

A CONCORDANCE
TO THE
POEMS OF EDMUND SPENSER

COMPILED AND EDITED

BY

CHARLES GROSVENOR OSGOOD
PROFESSOR OF ENGLISH IN PRINCETON UNIVERSITY



PUBLISHED BY
THE CARNEGIE INSTITUTION OF WASHINGTON
1915

Monograph

A CONCORDANCE
TO THE
POEMS OF EDMUND SPENSER

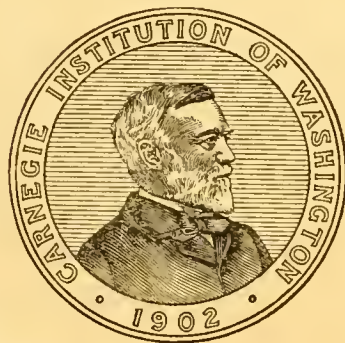
199
417
15



Edmund Spenser
From a reputed portrait in the possession of
the Right Honourable Lewis Harcourt, of Monmouth Street

A CONCORDANCE
TO THE
POEMS OF EDMUND SPENSER

COMPILED AND EDITED
BY
CHARLES GROSVENOR OSGOOD
PROFESSOR OF ENGLISH IN PRINCETON UNIVERSITY



PUBLISHED BY
THE CARNEGIE INSTITUTION OF WASHINGTON
1915

PR 2368
.07

CARNEGIE INSTITUTION OF WASHINGTON

PUBLICATION No. 189

Gift

Carnegie Inst.

DEC 17 1915



PRESS OF J. B. LIPPINCOTT COMPANY
PHILADELPHIA

PREFACE

SPENSER is not a popular poet. He has never been in any marked degree even fashionable. Milton, content with fit audience though few, ranked in Pope's and Johnson's time with Shakespeare and the musical glasses. Ladies read his poetry in their boudoirs, and chatted about its beauties in company—absurdly enough no doubt. But such admiration could never befall Spenser. His materials, quality, and intention forbid that a multitude of readers should ever gather about him.

Yet his is a peculiar glory. From the appearance of the *Shepherd's Calendar* to this day he has been neither ignored nor neglected. An ardent and undying appreciation, glowing round about his poetry, has given constant proof of the abundant vitality within. In steadiness of appreciation from his first signal performance, and in absence of strong disapproval at any time, he seems to be distinguished above all other English poets.

But if this appreciation has been fairly constant in degree, it has further distinguished Spenser by its variety. Each generation of critics has discovered new things in him, and each has admired him for a different quality. And though all these qualities are actual, the sum of all is not the sum of his poetry. A new generation, with new knowledge and philosophies, will correct and enlarge the critical measure of the man and his work. Spenser is like a landscape of rugged mountain or restless sea, qualified with glimpses of more genial and intimate details—sunlit meadow, or human habitation. Viewed in the changing lights of history and opinion, by interpreters of varying temper and judgment, he changes in significance, and indeed in total appearance, though essentially ever the same. While this is the case in the history of any great artist, it is peculiarly so with Spenser. To the classicist he is classic; to the romanticist, romantic. To Milton he is "sage and serious," a higher teacher than Scotus or Aquinas, one in whose rapturous song more is meant than meets the ear; to a man of the senses his imagination teems with loveliness, and riots in a boundless paradise of beautiful things. To the mystic he is a seer, to the moralist an expositor of ethics. For the historian he embodies and illustrates in essence the noblest traits of the two great cultures from which his work drew its sustenance. He is lyric or epic, satiric or philosophical, naïve or sophisticated. To all men of finer perceptions and sensibilities he is all things. He is the poet's poet.

Viewed historically, all great art is of two kinds. Especially so is poetry. Either its creative influence is not exerted much beyond itself, and its glory is primarily its own; or it reveals the power to propagate itself through succeeding generations, to found a school, to poetize material and language for artists in ages

to come, to exert subtle and pervading influences in creating and shaping new artists, new mediums, new art. Of the first kind is the art of Dante and Shakespeare and Beethoven. For, though these have unquestionably influenced successors, yet in proportion to their greatness their power in this respect is small. Of the second kind is the poetry of the Greeks, whose material, drawn from ordinary sources in life common to all men, is refined, heightened, transmuted by their touch, and handed down to singers of later ages already filled with the sublimer meaning essential to poetry. Thus a roving and unscrupulous adventurer, with a talent for sensation, was so transformed by Homer and others that Dante employs him to express, in one of its purest and earliest forms, the energy and aspiration of the Renaissance, and in Tennyson he symbolizes the heroic curiosity of science that marks the later age. So also the language of the Greek poets was in essence the common speech of men in their times; but it too has been purged and elevated by their use of it in poetry until it has become a quickening, purifying, and ennobling influence in the poetic language of all other tongues upon which it has breathed. In this sense Greek poetry is normalizing and standard; in this sense especially it is classic.

In much the same sense Milton and Spenser are classic. Though usually ranked in English poetry fourth among the sons of light, Spenser is in this respect perhaps the first of them all. From his contemporary, Marlowe, to the present day, virtually all great poets of whatever manner or school bear witness, conscious or unconscious, to his power. Works consciously imitated from Spenser—*The Purple Island*, *The Castle of Indolence*, *Childe Harold*—though numerous enough, represent but a more superficial and less significant phase of it. In subtler and more essential ways Spenser's power exerts itself in Marlowe, Shakespeare, the Fletchers, Jonson, Milton, Dryden, Pope, Gray, Collins, Goldsmith, Chatterton, Burns, Wordsworth, Coleridge, Scott, Shelley, Keats, Tennyson, and a host of minor writers. Here it is seen in the metrical form, there in the fable or matter, now in the style, now in the single phrase or word; it appears even in the transformed aspect of things which Spenser has helped his successors to perceive. Indeed, much of the traditional language and idiom of our poetry has been made poetical by Spenser, and begins with him.

As yet the just measure of this far-reaching power in Spenser is undetermined. In truth the exact appraisal and description of the poet's work as a whole is but begun. Criticism of his poetry, however appreciative, has been hitherto almost entirely impressionistic and variable, and we are still far from the whole truth concerning him. We are told by various writers that he is gentle, or coarse, or saccharine, or formless, or artificial, or excessive, or recondite, or obvious. One who reads Spenser thoughtfully, and continues to read him, readily grows sceptical of the generalizations vainly repeated from critic to critic. But Spenser can yet be known. He is discoverable in the use which he made of all the materials ready to his hand, in the services which he rendered to the English language, in

his daring and exquisite manipulation of words, in the beauty and the meaning of story, picture, song, idea that constitute his poetry, and in their structural relation to each other. A concordance to his poems, whatever its minor uses, is content to justify itself as a means to the discovery of these real values in Spenser, that his cultural and spiritualizing power may be enlarged among readers who are by nature capable of his influence.

The first of many questions to confront the maker of a concordance is the choice of a text. In 1907, at the inception of the work, the text of Morris¹ (cited as M.), then the best, was adopted for this concordance. Work was well under way when, in 1908, was published a new and more accurate text by Professor R. E. Neil Dodge² (cited as D.). D., like M., is founded upon all the first editions; but it is more nearly free from misprints, and is on the whole more judicious and consistent in its readings from later editions. It therefore is, to my mind, the best text. In 1909 appeared an edition of the *Faery Queen* by Mr. J. C. Smith, and in 1910 an edition of the *Minor Poems* by Professor Ernest de Sélincourt; the two constitute a complete edition in three volumes,³ which is here cited as Oxf.

D., since it is founded upon the same originals as M., has served to correct numerous misprints, inaccuracies, and inconsistencies of M. To this end I have collated the two editions nearly throughout. Oxf., where it is based upon the same originals as M. and D., has often served to settle a difference between them. For Books I–III of the *Faery Queen*, however, it follows the edition of 1596, where the others follow that of 1590. Where Oxf. differs in vocabulary from the others, I have recorded the variants that the word-list of the poet might be as nearly complete as possible. A few errors in Oxf. have been disregarded, such as “chased” for “chafed,” *Hub.* 6; “runes” for “tunes,” *Mui.* 412 (corrected in the one-volume reprint, 1912); “Coloffes” for “Colosses,” *Ti.* 409; “loves” for “Joves,” *Epith.* 99.

Here it may be remarked that the diæresis used occasionally in the original text, and more frequently by M., to indicate the pronunciation of a syllable otherwise silent, and the accent used by M. for the same purpose, have been regularly omitted.

The concordance, then, is based upon M. corrected by D., and includes the variants of vocabulary in Oxf. All these quotations from Oxf. are designated by an asterisk (*).

The text of Spenser, for whatever reason, was left by the poet in much disorder. It was inaccurately printed during his life, and deteriorated through subsequent editions, so that a complete restoration will never be possible. In fact it does not seem reasonable to expect great improvement upon what we now have,

¹ The so-called Globe edition, ed. Richard Morris and John W. Hales, Macmillan, 1869. It has frequently been reprinted without revision of the text.

² Cambridge Poets, Houghton Mifflin Company.

³ Oxford University Press. It has been issued in one volume, with certain corrections of errors, but the words are often so crowded as to make it in places almost illegible.

though a concordance, among other uses, may serve to determine the correct reading in a considerable number of cases. This imperfection of the text presents many difficulties to the editor of a concordance which cannot arise from the more exact and consistent text of a later poet.

One of these is the distinguishing of compounds. Spenser sparingly used the hyphen to designate a compound, nor was he consistent in his practice. Thus "sea god" (III. iv. 43. 9), "sea-god" (IV. xi. 8. 2), and "seagod" (IV. xi. 6. 6). This confusion is further confounded by M.'s only partial endeavor to bring about uniformity. Where the original has "steeleheaded" once, and "steele-headed" twice, M. alters only one "steeleheaded" to "steele-headed." The original reads "over all" consistently; M., in two thirds of the instances, reads "over-all," but leaves the others unaltered. In following M., therefore, the concordance does not always show the use or disuse of the hyphen in the original text. This can be correctly observed in D. and Oxf. Similar is the case of such words as *afresh*, *as well*, *awhile*, *instead*, which the original printed sometimes as one word, sometimes as two, but which M. does not accurately reproduce in this respect. Then, too, it is often hard to tell whether two words are essentially compound or distinct, such as "loving lays" (*T. M.* 413), "heavie wounded" (I. viii. 14. 5), "mad man" (in which the position of the stress is a criterion). Many words in Spenser may seem compound to the modern ear which perhaps were not so to him. The most numerous of doubtful cases are the combinations of adverb and participle, made more doubtful by the poet's habit of placing the adverb, in form often the same as the adjective, before the verb. Such are "sad amazed" (I. v. 32. 5), "soft growing" (IV. vii. 33. 4), "sweete smyling" (IV. Pr. 5. 7), and combinations with *out*—"out boasts" (II. v. 33. 9), "out budding" (I. vii. 17. 4), "out crying" (II. iii. 34. 8), "out find," "out showe" (*S. C.* Ap. 78). In deciding questions of compounds, including those of an adverb and a participle, I have appealed to the *New English Dictionary*. When this has failed, I have usually listed such combinations as compounds where they are clearly attributive. Particularly numerous are combinations of *half* and *well*, for which useful rules may be found in the *New English Dictionary*, vol. 5, p. 32, middle column, s. v. *half*- "in comb.," and in the *Concise Oxford Dictionary*, p. 1013, top of the first column. When all is done, a few doubtful cases remain.

The compound adjective in a predicate use found in other Elizabethans appears in Spenser; for example, "Still solemne sad, or still disdainfull coy" (II. vi. 37. 5; cf. I. ii. 2. 8), "cruell kynde" (IV. vii. 30. 5), "greedie fiers" (IV. ii. 21. 5), "mellow ripe" (*S. C. D.* 107), "sullein sad" (III. xii. 18. 2). Such compounds were of course less subject to custom than to individual choice. In Spenser they are not hyphenated, and in these, as in all doubtful cases, I have classified them as they were printed in the first editions.

The distinction between the possessive singular and the possessive plural is sometimes difficult, since the apostrophe is almost never used. Doubtful instances

are "lives" (VI. iii. 31. 9), "others" (*Gn.* 408), "spirits" (VI. xi. 44. 5), and certain cases under *heaven's* and *heavens'*. Cases in translations were decided by consulting the originals; certain others by considering Spenser's practice in the use of the word; but a few, when other means failed, by arbitrary judgment.

The poems indexed in the concordance are all found in M., D., and Oxf., except a slightly variant version of *Am.* i, which was published by Professor Gollancz in *Proceedings of the British Academy*, 1907-8, p. 100.

I have omitted *The Doleful Lay of Clorinda*, *The Mourning Muse of Thestylis*, and other poems originally printed with *Astrophel*, because they are obviously not Spenser's. It is hard to see why editors continue religiously to include them in every edition. I have included two stanzas which form an interlude between *The Doleful Lay of Clorinda* and *The Mourning Muse of Thestylis*. They are unmistakably Spenser's.

The numbering of references applies to all editions except in the cases of the *Dedicatory Sonnets to the Faery Queen* and the *Amoretti*. The following table gives the corresponding numbers of the *Dedicatory Sonnets* in M. and Oxf.:

M.	Oxf.	M.	Oxf.	M.	Oxf.
1.....	1	7.....	10	13.....	12
2.....	6	8.....	14	14.....	13
3.....	3	9.....	2	15.....	15
4.....	4	10.....	5	16.....	16
5.....	7	11.....	9	17.....	17
6.....	8	12.....	11		

The last of the *Amoretti* are numbered as follows:

M.	Oxf.	M.	Oxf.
82.....	82	86.....	87
83.....	84	87.....	88
84.....	85	88.....	89
85.....	86		

The sonnet numbered 83 in Oxf. is a slight variant of 35.

The order of words is strictly alphabetical. The inflected forms of all words are separately listed. The possessive singular precedes the nominative and objective plural form, and the possessive plural follows it.

The varied and often whimsical spelling in Spenser is no doubt chiefly owing to the poet's intention or indifference, but in many cases to the printer's carelessness. The word *afraid*, for example, appears as *affraid*, *affraide*, *affrayd*, *afraid*, *afrayd*, *afrayde*. To make a manageable concordance it is necessary to marshal such variants under a normal spelling, and I have, with a few necessary exceptions, indexed all quotations under the modern spelling, in general using the index-form found in the *New English Dictionary*. Numerous cross-references should obviate all difficulty in finding a word, but in any case the reader has only to recall its modern spelling to find its place in the concordance. There are apparent exceptions to this rule, as in unfamiliar proper names and obsolete words or forms. For the

unfamiliar names from British history I have sought the forms in Miss Harper's study of *The Sources of the British Chronicle History in Spenser's Faerie Queene*. Names invented by Spenser I have indexed under the most frequent spelling (*Artegall*, rather than *Arthegall*). An exception to my practice is furnished by the preterites of several verbs of the third ablaut class, such as *begon*, *dronk*, *rong*, *song*, *spon*. Where by rhyme or grammar it is clear that the form is equivalent to the *u*-form, it is listed thereunder. If in any case this is not clear, a separate list of the *o*-forms is made.

Homographs are not distinguished. *Read*, pres. and pret., are in one list; so *bear*, v., and *bear*, n.; *wind*, v., and *wind*, n.

Certain words which are distinct in modern English were evidently identical to Spenser, with two not always distinct meanings. Such are *fain*, *feign* (cf. II. iv. 1. 8; vii. 61. 6; V. i. 22. 8; vi. 3. 8; *Am.* lxxxvi. 10); *throe*, n., "pain," *throw*, n., "cast," which sometimes merge in the sense "blow causing pain" (cf. *Mui.* 414); *travail*, *travel* (cf. IV. x. 3. 1; VI. iii. 9. 9). *Read* and *rede* are not distinguished in spelling by Spenser. In the sense "advise" I list the word under *rede*, in other senses under *read*, though the participle at V. viii. 13. 6, properly classified under *rede* (cf. *N. E. D.*, s. v., 1. 3), is for convenience listed under *read*. *Lea* and *lee* are uncertain. The word which occurs at *Ti.* 135, 603; V. ii. 19. 1; *Proth.* 38, 115 surely has a meaning different from any given in *N. E. D.*, though this meaning is not altogether clear. Dr. Henry Bradley in a letter to the editor suggests: "Perhaps 'watercourse' or 'river-bed' might do, but even that seems to yield an awkward tautology in connexion with *channell*. It looks as if Spenser took the word to mean the 'descending tract traversed by a river.' How he got this notion it would be difficult to say." Even these explanations do not wholly satisfy *Proth.* 38 and 115-18. No doubt here is another case of Spenser's vague use of a musical word. The classification of *race*, "scratch, demolish," *raced*, *rast*, *rased*, presented difficulty. *Race*, *rase*, *raze*, are variants of one verb, though *race* was doubtless pronounced differently from the others in Spenser's time, as it is now. In the sense "demolish" he evidently distinguished it by the spelling and the unvoiced pronunciation, for he spells it *race*, *raced*; his spellings *rast*, *ras't*, *raste*, indicate the same pronunciation. In *rased*, "scratched" (III. i. 65. 7), he apparently understands a different word. Therefore I have followed his spelling and classified the instances meaning "demolish" under *race*, and the instance meaning "scratch" under *rase*, with cross-reference from *raze*.

Past participles with the prefix *y-*, which serves in Spenser only a metrical purpose, are listed not under *Y*, but with the simple form of the participle. Under *Y*, however, they are all given with cross-references, so that the reader can at a glance see what words were so used. In one or two instances the prefix *y-* appears in another form of the verb. Such instances are of course recorded under *Y*.

When the work of compilation began, I purposed to follow, as nearly as possible, a chronological order in citing the quotations. In general the reasons for

so doing are obvious; in Spenser's case, however, it has proved impracticable, since the chronology of his works must ever remain in many details doubtful. His practice of postponing publication for years, and of revising at publication, or during the preceding interval, greatly complicates the problem. I have departed from the usual order of the editions, however, and made some rearrangement of the Minor Poems, guided in part by Professor Dodge's opinions in his prefaces to them. If the work were to be done over, the order of texts would be that of his edition, which at any rate is an improvement over the traditional one.

I have endeavored to represent every word in Spenser's verse by at least one quotation. There are, of course, many common words of which a complete list of instances would be too long for convenience. For these I have followed the example of Professor Cooper in his *Concordance to Wordsworth*, and given partial lists. They are:

A	Canst	Hither	Ours	Till
About	Could	How	Ourselves	To
Above	Couldst	I	Out	Toward (<i>prep.</i>)
Adown	Did (<i>aux.</i>)	If	Over	Towards
After	Didst (<i>aux.</i>)	I'll	Own (<i>pron.</i>)	Twixt
Again	Do (<i>aux.</i>)	In	Quite	Under
Against	Does (<i>aux.</i>)	Indeed	Same	Until
Ah	Dost (<i>aux.</i>)	Is	Shalbe	Unto
Alas	Doth (<i>aux.</i>)	Lest	Shall	Up
All	Down (<i>adv. and prep.</i>)	Lo	Since	Us
Also	Each	Many	Sith	Was
Am	Either (<i>conj.</i>)	May (<i>aux.</i>)	So	Wast
Among	Eke (<i>adv.</i>)	Me	Soon as	We
Amongst	Else	Might (<i>aux.</i>)	Such	Were
An	Ere	Mightest	Than	When
Any	Ever	Mongst	That	Whenas
Are	For	More (<i>adv.</i>)	The	Whence
Art (<i>vb.</i>)	Forth	Most (<i>adv.</i>)	Thee	Where
As	For to	Mote	Their	Whether (<i>conj.</i>)
As if	Fro	Much (<i>adv.</i>)	Theirs	Which
At	From	My	Them	Whose
Aught	Full (<i>adv.</i>)	Myself	Themselves	Why
Be	Gainst	Ne	Then	Will (<i>aux.</i>)
Because	Had (<i>aux.</i>)	Neither (<i>conj.</i>)	Thence	With
Been	Has (<i>aux.</i>)	Nis	There	Within
Before	Hast (<i>aux.</i>)	No	These	Would
Behind	Have (<i>aux.</i>)	Nor	They	Wouldst
Being (<i>part.</i>)	He	Not	Thine	Ye
Beside	Hence	Now	This	Yet
Between	Her	O	Those	You
Betwixt	Here	Of	Thou	Your
Both	Hers	On	Though	Yours
But	Herself	Or	Through	Yourself
By	Him	Other	Thus	Yourselves
Can	Himself	Ought	Thy	
Cannot	His	Our	Thyself	

In compiling these lists some care has been taken to include peculiar or significant instances of each word. Thus the lists for *as*, *as if*, *than*, include all similes

introduced by these words. By consulting these and the complete list *s. v. like*, the reader is enabled quickly to consider this very interesting and important element in the poet's art. For *I, me, my*, all cases are retained in which "Spenser" is the antecedent. The varied uses of preposition, conjunction, or modal auxiliary, I have tried to illustrate in each case. But if these lists do not satisfy a reader's curiosity, he may easily consult various monographs, such as K. Boehm, *Spensers Verbalflexion*; R. Liese, *Die Flexion des Verbums bei Spenser*; H. Boehm, *Spensers Relativsatz*; H. Düring, *Über die Pronomina bei Spenser*; H. Brendel, *Über die Konjunctionen bei Spenser*; Steininger, *Der Gebrauch der Präposition bei Spenser*. Instances have often been retained because of the peculiar part which the word, insignificant in itself, plays in the cadence or alliteration of a line, or for the value of the instances in determining, either through rhyme or metre, the Spenserian pronunciation of the word. As it is, most of the partial lists are sufficiently long—perhaps in some cases too long.

This work was begun, and has in large part gone forward, under the auspices of the Concordance Society. The burden of compilation has been much relieved by the help of many collaborators, a number of them volunteers. Not only was my wife's share in the mere labor very heavy, but to her the book owes many a device by which the task was shortened, and the detection of many an inaccuracy which would have impaired its usefulness. I would particularly make acknowledgments to Mr. Alain C. White, who paid for nearly all the transcription, and took part in the earlier stages of the work. To Professor Lane Cooper I am indebted for expert advice, as well as for an actual share in the labor. Others who have given generously of their time and strength are Miss Mary Hollingsworth Beach, Miss Sylvia Woodbridge Beach, Miss Mildred Emily Cook, Miss Elsie Lydia Croll, Miss Natalie Merrill, Miss Margaretta Paxton, and Miss Adeline Mitchill Scott. Acknowledgment is also due the Right Honorable Lewis Harcourt for permission to reproduce the portrait of Spenser in his possession. Finally, I would acknowledge the liberal facilities which the Carnegie Institution of Washington has provided for the publication of this work.

Doctor Johnson good-humoredly defined a lexicographer as "a harmless drudge," and concordance-making, which is but a lower form of lexicography, surely escapes none of its drudgery. But for this drudgery the labor yields compensations, if only in handling from day to day bright ravelings from the rich fabric of Spenser's poetry, or in hearing, until their cadence falls familiarly upon the ear, snatches of his incomparable music in all the changes of instrument and voice of which he is preëminently the master.

PRINCETON, August 7, 1915.

¶ Quotations marked with an asterisk (*) record variant readings in the Oxford Edition.

¶ Following is a list of Abbreviations, with titles to which they refer in order of citation and their page numbers in various editions.

(References without designation of title are to book, canto, stanza, and line, of the *Faery Queen*.)

Abbreviations	Titles	Globe (M.)	Cambridge (D.)	Smith and de Sélincourt (Oxf.)	
				3 vols.	1 vol.
<i>Bel.</i> ¹	First version of <i>The Visions of Bellay</i> , in the <i>Theatre for Worldlings</i>	700	765	1.490	606
<i>Pet.</i> ¹	First version of <i>The Visions of Petrarch</i> , in the <i>Theatre for Worldlings</i>	702	765	1.484	606
<i>Rev.</i>	Four visions from Revelation, in the <i>Theatre for Worldlings</i>	701	767	1.501	608
<i>Bel.</i>	Readings common to both versions of <i>The Visions of Bellay</i>	538	125	1.274	523
<i>Pet.</i>	Readings common to both versions of <i>The Visions of Petrarch</i>	541	128	1.282	525
<i>Bel.</i> ²	Second version of <i>The Visions of Bellay</i>	538	125	1.274	523
<i>Pet.</i> ²	Second version of <i>The Visions of Petrarch</i>	541	128	1.282	525
<i>Ro.</i>	<i>Ruins of Rome</i>	526	108	1.235	509
<i>Van.</i>	<i>Visions of the World's Vanity</i>	536	122	1.268	521
<i>To his Booke.</i>	Prelude to <i>Shepherd's Calendar</i>	440	4	1.2	416
<i>S. C.</i>	<i>Shepherd's Calendar</i>	446	9	1.14	421
<i>S. C. Env.</i>	Envoy to <i>Shepherd's Calendar</i>	486	56	1.121	467
<i>Frag.</i>	Two lines quoted in E. K.'s gloss on the October Eclogue	479	47	1.103	459
<i>Gn.</i>	<i>Vergil's Gnat</i>	504	79	1.172	486
<i>Hub.</i>	<i>Prosopopoeia: or Mother Hubbard's Tale</i>	512	90	1.197	495
<i>T. M.</i>	<i>Tears of the Muses</i>	497	70	1.153	480
<i>U. V.</i>	<i>Iambicum Trimetrum</i> , in Spenser's first letter to Harvey	707	769	1.505	636
<i>Tetrasticon, Ex tempore</i>	Two fragments, in Spenser's second letter to Harvey	709	771,2	1.505	611
<i>Com. Son. i.</i>	<i>Commendatory Sonnet i.</i>	607	762	1.480	603
<i>Ti.</i>	<i>Ruins of Time</i>	489	59	1.128	471
<i>Mui.</i>	<i>Muiopotmos</i>	531	116	1.255	516
<i>D.</i>	<i>Daphnida</i>	542	678	1.289	528
<i>As.</i>	<i>Astrophel</i>	559	699	1.337	547
<i>As. Int.</i>	The last two stanzas of <i>Clorinda's Lay</i>	563	704	1.346	550
<i>Col.</i>	<i>Colin Clout's Come Home Again</i>	549	687	1.309	536
<i>Ded. Son.</i>	<i>Verses addressed by the Author of the Faery Queen to Various Noblemen</i>	7	140	3.492	410
III. xii. 43-47 or.	Stanzas originally at the conclusion of the Third Book of the <i>Faery Queen</i> , afterward rejected	692	767	2.517	210
<i>Am.</i>	<i>Amoretti</i>	572	717	1.372	562
<i>Am.</i> ¹ⁱ	Variant of <i>Am. i</i> , published in <i>Proceedings of the British Academy</i> , 1907-8, p. 100				
<i>Epig.</i>	<i>Epigrams</i>	586	734	1.417	577
<i>Epith.</i>	<i>Epithalamion</i>	587	735	1.422	580
<i>Com. Son. ii-iv.</i>	<i>Commendatory Sonnets ii-iv.</i>	608	762	1.480	603
<i>H. L.</i>	<i>Hymn in Honor of Love</i>	592	742	1.437	586
<i>H. B.</i>	<i>Hymn in Honor of Beauty</i>	596	746	1.446	590
<i>H. H. L.</i>	<i>Hymn of Heavenly Love</i>	599	750	1.455	593
<i>H. H. B.</i>	<i>Hymn of Heavenly Beauty</i>	602	754	1.464	596
<i>Proth.</i>	<i>Prothalamion</i>	605	759	1.474	601

A (partial list). See *Abed, Aloft, An, Aright, Arights, Asleep, Asumbering, Asunder, Awhille, Now-a-days.*

- Then did a ghost appeare *Bel.* i. 5
 I cast to goe a shooting. *S.C.* Mar. 63
 let them gance alone a Gods name; *S.C.* S. 100
 (a Gods name) *Hub.* 111
 Adventure which might them a working set; *Hub.* 224
 none, except a God, or God him guide. *Mut.* 222
 Hast wandred through the world now long a day,
 which she in a earthen Pot did poure, *III.* ii. 49. 7
 When one so oft a night did ring his matins hell. *III.* x. 48. 9
 For he had been a fattig hogs of late. *VII.* vii. 40. 3
Aaron's. Resembling *Aarons* glorie in his place: *Hub.* 463
Aback. They drewe *abacke*, as halfe with shame *S.C.* Jun. 63
 All suddenly dismaid, . . . He fled *abacke* *Gn.* 298
 and flood from mouth, Did fly *abacke*, *II.* vii. 58. 7
 each *abacke* rebowndes With roaring rage; *IV.* i. 42. 3
 From his revengefull purpose shronke *abacke*, *IV.* vi. 21. 4
 forst him flie *abacke*, himselfe to save: *IV.* vii. 28. 4
 ne once *abacke* did flit, *IV.* ix. 29. 8
 turn'd *abacke*, and to retire him hasted *VI.* vi. 28. 3
 bet *abacke*, threatning in vaine to bite, *VI.* xii. 29. 4
Aband. Vortiger have forst the kingdome to *aband.* *II.* x. 65. 9
Abandon. *Abandon*, then, the base and viler clowne; *S.C.* O. 37
Abandon quiet home to seeke for it, *Col.* 686
Abandon this forestalled place at erst, *II.* iv. 39. 3
Abandon soone, I read, the captiue spoile *II.* viii. 12. 4
 shameful . . . 't' *abandon* noble chevisaunce *III.* xi. 24. 6
 rather then my love *abandon* so, *IV.* vii. 16. 8
 As to *abandon* that which doth containe Your honours stile, *V.* xi. 55. 5
Abandoned. her knight . . . Had her *abandoned*. *I.* iii. 3. 7
 thee *abandoned* wholly do possesse, *III.* ii. 46. 3
 when he wrapped found Th' *abandoned* spoyle, *VI.* xi. 9. 5
 Thenceforth *abandoned* her delicious brooke, *VII.* vi. 54. 2
 the siege by you *abandoned* quite. *Am.* xiv. 2
Abandoning. by *abandoning* his sword, *V.* v. 17. 7
Abase. that warrior can *abase* His threatned speare, *II.* i. 26. 7
 lowly did *abase* their lotty crests *II.* ii. 32. 4
 Thus lowly to *abase* thy beautil bright, *II.* v. 25. 8
 low *abase* the high heroicke spright, *II.* vii. 10. 6
 his speare he gan *abase* And voide his course: *IV.* vi. 3. 4
 mistfortune, which did me *abase* Unto this shame, *VI.* i. 12. 7
 He stoyrd his second strooke, and did his hand *abase*. *VI.* vi. 31. 9
 did his head for bashfulness *abase*, *VI.* viii. 5. 5
Abash. have thy pride so much *abaced*, *Ro.* xiii. 12
Abash. Nothing might *abash* the villein bold, *II.* vii. 42. 8
 Those tidings sad Did much *abash* Sir Artegal to heare, *V.* xi. 40. 7
Abashed. And he not *abashit*: *S.C.* Ap. 83
 The tydings straunge did him *abashed* make, *I.* xii. 29. 2
 The man was much *abashed* at his boast; *II.* iii. 17. 1
 mathemoe Was he *abashed* now, *II.* ix. 8. 5
abashit he was Through fear and wonder *II.* viii. 7. 1
 more *abashit* for shame *II.* ix. 43. 1
Abashit that her a straunger did avise; *II.* xii. 66. 4
 seeing her selfe descryde, Was all *abashit*, *III.* iii. 20. 2
 boastfull men so oft *abashit* to heare? *III.* iv. 1. 7
 All suddainly *abashit* shee chaunged hew, *III.* v. 30. 5
 The wretched man . . . Was all *abashit*, *III.* x. 25. 2
 Therewith the Gyant much *abashed* sayd, *V.* ii. 44. 1
 she turn'd her head, as halfe *abashed*, *V.* v. 30. 1
abashit with secrete shame *V.* vii. 38. 3
Abashit at his rebuke, that bit her neare, *V.* xi. 64. 2
 Much was the Knight *abashed* at that word *VI.* i. 26. 1
 approaching nye, . . . Then much *abashit*, *VI.* iii. 21. 3
 therewith much *abashed* and affrayd, *VI.* vii. 22. 1
 The Goddesse, all *abashed* with that noise, *VII.* vi. 47. 1
abashed to behold So many gazers *Epith.* 159
Abashment. fild his senses with *abashment* great; *III.* viii. 16. 7
 all her senses with *abashment* quite were quayld. *III.* viii. 34. 9
Abate. miserie doth bravest mindes *abate*, *Hub.* 256
 'The Lyon, . . . his princely puissance doth *abate*, *I.* iii. 7. 2
 Her piteous wordes might not *abate* his rage, *I.* iii. 38. 1
 Let now *abate* the terrour of your might, *I.* v. 14. 4
 In ashes . . . array His daintie corse, proud humors to *abate*; *I.* x. 26. 2
 th' others pleasing service to *abate*, *II.* ii. 19. 5
 T' *abate* all spasme, and soke the swelling hruze; *III.* v. 33. 7
 at the last his fiercenes gan *abate*, *III.* vii. 35. 3
 Ne ought your burning fury mote *abate*; *III.* viii. 28. 7
 Mote not mislike you also to *abate* Your zealous hast, *III.* viii. 51. 6
 both full liefie his boasting to *abate*: *III.* ix. 14. 4
 They gan *abate* the rancour of their rage, *IV.* ix. 28. 2
 her besought . . . rigour to *abate*, *IV.* ii. 50. 2
 for want of breath gan to *abate*, *IV.* iii. 26. 6
 when as he saw her hastie heat *Abate*, *IV.* vi. 16. 2
 sufferance soft, which rigour can *abate*, *IV.* viii. 1. 7
 her inburning wrath she gan *abate*, *IV.* viii. 17. 8
 Him selfe he bent her furies to *abate*, *IV.* ix. 34. 6
 Gins to *abate* the brightnesse of his beme, *V.* ix. 35. 3
 Which when as Zele perceived to *abate*, *V.* ix. 46. 7

Abate—Continued.

- one evill, which doth . . . all our blisse *abate*; *VI.* iv. 30. 7
 Cryde mercie, to *abate* the extremitie of law. *VI.* vii. 36. 9
 I would *abate* the sternenesse of my stile, *VII.* vi. 37. 3
Abated. Her bountie she *abated*, and his cheare empayrd. *II.* x. 30. 9
Abating. Nought *abating* of his former spight, *VI.* vii. 10. 6
Abear. So did the Faerie knight himselfe *abear*, *V.* xii. 19. 1
 Thus did the gentle knight himselfe *abear* *VI.* ix. 45. 1
Abed. mightie manhode brought a *bedde* of ease, *S.C.* O. 68
 Delight is layd *abedde*; *S.C.* D. 137
 that goodly glee, . . . Is layd *abed*, *T.M.* 183
Abessa. *Abessa*, daughter of Corceca slow, *I.* iii. 18. 4
Abet. *Abett* that virgins cause disconsolate, *I.* x. 64. 2
 All arm'd to point, his chalenge to *abet*: *IV.* iii. 6. 2
 The meede of thy mischallenge and *abet*, *IV.* iii. 11. 2
 were he here, that would it with his sword *Abett*, *VI.* i. 28. 4
 To reskue him, and his weakie part *abet*, *VI.* v. 22. 4
Abominably. See *Abominably*.
Abhor. wordes, and lookes, and sighes she did *abhorre*; *I.* vi. 4. 4
 wretched world he gan for to *abhorre*, *I.* x. 21. 4
 gan *abhorre* her broods unkindly crime, *II.* x. 9. 4
 Such as by nature men *abhorre* and hate; *II.* xii. 36. 3
 The hevens such crueltie *abhorre*.? *III.* vii. 48. 9
 ngodly trade The heavens *abhorre*, *IV.* vii. 12. 4
 He now t' *abhorre* and loath her person had procured. *V.* ix. 39. 9
 Whom Gods doe hate, and heavens *abhor* to see; *VI.* vi. 10. 2
Abhorred. never was *abhor'd* The simple shepherds kynd. *S.C.* Jul. 139
 hateful heresies, of God *abhor'd*: *Hub.* 389
 why hath he me *abhor'd*? *I.* iii. 7. 9
 Much feared I to have bene quite *abhor'd*, *I.* iii. 27. 3
 many mischiefs follow cruell Wrath: *Abhorred* bloodshed, *I.* iv. 35. 2
 her *abhorred* face, so filthy and so fowle. *I.* v. 30. 9
 Tounge hates to tell the rest that eye to see *abhor'd*.? *II.* i. 11. 9
 That had almost committed crime *abhor'd*, *II.* i. 27. 3
 Mortal vengeance joyne to crime *abhor'd*? *II.* ii. 30. 4
Abhorred bloodshed, and vile felony, *III.* iv. 58. 3
 loathsom life, of God and man *abhor'd*, *III.* x. 51. 2
 ten thousand monsters foule *abhor'd* *IV.* xi. 3. 8
 So great her pride that she such basenesse much *abhor'd*. *V.* v. 27. 9
 brought he forth with griesly grim aspect *Abhorred* Murder, *V.* ix. 48. 2
 Sith which she hath me ever since *abhor'd*, *Abhorred* Murder, *V.* xi. 50. 7
 Such crueltie she would have soone *abhor'd* *Am.* xxxi. 14
Abid. See *Abide, Abode*.
 Eftsoones the roaring billowes still *abid*, *III.* iv. 32. 7
Abide. See *Abid*.
 that is fitting doth *abide* and stay. *Ro.* iii. 14
 Nor prince, nor peere, nor kin, they would *abide*, *Ro.* xxiii. 14
 No blame to thee, whosoever dost *abide* By Nyle, *Ro.* xxxi. 3
 The least of thousands which on earth *abide*, *I'an.* iii. 8
 by your flocks on Kentish downes *abide*, *S.C.* N. 63
 While here on earth she did *abide*, *S.C.* N. 199
 in the woods of Astery *abide*; *Gn.* 20
 'There next the utmost brinck doth he *abide*, *Gn.* 385
 All things doo change that under heaven *abide*, *Ti.* 296
 what can long *abide* above this ground *Ti.* 568
 please his fancie, nor him cause t' *abide*: *Mut.* 158
 what on earth can long *abide* in state, *Mut.* 217
 so . . . hot That living creature mote it not *abide*; *I.* ii. 29. 6
 Infinite sorts of people did *abide* There waiting long, *I.* iv. 6. 7
 many skilfull leaches him *abide* To salve his hurts, *I.* v. 17. 2
 forth she rose, ne longer would *abide*, *I.* v. 19. 3
Abide, till I have told the message which I have.' *I.* v. 21. 9
 late repentance which shall long *abide*, *I.* vii. 23. 7
 No . . . deceptifull traine, Might once *abide* the terror *I.* viii. 4. 6
 blisse may not *abide* in state of mortall men. *I.* viii. 44. 9
 Una faire, Did in that castle afterwards *abide*, *I.* viii. 50. 7
 nor for gold nor glee will I *abide* By you, *I.* ix. 32. 7
 With sacred rites and vows for ever to *abide*. *I.* xii. 36. 9
 be ye sure, he dearely shall *abide*, *II.* i. 20. 3
 we far off will *abide* to vew.' *II.* i. 25. 7
 wakefull watches ever to *abide*; *II.* iii. 41. 6
 'Abide the fortune of thy present fate; *II.* vii. 60. 2
 the while that Guyon did *abide* in Mamons house, *II.* viii. 3. 1
 breake the lance and let the head *abide*. *II.* viii. 36. 7
 other some could not *abide* to toy; *II.* ix. 35. 4
 was not so hardy to *abide* That bitter stownd, *II.* xi. 25. 4
 none mote it *abide*; *III.* i. 66. 6
 in this thraldome Britons shall *abide*; *III.* iii. 44. 2
 At least eternal meede shall you *abide*.? *III.* v. 11. 5
 In which full many lovely Nymphes *abide*; *III.* vi. 16. 5
 In faithfull love, t' *abide* for evermore; *III.* vi. 53. 4
 choosing solitarie to *abide* Far from all neighbours, *III.* vii. 6. 6
 she list not the batteill to *abide*, *III.* vii. 44. 3
 did *abide* for ever chaste and sownd.' *III.* vii. 56. 7
 firmly fixed did *abide* In contemplation *III.* ix. 24. 3
 With them as housewife ever to *abide*, *III.* x. 36. 7
 it would not on none of them *abide*, *IV.* v. 17. 8
 Her list no longer in that place *abide*; *IV.* v. 29. 2
 the same for whom they did *abide*. *IV.* vi. 9. 5

Abide—Continued.

it is too long here to abide,	IV. vii. 47. 8
yet with him as relics did abide	IV. viii. 6. 3
Whereas that wofull man in languor did abide.	IV. viii. 11. 9
entring in found none therein abide,	IV. viii. 23. 4
did in safe securitie abide,	IV. viii. 31. 4
in the Porch did evermore abide An hideous Giant,	IV. x. 16. 5
Durst not the sternesse of his looke abide;	IV. x. 18. 3
There did this Incklesse mayd seven months abide,	IV. xi. 4. 6
maketh him abide Till . . . on his hacke he ride,	IV. xii. 13. 4
By that same carefull Squire did then abide,	V. i. 23. 2
So ye will sweare my judgement to abide?	V. i. 25. 7
by that Bridge whereas he doth abide:	V. ii. 10. 7
his faint foe no longer could abide His puissance,	V. ii. 17. 7
In which the Paynims daughter did abide,	V. ii. 20. 2
In which it doth immoveable abide,	V. ii. 35. 6
Ne would within his ballaunce well abide:	V. ii. 45. 2
Ne any token doth thereof abide:	V. iii. 25. 7
how far hence does she abide?	V. iv. 33. 2
arrows haill so thicke, that they could not abide.	V. iv. 33. 9
The more she rag'd, the more he did abide;	V. v. 6. 8
t' abide the balefull stowre	V. v. 18. 7
greater shame t' abide so great misprize,	V. v. 43. 4
Ne would abide, till she had answers made,	V. vi. 17. 7
Yet being forst to abide the daies returning,	V. vi. 31. 3
Yet note he algates now abide, and answers make.	V. viii. 5. 9
Ne after him did Artigall abide,	V. x. 17. 8
like a hulwarke firmly did abyde,	V. x. 35. 4
Durst not abide, but fled away for feare,	V. x. 38. 3
Nought may abide the tempest of his yre;	V. xi. 58. 8
Calidore did with her there abyde.	VI. i. 30. 2
For he durst not abide with Calidore to fight.	VI. iii. 25. 9
Where she in safe assurance motc abide.	VI. iii. 28. 8
He had him stand t' abide the bitter stowre	VI. iii. 48. 4
Durst not the furie of his force abyde,	VI. vi. 28. 2
hotelesse thing him seemed to abide So mighty blowes,	VI. vii. 46. 8
'Abide, ye caytive treachetours untrew,	VI. viii. 7. 4
Abide, and from them lay your loathly hands,	VI. viii. 7. 8
Or else abide the death that hard before you stands.'	VI. viii. 7. 9
doth litle crave contented to abyde.	VI. ix. 17. 9
Ne durst abide the danger of the end;	VI. x. 35. 4
Ne durst abide behind, for dread of worse effort.	VI. xi. 42. 9
none his danger daring to abide.	VI. xi. 49. 6
In that still happy state for ever to abide.	VII. vi. 5. 9
The harder wonne, the firmer will abide.	Am. vi. 4
Too feeble I t' abide the brunt so strong,	Am. xii. 9
all the woes and wrecks which I abide,	Am. xxv. 11
	Gn. 614
Abides. Abides in highest place above the best,	Gn. 614
Abiding. Which not abiding, but more scornfully Scoffing	II. xii. 16. 7
Never abiding in their stedfast plights:	VII. vii. 21. 3
Able. See Aby.	
Ability. of lesse livelood and hability,	VI. iii. 7. 7
Abject. letting him arise like abject thrall,	VI. vii. 26. 6
like a most demisse And abject thrall,	H.H.L. 137
Abjected. upon the soyle Having her selfe in wretched wize	
abjected,	V. ix. 9. 8
Abjecting. downe againe himselfe disdainfully Abjecting,	III. xi. 13. 7
Able. See War-able.	
At last, not able to beare so great weight,	Ro. xx. 12
Should able be so great an one to wring,	Fau. ix. 14
The same was able with like lovely lay	Gn. 461
So much as they were able well to beare,	Hub. 1157
They able are with power of mightie spell	Ti. 374
Nor better hable, . . . her name to glorifie.	Col. 378
Hable to melt the hearers heart unweeting,	Col. 598
A worke of wondrous grace, and hable (*able) soules to save. I. ix. 19. 9	
she was hable with her wordes to kill, . . . the hart	I. x. 19. 8
to the rest more hable he might bee;	I. x. 45. 2
hardy fowle above his hable might,	I. xi. 19. 6
tall young men, all hable armes to sound;	I. xii. 5. 7
His deare delights were hable to annoy;	I. xii. 41. 4
Hable to heale the sicke, and to revive the ded.	II. iii. 22. 9
Both horse and man nigh able for to choke;	II. v. 3. 5
with paine Or powre, he hable it to remedy,	III. iii. 40. 4
So long as hreach and hable puissance	III. vii. 3. 1
Three such as able were to match a puissant host?	IV. iii. 24. 9
Which neither able were to wag, or once to weld.	IV. iv. 18. 9
none his force were able to withstand,	IV. iv. 23. 3
Gainst whom none able was to stand on ground;	IV. iv. 28. 3
able was weake harts away to steal.	IV. v. 10. 5
able was all dangers to withstand:	IV. ix. 18. 4
Ne any able was him to withstand,	V. xii. 7. 6
So long as these two armes were able to be wroken.	VI. i. 7. 9
was not able up him selfe to reare,	VI. viii. 25. 6
better able it to guide alone;	VII. vi. 11. 4
scarse his loosed limbes he hable was to weld.	VII. vii. 31. 9
Abler. They note the abler be to passe unto the rest.	VI. iv. 15. 9
Ablest. hablest wit of most I know this day.	Col. 383
Aboard. foord Which . . . doth beare aboard The ploughmans hope	Ro. xiv. 3
yon hands aboard The Pontick sea	Gn. 46
They were in doubt, and flatly set aboard.	Hub. 324
The same aboard us gently did receive,	Col. 224
He lowdly cald to such as were aboard	II. vi. 4. 2
him selfe she tooke aboard,	II. vi. 19. 6
Tho him she brought aboard,	II. vi. 38. 1
They goe aboard, And he eftsoones gan launch	II. xi. 4. 3
till he her layd aboard.	III. x. 6. 4
Abode. See Ahid.	
beholde the hright abode Of God and men.	Rev. iv. 5
they . . . liken theyr Abode;	S.C. Jul. 108

Abode—Continued.

Since round about us it doth make aboard!	As. 90
there abode, whylst any heast of name Walkt	I. vi. 29. 3
Here she a while may make her safe abode,	I. xii. 42. 5
unto the place Where he abode,	II. ii. 20. 2
To make there lenger sojourn and abode;	III. i. 1. 6
Emongst the shady leaves, their sweet abode,	III. vi. 42. 8
with her fled away without abode.	III. viii. 19. 5
Found it the fittest soyle for their abode,	III. ix. 49. 5
with stedfast eye and courage stout Abode,	III. xii. 37. 6
those two Ladies late, Aemylia and Amoret, abode,	IV. viii. 19. 3
wherein make abode So many learned impes,	IV. xi. 26. 4
prayd the place of her abode to learne;	V. xi. 21. 3
To make abode that night he greatly was besought.	VI. iii. 2. 9
there was this wights abode.	VI. iv. 13. 9
unable were. . . To move one foote, but there must make abode:	VI. vi. 19. 7
In these wyld deserts where she now abode,	VI. viii. 35. 1
Abode's. When my abodes prefixed time is spent,	Am. xlv. 1
Abodes. all their sundry kinds, and all their hid abodes.	IV. x. 10. 9
Abolish. with thy blood abolish so reprochfull blott.'	II. iv. 45. 9
Abominably. her sowre breath abominably smeld;	I. viii. 47. 5
Abound. may abound in riches above measure.	Gn. 128
yonng plants, which wont with fruit t' abound,	T.M. 251
wec that earst in joyance did abound,	T.M. 307
In riotous excesse doth there abound,	Mut. 168
where salvage beasts do most abound,	As. 82
much more . . . abound in that same land then this:	Col. 309
Cynthia doth in sciences abound,	Col. 745
all within . . . did with store of every thing abound,	I. viii. 35. 3
sydes with blood, did all abound.	II. iv. 3. 9
she in pleasaunt purpose did abound,	II. vi. 6. 3
Fountaines of gold and silver to abound,	II. vii. 17. 5
All the sinnes wherewith his lewd life did abound.	II. viii. 45. 9
After their hives with honny do abound.	II. ix. 51. 5
With which the world did in those dayes abound:	II. x. 63. 6
made there to abound with lavish affluence.	II. xii. 42. 9
In which all pleasures plenteously abound.	II. xii. 58. 3
every Satyre first did give a busse . . . so busses did abound.	III. x. 46. 4
What time the dayes with scorching heat abound,	IV. i. 13. 7
whereas all the plagues and harmes abound	IV. i. 20. 2
love with gall and honny doth abound;	IV. x. 1. 2
the world with goodnesse did abound:	V. Pr. 9. 2
when the world with sinne gan to abound,	V. i. 11. 1
From seeking favour where it doth abound;	V. v. 42. 2
it there most useth to abound:	VI. i. 1. 2
through the wealth wherein he did abound,	VI. xii. 4. 4
Of woods and Forrests which therein abound,	VII. vi. 38. 8
Doth to this day with Wolves and Thieves abound:	VII. vi. 55. 8
Liv'd here on earth, and plenty made abound;	VII. vii. 37. 7
let your bed with pleasures chast abound;	Proth. 103
Abundance, Abundant. See Abundance, etc.	
Abounded. Paridell, in whom a kindly pride . . . Abounded,	III. ix. 32. 8
Aboundeth. Love most aboundeth there.	Col. 775
Abounding. A pleasaunt bowre with all delight abounding	Gn. 187
Each place abounding with fowle injuries,	Hub. 1305
The utmost rowme abounding with all precious store:	III. xi. 27. 9
Abounding all with delices most rare,	IV. x. 6. 2
Abounds. in my carrion carcas abounds?	S.C. May 258
Where ease abounds yt's eath to doe amis:	II. iii. 40. 5
About (partial list). See Abouts, Bout, Round about, Thereabout.	
I sawe, an hundred pillers eke about,	Bel. i. 2
hundred Nymphes satc side by side about;	Bel. xii. 10
head with Lawrell garnisht was about.	Bel. ix. 12
darkned was the welkin all about,	Pct. iii. 10
our flockes do graze about in sight,	S.C. Ap. 31
bigge Bulles of Basan brace hem about,	S.C. S. 124
Manie great bandogs which her gird about.	Gn. 540
sitting all in seates about me round,	Hub. 25
high time their wits about to geather.	Hub. 570
manie Nymphes about them flocking round,	Mut. 295
A cruell Satyre . . . ranging all about,	D. 157
sound yshrilled far about,	Col. 62
path . . . like to lead the labyrinth about:	I. i. 11. 4
hurling her hideous taile About her cursed head;	I. i. 16. 3
She lookt about, and seeing one in mayle,	I. i. 16. 5
Gathred themselves about her body round,	I. i. 25. 4
He cast about, and searcht his balefull hokes againe.	I. ii. 2. 9
all the poison ran about his chaw;	I. iv. 30. 4
he brandiseth about his hed;	I. iv. 33. 4
his waste is girt about.	I. vi. 14. 9
Flocke all about to see her lovely face;	I. vi. 18. 4
while equal destinies Did romne about,	I. vii. 43. 5
every coast that heaven walks about	I. vii. 45. 3
His sparkling blade about his head he blest,	I. viii. 22. 3
all about it wandring ghostes did wayle	I. ix. 33. 9
all about old stockes and stubs of trecs,	I. ix. 34. 1
hong about his shoulders round,	I. ix. 35. 5
A multitude of babes about her hong,	I. x. 31. 1
the ayre about with smoke and stench did fill.	I. xi. 13. 9
The wrathfull beast about him turned	I. xi. 16. 7
about him soared round;	I. xi. 18. 7
His hideous tayle then hurled he about,	I. xi. 23. 1
gan his sturdy sterne about to weld,	I. xi. 28. 8
looked all about,	I. xi. 33. 6
blowes about him stoutly laid,	I. xi. 42. 4
noble crew about them waited round	I. xii. 5. 4
lookt about, but nowhere could espie	II. iii. 19. 6
the skirt about Was hend	II. iii. 26. 8
turned her about, and fled	II. iii. 42. 9
his dreadfull blade about he cast,	II. v. 12. 3

About—Continued.

be rudely flasht The waves <i>about</i> ,	II. vi. 42. 7
Whom all that folke . . . Doe flock <i>about</i> ,	II. vii. 48. 6
flow'd <i>about</i> it round.	II. vii. 66. 7
skirt with gold Was fretted all <i>about</i> ,	II. ix. 37. 2
His chamber all was hangd <i>about</i> with rolls	II. ix. 57. 6
with lively jollitee To fly <i>about</i> ,	II. xii. 60. 8
display The clothes <i>about</i> her round	III. ii. 47. 5
the Nymphes sitt all <i>about</i> him round,	III. iv. 44. 1
He flies <i>about</i> , and with his flaggy winges	III. vi. 39. 7
all <i>about</i> grew every sort of flowre,	III. vi. 45. 1
all <i>about</i> the glistring walles were hong	III. xi. 52. 1
her wel-pointed wepons did <i>about</i> her dresse.	III. xi. 55. 9
Such when those Knights and Ladies all <i>about</i> Beheld her,	IV. i. 14. 1
weedes, Which she her selfe had sownen all <i>about</i> ,	IV. i. 25. 3
And rash provoking perils all <i>about</i> ,	IV. ii. 46. 8
The field with listes was all <i>about</i> enclos'd,	IV. iii. 4. 1
beaten were and chas'd all <i>about</i>	IV. iv. 43. 4
<i>about</i> her middle small	IV. v. 16. 3
dogs did barke and bowle <i>about</i> the house,	IV. v. 41. 7
Which he in store <i>about</i> him kept away,	IV. viii. 20. 7
filthy lockes <i>about</i> her scatter'd wide,	IV. viii. 23. 7
evermore his eyes <i>about</i> him went,	IV. x. 12. 7
With all my might I gan to lay <i>about</i> :	IV. x. 19. 7
High reared mounts, the fands <i>about</i> to vew;	IV. x. 24. 6
all <i>about</i> her necke and shoulders	IV. x. 42. 1
all <i>about</i> her altar scatter'd lay	IV. x. 43. 1
ten thousand monsters . . . Did waite <i>about</i> it,	IV. xi. 3. 9
with meet service waited him <i>about</i> ,	IV. xi. 30. 4
ambrosiall odours forth did throw To all <i>about</i> ,	IV. xi. 46. 4
all <i>about</i> that rocke the sea did flow:	IV. xii. 15. 5
An hundred times <i>about</i> the pit side fares	IV. xii. 17. 8
Didst cast <i>about</i> by sleight	V. i. 24. 9
he began to lay <i>about</i>	V. vi. 30. 1
tempest . . . all <i>about</i> did blow The holy fire,	V. vii. 14. 4
Priestes she found full busily <i>about</i> their holy things	V. vii. 17. 8
Full fiercely layde the Amazon <i>about</i> ,	V. vii. 31. 1
fenst himselve <i>about</i> with many a flaming brand.	V. viii. 35. 9
scatter'd all <i>about</i> , and strow'd upon the greene.	V. viii. 42. 9
She was <i>about</i> affaires of common-wele,	V. ix. 36. 3
running unto them . . . Fell straight <i>about</i> their neckes	V. x. 20. 2
With his huge flail began to lay <i>about</i> ;	V. xi. 47. 7
And cast his shield <i>about</i> to be in readie plight.	V. xii. 16. 9
he therewith the knight drew all <i>about</i> :	V. xii. 22. 3
Lords and Ladies which <i>about</i> you dwell,	VI. Pr. 7. 8
<i>About</i> him flockt,	VI. i. 24. 2
having some his armes <i>about</i> him dight,	VI. i. 32. 6
Turned his steede <i>about</i> another way,	VI. iii. 37. 2
wary watch <i>about</i> her . . . keepe	VI. iii. 44. 9
when he lookt <i>about</i> on every syde,	VI. iv. 24. 3
all <i>about</i> did close the compass of his eye.	VI. iv. 24. 9
At last, <i>about</i> the setting of the Sunne,	VI. iv. 26. 1
looking all <i>about</i> where he mote fynd	VI. iv. 26. 4
put them all <i>about</i> himselve unfit,	VI. v. 8. 6
beat <i>about</i> him round;	VI. v. 19. 4
whom they full busie found <i>About</i> the sad Serena things to dight,	VI. v. 25. 3
To goe <i>about</i> to salve such kynd of sore,	VI. vi. 13. 2
To fight with many foes <i>about</i> him ment,	VI. vi. 27. 5
Turnes him <i>about</i> with fell avengement:	VI. vi. 27. 7
environ'd <i>about</i> With slaughterd bodies	VI. vi. 38. 1
weapons . . . With which he layd <i>about</i> ,	VI. vi. 38. 9
He gaz'd <i>about</i> and stared horriblie,	VI. vii. 42. 8
his locks, . . . Were bound <i>about</i>	VI. vii. 43. 8
went <i>about</i> Him to have bound and thrall	VI. viii. 11. 6
with his club him all <i>about</i> so blist,	VI. viii. 13. 4
With all the Gods <i>about</i> him congregat:	VII. vi. 19. 5
Cupid selfe <i>about</i> her fuffred all in greene.	VII. vii. 34. 9
<i>about</i> him dight His wanton winges	Am. iv. 7
breaking forth, did thick <i>about</i> me throng.	Am. xii. 8
In angry wize he flies <i>about</i> ,	Epig. iv. 9
To which the people standing all <i>about</i> ,	Epith. 143
daunce <i>about</i> them, and <i>about</i> them sing,	Epith. 276
walkes <i>about</i> high heaven all the night?	Epith. 375
wag his eyas wings <i>About</i> that mightie bound	H.H.L. 25
<i>About</i> him wait, and on his will depend,	H.H.L. 65
all <i>about</i> him sheddeth glorious light:	H.H.B. 161
Gan flock <i>about</i> these twaine,	Proth. 120
Abouts. The which his naked sides he wrapt <i>abouts</i> ;	I. ix. 36. 3
Above (<i>partial list</i>). See Bove . above all monuments Seven Romane lills,	Ro. ii. 13
Gods of love, . . . Looke from <i>above</i> ,	S.C. Ja. 15
and eke to love, is graunted scarce to Gods <i>above</i> ,	S.C. Mar. Emb. 2
(As garments doen, which waxen old <i>above</i>),	S.C. Jun. 39
For it was a perilous bead <i>above</i> all,	S.C. S. 214
His creste <i>above</i> , . . . did shine	Gn. 260
Ye gentle Spirits, breathing from <i>above</i> ,	T.M. 361
'Most gentle spirite, breathed from <i>above</i>	Ti. 281
freed from . . . death, they live for aye <i>above</i> ,	Ti. 396
<i>Above</i> the reach of ruinous decay,	Ti. 422
The beame of beautie sparkled from <i>above</i> ,	Col. 468
bred <i>above</i> in Venus bosome deare:	Col. 840
praise her worth, though far my wit <i>above</i> ,	Col. 942
swell With timely pride <i>above</i> the Aegyptian vale	I. i. 21. 2
nigtie causes wrought in heaven <i>above</i> ,	I. i. 51. 3
calles to you <i>above</i> From wandring Stygian shores,	I. iv. 48. 8
Monarch layd Low under all, yet <i>above</i> all in pride,	I. v. 48. 6
renowned make <i>Above</i> all knights,	I. xi. 2. 9
Long he them bore <i>above</i> the subject plaine,	I. xi. 19. 1
contend With hardy fowle <i>above</i> his habie might,	I. xi. 19. 6
advance his broad discoloured brest <i>Above</i> his wonted pitch, I. xi. 31. 8	I. xi. 31. 8

Above—Continued.

The same advancing high <i>above</i> his head,	I. xi. 38. 1
hevens just . . . Vouchsafed to behold us from <i>above</i>	II. i. 50. 4
Kindled <i>above</i> at th' hevenly makers light,	II. iii. 23. 2
all <i>above</i> besprinkled was throughout	II. iii. 26. 6
that <i>above</i> were added to that under grownd	II. vii. 31. 9
one <i>above</i> the rest in speciall	II. xii. 86. 6
The fayrest vertue, far <i>above</i> the rest:	III. Pr. 1. 2
ykindled first <i>above</i> Emongst th' eternall spheres	III. iii. 1. 2
him he loved <i>above</i> all mankinde,	III. v. 12. 7
left her blisfull bowre of joy <i>above</i> :	III. vi. 11. 5
Fashion'd <i>above</i> within their inmost part,	III. vi. 44. 7
virgin that . . . <i>above</i> all Dames is deemd,	III. vii. 52. 4
crowne of heavenly prayse with Saintes <i>above</i> ,	III. viii. 42. 7
(thy sweete smyling mother from <i>above</i> ,	IV. Pr. 5. 7
slyde Over his horses taile <i>above</i> a stryde;	IV. iv. 44. 5
Began to peepe <i>above</i> this earthly masse,	IV. v. 45. 4
the band Of noble minds derived from <i>above</i> ,	IV. vi. 31. 8
Ne wist whether <i>above</i> she were or under ground.	IV. vii. 9. 9
<i>above</i> a score Of Knights and Squires	IV. ix. 8. 4
such grace is given them from <i>above</i> ,	IV. x. 2. 1
layd up in heaven <i>above</i> ,	IV. xi. 10. 3
Inachus, renown'd <i>above</i> the rest;	IV. xi. 15. 5
layd <i>above</i> , Like ruefull ghost,	IV. xii. 20. 8
<i>Above</i> the earth upreard his flaming head,	VI. i. 31. 2
placed high <i>above</i> Or low beneath,	VI. ii. 1. 5
whiled he thus was setting things <i>above</i> ,	VI. vi. 37. 1
<i>Above</i> a launces length him forth did beare,	VI. vii. 11. 3
fire, Kindled <i>above</i> unto the Maker neere;	Am. viii. 2
woven all <i>above</i> With woodbynd flowers	Am. lxxi. 9
How chearefully thou lookest from <i>above</i> ,	Epith. 291
Where thou deest sit in Venus lap <i>above</i> ,	H.L. 24
up aloft <i>above</i> my strength	H.B. 6
Farre <i>above</i> scible reach of earthly sight,	H.H.L. 5
to increase <i>Above</i> the fortune of their first condition,	H.H.L. 81
fell from <i>above</i> Through pride,	H.H.L. 94
With heavenly thoughts farre <i>above</i> humane skil,	H.H.L. 282
love, Kindled through sight of those faire things <i>above</i>	H.H.L. 287
For farre <i>above</i> these heavens, which here we see,	H.H.B. 64
<i>Above</i> that Idole of his fayning thought,	H.H.B. 223
Abraid. See Abray . For feare least her unwares she should <i>abrayd</i> ,	III. i. 61. 2
Out of his quiet slomber him <i>abrade</i> ,	III. xi. 8. 4
Abray. See Abraid . when as I did out of sleepe <i>abray</i> ,	IV. vi. 36. 5
Abrayed. See Abraid, Abray . At last with irkesom trouble she <i>abrayd</i> ;	III. x. 50. 1
Sir Satyrane <i>abraid</i> Out of the swonne,	IV. iv. 22. 1
So oftentimes he out of sleepe <i>abrayd</i> ,	IV. v. 42. 8
Scudamour, who now <i>abrayd</i> , Beheld,	IV. v. 24. 1
Abridge. doo in darknesse not <i>abridge</i> my breath,	D. 445
T' <i>abridge</i> their journey long, and lingring day;	III. ii. 4. 3
Thy daies <i>abridge</i> through prooffe of puissaunce,	III. viii. 18. 2
Abridged. Their days mote be <i>abridged</i> through their corage stout,	IV. ii. 46. 9
his <i>abridged</i> dayes in dolour wast,	V. v. 46. 6
Abridgment. she desyrd th' <i>abridgment</i> of her fate,	III. viii. 2. 3
Abroad. Threw forth <i>abroad</i> a thousand . . . leames,	Bel. ix. 10
range <i>abroad</i> to seeke her food,	Bel. vi. 5
dart <i>abroad</i> the thunder bolts of warre,	Ro. xi. 10
Cedar . . . That farre <i>abroad</i> her daintie odours threwe;	Van. vii. 3
Love still sleepeyth not, But is <i>abroad</i>	S.C. Mar. 27
Yode forth <i>abroad</i> unto the greene wood,	S.C. May 173
if he chance come when I am <i>abroad</i> ,	S.C. May 223
balk the right way, and strayen <i>abroad</i>	S.C. S. 93
To feede <i>abroad</i> where pasture best befalls.	Gn. 72
Spread themselves farre <i>abroad</i>	Gn. 77
seeke Their fortunes farre <i>abroad</i> ,	Hub. 48
<i>Abroad</i> , where change is,	Hub. 101
for eare-marked beasts <i>abroad</i> be bruted.	Hub. 188
now in other state <i>abroad</i> to range:	Hub. 356
lost their time in wandring loose <i>abroad</i> ;	Hub. 399
Novices, new come <i>abroad</i> ,	Hub. 405
tidings you <i>abroad</i> doo heare?	Hub. 605
do them any torte There or <i>abroad</i> ;	Hub. 1079
to range <i>abroad</i> in fresh attire,	Mui. 37
did his beames <i>abroad</i> dispred,	Mui. 52
Clarion . . . did cast <i>abroad</i> to fare:	Mui. 55
Walking <i>abroad</i> with all her Nymphes	Mui. 115
I walkt <i>abroad</i> to breath the freshing ayre	D. 26
whose praises wide Were spred <i>abroad</i> ;	D. 145
To seek <i>abroad</i> , . . . His mistresse name,	As. 87
What needeth perill to be sought <i>abroad</i> ,	As. 89
Hereof when tydings far <i>abroad</i> did passe,	As. 199
The shepheards there <i>abroad</i> may safely lie,	Col. 316
strange adventures, which <i>abroad</i> did pas,	I. i. 30. 4
trees, that faire did spred their armes <i>abroad</i> ,	I. ii. 28. 4
pillage severall, Which he had got <i>abroad</i>	I. iii. 16. 9
He had in armes <i>abroad</i> wonne mitchell fame,	I. vi. 20. 5
far <i>abroad</i> for strange adventures sought;	I. vi. 29. 7
To weete of newes that did <i>abroad</i> betide,	I. vi. 34. 5
heard <i>abroad</i> of that her champion trew,	I. vi. 36. 6
then againe <i>abroad</i> . . . Well may she speede,	I. xii. 42. 7
famous far <i>abroad</i> for warlike gest,	II. ii. 16. 7
<i>Abroad</i> in armes, at home in studious kynd,	II. iii. 40. 8
still as <i>abroad</i> he strow His wicked arrowes,	II. xi. 28. 1
From seeking praise and deeds of armes <i>abroad</i> ,	III. i. 1. 8
spred <i>Abroad</i> thy fresh youths fayrest flowre,	III. ii. 31. 7
Speed thee to spred <i>abroad</i> thy beames bright,	III. iv. 60. 4
in the cuntry she <i>abroad</i> him sought,	III. vi. 15. 1
their trew loves without suspition tell <i>abrode</i>	III. vi. 42. 9

Abroad—Continued.

- raungd *abrode* to seeke adventures wilde, III. vii. 30. 2
 To wander through the world *abroad* at will, III. vii. 54. 4
 yet three yeares I now *abrode* have strayd, III. vii. 57. 4
 Proteus *abrode* did rove, III. viii. 29. 8
 Gan first inquire of tydings farre *abrode*, III. viii. 45. 8
 far *abroad* his mightie braunches threw, III. ix. 47. 8
 they, seeking farre *abrode*, III. ix. 49. 4
 gan to treat of deeds of armes *abrode*, IV. iv. 5. 4
 His weapons which lay scattered all *abrode*, IV. iv. 23. 2
 fame . . . Flew first *abroad*, IV. x. 4. 2
 So many learned impes, that shoote *abrode*, IV. xi. 26. 5
 walkt *abrode*, and round about did rome, IV. xii. 4. 5
 to tell *abrode* your shame! V. i. 28. 9
 I heard report that farre *abrode* did fly, V. iv. 29. 4
 Then gan the other further to devise Of things *abrode*, V. vi. 20. 8
 her keepers had forsaken . . . and scattered were *abrode*, V. xi. 60. 3
 Did spread *abroad* and throw in th' open wynd: V. xii. 33. 7
 they mote treat of things *abrode* at leasure, VI. iii. 22. 4
 Upon a day he cast *abrode* to wend, VI. iv. 17. 2
 wend *abrode*, though feeble and forlorne, VI. v. 7. 3
 One day, as he did raunge the fields *abroad*, VI. x. 5. 1
 The trustie damzell bearing it *abrode*, VI. xii. 7. 1
 raunged farre *abroad* in every border, VII. vii. 4. 8
- Abrode.** See **Abroad.**
- Abruptly.** There *abruptly* it did end, II. x. 68. 2
- Absence.** the wight whose *absence* is our carke; S.C. N. 66
 too long *absence* him had sore annoyd, III. xii. 44. or. 3
 What did betide to the faire Pastorell During his *absence*, VI. xii. 14. 4
 So I her *absens* will my penance make, Am. lii. 13
 Sits mourning for the *absence* of her mate; Am. lxxxviii. 2
 Mourn to my selfe the *absence* of my love; Am. lxxxviii. 6
- Absent.** To which whiles *absent* he his mind did sett, II. x. 60. 3
 Out of his sight her selfe once to *absent*: III. x. 3. 8
 Ne thence the Irishe Rivers *absent* were, IV. xi. 40. 1
 Ne any Knight was *absent* that brave courage bore, V. iii. 2. 9
 To his owne *absent* love to be untrew; V. v. 56. 3
- Absolute.** To make his worke more *absolute*, desid' . . . the vew. *Deid. Soa.* xvii. 3
- Abstain.** Could not *abstaine* mine eyes with teares to steepe; D. 171
 Oft from those grave affaires were wout *abstaine*, *Deid. Soa.* i. 5
 Sir Guyon could unweath From teares *abstayne*; II. i. 56. 6
 They gan *abstaine* from dint of direfull stroke, II. ii. 28. 8
 learne from pleasures poyson to *abstaine*; II. ii. 45. 4
 who can *abstaine*, when Rancor rife Kindles Reveng, II. iv. 44. 4
 she better can *abstaine*: II. vi. 1. 7
 counsell him *abstaine* from perillous fight; II. vii. 42. 7
 Dernly unto her called to *abstaine*, III. xii. 34. 4
 Why doth mine hand from thine aveng *abstaine*, IV. i. 52. 7
 More hard for hungry steed t' *abstaine* from pleasant larc, IV. vii. 29. 9
Abstaine from pleasure, and restraine your will; VI. vi. 14. 5
 'Stay, stay, Sir Knight! for love of God *abstaine*, VI. viii. 17. 5
 being checkt he did *abstaine* straightway, VI. viii. 29. 4
 Onely lett her *abstaine* from cruelty, Am. xlii. 13
- Abundance.** th' *abundance* of an ydle braine Will judg'd he, II. Pr. 1. 3
 through great *abundance* of her smart, IV. xii. 11. 9
 that the blood ensew'd In great *abundance*, VI. iii. 50. 8
 some, that hath *abundance* at his will, VI. ix. 30. 3
- Abundant.** Out of her fruitfull lap *abundant* flowres; IV. x. 45. 2
 To count the seas *abundant* progeny, IV. xii. 1. 2
 hardned more with my *abundant* teares: IV. xii. 7. 5
 Of which he had with him *abundant* store, V. viii. 34. 2
- Abundantly.** Pouring forth streames of teares *abundantly*; T.M. 230
- Abus.** River that whylome was hight The ancient *Abus*, II. x. 16. 3
- Abuse.** though envie it *abuse*: Ga. 6
 false Reynold would *abuse* The simple Suter, *Hub.* 883
 Was led away of them that did *abuse* her, *Mut.* 136
 Arachne figur'd how Jove did *abuse* Europa, *Mut.* 277
 gracelesse men them greatly do *abuse*, *Col.* 327
 bad him . . . with false shewes *abuse* his fantasy, I. i. 46. 4
 So every good to bad he doth *abuse*; I. iv. 32. 5
 In all *abuse* thou hast thy selfe deifd? I. ix. 46. 9
 Or ever gentle Damzell so *abuse*: II. i. 19. 3
 would *abuse* so gentle Dame! II. iv. 20. 9
 For suffering such *abuse* as knighthood shun'd, II. v. 21. 5
 With such vaine shewes thy worldlinges vyle *abuse*; II. vii. 39. 5
 If ought amis her liking may *abuse*: III. Pr. 5. 4
 ignorant of servants bad *abuse*, III. ix. 18. 6
 with thy charmes . . . to thy will *abuse*? III. x. 4. 6
 To sell her borrowed beautie to *abuse*: IV. i. 31. 4
 Her nature is all goodnesse to *abuse*, IV. viii. 25. 1
 Unto *abuse* of lawlesse lust was lent, IV. viii. 32. 3
 she it with foule *abuse* did marre; V. ix. 38. 3
 was bent her to *abuse*; VI. vii. 40. 7
 could no longer beare so great *abuse*, VI. vii. 45. 4
 He from you take that chiefedome which ye doe *abuse*, VI. viii. 1. 9
 theirs that do *abuse* it unto ill: II. B. 156
- Abused.** How fowlie they their offices *abus'd*, *Hub.* 563
 with her jealous termes his open eares *abus'd*: I. v. 37. 9
 an Enchaunter bad IIsence *abus'd*, I. vii. 49. 4
 Guyon, by Archimage *abus'd*, II. i. Arg.
 drive me to withdraw my blind *abus'd* love, II. iv. 24. 9
Abus'd her plenty and fat swolne encrease, II. vii. 16. 7
 Which ever after they *abus'd* to ill, II. xii. 31. 8
 The virgin whom he had *abus'd* so sore; III. viii. 36. 6
 How to aveng himselfe so sore *abus'd*, III. ix. 12. 8
 For fault of few that have *abus'd* the same; IV. Pr. 2. 5
 how that Hag his love *abus'd* had, IV. vi. 28. 3
 her error I *abus'd* To my friends good, IV. viii. 60. 7
 with how great vaunt of bravery He them *abus'd*, V. iii. 39. 8
 In vaine complaying to be so *abus'd*; VI. ii. 22. 7

Abused—Continued.

- to be so fowle *abus'd* Of a rude churle, VI. iii. 33. 4
 with such scornfull pryde Had him *abus'd*, VI. iii. 47. 6
 So lowly bad *abus'd*, as ye did lately heare, VI. vi. 17. 9
 Yond Lady and her Squire with foule despight *Abus'd*, VI. viii. 6. 4
 That goodly beautie . . . Is foule *abus'd*, H.B. 150
 Commend to you by loves *abus'd* name, H.B. 172
 He was revyld, disgrast, and foule *abus'd*; H.H.L. 242
- Abuser.** Whom he had feign'd th' *abuser* of my love to bee, II. iv. 27. 2
Abuses. foule *abuses* both in realme and raine; *Hub.* 1276
 Aveng thy selfe on them for their *abuses*, *Col.* 794
 aveng th' *abuses* of that proud And shamefull Knight, VI. v. 34. 3
- Abusing.** *Abusing* manie through their cloaked guile, *Hub.* 344
- Abusion.** turie the name of Souldiers to *abusion*, *Hub.* 220
 T' excuse his former treason and *abusion*, *Hub.* 1363
 Through fine *abusion* of that Briton mayd; IV. i. 7. 2
 with unmanly guile And foule *abusion*, V. xii. 40. 4
- Abusions.** Foolish delights, and fond *abusions*, II. xi. 11. 8
- Aby.** See **Buy.**
- Both pype and Muse shall sore the while *abye*! S.C. Ja. 71
 manie often did *abye* full sore; T. 101
 to him that mindes his chaunce t' *abye*? II. iv. 40. 4
 His life for dew reveng should deare *abye*? II. viii. 28. 8
 That direfull stroke thou dearely shalt *abye*? II. viii. 32. 4
 Who dyes, the utmost dolor doth *abye*; III. iv. 38. 5
 he dearely shall *abye*: III. vi. 24. 8
 nought that wanteth rest can long *abye*: III. vii. 3. 5
abye What fortune and his fate on him will lay; III. x. 3. 1
 Yet thou, false Squire, his fault shalt deare *abye*, IV. i. 53. 8
 The which ere long full deare he shall *abye*: *aby*, IV. vi. 8. 5
 To have him slaine, or dearely doen *aby*: V. iii. 36. 4
 She death shall sure *aby*. ('shall by) V. xi. 40. 6
 perhaps he mote it deare *aby*.? VI. i. 28. 4
 Ne time would give, nor any termes *aby*, VI. ii. 19. 7
 But th' utmost end perforce for to *aby*, VI. iii. 44. 3
 quickly thence avaunt, Or deare *aby*: VI. vi. 21. 3
 who so hardie hand on her doth lay, It dearely shall *aby*, VI. xi. 15. 9
 Jove, all fearlesse, forc't them to *aby*; VII. vi. 24. 6
 Whatever ill before he did *aby*: H.L. 242
- Abysm.** dredd darknes of the deepe *Abysme*, T.M. 189
- Abysse.** His wide *Abysse* him forced forth to spewe, V'an. v. 10
 Borne in the bosome of the black *Abysse*, T.M. 260
 downe hec fell into the deepe *Abysse*, T. 545
 into his darke *abysse* all ravin fell, I. xi. 12. 9
 In th' huge *abysse* of his engulfing grave, II. xii. 5. 8
 Downe in the bottome of the deepe *Abysse*, IV. ii. 47. 6
- Abyssees.** let those deep *Abyssees* open rive, Ro. i. 7
Accent. thy *accent* will excell in Tragick plaints *Col.* 426
 with her dolefull *accent* beare with him a part, IV. viii. 3. 9
- Accents.** The dreadfull *accents* of their outcries shrill, T.M. 286
 deadly *accents*, which like swords Did wound my heart, D. 297
 to the waters fall tuning their *accents* fit, V. i. x. 7. 9
 Let none of these they dreary *accents* sing; *Epith.* 351
 gentle Echo . . . Their *accents* did resound, *Proth.* 113
- Accept.** driven T' *accept* a Benefice in peeces riven, *Hub.* 540
 excuse, that mote ye please Well to *accept*, I. iii. 29. 7
Accept therefore My simple selfe, I. viii. 27. 4
 well *accept*, as well it did behove, IV. viii. 60. 3
 to *accept* her to his wedded wife: IV. ix. 15. 6
 So praying him t' *accept* her service evermore, V. v. 54. 9
 It gladly did *accept*, as he did say: VI. ii. 38. 7
 She gladly did of that same babe *accept*, VI. iv. 37. 6
 vouchsafe, O goddess, to *accept*, Am. xxii. 13
 Let her *accept* me as her faithfull thrall; Am. xxix. 10
- Accepting.** Which he *accepting* well, as he could weete, V. iv. 51. 4
 Which she *accepting*, he so neare her drew, V. vii. 16. 4
 All which *accepting*, and with faithfull oth Bynding himselfe, VI. i. 44. 1
- Accepts.** his service . . . she *accepts* with thanks, I. v. 16. 4
- Access.** to have *accesse* Unto the Prince, *Hub.* 1201
 That none mote have *accesse*, IV. x. 6. 4
- Accident.** By other *accident*, that earst befell, II. ii. 11. 8
 other *accident* which him aghast; III. v. 3. 5
 By what strange *accident* faire Chrysgone Conceiv'd these
 infants, III. vi. 5. 2
 by what *accident* she there arriv'd? III. vii. 14. 4
 For marveill of that *accident* extreme: III. viii. 22. 4
 Which sodaine *accident* him much dismayd, IV. viii. 7. 8
 all the *accident* there happed plaine, IV. viii. 46. 7
 To be disorderd by some *accident*, VI. v. 10. 3
 There chaunst to them a dangerous *accident*: VI. x. 34. 3
 This fatal chaunce, this dolefull *accident*, VI. xi. 31. 2
- Accidents.** To commun *accidents* stil open layd, III. v. 36. 7
 times comparing with their *accidents*, VI. xii. 20. 2
 cutting off through hasty *accidents*, *Epith.* 429
- Accloyeth.** The mouldie mosse, which thee *accloyeth*, S.C. F. 135
- Accloys.** with uncomely weeds the gentle wae *accloys*, II. vii. 15. 9
- Accoosting.** See **Accosting.**
- Accoied.** See **Accoied.**
- Accoil.** See **Bel-accoil.**
- Accolled.** About the Caudron many Cookes *accoyl'd*, II. ix. 30. 6
- Accompanied.** Whom als *accompanied* the Oke, Ga. 204
 with whom, as once I rode *accompanyde*, I. ii. 35. 6
 Him als *accompanyd* upon the way A comely Pahnur, II. i. 7. 1
Accompanyde with Phaedria the faire: II. vi. 28. 2
 of none *accompanyde*; II. vii. 2. 3
 With whom as they thus rode *accompanide*, IV. ii. 4. 1
 So as he rode with them *accompanide*, IV. iv. 7. 6
 Save that she algates him a while *accompanide*, IV. vi. 44. 9
Accompanyde with angelick delightes, Am. lxxxiii. 8

Accompany. My selfe would offer you t' *accompaigne* *Hub.* 97
 She might in eouall armes *accompaigne*, *III.* iii. 61. 4
 Each the other vow'd t' *accompaigne*: *VI.* v. 16. 1

Accompanyd, -yde. See **Accompanied.**

Accomplish. See **Completing.**

The marriage to *accomplish* vowd betwixt you twayn. *I.* xii. 19. 9
 They should *accomplish* both a knightly deed, *VI.* vii. 4. 8
 By which he note *accomplish* his request, *VI.* xi. 5. 6

Accomplished. when the terme is full *accomplishid*, *III.* iii. 48. 1
 eke in blood *Accomplished*, *III.* ix. 42. 7

Accomplishment. th' *accomplishment* of it Sufficient worke *Am.* xxxiii. 6

Accompt, -ed, etc. See **Account, etc.**

Accourage. See **Accourage.**

Accord. sweetly in *accord* (*accorde*¹) did tune their voyce *Pct.* iv. 6
 with his vitall notes *accord*, *Ro.* xxv. 6
 Age and Winter *accord* full nie, *S.C.F.* 27
Accorde not with thy Muses meriment, *S.C.N.* 34
 in sweet *accord* All places . . . to fill, *T.M.* 241
 were not better fayre it to *accord* *II.* ii. 30. 2
 So happy peace they made and faire *accord*. *II.* iii. 9. 1
Accord of friends, consent of Parents sought, *II.* iv. 21. 3
 dore, Which to them opened of his owne *accord*, *II.* vii. 31. 3
 Forth passed on their way in fayre *accord*, *II.* ix. 2. 4
 Received is to grace and new *accord*. *II.* x. 66. 4
 In which *accord* the Prince was also plaste, *III.* i. 12. 7
 of their owne *accord* All things . . . doe grow, *III.* vi. 34. 2
 of her owne *accord*, This gentle Damzell, *III.* viii. 1. 3
 With perfect peace and bandes of fresh *accord*, *III.* x. 61. 4
 Fell softly forth, as of his owne *accord*, *III.* xii. 38. 2
 hard t' *accord* two things so far in dout, *IV.* i. 11. 9
 So did they all their former strife *accord*; *IV.* i. 15. 5
 to *accord* them all this meanes devis'd: *IV.* v. 25. 3
 to Braggadocchio selfe alone She came of her *accord*, *IV.* v. 26. 9
 Till they with marriage meet might finish that *accord*. *IV.* vi. 41. 9
 An happie life with grace and good *accord*, *IV.* viii. 18. 2
 at last *accord* To joyne in one, *IV.* xi. 43. 7
 'Certes, your strife were easie to *accord*, *V.* iv. 16. 2
 to her yielded of his owne *accord*; *V.* v. 17. 2
 Yet would she not thereto yeeld free *accord* *V.* v. 27. 6
 this proude Dame, disdayning all *accord*, *V.* viii. 22. 3
 Entyce her to him for to *accord*. *V.* xi. 50. 5
 All this *accord* to which he Crudor had compeld. *VI.* i. 44. 9
 Her selfe knowledg'd bound for that *accord*, *VI.* i. 45. 8
 joyning joy with her in one *accord*, *VI.* xii. 22. 3
 did she know how ill these two *accord* *Am.* xxxi. 13
 Let endlesse Peace your steadfast hearts *accord*, *Proth.* 101

Accordance. I list none *accordance* make *S.C.* May 164
 taught in such *accordance* to agree? *Col.* 846
 the third time shall fayre *accordance* make: *III.* iii. 30. 7
 them selves full eatb perswade To faire *accordance*, *V.* viii. 14. 5

Accorded. when they were *accorded* from the fray, *III.* ix. 17. 3
 Paridell for her strives: They are *accorded*: *IV.* ii. Arg.
 So, well *accorded*, forth they rode together *IV.* ii. 29. 1
 Thus when they all *accorded* goodly were, *IV.* iii. 51. 1
 now so well *accorded* all anew, *IV.* ix. 40. 5

According. *according* to occasion. *Hub.* 652
 I will pay Penanee to her, *according* their decree, *D.* 370
 I cannot thinke *according* to her worth: *Col.* 627
 To shew it to this knight, *according* his desire.' *I.* x. 50. 9
 Discourt his voyage long, *according* his request. *I.* xii. 15. 9
 T' adorne thy forme *according* thy desart, *II.* iv. 26. 2
 Therefore a Fay he her *according* hight, *II.* x. 71. 8
 All shap't *according* their conditions: *II.* xi. 11. 6
According to their mindes like monstruous.' *II.* xii. 85. 5
According to their kynds. *III.* vi. 30. 6
according to each wit: *IV.* i. 14. 4
 all three *according* to their kynd: *IV.* ii. 53. 4
 nought *according* to his mind He could out-learne, *IV.* viii. 22. 5
 To which when he *according* did repaire, *IV.* viii. 51. 2
 I them all *according* their degree Cannot recount, *IV.* xi. 40. 7
According their degrees disposed well. *IV.* xii. 3. 5
According to the line of conscience, *V.* i. 7. 4
According to the custome of their law: *V.* ii. 11. 7
 found No easie meanes *according* to his mind: *V.* viii. 42. 3
according to the former token *VI.* vi. 18. 1
 He staide his hand *according* her desire, *VI.* viii. 18. 1
 (*according* as they had decreed) *VII.* v. 52. 1
According to their sundry kinds of features, *VII.* vii. 4. 3
According as thy selfe doest see and heare, *VII.* vii. 56. 7
According as the heavens have her graced, *H.B.* 116
According to an heavenly patterne wrought, *H.H.L.* 108

Accordingly. Who, being askt, *accordingly* confessed all. *IV.* v. 23. 9
 So it more faire *accordingly* it makes, *H.B.* 45

Accords. manie *accords* (*accordes*¹) more sweete *Bel.* xii. 8

Accost. all the shores, which to the sea *accoste*, *V.* xi. 42. 6

Accosting. Whether high towing or *accosting* low, *VI.* ii. 32. 2

Account. what *account* both these will make; *S.C.* May 51
 When great Pan *account* of shepherdes shall aske. *S.C.* May 54
 make like *account* of his brother. *S.C.* Au. 43
 Giving *account* of th' annuall increce *Hub.* 301
 They shall him make an ill *account* of thriit. *Hub.* 307
 Of all the rest that I am tyde t' *account*: *Ded.Son.* vii. 10
 a gentle Lady of great sway And high *account* *III.* v. 4. 6
 Here to *account* the endlessse progeny *III.* vi. 30. 7
 Causde me be called to *account* therefore; *VI.* viii. 22. 2
 Why then should I *account* of little paine, *Am.* xxvi. 13

Accounted. *accounted* heretofore The learneds need *T.M.* 411
 How ever now *accounted* Elfnis sonne, *I.* x. 60. 2
 she in tract of time *accounted* was his owne. *VI.* ix. 14. 9

Accounts. *Accounts* my selfe her captive quite forlorne. *Am.* xxix. 4

Accourage. that same froward twaine would *accourage*, *II.* ii. 38. 7
 Her to recomfort, and *accourage* bold, *III.* viii. 34. 2

Accounting. *Accounting* each her frend with lavish fest: *II.* ii. 16. 5

Accountments. he was clad in strange *accountments*, *Hub.* 672

Accoyd. Then is your carelesse corage *accoyd*, *S.C.F.* 47
 with kind words *accoyd*, vowing great love to mee. *IV.* viii. 69. 9

Accrew, -ed. See **Accrue, etc.**

Accrue. Doo ye not feele your torments to *accrue*, *Ro.* xv. 11
 such wealth might unto thee *accrue*; *Col.* 655
 though powre faild, her courage did *accrue*; *V.* v. 7. 4

Accrued. Having his forces all in one *accrued*, *IV.* vi. 18. 7

Accursed. He now hath placed his *accursed* brood, *T.M.* 315
 shame and sorrow and *accursed* case *T.M.* 514
 A cruell beast of most *accursed* brood *As.* 116
 th' unkindly Impes, of heaven *accurst*, *I.* v. 26. 2
 When those *accursed* messengers of hell, . . . Came *I.* ii. 2. 1
 Into the hands of hys *accursed* lone, *I.* ii. 23. 8
Accursed usury was all his trade, *I.* iv. 27. 8
 grace, . . . that *accurst* hand-writing doth deface. *I.* ix. 53. 8
 to *accursed* fate, The guilt I doe ascribe: *III.* iv. 37. 8
 that *accursed* Ilag, her hostesse late, *III.* viii. 2. 1
 Entrenched deep with knyfe *accursed* keene, *III.* xii. 20. 6
 Well worthie thou to be of Jove *accurst*, *IV.* ii. 49. 8
 Of this *accursed* Carle of hellish kind, *IV.* vii. 18. 4
 Thereto they use one most *accursed* order, *VI.* viii. 36. 1
 made them all *accurst* That God had blest, *VII.* vi. 5. 7
 Upon thee fall for thine *accursed* hyre *Am.* lxxxv. 6
 Seeing him lie like creature long *accurst* *H.H.L.* 129

Accuse. Such as Dame Pallas, . . . Could not *accuse*. *Mut.* 303
 Least that the world thes dead *accuse* of guilt, *D.* 82
 Shall I *accuse* the hidden cruell fate, *I.* i. 51. 2
 His almes for want of faith he doth *accuse*. *I.* v. 32. 4
 thing refused doe not afterward *accuse*.' *II.* vii. 18. 9
 With which she guiltlesse persons may *accuse*, *IV.* viii. 25. 3
 if men you of cruelty *accuse*, *VI.* viii. 1. 8
 The heavens of their fortunes fault *accuse*, *VI.* ix. 29. 2
 T' *accuse* of pride, or rashly blame for ought. *Am.* lxi. 4

Accused. them of crimes and heresies *accus'd*, *Hub.* 664
 him before His father fierce of treason false *accusd*, *I.* v. 37. 8
 sore *accus'd* Ilis falshood, *III.* vi. 13. 3
 evermore the Carle of courtesie *accusd*. *III.* ix. 12. 9
 lewd Impietie, that her *accused* sore. *V.* ix. 48. 9
 refused To take me up . . . for no justice *accused*, *VI.* ii. 22. 4
 a rude churle, . . . *accused* Of fowle discourtesie, *VI.* iii. 33. 5
 He taken was, betrayd, and false *accused*; *H.H.L.* 240

Accusements. new *accusements* to produce in place: *V.* ix. 47. 2

Accuser. giving hastie credit to th' *accuser*, *Mut.* 135
 his *accuser* thereupon defide; *V.* i. 23. 7
Accusing. her *accusing* of dishonesty, *I.* iii. 23. 4
 As heven *accusing* guilty of her death, *II.* i. 49. 2
Accusing fortune and too cruell fate, *II.* i. 56. 8
Accusing highest Jove and gods ingrate; *II.* vii. 60. 7
 Such was this Ladies fit in her loves fond *accusing*. *V.* vi. 14. 9

Accustomed. with fell tooth *accustomed* to blood, *As.* 118
 Then we poore shepherds are *accustomed* here, *Col.* 785
 The martiall brood *accustomed* to fight: *III.* i. 13. 5
 As the proud Persian Queenes *accustomed*. *III.* i. 41. 4

Achates. Did order all th' *Achates* in seemely wise, *II.* ix. 31. 4

Ache. thy joynts benomd with *ache*? *S.C.* Au. 4

Acheron. They pas the bitter waves of *Acheron*, *I.* v. 33. 1

Achieve. vertuous deeds, . . . they care not to *achieve*. *T.M.* 96
 Devizing bow that . . . tournament With greatest honour he
achieve might: *I.* v. 1. 8
 many hard adventures did *achieve*; *III.* i. 3. 6
 t' *achieve* an hard emprise; *III.* iii. 63. 7
 honor which thou didst *achieve*. *III.* v. 26. 9
 Could that *achieve* whereto he did aspire, *IV.* vi. 43. 6
 hard t' *achieve* (**achive*) and bring to end. *Am.* li. 8
 happy he! that can at last *achive* . . . so sweet a rest; *Am.* lxxiii. 9

Achieved. *Achieved* the golden Pleece in Colchid land, *Ro.* x. 2
 had *achieved* so great a conquest by his might, *I.* xi. 55. 9
 Was never man, who most conquestes *achiev'd*, *II.* v. 15. 3
 Which he *achiev'd* to his great ornament; *IV.* ii. 39. 4
 she wondrous deeds of arms *achieved*, *IV.* iv. 46. 6
 sundry battels, which she hath *achieved* *V.* iv. 33. 6
Achiev'd so hard a quest, as few before; *VI.* i. 5. 8
 Which he *achieved* to his owne great gaines, *VI.* ix. 2. 8
 till he had it *achieved*? *VI.* x. 1. 6

Achievement. Virgin which beheld . . . The whole *achievement* *I.* viii. 26. 3
 Of late most hard *achiev'ment* by you donne, *II.* i. 32. 2
 'His be the praise that this *achiev'ment* wrought, *II.* i. 33. 2
 many hard *Achievement* wrought, *II.* xi. 15. 4
 By his sole manhood and *achievement* stont Dismay'd, *IV.* iv. 43. 2
 he had far'd In that *achievement*, *IV.* ix. 41. 6
 in *achievement* of her high behest I should no creature joyne *VI.* ii. 37. 7
 To his *achievement* of the Blatant Beast: *VI.* xii. 2. 7
 resolving to returne in hast Unto so great *achievement*, *VI.* xii. 13. 2

Achievements. purchas Through brave *achievments* from his
 enemies; *Ti.* 655
 with . . . bold *achievments* her did entertaime. *As.* 70
 famous harde *achievments* still pursue; *I.* vii. 45. 6
 that seeke with warlike spoyle, And great *achiev'ments*, *II.* i. 8. 8
 I in armes, and in *achievments* brave, *II.* vii. 33. 6
 Where be the brave *achievments* doen by some? *III.* iv. 1. 3

Achilles. *Achilles* preassing through the Phrygian glaives, *H.L.* 233

Achilles'. to shield *Achilles* life from fate of Trojan field. *Mut.* 64
Achilles armes, which Arthegall did win: *III.* ii. 25. 6

Achive. See **Achieve.**

Acidale. Therefore it rightly cleeped was mount *Acidale*. *VI.* x. 8. 9

Acidalian. in her secret howre On *Acidalia* mount, IV. v. 5. 5
 With bathing in the *Acidalian* brooke, *Epth.* 310
Acknowledge. (as ye all *acknowledge* must) VII. vi. 27. 1
Acknowledged. Her selfe *acknowledg'd* bound for that accord, VI. i. 45. 8
Acknowledg'd for his owne faire Pastorell, VI. xii. 22. 4
Acontius. fruit, With which *Acontius* got his lover trew, II. vii. 55. 2
Acorns. The Oke, whose *Acornes* were our foode, *Gn.* 206
 having bene with *Acorns* alwaies fed, *T.M.* 690
Acquaintance. Ne in this new *acquaintance* could delight; I. v. 32. 3
 Where shortly they in great *acquaintance* grew, VI. xi. 41. 3
Acquainted. well *acquainted* with that commune plight, I. x. 23. 2
 never had *acquainted* bene With such queint usage, VI. ix. 35. 1
Acquit. how t' *acquite* themselves unto their Lord, *IHub.* 323
 till I have *acquit* your captive knight, I. vii. 52. 6
 Were not that . . . stedfast truth *acquite* him out of all, I. viii. 1. 4
 did *acquite* a murdrer felonous; II. vii. 62. 7
 (God doe us well *acquit*!) II. xii. 3. 3
 Which had himselfe so stoutly well *acquit*, VI. ii. 24. 2
 Him selfe thereof he labourd to *acquite*, VI. iii. 21. 7
 how thereof her selfe she did *acquite*, VI. vi. 17. 2
 I will them soone *acquite*, and both of blame assoile, VI. vii. 6. 9
 To be *acquit* fro my continual smart; *Am.* xlii. 6
 Radigund . . . from her direfull doome *acquit*, V. iv. 39. 2
Acrasia. where vile *Acrasia* does wonne; II. i. 51. 2
Acrasia, a false enchaunteresse, II. i. 51. 3
 Till I that false *Acrasia* have wonne; II. ii. 44. 6
 The vyle *Acrasia*, that with vaine delights, II. v. 27. 2
 For thou to serve *Acrasia* thy selfe doest vaunt, II. vi. 9. 9
 false *Acrasia*, and her wicked wiles; II. ix. 9. 6
 Doth overthrow the Bowre of blis, And *Acrasia* defeat, II. xii. Arg.
 Here wonnes *Acrasia*, whom we must surprise, II. xii. 69. 8
 the captiv'd *Acrasia* he seuf, III. i. 2. 1
Acrates. The sonnes of old *Acrates* and Despight; II. iv. 41. 6
Acrates, some of Philegeton and Jarre; II. iv. 41. 7
 Those were the two sonnes of *Acrates* old, II. viii. 10. 6
Acrates'. What is become of great *Acrates* sonne? II. v. 35. 6
 Sir Guyon, . . . is by *Acrates* soune despoild; II. viii. Arg.
Acres. To prove how many *acres* he did spred of land, I. xii. 11. 9
Act. Ah heavens! that doe this hideous *act* behold, I. vi. 5. 6
 'And lives he yet . . . that wrought this *act*? II. i. 12. 2
 She was empassion'd at that piteous *act*, III. ix. 38. 4
Actaea. Speedy Hippothoe, and chaste *Actea*, IV. xi. 50. 1
Action. every *action* doth them much commend, VI. ii. 2. 3
Actions. all his *actions* frame, II. v. 1. 2
 all their *actions* to direct aright; III. iii. 2. 4
 By lively *actions* he can bewray Some argument III. xii. 4. 5
 to God all mortall *actions* here, . . . do plaine appeare; *H.H.B.* 172
Activity. living him in all *activity* To thee shall represent, III. iii. 29. 3
Actors. th' *actours* won the meede meet for their crymes, V. ix. 42. 5
Acts. wont the world with famous *acts* to fill; *T.M.* 430
 So brave a Trompe, thy noble *acts* to sound! *Ti.* 434
 Though now their *acts* be no where to be found, IV. ii. 32. 5
 Thy *acts*, O Scanderbeg, this volume tels, *Com.Son.*iii.14
 I should enable be thy *acts* to sing, *H.L.* 21
Adam. That Paradise hast found whych *Adam* lost; *S.C.* Jun. 10
Adamant. Hewen out of *Adamant* rocke with engines keene, I. vii. 33. 7
 As if in *Adamant* rocke it had bene pight, I. xi. 25. 5
 her in chaines of *adamant* he tyde; II. xii. 82. 6
 Tempred with *Adamant* amongst the same, V. i. 10. 2
 bynd with *adamant* chayne; *Am.* xlii. 10
Adamantine. in th' *Adamantine* mould Of his true hart, V. vi. 2. 6
 th' *Adamantine* shield which he did beare V. xi. 10. 7
 Together linkt with *Adamantine* chaines; *H.L.* 89
 First, th' Earth, on *adamantine* pillars founded *H.H.B.* 36
Adamants. his *Adamants* with which he shines And glisters wide, IV. xi. 31. 7
Adam's. from wretched *Adams* line To purge away, II. x. 50. 3
Adaw. The sight whereof did greatly him *adaw*, III. vii. 13. 4
 haughtie spirits meekely to *adaw*, IV. vi. 26. 8
 fervour of his flames somewhat *adaw*, V. ix. 35. 4
Adawed. yecded, with shame and greefe *adawed*, *S.C.* F. 141
 As one *adaw'd*, and halfe confus'd stood; V. v. 45. 5
 Like one *adawed* with some dreadfull spright; V. vii. 20. 8
Adays. See *Now-a-days*.
 That dewly *adawes* counts mine, *S.C.* Mar. 42
Add. Add faith unto your force, and be not faint; I. i. 19. 3
 of her plenty *adde* unto their need; II. ii. 38. 8
 now he strength can *adde* unto his will, III. viii. 26. 6
 But to the rest, . . . My labour *adde*, III. viii. 50. 9
 He would be there, and honor to her spouses all, V. ii. 3. 9
 Thereto *adde* art, even womens witty trade, V. v. 49. 5
 some hope your words unto me *add*? VI. i. 10. 5
adde more brightnesse to your goodly hew, *H.B.* 178
Added. O vaines! to be *added* to the rest, *Ti.* 459
 thereto *added* wordes of wondrous might, I. x. 24. 6
added grace unto her excellence; I. xii. 24. 4
added flame unto his former fire, II. v. 8. 4
 that above were *added* to that under ground, II. vii. 31. 9
 There *added* was hy goodly ordinance II. ix. 30. 3
 New matter *added* to his former fire; IV. vi. 11. 2
Addeem. So unto him they did *addeeme* the prise V. iii. 15. 2
Addeemed. *Addeem'd* me to endure this penaunce sore; VI. viii. 22. 5
Adder. like an *Adder* lurking in the weedes, II. v. 34. 1
Adder's. Venemous turking, tipt with vile *adders* sting, *Am.* lxxxv. 1
Adders. lockes uncombed cruell *adders* be, *Gn.* 344
 Curled with thousand *adders* venemous, I. v. 34. 3
Adding. *adding* new Feare to his first amazment, I. ix. 24. 1
adding more impetuous forse, II. iv. 6. 3
adding anguish to the bitter wound, IV. vii. 1. 7
 To which he *adding* comely guise withall VI. i. 2. 5
Addoom. unto me *addoom* that is my dew; VII. vii. 56. 8

Address. thither they themselves meant to *adresse*, *IHub.* 657
 to have accesse . . . but by his owne *adresse*, *IHub.* 1202
 Unto his journey did himselfe *adresse*, *Mui.* 146
 She . . . bad her knight *adresse* him to the fray, I. ii. 14. 5
 A shrilling trompett . . . unto battail had them selves *adresse*: I. v. 6. 2
 streight against that knight his speare he did *adresse*, II. i. 25. 9
 unto battail doe your selves *adresse*; II. viii. 18. 2
 on his arme *adresse* his goodly shield III. i. 4. 8
 Sir Satyrane bim towards did *adresse*, III. viii. 45. 1
 They all agree, and forward them *adresse*; III. x. 40. 1
 gan their shields *adresse* them selves afore; IV. iv. 4. 8
 Did to the Faery Queene her way *adresse*, V. i. 4. 2
 To deedes of armes . . . They gan themselves *adresse*, V. iii. 4. 4
 'Goe, damzell, quickly, doe thy selfe *adresse* V. iv. 48. 4
 Can her *adresse* unto her former way, V. v. 36. 3
 gan with courage fierce *adresse* him to the fight, V. x. 31. 9
 he gan him selfe streightway Thereto *adresse*, V. xi. 21. 5
 Can freshly him *adresse* unto his former way, VI. iii. 13. 9
 Which that nights fortune would for him *adresse*, VI. iii. 44. 4
 gan himselfe *adresse* to take her part, VI. v. 8. 3
 He wist not to which side him to *adresse*: VI. vi. 26. 5
 cruell warrior, doth herselfe *adresse* To battell, *Am.* xi. 3
Addressed. many an auncient Trophee was *addressed*, *Bel.* v. 5
 So weren his under-songs well *addressed*, *S.C.* An. 128
 With dolefull layes unto the time *addressed*: *As.* Interl. 226
 like a goodly beacon high *addressed*, *Col.* 562
 Full jolly knight he seende, and wel *addressed*; I. ii. 11. 7
 his mightie shield Upon his many arme he soone *addressed*, I. viii. 6. 7
 Whom when the Prince, to batteill new *addressed* . . . did see, I. viii. 22. 1
 this good knight his way with me *addressed*, I. x. 11. 3
 fresh encounter towards him *addressed*; I. xi. 17. 2
 Her greeting sends in these sad lines *addressed* I. xii. 26. 2
 him *addressed* Unto the journey II. iii. 1. 6
 He to Cordelia him selfe *addressed*, II. x. 31. 5
 Him selfe *addressed* to that adventure hard; II. xi. 3. 8
 He to the Carle him selfe agayn *addressed*, II. xi. 37. 2
 to the sea-coast at length she her *addressed*, III. i. 6. 9
 with his scyth *addressed* Does mow the flowering herhes III. vi. 39. 3
 Her selfe to fight *addressed*, and threw her lode aside, III. vii. 38. 9
 Her dreadfull weapon she to him *addressed*, III. vii. 42. 2
 he him selfe so busily *addressed*, III. viii. 35. 5
 To her this song most fitly is *addressed*, IV. Pr. 4. 8
 The warlike Britonesse her soone *addressed*, . . . Her fayned
 Paramour, IV. i. 36. 1
 His foe was soone *addressed*: IV. iii. 14. 9
 Against Cambello fiercely him *addressed*; IV. iii. 22. 8
 Gainst whom Sir Paridell himselfe *addressed*, IV. iv. 6. 8
addressed his maiden-headed shield, IV. iv. 17. 4
 after him Sir Douglas him *addressed*, IV. iv. 21. 4
 her *addressed* With ready hand IV. viii. 10. 5
 Eitsounes him selfe he to their aide *addressed*, IV. ix. 32. 5
 streight him selfe unto the fight *addressed*, V. ii. 12. 2
 Towards which coast her love his way *addressed*: V. vi. 7. 5
 His dwelling was, to which he him *addressed*: V. vi. 22. 5
 to his former journey him *addressed*; V. xi. 35. 8
 himselfe *addressed* unto this new debate, VI. viii. 13. 3
 himselfe *addressed* In shepherds weed; VI. ix. 36. 3
 other daintie thing for her *addressed*, VI. ix. 40. 4
Addressing. her goodly shield *addressing* fayre, III. iv. 14. 1
Adicia. They . . . drive his wife *Adicia* to despair, V. viii. Arg.
 stird up . . . By his bad wife that hight *Adicia*, V. viii. 20. 3
 Fit for *Adicia* there to build her wicked bowre, V. ix. 1. 9
Adieu. 'Adieu, delights, that lulled me asleepe; *S.C.* D. 151
Adieu, my deare, whose love I bought so deare; *S.C.* D. 152
Adieu, my little Lambes and loved sheepe; *S.C.* D. 153
Adieu, ye Woodes, that oft my witness were: *S.C.* D. 154
Adieu, good Hobbinoll, that was so true, *S.C.* D. 155
 Tell Rosalind, her Colin bids her *adieu*? *S.C.* D. 156
 Thus, deare! *adieu*, whom I expect ere long, D. 292
 Ne gave him leave to bid that aged sire *adieu*; II. vi. 20. 6
 New yeare, . . . hiding th' old *Adieu*, *Am.* iv. 3
Adin. the king of Louthiane, Hight *Adin*, III. jii. 37. 6
Adjoined. She lightly unto him *adjoined* syde to syde; III. vii. 42. 9
Adjoining. Built on a rocke *adjoining* to the seas: II. ii. 12. 7
 To losse of love *adjoining* losse of frend, II. iv. 31. 2
 That to the gate of Hell, . . . Was next *adjoining*, II. vii. 24. 7
 Out of the rockes and caves *adjoining* nye; II. ix. 13. 3
Adjudged. To her therefore The fayrest Ladie was *adjudgd*, IV. v. 8. 9
 she her selfe *adjudged* to the Knight IV. v. 20. 4
 Th' unto Satyran she was *adjudged*, IV. v. 22. 1
 whose The honour of the prize should he *adjudgd* V. iii. 13. 9
adjudged so by law; V. ix. 25. 3
Adjured. I am *adjur'd* best counsell to impart V. vii. 19. 8
Admetus. The servant of *Admetus*, cowheard vile, III. xi. 39. 4
Admirable. knowne . . . To have done much more *admirable*
 deedes, I. vii. 36. 3
 That Turrets frame most *admirable* was, II. ix. 45. 1
 seemd a worke of *admirable* witt; II. xii. 44. 2
 Where I may see those *admirable* things, *H.H.L.* 3
 And all with *admirable* beantie deckt, *H.H.B.* 35
 In which they see such *admirable* things, *H.H.B.* 260
Admirance. With great *admirance* inwardly was moved, V. x. 39. 4
Admiration. *admiration* of that heavenly light, *H.B.* 13
 With *admiration* of their passing light, *H.H.L.* 279
Admire. How I *admire* ech turning of thy verse! *S.C.* An. 194
 Such immortal mirrhor, as he doth *admire*, *S.C.* O. 93
 he nothing can *admire*, *IHub.* 610
 grace, That men *admire* in goodlie womankind, D. 212
 Gan her *admire*, and her sad sorrowes rew, I. vi. 31. 4
 ne let him then *admire*, II. Pr. 4. 3

Admire—Continued.

That mortall men her glory should <i>admire</i> .	III. v. 52. 6
Whose great assembly they did much <i>admire</i> .	V. ii. 29. 6
Her wisdome did <i>admire</i> , and hearkned to her loring.	V. vii. 42. 9
Much did Sir Calidore <i>admire</i> his speach.	VI. ii. 13. 1
Him much more now then earst he gan <i>admire</i> .	VI. ii. 34. 2
all men did her person much <i>admire</i> .	VI. vii. 28. 6
him did oft embrace, and oft <i>admire</i> .	VI. viii. 27. 8
all this worlds gay shewes, which we <i>admire</i> .	VI. ix. 27. 4
That as a Goddesse men might her <i>admire</i> .	VII. vi. 4. 3
The soverayne beauty which I doo <i>admire</i> .	Am. iii. 1
The thing which I doo most in her <i>admire</i> .	Am. v. 3
I honor and <i>admire</i> the Makers art.	Am. xxiv. 4
many now much worship and <i>admire</i> !	Am. xxvii. 8
The beame of light, whom mortal eyes <i>admire</i> ;	Am. lxi. 10
<i>admire</i> such worlds rare wonderment;	Am. lxxix. 12
All that they know not envy or <i>admire</i> ;	Am. lxxxiv. 6
<i>Admire</i> their statnes, their Colososses great:	Com. Son. iii. 6
robs the harts of those which it <i>admire</i> ;	H.B. 61
men the more <i>admire</i> their fontaine may;	H.B. 186
The mirrour of his owne thought doth <i>admire</i> .	H.B. 224
which fondly here <i>admire</i> Faire seeming shewes,	H.H.B. 16
Enough is me t' <i>admire</i> so heavenly thing.	H.H.B. 236
Admired. <i>Alla Turchesca</i> , much the more <i>admired</i> ;	Hub. 677
of the world <i>admired</i> ev'rie where,	Ti. 122
<i>Admired</i> of base-borne men from farre away:	Ti. 424
That all the Gods <i>admired</i> :	Mu. 327
Such as the world <i>admired</i> ,	Col. 191
<i>Admired</i> of all, yet envied of none,	Col. 550
Made by the Maker selfe to be <i>admired</i> ;	Col. 561
Ne bene so much <i>admired</i> of later age.	Ded. Son. xiii. 6
that victorious man, Whom all <i>admired</i> as from heaven sent,	I. xii. 9. 4
all the Gods <i>admired</i> his lofty note,	I. x. 3. 5
many one <i>Admired</i> her goodly haveour,	III. vi. 52. 8
<i>Admired</i> of all the people and much glorified.	IV. iii. 51. 9
much <i>admired</i> The manner of their worke.	IV. v. 38. 1
oft <i>admired</i> his monstrous shape,	IV. vii. 32. 7
Their like resemblance much <i>admired</i> there,	IV. ix. 11. 2
all men much <i>admired</i> her change, and spake her praise.	IV. ix. 16. 9
<i>Admired</i> her beautie much,	IV. xii. 33. 4
simple Truth did rayne, and was of all <i>admired</i> ,	V. Pr. 3. 9
men <i>admired</i> his over-ruling might;	V. i. 8. 5
Yet was <i>admired</i> much of foolles, women, and boys.	V. ii. 30. 9
He much <i>admired</i> both his heart and hew,	V. vii. 12. 8
<i>Admired</i> of many, honoured of all;	V. ix. 33. 2
<i>Admired</i> of all the rest in presence there.	V. x. 15. 7
Sir Calidore . . . more <i>admired</i> the stroke	VI. ii. 13. 2
He praysd it much, and much <i>admired</i> it;	VI. ii. 24. 5
The more it is <i>admired</i> of many a wight,	VI. vii. 29. 8
much <i>admired</i> the Beast, but more <i>admired</i> the Knight.	VI. xii. 37. 9
your bright beams, of my weak eyes <i>admired</i> ,	Am. vii. 11
Such mercy shall you make <i>admired</i> to be;	Am. xlix. 13
The more of stedfast myndts to be <i>admired</i> ,	H.L. 171
make it more <i>admired</i> of foe and frend;	H.B. 264
those Ideas . . . which Plato so <i>admired</i> ,	H.H.B. 83
That all posteritie <i>admired</i> it,	H.H.B. 213
Admirer. with his Squire, th' <i>admirer</i> of his might,	I. viii. 3. 1
Admirers. <i>Admirers</i> of her glorious excellence;	T.M. 584
Admires. Which the late world <i>admires</i> for wondrous monuments.	III. iii. 2. 9
<i>Admires</i> the mirrour of so heavenly light.	H.L. 196
Admiring. much <i>admiring</i> that so goodly frame,	IV. x. 31. 1
her <i>admiring</i> as some heavenly wight,	VI. ix. 9. 6
Admit. Both that the Bishop may <i>admit</i> of thee,	Hub. 533
so soone as life did me <i>admitt</i> Into this world,	I. ix. 3. 5
Atin by no way She would <i>admit</i> ,	II. vi. 4. 9
Admitted. to the seates of happie soules <i>admitted</i> :	Gn. 478
He as a Knight might justly be <i>admitted</i> ;	IV. i. 12. 8
Talus mote not be <i>admitted</i> to her part.	V. vii. 3. 9
Admyre, etc. See Admire .	
Ado. flat refusd to have <i>adoe</i> with mee,	III. vii. 58. 3
By which I hardly past with much <i>adoe</i> :	IV. x. 57. 7
ye have much <i>adoe</i> to deale withall.	VI. i. 10. 8
they to it fell With small <i>adoe</i> ,	VI. ix. 17. 8
Adonis. in the gardens of <i>Adonis</i> nurst:	Col. 804
Did in the gardins of <i>Adonis</i> fynd	II. x. 71. 4
The fayre <i>Adonis</i> , turned to a floure;	III. i. 34. 5
Gardins of <i>Adonis</i> fraught With pleasures	III. vi. Arg.
The Gardin of <i>Adonis</i> , far renown'd by fame.	III. vi. 29. 9
That in the Gardin of <i>Adonis</i> springes,	III. vi. 39. 2
with faire <i>Adonis</i> playes his wanton partes.	III. vi. 49. 9
Adonis'. to enjoy Her deare <i>Adonis</i> joyous company,	III. vi. 46. 2
Adore. make all wights <i>adore</i> The beast,	Rev. i. 13
rayse His heavenly Muse, th' Almightye to <i>adore</i> .	Ro. Env. 12
I reverence and <i>adore</i> :	S.C. Jul. 114
their high steppes <i>adore</i> :	S.C. Env. 11
him dead thou dost <i>adore</i> As living,	Ti. 249
Will honour heaven, or heavenly powers <i>adore</i> ,	D. 198
t' <i>adore</i> , with humble mind, The image	Col. 350
so we him <i>adore</i> With humble hearts.	Col. 815
Bids me, . . . to <i>adore</i> His goodly image,	Ded. Son. xv. 8
That would compell all nations to <i>adore</i> ,	I. v. 47. 2
Una . . . Whom salvage nation does <i>adore</i> ,	I. vi. Arg.
Whom highly he did reverence and <i>adore</i> ,	I. x. 49. 5
Doe her <i>adore</i> with sacred reverence,	II. ii. 41. 8
his deare hart the picture gan <i>adore</i> ;	II. viii. 43. 5
Dying her serve, and living her <i>adore</i> ;	III. v. 46. 7
thought her to <i>adore</i> with humble spright:	III. vii. 11. 8
T' <i>adore</i> thing so divine as beauty were but right.	III. vii. 11. 9
Yet tried did <i>adore</i> .	III. ix. 25. 6

Adore—Continued.

for his worth, that all men did <i>adore</i> ,	IV. i. 39. 5
All other Idoles which the heathen <i>adore</i> ,	IV. x. 40. 2
Congealed little drops which doe the morne <i>adore</i> .	IV. xi. 46. 9
Much did that Squire Sir Artegall <i>adore</i> .	V. i. 30. 1
That Gods and men doe equally <i>adore</i> ,	V. vii. 1. 2
Those Nations farre thy justice doe <i>adore</i> ;	V. x. 3. 8
The more wretched wretched lovers her <i>adore</i> .	VI. vii. 30. 4
So dying live, and living do <i>adore</i> her.	Am. xiv. 14
perfect Beautie, which all men <i>adore</i> ;	H.B. 40
<i>Adore</i> the powre of thy great Majestie,	H.B. 271
Adored. Yet of the devout people is <i>ador'd</i> ,	Ro. xxviii. 10
dead, as living, ever him <i>ador'd</i> :	I. i. 2. 4
ever most <i>ador'd</i> As the God of my life?	I. iii. 7. 8
her <i>ador'd</i> by honorable name,	I. xii. 8. 4
noble knights . . . Which her <i>ador'd</i> ,	III. viii. 47. 8
young Knight, . . . doubly overcommen, her <i>ador'd</i> .	IV. i. 15. 4
Justice sate high <i>ador'd</i> with solemne feasts,	V. Pr. 9. 8
her <i>adored</i> with due humblenesse.	V. xii. 24. 7
Adoring. as a Goddesse her <i>adoring</i> ,	V. vii. 42. 8
him <i>adoring</i> as her lives deare Lord,	VI. i. 45. 6
Adorn. Was wont this aunient Citie to <i>adorne</i> ,	Ro. xxix. 7
To <i>adorne</i> her grace:	S.C. Ap. 130
dauncing all in companie, <i>Adorne</i> that God:	Gn. 28
chieffe doth each noble minde <i>adorne</i> ,	Hub. 831
The Stage with Tragick buskin to <i>adorne</i> ,	T.M. 152
With some few silver-dropping teares t' <i>adorne</i> ;	Ti. 683
with remembrance of your gracious name, . . . <i>adorne</i> these verses.	Ded. Son. xvi. 5
T' <i>adorne</i> thy forme according thy desart,	II. iv. 26. 2
Fitt to <i>adorne</i> the dead,	II. vii. 51. 9
Of all Gods workes which doe this worlde <i>adorne</i> ,	II. ix. 1. 1
like a pompous bride . . . too lavishly <i>adorne</i> ,	II. xii. 50. 8
This Gardin to <i>adorne</i> with all variety.	II. xii. 59. 9
Thy Grand sire Nereus promist to <i>adorne</i> ?	III. iv. 36. 5
The girlond of her honour did <i>adorne</i> :	III. v. 51. 3
<i>Adorne</i> the world with like to heavenly light,	III. v. 53. 2
Phebus with faire beames did her <i>adorne</i> ,	III. vi. 2. 8
Without <i>adorne</i> of gold or silver bright,	III. xii. 20. 2
Doest fayrest shine, and most <i>adorne</i> thy place;	IV. x. 44. 3
as with a Crowne He doth <i>adorne</i> ,	IV. xi. 34. 8
goodly seem'd t' <i>adorne</i> her royall state;	V. ix. 31. 3
doe <i>adorne</i> your Court where courtesies excell.	VI. Pr. 7. 9
And lost the crowne which should my head by right <i>adorne</i> ,	VI. ii. 27. 9
valour the which did <i>adorne</i> His meannesse much.	VI. iii. 7. 8
To make a garland to <i>adorne</i> her hed,	VI. iii. 23. 8
shame is to <i>adorne</i> . . . one so basely borne:	VI. vi. 36. 4
this to <i>adorne</i> , she all the rest did pill.	VI. x. 5. 9
Besides a thousand more which ready hee Her to <i>adorne</i> ,	VI. x. 21. 8
decke the body or <i>adorne</i> the mynde,	VI. x. 23. 2
Princes bowes <i>adorne</i> with painted imagery.	VII. vii. 10. 9
appeare t' <i>adorne</i> her beauties grace?	Am. xxi. 4
they therewith doe Poetes heads <i>adorne</i> ,	Am. xxix. 7
Each of which did her with theyr guits <i>adorne</i> ;	Am. lxi. 8
when as day the heaven doth <i>adorne</i> ,	Am. lxxxvi. 5
Beene to me ayding, others to <i>adorne</i> ,	Epith. 2
doe still <i>adorne</i> her beauties pride,	Epith. 104
Helpe to <i>adorne</i> my beautifulest bride:	Epith. 105
all the postes <i>adorne</i> as doth behove,	Epith. 206
doth the world with her delight <i>adorne</i> ,	H.B. 151
Adorned. an Elephant, <i>Adorn'd</i> with bells and bosses.	Van. viii. 2
<i>Adorn'd</i> with purest golde and precious stone;	Ti. 86
Nor alive nor dead be of the Muse <i>adorn'd</i> !	Ti. 455
<i>Adorn'd</i> all with costly cloth of gold,	Ti. 632
<i>Adorn'd</i> with wisdome and with chastitie.	D. 215
with . . . her deare favours dearly well <i>adorn'd</i> ;	As. 154
Upon a virgin brydes <i>adorn'd</i> head,	Col. 338
<i>Adorn'd</i> with all honourable parts:	Col. 529
<i>Adorn'd</i> all with gold and girlonds gay,	I. iv. 17. 2
Duessa, . . . <i>Adorn'd</i> with gold and jewels.	I. v. 21. 2
a tyre of gold, <i>Adorn'd</i> with gemmes	I. x. 31. 6
hill, . . . <i>Adorn'd</i> with fruitfull Olives.	I. x. 54. 2
Like Phebus face <i>adorn'd</i> with sunny rayes,	II. vii. 5. 6
her <i>adorn'd</i> hed . . . forth to advaunce,	II. xii. 1. 2
Goodly <i>adorn'd</i> and exceeding faire;	III. xii. 14. 5
is <i>adorn'd</i> of it With many a gentle Muse.	IV. xi. 34. 8
<i>Adorn'd</i> with all divine perfection,	IV. xii. 34. 2
both <i>adorn'd</i> with lampes of flaming light;	V. iii. 19. 4
<i>Adorn'd</i> with honor and all comely grace:	V. iii. 23. 2
Her selfe <i>adorn'd</i> with gems and jewels manifold.	V. vii. 13. 9
<i>Adorn'd</i> all with gemmes of endlesse price.	V. ix. 27. 6
Like to the Evening starre <i>adorn'd</i> with dewy ray.	VI. vii. 19. 9
<i>Adorn'd</i> with goodly gifts of beauties grace,	VI. viii. 2. 2
Her mind <i>adorn'd</i> with vertues manifold.	Am. xv. 14
<i>Adorn'd</i> with honour, love, and chastity!	Am. lxxix. 8
<i>Adorn'd</i> with beautyes grace and vertues store?	Epith. 170
<i>Adorn'd</i> with thousand lampes of burning light,	H.H.L. 59
all with gemmes and jewels gorgeously <i>Adorn'd</i> ,	H.H.B. 188
meades <i>adorn'd</i> with daintie gemmes	Proth. 14
Adorning. <i>adorning</i> it with spoyle Of th' heavenly riches.	H.B. 118
Adorns. Yet so as him their terrour more <i>adornes</i> .	Mu. 88
<i>Adornes</i> the person of her Majestye;	II. ii. 41. 5
<i>adornes</i> rich Waterford;	IV. xi. 43. 2
Adown (<i>partial list</i>).	
Till it by fatall doome <i>adowne</i> did fall.	Ro. xvi. 14
Thou then <i>adowne</i> might'st fall more horrible.	Ro. xxxi. 14
stremes the trickling teares <i>Adowne</i> thy cheeke,	S.C. Ap. 8
Medway, that trickling stremis <i>Adowne</i> the dales of Kent.	S.C. Jul. 82
<i>Adowne</i> whose necke, in terrible array,	Gn. 347
All these through fained crimes he thrust <i>adowne</i> .	Hub. 1186

Adown—Continued.

adowne the Lee I sawe an Harpe . . . Swimming,	Ti. 603
carelesse locks . . . Hong long adowne,	D. 44
adowne his coursers side The red blood trickling . . .	I. ii. 14. 8
floods of blood adowne their sides did raile,	I. vi. 43. 7
Thrise did she sinke adowne in deadly swound,	I. vii. 24. 3
High over hills, and lowe adowne the dale,	I. vii. 28. 8
scaly tayle was stretcht adowne his back full low.	I. vii. 31. 9
hong adowne his side	I. viii. 3. 6
Doth roll adowne the rocks,	I. viii. 22. 9
snowy lockes adowne his shoulders shed ;	I. x. 48. 2
adowne he looked to the grownd To have returned ;	I. x. 67. 5
thick entangled knots adowne does slack,	I. xi. 11. 4
ne once adowne would lay Her dainty limbs	I. xi. 32. 7
Ne weene my right with strength adowne to tread,	I. xii. 28. 5
saw the red blood rayle Adowne so fast,	II. viii. 37. 4
Adowne the rolling river she did poure,	II. x. 19. 7
doth throw Adowne the streame,	II. xi. 18. 8
adowne he kest The lumpish corse	II. xi. 42. 5
Adowne he kest it wib so puissant wrest,	II. xi. 42. 7
Did bow adowne as overburdened,	II. xii. 55. 6
Low his lascivious armes adown did crepee,	II. xii. 61. 6
she low adowne did lose,	II. xii. 67. 3
like pure Orient perles adowne it trild ;	II. xii. 78. 5
She with her Nourse adowne to sleepe did lye ;	III. ii. 28. 4
Til thou in open felde adowne be smott :	III. ii. 46. 5
seeking him adowne to tread,	III. iii. 39. 7
Shall tread adowne, and doe him fowly dye ;	III. iii. 39. 8
adowne Upon the grassy ground her selfe she layd	III. vi. 7. 1
at last perforce adowne did ly,	III. vii. 3. 7
adowne out of her christall eyne	III. vii. 9. 1
Dropped adowne upon her yvory brest :	III. viii. 35. 4
did them selves adowne display	III. ix. 20. 5
terryf To looke adowne, or upward to the hight :	III. x. 56. 6
hong adowne his head as be did dreame ;	III. xi. 41. 7
that mightie chaine, . . . adowne gan fall,	III. xii. 37. 8
streames of blood did rayle Adowne,	IV. ii. 18. 4
Adowne their sides like little rivers stremed,	IV. iii. 28. 7
Into the Martian field adowne descended	IV. v. 6. 8
Iler feeble joynts layd eke adowne to rest ;	IV. v. 39. 7
glaunst Adowne her backe	IV. vi. 13. 4
thence forth glaunst Adowne in vaine,	IV. vi. 19. 4
all adowne their rivin sides did ronue.	IV. ix. 27. 5
raught full low adowne	IV. x. 31. 9
Her goodly lockes adowne her backe did flow	IV. xi. 46. 1
Over the Castle wall adowne her cast,	V. ii. 27. 3
By a false trap was let adowne to fall	V. vi. 27. 7
with such monstrous poise adowne descended,	V. xii. 21. 3
Compeld him soone the spoyle adowne to lay	VI. iv. 20. 4
Upon the grasse her selfe adowne she layd ;	VI. viii. 34. 3
even as his right hand adowne descends,	VI. viii. 49. 2
adowne They prayd him sit,	VI. ix. 7. 2
As from a limbeck did adown distill	VII. vii. 31. 5
Birdes did passe along, Adowne the Lee,	Proth. 115
Adrad. That antique horror, which made heaven adredd . . .	Ro. xvii. 8
hardie will he had . . . that made him lesse adrad	Gn. 304
of daunger nought ydrad, (*y'drad)	As. 87
They marched fayrly forth, of nought ydred	II. xii. 38. 7
the whole family, therewith adredd,	III. i. 62. 7
the hold Britonesse was nought ydred,	III. xii. 2. 8
Yet nought thereof was Triamond adredde,	IV. iii. 25. 1
mightie kingdomes of his force adred ;	IV. viii. 47. 5
The sight whereof the Lady sore adrad, And fain'd to fly . . .	V. i. 22. 7
Upon him set, of perill nought adrad,	VI. v. 16. 3
Adread. See Adrad.	
Adred, -d(e). See Adrad.	
Adrian. in frayle wood on Adrian gulf doth fleet,	II. vii. 14. 4
Adultery. Even foule Adultery her face before,	V. ix. 48. 8
Advance. did her courage to the heavens advance.	Ro. vi. 14
Seem'd above heavens powre it selfe to advance ;	Ro. xi. 4
So vainely tadvance thy headlesse hood ;	S.C. F. 86
Advance the worthy whome shee loveth best,	S.C. O. 47
Whether thee list thy loved lasse advance,	S.C. N. 7
bailefull boughes of Cypres doen advance ;	S.C. N. 145
none whom fortune freely doth advance	Gn. 555
vertue to advance, and vice deride,	Hub. 812
All his care was himselfe how to advance,	Hub. 845
them for ever highly to advance,	Hub. 961
Such follows those whom fortune doth advance.	Hub. 1136
Didst to the type of honour earst advance :	T.M. 70
That him to highest honour shall advance	Ti. 271
when she list advance her heavenly voyce,	D. 313
to what course thou please thy selle advance :	Col. 425
and next unto her selfe advance,	Col. 501
she saw the knight his speare advance,	I. ii. 14. 3
he forward gan advance His faire enchanted steed,	I. iii. 25. 8
he gan advance With huge force	I. viii. 11. 1
How to advance with favourable hands,	I. ix. 1. 8
Eitsoones he gau advance his haughty crest,	I. xi. 15. 5
advance his broad discoloured brest Above his wonted pitch,	I. xi. 31. 7
to his mistresse eke himselfe strove to advance	II. ii. 16. 9
to court be cast t' advance (*avance) his first degree	II. iii. 5. 9
towards gan a deadly shafte advance,	II. iii. 34. 5
do advance Mine auncestry from famous Coradin,	II. iv. 36. 7
she may thee advance for works and merits just,'	II. vii. 49. 9
Doth blesse her servants, and them high advance.	II. ix. 5. 5
Did high advance the crowne of Faery	II. x. 75. 5
To pricke of highest prayse forth to advance,	II. xii. 1. 3
to advance his name and glory more,	III. iv. 21. 6
His pace he freshly forward did advance,	III. vii. 3. 3

Advance—Continued.

t' advance thy goodly chastitee	III. viii. 43. 3
much he did advance In all his speach,	III. ix. 48. 1
goodly well advance that goodly well was tryde,'	III. xii. 39. 9
Soone after did the brethren three advance In brave aray	IV. iii. 5. 4
Each labouring t' advance the others gest,	IV. iv. 36. 7
Hercules, that did advance To vanquish all the world	IV. xi. 16. 5
True vertue to advance,	V. iii. 3. 9
ere his readie speare He could advance,	V. viii. 33. 6
Ne lesse the Lady did advance	VI. iii. 19. 5
he gan aloft t' advance his arme,	VI. viii. 45. 8
Advance the banner of thy conquest hie,	H.B. 268
loud advance her laud ;	Epith. 145
Advanced. See High-advanced.	
still I hoped to be up advanced,	Hub. 63
vertues bare regard advanced bee,	Hub. 638
how that shepheard strange thy cause advanced,'	Col. 357
For high desert, advaunst to that degree	Col. 527
Mocenas, . . . it first advaunst	Ded. Son. xiii. 4
turning fierce her speckled taile advaunst,	I. i. 17. 6
Antiochus, the which advaunst His cursed hand gainst God,	I. v. 47. 8
Sir Terwin . . . well himselfe advaunst	I. ix. 27. 3
with wonted rage he him advanced neare	I. xi. 52. 9
lew'd rybauld, with vyle lust advaunst,	II. i. 10. 3
To see the Redcrosse thus advanced hie ;	II. i. 23. 6
to be advanced hie ;	II. iii. 10. 7
advaunst his shield atweene,	II. iv. 46. 6
was advanced hie A stately siege	II. vii. 44. 4
Fiercely advaunst his valorous right arme,	II. xi. 34. 7
'He should advanced bee to high regard,'	III. i. 27. 8
So shall your glory bee advanced much,	III. x. 28. 6
As Jove will have advanced to the skie,	IV. iii. 44. 2
Thy love is there advaunst to be another Grace	VI. x. 16. 9
striving . . . To be advanced highest in degree	Com. Son. ii. 8
Advancement. Hunt after honour and advancement vaine,	Ti. 51
Proud of such glory and advancement wayne,	I. iv. 9. 5
Ne ought that did to his advancement tend ;	II. xii. 80. 6
Is this thine high advancement ?	III. iv. 36. 3
Advancing. Advancing vertue and suppressing vice	Col. 323
Greatly advancing his gay chevalree :	I. v. 16. 5
high advancing his blood-thirstie blade,	I. viii. 16. 1
The same advancing high above his head,	I. xi. 38. 1
had ye then him forth advancing seeue,	IV. iii. 23. 4
advancing that enchanted shield,	IV. x. 19. 6
Advantage. the Knight him at advantage (*avantage) fownd ;	I. viii. 10. 3
Taking advantage of his open jaw,	I. xi. 53. 6
Misfortune waites advantage to entrap The man	II. iv. 17. 4
closely did awayt Advantage,	II. v. 9. 7
Making advantage, to revenge their spite,	II. viii. 25. 2
That in advantage would his puissance best :	II. viii. 26. 4
at last, when he advantage spyde,	II. viii. 36. 2
of the time doth dew advantage take	III. iii. 62. 4
That least advantage mote to him afford,	III. x. 6. 2
Waiting advantage on the pray to cease,	III. x. 30. 6
by slight And foule advantage this good Knight dismayd,	IV. i. 44. 3
Through which advantage, in his strength he rose,	IV. iii. 30. 1
Now hurtling round advantage for to take :	IV. iv. 29. 7
Still as advantage they espyde thereto :	IV. vi. 18. 3
for advantage ground unto him gave,	IV. vii. 28. 7
the Paynim . . . great advantage had,	V. ii. 13. 6
Weening at last to win advantage new ;	V. v. 7. 2
flaying by chauce espide advantage neare,	V. vii. 32. 2
of her widowed Taking advantage,	V. x. 12. 2
Thereto a great advantage eke he has	V. xi. 6. 1
watch advantage how to worke his care,	V. xi. 13. 4
Ne for advantage terme to entertaime,	V. xi. 56. 4
when as hit advantage he did spy,	V. xii. 20. 1
following that faire advantage fast,	VI. i. 39. 2
meant to make advantage of his misery	VI. iii. 46. 9
Having by chauce a close advantage vew'd,	VI. iii. 50. 4
To spy where he may some advantage get,	VI. vii. 47. 5
at advantage him at last he tooke,	VI. vii. 48. 2
wayt advantage when they downe did light	VI. viii. 14. 5
sold for most advantage,	VI. xi. 10. 9
Advertis. See Adventure.	
Adventure. a strange adventure, that betided	Hub. 37
the Ape, beginning well to wey This hard adventure,	Hub. 113
Adventure which might them a working set ;	Hub. 224
Loath was the Ape, though praised, to adventer,	Hub. 1005
In salvage forrest by adventure slew,	Mui. 67
she doth new hands adventure dread ;—	Col. 567
Durst not adventure such unknown wayes,	Col. 670
Upon a great adventure he was bond,	I. i. 3. 1
Your first adventure: many such I pray,	I. i. 27. 8
He passed forth, and new adventure sought :	I. i. 28. 8
to seeke adventure in strange place ;	I. iii. 29. 2
By strange adventure as it did betyde,	I. v. 21. 2
what adventure . . . Hath brought you hither into Faery land,	I. ix. 6. 3
Of her adventure myndfull for to bee	I. x. 68. 8
did enterpris Th' adventure of the Errant damozell ;	II. i. 19. 8
whither now on new adventure bownd :	II. ii. 39. 6
Through fortune of his first adventure fayre,	II. iii. 7. 2
long he yode, yet no adventure found,	II. vii. 2. 6
hard adventure which I have in hand,	II. ix. 8. 8
What strange adventure doe ye now pursew ?	II. ix. 9. 2
Him selfe address to that adventure hard :	II. xi. 3. 8
So hard a workmanship adventure darre,	III. Pr. 2. 8
Whom strange adventure did from Britayne sett	III. i. 8. 7
Great hazard were it, and adventure fond,	III. i. 10. 8
Dare not adventure on the stubborne pray,	III. i. 22. 3

Adventure—Continued.

- Ne durst adventure rashly in to wend, III. iii. 14. 2
That sudden change she strange adventure thought, III. vi. 20. 5
by adventure brought Unto your dwelling, III. vii. 8. 7
As if he were on some adventure bent, III. viii. 44. 8
Afterwards on what adventure now he rode, III. viii. 45. 9
on adventure by the way he past, III. x. 35. 5
wander wide At wilde adventure, III. x. 36. 3
Iorth he rode as his adventure fell; III. x. 38. 4
By great adventure travelled that way; IV. ii. 20. 3
Which faire adventure when Cambello spide, IV. iii. 20. 1
Upon her first adventure forth did ride, IV. v. 29. 4
bound Upon an hard adventure yet in quest, IV. vi. 42. 3
All that adventure which ye did assay, IV. ix. 40. 8
on that hard adventure forth I went, IV. x. 5. 1
An hard adventure, which did then befall, V. i. 3. 4
wend with him on his adventure hard; V. i. 30. 5
We on his first adventure may him forward send, V. iii. 40. 9
That battells utmost triall to adventurer, V. v. 5. 5
Upon his first adventure which him forth did call, V. vii. 43. 9
by adventure found them faring so, V. viii. 15. 6
did to them bewray A strange adventure, V. ix. 4. 5
To graunt him that adventure for his former feat, V. x. 15. 9
on his first adventure forward forth did ride, V. x. 17. 9
Upon an hard adventure sore bestad, VI. i. 4. 2
prayd that he with him might goe On his adventure, VI. ii. 36. 4
And heare th' adventure of her late mischaunce; VI. iii. 19. 2
An hard adventure with unhappie end, VI. iv. 17. 7
Ne wight with him on that adventure went, VI. vi. 18. 6
Were glad to heare of that adventure new, VI. vii. 5. 3
A great adventure, which did him from them deuide, VI. viii. 30. 9
Adventured. he it oft adventur'd to invade, I. xi. 49. 4
as I late adventured for your sake, IV. i. 40. 3
That could be purchase with his lives adventur'd gage, IV. iii. 4. 9
The which I earst adventur'd for your sake, VI. vii. 15. 4
Adventurer. 'He is a great adventurer,' II. iii. 12. 5
Adventures. In this adventures channefull jeopardie: *Hub.* 98
pant with hope of that adventures hap: IV. x. 9. 2
To follow his adventures first intent, V. iv. 3. 6
Consisted much in that adventures prife: V. vii. 44. 5
Adventures. full of fortunes, and adventures strange, *Hub.* 91
passing forth, as their adventures fell, *Hub.* 359
The rest of thine adventures, that betyded, *Col.* 329
strange adventures, which abroad did pas, I. i. 30. 4
far abroad for strange adventures sought; I. vi. 29. 7
Alter long labours and adventures spent, I. vi. 30. 2
Tidings of warre, and of adventures new; I. vi. 36. 2
warres, nor new adventures, none he herd, I. vi. 36. 3
forward fare as their adventures fell: I. ix. 2. 5
areedes . . . of adventures rare; I. ix. 28. 7
Of strange adventures, and of perils sad I. xii. 15. 4
they his pittifull adventures heard; I. xii. 16. 3
The brave adventures of this faery knight, II. Pr. 5. 7
As wont ye knightes to seeke adventures wilde, II. i. 50. 6
he by many rash adventures wan, II. ii. 17. 4
to heare of strange adventures to be told, II. ii. 42. 9
Seeking for daunger and adventures vaine? II. vi. 17. 5
seek adventures as he with Prince Arthure went, III. i. 2. 9
many hard adventures did atchieve; III. i. 3. 6
Seeking adventures hard, to exercise Their puissance, III. i. 14. 3
To hunt out perilles and adventures hard, III. ii. 7. 2
many strange adventures to be fond, III. ii. 8. 3
To seeke adventures which mote him befall, III. iv. 4. 7
great adventures by him donne: III. iv. 20. 6
raungd abroad to seeke adventures wilde, III. vii. 30. 2
A long discourse of his adventures vayne, III. viii. 44. 2
many fortunes prov'd . . . And great adventures found, III. ix. 48. 9
of their loves did treat, And hard adventures, IV. i. 16. 2
Seeking adventures in the salvage wood, IV. ii. 45. 2
Seeking adventures where they anie knew, IV. ii. 46. 5
deeds of armes abroad, And strange adventures, IV. iv. 5. 5
The hard adventures and strange haps to tell, IV. v. 28. 8
when on adventures they did ride, IV. vi. 44. 8
Seeking adventures where he mote heare tell; IV. vii. 42. 3
Through hard adventures deedes of armes to try, V. iv. 29. 2
Through other great adventures hetherto Had it forslackt: V. xii. 3. 5
adventures, which bad . . . to him befallen late, VI. iii. 22. 5
His long adventures gan to him relate, VI. iii. 22. 8
did inquire After adventures, VI. v. 11. 6
ere I doe his adventures tell, VI. xii. 14. 1
Adventrest. Thy life and honor late adventrest, I. xii. 29. 8
Adventuring. Them to disable from revenge adventuring, V. iv. 31. 9
Adventurous. 'Full many knights, adventurous and stout, I. vii. 45. 1
Those be the riches fit for an advent'rous knight,' II. vii. 10. 9
have full many feats adventurous Performd, III. iii. 54. 5
Advent'rous knighthood on her selfe to don; III. iii. 57. 6
Unto those knights adventurous, III. ix. 32. 3
Like knight adventurous in outward vew, IV. i. 33. 3
Had him misfalne in his adventurous quest; V. vi. 4. 2
All noble Knights, which were adventurous, V. vi. 32. 8
by advent'rous marchandize to thrive, VI. viii. 35. 7
What puissant conquest, what adventurous paine, *H.L.* 221
Adversity. Blew up a bitter storme of foule adversity, VI. x. 38. 9
Advice. to restraine The lust . . . with good advice, *S.C.* O. 22
Mishaps are maistred by advice discrete, I. vii. 40. 7
'let be thy deepe advise: II. iii. 16. 1
by whose advise old Priams cittie fell, II. ix. 48. 6
With temperate advice discounselled, II. xii. 34. 2
By their advice, and her owne wicked wit, III. viii. 5. 1
Advicelful. Britomart with sharpe advicelful eye IV. vi. 26. 1

Advlewed. See Avlewed.

Advise. See Advice.

- the Ape, . . . thus began t' advise, *Hub.* 113
Thus therefore I advise upon the case, *Hub.* 129
With that the husbandman gan him advise, *Hub.* 281
Us to advise, which forth but lately moved, *Hub.* 410
The Lion looking up gan him advise, . . . what had, *Hub.* 1324
'the way to win Is wisely to advise; I. i. 33. 6
He . . . gan himselfe advise To prove his sense, I. i. 50. 6
He would no longer stay him to advise, I. iii. 19. 4
would him advise The angry beastes not rashly to despise, I. vi. 25. 4
That when the careful knight gan well advise, I. viii. 15. 5
your daughter can ye well advise, I. xii. 18. 6
let that man with better sence advise, II. Pr. 2. 1
mote I wisely you advise to doon, II. iii. 15. 3
Gan him advise, howe ill did him beseme, II. vi. 27. 4
Of that seas nature did him not advise: II. vi. 46. 5
Advise thee well, and change thy wilfull mood, II. vii. 38. 8
in your selfe doe not the same advise? II. ix. 38. 3
The next could of thinges present best advise; II. ix. 49. 2
antique Regesters for to advise, II. ix. 59. 4
The wretched man gan then advise too late, II. x. 31. 1
He gan advise to follow him no more, II. xi. 27. 6
Forthy he gan some other wayes advise, II. xi. 44. 6
'Here now behoveth us well to avyse, II. xii. 17. 6
Abasht that her a stranger did advise: II. xii. 66. 4
thus the Palmer: 'Now, Sir, well advise; II. xii. 69. 6
They stayd not to advise who first should bee, III. i. 18. 3
She gan advise where els he mote him hyde: III. vi. 16. 2
as he better did their shape advise, III. x. 21. 2
advise ye well Before ye enterprise that way to wend: III. x. 40. 7
the flore to shrink he did avyse; III. xii. 10. 7
not to depart Till morrow next shee did her selfe avyse, III. xii. 28. 4
gan advise with her old Squire, III. xii. 45. 6
then better doe advise: IV. vi. 15. 6
He gan advise how best he mote darrayne That enterprize IV. ix. 4. 4
he gan him selfe advise To stay his hand, IV. ix. 35. 5
gan advise To winne me honour, IV. x. 4. 3
It's late in death of daunger to advise, IV. xii. 28. 6
Whom ever as he did the more advise, V. iii. 18. 8
showre of arrowes, which them staid, And better bad advise, V. iv. 38. 5
well thy wits advise, V. v. 34. 6
She stayd not to advise which way to take, V. vi. 39. 1
Can to advise what hest were to be done, V. ix. 8. 5
Which cruell outrage when as Arteagall Did well advise, V. xii. 18. 2
gan t' advise How great a hazard she at earst had made, VI. iii. 8. 6
He stayd not t' advise which way were best, VI. iv. 5. 1
'The best' (sayd he) 'that I can you advise, VI. vi. 14. 1
entirely prayd T' advise him better, VI. vii. 22. 4
did advise To dare not to pollute so sacred threasure VI. viii. 43. 7
Tho gan Sir Calidore him to advise Of his first quest, VI. xii. 12. 1
to advise What way is best VII. vi. 21. 6
gan now advise What course were hest to take VII. vi. 22. 8
in your choice of Loves, this well advise, *H.B.* 190
Advised. See Ill-advised, Well-advised.
if by me thou list advised be, *S.C.* Jun. 17
'Right well, deere Gossip, ye advised have, *Hub.* 193
'Right well, Sir knight, ye have advised hin,' I. i. 33. 4
Such wondrous science . . . When Jove avizd, I. v. 40. 2
bids thee be advised for the best, I. xii. 26. 5
Sith him in Faery court he late avizd; II. i. 31. 6
adviz'd him to refraine From chase of greater beastes, III. i. 37. 6
At last she her avise, III. iii. 6. 1
when that villayn he aviz'd, III. v. 23. 1
had not her thereof before aviz'd, III. vi. 19. 4
ill they seemed sure avizd to bee, III. vii. 57. 8
Certes, me seemes, bene not advised well; IV. ii. 24. 5
Which troublous stirre when Satyrane aviz'd, IV. v. 25. 1
he him knew not, ne aviz'd at all, IV. vi. 43. 6
I with better reason him aviz'd, IV. viii. 58. 1
the Prince, when as he them avized, IV. ix. 11. 1
Be well aviz'd that he stand stedfast still; V. vi. 1. 7
She was by him aviz'd to send me VI. ii. 30. 2
Adviseiment. afterwards with grave adviseiment said: *Hub.* 176
manly courage, Tempr'd with . . . adviseiment sage, *Ded. Son.* xiv. 9
strong adviseiment of six wisards old, I. iv. 12. 8
With goodly counsell and adviseiment right; I. x. 23. 5
Tempring the passion with adviseiment slow, II. v. 13. 2
my succour or adviseiment neete II. ix. 9. 3
The best adviseiment was, of bad, to let her Sleepe VI. viii. 38. 1
Advising. But, him avizing, he that dreadfull deed Forbore, *Hub.* 1238
him avizing better, II. xii. 28. 4
her avizing of the vertues rare III. ii. 22. 7
Of which her selfe avizing readily, III. iii. 59. 5
her well avizing hee perceiv'd To be no vision III. viii. 23. 1
avizing right Her goodly personage, III. ix. 23. 5
He looked backe, and her avizing ('advizing) well, IV. ii. 22. 7
Which well avizing, streight she gan to cast VI. xii. 16. 1
Advocates. Rose many advocates for her to plead: V. ix. 45. 2
Adward. See Award.
Aeacid. th' one Aeacide did his fame extend; *Gn.* 525
Thetis wedding with Aeacidee, VI. x. 22. 5
Aeacus. 'There be the two stout sonnes of Aeacus, *Gn.* 481
Aegean. Amid th' Aegean sea long time did stray, II. xii. 13. 2
Fled fearfull Daphne on th' Aegean strand, III. vii. 26. 4
Through the Aegean ('Aegean) seas from Pirates vew, IV. xi. 23. 7
Aegeria. As was Aegerie that Numa taught: II. x. 42. 8
Aegid, to her selfe she gives her Aegide shield, *Mu.* 321
Aegina. like a fire, when he Aegin' assayd: III. xi. 35. 2
Aegle. See Eagle.

Aemathian. See Emathian.

Aemilia. I rest his wretched thrall, the sad *Aemylia*. . . . IV. vii. 18. 9
 'Ah, sad *Aemylia*!' (then sayd Amoret) IV. vii. 19. 1
 forth the sad *Aemylia* issewd IV. vii. 34. 1
 those two Ladies late, *Aemylia* and Amoret, abode, IV. viii. 19. 3
 instead of his *Aemylia* faire, This Gyants some, IV. viii. 51. 4
Aemylia well he lov'd, IV. viii. 57. 8
 soone as sad *Aemylia* did espie IV. viii. 63. 1
 'He lives,' (quoth he) 'and his *Aemylia* loves.' IV. viii. 63. 6
 The Squire of low degree, releast, *Aemylia* takes to wife: IV. ix. Arg.
 soone as faire *Aemylia* beheld IV. ix. 9. 1
Aemilia's. mine and his *Aemylia's* libertie. . . . IV. viii. 57. 7
Aemuled, Aemuling. See Emuled, etc.
Aeneas. I would to heare desyre What to *Aeneas* fell; III. ix. 40. 7
 stout *Aeneas* in the Trojane fyre, H.L. 232
Aeolus. blustering *Aeolus* his boasted syre; I. vii. 9. 2
 all his windes Dan *Aeolus* did keepe III. viii. 21. 6
 Dan *Aeolus*, in great displeasure IV. ix. 23. 1
Aeolus's. some ungracious blast, out of the gate Of *Aeolus* raine, *Mui.* 420
 Nor *Aeolus* sharp blast could worke them any wrong. . . . III. v. 44. 9
Aeolus faire daughter, Arne hight, III. xi. 42. 2
Aerie, Aery. See Airy.
Aesculapius. sad *Aesculapius* far apart Emprisond was I. v. 36. 7
Aesculape . . . by his art Did heale them all againe, I. v. 39. 8
 To *Aesculapius* brought the wounded knight: I. v. 41. 3
Aeson. As that brave sonne of *Aeson*, Ro. x. 1
Aetion. last not least, is *Aetion*, Col. 444
Aetna. As burning *Aetna* from his boyling stew I. xi. 44. 5
 it in flames of *Aetna* wrought apart, II. viii. 20. 7
 More whott then *Aetn*, or flaming Mongihall II. ix. 29. 7
 Like an huge *Aetn*' of deepe engulfed gryefe, III. ii. 32. 6
Aetnean. Then doo the *Aetnean* Cyclops him affray, Gn. 541
Afar. Whom when the Briton Prince *afarre* beheld IV. ix. 32. 1
Afeare. As ghastly bug, does greatly them *afearre*: II. iii. 20. 5
Afeard. streightway of death *afeard*, *Hub.* 1360
 Him all amazd, and almost made *afeard*: I. xi. 26. 5
 I hid my selfe from it, as one *afeard*; II. iii. 45. 8
 them of drowning made *afeard*. . . . II. xii. 2. 9
 much I am *afeard* III. vi. 23. 3
 flies away of her owne feete *afeard*, III. vii. 1. 3
 of each noyse *afeard*, III. vii. 19. 3
 ne of death *afeard*. . . . III. x. 62. 5
 woxe *afeard* Of outrage for the words IV. i. 60. 3
 halfe *afeard* Of th' uncouth eight, IV. iii. 31. 5
 faire Amoret, of nought *afeard*, IV. vii. 4. 1
 Against him stoutly ran, as nought *afeard*, VI. i. 19. 3
 Nether of envy nor of change *afeard*: VI. v. 12. 5
afeard Of villany to be to her inferd: VI. viii. 31. 4
 He, much *afeard*, to her confessed short VII. vi. 51. 7
 griesly vultures, make us onces *afeard*: *Epith.* 348
Afeared. See Afeard.
Affaires. ye doo wold th' *affaires* of earthlie creature; Ro. ix. 4
 they so ill Did order their *affaires*, *Hub.* 560
 simple men, which never came in place Of worlds *affaires*, *Hub.* 835
 that ye ruled bee In all *affaires*, *Hub.* 1052
 Oft from those grave *affaires* were wout abstaine, *Ded. Son.* i. 5
 To menage of most grave *affaires* is bent; *Ded. Son.* ix. 2
 well himselfe advaunst In all *affaires*, I. ix. 27. 4
 wondrous wit to menage high *affaires*, II. x. 37. 2
 discoursed diversly Of strange *affaires*, III. ix. 53. 2
 Welds kingdomes causes and *affaires* of state, IV. Pr. 1. 2
 She was about *affaires* of common-wele, V. ix. 36. 3
 great *affaires* in mynd Would not permit VI. v. 41. 1
Affamished. See Love-affamished.
Affear. See Afeare.
Affected, Affectad. See Afeard.
Affect. Your stubborne hart t' *affect* with fraile infirmity. . . . II. xii. 28. 9
 To sincke into his sence, nor mind *affect*, II. xii. 53. 3
 with infinite *affect* For his exceeding courtesie, VI. i. 45. 2
 His dear *affect* with silence did restraine, VI. v. 24. 4
 your tongue, your talk restraine From that they most *affect*, VI. vi. 7. 9
 From that day forth she gan him to *affect*, VI. x. 37. 1
 lust, Whose base *affect* through cowardly distrust H.L. 180
Affected. As diverse wits *affected* divers beene. . . . IV. v. 11. 5
 Ne lesse was she in secret hart *affected*, IV. xii. 35. 6
 as if great grieve had her *affected*. . . . V. ix. 9. 9
 from those outward senses, ill *affected*. . . . VI. vi. 8. 1
Affection. With inward ruth and deare *affection*. . . . Van. xii. 3
 A servant to the vile *affection* *Hub.* 817
 Deare unto all that true *affection* beare: *Ti.* 243
 drizing teares did shed for pure *affection*. . . . I. iii. 6. 9
 (*Entire affection* hateth nicer hands) I. viii. 40. 3
 fraile *affection* did constraine His stout courage to stoupe, II. i. 42. 8
 more *affection* to increase, II. i. 60. 8
 glad t' embosome his *affection* vile, II. iv. 25. 3
 His hart with great *affection* was embayd, II. viii. 55. 2
 with entyre *affection* him receav'd, II. x. 31. 6
 Through goodly temperance and *affection* chaste; III. i. 12. 2
 this *affection* nothing straunge I finde; III. ii. 40. 5
 with entire *Affection* I doe languish III. ii. 44. 5
 Lodestarre of all chaste *affection* III. vi. 52. 5
 conceiv'd *affection* base, And cast to love her III. vii. 15. 7
 He ween'd that his *affection* entire She should aread; III. vii. 16. 7
 overcomen quight Of huge *affection*, III. xii. 45. or. 6
 Ne naturall *affection* faultlesse blame IV. Pr. 2. 4
 More franke *affection* did to her afford, IV. i. 15. 7
 Albee in heart he like *affection* fond, IV. i. 34. 3
 Ne ever was with fond *affection* moved, IV. ii. 36. 3
 with so firme *affection* were allyde, IV. ii. 43. 2
 t' increase *affection* naturall, IV. ii. 54. 4

Affection—Continued.

Protest to her true friendship and *affection* sweet. . . . IV. iii. 50. 9
 friendship, which a faint *affection* breeds IV. iv. 1. 8
 Ne thinke th' *affection* of her hart to draw IV. vi. 33. 2
 Her graunted love, but with *affection* cold, IV. viii. 63. 6
 The deare *affection* unto kindred sweet, IV. ix. 1. 5
 naturall *affection* soone doth cessa, IV. ix. 2. 1
 The course of loose *affection* to forstall, IV. ix. 19. 3
 gan thenceforth to cast *affection*. . . . V. v. 43. 7
 touch'd with intire *affection* nigh him drew; V. viii. 12. 9
 For deare *affection* and unfayned zeale VI. ii. 26. 5
 And deare *affection* of so dolefull dreare, VI. iii. 4. 5
 with entire *affection* and appearance plaine, VI. v. 38. 9
 From things that stirre up fraile *affection*; VI. vi. 7. 7
 him beyaving with *affection* base, VI. vii. 18. 3
 Move such *affection* in the inward mynd, H.B. 76
 That in light wits did loose *affection* move; H.H.L. 11
 that deare Lord with so entyre *affection*, H.H.L. 157
 by signes his glad *affection* show, *Proth.* 117
Affectionate. well *affectionate*, Friendship professed III. iii. 62. 7
 Each others grieve with zeale *affectionate*, VI. iii. 12. 5
Affection's. Shoot out his darts to base *affections* wound; Am. viii. 6
Affections. to *affections* does the bride lend! II. iv. 34. 2
 that which strong *affections* doe apply II. xi. 1. 2
 as the one stird up *affections* base, III. i. 46. 3
 Let not her fault your sweete *affections* marre, III. i. 49. 3
 doth base *affections* move In brutish mindes, III. iii. 1. 5
 loose *affections* straightly to restraine; IV. v. 4. 8
 pure *affections* bred in spotlesse brest, Am. lxxxiii. 5
 The which the base *affections* doe obay, *Epith.* 196
 base *affections*, which your eares would bland H.B. 171
 loves, with which the world doth . . . stirre up *affections* base, H.H.L. 263
Affects. With chaste *affects* that naught but death can sever; Am. v. 12
Affiance. *Affiance* made, my happinesse begonne, II. iv. 21. 4
Affianced. He was *affianced* long time before, I. xii. 27. 2
Affied. though *affide* unto a former love, IV. viii. 53. 1
 was unto him *affide*, V. iii. 2. 2
 turn'd the trust which was in her *affide*, V. v. 53. 6
 ever he to Lady was *affide*, To spare her Knight, H.H.B. 49. 8
Affix. Looke thou no further, but *affixe* thine eye H.H.B. 50
Affixed. she *affixed* had Her hart on knight III. ii. 11. 3
 with firme eyes *affix* the ground still viewed, VII. vii. 57. 3
 Upon the lowly ground *affixed* are; *Epith.* 161
 Thereon his mynd *affixed* wholly is, H.L. 204
Afflict. Starres conspiring wretched men t' *afflict*, T.M. 482
 as to *afflict* so sore The innocent, D. 200
 double griefs *afflict* concealing harts, I. ii. 34. 5
 T' *afflict* the creatures which therein did dwell; II. xii. 51. 6
 All night *afflict* thy natural repose; III. ii. 31. 2
 T' *afflict* the other Saxons unsubdewd; III. iii. 38. 2
 secretly *afflict* with jealous teare, V. vi. 4. 6
 inly did *afflict* her pensive thought VI. iii. 6. 8
 wretches, and wicked emmitie Doe them *afflict*, VI. ix. 19. 7
 Thou doest *afflict* as well the not-deserver, H.L. 159
 sullen care, . . . did *afflict* (**afflict*) my brayne, *Proth.* 9
Afflicted. See Sad-afflicted.
 Our life *afflicted* with incessant paine, D. 275
 The argument of mine *afflicted* stile: I. Pr. 4. 8
 Lowde shriking, him *afflicted* to the very sowle, IV. v. 41. 9
 whom he list reserve to be *afflicted* more, IV. viii. 54. 9
 to *afflicted* minds sweet rest and quiet sends, IV. x. 34. 9
 The which *afflicted* his engriev'd mind; IV. xii. 25. 8
 To whom complaining her *afflicted* plight, V. i. 4. 3
 Else should *afflicted* wights oftimes despeire: V. iii. 1. 5
 Her selfe there close *afflicted* long in vaine, V. vi. 15. 2
 with meeke humblesse and *afflicted* mood, Am. ii. 11
Afflicting. Him still reviling and *afflicting* sore, VI. viii. 4. 2
Affliction. all this worlds *affliction* T.M. 129
 in *affliction* wast my better age: D. 374
 long *affliction* which I have endured; Col. 944
 Should plunged be in such *affliction* III. viii. 1. 5
 whilome did attend On faire Irene in her *affliction*, V. xi. 37. 7
 ever more and more her owne *affliction* wrought, VI. v. 6. 9
 Without *affliction* or disquietnesse VI. xi. 1. 2
Afflicts. day and night *afflicts* with mortall paine, III. xi. 17. 2
Affluence. made there to abound with lavish *affluence*. . . . II. xii. 42. 9
Afford. Which might it you in pitie please t' *afford*, *Hub.* 251
 thereby willing to *affoord* them aide; *Hub.* 414
 favourable times did us *affoord* Free libertie T.M. 243
 Till please the heavens *affoord* me remedy, T.M. 294
 whilst the fates *affoord* me vitall breath, *Ti.* 309
 doen the heavens *afford* him vitall food? II. i. 12. 3
affoord To ferry that old man over II. vi. 19. 8
afford Which he had brought for Braggadochio vaine, H. viii. 19. 3
 Of that faire Castle to *afford* them vew: II. ix. 20. 8
 but if remedee Thou her *afford*, III. iii. 16. 9
 yet mote they well Thus much *afford* me, III. iv. 39. 3
 Would me refuse their pledges to *afford*, III. vii. 56. 6
 That least advantage mote to him *afford*, III. x. 6. 2
 Amoret, . . . More franke *affection* did to her *afford*. . . . IV. i. 15. 7
 what good fortune did to him *afford*; IV. viii. 18. 7
 Ne other end their fury would *afford*, V. iv. 6. 3
 To bide that judgement ye shall us *afford*? V. iv. 16. 5
 To be her thrall and service her *afford*: V. v. 17. 5
 'All times have wont safe passage to *afford* V. viii. 22. 1
 Through promise to *afford* her timely aide, V. xi. 41. 4
 to the shamefull doer it *afford*. . . . VI. i. 26. 3
 to me such curtesie *afford*, VI. iii. 39. 6
 if they would *afford* him ayde at need VI. vii. 4. 6

Afford—Continued.

To grant him favour or afford him love:	VI. xi. 5. 4
That fruitfull issue may to you afford,	Proth. 104
Afforded. the dore To him did open and afforded way:	II. vii. 26. 2
Affraid, Affrayd. See Affraid.	
Affrap. They bene ymett, both ready to <i>affrap</i> ,	II. i. 26. 6
to <i>affrap</i> The warlike ryder to his most mishap:	III. ii. 6. 4
Affray. I thus mazed was with great <i>affray</i> ,	Bel. ² xv. 11
Marry, Diggon, what should him <i>affraye</i>	S.C. S. 208
flocking Persians did the Greeks <i>affray</i> ;	Gn. 50
snakes . . . hang in heapes, that horribly <i>affray</i> ,	Gn. 349
Then doo the Aetnean Cyclops him <i>affray</i> ,	Gn. 541
Nor outlaws fell <i>affray</i> the forest raunger.	Col. 319
full of . . . cold <i>affray</i> , Gan shut the dore.	I. iii. 12. 7
both . . . souce so sore that they the heavens <i>affray</i> ;	I. v. 8. 7
th' unnoted sound, . . . did them <i>affray</i> ,	I. v. 30. 4
when the flying heavens he would <i>affray</i> ;	I. vii. 34. 4
corage fierce that all men did <i>affray</i> ,	II. x. 15. 2
Shee, that base Braggadochio did <i>affray</i> ,	III. v. 27. 7
did nigh <i>affray</i> That Capons corage:	III. viii. 15. 5
afterwardes <i>affray</i> with cruell threat,	III. ix. 9. 3
When as he saw the merclesse <i>affray</i>	IV. iv. 22. 4
The feare whereof seem'd much her to <i>affray</i> ;	IV. vi. 45. 4
Full many did <i>affray</i> ,	IV. x. 16. 9
The dreadfull sight did them so sore <i>affray</i> ,	V. viii. 40. 5
with unnoted terror halfe <i>affray</i> ,	V. ix. 24. 4
through <i>affray</i> , Had hid themselves,	V. x. 19. 3
As if that there were some tumultuous <i>affray</i>	V. xi. 43. 9
made to fly like doves whom the Eagle doth <i>affray</i>	V. xii. 5. 9
well approv'd in batteilous <i>affray</i> ,	VI. i. 2. 8
comming forth yet full of late <i>affray</i>	VI. i. 44. 7
Without tempestuous storms or sad <i>affray</i> :	Epith. 327
Affret. with the terrour of their fierce <i>affret</i>	III. ix. 16. 3
with the furie of their owne <i>affret</i>	IV. ii. 15. 6
Carelesse of perill in their fiers <i>affret</i> ,	IV. iii. 6. 7
passing forth with furious <i>affret</i> ,	IV. iii. 11. 7
Affrended. deadly foes so faithfully <i>affrended</i> ,	IV. iii. 50. 5
Affright. sate long time in senelesse sad <i>affright</i> ,	Ti. 475
gan threaten bellish paine, . . . them to <i>affright</i> :	I. ii. 2. 7
with love revokt from vaine <i>affright</i> ,	I. vi. 28. 3
Againe she stricken was with sore <i>affright</i> ,	I. xi. 50. 7
off-shaking vaine <i>affright</i> She nigher drew,	I. xi. 55. 6
As one out of a deadly dreame <i>affright</i> ,	II. i. 45. 6
dead through great <i>affright</i>	II. iii. 19. 7
with horrible <i>affright</i> And hellish Inry	II. iv. 30. 1
As one <i>affright</i> With hellish feends,	II. v. 37. 6
in great <i>affright</i> And haste he rose	II. vii. 6. 1
him that walkes in feare and sad <i>affright</i>	II. vii. 29. 9
Gan her recomfort from so sad <i>affright</i> ,	II. xi. 16. 5
Thereat he smitten was with great <i>affright</i> ,	II. xi. 39. 1
That all their senses filled with <i>affright</i> ;	II. xii. 2. 7
As one with rev of ghastly feends <i>affright</i> :	III. ii. 29. 7
sore <i>affright</i> , Wondred to see her belly so upblone,	III. vi. 9. 7
all that could not from <i>affright</i> her hold,	III. viii. 34. 5
as if suddain great <i>affright</i> Had them surprizd,	III. ix. 23. 4
fld with new <i>affright</i>	III. xii. 44. 9
gan shun his dreadfull sight, . . . in daungerous <i>affright</i>	IV. iv. 41. 9
Are rapt with wonder and with rare <i>affright</i>	V. iii. 19. 7
broken with some fearefull dreames <i>affright</i> ,	V. vi. 14. 2
She was dismayd, or laynted through <i>affright</i> ,	V. viii. 45. 7
through sudden strange <i>affright</i>	V. x. 19. 5
backe she would have turnd for great <i>affright</i> :	V. xi. 26. 5
Their cruell strokes and terrible <i>affright</i> ;	VI. i. 36. 7
Staide not to succour her in that <i>affright</i> ,	VI. iii. 26. 4
And his sad Ladie left in pitifull <i>affright</i> :	VI. iv. 1. 9
Can cry aloud with horrible <i>affright</i> ,	VI. iv. 8. 8
with great <i>affright</i> She starting up	VI. vi. 31. 1
the cowheard, deaded with <i>affright</i> ,	VI. vii. 25. 7
faire Pastorell through great <i>affright</i> Was almost dead,	VI. xi. 43. 7
Was troubled much at their so strange <i>affright</i> ,	VII. vi. 15. 7
Mongst wretched men (dismaide with her <i>affright</i>)	VII. vi. 32. 7
Affrighted. <i>Affrighted</i> had the fairest Florimell,	III. v. 23. 2
even the hellish fiends <i>affrighted</i> bee At sight thereof,	VI. vi. 10. 4
Affrights. Make sudden sad <i>affrights</i> :	Epith. 339
Affronted. Duessa, full of . . . fiers disdaine to be <i>affronted</i> so,	I. viii. 13. 2
him <i>affronted</i> with impatient might:	II. v. 20. 7
the fast earth <i>affronted</i> them so sore,	III. iv. 7. 7
Affronting. him <i>affronting</i> soone, to fight was readie prest.	IV. iii. 22. 9
Affy. sought her to <i>affy</i> To a great pere;	VI. iii. 7. 2
Affyaunce, Affyde. See Affiance, Affied.	
Afoat. bathing all the creakie shore <i>afloat</i> ,	Bel. ² ix. 7
Afoord. See Afford.	
Afore. the good hap of th' oldest timea <i>afore</i> ,	Ro. xix. 6
wonne from all the world <i>afore</i> ,	Ro. xxii. 7
Such cause of mourning never hadst <i>afore</i> ;	S.C. N. 54
'Dido is gone <i>afore</i> ;	S.C. N. 193
not as I wont <i>afore</i> ,	S.C. D. 61
us, which living loved thee <i>afore</i> ,	Ti. 339
gentle kinde as ever Fowle <i>afore</i> ;	Ti. 591
laves forth her threatfull pikes <i>afore</i> The engines	Mu. ⁸ 85
much <i>afore</i> I feard,	Col. 266
doth all <i>afore</i> him far surpasse;	Col. 417
unto his Lord, where he him left <i>afore</i>	I. i. 44. 9
They him saluted, standing far <i>afore</i> ,	I. x. 49. 7
he reared high <i>afore</i> His body monstrous,	I. xi. 8. 6
Ne ought his sturdy strokes might stand <i>afore</i> ,	I. xi. 37. 8
The which <i>afore</i> is fayrly to be kend,	I. xii. 1. 4
Her lockes, . . . Grew all <i>afore</i> ,	II. iv. 4. 6
Did follow that ensample which he blam'd <i>afore</i>	II. vi. 45. 9
with his dreadfull hornes them drives <i>afore</i> ,	II. viii. 42. 4

Afore—Continued.

made him twice to reele, that never moov'd <i>afore</i>	II. viii. 44. 9
nathemore Would they once turne, but kept on as <i>afore</i> :	II. xii. 15. 5
of their comming well he wist <i>afore</i> ;	III. iii. 15. 2
Betweene the nations different <i>afore</i> ,	III. iii. 49. 2
For his great vertues proved long <i>afore</i> :	III. iii. 60. 5
the faire floures that decked him <i>afore</i> :	III. iv. 17. 8
that way in which that Damozell Was fedd <i>afore</i> ,	III. iv. 47. 9
For all the damage which he had him doen <i>afore</i>	III. v. 13. 9
when charmes had closed it <i>afore</i>	III. xii. 27. 9
of fayned Friendship which they vow'd <i>afore</i>	IV. ii. 18. 9
They sent that Squire <i>afore</i> ,	IV. ii. 31. 3
those two other Knights espide Marching <i>afore</i> ,	IV. iv. 2. 7
gan their shields addresse them selves <i>afore</i> :	IV. iv. 4. 8
with no better fortune then the rest <i>afore</i>	IV. iv. 45. 9
all the rest which had the best <i>afore</i> ,	IV. v. 8. 6
all <i>afore</i> that seemed fayre and bright,	IV. v. 14. 1
her angels face, unseene <i>afore</i> ,	IV. v. 19. 5
their lives thon lanchest long <i>afore</i> ,	IV. vii. 1. 8
The signe whereof yet stain'd his bloody lips <i>afore</i>	IV. vii. 5. 9
knottie snags were sharpened all <i>afore</i> ,	IV. vii. 7. 5
fast she flies, and farre <i>afore</i> him goes,	IV. vii. 21. 8
Soone as they thence departed were <i>afore</i> ,	IV. viii. 35. 1
'Ne was he ever vanquished <i>afore</i> ,	IV. viii. 48. 1
Knights and Squires to him unknowne <i>afore</i> :	IV. ix. 8. 5
The Prince yet being fresh untoucht <i>afore</i> ;	IV. ix. 34. 2
covered with a slender veile <i>afore</i> ;	IV. x. 40. 7
These marched larre <i>afore</i> the other crew:	IV. xi. 12. 1
seem'd to stoupe <i>afore</i> With bowed backe,	IV. xi. 26. 1
as ye heard <i>afore</i>	V. iii. 13. 5
buskins . . . laced close <i>afore</i> ;	V. v. 3. 3
So both agreed to send that mayd <i>afore</i> ,	V. ix. 8. 6
Then gan she cry much louder then <i>afore</i> ,	V. xi. 30. 1
forth issuing with his scouts <i>afore</i> ,	V. xii. 6. 8
He gan at him let drive more fiercely then <i>afore</i>	V. xii. 22. 9
as he past <i>afore</i> withouten dread,	V. xii. 39. 8
of none <i>afore</i> . . . I have had;	VI. i. 10. 3
Did issue forth to meete his foe <i>afore</i> ;	VI. i. 32. 7
So wondrously now chaung'd from that she was <i>afore</i>	VI. i. 46. 9
Came to the place whercaa ye heard <i>afore</i>	VI. ii. 40. 4
a strange knight, that neare <i>afore</i> him went,	VI. vii. 4. 4
'le rides' (said Turpine) 'there not farre <i>afore</i> ,	VI. vii. 6. 1
Which I to others did inbriet <i>afore</i> ,	VI. viii. 22. 4
Although his quest were farre <i>afore</i> him gon:	VI. ix. 12. 3
one still towards shew'd her selfe <i>afore</i> :	VI. x. 24. 8
The which the Faery Queene had long <i>afore</i> Bequeath'd to him,	VI. xii. 12. 1
Aforehand. As he himselve hath lov'd us <i>afore-hand</i> ,	II. H. L. 186
Affraid. I was with so dreadfull sight <i>afraid</i> ,	Bel. ¹ xi. 11
Therewith <i>afraid</i> , I ranne away;	S.C. Mar. 94
I weene thou he <i>afraid</i>	S.C. Jul. 71
The Ape was sore <i>afraid</i> ,	Hub. 955
<i>Affraid</i> of everie leafe that stir'd him by,	Hub. 1007
What frayes ye, that were wont to comfort me <i>afraid</i> ?	I. i. 52. 9
She, of nought <i>afraid</i> , . . . him daily sought;	I. iii. 3. 7
<i>Affraid</i> least to themselves the like mishappen might.	I. iii. 20. 9
Ne yet of present perill be <i>afraid</i> ,	I. iv. 49. 3
of that proud Paynim sore <i>afraid</i>	I. v. 47. 9
of him selfe he seem'd to be <i>afraid</i> ;	I. ix. 23. 4
the stiffe beame quaked as <i>afraid</i> ,	I. xi. 20. 5
of shame <i>afraid</i> , She set her downe to weepe	II. ii. 8. 2
The Palmer . . . Woxe sore <i>afraid</i> ,	II. viii. 9. 3
The cloudes, as things <i>afraid</i> , before him flye;	II. viii. 48. 3
all the three therat woxe much <i>afraid</i> ,	II. xii. 22. 6
Of every finest fingers touch <i>afraid</i> ;	III. i. 61. 5
Of much more uncouth thing I was <i>afraid</i>	III. ii. 40. 3
<i>afraid</i> of him as feend of hell.	III. iv. 47. 9
no lesse <i>afraid</i> Then of wilde beastes	III. iv. 51. 3
of her safety greatly grew <i>afraid</i>	III. vii. 25. 3
he was much <i>afraid</i> him selfe alone to Iynd.	III. x. 41. 9
all his many it <i>afraide</i> did make;	III. xii. 23. 8
watch on every side, of secret foes <i>afraid</i> ,	IV. ii. 36. 9
Whereat she sore <i>afraid</i> , yet her besought	IV. ii. 50. 1
lightly started up as one <i>afraid</i> ,	IV. v. 42. 6
Its best to hope the best, though of the worst <i>afraid</i>	IV. v. 37. 9
no man was <i>afraid</i> Of force,	V. Pr. 9. 3
like as one whom feends had made <i>afraid</i> ,	V. iii. 18. 4
when the villaine saw her so <i>afraid</i> ,	V. ix. 12. 4
she, <i>afraid</i> of nought, By guilefull treason	V. xi. 39. 6
As he of some misfortune were <i>afraid</i> ;	VI. v. 3. 4
therewith much abashed and <i>afraid</i> ,	VI. vii. 22. 1
<i>afraid</i> of every chaunges dread.	VI. ix. 27. 9
who sees not would he <i>afraid</i> to heare:	VI. xi. 17. 8
Calidore, thereof no whit <i>afraid</i> ,	VI. xii. 29. 1
Were much <i>afraid</i> , and wondred at that sight;	VII. vi. 14. 5
Doth make both Gods and hellish fiends <i>afraid</i> :	VII. vi. 18. 3
Great shame it is to leave, like one <i>afraid</i> ,	Am. xiv. 3
is of nought <i>afraid</i>	Am. lviii. 4
<i>Affraid</i> of every dangers least dismay.	Am. lxxxvii. 4
Affray. See Affray.	
Afresh. Therewith he gan <i>afresh</i> to waile	D. 169
grow <i>afresh</i> , as they had never seene Fleshly corruption,	III. v. 33. 3
' <i>afresh</i> appeard The glory of the later world	III. ix. 44. 1
Would afterwards <i>afresh</i> the sleeping evill reare.	IV. i. 34. 9
charging him <i>afresh</i> thus felly him bespake.	IV. iii. 10. 9
He then <i>afresh</i> with new encouragement Did him assayle,	IV. iii. 26. 7
fiercely each assayingl gan <i>afresh</i> to fight.	IV. iii. 35. 9
all <i>afresh</i> gan former fight renew.	IV. ix. 26. 6
She gan <i>afresh</i> thus to renew her wretched case.	IV. xii. 8. 9
She gan <i>afresh</i> to chafe,	IV. xii. 27. 9
To set <i>afresh</i> on all the other crew:	V. iii. 12. 4

Afresh—Continued.

- There he him courst a-fresh, V. ix. 16. 8
 They turne afresh, and oft renew their former threat. V. xi. 45. 9
 Those knights began afresh them to assayle, V. xi. 59. 2
 courage chill Kindling afresh, gan battell to renew, VI. i. 35. 8
 laying yet afresh, . . . Upon the rest VI. vi. 38. 3
 now gan afresh to rancle sore, VI. x. 31. 3
 Comes forth afresh out of their late dismay, Am. xl. 11
- Afric.** See **Africa**.
 hundred steps of *Afrike* golds enchase: Bel.² ii. 8
 though beyond the *Africke* Ismael . . . he were, III. iii. 6. 7
- Africa.** Pyrrhus and the puissance Of *Afrike* could not tame, Ro. xxi. 2
 Which mear'd her rule with *Africa*, and *Byze*, Ro. xxii. 2
 All that which *Afrike* ever brought forth strange; Ro. xxix. 10
 Ne *Afrike* thereof guiltie is, Ro. xxxi. 5
- Africanus.** So Ennius the elder *Africane*, Ded. Son. i. 7
- After** (*partial list*).
 But I the ship saw *after* rais'd againe. Bel.² xiii. 14
After, at sea a tall ship did appeare. Pet. ii. 1
After th' Ionicke, Atticke, Doricke guise;
 and *after* hastid Thy sommer prowde, S.C. Ja. 21
 Yt chaunced *after* upon a day, S.C. F. 143
 It was not long, *after* shee was gone, S.C. May 235
 Renne *after* hastely thy silver sound; S.C. Jun. 61
 But *after* vertue gan for age to stoope, S.C. O. 67
 The wiser Muses *after* Colin ranne. S.C. D. 48
 In some strange habit, *after* uncouth wize; Hub. 84
 And *after* askt an almes Hub. 363
 That *after* we may favour seeke to win? Hub. 644
 Did ever *after* scorne on foote to goe. Hub. 752
 never *after* anie Should of his race Hub. 1241
 That *after* Tityrus frst sung his lay, Col. 2
 Now, *after* Astrofell is dead and gone: Col. 449
 long while *after* I am dead and rotten, Col. 640
 shortly *after*, Col. 859
 He strowd an *Ave-Mary* *after* and before. I. i. 35. 9
 huntst *after* fame, I. iv. 1. 2
after that he had faire Una lorne, I. iv. 2. 1
 ever *after* in most wretched case, I. iv. 3. 5
 lusted *after* all that he did love; I. iv. 26. 2
 Soone *after* comes the cruell Sarazin, I. v. 4. 1
 assembled . . . *after* their wofull falles, I. v. 17. 8
 the lad n'ould *after* joy, I. vi. 25. 8
 dronke with blood, yet thristed *after* life: I. vi. 25. 8
 Both hongred *after* death; I. vi. 43. 9
 he comes last *after* mee.' I. ix. 25. 2
 Who first us greets, and *after* fayre areedes
 Sleeper *after* toyle, port *after* stormic seas, I. ix. 40. 8
 now *after* death and buriall done, I. x. 43. 1
 Which *after* all to heaven shall thee send; I. x. 61. 2
 And *after* to his Pallace he them bringes, I. xii. 13. 1
 I bownden am straight *after* this emprise, I. xii. 18. 4
 That *after* soone I dearly did lament; II. iv. 29. 5
 I, poursewing my fell purpose, *after* went. II. iv. 31. 9
 And *after* spent with pride and lavishnesse, II. vii. 12. 4
After the Paynim brethren conquer'd were, II. ix. 2. 1
 And *after* all an army strong she leav'd, II. x. 31. 8
 Whom to pourseue the Infant *after* hide II. xi. 25. 7
 Which ever *after* they abusd to ill, II. xii. 31. 8
After long wayes and perilous paines endur'd,
 all spur'd *after*, fast as they mote fly, III. i. 18. 4
 Not that she lusted *after* any one, III. ii. 23. 7
 And, *after* having whispered a space III. ii. 50. 4
 Then ever him before, or *after*, living wight: III. iii. 11. 9
 First ill, and *after* ruled wickedly; III. iii. 46. 3
After that they againe retourned heene, III. vi. 33. 1
 Long *after* sbe from perill was releast: III. vii. 1. 7
 And *after* gan inquire his parentage, III. vii. 46. 7
 'So liv'd they ever *after* in like sin, III. vii. 49. 1
 And *after* cast him up upon the shore; III. viii. 36. 8
 Who, *after* Greekes did Priams realme destroy, III. ix. 36. 7
 He up remounted light, and *after* faind to wend. III. x. 38. 9
 Next *after* him went Doubt, III. xii. 10. 1
 alwaies flitting . . . *After* each beantie IV. ii. 5. 3
 Which vertue it for ever *after* did retaine. IV. v. 4. 9
 Shall breath it selfe awhile *after* so long a went. IV. v. 46. 9
 looking *after* long did mark which away she straid. IV. viii. 7. 9
 Whom *after* did a mightie man pursew, IV. viii. 38. 6
 And *after* promist large amends to make. IV. viii. 60. 6
 In which he long time *after* did remaine IV. xi. 7. 5
after she had wept and wail'd a space, IV. xii. 8. 8
 straight he *after* sent His yron page, V. i. 20. 1
after that the utmost date assynde V. vi. 3. 6
After that them in battell he had wonne: V. x. 30. 6
 As thicke as doth the seede *after* the sowers hand: V. xii. 7. 9
 Ran *after* fast to reskue the distressed mayde. VI. iii. 24. 9
 ne did the other stay, But *after* went directly VI. iii. 37. 5
 did inquire *After* adventures, VI. v. 11. 5
After that Timias had againe recured VI. v. 12. 1
 Still looking *after* him that did him chace, VI. vi. 29. 8
 And *after* all, for greater infamie, VI. vii. 27. 1
After his misticke wise, . . . Offred him drinke VI. ix. 6. 7
 long while *after*, whilist him list remaine, VI. ix. 34. 2
After that he had labourd long in vaine VI. xii. 32. 3
 Albe that, long time *after* Calidore, VI. xii. 39. 5
 many of their stemme long *after* did survive: VII. vi. 2. 9
 They *after* follow'd all with shrill out-ery, VII. vi. 52. 6
after Wrong was lov'd, and Justice solde, VII. vii. 37. 8
 Ne any then shall *after* it inquire, Am. xxvii. 9
 soone *after*, fresh againe enured His former cruelty. Epig. iv. 53

After—Continued.

- Twixt sleepe and wake, *after* she weary was, Epith. 309
 Weakely at first, but *after* with desyre Lifted H.L. 67
 at first Made of meere love, and *after* liked well, H.H.L. 128
 And *after*, when we fared had amiser, H.H.L. 192
- Afterclaps.** For feare of *afterclaps*, for to prevent: Hub. 332
- After-send.** To *after-send* his foe, that him may overtake? I. v. 10. 9
- Afterward.** 'His blessed body . . . Was *afterward* . . . convaidd, I. ii. 24. 2
 thing refused doe not *afterward* accuse.' II. vii. 18. 9
 Who *afterward* was Emperour of Rome, II. x. 60. 2
afterward both sea and land posses; IV. xi. 18. 4
- Afterwards.** *afterwards* with grave advizement said: Hub. 176
 at first him credit gaine, Which *afterwards* Hub. 690
afterwards I handled her so fayre, D. 120
 in that castle *afterwards* abide, I. viii. 50. 7
afterwards them to his Dame he leades, I. x. 8. 1
afterwards he in his stead did raigne, II. x. 58. 4
 Did *afterwards* make shipwrack violent II. xii. 7. 8
afterwards did rule the night and day: II. xii. 13. 7
afterwards they gan . . . To stirre up strife, III. i. 64. 4
 thou *afterwards* did rayse Most famous fruites III. iii. 3. 6
 Least *afterwards* it be too late to take thy flight.' III. iv. 14. 9
afterwardes on what adventure now he rode. III. viii. 45. 9
afterwardes affray with cruell threat, III. ix. 9. 3
afterwardes, close creeping as he might, III. x. 44. 1
 Would *afterwardes* afresh the sleeping evill reare. IV. i. 34. 9
Afterwards did for her loves first hire Give it to her, IV. v. 4. 5
afterwardes themselves doth cruellly devoure. IV. vii. 12. 9
 all his life, which *afterwards* he lad, IV. viii. 2. 4
 long time *afterwards* did lead An happie life IV. viii. 18. 1
afterwards continu'd there a while IV. ix. 12. 6
 seeking often entrance *afterwards* in vaine. IV. x. 13. 9
afterwards she gan him soft to shrive, IV. xii. 26. 5
 Where many years it *afterwards* remainyd, V. ii. 19. 5
afterwards a sonne to him shalt beare, V. vii. 23. 7
 So there a while they *afterwards* remainyd, V. vii. 42. 1
afterwards thus to him saide. VI. i. 11. 9
 Whom *afterwards* my selfe with many a wound Did slay VI. vii. 16. 8
afterwards of all her rich array: VI. viii. 41. 3
afterwards to cheare with speaches kind; VI. viii. 50. 7
 many of them *afterwards* obtain'd Great power VII. vi. 3. 1
- Agean.** See **Aegean**.
- Again** (*partial list*).
 A twinne of forked trees send forth againe. Bel. v. 14
 For no such shadow shalbe had againe. Pet. iii. 14
 The Giants old should once againe uprise, Ro. iv. 6
 Cooling againe his former kindled heate, Ro. xi. 5
 mounting up againe from whence he came, Ro. xx. 5
 Colin them gives to Rosalind againe. S.C. Ja. 60
 That, once sea-beate, will to sea againe: S.C. F. 34
 Such an one would make thee younge againe. S.C. F. 68
 Little him answered the Oake againe. S.C. F. 140
 The Axes edge did oft turne againe, S.C. F. 203
 That seeing, I levelde againe S.C. Mar. 85
 Ne durst againe his fyrye face out showe; S.C. Ap. 78
 The time was once, and may againe retorne, S.C. May 103
 Driven for neede to come home agayne. S.C. S. 67
 Which when they thinke agayne to quench, S.C. S. 88
 as it sprong, it wither must agayne: S.C. O. 77
 For that I thee restor'd to life againe, Gn. 354
 To cut the ships from turning home againe Gn. 522
 'Againe great dole on either partie grewe, Gn. 529
 what he toucht came not to light againe; Hub. 702
 Her backe againe to life sent for his sake. Ti. 392
 My thought returned greved home againe, Ti. 478
 Yet stayd not, till I againe did call: D. 60
 That us, late dead, has made againe alive: Col. 31
 Record to us that lovely lay againe: Col. 97
 move to take him to her grace againe. Col. 175
 So proudly, that she made them roare againe. Col. 223
 to make the dead againe alive. Col. 599
 sought backe to thourke againe; I. i. 16. 6
 but he againe, Shooke him so hard, I. i. 42. 5
 With that misformed spright he backe returnd againe. I. i. 55. 9
 to her snowy Palfrey got agayne. I. iii. 8. 8
 And fates expired could renew againe. I. v. 40. 3
 Or ever hope recover her againe: I. vi. 33. 6
 The knight her lightly reared up againe, I. vi. 37. 5
 downe againe she fell unto the ground, I. vii. 24. 1
 he her quickly reared up againe: I. vii. 24. 2
 Echoes three answer'd it selfe againe: I. viii. 4. 4
 That all the feldes rebellowd againe. I. viii. 11. 4
 Againe his wonted angry weapon prov'd, I. viii. 21. 3
 him smot againe so sore, I. viii. 24. 2
 Again he askt, I. viii. 32. 6
 againe he sayde, He could not tell; I. viii. 32. 8
 againe he answered. I. viii. 33. 2
 of passed feare Is to be . . . ware of like againe. I. viii. 44. 6
 Him yett againe, and yett againe, bespake I. ix. 24. 6
 He lov'd . . . a Lady gent, That him againe lov'd I. ix. 27. 7
 Did not he all create To die againe? I. ix. 42. 3
 to kill, And rayse againe to life I. x. 19. 9
 Not unto such as could him feast againe, I. x. 37. 6
 turne againe Backe to the world, I. x. 63. 1
 smot againe . . . But backe againe the sparcling steele recoyld, I. xi. 25. 2, 3
 reare againe The sencelesse corse I. xi. 48. 7
 Ve then shall hither backe retourne agayne, I. xii. 19. 8
 then againe abroad On the long voiage I. xii. 42. 7
 He shall you doe dew recompence agayne, II. i. 14. 8
 re-echo'd againe; II. i. 38. 2

Again—Continued.

thrice she sunck <i>again</i> ,	II. i. 46. 3
He maketh warre, he maketh peace <i>again</i> ,	II. ii. 26. 7
Throughout the wood that echoed <i>again</i> ,	II. iii. 20. 8
his foe fettered would release <i>again</i> ,	II. v. 24. 8
griuing deepe, thus answerd him <i>again</i> ,	II. vii. 59. 3
<i>Again</i> he heard a more enforced voyce,	II. viii. 4. 3
who nought <i>again</i> Him answerd,	II. viii. 23. 2
We would, and would <i>again</i> , if that we could;	II. ix. 12. 5
soone retournd <i>again</i> With greater fury	II. ix. 15. 1
backe <i>again</i> faire Alma led them right,	II. ix. 33. 5
to his crowne she him restord <i>again</i> ;	II. x. 32. 1
Who shortly it to him restord <i>again</i> ,	II. x. 44. 7
twise they were repulsd backe <i>again</i> ,	II. x. 48. 1
He is <i>again</i> unto his rule restord;	II. x. 66. 2
Remounts <i>again</i> into the open ayre,	II. xi. 36. 8
backe <i>again</i> it did alofte rebownd,	II. xi. 42. 8
A second fall redoubling backe <i>again</i> ,	II. xi. 43. 5
none of them himselfe could reare <i>again</i> :	III. i. 29. 2
she gan <i>again</i> Her to bethinke	III. ii. 22. 8
Ne ever to his worke returnd <i>again</i> :	III. iii. 11. 3
doen they onely sleepe, and shall <i>again</i> reverse?	III. iv. 1. 9
Shee should not then have bene rely'd <i>again</i> ;	III. iv. 35. 4
with his speare requited him <i>again</i> ,	III. v. 21. 7
Till they <i>again</i> returne	III. vi. 32. 9
sent into the changefull world <i>again</i> ,	III. vi. 33. 7
Troy <i>again</i> out of her dust was reard	III. ix. 44. 3
Once to me yold, not to be yold <i>again</i> :	III. xi. 17. 4
<i>Again</i> , when as the Trojane boy so fayre He snatcht	III. xi. 34. 4
made the sparkling waves to smoke <i>again</i> ,	III. xi. 41. 3
hee Which wrought it could the same recure <i>again</i> ,	III. xii. 34. 7
<i>Again</i> he drove at him with double might,	IV. i. 10. 2
softly askt <i>again</i> What mister wight it was	IV. vii. 10. 4
when he to himselfe returnd <i>again</i> ,	IV. viii. 44. 1
Of listening if he mote her heare <i>again</i> ,	IV. xii. 17. 4
By which it's easie him to know <i>again</i> ,	V. i. 19. 7
And, as they were, them equalize <i>again</i> ,	V. ii. 38. 5
backe <i>again</i> they homeward turnd their feete;	V. iv. 51. 7
with her shield she warded it <i>again</i> ,	V. v. 10. 8
lerne So fond a lesson as to love <i>again</i> :	V. v. 46. 4
She fayn'd to count the time <i>again</i> anew,	V. vi. 5. 4
To make new warre against the Gods <i>again</i> ,	V. vii. 11. 6
them repaide <i>again</i> with double more	V. vii. 31. 4
Against him made <i>again</i> ,	V. viii. 9. 5
<i>Again</i> the Pagan threw another dart,	V. viii. 34. 1
sodainely, t' avenge him selfe <i>again</i>	V. xi. 8. 3
<i>Again</i> . . . He did him smite	V. xii. 23. 5
all the aire rebellowd <i>again</i> ,	V. xii. 41. 6
to your selfe doe it returne <i>again</i> ,	VI. Pr. 7. 3
Refused bath to yeeld her love <i>again</i> ,	VI. i. 15. 3
He now <i>again</i> is on his former way	VI. ii. 3. 5
'loth were I . . . yet breake it should <i>again</i> ,	VI. ii. 7. 7
And me in lieu thereof revild' <i>again</i> ,	VI. ii. 11. 8
I . . . backe returned His scornfull taunts unto his teeth <i>again</i> ,	VI. ii. 12. 2
the faint sprite he did revoke <i>again</i> ,	VI. iii. 28. 2
And with mad moode <i>again</i> upon him flew,	VI. iv. 6. 3
from his steed him nigh he drew <i>again</i> :	VI. iv. 7. 5
backe returnd <i>again</i> With speede	VI. iv. 9. 3
Recured well, and made him whole <i>again</i> ;	VI. iv. 16. 7
having all his bands <i>again</i> uptyde,	VI. iv. 24. 1
He with him thought backe to returne <i>again</i> :	VI. iv. 24. 2
All is in time like to returne <i>again</i> To that foule feend,	VI. iv. 31. 7
Vowing that never he in bed <i>again</i>	VI. iv. 40. 6
To whom the Squire nought answered <i>again</i> ,	VI. v. 24. 2
to requite him with the like <i>again</i> ,	VI. viii. 9. 1
all is now repaid with interest <i>again</i> ,	VI. viii. 21. 9
turne <i>again</i> my teme,	VI. ix. 1. 1
Whom by no means thou canst recall <i>again</i> ;	VI. x. 20. 3
Mongst which the theeves them questioned <i>again</i> ,	VI. xi. 39. 5
revive That long had lyeen dead, and made <i>again</i> alive,	VI. xi. 50. 9
closing it <i>again</i> like as before,	VI. xii. 8. 3
forst him turne <i>again</i> : Sternely he turnd <i>again</i> ,	VI. xii. 26. 2, 3
woods and dales, . . . Did ring <i>again</i> ,	VII. vi. 52. 9
turning to themselves at length <i>again</i> ,	VII. vii. 58. 6
Retourne <i>again</i> , my forces late dismayd,	Am. xiv. 1
back <i>again</i> doth chace Their looser lookes	Am. xxi. 7
The same at night she did <i>again</i> unreave:	Am. xxxii. 4
Will sbine <i>again</i> , and looke on me at last,	Am. xxxiv. 11
love thee for the same <i>again</i> ;	Am. lxxviii. 10
none can call <i>again</i> the passed time,	Am. lxx. 14
<i>Again</i> , I wrote it with a second hand;	Am. lxxv. 3
They ydly backe returne to me <i>again</i> :	Am. lxxviii. 10
<i>again</i> enured His former cruelty,	Epig. iv. 53
Had he required life of us <i>again</i> ,	H.H.L. 179
Of that selfe mould, . . . and to the same <i>again</i> shall fade,	H.H.L. 199
their points rebutted backe <i>again</i> Are duld,	H.H.B. 122
Against (partial list). See Gainst .	
I bent my bolt <i>against</i> the bush,	S.C. Mar. 70
<i>Against</i> his cruell scorching heate,	S.C. Jul. 25
it to maintaine <i>Against</i> vile Zolius hackbitings	Ded.Son.xii.14
Sisyphus an huge round stone did reele <i>Against</i> an hill,	I. v. 35. 4
'will ryde <i>Against</i> my liking backe	I. ix. 32. 6
What justice can but judge <i>against</i> thee right,	I. ix. 37. 8
<i>Against</i> the day of wrath	I. ix. 46. 5
to fight <i>Against</i> spirituall foes,	I. x. 1. 4
To tell were as to strive <i>against</i> the streame:	I. xii. 23. 3
<i>Against</i> his praise to stirre up enmitie	II. i. 23. 8
eldest did <i>against</i> the youngest goe, And both <i>against</i> the middest	II. ii. 13. 8, 9
Do arme yourself <i>against</i> that day,	II. iii. 15. 9

Against—Continued.

her Javelin bright <i>Against</i> him bent,	II. iii. 42. 8
<i>Against</i> him turning all his fell intent,	II. iv. 6. 6
ready dight . . . <i>Against</i> the viaundes should be ministred,	II. ix. 27. 4
lov'd their native flesh <i>against</i> al kynd,	III. ii. 41. 3
Makes the huge element, <i>against</i> her kinde, To move	III. ix. 15. 5
That almost had <i>against</i> you trespassed this day,	IV. vi. 3. 9
hath in this Ladie wrought <i>Against</i> the course of kind,	IV. vi. 30. 5
'Then have they all themselves <i>against</i> me bent:	IV. viii. 16. 4
<i>Against</i> the stones and trees did rayle anew,	IV. viii. 36. 8
And her <i>against</i> sate comely Curtesie,	IV. x. 51. 3
Her silver feet, faire washt <i>against</i> this day:	V. xi. 47. 6
With inward griefe and malice did <i>against</i> them swell,	V. vii. 10. 9
To make new warre <i>against</i> the Gods <i>again</i> ,	V. vii. 11. 6
leveld all <i>against</i> one certaine place,	V. x. 34. 7
found no more T' oppose <i>against</i> his powre	V. x. 38. 6
blasphemies forth threw <i>Against</i> his Gods,	V. xi. 12. 4
to reskue her <i>against</i> a Knight,	VI. i. 29. 6
uly wroth <i>Against</i> her Knight,	VI. iii. 33. 2
Did shut the gate <i>against</i> him,	VI. iii. 38. 2
Did front him, face to face <i>against</i> him bent:	VI. v. 20. 8
both with equal might <i>Against</i> him ran;	VI. vii. 7. 6
much griev'd <i>against</i> that straunger knight,	VI. vii. 20. 6
Abuse, <i>against</i> all reason and all law,	VI. viii. 6. 4
nought <i>against</i> their wils might countervaille:	VII. vi. 49. 7
The which my selfe <i>against</i> my selfe doe make;	Am. xlv. 6
fresh <i>against</i> my selfe to fight,	Am. xlv. 12
<i>Against</i> the Brydale day,	Proth.17,35,143
<i>Against</i> their Brydale day,	Proth.53,89,179
this Lay, Prepar'd <i>against</i> that Day,	Proth. 88
<i>Against</i> their wedding day,	Proth. 125
Agamemnon. 'There also goodly Agamemnon hosts,	Gn. 545
Aganippus. the wise Cordelia Was sent to Agganip (* <i>Aganip</i>) of Celtica,	II. x. 29. 5
Agape. <i>Agape</i> Doth lengthen her soones lives,	IV. ii. Arg.
Her name was <i>Agape</i> ,	IV. ii. 41. 7
Agast. See Aghast .	
Agave. Cruell <i>Agave</i> , flying vengeance sore	Gn. 172
Wondred <i>Agave</i> , Poris, and Nesaea,	IV. xi. 49. 6
Agdistes. a God . . . Did wisely make, and good <i>Agdistes</i> call; II. xii. 48. 2	
Age . See Quietage .	
Ne rust of age hating continuance,	Ro. xiii. 6
posteritie Of age ensuing shall you ever read?	Ro. xxxii. 2
this age, in which all good is geason,	Fan. i. 5
Age and Winter accord full nie,	S.C. F. 27
stoope-gallaunt <i>Age</i> , the hoste of Greevaunce,	S.C. F. 90
Of my old age have this one delight,	S.C. May 202
ryper age such pleasures doth reprove:	S.C. Jun. 36
after vertue gan for age to stoope,	S.C. O. 67
my age, now passed youngthly pryme,	S.C. D. 75
That was the golden age of Saturne old,	Hub. 151
lanterne unto late succeeding age,	Ti. 170
Whose praises I to future age doo sing;	Ti. 277
Their names shall of the later age be heard,	Ti. 348
Nor age, nor envie, shall them ever wast,	Ti. 406
To be a wonder to all age eosuing,	Ti. 552
'No age hath bred . . . more vertue in a wight;	D. 218
For age to dye is right, but youth is wrong;	D. 243
in affliction wast my better age:	D. 374
ensample to the present age Of th' old Heroes,	Ded. Son. vi. 3
In the first season of my feeble age,	Ded. Son. vii. 4
Ne bene so much admir'd of later age,	Ded. Son. xiii. 6
That are the great Mecaenas of this age,	Ded. Son. xiii. 9
Moste noble Lord, the honor of this age,	Ded. Son. xiv. 6
in the first floure of my freshest age,	I. ii. 23. 1
when he sees his age, And hoarie head of Archimago old,	I. iii. 38. 3
Feare, sicknesse, age, losse, labour, sorrow, strife,	I. ix. 44. 6
She was a woman in her freshest age,	I. x. 30. 1
eyen . . . through great age had lost their kindly sight,	I. x. 47. 4
Which to late age were never mentioned,	II. Pr. 2. 6
fers fate did crop the blossom of his age,	II. i. 41. 9
'It was my fortune, commune to that age,	II. iv. 19. 1
Weake handes, but counsell is most strong in age,	II. vi. 48. 5
leave the rudenesse of that antique age	II. vii. 18. 2
with thy brutenesse shendst thy comely age,	II. viii. 12. 3
in the floure now of her freshest age;	II. ix. 18. 7
rype of age, And in demeasure sober,	II. ix. 27. 8
There sate a mao of ripe and perfect age,	II. ix. 64. 2
ripe age had him surrender late His life,	II. x. 13. 8
feeble age Nigh to his utmost date	II. x. 27. 6
Three sones he dying left, all under age;	II. x. 64. 1
soone comes age that will her pride deflowre,	II. xii. 75. 7
As if that age badd him that burden spare,	III. i. 4. 5
Let later age that noble use envy,	III. i. 13. 8
he her unguilty age Did weene,	III. ii. 26. 3
The comfort of her age and weary dayes,	III. vii. 12. 2
Now in the blossom of his freshest age,	III. vii. 46. 6
*In stead thereof sweet peace and quiet age	IV. iii. 43. 5
That needed much her weake age to desire,	IV. v. 39. 8
eke that age despyd his nicenesse vaine,	IV. viii. 27. 5
antique age, yet in the infancie Of time,	IV. viii. 30. 1
know the monuments of passed age:	IV. xi. 17. 6
Eience well in age,	IV. xi. 50. 7
When as mans age was in his freshest prime,	V. Pr. 1. 3
from the golden age, that first was named,	V. Pr. 2. 1
in former age A Ladie of great worth	V. x. 7. 1
Of which though present age doe plenteous seeme,	VI. Pr. 4. 6
But now weake age had dimd his candle-light:	VI. iii. 3. 4
So long as age enabled him thereto,	VI. v. 37. 2
being now attacht with timely age,	VI. vi. 4. 6

Age—Continued.

- Wasting the strength of her immortal *age*: VI. vi. 11. 6
 when thy glory shall be farre displayd To future *age*. VI. x. 28. 9
 Lo! one, whom later *age* hath brought to light, Com. *Soa.* iii. 9
- Aged.** Lifting to heaven her *aged* hoarie head, Ro. xxviii. 3
 There grew an *aged* Tree on the greene, S.C.F. 102
 hands what ever power his *aged* yeeres him lent, Gn. 646
 broad spreading like an *aged* tree, Tt. 462
 With fruitfull hope his *aged* breast he fed Mu. 25
 good Harpalus, now woxen *aged* Col. 380
 An *aged* Sire, in long blacke weedes yelad, I. i. 29. 2
 Quoth then that *aged* man: I. i. 33. 5
 he . . . hardly was restrained of that *aged* sire. I. ii. 5. 9
 Weary of *aged* Tithones saffron bed, I. ii. 7. 2
 bowing downe her *aged* backe, she kist The wicked witch, I. v. 27. 1
 governing . . . *aged* limbs on cypresse staddle stout, I. vi. 14. 8
 downe he tumbled; as an *aged* tree, I. viii. 22. 5
 He was an *aged* syre, all hory gray, I. x. 5. 5
 them to his Dame he leades, That *aged* Dame, I. x. 8. 2
 Then said the *aged* Caelia, 'Deare dame, I. x. 17. 1
 Wherein an *aged* holy man did lie, I. x. 46. 5
 There they doe finde that godly *aged* Sire, I. x. 48. 1
 'Most trow,' then said the holy *aged* man; I. x. 59. 1
 Fayre ympe of Phoebus and his *aged* bryde, I. xi. 5. 7
 It could . . . *aged* long decay Renew, I. xi. 30. 4
 the deawy bed Of *aged* Tithone I. xi. 51. 3
 That *aged* Syre, the Lord of all that land, I. xii. 3. 2
aged Queene, Arayd in antique robes I. xii. 5. 1
 Least his long way his *aged* limbes should tire: I. i. 7. 5
 his *aged* Guide in presence came; II. i. 31. 3
 that same Hag, his *aged* mother, hight Occasion; II. iv. 19. 8
 Unto an *aged* woman, poore and bare, II. v. 17. 3
 Ne gave him leave to bid that *aged* sire Adieu; II. vi. 20. 5
 then beside an *aged* Sire did trace, II. viii. 10. 3
 Crav'd leave of Alma and that *aged* sire II. ix. 60. 8
 Their *aged* Syre, thus eased of his crowne, II. x. 29. 6
 Till *aged* Hely by dew heritage it gaynd. II. x. 45. 9
 him beside an *aged* Squire there rode, III. i. 4. 3
 Her *aged* Nourse, whose name was Glauce hight, III. ii. 30. 2
 th' *aged* Nourse, her culling to her bowre, III. ii. 49. 4
 Then it had lighted on an *aged* Oke, III. vii. 41. 3
 An *aged* sire with head all fryre hore, III. viii. 30. 3
 forgot that whylome I heard tell From *aged* Mnemon; III. ix. 47. 4
 The *aged* Dame, him seeing so enraged, IV. i. 54. 1
 Through that false witch, and that foule *aged* drevill; IV. ii. 3. 8
 that old *aged* Dame, his faithfull Squire, IV. v. 39. 6
 with him eke that *aged* Squire attone; IV. v. 46. 3
 In which old Styx her *aged* bones alway doth lay. IV. xi. 4. 4
 the *aged* Ocean and his Dame Old Tethys, IV. xi. 18. 1
 much more *aged* was his wife then he, IV. xi. 24. 5
 seem'd full *aged* by his outward sight, IV. xi. 25. 7
 he met An *aged* wight wayfaring all alone, V. xi. 37. 2
 being *aged* now, and weary to Of warres delight VI. v. 37. 5
 Then came to them a good old *aged* syre, VI. ix. 13. 5
 welcom'd of that honest syre And of his *aged* Beldame VI. ix. 17. 2
 him beside His *aged* wife, VI. xi. 18. 5
 there sate an hory Old *aged* Sire, VII. vi. 8. 5
 on Themmes brode *aged* backe Proth. 133
- Agenor.** Great Belus, Phoex, and *Agenor* best; IV. xi. 15. 7
- Age's.** What reeked I of wintry *ages* waste?— S.C.F. D. 29
 One oncle lives, her *ages* ornament, T.M. 571
 'She fell away in her first *ages* spring, D. 239
 pourtrahed With natures pen, in *ages* grave dogree, I. viii. 33. 8
 later *ages* pride, like eorn-fed steed, II. vii. 16. 6
 Florimell, in her first *ages* flowre, IV. v. 5. 7
- Ages.** Through the worlds endles *ages* to survive, Ga. 56
 succeeding *ages* have no light Of things forepast, T.M. 103
 in *ages* past none might professe T.M. 559
 'Looke backe, who list, unto the former *ages*, Tt. 57
 have from wisest *ages* hidden beene; II. Pr. 3. 2
 The wisest men, I weene, that lived in their *ages*. II. ix. 47. 9
 Three *ages*, such as mortall men contrive, II. ix. 48. 5
 things foregone through many *ages* held, II. ix. 56. 2
 Of warlike puissaunce in *ages* spent, III. ii. 3. 1
 who so list looke backe to former *ages*, IV. Pr. 3. 1
 It hath bene through all *ages* ever scene, IV. v. 1. 1
 that they should endure through many *ages*, Am. li. 3
 may sing To *ages* following. Proth. 160
- Agganip.** See **Aganippus**.
- Aggrace.** Of kinnesse and of courteous *aggrace*; II. viii. 56. 8
 that which all faire workes doth most *aggrace*, II. xii. 58. 8
- Aggraced.** that knight so much *aggrace*. That she him taught I. x. 18. 7
- Aggrate.** Doth borrow grace, the fancie to *aggrate*; T.M. 406
 strove with most delights him to *aggrate*, II. v. 33. 2
 each one sought his Lady to *aggrate*: II. ix. 34. 5
 that may dayntest fantasy *aggrate*, II. xii. 42. 7
 Palmer, if it mote thee so *aggrate*, II. xii. 85. 8
 Pleasure, that doth both gods and men *aggrate*, III. vi. 50. 8
 to *aggrate* The virgin whom he had abuse III. viii. 36. 5
 She litle answer'd him, but lightly did *aggrate*. IV. ii. 23. 9
 The more t' *aggrate* his God with such his blouddy guize. V. xi. 19. 9
 What ever thing he did her to *aggrate*, VI. x. 33. 2
- Aggravate.** hardly finde to *aggravate* her grieft; III. viii. 1. 8
aggravate the horror of her blame: V. ix. 43. 4
- Aggrieve.** with rehearsing would me more *aggrieve*. Tt. 91
- Aggrieved.** At their first presence grew *aggrieved* sore, I. x. 49. 2
 Which Gnyon marking said; 'Be nought *aggrieved* II. v. 15. 1
 all those stranger knights full sore *aggrieved*, IV. iv. 46. 8
 Right sore *aggrieved* at her sharpe reproofe, IV. vii. 37. 2
 him the more *aggrieved* I found thereby: IV. viii. 57. 5

- Aggrieves.** Which yet *aggrieves* (*agrees*!) my hart Pet. iv. 12
- Aghast.** Greatly *aghash* with this piteous plea, S.C.F. 157
 forth shee yode, therat halfe *aghash*: S.C. May 233
 All *agash*, lowly she gan to call S.C. May 296
 I in minde remained sore *agash*, Tt. 578
 nought *aghash*, his mightie hand enhaunst: I. i. 17. 8
 As one *aghash* with feends or damned sprights, I. ii. 4. 5
 The fearefull shepherd, often there *aghash*, Under them never
 sat, I. ii. 28. 7
 damned sprights sent forth to make ill men *aghash*. I. v. 31. 9
 his chacing steedes *aghash* Both charett swifte and huntsman
 overcast: I. v. 38. 4
 other griesly thing that him *aghash*. I. ix. 21. 4
 There him he findes all sencelesse and *aghash*, I. ix. 23. 3
 which sight at first him sore *aghash*. II. viii. 4. 9
 At sight whereof the people stand *aghash*: III. i. 16. 7
 other accident which him *aghash*: III. v. 3. 5
 To move and tremble as it were *aghash*. III. ix. 15. 6
 Nether of ydle shewes, nor of false charmes *aghash*. III. xii. 29. 9
 Carried with wings of feare, like fowle *aghash*, V. viii. 4. 7
 made him stagger and stand halfe *agash*, V. xi. 28. 7
 full sore *aghash* He staggered to and fro V. xii. 23. 3
 from the wall him seeing so *aghash*, VI. i. 23. 1
 forst him gape and gaspe, with dread *aghash*, VI. iii. 26. 8
 found, . . . the Ladie fearefully *aghash*, VI. iv. 9. 7
 the Squire, now nigh *aghash*, Revived was, VI. v. 21. 8
 He lightly started up like one *aghash*, VI. vii. 47. 8
 lookt up like one *aghash*. VI. xi. 22. 9
 In dreadfull darkness dreadfully *aghash*; VI. xi. 32. 5
 so sore him dread *aghash*. VII. vi. 52. 5
- Aglaia.** Next faire *Aglaia*, last Thalia merry; VI. x. 22. 8
- Aglaura.** So having said, *Aglaura* him bespake: Col. 584
- Aglets.** besprinkled was throughout With golden *agguets*, II. iii. 26. 7
 on his head an hood with *aglets* sprad, VI. i. 5. 8
- Agno.** See **Agone**.
- Sicker this morrowe, no longer *agoe*, S.C. May 19
 they han sold thilk same long *agoe*, S.C. S. 98
 Chanced to Roffynn not long *agoe*? S.C. O. 171
 great Augustus long *agoe* is dead, S.C. O. 62
 Nowe is time to dye: Nay, time was long *agoe*: S.C. N. 81
 calamities, That long *agoe* did grieve Tt. 443
 not long *agoe* Her sonne . . . love did beare, Mu. 130
 Dead long *agoe*, I wote, thou haddest bin, I. ii. 18. 3
 his eye sight him fayled long *agoe*; I. viii. 30. 5
 restore To native crowne and kingdom late *agoe*; II. i. 2. 7
 the Palmer, whom he long *agoe* had lost, II. ii. vii. 53. 5
 his mother long *agoe* Did him, they say, forwarne III. v. 9. 6
 great chaine, wherewith not long *agoe* He bound that . . . Lady III. xii. 41. 6
 Which long *agoe* he taken had in hond: V. iv. 3. 7
 with the rest they tooke not long *agoe*; VI. xi. 11. 7
 long *agoe*, Whilist ye in durance dwelt, VI. xii. 17. 5
- Agone.** th' antique faith of Justice long *agone* Ga. 359
 Dee, which Britons long *agone* Did call divine, IV. xi. 39. 3
 Can tell things doen in heaven so long *agone*, VII. vii. 2. 8
- Agonies.** When oblique Saturne sate in th' house of *agonies*. II. ix. 52. 9
- Agony.** Heare, then, my paine and inward *agony*. Hub. 58
 With shrieks and groanes and grievous *agony*. T.M. 358
 I Feele my hart perst with so great *agony*, I. iii. 1. 8
 Him to heguile of grieft and *agony*; I. v. 17. 8
 In this distressed doubtfull *agony*, I. x. 22. 6
 death were better then such *agony* II. iv. 33. 3
 great sorrow and sad *agony* II. xii. 27. 7
 Full of sad feare and doubtfull *agony* III. vii. 32. 1
 Ne staid his fight nor fearefull *agony*, III. x. 56. 2
- Agree.** Tway things doen ill *agree*. S.C. Jul. 152
 The Foxe was glad, and quickly did *agree*: Hub. 102
 with his glistring armes does ill *agree*; I. ix. 22. 8
 So both *agree* their bodies to engrave: II. i. 60. 1
 They soone *agree*: So to his steed he gott, II. iii. 46. 2
 Whereto he drew in hast it to *agree*. II. iv. 3. 4
 Birdes, voices, instruments, windes, waters, all *agree*: II. xii. 70. 9
 So well they both *agree*: III. x. 11. 8
 Him seemed more their maner did *agree*; III. x. 21. 3
 They all *agree*, and forward them address: III. x. 40. 1
 (The harder it to make them well *agree*) IV. ii. 38. 4
 true friendships bond Doth their long strife *agree*. IV. iii. Arg.
 So mortall foes so friendly to *agree*, IV. iii. 49. 7
 did secretly *agree* To overthrow my state IV. vii. 15. 4
 over-ruld at last, he did to me *agree*. IV. viii. 58. 9
 Why should they not likewise in love *agree*, IV. xi. 40. 4
 whether with truth or falshood they *agree*. V. ii. 47. 9
 with this present treatise doth *agree*, V. iii. 3. 8
 they overcomen *Agree* to goe with her; V. ix. 4. 2
 To see her Ladie, as they did *agree*; V. ix. 20. 2
 all in spirit and malice did *agree*; VI. i. 9. 4
 they all *agree* That Colin Clout should pipe, VI. ix. 41. 5
 all the Gods in councill did *agree* Am. xxiv. 9
 mercy doth with beautie best *agree*. Am. liii. 13
 taught in such accordance to *agree*? Col. 846
 So goodly all *agree*, with sweet consent, Epith. 83
 well *agree* withouten breach or jar. Epith. 132
 made out of one mould the more t' *agree*; H.B. 207
 with his spirits proportion to *agree*, H.B. 227
 (for pride and love may ill *agree*) H.H.L. 95
- Agreeably.** The which were armed both *agreeably*, VI. vii. 3. 7
 Both clad in shepherds weedes *agreeably*, VI. xi. 35. 2
- Agreed.** Well *agreed*, Willie: S.C. Au. 49
 The dowre *agreed*, the day assigned plaine, Col. 126
 So hard the discord was to be *agreed*. I. ii. 37. 7
 they to peace *agreed*. II. x. 51. 9

Agreed—Continued.

diff'ring both in willes <i>agreed</i> in fine:	II. xii. 59. 7
all <i>agreed</i> , through sweete diversity,	II. xii. 59. 8
So goodly all <i>agreed</i> they forth yfere did ryde.	III. i. 12. 9
At last they both <i>agreed</i> her not to awake	III. vi. 27. 7
They beene <i>agreed</i> ; and to the gates they goe	III. ix. 17. 6
<i>Agreed</i> to travell, and their fortunes try.	IV. iv. 6. 4
They all <i>agreed</i> :	IV. iv. 13. 1
thereto well <i>agreed</i> His word,	IV. iv. 39. 7
This being ended thus, and all <i>agreed</i> ,	IV. v. 9. 7
They all <i>agreed</i> : and then that snowy Mayd Was in the mid- dest plast	IV. v. 26. 1
So both to wreake their wrathes on Britomart <i>agreed</i>	IV. vi. 8. 9
I with that Squire <i>agreed</i> away to flit,	IV. vii. 17. 6
Betwixt the Medway and the Thames <i>agreed</i>	IV. xi. 8. 4
both <i>agreed</i> that this their bridale feast	IV. xi. 9. 1
I have <i>agreed</i> To thrall my looser life,	V. v. 29. 8
So both <i>agreed</i> to send that mayd afore,	V. ix. 8. 6
yet to his aide <i>agreed</i> ,	V. xi. 57. 7
There he remaind with them right well <i>agreed</i> ,	VI. i. 47. 7
The knight full gladly soone <i>agreed</i> thereto,	VI. ix. 16. 8
Thereto they all attonce <i>agreed</i> well;	VI. xi. 29. 7
faire bespoke with words, that he at last <i>agreed</i>	VI. xi. 35. 9
To whom they both <i>agreed</i> to take their way,	VI. xi. 36. 8
Thereto they soone <i>agreed</i> ,	VI. xi. 40. 6
most <i>agreed</i> , and did this sentence give,	VII. iv. 50. 7
at the time that was before <i>agreed</i> ,	VII. vii. 3. 1
Agreeing. though not all <i>agreeing</i> With some	Ro. ix. 12
Her name is Muncera, <i>agreeing</i> with her deddes.	V. ii. 9. 9
<i>Agreeing</i> in bad will and canered kynd;	V. xii. 33. 2
<i>Agreeing</i> well both with the place and season,	VI. iv. 37. 5
Agreement. With whom king Coyll made an <i>agreement</i> ,	II. x. 59. 3
make <i>agreement</i> with her thrilling eyes;	Am. xxxvi. 6
Agreeve, Agrieve, -d. See <i>Aggrieve, etc.</i>	
Agrise. Engrost with mud which did them fowle <i>agrise</i> ,	II. vi. 46. 7
His manly face, that did his loes <i>agrize</i> ,	III. ii. 24. 4
any yron eyes to see it would <i>agrize</i>	V. x. 28. 9
Agrised. Like ghost late risen from his grave <i>agryz'd</i> ,	IV. viii. 12. 7
From mortall eyes that should be sore <i>agrized</i> ;	VII. vii. 6. 3
Aguisse. How for the Court themselves they might <i>aguize</i> ;	Hub. 656
her head she fondly would <i>aguize</i> With gaudy girlonds,	II. vi. 7. 3
Aguisd. To be her Squire, and do her service well <i>aguisd</i>	II. i. 21. 9
Wherewith above all knights ye goodly soome <i>aguisd</i> !	II. i. 31. 9
A looking glasse, right wondrously <i>aguis'd</i> ,	III. ii. 18. 8
full rich <i>aguis'd</i> As each one had his furnitures deviz'd.	V. iii. 4. 4
Ah (<i>partial list</i>).	
Ah, God! that love	S.C. Ja. 54
Ah for pittie!	S.C. F. 1
Ah, foolish Boy! that is with love yllent:	S.C. Ap. 155
But ah! false Fortune	S.C. May. 193
Ah! God shield, man, that I	S.C. Jul. 9
Ah! where were ye this while	As. 127
Ah, wretched world!	T.M. 121, 123, 125
Our pleasant Willy, ah! is dead of late:	T.M. 208
Ah! my loves queene,	Col. 170
'Ah far be it (quoth Colin Clout) fro me,	Col. 464
'Ah! shepherds, (then said Colin) ye ne weet	Col. 927
'Ah Sir, my liege Lord, and my love,	I. i. 51. 1
'Ah me! that is a double death,' (she said)	I. iv. 51. 6
'Ah Lady deare,' quoth then the gentle knight,	I. vii. 40. 1
He is not, ah! he is not such a foe,	II. iv. 10. 4
Ah! see, whose fayre thing doest fayne to see,	II. xii. 74. 2
'Ah!' (said she then) 'now may ye all see plaine,	III. i. 29. 7
But ah! my rymes too rude and rugged erre,	III. ii. 3. 6
'Ah! my deare daughter, ah! my dearest dread,	III. ii. 30. 6
'Ah! read,' (quoth Britomart) 'how is she hight?'	III. iii. 56. 1
But ah! who can deceiv his destiny,	III. iv. 27. 1
Ah God! what other could he do at least,	III. v. 43. 8
ah, farre be such reproch for mee!	III. v. 46. 3
But ah for pittie! that I have thus long	IV. xi. 1. 1
Who her despyd (ah! who would her despyse?)	IV. xi. 5. 2
'Ah! woe is me, and well-away!'	V. i. 15. 1
'Ah wellaway!' (sayd then the yron man)	V. v. 16. 1
'Ah the gentle Knights! what meane ye	V. viii. 11. 2
'Ah! Sir, but mote ye please,	V. xi. 18. 2
'Ah mercie, Sir! doe me not slay,	VI. i. 39. 8
'Ah! nay, Sir Knight,' (said she) 'it may not be,	VI. viii. 30. 1
'Ah, well-away!' (sayd he	VI. xi. 29. 1
'But ah! if Gods should strive with flesh yfere,	VII. vi. 31. 7
Ah! when will this long weary day have end,	Epith. 278
Ah, Gods! that ever ye that monster placed	H.L. 271
Ah! whither, Love! wilt thou now carrie mee?	H.B. 1
But ah! here fits not well Olde woes,	Proth. 141
Ahead. See <i>Head</i> .	
Aid. With your <i>aid</i> to fore-stall my neere decay.'	S.C. May 273
Of <i>aide</i> or counsell in my decaye.	S.C. S. 247
in <i>aide</i> of that fierce fight,	Ga. 505
No Muses <i>aide</i> me needes heretoo to call;	Hub. 43
thereby willing to afford them <i>aide</i> ;	Hub. 414
tyrannie is with strange <i>aide</i> supported.	Hub. 1121
Did lend her secret <i>aide</i> ,	Mui. 127
her play-fellowes <i>aide</i> to call,	Mui. 282
This lowly Muse, Flies for like <i>aide</i>	Ded. Son. xiii. 8
with thy mother mylde come to mine <i>aide</i> ;	I. Pr. 3. 6
grove That promist <i>aide</i> the tenpest to withstand;	I. i. 7. 3
their service To <i>aide</i> his friends, or fray his enimies.	I. i. 38. 5
'My weaker yeares, Fly to your tayth for sure <i>aide</i> :	I. i. 52. 6
Having both found a new friend you to <i>aid</i> ,	I. ii. 27. 2
my secret <i>aide</i> Shall follow you.'	I. v. 51. 8
for thine <i>aid</i> , Here take thy lovers token	I. vi. 47. 6

Aid—Continued.

will to might gives greatest <i>aid</i> .'	I. vii. 41. 4
Unto his <i>aide</i> she hastily did draw Her dreadfull beast;	I. viii. 12. 3
To <i>ayde</i> his friend, Again he wouted angry weapon prov'd,	I. viii. 21. 2
O heare, how piteous he to you for <i>ayd</i> does call!	I. viii. 28. 9
none did <i>aid</i> envy to him in need that stands;	I. ix. 1. 6
Poore prisoners to relieve with gratus <i>ayd</i> ,	I. x. 40. 2
the tender Orphans of the dead And wydowes <i>ayd</i> ,	I. x. 43. 3
To <i>aide</i> a virgin desolate, foredonne;	I. x. 60. 4
His trusty sword he cald to his last <i>aid</i> ,	I. xi. 42. 2
to Diana calling lowd for <i>ayde</i> ,	II. ii. 8. 4
rushed in on foot to <i>ayd</i> her ere she dyde.	II. iii. 3. 9
Gave him great <i>ayd</i> ,	II. iii. 4. 7
Atin to Cymocheles for <i>ayd</i> flies.	II. v. Arg.
Into the lake he lept his Lord to <i>ayd</i> ,	II. vi. 46. 1
So evill thing to seeke unto their <i>ayd</i> ,	II. vii. 14. 8
Against fowle fecendes to <i>ayd</i> us militant!	II. viii. 2. 5
thy faithfull <i>aide</i> in hard assay,	II. viii. 7. 4
by whose most gratus <i>ayd</i> I live this day.	II. viii. 55. 5
'Fortune Seldom' (said Guyon) 'yields to vertue <i>aide</i> ,	II. ix. 8. 2
He sent to Germany straunge <i>aid</i> to reare;	II. x. 64. 7
the vellein, comming to their <i>ayd</i> ,	II. xi. 29. 4
eke the Redcrosse knight gave her good <i>ayd</i> ,	III. i. 66. 7
displayed The clothes about her round with busy <i>ayd</i> ;	III. ii. 47. 5
Strongly to <i>ayde</i> his country	III. iii. 27. 8
'Great <i>ayd</i> thereto his mighty puissance shall give	III. iii. 28. 1
desire No service but thy safety and <i>ayd</i> ;	III. v. 36. 4
gives ye so good <i>ayd</i> To your disports:	III. vi. 21. 4
ne her need implore Lucinaes <i>aide</i> :	III. vi. 27. 4
To call them all in order to her <i>ayde</i> ,	III. viii. 4. 6
The wretched man hearing her call for <i>ayd</i> ,	III. x. 14. 1
Ne canst her <i>ayde</i> , ne canst her loe dismay;	III. xi. 11. 7
Thence to depart for further <i>aide</i> t' enquire:	III. xii. 45. 8
For pitie that ye want a fellow for your <i>ayd</i> ?	IV. i. 33. 9
They to his succour ran with readie <i>ayd</i> ;	IV. i. 37. 2
love and friendly <i>aid</i> Mongst gentle knights to nourish	IV. i. 46. 3
He prieked forth in <i>ayd</i> of Satyrn;	IV. iv. 19. 2
To hasten greatly to his parties <i>ayd</i> ,	IV. iv. 20. 2
Ne living <i>aide</i> for her on earth appeares,	IV. vii. 23. 2
few plants, preserv'd through heavenly <i>ayd</i> ,	IV. viii. 33. 3
all the way full loud for <i>aide</i> did crie,	IV. viii. 38. 4
with unwilling <i>ayd</i> , To guide the beast	IV. ix. 5. 3
she cald to him for <i>aide</i> ;	IV. ix. 7. 2
each one taking part in others <i>aide</i>	IV. ix. 24. 7
Eftsoones him selfe he to their <i>aide</i> adress,	IV. ix. 32. 5
Whose glorie is to <i>aide</i> all suppliants pore,	V. i. 4. 6
Him for to <i>aide</i> , if <i>aide</i> he chaunst to neede,	V. i. 13. 2
Your <i>aide</i> to guide me out of errour blind.'	V. vii. 19. 5
for their so noble <i>ayd</i>	V. viii. 23. 8
gave him great <i>ayd</i> :	V. ix. 5. 3
when as foes enforst, or friends sought <i>ayde</i> ,	V. ix. 30. 8
unto gratus great Mercilla call For <i>ayde</i>	V. x. 14. 4
Through promise to afford her timely <i>aide</i> ,	V. xi. 41. 4
Assure your selfe, Sir Knight, she shall have <i>ayd</i> ,	V. xi. 43. 3
holding up her wretched hands To him for <i>aide</i> ,	V. xi. 44. 9
They drew unto his <i>aide</i> ;	V. xi. 47. 2
yet to his <i>aide</i> agreed,	V. xi. 57. 7
Artegal doth Sir Burbon <i>aide</i> ,	V. xii. Arg.
maintayne That Tyrants part with close or open <i>ayde</i> ,	V. xii. 25. 6
him called to his <i>aide</i> :	VI. i. 11. 6
Ladies <i>ayde</i> in every stead and stound.'	VI. i. 42. 9
I should no creature joyne unto mine <i>ayde</i> :	VI. ii. 37. 8
and calling off for <i>ayde</i> ;	VI. iii. 24. 6
stone Which lay thereby (so fortune him did <i>ayde</i>)	VI. iv. 21. 3
if they would afford him <i>ayde</i> at need	VI. vii. 4. 6
Ne powre had to withstand, ne hope of any <i>ayd</i>	VI. vii. 48. 9
He left his lofty steede to <i>aide</i> him neare;	VI. viii. 12. 7
Calidore soone comming to her <i>ayde</i> ,	VI. x. 35. 6
unable it to <i>ayd</i> :	VI. xii. 16. 5
Mov'd by your might and ordered by your <i>ayde</i> ,	VII. vii. 49. 7
reposeth In her owne powre, and scorneth others <i>ayde</i> ;	Am. lviii. 2
With secret <i>ayde</i> doest succour and supply,	Epith. 402
Aiding. Beene to me <i>aiding</i> , others to adorne,	Epith. 2
Ail. She wist not, silly Mayd, what she did <i>aile</i> ,	III. ii. 27. 7
Ran hastily, to seee what did him <i>aile</i>	IV. i. 43. 4
Aim. The only upshot whereto he doth <i>ayme</i> :	Hub. 770
To <i>ayme</i> their counsels to the fairest scope,	Hub. 960
seeing him ryde so ranck, And <i>ayme</i> at him,	II. iii. 6. 8
knowes her port, and thither sayles by <i>ayme</i> ,	II. vi. 10. 3
the end, To which al men doe <i>ayme</i> ,	II. vii. 32. 8
her false eyes, that at her hart did <i>ayme</i> ,	III. i. 50. 7
Ne by inquire learne, nor ghesse by <i>ayme</i> ;	VI. iv. 24. 7
creatures which by name Thou caust not count, much lesse their natures <i>ayme</i> ;	H.H.B. 33
Aimed. See <i>Nigh-aimed</i> .	
of all his drifte the <i>aymed</i> end:	II. i. 3. 4
the <i>aymed</i> marke which he had eyde:	II. iv. 7. 5
The quivering steele his <i>aymed</i> end wel knew,	II. iv. 46. 3
ere the stroke could seize his <i>aymed</i> place,	III. vii. 40. 3
at him his beam-like spere he <i>aimed</i> ,	IV. iv. 24. 1
With dreadfull weapon <i>aymed</i> at his head,	IV. viii. 41. 7
ere they come unto their <i>aymed</i> scope,	VI. iii. 6. 3
Aiming. th' other, <i>aiming</i> better, did him smite Full in the shield	VI. vii. 8. 1
<i>Aiming</i> his arrow at my very hart:	Am. xvi. 10
Air. With Balnelike odor did perfume the <i>aire</i>	Bel. ¹ ix. 4
birdes from <i>aire</i> descending downe	Rev. iii. 9
tumbling through the <i>ayre</i> (<i>aire</i>)	Bel. vi. 10
with black horror did the <i>ayre</i> appall:	Bel. ² viii. 4
With balmic odours fil'd th' <i>ayre</i> farre and nie.	Bel. ² xi. 4
spersit in the <i>aire</i> The weake foundations	Bel. ² xiv. 13

Air—Continued

sudden storme did so turmoyle the <i>aire</i> ,	<i>Pet.</i> ii. 7
sharped steeples high shot up in <i>ayre</i> ;	<i>Ro.</i> ii. 2
earthly vapours gathered in the <i>ayre</i> ,	<i>Ro.</i> x. 2
The simple <i>ayre</i> , the gentle warbling wynde,	<i>S.C.</i> Jun. 4
with gentle murmure of the breathing <i>ayre</i> ,	<i>Gn.</i> 186
with brandisht tongue the emptie <i>aire</i> did gride,	<i>Gn.</i> 254
A little noursling of the humid <i>ayre</i> ,	<i>Gn.</i> 282
tost in th' <i>ayre</i> with everie windie blast;	<i>Gn.</i> 334
made him meat for wild foules of the <i>ayre</i> ,	<i>Gn.</i> 380
let the fitting <i>ayre</i> my vaine words sever;	<i>Gn.</i> 638
Corrupted had th' <i>ayre</i> with his noysome breath,	<i>Hub.</i> 7
as a thistle-downe in th' <i>ayre</i> doth flie,	<i>Hub.</i> 634
Pierce the dull heavens and fill the <i>ayre</i> wide,	<i>T.M.</i> 118
monstrous error, flying in the <i>ayre</i> ,	<i>T.M.</i> 257
doe possess the Empire of the <i>ayre</i> ,	<i>Mui.</i> 18
In the wide <i>ayre</i> to make her wandring flight;	<i>Mui.</i> 139
To raine in th' <i>ayre</i> from th' earth to highest skie,	<i>Mui.</i> 212
The sea, the <i>ayre</i> , the fire, the day, the night,	<i>Mui.</i> 228
In bloodie streames fourth fled into the <i>ayre</i> ,	<i>Mui.</i> 439
I walkt abroad to breath the freshing <i>ayre</i>	<i>D.</i> 26
'What man henceforth that breatheth vitall <i>ayre</i>	<i>D.</i> 197
th' <i>ayre</i> be filled with noyse of dolefull knells,	<i>D.</i> 335
I hate the <i>Ayre</i> , because sighes of it be;	<i>D.</i> 405
Shot her sharp pointed beames through purest <i>ayre</i> ,	<i>As.</i> 58
He, making speedy way through persed <i>ayre</i> ,	<i>I.</i> i. 39. 1
Fram'd of liquid <i>ayre</i> her tender partes,	<i>I.</i> i. 45. 3
he spred A seeming body of the subtle <i>ayre</i> ,	<i>I.</i> ii. 3. 3
Morning . . . Had spred her purple robe through deawy <i>ayre</i> ,	<i>I.</i> ii. 7. 3
Or guilefull spright wandring in empty <i>ayre</i> ,	<i>I.</i> ii. 32. 6
forth they marchen . . . To take the solace of the open <i>ayre</i> ,	<i>I.</i> v. 37. 2
Phoebus . . . hurld his glistering beames through gloomy <i>ayre</i> ,	<i>I.</i> v. 2. 5
Through widest <i>ayre</i> making his ydle way,	<i>I.</i> v. 8. 4
all the <i>ayre</i> it fills,	<i>I.</i> v. 16. 9
Through mirkesome <i>ayre</i> her ready way she makes;	<i>I.</i> v. 28. 3
their noise which through the <i>ayre</i> was thrown,	<i>I.</i> vi. 45. 8
This nymph, quite tyr'd with heat of scorching <i>ayre</i> ,	<i>I.</i> vii. 5. 3
all the <i>ayre</i> doth cloke, That none can breath,	<i>I.</i> vii. 13. 6
steed . . . under him did trample as the <i>ayre</i> ,	<i>I.</i> vii. 37. 7
scourging th' emptie <i>ayre</i> with his long trayne,	<i>I.</i> viii. 17. 3
The light . . . Such blazing brightness through the <i>ayre</i> threw, <i>I.</i> viii. 19. 4	<i>I.</i> xi. 4. 2
all the <i>ayre</i> with terror filled wyde,	<i>I.</i> xi. 10. 6
whenas him list the <i>ayre</i> to beat,	<i>I.</i> xi. 13. 9
all the <i>ayre</i> about with smoke and steuch did fill,	<i>I.</i> xi. 13. 9
The yielding <i>ayre</i> , which nigh too feeble found Her fitting parts,	<i>I.</i> xi. 18. 4
therewith scourge the buxome <i>ayre</i> so sore,	<i>I.</i> xi. 37. 6
none that breatheth living <i>ayre</i> does know,	<i>I.</i> Pr. 1. 6
shee gan to breath out living <i>ayre</i> ,	<i>II.</i> i. 43. 9
Can cleare the deawy <i>ayre</i> ,	<i>II.</i> iii. 1. 4
Unworthe of the commune breathed <i>ayre</i> ,	<i>II.</i> iii. 7. 5
for heat of scorching <i>ayre</i> ,	<i>II.</i> iii. 26. 3
Sometimes shee song as lowd as larke in <i>ayre</i> ,	<i>II.</i> vi. 3. 3
how the lowles in <i>ayre</i> Doe floeke,	<i>II.</i> vi. 28. 7
One with great bellows gathered filling <i>ayre</i> ,	<i>II.</i> vii. 36. 1
Can sucke this vitall <i>ayre</i> into his brest,	<i>II.</i> vii. 66. 6
in the <i>ayre</i> their clustering army flies,	<i>II.</i> ix. 16. 4
Remounts againe into the open <i>ayre</i> ,	<i>II.</i> xi. 36. 8
the milde <i>ayre</i> with season moderate	<i>II.</i> xii. 51. 7
do not in th' <i>ayre</i> more lightly floe,	<i>II.</i> xii. 77. 9
the cleare <i>ayre</i> engroste,	<i>III.</i> i. 13. 2
through the raine Of the wide <i>ayre</i>	<i>III.</i> iv. 49. 5
All suddainly dim wox the dampish <i>ayre</i> ,	<i>III.</i> iv. 52. 1
soone as calmed was the christall <i>ayre</i> ,	<i>III.</i> v. 51. 8
with plummy wings doth sheare The subtle <i>ayre</i>	<i>III.</i> vii. 39. 4
th' open freshnes of the gentle <i>ayre</i> ,	<i>III.</i> viii. 11. 4
th' <i>ayre</i> was milde and cleared was the skie,	<i>III.</i> viii. 21. 5
through the persant <i>ayre</i> shoote forth their azure streames,	<i>III.</i> ix. 20. 9
as a thonder bolt Perceth the yielding <i>ayre</i> ,	<i>III.</i> xi. 25. 7
with wide winges to beat the buxome <i>ayre</i> ;	<i>III.</i> xi. 34. 2
On whom he got faire Pegasus that fitteth in the <i>ayre</i> ,	<i>III.</i> xi. 42. 9
in the ydle <i>ayre</i> he mov'd still here and there,	<i>III.</i> xii. 8. 9
Ne into <i>ayre</i> did vanish presently,	<i>IV.</i> iii. 13. 4
Through the wide region of the wastfull <i>ayre</i> ,	<i>IV.</i> viii. 8. 8
fire devoure the <i>ayre</i> , and hell them quight,	<i>IV.</i> x. 35. 6
queene of th' <i>ayre</i> ,	<i>IV.</i> x. 47. 7
of the fire one hallaunce make, And one of th' <i>ayre</i> ,	<i>V.</i> ii. 31. 4
so did the fire the <i>ayre</i> ;	<i>V.</i> ii. 32. 4
they with <i>ayre</i> , that not a drop can slide;	<i>V.</i> ii. 35. 8
Her goodly bow, which paints the liquid <i>ayre</i> ,	<i>V.</i> iii. 25. 3
Soring through his wide Empire of the <i>ayre</i>	<i>V.</i> iv. 42. 2
through the <i>ayre</i> doth beare;	<i>V.</i> vi. 40. 5
the change of <i>ayre</i> and place Would change her paine,	<i>V.</i> vii. 45. 3
lends unto it leave the emptie <i>ayre</i> to heat,	<i>V.</i> xii. 18. 9
all the <i>ayre</i> rebellowed againe,	<i>V.</i> xii. 41. 6
To take the <i>ayre</i> and heare the thrushes song,	<i>VI.</i> iv. 17. 3
glyding through the <i>ayre</i> lights all the heavens darke,	<i>VI.</i> vii. 7. 9
did the <i>ayre</i> with terror fill,	<i>VI.</i> viii. 46. 3
she past the region of the <i>ayre</i> And of the fire,	<i>VII.</i> vi. 7. 6
'Next is the <i>Ayre</i> ;	<i>VII.</i> vii. 22. 1
On thing so tickle as th' unsteady <i>ayre</i> ,	<i>VII.</i> vii. 22. 6
Fire to <i>Ayre</i> , and th' <i>Ayre</i> to Water sheere,	<i>VII.</i> vii. 25. 6
Water fights With Fire, and <i>Ayre</i> with Earth,	<i>VII.</i> vii. 25. 8
Juno, of the <i>ayre</i> ;	<i>VII.</i> vii. 26. 6
Not <i>ayre</i> ; for she is not so light or rare;	<i>Am.</i> lv. 7
Like a vaine bubble blown up with <i>ayre</i> ;	<i>Am.</i> lviii. 6
The earth, the <i>ayre</i> , the water, and the fyre,	<i>H.L.</i> 78
<i>Ayre</i> hated earth, and water hated fyre,	<i>H.L.</i> 83
Then th' <i>Ayre</i> still flitting, but yet firmly bounded	<i>H.H.B.</i> 38
<i>Ayre</i> more then water . . . appears more pure and fayre,	<i>H.H.B.</i> 48

Air—Continued.

fire much more then <i>ayre</i> . . . appears more pure and fayre,	<i>H.H.B.</i> 48
enlumine the darke And dampish <i>ayre</i> , whereby al things are red;	<i>H.H.B.</i> 165
through the trembling <i>ayre</i> Sweete-breathing Zephyrus did softly play	<i>Proth.</i> 1
Air-cutting. With his <i>ayre-cutting</i> wings he measured wide,	<i>Mui.</i> 154
Alry. All which the <i>ayrie</i> Echo did resound,	<i>Gn.</i> 232
Through the wide compas of the <i>ayrie</i> couze;	<i>Mui.</i> 38
an Eagle, . . . His <i>ayre</i> plumes doth rouze,	<i>I.</i> xi. 9. 6
From off the earth take his <i>ayrie</i> fight,	<i>II.</i> iii. 19. 5
fixed at his backe to cut his <i>ayery</i> wayes,	<i>II.</i> viii. 5. 9
<i>ayre</i> spirite under false pretence,	<i>II.</i> xi. 39. 8
Was from her fled as flit as <i>ayery</i> Dove,	<i>III.</i> vi. 11. 4
nothing left but like an <i>ayre</i> Spright,	<i>III.</i> x. 57. 4
guyded through th' <i>ayrie</i> wyde By some bad spirit,	<i>V.</i> viii. 34. 6
<i>ayre</i> Towers upraised much more high,	<i>Com. Son.</i> iv. 4
Alabaster. The chapters <i>Abalaster</i> (<i>Alabaster</i>),	<i>Bel.</i> iv. 3
<i>Alabaster</i> throughly taught In all this skill,	<i>Col.</i> 400
In whose white <i>alabaster</i> brest did stick,	<i>II.</i> i. 39. 5
Ascending by ten steps of <i>Alabaster</i> wrought,	<i>II.</i> ix. 44. 9
bid no whit her <i>alabaster</i> skin,	<i>II.</i> xii. 77. 5
Her <i>alabaster</i> brest shee soft did kis,	<i>III.</i> ii. 42. 7
Her yvorie neck; her <i>alabaster</i> brest;	<i>VI.</i> viii. 42. 1
Alack. layd him downe, and groned, ' <i>Alack! Alack!</i> '	<i>S.C.</i> May 246
Aladine. And <i>Aladus</i> was his name; and his sounes, <i>Aladine</i> ,	<i>VI.</i> iii. 3. 9
The lusty <i>Aladine</i> , though meaner borne	<i>VI.</i> iii. 7. 6
The gentle <i>Aladine</i> did earst invade,	<i>VI.</i> iii. 8. 4
Of which occasion <i>Aladine</i> taking hold	<i>VI.</i> iii. 15. 1
Alaid. See <i>Allayed</i> ,	
Alanus. it transferd to <i>Alane</i> ,	<i>VII.</i> vii. 9. 6
Go seek he out that <i>Alane</i> where he may be sought,	<i>VII.</i> vii. 9. 9
Alarm. See <i>Larum-bell</i> ,	
So both together give a new <i>allarme</i> ,	<i>IV.</i> iv. 35. 4
Did them assault with terrible <i>allarme</i> ;	<i>V.</i> xi. 58. 3
Whereat they shouted all, and made a loud <i>allarme</i> ,	<i>VI.</i> viii. 45. 9
Alarms. love does give his sweet <i>Alarms</i> Without bloodshed,	<i>II.</i> vi. 34. 7
With which he went to stirre up hattailous <i>alarnes</i> ,	<i>V.</i> v. 21. 9
being waked with these loud <i>alarnes</i> ,	<i>VI.</i> viii. 47. 7
doth sound on lie Warres and <i>alarnes</i> ,	<i>VII.</i> vi. 3. 8
al the world, fill'd with thy wide <i>Alarnes</i> ,	<i>Proth.</i> 158
Alas (<i>partial list</i>),	
<i>Alas</i> , this world doth nought but grievance hold!	<i>Bel.</i> iii. 12
where she, <i>alas</i> , oppress, Fell	<i>Pet.</i> i. 11
she (<i>alas</i>) Strike on a rock,	<i>Pet.</i> ii. 8
Phoenix there <i>alas</i> , Spying the tree destroyd,	<i>Pet.</i> v. 8
<i>Alas!</i> by little ye to nothing flie,	<i>Ro.</i> vii. 7
pale and wanne he was, (<i>alas</i> the while!)	<i>S.C.</i> Ja. 8
And yet, <i>alas!</i> but now my spring begonne, And yet, <i>alas!</i> yt is already donne,	<i>S.C.</i> Ja. 29, 30
(<i>alas!</i> why doe I love?) . . . (<i>alas!</i> why am I borne?)	<i>S.C.</i> Ja. 61, 62
'Sicke, sicke, <i>alas!</i> and	<i>S.C.</i> May 264
Dido, my deare, <i>alas!</i> is dead,	<i>S.C.</i> N. 58
(small joy to him, <i>alas!</i>)	<i>Te.</i> 652
Both wise and hardie, (too hardie, <i>alas!</i>)	<i>As.</i> 72
'how should, <i>alas!</i> Silly old man,	<i>I.</i> i. 30. 5
from his wound yet welled fresh, <i>alas!</i>	<i>I.</i> ix. 36. 7
'I Pilate am, the falsest Judge, <i>alas!</i>	<i>II.</i> vii. 62. 3
'Long lackt, <i>alas!</i> Hath bene	<i>II.</i> viii. 7. 3
(love far sought <i>alas!</i>)	<i>III.</i> i. 8. 8
' <i>Alas!</i> for pittie that so faire a crew,	<i>IV.</i> v. 18. 3
slaine her children ruefully, <i>alas!</i>	<i>V.</i> x. 6. 9
'Die? out <i>alarnes!</i> then Calidore did cry,	<i>VI.</i> xi. 20. 5
<i>alasse</i> , he cryde, and wel-away!	<i>Epig.</i> iv. 27
Alba. in long <i>Alba</i> plast his throne apart;	<i>III.</i> ix. 43. 7
Albanactus. <i>Albanact</i> had all the Northerne part,	<i>II.</i> x. 14. 2
Albanese-wise. sleeves dependaunt <i>Albanese-wise</i> ;	<i>III.</i> xii. 10. 4
Albania. part, Which of himselfe <i>Albania</i> he did call;	<i>II.</i> x. 14. 3
A private life ledd in <i>Albania</i> With Gonorill,	<i>II.</i> x. 29. 7
This of <i>Albany</i> newly nominate,	<i>II.</i> x. 38. 4
Twede, the limit betwixt Logris land And <i>Albany</i> ;	<i>IV.</i> xi. 36. 7
Albany. See <i>Albania</i> ,	
Albe. <i>Albee</i> my love he seeke with dayly suit;	<i>S.C.</i> Ja. 56
<i>albee</i> rude Pan thou please,	<i>S.C.</i> Ja. 67
<i>Albee</i> forsworne and forswatt I am,	<i>S.C.</i> Apr. 99
I am a poore sheepe, <i>albe</i> my colour donne,	<i>S.C.</i> May 266
I play to please myselfe, <i>albe</i> be it ill,	<i>S.C.</i> Jun. 72
<i>Albe</i> he envie at my rustick quill;	<i>Col.</i> 393
<i>Albe</i> of love I alwayes humbly deemed,	<i>Col.</i> 828
<i>albee</i> his woundes wyde . . . unready were to ryde,	<i>I.</i> v. 45. 4
<i>Albe</i> Charissa were their chiefest foundresse,	<i>I.</i> x. 44. 9
<i>albe</i> the knight her much did pray,	<i>II.</i> vi. 4. 9
<i>albe</i> his drowsy den were next;	<i>II.</i> vii. 25. 6
The trespass still doth live, <i>albee</i> the person dye,	<i>II.</i> viii. 28. 9
their praises speake, <i>albe</i> they loth,	<i>II.</i> x. 40. 7
<i>Albe</i> her guiltlesse conscience her cleard,	<i>III.</i> vi. 10. 2
<i>Albe</i> he subject to mortalitie,	<i>III.</i> vi. 47. 8
eke my selfe, <i>albee</i> I simple such,	<i>III.</i> x. 28. 4
<i>Albe</i> the wound were nothing deepe imprest,	<i>III.</i> xii. 33. 7
<i>albee</i> in face And outward shew faire semblance they did beare;	<i>IV.</i> i. 17. 5
<i>Albee</i> in heart he like affection fond,	<i>IV.</i> i. 34. 3
<i>Albee</i> untrue shee wist them by assay,	<i>IV.</i> i. 50. 5
<i>Albee</i> his turne were next;	<i>IV.</i> iv. 20. 3
<i>Albe</i> that Hatred was thereto full loth,	<i>IV.</i> x. 33. 3
<i>Albe</i> they endlesse seeme in estimation,	<i>IV.</i> xii. 1. 6
<i>albee</i> he rich or poore,	<i>V.</i> ii. 6. 3
<i>albe</i> all love of men shee scorne,	<i>V.</i> v. 40. 7
<i>albe</i> he wanted sence And sorrowes feeling,	<i>V.</i> vi. 9. 4
left his love, <i>albe</i> her strong request,	<i>V.</i> viii. 3. 4

Allve—Continued.

made again *alive*. VI. xl. 50. 9
 art thou yet *alive*, whom dead I long did faine? . . . VI. xii. 19. 9
 having thought long dead she fyndes *alive*. VI. xii. 21. 2
 store Of all that deare and daynty is *alyve*. Am. lxiii. 8
 Of all *alive* most worthy to be prayسد. Am. lxxiv. 12
 who *alive* can perfectly declare H.L. 50

All (*partial list*). See *Albe*, *All and Some*, *All for*, *All hall*,

Allthing, All were, Overall.

Lo, *all* is nought but flying vanitie! Bel. i. 11
 'All so my lustfull leafe is drye S.C. Ja. 37
 Our bloncket liveryes bene *all* to sadde S.C. May 5
 But *all* as a poore pedler he did wend, S.C. May 238
 All for the love of the glasse he did see. S.C. May 283
 All agast, lowly she gan to call S.C. May 296
 he nould answer at *all*: S.C. May 297
 All as the Sunnye beame so bright, S.C. Au. 81
 Let *all*, that sweete is, voyd; and *all* that may augment . . . S.C. Au. 164
 All as the shepherd that did fetch his dame S.C. O. 28
 And all we dwell in deadly night. S.C. N. 69
 The fayrest floure our gyrlond *all* emong S.C. N. 75
 they bene *all* yclad in clay; S.C. N. 118
 One bitter blast blew *all* away. S.C. N. 119
 All to dislodge the Raven of her nest? S.C. D. 32
 Under the tree fell *all* for nuts at strife? S.C. D. 35
 *as the springe gives place . . . All so my age S.C. D. 75
 cloudes han *all* overcast. S.C. D. 138
 All which the ayrie Echo did resound. Ga. 232
all that vaunts in worldly vanitie Ga. 559
 few have *all*, and *all* have nought, Yet *all* be brethren Hub. 141, 142
 With a plume feather *all* to peeces tore: Hub. 210
 And bad next day that *all* should readie be: Hub. 329
 For that the ground-worke is, and end of *all*, Hub. 485
 That to be in you which is not at *all*: Hub. 648
all that els seemd faire and fresh in sight, T.M. 39
 Ah, wretched world! and *all* that is therein, T.M. 125
 O! *all* is gone; and *all* that goodly glee, T.M. 181
 none doth care to comfort us at *all*; T.M. 350
 nor feare of foe . . . had he at *all*, Mu. 378
 Nought cares at *all*. D. 87
 Then gan I him to comfort *all* my best, D. 190
 or at *all* complaine D. 279
 Nor honest mynd might there be found at *all*. Col. 734
 Meeenas . . . to *at* that civil artes professe, Ded.Son.xiii.10
 Moste noble Lord, the . . . Precedent of *all* that armes ensue? Ded. Son. xiv. 7
 desird Of *all* the fairest Maides to have the vew. Ded.Son.xvii.4
 If *all* the world to seeke I overwent, Ded.Son.xvii.9
 The builder Oake, soke king of Forrests *all*; I. i. 8. 8
 each one Of sundrie shapcs, yet *all* ill-favored: I. i. 15. 7
 suddain *all* were gone. I. i. 15. 9
 him encombred sore, but could not hurt at *all*. I. i. 22. 9
 Bidding his beades *all* day for his trespas, I. i. 30. 7
 a strange man . . . That wasteth *all* this cuntry, I. i. 31. 4
 to *all* knighthood it is foule disgrace, I. i. 31. 8
 Rest is their feast, and *all* things at their will: I. i. 35. 3
 He . . . would not *all* his silence breake. I. i. 42. 0
 sences *all* were straight benumbd and starke. I. i. 44. 5
all this while, with charmes and hidden artes, I. i. 45. 1
 prtes, So lively and so like in *all* mens sight, I. i. 45. 4
 The maker selfe, for *all* his wondrous witt, I. i. 45. 6
 Her *all* in white he clad, I. i. 45. 8
 the Graces seemed *all* to sing, . . . dauncing *all* around; I. i. 48. 7, 8
 'Assure your selfe, it fell not *all* to ground; I. i. 54. 1
all so deare as life is to my hart, I deeme your love, I. i. 54. 2
 when he saw his labour *all* was vaine, I. i. 55. 8
 at that in the wide deepe wandring arre; I. ii. 1. 5
all in rage to see his skillfull might Deluded so, I. ii. 2. 5
 All in amaze he suddenly up start I. ii. 5. 1
 she rode, with so much speede . . . but *all* in vaine, I. ii. 8. 2
 Her wanton palfrey *all* was overspred With tinsell trappings, I. ii. 13. 7
 She intertaine her lover *all* the way; I. ii. 14. 2
 from him fled away with *all* her powre; I. ii. 20. 4
all three bred Of one had sire, I. ii. 25. 7
 He in great passion at this while did dwell, I. ii. 26. 5
 'The author then,' . . . 'of *all* my smarts, Is one Duessa, I. ii. 34. 7
 'Whose forged beauty . . . All other Dames . . . exceeded farre: I. ii. 36. 2
 seeing *all* this while The doubtfull ballaunce equally to sway, I. ii. 38. 1
 "Eye, eye! . . . 'To have before bewitched *all* mens sight: I. ii. 39. 3
 With wicked herbes and oymntms did besmeare My body *all*, I. ii. 42. 4
all my senses were hereaved quight: I. ii. 42. 5
 The false Duessa, . . . knew well *all* was true. I. ii. 44. 3
 When *all* this spech the living tree had spent, I. ii. 44. 5
all passed feare, He set her on her steede, I. ii. 45. 8
 fast fealty, Which I do owe unto *all* womankynd, I. iii. 1. 7
 When such I see, that *all* for pittie I could dy, I. iii. 1. 9
 she, . . . *all* this while Forsaken, wofull, solitarie mayd, I. iii. 3. 1
 she, . . . far from *all* peoples preace, as in exile, I. iii. 3. 3
 In secrete shadow, far from *all* mens sight: I. iii. 4. 4
 the rude wench her answerd nought at *all*: I. iii. 11. 3
 she . . . does steepe Her tender breast in bitter teares *all* night; I. iii. 15. 8
all night she thinks too long, I. iii. 15. 9
all in deadly sleepe did drowned lye I. iii. 16. 3
 He did disrobe, when *all* men carelesse slept, I. iii. 17. 6
all that he by right or wrong could find, I. iii. 18. 1
 plenty, which in *all* the land did grow: I. iii. 18. 7
 Shmefully at her rayling *all* the way, I. iii. 23. 3
 plagues . . . Might fall on her, and follow *all* the way, I. iii. 23. 8
 knight was not for *all* his bragging host: I. iii. 24. 5
 due recompence Of *all* her passed paines: I. iii. 30. 2
all the way they spent Discoursing I. iii. 32. 6

All—Continued.

told her *all* that fell, in journey as she went. I. iii. 32. 9
 who *all* this while Amased stands, I. iii. 40. 1
 hooteth not at *all* to flie: I. iii. 40. 7
all the way, . . . she filleth his dull eares, I. iii. 44. 1
all the way she wetts with flowing teares; I. iii. 44. 4
 golden foile *all* over them displaid, I. iv. 4. 4
all the hinder partes, . . . Were ruinous and old, I. iv. 5. 8
 still to *all* the gates stood open wide: I. iv. 6. 2
 By them they passe, *all* gazing on them round, I. iv. 7. 1
 High above *all* a cloth of State was spred, I. iv. 8. 1
 rightfull kingdome she had none at *all*, I. iv. 12. 3
 Goodly they *all* that knight doe entertayne, I. iv. 15. 1
 to Duess' each one himselfe did payne *All* kindnesse . . . to
 shew, I. iv. 15. 4
 the stout Faery . . . Thought *all* their glorie vaine I. iv. 15. 7
 All hurtlen forth; and she, with princely pace, I. iv. 16. 3
 Her glorious glitter and light doth *all* mens eies amaze. I. iv. 16. 9
 the first, that *all* the rest did guyde, Was sluggish Idlenesse, I. iv. 18. 5
all the way, . . . He spued up his gorge, I. iv. 21. 8
 He spued up his gorge, that *all* did him deteast. I. iv. 21. 9
 Inconstant man, that loved *all* he saw, I. iv. 26. 1
 Inconstant man, that . . . lusted after *all* that he did love; I. iv. 26. 2
 pain Of that foule evill, which *all* men reprove, I. iv. 26. 7
 Such one was Lechery, the third of *all* this traine. I. iv. 26. 9
 Accused usury was *all* his trade, I. iv. 27. 8
 hee . . . scarce good morsell *all* his life did taste, I. iv. 28. 3
all the poison ran about his chaw; I. iv. 30. 4
 All in a kirtle of discoloured say I. iv. 31. 1
 He hated *all* good workes and virtuous deeds, I. iv. 32. 1
 spightfull poison spues . . . on *all* that ever writt. I. iv. 32. 8
 stared sterne on *all* that him beheld; I. iv. 33. 6
 raiment *all* was staine . . . and *all* to rags yrent, I. iv. 34. 1, 2
 All these, and many evils moe haunt iere, I. iv. 35. 6
 after *all*, upon the wagon beame, Rode Satan I. iv. 36. 1
 A foggy mist had covered *all* the land; I. iv. 36. 7
 with their sturre they troubled *all* the traine; I. iv. 40. 4
 Gluttony, That of his plenty poured forth to *all*: I. iv. 43. 8
 night had *all* displayd Her coleblacke entein I. iv. 44. 1
 whenas Morpheus had . . . Arrested *all* that courtly company, I. iv. 44. 7
 loving him with *all* my powre, I. iv. 46. 8
 'At last, when perils *all* I weened past, I. iv. 47. 1
 Hop'd to reape the crop of *all* my care, I. iv. 47. 2
 such restlesse passion did *all* night torment I. v. 1. 5
 in *all* mens open vew Duessa placed is, I. v. 5. 6
all for praise and honour he did fight. I. v. 7. 6
 Great ruth in *all* the gazers harts did grow, I. v. 9. 7
 'Thine the shield, and I, and *all*!' I. v. 11. 9
 Of *all* attonce he cast avengd to be, I. v. 12. 6
 Who *all* that while lay hid in secret shade. I. v. 15. 4
all the people followe with great glee, I. v. 16. 7
 Shouting, and clapping *all* their hands on hight, I. v. 16. 8
all the ayre it fills, I. v. 16. 9
all the while most heavenly melody . . . musicke did divide, I. v. 17. 6
 All these together in one heape were throwne, I. v. 17. 9
 pitties *all* this while His mournfull plight, I. v. 18. 7
 Lay cover'd with enchanted cloud *all* day: I. v. 19. 6
 she *all* day did hide her hated hev. I. v. 20. 5
 'O! thou most ancient Grandmother of *all*, I. v. 22. 2
 'Yet shall they not escape so freely *all*, I. v. 26. 1
all the while she stood upon the ground, I. v. 30. 1
 With smoake and sulphur hiding *all* the place, I. v. 31. 5
all the hellish brood Of feends infernall I. v. 32. 7
 They *all* . . . Leave off their worke, I. v. 36. 1
 He *all* his Peeres in beauty did surpass, I. v. 37. 3
 Aesculape, . . . by his art Did heale them *all* againe, I. v. 39. 9
 gau to him discover *all* his harmes, I. v. 41. 5
all things els the which his art did teach: I. v. 44. 3
 That would compell *all* nations to adore, I. v. 47. 2
 old Ninnus . . . of *all* the world obayd. I. v. 48. 4
 layd Low under *all*, yet above *all* in pride, I. v. 48. 6
 All these together in one heape were throwne, I. v. 49. 1
 Great Romulus, the Grandsyre of them *all*; I. v. 49. 5
 thither were assembled day by day From *all* the world, I. v. 51. 3
 most of *all* . . . Fell from high Princes courtes, I. v. 51. 5
 Which *at* through that great Princesse pride did fall, I. v. 53. 5
all the woodes and Forrests did resownd: I. vi. 7. 6
 All stand amazed at so uncouth sight, I. vi. 9. 6
 All stand astonied at her beautie bright, I. vi. 9. 8
 Their frowning foreheades, . . . *all* asyde doe lay; I. vi. 11. 6
 And, *all* prostrate upon the lowly playne, I. vi. 12. 8
all as glad as birdes of joyous Pryme, I. vi. 13. 5
 Shouting, and singing *all* a shepherds ryme; I. vi. 13. 7
 with greene branches strowing *all* the ground, I. vi. 13. 8
all the way their merry pipes they sound. I. vi. 14. 1
all the woods with doubled Echo ring; I. vi. 14. 2
 Did love . . . above *all* worldly blisse; I. vi. 17. 7
all the troupe of light-foot Naiades Flocke *all* about I. vi. 18. 3
all the Satyres scorne their woody kind, I. vi. 18. 8
all he taught the tender ymp was but To british cowardize I. vi. 24. 1
 The fearefull Dame *all* quaked at the sight. I. vi. 25. 1
 through *al* Faery lond his famous worth I. vi. 29. 9
 she, *all* vowd unto the Redecross Knig' I. vi. 32. 1
all her witt in secret counsels spent, I. vi. 32. 5
 when Satyres *all* were gone I. vi. 33. 1
 face *all* tand with scorching sunny I. vi. 34. 4
 stony horrour *all* her sences filld I. vi. 37. 1
 Whom *all* so soone as that proud Sarazin I. vi. 37. 1
 he *al* enrag'd these bitter speeches said, I. vi. 37. 1
 did stay In secret shadow *all* this to behold; I. vi. 38. 3

All—Continued.

Disarmed <i>all</i>	I. vii. 2. 8
Phoebe layre With <i>all</i> her band	I. vii. 6. 2
<i>all</i> that drinke thereof do faint and feeble grow.	I. vii. 6. 9
fayntnes . . . like a fever fit through <i>all</i> his bodie swelt.	I. vii. 6. 9
<i>all</i> the earth for terror seemd to shake,	I. vii. 7. 6
<i>All</i> other powres and knight hood he did scorne.	I. vii. 10. 4
pouldred <i>all</i> as thin as floure:	I. vii. 12. 4
<i>all</i> his senses stound that still he lay full low.	I. vii. 12. 9
<i>all</i> the ayre doth choke,	I. vii. 13. 6
Dwarfe, . . . When <i>all</i> was past, tooke up his Iorlorne weed;	I. vii. 19. 4
with them <i>all</i> departed to tell his great distresse.	I. vii. 19. 9
'Tempestuous fortune hath spent <i>all</i> her spight,	I. vii. 25. 1
She heard with patience <i>all</i> unto the end,	I. vii. 27. 1
<i>All</i> as the Dwarfe the way to her assynd;	I. vii. 28. 4
Helmet, horrid <i>all</i> with gold,	I. vii. 31. 1
<i>all</i> the crest a Dragon did enfold	I. vii. 31. 3
Upon the top of <i>all</i> his loftie crest,	I. vii. 32. 1
On top of greene 'Selinis <i>all</i> alone,	I. vii. 32. 6
His warlike shield <i>all</i> closely cover'd was,	I. vii. 33. 1
<i>all</i> of Diamond perfect pure and cleene	I. vii. 33. 5
<i>all</i> that was not such as seemd . . . did fade,	I. vii. 35. 3
transwe . . . stones to dust, and dust to nought at <i>all</i> ;	I. vii. 35. 7
Merlin . . . did excell <i>All</i> living wighetes in night of magicke spell:	I. vii. 36. 5
Both shield and sword, and armour <i>all</i> he wrought	I. vii. 36. 6
<i>all</i> the territories, Which Phison and Euphrates floweth by,	I. vii. 43. 7
<i>all</i> still shronke, and still he greater grew:	I. vii. 45. 7
<i>All</i> they, . . . The pittous pray of his fiers cruelty	I. vii. 45. 8
ye heavens, that <i>all</i> things right esteeme,	I. vii. 49. 7
I him lov'd, and love with <i>all</i> my might,	I. vii. 49. 8
Ere she had ended <i>all</i> she gan to faint:	I. vii. 52. 1
stedfast truth acquite him out of <i>all</i> ,	I. viii. 1. 4
<i>all</i> the castle quaked from the ground,	I. viii. 5. 2
his dreadfull club . . . <i>All</i> armd with ragged snubbes	I. viii. 7. 4
<i>all</i> that might his angry passage stay;	I. viii. 9. 8
with blade <i>all</i> burning bright	I. viii. 10. 6
That <i>all</i> the feldes rebellowed againe.	I. viii. 11. 4
threatned <i>all</i> his beades like flaming brandes.	I. viii. 12. 6
Enforst her purple breast with <i>all</i> her might,	I. viii. 13. 3
<i>all</i> his senses were with suddein dread dismayd.	I. viii. 14. 9
A sea of blood . . . overflowed <i>all</i> the field around,	I. viii. 16. 8
the Gyaunt . . . <i>all</i> enrag'd with smart and frantick yre,	I. viii. 17. 8
beast, . . . Became stark blind, and <i>all</i> his senses dazd,	I. viii. 20. 3
'O! helpe, Orgoglio; helpe! or els we perish <i>all</i> .'	I. viii. 20. 9
<i>all</i> in vaine, for he has redd his end	I. viii. 21. 4
<i>all</i> their forces spend Them selves in vaine:	I. viii. 21. 5
bodie lay, <i>All</i> wallowd in his owne fowle bloody gore,	I. viii. 24. 4
leaving <i>all</i> behind her fled away:	I. viii. 25. 6
he that high does sit, and <i>all</i> things see With equall eye,	I. viii. 27. 6
well begonne, end <i>all</i> so well, I pray!	I. viii. 28. 4
Where he his better dayes hath wasted <i>all</i> :	I. viii. 28. 8
gently askt, where <i>all</i> the people bee,	I. viii. 32. 3
There <i>all</i> within full rich arayd he found,	I. viii. 35. 1
But <i>all</i> the floore . . . Defiled was,	I. viii. 35. 5
he . . . key found not at <i>all</i> Emongst that bounch	I. viii. 37. 4
lowd did call With <i>all</i> his powre,	I. viii. 37. 8
his foot could find no flore, But <i>all</i> a deepe descent,	I. viii. 39. 8
<i>all</i> his vitall powres Decayd, and <i>at</i> his flesh shronk up	I. viii. 41. 8, 9
loe! that wicked woman . . . The roote of <i>all</i> your care	I. viii. 45. 5
Ne spared they to strip her naked <i>all</i> ,	I. viii. 46. 4
skin, . . . So scabby was that would have loathd <i>all</i> womankind.	I. viii. 47. 9
Her neather parts, the shame of <i>all</i> her kind,	I. viii. 48. 1
she growing had behind A foxes taile, with dong <i>all</i> fowly dight;	I. viii. 48. 4
when they had . . . <i>all</i> her filthy feature open showne,	I. viii. 49. 8
<i>at</i> that dainty was and rare.	I. viii. 50. 9
<i>all</i> so soone as life did me admitt	I. ix. 3. 5
<i>all</i> my daies he traide mee up in vertuous lore.	I. ix. 4. 9
I them warded <i>all</i> with wary government.	I. ix. 10. 9
'But <i>all</i> in vaine:	I. ix. 11. 1
As she to me delivered <i>all</i> that night;	I. ix. 14. 8
I sorrowed <i>all</i> so much as earst I joyd,	I. ix. 15. 3
washed <i>all</i> her place with watry eyen.	I. ix. 15. 4
Unaes foe, that <i>all</i> her realme did pray.	I. ix. 20. 3
Nor drop of blood in <i>all</i> his face appeares,	I. ix. 22. 4
He answerd nought at <i>all</i> ;	I. ix. 24. 1
well himselfe advaunst In <i>all</i> affayres,	I. ix. 27. 4
He pluckt from us <i>all</i> hope of dew reliefe,	I. ix. 29. 5
Perswade us dye, to stint <i>all</i> further strife;	I. ix. 29. 8
like would not for <i>all</i> this worldes wealth.	I. ix. 31. 4
drave Far from that haunt <i>all</i> other chearefull fowle,	I. ix. 33. 8
<i>all</i> about it wandring ghosts did wayle and howle.	I. ix. 33. 9
<i>all</i> about old stockes and stubs of trees,	I. ix. 34. 1
Did not he <i>all</i> create To die againe?	I. ix. 42. 2
<i>All</i> ends that was begonne:	I. ix. 42. 3
<i>All</i> those great battels which thou boasts to win	I. ix. 43. 3
<i>All</i> which, and thousands mo, do make a loathsome life,	I. ix. 44. 9
In <i>at</i> abuse thou hast thy selfe defild?	I. ix. 46. 9
that <i>all</i> this doth behold From highest heaven,	I. ix. 47. 1
Let every sinner die; Die shall <i>all</i> flesh?	I. ix. 47. 6
Well knowing trew <i>all</i> that he did reherse,	I. ix. 48. 4
<i>all</i> his manly powres it did disperse,	I. ix. 48. 7
<i>all</i> that might him to perdition draw;	I. ix. 50. 7
guest Would safe depart, for <i>all</i> his subtle sleight,	I. ix. 54. 3
<i>all</i> so soone as it doth come to fight	I. x. 1. 3
<i>all</i> the good is Gods, both power and eke will.	I. x. 1. 9
<i>all</i> his sinewes woxen weake and raw,	I. x. 2. 3
<i>All</i> night she spent in bidding of her bedes,	I. x. 3. 8
<i>all</i> the day in doing good and godly deedes.	I. x. 3. 9

All—Continued.

He was an aged syre, <i>all</i> hory gray,	I. x. 5. 5
knew his good to <i>all</i> of each degree,	I. x. 7. 6
<i>all</i> this while was busy at her beades;	I. x. 8. 3
<i>All</i> keepe the broad high way,	I. x. 10. 5
With <i>all</i> the court'sies that she could devyse,	I. x. 11. 8
She was araid <i>all</i> in lilly white,	I. x. 13. 1
horror made to <i>all</i> that did behold;	I. x. 13. 5
Not <i>all</i> so chearefull seemed she of sight,	I. x. 14. 3
To such perfection of <i>all</i> heavenly grace,	I. x. 21. 3
Made him forget <i>all</i> that Fidelia told.	I. x. 22. 5
Her wisely comforted <i>all</i> that she might,	I. x. 23. 4
<i>all</i> that noyd his heavie spright	I. x. 24. 3
the cause and root of <i>all</i> his ill,	I. x. 25. 1
<i>all</i> with patience wisely she did beare,	I. x. 28. 8
The rest was <i>all</i> in yellow robes arayd still.	I. x. 30. 9
<i>all</i> bis torment well withstood	I. x. 32. 7
In <i>all</i> his waies through this wide worldes wave;	I. x. 34. 8
had vowed <i>all</i> Their life to service	I. x. 36. 3
Their gates to <i>all</i> were open evermore,	I. x. 36. 6
Of <i>all</i> the house had charge and government,	I. x. 37. 2
lodging unto <i>all</i> that came and went;	I. x. 37. 5
<i>All</i> is but lost, that living we bestow,	I. x. 41. 6
face he made <i>all</i> beastes to feare,	I. x. 42. 7
he . . . gave <i>All</i> in his hand,	I. x. 42. 8
That hill they scale with <i>all</i> their powre and might,	I. x. 47. 7
for the sinnes of <i>at</i> the world was killt:	I. x. 57. 7
Now are they Saints <i>all</i> in that City sam,	I. x. 57. 8
well becomen <i>all</i> knights of noble name,	I. x. 59. 4
high emongst <i>all</i> knights hast hong thy shield,	I. x. 60. 6
path . . . after <i>all</i> to heaven shall thee send;	I. x. 61. 2
bitter batailles <i>all</i> are lought?	I. x. 62. 8
Whom <i>all</i> a Faeries sonne doen nominate?	I. x. 64. 7
thee a Ploughman <i>all</i> unweeting fond,	I. x. 66. 3
That <i>all</i> these sorowes suffer for my sake,	I. xi. 1. 8
the place where <i>all</i> our perilles dwell;	I. xi. 2. 2
Above <i>all</i> knights on earth,	I. xi. 2. 9
on the top of <i>all</i> I do espye The watchman	I. xi. 3. 6
<i>all</i> the ayre with terror filled wyde,	I. xi. 4. 2
<i>all</i> so soone as he from far descryde	I. xi. 4. 7
<i>all</i> the heavens stood still	I. xi. 10. 9
It sweepeth <i>all</i> the land behind him farre,	I. xi. 11. 6
into his darke abysses <i>all</i> ravin fell.	I. xi. 12. 9
<i>all</i> the ayre about with smoke and stench did fill.	I. xi. 13. 9
drowned <i>all</i> the land whereon he stood;	I. xi. 22. 5
The scorching flame sore swunged <i>all</i> his face,	I. xi. 26. 6
through his armour <i>all</i> his body seard,	I. xi. 26. 7
That erst him goodly armd, now most of <i>all</i> him harmd.	I. xi. 27. 9
<i>All</i> night shee watcht,	I. xi. 32. 7
the gentle virgin . . . looked <i>all</i> about,	I. xi. 33. 6
<i>all</i> was covered with darknesse dire:	I. xi. 40. 4
He cast at once him to avenge for <i>all</i> ;	I. xi. 40. 6
He smott thereat with <i>all</i> his might and maine,	I. xi. 43. 4
Huge flames that dinmed <i>all</i> the hevens light,	I. xi. 44. 3
That <i>at</i> the land with stench and heaven with horror choke.	I. xi. 44. 9
happy life to <i>all</i> which thereon fedd,	I. xi. 46. 6
In <i>all</i> the world like was not to be fownd,	I. xi. 47. 1
in that soile, where <i>all</i> good things did grow,	I. xi. 47. 2
that dredd Dragon <i>all</i> did overthrow.	I. xi. 47. 5
That tree through one mans fault hath doen us <i>all</i> to dy.	I. xi. 47. 9
overflowed <i>all</i> the fertile plaine,	I. xi. 48. 4
And <i>at</i> that life preserved did detest;	I. xi. 49. 3
moov'd not at <i>all</i> ,	I. xi. 50. 3
her charet, <i>all</i> with flowers spred,	I. xi. 51. 7
<i>All</i> healed of his hurts	I. xi. 62. 2
his life blood forth with <i>all</i> did draw.	I. xi. 53. 9
his deare Lady, that beheld it <i>all</i> ,	I. xi. 55. 3
That aged Syre, the Lord of <i>all</i> that land,	I. xii. 3. 2
<i>all</i> the people, as in solemne feast,	I. xii. 4. 6
Of sage and sober peres, <i>all</i> gravely gownd;	I. xii. 5. 5
tall young men, <i>all</i> hable armes to sownd;	I. xii. 5. 7
Glad signe of victory and peace in <i>all</i> their land.	I. xii. 5. 9
<i>all</i> dauncing on a row, The comely virgins came,	I. xii. 6. 5
sweet Timbrels <i>all</i> upheld on hight.	I. xii. 6. 9
made deliightfull musick <i>all</i> the way,	I. xii. 7. 5
after <i>all</i> the raskall many ran,	I. xii. 9. 1
that victorious man, Whom <i>all</i> admired as from heaven sent,	I. xii. 9. 4
One, that would wiser seeme then <i>all</i> the rest,	I. xii. 10. 2
Thus flocked <i>all</i> the folke him round about;	I. xii. 12. 1
that hoarie king, with <i>all</i> his traine,	I. xii. 12. 2
thousand thanks him yeeldes for <i>all</i> his paine.	I. xii. 12. 7
<i>all</i> the way the joyous people singes,	I. xii. 13. 3
Iynd purveyance meet Of <i>all</i> , that royall Princes court be- came;	I. xii. 13. 6
<i>all</i> the floore was . . . Bespredd with costly scarlott	I. xii. 13. 7
<i>all</i> the while salt teares bedeawd the hearers cheeks.	I. xii. 16. 9
a garment she did weare <i>All</i> lilly white,	I. xii. 22. 7
My ragged rimes are <i>all</i> too rude and bace	I. xii. 23. 4
<i>All</i> in the open hall amazed stood	I. xii. 25. 1
that great Emperour of <i>all</i> the West;	I. xii. 26. 4
day should faile me ere I had them <i>all</i> declar'd.	I. xii. 31. 9
<i>all</i> with suddein indignation Iraight, Bad on	I. xii. 35. 2
Then gan they sprinkle <i>all</i> the posts with wine,	I. xii. 35. 1
They gan <i>all</i> perfumde with frankincense divine,	I. xii. 38. 3
<i>all</i> the house did sweat with great aray:	I. xii. 38. 5
<i>all</i> the while sweete Musicke did apply	I. xii. 38. 6
noise Heard sownd through <i>all</i> the Pallace	I. xii. 39. 2
<i>all</i> this famous antique history	II. Pr. 1. 2
the earth, great mother of us <i>all</i> ,	II. i. 10. 6
<i>All</i> wrongs have mendes,	II. i. 20. 5

All—Continued.

all he did was to deceive good knights,	II. i. 23. 1
Wherewith above all knights ye goodly seeme aguizd!	II. i. 31. 9
all I did, I did but as I ought.	II. i. 33. 5
spread his glory through all countreys wide.	II. i. 35. 4
That all her goodly garments staid arownd,	II. i. 39. 8
armour all with blood besprinkled was;	II. i. 41. 3
all his sences seemd berefte atone:	II. i. 42. 4
all in bright armour clad,	II. i. 45. 4
Have not all seized on your frozen hart.	II. i. 46. 6
all I seeke is but to have redrest	II. i. 48. 4
so far all sence they pas.	II. i. 49. 6
(all flesh doth frayltie breed)	II. i. 52. 6
ended all her woe in quiet death.	II. i. 56. 4
For all so great shame after death I weene,	II. i. 59. 8
be cutt a lock of all their heare,	II. i. 61. 2
nought they beene For all his washing cleaner.	II. ii. 3. 6
be for all chaste Dames an endlesse monument.	II. ii. 10. 9
all this while were at their wanton rest,	II. ii. 16. 4
was, for terrour more, all armd in shyning bras.	II. ii. 17. 9
all to lawlesse lust encouraged	II. ii. 18. 5
all on uprore	II. ii. 20. 6
The house was raysd, and all that in did dwell.	II. ii. 20. 7
All for their Ladies froward love to gaine,	II. ii. 26. 4
pleasd them all with meete satiety.	II. ii. 39. 2
Drawing to him the eies of all arownd,	II. ii. 39. 8
All Faery lond does peaceably sustene.	II. ii. 40. 5
over all the earth it may be seene,	II. ii. 40. 7
In her richesse of all heavenly grace	II. ii. 41. 1
all, that els this worlds enclosure hae lth great	II. ii. 41. 3
That may this day in all the world be found.	II. ii. 42. 5
all knights of worth and courage bold	II. ii. 42. 8
Me, all unfit for so great purpose,	II. ii. 43. 9
all that gentle noriture ensu'th;	II. iii. 2. 5
Now gan his hart all swell in jollity,	II. iii. 5. 1
all suddenly he seemd enragd,	II. iii. 14. 1
Should neede of all his armes him to defend,	II. iii. 17. 4
All good and honour might therein be red,	II. iii. 24. 5
All in a silken Camus lilly whight,	II. iii. 26. 4
all above besprinkled was	II. iii. 26. 6
all the skirt about Was heam with golden fringe.	II. iii. 26. 8
All bard with golden bendes,	II. iii. 27. 4
therein entrayld The ends of all the knots,	II. iii. 27. 8
all the people decke with girlands greene,	II. iii. 28. 3
Where all the Nymphes have her unwares forlore,	II. iii. 31. 3
well may thee befall, As all the like,	II. iii. 37. 7
All vertue merits praise, but such the most of all!	II. iii. 37. 9
Therein I have spent all my youthly daies,	II. iii. 38. 4
happy Bliss And all delight does raigne,	II. iii. 39. 5
her dores to all stand open wide,	II. iii. 41. 9
her sweete words that all his sence dismayd,	II. iii. 42. 3
all might see He had not trayned bene	II. iii. 46. 4
Grew all afore, and loosely hong unrold;	II. iv. 4. 6
all behinde was bald,	II. iv. 4. 7
all on fire straight way,	II. iv. 6. 5
Against him turning all his fell intent,	II. iv. 6. 6
Knit all his forces,	II. iv. 9. 7
Occasion; the roote of all wrath and despight.	II. iv. 10. 0
all his power was utterly defaste,	II. iv. 16. 4
all soild with blood and myre:	II. iv. 18. 2
Of all my sorrow and of these sad teares,	II. iv. 20. 2
Of all my love and all my privitie;	II. iv. 24. 2
he now had boutled all the floure,	II. iv. 25. 4
Did all she might more pleasing to appeare.	II. iv. 25. 9
That it should not deface all others lesser light?	II. iv. 26. 5
faire Claribell with all her art,	II. iv. 28. 7
My hart, my handes, mine eies, and all assayd!	II. iv. 29. 2
chawing vengeance all the way I went,	II. vi. 17. 6
What bootes it al to have, and nothing use?	II. vii. 7. 1
'What art thou, man, (if man at all thou art)	II. vii. 8. 3
of my plenty poure out unto all,	II. vii. 8. 6
Honour, estate, and all this worldes good,	II. vii. 9. 2
At thy commaund lo! all these mountaines be:	II. vii. 9. 4
All these may not suffice,	II. vii. 11. 3
Shields, steeds, and armes, and all things for thee meet,	II. vii. 12. 1
'All otherwise' (saide he) 'I riches read,	II. vii. 12. 2
deeme them roote of all disquietnesse;	II. vii. 16. 8
Abusd her plenty . . . To all licentious lust,	II. vii. 18. 7
Take what thou please of all this surplusage;	II. vii. 19. 9
powre of al which them poursew'	II. vii. 24. 1
All these before the gates of Pluto lay,	II. vii. 24. 3
with wonder all the way Did feed his eyes,	II. vii. 29. 1
Both roofe, and floore, and walls, were all of gold,	II. vii. 30. 1
In all that rowme was nothing to be seene	II. vii. 30. 6
All hard with double bendes,	II. vii. 30. 6
all the ground with sculs was scattered,	II. vii. 31. 7
all the wealth which is, or was of yore,	II. vii. 31. 8
Could gathered be through all the world arownd,	II. vii. 32. 8
the end, To which al men doe ayme,	II. vii. 35. 5
hundred furnaces all burning bright:	II. vii. 38. 4
To weet whence all the wealth . . . Proceeded,	II. vii. 39. 2
All that I need I have:	II. vii. 39. 3
he himselve was all of golden mould,	II. vii. 41. 7
made him scorne all creatures great and small,	II. vii. 41. 8
with his pride all others powre deface:	II. vii. 45. 3
that all men might it see:	II. vii. 46. 5
all that preace did rownd about her swell	II. vii. 47. 5
all by wrong waies for themselves prepard:	II. vii. 48. 5
Whom all that folke . . . Doe flock about,	II. vii. 48. 5

All—Continued.

all this worldes blis, For which ye men doe strive;	II. vii. 48. 8
loaden all with fruit as thick as it might bee.	II. vii. 53. 9
tree, So fayre and great that shadowed all the ground,	II. vii. 56. 2
'Most cursed of all creatures under skye,	II. vii. 59. 4
unto all that live in high degree,	II. vii. 60. 3
All which he did to do him deadly fall	II. vii. 64. 1
if he inlyned had at all,	II. vii. 64. 3
he was wary wise in all his way,	II. vii. 64. 6
But all so soone as his enfeebled spright,	II. vii. 66. 5
all his sences were with deadly fit oppress.	II. vii. 66. 9
all his workes with mercy doth embrace,	II. viii. 1. 7
all for love, and nothing for reward,	II. viii. 2. 8
all the fields resounded with the ruefull cry.	II. viii. 3. 9
Two Paynim knights at armd as bright as skie,	II. viii. 10. 2
gold al is not that doth golden seeme;	II. viii. 14. 5
Ne all good knights that shake well speare and shield,	II. viii. 14. 6
The worth of all men by their end esteeme,	II. viii. 14. 7
Is sacrilege, and doth all sinnes exceed:	II. viii. 16. 6
all his sences drowned in deep sencelesse wave:	II. viii. 24. 9
all his seede the curse doth often cleave,	II. viii. 29. 4
Through all those foldes the steelehead passage wrought,	II. viii. 32. 7
all his armour steepe,	II. viii. 37. 4
all the forest quakes to heare him rore:	II. viii. 42. 7
quite disparted all the linked frame,	II. viii. 44. 7
all the sinnes wherewith his lewd life did abound,	II. viii. 45. 9
stony feare . . . all his sence dismayd,	II. viii. 46. 2
With that all desperate, as loathing light,	II. viii. 47. 1
Assembling all his force and utmost might,	II. viii. 47. 3
all attonce their malice forth do poure:	II. viii. 48. 7
casting wronges, and all revenge behind,	II. viii. 51. 3
all thy wronges will wipe out of my sovenance,	II. viii. 51. 9
left his headlesse body bleeding all the place,	II. viii. 62. 9
Are not all knights by oath bound	II. viii. 56. 4
Of all Gods workes which doe this worlde adorne,	II. ix. 1. 1
To serve that Queene with al my powre and might,	II. ix. 7. 4
I labour would to guide you through al Faery land,	II. ix. 8. 9
gan Sir Guyon all the story shew,	II. ix. 9. 5
All threatening death, all in straunge manner armd;	II. ix. 13. 5
all so faire and fensible withall;	II. ix. 21. 3
All which compacted made a goodly Diapase,	II. ix. 22. 9
The one before, by which all in did pas,	II. ix. 23. 2
all armed bright In glistring Steele,	II. ix. 26. 2
in the midst of all There placed was,	II. ix. 29. 4
all things one, and one as nothing was,	II. xii. 34. 8
The gentle warbling wind low answered to all,	II. xii. 71. 9
All had he lost much blood	III. i. 21. 5
All holding crosses in their hands on hye,	III. iii. 38. 6
Abode, to weet what end would come of all,	III. xii. 37. 6
All is his justly that all freely death,	IV. i. 6. 5
Might be my lucky lot; sith all by lot we hold,	IV. x. 4. 9
At which the heavens containe, and in their courses guide,	V. ii. 35. 9
To challenge all in right of Florimell,	V. iii. 4. 8
to pay him with that one for all;	V. vi. 8. 6
Knights ought be true, and truth is one in all:	V. xi. 56. 8
running all with greedie joyfulness To faire Irena,	V. xii. 24. 6
Whose nature is to grieve and grudge at all,	V. xii. 31. 2
Now al is done: bring home the bride againe;	Epith. 242
Poure out to all that wull,	Epith. 252
this worlds great frame, in which al things	I.H.L. 22
Wherewith he hath encompassed this All,	I.H.B. 42
through all Spaine did thunder,	Proth. 147
name may ring Through al the world,	Proth. 158
Allan. Gnats . . . Out of the fennes of Allan doe arise,	II. ix. 16. 2
All and some. th' armies of their creatures all and some	Mui. 229
they straight were vanish all and some;	III. xii. 30. 4
Alla Turchesca, his behavior altogether was Alla Turchesca,	Hub. 677
Allay. See Allege.	
So Maro oft did Caesars cares allay,	Ded. Son. i. 8
sorrow . . . to allay, and calme her storming paine,	I. vii. 38. 5
Whose wrathful wreakes them selves doe now allay;	I. viii. 43. 4
Did heale his woundes, and scorching heat allay;	I. xi. 50. 6
ought allay the storme of your despight,	II. viii. 27. 5
At length allay, and stint thy stormy strife,	III. iv. 8. 8
She bath'd her brest the boyling heat t' allay;	III. vi. 6. 7
Allayed, the anguish of his spright Some deale alaid,	D. 173
After his murderd spoyles and bloudie rage allayd,	I. Pr. 3. 9
ever when his passion allayd,	IV. ii. 12. 6
soone allayd that Knights conceiv'd displeasure,	VI. iii. 22. 2
All be. See Albe.	
All-concealing. Carried in cloudes of all-concealing night,	Hub. 340
Alllectus. him Alllectus treacherously slew,	II. x. 57. 7
Allge. See Alay.	
That shall allege this bitter blast,	S.C. Mar. 5
With hope of thing that may allege his smart;	III. ii. 15. 4
Allgeance. Of sorrow and despayre without allegeance!	III. v. 42. 9
Allgeance. allegeance, and fast fealty, Which I do owe unto	I. iii. 1. 6
all womankynd,	II. v. 13. 5
'Live, and allegeance owe To him	Epith. 240
Alleluia. Sing, ye sweet Angels, Alleluia sing,	I. i. 7. 7
Alleys. all within were pathes and alleys wide,	IV. x. 25. 1
walkes and alleys dight With divers trees	S.C. F. 84
All for. All for their Maister is lustlesse and old,	S.C. Mar. 109
All for thou lackest somedele their delight,	S.C. S. 156
All for her shepherds bene bestly and blont,	S.C. S. 111
All for they holden shame of theyr cote:	S.C. S. 114
All for they casten too much of worlds care,	S.C. S. 149
All for they nould be buxome and bent,	S.C. S. 227
All for he did his devoyr belive!	III. xi. 11. 5
All for she Scudamore will not deny,	

All hail. *All hail*, Sir knight! II. iii. 37. 6
pacing fairely forth did bid *all hail*. IV. iii. 46. 5
Cupid humbly came, And said to her; *All hail*, my mother! *Epig.* iii. 3
Alliance. high *alliance* unto forren powre; V. ix. 45. 6
Allied. noble mindes of yore *allied* were, I. ix. 1. 3
to him *allide* His daughter Geniuss' in marriage; II. x. 52. 3
with so firme affection were *allide*, IV. ii. 43. 2
Allide with bands of mutuall complement; IV. iii. 52. 3
Allies. Ruddoc and proud Stater, both *allies*, II. x. 38. 3
likewise Should handle as the rest of her *allies*, VII. vi. 30. 5
Allo. *Allo* hight, Broad-water called farre; Col. 123
Or unto *Allo*, or to Mulla cleare; Col. 302
Strong *Allo* tombling from Slewogher steep, IV. xi. 41. 8
Allot. Whom fortune for her husband would *allot*: III. ii. 23. 6
her in mynde did to him selfe *allot*, VI. xi. 4. 5
doe the seasons of the yeare *allot*, Epith. 100
Allotted. To whom but little dowre *allotted* was: V. iv. 9. 3
Allowance. with how small *allowance* II. vii. 15. 3
Allowed. That to strange knight no better comitenance *allowed*. IV. i. 15. 9
that first fayre Amoret Might be to her *allow'd*. IV. i. 12. 3
Allthing. what thing on earth, that *all thing* breeds, T.M. 43
Allure. bigger notes, that may thy sense *allure*, Gn. 11
allure Chast Ladies cares to fantasies impure. Hub. 819
The noble hearts to pleasures they *allure*, T.M. 331
may *allure* the senses to delight, D. 324
That may thy Muse and mates to mirth *allure*. Col. 391
with delight Doth man *allure* for to enlarge his kynd; Col. 572
sweetnesse doth *allure* the weaker sence II. vi. 1. 3
For to *allure* fraile mind to carelesse ease: II. vi. 13. 6
mote the passengers thereto *allure*; II. xii. 12. 6
T' *allure* weake travellers, II. xii. 31. 9
offered faire guiftes t' *allure* her sight; III. viii. 38. 7
She did *allure* with gifts and speeches milde V. i. 6. 5
Did cast for to *allure* into her trap to fall. V. v. 52. 9
Nought under heaven so strongly doth *allure* The sence of
man, V. viii. 1. 1
The peoples great compassion unto her *allure*. V. ix. 38. 9
to *allure* such fondlings . . . unto their owne decay: VI. vi. 42. 3
her to his love *allure*, VI. x. 32. 8
t' *allure* me to thy side, VII. vi. 34. 8
She to her love doth lookers eyes *allure*: Am. xxi. 6
Mote soften it and to his will *allure*: Am. li. 10
She doth *allure* me to mine owne decay, Am. liii. 7
Allured. Whether *allured* with my pipes delight, Col. 61
when thereto they might not be *allur'd*. III. i. 1. 7
allur'd with close delight, IV. iv. 16. 4
to disloyalty she will not be *allured*. IV. x. 2. 9
those, whom she to pittie had *allured*, V. ix. 39. 8
ne would unto his lore *Allured* be V. xi. 61. 7
by slights *allur'd*, and to their purpose lad, V. xii. 37. 9
Allur'd with myldnesse of the gentle wether VI. iii. 23. 3
red Cherries from the tree, With which he her *allured*, VII. vi. 43. 7
Allur'd a Dolphin him from death to ease. Am. xxxviii. 4
That nether will for better be *allured*, Am. lix. 3
Allurement. Through false *allurement* of that pleasing baite, IV. Pr. 1. 7
sweet *allurement* of her lovely hew; Am. xxxi. 10
Allurements. all her vaine *allurements* did forsake; II. xii. 17. 4
with what sleights and sweet *allurements* she Entyst the Boy, III. i. 35. 1
Allurements' by his false *allurements* wylie draft IV. ii. 10. 4
Allures. to his part *allures*, and bribeth under hand. V. viii. 18. 9
Alluring. See Bees-alluring.
a noyse *alluring* sleepe Bel. xii. 7
Powres forth sweete odors and *alluring* sights; Mu. 164
All were. none, *all were* it Jove his sire, Should boast Ro. xi. 13
be envied, *All were* it of my foe, S.C. May 58
All were they lustye as thou didst see, S.C. S. 64
All were Elisa one of thilke same ring S.C. O. 53
All were my spirite heavie and diseased, Hub. 40
All were I drown'd in carelesse quiet D. 136
All were my self, through grieffe, in deadly drearing. D. 189
All were my notes but rude and roughly dight; Col. 363
All were his earthly eien both blunt and bad, I. x. 47. 3
All were she daily with himselfe in place, I. xii. 23. 7
when Sir Guyon saw, *all were* he wroth, Yet algates II. ii. 12. 1
Came with them eke, *all were* they wondrous loth. II. ii. 34. 2
All were they borne of her owne native slime: II. x. 9. 5
All were the wovnd so wide and wonderous II. xi. 38. 2
all were she loth; II. xii. 57. 8
All were it Zeuxis or Praxiteles, III. Pr. 2. 3
All were he wearie of his former paine; III. i. 29. 4
that vile Hag, *all were* her whole delight In mischief, III. vii. 9. 8
All were the beame in bignes like a mast, III. vii. 40. 6
them dislodge, *all were* they life or loth; III. ix. 13. 8
Sir Paridell, *all were* he deare; III. x. 37. 2
ever were on earth, *all were* they set together IV. x. 29. 9
all were he much renoud For noble courage V. viii. 36. 7
All which he did assault . . . *All were* they nigh an hundred V. viii. 50. 6
All were it to his mortall enemy, VI. vii. 23. 4
all were they cleanest From blamfull blot, VI. xii. 41. 3
All were she fraught with pride and impudence. VII. vi. 25. 2
All were it, as the rest, but rudely writ? Am. xxxiii. 8
pay the price, *all were* his debt extreme. H.H.L. 133
Ally. See Re-ally.
vertues like mote unto him *allye*. II. i. 23. 9
Alma. in which Doth sober *Alma* dwell, II. ix. Arg.
Alma she called was; a virgin bright, II. ix. 18. 1
as *Alma* passed with her guesstes, II. ix. 26. 6
backe againe faire *Alma* led them right, II. ix. 33. 5
Soone as the gracious *Alma* came in place, II. ix. 36. 1
Till *Alma* him bespake: II. ix. 43. 6

Alma—Continued.
counselled faire *Alma* how to governe well. II. ix. 48. 9
Whom *Alma* having shewed to her guesstes, II. ix. 53. 1
Alma thence them led V. ix. 54. 9
Crav'd leave of *Alma* and that aged sire II. ix. 60. 8
gentle *Alma*, seeing it so late, II. x. 77. 5
Alma, like a virgin Queene most bright, II. xi. 2. 6
The Ferriman, as *Alma* had behight, II. xi. 4. 2
eke the fayrest *Alma* mett him there II. xi. 49. 3
Of the faire *Alma* greatly were procur'd III. i. 1. 5
Almain. the brave warlike brood of *Almaine*, Ro. xxxi. 7
Almighty. rayse His heavenly Muse, th' *Almightie* to adore. Ro. Env. 12
high Jove, in whose *almightie* hand Hub. 1225
almightie Jove, . . . Hurles forth his thundring dart I. viii. 9. 1
'Who life did limit by *almightie* doome,' I. ix. 41. 6
Almightie God her gave such powre and puissance great. I. x. 20. 9
Great God it planted . . . With his *Almighty* hand, I. xi. 46. 8
Merlin made by his *almightie* art II. viii. 20. 2
Eternall God, in his *almightie* powre, III. v. 52. 1
first was spoken by th' *Almighty* Lord, III. vi. 34. 5
even th' *Almightie* selfe she did maligne, IV. i. 30. 2
As their *Almightie* maker first ordained, IV. x. 35. 3
to praise th' *Almighty* that doth send it! VI. ix. 21. 9
Hecate, in whose *almighty* hand He plac't all rule VII. vi. 3. 3
Most wise, most holy, most *almightie* Spright! H.H.L. 39
Th' *Almighty*, seeing their so bold assay, H.H.L. 85
Vouchsafè then, O thou most *Almightie* Spright! H.H.B. 8
Almightys. th' *Almightys* bosome, where he nests; T.M. 339
Angela waighting on th' *Almightys* chayre. T.M. 510
As where th' *Almightys* lightning brood does light, I. viii. 21. 8
By righteous sentence of th' *Almightys* law. I. ix. 50. 4
to be th' *Almightys* see; IV. x. 30. 7
Godesse, that doest bighest sit . . . in th' *Almightys* stead, V. Pr. 11. 2
Sith in th' *Almightys* everlasting seat She first was bred, V. x. 1. 7
She smetheth in, before th' *Almightys* view; Epith. 211
Almond. an *almond* tree ymounded hye On top of greene Selinus I. vii. 32. 5
Almoner. The second was as *Almoner* of the place: I. x. 38. 1
Almost. When Winters wastful spight was *almost* spent, S.C. Ja. 2
almost sterv'd did much lament and mourne. Hub. 550
For feare now *almost* ded; Hub. 1374
It *almost* drowned was, Ti. 622
I for dole was *almost* like to die. Ti. 672
It in me breeds *almost* equall paine. D. 175
through long wars left *almost* waste, Ded. Son. v. 3
almost rent her tender hart in tway, I. vii. 27. 4
Him *almost* amazd, and *almost* made afeard: I. xi. 26. 5
had *almost* committed crime ahbord, II. i. 27. 3
almost it did haynous violence II. i. 28. 6
Sabrina, *almost* dead with feare, II. x. 19. 3
Belphebe findes him *almost* dead, III. v. Arg.
Panting for breath, and *almost* out of hart, III. v. 4. 1
almost in the backe he oft her strake; III. vii. 44. 6
He fainted, and was *almost* dead with feare, III. x. 37. 7
when the second watch was *almost* past, III. xii. 29. 6
His mighty heart did *almost* rend in tway, IV. iv. 22. 7
That *almost* had against you trespassed this day.' IV. vi. 3. 9
She *almost* fell againe into a swound, IV. vii. 9. 8
almost dead and desperate Through her late hurts, IV. viii. 19. 7
almost blind through eld, IV. xi. 24. 9
And *almost* would his balances have broken; V. ii. 47. 2
death, the which them *almost* overtooke, V. ii. 54. 4
As if the prize she gotten had *almost*, V. v. 10. 3
quake For very ruth, which did it *almost* rive, V. vii. 36. 6
So that he now has *almost* spent his spright, VI. v. 17. 5
with one fall his necke he *almost* brake; VI. ix. 44. 3
Pastorell through great affright Was *almost* dead, VI. xi. 43. 8
That made him *almost* mad for fell despight: VI. xii. 31. 7
with the sight thereof was *almost* queld; VII. vi. 25. 3
Alms. askt an *almes* for Gods deare love, Hub. 363
His *almes* for want of faith he doth accuse. I. iv. 32. 4
godly worke of *Almes* and charitee, I. x. 45. 4
Of which he dealt large *almes*, as did befall: IV. iv. 32. 4
Aloft. Waving *aloft* with triple point to skie, Bel. x. 2
Whether they fare on foote, or fie *aloft*. Ro. xxiv. 3
Tho gan shepherds swaines to looke *aloft*, S.C. May 124
learne to looke *aloft*; S.C. Jul. 10
fread *aloft* in buskin fine, S.C. O. 113
I lifted am *aloft* Gn. 33
with proud vaunt his head *aloft* doth holde; Gn. 259
teach the warbling pipe to sound *aloft*, T.M. 290
From hence we mount *aloft* unto the skie, T.M. 505
Fame with golden wings *aloft* doth fie, Ti. 421
mount *aloft* unto the Cristall skie, Mu. 44
My Muse, . . . With bolder wing shall dare *aloft* to sty Ded. Son. ii. 9
his hideous club *aloft* he dities, I. viii. 18. 4
Foreliting up *a-loft* his speckled brest, I. xi. 15. 2
gan he tossè *aloft* his stretched traine, I. xi. 37. 5
the last deadly smoke *aloft* did steeme, I. xii. 2. 4
To climbe *aloft*, and others to excell: II. vii. 46. 7
Or flings *aloft*, or treads downe in the flore, II. viii. 42. 5
backe againe it did *aloft* rebownd, II. xi. 42. 8
on the rocke the waves breaking *aloft* II. xii. 33. 3
her two lilly paps *aloft* displayd, II. xii. 60. 6
standing high *aloft* low lay thine eare, III. iii. 9. 1
vapour thin and light Reeking *aloft*, III. vii. 5. 3
when she saw *aloft* appeare The Trojan flames III. x. 12. 7
Nine times he heard him come *aloft* ere day, III. x. 48. 5
The same *aloft* he hung in open vew, IV. iv. 16. 1
friskt, and flong *aloft*, and louted low on knee. V. iii. 34. 9
At an Hernessaw, that lyes *aloft* on wing, VI. vii. 9. 2

Aloft—Continued.

Sometimes aloft he layd, sometimes a low,	VI. viii. 13. 6
His dreadful hand he heaved up aloft,	VI. viii. 15. 1
he gan aloft t' advance his arme,	VI. viii. 26. 1
my fraile spirit . . . Lift up aloft,	VI. viii. 45. 8
I aloft should reare My Trophee,	VII. vii. 1. 5
The merry Larke hir mattins sings aloft,	VII. vii. 56. 4
with desyre Lifted aloft,	Epith. 80
up aloft above my strength	H.L. 68
From thence to mount aloft, by order dew,	H.B. 6
Mount up aloft through heavenly contemplation,	H.H.B. 24
Alone. In God alone my confidence do stay,	H.H.B. 136
Being one day at my window all alone,	Bel. i. 14
I saw a Phoenix in the wood alone,	Pet. i. 1
to the field alone he speedeth,	Pet. v. 1
Now stands the Brere like a lord alone,	S.C. F. 197
we close shrowded in thys shade alone,	S.C. F. 222
letten them runne at raudon alone,	S.C. Ap. 32
Tripping over the dale alone,	S.C. Au. 63
To him be the wroughten mazer alone,	S.C. Au. 134
let hem gange alone,	S.C. S. 100
he satte in secrete shade alone,	S.C. D. 5
either (algates) would be Lords alone,	Hub. 1025
Eftsoone by counsell of the Foxe alone,	Hub. 1112
confidence The which the Ape repos'd in him alone,	Hub. 1165
Playing alone carelesse on hir heavenlie Virginals,	U.F. 6
I in languor left there all alone,	Ti. 644
seeke alone to weepe, and dye alone,	D. 77
To die alone, unpitied, unplaind,	D. 79
To you alone I sing this mournfull verse,	As. Pr. 7
For one alone he cared,	As. 53
Her he did love, her he alone did honor,	As. 59
Ne her with ydle words alone he wowed,	As. 67
I weened sure he was our God alone,	Col. 773
she fayre alone, when none was faire in place,	I. ii. 38. 9
Alone he, wandring, thee too long doth want,	I. v. 13. 3
The gentle virgin, left behinde alone,	I. vi. 32. 3
On top of greene Selinis all alone,	I. vii. 32. 6
The force, . . . In one alone left hand he now unites,	I. viii. 18. 2
Where sate a gentle Lady all alone,	II. i. 13. 5
His Palmer now shall foot no more alone,	II. iii. 3. 5
Wandrecht alone with bow and arrowes keene,	II. iii. 31. 4
bide alone behinde;	II. iii. 32. 4
Making sweet solace to herselfe alone,	II. vi. 3. 2
gnawing Gealosity . . . Sittng alone,	II. vii. 22. 5
Honour and dignitie from her alone Derived are,	II. vii. 48. 7
Then did he raigne alone,	II. x. 33. 9
now alone he conquerour remainea,	II. xi. 48. 1
Upon a milkwhite Palfrey all alone,	III. i. 15. 2
wreake your wronges wrought to this knight alone,	III. i. 28. 5
Is not enough that I alone doe dye,	III. ii. 35. 3
Huge hostes of men he could alone dismay,	III. iii. 12. 6
through this Forrest wandrecht thus alone?	III. v. 7. 8
In this wilde Forrest wandrecht all alone,	III. vi. 5. 4
To be th' ensample of true love alone,	III. vi. 62. 4
To savegard her ywandred all alone;	III. viii. 46. 8
Alone he rode without his Paragone;	III. x. 35. 6
her up he cast . . . and lett her fly alone;	III. x. 35. 8
Straying alone withouten groomer or guide;	III. x. 36. 5
he was much afraid him selfe alone to fynd,	III. x. 41. 9
now the heavens obey to me alone,	III. xi. 35. 8
there stood an Image all alone	III. xi. 47. 4
of their loves did treat	IV. i. 16. 2
that he alone That lost faire Ladies ornament should weare,	IV. ii. 26. 3
Gainst all those knights, . . . save they alone,	IV. ii. 28. 9
That men on him the more might gaze alone,	IV. iv. 14. 6
Sweete is the love that comes alone with willingnesse,	IV. v. 25. 9
to Braggadochio selfe alone She came of her accord,	IV. v. 26. 8
now no more for him but I alone,	IV. vii. 13. 6
spreding over all the flore alone,	IV. vii. 20. 7
She syre and mother is her selfe alone,	IV. x. 41. 8
let him live unlov'd, or love him selfe alone,	IV. xii. 9. 9
languisht, and alone did weepe,	IV. xii. 19. 9
right sate in the middest of the beame alone,	V. ii. 48. 9
So were they left Lords of the field alone,	V. iii. 12. 8
Where she might sit nigh to the den alone,	V. ix. 8. 7
unto those alone The which unto him sacrificed bee:	V. x. 29. 5
he met An aged wight wayfaring all alone,	V. xi. 37. 2
Whiles she alone is left, and thou here found?	V. xi. 38. 6
a Ladie faire he saw Standing alone,	VI. ii. 4. 2
Being unhable else alone to ride,	VI. iii. 46. 3
But Calepine, now being left alone,	VI. iv. 39. 1
He would not suffer ber alone to fare,	VI. v. 8. 2
Why have ye me alone thus long yleft?	VI. v. 23. 6
In which he liv'd alone, like carelesse bird in cage,	VI. vi. 4. 9
must procede alone From your owne will to cure your maladie,	VI. vi. 7. 2
Now left alone in great extremity;	VI. vi. 16. 3
Would not her leave alone in her great need,	VI. vi. 16. 5
Whereas his love was sitting all alone,	VI. vi. 30. 2
Whereas the Prince himselfe lay all alone,	VI. vii. 18. 7
In th' open fields an Infant left alone;	VI. ix. 14. 6
Now seeing Calidore left all alone,	VI. ix. 16. 2
Was she to whom that shepherd pypt alone;	VI. x. 15. 8
her alone he for his part desired,	VI. xi. 4. 3
'But what could he gainst all them doe alone?	VI. xi. 32. 1
better able it to guide alone;	VII. vi. 11. 4
to alone That art yborne of heaven,	VII. vii. 2. 6
Phoebus selfe, who lightsome is alone,	VII. vii. 51. 7
Leaves, lines, and rymes, seeke her to please alone,	Am. i. 13

Alone—Continued.

stormes, which she alone on me doth raine,	Am. xlvi. 14
Long-while alone in languor to remaine,	Am. lii. 8
a tree alone all comfortlesse,	Am. lvi. 7
I alone, now left disconsolate,	Am. lxxxviii. 6
So I unto my selfe alone will sing;	Epith. 17
vertue . . . giveth lawes alone,	Epith. 195
leave my love alone,	Epith. 312
yet not best, but to be lov'd alone;	H.L. 250
Along. Along the bankes of the Italian (Ausonian) streame,	Bel. v. 4
Ran flowing all along the creekie shoare,	Bel. vii. 7
he spide, Lying along before him,	Gn. 267
Drawing in teemes along the starrie skie;	Gn. 458
slide In silver channell, downe along the Lee,	Ti. 135
he along would flie Upon the streaming rivers,	Mui. 46
with her went along, as a strong gard,	I. iii. 9. 2
His three deformed heads did lay along,	I. v. 34. 2
Drew by the heare along upon the ground,	II. iv. 3. 6
all along Drew him through durt and myre,	II. v. 23. 3
did swim Along the shore,	II. vi. 2. 6
On every side they placed were along;	II. vii. 30. 5
raunges reard along the wall,	II. ix. 29. 2
all along the Southerne sea-coast,	II. x. 6. 4
the light bubbles daunced all along,	II. xii. 10. 4
Whose lignage from this Lady I derive along,	III. iv. 3. 9
kept her ready way Along the strond;	III. iv. 18. 3
swim Along the margent of the fomy shore,	III. iv. 34. 4
the same along did trace By tract of blood,	III. v. 28. 3
In cndlesse rancke along enraunged were,	III. vi. 35. 8
as he led the Beast along the way,	III. vii. 37. 1
who that was which chased her along the lands,	III. viii. 46. 9
saw his drover drive along the streame,	III. viii. 22. 2
Along the fomy waves driving his finny drove,	III. viii. 29. 9
with the waves Of wealthy Thamias washed is along,	III. ix. 45. 2
flanked both the hridges sides along,	IV. x. 7. 4
Tyne, along whose stony bancke,	IV. xi. 36. 1
equitie to measure out along,	V. i. 7. 3
His corps was carried downe along the Lee,	V. ii. 19. 1
So him they led through all their streetes along,	V. xi. 34. 6
may no Knight nor Lady passe along That way,	VI. i. 13. 5
to his first quest he passed forth along,	VI. i. 47. 9
He him preventing layes on earth along,	VI. viii. 49. 3
Therewith he mured up his mouth along,	VI. xii. 34. 4
Be strewed with fragrant flowers all along,	Epith. 50
Loe! where she comes along with portly pace,	Epith. 148
Along the shoare of silver streaming Themmes;	Prath. 11
softly swimming downe along the Lee;	Prath. 38
When downe along by pleasant Tempes shore,	Prath. 79
those joyous Birdes did passe along,	Prath. 114
Aloof. Then badd the knight his Lady yede aloof,	I. xi. 6. 1
stood aloofe, unweeting what to doe;	III. x. 22. 3
He durst not nigh approach, but kept aloofe,	IV. vii. 37. 4
staying nought to question from aloofe,	IV. x. 9. 8
kept aloofe for dread to be descryde,	VI. vii. 3. 3
Aloud. One cride aloud,	Rev. i. 9
With thondring voice cride out aloud,	Rev. ii. 13
the Foxe aloud did cry,	Hub. 1070
he roard aloud, as he were wood,	Hub. 1352
when they list to blow their pipes aloud,	Cal. 379
with death opprest He rord aloud,	I. iii. 42. 9
The Elfe him calls aloud,	I. v. 13. 8
'Lo! yonder he,' cryde Archimage aloud,	II. i. 25. 1
began these words aloud to sound,	II. ii. 39. 9
Chaunted aloud their chearefull harmonie,	II. v. 31. 7
Then gan the cursed wretch aloud to cry,	II. vii. 60. 6
Did shriek aloud, that through the hous it rong,	III. i. 62. 6
Aloud to her he oftentimes did call,	III. iv. 48. 6
to him did cry And call aloud for helpe,	III. x. 13. 7
She heard a shrilling Trompet sound aloud,	III. xii. 1. 5
offred that to justifie aloud,	IV. i. 10. 4
They all gan shout aloud,	IV. iii. 49. 9
Then would he laugh aloud,	IV. vii. 26. 9
He cald to him aloud his case to rew,	IV. viii. 40. 7
howld aloud to see his Lord there slaine,	IV. viii. 46. 4
'Thereat he shriekt aloud,	IV. viii. 62. 1
To whom I cald aloud, halfe angry therewithall,	IV. x. 11. 9
for helpe aloud in earnest cride:	V. ix. 12. 3
Crying for helpe aloud:	V. ix. 14. 6
Called aloud unto the watchfull ward,	V. x. 31. 3
He brayd aloud for very fell despight;	V. xi. 8. 2
With that aloud she gan to bray and yell,	V. xi. 28. 1
Gan shout aloud, that unto heaven it rong;	V. xi. 34. 2
At him began aloud to barke and bay,	V. xii. 41. 2
Crying aloud (*in vaine) to shew her sad misfate,	VI. iii. 24. 5
Gan cry aloud with horrible affright,	VI. iv. 8. 8
aloud the faire Serena cryde Unto the Knight,	VI. v. 27. 1
She startng up began to shriek aloud;	VI. vi. 31. 2
Then one of them aloud unto him cryde,	VI. vii. 7. 1
Cryde out aloud for mercie,	VI. vii. 12. 2
Then out aloud she cries,	VI. viii. 40. 7
to shrill And shriek aloud,	VI. viii. 46. 2
in their lower branches sung aloud;	VI. x. 6. 7
Gan cry to them aloud to helpe ber,	VI. x. 34. 9
gan aloud for Pastorell to call,	VI. xi. 44. 2
no more Him liberty was left aloud to ror:	VI. xi. 36. 6
Gan call to him aloud with all their might,	VII. vi. 15. 4
how the Minstrils gin to shrill aloud,	Epith. 129
Crying aloud with strong confused noyce,	Epith. 138
Alow. Sometimes aloft he layd, sometimes a low,	VI. viii. 13. 6
Alpheus. Swift Rhene, and Alpheus still immaculate,	IV. xi. 21. 4

Al Portugese. *Al Portugese*, loose like an emptie gut; . . . *Hub.* 212
Already. yt is *already* donne. . . . *S.C.* Ja. 30
 His name is worne *alreadie* out of thought, . . . *Ti.* 222
alreadie dead with feare, . . . *Col.* 205
Already harnessed for journey new, . . . *I. v.* 20. 7
 he *already* plighted his right hand Unto another love, . . . *I. xii.* 26. 8
 hardly could bee hurt who was *already* stong, . . . *II. i.* 3. 9
 trouble of renewing fight *Already* fought, . . . *II. v.* 25. 3
 loe! *already* how the fowles in aire Doe flocke, . . . *II. vi.* 28. 7
 Whom fortune hath *already* laid in lowest seat, . . . *II. viii.* 27. 9
Alreadie seemes that fortunes headlong wheele . . . *V. x.* 20. 7
 her he deemes *already* but a damned ghoste, . . . *V. xi.* 42. 9
 Being *alreadie* dead with fearefull fright: . . . *VI. viii.* 45. 3
 His trompet shrill hath thrise *alreadie* sounded, . . . *Am.* xix. 2
Als. See *Also*.
Also (*partial list*).
 Ten hornes *also* the stately beast did heare. . . . *Rev.* ii. 5
 Then did I see the beast and Kings *also* . . . *Rev.* iii. 11
 It *als* will end the paine which I endure. . . . *Ro.* vii. 14
 Then *also* marke how Rome, from day to day, . . . *Ro.* xxvii. 9
 Where gathering *also* filth, . . . *I. an.* iv. 11
Als my budding branch thou wouldest cropp; . . . *S.C.* F. 58
 For *als* at home I have a syre, . . . *S.C.* Mar. 40
 And *also* who, and whence that he were? . . . *S.C.* May 261
 Better is . . . *Als* for thy flocke and thee. . . . *S.C.* Jul. 8
 That *als* we mought doe soe. . . . *S.C.* Jul. 120
Als Colin Cloute she would not once disdayne; . . . *S.C.* N. 101
Als of their maisters hast no lesse regarde . . . *S.C.* D. 11
Also (*All so) my age, now passed yongthly pryne, . . . *S.C.* D. 75
 I learned *also* the signes of heaven to ken, . . . *S.C.* D. 83
 Here *also* playing on the grassy greene, . . . *Gn.* 177
 Whom *als* accompanied the Oke, . . . *Gn.* 204
 *There *also* those two Pandionian maides, . . . *Gn.* 401
 there lives *also* the immortal praise Of womankind, . . . *Gn.* 428
 And *also* him that false Ulysses slewe, . . . *Gn.* 531
 *There *also* goodly Agamemnon hosts, . . . *Gn.* 545
 For which *also* I claime my selfe more fit . . . *Hub.* 1038
 all joy and jolly meriment is *also* deaded, . . . *T.M.* 210
 *There *also*, where the winged ships were scene . . . *Ti.* 148
 thou thy selfe herein shalt *also* live: . . . *Ti.* 258
 layes of love he *also* could compose: . . . *As.* 35
 There *also* is (ah no, he is not now!) . . . *Col.* 432
 And *also* for the love which thou doest beare . . . *De.* Som. iii. 10
 Upon his shield the like was *also* seor'd, . . . *I. i.* 2. 5
 wanting rest, will *also* want of might? . . . *I. i.* 32. 7
 And *also* nigh consumed is the lingring day, . . . *I. iv.* 3. 9
 With drery shriekes did *also* her bewray; . . . *I. v.* 30. 7
 There *also* was king Croesus, . . . *I. v.* 47. 6
 There *also* was that mightie Monarch layd . . . *I. v.* 48. 5
Als Una earnd her travaill to renew. . . . *I. ix.* 18. 5
Als flew his steed . . . *I. ix.* 21. 7
 Him *als* accompanyd upon the way . . . *II. i.* 7. 1
Als in her lap a lovely babe did play, . . . *II. i.* 40. 5
 Both losers lott, and victours prayse *alsoe*: . . . *II. v.* 15. 8
 Here *also* sprong that goodly golden fruit, . . . *II. vii.* 55. 1
Als when his brother saw the red blood . . . *II. viii.* 37. 3
Als his faire Leman . . . She overhent, . . . *II. x.* 18. 8
 He *also* gave to fugitives . . . *II. x.* 41. 6
 In which accord the Prince was *also* plaste, . . . *III. i.* 12. 7
 Where *also* prooffe of thy prow valiaunce . . . *III. iii.* 28. 3
 in the seas, That rainest *also* in the Continent, . . . *III. iv.* 10. 2
 Mote not mislike you *also* to abate . . . *III. viii.* 51. 6
 And *also* far unlike conditions has; . . . *III. ix.* 4. 7
 Shee *also* dofte her heavy haberjeon, . . . *III. ix.* 21. 1
Also to win Deucalions daughter bright, . . . *III. xi.* 42. 5
 Those dreadfull flames she *also* found delayd . . . *III. xii.* 42. 7
 There *also* was the name of Nimrod strong; . . . *IV. i.* 22. 7
 cursed seedes doe *also* serve To her for bread, . . . *IV. i.* 26. 1
Als as she double spake, . . . *IV. i.* 28. 1
 Where I with sound of trompe will *also* rest a while, . . . *IV. iv.* 48. 9
Als of his owne rash hand one wound was to be scene, . . . *IV. vii.* 35. 9
 Which losse her made like passion *also* prove: . . . *IV. viii.* 3. 5
 And *also* of their private loves beguyled, . . . *IV. ix.* 36. 5
 did me *also* friend in my retrate. . . . *IV. x.* 57. 9
 There *also* some most famous founders were . . . *IV. xi.* 15. 1
 Proud of his Adamants . . . as *als* of wondrous Bath, . . . *IV. xi.* 31. 8
 There *also* was the wide embayed Mayre; . . . *IV. xi.* 44. 1
 And *also* those which wonne in th' azure sky: . . . *IV. xii.* 1. 4
 That powre he *also* doth to Princes lend, . . . *V. Pr.* 10. 6
 thether *also* came in open sight . . . *V. iii.* 14. 1
 eke of powre . . . And *als* of princely grace . . . *V. v.* 41. 9
 So *also* did that great Oecean Knight . . . *V. viii.* 2. 4
Als at his backe a great wyde net he bore, . . . *V. ix.* 11. 6
 He *also* gan uplooke . . . *VI. iii.* 11. 2
 And *also* for the sharpnesse of her rankling wound: . . . *VI. iv.* 9. 9
 brought them *also* ease, . . . *VI. v.* 40. 3
 Both of . . . And *also* of the object of his vew, . . . *VI. ix.* 26. 6
 With them *also* was taken Coridon, . . . *VI. x.* 41. 1
Als Claribell Ne lesse did tender the faire Pastorell, . . . *VI. xii.* 11. 4
also quite forsooke All those faire forrests . . . *VII. vi.* 54. 5
 thither *also* came all other creatures, . . . *VII. vii.* 4. 1
 the clouds are *also* tost and roll'd, . . . *VII. vii.* 20. 8
 Yet in his hand a spade he *also* hent, . . . *VII. vii.* 32. 6
 them we gods do rule, and in them *also* thee. . . . *VII. vii.* 48. 9
 And *also* to sustayne thy selfe with food. . . . *Am.* ii. 8
 let them *also* with them bring in hand . . . *Epith.* 41
 Be *also* present here, . . . *Epith.* 71
 Hymen *also* crowne with wreathes of vine; . . . *Epith.* 256
 Which *also* were with selfe-same price redeemed . . . *H.H.L.* 202
Alsoone. *Alsoone* may shepheard clymbe to skye . . . *S.C.* Jul. 101

Altar. Placed on high upon sn *Altare* faire, . . . *Ti.* 492
 th' *Altare*, on the which this Image staid, . . . *Ti.* 498
 there beside of marble stone was built An *Altare*, . . . *I. viii.* 36. 2
 There was an *Altar* built of pretious stone . . . *III. xi.* 47. 2
 an *altar* of some costly masse, . . . *IV. x.* 39. 2
 all about her *altar* scattered lay . . . *IV. x.* 43. 1
 from the *Altar* all about did blow The holy fire, . . . *V. vii.* 14. 4
 an *Altar* framed Of costly Ivory, . . . *V. x.* 28. 2
 The Monster underneath the *Altar* lay: . . . *V. xi.* 21. 7
 like an *Altar* did itselfe upere . . . *VI. viii.* 42. 5
 an *altar* shortly they erected To slay her on. . . . *VI. viii.* 44. 3
 Of few greene turles an *altar* soone they fayned, . . . *VI. viii.* 44. 8
 The Danzell was before the *altar* set, . . . *VI. viii.* 45. 2
 Whom by the *Altar* he doth sitting find . . . *VI. viii.* 50. 2
 Will builde an *altar* to appease her yre; . . . *Am.* xxii. 10
 Bring her up to th' high *altar*, . . . *Epith.* 215
 whiles she before the *altar* stands, . . . *Epith.* 223
 About the sacred *Altare* doe remaine, . . . *Epith.* 230
Altars. odours rising from the *altars* flame. . . . *IV. x.* 37. 3
 by the *altars* side her selfe to slumber plaste, . . . *V. vii.* 8. 9
 forth issewd from under th' *Altars* smooke A dreadfull feend *V. xi.* 22. 4
Altars. with a sheepe, The *Altars* hallowing, . . . *S.C.* Jul. 136
 Hath powred forth for thee, and th' *altars* sprent: . . . *Mut.* 239
 mourning *altars*, purgd with eninies life, . . . *I. iii.* 36. 7
 proud Antiochus . . . on his *altars* daunst. . . . *I. v.* 47. 9
 Witnesse the burning *Altars*, which he swore, . . . *I. xii.* 27. 6
 What hevens? what *altars*? . . . *I. xii.* 30. 3
 th' *altars* fume with frankincense arownd, . . . *III. iv.* 17. 4
Altars defyld, and holy things defast; . . . *IV. i.* 21. 5
 *An hundred *Altars* round about were set, . . . *IV. x.* 38. 1
altars unto him and temples lent, . . . *V. vii.* 2. 3
Altars fouled, and blasphemie spoke, . . . *VI. xii.* 25. 3
 decke with floures thy *altars* well besene, . . . *H.L.* 293
Altar-stone. Under that cursed Idols *altar-stone* . . . *V. x.* 29. 2
Alter. least mishap the most blisse *alter* may? . . . *Mut.* 220
 (which none yet durst Of Gods or men *alter* . . . *VII. vi.* 5. 6
 he his course doth *alter* every yeare, . . . *VII. vii.* 51. 3
 it can *alter* all the course of kynd, . . . *Am.* xxx. 14
Alteration. Bold *Alteration* pleades Large Evidence: . . . *VII. vii.* Arg.
 What is the same but *alteration* plaine? . . . *VII. vii.* 55. 4
Altered. her white streight legs were *altered* . . . *Mut.* 349
 chaunged is and often *altered* to and froe. . . . *III. vi.* 37. 0
 The substance is not chaungd nor *altered*, . . . *III. vi.* 38. 1
 that they may *altered* bee, And chaung'd . . . *IV. ii.* 51. 6
 all the worlds faire frame . . . She *alter'd* quite; . . . *VII. vi.* 5. 7
 Which every howre is chang'd and *altered* cleane . . . *VII. vii.* 22. 7
Although. *Although* the compast world were sought around, . . . *Ti.* 567
 Whose lives *although* decay'd, yet loves decayed never. . . . *IV. x.* 27. 9
 scracht Her cursed head, *although* it itched naught: . . . *V. xii.* 30. 4
although good Fortune me befell, . . . *VI. i.* 6. 6
 Yet would he not him hurt *although* he might; . . . *VI. i.* 34. 3
Although Blandina did with all her arts . . . *VI. v.* 33. 5
Although his voice were farre afore him gon: . . . *VI. ix.* 12. 3
 Knowing his quest, *although* not heard long sin, . . . *VI. xi.* 44. 3
Altogether. his behavoure *altogether* was *Alla Turchesca* . . . *Hub.* 676
 dayes Had in rude fields bene *altogether* spent, . . . *Col.* 669
 head was *altogether* bald, . . . *I. viii.* 47. 1
Alway. deep waters which her drown'd *alway*: . . . *Col.* 858
 with chaste heart to honor him *alway*: . . . *Col.* 888
 from a sacred fountaine welled forth *alway*. . . . *I. i.* 34. 9
alway Are wont to cleave unto the lowly clay, . . . *III. v.* 1. 4
 makes him *alway* Suspect her truth, . . . *III. ix.* 5. 3
 She *alway* smyld, . . . *III. xii.* 13. 5
 Which he in store about him kept *alway*, . . . *IV. viii.* 20. 7
 In which old Styx her aged bones *alway* . . . doth lay. . . . *IV. xi.* 4. 4
 Deawed with silver drops that trickled downe *alway*. . . . *IV. xi.* 25. 9
 Now ye have made my heart to wake *alway*, . . . *V. vi.* 25. 7
 joyous peace and quietnesse *alway* . . . *V. ix.* 24. 7
 that which yeldeth vertues meed *alway*? . . . *V. xi.* 17. 8
 He foot by foot him followed *alway*, . . . *VI. vi.* 28. 6
Alwayes. *alwayes* flow to quench his thirstie heate. . . . *Gn.* 120
 where soules doo *alwayes* mourne; . . . *Gn.* 620
 others *alwayes* have before me stept, . . . *Hub.* 77
 with Acorns *alwayes* fed, . . . *T.M.* 690
 Nowe doe I *alwayes* dye, . . . *U.V.* 18
 happie there I maie thee *alwayes* see. . . . *Ti.* 308
 of love I *alwayes* humbly deemed, . . . *Col.* 823
 The sacred Muses have made *alwayes* clame . . . *De.* Som. iv. 1
 he did *alwayes* strive . . . *I. v.* 40. 7
 Mercie, that his steps upbare And *alwayes* led, . . . *I. x.* 44. 5
 sad horror with grim hew Did *alwayes* sore, . . . *II. vii.* 23. 2
 wife, though *alwayes* faithful prov'd. . . . *II. x.* 17. 9
 the Heavens *alwayes* joviall Lookte on them lovely, . . . *II. xii.* 51. 1
 Nothing on earth mote *alwayes* happy beeme: . . . *III. i.* 10. 7
 love does *alwayes* bring forth bounteous deeds, . . . *III. i.* 49. 8
 Which *alwayes* of his paines he made the chiefest meed. . . . *III. iv.* 4. 9
 stretched forth in ydlenesse *alwayes*, . . . *III. vii.* 12. 4
 so her selfe did *alwayes* to him tell; . . . *III. viii.* 19. 8
alwayes did their dread encounter fly: . . . *III. xi.* 6. 4
 Gainst whom he *alwayes* bent a brasen shield, . . . *III. xii.* 12. 8
alwayes in her hand two clewes of silke she wynd, . . . *III. xii.* 14. 9
 Was *alwayes* fitting as the wavering wind . . . *IV. ii.* 5. 2
 Yet victors both them selves *alwayes* esteemed: . . . *IV. iii.* 28. 5
 with her *alwayes* ride, till he another get, . . . *IV. iv.* 9. 9
alwayes wept and wailed night and day, . . . *IV. vii.* 2. 8
 Blandamour, whom *alwayes* he envide; . . . *IV. ix.* 26. 4
 The same to all stood *alwayes* open wide; . . . *IV. x.* 16. 4
alwayes to execute her stedfast doome, . . . *V. i.* 12. 3
alwayes doe their powre within just compasse pen. . . . *V. ii.* 19. 9
 what on earth can *alwayes* happie stand? . . . *V. iii.* 9. 1

Always—Continued.

- my most delight hath *alwaies* been To hunt VI. ii. 31. 6
 he grace and glory wonne *alwaies*, VI. vi. 4. 4
 On which his hungry eye was *alwaies* bent; VI. ix. 26. 7
 Saying *alwaies* in the port. VI. x. 2. 9
 Frequented of these gentle Nymphes *alwaies*, VI. x. 19. 4
 'Therefore they *alwaies* smoothly seeme to smile, VI. x. 24. 1
 the thicke shrubs, which did them *alwaies* shade VI. x. 42. 3
 His target *alwaies* over her pretended; VI. xi. 19. 4
 his high head, that seemeth *alwaies* hore VII. vii. 11. 3
alwaies seeme as one, VII. vii. 51. 2
- Am** (*partial list*).
 my poore wretched ghost . . . too and fro *am* tost. Gn. 339
 I beyond all these *am* carried Gn. 419
 'I, that do seeme not *am*, Duessa *ame*,' I. v. 26. 6
 High God be witness that I guiltlesse *ame*; I. xii. 30. 6
 Yet *am* I glad that here I now in safety *amc*. III. viii. 23. 9
 in great doubt I *ame*, III. x. 39. 7
- Amain**. The Sarazin, this hearing, rose *amain*. I. vi. 41. 7
 her way does cut *amaine*, III. iv. 49. 5
 His seahorses did seeme to snort *amayne*, III. xi. 41. 1
 he thus began *omaine*: IV. i. 52. 5
 teares gan shed *amaine*. IV. iii. 47. 5
 eke the breathfull bellows blew *amaine*, IV. v. 38. 7
 A streame of coleblacke bloud thence gusht *amaine*, IV. vii. 27. 8
 couch his speare, and ran at him *amaine*. VI. i. 33. 4
 layd at him *amaine* with all his will and might. VI. vi. 27. 9
 Let drive at him so dreadfully *amaine*, VI. vii. 46. 4
 Which when the Lady saw, she cryde *amaine*; VI. viii. 17. 4
 ran at him *amaine* With open mouth, VI. xii. 26. 4
- Amaranth**. Red *Amaranthus*, lucklesse Paramour; Gn. 677
 Sad *Amaranthus*, made a floure but late, III. iv. 45. 6
 Sad *Amaranthus*, in whose purple gore III. vi. 45. 7
- Amarous**. See **AMOROUS**.
- Amaryllis**. Having his *Amaryllis* left to mone. Col. 435
 Helpe *Amaryllis* this her losse to mourne: Col. 437
 Phyllis, Charillis, and sweet *Amaryllis*. Col. 540
Amaryllis, whether fortunate Or else unfortunate Col. 564
- Amate**. the blind God that doth me thus *amate*, I. i. 51. 4
 never knight . . . More lucklesse disavantages did *amate*: I. ix. 45. 4
 That cheard his friendes, and did his foes *amate*: II. i. 6. 4
 The which them did in modest wise *amate*, II. ix. 34. 4
 him soonest doth *amate*, And findeth dew effect III. iv. 27. 4
 him he held, and did through might *amate*. III. vii. 35. 1
 in the Porch, that did them sore *amate*, III. xi. 21. 5
 when she saw, it did her much *amate* IV. ii. 60. 7
 Did him assayle, and mightily *amate*, IV. iii. 26. 8
 all the warders it did sore *amate*, V. ii. 21. 3
 ne let you *amate* Your misery, V. iv. 28. 4
 It did them all exceedingly *amate*, VII. vi. 19. 7
Amate. 'Ye bene right hard *amated*. II. ii. 5. 3
 Stood long amaz'd as she *amated* weare: V. xi. 64. 5
- Amavia**. Guyon . . . Fyndes Mordant and *Amavia* slaine II. i. Arg.
 Mordant and *Amavia* did rew, II. ii. 45. 8
- Amaze**. It did him *amaze*. S.C. Ap. 76
 All in *amaze* he suddenly up start I. ii. 5. 1
 Her glorious glitterand light doth all mens eyes *amaze*. I. iv. 16. 9
 strove for to *amaze* the weaker sights: I. vii. 30. 5
 Halfe in *amaze* with horror hideous, II. xi. 38. 4
 Ne had one word to speake for great *amaze*, III. vii. 7. 8
 At length they both upstart in *amaze*, IV. ii. 17. 1
 All which by nature made did nature selfe *amaze*. IV. x. 24. 9
 Not with *amaze*, as women wanted bee, V. vii. 25. 2
 Strange there to see, it did them much *amaze*, V. ix. 24. 3
 These marchants fixed eyes did so *amaze*, VI. xi. 13. 6
 they suddaine all arose in great *amaze*, VII. vi. 24. 5
 my stonish hart stood in *amaze*, Am. xvi. 3
 to *amaze* weake mens confused skil, Am. xvii. 2
 Why stand ye still ye virgins in *amaze*, Epith. 181
 it doth much *amaze* The greatest wisards II. B. B. 167
- Amazed**. Her stumbling steppe some what her *amazed*, S.C. May 231
 That detestable sight him much *amazed*, I. i. 26. 1
 their steeds doe stagger, and *amazed* stand; I. i. 15. 6
 with the sight *amazd*, forgat his furious forse, I. iii. 5. 9
 forth they ran, like two *amazed* deare, I. iii. 22. 7
 His hasty hand he doth *amazed* hold, I. iii. 38. 5
 the virgin . . . who all this while *Amazed* stands, I. iii. 40. 2
 whose glorious vew their frayle *amazed* senses did confound: I. iv. 7. 3
 The wise Southsayer . . . Th' *amazed* vulgar telles of warres I. v. 8. 9
 He standes *amazed* how he thence should fade: I. v. 15. 5
 She greatly grew *amazed* at the sight, I. v. 21. 3
 The trembling ghosts with sad *amazed* mood, I. v. 32. 5
 The Marriner yet halfe *amazed* stares At perill past, I. vi. 1. 4
 All stand *amazed* at so uncouth sight, I. vi. 9. 6
 She, more *amazd*, in double dread doth dwell; I. vi. 10. 1
 The doubtfull Damzell . . . *amazd* does sitt, I. vi. 12. 3
 The God himselfe, . . . Stood long *amazd*, I. vi. 15. 7
amazd At flashing beames of that sunshiny shield, I. viii. 20. 1
 floure of chevalrie, That with your worth the world *amazd*
 make, I. viii. 26. 8
 Which when the knights beheld *amazd* they were, I. viii. 49. 1
 all the heavens stood still *amazed* with his threat. I. xi. 10. 9
 Him all *amazd*, and almost made afeard: I. xi. 26. 5
 All in the open hall *amazed* stood I. xii. 25. 1
 when the Pesaunt saw, *amazd* he stood, II. iii. 43. 1
 Sterne was their looke; like wild *amazed* steares, II. ix. 13. 8
 That somes of men *amazd* their sternesse to behold. II. x. 7. 9
 Nigh his wits end then woxe th' *amazd* knight, II. xi. 44. 1
 Great Neptune stode *amazd* at their sight, III. iv. 32. 1
 So stared he on her, and stood long while *amaz'd*. III. vii. 13. 9

Amazed—Continued.

- That wondrous sight faire Britomart *amazd*. III. xi. 49. 6
 Do greatly stand *amaz'd* at such unwonted wonder. IV. ii. 16. 9
 They . . . Were much *amaz'd* the headlesse tronke to see Stand up IV. iii. 21. 2
 Stood still *amaz'd*, holding his idle sward; IV. iii. 31. 7
 all the rest it did *amazed* make, IV. iv. 29. 4
 all men stood *amaz'd*, and at his might did wonder. V. iii. 8. 9
 Stood long *amaz'd* as she *amated* weare: V. xi. 64. 5
 was so far from being ought *amazed*, VI. viii. 26. 8
 Whereat the knight *amaz'd* yet did not rest, VI. xi. 28. 7
 All being with so bold attempt *amazed*, VII. vi. 13. 8
 I stand *amazed* At wondrous sight Am. iii. 7
 they stood *amazed* still, Prath. 58
- Amazement**. adding new Feare to his first *amazment*, I. ix. 24. 2
 In which *amazement* when the Misceraunt Perceived I. ix. 49. 1
 him into great *amazment* drove, II. ii. 3. 8
 with *amazement* great Did rend the rattling skyes II. ii. 20. 8
 great *amazement* of so wondrous sight; III. ix. 23. 2
 the bosters hart did thrill With such *amazment*, III. x. 43. 6
 all were with *amazement* smit, IV. i. 14. 2
 too and fro in great *amazement* reel'd; IV. iii. 9. 7
 found himselfe on ground in great *amazement*. IV. iv. 11. 9
 With great *amazement* they were stupefide; V. iii. 17. 5
 his hart was inly child With great *amazement*, VI. ii. 4. 9
 In their *amazement* lyke Narcissus vaine, Am. xxxv. 7
- Amazon**. The *Amazon* huge river, now found trew? II. Pr. 2. 8
 a proud *Amazon* did late defy All the brave Knights V. iv. 29. 5
 'How light that *Amazon*? V. iv. 33. 1
 to guide the way Unto the dwelling of that *Amazon*: V. iv. 35. 6
 th' *Amazon*, as best it likt her selfe to dight. V. v. 1. 9
 Then tooke the *Amazon* this noble knight, V. v. 20. 1
 the warlike *Amazon* . . . Gan cast a secret liking V. v. 26. 7
 seeking thus to cruell the *Amazon*, V. v. 43. 5
 Which when the cruell *Amazon* perceived, V. v. 47. 1
 The warlike *Amazon* out of her howre did peepe V. vii. 26. 9
 the *Amazon* Began the streight conditions to propound, V. vii. 28. 1
 Full fiercely layde the *Amazon* about, V. vii. 31. 1
 Whom that proud *Amazon* subdued had, V. vii. 41. 6
- Amazon's**. *The *Amazons* huge river now found trew? II. Pr. 2. 8
 There bound t' obay that *Amazons* proud law, V. v. 22. 3
Amazons. as that famous Queene Of *Amazons*. II. iii. 31. 6
 doth beare his name Of warlike *Amazons*, IV. xi. 21. 9
 Queene of *Amazons*, in armes well tride V. iv. 33. 5
 With which those *Amazons* his love still craved, V. vi. 2. 4
 Unto the land of *Amazons*, as she was bent. V. vii. 24. 9
- Ambassage**. as an *ambassage* sent Both too and fro. Hub. 472
- Amber**. Gold, *amber*, yvorie, perles, owches, rings. III. iv. 23. 5
- Ambition**. *Ambition* is engendred easily; Ro. xxxiii. 10
 Blinde through *ambition*, and with vengeance wood, Gn. 411
 Through proud *ambition* and hart-swelling hate, Mu. 5
 That was *Ambition*, rash desire to sty, II. ii. 46. 8
 Through proud *ambition* against her rebeld, II. x. 32. 7
 through *ambition* downe themselves doe drive VI. ix. 22. 4
 Now loath great Lordship and *ambition*; VI. ix. 28. 5
 Did puffe them up with greedy bold *ambition*, H.H.L. 79
- Ambitious**. (As most usen *Ambitious* folke:) S.C. F. 161
 Such was thend of this *Ambitious* brere, S.C. F. 237
 he kindeleth his *ambitious* sprights Hub. 768
 th' Ape was stryful, and *ambitious*; Hub. 1021
 And taught *ambitious* Rome to tyrannise Ded. Son. i. 3
 two rams, stird with *ambitious* pride, I. ii. 16. 1
Ambitious Sylla, and sterne Marius; I. v. 49. 8
 his *ambitious* sonnes unto them twayne Arraught the rule, II. x. 34. 7
 this land was tributarie made T' *ambitious* Rome, II. x. 49. 7
 Serving th' *ambitious* will of Augustine, III. iii. 35. 3
 O sacred hunger of *ambitious* mindes, V. xii. 1. 7
 She gan to cast in her *ambitious* thought VII. vi. 7. 3
 She gan to burne in her *ambitious* spright, VII. vi. 10. 5
- Ambitiously**. Arrogate to themselves *ambitiously*: VII. vii. 16. 4
- Amble**. Hard is to teach an old horse *amble* trew: III. viii. 26. 2
- Ambling**. a trotting Stalion get An *ambling* Colt, VI. iii. 1. 7
- Ambrosia**. There drinks she Nectar with *Ambrosia* mixt, S.C. N. 195
 On Nectar and *Ambrosia* do feede, Ti. 399
 a pledge I leave with thee . . . My yong *Ambrosia*; D. 290
 were with sweet *Ambrosia* all besprinkled light. III. vi. 18. 9
- Ambrosiall**. that *Ambrosiall* hew, Which wnts to decke the Gods Hub. 1267
ambrosiall odours from them threw, II. iii. 22. 7
 with *ambrosiall* kisses bathe his eyes; III. i. 36. 4
 Deawd with *ambrosiall* kisses, IV. Pr. 5. 6
 The which *ambrosiall* odours forth did throw IV. xi. 46. 3
 More sweet than Nectar, or *Ambrosiall* meat, Am. xxxix. 13
 Bathing thy wings in her *ambrosiall* kisse, H.L. 25
- Ambrosius**. *Ambrose* and Uther, did ripe yeeres attayne, II. x. 67. 2
 coosen unto king *Ambrosius*; III. iii. 13. 8
- Ambush**. Out of their *ambush* broke, and gan him to invade. VI. v. 17. 9
 A wicked *ambush* which lay hidden long Am. xii. 6
- Ambushment**. Drawne into danger through close *ambushment*; Gn. 532
 Lyes in *ambushment* of his hoped pray, Mu. 404
 lay in *ambushment* there, IV. x. 20. 7
- Ameazd**. See **AMEZCED**.
- Ameald**. full fayre *ameayld*: II. iii. 27. 5
- Amenage**. must first begin, and well her *amenage*: II. iv. 11. 2
- Amenance**. Whether for Armes and warlike *amenance*, Hub. 781
 kend him . . . by his armes and *amenance*, II. viii. 17. 8
 By faithfull service and meete *amenance*, II. ix. 5. 7
 Without regard of grace or comely *amenance*, III. i. 41. 9
 In brave aray and goodly *amenance*, IV. iii. 5. 5
- Amend**. See **AMENDED**.
- The world is well *amend*, S.C. Jul. 170
 My piteous plight and losse to *amend*? S.C. S. 245

Amend—Continued.

Light not on some that may our state amend:	Hub. 171
I must stay; I may it not amend,	D. 453
thy daintie pen may . . . oversights amend.	Ded.Son.xii.12
Yet wote the same amend, ne yet withstood.	II. xii. 57. 7
She wist not how t' amend, nor how it to withstood.	III. ii. 52. 9
their decayed kingdomes shall amend:	III. iii. 23. 5
ryde be could not, till his hurts he did amend.	III. x. 1. 9
thought in mind it shortly to amend:	IV. iv. 45. 7
Good hart in evils doth the evils much amend.	V. x. 22. 9
began to assay T' amend what was amisse,	VI. v. 10. 9
it booteth not to weene . . . It ever to amend:	VI. vi. 9. 6
my flockes father daily doth amend it.	VI. ix. 21. 8
Change eke our mynds, and former lives amend;	Am. lxii. 6
Amended. See Amend.	
had so great dismay so well amended:	IV. iii. 50. 7
his scarce diet somewhat was amended,	V. v. 57. 2
By means whereof, that mote not be amended,	VI. xi. 19. 5
nought may be amended any where.	H.B. 35
Amendment. Amendment readie still at band did wayt,	I. x. 26. 7
make you good amendment for the same:	II. i. 20. 4
Amends. made amends to her with treble praise.	Col. 924
All wrongs have mendes, but no omends of shame.	II. i. 20. 5
Till he had made amends, and full restore	III. v. 18. 8
promist large amends to make.	IV. viii. 60. 6
They drew their swords, in mind to make amends	V. viii. 10. 2
Yeeld for amends my selfe yours evermore,	V. viii. 13. 5
Amends may for the trespasse some be made,	V. viii. 14. 2
how could her love make half amends therefore?	VI. vii. 38. 9
Could make amends to God for man's misgyde,	H.H.L. 144
Amerced. Shall be by him amerast with penance dew.	Am. lxx. 12
Americ. From th' utmost brinke of the Americke shore	V. x. 3. 6
America. all that now America men call:	II. x. 72. 6
Amiable. A sweet regard and amiable grace,	II. xii. 79. 5
shee was full of amiable grace	III. i. 46. 1
therein eat an amiable Dame,	IV. x. 31. 3
with amiable grace To laugh at me,	IV. x. 56. 3
Her wand did move with amiable looke,	V. vii. 8. 2
A goodly youth of amiable grace,	VI. ii. 5. 2
Mark when she smiles with amiable cheare,	Am. xl. 1
chearefull grace and amiable sight:	H.B. 131
But in his sweet and amiable sight.	H.H.L. 273
Amice. Arayd in habit blacke, and amis thin,	I. iv. 18. 8
Amid (partial list). <i>Amidde</i> the yong greene wood;	Pet. ² iii. 3
raunge <i>omydde</i> the mazie thickette,	S.C. D. 25
Floting <i>amid</i> the sea in jeopardie,	Col. 273
seemd <i>amid</i> the surges for to fleet,	Col. 286
<i>Amid</i> the thickest woods.	I. i. 11. 7
<i>Amid</i> the bowels of the earth	I. i. 39. 4
<i>Amid</i> the ocean waves,	II. x. 5. 6
Isle of Deloa . . . <i>Amid</i> th' Aegaeon sea	II. xii. 13. 2
when <i>amid</i> the thickest woodes they were,	III. x. 43. 1
doe both together smite <i>Amid</i> their shields,	V. x. 32. 3
th' Earth, . . . founded <i>Amid</i> the Sea,	H.H.B. 37
Amidas. my younger brother, <i>Amidas</i> ,	V. iv. 9. 1
'Now tell me, <i>Amidas</i> , if that ye may,	V. iv. 17. 2
So, <i>Amidas</i> , the land was yours first hight:	V. iv. 19. 8
Both <i>Amidas</i> and Philtra were displeas'd;	V. iv. 20. 2
Amiddes, Amids. See Amidst.	
Amidst. <i>Amidst</i> the yong greene wood;	Pet. ² iii. 3
a gulph most hideous <i>Amidst</i> the Towne.	Gn. 605
there <i>amiddes</i> His magick bookes,	I. i. 36. 7
<i>amidst</i> her rayling, she did pray	I. iii. 23. 6
<i>Amidst</i> a flock of Damzelles	II. v. 32. 4
His speare <i>amidde</i> her sun-brode shield arriv'd:	III. vii. 40. 4
<i>Amidst</i> the brideale feast,	IV. i. 3. 3
<i>amidst</i> the billowes beating of her,	V. iv. 10. 6
as a precious gemme <i>Amidst</i> a ring	VI. x. 12. 8
which there <i>amidst</i> them traced,	VI. x. 25. 2
a rocke <i>amidst</i> the raging flood;	Am. lvi. 10
Amintas. <i>Amyntas</i> quite is gone,	Col. 434
Her losse is yours, your losse <i>Amyntas</i> is,	Col. 438
<i>Amyntas</i> , floure of shepherds pride forlorne:	Col. 439
Amintas'. Me seemes I see <i>Amintas</i> wretched fate,	III. vi. 45. 8
Amisse. on thy corbe shoulder it leanes <i>amisse</i> ,	S.C. F. 56
things lightly done <i>omis</i> Knew how to pardon,	Gn. 475
Which pardon me, if I <i>amisse</i> have peud;	Hub. 1386
begot <i>omisse</i> By yawning Sloth	T.M. 262
not mine; <i>omisse</i> I mine did say:	D. 234
leave their lambes to losse, misled <i>omisse</i> ,	Col. 687
all the rest do most-what fare <i>amis</i> ,	Col. 757
wonted feare of doing ought <i>amis</i> ,	I. i. 49. 2
Whither the soules doe fly of men that live <i>amis</i> ,	I. ii. 19. 9
In stead of foe to wound my friend <i>amis</i> ?	I. iii. 39. 5
slew with glauncing dart <i>amisse</i> A gentle Hynd,	I. vi. 17. 5
How that same knight should doe so fowle <i>omis</i> ,	II. i. 19. 2
shonne The cursed land where many wend <i>amis</i> ,	II. i. 51. 8
yt's eath to doe <i>omis</i> :	II. iii. 40. 5
He wist him selfe <i>omisse</i> , and angry said;	II. vi. 22. 6
when thinges were lost, or laid <i>amis</i> ,	II. ix. 58. 6
Of her fond favorites so nam'd <i>amis</i> ,	II. xii. 69. 5
If ought <i>amis</i> her liking may abuse:	III. Pr. 5. 4
certes seemes bestowed not <i>amis</i> :	III. ii. 42. 4
So be ye pleas'd to pardon all <i>amis</i> ,	III. vii. 53. 5
mov'd <i>omisse</i> with massy mucks unneet regard,	III. x. 31. 9
something <i>amisse</i> to mend;	III. x. 38. 6
them that love, and do not live <i>amisse</i> ,	IV. Pr. 2. 9
punish wicked men that walke <i>amisse</i> :	IV. i. 20. 3
on her waited things <i>omisse</i> to mend,	IV. xi. 47. 3
most she thought <i>amis</i> ,	IV. xii. 22. 4

Amisse—Continued.

once <i>amisse</i> growes daily wourse and wourse:	V. Pr. 1. 9
this world with them <i>amisse</i> doe move,	V. Pr. 6. 7
most is Mars <i>amisse</i> ,	V. Pr. 8. 8
To shew that clemence oft, in things <i>omis</i> ,	V. vii. 22. 8
Ne none can backe returne that once are gone <i>amis</i> ,	V. ix. 6. 9
began to assay T' amend what was <i>omisse</i> ,	VI. v. 10. 9
Lyke sacred priests that never thinke <i>amisse</i> !	Am. xxii. 8
And after, when we fared had <i>amisse</i> ,	H.H.L. 192
Amity. lovely peace, and gentle <i>amity</i> ,	II. vi. 35. 3
Ammon's. would as <i>Ammons</i> sonne be magnifide,	I. v. 48. 8
Among (partial list). I will part them all you <i>among</i> ?	S.C. Ap. 153
shrowde <i>Emong</i> the bushes rancke?	S.C. Jul. 4
like mischiefe graseth hem <i>emong</i> ,	S.C. S. 113
As if a Woolfe were <i>emong</i> the sheepe:	S.C. S. 192
in preace <i>emong</i> the learned troupe:	S.C. O. 70
<i>Emong</i> the shepheards swaines	S.C. N. 6
The fayrest floure our gyrlound all <i>emong</i>	S.C. N. 75
a goddesse now <i>emong</i> the saintes,	S.C. N. 175
dewed with teares they han be ever <i>emong</i> ,	S.C. D. 112
Much do I feare <i>emong</i> such fiends to sit;	Gn. 381
snare the subtilt loupes <i>emong</i> :	Mui. 429
And ever sprinkle brackish teares <i>emong</i> ,	D. 530
place my dolefull plaint your plaints <i>emong</i> ,	As. Pr. 6
the sports that shepheards are <i>emong</i> ,	As. 76
lost <i>emong</i> those rocks	Col. 154
I <i>among</i> the rest, of many least,	Col. 252
Of which <i>among</i> you many yet remaine,	Col. 739
baite his steedes the Ocean waves <i>emong</i> ,	I. i. 32. 9
chose an halt: from <i>among</i> the rest,	I. ix. 54. 4
On every side floting the floodes <i>emong</i> :	II. xii. 10. 7
Some litle life his feeble sprites <i>emong</i> :	III. iv. 41. 8
Eglantine and Caprifole <i>emong</i> ,	III. vi. 44. 6
there <i>among</i> Stood gazing,	IV. iii. 37. 3
<i>Emong</i> the living, or <i>emong</i> the dead?	IV. vii. 11. 2
And still <i>among</i> most bitter wordes they spake,	V. xii. 42. 1
the streight, and rocks <i>emong</i>	VI. i. 13. 7
mixed threats <i>among</i> , and much unto her wowed,	VI. xi. 4. 9
dwell In much delight, and many joyes <i>among</i> ,	VI. xii. 11. 8
the birds love-learned song, The dewy leaves <i>among</i> !	Epith. S9
Amongst (partial list). See Mongst.	
<i>Emongst</i> themselves with cruell furie striving,	Ro. x. 11
did joy <i>amongst</i> my peeres:	S.C. Jun. 35
<i>emongste</i> the meaner sorte:	S.C. Env. 8
<i>Emongst</i> the rest the clambring Yvie grew,	Gn. 217
<i>amongst</i> Cymerian shades,	Gn. 370
<i>Emongst</i> the rest a wicked maladie Raig'n'd <i>emongst</i> men,	Hub. 9. 10
<i>Amongst</i> the rest a good old woman was,	Hub. 33
if we (<i>emongst</i> so manie)	Hub. 170
Beg <i>amongst</i> those that beggers doe defea?	Hub. 192
boddie doth <i>amongst</i> the boldest go;	Hub. 666
A Bases part <i>amongst</i> their consorts	T.M. 28
Charlemaine <i>amongst</i> the Starris seven,	T.M. 462
<i>Emongst</i> the rest a gentle Nymph was found,	Mui. 118
<i>Emongst</i> these leaves she made a Butterflie,	Mui. 329
<i>amongst</i> those blessed ones,	D. 287
<i>Emongst</i> the shepheards in their shearing feast;	As. 32
them to vouchsafe <i>emongst</i> his rimes to name,	As. 38
Wide wounds <i>emongst</i> them many one he made,	As. 107
as he rag'd <i>emongst</i> that beastly rout,	As. 115
Keeping my sheepe <i>amongst</i> the cool shade	Col. 58
<i>emongst</i> the learned thour,	Col. 367
<i>Amongst</i> all these was none his paragone,	Col. 451
<i>Emongst</i> the seats of Augels	Col. 614
<i>Amongst</i> the shepheards daughters	Col. 641
<i>Emongst</i> those wretches which I there descryde,	Col. 675
shepheards daughters which <i>emongst</i> you bee,	Col. 932
To blazon broade <i>emongst</i> her learned thour:	I. Pr. 1. 8
<i>Emongst</i> the rest rode that false Lady faire,	I. iv. 37. 4
<i>Emongst</i> wild beastes and woods,	I. vi. 23. 9
Hesperus <i>emongst</i> the lesser lights,	I. vii. 30. 4
<i>Emongst</i> that bounch to open it withall,	I. viii. 37. 5
high <i>emongst</i> all knights hast hong thy shield,	I. x. 60. 6
thou, <i>emongst</i> those Saints whom thou doest see,	I. x. 61. 6
faire Medina . . . <i>emongst</i> them ran;	II. ii. 27. 4
when the winde <i>emongst</i> them did uspyre,	II. iii. 30. 3
<i>Emongst</i> thine equall peres,	II. iii. 39. 4
Mingled <i>emongst</i> loose Ladies	II. v. 25. 9
when myld Zephyrus <i>emongst</i> them blew,	II. v. 29. 8
wave did play <i>Emongst</i> the pumy stones,	II. v. 30. 3
made <i>emongst</i> them selves a sweete consort,	II. v. 31. 8
land, <i>Emongst</i> wide waves sett,	II. vi. 12. 2
oftentimes <i>emongst</i> them beare a part,	II. vi. 25. 2
More fitt <i>emongst</i> black fiendes then men to have his place,	II. vii. 41. 9
The which <i>emongst</i> the gods false Ate threw;	II. vii. 55. 5
<i>Emongst</i> the rest of those same ruefull sightes,	II. vii. 57. 7
them <i>amongst</i> some . . . did themselves <i>emongst</i> the heaves enfold,	II. xii. 55. 1, 3
Cupid still <i>emongst</i> them kindled lustfull fyres,	III. i. 39. 9
<i>Emongst</i> the Roses grow some wicked weeds:	III. i. 49. 6
<i>Emongst</i> th' eternall spheres and lamping sky,	III. iii. 1. 3
<i>Emongst</i> the woody hiles of Dynevowre:	III. iii. 8. 6
<i>Emongst</i> his young ones sball divide	III. iii. 47. 9
<i>emongst</i> the which was aene A goodly Armour,	III. iii. 58. 6
<i>Amongst</i> her watry sisters by a pond,	III. iv. 29. 7
swete love gentle fitts <i>emongst</i> them throwes,	III. vi. 41. 5
<i>Emongst</i> the shady leaves,	III. vi. 42. 8
she does joy to play <i>emongst</i> her peares,	III. ix. 4. 8
that straunger lovly <i>emongst</i> the rest	III. ix. 20. 1
Whereas his knight wife <i>emongst</i> them lay,	III. x. 48. 2

Amongst—Continued.

chose <i>amongst</i> the jolly Satyres still to wonne	III. x. 51. 9
<i>Amongst</i> them was sterne Strife	III. xii. 25. 3
<i>Amongst</i> all which was none more faire then shee	IV. i. 9. 5
<i>Amongst</i> the rest there was a jolly Knight	IV. i. 10. 1
The which <i>amongst</i> the Lapithes befell;	IV. i. 23. 2
<i>Amongst</i> those famous yumpes of Greece	IV. ii. 1. 8
<i>Amongst</i> her teares inmixing prayers meeke	IV. iii. 47. 6
<i>Amongst</i> the lesser starres in evening cleare	IV. v. 14. 4
With blistred hands <i>amongst</i> the cinders brent	IV. v. 35. 3
<i>Amongst</i> the rest some one	IV. x. 43. 7
With silver streames <i>amongst</i> the linnen stray'd;	IV. x. 52. 5
<i>amongst</i> the wanton Nymphs to sport and toy	IV. xi. 19. 9
there, <i>amongst</i> the rest	IV. xi. 53. 6
<i>Amongst</i> the rest was faire Cymodoce	IV. xii. 3. 6
Did march <i>amongst</i> the many all the way	IV. xii. 18. 8
So farre he past <i>amongst</i> his enemies band	V. iii. 9. 3
That in these woods <i>amongst</i> the Nymphs dost wonne	VI. ii. 25. 2
For love <i>amongst</i> the woodie Gods to dwell)	VI. ii. 26. 3
To hunt the salvage chace, <i>amongst</i> my peres	VI. ii. 31. 7
And borne great sway in armes <i>amongst</i> his peares;	VI. iii. 3. 3
<i>Amongst</i> wilde beastes in desert forrests bred	VI. v. 29. 7
<i>Amongst</i> so many foes	VI. vi. 37. 6
what gladfull glee They made <i>amongst</i> them selves;	VI. viii. 37. 2
with helping hands did strive, <i>Amongst</i> themselves	VI. ix. 15. 7
set his rest <i>amongst</i> the rusticke sort	VI. x. 2. 6
which doe grow <i>Amongst</i> poore hyndes	VI. x. 3. 6
<i>Amongst</i> the rest, the which they then did pray	VI. x. 40. 1
That worldly chaunces doe <i>amongst</i> them cast	VI. xi. 1. 3
Were troubled, and <i>amongst</i> themselves at ods	VII. vi. 23. 3
<i>Amongst</i> thy dearest relicks to be kept	Am. xxii. 14
<i>amongst</i> themselves did jar	Am. xlv. 2
To wayt on Love <i>amongst</i> his lovely crew;	Am. lxx. 10
Prepare your selves to march <i>amongst</i> his host	H.L. 40
Amoret. birth of fayre Belpheobe and Of Amoret	III. vi. Arg.
she bore in like case Fayre Amoretta	III. vi. 4. 5
Her Amoretta cald, to comfort her dismayd	III. vi. 23. 9
Why then is Amoret in cavytie band	III. xi. 10. 2
Faire Amoret must dwell in wicked chaines	III. xi. 24. 3
redeemes faire Amoret through charmes decayd	III. xii. Arg.
was stomish sore; But most faire Amoret	III. xii. 44. 6
Fayre Britomart saves Amoret	IV. i. Arg.
Amoret right fearefull was and faint	IV. i. 5. 4
swow'd That fairest Amoret was his by right	IV. i. 10. 3
that first fayre Amoret Might be to her allow'd	IV. i. 12. 2
eke fayre Amoret, now freed from feare	IV. i. 15. 6
'I saw him have your Amoret at will;	IV. i. 49. 1
Her lovely Amoret did open shew;	IV. v. 13. 2
the gentle Amoret Likewise assayd	IV. v. 19. 2
Ne her owne Amoret forgoe so light	IV. v. 20. 7
taking with her lovely Amoret	IV. v. 29. 3
Amoret, companion of her care	IV. v. 30. 5
Desiring of his Amoret to heare	IV. vi. 34. 3
request you tydings of my love, My Amoret	IV. vi. 34. 7
she went to seeke faire Amoret	IV. vi. 46. 6
Amoret rapt by greedie lust Belpheobe saves	IV. vii. Arg.
The lovely Amoret, whose gentle hart Thou martyrest	IV. vii. 2. 4
faire Amoret, of nought affeard	IV. vii. 4. 1
(then sayd Amoret) 'Thy ruefull plight I pittie	IV. vii. 19. 1
when as fearefull Amoret perceived	IV. vii. 21. 1
She left the gentle Squire with Amoret	IV. vii. 35. 2
those two Ladies late, Aemylia and Amoret, abode	IV. viii. 19. 3
Amoret, so neare unto decay	IV. viii. 20. 4
great feeblesse, which did off assay Faire Amoret	IV. viii. 37. 4
with him did beare Faire Amoret	IV. ix. 17. 7
his conquest tell Of vertuous Amoret	IV. x. Arg.
Whose ever be the shield, faire Amoret be his	IV. x. 8. 9
That same was fayrest Amoret in place	IV. x. 62. 8
Amoret's. that of Amorets hart-binding chaine	IV. i. 1. 4
Amorous. with their beauties amorous reflexion	Col. 546
Working belgardes and amorous retrate;	II. iii. 25. 3
To steale a snatch of amorous conceipt	II. v. 34. 6
th' amorous sweet spoiles to greedy eyes revele	II. xii. 64. 9
Grew pensive through that amorous discourse	III. iv. 5. 3
with amorous delights And pleasing toys	III. x. 8. 1
Long were to tell the amorous assayes	III. xi. 44. 1
him beside marcht amorous Desyre	III. xii. 9. 1
To hath in joy and amorous desire	IV. x. 38. 7
diving deepe through amorous insight	Am. lxxvii. 7
Thence to the soule darts amorous desyre	H.B. 60
they see, through amorous eye-glances	H.B. 239
Amounted. up he rose, and thence amounted streight	I. ix. 54. 1
Amours. in Amours the passing howrs to spend	II. vi. 35. 4
Amove. she well pleased was thence to amove him farre	II. vi. 37. 9
Amoved. Amoved him out of his stonie swound	D. 545
At her so pitteous cry was much amov'd Her champion	I. viii. 21. 1
sore amoved with so puissaunt push	I. xi. 16. 6
Therewith amoved from his sober mood	II. i. 12. 1
none of all them her thereof amov'd	III. ix. 24. 8
the shady damp Out of the goodly heaven amoved quight	III. x. 1. 4
stouping downe she him amoved light;	III. xi. 13. 1
Amoves. him amoves with speaches seeming fitt	I. iv. 45. 3
sad remembraunce now the Prince amoves	I. ix. 18. 3
Amphion's. that I had Amphions instrument	Ro. xxv. 5
Amphisa. The daughter of Amphisa, who by race A Faerie was	III. vi. 4. 2
Amphlirite. Faire Amphlirite, most divinely faire	IV. xi. 11. 6
Joyous Thalia, goodly Amphlirite	IV. xi. 49. 2
Amphitryonid. till th' Amphitryonide Him slew	VII. vii. 36. 6
Ample. Judge, by these ample ruines vew, the rest	Ro. xxvii. 5
From me do flow into an ample flood	II. vii. 8. 8

Ample—Continued.

That stretcht itselfe into an ample playne;	II. vii. 21. 2
More ample spirit then hitherto was wound	II. x. 1. 6
And eke that ample Pitt	II. x. 11. 1
it was a great And ample volume	II. x. 70. 3
The which into an ample laver fell	II. xii. 62. 8
Her ample shield she threw before her face	III. xi. 25. 2
all the people in that ample hous	III. xi. 49. 3
Ampler. In ampler wise it selfe will forth display	Ded.Son.xvii.14
Amplify. Thus can her plaintiff Plea with words to amplifie	VII. vii. 13. 9
Amyas. The Dwarfie cald at the doore of Amyas	IV. viii. 59. 2
'And lives yet Amyas?'	IV. viii. 63. 5
An (partial list). See And , And If , Another . a frame an hundred cubites hie . . . an hundred pillers eke	Bel. ¹ ii. 1. 2
An high headland . . . Like to an horne	Col. 281. 2
an heap of coine he told;	I. v. 27. 5
an huge round stone did reele Against an hill	I. v. 35. 3. 4
An heard of Bulles	I. viii. 11. 6
an whole Regiment	V. i. 30. 9
An house of ancient fame	Proth. 131
Anamnestes. he Anamnestes cleped is;	II. ix. 68. 8
Ancestors. Rome, in the time of her great ancestors	Ro. xix. 7
Ancestries. the famous auncestries Of my most dreaded Soveraigne	II. x. 1. 7
Ancestry. onely boast of Armes and Ancestrie	T.M. 94
the auncestrie Of th' old Heroes	T.M. 439
th' antique glory of thine auncestry	Ded. Son. iii. 6
in this antique ymage thy great auncestry	II. Pr. 4. 9
advance Mine auncestry from famous Coradin	II. iv. 36. 8
Their countreys auncestry to understand	II. ix. 60. 7
My glorious Soveraines goodly auncestrye	III. iii. 4. 7
Both shew their auncestry	III. ix. Arg.
titles vaine, Derived farre from famous Auncestrie;	Com. Son. II. 4
Anchises'. 'Anchyses sonne, begott of Venus fayre,'	III. ix. 41. 1
Anchor. Upon her arme a silver anchor lay	I. x. 14. 6
take assured hold Upon her silver anchor	I. x. 22. 3
Ancient. many ancient Trophies	Bel. ¹ v. 5
ancient glory of the Romaine peares (lordes)	Bel. iv. 8
the great (om.) glorie and the ancient praise	Bel. v. 6
many an ancient Trophoe	Bel. ² v. 5
The which this ancient Citie whilome made l	Ro. xxv. 4
th' ancient Plot of Rome, displayed plaine	Ro. xxvi. 13
Was wont this ancient Citie to adorne	Ro. xxix. 7
it had bene an ancient tree	S.C. F. 207
Matching the wealth of th' ancient Frankineence;	Gn. 674
Were forst their ancient houses to let lie	Hub. 1178
th' ancient Genius of that Citie brent	Ti. 19
For being borne an ancient Lions haire	D. 122
ancient truth confirm'd with credence old	Col. 103
It giveth name unto that ancient Citie	Col. 112
Royall lynage . . . Of ancient Kinges and Queenes	I. i. 5. 4
'O! thou most ancient Grandmother of all	I. v. 22. 2
ancient Night ariving did alight	I. v. 41. 1
By vew of her he ginneth to revive His ancient love	I. vi. 17. 2
To see his syre and ofspring ancient	I. vi. 30. 4
This was the ancient keeper of that place	I. viii. 31. 7
There was an ancient house not far away	I. x. 3. 1
The ancient Dame Him goodly greeted	I. x. 11. 5
An ancient matrone she to her does call	I. x. 34. 2
thou springst from ancient race Of Saxon kinges	I. x. 65. 1
Of ancient time there was a springing well	I. xi. 29. 3
Forth came that ancient Lord, and aged Queene	I. xii. 5. 1
That ancient Lord can fit occasion finde	I. xii. 15. 3
It was an ancient worke of antique fame	II. ii. 12. 8
Lo! to that shore one in an ancient gowne	II. vi. 47. 4
old records from ancient times derivd	II. ix. 57. 7
An ancient booke, high Briton monuments	II. ix. 59. 6
River that whylome was hight The ancient Abus	II. x. 16. 3
no monument of Brutus, nor of Britons glorie ancient	II. x. 36. 9
out of the ancient Trojan blood	III. iii. 22. 6
comprovinciall In ancient times unto great Britaine	III. iii. 32. 7
As whylome was the custome ancient	IV. v. 44. 7
Sprung of the ancient stocke of Princes straine	IV. viii. 33. 7
That was a temple faire and ancient	IV. x. 5. 3
to maintaine that castels ancient rights	IV. x. 7. 9
Therein resembling Janus ancient	IV. x. 12. 5
Ancient Oygges, even th' ancientest;	IV. xi. 15. 4
His ancient parents, namely th' ancient Thame	IV. xi. 24. 5
ancient heavy burden which he bore	IV. xi. 26. 3
Of which the ancient Lincolne men doe call	IV. xi. 39. 8
Saturnes ancient raigne	V. Pr. 9. 1
the heyre of ancient kings And mightie Conquerors	V. ix. 29. 7
In which a worthy ancient Knight did wonne	VI. ii. 48. 8
Yet did that ancient matrone all she might	VI. xii. 14. 6
Her antique race and linage ancient	VII. vi. 2. 2
ancient monuments of mightie peeres	Com. Son. iii. 2
An house of ancient fame	Proth. 131
Ancientest. Ancient Oygges, even th' ancientest;	IV. xi. 15. 4
Anciently. Brutus, anciently deriv'd From roiall stocke	II. x. 9. 6
In sort as they were formed anciently	V. ii. 32. 8
And (co-ord. conj. omitted). Shall twentie have, and twentie thou hast wonne	Hub. 530
And for. And for the deawie night now doth nye	S.C. May 316
And, for he was but slowe, did slownth off shake	Gn. 309
And if. and if foxes bene so crafty as so	S.C. May 318
and if in rymes with me thou dare strive	S.C. Au. 21
And if for gracelesse greefe I dye	S.C. Au. 118
That waketh and if but a leafe sturre	S.C. S. 183
And if that any buddes of Poesie	S.C. O. 78
And if one could, it were	Hub. 512

And if—Continued.

- And if I waste, who will bewaile U.V. 19
 And if I starve, who will record my cursed end? U.V. 20
 And if I dye, who will saye: U.V. 21
 And if in him found pity ever place, As. Pr. 17
Androgeus. *Androgeus* and *Tenantius*, pictures of his might. II. x. 46. 9
Androgeus, false to native soyle, II. x. 48. 6
Andromeda. The faire *Andromeda* from perill freed: Ti. 649
Anew. See *New, Of.*
 this hydra new, . . . budding monstrous crimes anew, Bel. 2. x. 12
 then the next anew, Began T.M. 113
 auncestrie Of th' old Heroes memorizd anew; T.M. 440
 His Elisewis would be redde anew. Col. 403
 wretched we, . . . Must now anew begin II. i. 32. 7
 gan *Carausius* tirannize anew, II. x. 57. 5
 still anew With wonder of her beauty III. ix. 23. 8
 Therewith their dulled sprights they edgd anew, IV. ii. 17. 6
 Then, turning to those Knights, he gan anew: IV. ii. 24. 1
 In whom he liv'd anew, of former life deprived. IV. iii. 13. 9
 be now begunne To challenge her anew, IV. iv. 8. 6
 gan the part of Challengers anew To range the field, IV. iv. 25. 3
 The morrow next the Turney gan anew: IV. iv. 26. 1
 Hath conquered you anew in second fight: IV. vi. 31. 3
 He wilfully did eut and shape anew; IV. vii. 40. 2
 unto strength restor'd her soome anew. IV. viii. 20. 9
 Against the stones and trees did rayle anew, IV. viii. 36. 8
 their courses change anew, IV. ix. 26. 9
 now so well accorded all anew, IV. ix. 40. 5
 gan he mske him tread his steps anew, IV. xii. 13. 8
 'Thou that presum'st to weigh the world anew, V. ii. 34. 1
 To call to count, or weigh his workes anew, V. ii. 42. 6
 Whom having quickly arm'd againe anew, V. iii. 12. 2
 She fayn'd to count the time againe anew, V. vi. 5. 4
 when as she him anew had clad, V. vii. 41. 8
 He gan t' eforce the evidence anew, V. ix. 47. 1
 He gan devize to be aveng'd anew VI. vi. 2. 6
 therewith flesht uppon him set anew, VI. viii. 9. 7
 The new begins his compast course anew: Am. lxii. 2
 Out of my prison I will breake anew; Am. lxxx. 6
Angell. An *Angell* then descending downe from Heaven, Rev. ii. 12
 Then cried a shining *Angell* Rev. iii. 8
 Living on earth like *Angell* new dividde, D. 214
 Much like an *Angell* in all forme and fashion, Col. 615
 either Spright, Or *Angell*, II. x. 71. 7
 To send thine *Angell* from her bowre of blis III. v. 35. 3
Angell, or Goddess doe I call thee right? III. v. 35. 6
 'Ah! gentle Squire, Nor Goddess I, nor *Angell*; III. v. 36. 2
 Like a sweet *Angell* twixt two clouds uphid; VI. xi. 21. 3
 Some *angell* she had bene. Epith. 153
 The brightest *Angell*, even the Child of Light, H.H.L. 83
 Nor spirit, nor *Angell*, though they man surpas, H.H.L. 143
Angela. 'Fayre *Angela*' (quoth she) 'men do her call, III. iii. 56. 2
 Which long'd to *Angela*, the Saxon Queene, III. iii. 58. 8
Angelic. 'Tell me, have ye scene her *angelick* face, S.C. Ap. 64
 Accompanyde with *angelick* delightes. Am. lxxxiii. 8
Angelicall. Th' *Angelicall* soft trembling voyces II. xii. 71. 3
Angel-like. She, *Angel-like*, the heyre of ancient kings V. ix. 29. 7
Angel's. since I saw that *Angels* blessed eie, Col. 40
 Her *angels* face, . . . shyned bright, I. iii. 4. 6
 an *Angels* voice Singing before th' eternall majesty, I. xii. 39. 3
 hevenly portraict of bright *Angels* hew, II. iii. 22. 2
 The heavenly portraict of bright *Angels* hew. IV. v. 13. 4
 her *angels* face, unscene afore, IV. vi. 19. 6
 soone as he beheld that *angels* face IV. xii. 34. 1
 When ye beheld that *Angels* blessed looke, Am. i. 11
 The glorious pourtraict of that *Angels* face, Am. xvii. 1
Angels. *Angels* waiting on th' Almighties chayre. T.M. 510
 To sing with *Angels* her immortal praise. T.M. 588
 Two *Angels*, downe descending with swift flight, Ti. 625
 Saints and *Angels* in celestiall thrones D. 285
 Emongst the seats of *Angels* Col. 614
 From flocks and fields, to *angels* and to skie, Col. 619
 hevenly throne, where thousand *Angels* shine I. x. 51. 6
 he might see The blessed *Angels* I. x. 56. 2
 blessed *Angels* he sends to and fro, II. viii. 1. 8
 indewd With heavenly powre, and by *Angels* reskewd, III. iii. 38. 5
 Such as the *Angels* wear before Gods tribunall! III. v. 53. 9
 Fit song of *Angels* caroled to bee! III. viii. 43. 1
 in heaven, . . . Emongst the *Angels*, III. ix. 2. 7
 like to *Angels* playing heavenly toys, IV. x. 42. 5
 Mongst which crept litle *Angels* through the glittering gleames, V. ix. 28. 9
 Seemed those litle *Angels* did uphold The cloth of state, V. ix. 29. 1
 But *Angels* come to lead fraile mindes to rest Am. viii. 7
 of the brood of *Angels* hevenly borne; Am. lxi. 6
 even th' *Angels* . . . Forget their service Epith. 229
 Sing, ye sweet *Angels*, Alleluya sing, Epith. 240
 An heavenly Hymne, such as the *Angels* sing, H.L. 302
 An infinite increase of *Angels* bright, H.H.L. 55
 Sith purest *Angels* fell to be impure? H.H.L. 98
 No lesse then *Angels* whom he did ensue, H.H.L. 121
Angels and Archangels, which attend On Gods owne person, H.H.B. 97
 That th' *Angels* selves can not endure his sight. H.H.B. 119
 For she . . . *Angels* eke, in beautie both excell, H.H.B. 206
Angels, which her goodly face behold H.H.B. 232
 not seeme . . . of any earthly Seede, But rather *Angels*, Proth. 66
Angels'. She did excell, and seem'd of *Angels* race, D. 213
 this bright *Angels* towre quite dims that towre of glas, I. x. 58. 9
 Like *Angels* life was then mens happy eace; II. vii. 16. 5
 seemed borne of *Angels* brood, IV. iii. 39. 7
 empte place . . . through those *Angels* fall, H.H.L. 102

Angels—Continued.

- Angels*, or of *Angels* breede; Proth. 66
Anger. *Anger* would let him speake to the tree, S.C. F. 199
 a courser . . . the sharpe yron did for *anger* eat, I. iii. 33. 5
 To frett for *anger*, or for grieft to mone? II. iii. 3. 4
 Outrageous *anger*, and woe-working jarre, II. v. 16. 3
 full of *anger* fierly to him cryde; II. viii. 31. 5
 sterne Strife, and *Anger* stout; III. xii. 25. 3
 for the present did her *anger* shrowd, IV. i. 10. 7
 nought but dire revenge his *anger* mote defray, IV. v. 31. 9
 strife and warre and *anger* does subdew; IV. x. 34. 7
 They doe his *anger* calme, and cruell vengeance stay. V. ix. 31. 9
Angered. she repented sore to have him *angered*, III. vi. 20. 9
 Phoebe therewith sore was *angered*, III. vi. 24. 1
Anger's. Ne once to breath awhile their *angers* tempest ceast, VI. i. 36. 9
Angle. Into the utmost *Angle* of the world he knew, III. ix. 47. 9
Angles. themselves of her name *Angles* call, III. iii. 56. 7
Angrilly. She threw away her burden *angrilly*; III. vii. 44. 2
 snatching from her hand halfe *angrilly* The belt IV. v. 19. 8
Angry. Through his faire hide his *angrie* sting did threaten, Pan. ii. 11
 cruell fate And *angry* Gods pursue S.C. Jun. 15
 bath his jawes with *angrie* spirits rent, Gn. 278
 His *angry* steede did chide his foming bitt, I. i. 1. 6
angry Jove an hideous storme of raine Did poure I. i. 6. 6
 Threatning her *angrie* sting, him to dismay; I. i. 17. 7
 Halfe *angrie* asked him, for what he came. I. i. 43. 5
 Before that *angry* heavens list to lowre, I. ii. 22. 4
 With pittie calmd downe fell his *angry* mood. I. iii. 8. 5
 Him litle answerd th' *angry* Elfin knight; I. iv. 42. 8
 would him advise The *angry* beastes not rashly to despise, I. v. 25. 6
 all that might his *angry* passage stay; I. viii. 9. 8
 Then tooke the *angrie* witch her golden cup, I. viii. 14. 1
 Againe his wonted *angry* weapon proov'd, I. viii. 21. 3
 his *angry* needle shott Quite through his shield, I. xi. 38. 6
 Both knights and ladies forth right *angry* far'd, II. ii. 19. 8
 He wist him selfe amisse, and *angry* said; II. vi. 22. 6
 Guyons *angry* blade so fiers did play II. vi. 31. 5
 a Beare, whom *angry* curres have touzd, II. ix. 33. 3
 So is his *angry* corage fayrly paciefyde, III. i. 11. 9
 she with *angry* scorne did him withstood, III. viii. 25. 8
 with the *angry* working of the wave III. viii. 37. 4
angry Gods and cruell skie III. ix. 33. 4
 an *angry* Waspe th' one in a viall had, III. xii. 18. 7
 'Fond Squire,' full *angry* then sayd Paridell, IV. ii. 22. 5
 Her *angry* teame breaking their bonds of peace IV. iii. 41. 3
 Throwne out by *angry* Jove in his vengeance, IV. vi. 14. 2
 fayned still her former *angry* mood, IV. vi. 29. 8
 halfe *angry* therewithall. IV. x. 11. 9
 that *angry* foole Which follow'd her, VI. vii. 39. 6
 the Captaine in full *angry* wize Made answer, VI. xi. 12. 1
 Cynthia's selfe, more *angry* then the rest, VII. vi. 61. 1
 she wants to temper *angry* Jove, Am. xxxix. 3
 In *angry* wize he flies about, Epig. iv. 9
Anguish. tell the *anguish* of my inward smart, T.M. 422
 mitigates the *anguish* of the minde. Ti. 161
 I felt such *anguish* wound my feeble heart, Ti. 482
 the huge *anguish*, which dooth multiplie My dying paines, D. 73
 the *anguish* of his spright Some deale Alayd, D. 172
 My bread shall be the *anguish* of my mind, D. 375
 With inward *anguish* and great grieft opprest: As. 206
 waste the wearie night In secret *anguish* I. i. 53. 3
 And bitter *anguish* of his guilty sight, I. ii. 6. 2
 For *anguish* great they gan to rend their heare, I. iii. 22. 4
 the lad . . . pnyd away in *anguish* I. vi. 17. 9
 her deare heart with *anguish* did torment, I. vi. 32. 4
 sad Una fraught with *anguish* sore, I. vi. 45. 7
 you intrete, For to unfold the *anguish* of your hart: I. vii. 40. 6
 wondrous *anguish* in his hart it wrought, I. viii. 15. 8
 hellish *anguish* did his soule assaile; I. ix. 49. 4
 whether dread did dwell Or *anguish* in her hart, I. x. 14. 6
 prickt with *anguish* of his sinnes so sore, I. x. 21. 7
 For pity of his payne and *anguish* sore; I. x. 28. 7
 full of grieft and *anguish* vehement, I. xi. 26. 1
 this wretched woman overcome Of *anguish*, II. i. 58. 7
 'The gnawing *anguish*, and sharp Gelosy, II. iv. 23. 1
 Whence fourth it breakes in sighes and *anguish* ryfe, III. ii. 32. 8
 In restlesse *anguish* and unquiet paine; III. iv. 61. 2
 did consume his gall with *anguish* sore: III. x. 18. 2
 through long *anguish* and selfe-murdring thought, III. x. 67. 1
 In willfull *anguish* and dead heavinesse, III. xii. 43. or. 7
 IIs change of cheere that *anguish* did bewray, IV. i. 50. 7
 stirs up *anguish* and contentious rage: IV. iii. 43. 4
 The signes of *anguish* one mote plainly read, IV. v. 45. 8
 pnyng *anguish* hid in gentle hart, IV. vi. 1. 2
 adding *anguish* to the bitter wound, IV. vii. 1. 7
 Full of sad *anguish* and in heavy case: IV. vii. 38. 4
 As one with grieft and *anguishe* overcum, IV. vii. 44. 4
 In wretched *anguishe* and incessant woe, IV. ix. 39. 6
 So much the greater still her *anguish* grew, V. v. 28. 1
 She parted thence her *anguish* to appease. V. vii. 45. 6
 all the night for bitter *anguish* weepe, VI. iii. 10. 4
 The *anguish* of his paine to overpasse: VI. iii. 14. 7
 And there all night himselve in *anguish* tost, VI. iv. 40. 5
 The bitter *anguish* of their sharpe disease VI. v. 32. 5
 it forth doth bring Sorrow, and *anguish*, VI. vi. 8. 6
 more increast the *anguish* of his paine: VI. xi. 26. 3
 His hart quite deaded was with *anguish* great, VI. xi. 33. 2
 To utter forth the *anguish* of his hart: Am. xlviii. 10
 My pnyng *anguish* to appease. Epig. iv. 60
 to augment the *anguish* of my smart, H.L. 146

Animate. Stole fire from heven to *animate* His worke. . . . II. x. 70. 7
Annex. to faire semblance doth light faith *annexe*: . . . III. i. 54. 7
 thereto she did *annexe* False crimes and facts. . . . IV. viii. 35. 5
Annexed. his house is unto his *annext*: . . . II. vii. 25. 8
 both their lives may likewise be *annext* Unto the third. . . . IV. ii. 52. 8
Annoy. grieffe, that dothe our hearts *annoy*. . . . Pet.¹ vi. 12
 bitter grieffe and sorrowfull *annoy*: . . . Pet.² vi. 12
 So weakest may *annoy* the most of might! . . . Van. x. 14
 With mortall cares and cumbrous worlds *annoy*! . . . Ti. 305
 O sad joy, made of mourning and *annoy*! . . . Ti. 322
 When ye doo heare my sorrowfull *annoy*. . . . D. 514
 She spoyld thereof, and filled with *annoy*. . . . As. 162
 The staie whereof shall nought these eares *annoy*. . . . Col. 98
 still are wont most happie states t' *annoy*: . . . Col. 663
 cryes, As still are wont t' *annoy* the walled towne. . . . I. i. 41. 7
 Fore-casting how his foe he might *annoy*: . . . I. iv. 45. 2
 pynd away in anguish and selfe-wild *annoy*. . . . I. vi. 17. 9
 His deare delights were hable to *annoy*: . . . I. xii. 41. 4
 her sweet peace and pleasures did *annoy*. . . . II. vi. 37. 7
 All pleasure was to them grieffe and *annoy*: . . . II. ix. 35. 5
 whose sad *annoy* The Gods doe dread. . . . III. vi. 24. 7
 sloth that oft doth noble mindes *annoy*. . . . IV. vii. 23. 9
 with bootlesse paine *Annoy* this noble Knight. . . . V. v. 15. 9
 joy . . . now turnd to sad *annoy*? . . . VI. iii. 4. 9
 Far from all neighbourhood the which *annoy* it may. . . . VI. v. 34. 9
 change old yeares *annoy* to new delight. . . . Am. lxiii. 14
annoy The safety of our joy; . . . Epith. 324
Annoyance. See **Noyance**.
 Were wont to play, from all *annoyance* free. . . . Ti. 138
 but more *annoyance* breed: . . . III. ii. 37. 2
 'Night! thou foule Mother of *annoyance* sad. . . . III. iv. 55. 1
Annoyed. Your carefull heards with cold bene *annoyed*: . . . S.C. F. 48
 same so sore *annoyed* has the knight. . . . I. i. 22. 1
 their quiet government *annoyed*; . . . H. x. 14. 8
 oft *annoyed* with sondry bodragings. . . . II. x. 63. 4
 sore *annoyed*, groping in that griesly night. . . . H. xii. 35. 9
 glauncing fel to ground, but him *annoyed* naught. . . . III. v. 24. 9
 that wilde Bore, the which him once *annoyed*. . . . III. vi. 48. 5
 too long absence him had sore *annoyed*. . . . III. xii. 44. or. 3
 sore *annoyed* The Prince on foot. . . . IV. viii. 37. 5
 So many monsters which the world *annoyed*. . . . V. v. 24. 6
 often hath *annoyed* Good Knights . . . VI. i. 7. 8
 most of all Defetto him *annoyde*. . . . VI. v. 20. 4
Annoyeth. My Sinamon smell too much *annoith*: . . . S.C. F. 136
Annoys. devisd redresse for such *annoyes*: . . . II. ii. 43. 8
 mucky filth bis branching arnes *annoyes*. . . . II. vii. 15. 8
 for those Piets *annoyes*. . . . II. x. 64. 6
 Such as the troubled Theatres ofttimes *annoyes*. . . . IV. iii. 37. 9
Annual. Giving accompt of th' *annual* increce. . . . Hub. 301
Anon. I thought *anone*, That . . . Pet. v. 3
 he will come, without calling, *anone*. . . . S.C. May 153
 the false Foxe came to the dore *anone*: . . . S.C. May 236
 gainst whom appeard *anon* Hector. . . . Gn. 515
 (said the Foxe *anon*) . . . Hub. 124
 the Ape *anon* Himselfe had clothed. . . . Hub. 659
 all the gates he found fast lockt *anon*. . . . Hub. 1350
 ever and *anon*. . . He cryed out. . . . Col. 168
 In mighty armes he was yclad *anon*. . . . I. ii. 11. 3
 They do arrive *anone* . . . II. i. 13. 4
 Of deadly drugs I gave him drinke *anon*. . . . II. iv. 30. 8
 fly this fearefull stead *anon*. . . . II. iv. 42. 8
 passing by, forth ledd her guesstes *anone* . . . II. ix. 28. 8
 ever and *anone* with rosy red . . . II. ix. 41. 3
 of him was slaine *anon*. . . . II. x. 11. 9
 sweet Love *anone* Taketh his nimble winges. . . . III. i. 25. 8
 ever and *anone* the rosy red Flasht through her face. . . . III. ii. 5. 6
 bad her all things put in readinesse *anon*. . . . III. iii. 57. 9
Anone one sent out of the thicket nere A cruell shaft. . . . III. v. 20. 3
 Sate downe upon the dusty ground *anon*: . . . III. vii. 10. 8
 ever and *anone*, when none was ware. . . . III. ix. 28. 1
 which ever and *anon* Threates . . . him to fall upon. . . . III. x. 58. 4
Anon she gan perceive the house to quake. . . . III. xii. 37. 1
 All unawares he started up *anon*. . . . IV. iii. 31. 3
 Unto his lofty steede he clombe *anone*. . . . IV. v. 46. 1
 So both *anon* Together met. . . . V. viii. 9. 5
 walkt about them ever and *anone* . . . V. x. 10. 5
 he knew *anone* That it was he. . . . V. xi. 37. 5
 There did the Prince him overtake *anone*. . . . VI. vi. 30. 4
 all which I put in fals out *anon*. . . . VI. viii. 24. 7
 lighting candles new, gan search *anone*. . . . VI. xi. 20. 8
 The simple mayd did yield to him *anone*: . . . VII. vi. 45. 1
 Most dainty trees, that, shooting up *anon*. . . . VII. vii. 8. 7
Another. See **One another**.
 He blusht to see *another* Sunne belowe. . . . S.C. Ap. 77
 shepheard must walke *another* way. . . . S.C. May 81
 Of all my floeke there nis sike *another*. . . . S.C. Au. 38
 The whiles *another* high doth overlooke . . . Gn. 87
 They frow'd *another*, as for Clerkes booke-redd. . . . Hub. 358
 Then must thou thee dispose *another* way: . . . Hub. 504
 he usde *another* slipperie slight. . . . Hub. 859
another swaine Of gentle wit . . . As. Interl. 217
 From thence *another* world of land we kend. . . . Col. 272
 in *another* corner wide were strowne . . . I. v. 49. 3
 himselfe doth hate, To love *another*: . . . I. vi. 47. 6
 to tell her lamentable case. . . . will need *another* place. . . . I. vi. 48. 9
Another like faire tree eke grew thereby. . . . I. xi. 47. 6
Another saide, that in his eyes did rest . . . fyre. . . . I. xii. 10. 7
Another saide, he saw him move his eyes indeed. . . . I. xii. 10. 9
 Unto *another* love, and to *another* land. . . . I. xii. 26. 9
Another her out boastes. and all for tryall strips. . . . II. v. 33. 9

Another—Continued.
Another warre, and other weapons, I Doe love. . . . II. vi. 34. 6
Another blis before mine eyes I place. . . . II. vii. 33. 3
Another happines, *another* end. . . . II. vii. 33. 4
 Him to entrap unawares *another* way he wist. . . . II. vii. 34. 9
 shortly brought Unto *another* rowne. . . . II. vii. 35. 2
Another did the dying bronds repayre . . . II. vii. 36. 3
 espyde *Another* wretch. . . . II. vii. 61. 2
 in *another* great rownd vessell plaste. . . . II. ix. 32. 3
Another seemed envious or coy. . . . II. ix. 35. 7
Another in her teeth did gnaw a rush; . . . II. ix. 35. 8
Another Damsell of that gentle crew. . . . II. ix. 40. 2
 Sir Guyon chaunst eke on *another* booke. . . . II. ix. 60. 1
 he *another* and *another* did expell. . . . II. xi. 24. 9
 he came unto *another* gate; . . . II. xii. 53. 6
 he him selfe betooke *another* way. . . . III. i. 2. 7
 To change my lief, and love *another* Dame; . . . III. i. 24. 3
Another arrow hath your lovers hart to hit. . . . III. i. 35. 9
Another harnesse which did hang thereby . . . III. iii. 61. 2
 heales up one, and makes *another* wound! . . . III. v. 42. 2
 The like that mine may be your paine *another* tide. . . . III. vi. 21. 9
 at that berth *another* Babe she bore; . . . III. vii. 48. 1
 To make *another* like the former Dame. . . . III. viii. 5. 7
Another Florimell, in shape and looke . . . III. viii. 5. 8
Another knight, whom tempest thither brought. . . . III. ix. 12. 2
 Hath fownd *another* partner of your payne; . . . III. ix. 40. 2
Another plant, that raught to wondrous light. . . . III. ix. 47. 7
 from her went to seeke *another* lott. . . . III. x. 37. 3
 at that rowmes upper end *Another* yron dore. . . . III. xi. 54. 7
 That she, your love, list love *another* knight. . . . IV. i. 46. 6
 each of you alike doth loth, And loves *another*. . . . IV. i. 47. 5
 The other breathing now *another* spright. . . . IV. iii. 35. 8
 with her alwaies ride, till he *another* get. . . . IV. iv. 9. 9
 if to match that Lady they had sought *Another* like. . . . IV. iv. 10. 8
 So that the doome was to *another* day differd. . . . IV. iv. 36. 9
 after him *another* Knight. . . . IV. iv. 40. 8
 Shall for *another* canticke be spared. . . . IV. v. 46. 7
 Her second care, though in *another* kind: . . . IV. vi. 46. 7
 I here will stay Untill *another* tyde . . . IV. vi. 47. 9
 Selfe to forget to mind *another* is over-sight. . . . IV. vii. 10. 9
 I will deferre the end untill *another* tide. . . . IV. vii. 47. 9
 Exchanged out of one into *another* feare. . . . IV. ix. 17. 9
 First from one coast. . . . And then *another*. . . . IV. ix. 33. 8
 I will them in *another* tell. . . . IV. ix. 41. 9
another sort Of lovers . . . IV. x. 26. 3
 Unto an other Canto I will overpas. . . . IV. x. 53. 9
 Which to *another* place I leave to be perfected. . . . IV. xii. 35. 9
 die guiltie of the blame The which *another* did. . . . V. i. 15. 9
 Is with the tide unto *another* brought: . . . V. ii. 39. 8
Another, that would seeme to have more wit. . . . V. iii. 33. 6
 in an other Canto will be best containyd. . . . V. v. 57. 9
 One while she blam'd her selfe; *another* whyle She . . . V. vi. 5. 1
 That for *another* Canto will more fitly fall. . . . V. vii. 45. 9
 Soone after these he saw *another* Knight. . . . V. viii. 5. 1
 Againe the Pagan threw *another* dart. . . . V. viii. 34. 1
 fit matter for *another* song. . . . V. viii. 51. 9
 This knight. . . . had wounded sore *Another* knight . . . VI. ii. 40. 6
 So fare on foote till thou *another* gayne. . . . VI. iii. 32. 2
 Turned his steede about *another* way. . . . VI. iii. 37. 2
 in *another* Canto shall to end be brought. . . . VI. iii. 51. 9
 Was wandred in the wood *another* way. . . . VI. iv. 19. 6
 The end whereof He keepe untill *another* cast. . . . VI. viii. 51. 9
 drawing thence his speech *another* way. . . . VI. ix. 18. 7
Another while I baytes and nets display . . . VI. ix. 23. 5
Another time, when as they did dispose To practice games . . . VI. ix. 43. 1
Another quest, *another* game in vew He hath. . . . VI. x. 2. 3
 was placed *Another* Damzell. . . . VI. x. 12. 7
 Thy love is there advaunst to be *another* Grace. . . . VI. x. 16. 9
 graced her so much to be *another* Grace. . . . VI. x. 26. 9
Another Grace she well deserves to be. . . . VI. x. 27. 1
 Will in *another* Canto better be begonne. . . . VI. x. 44. 9
 of their Winter spring *another* Prime. . . . VII. vii. 18. 7
 with *another* doth it streight recure; . . . Am. xxi. 11
 How then should I, without *another* wit. . . . Am. xxxiii. 9
 lend you me *another* living brest. . . . Am. xxxiii. 14
another Element inquire Whereof she mote be made; . . . Am. lv. 9
 bring in hand *Another* gay girland. . . . Epith. 42
 Though from *another* place I take my name. . . . Proth. 130
Another's. 'I saw *another's* fate approaching fast. . . . Gn. 361
 Ill mynd so much to mynd *another's* ill. . . . As. 111
 mindes an others (**another's*) cares. . . . I. v. 18. 9
Another's wrongs to wreak upon thy selfe: . . . I. vi. 42. 3
 Your court'sie takes on you *another's* dew offence.' . . . H. i. 28. 9
 Him ill besemes *another's* fault to name. . . . II. ix. 38. 4
 seekes to know *another's* grieffe in vaine. . . . IV. vii. 10. 7
 Upon your selves *another's* wrong to wreake? . . . V. viii. 11. 3
 in *another's* losse great pleasure take. . . . V. xii. 32. 8
Answer. heould *answere* at all: . . . S.C. May 297
 Ne wist what *answere* unto him to frame. . . . Hub. 313
 Respite till morrow t' *answere* his desire; . . . Hub. 326
 none vouchsafes to *answere* to our call: . . . T.M. 352
 The Elfe him calls aloud, But *answere* none receives: . . . I. v. 13. 9
 To warde the same, nor *answere* commers call. . . . I. viii. 3. 4
 no man car'd to *answere* to his crye: . . . I. viii. 29. 7
 ne ever other *answere* made. . . . I. viii. 32. 9
 His *answere* likewise was, he could not tell: . . . I. viii. 34. 1
 Whose *answere* bad me still assured bee. . . . I. ix. 5. 7
 the Redecrose knight this *answere* sent: . . . I. xii. 31. 1
 Great favour I thee grant for *answere* thus to stay.' . . . II. iii. 7. 9
 this *answere* forth he threw: . . . II. iii. 23. 1

Answer—Continued.

simple *answere*, wanting colours fayre II. x. 28. 6
 Where to that single knight did *answere* frame: III. i. 24. 1
 ne ready *answere* make, III. ii. 5. 2
 Staid not to *answer*; IV. i. 52. 2
answere for thy wrong as shall fall out in fight; IV. ii. 13. 9
 gan this bitter *answere* to him make: IV. ii. 14. 2
 seemeth well to *answere* to your weede, IV. vi. 5. 3
 unto every thing did *answere* mum: IV. vii. 44. 5
 of him no *answere* she received, IV. ix. 7. 3
 with sterne countenance and indignant pride Did *answere*, V. i. 23. 6
 too weake To *answere* his defiance in the field, V. i. 24. 2
 With proud disdain did scornfull *answere* make, V. iii. 16. 2
 To whom the elder did this *answere* frame: V. iv. 7. 1
 Both which to barre he with this *answere* met her: V. v. 37. 6
 Ne would abide, till she had *answere* made, V. vi. 17. 7
 Yet mote he algates now abide, and *answere* make, V. viii. 5. 9
 The Prince staid not his *answere* to devize, V. xi. 4. 1
 Ne ought to *answere* thereunto did find; V. xi. 64. 3
 The Dwarf . . . Brought *answere* backe, VI. i. 31. 4
 Yet for the time this *answere* he to him behight, VI. ii. 36. 9
 Which *answer* when the grome returning brought VI. iii. 43. 3
 To whom the Prince . . . Myde *answer* made, VI. vi. 20. 6
 she thereto nould plead, nor *answere* ought, VI. vii. 36. 3
 The villaine staid not *answer* to invent, VI. viii. 8. 1
answere him whit thereto, VI. viii. 50. 9
 the Captaine in full angry wize Made *answere*, VI. xi. 12. 2
 The woods shall to me *answer*, *Epith.* 18
 That all the woods may *answer*, *Epith.* 36
 The woods shall to you *answer*, *Epith.* 55
 That all the woods may *answer*, *Epith.* 73
 That all the woods them *answer*, *Epith.* 91
 The whiles the woods shal *answer*, *Epith.* 109
 all the woods shal *answer*, *Epith.* 128
 al the woods them *answer*, *Epith.* 147
 That all the woods may *answer*, *Epith.* 166
 To which the woods did *answer*, *Epith.* 184
 al the woods should *answer*, *Epith.* 203
 That al the woods may *answere*, *Epith.* 222
 That all the woods may *answere*, *Epith.* 241
 To which the woods shall *answer*, *Epith.* 260
 That all the woods may *answer*, *Epith.* 277
 That all the woods them *answer*, *Epith.* 295
 The woods no more shall *answere*, *Epith.* 314
 Ne let the woods them *answer*, *Epith.* 333
 Ne let the woods them *answer*, *Epith.* 352
 Ne will the woods now *answer*, *Epith.* 371
 Ne let the woods us *answere*, *Epith.* 389
 Ne any woods shall *answer*, *Epith.* 408
 The woods no more us *answer*, *Epith.* 426
Answerable. Most *answerable* to his wyld disguise IV. iv. 42. 5
Answered. Little him *answered* the Oake againe, S.C. F. 149
answered his mother, all should be done, S.C. May 228
 (*answer'd* then the Ape) *Hub.* 71
 With lowd laments her *answered*, T.M. 418
 oft she cald to him, who *answerd* nought, *As.* 167
 To whom the shepheard gently *answered* thus; *Col.* 36
 'True (*answered* he) *Col.* 629
 the rude wench her *answerd* nought at all: I. iii. 11. 3
 He *answerd* nought, but in a trauance still lay, I. iii. 39. 6
 Him litle *answerd* th' angry Elfin knight; I. iv. 42. 8
answerd he then fere, 'I no whitte reck; I. iv. 50. 8
 Echoes three *answer'd* it selfe againe: I. viii. 4. 4
 Who *answerd* him full soft, I. viii. 32. 5
 He could not tell, againe he *answered*, I. viii. 33. 2
 He *answerd* nought at all; I. ix. 24. 1
 him *answered* the Redcrosse knight, II. i. 33. 1
 Yet mildly him to purpose *answered*; II. iv. 39. 8
 In great disdain he *answerd*; II. vii. 7. 6
 Him Mammon *answered*; 'That goodly one, II. vii. 48. 4
 groning deepe, thus *answerd* him againe; II. vii. 59. 3
 lifting up his head, him *answerd* thus; II. vii. 62. 2
 To whom the Palmer fearlesse *answered*; II. viii. 13. 1
 nought againe Him *answered*, as courtesie became; II. viii. 23. 3
 The Palmer . . . Him *answered*; II. viii. 54. 4
 gently *answered*, They entraunce did desire, II. ix. 11. 9
 It *answered* was, II. ix. 39. 8
 She *answerd* nought, but more abasht for shame II. ix. 43. 1
 In his big base them fitly *answered*; II. xii. 33. 2
 The gentle warbling wind low *answered* to all, II. xii. 71. 9
 At last, the passion past, she thus him *answered*, III. ii. 5. 9
 Her shortly *answered*: 'Faire martiall Mayd, III. ii. 9. 4
 The Dwarfe him *answerd*; III. v. 4. 2
 everie one her *answerd*, III. vi. 14. 3
 To whom halfe weeping she thus *answered*; III. vi. 20. 6
 Her mildly *answer'd*: 'Beldame, he not wroth, III. vii. 8. 6
 With nought but ghastly looks him *answered*; III. vii. 14. 6
 Him *answered*, that all were now retyrd III. ix. 10. 3
 with the like him *answered* evermore, III. ix. 28. 7
answered; 'Sir, him wize I never held, IV. i. 34. 7
 He litle *answer'd*, but . . . did forbear; IV. i. 45. 1
 She litle *answer'd* him, but lightly did aggrate, IV. ii. 23. 9
 To whom thus *answer'd* was: 'Ah, wretched wight! IV. vii. 10. 6
 'Unhappy mayd' (then *answer'd* she), IV. vii. 11. 5
 to his speach he *answered* no white, IV. vii. 44. 1
 no man *answered* me by name; IV. x. 11. 4
 no man *answered* to my clame; IV. x. 11. 5
 who still her *answered*, there was nought, IV. xii. 24. 9
 To whom she *answer'd*: IV. xii. 31. 1
 be *answerd* wroth, 'Loe! there thy hire;' V. ii. 11. 8

Answered—Continued.

Then *answered* the righteous Artegall, V. ii. 39. 2
 He *answered* that he would try it streight; V. ii. 44. 7
 many things demaund, to which she *answer'd* light, V. vi. 20. 9
 Thus *answer'd*: 'Lewdly thou my love depravest, V. vii. 32. 8
 He boldly *answerd* him, V. xi. 4. 8
 (Then *answered* he) 'which often hath annoyd VI. i. 7. 8
 To whom he *answered* thus: VI. i. 12. 5
 Vet *answer'd* thus: 'Not unto me the shame, VI. i. 26. 2
 the other . . . Yet boldly *answer'd*, VI. ii. 18. 7
 to him *answer'd*, that there was no place VI. iii. 38. 7
 To whom the Squire nought *answered* againe, VI. v. 24. 2
 Fortune *answerd* not unto his call; VI. viii. 10. 1
 They *answer'd* him that no such beast they saw, VI. ix. 6. 1
 'Surely, my sonne,' (then *answer'd* he againe) VI. ix. 20. 1
answerd then that swaine, VI. x. 20. 1
 they *answer'd* . . . That they were poore heardgroomes, VI. xi. 39. 7
 did sternely lower, And stoutly *answer'd*, VII. vi. 18. 5
 Him boldly *answer'd* thus to his demaund: VII. vi. 26. 3
Answering. all her Sisters, thereto *answering*, T.M. 171
 Who thereto *answering* said: III. viii. 46. 1
answering their wearie turnes around, IV. v. 33. 8
Answers. when he heard her *answers* loth, I. vii. 38. 3
 needs, that *answers* not to all requests, IV. viii. 27. 3
 hearing th' *answers* of his pregnant wit, VI. ix. 24. 4
Ant. a little *Ant*, a silly worme, *Fan.* viii. 9
Antelope. The *Antelope*, and Wolfe both fiers and fell; I. vi. 26. 5
Anthem. Wayting when as the *Anthem* should be sung on hye, IV. x. 48. 9
 The Choristers the joyous *Anthem* sing, *Epith.* 221
Anthems. At morne and even, besides their *Anthems* sweete, *Hub.* 451
 Their *anthems* sweet, devized of loves prayse, *Am.* xix. 6
Antics. entayld With curious *antickes*, II. iii. 27. 5
 Woven with *antickes* and wyld ymagery; II. vii. 4. 6
 Wrought with wilde *Antickes*, III. xi. 51. 5
Antidote. With salve, or *antidote*, or other mene, VI. vi. 9. 5
Antiochus. *Antiochus*, the which advaunth His cursed hand
 gainst God, I. v. 47. 8
Antiope. In Satyres shape *Antiope* he snatcht; III. xi. 35. 1
Antique. for your *antique* furie here doo call, *Ro.* i. 12
 The *antique* Rhodian will likewise set forth The great Colosse, *Ro.* ii. 9
 Upon her bellie th' *antique* Palatine, *Ro.* iv. 10
 That *antique* horror, which made heaven adredde, *Ro.* xvii. 8
 Under those *antique* ruines yet remaine, *Ro.* xix. 14
 Those *antique* Caesars, sleeping long in darke, *Ro.* xxv. 3
 The *antique* pride which menaced the skie, *Ro.* xxvii. 2
 th' *antique* faith of Justice long agone *Gn.* 359
 here the *antique* fame of stout Camill Doth ever live; *Gn.* 601
 Where be those learned wits and *antique* Sages, *Ti.* 59
 all my *antique* monuments defaced? *Ti.* 179
 th' *antique* glory of thine ancestry *Deed. Son.* iii. 6
 whose famous ofspring The *antique* Poets wont . . . to sing; *Ded. Son.* vi. 5
 Lay forth . . . The *antique* rolles, I. Pr. 2. 4
 The *Antique* ruines of the Romanes fall: I. v. 49. 4
 that great Champron of the *antique* world, I. xi. 27. 1
 aged Queene, Arayd in *antique* robes downe to the ground, I. xii. 5. 2
 th' *antique* world excesse and pryde did hate: I. xii. 14. 8
 all this famous *antique* history II. Pr. 1. 2
 in this *antique* ymage thy great ancestry, II. Pr. 4. 9
 It was an auncient worke of *antique* fame, II. ii. 12. 8
 The *antique* shapes of kings and kesars straunge and rare, II. vii. 5. 9
 'The *antique* world . . . Fownd no defect II. vii. 16. 1
 leave the rudenesse of that *antique* age II. vii. 18. 2
 that, which *antique* Cadmus whylome built In Thebes, II. ix. 45. 6
antique Registers for to avise, II. ix. 59. 4
 In *antique* times was salvage wilderness, II. x. 5. 3
 The noble branch from th' *antique* stocke was torne II. x. 36. 4
 Semiramis, Whom *antique* history so high doth raise, II. x. 56. 3
antique praises unto present persons fit, III. Pr. 3. 9
 O! goodly usage of those *antique* tymes, III. i. 13. 1
 As whylome was the *antique* worldes guize, III. i. 39. 3
 by record of *antique* times I finde III. ii. 2. 1
 all his armour seemd of *antique* mould, III. ii. 25. 2
 the sleeping memoree Of those same *antique* Peres, III. iii. 22. 8
 The royall seed, the *antique* Trojan blood, III. iii. 42. 8
 Where is the *Antique* glory now become, III. iv. 1. 1
 As it in *antique* booke is mentioned, III. vi. 6. 3
 of the *antique* Trojan stocke there grew Another plant, III. ix. 47. 6
 all the *antique* Worthies merits far did passe, III. ix. 50. 9
 There was the signe of *antique* Babylon; IV. i. 22. 1
 as *antique* stories tellen us, IV. i. 32. 1
 After the Persian Monarks *antique* guize, IV. iii. 38. 8
antique age, yet in the fanciee Of time, IV. viii. 30. 1
 (as *antique* fathers tell) IV. xi. 37. 2
 the *antique* wisards well invented IV. xii. 2. 1
 present time The image of the *antique* world compare, V. Pr. 1. 2
 But to the *antique* use which was of yore, V. Pr. 3. 5
 Well therefore did the *antique* world invent V. vii. 2. 1
 Her *antique* race and linage ancient, VII. vi. 2. 2
 famous warriors of *antickes* world *Am.* lxix. 1
antique Babel, Emprise of the East, *Com. Son.* iv. 1
Antiquities. Cease not to sound these olde *antiquities*; *Ro.* xxvii. 10
 vouch *antiquities*, which no body can know, II. Pr. 1. 9
 So long they redd in those *antiquities*, II. x. 77. 3
Antiquity. 'Cambden! the nourice of *antiquitie*, *Ti.* 169
Antiquitee of Faery lond: II. ix. 60. 2
 wonder of *antiquity* long stopt his speach, II. x. 68. 9
 a God him sage *Antiquity* Did wisely make, II. xii. 48. 1
 Well did *Antiquity* a God thee decme, III. iii. 2. 1
 The warlike Worthies, from *antiquitye*, III. iii. 4. 4
 records of *antiquitie* appeare, IV. xi. 10. 4

Antiquity—Continued.

being matcht with plaine <i>Antiquitie</i> ,	VI. Pr. 4. 7
in all <i>Antiquity</i> So faire a patterne finde,	VI. Pr. 6. 1
doth vaine <i>antiquitie</i> so vaunt Her ancient monuments	Com. Son. iii. 1
Antonius. High Caesar, great Pompey, and fiers <i>Antonius</i> ,	I. v. 49. 9
Antony. so did warlike <i>Antony</i> neglect The worlds whole rule	V. viii. 2. 6
Anvil. As sparkles from the <i>Andvile</i> use to fly,	I. xi. 42. 6
Like sparke of fire that from the <i>andvile</i> glode,	IV. iv. 23. 5
About the <i>Andvile</i> standing evermore	IV. v. 36. 2
So dreadfully he did the <i>andvile</i> beat,	IV. v. 37. 5
As if she had an yron <i>andvile</i> beene,	V. v. 8. 2
beat on th' <i>andvile</i> (<i>andvyle</i>) of her stubberne wit	Am. xxxii. 8
Any (<i>partial list</i>).	
not in <i>anic</i> wise	Pet. iv. 3
spirite might not <i>anic</i> moe Be vext	Pet. ² vii. 7
If under heaven <i>anic</i> endurance were,	Ro. xxxii. 5
Ne suffred him in <i>anic</i> place to rest,	Van. iv. 9
'Ye Gods of love, . . . (If <i>any</i> gods	S.C. Ja. 14
Well mought it beseme <i>any</i> harvest Queene,	S.C. Au. 36
uneth may I stand <i>any</i> more:	S.C. S. 48
prive or pert yf <i>any</i> bene,	S.C. S. 162
Reliven not for <i>any</i> good,	S.C. N. 89
greene as <i>any</i> goord,	Gn. 164
<i>anic</i> would have smarted,	Gn. 640
ere that <i>anic</i> way I doo betake,	Hub. 69
To <i>anic</i> service, or to <i>anic</i> place?	Hub. 121
not be of <i>anic</i> occupation;	Hub. 155
uncontrol'd of <i>anic</i> ,	Hub. 169
take what paines may <i>anic</i> living wight;	Hub. 271
Nor on us taken <i>anic</i> state of life,	Hub. 407
But readie are uf <i>anic</i> to make preife,	Hub. 408
Ne let thy learning question'd be of <i>anic</i> ,	Hub. 524
I for my selfe must care before els <i>anic</i> ,	Hub. 1196
Ne would he <i>anic</i> let	Hub. 1201
never after <i>anic</i> Should . . . he voyd	Hub. 1241
nor cared for of <i>anic</i> ,	T.M. 225
neither you nor we shall <i>anic</i> more	T.M. 409
'Name have I none . . . nor <i>anic</i> being,	Ti. 34
Nor ever ship shall saile there <i>anic</i> more,	Ti. 154
Nor <i>anic</i> lives that	Ti. 164
Scarse <i>anic</i> left to close his eyldis neare; Scarse <i>anic</i> left	Ti. 194, 195
as white as <i>anic</i> milke,	Ti. 561
Above the reach of <i>anic</i> living sight:	Ti. 628
might for <i>anic</i> Princes couche	Ti. 633
might <i>anic</i> in his trap betray,	Mu. 248
Nor <i>anic</i> skil'd in workmanship . . . Nor <i>anic</i> skil'd in loupes,	Mu. 365, 366
Ne <i>anic</i> noyse, ne <i>anic</i> motion made,	Mu. 400
I care that <i>any</i> should hemone . . . or <i>any</i> weepe	D. 75, 76
No toong can tell, nor <i>any</i> forth can set,	As. 171
As fairly formd as <i>any</i> star	As. 188
as skilfull in that art as <i>any</i> ,	Col. 75
not <i>any</i> gentle wit of name	Col. 733
Ne <i>any</i> there	Col. 779
Not perceivable with power of <i>any</i> starr:	I. i. 7. 6
plain none might her see, nor she see <i>any</i> plaine,	I. i. 16. 9
thrise three times did fast from <i>any</i> bitt;	I. iii. 14. 4
if that <i>any</i> else did Jove excell;	I. iv. 11. 7
Unft he was for <i>any</i> worldly thing,	I. iv. 23. 1
death it was, when <i>any</i> good he saw;	I. iv. 30. 7
He hated . . . him no lesse, that <i>any</i> like did use;	I. iv. 32. 2
death ensewd if <i>any</i> him descryde,	I. v. 52. 9
there abode, whylst <i>any</i> beast of name Walkt	I. vi. 29. 3
it would pittie <i>any</i> living eie,	I. vi. 43. 6
steed . . . chaufft that <i>any</i> on his backe should sitt:	I. vii. 37. 8
never <i>any</i> could that girlond win,	I. vii. 45. 6
Each dore he opened without <i>any</i> breach,	I. viii. 34. 8
If <i>any</i> strength we have, it is to ill,	I. x. 1. 8
<i>any</i> other wight, That hither turnes his steps,	I. x. 10. 2
left not <i>any</i> marke where it did light,	I. xi. 25. 4
Ne lets her waves with <i>any</i> filth be dyde;	II. ii. 9. 8
Ne <i>any</i> evill meanes she did forbear,	II. iv. 5. 8
more sweete then <i>any</i> bird	II. vi. 25. 1
Lives <i>any</i> that you hath thus ill apayd?	II. ix. 37. 7
slaine, ere <i>any</i> thereof thought:	II. x. 51. 4
That never entrance <i>any</i> durst pretend,	II. xi. 15. 8
from vew of <i>any</i> which them eyd,	II. xii. 63. 9
never <i>any</i> mote with her compayre:	III. i. 26. 5
softly felt if <i>any</i> member moov'd,	III. i. 60. 7
Ne <i>any</i> noyse she made,	III. i. 61. 6
that <i>any</i> doth confownd Them	III. ii. 14. 7
Ne braver prooffe in <i>any</i> of thy powre	III. iii. 3. 2
dare thou not, I charge, in <i>any</i> case	III. iii. 8. 7
quake when <i>any</i> him to them does name,	III. iii. 12. 9
lenger here then ever <i>any</i> stood?	III. iii. 42. 9
gentle Sleepe envyde him <i>any</i> rest:	III. iv. 54. 1
fresh in face and guize As <i>any</i> Nimphe;	III. iv. 23. 8
ne <i>any</i> does envy Their goodly meriment	III. vi. 41. 8
never <i>any</i> knight Is suffred here	III. ix. 6. 3
Of knights and ladies <i>any</i> meetings were;	III. x. 19. 8
tell thy grieft, if <i>any</i> hidden lye:	III. x. 26. 2
long, and swift as <i>any</i> Roe,	III. xi. 5. 8
Ne yet by <i>any</i> meanes remov'd away;	III. xi. 23. 8
construe it By <i>any</i> ridling skill,	III. xi. 54. 5
Seeking adventures where they <i>anic</i> knew,	IV. ii. 46. 5
Ne ever for rebuke or blame of <i>any</i> halit,	IV. x. 25. 9
if <i>any</i> Gods at all Have care	IV. xii. 9. 1
Nor unto <i>any</i> meane to complaine;	IV. xii. 29. 3
Ne <i>any</i> liv'd on ground that durst withstand	V. i. 8. 6
Ne <i>any</i> armour could his dint out-ward;	V. i. 10. 8
Ne ever <i>any</i> asketh reason why,	V. ii. 41. 2

Any—Continued.

he stood as still as <i>any</i> stake,	V. iii. 34. 5
mad For <i>any</i> death to change life,	V. iv. 11. 5
Not wronging <i>any</i> other by my will,	V. iv. 14. 4
<i>Any</i> her proud observance will withstand,	V. iv. 32. 2
if thou canst win him <i>any</i> way	V. v. 33. 6
Least <i>any</i> should betray his Lady	V. vi. 26. 9
nor <i>any</i> could she spie:	V. vi. 35. 7
Serves her as <i>any</i> Princesse under sky,	V. viii. 18. 7
For <i>any</i> byrtes, or threates of <i>any</i> to be broken,	V. ix. 24. 9
Yet glad . . . life enjoy for <i>any</i> composition:	V. x. 27. 5
To which they had no right, nor <i>any</i> wrongfull state,	V. xi. 3. 9
For guiftes of gold or <i>any</i> worldly glee,	V. xi. 63. 3
Ne <i>any</i> able was him to withstand,	V. xii. 7. 6
Ne ever <i>any</i> found his match	V. xii. 15. 4
That had to <i>any</i> happily betid,	V. xii. 32. 2
ill that <i>any</i> did, Or harme that <i>any</i> had,	V. xii. 32. 5, 6
whatsoever good by <i>any</i> sayd	V. xii. 34. 1
if that <i>any</i> ill she heard of <i>any</i> ,	V. xii. 35. 1
by no art, nor <i>any</i> leaches might,	VI. vi. 1. 5
Ne lodging would to <i>any</i> of them graunt;	VI. vi. 21. 5
So as he could not weld him <i>any</i> way:	VI. viii. 11. 5
Did care a whit, ne <i>any</i> liking lend:	VI. ix. 10. 8
Impatience of <i>any</i> paramoure:	VI. ix. 39. 5
sore her payn'd, by <i>any</i> to be drest,	VI. xi. 24. 7
ne <i>any</i> him doth spare;	VI. xi. 48. 7
shund to match with <i>any</i> forrein fere,	VI. xii. 4. 9
Ne ever <i>any</i> durst till then impose;	VI. xii. 36. 3
Ne ever could, by <i>any</i> , more be brought	VI. xii. 39. 3
ne maystred <i>any</i> more:	VI. xii. 39. 4
if that <i>any</i> were on earth belowe	VII. vi. 16. 5
(Being of stature tall as <i>any</i> there	VII. vi. 28. 3
beautiful of face As <i>any</i> of the Goddesses	VII. vi. 28. 5
close might view That never <i>any</i> saw,	VII. vi. 45. 3
fled more fast Then <i>any</i> Deere,	VII. vi. 52. 5
more tall of stature Then <i>any</i> of the gods	VII. vi. 55. 4
richer seem'd then <i>any</i> tapestry,	VII. vii. 10. 8
Unseene of <i>any</i> , yet of all beheld;	VII. vii. 13. 4
Injurie, Which <i>any</i> of thy creatures do	VII. vii. 14. 6
Ne <i>any</i> Lake, . . . Ne Poote so small,	VII. vii. 20. 5
Ne <i>any</i> then shall after it inquire, Ne <i>any</i> mention	Am. xxvii. 9, 10
Fondnesse it were for <i>any</i> , being free,	Am. xxxvii. 13
Ne let the same of <i>any</i> be envide:	Epith. 16
By <i>any</i> service I might do to thee,	II.L. 6
sweeter farre then <i>any</i> Nectar is;	II.L. 26
That whole remains scarce <i>any</i> little part;	II.L. 144
more then <i>any</i> tongue can tell,	II.L. 264
wrong it were that <i>any</i> other twaine	II.B. 204
See more then <i>any</i> other eyes can see,	II.B. 234
Beseming well the bower of <i>anic</i> Queene,	Proth. 170
Any one. Her match in beautie was not <i>anic one</i> ,	Von. vii. 5
that <i>anic one</i> should dare To come	Gn. 273
Nor <i>anic one</i> doth care to call us in,	T.M. 343
Ne <i>any one</i> himselfe doth ought esteeme,	Col. 781
Yet was there not with her else <i>any one</i> ,	II. vi. 3. 5
Not that she lusted after <i>any one</i> ,	III. ii. 23. 7
hearken that <i>any one</i> did good report,	V. xii. 34. 8
As <i>any one</i> that lived in his daies,	VI. vi. 4. 2
doe not <i>any one</i> envy, Nor am envyde of <i>any one</i>	VI. ix. 21. 1, 2
Any's. to backbite <i>Anies</i> good name	Hub. 720
Anything. Listening if <i>any thing</i> did rushe,	S.C. Mar. 71
that <i>anic thing</i> could please Fell Cerberus,	Gn. 439
So long as <i>any thing</i> it in the caudron gott,	II. ix. 29. 9
Ne ever Artegal his griple strong For <i>any thing</i> wold slacke,	V. ii. 14. 9
Anywhere. nought may be amended <i>any where</i> ,	II.B. 35
Aon. Phoenix, and Aon, and Pelasgus old;	IV. xi. 15. 6
Apace. the Welkin thicks <i>apace</i> ,	S.C. Mar. 116
Ye shepheards daughters, . . . Hye you there <i>apace</i> :	S.C. Ap. 128
Then ryse, ye blessed Flocks, and home <i>apace</i> ,	S.C. Jun. 118
flye haeke to heaven <i>apace</i> ,	S.C. O. 84
Brave Impe of Bedford! grow <i>apace</i> in bountie,	Ti. 272
Then do they cry and call to love <i>apace</i> ,	Col. 879
Her to behold do thither runne <i>apace</i> ;	I. vi. 18. 2
He left his stond, and her pursewd <i>apace</i> ,	I. vi. 48. 6
Fled to the wastfull wilderness <i>apace</i> ,	I. viii. 50. 3
after fly <i>apace</i> ,	II. iii. 28. 9
turned her about, and fled away <i>apace</i> ,	II. iii. 42. 9
so he me pursewd <i>apace</i> ,	II. iv. 32. 5
The whiles false Archimage and Atin fled <i>apace</i> ,	II. viii. 56. 9
shot at him <i>apace</i> ,	II. xi. 26. 9
<i>Apace</i> he shot, and yet he fled <i>apace</i> ,	II. xi. 27. 1
their yellow heare Christalline humor dropped downe <i>apace</i> ,	II. xii. 65. 6
she ran <i>apace</i> Unto his reskew,	III. i. 22. 7
tombing downe <i>apace</i> Emongst the woody hilles	III. iii. 8. 5
Shall to the utmost mountaines fly <i>apace</i> ,	III. iii. 34. 4
Through thicke and thin her to pursewd <i>apace</i> ,	III. vi. 23. 2
lette his love to losse, and fled him selfe <i>apace</i> ,	III. viii. 18. 9
the great waters gin <i>apace</i> to swell,	III. viii. 24. 2
the Gyaunt saw, . . . and from them fled <i>apace</i> :	III. xi. 5. 4
His dewy lockes did drop with brine <i>apace</i>	IV. xi. 11. 3
They round about him gan to swarme <i>apace</i> ,	V. iv. 23. 7
Yet Talus after them <i>apace</i> did plie,	V. vi. 30. 4
after those two former rode <i>apace</i>	V. viii. 5. 2
he followd him <i>apace</i> ;	V. ix. 16. 5
All arm'd to point, issuing forth <i>apace</i> ,	V. x. 34. 2
Into the wood was bearing her <i>apace</i>	VI. iii. 25. 2
Phoebus . . . Unto his Inne began to draw <i>apace</i> ;	VI. iii. 29. 2
Pursuing him <i>apace</i> with greedy speede;	VI. iii. 46. 7
after him the wyld man ran <i>apace</i> ,	VI. iv. 8. 1
Playing on pipes and caroling <i>apace</i> ,	VI. ix. 5. 3

Apace—Continued.

- He pypt *apace*, whilst they him daunst about. VI. x. 16. 5
 Pype, jolly shepherd, pype thou now *apace*. VI. x. 16. 6
 She made me often pipe, and now to pipe *apace*. VI. x. 27. 9
 Whose harvest seemd to hasten now *apace*,) Am. lxxvi. 10
 Begin his witlesse note *apace* to clatter. Am. lxxxiv. 4
- Apaid.** See **Ill-apaid, Well-apaid.**
 Lives any that you hath thus ill *apayd*? H. ix. 37. 7
 ill mote ye bene *apayd*? III. vi. 21. 5
 lay musing long on that him ill *apayd*. IV. v. 42. 9
- Apart.** Here will I dwell *apart* In gastfull grove S.C. Au. 169
 my nightly cryes Ye heare *apart*, S.C. Au. 190
 to be In this or that prayrd diversly *apart*, Col. 569
 Lay now thy deadly llyben bowe *apart*, I. Pr. 3. 5
 put feare *apart*, And tel both who ye be, I. ii. 21. 8
 sad Aesculapius far *apart* Emprison was I. v. 36. 7
 drowne in dissolute delights *apart*, II. vi. 25. 7
 these rich hills of welth doest hide *apart* II. vii. 7. 3
 it in flames of Actna wrought *apart*, II. viii. 20. 7
 nothing he from her reserv'd *apart*, III. ii. 22. 3
 in long Alba plast his throne *apart*; III. ix. 43. 7
 when *apart* (if ever her *apart*) III. x. 7. 1
 at the Idoles feet *apart*. IV. x. 48. 7
 his sharpe sword he threw from him *apart*, V. v. 13. 3
 calling her *apart*, Gan to demaund of her some tydings good, V. v. 45. 1
 Whose fellow he before had sent *apart*; VI. ii. 6. 5
 taking them *apart* into his cell, VI. vi. 6. 1
- Apay.** what thee dooth so ill *apay*? D. 70
 past perils well *apay*? IV. ix. 40. 9
 with grateful service me right well *apay*. V. v. 33. 9
- Apayed.** See **Apaid.**
- Ape.** the Foxe and th' *Ape* by him misguided; Hub. 38
 The Foxe and th' *Ape*, disliking of their evill Hub. 46
 'Neighbour *Ape*, and my Gossip eke beside, Hub. 53
 (answer'd then the *Ape*) Hub. 71
 'Surely (said th' *Ape*) Hub. 95
 the *Ape*, beginning well to wey This hard adventure, Hub. 112
 Well seemd the *Ape* to like this ordinance; Hub. 173
 The *Ape* clad Souldierlike, Hub. 204
 had the *Ape* him dight To play his part, Hub. 233
 Etsometimes the *Ape* himselfe gan up to reare, Hub. 237
 To whom the *Ape*, 'I am a Souldiere, Hub. 246
 Whenas the *Ape* him hard so much to talke Hub. 267
 Thus is this *Ape* become a shepherd swaine, Hub. 303
 The Foxe then counsel'd th' *Ape* Hub. 325
 th' *Ape* a cassocke sidelong hanging downe; Hub. 354
 'Ah! (said the *Ape*, as sighing wondrous sad) Hub. 368
 'Ah! but (said th' *Ape*) Hub. 431
 th' *Ape* and Foxe ere long so well them sped, Hub. 552
 th' *Ape* his Parish Clarke procur'd to hee. Hub. 557
 tell us (said the *Ape*) Hub. 615
 (said the *Ape*) how shall we first come in, Hub. 643
 the *Ape* anon himselfe had clothed like a Gentleman, Hub. 659
 the fond *Ape*, himselfe uprearing by Hub. 663
 Thus did the *Ape* at first him credit gaine, Hub. 689
 unto such the *Ape* lent not his minde; Hub. 794
 there came a secret fee, To th' *Ape*. Hub. 876
 none but such as this bold *Ape*, unblest, Hub. 915
 now the *Ape* wanting his huckster man, Hub. 925
 the *Ape* was sore afraide, Hub. 955
 Scarce could the *Ape* yet speake, Hub. 964
 (said the *Ape*) Hub. 973
 'Fond *Ape*! (said then the Foxe) Hub. 977
 The *Ape*, that earst did nought hut chill and quake, Hub. 993
 Loath was the *Ape*, though praised, to advenyer, Hub. 1005
 th' *Ape* was stryfull, and ambitious; Hub. 1021
 'I am most worthe, (said the *Ape*) Hub. 1027
 Sir *Ape*, you are astray; Hub. 1033
 Man is not like an *Ape* In his chiefe parts, Hub. 1042
 The *Ape* was glad to end the strife so light, Hub. 1056
 Themselves to humble to the *Ape* prostrate, Hub. 1083
 the *Ape* in wondrous stomack woxe, Hub. 1103
 The *Ape*, thus seized of the Regall throne, Hub. 1111
 Nought suffered he the *Ape* to give or graunt, Hub. 1143
 confidence The which the *Ape* repos'd in him alone, Hub. 1165
 What time the *Ape* the kingdome first did gaine, Hub. 1207
 an usurping *Ape*, with guile suborn'd, Hub. 1233
 th' *Ape* himselfe, as one whose wits were reft, Hub. 1356
 th' *Ape* still flying he no where might get Hub. 1372
 Thus was the *ape* . . . put into Malheccoos cape. III. ix. 31. 8
- Apelles.** *Apelles* wit, or Phidias his skill, Ro. xxix. 6
- Ape's.** to the *Apes* folish care, S.C. May 96
 slaine to serve the *Apes* beheasts: Hub. 1308
 turning all nto the *Apes* confusion, Hub. 1364
 th' *Apes* long taile . . . he quight Cut off, Hub. 1381
- Apes.** all *Apes* but halfe their eares have left, Hub. 1383
Apes, Lyons, Eagles, Owles, II. ix. 50. 9
 some like to *Apes*, dismayd, II. xi. 11. 4
- Apish.** As that same *Apish* crue is wont to doo: Hub. 731
- Apollo.** O thou far renowned sonne Of great *Apollo*! I. v. 43. 7
 thence *Apollo*, King of Leaches, brought, IV. xii. 25. 4
Apollo came; IV. xii. 25. 5
- Apollo's.** The golden brood of great *Apolloes* wit, T.M. 2
 for *Apolloes* temple highly herried, II. xii. 13. 9
 skill In leaches craft, by great *Apolloes* lore, III. iv. 41. 3
- Appall.** with black horror did the ayre *appall*: Bel. 2 viii. 4
 you to see doth th' heaven it selfe *appall*; Ro. vii. 6
 what payne doth thee so *appall*; S.C. Au. 15
 raging Love dothe *appall* the weake stomacke: U.V. 11
 when him list the raskall routes *appall*, I. vii. 35. 5

Appall—Continued.

- her misshaped parts did them *appall*: I. viii. 46. 7
 Her gracious words their rancour did *appall*, II. ii. 32. 1
 Her great words did *appoll* My feeble corage, II. iii. 44. 5
 trembling terror did his hart *appall*; II. xi. 39. 2
 if these did the knight *appall*; II. xii. 25. 6
 So th' other did mens rash desires *appall*, III. i. 46. 4
 Would make to melt, or pittceously *appall*; III. vii. 9. 7
 he fownd, that did him sore *apoll*. III. vii. 31. 9
 might Did all that youthly rout so much *appoll*, IV. ii. 40. 3
 Therewith her wrathfull corage gan *appall*, IV. vi. 26. 7
 An huge great Lyon lay, that mote *appall* An hardie corage, V. ix. 33. 4
 Therewith Grandtorto selfe I did *appall*, V. xi. 53. 8
 As if such pride the other could *appall*; VI. viii. 26. 7
- Appalled.** all things seem'd *appalled* at his sight. Gn. 256
 with the suddain shrill I was *appalled*. Ti. 581
 with deepe dismay Was much *appald*, D. 187
 could the stoutest corage have *appald*; III. vii. 22. 3
 it much *appald* her troubled spright: V. viii. 45. 5
 no whit more *appalled* for the same, VI. i. 32. 3
 griesly wounds that him *appalled* sore; VI. vii. 14. 5
 This their request the Captaine much *appalled*, VI. xi. 10. 6
- Appareled.** the tall trees with leaves *appareled* II. xii. 12. 4
appareled With costly clothes of Arras III. i. 34. 1
 her therein *appareled* Well as she might, III. iii. 59. 8
 Fury was full ill *appareled* In rags, III. xii. 17. 1
- Apparent.** See **Heir apparent.**
 Of which, *apparout* proove was to be seene, Ded. Son. xi. 8
- Apparition.** What shape he list in *apparition*. Hub. 1290
- Approach.** oft of error did himselfe *approach*: II. xi. 40. 3
 hoste n'ote him *approech* Of vile ungentleness, III. x. 6. 2
 least she him sought t' *approech* Of treason, V. v. 37. 3
 Did her *approech*; and, to her more disgrace, V. ix. 47. 7
- Approched.** the fowle reproch, Which them *approched*, II. viii. 44. 2
- Appeal.** Thrice unto you with lowd voyce I *appeale*, Ro. i. 11
 their praieris to *appele* With great devotion, III. ii. 48. 4
 Hath hither brought for succour to *appele*; III. iii. 19. 8
 thought t' *appele* from that which was decreed IV. v. 22. 7
 He gan that Ladie strongly to *appele* V. ix. 39. 5
 to the highest . . . I *appeale*? VII. vi. 35. 6
 And to his sovaine merke doe *appeale*; H.H.L. 257
- Appeare.** did a ghost *appeare* before mine eyes Bel. 1 i. 5
 Then did *appeare* to me a sharped spire Bel. 1 xi. 2
 truly doth *appeare* unto our eyes, Bel. 1 xi. 2
 Then did a Ghost before mine eyes *appeare*, Bel. 2 i. 5
 a sharped spyre . . . *appeare* to mee, Bel. 2 iii. 2
 did to that sad Florentine *appeare*, Bel. 2 xii. 2
 trulie doth unto our eyes *appeare*, Bel. 2 xv. 2
 at sea a tall ship did *appeare* (*appeare*), Pet. ii. 1
 Doo make her Idole through the world *appeare*. Ro. v. 14
 In Porphyre and Marble doo *appeare*, Ro. xxxii. 7
 the shepherd, seeing day *appeare*, Gn. 70
 'Well may *appeare* by proove of their mischaunce, Gn. 553
 because your grieft doth great *appeare*, Hub. 73
 That before God we may *appeare* more gay, Hub. 462
 to *appeare* The morrow next at Court, Hub. 1098
 Man without understanding doth *appeare*; T.M. 128
 Like tragicke Pageants seeming to *appeare*. Ti. 490
 So now in heaven a signe it doth *appeare*, Ti. 615
 When as the land she saw no more *appeare*, Mu. 286
 Water doth within his bancks *appeare*? Col. 95
 of their passage doth *appeare* no token, Col. 143
 nought but sea and heaven to us *appeare*. Col. 227
 most goodly rivers there *appeare*, Col. 300
 all that therein wondrous doth *appeare*. Col. 842
 gan heaven out of darknesse dread For to *appeare*, Col. 856
 Perhaps not vaine they may *appeare* to you. Ded. Son. ix. 12
 Who rough, and blacke, and filthy, did *appeare*, I. iv. 24. 5
 he no where doth *appeare*, But vausht is. I. v. 13. 7
 never did such brightnes there *appeare*; I. v. 21. 5
 As, when just time expired, should *appeare*. I. ix. 14. 4
 both sweet and brave They might *appeare*, I. x. 42. 5
 see on the wallis *appeare*, I. xi. 3. 4
 as an Eagle, seeing pray *appeare*, I. xi. 9. 5
 trickling blood, and gobhets raw . . . did *appeare*. I. xi. 13. 4
 The morrow next gan earely to *appeare*, I. xi. 33. 1
 The joyous day gan early to *appeare*; I. xi. 51. 1
 As bright as doth the morning starre *appeare* I. xii. 21. 5
 neither silke nor silver therein did *appeare*, I. xii. 22. 9
 such to some *appeare*. II. Pr. 3. 9
 great rule of Temp'raunce goodly doth *appeare*. II. Pr. 5. 9
 drety death . . . made darke clouds *appeare*: II. i. 45. 3
 in her face faire peace and mercy doth *appeare*. II. ii. 40. 9
 Did all she might more pleasing to *appeare*. II. iv. 25. 4
 Ne thenceforth life ne corage did *appeare*; II. viii. 46. 3
 of yeares yet fresh, as mote *appeare*. II. ix. 52. 3
 By whom a little skippet flotng did *appeare*. II. xii. 14. 9
 not one pufte of winde there did *appeare*, II. xii. 22. 5
 'Lo! where does *appeare* The sacred soile II. xii. 37. 7
 Such wondrous powre did in that staffe *appeare*, II. xii. 40. 8
 as the Cyprian goddesse . . . did first *appeare*: II. xii. 65. 4
 The secrete signes of kindled lust *appeare*, II. xii. 68. 6
 grace, Mixed with manly sternesse, did *appeare*. II. xii. 79. 6
 Did sparkle forth great light, and glorious did *appeare*. III. i. 32. 9
 so did let her goodly visage to *appeare*. III. i. 42. 9
 Her tender babe, it seeing safe *appeare*, III. ii. 11. 8
 Tell me some markes by which he may *appeare*, III. ii. 16. 3
 To let the secret of her hart to her *appeare*. III. ii. 34. 9
 one that worthy may perhaps *appeare*; III. ii. 42. 3
 was loth to let her purpose plaine *appeare*; III. iii. 17. 9

Appear—Continued.

That whylome wont in women to <i>apparee</i> ?	III. iv. 1. 2
shortly he a great Lord did <i>apparee</i> ,	III. iv. 23. 8
in that monstrous wise did to the world <i>apparee</i> .	III. vii. 48. 9
The furthest North that did to them <i>apparee</i> :	III. ix. 49. 3
when she saw aloft <i>apparee</i> The Trojane flames	III. x. 12. 7
had before his souveraine Lord <i>apparee</i> .	III. x. 23. 7
love in thousand monstrous formes doth oft <i>apparee</i> .	III. xi. 51. 9
living creature none she saw <i>apparee</i> .	III. xi. 55. 2
That by his gate might easily <i>apparee</i> :	III. xii. 8. 6
naked nigh she did <i>apparee</i> ,	III. xii. 17. 2
mote to none but to the warie wise <i>apparee</i> .	IV. i. 17. 9
some part Thereof did in his frowning face <i>apparee</i> :	IV. i. 45. 4
Deeming them doughtie, as they did <i>apparee</i> ,	IV. ii. 31. 2
these rimes, so rude as doth <i>apparee</i> ,	IV. ii. 33. 7
Ne lesse his skill in weapons did <i>apparee</i> ;	IV. iii. 7. 4
Made her to change her hew, and hidden love t' <i>apparee</i> .	IV. iii. 46. 9
So many Ladies sought, as shall <i>apparee</i> ;	IV. v. 8. 7
to the last unconquer'd did <i>apparee</i> ;	IV. v. 8. 7
Now base and contemptible did <i>apparee</i> .	IV. v. 14. 2
Full blaek and griesly did his face <i>apparee</i> ,	IV. v. 34. 6
The things, that day most minds, at night doe most <i>apparee</i> .	IV. v. 40. 3
Like to a golden border did <i>apparee</i> ,	IV. vi. 23. 9
Where this same cursed caytive did <i>apparee</i> .	IV. vii. 24. 4
A foule and lathsome creature, did <i>apparee</i> ,	IV. vii. 34. 4
as shall <i>apparee</i> by his event.	IV. viii. 64. 9
they so like in person did <i>apparee</i> ,	IV. ix. 10. 8
some ill whose cause did not <i>apparee</i> .	IV. x. 12. 9
all his former parts did earst <i>apparee</i> :	IV. x. 20. 5
The waters play, and pleasant lands <i>apparee</i> ,	IV. x. 44. 8
in her cheekes made roses oft <i>apparee</i> :	IV. x. 50. 5
records of antiquitie <i>apparee</i> ,	IV. xi. 10. 4
glittering spangs that did like starres <i>apparee</i> ,	IV. xi. 45. 5
The which in floods and fountaines doe <i>apparee</i> ,	IV. xi. 52. 8
then plaine it did <i>apparee</i> ,	V. ii. 48. 7
Some blisfull houres at last must needes <i>apparee</i> ;	V. iii. 1. 4
As when two sunnes <i>apparee</i> in the azure skye,	V. iii. 19. 1
'By which that glorie gotten doth <i>apparee</i> .	V. iii. 22. 4
Within his mouth a blaek spot doth <i>apparee</i> ,	V. iii. 32. 8
Which well I prove, as shall <i>apparee</i> by triall,	V. iv. 15. 6
Ilow that three warlike persons did <i>apparee</i> ,	V. iv. 36. 3
that his guilt the greater may <i>apparee</i> ,	V. v. 48. 6
The justest man alive and truest did <i>apparee</i> .	V. vii. 2. 9
There did <i>apparee</i> unto her heavenly spright A wondrous vision,	V. vii. 12. 7
Whose porch, that most magnifick did <i>apparee</i> ,	V. ix. 22. 3
Yet did <i>apparee</i> rare beautie in her face,	V. ix. 38. 4
sith he heard but one that did <i>apparee</i> ,	V. xi. 2. 8
if that no champion doe <i>apparee</i> ,	V. xi. 40. 2
is ought so bright And beautifull as glories heames <i>apparee</i> ,	V. xi. 62. 8
from close friends, that dar'd not to <i>apparee</i> ,	V. xii. 10. 8
Soone as he did within the listes <i>apparee</i> ,	V. xii. 16. 1
Did underneath him like a pond <i>apparee</i> ,	V. xii. 20. 7
The one of them, that elder did <i>apparee</i> ,	V. xii. 29. 1
I never saw in any greater hope <i>apparee</i> .'	VI. ii. 26. 9
Make their welcome to them well <i>apparee</i> .	VI. iii. 6. 4
That forth out of an hill fresh gushing did <i>apparee</i> .	VI. iii. 50. 9
Yet in his bodie made no wound nor blood <i>apparee</i> .	VI. iv. 5. 9
by rude tokens made to her <i>apparee</i> His deepe compassion	VI. iv. 11. 3
Like troubled ghost, did dreadfully <i>apparee</i> ,	VI. vi. 32. 8
(yet did no blood <i>apparee</i> .)	VI. viii. 16. 5
being naked . . . The goodly treasures of nature <i>apparee</i> :	VI. viii. 41. 7
thighes, whose glorie did <i>apparee</i> Like a triumphal Arch.	VI. viii. 42. 7
This sweet peace, whose lacke did then <i>apparee</i> :	VI. ix. 25. 6
whose pleasaunce did <i>apparee</i> To passe all others	VI. x. 5. 4
The playnes all waste and emptie did <i>apparee</i> ;	VI. xi. 26. 7
In which what filth and ordure did <i>apparee</i> ,	VI. xii. 24. 5
that to all may better yet <i>apparee</i> ,	VII. i. 1. 6
In which faire beames of beauty did <i>apparee</i>	VII. vi. 31. 2
Before great Natures presence should <i>apparee</i> ,	VII. vi. 36. 3
hanging downe his head, did like a Mome <i>apparee</i> .	VII. vi. 49. 9
Onely th' infernall Powers might not <i>apparee</i> ;	VII. vii. 3. 6
Her head and face was hid that mote to none <i>apparee</i> .	VII. vii. 5. 9
Shall to your eyes <i>apparee</i> incontinent.	VII. vii. 17. 5
Yet all are in one body, and as one <i>apparee</i> .	VII. vii. 25. 9
by his plough-yrons mote right well <i>apparee</i> .	VII. vii. 35. 4
though he lesse <i>apparee</i> To change his hew,	VII. vii. 51. 1
ne other can <i>apparee</i> .	VII. vii. 53. 9
Nothing doth firme and permanent <i>apparee</i> ,	VII. vii. 56. 2
<i>apparee</i> t' adorne her beauties grace?	Am. xxi. 4
sweetly doe <i>apparee</i> An hundred Graeces	Am. xl. 3
The goodly ymage . . . would therein <i>apparee</i> .	Am. xlv. 12
So weake my powres, so sore my wounds, <i>apparee</i> ,	Am. lvii. 5
which doth longer unto me <i>apparee</i> .	Am. lx. 7
your light . . . in my darknesse, greater doth <i>apparee</i> ,	Am. lxxi. 12
<i>Appeare</i> out of the East.	Epith. 287
in their place doth now a third <i>apparee</i> ,	Cam. Son. iv. 9
The Sunne more bright and glorious doth <i>apparee</i> ;	H.L. 277
now so faire and seemely they <i>apparee</i> ,	H.B. 34
to make your beautie more <i>apparee</i> ,	H.B. 183
By view whereof it plainly may <i>apparee</i> .	H.H.B. 43
Fairer then all the rest which there <i>apparee</i> ,	H.H.B. 102
to God . . . even the thoughts of men, do plaine <i>apparee</i> ;	H.H.B. 173
gemmes and jewels, . . . that brighter then the starres <i>apparee</i> ,	H.H.B. 188
Nor Jove himselfe, . . . whiter did <i>apparee</i> ;	Prath. 43
they <i>apparee</i> , . . . Like a Brydes Chamber flore.	Prath. 81
Appearance. Did use to hide, and plaine <i>aparauance</i> shonne)	III. i. 52. 8
with entire affection and <i>aparauance</i> plaine.	VI. v. 38. 9
Appeared. a Hynde <i>appar'd</i> (<i>apparde</i> ?) to mee,	Pet. i. 4
some quicke. Whose shape <i>appeared</i> not;	S.C. Mar. 75
The Image of that Gnat <i>appeared</i> to him,	Ga. 324

Appeared—Continued.

gainst whom <i>appeared</i> anon Hector,	Gn. 515
So soone as day <i>appeared</i> to peoples vewing,	Hub. 104
<i>Appeared</i> in their native propertis,	Ti. 284
Next unto this a statelie Towre <i>appeared</i> ,	Ti. 505
in minde to slipp away, Soone as <i>appeared</i> safe opportunitie:	I. ii. 41. 7
From top to toe no place <i>appeared</i> bare,	I. vii. 29. 6
from his head no place <i>appeared</i> to his feete,	II. i. 5. 9
their natures had <i>appeared</i> in both;	II. ii. 34. 5
Soone as my loathed love <i>appeared</i> in sight,	II. iv. 29. 3
mayles like clawes <i>appeared</i> ,	II. vii. 3. 9
<i>appeared</i> to have bene of old	II. vii. 4. 4
Ne drop of blood <i>appeared</i> shed to bee,	II. xi. 38. 1
when <i>appeared</i> the third Morrow bright	II. xii. 2. 4
The art which all that wrought <i>appeared</i> in no place.	II. xii. 58. 9
through the christall waves <i>appeared</i> plaine:	II. xii. 64. 7
ere the dawning day <i>appear'd</i> ,	III. vii. 19. 1
more fresh And fierce he still <i>appeared</i> ,	III. vii. 32. 9
in his port <i>appeared</i> manly hardiment.	III. viii. 44. 9
'afresh <i>appeared</i> The glory of the later world	III. ix. 44. 1
she mervaild that no footings trace Nor wight <i>appeared</i> ,	III. xi. 53. 6
The morrowe next <i>appeared</i> with joyous eheare,	III. xii. 28. 6
Bellona in that warlike wise To them <i>appear'd</i> ,	IV. i. 14. 7
After each beautie that <i>appeared</i> in sight,	IV. ii. 5. 3
Him dead beight, as he to all <i>appeared</i> ,	IV. iii. 31. 2
(through both sides the wound <i>appeared</i> ,	IV. iii. 33. 9
the hardy Satyrane <i>Appear'd</i> in place,	IV. iv. 26. 3
charg'd his spere At him that first <i>appeared</i> .	IV. iv. 40. 2
an hundred Ladies moe <i>Appear'd</i> in place,	IV. v. 11. 9
Like to the ruddie morne <i>appeared</i> in sight,	IV. v. 19. 6
Right plaine <i>appeared</i> , though she it would dissemble,	IV. vi. 29. 7
Ne in his face or blood or life <i>apparee</i> ;	IV. vi. 37. 3
close <i>appeared</i> in that rude brutishnesse,	IV. vi. 45. 5
Under the which her feet <i>appeared</i> plaine,	IV. xi. 47. 5
the Lady forth <i>appeared</i> Uppon the Castle wall;	V. ii. 22. 1
none <i>appear'd</i> of all that raskall rout,	V. ii. 54. 8
so soone as morrow light <i>Appear'd</i> in heaven,	V. iii. 7. 2
if the least <i>appear'd</i> , her eyes she streight reprevied:	V. vi. 24. 9
Of all that vision which to her <i>appeared</i> ,	V. vii. 20. 2
On th' other side her foe <i>appeared</i> soone in sight.	V. vii. 27. 9
of his shape <i>appear'd</i> no litle monument.	V. viii. 43. 9
The morrow next <i>appear'd</i> with purple hayre	V. x. 16. 5
<i>Appear'd</i> like Aspis sting that closely kills,	V. xii. 36. 4
For the rare hope which in his yeares <i>appear'd</i> ,	VI. ii. 34. 3
So fresh the image of her former dread . . . to her <i>appear'd</i> ,	VI. viii. 31. 7
soone as he <i>appeared</i> to their vew,	VI. x. 18. 1
no way <i>Appear'd</i> for people in nor out to pas,	VI. x. 41. 8
Appeareth. pleasant spring <i>appeareth</i> :	S.C. Mar. 9
'Whose borrowed beautie now <i>appeareth</i> plaine	I. ii. 39. 2
Honour is least where oddes <i>appeareth</i> most.	II. viii. 26. 5
As outward it <i>appeareth</i> to the eye,	H.B. 226
That darknesse there <i>appeareth</i> never none;	H.H.L. 73
Appearing. Through their thin coverings <i>appearing</i> fayre,	Gn. 286
<i>Appearing</i> well in that well tuned song,	Col. 418
By miracle, not yet <i>appearing</i> playne,	IV. xi. 1. 7
<i>Appearing</i> like the mouth of Orcus griesly grim:	VI. xii. 26. 9
Appears. death . . . to them <i>appeares</i> In thousand formes,	Gn. 583
Even as now occasion <i>appeares</i> ?	Hub. 119
no footing now on earth <i>appeares</i> ?	Ti. 65
of that brightnes now <i>appeares</i> no shade,	Ti. 124
in the midst thereof a star <i>appeares</i> ,	As. 187
Where none <i>appeares</i> can make her selfe a way,	I. vi. 7. 2
Then first the cole of kindly heat <i>appeares</i> .	I. ix. 9. 3
Nor drop of blood in all his face <i>appeares</i> ,	I. ix. 22. 4
The dreary image of sad death <i>appeares</i> :	III. iv. 57. 7
That well (me seemes) <i>appeares</i> ,	IV. iv. 2. 1
Ne living aide for her on earth <i>appeares</i> .	IV. vi. 23. 2
like a pined ghost he soone <i>appeares</i> :	IV. vii. 41. 4
They all are wandred much; that plaine <i>appeares</i> :	V. Pr. 5. 5
the one <i>appeares</i> But like a litle Mount	V. iv. 7. 6
way betwixt them none <i>appeares</i> in sight;	V. vi. 40. 3
That well in courteous Calidore <i>appeares</i> ;	VI. ii. 3. 1
some Heroicke sead, That in thy face <i>appeares</i>	VI. ii. 25. 9
this my cause of griefto you <i>appeares</i> ;	VI. iv. 33. 8
That well <i>appeares</i> in this discourteous knight,	VI. vii. 2. 1
when the rose in her red cheekes <i>appeares</i> ;	Am. lxxxi. 3
heaven then fire, <i>appeares</i> more pure and fayre.	H.H.B. 49
Appease. Stygian powres <i>appease</i> :	Gn. 440
T' <i>appease</i> the powers;	Gn. 606
we will <i>appease</i> our jarre;	Hub. 1048
From heaven descending to <i>appease</i> their strife,	Ti. 667
nought on earth may lessen or <i>appease</i> ;	D. 276
seemd she to <i>appease</i> Her mournefull plaintes, beguiled of her	
art,	I. i. 54. 6
Now then, your plaint <i>appease</i> .'	I. iii. 29. 9
untill Dayes enemy Did him <i>appease</i> ;	I. v. 34. 7
<i>appease</i> your grieft and heavy plight,	II. i. 14. 5
she gan <i>appease</i> Her voluntarie paine,	II. i. 16. 8
Yet algates mote he soft himselfe <i>appease</i> ,	II. ii. 12. 2
ne sweete entreaties, might <i>Appease</i> his heat,	II. v. 38. 4
t' <i>appease</i> the stormy winde Of malice	II. vi. 8. 8
So pleased did his wrathfull purpose faire <i>appease</i> .	II. vi. 13. 9
halfe discontent, mote nathelesse Himselfe <i>appease</i> ,	II. vi. 24. 2
secrete powre t' <i>appease</i> inflamed rage:	II. viii. 20. 8
jeopardy Which in his land he lately did <i>appease</i> ,	II. x. 17. 4
yet may it nought <i>appease</i> My raging smart,	III. ii. 43. 3
Besought him his great corage to <i>appease</i> ,	III. x. 30. 8
did not seeke t' <i>appease</i> their deadly hate,	IV. ii. 20. 8
He gan to cast how to <i>appease</i> the same,	IV. v. 25. 2
Whereby to seeke some means it to <i>appease</i> .	IV. xii. 22. 3

Appease—Continued.

In wayfull plaints that none was to *appease*; V. vi. 26. 2
 with thy blond thou shalt *appease* the spright V. vi. 37. 8
 She parted thence her anguish to *appease*. V. vii. 45. 5
 I . . . strove to *appease* him, VI. ii. 21. 8
 the Prince sought to *appease* The bitter anguish VI. v. 32. 4
 were not that the Prince did him *appeaze*, VI. vi. 40. 7
 which no man can *appease*; VI. ix. 19. 7
 Will builde an altar to *appease* her yre; Am. xxii. 10
 The dreadfull tempest of her wrath *appease*, Am. xxxviii. 7
 seeke first to *appease* The inward languor Am. i. 9
 My pining anguish to *appease*. Epig. iv. 60
Appeased. the outrageous passion high *appeased*, D. 555
 Ne might his raneling paine with patience be *appeasd*. I. xi. 38. 9
 during life will never be *appeasd*? II. iv. 33. 6
 so her she soone *appeasd* With sugred words III. vi. 25. 3
 she for the present was *appeasd*, IV. vi. 44. 1
 So was their discord by this doome *appeasd*, V. iv. 20. 5
Appeaze. See **Appease**.
Appele. See **Appeal**.
Appellation. hade Dan Phocbus scribe her *Appellation* scale. . VII. vi. 35. 9
Appere. See **Appear**.
Appertain. a girdle . . . Well knowne to *appertaine* to Florimell, IV. ii. 25. 8
 I ween'd did *appertaine* To none IV. xii. 30. 4
 To whom they answer'd, as did *appertaine*, VI. xi. 39. 7
Appertained. So that it to the looker *appertaynd*: III. ii. 19. 4
 to her selfe that threasure *appertained*; V. iv. 13. 5
Appetite. A jolly yeoman . . . Whose name was *Appetite*: II. ix. 28. 3
 they slaked had the fervent heat Of *appetite* III. i. 52. 2
Appetites. Their fervent *appetites* they quenched had, I. xii. 15. 2
 When all men had . . . their *appetites* suffiz'd V. iii. 4. 2
Applaud. As in approvance, doe thereto *applaud*, Epith. 144
Apple. Here eke that famous golden *Apple* grew, II. vii. 55. 4
 The golden *Apple*, cause of all their wrong, IV. i. 22. 5
 What time the golden *apple* was unto him brought, VI. ix. 36. 9
Apples. See **Queen-apples**.
 Loaden with fruit and *apples* rosy redd, I. xi. 46. 2
 Their fruit were golden *apples* glistring bright, II. vii. 54. 1
 fruitful *apples* to have borne awhile, IV. iii. 29. 8
 Two golden *apples* of unvalewd price; Am. lxxvii. 6
 Her cheekes lyke *apples* which the sun hath rudded, Epith. 173
Applied. To things of ryper season selfe *applycd*, S.C. D. 76
 (so well he him *applyde*) Hub. 1014
 Like as a warlike Brigandine, *applyde* To fight, Mu. 84
 With like conditions to their kindes *applyde*: I. iv. 18. 4
 Whose flying feet so fast their way *applyde*, II. iv. 37. 3
 he balmes and herbes thereto *applyde*, II. vi. 51. 6
 his busy paines *applyde* To melt the golden metall, H. vii. 35. 8
 Their pleasaunt tunes they sweetly thus *applyde*: II. xii. 32. 2
 counsell sage in steed thereof to him *applyde*. H. xii. 82. 9
 sweet birdes thereto *applyde* Their daintie layes III. i. 40. 3
 Eftsoones her steps she thereunto *applyd*, III. vii. 5. 6
 to their senses yld Her gentile speach *applyde*, III. vii. 15. 4
 wondrous gladnes to her hart *applyde*. III. viii. 2. 9
 thereto all his power and might *applyde*: IV. iv. 24. 2
 with good thewes and speaches well *applyde* IV. ix. 14. 6
 To whom his course he hastily *applyde*, V. iv. 21. 4
 Vet was the stroke so forcibly *applyde*, V. xi. 11. 1
 all his powre *opplyed* therunto, V. xii. 22. 2
 she so well *applyde* Her pleasing tongue, VI. vi. 43. 4
 Then all their helpes they busily *applyde* VI. xi. 22. 3
 all the playnts which to her be *applyde*. Aa. xxxii. 12
Applies. Awaitte whereto their service he *applies*, I. i. 38. 4
 him to a tree *applies*, II. v. 10. 4
Apply. none fitter then this to *applye*. S.C. F. 100
 Nor anie man, we should our selves *applye*; Hub. 131
 Then to some Noble-man your selfe *applye*, Hub. 489
 To some of these thou must thy selfe *apply*; Hub. 633
 thereto doth his Courting most *applye*: Hub. 784
applye The faithfull service of my learned skill, T.M. 427
 Awake, and to his Song a part *applye*: Ti. 236
 to his wicked worke each part *applye*. Mu. 253
 This same he did *applye* For to entrap Mu. 374
 they list not their mery pipes *applye*? Col. 373
 Unless to please it selfe it can *applye*: Col. 708
 he gan *applye* relief I. x. 24. 4
 he meant his corrosives to *applye*, I. x. 25. 8
 Ne other worldly busines did *applye*: I. x. 46. 7
 sweete Musicke did *applye* Her curious skill I. xii. 38. 6
 Who ever doth to temperance *applye* His stedfast life, II. v. 1. 1
 Ne cared she her course for to *applye*; II. vi. 5. 7
 to them does the stedy helme *applye*, II. vii. 1. 8
 did *applye* Their mindes to prayse II. x. 22. 5
 that which strong affections doe *applye* II. xi. 1. 2
 They all that charge did fervently *applye* II. xi. 7. 6
 old Syre, thy course doe thereunto *applye*? II. xii. 10. 9
 As diverse witts to diverse things *applye*; III. i. 57. 3
 though no reason may *applye* Salve to your sore, III. ii. 36. 4
 to *applye* Salves to his wounds, III. iv. 43. 7
 His steed eke seem'd t' *applye* his steps to his intent, III. iv. 61. 9
 costly Cordialles she did *applye*, III. v. 50. 4
 Forthy she thither cast her course t' *applye*, III. vi. 16. 8
applye His nimble feet to her conceived feare, III. vii. 24. 5
 now so fast his feet he did *applye*, III. xi. 6. 5
 gan *applye* Fit medicine to his griefe, III. xi. 13. 8
 At least it faire endeavour will *applye*? III. xi. 15. 6
 spare thy happy daies, and them *applye* To better boot; III. xi. 19. 5
 Of love full manie lessons did *applye*, IV. Pr. 3. 8
 did his yron hronde so fast *applye*, IV. iii. 25. 7
 toward them his course seem'd to *applye*: IV. iv. 6. 7

Apply—Continued.

many salves did to his sore *applye*, IV. xi. 6. 2
 Whereby she might *applye* some medicine; IV. xii. 21. 5
 all the powre she did *applye* V. iv. 41. 8
 he did *applye* His mightie hands V. v. 24. 3
 all his powre doth thereunto *applye*: V. viii. 18. 5
 Behinde, beside, before, as he it list *applye*. V. xi. 6. 9
 To the sea-shore he gan his way *applye*, V. xii. 3. 8
 wisely use, and well *applye*, VI. i. 3. 6
 Ne could her liking to his love *applye*, VI. iii. 7. 4
 Unto his first exploite he did him selfe *applye*. VI. iii. 19. 9
 So well he did his busie paines *applye*, VI. iii. 28. 1
 that wyld man did *applye* His best endeavour VI. iv. 16. 1
 Whatever formes ye list thereto *applye*, VI. iv. 35. 6
 in vaine doe salves to you *applye*; VI. vi. 6. 9
 evermore his speach he did *opplye* To th' heards, VI. ix. 12. 8
 He daily did *applye* him selfe to donne All dewfull service, VI. x. 32. 5
 he gan his hundred tongues *applye*, VI. xii. 33. 2
 fashion to what he it list *applye*. Am. xxxiii. 4
 a leach, that would *applye* Fit medicines Am. I. 3
Applying. Which speaches she *applying* to the scope Of her
 intent, V. v. 39. 8
Appoint. He did *appoint* a warlike equipage Hub. 1118
 did *appoint* To lodge the warlike maide, III. i. 60. 3
Appointed. See **Pointed**.
 Observ'd th' *appointed* way, as her behooved, Gn. 467
 The place *appointed* where it should be doone, Col. 127
 The fourth *appointed* by his office was I. x. 40. 1
 The senselesse course *appointed* for the grave: I. xi. 48. 8
 he came unto th' *appointed* place, II. iv. 28. 1
 upon th' *appointed* day . . . they came; IV. iv. 13. 5
 Within a grove *appointed* him to meete; IV. vii. 17. 8
 From the first point of his *appointed* sourse; V. Pr. 1. 8
 Bound like a beast *appointed* to the stall: V. i. 22. 6
 To doe those workes to them *appointed* dew; V. v. 22. 7
 bringing them to their *appointed* place, V. viii. 27. 1
 presuming on th' *appointed* tyde, . . . Did thither come; V. xi. 39. 1
Appointed by that mightie Faerie Prince, V. xii. 3. 3
 the dismall day *Appointed* for Irenas death V. xii. 11. 2
appointed have her place Mongst rocks and caves, VI. vi. 11. 3
Appointed to attend her dewly day and night, VI. xii. 14. 9
 Eftsoones the time and place *appointed* were, VII. vi. 36. 1
 at th' *appointed* tyde, Each one did make his Bryde Proth. 177
Appose. Then gan Authority her to *appose* V. ix. 44. 1
Apprentice. How then shall I, *Apprentice* to the skill III. Pr. 3. 1
Approach. eftsoones Winter gan to *approache*; S.C. F. 225
 when *approchen* the stormie stowres, S.C. May 156
 Next did the Myrtle tree to her *approach*, Gn. 223
 with vile cloaths *approach* Gods majestic, Hub. 465
 Gods majestic, Whom no uncleanmes may *approchen* nie, Hub. 466
 in highest place, t' *approach* him nigh, Hub. 470
 Let those three fattall Sisters . . . *Approach* hereto; D. 19
 Nor suffer solace to *approach* him nie, D. 548
 faine have fled, ne durst *approchen* neare; I. ix. 34. 8
 the ever damned Beast Durst not *approch*, I. xi. 49. 2
 Durst not *approch* for dread which she misdeemd; I. xi. 55. 4
 Ne durst *approch* him nigh to touch, or once assay, I. xii. 9. 6
 Ne should faire Claribell . . . *approch* thee neare; II. iv. 26. 9
 suffer Sleepe once thither-ward *Approch*, II. vii. 25. 6
 he fiercely gan *opproch*, II. viii. 44. 3
 the Squire gan nigher to *approch*, II. ix. 11. 3
 labour lost it was to wenee *approch* him neare, II. xi. 25. 9
 To which nor fish nor fowle did once *approch*, II. xii. 8. 3
 to him beckned to *approch* more neare, II. xii. 68. 8
 None of them rashly durst to her *approch*, III. i. 64. 7
 she gan *approch* to the sea shore, III. vii. 25. 4
 Ne suffreth he resort of living wight *Approch* to her, III. ix. 5. 7
 durst not for dread *approchen* nie, III. x. 22. 2
 Ne none can suffer to *approchen* neare: III. xi. 22. 5
 Scudamour was shortly well aware Of his *approch*, IV. i. 41. 5
 He durst not nigh *approch*, but kept aloofe, IV. vi. 37. 4
 none . . . did darre Him to assault, nor once *approch* him nie; V. iv. 44. 6
 seeing her *approch* gan forward set V. viii. 6. 8
 Still when he sought t' *approch* unto him ny V. viii. 36. 1
 To which when now then gan *approch* in sight, V. x. 30. 7
 Yet would not neare *approch* in daungers eye, VI. vii. 3. 2
 ne mote the ruder clowne, Thereto *approch*; VI. x. 7. 5
 she would not him permit Once to *approch* to her VI. xi. 8. 2
 when no more could nigh to him *approch*, VI. xi. 47. 1
 let no thought of joy, . . . Dare to *approch*, Am. lii. 10
 pride dare not *approch*, Am. lxx. 9
 Striveth *Approch* to tempt her mind to ill Epith. 199
 thretyeth still t' *approch* more neare, II.L. 248
 As to the Highest they *approch* more neare, H.H.B. 100
Approched. Wherto *approched* not in anie wise Pet. iv. 3
 When as they nigh *approched*, Hub. 243
 darke night fast *approched*, D. 557
 The first, to which we nigh *approched*, Col. 280
 His Lady, . . . *Approchd* in hast to greet his victorie: I. i. 27. 2
 they now *approched* neare, I. xi. 1. 4
 He soone *approched*, panting, breathlesse, II. iv. 37. 6
 he in hast *approched* to the shore, II. vi. 48. 9
approched neare Where Guyon lay II. viii. 3. 5
 Their visages imprint when they *approched* neare, II. xi. 5. 9
 they nigh *approched* to the sted II. xii. 30. 1
 soone as they *approchd* with deadly threat, II. xii. 40. 1
 to the Castle gate *approch* in quiet wise, III. ix. 9. 9
 as they now *approched* nigh at hand IV. ii. 31. 1
 Him weening, ere he nigh *approchd*, to have repest, IV. iv. 6. 9
 Whom, when they nigh *approchd*, they plaine descryde IV. vi. 9. 4

Approached—Continued.

when she nigh *approcht*, the Dove Would flit IV. viii. 11. 1
 ere that it to him *approched* neare, IV. viii. 44. 7
 to his castle they *approched* neare; IV. ix. 5. 5
 Unto the porch *approcht* which open stood; IV. x. 31. 2
 To whom as they *approched*, V. i. 14. 1
 To whom when he *approched* neare in sight, V. iv. 21. 6
 when he nigh *approcht*, shee mote arede That it was Talus, V. vi. 8. 5
 So forth they past, till they *approched* ny V. ix. 8. 1
 To which when she *approched*, thus she said: V. ix. 20. 3
 Till nigh unto the place at length *approcht* he has. V. xi. 36. 9
 To whom as he *approcht*, V. xi. 37. 5
 as they *approcht* the cause to know, V. xi. 44. 1
 whenas he *approched* nigh in vew, VI. i. 47. 3
 when he nigh *approcht*, VI. vii. 20. 4
 as they *approcht*, they gan argment Their cruelty, VI. viii. 4. 6
 Unto this place when as the Elfin Knight *Approcht*, VI. x. 10. 2
 as he unto him *approched* nye, VI. xi. 27. 7
 to the place when they *approched* nye, VI. xi. 36. 5
 he him fast pursuing soone *approched* neare. VI. xii. 25. 9
Approcheth. Ne that *approcheth* nigh the wyde descent, II. xii. 6. 8
Approching. I saw anothers fate *approching* fast, Gn. 361
Approching nigh, his face I vewed nere, D. 50
 The Messenger *approching* to him spake; I. i. 42. 1
approching she to her gan call, J. iii. 11. 1
Approching nigh she wist it was the same, I. iii. 26. 8
 The knight, *approching* nigh, of him inquired I. vi. 36. 1
 The witch *approching* gan him fayrely greet, I. vii. 3. 6
 when these two *approching* he aspide, I. x. 49. 1
Approching nigh, he reared high afore J. xi. 8. 6
 To them *approching*, thus the knight bespake; II. i. 8. 6
 The knight, *approching* nigh, thus to her said: II. i. 14. 1
 the sad pang *approching* shee doos leece, II. i. 35. 8
Approching, first the Hag did thrust away; II. iv. 6. 2
Approching nigh, he never staid to greete, II. v. 3. 1
 Fiercely *approching* to him lowdly cryde, II. v. 35. 3
 to her hed *approching*, III. i. 60. 5
 The knight, *approching*, sternly her bespake: III. iv. 14. 4
 Whom when as nigh *approching* she espyde, III. vii. 44. 1
 To whom *approching*, well he mote perceive III. vii. 46. 1
 nigh *Approching*, with hold words and bitter threat III. viii. 16. 2
 shrieking Hububs them *approching* nere, III. x. 43. 3
Approching nigh, eftsoones his wanton hart Was tickled IV. i. 33. 5
 when as Blandamour *approching* nie IV. i. 38. 7
 Yet nigh *approching* he them fowle bespake, IV. iv. 4. 1
 Whereto *approching* nigh they heard the sound IV. v. 33. 6
 soone as them *approching* he describe, IV. vi. 2. 7
 as th' other nigh *approching* vewed The armes IV. vi. 3. 3
 soone as she him saw *approching* neare IV. vi. 10. 3
 espies that griesly wight *Approching* nigh, IV. vii. 22. 6
 when that theese *approching* nigh espide IV. vii. 29. 5
 were from *approching* scard; IV. x. 17. 7
Approching nigh unto him, cheeke by cheeke, V. ii. 49. 7
 soone as they him nigh *approching* spide, V. ii. 53. 1
 the terme, *approching* fast, required speed. V. xi. 65. 9
 doth reed A storme *approching* V. xii. 18. 6
 when they nigh *approching* had espyde Sir Artegall, V. xii. 38. 2
 him called to his aide; To whom *approching*, VI. i. 11. 7
 To whom Sir Calidore *approching* nye, VI. iii. 21. 1
 An armed Knight *approching* to the place VI. iii. 30. 7
 To whom *approching*, when as she perceived VI. iv. 27. 1
 Eftsoones he spide a Knight *approching* nye; VI. v. 22. 1
Approching to him neare, his hand he staid, VI. vi. 39. 2
approching thus he gan to say: VI. viii. 7. 3
approching neare he plainly found VI. viii. 27. 5
 the Priest with naked armes full nigh *Approching* nigh, VI. viii. 46. 5
 the moystie night *approching* fast VI. ix. 13. 1
 Water fights With Fire. *approching* neere: VII. vii. 25. 8
Approvance. As in *approvance* of his pleasing wordes. II. xii. 76. 3
 In *approvance* of thy wrong, VI. vi. 35. 1
 As in *approvance*, doe thereto applaud, *Epith.* 144
Approve. which better to *approve*, II. iv. 24. 6
 She hath ordaind this law, which we *approve*, III. i. 26. 6
 by dint of sword *approve*, That she is fairer III. i. 27. 3
 T' *approve* the unknown purpose of eternall fate. III. iv. 28. 9
 to *approve* his right with speare and shield, V. i. 24. 4
 it *approve* upon his carrion corse. V. iii. 30. 5
 did not his demaund *approve*, VI. iii. 42. 4
 'Which to *approven* true, as I have told, VII. vii. 27. 1
 mercy Into us taught, and to *approve* it trew. H.H.L. 212
 to *approve* flow much, himselfe that loved us, we love. H.H.L. 216
Approved. *approved* The feends to be too cruell and severe, Gn. 465
 for to make his powre *approved* more, I. vi. 26. 1
 Which had *approved* here in uses manifold. I. viii. 3. 9
 oft *approved* in many hard assay; II. iii. 16. 7
 Full oft *approved* in many a cruell warre; II. iv. 41. 4
 his *approved* skill, to ward, Or strike, II. v. 8. 6
 Hengist and Horsus, well *approved* in warre, II. x. 65. 2
 noble prowess, which they had *approved*, III. ix. 24. 6
 courage *Approved* oft in perils manifold, IV. ii. 39. 3
 Ne lesse *approved* was Cambelloes might, IV. iii. 7. 3
Approved oft in many a perous fight. IV. iv. 40. 5
 in this storie find *approved* plaine; IV. ix. 3. 2
 That I too true by triall have *approved*; IV. x. 1. 6
Approved that day that she all others did excell. V. iii. 15. 9
 as well *approved* in many a doubt; V. xi. 47. 5
 well *approved* in batteilous affray, VI. i. 2. 8
 Which never yet they had *approved* in fight, VI. vii. 5. 5
 With such huge strokes, *approved* oft in fight, VI. viii. 14. 2
Approving. spectacle, *approving* trew The wofull tale J. ix. 37. 1

Approving—Continued.

Approving dayly to their noble eyes V. x. 5. 5
April. Like *April* shoure so stremes the trickling teares S.C. Ap. 7
 fresh *April*, full of lustyhed, And wanton as a Kid VII. vii. 33. 1
Apron. put before his lap a *napron* white, V. v. 20. 8
Aptly. As they doe know each can most *aptly* use: VI. ix. 29. 5
Aptness. through kindly *aptness* of his joynts. *Hub.* 695
Arabian. 'Not so th' *Arabian* Myrrhe did set her mynd, III. ii. 41. 1
Araby. They bring them wines of Greece and *Araby*, I. v. 4. 5
 Through boylng sands of *Arable*. I. vi. 35. 6
Arachne. *Arachne*, by his means was vanquished *Mui.* 261
Arachne figur'd how Jove did abuse Europa *Mvi.* 277
 Which when *Arachne* saw, *Mui.* 337
Arachne high did lifte Her cunning web, II. vii. 28. 7
 More subtle web *Arachne* cannot spin; II. xii. 77. 7
Aragnoll. *Aragnoll* (so his foe was hight) *Mui.* 385
 So to his worke *Aragnoll* him prepares. *Mui.* 408
Araught. his ambitious sonnes unto them twayne *Araught* the
 rule, II. x. 34. 8
Aray, Arayd, Arayed, etc. See **Array, Arrayed, etc.**
Arbor. Whiles old Sylvanus slept in shady *arber* sound: I. vi. 7. 9
 did an *Arber* greene disprede, II. v. 29. 2
 a thick *Arber* goodly over-dight, II. vii. 53. 8
 There was a pleasaunt *Arber*, III. ii. 44. 2
Arboret. No *arborctt* with painted Blossomes drest II. vi. 12. 7
Arbors. *arbors* sweet, in which the Shepheards swaines T.M. 279
 With houghes and *arbours* woven cunningly, II. vi. 2. 8
 deckt with flowers and *herbars* daintly: II. ix. 46. 2
 their gardins did deface; Their *arbors* spoyle; II. xii. 83. 7
 Sitting in covert shade of *arbors* sweet, IV. viii. 9. 2
 here and there were pleasant *arbors* pight, IV. x. 25. 3
Arc. The double frount of a triumphall *Arke*: *Bel.* iv. 4
Arcadian. To runne thy shrill *Arcadian* Pipe to heare: Ti. 328
Arcady. A gentle shepheard horne in *Arcady*, *As.* 1
Arche. that great *Arche*, which Trajan edifice, Ti. 551
 thighes, whose glorie did appeare Like a triumphall *Arch*, VI. viii. 42. 8
Archangels. Angels and *Archangels*, which attend On Gods owne
 person, H.H.B. 97
Archdeacons. To Deanes, to *Archdeacons*, to Commissaries. *Hub.* 421
Arched. Eftsoones in compas *arch't*, *Ro.* xx. 3
 Above the compasse of the *arched* skie; T.M. 370
 like the coloured Rainbowe *arched* wide: Ti. 550
 The rooffe hereof was *arched* over head, II. ix. 46. 1
Arch over head with an embracing vine, II. xii. 54. 2
arched all with porches, IV. x. 6. 8
 all disprede With shining gold, and *arched* over hed, V. vii. 5. 5
Archer. he as mought an *Archer* reache with sight. *Bel.* iii. 4
 far as *Archer* might his level see: *Bel.* iii. 4
 the blindfoulded pretie God, that feathered *Archer*, *Tractacion* 1
 The *Archer* God, the sonne of Cytheree, *Mui.* 98
 the false *Archer*, which that arrow shot III. ii. 26. 7
Archers. One of those *archers* closely did I spy, *Am.* xvi. 9
Arches. These same olde walls, olde *arches*, which thou seest, *Ro.* iii. 3
Archigald. Next *Archigald*, who for his proud disdayne II. x. 44. 4
Archimago. 'Hether' (quoth he,) 'me *Archimago* sent, I. l. 43. 6
 subtill *Archimago*, praised his divelish arts, I. ii. 9. 1
 subtill *Archimago*, that Una sought I. iii. 24. 6
Archimago said, a felon strong To many knights did . . . worke
 disgrace; I. iii. 29. 3
 when he sees his age, And hoarie head of *Archimago* old, I. iii. 38. 4
 'Why *Archimago*, lucklesse syre, What doe I see? I. iii. 39. 1
 Being in deed old *Archimago*, did stay I. vi. 48. 2
 The subtle traines of *Archimago* old; I. vii. 26. 2
 Ye shall him *Archimago* find, I ghesse, I. xii. 34. 8
 Guyon, by *Archimago* abusd, II. i. Arg.
 whenas *Archimago* them did view, II. i. 8. 1
 So had false *Archimago* her disguysd, II. i. 21. 6
 'Lo! yonder he,' cryde *Archimago* alowd, II. i. 25. 1
 at length with *Archimago* they meet: II. iii. 11. 2
 lowdly cald; 'Help, helpe! O *Archimago*! II. vi. 48. 2
 Which when as *Archimago* heard, II. vi. 51. 1
 meeting earst with *Archimago* slie II. viii. 10. 7
 False *Archimago* provokte their corage prowd, II. viii. 11. 3
Archimago besought, him that afford Which II. viii. 19. 3
 The whiles false *Archimago* and Atiu fled apace. II. viii. 56. 9
 Yet did false *Archimago* her still pursew, III. iv. 45. 1
Archimago's. after *Archimago's* fowle defecat, I. vi. 3. 1
Architect. That conning *Architect* of cancred guyle, II. i. 1. 1
Arce. Triumphant *Arce*s, spyres, neighbours to the skie, *Ro.* vii. 6
 These wals, these *arces*, these baths, *Ro.* xxvii. 4
 Admire Their rich triumphall *Arce*s which they did raise, *Com. Son.* iii. 7
Ardenes. Nor famous *Ardeyn*, nor fowle Arlo, is. *As.* 96
 then that same water of *Ardenne*, IV. iii. 45. 2
Ardeyn. See **Ardenes.**
Arc (*partial list*). See **They're**.
 all things which beneath the Moone have heing *Arc* temporall, *Ro.* ix. 11
 manie sundrie colours *arce* In Iris bowe; *Mui.* 92
 'that thou are hent To die alone, D. 78
 nought my praises of her needed *arce*, *Col.* 533
 though nobly ye inclined *arce*, *Ded. Son.* x. 7
 so in they entred *ar*. I. i. 7. 9
 al that in the wide deepe wandring *arce*; I. ii. 1. 5
 they the woods *arce* past, and come now to the plaine. I. vi. 33. 9
 And at the point two stinges in fixed *arce*, I. xi. 11. 8
 each of other worthy *arce*. III. ii. 10. 9
 all which fifty *arce*, All which she IV. xi. 48. 5
 oddes I finde twixt those, and these which *arce*, V. Pr. 1. 5
Aread. *Areade* uprightly who has the victorye. S.C. Au. 130
 if thou this song *areede*; S.C. Au. 146
areede who has thee so dight? S.C. S. 7

Aread—Continued.

to me, my trustie friend, <i>aread</i> Thy counsell:	<i>Hub.</i> 81
Can rightfully <i>aread</i> so dolefull lay.	<i>T.M.</i> 52
Therefore more plaine <i>areade</i> this doubtfull case.'	<i>D.</i> 182
gan thus to him <i>aread</i>	<i>Col.</i> 15
whether fortunate Or else unfortunate may I <i>aread</i> ,	<i>Col.</i> 565
His name Iguaro did his nature right <i>aread</i>	<i>I.</i> vii. 31. 9
<i>Aread</i> in graver wise what I demaund of thee.'	<i>I.</i> viii. 33. 9
what high intent, Hath brought you hither	<i>Aread</i> , <i>I.</i> ix. 6. 5
'Sir knight, <i>aread</i> who hath ye thus araid,	<i>I.</i> ix. 23. 7
His name was meeke Obedience, rightfully <i>aredd</i>	<i>I.</i> x. 17. 9
Who better can the way to heaven <i>aread</i>	<i>I.</i> x. 51. 4
But now <i>aread</i> , old father,	<i>I.</i> x. 64. 5
Withhold . . . I you <i>aread</i> ;	<i>I.</i> xii. 28. 4
if by lookes one may the mind <i>aread</i> ,	<i>II.</i> i. 7. 6
thou certainly to mee <i>aread</i> ,	<i>II.</i> iii. 14. 8
Of courtesie to mee the cause <i>aread</i>	<i>II.</i> v. 16. 8
'Therefore <i>aread</i> , Sir, if thou have a love'.	<i>III.</i> i. 28. 1
All which the Rederose knight to point <i>aredd</i>	<i>III.</i> ii. 16. 8
vantage made of that which Merlin had <i>ared</i> ;	<i>III.</i> iii. 20. 9
his large bonniti rightly doth <i>aread</i> ;	<i>III.</i> iv. 59. 4
Dwarf, <i>aread</i> what is that Lady bright	<i>III.</i> v. 7. 7
He ween'd that his affection entire She should <i>aread</i> ;	<i>III.</i> vii. 16. 8
him <i>aredd</i> To turne his steede about,	<i>III.</i> viii. 17. 8
thou maist <i>aread</i> . . . Florimell to bee;	<i>III.</i> viii. 47. 5
<i>Aread</i> what course of yon is safest dempt,	<i>III.</i> xi. 23. 3
' <i>Aread</i> , thou Squire, that I the man may learne,	<i>IV.</i> ii. 25. 3
So hard this Idole was to be <i>ared</i> ,	<i>IV.</i> v. 15. 7
'Then this, Sir Salvage Knight,' (quoth he) ' <i>areede</i> :	<i>IV.</i> vi. 5. 1
I can not unto you <i>aread</i> a right:	<i>IV.</i> vi. 35. 3
Shall death be th' end, or ought else worse, <i>aread</i> ?	<i>IV.</i> vii. 11. 4
whereby she might <i>aread</i> What mister wight he was,	<i>IV.</i> viii. 13. 5
nathemore his meaning she <i>ared</i> ,	<i>IV.</i> viii. 14. 1
as he gan the same to him <i>aread</i> ,	<i>IV.</i> viii. 41. 5
to thy people righteous doome <i>aread</i> ,	<i>V.</i> Pr. 11. 4
' <i>Aread</i> ' (said he) 'which way then did he make?	<i>V.</i> i. 19. 1
Thereby Sir Artegall did plaine <i>areed</i>	<i>V.</i> iii. 35. 1
shee mote <i>arede</i> That it was Talus,	<i>V.</i> vi. 8. 5
<i>aread</i> , Sir Sergis, how long space	<i>V.</i> xi. 42. 1
time and place convenient to <i>areed</i> ,	<i>V.</i> xii. 9. 3
<i>aread</i> , . . . wherefore Betwixt you two began this strife	<i>VI.</i> ii. 8. 8
Please it you, Ladie, to us to <i>aread</i>	<i>VI.</i> ii. 15. 2
But yet <i>aread</i> to me, how hight thy Lord,	<i>VI.</i> iii. 39. 8
That which your selfe have earst <i>ared</i> so right?	<i>VI.</i> iv. 28. 2
' <i>Aread</i> , good Sire, some counsell that may us sustaine.'	<i>VI.</i> vi. 13. 9
he mote <i>aread</i> Plaine signes in him of life	<i>VI.</i> vii. 20. 4
our rudenesse to your selfe <i>aread</i>	<i>VI.</i> ix. 33. 9
Who can <i>aread</i> what creature mote she bee,	<i>VI.</i> x. 25. 3
<i>Aread</i> , ye sonnes of God, as best ye can devise.'	<i>VII.</i> vi. 21. 9
wouldst needs thine owne conceit <i>areed</i> !	<i>VII.</i> vi. 46. 8
Lodwick, this of grace to me <i>aread</i> ;	<i>Am.</i> xxxiii. 5
thy victorious conquests to <i>aread</i> ,	<i>H.L.</i> 11
Areads. Me . . . the sacred Muse <i>areeds</i> To blazon broade	<i>I.</i> Pr. 1. 7
fayre <i>areedes</i> Of tydings straunge,	<i>I.</i> ix. 28. 6
Nature soone Her righteous Doome <i>areads</i>	<i>VII.</i> vii. Arg.
Areare. See Arrear .	
Ared, Arede, Arede. See Aread .	
Arere. See Arrear .	
Arret. 'The charge which God doth unto me <i>arrett</i> ,	<i>II.</i> viii. 8. 1
unto each a Bulwarke did <i>arrett</i> ,	<i>II.</i> xi. 7. 3
And a quicke moving Spirit did <i>arret</i> To stirre and roll them	<i>III.</i> viii. 7. 3
the Iudges did <i>arret</i> her Unto the second best	<i>IV.</i> v. 21. 4
Arew. See Arow .	
Argante. 'That Geautesse <i>Argante</i> is behight,	<i>III.</i> vii. 47. 2
that <i>Argante</i> vile and vitious,	<i>III.</i> xi. 3. 7
Argo. The wondred <i>Argo</i> , which . . . through the Enxine	<i>II.</i> xii. 44. 8
Argoan. The great <i>Argoan</i> ships brave ornament,	<i>Gn.</i> 210
Argollic. from th' <i>Argollic</i> ships with furious yre	<i>Gn.</i> 495
'Th' <i>Argollicke</i> power returning home againe,	<i>Gn.</i> 561
Europa foting through th' <i>Argollic</i> fuds:	<i>VII.</i> vii. 33. 4
Argonauts. did drive The noble <i>Argonauts</i> to outrage fell;	<i>IV.</i> i. 23. 7
Argos. To cut the ships from turning home againe To <i>Argos</i> ;	<i>Gn.</i> 523
Argue. that doth <i>argue</i> you To be divine,	<i>Am.</i> lxxxix. 9
Argument. Thou onely fit this <i>Argument</i> to write,	<i>Ded.</i> Son. viii. 5
The <i>argument</i> of mine afflicted stile:	<i>I.</i> Pr. 4. 8
<i>Argument</i> worthy of Maconian quill;	<i>II.</i> x. 3. 1
This odious <i>argument</i> my rymes should shend,	<i>III.</i> ix. 1. 4
too long thought Every discourse, and every <i>argument</i> ,	<i>III.</i> ix. 53. 7
he gan bewray Some <i>argument</i>	<i>III.</i> xii. 4. 6
Whose lofty <i>argument</i> , uplifting me,	<i>Am.</i> lxxxiii. 13
Arguments. Be <i>arguments</i> of a vile donghill mind,	<i>VI.</i> vii. 1. 6
Argus. Well-eyed, as <i>Argus</i> was,	<i>S.C.</i> Jul. 154
Roffy is wise, and as <i>Argus</i> eyed,	<i>S.C.</i> S. 203
womans subtiltyes Can gulyen <i>Argus</i> ,	<i>III.</i> ix. 7. 3
Argus' wondren at bright <i>Argus</i> blazing eye;	<i>S.C.</i> O. 32
fayre Pecoocks, . . . full of <i>Argus</i> eyes their tayles dispredden <i>I.</i>	<i>IV.</i> 17. 9
Ariadne. the crowne, which <i>Ariadne</i> wore	<i>VI.</i> x. 13. 1
Arigh. So thought I eke of him, and think I thought <i>aright</i>	<i>I.</i> vii. 49. 9
'to read <i>aright</i> The course of heavenly cause,	<i>I.</i> ix. 6. 6
To leade <i>aright</i> , that he should never fall	<i>I.</i> x. 34. 7
my name and nation redd <i>aright</i> ,	<i>I.</i> x. 67. 3
(Their Chiefetai Humber named was <i>aright</i>),	<i>II.</i> x. 16. 7
sonnes, too young to rule <i>aright</i> ,	<i>II.</i> x. 46. 3
'Palmer, sterc <i>aright</i> , And keepe an even course;	<i>II.</i> xii. 3. 1
all their actions to direct <i>aright</i> :	<i>III.</i> iii. 2. 4
whence it sprong, I can not read <i>aright</i> :	<i>III.</i> iii. 16. 7
in each point her selfe informd <i>aright</i> ,	<i>III.</i> iv. 4. 3
'father, I note read <i>aright</i>	<i>III.</i> viii. 23. 7
'From him my liuage I derive <i>aright</i> ,	<i>III.</i> ix. 36. 1

Arigh—Continued.

He did the better counterfeite <i>aright</i> :	<i>III.</i> x. 47. 7
none That to their willes could them direct <i>aright</i> ,	<i>IV.</i> i. 16. 8
pledges pawnd the same to keepe <i>aright</i> :	<i>IV.</i> iii. 3. 4
excuse Me from discovering you my name <i>aright</i> ,	<i>IV.</i> vi. 4. 7
somewhat redder then bescem'd <i>aright</i> ,	<i>IV.</i> vi. 19. 8
I can not unto you <i>aread</i> a right:	<i>IV.</i> vi. 35. 3
for your pleasure is to deeme <i>aright</i> ,	<i>IV.</i> viii. 17. 4
Corflambo was he cald <i>aright</i> ,	<i>IV.</i> viii. 49. 1
her footing to direct <i>aright</i> :	<i>IV.</i> xi. 25. 4
where he ought rise <i>aright</i> :	<i>V.</i> Pr. 8. 7
each of either take his share <i>aright</i> :	<i>V.</i> i. 26. 5
'Of things unscene how canst thou deeme <i>aright</i> ,'	<i>V.</i> ii. 39. 1
the least word . . . he could way <i>aright</i>	<i>V.</i> ii. 44. 4
vaine it is to deeme of things <i>aright</i> ,	<i>V.</i> iv. 1. 6
'Sayd I not then' (quoth shee), 'erwhile <i>aright</i> ,	<i>V.</i> vi. 16. 6
witnesse forth <i>aright</i> in forrain land,	<i>V.</i> ix. 37. 5
Though also those mote question'd be <i>aright</i> ,	<i>V.</i> ix. 40. 7
Whether withheld from me . . . I cannot read <i>aright</i>	<i>V.</i> xi. 49. 9
to beare themselves <i>aright</i> To all of each degree	<i>VI.</i> ii. 1. 3
rather seem'd . . . Gotten by spoyle then purchaced <i>aright</i> :	<i>VI.</i> v. 9. 5
Withouten guide he to conduct <i>aright</i>	<i>VI.</i> v. 7. 8
when they went astray, He could . . . them reduce <i>aright</i> ,	<i>VI.</i> vi. 3. 8
could not weigh of worthinesse <i>aright</i> ;	<i>VI.</i> vii. 29. 6
What could the Gods doe more, but doe it more <i>aright</i> ?	<i>VI.</i> vii. 31. 9
when as all things readie were <i>aright</i>	<i>VI.</i> viii. 45. 1
keeps her course <i>aright</i> :	<i>Am.</i> lix. 6
If ever I did honour thee <i>aright</i> ,	<i>Epith.</i> 122
of both them deem <i>aright</i> ,	<i>Com.</i> Son. ii. 10
Arighs. When they had scene and heard her doome <i>arighs</i>	<i>V.</i> x. 4. 3
Arimathea. Hither came Joseph of <i>Arimathey</i> ,	<i>II.</i> x. 53. 7
Arion. that was <i>Arion</i> crownd;	<i>IV.</i> xi. 23. 3
<i>Arion</i> , when . . . He forth was thrown	<i>Am.</i> xxxviii. 1
Arise. Out of hir ashes as a worne <i>arise</i>	<i>Bel.</i> vi. 14
Out of her dust like to a worm <i>arise</i>	<i>Bel.</i> vii. 14
branches did I see <i>arise</i> Out of the . . . tree,	<i>Pet.</i> iii. 1
towards heaven freshly to <i>arise</i>	<i>Ro.</i> xvii. 11
they which see the dawning day <i>arize</i> ;	<i>Ro.</i> xxiii. 4
what might <i>arise</i> of the bare sheepe,	<i>S.C.</i> May 107
A thrilling throbbe from her hart did <i>arise</i> ,	<i>S.C.</i> May 208
What good thereof to Cuddie can <i>arise</i> ?	<i>S.C.</i> O. 18
Ont of the lowly vallyes did <i>arise</i> ,	<i>Gn.</i> 191
From whence <i>arise</i> diversite of sects,	<i>Hub.</i> 388
How manie honest men see ye <i>arize</i> Daylie thereby,	<i>Hub.</i> 419
Might unto some of those in time <i>arise</i> ?	<i>Hub.</i> 426
if the living yerely doo <i>arise</i> To fortie pound,	<i>Hub.</i> 528
' <i>Arise</i> , (said Mercurie) thou sluggish beast,	<i>Hub.</i> 1327
<i>Arise</i> , and doo thyselfe redeeme from shame,	<i>Hub.</i> 1331
Ne other grace vouchsafed them to shewe	scarse them bad <i>arise</i> <i>I.</i> iv. 14. 4
So from the ground she fearelesse doth <i>arise</i> ,	<i>I.</i> vi. 13. 3
How with that pensive Maid he best might thence <i>arise</i>	<i>I.</i> vi. 32. 9
' <i>Arise</i> , thou cursed Miscraunt,	<i>I.</i> vi. 41. 1
<i>Arise</i> , and . . . maintain Thy guilty wrong	<i>I.</i> vi. 41. 5
<i>Arise</i> , sir Knight; <i>arise</i> , and leave this cursed place.'	<i>I.</i> ix. 53. 9
as thought From heaven to come, or thither to <i>arise</i> ;	<i>I.</i> x. 4. 2
Him hasty to <i>arise</i>	<i>II.</i> v. 37. 6
Infinite mischiefes of them doe <i>arize</i> ,	<i>II.</i> vii. 12. 6
At the well-head the purest streames <i>arize</i> ;	<i>II.</i> vii. 15. 7
Gnats . . . Out of the fennes of Allan doe <i>arize</i> ,	<i>II.</i> ix. 16. 2
it doth, as cloud from sea, <i>arize</i>	<i>II.</i> ix. 42. 5
no time nor reason could <i>arize</i> ,	<i>II.</i> ix. 49. 4
My lowly verse may loftily <i>arize</i> ,	<i>II.</i> x. 1. 4
freshly to <i>arize</i> From th' earth,	<i>II.</i> xi. 44. 8
thother rather higher did <i>arize</i> ,	<i>III.</i> xii. 66. 5
Betwixt two shady mountaynes doth <i>arize</i> :	<i>III.</i> ii. 24. 7
Proud Etheldred shall from the North <i>arize</i> ,	<i>III.</i> iii. 35. 2
Unable to <i>arize</i> , or foote or hand to styre,	<i>III.</i> vii. 45. 9
Paridell . . . Could not <i>arise</i> the counterchange to scorse,	<i>III.</i> ix. 16. 7
a third kingdom yet is to <i>arise</i>	<i>III.</i> ix. 44. 6
When that same Maske againe should forth <i>arize</i>	<i>III.</i> xii. 28. 5
Whence neither greatly hasted to <i>arise</i> ,	<i>IV.</i> vi. 10. 8
did <i>arize</i> On stately pillours	<i>IV.</i> x. 6. 8
In order as it did to him <i>arize</i>	<i>VI.</i> i. 5. 5
by discovering my estate, Harme may <i>arise</i>	<i>VI.</i> ii. 27. 3
the cause, whence evill doth <i>arize</i> ,	<i>VI.</i> vi. 14. 3
letting him <i>arise</i> like abject thrall,	<i>VI.</i> vii. 26. 6
Yet nathemore him suffred to <i>arize</i> ;	<i>VI.</i> viii. 18. 2
Then suffred he Disdaine up to <i>arize</i> ,	<i>VI.</i> viii. 25. 5
She at his bidding meekely did <i>arize</i> ,	<i>VI.</i> ix. 15. 1
if any grace chaunst to <i>arize</i> To him,	<i>VI.</i> x. 33. 8
We daily see new creatures to <i>arize</i> ,	<i>VII.</i> vii. 18. 6
And as these heavens still hy degrees <i>arize</i> ,	<i>H.H.B.</i> 71
Arising. <i>Arising</i> forth to run her mighty race,	<i>Epith.</i> 150
Arive. See Arrive .	
Ark. Lastly I saw an <i>Arke</i> of purest golde	<i>Ti.</i> 659
The <i>Arke</i> did beare with him above the skie,	<i>Ti.</i> 668
Bearing that precious relicke in an <i>Arke</i> Of gold,	<i>IV.</i> iv. 15. 2
Arke. See Arc .	
Arlo. Nor famous Ardeyn, nor fowle <i>Arlo</i> , is.	<i>As.</i> 96
highest hights Of <i>Arlo</i> -hill (Who knowes not <i>Arlo</i> -hill?)	<i>VII.</i> vi. 36. 6
tell how <i>Arlo</i> . . . Was made the most unpleasant	<i>VII.</i> vi. 37. 5
She chose this <i>Arlo</i> ;	<i>VII.</i> vi. 39. 6
All those faire forrests about <i>Arlo</i> hid;	<i>VII.</i> vi. 54. 6
The gods assembled all on <i>Arlo</i> Hill;	<i>VII.</i> vii. 3. 2
<i>Arlo</i> scarcely could them all containe,	<i>VII.</i> vii. 4. 4
this same day when she on <i>Arlo</i> sat,	<i>VII.</i> vii. 7. 2
Arm. Her power it selfe against it selfe did <i>arme</i> ;	<i>Ro.</i> xxi. 10
Didst <i>arme</i> thy hand against thy proper hart;	<i>Ro.</i> xxxi. 11
had the use of his right <i>arme</i> hereaved.	<i>Hub.</i> 208

Arm—Continued.

his mightie shield Upon his manly <i>arme</i>	I. viii. 6. 7
He smott off his left <i>arme</i> ,	I. viii. 10. 6
He downe let fall his <i>arme</i> ,	I. viii. 19. 7
on his <i>arme</i> a bouch of keyes he bore,	I. viii. 30. 6
from his <i>armo</i> did reach Those keyes,	I. viii. 34. 6
who most trustes in <i>arme</i> of fleshly might,	I. ix. 11. 6
Yliuked <i>arme</i> in <i>arme</i> in lovely wisce,	I. x. 12. 3
Upon her <i>arme</i> a silver aucher lay,	I. x. 14. 6
the force of fleshly <i>arme</i> , Ne molten mettall,	I. xi. 36. 6
Do <i>arme</i> your self against that day,	II. iii. 15. 9
that stroke of living <i>arme</i> Should him dismay,	II. v. 7. 2
hurling high his yron braced <i>arme</i> ,	II. v. 7. 5
Fiercely advaunst his valorous right <i>arme</i> ,	II. xi. 34. 7
on his <i>arme</i> addresse his goodly shield,	III. i. 4. 8
her soft <i>arme</i> lay underneath his hed,	III. i. 36. 3
So feeble is the powre of fleshly <i>arme</i> ,	III. iv. 27. 6
Forthwith themselves . . . they gan <i>arme</i> bylive,	III. v. 16. 2
shield gins to utye From her left <i>arme</i> ,	III. ix. 22. 9
His powrellesse <i>arme</i> , benumbd with secret feare,	IV. vi. 21. 3
away with him did beare Under his <i>arme</i> ,	IV. vii. 24. 8
not that <i>arme</i> , nor thou the man, I reed,	V. iii. 21. 3
this the <i>arme</i> the which that shield did beare,	V. iii. 22. 2
Let him feele hardnesse of thy heave <i>arme</i> :	V. v. 49. 8
quite smit off his <i>arme</i> as he it up did lift,	V. xi. 7. 9
your victorious <i>arme</i> will not yet cease,	V. xi. 18. 5
he gan aloft t' advance his <i>aruc</i> ,	VI. vii. 45. 8
with the selfe same wound Launcht through the <i>arme</i> ,	VI. xi. 19. 9
Armed. Hir head full bravely with a morian <i>armed</i> ,	Bel. ¹ xi. 5
the stout hynde <i>arm'd</i> his right hand with stele:	Ro. xviii. 6
with stout courage <i>arm'd</i> against mischaunce,	Ro. xxi. 3
or <i>armed</i> be with claws, or scalle creasts,	Ro. xxiv. 4
backe was <i>aru'd</i> against the dint of speare	Van. vi. 2
throughly <i>aru'd</i> against such coverture,	Hub. 683
<i>arm'd</i> with blindnesse and with boldnes stout,	T.M. 265
A Knight all <i>arm'd</i> , upon a winged steed;	Ti. 646
one in mayle, <i>Armed</i> to point,	I. i. 16. 6
A faithlesse Sarazin, all <i>arude</i> to point,	I. ii. 12. 6
One . . . Full strongly <i>arm'd</i> , and on a courser free	I. iii. 33. 3
cruell Sarazin, In woven maile all <i>armed</i> warily;	I. v. 4. 2
his dreadfull club . . . All <i>arm'd</i> with ragged snubbes	I. viii. 7. 4
With griping talaunts <i>arm'd</i> to greedy fight,	I. viii. 48. 7
Ne fleshly brest can <i>armed</i> be so sound,	I. ix. 11. 2
An <i>armed</i> knight towards them gallop fast,	I. ix. 21. 2
over all with brasen scales was <i>arm'd</i> ,	I. xi. 9. 1
his more hardned crest was <i>arm'd</i> so well,	I. xi. 24. 5
stele . . . that erst him <i>arm'd</i> ; That erst him goodly <i>arm'd</i> ,	I. xi. 27. 8, 9
A goodly knight, all <i>arm'd</i> in harnesse meete,	II. i. 5. 8
The dead corse of an <i>armed</i> knight was spred,	II. i. 41. 2
direfull chaunce, <i>arm'd</i> with avenging fate,	II. i. 44. 6
all <i>arm'd</i> in shyning bras,	II. ii. 17. 9
<i>arm'd</i> with fire more hardly he mote him withstand,	II. v. 22. 9
An <i>armed</i> knight that towards him fast ran;	II. vi. 41. 2
Two Paynim knights all <i>arm'd</i> as bright as skie,	II. viii. 10. 2
An <i>armed</i> knight, of bold and bounteous grace,	II. viii. 17. 5
at his feet . . . an <i>armed</i> corse did lye,	II. viii. 23. 8
againe he <i>armed</i> felt his hond:	II. viii. 40. 6
All threatening death, all in straunge manner <i>arm'd</i> ;	II. ix. 13. 5
all <i>armed</i> bright In glistring stele,	II. ix. 26. 2
<i>Armed</i> with dartes of sensuall Delight,	II. xi. 13. 6
<i>arm'd</i> with raging flame,	II. xi. 23. 9
Bright Scolopendras <i>arm'd</i> with silver scales;	II. xii. 23. 8
Both firmly <i>arm'd</i> for every hard assay,	II. xii. 38. 8
Halfe <i>arm'd</i> and halfe unarm'd	III. i. 63. 3
fairest knight alive, when <i>armed</i> was her brest,	III. ii. 4. 9
A comely knight, all <i>arm'd</i> in complete wize,	III. ii. 24. 2
weening to have <i>arm'd</i> him, she did quite disarme,	III. iv. 27. 9
He was all <i>arm'd</i> in rugged stele unfilde,	III. vii. 30. 4
An <i>armed</i> knight upon a courser strong,	III. viii. 15. 3
th' one was <i>armed</i> all in warlike wize,	III. x. 21. 4
<i>Armd</i> with his thunderbolts and lightning fire,	III. xi. 33. 4
Fear, all <i>arm'd</i> from top to toe,	III. xii. 12. 1
Two <i>armed</i> Knights that toward them did pace,	IV. i. 17. 2
With murderous weapons <i>aru'd</i> to cruell fight,	IV. ii. 16. 2
All <i>aru'd</i> to point, his challenge to abet:	IV. iii. 6. 2
all unawares espide An <i>armed</i> Knight	IV. vi. 2. 5
She <i>aru'd</i> her tongue, and thought at him to scold;	IV. vi. 27. 7
Straight forth issewd a Knight all <i>arm'd</i> to prooffe,	IV. x. 9. 6
Both strongly <i>arm'd</i> , as fearing one another;	IV. x. 32. 2
on the Bridge he ready <i>arm'd</i> saw The Sarazin,	V. ii. 11. 2
Whom having quickly <i>arm'd</i> againe anew,	V. iii. 12. 2
the one him seem'd a Knight all <i>armed</i> ,	V. iv. 36. 4
came Artegal . . . All <i>aru'd</i> to point,	V. v. 5. 2
the sound Of <i>armed</i> men comming	V. vi. 28. 7
Two Knights all <i>armed</i> ready for to fight;	V. vi. 29. 2
Both <i>armed</i> Knights and eke unarmed rout;	V. vi. 30. 3
(With yron wheelles and bookes <i>arm'd</i> dreadfully,	V. viii. 28. 5
against all that warlike rout Of knights and <i>armed</i> men,	V. viii. 50. 3
when it hath <i>arm'd</i> it selfe with might?	V. ix. 1. 3
Whose top was <i>aru'd</i> with many an yron booke,	V. ix. 11. 2
The <i>armed</i> knights stopping his passage by,	V. ix. 14. 8
for the <i>armed</i> knight To thinke to follow him	V. ix. 15. 8
three knights he spyde, All <i>arm'd</i> to point,	V. x. 34. 2
Nathelesse him selfe he <i>armed</i> all in hast,	V. xi. 3. 1
The <i>armed</i> Prince with shield so blazing bright	V. xi. 26. 2
All <i>armed</i> in a cote of yron plate	V. xii. 14. 3
Fighting on foot, . . . Against an <i>armed</i> knight	VI. ii. 3. 9
that youth had kild That <i>armed</i> knight,	VI. ii. 4. 7
great blame . . . For <i>armed</i> Knight a wight unarm'd to wrong:	VI. ii. 8. 7
he nigh espyde An <i>armed</i> Knight approaching	VI. iii. 30. 7

Armed—Continued.

He gotb on foote all <i>armed</i> by her side,	VI. iii. 46. 1
chaunst far off an <i>armed</i> Knight to spy	VI. iii. 46. 6
All <i>arm'd</i> to point came ryding thetherward;	VI. v. 11. 3
Himselfe in hast he <i>arm'd</i> ,	VI. vii. 2. 9
The which were <i>armed</i> both agreeably,	VI. vii. 3. 7
Calidore Had, underneath, him <i>armed</i> privily,	VI. xi. 36. 4
Sir Calidore him <i>arm'd</i> as he thought best,	VI. xi. 42. 4
terrific his foes, and <i>armed</i> him,	VI. xii. 26. 8
with brows full sternly bent And <i>armed</i> strongly,	VII. vii. 32. 4
Armeddan. The fitt <i>Armeddan</i> , skild in lovely layes;	V. iii. 5. 7
Armeric. See Americ .	
Armet. With which thou <i>arrest</i> his resistlesse hand,	II.L. 230
Armies. th' <i>armies</i> of their creatures all and some	Mut. 229
daunt unequal <i>armies</i> of his foes,	I. vii. 31. 3
Nations captived, and huge <i>armies</i> slaine:	IV. i. 21. 8
<i>Armies</i> of lovely lookes, and speeches wise,	V. v. 34. 8
<i>Armies</i> of Loves still flying too and fro,	II.B. 240
Arming. Holding in hand a goodly <i>arming</i> sword,	II. vi. 47. 6
<i>arming</i> him withall Eftsounes forth pricked proudly	V. x. 31. 7
Armor. See Coat-armor .	
doubted Knights, whose woundlesse <i>armor</i> rusts,	S.C. O. 41
his glistring <i>armor</i> made A litle glooming light,	I. i. 14. 4
That in his <i>armor</i> bare a croslet red?	I. vi. 36. 6
ere he could his <i>armor</i> on him dight,	I. vii. 8. 1
His mightie <i>Armor</i> , missing most at need;	I. vii. 19. 5
His glitterand <i>armor</i> shined far away,	I. vii. 29. 4
Both shield and sword, and <i>armor</i> all be wrought	I. vii. 36. 6
as the clashing of an <i>Armor</i> bright,	I. xi. 9. 8
through his <i>armor</i> all his body seard,	I. xi. 26. 7
<i>armor</i> all with blood besprincled was;	II. i. 41. 3
all in bright <i>armor</i> clad,	II. i. 45. 4
seeing one, that shone in <i>armor</i> fayre,	II. iii. 11. 3
all his <i>armor</i> sprinckled was with blood,	II. vi. 41. 6
all his <i>armor</i> swept, That all the blood	II. vi. 42. 7
why should a dead dog be deekt in <i>armor</i> bright?	II. viii. 15. 9
all his <i>armor</i> steepe,	II. viii. 37. 4
Sir Guyon, in bright <i>armor</i> clad,	II. xi. 3. 5
Ah! gentlest knight, that ever <i>armor</i> bore,	III. i. 7. 5
all his <i>armor</i> seemd of antique mould,	III. ii. 25. 2
A goodly <i>Armor</i> , and full rich aray,	III. iii. 58. 7
one, all in <i>armor</i> bright,	III. iv. 12. 2
Each gan . . . weary <i>armor</i> free,	III. ix. 10. 7
with shield and <i>armor</i> fit;	IV. i. 14. 7
These warlike Champions, all in <i>armor</i> shine,	IV. iii. 3. 8
streames of blood his <i>armor</i> all bolide,	IV. iv. 24. 7
starting up streight for his <i>armor</i> sought:	IV. iv. 33. 3
For all his <i>armor</i> was like salvage weed	IV. iv. 39. 4
in his <i>armor</i> layd him down to rest:	IV. v. 39. 2
when he saw the Prince in <i>armor</i> bright,	IV. viii. 40. 6
Ne any <i>armor</i> could his dint out-ward;	V. i. 16. 8
all these knights, which that day <i>armor</i> bore,	V. iii. 13. 7
broke his sword in twaine, and all his <i>armor</i> speist,	V. iii. 37. 9
streight her selfe did dight, and <i>armor</i> don,	V. vi. 17. 8
Him clad in th' <i>armor</i> of a Pagan knight,	V. viii. 26. 2
Kept himselfe still in his straunge <i>armor</i> dight:	V. vii. 27. 5
Commaunded straight his <i>armor</i> to be brought;	V. viii. 28. 3
Only his shield and <i>armor</i> , which there lay,	V. viii. 44. 1
seeing all in <i>armor</i> bright as day,	V. ix. 24. 2
gan hew So hideously upon his <i>armor</i> bright,	V. xi. 5. 4
all his <i>armor</i> did with purple dye;	V. xii. 20. 8
He wore no <i>armor</i> , ne for none did care,	VI. vii. 43. 1
Armeric. Them closely into <i>Armeric</i> did beare:	II. x. 64. 5
<i>Armericke</i> , where lang in wretched cace He liv'd,	III. iii. 41. 4
Armors. all their <i>armors</i> staynd with bloudie gore;	IV. ii. 18. 6
Whereof there was great store, and <i>armors</i> bright,	V. vii. 41. 4
all his <i>armors</i> readie dight that day,	V. x. 16. 3
With those brave <i>armors</i> lying on the ground,	VI. v. 25. 4
Armory. Well worthie be you of that <i>Armory</i> ,	I. i. 27. 5
that same <i>Armory</i> Downe taking,	III. iii. 59. 7
Armpit. Stroke him . . . In th' <i>arm-pit</i> full,	IV. iii. 33. 9
Armes. Folding hir <i>armes</i> with thousand sighs	Bel. ¹ viii. 2
Their <i>armes</i> in shamefull wise bounde	Bel. ¹ xi. 10
Folding her <i>armes</i> to Heaven	Bel. ² x. 2
With <i>armes</i> bound at their backs	Bel. ² xv. 10
Through <i>armes</i> and vassals Rome the world subdu'd,	Ro. viii. 1
Out of the earth engendred men of <i>armes</i>	Ro. x. 3
Had all the world in <i>armes</i> against her bent,	Ro. xxi. 6
All that the Ocean graspes in his long <i>armes</i> ;	Ro. xxvi. 6
Shewing her wreathed rootes, and naked <i>armes</i> ,	Ro. xxviii. 6
With <i>armes</i> full strong and largely displayd,	S.C. F. 104
Whose naked <i>Armes</i> stretch unto the fyre,	S.C. F. 171
Knitting his wanton <i>armes</i> with grasping hold,	Sn. 218
ere that unto <i>armes</i> I me betooke,	Hub. 291
Now his bright <i>armes</i> assaying, now his speare,	Hub. 741
(large breath in <i>armes</i> most needfull)	Hub. 745
his stiffe <i>armes</i> to stretch with Eughen bowe,	Hub. 747
Whether for <i>Armes</i> and warlike amenaunce,	Hub. 781
Desire of honor or brave thought of <i>armes</i>	Hub. 825
the wilde beasts whom <i>armes</i> did glorifie,	Hub. 1184
Of men of <i>armes</i> he had but small regard,	Hub. 1189
with their spredding <i>armes</i> Da beat their buds,	T.M. 77
only boast of <i>Armes</i> and Ancestrie,	T.M. 94
did those <i>Armes</i> first give To their Grandysres,	T.M. 95
She <i>armes</i> the brest with constant patience	T.M. 133
men of <i>armes</i> doo wander unrewarded,	Ti. 441
twixt their blessed <i>armes</i> it carried	Ti. 627
Drawne into <i>armes</i> . . . Through proud ambition	Mut. 4
in their <i>armes</i> then softly did him reare:	As. 146
had it <i>armes</i> and wings,	Col. 218

Arms—Continued.

To all that *armes* professe and chevalry. *Ded. Son.* iv. 4
 Moste noble Lord, the . . . Precedent of all that *armes* enue? . . . *Ded. Son.* xiv. 7
 Yeladd in mightie *armes* and silver shieldle, I. i. 1. 2
 Yet *armes* till that time did he never wield, I. i. 1. 5
 Without regard of *armes* and deader fight, I. ii. 3. 6
 In mighty *armes* he was yelad anon, I. ii. 11. 3
 Two goodly trees, that faire did spred their *armes* abroad, . . . I. ii. 28. 4
 A knight her mett in mighty *armes* embost, I. iii. 24. 4
 feates of *armes* did wisely understand, I. iii. 42. 5
 Young knight whatever, that dost *armes* professe, I. iv. 1. 1
 an errant knight in *armes* yelad, . . . they new arrived find: . . . I. iv. 38. 4
 I feare the . . . oddes of *armes* in field, I. iv. 50. 2
 'he beares . . . enchanted *armes*, that none can perce; I. iv. 50. 6
 He . . . did him selfe prepayre In sunbricht *armes*, I. v. 2. 8
 oth . . . 'T' observe the sacred lawes of *armes* I. v. 4. 9
armes . . . Into a pure vermilion now are dydo, I. v. 9. 5
 in her *armes* To Aesculapins brought the wounded knight: . . . I. v. 41. 2
 Whome having softly ladsraid of *armes*, I. v. 41. 4
 He had in *armes* abroad wonne muchell fame, I. vi. 20. 5
 whelpes she saw how he did . . . lull in rugged *armes* I. vi. 27. 9
 had he beene where earst his *armes* were lent, I. vi. 42. 7
 So willingly she came into his *armes*, I. vii. 15. 3
 wrought For this young Prince, when first to *armes* he fell: . . I. vii. 36. 7
 His rawbone *armes*, . . . Were clene consum'd; I. viii. 41. 6
 with his glistring *armes* does ill agree; I. ix. 22. 8
 he of rope or *armes* has now no memoree, I. ix. 22. 9
 a Groom, . . . gan despoile Of puissant *armes*, I. x. 17. 8
 deedes of *armes* must I at last be faine . . . to leave, I. x. 62. 5
 'What need of *armes*, where peace doth ay remaine,' I. x. 62. 7
 prove thy puissant *armes*, I. x. 66. 9
 Those glistring *armes* that heven with light did till, I. xi. 4. 8
 I this man of God his godly *armes* may blaze, I. xi. 7. 9
 thought his *armes* to leave, and helmet to unlace, I. xi. 26. 9
 With heat, toyle, wounds, *armes*, smart, and inward fire, . . . I. xi. 28. 2
 tall young men, all hable *armes* to sound; I. xii. 5. 7
 by the faith which I to *armes* have plight, I. xii. 18. 3
 I present was . . . When *armes* he swore, II. i. 19. 7
 His warlike *armes* about him gan embrace, II. i. 26. 2
 That decks and *armes* your shield with faire defence: II. i. 28. 8
 he his *armes* about her sides gan fold, II. i. 46. 4
 with bold furie *armes* the weakest hart: II. i. 57. 8
 The litle babe up in his *armes* he hent; II. ii. 1. 4
 his sad fathers *armes* with blood defilde, II. ii. 11. 3
 Since errant *armes* to sew be first began; II. ii. 17. 5
 they mingled were in furious *armes*, II. ii. 27. 1
 Is this the joy of *armes*? II. ii. 29. 5
 made to spoile Themselves of soiled *armes*, II. ii. 33. 8
 His puissant *armes* about his noble brest, II. iii. 1. 8
 Should neede of all his *armes* him to defend, II. iii. 17. 4
 Through deedes of *armes* and prowess martiall, II. iii. 37. 8
 Abroad in *armes*, at home in studious kynd, II. iii. 40. 8
 Thought in his bastard *armes* her to embrace, II. iii. 42. 6
 As feates of *armes*, and love to entertaine: II. iv. 1. 6
 fayre defence and goodly menaging Of *armes* II. iv. 8. 4
 In his strong *armes* he styff him embrace, II. iv. 14. 1
 One in bright *armes* embatteled full strong, II. v. 2. 3
 Therby thine *armes* seem strong, II. v. 5. 6
 That he in ods of *armes* was conquered: II. v. 14. 6
 hong their conquerd *armes* . . . On gallow trees, II. v. 26. 8
 His prickling *armes*, entrayld with roses red, II. v. 29. 5
 called for his *armes*, for he would algates fight: II. v. 37. 9
 noise of *armes*, or vew of martiall guize, II. vi. 25. 8
 nor these *armes* Arc meet, II. vi. 34. 2
 Of love they ever greater glory bore Then of their *armes*: . . . II. vi. 35. 7
 Delighting all in *armes* and cruell warre, II. vi. 37. 6
 with his raging *armes* he rudely flasht The waves about, . . . II. vi. 42. 6
 in der-doing *armes* . . . my vudely daies do spend, II. vii. 10. 1
 Faire shields, gay steedes, bright *armes* be my delight; . . . II. vii. 10. 8
 Sheilds, steedes, and *armes*, and all things for thee meet, . . . II. vii. 11. 3
 mucky filth his braunching *armes* annoyes, II. vii. 15. 8
 I in *armes*, and in achievements brave, II. vii. 33. 6
 Glistring in *armes* and battailous aray, II. vii. 37. 2
 Soone as those glitterand *armes* he did espye, II. vii. 42. 1
 With him in bloody *armes* they rashly did debate, II. viii. 11. 9
 I will him reave of *armes*, II. viii. 15. 7
 kend him . . . by his *armes* and amenaunce, II. viii. 17. 8
 thou broken hast The law of *armes*, II. viii. 31. 7
 Twixt his two mighty *armes* engrasped fast, II. viii. 49. 6
 withstond Oppressours powre by *armes* and puissant hond? . . II. viii. 56. 5
 sith I *armes* and knighthood first did plight, II. ix. 7. 2
 Both in his *armes* and crowne, II. x. 51. 7
 taking *armes* the Britons to her drew; II. x. 54. 7
 Eftsoomes himselfe in glitterand *armes* he fight, II. xi. 17. 1
 Glistring in *armes* and warlike ornament, II. xi. 24. 2
 in his *armes* Snatcht first the one, and then the other, II. xi. 31. 1
 Twixt his two mighty *armes* him up he snatcht, II. xi. 42. 1
 of his *armes* despoyled easily, II. xi. 49. 7
 Over the waves his rugged *armes* doth lift, II. xii. 4. 4
 strongly forth did stretch His browne *armes*, II. xii. 21. 2
 to bayt His tyred *armes* for toyle some wearinesse, II. xii. 29. 8
 art in mightie *armes* most magnifyde, II. xii. 32. 4
 Sir knight, your ready *armes* about you throw, II. xii. 37. 9
 He hearkend, and his *armes* about him tooke, II. xii. 38. 1
 dilate Their clasping *armes* in wanton wreathings intricate: . II. xii. 53. 9
 Low his lascivious *armes* adown did creepe, II. xii. 61. 6
 His warlike *armes*, the ydle instruments, II. xii. 80. 1
 From seeking praise and deedes of *armes* abroad, III. i. 1. 8
 sith warlike *armes* he bore, III. i. 7. 2
 Ne *armes* to beare against the others syde: III. i. 12. 6

Arms—Continued.

yet in *armes* Noctante greater grew: III. i. 45. 7
 to the troubled chamber all in *armes* did throng, III. i. 62. 9
 her bright *armes* about her body dight, III. i. 67. 3
 To whom no share in *armes* and chevalree They doe impart, . . III. ii. 1. 4
 sith they warlike *armes* have laide away, III. ii. 2. 7
 'All my delight on deedes of *armes* is sett, III. ii. 7. 1
 What shape, what shield, what *armes*, what steed, what stedd, III. ii. 16. 6
 Achilles *armes*, which Arthegall did win: III. ii. 25. 6
 Betwixt her feeble *armes* her quickly keight, III. ii. 30. 4
 her twixt her *armes* twaine Shee streightly straynd, III. ii. 34. 1
 Long time ye both in *armes* shall beare great sway, III. iii. 28. 5
 civile *armes* to exercise no more: III. iii. 49. 5
 now all Britany doth burne in *armes* bright, III. iii. 52. 9
 Let us in feigned *armes* our selves disguise, III. iii. 53. 2
 great desire Of warlike *armes* III. iii. 57. 3
 Beside those *armes* there stood a mightie speare, III. iii. 60. 1
 She might in equall *armes* accompany, III. iii. 61. 4
 Ne ever dofte her *armes*, III. iv. 5. 2
 till he became A mighty man at *armes*, III. iv. 20. 5
 none in equall *armes* him matchen might: III. iv. 24. 3
 His uncouth shield and straunge *armes* her dismayd, III. iv. 51. 1
 III weares he *armes*, that nil them use for Ladies sake, . . . III. v. 11. 9
 in martiall law And deedes of *armes* III. vii. 52. 4
 fast her clipping twixt his *armes* twayne, III. viii. 10. 1
 deedes of *armes* had ever in despaire, III. viii. 11. 7
 All the brave knightes that doen in *armes* excell, III. viii. 46. 7
 deedes of *armes* which unto them became, III. ix. 32. 4
 my dayes to spend In sewing deedes of *armes*, III. ix. 37. 9
 ran into her lovers *armes* right fast; III. x. 13. 5
 To prove some deedes of *armes* upon an equal pere? III. x. 24. 9
 al good knightes, that *armes* doe bear this day, III. x. 27. 8
 His *armes*, which he had vowed to disprofesse, III. xi. 20. 4
 nould she d'off her weary *armes*, III. xi. 55. 5
 his owne *armes* when glittering he did spy, III. xii. 12. 4
 Lightly he clipt her twixt his *armes* twaine, III. xii. 45. or. 1
 Was then assembled deedes of *armes* to see: IV. i. 9. 4
 bore great sway in *armes* and chivalrie, IV. i. 32. 2
 one . . . That did those *armes* and that same scutchion weld, . . IV. i. 34. 5
 oft for her in bloudie *armes* they fought, IV. ii. 37. 5
 They loved *armes*, and knighthood did ensue, IV. ii. 46. 4
 To view and deeme the deedes of *armes* that day: IV. iii. 4. 4
 Sir Priamond, with equal worth And equal *armes*, IV. iii. 6. 4
 their *armes* away to rend; IV. iii. 35. 4
 gan to treat of deedes of *armes* abroad, IV. iv. 5. 4
 One in bright *armes*, with ready speare in rest, IV. iv. 6. 6
 A Painim knight that well in *armes* was skild, IV. iv. 17. 7
 The shield and *armes*, well knowne to be the same, IV. iv. 27. 5
 For to have rent his shield and *armes* away, IV. iv. 31. 2
 Cambelloes *armes* therefore he on him threw, IV. iv. 33. 6
 their deedes of *armes* to shew, IV. iv. 37. 2
 Ne was there Knight that ever thought of *armes*, IV. iv. 38. 1
 she wondrous deedes of *armes* atchieved, IV. iv. 46. 6
 with the praise of *armes* and chevalrie, IV. v. 1. 2
 vewed The *armes* he bore, IV. vi. 3. 4
 'That rather seemes, sith known *armes* ye shonne,' IV. vi. 5. 5
 Attyr'd in forraine *armes* and strange aray: IV. vi. 9. 3
 shun his mightie strokes, gainst which no *armes* avayled, . . . IV. vi. 12. 9
 This ugly creature in his *armes* her snatcht, IV. vii. 8. 1
 in his *armes* her bearing Ran, IV. vii. 8. 6
 Whilst he in *armes* her bore; IV. vii. 9. 2
 Traind up in feats of *armes* and knightlinesse; IV. vii. 45. 7
 heavie *armes* which sore annoyd The Prince, IV. viii. 37. 5
 Wherein the honor both of *armes* ye shame, IV. ix. 37. 4
 I, having *armes* then taken, IV. x. 4. 3
 did in noble deedes of *armes* excell, IV. xi. 37. 4
 blame it is to him, that *armes* profest, IV. xii. 8. 4
 brawney *armes* had lost their known might, IV. xii. 20. 4
 Expert in battell and in deedes of *armes*; V. ii. 5. 4
 both in *armes* well traind, and thoroughly tride: V. ii. 17. 4
 They rose in *armes*, and all in battell order stood, V. ii. 51. 9
 To deedes of *armes* and prooffe of chevalrie, V. iii. 4. 3
 All sixe well-scene in *armes*, and prov'd in many a fight, . . . V. iii. 5. 9
 Full many deedes of *armes* that day were donne, V. iii. 6. 5
 There Marinell great deedes of *armes* did shew, V. iii. 8. 4
 rather had to lose then trie in *armes* his right, V. iii. 31. 9
 By law of *armes* there neede ones right to trie, V. iii. 32. 2
 blotted out his *armes* with falshood blent, V. iii. 37. 7
 himselfe baffuld, and his *armes* unherst, V. iii. 37. 8
armes dishonour with base villanie, V. iii. 38. 7
 Through hard adventures deedes of *armes* to try, V. iv. 29. 2
 she doth them of warlike *armes* despoile, V. iv. 31. 3
 Queene of Amazons, in *armes* well tride, V. iv. 33. 5
 Out of her steely *armes* were flashing seeme, V. v. 8. 4
 she causd his warlike *armes* Be hang'd on high, V. v. 21. 6
 Ne doffe her *armes*, though he her much besought: V. vi. 23. 5
armes had borne, but little good could finde, V. vi. 32. 4
 with lone Of *armes* hast knighthood stolne, V. vi. 37. 5
 in quaint disguise Of British *armes* doest maske, V. vii. 21. 2
 As glad to heare of *armes*, V. vii. 25. 5
 both their skill forgot, And practice use in *armes*; V. vii. 29. 5
 gushed through their *armes*, that all in gore They trode, . . . V. vii. 31. 7
 In glistering *armes* right goodly well-bescene, V. viii. 29. 4
 th' *armes* and legs of three to succour him in fight, V. x. 8. 9
 When one in *armes* she saw, V. x. 19. 6
 he streight Cals for his *armes*, V. x. 31. 7
 two more of his *armes* did fall away, V. xi. 11. 7
 long since aside had set The use of *armes*, V. xi. 37. 4
 when he gave me *armes* in field to fight, V. xi. 53. 3
 clasping twixt his *armes*, her up did reare, V. xi. 64. 7

Arms—Continued.

no Knight at all, But scorne of <i>armes</i> ,	VI. i. 25. 2
Both noble <i>armes</i> and gentle curtesie,	VI. i. 26. 8
having soone his <i>armes</i> about him dight,	VI. i. 32. 6
court'sie doth as well as <i>armes</i> professe,	VI. i. 41. 2
By thee no knight; which <i>armes</i> impugne th' plaine?	VI. ii. 7. 5
'Loth were I to have broken The law of <i>armes</i> :	VI. ii. 7. 7
So long as these two <i>armes</i> were able to be wroken,	VI. ii. 7. 9
he me . . . Assayld, not knowing what to <i>armes</i> doth long,	VI. ii. 8. 5
Or stay till he his <i>armes</i> , . . . Might lightly fetch,	VI. ii. 19. 5
since the day that <i>armes</i> I first did reare,	VI. ii. 26. 8
Onely the use of <i>armes</i> , . . . I have not tasted yet;	VI. ii. 32. 6
I may beare <i>armes</i> ,	VI. ii. 33. 6
These goodly gilden <i>armes</i> which I have won	VI. ii. 33. 9
the high desire To love of <i>armes</i> ,	VI. ii. 34. 5
with so unknighly breach Of <i>armes</i> ,	VI. ii. 42. 5
of stature large, Clad all in gilden <i>armes</i> ,	VI. ii. 44. 7
And borne great sway in <i>armes</i> amongst his pearces;	VI. iii. 3. 3
And loved all that did to <i>armes</i> incline;	VI. iii. 3. 6
His warlike <i>armes</i> he had from him undight,	VI. iii. 20. 5
in his tender <i>armes</i> her forced up to stay,	VI. iii. 27. 9
Then up he tooke her twixt his <i>armes</i> twaine,	VI. iii. 28. 4
Not wont on foote with heavy <i>armes</i> to trace,	VI. iii. 29. 5
blot of all that <i>armes</i> upon them take,	VI. iii. 35. 2
that thou for ever doo those <i>armes</i> forsake,	VI. iii. 35. 5
<i>armes</i> or weapon had he none to fight,	VI. iv. 4. 1
Well then him chaunst his heavy <i>armes</i> to want,	VI. iv. 19. 1
Then tooke he up betwixt his <i>armes</i> twaine	VI. iv. 23. 1
Withouten <i>armes</i> or steede to ride upon,	VI. iv. 39. 3
And offred him . . . both horse and <i>armes</i>	VI. iv. 39. 8
Those warlike <i>armes</i> which Calepine whyleare Had left behind	VI. v. 8. 4
streight his cumbrous <i>armes</i> aside did lay	VI. v. 10. 6
him embracing twixt his <i>armes</i> entire,	VI. v. 23. 4
Renowned much in <i>armes</i> and derring doe;	VI. v. 37. 4
hanging up his <i>armes</i> and warlike spoyle,	VI. v. 37. 8
thou dost of <i>armes</i> despoile,	VI. vi. 34. 6
Ne ever <i>armes</i> ne ever knighthood dare Hence to professe;	VI. vi. 36. 3
having from his craven bodie torne Those goodly <i>armes</i> ,	VI. vi. 36. 8
Having his <i>armes</i> and warlike things undight,	VI. vii. 19. 3
The Priest with naked <i>armes</i> full net Approching nigh,	VI. vii. 45. 4
Had traveld still on foot in heavie <i>armes</i> ,	VI. vii. 47. 2
catching up his <i>armes</i> , streight to the noise forth past,	VI. vii. 47. 9
doffing his bright <i>armes</i>	VI. ix. 36. 3
holding fast twixt both his <i>armes</i> extended Fayre Pastorell,	VI. xi. 19. 7
in his <i>armes</i> the dreary dying mayd,	VI. xi. 21. 2
her embracing twixt her <i>armes</i> twaine,	VI. xii. 19. 6
Despoild of warlike <i>armes</i> and knownen shield,	Am. lii. 4
through thy provesse, and victorious <i>armes</i> ,	Proth. 155
Armulla , the Northside of <i>Armulla</i> dale)	Col. 105
<i>Armulla</i> yields None fairer,	Col. 278
Army , on horses white, A puisaant <i>armie</i>	Rev. iii. 7
his <i>army</i> dry-foot through them yod,	I. x. 53. 5
in the aire their clustring <i>army</i> flies;	II. ix. 16. 4
after all an <i>army</i> strong she leav'd,	II. x. 31. 8
An <i>army</i> brought, and with him batteille fought,	II. x. 51. 2
all that dreadfull <i>Armie</i> fast gan flye	II. xii. 26. 8
Arne , Aeolus faire daughter, <i>Arne</i> hight,	III. xi. 42. 2
Arose , Thereout a strange beast	Bel. ² viii. 5
suddenly arose a tempest great,	Bel. ² xiii. 6
from the Northerne coast a storme <i>arose</i> ,	Bel. ² xiv. 10
<i>Arose</i> , and homeward drove his sonned sheepe,	S.C. Ja. 77
till mickle woe Thereof <i>arose</i> ,	Mui. 133
At last . . . <i>Arose</i> the virgin, borne of heavenly brood,	I. iii. 8. 7
In haste Duessa from her place <i>arose</i> ,	I. v. 14. 1
from thence <i>arose</i> away The mother	I. v. 44. 4
when fervent sorrow slaked was, She up <i>arose</i> ,	I. vii. 28. 2
she up <i>arose</i> with seemely grace,	I. x. 8. 4
freshly up <i>arose</i> the doughty knight,	I. xi. 52. 1
They all attonce out of their seates <i>arose</i> ,	II. ix. 36. 2
up <i>arose</i> a man of matchlesse might,	II. x. 37. 1
stout Buncuda up <i>arose</i> ,	II. x. 54. 6
the villeine overthrowne Out of his swowne <i>arose</i> ,	II. xi. 35. 4
the other likewise up <i>arose</i> ,	II. xii. 67. 1
Lightly <i>arose</i> out of her wearie bed,	III. i. 59. 6
shee up out of her deadly fitt <i>Arose</i> ,	III. iv. 31. 2
He up <i>arose</i> , as halfe in great disdaine,	III. iv. 61. 5
an hideous storme of winde <i>arose</i> ,	III. xii. 2. 1
The trumpets sounded, and they all <i>arose</i>	IV. iii. 51. 2
He seeing her depart <i>arose</i> up light,	IV. vii. 37. 1
Then up <i>arose</i> a person of deepe reach,	V. ix. 39. 1
Would have the passion hid, and up <i>arose</i> withall.	V. ix. 50. 9
They both <i>arose</i> , and at him loudly cryde,	V. xii. 38. 4
He up <i>arose</i> , however lief or loth,	VI. i. 44. 3
At sight of her they suddaine all <i>arose</i>	VII. vi. 24. 4
Around , the fountaine, where they sat <i>around</i> ,	S.C. Jun. 60
grasshoppers chirped them <i>around</i> ;	Gn. 231
With mumming and with masking all <i>around</i> ,	Hub. 802
Although the compast world were sought <i>around</i>	Ti. 567
her faire damzels, flocking her <i>around</i> ,	Mui. 116
Twelve Gods doo sit <i>around</i> in royall state,	Mui. 307
sitting then <i>around</i> , One of those groomes,	Col. 11
wrapping up her wretched sterne <i>around</i> ,	I. i. 18. 5
the Graces . . . dauncing all <i>around</i> ;	I. i. 48. 8
his mates him pledg <i>around</i>	I. iii. 31. 9
Teaching the Satyres, which her sat <i>around</i> ,	I. vi. 30. 8
Three miles it might be easy heard <i>around</i> ,	I. viii. 4. 3
The neighbor woods <i>around</i> with hollow murmur ring,	I. viii. 11. 9
overflowed all the field <i>around</i> ,	I. viii. 16. 8
The light-foot Squyre her quickly turnd <i>around</i> ,	I. viii. 25. 7
hill, . . . Adorn'd with fruitfull Olives all <i>around</i> ,	I. x. 54. 2

Around—Continued.

That all her goodly garments stained <i>around</i> ,	II. i. 39. 8
Drawing to him the eies of all <i>around</i> ,	II. ii. 39. 8
The day that first doth lead the yeare <i>around</i> ,	II. ii. 42. 7
throwe her sweete smells at <i>around</i>	II. vi. 12. 9
nought but desert wilderness shewed all <i>around</i>	II. vii. 2. 9
with dread and horror compassed <i>around</i>	II. vii. 20. 9
Could gathered be through all the world <i>around</i> ,	II. vii. 31. 8
Like highest heaven compassed <i>around</i> ,	II. ix. 45. 2
they behold <i>around</i> A large and spacious plaine,	II. xi. 50. 1
flowing low and thick her cloth'd <i>around</i> ,	II. xii. 67. 4
Lyons, and Bulls, which romed them <i>around</i>	III. i. 14. 9
sore beset on every side <i>around</i> ,	III. i. 21. 2
About their Ladye first they flockt <i>around</i> ;	III. i. 64. 1
restlesse walketh all the world <i>around</i> ,	III. ii. 14. 4
th' altars fume with frankincense <i>around</i> ,	III. iv. 17. 4
So, like a wheele, <i>around</i> they ronne from old to new.	III. iv. 33. 9
wald with sods <i>around</i> ;	III. vii. 6. 3
with like labour walke the world <i>around</i> ,	III. vii. 56. 2
drawne upon the waves that fomed him <i>around</i>	III. viii. 30. 9
he gan to gather up <i>around</i> His weapons	IV. iv. 23. 1
answering their wearie turnes <i>around</i> ,	IV. v. 33. 8
'Thus sate they all <i>around</i> in seemely rate:	IV. x. 52. 1
Chasing the gentle Calepine <i>around</i> ,	VI. iv. 2. 8
And every little limbe he searcht <i>around</i> ,	VI. iv. 23. 6
did keepe His fleecie flock upon the playnes <i>around</i> ,	VI. xii. 9. 2
Environ'd with tenne thousand starres <i>around</i> ,	VII. vi. 9. 3
Thieves should rob and spoile that Coast <i>around</i> ;	VII. vi. 55. 6
throwing flowres out of her lap <i>around</i> ;	VII. vii. 34. 3
dainty odours from them threwe <i>around</i> ,	Am. lxiv. 3
And carrie all the rest with him <i>around</i> ;	H.H.B. 74
His throne is all encompassed <i>around</i> ,	H.H.B. 177
all the rest <i>around</i> To her redoubled	Proth. 109
Arw , all her teeth <i>arw</i> ,	V. xii. 29. 5
Arraigned , brought Unto the barre whereas she was <i>arraynd</i> ;	VI. vii. 36. 2
Arranged , So both to batteille fierce <i>arraunged</i> arre,	I. ii. 36. 5
two knights, . . . <i>arraung'd</i> in batteill new,	I. vi. 38. 4
Arras , which was on every side With . . . costly <i>arras</i> dight,	I. iv. 6. 6
all within full rich arayd he found, With royall <i>arras</i> ,	I. viii. 36. 2
Parlour . . . with royall <i>arras</i> richly dight,	II. ix. 33. 7
With costly clothes of <i>Arras</i> and of Toure;	III. i. 34. 2
the walls yclothed were With goodly <i>arras</i> of great majesty,	III. xi. 23. 2
All which in that faire <i>arras</i> was most lively writ,	III. xi. 39. 9
not with <i>arras</i> made in painefull loome,	III. xi. 61. 3
odour'd sheetes, and <i>Arras</i> coverlets,	Epith. 304
Arraught . See Araught .	
Array . See Ray .	
Elisa, decked as thou art In royall <i>aray</i> ;	S.C. Ap. 146
When love-lads masken in fresh <i>aray</i> ?	S.C. May 2
their flockes fleeces them to <i>araye</i> :	S.C. May 116
Adowne whose necke, in terrible <i>array</i> ,	Gn. 347
with the finest silkes us to <i>arney</i> ,	Hub. 461
The Mule all deckt in goodly rich <i>aray</i> ,	Hub. 582
the false Foxe him helped to <i>aray</i>	Hub. 1063
To gather flowres her forehead to <i>array</i> :	Mui. 117
which was on every side With rich <i>aray</i> . . . dight,	I. iv. 6. 6
most brave embellished With royall robes and gorgeous <i>array</i> , I. iv. 8. 4	I. iv. 8. 4
to match, in roiall rich <i>array</i> , Great Junoes golden chayre,	I. iv. 17. 4
him selfe payprey In sunbright <i>armes</i> , and battailous <i>array</i> ;	I. v. 2. 8
In ashes and sackcloth he did <i>array</i> His daintie corse,	I. x. 26. 1
naked nature seemely to <i>aray</i> ;	I. x. 39. 5
all the house did sweat with great <i>aray</i> :	I. xi. 38. 5
<i>Aray</i> thyselle in her most gorgeous geare,	II. iv. 26. 8
Glistring in <i>armes</i> and battailous <i>aray</i> ,	II. vii. 37. 2
never earthly Prince in such <i>aray</i> His glory did enhaunce,	II. viii. 44. 8
match his brother proud in battailous <i>aray</i>	II. viii. 22. 9
the sumptuous <i>aray</i> Of that great chamber	III. i. 32. 1
A goodly Armour, and full rich <i>aray</i> ,	III. iii. 68. 7
Her lovers shape and chevalrous <i>aray</i> :	III. iv. 5. 5
bestrowed all with rich <i>aray</i> Of pearles	III. iv. 18. 4
A teme of Dolphins raunged in <i>aray</i>	III. iv. 33. 1
wandered in the world in strange <i>aray</i> ,	III. vi. 11. 8
the maskers marched forth in trim <i>aray</i>	III. xii. 6. 9
the sunburnt Indians do <i>aray</i> Their tawney bodies	III. xii. 8. 3
in warlike fresh <i>aray</i> Them found	IV. i. 63. 3
on the other side, in fresh <i>aray</i> , Fayre Canacee	IV. iii. 4. 5
In brave <i>aray</i> and goodly amenance,	IV. iii. 5. 5
before them found in fresh <i>aray</i> Manie a brave knight	IV. iv. 13. 7
Attyr'd in forraine <i>armes</i> and strange <i>aray</i> :	IV. vi. 9. 3
Both clad in colours like, and like <i>aray</i> ,	IV. vi. 47. 8
fowly did <i>aray</i> Withouten pittie of her goodly hew,	V. ii. 25. 7
t' Inquire The cause of their <i>aray</i> ,	V. ii. 52. 9
The bridegromes state, the brides most rich <i>aray</i> ,	V. iii. 3. 3
They were an hundred knights of that <i>aray</i> ,	V. iii. 11. 5
Came forth into the rout, and them t' <i>aray</i> began.	V. iv. 36. 9
Six of thy fellows of the best <i>aray</i> ,	V. iv. 49. 7
round about him preace in riotous <i>aray</i>	V. vi. 29. 9
that Sir Artegall should him <i>aray</i>	V. viii. 25. 4
Presenting him with all the rich <i>aray</i>	V. viii. 51. 4
never saw they there the like <i>aray</i> ;	V. ix. 24. 6
her cause in battailous <i>array</i> Against him justifie,	V. xi. 40. 3
flocking together in confusd <i>aray</i> ;	V. xi. 43. 8
in battailous <i>aray</i> Wayting his foe,	V. xii. 12. 7
When Artegall she saw in that <i>aray</i> ,	V. xii. 13. 8
a Ladie faire . . . on foot in foule <i>aray</i> ;	VI. ii. 4. 2
in battailous <i>aray</i> I may beare <i>armes</i> ,	VI. ii. 33. 6
Calidore in seemly good <i>aray</i>	VI. iii. 9. 7
He passed forth with her in faire <i>aray</i> ,	VI. iii. 16. 4
T' amend what was amisse, and put in right <i>aray</i>	VI. v. 10. 9
Seeing his royall usage and <i>aray</i>	VI. v. 41. 7

Array—Continued.

- Met her in such misseeming foule array; VI. vii. 39. 3
 in this wize, and this unneucte array; VI. viii. 22. 6
 they spoile her . . . of all her rich array; VI. viii. 41. 3
 in beautyfull array Above all other lasses VI. x. 26. 3
 doffing her array, She hath'd her lovely limbes, VII. vi. 45. 8
 All her array and vestiments to tell, VII. vii. 9. 2
 assembled were On Naemus hill in their divine array, VII. vii. 12. 3
 Him slew, and with his hide did him array. VII. vii. 36. 7
 as ye her array, Epith. 106
 Set all your things in seemely good aray, Epith. 114
 gan to rauge them selves in huge array, H.L. 79
 in what rags, and in how base aray, H.H.L. 228
 The earth did fresh aray; Proth. 69
 The which presenting all in trim Array, Proth. 86
- Arrayed.** Mart, In loves and gentle jollities arrayd, I. Pr. 3. 8
 sluggish Idleness, . . . Arrayd in habit blacke, I. iv. 18. 8
 in garments gilt And gorgeous gold arrayd, I. v. 26. 8
 A goodly knight . . . Together with his Squire, arrayed meet: I. vii. 29. 3
 There all within full rich arrayd he found, I. viii. 35. 1
 'Sir knight, aread who hath ye thus arrayd, I. ix. 23. 7
 She was arrayed all in lilly white, I. x. 13. 1
 all in yellow robes arrayed still I. x. 30. 9
 aged Queene, Arrayd in antique robes downe to the grownd, I. xii. 5. 2
 rich arrayd, and yet in modest guise, II. ii. 14. 6
 soone her selfe arrayd, II. iv. 27. 2
 with him brought Pryene, rich arrayd, II. iv. 28. 2
 In robe of lilly white she was arrayd, II. ix. 19. 1
 In a long purple pall . . . she was arrayd; II. ix. 37. 2
 Puttockes, all in plumes arrayd; II. xi. 11. 5
 an hideous hoast arrayd Of huge Sea monsters, II. xii. 22. 8
 was arrayd, or rather disarayd, II. xii. 77. 3
 The noble Britomartis her arrayd, III. i. 67. 2
 fayre Britomartis, thus arrayd, III. iii. 19. 5
 Thus when she had the virgin all arrayd, III. iii. 61. 1
 'What mister wight,' (saide he) 'and how arrayd?' III. v. 5. 1
 richlier by many partes arrayd; III. xi. 51. 2
 In silken samite she was light arrayd, III. xii. 13. 3
 which erst She saw so rich and royally arrayd, III. xii. 42. 2
 The which was all in lilly white arrayd, IV. x. 52. 4
 Old Cybele, arrayd with pompous pride, IV. xi. 28. 4
 As he with golden saddle is arrayd, V. iii. 35. 4
 this, that seem'd so faire And royally arrayd, V. ix. 40. 2
 what cruell hand hath thus arrayd This knight VI. ii. 42. 3
 jolly June, arrayd All in greene leaves, VII. vii. 35. 1
 rich arrayd In garment all of gold VII. vii. 37. 1
 In goodly colours gloriously arrayd; Am. lxx. 4
 lie like Gods in yvorie beds arrayd, H.L. 285
 arrayd with much more orient hewe, H.B. 79
- Arays.** the fleece, which him arays, Ga. 97
- Arrear.** Ne ever did her ey-sight turne arere, Ga. 468
 grownd he gave, and lightly lept areare; II. xi. 36. 5
 when his force gan faile his pace gan wex areare. III. vii. 24. 9
 Malbecco . . . would have fled arere, III. x. 23. 5
 That forst him backe recoyle and reele areare, VI. iv. 5. 8
 ecke this wallet at your backe areare, VI. vii. 23. 8
- Arrest.** her former dred Were hard behind, her ready to arrest; III. vii. 2. 6
 all his senses did full soone arrest: IV. v. 43. 5
 arrest The Author, and him bring before his presence prest. VII. vi. 16. 8
- Arrested.** whenas Morpheus had . . . Arrested all that courtly
 company, I. iv. 44. 7
- Arresting.** there arresting, readie way did yield For blond IV. iii. 9. 4
- Arrett.** See Aret.
- Arrival.** at his first arrivall them began . . . to pacifie, II. ii. 21. 8
 came tydings to the Tyrants eare . . . Of their arrival: V. xii. 6. 6
 none tydings bore Of Artegals arrivall V. xii. 11. 6
- Arrive.** Faine would arrive, but cannot for the storme, Ro. xxi. 12
 when ye arrive in that same place; I. ix. 32. 8
 They do arrive anone Where sate a gentle Lady II. i. 13. 4
 Untill they nigh unto that Gulfe arrive, II. xii. 5. 2
 they shortly doe arrive Whereas the Isowe of Blisse II. xii. 42. 1
 'At last in Latium he did arrive, III. ix. 42. 1
 Till they arrive at their last ruinous decay. V. Pr. 6. 9
 none can there arrive without an hoste: V. xi. 42. 8
 I hope ere long for to arrive: Am. lxxiii. 6
 till they at last arrive To the most faire, H.H.B. 76
 Arrived. here arriv'd, to see if like he found. Hub. 688
 He soft arriv'd on the grassie plaine. Hub. 1263
 the drierie stownd is now arriv'd, Mu. 415
 Arrived there, the litle house they fill, I. i. 35. 1
 By this arriv'd there Dame Una, I. iii. 12. 8
 Arrived there, they passed in forth right; I. iv. 6. 1
 an errant knight in armes yclad, . . . they new arriv'd find: I. iv. 38. 6
 The wyld woodgods, arriv'd in the place, I. vi. 9. 1
 Arriv'd wher they in erth their fruitles blood had sown. I. vi. 45. 9
 Arrived there, That bare-head knight I. ix. 34. 6
 Arrived there, the dore they find fast lockt, I. x. 5. 1
 There when the Elfin knight arriv'd was, I. x. 44. 1
 that hoarie king, with all his traine, Being arriv'd I. xii. 12. 3
 well arriv'd are, (high God be blest!) I. xii. 17. 8
 As wetherbeaten ship arriv'd on happie shore. II. i. 2. 9
 arriv'd where that sad portraict Of death II. i. 39. 3
 Where when the knight arriv'd, II. ii. 14. 1
 in that place straunge knight arriv'd late, II. ii. 19. 7
 Till they arriv'd in that pleasaunt Ile, II. vi. 22. 3
 soone arriv'd on the shallow sand, II. vi. 38. 4
 So soon as Mammon there arriv'd, II. vii. 26. 1
 ere the point arriv'd where it ought, II. viii. 32. 4
 now arriv'd in his fatal howre, II. viii. 43. 8
 Driven by fatal error here arriv'd, II. x. 9. 8

Arrived—Continued.

- arrived here three hoyes Of Saxons, II. x. 64. 8
 Till they arriv'd where they lately had Charm'd II. xii. 84. 4
 They beene yunct, and both they points arriv'd; III. i. 6. 1
 Soone as they bene arriv'd upon the brim III. iv. 34. 1
 He on the bancke arriv'd with mickle payne, III. v. 21. 2
 arriv'd, As did Belphoebe, in the bloody place, III. v. 37. 2
 where their Lady was arriv'd at the last. III. v. 37. 9
 till they arriv'd were In that same shady covert III. vi. 26. 5
 by what accident she there arriv'd? III. vii. 14. 4
 As shee arriv'd on the roing shore, III. vii. 27. 2
 His speare amidst her sun-brode shield arriv'd; III. vii. 40. 4
 Paridell . . . now by fortune was arriv'd here, III. x. 37. 4
 Till they arriv'd whereas their purpose they did plott. III. xi. 20. 9
 when the Victoresse arriv'd there III. xii. 44. 1
 in case it had arriv'd Where it was ment, IV. iii. 18. 1
 Staid not till it arriv'd in his side, IV. iv. 24. 6
 that same gentle Squire arriv'd in place IV. vii. 24. 3
 Artegall, arriv'd in place, V. iv. 23. 5
 now the Knights, being arriv'd neare, V. iv. 37. 1
 Unto whose temple when as Britomart Arrived, V. vii. 3. 7
 Soone after whom the Prince arriv'd there, V. viii. 27. 6
 'Loe! now, right noble knights, arriv'd ye bee V. ix. 20. 4
 When these two stranger knights arriv'd in place, V. ix. 36. 2
 till that the Prince arriv'd Within the land V. x. 18. 1
 Ere that huge stroke arriv'd on him neare, V. xi. 10. 5
 there arriv'd again whence forth he set, V. xii. 28. 2
 So now they be arriv'd both in sight Of this wyld man, VI. v. 25. 1
 Whenas these Knights arriv'd, they wist not where nor how. VI. v. 35. 9
 night arriv'd hard at hand, VI. ix. 16. 3
 Arrived in this Isle, though bare and blunt, VI. xi. 9. 5
 how those marchants were arriv'd in place VI. xi. 10. 2
- Arriving.** There he arriving round about doth fie, Mu. 169
 ancient Night arriving did alight I. v. 41. 1
 The pointed steele, arriving rudely there, I. xi. 16. 3
 the sharpe steele, arriving forcibly On his broad shield, II. v. 4. 3
 Atin, arriving there, when him he spyde II. v. 35. 1
 here arriving, strongly challenged The crowne II. x. 67. 3
 The Squire arriving fiercely in his armes Snatcht II. xi. 31. 1
 They, here arriving, staid awhile without, II. xii. 14. 1
 a straunger king, from unknowne soyle Arriving, III. iii. 33. 4
 The Damzell there arriving entred in; III. vii. 7. 1
 soone arriving they restrained were Of ready entranche, III. viii. 52. 3
 At last arriving by the listes side, IV. iii. 46. 1
 There this faire crewe arriving did divide IV. iv. 14. 1
 in his nape arriving, through it thrild IV. vii. 31. 6
 Arriving there he found this wretched man IV. vii. 43. 1
 Artegall, arriving happily, V. iv. 6. 7
 Where they arriving by the watchman were Descried streight; V. iv. 36. 1
 Where soone arriving they received were In seemely wise, V. vi. 22. 6
 all strangers, in that region Arriving, V. x. 9. 8
 There he arriving boldly did present VI. iii. 18. 1
 arriving with the fall of day VI. iii. 37. 7
 Arriving there, . . . He found the gate wyde ope, VI. vi. 19. 1
 Shee there arriving boldly in did pass; VII. vi. 24. 1
- Arrogance.** sdeignfull pride, and wilfull arrogance: Pub. 1135
- Arrogant.** arrogant delight Of th' high descent whereof he was
 yborne, I. vii. 10. 1
- Arrogate.** Arrogate to themselves ambitiously: VII. vii. 16. 4
- Arrow.** Hasting to raunch the arrow out, S.C. An. 97
 Hey, ho, the arrowe! S.C. Au. 102
 stouping, like an arrowe from a bowe, Hub. 1262
 in my heart his yron arrow steed, I. vii. 39. 5
 Whose right haunch eart my stedfast arrow strake? II. iii. 32. 8
 Drew out a deadly bow and arrow keene, III. i. 65. 2
 the false Archer, which that arrow shot III. ii. 26. 7
 Another arrow hath your lovers hart to hit, III. ii. 35. 9
 therewith shott an arrow at the lad; III. v. 24. 7
 whom late their ladies arrow rvy'd; III. v. 37. 5
 through his soule like poynsd arrow perst, IV. v. 31. 4
 The arrow to his deadly marke desynde IV. vii. 30. 4
 She sent an arrow forth with mighty draught, IV. vii. 31. 4
 that selfe arrow which the Carle had kild; IV. vii. 36. 5
 Ayming his arrow at my very hart: Am. xvi. 10
 thou pointest thy Sons poynsd arrow, H.B. 62
- Arrow's.** Whom having slain through luckles arrowes glounce, III. ix. 48. 3
- Arrows.** could both Phoebus arrowes ward, Mu. 79
 he shootes his arrowes every where Col. 811
 Wandreth alone with bow and arrowes keene, II. iii. 31. 4
 yonder is no game For thy fiers arrowes, II. iii. 35. 2
 mortall arrowes, wherewith he doth fill The world II. viii. 6. 3
 every one did bow and arrowes heare. II. xi. 8. 7
 Their flutting arrowes, thicke as flakes of snow, II. xi. 18. 2
 many arrowes under his right side, II. xi. 21. 2
 still as abroad he strew His wicked arrowes, II. xi. 28. 2
 which with her arrowes keene She wounded had, III. v. 28. 2
 turne his arrowes to their exercize. III. vi. 23. 5
 broken bowes and arrowes shivered short; III. xi. 46. 7
 A mortall bow and arrowes keene did hold, III. xi. 49. 2
 With bow in hand and arrowes ready bent, IV. vii. 29. 6
 With fell despight her cruell arrowes tynde IV. vii. 30. 7
 Her mortall arrowes she at him did threat, IV. vii. 37. 8
 With a sharpe showre of arrowes, which them staid, V. iv. 38. 4
 arrowes haile so thicke, that they could not abide. V. iv. 38. 9
 Darting their deadly arrowes, fyry bright, Am. xvi. 7
 The sweet eye-glounces, that like arrowes glide; Am. xvii. 9
 thousand arrowes, which your eies have shot: Am. lviii. 8
- Art** (partial list of vb.).
 arte and nature strived to joyne Bel.¹ x. 6
 Art and Nature had assembled Bel.² xii. 5

Art—Continued.

what ever nature, <i>arte</i> , And heaven could doo,	<i>Ro.</i> v. 1
All that Lysippus practike <i>arte</i> could forme,	<i>Ro.</i> xxix. 5
'Thou onely cause, O Civill furie! <i>art</i> ,	<i>Ro.</i> xxxi. 9
Thou <i>art</i> a fon	<i>S.C.F.</i> 69
Shepherd to see them in theyr <i>art</i> outgoe,	<i>S.C.F.</i> Jun. 64
That <i>art</i> the roote of all this ruthfull woe!	<i>S.C.C.</i> Jun. 116
Made me by <i>arte</i> more cunning in the same,	<i>S.C.D.</i> 42
thou <i>art</i> he whom	<i>Ga.</i> 630
there (said the Priest) is <i>arte</i> indeed!	<i>Hvb.</i> 483
whatsoever mother-wit or <i>arte</i> Could worke,	<i>Hvb.</i> 1138
Without vaine <i>art</i> or curious complements,	<i>T.M.</i> 542
it by <i>arte</i> was framed to endure,	<i>Mai.</i> 61
<i>Arte</i> , with her contending, doth aspire	<i>Mai.</i> 165
Himselfe as skillfull in that <i>art</i> as any,	<i>Col.</i> 75
A filed toung, furnisht with tearmes of <i>art</i> ,	<i>Col.</i> 701
No <i>art</i> of schoole, but Courtiers schoolery,	<i>Col.</i> 702
thee, that <i>art</i> the sommers Nightingale,	<i>Ded. Son.</i> viii. 1
she to appease Her mournfull plaintes, beguiled of her <i>art</i> ,	<i>I.</i> i. 54. 7
a Cave ywrought by wondrous <i>art</i> ,	<i>I.</i> v. 36. 5
Aesculape that by his <i>art</i> Did heale them all againe,	<i>I.</i> v. 39. 8
all things els the which his <i>art</i> did teach,	<i>I.</i> v. 44. 3
Great maistresse of her <i>art</i> was that false Dame,	<i>I.</i> vii. 1. 8
never rest, Till I that treachours <i>art</i> have heard	<i>I.</i> ix. 32. 2
whether <i>art</i> it were or heedlesse hap,	<i>II.</i> iii. 30. 6
faire Claribell with all her <i>art</i> ,	<i>II.</i> iv. 26. 5
<i>art</i> , stryving to compayre With nature,	<i>II.</i> v. 29. 1
passé . . . Their native musike by her skillfull <i>art</i> :	<i>II.</i> vi. 25. 4
wrought by <i>art</i> and counterfetterd shew,	<i>II.</i> vii. 45. 5
Merlin made by his almightie <i>art</i> ,	<i>II.</i> viii. 20. 2
He built by <i>art</i> upon the glassy See	<i>II.</i> x. 73. 8
best alyve, That natures worke by <i>art</i> can imitate:	<i>II.</i> xii. 42. 4
her mother <i>Art</i> , as halfe in scorne,	<i>II.</i> xii. 50. 6
So made by <i>art</i> to beautify the rest,	<i>II.</i> xii. 55. 2
The <i>art</i> which all that wrought appeared in no place,	<i>II.</i> xii. 58. 9
nature had for wantonnesse cusnde <i>Art</i> ,	<i>II.</i> xii. 59. 4
and that <i>Art</i> at nature did repine;	<i>II.</i> xii. 59. 4
If pourtrayd it might bee by any living <i>art</i> ,	<i>III.</i> Pr. 1. 9
living <i>art</i> may not least part expresse,	<i>III.</i> Pr. 2. 1
as well that <i>art</i> she knew,	<i>III.</i> i. 35. 2
pleasing wordes are like to Magick <i>art</i> ,	<i>III.</i> ii. 15. 5
to their purpose used wicked <i>art</i> :	<i>III.</i> ii. 41. 4
Which Bladud made by Magick <i>art</i> of yore,	<i>III.</i> iii. 60. 2
every thing consumes, and calcineth by <i>art</i> ,	<i>III.</i> v. 48. 9
not by <i>art</i> But of the trees owne inclination made,	<i>III.</i> vi. 44. 2
by her wicked <i>art</i> Late fourth she sent,	<i>III.</i> viii. 2. 5
her Sprigites to entertaine, The maisters of her <i>art</i> :	<i>III.</i> viii. 4. 5
For all that <i>art</i> he learned had of yore;	<i>III.</i> ix. 28. 4
So perfect in that <i>art</i> was Paridell,	<i>III.</i> x. 5. 1
there sleights and <i>art</i> She cast to use,	<i>III.</i> xii. 28. 1
Figuring straunge characters of his <i>art</i> :	<i>III.</i> xii. 31. 2
So great a mistresse of her <i>art</i> she was,	<i>IV.</i> ii. 10. 1
Which she by <i>art</i> could use unto her will,	<i>IV.</i> ii. 44. 3
Such as the maker selfe could best by <i>art</i> devize,	<i>IV.</i> iii. 38. 9
understanding by her mightie <i>art</i>	<i>IV.</i> iii. 40. 6
What medicine can any Leaches <i>Art</i> Yeeld such a sore,	<i>IV.</i> vi. 1. 5
with womanish <i>art</i> To hide her wound,	<i>IV.</i> vi. 40. 7
Vaine is the <i>art</i> that seekes it selfe for to deceive,	<i>IV.</i> vi. 40. 9
by wit or <i>art</i> Could that atchieve	<i>IV.</i> vi. 43. 5
<i>Art</i> , playing second natures part, supplied it,	<i>IV.</i> x. 21. 9
Thereto adde <i>art</i> , even womens witty trade,	<i>V.</i> v. 49. 5
The <i>art</i> of mightie words that men can charme;	<i>V.</i> v. 49. 6
least by that <i>art</i> He should his purpose misse,	<i>V.</i> vi. 24. 2
Some Clarkes doe doubt in their devicfull <i>art</i>	<i>V.</i> x. 1. 1
So much more, then, is that of powre and <i>art</i>	<i>V.</i> x. 2. 5
by no <i>art</i> , nor any leaches might,	<i>VI.</i> vi. 1. 5
As he the <i>art</i> of words knew wondrous well,	<i>VI.</i> vi. 6. 3
learn'd the <i>art</i> to please,	<i>VI.</i> vi. 43. 3
no skill of Leaches <i>art</i> Mote him availe,	<i>VI.</i> x. 31. 5
Cannot expressed be by any <i>art</i> ,	<i>Am.</i> xvii. 12
when I sigh, she says, I know the <i>art</i> :	<i>Am.</i> xviii. 11
the worke of Nature or of <i>Art</i> ,	<i>Am.</i> xxi. 1
Such <i>art</i> of eyes I never read in bookes!	<i>Am.</i> xxi. 14
I honor and admire the Makers <i>art</i> ,	<i>Am.</i> xxiv. 4
Expressing all thy mothers powrefull <i>art</i> ,	<i>Am.</i> xxxix. 2
Sweet is thy vertue, as thy selfe sweet <i>art</i> ,	<i>Am.</i> xxxix. 5
such sweet cordials passe Physitions <i>art</i> ,	<i>Am.</i> l. 12
eke for comfort often called <i>art</i>	<i>Epith.</i> 394
we nature see of <i>art</i> Excelld,	<i>H.B.</i> 83
How then dare I, the novice of his <i>Art</i> ,	<i>H.H.B.</i> 225
Artegall, As <i>Artegall</i> and Sophy now bene honored,	<i>III.</i> ix. 6. 9
to Britomart Describeth <i>Artegall</i> :	<i>III.</i> ii. Arg.
donne Late foule dishonour . . . and <i>Artegall</i> he hight,	<i>III.</i> ii. 8. 9
The noble <i>Artegall</i> hath ever borne the name,	<i>III.</i> ii. 9. 9
Achilles armes, which <i>Artegall</i> did win;	<i>III.</i> ii. 25. 6
bewrayes to Britomart The state of <i>Artegall</i> :	<i>III.</i> iii. Arg.
ordaynd to bee The spouse of Britomart, is <i>Artegall</i> :	<i>III.</i> iii. 26. 2
of <i>Artegall</i> and his estate,	<i>III.</i> iii. 62. 5
She learned had th' estate of <i>Artegall</i> ,	<i>III.</i> iv. 4. 2
Britomart winnes the prize from all, And <i>Artegall</i> doth quell,	<i>IV.</i> iv. Arg.
knowne to few, that <i>Artegall</i> he hight,	<i>IV.</i> iv. 42. 8
charg'd his powrefull spere At <i>Artegall</i> ,	<i>IV.</i> iv. 44. 2
thereat greatly grudged <i>Artegall</i> ,	<i>IV.</i> v. 9. 1
Both Seudamour and <i>Artegall</i> Doe fight with Britomart:	<i>IV.</i> vi. Arg.
<i>Artegall</i> , beholding his mischance,	<i>IV.</i> vi. 11. 1
Sir <i>Artegall</i> renewed His strength still more,	<i>IV.</i> vi. 18. 4
Beheld the lovely face of <i>Artegall</i>	<i>IV.</i> vi. 26. 2
Him thus bespake: 'Certes, Sir <i>Artegall</i> ,	<i>IV.</i> vi. 28. 6
Soone as she heard the name of <i>Artegall</i> ,	<i>IV.</i> vi. 29. 1
Sir <i>Artegall</i> , the salvage knight,	<i>IV.</i> vi. 31. 1

Artegall—Continued.

<i>Artegall</i> close smyling Joy'd in secret hart,	<i>IV.</i> vi. 32. 9
All being guided by Sir <i>Artegall</i> :	<i>IV.</i> vi. 39. 5
In all which time Sir <i>Artegall</i> made way	<i>IV.</i> vi. 40. 1
Sir <i>Artegall</i> , who . . . was bound Upon an hard adventure	<i>IV.</i> vi. 42. 2
loe! here thy <i>Artegall</i> ,	<i>V.</i> Pr. 11. 9
<i>Artegall</i> trayn'd in Justice lore,	<i>V.</i> i. Arg.
The Champion of true Justice, <i>Artegall</i> :	<i>V.</i> i. 3. 2
Chose <i>Artegall</i> to right her to restore;	<i>V.</i> i. 4. 8
<i>Artegall</i> in justice was upbrought	<i>V.</i> i. 5. 1
willed him with <i>Artegall</i> to wend,	<i>V.</i> i. 12. 4
'Who was it then,' (sayd <i>Artegall</i>)	<i>V.</i> i. 16. 1
<i>Artegall</i> By that same careful Squire did then abide,	<i>V.</i> i. 23. 1
<i>Artegall</i> by signes perceiving plaine	<i>V.</i> i. 24. 6
Whom when so willing <i>Artegall</i> perceavd;	<i>V.</i> i. 28. 1
Much did that Squire Sir <i>Artegall</i> adore	<i>V.</i> i. 30. 1
<i>Artegall</i> heares of Florimell,	<i>V.</i> ii. Arg.
of her health when <i>Artegall</i> did heare,	<i>V.</i> ii. 3. 5
Ne was Sir <i>Artegall</i> behinde:	<i>V.</i> ii. 12. 3
Which oddes when as Sir <i>Artegall</i> espide,	<i>V.</i> ii. 14. 1
Ne ever <i>Artegall</i> his griple strong . . . wold slacke,	<i>V.</i> ii. 14. 8
So <i>Artegall</i> at length him forst forsake His horses backe	<i>V.</i> ii. 16. 1
<i>Artegall</i> in swimming skillfull was,	<i>V.</i> ii. 16. 6
<i>Artegall</i> was better breath'd beside,	<i>V.</i> ii. 17. 5
<i>Artegall</i> pursw'd him still so neare,	<i>V.</i> ii. 18. 1
<i>Artegall</i> him selfe her seemlesse plight did rew,	<i>V.</i> ii. 25. 9
Sir <i>Artegall</i> undid the evill fashion,	<i>V.</i> ii. 28. 7
All which when <i>Artegall</i> did see and heare,	<i>V.</i> ii. 33. 6
Then answered the righteous <i>Artegall</i> ,	<i>V.</i> ii. 39. 2
'Well then,' sayd <i>Artegall</i> , 'let it be tride:	<i>V.</i> ii. 45. 4
'Now take the right likewise,' sayd <i>Artegall</i> ,	<i>V.</i> ii. 46. 1
<i>Artegall</i> him fairely gan asswage,	<i>V.</i> ii. 47. 3
In warlike wise when <i>Artegall</i> did vew,	<i>V.</i> ii. 52. 2
To <i>Artegall</i> he turn'd and went with him throughout,	<i>V.</i> ii. 54. 9
Sir <i>Artegall</i> into the Tilt-yard came,	<i>V.</i> iii. 10. 2
for Sir <i>Artegall</i> Came Braggadochio,	<i>V.</i> iii. 14. 7
All which when <i>Artegall</i> . . . well advewd,	<i>V.</i> iii. 20. 1
<i>Artegall</i> that golden belt uptooke,	<i>V.</i> iii. 27. 1
Which troublous stirre when <i>Artegall</i> perceivd,	<i>V.</i> iii. 30. 6
Which <i>Artegall</i> well hearing,	<i>V.</i> iii. 32. 1
Thereby Sir <i>Artegall</i> did plaine areed	<i>V.</i> iii. 35. 1
So did he mitigate Sir <i>Artegall</i> :	<i>V.</i> iii. 37. 1
when as time to <i>Artegall</i> shall tend,	<i>V.</i> iii. 40. 8
<i>Artegall</i> dealeth right betwix Two brethren	<i>V.</i> iv. Arg.
this of <i>Artegall</i> , which here we have to say,	<i>V.</i> iv. 2. 9
<i>Artegall</i> , arriving happily,	<i>V.</i> iv. 6. 7
Then <i>Artegall</i> thus to the younger sayd:	<i>V.</i> iv. 17. 1
Then <i>Artegall</i> . . . Departed on his way,	<i>V.</i> iv. 20. 6
<i>Artegall</i> , arriv'd in place,	<i>V.</i> iv. 23. 5
'How hight that Amazon?' (sayd <i>Artegall</i>)	<i>V.</i> iv. 33. 1
Whom when as <i>Artegall</i> in that distresse By chance beheld,	<i>V.</i> iv. 41. 1
<i>Artegall</i> him selfe to rest did dight,	<i>V.</i> iv. 51. 8
<i>Artegall</i> fights with Radigund,	<i>V.</i> v. Arg.
Then forth came <i>Artegall</i> out of his tent,	<i>V.</i> v. 5. 1
So did Sir <i>Artegall</i> upon her lay,	<i>V.</i> v. 8. 1
Thus there long while continu'd <i>Artegall</i> ,	<i>V.</i> v. 26. 1
gan thenceforth to cast affection, . . . To <i>Artegall</i> ,	<i>V.</i> v. 43. 9
Some men, I wote, will deme in <i>Artegall</i> Great weaknesse,	<i>V.</i> vi. 1. 1
it was Talus, <i>Artegall</i> his groome:	<i>V.</i> vi. 8. 6
The eldest of which was slaine erewhile By <i>Artegall</i> ,	<i>V.</i> vi. 33. 5
he weend that this his present guest Was <i>Artegall</i> ,	<i>V.</i> vi. 34. 2
Which still was wont with <i>Artegall</i> remaine;	<i>V.</i> vi. 34. 4
On which Pollente with <i>Artegall</i> did fight,	<i>V.</i> vi. 36. 7
She fights with Radigund . . . And <i>Artegall</i> thence frees,	<i>V.</i> vii. Arg.
Made them swear fealty to <i>Artegall</i> :	<i>V.</i> vii. 43. 6
her noble Lord, sir <i>Artegall</i> ,	<i>V.</i> vii. 45. 6
Prince Arthure and Sir <i>Artegall</i> Free Samient from feare:	<i>V.</i> viii. Arg.
Yet could it not sterne <i>Artegall</i> retaine,	<i>V.</i> viii. 3. 1
at length she did before her spie Sir <i>Artegall</i> :	<i>V.</i> viii. 6. 5
<i>Artegall</i> was stronger, And better skill in Tilt,	<i>V.</i> viii. 7. 6
finding there ready prest Sir <i>Artegall</i> ,	<i>V.</i> viii. 9. 2
when as <i>Artegall</i> did Arthure vew,	<i>V.</i> viii. 12. 6
Then <i>Artegall</i> gan of the Prince enquire,	<i>V.</i> viii. 15. 1
that Sir <i>Artegall</i> should him array	<i>V.</i> viii. 25. 4
Sir <i>Artegall</i> Him clad in th' armour	<i>V.</i> viii. 26. 1
kept as prisonere By <i>Artegall</i> ,	<i>V.</i> viii. 46. 6
<i>Artegall</i> , being thereof aware,	<i>V.</i> viii. 48. 1
Then <i>Artegall</i> , himselfe discovering plaine,	<i>V.</i> viii. 50. 1
Where righteous <i>Artegall</i> her late exyled;	<i>V.</i> ix. 2. 2
with Sir <i>Artegall</i> a space Well solast	<i>V.</i> ix. 3. 1
<i>Artegall</i> him after did pursuw,	<i>V.</i> ix. 15. 1
to his Lord Sir <i>Artegall</i> it lent,	<i>V.</i> ix. 18. 2
<i>Artegall</i> . . . was against her bent:	<i>V.</i> ix. 49. 4
The noble Prince and righteous <i>Artegall</i> ,	<i>V.</i> x. 4. 2
leaving <i>Artegall</i> to his owne care,	<i>V.</i> x. 17. 4
Ne after him did <i>Artegall</i> (' <i>Artegall</i> ') abide,	<i>V.</i> x. 17. 8
turne we now to noble <i>Artegall</i> :	<i>V.</i> xi. 26. 1
Those tidings sad Did much abash Sir <i>Artegall</i> to heare,	<i>V.</i> xi. 40. 7
'Now turne againe,' (Sir <i>Artegall</i> then sayd)	<i>V.</i> xi. 43. 1
Of whom Sir <i>Artegall</i> gan then enquire	<i>V.</i> xi. 48. 6
why have ye' (said <i>Artegall</i>) 'forborne Your own good shield	<i>V.</i> xi. 52. 1
To whom thus <i>Artegall</i> : 'Certes, Sir knight,	<i>V.</i> xi. 55. 1
'Fie on such forgerie!' (sayd <i>Artegall</i>)	<i>V.</i> xi. 56. 6
Sir <i>Artegall</i> . . . to his aide agreed,	<i>V.</i> xi. 57. 6
Sayd <i>Artegall</i> : 'What foule disgrace is this	<i>V.</i> xi. 62. 1
<i>Artegall</i> , seeing his cruell deed,	<i>V.</i> xi. 65. 6
<i>Artegall</i> doth Sir Burbon aide,	<i>V.</i> xi. Arg.
Sir <i>Artegall</i> , long having since Taken in hand th' exploit,	<i>V.</i> xii. 3. 1
Sir <i>Artegall</i> with that old knight Did forth descend,	<i>V.</i> xii. 6. 1
<i>Artegall</i> him seeing so to rage Willd him to stay,	<i>V.</i> xii. 8. 1

Artegall—Continued.

Sir *Artegall* did cause his tent There to be pitched . . . V. xii. 10. 1
 conning to the place, and finding there Sir *Artegall*, . . . V. xii. 12. 7
 When *Artegall* she saw in that array, . . . V. xii. 13. 8
 With dreadful looke he *Artegall* beheld, . . . V. xii. 16. 2
 Which cruell outrage when as *Artegall* Did well avize, . . . V. xii. 18. 1
 Which *Artegall* perceiving strooke na more, . . . V. xii. 22. 6
 linckt together gainst Sir *Artegall*; . . . V. xii. 37. 2
 when they nigh approaching had espyde Sir *Artegall*, . . . V. xii. 38. 3
 If her Sir *Artegall* had not preserved, . . . V. xii. 43. 4
Artegall, returning yet halfe sad, . . . VI. i. 4. 4
 To whom Sir *Artegall* gan to expresse . . . VI. i. 5. 3
 'What is that quest,' (quoth then Sir *Artegall*) . . . VI. i. 6. 8
 Sayd *Artegall*, 'I such a Beast did see, . . . VI. i. 9. 2
 'Now God you speed,' (quoth then Sir *Artegall*) . . . VI. i. 10. 6
Artegall's. Talus brings newes . . . of *Artegalls* mishap: . . . V. vi. Arg.
 gan enquire . . . The certaine cause of *Artegalls* detaine, . . . V. vi. 15. 7
 none tydings bore Of *Artegalls* arryval . . . V. xii. 11. 6
Arthur. Prince *Arthure* meets with Una . . . I. vii. Arg.
 Faire virgin, . . . Brings *Arthure* to the fight: . . . I. viii. Arg.
 His loves and lignage *Arthure* tells: . . . I. ix. Arg.
 Prince *Arthure*, crowne of Martiall band? . . . I. ix. 6. 5
 Prince *Arthur* gave a boxe of Diamond sure, . . . I. ix. 19. 1
Arthur on his way To seeke his love, . . . I. ix. 20. 1
 Sith her Prince *Arthur* of proud ornaments . . . spoyld. . . II. i. 22. 6
 the best and noblest knight alive Prince *Arthur* is, . . . II. iii. 18. 4
 Sir Guyon, . . . Whom *Arthure* soone hath reskewed, . . . II. viii. Arg.
 Prince *Arthur*, floure of grace and nobillesse, . . . II. viii. 18. 4
 So rag'd Prince *Arthur* twist his foemen twaine, . . . II. viii. 42. 8
 So did Prince *Arthur* beare himselfe in fight, . . . II. viii. 48. 8
Arthur all that reckoning defrayd: . . . II. x. 49. 8
 Prince *Arthure* them repelles, . . . II. xi. Arg.
 seek adventures as he with Prince *Arthure* went. . . III. i. 2. 9
 Florimell of *Arthure* is Long followed, . . . III. iv. Arg.
 Prince *Arthur* heares of Florimell: . . . III. v. Arg.
 from Prince *Arthure* fled with wings of idle feare. . . III. vi. 54. 9
 His owne deare Lord Prince *Arthure* came that way, . . . IV. vii. 42. 2
 Corflambo chaseth Placidas, And is by *Arthure* slaine. . . IV. viii. Arg.
 Prince *Arthur* stints their strife. . . IV. ix. Arg.
 Prince *Arthur* graunted had To yeeld . . . IV. ix. 4. 1
 Prince *Arthure* and Sir *Artegall* Free Saiment from feare: . . . V. viii. Arg.
 when as *Artegall* did *Arthure* vew, . . . V. viii. 12. 6
 Prince *Arthur* takes the enterprize . . . V. x. Arg.
 Prince *Arthure* overcomes the great Gerionco . . . V. xi. Arg.
 Till she Prince *Arthure* fynd: . . . VI. v. Arg.
 Prince *Arthur* and young Timias, . . . VI. v. 11. 8
 sib to great Orgolio, which was slaine By *Arthure*, . . . VI. vii. 41. 9
 Prince *Arthure* overcomes Disdaigne; . . . VI. viii. Arg.
 They met Prince *Arthure* with Sir Enias, . . . VI. viii. 4. 3
Arthure with the rest went onward still . . . VI. viii. 30. 7
Artillery. planted there their huge *artillery*, . . . II. xi. 7. 8
 Of his sharpe dartes and whot *artillerec*: . . . III. i. 14. 5
Arts. the God of goodly *Arts*: . . . T.M. 58
 they that scorne the schoole of *arts* divine, . . . T.M. 520
 In learned *artes*, and goodlie gouernance, . . . Ti. 270
 There learned *arts* do flourish in great honor, . . . Col. 320
arts of schoole have there small countenance, . . . Col. 703
 for profession of all learned *arts*, . . . Col. 754
 Mecenas . . . to al that civil *artes* professe, . . . Ded.Son.xiii.10
 amidst His magick booke, and *artes* of sundrie Kindes, . . . I. i. 36. 8
 all this while, with charmes and hidden *artes*, . . . I. i. 45. 1
 he praised his diuvelish *arts*, . . . I. ii. 9. 4
 'by whose mischievous *arts* Art thou misshaped thus, . . . I. ii. 34. 2
 when he saw his flatt'ring *artes* to fayle, . . . I. vi. 5. 1
 No magicke *arts* hereof had any might, . . . I. vii. 35. 1
 her golden cup, . . . replete with magicke *artes*; . . . I. viii. 14. 2
 by her wicked *arts* and wylle skill, . . . I. xii. 32. 6
 His *artes* he moves, and . . . Himselfe he frees . . . II. i. 1. 7
 Greece, the Nourse of all good *arts*, . . . II. ix. 48. 1
 All *artes*, all science, all Philosophy, . . . II. ix. 53. 8
 in *artes* Exceland at Athens . . . II. x. 25. 6
 Tryde all her *arts* and all her sleights thience out to wrest. . . II. xii. 81. 9
 They have exceld in *artes* and pollicy, . . . III. ii. 2. 8
 her diuvelish deedes And hellish *arts* . . . III. vii. 6. 8
 by her diuvelish *arts* thought to preuaile . . . III. vii. 21. 8
 all the *artes*, that subtil wits discover, . . . IV. iii. 40. 2
 ye double noursery Of *Arts*! . . . IV. xi. 26. 9
 with all her *arts* Him otherwise perswade . . . VI. v. 33. 5
Arts'. when her face is staynd with magicke *arts* constraint. . . I. vii. 34. 9
Arvirage. *Arvirage* his brothers place supplyde . . . II. x. 51. 6
 never king more highly magnifide . . . then was *Arvirage*: . . . II. x. 52. 2
As (*partial list, except in similes*). See **As for**, **As if**, **As then**,
As though, **As when**, **As yet**, **Ever as**, **Like as**,
Soon as, **Whenas**, **Whereas**, **Whileas**.
 seeme so faire a thing as this, . . . Bel.3 iv. 13
 Out of hir ashes as a worne arise, . . . Bel.3 vi. 14
 Even by an hundred such as Hercules, . . . Bel.3 viii. 12
 Descendeth garnisht as a loved spouse, . . . Rev. iv. 4
 So far as Archer might his level see: . . . Bel.3 iii. 4
 As cleare as Christall gainst the Sunnie beames, . . . Bel.3 xii. 2
 The seates and benches shone as yvorie, . . . Bel.3 xii. 9
 short as thought, . . . Bel.2 viii. 13
 So faire as mote the greatest god delite: . . . Pet. i. 5
 So great riches as like cannot be fonn'd! . . . Pet. ii. 14
 As snowe and golde together had been wrought: . . . Pet. vi. 6
 Wherewith she languisht as the gathered floure; . . . Pet. vi. 9
 Such as the Berecynthian Goddess bright, . . . Ro. vi. 1
 As that brave soune of Aeson, . . . Ro. x. 1
 Like as whilome the children of the earth, . . . Ro. xii. 1
 As men in Summer fearles passe the foord . . . Ro. xiv. 1

As—Continued.

And as the coward beasts use to despise . . . Ro. xiv. 5
 as at Troy most dastards of the Greekes . . . Ro. xvi. 9
 Like as ye see the wrathful Sea from farre . . . Ro. xvi. 1
 Like as ye see fell Boreas with sharpe blast . . . Ro. xvi. 5
 as ye see huge flames spred diuerslie, . . . Ro. xvi. 9
 As waves, as winde, as fire, spred over all, . . . Ro. xvi. 13
 So long as Joves great Bird did make his flight, . . . Ro. xvii. 1
 Long as her ship, tost with so manie freakes, . . . Ro. xxi. 5
 As he that having long in tempest sailed, . . . Ro. xxi. 11
 As, in a vicious bodie, grose disease . . . Ro. xxiii. 11
 Like as the seeded field greene grasse first showes, . . . Ro. xxx. 1
 as in season doth the husband mowes . . . Ro. xxx. 5
 As they which glean, the reliques use to gather, . . . Ro. xxx. 13
 A Bull as white as driven snowe, . . . Fan. ii. 2
 did beare (as batteilant) A gilden towre, . . . Fan. viii. 3
 she did seeme to danee, as in delight, . . . Fan. ix. 7
 As child whose parent is unkent, . . . To his booke 2
 'As shee that feelde the deepe delight . . . Frag.
 as the Sheepe, such was the shepheards looke, . . . S.C. Ja. 7
 'Such rage as winters reigneth in my heart, . . . S.C. Ja. 25
 As on your boughes the ysicles depend, . . . S.C. Ja. 42
 Shepheards devise she hateth as the snake, . . . S.C. Ja. 65
 All as I were through the body gryde: . . . S.C. F. 4
 shake, As doen high Towers . . . S.C. F. 6
 Perke as a Peacock; . . . S.C. F. 8
 as the lowring Wether lookes downe, . . . S.C. F. 29
 His hornes bene as broad as Rainebowe bent, . . . S.C. F. 73
 His dewlap as lythe as lasse of Kent: . . . S.C. F. 74
 As halfe unwilling to coute the graine; . . . S.C. F. 204
 sytten we see, As weren overwent with woe, . . . S.C. Mar. 2
 A stepdame eke, as whott as fyre, . . . S.C. Mar. 41
 As thicke as it had hayled, . . . S.C. Mar. 87
 bowe and shafts as then none had, . . . S.C. Mar. 113
 we here sitten as drownd in a dreame, . . . S.C. May 16
 Crowned as king: . . . S.C. May 30
 Will doe as did the Foxe by the Kidde . . . S.C. May 171
 The false Foxe, as he were starke lame: . . . S.C. May 279
 and if foxes bene so crafty as so, . . . S.C. May 312
 So calme, so coole, as no where else . . . S.C. Jun. 5
 Time in passing weares, (As garments doen, . . . S.C. Jun. 39
 losse of her, whose love as lyfe I wayd, . . . S.C. Jun. 47
 As messengers of this my painfull plight, . . . S.C. Jun. 98
 meeke he was, as meeke mought be, . . . S.C. Jul. 129
 Simple as simple sheepe: . . . S.C. Jul. 130
 Well-eyed, as Argus was, . . . S.C. Jul. 154
 stonte as steede of brasse, . . . S.C. Jul. 156
 gazd on her as they were wood, . . . S.C. An. 75
 As cleare as the christall glasse; . . . S.C. An. 80
 All as the Sunnye beame so bright, . . . S.C. An. 81
 as the thonder cleaves the cloudes, . . . S.C. An. 85
 as Dame Cynthias silver raye, . . . S.C. An. 89
 say it, Cuddie, as thou art a ladde: . . . S.C. An. 143
 tune your pypes as ruthfull as ye may, . . . S.C. An. 150
 With sight of such as (*a) change my restlesse woe, . . . S.C. An. 172
 They looken ligge as Bulls . . . S.C. S. 44
 As cocke on his dunghill crowing . . . S.C. S. 46
 as the bright starre Seemeth ay greater . . . S.C. S. 76
 as a Monster of many heads; . . . S.C. S. 121
 wise, and as Argus eyed,) . . . S.C. S. 203
 All as the shepheard that did fetch his dame . . . S.C. O. 28
 did sing . . . So as the Heavens did quake . . . S.C. O. 60
 mount as high, and sing as soote as Swanne, . . . S.C. O. 90
 flowe as fast as spring doth ryse, . . . S.C. O. 108
 our pypes, that shrild as lowde as Lark; . . . S.C. N. 71
 foureth fresh, as it should never fayle? . . . S.C. N. 86
 hang theyr heads as they would learne to weepe; . . . S.C. N. 134
 With dolefull pleasaunce, so as I ne wotte . . . S.C. N. 204
 'Then as the springe gives place to elder time, . . . S.C. D. 73
 'Whose ranccking wound as yet does rifelye bleede, . . . S.C. D. 94
 withered, as they had bene gathered long; . . . S.C. D. 110
 Sike follies nowe have gathered as too ripe, . . . S.C. D. 117
 cast hem out as rotten . . . S.C. D. 118
 fresh springing wells, as christall neate, . . . Gn. 119
 sings As merrie notes . . . As that Ascræan bard, . . . Gn. 148, 149
 and leads as joyfull life; . . . Gn. 150
 As the great Ocean doth himselfe divide, . . . Gn. 160
 mosse as greene as any goord, . . . Gn. 164
 As that faire troupe . . . Staid thee, . . . Gn. 182
 As in avengement of his heedles smart, . . . Gn. 291
 As the great clap of thunder . . . Gn. 519
 'Them therefore as boqueathing to the winde, . . . Gn. 633
 As well of worldly livelode as of life, . . . Hub. 147
 he leaned, as one farre in elde, . . . Hub. 218
 me trust as your owne ghostly father, . . . Hub. 280
 seeme as Saintlike as Saint Radegund: . . . Hub. 497
 Courtiers, as the tide, doo rise and fall, . . . Hub. 614
 Els as a thistle-downe in th' ayre doth fie, . . . Hub. 634
 keepe this as a lawe: . . . Hub. 1054
 As when his Syre with Alcumena lay, . . . Hub. 1299
 As one late in a trauance, . . . Hub. 1325
 roar'd aloud, as he were wood, . . . Hub. 1352
 as one whose wits were raff, . . . Hub. 1356
 the rest, as borne of salvage brood, . . . T.M. 589
 And, as one carelesse of suspition, . . . Com. Son. i. 5
 Doth as a vapour vanish, . . . Ti. 56
 of the whole world as thou wast the Empresse, . . . Ti. 83
 greislie shades, such as doo haunt in hell . . . Ti. 125
 Forgotten quite as they were never borne, . . . Ti. 182
 die, as one Of the meane people, . . . Ti. 190

As—Continued.

That as a glasse upon the water shone,	Ti. 220
And dead is now, as living, counted deare,	Ti. 242
His bodie, as a spotles sacrifice;	Ti. 298
Die . . . as the thing Which never was,	Ti. 346
as things wipt out with a sponge	Ti. 361
thoughts of men do as themselves decay;	Ti. 401
As with each storme does fall away,	Ti. 514
Such as on earth man could not more devise,	Ti. 521
two Beares, as white as anie milke,	Ti. 561
haire as soft as silke,	Ti. 663
gentle kinde as ever Fowle afore;	Ti. 591
his shinie wings as silver bright,	Mui. 89
as each had been a Dove;	Mui. 291
As in their Syrcs new love both triumphing;	Mui. 294
Such as Dame Pallas, such as Envie pale,	Mui. 301
in good order as he could devise.	Mui. 358
As he that did all danger quite despise,	Mui. 390
Downe . . . eyes were throwne, As loathing light;	D. 47
lookt aside as in disdainfull wise,	D. 59
White as the native Rose	D. 108
As the least lamb in all my flock	D. 126
As stubborn steed, that is with curb restrained,	D. 194
was by them as thing impure rejected;	D. 209
fell she not as one enforst to dye,	D. 253
as one toyld with travaile downe doth lye,	D. 255
as a speedie post that passeth by.	D. 413
as the mother of the Gods,	D. 463
As one disposed wilfullie to die,	D. 552
As Somers lark that with her song doth greet	As. 33
As faire as Venus	As. 56
so waste as this, Nor famous Ardeyn, . . . is	As. 95
bright and long, As Sunny beames	As. 158
As fairly formd as any star	As. 188
As fittest flowres to deck his mournfull hearse.	As. Interl. 223
jolly groome was he, As ever piped,	Col. 13
long As water doth within his bancks appeare,	Col. 95
a daughter fresh as floure of May,	Col. 106
As men use most to covet forreine thing,	Col. 162
In whose brave mynd, as in a golden cofer,	Col. 488
shyneth as the morning cleare,	Col. 506
as the trees do grow, her name may grow;	Col. 633
As base, or blunt, unmeet for melodie,	Col. 710
measured by his weed, As barts by hornes,	Col. 712
many worthie ones . . . As ever else in Princes Court	Col. 738
But as Exuls out of his court be thrust,	Col. 894
Deare as thou art unto thy selfe,	Dec. Son. iii. 13
As the wide compass of the firmament	Dec. Son. ix. 5
dead, as living, ever him ador'd:	I. i. 2. 4
As one that inly mournd, so was she sad,	I. i. 4. 6
So pure and innocent, as that same lambe,	I. i. 5. 1
lept As Lyon fierce upon the flying pray,	I. i. 17. 2
As when old father Nilus gins to swell	I. i. 21. 1
monsters, fowle, and blacke as inke,	I. i. 22. 7
As gentle shepherd in sweete eventide,	I. i. 23. 1
knockt his brest, as one that did repent,	I. i. 29. 9
faire him quited, as that courteous was:	I. i. 30. 2
could file his tongue as smooth as glas:	I. i. 35. 7
As messenger of Morpheus,	I. i. 36. 3
As one then in a dreame,	I. i. 42. 7
Remounted up as light as chearefull Larke;	I. i. 44. 7
For all so deare as life is to my hart,	I. i. 54. 2
As one aghast with feends	I. ii. 4. 5
her he hated as the hissing snake,	I. ii. 9. 8
As many formes . . . As ever Proteus	I. ii. 10. 3, 4
As when two rams, stird with ambitious pride,	I. ii. 16. 1
Astonied, both stand sencelesse as a blocke,	I. ii. 16. 5
unmoved as a rocke,	I. ii. 16. 7
the flashing fier flies, As from a forge,	I. ii. 17. 8
languish, as the stricken hind,	I. ii. 24. 9
As raging flames who striveth to suppress,	I. ii. 34. 6
shine as the Morning starre.	I. ii. 36. 4
Phaelissa was as faire as faire mote bee,	I. ii. 37. 8
As all unweeting of that well she knew;	I. ii. 45. 2
Though true as touch,	I. iii. 2. 5
faire as ever living wight was fayre,	I. iii. 2. 6
Far from all peoples preace, as in exile,	I. iii. 3. 3
As the great eye of heaven, shyned bright,	I. iii. 4. 7
As he her wronged Innocence did weat,	I. iii. 6. 3
adord As the God of my life?	I. iii. 7. 9
should as death unto my deare heart light:	I. iii. 27. 5
Much like, as when the beaten marinere,	I. iii. 31. 1
he was strong, . . . As ever wielded speare	I. iii. 42. 4
a rich throne, as bright as sunny day;	I. iv. 8. 2
A maiden Queene that shone as Titans ray,	I. iv. 8. 5
As envying her selfe,	I. iv. 8. 9
she was wondrous faire, as any living wight.	I. iv. 10. 9
As faire Aurora in her purple pall	I. iv. 16. 4
seemd as fresh as Flora in her prime;	I. iv. 17. 3
As ashes pale of hew, and seeming ded;	I. iv. 33. 7
Phoebus, fresh as brydegrome to his mate,	I. v. 2. 3
As when a Gryfon, seized of his pray,	I. v. 8. 2
As when a wearie traveller, that strayes	I. v. 18. 1
on their rusty bits did champ as they were wood.	I. v. 20. 9
twyfold Teme, of which two blacke as pitch,	I. v. 28. 4
did never cease to bay, As giving warning	I. v. 30. 3
A ruefull sight as could be seene	I. v. 46. 1
As when a ship . . . An hidden rocke escaped.	I. vi. 1. 1
As rock of Diamond stedfast evermore,	I. vi. 4. 5
gan her beautie shyne as brightest skye,	I. vi. 4. 8

As—Continued.

As when a greedy Wolfe,	I. vi. 10. 3
They, all as glad as birdes of joyous Pryme,	I. vi. 13. 6
the which the lovely boy Did love as life,	I. vi. 17. 7
his beheast they feared as a tyrans law.	I. vi. 26. 9
all tand . . . As he had travelld many a sommers day	I. vi. 36. 6
As when two Boves, with ranceling malice mett,	I. vi. 44. 4
the streame, as cleare as cristall glas:	I. vii. 6. 3
pondred all as thin as flowre:	I. vii. 12. 4
As when that divelish yron Engin,	I. vii. 13. 1
Such one it was, as that renowned Snake	I. vii. 17. 1
his eyes did shine as glas.	I. vii. 17. 9
prowdly threw to ground, as things of naught;	I. vii. 18. 5
As when a cloud his beames doth over-lay;	I. vii. 34. 7
As when her face is staynd	I. vii. 34. 9
steed . . . Who under him did trample as the aire,	I. vii. 37. 7
With staring countenance sterne, as one astownd,	I. viii. 5. 7
As when almightie Jove, in wrathfull mood,	I. viii. 9. 1
as when in Cymbrian plaine An heard of Bulles,	I. viii. 11. 5
As where th' Almightyes lightning brond does light,	I. viii. 21. 8
tombled; as an aged tree, High growing	I. viii. 22. 5
Or as a Castle, reared high and round,	I. viii. 23. 1
globe of earth, as it for feare did quake.	I. viii. 23. 9
old man, with beard as white as snow,	I. viii. 30. 2
were slaine as sheepe out of the fold,	I. viii. 35. 7
a deepe descent, as darke as hell,	I. viii. 39. 8
as in hate of honorable eld, Was overgrowne	I. viii. 47. 2
Her wrizled skin, as rough as maple rind,	I. viii. 47. 8
the rivcr Dee, as silver cleene,	I. ix. 4. 7
flew his steed as he his bandes had brast,	I. ix. 21. 7
tread the wynd, As he had bene a fole of Pegasus	I. ix. 21. 9
stood, as one that had aspyde Infernall furies	I. ix. 24. 4
not so happy as mote happy bee:	I. ix. 27. 5
creeping close, as Snake in hidden weedes,	I. ix. 28. 8
stared as astound;	I. ix. 35. 7
shronke into his jawes, as he did never dyne.	I. ix. 35. 9
as a sword's poynt through his hart did perse,	I. ix. 48. 2
As he were charmed with enchanted rimes;	I. ix. 48. 8
As it a ronning messenger had bene.	I. ix. 51. 7
As in a swowne:	I. ix. 52. 3
mortall life gan loath as thing forlore,	I. x. 21. 5
Cupids wanton snare As bell she hated;	I. x. 30. 6
thrust them forth still as they waxed old:	I. x. 31. 4
As carefull Nourse her child from falling	I. x. 35. 9
Which as a stocke he left unto his seede,	I. x. 38. 7
For as the tree does fall, so lyes it ever low.	I. x. 41. 9
As Eagles eie that can behold the Sunne.	I. x. 47. 6
As hoary frost with spangles doth attire	I. x. 48. 3
Mount, Such one as that same mighty man of God,	I. x. 53. 2
as it were for endlesse memory Of that deare Lord	I. x. 54. 3
As commonly as frend does with his frend.	I. x. 56. 5
in like case, As wretched men,	I. x. 62. 4
As for loose loves, they' are vaine,	I. x. 62. 9
as deare as ever knight was deare,	I. xi. 1. 7
As mountaine doth the valley overcaste.	I. xi. 8. 5
as an Eagle, seeing pray appeare,	I. xi. 9. 6
as the clashing of an Armor bright,	I. xi. 9. 8
Bespotted as with shieldes of red and blacke,	I. xi. 11. 5
as sure as death in deed,	I. xi. 12. 3
As two broad Beacons, sett in open fieldes,	I. xi. 14. 3
far within, as in a hollow glade,	I. xi. 14. 8
As for great joyance	I. xi. 15. 4
As chauffed Bore his bristles doth upreare;	I. xi. 15. 6
As bidding bold defyaunce	I. xi. 15. 9
So far as Ewghen bow a shaft may send,	I. xi. 19. 2
As hagarid hanke,	I. xi. 19. 5
the stiffe beame quaked as affrayd,	I. xi. 20. 5
He cryde, as raging seas are wont to rore	I. xi. 21. 1
As they the earth would shoulder from her seat;	I. xi. 21. 4
gulfe does gape, as he would eat	I. xi. 21. 6
As did this knight twelve thousand dolours daunt,	I. xi. 27. 7
Renew, as one were borne that very day,	I. xi. 30. 5
clapt his yron wings as victor he did dwell,	I. xi. 31. 9
As Eagle, fresh out of the ocean wave,	I. xi. 34. 3
marveiles at himselfe stil as he flies:	I. xi. 34. 8
As hundred ramping Lions seemd to rore,	I. xi. 37. 3
to the earth him drove, as stricken dead;	I. xi. 38. 3
As sparkles from the Andvile use to fly,	I. xi. 42. 6
As burning Aetna from his boyling stew	I. xi. 44. 5
As they in pure vermillion had been dide,	I. xi. 46. 3
forth flowd, as from a well,	I. xi. 48. 1
As it had deawed bene with timely raine:	I. xi. 48. 6
lay, as in a dreame of deepe delight,	I. xi. 50. 4
rosy cheekes, for shame as blushing red:	I. xi. 51. 4
him rencountering fierce, as hauke in flight,	I. xi. 53. 4
downe he fell, as an huge rocky cliff,	I. xi. 54. 5
all the people, as in solemne feast,	I. xii. 4. 6
As fresh as flowres in meadow greene	I. xii. 6. 7
As fayre Diana in fresh sommers day	I. xii. 7. 7
all admired as from heaven sent,	I. xii. 9. 4
As that your daughter can ye well advize,	I. xii. 18. 5
As bright as doth the morning starre appeare	I. xii. 21. 6
faire and fresh, as freshest flowre in May;	I. xii. 22. 1
To tell were as to strive against the streame:	I. xii. 23. 8
As chained beare whom cruell dogs doe bait,	I. xii. 35. 7
Like as it had bene many an Angels voice	I. xii. 39. 3
As wetherbeaten ship	II. i. 2. 9
faire and sheene As on the earth . . . was never seene	II. i. 10. 6
as sure as hound The stricken Deare	II. i. 12. 8
false Duccsa . . . As a chaste Virgin	II. i. 21. 5

As—Continued.

As gentle Hynd, whose sides with cruell Steele	II. i. 38. 6
Pitifull spectacle, as ever eie did vew!	II. i. 40. 9
Ihis hart gan waxe as starke as marble stone,	II. i. 42. 2
grone, As Lion, grudging	II. i. 42. 6
death did sitt as sad As lump of lead,	II. i. 45. 2, 3
As one out of a deadly dreame affright,	II. i. 45. 6
herselle . . . threw to ground, as hating life	II. i. 45. 9
As heven accusing guilty	II. i. 49. 2
sliding soft, as downe to sleepe her layd,	II. i. 56. 3
Can smile on them, As carelesse of his woe,	II. ii. 1. 7
As budding branch rent from the native tree,	II. ii. 2. 6
As hynd from her, so she fled	II. ii. 7. 9
from whose two heads, As from two weeping eyes,	II. ii. 9. 2
it is chaste and pure as purest snow,	II. ii. 9. 7
As when a Beare and Tygre, bring met	II. ii. 22. 5
As a tall ship tossed in troublous seas,	II. ii. 24. 1
As ever of their loves they would be glad;	II. ii. 28. 4
as doth an hidden moth The inner garment frett,	II. ii. 34. 7
As morning Sunne her beames dispredden	II. ii. 40. 8
As Peacocke that his painted plumes doth pranck,	II. iii. 6. 4
The Miser threw him selfe, as an Ofall,	II. iii. 8. 7
As ghastly bug, does greatly them affeare:	II. iii. 20. 5
made the Forrest ring, as it would rive	II. iii. 20. 9
Her face so faire as flesh it seemed not,	II. iii. 22. 1
Her face Cleare as the skye,	II. iii. 22. 3
Or as that famous Queene Of Amazons,	II. iii. 31. 5
shake, and rowze as comming late from rest.	II. iii. 35. 9
As fearfull fowle, that long in secret cave	II. iii. 36. 1
I hid my selfe from it, as one affeard;	II. iii. 45. 8
gan to ride As one unfit therefore,	II. iii. 46. 4
as a blindfold Bull, at ranson fares,	II. iv. 7. 8
as the Sunny beames do glance and glide	II. v. 2. 4
As one affright With hellish feends,	II. v. 37. 6
as swift as glance of eye, A little Gondelay,	II. vi. 2. 6
Sometimes shee song as lowd as lark in ayre,	II. vi. 3. 3
Sometimes shee laught, as merry as Pope Jone;	II. vi. 3. 4
dull billowes thicke as troubled mire,	II. vi. 20. 7
helmet, which as Titan shone,	II. vi. 31. 6
still he stood as senselesse stone.	II. vi. 31. 9
bitter rate, As Shepherdes curie, that in darke	II. vi. 39. 4
As Pilot well expert in perilous wave,	II. vii. 1. 1
Ihis hand that trembled as one terrifyde;	II. vii. 6. 7
uncertain light: Such as a lamp,	II. vii. 29. 7
uncertain light: as the Moone,	II. vii. 29. 8
such exceeding store, As eie of man did never see	II. vii. 31. 5
whose dore did open, as it had bene taught.	II. vii. 35. 3
wyde, As it some Gyeld or solemne Temple weare.	II. vii. 43. 4
There, as in glistring glory shee did sitt,	II. vii. 46. 1
loaden all with fruit as thicke as it might bee.	II. vii. 53. 9
Gaz'd after him, as fowle escapt by flight,	II. viii. 9. 4
courd it tenderly, As chicken newly hatcht,	II. viii. 9. 9
knights al armd as bright as skie,	II. viii. 10. 2
'no knight so rude As to doen outrage	II. viii. 26. 2
make his carkas as the outcast dong?	II. viii. 28. 6
as thicke as stormie showre, Their strokes did raime:	II. viii. 35. 5
as a stedfast towre, Whom foe doth assaile,	II. viii. 35. 7
a large lukewarme flood, Red as the Rose,	II. viii. 39. 2
As salvage Bull, whom two fierce mastives hayt,	II. viii. 42. 1
as a man whom hellish feendes have frayd,	II. viii. 46. 4
all desperat, as loathing light,	II. viii. 47. 1
As when a windy tempest bloweth hie,	II. viii. 48. 1
The cloudes, as things affrayd, before him flye;	II. viii. 48. 3
as in scorn their mallice forth do poure:	II. viii. 48. 6
as a Bitur in the Eagles clawe,	II. viii. 50. 2
As one that loathed life, and yet despyd to dye.	II. viii. 50. 9
Whose glory shineth as the morning starre,	II. ix. 4. 6
it shooke as it would fall.	II. ix. 11. 5
As when a swarme of Gnats at eventide	II. ix. 16. 1
as a cloud doth seeme to dim the skies;	II. ix. 16. 5
faire as faire mote ever bee,	II. ix. 18. 6
so high as foe might not it clime,	II. ix. 21. 2
Lady right faire and fresh as morning rose,	II. ix. 36. 7
blood her snowy cheekes did dye as polisht yvory	II. ix. 41. 5
it doth, as cloud from sea, aryse.	II. ix. 42. 5
so wisely as I may.'	II. ix. 42. 9
survevd as hills doen lower ground;	II. ix. 45. 4
all that fained is, as leasings, tales,	II. ix. 51. 9
flying fast as Roebucke	II. x. 7. 5
dreadful wights As far exceeded men	II. x. 8. 9
flitting arrows, thicke as flakes of snow,	II. xi. 18. 2
him fell before; As withered leaves drop	II. xi. 19. 4
a Tygre That as the winde ran	II. xi. 20. 5
Those could he well direct and streight as line,	II. xi. 21. 6
As pale and wan as ashes	II. xi. 22. 1
His body leane and meagre as a rake,	II. xi. 22. 2
as cold and drery as a snake,	II. xi. 22. 4
as swift on foot as chased Stags;	II. xi. 23. 5
as the winged wind his Tigre fled,	II. xi. 26. 1
(As wonis the Tartar by the Caspian lake,	II. xi. 26. 7
As one awakte out of long slombing shade,	II. xi. 31. 7
as a Beare, whom angry curres have touzd,	II. xi. 33. 3
fierce returning, as a faulcon fayre,	II. xi. 36. 6
As when Joves harness-bearing Bird	II. xi. 43. 1
the Carle as fast Can heape huge strokes	II. xi. 43. 8
Can heape huge strokes on him, as ere he down was cast.	II. xi. 43. 9
Rocke of Reproch, and it as death to dred!	II. xii. 9. 9
'As th' Isle of Delos whylome,	II. xii. 13. 1
bravely furnished as ship might bee,	II. xii. 19. 3
the great sea As threatening to devoure	II. xii. 21. 9

As—Continued.

The waves as they enraged were,	II. xii. 22. 2
all we dreadfull hold, Be but as bugs	II. xii. 25. 3
Art, as halfe in scorn of niggard Nature,	II. xii. 50. 6
bouches hanging As freely offering to be gathered;	II. xii. 54. 6
deepe empurpled as the Hyacine,	II. xii. 54. 7
as the Rubine laughing sweetely red,	II. xii. 54. 8
emongst the leaves entold, As lurking from the vew	II. xii. 55. 4
downe againe Her plong, as over-maystered	II. xii. 64. 3
as through a vele, So through the christall waves	II. xii. 64. 6
As that faire Starre, the messenger of morne,	II. xii. 65. 1
Or as the Cyprian goddess, newly borne	II. xii. 65. 3
Such as attonce might not be heard elsewhere:	II. xii. 70. 3
made him stagger, as he were not well:	III. i. 6. 5
Whose face did seeme as cleare as Christall stone,	III. i. 15. 4
And eke, through feare, as white as whales bone:	III. i. 15. 5
as a blazing starre doth farre outcast Ihis hearie beames,	III. i. 16. 5
As the proud Persian Queenes accustomed,	III. i. 41. 4
As when fayre Cynthia, in darke some night,	III. i. 43. 1
As hee that hath espide a vermeill Rose,	III. i. 46. 6
as a cole to kindle fleshy flame,	III. i. 50. 2
as it had bene a flake Of lightning	III. ii. 5. 7
The loving mother not so much joyce as shee	III. ii. 11. 9
Lookt forth, as Phoebus face out of the east	III. ii. 24. 6
As one with vew of ghastly feends affright:	III. ii. 29. 7
As one in wifull bale for ever buried.	III. ii. 31. 9
As smoke and sulphure mingled with confused stryfe.	III. ii. 32. 9
languish, as the leafe falln from the tree,	III. ii. 39. 8
As it an Earth-quake were:	III. ii. 42. 9
As fayre Aurora, rysing hastily,	III. iii. 20. 4
As, when a foggy mist hath overcast The face of heven,	III. iv. 13. 1
lay as in a swowne,	III. iv. 30. 6
As swift as swallowes on the waves they went,	III. iv. 33. 5
fled, as light-foot hare	III. iv. 46. 4
affraid of him as feend of hell.	III. iv. 47. 9
bold, as ever Squire that waited	III. v. 12. 9
as faire as Phoebus sunne.	III. v. 27. 9
As it an earthly Paradyze had bene:	III. v. 40. 6
mightie ill, Which, as a victour proud, gan ransack	III. v. 48. 4
drye up and blast; As percing levin,	III. v. 48. 8
wasted, as the snow congeald When the bright sunne	III. v. 49. 5
Such as the Angels weare before Gods tribunal!	III. v. 53. 9
shund dishonor which as death she feard:	III. vi. 10. 6
from her fled as flit as ayery Dove,	III. vi. 11. 4
fresh in face and guize As any Nimphe;	III. vi. 23. 8
blandishment, Which as a fontaine from her sweete lips went.	III. vi. 25. 5
as faire as springing day,	III. vi. 26. 9
So faire a place as Nature can devize:	III. vi. 29. 3
beautie fades away, As doth the lilly	III. vi. 38. 9
Stared as one astonnd,	III. vii. 7. 7
As glad of that small rest as Bird of tempest gon.	III. vii. 10. 9
as one, which hath gaz'd On the bright Sunne	III. vii. 13. 6
she, as one nigh of her wits depriv'd,	III. vii. 14. 6
in hands, as conquered To be her thrall,	III. vii. 17. 7
mone, as they had bene undone,	III. vii. 19. 9
feeds on womens flesh as others feede on gras.	III. vii. 22. 9
swifte as word that from her went,	III. vii. 23. 6
Lightly she leaped, as a wight forlore,	III. vii. 26. 7
As Florimell fled from that Monster	III. vii. 26. 5
As he that strives to stop a suddain flood,	III. vii. 34. 1
As white seemes fayrer nacht with blacke attone;	III. ix. 2. 4
Ihis mone, which he lov'd as living breath;	III. x. 2. 8
As Hellene, when she saw The Trojan flames	III. x. 12. 7
I loath as doung, ne deeme my dew reward:	III. x. 31. 6
As one out of a dreame not waked well	III. x. 49. 7
That, as a Snake, still lurked	III. x. 55. 9
That was as trew in love as Turtle to her make.	III. xi. 2. 9
he was long, and swift as any Roe,	III. xi. 5. 8
implore As gentle Ladies helpless misery:	III. xi. 18. 6
foolhardy as th' Earthes children,	III. xi. 22. 8
as a thonder bolt Perceth the yielding ayre,	III. xi. 25. 6
As faining to be hidd from envious eye:	III. xi. 28. 5
playd In the rich metall as they living were.	III. xi. 61. 6
As it with mighty levers had bene fore;	III. xii. 3. 4
as on the readie flore Of some Theatre,	III. xii. 3. 5
as to heare a play,	III. xii. 4. 4
As those same plumes so seemd he vaine and light,	III. xii. 8. 5
For still he far'd as dauncing in delight,	III. xii. 8. 7
nycelly trode, as thornes lay in his way,	III. xii. 10. 6
As ashes pale of hew,	III. xii. 12. 6
As a dismayd Deare in chace embost,	III. xii. 17. 8
Her brest all naked, as nett yvory	III. xii. 20. 1
she, as morrow fresh, her selfe did reare	III. xii. 28. 8
Fell softly forth, as of his owne accord,	III. xii. 38. 2
Was closed up, as it had not bene bor'd,	III. xii. 38. 5
vanisht quite, as it were not the same,	III. xii. 43. 5
So seemd those two, as growne together quite,	III. xii. 46. or. 5
as thing reserv'd from stealth.	IV. i. 6. 7
Like as the shining skie in summers night,	IV. i. 13. 6
was, as it were, her baude	IV. i. 31. 3
As fresh and fragrant as the floure-deluce	IV. i. 31. 7
As when two billowes Do meete together,	IV. i. 42. 1
as when in chace The Parthian strikes a stag	IV. i. 49. 7
a God or godlike man Such as was Orpheus,	IV. ii. 1. 7
Or such as that celestiall Psalmist was,	IV. ii. 2. 1
wise words, Such as that prudent Romane well	IV. ii. 2. 7
flitting as the wavering wind After each beantie	IV. ii. 5. 2
As when two warlike Brigandines at sea,	IV. ii. 16. 1
As men awaked rashly out of dreame,	IV. ii. 17. 2
To see their thrids so thin as spiders frame,	IV. ii. 50. 8

As—Continued.

As when two Tygers prickt with hungers rage	IV. iii. 16. 1
As when a Vulture greedie of his pray,	IV. iii. 19. 1
As one whose inner parts had bene ythrid	IV. iii. 22. 4
As thicke as hayle forth poured from the skie:	IV. iii. 25. 5
As fast as water-sprinkles gainst a rocke are dash't	IV. iii. 25. 9
And tribute oke withall, as to his Sovereaine	IV. iii. 27. 9
fell as dead . . . Yet dead he was not,	IV. iii. 30. 5
As one that had out of a dreame bene heard,	IV. iii. 31. 4
halfe affeard . . . as he some ghost had scene,	IV. iii. 31. 6
As one in feare the Stygian gods t' offend,	IV. iii. 32. 2
Such as the troubled Theatres oft times	IV. iii. 37. 9
Such famous men, . . . As Jove will have advanced	IV. iii. 44. 2
Canacee, as fresh as morning rose,	IV. iii. 51. 7
as life were to each other life,	IV. iii. 52. 7
As two fierce Bulls,	IV. iv. 18. 3
As one that seemed doubtfull,	IV. iv. 20. 4
As two wild Boares together grappling go,	IV. iv. 29. 8
As when two greedy Wolves doe breake	IV. iv. 35. 6
as her life by her esteemed deare,	IV. v. 6. 2
daz'd the eyes of all as with exceeding light,	IV. v. 10. 9
shone as Phebes light Amongst the lesser starres	IV. v. 14. 3
As guilefull Goldsmith that by secret skill	IV. v. 15. 1
as thing devis'd her to defame,	IV. v. 17. 5
faire a crew, As like can not be scene	IV. v. 18. 4
their words as wind esteemed light,	IV. v. 27. 7
started up as one affrayd,	IV. v. 42. 6
in his face, as in a looking glasse,	IV. v. 45. 7
Did leape to her, as doth an eger hound	IV. vi. 12. 3
Heaping huge strokes as thicke as showre of hayle,	IV. vi. 16. 5
He blest himselfe as one sore terrifide;	IV. vi. 24. 7
trussing me, as Eagle doth his pray,	IV. vii. 18. 6
as swift as wind,	IV. vii. 18. 7
with her body, as a buckler,	IV. vii. 26. 4
winged feete as nimble as the winde,	IV. vii. 30. 2
As when Latonaes daughter,	IV. vii. 30. 5
As one with griefe and anguish overcum,	IV. vii. 44. 4
As blasted bloosme through heat doth languish	IV. viii. 2. 9
flew away as lightly as the wind;	IV. viii. 7. 7
as one daunted with her presence dread,	IV. viii. 13. 7
As messengers of his true meaning	IV. viii. 13. 9
steps so soft as foot could stryde,	IV. viii. 37. 2
So faire as ever yet saw living eie;	IV. viii. 49. 5
as faire as any under skie:	IV. viii. 49. 7
I to him as to my soule did beare,	IV. viii. 55. 3
lov'd me deare, as dearest thing alive,	IV. viii. 56. 6
as the soule doth rule the earthly masse,	IV. ix. 2. 6
though Poena were as faire as morne,	IV. ix. 3. 6
so to ride as it alive was found,	IV. ix. 4. 9
as he captive were,	IV. ix. 5. 2
minde did travell as with chylde	IV. ix. 17. 3
She was as safe as in a Sanctuary,	IV. ix. 19. 6
As when Dan Acolus, in great displeasure	IV. ix. 23. 1
As when two Barkes . . . contrary courses sew,	IV. ix. 26. 7
Against those two let drive, as they were wood:	IV. ix. 29. 5
As when an eger mastife once doth prove The tast of blood	IV. ix. 31. 5
the ground was strow'd with flowrea as fresh as May,	IV. x. 37. 9
As with a robe,	IV. xi. 11. 8
made the rockes to roare as they were rent,	IV. xi. 12. 5
that upon them goth As on the ground,	IV. xi. 14. 6
it encompass round as with a golden fret,	IV. xi. 27. 9
whom as with a Crowne He doth adorne,	IV. xi. 34. 7
flowres . . . all her shoulders spred As a new spring;	IV. xi. 46. 5
As withered weed through cruell winters tine,	IV. xii. 34. 6
A sorie sight as ever scene	V. i. 14. 2
so light, As that it seem'd above the ground he went;	V. i. 20. 3
he was swift as swallow in her flight,	V. i. 20. 4
strong as Lyon in his lordly night,	V. i. 20. 5
As rated Spanicll takes his burden up for feare,	V. i. 29. 9
As when a Dolphin and a Sele are met,	V. ii. 15. 1
As when a Falcon hath with nimble flight	V. ii. 54. 1
As when two sunnes appeare in the azure skye,	V. iii. 19. 1
As roses did with lilies interlace;	V. iii. 23. 5
Her snowy substance melted as with heat,	V. iii. 24. 7
As when the daughter of Thaumantes faire	V. iii. 25. 1
as the death he hated such despight,	V. iii. 31. 8
he stood as still as any stake,	V. iii. 34. 5
As when a Beare hath seiz'd her cruell clawes	V. iv. 40. 6
quilted upon sattin white as milke;	V. v. 2. 3
As the faire Moone in her most full aspect	V. v. 3. 8
flakes of fire, bright as the sunny ray,	V. v. 8. 3
As one that would confesse, yet faire would it denie,	V. v. 31. 9
As one adaw'd, and halfe confus'd	V. v. 45. 5
As a bad Nurse, which, faying to receive	V. v. 53. 1
There as she looked long, at last she spide	V. vi. 8. 1
mute, as one in great suspence;	V. vi. 9. 7
As when the flashing Levin haps to light	V. vi. 40. 1
Her seem'd, as she was doing sacrifice	V. vii. 13. 1
As when a Tygre and a Lionesse Are met	V. vii. 30. 1
all they, as a Goddesses her adoring,	V. vii. 42. 8
So ran they all, as they had bene at bace,	V. viii. 5. 4
Serves her as any Princesse under skye,	V. viii. 18. 7
shone as bright as doth the heaven sheene:	V. viii. 29. 5
As when the fire-mouthed steedes,	V. viii. 40. 1
as that madding mother, mongst the rout Of Bacchus	V. viii. 47. 5
As a mad bytch,	V. viii. 49. 1
dreadfull wight he was as ever went	V. ix. 10. 4
all his bones as small as sandy grayle He broke,	V. ix. 19. 4
Whom seeing all in armour bright as day,	V. ix. 24. 2
like a cloud, as likest may be told,	V. ix. 28. 4

As—Continued.

As a faire stoupe of her high soaring thought,	V. ix. 34. 7
As the bright sunne, what time his ferie teme	V. ix. 35. 1
To see if entrance there as yet obtaine he might,	V. x. 33. 9
As three great Culverings for battrie bent,	V. x. 34. 6
As fast as feete could carry them,	V. x. 36. 2
trembling joynts, as he for terrour shooke;	V. xi. 28. 8
As when the Mast of some well-timberd hulke	V. xi. 29. 1
makes her ribs to cracke as they were torne;	V. xi. 29. 4
ye promist, as ye were a Knight,	V. xi. 39. 2
flocking round about them, as a swarme Of flies	V. xi. 58. 1
As when the wrathfull Boreas doth bluster,	V. xi. 58. 7
As thicke as doth the seede after the sowers hand:	V. xii. 7. 9
As when a skilfull Marriner doth reed A storme approaching	V. xii. 18. 5
pleasure take, As she had got thereby	V. xii. 32. 9
loudly cryde, As it had bene two shepheards curres	V. xii. 38. 5
In whose pure minde, as in a mirrour sheene,	VI. Pr. 6. 5
tribute backe repay as to their King:	VI. Pr. 7. 5
'A shamefull use as ever I did heare,'	VI. i. 14. 1
As doth a Steare, in heat of summers day,	VI. i. 24. 4
plates asunder brake, As they had potshares bene;	VI. i. 37. 5
Calidore rising up as fresh as day	VI. iii. 13. 8
as a well it were That . . . gushing did appere,	VI. iii. 50. 8
he was swift as any Bucke in chace)	VI. iv. 8. 3
shows, as fitter bene For courting fooles	VI. v. 38. 7
As doth the poysonous sting, which intamy	VI. vi. 1. 3
a doughty Knight, As any one	VI. vi. 4. 2
still did lie as dead,	VI. vi. 32. 3
As one that had no life him left through former feare,	VI. vi. 32. 9
As when a cast of Falcons make their flight	VI. vii. 9. 1
his locks, as blacke as pitchy night,	VI. vii. 43. 7
As when a sturdy ploughman with his hynde	VI. viii. 12. 1
rest her selfe as in a gladsome port,	VI. x. 9. 4
Another Damzell, as a precious gemme	VI. x. 12. 7
made him pipe so merrily, as never none	VI. x. 15. 9
'So farre, as doth the daughter of the day	VI. x. 26. 1
Like as a sort of hungry dogs, ymet	VI. xi. 17. 1
lustie knight as ever wielded speare,	VI. xii. 3. 6
as a girlond seemes to deck the locks	VII. vi. 41. 3
Shouting as they the heavens would have brast;	VII. vi. 52. 7
Not such as Craftes-men by their idle skill	VII. vii. 8. 3
knittest each to each, as brother unto brother	VII. vii. 14. 9
even the gods to thee, as men to gods, do seeme	VII. vii. 15. 9
'As for her tenants, that is, man and beasts,	VII. vii. 19. 1
Autumne all in yellow clad, As though he joyed	VII. vii. 30. 2
As from a limbeck did adown distill,	VII. vii. 31. 5
wanton as a Kid whose horne new buds;	VII. vii. 33. 2
All in greene leaves, as he a Player were;	VII. vii. 35. 2
backward yode, as Bargemen wont to fare	VII. vii. 35. 7
full grosse and fat As fed with lard,	VII. vii. 40. 2
Such as they faire Dan Cupid to have bene,	VII. vii. 46. 7
'as changefull as the Moone' men use to say	VII. vii. 50. 9
Am. xviii. 14	Am. xviii. 14
My soule was ravisht quite as in a trance;	Am. xxxix. 10
kill with looks as Cockatrices doo:	Am. xlix. 10
cruell and unkind, As is a Tygre,	Am. lvi. 2
proud and pitiflesse, As is a storme,	Am. lvi. 6
hard and obstinate, As is a rocke	Am. lvi. 10
As Mars in three-score yeares doth run his speare,	Am. lx. 4
As a steed refreshed after toyle,	Am. lxxx. 5
I wander as in darkenesse of the night,	Am. lxxxvii. 3
Behold your faces as the christall bright,	Epith. 64
And, as ye use to Venus, to her sing,	Epith. 108
There vertue raynes as Queene in royal throne,	Epith. 194
Yet so, as that . . . They mixe themselves,	H.L. 90
As after stormes, . . . The Sunne	H.L. 276
An heavenly Hymne, such as the Angels sing,	H.L. 302
As plaine as light discovers dawning day,	H.B. 238
And as these heavens still by decrees arize,	H.H.B. 71
And shew himselfe . . . As in a looking-glasse,	H.H.B. 115
And in the same, as in a brasen booke,	H.H.B. 130
As each had bene a Bryde;	Proth. 23
shone as heavens light,	Proth. 52
So fresh they seem'd as day,	Proth. 70
Even as their Brydale day, which was not long:	Proth. 71
murmure low, As he would speake,	Proth. 116
Ascend. Though meane her lot, yet higher did her mind ascend, VI. ix. 10. 9	
To Joves high Palaece straight cast to ascend,	VII. vi. 23. 8
fill to his perfect end Of purest beautie it at last ascend;	H.H.B. 47
Ascending. Ascending did his beames abroad dispred,	Mui. 52
Ascending by ten steps of Alablaster wrought,	H. ix. 44. 9
Ascending up, with many a stately stayre,	Epith. 179
Ascertain. which none ascertain may,	D. 504
Asclepiodote. Asclepiodote him overcame,	H. x. 58. 1
Ascreaean, that Ascreaean bard, whose fame now riags	Gn. 149
Ascribe. Ne let the man ascribe it to his skill,	I. x. 1. 6
to accursed fate, The guilt I doe ascribe:	III. iv. 37. 9
Ash. the Ash for nothing ill;	I. i. 9. 7
Ashamed. manie beg which are thereof ashamed,	Hub. 352
Cupid selfe of them ashamed is,	Col. 768
halfe ashamed wondred at the sight:	I. iii. 38. 6
asham'd that stroke of living arme Should him dismay,	H. v. 7. 2
as yet asham'd how rude Pan did her dight,	H. ix. 40. 9
Whereof she seemes ashamed inwardly,	III. iii. 20. 7
She was asham'd to be so loose surpriz'd;	III. vi. 19. 2
those two Ladies much asham'd did wexe:	IV. viii. 35. 7
The Squire him selfe . . . Was much asham'd	VI. viii. 5. 3
Asham'd to thinke how he that enterprize . . . forsack'd had	VI. xii. 12. 3
Ashes. Out of hir ashes as a worme arise,	Bel. vi. 14
The ashes of a mightie Emperour:	Bel. iii. 8

Ashes—Continued.

her bodie turn'd to ashes colde,	Bcl. ² vii. 12
shall never die . . . ne in ashes rest; . . .	Ro. i. 4
The corpses of Rome in ashes is entomb'd, . . .	Ro. v. 9
The honour yet in ashes doo maintaine; . . .	Ro. vii. 4
Olde Rome out of her ashes to revive, . . .	Ro. Env. 5
all the Rhetaean shore to ashes turne, . . .	Gn. 511
lye in mine owne ashes,	Ti. 40
low in ashes lay,	Ti. 502
Which th'ashes seem'd of some great Prince to hold, . . .	Ti. 661
Whether should of those ashes keeper bee, . . .	Ti. 665
to those ashes gave a second life,	Ti. 669
And crownes their ashes with immortall bates, . . .	Ded. Son. iv. 12
Thrise every weeke in ashes shce did sitt, . . .	I. iii. 14. 2
As ashes pale of hew, and seeming ded; . . .	I. iv. 33. 7
sacred ashes over it was strowed new,	I. viii. 35. 9
wasted life doe lye in ashes low;	I. ix. 8. 5
blow the fire which them to ashes brent; . . .	I. ix. 10. 6
In ashes and sackcloth he did array His dauntie corse, . . .	I. x. 26. 1
in dead parents halefull ashes bred,	II. ii. 2. 2
Vile is the vengeance on the ashes cold,	II. viii. 13. 6
As pale and wan as ashes was his looke, . . .	II. xi. 22. 1
in his ashes raked up and hid,	III. iii. 48. 3
in thine ashes buried low dost lie,	III. ix. 33. 2
Troynovant was built of old Troyes ashes cold, . . .	III. ix. 38. 9
he fast away did fly, As ashes pale of hew, . . .	III. xii. 12. 6
burning all to ashes pow'd it downe the brooke, . . .	V. ii. 27. 9
This lower world nigh all to ashes brent, . . .	V. viii. 40. 8
That other swayne, like ashes deadly pale, . . .	VI. vii. 17. 8
Nought leaving but their barren ashes without seede, . . .	VII. vii. 24. 9
What then remains but I to ashes burne, . . .	Ana. xxxii. 13
buried now in their own ashes ly;	Com. Son. iv. 7
And in her ashes shrowd my dying shame; . . .	H.H.L. 19
Ashore. put us all ashore on Cynthias land, . . .	Col. 289
Ashy. spirits, whose ashie cinders lie Under deep ruines, . . .	Ro. i. 1
Now on these ashie tombes shew boldnesse vaine, . . .	Ro. xiv. 13
Ye pallid spirits, and ye ashie ghoasts,	Ro. xv. 1
those pallid cheekes and ashy hew,	D. 302
Asia. All that which Asie ever had of prise, . . .	Ro. xxix. 11
of all Asie bore the souveraine crowne, . . .	III. ix. 39. 4
which all Asia sought with vowes prophane, . . .	IV. x. 30. 3
Asian. Greeke and Asian rivers staynd with their blood, . . .	III. iii. 22. 9
Aside. suddenly casting aside his vew,	Ga. 294
from him Laertes sonne his vewe Doth turne aside, . . .	Gn. 534
borne aside Into a secret corner,	Hab. 1017
Looking aside I saw a stately Bed,	Ti. 631
He lookt aside as in disdainfull wise,	D. 59
To turne aside unto my Cabinet,	D. 558
And the dim vele . . . aside he layd,	Ded. Son. ix. 11
And layd her stole aside,	I. iii. 4. 6
Their frowning foreheades, . . . all asyde doe lay; . . .	I. vi. 11. 6
he them spying gan to turne aside,	I. vi. 34. 7
Til breathlesse both themselves aside retire, . . .	I. vi. 44. 6
crowned mitre rudely threw asyde;	I. viii. 25. 3
forst him lay his heavenly thoughts aside; . . .	I. x. 49. 3
herselfe withdraw asyde;	I. xi. 5. 2
Fayre Goddess, lay that furious fitt asyde, . . .	I. xi. 7. 1
She had layd her mournefull stole aside,	I. xii. 22. 2
this misseeming discord meckely lay aside, . . .	II. ii. 31. 9
He slips aside;	II. v. 10. 6
he rose for to remove aside Those pretious hills, . . .	II. vii. 6. 2
horse and man it made to reele asyde;	II. viii. 31. 2
turning soft aside,	II. ix. 39. 6
turning quicke aside His light-foot beast, . . .	II. xi. 25. 5
to his starting steed that swar'd asyde,	III. i. 11. 6
turning him aside,	III. v. 34. 6
laying his sad darts Asyde,	III. vi. 49. 9
threw her loe aside,	III. vii. 38. 9
drew her selfe aside in sickness,	III. xi. 55. 8
seeing it at hand, he swar'd asyde,	IV. iii. 18. 6
layd aside when so she usd her looser sport, . . .	IV. v. 3. 9
whereas he stood not farre aside,	IV. vi. 24. 2
swar'd aside, and there againe did stay; . . .	IV. viii. 10. 8
he was forced to withdraw aside,	V. ii. 20. 7
First in one ballance set the true aside,	V. ii. 45. 5
set the truth and set the right aside,	V. ii. 48. 1
turn'd aside for shame to heare what he did tell, . . .	V. iii. 16. 9
All suddenly, ere one can looke aside,	V. iii. 25. 5
in rage she turn'd from him aside,	V. vi. 11. 7
ne ever lookt aside, But still right downe; . . .	V. vi. 18. 4
She turn'd her head aside,	V. vii. 38. 4
from his saddle swarved nought asyde,	V. x. 35. 2
long since aside had set The use of armes, . . .	V. xi. 37. 3
That bloudie scutchin, being battered sore, I layd aside, . . .	V. xi. 54. 5
'Therefore, faire Lady, lay aside this griefe, . . .	VI. ii. 46. 1
streight his embrous armes aside did lay, . . .	VI. v. 10. 6
Ne would him suffer once to shrinke asyde, . . .	VI. vi. 28. 7
So humbly taking leave she turn'd aside; . . .	VI. viii. 30. 6
Into a little grove not farre asyde,	VI. viii. 44. 2
when they mov'd the carcasses aside,	VI. xi. 22. 1
laying feare aside to doe his charge,	VII. vi. 17. 6
Now lay those sorrowfull complaints aside; . . .	Epith. 12

As if (partial list).

As if my yeare were wast	S.C. Ja. 28
As if a Woolfe were among the sheepe; . . .	S.C. S. 192
As if it the old man selfe had bene;	S.C. S. 218
As if some evill were to her betight? . . .	S.C. N. 174
harke out flames, as if on fire he fed; . . .	Gn. 346
Did move, as if they could him understand; . . .	Gn. 454
as if that he had shedd Much blood	Hab. 206

As if—Continued.

as if he aspyr'd To dignitie,	Hab. 678
Pallace quaked . . . As if it quite were riven . . .	Hab. 1354
As if her eyes had bene two springing wells; . . .	T.M. 536
As if shee all to water would have gone; . . .	T.M. 596
As if his daies for ever should remaine? . . .	Ti. 54
'Wasted it is, as if it never were;	Ti. 120
as if it shold Be for some bride,	Ti. 634
As if his heart in peeces would have rent, . . .	D. 49
So lay she downe, as if to sleepe she went, . . .	D. 256
As if to me had chanst some evill tourne! . . .	D. 266
As if that death he in the face had seen, . . .	D. 565
As if it scorn'd the daunger of the same; . . .	Col. 215
As if the way she perfectly had knowne, . . .	Col. 269
As if his godhead thou didst present see, . . .	Col. 834
As if her life upon the wager lay;	I. iii. 12. 2
As if his feare still followed him behynd; . . .	I. ix. 21. 6
As if in Adamant rocke it had bene fight, . . .	I. xi. 25. 5
As if late fight had nought him damnifyde, . . .	I. xi. 52. 7
As if her hart with sorrow had transfixed beene; . . .	II. i. 15. 9
as if some new mishap, Had him betide,	II. i. 26. 8
As if their lives had in his hand bene gagd; . . .	II. iii. 14. 3
plott of fertile land, . . . As if it had by Nature, . . .	II. vi. 12. 3
as if in lucklesse warre His forlorne steed, . . .	II. vi. 41. 3
As if the highest God defy he would;	II. vii. 40. 5
As if the rest some wicked hand did rend, . . .	II. x. 68. 4
As if that hungers poynt or Venus sting, . . .	II. xii. 39. 3
As if it had to him bene sacrifice,	II. xii. 49. 4
she sigh'd soft, as if his case she rew'd, . . .	II. xii. 73. 9
As if that age badd him that burden spare, . . .	III. i. 4. 5
Which in that cloth was wrought as if it lively grew, . . .	III. i. 38. 9
As if she had a fever fitt, did quake,	III. ii. 5. 4
as if that he were wood,	III. iii. 47. 7
as if her former dred Were hard behind, . . .	III. vii. 2. 5
As if he did a dogge in kenell rate,	III. ix. 14. 7
as if suddain dread affright Had them surprizd, . . .	III. ix. 23. 4
As if they lay in wait,	III. x. 20. 9
As if he could have kild him with his looke, . . .	III. x. 24. 2
As if the word so spoken were halfe donne, . . .	III. x. 33. 2
As if he heaven and hell would over-ronne, . . .	III. x. 33. 7
As if no trespass ever had bene donne;	III. x. 51. 6
As if the wind him on his winges had borne; . . .	III. x. 55. 2
As if he had bene slombing in the shade; . . .	III. xi. 8. 2
as if his hart were peeces made,	III. xi. 8. 7
As if his dayes were come to their last reach; . . .	III. xi. 12. 5
as if it streight would lose The worlds foundations, . . .	III. xii. 2. 3
As if in minde he somewhat had to say;	III. xii. 4. 2
As if he had in prison long bene pent;	IV. v. 34. 5
as if one him suddenly did call;	IV. v. 42. 7
Fell downe to ground; as if the Steele had sence, . . .	IV. vi. 21. 6
stood still mute, as if he had bene dum,	IV. vi. 41. 2
As if but then the battell had begonne; . . .	IV. ix. 27. 2
As if some proved perill he did feare,	IV. x. 12. 8
As if some blame of evill she did feare,	IV. x. 50. 4
gnashed with his teeth, as if he band High God, . . .	V. ii. 18. 7
As if she had an yron anvile bene,	V. v. 8. 2
As if the prize she gotten had almost,	V. v. 10. 3
In sencelesse swoune, as if her life forsooke, . . .	V. v. 11. 4
As if before she had not counted trew;	V. vi. 5. 5
As if that by his silence he would make	V. vi. 9. 8
As if him selfe to solace he were faine;	V. vi. 19. 5
Which they now hacket and hewd as if such use they hated, . . .	V. vii. 29. 9
As if she did some great calamitie deplore, . . .	V. ix. 8. 9
wayle, as if great griefe had her affected, . . .	V. ix. 9. 9
as if that there were some	V. ix. 23. 4
As if that it she would in peeces rend,	V. xi. 27. 4
As if that there were some tumultuous affray, . . .	V. xi. 43. 9
as if he fearelesse were,	V. xii. 14. 2
As if he would have daunted him with feare; . . .	V. xii. 16. 3
As if that long she had not eaten ought;	V. xii. 30. 7
As if that he atonce would me devoure;	VI. i. 9. 6
as if against his will,	VI. i. 35. 2
As if his cry did meanc for helpe to call, . . .	VI. iv. 18. 3
As if they would have slaine them presently; . . .	VI. vi. 23. 5
As if he would in peeces him have rent;	VI. vi. 40. 6
As if he would have passed through him quight; . . .	VI. vii. 10. 7
as if his enemies He scorn'd,	VI. vii. 42. 3
As if he with his lookes would all men terrifie, . . .	VI. vii. 42. 9
As if he never had received fall,	VI. viii. 26. 2
As if he would have daunted him withball; . . .	VI. viii. 26. 4
As if such pride the other could apall;	VI. viii. 26. 7
As if some miracle of heavenly hew,	VI. ix. 8. 8
as if her heart in twaine Had riven bene, . . .	VI. xi. 22. 7
As if he did from late daunger fly,	VI. xi. 27. 5
As if he learned had obedience long,	VI. xii. 37. 2
As if the love of some new Nymph, late scene, . . .	VII. vii. 11. 6
As if ye please it into parts divide,	VII. vii. 17. 3
As if it were one voyce,	Epith. 139

Ask, if that any aske thy name,

Nought aske I, but onely to hold my right; . . .	S.C. F. 186
When great Pan account of shepherdes shall aske, . . .	S.C. May 54
Aske hem therefore what they han paund;	S.C. S. 95
Thilke sollein sadder plight doth oske,	S.C. N. 17
the worse despise; I oske no more,	S.C. Env. 12
Twixt them that aske, and them that asked bee, . . .	Hab. 374
Una gan to aske, if ought he knew,	I. vi. 36. 4
When hour of death is come, let none aske whence, nor why, . . .	I. ix. 42. 9
To aske this Briton Maid, what uncouth wind . . .	III. ii. 4. 5
everie one did aske, did he him see?	III. vi. 14. 2
Softly at last he gan his mother aske,	III. vii. 14. 1

Ask—Continued.

- Did *ask* me, how I could her love deserve, III. vii. 53. 8
 the cause . . . He did them *ask*, IV. ix. 35. 9
 Did *ask* what cause brought that man to decay, V. iv. 23. 6
 No staid to *ask* if it were he by name, VI. i. 33. 3
 let me *ask* you this withouten blame; VII. vii. 53. 4
 Had it beene wrong to *ask* his owne with gaine? H.H.L. 180
Askance. Lettice . . . That scornfully lookes *askaunce*; S.C. Mar. 21
 with staring eyes fixed *askance*, II. vii. 7. 5
askaunce Her wanton eyes . . . Did roll too lightly, III. i. 41. 6
 looking still *askaunce* Gainst Britomart; III. ix. 27. 3
 Under his eibrowes looking still *askaunce*; III. xii. 15. 2
Asked. *asked* who thee forth did bring, To his Booke 8
asked the cause of his great distresse, S.C. May 260
Ask if in husbandrie he ought did knowe, Hub. 262
asked him, if he could willing bee Hub. 284
 after *ask* an almes for Gods deare love, Hub. 363
ask what license, or what Pas they had? Hub. 367
 Or *asked* for their pas by everie squib, Hub. 371
 Twist them that *ask*, and them that *asked* bee, Hub. 374
 he *ask* how good might growe Hub. 965
Asked why? say: Waking Love suffereth no sleepe:
 I (to her calling) *ask* what her so vexed, Ti. 21
 Whom when I *asked* from what place he came, Col. 64
asked him, if he did know Of straunge adventures, I. i. 30. 3
 Halfe angry *asked* him, for what he caus. I. i. 43. 5
 he *ask* her, what the Lyon ment; I. iii. 32. 8
 The knight . . . gently *ask*, where all the people bee, I. viii. 32. 3
 he *ask*, what that same knight was layd, I. viii. 32. 5
 Then *asked* he, which way he in might pas? I. viii. 33. 1
 Him oft and oft I *ask* in privy, I. ix. 5. 5
asked to what end they clomb that tedious hight? I. x. 49. 9
Ask who he was, and what he ment thereby? II. vii. 59. 2
 The knight him calling *asked* who he was? II. vii. 62. 1
 Then Guyon *ask*, what meant those beastes II. xii. 84. 9
 Of whom he *asked*, whence he lately came, III. v. 3. 6
 shortly *asked* her, what cause her brought, III. vi. 20. 2
 She *ask*, what devill had her thither brought, III. vii. 8. 2
 rudely *askte* her, how she thither came? III. viii. 23. 6
asked him for Hellenore; III. x. 38. 1
 a jolly knight, Who, being *asked* for his love, IV. i. 10. 2
 Who, being *ask*, accordingly confessed all, IV. v. 23. 9
 softly *ask* againe What mister wight it was IV. vii. 10. 4
 With that she *ask*, what ghosts there under ground IV. vii. 33. 6
 He *ask* who had that Dame so foully dight, V. i. 14. 8
ask him where . . . her bridale cheare Should be solemniz'd; V. ii. 3. 7
 He *ask* what privie tokens he did beare? V. iii. 32. 6
asked her what were those two her fone, V. viii. 16. 2
asked him, if that he were the same, V. xi. 4. 4
 in rude wise him *asked*, what he was VI. vi. 20. 2
ask where were the rest? VI. xi. 28. 2
ask againe, what ment that ruffell hew:
Ask her, how mote her words be understood, VI. xii. 17. 3
Asketh. Yet nought thou *ask'st* in lieu of all this love, H.H.L. 176
Asketh. Ne ever any *asketh* reason why, V. ii. 41. 2
Askew. he on it lookt scornfully *askew*, III. x. 29. 3
 He lookt *askew* with his mistrustfull eyes, III. xii. 10. 5
 With her dull eyes did seeme to looke *askew*, V. xii. 29. 2
 Glauncing *askew*, as if bis enemies He scorned VI. vii. 42. 3
 that sunne-shine that makes them looke *askew*: VI. x. 4. 5
 when ye lowre, or looke on me *askew*, Am. vii. 7
Asking. To have thy *asking*, yet waite manie yeeres; Hub. 902
 to leave The Court, not *asking* any passe or leave; Hub. 936
 Tho further *asking* her of sondry things, VI. xii. 20. 1
Asks. anie other place you have, Which *askes* small paines, Hub. 278
 other, that hath litle, *askes* no more, VI. ix. 30. 5
Aslake. mourning altars, . . . The black infernall Furies doen
aslake: I. iii. 36. 8
 No skill can stint, nor reason can *aslake*. Am. xlv. 8
 seeking to *aslake* thy raging fyre, H.B. 4
Asleepe. I chaunst to fall *asleepe* (*a *sleepe*) with sorowe S.C. Mar. 47
 Thou, pleasaunt spring, hst luld me oft *asleepe* (*a *sleepe*), S.C. Au. 155
 Lulled a *sleepe* through loves misgovernance, S.C. N. 4
 where the chaunting birds luld me *asleepe* (*a *sleepe*), S.C. D. 71
 'Adieu, delightes, that lulled me *asleepe*; S.C. D. 151
 hir pleasures were wonte to lull me *asleepe*: U.V. 13
 yrockt *asleepe* (*a *sleepe*) his irksome spright, I. i. 55. 5
 To lull bin soft *asleepe* (*a *sleepe*) that by it lay: II. v. 30. 4
 By this she had him lulled fast *asleepe* (*a *sleepe*), II. vi. 18. 1
 Finding the Nymph *asleepe* (*a *sleepe*) in secret where, III. iv. 19. 7
 To seeke if he perchance *asleepe* (*a *sleepe*) were layd, VI. v. 3. 7
 albe he saw them all *asleepe*. VI. xi. 37. 9
Aslope. His wickid fortune that had turnd *aslope*, III. iv. 52. 8
Aslumbering. There she had him now laid *aslumbering* II. xii. 72. 5
Asonder. See **Asunder.**
Asopus. sad *Asopus*, comely with his hoarie head, IV. xi. 14. 9
Aspect. Of milde *aspect*, and haire as soft as silke, Ti. 563
 the fayre *aspect* Of that sweet place, II. xii. 53. 1
 Looking with myld *aspect* upon the earth, III. vi. 2. 3
 The house of goodly formes and faire *aspect*, III. vi. 12. 2
 An hideous beast of borrible *aspect*, III. vii. 22. 2
 Fanny, like a lovely Boy Of rare *aspect*, III. xii. 7. 2
 she was gentle and of milde *aspect*, III. xii. 14. 3
 Pure in *aspect*, and like to christall glasse, IV. x. 39. 7
 there came Stoure with terrible *aspect*, IV. xi. 32. 1
 As the faire Moone in her most full *aspect* V. v. 3. 8
 Such wondrous powre hath womens faire *aspect* V. viii. 2. 8
 with more myld *aspect* those two do undertake, V. ix. 35. 9
 brought he forth with griesly grim *aspect* Abhorred Murder, V. ix. 48. 1
 Of horrible *aspect* and dreadfull mood, V. x. 8. 7

Aspect—Continued.

- grim Sir Saturne oft doth spare His sterne *aspect*, VII. vii. 52. 8
 Yet field and bowre are full of her *aspect*: Am. lxxviii. 8
 Whose sweet *aspect* both God and man can move, Am. lxxxviii. 11
 sole *aspect* he counts felicitye, H.L. 217
 Cures all their sorrowes with one sweete *aspect*, H.B. 245
 But in th' *aspect* of that felicitie, H.H.B. 284
Aspects. corrupt envyes, And covetous *aspects*, II. xi. 8. 9
 Most ugly shapcs and horrible *aspects*, II. xii. 23. 1
 *The house of goodly formes and faire *aspects*, III. vi. 12. 2
Aspen. The *Aspine* good for staves; I. i. 8. 9
 like a leafe of *Aspin* greene, I. ix. 51. 4
Aspied. See **Espied.**
 Astonisht stood, as one that had *aspyde* Infernall furies I. ix. 24. 4
 when these two approching he *aspide*, I. x. 49. 1
 Far off *aspyde* a young man, III. xi. 3. 3
Aspine. See **Aspen.**
Aspire. So whilom did this Monarchie *aspire*, Ro. xvi. 12
 Unto such tyrannie doth *aspire*; S.C. F. 172
 cause a caytive corage to *aspire*: S.C. O. 95
 How to a Benefice he might *aspire*? Hub. 482
aspire Unto so loftie pitch of perfectnesse, T.M. 393
 unto heaven let your high minde *aspire*, Ti. 685
aspire T' excell the naturall with made delights; Mu. 165
 to the highest she did still *aspire*, I. iv. 11. 8
 till to ryper yeares he gan *aspire*, I. vi. 23. 7
 what she was that did so high *aspire*? II. vii. 48. 3
 hope ever to *aspire* . . . Unto such blisse? II. ix. 5. 6
 by well doing sought to honour to *aspire*, II. ix. 39. 9
 to all high desert and honour doth *aspire*, III. v. 1. 9
 His caytive thought durst not so high *aspire*: III. vii. 16. 5
 Could that achieve whereto he did *aspire*, IV. v. 43. 6
 might not *aspire* To match so high, IV. viii. 50. 8
 Brave thoughts and noble deeds did evermore *aspire*, IV. x. 26. 9
 rould in clouds to heaven did *aspire*, IV. x. 38. 4
 the high desire . . . which in you doth *aspire*, VI. ii. 34. 5
 So likewise did this Titanesse *aspire* VII. vi. 4. 1
 doth *aspire* To trust faire Phoebe from her silver bed, VII. vi. 21. 2
 'Will never mortall thoughts cease to *aspire* VII. vi. 29. 2
 'Cease therefore, daughter, further to *aspire*, VII. vii. 50. 1
 and makes his flames to heaven *aspire*, Am. vi. 8
 to the heaven her haughty lookes *aspire*: Am. lv. 11
 Base things, that to her love too bold *aspire*! Am. li. 12
 But not to deeme of her desert *aspire*, Am. lxxxiv. 8
 Unto like goodly semblant to *aspire*; H.L. 109
 no higher dare *aspire*, H.L. 184
 From heavens hight, to which they did *aspire*, H.H.L. 88
 pompe to which proud minds *aspire* By name of honor, H.H.B. 277
Aspyred. his lookes loffie, as if he *aspyr'd* To dignitie, Hub. 678
 with Pyramides to heaven *aspyred*, Ti. 408
 how for to depryve Mercilla of her crowne, by her *aspyred*, V. ix. 41. 7
Aspring. See **High-aspring.**
 Nor the swift furie of the flames *aspring*, Ro. xiii. 1
 make thee winges of thine *aspring* wit, S.C. O. 83
 Through thoughts *aspring* to eternall fame: IV. ix. 2. 5
Asp's. Cleopatra, . . . with stroke Of *Aspos* sting her selte did
 stoutly kill; I. v. 50. 8
 Appear'd like *Aspis* sting that closely kills, V. xii. 36. 4
Asps. like the stings of *asps* that kill with smart, IV. viii. 26. 8
Ass. The Sheepe and th' *Asse*, Hub. 1068
 A lovely Ladie . . . Upon a lowly *Asse* I. i. 4. 2
 Upon a slouthfull *Asse* he chose to ryde, I. iv. 18. 7
 they her *Asse* would worship fayn, I. vi. 19. 9
 Whom late we left ryding upon an *Asse*, VI. vii. 27. 9
 Betwene the toylefull Oxe and humble *Asse*, H.H.L. 227
Assaid. See **Assayed.**
Assail. gan *assaille* this ship with dreadfull threat, Bel.² xiii. 7
 oft faining to retire And oft him to *assaille*, Gn. 307
 With greedy force each other doth *assaille*, I. v. 6. 6
 With greedy force he gan the fort *assaille*, I. vi. 5. 3
 they gan, . . . fiersly to *assaille* Each other, I. vi. 43. 2
 cruddled cold his corage gan *assaille*, I. vii. 6. 7
 hellish anguish did his soule *assaille*; I. ix. 49. 4
 he fiersly did his foe *assaille*, I. xi. 42. 3
 him *assaille* on everie side, II. ii. 22. 9
 towre, Whom foe with double battry doth *assaille*, II. viii. 35. 8
 Fiersly at first those knights they did *assaille*, II. ix. 14. 1
 That castle to *assaille* on every side, II. xi. 5. 4
 T' *assaille* with open force or hidden guyle, II. xi. 7. 2
 All those this sences Fort *assaille* incessantly, II. xi. 12. 9
 then *assaille* him fresh, ere he could shift for more, II. xi. 27. 9
 with sharpe threatens her often did *assaille*; III. viii. 40. 8
 So furiously each other did *assaille*, IV. ii. 18. 1
 with new encouragement Did him *assaille*, IV. iii. 26. 8
 Rose in his strength, and gan her fresh *assaille*, IV. vi. 16. 4
 Whilset trembling horrour did his sense *assaille*, IV. vi. 22. 8
 made way for his maister to *assaille*; V. ii. 24. 4
 Her ready to *assaille*, V. xi. 26. 3
 Them also gan *assaille* with outrage bold, V. xi. 47. 3
 Those knights began afresh them to *assaille*, V. xi. 59. 2
 which way were best His foe t' *assaille*, VI. iv. 5. 2
 Sharply they all attonce did him *assaille*, VI. v. 18. 1
 With dreadfull force they all did him *assaille*, VI. vi. 26. 1
 do him *assaille* on every side, VI. xi. 48. 6
 Sought to *assaille* the heavens eternall towers, VII. ii. 20. 3
Assailed. this new Hydra mete to be *assailde* Bel.³ viii. 11
 Yet was she foyle, when as she me *assailed*, Ti. 112
 She found her selte *assayld* with great perplexity; I. x. 22. 9
 with fresh onsett he *assayld*, II. v. 11. 3
 with importune outrage him *assayld*; II. vi. 29. 2

Assailed—Continued.

*Cruelly they <i>assayled</i> that fitt Fort,	II. xi. 13. 5
with his naked hands him forcibly <i>assayld</i> ,	II. xi. 41. 9
<i>Assayld</i> the flame; the which . . . gave place,	III. xi. 25. 4
Triamond . . . sharply him <i>assayld</i> ,	IV. iii. 25. 3
he started up anon, . . . And fresh <i>assayld</i> his foe:	IV. iii. 31. 5
With such fell greedines he her <i>assayled</i> ,	IV. vi. 12. 6
Whom he <i>assayld</i> with dreadlesse hardiment,	V. iii. 11. 3
But he me first . . . <i>Assayld</i> ,	VI. ii. 8. 5
with huge resistlesse might The doores <i>assayled</i> ,	VI. xi. 43. 3
Assailing , him <i>assoyling</i> sore his carkas teare,	III. x. 53. 2
fiercely each <i>assoyling</i> gan afresh to fight,	IV. iii. 35. 9
There her <i>assoyling</i> fiercely fresh,	V. iv. 41. 4
without weapon him <i>assoyling</i> neare,	VI. iv. 20. 3
fiercely <i>assoyling</i> him, with all their might,	VI. xi. 47. 8
fiere <i>assoyling</i> forst him turne againe:	VI. xii. 26. 2
Assails , him <i>assailles</i> with all the night he may;	IV. vii. 25. 4
Assaracus , old <i>Assaracus</i> , and Inachus divine,	II. ix. 56. 9
Assaracus' , roiall stocke of old <i>Assarac</i> line,	II. x. 9. 7
Assault , With horrible <i>assault</i> , and fury fell,	II. ii. 20. 4
Their sharp <i>assault</i> right boldly did rebut,	II. ii. 23. 2
His rude <i>assault</i> and rugged handeling	II. iv. 8. 1
T' avoide the rash <i>assault</i> ,	II. v. 10. 3
strong siege and battailous <i>assault</i> ,	II. xi. 9. 2
that old leachour, which with bold <i>assault</i>	III. viii. 36. 1
Resolv'd him to <i>assault</i> with manhood stout,	IV. x. 19. 4
still continu'd his <i>assault</i> the more,	V. ii. 24. 1
one . . . did darre him to <i>assault</i> ,	V. iv. 44. 5
With fresh <i>assault</i> upon him she did fly,	V. v. 14. 3
All which he did <i>assault</i> with courage stout,	V. viii. 50. 5
Did them <i>assault</i> with terrible alarme;	V. xi. 58. 3
Who ever thinks . . . To wrong the weaker, oft falles in his owne <i>assault</i> !	VI. ii. 23. 9
Seeing his sharpe <i>assault</i> and cruell stoure,	VI. iv. 3. 3
His first <i>assault</i> full warily did ward,	VI. iv. 5. 5
their <i>assault</i> withstood so mightily,	VI. vi. 23. 7
Assay , With feeble wings <i>assay</i> to mount on high;	Bel. ² vii. 2
O, how great ruth, and sorrowfull <i>assay</i> ,	Pet. ² ii. 11
the Giants did the Gods <i>assay</i> ;	Ro. xvii. 4
I would <i>assay</i> with that which in me is,	Ro. xxv. 12
should <i>assay</i> Those royall ornaments to steale away?	Hub. 997
with vertuous deeds <i>assay</i> To mount to heaven,	Ti. 425
Purged with gold and pearle of rich <i>assay</i> ;	I. ii. 13. 3
her bright blazing beautie did <i>assay</i> To dim the brightnesse	I. iv. 8. 7
She . . . strove to maister sorrowfull <i>assay</i> ,	I. vii. 27. 2
Therefore, deare Sir, your mightie powres <i>assay</i> !	I. viii. 2. 6
The sad earth, wounded with so sore <i>assay</i> ,	I. viii. 8. 7
Great we and sorrow did her soule <i>assay</i> ,	I. xi. 32. 2
His newly-budded pineons to <i>assay</i> ,	I. xi. 34. 7
thrise in vaine to draw it did <i>assay</i> ;	I. xi. 41. 8
Ne durst approach him nigh to touch, or once <i>assay</i> ,	I. xii. 9. 9
her on either side doe sore <i>assay</i> ,	II. ii. 24. 5
Ne thought of honour ever did <i>assay</i> His baser brest,	II. iii. 4. 3
hath his sword through hard <i>assay</i> forgone,	II. iii. 12. 5
oft approv'd in many hard <i>assay</i> ;	II. iii. 15. 7
With heastly brutish rage gan him <i>assay</i> ,	II. iv. 6. 7
To overthrow him strongly did <i>assay</i> ,	II. iv. 8. 8
A knight of wondrous powre and great <i>assay</i> ,	II. iv. 40. 6
she would <i>assay</i> To laugh,	II. vi. 7. 6
Till season serve new passage to <i>assay</i> :	II. vi. 23. 7
tempt his guest to take thereof <i>assay</i> :	II. vii. 34. 4
thy faithfull aide in hard <i>assay</i> ,	II. viii. 7. 4
So ready dight fierce battaile to <i>assay</i> ,	II. viii. 22. 8
stoutly he withstood their strong <i>assay</i> ;	II. viii. 36. 1
<i>assay</i> To ease you of that ill,	II. ix. 42. 8
I would <i>assay</i> Thy name, O soveraine Queene!	II. x. 3. 8
sacked Rome too dearely did <i>assay</i> ,	II. x. 40. 3
Through great bloodshed and many a sad <i>assay</i> ,	II. x. 49. 2
Provoked them the breaches to <i>assay</i> ,	II. xi. 14. 7
th' utmost meanes of victory <i>assay</i> ,	II. xi. 41. 4
Flying from Junoes wrath and hard <i>assay</i> ,	II. xii. 13. 5
Both firmly arm'd for every hard <i>assay</i> ,	II. xii. 38. 8
for wintnes of his hard <i>assay</i> ,	III. i. 2. 5
none of all the six before him durst <i>assay</i> ,	III. i. 21. 9
Of pearles and pretious stones of great <i>assay</i> ,	III. iv. 18. 5
<i>assay</i> To bring her sonne unto his last decay,	III. iv. 28. 4
each to <i>assay</i> Whether more happy were,	III. iv. 46. 8
through the ford to passen did <i>assay</i> ;	III. v. 18. 4
the third brother him did sore <i>assay</i> ,	III. v. 21. 3
Ne durst <i>assay</i> to wade the perious seas,	III. vii. 28. 3
<i>assay</i> With hurning charet wheeles it nigh to smite;	III. vii. 41. 6
he likewise gan <i>assay</i> ,	III. xi. 26. 2
From twentie Knights that did him all <i>assay</i> ;	IV. i. 2. 4
though spite did oft <i>assay</i> To blot her with dishonor	IV. i. 4. 8
too late his manhood and his might I did <i>assay</i> ,	IV. i. 35. 2
Albee untrue she wist them by <i>assay</i> ,	IV. i. 50. 5
thought againe it to <i>assay</i> ,	IV. viii. 10. 9
great feblesse, which did oft <i>assay</i> Faire Amoret	IV. viii. 37. 3
All which who list by tryall to <i>assay</i> ,	IV. ix. 3. 1
did Britomart <i>assay</i> To speake to them,	IV. ix. 31. 1
All that adventure which ye did <i>assay</i> ,	IV. ix. 40. 8
stones of rich <i>assay</i> ,	IV. x. 15. 5
They gan with all their weapons him <i>assay</i> ,	V. ii. 53. 2
to have wrought unwares some villanous <i>assay</i> ,	V. iv. 23. 9
To try her Fortune, and his force <i>assay</i> ,	V. iv. 47. 7
he would not once <i>assay</i> To reskew his owne Lord,	V. v. 19. 8
So cunningly she wrought her crafts <i>assay</i> ,	V. v. 52. 5
Whereby his strengthes <i>assay</i> he might him teach,	V. viii. 37. 5
Wherewith full wroth he fiercely gan <i>assay</i> ,	V. xi. 11. 4
For great desire that Monster to <i>assay</i> ,	V. xi. 21. 2

Assay—Continued.

he gan her with courage fierce <i>assay</i> ,	V. xi. 26. 6
now they doe so sharply him <i>assay</i> ,	V. xi. 46. 1
I long in vaine have bent . . . and daily meanes <i>assay</i> ;	V. xi. 51. 4
did <i>assay</i> To make them both as merry	VI. iii. 9. 4
loth t' <i>assay</i> The prooffe of battell now	VI. iii. 41. 3
misgyude His former malice to some new <i>assoy</i> ,	VI. iii. 47. 8
Such were this Ladies pangs and dolorous <i>assay</i> ,	VI. v. 5. 9
hegan to <i>assay</i> T' amend what was amisse,	VI. v. 10. 8
doe him sharpe <i>assay</i> On every side,	VI. v. 19. 3
To thrust him out of dore doing his worst <i>assay</i> ,	VI. vi. 21. 9
horses doe threat Desperate daunger, if he them <i>assay</i> ,	VI. vii. 47. 3
Ne list the Knight the powre thereof <i>assay</i> ,	VI. viii. 8. 7
covet to <i>assay</i> This simple sort of life	VI. ix. 33. 7
he did <i>assay</i> In his strong hand their rugged teats to hold,	VI. ix. 37. 7
All on confused heapes themselves <i>assay</i> ,	VI. xi. 17. 5
how they mote best <i>assay</i> ,	VI. xi. 36. 9
Disdayne to yield unto the first <i>assay</i> ,	Am. xiv. 8
long stormes and tempests sad <i>assay</i> ,	Am. lxiii. 1
after long pursuit and vaine <i>assay</i> ,	Am. lxvii. 5
<i>assay</i> A mortall thing so to immortalize;	Am. lxxv. 5
Th' Almighty, seeing their so bold <i>assay</i> ,	H.H.L. 85
Assayed . See III- <i>assayed</i> .	
Of hundred Hercules to be <i>assaid</i> ,	Bel. ² x. 11
Where no such troublous tydes han us <i>assayde</i> ;	S.C.O. 117
once <i>assaid</i> to burne this world so wide,	Gu. 376
th' other was with Thetis love <i>assaid</i> ,	Gu. 401
O, how great sorrow my sad soule <i>assaid</i> !	I. ii. 24. 5
Such fearefull fitt <i>assaid</i> her trembling hart,	I. vi. 11. 1
<i>assaid</i> In his bras-plated body to embosse,	I. xi. 20. 2
Thrise he <i>assaid</i> it from his foote to draw,	I. xi. 41. 7
his lustfull fyre To kindle oft <i>assaid</i> ,	II. iii. 23. 7
My hart, my handes, mine eies, and all <i>assaid</i> !	II. iv. 28. 7
Of that third troupe was cruelly <i>assaid</i> ;	II. xi. 11. 2
Cruelly they <i>assaid</i> that fitt Fort,	II. xi. 13. 5
vill hardly was <i>assaid</i> Of deadly daunger,	III. v. 13. 1
That stratageme had oftentimes <i>assaid</i> This crafty Paramoure,	III. x. 10. 8
daunger vaine it were to have <i>assaid</i> That cruell element,	III. xi. 22. 3
like a fire, when he Aegin' <i>assaid</i> :	III. xi. 35. 2
With which so sore he Ferramont <i>assaid</i> ,	IV. iv. 20. 7
Likewise <i>assaid</i> to prove that girdles powre;	IV. v. 19. 3
when in vaine to fight she oft <i>assaid</i> ,	IV. vi. 27. 5
The warlike Dame was on her part <i>assaid</i> ,	IV. ix. 30. 1
Full many Ladies often had <i>assaid</i> ,	V. iii. 28. 1
ere they <i>assaid</i> Unknownen perill	V. iv. 38. 5
Which Burbon seeing her againe <i>assaid</i> ;	V. xi. 64. 6
by vow, which I protest . . . when I it <i>assaid</i> ,	VI. i. 37. 6
Whence he <i>assaid</i> to rise, but could not for his hurt,	VI. viii. 16. 9
So her with flattering words he first <i>assaid</i> ;	VII. vi. 43. 4
never ought was excellent <i>assaid</i> Which was not hard	Am. li. 7
Assaying . Now his bright armes <i>assaying</i> , now his speare,	Hub. 741
Assays . he is fit to use in all <i>assays</i> ,	Hub. 780
As goodlie well ye shew'd in late <i>assais</i> ,	Deb. Son. x. 8
they travell'd long yere, Through many hard <i>assays</i> ,	II. i. 35. 2
<i>Assayes</i> the house of Busyrane,	III. xi. Arg.
Long were to tell the amorous <i>assayes</i> ,	III. xi. 44. 1
in hard <i>assais</i> Were cowards knowne,	IV. x. 18. 6
there <i>assais</i> His foe	V. ii. 8. 5
A noble Knight, and tride in hard <i>assayes</i> ;	V. iii. 5. 2
time his speech To all <i>assayes</i> ;	V. ix. 39. 4
but terrible and stearne In all <i>assais</i> ,	VI. iii. 40. 4
past through many perillous <i>assayes</i> ,	VI. vi. 3. 4
who so list the like <i>assayes</i> to ken,	H.B. 88
His paines, his povertie, his sharpe <i>assayes</i> ,	H.H.L. 235
Assemblance . To wete the cause of their <i>assemblance</i> wide: V. iv. 21. 5	V. iv. 21. 5
Assemble . How soone would yee <i>assemble</i> many a flecte,	III. viii. 28. 3
themselves gan there <i>assemble</i> ;	IV. vi. 29. 5
gan into one <i>assemble</i> all the might Of all his hands,	V. xi. 8. 4
Resolved in one t' <i>assemble</i> all his force,	VI. viii. 14. 8
Assembled . Faunes With hideous cry <i>assembled</i> ,	Bel. ³ x. 12
Art and Nature had <i>assembled</i> All pleasure	Bel. ³ xii. 5
all the beasts he caus'd <i>assembled</i> bee,	Hub. 1377
In her thou maist them all <i>assembled</i> see,	Col. 570
thralles . . . thither were <i>assembled</i> day by day,	I. v. 51. 2
To him <i>assembled</i> with one full consort,	I. xii. 4. 7
A route of people there <i>assembled</i> were,	II. vii. 44. 1
Like many swarms of Bees <i>assembled</i> round,	II. ix. 51. 4
Was then <i>assembled</i> deeds of armes to see,	IV. i. 9. 4
woores <i>Assembled</i> were to weet whose she should bee,	IV. ii. 38. 2
<i>Assembled</i> were in field the challenge to define,	IV. iii. 3. 9
<i>Assembled</i> for to get the honour of that game,	IV. iv. 13. 9
full many a warlike swaine <i>Assembled</i> were,	IV. iv. 26. 5
when all those knightes againe <i>Assembled</i> were	IV. iv. 37. 2
<i>Assembled</i> in one place:	IV. v. 12. 6
all those Nymphes, which then <i>assembled</i> were	IV. xi. 10. 7
sonnes of Neptune, now <i>assembled</i> here:	IV. xi. 15. 3
The gods <i>assembled</i> all on Arlo Hill:	VII. vii. 3. 2
since the day That all the gods whylome <i>assembled</i> were	VII. vii. 12. 2
Assemblies . Bred in <i>assemblies</i> of the vulgar sort,	IV. i. 28. 4
Assembling . <i>Assembling</i> all his force and utmost might,	II. viii. 47. 3
unto him <i>assembling</i> forreigne might,	II. x. 35. 4
Assembly . the whole <i>assembly</i> of those heards Moov'd at his speech,	Col. 648
Whose great <i>assembly</i> they did much admire,	V. ii. 29. 6
Then was that whole <i>assembly</i> quite dismist,	VII. vii. 59. 8
Assent . Let never Ladic to his love <i>assent</i> ,	IV. v. 18. 8
Britomart would not thereto <i>assent</i> ,	IV. v. 20. 6
Unto my choise by no meanes would <i>assent</i> ,	IV. vii. 16. 8
Assented . The Prince <i>assented</i> ;	VI. viii. 7. 1
Asses . measured by his weed, As . . . <i>asses</i> by their eares: Col. 712	Col. 712

Asses—Continued.

asses been not all whose eares exceed, Col. 713
Assieged. th' assieged Castles ward II. xi. 15. 1
Assigned. The dowre agreed, the day assigned plaine, Col. 126
 Have in the Ocean charge to me assignd; Col. 253
 the sacred lawes of armes that are assignd; I. v. 4. 3
 the Dwarfes the way to her assignd; I. vii. 28. 4
 That Lady, whom I had to me assignd; II. iv. 22. 6
 Keeping that slombred corse to him assignd; II. viii. 11. 7
 The rest had severall offices assignd; II. ix. 31. 6
 To him assigned for his worthy lott; II. x. 12. 3
 unto them what destinie was assignd; . . . she did not tell; IV. ii. 53. 5
 Are by the Gods to drinck thereof assignd; IV. iii. 43. 8
 have the sea in charge to them assinde, IV. xi. 52. 2
 the utmost date assinde For his retourne V. vi. 3. 6
 to his kynne for food assignd; V. x. 9. 8
 To him assignd her high behest to doo, V. xii. 3. 7
 therein hath a Seneschall assignd, VI. i. 15. 7
 had to her that soveraigne seat By highest Jove assign'd, VII. vi. 12. 2
 Then thinks what punishment were best assign'd, VII. vi. 48. 8
Assignment. Gainst which the second troupe assignment makes; II. xi. 10. 2
Assind(e). See Assigned.
Assist. What God or Fortune would assist his might, Ga. 301
 to assist the Britons fone, III. iii. 33. 9
 None can have tidings to assist her side; V. xi. 42. 5
 'to assist me now at need, V. xi. 57. 2
Assistance. Ne wight with him for his assistance went, V. iv. 3. 8
 she did th' assistance need Of this her groom; VI. v. 10. 4
Assize. An hundred cubits high by just assize, Bcl.² ii. 2
Assoiil. Till that you come where ye your vowes assoyle, D. 535
 careful thoughts did quite assoile, III. i. 58. 9
 I will their sweate yokes assoyle III. xii. 47. or. 5
 In seeking him that should her paine assoyle; IV. v. 30. 3
 Well weeting how their errour to assoyle, IV. vi. 25. 2
 did her passed paines in quiet rest assoyle, IV. vii. 3. 9
 From all this worlds incombrance did himselfe assoyle, VI. v. 37. 9
 I will them soone acquite, and both of blame assoile, VI. viii. 6. 9
 waights, with which he did assoyle Both more and lesse, VII. vii. 38. 7
 my poore life, all sorrowes to assoyle, Am. xi. 9
 stoutly will that second worke assoyle, Am. lxxx. 7
 friendships faultie guile For ever to assoile, Proth. 100
Assoiold. soule assoiold from sinfull fleshlinesse, D. 259
 Till from her bands the spright assoiold is, I. x. 52. 8
 Before her some could well assoiold bee, II. v. 19. 2
 her from so infamous fact assoiold, III. viii. 32. 7
 His wearie ghost assoiold from fleshly band IV. iii. 13. 1
 she that wrongfull challenge soone assoiold, IX. ix. 36. 7
Assoioling. Their heavenly vertues from these woes assoioling, Ro. xix. 11
Assot. That monstrous error, which doth some assott, II. x. 8. 3
Assotte. Willye, I wene thou bee assot; S.C. Mar. 25
Assotted. some extasy Assotted had his sence, III. viii. 22. 9
Assuage. her thirst for to assuage, Bcl.² vi. 8
 rage These bitter blasts never ginne tassuage? S.C. F. 2
 to assuage The rancorous rigour of his might, S.C. F. 184
 is hard to assuage; S.C. May 137
 nought their kindled corage may assuage; I. xi. 6. 5
 That forward paire she ever would assuage, II. ii. 38. 5
 It's eath his ydle fury to assuage, II. iv. 11. 7
 better reason will assuage The rash revengers heat, II. viii. 26. 6
 Th' infernall feends with it he can assuage, II. xii. 41. 6
 His wrathfull will with reason to assuage; III. i. 11. 4
 'doe nought assuage My stubborne smart, III. ii. 37. 1
 Assuage the fury which his entrails teares; III. vii. 21. 4
 No living creature could his cruely assuage, III. viii. 28. 9
 with their honours . . . The furious flames of malice to assuage, IV. ii. 28. 4
 spoyle, On which they weene their famine to assuage, IV. iii. 16. 3
 Devised by the Gods, for to assuage Hart's grief, IV. iii. 43. 2
 instantly desired T' assuage his wrath, IV. ix. 35. 4
 with her least word can assuage The surging seas, IV. xi. 50. 4
 Artegall him fairely gan assuage, V. ii. 47. 3
 By all means seeking to assuage their ire; V. iv. 4. 7
 'That Knight shall all the troublous stormes assuage V. vii. 23. 1
 assuage Their forces furie, and their terror slake; V. xii. 8. 3
 With such faire words she did their heat assuage, VI. v. 30. 6
 Makes th' heavens . . . him with vowes assuage, VI. vi. 11. 9
 sought by making signes him to assuage; VI. vi. 39. 3
 ye high heavens, . . . Assuage your stormes; Am. xlvi. 11
 now t' assuage the force of this new flame, H.L. S
Assuaged. His bloody rage assuaged with remorse, I. iii. 5. 8
 much assuag'd the passion of his plight, I. x. 24. 8
 His flaming furie sought to have assuaged With sober words, IV. i. 54. 3
 from revenge their willes they scarce assuag'd; IV. v. 27. 3
 Yet he with strong perswasions her assuaged, IV. vi. 43. 1
Assuagement. some assuagement of their painefull plight, VI. v. 40. 4
 Without hope of assuagement or release? Am. xxxvi. 4
Assumed. Which it assumed of some stubborne grownd, H.B. 145
Assurance. See Self-assurance.
 in their might repose their most assurance, Jan. xi. 13
 nys on earth assurance to be sought; S.C. N. 157
 meane estate In safe assurance, Hub. 910
 Gan to provide for all things in assurance, Hub. 1113
 in ought under heaven repose assurance, D. 499
 'Henceforth in safe assurance may ye rest, I. ii. 27. 1
 boasts of . . . vaine assurance of mortality, I. x. 1. 2
 in assurance it may never stand, II. xi. 30. 4
 fortune, Boteswaine, no assurance knows; III. iv. 9. 7
 for his more assurance, she inquir'd One day of Proteus III. iv. 25. 1
 found right safe assurance there, IV. i. 15. 9
 shake the safe assurance of their state; IV. ix. 16. 4
 for assurance to my doome to stand, V. iv. 16. 6

Assurance—Continued.

Yet in my truthe assurance I rest fixed fast, V. v. 38. 9
 With safe assurance and establishment V. xi. 35. 4
 Where she in safe assurance mote abide, VI. iii. 28. 8
 which mote pervart His safe assurance, Am. xlii. 12
 Weake is th' assurance that weake flesh reposeth Am. lvi. 11
 fayleth, trusting on his owne assurance; Am. lviii. 10
 That sacred Peace may in assurance rayne, Epith. 354
Assurd(e). See Assured.
Assure. By more and more she gan her wings t' assure Bcl.² vii. 3
 tidings there is none, I you assure, Hub. 612
 his life from yron death assure, Mu. 59
 who can him assure of happy day, Mu. 218
 Assure your selfe, it fell not all to ground; I. i. 54. 1
 Assure your selfe I will you not forsake, I. vii. 52. 7
 to observe in word of knights they did assure, II. ii. 32. 9
 his Lordes life did assure, II. viii. 30. 9
 Unearth is to assure; II. x. 8. 2
 A signe which did to him the victorie assure, IV. iii. 32. 9
 Assure your selfe, Sir Knight, she shall have ayd, V. xi. 43. 3
 all the bands Which may a Knight assure V. xii. 2. 2
 or might my selfe assure H.L. 297
 How then can sinfull flesh itselfe assure, H.L.L. 97
Assured. well assur'd (assurd), she mounted up to joy, Pct. vi. 10
 I warne thee now assur'd sitt, I. ii. 18. 5
 danger great, if not assur'd decay, I saw before mine eyes, I. ii. 41. 8
 aunswere had me still assur'd bee, I. ix. 5. 7
 Ne yet assur'd of life by you, Sir knight, I. ix. 30. 7
 Speranza . . . taught him how to take assured hold I. x. 22. 2
 with solemne oath and plight hand Assurd, II. iv. 23. 9
 wondrous massy and assured sownd, III. ii. 25. 3
 with unwearied powre his party still assur'd, IV. iv. 37. 9
 the gentle hart should most assured bind, IV. ix. 1. 9
 of my love at length I rest assured, IV. x. 2. 8
 her well assur'd That it was no old sore, IV. xii. 23. 8
 Till we may be assur'd they shall their course retaine, V. ii. 36. 9
 that of him she mote assured stand, VI. i. 31. 8
 of her grace did stand againe assured, VI. v. 12. 3
 By her that is most assured to her selfe, Am. lviii. 11
 when as she most supposeth Her selfe assur'd, Am. lviii. 4
 to your selfe ye most assured arre! Am. lviii. 14
 assured Unto her selfe, and settled so in hart, Am. lix. 1
 Most happy she, that most assur'd doth rest; Am. lix. 13
Assurd(e). See Assigned.
Assyrian. Be not twice steeped in Assyrian dye; Ga. 98
 after he had wonne th' Assyrian foe, Hub. 751
 'What nowe is of th' Assyrian Lyonesse, Tl. 64
 th' Assyrian tyrant would have made Tl. 496
Astart. No daunger there the shepheard can astart; S.C. N. 187
 oft out of her bed she did astart, III. ii. 29. 6
Astate. See Estate.
Asteria. See Astery.
Astert. See Astart.
Astery. In the woods of Astery abide; Ga. 20
 a gentle Nymph was found, Hight Astery, Mu. 119
 when he with Asterie did seape; III. xi. 34. 3
Astoned. See Astoned.
Astoned. all astoned with this nightly ghost, Bcl.² vii. 1
 Astoned he stood, and up his heare did hove; I. ii. 31. 8
Astonied. all astonied with this mighty ghoast, Bcl.² ix. 1
 astonied with the stroke, S.C. Jul. 227
 She stood astonied long, Mat. 339
 Astonied with the stroke of their owne hand, I. ii. 15. 8
 with the terror of the shocke, Astonied, both stand I. ii. 16. 5
 All stand astonied at her beautie bright, I. vi. 9. 8
 Stood all astonied; VII. vi. 28. 6
Astonish. it did astonish him long space, IV. xviii. 43. 9
Astonished. astonisht dost behold The antique pride Ro. xxxii. 1
 all astonished with deepe dismay, Tl. 473
 stand astonisht at his curious skill, Col. 8
 stood awhile astonisht at his words, Col. 650
 Astonisht stood, as one that had aspyde Infernall furies I. ix. 24. 4
 still he sate long time astonished, I. xii. 29. 3
 astonisht, still he stood as sencelesse stone, II. vi. 31. 9
 She was astonisht at her heavenly hew, III. vii. 11. 5
 She was astonisht with exceeding dreed, III. x. 50. 5
 The beast astonisht stands in midst of his smart, IV. i. 49. 9
 with the sudden stroke astonisht sore, IV. ii. 7. 1
 they, like men astonisht, still did stand, IV. iii. 48. 5
 All looking on, and like astonisht staring, IV. x. 56. 8
 Stood still by him astonisht at his lore, IV. xi. 23. 8
 He long astonisht stood, he ought he sayd, V. iii. 18. 5
 all astonisht he him selfe did find, V. iv. 27. 3
 Downe streight to ground fell his astonisht steed, V. xi. 9. 1
 standing long astonished in spright, VI. x. 17. 3
 to the ground astonished he fell; VI. x. 36. 4
 wonder at that sight, And stand astonisht Epith. 189
Astonishment. See Stonishment.
 all the Forrest with astonishment Thereof did tremble, Hub. 1346
 of his cruell rage Nigh dead with . . . faint astonishment, I. iii. 13. 4
 never in this strange astonishment, II. vi. 49. 4
 Awhile he stood in this astonishment, II. xi. 41. 1
 suddain strook with great astonishment; III. vii. 3. 9
 Fell streight to ground in great astonishment, III. viii. 12. 7
 her out of astonishment he wrought; III. viii. 35. 6
 Malhecco stopt in great astonishment, III. x. 41. 1
 They stricken were with great astonishment, V. iii. 26. 2
 his senses strange astonishment, V. v. 12. 2
 Through great astonishment of that strange sight; V. vii. 20. 6
 Not so great wonder and astonishment V. vii. 39. 1

Astonishment—Continued.

- makes the wals to stagger with *astonishment*: V. x. 34. 9
 There he him found in great *astonishment*, VI. vii. 14. 3
 To knowe The cause of this so strange *astonishment*, VII. vi. 16. 3
 It stopped is with thoughts *astonishment*; Am. iii. 10
 this the worke of harts *astonishment*. Am. lxxxi. 14
- Astonned.** See **Astoned.**
- Astonyng.** Doe hide themselves from her *astonyng* looke V. i. 54. 5
- Astounding.** Both Nymphes and Muses nigh she made *astound*, D. 314
 Th' Elle, therewith *astound*, Upstarte I. vii. 7. 7
 With staring countenance sterue, as one *astound*, I. viii. 5. 7
 his hollow eyne stared as *astound*; I. ix. 35. 7
 scared nations doest with horror sterne *astound*. I. xi. 6. 9
 with mortall stroke *astound*, III. iv. 17. 5
 Stared on her awhile, as one *astound*, III. vii. 7. 7
 The Squire, in her defense, her sore *astound*. IV. viii. 27. 9
 He therat wext exceedingly *astound*, VI. viii. 27. 7
- Astraea.** (since fayre *Astraea* left The sinfull world)
 was taught By faire *Astraea* with great industrie, V. i. 5. 4
Astraea here mongst earthly men did dwell, V. i. 5. 8
Astraea loathing lenger here to space V. i. 11. 2
- Astraeus.** *Astraeus*, that did shame Himselfe IV. xi. 13. 7
- Astray.** Sir Ape, you are *astray*: Hub. 1033
 Will was his guide, and griefe led him *astray*. I. ii. 12. 4
 whether right he went, or else *astray*. I. iv. 19. 9
 bonus of men whose life had gone *astray*. I. iv. 36. 9
 With many rather for to goe *astray*, I. x. 10. 6
 That never leads the traveler *astray*, I. x. 52. 4
 Of the poore traveler that went *astray* III. i. 43. 6
 with his staffe, that drives his heard *astray*, III. viii. 31. 8
 I found her golden girde cast *astray*, III. viii. 49. 8
 A womans will, which is disposd to go *astray*. III. ix. 6. 9
 she so farre *astray*, as none can tell? IV. ii. 22. 4
 thought she wandred was, or gone *astray*: IV. vi. 36. 7
 did inly mourne, like one *astray*. IV. xii. 18. 9
 his creatures from their course *astray*, V. Pr. 6. 8
 his owne love left *astray*. V. iv. 9. 9
 That ye were runne so fondly far *astray*. V. iv. 26. 8
 leading th' ever-burning lampe *astray*. V. viii. 40. 7
 with sage counsell, when they went *astray*, He could enforme, VI. vi. 3. 7
 this Lady, like a sheepe *astray*, VI. viii. 36. 8
 Whose course is often stayd, yet never is *astray*. VI. xii. 1. 9
 Out of her course doth wander far *astray!* Am. xxxiv. 4
 my frayle thoughts too rashly led *astray*; Am. lxxvi. 6
 was wont to lead my thoughts *astray*; Am. lxxxvii. 2
- Astrophel.** See **Astrophel.**
- Astrophel.** Feede ye henceforth on bitter *Astrophel*, D. 346
 With dolours dart for death of *Astrophel*. Js. Pr. 10
Astrophel he hight. As. 6
 Young *Astrophel*, the pride of shepheards praise, Js. 7
 Young *Astrophel*, the rusticke lasses love: Js. 8
 When *Astrophel* so ever was away. Js. 30
 The dolefull beare that ever man did see, Was *Astrophel*. As. 150
 Like *Astrophel*, which therinto was made. As. 186
 From this day forth do call it *Astrophel*: As. 196
 Whom *Astrophel* full deare did entertaine, Js. Interl. 210
 after *Astrophel* is dead and gone: Col. 449
 while as *Astrophel* did live and raine, Col. 450
 Urania, sister unto *Astrophel*, Col. 487
- Asunder.** That Romane Eagle seeme to cleave *asunder*, Ro. xvii. 10
 So cleaves thy soule *asunder*: S.C. Au. 88
 clap of thunder cloudes *asunder* dryve. Gn. 520
 Alexis broke his tale *asunder*. Col. 352
 he snatcht the wood, And quite a *sunder* broke. I. xi. 22. 3
 his huge taile he quite a *sunder* cleft; I. xi. 39. 8
 hart of flint *asunder* could have rifte; II. vii. 23. 8
 Which hewing quite *asunder*, II. viii. 38. 6
 flockes, Which fled *asunder*, and him fell before; II. xi. 19. 3
 nathemore the steele *asunder* riv'd. III. vii. 40. 5
 Their wooden ribs are shaken nigh *asunder*. IV. ii. 16. 6
 eke thy childrens thrids to be *asunder* burst! IV. ii. 49. 9
 the staffe *asunder* brake, IV. iii. 10. 6
 Therewith *asunder* in the midst it brast, IV. iii. 12. 1
 rived were like rotten wood *asunder*; IV. iii. 15. 6
 did divide Them selves *asunder*: IV. iv. 14. 2
 it would loose, or else *asunder* teare. IV. v. 3. 5
 a rocke of Diamond it could rive And rend *asunder*. IV. v. 37. 9
 full oft she both of them had scene *Asunder*. IV. ix. 10. 4
 Rashing off helmes, and rying plates *asunder*, V. iii. 8. 6
 with their troups did far *asunder* cast; V. iv. 43. 8
 his owne waight his necke *asunder* broke, V. viii. 8. 3
 seem'd a marble rocke *asunder* could have rive. V. xi. 5. 9
 Did quake to heare, and nigh *asunder* brast: V. xi. 28. 5
 cleft his head *asunder* to his chin. VI. i. 23. 5
 They hew'd their helmes, and plates *asunder* brake, VI. i. 37. 4
 As if his lungs and lites were nigh *asunder* brast. VI. iii. 26. 9
 So did that Squire his foes disperse and drive *asunder*. VI. v. 19. 9
 Vet did so straightly them *asunder* keepe, VI. xii. 5. 8
- Assage, etc.** See **Assuage.**
- At** (*partial list*). See **At once, At one, Whereat.**
 kings gronde at hir feete, Their armes bounde at their
 hackes. Bel. xi. 9. 10
 At length, even at the time, when Morpheus Ro. xv. 1
 Jove at them his thunderbolts let flie, Ro. xii. 4
 the good man at him did laye. S.C. F. 214
 To feede theyr flockes at will, S.C. Jul. 66
 they han the devill at commaund, S.C. S. 94
 when it is at best. S.C. S. 241
 wondren at bright Argus blazing eye; S.C. O. 32
 stretch her selfe at large from East to West; S.C. O. 44

At—Continued.

- when as at last he spide, Gn. 266
 thus at point prepared, Gn. 281
 walke about the world at pleasure Hub. 159
 Till at the length he published Hub. 568
 At sound whereof, they all Col. 246
 my Cynthia serve At sea, Col. 261
 stroke at her with more then manly force, I. i. 24. 6
 At last faire Hesperus in highest skie I. ii. 6. 6
 But that the Knight him at advantage fownd; I. viii. 10. 3
 let him die at ease, that liveth here unneath? I. ix. 38. 9
 He lefte his captive Beast at liberty, III. vii. 38. 2
 'tell at one word, How many fownd'st thou III. vii. 56. 8
 loudly barkt at mee, VI. i. 9. 5
- Atalanta.** with which th' Euboean young man wan Swift
Atalanta, H. vii. 54. 9
 apples which *Atalanta* did entice; Am. lxxvii. 8
- Atcheived, Atchieve, Atchive, etc.** See **Achieve, etc.**
- Ate.** by his side his steed the grassy forage *ate*. I. vii. 2. 9
 Apple amongst the gods false *Ate* threw; II. vii. 55. 5
 Her name was *Ate*, mother of debate IV. i. 19. 1
 So false Duessa; but vile *Ate* thus: IV. i. 47. 1
Ate some discovering his desire, IV. ii. 11. 6
 So Florimell with *Ate* forth was brought, IV. iv. 10. 2
Ate eke provokt him privily IV. iv. 11. 6
 Thereto him *Ate* stir'd, new discord to maintaine. IV. v. 22. 9
 The crime which curs'd *Ate* kindled earst, IV. v. 31. 2
 through lewd upbraide Of *Ate* and Duessa, IV. ix. 24. 6
 that old bag of hellish hew, The curs'd *Ate*, V. ix. 47. 4
- Athenians.** th' unjust *Atheniens* made to dy Wise Socrates; II. vii. 52. 6
- Athens.** All that which *Athens* ever brought forth wise; Ro. xxix. 9
 Which she with Neptune did for *Athens* trie: Mu. 306
 Excel'd at *Athens* all the learned preace, H. x. 26. 7
- Athos.** how mount *Athos* Was digged downe, Ga. 45
- Athwart.** *Athwart* his brest a bauldrick J. vii. 29. 8
 bauldricke, which forelay *Athwart* her snowy brest, II. iii. 29. 6
 Sometimes *athwart*, sometimes he strook him strayt, II. v. 9. 8
 With wanton yvie twine entrayld *athwart*, III. vi. 44. 5
 Lying *athwart* her horse in great distresse, III. vi. 47. 37
 in gilden armes, with azure band Quartred *athwart*, VI. ii. 44. 8
- Atin.** His an I *Atin*, his in wrong and right, II. iv. 42. 5
Atin to Cymochles for ayd flies. II. v. Arg.
 rash Pyrochles varlett, *Atin* hight, II. v. 25. 4
 There *Atin* fownd Cymochles sojourning, II. v. 28. 1
Atin, arriving there, when him he spyde II. v. 35. 1
Atin ay him pricks with spurs of shame II. v. 38. 9
 The wrath which *Atin* kindled in his mind, II. vi. 2. 3
Atin by no way She would admit, II. vi. 4. 8
 Upon that shore he spied *Atin* stand, II. vi. 38. 7
Atin drew nigh to weet what it mote bee, II. vi. 43. 1
 O *Atin!* helpe to me last death to give! II. vi. 45. 5
 Him *Atin* spyng knew right well of yore, II. vi. 48. 1
 stryful *Atin* in their stubborne mind II. viii. 11. 4
 The whiles false Archimage and *Atin* fled apace. II. viii. 56. 9
- Atlas.** the moist daughters of huge *Atlas* III. i. 57. 8
- Atlas'.** On *Atlas* mighty shoulders is upstayd, Ded. Son. ix. 6
 those which Hercules Got from great *Atlas* daughters, II. vii. 54. 6
- At once.** You deemen the Spring is come *atonce*; S.C. F. 38
 Mought her necke bene joynted *atonce*, S.C. Mar. 53
 all *atonce* her beastly bodie raid I. i. 18. 3
 To have *atonce* devourd her tender corse; I. iii. 5. 6
 Of all *atonce* he cast avengd to be, I. v. 12. 6
 increasing more Their puissant force, and cruell rage *atonce*, I. vi. 45. 3
 all *atonce* to kill, I. xi. 13. 6
 He cast at *once* him to avenge for all; I. xi. 40. 6
 He thought *atonce* him to have swallowed I. xi. 55. 2
 both with greedy forse *Atonce* upon him ran, II. ii. 22. 2
Atonce he wards and strikes; II. ii. 25. 6
 Both fled *atonce*, II. iii. 19. 9
 With whom *Atonce* I was upbrought; II. iv. 18. 4
 Both of them high *atonce* their handes enhaunst, II. vi. 31. 1
 both *atonce* their huge blowes down did sway. II. vi. 31. 2
 him *atonce* disarm'd; II. vi. 51. 2
 both *atonce* him charge on either syde II. viii. 35. 1
 Them both *atonce* compeld with courage bold II. viii. 41. 7
 all *atonce* their malice forth do poure; II. viii. 48. 7
 They all *atonce* out of their seates arose, II. ix. 36. 2
atonce at him let fly Their fluttring arrowes, II. xi. 18. 1
 all *atonce*, gaping full greedily, II. xii. 39. 7
 Such as *atonce* might not on living ground, II. xii. 70. 3
 they all *atonce* upon him laid, III. i. 21. 1
 all *atonce* discovered her desire III. i. 53. 1
 Rederose knight ran to the stownd, with them *attons*: III. i. 63. 3
 the raine Of Britons eke with him *atonce* shall dye; III. iii. 40. 2
 Love and despight *atonce* her courage kindled hath. III. iv. 12. 9
 Bad eke *atonce* their charetts to be sought: III. iv. 31. 4
 two great champions did *atonce* pursue III. iv. 46. 2
 both *atonce* on both sides him hestad, III. v. 22. 8
 eke *atonce* the heavy trees they clyme, III. vi. 42. 5
 Such laesnesse both lewd and poore *atonce* him made. III. vii. 12. 9
 Into his hart *atonce*: III. viii. 31. 5
 did eke begnyle, Both eyes and hart *atonce*. III. x. 5. 5
 all the passions Did him *atonce* oppresse, III. x. 17. 9
 death and life *atonce* unto him gives, III. x. 60. 3
 As if their soules they would *atonce* have rent IV. ii. 18. 2
 fild the lookers on *atonce* with ruth and wonder. IV. iii. 15. 9
 So both at *once* fell dead upon the field, IV. iii. 34. 8
 all at *once* at him gan fiercely flie, IV. ix. 33. 2
 at *once* both head and helmet to have raced. V. v. 11. 9
 eke the knight *atonce* she did betray; V. v. 52. 7

At once—*Continued.*
 Pelnell with them *atonce* did enter in V. vii. 35. 4
 Did all their speares *atonce* on him enchace V. x. 34. 5
 Doe all *atonce* their thunders rage forth rent V. x. 34. 8
 all *atonce* they on the Prince did thonder V. x. 35. 1
 Through all three bodies he him strooke *atonce* V. xi. 14. 1
 all the three *atonce* fell on the plaine V. xi. 14. 2
 As if that he *atonce* would me devoure VI. i. 9. 6
 both their hands on hie *At once* did heave VI. i. 38. 2
 as he would devoure His life *atonce* VI. iii. 48. 8
 Sharply they all *atonce* did him assaile VI. v. 18. 1
 they both at *once* . . . Did bend their speares VI. vii. 7. 4
 then her cate *atonce*, or many meales to make VI. viii. 37. 9
 all *atonce* upstart, And round about her flocke VI. viii. 40. 1
 Thereto they all *atonce* agreed well; VI. xi. 20. 7
 Bade her *atonce* from heavens coast to pack VII. vi. 12. 8
 Then all *atonce* their hands upon Molanna laid VII. vi. 51. 9
 better were *atonce* to let me die Am. xxv. 5
 which her made *atonce* so cruell faire Am. Iv. 4
At one. his Queene *atone* Was Lady Flora S.C. May 50
 With lowd laments her answered all at *one* T.M. 418
 how should else things so far from *atonce* Col. 843
 So beene they both at *one* II. i. 29. 1
 all his scenes seemd herofte *atone* II. i. 42. 4
 They both *atone* Did dewty to their Lady II. ix. 28. 6
 fro me rett both life and light *atone* III. v. 7. 6
 white scenes fayrer macht with blacke *atone* III. ix. 2. 4
 The knights in couples marcht with ladies linckt *atone* IV. iv. 14. 9
 with him eke that aged Squire *atone* IV. v. 46. 3
 linckt with me in the same chaine *atone?* IV. vii. 14. 7
 assaid Of Claribell and Blandamour *atone* IV. ix. 30. 2
 let me die and end my daies *atone* IV. xii. 9. 8
 Whether of them the greater were *atone* V. ii. 48. 8
 With sodaine stounds of wrath and grieffe *atone* V. vi. 17. 6
 pursu'd of them *atone* V. viii. 16. 5
 backward he *atone* with him did wend V. xi. 43. 5
 thrust it all *atone* Into his gaping throte VI. iv. 21. 4
Attonement. Of final peace and faire *attonement* V. viii. 21. 8
Atropos. That cruell *Atropos* etsoons uddid IV. ii. 48. 7
 To whom fierce *Atropos*: 'Bold Fay, IV. ii. 49. 6
Attach. a Capias Should issue forth t' *attach* that scornfull
 lasse VI. vii. 35. 5
 Him to *attache*, and downe to hell to throwe; VII. vi. 16. 7
Attached. the Gard . . . *Attached* that faytor false I. xii. 35. 5
 The faire Sabrina . . . She there *attached* II. x. 19. 4
 the sharpe hauke which her *attached* neare III. viii. 33. 4
 He her unwares *attacht*, and captive held by night IV. ix. 6. 9
 Terpine . . . She caused to be *attacht* V. v. 18. 6
 the stound which mortally *attacht* him VI. iii. 10. 9
 Being now *attacht* with timely age VI. vi. 4. 6
 The damzell was *attaecht*, and shortly brought Unto the barre VI. vii. 36. 1
Attaching. her *attaching* thought her hands to tye; II. xi. 28. 6
Attain. Ne other knowledge ever did *attaine* Hub. 837
 To seeke her strayed Champion if she might *attayne* I. iii. 8. 9
 high heaven to *attaine?* I. x. 50. 3
 How dare I thinke such glory to *attaine?* I. x. 62. 2
 Unto her happy mansion *attaine* II. iii. 41. 4
 Ye well may hope, and easely *attaine?* II. ix. 6. 4
 Ambrose and Uther, did ripe yeares *attayne* II. x. 67. 2
 by the ransack of that peccer they should *attayn* II. xi. 14. 9
 In hope her to *attaine* by hooke or crooke III. i. 17. 6
 hopelesse ever to *attaine* My Ladies love III. vii. 60. 6
 at the last he did himselfe *attaine* IV. vii. 27. 6
 eke pursew, if he *attaine* it may V. v. 39. 7
 others . . . Though they enforce themselves, cannot *attaine*; VI. ii. 2. 6
 he . . . dyde, before I did *attaine* Ripe yeares VI. ii. 28. 4
 Till to some place of rest they mote *attaine* VI. iii. 28. 7
 Till that his Ladies sight he mote *attaine* VI. iv. 40. 8
 The which my selfe could never yet *attayne* Am. lxxxiii. 10
 t' *attaine*, Unto the type of true Nobility; Com. Sou. ii. 1
 Ne thinks on ought but how it to *attaine*; H.L. 205
Attained. 'These, that have it *attaynd*, were in like eace, I. x. 62. 3
 Till her he had *attaind* and brought in place III. vii. 23. 4
 He willfull lost that he before *attayned*: V. v. 17. 8
 ere his stroke *attayned* his intent VI. viii. 15. 6
 Ere he *attain'd* the point by him intended VI. ix. 46. 8
Attaint. Phoebus golden face it did *attaint* I. viii. 34. 6
 Lest she with blame her honor should *attaint* IV. i. 5. 5
 him to touch with falshoods fowle *attaint* V. vi. 12. 3
Attchieved. See **Achieved.**
Attemper. To the waters fall their tunes *attemper* S.C. Jun. 8
Attempred. bene thine eyes *attempred* to the yeare S.C. Ap. 5
 Thus fairely shee *attempred* her feast II. ii. 39. 1
Attempred goodly well for health and for delight II. xi. 2. 9
 Gently *attempred*, and disposd so well II. xii. 51. 8
 Their notes unto the voice *attempred* sweet; II. xii. 71. 2
Attempt. in avengement of their hold *attempt* Gn. 577
 was content to *attempt* that enterprise Hub. 995
 With like *attempt* to like end to renew I. v. 42. 4
 'Dauger without discretion to *attempt* Inglorious III. xi. 23. 1
 with so strong *attempt* I had begonne IV. x. 53. 5
 forced to forgoe th' *attempt* remedillesse V. xi. 51. 9
 us drave To this *attempt* to wreake his hid despight VI. vii. 12. 8
 T' *attempt* the empire of the heavens light VII. vi. 7. 4
 All beeing with so bold *attempt* amazed VII. vi. 13. 8
Attempt to work her gentle mindes unrest Am. lxxxiii. 4
Attempted. See **Late-attempted.**
 Such as she was when Pallas she *attempted* Mui. 346
 will ye, fond Dame, *attempted* bee Unto a strangers love V. xi. 63. 1
Attend. on whom did *attend* A fayre flocke of Faeries S.C. May 31

Attend—*Continued.*

To keep his sheep, or to *attend* his swyne Hub. 285
 When that was done, he might *attend* his playes: Hub. 394
 In the mean-time upon the King t' *attend* Hub. 1100
 doo still *attend* To wash faire Cynthias sheep Col. 257
 The fifth had charge sick persons to *attend* I. x. 41. 1
 to *attend* awhile their forward steps they stay II. i. 35. 9
 Unto thy bounteous baytes . . . to *attend*; II. vii. 10. 4
 a covetous Spright . . . thereby did *attend* II. vii. 32. 2
 A litle boy did on him still *attend* To reach II. ix. 58. 4
 th' Author selfe could not at least *attend* To finish it: II. x. 68. 5
 as her Squire *attend* her carefully III. iii. 61. 5
 A thousand thousand naked babes *attend* About him III. vi. 37. 3
attend Him selfe from deadly daunger to defend: III. vii. 32. 4
 Ne wight him to *attend*, or way to guide IV. vi. 44. 6
 in order seemly good Did on the Thamis *attend* IV. xi. 44. 8
 On her two pretty handmaidens did *attend* IV. xi. 47. 1
 weeping day and night did him *attend* IV. xii. 21. 6
 An yron man, which did on her *attend* V. i. 12. 2
 to his doome with listfull eares did both *attend* V. i. 25. 9
 duely did *attend* Upon the rites and daily sacrifice V. vii. 4. 2
 by his stirrup Talus did *attend* V. viii. 29. 6
 Those did upon Mercillaes throne *attend* V. ix. 32. 5
 Ne day nor night did sleepe t' *attend* them on V. x. 10. 4
 whilome did *attend* On faire Irene V. xi. 37. 6
 that foule feend, who dayly doth *attend* VI. iv. 31. 8
 he did her *attend* most carefully VI. v. 9. 6
 Without my care, but onely to *attend* it: VI. ix. 21. 6
 all the day to what I list I doe *attend* VI. ix. 22. 9
 those three in the midst doe chiefe on her *attend* VI. x. 21. 9
 Appointed to *attend* her dewly day and night VI. xii. 14. 9
 my thoughts doo day and night *attend* Am. xxii. 7
 he, that would *attend*, Mote soften it Am. li. 9
 All night therefore *attend* your merry play Epith. 368
 Thy handmaidens he, which do on thee *attend* H.B. 261
 on his owne dread presence to *attend* H.P.L. 68
 Angels and Archangels, which *attend* On Gods owne person H.H.B. 97
 So they . . . Did on those two *attend* Proth. 123
Attendance. The rest upon her persou gave *attendance* great III. vi. 17. 9
 slacke *attendauce* unto straungers call III. ix. 18. 7
 With dayly service and *attendance* dew VI. xii. 5. 2
Attended. Yet Britomart *attended* duely on her IV. i. 8. 8
 many a pretty Page *Attended* duely IV. xi. 29. 2
 They all on him this day *attended* well IV. xi. 30. 3
 duely her *attended* day and night; VII. ix. 9. 4
Attendement. See **Attendment.**
Attendeth. wretched end which still *attendeth* on her VI. vi. 25. 7
Attending. All which she there on her *attending* had: IV. xi. 48. 6
 her *attending* in full seemly sort IV. xii. 18. 7
Attendment. Would he restrayned be from his *attendment* VI. vi. 18. 9
Attent. With vigilant regard and dew *attent* III. ix. 52. 3
 Hong still upon his melting mouth *attent*: VI. ix. 26. 2
 kept her sheepe with diligent *attent* VI. ix. 37. 3
Attention. With strong endeavour and *attention* dew Am. lxxx. 8
Attentive. her beholding with *attentive* eye IV. viii. 10. 1
Attest. Which that brave races greatnes did *attest* Bel.² v. 7
 to thy mother dead *attest* That cleare shee dide II. i. 37. 6
Attic. After th' Ionicke, *Atticke*, Doricke guise; Ro. xxix. 3
 the East . . . Burnt th' *Attick* towres Gn. 44
Attire. his rich *attire* and goodly forme Van. viii. 6
 joy'd to range abroad in fresh *attire* Mui. 37
 lavish Nature, in her best *attire* Mui. 163
 plaine *attire* such glorious gallantry Disdaines Col. 729
 others trimly dight Their gay *attire*; I. ix. 14. 9
 a gentle Squire . . . clad in comely sad *attire*; I. x. 7. 3
 frost with spangles doth *attire* The mossy branches I. x. 48. 3
 A comely Palmer, clad in black *attire* II. i. 7. 2
 disguising both in strange And base *attire* III. iii. 7. 2
 her Maides *attire* To turne into a massy habergeon III. iii. 57. 7
 That he with fleshy weeds would them *attire*: III. vi. 32. 5
 Upon the ground in ragged rude *attire* IV. viii. 23. 6
 Of men disguiz'd in womanish *attire* V. vii. 37. 7
 seemed, by their portance and *attire* VI. v. 11. 4
 a woman spoyle of all *attire* VI. viii. 48. 5
 With shepherds hooke in hand, and fit *attire* VI. ix. 13. 8
 To follow sheepe and shepherds base *attire*: VI. ix. 24. 4
 She should it cause he fostred under strange *attire* VI. xii. 6. 9
 Did decke himselfe in freshest faire *attire*: VII. vii. 11. 2
 made him change his gray *attire* to greene VII. vii. 11. 8
 Shall doffe her fleshes borrowd fayre *attire* Am. xxvii. 6
 proud mayd, whom now those leaves *attire*: Am. xxviii. 8
 her golden tresses Shee doth *attire* under a net of gold; Am. xxxvii. 2
 Doe lyke a golden mantle her *attire*: Epith. 156
 He downe descended . . . in fleshes fraile *attire* H.I.L. 137
Attired. in handsome wise Your selfe *attired* Hub. 488
Attir'd in forraine armes and straunge aray: IV. vi. 9. 3
 'Thereto shee is full faire, and rich *attired* V. ii. 10. 1
Attires. the Faeries and their strange *attires*; Hub. 30
 so goodly and so gay In your *attires* Hub. 591
Attone, Attone, Attones, Attons. See **At once, At one.**
Attrapped. all his steed With oaken leaves *attrapt* IV. iv. 39. 6
Attribute. More then goodwill to me *attribute* nought; II. i. 33. 4
 To *attribute* their folly unto fate V. iv. 28. 2
 Ye may *attribute* to your selves as Kings VII. vii. 49. 3
Attune. To sadder times thou mayst *attune* thy quill S.C. N. 35
 Their diverse notes t' *attune* unto his lay II. xii. 76. 2
Attuned. See **Well-attuned.**
Atween. him thus *atweene* bespake: Col. 81
 fares them both *atweene*! II. i. 58. 5
 advaunst his shield *atweene* II. iv. 46. 6

Atween—Continued.

- Phaedria . . . *atweene* them ran; II. vi. 32. 2
atweene her lilly bandes . . . the juice thereof did scruze; . . . III. v. 33. 3
 two other Knights *atweene*: IV. iv. 34. 5
 kissing them *atweene*, IV. vii. 35. 6
 throw his shield *atweene*, V. xi. 30. 9
Atweene that Ladie myld and recreant knight, VI. vi. 37. 2
 Did cast his shield *atweene*; VI. xii. 30. 2
 Sprinkled with perle, and perling flowres *atweene*, *Epith.* 155
 seemst to laugh *atweene* thy twinkling light, *Epith.* 292
Atwixt. the way *atwixt* them twaine. I. viii. 13. 9
 With dreadful thunder and lightning *atwixt*, III. xii. 2. 2
Atyre. See **Attire**.
Aubrian. The sandy Slane, the stony *Aubrian*, IV. xi. 41. 2
Audience. voyd of speech in that drad *audience*, VII. vi. 25. 5
Aught (*partial list*).
 Ne *ought* save Tyber hastning to his fall *Ro.* iii. 11
ought may happen, that hath bene beforne) *S.C.* May 104
ought of the gotten good *S.C.* S. 129
 Ne *ought* the whelky pearles estemeth hee, *Gn.* 105
 how to pardon, when *ought* is omitted; *Gn.* 476
 Nor *ought* cald mine or thine; *Hub.* 149
 Askt if in husbandrie he *ought* did knowe, *Hub.* 262
 Regard of honour harbours more than *ought*, *Hub.* 718
 nor *ought* like the same. *Hub.* 868
 when he *ought* would bring to pas, *Hub.* 1167
 when he *ought* not pleasing would put by *Hub.* 1169
 Who of the Grecian Libbard now *ought* heares, *Ti.* 68
 Ne *ought* to me remains, *Ti.* 156
 Ne of so have a building *ought* remained, *Ti.* 559
 If *ought* against thine honour I have told; *Mui.* 103
 She stood astonied long, ne *ought* gainesaid; *Mui.* 339
 Of *ought* that framed is of mortall mould, *D.* 493
 Or in *ought* under heaven repose assurance, *D.* 499
 Found *ought* in him, that she could say was ill, *As.* 24
 Unmeet for man, in whom was *ought* regardfull *Col.* 185
 Such greatnes I cannot compare to *ought*: *Col.* 335
 if I her like *ought* on earth might read, *Col.* 336
ought could fynd Worth barkening to, *Col.* 366
ought in them blameworthy thou doest spic'. *Col.* 679
 Ne any one himselfe doth *ought* esteeme, *Col.* 781
 The . . . Knight could not for *ought* be staide; I. i. 14. 2
 Long way he traveled before he heard of *ought*. I. i. 28. 9
 wouted feare of doing *ought* amis, I. i. 49. 2
 If that of such a Lady shee could tellen *ought*. I. iii. 24. 9
ought have done, that ye displeasen might, I. iii. 27. 4
 ne *ought* he feares to be partaker of her wandring woe; I. iii. 44. 7
 if *ought* higher were than that, did it desyre. I. iv. 11. 9
 Una gan to aske, if *ought* he knew, I. vi. 36. 4
 Ne wanted *ought* to shew her bounteous or wise. I. x. 11. 9
 Ne *ought* the powre of mighty men did dread I. x. 43. 5
 Ne *ought* his sturdy strokes might stand afore, I. xi. 37. 8
 Ne *ought* he car'd whom he endangered, II. ii. 18. 7
 Ne *ought* the praise of prowess more doth marre II. ii. 30. 8
 ne *ought* would eat, II. ii. 35. 2
 Ne *ought* would speake, II. ii. 35. 3
 that *ought* those puissant hands may marre: II. vi. 44. 8
 Ne *ought* mote ever sink downe to the bottom there. II. vi. 46. 9
 ne them parted *ought*: II. vii. 24. 7
 Or *ought* that els your honour might maintaine; II. viii. 19. 7
 Mote *ought* ally the storme of your despyght, II. viii. 27. 5
 Not good nor serviceable elles for *ought*, II. ix. 32. 2
 Ne *ought*, I weene, are ye therein behynd, II. ix. 38. 8
 if *ought* else that I mote not devyse, II. ix. 42. 7
 when ever he for *ought* did send; II. ix. 58. 5
 Lives *ought* that to her linage may compaire; II. x. 2. 3
 ceased not the bloody fight for *ought*; II. x. 51. 5
 Ne *ought* save perill still as he did pas: II. xii. 2. 3
 if *ought* with Eden mote compaire. II. xii. 52. 9
 Ne *ought* that did to his advancement tend; II. xii. 80. 6
 Ne *ought* their goodly workmanship might save Them II. xii. 83. 3
 Ne *ought* the more their mightie strokes surceasse. III. i. 23. 2
 The noble corage never weneeth *ought* III. ii. 10. 4
 Therein discovered was, ne *ought* mote pas, III. ii. 19. 6
 Ne *ought* in secret from the same remaynd; III. ii. 19. 7
 ne *ought* my flame relent, III. ii. 43. 4
 Ne *ought* it mote the noble Mayd avayle, III. ii. 52. 1
 As if *ought* in this world . . . Were from him hidden, III. iii. 15. 4
 Ne *ought* ye want but skil, III. iii. 53. 8
 ne her right course for *ought* forsooke, III. iv. 44. 9
 When she for *ought* him sharply did reprove, III. vi. 11. 7
 least *ought* did ill betide To that faire Maide, III. vii. 31. 4
 if *ought* algate Might fayrer be, III. viii. 9. 5
 Ne *ought* your burning fury mote abate; III. viii. 28. 7
ought your goodly patience offend, III. ix. 1. 5
 Ne ever is he wont on *ought* to feed But todes and frogs, III. x. 59. 1
 as bad as she, and worse, if worse *ought* were. III. xi. 3. 9
 Ne *ought* but deare Bisaltis ay could make him glad. III. xi. 41. 9
 if that *ought* doe death exceed; III. xii. 35. 3
 if *ought* he did offend. III. xii. 36. 9
 old and crooked and not good for *ought*. IV. ii. 3. 4
 That chaleng'd *ought* in Florimell, IV. ii. 28. 9
 For *ought* that Glance could or doe or say, IV. v. 31. 6
 This hand may helpe, or succour *ought* supplie, IV. vi. 8. 7
 Shall death be th' end, or *ought* else worse, aread? IV. vii. 11. 4
 Ne *ought* mote make him change his wouted tenor, IV. vii. 47. 3
 Ne *ought* mote ease or mitigate his paine, IV. vii. 47. 4
 For *ought* will from his greedie pleasure spare: IV. viii. 29. 8
 ne would for *ought* Consent IV. viii. 58. 5
 Ne lend an eare to *ought* that might behove. IV. ix. 31. 4

Aught—Continued.

- For *ought* that ever she could doe or say; IV. x. 15. 2
 Ne ever *ought* but of their true loves talkt, IV. x. 25. 8
 Ne *ought* on earth that merry is and glad, IV. x. 47. 3
 Ne *ought* on earth that lovely is and fayre, IV. x. 47. 4
ought more hard, then thinke to reckon right. IV. xi. 53. 3
 If *ought* lay hidden in his grieved thought, IV. xii. 24. 8
 Ne would for *ought* obay, as did become, V. i. 29. 3
 Ne *ought* the water cooled their whot bloud, V. ii. 13. 3
 make him cease for *ought*. V. ii. 22. 9
 If *ought* he had the same to counterpoys; V. ii. 30. 6
 Ne is the earth the lesse, or loseth *ought*, V. ii. 39. 6
 nought they could him hurt, ne *ought* dismay: V. ii. 53. 4
 Ne *ought* he said, Ne *ought* he did, V. iii. 18. 5, 6
 Ne of that goodly hew remayned *ought*, V. iii. 24. 8
 he ne would for *ought* or nought be wonne V. iv. 30. 6
 'Can dread of *ought* your dreadlesse hart withhold, V. v. 31. 2
 to talke of *ought*, Or *ought* to heare V. vi. 21. 1, 2
 ne would undressed be for *ought*, V. vi. 23. 4
 Ne feed on *ought* the which V. vii. 10. 2
 Can from th' iumortall Gods *ought* hidden bee? V. vii. 21. 6
 Could *ought* on earth so wondrous change V. vii. 40. 6
 Could so great courage stouped have to *ought*? V. vii. 40. 8
 Ne once for *ought* V. viii. 6. 3
 Ne *ought* avayled V. ix. 15. 8
 Nor of *ought* else V. ix. 28. 3
 Is *ought* on earth so pretious V. xi. 62. 6
 is *ought* so bright And beautiful V. xi. 62. 7
 Ne *ought* dismayed was Sir Calidore, VI. i. 32. 4
 for feare Of . . . *ought* that might befall: VI. ii. 35. 4
 Fearlesse who *ought* did thinke or *ought* did say, VI. iii. 16. 5
 When *ought* he did, that did their Iyking gaine. VI. iv. 16. 5
 ne marvaile *ought*, For that same beast was bred VI. vi. 9. 6
 she theretoould plead, nor answer *ought*, VI. vii. 36. 3
 far from being *ought* amazed, VI. viii. 26. 8
 Fearlesse of *ought* that mote VI. viii. 34. 7
 Ne *ought* was tyred . . . Ne *ought* was feared VI. viii. 47. 3, 4
 With which none had to doe, ne *ought* partake, VI. xi. 12. 4
 Would not for *ought* be drawne VI. xi. 35. 6
 Ne yielded *ought* for favour or for feare; VII. vi. 12. 4
 Ne *ought* he said, what ever he did heare, VII. vi. 49. 8
 never *ought* was excellent assayde Which was not hard. *Am.* li. 7
 Ne *ought* so hard, but he, . . . Mote soften it *Am.* li. 9
 Ne *ought* for tempest doth from it depart, *Am.* lix. 7
 Ne *ought* for fayrer weathers false delight. *Am.* lix. 8
 T' accuse of pride, or rashly blame for *ought*. *Am.* lxi. 4
 Ne *ought* so strong that may his force withstand, *H.L.* 229
 Ne *ought* demaunds but that we loving bee, *H.L.* 185
 Ne can on earth compared be to *ought*. *H.H.B.* 210
 Ne *ought* on earth can want unto the wight *H.H.B.* 244
Augment. Whose streames my tricklinge teares did ofte *augment*. *S.C.* Au. 156
 'Resort of people doth my greels *augment*, *S.C.* Au. 157
 all that may *augment* My doole, *S.C.* Au. 164
 so shall I not *augment* With sight of such *S.C.* Au. 171
 so let your yrksome yells *augment*, *S.C.* Au. 178
 the more *augment* The memory of hys misdeede *S.C.* Au. 185
 breake your sounder sleepe, And pitie *augment*.² *S.C.* Au. 192
 daylie more *augment* Through his fine feates *Hub.* 691
 rather seekes my sorrow to *augment* *T.M.* 425
 Which daily more and more he did *augment*, *As.* 19
 to *augment* her painefull penance more, I. iii. 14. 1
 to *augment* the glorie of his guile, His dearest love, I. iv. 42. 1
 She willfully her sorrow did *augment*, II. i. 15. 2
 more to *augment* his spight, II. v. 22. 5
 rather doth my helpelesse grieffe *augment*; III. ii. 43. 5
 So striving each did other more *augment*, III. v. 55. 6
 did the more *augment* His mighty rage, III. xi. 26. 6
 Till thou cam'st hither to *augment* our mone; IV. vii. 13. 8
 evermore their malice did *augment*; IV. ix. 25. 6
 He gan his earnest fervour to *augment*, V. ix. 46. 8
 their disgraces Did much the more *augment*, V. xii. 28. 9
 gan t' *augment* her bitterness much more; VI. i. 32. 2
 outward selves that may *augment* it more.³ VI. vi. 13. 4
 much *augment* her doole. VI. vii. 39. 9
 they gan *augment* Their cruelty, VI. viii. 4. 6
 Which she did more *augment* with modest grace VI. ix. 9. 3
 ne wish for more it to *augment*, VI. ix. 20. 4
 So for to quench his fire he did it more *augment*. VI. ix. 34. 9
 daily more her favour to *augment*; VI. x. 37. 2
 The more t' *augment* her price through praise of comliness. VI. xi. 11. 9
 dayly more *augment* my miseries? *Am.* xxxvi. 8
 Then doe I more *augment* my foes despyght; *Am.* xlv. 10
 to *augment* the anguish of my smart, *H.L.* 145
Augmented. all the rest her dolefull din *augmented* *T.M.* 357
 Trebly *augmented* was his furious mood I. xi. 22. 7
 that *augmented* all her other prayse, IV. ii. 35. 7
 much *augmented* all their other prayse; IV. ii. 54. 3
 the seas by her are most *augmented*: IV. xii. 2. 3
 'Likewise the earth is not *augmented* more V. ii. 40. 1
 The more she still *augmented* her owne smart, V. v. 28. 4
 she sternely bade His miserie to be *augmented* more, V. v. 54. 6
 feele my flames *augmented* manifold! *Am.* xxx. 8
Augmenteth. all the more my sorrow it *augmenteth*, *Am.* xlii. 3
Augustine. The sixt was *August*, being rich arrayd VII. vii. 37. 1
Augustine. Serving th' ambitious will of *Augustine*, III. iii. 35. 3
Augustus. great *Augustus* long ygoe is dead, *S.C.* O. 62
 We now have playde (*Augustus*) wantonly, *Gn.* 1
Augustus' Meeceenas, . . . It first advaunst to great *Augustus*
 grace, *Ded. Son.* xiii. 4
 Aumayld. See **Ameled**.

Aurelius. Thenceforth *Jurelius* peaceably did rayne, II. x. 67. 7
Aurora. fayre *Aurora*, with her rosie heare, *Gn.* 68
 As faire *Aurora* . . . the dawning day doth call. I. iv. 16. 4
 fayre *Aurora* from the dewy bed Of aged Tithone I. xi. 51. 2
 As fayre *Aurora*, rysing hastily, III. iii. 20. 4
 fresh *Aurora* had the shady damp moved III. x. 1. 3
Ausonian. Along the baneks of the *Ausonian* streame: *Bcl.* v. 4
 th' *Ausonian* light might be restor'd! *Ro.* xxv. 8
Authenticall. Under the Sea-gods seale *authenticall*, IV. xii. 32. 2
Author. Phoebus, shall be the *author* of my song, *Gn.* 15
 To be the *author* of her ill unwar, *Gn.* 631
 The Foxe, first *Author* of that treacherie, *Hib.* 1379
 The foe of faire things, th' *author* of confusion, *Mui.* 244
 To patronize the *outhour* of their praise, *Ded. Son.* iv. 10
 'The *author* then,' . . . 'of all my smarts, Is one *Duessa*, I. ii. 34. 7
 The *author* of this fact we here behold, *Gn.* 37. 7
 His owne woes *author*, who so bound it findes, II. v. 1. 8
 That am the *author* of this hainous deed, H. vi. 33. 8
 As *author* of injustice, there to let him dye, II. vii. 60. 9
 th' *Author* selfe could not at least attend To finish it: II. x. 68. 5
 the first *author* of all Elfin kynd; II. x. 71. 2
 th' *author* of all woman kynd; II. x. 71. 7
 their chiefe and th' *author* of that strife: II. xi. 16. 8
 th' *author* of life and light; III. vi. 9. 2
 The enemy of peace, and *author* of all strife, III. vi. 14. 9
 heaven, first *author* of my languishment, IV. viii. 16. 5
 That was the *author* of her punishment; IV. xii. 16. 3
 on his Lady, th' *author* of that wrong, V. viii. 24. 8
 As th' onely *author* of her wofull time; VI. viii. 32. 3
 the *author* of thy bale to be, VI. x. 29. 4
 to arrest The *Author*, and him bring before his presenee prest. VII. vi. 16. 9
 th' *author* of my blisse, *Am.* xxii. 9
 the *author* of their balefull bane: *H.L.* 128
 Lift up thy mind to th' *Author* of thy weale, *H.H.L.* 256
Authority. Then gan *Authority* her to appose V. ix. 44. 1
 obtain'd Great power of Jove, and high *authority*; VII. vi. 3. 2
Author's. deedes ought not be scand By th' *author's* manhood, V. xi. 17. 4
Authors. His chiefe letts and *author's* of his harmes, II. xi. 31. 3
Autonoe. Cymodoce, and stout *Autonoe*, IV. xi. 50. 6
Autumn. Then came the *Autumne* all in yellow clad, VII. vii. 30. 1
Avall. the welked Phoebus gan *availle* His weary waine; *S.C.* Ja. 73
 froward fortune doth ever *availle*: *S.C.* S. 251
 thing on earth that is of most *availle*, *S.C.* N. 87
 would he further none but for *availle*; (**a vaille*) *Hib.* 1204
 rip up griefe where it may not *availle*: I. vii. 39. 8
 litle may such guile thee now *availle*, II. v. 5. 8
 bids them nought *availle*. II. viii. 35. 9
 Ne ought it mote the noble Mayd *avayle*, III. ii. 52. 1
 Ne shall *availle* the wicked sorcery III. iii. 36. 3
 Where force might not *availle*, there sleights III. xii. 28. 1
 nought did then *availle* V. ii. 24. 5
 Life, freedome, grace, and gifts of great *availle*, V. v. 49. 3
 Gainst which no flight nor rescue mote *avayle*, V. xi. 59. 5
 Ne ought it mote *ovaille* her to entreat VI. vii. 40. 1
 no skill of Leaches art Mote him *availle*, VI. x. 31. 6
 when the Beast saw he mote nought *availle* By force, VI. xii. 33. 1
Avale. See *Avale*.
Availed. pumie stones I . . . threwe; but nought *availed*: *S.C.* Mar. 90
 his bright shield that nought him now *ovayld*; H. xi. 41. 8
 shun his mightie strokes, gainst which no armes *avayled*. IV. vi. 12. 9
 Ne ought *avayled* for the armed knight To thinke to follow him V. ix. 15. 8
Avallleth. O! what now *ovolleth* that I was? I. ii. 22. 6
Avails. 'O! what *avails* it of immortal seed To beene ybredd, III. iv. 38. 1
 He to them calles and speakes, yet nought *avayles*; V. viii. 39. 7
Avale. when his later spring gins to *avale*, I. i. 21. 5
 from their sweaty Coursers did *avale*, II. ix. 10. 7
 Ruffed of love, gan lowly to *availle*; III. ii. 27. 2
 Eftsoones out of her Coch she gan *ovaille*, IV. iii. 46. 4
 the glaive . . . He gan forthwith t' *ovale*, IV. x. 19. 9
 could so meckly make proud hearts *avale*, VI. viii. 25. 3
Avales. but now it *avales*. *S.C.* F. 8
Avantage, Avantage. See *Advantage*.
Avarice. greedy *Avarice* by him did ride, I. iv. 27. 1
 Such one was *Avarice*, the fourth of this faire band. I. iv. 29. 9
avarice gan through his veins inspire II. vii. 17. 8
 Through *avarice*, or powre, or guile, or strife, V. xi. 1. 3
Avant. backstarting with disdainfull yre Bad him *avaunt*, V. xi. 61. 6
 Sternely did bid him quickly thence *avaunt*, VI. vi. 21. 2
Avanting. To him *avanting* in great bravery, H. iii. 6. 3
Ave Mary. He strowd an *Ave-Mary* after and before, I. i. 35. 9
Avenge. chose with scornfull shame Him to *avenge*, *Hib.* 1240
 In great *avenge* did roll downe from his hill *Col.* 149
Avenge thy selfe on them for their abuses, *Col.* 794
 Whom to *avenge* she had this Knight from far compeld, I. i. 5. 9
 Or else goe them *avenge*, I. v. 24. 3
 shame t' *avenge* so weake an enemy; I. viii. 45. 8
 Him to *avenge* before his blood were cold, I. ix. 37. 5
 boystrous battaile make, each other to *avenge*. I. xi. 21. 9
 He cast at once him to *avenge* for all; I. xi. 40. 6
 them conjure t' *avenge* this shamefull injury, I. xii. 27. 9
 Which to *avenge* he to this place me led, II. i. 30. 7
 tought t' *avenge* his Parents death II. iii. 2. 9
 Which to *avenge* on him they dearly vowd, II. viii. 11. 1
 Which to *avenge* the Palmer him forth drew, II. ix. 9. 7
 Whose death t' *avenge*, his mother merclesse, H. x. 35. 6
Avenge his fathers losse with speare and shield, III. iii. 31. 8
 on their Paynim foes *avenge* their ranelked ire, III. iii. 36. 9
 with fell cruelty In their *avenge* III. iii. 46. 9
 east t' *avenge* him of that fowle despight III. v. 15. 3
 to *avenge* his divelish despight, III. vii. 28. 7

Avenge—Continued.

to *avenge* the implacable wrong III. vii. 35. 5
 How to *avenge* himselfe so sore abusd, III. ix. 12. 8
 Why doth mine hand from thine *avenge* abstaine, IV. i. 52. 7
 both were bent t' *avenge* his usage base, IV. iv. 4. 7
 Which to *avenge* Sir Devon him did dight, IV. iv. 21. 1
 east t' *avenge* his friends indignity, IV. iv. 28. 5
 east t' *avenge* the shame doen to his frend: IV. iv. 35. 2
 to that *avenge* by you decreed IV. vi. 8. 6
 He doth *avenge* on Sanglier His Ladies blood V. i. Arg.
 T' *avenge* that shame they did on him commit, V. iv. 39. 4
 whose untimely fate For to *avenge*, V. vi. 33. 7
 With full intent t' *avenge* that villany V. vi. 35. 4
 t' *avenge* him selfe againe V. xi. 8. 3
 Will it *avenge*, and pay thee with thy right; VI. i. 25. 8
 as it were t' *avenge* his wrath on mee, VI. i. 22. 1
 I may *avenge* him of so foule despight, VI. ii. 42. 6
 greedy to *avenge* that vile despight, VI. iii. 45. 7
 him *avenge* of that so villenous despight, VI. iv. 3. 9
avenge th' abuses of that proud And shamefull Knight VI. v. 34. 3
 For to *avenge* in time convenient, VI. vii. 4. 7
 this wrongfull deed, That we may it *avenge*, VI. vii. 5. 9
 Thought sure t' *avenge* his grudge, VI. ix. 43. 9
 make the matter to *avenge* her yre: *Am.* xviii. 2
Avenged. be *aveng'd* on those that breed thy blame, *Hib.* 1332
 with harts on edge To be *aveng'd* each on his enemy, I. iv. 43. 2
 Of all attonce he cast *aveng'd* to be, I. v. 12. 6
 To be *avenged* of so great despight; I. x. 17. 6
 till he *avenged* bee Of that despight, II. iii. 12. 7
 For he has vowd to beene *aveng'd* that day II. v. 38. 5
 To be *avenged* of that shot whyleare; II. xi. 25. 3
 To be *avenged* of the shame he did III. v. 13. 5
 Fit time t' awaite *avenged* for to bee, IV. v. 9. 6
 started up *avenged* for to be IV. v. 44. 6
 Brutus warlike some, Loctrinus, them *aveng'd*, IV. xi. 33. 2
 To be *avenged* for so fowle a deede, V. vi. 31. 2
 gan eftsoones devize to be *aveng'd* for it, V. viii. 45. 9
 be *avenged* of their unknighly play, V. x. 36. 4
 That he could not thereof *avenged* bee; VI. iii. 43. 6
 To be *aveng'd* on him and to devoure his corse, VI. iv. 20. 9
 He gan devize to be *aveng'd* anew VI. vii. 2. 6
Avengeful. through Joves *avengfull* wrath, *T.M.* 8
 Frame thunderbolts for Joves *avengfull* threate, IV. v. 37. 4
 With curses vaine in his *avengfull* ire; IV. viii. 40. 3
 The piercing points of his *avengfull* darts; *H.L.* 30
 From the just wrath of his *avengfull* threate *H.H.B.* 150
Avengement. As in *avengement* of his heedles smart, *Gn.* 291
 in *avengement* of his pride *Gn.* 389
 in *avengement* of their bold attempt, *Gn.* 577
 the *avengement* for this shame *Hib.* 1317
 Nought may thee save from heavens *avengement*, *Mui.* 240
 Ne car'd for blood in his *avengement*: I. iv. 34. 5
 strife, and blood-shed, and *avengement*, I. ix. 43. 4
 did he wist not what in his *avengement*, II. iv. 6. 9
 hid His shamefull head from his *avengement* strong, III. v. 13. 8
 The fearefull end of his *avengement* sad, III. v. 24. 4
 In your *avengement* and despiteous rage, III. viii. 28. 8
 enhance His haughtie courage to *avengement* (**advengement*) IV. iii. 8. 5
 right hand In full *avengement* heaved up on hie, IV. viii. 43. 2
 To fierce *avengement* of that womans pride, V. vi. 18. 7
 With all their force to worke *avengement* strong V. viii. 24. 6
 Souldan . . . Sought onely slaughter and *avengement*; V. viii. 30. 5
 staine . . . by just *avengement* Of noble Tristrau, VI. iii. 17. 3
 greedily him griping his *avengement* stayd, VI. v. 26. 9
 Turnes him about with fell *avengement*: VI. vi. 27. 7
Avenger. Him to the mercy of th' *avenger* lent, *Mui.* 432
Avengeress. that cruell Queene *avengeresse*, III. viii. 20. 6
Avenger's. He nigh them drew to stay th' *avengers* forse, V. iii. 30. 7
Avenges. Did beare them both to fell *avenges* end, IV. ii. 15. 2
Avenging. You, whom my hard *avenging* destinie Hath made
 judge I. i. 51. 8
 O, how can . . . simple truth subdue *avenging* wrong! I. iii. 6. 5
 ghosts . . . Have felt the bitter dint of his *avenging* blade, I. vii. 47. 9
 prouder vaunt that proud *avenging* boy Did soone pluck downe, I. ix. 12. 3
 his *avenging* wrath to clemencie incline, I. x. 51. 9
 To worken mischief, and *avenging* woe, II. i. 2. 2
 direfull chance, armd with *avenging* fate, II. i. 44. 6
 Threatning the point of her *avenging* blade; III. i. 63. 8
 The instruments of his *avenging* yre, *H.H.B.* 182
Aventine. Mount Viminal and *Aventine* doo meete, *Ro.* iv. 14
Aventred. her mortall speare She mightily *aventred* III. i. 28. 7
 his poynant speare he fierce *aventred* IV. iii. 9. 1
Aventring. eft *aventring* his steele-headed lance, IV. vi. 11. 3
Avernus'. yawning gulfe of deepe *Avernus* hole, I. v. 31. 3
Aves. thrise nine hundred *Aves* she was wont to say, J. iii. 13. 9
Avengle's. If old *Avengles* somes so evill heare? I. v. 23. 7
 let stay *Avengles* sounne there I. v. 44. 6
Aviled. All which when Artegall . . . well *adviled*, V. iii. 20. 2
Avisd, Avise, Avlzd, etc. See *Advise, etc.*
Avizell. See *Adviceful*.
Avoid. May them *avoyde*, or remedie provide, *Mui.* 294
 Did fayre *avoyde* the violence him nere: I. viii. 7. 8
 T' *avoyde* the rash assault II. v. 16. 3
 Vyle rancor to *avoyd* and cruel surquedry, III. i. 13. 9
 weene by warning to *avoyd* his fate? III. iv. 27. 2
 warily he did *avoyde* the blow, III. v. 21. 6
 That her sweet love his malice mote *avoyd*, III. v. 48. 7
 to *avoyde* th' intollerable stowre, III. ix. 13. 1
 to *avoyde* the occasion of the ill: VI. vi. 14. 2
Avoided. no'te *avoyded* be by earthly skill or powre, II. viii. 43. 9

Avoided—Continued.

was avoided quite, and throwne out privily. II. ix. 32. 9
 when the Britoesse saw all the rest avoided. III. i. 58. 6
 they avoided were, and vainly by did slyde. IV. iii. 7. 9
 or warded, or avoided and let goe. IV. iii. 17. 4
 Did shun the prooffe thereof, and it avoided light. IV. viii. 44. 9
 When all his strokes he saw avoided quite. VI. viii. 14. 7
Avoids. The warie fowle . . . avoids it, shunning light. IV. iii. 19. 6
Avou. Avou marched in more stately path. IV. xi. 31. 6
Avouch. 'That word shall I,' (said he) 'avouchen good. I. x. 64. 8
Avoud. See **Avowed.**
Avoure. to make avoure Of the lewd words and deedes VI. iii. 48. 5
Avow. I avow to thee, Such wondrous beast . . . I did not see. II. iii. 33. 4
 'Certes,' (then said the Prince) 'I God avow. II. ix. 7. 1
 Then I avow, by this most sacred head III. ii. 33. 5
 I avow to thee, by wrong or right III. ii. 46. 8
 A table . . . I avow to hallow unto thee! III. iv. 10. 9
 I here avow thee never to forsake. III. v. 11. 8
Avowed. fie on Fortune, mine avowed foe. I. viii. 43. 3
 The hasty heat of his avowed revenge delayd. II. vi. 40. 9
 avow'd to other Lady late. II. vii. 50. 7
 avow'd That fairest Amoret was his by right. IV. i. 10. 2
 Nor hold from suite of his avowed quest. V. viii. 3. 2
 avow . . . He would avenge th' abuses VI. v. 34. 1
Avowing. In death avowing th' innocence of her soune. I. v. 39. 3
Avyse. See **Advise.**
Await. thousand perills lie in close awaite *Mui.* 221
 lurking chusely, in awayte now lay. *Mui.* 247
 Awaite whereto their service he applies. I. i. 38. 4
 death him did awaite in daily wretchednesse. I. xii. 33. 9
 closely did awaitt Avauntage. II. v. 9. 6
 Forgets with wary warde them to awaitt. II. viii. 42. 3
 To thinke how supper did them long awaite. II. x. 77. 7
 They battred day and night, and entranche did awaite. II. xi. 6. 9
 for your ruine at the last awaitt. II. xii. 29. 4
 themselves they set There in awaitt III. v. 17. 7
 thousand perills which them still awaite. IV. iii. 1. 5
 Fit time t' awaite avenged for to bee. IV. v. 9. 6
 Delay in close awaite IV. x. 14. 5
 drew him on with hope fit leasure to awaitt. V. v. 42. 9
 Yet to awaitt fit time she weened best. V. v. 44. 8
 The Briton Prince him readie did awaitt. V. viii. 29. 3
 They in awaitt would closely him ensnarle. V. ix. 9. 3
 He watcht in close awaitt with weapons prest. VI. vi. 44. 3
 the foole, which did that end awaitt, Came running in. VI. viii. 11. 1
 the Spyder, that doth lurke In close awaitt. *Am.* lxxi. 4
 at her chamber dore awaitt. *Epith.* 52
 T' awaitt the comming of your joyous make. *Epith.* 87
 Let all the virgins therefore well awaitt. *Epith.* 111
Awaited. him awaited still with pensive mynd. I. x. 68. 3
 occasion . . . he long awaited had in wayne. II. i. 5. 3
 warily awaited day and night. II. vii. 32. 3
 them awaited ready at the ford The Ferriman. II. xi. 4. 1
 them awaited there a certaine space. III. i. 19. 4
 Awaited there for Britomart's returne. III. xii. 45. 2
 Where groomes awaited her to have undrest. V. v. 23. 3
Awaiting. the hot Syrian Dog on him awaiting. *Hub.* 5
 early foe awaiting him beside To have devourd. I. xi. 52. 4
 awaiting shortly to obtayn Thy carcas II. vi. 28. 8
 Awaiting passage which him late did faile. II. vi. 40. 7
 Awaiting to entrap the warlesse wight. IV. x. 20. 8
 The Sarazin, awaiting for some spoile. V. ii. 11. 3
Awaits. Guyon . . . The Redcrosse knight awaytes. II. i. Arg.
Awake. See **Wake.**
 For to awake out of th' infernall shade *Ro.* xxv. 2
 Tho will we little Love awake. *S.C.* Mar. 22
 My courage earnd it to awake. *S.C.* Mar. 77
 Ward him awake, from death himselfe to keep. *Gn.* 288
 If he awake, yet is not death the next. *Hub.* 987
 out of dust their memories awake? *T.M.* 450
 shepherds boy, at length awake for shame! *Ti.* 231
 Awake, and to his Song a part applie. *Ti.* 236
 my sleepe Muse, awake. *Col.* 48
 He bad awake blacke Plutoes griesly Dame. I. i. 37. 4
 So sound he slept, that nought mought him awake. I. i. 42. 3
 the dreadfull passion Was overpast, and manhood well awake. I. ii. 32. 2
 Whom broad awake she findes, in troublous fitt. I. iv. 45. 1
 Out of his swooning dreame he gan awake. I. v. 12. 2
 ere he could out of his swoone awake. I. vii. 15. 7
 'Dear Dame,' (quoth he) 'you sleeping sparkes awake. I. ix. 8. 1
 The sparke of noble corage now awake. I. xi. 2. 6
 The God of warre . . . Thou doest awake. I. xi. 6. 8
 That nothing should him hastily awake. II. vi. 18. 4
 Out of her quiet slomber did awake. III. i. 61. 8
 O let them soone awake! III. iv. 2. 2
 Out of her heave swoone not to awake III. vi. 27. 8
 the good Sir Satyrane gan awake III. vii. 45. 1
 To gin awake, and stir his frosen spright. III. viii. 23. 5
 none him durst awake out of his dreame. III. ix. 10. 6
 her for to awake he did the more constraine. III. x. 49. 9
 With busie care they strove him to awake. IV. i. 43. 6
 Seem'd to awake in horrible dismay. V. vii. 15. 3
 Love, that long hath slept . . . Wils him awake. *Am.* iv. 7
 grieffe renew, and passions doe awake *Am.* xlv. 11
 in her winters howre not well awake. *Am.* lxx. 6
 Doe ye awake. *Epith.* 22
 Bid her awake; for Ilymen is awake. *Epith.* 25
 Bid her awake therefore. *Epith.* 30
 Wake now, my love, awake! *Epith.* 74
 When meeter were that ye should now awake. *Epith.* 86

Awake—Continued.

My love is now awake out of her dreames. *Epith.* 92
Awaked. Who, with the noyse awaked, commeth out I. vi. 14. 6
 Sir Guyon from his trauce awakt. II. viii. 53. 1
 As one awakte out of long slombering shade. II. xi. 31. 7
 thought he yet did dreame Not well awakte. III. viii. 22. 8
 upstart . . . As men awaked rashly out of dreame. IV. ii. 17. 2
 he was soone awaked therewithall. IV. v. 42. 5
Awaking. her awaking had her quickly dight. *Ti.* 639
 now awaking, fierce at them gan fly. II. xii. 84. 6
 awaking, well they kent That their fayre gnest was gone. III. vii. 19. 7
 Whereat the Prince awaking. VI. vi. 25. 1
 the theefe awaking light Unto the entrance ran. VI. xi. 43. 4
Award. terriffe from Fortunes faire adward. IV. x. 17. 5
 death t' adward I ween'd did appertaine IV. xii. 30. 4
Aware. Thereby to cousin men not well aware. *Hub.* 874
 ere ye he aware will flit away. *D.* 502
 'Be well aware,' quoth then that Ladie milde. I. i. 12. 1
 ere one he aware, by secret stealth His powre is reft. I. ix. 31. 7
 right well aware To shonne the engin II. xi. 36. 2
 ere well he was aware. III. i. 6. 6
 downe him smot ere well aware he weare. III. i. 28. 8
 Therefore, faire Danzell, be ye well aware. III. ii. 10. 6
 Sendamour was shortly well aware Of his approach. IV. i. 41. 4
 But he was well aware, and leapt before his fall. V. ii. 12. 9
 he was soone aware of their ill minde. V. iv. 24. 1
 never yet was wight so well aware. V. vi. 1. 8
 Artegall, being thereof aware. V. viii. 48. 1
 Whereof when as the Gyant was aware. V. xi. 9. 5
 onely wexed now the more aware V. xi. 13. 2
 Ere they were well aware of living wight. VI. iii. 21. 2
 Whereof whenas the Prince was well aware. VI. vi. 27. 1
 Be well aware how ye the same doe use. VI. viii. 1. 6
 he, right well aware, his rage to ward VI. xii. 30. 1
 weaker harts, which are not wel aware? *Am.* xxxvii. 8
Awarned. bird and beast awarned made To shrowd themselves, III. x. 46. 8
Awate. See **Awalt.**
Away. See **Wela-way.**
 all their teares he shall wipe cleane away. *Rev.* iv. 7
 Sudden both Palme and Olive fell away. *Bel.* ix. 13
 Threw down the seats, and drove the Nymphes away. *Bel.* xii. 14
 each thing at last we see Doth passe away. *Pet.* v. 8
 That which is firme doth flit and fall away. *Ro.* iii. 13
 Forst with the filth his egs to bring away. *I'an.* iv. 12
 That winde nor tide could move her thence away. *I'an.* ix. 12
 With breathed sighes is blowne away *S.C.* Ja. 40
 Therewith affrayd, I ranne away. *S.C.* Mar. 94
 ranne away with him in all hast. *S.C.* May 293
 Those weary wanton toys away dyd wyepe. *S.C.* Jun. 48
 For liker bene they to pluck away more. *S.C.* S. 128
 when as Lowder was farre away. *S.C.* S. 196
 One bitter blast hlew all away. *S.C.* N. 119
 'Thus is my sommer worne away *S.C.* D. 97
 my hope away dyd wyepe. *S.C.* D. 108
 All was blowne away of the wavering wynd. *S.C.* D. 126
 Which are from Indian seas brought far away. *Gn.* 106
 holding guilefully away Ulysses men. *Gn.* 194
 Out of the land is fled away *Gn.* 360
 from my beard the fat away have swept. *Hub.* 78
 They stole away, and tooke their haste fight. *Hub.* 339
 Now all those needlesse works are laid away. *Hub.* 455
 ran away by night. *Hub.* 574
 Now the nygh aymed ring away to beare. *Hub.* 742
 with his wicked charmes . . . he would it drive away. *Hub.* 827
 Whose part once past all men bid take away. *Hub.* 932
 But ran away in his rent rags by night. *Hub.* 937
 And bad him put all cowardize away. *Hub.* 958
 Those royall ornaments to steale away? *Hub.* 998
 He all those royall signes had stolne away. *Hub.* 1016
 For though to steale the Diademe away *Hub.* 1034
 At sight of him, gan fast away to flye. *Hub.* 1069
 So went the Sheepe away with heave hart. *Hub.* 1222
 From underneath his head he tooke away. *Hub.* 1322
 Fled fast away from that so dreadfull din. *Hub.* 1348
 He did unease, and then away let flie. *Hub.* 1380
 And his sweete waters away with him led. *Ti.* 147
 That everie shower will wash and wipe away. *Ti.* 205
 to bring awake Out of dread darknesse. *Ti.* 375
 Ne may with storming showers be washt away. *Ti.* 404
 Adnoir'd of base-borne men from farre away. *Ti.* 424
 With dolefull shrikes shee vanished away. *Ti.* 471
 With showeres of heaven and tempests worne away. *Ti.* 501
 As with each storme does fall away. *Ti.* 514
 I heard a voyce that called farre away. *Ti.* 638
 From him would steale them privily away. *Mui.* 111
 Was led away of them that did abuse her. *Mui.* 136
 Grewe in this Gardin, fetcht from farre away. *Mui.* 202
 snatcheth quite away One of the litle yonglings *Mui.* 406
 Let him be banisht farre away from hence. *D.* 10
 Like to some Pilgrim come from farre away. *D.* 42
 And brought away fast bound with silver chaine. *D.* 119
 'Out of the world thus was she reft awake. *D.* 162
 Revoked life, that would have fled away. *D.* 188
 And through untimely tempest fall away! *D.* 238
 'She fell away in her first ages spring. *D.* 239
 She fell away against all course of kinde. *D.* 242
 She fel away like fruit blowne downe with winde. *D.* 244
 The whilles soft death away her spirit hent. *D.* 258
 So having said, away she softly past. *D.* 293
 'The good and righteous he away doth take. *D.* 358

Away—Continued.

ny Daphne they have tane away;	D. 365
They tarric not, but fit and fall away;	D. 397
because, all times doo flye So fast away;	D. 412
And pine away in self-consuming paine!	D. 436
But ere ye be aware will fit away;	D. 502
all mens hearts . . . He stole away;	As. 22
When Astrophel so ever was away;	As. 30
every feld and forest far away;	As. 81
In forreine soyle pursued far away;	As. 92
From her red cheeks the roses rent away;	As. 160
without harme us farre away did beare;	Col. 225
Nought else but smoke, and fumeth soone away;	Col. 720
Behind her farre away a Dwarie did lag;	I. i. 6. 1
A shadie grove not farr away they spide;	I. i. 7. 2
That nigh his manly hart did melt away;	I. i. 47. 5
so both away do fly;	I. ii. 6. 9
her knight, who far away was fled;	I. ii. 7. 7
for feare would quake, And oft would flie away;	I. ii. 10. 8
The true Saint George, was wandred far away;	I. ii. 12. 2
from him fled away with all her powre;	I. ii. 20. 4
to bring away The Sarazins shield;	I. ii. 20. 6
who perforce me led With him away;	I. ii. 25. 3
fly, ah! fly far hence away;	I. ii. 31. 4
in minde to slipp away;	I. ii. 41. 6
her pitcher downe she threw, And fled away;	I. iii. 11. 7
Whose needlesse dread for to remove away;	I. iii. 14. 6
Which doen away, He left him lying so;	I. iii. 39. 8
Have reft away with his sharp rending claws;	I. iii. 41. 6
Beares her away upon his courser light;	I. iii. 43. 8
that still did flitt And fall away;	I. iv. 5. 6
from him snacht away;	I. iv. 39. 6
chace away sweet sleepe from sluggish eye;	I. iv. 44. 4
maid, away with him he bare;	I. iv. 47. 7
To drive away the dull melancholy;	I. v. 3. 5
That would bis rightfull ravine rend away;	I. v. 8. 5
The creeping deadly cold away did shake;	I. v. 12. 4
Did softly swim away;	I. v. 28. 6
from thence arose away The mother;	I. v. 44. 4
Good cause he had to hasten thence away;	I. v. 45. 6
Led her away into a forest wilde;	I. vi. 3. 2
Satyres far away Within the wood;	I. vi. 7. 7
fast away gan ryde;	I. vi. 8. 9
feare to put away;	I. vi. 11. 8
pynd away in anguish;	I. vi. 17. 9
fly away for feare of fowle disgrace;	I. vi. 18. 7
children deare, whom be away had wonne;	I. vi. 27. 7
turning backe gan fast to fly away;	I. vi. 28. 2
He led away with corage stout;	I. vi. 33. 4
'Not far away,' (quoth he)	I. vi. 39. 7
the royall Mayd Fledd farre away;	I. vi. 47. 9
when he saw the Damsell passe away;	I. vi. 48. 5
His glitterand armour shined far away;	I. vii. 29. 4
leaving all behind her fled away;	I. viii. 25. 6
Ne let that wicked woman scape away;	I. viii. 28. 5
Duessa, when her borrowed light Is laid away;	I. viii. 49. 6
slomb'ring soft my hart did steale away;	I. ix. 13. 6
would faine have runne away;	I. ix. 25. 3
Fledd fast away, halfe dead;	I. ix. 30. 6
A dreary corse, whose life away did pas;	I. ix. 36. 5
'Come; come away;	I. ix. 53. 1
There was an auncient house not far away;	I. x. 3. 1
themselves to beare away;	I. x. 20. 7
The filthy blottes of sin to wash away;	I. x. 27. 7
To put away out of his careful brest;	I. x. 29. 6
Which still before him she remov'd away;	I. x. 35. 4
clothes meet to keepe keene cold away;	I. x. 39. 4
The feeble soule departing hence away;	I. x. 41. 5
beare them quite away;	I. xi. 18. 9
guilt of sinfull crimes cleane wash away;	I. xi. 30. 2
That feared chauce from her to turne away;	I. xi. 32. 5
To reave by strength the griped gage away;	I. xi. 41. 6
Whose false foundation waves have washt away;	I. xi. 54. 6
wynd and weather call her thence away;	I. xii. 1. 9
widow-like sad wimple throwne away;	I. xii. 22. 3
precious odours fetcht from far away;	I. xii. 38. 4
To drive away the dull Melancholy;	I. xii. 38. 8
away is quickly gone To seeke that knight;	II. i. 13. 2
Of which he honour still away did beare;	II. i. 35. 3
take away this long lent loathed light;	II. i. 36. 7
Take not away, now got, which none would give to me;	II. i. 47. 9
and ran away full light;	II. iii. 4. 9
but away Was sudden vanished;	II. iii. 19. 1
Or fly away, or bide alone behinde;	II. iii. 32. 4
So turned her about, and fled away apace;	II. iii. 42. 9
all behinde was bald, and worne away;	II. iv. 4. 7
Approching, first the flag did thrust away;	II. iv. 6. 2
he that last left helpe away did take;	II. iv. 13. 4
to flye Full fast away;	II. iv. 13. 7
washt away his guilt with guilty potion;	II. iv. 30. 9
She fled away with ghastly dreriment;	II. iv. 31. 8
The drops dry up, and filth wipe cleane away;	II. iv. 35. 8
far away they spyde A varlet ronning;	II. iv. 37. 1
Eftsoones he fled away;	II. iv. 46. 9
marge Of his sevenfolded shield away it tooke;	II. v. 6. 3
So him away he drew;	II. v. 25. 1
Fledd fast away to tell his funeral;	II. v. 25. 8
and wypt away his toilsom sweat;	II. v. 30. 9
her shallow ship away did slide;	II. vi. 5. 1
It cut away upon the yielding wave;	II. vi. 6. 6

Away—Continued.

thereof nigh one quarter sheard away;	II. vi. 31. 4
all the blood and filth away was washt;	II. vi. 42. 8
a lamp, whose life does fade away;	II. vii. 29. 7
Had he so doen, he had him snatched away;	II. vii. 34. 5
The life did flit away out of her nest;	II. viii. 66. 8
having laid his cruell bow away;	II. viii. 6. 2
dread of death and dolor doe away;	II. viii. 7. 7
and vanisht quite away;	II. viii. 8. 9
That vertuous steele he rudely snatched away;	II. viii. 22. 6
Resolv'd to put away that loathly blame;	II. viii. 44. 4
good knights,' (said he) 'fly fast away;	II. ix. 12. 1
blow them quite away, and in the Ocean cast;	II. ix. 16. 9
Others to beare the same away did mynd;	II. ix. 31. 8
turn'd his face away;	II. ix. 44. 2
that great Lady thence away them sought;	II. ix. 44. 6
to blazon far away;	II. x. 3. 9
overflow'd all countries far away;	II. x. 15. 4
did away that blame;	II. x. 23. 4
light goes out, and weeke is throwne away;	II. x. 30. 2
To purge away the guilt of sinfull crime;	II. x. 50. 4
Was by Maximian lately ledd away;	II. x. 62. 2
fast the land behynd them fled away;	II. xi. 4. 6
fled fast away for feare;	II. xi. 25. 6
That other Itag did far away espye;	II. xi. 28. 8
His owne good sword . . . he lightly threw away;	II. xi. 41. 7
An hideous roring far away they heard;	II. xii. 2. 6
Throwing away her broken chaines;	II. xi. 47. 4
all the seas for feare doe seeme away to fly;	II. xii. 3. 9
whom we must surprise, Els she will slip away;	II. xii. 69. 9
see soone after how she fades and falls away;	II. xii. 74. 9
Fled all away for feare of fowler shame;	II. xii. 81. 7
Then led they her away;	II. xii. 84. 1
A stately Castle far away she spyde;	III. i. 20. 2
and soone away is gone;	III. i. 25. 9
So did she steale his heedlesse hart away;	III. i. 37. 1
With her soft garment wipes away the gore;	III. i. 38. 5
To were the tables taken all away;	III. i. 56. 6
Of which they still the girlond bore away;	III. ii. 2. 4
sith they warlike armes have laide away;	III. ii. 2. 7
But sleepe full far away from her did fly;	III. ii. 28. 5
men their weary cares Do lay away;	III. ii. 32. 2
Therefore away doe dread;	III. ii. 33. 7
To doe the frozen cold away to fly;	III. ii. 34. 5
whylome by false Faries stolne away;	III. iii. 26. 6
And his last fate him from thee take away;	III. iii. 28. 7
Where far away one, all in armour bright;	III. iv. 12. 2
flowes and girlonds far away Shee flog;	III. iv. 30. 1
They softly wipt away the gelly blood;	III. iv. 40. 6
To doe away vaine doubt;	III. iv. 48. 7
chace away this too long lingring night;	III. iv. 60. 5
Chace her away, from whence she came, to hell;	III. iv. 60. 6
Carried away with wings of speedy feare;	III. v. 6. 6
that fierce foster, which late fled away;	III. v. 18. 5
(So from her often he had fled away;	III. vi. 11. 6
Venus hers thence far away convayd;	III. vi. 28. 6
that faire flowre of beautie fades away;	III. vi. 38. 8
Yet flies away of her owne feete afear'd;	III. vii. 1. 3
No need to bid her fast away to flie;	III. vii. 24. 2
From peril free he away her (*her away) did beare;	III. vii. 24. 8
Hurling his sword away;	III. vii. 33. 6
She hore him fast away;	III. vii. 43. 6
She threw away her burden angrily;	III. vii. 44. 2
made her selfe more light away to fly;	III. vii. 44. 4
I will away her beare;	III. viii. 12. 9
without reskew led her quite away;	III. viii. 13. 5
To steale away that I with blowes have wonne;	III. viii. 17. 2
And with her fled away without abode;	III. viii. 19. 5
But Florimel her selfe was far away;	III. viii. 20. 1
both renowned far away;	III. ix. 51. 2
away her wondring eye . . . her weake hart from her bore;	III. ix. 52. 6
To weet how he her love away did steale;	III. x. 5. 8
The which she meant away with her to beare;	III. x. 12. 5
he far away espide A couple;	III. x. 20. 6
Through open outrage he her bore away;	III. x. 27. 6
Hence farre away we will blyndfolded ly;	III. x. 42. 7
That hardly he with life away does fly;	III. x. 53. 8
And ran away, ran with him selfe away;	III. x. 54. 6
O! let him far be banished away;	III. xi. 2. 1
Ne yet by any meanes remov'd away;	III. xi. 23. 8
Which doen, he backe retyred soft away;	III. xii. 4. 7
That their report did far away rebound;	III. xii. 6. 7
he fast away did fly;	III. xii. 12. 5
Which first it opened, and bore all away;	III. xii. 27. 3
And put away remembrance of late teene;	III. xii. 40. 7
eke the Ladie selfe he brought away;	IV. i. 2. 7
Conveyed quite away to living right unknowen;	IV. i. 3. 9
which sent away So many Centaures;	IV. i. 23. 3
That one did reach the other pusht away;	IV. i. 29. 2
The whiles his love away the other bore;	IV. ii. 7. 3
Whom to thy selfe thou takest quite away?	IV. ii. 13. 7
To barre the prease of people farre away;	IV. iii. 4. 2
Broke up the listes, their armes away to rend;	IV. iii. 35. 4
llarts grief, and bitter gall away to chace;	IV. iii. 43. 3
Are washt away quite from their memorie;	IV. iii. 44. 7
Sternly stept forth and raught away his speare;	IV. iv. 20. 6
Or went away sore wounded;	IV. iv. 21. 9
For to have rent his shield and armes away;	IV. iv. 31. 2
Cambello it away before had got;	IV. iv. 33. 5
Leading his friend away;	IV. iv. 33. 9

Away—Continued.

bore The prayse of prowesse from them all *away*. IV. iv. 48. 4
 brought with her from thence that goodly *belt away*. IV. v. 5. 9
 able was weake harts *away* to steale. IV. v. 10. 5
 That she should surely beare the bell *away*; IV. v. 13. 6
 if loos'd And fell *away*, IV. v. 16. 7
 secretly from thence that night her bore *away*. IV. v. 27. 9
 Not farre *away*, . . . They spide. IV. v. 32. 8
 farre *away* A Knight . . . They spyde, IV. vi. 9. 1
 Her ventayle shard *away*, IV. vi. 19. 3
 Fearing least she your loves *away* should woo: IV. vi. 30. 8
 And stolne *away* from her beloved mate, IV. vi. 47. 7
 through the Forrest bore her quite *away*, IV. vii. 8. 2
 I with that Squire agreede *away* to fii, IV. vii. 17. 6
 now he her *away* with him did beare. IV. vii. 24. 7
 But fled *away* with ghastly dreriment, IV. vii. 29. 8
 turn'd her face, and fled *away* for evermore. IV. vii. 36. 9
 weapons all he broke And threw *away*, IV. vii. 39. 2
 Having espide this Cabin far *away*, IV. vii. 42. 5
 have the sterne remembrance wypt *away* IV. viii. 1. 8
 And pensive sorrow piud and wore *away*, IV. viii. 2. 6
 flew *away* as lightly as the wind: IV. viii. 7. 7
 With ready hand it to have reft *away*; IV. viii. 10. 6
 And still from her escaping soft *away*: IV. viii. 11. 5
 A little cotate farre *away* they spide, IV. viii. 23. 2
 And steale *away* the crowne of their good name: IV. viii. 25. 4
 Shooting forth farre *away* two flaming streames, IV. viii. 39. 3
 and killeth farre *away*. IV. viii. 39. 9
 (so fast *away* he flew) IV. viii. 40. 4
 snatcht him up and with me bore *away*. IV. viii. 61. 9
 But have perforce him hether brought *away*? IV. viii. 62. 5
 farre *away* from these, IV. x. 26. 3
 turn'd his face *away*, IV. x. 33. 4
 The whitest their eldest brother was *away*, IV. x. 42. 6
 to steale her thence *away*, IV. xii. 15. 1
 He wist not how her thence *away* to bere, IV. xii. 15. 8
 His cheared heart etsoones *away* gan chace. IV. xii. 34. 3
 Out of their proper places farre *away*, V. Pr. 6. 6
 Fro me reft mine *away* by lawlesse might, V. i. 17. 8
 Not so to leave her, nor *away* to cast, V. i. 18. 3
 So he my love *away* with him bath borne. V. i. 18. 8
 Nor tooke *away* his love, V. i. 23. 9
 Else he doth hold him hacke or beat *away*. V. ii. 6. 5
 That sure they ween'd she was escapt *away*; V. ii. 25. 2
 the streame washt *away* her guilty blood. V. ii. 27. 5
 He gives to this, from that he takes *away*. V. ii. 41. 8
 But lie the right from thence did thrust *away*. V. ii. 49. 1
 Where they were leading Marinell *away*; V. iii. 11. 2
 The glorious picture vanisheth *away*, V. iii. 25. 6
 The whites his guilefull groome was fled *away*. V. iii. 38. 1
 The most part of my land hath washt *away*. V. iv. 3. 3
 my land be first did winne *away*, V. iv. 14. 6
 layd Unto your part, and pluckt from his *away*, V. iv. 17. 4
 he spide A rout of many people farre *away*; V. iv. 21. 3
 The badges of reproch, he threw *away*, V. iv. 35. 4
 Her from the quarrey he *away* doth drive, V. iv. 42. 8
 When thus the field was voided all *away*, V. iv. 46. 1
 Halfe of her shield he shared quite *away*, V. v. 9. 2
 they were fayne to let him seape *away*, V. v. 19. 3
 Not farre *away*, . . . His dwelling was, V. vi. 22. 4
 talk't of pleasant things the night *away* to weare. V. vi. 22. 9
 dawning light Bad doe *away* the dampe V. vii. 26. 8
 loth to loose her right *away*, Doth . . . stoutly stond. V. vii. 30. 5
 Who still from him as fast *away* did fie, V. viii. 6. 2
 From whom she earst so fast *away* did fie: V. viii. 16. 3
 turne *away* From her unto the miscrant V. viii. 19. 5
 him did beare So fast *away* that, V. viii. 33. 5
 with their ryder ranne perforce *away*: V. viii. 38. 4
 He up did take, and with him brought *away*. V. viii. 44. 3
 to see her Ladie thence not farre *away*. V. ix. 3. 9
 Which womied in a rocke not farre *away*, V. ix. 4. 7
 To turne her eyes from his intent *away*; V. ix. 13. 7
 Ran with her fast *away* unto his mew, V. ix. 14. 5
 He threw his burden downe, and fast *away* did fly. V. ix. 14. 9
 prickt him so that he *away* it threw: V. ix. 18. 6
 Then game it runne *away* incontinent, V. ix. 18. 7
 Seeking to drive *away* depe-rooted dreede V. x. 22. 4
 As fast as feete could carry them *away*; V. x. 36. 2
 Streight th' other fled *away*, V. x. 37. 7
 Durst not abide, but fled *away* for feare, V. x. 38. 3
 That two more of his armes did fall *away*, V. xi. 11. 7
 Her Lions clawes he from her feete *away* did wipe. V. xi. 27. 9
 farre *away*, . . . They spide a Lady V. xi. 44. 6
 forced him to throw it quite *away*, V. xi. 46. 3
 Like scattered chaffe the which the wind *away* doth fan. V. xi. 47. 9
 By open force to fetch her quite *away*: V. xi. 51. 2
 bore her quite *away*, V. xi. 64. 9
 whence he them chast *away*, V. xii. 5. 8
 those which earst did fly *away* for feare, V. xii. 6. 5
 sounded the retraite, and drew his folke *away*. V. xii. 9. 9
 called was *away* To Faerie Court, V. xii. 27. 2
 did steale mens hearts *away*: VI. i. 2. 6
 they that Ladies lockes doe shave *away*, VI. i. 13. 8
 With his long taile the bryzes brush *away*. VI. i. 24. 5
 Therefore he wild her doe *away* all dread; VI. i. 31. 7
 put *away* proud looke and usage sterne, VI. i. 40. 8
 enchantment, that . . . did steale the hart *away*. VI. ii. 3. 4
 A tall young man, from thence not farre *away*. VI. ii. 3. 7
 'The widow Queene . . . Thought best *away* me to remove. VI. ii. 29. 7
 to frolicke, and to put *away* The pensive fit VI. iii. 9. 2
 And drove *away* the stound VI. iii. 10. 9

Away—Continued.

by outrageous force *away* did beare: VI. iii. 18. 7
 in his wide great mouth *away* her bare VI. iii. 24. 4
 His weapons soome from him he threw *away*, VI. iii. 27. 6
 and fled himselfe *away* for feare. VI. iv. 7. 9
 From his soft eyes the teares he wypt *away*, VI. iv. 23. 4
 Sir Calepine himselfe *away* had hidden it. VI. v. 8. 9
 and sad dispaire *away* did cast. VI. v. 21. 9
 I hath you thus long *away* from me bereft? VI. v. 23. 8
 in all battels bore *away* the baies: VI. vi. 4. 5
 therefore lightly bad him packe *away*. VI. vi. 21. 6
 flying still did ward, and warding fly *away*. VI. vi. 28. 9
 Those goodly armes, he them *away* did give, VI. vi. 36. 8
 Thence be him brought *away*, VI. vi. 39. 7
 The gentle Prince not farre *away* they spyde, VI. vii. 6. 7
 Thence passing forth, not farre *away* he found VI. vii. 18. 6
 they were *away* conveyd? VI. vii. 34. 6
 fled *away* with all the speede she mought, VI. vii. 50. 4
 fled fast *away*, afear'd VI. viii. 31. 4
 Ne any will had thence to move *away*. VI. ix. 12. 2
 the fayre mayd the table ta'ne *away*. VI. ix. 18. 2
 I hunt the Fox, . . . and him dislodge *away*; VI. ix. 23. 2
 did thrust it farre *away*, VI. ix. 33. 2
 to drive the ravenous Wolfe *away*, VI. ix. 37. 4
 Keeping all noysome things *away* from it, VI. x. 7. 8
 They vanish all *away* out of his sight, VI. x. 18. 2
 why, when I them saw, fled they *away* from me? VI. x. 19. 9
 thence he had no will *away* to fare, VI. x. 30. 8
 Through cowherd feare he fled *away* as fast, VI. x. 35. 3
 And drove *away* their flocks; VI. x. 39. 9
 And all his people captive led *away*; VI. x. 40. 3
 this lucklesse mayd *away* was lad, VI. x. 40. 4
 carried captive by those theeves *away*; VI. x. 41. 2
 flies *away* as fast as he can hie, VI. xi. 18. 8
 And his love reft *away*, VI. xi. 25. 3
 Whose whelpes are stolne *away*. VI. xi. 25. 9
 doe feare *away*, and tell, VI. xi. 29. 9
 upon an hill not farre *away*, VI. xi. 36. 6
 and take the spoyle *away*; VI. xi. 38. 6
 So drove them all *away*, VI. xi. 51. 9
 seeing Calidore, *away* he flew, VI. xii. 25. 7
 past *away*, his doings to relate VII. vi. 19. 2
 all his garments he had cast *away*. VII. vii. 36. 2
 wrapped well . . . to keep the cold *away*; VII. vii. 42. 2
 did softly slyde And swim *away*: VII. vii. 43. 5
 love of things so vaine to cast *away*; VII. viii. 1. 7
 her frowne me drives *away*. Am. xxi. 12
 wast and weare *away* in termes unsure. Am. xxv. 3
 when a dreadfull storme *away* is fit, Am. xl. 7
 Is prisoner led *away* with heavy hart, Am. lii. 3
 Shall turne to calmes, and tynely cleare *away*. Am. lxii. 12
 Seeing the game from him escapt *away*, Am. lxxvii. 2
 bring *away* Captivity thence captive, Am. lxxviii. 3
 But came the waves, and washed it *away*: Am. lxxv. 2
 that cloud of pryde . . . with smiles she drives *away*. Am. lxxxii. 8
 joyous houres doe fly *away* too fast. Am. lxxxvii. 14
 He tooke his wings and *away* did fly. Epig. i. 6
 One of his shafts she stole *away*. Epig. ii. 4
 Ring ye the bells, to make it weare *away*, Epith. 274
 To filch *away* sweet snatches of delight, Epith. 362
 Doing *away* the drosse which dims the light H.B. 48
 And passe *away*, like to a sommers shade; H.B. 65
 shall fade and fall *away* To that they were, H.B. 98
 with His onely breath them blew *away* H.H.L. 87
 idle hopes, which still doe fly *away*. Proth. 8
 ways. farre *awayes* A rulesse rout Gn. 430
Awe. See Overawe.
 Sterne face, and front full of Saturnlike *awe* Bol.² ix. 4
 Departed to his home in dreadfull *awe*. Hub. 1109
 her fiers servant, full of kingly *aw* And high disdain, I. iii. 41. 1
 sturdie courage fame with dreadfull *aw*, I. vi. 26. 8
 He sett the false Duessa, for more *aw* and dread. I. vii. 18. 9
 waytes for death with dread and trembling *aw*: II. viii. 50. 4
 with ferour and with *aw* So inly smot, III. vii. 13. 5
 So goodly grave, and full of princely *aw*. IV. vi. 33. 5
 Held vertue for it selfe in souveraine *awe*: IV. viii. 30. 6
 He thought her to compell by crueltie and *awe*. IV. xi. 2. 9
 tost the Paynim without feare or *awe*; V. viii. 41. 7
 His name was *Awe*: V. ix. 23. 1
 Bate somewhat of that Majestie and *awe* V. ix. 35. 7
 Glad to be quit from that proud Tyrants *awe*, V. xii. 24. 3
 falling downe with humble *awe*, VI. vii. 36. 8
 Without regard of pitty or of *awe*? VI. viii. 6. 5
Awful. those that weld the awful crowne, S.C. O. 40
 Jove in midst with awfull Majestie, Mu.¹ 308
 peoples hartes with awfull terror tye, I. vii. 16. 7
 with dredd Majestie and awfull yre, II. iii. 23. 8
 awfull terror deepe into him strooke, III. x. 24. 4
 use of awfull Majestie remove. IV. Pr. 5. 4
 filles with awfull dread, V. Pr. 11. 5
 even wilde heasts did feare his awfull sight, V. i. 8. 4
 His snaky-wreathed Mace, whose awfull power VII. vi. 18. 2
 Myld humblesse, mixt with awfull majesty. Am. xliii. 5
 with awfull might The lawes of wedlock still dost patronize: Epith. 390
 Humbled with feare and awfull reverence, H.H.B. 141
Awhape. Deeply doo your sad words my wits *awhape*, Hub. 72
 could *awhope* An hardy hart; IV. vii. 5. 4
Awhaped. Any man would nigh *awhaped* make: V. xi. 32. 5
Awhile. See While.
 Now listen a *while* and bearken the end. S.C. F. 101
 Hearken *awhile* . . . The rurall song S.C. D. 17

Awhile—Continued.

- the Pilgrim that the Ploughman playde *awhyle*; S.C. Env. 10
 As pausing in great doubt, *awhile* he staid; *Hub.* 175
 shedding teares a *while*, I still did rest; *Ti.* 32
 Not mine, but His, which name *awhile* her made; *D.* 235
 stood *awhile* astonisht at his words. *Col.* 650
 But, sith thou maist not so, give leave a *while* *Ded. Son.* xii. 9
 The which to haire vouchsafe a-*while*! I. Pr. 4. 9
 to the Dwarfe a *while* his needlesse spere he gave; I. i. 11. 9
 Returne from whence ye came, and rest a *while*; I. iv. 51. 3
 With fawning wordes he courted her a *while*; I. vi. 4. 1
 Would not a *while* her forward course pursew; I. ix. 20. 6
 a *while* I read you rest; I. x. 17. 4
 she *awhile* him stayes, himselfe to rest; I. x. 45. 1
 now a *while* lett downe that haughtie string; I. xi. 7. 7
 There eke my feehle barke a *while* may stay; I. xii. 1. 8
 Here she a *while* may make her safe ahode; I. xii. 42. 5
 attend *awhile* their forward steps II. i. 35. 9
 Into her lodging to repaire *awhile*; II. ii. 33. 4
 here a *while* ye may in safety rest; II. vi. 23. 6
 They stayd a *while*, and forth she gan proceede; II. vi. 33. 6
 cloudes A *while* his heavy eyldis cover'd have; II. viii. 24. 8
 A *while* they fled, but soone retourn'd againe; II. ix. 15. 1
 they *awhile* with court and goodly game II. ix. 44. 4
 here I a *while* must stay, To see a cruell fight II. xi. 4. 8
Awhile he stood in this astonishment; II. xi. 41. 1
 turne thy rudder hitherward *awhile* II. xii. 32. 6
 both *awhile* would covered remaine; II. xii. 64. 4
 Gazing *awhile* at his unwonted guise; II. xii. 66. 2
 So as they gazed after her a *while*; III. i. 17. 1
 Therewith a *while* she her flit fancy fedd; III. i. 56. 1
 no powre To speake a *while*, ne ready answer make; III. ii. 5. 2
 Her selfe *awhile* therein she vevd in vaine; III. ii. 22. 6
 They, here arriving, staid *awhile* without; III. iii. 14. 1
 the Prophet still *awhile* did stay; III. iii. 21. 4
 'All which his some Caretious *awhile* Shall well defend; III. iii. 33. 1
 having vevd *awhile* the surges here III. iv. 7. 4
 He rested him *awhile*; III. v. 41. 3
 Stared on her *awhile*, as one astound; III. vii. 7. 7
 to rest her faint And wearie limbes *awhile*; III. vii. 10. 5
 each *awhile* lay like a sencelesse corse; III. ix. 16. 5
 sighing soft *awhile*, at last she thus; III. ix. 39. 1
 for her sake her cattell fedd *awhile*; III. xi. 39. 2
 His blindfold eyes he bad *awhile* unbinde; III. xii. 22. 6
 Upon the ground *awhile* in slomber lay; IV. ii. 7. 2
 lying still *awhile*, both did forget IV. ii. 15. 8
 To stay their hands, till he *awhile* bad spoken; IV. ii. 21. 2
 Stood still *awhile*, and his fast footing kept; IV. iii. 20. 8
 fruitfull apples to have borne *awhile*; IV. iii. 29. 8
 Where I with sound of trompe will also rest a *while*; IV. iv. 48. 9
 Shall breath it selfe *awhile* after so long a went; IV. v. 46. 9
 To graunt unto those warriours truce a *while*; IV. vi. 25. 7
 Save that she algates him a *while* accompanide; IV. vi. 44. 9
 rest their wearie limbs *awhile*; IV. vii. 3. 6
 He bowed low, and so a *while* did lie; IV. viii. 43. 5
 when *awhile* they had together beene; IV. ix. 10. 1
 continu'd there a *while* To rest him selfe; IV. ix. 12. 6
 Did stay a *while* their greedy klerkment; IV. iv. 6. 8
 a *while* doth pause To heare the piteous beast V. iv. 40. 8
 she star'd A *while* about her with confused eye; V. v. 13. 8
 I will a *while* with his first folly beare; V. v. 48. 8
 A *while* she walkt, and chaunt; a *while* she threw Her selfe V. vi. 13. 6
 So there a *while* they afterwards remained; V. vii. 42. 1
 at the sight of these those were *awhile* debar'd; V. ix. 36. 9
 There he with Belgae did *awhile* remaine V. xi. 35. 1
 did a *while* asswage Their forces furie; V. xii. 8. 3
awhile he rested still; VI. i. 35. 5
 Ne once to breath *awhile* their angers tempest ceast; VI. i. 36. 9
 his mortall hand a *while* he stayd; VI. i. 40. 1
 Whom Calidore *awhile* woll having vevd VI. ii. 7. 1
 There to their fortune leave we them *awhile*; VI. ii. 40. 1
 Compelled were themselves *awhile* to rest; VI. iv. 15. 6
 having there their wounds *awhile* redrest; VI. iv. 15. 8
 now West he went *awhile*, Then North; VI. iv. 25. 2
 There they *awhile* some gracions speeches spent; VI. v. 24. 6
 I must *awhile* forbear to you to tell; VI. vi. 17. 3
 if ye please to lend me leave *awhile*; VI. viii. 6. 8
awhile she stayd; Till the sharpe passion being overpast; VI. viii. 19. 2
 sitting downe, her selfe *awhile* bethought VI. viii. 32. 7
 Give leave *awhile*, good father, in this shore To rest my barcke; VI. ix. 31. 3
 A *while* on her they greedily did gaze; VI. xi. 13. 8
 when the Shepheard breathed had *awhile*; VI. xi. 30. 1
 after grieffe *awhile* had had his course; VI. xi. 34. 1
 There they a *while* together thus did dwell VI. xii. 11. 7
 'Harken to mee *awhile*, yee heavenly Powers! VII. vi. 20. 1
 having pauz'd *awhile*, Jove thus bespake; VII. vi. 29. 1
 gather to myselfe new breath *awhile*; *Am.* lxxx. 4
 fauleon That flags *awhile* her fluttering wings beneath; *H.H.B.* 27

Awhit. See Whit.

Awniduff. Swift *Awniduff*, which of the English man Is call'd

Blacke-water; IV. xi. 41. 5

Awoke.

- How kenst thou that he is *awoke*? S.C. Mar. 28
 'When I *awoke*, and found her place devoyd; I. ix. 15. 1
 out of his delightfull dreame The man *awoke*; II. v. 27. 2
 he *awoke* out of his ydle dreame; II. vi. 27. 2
 Who, long before *awoke*, Was to the battell V. vii. 27. 3

Awook. See Awoke.

- Like one that out of deadly dreame *awooke*; VI. iii. 11. 3
 ne out of swoone *awooke*; VI. vii. 48. 5

- Awry*. his embrodered Bonet sat *awry*; III. xii. 9. 6
 wrong redresse in such as weend *awry*; V. ii. 1. 4
 so were realmes and nations run *awry*; V. ii. 32. 6
 Like to a rancke of piles that pitched are *awry*; V. xi. 9. 9
 suffers not one looke to glance *awry*; *Epith.* 236
- Ax.** See Pole-ax.
- heav'd his murderous *axe* at him IV. iii. 17. 9
 with his *axe* him smote in evill hower; IV. iii. 20. 5
 with his huge great yron *axe* gan hew V. xi. 5. 3
 Eftsoones againe his *axe* he raught on hie; V. xi. 10. 1
 did his yron *axe* so nimble wield; V. xii. 19. 7
 His *axe* he could not from his shield undoe; V. xii. 22. 5
- Axes.** with their *axes* both so sorely bet; IV. iii. 15. 3
- Ax's.** The *Axes* edge did oft turne againe; S.C. F. 203
- Ay.** thereto *aye* wou'd repayre The shepheards daughters S.C. F. 119
 (Ay little helpe to harme there needeth!) S.C. F. 193
 it ranckleth, *ay* more and more; S.C. Au. 107
 Seemeth *ay* greater when it is faire; S.C. S. 77
ay deeper and deeper sinck; S.C. S. 133
 loftie verse of hem was loved *aye*; S.C. O. 66
 whose endles sovenance may *aye* remaine; S.C. N. 6
 'Ay me! that dreerie Death S.C. N. 123
 The fieldes *ay* fresh, the grasse *ay* greene; S.C. N. 189
 Ay, franck shepheard, how bene thy verses meint S.C. N. 203
 'Ay me! that thanks so much should faile *Gn.* 353
 'Ay me! whom evill hap *Hub.* 601
 Ay me! what thing on earth; *T.M.* 43
 they live for *aye* above; *Ti.* 396
 Recorded by the Muses, live for *ay*; *Ti.* 403
 to be His, with him to live for *ay*; *D.* 236
 Calling to me (*ay* me!) this wise bespake; *D.* 262
 Ay wont in desert darknes to remaine; I. i. 16. 8
 the chastest floure that *aye* did spring I. i. 48. 4
 Ay me! well may I rew I. vi. 36. 7
 Remedlesse for *aye* he doth him hold; I. vii. 51. 8
 Ay me! how many perils I. viii. 1. 1
 Ay wont to laugh when them I heard to cry; I. ix. 10. 5
 On top whereof *ay* dwelt the ghastly Owle; I. ix. 33. 6
 That *ay* thereof her babes might sucke their fill; I. x. 30. 8
 that pleasant Mount, that is for *ay*; I. x. 54. 6
 where peace doth *ay* remaine; I. x. 62. 7
 let me heare for *aye* in peace remaine; I. x. 63. 3
 'Ay me! deare Lady; II. i. 44. 4
 (*ay* the while, that he is not so now!) II. i. 50. 1
 Bynempt a sacred vow, which none should *ay* relcease; II. i. 60. 9
 thyselfe my captive yield for *ay*; II. iii. 7. 8
 'Ay wretch; thy destinies withstand II. iii. 8. 3
aye with foe In fayre defence was wont to fight; II. iv. 8. 2
 in Stygian lake, *ay* burning bright, had kindled; II. v. 22. 7
 Atin *ay* him prieks with spurs of shame II. v. 38. 9
 my trew liegeman yield thy selfe for *ay*; II. viii. 51. 7
 all that in the world was *ay* thought wittily; II. ix. 53. 9
 Donwallo dyde, (for what may live for *ay*?) II. x. 40. 1
 Ay caroling of love and jollity; III. i. 40. 5
aye the cups their bancks did overflow; III. i. 51. 6
aye betweene the cups she did prepare III. i. 51. 7
 Ay joyning foot to foot, and syde to syde; III. i. 66. 8
 Ay doing thinges that to his fame redownd; III. ii. 14. 5
 'Ay me! how much I feare III. ii. 33. 1
 who with reason can you *aye* reprove III. ii. 40. 6
 tell me, Britomart, If *ay* more goodly creature III. iii. 32. 2
 I deeme that counsel *aye* most fit; III. iii. 52. 3
 usd the same in battell *aye* to beare; III. iii. 60. 3
 She firmly hath emprisoned for *ay*; III. vi. 48. 6
aye more fresh And fierce he still appeard; III. vii. 32. 8
 'Ay me!' (said Paridell) III. viii. 50. 1
 Ay when to him she cryde, to her he turnd; III. x. 15. 1
 Ne ought but deare Bisaltis *ay* could make him glad; III. xi. 41. 9
aye the more that she the same reherst; IV. v. 31. 7
 'Aye me!' (said she) 'where am I; IV. vii. 11. 1
 Aye me, to see that gentle maide so tost!' IV. ix. 38. 5
 'Ay me,' (quoth she) 'what wicked destinie! V. vi. 10. 8
 'Ay me!' (said she) V. x. 23. 1
 Ay me, that ever guyle in wemen was invented! V. xi. 50. 9
 liberty I leave to you for *aye* me to disgrace VI. i. 28. 8
 swore to him true fealtie for *aye*; VI. i. 44. 4
aye me! is this the timely joy; VI. iii. 4. 8
 'Aye me!' (said then Serena, sighing sore) VI. vi. 13. 5
 Aye me! how could her love make half amends VI. vii. 38. 9
 For *aye* the more that she did them entreat; VI. viii. 3. 8
 But *aye*, the more he rag'd, the more his powre increast; VI. xii. 32. 9
 damned ghosts which dwell For *aye* in darknesse; VI. xii. 35. 8
 Hast sumd in one, and cancelled for *aye*; *Epith.* 318
 So hast thou often done (*ay* me, the more!) To me *H.L.* 141
 Ay me! deare Lord! that ever I might hope; *H.L.* 294
 oft it fallies, (*aye* (*ay) me, the more to rew!) *H.B.* 148
 Ay me! what can us lesse than that behove? *H.H.L.* 178

Ayery, Ayrie, etc. See Airy.

Ayulets. See Aglets.

- Azure.** with his *azure* wings he cleav'd The liquid cloudes; *Hub.* 1258
 with brave plumes doth heate the *azure* skie; *Ti.* 423
 Betwixt the centred earth and *azure* skies; *Mui.* 19
 deekt the *azure* field with her fayre pouldred skin; III. ii. 25. 9
 He up gan liffe toward the *azure* skies; III. v. 34. 4
 through the persant aire shoote forth their *azure* streames; III. ix. 20. 9
 also those which woune in th' *azure* sky; IV. xii. 1. 4
 As when two sunnes appear in the *azure* skye; V. iii. 19. 1
 in gilden armes, with *azure* hand Quartred athwart; VI. ii. 44. 7

B

Babblers. *Bablers of folly, and blazers of cryme:* II. ix. 25. 6
Babblers unworthy been of so divine a meed. VII. vi. 46. 9
Babbling. *his babbling tongue did yet blasphem* IV. viii. 45. 6
Babe. *her litle babe revyld.* I. xii. 11. 3
sweete Babe, . . . Long maist thou live. II. i. 37. 1
in her lap a lovely babe did play. II. i. 40. 5
So deare thee, babe, I bought; II. i. 53. 8
The litle babe up in his armes he hent; II. ii. 1. 4
'Ah! lucklesse babe, borne under eruell starre, II. ii. 2. 1
The bloody-handed babe unto her truth Did earnestly committ, II. iii. 2. 2
the Nimphe that bore A gyaunt babe II. xii. 52. 3
nine monethes did beare . . . Her tender babe, III. ii. 11. 8
everlasting woe, Be to the Briton babe III. iii. 42. 2
Up they them tooke; each one a babe uptooke, III. vi. 28. 1
Dame Phoebe to a Nymphe her babe betooke III. vi. 28. 3
at that berth another Babe she bore; III. vii. 48. 1
About that wofull couple . . . And their young bloodie babe V. iii. 31. 3
The litle babe did loudly srike and squall, VI. iv. 18. 1
The litle babe, sweete relics of his pray; VI. iv. 23. 2
This litle babe, of sweete and lovely face, VI. iv. 35. 4
She gladly did of that same babe accept, VI. iv. 37. 6
She forth gan lay unto the open light The litle babe, VI. xii. 7. 5
Babel. *king Nine whilome built Babell towre.* II. ix. 21. 6
antique Babel, Emprise of the East, Com. Son. iv. 1
second Babell . . . Her ary Towers upraised much more high. Com. Son. iv. 3
Babe's. *Babes bloody handes may not be elensd:* II. ii. Arg.
this babes bloody hand May not be elensd II. ii. 10. 1
Babes. *suck . . . To two young babes:* Bel. ix. 10
bells, and babes, and glasses, in hys packe: S.C. May 240
So praysen babes the Peacocks spotted traine, S.C. O. 31
With bitter woundes her owne deere babes to slay. Ga. 399
With blood of guiltlesse babes, and innocents I. viii. 35. 6
ay thereof her babes might sneke their fill; I. x. 30. 8
A multitude of babes about her hong, I. x. 31. 1
bugs to fearen babes withall, II. xii. 25. 8
Wordes fearen babes. III. iv. 15. 3
nor with commune food, As other womens babes, III. vi. 5. 9
two babes, as faire as springing day. III. vi. 26. 9
from her loving side the tender babes to take. III. vi. 27. 9
A thousand thousand naked babes attend About him III. vi. 32. 3
These three so noble babes to bring forth at one clap. IV. i. 43. 9
Got these three lovely babes, that prov'd three champions bold. IV. ii. 45. 9
Babler, Babbling. *See Babbler, etc.*
Baby. *The blynd boy, Venus baby,* Epig. i. 2
Babylon. *great Babylon is fallen.* Rev. ii. 14
Great Babylon her haughtie walls will praise, Ro. ii. 1
There was that great proud king of Babylon, I. v. 47. 1
There was the signe of antique Babylon; IV. i. 22. 1
Bacchante. *fiere Bacchaate seemd too fell and keene;* III. i. 45. 6
Bacchus. *Bacchus and Hercules I raisd to heaven,* T.M. 461
"So soone as Bacchus with the Nymphe does lincke!" II. i. 55. 6
Such first was Bacchus, V. i. 2. 1
Crowne ye God Bacchus with a coronall, Epith. 255
Bacchus'. *Bacchus fruite is frend to Phoebus wise;* S.C. O. 106
Bacchus merry fruit they did invent, I. vi. 15. 2
Bacchus fruit out of the silver plate III. ix. 30. 3
mongst the rout of Bacchus Priests, V. viii. 47. 6
Bace. *See Base.*
Bachelor. *many a bachelor to waite on him,* Epith. 28
Back. *sball backe reverse To their first discord,* Ro. xxii. 11
Whose backe was arm'd against the dint of speare Fan. vi. 2
on his backe did beare . . . A gilden towre, Fan. viii. 3
His gylden quiver at his backe, S.C. Mar. 82
Bearing a frusse of tryles at hys backe, S.C. May 239
whence thou camst, flye backe to heaven S.C. O. 84
his heard back from that water foord Drave, Ga. 166
The scalie backe of that most hideous snake Ga. 305
back to them to repayre, Ga. 382
sad Eurydice . . . For looking back, Ga. 435
Backe to be borne, though it unlawfull were. Ga. 464
Bett back the furie of the Trojan fyre. Ga. 496
Fled back to heaven, Hub. 3
To speed to day, to be put back to morrow; Hub. 899
on his backe the skin he did, Hub. 1062
backe go to their wofull toomb. Ti. 49
'Looke backe . . . unto the former ages, Ti. 57
Fled back too soone unto his native place; Ti. 291
Her backe againe to life sent Ti. 392
spredding all his backe, with dreadfull view Mu. 69
on his backe Her through the sea did beare; Mu. 278
She seem'd still backe unto the land to looke, Mu. 281
The silken downe with which his backe is dight, Mu. 334
turning back, he saide, D. 61
first since thy turning backe Col. 19
Dauncing upon the waters back to lond, Col. 214
backe returnedst to this barren soyle, Col. 656
chosse back to my sheep to fourme, Col. 672
her bag Of needmats at his backe. I. i. 6. 4
backe returne with foule disgrace, I. i. 13. 3
backe to turne againe; I. i. 16. 6
her boldly kept From turning backe, I. i. 17. 4
from her turne him backe. I. i. 20. 5
He, backe returning I. i. 44. 6
he backe returnd againe. I. i. 55. 9
Doe backe rebutte, and ech to other yealdeth I. ii. 15. 9
Shee turning backe, I. ii. 21. 1
on his backe a heavy load he bare I. iii. 16. 7

Back—Continued.
Shee backe returned I. iii. 24. 2
trne love hath no powre To looken backe; I. iii. 30. 8
hee . . . both from backe and belly still did spare, I. iv. 28. 4
They backe returned to the princely Place; I. iv. 38. 3
backe retyre to her cave, I. v. 21. 6
bowing downe her aged backe, she kist The wicked witch, I. v. 27. 1
turning backe in silence I. v. 31. 1
backe returned I. v. 31. 7
backe retourning, took her wonted way I. v. 44. 7
turning backe gan fast to fly away; I. vi. 28. 2
backe to fight againe, new breathed. I. vi. 44. 9
An yron brest, and back of scaly bras, I. vii. 17. 8
scaly tayle was stretch adowne his back full low. I. vii. 31. 9
steed . . . chauff that any on his backe should sitt: I. vii. 37. 8
brought not backe the balefull body I. vii. 50. 5
looking back would faire have runne away; I. ix. 25. 3
Against my liking backe to doe you grace; I. ix. 32. 6
lifted up his hand, that backe againe did start. I. ix. 51. 9
turne againe Backe to the world, I. x. 63. 2
backe returne unto this place, I. x. 64. 3
To Una backe he cast him to retyre, I. x. 68. 2
Does overspred his long bras-scaly back, I. xi. 11. 2
th' ydle stroke yet backe recoyld. I. xi. 17. 3
backe againe the spardling steele recoyld, I. xi. 25. 3
Behynd his backe, unweeting, where he stood, I. xi. 29. 2
the knight back overthrown fell. I. xi. 30. 9
Who him rencourting fierce, . . . Perforce rebuted backe. I. xi. 53. 5
backe retyrd, his life blood forth I. xi. 53. 9
Backe to retourne to that great Faery Queene, I. xii. 18. 6
Ye then shall hither backe retourne agayne, I. xii. 19. 8
Unto his Faery Queene backe to retourne; I. xii. 41. 8
call backe life to her forsaken shop. II. i. 43. 7
with redoubled buffes them backe did put: II. ii. 23. 4
ne ever backe returned eye; II. iii. 19. 9
at her backe a bow and quiver gay, II. iii. 29. 2
low behinde her backe were scattered: II. iii. 30. 5
she, swarving backe, her Javelin II. iii. 42. 7
plucked him backe; II. iv. 6. 5
both his hands fast bound behind his backe, II. iv. 14. 8
Behind his backe he bore a brasen shield, II. iv. 38. 1
backe rebownding left the forehead keene; II. iv. 46. 8
being entred might not backe retyre; II. vi. 20. 2
Back to the stronnd retyrd, II. vi. 40. 6
Into the world to gyude him backe, II. vii. 65. 9
backe againe him brought to living light. II. vii. 66. 4
fixed at his backe to cut his aving wayes. II. viii. 5. 9
dreadfull Death behynd thy backe doth stond. II. viii. 37. 9
backe againe turning his busie hond, II. viii. 41. 6
backe againe faire Alma led them right, II. ix. 33. 5
Into the which retourning backe he fell: II. x. 11. 4
repulsed backe againe, And twice renforst backe II. x. 48. 1, 2
halfe the steele behind his backe did rest; II. xi. 37. 5
the steele . . . Which drawing backe, II. xi. 37. 6
backe againe it did alofte rebownd. II. xi. 42. 8
A second fall redoubling backe agayne. II. xi. 43. 5
ghosts doen often creepe Backe to the world, II. xii. 6. 6
nought that falles . . . May backe retourne, II. xii. 6. 9
neither toyle nor travaill might her backe recoyle. II. xii. 19. 9
Ne did the other backe his foote returne, III. i. 5. 7
To weet if they would turne backe to that place; III. i. 19. 5
hold them backe that would in error fall: III. i. 46. 5
The worde gone out she backe againe would call, III. ii. 9. 1
To this his native soyle thou backe shalt bring, III. iii. 27. 7
Shall backe repulse the valiaunt Brockwell twice, III. iii. 35. 5
Least backe againe the kingdom he from them should beare. III. iii. 45. 9
through back waies, that none might them espy, III. iii. 61. 7
Whiles on his broad rownd backe they softly slid, III. iv. 32. 2
So with the Dwarf he back return'd agayne, III. v. 12. 1
Soone as she Venus saw behinde her backe, III. vi. 19. 1
they agayn returne backe by the hinder gate. III. vi. 32. 9
She turnd her selfe backe to her wicked leares; III. vii. 21. 7
bringe her backe agayne, III. vii. 21. 9
all his backe was spect With thousand spots III. vii. 22. 4
almost in the backe he oft her strake; III. vii. 44. 6
Thence backe returning to the former land, III. vii. 61. 5
she backe retourning III. viii. 24. 6
returned backe againe To his first way. III. viii. 44. 5
backe agayne To turne your course, III. ix. 40. 5
folke, which sought him backe to drive, III. ix. 42. 3
whenas Malbecco spyed clere, He turned backe, III. x. 23. 5
thy wife shall backe be sent: III. x. 32. 2
Ne ever looked back for good or ill; III. x. 43. 7
She turnd her, and returned backe agayne; III. x. 49. 8
turning backe to Scudamour, III. xi. 22. 6
backe retire, all sorecht and pittifully brent. III. xi. 26. 9
Through the greene gras his long bright burnisht back declares. III. xi. 28. 9
he backe retyred soft away. III. xi. 4. 7
at his backe a brode Capucelo had, III. xii. 10. 3
from her backe her garments she did teare, III. xii. 17. 4
his charmes back to reverse. III. xii. 36. 2
Returning backe, those goodly romves, III. xii. 42. 1
who so list lonke backe to former ages. IV. Pr. 3. 1
About her backe and all her bodie wound: IV. i. 13. 5
The other backe retired and contrarie trode. IV. i. 28. 9
thrise he drew it backe; IV. i. 54. 9
He looked backe, and, her avizing well, IV. ii. 22. 7

Back—Continued.

with such furie <i>backe</i> at him it heft,	IV. iii. 12. 5
from daunger of the throwes <i>Backe</i> to retire,	IV. iii. 25. 4
Drives <i>backe</i> the current of his kindly course,	IV. iii. 27. 4
when the flood is spent, then <i>backe</i> againe,	IV. iii. 27. 6
Who <i>backe</i> returning told, as he had seene,	IV. iv. 3. 1
tombing <i>backe</i> he downe did slide,	IV. iv. 44. 4
thence it glaunst Adowne her <i>backe</i> ,	IV. vi. 13. 4
it ehynd his <i>backe</i> behind the sell,	IV. vi. 13. 8
<i>backe</i> returned with right heaue mind,	IV. vi. 46. 4
<i>Backe</i> to that desert Forrest they retyred,	IV. vi. 47. 1
behind her <i>backe</i> she heard One rushing forth,	IV. vii. 4. 3
ere she <i>backe</i> could turne to taken heed,	IV. vii. 4. 5
looking <i>backe</i> espies,	IV. vii. 22. 5
forst him <i>backe</i> . . . to retreat,	IV. vii. 37. 9
Unto those woods he turned <i>backe</i> againe,	IV. vii. 38. 3
hard behind his <i>backe</i> his foe was prest,	IV. viii. 41. 6
bet the others <i>backe</i> ;	IV. ix. 25. 2
seem'd to stoupe afore With bowed <i>backe</i> ,	IV. xi. 26. 2
Her goodly lockes adowne her <i>backe</i> did flow,	IV. xi. 46. 1
Till like a victor on his <i>backe</i> he ride,	IV. xii. 13. 5
<i>Backe</i> to him selfe he gan returne the blame,	IV. xii. 16. 2
<i>backe</i> he came,	IV. xii. 23. 7
He bad him stay, and <i>backe</i> with him retire,	V. i. 21. 1
Else he doth hold him <i>backe</i> or beat away,	V. ii. 6. 5
whiles he his <i>backe</i> bestrad,	V. ii. 13. 9
him forst forsake His horses <i>backe</i> ,	V. ii. 16. 2
So <i>backe</i> he brought Sir Marinell againe;	V. iii. 12. 1
<i>backe</i> againe To Braggadochio did his shield restore,	V. iii. 13. 1
Talus by the <i>backe</i> the boaster hent,	V. iii. 37. 2
drawing <i>backe</i> deceived their intent;	V. iv. 24. 2
<i>backe</i> againe they homeward turnd their feete;	V. iv. 51. 7
<i>backe</i> returning where his Dame did lie,	V. vi. 30. 7
the Goddess with her rod him <i>backe</i> did beat,	V. vi. 15. 9
yet neither has forgon His horses <i>backe</i> ,	V. viii. 9. 8
made him <i>backe</i> againe as fast to fly;	V. viii. 36. 3
<i>backe</i> againe upon themselves they turned,	V. viii. 38. 3
<i>backe</i> with both his hands unto him hayles The resty raynes,	V. viii. 39. 5
misween'd for her owne Knight, That brought her <i>backe</i> ;	V. viii. 46. 7
Ne none can <i>backe</i> returne that once are gone amis,	V. ix. 6. 9
on his <i>backe</i> an uncouth vestiment,	V. ix. 10. 7
at his <i>backe</i> a great wyde net he bore,	V. ix. 11. 6
ere he could his weapon <i>backe</i> repaire,	V. xi. 13. 7
<i>backe</i> she would have turnd for great affright;	V. xi. 26. 5
ere that it she <i>backe</i> againe had borne,	V. xi. 29. 7
soone as he their outrage <i>backe</i> doth beat,	V. xi. 45. 8
forced them . . . <i>Backe</i> to reule;	V. xi. 47. 6
forst at first those knights <i>backe</i> to retyre;	V. xi. 58. 6
by no means it <i>backe</i> againe he forth could wrast,	V. xii. 21. 9
he <i>backe</i> returned from that land,	V. xii. 28. 1
tribute <i>backe</i> repay as to their King;	VI. Pr. 7. 5
The Dwart . . . Brought answere <i>backe</i> ,	VI. i. 31. 4
I . . . <i>backe</i> returned His scornfull taunts,	VI. ii. 12. 1
After long search and chauff he turned <i>backe</i> ,	VI. ii. 21. 2
turning <i>backe</i> unto that gentle boy,	VI. ii. 24. 1
And turne we <i>backe</i> to good Sir Calidore;	VI. ii. 40. 2
To beare this burden on your dainty <i>backe</i> ;	VI. ii. 47. 8
Whom on his <i>backe</i> he bore,	VI. iii. 2. 6
Or beare her on thy <i>backe</i> with pleasing payne,	VI. iii. 32. 4
refuge was still Behind his Ladies <i>backe</i> ;	VI. iii. 49. 6
That forst him <i>backe</i> recoyle and reele areare,	VI. iv. 5. 8
<i>backe</i> return'd againe With speede,	VI. iv. 9. 3
He with him thought <i>backe</i> to returne againe;	VI. iv. 24. 2
<i>backe</i> returning to that sorie Dame,	VI. v. 4. 1
his <i>backe</i> for best safeguard He lent against a tree,	VI. v. 18. 8
soone as he returned <i>backe</i> againe,	VI. v. 34. 2
he did repell And beat them <i>backe</i> ,	VI. vi. 23. 9
that craven cowherd Knight was at his <i>backe</i> ,	VI. vi. 26. 7
descending <i>backe</i> in haste he sought If yet he were alive,	VI. vi. 37. 8
from his horses <i>backe</i> . . . him forth did heare,	VI. vii. 11. 2
<i>Backe</i> to the place where Turpine late he bore;	VI. vii. 14. 2
He would have <i>backe</i> retyred from that sight,	VI. vii. 20. 8
out of the wood issew'd <i>Backe</i> to the place,	VI. vii. 23. 9
turne we now <i>backe</i> to that Ladie free,	VI. vii. 27. 7
maugre all his might <i>backe</i> to relent;	VI. vii. 45. 8
His mindes sad message <i>backe</i> unto him sent;	VI. viii. 8. 3
with his club bet <i>backe</i> his brondyron bright,	VI. viii. 10. 4
Reheaten <i>backe</i> upon himselfe againe,	VI. viii. 10. 6
ecke this wallet at your <i>backe</i> arreare,	VI. viii. 23. 8
Then turning <i>backe</i> unto that captive thrall,	VI. viii. 27. 1
returning to that Ladie <i>backe</i> ,	VI. viii. 50. 1
<i>Backe</i> to the furrow which I lately left,	VI. ix. 1. 2
from the country <i>back</i> to private fames he scoursd,	VI. ix. 3. 9
<i>backe</i> returning to my sheepe againe,	VI. ix. 25. 7
to retreat . . . or <i>backe</i> to turne againe,	VI. ix. 31. 8
He <i>backe</i> returned to his rusticke wonne,	VI. x. 32. 2
bringeth <i>backe</i> againe,	VI. xi. Arg.
To call the soule <i>backe</i> to her home againe;	VI. xi. 22. 4
turne we <i>backe</i> to Calidore where we him found,	VI. xi. 24. 9
when he <i>backe</i> returned from the wood,	VI. xi. 25. 1
<i>backe</i> returning to his dearest deare,	VI. xi. 50. 1
Yet durst he not draw <i>backe</i> ,	VI. xii. 36. 6
Bending her horned browes, did put her <i>back</i> ;	VII. vi. 12. 6
<i>back</i> returning to Molann' againe,	VII. vi. 53. 2
Behinde his <i>back</i> a sithe, . . . he bore,	VII. vii. 36. 8
all the woods they echoes <i>back</i> rebounded,	Am. xix. 7
<i>back</i> again doth chace Their looser lookes,	Am. xxi. 7
all your tempests cannot hold me <i>backe</i> ,	Am. xlvi. 10
Drawne with sweet pleasures bayt, it <i>back</i> doth fly,	Am. lxxii. 7
my hart . . . flies <i>backe</i> unto your sight,	Am. lxxiii. 8

Back—Continued.

They ydly <i>back</i> returne to me agayne;	Am. lxxviii. 10
When once the Crab behind his <i>back</i> he sees,	Epith. 269
<i>backe</i> againe they go,	H.B. 242
their points rebutted <i>backe</i> againe Are dull,	H.H.B. 122
on Themmes brode aged <i>backe</i> ,	Proth. 133
Backbite. to <i>backbite</i> Anies good name for envie,	Hub. 719
the verse of famous Poets witt He does <i>backbite</i> ,	I. iv. 32. 7
lewly did miscall And wickedly <i>backbite</i> ;	IV. viii. 24. 9
after them did barke, and still <i>backbite</i> ,	IV. viii. 36. 3
some wicked tongues did it <i>backbite</i> ,	VI. xii. 41. 5
Backbitings. Against vile Zoilus <i>backbitings</i> vaine,	Ded.Son. xii. 14
Leasings, <i>backbytinges</i> , and vain-glorious crakes,	II. ix. 10. 7
Back-gate. close couvaid, and to the <i>backgate</i> brought,	II. ix. 32. 7
Backs. Their armes . . . bounde at their <i>backs</i> ,	Bel. xi. 10
With armes bound at their <i>backs</i> ,	Bel. xv. 10
with the weight their <i>backs</i> nigh broken were;	Hub. 1158
Buls he would him make To tame, and ryde their <i>backs</i> ,	I. vi. 24. 7
Does ride on both their <i>backs</i> ,	II. ii. 24. 9
stone; Such as behind their <i>backs</i> . . . Were throwne,	V. Pr. 2. 6
Back-starting. <i>backstarting</i> with disdainfull yre,	V. xi. 61. 5
Backward. now stept, now crept, now <i>backward</i> drew,	Hub. 1012
with the Lady <i>backward</i> sought to wend,	I. i. 28. 2
Their <i>backward</i> bent knees teach her humbly to obay,	I. xi. 11. 9
So <i>backward</i> still was turnd his wrinckled face;	I. viii. 31. 4
as he fledd his eye was <i>backward</i> cast,	I. ix. 21. 5
Sunne to stay, Or <i>backward</i> turne his course,	I. x. 20. 3
forst him to retire A little <i>backward</i> ,	I. xi. 45. 3
As he recoiled <i>backward</i> ,	I. xi. 45. 7
yet did he never quake, Ne <i>backward</i> shrinke,	II. viii. 35. 7
Him <i>backward</i> overthrew, and downe him stayd,	II. xi. 29. 2
Still as she fledd her eye she <i>backward</i> threw,	III. i. 16. 1
oft looking <i>backward</i> ,	III. iv. 50. 6
th' head fell <i>backward</i> on the Continent;	III. v. 25. 7
with sterne horror <i>backward</i> gan to start;	III. v. 30. 6
when againe he <i>backward</i> cast his eye,	III. x. 14. 4
Still fled he forward, looking <i>backward</i> still;	III. x. 56. 1
as she <i>backward</i> cast her busie eye,	III. xi. 50. 1
with the force it <i>backward</i> forced him to bow,	IV. iii. 11. 9
As fast as forward erst now <i>backward</i> to retrate,	IV. iii. 26. 9
she him forced <i>backward</i> to retreat,	IV. vi. 15. 3
th' other <i>backward</i> bent,	IV. x. 12. 4
I did <i>backward</i> looke,	IV. x. 20. 1
Such as behind their backs (so <i>backward</i> bred)	V. Pr. 2. 6
Nought could he do but . . . <i>backward</i> still retyre;	V. v. 16. 2
ever as she rode her eye was <i>backward</i> hent,	V. viii. 4. 9
Ere to his den he <i>backward</i> could recoyle,	V. ix. 9. 4
Talus soone him overtooke, and <i>backward</i> drew,	V. ix. 18. 9
So <i>backward</i> he attone with him did wend;	V. xi. 43. 5
He lent against a tree, that <i>backward</i> onset bard,	VI. v. 18. 9
The varie foule his hill doth <i>backward</i> wring;	VI. vii. 9. 4
<i>backward</i> he enforced him to fall;	VI. xii. 30. 4
<i>backward</i> yode, as Bargemen wont to fare,	VII. vii. 35. 7
Bad. See Bade .	
From good to <i>badd</i> , and from <i>badde</i> to worse,	S.C.F. 12
<i>Badde</i> is the best;	S.C.S. 105
the <i>bad</i> daughter of old Cadmus brood,	Ga. 171
Better a short tale than a <i>bad</i> long shriving;	Hub. 543
<i>bad</i> her tongue that it so bluntly tolde,	Hub. 1388
Through their <i>bad</i> dooings, or base slothfulness,	T.M. 99
Simple in shew and voide of malice <i>bad</i> ;	I. i. 29. 7
A bold <i>bad</i> man, that dar'd to call . . . Gorgon,	I. i. 37. 7
all three bred Of one <i>bad</i> sire,	I. ii. 25. 8
with their counsels <i>bad</i> , her kingdome did uphold,	I. iv. 12. 9
So every good to <i>bad</i> he doth abuse;	I. iv. 32. 5
To make one great by others losse is <i>bad</i> excheat,	I. v. 25. 9
an Enchanter <i>bad</i> His sence abusd,	I. vii. 49. 3
what evil starre On you hath . . . pourd his influence <i>bad</i> ,	I. viii. 42. 7
All were his earthly eien both blunt and <i>bad</i> ,	I. x. 47. 3
On them she workes her will to uses <i>bad</i> ;	II. i. 52. 4
'death is an equall doome To good and <i>bad</i> ,	II. i. 59. 2
As selfe to dyen <i>bad</i> , unburied <i>bad</i> to beene,	II. i. 59. 9
their natures <i>bad</i> appeard in both;	II. ii. 34. 5
Mortall Sannitis, and Cieta <i>bad</i> ,	II. vii. 52. 5
<i>Bad</i> therefore I him deeme	II. viii. 14. 9
'Good or <i>bad</i> ,' gan his brother fiers reply,	II. viii. 15. 1
what doth his <i>bad</i> death now satisfy,	II. viii. 15. 3
<i>Bad</i> counsels, prayses, and false flatteries;	II. xi. 10. 8
ghosts doen often creepe . . . <i>bad</i> livers to torment;	II. xi. 6. 6
for thy <i>bad</i> And brutish shape,	III. iv. 55. 3
the dew reward Of his <i>bad</i> deedes,	III. v. 14. 7
Unweeting of their wife and treason <i>bad</i> ,	III. v. 18. 3
for that spectacle <i>bad</i> . . . their cruell vengeance blin,	III. v. 22. 6
he follow should his brethren <i>bad</i> ,	III. v. 24. 5
'The tydings <i>bad</i> , Which now in Faery court,	III. viii. 46. 1
never let th' ensample of the <i>bad</i> Offend the good;	III. ix. 2. 1
ignorant of servants <i>bad</i> abuse	III. ix. 18. 6
purlonyed for his maister <i>bad</i>)	III. x. 54. 4
This all as <i>bad</i> as she, and worse, if worse ought were,	III. xi. 3. 9
Of the <i>bad</i> issue of his counsell vaine,	IV. ii. 6. 2
For evil deede may better then <i>bad</i> words be bore,	IV. iv. 4. 9
that <i>bad</i> eyes might it not prophane;	IV. iv. 15. 3
rather wholly dead . . . then in so <i>bad</i> a stead,	IV. iv. 22. 9
wearie limmes recur'd after late usage <i>bad</i> ,	IV. iv. 39. 9
Whose <i>bad</i> condition yet it doth retaine,	IV. xi. 38. 8
both to good and <i>bad</i> he dealeth right,	V. Pr. 10. 5
For any death to change life, though most <i>bad</i> ;	V. iv. 11. 5
As a <i>bad</i> Nurse, which, faying to receive,	V. v. 53. 1
tell what ever it be, good or <i>bad</i> ,	V. vi. 10. 2
'Cease, thou <i>bad</i> newes-man!	V. vi. 11. 4

Bad—Continued.

- never word did say Nor good nor *bad*, V. vi. 18. 4
 To have beheld a spectacle so *bad*; V. vii. 38. 5
 stird up . . . By his *bad* wife that hight Adicia; V. viii. 20. 3
 gnyded through th' arrie wyde By some *bad* spirit V. viii. 34. 7
 the bold title of a poet *bad* Ile on himselfe had ta'en, V. ix. 25. 8
 forth he far'd with all his many *bad*, V. xi. 3. 2
 Fallen into that Tyrants band and usage *bad*, V. xi. 40. 9
 those villens through their usage *bad* Them fonly rent, V. xi. 60. 8
 Agreeing in *bad* will and cancred kynd; V. xii. 33. 2
 in *bad* maner they did disagree, V. xii. 33. 3
 what so Ernie good or *bad* did fynd V. xii. 33. 4
 faynes to weave false tales and leasings *bad*, V. xii. 36. 8
 their *bad* Stnaard neither plough'd nor sowed, VI. iv. 14. 7
 his tongue doth whet Gainst all, both good and *bad*, VI. vi. 12. 4
 ywroken Of all the vile demean and nsage *bad*, VI. vi. 18. 4
 The best advizement was, of *bad*, to let her Sleepe VI. viii. 38. 1
 day, that doth discover *bad* and good, VI. viii. 51. 7
 Now made the spoile of thieves and Brigants *bad*, VI. x. 40. 7
 Of good and *bad* alike, of low and hie, VI. xii. 28. 6
 all other creatures her *bad* dooings rewed, VII. vi. 4. 9
 wrong of right, and *bad* of good did make VII. vi. 6. 3
 'Of that *bad* seed is this bold woman bred, VII. vi. 21. 1
 before that *bad* occasion, VII. vi. 54. 3
 From good to *bad*, from *bad* to worst of all; VII. vii. 19. 6
 so *bad* end for heretics ordaind; Am. xlviii. 6
Bade. He *bade* me upwarde unto heaven looke. Bel.¹ i. 8
bad me to reare My lookes to heaven Bel.² i. 7
bad defiance to his enemy, Vaa. vi. 6
bad him battaile even to his jawes: Vaa. x. 8
bade the Brere in his plaint procede, S.C. F. 159
 thwarting his buge shield, Them battell *bad*, Ga. 515
bad the Ape him dight To play his part, Hub. 233
bad next day that all should reddie be: Hub. 329
bad him put all cowardize away: Hub. 958
 in the Kings name *bad* them both to stay, Hub. 1071
 dreedles *bad* them come to Corte, Hub. 1077
bad him fle with never-resting speed Hub. 1247
 he *bad* the Lyon be remitted Into his seate, Hub. 1254
bad him stay at ease till further preeving, Hub. 1366
i bad me, to the other side To cast mine eye, Ti. 587
 her awaking *bad* her quickly dight, Ti. 639
Bad her faire damzels, flocking her around, Mut. 116
 My Daphne hence departing *bad* me so; D. 454
 She *bad* me stay, till she for me did send, D. 455
 He *bad* awake blacke Plutoes grisly Dame; I. i. 37. 4
 Unto that Elfin knight he *bad* him fly, I. i. 46. 2
 She . . . *bad* her Knight addresse him to the fray, I. ii. 14. 5
 Her some he overtooke, and *bad* to stay; I. ii. 20. 8
 Thether Duessa *badd* him bend his pace, I. iv. 3. 7
 Ne other grace vouchsafed scarce them *bad* arise, I. iv. 14. 4
bad say on the secreete of her hart: I. iv. 46. 2
 trompet . . . unto battaill *bad* them selves addresse: I. v. 6. 2
 wonne from death, she *bad* him tellen plaine I. vi. 37. 7
 sternely *bad* him other business plie I. vi. 46. 7
badd the waters, . . . Be such as she her selfe was I. vii. 5. 6
 The noble knight . . . *badd* the Ladie stay, I. viii. 2. 8
 So, as she *bad*, that witch they disaraid, I. viii. 46. 1
 Whose aunswere *bad* me still assured bee, I. ix. 5. 7
 She . . . *badd* me love her deare; I. ix. 14. 2
bad him choose what death he would desire; I. ix. 50. 8
 Then *badd* the knight his Lady yede aloof, I. xi. 5. 1
 He *badd* to open wyde his brasen gate, I. xii. 3. 6
badd thereof take heed; I. xii. 10. 8
Bad on that Messenger rude hands to reach, I. xii. 35. 3
badd tell on the tenor of his playnt: II. i. 9. 2
bad me call Lucina to me neare, II. i. 53. 5
 both their champions *bad* Pursue the end II. ii. 28. 2
 each *bad* other flye: II. iii. 19. 8
bad him stay till time the tide renewd, II. vi. 26. 9
 voyce, That *bad* him come in haste, II. viii. 4. 4
 As him the Steward *badd*, II. ix. 28. 6
 ripe age *bad* him surrender late His life, II. x. 13. 8
 his Palmer *bad* To stere the bote II. xii. 28. 1
 he the botenan *bad* row easily, II. xii. 33. 8
 As if that age *badd* him that burden spare, III. i. 4. 5
Badd those same six forbear that single enemy, III. i. 22. 9
 He *bad* tell on; III. iii. 16. 1
bad her all things put in readinesse anon, III. iii. 57. 9
Badd her old Squyre unlace her lofty creast; III. iv. 7. 3
Bad her from womankind to keepe him well, III. iv. 25. 7
 His mother *bad* him womens love to hate, III. iv. 27. 7
 shee *bad* her charett to be brought; III. iv. 31. 2
Bad eke attonce their charettis to be sought: III. iv. 31. 4
 cies . . . I mote have closed, and him *bad* farewell, III. iv. 39. 5
 Him boldly *bad* his passage there to stay, III. v. 18. 7
 did bite The bitter earth, and *bad* to lett him in III. v. 22. 2
bad them to increase and multiply: III. vi. 34. 6
Badd her command my life to save or spill, III. vii. 54. 2
 Eftsoones she *badd* me, . . . To wander through the world III. vii. 54. 3
Bad that same boaster, as he mote, on high, III. viii. 16. 3
bad that none their joyous treason should reveale, III. x. 5. 9
bad before his sovaine Lord appeare, III. x. 23. 7
 They after both, and boldly *bad* him bace, III. xi. 5. 5
bad the stubborn flames to yield him way: III. xi. 26. 4
 His blindfold eies he *bad* awhile unbinde, III. xii. 22. 6
bad them leave their labours and long toyle IV. iv. 48. 6
bad him rise, or surely he should die, IV. vi. 23. 6
bad them, if so be they were not bound, IV. vii. 33. 7
Bad them not looke for better entertayne; IV. viii. 27. 4

Bad—Continued.

- She *bad* to lighten my too heavie band, IV. viii. 61. 3
 He *bad* him stay, and backe with him retire, V. i. 21. 1
bad his servant Talus to invent Which way V. ii. 20. 8
 he *bad* them Florimell forth call, V. iii. 22. 9
 She *bad* that streight the gates should be unbard, V. iv. 37. 8
 showre of arrows, which them staid, And better *bad* advise, V. iv. 38. 5
 she sternely *bade* His miserie to be augmented more, V. v. 54. 5
 monnting to her steepe *bad* Talus guide her on, V. vi. 17. 9
 But fild with courage . . . she *bad* to open bold, V. vii. 25. 6
 she *bad* them forth to hold, V. vii. 25. 9
Bad doe away the dampe of drouzie sleepe, V. vii. 26. 8
 would no longer treat, but *bad* them sound; V. vii. 28. 7
bad Deliver him his owne, V. xi. 3. 7
 backstarting with disdainefull yre *Bad* him avaunt, V. xi. 61. 6
bad him to fle with all the speed he could VI. i. 29. 4
 he *bad* me by and by For to alight: VI. ii. 17. 5
 He *bad* him stand t' abide the bitter stoure VI. iii. 48. 4
 therefore lightly *bad* him packe away, VI. vi. 21. 6
 He *bad* his eyes to be unblindfold both, VI. vii. 33. 8
bad them be still; VI. xi. 14. 8
 Boldly him *bad* such injurie forbear; VI. xi. 15. 2
Bade her attonce from heavens coast to pack, VII. vi. 12. 8
 At last he *bade* her (with bold stedfastnesse) VII. vi. 17. 7
bade Dan Phoebus scribe her Appellation seale, VII. vi. 35. 9
Bade Order call them all before her Majesty, VII. vii. 27. 9
 streame, . . . *bad* his billowes spare Proth. 48
Badge. Unless that some gay Mistresse *badge* he beares: Col. 780
 For whose sweete sake that glorious *badge* he wore, I. i. 2. 3
 cursed steele against that *badge* I bent, II. i. 27. 5
 The sacred *badge* of my Redeemers death, II. i. 27. 6
 To loose the *badge* that should his deedes display, V. xi. 52. 5
 in which he did endosse His deare Redeemers *badge* V. xi. 53. 5
 Which is the *badge* of honour and of fame, VI. iii. 35. 3
 it is the *badge* which I doe beare, Am. xxviii. 3
Badger. Into the hole, the which the *Badger* swept, Ti. 217
Badges. The *badges* of reproch, he threw away, V. iv. 35. 4
 to adorne With so brave *badges* VI. vi. 36. 5
Badly. 'Seest not how *badly* all things present bee, V. ii. 37. 2
badly doest thou hide Thy maisters shame, V. vi. 11. 4
 hearing how his people *badly* sped, VI. vi. 24. 4
Baetus. Imagery Of *Baetus* or of Alecons vanity, Gn. 104
Baffled. himselfe *baffuld*, and his armes unherst, V. iii. 37. 8
 Turpine is *baffuld*; VI. vii. Arg.
 him hung upon a tree, And *baffuld* so, VI. vii. 27. 3
Bag. her fue corpes to a *bag* of venim grewe, Mut. 352
 weared with bearing of her *bag* I. i. 6. 3
 Unfitly furnisht with thy *bag* and booke, III. x. 24. 7
 in this *bag*, which I behinde me don, VI. viii. 24. 4
 Yet is the bottle leake, and *bag* so torne, VI. viii. 24. 6
 in a *bag* all sorts of seeds ysame, VII. vii. 32. 7
Bagpipe. Or is thy *Bagpipe* broke, that soundes so sweete? S.C. Ap. 3
 How can *Bagpipe* or joynts be well apayd? S.C. An. 6
 Care now his idle *bagpipe* up to raise, Ti. 226
 'Let *Bagpipe* never more be heard to shrill, D. 323
 broke his *bag-pipe* knight, VI. x. 18. 5
Bagpipes. bene thy *Bagpipes* renne farre out of frame? S.C. Au. 3
 They heard a noyse of many *bagpipes* shrill, III. x. 43. 2
 Then gan the *bagpipes* and the hornes to shrill VI. viii. 46. 1
Bags. Thy Ewes, that wont to have blown *bags*, S.C. F. 81
 from backe and belly still did spare, To fill his *bags*, I. iv. 28. 5
Bald. See **Bayed**.
Bales. See **Bays**.
Bail. now will he quitt with *baille* nor borrowe, S.C. May 131
 though my *bale* with death I bought, S.C. Au. 105
 Ne none there was to reskue her, ne none to *baille*, I. ix. 7. 9
 Use silly Fannus, now within their *baille*: VII. vi. 49. 2
Bailiff-errant. A *Baylieffe-errant* forth in post did passe, VI. vii. 35. 7
Bains. See **Banns**.
Bait. See **Bate**.
 beutie is the *bait* which Doth man allure Col. 871
 The Sunne, . . . doth *bait* his steeades the Ocean waves emong, I. i. 32. 9
 thousand other waies to *bait* his fleshy hookes, I. iv. 25. 9
 As chained beare whom cruell dogs doe *bait*, I. xii. 35. 7
 The fish that once was caught new *bait* wil hardly byte, II. i. 4. 9
 falsed off his blowes t' illude him with such *bait*, II. v. 9. 9
 so glorious *bayte* Would tempt his gnest II. vii. 34. 3
 In frayle intemperance through sinfull *bait*: II. vii. 64. 2
 salvage Bull, whom two fierce mastives *bait*, II. viii. 42. 1
 her guilefull *bait* She will embosome deeper in your mind, II. xii. 29. 2
 Unwares the hidden hooke with *bait* I swallowed, III. ii. 38. 9
 Through false allurement of that pleasing *bait*, IV. Pr. 1. 7
 made the *bait* of bestiall delight: IV. vii. 32. 4
 feeling him thus bite upon the *bait*, V. v. 42. 6
 notwithstanding all the subttill *bait* V. vi. 2. 3
 Nought under heaven so strongly doth allure . . . As beauties
 lovely *bait*, V. viii. 1. 3
 Gan forth to lay his *bayte* her to beguyle, V. ix. 12. 8
 They sent that Blatant Beast to be a *bait* VI. v. 15. 3
 feeding on the *bait* of his owne bane: VI. ix. 34. 4
 Barking and biting all that him doe *bate*, VI. xii. 40. 5
 Is bnt a *bayt* such wretches to beguile, Am. xli. 10
 To make the *bayte* her gazers to embrew: Am. liii. 11
 Drawne with sweet pleasures *bait*, Am. lxxii. 7
 the *bait* of sinne, and sinners scorne, H.B. 152
 with lalse beauties flattering *bait* misled, H.H.B. 290
Baited. See **Bate**.
 Under blacke stole hyding her *bayted* hooke; I. i. 49. 6
bayted every word, III. x. 6. 7
 Is *bayted* of a mastiffe and a hound VI. v. 19. 2

Baiting. After the chafed Lyons cruell *baiting*, *Hub.* 6
Baits. layen *baytes* to beguile her brother; *S.C.* 8. 29
 fish, which they with *baits* use to betraye; *Ti.* 152
 Mordant and Amavia slaine With pleasures poisoned *baytes*. *Il.* i. Arg.
 thy bounteous *baytes* and pleasing charmes, *Il.* vii. 10. 3
 luring *baytes* ofttimes doe heedlesse harts entyse. *IV.* x. 49. 9
 Another while I *baytes* and nets display *VI.* ix. 23. 5
 hookes, That from the foolish fish they *baytes* doe hyde: *Am.* xvii. 4
Bake. *bake* their sides upon the cold hard stone, *V.* vii. 9. 3
Balance. seeing . . . The doubtfull *ballaunce* equally to sway, *I.* ii. 38. 2
 right and wrong ylike in equall *ballaunce* waide. *I.* iv. 27. 9
 in true *ballaunce* thou wilt weigh thy state; *I.* ix. 45. 2
 His credit now in doubtfull *ballaunce* hong: *Il.* i. 3. 8
 Whilst thus the case in doubtfull *ballaunce* hong, *IV.* iii. 37. 1
 Whether shall weigh the *balance* downe; *IV.* ix. 1. 4
 to weigh both right and wrong In equall *balance* *V.* i. 7. 2
 next her selfe her righteous *ballance* hanging beu. *V.* i. 11. 9
 An huge great paire of *balance* in his hand, *V.* ii. 30. 3
 fild his *ballaunce* full of idle toys: *V.* ii. 30. 8
 So would he of the fire one *ballaunce* make, *V.* ii. 31. 3
 Then would he *ballaunce* heaven and hell together, *V.* ii. 31. 5
 take thy *ballaunce*, if thou be so wise, *V.* ii. 43. 1
 the least word that ever could be layd Within his *ballaunce* *V.* ii. 44. 4
 So he the words into his *ballaunce* threw, *V.* ii. 44. 8
 streight the winged words out of his *ballaunce* flew, *V.* ii. 44. 9
 Ne would within his *ballaunce* well abide: *V.* ii. 45. 2
 First in one *ballance* set the true aside; *V.* ii. 45. 5
 said, 'Be not upon thy *balance* wroken, *V.* ii. 47. 4
 The eare must be the *ballance*, *V.* ii. 47. 8
Balances. weighed out in *ballaunces* so nere, *V.* ii. 35. 3
 almost would his *balances* have broken; *V.* ii. 47. 2
 His batted *balances* in peces lay, *V.* ii. 50. 7
Bald. shortly *balde* and bared she became. *Fan.* vii. 12
 His toppes was *bald*, and wasted with wormes, *S.C.* F. 113
 Her crafty head was altogether *bald*, *I.* viii. 47. 1
 all behinde was *bald*, and worne away, *Il.* iv. 4. 7
Baldric. Athwart his brest a *bauldricke* hrave he ware, *I.* vii. 29. 8
 Knit with a golden *bauldricke*, *Il.* iii. 29. 5
 with brave *bauldricke* garnished. *III.* iii. 59. 9
 The heavens bright-shining *bauldricke* to enhaace; *V.* i. 11. 7
 Which decke the *Bauldricke* of the Heavens bright; *Proth.* 174
Bale. See *Ball*.
 lyeth buried long in Winters *bale*; *S.C.* N. 84
 the sweete Cypress, signe of deadly *bale*. *Gn.* 216
 Into this bitter *bale* I am outcast, *Gn.* 330
 Let now your blisse be turned into *bale*, *D.* 320
 To slaughter them, and worke their finall *bale*, *As.* 105
 light she hated as the deadly *bale*, *I.* i. 16. 7
 She feld her wound with fresh renewed *bale*. *I.* vii. 28. 6
 Soone as I thinke upon my bitter *bale*. *I.* vii. 39. 6
 Th' eternall *bale* of heave wounded harts: *I.* viii. 14. 5
 still he strove to cloke his inward *bale*, *I.* ix. 16. 3
 when he . . . felt our feeble harts Embost with *bale*, *I.* ix. 29. 2
 we may pittie such unhappie *bale*, *Il.* ii. 45. 3
 Her faultie Handmayd, which that *bale* did breede, *Il.* iv. 29. 8
 thee to endlesse *bale* captived lead. *Il.* v. 16. 6
 which doe men in *bale* to sterve, *Il.* vi. 34. 3
 A song of *bale* and bitter sorrow sings, *Il.* vii. 23. 7
 As one in wilfull *bale* for ever buried, *Il.* ii. 31. 9
 bringe her backe againe, or worke her finall *bale*, *III.* vii. 21. 9
 poysonous *bale* did breede To all that on him lookt *IV.* viii. 39. 4
 Of their vaine prowess turned to their proper *bale*. *V.* iv. 24. 9
 my last *bale* to breed; *V.* v. 29. 9
 bring us *bale* and bitter sorrowings, *VI.* iii. 5. 5
 Lay in the lap of death, rewing his wretched *bale*. *VI.* vii. 17. 9
 thence to banish *bale*, *VI.* x. 8. 6
 the author of thy *bale* to be, *VI.* x. 29. 4
 th' inward *bale* of my love-pined hart; *Am.* ii. 2
Balefull. Such stormy stoures do breede my *balefull* smart, *S.C.* J. 27
balefull harking bringes in hast Pyne, *S.C.* Jul. 23
 did fetch his dame From Plutoes *balefull* bowre *S.C.* O. 29
balefull boughes of Cypres doen advance; *S.C.* N. 145
 Winter is come, that blowes the *balefull* breath, *S.C.* D. 149
 That *balefull* sorrow he no longer beares *Gn.* 644
 he at last laid forth on *balefull* beare. *T.M.* 162
 For the Shriche-owle to build her *balefull* bowre: *Ti.* 130
 The bit of *balefull* steele and bitter stownd, *Mud.* 62
 He cast about, and searcht his *balefull* bokes againe. *I.* ii. 2. 9
 But few returned, having seaped hard, With *balefull* beggery, *I.* iv. 3. 4
 powres . . . Have borne him hence to Plutoes *balefull* bowres: *I.* v. 14. 8
 Begin, and end the bitter *balefull* stound; *I.* vii. 25. 8
 brought not backe the *balefull* body dead: *I.* vii. 50. 5
 Yet live perforce in *balefull* darknesse bound? *I.* viii. 38. 5
 the ghastly Owle, Shrieking his *balefull* note, *I.* ix. 33. 7
 bitter doome of death and *balefull* mone *I.* x. 53. 8
 thereby dead that *balefull* Beast did deeme, *I.* xii. 2. 7
 in dead parents *balefull* ashes bred, *Il.* ii. 2. 2
balefull speare he fiercely bent *Il.* viii. 32. 1
 of the battell *balefull* end had made, *Il.* xi. 29. 7
 First did it shew the bitter *balefull* stowre, *III.* i. 34. 7
 To enter into that same *balefull* Bowre, *III.* iii. 8. 8
 Into the *balefull* house of endless night, *III.* v. 22. 3
 In *balefull* night where all things are forgot: *III.* vi. 47. 3
 Brought unto *balefull* ruine, *III.* ix. 24. 4
 Resolv'd to build his *balefull* mansion *III.* x. 58. 2
 Brought thee from *balefull* house of Pruserpine, *III.* xi. 1. 2
 Full dreadfull things out of that *balefull* booke He red, *III.* xii. 36. 3
 To ward his bodie from the *balefull* stound, *IV.* viii. 45. 2
 Like to the *balefull* house of lowest hell, *IV.* xi. 4. 3
balefull Oure, late staid with English blood, *IV.* xi. 44. 5

Baleful—Continued.

to abide the *balefull* stowre *V.* v. 18. 7
 sad tydings of his *balefull* smart *V.* vi. 3. 3
 lowre Upon their blisse, and *balefull* fortune frowne: *V.* x. 26. 7
 from her *balefull* minde all care he banished. *V.* x. 39. 9
 Of butchers *balefull* hand to ground is feld, *VI.* xii. 30. 8
 bitter stormes, and *balefull* countenance *VII.* vii. 23. 5
 when I fele the bitter *balefull* smart, *Am.* xxiv. 5
 the author of their *balefull* bane: *Il.* L. 128
Balefulness. Because they breed sad *balefulness* in mee; *D.* 410
 their blisse he turn'd to *balefulness*. *Il.* xii. 83. 5
Bales. Th' entrap unwary fooles in their eternall *bales*. *VI.* x. 3. 9
Balk. *balk* the right way, and strayen abroad. *S.C.* S. 93
 labour, that did from his liking *balke*, *Hub.* 268
 Her list in stryfull termes with him to *balke*, *III.* ii. 12. 3
 Not sparing wight, ne leaving any *balke*, *VI.* xi. 16. 4
Balked. Ne ever for rebnke or blame of any *balkt*. *IV.* x. 25. 9
Ball. See *Bawl*.
 thy *Ball* is a bold bigge curre, *S.C.* S. 164
Ballads. Bransles, *Ballads*, vireslayes, and verses vaine; *III.* x. 8. 5
Ballance, -aunce. See *Balance*.
Billiards. See *Billiards*.
Balm. Embathed *Balme*, and cheartfull Galingale, *Mud.* 194
 A trickling streame of *Balme*, most soveraine *I.* xi. 48. 2
Balme, whose vertuous might Did heale his woundes, *I.* xi. 50. 5
 With *balme*, and wine, and costly spicery, *Il.* xi. 49. 4
 They poured in soveraine *balme* and Nectar good, *III.* iv. 40. 8
 And pouring *balme*, . . . Into his woundes, *VI.* ii. 48. 3
Balm-like. With *Balmelike* odor did perfume the aire. *Bel.* 1 ix. 4
Balms. he *balms* and herbes thereto applyde, *Il.* vi. 51. 6
Balmy. With *balmy* odours fil'd th' ayre *Bel.* 2 xi. 4
Ban. See *Bann*, *Banns*, *Bans*.
 Can both to envy, and bitterly to *ban*; *IV.* ix. 9. 7
 There gan he me to curse and *ban*, *VI.* ii. 21. 4
Banck(e). See *Bank*.
Bancket(s). See *Banquet(s)*.
Band. See *Banned*.
 beside the honourable *band* Of great Ileroes *Gn.* 479
 Such one was Avarice, the fourth of this faire *band*. *I.* iv. 29. 9
 Huge routs of people did about them *band*, *I.* iv. 36. 5
 Phoebe fayre With all her *band* was following the chace, *I.* vii. 5. 2
 Prince Arthure, crowne of Martiall *band*? *I.* ix. 6. 5
 thou slepst in tender swadling *band*, *I.* x. 65. 7
 far before did march a goodly *band* Of tall young men, *I.* xi. 5. 6
 since that *band* ye cannot now release, *I.* xii. 19. 5
 thy daughter linck, in holy *band* Of wedlocke, *I.* xii. 26. 6
 By breaking of the *band* betwixt us twaine: *I.* xii. 34. 4
 seeming sorely chauffed at his *band*, *I.* xii. 35. 6
 The usuall joyes at knitting of loves *band*. *I.* xii. 40. 5
 by that same sacred *band* Betwixt us both, *Il.* iv. 23. 6
 thy remembrance and perpetuall *band* *Il.* x. 69. 4
 That wicked *band* of villeins *Il.* xi. 5. 3
 that fourth *band* which cruell battry bent *Il.* xi. 12. 1
 Till it dissolved be from earthly *band*. *Il.* xii. 30. 5
 firmly bound with faithfull *band*, *III.* iii. 27. 6
 A *band* of Britons, ryding on forray *III.* iii. 58. 4
 For great despight of that unwonted *band*, *III.* vii. 36. 4
 he had broke his *band*, And was returned *III.* vii. 61. 7
 Why then is Amoret in cavytie *band*, *III.* xi. 10. 2
 vertue is the *band* that hindeth harts most sure. *IV.* ii. 29. 9
 His wearie ghost assayld from fleshly *band*. *IV.* iii. 13. 1
 mighty spirities bound with mightier *band*, *IV.* iii. 48. 7
 vauncing forth from all the other *band* Of knights, *IV.* iv. 17. 3
 Thus was Sir Satyrane with all his *band* *IV.* iv. 43. 1
 that late weaker *band* of chalengers relieved. *IV.* iv. 46. 9
 Having through stirring loosd their wonted *band*, *IV.* vi. 20. 2
 the *band* Of noble minds derived from above, *IV.* vi. 31. 7
 She had to lighten my too heavey *band*, *IV.* viii. 61. 2
 the *band* of vertuous mind, *IV.* ix. 1. 8
 Unwilling to behold that lovely *band*. *IV.* x. 33. 5
 many a *band* of Scots and English both, *IV.* xi. 36. 8
 Ne loose that he hath bound with stedfast *band*. *V.* ii. 42. 4
 being freed from Proteus cruell *band* *V.* iii. 2. 1
 So farre he past amongst his enemies *band*, *V.* iii. 9. 3
 put to that base service of her *band*. *V.* iv. 32. 7
 When they have shaken off the shamesfast *band*, *V.* v. 25. 2
 her good Knights, of which so brave a *band* Serves her *V.* vii. 18. 6
 He sent to her his basenet as a faithfull *band*. *VI.* i. 31. 9
 in gilden armes, with azure *band* Quartred athwart, *VI.* ii. 44. 7
 whether free with him she now were, or in *band*? *VI.* v. 27. 9
 Such was the beauty of this goodly *band*, *VI.* x. 14. 1
 Yet none of them could ever bring him into *band*. *VI.* xii. 39. 9
 your hand, The pledge of all our *band*! *Epith.* 239
 Eternally bind thou this lovely *band*, *Epith.* 396
 Should in loves gentle *band* comlynd bee *H.B.* 205
 And bound thereto with an eternall *band*. *H.H.L.* 187
Banderal. lastly to despoyle of knightly *bannerall*. *VI.* vii. 26. 9
Bandogs. We han great *Bandogs* will tear their skiume. *S.C.* S. 163
 Manie great *bandogs* which her gird about: *Gn.* 540
Bandon. The pleasaunt *Bandon* crownd with many a wood; *IV.* xi. 44. 2
Band's. she doth new *bands* adventure dread;— *Col.* 567
Bands. See *Swathbands*.
 The *bands* of th' elements shall haeke reverse *Ro.* xxii. 11
 yron *bands* aboard The Pontick sea *Gn.* 46
 (Both two sure *bands* in friendship to be tide) *Hub.* 54
 so tame . . . And buxome to his *bands*, *Hub.* 626
 freed from *bands* of impaeable fate, *Ti.* 395
 in their wrath breake off the vitall *bands*, *D.* 13
 when as death these vitall *bands* shall breake, *Col.* 630
 soone to loose her wicked *bands* did her constraime. *I.* i. 19. 9

Bands—Continued.

- That was in sacred *bandes* of wedlocke tyde To Therion, . . . I. vi. 21. 5
So oft as he, . . . is to sinfull *bands* made thrall: . . . I. viii. 1. 7
Els should this Rederosse knight in *bands* have dyde, . . . I. viii. 1. 8
nether darkenesse fowle, nor filthy *bands*, . . . his purpose
could withhold, . . . I. viii. 40. 1
The knights knitt friendly *bands*: . . . I. ix. Arg.
this good Prince redeemd the Rederosse knight from *bands*. I. ix. 1. 9
Als flew his steed as he his *bandes* had brast, . . . I. ix. 21. 7
why they in *bands* were layd; . . . I. x. 40. 7
Till from her *bands* the spright assoiled is, . . . I. x. 52. 8
Himselfe in streighter *bandes* too rash implyes, . . . I. xi. 23. 5
My conscience cleare with guilty *bands* would bynd? . . . I. xii. 30. 5
Whom Princes late displeasure left in *bands*, . . . II. i. 1. 2
gan to breake the *bands* of their captivitee, . . . II. v. 18. 9
him she tooke And threw in *bands*, . . . II. x. 18. 7
broke his cavyte *bands*; . . . II. xi. 33. 2
The lothfull life, now loosed from sinfull *bands*, . . . II. xi. 46. 3
Throwing away her broken chaines and *bands*, . . . II. xi. 47. 4
both them strongly bound in captive *bandes*, . . . II. xii. 82. 5
Sweete love such lewdnes *bands* from his faire compance. . . III. ii. 41. 9
Proud of his dying honor and deare *bandes*, . . . III. iv. 17. 3
in *bands*, as conquered To be her thrall, . . . III. vii. 17. 7
He reard him up and loosed his yron *bands*, . . . III. vii. 46. 6
It is not yron *bandes*, nor hundred eyes, . . . III. ix. 7. 4
With perfect peace and *bandes* of fresh accord, . . . III. x. 51. 4
her small waste girt rownd with yron *bands*, . . . III. xii. 30. 8
Witness their broken *bandes* there to be seene, . . . IV. i. 24. 6
Allide with *bands* of mutuall complement; . . . IV. iii. 52. 3
tyde In *bands* of friendship, . . . IV. x. 27. 8
bound them with inviolable *bands*; . . . IV. x. 35. 4
To let faire Florimell in *bands* remayne, . . . IV. xi. 1. 4
In *bands* of love, . . . IV. xi. 1. 5
now they doe with captive *bandes* him bind; . . . V. iii. 9. 7
for joy he brake His *bands*, . . . V. iii. 34. 8
Fast bound on every side with iron *bands*, . . . V. iv. 5. 2
'Bound unto me but not with such hard *bands*
many yron *bands* on him to lade: . . . V. v. 53. 1
farre away, amid their rakehell *bands*, . . . V. xi. 44. 6
bands of nature, that wilde beastes restraine, . . . V. xii. 1. 5
all the *bands* Which may a Knight assure . . . V. xii. 2. 1
they that breake *bands* of civillitee, . . . VI. i. 26. 6
He him by all the *bands* of love besought, . . . VI. iii. 15. 6
having all his *bands* againe uptyde, . . . VI. iv. 24. 1
kept in *bands*, or from their loves exyled, . . . VI. vii. 33. 4
These two, unworthy of your wretched *bands*, . . . VI. viii. 7. 6
He from those *bands* weend him to have unwound; . . . VI. viii. 27. 4
in subtle *bands* Of the blynd boy; . . . VI. xi. 11. 6
doth the Blatant Beast Subdew, and bynd in *bands*. . . VI. xi. Arg.
Thus long continu'd . . . Bellamour in *bands*; . . . VI. xii. 10. 2
Yet greatly did the Beast repine at those Strange *bands*, . . . VI. xii. 36. 2
brought Into like *bands*, ne maystred any more: . . . VI. xii. 39. 4
hold in loves soft *bands*, Lyke captives, . . . Am. i. 3
Have ever since me kept in cruell *bands*, . . . Am. xii. 12
Out of her *bands* ye by no means shall get. . . Am. xxxvii. 12
Sweet be the *bands*, the which true love doth tyde . . . Am. lxxv. 5
In whose straight *bands* ye now captived are . . . Am. lxxi. 7
My hart (whom none with servile *bands* cau tyde,
th' Earth, . . . engirt with brasen *bands*; . . . II. H. B. 37
- Bandy.** See **Bands**.
To *bandic* Crownes, and Kingdoms to bestowe: . . . VII. vi. 32. 8
- Bane.** such sight hath bred my *bane*. . . S. C. Ja. 53
commen to his reskew, ere his bitter *bane*. . . II. xi. 29. 9
It never rests till it have wrought his final *bane*. . . VI. vi. 8. 9
feeding on the bayt of his owne *bane*: . . . VI. ix. 34. 4
The more I love and doe embrace my *bane*. . . Am. xlii. 4
O mighty charm! which makes men love theyr *bane*, . . . Am. xlvii. 13
the author of their balefull *bane*: . . . II. L. 128
- Baneful.** Helpe me, ye *banefull* byrds, . . . S. C. Au. 173
a deepe descent, . . . breathed ever forth a filthie *banefull*
smell. . . I. viii. 39. 9
bit them with his *banefull* teeth of injury. . . VI. xii. 28. 9
- Bangor.** *Bangor* with massacred Martyrs fill, . . . III. iii. 35. 6
- Banish.** The which to *banish* with faire exercise
Hub. 737
Why doo they *banish* us, . . . T. M. 147
banish me, which do professe the skill . . . T. M. 521
dogges . . . Watching to *banish* Care their enemy, . . . I. i. 40. 5
To *banish* cowardize and bastard feare: . . . I. vi. 24. 2
Her sisters, . . . Strive her to *banish* cleane. . . II. ii. Arg.
To *banish* sloth that oft doth noble mindes annoy, . . . IV. vii. 23. 9
with guilefull words her to perswade To *banish* feare; . . . V. ix. 12. 6
to *banish* all remorse, . . . V. ix. 43. 3
naught may boot to *banishe* them from thence; . . . V. xi. 45. 7
thence to *banish* bale, . . . VI. x. 8. 6
- Banished.** Out of the Court for ever *banished*. . . *Hub.* 924
me have *banished*, with all the rest . . . T. M. 195
Banisht by those that Love with leawdnes fill. . . T. M. 384
Let him be *banisht* farre away from hence; . . . D. 10
banisht had my selfe, like wight forlore, . . . Col. 182
Banisht from living wights, our wearie daies we waste? . . . I. ii. 42. 9
O! let him far be *banished* away, . . . III. iii. 42. 6
From all brave knights be *banisht* with defame; . . . V. iii. 38. 8
into moores and marshes *banisht* had, . . . V. x. 18. 4
from her balefull minde all care he *banished*. . . V. x. 39. 9
full glad That he had *banisht* hunger, . . . VII. vii. 30. 4
- Banishment.** With fowle reproach, and cruell *banishment*? . . . T. M. 426
- Bank.** On that great rivers *banck* (*banke*), . . . Bel. i. 6
by a rivers *bancke* that swift downe slid, . . . Bel. 2. xv. 7
Upon a sunnie *banke* outstretched lay, . . . Van. iii. 2

Bank—Continued.

- sittes on yonder *bancke*, . . . S. C. Jul. 2
Where on a sunnie *banke* the Lambes doo play, . . . *Mut.* 402
That long bath stood Upon the *bancke*, . . . I. ix. 39. 9
In wine and meats she flowd above the *banck*, . . . II. ii. 36. 6
One sitting ydle on a sunny *banck*, . . . II. iii. 6. 2
to behold he clomb up to the *bancke*, . . . II. vii. 57. 1
Upon the *banck* they sitting did espy . . . II. xii. 14. 7
both over *banck* and bush, . . . III. i. 17. 5
by no means the high *banck* he could sease, . . . III. v. 19. 8
He on the *bancke* arrayd with mickle payne, . . . III. v. 21. 2
Ne *banck* nor bush could stay him, . . . III. x. 55. 3
the mouldred earth had cav'd the *bancke*; . . . IV. v. 33. 2
along whose stony *bancke* . . . IV. xi. 36. 1
Bursting forth teares like springs out of a *bancke*, . . . V. i. 15. 2
Stood on the further *bancke* beholding him; . . . VI. iii. 34. 2
Whose ruty *Bancke*, . . . Was paynted all with variable
flowers, . . . *Proth.* 12
- Banket, -s.** See **Banquet, -s.**
- Banks.** Along the *bankes* of the Italian streame. . . Bel. 1. v. 4
Along the *bankes* of the Ausonian streame: . . . Bel. 2. v. 4
Enclosing it with *banks* on everie side, . . . Gn. 658
along the Lee, About whose flowrie *bankes* . . . *Ti.* 136
flowrie *bankes* with silver liquor steepe; . . . D. 102
About the grassie *bankes* of Haemony . . . As. 3
water doth within his *bankes* appeare? . . . Col. 95
The *bankes* are overflowne . . . II. iv. 11. 9
Nor bounds nor *banks* his headlong ruine may sustayne. . . II. xi. 18. 9
aye the cups their *bankes* did overflow; . . . III. i. 51. 6
in strong *bankes* his violence enclose, . . . III. vii. 34. 2
Xanthus sandy *bankes* with blood all overflowne. . . III. ix. 35. 9
shadie seates, and sundry flowring *bankes*, . . . IV. x. 25. 4
within strong *bankes* is pent, . . . VI. i. 21. 2
Nymphes and Faeries by the *bankes* did sit . . . VI. x. 7. 6
- Bann.** The pleasant Boyne, the fishy fruitfull *Ban*, . . . IV. xi. 41. 4
- Banned.** as if he *band* High God, . . . V. ii. 18. 7
curst, and *band*, and blasphemies forth threw . . . V. xi. 12. 3
Free that was thrall, and blessed that was *band*; . . . II. H. L. 184
- Banner.** coming forth shall spred his *banner* brave . . . III. iii. 30. 3
with black disonor . . . decke thy bloody *banner*? . . . VI. vi. 25. 5
her faire countenance, like a goodly *banner*, . . . Am. v. 11
Advance the *banner* of thy conquest hie, . . . II. B. 268
- Bannerall.** See **Banderol**.
- Banners.** A goodly ship with *banners* bravely dight, . . . *Jan.* ix. 2
With scutchins gilt and *banners* broad displayd; . . . IV. iii. 5. 6
Ne hostes of men with *banners* brode dispred, . . . IV. viii. 47. 7
- Banning.** Swearing and *banning* most blasphemously, . . . V. viii. 23. 2
- Banns.** See **Bans**.
He gan renew the late forbidden *banns*, . . . I. xii. 36. 7
- Banquet.** to her guesstes doth boucteous *banquet* dight, . . . II. xi. 2. 8
then his bloody *banquet* should beginne. . . IV. vii. 20. 9
that great *banquet* of the watry Gods, . . . IV. xi. 10. 8
The manner of the Gods when they at *banquet* be. . . IV. xii. 3. 9
Ne with th' eternall Gods to *banquet* come; . . . IV. xii. 4. 4
like one unto a *banquet* bid, . . . V. xii. 32. 7
- Banquet-houses.** Their *banquet houses* burne; their buildings
race: . . . II. xii. 83. 8
- Banquets.** did the *banquets* of the Gods bewray, . . . Gn. 386
In beds, in bowres, in *banquets*, and in feasts: . . . III. vi. 22. 4
The royall *banquets*, and the rare delights, . . . V. iii. 3. 5
Like Gods with Nectar in their *banquets* free; . . . II. B. 249
- Bans.** See **Banns**.
with blasphemous *bannes* high God in peeces tare. . . III. vii. 39. 9
In vaine the Pagan *bannes*, and swears, and rayles, . . . V. viii. 39. 4
- Baptized.** his *baptized* hands now greater grew, . . . I. xi. 36. 4
- Bar.** See **Outbar**.
There was no *barre* to stop, nor foe him to empeach. . . I. viii. 34. 9
Duess, it to *barre*, Her false slightes doe imploy. . . I. xii. Arg.
To *barre* the prease of people farre away; . . . IV. iii. 4. 2
to *barre* the rout From rudely pressing to the middle center; . . . V. v. 5. 6
Both which to *barre* he with this answer met her: . . . V. v. 37. 6
brought, as prisoner to the *barre*, . . . V. ix. 38. 1
brought Unto the *barre* whereas she was arraynd; . . . VI. vii. 36. 2
She found no meanes to *barre* him, . . . VI. xi. 7. 7
Pealing from Jove to Nature's *bar*, . . . VII. vii. Arg.
Orpheus with his harp theyr strife did *bar*. . . Am. xlii. 4
- Barbarian.** Till that *Barbarian* hands it quite did spill, . . . Ro. xxx. 10
- Barbarism.** him beside sits ugly *Barbarism*, . . . T. M. 187
With brutish *barbarisme* is overspred! . . . *Ded.* Son. v. 4
- Barbarous.** *barbarous* villaines in disordred heape, . . . Bel. 1. v. 10
a *barbarous* troupe of clownish fone . . . Bel. 2. v. 10
committh Her single person to their *barbarous* truth; . . . I. vi. 12. 2
At sight whereof his *barbarous* heart was fired, . . . VI. xi. 4. 1
- Barbican.** Within the *Barbican* a Porter sate, . . . II. ix. 25. 1
- Barbs.** with golden sell And goodly gorgeous *barbes*, . . . II. ii. 11. 7
- Bard.** See **Barred**.
that Asraean *bard*, whose fame now rings . . . Gn. 149
that blinde *bard* did him immortal make . . . *Ti.* 430
- Bards.** *Bardes*, that . . . Can tune their timely voices . . . I. v. 3. 6
Bards tell of many women valorous, . . . III. iii. 54. 4
With wanton *Bardes*, and Rymers impudent, . . . III. xii. 5. 5
- Bare.** See **Bore**, **Tbreadbare**.
he bare Thee tree of peace, . . . Bel. 1. vii. 10
wine of hooredome in a cup she *bare*, . . . Rev. ii. 8
what might arise of the *bare* shoepe, . . . S. C. May 107
left both *bare* and barrein now at erst; . . . S. C. D. 105
Cockel for corne, and chaffe for barley, *bare*: . . . S. C. D. 124
vertues *bare* regard advanced bee, . . . *Hub.* 638
Ne did he leave the mountaine *bare* unseene, . . . *Mut.* 155
path . . . that beaten seemd most *bare*, . . . I. i. 11. 3

Bare—Continued.

- His feete all bare, his beard all hoarie gray, I. i. 29. 3
 on his backe a heavy load he bare I. iii. 16. 7
 All bare through peoples feet which thether traveled. I. iv. 2. 9
 In his hand his Portesse still he bare, I. iv. 19. 1
 in his hand a burning hart he bare, I. iv. 25. 3
 Me, silly maid, away with him he bare, I. iv. 47. 7
 That in his armour bare a croslet red? I. vi. 36. 6
 From top to toe no place appeared bare, I. vii. 29. 6
 youth, . . . His speare of heben wood behind him bare, I. vii. 37. 2
 His bare thin cheekes for want of better hits, I. viii. 41. 3
 Her necke and brests were ever open bare, I. x. 30. 7
 bare wretched wights he dayly clad, I. x. 39. 6
 was their manner then but bare and playne; I. xii. 14. 7
 Unto an aged woman, poore and bare, II. v. 17. 3
 in their metal bare The antique shapcs of kings II. vii. 5. 8
 Her snowy hrest was bare II. xii. 78. 1
 in his fall so well him selfe he bare, III. i. 6. 8
 in late yeares so faire a blossome bare, III. iv. 3. 7
 they robbed bare Of bounty, and of heautie, III. vi. 4. 8
 how them she bare III. vi. 5. 3
 all naked bare displayd. III. vi. 7. 4
 the burning hart which on his brest lie bare, III. viii. 45. 5
 boy . . . He snatcht from Ida hill, and with him bare: III. xi. 34. 5
 either bare The other downe IV. i. 41. 7
 Shew'd all his bodie bare unto the cruell dent. IV. vi. 15. 9
 of great mother Venus bare the name, IV. x. 5. 4
 All which the Oceans daughter to him bare, IV. xi. 48. 4
 maus age . . . the first blossome of faire vertue bare; V. Pr. 1. 4
 Whose scalp is bare, that bondage doth bewray, V. ii. 6. 7
 nought else but bare life doth remaine; V. x. 21. 7
 eke to th' earth his burden with him bare; V. xi. 9. 2
 all his teeth wide bare One might have seene V. xi. 9. 7
 His side all bare and naked overtooke, V. xi. 13. 8
 in his wide great mouth away her bare VI. iii. 24. 4
 the bare ground with hoarie mosse bestrowed VI. iv. 14. 4
 His shield, his helmet, and his curats bare; VI. v. 8. 7
 'He lyes' (said he) 'upon the cold bare ground, VI. vii. 16. 6
 Some whet their knives, and strip their elboes bare: VI. viii. 39. 6
 Gathered together and them homeward bare: VI. ix. 15. 5
 Arrived in the Isle, though bare and blunt, VI. xi. 9. 5
 Do seize upon some beast whose flesh is bare, VI. xi. 48. 2
 When thy great mother Venus first thee bare, H.L. 52
 the gentle streame, the which them bare, Proth. 47
- Bared.** shortly balde and bared she became. Van. vii. 12
 His bared boughes were heaten with stormes, S.C. F. 112
 sitting so with bared scalpe, S.C. Jul. 221
 The Turtle on the bared branch S.C. N. 138
 All comfortlesse upon the bared bow, T.M. 245
 bared all his head unto the bone; II. vi. 31. 8
 Her bared bosome she doth broad display; II. xii. 74. 8
 His face was covered, and his head was bared, V. iv. 22. 5
 the Culver, on the bared bough, Am. lxxxviii. 1
- Barehead.** That bare-head knight . . . Would faime have fled, I. ix. 34. 7
- Bargains.** a Farmer, that would sell Bargaines of woods, Hub. 872
- Barge.** A Ladie on rough waves row'd in a sommer barge. VI. ii. 44. 9
- Bargemen.** backward yode, as Bargemen went to fare VII. vii. 25. 7
- Bark.** See Fisher-bark.
- if that Envie barke at thee, To his Booke 5
 He has a Dogge to byte or to barke; S.C. S. 181
 at midnight he would barke and ball, S.C. S. 190
 mouthes doo bay And barke out flames, Gn. 346
 Through their hard barke his silver sound receav'd. Gn. 456
 There eke my feeble barke a while may stay, I. xii. 1. 8
 to the wished haven bring thy weary barke! II. i. 32. 9
 The little barke unto the shore to draw, II. vi. 4. 3
 the flitt barke, obaying to her mind, II. vi. 20. 3
 In Phacrias flitt barck over that perous shard, II. vi. 38. 9
 envy base to barke at sleeping fame. II. viii. 13. 7
 he eftsoones gan launch his barke forthright. II. xi. 4. 4
 Wherein my feeble barke is tossed long III. iv. 8. 2
 a dogge . . . That durst not barke; III. ix. 14. 8
 the dogs did barke and howle About the house, IV. v. 41. 6
 after them did barke, and still hackbite, IV. viii. 36. 3
 Her weary barke at last upon mine Isle did rest. V. iv. 11. 9
 At him began aloud to barke and bay V. xii. 41. 2
 in this shore To rest my bareke, VI. ix. 31. 4
 my silly barke was tossed sore: Am. lxiii. 4
 her brest, lyke a rich laden barke, Am. lxxxi. 5
- Barked.** he bayd and loudly barkt at mee, VI. i. 9. 5
 Some were of dogs, that barked day and night; VI. xii. 27. 3
- Barking.** halefull barking bringes in hast Pyne, S.C. Jul. 23
 that curre, barking with bitter sould, VI. v. 19. 5
 Barking and biting all that him doe hate, VI. xii. 40. 5
- Barks.** As when two Barks, . . . contrary courses sew, IV. ix. 26. 7
- Barley.** Cockel for corne, and chaffe for barley, S.C. D. 124
- Barnaby.** With Barnaby the bright, Epith. 266
- Barrow.** See Barrow.
- Barraine.** See Barren.
- Barred.** with his body bard the way atwixt them twaine. I. viii. 13. 9
 All bard with golden hendes, II. iii. 27. 4
 All bard with double bends, II. vii. 30. 3
 They found the gates fast barred long ere night, II. ix. 10. 8
 foolish garde, . . . kept th' yron dore fast bard, III. xi. 31. 6
 flame, . . . passage bard to all that thither came, III. xii. 43. 4
 He lent against a tree, that backward onset bard. VI. v. 18. 9
- Barren.** 'Thou barren ground, whome winters wrath hath
 wasted, S.C. Ja. 19
 left both bare and barren now at erst; S.C. D. 105
 Let th' earth be barren, D. 334

Barren—Continued.

- back returnedst to this barren soyle, Col. 656
 Receive, dear Lord, in worth, the fruit of barren field. Ded. Son. v. 14
 With thornes and barren brakes environd round, IV. i. 20. 5
 The barren ground was full of wicked weedes, IV. i. 25. 2
 Nought leaving but their barren ashes without seede. VII. vii. 24. 9
 Which in the barraine cold he doth inspyre. H.L. 98
 Vouchsafe to shed into my barren spright H.H.L. 45
- Barrow.** the goodly Barow which doth hoord Great heapes of
 salmons IV. xi. 43. 5
- Barry.** lyes a litle space From the swift Barry, III. iii. 8. 3
- Bars.** neither yron barres, nor brasen locke, IV. xi. 3. 3
- Bartas.** gins Bartas hie to rayse His heavenly Muse, Ro. Env. 11
- Basan.** bigge Bulles of Basan brace hem about, S.C. S. 124
- Basciante.** Basciante did him selfe most courteous shew; III. i. 45. 5
- Bascimano.** Gan choose his Dame with Bascimano (*Bascio-
 mani) gay, III. i. 56. 8
- Base.** See Bass.
- shining Christall, which from top to base Bel. ii. 6
 Upon foure corners of the base Bel. iii. 9
 Loath this base world, Pet. 2. vii. 12
 how ever base thou bee, Ro. xxxii. 12
 The base kinred of so simple swaine. S.C. May 271
 In rymes, in ridles, and in hydding base; S.C. O. 5
 Abandon, then, the base and viler clowne; S.C. O. 37
 Base is the style, and matter meane withall. Hub. 44
 Let us all servile base subjection scorne; Hub. 134
 such vile vassals, borne to base vocation, Hub. 156
 though his vesture were but meane and bace, Hub. 229
 following that trade so base and vile; Hub. 366
 to weare garments base of wollen twist, Hub. 460
 farre unfit it is, that person bace Hub. 464
 loath such base condition, Hub. 719
 as people base And simple men, Hub. 833
 borowe base, and some good Ladies gifts: Hub. 852
 dwell in dust inglorious and bace, Hub. 981
 to be learned it a base thing deeme: T.M. 87
 Through their bad dooings, or base slothfulness, T.M. 99
 Blind Error, scornefull Follie, and base Spight, T.M. 317
 the base vulgar, that with hands uncleane T.M. 567
 with base thoughts are into blindness led, T.M. 592
 I, base shepheard, bold and blind, Col. 348
 Such loftie fight base shepheard seemeth not, Col. 618
 As base, or blunt, unmeet for melodie. Col. 710
 their desire is base, and doth not merit The name of love, Col. 891
 Not then to her that scorned thing so base, Col. 935
 to let thy name be writt In this base Poeme, Ded. Son. ii. 5
 spirit, . . . Might long perhaps have lien in silence bace, Ded. Son. xiii. 5
 with remembrance of your gracious name, Ded. Son. xvi. 5
 verses base. Ded. Son. xvi. 5
- By that same hole an entraunce darke and bace, I. v. 31. 4
 her base Elfin brood there for thee left: I. x. 65. 8
 My ragged rimes are all too rude and bace I. xii. 23. 4
 yield his sence to bee too blunt and bace, II. Pr. 4. 4
 If ad vertue poud into their waters bace, II. ii. 6. 8
 fowle revenging rage, and base contentions jarre. II. ii. 30. 9
 did deeme Such entertainment base, II. ii. 35. 2
 all, that els this worlds enclosure bace Hath great II. ii. 41. 3
 Streight at his foot in base humilitee, II. iii. 8. 8
 quenched bace desyre. II. iii. 23. 9
 to be easd of that base burden still did erne. II. iii. 46. 9
 it was a groome of base degree, II. iv. 24. 3
 Disguised like that groome of base degree, II. iv. 27. 8
 To them that list these base regardes I fend; II. vii. 33. 5
 Others through friendes; others for base regard, II. vii. 47. 4
 love In heavenly spirits to these creatures bace, II. viii. 1. 2
 envy base to barke at sleeping fame. II. viii. 13. 7
 Distempred through misrule and passious bace; II. ix. 1. 6
 twist them both a quadrate was the base, II. ix. 22. 6
 Scagullcs hoars and bace, II. xii. 8. 4
 as the one stird up affections bace, III. i. 46. 3
 doth base affections move In brutish mindes, III. iii. 1. 5
 disguising both in straunge And base atyre, III. iii. 7. 2
 Shee, that base Braggadochio did affray, III. v. 27. 7
 'But, foolish boy, what bootes thy service bace III. v. 47. 1
 his base thought with terrour and with aw So inly smot, III. vii. 13. 5
 conceiv'd affection bace, And cast to love her III. vii. 15. 7
 'Thy offers base I greatly loth, III. x. 29. 6
 Trompant bace Had it purloyned III. x. 54. 3
 boldly bad him bace, III. xi. 5. 5
 both were hent t' avenge his usage base, IV. iv. 4. 7
 in base mind nor friendship dwels nor enmity. IV. iv. 11. 9
 Now base and contemptible did appeare, IV. v. 14. 2
 so base and vilde To be unjustly blamd, IV. viii. 28. 8
 this Dwarf, her dearling base, IV. viii. 54. 5
 frame in earth, and forme of substance base, IV. x. 21. 7
 eropt the branches of the sient base. V. i. 1. 8
 In the base blood of such a rascall crew; V. ii. 52. 5
 'Thou losell base, That hast with borrowed plumes V. iii. 20. 6
 armes dishonour with base villanie, V. iii. 38. 7
 That he of womens hands so base a death should dy. V. iv. 22. 9
 put to that base service of her hand, V. iv. 32. 7
 they were borne to bass humilitee, V. v. 25. 8
 proudest hartes base love hath hlynded, V. v. 40. 9
 Which had her Lord in her base prison pent, V. vi. 18. 8
 So ran they all, as they had bene at bace, V. viii. 5. 4
 downe descend unto the base: V. ix. 16. 7
 hearing pleas of people meane and base: V. ix. 36. 5
 blotted with condition vile and base. V. ix. 38. 5
 Yet glad at last to make most base submission, V. x. 27. 4

Base—Continued.

- Borne of the brooding of Echidna *base*, V. xi. 23. 5
 he loathd leasing and *base* flattery, VI. i. 3. 8
 him to beare she thought it thing too *base*, VI. ii. 47. 5
 reed Me then to be full *base*, VI. iii. 31. 8
 Did scorne the challenge of so *base* a thrall, VI. iii. 36. 4
 Gan him entreat even with submission *base*, VI. iii. 38. 5
 howsoever *base* and meane it were, VI. iv. 15. 1
 running straight upon that villain *base*, VI. vi. 22. 3
 By such discourteous deeds discovering his *base* kind, VI. vii. 1. 9
 him bewaying with affection *base*, VI. vii. 18. 3
 Though of meane parentage and kindred *base*, VI. vii. 28. 4
 To follow sheepe and shepherds *base* attire, VI. ix. 24. 4
 being bred under *base* shepherds wings, VI. ix. 35. 4
 The gentle heart scornes *base* disparagement, VI. x. 37. 5
Base thing I can no more endure to view, Am. iii. 6
 is close implide, Scorn of *base* things, Am. v. 6
 Shoot out his darts to *base* affections wound; Am. viii. 6
 seemes to scorne *Base* thing, Am. xiii. 10
 she should scorne *Base* things, Am. lxi. 12
 The which the *base* affections doe obey, Epith. 196
 lust, Whose *base* affect through cowardly distrust H.L. 180
base affections, which your eares would bland H.B. 171
 From this *base* world unto thy heavens hight, H.H.L. 2
 Whose roof from earths *base* groundworke shold begin, H.H.L. 105
 Therefore of clay, *base*, vile, and next to nought, H.H.L. 106
 in what rags, and in how *base* aray, H.H.L. 228
 loves, with which the world doth . . . stirre up affections *base*, H.H.L. 263
 this *base* world, subject to fleshy eye, H.H.B. 23
 may be scene of all his creatures vile and *base*, H.H.B. 116
- Base-begot.** Say, thou wert *base-begot* with blame; To his Booke 14
Base-borne. Scorning the boldnes of such *base-borne* men, T.M. 219
 The *base-borne* brood of blindnes cannot gesse, T.M. 392
 Admir'd of *base-borne* men from farre away; Ti. 424
 To be so scorned of a *base-borne* thrall, V. v. 47. 4
base-borne myndes such lamps regard the lesse, H.L. 173
- Basely.** (so *basely* was beorne). H.H. 808
 Whose service high so *basely* they ensew, Col. 767
 a war-monger to be *basely* nempt; III. x. 29. 5
 to adorne With so brave badges one so *basely* borne; VI. vi. 36. 5
- Base-minded.** *Base minded* they that want intelligence; T.M. 88
- Baseness.** squallid Fortune, into *basenes* fong, T.M. 543
 So great her pride that she such *basenesse* much abhord, V. v. 27. 9
 that one in *basenesse* set Doth noble courage shew VI. iii. 1. 8
 even the Prince his *basenesse* did despize; VI. vi. 32. 4
 He for such *basenesse* shamefully him shent, VI. vi. 33. 2
 by her from *basenesse* rayed; Am. iii. 4
 Nor unto Glasse; such *basenesse* mought offend her, Am. ix. 12
 it all sordid *basenesse* doth expell, H.L. 191
 And all that pompe . . . Seemes to them *basenesse*, H.H.B. 279
- Basenet.** See **Basinet.**
- Baser.** Ne brest of *baser* birth doth thee embrace, S.C. O. 82
 Exceeding all this *baser* worldes good; Ti. 620
 give leave a while To *baser* wit Ded.Son.xii.10
 The royall virgin . . . rising forth out of her *baser* bowre, I. ii. 7. 6
 Ne thought of honour ever did assay His *baser* brest, II. iii. 4. 4
 drowne his *baser* mind, III. iv. 56. 6
 The *baser* wit, . . . It stirreth up to sensuall desire, III. v. 1. 4
 With golden foyle doth finely over-spread Some *baser* metall, IV. v. 15. 3
 Made cruell havoocke of the *baser* crew, V. xi. 59. 6
 Even so the *baser* mind it selfe displays VI. vii. 1. 3
 Such love, not lyke to lusts of *baser* kynd, Am. vi. 3
 that high look, . . . bow to a *baser* make, Am. x. 11
 let *baser* things devize To dy in dust, Am. lxxv. 9
- Bases.** the *bases* were of richest golde, Bel.¹ iv. 2
bases were of richest metallis warke, Bel.² iv. 2
 Instead of Curiets and *bases* fit for fight, V. v. 20. 9
 to course about their *bases* light; VI. x. 8. 4
- Basest.** meane regard, and *basest* fortunes scorne, H.H. 60
 makes it servaunt to her *basest* part, II. i. 57. 6
 The love and service of the *basest* crew? III. v. 47. 7
 the boldnesse of thy *basest* thrall, V. Pr. II. 6
- Bashan.** See **Basan.**
- Bashed.** *bashed* not For Guyons lookes, II. iv. 37. 8
- Bashful.** The *bashfull* blood her snowy cheekes did dye, II. ix. 41. 4
 peepe forth with *bashfull* modestee, II. xii. 74. 5
 Whereto her *bashful* shamefastnesse ywrought A great increase V. iii. 23. 3
 His face with *bashfull* blood did flame, Epig. iii. 5
- Bashfulness.** did his head for *bashfulness* abase, VI. viii. 5. 5
- Basil.** Sound Savorie, and *Basil* hartie-hale, Mu. 198
- Basilisk.** the *Basiliske*, of serpents seede, IV. viii. 39. 7
- Basin.** in a silver *basin* layd, III. xii. 21. 2
- Basinet.** He sent to her his *basinet* as a faithfull band, VI. i. 31. 9
- Basin-wide.** stare . . . with big lookes *basen wide*, H.H. 670
- Basket.** he left behind In the *basket* S.C. May 289
 his *basket* did lateh; S.C. May 291
 a little wicker *basket*, Made of fine twigs, Proth. 24
- Baskets.** To make . . . *Baskets* of bulrushes, S.C. D. 80
 they all out of their *baskets* drew Proth. 73
- Bass.** In his big *base* them fitly answered; II. xii. 33. 2
 the *base* murmure of the waters fall; II. xii. 71. 6
 Certain sad words with hollow voice and *bacc*, III. ii. 50. 5
- Bass'** taught to beare A *Bases* part T.M. 28
- Bastard.** To banish cowardize and *bastard* feare; I. vi. 24. 2
 Thought in his *bastard* armes her to embrace, II. iii. 42. 6
- Basted.** *Basted* with bends of gold on every side, V. v. 3. 2
- Bat.** upleaping on his *bat*, Ga. 154
 In stead of them a handsome *bat* he held, H.H. 217
 on his shoulders high his *bat* to beare, H.H. 238
 The lether-winged *Bat*, dayes enemy; II. xii. 36. 6

Bate. See **Bait**, **Batted**, **Bl.**

- civile *bate* Made me the spoile and bootie Bel.¹ viii. 9
 They looken bigge as Bulls that bene *bate*, S.C. S. 44
 inly *bate* Deep in his flesh, II. v. 7. 8
 to *bait* His tyred armes for toysome wearnesse, II. xii. 29. 7
Bate somewhat of that Majestie and awe V. ix. 35. 7
- Bated.** See **Batted.**
- Bath.** See **Bathe.**
- th' English *Bath*, and eke the German Spau; I. xi. 30. 7
 Might not be purgd with water nor with *bath*; II. ii. 4. 2
 in his costly *Bath* causd to bee site, III. xii. 46. or. 4
 as als' of wondrous *Bath*, IV. xi. 31. 8
 in bloody *bath* . . . her cruell hands embrew, Jm. xxxi. 11
- Bathe.** in this blessed brooke Doe *bathe* your brest, S.C. Ap. 38
 Wherein the Nymphes doe *bathe*; S.C. Jul. 80
 his thristy blade To *bathe* in blood I. v. 15. 3
 they gan . . . *bathe* in pleasure of the joyous shade, I. vii. 4. 2
 Some wrestle, some do run, some *bathe* in christall flood, I. xii. 7. 9
 usd to *both* themselves in that deceitfull shade, II. xii. 30. 9
bathe him in a fontaine by some covert glade; III. i. 35. 9
 with ambrosiall kisses *bathe* his eyes; III. i. 36. 4
 Shee ofte did *bathe*, and ofte againe did dry; III. ii. 34. 7
 To *bath* their hands in blood of dearest freend, IV. vi. 17. 8
 To *bath* in joy and amorous desire, IV. x. 38. 7
bathe in fountaines that do freshly flowe VII. vi. 39. 4
 In her sweet streames Diana used oft . . . To *bathe* VII. vi. 42. 3
 he might her Lady see When she her selfe did *bathe*, VII. vi. 43. 9
 So much delight to *bathe* her limbes she tooke; VII. vi. 54. 4
 now would *bathe* his limbes VII. vii. 29. 9
 my fraile fancy . . . Doth *bath* in blisse, Am. lxxii. 10
- Bathed.** She *bathed* oft with teares, and dried off; As. 164
Bathed in wanton blis and wicked joy, I. i. 47. 6
 Till we be *bathed* in a living well; I. ii. 43. 4
 Some *bathed* kisses, and did soft embrew II. v. 33. 5
 those which therein *bathed* mote offend, II. xii. 63. 4
 kisses *bathe* his eyes; And whilst he *bathe'd* III. i. 36. 5
bathe'd her the boyling heat t' ally; III. vi. 6. 7
 She *bathe'd* with roses red and violets blew, III. vi. 6. 8
bathe'd in blood and sweat together ment; V. v. 12. 5
 Where still he *bathed* lay in his owne bloody gore, VI. vii. 8. 9
 doffing her array, She *bathe'd* her lovely limbes, VII. vi. 45. 9
bathe'd in the sacred brooke Of Helicon, Am. i. 9
 then she *bathe'd* him in a dainty well, Epig. iv. 47
 To be so *bathe'd* in Venus blis? Epig. iv. 50
 In th' Ocean billowes he hath *bathed* layre, Proth. 165
- Bathes.** See **Baths.**
- bathes* him selfe in courtly blis, II. iii. 40. 2
- Bathing.** Rau *bathing* all the creakie shore Bel.² ix. 7
 Now in the same *bathing* his tender feete; Mu. 182
Bathing her selfe in origane and thyme; I. ii. 40. 7
 therein *bathing* seemed to contend II. xii. 63. 7
 Being through former *bathing* mollifide, III. vi. 7. 6
 With *bathing* in the Acidalian brooke, Epith. 310
Bathing thy wings in her ambrosiall kisse, H.L. 25
- Baths.** These wals, these areks, these *baths*, Ro. xxvii. 4
 Behold the boyling *bathes* at Cairbadon, II. x. 26. 2
- Baton.** with his yron *baton* which he bore VI. vii. 46. 3
- Batt.** See **Bat.**
- Battailant.** did beare (as *battailant*) A gilden towre, Ton. viii. 3
- Battail(e), Battail, Battail(les), Battayle.** See **Battle**, **Battle's**, **Battles**.
- Battailous.** him selfe prepayre In sunbright armes, and *battailous* array; I. v. 2. 8
 Glistring in armes and *battailous* aray, II. vii. 37. 2
 match his brother proud in *battailous* aray, II. viii. 22. 9
 strong siege and *battailous* assault, II. xi. 9. 2
 hungry whelpes, his *battailous* bold brood, III. iii. 47. 4
 With which he wont to stirre up *battailous* alarmes, V. v. 21. 9
 her cause in *battailous* aray Against him justifie, V. xi. 40. 3
 in *battailous* aray Wayting his foe, V. xi. 12. 7
 well approv'd in *battailous* affray, VI. i. 2. 8
 in *battailous* aray I may beare armes, VI. ii. 33. 5
 warres darraine Against the heaven in order *battailous*, VI. vii. 41. 7
- Batteil(l), Battailant, Battelless, Batteilous, etc.** See **Battailant**, **Battailous**, **Battle**, **Battle's**, **Battles**.
- Battered.** impresse Deepe dinted furrowes in the *battered* mayle; I. v. 6. 8
 him to dust thought to have *battered* quight, I. vii. 14. 3
 fowly *battered* his comely eorse, II. v. 23. 5
 They *battered* day and night, and entraunce did awate, II. xi. 6. 9
 bowd his *battered* visour to his brest; III. vii. 42. 5
 His *battered* ballances in peeces lay, V. ii. 50. 7
 they his shield in peeces *battered* have, V. xi. 46. 2
 That bloudie seutehin, being *battered* sore, V. xi. 54. 4
 brusht and *battered* them without remorse, V. xii. 7. 4
- Batteree.** See **Battery.**
- Batteries.** All those against that fort did bend their *batteries*, II. xi. 10. 9
- Battering.** Which *battering* downe, it on the church doth glance, IV. vi. 14. 4
- Battery.** when he saw his . . . subtle engines bett from *batteree*; I. vi. 5. 2
 fort . . . will at last be womne with *batterie* long, I. ix. 11. 3
 cruell *battery* bend Gainst fort of Reason, II. iv. 34. 7
 towre, Whom foe with double *battery* doth assaile, II. viii. 35. 8
 they dayly made most dreadfull *battery*, II. xi. 7. 9
 that fourth band which cruell *battery* bent II. xi. 12. 1
 Rather for pleasure then for *battery* or fight, II. xii. 43. 9
 with huge strokes and cruell *battery* III. vi. 32. 3
 no wals so strong, But that continuall *battery* will rive, III. x. 10. 2
 As three great Culcvrings for *batterie* bent, V. x. 34. 6
 And lay incessant *battery* to her heart; Am. xiv. 10
 Ne your incessant *battery* more to beare; Am. lvii. 4

Battill, Battilment. See **Battle, Battlement.**
Battle. had him *battaile* even to his jawes: I. an. x. 8
 thwarting his huge shield, Them *battell* bad, Gn. 515
 To prove his puissance in *battell* brave I. i. 3. 7
 So both to *battell* fierce arraunged arre, I. ii. 36. 5
 prepare himselfe to *battell* with his couched speare, I. iii. 34. 4
 they gan . . . Redoubted *battaile* ready to darrayne, I. iv. 40. 2
 A shrilling trompett . . . unto *battail* bad them selves addresse: I. v. 6. 2
 End of the doubtfull *battaile* deemed tho I. v. 11. 7
 two knights, . . . arraung'd in *battell* new, I. vi. 38. 4
 ofte refreshed, *battell* oft renewe I. vi. 44. 3
 lefte the doubtfull *battell* hastily, I. vi. 46. 4
 Did to him pace sad *battaile* to darrayne, I. vii. 11. 5
 Whom when the Prince, to *battell* new addrest I. viii. 22. 1
 Is this the *battaile* which thou vaunst to fight I. ix. 52. 8
 all knights on earth, that *battell* undertake, I. xi. 2. 9
 shoke his scales to *battaile* ready drest, I. xi. 15. 7
 boystrous *battaile* make, each other to avenge, I. xi. 21. 9
 new-borne knight to *battell* new did rise, I. xi. 34. 9
 did himselfe to *battaile* ready dight; I. xi. 52. 3
 him in hardy *battayle* overcame, I. xii. 20. 4
 priekt with courage kene, did eruell *battell* breath, II. i. 27. 9
 unto *battell* sterne themselves prepar'd, II. ii. 19. 9
 Thenceforth in *battaile* never sword to beare, II. iii. 17. 8
 soome thyselfe prepare To *battelle*, II. vi. 28. 6
 Withhold your bloody handes from *battell* fierce; II. vi. 33. 3
 Not this rude kynd of *battail*, II. vi. 34. 2
 Sith late with him I *battell* vaine would boste; II. vi. 50. 6
 threaten *battell* to the Faery knight; II. vii. 42. 4
 Who likewise gan himselfe to *battell* dight, II. vii. 42. 5
 unto *battell* doe your selves addresse: II. viii. 18. 2
 gan themselves prepare to *battell* greedily, II. viii. 18. 9
 So ready dight fierce *battaile* to assay, II. viii. 22. 8
 when this breathlesse woxe, that *battell* gan renewe, II. viii. 47. 9
 he an end of *battell* and of life did make, II. x. 16. 9
 Encountred him in *battell* well ordaind, II. x. 18. 4
 Raisd warre, and him in *battell* overthrew, II. x. 33. 6
 An army brought, and with him *battelle* fought, II. x. 51. 2
 There she with them a cruell *battell* tryde, II. x. 55. 1
 shortly was by Coyll in *battell* slaine; II. x. 58. 5
 in *battell* vanquished Those spoylefull Picts, II. x. 63. 1
 to him brought, fresh *battell* to renew; II. xi. 28. 3
 of the *battell* balefull end had made, II. xi. 29. 7
 gan him selfe to second *battell* bend, II. xi. 35. 5
 all knights that ever *battell* tryde, II. xii. 32. 5
 did darrayne Fiers *battell* against one III. i. 20. 9
 Both slaine in *battaile* upon Layburne playne, III. iii. 37. 4
 usd the same in *battell* aye to beare; III. iii. 60. 3
 unto *battell* did her selfe preparayre, III. iv. 14. 3
 he must do *battell* with the Sea-nymphes soome, III. iv. 20. 9
 to forbeare The bloody *battell* III. iv. 24. 8
 gan the *battaile* freshly to begin; III. v. 22. 5
 to the *battell* doth her selfe prepare: III. vii. 39. 6
 she list not the *battell* to abide, III. vii. 44. 3
 bide him *battell* without further treat, III. viii. 16. 5
 the which made *Battell* against the Gods, III. xi. 22. 9
 Signe of nigh *battell*, or got victory; III. xii. 1. 6
 The hurts whereof me now from *battell* stay, IV. i. 40. 4
 Yet would not let their *battell* so be broken, IV. ii. 21. 4
battell strong to wage Gainst all those knights, IV. ii. 28. 7
battell made the dreeddest dangerous IV. ii. 32. 3
 Upon which ground this same great *battell* grew, IV. ii. 54. 6
battell twixt three brethren with Cambell for Canacee: IV. iii. Arg. 1
 Rusht hercely forth the *battell* to renew, IV. iii. 14. 6
 cruell *battell* twixt themselves doe make, IV. iii. 16. 6
 Thus did the *battell* varie to and fro, IV. iii. 28. 1
 As if but then the *battell* had begonne: IV. iii. 36. 2
 Desirous both to have the *battell* dome; IV. iii. 36. 5
 Whom formerly he had in *battell* wonne, IV. iv. 8. 7
 for her sake refus'd to enterprize The *battell*, IV. iv. 11. 5
 had in many a *battell* oft bene tride, IV. iv. 17. 8
 none against them *battell* durst maintaine: IV. iv. 25. 5
 Unable he new *battell* to darraine, IV. iv. 26. 7
 As if but now the *battell* wexed warme, IV. iv. 35. 5
 by him in *battell* wonne long sens: IV. v. 23. 7
 readie were new *battell* to darraine, IV. v. 24. 6
 Whilst thus in *battell* they embused were, IV. vii. 29. 1
 Ne thenceforth ever strike in *battell* stroke, IV. vii. 39. 3
 foure of them the *battell* best besecmed, IV. ix. 20. 4
 As if but then the *battell* had begonne; IV. ix. 27. 2
 would them faine from *battell* to surecasse, IV. ix. 32. 8
 To rip up wrong that *battell* once bath tried; IV. ix. 37. 3
 Expert in *battell* and in dedes of armes; V. ii. 5. 4
 dreadfull *battaile* twixt them do darraine: V. ii. 15. 5
 So sharpe a *battell*, that so many did dismay, V. iii. 21. 9
 To warne her foe to *battell* soone be prest: V. vii. 27. 2
 Was to the *battell* whilome ready dight, V. vii. 27. 6
 After that them in *battell* he had wonne: V. x. 30. 6
 aside had set The use of armes, and *battell* quite forgone: V. xi. 37. 4
 courage chill Kindling afresh, gan *battell* to renew, VI. i. 35. 8
 loth t' assay The prooffe of *battell* now VI. iii. 41. 4
 him selfe to *battell* he did frame; VI. vi. 25. 8
 sleepe, they sayd, would make her *battill* better: VI. viii. 38. 3
 The spoiles of Princes hang'd which were in *battell* won, VI. viii. 42. 9
 had endur'd many a dreadfull stoure In bloody *battell* VI. xii. 3. 8
 cruell warriour, dotb herselfe addresse To *battell*, Am. xi. 4
 passions doe awake To *battelle*, Am. xlv. 12

Battlement. Beaten with stones downe from the *battilment*, V. ii. 20. 6
 Unto the *battilment* to be upbrought, V. ii. 23. 5

Battlements. from the *battlements* she ready seem'd to fall, VI. i. 34. 9

Battle-order. They rose in armes, and all in *battell* order stood, V. ii. 51. 9
Battle's. to tell . . . this *battells* end, will need another place, I. vi. 48. 9
 whence she might behold that *battailles* prooff, I. xi. 3. 3
 He gan to faint toward the *battells* end, I. v. 32. 7
 with dint of sword And *battailles* doubtfull prooffe V. iv. 6. 2
 That *battells* utmost triall to adventure, V. v. 5. 5
Battles. Of dreadfull *battailles* of renowned Knights; Hub. 767
 All those great *battells*, which thou boasts to win I. ix. 43. 3
 bitter *battailles* all are fought? I. x. 62. 8
 many bloody *battailles* fought in face, I. x. 65. 3
 have beheld the *battailles* which it wan, II. iii. 16. 9
 write the *battailles* of his great godhed: II. iii. 24. 4
 many *battailles* fought and many fraies II. iii. 38. 5
 He fought great *battells* with his salvage fone; II. x. 10. 3
 with great honour many *battells* try; II. iii. 31. 4
 Where be the *battells*, where the shield and speare, III. iv. 1. 4
 cruell *battailles*, which he whilome fought III. xi. 29. 6
 sundry *battells*, which she hath atchieved V. iv. 33. 6
 Fought many *battells* without wound or losse; V. xi. 53. 7
 And in three *battailles* did so deadly daunt, VI. iv. 29. 8
 in all *battells* bore away the baies: VI. vi. 4. 5

Batton. See **Baton.**
Battred, Battrie, Battring, Battry. See **Battered, Battering, etc.**
Baude. See **Bawl.**
Baudricke, Bauldricke. See **Baldric.**
Bawl. serving her . . . was, as it were, her *baude* IV. i. 31. 3
Bawl. at midnight he would barke and *ball*, S.C. S. 190

Bay. mouths doo *bay* And barke out flames, Gn. 349
 there *bay* Manie great bandogs Gn. 539
 The wakefull dogs did never cease to *bay*, I. v. 30. 2
 it was a still And calmy *bay*, II. xii. 30. 3
 having at a *bay* The salvage beast III. i. 22. 1
 at the length unto a *bay* he brought her, IV. vi. 41. 3
 he her brought Unto his *bay*, IV. vii. 48. 5
 At him began aloud to barke and *bay* V. xii. 41. 2
 Into this *bay* of perill and disgrace? VI. i. 12. 2
 Like a wyld Bull, that, being at a *bay*, VI. v. 19. 1
 Like as a Mastiffe having at a *bay* A salvage Bull, VI. vii. 47. 1
 making many a horde and many a *bay*, VI. xii. 1. 6
 the *bay*, which I unto her gave, Am. xxix. 3
 The *bay* . . . is of the victours borne, Am. xxix. 5

Bay-branches. Bene they not *Bay branches* which they doe beare, S.C. Ap. 104
Bayed. Spite bites the dead, that living never *baid*, Ti. 215
 he *bayd* and loudly barkt at mee, VI. i. 9. 5

Bay-leaves. *Bay leaves* betweene, And primroses greene, S.C. Ap. 61

Bays. that were wont greene *bayes* to weare, S.C. N. 146
 match that Muse when it with *bayes* is crowned, Col. 414
 And crownes their ashes with immortal *baies*, Ded. Son. iv. 12
 crownd with lasting *baies* of hevenlie blis Ded. Son. xv. 4
bayes His sweatie forehead in the breathing wynd, I. vii. 3. 1
 their proud girlonds of triumphant *bayes* III. xi. 52. 7
 To win a willow bough, whilst ether weares the *bayes*, IV. i. 47. 9
 Crowned with girlonds of immortal *baies*; V. xi. 34. 6
 in all *battels* bore away the *baies*: VI. vi. 4. 5
 decke her head with glorious *bayes*, Am. xxix. 13

Bazil. See **Basil.**
Be (*partial list*). See **Albe, Been, Be it, How be, If so be, Shall be, So be, Will be.**
 he shall *be* their God, Rev. iv. 6
 calme seem'd the sea to *bee*, Pct. ii. 4
 Much richer then that vessell seem'd to *bee*, Bel.² xiii. 1
 these seven hills, which *be* nowe Tombes Ro. iv. 7
 Rome onely might to Rome compar'd *bee*, Ro. vi. 9
 Pallaces, which maystred *bee* Of time, Ro. xviii. 3
 how ever base thou *bee*, Ro. xxxii. 12
 made all other Foulles his thralls to *bee*: Van. iv. 4
 forget not what you *be*: I. an. xii. 12
 I deeme thy braine emperished *bee* S.C. F. 53
 I wene thou *bee* assot; S.C. Mar. 25
 Let *be*, as may *be*, . . . That is to come, let *be* forecast; S.C. Mar. 58, 59
 Els had he sore *be* daunted, S.C. Mar. 114
 'Of fayre Elisa *be* your silver song, S.C. Ap. 46
 playen while their flockes *be* unfedde: S.C. May 44
 Had lever my foe then my friend *he be*; S.C. May 167
 Flye to my love, where ever that she *bee*, S.C. Jun. 99
 I wene thou *be* affrayd S.C. Jul. 71
 (thanked *be* God S.C. Jul. 169
 Colin Clout, I wene, *be* his selfe boye, S.C. S. 176
 blessed *be* the day, Hub. 589
 Though nought at all but ruines now I *bee*, Ti. 39
 'Ah far *be* it . . . fro me, Col. 464
 though there she *be*; Col. 525
 amongst them *bee* Full many persons Col. 751
 ye, my fellow shepherds, . . . for ever witnesse *bee*, Cal. 949
 shew what ye *bee*; I. i. 19. 2
 he should have eloven *bee*, I. v. 12. 9
 if thou *be*, as thou art pourtrahed I. viii. 33. 7
 So few there *bee*, That chose the narrow path, I. x. 10. 3
 'let *be* thy deepe advise: II. iii. 16. 1
 What ever *bee* the cause, it sure besemes you ill, II. ix. 37. 9
 Yet had the bodie not dismembred *be*, IV. iii. 21. 7
 Ne let hob Goblins . . . Fray us with things that *be* not: Epith. 344
 That wondrous Paterne, wheresoere it *bee*, II. B. 36
 were goodly to *bee* seene Proth. 168

Beacon. like a goodly *beacon* high adrest, Col. 562

Beacons. two broad *beacons*, sett in open fieldes, I. xi. 14. 3
 Two goodly *beacons*, set in watches stead, II. ix. 46. 3
 eies, Like two great *beacons*, glared bright and wyde, VI. vii. 42. 2

Bead-men. See **Beadsmen.****Bead-roll.** On Fames eternal *beadroll* worthe to be fylde. . . IV. ii. 32. 9**Beads.** Bidding his *beads* all day for her trespas. . . I. i. 30. 7that old woman . . . did pray Upon her *beads*. . . I. iii. 13. 7for feare her *beads* she did forgett. . . I. iii. 14. 5All night she spent in bidding of her *beads*. . . I. x. 3. 8all this while was busy at her *beads*; . . . I. x. 8. 3**Beadsmen.** seven *Bead-men* . . . Did spend their daies in doing

godly thing. . . I. x. 36. 3

Beak. Himselfe smote with his *beake*, as in disdain. . . Pct. v. 10**Beaks.** Owles, with *beckes* incoemly bent; . . . II. xi. 8. 3**Beam.** See **Shiny-beam, Sunbeam, Wagon-beam.**All as the Sunnye *beame* so bright. . . S.C. Au. 81from *beam* to *beame* he fled. . . Hub. 1373being lightned with her beawties *beme*. . . T.M. 585The *beame* of beawtie sparkled from above. . . Col. 468From fiery wheeles of his faire chariot Hurl'd his *beame*. . . I. ii. 29. 5the stiffe *beame* quaked as affrayd. . . I. xi. 20. 5The blazing brightnesse of her beawties *beame*. . . I. xii. 23. 1ear that wished day his *beame* disclosd. . . II. iv. 22. 1her broad beawties *beam* great brightnesse threwe. . . II. vii. 45. 2All were the *beame* in bignes like a mast. . . III. vii. 40. 6when he saw that blazing beawties *beame*. . . III. viii. 22. 5shoot forth his *beame*. . . III. xi. 41. 5Whose beawties *beame* eftsoones did shine so bright. . . IV. v. 10. 8right sate in the midst of the *beame* alone. . . V. ii. 48. 9Gins to abate the brightnesse of his *beme*. . . V. ix. 35. 3The *beame* of light, whom mortal eyes admyre; . . . Am. lxi. 10His golden *beame* upon the hills doth spred. . . Epith. 20Beawties glorious *beame*. . . H.L. 116faire immortall *beame* Hath darted fyre. . . H.B. 23that faire *beame* which therein is empight. . . H.B. 49flowing from the *beame* Of thy bright starre. . . H.B. 55**Beam-like.** at him his *beam-like* speare he aimed. . . IV. iv. 24. 1**Beams.** See **Shiny beams.**cleare as Christall gainst the Sunnie *beames*. . . Bel. xii. 2On everie side a thousand shining *beames*: . . Bel.² xi. 10when he sawe how broade her *beames* did spredde. . . S.C. Ap. 75When shee the *beames* of her beauty displayes. . . S.C. Ap. 84golde, which underlayes The summer *beames*. . . Ga. 100Hyperion, throwing fourth his *beames* full hott. . . Ga. 156did his *beames* abroad disprede. . . Mu. 52Shot her sharp pointed *beames* through purest aire. . . As. 58As Sunnye *beames* in fairest somers day. . . As. 158Forth darting *beames* of beawtie from her eyes: . . As. 190goodly *beames* though they be overdrigt. . . Col. 493Faire Galathea with bright shining *beames*. . . Col. 518Her lookes were like *beames* of the morning Sun. . . Col. 604Darting her *beames* into each feeble mynd: . . Col. 874Shed thy faire *beames* into my feeble eyne. . . I. Pr. 4. 5While flashing *beames* do daze his feeble eyne. . . I. iv. 9. 6Under your *beames* I will me safely shrowd. . . I. iv. 48. 3Phoebus . . . hurld his glistring *beams* through gloomy ayre. . . I. v. 2. 5As when a cloud his *beames* doth over-lay; . . I. vii. 34. 7amazd At flashing *beames* of that sunshiny shield. . . I. viii. 20. 2Like sunny *beames* threw from her Christall face. . . I. x. 12. 7could not endure those *beames* bright. . . II. Pr. 5. 4As morning Sunne her *beames* dispredden cleare. . . II. ii. 40. 8the morrow fayre with purple *beames*. . . II. iii. 1. 1darted fyrie *beames* out of the same. . . II. iii. 23. 3as the Sunnye *beames* do glaunce and glide. . . II. v. 2. 4The sunny *beames* which on the billowes bett. . . II. xii. 63. 3Moystened their fierie *beames*, with which she thrild. . . II. xii. 78. 7the wonder of her *beames* bright. . . III. Pr. 4. 8doth faire outeast His beawtie *beames*. . . III. i. 16. 6the bright glisten of their *beames* cleare. . . III. i. 32. 8Breakes forth her silver *beames*. . . III. i. 43. 4Their *beames* shall ofte breake forth. . . III. iii. 44. 9Speed thee to spred abroad thy *beames* bright. . . III. iv. 60. 4When the bright sunne his *beams* thereon doth beat: . . III. v. 49. 6whose bright shining *beames* Adorne the world. . . III. v. 53. 1Phoebus with faire *beames* did her adorne. . . III. vi. 2. 8When Titan faire his *beames* did display. . . III. vi. 6. 5nether Phoebus *beams* could through them throng. . . III. vi. 44. 8sith the Sunne now ginnes to slake his *beames*. . . III. viii. 51. 3like sunny *beames*. . . shewe their golden gleames. . . III. ix. 20. 6from his fearefull eyes two fierie *beames*. . . IV. viii. 39. 1Cambridge or Oxford, Englands goodly *beames*. . . IV. xi. 35. 6Both darting forth faire *beames* to each mans eye. . . V. iii. 19. 3Whose skirts were horded with bright sunny *beames*. . . V. ix. 28. 6is ought so bright And beautifull as glories *beames* appeare. . . V. xi. 62. 8as Titans *beames* forth burst Through the thicke clouds. . . VI. iii. 13. 5joyous day. . . in sunny *beames* bedight. . . VI. iii. 45. 2The *beames* whereof did kinde lovely fire. . . VI. vii. 28. 8Through the bright heaven doth her *beams* display. . . VI. x. 13. 7With starrie *beames* about her shining bright. . . VI. xi. 13. 5To sparke out little *beames*. . . VI. xi. 21. 9In which faire *beames* of beauty did appeare. . . VII. vi. 31. 2round about such *beames* of splendor threwe. . . VII. vii. 6. 7The goodly Sun encompass all with *beames* bright. . . VII. vii. 44. 9your bright *beams* . . . May kinde living fire. . . Am. vii. 11your bright *beams* doth not the blinded guest. . . Am. viii. 5by which your fayre *beames* darkned be. . . Am. xlv. 14now shew theyr goodly *beams*. . . Epith. 94*beames* with such disparagements Be dimd. . . H.B. 164Through mutuall receipt of *beames* bright. . . H.B. 235For he his *beames* doth still to them extend. . . H.H.L. 72Whose glorious *beames* all fleshly sense doth daze. . . H.H.L. 275show Some little *beames* to mortall eyes below. . . H.H.B. 12**Beams—Continued.**The Suns bright *beames* when he on us doth shyne. . . H.H.B. 121From whence proceed her *beames* so pure and bright. . . H.H.B. 160That with his *beames* enlumineth the darke And dampish aire. . . H.H.B. 164Through heavenly vertue which her *beames* doe breed. . . H.H.B. 175From whose pure *beams* al perfect beauty springs. . . H.H.B. 296Hot Titans *beames*, which then did glyster fayre; . . . Proth. 4**Beams'** feckles the warmth of sunny *beames* reflection. . . IV. xii. 34. 7**Bear.** See **Bare.**seven heads, ten crounes, ten hornes did *bear*. . . Rev. i. 2Peete of a *bear*, a Lions throte she had. . . Rev. i. 5Ten hornes also the stately beast did *bear*. . . Rev. ii. 5To *bear* the frame, foure great Lyons. . . Bel. iii. 10The top thereof a pot did seeme to *bear*. . . Bel.² iii. 5doth *bear* aboard The ploughmans hope. . . Ro. xiv. 3the foule, that serves to *bear* the lightning. . . Ro. xvii. 13At last, not able to *bear* so great weight. . . Ro. xx. 12forkhed sting that death in it did *bear*. . . Van. vi. 4on his backe did *bear* . . . A gilden towre. . . Van. viii. 3The blossom which my branch of youth did *bear*. . . S.C. Ja. 39if thou can *bear* . . . Winters wrathful cheare; . . S.C. F. 25her lot To *bear* such an one. . . S.C. Ap. 94Bene they not Bay branches which they doe *bear*. . . S.C. Ap. 104To helpen the Ladyes their Maybush *bear*!) . . . S.C. May 34Three things to *bear* bene very burdenous. . . S.C. May 132all burdens, that a man can *bear*. . . S.C. May 140a foolles talke to *bear* and to heare. . . S.C. May 141*bear* of the sharpe showres; . . . S.C. May 157*Bear* witnesse all of thys so wicked deede: . . . S.C. Jun. 108Whom Ida hylly dyd *bear*. . . S.C. Jul. 146*bear* witnesse of my woe. . . S.C. Au. 151Eche thing imparted is more eath to *bear*: . . S.C. S. 17*bear* the cragge so stiffe and so state. . . S.C. S. 45As they han brewed, so let hem *bear* blame. . . S.C. S. 101the white *bear* to the stake did bring. . . S.C. O. 48for her girldon Olive braunches *bear*. . . S.C. N. 144if that Hobbinol right judgement *bear*. . . S.C. D. 45neither sword nor dagger he did *bear*; . . Hub. 215on his shoulders high his bat to *bear*. . . Hub. 238All jolly Prelates, worthe rule to *bear*. . . Hub. 423Ne is the paines so great, but *bear* ye may. . . Hub. 446Newes may perhaps some good unweeting *bear*. . . Hub. 606Who now in Court doth *bear* the greatest sway. . . Hub. 616the nigh ayred ring away to *bear*. . . Hub. 742oft unswear, a Diademe to *bear*? . . Hub. 1058the King did favour to them *bear*; . . Hub. 1076So much as they were able well to *bear*. . . Hub. 1157taught to *bear* A Bases part. . . T.M. 27Fortunes freakes, is wisely taught to *bear*: . . T.M. 130Deare unto all that true affection *bear*: . . T. 243The Harpe well knowne heside the Northern *Bear*. . . T. 616The Arke did *bear* with him above the skie. . . T. 668Her some to Psyche secrete love did *bear*. . . Mu. 131that fleie them in her wings doth *bear*. . . Mu. 144on his backe Her through the sea did *bear*; . . Mu. 279Griefe findes some ease by him that like does *bear*. . . D. 67unto his loved lasse. . . him dolefully did *bear*. . . As. 148to the shiny Mulla he did *bear*. . . Col. 93yet doth *bear*, and ever will. . . Col. 94without harme us farre away did *bear*. . . Col. 225that frame, which us did *bear*; . . Col. 287for the love which thou doest *bear*. . . Ded. Son. iii. 10the knight whose semblaunt he did *bear*. . . I. ii. 12. 1He set her on her steede, and forward forth did *bear*. . . I. ii. 45. 9he . . . saw the Red-crosse which the knight did *bear*. . . I. iii. 34. 2Through shield and body eke he should him *bear*: . . I. iii. 35. 5from his saddle quite be did him *bear*. . . I. iii. 35. 7he . . . in his hand did *bear* a bouzing can. . . I. iv. 22. 6rugged *bear*. . . Was like the person selfe whom he did*bear*: . . I. iv. 24. 4Goe say, his foe thy shield with his doth *bear*? . . I. v. 13. 4His trembling hand . . . Upon the Lyon and the rugged *Bear*; . . I. vi. 24. 4he would . . . ryde their hackes, not made to *bear*; . . I. vi. 24. 7The Lyon whelpes she saw how he did *bear*. . . I. vi. 27. 8lesser pangs can *bear* who hath endur'd the chief. . . I. vi. 37. 9Who hath endur'd the whole can *bear* eeh part. . . I. vii. 25. 5Can speake his prowess that did earst you *bear*. . . I. vii. 48. 4It booted nought to thinke such thunderbolts to *bear*. . . I. viii. 7. 9What mortall wight could ever *bear* so monstrous blow? . . I. viii. 18. 9'Whose feeble thighes, . . . him scarce to light could *bear*; . . I. viii. 40. 8The things, that grievous were to doe, or *bear*. . . I. viii. 44. 2like infirmity like chance may *bear*; . . I. ix. 30. 8mountaines . . . She would commaund themselves to *bear* away. . . I. x. 20. 7all with patience wisely she did *bear*. . . I. x. 28. 8To *bear* so great a weight: . . I. xi. 18. 6Snatcht up both horse and man, to *bear* them quite away. . . I. xi. 18. 9Vere the maine shete, and *bear* up with the land. . . I. xii. 1. 3As chained *bear* whom cruell dogs doe bait. . . I. xii. 35. 7Goodly comportance each to other *bear*. . . II. i. 29. 3he honour still away did *bear*. . . II. i. 35. 3to the Palmer gave to *bear*; . . II. ii. 11. 2As when a *Bear* and Tygre, being met. . . II. ii. 22. 5Doth *bear* the fayrest floure in honourable seed. . . II. iii. 10. 9Therefore in battaile never sword to *bear*. . . II. iii. 17. 8What great despight doth fortune to thee *bear*. . . II. iv. 25. 7such hideous puissaunce on foot to *bear*; . . II. v. 3. 9Would oftentimes amongst them *bear* a part. . . II. vi. 25. 2*bear* the rigour of his bold mesprise; . . II. vii. 39. 8nothing seemd mote *bear* so monstrous might: . . II. viii. 38. 2

Bear—Continued.

So did Prince Arthur *bear* himself in fight, II. viii. 48. 8
Bear ye the picture of that Ladies head? II. ix. 2. 8
 Whose faire retraits I in my shield doe *bear*; II. ix. 4. 2
 Others to *bear* the same away did mynd; II. ix. 31. 8
 Them closely into Armorick did *bear*; II. x. 64. 5
 Every one did bow and arrows *bear*; II. xi. 8. 7
 So fast as his good Coursor could him *bear*; II. xi. 25. 8
 a *Bear*, whom angry cures have touzd, II. xi. 33. 3
 It booted not to thinke that throw to *bear*; II. xi. 36. 4
Bear him farre from hope of succour usuall. II. xi. 45. 9
 All monsters to subdew to him that did it *bear*. II. xii. 40. 9
 the downy *bear* Did . . . silken blossoms *bear*. II. xii. 79. 9
 Ne armes to *bear* against the others syde: III. i. 12. 6
 downe the next did *bear*. III. i. 28. 9
 women wont in warres to *bear* most sway, III. ii. 2. 2
 nine monethes did *bear* . . . Her tender babe, III. ii. 11. 6
 The wisard could no longer *bear* her bord, III. iii. 19. 1
 Long time ye both in armes shall *bear* great sway, III. iii. 28. 5
 the kingdom he from them should *bear*. III. iii. 45. 9
 usd the same in battell aye to *bear*; III. iii. 60. 3
 did *bear* This warlike sonne unto an earthly *bear*, III. iv. 19. 4
 They easly unto her charrett *bear*: III. iv. 42. 2
 the boughes doe laughing blossoms *bear*, III. vi. 42. 3
 From peril free he away her did *bear*; III. vii. 24. 8
 in foote doth *bear* A trembling Culver, III. vii. 39. 1
 I will away her *bear*? III. viii. 12. 9
 Besought them humbly him to *bear* withall, III. ix. 18. 5
 The which she meant away with her to *bear*: III. x. 12. 5
 that Guest did *bear* her forcibly, III. x. 13. 8
 at good knights, that armes doe *bear* this day, III. x. 27. 8
 I pardon yield, and with thy rudenes *bear*; III. x. 31. 3
 He ran as fast as both his feet could *bear*, III. x. 53. 2
 like as a *Bear*, III. x. 53. 4
 he the powre of chaste hands might not *bear*, III. xi. 6. 3
 Ne in that stownd wist how her selfe to *bear*; III. xi. 22. 2
 both in flowres doe live, and love thee *bear*, III. xi. 37. 4
 Whom Jove . . . chose his cup to *bear*; III. xii. 7. 4
 in his hand a windy fan did *bear*, III. xii. 8. 8
 in face And outward shew faire semblance they did *bear*; IV. i. 17. 6
 a gloomie cloud, . . . doth *bear* An hideous storme, IV. i. 45. 5
 too long I *bear* The open wrongs IV. ii. 13. 1
 Did *bear* them both to fell avenges end, IV. ii. 15. 2
 gan therefore close spight to him to *bear*; IV. ii. 26. 5
 mightie strokes . . . seemed death in them to *bear*; IV. iii. 7. 7
 horse and man to ground he quite did *bear*, IV. iv. 20. 8
 Satyrane that day was judg'd to *bear* the bell. IV. iv. 25. 9
 The which this famous Britomard did *bear*; IV. iv. 46. 5
 wivehood true, to all that did it *bear*: IV. v. 3. 2
 pearcesse she was thought that did it *bear*. IV. v. 6. 5
 she downe did *bear* The Salvage Knight IV. v. 8. 4
 she should surely *bear* the bell away; IV. v. 13. 6
 some celestiall shape that flesh did *bear*: IV. v. 14. 7
 With which he all that met him downe did *bear*. IV. vi. 6. 5
 from him his fairest love did *bear*. IV. vi. 7. 3
 ne unto whom I more true love did *bear*: IV. vi. 35. 9
 of mortall stroke the stownd doth *bear*, IV. vi. 37. 5
 now he her away with him did *bear*. IV. vii. 24. 7
 he his hand so carefully did *bear*, IV. vii. 27. 5
 bootlesse thing it was to thinke such blowes to *bear*. IV. vii. 28. 9
 with her dolefull accent *bear* with him a part. IV. viii. 3. 9
 on his warlike beast them both did *bear*, IV. viii. 22. 8
 The burden of the deadly brunt did *bear*. IV. viii. 42. 2
 seemed nought the souse thereof could *bear*, IV. viii. 44. 5
 zeale Which I to him as to my soule did *bear*, IV. viii. 55. 3
 To guide the beast that did his maister *bear*, IV. ix. 5. 4
 with him did *bear* Faire Amoret, IV. ix. 17. 6
 did those two them selves so bravely *bear*, IV. ix. 30. 6
 as they him downe would *bear*; IV. ix. 33. 3
 that huge River, which doth *bear* his name IV. xi. 21. 8
 with him *bear* where none of her might know: IV. xii. 15. 2
 He wist not how her thence away to *bear*, IV. xii. 15. 8
 though his limbs could not his bodie *bear*. IV. xii. 35. 3
 on his steed her set to *bear* her out of sight. V. i. 17. 9
Bear for his penance that same Ladies head, V. i. 26. 8
 He chose with shame to *bear* that Ladies head: V. i. 27. 8
 with it *bear* the burden of defame, V. i. 28. 8
 To *bear* that Ladies head before his breast, V. i. 29. 4
 He tooke it up, and thence with him did *bear*, V. i. 29. 8
 ne *bear* him selfe upright; V. ii. 17. 8
 He could no longer *bear*, but forth issewd, V. iii. 20. 4
 'That shield, which thou doest *bear*, V. iii. 21. 1
 this the arme the which that shield did *bear*, V. iii. 22. 2
 As when a *Bear* hath seiz'd her cruell claws V. iv. 40. 6
bear with you both wine and juncates fit, V. iv. 49. 8
 like a greedie *Bear* unto her pray, V. v. 9. 7
Bear off the burden of her raging yre: V. v. 16. 4
 well to *bear* The storme of fortunes frowne V. v. 38. 2
 I will a while with his first folly *bear*, V. v. 48. 8
 To *bear* unto her love the message of her mind. V. vi. 7. 9
 through the aire doth *bear*; V. vi. 40. 5
 afterwards a sonne to him shalt *bear*, V. vii. 23. 7
 'This token *bear* Unto the man V. vii. 32. 4
 his wingfooted coursers him did *bear* So fast away V. viii. 33. 4
 Fast did they fly as them their feete could *bear*. V. viii. 39. 1
 Did *bear* the pendants through their nimble bold: V. ix. 29. 3
 made it *bear* the yoke of Inquisition, V. x. 27. 2
 th' Adamantine shield which he did *bear*. V. xi. 10. 7
 in his hand an huge Polaxe did *bear*, V. xii. 14. 7
 to *bear* themselves aright To all of each degree VI. ii. 1. 3

Bear—Continued.

to launch the salvage hart . . . of many a *Bear*, VI. ii. 6. 8
 enforst to *bear* though to my paine, VI. ii. 12. 5
 a slender dart, Fellow of this I *bear*, VI. ii. 12. 7
 I yet glad to *bear* the packe VI. ii. 21. 7
 zeale Which to thy noble personage I *bear*, VI. ii. 26. 6
 Of him that did the kingly Scepter *bear*, VI. ii. 29. 4
 I may *bear* armes, VI. ii. 33. 6
 the courteous care which he did *bear* VI. ii. 46. 8
 him to *bear* she thought it thing too base. VI. ii. 47. 5
 To *bear* this burden on your dainty backe; VI. ii. 47. 8
 My selfe will *bear* a part, VI. ii. 47. 9
 And twixt them both with parted paines did *bear*, VI. ii. 48. 5
 by outrageous force away did *bear*: VI. iii. 18. 7
 If I would *bear* behinde a burden of such scorne. VI. iii. 31. 9
 Or *bear* her on thy backe with pleasing payne, VI. iii. 32. 4
 whylest an Infant from a *Bear* He saves, VI. iv. Arg.
 from his mothers wombe, which him did *bear*, VI. iv. 4. 8
 A cruell *Bear*, the which an infant bore VI. iv. 17. 8
 the wearie *Bear* Ere long he overtooke VI. iv. 20. 1
 seemed nothing might *Bear* off their blowes VI. v. 18. 5
 Above a launces length him forth did *bear*, VI. vii. 11. 3
 could no longer *bear* so great abuse VI. vii. 45. 4
 Till they him force the buxome yoke to *bear*: VI. viii. 12. 4
 that leg, which did his body *bear*, VI. viii. 16. 4
 wherefore doe you *bear* This bottle VI. viii. 32. 6
 of the pray each one a part doth *bear*. VI. viii. 41. 5
 Above all other lasses *bear* the bell; VI. x. 26. 4
 fared like a furious wyld *Bear*, VI. xi. 25. 8
 th' empire sought from them to *bear*. VII. vi. 1. 9
 therein to *bear* Nights burning lamp, VII. vi. 12. 2
 (Such sway doth beauty even in Heaven *bear*) VII. vi. 31. 4
 Of all that *bear* the British Islands name, VII. vi. 38. 3
 Yet he (poore soule!) with patience all did *bear*; VII. vi. 49. 6
 new blossoms did *bear*, VII. vii. 28. 3
 in his hand a javelin he did *bear*, VII. vii. 28. 6
 him did *bear* With crooked crawling steps VII. vii. 35. 5
 Day did *bear* upon his scepters hight The goodly Sun VII. vii. 44. 8
 reign and *bear* the greatest sway; VII. vii. 47. 4
 reare My Trophee, and from all the triumph *bear*? VII. vii. 56. 5
 it is the badge that I doe *bear*, Am. xxviii. 3
 Ne your incessant battry more to *bear*: Am. lviii. 4
 To *bear* the message of her gentle spright, Am. lxxxii. 12
 The false reports that flying tales doe *bear*, H.L. 261
 Dost *bear* unto thy blisse, H.L. 279
 That heavenly riches which in you ye *bear*, H.B. 185
 in thy best his blessed image *bear*. H.H.L. 259
Beard. Long was his *beard*, Bel.¹ vii. 3
 With side-long *beard*, Bel.² ix. 3
 gan his newe-budded *beard* to stroke. S.C. May 214
 from my *beard* the fat away have swapt; Sub. 78
beard all overgrowne, D. 44
 With boary head and dewy dropping *beard*, Col. 250
 His feete all bare, his *beard* all hoarie gray, I. i. 29. 3
 An old old man, with *beard* as white as snow, I. viii. 30. 2
 fire, that flashing in his *beard* Him all amazd, I. xi. 26. 4
 bitt his tawny *beard* to shew his raging yre. II. iv. 15. 9
 His head and *beard* with sout were ill bedight, II. viii. 3. 7
 sprinkled frost upon his dewy *beard*: III. viii. 30. 4
 the cold ysicles from his rough *beard* III. viii. 35. 3
 through likenesse of his gotish *beard*, III. x. 47. 6
 his bore *beard* Was fowly dight, III. x. 52. 4
 With rugged *beard*, and hoarie shagged heare, IV. v. 34. 8
 With head all hoary, and his *beard* all gray, IV. xi. 25. 8
 First he his *beard* did shave, V. iii. 37. 5
 strongly flew With all her body at his head and *beard*, V. xi. 30. 7
 that knights *berd*, for toll which they for passage pay, VI. i. 13. 9
 Wilt give thy *beard*, though it but little be? VI. i. 19. 8
 with unjust detraction him did *beard*, VI. v. 12. 7
 Whose silver lockes bedeckt his *beard* and hed, VI. ix. 13. 7
 by his gotish *beard* some did him haile: VII. vi. 49. 5
 on his hoary *beard* his breath did freese, VII. vii. 31. 3
Bearded. See *Shaggy-bearded*.
 next to him rode lustfull Lechery Upon a *bearded* Gote, I. iv. 24. 2
Beards. the fat from their *beards* doon lick: S.C. S. 123
 With *beards* of Knights and locks of Ladies lynd: VI. i. 15. 5
Bear. See *Bier*.
Bearest. what ever man *bearest* worldlie sway, Ti. 208
 that royall mace Which now thou *bearest*, II. x. 4. 4
Beareth. *beareth* fruit of honour and all chaste desyre. III. v. 62. 9
Bearing. See *Harness-bearing*.
Bearing close envie to these riches rare, Bel.² xiii. 6
Bearing the fire with which heaven doth us fray, Ro. xvii. 2
Bearing a trusse of tryfles S.C. May 239
 Best knowne by *bearing* up great Cynthias traine: Col. 509
 wearied with *bearing* of her bag I. i. 6. 3
bearing with him treasure in close store, III. x. 19. 3
Bearing that precious relieke in an arke Of gold, IV. iv. 15. 2
 in his armes her *bearing* Ran, IV. vii. 8. 6
Bearing a litle Dwarfie before his steed, IV. viii. 38. 3
Bearing the shield which I had conquerd late, IV. x. 14. 2
Bearing his sixe deformed heads on hve, IV. xi. 32. 2
bearing in his targe A Ladie VI. ii. 44. 8
 Into the wood was *bearing* her apce. VI. iii. 25. 2
 The trustie damzell *bearing* it abroad. VI. xii. 7. 1
 the hadge which I doe *bear*, Ye, *bearing* it, Am. xxviii. 4
Bears. See *She bears*.
 What of the Persian *Bears* outrageousnesse, Ti. 66
 The other like a *bears* uneven paw, I. viii. 48. 8
 ragged weed Made of *Bears* skin, III. xii. 11. 2

Bears. The kingly Bird, that *beares* Joves thunder-clap, . . . *Van.* iv. 1
 Seest howe brag yond Bullocke *beares*, . . . *S.C. F.* 71
 Chloris . . . Of Olive branches *beares* a Coronall: . . . *S.C. Ap.* 123
beares on his shoulders the heavens height. . . . *S.C. May* 143
 many a layre sight Of *Beres* and Tygres, . . . *S.C. Au.* 23
 That halefull sorrow he no longer *beares*. . . . *Gn.* 644
 I saw two *Bearcs*, as white as anie milke, . . . *Ti.* 561
 these *Bearcs* lay sleeping sound, *Ti.* 570
Bearcs in his wings so manie a changefull token. . . . *Mui.* 101
 all harts that hornes the highest *beares*; . . . *Col.* 714
 Unless that some gay Mistresse badge he *beares*: . . . *Col.* 780
 He . . . *Beares* her away upon his coursers light: . . . *I. iii.* 43. 8
 Whose shield he *beares* renverst, the more to heap disdayn. *I. iv.* 41. 9
 'he *beares* a charmed shield, *I. iv.* 50. 5
 with her *beares* the fowle welfavoured witch. . . . *I. v.* 28. 2
beares an equal eie? *I. ix.* 47. 2
 The godly Matrone . . . him *beares* Forth from her presence, *I. x.* 35. 1
 So boldly he him *beares*, *II. ii.* 25. 1
 Them on her bulwarke *beares*, *II. viii.* 35. 9
Bearcs, Lyons, and Buis, which romed them around. . . *III. i.* 14. 9
Beares he himselfe with portly majestee, . . . *III. iii.* 32. 4
 the house that *beares* the stile Of roiall majesty . . . *III. iii.* 48. 7
Beares in his boasted fan, *III. xi.* 47. 8
 in his shield he *beares* . . . the heads of many broken speares; *IV. i.* 48. 8
 With *Bearcs* and Tygres taking heavey part, . . . *IV. vii.* 2. 7
 hunting then the Libbards and the *Bearcs* . . . *IV. vii.* 23. 7
 other food then that wilde forrest *beares*, . . . *IV. vii.* 41. 5
 could have perst the hearts of Tigres and of *Bearcs*, . . *IV. viii.* 4. 9
 other Isle, that greater bredth now *beares*. *V. iv.* 7. 9
 was not borne Of *Bearcs* and Tygres, *V. v.* 40. 6
Bearcs, that groynd continually; *VI. xi.* 27. 5
 in his hand a broad deepe boawle he *beares*, . . . *VII. vii.* 41. 8
 In all things else she *beares* the greatest sway: . . . *VII. viii.* 1. 5
 That boldned innocence *beares* in hir eies; . . . *Am.* v. 10
 His faith, his fortune, in his breast he *beares*. . . *H.L.* 224
Beast. I saw an ugly *beast* come from the sea, . . . *Rev.* i. 1
 then came from the sea a savage *beast*, . . . *Rev.* i. 11
 make all wights adore The *beast*, *Rev.* i. 14
 a Woman sitting on a *beast*. *Rev.* ii. 1
 Ten hornes also the stately *beast* did heare. . . *Rev.* ii. 5
 Then did I see the *beast* and Kings *Rev.* iii. 11
 this fierce hatefull *beast* and all hir traine . . . *Rev.* iii. 13
 a strange *beast* with seven heads *Bel.* viii. 5
 pinch the haunches of that (this) genile *beast*, . . *Pet.* i. 9
 forst this hideous *beast* to open wide *Van.* iii. 9
 it was a perillous *beast* above all, *S.C. S.* 214
 So wilde a *beast* so tame ytaught to bee, . . . *Hub.* 625
 Without a gowned *beast* him fast beside, . . . *Hub.* 749
 'Arise, (said Mercurie) thon sluggish *beast*, . . *Hub.* 1327
 the royall *Beast* forbore beleving, *Hub.* 1365
 What difference twixt man and *beast* is left, . . *T.M.* 487
 where is that same great seven-headed *beast*, . . *Ti.* 71
 Like *beast* whose breath but in his nostrils is, . . *Ti.* 356
 An hairie hide of some wilde *beast*, *Mui.* 66
 ne fear'd the wildest *beast*, *D.* 135
 to a *beast* his noble hart embase, *D.* 180
 No *beast* so salvage but he could it kill; . . . *As.* 83
 A cruell *beast* of most accursed brood *As.* 116
 with so much speede As her slowe *beast* could make; *I. ii.* 8. 2
 From her unhabite *beast* she did alight; . . . *I. iii.* 4. 2
 'The Lyon, Lord of everie *beast* in field,' . . . *I. iii.* 7. 1
 The kingly *beast* upon her gazing stood; . . . *I. iii.* 8. 4
 that disdainfull *beast*, Encountering fierce, . . *I. iii.* 19. 6
 Her servile *beast* yet would not leave her so, . . *I. iii.* 44. 6
 too weake and feeble was the forse Of salvage *beast*. *I. iii.* 42. 2
 most like a brutish *beast*, He spuned up his gorge, *I. iv.* 21. 8
 Who had more joy to . . . chase the salvage *beast*. *I. vi.* 21. 8
 everie *beast* for feare of him did fly, and quake. *I. vi.* 24. 9
 there abode, whylst any *beast* of name Walkt. . *I. vi.* 29. 3
 A monstrous *beast* ybredd in filthy fen he chose, . *I. vii.* 16. 8
 Upon this dreadfull *Beast* with sevenfold head . *I. vii.* 18. 8
 Arthur . . . wounds the *beast*, *I. viii.* Arg.
 Duessa came, High mounted on her many headed *beast*, *I. viii.* 6. 2
 she hastily did draw Her dreadfull *beast*; . . . *I. viii.* 12. 4
 Enforst her purple *beast* with all her might, . . *I. viii.* 13. 3
 So downe he fell before the cruell *beast*, . . . *I. viii.* 15. 1
 He . . . to the *beast* gan turne his enterprise, . . *I. viii.* 15. 7
 the fruitfull-headed *beast*, . . . Became stark blind, *I. viii.* 20. 1
 the dreadful *beast* drew nigh to hand, *I. xi.* 8. 1
 The wrathfull *beast* about him turned light, . . *I. xi.* 16. 7
 Exceeding rage enflam'd the furious *Beast*, . . *I. xi.* 17. 5
 The *beast*, impatient of his smarting wound . . *I. xi.* 25. 6
 The hell-bred *beast* threw forth unto the skies, . *I. xi.* 40. 3
 the ever damned *Beast* Durst not approach, . . *I. xi.* 49. 1
 thereby dead that halefull *Beast* did deeme, . . *I. xii.* 2. 7
 Rejoycing at the fall of that great *beast*, . . . *I. xii.* 4. 8
 In case he could that monstrous *beast* destroy, . *I. xii.* 41. 7
 Such wounded *beast* as that I did not see, . . *II. iii.* 33. 5
 In mind to marke the *beast*. *II. iii.* 34. 6
 The troncked *beast* fast bleeding did him fowly dight. *II. v.* 4. 9
 To wreake it selfe on *beast* all innocent, . . . *II. v.* 5. 4
 that furious *beast* His precious horne . . . Strikes in the stocke, *II. v.* 10. 6
 Ne man nor *beast* may rest, *II. ix.* 16. 6
 His *Beast* he felly prickt on either syde, . . . *II. xi.* 24. 3
 turning quicke aside His light-foot *beast*, . . *II. xi.* 25. 6
 To be a *beast*, and lacke intelligence! *II. xii.* 87. 5
 having at a bag The salvage *beast* *III. i.* 22. 2
 To hunt the salvage *beast* in forrest wyde, . . *III. i.* 37. 4
 lov'd a Bul, and leard a *beast* to bee. . . . *III. ii.* 41. 6

Beast—Continued.

the wilde *beast* shall dy in starved den. . . . *III. iii.* 34. 9
 alighted from her light-foot *beast*, *III. iv.* 7. 1
 through swiftnesse of his speedie *beast*, . . . *III. v.* 14. 2
 as shee pursw'd the chace Of some wilde *beast*, . . *III. v.* 28. 2
 Well bowd shee the *beast* engor'd had benee, . . *III. v.* 28. 7
 deemd the *beast* had bene depriv'd Of life, . . *III. v.* 37. 4
 escaped from a ravenous *beast*, *III. vii.* 1. 2
 An hideous *beast* of horrible aspect, *III. vii.* 22. 2
 he lightly leapt Upon the *beast*, *III. vii.* 33. 7
 with it bownd the *beast*, that lowd did rore . . *III. vii.* 36. 3
 Thus as he led the *Beast* along the way, . . . *III. vii.* 37. 1
 He lefte his captive *Beast* at liberty, *III. vii.* 38. 2
 Where late he left the *Beast* he overcame, . . *III. vii.* 61. 6
 the *Beast*, which by her wicked art Late fourth she sent, *III. viii.* 2. 5
 a monstrous *Beast* The Palfrey whereon shee did travellslaw, *III. viii.* 49. 2
 every bird and *beast* awarned made To shrowd themselves, *III. x.* 46. 8
 man and *beast* with powre imperious Subdeweth. . *III. xii.* 22. 4
 The *beast* astonisht stands in middest of his smart. *IV. i.* 49. 9
 His neather lip was not like man nor *beast*, . . *IV. vii.* 6. 1
 on his warlike *beast* them both did beare. . . *IV. vii.* 22. 8
 Upon his usuall *beast* it firmly bound, . . . *IV. ix.* 4. 8
 To guide the *beast* that did his maister beare, . *IV. ix.* 5. 4
 The tast of bloud of some engored *beast*, . . *IV. ix.* 31. 6
 Bound like a *beast* appointed to the stall; . . *V. i.* 22. 6
 Upon the carkasse of some *beast* too weake, . . *V. i.* 40. 7
 To heare the piteous *beast* pleading her plaintiffe cause. *V. iv.* 40. 9
 Warn'd man and *beast* in quiet rest be shrowded, *V. iv.* 45. 3
 Earely calling forth both man and *beast* . . . *V. v.* 1. 3
 putting spurres unto her fiery *beast*, . . . *V. vi.* 39. 2
 she to hunt the *beast* first tooke in bond; . . *V. vii.* 30. 8
 doth wreake her wrath On man and *beast* . . . *V. viii.* 49. 5
 An huge great *Beast* it was, *V. xi.* 23. 1
 Both man and *beast* doe fly, and succour doe inquire. *V. xi.* 58. 9
 A monster, which the Blatant *Beast* men call, . . *V. xii.* 37. 7
 the Blatant *Beast*, by them set on, *V. xii.* 41. 1
 'The Blatant *Beast* . . . I doe pursew, . . . *VI. i.* 7. 1
 'What is that Blatant *Beast*?' *VI. i.* 7. 6
 'I such a *Beast* did see, *VI. i.* 9. 2
 'That surely is that *Beast*' *VI. i.* 10. 1
 Calidore . . . Pursues the Blatant *Beast*: . . *VI. iii.* Arg.
 The Blatant *Beast* forth rushing unaware . . *VI. iii.* 24. 2
 The *Beast*, . . . was bearing her apace . . . *VI. iii.* 25. 1
 ne ever of wyld *beast* Did taste the bloud, . . *VI. iv.* 14. 8
 the *beast* enrag'd to loose his pray Upon him turned, *VI. iv.* 20. 5
 The Blatant *Beast* the fittest meanes they found . *VI. v.* 14. 8
 They sent that Blatant *Beast* to be a baite . . *VI. v.* 15. 3
 no one *beast* in forrest, wyld or tame, . . . *VI. v.* 15. 7
 their late woundes, the which the Blatant *Beast* Had given *VI. v.* 39. 8
 them,
 Such were the woundes the which that Blatant *Beast* Made. *VI. vi.* 2. 1
 that same *beast* was bred of hellish strene, . . *VI. vi.* 9. 2
 This hellish Dog, that hight the Blatant *Beast*; . *VI. vi.* 12. 7
 the biting of that harmefull *Beast* Was throughly heal'd. *VI. vi.* 15. 5
 the *beast* doth rage and loudly rore; *VI. vii.* 47. 6
 sith I left him last Sewing the Blatant *Beast*; . *VI. ix.* 2. 3
 If such a *beast* they saw, *VI. ix.* 5. 9
 They answer'd him that no such *beast* they saw, *VI. ix.* 6. 1
 Who now does follow the foule Blatant *Beast*, . *VI. x.* 1. 1
 When he the *beast* saw ready now to rend . . *VI. x.* 35. 7
 Do seize upon some *beast* whose flesh is bare, . *VI. xi.* 48. 2
 Calidore doth the Blatant *Beast* Subdew, . . *VI. xii.* Arg.
 To his achievement of the Blatant *Beast*: . . *VI. xii.* 2. 7
 That monstrous *Beast* by finall force to quell, . *VI. xii.* 22. 7
 yet that foule *Beast* . . . the more did tosse and teare, *VI. xii.* 24. 6
 Full cruelly the *Beast* did rage and rore . . *VI. xii.* 31. 1
 Such was the fury of this hellish *Beast*, . . *VI. xii.* 32. 6
 when the *Beast* saw he mote nought availle By force, *VI. xii.* 33. 1
 Yet greatly did the *Beast* repine *VI. xii.* 36. 1
 To see him leade that *Beast* in bondage strong; . *VI. xii.* 37. 5
 much admyr'd the *Beast*, but more admyr'd the Knight. *VI. xii.* 37. 9
 some *beast* of strange and forraine race . . *VII. vi.* 28. 7
 some wicked *beast* unaware That breakes into her Dayr' house, *VII. vi.* 48. 3
 the *beast* that wylome did forray The Nemaean forrest, *VII. vii.* 36. 5
 And reigneth over every *beast* in field, . . . *Am.* xx. 6
 every *beast* that to his den was fled, *Am.* xi. 10
 doth find A feeble *beast*, doth felly him oppresse. *Am.* lvi. 4
 that tree, and that same *beast*, am I, . . . *Am.* lvi. 13
 Strange thing, me seemd, to see a *beast* so wyld, *Am.* lxxvii. 13
 he was wakened with the noyse And saw the *beast* so small; *Epig.* iv. 6
Beastlikehead. I be relieved by your *beastlyhead*. . . *S.C.* May 265
Beastlike. 'Daunger without discretion to attempt Inglorious, *III. xi.* 23. 2
 [*and] *beastlike* is:
Beastliness. their owne mother loathd their *beastliness*, *II. x.* 9. 3
Beastly. All for her shepherds bene *beastly* and blont. . *S.C. S.* 109
 With brutishnesse and *beastlie* filth bath stained. . *T.M.* 270
 So as he rag'd amongst that *beastly* rout, . . *As.* 115
 her *beastly* bodie raizd With doubled forces . . *I. i.* 18. 3
 from her most *beastly* companie I gan refraine, . *I. ii.* 41. 5
 More mild in *beastly* kind then that her *beastly* foe. . *I. iii.* 44. 9
 With *beastly* sin thought her to have defilde, . *I. vi.* 3. 4
 burnt his *beastly* hart t' efforce her chastitye, . *I. vi.* 4. 9
 A Satyre . . . made her person thrall unto his *beastly* kind. *I. vi.* 22. 9
 He loudly brayd with *beastly* yelling sound, . . *I. viii.* 11. 3
 With *beastly* brutish rage gan him assay, . . *II. iv.* 6. 7
 hideous Giants, and halfe *beastly* men, . . . *II. x.* 7. 2
 'See the mind of *beastly* man, *II. xii.* 87. 1
 Breathing out *beastly* lust her to defyle: . . *III. i.* 17. 3
 brutish lust, that was so *beastly* tind. . . . *III. vii.* 15. 9

Beastly—Continued.

Beastly he threwe her downe,	III. viii. 26. 8
In <i>beastly</i> use, all that I ever finde:	III. xi. 4. 4
Thereof by force to take their <i>beastly</i> pleasure:	VI. viii. 43. 6
Beasts. To save the innocent from the <i>beastes</i> pawes,	S.C. Au. 33
Hath tracted forth some salvage <i>beastes</i> trade:	II. v. 39. 5
Have by good fortune found some <i>beastes</i> fresh spoyle,	IV. iii. 16. 2
Least that the <i>beastes</i> sharpe teeth had any wound Made	VI. iv. 23. 8
that <i>beastes</i> teeth, which wounded you tofore,	VI. vi. 9. 1
Beasts. both milder <i>beasts</i> and fiercer foes	Bel. ² viii. 7
as the coward <i>beasts</i> use to despise	Ro. xiv. 5
Wonts not t' enrage the hearts of equall <i>beasts</i> ,	Ro. xxiv. 2
shortly gan all other <i>beasts</i> to scorne	Fan. viii. 8
pray of <i>beasts</i> and spoyle of living blood,	Fan. x. 3
Keeping your <i>beastes</i> in the budded broomes:	S.C. F. 36
many wyld <i>beastes</i> ligger in waite	S.C. May 217
The <i>beastes</i> in forest wayle	S.C. N. 135
hurtful <i>beastes</i> to hont?	S.C. D. 82
the wilde <i>beasts</i> their furie did withhold,	Gn. 451
for eare-marked <i>beasts</i> abroad be bruted,	Hub. 188
makes the scorne of other <i>beasts</i> to bee:	Hub. 603
the wilde <i>beasts</i> , that swiftest are in chase;	Hub. 620
so brave <i>beasts</i> she loveth best to see	Hub. 629
scene the manners of all <i>beasts</i> on ground;	Hub. 687
to sew the chace Of swift wilde <i>beasts</i> ,	Hub. 744
Kings of <i>Beasts</i> , and Lords of forests all	Hub. 971
Of all the <i>beasts</i> , which in the Forrests bee,	Hub. 1001
that he might be scene Of the wilde <i>beasts</i>	Hub. 1066
no wild <i>beasts</i> should do them any torte	Hub. 1078
the proud <i>beasts</i> him readily obayd:	Hub. 1102
all the <i>Beasts</i> him feared as they ought,	Hub. 1106
a warlike equipage Of forreine <i>beasts</i> ,	Hub. 1119
unto him all monstrous <i>beasts</i> resorted	Hub. 1122
all wyld <i>beasts</i> made vassals of his pleasures,	Hub. 1129
the wilde <i>beasts</i> whom armes did glorifie,	Hub. 1184
troubled kingdome of wilde <i>beasts</i> behelde,	Hub. 1231
the Forrest, where wilde <i>beasts</i> doo breed,	Hub. 1248
spoyles, by salvage <i>beasts</i> committed?	Hub. 1253
the herds Of ravenous wilde <i>beasts</i> ,	Hub. 1285
Each place defilde with blood of guiltles <i>beasts</i> ,	Hub. 1307
the <i>beasts</i> therein Fled fast away	Hub. 1347
all the <i>beasts</i> he caus'd assembled hee,	Hub. 1377
like brute <i>beasts</i> doo lie in loathsome den	T.M. 531
Two fairer <i>beasts</i> might not elswhere be found,	Ti. 566
Wyld <i>beasts</i> and Forrests after him to lead,	Ti. 608
That did all other <i>Beasts</i> in beawtie staine,	D. 112
of the race that all wild <i>beasts</i> do feare,	D. 123
with your carkasses wild <i>beasts</i> be glutted,	D. 350
where salvage <i>beasts</i> do most abound,	As. 82
Thousand wyld <i>beasts</i> with deep moutthes	Col. 202
other men and <i>beasts</i> and birds doth feed:	Col. 297
this was drawne of six unequal <i>beasts</i> ,	I. iv. 18. 1
Like carkasses of <i>beasts</i> in butchers stall,	I. v. 49. 2
He noused up . . . Emongst wild <i>beastes</i> and woods,	I. vi. 23. 9
would him advise The angry <i>beastes</i> not rashly to despise,	I. vi. 25. 5
Wyld <i>beastes</i> in yron yokes he would compell;	I. vi. 26. 2
face he made all <i>beastes</i> to feare,	I. x. 42. 7
wherewith she queld The salvage <i>beastes</i>	II. iii. 29. 4
The wood is fit for <i>beasts</i> ,	II. iii. 39. 9
Of fowles and <i>beastes</i> he made the piteous prayes,	II. v. 26. 7
more wretched were the case Of men than <i>beasts</i> ,	II. viii. 1. 5
wild like <i>beastes</i> lurking in loathsome den,	II. x. 7. 4
A man, of many parts from <i>beasts</i> deryv'd,	II. x. 70. 6
an hideous bellowing Of many <i>beasts</i> ,	II. xii. 39. 2
Until they came in vew of those wilde <i>beasts</i> ,	II. xii. 39. 6
those unruly <i>beasts</i> to hold without;	II. xii. 43. 3
those wild- <i>beasts</i> that rag'd with furie mad;	II. xii. 84. 5
what meant those <i>beastes</i> which there did ly?	II. xii. 84. 9
'These seeming <i>beasts</i> are men indeed,	II. xii. 85. 1
streight of <i>beastes</i> they comely men became;	II. xii. 86. 2
to refrain From chase of greater <i>beastes</i> ,	III. i. 37. 7
all wilde <i>beastes</i> do rest,	III. ii. 32. 2
of wilde <i>beastes</i> if she had chased beene;	III. iv. 51. 4
Your glory sett to chace the salvage <i>beasts</i> ,	III. vi. 22. 2
Some made for <i>beasts</i> , some made for birds to wear;	III. vi. 35. 6
Nor wicked <i>beastes</i> their tender buds did crop,	III. vi. 43. 5
There to so swift that it all <i>beasts</i> did pas:	III. vii. 22. 6
suffred <i>beastes</i> her body to deflowre,	III. vii. 49. 7
Least salvage <i>beastes</i> her person have despoild:	III. x. 39. 8
In power of herbes, and tunes of <i>beasts</i> and burds;	IV. ii. 35. 6
brute <i>beasts</i> , forst to refrain fro meat,	IV. iv. 47. 3
on ravin and on rape Of men and <i>beasts</i> ;	IV. vii. 5. 8
Of <i>beasts</i> , or of the earth, I have not red,	IV. vii. 7. 8
doe the salvage <i>beasts</i> begin to play	IV. x. 46. 1
Peace universall rayn'd mongst men and <i>beasts</i> ,	V. Pr. 9. 6
to make experience Upon wyld <i>beasts</i> ,	V. i. 7. 8
even wilde <i>beasts</i> did feare his awfull sight,	V. i. 8. 4
shortly did all other <i>beasts</i> subdew,	V. vi. 16. 7
Their bodies to his <i>beastes</i> for provender did spread,	V. viii. 28. 9
mongst wyld <i>beasts</i> , and salvage woods, to dwell;	V. ix. 1. 5
none but <i>beasts</i> may he of her despoild:	V. ix. 2. 5
For <i>beasts</i> and foules to feede upon for their repast,	V. ix. 19. 9
bands of nature, that wilde <i>beastes</i> restraine,	V. xii. 1. 5
Ne scarce wyld <i>beasts</i> durst come,	VI. iv. 13. 9
Mongst salvage <i>beasts</i> both rudely borne and bred,	VI. v. 2. 3
Amongst wilde <i>beastes</i> in desert Forrests bred,	VI. v. 29. 7
their <i>beasts</i> there in the budded broomes Beside them fed,	VI. ix. 5. 4
Ne mote wyld <i>beastes</i> . . . Thereto approach;	VI. x. 7. 4
for chace of <i>beasts</i> with hound or boawe,	VII. vi. 39. 2
'As for her tenants, that is, man and <i>beasts</i> ,	VII. vii. 19. 1

Beasts—Continued.

The <i>beasts</i> we daily see massacred dy	VII. vii. 19. 2
all other <i>beastes</i> of bloody race	Am. xxxi. 5
his spotted hyde Doth please all <i>beasts</i> ,	Am. liii. 2
Love wounded my Loves hart, But Diane <i>beasts</i> with Cupids dart <i>Epig.</i>	Epig. ii. 8
Beat. See Bet, Sea-beat, Storm-beat.	
So <i>beate</i> his old boughes my tender side,	S.C. F. 175
<i>beate</i> upon the solitarie Brere;	S.C. F. 227
the Sunbeame so sore doth us <i>beate</i> ,	S.C. Au. 47
I <i>beate</i> the bush, the byrds to them doe flye:	S.C. O. 17
with their spreading armes Do <i>beat</i> their buds,	T.M. 78
with brave plumes doth <i>beate</i> the azure skie,	Ti. 423
Did rend his haire, and <i>beat</i> his blubbed face,	D. 551
they gan to . . . <i>beat</i> their brests, and naked flesh to teare:	I. iii. 22. 5
Both stricken stryke, and beaten both doe <i>beat</i> ,	I. v. 7. 7
whenas him list the ayre to <i>beat</i> ,	I. xi. 10. 6
The rolling billowes <i>beate</i> the ragged shore,	I. xi. 21. 3
the villain sone did <i>beate</i> . . . his manly face;	II. iv. 9. 1
Why doe thy cruel billowes <i>beat</i> so strong,	III. iv. 8. 4
When the bright sunne his beams thereon doth <i>beat</i> :	III. v. 49. 6
The roring billowes <i>beat</i> his bowre so boysterously,	III. x. 58. 9
Did <i>beat</i> and bounce his head and brest ful sore:	III. xi. 27. 6
with wide wings to <i>beat</i> the buxome ayre:	III. xi. 34. 2
So dreadfully he did the andvile <i>beat</i> ,	IV. v. 37. 5
<i>beat</i> his brest unworthy of such blame,	IV. viii. 4. 7
either <i>beat</i> him in, or drive him out,	IV. v. 19. 5
with their boughes the gentle plants did <i>beat</i> :	V. i. 1. 5
Else he doth hold him backe or <i>beat</i> away,	V. ii. 6. 5
with their might <i>beat</i> downe licentious lust,	V. iv. 2. 4
Did <i>beat</i> upon the gates to enter in;	V. iv. 37. 2
With his great yron sledge doth strongly on it <i>beat</i> ,	V. v. 7. 9
Doth <i>beat</i> upon the gentle bird in vaine,	V. v. 15. 6
the Goddess with her rod him backe did <i>beat</i> ,	V. vii. 15. 9
he the bush did <i>beat</i> ,	V. ix. 17. 4
soone as he their outrage backe doth <i>beat</i> ,	V. xi. 45. 8
lends unto it leave the empty ayre to <i>beat</i> ,	V. xii. 18. 9
does <i>beat</i> her brest and forehead knockes,	V. xii. 38. 9
menaced me from the field to <i>beat</i> ,	VI. i. 40. 5
<i>beat</i> her breast, and piteously her selfe torment,	VI. v. 4. 9
doe him sharpe assay On every side, and <i>beat</i> about him round;	VI. v. 19. 4
he did repell And <i>beat</i> them back,	VI. vi. 23. 9
did the more her <i>beate</i> and bruse:	VI. vii. 40. 5
such a Lady so to <i>beate</i> and bruse;	VI. vii. 45. 5
Traceth his ground, and round about doth <i>beat</i> ,	VI. vii. 47. 4
The more they him misust, and ernelly did <i>beat</i> ,	VI. viii. 3. 9
See, how they doe that Squire <i>beat</i> and revile!	VI. viii. 6. 6
be his face, his head, his brest did <i>beat</i> ,	VI. xi. 33. 4
The wind-foot God so fast his plumes did <i>beat</i> ,	VII. vi. 17. 1
for my faults ye will me gently <i>beat</i> ,	Am. xxiv. 14
with his heavy sledge he can it <i>beat</i> ,	Am. xxxii. 3
Doe <i>beat</i> on th' anvile of her stubberne wit	Am. xxxii. 8
Beaten. See Sea-beaten, Storm-beaten, Weatherbeaten.	
he all wallow in the weedes downe <i>beaten</i> ,	Fan. ii. 8
The kene cold blowes through my <i>beaten</i> hyde,	S.C. F. 3
His bared boughes were <i>beaten</i> with stormes,	S.C. F. 112
With painfull tormentes to be sorely <i>beaten</i> ,	Gn. 352
his shoes <i>beaten</i> out with traveling,	Hub. 214
path . . . that <i>beaten</i> seemd most bare,	I. i. 11. 3
That path he kept which <i>beaten</i> was most plaine,	I. i. 28. 3
the <i>beaten</i> marinere, That long hath wandred	I. iii. 31. 1
He leaves the welkin way most <i>beaten</i> playne,	I. iv. 9. 7
Both stricken stryke, and <i>beaten</i> both doe <i>beat</i> ,	I. v. 7. 7
Through which a <i>beaten</i> broad way did trace,	II. vi. 21. 3
a broad gate all built of <i>beaten</i> gold:	II. vii. 40. 2
Through griesly shadowes by a <i>beaten</i> path,	II. vii. 51. 3
led him to the Castle by the <i>beaten</i> way,	II. xi. 48. 9
Her garments all were wrought of <i>beaten</i> gold,	III. i. 15. 6
<i>beaten</i> were and chased all about,	IV. iv. 43. 4
<i>Beaten</i> with stones downe from the battilment,	V. ii. 20. 6
hath bene <i>beaten</i> late With stormes of fortune	VI. ix. 31. 4
Beateth. strongly <i>beateth</i> downe The malice of her foes,	V. viii. 17. 5
Beath'd. <i>beath'd</i> in fire for steele to be in sted,	IV. vii. 7. 6
Beating. <i>beating</i> downe these walls with furious mood	Ro. xi. 11
<i>Beating</i> the withered leafe from the tree,	S.C. S. 51
The soothe of byrdes by <i>beating</i> of their wings,	S.C. D. 87
th' hayling darts of heaven <i>beating</i> hard,	Mut. 80
Did alwaies sore, <i>beating</i> his yron wings;	II. vii. 23. 2
feeling by his pulses <i>beating</i> rife	III. v. 31. 3
<i>beating</i> downe what ever nigh him came,	IV. iv. 41. 7
sound Of many yron hammers <i>beating</i> ranke,	IV. v. 33. 7
billowes <i>beating</i> from the maine:	IV. xii. 5. 9
by often <i>beating</i> Doe pearce the rockes,	IV. xii. 7. 1
amidst the billowes <i>beating</i> of her,	V. iv. 10. 6
She thus oft times was <i>beating</i> off and on,	V. v. 43. 2
Now <i>beating</i> his hard head upon a stone,	VI. v. 4. 5
<i>beating</i> at his gates full earnestly,	VII. vi. 15. 3
Beats. forth she <i>beates</i> the dusty path:	III. iv. 12. 8
<i>Beates</i> downe both leaves and buds without regard,	III. iv. 39. 8
storme, . . . <i>Beats</i> on it strongly, it to ruinate,	Am. lvi. 8
Beauperes. From his <i>Beauperes</i> , and from bright heavens vew,	III. i. 35. 7
Beauteous. brave Courtier, in whose <i>beauteous</i> thought	Hub. 717
others tell that it so <i>beauteous</i> was,	VII. vii. 6. 6
A <i>beauteous</i> soule, with faire conditions thewed,	H.B. 137
the soule is faire and <i>beauteous</i> still,	H.B. 159
shadow yet shyne in your <i>beauteous</i> face,	H.B. 168
Beauties. Of both their <i>beauties</i> to make paragone	V. iii. 24. 3
in all that world of <i>beauties</i> rare,	VI. x. 4. 6
those heavenly <i>beauties</i> be enfyred As things divine,	H.L. 169
Though all their <i>beauties</i> joynd together were;	H.H.B. 103
their <i>beauties</i> bright, That shone as heavens light,	Proth. 51

Beauties'. To sharpe my sence with sundry beauties vew, . . . *Ded.Son.*xvii.7
with like beauties parts be inly deekt; *H.B.* 193
Beautified. Which with their presence fayre the place much
beautifde. *I.* iv. 7. 9
goodly *beautifde* With all the ornaments *II.* xii. 50. 4
With such an one was *Thamis beautifde*; *IV.* xi. 28. 7
Beautifies. All that is perfect, which th' heaven *beautifies*; . . . *Ro.* xix. 1
Beautiful. is ought so bright And *beautiful* as glories beames
appeare, *V.* xi. 62. 8
in *beautiful*l array Above all other lasses *VI.* x. 26. 3
*beautiful*l of face As any of the Goddesses *VII.* vi. 28. 4
Were no lesse faire and *beautiful*l then seee; *VII.* vi. 40. 8
most *beautiful*l and brave *Their* fleshy howre, *H.B.* 122
Into his face most *beautiful*l and fayre, *H.H.L.* 111
Whose utmost parts so *beautiful*l I fynd; *H.H.B.* 108
For all thats good is *beautiful*l and faire, *H.H.B.* 133
Beautifullest. Helpe to adorne my *beautifullest* bride: *Epith.* 105
Beautify. *beautife* the shine frment, *Hub.* 1269
with Comick sock to *beautife* The painted Theaters, *T.M.* 176
did her *beautie* much more *beautife*. *D.* 217
So made by art to *beautify* the rest, *II.* xii. 55. 2
Each did the others worke more *beautify*; *II.* xii. 59. 6
Wherewith dame Nature doth her *beautify*, *III.* vi. 30. 2
with rare light his bote did *beautifye*, *III.* viii. 22. 6
Wherewith the Craftsman wents it *beautify*, *III.* xii. 20. 3
rivers . . . Which doe the earth enrich and *beautife*; *IV.* xi. 20. 2
Clare and Harwich both doth *beautify*: *IV.* xi. 33. 5
beautife this sacred hymne of thyme: *H.B.* 21
Beauty. Cruell death vanquishing so noble *beautie*, *Pet.* i. 13
Her match in *beautie* was not anie one. *Van.* vii. 5
Both borrowed pride, and native *beautie* stained, *Van.* viii. 12
dirks the *beautie* of my blossomes rownd: *S.C.F.* 134
When shee the beames of her *beautie* displayes, *S.C.* Ap. 84
Never dempt more right of *beautie*, *S.C.* Au. 137
Ne pictures *beautie*, nor the glauncing rayes *Gn.* 101
Narcisse, that, in a well Seeing his *beautie*, *Gn.* 680
The *beautie* of the world hath lately wasted, *T.M.* 248
With *beautie* kindled, and with pleasur fed, *T.M.* 364
The Mother of delight, And Queene of *beautie*, *T.M.* 398
hir *beautie* was wonte to feede mine eyes: *U.F.* 14
'To tell the *beautie* of my buildings fayre, *Ti.* 85
once that *beautie* did beholde, *Ti.* 531
had lost their *beautie* faire. *D.* 28
That did all other Beasts in *beautie* staine. *D.* 112
did her *beautie* much more *beautife*. *D.* 217
Be it riches, *beautie*, or honors pride. *D.* 500
Forth darting beames of *beautie* from her eyes: *As.* 190
The beame of *beautie* sparkled from above, *Col.* 468
Whose *beautie* shyneth as the morning cleare, *Col.* 506
with sparks of hevenlie *beautie* fired. *Col.* 563
beautie is the bayt which . . . Doth man allure *Col.* 871
beautie, the burning lamp of heavens light, *Col.* 873
thou now full deeply hast divynd Of Love and *beautie*; *Col.* 897
And native *beautie* deck with heavenlie grace: *Ded.Son.*xv.12
of *beautie* soveraigne Queene, *Fayre Venus*, *I.* i. 48. 1
'Whose forged *beautie* he did take . . . to have exceeded *I.* ii. 36. 1
'Whose borrowed *beautie* now appeareth plaine *I.* ii. 39. 2
beautie brought t' unworthy wretchednesse *I.* iii. 1. 3
how can *beautie* maister the most strong, *I.* iii. 6. 4
her bright blazing *beautie* did assay To dim the brightnesse *I.* iv. 8. 7
He all his Peeres in *beautie* did surpas, *I.* v. 37. 3
Then gan her *beautie* shyne as brightest skye, *I.* vi. 4. 8
All stand astonied at her *beautie* bright, *I.* vi. 9. 8
They, in . . . wonder of her *beautie* soverayne, *I.* vi. 12. 6
That floure of fayth and *beautie* excellent. *I.* vi. 15. 5
Of wondrous *beautie*, and of bounty rare, *I.* x. 30. 2
Wherewith her heavenly *beautie* she did hide, *I.* xii. 22. 4
marre the blossom of your *beautie* bright: *II.* i. 14. 4
Sith her Prince Arthur of . . . borrowd *beautie* spoyld. *II.* i. 22. 7
For feare . . . her *beautie* to disgrace? *II.* iii. 25. 9
with her wondrous *beautie* ravisht quight, *II.* iii. 42. 4
Thus lowly to abase thy *beautie* bright, *II.* iv. 25. 8
One boasts her *beautie*, *II.* v. 33. 7
His frayle eye with spoyle of *beautie* feedes: *II.* v. 34. 3
man, Of wondrous *beautie* and of freshest yeares, *II.* viii. 5. 21
yf the *beautie* of her mind ye knew, *II.* ix. 3. 5
your faire *beautie* doe with sadnes spill? *II.* ix. 37. 6
Doth florish in all *beautie* excellent; *II.* xi. 2. 7
Beautie and Money, they that Bulwarke sorely rent. *II.* xi. 9. 9
depriv'd Of their proud *beautie*, *II.* xii. 31. 4
picturing the parts of *beautie* daynt, *III.* Pr. 2. 7
Whose soveraigne *beautie* hath no living pere; *III.* i. 26. 3
When first her tender hart was with his *beautie* smit. *III.* i. 34. 9
a woman of great bountied, And of rare *beautie*, *III.* i. 41. 6
Such was the *beautie* and the shining ray, *III.* i. 43. 8
So shamelesse *beautie* soone becomes a loathly sight. *III.* i. 48. 9
Defaste the *beautie* of the shyning skye, *III.* ii. 28. 2
that sweete fit that doth true *beautie* love, *III.* iij. 1. 7
in chace of *beautie* excellent Shee lefte, *III.* iv. 45. 5
ne letteth see The *beautie* of his worke? *III.* iv. 56. 4
The goodly ornaments of *beautie* bright; *III.* v. 8. 6
The whiles her matchlesse *beautie* him dismayd. *III.* v. 43. 7
Fayre ympes of *beautie*, *III.* v. 53. 1
shall embellish more your *beautie* bright, *III.* v. 53. 7
both encrease her *beautie* excellent: *III.* v. 55. 8
Of bounty, and of *beautie*, and all vertues rare. *III.* vi. 4. 9
glorious Features of *beautie*, and all shapes select. *III.* vi. 12. 4
that faire floure of *beautie* fades away, *III.* vi. 38. 8
Of grace and *beautie* noble Paragone, *III.* vi. 52. 2

Beauty—Continued.
T' adore thing so divine as *beauty* were but right. *III.* vii. 11. 9
That *beautie* durst presume to violate, *III.* viii. 36. 2
beauty doth her bounty far surpasse; *III.* ix. 4. 5
With wonder of her *beauty* fed their hongry vew. *III.* ix. 23. 9
'*Fayre Helene*, dowre of *beautie* excellent. *III.* ix. 35. 1
A lovely Boy Of . . . *beautie* without peare, *III.* xii. 7. 2
Wherewith the worlds faire *beautie* she hath blent: *III.* xii. 29. 5
under maske of *beautie* and good grace *IV.* i. 17. 7
To sell her borrowed *beautie* to abuse: *IV.* i. 31. 4
The snowy *Florimell*, whose *beautie* bright Made him seeme
happie *IV.* ii. 4. 7
After each *beautie* that appeared in sight, *IV.* ii. 5. 3
with her *beautie*, bountie did compare, *IV.* iii. 39. 8
The prize of her which did in *beautie* most excell. *IV.* iv. 5. 9
Whose *beautie* each of them thought excellent, *IV.* iv. 6. 3
To be the prize of *beautie* and of might: *IV.* iv. 16. 2
The prize of *beautie* still hath joyed beene; *IV.* v. 1. 3
passing *beautie* did eftsoones reveale, *IV.* v. 10. 4
with her forged *beautie* did reduce The hearts *IV.* v. 11. 3
to the Queene of *beautie* close did call, *IV.* v. 26. 4
beautie, which was made to represent *IV.* viii. 32. 1
of strength and *beautie* his desire Was spoyle to make, *IV.* vii. 48. 6
were her vertue like her *beautie* bright, *IV.* viii. 49. 6
eke the famous prize of *beauty* from them wonne. *IV.* ix. 28. 9
The Queene of *beautie*, and of love the mother, *IV.* x. 29. 6
it in shape and *beautie* did excell All other Idoles *IV.* x. 40. 1
Queene of *beautie* and of grace, *IV.* x. 44. 1
That glorious spoyle of *beautie* with me lead, *IV.* x. 58. 3
Admyr'd her *beautie* much, *IV.* xii. 33. 4
ruth of *beautie* will it mollifie. *V.* v. 13. 6
Yet did appeare rare *beautie* in her face, *V.* ix. 38. 4
To blot your *beautie*, that unblemisht is, *V.* xi. 62. 3
beautie is more glorious bright and clere, *VI.* vii. 29. 7
Did boast her *beautie* had such soveraine might, *VI.* vii. 31. 6
when first the floure Of *beauty* gan to bud, *VI.* viii. 20. 2
Such was the *beauty* of fbis goodly band *VI.* x. 14. 1
Seem'd all the rest in *beauty* to excell, *VI.* x. 14. 4
Divine resemblance, *beauty* soveraine rare, *VI.* x. 27. 4
did but lament . . . And waste her goodly *beauty*, *VI.* x. 44. 5
In which faire beames of *beauty* did appeare *VII.* vi. 31. 2
(Such sway doth *beauty* even in Heaven beare) *VII.* vi. 31. 4
wondrous *beauty* fit to kindle love; *VII.* vii. 45. 3
The soverayne *beauty* which I doo admyre, *Am.* iii. 1
In chaste desires, on heavenly *beauty* bound *Am.* viii. 8
so fayre *beauty* was so lowly shamed. *Am.* xli. 14
mercy doth with *beautie* best agree, *Am.* liii. 13
So oft as I her *beauty* doe behold, *Am.* lv. 1
The glorious image of the Makers *beautie*, *Am.* lxi. 1
storms, which now his *beauty* blend, Shall turne to caulmes, *Am.* lxii. 11
when that soverayne *beauty* it doth spy, *Am.* lxvii. 5
On the sweet spoyle of *beautie* they did pray; *Am.* lxxvi. 8
That is true *beautie*: *Am.* lxxix. 9
from whom all true And perfect *beauty* did at first proceed: *Am.* lxxix. 12
many have err'd in this *beauty*: *Epig.* iii. 8
Her *beauty* to disgrace. *Epith.* 120
The inward *beauty* of her lively spright, *Epith.* 186
Fayre childe of *beauty*! *Epith.* 288
Venice . . . next to them in *beauty* draweth neare, *Com. Son.* iv. 11
Lewkenors stile that hath her *beautie* told, *Com. Son.* iv. 14
in the conquests of your *beautie* bost, *H.L.* 37
That same is *Beautie*, borne of heavenly race. *H.L.* 112
with the brightnesse of her *beautie* cleare, *H.B.* 11
great Goddess! Queene of *Beauty*, *H.B.* 15
perfect *Beautie*, which all men adore; *H.B.* 40
beautie is nought else but mixture made Of colours *H.B.* 65
Beautie is not, . . . An outward shew *H.B.* 90
A comely corpse, with *beautie* faire endewed, *H.B.* 135
goodly *beautie*, albe heavenly borne, *H.B.* 149
to make your *beautie* more appeare, *H.B.* 183
all, that like the *beautie* which they see, *H.B.* 208
An heavenly *beautie* to his fancies will; *H.B.* 222
To decke thy *beautie* with their dainties store, *H.B.* 262
conquering *beautie* doth captive My trembling hart *H.B.* 275
shew what wondrous powre your *beauty* hath, *H.B.* 286
though not in powre so great, Yet full of *beautie*, *H.H.L.* 64
images . . . Whose wondrous *beauty*, breathing sweet delights *H.H.B.* 4
beames . . . Of that immortal *beautie*, there with thee, *H.H.B.* 13
Th' eternal fountaine of that heavenly *beauty*. *H.H.B.* 21
And all with admirable *beautie* deekt. *H.H.B.* 35
his perfect end Of purest *beautie* *H.H.B.* 47
That to their *beautie* may compared bee, *H.H.B.* 58
to bethinke how great that *beautie* is, *H.H.B.* 107
Which he hath made in *beauty* excellent, *H.H.B.* 129
His goodnesse, which his *beautie* doth declare; *H.H.B.* 132
For she . . . Angels eke, in *beautie* doth excell, *H.H.B.* 206
Could once come neare this *beauty* soverayne, *H.H.B.* 217
Whose *beautie* filles the heavens with her light, *H.H.B.* 228
From whose pure beames al perfect *beauty* springs, *H.H.B.* 296
Beauty's. The shepherd of *Ida* that judged *beauties* Queene. *S.C.* An. 138
As vertues braunch and *beauties* budde, *S.C.* N. 88
For *beauties* prayse and pleasaunce had no peere; *S.C.* N. 94
blazon forth an earthlie *beauties* praise *T.M.* 369
being lightned with her *beauties* beame, *T.M.* 585
with their *beauties* amorous reflexion, *Col.* 546
to draw the semblant treu Of *beauties* Queene, *Ded.Son.* xvii. 6
to compare Whether in *beauties* glorie did exceede: *I.* ii. 37. 4
a dull blast, that . . . Dimmed her former *beauties* shining ray, *I.* ii. 38. 7
boastes in *beauties* chaine not to be bound, *I.* ix. 11. 7

Beauty's—Continued.

- The blazing brightness of her *beauties* beame, I. xii. 23. 1
 Inflamed was to follow *beauties* pray, II. ii. 7. 7
 her broad *beauties* beame great brightnes threw II. vii. 45. 2
 Would not so lightly follow *beauties* chace, III. i. 19. 2
 quite devoured her *beauties* scornfull grace, III. vii. 23. 5
 when he saw that blazing *beauties* beame, III. viii. 22. 5
 Where *beauties* prize shold win that pretious spoyle, IV. iv. 48. 8
 The controversie of *beauties* soveraine grace; IV. v. 2. 3
 the Paragon to see Of *beauties* praise, IV. v. 9. 9
 Whose *beauties* beame eftsoones did shine so bright, IV. v. 10. 8
 For Chian folke to pourtraict *beauties* Queene, IV. v. 12. 7
 whose *beauties* wonderment She lesse esteem'd IV. v. 20. 8
 obedience To doe to so divine a *beauties* excellence, IV. v. 21. 9
 left that Tourneyment for *beauties* prise, IV. vii. 3. 2
 purchas'd this peerlesse *beauties* spoile, IV. x. 3. 3
 Shyning with *beauties* light and heavenly vertues grace, IV. x. 52. 9
 The semblant of this false by his faire *beauties* Queene, V. iii. 19. 9
 Nought under heaven so strongly doth allure As *beauties*
 lovely haite, V. viii. 1. 3
 Adorn'd with goodly gifts of *beauties* grace, VI. viii. 2. 2
 the traine of *beauties* Queene, VI. x. 17. 5
 appeare t' adorne her *beauties* grace? Am. xxi. 4
 When I hehold that *beauties* wonderment, Am. xxiv. 1
 so goodly giftes of *beauties* grace! Am. xxxi. 2
 that same glorious *beauties* ydle boast Am. xli. 9
 my loves conquest, peerlesse *beauties* prise, Am. lxi. 7
 doe still adorne her *beauties* pride, Epith. 104
 Adorn'd with *beauties* grace and vertues store? Epith. 170
Beauties glorious beame, H.L. 116
 nathemore is that faire *beauties* blame, H.B. 155
 Disloiall lust faire *beauties* foulest blame, H.B. 170
 O great *Beauties* Queene, H.E. 267
 Compar'd to that celestiall *beauties* blaze, H.H.L. 277
 with false *beauties* flattering bait misled, H.H.B. 290
- Beaver.** his dreadful hideous hedd, Close couched on the *beaver*, I. vii. 31. 6
 to his brest his *beaver* bent, II. v. 6. 9
 Pierst through his *beaver* quite into his brow, IV. iii. 11. 8
 The glauncing sparkles through her *beaver* glared, V. vi. 38. 7
 Full on his *beaver* did him strike so sore, VI. vii. 8. 6
- Beavers.** Crocodiles, Dragons, *Beavers*, and Centaures: Hub. 1124
 doen upreare Their *beavers* bright II. i. 29. 2
 they their *beavers* up did reare, IV. vi. 25. 8
- Beawtle.** See *Beauty*.
- Became.** shortly halde and bared she *became*, Yan. vii. 12
 like a handsome swaine it him *became*, Hub. 242
 juggle finely, that *became* him well, Hub. 700
became their thrall, Ti. 114
 shee *became* so meeke and milde of cheare, D. 125
 what of him *became* I cannot weene, D. 567
 the fruitfull-headed beast, *Became* stark blind, I. viii. 20. 3
 His name was Zele, that him right well *became*: I. x. 6. 6
 enterteynd them both, as best *became*, I. x. 11. 7
 Shortly therein so perfect he *became*, I. x. 45. 6
 as seemes thee best *became*, I. x. 66. 9
 purveyance meet Of all, that royall Princes court *became*: I. xii. 13. 6
 bowed low, that her right well *became*, I. xii. 24. 3
 as knight of so much worth *became*, II. ii. 14. 2
 In goodly garments that her well *became*, II. ii. 14. 7
 nothing well they her *became*; II. vi. 6. 6
 nought againe Him answered, as courtesie *became*; II. viii. 23. 3
 Did dewty to their Lady, as *became*; II. ix. 28. 7
 her *became*, as polisht ivory II. ix. 41. 5
 streight of besties they comely men *became*; II. xii. 86. 2
 She shortly like a pynd ghost *became* III. ii. 52. 5
 till he *became* A mighty man at armes, III. iv. 20. 4
 To tell what tydings of fayre Florimell *became*, III. vii. 61. 9
 such vaine uses that him best *became*: III. viii. 14. 5
 hond Where ill *became* him rashly would have thrust; III. viii. 25. 7
 fairly them saluted, as *became*, III. ix. 26. 8
 deeds of armes which unto them *became*, III. ix. 32. 4
 With extreme fury he *became* quite mad, III. x. 54. 5
 for her sake a coward vile *became* III. xi. 39. 3
 attended duly on her, As well *became* a knight, IV. i. 8. 9
 what of them *became* themselves did searsly weete, IV. i. 41. 9
 as best it her *became*, IV. v. 16. 4
 Companion she *became*, and so continued long, IV. viii. 5. 9
 the which *became* A God of seas IV. xi. 13. 4
 him before there went, as best *became*, IV. xi. 24. 4
 yet her well *became*, IV. xi. 45. 3
 what of it *became* none understood: V. iii. 26. 6
 full blyth the Lady streight *became*, VI. i. 32. 1
 this his Ladie (that him ill *became*) VI. ii. 10. 2
 through feare what of his childe *became*, VI. iii. 17. 9
 Whom Calpeine saluting (as *became*) VI. iii. 31. 1
 That it *became* a famous knight well knowne, VI. iv. 38. 8
 now corrupt and eureslesse they *became*: VI. vi. 2. 5
 Wayting what tydings of her folke *became*, VI. vi. 30. 3
 Revyling him, that them most vile *became*, H.H.L. 152
- Because** (*partial list*).
 Both for *because* your grieft doth great appeare, Hub. 73
 And eke *because* my selfe am touched neare: Hub. 74
because you shall not us misdeeme, Hub. 375
Because I nothing noble have to sing, T.M. 108
Because that mourning matter I have none, T.M. 168
 dead, *because* him dead thou dost adore Ti. 249
 halfe in doubt, *because* of his disguise, D. 67
 I hate the heaven, *because* it doth withhold, D. 400
 I hate the earth, *because* it is the mold, D. 402
 I hate the fire, *because* to nought it flies; D. 404

Because—Continued.

- I hate the Ayre, *because* sighes of it he; D. 405
 I hate the Sea, *because* it teares supplies, D. 406
 I hate the day, *because* it lendeth light, D. 407
Because they breed sad balefulnesse D. 410
 I hate all times, *because* all times doo fyre D. 411
 The one, *because* as I they wretched are; D. 422
 The other, for *because* I doo not finde D. 423
 life I hate, *because* it will not last; D. 425
 death I hate, *because* it life doth marre; D. 426
 the world, I hate, *Because* it changeth D. 429
 So hight *because* of this deceitfull traine, Col. 118
 th' one (said shee) *Bycause* he wonne; II. v. 19. 5
Because of travaill long, III. i. 2. 2
Because I could not give her many a Jane, III. vii. 58. 4
Because she knew, she said, I would disclose Her counsell, III. vii. 58. 8
Because to yield him love she doth deny, III. xi. 17. 3
Because his sinfull lust she would not serve, IV. i. 4. 2
Because to man so mercifull he was, IV. i. 30. 3
Because of one that wrought him fowle despight, VI. iii. 40. 5
 Is it *because* your eyes have powre to kill? Am. xlix. 2
 It lov'd it selfe, *because* it selfe was faire; H.H.L. 29
- Beck.** (His black eye-brow, whose doomefull dreaded *beck* VII. vi. 22. 2
- Beckes.** See *Beaks*.
- Beckoned.** she signes did make, And *beckned* him, II. iv. 13. 3
 to him *beckned* to approach more neare, II. xii. 68. 8
- Beckoning.** to the vulgare *beckning* with his hand, III. xii. 4. 3
- Become.** Now to *become* nought els but heaped sands? Ro. xv. 14
 Thus is this Ape *become* a shepherd swaine, Hub. 303
 what had of long *Become* of him; Hub. 1326
 Bee now *become* most wretched wightes on ground, T.M. 312
 call to count what is of them *become*: Ti. 58
 Where now he is *become* an heavenly signe, Ti. 601
 As to *become* unmyndfull of his owne, As. 112
 valiant knight *become* a caytive thrall, I. vii. 19. 3
 As might *become* a Squire so great persons to greet, I. x. 7. 9
 The deare Charissa, where is she *become*? I. x. 16. 2
 What is *become* of great Acrates sonne? H. v. 35. 6
 Where is the Antique glory now *become*, III. iv. 1. 1
 to see what was *become* Of all those persons, III. xii. 30. 2
 did her ill *become*, III. xii. 30. 7
 As fresh and fragrant as the floure-deluce She was *become*, IV. i. 31. 8
 So mortall was their malice, and so sore *Become*, IV. ii. 18. 9
 now *become* to live a Ladies thrall, IV. vi. 28. 8
 What is of her *become*, or whether left, IV. vi. 35. 2
 What shall of me, unhappy maid, *become*? IV. vii. 11. 3
 He louted lowly, as did him *becum*, IV. vii. 44. 7
 all one at last *become*, IV. xi. 43. 9
 the golden age, It's now at earst *become* a stonie one; V. Pr. 2. 2
 Ne would for ought obay, as did *become*, V. i. 29. 3
 his faith had plight Her vassall to *become*, V. v. 23. 9
 Made him *become* most faithless and unsound; V. xii. 2. 4
 Duth best *become* and greatest grace doth gaine: VI. ii. 2. 8
 Of whom what was *becomen* no man knew, VI. vii. 34. 3
 For mans deare sake he did a man *become*, H.H.L. 147
- Becomes.** *Becomes* more ferce and fervent in his gate; D. 195
Becomes more fell, and all Treads down, II. xi. 33. 5
 So shamelesse beauty soone *becomes* a loathly sight, III. i. 48. 9
 ill *becomes* you, To scorne the joy III. vi. 22. 5
 whenas forue and feature it does ketch, *Becomes* a body, III. vi. 37. 4
 Looke ever lovely, as *becomes* you best; Am. vii. 10
- Becometh.** 'Ah! deare Sir Guyon, well *becommeth* you, II. i. 28. 3
- Becoming.** And courteous withall, *becomming* her degree, VI. iii. 20. 9
- Bed.** See *Bade*, *Bed*, *Child-bed*.
- Maia's howre, That newe is upryst from *bedde*, S.C. Mar. 18
bedde, or bowre, both which I fill with cryes, S.C. Au. 167
 There mayst thou figge in a vetchy *bed*, S.C. S. 256
 The hush my *bedde*, the bramble was my bowre, S.C. D. 65
 lying restlesse in heavy *bedde*, U.V. 4
 If in *Bed*, tell hir, that my eyes can take no rest: U.V. 7
 Looking aside I saw a stately *Bed*, Ti. 631
 suddainly both *bed* and all was gone, Ti. 643
 From *bed* to *bed*, from one to other border, Mut. 170
 My *bed* the ground that hardest I may finde; D. 377
 there Tethys his wet *bed* Doth ever wash, I. i. 39. 6
 she seemde unto his *bed* to bring Her, I. i. 48. 2
 Those twoo he tooke, and in a secreete *bed*, I. ii. 3. 7
 Returning to his *bed* in torment great, I. ii. 6. 1
 Weary of aged Tithones saffron *bed*, I. ii. 7. 2
 Ilome is he brought, and layd in sumptuous *bed*, I. v. 17. 1
 most heavenly melody About the *bed* I. v. 17. 7
 a Groome, that forth him ledd and laid in easie *bedd* I. x. 17. 8
 deck with dainty flowres their hrydall *bed*, I. x. 42. 3
 the deawy *bed* Of aged Tithone I. xi. 51. 2
 Like roses in a *bed* of lillies shed, II. iii. 22. 6
 On a sweet *bed* of lillies softly laid, II. v. 32. 3
 In sumptuous *bed* shee made him to be layd; II. xi. 49. 8
 earst was sought to deck both *bed* and bowre II. xii. 75. 4
 Upon a *bed* of Roses she was layd, II. xii. 77. 1
 sumptuous *bed* That glistred all with gold III. i. 41. 2
 Lightly arose out of her wearie *bed*, III. i. 59. 6
 to her *bed* approaching, III. i. 60. 5
 She lightly lept out of her filed *bedd*, III. i. 62. 2
 oft out of her *bed* she did astart, III. ii. 29. 6
 downe againe her in her warme *bed* dight: III. ii. 30. 5
 her downe she layd In her warme *bed* III. ii. 47. 3
 she did lye All night in old Tithonus frozen *bed*, III. iii. 20. 6
 Where you him lately lefte, in Mars his *bed*: III. vi. 24. 3
 every sort is in a sondry *bed* Sett by it selfe, III. vi. 35. 3
 their maister, who in *bed* was layd, III. ix. 10. 5

Bed—Continued.

- she receivd againe to *bed* and bord, III. x. 51. 5
 to her *bed*, which she was wont forbear, IV. i. 15. 8
 He seemd brought to *bed* in Paradise, IV. ii. 9. 8
 Before that day her wood to his *bed*, IV. xi. 8. 6
 to his *bed* was brought, IV. xii. 20. 8
 Let him lodge hard, and lie in strawen *bed*, V. v. 60. 5
 she threw Her selfe upon her *bed*, and did lament: V. vi. 13. 7
 the *bed*, where she should lie, V. vi. 27. 6
 But faire Prisceilla . . . Would to no *bed*, VI. iii. 10. 2
 the bare ground . . . Must be their *bed*; VI. iv. 14. 5
 Vowing that never he in *bed* againe VI. iv. 40. 6
 For feare of wetting them before their *bed*. VI. ix. 13. 5
 To thrust faire Phoebe from her silver *bed*, VII. vi. 21. 3
 Unto whose *bed* false Bregog whylome stole, VII. vi. 40. 4
 her he would receive unto his *bed*: VII. vi. 53. 6
 lyke a Strawberry *bed*; Am. lxiv. 9
 The Rosy Morne long since left Tithones *bed*, Epith. 75
 in her *bed* her lay; Epith. 301
 Shall fly and flutter round about your *bed*, Epith. 359
 The bridale bowre and geniall *bed* remaine, Epith. 399
 let your *bed* with pleasures chast abound, Proth. 103
- Bedded.** All bent to mirth before the bride was *bedded*, IV. i. 3. 5
- Bedding.** (Whylome for ventrous Knights the *bedding* best) IV. v. 39. 4
- Beddecked.** conquerours *beddecked* with his greene (leaves), Bel. v. 3
 an almond tree . . . With blossoms brave *beddecked* daintily; I. vii. 32. 7
 A litle Gondelay, *beddecked* trim II. vi. 2. 7
beddeckt Upon the hosse with stones that shined wide, V. v. 3. 6
 Whose silver lockes *beddeckt* his beard and hed, VI. ix. 13. 7
 With many deare delights *beddecked* fyne. Am. lxxi. 12
- Bedes.** See **Beads.**
- Bedewed.** See **Salt-bedewed.**
 So oft *bedewed* with our learned layes, T.M. 272
 The same with bitter teares they all *bedewed*. As. 204
 salt teares *bedewd* the hearers cheeks. I. xii. 16. 9
 with kisses light . . . his lips *bedewd*, II. xii. 73. 6
Bedew'd with teares there left it in the place: VI. xii. 8. 4
- Bedford.** Brave Impe of *Bedford!* grow apace in bountie, Ti. 272
- Beddie.** See **Bedyed.**
- Bedight.** were he not with love so ill *bedight*, S.C. O. 89
 Lord of himselfe, with palme *bedight*, Gn. 113
 the morning starre . . . with flaming lockes *bedight*, I. xii. 21. 6
 'Fayre Lady, through fowle sorrow ill *bedight*, II. i. 14. 2
 Furor, oh! Furor hath me thus *bedight*: II. vi. 50. 2
 His head and beard with sote were ill *bedight*, II. vii. 3. 7
 All in a canvas thin he was *bedight*, II. xi. 22. 6
 all the ground, with pretious dew *bedight*, III. iv. 43. 8
 like salvage weed With woody mosse *bedight*, IV. iv. 39. 5
 with Justice hath *bedight*. V. Pr. 10. 5
 so ill *bedight* With bleeding wounds, VI. iii. 4. 1
 joyous day . . . in sunny beames *bedight*, VI. iii. 45. 2
 Well as she could she got, and did *bedight*; VI. v. 7. 6
 To see him so *bedight* with bloodie gore, VI. vii. 14. 4
- Beds.** dreame . . . With howres, and *beds*, and ladies deare
 delight: I. i. 55. 7
 round about it many *beds* were dight, III. i. 39. 2
 From her sweete bowres, and *beds* with pleasures fraught? III. vi. 20. 4
 In *beds*, in howres, in banquetts, and in feasts: III. vi. 22. 4
 other *beds* the Priests there used none, V. vii. 9. 1
 he like Gods in yvorie *beds* arayd, H.L. 285
- Beducked.** deepe him selfe *beducked* in the same, II. vi. 42. 3
- Bedyed.** Bryton fieldes with Sarazin blood *bedyde*, I. xi. 7. 3
 streames of blood his armour all *bedide*. IV. iv. 24. 7
- Bee.** See **Honey-bee.**
 Th' other in hers an hony-laden *Bee*. III. xii. 18. 8
 Your selfe unto the *Bee* ye doe compare; Am. lxxi. 2
 peace shall see Betwene the Spyder and the gentle *Bee*. Am. lxxi. 14
 A gentle *Bee* . . . About him flew Epig. iv. 3
 The *Bee* him stung Epig. iv. 26
- Beech.** The warlike *Beech*; I. i. 9. 7
- Been** (partial list).
 thy floek, that had *bene* long ypent: S.C. Ja. 4
 thy gyfts *bene* vayne; S.C. Ja. 59
 thy yeares greene, as now *bene* myne, S.C. F. 59
 it had *bene* an auncient tree, S.C. F. 207
 Mought her necke *bene* joynted S.C. Mar. 53
bene thine eyes attempted to the yeare, S.C. Ap. 5
 if hys ditties *bene* so trimly dight, S.C. Ap. 29
Bene they not Bay braunches S.C. Ap. 104
 How fallies it, then, we no merrier *bene*, S.C. May 3
 Withouten dreade of Wolves to *bene* ylost: S.C. Jun. 12
 We *bene* of fleshe, S.C. S. 238
 how *bene* thy verses meint S.C. N. 203
 In Court . . . all fashions *bene*; Hub. 674
 none of these, how ever sweete they *beene*, Mut. 157
 asses *been* not all whose eares exceed, Col. 713
 Through judgement of the gods to *been* ywroken, Col. 921
 in diverse doubt they *been*. I. i. 10. 9
 'Right well . . . ye have advised *bin*,' I. i. 33. 4
 Dead long ygoe, I wote, thou haddest *bin*, I. ii. 18. 3
 So *been* they parted both, with harts on edge I. iv. 43. 3
 had he *beene* where earst his armes were lent, I. vi. 42. 7
 The pitteous pray of his fiers cruelty have *bin*. I. vii. 45. 9
 nought they *beene* For all his washing cleaner. II. ii. 3. 5
 seeme to have *ben* seard II. vii. 3. 8
 'Certes, Sir knight, ye *bene* too much to blame, II. viii. 13. 2
 why *beene* ye thus dismayd, II. ix. 37. 6
 By which the mightiest things effoord *bin*: II. xii. 43. 7
 now together on their way they *bin*, V. i. 13. 6
 forged showes, as fitter *beene* For courting fooles VI. v. 38. 7

Been—Continued.

- in mynd to *bene* ywroken Of all the vile demean VI. vi. 18. 3
 Had it *bene* death, yet H.L. 243
 all this world, the which thy vassals *beene*, H.B. 269
 As each had *bene* a Bryde; Proth. 23
- Bees.** winde, much like the sowne Of swarming *Bees*, I. i. 41. 5
 Like many swarms of *Bees* assembled round, II. ix. 51. 4
 like a sort of *Bees* in clusters swarmed: V. iv. 36. 7
- Bees-alluring.** Faire Marigoldes, and *Bees-alluring* Thyme Mut. 191
- Beetle.** Bent hollow *beetle* browes, II. ix. 52. 6
- Beetle-stock.** to be a *beetle-stock* Of thy great Masters will, Hub. 107
- Befall.** See **Befelled.**
 All in a sunnesheine day, as did *befall*, S.C. Ja. 3
 Mischiefe mought to that mischaunce *befall*, S.C. Au. 13
 if such fortune doo to us *befall*, Hub. 617
 To see what end of fight should him *befall* I. vii. 2. 9
 life eke everlasting did *befall*: I. xi. 46. 6
 Then to thy lucklesse parents did *befall*. II. i. 37. 5
 well may thee *befall*, II. iii. 37. 6
 Least by her presence danger mote *befall*; II. iii. 44. 2
 use thy fortune as it doth *befall*; II. viii. 52. 2
 To seeke adventures which mote him *befall*, III. iv. 4. 7
 to see what new successe Mote him *befall* III. xi. 20. 3
 Of which he dealt large almes, as did *befall*: IV. iv. 32. 4
 That she unto their portion might *befall*. IV. v. 26. 5
 Unto some resting plaec, which mote *befall*, IV. vi. 39. 4
 An hard adventure, which did then *befall*, V. i. 3. 4
 Departed on his way, as did *befall*, V. iv. 20. 8
 He purposed to proceed, what so *befall*, V. vii. 43. 8
 To whether should the victory *befall*, V. xi. 15. 8
 Of all things, to dissemble, foully may *befall*? V. xi. 56. 9
 although Good Fortune me *befall*, VI. i. 6. 6
 for feare Of . . . ought that might *befall*: VI. ii. 35. 4
 as did by chance *befall*, VI. vi. 19. 1
 Which should *befall* to Calidores immortal name. VI. ix. 1. 9
- Befallen.** See **Befelled.**
 perils sad Which in his travell him *befallen* bad, I. xii. 15. 5
 'Not one, nor other,' . . . 'Hath him *befalne*; II. viii. 24. 7
 adventures, which had . . . to him *befallen* late. VI. iii. 22. 6
 Like as is now *befalne* to this faire Mayd, VI. xi. 2. 1
- Befalls.** To feede abroad where pasture best *befalls*. Gn. 72
 The which by course *befalls* me here to tell: IV. iv. 2. 5
- Befell.** 'It there *befell*, as I the fields did range D. 106
 The passed fortunes, which to thee *befell* Col. 33
 as *befell* Twixt him and thee, Col. 176
 Nymph . . . Was out of Dianes favor, as it then *befell*. I. vii. 4. 9
 Whercon she leaned ever, as *befell*; I. x. 14. 7
 It fortun'd, (as fayre it then *befell*) I. xi. 29. 1
 late *befell* Me for to meet, II. i. 30. 3
 occasion straunge, Which to her Nymph *befell*. II. ii. 7. 2
 let them still be bloody, as *befell*, II. ii. 10. 4
 By other accident, that earst *befell*. II. ii. 11. 8
 So forth he far'd, as now *befell*, on foot II. iii. 3. 1
 entertained them right fairely, as *befell*. II. ix. 17. 9
 fayrest fortune to the Prince *befell*. III. iv. 47. 6
 What end unto that fearefull Damozell . . . *befell*: III. vi. 54. 4
 As it *befell*, that she could fle no more, III. vii. 25. 5
 Least worse on sea then us on land *befell*. III. viii. 24. 5
 the strife, which late *befell* Betwixt us both unknowne. III. ix. 51. 8
 That each to other made, as oft *befell*: IV. i. 5. 3
 It so *befell* one evening, that they came Unto a Castell, IV. i. 9. 1
 the drunken fray, The which amongst the Lapithees *befell*; IV. i. 23. 2
 Misdoubted lost through mischiefe that *befell*. IV. ii. 23. 7
 It lately so *befell*, IV. ii. 25. 6
 love each other deare, what ever them *befell*. IV. ii. 53. 9
 It often fals, (as here it earst *befell*) IV. iv. 1. 1
 Twixt Cambell and Sir Triamond *befell*, IV. iv. 2. 2
 they told, as then *befell*, Of that great turney IV. iv. 5. 6
 It so *befell*, as oft it fals in eface, IV. vii. 24. 1
 how their harmes *befell*? IV. viii. 21. 3
 as to him *befell*, IV. ix. 41. 6
 their dueful service, as to them *befell*. IV. xi. 44. 9
 Yet were they all in order, as *befell*, IV. xii. 3. 4
 shew the wounds which unto thee *befell*; V. iii. 21. 7
 as by fortune then *befell*, V. iii. 29. 3
 that pitceous storie, which *befell* About that wofull couple V. iii. 31. 1
 Amongst the rest, which in that space *befell*, V. x. 6. 1
 Being then new made widow (as *befell*) V. x. 11. 7
 Wherof *befell* what now is in your sight. VI. ii. 23. 4
 'and right, Me seemes, that him *befell* VI. ii. 23. 6
 There him *befell*, unlooked for before, VI. iv. 17. 6
 by what meanes that shame to her *befell*, VI. vi. 17. 1
 Found her by fortune, which to him *befell*, VI. ix. 14. 5
 rest himselfe till supper time *befell*; VI. ix. 17. 4
 what strange fortunes unto him *befell*, VI. ix. 46. 7
 what *befell* her in that theevish wonne, VI. x. 44. 8
 It so *befell*, (as Fortune had ordayned) VI. xi. 3. 3
befell This fatall chaunce, this dolefull accident, VI. xi. 31. 1
 He went forth on his quest, and did that him *befell*. VI. xii. 13. 9
- Befelled.** See **Befallen.**
 To weet what sudden tidings was *befelled*: IV. iii. 50. 3
- Befit.** Which so to doe may thee right well *befit*, Dev. Sion. iii. 5
- Before** (partial list).
 a ghost appeare *before* mine eyes Bel. i. 5
 Excelling all that ever went *before*. Ro. Env. 10
 ought may happen, that hath *before* *before* S.C. May 104
 layen her faults the world *before*, S.C. May 160
 The flattering fruite is fallen to ground *before*. S.C. D. 106
 minde that ill use doth *before* deprave, Gn. 91
 blood Which she . . . had shed *before*; Gn. 174

Before—Continued.

Acornes were our foode, *before* That Ceres seede *Gn.* 206
 For looking back, being forbid *before*: *Gn.* 435
 The faults which life hath trespassed *before*: *Gn.* 448
 having well *before* approved The feends *Gn.* 465
 Whilome (said she) *before* the world was civill, *Hub.* 45
 to lay the meate *before*: *Hub.* 435
 That *before* God we may appeare more gay, *Hub.* 462
 never scene In Court *before*, *Hub.* 674
 (as they heard *before*) *Mut.* 126
 Whose like *before* mine eye had seldome seene, *D.* 114
 My pipe, *before* that acemuld of many, *Col.* 73
Before he die, already dead with feare, *Col.* 205
 I *before* had tryde, *Col.* 673
 long *before* the world he was ybore, *Col.* 839
 soone to lose, *before* he once would lin; *I.* i. 24. 5
 He strowd an *Ave-Mary* after and *before*. *I.* i. 35. 9
Before that angry heavens list to lowre, *I.* ii. 22. 4
 'To have *before* bewitched all mens sight: *I.* ii. 39. 3
 A damzell spyde, slow footing her *before*, *I.* iii. 10. 8
 Face of fayre Lady she *before* did vew, *I.* iii. 11. 8
 his eies he fixt *before*. *I.* iii. 30. 8
 him *before*, I saw . . . The bold Sansfoy *I.* v. 23. 1
 the velle that hong her face *before*: *I.* vi. 4. 7
 With heaped strokes more hugely then *before*: *I.* vi. 45. 4
 Whose fall did never foe *before* behold: *I.* vii. 51. 6
 Him to avenge *before* his blood were cold, *I.* ix. 37. 5
 nought but death *before* his eies *I.* ix. 50. 2
 sate waiting ever them *before*. *I.* x. 36. 8
 Present *before* the majesty divine, *I.* x. 51. 8
 cloudes *before* him field *I.* xi. 10. 8
before his flightes end: *I.* xi. 19. 4
before that cursed Dragon got That happy land, *I.* xi. 29. 6
 fall *before* his enemy. *I.* xi. 33. 9
 Whom far *before* did march a goodly band *I.* xii. 5. 6
 as is *before* exprest, *I.* xii. 15. 8
 He was affyaunced long time *before*, *I.* xii. 27. 2
 Singing *before* th' eternall majesty, *I.* xii. 39. 4
Before, behind, and round about him laies: *II.* ii. 25. 8
 falling them *before*, Besought them *II.* ii. 27. 4
Before, they fastned were under her knee *II.* iii. 27. 6
 the land that lay them faire *before*, *II.* vi. 11. 8
 had never mett *before* So puissant foe, *II.* vii. 30. 1
 As eie of man did never see *before*, *II.* vii. 31. 5
 That living eye *before* did never see *II.* vii. 33. 2
 far *before* a light-foote Page *II.* viii. 10. 4
 greater fury then *before* was fownd; *II.* ix. 15. 2
 The one *before*, by which all in did pas, *II.* ix. 23. 2
 Early, *before* the Morne with cremosin ray *II.* xi. 3. 1
 fled asonder, and him fell *before*; *II.* xi. 19. 3
 reysd him up much stronger then *before*, *II.* xi. 45. 5
 here *before* a perlous passage lyes, *II.* xii. 17. 8
 brought to grownd that never wast *before*: *III.* i. 7. 7
 faire *before* the gate a spatious playne, *III.* i. 20. 6
 Dare not adventure on the stubborne pray, Ne hyte *before*. *III.* i. 22. 4
 As did this knight, *before* ye hither came.' *III.* i. 27. 5
 Which two did yield *before* she did them smight, *III.* i. 29. 6
 him in everie part *before* her fashioned, *III.* ii. 16. 9
 Yet him in everie part *before* she knew, *III.* ii. 17. 1
before that day His joyous face did to the world revele, *III.* ii. 48. 1
 A litle whyle *Before* that Merlin dyde, *III.* iii. 10. 2
 Then ever him *before*, or after, living wight: *III.* iii. 11. 9
 In the last feld *before* Menevia, *III.* iii. 55. 3
 ryding on forray Few dayes *before*, *III.* iii. 58. 5
 But hurt his hart, the which *before* was sound, *III.* v. 42. 4
 Such as the Angels weare *before* Gods tribumall! *III.* v. 53. 9
 had not her thereof *before* aviz'd, *III.* vi. 19. 4
before the sunny rayes He us'd to slug, *III.* vii. 12. 7
 A litle bote lay hoving her *before*, *III.* vii. 27. 4
 She bore *before* her lap a dolefull Squire, *III.* vii. 37. 6
 The inward smoke, that did *before* but steeme, *III.* viii. 26. 4
 Satyrane his chaunce Was her *before*, *III.* ix. 27. 2
Before that angry Gods . . . Upon the heapt *III.* ix. 33. 4
 long *before* the ten yeres siege of Troy, *III.* ix. 36. 2
 by him cald Paros, which *before* Hight Nausa: *III.* ix. 37. 1
 To quench the flames which she had tyn'd *before*, *III.* x. 13. 3
 seemd more grievous then it was *before*. *III.* x. 18. 5
 'She woneth in the Forrest there *before*.' *III.* x. 38. 3
 Early, *before* the heavens fairest light *III.* x. 52. 6
 who behind him was, Ne searsely who *before*: *III.* x. 53. 4
 Holding a lattis still *before* his face, *III.* xii. 15. 8
 her *before* the vile Enchaunter sate, *III.* xii. 31. 1
 hope, which she *before* Conceived had, *III.* xii. 44. 7
 All bent to mirth *before* the bride was bedded, *IV.* i. 3. 5
 make his praise *before* his owne preferd: *IV.* iv. 36. 8
 He held the Lady forth *before* him right, *IV.* vii. 26. 3
 There she alighting fell *before* her feet, *IV.* viii. 9. 5
 Bearing a litle Dwarfie *before* his steed, *IV.* viii. 38. 3
 celestiall sound Of dainty musicke . . . *Before* the spouse: *IV.* xi. 23. 3
 And her *before* there paced Pages twaine, *IV.* xi. 47. 7
 Which never she *before* disclosed to none, *IV.* xii. 5. 4
 mourn'd to see her losse *before* ber eyne, *IV.* xii. 21. 7
 on her knee *before* him falling lowe, *IV.* xii. 29. 5
 Liftes up his head that did *before* decline, *IV.* xii. 34. 8
 gins to spread his leafe *before* the faire sunshine, *IV.* xii. 34. 9
 All th' East, *before* untam'd, did over-ronne, *V.* i. 2. 2
 It was not long *before* he overooke Sir Sanglier, *V.* i. 20. 6
 He wilfull lost that he *before* attained: *V.* v. 17. 8
 put *before* his lap a napron *V.* v. 20. 8
 As if *before* she had not counted trew: *V.* vi. 5. 5

Before—Continued.

It was not long *before* she heard the sound *V.* vi. 28. 6
 Whose like *before* she never saw nor red; *V.* vii. 5. 7
 Who, long *before* awoke, . . . Was to the battell *V.* vii. 27. 3
 as he had bene *Before* directed by his Lord; *V.* viii. 29. 8
 Then brought he forth . . . her face *before*. *V.* ix. 48. 8
 did wound his enemy Behinde, beside, *before*. *V.* xi. 6. 9
 A rout of people they *before* them kend, *V.* xi. 43. 7
 To leave the love that ye *before* embraced, *V.* xi. 63. 4
 the dismal day Appointed her Irenas death *before*, *V.* xii. 11. 2
 the huge stroke, which he *before* intended, *V.* xii. 21. 1
 Atchiev'd so hard a quest, as few *before*; *VI.* i. 5. 8
 when he saw his foe *before* in vew, *VI.* i. 35. 6
 Prevented him *before* his stroke could light, *VI.* i. 38. 7
Before his feet her selfe she did project; *VI.* i. 45. 5
 slaine The day *before* *VI.* iii. 17. 3
 There him befell, unlooked for *before*, *VI.* iv. 17. 6
 Which at the first, *before* it had infected, *VI.* vi. 8. 3
 th' other, not so swift as she *before*, *VI.* vii. 9. 8
 What meaneth this which here I see *before*? *VI.* vii. 14. 7
 Her stubborne hart, which love *before* disdayned, *VI.* vii. 36. 7
 in two yeaeres *before*, . . . She had destroyed two and twenty *VI.* vii. 38. 6
 Were bound about and voyded from *before*; *VI.* vii. 43. 8
before Having subdew'd yet did to life restore; *VI.* viii. 4. 4
 else abide the death that hard *before* you stands.' *VI.* viii. 7. 9
 Whose like *before* his eye had never seene; *VI.* x. 17. 2
 Whom they *before* in diverse spoyles had caught; *VI.* xi. 11. 3
 leave to take *before* his friends doe dye. *VI.* xi. 18. 9
 'That ever I did live . . . and was not dead *before*, *VI.* xi. 29. 3
Before I saw faire Pastorella dye.' *VI.* xi. 29. 4
 So forth they goe together (God *before*) *VI.* xi. 36. 1
 all those flockes, which they *before* Had reft from Meliboe *VI.* xi. 51. 6
 she, whose sides *before* with secret wound . . . empiereed were, *VI.* xii. 4. 7
 closing it againe like as *before*, *VI.* xii. 8. 3
 more seath he wrought . . . then he had done *before*; *VI.* xii. 39. 2
 him bring *before* his presence prest. *VII.* vi. 16. 9
 come *before* him Jove *VII.* vi. 17. 9
Before they could new counsels re-allie, *VII.* vi. 23. 4
 For to betray my Right *before* I have it tride *VII.* vi. 34. 9
Before great Natures presnece *VII.* vi. 36. 3
 On her whose sight *before* so much he sought, *VII.* vi. 47. 6
 at the time that was *before* agreed, *VII.* vii. 3. 1
 Which through the flood *before* did softly slyde *VII.* vii. 43. 4
 doe myne humbled hart *before* her poure; *Am.* xx. 2
 lothe the things which they did like *before*, *Am.* xxxv. 11
 doe me not *before* my time to dy. *Am.* xliii. 14
 did ye see So fayre a creature in your towne *before*: *Epith.* 168
 She commeth in, *before* th' Almightyes vew; *Epith.* 211
 The which *before* had lyeen confused ever. *H.L.* 77
 Whatever ill *before* he did aby: *H.L.* 242
Before this worlds great frame . . . found any being-place, *H.L.L.* 22
 With him he raignd, *before* all time prescribed, *H.L.L.* 36
 In which he stood *before* his haplesse fate. *H.L.L.* 140
 Meeke Lambe of God, *before* all worlds behight, *H.L.L.* 173
 pure glorie present still *Before* thy face, *H.L.L.* 285

Before(e). See **Before.**

Beg. *Beg* amongst those that beggers doo defie.' *Hub.* 192
 manie *beg* which are thereof ashamed. *Hub.* 352
beg the sute the which the other ment. *Hub.* 882
 Go *beg* with us, and be companions still, *T.M.* 407

Began. See **Began, Gan.**

My spirit . . . *Began* to enter into meditation *Pon.* i. 3
 her garland so much honoured *Began* to die, *Pon.* vii. 10
 His Vellet head *began* to shoote out, *S.C.* May 185
 thy oaten pype *began* to sound, *S.C.* Jun. 58
Began to comfort me in chearfull wise, *Hub.* 19
 the Ape . . . thus *began* t' advise, *Hub.* 113
began T' enquire of custome, *Hub.* 244
 they *Began* to threat the neighbour sky; *Hub.* 1174
Began her grievous plaint as doth ensew. *T.M.* 114, 174, 234, 300
Began her piteous plaint, as doth ensew. *T.M.* 360
Began her grievous plaint, as doth ensew. *T.M.* 420
Began her plaint, as doth herein ensew. *T.M.* 480
Began her mournfull plaint, as doth ensew. *T.M.* 540
began to kindle fast, *Mut.* 34
 with good speed *began* to take his flight. *Mut.* 147
 sprites *began* to faint, *D.* 542
 Soone as his oaten pipe *began* to shrill, *As.* 44
 Clorida . . . *began* this dolefull lay. *As.* 214
began his mournfull tourne: *As.* Interl. 221
 Jove himselfe his powre *began* to dread, *Col.* 809
 Through him the cold *began* to covet heat, *Col.* 847
 She . . . th' unacquainted light *began* to feare, *I.* v. 21. 4
 his rash syre *began* to rend his heare, *I.* v. 39. 4
 when fayling breath *began* to faint, *II.* ii. 8. 1
 Since errant armes to sew he first *began*: *II.* ii. 17. 5
 them *began* With goodly meanes to pacifie, *II.* ii. 21. 8
 Then she *began* a treaty to procure, *II.* ii. 32. 6
began these words aloud to sownd. *II.* ii. 39. 9
 Got from great Atlas daughters, hence *began*, *II.* vii. 54. 6
 Since he this hardy enterprize *began*: *II.* vii. 65. 7
 Whose tender bud to blossome new *began*, *II.* viii. 5. 3
 he *began* to doubt his dazeled sight, *II.* xi. 40. 2
 he *began* to faint, and life decay: *II.* xi. 48. 6
 excellence Of his creation, when he life *began*, *II.* xii. 87. 3
 snatching his bright sword *began* to close With her *III.* i. 9. 3
 then she thus *began*. *III.* iii. 16. 1
 The bud of youth to blossome faire *began*, *III.* v. 29. 8
 When so the froward skye *began* to lowre; *III.* v. 51. 7

Began—Continued.

Then Paridell began to chaunge his theme, III. ix. 10. 8
 he thus began amaine: IV. i. 52. 5
 Her cause of comming she to tell began, IV. ii. 49. 5
 She then began them humbly to intreate IV. ii. 51. 1
 evermore, when he began to winke, IV. v. 41. 3
 day out of the Ocean mayne *Began* to peepe IV. v. 45. 4
 The Prince halfe rapt began on her to dote; IV. ix. 6. 7
Began to doubt, when she them saw embrace, IV. ix. 10. 5
Began to faint, and feele their courage cold, IV. x. 18. 5
 the wicked seede of vice *Began* to spring; V. i. 1. 4
 their hearts began to faile, V. ii. 24. 7
 When they thus ended had, the Knight began: V. iv. 16. 1
 Came forth into the rout, and them t' array began. V. iv. 36. 9
 The Trumpets sounded, and the field began; V. v. 6. 1
 With bitter strokes it both began and ended. V. v. 6. 2
 to her turning thus began againe: V. v. 30. 6
 There she began to make her monefull plaint V. vi. 12. 1
 soone as he began to lay about V. vi. 30. 1
Began the streight conditions to propound, V. xii. 28. 2
 Then Zele began to urge her punishment, V. ix. 49. 7
 When one in armes she saw, began to fly; V. x. 19. 6
 With his huge flail he began to lay about; V. xi. 47. 7
 He drawing neare began to greete them faire, V. xi. 48. 2
 Those knights began afresh them to assayle, V. xi. 59. 2
 At him began aloud to barke and bay V. xii. 41. 2
Began to quake and tremble with dismay; V. xii. 41. 5
 There then began a fearefull cruell fray VI. i. 36. 1
 wherefore Betwixt you two began this strife VI. ii. 8. 9
 Phoebus . . . Unto his Inne began to draw aspace; VI. iii. 29. 2
 even his ruder hart began to rew, VI. iv. 3. 5
 Then thus began the lamentable Dame: VI. iv. 29. 1
began to assayt T' amend what was amisse, VI. v. 10. 8
 To these sieke twaine, that now began to droupe: VI. v. 32. 3
 She starting up began to shriek aloud; VI. vi. 31. 2
Began to tremble every limbe and vaine; VI. vii. 22. 2
began Him to invite unto his simple home; VI. ix. 16. 3
 He thus began: VI. xi. 30. 2
Began to mitigate his swelling course, VI. xi. 34. 3
Began some smacke of comfort new to tast, VI. xi. 45. 3
 How she at first her selfe began to reare VII. vi. 1. 8
 He thus againe in milder wise began: VII. vi. 31. 6
 his planet cleare *Began* in me to move, Am. ix. 6
Beget. the great God Pan . . . dyd himselfe *beget*? S.C. Jul. 52
 like himselfe desire for to *beget*: Col. 864
 Of whom he did great Constantine *begett*, II. x. 60. 1
 doth *beget* True love and faithfull friendship, IV. vi. 46. 8
 they did then *beget* This hellish Dog, VI. vi. 12. 1
 next he did *beget* . . . Angels bright, H.H.L. 54
Begets. *Begets* and eke conceives, ne needeth other none. IV. x. 41. 9
Beggars. *Beggars* life is best; Hub. 180
Beggars. Free men some *beggers* call, but they be free, Hub. 161
 they which call them so more *beggers* bee; Hub. 162
 Beg amongst those that *beggers* doo defie, Hub. 192
Beggary. But few returned, having scaped hard, With balefull
beggery, I. iv. 3. 4
Begging. Oft-times to *begging* are content to fall. Hub. 182
 now is thought a civile *begging* sect. Hub. 198
 their *begging* now them failed quyte, Hub. 347
 Much like to *begging*, but much better named, Hub. 351
Begin. See *Begon*, *Gin*.
 The blossomes of lust to bud did *beginne*, S.C. May 187
Begin, thou eldest Sister of the crew, T.M. 53
 'More eath . . . How to *begin*, then know how to have donne. Col. 591
 with new day new worke at once *begin*: I. i. 33. 2
 Like to an holy Monck, the service to *begin*. I. iv. 18. 9
 recovering hart, he does *begin* To rubb her temples, I. vii. 21. 4
Begin, and end the bitter balefull stound; I. vii. 25. 8
 Each goodly thing is hardest to *begin*; I. x. 6. 1
 wretched we, . . . Must now anew *begin* I. i. 32. 7
 did *begin* To plaine of wronges, II. iii. 13. 4
 Must first *begin*, and well her amenance: II. iv. 11. 2
 to rase our house to honour did *begin*. II. iv. 36. 9
 they fiercely then *begin* to showre; II. viii. 48. 5
Begin then, O my dearest sacred Dame! III. iii. 4. 1
Begin, O Clio! and recount from hence III. iii. 4. 6
 The hard *beginne* that meetes thee in the dore, III. iii. 21. 8
 'For so must all things excellent *begin*; III. iii. 22. 1
 death with darkness doth *begin*. III. iv. 59. 9
 gan the battaile freshly to *begin*; III. v. 22. 5
 Ere that we to efforce it doe *begin*: III. ix. 9. 4
 discord harder is to end then to *begin*. IV. i. 20. 9
 panting breath *begin* to fayle, IV. vi. 16. 2
 then his bloody banquet should *beginne*. IV. vii. 20. 9
 heasts *begin* to play Their pleasant friskes, IV. x. 46. 1
 till time they should *begin* the fight. V. v. 4. 9
 There then a piteous slaughter did *begin*; V. vii. 35. 5
 now I *begin* To tread an endlesse trace, VI. i. 6. 1
 You calme the storme that passion did *begin*, Am. viii. 11
 I must *begin* and never bring to end: Am. xxiii. 10
 This joyous day, deare Lord, with joy *begin*; Am. lxxviii. 5
Begin his wittlesse note aspace to elatter, Am. lxxxiv. 4
 after stormes, when clouds *begin* to cleare, H.L. 276
 Whose root from earths base groundworke shold *begin*. H.H.L. 105
Beginne from first, where he enacrdled was H.H.L. 225
Beginner. in my woes *beginner* it to end: II. iv. 31. 4
Beginners. The first *beginners* of my endles care: D. 301
Beginneih. See *Ginneth*.
 The carefuld cold *beginneih* for to creep, I. vii. 39. 4
 He first her hands *beginneih* to unbind, VI. viii. 50. 5

Beginning. the Ape, *beginning* well to wey This hard adventure, *Hub.* 112
 In their *beginning* they are weake and wan, II. iv. 34. 3
 Though straunge *beginning* had, III. ii. 42. 2
 Great matter growng of *beginning* small, IV. ii. 54. 7
 Thereby to make their loves *beginning* their lives end. IV. vi. 17. 9
 For her *beginning* a more fearefull fray, V. viii. 10. 6
 gave *beginning* to her woe and wretchednesse, V. x. 11. 9
Beginning then below, with th' easie vew H.H.B. 22
Beginnings. favour my *beginnings* graciously; Gn. 38
 'Well hoped I, and faire *beginnings* had, I. vii. 49. 1
Begins. See *Gins*.
 Winters wrath *begines* to quell, S.C. Mar. 8
 How bragly it *begines* to budde, S.C. Mar. 14
 when with Wine the braine *begins* to sweate, S.C. O. 107
begines To shew in Heaven his brightnes orient; Ti. 388
 Soone as thy dreadfull trompe *begins* to sownd, I. xi. 6. 6
 now my teme *begins* to faint and fayle, III. xii. 47. or. 3
 Towards the westerne brim *begins* to draw, V. ix. 35. 2
 Alredie seems that fortunes headlong wheele *Begins* to turne, V. x. 20. 8
 The new *begins* his compast course anew; Am. lxii. 2
Begines his owne, and my old fault renewes. H.H.L. 21
Begon. See *Began*, *Begun*, *Woebegone*.
 And yet, alas! but now my spring *begonne*, S.C. Ja. 29
 then againe *begonne*: 'My weaker yeares, I. i. 52. 4
 well *begonne*, end all so well, I pray! I. vii. 28. 4
 All ends that was *begonne*: I. ix. 42. 3
 Affyaunce made, my happinesse *begonne*, II. iv. 21. 4
 fresh *begon* That castle to assaile II. xi. 5. 3
 In playner wise to tell her grievance she *begonne*. III. i. 52. 9
 Which to prove, I this voyage have *begonne*. III. ii. 8. 5
 'Things ofte impossible' (quoth she) 'seeme, ere *begonne*. III. ii. 36. 9
 love, that is in gentle brest *begonne*, III. ii. 51. 7
begonne By false illusion of a guilefull Spright III. iii. 13. 3
 they both *begonne* To make exceeding mone, III. vii. 19. 8
 was as far at last, as when I first *begon*. III. vii. 59. 9
 that other knight *begonne* To wax exceeding wroth, III. viii. 17. 7
begonne His stolen steed to thunder furiously, III. x. 33. 5
 As if but then the battell had *begonne*: IV. iii. 36. 2
 he last ended, having first *begonne*. IV. v. 7. 5
 As if but then the battell had *begonne*; IV. ix. 27. 2
 That harder may be ended, then *begonne*: IV. x. 3. 4
 with so strong attempt I had *begonne*. IV. x. 53. 5
 There Justice first her princely rule *begonne*. V. i. 2. 5
 what ensu'd shall in next Canto be *begonne*. VI. ii. 48. 9
 As fiercely yet as when he first *begonne*, VI. iv. 2. 7
 in sort as he at first *begonne*, VI. x. 32. 4
 will in another Canto better be *begonne*. VI. x. 44. 9
 when I thinke to end that I *begonne*, Am. xxiii. 9
Begored. ten thousand monsters . . . gaping griesly, all *begor'd*. IV. xi. 3. 9
Begot. See *Base-begot*.
 Which Pan, the shepherds God, of her *begot*: S.C. Ap. 51
 proud that ever he *begot* such a Bellibone; S.C. Ap. 91
begot amisse By yawning Sloth T.M. 262
 Which wast *begot* in Daemogorgons hall, I. v. 22. 5
 how they were *begott*, II. x. 8. 1
 There he this knight of her *begot*, III. iv. 20. 1
 'Night . . . wast *begot* in heaven, III. iv. 55. 3
 wondrously they were *begot* and bred III. vi. 6. 1
 her of his owne mother Earth Whylome *begot*, III. vii. 47. 9
 'Anehyes sonne, *begott* of Venus fayre', III. ix. 41. 1
 Which that great Gyant Blomius *begot* IV. xi. 42. 2
 by him *begot* in loves delight V. ix. 31. 5
 'Of Cerberus whilome he was *begot* VI. i. 8. 1
 bred of hellish strene, . . . *Begot* of foule Echidna, VI. vi. 9. 9
 By him *begot* of faire Eurynome, VI. x. 22. 2
 were *begot*, In Joves sweet paradise of Day and Night; Epith. 98
 When he *begot* the great Tirynthian groom: Epith. 329
 with thy selfe did lie And *begot* Majesty. Epith. 331
Begot of Plentie and of Penurie, H.L. 53
 and of it selfe *begot*, . . . his eldest sonne H.H.L. 30
begot of any earthly Seede, Proth. 65
Begotten. By him *begotten* of fowle infamy; T.M. 316
 A Satyres sonne . . . there *begotten* of a Lady myld, I. vi. 21. 3
Begotten by her kingly Paramoure, II. x. 19. 2
 Five sonnes he left, *begotten* of one wife, II. x. 44. 1
 wondrously *begotten*, and *begonne* III. iii. 13. 3
Begotten by two fathers of one mother, IV. x. 32. 4
 Orthrus *begotten* by great Typhaon And foule Echidna V. x. 10. 7
 there should to him a sonne Be gotten, not *begotten*; VI. iv. 32. 7
 ye *begotten* were And borne here in this world; VII. vii. 53. 8
Beguile. layen haytes to *beguile* her brother; S.C. S. 39
 he us'd oft to *beguile* Poore suters, Hub. 877
 doth *beguile* Their greedie mouthes of the expected spoyle; Hub. 1285
 Led with delight, they thus *beguile* the way. I. i. 10. 1
 sweet musicke . . . Him to *beguile* of grieve I. v. 17. 8
 Those gnestes, *beguyled*, did *beguyle* their eyes Of kindly
 sleepe II. ii. 46. 6
 So goodly did *beguile* the Gulyer of his pray. II. vii. 64. 9
 Illusion that did *beguile* his sense, II. xi. 39. 6
 to *beguyle* A simple maide, III. ii. 12. 7
 thought so to *beguile* her grievous smart; III. iv. 6. 2
 Hellonors both eyes did eke *beguyle*, III. x. 5. 4
 fedd on fodder to *beguile* her sight. III. xi. 42. 4
 her grieve with error to *beguyle*, V. vi. 5. 3
 Can forth to lay his bayte her to *beguyle*, V. ix. 12. 8
 The better to *beguile* whom she so fond did finde. V. xi. 23. 9
 The birds to catch, or fishes to *beguyle*; VI. ix. 23. 6
 Is but a bayt such wretches to *beguile*, Am. xli. 10
 dyng, doe themselves of payne *beguyle*. Am. xlvi. 12
 faine my grieve with chaunges to *beguile*, Am. lxxxvi. 10

Beguiled. See Late-beguiled.

He stole away, and weetingly *beguyl'd*. As. 22
 The maker selfe, . . . Was nigh *beguiled* with so goodly sight. I. i. 45. 7
 seemd she to appease Her mournfull plaintes, *beguiled* of her
 art, I. i. 54. 7
 The knight was wroth to see his stroke *beguyl'd*, I. xi. 25. 1
 My liefest Lord she thus *beguiled* had; II. i. 52. 5
 Those guesates, *beguyl'd*, did beguyle their eyes II. ii. 46. 6
 Suffers her selfe through sloope *beguild* to bee, II. viii. 6. 8
 And his slow eies *beguiled* of their sight, II. viii. 9. 2
Beguyl'd thus with delight of novelties, II. x. 77. 1
 was with the love thereof *beguyl'd*; III. ii. 44. 8
 faire Amoret, . . . Being thereof *beguyl'd*, III. xii. 44. 9
 Being likewise *beguiled* in her thought, IV. viii. 56. 3
 of their private loves *beguiled*, IV. ix. 36. 5
 Conceivd close in her *beguiled* hart, V. v. 43. 8
 Even so Clarinda her owne Dame *beguyl'd*, V. v. 53. 5
 By her *beguiled* and confounded quight: V. ix. 40. 5
 doubting to be wronged or *beguyl'd*, VI. vii. 33. 7
 panting hounds *beguiled* of their pray: Am. lxvii. 4
 So goodly wonne, with her owne will *beguyl'd*. Am. lxvii. 14

Begun. See Begon.

her course *begun* with brave intent. Ro. xxi. 8
 everie thing that is *begun* with reason Hub. 126
 returne from whence he first *begun*, Hub. 306
 To end thy glorie which he hath *begun*: Col. 409
 Finish the storie which thou hast *begunne*? Col. 589
 the fleecie cattell have *begun* . . . to make their feast. Col. 606
 In love were either ended or *begunne*: IV. Pr. 3. 5
 he now *begunne* To challenge her anew, IV. iv. 8. 5
 Even in the dore him meeting, she *begun*: V. vi. 9. 1
 With shew of morning mylde he hath *begun*, Am. lxii. 3
Behalf. purchase honour in his friends *beholve*, IV. iv. 27. 3
 In the *beholve* of wronged weake did fight: V. viii. 30. 8
 in thine owne *beholve* maist partiaill scene: VII. vi. 35. 3
Behappen. Which unto any knight *behappyen* may, V. xi. 52. 4
Behave. thereto did himselte right well *behave* Her to obay, V. v. 23. 7
 ye better shall your selfe *behave* VI. i. 42. 7
 Towards all womenkind them kindly to *behave*. VI. ii. 14. 9
Behaved. This gentle knight himselte so well *behaved*, V. vi. 2. 2
Behaves. his mynd *Behaves* with cares, II. iii. 40. 7
Behavior. his behaviour altogether was *Alla Turchesca*, Hub. 676
 in his . . . *behaviour* hec Did labour lively I. x. 6. 7
 Her light *behaviour* and loose dalliance II. vi. 8. 1
 they grew Greatly confused in *behaviour*. III. iii. 50. 7
 Gainst natures law and good *behaviour*; III. vii. 49. 2
 With daily shew of courteous kind *behaviour*, V. v. 35. 7

Beheld, -s. See Behest, -s.

Beheld. Then I *beheld* the faire Dodonian tree, Bel.¹ v. 1
 when suddaine I *beheld*, Bel.² vii. 9
 *When I *beheld* this tickle trustles state Pel.² vii. 1
 I, which this sight *beheld*, was much dismayed Fan. vii. 13
 that great warre, which those Trojanes oft *beheld*? Gn. 498
 oft *beheld* the warlike Greekish forces, Gn. 499
 Which when the Priest *beheld*, he vew'd it nere, Hub. 379
 troubled kingdome of wilde beasts *beheld*, Hub. 1231
 since these two eyes *beheld* A mightie Prince, Ti. 183
 I *beheld* where stood A Knight Ti. 645
 The gods, which all things see, this same *beheld*, As. 181
 His eies . . . stared sterne on all that him *beheld*; I. iv. 36. 6
 when the knight *beheld*, his mightie shield I. viii. 6. 6
 Virgin which *beheld* from farre, . . . The whole atchievement I. viii. 26. 1
 Which when the knights *beheld* amazd they were, I. viii. 49. 1
 with this unlucky eye I late *beheld*; I. ix. 26. 8
 when the earle *beheld*, and saw his guest I. ix. 54. 2
 when that fairest Una she *beheld*, I. x. 8. 6
 so dismayd when that his foe *beheld*, I. xi. 28. 6
 his deare Lady, that *beheld* it all, I. xi. 55. 3
 she *beheld* those maydens meriment I. xii. 8. 1
 Speake they which have *beheld* the battailes which it wan? II. iii. 16. 9
 when her goodly visage he *beheld*, II. iii. 37. 1
 fayre Phaedria, that *beheld* That deadly daunger, II. vi. 32. 1
 Infinite moe tormented in like paine He there *beheld*, II. vii. 63. 2
 great workmans skill Whenas those knights *beheld*, II. ix. 33. 2
 Whom when the knights *beheld*, II. ix. 36. 4
 Had not his gentle Squire *beheld* his paine, II. xi. 29. 8
 Ne ever Iand *beheld*, ne living wight, II. xii. 2. 2
 trembled as them passing they *beheld*: II. xii. 40. 7
 Which when those knights *beheld*, III. i. 40. 7
 Late dayes ensamble, which these eyes *beheld*: III. iii. 55. 2
 Which when the Prince *beheld*, a lothfull sight III. iv. 52. 4
 when shee better him *beheld* III. v. 30. 7
 whenas he *beheld* the heavenly Mayd, III. v. 43. 4
 soone as she *beheld* that suddain stound, III. vii. 7. 4
 Which whenas Satyrane *beheld*, III. vii. 38. 1
 Which whenas they *beheld*, they smitten were III. ix. 23. 1
 Which they far off *beheld* from Trojan toures, III. ix. 35. 5
 Whom when as Britomart *beheld* III. xi. 4. 5
 Such when those Knights and Ladies all about *Beheld* her, IV. i. 14. 2
 Whom when as Paridel more plaine *beheld*, IV. i. 34. 2
 Which when his other companie *beheld*, IV. i. 37. 1
 Which when as Blandamour *beheld*, IV. i. 44. 1
 Which when as Blandamour . . . *Beheld*, IV. ii. 5. 4
 when at last she had *beheld* her fill, IV. ii. 49. 3
 Whom when on ground his brother next *beheld*, IV. iii. 14. 1
 They which that piteous spectacle *beheld* Were much amaz'd IV. iii. 21. 1
 Which when as all the lookers-on *beheld*, IV. iii. 35. 1
 All which when gentle Canacee *beheld*, IV. iii. 50. 1
 All which when Blandamour from end to end *Beheld*, IV. iv. 45. 6
 Which when they all *beheld* they chaft, IV. v. 27. 1

Beheld—Continued.

having long *beheld*, at last enquired The cause IV. v. 38. 3
 when as Scudamour, who now abrayd, *Beheld*, IV. vi. 24. 2
Beheld the lovely face of Artegall IV. vi. 26. 2
 ever when his visage she *beheld*, IV. vi. 27. 3
 drawing nigh, ere he her well *beheld*, IV. vii. 36. 7
 Whom when the Prince *beheld*, IV. viii. 20. 1
 Which when that Squire *beheld*, he woxe full glad IV. viii. 46. 1
 soone as faire Acmylia *beheld* IV. ix. 9. 1
 all the while *beheld* their wrathfull moode, IV. ix. 22. 3
 Whom when the Briton Prince afarre *beheld* IV. ix. 32. 1
beheld with gazefull eye, IV. x. 28. 2
 soone as I *beheld*, IV. x. 53. 1
 emblazond she *beheld*, IV. x. 55. 4
 soone as he *beheld* that angels face IV. xii. 34. 1
 There they *beheld* a mighty Gyant V. ii. 30. 1
 Which when as Marinell *beheld* likewise, V. iii. 18. 1
 Which when as all that present were *beheld*, V. iii. 26. 1
 Whom soone as he *beheld* he knew, V. iv. 25. 9
 Whom when as Artegall in that distresse By chaunce *beheld*, V. iv. 41. 2
 whom when Britomart had long *beheld*, V. vii. 7. 7
 To have *beheld* a spectacle so bad; V. vii. 38. 5
 Which when his Ladie from the castles hight *Beheld*, V. viii. 45. 5
 sternely him *beheld* with grim and ghastly looke V. xi. 12. 9
 when as she first *beheld* The armed Prince V. xi. 26. 1
 all the people which *beheld* that day Gan shout aloud, V. xi. 34. 1
 Whom when those knights so froward and forlore *Beheld*, V. xi. 61. 9
 With dreadfull looke he Artegall *beheld*, V. xii. 16. 2
 Which haynous sight when Calidore *beheld*, VI. i. 18. 1
 The sad Briana which all this *beheld*; VI. i. 44. 6
 When he *beheld* the streames of purple blood VI. iv. 12. 2
 Which when that Squire *beheld*, he to them stept VI. v. 25. 6
 Which when the Salvage . . . *Beheld*, VI. v. 25. 2
 Whose cruell handling when that Squire *beheld*, VI. vii. 45. 1
 Which she *beheld* with lamentable eye, VI. viii. 3. 2
 whenas Enias *Beheld* two such, VI. viii. 5. 8
 Which when the Prince *beheld*, there standing by, VI. viii. 12. 6
 when he *beheld* That huge great foole oppressing th' other VI. viii. 28. 1
 There I *beheld* such vainenesse as I never thought, VI. ix. 24. 9
 With lustfull eyes *beheld* that lovely guest, VI. xi. 3. 7
 There she *beheld* . . . Her father VI. xi. 23. 1
 when the hardy Titanesse *beheld* The goodly building VII. vi. 10. 1
 when the haughty Titanesse *beheld*, VII. vi. 25. 1
 Unseene of any, yet of all *beheld*; VII. vii. 13. 4
Behest. To fall before her feete at her *behest*, Ti. 73
 without *behest* So carefull was for them, D. 137
 straight obay his soveraine *behest*; D. 270
 Where I will live or die at her *behest*, Col. 254
 salvage nation . . . learns her wise *behest*. I. vi. Arg.
 his *behest* they feared as a tyrans law. I. vi. 26. 9
 With forced fury following his *behest*, I. ix. 7. 5
 me had warnd old Timons wise *behest*, I. ix. 9. 5
 Gan him instruct in everie good *behest*, I. x. 33. 3
 in every good *behest*, . . . Shee him instructed I. x. 45. 3
 The waves, obedient to theyr *behest*, III. iv. 31. 8
 the swift bird obayd not her *behest*, IV. viii. 10. 7
 So litle did they hearken to her sweet *behest*. IV. ix. 31. 9
 sternly gan repine at his *behest*; V. i. 29. 2
 Next gan Religion gainst her to impute High Gods *behest*, V. ix. 44. 6
 To him assynd her high *behest* to doo, V. xii. 3. 7
 in atchievment of her high *behest* I should no creature
 joyne VI. ii. 37. 7
 obaying natures first *behest*. VI. iv. 14. 9
 Did gladly hearken to his grave *behest*, VI. vi. 15. 2
 Unmyndfull of his vow, and high *behest* VI. x. 1. 3
 made unft to serve his lawlesse mindes *behest*. VI. xi. 7. 9
 when all the earth she thus had brought To her *behest*, VII. vi. 7. 2
 Sith I needs must follow thy *behest*, VII. vii. 2. 1
 duly well observed his *behest*; H.L. 93
 Through observation of her high *behest*, H.H.B. 202
Behests. slaine to serve the Apes *behests*: Hub. 1308
 sage Counsellours . . . Taught to obay their bestiall *behests*, I. iv. 18. 3
 To her faire presence and discrete *behrsts*. II. ii. 32. 5
 We both are bound to follow heavens *behests*, III. vi. 22. 7
 Liagore much praised for wise *behests*; IV. xi. 51. 4
 Justice . . . did divide her dred *behests*: V. Pr. 9. 9
 Restraines those sterne *behests* and cruell doomes of his. V. vii. 22. 9
 dy As thralls and vassals unto mens *behests*; VII. vii. 19. 3
 Thou must him love, and his *behests* embrace; H.H.L. 261
Behight. They bene all Ladies of the lake *behight*, S.C. Ap. 120
 I, a wayfull widdowe *behight*, S.C. May 201
 It fortun'd (as heavens had *behight*) Mui. 241
 the keies are to thy hand *behight* I. x. 50. 7
 Didst thou *behight* me borne of English blood. I. x. 64. 6
 the journey which he had *behight*: II. iii. 1. 7
 streight *behight* To seeke Occasion, II. iv. 43. 5
 At last, him turning to his charge *behight*, II. viii. 9. 5
 The Ferriman, as Alma had *behight*, II. xi. 4. 2
 he *behight* Those gates to be unbar'd, II. xi. 17. 3
 That Gauntesse Argante is *behight*, III. vi. 47. 2
 A Knight much better then thy selfe *behight*, IV. i. 44. 4
 lowly to her lowting thus *behight*: IV. ii. 23. 3
 whilst all the lookers-on Him dead *behight*, IV. iii. 31. 2
 The second was to Triamond *behight*, IV. v. 7. 6
 Till Britomart him fairely thus *behight*: IV. vi. 38. 5
 for his paines a whistle him *behight*, IV. xi. 6. 8
 Whom . . . he knew, and thus *behight*: 'Sir Turpine! haplesse
 man, V. iv. 25. 9
 fild with heavenly fury, thus he her *behight*. V. vii. 20. 9
behight Unto that Damzell in her Ladies right, V. ix. 3. 4

Behight—Continued.

Yet for the time this answer he to him behight.	VI. ii. 36. 9
So with her marched forth, as she did him behight.	VI. ii. 39. 9
him, that is behight Father of Gods and men	VII. vi. 35. 4
thanks to him, that it deserves, behight;	Com. Son. ii. 12
Mecke Lambe of God, before all worlds behight.	H.H.L. 173
Behind (partial list).	
a hell, which he left behind	S.C. May 283
Her like shee has not left behinde	S.C. N. 40
leave this lamentable plaint behinde:	Gn. 635
all the rest must needs be left behinde:	Ti. 586
Leaving behind them nought but grieft	D. 395
set His sevenfold teme behind the stedfast starre	I. ii. 1. 2
fast she fled, ne ever lookt behynd,	I. iii. 12. 1
Duess' had forst him leave behind;	I. vi. 2. 2
left behinde alone,	I. vi. 33. 3
and eke behind His scrip did hang,	I. vi. 35. 8
leaving all behind her fled away	I. viii. 25. 6
she growing had behind A foxes taile,	I. viii. 48. 3
As if his feare still followed him behynd:	I. ix. 21. 6
sin, Not purg'd nor heald, behind remained still,	I. x. 25. 3
all the land behind him farre,	I. xi. 11. 6
Behynd his backe, unweeting, where he stood,	I. xi. 29. 2
Before, behind, and round about him laies;	II. ii. 25. 8
low behinde her backe were scattered:	II. iii. 30. 5
bide alone behinde;	II. iii. 32. 4
him behynd a wicked Hag did stalke,	II. iv. 4. 1
all behinde was bald,	II. iv. 4. 7
His sandy lockes, long hanging downe behind,	II. v. 14. 4
Having his warlike weapons east behynd,	II. v. 23. 7
Guyon was loath to leave his guide behind,	II. vi. 20. 1
from behind it forth there lept	II. vii. 26. 6
dreadfull feend, which did behinde him wayt,	II. vii. 64. 4
casting wronges and all revenge behind,	II. viii. 51. 3
Ne ought, I weene, are ye therein behynd,	II. ix. 38. 8
therefore was removed far behind,	II. ix. 55. 2
Least that his Lord they should behinde invade;	II. xi. 31. 5
Whiles the dredd daunger does behinde remaine.	II. xii. 21. 4
th' other by his bote behind did stay.	II. xii. 38. 6
Nigh a speares length behind his crouper fell;	III. i. 6. 7
her faire yellow locks behind her flew,	III. i. 16. 3
faire Britomart . . . did stay behynd,	III. i. 19. 3
Ne bubbling rowndell they behinde them sent.	III. iv. 33. 7
his good Squire late lette behinde,	III. v. 12. 4
as if her former dreed Were hard behind,	III. vii. 2. 6
loth to leave his liefest pelle behinde;	III. x. 15. 6
in his care him rownded close behinde:	III. x. 30. 4
Here for to stay in safetie behynd:	III. x. 41. 6
Did all the way him follow hard behynd;	III. x. 55. 6
Whom when as Britomart beheld behinde	III. xi. 4. 5
Behinde him was Reproch, Repentance, Shame;	III. xii. 24. 1
Reproch the first, Shame next, Repent behinde:	III. xii. 24. 2
More for the love which he had left behynd,	IV. i. 37. 8
'Sir knight, why ride ye dumppish thus behind,	IV. ii. 5. 7
each not farre behinde him had his make,	IV. ii. 30. 5
staffe asunder brake, And left the head behinde:	IV. iii. 10. 7
The other halfe, behind yet sticking fast,	IV. iii. 12. 3
And left behind her in her secret bowre	IV. v. 5. 4
behind her crest So sorely he her strooke,	IV. vi. 13. 2
That quite it chynd his backe behind the sell,	IV. vi. 13. 8
To Scudamour, whom she had left behind:	IV. vi. 46. 5
When suddenly behind her backe she heard	IV. vii. 4. 3
hard behind his backe his loe was prest,	IV. viii. 41. 6
on th' other sate Delay, Behinde the gate	IV. x. 13. 2
both behind upheld her spredding traine:	IV. xi. 47. 4
stone; Such as behind their backs . . . Were throwne	V. Pr. 2. 6
Ne was Sir Artegal behinde: so both Together ran	V. ii. 12. 3
they have him enclosed so behind,	V. iii. 9. 4
The other stayd behind to gard the pray:	V. iii. 11. 7
that same wretched man, . . . They left behind them,	V. iv. 25. 2
that gibbet, which is there behind,	V. iv. 32. 3
the Prince pursew'd him close behind.	V. viii. 42. 1
wound his enemy Behinde, beside, before,	V. xi. 6. 9
To hide the horrour which did lurke behinde,	V. xi. 23. 8
as he past afore . . . Bit him behind,	V. xii. 39. 9
He rather should have taken up behind;	VI. ii. 11. 5
Unto the place where me he left behind:	VI. ii. 21. 3
To take him up behinde upon his steed;	VI. iii. 31. 5
would beare behinde a burden of such scorne.	VI. iii. 31. 9
refuge was still Behind his Ladies back;	VI. iii. 49. 6
Who her, . . . With th' Hermit leaves behynd.	VI. v. Arg.
armes which Calepine whylcare Had left behind	VI. v. 8. 5
creeping still behinde, doth him incoiber,	VI. v. 19. 6
Creeping behinde him	VI. v. 20. 5
forced there to leave them both behynd	VI. v. 41. 3
Feeling some curre behinde his heeles to bite,	VI. vi. 27. 6
him following behynd, Him often scourg'd,	VI. vii. 49. 4
in this bag, which I behinde me don,	VI. viii. 24. 4
And yet his feare did follow him behynd:	VI. xi. 27. 6
Ne durst abide behind, for dread of worse effort.	VI. xi. 42. 9
Behind the bushes, where she did her hyde,	VI. xii. 8. 6
in some snare or gin set close behind,	VII. vi. 48. 6
Behinde his back a sithe,	VII. vii. 36. 8
When once the Crab behind his hack he sees.	Epith. 269
Behold , loe (quod he) beholde,	Bel. ¹ i. 9
the birde that dares beholde the Sunne,	Bel. ¹ vi. 1
beholde the bright abode Of God and men.	Rev. iv. 5
crying lowd, Loe! now beholde	Bel. ² i. 9
Whiles thus I did behold,	Bel. ² ii. 12
When I behold this tickle trustles state	Pet. ² vii. 1

Behold—Continued.

Beholde what wreake, what ruine, and what wast,	Ro. iii. 5
The Romane triumphs glorie to behold,	Ro. xiv. 12
When ye sometimes behold the ruin'd pride	Ro. xv. 12
astonishd dost behold The antique pride	Ro. xxvii. 1
An hideous Dragon, dreadful to behold,	Van. vi. 1
Art made a myrrhour to behold my plight:	S.C. Ja. 20
How mought we, Diggon, hem be-hold?	S.C. S. 229
about him gan behold What God or Fortune	Gn. 380
that passers by Might it behold,	Gn. 662
chieftie joyes on foote them to beholde,	Hub. 623
Which when he did with lothfull eyes beholde,	Hub. 1314
Heare, and behold the miserable state Of us,	T.M. 59
Behold the fowle reproach and open shame,	T.M. 61
Through knowlege we behold the worlds creation,	T.M. 499
There we behold the heavens great Hierarchie,	T.M. 507
Thence I behold the miserie of men,	T.M. 529
least he my Looove happely chance to beholde.	Tetrasticon 4
I did behold A Woman sitting,	Ti. 8
Deign'd to behold me and their gifts bestowe,	Ti. 81
Let them behold the piteous fall of mee,	Ti. 461
Let him behold the horror of my fall,	Ti. 466
did the same from farre beholde,	Ti. 493
once that beautie did beholde,	Ti. 531
Behold (said it) and by ensample see,	Ti. 582
Did never mortal eye behold such heavenly grace,	Mui. 355
shall never more behold Faire thing on earth,	D. 491
travailleurs, which it from far behold.	Col. 115
and longs death to behold,	Col. 204
Behold! an huge great vessell to us came,	Col. 213
Did never mortal eye behold such heavenly grace,	I. iii. 4. 9
Her from her Pallfrey pluckt, her visage to behold.	I. iii. 40. 9
It was a goodly heape for to beholde,	I. iv. 5. 1
Ah heavens! that doe this hideous act behold,	I. v. 1. 6
The woody nymphes, . . . Her to behold do thither runne	I. vi. 18. 2
did stay In secret shadow all this to behold;	I. vi. 48. 3
His living like saw never living eye, Ne durst behold:	I. vii. 8. 8
instruments . . . That doe this deadly spectacle behold,	I. vii. 22. 2
Whose fall did never loe before behold:	I. vii. 51. 6
Behold what ye this day have done for mee,	I. viii. 27. 8
very uncout sight was to behold,	I. viii. 31. 1
That greatest Princes presence might behold.	I. viii. 35. 4
Such as she was their cies might her behold,	I. viii. 46. 6
The authour of this fact we here behold,	I. ix. 37. 7
that all this doth behold From highest heven,	I. ix. 47. 1
horrour made to all that did behold;	I. x. 13. 5
When him his dearest Una did behold Disdeining life,	I. x. 22. 7
babes . . . Playing their sportes, that joyd her to behold;	I. x. 31. 2
As Eagles eie that can behold the Sunne.	I. x. 47. 6
The fairest peece that eie beholden can,	I. x. 59. 3
I high heven behold the tedious toyle	I. xi. 1. 9
From whence she might behold that battailles proof,	I. xi. 5. 3
Behold! I see the haven nigh at hand	I. xii. 1. 1
when his daughter deare he does behold,	I. xii. 12. 8
when his eie did her behold,	I. xii. 40. 8
In this layre mirrhour maist behold thy face,	II. Pr. 4. 7
feeble eyes your glory may behold,	II. Pr. 5. 3
when the good Sir Guyon did behold,	II. i. 42. 1
hevens just with equall brow Vouchsafed to behold us	II. i. 50. 4
Behold the ymage of mortalitie,	II. i. 57. 2
to behold the water worke and play	II. vi. 7. 8
'Behold, O man! that toilesome paines doest take,	II. vi. 15. 1
none could behold The hew thereof;	II. vii. 29. 3
'Behold, thou Faeries sonne, with mortall eye,	II. vii. 38. 1
goodly was their glory to behold;	II. vii. 54. 2
Which to behold he clomb up to the bancke,	II. vii. 57. 1
In which the damned soules he did behold,	II. vii. 63. 5
Behold this heavy sight, thou reverend Sire!	II. viii. 7. 6
Behold, who list, both one and other in this place.	II. ix. 1. 9
The sonnes of men amaz thy ternesse to behold.	II. x. 7. 9
Behold the boyling bathes at Cairbadon,	II. x. 26. 2
'Behold th' ensamples in our sights	II. xii. 9. 2
seem'd to fly for feare them to behold.	II. xii. 25. 5
they behold around A large and spacious plaine,	II. xii. 50. 1
to slacke his pace Them to behold,	II. xii. 68. 5
Need but behold the pourtraict of her hart;	III. Pr. 1. 8
scarce them leasure gave her passing to behold.	III. i. 15. 9
By strange occasion she did him behold,	III. ii. 18. 1
'Behold the man! and tell me, Britomart,	III. iii. 32. 1
A fayrer wight did never Sunne behold;	III. v. 5. 5
'Behold, Sir, how your pitifull complaint	III. ix. 40. 1
the howre that first he did them lett The same behold,	III. x. 34. 9
Wondrous delight it was there to behould	III. xi. 34. 6
beware how thou those dartes behold.)	III. xi. 48. 5
she did behold How . . . was likewise writ, Be bolde,	III. xi. 54. 1
Of chearefull looke and lovely to behold:	III. xii. 13. 2
his proud spoile . . . he might behold in perfect kinde;	III. xii. 22. 8
from shore behold the dreadfull sight	IV. i. 16. 7
thronging thicke her to behold,	IV. iii. 41. 2
both shield and she whom I behold	IV. x. 4. 3
An hideous Giant, dreadful to behold,	IV. x. 16. 6
soone as they his countenance did behold,	IV. x. 18. 4
Unwilling to behold that lovely band,	IV. x. 33. 5
behold! with happy eye I spyde	IV. x. 48. 6
nayd on high that all might them behold.	V. ii. 26. 9
All that behold so strange prodigious sight,	V. iii. 19. 5
dare even deatnes most dreadfull face behold?	V. v. 31. 4
Whose goodly building when she did behould,	V. vii. 5. 3
joyed to behold Her selfe adorn'd with gems	V. vii. 13. 8
Ventailles reare each other to behold.	V. viii. 12. 5

Behold—Continued.

Where they a stately pallace did behold	V. ix. 21. 4
there no Monster did behold	V. xi. 21. 9
Whom when they thus distressed did behold,	V. xi. 47. 1
At last some fisher-barke doth neare behold,	VI. iv. 1. 4
Whom when as he thus combed did behold,	VI. iv. 22. 1
daily doe behold The glorie of the great	VI. ix. 28. 1
Whom whylest she did with watrie eyne behold,	VI. xii. 7. 6
In covert shade, where none behold her may;	VII. vi. 42. 5
'Therein the changes infinite beholds,	VII. vii. 23. 1
When ye behold that Angels blessed looke,	Am. i. 11
Well is he borne, that may behold you ever.	Am. viii. 14
that which fairest is, but few behold,	Am. xv. 13
When I behold that beauties wonderment,	Am. xxiv. 1
Still to behold the object of their paine,	Am. xxxv. 2
in my selfe, my inward selfe, . . . behold your semblant trew,	Am. xlv. 4
So oft as I her beauty doe behold,	Am. lv. 1
let my thoughts behold her selfe in mee,	Am. lxxviii. 14
Onely behold her rare perfection,	Am. lxxxiii. 13
Behold your faces as the christall bright,	Epith. 64
abashed to behold So many gazers	Epith. 159
Behold, whiles she before the altar stands,	Epith. 223
Behold how goodly my faire love does ly,	Epith. 305
Behold them both in their right visnomy	Com. Son. ii. 5
not so fayre her buildings to behold As Lewkenors stile	Com. Son. iv. 13
To make all things such as we now behold,	H.B. 30
where-ever that thou doest behold A comely corpse,	H.B. 134
they behold A thousand Graeces	H.B. 253
(Not this round heaven, which we from hence behold,	H.H.L. 58
Where they behold the glorie of his light,	H.H.L. 69
In whom He might His mightie selfe behold;	H.H.L. 117
That thou his souveraine bountie mayest behold,	H.H.L. 223
I faine to tell the things that I behold,	H.H.B. 6
Whence they doe still behold the glorious face	H.H.B. 80
IIn to behold, is on his workes to looke,	H.H.B. 128
Angels, which her goodly face behold	H.H.B. 232
whom God . . . lets his owne Beloved to behold;	H.H.B. 241
Beholder. At every rash beholder passing by,	Am. xvi. 8
Beholder's. Bereave of sence each rash beholders sight, could have dazd the rash beholders sight,	Col. 547 I. x. 12. 8
hereav'd the rash beholders sight:	II. iii. 23. 5
with their brightnesse dazd the strange beholders eye,	V. ix. 21. 9
'to burne at first beholders sight,	H.B. 210
Beholdeth. Beholdeth free from fleshes frayle infection,	H.B. 217
Beholding. Far of beholding Ephialtes tide,	Gn. 375
in Court full oft Beholding them,	Mui. 106
I, beholding it, with deepe dismay	D. 186
They all, beholding worldly wights in place,	I. v. 36. 1
men, beholding so great excellence	II. ii. 41. 6
all which passen by, Beholding it from farre,	III. ix. 45. 9
beholding earnestly The goodly ordinaunce	III. xi. 53. 1
Beholding how the thrids of life they span:	IV. ii. 49. 2
Artegall, beholding his mischaunce,	V. vi. 11. 1
her beholding with attentive eye,	IV. viii. 10. 1
He her beholding at her feet downe fell,	IV. viii. 13. 1
That faire Poecana, them beholding both,	IV. ix. 9. 6
beholding all the way The goodly workes,	IV. x. 15. 4
Beholding all that womanish weake fight;	V. iv. 25. 8
And when he long had him beholding stood,	VI. ii. 24. 8
Stood on the further bancke beholding him;	VI. iii. 34. 2
The fearfull swayne beholding death so nie,	VI. vii. 12. 1
Dayly beholding the faire Pastorell,	VI. ix. 34. 3
Beholding all, yet of them unespyde,	VI. x. 11. 5
Whom she beholding, now all desolate,	VI. x. 34. 8
Beholding me, that all the pageants play,	Am. liv. 3
she, beholding me with constant eye,	Am. liv. 9
she, beholding me with mylder looke, Sought not to fly,	Am. lxxvii. 9
beholding the Idaea playne,	Am. lxxxvii. 9
Which he beholding still with constant sight,	H.L. 195
Beholds. When she beholds from her celestiall throne	D. 380
she beholds, with high aspiring thought,	Col. 612
Diana in fresh summers day Beholdes her nymphes	I. xii. 7. 8
High heven beholdes sad lovers nightly theeveryes,	III. xi. 45. 9
Behoof. I framed speeches fit for his behoofe,	IV. vii. 37. 7
Behote. better mought they have behote him Hate,	S.C. D. 54
Ne living wight would have him life behott:	I. xi. 38. 4
so sore that none him life behote,	IV. iv. 40. 9
Behove. little wote what doth thereto behove,	T.M. 396
grieve my ghost, that ill mote him behove,	D. 265
In all that seemly shepherd might behove,	As. 10
That loves and honours thee, as doth behove,	Ded. Son. iii. 14
Of falsehood or of slouth, when most it may behove,	III. viii. 27. 9
Whom having wedded, as did him behove,	IV. i. 2. 8
I may her seeke, as doth behove,	IV. vi. 34. 9
I well accept, as well it did behove,	IV. viii. 60. 3
Ne lend an care to ought that might behove,	IV. ix. 31. 4
bearre themselves aright . . . as doth behove?	VI. ii. 1. 4
as it mote a faithfull friend behove,	VI. iii. 15. 7
Saying and doing all that mote behove;	VI. xi. 5. 7
all the postes adorne as doth behove,	Epith. 206
what can us lesse then that behove?	H.H.L. 178
Behoved. Observ'd th' appointed way, as her behooved,	Gn. 467
Cordeill said she lov'd him as behoov'd,	II. x. 28. 5
honourd him with all that her behoved,	V. x. 39. 5
IIn well behoved so;	VI. v. 20. 1
Behoves. him behooves to vew in compasse round	Ro. xxvi. 5
it behooves, ere that into the race We enter,	Hub. 122
It most behooves the honorable race,	T.M. 79
learn'd themselves behoves to bee,	T.M. 83

Behoves—Continued.

fained chere, as for the time behoves,	II. ii. 34. 3
Wherefore it now behoves us to advise What way is best	VII. vi. 21. 6
It you behoves to love,	H.B. 184
Behoveth. me behoveth rather to upbrayd,	II. i. 28. 4
'Here now behoveth us well to avyse,	II. xii. 17. 6
Being (partial list of participle). Being one day at my window all alone,	Pet. i. 1
all things which beneath the Moore have being	Ro. ix. 10
all things turne to their first being,	Ro. xviii. 14
being downe, is trodde in the durt,	S.C. F. 235
No being for those that truly mene;	S.C. S. 33
Eurydice . . . being forbid before:	Gn. 435
live in good estate, . . . Being some honest Curate,	Hub. 429
being driven hence, I thether fly,	T.M. 528
being nimble joynted than the rest,	Mui. 121
By his there being might not be bewraid,	Mui. 399
'Name have I none (quoth she) nor amie being,	Ti. 34
Of former being in this mortall hous,	Ti. 354
being former foes, they waxed friends,	Col. 851
Being in deed old Archimage, did stay	I. vi. 48. 2
being on his way, approached neare	II. viii. 3. 5
fetch their being from the sacred mould Of her immortal womb,	III. iv. 11. 8
All things from thence doe their first being fetch,	III. vi. 37. 1
gave him being, commune to them twayne:	III. xii. 9. 4
inly being more then seeming sad;	III. xii. 16. 4
this young man . . . being moov'd with pittie	VI. ii. 23. 2
yet past a boy, And being now high time	VI. ii. 32. 9
Being unarm'd and set in secret shade,	VI. iii. 8. 5
Being unahble else alone to ride,	VI. iii. 46. 3
All being with so bold attempt amazed,	VII. vi. 13. 8
The rest which doe the world in being hold;	VII. vii. 27. 3
Sommer, being dight In a thin silken cassoock	VII. vii. 29. 1
The sixt was August, being rich arrayd	VII. vii. 37. 1
Time, who doth them all disseise Of being:	VII. vii. 48. 4
the rule of all, all being rul'd by you,	VII. vii. 56. 9
yet, being rightly wayd,	VII. vii. 58. 3
by their change their being do dilate,	VII. vii. 68. 5
being caught, may craftily enfold	Am. xxxvii. 7
Fondnesse it were for any, being free,	Am. xxxvii. 13
Whome, being caught, she kills	Am. xlvi. 7
The first my being to me gave by kind,	Am. lxxiv. 5
Their being have, and dayly are increast	H.L. 96
Who first to us our life and being gave,	H.H.L. 191
Being-place. Before this worlds great frame, . . . found any being-place,	H.H.L. 23
Be it. Be it by fortune, or by course of kinde,	Ro. ix. 3
Be it where the yerely starre doth scorch,	Ro. xxvii. 7
in ought . . . repose assurance, Be it riches,	D. 500
Bel-accoll. her salewd with seemly bel-accoll,	IV. vi. 25. 4
Belaid. jacket . . . Of Lincolne greene, belayd with silver lace;	VI. ii. 5. 7
Belamour. Therein to shrowd her sumptuous Belamour:	II. vi. 16. 7
her Belamour, the partner of his sheet:	III. x. 22. 9
Whereof was Lord the good Sir Belamour;	VI. xii. 3. 4
with secret wound Of love to Bellamour empierced were,	VI. xii. 4. 8
Bellamour againe so well her pleased	VI. xii. 5. 1
Sir Bellamour . . . so with his keepers wrought,	VI. xii. 6. 1
long continu'd Claribell a thrall, And Bellamour in bands;	VI. xii. 10. 2
For Bellamour knew Calidore right well,	VI. xii. 11. 2
With thanks to Bellamour and Claribell,	VI. xii. 13. 8
Belamours. snowy browes, like budded Bellamours;	Am. lxiv. 7
Belamy. fayre Critias, his dearest Belamy!	II. vii. 62. 9
Belay. those small forts which ye were wont belay:	Am. xiv. 6
Belch. Doth belch out flames, and rockes in peeces broke,	I. xi. 44. 6
Belbeth. belbeth forth his superfluity,	II. xii. 3. 8
Beldam. 'Beldame, your words doe worke me litle ease;	III. ii. 43. 1
'Beldame, by that ye tell	III. iii. 17. 4
'Beldame, be not wroth With silly Virgin,	III. vii. 8. 6
welcom'd that honest syre And of his aged Beldame	VI. ix. 17. 2
Belgard. Unto the Castle of Belgard her brought,	VI. xii. 3. 3
Belgardes. Working belgardes and amorous retrate;	II. iii. 25. 3
In speaking many false belgardes at her let fly,	III. ix. 52. 9
Ten thousand sweet belgardes,	II. B. 256
Belge. takes the enterprize For Belgee (*Belge) for to fight:	V. x. Arg.
Her name was Belgae;	V. x. 7. 1
came to this, where Belge then did dwell	V. x. 11. 5
restore Belge unto her right,	V. xi. Arg.
As by sad Belge seemes;	V. xi. 1. 7
How that the Lady Belge now had found A Champion,	V. xi. 2. 2
Belge, with her sonnes, prostrated low	V. xi. 16. 1
Belge selfe was therewith stonied sore,	V. xi. 30. 3
went forth his gladnesse to partake With Belge,	V. xi. 32. 8
There he with Belgae (*Belge) did awhile remaine	V. xi. 35. 1
Full loath to Belgae and to all the rest;	V. xi. 35. 6
for like cause faire Belge did oppresse,	V. xii. 2. 6
Belge's. Gerioneos Seneschall He slayes in Belges right,	V. x. Arg.
Belgie. Whose warlike prowess . . . I hath fild sad Belgicke	Ded. Son. xiv. 10
Stretch her white rod over the Belgicke shore,	III. iii. 49. 7
Belled. He wept, and wayld, and false laments belyde,	III. x. 7. 7
Belief. Full easy was for her to have beliefe,	III. i. 54. 1
Believe. believe that anie thing could please Fell Cerberus,	Gn. 439
Were but lost labour, that few would believe,	Ti. 90
more foule . . . Then womans shape man would believe to bee,	I. ii. 41. 4
Least thou of her believe too lightly blame,	I. iv. 1. 5
Soone shalt thou see, and then believe for troth,	II. viii. 22. 3
Did easely believe her strong extremitye,	III. i. 53. 9
Thou that hast never lov'd canst not believe	H.L. 257
believe me there is more then so,	H.B. 86
Believed. I to much believed ny shepherd peeres,	S.C. D. 39

Believed—Continued.

- of Giants, hard to be *believed*; *Hub.* 31
 all things to excuse, Though nought *believed*, *III.* iv. 18. 9
 made her famous, more then is *believed*; *V.* ix. 33. 8
 too well *believed* that which tofore Jealous suspect as true
 untruely drad; *V.* vii. 38. 6
 The knights *believed* that all he sayd was trew; *VI.* vii. 5. 1
Believing. the royall Beast forbore *believing*; *Hub.* 1365
Belinus. Brennus and *Belinus*, kings of Britany; *H.* x. 40. 9
Bellinus. Gurgiant, great *Belinus* (**Bellinus*) some; *II.* x. 41. 1
Belive. All for he did his devoyr *belive*! *S.C.* S. 227
 downe to Plutoes house arc come *belive*; *I.* v. 32. 3
 Unto Old Timon he me brought *belive*; *I.* ix. 4. 1
 saide then th' enchaunter *belive*; *II.* iii. 18. 1
 to those brethren sayd; 'Rise, rise *belive*, *II.* viii. 18. 1
 The Prince and Guyon equally *belive* ther selfe pursewd, *III.* i. 18. 6
 Forthwith themselves . . . they gan arme *belive*, *III.* v. 16. 2
 will be made The vassall of the victors will *belive*; *III.* x. 10. 7
 With dreadfull force he flies at her *belive*, *V.* iv. 42. 6
Bell. See *Larum-bell*.
 a *bell*, which he left behind *S.C.* May 288
 With price whereof they buy a golden *bell*, *Col.* 725
 When one so oft a night did ring his matins *bell*, *III.* x. 48. 9
 Satyrane that day was judg'd to beare the *bell*, *IV.* iv. 25. 9
 she should surely beare the *bell* away; *IV.* v. 13. 6
 First rings his silver *Bell* t' each sleepe wight, *V.* vi. 27. 3
 Above all other lasses beare the *bell*; *VI.* x. 26. 4
Bellamour. See *Belamour*.
Bellay. *Bellay*, first garland of free Poesie *Ro.* Env. 1
Bellibone. proud that ever he begot Such a *Bellibone*; *S.C.* Ap. 92
 I saw the bounding *Bellibone*, *S.C.* Au. 61
Bellies. when my Gates shall han their *bellies* layd, *S.C.* O. 119
 Their *bellies* swolne he saw with fulnesse burst, *I.* i. 26. 5
Bellisont. The second had to name Sir *Bellisont*, *V.* iii. 5. 3
Bellman. the native *Bellman* of the night, *V.* vi. 27. 1
Bellodant. for the sake of *Bellodant* the bold, *V.* iv. 30. 2
Bellona. With quaint *Bellona* in her equipage! *S.C.* O. 114
 Like as *Bellona* . . . Hath loosed her helmet *III.* ix. 22. 1
 thought . . . *Bellona* in that warlike wise To them appear'd, *IV.* i. 14. 6
 drad *Bellona*, that doth sound on his Warres *VII.* vi. 3. 7
Bellona, whose great glory thou doost spight, *VII.* vi. 32. 5
Bellowing. swond, which through the wood loud *bellowing*
 did rebownd, *I.* vii. 7. 5
 Bulles, . . . fill the fieldes with troublous *bellowing*; *I.* viii. 11. 8
 Breathing out wrath, and *bellowing* disdainie, *II.* viii. 42. 6
 an hideous *bellowing* Of many beasts, *II.* xii. 39. 1
Bellows. blow the *bellows* to his swelling vanity, *II.* iii. 9. 9
 One with great *bellows* gathered filling ayre, *II.* vii. 36. 1
 An huge great payre of *bellows*, *II.* ix. 30. 4
 eke the breathfull *bellows* blew amaine, *IV.* v. 38. 7
 Sighes the *bellows* weare, *IV.* v. 38. 9
 threatens his horns, and *bellows* like the thunder; *VI.* v. 19. 8
Bellows'. The *bellows* noyse disturb'd his quiet rest, *IV.* v. 41. 4
Bells. an Elephant, Adorn'd with *bells* and bosses *Yan.* viii. 2
bells, and babes, and glasses, in hys packe; *S.C.* May 240
 With *bells* and bosses that full lowdly rung, *Hub.* 583
 Whose bridle rung with golden *bells* and bosses brave, *I.* ii. 13. 9
 having flicht her *bells*, her up he cast *III.* x. 35. 7
 Like *bells* in greatnesse orderly succeed, *IV.* v. 36. 8
 freed From *bells* and jesses which did let her flight, *VI.* iv. 19. 8
 Ring ye the *bells*, ye yong men of the towne, *Epith.* 261
 Ring ye the *bells*, to make it weare away, *Epith.* 274
Bell-wether. drive to follow after their *Bellwether*; *Hub.* 296
Belly. leaning on (against) the *belly* of a pot, *Bel.* ix. 5
 Upon her *belle* th' antique Palatine, *Ro.* iv. 10
 With his great *belle* spreads the dimmed world, *Ro.* xx. 6
 His *belly* was upblowne with luxury, *I.* iv. 21. 3
 hee . . . both from backe and *belly* still did spare, *I.* iv. 28. 4
 with timely fruit her *belly* sweld, And bore a boy *I.* vi. 23. 3
 Wondred to see her *belly* so upblowne, *III.* vi. 9. 8
 Her tender sides; her *belle* white and clere, *VI.* viii. 42. 4
 hunger . . . Had by the *belly* oft him pinched *VII.* vii. 30. 5
Belly-ful. Poure not by cups, but by the *belly* full, *Epith.* 251
Belong. See *Long*.
 upon all those Knights that did to her *belong*, *V.* viii. 24. 9
Belonged. areed That unto him the horse *belong'd*, *V.* iii. 35. 2
Belongs. To you th' inheritance *belonges* by right *I.* iv. 48. 5
Beloved. See *Best-beloved*, *Dear-beloved*.
belov'd full faine Of her owne brother river, *Col.* 116
Belov'd of high and low with faithfull harts, *Col.* 531
 Faire Florimell *belov'd* of mauny a knight, *III.* v. 8. 8
 To visite her *beloved* Paramoure, *IV.* v. 5. 2
 stolne away from her *beloved* mate, *IV.* vi. 47. 7
 of my lifes deare love *beloved* be; *IV.* xii. 10. 3
 Of both *beloved* well, but little frended, *V.* v. 57. 7
 With her two somes, right deare of her *beloved*, *V.* x. 39. 7
 Calidore, *beloved* over-all, *VI.* i. 2. 2
 a faire Damzell, my *beloved* deare, *VI.* i. 16. 2
 Unworthy she to be *belov'd* so dere, *VI.* vii. 29. 5
 I was *belov'd* of many a gentle Knight, *VI.* viii. 20. 5
 Of her *beloved* Fanchin did obtaine, *VII.* vi. 53. 5
 Go to the bowre of my *beloved* love, *Epith.* 23
 know ech other here *belov'd* to bee, *H.B.* 203
 For love doth love the thing *belov'd* to see, *II.H.L.* 118
 whom God . . . lets his owne *Beloved* to behold; *II.H.B.* 241
Below (*partial list*). He blusht to see another Summe *belowe*, *S.C.* Ap. 77
 My seely sheepe like well *belowe*, *S.C.* Jul. 105
 The Lilly fresh, and Violet *belowe*; *Gn.* 667
 not with kissed hand *belowe* the knee, *Hub.* 730
 greatest god *below* the skye, *II.* vii. 8. 2

Below—Continued.

- which the sea *below* Had . . . devoured deepe, *III.* iv. 22. 5
 thrust downe to hell *below*, *III.* iv. 55. 4
 that young Squire *below* reared from *below*; *III.* ix. 16. 8
 raised from *below* Out of the dwellings of the damned sprights, *IV.* i. 19. 7
 To enter in, or issue forth *below*; *IV.* xii. 15. 4
 entreat that iron man *below* To cease his outrage, *V.* ii. 22. 5
 She heard a wondrous noise *below* the hall; *V.* vi. 27. 5
 An hideous tempest seemed from *below* To rise *V.* vii. 14. 2
 if that any were on earth *below* That did . . . her molest, *VII.* vi. 16. 5
 Since thou hast scene her dreadfull power *below*, *VII.* vi. 32. 6
 Or from high hills or from the dales *below*, *VII.* vi. 39. 5
 Whether those same on high, or these *below*; *VII.* vii. 20. 2
 show Some little beames to mortall eyes *below* *II.H.B.* 12
 Beginning then *below*, with th' casie view *II.H.B.* 22
Belphoebe. to entertaine His fayre *Belphoebe*, *Ti.* 525
 Braggadocchio, . . . is of fayre *Belphoebe* lowle forlorne, *II.* iii. Arg.
 Or in *Belphoebe* fashioned to bee; *III.* Pr. 5. 8
Belphoebe findes him almost dead, *III.* v. Arg.
Belphoebe was her name, as faire as Phoebus summe, *III.* v. 27. 9
 As did *Belphoebe*, in the bloody place, *III.* v. 37. 3
 Which seeing fayre *Belphoebe* gan to feare, *III.* v. 49. 1
 this faire virgin, this *Belphoebe* fayre; *III.* v. 54. 2
 birth of fayre *Belphoebe* and Of Amorett *III.* v. Arg.
 to this faire *Belphoebe* in her berth *III.* vi. 2. 1
 She bore *Belphoebe*; *III.* vi. 4. 4
 of her selfe, her name *Belphoebe* red; *III.* vi. 28. 5
 Amoret rapt by greedie lust *Belphoebe* saves from dread; *IV.* vii. Arg.
Belphoebe with her peares, The woody Nymphs, *IV.* vii. 23. 5
Belphoebe, raunging in that Forrest wide, *IV.* vii. 29. 2
 mov'd *Belphoebe* her no lesse to hate, *IV.* vii. 34. 6
 Which was by him *Belphoebe* rightly rad, *IV.* vii. 46. 5
 who was that *Belphoebe* he ne wist; *IV.* vii. 46. 6
 faire *Belphoebe* had With one sterne looke so daunted, *IV.* viii. 2. 2
 all the bounty which *Belphoebe* threw On him, *IV.* viii. 6. 4
 she came where wonned his *Belphoebe* faire, *IV.* viii. 8. 9
 After that Timias had againe recured the favour of *Belphoebe* *VI.* v. 12. 2
Belt. Embost with bugle about the *belt*; *S.C.* F. 66
 by his *belt* his hooke he hanging had; *I.* i. 29. 4
 girded with a *belt* of twisted brake; *II.* xi. 22. 7
 That glorious *belt* did in it selfe containe, *IV.* v. 2. 8
 brought with her from thence that goodly *belt* away, *IV.* v. 5. 9
 That goodly *belt* was Cestus high by name, *IV.* v. 6. 1
 golden *belt* by doome of all haunted to her, *IV.* v. 16. 1
 snatching from her hand halfe angrily The *belt* *IV.* v. 19. 9
 Artegall that golden *belt* uptooke, *V.* iii. 27. 1
 About their middles that faire *belt* to knit; *V.* iii. 28. 2
 With an embroidered *belt* of mickell pride; *V.* v. 3. 5
 by his side Under his *belt* he bore a sickle *VII.* vii. 36. 9
Belts. Ygyrt with *belts* of glitterand gold, *S.C.* Jul. 177
Belus. Great *Belus*, Phoeax, and Agenor best; *IV.* xi. 15. 7
Beme. See *Beam*.
Bemoan. now these scorned fields *bemone* her fall, *Ro.* xii. 13
 care that any should *bemone* My hard mishap, *D.* 75
 will my case *bemone*, And pitie me *D.* 382
 each the other gan . . . privately *bemone*, *IV.* i. 16. 4
 to her selfe her sorrow did *bemone*; *IV.* xii. 5. 5
 He could no more but her great misery *bemone*, *IV.* xii. 12. 9
 Crying in vaine to her him to *bemone*; *VI.* i. 30. 5
 to men, whose fall she did *bemone*, *VII.* vi. 11. 5
Bemoaned. To be *bemoaned* with compassion kinde, *Ti.* 160
Bemoaning. still *bemoaning* her unworthy paine, *IV.* xii. 17. 5
Benches. The seates and *benches* shone as yvorie, *Bel.* xii. 9
Bend. See *Bended*.
 a fresh *bend* Of lovely Nymphs, *S.C.* May 32
 To this his minde and senses he doth *bend*, *Gn.* 138
 against the others bodie *bend* His cursd steele, *Gn.* 412
 daylie doth her chagnetfull counsels *bend* *D.* 153
 Ne ever would to any hyway *bend*, *I.* i. 28. 4
 Thether Duessa badd him *bend* his pace, *I.* iv. 3. 7
 pilgrimage To yonder same Hierusalem doe *bend*, *I.* x. 61. 4
 the haven . . . To which I meane my wearie course to *bend*; *I.* xii. 1. 2
 Thereto his subtle engins he does *bend*, *II.* i. 3. 5
 When I at her my murderous blade did *bend*, *II.* iv. 31. 7
 cruell battry *bend* Gainst fort of Reason, *II.* iv. 34. 7
 Ne ever will it breake, ne ever *bend*; *II.* viii. 21. 5
 All those against that fort did *bend* their batteries, *II.* xi. 10. 9
 gan him selfe to second battaill *bend*, *II.* xi. 35. 5
 though she did *bend* Her earnest minde, *III.* xi. 54. 8
 deadly points at eithers breast to *bend*, *IV.* ii. 14. 8
 spies him toward *bend* His dreadfull souse, *IV.* iii. 19. 5
 Till evening that the Sunne gan downward *bend*, *IV.* iv. 43. 6
 myselfe did *bend* Him to recomfort *IV.* viii. 57. 3
 He should his fiale to final execution *bend*, *V.* viii. 29. 9
 I, . . . bend my carlesse wit To salvage chace, *VI.* ii. 9. 4
 both at once with equal spight Did *bend* their speares, *VI.* vii. 7. 5
 But *bend* your force against your enemyes; *Am.* xlix. 8
 So doe I hope her stubborn hart to *bend*, *Am.* li. 11
Bended. in his hand a *bended* bow was scene, *II.* xi. 21. 1
Benders. The Eugh, obedient to the *benders* will; *I.* i. 9. 4
Bending. *Bending* her horned browes, did put her hack; *VII.* vi. 12. 6
Bending their force contrary to their face; *VII.* vii. 35. 8
Bends. *bends* what ever power his aged yeares Him lent, *Gn.* 646
 Which to expresse he *bends* his gentle wit; *I.* ii. 30. 5
 All hard with golden *bends*, *II.* iii. 27. 4
 All bard with double *bends*, *II.* vii. 30. 3
 Basted with *bends* of gold on every side, *V.* v. 3. 2
 to his will she *bends*; *V.* x. 24. 8
 Then to the rest his wrathfull hand he *bends*; *VI.* viii. 49. 5
 Nether to one her selfe nor other *bends*, *Am.* lix. 12

Beneath. all things which *beneath* the Moone have being . . . *Ro. ix. 10*
 Ievin, That sceldome falles *bynethe*. . . . *S.C. Jul. 92*
 All pav'd *beneath* with Jaspas shinning bright, *II. xii. 62. 8*
 placed high above Or low *beneath*, *VI. ii. 1. 6*
 (not pleas'd in mortall things *Beneath* the Moone to raigne) . . . *VII. vi. Arg.*
 all the world *beneath* for terror nooke, *VII. vi. 30. 8*
 faulcon . . . That flags awhile her fluttering wings *beneath*, . . . *H.H.B. 27*
Benefice. How to a *Benefice* he might aspire? . . . *Hub. 482*
 These lookes (nought saying) doo a *benefice* seeke, . . . *Hub. 500*
 So maist thou chauce mock out a *Benefice*, . . . *Hub. 509*
 T' accept a *Benefice* in peeces riven, . . . *Hub. 540*
 they a *Benefice* twixt them obtained; . . . *Hub. 555*
Benefices. He crammed them with crumbs of *Benefices*, . . . *Hub. 1153*
Beneficial. How to obtaine a *Beneficiall*. . . . *Hub. 486*
Benefit. either for some gainfull *benefit*, . . . *Hub. 639*
 In hope by him great *benefite* to gaine, . . . *V. ii. 33. 4*
Benempt. he That is so oft *byneempt*? . . . *S.C. Jul. 214*
 Kiddy or Cosset, which I thee *byneempt*. . . *S.C. N. 46*
Byneempt a sacred vow, which none should ay relacee. . . *II. i. 60. 9*
Benevolence. The Courtier needs must recompenced bee With
 a *Benevolence*, . . . *Hub. 517*
 with sweet love and sure *benevalence*, . . . *V. v. 33. 4*
Benign. unto all his creatures so *benigne*, . . . *IV. i. 30. 4*
 Of her faire light and bounty most *benigne*, . . . *VII. vi. 11. 8*
Benombd. See **Benumbed**.
Bent. See **Bow-bent**.
 Had all the world in armes against her *bent*, . . . *Ro. xxi. 6*
 His hornes bene as broad as Rainebowe *bent*, . . . *S.C. F. 73*
 To nought more, Thenot, my mind is *bent*. . . *S.C. F. 94*
 to the roote *bent* his sturdy stroake, . . . *S.C. F. 201*
 I *bent* my bolt against the bush, . . . *S.C. Mar. 70*
 silver bowe, . . . Which lightly he *bent* at me: . . . *S.C. Mar. 84*
 For naught caren that bene so lewdly *bent*. . . *S.C. Ap. 157*
 All for they could be buxome and *bent*. . . *S.C. S. 149*
ybent to song and musicks mirth, . . . *S.C. D. 40*
 frogs . . . their jarring voyces *bent*, . . . *Gn. 230*
 inconstant fortune, *bent* to ill, . . . *Gn. 247*
 fervent eyes to his destruction *bent*. . . *Gn. 296*
 stifly *bent* his vowed life to spill . . . *Gn. 603*
 'that thou are *bent* To die alone, . . . *D. 78*
 Yet I her fram'd, and wan so to my *bent*, . . . *D. 124*
 Which way his course the wanton Bregog *bent*; . . *Col. 135*
 Thereto our ship her course directly *bent*, . . . *Col. 268*
 There is sad Alcyon *bent* to mourne, . . . *Col. 384*
 To menage of most grave affaires is *bent*, . . . *Ded. Son. ix. 2*
 to the ground his eyes were lowly *bent*, . . . *I. i. 29. 6*
bent his speare, and spurd his horse with yron heele. . . *I. iii. 34. 9*
 O I who does know the *bent* of womens fantasy? . . *I. iv. 24. 9*
 Their backward *bent* knees teach her humbly to obay. . *I. vi. 11. 9*
bent his enmy to quell, . . . *I. vi. 43. 3*
 To wreake the guilt of mortall sins is *bent*, . . . *I. viii. 9. 2*
 dearly sure her love was to me *bent*, . . . *I. ix. 14. 3*
 ever up to heven, . . . Her stedfast eyes were *bent*, . *I. x. 14. 9*
 With folded hands, and knees full lowly *bent*, . . *I. xi. 32. 6*
 Themselves to ground with gracious humblesse *bent*, . *I. xii. 8. 3*
 On the long voiage whereto she is *bent*. . . *I. xii. 42. 8*
 sword Against her snowy brest he fiercely *bent*, . . *II. i. 11. 7*
 hid her visage, and her head downe *bent*, . . *II. i. 15. 7*
 For Gods deare love be not so wilfull *bent*, . . *II. i. 16. 2*
 cursed steele against that badge I *bent*, . . *II. i. 27. 5*
 with *bent* lowring browes, . . . *II. ii. 35. 7*
 her Javelin bright Against him *bent*, . . *II. iii. 42. 8*
 to his brest his bever *bent*. . . *II. v. 6. 9*
bent to wreake on him The wrath . . . *II. vi. 2. 2*
 full *bent* To prove extremities of bloody fight, . . *II. vi. 36. 1*
bent his hastie course towards the ydle flood. . . *II. vi. 41. 9*
 to a stedfast starre his course hath *bent*, . . *II. vii. 1. 2*
 Both fiercely *bent* to have him disaraid; . . *II. viii. 17. 3*
 his halefull speare he fiercely *bent*. . . *II. viii. 32. 1*
Bent hollow beetle browes, . . . *II. ix. 52. 6*
 gainst the Romanes *bent* their proper powre; . . *II. x. 57. 6*
 Owles, with heckes unconely *bent*; . . *II. xi. 8. 3*
 Their wicked engins they against it *bent*; . . *II. xi. 9. 6*
 that fourth band which cruell batty *bent*. . . *II. xi. 12. 1*
 his mischievous bow full readie *bent*. . . *II. xi. 24. 4*
bent his dreadful speare against the others head. . *III. i. 5. 9*
 she saw him *bent* to cruell play, . . *III. i. 37. 3*
 faire Malecasta *bent* Her crafty engins . . *III. i. 57. 4*
 though my love be not so lewdly *bent*. . . *III. ii. 43. 2*
 So benee they three three sondry wayes *ybent*; . *III. iv. 47. 5*
 more *bent* to eke my smartes . . . *III. vii. 55. 7*
 His hoodie speare eftsoones he boldly *bent* . . *III. viii. 12. 5*
 As if he were on some adventure *bent*. . . *III. xii. 44. 8*
 The Boaster at him sternely *bent* his browe, . . *III. x. 24. 1*
 Gainst whom he always *bent* a brasen shield, . . *III. xii. 12. 8*
 All *bent* to mirth before the bride was bedded, . *IV. i. 3. 5*
 as *bent* to charge them new: . . *IV. i. 38. 6*
 seeing both *bent* to so bloody games, . . *IV. ii. 20. 4*
 Yet one, of many, was so strongly *bent* By Priamond, . *IV. iii. 8. 1*
 both were *bent* t' avenge his usage base, . . *IV. iv. 4. 7*
 A mightie speare eftsoones at him he *bent*; . . *IV. iv. 28. 6*
 he to fell reveng was fully *bent*: . . *IV. v. 30. 9*
Bent to revenge on blamelesse Britomart The crime . . *IV. v. 31. 1*
 Full busily unto his worke *ybent*; . . *IV. v. 34. 2*
 he was full *bent* to some mischievous deede. . *IV. vi. 2. 9*
 went Forth on his way to which he was *ybent*; . . *IV. vi. 44. 5*
 With bow in hand and arrowes ready *bent*. . *IV. vii. 20. 6*
 'Then have they all themselves against me *bent*: . . *IV. viii. 16. 4*
 I, that was not *bent* to former love. . . *IV. viii. 60. 1*
 Him selfe he *bent* their furies to abate, . . *IV. ix. 34. 6*

Bent—Continued.

th' other backward *bent*, . . . *IV. x. 12. 4*
 In hope thereby her to his *bent* to draw: . . *IV. xi. 2. 6*
bent against them selves their cruell hands; . . *V. iv. 5. 7*
 fully *bent* her That battells utmost trial to adventer. . *V. v. 5. 4*
 right fully *bent* To fierce avengement . . . *V. vi. 18. 6*
 rather *bent* To peace then needlesse trouble to constraine, . *V. vi. 19. 6*
 Unto the land of Amazons, as she was *bent*. . . *V. vii. 24. 9*
 ever as she rode her eye was backward *bent*. . . *V. viii. 4. 9*
 So both together, ylike felly *bent*, Like fiercely met. . *V. viii. 7. 5*
 For zeale of Justice, was against her *bent*: . . *V. ix. 49. 5*
 Hastily *bent* that enterprise to heare, . . *V. x. 15. 4*
 As three great Culverings for battrie *bent*, . . *V. x. 34. 6*
 Gainst whom my selfe I long in vaine have *bent*. . *V. xi. 51. 3*
 Upon our way to which we weren *bent*, . . *VI. ii. 16. 2*
 As *bent* to some malicious enterprise, . . *VI. iii. 48. 3*
 face to face against him *bent*: . . *VI. v. 20. 8*
 Bull . . . busie *bent* To fight with many loes . . *VI. vi. 27. 4*
 was *bent* her to abuse; . . *VI. vii. 40. 7*
 smote him on the knee that never yet was *bent*. . *VI. viii. 15. 9*
 It never yet was *bent*, ne *bent* it now, . . *VI. viii. 16. 1*
 On which his hungry eye was always *bent*; . . *VI. ix. 26. 7*
 sturdy March, with brows full sternly *bent*. . *VII. vii. 32. 3*
Bents. No more then for the stroke of straves or *bents*: . *VI. iv. 4. 7*
Benumbed. hath the Crampe thy joynts *benomd* . . *S.C. Au. 4*
 A stonie coldnesse hath *benumbed* the sence . . *T.M. 253*
 sences all were straight *benumbed* and starke. . . *I. i. 44. 5*
 with the frozen cold *Benumbed* so inly, . . *III. viii. 34. 8*
 His powrellesse arme, *benumbed* with secret feare, . . *IV. iv. 21. 3*
Benumbs. deadly pallid hew *Benumbs* her cheekes: . . *VI. viii. 40. 7*
Bequeath. Did equally *bequeath* his lands in fee, . . *V. iv. 7. 4*
Bequeathed. Forgoe that royal maides *bequeathed* care, . *I. x. 63. 7*
 As she *bequeathd* in her last testament; . . *II. ii. 10. 6*
 The which the Faery Queene had long afore *Bequeath'd* to
 him, . . *VI. xii. 12. 5*
Bequeathing. 'Them therefore as *bequeathing* to the winde, . *Gn. 633*
Bequest. Amoret, whom Fortune by *bequest* Had left . . *IV. ix. 17. 7*
 Which in his last *bequest* he to us spake, . . *H.H.L. 207*
Berast. See **Bereft**.
Bere. See **Bier**.
Bereave. Seemeth thou dost their soule of sence *bereave*; . . *S.C. O. 27*
Bereave of sence each rash beholders sight. . . *Col. 547*
 Her swollen hart her speech seemd to *bereave*, . . *I. i. 52. 3*
 thou didst these goods *bereave* From rightfull owner . . *II. vii. 19. 3*
 vengeance utterly the guilt *bereave*: . . *II. viii. 29. 5*
 she might his wretched life *bereave*. . . *V. v. 37. 5*
 no new loves impression ever could *Bereave* it thence: . *V. vi. 2. 9*
 Thus to *bereave* thy loves deare sight from thee: . . *VI. x. 29. 5*
 it doth *bereave* Thy soule of sence, . . *H.H.B. 257*
Bereaved. the shrill woods, which were of sence *bereav'd*, . *Gn. 455*
 had the use of his right arme *bereaved*. . . *Hub. 208*
 all my senses were *bereaved* quight, . . *Ti. 577*
 all my senses were *bereaved* quight: . . *I. ii. 42. 5*
 Ne ought he car'd whom he . . *bereav'd* of right: . . *II. ii. 18. 8*
bereav'd the rash beholders sight: . . *II. iii. 23. 5*
 To war on those which him had of his realme *bereav'd*. . *II. x. 31. 9*
 made more haste the life to have *bereav'd*; . . *III. v. 28. 8*
 They were through wonder nigh of sence *bereav'd*. . *III. vi. 27. 5*
 Right sorrowfully mourning her *bereaved* cares. . . *IV. xii. 17. 9*
 gan inquire how was that steed *bereaved*, . . *V. iii. 30. 8*
 Thinking to have her griefe by death *bereaved*: . . *V. iv. 10. 4*
 all she sought was mens good name to have *bereaved*. . *V. xii. 33. 9*
Berecynthian. Such as the *Berecynthian* Goddesse bright, . *Ro. vi. 1*
Bereft. of their tiales are utterlic *bereft*. . . *Hub. 1384*
 he that is of reasons skill *bereft*. . . *T.M. 139*
 th' ornaments of wisdom are *bereft*? . . *T.M. 489*
Bereft of both by Fates unjust decreeing. . . *Ti. 35*
 So all my senses from me are *bereft*. . . *D. 420*
 all his senses seemd *berefte* attone: . . *II. i. 42. 4*
 thousand women of their love *beraft*, . . *IV. ii. 10. 5*
 She ran in hast his life to have *beraft*: . . *IV. vii. 32. 2*
 each one of sence *bereft* Fled fast into the towne, . *V. vii. 34. 8*
 Hath you thus long away from me *beraft*? . . *VI. v. 23. 8*
 In yron chaines of liberty *beraft*, . . *VI. viii. 1. 4*
 That so rich frute should be from us *beraft*: . . *VI. ix. 1. 7*
 thence all goodnesse he *beraft*, . . *VI. xii. 23. 5*
Beres. See **Bears**.
Berobbed. That of your selfe ye thus *berobbed* arre, . . *I. viii. 42. 8*
 an emraged cow That is *berobbed* of her youngling dere, . *V. viii. 46. 2*
Berries. scarlot *berries* in Sommer time? . . *S.C. F. 168*
 A fruitfull Olyve tree, with *berries* spredd, . . *Mai. 326*
Berth. See **Birth**.
Bescattered. Unto her waste, with flowres *bescattered*, . . *IV. xi. 46. 2*
Bescratched. was *bescratched* and both his feet nigh lame. . *III. v. 3. 9*
Beseech. 'I thee *beseche* . . . Hearken awhile, . . *S.C. D. 13*
 Mote I *beseech* to succour his sad plight, . . *II. viii. 25. 7*
 those Knights he humbly did *beseech* To stay their hands, . *IV. ii. 21. 1*
Beseeching. *Beseeching* him with prayer and with praise, . *I. v. 41. 6*
Beseek. By all that unto them was deare, did them *beseeke*. . *IV. iii. 47. 9*
 lodging did for her *beseeke*. . . *VI. iii. 37. 9*
Beseem. Well might it *beseeme* any harvest Queene. . . *S.C. Au. 36*
 howe ill did him *beseeme* . . . *II. vi. 27. 4*
 Mote Princes place *be seeme* so deckt to bee. . . *III. i. 33. 4*
 As meetest may *beseeme* a noble mayd: . . *III. v. 5. 3*
 Take here your owne, that doth you best *beseeme*, . . *V. i. 28. 7*
 Ne better doth *beseeme* brave chevalry, . . *V. ii. 1. 2*
 right well Did her *beseeme*: . . *VI. x. 14. 6*
Beseemed. His reverend heares . . . The knight much honor'd,
 as *beseemed* well; . . *I. viii. 32. 2*
 Was clad in blew, that her *beseemed* well; . . *I. x. 14. 2*

Beseemed—Continued.

faire them quites, as him *beseemed* best, I. x. 15. 8
beseemed it to be the shield of some redoubted knight; II. iv. 38. 5
 They did obeysaunce, as *beseemed* right, II. ix. 26. 7
 as *beseemed* best, Her entertaynd: III. i. 55. 5
 him saluting as *beseemed* best, III. viii. 45. 7
 Which . . . he wore, as him *beseemed* well. IV. ii. 25. 9
 somewhat redder then *beseem'd* aright, IV. vi. 19. 8
 foure of them the battell best *beseemed*, IV. ix. 20. 4
 they received were . . . as them *beseemed* best; V. vi. 22. 7
Beseemeth. So well his golden Circelet him *beseemeth*. *Hub.* 627
 They to him hearken, as *beseemeth* meete, II. xii. 14. 1
 Call me the Squire of Dances; that me *beseemeth* well. III. vii. 51. 9
 will *beseemeth* that in Princes hall VI. i. 1. 3
Beseeming. him salute with well *beseeming* glee; I. x. 15. 7
 to a courage great It is no lesse *beseeming* V. v. 38. 2
 With stayed steps and grave *beseeming* grace: VI. v. 36. 5
Beseeming well the bower of anie Queene, *Proth.* 170
Beseems. well *beseemes* all knights of noble name, I. x. 59. 4
 That ill *beseemes* thee, such as I thee see, II. v. 17. 6
 What ever bee the cause, it sure *beseemes* you ill. II. ix. 37. 9
 Ilim ill *beseemes* anothers fault to name, II. ix. 38. 4
 It ill *beseemes* a knight of gentle sort, III. ii. 12. 6
 ill *beseemes* it to upbrayd A dolefull heart III. vi. 21. 7
 'Her well *beseemes* that Quest,' III. vii. 53. 1
 in vertue that *beseemes* her well VI. x. 26. 5
 So well it her *beseemes*, *Epith.* 152
Beseen. See *Gay-beseen, Well-beseen.*
 As tokens of her thankefull mind *beseene*, V. x. 17. 3
 Of costly Ivory full rich *beseene*, V. x. 28. 3
 Deekt with greene houghes and flowers gay *beseene*: VI. v. 38. 5
 such joyaunce hath thee well *beseene*. VII. vii. 11. 9
 That goodly Idoll, now so gay *beseene*, *Am.* xxvii. 5
Beset. See *Ill-beset.*
 Of that strong stownd which him so sore *beset*. *D.* 560
 him *beset* With strokes of mortall steele II. ii. 22. 2
 there so hard *besett*: III. i. 8. 5
 sore *beset* on every side around, III. i. 21. 2
Beside (partial list). See Therebeside.
Beside the fruitfull shore of muddie Nile, *Van.* iii. 1
 thou art *beside* thy wit, *S.C.* May 306
Beside a learned well. *S.C.* Jul. 48
Beside, . . . There is a hyllye place, *S.C.* Jun. 57
 The gentle shepheard satte *beside* a springe, *S.C.* D. 1
 you *beside* the honourable band *Gn.* 479
 'Neighbour Ape, and my Gossipe eke *beside*, *Hub.* 53
Beside, we may have lying by our sides *Hub.* 475
 Without a gowned beast him fast *beside*, *Hub.* 749
 IIs Crowne and Scepter lying him *beside*, *Hub.* 953
 a thousand deathes, and shame *beside*? *Hub.* 976
Beside the silver Springs of Helicone, *T.M.* 5
 Some few *beside* *T.M.* 583
beside the shore Of silver streaming Thamesis *Ti.* 1
 The Harpe well knowne *beside* the Northern Beare. *Ti.* 616
 He, sitting me *beside* *Col.* 68
 At sea, *beside* a thousand moe at land: *Col.* 261
 Ladie rode him faire *beside*, I. i. 4. 1
 wayting her *besyde*; I. iii. 26. 2
 him *beside* rides fierce revenging Wrath, I. iv. 33. 1
 them *besyde*, Forth ryding I. v. 53. 6
 there *beside* . . . was built An Altare, I. viii. 36. 1
 There grew a goodly tree him faire *beside*, I. xi. 46. 1
 early for awaiting him *beside* I. xi. 52. 4
 He left his steed without, and speare *besyde*, II. iii. 3. 8
 fast *beside* there trickled softly downe II. v. 30. 1
 her sweete selfe . . . She sett *beside*, II. vi. 14. 6
 fast *beside* him sat tumultuous Strife: II. vii. 21. 6
 him *beside* an aged Squire there rode, III. i. 4. 3
 whome hee lately brake *Beside* Cayr Verolame III. iii. 52. 8
Beside those armes there stood a mightie speare, III. iii. 60. 1
 Her bow and gilden quiver lying him *beside*. III. v. 34. 9
Beside the same a dainty place there lay, III. v. 40. 1
 Sitting *beside* a fontaine in a rew; III. vi. 17. 4
 Satyrane his chaunce Was her before, and Paridell *beside*; III. ix. 27. 2
 cast himselfe on ground her fast *besyde*: III. x. 7. 5
 him *beside* marcht amorous Desyre, III. xii. 9. 1
 Together with this Hag *beside* her set, IV. iv. 9. 6
 And fast *beside* a little brooke did pas IV. v. 33. 3
 Sitting in shade *beside* his grazing steede; IV. vi. 2. 6
 Upon a day as she him sate *beside*, IV. viii. 6. 1
 Those two other, which *beside* them stode, IV. ix. 22. 1
 An headlesse Ladie lying him *beside* V. i. 14. 3
 With golden hauds and silver fecte *beside*, V. ii. 10. 2
 But Artegal was better breath'd *beside*, V. ii. 17. 5
 Like the true saint *beside* the image set, V. iii. 24. 2
 them *beside* two seemly damzells stode, V. iv. 4. 6
 wound his enemy Behinde, *beside*, before, V. xi. 6. 9
 And them *beside* a Ladie faire he saw VI. ii. 4. 1
beside him sate . . . His wofull Ladie, VI. ii. 41. 1
 on his steede her did sustaine . . . soft footing her *beside*; VI. iii. 28. 6
 Sitting *beside* his Ladie there at ease, VI. vi. 40. 2
 is slaine; and him *beside* His aged wife, VI. xi. 18. 4
 'Yet manger Jove, and all his gods *beside*, VII. vii. 17. 1
 Yet many wondrous things there are *beside*: *Am.* xvii. 8
Besides. their hollie things to say, . . . *besides* their Anthemes *Hub.* 451
Besides, he could doo manie other poynts, *Hub.* 696
Besides, he usde another slippric slight, *Hub.* 859
Besides all this, *Hub.* 877
Besides the infinite extortions, *Hub.* 1311
Besides, in hunting such felicitie, . . . he found, *As.* 79

Besides—Continued.

And then, *besides*, those little streames *Col.* 141
Besides her peerlesse skill *Col.* 188
Besides an hundred Nymphs *Col.* 256
Besides most goodly rivers there appeare, *Col.* 300
Besides yet many mo *Col.* 576
Besides the endlesse routes I. v. 51. 1
Besides them both, . . . The dead corse II. i. 41. 1
Besides he feard her wrath, II. iii. 43. 4
Besides subjected France and Germany, II. x. 40. 6
 them unwares *besides* the Severne did enclose. II. x. 54. 9
Besides all hope, III. v. 30. 4
Besides, her golden girdle, which did fall III. vii. 31. 8
Besides, . . . I found her golden girdle III. viii. 49. 7
Besides the huge massacres, which he wrought III. xi. 29. 8
Besides her modest countenance he saw IV. vi. 33. 4
Besides ten thousand monsters IV. xi. 3. 8
besides, three thousand more there were IV. xi. 52. 6
Besides the rest dismayd, V. v. 19. 7
Besides, a thousand more of such as sings Hymns V. ix. 29. 4
Besides the double strength which in them was: V. xi. 6. 3
Besides, unto themselves they gotten had A monster, V. xii. 37. 6
Besides the great dishonour and defame, VI. ix. 1. 8
Besides, for recompence hereof I shall You well reward, VI. ix. 32. 5
Besides a thousand more VI. x. 21. 7
Besides, through sicknesse now so wan and weak, VI. xi. 12. 7
Besides the losse of so much loos VI. xii. 12. 8
Besides, her countenance and her likely hew, VI. xii. 18. 7
 now no place *besides* unsought had left, VI. xii. 23. 7
Besides, her face and countenance . . . We changed see VII. vii. 50. 6
Besides, that power and vertue which ye spake, VII. vii. 54. 4
 'Besides, the sundry motions of your Sphaeres, VII. vii. 55. 1
Besiege. The enimies of Temperance *Besiege* her dwelling place: II. xi. Arg.
 doe that seuce *besiege* with light illusions II. xi. 11. 9
Besieged. He has them now four years *besiegd* to make them
 thrall. I. viii. 44. 9
 The house of Temperance, . . . *Besiegd* of many foes, II. ix. Arg.
 Seven yeares this wise they us *besieged* have, II. ix. 12. 8
Besit. *Which so to doe may thee right well *besit*, *Deed.* Son. iii. 5
Besits. 'Me ill *besits*, II. vii. 10. 1
Besitting. that which is for Ladies most *besitting*, IV. ii. 19. 1
Besmar. With wicked herbes and oymntments did *besmarce*
 My body I. ii. 42. 3
Besmeared. *Besmeard* with pretious Balme, I. xi. 50. 5
Besmeard with smoke that nigh his eye-sight blent; IV. v. 34. 7
Besought. That shepheard I *besought* to me to tell, *Col.* 229
 Of that old woman tidings he *besought*, I. iii. 24. 8
 Who, all in rage, his Sea-god syre *besought* I. v. 38. 1
 'Una faire *besought* That straunger knight his name . . . fell; I. ix. 2. 6
 fayrely eke *besought* Himselfe to chearish, I. x. 29. 4
 Una her *besought*, . . . to schoole her knight, I. x. 32. 5
 Her deare *besought* to let her die a mayd, II. ii. 8. 5
Besought them . . . Their deadly cruell discord to forbear, II. ii. 27. 5
 She them *besought*, during their quiet tregue, II. ii. 33. 3
 She Guyon deare *besought* of curtesie To tell II. ii. 39. 4
 him *besought*, . . . to counsell me the best: II. iv. 23. 6
Besought that Damzell suffer him depart, II. v. 36. 8
 great Mammon fayrely he *besought* II. vi. 65. 8
 Archimage *besought*, him that afford Which II. viii. 19. 3
 They her *besought* of favour special II. ix. 20. 7
 them *besought* To thiuke II. x. 77. 6
besought The Prince of grace to let him ronne that turue. III. i. 5. 1
 her *besought*, well as they might, III. i. 30. 7
 there with many gentle termes her faire *besought*. III. viii. 35. 9
 Another knight, . . . late entrance deare *besought*: III. ix. 12. 4
Besought them humbly him to heare withall, III. ix. 18. 5
besought Them go to rest. III. ix. 53. 8
Besought him his great corage to appease, III. x. 30. 8
 her *besought* To graunt her hoone, IV. ii. 50. 1
 pardon her *besought* his erour frayle, IV. vi. 22. 6
 Then her *besought*, as she to her was deare, IV. vi. 25. 6
 She deare *besought* the Prince of remedie; IV. viii. 64. 7
Besought her to graunt ease unto my smart, IV. x. 48. 4
 'She often prayd, and often me *besought*, IV. x. 57. 1
 Whom she *besought* to find some remedie, IV. xi. 6. 7
 she came, and him *besought*, IV. xii. 24. 6
 She her *besought* of grations redresse V. i. 4. 4
 rather of his hand *besought* to die. V. i. 18. 4
 him faire *besought*; V. ii. 22. 6
 her *besought* to take it well in gree, V. vi. 21. 7
 Ne doffe her armes, though he her much *besought*: V. vi. 23. 5
 earnestly *besought* to wend that day With her, V. ix. 3. 8
 To make abode that night he greatly was *besought*. VI. iii. 2. 9
 He him by all the hands of love *besought*, VI. iii. 15. 6
 he *besought* him downe by him to sit, VI. iii. 22. 3
 Whom Calcipne . . . *Besought* of courtesie, VI. iii. 31. 2
 often him *besought*, and prayd, and vowd, VI. vi. 31. 7
 to tell him courteously *besought*, VI. ix. 5. 8
 him *besought* himselfe to disattyre, VI. ix. 17. 3
Bespake. What ever that good old man *bespake*. *S.C.* F. 97
 I him *bespake* againe; *D.* 173
 Calling to me (ay me!) this wise *bespake*; *D.* 262
 him thus atweene *bespake*: *Col.* 81
 him *Thestylys bespake*; *Col.* 156
 So having said, Aglaura him *bespake*: *Col.* 584
 doubting much his sence, he thus *bespake*: I. ii. 32. 4
 he her comforted, and faire *bespake*: I. vii. 52. 2
 with sweet joyous cheare him thus *bespake*: I. viii. 26. 6
 Him yett againe, . . . *bespake* The gentle knight; I. ix. 24. 6
 in her modest mauer thus *bespake*: I. xi. 1. 6

Bespake—Continued.

them approaching, thus the knight <i>bespake</i> ;	II. i. 8. 6
Till her that Squire <i>bespake</i> ;	II. i. 16. 1
thus fayre <i>bespake</i> ;	II. ii. 5. 2
him spying thus <i>bespake</i> ;	II. iii. 32. 6
him thus <i>bespake</i> their sovereigne Lord and syre;	II. vii. 37. 9
roughly him <i>bespake</i> ;	II. vii. 63. 6
That sire he fowle <i>bespake</i> ;	II. viii. 12. 2
Till Alma him <i>bespake</i> ;	II. ix. 43. 6
them the wary Boteman thus <i>bespake</i> ;	II. xii. 17. 5
at last she thus <i>bespake</i> ;	III. ii. 42. 9
at length him thus <i>bespake</i> ;	III. iii. 43. 4
Conceiv'd a bold devise, and thus <i>bespake</i> ;	III. iii. 52. 2
The knight, approaching, sternely her <i>bespake</i> ;	III. iv. 14. 4
gazing each on other nought <i>bespake</i> ;	III. vi. 27. 6
trembling yet through feare the Squire <i>bespake</i> ;	III. vii. 47. 1
Forty he thus to Paridel <i>bespake</i> ;	IV. i. 40. 1
Sir Blandamour, . . . thus fiercely him <i>bespake</i> ;	IV. ii. 25. 2
charging him afresh thus felly him <i>bespake</i> ;	IV. iii. 10. 9
Yet nigh approaching he them fowle <i>bespake</i> ;	IV. iv. 4. 1
Him (*he) thus <i>bespake</i> : 'Certes, Sir Artegal,	IV. vi. 28. 6
Her thus <i>bespake</i> : 'But, Sir, without offence	IV. vi. 34. 5
being mov'd with ruth she thus <i>bespake</i> ;	IV. viii. 14. 6
sighing inly deepe, her thus <i>bespake</i> ;	IV. viii. 16. 3
Then good Sir Claribell him thus <i>bespake</i> ;	IV. ix. 40. 1
Where that same Damzell lowdly him <i>bespake</i> ,	V. v. 50. 8
To her <i>bespake</i> : 'Sir Knight, it seemes to me	V. vii. 18. 6
Him thus <i>bespake</i> ;	V. xi. 16. 4
Whom Calidore . . . At length <i>bespake</i> ;	VI. ii. 7. 2
Which when as he perceiv'd he thus <i>bespake</i> ;	VI. ii. 47. 6
Him thus <i>bespake</i> ;	VI. v. 23. 5
with reprochfull words him thus <i>bespake</i> on bight.	VI. vi. 24. 9
did thrust it farre away, And thus <i>bespake</i> ;	VI. ix. 33. 3
Until that Jove himselfe her selfe <i>bespake</i> ;	VII. vi. 25. 6
having pauz'd awhile, Jove thus <i>bespake</i> ;	VII. vi. 29. 1
Bespoke. he nought could say, Till him the childe <i>bespoke</i> ;	II. viii. 7. 3
turning to those brethren, thus <i>bespoke</i> ;	II. viii. 27. 1
fayre <i>bespoke</i> with words,	VI. xi. 35. 9
Bespotted. taylor, . . . <i>Bespotted</i> as with shieldes of red and	
blacke,	I. xi. 11. 5
Bespredd. all the floore was . . . <i>Bespredd</i> with costly scarlott	I. xii. 13. 8
Faire Helenore with girlonds all <i>bespredd</i> ,	III. x. 44. 5
Besprent. now morne with teares <i>besprent</i> ;	S.C. N. 111
My head <i>besprent</i> with hoary frost I fynd,	S.C. D. 135
Besprinkled. armour all with blood <i>besprinkled</i> was;	II. i. 41. 3
<i>besprinkled</i> was throughout With golden aygulets,	II. iii. 26. 6
Hogh, <i>besprinkled</i> with the gore Of mighty Goemot,	II. x. 10. 7
otherwhyles, with gold <i>besprinkled</i> ,	II. xii. 45. 8
<i>besprinkled</i> all the grassy greene;	III. v. 28. 5
were with sweet Ambrosia all <i>besprinkled</i> light.	III. vi. 18. 9
Betwix his bloodie jawes, <i>besprinkled</i> all with gore.	VI. iv. 17. 9
Besprint. See Besprent.	
Best. Since of all workmen helde in reckning <i>best</i> ;	Ro. xxvii. 7
nor for his <i>best</i> , Open the dore	S.C. May 225
I hold it <i>best</i> for us home to hyc.	S.C. May 317
in fields where falls hem <i>best</i> .	S.C. Jun. 76
Shepherds they wren of the <i>best</i> ,	S.C. Jul. 121
Whilom thou was peregall to the <i>best</i> ,	S.C. Au. 8
Little lacheth Perigot of the <i>best</i> ,	S.C. Au. 126
Badde is the <i>best</i> ;	S.C. S. 105
Mought needes decay, when it is at <i>best</i> .	S.C. S. 241
the worthy whome shee loveth <i>best</i> ,	S.C. O. 47
thy due meede that thou deservest <i>best</i> ,	Gn. 60
feede abroad where pasture <i>best</i> befalls.	Gn. 72
Where breathe on them the whistling wind mote <i>best</i> ;	Gn. 236
Abides in highest place above the <i>best</i> ,	Gn. 614
What course ye weene is <i>best</i> for us to take,	Hub. 115
Beggars life is <i>best</i> ;	Hub. 180
they, that thinke themselves the <i>best</i> of all,	Hub. 181
We may seeke favour of the <i>best</i> of all?	Hub. 618
brave beasts she loveth <i>best</i> to see.	Hub. 629
the <i>best</i> speeches with ill meaning spill,	Hub. 716
thereof gathers for himselfe the <i>best</i> .	Hub. 726
the <i>best</i> helpe, which chiefly him sustain'd,	Hub. 853
Twixt <i>best</i> and worst, when both alike are dedd;	T.M. 448
gathered more store . . . than the others <i>best</i> ;	Mui. 123
lavish Nature, in her <i>best</i> attire,	Mui. 163
Then gan I him to comfort all my <i>best</i> ,	D. 190
do not spare the <i>best</i> or fayrest,	D. 202
In one thing onely fayling of the <i>best</i> ,	As. 11
meanes devis'd to shew his sorrow <i>best</i> .	As. 208
As everie one in order lov'd him <i>best</i> ,	As. Interl. 224
(<i>best</i> known by that name)	Col. 1
<i>Best</i> knowne by bearing up	Col. 509
<i>best</i> of all that honourable crew,	Col. 517
I deeme it <i>best</i> to hold eternally	Col. 581
<i>best</i> can handle his deceitfull wit	Col. 693
which doe byte their basty supper <i>best</i> ;	I. i. 23. 4
Untroubled night . . . gives counsell <i>best</i> ;	I. i. 33. 3
The noblest mind the <i>best</i> contentment has.	I. i. 35. 4
her, whome she loved <i>best</i> .	I. ii. 8. 9
seconde <i>best</i> the person to put on Of that good knight,	I. ii. 11. 1
How with that pensive Maid he <i>best</i> might thence arise.	I. vi. 32. 9
<i>Best</i> musicke breeds delight in boathing eare;	I. viii. 44. 4
'knowes <i>best</i> the termes established;	I. ix. 41. 7
enterteynd them both, as <i>best</i> became,	I. x. 11. 7
Who faire them quites, as him bessemed <i>best</i> ,	I. x. 15. 8
The first of them, that eldest was and <i>best</i> ,	I. x. 37. 1
as seemes thee <i>best</i> became.'	I. x. 66. 9
retire A little backward for his <i>best</i> defence,	I. xi. 45. 3

Best—Continued.

bids thee be advized for the <i>best</i> ,	I. xii. 26. 5
<i>best</i> shall bee to them that lived <i>best</i> ;	II. i. 59. 4
the <i>best</i> and noblest knight alive Prince Arthur is,	II. iii. 18. 3
There maist thou <i>best</i> be seene, and <i>best</i> maist see;	II. iii. 39. 8
to counsell me the <i>best</i> ;	II. iv. 23. 7
laid forth for ensample of the <i>best</i> ;	II. vi. 12. 5
thing that like him <i>best</i> ,	II. vii. 27. 3
The next could of thinges present <i>best</i> advize;	II. ix. 49. 2
called Cornwallie, yet so called <i>best</i> ;	II. x. 12. 5
As for her Syre and king her seem'd <i>best</i> ;	II. x. 31. 7
should matched have the <i>best</i> ;	II. x. 43. 6
each might <i>best</i> offend bis proper part,	II. xi. 6. 3
A place pickt out by choyce of <i>best</i> alyve,	II. xii. 42. 3
as bessemed <i>best</i> , Her entertaynd;	III. i. 55. 5
To order them as <i>best</i> to thee doth seeme,	III. i. 2. 3
by what means his love might <i>best</i> be wrought;	III. iii. 6. 6
did the <i>best</i> His grievous hurt to guarish,	III. v. 41. 5
Perforce her carried where ever he thought <i>best</i> ,	III. vii. 2. 9
which way were <i>best</i> Him selfe to fashion.	III. viii. 8. 5
such vaine uses that him <i>best</i> became;	III. viii. 14. 5
entertained her the <i>best</i> he might,	III. viii. 38. 2
she a mortall creature loved <i>best</i> ;	III. viii. 39. 7
him saluting as bessemed <i>best</i> ,	III. viii. 45. 7
So huge a scope at first him seem'd <i>best</i> ,	III. ix. 46. 5
With purpose how they might it <i>best</i> betray;	III. x. 34. 7
I thinke <i>best</i> Here for to stay	III. x. 41. 5
'Then is it <i>best</i> ,' (said he)	III. x. 42. 1
Whom of all living wightes she loved <i>best</i> .	III. xii. 41. 2
Such as the maker selfe could <i>best</i> by art devize.	IV. iii. 38. 9
that loveth <i>best</i> , And <i>best</i> is lov'd	IV. Pr. 4. 6, 7
Like as it seem'd <i>best</i> to every one;	IV. iv. 14. 8
yeeld the prize To Triamond and Cambell as the <i>best</i> .	IV. iv. 36. 4
That can her <i>best</i> defend from villenie;	IV. v. 1. 7
Satyrae the first day <i>best</i> had donne;	IV. v. 7. 4
all the rest which had the <i>best</i> afore,	IV. v. 8. 6
For last is deemed <i>best</i> .	IV. v. 8. 8
as <i>best</i> it her became,	IV. v. 16. 4
the judges did arret her 'Unto the second <i>best</i> '	IV. v. 21. 5
(Whylome for ventrous Knights the bedding <i>best</i>)	IV. v. 39. 4
Its <i>best</i> to hope the <i>best</i> , though of the worst affrayd.'	IV. vi. 37. 9
how <i>best</i> he mote darrayne That enterprize	IV. ix. 4. 4
four of them the battell <i>best</i> bessemed,	IV. ix. 20. 4
That which of them was <i>best</i> mote not be deemed.	IV. ix. 20. 5
purchase me some place amongst the <i>best</i> .	IV. x. 4. 5
unto her obeyed all the <i>best</i> .	IV. x. 49. 4
wade in doubt what <i>best</i> were to be donne;	IV. x. 53. 2
it fitteth <i>best</i> For Cupids man	IV. x. 54. 6
Great Belus, Phoeax, and Agenor <i>best</i> ;	IV. xi. 15. 7
Nereus, th' eldest and the <i>best</i> ,	IV. xi. 18. 5
as <i>best</i> became,	IV. xi. 24. 4
were wont have <i>best</i> insight,	V. Pr. 8. 2
old Saturne, that was wont be <i>best</i> .	V. Pr. 8. 9
to her he seem'd <i>best</i> skild in righteous lore.	V. i. 4. 9
Take here your owne, that doth you <i>best</i> besseme.	V. i. 28. 7
Marinell that day deserved <i>best</i> .	V. iii. 7. 8
<i>best</i> to him to whom the <i>best</i> should fall.	V. iii. 14. 4
Six of thy fellows of the <i>best</i> array,	V. iv. 49. 7
as <i>best</i> was seeming for a Knight,	V. v. 1. 8
th' Amazon, as <i>best</i> it likt her selfe to dight.	V. v. 1. 9
From time to time, when thou it <i>best</i> shalt see,	V. v. 34. 4
Yet to awayt fit time she weened <i>best</i> ,	V. v. 44. 8
in an other Canto will be <i>best</i> contayned.	V. v. 57. 9
every place thought <i>best</i> ,	V. vi. 7. 2
they received were . . . as them bessemed <i>best</i> ;	V. vi. 22. 7
As sundry change her seem'd <i>best</i> to ease.	V. vi. 26. 4
I am adjur'd <i>best</i> counsell to impart	V. vii. 19. 8
(as seem'd <i>best</i>)	V. vii. 26. 1
thought it <i>best</i> With that his wife in friendly wise to deale,	V. viii. 21. 1
thinking <i>best</i> by counterfet disguise	V. viii. 25. 1
Gan to advize what <i>best</i> were to be done.	V. ix. 8. 5
her recomforted the <i>best</i> he might,	V. xi. 17. 2
To please the <i>best</i> , and th' evill to embase;	VI. i. 3. 7
By all the meanes she mote it <i>best</i> explaine;	VI. i. 46. 5
Doth <i>best</i> become and greatest grace doth gaue;	VI. ii. 2. 8
'The widow Queene . . . Thought <i>best</i> away me to remove	VI. ii. 29. 7
like as she <i>best</i> could understand,	VI. ii. 44. 5
and thinke what reliefe Were <i>best</i> devise	VI. ii. 46. 4
to him their cause they <i>best</i> esteemed Whole to commit,	VI. iii. 13. 3
But his <i>best</i> succour and refuge was still	VI. iii. 49. 5
He stayed not t' advize which way were <i>best</i>	VI. iv. 5. 1
that wyld man did apply His <i>best</i> endeavour	VI. iv. 16. 2
To weet which way were <i>best</i> to entertaine	VI. iv. 24. 4
as he them <i>best</i> could frame,	VI. v. 4. 3
sought by all the meanes that he could <i>best</i>	VI. v. 6. 3
his backe for <i>best</i> safeguard He lent against a tree,	VI. v. 18. 8
Howbe that carefull Hermite did his <i>best</i> ,	VI. vi. 2. 6
'The <i>best</i> ' (said he) 'that I can you advize,	VI. vi. 14. 1
The which for him she could imagine <i>best</i> ;	VI. vi. 41. 5
To doe some thing that seemed to him <i>best</i> ;	VI. vii. 19. 7
The <i>best</i> advizement was, of bad, to let her Sleepe	VI. viii. 38. 1
diversly dispose As each thought <i>best</i>	VI. viii. 39. 3
Sith they know <i>best</i> what is the <i>best</i> for them;	VI. ix. 29. 3
not that which men covet most is <i>best</i> ,	VI. ix. 29. 6
thought it <i>best</i> To change the manner of his loftie looke;	VI. ix. 36. 1
He would commend his guift, and make the <i>best</i> ;	VI. ix. 40. 5
thought it <i>best</i> , . . . to pretend Some shew of favour,	VI. xi. 6. 5
in charge of one, the <i>best</i> Of many worst,	VI. xi. 24. 2
how they mote <i>best</i> assay.	VI. xi. 36. 9
Sir Calidore him arm'd as he thought <i>best</i> ,	VI. xi. 42. 4

Best—Continued.

- Of which the *best* he did his love *betake*; VI. xi. 51. 5
 What way is *best* to drive her to retire, VII. vi. 21. 7
 Areed, ye sonnes of God, as *best* ye can devise, VII. vi. 21. 9
 gan now advise What course were *best* to take VII. vi. 22. 9
 For triall of their Titles and *best* Rights: VII. vi. 36. 4
 (Being of old the *best* and fairest Hill VII. vi. 37. 6
 Off to resort there-to, when seem'd them *best*, VII. vi. 38. 5
 Then thinks what punishment were *best* assign'd, VII. vi. 48. 8
 Looke ever lovely, as becomes you *best*; Am. vii. 10
 The heavens know *best* what is the *best* for me. Am. xlv. 6
 Fit medicines for my bodies *best* reliefe, Am. l. 4
 mercy doth with beautie *best* agree, Am. liii. 13
 in their Maker ye them *best* may see, Am. liii. 14
 sith so heaven ye lykened are the *best*, Am. lv. 13
 he most happy, who such one loves *best*, Am. lix. 14
 Clad all in white, that seems a virgin *best*, Epith. 151
 For they can doo it *best*: Epith. 258
 so hard handling those which *best* thee serve, H.L. 163
 please her *best*, and grace unto him gaine; H.L. 222
 He may embosmd bee and loved *best*; H.L. 249
 yet not *best*, but to be lov'd alone; H.L. 250
 their *best* service lend Proth. 124
- Bestad(e).** See **Bested.**
- Bestain.** all her silken garments did with blood *bestaine*. IV. vii. 27. 9
- Best-beloved.** With th' Elfin Knight, her Ladies *best beloved*: V. v. 35. 6
- Bestead.** See **Bested.**
- Bested.** See **Bested.**
- The Ladie, ill of friends *bestedded*, IV. i. 3. 7
- Bested.** See **Ill-bested.**
- What the foule evill hath thee so *bestadde*? S.C. Au. 7
 both attonce on both sides him *bestod*, III. v. 22. 8
 who so strangely had him seeme *bestad*, III. v. 54. 7
 sore *bestedde* With heapes of strokes, IV. iii. 25. 3
 From whom he now so sorely was *bestad*, IV. vii. 46. 4
 then being sore *bestod*, IV. xii. 35. 9
 doth lie In wretched bondage, wofully *bestad*? V. vi. 10. 7
 she was right sore *bestad*, V. vi. 17. 5
 Uppon an hard adventure sore *bestad*, VI. i. 4. 2
 he, that hath your Knight so ill *bestad*, VI. ii. 45. 5
 With which he had those two so ill *bestad*: VI. vi. 18. 5
- Bestial.** sage Counsellours . . . Taught to obey their *bestiall*
 beheasts, I. iv. 18. 3
 none so *bestiall* Nor salvage hart, III. vii. 9. 5
 Shame most ill-favour'd, *bestiall*, and blinde; III. xii. 24. 5
 She in my stead supplide his *bestiall* desire, IV. vii. 19. 9
 made the haite of *bestiall* delight: IV. viii. 32. 4
- Bestir.** Lord! how he gan for to *bestirre* him tho, Mui. 252
- Bestow.** Deign'd to behold me and their gifts *bestowe*, Ti. 81
 did *bestow* Upon the daughter of this woman blind, I. iii. 18. 2
 All is but lost, that living we *bestow*, I. x. 41. 6
 on me she deign'd to *bestowe* Order of Maidenhead, II. ii. 42. 3
 he did *bestow* Both guesstes and meate, II. ix. 28. 3
 to their sire their carcasses left to *bestow*, V. vi. 40. 9
 their huge strokes full dangerously *bestow*, V. xii. 17. 3
 skill it is such duties timely to *bestow*, VI. ii. 1. 9
 'These three on men all gracions gifts *bestow*, VI. x. 23. 1
 To bandie Crownes, and Kingdoms to *bestow*: VII. vi. 32. 8
- Bestowed.** were those goodly favours *Bestowd* on thee, Col. 586
 need, Which she on me *bestowd*, Col. 593
 certes seemes *bestowd* not amis: III. ii. 42. 4
 that great favour Which I on her *bestowd*, V. iv. 12. 6
bestowd on me The portion of that good V. iv. 12. 6
 on those Priests *bestowd* rich reward; V. vii. 24. 3
- Bestows.** God his gifts there plenteously *bestowes*, Col. 326
- Bestrewed.** *bestrewed* all with rich aray Of pearles, III. iv. 18. 4
 the bare ground with hoarie mosse *bestrewed*, VI. iv. 14. 4
- Bestride.** made him stoupe, till he did him *bestride*: IV. xii. 13. 7
- Bestrode.** whiles he his backe *bestrad*, V. i. 13. 9
- Bestrowed.** See **Bestrowed.**
- Bet.** what I the *bett* for-thy? S.C. O. 15
Bett hack the furie of the Trojan fyre, Gn. 496
 long the dore with rage and threates he *bett*, I. iii. 19. 1
 when he saw his . . . subtile engines *bett* from hatteree; I. vi. 5. 2
 Long tost with stormes, and *bet* with bitter wind, I. vii. 28. 7
 on his shield like yron sledges *bet*: II. ii. 22. 4
 Whom sore he *bett*, and gor'd with many a wownd, II. iv. 3. 8
 Yet still he *bet* the water, II. vi. 42. 9
 The sunny beames which on the billowes *bett*, II. xii. 63. 3
 thousand Fancies *bett* his ydle brayne III. iv. 54. 4
 So long he held him, and him *bett* so long, III. vii. 35. 2
 Him *bett* so sore, that life and sence did much dismay, III. viii. 31. 9
 with their axes both so sorely *bet*, IV. iii. 15. 3
 he shall have the Hag that is *ybet*, IV. iv. 9. 8
 The better had, and *bet* the others backe; IV. ix. 25. 2
 Yet still he *bet* and boumst upon the dore, V. ii. 21. 6
 he ere long the former fittie *bet*, V. iii. 11. 8
 with his club *bet* hacke his bronzyron bright VI. viii. 10. 4
bet abacke, threatning in vaine to hite, VI. xii. 29. 4
- Betake.** ere that anie way I doo *betake*, Hub. 69
 here ly downe, and to thy rest *betake*, I. ix. 44. 2
 to his handes that writt he did *betake*, I. xii. 25. 8
 did her selfe *betake* Unto her boat again, II. vi. 18. 5
 Unto the mighty streame him to *betake*, II. x. 16. 8
 Them to *betake* unto their kindly rest: III. i. 58. 2
 to their tryed swords them selves *betake*; IV. iv. 29. 2
 None other way will I this day *betake*, V. ii. 10. 6
 to his handy swimming him *betake*, V. ii. 16. 3
 Forst . . . to *betake* him selfe to fearefull flight; VI. iii. 25. 8
 Unto his heeles himselfe he did *betake*, VI. vi. 29. 2

Betake—Continued.

- Of which the *best* he did his love *betake*; VI. xi. 51. 5
- Betakes.** to her yron wagon she *betakes*, I. v. 28. 1
- Beteem.** *Beteeme* to you this sword, you to defend, II. viii. 19. 6
- Bethinke.** Her to *bethinke* of that mote to her selfe pertaine, III. ii. 22. 9
 He gan *bethinke* him in what perilous plight VI. vi. 37. 4
 When I *bethinke* me on that speech VII. viii. 1. 1
 to *bethinke* how great that beautie is, H.H.B. 107
- Bethinking.** better him *bethinking* of the right, IV. ix. 6. 8
 Whereof she now *bethinking*, gan t' advize VI. iii. 8. 6
- Bethinks.** old Sylvanus selfe *bethinkes* not what To thinke I. vi. 16. 3
- Bethought.** At last she her *bethought* III. vi. 16. 3
 againe he him *bethought* to live, III. x. 7. 6
 he *bethought* How to prevent the perill IV. ix. 37. 7
 sitting downe, her selfe awhyle *bethought* VI. viii. 32. 7
 would have *bethought* On Phrygian Paris by Plexippus brooke, VI. ix. 36. 6
 he *bethought* To leave his love, VI. xii. 13. 2
- Bethrall.** For she it is, that did my Lord *bethrall*, I. viii. 28. 6
- Betid.** See **Betided.**
 some new mishap Had him *betidde*, II. i. 26. 9
 What great misfortune hath *betidd* this knight? II. viii. 24. 2
 deadly danger, which to him *betidd*; III. v. 13. 2
 There unto him *betid* a disaventrous case, IV. xii. 4. 9
 What evil hap to Marinell *betid*, V. iii. 10. 6
 That had to any happily *betid*, V. xii. 32. 2
- Betide.** See **Betid, Betided.**
 not but well mought him *betight*: S.C. S. 173
 By strange adventure as it did *betide*, I. vi. 21. 2
 To weete of newes that did abroad *betide*, I. vi. 34. 5
 as if some new mishap, Had him *betide*, II. i. 26. 9
 Through many hard assayes which did *betide*; II. i. 35. 2
 for feare of worse that may *betide*, II. iii. 46. 1
 Least worse *betide* thee by some later chaunce, II. iv. 36. 5
 Pyrochles, O Pyrochles! what is thee *betide*? II. vi. 43. 9
 Dreadfull of daunger that mote him *betide*, III. i. 37. 5
 till thou tidings learne what her *betide*, III. v. 11. 7
 For doubt of daunger which mote him *betide*: III. v. 12. 6
 least ought did ill *betide* To that faire Maide, III. vii. 31. 4
 There found she her (as then it did *betide*) IV. vii. 9. 1
 tydings what did unto him *betide*, IV. viii. 18. 6
 To whom they told all that did them *betide*, IV. viii. 21. 4
 all That did betwixt him and that Squire *hetide*: V. i. 23. 4
 Which she would sure performe, *betide* her wele or wo, V. vi. 23. 9
 when fit occasion did *hetide*, V. xi. 6. 4
 To weet what issue would thereof *betide*: VI. iii. 47. 2
 what so else were unto him *betide*; VI. v. 3. 8
 Least unto me *betide* a greater ill; VI. viii. 30. 4
 did him *betide* A great adventure, VI. viii. 30. 8
 What did *betide* to the faire Pastorell VI. xii. 14. 3
- Betided.** As if some evill were to her *betight*? S.C. N. 174
 a strange adventure, that *betided* Hub. 37
 The rest of thine adventures, that *betided*? Col. 329
- Betight.** See **Betide, Betided.**
- Betimes.** Beware therefore, ye groomes, I read *betimes*, Col. 925
 Whiles they are weake, *betimes* with them contend; II. iv. 34. 5
 all this cursed plot . . . discovered was *betymes*, V. ix. 42. 4
- Betoken.** they doe nought but right or wrong *betoken*: V. ii. 47. 5
- Betokening.** *Betokening* peace and plenty to ensue, Am. lxi. 4
- Betooke.** Her power to Peters successor *betooke*; Bo. xviii. 12
 ere that unto armes I me *betooke*, Hub. 291
 other hywaies he himselfe *betooke*, I. vi. 50. 3
 he him selfe *betooke* another way, III. i. 2. 7
 Dame Phoebe to a Nymphe her babe *betooke* III. vi. 28. 3
 to her feet *betooke* her doubtfull sickennesse, III. vii. 25. 9
 Unto her sword and shield her soome *betooke*: IV. vi. 14. 8
 From the water to the land *betooke* his flight, V. vi. 17. 9
 And Calidore *betooke* him to depart, VI. ii. 36. 2
 Himselfe unto his weapon he *betooke*, VI. vii. 24. 6
 she *betooke* her selfe to rest: VI. viii. 34. 5
- Betray.** fish, which they with baits use to *betraie*, Ti. 152
 How he might anie in his trap *betray*, Mui. 248
 Ne suffred lust his safety to *betray*, II. vii. 64. 8
 With purpose how they might it best *betray*: III. x. 34. 7
 eke the knight attonce she did *betray*; V. v. 52. 7
 will ye *betray* My life now too, V. vi. 25. 2
 Least any should *betray* his Lady treacherously, V. vi. 26. 9
 Him to *betray* unto a stranger swaine: VI. vii. 22. 5
 False Fortune did her safety *betray* VI. viii. 34. 8
 For to *betray* my Right before I have it tride, VII. vi. 34. 9
- Betrayed.** Preserved from being to his foes *betroyde*; Van. xi. 11
 fortune false *betroyde* me to thy powre, I. ii. 22. 5
 her knight, . . . subtile *betrayd* Through that late vision I. iii. 3. 5
 With Elfin sword most shamefully *betrayd*? I. v. 22. 8
 by subtile sleights she him *betraid* Unto his foe, I. vii. 51. 1
 breach of love and loialty *betrayd*, I. xii. 31. 5
 to my foe *betrayd* when least I feared ill, I. xii. 32. 9
Betrayd his country unto forreine spoyle, II. x. 48. 8
 She weened well that then she was *betrayde*: IV. ix. 7. 5
 with guyle My heart at first *betrayd*, V. vi. 25. 2
 they were all *betrayd* And murr'd cruelly VI. vii. 34. 8
 entrapt of love, which him *betrayd*, VI. x. 1. 7
betrayd To tell what time he might her Lady see VII. vi. 43. 7
 Him thither brought, and her to him *betraid*? VII. vi. 51. 6
 He taken was, *betrayd*, and false accused; H.H.L. 240
- Betraying.** *Betraying* him into the traines of hys foe, S.C. May 200
- Betrothed.** See **Late-betrothed.**
 'He, . . . *Betrothed* me unto the onely haire I. ii. 23. 2
 Fayre Una to the Rederosse Knight *Betrouthed* is I. xii. Arg.
- Bett.** See **Bet.**
- Better.** See **Bet.**

Better—Continued.

when time serves may bring things <i>better</i> forth.	I'an. i. 14
(no <i>better</i> doe him call.)	S.C. Ja. 1
(But now I trowe can <i>better</i> good.)	S.C. Mar. 56
I cannot compare <i>Better</i> then to the Apes.	S.C. May 96
<i>Better</i> is then the lowly playne.	S.C. Jul. 7
his hap . . . shall be <i>better</i> in time.	S.C. Jul. 230
Were not <i>better</i> to shunne the scorching heate?	S.C. Au. 48
In hope of <i>better</i> that was uncouth!	S.C. S. 60
sceldome change the <i>better</i> brought:	S.C. S. 69
<i>better</i> leave of with a little losse,	S.C. S. 134
<i>Better</i> it were a little to feyne,	S.C. S. 137
they had be <i>better</i> come at their cal;	S.C. S. 146
the prayse is <i>better</i> then the price,	S.C. O. 19
Tom Piper makes us <i>better</i> melodie.	S.C. O. 78
<i>better</i> learne of hem that learned bee,	S.C. N. 29
<i>better</i> dayes death hath shut up in woe?	S.C. N. 74
<i>better</i> mought they have behote him Hate.	S.C. D. 54
Who to entrappe the fish . . . Was <i>better</i> , scene,	S.C. D. 82
never pype of reede did <i>better</i> sounde.	S.C. D. 142
The <i>better</i> please, the worse despise;	S.C. Env. 12
Two fellows might no where be <i>better</i> fitted.	Hub. 50
meane for <i>better</i> winde about to throwe.	Hub. 80
two is <i>better</i> than one head.	Hub. 82
this might <i>better</i> be the world of gold;	Hub. 152
like to begging, but much <i>better</i> named,	Hub. 351
since their soldiars pas no <i>better</i> spedd,	Hub. 357
Ne make one tittle worse, ne make one <i>better</i> :	Hub. 384
A garment <i>better</i> than of wooll or heare.	Hub. 474
Whereas thou maist compound a <i>better</i> penie,	Hub. 523
<i>Better</i> a short tale than a had long shriving:	Hub. 543
may <i>better</i> thrive than thousands	Hub. 642
To loose good dayes, that might be <i>better</i>	Hub. 897
with him far'd some <i>better</i> chance to fynde.	Hub. 942
<i>better</i> farre it were to hide their names,	T.M. 101
who can <i>better</i> sing	Ti. 316, 323
they heare thine, and thine doo <i>better</i> praise.	Ti. 336
worthie of a <i>better</i> place was she.	D. 366
in affliction wast my <i>better</i> age:	D. 374
With <i>better</i> fortune than did me succeed,	D. 521
till he were <i>better</i> cased.	D. 559
her much <i>better</i> to preferre,	Col. 121
<i>better</i> shepherds be not under skie,	Col. 377
Nor <i>better</i> hable,	Col. 378
'the perill of this place I <i>better</i> wot then you:	I. i. 13. 2
<i>Better</i> new friend then an old foe is said'.	I. ii. 27. 4
That to strange knight no <i>better</i> countenance allowd.	I. iv. 15. 9
The <i>better</i> part now of the lingring day	I. vi. 34. 1
Were it not <i>better</i> I that Lady had	I. vi. 47. 3
Such helpless harmes yts <i>better</i> hidden keep,	I. vii. 39. 7
Where he his <i>better</i> dayes hath wasted all:	I. viii. 28. 8
His bare thin cheekes for want of <i>better</i> bits,	I. viii. 41. 3
Is it not <i>better</i> to doe willinglie,	I. ix. 47. 7
Who <i>better</i> can the way to heaven aread	I. x. 51. 4
Death <i>better</i> were; death did he oft desire,	I. xi. 28. 4
let that man with <i>better</i> sence advize,	II. Pr. 2. 1
Long maist thou live, and <i>better</i> thrive withall	II. i. 37. 4
I him recured to a <i>better</i> will,	II. i. 54. 7
were not <i>better</i> fayre it to accord	II. ii. 30. 2
which <i>better</i> to approve, He promised to bring me	II. iv. 24. 6
<i>better</i> first I thought To wreake my wrath on him	II. iv. 30. 4
death were <i>better</i> then such agony	II. iv. 33. 3
Ne thou for <i>better</i> hope, if thou his presence stay,	II. iv. 40. 9
she <i>better</i> can abstaine:	II. vi. 1. 7
<i>Better</i> safe port then be in seas distrest'.	II. vi. 23. 8
<i>better</i> reason will aswage The rash revengers heat.	II. viii. 26. 6
recompent them with a <i>better</i> scorse:	II. ix. 55. 8
unto <i>better</i> fortune doth her selfe prepayre.	II. xi. 36. 9
him avizing <i>better</i> ,	II. xii. 28. 4
<i>better</i> were to dy.	III. i. 25. 4
changed her weary side the <i>better</i> ease to take.	III. i. 61. 9
'perhaps ye should it <i>better</i> find:	III. ii. 13. 5
<i>better</i> fortune thine, and <i>better</i> howre,	III. ii. 45. 5
Farre <i>better</i> I it deeme to die with speed	III. iv. 38. 3
when shee <i>better</i> him beheld	III. v. 30. 7
His reddie wound with <i>better</i> salves new drest:	III. v. 41. 4
Paridell kept <i>better</i> watch then hee,	III. x. 4. 1
as he <i>better</i> did their shape avize,	III. x. 21. 2
III. x. 26. 3	III. x. 26. 3
In <i>better</i> quarell then defence of right,	III. x. 28. 4
He did the <i>better</i> counterfeite aright:	III. x. 47. 7
now made <i>better</i> speed t' escape his feared foe.	III. xi. 5. 9
them apply To <i>better</i> boot;	III. xi. 19. 6
faire Alcmena <i>better</i> match did make,	III. xi. 33. 6
<i>better</i> were in vertues disceipld,	IV. Pr. 1. 8
that she may the <i>better</i> deigne to heare,	IV. Pr. 5. 1
for to hide her fained sex the <i>better</i>	IV. i. 7. 3
The other no whit <i>better</i> was then shee.	IV. i. 18. 6
A Knight much <i>better</i> then thy selfe beight,	IV. i. 44. 4
God send you <i>better</i> gaine!	IV. ii. 6. 5
To draw them longer out, and <i>better</i> twine,	IV. ii. 51. 2
Now this the <i>better</i> had, now had his fo;	IV. iii. 28. 3
For evill deedes may <i>better</i> then bad words be bore.	IV. iv. 4. 9
with no <i>better</i> fortune then the rest:	IV. iv. 21. 2
still the Knights of Maidenhead the <i>better</i> wonne;	IV. iv. 38. 9
with no <i>better</i> fortune then the rest afore.	IV. iv. 45. 9
Unto the second best that lov'd her <i>better</i> :	IV. v. 21. 5
Ne <i>better</i> had he, ne for <i>better</i> cared:	IV. v. 35. 2
Where <i>better</i> seem'd he mote himselfe repose;	IV. v. 40. 4
Whose fire were <i>better</i> turn'd to other flame;	IV. vi. 32. 3

Better—Continued.

Shew'd change of <i>better</i> cheare:	IV. vi. 38. 3
then <i>better</i> doe advise:	IV. viii. 15. 6
Bad them not looke for <i>better</i> entertayne;	IV. viii. 27. 4
I with <i>better</i> reason him aviz'd,	IV. viii. 58. 1
<i>better</i> him bethinking of the right,	IV. ix. 6. 8
To <i>better</i> termes of myldnesse did entreat	IV. ix. 14. 2
Till he had made of her some <i>better</i> priefe;	IV. ix. 15. 5
sometimes Paridell and Blandamour The <i>better</i> had,	IV. ix. 25. 2
Let them record them that are <i>better</i> skild,	IV. xi. 17. 5
Thame was stronger, and of <i>better</i> stay;	IV. xi. 25. 6
In <i>better</i> case,	V. Pr. 7. 3
Ne <i>better</i> doth beseme brave chevalry,	V. ii. 1. 2
Uncertaine whether had the <i>better</i> side;	V. ii. 17. 2
Artegall was <i>better</i> breath'd beside,	V. ii. 17. 5
change his shield with him, to be the <i>better</i> hid.	V. iii. 10. 9
What <i>better</i> dowre can to a dame be hight?	V. iv. 9. 5
Both goodly portions, but of both the <i>better</i> shee.	V. iv. 12. 9
showre of arrowes, which them staid, And <i>better</i> bad advise,	V. iv. 38. 5
'Which that thou mayst the <i>better</i> bring to pas,	V. v. 34. 1
thus thy <i>better</i> dayes are drowned In sad despaire,	V. v. 36. 4
art mov'd to wish me <i>better</i> ,	V. v. 37. 8
Yet doe I not of <i>better</i> times despeyre;	V. v. 38. 7
'Unworthy sure' (quoth he) 'of <i>better</i> day,	V. v. 39. 5
They mote the <i>better</i> tend to their devotion.	V. vii. 9. 9
<i>better</i> skild in Tilt and Turnament,	V. vii. 9. 7
<i>better</i> to reforme then to cut off the ill.	V. x. 2. 9
The <i>better</i> to confirme her fearelesse confidence.	V. x. 12. 9
He did him selfe encourage and take <i>better</i> cheare.	V. xi. 2. 9
The <i>better</i> to heguile whom she so fond did finde.	V. xi. 23. 9
The other nothing <i>better</i> was then shee,	V. xii. 33. 1
To him that hath it <i>better</i> justifyde,	VI. i. 18. 8
some <i>better</i> Knight Then thou,	VI. i. 25. 6
To prove if <i>better</i> foote then horsebacke would ensev.	VI. i. 35. 9
ye <i>better</i> shall your selfe behave	VI. i. 42. 7
To lend him day his <i>better</i> right to trie,	VI. ii. 19. 4
And for their <i>better</i> comfort to them nighber drew.	VI. ii. 41. 9
he him found much <i>better</i> then he was;	VI. iii. 14. 5
Through that same perillous foord with <i>better</i> heede,	VI. iii. 31. 4
th' other, ayning <i>better</i> , did him smite Full in the shield	VI. vii. 8. 1
entyrely prayd T' advize him <i>better</i>	VI. vii. 22. 4
to entreat The one or th' other <i>better</i> her to use;	VI. vii. 40. 2
sleepe, they sayd, would make her battill <i>better</i> :	VI. viii. 38. 3
yet <i>better</i> so To lodge then in the salvage fields to rome.	VI. ix. 16. 6
No <i>better</i> doe I weare, no <i>better</i> doe I feed.	VI. ix. 20. 9
may perhaps you <i>better</i> much withall,	VI. ix. 32. 7
Will in another Canto <i>better</i> be begonne.	VI. x. 44. 9
With <i>better</i> tearmes she did him entaine,	VI. xi. 7. 2
Nor <i>better</i> cheare to shew in misery,	VI. xi. 8. 7
<i>better</i> were with them to have bene dead,	VI. xi. 32. 6
with <i>better</i> reason cast How he might save her life,	VI. xi. 34. 4
they for <i>better</i> hyre did shortly looke:	VI. xi. 40. 8
Mongst which he found a sword of <i>better</i> say,	VI. xi. 47. 5
Therefore do you, my rimes, keep <i>better</i> measure,	VI. xii. 41. 8
that to all may <i>better</i> yet appeare,	VII. vi. 1. 6
<i>better</i> able it to guide alone;	VII. vi. 11. 4
to quit her with a <i>better</i> ;	VII. vi. 44. 2
<i>better</i> were attonce to let me die,	Am. xxv. 5
pryde depraves each other <i>better</i> part,	Am. xxxi. 3
ihe <i>better</i> may . . . her cruell hands embrew.	Am. xxxi. 11
Well worthy thou to have found <i>better</i> hyre,	Am. xlviij. 5
for <i>better</i> be allured, Ne feard with worse	Am. lix. 3
chuse the <i>better</i> of them both	Com. Son. ii. 11
mayest them make it <i>better</i> to deserve,	H.L. 166
Bettered. Of rustick musc full hardly to be <i>bettered</i>	D. 231
Between (partial list). Bay leaves <i>betweene</i> , And primroses	S.C. Ap. 61
<i>betweene</i> the Cuppe And golden Diademe:	S.C. Jul. 19
strife <i>betweene</i> them	Mui. 309
kind speeches they <i>betweene</i> them spend,	I. x. 15. 3
difference <i>betweene</i> the vulgar and the noble seed,	II. iv. 1. 3
That seven fold shield . . . He cast <i>betweene</i>	II. viii. 32. 6
reconciliation was <i>betweene</i> them knitt,	III. i. 12. 1
aye <i>betweene</i> the cups she did prepare	III. i. 51. 7
union shall be made <i>betweene</i> the nations	III. iii. 49. 2
smote downe all that was <i>betweene</i> ,	IV. iv. 34. 2
creepe <i>betweene</i> his legs,	IV. x. 19. 3
mailes <i>betweene</i> , and laced close afore;	V. v. 3. 3
the Prince hard pressed in <i>betweene</i> ,	V. x. 37. 6
A privy token which <i>betweene</i> them past,	VI. i. 29. 3
peace shall see <i>betweene</i> the Spyder and the gentle Bee	Am. lxxi. 14
still throw <i>betweene</i> Some graces to be seene;	Epith. 106
<i>betweene</i> the toylefull Oxe and humble Asse,	H.H.L. 227
Betwixt (partial list). His tayle he clapt <i>betwixt</i> his legs	S.C. May 280
twayne,	Gn. 34
<i>Betwixt</i> the forrest wide and starrie sky:	Hub. 38
that betided <i>Betwixt</i> the Foxe and th' Ape	Mui. 3
<i>Betwixt</i> two mightie oncs of great estate,	Mui. 19
<i>Betwixt</i> the centred earth and azure skies,	D. 289
Of the late love the which <i>betwixt</i> us past,	I. xii. 19. 9
The marriage to accomplish vovd <i>betwixt</i> you twayne.	I. xii. 34. 4
By breaking of the band <i>betwixt</i> us twayne;	II. i. 24. 4
a pleasant dale that lowly lay <i>Betwixt</i> two hills,	II. iv. 23. 7
by that same sacred band <i>Betwixt</i> us both,	II. vii. 24. 8
<i>Betwixt</i> them both was but a litle stride,	II. vii. 25. 9
Hel-gate them both <i>betwixt</i> ,	III. ii. 19. 3
<i>Betwixt</i> the lowest earth and hevens hight,	III. ii. 24. 7
<i>Betwixt</i> two shady mountaynes doth arize:	III. ii. 30. 4
<i>Betwixt</i> her feeble armes her quickly keight,	III. v. 33. 1
The soveraine weede <i>betwixt</i> two marbles plaine	III. viii. 35. 1
Her up <i>betwixt</i> his rugged hands he reard,	

Betwixt—Continued.

- which late befell *Betwixt* us both unknowne. . . . III. ix. 51. 9
Should equally be shard *betwixt* us tway. . . . IV. ii. 13. 5
in a privy place, *betwixt* us hight. . . . IV. vii. 17. 7
had not. . . *Betwixt* him and his hurt hence. . . . IV. viii. 43. 7
And him embracing fast *betwixt* them held. . . . IV. ix. 9. 3
Betwixt the Medway and the Thames agreed. . . . IV. xi. 8. 4
the limit *betwixt* Logris land And Albany. . . . IV. xi. 36. 6
Arteggall dealeth right *betwixt* Two brethren. . . . V. iv. Arg.
this is things compacte *betwixt* you two. . . . V. vi. 16. 7
cruell fray *Betwixt* them two. . . . VI. i. 36. 2
wherefore *Betwixt* you two began this strife. . . . VI. ii. 8. 9
an infant bore *Betwixt* his bloodie jawes. . . . VI. iv. 17. 9
Then tooke he up *betwixt* his armes twaine. . . . VI. iv. 23. 1
whatever chance were blowne *Betwixt* them to divide. . . . VI. vii. 3. 9
- Bever, -s.** See **Beaver, -s.**
- Bevy.** whither rennes this *bevie* of Ladies bright. . . . S.C. Ap. 118
A lovely *bevy* of faire Ladies sate. . . . II. ix. 34. 2
A *bevie* of fayre damzels close did lye. . . . IV. x. 48. 8
A *bevie* of faire Virgins clad in white. . . . V. ix. 31. 2
- Bewail.** if thou wilt *bewayle* my wofull tene. . . . S.C. N. 41
Whom all the Muses did *bewaille* long space. . . . T.M. 17
who will *bewaille* my heavy chaunce? . . . U.F. 19
rooke. . . That lay in waite her wrack for to *bewaille*. . . I. vi. 1. 3
each did other much *bewaille* and none. . . . IV. vii. 20. 2
- Bewailleth.** me no man *bewalleth*, but in game. . . . Ti. 162
- Bewalling.** him *bewayling* with affection base. . . . VI. vii. 18. 3
- Beware.** wit to *beware*. . . . S.C. May 181
Beware therefore, ye groomes, I read betimes. . . . Col. 925
'Therefore I read *beware*.' . . . I. i. 13. 8
Beware of fraud, *beware* of ficklenesse. . . . I. iv. 1. 3
ofte of secret ill bids us *beware*: . . . II. xii. 47. 7
beware how thou those darts behold. . . . III. xi. 48. 5
Well warned to *beware* with whom he dar'd to dallie. . . . IV. i. 36. 9
warned him of womens love *beware*. . . . IV. xii. 27. 2
- Bewitch.** the soyle that so doth thee *bewitch*: . . . S.C. Jun. 18
Ne let vaine words *bewitch* thy manly hart. . . . I. ix. 53. 2
in vain sheows, that wot young knights *bewitch*. . . . III. vii. 29. 6
- Bewitched.** I wote ne, Iobbin, how I was *bewicht*. . . . S.C. S. 74
llath so wise men *bewicht*. . . . Ti. 457
'Fye, fye! . . . 'To have before *bewitched* all mens sight: . . . I. ii. 39. 3
- Bewray.** Which now their dusty reliques do *bewray*; . . . Ro. xv. 4
The previe marks I would *bewray*. . . . S.C. Mar. 35
of my woe cannot *bewray* least part). . . . S.C. Au. 176
did the bankets of the Gods *bewray*. . . . Gn. 386
Commanding them their cause of strife *bewray*; . . . IHub. 1096
Clad all in black, that mourning did *bewray*. . . . D. 40
With dreary shrieks did also her *bewray*; . . . I. v. 30. 7
To tempt the cause it selfe for to *bewray*. . . . I. vii. 38. 8
change of hew great passion did *bewray*; . . . I. ix. 16. 2
treasons could *bewray*, and foes convince: . . . III. ii. 21. 8
that none might them *bewray*. . . . III. iii. 7. 2
Disguiz'd in thousand shapes, that none might him *bewray*. . . III. vi. 11. 9
did to her *bewray* A litle valley. . . . III. vii. 4. 7
Till triall doe more certaine truth *bewray*. . . . III. viii. 50. 5
the treasure which he did *bewray*. . . . III. x. 34. 5
that nights ensample did *bewray*. . . . III. x. 48. 7
he gan *bewray* Some argument. . . . III. xii. 4. 5
His change of cheere that anguish did *bewray*. . . . IV. i. 50. 7
Whose scalp is bare, that bondage doth *bewray*. . . . V. ii. 6. 7
all things secrete wisely could *bewray*. . . . V. ii. 25. 4
ere one could it *bewray*. . . . V. iii. 25. 9
that mote his shame *bewray*; . . . V. v. 21. 7
all that treason there intended did *bewray*. . . . V. vi. 30. 9
did to them *bewray* A strange adventure. . . . V. ix. 4. 4
'That shall I unto you' (quoth he) *bewray*. . . . V. xi. 52. 7
Would not *bewray* the state in which she stood. . . . VI. viii. 51. 5
Mote not *bewray* the secret of her lode. . . . VI. xii. 7. 3
So did their ghastly gaze *bewray* their hidden feares. . . VII. vi. 28. 9
- Bewrayed.** Had not a Goose the treachery *bewrayde*; . . . Van. xi. 8
By his there being might not be *bewraid*. . . . Mu. 399
all that might . . . entyse she unto him *bewrayd*; . . . II. xii. 66. 8
to cloke the cause that hath it selfe *bewrayd*? . . . III. iii. 19. 4
In him *bewraid* great grudge and maltalent: . . . III. iv. 61. 8
Phoebus Lamp *Bewrayed* had the world with early light. . III. x. 1. 2
sone as they with wrathfull eie *bewraide*. . . . IV. ix. 28. 4
to the gloomy world itselfe *bewray'd*: . . . IV. x. 52. 7
every where *Bewrayd* it selfe. . . . IV. xi. 45. 8
Bewrayd the signes of feature excellent; . . . V. v. 12. 7
a man by nothing is so well *bewrayd* As by his manners; . . VI. iii. 1. 3
Or loth to let her sorowes be *bewrayd*: . . . VI. iv. 27. 4
'twas Molanna which her so *bewraid*. . . . VII. vi. 51. 8
- Bewrayedst.** That thou *bewray'dst* his mothers wantonnesse. . III. xi. 36. 4
- Bewraying.** *Bewraying* him that did of late destroy His eldest
brother; . . . I. iv. 39. 3
- Bewrays.** Merlin *bewrayes* to Britomart The state of Arthegall; . III. iii. Arg.
Like as the gentle hart it selfe *bewrayes*. . . . VI. vii. 1. 1
- Beyond.** I *beyond* all these am carried. . . . Gn. 419
traversing . . . *Beyond* the compass of his pointed path. . . T.M. 10
left *beyond* that Ydle lake. . . . II. vii. 2. 2
Lo! where *beyond* he lyeth languishing. . . . III. i. 38. 1
beyond the Africk Ismael Or th' Indian Peru. . . . III. iii. 6. 7
Him so transfixed she before her bore *Beyond* his croupe. . III. iv. 16. 7
carried her *beyond* all jeopardy; . . . III. vii. 3. 4
overbore *beyond* his crouper. . . . IV. iv. 40. 7
in my way, a litle here *beyond*. . . . V. ii. 4. 5
Yet is that Highest farre *beyond* all telling. . . . H.H.B. 101
- Biblis.** Nor so did *Biblis* spend her pining hart; . . . III. ii. 41. 2
- Bickermant.** Did stay a while their greedy *bickermant*. . . . V. iv. 6. 8
- Bid.** Diggon Davie! I *bidde* her god day; . . . S.C. S. 1

Bid—Continued.

- 'Tho gan my lovely Spring *bid* me farewell. . . . S.C. D. 55
Bid strange mischance his quietnes to spill. . . . Gn. 248
Whose part once past all men *bid* take away: . . . IHub. 932
Bid me, O! *bid* me quicklie come to thee. . . . Ti. 307
When fairer faces were *bid* standen by: . . . I. iv. 24. 8
Nor leave his stand until his Captaine *bed*.' . . . I. ix. 41. 5
The knight and Una . . . *bid* her joy. . . . I. x. 32. 2
bid them sleepe in everlasting peace. . . . II. i. 60. 6
Bid thee to them thy fruitlesse labors yield. . . . II. vi. 16. 3
Ne gave him leave to *bid* that aged sire Adieu; . . . II. vi. 20. 5
bid them strike the marke which he had eyde; . . . II. xi. 21. 7
Yet list them *bid* their businesse to unfold. . . . III. iii. 15. 3
bid his faithlesse chickens overronne The fruitful plaines. . III. iii. 46. 7
bid His mighty waters to them buxome bee: . . . III. iv. 32. 5
No need to *bid* her fast away to fie: . . . III. vi. 24. 2
bid him batteill without further treat. . . . III. viii. 16. 5
pacing fairely forth did *bid* all haile. . . . IV. iii. 46. 5
bid him eate: henceforth he oit shall hungry sit.' . . . V. iv. 49. 9
like one unto a banquet *bid*. . . . V. xii. 32. 7
Was wont his bowres and holy things to *bed*; . . . VI. v. 35. 7
Sternely did *bid* him quickly thence avunt. . . . VI. vi. 21. 2
Boldly she *bid* the Goddess downe descend. . . . VII. vi. 11. 1
To *bid* her leave faire Cynthia silver bower; . . . VII. vi. 18. 7
Bid her therefore her selfe soone ready make. . . . Am. lxx. 9
Bid her awake; for Hymen is awake. . . . Epith. 25
Bid her awake therefore. . . . Epith. 30
- Biddest.** See **Bidst.**
- Biddeth.** Whose secret filth good manners *biddeth* not be told. I. viii. 46. 9
- Bidding.** In rymes, in ridles, and in *bydding* base; . . . S.C. O. 5
Bidding his beades all day for his trespas. . . . I. i. 30. 7
Bidding the dwarfe . . . to bring away The Sarazins shield. . I. ii. 20. 6
ruefull plaints, me *bidding* guiltlesse blood to spare? . . . I. ii. 32. 9
All night she spent in *bidding* of her bedes. . . . I. x. 3. 8
bidding bold deyaunce to his foeman neare. . . . I. xi. 15. 9
He staid not for more *bidding*. . . . II. iii. 19. 1
Bidding his winged vessell fairely forward fly: . . . II. vii. 1. 9
Bidding them nigher draw unto the shore. . . . II. xii. 15. 2
bidding her sit downe, to rest. . . . III. vii. 10. 4
Bidding her feare no more her foeman vilde. . . . III. viii. 34. 3
Bidding them fight for honour of their love. . . . IV. ii. 19. 6
Yet for no *bidding* . . . Would he restrayned be. . . . VI. vi. 18. 8
Bidding him turne againe, false traytour knight. . . . VI. vii. 7. 2
She at his *bidding* meekely did arise. . . . VI. ix. 15. 1
New yeare. . . . *bidding* th' old Adieu. . . . Am. iv. 3
- Bide.** See **Bid.**
- What hell it is in suing long to *bide*: . . . IHub. 896
Love and Lordship *bide* no paragone. . . . IHub. 1026
blustering breath of Heaven, that none can *bide*. . . . I. iii. 31. 5
he durst not *byde*. . . . I. vi. 8. 8
she would no lenger *byde*. . . . I. ix. 2. 4
brought thee up in ploughmans state to *byde*. . . . I. x. 66. 5
her vertues in her water *byde*. . . . II. ii. 9. 6
fly away, or *bide* alone behinde; . . . II. iii. 32. 4
Or *bide* the chance at thine owne jeopardie. . . . II. iv. 39. 5
By every fource many feendes did *byde*. . . . II. vii. 35. 6
who will *bide* the burden of distresse. . . . III. xi. 14. 8
Could *bide* the force of that enchanted speare. . . . IV. iv. 46. 4
He by his former combate would not *bide*. . . . IV. vii. 29. 7
bide the horror of his wreackfull hand. . . . V. i. 8. 8
To *bide* that judgement ye shall us afford.' . . . V. iv. 16. 5
He will not *bide* the danger of such dread. . . . V. xii. 18. 7
in the covert of the wood did *byde*. . . . VI. x. 11. 4
at her perill *bide* the wrathfull Thunders wrack. . . . VII. vi. 12. 9
Sought not to fly, but fearelesse still did *bide*: . . . Am. lxxvii. 10
There whylome wont the Templer Knights to *byde*. . . . Proth. 135
- Bideth.** That substance is eterne, and *bideth* so; . . . III. vi. 37. 6
- Biding.** where him she *byding* fond. . . . II. vi. 19. 5
The monuments whereof there *byding* beene. . . . IV. i. 24. 8
- Bids.** *bids* make readie Majas howe. . . . S.C. Mar. 17
bids him clayme with rigorus rage hys right: . . . S.C. D. 130
Tell Rosalind, her Colin *bids* her adieu.' . . . S.C. D. 156
Remembrance . . . *Bids* me, most noble Lady, to adore . . . Ded. Son. xv. 8
Sweet slombing dew, the which to sleepe them *biddes*. . . I. i. 36. 4
He *bids* thee . . . send for his intent A fit false dreame. . I. i. 43. 8
thus perforce he *bids* me do, or die. . . . I. i. 51. 6
bids thee be advized for the best. . . . I. xii. 26. 5
So *bids* thee well to fare, Thy neither friend nor foe. . . I. xii. 28. 9
bids them nought availe. . . . II. viii. 35. 9
ofte of secret ill *bids* us beware: . . . II. xii. 47. 7
scoffes thy ydle scoffe, and *bids* thee be defyde.' . . . VI. i. 27. 9
he taking oddes, streight *bids* him dight Himselfe . . . VI. ii. 18. 4
Bids all old thoughts to die in dumpish spright: . . . Am. iv. 4
when I pleade, she *bids* me play my part; . . . Am. xviii. 9
My cruell fayre streight *bids* me wend my way: . . . Am. xlvi. 2
- Bidst.** redoubled crime with vengeance new Thou *biddest* me
to ecke? . . . I. v. 42. 8
since thou *bidst*, thy pleasure shalbe donne. . . . I. x. 62. 1
- Bier.** Yet saw I on the *beare* when it was brought; . . . S.C. N. 161
he at last laid forth on balefull *beare*. . . . T.M. 162
I saw him die . . . and brought forth on *beare*; . . . Ti. 191
him dolefull did *beare*. The dolefull *beare* that ever . . . As. 149
Nor wayld of friends, nor layd on groning *beare*. . . . I. v. 23. 4
The ruefull Strich, still waiting on the *beare*; . . . II. xii. 36. 7
He was surprisid, and buried under *beare*. . . . III. iii. 11. 2
strowe with floures the lamentable *beare*. . . . III. iv. 42. 5
his shield. . . . like to an hollow *beare*; . . . VI. i. 48. 2
With bleeding wounds, brought home upon a *beare* . . . VI. iii. 4. 2
- Big.** An hideous bodie big and strong . . . Bel. ix. 2
The bodie *bigge*, and mightely pight. . . . S.C. F. 106

Big—Continued.

- They looken *bigge* as Bulls that bene bate, S.C. S. 44
bigge Bulles of Basan brace bem about, S.C. S. 124
 thy Ball is a bold *bigge* curre, S.C. S. 164
 with *big* words, and with a stately pace, *Hub.* 646
 stare . . . with *big* looks bevynd wide, *Hub.* 670
 with *big* thundring voice reyveld him lowd; II. iii. 7. 3
 In his *big* base them fitly answered; II. xii. 33. 2
 Whose *big* embodied branches shall not lin III. iii. 22. 3
Big looking like a doughty Doucepere, III. x. 31. 1
 his *bigge* hart loth'd so uncomely vew; V. v. 22. 5
Bigger. if thee please in *bigger* notes to sing, S.C. O. 46
 speak to thee In *bigger* notes, *Gn.* 11
 In *bigger* tunes to sound your living prayse, *Ded.Son.xiii.14*
 victory in *bigger* notes to sing VII. vii. 1. 7
Biggin. A *Biggin* he had got about his brayne, S.C. May 241
Bight. See *Bite*.
Bigness. Thy wast *bigness* but combers the ground, S.C. F. 133
 All were the beame in *bigness* like a mast, III. vii. 40. 6
Bilbo. Not *Bilbo* steele, nor brasse from Corinth fet, *Mui.* 77
Bilive. See *Belive*.
Bill. See *Forest-bill*.
 The warie foule his *bill* doth backward wring; VI. vii. 9. 4
 from his purpled *bill* As from a limbeck VII. vii. 31. 4
Billiards. With dice, with cards, with *billiards* farre unfitt *Hub.* 803
Billowes. river swift, whose fomy *billowes* *Bel.2* viii. 1
 Eftsoones of thousand *billowes* shouldred narre, *Ro.* xvi. 3
 with good speed the fomic *billowes* scowre; *Gn.* 564
 The *billowes* striving to the heavens to reach, *Gn.* 575
 Tost on salt *billowes*, round about doth stray, *Gn.* 592
 in the bosome of the *billowes* breed, *Col.* 243
 the river Dee . . . Its tumbling *billowes* rolls with gentle
 rore; I. ix. 4. 8
 blood-red *billowes*, like a walled front, I. x. 53. 3
 The rolling *billowes* beate the ragged shore, I. xi. 21. 3
 steepe His ferie face in *billowes* of the west, I. xi. 31. 2
 Meetes two contrarie *billowes* II. ii. 24. 4
 Through the dull *billowes* thicke as troubled mire, II. vi. 20. 7
 Vet still he bet the water, and the *billowes* dasht, II. vi. 42. 9
 the salt brine out of the *billowes* sprong, II. xii. 10. 5
 the *billowes* rore Outragiously, II. xii. 22. 1
 Ye might have scene the frothy *billowes* fry, II. xii. 45. 1
 The sunny beames which on the *billowes* bett, II. xii. 63. 3
 thy cruel *billowes* beat so strong, III. iv. 8. 4
 Eftsoones the roaring *billowes* still abid, III. iv. 32. 7
 her bowre Is built of hollow *billowes* beaped hye, III. iv. 43. 2
 The roring *billowes* in their proud disdaine, III. viii. 37. 3
 all men feare to tempt his *billowes* strong, III. ix. 45. 5
 The roring *billowes* beat his bowre so boystrously, III. x. 9. 9
 therewith ferce did stryke The raging *billowes*, III. xi. 40. 6
 As when two *billowes* . . . Do meete together, III. i. 42. 1
 The powre to rule the *billowes*, IV. xi. 12. 9
billowes beating from the maine; IV. xii. 5. 9
 amidst the *billowes* beating of her, V. iv. 10. 6
 prove thy manhood on the *billowes* vayne, VI. iii. 32. 5
 bad his *billowes* spare To wet their silken feathers, *Proth.* 165
 In th' Ocean *billowes* he hath bathed fayre, *Proth.* 165
Bills. With *bills* and glayves making a dreadfull luster, V. xi. 58. 5
Bind. *Binde* your fillets faste, S.C. Ap. 133
 in the wine a solemne oth they *bynd* I. v. 4. 8
 His cruel wounds . . . They *binden* up I. v. 29. 7
 in which his needments he did *bind*, I. vi. 35. 9
 those two knights, fast friendship for to *bynd*, I. ix. 18. 6
 the pennes, that did his pineons *bynd*, I. xi. 10. 4
 My conscience cleare with guilty bands would *bynd*? I. xii. 30. 5
 fast to *bind* their league, II. ii. 33. 1
 Guyon does Furor *bind* in chaines, II. iv. Arg.
 With hundred yron chaines he did him *bind*, II. iv. 15. 1
 the faith which she to me did *bynd*; II. iv. 22. 8
 To *bind* their doers to receive their meed? II. viii. 56. 3
 That man to hard conditions to *bind*, III. ii. 13. 7
 She with her scarf did *bind* the wound III. v. 33. 9
 with thy charmes the sharpest sight doest *binde*, III. x. 4. 5
 to her service *bind* each living creature, IV. ii. 44. 4
 Therewith to *bind* lascivious desire, IV. v. 4. 7
 did *bind* About the turtles necke, IV. viii. 7. 2
 the gentle hart should most assured *bind*, IV. ix. 1. 9
 there in chaines her cruelly did *bind*, IV. xi. 2. 5
 now they doe with captive bands him *bind*; V. iii. 9. 7
 With which wise Nature did them strongly *bynd* V. v. 25. 3
 Chiefely by him whose life her law doth *bynd*, V. v. 41. 7
 by the holy vow which me doth *bind*, V. vii. 19. 7
 'Nathlesse,' (quoth he) 'if need doe not you *bynd*, VI. iv. 28. 6
 Led in a rope which both his hands did *bynd*, VI. vii. 49. 2
 fast with cords do *bynde*, VI. viii. 12. 3
 friendly offes that *bynde*, VI. x. 23. 5
 doth the Blatant Beast Subdew, and *bynd* in bands, VI. xii. Arg.
 Let her, yf please her, *bynd* with adamant chayne; *Am.* xlii. 10
Bynd up the locks the which hang scatterd light, *Epith.* 62
 Eternally *bind* thou this lovely band, *Epith.* 396
Bindeth. vertue is the band that *bindeth* harts most sure, IV. ii. 29. 9
Binding. See *Heart-binding*.
 did far away espye *Binding* her sister, II. xi. 28. 9
bynding up her locks and weeds, V. x. 24. 9
Bynding himselfe most firmly to obey, VI. i. 44. 2
Binds. dread of God, that devils *bindes*, V. xii. 1. 3
Birch. The *Birch* for shaftes; I. i. 9. 5
Birchen. swarme Of flies upon a *birchen* bough doth cluster, V. xi. 58. 2
Bird. the *birds* that dares beholde the Sunne, *Bel.1* vi. 1
 A *Bird* all white, well feathered *Bel.* xi. 5

Bird—Continued.

- the *Bird* that can the sun endure, *Bel.2* vii. 1
 Strange *bird* (*birde*) he was, *Pet.* v. 3
 So long as Joves great *Bird* did make his flight, *Ro.* xviii. 1
 I saw a little *Bird* call'd Tedula, *Van.* iii. 7
 The kingly *Bird*, that beares Joves thunder-clap, *Van.* iv. 1
 the Nightingale . . . That blessed *byrd*, S.C. Au. 184
 Junoes *Bird* in her cy-spotted traine *Mui.* 95
 No branch whereon a fine *bird* did not sitt; II. vi. 13. 2
 No *bird* but did her shrill notes sweetly sing; II. vi. 13. 3
 she, more sweete then any *bird* on bough, II. vi. 25. 1
 Upon her fist the *bird*, which shoneth vew, II. ix. 40. 7
 Joves harness-bearing *Bird* from hye II. xi. 43. 1
 The *bird* that knowes not the false fowlers call, III. i. 54. 8
 each Paramor his leman knowes, Each *bird* his mate; III. vi. 41. 8
 As glad of that small rest as *Bird* of tempest gon, III. vii. 10. 9
 every *bird* and beast awarned made To shrowd themselves, III. x. 46. 8
 the proud *Bird*, ruffing his fethers wyde III. xi. 32. 6
 this gentle *bird* to him did use . . . to repaire IV. viii. 5. 1
 the *bird*, when she did find Her selfe so deekt, IV. viii. 7. 5
 that sweet *bird* departing flew forthright, IV. viii. 8. 7
 the swift *bird* obeyd not her behest, IV. viii. 10. 7
 Doth beat upon the gentle *bird* in vaine, V. v. 15. 6
 The *bird* that warn'd Peter of his fall, V. vi. 27. 2
 till that at last Into a *bird* it chaung'd, V. ix. 17. 5
 In which he liv'd alone, like carelesse *bird* in cage, VI. vi. 4. 9
 Caught like the *bird* which gazing still on others stands, VI. ix. 11. 9
 each *bird* that sits on spray, *Am.* xl. 9
 The gentle *bird* foeles no captivity *Am.* lxxv. 7
 Lyke as a *byrd* . . . to it doth make his flight; *Am.* lxxiii. 5
Birds. *birdes* from aire descending, *Rev.* iii. 9
 store of *birds* (*birdes*) therein yshrowded were, *Pet.* iii. 5
 Wherein the *byrds* were wont to build their bowre, S.C. Ja. 32
 For *birds* in bushes tooting, S.C. Mar. 66
 where *Byrds* of every kynde tunes attemper S.C. Jun. 7
 Whose Echo . . . taught the *byrds*, S.C. Jun. 53
 Ye carelesse *byrds* are privie to my cries, S.C. Au. 153
 Helpe me, ye banefull *byrds*, S.C. Au. 173
 I beate the bush, the *byrds* to them doe flye; S.C. O. 17
 where the chaunting *birds* luld me asleepe, S.C. D. 71
 The soothe of *byrds* by heating of their winges, S.C. D. 87
 the small *Birds*, in their wide boughs embowring, *Gn.* 225
 'Let *birds* be silent on the naked spray, *D.* 330
 all their *birds* with silence to complaine; *Col.* 24
 other men and beasts and *birds* doth feed: *Col.* 297
 all as glad as *birdes* of joyous Pryme, I. vi. 13. 5
 chearefull *birds* of sundry kynd I. vii. 3. 4
 the merry *birdes* of every sorte II. v. 31. 6
 Trees, branches, *birds*, and songs, were framed fitt II. vi. 13. 5
 all the quire of *birds* did sweetly sing, II. vi. 24. 8
 Cormyranuts, with *birds* of ravenous race, II. xii. 8. 5
 all the nation of unfortunate And fatal *birds* II. xii. 36. 2
Birdes, voices, instruments, windes, waters, II. xii. 70. 9
 The joyous *birdes*, shrouded in chearefull shade II. xii. 71. 1
 gan all the quire of *birdes* II. xii. 76. 1
 sweet *birdes* thereto applide Their daintie layes III. i. 40. 3
 the *birds* song many a lovely lay III. v. 40. 3
 Some made for beasts, some made for *birds* to weare; III. vi. 35. 6
 The whiles the joyous *birdes* make their pastyme III. vi. 42. 7
 young *birds*, which he had taught to sing, III. vii. 17. 3
 In power of herbes, and tunes of beasts and *burds*; IV. ii. 35. 6
 the merry *birds*, thy pretty pages, IV. x. 45. 6
 'Charmes to the *birds* full many a pleasant lay, V. ix. 13. 2
 The *birds* to catch, or fishes to beguyle; VI. ix. 23. 6
 Spreading pavilions for the *birds* to bowre, VI. x. 6. 6
 a thousand *birds* had built their bowres VII. vii. 28. 4
 the quyre of *Byrds* resounded, Their anthemes *Am.* xix. 5
 Hark! how the cheerefull *birds* do chaunt *Epith.* 78
 Two fairer *Birds* I yet did never see; *Proth.* 39
 All which upon those goodly *Birds* they threw *Proth.* 76
 'Ye gentle *Birdes*! the worlds faire ornament, *Proth.* 91
 those joyous *Birdes* did passe along, *Proth.* 114
Birds'. Joying to heare the *birdes* sweete harmony, I. i. 8. 2
 hearken to the *birds* love-learned song, *Epith.* 88
Birch. fight against the Gods of heavenly *berth*, *Ro.* xii. 3
 Ne nest of laser *birth* doth thee embrace, S.C. O. 82
 the Muse so wrought me from my *byrth*, S.C. D. 38
 Hike as at the ingate of their *berth* *Ti.* 47
 you, my life, yborn of heavenly *berth*, I. iii. 28. 9
 Most vertuous virgin, borne of heavenly *berth*, I. x. 9. 3
 by her stately portance borne of heavenly *birth*, II. iii. 21. 9
birth of fayre Belpheobe and Of Amorette III. vi. Arg.
 in her *berth* The heavens so favorable were III. vi. 2. 1
 Her *berth* was of the wombe of Morning dew, III. vi. 3. 1
 being but halfe twin of that *berth*; III. vii. 47. 9
 at that *berth* another Babe she bore; III. vii. 48. 1
 there made gods, though borne of mortall *berth*, IV. iii. 44. 3
 Then came Nobilitie of *birth*, V. ix. 45. 7
 His Saviour's *birth* his mind so much did glad, VII. vii. 41. 4
Birtheright. Titan . . . Saturnes elder brother by *birth-right*, III. vi. 27. 2
Bisaltis. Ne ought but deare *Bisaltis* ay could make him glad, III. xi. 41. 9
Bishop. Both that the *Bishop* may admit of thee, *Hub.* 533
Bishopric. cast a figure for a *Bishoprick*; *Hub.* 511
 Scarse can a *Bishoprick* forpas them by, *Hub.* 519
Bit. See *Bate*, *Cannon-bit*.
 leade me forth on Fancies *bitte* to playe; S.C. D. 64
 This with full *bit* doth catch the utmost top *Gn.* 83
 The *bit* of balefull steele and bitter stownd, *Mui.* 62
 Defended from foule Envies poisonous *bit*, *Ded. Son.* iii. 4
 His angry steede did chide his foming *bit*, I. i. 1. 6

Bit—Continued.

thrise three times did fast from any *bitt*; I. iii. 14. 4
 The yron rowels into frothy fome he *bitt*. I. vii. 37. 9
 smott, and *bitt*, and kickt, and scratcht, and rent, II. iv. 6. 8
bitt his tawny beard to shew his raging yre. II. iv. 15. 9
 arriving forcibly On his broad shield, *bitt* not, II. v. 4. 4
 pierced to the skin, but *bit* no more; II. viii. 44. 8
bit his lip for felonous despight, IV. x. 33. 8
 tameth stubborn youth With iron *bit*. IV. xii. 13. 4
 It *bit* the earth for very fell despight, V. ii. 18. 6
 th' one hand seizing on his golden *bit*, V. iii. 29. 6
 by the shoulder him so sore he *bit*, V. iii. 33. 8
 glauncing on her shoulder-plate it *bit* Unto the bone, V. vii. 33. 2
 with furious *bit* Snatching at every thing. V. viii. 49. 3
 Abasht at his rebuke, that *bit* her neare, V. xi. 64. 2
Bit him behind, that long the marke was to be read. V. xii. 39. 9
 he with his tooth impure Him heedlesse *bit*, VI. v. 16. 9
 Thereat frown'd Coridon, and his lip closely *bit*. VI. ix. 41. 9
bit them with his banefull teeth of injury. VI. xii. 25. 9
 He grind, hee *bit*, he scratcht, he venom threw, VI. xii. 31. 8
 every *bit* which thenceforth I did eat, Am. xxxix. 14
Bitche. at his feete a *bitche* Wolfe did give sucke Bel. vii. 9
 at his feete a *bitche* wolfe snek did yeeld. Bel. ix. 9
 As a mad *bitche*, when as the franticke fit V. viii. 49. 1
Bitte. See **Bate**.
 He has a Dogge to *byte* or to barke; S.C. S. 181
 the right gentle minde woulde *bite* his lip, Hub. 711
 which doe *byte* their hasty supper best; I. i. 23. 4
 The crnell steele . . . doth *bight* In tender flesh, I. v. 9. 3
 His harder hyde would nether perce nor *bight*, I. xi. 16. 4
 The fish that once was caught new bait wil hardly *byte*. II. i. 4. 9
 suffred not his blowes to *byte* him nere, II. ii. 23. 3
 teach the cursd steele to *bight* In his owne flesh, II. vi. 32. 8
 gnawing Gealosity . . . his *bitter* lips did *bight*; II. vii. 22. 5
 glauncing downe would not his owner *byte*; II. viii. 38. 4
 Dare not adventure on the stubborne pray, Ne *byte* before, III. i. 22. 4
 had no powre in his soft flesh to *bite*. III. v. 19. 5
 with gnashing teeth did *bite* The *bitter* earth, III. v. 22. 1
 doth felly *bite* and teare The stone. IV. viii. 36. 5
 feeling him thus *bite* upon the bayt, V. v. 42. 6
bite, and cruelly torment. VI. i. 8. 9
 none of them in his soft flesh did *bite*; VI. v. 18. 7
 where they *bite* it booteth not to weene VI. vi. 9. 4
 Feeling some curie behinde his heeles to *bite*, VI. vi. 27. 6
 The tempred steele did not into his braynepan *byte*. VI. vi. 30. 9
 To see her sore lament and *bite* her tender lip. VI. vii. 44. 9
 Gan him to hale, and teare, and scratch, and *bite*; VI. viii. 28. 7
 he would loure And *byte* his lip, VI. ix. 39. 3
 snatch, and *byte*, and rend, and tug, and teare; VI. xi. 17. 6
 bet abacke, threatning in vaine to *bite*, VI. xii. 29. 4
 Her lips lyke cherries charming men to *byte*. Epith. 174
Bites. yet spite *bites* neare. Hub. 424
 Spite *bites* the dead, that living never baid. T. 215
Biting. The *biting* frost nipt his stalke dead, S.C. F. 231
 His *biting* sword, and his devouring spere, I. vii. 48. 2
 Embost with bale, and *bitter* *biting* griefe, I. ix. 29. 2
 When he these *bitter* *biting* wordes had red, I. xii. 29. 1
 Where *biting* deepe so deadly it imprest, IV. v. 13. 7
biting th' earth for very deaths disdaigne; V. xi. 14. 7
biting deepe therein did sticke so fast V. xii. 21. 5
 the *biting* of that harmefull Beast Was throughly heal'd. VI. vi. 15. 5
 Barking and *biting* all that him doe bate, VI. xii. 40. 5
Bits. lavish cups and thirftie *bits* of meate, S.C. O. 105
 steedes . . . on their rusty *bits* did champ I. v. 20. 9
 His bare thin cheekes for want of better *bits*, I. viii. 41. 3
 brought to nought by little *bits*? IV. ii. 33. 9
Bitter. nothing doth endure, But *bitter* griefe Pet. vi. 12
 Heaven envious, and *bitter* stepdaine Nature! Ro. ix. 2
 where colde Boreas blowes his *bitter* stormes, Ro. xxvi. 8
 These *bitter* blasts never ginne tasswage? S.C. F. 2
 That shall allege this *bitter* blast, S.C. Mar. 5
 One *bitter* blast blew all away. S.C. N. 119
 Now bringen *bitter* Eldre branches seare; S.C. N. 147
 Winter is come that blowes the *bitter* blaste, S.C. D. 143
 Into this *bitter* bale I am outcast, Gn. 330
 With *bitter* woundes her owne deere babes to slay, Gn. 399
 With *bitter* torture, and impatient paines, Gn. 628
 Oxeye still Greene, and *bitter* Patience; Gn. 678
 ragd sore In *bitter* words, Hub. 1089
 Against the *bitter* throwes of dolours darts: T.M. 134
 far more *bitter* storme than winters stowre T.M. 247
 those *bitter* stounds Of raging love T.M. 373
 a brackish flood Of *bitter* teares, T.M. 416
 The bit of balefull steele and *bitter* stownd, Mui. 62
 Notes sad enough 't' expresse this *bitter* throw: Mui. 414
 whose brackish *bitter* well, I wasted have, D. 250
 Feede ye hencefoorth on *bitter* Astrofell, D. 346
 When she beholds . . . My *bitter* penance, D. 382
 The same with *bitter* teares they all bedewed, As. 204
 The Mirrhe sweete-bleeding in the *bitter* wound; I. i. 9. 6
 And *bitter* anguish of his guilty sight, I. ii. 6. 2
 'That keeps thy body from the *bitter* fit! I. ii. 18. 2
 plaines, Where Boreas doth blow full *bitter* bleake, I. ii. 33. 7
 she . . . does steepe Her tender brest in *bitter* teares all night; I. iii. 15. 8
 that harlott . . . That causd her shed so many a *bitter* teare; I. iii. 25. 4
 many mischiefes follow crnell Wrath: I. iv. 35. 4
 nourish bloody vengeance in his *bitter* mind. I. iv. 33. 9
 I saw with *bitter* eyes The bold Sansfoy shrink I. v. 23. 1
 They pas the *bitter* waves of Acheron, I. v. 33. 1
 he al enrag'd these *bitter* speeches said. I. vi. 46. 9

Bitter—Continued.

Begin, and end the *bitter* balefull stound; I. vii. 25. 8
 Long tost with stormes, and bet with *bitter* wind, I. vii. 28. 7
 Soone as I thinke upon my *bitter* bale. I. vii. 39. 0
 ghosts . . . Have felt the *bitter* dint of his avenging blade. I. vii. 47. 9
 Embost with bale, and *bitter* byting griefe, I. ix. 29. 2
 That makes frayle flesh to feare the *bitter* wave, I. ix. 40. 5
bitter Penance, with an yron whip, I. x. 27. 1
 have mind of that last *bitter* throw; I. x. 41. 8
 The *bitter* doome of death and balefull mone I. x. 53. 8
bitter battailes all are fought? I. x. 62. 8
bitter sence of his deepe rooted ill, I. xi. 22. 8
 When he these *bitter* byting wordes had red, I. xii. 29. 1
 many *bitter* throbs did throw. II. i. 47. 3
 The *bitter* pang that doth your heart infest, II. i. 48. 5
 wordes with *bitter* teares did steepe: II. ii. 1. 9
 Sad be the sights, and *bitter* fruited of warre, II. ii. 30. 6
 the Hag, with many a *bitter* threat, II. iv. 9. 3
 Her *bitter* rayling and foule revilement, II. iv. 12. 5
 Streight can he him revyle, and *bitter* rate, II. vi. 39. 3
 'lett be thy *bitter* scorne, II. vii. 18. 1
 gnawing Gealosity . . . his *bitter* lips did bight; II. vii. 22. 5
 A song of hale and *bitter* sorrow sings, II. vii. 23. 7
 trees of *bitter* Gall, and Heben sad; II. vii. 52. 2
 dipped in the *bitter* wave Of hellish Styx, II. viii. 20. 8
 He cast between to ward the *bitter* stownd: II. viii. 32. 6
 exercise most *bitter* tyranny II. xi. 1. 7
 was not so hardy to abide That *bitter* stownd, II. xi. 25. 5
 comen to his reskew, ere his *bitter* bane. II. xi. 29. 9
 full many a *bitter* stownd I have endurd, III. i. 24. 8
 First did it shew the *bitter* balefull stowre, III. i. 34. 7
 with hart-thrilling throbs and *bitter* stowre, III. ii. 5. 3
 Whose root and stalke so *bitter* yet did taste, III. ii. 17. 6
 tyrannizeth in the *bitter* smarts III. ii. 23. 3
 through many a *bitter* stowre: III. iii. 3. 5
 full of *bitter* griefe and pensif thought, III. iv. 31. 5
 Thon art the roote and nourse of *bitter* cares, III. iv. 57. 2
 So them with *bitter* words he stird to bloodie yre. III. v. 15. 9
 with gnashing teeth did bite The *bitter* earth, III. v. 22. 2
 with bold words and *bitter* threat. III. viii. 16. 2
 Gan blown up a *bitter* stormy blast, III. ix. 11. 5
 did his hart with *bitter* thoughts engore, III. x. 45. 4
 festred up with *bitter* milke of tine, III. xi. 1. 4
 Untroubled of vile feare or *bitter* fell. III. xi. 2. 5
 forth breaking into *bitter* plaintes III. xi. 9. 1
 Each other of loves *bitter* fruit spoile. III. xii. 47. or. 2
 The deare compassion of whose *bitter* fit IV. i. 1. 6
 Seven moneths he so her kept in *bitter* smart, IV. i. 4. 1
 All carelesse of his taunt and *bitter* rayle; IV. i. 43. 2
 gan this *bitter* answer to him make: IV. ii. 14. 2
bitter gall away to chace, IV. iii. 43. 3
 Covered with clondie storme and *bitter* showre, IV. v. 32. 2
 adding anguish to the *bitter* wound IV. vii. 1. 7
bitter thoughts, which deepe therein infixed lay. IV. viii. 1. 9
 breathed forth with blast of *bitter* wind; IV. viii. 26. 5
 All which he did from *bitter* bondage free, IV. ix. 8. 6
 that same *bitter* corsive, IV. ix. 14. 4
 With many *bitter* teares shed from his blabbred eyne. V. i. 13. 9
 With *bitter* taunts and termes of vile disgrace, V. iv. 23. 4
 With *bitter* strokes it both began and ended. V. v. 6. 2
 into *bitter* termes forth Brust, V. viii. 22. 4
 Miscalling me by many a *bitter* name, V. viii. 22. 8
bitter curses, horrible to tell; V. xi. 28. 3
 With *bitter* rage and fell contention, V. xii. 41. 3
 among most *bitter* wordes they spake, V. xii. 42. 1
 with *bitter* wracke To wreake on me the guilt VI. ii. 21. 5
 To wype his wounds, and ease their *bitter* payning. VI. ii. 41. 5
 bring us bale and *bitter* sorrowings, VI. iii. 5. 5
 all the night for *bitter* anguish weepe, VI. iii. 10. 4
 the *bitter* stowre Of his sore vengeance, VI. iii. 48. 4
 that curie, barking with *bitter* sownd, VI. v. 19. 5
 The *bitter* anguish of their sharpe disease VI. v. 32. 5
 Not sparing him with *bitter* words to taunt, VI. vi. 21. 7
 with *bitter* mookes and mowes VI. vii. 49. 6
 life Which Shepherds lead, without debate or *bitter* strife. VI. ix. 18. 9
 Blew up a *bitter* storme of foule adversity. VI. x. 38. 9
 With *bitter* termes of shamefull infamy; VI. xii. 33. 4
 Streight *bitter* stormes, and balefull countenance VII. vii. 23. 5
 when I feele the *bitter* balefull smart, Am. xxiv. 5
 Sweet is the Nut, but *bitter* is his pill; Am. xxvi. 6
 In *bitter* hyve to grope for honny: Epig. i. 4
 Faine would I seeke to ease my *bitter* smart H.L. 5
 With *bitter* woundes through hands, through feet, and syde! H.H.L. 245
Bitter-breathing. *bitter-breathing* windes with harmfull blast, *Ti.* 405
Bitterly. Duessa wept full *bitterly*. I. v. 17. 9
 eke blaspheming heaven *bitterly*, II. vi. 60. 8
 the Palmer gan full *bitterly* Her to rebuke II. xii. 16. 5
 ever hasty Night he blamed *bitterly*. III. iv. 54. 9
 To be unjustly blamd, and *bitterly* revilde. IV. viii. 28. 9
 Gan both envy, and *bitterly* to ban; IV. ix. 9. 3
 with sharpe words did *bitterly* upbrayd: VI. vi. 33. 7
Bittern. as a *Bittern* in the Eagles clawe, II. viii. 50. 2
Bitterness. Strife and debate, bloodshed and *bitternesse*, III. x. 25. 9
 few drops of *bitternesse*, IV. viii. 24. 4
 oft with *bitternesse* It forth would breake, VI. i. 32. 2
 gan 't' augment her *bitternesse* much more; VI. i. 32. 2
Bltur. See **Bittern**.
Bize. See **Byze**.
Black. See **Coal-black**, **Tomb-black**.
 with *black* horror did the ayre appall: Bel. viii. 4

Black—Continued.

the one was *blacke* (*black*¹), the other white: *Pet. i. 7*
 jaws, that with *blacke* venime swell. *Van. iii. 12*
 Her mantle *black* through heaven gan overhaile: *S.C. Ja. 75*
 night-ravens lodge, more *black* then pitche, *S.C. Jun. 23*
 To quite it from the *blacke* bowre of sorrowe. *S.C. S. 97*
 The hlew in *black*, . . . is tinted; *S.C. N. 107*
 the *blacke* Holme that loves the watrie vale; *Gn. 215*
 To the *black* shadowes of the Stygian shore, *Gn. 383*
blacke Laestrigones, a people stout; *Gn. 538*
Black stormes and fogs are blownen up from farre, *Gn. 572*
 Borne in the bosome of the *black* Abyesse, *T.M. 260*
 overgrown with *blacke* oblivions rust. *Ti. 98*
 Clad all in *black*, that mourning did bewray, *D. 40*
 over all a *blacke* stole shee did throw: *I. i. 4. 5*
 A foud of poysen horrible and *blacke*, *I. i. 20. 2*
 Deformed monsters, fowle, and *blacke* as inke, *I. i. 22. 7*
 An aged Sire, in long *blacke* weedes yclad, *I. i. 29. 2*
 He had awake *blacke* Plutoes griesly daide, *I. i. 37. 4*
 sad Night over him her mantle *black* doth spread, *I. i. 39. 9*
 a *black* stole, most like to seeme for Una fit, *I. i. 45. 9*
 Under *blacke* stole hyding her bayted hooke; *I. i. 49. 6*
 mourning altars . . . The *black* infernall Furies doen aslake: *I. iii. 36. 8*
 sluggish Idlenessse, . . . Arayd in habit *blacke*, *I. iv. 18. 8*
 Who rough, and *blacke*, and filthy, did appeare, *I. iv. 24. 5*
 Doest thou sit wayling by *blacke* Stygian lake, *I. v. 10. 6*
 Night, . . . in a foule *blacke* pitchy mantle clad, *I. v. 20. 3*
 two *blacke* as pitch, And two were browne, *I. v. 28. 4*
 Bespotted as with shieldes of red and *blacke*, *I. xi. 11. 5*
 A gushing river of *blacke* goy blood, *I. xi. 22. 4*
 A comely Palmer, clad in *black* attyre, *II. i. 7. 2*
 gan his voyage make With his *blacke* Palmer, *II. i. 34. 4*
 that *blacke* Palmer, his most trusty guide, *II. iv. 2. 4*
 the *blacke* Palmer suffred still to stonde, *II. vi. 19. 7*
 fowle smoke and clouds more *black* then Jett, *II. vii. 28. 9*
 More fitt emongst *black* fiendes then men to have his place. *II. vii. 41. 9*
 direfull deadly *black*, both leafe and bloom, *II. vii. 51. 8*
 Dead sleeping Poppy, and *black* Hellebore; *II. vii. 52. 3*
 a *blacke* hood, which flow'd about it round, *II. vii. 56. 7*
 under the *blacke* vele of guilty Night, *III. i. 59. 7*
 Thy dwelling is in Herebus *black* hous, *III. iv. 55. 6*
 (*Black* Herebus, thy husband, is the foe Of all the Gods,) *III. iv. 55. 7*
 'Under thy mantle *black* there bidden lye, *III. iv. 58. 1*
 white seemes fayrer macht with *black* attone; *III. ix. 2. 4*
 By strong enchauntments and *blacke* Magicke leare, *III. ix. 16. 7*
 Full *blacke* and griesly did his face appeare, *IV. v. 34. 6*
 Within his mouth a *blacke* spot doth appeare, *V. iii. 32. 8*
 Enswallow'd in his owne *blacke* bloudy gore, *V. xi. 14. 6*
 Breathing out clouds of sulphure fowle and *blacke*, *V. xi. 32. 2*
 with *black* dishonor And fowle defame, *VI. vi. 25. 4*
 his locks, as *blacke* as pitchy night, *VI. vii. 43. 7*
 His brode *black* wings had . . . dispred, *VI. viii. 44. 5*
 Drawne of two steeds, th' one *black*, the other white, *VII. vi. 9. 2*
 (His *black* eye-brow, whose doomefull dreaded beak, *VII. vi. 22. 2*
 Th' one on a Palfrey *blacke*, the other white; *VII. vii. 44. 3*
 covered her uncomely face With a *blacke* veile, *VII. vii. 44. 5*
 And al her faults in thy *black* booke enroll: *Am. x. 12*
Black-browed. His mother was the *blacke-brow'd* Cymoent, *III. iv. 19. 3*
Black-lidded. he vewes, with his *black-lidded* eye, *Hib. 1228*
Blacksmith. some *blacksmith* dwelt in that desert ground, *IV. v. 33. 9*
 His name was Care; a *blacksmith* by his trade, *IV. v. 35. 6*
Blackwater. of the English man Is cal'de *Blacke-woter*, *IV. xi. 41. 6*
Bladder. that monstrous mas . . . like an emptie *blader* was, *I. viii. 24. 9*
Bladders. like *bladders* blownen up with wynd, *Col. 717*
 Her dried duges, lyke *bladders* lacking wind, Hong downe, *I. viii. 47. 6*
Blade. Nor the deep woundes of victours raging *blade*, *Po. xiii. 2*
 Now with his sharp bore-spear, now with his *blade*, *As. 108*
 with his trenchant *blade* her boldly kept *I. i. 17. 3*
 his thristy *blade* To bathe in blood *I. v. 15. 2*
 Semiramis, whose sides transfixt With sonnes own *blade* *I. v. 50. 4*
 searsely could he weeld his bootlesse single *blade*, *I. vii. 11. 9*
 Thereby his mortall *blade* full comely hong In ivory sheath, *I. vii. 30. 6*
 ghosts . . . Have felt the bitter dint of his avenging *blade*, *I. vii. 47. 9*
 with *blade* all burning bright He smott off his left arme, *I. viii. 10. 5*
 high advauncing his blood-thirstie *blade*, *I. viii. 16. 1*
 His sparkling *blade* about his head he blest, *I. viii. 22. 3*
 ferely tooke his trenchant *blade* in hand, *I. xi. 24. 1*
 High brandishing his bright deaw-burning *blade*, *I. xi. 35. 6*
 Inflam'd with wrath, his raging *blade* he hefte, *I. xi. 39. 6*
 shyning *blade* unsheatht, *II. ii. 21. 6*
 rusheth forth Betweene them both by conduct of his *blade*, *II. ii. 25. 2*
 When I at her my murderous *blade* did bend, *II. iv. 31. 7*
 With his bright *blade* did smite at him *II. v. 4. 2*
 soone his dreadfull *blade* about be cast, *II. v. 12. 3*
 where hath he hong up his mortall *blade*, *II. v. 35. 7*
 Guyons angry *blade* so fiers did play *II. vi. 31. 5*
 hurling up his harmefull *blade* on by, *II. viii. 33. 5*
 He stroke so hugely with his borrowd *blade*, *II. viii. 45. 2*
 them perforce withheld with threatned *blade*, *II. xi. 31. 4*
 brave returning, with his brandisht *blade* *II. xi. 37. 1*
 His speares default to mend with cruell *blade*; *III. i. 10. 3*
 Threatning the point of her avenging *blad*; *III. i. 63. 8*
 a rusty *blade* In th' other was; *III. xii. 11. 5*
 fiercely forth her mortall *blade* she drew, *III. xii. 33. 8*
 snatching forth his direfull deadly *blade* *IV. iv. 12. 2*
 garnisht all with gold upon the *blade* *V. i. 10. 3*
 How ever gay their blossome or their *blade* Doe flourish now, *V. ii. 40. 4*
 with his trenchant *blade* . . . he shared quite away, *V. v. 9. 1*
 swearing faith to either on his *blade*, *V. viii. 14. 7*
 Upon the Image with his naked *blade* . . . he strooke; *V. xi. 22. 1*

Blade—Continued.

laying hand upon his wrathfull *blade* *VI. v. 26. 6*
 fiercely drawing forth his *blade*, *VI. xi. 15. 7*
Blades. Your *blades* in your owne bowels you embrew'd? *Ro. xxiv. 8*
 wretched boy, they slew with guiltie *blades*; *Gn. 403*
 burning *blades* about their heades doe blesse, *I. v. 6. 4*
 To see their *blades* so greedily imbrew, *I. vi. 38. 7*
 the knights with their bright burning *blades* *II. ix. 15. 6*
 Their wrathfull *blades* downe fell out of their hand, *IV. iii. 48. 4*
 cruell *blades*, yet steeming with whot bloud, *IV. ix. 29. 4*
Bladud. Whose footsteps *Bladud* following, *II. x. 25. 6*
 Which *Bladud* made by Magick art of yore, *III. iii. 60. 2*
Blame. No *blame* to thee, whoseever dost abide By Nyle, *Ro. xxxi. 3*
 Say, thou wert base-begot with *blame*; *To his Booke 14*
 who my song doth prayse or *blame*, *S.C. Jun. 73*
 Thus holy hylles to *blame*, *S.C. Jul. 38*
 As they han brewed, so let hem beare *blame*, *S.C. S. 101*
 who such sports and sweet delights doth *blame*, *Gn. 7*
 caytives, which had bred him *blame*, *Hib. 1318*
 be aveng'd on those that breed thy *blame*; *Hib. 1332*
 good men *blame*, and losels magnify, *T.M. 324*
 Untill he quite him of this guiltie *blame*, *Ti. 230*
 Laies of sweet love, without rebuke or *blame*, *Col. 3*
 by breeding him some blot of *blame*, *Col. 697*
 the *blame* Which thou imputest, is too generall, *Col. 731*
 'Blame is . . . more blamelesse generall, *Col. 749*
 Though *blame* do light on those that faultie bee; *Col. 756*
 who with *blame* can justly her upbrayd, *Col. 913*
 How rashly *blame* of Rosalind ye raise, *Col. 926*
 to my selfe the *blame* that lookt so hie; *Col. 936*
 Ne may I, without blot of endlesse *blame*, *Ded. Son. xvi. 1*
 with *blame* . . . asked him, for what he came, *I. i. 43. 4*
 glauncing downe his shield from *blame* him fairly blest, *I. ii. 18. 9*
 Least thou of her believe too lightly *blame*, *I. iv. 1. 5*
 holy righteousnesse, without rebuke or *blame*, *I. x. 45. 9*
 often *blame* the too importune fate, *I. xii. 16. 5*
 fairely quit him of th' imputed *blame*; *II. i. 20. 2*
 withouten *blame* or blot, *II. iii. 22. 3*
 First her restraine from her reprochfull *blame* *II. iv. 11. 3*
 he to her, withouten blott or *blame*; *II. iv. 20. 6*
 'Certes, Sir knight, ye bene too much to *blame*, *II. viii. 13. 2*
 Ne *blame* your honor with so shamefull vaunt *II. viii. 16. 3*
 Resolv'd to put away that loathly *blame*, *II. viii. 44. 4*
 knew them how to order without *blame*, *II. ix. 28. 5*
 'How is it that this mood in me ye *blame*, *II. ix. 38. 2*
 did away that *blame* *II. x. 23. 4*
 United all his powres to purge him selfe from *blame*, *II. xi. 31. 9*
 he gan to feare His toward perill, and untoward *blame*, *III. i. 9. 7*
 laid the *blame*, not to his carriage, *III. i. 11. 5*
 'Certes,' (said she) 'then beene ye sixe to *blame*, *III. i. 25. 1*
 Here have I cause in men just *blame* to find, *III. ii. 1. 1*
 t' upbrayd A gentle knight with so unknighly *blame*; *III. ii. 9. 6*
 ever doe that mote deserven *blame*; *III. ii. 10. 3*
 she was pure from *blame* of sinfull blott; *III. ii. 23. 8*
 not so lowly bent As those ye *blame*, *III. ii. 43. 3*
 least *blame* Of her miscarriage should in her he fond, *III. ii. 52. 7*
 affection faultlesse *blame* For fault of few *IV. Pr. 2. 4*
 that could deserve No spot of *blame*, *IV. i. 4. 8*
 Lest she with *blame* her honor should attain, *IV. i. 5. 5*
 'Then tell,' (quoth Blandamour) 'and feare no *blame*: *IV. i. 48. 5*
 For dread of *blame* and honours blemishment; *IV. ii. 36. 5*
 without blot or *blame* To let them passe at will, *IV. iv. 3. 4*
 for doubt of *blame* If he misdid, *IV. iv. 27. 7*
 fell away, as feeling secret *blame*, *IV. v. 16. 7*
 beat his breast unworthy of such *blame*, *IV. viii. 4. 7*
 then none may it redresse or *blame*, *IV. viii. 15. 1*
 she with *blame* would blot, and of due praise deprive, *IV. viii. 25. 9*
 Gan *blame* me much for being so untrew *IV. viii. 56. 4*
 ye seemen much to *blame* *IV. ix. 37. 2*
 Ne ever for rebuke or *blame* of any balkt, *IV. x. 25. 9*
 any hemish which the worke mote *blame*; *IV. x. 41. 5*
 As if some *blame* of evill she did feare, *IV. x. 50. 4*
 that foremost matrone me did *blame*, *IV. x. 54. 1*
 through his mad mothers *blame*, *IV. xi. 13. 5*
blame me not if I have err'd in count *IV. xii. 2. 6*
blame it is to him, that armes protest, *IV. xii. 8. 4*
 Backe to him selfe he gan returne the *blame*, *IV. xii. 16. 2*
 Let none then *blame* me, *V. Pr. 3. 1*
 die guiltie of the *blame* The which another did, *V. i. 15. 8*
 oft their lewdnes blotteth good deserts with *blame*, *V. iii. 38. 9*
 In hope ye will not turne misfortune to my *blame*, *V. v. 28. 9*
 Left to her will by his owne wilfull *blame*, *V. v. 20. 2*
 Oft did she *blame* her selfe, and often rew, *V. vi. 12. 5*
 never did her ill, ne once deserved *blame*, *V. viii. 22. 9*
 aggravate the horror of her *blame*: *V. ix. 43. 4*
 Too much am I too (*to) *blame* for that faire Maide, *V. xi. 41. 2*
 How cleare I am from *blame* of this upbrayd; *V. xi. 41. 7*
 Amongst all Knights he blotted was with *blame*, *V. xi. 46. 8*
 Least ye therefore mote happily me *blame*, *V. xi. 62. 8*
 With so foule *blame* as breach of faith once plight, *V. xi. 62. 4*
 To blot the same with *blame*, *V. xii. 34. 9*
 fowle upbrayd with faulty *blame*, *VI. i. 24. 9*
 it is no *blame* To punish those *VI. i. 26. 4*
 'Perdie great *blame*' . . . a wight unarm'd to wrong: *VI. ii. 8. 6*
 He with his speare, that was to him great *blame*, *VI. ii. 10. 7*
 I . . . gan to *blame* him for such cruelty *VI. ii. 11. 3*
 she . . . cleard that stripling of th' imputed *blame*, *VI. ii. 14. 2*
 To ravse a lying *blame* against the dead; *VI. ii. 15. 7*
 I may not, certes, without *blame* denie, *VI. ii. 34. 6*
 gan devize How she the *blame* might salve *VI. iii. 8. 9*

- Blame**—*Continued.*
 and guiltlesse innocent Of *blame*, VI. iii. 18. 4
 Yet, as I welf it meane, vouchsafe it without *blame*. VI. iv. 34. 9
 it was to thee reprochfull *blame*. VI. vi. 34. 3
 I will them soone acquite, and both of *blame* assoile. VI. viii. 6. 9
 T' accuse of pride, or rashly *blame* for ought. VI. x. 29. 8
 least reprochfull *blame* With foule dishonour him note blot. VI. xii. 12. 6
 Albe thy worthy *blame*, or cleare of crime: VI. xii. 40. 6
 let me aske you this withouten *blame*; VII. vii. 53. 4
 Her hardnes *blame*, which I should more commend? *Am.* li. 6
 T' accuse of pride, or rashly *blame* for ought. *Am.* lxi. 4
 hurtlesse sports, without rebuke or *blame*. *H.L.* 288
 nathemore is that faire beauties *blame*. *H.B.* 155
 Disloiall lust faire beauties foulest *blame*. *H.B.* 170
 Sith now that heat is quenched, quench my *blame*. *H.H.L.* 18
 Without all hemish or reprochfull *blame*. *H.H.L.* 149
 Lampe . . . seems fowle, and full of sinfull *blame*; *H.H.B.* 276
Blamed. Faire Rosalind of divers fowly *blamed*. *Col.* 908
 in which she oft him *blam'd*. II. v. 21. 4
 Did follow that ensample which he *blam'd* afore. II. vi. 45. 9
 ever hasty Night he *blamed* bitterlie. III. i. 54. 9
 being *blam'd*, His dayes in dole doth lead. IV. vii. Arg.
 To be unjustly *blam'd*, and bitterly revilde. IV. vii. 28. 9
 One while she *blam'd* her selfe; V. vi. 5. 1
 and *blam'd* her noble blood. VI. iii. 11. 8
 evermore she *blamed* Calepine. VI. viii. 33. 1
 Ne certes mote he greatly *blamed* be. VI. x. 3. 1
 many causelesse caused to be *blamed*. VI. xii. 38. 5
 to be *blam'd* for spilling guiltlesse blood. *Am.* xxxviii. 14
Blameful. embay His *blamefull* body in salt water
 nothing is more *blamefull* to a knight. VI. i. 41. 1
 without crime Or *blamefull* blot; VI. ix. 46. 4
 all were they cleane From *blamefull* blot. VI. xii. 41. 4
Blameless. 'Blame is . . . more *blamelesse* generall. *Col.* 749
 Bent to revenge on *blamelesse* Britomart The crime. IV. v. 31. 1
 In simple truth and *blamelesse* chastitie. IV. viii. 30. 3
Blames. The soveraigne of seas he *blames* in vaine,
 telling them to blazon out their *blames*. *S.C.F.* 33
 To get small thankes, and therewith many *blames*. *T.M.* 102
 least with unworthie *blames*. III. ix. 1. 3
 first laide on those Ladies thousand *blames*. IV. i. 20. 7
 sith ye please that both our *blames* shall die. V. viii. 14. 1
 Artegall . . . *blames* for changing shield; V. xii. Arg.
Blamest. *blamest* hem much for small encheson. *S.C.* May 147
 thou *blamest* me for having blent my name with guile. I. vi. 42. 4
Blameworthy. ought in them *blameworthy* thou doest spie. *Col.* 679
Blaming. *Blaming* of Fortune, which such troubles threw. I. vi. 31. 5
 boldly *blaming* her for comming there. VII. vi. 12. 7
Blam'd. base affections, which your eares would *blam'd*. *H.B.* 171
Blandamour. discord breeds Twixt Scudamour and *Blanda-*
mour: IV. i. Arg.
 His name was *Blandamour*, that did descrie His fickle mind. IV. i. 32. 4
 when as *Blandamour* approaching nie IV. i. 33. 7
 Which when as *Blandamour* beheld. IV. i. 44. 1
 'Then tell,' (quoth *Blandamour*) 'and feare no blame:
Blandamour, whereas he did espie His change of cheere IV. i. 48. 5
Blandamour winnes false Florimell; IV. i. 50. 6
Blandamour . . . her scorn'd, and set at nought. IV. ii. Arg.
 Which when as *Blandamour* . . . Beheld. IV. ii. 3. 3
 'Too boastfull *Blandamour*! too long I beare IV. ii. 13. 1
 Exceeding wroth therat was *Blandamour*. IV. ii. 14. 1
 you, Sir *Blandamour*, and Paridell. IV. ii. 24. 2
 Therat Sir *Blandamour* . . . thus fiercely him bespake: IV. ii. 25. 1
 a new debate Stird up twixt *Blandamour* and Paridell. IV. iv. 2. 4
Blandamour full of vainglorious spright. IV. iv. 3. 6
 Which *Blandamour* had riding by his side: IV. iv. 7. 8
 Which scornfull offer *Blandamour* gan some despize; IV. iv. 8. 9
Blandamour with those Of his IV. iv. 14. 2
 him against Sir *Blandamour* did ride IV. iv. 19. 3
 All which when *Blandamour* from end to end beheld. IV. iv. 45. 5
Blandamour, who thought he had the trew And very Florimell. IV. v. 13. 7
Blandamour therat full greatly grudged. IV. v. 22. 3
 wroth with Satyran was *Blandamour*; IV. v. 24. 2
 wroth with *Blandamour* was Erivan; IV. v. 24. 3
 Love-lavish *Blandamour*, and lustfull Paridell. IV. ix. 20. 9
 so eke lov'd *Blandamour*. IV. ix. 21. 5
 sometimes Paridell and *Blandamour* The better had. IV. ix. 25. 1
Blandamour, whom alwaies he envide; IV. ix. 26. 4
Blandamour to Claribell relide: IV. ix. 26. 5
 assaid Of Claribell and *Blandamour* attone; IV. ix. 30. 2
 With faithlesse *Blandamour* and Paridell. V. ix. 41. 3
Blandford. doth his course through *Blandford* plains direct. IV. xi. 32. 3
Blandina. Albe his Lady, that *Blandina* hight. VI. iii. 42. 6
 Although *Blandina* did . . . Him otherwise perswade VI. v. 33. 5
 Where him *Blandina* fayrely entertayned VI. vi. 41. 3
Blandishment. the Foxe, and his false *blandishment*: *Hub.* 1274
 trust the guile of fortunes *blandishment*; *Col.* 671
 With gentle *blandishment* and lovely looke. I. i. 49. 8
 lovely *blandishment* She to me made. I. ix. 14. 1
 with sweet pleasaunce, and bold *blandishment*. II. ii. 1. 5
 With sugred words and gentle *blandishment*. III. vi. 25. 4
 With faire entreatie and sweet *blandishment*. IV. vi. 41. 2
 Farre from all fraud or fayned *blandishment*; IV. x. 26. 7
 with faire *blandishment* Her chearing up. VI. iv. 27. 6
Blank. Th' old woman wox half *blank* those wordes to heare. III. iii. 17. 8
BlaspHEME. *BlaspHEME* his powre, or termes unworthie yield. *Col.* 822
 his babling tongue did yet *blaspHEME* IV. viii. 45. 6
 foule *blaspHEME* that Queene for forged guyle. V. ix. 25. 5
Blasphemies. *blasphemies* forth threw Against his Gods. V. xi. 12. 3

- Blaspheming.** the vile *blaspheming* name. *Rev.* i. 3
 eke *blaspheming* heaven bitterly. II. vii. 60. 8
BlaspHEMous. with *blasphemous* banues high God in peeces tare. III. vi. 39. 9
 his *blasphemous* head . . . He pitcht upon a pole V. ii. 19. 3
 speaches forth doth send, Even *blasphemous* words. V. xi. 20. 8
 fowle *blasphemous* speaches forth did cast. V. xi. 28. 2
 therein shut up his *blasphemous* tong. VI. xii. 34. 5
BlaspHEMously. Swearing and banning most *blasphemously*. V. viii. 28. 2
BlaspHEmy. dreadfull name of *blaspHEmie*. *Rev.* ii. 3
 with reprochfull *blaspHEmy* dedde. V. ii. 20. 5
 Altars fouled, and *blaspHEmy* spoke. V. xi. 25. 3
Blast. fell Boreas with sharpe *blast* Tossing huge tempests. *Ro.* xvi. 5
 That shall allegge this bitter *blast*. *S.C.* Mar. 5
 make a moeke at the blustering *blast*. *S.C.* S. 54
 One bitter *blast* blew all away. *S.C.* N. 119
 his blustering *blast* eche coste dooth scour. *S.C.* D. 132
 Winter is come that blowes the bitter *blast*. *S.C.* D. 143
 tost in ayre with everie windie *blast*: *Gr.* 334
 bitter-breathing windes with harmfull *blast*. *Ti.* 405
 some ungracious *blast*, out of the gate Of Aeoles raine. *Mut.* 419
 their greene leaves, trembling with every *blast*. I. ii. 28. 5
 by her bellish science raisd . . . a dull *blast*. I. ii. 38. 6
 once abide the terror of that *blast*. I. viii. 4. 6
 the fierce Northerne wind with blustering *blast*. II. ix. 16. 8
 Loosely disperst with puff of every *blast*: III. i. 16. 4
 both did quite drye up and *blast*; III. v. 48. 7
 Nor Aeolus sharp *blast* could worke them any wrong. III. vi. 44. 9
 welkin . . . Gan blowen up a bitter stormy *blast*. III. ix. 11. 5
 with his furious *blast* Confounds both land and seas. III. ix. 15. 8
 driven with that stormy *blast* III. xii. 27. 2
 by the Northerne *blast* quite overblowne. IV. i. 45. 6
 breathed forth with *blast* of bitter wind; IV. viii. 26. 5
 Is with the *blast* of some outrageous sturme Blowne downe. V. xi. 29. 2
 Ere long enforst to breath his utmost *blast*. VI. iv. 22. 7
 fed with light report Of every *blaste*. VI. x. 2. 9
 With every *blast* that bloweth, fowle or faire: VII. vii. 22. 8
Blasted. With breathed sighes is blowne away and *blasted*; *S.C.* Ja. 40
 The eare that budded faire is burnt and *blasted*. *S.C.* D. 99
 all their blossoms *blasted*; *T.M.* 250
 As *blasted* bloosme through heat doth languish and decay: IV. viii. 2. 9
 their faire blossomes *blasted*. V. x. 7. 6
Blasts. These bitter *blasts* never ginne tasswage? *S.C.F.* 37
Blatant. A monster, which the *Blatant* Beast men call. V. xii. 32. 7
 the *Blatant* Beast, by them set on. V. xii. 41. 1
 'The *Blatant* Beast . . . I doe pursew. VI. i. 7. 1
 'What is that *Blatant* Beast?' VI. i. 7. 6
 Calidore . . . Pursues the *Blatant* Beast: VI. iii. Arg.
 The *Blatant* Beast forth rushing unaware VI. iii. 24. 2
 The *Blatant* Beast the fittest meanes they found VI. v. 14. 8
 They sent that *Blatant* Beast to be a baite VI. v. 15. 3
 woundes, the which the *Blatant* Beast Had given them. VI. v. 39. 8
 Such were the woundes the which that *Blatant* Beast Made VI. vi. 2. 1
 This hellish Dog, that hight the *Blatant* Beast; VI. vi. 12. 2
 sith I left him last Sewing the *Blatant* Beast; VI. ix. 2. 3
 Who now does follow the foule *Blatant* Beast. VI. x. 1. 1
 Calidore doth the *Blatant* Beast Subdew. VI. xii. Arg.
 To his achievement of the *Blatant* Beast: VI. xii. 2. 7
Blattant. See *Blatant*.
Blaze. Greece will the olde Ephesian buildings *blaze*. *Ro.* ii. 3
 Helpe me to *blaze* Her worthy praise. *S.C.* Ap. 43
 So forth she comes; her brightnes brode doth *blaze*. I. iv. 16. 6
 I this man of God his godly armes may *blaze*. I. xi. 7. 9
 I may in trump of fame *blaze* over-all. *Am.* xxix. 12
 Compar'd to that celestiall beauties *blaze*. *H.H.L.* 277
Blazed. See *Broad-blazed*.
 Her *blazed* fame which all the world had fil'd. *Mut.* 266
 envying the Britons *blazed* fame. II. x. 47. 8
 'Fame *blazed* bath, that here in Faery lond. III. ii. 8. 1
 through all Faerie lond his noble fame Now *blazed* was. III. iv. 21. 4
 Of that great turney which was *blazed* brode. IV. iv. 5. 7
 The time and place was *blazed* farre and wide. V. iii. 2. 5
 with bold speaches which he *blazed* had. V. ix. 25. 6
 the starres, which round about her *blazed*. VII. vi. 13. 6
Blazers. Bablers of folly, and *blazers* of cryme: II. ix. 25. 6
Blazing. See *Bright-blazing*.
 wondren at bright Argus *blazing* eye; *S.C.* O. 32
 Such *blazing* brightness through the ayer threw. I. viii. 19. 4
 His *blazing* eyes, like two bright shining shieldes. I. xi. 14. 1
 The *blazing* brightness of her beauties beame. I. xii. 23. 1
 Their *blazing* pride thou wouldest soone have blent. II. iv. 26. 3
 as a *blazing* starre doth farre outcast His bearie beames. III. i. 16. 5
 when he saw that *blazing* beauties beame. III. viii. 22. 5
 The armed Prince with shield so *blazing* bright V. x. 26. 2
Blazon. telling them to *blazon* out their *blames*. *T.M.* 102
blazon forth an earthlie beauties praise *T.M.* 369
 To *blazon* broade amongst her learned throug: I. Pr. i. 8
 to *blazon* far away. II. x. 3. 9
Bleak. plaines, Where Boreas doth blow full bitter *bleake*. I. ii. 33. 7
 on a gallows *bleak* Shall give th' enchaunter his unhappy hire. III. iii. 36. 5
Blear. To *bleare* mine eyes doest thinke. *S.C.* Jul. 36
Bleard. face with smoke was tand, and eies were *bleard*. II. vii. 3. 6
Bleating. to draw their *bleating* flocks to rest. *Col.* 955
Bled. Yet bleeding lay, and yet would still have *bled*. *As.* 143
 his hurts, that yet still freshly *bled*. I. v. 17. 3
 her wound still inward freshly *bledd*. III. i. 56. 3
 of that cruell wound he *bled* so sore. III. v. 26. 2
Bleede. she the truest shepherds hart made *bleede*. *S.C.* Jun. 111
 rankling wound as yet does rifely *bleede*. *S.C.* D. 94
 To stop his wound that wondrously did *bled!* *As.* 132

Bleed—Continued.

His poyntant speare that many made to *bleed*, I. vii. 19. 7
 hardest heart would *bleede* to bear their piteous mone. I. viii. 36. 9
 many noble Greekes and Trojans made to *bleed*. I. vii. 55. 9
 Through losse of blood which from his wounds did *bleed*, II. xi. 48. 5
 sucks the blood which from my hart doth *bleed*: III. ii. 37. 5
 Had power to staunch al wounds that mortally did *bleed*. IV. ii. 39. 9
 so much her wounds did *bleede*: VI. iii. 46. 4
 thou madest many harts to *bleed*. H.L. 12
 And let thy bowels *bleede* in every vaine, H.H.L. 248

Bleeding. See Close-bleeding, Sweet-bleeding.

freshly *bleeding* of a grievous wounde. Rev. i. 8
 beaped spoyles of *bleeding* harts to see, Mul. 100
 wound my heart, and rend my *bleeding* chest, D. 298
 Where as the lucklesse boy yet *bleeding* lay; As. 142
 Yet *bleeding* lay, and yet would still have *bled*, As. 143
 They flocked all about her *bleeding* wound, I. i. 25. 7
 knight, . . . The *bleeding* bough did thrust into the ground, I. ii. 44. 6
 His *bleeding* hart is in the vengers hand; I. ii. 20. 2
 Their gory sides fresh *bleeding* fiercely frett; I. vi. 44. 5
 wound That launched hath my brest with *bleeding* smart. I. vii. 25. 7
 Wherewith enmoyd, these *bleeding* words she gan to say. I. vii. 38. 9
 that fresh *bleeding* wound, I. ix. 7. 3
 The stricken Deare doth chalenge by the *bleeding* wound. II. i. 12. 9
 Thy little hands embrewd in *bleeding* brest. II. i. 37. 8
 forth her *bleeding* life does raine, II. i. 38. 7
 Which shee increased with her *bleeding* hart, II. i. 40. 3
 didst not thou see a *bleeding* Hynde, II. iii. 32. 7
 The truncked beast fast *bleeding* did him fowly dight. II. v. 4. 9
 left his headlesse body *bleeding* all the place. II. viii. 52. 9
 infixed faster hold Within my *bleeding* bowells, III. ii. 39. 2
 lay *bleeding* out his hart-blood neare. III. v. 32. 9
 freshly *bleeding* forth her fainting spright, III. xii. 20. 7
 lately did dispart Her *bleeding* brest, III. xii. 38. 4
 Shap'd like a heart yet *bleeding* of the wound, IV. viii. 6. 8
 so ill bedight With *bleeding* wounds, VI. iii. 4. 2
 There he that knight full sorely *bleeding* found, VI. iv. 9. 6
 And stopt the *bleeding* straight, ere he it staunched thought. VI. iv. 12. 9
 Regardless of her wounds yet *bleeding* rife, VI. v. 5. 2
 staunch the *bleeding* of her dreary wound; VI. v. 6. 5
 whose yet *bleeding* hart With thousand wounds. H.L. 142
 Whose *bleeding* source their streames yet never staunch. H.H.L. 164

Blemish. No mortall *blemish* may be blotte. S.C. Ap. 54
 cleare she hide from *blemish* criminal: II. i. 37. 7
 any *blemish* which the worke mote blame; IV. x. 41. 5
 such blot his honour *blemish* should. V. vi. 2. 9
 Bloud is no *blemish*, for it is no blame To punish. VI. i. 26. 4
 'Unknightly Knight, the *blemish* of that name, VI. iii. 35. 1
 Firme Chastity, that spight ne *blemish* dare; VI. x. 27. 5
 No *blemish* she may spie, Epith. 66
 Without *blemish* or staine; Epith. 400
 Without all *blemish* or reproachfull blame, H.H.L. 149

Blemished. all my former praise hath *blemish* sore; V. xi. 49. 4
Blemishment. For dread of blame and honours *blemishment*; IV. ii. 36. 5
 voide of all *blemishment*; H.B. 215

Blend. Regard of worldly mucke doth fowly *blend*, II. vii. 10. 5
 O horrible enchantment, that him so did *blend*! II. xii. 80. 9
 doth *blend* The shyning glory of your sovaine light; III. ix. 1. 7
 out of the swownd, which him did *blend*, IV. ix. 35. 7
 these stormes, which now his beauty *blend*, Am. lxiii. 11

Blent. Ah, foolish Boy! that is with love *ylent*: S.C. Ap. 155
 feare and yre Had *blent* so much his sense, Gn. 311
 thy throne royall with dishonour *blent*: Hub. 1330
 The eie of reason was with rage *ylent*, I. ii. 5. 7
 thou blamest me for having *blent* My name with guile. I. vi. 42. 4
 reason, *blent* through passion, nought deseryde; II. iv. 7. 7
 Their blazing pride thou wouldest none have *blent*, II. iv. 26. 3
 So hast thou oft with guile thine honour *blent*; II. v. 5. 7
 have The faithfull light of that faire lampe *ylent*, II. vii. 1. 4
 their life and fame, for ever fowly *blent*. II. xii. 7. 9
 all thy worthe prayses being *blent*. III. ix. 33. 8
 Wherewith the worlds faire beantie she hath *blent*: III. xii. 29. 5
 Besmeard with smoke that nigh his eye-sight *blent*; IV. v. 34. 7
 blotted out his armes with falshood *blent*, V. iii. 37. 7
 How to revenge that blot of honour *blent*, V. vi. 13. 2
 so great honour with so fowle reproch had *blent*. V. vi. 18. 9
 Saying that he had . . . his honour *blent*, V. xii. 40. 4

Blere. See Blear.

Bless. tenne thousand sithes I *blesse* the stoure S.C. Ja. 51
 'God *blesse* thee, poore Orphane! S.C. May 191
 'Jesus *blesse* that sweete face I espye, S.C. May 256
 I *blesse* thy state, S.C. Jun. 9
 They her did praise, and my good fortune *blesse*. D. 147
 He hurles out voves, and Neptune oft doth *blesse*. I. iii. 32. 5
 burning blades about their heades doe *blesse*, I. v. 6. 4
 were not bevenly grace that did him *blesse*, I. vii. 12. 3
 We met that villen, (God from him me *blesse*!) I. ix. 28. 3
 'Payre Sonne, great God thy right hand *blesse*, II. viii. 40. 3
 Doth *blesse* her servaunts, and them high advance. II. ix. 5. 5
 So *blesse* thee God, and give thee joyance of thy dreame! V. vii. 23. 9
 full oft for loving you I *blesse* my lot, Am. lxxxii. 2
blesse your fortunes fayre election. Am. lxxxiii. 14
 He faines himselfe, and doth his fortune *blesse*. H.L. 210

Blesse. See Bliss.

Blessed. in this *blessed* brooke Doe hathe your brest, S.C. Ap. 37
 Elisa . . . That *blessed* wight, The flowre of Virgins: S.C. Ap. 47
 ryse, ye *blessed* Flocks, and home apace, S.C. Jun. 118
 Feeding the *blessed* floeke of Dan, S.C. Jul. 51
 O *blessed* sheepe! O shepherd great! S.C. Jul. 53
 So hath theyr god them *blist*, S.C. Jul. 174

Blessed—Continued.

the Nightingale . . . That *blessed* byrd, S.C. Au. 184
 I see thee, *blessed* soule, S.C. N. 178
 There Lives blee with the *blessed* Gods in blisse, S.C. N. 194
 heavenly ranks, where *blessed* soules do rest; Gn. 58
 good men, of whom thou oft are *blest*; Gn. 62
 'Ah! sir Mule, now *blessed* be the day, Hub. 589
 Despire the brood of *blessed* Sapience. T.M. 72
 'His *blessed* spirite, full of power divine Ti. 288
 'O noble spirite! live there ever *blessed*, Ti. 302
 that *blessed* throng Of heavenlie Poets Ti. 340
 twixt their *blessed* armes it carried Ti. 627
 Eternally Him praise that hath them *blest*; D. 286
 There shall I be amongst those *blessed* ones. D. 287
 made us all so *blessed* and so blythe. Col. 21
 since I saw that Angels *blessed* eie, Col. 40
 may that *blessed* presence still enjoy, Col. 661
 glauncing downe his shield from blame him fairly *blest*. I. ii. 18. 9
 'His *blessed* body, spoild of lively breath, I. ii. 24. 1
 His sparkling blade about his head he *blest*, I. viii. 22. 3
blessed sprites, . . . To God for vengeance cryde continually; I. viii. 36. 6
 You to have helpt I hold my selfe yet *blest*! I. ix. 7. 7
 he might see The *blessed* Angels I. x. 56. 2
 Where is for thee ordiaud a *blessed* end; I. x. 61. 5
 Great God it planted in that *blessed* stedd I. xi. 46. 7
 well arrived are, (high God be *blest*!) I. xii. 17. 8
blessed Angels he sends to and fro, II. viii. 1. 8
 God hath built for his owne *blessed* bowre. II. ix. 47. 5
 had not grace thee *blest*, thou shouldst not survive. II. ix. 30. 9
 To light their *blessed* lamps in Joves eternall hous. III. iv. 51. 9
 Dayes dearest children be the *blessed* seed III. iv. 59. 5
 I kisse thy *blessed* feete! III. v. 35. 9
 In *blessed* Nectar and pure Pleasures well, III. xi. 2. 4
 raignst in blis emongst thy *blessed* Saintes, III. xi. 9. 3
 Prince of peace from heaven *blest*. IV. Pr. 4. 9
 With which it *blessed* Concord hath together tide. IV. i. 30. 9
 Their mother . . . had full *blessed* hap IV. ii. 43. 8
blessed peace to seeke, IV. iii. 47. 8
 the which it fairly *blest* From foule mischance; IV. vi. 13. 4
 He *blest* himselfe as one sore terrifide: IV. vi. 24. 7
 how himselfe he *blist*, IV. vii. 46. 9
Blessed the man that well can use his blis: IV. x. 8. 8
 Mother of *blessed* Peace and Friendship trew; IV. x. 34. 2
 she holds them with her *blessed* hands, IV. x. 35. 7
 With which high God had *blest* her happie land, V. ix. 30. 4
 with his club him all about so *blist*, VI. viii. 13. 4
 made them all accurst That God had *blest*, VII. vi. 5. 8
 couldst not hold thy selfe so hidden *blest*, VII. vi. 46. 7
 When ye behold that Angels *blessed* looke, Am. i. 11
 with the crew of *blessed* Saynts upbrought, Am. lxi. 7
 Which oft I wisht, yet never was so *blest*. Am. lxxvi. 14
 Of *blessed* Saints for to increase the count. Epith. 223
 Venus dearlings, through her bountie *blest*; H.L. 484
 O most *blessed* Spirit! pure lampe of light, H.H.L. 43
 that most *blessed* bodie, which was borne H.H.L. 148
 O *blessed* Well of Love! O Floure of Grace! H.H.L. 169
 Free that was thrall, and *blessed* that was band; H.H.L. 184
 in thy brest his *blessed* image beare. H.H.L. 259
 The house of *blessed* God, which men call Skye, H.H.B. 52
blessed Plentie wait upon your bord; Proth. 102

Blessedness. Would be on earth too great a *blessednesse*, VI. xi. 1. 4
Blesseth. *blesseth* her with his two happy hands, Epith. 225
Blessing. she gave like *blessing* to each creature, Hub. 146
 Sometimes him *blessing* with a light eye-glance, IV. ii. 9. 4
 The gladfull *blessing* of posteritie, VI. iv. 31. 3
 Poure out your *blessing* on us plentifully, Epith. 415
Blessings. With thousand *blessings* she is heried. III. i. 43. 7
 happy *blessings*, which ye have . . . upon you thrown; Am. lxxvi. 1
 all thy *blessings* unto us impart. Epith. 397

Blest. See Blessed.**Blew. See Blue.**

Faire *blew* the winde into her bosome right; I'an. ix. 5
 One bitter blast *blewe* all away. S.C. N. 119
 everie sound that under heaven *blew*; Hub. 1011
 The same before the Geaunts gate he *blew*, I. viii. 5. 1
 when myld Zephyrus emongst them *blew*, II. v. 29. 8
 a stormy whirlwind *blew* Throughout the house, III. xii. 3. 1
 sparks . . . Which still he *blew* and kindled busily, III. xii. 9. 8
 A trompet *blew*; they both together met IV. iii. 6. 5
 the trompets freshly *blew*. IV. iii. 14. 9
 eke the breathfull bellows *blew* amaine, IV. v. 38. 7
 Triton his trompet shrill before them *blew*, IV. xi. 12. 3
Blew up a bitter storme of foule adversity. VI. x. 38. 9
 with His onely breath them *blew* away H.H.L. 87
Blin. Did th' other two their cruell vengeance *blin*, III. v. 22. 7
Blind. did those earthborn brethren *blinde*, Ro. x. 14
 If the *blinde* furie, which warres breedeth oft, Ro. xxiv. 1
 doe *blinde* his gazing eye; Gn. 100
Blind through ambition, and with vengeance wood, Gn. 411
 (For *blind* is bold) T.M. 266
Blind Error, scornfull Follie, and base Spight, T.M. 317
 that *blinde* bard did him immortall make Ti. 430
 I, base shepherd, bold and *blind*, Col. 348
 the *blind* God that doth me thus amate, I. i. 51. 4
 Truth . . . Marres *blind* Devotions mart, I. iii. Arg.
 I, . . . lately through her brightnes *blind*, I. iii. 1. 5
 her mother *blind* Sate in eternal night; I. iii. 12. 3
 bestow Upon the daughter of this woman *blind*, I. iii. 18. 3
 the fearful twayne, That *blind* old woman, and her daughter I I. iii. 22. 2
 He would them gazing *blind*, or turne to other hew. I. vii. 35. 9

Blind—Continued.

the fruitfull-headed beast, . . . Became stark <i>blind</i> .	I. viii. 20. 3
drive me to withdraw my <i>blind</i> abused love.	II. iv. 24. 9
an old old man, halfe <i>blind</i> .	II. ix. 55. 5
sith both are bold and <i>blinde</i> ?	III. iv. 9. 9
Calles thee his goddesse, in his error <i>blind</i> .	III. iv. 56. 8
shut up fast within her prisons <i>blind</i> .	III. ix. 15. 5
his <i>blinde</i> eie, that sided Paridell.	III. ix. 27. 6
in their foolish fancy feigne thee <i>blinde</i> .	III. x. 4. 4
the joy of misers <i>blinde</i> .	III. x. 15. 9
Shame most ill-favour'd, bestiall, and <i>blinde</i> :	III. xii. 24. 5
With sting of lust that reasons eye did <i>blind</i> .	IV. ii. 5. 5
So <i>blind</i> is lust false colours to descry.	IV. ii. 11. 5
making <i>blind</i> love her guide.	IV. v. 29. 5
Her threw into a dongeon deepe and <i>blind</i> .	IV. v. 2. 4
almost <i>blind</i> through eld.	IV. xi. 24. 9
Your aide to guide me out of error <i>blind</i> ?	V. vii. 19. 5
it can <i>blind</i> The wisest sight	VI. Pr. 5. 6
To rule the stubborn rage of passion <i>blinde</i> :	VI. vi. 5. 8
came by fortune <i>blinde</i> Whereas this Lady . . . lay.	VI. viii. 36. 7
in subtle bands Of the <i>blind</i> boy;	VI. ix. 11. 7
fortune, fraught with malice, <i>blinde</i> and brute,	VI. x. 38. 7
I starve my body, and mine eyes doe <i>blind</i> .	Am. lxxxvii. 14
The <i>blind</i> boy, Venus baby.	Epig. i. 2
Thou, being <i>blind</i> , letst him not see his feares,	H.L. 226
it cau rob both sense, and reason <i>blind</i> ?	H.B. 77
loves, with which the world doth <i>blind</i> Weake fancies,	H.H.L. 262
this darke world, whose damps the soule do <i>blind</i> .	H.H.B. 137
Blinded. the <i>blinded</i> god his lustfull fyre To kindle	II. iii. 23. 6
That <i>blinded</i> God, which hath ye <i>blindly</i> smit,	III. ii. 35. 8
Following the guydance of her <i>blinded</i> guest,	III. iv. 6. 8
proudest hartes base love hath <i>blinded</i> ?	V. v. 40. 9
doth not the <i>blinded</i> guest Shoot out his darts	Am. viii. 5
Blindfold. as a <i>blindfold</i> Bull, at randon fares,	II. iv. 7. 8
<i>Blindfold</i> he was;	III. xi. 48. 1
His <i>blindfold</i> eies he bad awhile unbinde,	III. xii. 22. 6
Blindfolded. See yee the <i>blindfolded</i> pretie God,	Tetrasticon 1
Hence farre away we will <i>blindfolded</i> ly,	III. x. 42. 7
Blinding. <i>blinding</i> him againe, his way he forth did take.	III. xii. 23. 9
<i>Blinding</i> the eyes, and luminuing the spright.	H.H.L. 280
Blindly. That <i>blinded</i> God, which hath ye <i>blindly</i> smit,	III. ii. 35. 8
Blindnesse. armed with <i>blindnesse</i> and with boldnes stout,	T.M. 265
The base-borne brood of <i>blindnes</i> cannot gesse,	T.M. 392
love of <i>blindnesse</i> and of ignorance,	T.M. 485
with base thoughts are into <i>blindnesse</i> led,	T.M. 592
Blinked. with his other <i>blinked</i> eye;	III. ix. 5. 5
Bliss. thinke of heavens <i>blis</i> ;	Pet. ² vii. 12
There lives shee with the blessed Gods in <i>blisse</i> .	S.C.N. 194
Yet are ye both received into <i>blis</i> ,	Gn. 477
to live in <i>blisse</i> for ever.	Gn. 624
in the bosome of all <i>blis</i> did sit,	T.M. 308
want the <i>blis</i> that wisdom would them breed,	T.M. 530
builde your <i>blis</i> on hope of earthly thing,	Ti. 198
Where he now liveth in eternall <i>blis</i> ,	Ti. 265
Out of the bosome of the makers <i>blis</i> ,	Ti. 282
hath no hope of happinesse or <i>blis</i> .	Ti. 357
Where mortall wreakes their <i>blis</i> may not remove;	Ti. 397
flesh delight In earthlie <i>blis</i> ,	Ti. 528
Where drowned with him is all his earthlie <i>blisse</i> .	Ti. 546
In state of <i>blis</i> , or stedfast happinesse?	Ti. 569
least mishap the most <i>blisse</i> alter may?	Mui. 220
Let now your <i>blisse</i> be turned into bale,	D. 320
(In which shee joyeth in eternall <i>blis</i>).	D. 381
My lyes sole <i>blisse</i> ,	Col. 47
Conspire in one to make contented <i>blisse</i> .	Col. 311
through report of that lives painted <i>blisse</i> ,	Col. 685
crowd with lasting baies Of hevenlie <i>blis</i>	Ded. Son. xv. 5
Bathed in wanton <i>blis</i> and wicked joy.	I. i. 47. 6
welcome now, my light, and shining lampe of <i>blis</i> !	I. iii. 27. 9
Did love . . . above all worldly <i>blisse</i> ;	I. vi. 17. 7
<i>blisse</i> may not abide in state of mortall men.	I. viii. 44. 9
he is taught . . . The way to hevenly <i>blisse</i> .	I. x. Arg.
Brings them to joyous rest and endless <i>blis</i> .	I. x. 52. 6
it light the Bowre of <i>blis</i> .	II. i. 51. 9
'Her <i>blis</i> is all in pleasure.	II. i. 52. 1
happy <i>blis</i> And all delight does raigue,	II. iii. 39. 4
bathes him selfe in courtly <i>blis</i> ,	II. iii. 40. 2
ydle pleasures in her Bowre of <i>Blisse</i> .	II. v. 27. 3
'Loe! here the worldes <i>blis</i> : loe! here the end,	II. vii. 32. 7
Another <i>blis</i> before mine eyes I place,	II. vii. 33. 3
this worldes <i>blis</i> , For which ye men doe strive;	II. vii. 48. 8
hope ever to aspire . . . Unto such <i>blisse</i> ?	II. ix. 5. 8
Guyon, . . . Both overthrow the Bowre of <i>blis</i> ,	II. xii. Arg.
Whereas the Bowre of <i>Blisse</i> was situate;	II. xii. 42. 2
Now are they come nigh to the Bowre of <i>blis</i> ,	II. xii. 69. 4
their <i>blisse</i> he turn'd to balefulness.	II. xii. 83. 5
Joy thereof have thou and eternall <i>blis</i> !	III. ii. 42. 5
my short <i>blis</i> maligne,	III. iv. 39. 2
To send thine Angell from her bowre of <i>blis</i>	III. v. 35. 3
Should happy bee, and have immortal <i>blis</i> :	III. vi. 41. 3
There now he liveth in eternall <i>blis</i> ,	III. vi. 48. 1
From heavens <i>blis</i> and everlasting rest;	III. viii. 8. 4
From courtly <i>blis</i> and wonted happinesse,	III. viii. 20. 8
wicked Sprightes did fall from happy <i>blis</i> ;	III. ix. 2. 8
raignst in <i>blis</i> amongst thy blessed Saintes,	III. xi. 9. 3
Britomart, halfe envying thy <i>blisse</i> ,	III. xii. 46. or. 6
crowne true lovers with immortal <i>blis</i> .	IV. Pr. 2. 8
Farre from the view of gods and heavens <i>bliss</i> ,	IV. ii. 47. 8
Before that they in <i>blisse</i> amongst the Gods were plaste.	IV. iii. 44. 9
in peace and joyous <i>blis</i> They liv'd together	IV. ix. 16. 1

Bliss—Continued.

Blessed the man that will can use his <i>blis</i> :	IV. x. 8. 8
live in lasting <i>blisse</i> ,	IV. x. 23. 5
I, that never tasted <i>blis</i>	IV. x. 28. 1
Mother of laughter, and welspring of <i>blisse</i> ,	IV. x. 47. 8
Till that th' offended heavens list to lowre 'pon their <i>blisse</i> ,	V. x. 26. 7
one evill, which doth . . . all our <i>blisse</i> abate;	VI. iv. 30. 7
To happie <i>blisse</i> he was full high upreard,	VI. v. 12. 4
last forth brought The fruite of joy and <i>blisse</i> ,	VI. ix. 45. 9
never more delight in painted show Of such false <i>blisse</i> ,	VI. x. 3. 8
to thy <i>blisse</i> I made this luckelesse breach,	VI. x. 29. 3
worthy deepe partakers of our <i>blisse</i> to bee.	VII. vi. 33. 9
that Angels blessed looke, . . . my heavens <i>blis</i> :	Am. i. 12
lordeth in licentious <i>blisse</i> Of her freewill;	Am. x. 3
th' author of my <i>blisse</i> ,	Am. xxii. 9
As meanes of <i>blisse</i> I gladly wil embrace;	Am. xxv. 12
All sorrows short that gaine eternall <i>blisse</i> .	Am. lxxiii. 14
my fraile fancy . . . Doth bath in <i>blisse</i> ,	Am. lxxii. 10
here on earth to have such hevens <i>blisse</i> .	Am. lxxii. 14
The bowre of <i>blisse</i> , the paradise of pleasure,	Am. lxxvi. 3
dead my life that wants such lively <i>blis</i> .	Am. lxxxviii. 14
To be so bath'd in Venus <i>blis</i> ?	Epig. iv. 50
Whom heaven would heape with <i>blis</i> ,	Epith. 247
Out of thy silver bowres and secret <i>blisse</i> ,	H.L. 23
In sight whereof all other <i>blisse</i> seemes vaine:	H.L. 208
thy <i>blisse</i> , and hevens glorie.	H.L. 279
That they might serve him in eternall <i>blis</i> ,	H.H.L. 62
Ne hath their day, ne hath their <i>blisse</i> , an end,	H.H.L. 74
Out of the bosome of eternall <i>blisse</i> ,	H.H.L. 134
His truth, his love, his wisdom, and his <i>blis</i> ,	H.H.B. 110
All joy, all <i>blisse</i> , all happinesse, have place;	H.H.B. 243
Blisses. this, That seemes in it all <i>blisses</i> to containe.	H.L. 207
Blissful. One joyous howre in <i>blisfull</i> happines,	Hub. 983
swimming in that sea of <i>blisfull</i> joy,	I. xii. 41. 5
left her <i>blisfull</i> bowre of joy above;	III. vi. 11. 5
Some <i>blisfull</i> houres at last must needs appeare;	V. iii. 1. 4
hower Doth leade unto your lovers <i>blisfull</i> bowre,	Proth. 93
Blis. See Blessed.	
Blistered. With <i>blistered</i> hands amongst the cinders brent,	IV. v. 35. 3
Blithe. makes himselfe full <i>blythe</i>	Gn. 131
made us all so blessed and so <i>blythe</i> .	Col. 21
He rousd himselfe full <i>blyth</i> ,	I. xi. 4. 9
The foolish man therat woxe wondrous <i>blith</i> ,	III. x. 33. 1
He woxe full <i>blithe</i> , as he had got thereby,	IV. i. 50. 8
full <i>blith</i> eftsoues his mightie hand He heav'd,	IV. iii. 33. 1
He woxe right <i>blyth</i> , as he had got thereby,	V. xi. 9. 6
full <i>blyth</i> the Lady streight became,	VI. i. 32. 1
Whereof they both full glad and <i>blyth</i> did rest,	VI. xi. 41. 8
Blive. See Belive.	
Block. 'Why standst there (quoth he) thou brutish <i>blocke</i> ?	S.C.F. 127
The <i>blocke</i> oft groned under the blow,	S.C.F. 215
both stand senselesse as a <i>blocke</i> ,	I. ii. 16. 5
his left arme, . . . like a <i>block</i> Did fall	I. viii. 10. 6
on the ground he layd him like a senselesse <i>blocke</i> .	V. i. 21. 9
Blomius. Which that great Gyant <i>Blomius</i> begot	IV. xi. 42. 2
Bloncket. See Bluncket.	
Blont. See Blunt.	
Blood. See Gore-blood, Heart-blood, Jelly-blood, Life-blood.	
erst descended from the Trojan <i>blood</i> .	Bcl. ¹ v. 8
The <i>blood</i> of Martyrs dere	Rev. ii. 10
His precious robe I saw embred with <i>blood</i> ,	Rev. iii. 5
whilome from the Troyan <i>blood</i> did flow.	Bcl. ² v. 8
embrew her teeth and clawes with lukewarm <i>blood</i>	Bcl. ² vi. 7
the Troyan prince spilt Turnus <i>blood</i>	Bcl. ² ix. 8
brothers <i>blood</i> , the which at first was spilt	Ro. xxiv. 12
cram'd with guiltles <i>blood</i> and greedie pray	Van. iii. 4
pray of beasts and spoyle of living <i>blood</i> ,	Van. x. 3
stong, that it the <i>blood</i> forth drawes,	Van. x. 9
crudles the <i>blood</i> and prieks the harte:	S.C.F. 46
oft the <i>blood</i> springeth from woundes wyde;	S.C.F. 176
let out the sheeps <i>blood</i> at his throate.	S.C.S. 207
Faire Xanthus sprinckled with Chimeraes <i>blood</i> ,	Gn. 19
Wheu Giants <i>blood</i> did staine Phlegraean ground.	Gn. 40
the guiltie <i>blood</i> which she . . . had shed before;	Gn. 173
the two brethren borne of Cadmus <i>blood</i> ,	Gn. 409
All slaine with darts, be wallowed in their <i>blood</i> .	Gn. 432
Simois and Xanthus <i>blood</i> outwelde;	Gn. 502
Having the <i>blood</i> of vanquish Heeter shedd,	Gn. 527
as if that he had shedd Much <i>blood</i>	Hub. 207
late in warres have spent my dearest <i>blood</i> ,	Hub. 247
that disguised Dog lov'd <i>blood</i> to spill,	Hub. 319
Each place defilde with <i>blood</i> of guiltles beasts,	Hub. 1307
his pure streames with guiltles <i>blood</i> oft stained;	Ti. 145
powre forth th' offring of his guiltles <i>blood</i> :	Ti. 300
after greedie spoyle of <i>blood</i> to crave:	Ti. 565
bred was of Medusae <i>blood</i> ,	Ti. 647
streames of <i>blood</i> foorth flowd on the gras.	Ti. 651
all her <i>blood</i> to poysonous rancor turne:	Mui. 344
for secret crime thy <i>blood</i> hast spilt.	D. 84
Which Venus <i>blood</i> did in her leaves impresse,	D. 109
with fell tooth accustomed to <i>blood</i> ,	As. 118
so huge streames of <i>blood</i> thereout did flow,	As. 122
With crudled <i>blood</i> and filthie gore deformed,	As. 152
cole-black <i>blood</i> forth gushed from her corse.	I. i. 24. 9
They . . . sucked up their dying mothers <i>blood</i> ,	I. i. 25. 8
ruth . . . for her noble <i>blood</i> , and for her tender youth.	I. i. 50. 9
Dame . . . For whose defence he was to shed his <i>blood</i> ,	I. i. 55. 3
adowne his coursers side The red <i>blood</i> trickling	I. ii. 14. 9
streams of purple <i>blood</i> new die the verdant fields.	I. ii. 17. 9
out of whose rift there came Smal drops of gory <i>blood</i> ,	I. ii. 30. 9

Blood—Continued.

ruefull plaints, me bidding guiltlesse blood to spare? . . .	I. ii. 32. 9
That from the blood he might be innocent.	I. ii. 44. 7
Lyon . . . Hunting full greedily after salvage blood.	I. iii. 5. 3
from his gored wound a well of blood did gush.	I. iii. 35. 9
His ruffin raiment all was stained with blood.	I. iv. 34. 1
Ne car'd for blood in his avengement:	I. iv. 34. 5
He lives that . . . guiltie Elfin blood shall sacrifice in hast.' . . .	I. iv. 49. 9
after blood and vengeance he did long:	I. v. 7. 3
streames of blood down flow;	I. v. 9. 4
his thrifty blade To bathe in blood of faithlesse enmy;	I. v. 15. 3
Shall with his owne blood price that he hath spilt.	I. v. 26. 4
His cruell wounds, with cruddy blood congeald,	I. v. 29. 6
Their mournfull charett, filld with rusty blood.	I. v. 32. 2
dronke with blood, yet thristed after life:	I. vi. 38. 8
Large floods of blood adowne their sides did raile;	I. vi. 43. 7
floods of blood could not them satisfie:	I. vi. 43. 8
Arriv'd wher they in erth their fruitlesse blood had sown. . . .	I. vi. 45. 9
chearefull blood in fayntnes chill did melt,	I. vii. 6. 8
all embrewd in blood his eyes did shine as glas.	I. vii. 17. 9
loves, . . . Bought with the blood of vanquist Paynim hold; . . .	I. vii. 26. 4
manly hands imbrewd in guilty blood Had never beene,	I. vii. 47. 3
Large streames of blood . . . Forth gushed,	I. viii. 10. 8
who, swolne with blood of late, Came ramping forth	I. viii. 12. 4
A sea of blood gusht from the gaping wound,	I. viii. 16. 6
over shoes in blood he waded on the ground.	I. viii. 16. 9
With blood of guiltlesse babes, and innocents	I. viii. 35. 6
An Altare, . . . On which trew Christians blood was often spilt, . . .	I. viii. 36. 3
Nor drop of blood in all his face appeares.	I. ix. 22. 4
All wallowd in his own yet luke-warme blood,	I. ix. 36. 6
Him to avenge before his blood were cold,	I. ix. 37. 5
With thine owne blood to price his blood,	I. ix. 37. 9
life must life, and blood must blood, repay.	I. ix. 43. 6
troubled blood through his pale face was scene	I. ix. 51. 5
A booke, that was both signd and seald with blood;	I. x. 13. 8
her sacred Booke, with blood ywritt,	I. x. 19. 1
drops of blood thence like a well did play:	I. x. 27. 4
pretions blood, which cruelly was spilt	I. x. 57. 5
blood can nought but sin, and wars but sorrows yield.	I. x. 60. 9
beight me borne of English blood,	I. x. 64. 6
Bryton fieldes with Sarazin blood bedyde,	I. xi. 7. 3
teeth . . . In which yett trickling bodye,	I. xi. 13. 3
A gushing river of blacke gory blood,	I. xi. 22. 4
with durty blood distaynd,	I. xi. 23. 8
When Centaures blood and bloody verses charmd;	I. xi. 27. 6
with innocent blood Defyld those sacred waves,	I. xi. 29. 7
Ne molten metall, in his blood embrew;	I. xi. 36. 7
faint through losse of blood,	I. xi. 50. 3
in her streaming blood he did embay his litle hands,	I. xi. 40. 7
armour all with blood besprinked was;	I. xi. 41. 3
his fresh blood did frieze with fearefull cold,	I. xi. 42. 3
if any drop Of living blood	I. xi. 43. 5
This luckles childe, whom thus ye see with blood defild.	I. xi. 50. 9
medling with their blood and earth.	I. xi. 61. 3
Till guiltie blood her guerdon doe obtayne!	I. xi. 61. 8
Their blood with secret filth infected hath,	I. xi. 4. 7
his sad fathers armes with blood deilde,	I. xi. 11. 3
after blood to thrust,	I. xi. 29. 6
a science Proper to gentle blood:	I. xi. 1. 8
sydes with blood, did all abownd.	I. xi. 3. 9
all soild with blood and myre:	I. xi. 16. 4
distaind her honorable blood,	I. xi. 22. 7
In poyson and in blood of malice and despight.	I. xi. 38. 9
all in blood and spoile is his delight.	I. xi. 42. 4
with thy blood abolisb so reprochfull blott.'	I. xi. 45. 9
His sandy lockes, . . . Knotted in blood and dust,	I. xi. 14. 5
him in blood and durty deformed quight.	I. xi. 22. 4
all his armour sprinkled was with blood,	I. xi. 41. 6
all the blood and filth away was washt;	I. xi. 42. 8
Witnesse the guiltlesse blood pound oft on ground,	I. xi. 13. 4
Out of the wound the red blood flowed fresh,	I. xi. 36. 8
brother saw the red blood rayle Adowne so fast,	I. xi. 37. 3
when the Paynym spyde the streaming blood,	I. xi. 39. 3
The bashfull blood her snowy cheekes did dye,	I. xi. 41. 4
face The flashing blood with blushing did inflame,	I. xi. 43. 3
young Hectors blood by cruell Grekes was spilt,	I. xi. 45. 9
blood of Henalois which therein fell.	I. xi. 24. 5
In whose sad time blood did from heaven rayne.	I. xi. 34. 2
The whiles with blood they all the shore did staine,	I. xi. 48. 3
three hundred Lords he slew Of British blood,	I. xi. 66. 7
Ne drop of blood appeared shed to bee,	I. xi. 38. 1
Flesh without blood, a person without spright,	I. xi. 40. 4
Through losse of blood which from his wounds did bleed,	I. xi. 48. 5
like the boyes blood therein shed,	I. xi. 45. 6
from his gory sydes the blood did gush.	I. xi. 17. 7
lost much blood through many a wovnd,	I. xi. 21. 5
drops of purple blood thereout did weepe,	I. xi. 65. 8
sucks the blood which from my hart doth bleed,	I. xi. 37. 5
many drops of milk and blood through it did spill.	I. xi. 49. 9
out of the auncient Trojan blood,	I. xi. 22. 6
Greeke and Asian rivers staid with their blood.	I. xi. 22. 9
Shall him defeate withouten blood imbrewd:	I. xi. 38. 7
The royall seed, the antique Trojan blood,	I. xi. 42. 8
Whose clawes were newly dipt in cruddy blood,	I. xi. 47. 5
So shall the Briton blood their crowne agayn reclame.	I. xi. 48. 9
made a lake Of Greekish blood	I. xi. 2. 6
in gore And cruddy blood enwallowd	I. xi. 34. 8
a large streame of blood out of the wound did flow.	I. xi. 21. 9
the blood forth gusht in so great store,	I. xi. 26. 4
the same along did trace By tract of blood,	I. xi. 28. 4

Blood—Continued.

that wofull Squire, With blood deformed,	III. v. 29. 2
Knotted with blood in bouches rudely ran;	III. v. 29. 6
they saw that goodly boy with blood Defowled,	III. v. 38. 1
neither blood in face nor life in hart It left,	III. v. 48. 6
they sucked vitall blood:	III. vi. 5. 9
muchell blood did spend, Yet might not doe him die:	III. vii. 32. 7
dronke with blood of men slaine by his might,	III. vii. 47. 7
hand should dare for to engore Her noble blood?	III. viii. 48. 9
Distaynd with durty and blood,	III. viii. 49. 9
Xanthus sandy bankes with blood all overflowne.	III. ix. 35. 9
Wedlocke contract in blood, and eke in blood Accomplished, . . .	III. ix. 42. 6
With all the warlike youth of Trojans blood,	III. ix. 43. 6
the Geaunts broode . . . dronck meus vitall blood.	III. ix. 49. 9
The blood hath of so many thousands shedd,	III. x. 52. 6
A filthy blood, or humour rancorous,	III. x. 59. 4
in her blood yet steeming fresh embayd:	III. xii. 21. 4
With living blood he those characters wrate,	III. xii. 31. 3
That she may sucke their life, and drinke their blood,	IV. i. 26. 5
streames of blood did rayle Adowne,	IV. ii. 18. 3
all the ground with purple blood was spreit,	IV. ii. 18. 5
shewing forth signes of their fathers blood,	IV. ii. 46. 3
Yet from the wound no drop of blood there fell,	IV. iii. 8. 6
readie way did yield For blood to gush forth	IV. iii. 9. 5
Thence streames of purple blood issuing rife.	IV. iii. 12. 8
Whilste through their rifts the ruddie blood did showre,	IV. iii. 15. 7
did not from him let One drop of blood to fall,	IV. iii. 24. 3
the disentrayld blood Adowne their sides . . . streamd,	IV. iii. 28. 6
Ne felt his blood to wast,	IV. iii. 29. 2
streames of blood his armour all bedide,	IV. iv. 24. 7
pour'd the purple blood forth on the gras;	IV. vi. 17. 8
To bath their hands in blood of dearest frend,	IV. vi. 17. 8
by the swift recourse of flushing blood	IV. vi. 29. 6
Ne in his face or blood or life appeard;	IV. vi. 37. 3
Full dreadfully emburpled all with blood;	IV. vii. 6. 6
A streame of coleblacke blood thence gusht amaine,	IV. vii. 27. 8
all her silken garments did with blood bestaine.	IV. vii. 27. 9
all his hairy brest with gory blood was filld.	IV. vii. 31. 9
with filthy blood The place there overflowne	IV. vii. 32. 8
through the cliffs the vermeil blood out spounne,	IV. ix. 27. 4
cruell blades, yet steeming with whot blood,	IV. ix. 29. 4
The tast of blood of some engored beast,	IV. ix. 31. 6
were they brethren both of halfe the blood,	IV. x. 32. 3
all things else, that nourish vitall blood,	IV. x. 46. 7
Divine Scamander, purpled yet with blood	IV. xi. 20. 6
often staine'd with blood of many a band	IV. xi. 36. 8
balefull Oure, late staine'd with English blood,	IV. xi. 44. 5
avenge on Sanglier His Ladies blood embrewed.	V. i. Arg.
In her owne blood all wallow'd wofully,	V. i. 14. 4
his hand in Ladies blood embrew,	V. i. 16. 4
neither he did shed that Ladies blood,	V. i. 23. 8
Ne ought the water cooled their whot blood,	V. ii. 13. 3
Whose waters with his filthy blood it staynd;	V. ii. 19. 2
the streame washt away her guilty blood.	V. ii. 27. 5
resolving to revenge his blood	V. ii. 51. 8
In the base blood of such a rascall crew;	V. ii. 52. 5
the purple blood forth drew.	V. v. 9. 9
bath'd in blood and sweat together ment;	V. v. 12. 5
so soone As she her face had wypt to fresh her blood:	V. v. 45. 7
with thy blood thou shalt appease the spright	V. v. 37. 8
Ne feed on ought the which doth blood containe,	V. vii. 10. 2
for wine, they say, is blood.	V. vii. 10. 3
Even the blood of Gyants, which were slaine	V. vii. 10. 4
of their vitall blood, the which was shed	V. vii. 11. 1
Virgin, that in quaint disguise . . . doest maske thy royall blood, . .	V. vii. 21. 2
all the grassie fore was filld with blood	V. vii. 31. 6
the which ye wont t' embrew In blood of Kings,	V. vii. 40. 5
Their hardned hearts, enur'd to blood and cruelty.	V. viii. 1. 9
opened had the welspring of his blood;	V. viii. 35. 2
tryumph in their blood whom she to death did dryve.	V. ix. 41. 9
in his Idols sacrifice their blood,	V. x. 8. 4
powring forth their blood in brutishe wize,	V. x. 28. 8
In guiltlesse blood of many an innocent:	V. xii. 40. 7
Blood is no blemish, for it is no blame To punish	VI. i. 26. 4
nought mote slake Their greedy vengeances but goary blood, . . .	VI. i. 37. 6
thy hand . . . it selfe embrewed In blood of knight,	VI. ii. 7. 4
sure he weend him borne of noble blood,	VI. ii. 24. 6
gentle blood will gentle manners breed;	VI. iii. 2. 2
and blam'd her noble blood:	VI. iii. 11. 8
the blood ensw'd In great abundance,	VI. iii. 50. 7
Yet in his bodie made no wound nor blood appeare.	VI. iv. 5. 9
When he beheld the streames of purple blood	VI. iv. 12. 2
Ne ever of wyld beast Did taste the blood,	VI. iv. 14. 9
O what an easie thing is to descry The gentle blood,	VI. v. 1. 2
Yet shewd some token of his gentle blood	VI. v. 2. 5
certes he was borne of noble blood,	VI. v. 2. 7
with their blood did all the flore imbrew,	VI. v. 5. 3
with their blood fresh steeming red,	VI. v. 24. 7
he saw the way all dyde With streames of blood;	VI. vii. 17. 6
Great shame in lieges blood to be embrew'd	VI. vii. 23. 6
Yet sav'd not so, but that the blood it drew,	VI. viii. 9. 5
(yet did no blood appeare,)	VI. viii. 16. 5
So sore him scourgeth that the blood downe followeth.	VI. viii. 28. 9
Whose share, her guiltlesse blood, they would present;	VI. viii. 38. 7
there ad succed An off-spring of their blood,	VII. vi. 20. 8
I greater am in blood . . . Then all the Gods,	VII. vi. 26. 8
to be with guiltlesse blood defylde,	Am. xxx. 11
blam'd for spilling guiltlesse blood.	Am. xxxviii. 14
a Tygre, that with greedinesse Hunts after blood;	Am. lvi. 3
with thy deare blood elene washt	Am. lxxviii. 7

Blood—Continued.

His face with bashful *blood* did flame, *Epig.* iii. 5
 suckes the *blood*, and drinketh up the lyfe, *H.L.* 125
 That is a signe to know the gentle *blood*, *H.B.* 140
 what can prize that thy most precious *blood*? *H.H.L.* 175

Blood-desiring. Nor ruthlesse spoyle of souldiers *blood-desiring*, *Ro.* xiii. 3

Blooded. That ye were *blooded* in a yeelded pray, *Am.* xx. 14

Blood-frozen. nathemore Could his *blood frozen* hart emboldened bee, *I.* ix. 25. 7

Blood-guiltinesse. To shew how sore *bloodguiltinesse* he hat'th; *II.* ii. 4. 5
 with *bloodguiltinesse* to heape offence, *II.* ii. 30. 3
bloodguiltinesse or guile them blott', *II.* vii. 19. 5

Blood-red. *blood-red* billowes, like a walled front, *I.* x. 53. 3

Bloodthirsty. high advauncing his *blood-thirstie* blade, *I.* viii. 16. 1

Bloodshed. with much *bloodshed* bought full deere, *Ti.* 115
 many mischiefs follow cruell Wrath: Abhorred *bloodshed*, *I.* iv. 35. 2
 Through strife, and *blood-shed*, and avengement, *I.* ix. 43. 4
 love does give his sweet Alarmes Without *bloodshed*, *II.* vi. 34. 8
 Strife and debate, *Bloodshed* and bitterness, *II.* vii. 12. 7
 Through great *bloodshed* and many a sad assay, *II.* x. 49. 2
 Abhorred *bloodshed*, and vile felony, *III.* iv. 58. 3
 most often end in *bloodshed* and in warre, *IV.* i. 25. 9
 there with guiltie *bloodshed* charged ryfe: *V.* ix. 48. 4

Bloody. See **Gore bloody.**
 from his *bloodie* eyes doth sparkle fire: *Von.* x. 12
 them did save with *bloody* sweat *S.C.* Jul. 55
 sing of *bloody* Mars, *S.C.* O. 39

Fought with the *bloodie* Lapithæas at bord: *Gn.* 42
 No greedy riches knowes nor *bloodie* strife, *Gn.* 123
 all his tract with *bloodie* drops is stained *Gn.* 279
bloodie eyes doo glister frie red; *Gn.* 350
 each with brotthers *bloodie* hand was slaine, *Gn.* 416
 With *bloodie* night, and darke confusio; *Gn.* 445
 When Teucrian soyle with *bloodie* rivers swelde, *Gn.* 500
 Of Lovers Miseries which maketh his *bloodie* game? *Tetrasticon* 2
 In *bloodie* streames fourth fed, *Mu.* 439
 No *bloodie* issues nor no leprosy, *Col.* 313
 After his unurdrous spoyles and *bloodie* rage allayd, *I.* Pr. 3. 9
 The cruell markes of many'a *bloody* felde; *I.* i. 1. 4
 on his brest a *bloody* Crosse he bore, *I.* i. 2. 1
 Having all satisfide their *bloody* thirst, *I.* i. 26. 4
 upon his coward brest A *bloody* crosse, *I.* ii. 11. 5
 With *bloody* mouth his mother earth did kis, *I.* ii. 19. 6
 twixt them both was horn the *bloody* hold Sans loy, *I.* ii. 25. 9
 His *bloody* rage aswaged with remorse, *I.* iii. 5. 5
 on his shield *Sansloy* in *bloody* lines was dyde, *I.* iii. 33. 9
 him that slew *Sansloy* with *bloody* knife: *I.* iii. 36. 4
 whilst him fortune favoure, fayre did thrive In *bloody* field; *I.* iii. 37. 9
 nourish *bloody* vengeance in his bitter mind, *I.* iv. 38. 9
 Sowen in *bloody* field, and bought with woe: *I.* v. 42. 5
 his shield is handg with *bloody* hew; *I.* v. 48. 5
 quench the flame of furious despight, And *bloody* vengeance: *I.* v. 14. 6
 Cerberus . . . lilles forth his *bloody* flaming tong: *I.* v. 34. 4
 Of whom he meanes his *bloody* feast to make, *I.* vi. 10. 5
 In these and like delighetes of *bloody* game *I.* vi. 29. 1
 Washing his *bloody* wounds, *I.* vi. 39. 9
 with their dreary wounds, and *bloody* gore, *I.* vi. 45. 5
 much rejoiced in their *bloody* fray: *I.* vi. 48. 4
bloody wordes of hold Enebannters call; *I.* vii. 35. 2
 beast, Who on his neck his *bloody* claws did seize, *I.* viii. 15. 2
 bodie lay, All wallowd in his owne fowle *bloody* gore, *I.* viii. 24. 4
 yet he was unfit for *bloody* fight, *I.* x. 2. 6
 writt in stone With *bloody* letters *I.* x. 53. 7
 wash thy hands from guilt of *bloody* field: *I.* x. 60. 8
 many *bloody* battailes fought in face, *I.* x. 65. 3
 I of warres and *bloody* Mars doe sing, *I.* xi. 7. 2
 Was swoln with wrath and poyson, and with *bloody* gore; *I.* xi. 8. 9
 When Centaures blood and *bloody* verses charmd; *I.* xi. 27. 6
 'What meane these *bloody* vowes and idle threats, *I.* xii. 30. 1
 threatned death with many a *bloody* word: *II.* i. 11. 8
 in his silver shield He bore a *bloody* Crosse *II.* i. 18. 9
 Babes *bloody* handes may not be clensd: *II.* ii. Arg.
 His guiltie handes from *bloody* gore to cleene, *II.* ii. 3. 4
 still the litte handes were *bloody* scene: *II.* ii. 3. 7
 this habes *bloody* hand May not be clensd *II.* ii. 10. 1
 let them still be *bloody*, *II.* ii. 10. 4
 two brave knightes in *bloody* fight *II.* ii. 21. 3
 After their weary sweat and *bloody* toile, *II.* ii. 33. 2
 purvay Your selfe of sword before that *bloody* day; *II.* iii. 15. 5
 His burning eyes, whom *bloody* strakes did staine, *II.* iv. 15. 5
 A flaming fire in midst of *bloody* field, *II.* iv. 38. 3
 Drad for his derring doe and *bloody* deed; *II.* iv. 42. 3
 he is all disposd to *bloody* fight, *II.* iv. 43. 7
 Withhold your *bloody* handes from battaill fierce; *II.* vi. 33. 3
 full bent To prove extremities of *bloody* fight, *II.* vi. 36. 2
 The other brandished a *bloody* knife; *II.* vii. 21. 8
 nurdrous spoyles and *bloody* pray, *II.* viii. 6. 4
 With him in *bloody* armes they rashly did debate, *II.* viii. 11. 9
 gau the *bloody* brethren both to raine; *II.* x. 33. 1
 ceased not the *bloody* fight for ought; *II.* x. 51. 5
 overcame The wicked Gobelines in *bloody* field; *II.* x. 73. 2
 Headed with flint, and fethers *bloody* dide; *II.* xi. 21. 4
 shivering speare in *bloody* field first shooke, *III.* i. 7. 3
 tasted many a *bloody* wovnd, *III.* i. 24. 9
 Her succourd eke the Champion of the *bloody* Crosse, *III.* i. 64. 9
 Against his Saxon foes in *bloody* field to fight, *III.* iii. 29. 9
 feld Great Ulfin thrise upon the *bloody* playne; *III.* iii. 55. 6
 to forbeare The *bloody* battaill, *III.* iv. 24. 8
 So them with bitter words he stird to *bloody* yre, *III.* v. 15. 9
 As did Belphoche, in the *bloody* place, *III.* v. 37. 3

Bloody—Continued.

Fortly the *bloody* tract they followd fast, *III.* v. 37. 6
 As ever man that *bloody* field did fight; *III.* vii. 29. 5
 His *bloody* speare eftsoones he boldly bent *III.* viii. 12. 5
 Braggadochio, with his *bloody* lance, *III.* viii. 18. 7
 of his bowels made his *bloody* feast: *III.* viii. 49. 4
 a long *bloody* river through them rayld, *III.* xi. 46. 8
 Hearing him those same *bloody* lynes rcherse; *III.* xi. 36. 7
 the *bloody* feast, which sent away . . . drunken soules to hell, *IV.* i. 23. 3
 stirre up *bloody* frays, *IV.* i. 47. 8
 all their armours staynd with *bloody* gore; *IV.* ii. 18. 6
 seeing both bent to so *bloody* games, *IV.* ii. 20. 4
 oft for her in *bloody* armes they fought, *IV.* ii. 37. 5
 downe on the *bloody* plaine Her selfe she threw, *IV.* iii. 47. 4
 reasons, to restraine From *bloody* strife, *IV.* iii. 47. 8
 Far'd like a lyon in his *bloody* game, *IV.* iv. 41. 5
 The signe whereof yet stain'd his *bloody* lips afore, *IV.* vii. 5. 9
 then his *bloody* bauket should beginne, *IV.* vii. 20. 9
 Whose *bloody* corse they shew'd him there beside, *IV.* viii. 21. 7
 his life ran fourth in *bloody* streame, *IV.* viii. 45. 8
 yet he conquer'd not by *bloody* fight, *IV.* viii. 47. 6
 greedy holder of that his *bloody* feast: *IV.* ix. 31. 8
 A broken sword within a *bloody* field; *V.* i. 19. 8
 by ordle, or by *bloody* fight, *V.* i. 25. 3
 About that wofull couple . . . And their young *bloody* babe . . . *V.* iii. 31. 3
 he left the *bloody* slaughter In which he swam, *V.* iv. 41. 2
 in a cote of plate Burnisht with *bloody* rust; *V.* viii. 29. 2
 with *bloody* knyfe Yet dropping fresh in hand, *V.* ix. 48. 2
 Enwallow'd in his owne blacke *bloody* gore, *V.* xi. 14. 6
 The more t' aggrate his God with such his *bloody* guize, *V.* xi. 19. 9
 That *bloody* scutchin, being battered sore, *V.* xi. 54. 4
 The *bloody* gore and poyson dropping lothsomely, *V.* xii. 30. 9
 lake Of *bloody* gore congeal'd about them stood, *VI.* i. 37. 8
 Flying like the fury of his *bloody* will: *VI.* iii. 49. 4
 Betwixt his *bloody* jawes, hesprinkled all with gore, *VI.* iv. 17. 9
 He reared her up from the *bloody* ground, *VI.* v. 6. 2
 with . . . foule defame doe decke thy *bloody* bauer? *VI.* vi. 25. 5
 Where still he bathed lay in his owne *bloody* gore, *VI.* vii. 8. 9
 To see him so bedight with *bloody* gore, *VI.* vii. 14. 4
 Witnesse the wounds, and this wyde *bloody* lake, *VI.* vii. 15. 5
 His *bloody* vessels wash, and holy fire prepare, *VI.* viii. 39. 9
 When the bold Centaures made that *bloody* fray *VI.* x. 13. 4
 had endured many a dreadfull stoure In *bloody* battell, *VI.* xii. 3. 8
 formed all about his *bloody* jawes: *VI.* xii. 29. 6
 in *bloody* stall Of butchers balefull hand to ground is feld, *VI.* xii. 50. 7
 he gan fret and fome out *bloody* gore *VI.* xii. 31. 3
 all other beastes of *bloody* race *Am.* xxxi. 5
 in *bloody* hath . . . her cruell hands embrew, *Am.* xxxi. 11
 whylst her *bloody* hands them slay, *Am.* xviii. 9

Bloody-handed. *bloody-handed* babe Did earnestly committ, *II.* iii. 2. 5

Bloody-mouthed. *bloody mouthed* with late cruell feast, *I.* viii. 6. 2

Bloody red. His steed was *bloody red*, and fomed yre, *II.* v. 2. 8
 The fruitfull vine; whose liquor *bloody red*, *V.* vii. 11. 3

Bloom. See **Fire-bloom.**
 direfull deadly black, both leafe and *bloom*, *II.* vii. 51. 8

Blooms. fed, and nipt the tender *blooms*; *VI.* ix. 5. 5

Blooms, -s, Blooming. See **Blossom, Blossoms, Blossoming.**

Blossom. The *blossome* which my branch of youth did beare, *S.C.* Ia. 39
 To thinke to ground how that faire *blossome* fell, *D.* 252
 The *blossome* of sweet joy and perfect love, *Col.* 470
 She is the *blossome* of graec and curtesie, *Col.* 528
 marre the *blossom* of your beauty bright: *II.* i. 14. 4
 fiers fate did crop the *blossome* of his age, *II.* i. 41. 9
 They spring, they bud, they *blossome* fresh and faire, *II.* vi. 15. 6
 Whose tender bud to *blossome* new began, *II.* viii. 5. 3
 in late yeares so faire a *blossome* bare, *III.* iv. 3. 7
 The bud of youth to *blossome* faire began, *III.* v. 29. 8
 Of all the weeds that bud and *blossome* there; *III.* vi. 30. 8
 Now in *blossome* of his freshest age, *III.* vii. 46. 5
 As blasted *blossome* through heat doth languish and decay: *IV.* vii. 2. 9
 mans age . . . the first *blossome* of faire vertue bare; *V.* Pr. 1. 4
 How ever gay their *blossome* or their blade Doe flourish now, *V.* ii. 40. 4
 the *blossome* of comely courtesie; *VI.* Pr. 4. 2
 Nor spilt the *blossome* of my tender yeares *VI.* ii. 31. 2
 gan to bud, and *blossome* delight, *VI.* viii. 20. 2
 The bud of joy, the *blossome* of the morne, *Am.* lxi. 9

Blossomed. yong *blossomed* Jessenynes: *Am.* lxiv. 12

Blossoming. the bushes with *blossoming* buds, *S.C.* May 8
 The flowre of chevalry, now *blossoming* faire, *Ded.* Son. x. 2
 Did seeme to bow their *blossoming* heads full lowe *VI.* vii. 8. 8
Blossoms. *blossomes*, wherewith your buds did flowre; *S.C.* Ja. 34
 It was embellisht with *blossomes* fayre, *S.C.* F. 118
 dirks the beauty of my *blossomes* rownd: *S.C.* F. 134
 With flowring *blossomes* to furish the prime, *S.C.* F. 167
 The *blossomes* of lust to bud did beginne, *S.C.* May 187
 'My boughes with *blossomes* that crowned were *S.C.* D. 103
 all their *blossoms* blasted; *T.M.* 250
 her branch faire *blossomes* fourth did bring, *D.* 241
 an almond tree . . . With *blossoms* brave bedecked daintily; *I.* vii. 32. 7
 flourishing fresh leaves and *blossomes* did enwrap, *II.* iii. 30. 9
 No arborett with painted *blossomes* drest *II.* vi. 12. 7
 The trees did bud, and early *blossomes* bore; *II.* vi. 24. 7
 deckt with *blossoms* dyde in white and red, *II.* xii. 12. 5
 the downy heare Did . . . silken *blossoms* beare, *II.* xii. 79. 9
 the boughes doe laughing *blossoms* beare, *III.* vi. 42. 3
 deckes his branch with *blossomes* over all, *IV.* x. 22. 4
 their faire *blossomes* blasted, *V.* x. 7. 6
 That freshly budded and new *blossomes* did beare, *VII.* vii. 28. 3
 faire *blossomes* of youths wanton breed, *H.L.* 36
 Why doe not then the *blossomes* of the field, *H.B.* 78

Blot. No mortall blemishe may her *blotte*. *S.C.* Ap. 54
 seeke with slaunde his good name to *blot*. *Hub.* 1219
blot his brutish name Unto the world. *Hub.* 1240
 by breeding him some *blot* of blame. *Col.* 697
 Ne may I, without *blot* of endlesse blame. *Deed. Son.* xvi. 1
 whether *blott* of fowle offence Might not be purgd. *II.* ii. 4. 1
 withouten blame or *blot*. *II.* iii. 22. 3
 'What fowle *blott* is this to knight. *II.* iii. 43. 7
 he to her, withouten *blott* or blame; *II.* iv. 20. 6
 with thy blood abolish so reprochfull *blott*. *II.* iv. 45. 9
 bloodguiltinesse or guile them *blott*. *II.* vii. 19. 5
 Thus for to *blott* the honor of the dead. *II.* viii. 13. 3
 Which *blott* his sonne succeeding in his seat. *II.* x. 23. 1
 Ne *blott* the bounty of all womankind. *III.* i. 49. 4
 she was pure from blame of sinfull *blott*; *III.* ii. 23. 8
 To *blott* her honour, and her heavenly light. *III.* v. 45. 5
 with fowle infamous *blot* His cruell deedes . . . did spot: *III.* vi. 13. 4
 though spite did oft assay To *blot* her with dishonour *IV.* i. 4. 9
 all true lovers with dishonor *blotten*: *IV.* i. 61. 4
 wisht them without *blot* or blame To let them passe *IV.* iv. 3. 4
 she with blame would *blot*, and of due praise deprive. *IV.* viii. 25. 9
 the boaster, that all knights did *blot*. *V.* iii. 16. 1
 what way she mote revenge that *blot*. *V.* iv. 47. 5
 such *blot* his honour blemish should. *V.* vi. 2. 9
 How to revenge that *blot* of honour blent. *V.* vi. 13. 2
 To *blot* your beautie, that unblemisht is. *V.* xi. 62. 3
 To *blot* the same with blame. *V.* xii. 34. 9
 Through fowle commixture of his filthy *blot*; *VI.* i. 8. 3
blot of all that armes upon them take. *VI.* iii. 35. 2
 without crime Or blamefull *blot*; *VI.* ix. 46. 4
 With foule dishonour him mote *blot* therefore; *VI.* xii. 12. 7
 all were they cleanest From blamefull *blot*. *VI.* xii. 41. 4
 Loath that foule *blot*. *H.B.* 169
 some . . . Eternall, pure, and voide of sinfull *blot*. *H.H.L.* 32

Blots. Two filthie *blots* in noble gentrie; *Hub.* 734
 The filthy *blottes* of sin to wash away. *I.* x. 27. 7

Blotted. see the salving of your *blotted* name. *H.* i. 20. 7
 may unwares bee *blotted* with the same. *II.* ix. 38. 5
blotted out his armes with falshood blent. *V.* iii. 37. 7
blotted with condition vile and base. *V.* ix. 38. 5
 Amongst all Knights he *blotted* was with blame. *V.* xi. 46. 8
blotted them with infamie. *VI.* xii. 28. 8

Blotten. See **Blot**.

Blotteth. oft their lewdnes *blotteth* good deserts with blame. *V.* iii. 38. 9

Bloud, Bloodshed, etc. See **Blood**, etc.

Blow. Did *blowe* new fire. *Ro.* xi. 7
 The blocke oft groned under the *blow*. *S.C.* F. 215
 Then *blowe* your pypes, shepherds. *S.C.* Au. 197
 when they list to *blow* Their pipes aloud. *Col.* 378
 in open plaines, Where Boreas doth *blow* full bitter bleake. *I.* ii. 33. 7
 lightly left from underneath the *blow*: *I.* vii. 12. 6
 Did grone full grievous underneath the *blow*. *I.* viii. 8. 8
 What mortall wight could ever beare so monstrous *blow*? *I.* viii. 18. 9
blow the fire which them to ashes Brent *I.* ix. 10. 6
blow the bellows to his swelling vanity. *II.* iii. 9. 9
 when futting wind does *blow*. *II.* iii. 10. 3
 Exceeding wroth was Guyon at that *blow*. *II.* v. 7. 1
 Ne care, ne feare I how the wind do *blow*. *II.* vi. 10. 4
blow them quite away, and in the Ocean cast. *II.* ix. 16. 9
 At last *blow* up some gentle gale of ease. *III.* iv. 10. 3
 warily he did avoide the *blow*. *III.* v. 21. 6
 welkin . . . Gan *blowen* up a bitter stormy blast. *III.* ix. 11. 5
 Paridell sore brused with the *blow*. *III.* ix. 16. 6
 from their nosethrilles *blow* the brynie streame. *III.* xi. 41. 2
 with that same *blow* To make an end of all. *IV.* iii. 33. 2
 That any little *blow* on her did light. *IV.* vi. 26. 8
 thrusting boldly twixt him and the *blow*. *IV.* viii. 42. 1
 weigh the winde that under heaven doth *blow*: *V.* ii. 43. 2
 at the next *blow* Halfe of her shield he shared quite away. *V.* v. 9. 1
 from the Altar all about did *blow* The holy fire. *V.* vii. 14. 4
 twixt him and the *blow* his shield did cast. *V.* xii. 21. 6
 Whether more wary were to give or ward the *blow*. *VI.* viii. 13. 9
 When any winde doth under heaven *blow*; *VII.* vii. 20. 7
blow his nayles to warme them if he may; *VII.* vii. 42. 4

Blowen. See **Blow**.

Bloweth. See **Overbloweth**.

nowe the Western wind *bloweth* sore. *S.C.* S. 49
 As when a windy tempest *bloweth* hie. *II.* viii. 48. 1
 With every blast that *bloweth*, fowle or faire; *VII.* vii. 22. 8

Blowing. See **High-blowing**.

Triton, *blowing* loud his wreathed horne: *Col.* 245
 Which at first *blowing* take not hastie fyre; *H.L.* 174

Blown. See **Overblown**.

With breathed sighes is *blowne* away and blasted; *S.C.* Ja. 40
 Thy Ewes, that wont to have *blowen* bags. *S.C.* F. 81
 youth is a bubble *blown* up with breath. *S.C.* F. 87
 All was *blowne* away of the wavering wynd. *S.C.* D. 126
 Black stormes and fogs are *blowen* up from farre. *Gn.* 572
 She fel away like fruit *blowne* downe with winde. *D.* 244
 like bladders *blowen* up with wynd. *Col.* 717
 through al Faery lond his famous worth was *blown*. *I.* vi. 29. 9
 everie little breath that under heaven is *blowne*. *I.* vii. 32. 9
 broad-blazed fame, That up to heaven is *blowne*. *I.* x. 11. 5
 wicked discord; whose small sparkes once *blowen*. *IV.* ii. 1. 5
 Is with the blast of some outrageous storme *Blowne* downe. *V.* xi. 29. 3
 Being with fame through many Nations *blowen*. *VI.* iv. 36. 5
 whatever chauce were *blowne* Betwixt them to divide. *VI.* vi. 3. 8
 Like a vaine bubble *blowen* up with ayre: *Am.* lviii. 6

Blows. wrathfull winde, Which *blows* cold stormes. *Bel.* viii. 12
 where colde Boreas *blowes* his bitter stormes. *Ro.* xxvi. 8
 The kene cold *blowes* through my beaten hyde. *S.C.* F. 3
 Winter is come that *blowes* the bitter blaste. *S.C.* D. 143
 Winter is come, that *blowes* the balefull breath. *S.C.* D. 149
 So soone as on them *blowes* the Northern winde. *D.* 396
 The yron walles to ward their *blowes* are weak and fraile. *I.* v. 6. 9
 The Sarazin . . . heaped *blowes* like yron hammers great; *I.* v. 7. 2
 they gan. . . . To thunder *blowes*. *I.* vi. 43. 2
 double *blowes* about him stoutly laid. *I.* xi. 42. 4
 suffered not their *blowes* to byte him nere. *II.* ii. 23. 3
 He hewd, and lasht, and foyned, and thondred *blowes*. *II.* v. 9. 1
 falsed oft his *blowes* t' illude him with such bayt. *II.* v. 9. 9
 both atonce their huge *blowes* down did sway. *II.* vi. 31. 2
 dealt *blowes* On either side. *II.* viii. 41. 1
 stoutly dealt his *blowes*. *III.* i. 21. 6
 thy strong buffets and outrageous *blowes*. *III.* iv. 9. 2
 To steale away that I with *blowes* have wonne. *III.* viii. 17. 2
 Much was Cambello daunted with his *blowes*: *IV.* iii. 26. 1
 bootlesse thing it was to think such *blowes* to beare. *IV.* vii. 28. 9
 Yet still her *blowes* he bore. *V.* v. 7. 1
 dealt her *blowes* unmercifully sore; *V.* vii. 31. 2
 Dealing his dreadful *blowes* with large dispence. *V.* xi. 45. 4
 The Tyrant thundred his thicke *blowes* so fast. *V.* xii. 17. 6
 with his burdenous *blowes* him sore did overlade. *V.* xii. 19. 9
 seemed nothing might Beare off their *blowes*. *VI.* v. 18. 5
 bootlesse thing him seemed to abide So mighty *blowes*. *VI.* vii. 46. 9
 Was much more grievous then the others *blowes*: *VI.* vii. 49. 8

Blubbered. Did rend his haire, and beat his *blubbered* face. *D.* 551
 With ruffled raiments, and fayre *blubbered* face. *I.* vi. 9. 3
 her faire face with teares was fowly *blubbered*. *II.* i. 13. 9
blubbered face with teares of her faire eyes: *III.* viii. 32. 3
 With many bitter teares shed from his *blubbered* eyne. *V.* i. 13. 9
Blue. With wings of purple and *bluwe*; *S.C.* Mar. 33
 The *bluw* in black. . . is tinted; *S.C.* N. 107
 In a *bluw* jacket with a crosse of redd. *Hub.* 205
 one floure that is both red and *bluw*; *As.* 184
 It first growes red, and then to *bluw* doth fade. *As.* 185
 Her eyelids *bluw*. . . . At last she up gan lift: *I.* ii. 45. 4
 Full of diseases was his carcas *bluw*. *I.* iv. 23. 6
 Her younger sister. . . . Was clad in *bluw*. *I.* x. 14. 2
 Enrold in duskish smoke and brimstone *bluw*: *I.* xi. 44. 4
 all her garment *bluw*. *II.* ix. 40. 5
 She bath'd with roses red and violets *bluw*. *III.* vi. 9. 8
 Her lips were, like raw leather, pale and *bluw*: *V.* xii. 29. 7
 Bound truelove wize, with a *bluw* silke riband. *Epth.* 44
 the Violet, pallid *bluw*. *Proth.* 30

Blunkef. Our *blunkef* liveries bene all to sadde. *S.C.* May 5
Blunt. All for her shepherds bene heastly and *blunt*. *S.C.* S. 109
 As base, or *blunt*, unmet for melodie. *Col.* 710
 All were his earthly eien both *blunt* and bad. *I.* x. 47. 3
 yield his sence to bee too *blunt* and base. *II.* Pr. 4. 4
 Arrived in the Isle, though bare and *blunt*. *VI.* xi. 9. 5

Bluntly. bad her tongue that if so *bluntly* tolde. *Hub.* 1388

Blush. My chaster Muse for shame doth *blush* to write; *I.* viii. 48. 2
 the third for shame did *blush*. *II.* ix. 35. 6
 Thereat the Elfe did *blush* in privitee. *II.* ix. 44. 1
 To hide the *blush* which in her visage rose *V.* v. 30. 2
 never *blush*, Cupid, quoth I. *Epth.* iii. 7
 But *blush* to heare her prayes sung so loud. *Epth.* 163
 Why *blush* ye, love, to give to me your hand. *Epth.* 238

Blushed. He *blusht* to see another Sunne belowe. *S.C.* Ap. 77
 Withall she laughed, and she *blusht* withall. *II.* xii. 68. 1
 Thereat full inly *blushed* Britomart. *IV.* vi. 32. 8

Blushing. See **Fair-blushing**.

as halfe *blushing* offered him to kis. *I.* i. 49. 7
 Phoebus. . . His *blushing* face in foggy cloud implyes. *I.* vi. 6. 7
 With rosy cheekes, for shame as *blushing* red: *I.* xi. 51. 4
 face The flashing blood with *blushing* did inflame. *II.* ix. 43. 3
blushing to her laughter gave more grace, And laughter to her
blushing. *II.* xii. 68. 2, 3
 Doth by her *blushing* fell. *III.* iii. 20. 5
 Thereat she *blushing* saide *III.* v. 36. 1
 Sir Burbon, *blushing* halfe for shame: *V.* xi. 52. 6

Bluster. As when the wrathfull Boreas doth *bluster*. *V.* xi. 58. 7

Blustering. The *blustering* Boreas did eneroche. *S.C.* F. 226
 make a mocke at the *blustering* blast. *S.C.* S. 54
 his *blustering* blast eche coste dooth scoure. *S.C.* D. 132
 Untill the *blustering* storme is overblowne; *I.* i. 10. 2
blustering breath of Heaven, that none can bide. *I.* iii. 31. 5
blustering Acolus his boasted syre; *I.* vii. 9. 2
 the *blustering* brethren boldly threat To move the world. *I.* xi. 21. 7
 the fierce Northerne wind with *blustering* blast *II.* ix. 16. 8

Boad, Boads. See **Bode, Bodes**.

Boar. He shortly met the Tygre, and the Bore. *Hub.* 1087
 wont in charet chace the foming bore: *I.* v. 37. 2
 The spotted Panther, and the tusked Bore. *I.* vi. 26. 3
 As chauffed Bore his bristles doth upreare; *I.* xi. 15. 6
 Deadly engored of a great wilde Bore; *III.* i. 38. 2
 that wilde Bore, the which him once annoyd. *III.* vi. 48. 5
 huge great teeth, like to a tusked Bore: *IV.* vii. 5. 6
 Had hunted late the Libbard or the Bore. *VII.* vii. 29. 8

Board. See **Seaboard**.

Fought with the blondie Lapithacs at board. *Gn.* 42
 Sitting so cheerlesse at the cheerful *board*. *U.F.* 5
 If at *Boarde*, tell hir, that my mouth can eate no meate: *U.F.* 8
 Whom thus at gaze the Palmer gan to bord *II.* ii. 5. 1
 him the Prince with gentle court did bord: 'Sir knight. *II.* ix. 2. 5

Board—Continued.

- all sitting at his *board*; II. x. 66. 7
 she in merry sort Them gan to *board*; II. xii. 16. 2
 in open place and commune *board*. III. x. 6. 5
 she receivd againe to bed and *board*. III. x. 51. 5
 By faire Kilkenny and Rossepointe *board*; IV. xi. 43. 4
 Who, sitting with his Lady then at *board*; VI. iii. 42. 3
 making many a *borde* and many a bay; VI. xii. 1. 6
 blessed Plentie wait upon your *board*; Proth. 102
Boarded. with like againe he *boarded* mee; II. iv. 24. 1
Boards. As when two *Bores*, with ranceling malice mett; I. vi. 44. 4
 wilde *Bores* late rouzd out of the brakes; II. xi. 10. 5
 As two wild *Boares* together graping go; IV. iv. 29. 8
Boar-spear. Now with his sharp *boar-spear*, now with his blade; As. 108
 a sharpe *boar-speare* she held; II. iii. 29. 1
 in his clownish hand a sharp *boar speare* he shooke; III. i. 17. 9
 the foster with his long *boar-speare* III. v. 20. 1
 And in his left he held a sharpe *boar-speare*; VI. ii. 6. 6
Boast. Crete will *boast* the Labyrinth; Ro. ii. 8
 Should *boast* himselfe of the Romane Empire; Ro. xi. 14
 Well maist thou *boast*; Ro. xxxii. 12
 Thou art a fon of thy love to *boaste*; S.C. F. 69
 here mayst thou freely *boaste*. S.C. Jun. 13
 All Kent can rightly *boaste*; S.C. Jul. 44
 They *boast* they han the devill at commaund; S.C. S. 94
 onely *boast* of Armes and Ancestrie; T.M. 94
 Mongst simple shepherds they do *boast* their skill; T.M. 329
 with this mightie one in hugenes *boast*; Ti. 539
 Nor anie weaver, which his worke doth *boast* Mui. 363
 in his grace did *boast* you most to be! As. 130
 Of which I meanest *boast* my selfe to be; Col. 538
 knight was not for all his bragging *boast*; I. iii. 24. 5
boast to swallow her in greedy grave; H. ii. 24. 6
 The man was much abashed at his *boast*; H. iii. 17. 1
 Sith late with him I battell vaine would *boaste*; H. vi. 50. 6
 That in advantage would his puissance *boast*; H. viii. 26. 4
 ye brave knights, that *boast* this Ladies love; III. viii. 27. 6
 What boots it *boast* thy glorious descent; III. ix. 33. 6
 the fayrest Dame That ever Greece did *boast*; III. ix. 34. 8
 'the fruitlesse end Of thy vaine *boast*; IV. i. 51. 2
 O men! which *boast* your strong And valiant hearts; IV. xi. 22. 3
 womens powre, that *boast* of mens subjection? V. iv. 26. 5
 Thereat she gan to triumph with great *boast*; V. v. 10. 1
 is the *boast* of that proud Ladies threat; VI. i. 40. 4
 Did *boast* her beautie had such soveraine might; VI. vii. 31. 6
 he his lookes despised, and his *boast* dispraized; VI. viii. 26. 9
 that same glorious beauties ydle *boast* Am. xii. 9
 in the conquests of your beautie *boast*; H.L. 37
Boastcd. blustering Aeolus his *boasted* syre; I. vii. 9. 2
 each of Brutus *boasted* to be borne; II. x. 36. 7
 Such as ye have him *boasted*; III. ii. 12. 7
 Sometimes he *boasted* that a God he hight; III. viii. 39. 6
 Beares in his *boasted* fan; III. xi. 47. 8
 he *boasted*; . . . That all the world he would weigh equall; V. ii. 30. 4
Boaster. that *boaster* gan to quake; H. iii. 18. 8
 Bad that same *boaster*, as he mote, on high; III. viii. 16. 3
 The *Boaster* at him sternely bent his browe; III. x. 24. 1
 forth the *Boaster* marching brave III. x. 33. 5
 the *Boaster* from his loftie sell Faynd to alight; III. x. 38. 5
 streight that *boaster* prayd; V. iii. 10. 8
 the *boaster*, that all knights did blot V. iii. 16. 1
 to the *boaster* said; 'Thou losell base; V. iii. 20. 6
 of those words, the which that *boaster* threw; V. iii. 23. 6
 the proud *boaster* gan his doome upbrayd; V. iii. 35. 7
 Talus by the backe the *boaster* hent; V. iii. 37. 2
Boaster's. That dreadfull sound the *boasters* hart did thrill III. x. 43. 5
 saw that *boasters* pride and gracelesse guile; V. iii. 20. 3
Boasteth. 'He lives,' (quoth he) and *boasteth* of the fact; II. i. 12. 4
Boastful. *boastfull* men so oft abasht to heare? III. iv. 1. 7
 knight he was not, but a *boastfull* swaine III. viii. 11. 6
 seeing his so proud And *boastfull* challenge; IV. i. 10. 6
 'Too *boastfull* Blandamour! too long I beare IV. ii. 13. 1
boastfull Braggadochio rather chose; IV. iv. 14. 4
 with *boastfull* vaine pretense, Stept Braggadochio IV. v. 23. 5
boastfull Braggadochio to defame; V. iii. 29. 2
Boasting. both full liefie his *boasting* to abate; III. ix. 14. 4
boasting in their martyrdome unmeet; IV. x. 2. 5
Boasts. See *Outboasts*.
 Brought forth those signes of your presumptuous *boasts* Ro. xv. 3
Boasts his good event Gn. 534
 'There also goodly Agamemnon *boasts*; Gn. 545
boasts in beauties chaine not to be bound; I. ix. 11. 7
 battels, which thou *boasts* to win Through strife; I. ix. 43. 3
 What man is he, that *boasts* of fleshly might I. x. 1. 1
 One *boastes* her beautie; II. v. 33. 7
Boat. See *Cock-boat*.
 her painted *bote* streightway Turnd to the shore; II. vi. 4. 6
 My little *boat* can safely passe this perilous houre; II. vi. 10. 9
 did her selfe betake Unto her *boat* again; II. vi. 18. 6
 her swift *bote* Forthwith directed to that further strand; II. vi. 38. 1
 The Ferriman; . . . With his well-rigged *bote*; II. xi. 4. 3
 running to her *boat* withouten ore; II. xii. 15. 7
 She turnd her *bote* about; II. xii. 16. 9
 To draw their *bote* within the utmost bound II. xii. 20. 8
 To stere the *bote* towards that dolefull Mayd; II. xii. 28. 2
 the nimble *bote* so well her sped; II. xii. 38. 2
 th' other by his *bote* behind did stay; II. xii. 38. 6
 A little *bote* lay hoving her before; III. vii. 27. 4
 being fled into the fishers *bote* III. viii. 21. 1
 with rare light his *bote* did beautifye; III. viii. 22. 6

Boat—Continued.

- saide his *boat* the way could wisely tell; III. viii. 24. 7
 coming to that Fishers wandring *bote*; III. viii. 31. 1
 Tossing them like a *boate* amid the mayne; IV. iii. 1. 6
 without ship or *bote* her thence to row; IV. xii. 15. 7
Boatman. Said then the *Boteman*, 'Palmer, sterc aright; II. xii. 3. 1
 them the wary *Boteman* thus bespake; II. xii. 17. 5
 th' heedful *Boteman* strongly forth did stretch His bravunie
 armes; II. xii. 21. 1
 the *Boteman* strayt Held on his course II. xii. 29. 5
 he the *boteman* had row easily; II. xii. 33. 8
Boatswain. fortune, *Boatswaine*, no assurance knowes; III. iv. 9. 7
Bode. the world, in which they bootlesse *bode*; Hub. 400
 At last they came whereas that Ladie *bode*; V. xi. 60. 1
 So there all day they *bode*; VI. xi. 40. 9
Bodes. Good on-set *bods* good end; VII. v. 23. 9
Bodies. See *Body's*.
 when their wearie limbes . . . And *bodies* were fresht I. x. 18. 2
 trickling blood, and gobhets raw, Of late devoured *bodies* I. xi. 13. 4
 So both agree their *bodies* to engrave; II. i. 60. 1
 Can call out of the *bodies* of fraile wightes; II. v. 27. 5
 though they *bodies* seem, yet substance from them fades; II. ix. 15. 9
 Their feet unshod, their *bodies* wrapt in rags; II. xi. 23. 4
 the suburbun Indians do aray Their fawney *bodies* III. xii. 8. 4
 Whose *bodies* chast, when ever in his powre IV. vii. 12. 6
 Their *bodies* to his beastes for provender did spred; V. viii. 28. 9
 had three *bodies* in one wast empight; V. x. 8. 8
 Through all three *bodies* he him strooke attonce; V. xi. 14. 1
 Made in the *bodies* of that Squire and Dame; VI. vi. 2. 2
 With slaughtred *bodies* which his hand had slaine; VI. vi. 38. 2
 till all the entry was with *bodies* mand; VI. xi. 46. 9
 Till he had strowd with *bodies* all the way; VI. xi. 49. 5
 Ne doe their *bodies* only fit and fly; VII. vii. 19. 7
Bodies'. Through his three *bodies* powre in one combynd; V. x. 9. 6
Bodragings. oft annoyd with sondry *bodragings*; II. x. 63. 4
Bodrags. No nightly *bodrags*, nor no hue and eries; Col. 315
Body. See *Nobody*.
 I saw her *body* turned all to dust; Bel.¹ vi. 12
 An hideous *body* (*body*) big and strong Bel. ix. 2
 soone her *body* turn'd to ashes colde; Bel.² vii. 12
 May of the *body* yeeld a seeming sight; Ro. v. 6
 in a vicious *body*, grosse disease Soone growes Ro. xxiii. 11
 All as I were through the *body* gryde; S.C. F. 4
 The *body* bigge, and mightly pight; S.C. F. 106
 this faded Oake, Whose *body* is sere; S.C. F. 170
 To see the branche of his *body* displaie; S.C. May 196
 That some good *body* woulde once pitie mee! S.C. May 248
 That did her hurried *body* hould; S.C. N. 159
 against the others *body* bend His cursed steele; Gn. 412
 He compast Troy thrice with his *body* dedd; Gn. 528
 my weak *body*, set on fire with griefe; Hub. 15
 when the *body* list to pause; Hub. 759
 Though death his soule doo from his *body* sever; Ti. 257
 to present His *body*, as a spotles sacrifice; Ti. 298
 His *body* left the spectacle of care; Mui. 440
 her beastly *body* reizd With doubled forces I. i. 18. 3
 her huge traine All suddenly about his *body* wound; I. i. 18. 7
 her *body*, full of filthie sin; I. i. 24. 7
 all . . . Gathred themselves about her *body* round; I. i. 25. 4
 he spred A seeming *body* of the subtle aire; I. ii. 3. 3
 'Curse on that Cross,' . . . 'That keeps thy *body* I. ii. 18. 2
 'His blessed *body*, spoild of lively breath; I. ii. 24. 1
 With wicked herbes and oymntents did besmeare My *body* I. ii. 42. 4
 Through shield and *body* eke he should him beare; I. iii. 35. 5
 fayntnes . . . like a fever fit through all his *body* swelt; I. vii. 6. 9
 seven great heads out of his *body* grew; I. vii. 17. 7
 brought not bakke the balefull *body* dead; I. vii. 50. 5
 with his *body* bard the way atwixt them twaine; I. vii. 13. 9
 headlesse his unwelvy *body* lay; I. viii. 24. 3
 That huge great *body*, which the Gyant bore; I. viii. 24. 7
 embay His blamefull *body* in salt water I. x. 27. 6
 Each bone might through his *body* well be red I. x. 48. 5
 pyn'd his flesh to keepe his *body* low and chast; I. x. 48. 9
 His *body* monstrous, horrible, and vaste; I. xi. 8. 7
 In his bras-plated *body* to embosse; I. xi. 20. 3
 through his armour all his *body* seard; I. xi. 26. 7
 To save his *body* from the scorching fire; I. xi. 45. 4
 from the head the *body* sundred quight; II. v. 4. 6
 branches broad dispredd and *body* great; II. vii. 53. 7
 On this vile *body* from to wreak ny wrong; II. viii. 28. 4
 when breath the *body* first doth leave; II. viii. 29. 2
 left his headlesse *body* bleeding all the place; II. viii. 52. 9
 more faire and excellent Then is mans *body*; II. ix. 1. 3
 Weake *body* wel is chang'd for minds redoubled forse; II. ix. 55. 9
 in a *body* which doth freely yeeld II. xi. 2. 1
 His *body* leane and meagre as a rake; II. xi. 22. 2
 Wounds without hurt, a *body* without might; II. xi. 40. 5
 all his *body* straine; II. xii. 21. 2
 His dayes, his goods, his *body*, he did spend; II. xii. 80. 8
 her bright armes about her *body* dight; III. i. 67. 3
 I, fonder, love a shade, the *body* far exyld; III. ii. 44. 9
 No shadow but a *body* bath in powre; III. ii. 45. 7
 That *body*, wheresoever that it light; III. ii. 45. 8
 The slouthfull *body* . . . Doth praise thee off; III. iv. 56. 5
 in the sacred throne Of her chaste *body*; III. iv. 5. 8
 The sunbeames bright upon her *body* playd; III. vi. 7. 5
 whenas forme and feature it does ketch, Becomes a *body*; III. vi. 37. 4
 snuffred beastes her *body* to deflowre; III. vii. 49. 7
 The substance, whereof she the *body* made; III. viii. 6. 1
 every member of his *body* quooke; III. x. 24. 5

Body—Continued.

- In her tormented *body* to embrew: III. xii. 32. 7
 straightly did embrace her *body* bright, III. xii. 45. or. 2
 Her *body*, late the prison of sad paine, III. xii. 45. or. 3
 About her backe and all her *body* wound: IV. i. 13. 5
 The soule had sure out of his *body* rived, IV. iii. 18. 3
 Yet had the *body* not dismembred bee, IV. iii. 21. 7
 So did one soule out of his *body* fle, IV. iii. 30. 8
 about her *body* gan it tie, IV. v. 19. 9
 Yet nathemore would it her *body* fit; IV. v. 20. 1
 Shew'd all his *body* bare unto the cruell dent, IV. vi. 15. 9
 with her *body*, as a buckler, IV. vii. 26. 4
 The more his weakened *body* so to wast, IV. vii. 41. 8
 To ward his *body* from the halefull stound, IV. viii. 45. 2
 namelesse there his *body* now doth lic; IV. viii. 49. 2
 all the service of the *body* frame, IV. ix. 2. 7
 love of soule doth love of *body* pass, IV. ix. 2. 8
 though his limbs could not his *body* beare, IV. xii. 35. 3
 His *body* was her thrall, V. v. 46. 9
 all his bowels in his *body* brast: V. viii. 8. 6
 with his mortal steel quite through the *body* strooke, V. xi. 13. 9
 Therto the *body* of a dog she had, V. xi. 24. 1
 strongly flew With all her *body* at his head, V. xi. 30. 7
 keepe your *body* from the daunger drad, VI. i. 10. 7
 Yet in his *body* made no wound nor bloud appeare, VI. iv. 5. 9
 in minde . . . And *body* have receiv'd a mortall wound, VI. v. 28. 4
 such as hec Did use his feeble *body* to sustaine, VI. v. 39. 2
 having from his craven *body* torne those goodly armes, VI. vi. 36. 7
 Her selfe quite through the *body* doth engore, VI. vii. 9. 6
 that leg, which did his *body* beare, VI. viii. 16. 4
 every *body* two, and two she foure did read, VI. viii. 31. 9
 decke the *body* or adorne the mynde, VI. x. 28. 2
 Her sicknesse was not of the *body*, but the mynde, VI. xi. 8. 9
 Yet all are in one *body*, and as one appeare, VII. vii. 25. 9
 Is not the hart of all the *body* chiefe, Jm. l. 7
 then my *body* shall have shortly case: Am. l. 11
 with one salve, both hart and *body* heale, Am. l. 14
 With guifts of *body*, fortune, and of mind, Am. lxxiv. 4
 I starve my *body*, and mine eyes doe blynd, Am. lxxxvii. 14
 all her *body* like a pallace fayre, Epith. 178
 all the *body* to thy best doest frame, H.L. 44
 So it the fairer *body* doth procure, H.B. 129
 of the soule the *body* forme doth take; H.B. 132
 soule is forme, and doth the *body* make, H.B. 133
 that most blessed *body*, which was borne, H.I.I.L. 148
- Body's.** Strikes at an Ileron with all his *bodies* sway, IV. iii. 19. 3
 Of my harts wound, and of my *bodies* grieffe; Am. l. 2
 Fit medicines for my *bodies* best reliefe, Am. l. 4
- Boethus'.** See **Bactus'.**
- Bogs.** Onely these marshes and myrie *bogs*, V. x. 23. 6
- Boll.** drinke of every brooke when thirst my throte doth *boyle*, VI. ix. 23. 9
- Boiled.** The whyles the viaundes in the vessell *boyld*, II. ix. 30. 8
 Doth burne the earth and *boyld* rivers drie, IV. iv. 47. 2
 her private fire, which *boyld* Iler inward brest, V. v. 53. 7
- Boiling.** from the force of Phoebus *boyling* ray, Gn. 167
 There from the *boyling* heate himselfe to hide: Gn. 252
 Through *boyling* sands of Arabia, I. vi. 35. 6
 shade, which shielded them against the *boyling* heat, I. vii. 4. 3
 burning Aetna from his *boyling* stew, I. xi. 44. 5
 suncke so deepe into their *boyling* brests, II. ii. 32. 2
 Behold the *boyling* bathes at Cairbadon, II. x. 26. 2
 She bath'd her brest the *boyling* heat t' allay; III. iv. 6. 7
 Now *boyling* hot, streight *friez*ing deadly cold; VII. vii. 23. 3
 hot July *boyling* like to fire, VII. vii. 36. 1
 I burne much more in *boyling* sweat, Am. xxx. 7
- Boisterous.** His *boystrous* club, . . . He could not rearen up, I. viii. 10. 1
boystrous battaile make, each other to avenge, I. xi. 21. 9
 like as a *boystrous* winde, III. ix. 15. 2
 round about with *boystrous* strokes oppresse, VI. vi. 26. 2
- Boisterously.** The roring billowes beat his howre so *boystrously*, III. x. 58. 9
- Bokes.** See **Books.**
- Bold.** See **Over-bold.**
 the *bolde* peple by the Thamis brincks, Ro. xxxi. 6
 made this foolish Brere wexe so *bold*, S.C. F. 124
 So spake this *bold* brere with great disdaine: S.C. F. 139
 thy Ball is a *bold* bigge curre, S.C. S. 164
 whether God or Fortune made him *bold*, Gn. 302
Bold sure he was, and worthie spirite bore, Gn. 437
 valiant fortune made Dan Orpheus *bolde*: Gn. 449
 in avengement of their *bold* attempt, Gn. 577
 So long persisted obstinate and *bolde*, Hub. 567
 with a good *bold* face, Hub. 645
 none but such as this *bold* Ape, unblest, Hub. 915
 who is so *bold* a wretch, Hub. 973
 (For blind is *bold*) T.M. 266
 Full of brave courage and *bold* hardybed, Mu. 27
 with . . . *bold* achievements her did entertaine, As. 70
Bold men, presuming life for game to sell, Col. 209
 how *bold* and swift the monster was, Col. 220
 I, base shepheard, *bold* and blind, Col. 348
 To make so *bold* a doome, with words unmeet, Col. 929
 A *bold* bad man, that dar'd to call . . . Gorgon, I. i. 37. 7
 twixt them both was born the bloudy *bold* Sans loy, I. ii. 25. 9
 Left in the hand of that same Paynim *bold*, I. iii. 40. 6
 'Ah dearest Dame,' quoth then the Paynim *bold*, I. iv. 41. 1
 I saw . . . The *bold* Sansfoy shrinck, I. v. 23. 2
 The *bold* Semiramis, whose sides tranfixt, I. v. 50. 3
 hurle not flashing flames upon that Paynim *bold*? I. vi. 5. 9
 He led away with corage stout and *bold*, I. vi. 33. 4
 Bought with the blood of vanquish Paynim *bold*; I. vii. 26. 4

Bold—Continued.

- bloody wordes of *bold* Enchaunters call; I. vii. 35. 2
 with constant zeale and corage *bold*, I. viii. 40. 4
 nathemore by his *bold* hartie speach, I. ix. 25. 6
 Sir Terwin . . . was both *bold* and free, I. ix. 27. 4
 in corage *bold* Him to avenge, I. ix. 37. 4
 bidding *bold* defyaunce to his foeman neare, I. xi. 15. 9
 some more *bold* to measure him nigh stand, I. xii. 11. 8
 Witness . . . guilty heavens of his *bold* perjury; I. xii. 27. 6
 with *bold* furie armes the weakest hart: II. i. 67. 8
 with sweet pleasaunce, and *bold* blandishment, II. ii. 1. 5
 Fast by her side did sitt the *bold* Sansloy, II. ii. 37. 1
 Did see and grieve at his *bold* fashion; II. ii. 37. 7
 with *bold* grace, and comely gravity, II. ii. 39. 7
 all knights of worth and corage *bold*, II. ii. 42. 8
 this liegeman gan to wexe more *bold*, II. iii. 9. 2
 At which *bold* word that boaster gan to quake, II. iii. 18. 8
 far renownd through many *bold* emprise; II. iii. 35. 4
 His countenance was *bold*, II. iv. 37. 8
 For his *bold* feates and hardy confidence, II. iv. 41. 3
 Whom *bold* Cynochles traueiling to finde, II. v. 2. 1
 beare the rigour of his *bold* mesprise; II. vii. 39. 8
 A sturdie villein, stryding stiffe and *bold*, II. vii. 40. 4
 nothing might abash the villein *bold*, II. vii. 42. 8
 those which Ilercules, with conquest *bold* Got, II. vii. 54. 5
 he that breathlesse seems shal corage *bold* respire, II. viii. 7. 9
 he which earst them combatt was Guyon *bold*, II. viii. 10. 9
 found him fiers and *bold*, II. viii. 13. 9
 An armed knight, of *bold* and bounteous grace, II. viii. 17. 5
 compeld with corage *bold* To yield, II. viii. 41. 7
 either me too *bold* ye weene, II. ix. 42. 2
 Of stature huge, and eke of corage *bold*, II. x. 7. 8
 Great Godmer threw . . . At *bold* Canutus; II. x. 11. 9
 many *bold* repulse and many hard Atechievement wrought, II. xi. 15. 3
 Transform'd to fish for their *bold* surquedry; II. xii. 31. 5
 how more *bold* and free, II. xii. 74. 7
 The second was Parlante, a *bold* knight; III. i. 45. 3
 He nought was moved at their entrance *bold*, III. iii. 15. 1
 his battaillous *bold* brood, III. iii. 47. 4
 Conceiv'd a *bold* devise, III. iii. 52. 2
 The *bold* Bundera, whose victorious Exploits III. iii. 54. 7
Bold Marinell of Britomart Is throwne, III. iv. Arg.
 Homere spake Of *bold* Pentheselee, III. iv. 2. 5
 sith both are *bold* and blinde? III. iv. 9. 9
 By your good counsell, or *bold* hardiment, III. v. 10. 7
bold, as ever Squire that waited by knights side: III. v. 12. 9
 despight Which he had borne of his *bold* ennee: III. v. 15. 4
 a *bold* knight that with great hardinesse, III. vii. 37. 4
 that *bold* knight, whom ye pursuing saw That Geautesse, III. vii. 52. 1
 with *bold* words and bitter threat, III. viii. 16. 2
 Her to recomfort, and accourage *bold*, III. viii. 34. 2
 that old leachour, which with *bold* assault, III. viii. 36. 1
 through great prowesse and *bold* hardinesse, III. ix. 34. 6
 noble Britons sprong from Trojans *bold*, III. ix. 38. 8
 Subdewd with losse of many Britons *bold*: III. ix. 50. 2
bold he sayd; O most redoubted Pere! III. x. 26. 8
 Which the *bold* Virgin seeing, III. xi. 13. 8
 they dismounting drew their weapons *bold*, III. xi. 21. 1
bold to guide the charet of the Sunne, III. xi. 38. 3
 Bee *bold*: she oft and oft it over-red, III. xi. 50. 4
 forward with *bold* steps into the next roome went, III. xi. 50. 9
 Be *bolde*, be *bolde*, and every where, Be *bold*; III. xi. 54. 3
 on which was writ, Be not too *bold*; III. xi. 54. 8
 the *bold* Britonesse was nought ydred, III. xii. 2. 8
 in went *Bold* Britomart, III. xii. 29. 5
 It was to weete the *bold* Sir Ferraght light, IV. ii. 4. 8
 So fortune friends the *bold*: IV. ii. 7. 6
Bold was the challenge, as himselfe was *bold*, IV. ii. 39. 1
 Amongst those knights there were three brethren *bold*, IV. ii. 41. 1
 provid' three champions *bold*, IV. ii. 45. 9
 'Bold Fay, that durst Come see the secret of the life of man, IV. ii. 49. 6
 Then tooke the *bold* Sir Satyrane in hand, IV. iv. 17. 1
 Hight Bruncheval the *bold*, who fierly forth did ride, IV. iv. 17. 9
 Fiercely they followd on their *bolde* emprise, IV. iv. 36. 1
 hold The wrathfull weapon gainst his countenance *bold*: IV. vi. 27. 5
 Ne ever Knight so *bold*, ne ever Dame So chast, IV. viii. 25. 5
 in wickednesse woxe *bold*, IV. viii. 31. 8
 (so young mens thoughts are *bold*), IV. x. 4. 6
 with the terrour of his countenance *bold*, IV. x. 16. 8
 In greater perils to be stout and *bold*, IV. x. 18. 2
 father of the *bold* And warlike peple, IV. xi. 15. 8
 with many a champion *bold*, IV. xi. 19. 5
 in thoughts lesse hard and *bold*, IV. xi. 22. 4
Bold Marinell with Florimell the fayre, V. iv. 3. 3
 for the sake of Belodant the *bold*, V. iv. 30. 2
 Unknown perill of *bold* womens pride, V. iv. 38. 6
Bold Radigund with sound of trumpe on light, V. iv. 45. 4
 Say on, my soverayne Ladie, and be *bold*, V. v. 31. 5
 'Talus, be *bold*, And tell what ever it be, V. vi. 10. 1
 she had to open *bold*, That she the face . . . might see: V. vii. 25. 6
 So faire a creature and so wondrous *bold*, V. viii. 12. 7
 sending to the Souldan in despight A *bold* defyaunce, V. viii. 27. 8
 the *bold* child that perill well espyng, V. viii. 32. 1
 Nor all the Moenades so furious were, As this *bold* woman, V. viii. 47. 9
 To weat, a wicked villaine, *bold* and stout, V. ix. 4. 6
 with *bold* speeches which he blazed had, V. ix. 25. 6
 the *bold* title of a poet bad He on himselfe had ta'en, V. ix. 25. 8
 Did beare the pendants through their nimblesse *bold*: V. ix. 29. 3
 this *bold* Tyrant, of her widowed Taking advantage, V. x. 12. 1
 He stepped forth with corage *bold* and great, V. x. 15. 6

Bold—Continued.

with *bold* vaunts and ydle threatning, V. xi. 3. 7
 the *bold* Prince was forced foote to give V. xi. 5. 6
 Them also gan assaile with outrage *bold*, V. xi. 47. 3
 thy hand too *bold* it selfe embrewed in blood VI. ii. 7. 3
 Being oppressed by that faytour *bold*, VI. iv. 1. 7
 the *bold* knight no whit thereat dismayd, VI. iv. 21. 1
 The wife of *bold* Sir Bruin, who is Lord Of all this land, VI. iv. 29. 4
 gard her to defend from *bold* oppressors might, VI. v. 7. 9
 well they wist that Squire to be so *bold*, VI. v. 15. 6
 the more outrageous and *bold*, VI. vi. 21. 1
 the *bold* Prince defended him so well, VI. vi. 23. 6
 'Not that the burden of so *bold* a guest Shall chargefull be, VI. ix. 32. 1
 When the *bold* Centaures made that bloody fray, VI. x. 13. 4
 fought through fury fierce and *bold*, VI. xi. 30. 9
 the *bold* knight Encountering him with small resistance slew, VI. xi. 43. 5
 All beeing with so *bold* attempt amazed, VII. vi. 13. 8
 At last he bade her (with *bold* stedfastnesse) VII. vi. 17. 7
 changing nought his count'ance *bold*, VII. vi. 19. 8
 'Of that bad seed is this *bold* woman bred, VII. vi. 21. 1
 now with *bold* presumption doth aspire VII. vi. 21. 2
 What course were best to take in this hot *bold* emprise, VII. vi. 22. 9
 the Gods, that gave good care To her *bold* words, VII. vi. 28. 2
 In this *bold* sort to Heavens claime to make, VII. vi. 29. 3
bold Procrustes hire . . . Would have suffiz'd VII. vi. 29. 5
 Dare to renew the like *bold* enterprize, VII. vi. 30. 2
Bold Alteration pleades Large Evidence: VII. vii. Arg.
 mens frayle eyes, which gaze too *bold*, Am. xxxvii. 5
 Ease things, that to her love too *bold* aspire! Am. lxi. 12
 want of cunning made me *bold*, In bitter hyve to grope for
 honny: Epig. i. 3
 Ne dare lift up her countenance too *bold*, Epith. 162
 Did puffe them up with greedy *bold* ambition, H.H.L. 79
 Th' Almighty, seeing their so *bold* assay, H.H.L. 85
Boldened. That *boldened* innocence beares in hir eies; Am. v. 10
Bolder. My Muse . . . With *bolder* wing shall dare alofte to sty *Did. Son. ii. 9*
 When *bolder* brethren never were yborne, IV. ii. 41. 2
 their My spirit doth spred her *bolder* winges, Am. lxxii. 1
Boldest. *boldlie* doth amongst the *boldest* go; *Hub. 666*
 The most unruly and the *boldest* boy II. ii. 18. 3
Boldly. Say *boldly* that these same six visions *Pet. vii. 2*
boldlie doth amongst the *boldest* go; *Hub. 666*
 her *boldly* kept From turning backe, I. i. 17. 3
 The Sprite then gan more *boldly* him to wake, I. i. 43. 1
 With foule reprochfull words he *boldly* him defid, I. v. 40. 9
 Then gin the blustering brethren *boldly* threat I. xi. 21. 7
 may I *boldly* say, II. i. 19. 4
 Their sharp assault right *boldly* did rebut, II. ii. 23. 2
 So *boldly* he him beares, II. ii. 25. 1
 my self I *boldly* reard, II. iii. 45. 9
 to Guyon first He *boldly* spake; II. iv. 39. 2
 Him *boldly* had his passage there to stay, III. v. 18. 7
 In hand she *boldly* tooke To make another III. viii. 5. 6
 His bloody speare eftsoones he *boldly* bent III. viii. 12. 5
boldly bad him bace, III. xi. 5. 5
 He made him open chalenge, and thus *boldly* sayd; IV. ii. 12. 9
 To which I *boldly* came upon my feeble feete, IV. vii. 17. 9
 thrusting *boldly* twist him and the blow, IV. viii. 42. 1
 I *boldly* thought, IV. x. 4. 6
 'Whom *boldly* I encountered IV. x. 10. 1
 He *boldly* answerd him, V. xi. 4. 8
 Declare it *boldly*, Dame, and doe not stand in dout, V. xi. 18. 9
 the other . . . Yet *boldly* answerd, VI. ii. 18. 7
 There he arriving *boldly* did present VI. iii. 18. 1
 And entrance *boldly* unto him forbad: VI. iii. 38. 3
 so *boldly*, without let or shame, VI. iv. 20. 3
Boldly him bad such injurie forbear; VI. xi. 15. 2
Boldly she bid the Goddess downe descend, VII. vi. 11. 1
boldly blaming her for comming there, VII. vi. 12. 7
boldly preacing-on raught forth her hand VII. vi. 13. 2
 Shee there arriving *boldly* in did pass; VII. vi. 24. 1
 Him *boldly* answerd thus to his demaund: VII. vi. 26. 3
 Upon a Lyon . . . He *boldly* rode, VII. vii. 36. 4
 there to rest themselves did *boldly* place, Am. lxxvi. 12
 in her snowy bosome *boldly* lay Their quiet heads, H.L. 289
Boldned. See **Boldened.**
Boldnesse. Now on these ashie tombes shew *boldnesse* vaine, *Ko. xiv. 13*
 Scorning the *boldnes* of such base-borne men, T.M. 219
 armd with blindnesse and with *boldnes* stout, T.M. 265
 through his *boldnes* rather feare did reach; I. ix. 25. 8
 feared least his *boldnesse* should offend, II. iii. 17. 5
 The knight at his great *boldnesse* wonderd; II. iv. 39. 6
 He from such hardy *boldnesse* was restraynd, III. v. 44. 8
 Pardon the *boldnesse* of thy basest thrall, V. Pr. 11. 6
 they that most in *boldnesse* doe excell V. ix. 1. 7
 Under his club with wary *boldnesse* went, VI. viii. 15. 8
Bollet. See **Bullet.**
Bolt. See **Thunderbolt.**
 I bent my *bolt* against the bush, S.C. Mar. 70
Bolted. be now had *bolted* all the floure, II. iv. 24. 2
Bolts. See **Thunderbolts.**
 With bowe and *bolts* in either hand, S.C. Mar. 65
Bon. In cyphers strange, that few could rightly read, *Bon Font*; V. ix. 26. 4
 but *Bon*, that once had written bin, Was raced out, V. ix. 26. 4
Bond. See **Bound.**
 why should he that is at libertie Make himselfe *bond*? *Hub. 133*
 since mine he is, or free or *bond*, I. xii. 28. 1
 Good turnes be counted as a servile *bond*, II. viii. 56. 2
 Are bownd with commun *bond* of fraitee, III. v. 36. 8
 With Canacee and Cambine linckt in lovely *bond*, IV. ii. 31. 9

Bond—Continued.

true friendships *bond* Doth their long strife agree, IV. iii. Arg.
 Left in the victors powre, like vassall *bond*, IV. ix. 18. 7
 Enlincked fast in wedlockes loyall *bond*, V. iv. 3. 2
 he had brought it now in servile *bond*, V. x. 27. 1
 make him *bond* that bondage carst dyd fly Am. lxxv. 4
Bondage. Caried to heaven, from sinfull *bondage* loscd; *Ro. xix. 12*
 cast to quit them from their *bondage* quight: Van. xi. 4
 beast. From whose eternall *bondage* now they were recast, I. xii. 4. 9
 the partes brought into their *bondage*: II. xi. 1. 8
 in eternall *bondage* dye he must, III. vii. 50. 7
 To view the thralls which there in *bondage* lay: IV. viii. 52. 3
 All which he did from bitter *bondage* free, IV. ix. 8. 6
 Whose scalp is bare, that *bondage* doth bewray, V. ii. 6. 7
 find In her false hart his *bondage* to unbind, V. v. 56. 5
 his balefull smart In womans *bondage*, V. vi. 3. 4
 by hard mishap doth lie In wretched *bondage*, V. vi. 10. 7
 hide Thy maisters shame, in harlots *bondage* tide: V. vi. 11. 5
 bring in *bondage* of their brutishnesse: V. xii. 44. 5
 them kept in *bondage* hard, VI. x. 43. 5
 her in *bondage* strong Detaynd, VI. xi. 2. 4
 To see him leade that Beast in *bondage* strong; VI. xii. 37. 5
 make him *bond* that *bondage* carst dyd fly. Am. lxxv. 4
 But cast out of that *bondage* to redeeme, H.H.L. 132
Bondmaid. th' one was ravisht of his owne *bondmaide*, *Gn. 489*
Bondmen. Ye shall for ever us your *bondmen* make, *Hub. 412*
 for *bondmen* there to buy, VI. xi. 9. 3
Bonds. She hath the *bonds* broke of eternall night, S.C. N. 165
 passe the *bonds* of modest merimake, II. vi. 21. 8
 Her angrie teame breaking their *bonds* of peace IV. iii. 41. 3
 To breake all *bonds* of law and rules of right: V. viii. 20. 5
 Till Fortune would her captive *bonds* unbynde: VI. xi. 8. 8
 Where they for ever should in *bonds* remaine H.H.L. 125
Bondslave. The shame of Nature, the *bondslave* of spight, *Mai. 245*
 vanquist thine eternall *bondslave* make, I. vii. 14. 8
 the *bondslave* of defame; H.B. 173
Bondslaves. their *bondslaves* for to buy; VI. xi. 10. 2
Bonduca. 'But long ere this, *Bonduca*, Britonnesse, *Ti. 106*
Bunduca, that victorious conqueresse, *Ti. 108*
 Which seeing, stout *Bunduca* up arose, II. x. 54. 6
 The bold *Bunduca*, whose victorious Exploits III. iii. 54. 7
Bone. See **Raw-bone.**
 flesh, that everie *bone* doth hide, *Hub. 592*
 it both *bone* and muscles ryved quight, As. 120
 Each *bone* might through his body well be red I. x. 48. 5
 from Cerberus greedy jaw To plucke a *bone*, I. xi. 41. 5
 bared all his head unto the *bone*; II. vi. 31. 8
 through feare, as white as whales *bone*: III. i. 15. 5
 men . . . form'd of flesh and *bone*, V. Pr. 2. 4
 glaucing on her shoulder-plate it bit Unto the *bone*, V. vii. 33. 3
 Those he devoures, they say, both flesh and *bone*, V. x. 29. 7
 Being unable to digest that *bone*; VI. iv. 21. 7
Bones. See **Cheek-bones.**
 there unjoynted both her *bones*: S.C. Mar. 52
 underneath their feet, all scattered lay . . . *bones* of men I. iv. 36. 9
 dead mens *bones*, which round about were flong; I. vi. 30. 7
 through her *bones* the false instilled fire Did spred III. i. 56. 4
 In which old Styx her aged *bones* alway . . . doth lay, IV. xi. 4. 4
 His timbered *bones* all broken rudely rumbled: V. ii. 50. 8
 Her brothers *bones* she scattered all about; V. viii. 47. 4
 all his *bones* as small as sandy grayle He broke, V. ix. 19. 4
 all her *bones* might through her checkes be red: V. xii. 29. 6
 all his *bones* in peeces nigh he brake, VI. vii. 11. 5
Bonet. See **Bonnet.**
Bonfires. merry feasting which he made And great *bonfires*, VII. vii. 41. 3
bonifers make all day; Epith. 275
Bonibell, Bonilasse. See **Bonnibel, Bonnilass.**
Bonie. See **Bonny.**
Bonnet. his embroidered *Bonnet* sat awry: III. xii. 9. 6
Bonnibel. Hey, ho, *Bonnibel*! S.C. An. 62
Bonnilass. As the *bonilasse* passed bye, S.C. An. 77
 Hey, ho, *bonilasse*! S.C. An. 78
 gan a gentle *bonylasse* to speake, Col. 172
Bonny. a *bonie* swaine, That Cuddy hight, Col. 80
 (said then that *bonny* Boy) Col. 96
Bonylasse. See **Bonnilass.**
Book. Goe, little *booke*! To his Booke 1
 I meane to turne the next leafe of the *booke*: *Hub. 63*
 by his belt his *booke* he hanging had: I. i. 29. 4
 A *booke*, wherein his Savours testament Was writt I. ix. 19. 7
 in his eternall *booke* of fate Arc written sure, I. ix. 42. 4
 she fast did hold A *booke*, I. x. 13. 8
 her sacred *booke*, with blood ywritt, I. x. 19. 1
 in th' immortall *booke* of fame To be eternized, I. x. 59. 5
 An ancient *booke*, hight *Briton monuments*, II. ix. 59. 6
 Sir Guyon chaunst eke on another *booke*, II. ix. 60. 1
 As in that old mans *booke* they were in order told, II. x. 4. 9
 Guyon all this while his *booke* did read, II. x. 70. 1
 Unfitly furnisht with thy bag and *booke*, III. x. 24. 7
 Full dreadfull things out of that balefull *booke* He red, III. xii. 36. 3
 Written with teares in harts close-bleeding *booke*, Am. i. 8
 And all her faults in thy black *booke* enroll: Am. x. 12
 And in the same, as in a brasen *booke*, H.H.B. 130
Book-read. They forged another, as for Clerkes *booke-redd*, *Hub. 358*
Books. See **Loving-books.**
 Muttred of matters as their *bookes* them shewd, *Hub. 836*
 fill their *bookes* with discipline of vice, T.M. 336
 Her vomit full of *bookes* and papers was, I. i. 20. 6
 amidles His magicke *bookes*, and artes of sundrie kindes, I. i. 36. 8
 He cast about, and searcht his balefull *bookes* againe, I. ii. 2. 9

Books—Continued.

- old records . . . Some made in *books*, II. ix. 67. 8
 To read those *books*; II. ix. 60. 9
 halfe unwilling from their *bookes* them brought, II. x. 77. 8
 As it in *bookes* hath written beene of old. III. ii. 18. 3
 As it in antique *bookes* is mentioned. III. vi. 6. 3
 His wicked *bookes* in hast he overthrew, III. xii. 32. 2
 as in *bookes* is taught. VI. vi. 9. 9
 stouisht are . . . and damne their lying *bookes*: VII. vii. 52. 6
 Such art of eyes I never read in *bookes*! Am. xxi. 14
 that count, which lovers *books* invent, Am. lx. 9
 which those six *books* compile, Am. lxxx. 2
Boon. graunt his *boone* that most desires to dye, D. 357
 to God he made so many an idle *boone*: III. vii. 34. 9
 her besought To graunt her *boone*, IV. ii. 50. 2
 meekest *boone* that they imagine nought: V. ix. 34. 5
 if shee would him pleasure With this small *boone*, VII. vi. 44. 2
 Doe not thy servants simple *boone* refuse; Epith. 124
Boord(e), Boarded. See **Board, Boarded.**
Boot. to seeke redresse nought little *boot*; S.C. S. 127
 what may it *boot* To fret for anger, II. iii. 3. 3
 them apply To better *boot*; III. xi. 19. 6
 With hope of her some wishfull *boot* to have. V. ix. 10. 3
 naught may *boot* to banishe them from thence; V. xi. 45. 7
 It could not *boot*: needs mote she die at last. VI. xi. 32. 2
 harvests riches, which he made his *boot*, VII. vii. 38. 3
Booted. It *booted* nought to thinke such thunderbolts to beare. I. viii. 7. 9
 It *booted* nought to thinke to robbe him of his pray. I. xi. 41. 9
 It *booted* nought Sir Gayon, II. v. 3. 8
 Nought *booted* it the Paynim then to strive; II. viii. 50. 1
 It *booted* not to thinke that throw to beare, II. xi. 36. 4
 At last when sorrow he saw *booted* nought, III. x. 18. 6
 to thinke to save himselfe it *booted* not. VI. ii. 19. 9
 Him *booted* not to thinke them to pursue, VI. v. 22. 8
booted nought for prayers . . . To hope for to release. VI. viii. 3. 6
Booth. What *booth* it to have been rich alive? Ti. 351
 Him *booth* not resist, nor succour call, I. iii. 20. 1
 Paynim . . . From whom her *booth* not at all to flee: I. iii. 40. 7
 helpeless hap it *booth* not to mone. I. iv. 49. 5
 What *booth* then the good and righteous deed, III. xi. 9. 8
 it *booth* not to weene . . . It ever to amend: VI. vi. 9. 4
 what *booth* that celestiaall ray, H.B. 187
Booting. leaving watry gods, as *booting* nought, IV. xii. 25. 2
Bootless. Seeing the world, in which they *bootles* boad, Hub. 400
 messengers of hell, I. ii. 2. 4
 with sharp shrilling shriekes doe *bootlesse* cry, I. v. 33. 5
 when their *bootlesse* zeale she did restrayne, I. vi. 19. 8
 scarcely could he weeld his *bootlesse* single blade. I. vii. 11. 9
 His *bootlesse* bow in feeble hand upheault, III. v. 24. 6
 Vaine was the watch, and *bootlesse* all the ward, III. xi. 31. 8
bootlesse thing it was to thinke such blowes to beare. IV. vii. 28. 9
 when he saw it *bootlesse* to resist, V. i. 29. 7
 with *bootlesse* paine Annoy this noble Knight, V. v. 15. 8
bootlesse thing him seemed to abide So mighty blowes, VI. vii. 46. 8
Boots. Little *bootes* all the welth and the trust, S.C. May 88
 What *bootes* it then to come from glorious Forefathers, T.M. 445
 what *bootes* it that I was, Ti. 41
 what *bootes* it to see earthlie thing Ti. 554
 what of gods then *bootes* it to be borne, I. v. 23. 6
 what *bootes* it to weepe II. i. 16. 5
 What *bootes* it al to have, and nothing use? II. vi. 17. 6
 What *bootes* it him from death to be unbownd, III. v. 42. 7
 'But, foolish boy, what *bootes* thy service bace III. v. 47. 1
 What *bootes* it boast thy glorious descent, III. ix. 33. 6
 'What *bootes* it plaine that cannot be redrest, III. xi. 16. 1
 What *bootes* it then to plaine that cannot be redrest? III. xi. 17. 9
 little *bootes* against him hand to reare. VI. i. 16. 5
 all *bootes* not; they hands upon her lay: VI. viii. 41. 1
Booly. me the spoile and *bootie* of the world, Bel. viii. 10
 to curse and ban, for lacke Of that faire *bootie*, VI. ii. 21. 5
 'Where is the *bootie*, which therefore I bought, VI. vii. 16. 2
 wandring every way To seeke for *booty*, VI. viii. 36. 7
 fed on spoile and *booty*, VI. x. 39. 5
Bord. See **Board, Bourd.**
Border. from one to other *border*, Mu. 170
 a faire *border* wrought of sundrie flowres, Mu. 298
 from Alcluid to Panwelt did that *border* bownd. II. x. 63. 9
 round about a *border* was entrayld III. xi. 46. 6
 Like to a golden *border* did appeare, IV. vi. 20. 3
 straungers to devoure, which on their *border* Were brought VI. viii. 36. 3
 Upon their neighbours which did nigh them *border*, VI. x. 39. 6
 ranged farre abroad in every *border*, VII. vii. 4. 8
Bordered. Those skirts were *bordered* with bright sunny beames, V. ix. 28. 6
 round about was *bordered* with a wood VI. x. 6. 2
Bordering. mountains *bordering* Lombardie, Bel. vi. 10
 Unto the Prince of Pieteland, *bordering* nere; VI. xii. 4. 6
Borders. About the *borders* of our rich Coshma, Col. 522
 Through both whose *borders* swiftly downe it glides, IV. xi. 31. 3
 making nightly rode Into their neighbours *borders*; VI. viii. 35. 4
Bordragings, Bordrags. See **Bodragings, etc.**
Bore, -s. See **Bare, Boar, Overbore.**
 the Romaine Empire bore the raine Of all the world Van. xi. 1
 Bold sure he was, and worthe spirite *bore*, Gn. 437
 straight to heaven him *bore*, Ti. 657
 Therein two deadly weapons fixt he *bore*, Mu. 81
 his mother, which him *bore* and bred, Mu. 259
 Of gentlest race that ever shepherd *bore*, As. 2
 long before the world he was *yborne*, Col. 839
 on his brest a bloodie Crosse he *bore*, I. i. 2. 1
 the dreame he *bore* In hast unto his Lord, I. i. 44. 8

Bore—Continued.

- on her shoulders sad a pot of water *bore*. I. iii. 10. 9
 with timely fruit her belly sweld, And *bore* a boy I. vi. 23. 4
 her golden cup, which still she *bore*, I. viii. 14. 2
 body, which the Gyaunt *bore*, Was vanisht quite; I. viii. 24. 7
 on his arme a bounch of keyes he *bore*, I. viii. 30. 6
 in her right hand *bore* a cup of gold, I. x. 13. 2
 Long he them *bore* above the subject plaine, I. xi. 19. 1
 now they laurell braunches *bore* in hand, I. xii. 5. 8
 great beene the evils which ye *bore* I. xii. 17. 2
 in his silver shield He *bore* a bloodie Crosse II. i. 18. 9
 Behind his backe he *bore* a brasen shield, II. iv. 38. 1
 The trees did bud, and early blossomes *bore*; II. vi. 24. 7
 Of love they ever greater glory *bore* II. vi. 35. 6
 Whose squire *bore* after him an heben lance II. viii. 17. 6
 her sonne, which she to Loerin *bore*, II. x. 20. 1
 Upon his shield their heaped hayle he *bore*, II. xi. 19. 1
 th' Earth his mother was, and first him *bore*, II. xi. 45. 2
 through the Euxine seas *bore* all the flowr of Greece. II. xii. 44. 9
 the Nympe that *bore* A gyaunt babe II. xii. 52. 2
 shield that *bore* a Lion passant in a golden field. III. i. 4. 9
 Nathelesse it *bore* his foe not from his sell, III. i. 6. 4
 sith warlike armes he *bore* III. i. 7. 2
 Ah! gentlest knight, that ever armor *bore*, III. i. 7. 5
 they still the girlond *bore* away; III. ii. 2. 4
 He *bore* a crowned little Ermelin, III. ii. 25. 8
 him perforce unto the ground it *bore*. III. iii. 60. 7
 Him so transixed she before her *bore* III. iv. 16. 6
 Bove all the sonnes that were of earthly wombes *yborne*. III. iv. 21. 9
 She *bore* Belphoebe; III. vi. 4. 4
 she *bore* in like eace Fayre Amoretta III. vi. 4. 4
 Unwares she them conceivd, unwares she *bore*: III. vi. 27. 1
 She *bore* withouten paine, that she conceiv'd Withouten
 pleasure; III. vi. 27. 2
 in his Scutechin *bore* a Satyres hedd, III. vii. 30. 6
 She *bore* before her lap a dolefull Squire, III. vii. 37. 6
 She *bore* him fast away, III. vii. 43. 6
 at that berth another Babe she *bore*; III. vii. 48. 1
 Florimell with him unto his bowre he *bore*, III. viii. 36. 9
 With speaking lookes, that close embassage *bore*, III. ix. 28. 2
 of all Asie *bore* the souveraine crowne, III. ix. 39. 4
 greedy cares her weake hart from her *bore*; III. ix. 52. 7
bore so fayre a sayle, that none espyde His secret drift, III. x. 6. 3
 Through open outrage he her *bore* away, III. x. 27. 6
 in his hand a braunch of laurell *bore*, III. xii. 3. 7
 that stormy blast Which . . . *bore* all away, III. xii. 27. 3
 knight That *bore* great sway in armes and chivalrie, IV. i. 32. 2
 he *bore* The God of love with wings displayed wide IV. i. 39. 2
 The whiles his love away the other *bore*, IV. ii. 7. 3
bore three such, three such not to be found! IV. ii. 41. 6
 In her right hand a rod of peace shee *bore*, IV. iii. 42. 1
 For evill deedes may better then bad words be *bore*. IV. iv. 4. 9
 His speare he feutred, and at him it *bore*, IV. iv. 45. 8
bore The prayse of prowess from them all away, IV. iv. 48. 3
 the Knight That *bore* the Hebcen speare, IV. v. 20. 5
 secretly from thence that night her *bore* away. IV. v. 27. 9
 So likewise did the hammers which they *bore*, IV. v. 36. 7
 vewed The armes he *bore*, IV. vi. 3. 4
 with the force, whiche in it selfe it *bore*, IV. vi. 19. 2
 in his hand a tall ynung oake he *bore*, IV. vii. 7. 4
 whence he was, or of what wombe *yborne*, IV. vii. 7. 7
 through the Forrest *bore* her quite away, IV. vii. 8. 2
 Whilst he in armes her *bore*, IV. vii. 9. 2
 Ne was there man so strong, but he downe *bore*; IV. viii. 48. 3
 I lightly snatched him up and with me *bore* away. IV. viii. 61. 9
 all the while he by his side her *bore*, IV. ix. 19. 5
 in them *bore* true lovers voves entire: IV. x. 38. 6
 the Dolphin, which him *bore* Through the Agaean seas IV. xi. 23. 6
 ancient heavy hurden which he *bore* IV. xi. 26. 3
 Ram, which *bore* Phrixus and Helle V. Pr. 5. 6
 the Bull which fayre Europa *bore*: V. Pr. 5. 9
bore upon his shield . . . A broken sword V. i. 19. 6
 Ne any Knight was absent that brave courage *bore*. V. iii. 2. 9
 all these knights, which that day armour *bore*, V. iii. 13. 7
 his shield, Which *bore* the Sunne brode blazed V. iii. 14. 9
 Both brethren, whom one wombe together *bore*, V. iv. 4. 3
 To whom she *bore* most fervent love of late, V. iv. 30. 3
 Yet still her blowes he *bore*, V. v. 7. 1
 Uppon her speare she *bore* before her hreast, V. vi. 39. 6
bore him quite out of his saddle, V. viii. 7. 8
 By some bad spirit that it to mischiefe *bore*, V. viii. 34. 7
 She forth didrome whether her rage her *bore*. V. viii. 48. 6
 at his backe a great wyde net he *bore*, V. ix. 11. 6
bore Downe to the house of dole, V. xi. 14. 8
 The same long while I *bore*, V. xi. 53. 6
 So *bore* her quite away, nor well nor ill apayd. V. xi. 64. 9
 The heavy Mayd, to whom none tydings *bore* V. xii. 11. 5
 The Dwarfie, which *bore* that message to her knight, VI. i. 31. 3
 Whom on his backe he *bore*, VI. iii. 2. 6
 A cruell Beare, the which an infant *bore* VI. iv. 17. 8
 She *bore* it thence, and ever as her owne it kept. VI. iv. 37. 9
 Yet he himselfe so well and wisely *bore*, VI. v. 12. 8
 in all battels *bore* away the bakes; VI. vi. 4. 5
 Ne ever Knight that *bore* so lofty crest, VI. vi. 12. 7
 the cold stele . . . to the ground him *bore*, VI. vii. 8. 8
 in his hand a mighty yron club he *bore*. VI. vii. 43. 9
 with his yron batton which he *bore* VI. vii. 46. 3
 that same day That Theseus her unto his bridale *bore*, VI. x. 13. 3
 them selves so in their danee they *bore*, VI. x. 24. 6
 like to one distraught . . . towards her him *bore*; VI. xi. 45. 8

Bore—Continued.

his love with him bore	VI. xi. 51. 9
So home unto his honest wife it bore	VI. xii. 9. 8
The which she bore the whiles in prison she did dwell	VI. xii. 15. 9
Strange bands, whose like till then he never bore	VI. xii. 36. 2
in his hand he bore A bowe and shaftes	VII. vii. 29. 6
Upon his head a wreath . . . he bore;	VII. vii. 30. 7
Under his belt he bore a sickle circling wide	VII. vii. 36. 9
Boreas. fell Boreas with sharpe blast Tossing huge tempests	Ro. xvi. 5
where colde Boreas blowes his bitter stormes	Ro. xxvi. 8
The blustering Boreas did encrease	S.C. F. 226
in open plaines, Where Boreas doth blow full bitter bleake	I. ii. 33. 7
As when the wrathfull Boreas doth bluster	V. xi. 58. 7
Bored. Was closed up, as it had not beene bor'd;	III. xii. 38. 5
Born. See Base-born, Bore, Borne, Earth-Born, Free-born, Hell-born, Late-born, New-born, Wood-born.	
All that's imperfect, borne belowe the Moore;	Ro. xix. 2
the borne Souldier which Rhine running drinks:	Ro. xxxi. 8
the two brethren borne of Cadmus blood	Gn. 409
such vile vassals, borne to base vocation	Hub. 156
(so basely was he borne).	Hub. 808
Unhappie wight, borne to disastrous end	Hub. 907
borne to be a Kingly soveraigne	Hub. 1032
wretched persons to misfortune borne;	T.M. 154
Borne in the bosome of the black Abyesse	T.M. 260
ignorance . . . mindes of men borne heavenlie doth debace	T.M. 498
all the rest, as borne of salvage brood	T.M. 589
Forgotten quite as they were never borne	Ti. 182
borne above the cloudes to be divin'd	Ti. 611
Dan Perseus, borne of heavenly seed	Ti. 648
as ye be of heavenlie off-spring borne	Ti. 684
For being borne an auncient Lions haire	D. 122
A gentle shepherd borne in Arcady	As. 1
an hundred Nymphs all heavenly borne	Col. 256
Borne without Syre or couples of one kynd;	Col. 800
'Faie knight, borne under happie starre	I. i. 27. 3
that new creature, borne without her dew	I. i. 46. 6
Borne the sole daughter of an Emperour	I. ii. 22. 7
twixt them both was born the bloody bold Sans loy	I. ii. 25. 9
At last . . . Arose the virgin, borne of heavenly brood	I. iii. 8. 7
you, my liefe, yborn of heavenly berth	I. iii. 28. 9
cole blacke steedes yborne of hellish brood	I. v. 20. 8
what of gods then boots it to be borne	I. v. 23. 6
The fall of famous children borne of mee	I. v. 25. 2
stood In doubt to deeme her borne of earthly brood:	I. vi. 16. 1
A Satyres sonne, yborne in forrest wyld	I. vi. 21. 1
arrogant delight Of th' high descent wherof he was yborne	I. vii. 10. 2
Most vertuous virgin, borne of heavenly berth	I. x. 9. 3
both borne and bred In heavenly throne	I. x. 51. 5
she is heavenly borne	I. x. 59. 9
beight me borne of English blood	I. x. 64. 6
as one were borne that very day	I. xi. 30. 5
He was an Elfin borne of noble state	II. i. 6. 5
'Ah! lucklesse babe, borne under cruell starre	II. ii. 2. 1
by her stately portance borne of heavenly birth	II. iii. 21. 9
Seemes to be borne by native influence;	II. iv. 1. 5
was borne of noble parentage	II. iv. 19. 3
Death is for wretches borne under unhappie starre	II. vi. 44. 9
borne with ill-disposed skyes	II. ix. 52. 8
All were they borne of her owne native slime:	II. x. 9. 5
Borne of fayre Inogene of Italy;	II. x. 13. 5
each of Brutus boasted to be borne	II. x. 36. 7
The fierce Spumador, borne of heavenly seed	II. xi. 19. 8
noblest borne of all in Britayne laud;	II. xi. 30. 7
newly borne Of th' Ocean's fruitfull froth	II. xii. 65. 3
all sixe brethren, borne of one parent	III. i. 44. 5
Yet is no Fary borne	III. iii. 26. 4
Briton babe that shal be borne To live in thraldome	III. iii. 42. 2
whom borne She, of his father, Marinell did name;	III. iv. 20. 1
The wretched sonne of wretched mother borne	III. iv. 36. 2
To beene ybred and never borne to dye?	III. iv. 38. 2
She, heavenly borne and of celestiall hew	III. v. 47. 4
all the Graces rockt her cradle being borne	III. vi. 2. 9
So was this virgin borne, so was she bred;	III. vi. 3. 6
A Faerie was, yborne of high degree	III. vi. 4. 3
Of all things that are borne to live and dye	III. vi. 30. 5
Some, of borne brethren prov'd unnatural;	IV. i. 24. 4
she at first was borne of hellish brood	IV. i. 26. 7
Three bolder brethren never were yborne	IV. ii. 41. 2
Borne of one mother in one happie mold	IV. ii. 41. 3
Borne at one burden in one happie morne;	IV. ii. 41. 4
fruitfull apples to have borne awhile	IV. iii. 29. 8
seemed borne of Angels brood	IV. iii. 39. 7
there made gods, though borne of mortall berth	IV. iii. 44. 3
to his powre we all are subject borne	IV. viii. 15. 2
her syre of whom she was yborne	IV. ix. 3. 9
both borne of heavenly seed	IV. x. 34. 3
Sixe valiant Knights of one faire Nympe yborne	IV. xi. 37. 3
Terpine, borne to' a more unhappie howre	V. v. 18. 4
they were borne to base humilitie	V. v. 25. 8
was not borne Of Beares and Tygres	V. v. 40. 5
sacred Reverence yborne of heavenly strome	V. ix. 32. 9
She first was bred, and borne of heavenly race	V. x. 1. 8
they say that he was borne and bred Of Gyants race	V. x. 9. 1
Borne of the brooding of Echidna base	V. xi. 23. 5
he deem'd him borne of noble race	VI. ii. 5. 5
sure he weend him borne of noble blood	VI. ii. 24. 6
Or surely borne of some Heroicke seed	VI. ii. 25. 8
Then wote ye that I am a Briton borne	VI. ii. 27. 6
The lusty Aladine, though meaner borne	VI. iii. 7. 6

Born—Continued.

reed Me then to be full hase and evill borne	VI. iii. 31. 8
pitty craves, as he of woman was yborne	VI. iii. 41. 9
Mongst salvage beasts both rudely borne and bred	VI. v. 2. 7
certes he was borne of noble blood	VI. v. 2. 7
to adorne With so brave badges one so basely borne	VI. vi. 36. 5
She was borne free, not bound to any wight	VI. vii. 30. 8
all his brethren borne in Britayne land;	VI. xii. 39. 8
art yborne of heaven and heavenly Sire	VII. vii. 2. 7
Then is she mortall borne, how-so ye crake	VII. vii. 50. 5
Where were ye borne?	VII. vii. 53. 5
borne here in this world;	VII. vii. 53. 9
'Then are ye mortall borne, and thrall to me	VII. vii. 54. 1
Well is he borne, that may behold you ever	Am. viii. 14
looking on the earth whence she was borne	Am. xiii. 6
of the brood of Angels heavenly borne;	Am. lxi. 6
divine, and borne of heavenly seed;	Am. lxxix. 10
That same is Beautie, borne of heavenly race	H.L. 112
it is heavenly borne and can not die	H.B. 104
goodly beautie, albe heavenly borne	H.B. 149
bodie, which was borne Without all blemish	H.H.L. 148
did deeme Them heavenly borne	Proth. 62
Borne. See Born, Long-borne, Overborne.	
these olde fragments are for paternes borne	Ro. xxvii. 8
Backe to be borne, though it unlawfull were	Gn. 464
them borne aside Into a secret corner unspide	Hub. 1017
borne to heaven, for heaven a fitter pray;	D. 164
For him so far had borne his light-foot steede	I. ii. 8. 3
false Duessa in her sted had borne	I. iv. 2. 3
powres . . . Have borne him hence to Plutoes balefull bowres:	I. v. 14. 8
Is not short payne well borne, that brings long ease	I. ix. 40. 6
Besought them by the womb which them had born	II. i. 27. 5
traîne . . . borne of two faire Damsels	II. ix. 19. 5
had seven hundred yeares this scepter borne	II. x. 36. 2
The noble Arthegall hath ever borne the name	III. ii. 9. 9
despight Which he had borne of his bold enmee:	III. v. 15. 4
way through which his wings had borne him	III. vi. 12. 7
Unwares had borne two babes	III. vi. 26. 9
hath him borne a chyld	III. vi. 50. 7
As if the wind him on his winges had borne	III. x. 55. 2
Let then this plaint unto his eares be borne	IV. xii. 8. 3
crusht the Crab, and quite him borne	V. Pr. 6. 3
So he my love away with him hath borne	V. i. 18. 8
armes had borne, but little good could finde	V. vi. 32. 4
goodly building . . . Borne upon stately pillours	V. vii. 5. 4
under his fierce horses feet have borne	V. viii. 31. 8
ere that it she backe again had borne	V. xi. 29. 7
And borne great sway in armes amongst his peares;	VI. iii. 3. 3
The bay . . . is of the victours borne	Am. xxix. 5
Borrel. I am but rude and borrell	S.C. Jul. 95
Borrow. now will be quit with baile nor borrowe	S.C. May 131
Nay, say I thereto, by my deare borrowe	S.C. May 150
lette me thy tale borrowe	S.C. May 308
that great Pan bought with deare borrow	S.C. S. 96
borowee base, and some good Ladies gifts;	Hub. 852
Doth borrow grace, the fancie to aggregate;	T.M. 406
Whence all that lives does borrow life and light	II. x. 2. 2
borrow matter whereof they are made;	III. vi. 37. 2
Borrowed. Both borrowed pride, and native beautie stained	I'ou. viii. 12
'Whose borrowed beautie now appeareth plaine	I. ii. 39. 2
with extorted powre, and borrow'd strength	I. vii. 18. 3
such the sight . . . when her borrowed light Is laid away	I. viii. 49. 5
Sith her Prince Arthur of . . . borrow'd beauty spoyld	II. i. 22. 7
He stroke so hugely with his borrow'd blade	II. ii. 45. 2
three Moones with borrow'd brothers light	III. iii. 16. 2
her bright browes were deckt with borrow'd haire;	III. xii. 14. 7
To sell her borrow'd beautie to abuse	IV. i. 31. 4
His borrow'd waters forst to redibourse	IV. iii. 27. 7
with borrow'd plumes thy selfe endewed	V. iii. 20. 7
all that Venus in her selfe doth vaunt Is borrowed of them	VI. x. 15. 6
Shall doffe her fleshes borrow'd fayre attyre	Am. xxvii. 6
Bosom. beating downe these walls . . . Into her mothers bosome	Ro. xi. 12
Doth plunge himselfe in Tethys bosome faire;	Ro. xx. 4
Faire blew the wilde into her bosome right;	I'ou. ix. 5
Borne in the bosome of the black Abyesse	T.M. 260
in the bosome of all blis did sit	T.M. 308
th' Almightyes bosome, where he nests;	T.M. 389
Sate in the bosome of his Sovereaine	Ti. 188
Out of the bosome of the makers blis	Ti. 282
in the bosome of the billowes breed	Col. 243
bred above in Venus bosome deare	Col. 840
in the bosome of the billowes breed	Col. 243
fast gan flye Into great Tethys bosome	II. xii. 26. 9
Her bared bosome she doth broad display;	II. xii. 74. 8
Out of their hollow bosome forth to throw	III. iv. 22. 4
in her bosome she compriz'd Well as she might	III. vi. 19. 7
in her bosome she thee long had nurst	III. xi. 1. 3
into her faire bosome made his grapes decline	III. xi. 43. 9
Great heapes of salmons in his deepe bosome	IV. xi. 43. 6
was shed Into her pregnant bosome	V. vii. 11. 2
whilst in Morpheus bosome safe she lay	VI. viii. 34. 6
Rent up her brest, and bosome open layd	VI. xii. 19. 4
Out of her fruitfull bosome made to growe Most dainty trees	VII. vii. 8. 6
goodly bosome, lyke a Strawberry bed;	Ann. lxiv. 9
him take, and in your bosome bright Gently encage	Am. lxxiii. 9
Him lodging in your bosome to have lent	Am. lxxiii. 14
Fayre bosome! fraught with vertues richest tresure	Am. lxxvi. 1
in her snowy bosome boldly lay Their quiet heads	H.L. 289
Out of the bosome of eternall blisse	H.H.L. 134
There in his bosome Sapience doth sit	H.H.B. 183

Boss. bedeckt Upon the *bosse* with stones that shined wide, . . . V. v. 3. 7
His deare Redeemers badge upon the *bosca*: . . . V. xi. 53. 5
Bosses. an Elephant, Adorn'd with bells and *bosses* . . . Van. viii. 2
With bells and *bosses* that full lowly rung, . . . Hub. 583
Whose bridle rung with golden bells and *bosses* brave. . . I. ii. 13. 9
Post(e), Boster, etc. See **Boast, Boaster, etc.**
Both (*partial list*).
Sudden *both* Palme and Olive fell away, . . . Bel.² ix. 13
I saw *both* ship and mariners each one, . . . Bel.² xiii. 12
both her feete . . . Ro. iv. 13
The frie summes *both* one and other hous: . . . Ro. x. 8
there unjoynted *both* her honcs: . . . S.C. Mar. 52
what account *both* these will make; . . . S.C. May 51
keepe *both* our flockes from straying. . . S.C. May 173
bedde, or bowre, *both* which I fill with cryes, . . . S.C. Au. 167
they *both* doe mortall foes remaine, . . . Gn. 415
Both seeming now full glad . . . Gn. 483
both of them . . . Renoun'd . . . Gn. 486
For *both* were eratie . . . Hub. 49
Both their habiliments unto them tooke, . . . Hub. 110
Such will we fashion *both* our selues to bee, . . . Hub. 167
The pasport ended, *both* they forward went: . . . Hub. 203
twixt them *both* they not a lamblin left, . . . Hub. 321
who, striken *both* with feare, . . . Hub. 1068
his Crowne and scepter *both* he wanted, . . . Hub. 1339
both eares pared of their height; . . . Hub. 1382
when *both* alike are dedd; . . . T.M. 448
So thou *both* here and there immortall art, . . . Ti. 342
now *both* woods and fields and floods reue, . . . Col. 29
So piped we, until we *both* were weary, . . . Col. 79
Both male and female through commixture joynd: . . . Col. 802
Lost *both* his eyes . . . Col. 922
Come, *both*; and with you bring triumphant Mart, . . . I. Pr. 3. 7
They *both* together laid to joy in vaine delight. . . I. ii. 3. 9
so *both* away do fly. . . I. ii. 6. 9
Soone meete they *both*, *both* fell and furious, . . . I. ii. 15. 4
So stood these twaine, . . . *Both* staring fierce, . . . I. ii. 16. 8
twixt them *both* was born the bloody hold Sans loy. . . I. ii. 25. 9
Both which fraile men doe oftentimes mistake, . . . I. ii. 32. 7
Both seemde to win, and *both* seemde won to bee, . . . I. ii. 37. 6
Shee found them *both* in darksome corner pent; . . . I. iii. 13. 5
when they *both* had wept and wayld their fill, . . . I. iii. 22. 6
hee . . . *both* from baekc and belly still did spare, . . . I. iv. 28. 4
So been they parted *both*, with harts on edge, . . . I. iv. 43. 3
Feasting and courting *both* in bowre and hall; . . . I. iv. 43. 6
'what oddes can ever bee, Where *both* doe fight alike, . . . I. iv. 50. 4
The warlike feates of *both* those knights to see. . . I. v. 5. 5
Both stricken stryke, and beaten *both* doe heat, . . . I. v. 7. 7
With hideous horror *both* together smight, . . . I. v. 8. 6
Great pains, and greater praise, *both* never to he donne, . . . I. v. 43. 9
The Antelope, and Wolfe *both* fiers and fell; . . . I. vi. 26. 5
see that knight *both* living and eke ded, . . . I. vi. 36. 9
Both breathing vengeance, *both* of wrathfull hew. . . I. vi. 38. 5
Therewith they gan, *both* furious and fell, To thunder blowes, I. vi. 43. 1
with their force they perst *both* plate and maile, . . . I. vi. 43. 4
Both hongred after death; *both* chose to win, or die. . . I. vi. 43. 9
Til breathlesse *both* themselves aside retire, . . . I. vi. 44. 6
They *both*, deformed, searsly could hee knowne, . . . I. vi. 45. 6
Both loftie towres and highest trees hath rent, . . . I. viii. 9. 7
left hand . . . is through rage more strong then *both* were erst; I. viii. 18. 3
Both feet and face one way are wont to lead. . . I. viii. 31. 6
all the good is Gods, *both* power and eke will. . . I. x. 1. 9
court they see, *Both* plaine and pleasaunt . . . I. x. 6. 3
The ancient Dame . . . entertynd them *both*, . . . I. x. 11. 7
A booke, that was *both* signd and scald with blood; . . . I. x. 13. 8
of youre toyle . . . Ye *both* forwarder be: . . . I. x. 17. 4
They bene ynett, *both* ready to affrap, . . . II. i. 26. 6
So beente they *both* at one, . . . II. i. 29. 1
So courteous conge *both* did give and take, . . . II. i. 34. 1
Besides them *both*, upon the soiled gras . . . II. i. 41. 1
Betwixt them *both* can measure out a meane; . . . II. i. 58. 2
Thrise happy man, who fares them *both* atweene! . . . II. i. 58. 5
both alike, when death hath *both* supprest, . . . II. i. 59. 5
So *both* agree their bodies to engrave: . . . II. i. 60. 1
both against the middest meant to werken woe. . . II. ii. 13. 9
Both knights and ladies forth right angry far'd, . . . II. ii. 19. 8
both with greedy forse Attonce upon him ran, . . . II. ii. 22. 1
scorning *both* their spights, does make wide way, . . . II. ii. 24. 7
Does ride on *both* their backs, . . . II. ii. 24. 9
rusheth forth Betweene them *both* . . . II. ii. 25. 2
both their champions had Purswe the end . . . II. ii. 28. 2
stablish terms betwixt *both* their requests, . . . II. ii. 32. 7
their natures had appear in *both*; . . . II. ii. 34. 5
both did at their second sister grutch . . . II. ii. 34. 6
Betwixt them *both* the faire Medina sate . . . II. ii. 38. 1
both his foen with equalloye to daunt. . . II. iii. 13. 3
dead through great affright They *both* nigh were, . . . II. iii. 19. 8
Both fled attonce, . . . II. iii. 19. 9
both doe strive their fearefulnessse to faime. . . II. iii. 20. 6
both her hands fast bound unto a stake, . . . II. iv. 13. 5
both his hands fast bound behind his hacke, . . . II. iv. 14. 8
both his feet in fetters to an yron racke, . . . II. iv. 14. 9
by that same sacred band Betwixt us *both*, . . . II. iv. 23. 7
I meant to purge *both* with a third mischiefe, . . . II. iv. 31. 3
Whose hounty more then might, yet *both*, he wondered. . . II. v. 14. 9
Both what she was, and what that usage ment, . . . II. v. 9. 3
both did gnash their teeth, and *both* did threten life. . . II. vii. 21. 9
Here Sleep, ther Richesse, and Hel-gate them *both* betwext. II. vii. 25. 9
both his handes, most filthy feulent, . . . II. vii. 61. 4
though they *both* stood stiffe; yet could not *both* withstond. II. viii. 41. 9

Both—Continued.

they *both* yfere Forth passed on their way . . . II. ix. 2. 3
They *both* attonce Did dewty to their Lady, . . . II. ix. 28. 6
so *both* divided were. . . II. xi. 6. 9
The cause of *both*, of *both* their minds depends, . . . IV. iv. 1. 4
So did the Ladies *both*, . . . V. i. 17. 4
(*Both* two her paramours, *both* by her hyred, . . . V. ix. 41. 4
Did set upon us flying *both* for feare; . . . VI. i. 16. 4
leave them *both* behynd In that good Hermits charge; . . . VI. v. 41. 3
Of that good Hermite *both* they tooke their leave, . . . VI. vi. 15. 8
armed *both* agreeably, And *both* combynd, . . . to divide, . . . VI. vii. 3. 7, 8
else *both* you, and she, Will *both* together . . . Am. xlvii. 11, 12
see The ods twixt *both*, of *both* them deem aright, . . . Com. Son. ii. 10
Doe *both* expresse the faces first impression, . . . H.B. 182
Bottle. wherefore doe you beare This *bottle* . . . VI. viii. 23. 7
'Here in this *bottle* . . . I put the tears of my contrition, . . . VI. viii. 24. 1
Yet is the *bottle* leake, and bag so torne, . . . VI. viii. 24. 6
Bottom. Shaking the hill even from the *bottom* deepe, . . . Bel.² ii. 13
The *bottom* yellow like the shining land, . . . Bel.² x. 3
The *bottom* yellow, like the golden grayle, . . . Bel.² xii. 3
Shee sight from *bottom* of her wounded brest; . . . II. i. 47. 2
Ne ought note ever sinck downe to the *bottom* there. . . II. i. 46. 9
through the waves one might the *bottom* see, . . . II. xii. 62. 7
Lay hidden in the *bottom* of the pot. . . III. ii. 26. 5
Deepe in the *bottom* of the sea . . . III. iv. 43. 1
His bowre is in the *bottom* of the maine, . . . III. viii. 37. 1
Powne in the *bottom* of the deepe Abysses, . . . IV. ii. 47. 6
thousand vowes from *bottom* of his hart, . . . IV. vi. 43. 4
Deepe in the *bottom* of an huge great rocke . . . IV. xi. 3. 1
doth their *bottom* tread; . . . IV. xi. 14. 8
it shakes the *bottom* of the bulke, . . . V. xi. 29. 3
foot of man might sound the *bottom* plaine, . . . V. xii. 5. 3
Bouget. See **Budget.**
Bough. See **Laurel-bough.**
From *bough* to *bough* he lepped light, . . . S.C. Mar. 92
All comfortlesse upon the bared *bow*, . . . T.M. 245
to frame A girlond . . . He pluckt a *bough*; . . . I. ii. 30. 8
knight, . . . The bleeding *bough* did thrust into the ground, . . . I. ii. 44. 6
she, more sweete then any bird on *bough*, . . . II. v. 25. 1
having hong upon a *bough* on high Her bow . . . III. vi. 18. 1
To win a willow *bough*, . . . IV. i. 47. 9
as a swarme Of flies upon a birchen *bough* doth cluster, . . . V. xi. 58. 2
Sweet is the Junipere, but sharpe his *bough*; . . . Am. xxvi. 2
the Culver, on the bared *bough*, . . . Am. lxxxviii. 1
Boughs. See **Laurel-boughs.**
The honour of these noble *boughs* (*bowes*) . . . Bel. v. 11
I see your teares that from your *boughes* doe raine, . . . S.C. Ja. 35
As on your *boughes* the ysicles depend. . . S.C. Ja. 42
His bared *boughes* were beaten with stormes, . . . S.C. F. 112
So beate his old *boughes* my tender side, . . . S.C. F. 175
balefull *boughes* of Cypres doon advance; . . . S.C. N. 145
'My *boughes* with bloosmes that crowned were . . . S.C. D. 103
Others the utmost *boughs* of trees doe crop, . . . Gn. 81
whose *boughes* she doth enfold . . . Gn. 220
Birds, in their wide *boughs* embowing, . . . Gn. 225
with greene *boughes* decking a gloomy glade, . . . I. vii. 4. 4
With *boughes* and arbours woven cunningly, . . . II. vi. 2. 8
Cover'd with *boughes* and shrubs from heavens light, . . . II. vii. 3. 2
being goodly dight With *bowes* and braunches, . . . II. xii. 53. 8
the weake *boughes*, with so rich load opprest . . . II. xii. 55. 5
the *boughes* doe laughing hlossoms beare, . . . III. ii. 42. 3
Whose shady *boughes* sharp steele did never lop, . . . III. vi. 43. 4
with their *boughes* the gentle plants did beat: . . . V. i. 1. 5
Where he with *boughes* hath built his shady stand, . . . V. viii. 35. 8
Deekt with greene *boughes* and flowers gay besene; . . . VI. v. 38. 5
Bought. shepherd great! That *bought* his focke so deare, . . . S.C. Jul. 54
Whose love he *bought* to deare; . . . S.C. Jul. 148
though my bale with death I *bought*, . . . S.C. Au. 105
that great Pan *bought* with deare borrow, . . . S.C. S. 96
(a lesson derely *bought*) . . . S.C. N. 156
Adieu, my deare, whose love I *bought* so deare; . . . S.C. D. 152
all be brethren ylike derely *bought*: . . . Hub. 142
with much bloodshed *bought* full deere, . . . Ti. 115
O short pleasure, *bought* with lasting paine! . . . Ti. 526
so deare his love he *bought*. . . Col. 155
O, too deare love, love *bought* with death too deare! . . . I. i. 31. 7
Sowen in bloodie field, and *bought* with woe: . . . I. iv. 42. 5
loves . . . *Bought* with the blood of vanquish Paynim bold; . . . I. vii. 26. 4
Ladies love to leave, so dearely *bought*? . . . I. x. 62. 6
So deare thee, babe, I *bought*; . . . II. i. 53. 8
I east to pay that I so dearely *bought*. . . II. iv. 30. 7
deare wisdom *bought* too late! . . . III. iv. 37. 9
'for which is *bought* Endlesse renown, . . . III. xi. 19. 8
Whens dearely she with death *bought* her desire. . . III. xi. 33. 5
Scudamour her *bought* In perilous fight . . . IV. i. 2. 1
That she might win some time, though derely *bought*, . . . V. i. 23. 7
'Where is the hootie, which therefore I *bought*, . . . VI. vii. 16. 2
though long time dearely *bought*. . . VI. ix. 45. 9
Him first to love that us so dearely *bought*, . . . H.H.L. 188
Boughts. wrapt his sealie *boughts* with fell despight, . . . Gn. 255
taile . . . in knots and many *boughtes* upwound, . . . I. i. 15. 3
Whose wretched *boughtes* when ever he unfolds, . . . I. xi. 11. 3
Bounce. Did beat and *bounce* his head and brest ful sore: . . . III. xi. 27. 6
They snuf, they snort, they *bounce*, they rage, . . . V. ii. 15. 6
Bounced. Yet still he bet and *bounst* upon the dore, . . . V. ii. 21. 6
Bouncing. I saw the *bouncing* Bellibone, . . . S.C. An. 61
Bound. See **Bounden.**
Their armes . . . *bounde* at their backs. . . Bel.² xi. 19
With armes *bound* at their backs . . . Bel.² xv. 10
bound in sheaves, and layd in comely rowes, . . . Ro. xxx. 7

Bound—Continued.

- Why should we be *bound* to such miserie? S.C.S. 239
 Fast *bound* with serpents that him oft invades; Gn. 374
 Before his noble heart he firmly *bound*, Mu. 58
 brought away fast *bound* with silver chaine. D. 119
 To these are all true lovers greatly *bound*. Col. 899
 I now doe live, *bound* yours by vassalage; Ded. Son. vii. 5
 Upon a great adventure he was *bound*, I. i. 3. 1
 a loose Leman to vile service *bound*; I. i. 48. 6
 I . . . hold me to you *bound*; I. i. 54. 3
 Yet live perfume in balefull darkenesse *bound*? I. viii. 38. 5
 boastes in beauties chaine not to be *bound*, I. ix. 11. 7
 the way that does to heaven *bound*? I. x. 67. 4
 Attach that faytor false, and *bound* him strait; I. xii. 35. 5
bound him hand and foote with yron chains; I. xii. 36. 2
bound by them to live in lives despit; II. i. 36. 4
 In chaines of lust and lewde desyres *ybound*, II. i. 54. 3
 His sunbrod shield about his wrest he *bound*, II. ii. 21. 5
 whither now on new adventure *bound*; II. iii. 39. 6
 many-folded shield he *bound* about his wrest. II. iii. 1. 9
 both her handes fast *bound* unto a stake, II. iv. 13. 5
 both his handes fast *bound* behind his backe, II. iv. 14. 8
 whom your victorious might Hath now fast *bound*, II. iv. 32. 4
 whither with such hasty flight Art thou now *bound*? II. iv. 43. 3
 'Then loe! wher *bound* she sits, II. iv. 44. 8
 His owne wem author, who so *bound* it findes, II. v. 1. 8
 where he them *bound* did see, II. v. 18. 8
 without the utmost *bound* Of this great gardin, II. vii. 56. 4
 Guyons shield about his wrest he *bound*: II. viii. 22. 7
 But to be ever *bound*— II. viii. 55. 9
 knights by oath *bound* to withstond Oppressours powre II. viii. 56. 4
 from Aleuid to Panwelt did that border *bound*. II. x. 63. 9
 within the utmost *bound* Of his wide Labyrinth, II. xii. 20. 8
 formerly were *bound* Up in one knott, II. xii. 67. 2
 both them strongly *bound* In captive bandes, II. xii. 82. 4
 round about the Pots mouth *bound* the thred; III. ii. 50. 3
 Them *bound* till his retourne their labour not to slake. III. iii. 10. 9
 the stubborn feendes he to his service *bound*. III. iii. 14. 9
 firmly *bound* with faithfull band, III. iii. 27. 6
 A friendly league . . . She with him *bound*, III. iv. 4. 5
 Are *bound* with comun bond of fraltee, III. v. 36. 8
 We both are *bound* to follow heavens beheasts, III. vi. 22. 7
 with it *bound* the beast, that lowd did rore III. vii. 36. 3
 with a teeme of sealy Phocas *bound* III. viii. 30. 8
 that is the *bound* Toward the land; III. ix. 46. 3
 two rivers *bound* the rest. III. ix. 46. 4
 al good knights, . . . Are *bound* for to revenge, III. x. 27. 9
 the Lady, which by him stood *bound*. III. xii. 34. 3
 He *bound* that pitteous Lady prisoner, III. xii. 41. 7
 Himselfe she *bound*, more worthy to be so, III. xii. 41. 8
 by the tailles together firmly *bound*, IV. iii. 42. 4
 mighty spirites *bound* with mightier hand, IV. iii. 48. 7
bound Upon an hard adventure yet in quest, IV. iv. 42. 2
 of the perils whereto he was *bound*, IV. vi. 45. 3
 Kings and Keasars to thy service *bound*; IV. vii. 1. 4
 if so he they were not *bound*, IV. vii. 33. 7
 with a litle golden chaine about it *bound*. IV. viii. 6. 9
 eke his cave in which they both were *bound*: IV. viii. 21. 8
 Upon his usuall beast it firmly *bound*, IV. ix. 4. 8
bound them with inviolable bands; IV. x. 35. 4
 The dongon was, in which her *bound* he left, IV. xii. 3. 2
Bound like a beast appointed to the stall: V. i. 22. 6
 To doe her service so as I am *bound*: V. ii. 4. 4
 every one doe know their certaine *bound*, V. ii. 36. 2
 Ne loose that he hath *bound* with stedfast hand. V. ii. 42. 4
 Fast *bound* on every side with iron bands, V. iv. 5. 2
 ever to my lore be *bound*; V. iv. 49. 3
 There *bound* t' obay that Amazons proud law, V. v. 22. 3
 as *bound* to me he may continue still: V. v. 32. 9
 'Bound unto me but not with such hard bands V. v. 33. 1
 I to your selfe should rest for ever *bound*, V. v. 42. 4
 She quickly caught her sword, and shield about her *bound*. V. vi. 28. 9
 To serve her so as she the rest had *bound*: V. vii. 28. 4
 With a strong yron chaine and collar *bound*, V. ix. 33. 6
 Gave leave unto his ghost from thraldome *bound*. V. x. 33. 5
 whose everlasting praise They all were *bound* . . . to raise. V. xi. 34. 9
 by that Tyrant is in wretched thraldome *bound*: V. xi. 38. 9
 whom all the bands Which may a Knight assure had surely
bound, V. xii. 2. 2
 Both hand and foote unto a tree was *bound*; VI. i. 11. 4
 Me . . . Till his returne unto this tree he *bound*; VI. i. 16. 8
 Her selfe acknowledg'd *bound* for that accord, VI. i. 45. 8
 her selfe *bound* to him for evermore; VI. i. 46. 8
 But I am *bound* by vow, VI. ii. 37. 5
 From him to whom she was for ever *bound*: VI. ii. 43. 7
 She was borne free, not *bound* to any wight, VI. vii. 30. 8
 Were *bound* about and voyded from before; VI. vii. 43. 8
 the Carle upon him layd, And *bound* him fast: VI. viii. 48. 7
 Him to have *bound* and thrald without delay; VI. viii. 11. 7
 all this while stood there beside them *bound*, VI. viii. 27. 2
 So leave we her in wretched thraldome *bound*, VI. xi. 24. 8
 This daughter thought in wedlocke to have *bound*. VI. xii. 4. 5
 Against his will fast *bound* in yron chaine, VI. xii. 35. 3
 In chast desires, on heavenly beauty *bound*. Am. viii. 3. 8
 league . . . that loyal love hath *bound*: Am. lxx. 10
 of lillies and of roses, *Bound* true love wize, Epith. 44
 that mightie *bound* which doth embrace The rolling Spheres, H.H.L. 25
 And *bound* therto with an eternall band, H.H.L. 187
 Untill they come to their first Movers *bound*, H.H.B. 72
 two Garlands *bound* Of freshest Flowres Proth. 83

- Bounded.** With loftie flight above the earth he *bounded*, Ti. 599
 th' Aire . . . firmly *bounded* On everie side, H.H.B. 38
 Not *bounded*, not corrupt, as these same hee, H.H.B. 66
Bounden. I *bounden* am streight after this emprise, I. xii. 18. 4
 Fast *bounden* hand and foote with cords of wire, III. vii. 37. 8
 both whose handes Were *bounden* fast, III. xii. 30. 7
 That I her *bounden* thrall by her may live, H.B. 278
Bounding. often *bounding* on the brused gras, I. xi. 15. 3
Bounds. Nor *bounds* nor banks his headlong ruine may sustayne. II. xi. 18. 9
 looser thoughts to lawfull *bounds* withdraw; IV. vi. 33. 7
 Dare not henceforth, above the *bounds* of dewtie, Am. lxi. 3
Bounce, Bounst. See **Bounce**, etc.
Bounteous. Ladie, in whose *bounteous* brest All heavenly
 grace Pet. v. 9
 who so else his *bounteous* minde did trie, Ti. 233
 Their *bounteous* deeds and noble favours shrynd, Col. 582
 Ne wanted ought to shew her *bounteous* or wise, I. x. 11. 9
 to the mighty victor yields a *bounteous* feast. II. v. 10. 9
 Did breath out *bounteous* smels, II. v. 29. 9
 how brave she decks her *bounteous* boure, II. vi. 16. 5
 thy *bounteous* baytes and pleasing charmes, II. vii. 10. 3
 An armed knight, of bold and *bounteous* grace, II. viii. 17. 5
 to her guesstes doth *bounteous* banquet dight, II. xi. 2. 8
 Thereto so *bounteous* and so debonayre, III. i. 26. 4
 love does alwaies bring forth *bounteous* deeds, III. i. 49. 8
 Should ever enter in his *bounteous* thought, III. ii. 10. 2
 In gentle Ladies breste and *bounteous* race Of woman kind III. v. 52. 7
 more *bounteous* creature never far'd On foot III. xi. 10. 3
 magnanimity Dwells in thy *bounteous* brest! III. xi. 19. 3
bounteous Trent, that in him selfe enseames IV. xi. 35. 8
 your *bounteous* proffer Be farre for me, VI. ix. 33. 3
Bounteously. Feeding upon their pleasures *bounteously*, Mu. 151
Bountiest. The *bountiest* virgin and most debonaire III. v. 8. 2
Bountiful. The next to her is *bountiful* Charillis: Col. 542
Bountthead. such soveraine glory and great *bountyhed*? II. x. 2. 9
 On firme foundation of true *bountyhed*: II. xii. 1. 5
 She seemd a woman of great *bountyhed*, III. i. 41. 5
 Emongst his young ones shall divide with *bountyhed*. III. iii. 47. 9
 In all chaste vertue and true *bounti-hed*, III. vi. 3. 8
Bounty. not so common was his *bounty* shared: Iub. 1194
 with rich *bounty*, and deare cherishment, T.M. 573
 Brave Impe of Bedford! grow apace in *bounty*, Ti. 272
 In whom all *bounty* and all vertuous love Appeared Te. 283
 robd her race of *bounty* quight. D. 221
 grace was great, and *bounty* most rewardfull. Col. 187
 She is the well of *bounty* and brave mynd, Col. 496
 Be witnesse of her *bounty* here alive, Col. 646
 That doest their *bounty* still so much commend. Col. 902
 All goodly *bounty* and true honour sits. Ded. Son. v. 12
 Noble Lord, . . . Through whose large *bounty*, Ded. Son. vii. 3
 Of wondrous beauty, and of *bounty* rare, I. x. 30. 2
 One that to *bounty* never cast his mynd, II. iii. 4. 2
 Her yvorie forehead, full of *bounty* brave, II. iii. 24. 1
 Whose *bounty* more then might, yet both, he wondered. II. v. 14. 9
 The gifts of soveraine *bounty* did embrace: II. vii. 16. 4
 full of princely *bounty* and great mind, II. viii. 51. 1
 That is, her *bounty*, and imperial powre, II. ix. 3. 6
 with her *bounty* and glad countenance Doth blesse II. ix. 5. 4
 Her *bounty* she abated, and his cheare empayrd. II. x. 30. 9
 Ne blot the *bounty* of all womankind, III. i. 49. 4
 his large *bounty* rightly doth ared: III. iv. 59. 4
 Her soveraine *bounty* and celestiall hew, III. v. 44. 5
 Of *bounty*, and of beantie, and all vertues rare. III. vi. 4. 9
 beauty doth her *bounty* far surpasse; III. ix. 4. 5
 all *bounty* naturall And treasures of true love IV. Pr. 4. 3
 with her beantie, *bounty* did compare, IV. iii. 39. 8
 all the *bounty* which Belphebe threw On him, IV. viii. 6. 4
 Dew'd with her drops of *bounty* Soveraine, IV. viii. 33. 5
 For her great *bounty* knowne over all V. viii. 17. 3
 heavenly seedes of *bounty* soveraine, VI. Pr. 3. 7
 Of her faire light and *bounty* most benigne, VII. vi. 11. 8
 him enrich with *bounty* of the soyle: VII. vii. 38. 4
 Venus dearlings, through her *bounty* blest; H.L. 284
 That thou his soveraine *bounty* mayst behold, H.H.L. 223
Bountyhed. See **Bountthead**.
Bounty's. To loose both her and *bounties* ornament. D. 224
Burbon. My name is *Burbon* hight, V. xi. 49. 1
 Sir *Burbon*, blushing halfe for shame: V. xi. 52. 6
 'Yet let me you of courtesie request' (Said *Burbon*) V. xi. 57. 2
Burbon, streight dismounting from his steed, V. xi. 61. 1
 Which *Burbon* seeing her againe assayd; V. xi. 64. 6
 Artegal doth Sir *Burbon* aide, V. xii. Arg. 1
 Witnessse may *Burbon* he; V. xii. 2. 1
Bourd. The wisard could no lenger beare her *bord*, III. iii. 19. 1
 turning all to game And pleasaunt *bord*, IV. iv. 13. 2
Boure, -s. See **Bower, -s**.
Bourn. My little boat can safely passe this perilous *bourne*. II. vi. 10. 9
Bourne. See **Born**.
Bousing-can. he . . . in his hand did beare a *bousing can*, I. iv. 22. 6
Bout. See **About**.
 Deepe busied *bout* worke of wondrous end, III. iii. 14. 7
 Whilset thus they busied were *bout* Florimell, V. iii. 29. 1
Bout which whilset he was busied thus hard, VI. v. 11. 1
Bouzing-can. See **Bousing-can**.
Bove. See **Above**.
 brave heroick thought *Bove* womens weaknes, Ti. 110
 T' endow her sonne . . . *Bove* all the sonnes III. iv. 21. 9
Bove all her sexe that ever yet was scene. IV. Pr. 4. 5
 Satyrane, *bove* all the other crew, IV. iv. 37. 4
 name then would I raise *Bove* all the gods, H.L. 304

Bow, -s. See **Bough, -s, Saddle-bow.**

bowe your eares unto my dolefull dittie: S.C. Ja. 16
 With *bowe* and bolts in either hand, S.C. Mar. 65
 silver *bowe*, which was but slacke, S.C. Mar. 83
bowe and shafts as then none had, S.C. Mar. 113
 his stiffe armes to stretch with Eughen *bowe*, *Hub.* 747
 stouping, like an arrowe from a *bowe*, *Hub.* 1262
 so manie sundrie colours arre In Iris *bowe*; *Mui.* 93
 The one his *bowe* and shafts, *Mui.* 292
 Then got he *bow* and shafts of gold and lead, *Col.* 807
 Lay now thy deadly Heben *bowe* apart, I. Pr. 3. 5
 Diana he her takes to be, But misseth *bow* and shaftes, I. vi. 16. 9
 Love! lay down thy *bow*, the whiles I may respire, I. ix. 8. 9
 So far as Ewghen *bow* a shaft may send, I. xi. 19. 2
 she the woodes with *bow* and shaftes did raunge, II. ii. 7. 3
 at her backe a *bow* and quiver gay, II. iii. 29. 2
 Wandreth alone with *bow* and arrowes keene, II. iii. 31. 4
 having laid his cruell *bow* away, II. viii. 6. 2
 His cruell *bow*, wherewith he thousands hath dismayd, II. ix. 34. 9
 every one did *bow* and arrowes beare, II. xi. 8. 7
 in his hand a bended *bow* was seene, II. xi. 21. 1
 his mischievous *bow* full readie bent, II. xi. 24. 4
 his hands Discharged of his *bow* and deadly quarle, II. xi. 33. 8
 boughes, . . . Did *bow* adowne as overburdened, II. xii. 55. 6
 Drew out a deadly *bow* and arrow keene, III. i. 65. 2
 His bootlesse *bow* in feeble hand uptaught, III. v. 24. 6
 Her *bow* and gilden quiver lying him beside, III. v. 34. 9
 Her *bow* and painted quiver, III. vi. 18. 2
 to the ground him meekely made to *bowe*, III. x. 24. 3
 When her discolourd *bow* she sprede through hevens height, III. xi. 47. 9
 A mortall *bow* and arrowes keene did hold, III. xi. 48. 2
 Did to that image *bowe* their humble knee, III. xi. 49. 4
 Like shaft out of a *bow* preventing speed; IV. i. 41. 3
 with the force it backward forced him to *bowe*, IV. iii. 11. 9
 With *bow* in hand and arrowes ready bent, IV. vii. 29. 6
 in her *bow* she ready shewed the arrow, IV. vii. 30. 3
 with his killing *bow* And cruell shafts, IV. x. 55. 3
 Her goodly *bow*, which paints the liquid ayre, V. iii. 25. 3
 seem'd a marble pillour it could *bow*; VI. viii. 16. 3
 for chace of beasts with hound or *boawe*, VII. vi. 39. 2
 Did seeme to *bow* their blossoming heads full lowe
 in his hand be bore A *boawe* and shaftes, VII. vii. 29. 7
 that high look, . . . *bow* to a baser make, *Am.* x. 11
Bow-bent. The Bull hath with his *bow-bent* horne
 V. Pr. 6. 1
Bowed. *bowed* low, that her right well became, I. xii. 24. 3
 Meekely shee *bowed* downe, III. v. 31. 1
bowed his battred visour to his brest; III. vii. 42. 5
 to his saddle-bow thereby He *bowed* low, IV. viii. 43. 5
 seem'd to stoupe afore With *bowed* backe, IV. xi. 26. 2
 her *bowed* Upon her knee, intreating him for grace, VI. vi. 31. 5
Bowels. Your blades in your owne *bowels* you embrew'd?
Ro. xxiv. 8
 Made him to swell, that nigh his *bowells* brust, *Fan.* vi. 10
 have in mine owne *bowels* made my grave, *Ti.* 26
bowels so with rancelling poyson swelde, *Mui.* 255
 he saw . . . *bowels* gushing forth; I. i. 26. 6
 Morpheus . . . Amid the *bowels* of the earth I. i. 39. 4
 Oke, which he had torne Out of his mothers *bowelles*, I. vii. 10. 8
 within my secret *bowelles* bec. II. v. 49. 9
 first opened The *bowels* of wide Fraunce, II. x. 23. 7
 infix'd faster hold Within my bleeding *bowells*, III. ii. 39. 2
 in thy troubled *bowels* raignes and rageth ryfe, III. iv. 8. 9
 Closely the wicked flame his *bowels* brent, III. vii. 16. 1
 of his *bowels* made his bloody feast; III. viii. 49. 4
 the wyde wound, which . . . riven *bowels* gor'd, III. xii. 38. 4
 all his *bowels* in his body brast; V. viii. 8. 6
 did his *bowels* disentrayle, V. ix. 19. 5
 Stryving in vaine that nigh his *bowels* brast, VI. iv. 22. 2
 And let thy *bowels* bleed in every vaine, *H.U.L.* 248
Bower. Wherein the byrds were wont to build their *bower*, S.C. Ja. 32
 bids make readie Maias *bower*, S.C. Mar. 17
 of St. Brigets *bower*, . . . Kent can rightly boaste: S.C. Jul. 43
 tell thee more, And of our Ladies *bower*; S.C. Jul. 74
 bedde, or *bower*, both which I fill with eyes, S.C. Au. 167
 To quite it from the blacke *bower* of sorrowe, S.C. S. 97
 did fetch his dame From Plutoes balefull *bower*, S.C. O. 29
 The bush my bedde, the bramble was my *bower*, S.C. D. 65
 perfect pleasure buildes her joyous *bower*, *Gn.* 135
 A pleasant *bower* with all delight abounding *Gn.* 187
 the darksome *bower* Of Herebus *Gn.* 313
 pallid Yvie, building his owne *bower*; *Gn.* 675
 Into her silver *bower* the Sunne received; *Hub.* 4
 in Venus silver *bower* were bred, *T.M.* 362
 For the Shriche-owle to build her balefull *bower*: *Ti.* 130
 All happinesse in Hebes silver *bower*, *Ti.* 384
 Merily masking both in *bower* and hall, *As.* 28
 purchase highest rowmes in *bower* and hall: *Col.* 726
 In whose high thoughts Pleasure hath built her *bower*, *Dec. Son.* viii. 6
 The royall virgin . . . rising forth out of her baser *bower*, I. ii. 7. 6
 Feasting and courting both in *bower* and hall; I. iv. 43. 6
 came rushing forth from inner *bower*, I. viii. 5. 6
 nor wight was scene in *bower* or hall, I. viii. 29. 9
 Through every rowme he sought, and everie *bower*, I. viii. 37. 1
 The faulty soules . . . brought to his heavenly *bower*, I. x. 40. 9
 it hight the *Bower* of blis, II. i. 51. 9
 She led him up into a goodly *bower*, II. ii. 15. 1
 in a darkesome inner *bower* Her oft to meete: II. iv. 24. 5
 ydle pleasures in her *Bower* of Blisse, II. v. 27. 3
 how brave she decks her bounteous *bower*, II. vi. 16. 5
 God hath built for his owne blessed *bower*, II. ix. 47. 5
 Guyon, . . . Doth overthrow the *Bower* of blis, II. xii. Arg.

Bower—Continued.

Whereas the *Bower* of Blisse was situate; II. xii. 42. 2
 forth from virgin *bower* she comes in th' early morn. II. xii. 50. 9
 Now are they come nigh to the *Bower* of blis, II. xii. 69. 4
 earst was sought to deck both bed and *bower* II. xii. 75. 4
 be led in courteous wize Into a *bower*, III. i. 42. 4
 Her fearfull feete towards the *bower* she mov'd, III. i. 60. 2
 Yet she might all men vew out of her *bower*? III. ii. 20. 5
 th' aged Nurse, her calling to her *bower*, III. ii. 49. 4
 Most famous fruites of matrimoniall *bower*, III. iii. 3. 7
 To enter into that same balefull *Bower*, III. iii. 8. 8
 Banisht from princely *bower* to wastefull wood! III. iii. 42. 6
 her *bower* is built of hollow billowes III. iv. 43. 1
 To send thine Angell from her *bower* of blis III. v. 35. 3
 left her blisfull *bower* of joy above: III. vi. 11. 5
 devoure Her native flesh and staine her brothers *bower*, III. vii. 49. 5
 Florimell with him unto his *bower* he bore, III. viii. 36. 9
 His *bower* is in the bottom of the maine, III. viii. 37. 1
 in close *bower* her mewes from all mens sight, III. ix. 5. 8
 They beene ybrought into a comely *bower*, III. ix. 19. 1
 The roring billowes beat his *bower* so boysterously, III. x. 58. 9
 left behind her in her secret *bower* IV. v. 5. 4
 forced them to seeke some covert *bower*, IV. v. 32. 5
 daily feasting both in *bower* and hall, IV. vi. 39. 7
 To come forthwith unto his Ladies *bower*: IV. viii. 59. 3
 in her delicious *bower* The faire Poena IV. ix. 6. 1
 recoure His Leman from the Stygian Princes *bower*: IV. x. 58. 5
 Being returned to his mothers *bower*, IV. xii. 19. 1
 Then Britomart unto a *bower* was brought, V. vi. 23. 2
 She forth yssew'd out of her loathed *bower*, V. vi. 35. 3
 lay Under the Idols feete in fearelesse *bower*, V. vii. 15. 2
 The warlike Amazon out of her *bower* did peepe, V. vii. 26. 9
 Theneforth she streight into a *bower* him brought, V. vii. 41. 1
 Fit for Adicia there to build her wicked *bower*, V. ix. 1. 9
 it in silver *bower* does hidden ly, VI. Pr. 3. 3
 though it on a lowly stalke doe *bower*, VI. Pr. 4. 3
 When Calidore . . . Unto his *bower* was brought, VI. iii. 9. 8
 this your cabin both my *bower* and hall: VI. ix. 32. 4
 Spreading pavilions for the birds to *bower*, VI. x. 6. 6
 To bid her leave faire Cynthia's silver *bower*; VII. vi. 18. 7
 brought forth with pompous shows Out of her *bower*, VII. vi. 41. 5
 that long hath slept in cheerlesse *bower*, *Am.* iv. 6
 spotlesse Pleasure buildes her sacred *bower*, *Am.* lxx. 14
 in her winters *bower* not well awake; *Am.* lxx. 6
 The *bower* of blisse, the paradise of pleasure, *Am.* lxxvi. 3
 her *bower* with her late presence deckt; *Am.* lxxviii. 6
 nor in field nor *bower* I her can fynd; *Am.* lxxxvii. 7
 Yet field and *bower* are full of her aspect; *Am.* lxxxviii. 8
 Goe visit her in her chaste *bower* of rest, *Am.* lxxxiii. 7
 Go to the *bower* of my beloved love, *Epith.* 23
 To honors seat and chastities sweet *bower*, *Epith.* 180
 The bridale *bower* and geniall bed remaine, *Epith.* 399
 Their fleshy *bower*, most fit for their delight, *H.B.* 123
 Within the closet of her chasteest *bower*, *H.B.* 249
 Doth leade unto your lovers blisfull *bower*, *Proth.* 93
 Beseeming well the *bower* of anie Queene, *Proth.* 170
Bowers. Forsake your watry *bowers*, S.C. Ap. 39
 our chaste *bowers*, in which all vertue rained, *T.M.* 269
 A goodly worke, full fit for kingly *bowers*; *Mui.* 309
 who shall dight your *bowers*, sith she is dead, D. 318
 dreame . . . With *bowers*, and beds, and ladies deare delight: I. i. 55. 7
 galleries . . . Full of faire windowes and delightful *bowers*: I. iv. 4. 8
 powres . . . Have borne him hence to Plutoes balefull *bowers*: I. v. 14. 8
 Fell from high Princes courtes, or Ladies *bowers*, I. v. 51. 6
 mighty brownd *bowers* Were wont to rive steele plates, I. viii. 41. 6
 a while I read you rest, and to your *bowers* recoyle: I. x. 17. 5
 The woods, the nymphes, my *bowers*, my midwives, weare: II. i. 53. 7
 How oft do they their silver *bowers* leave, II. viii. 2. 1
 When ever they their heavenly *bowers* forelore; II. xii. 52. 7
 all those pleasaunt *bowers*, and Pallace brave, II. xii. 83. 1
 Unto their *bowers* to guyden every guest, III. i. 58. 4
 From her sweete *bowers*, and beds with pleasures fraught? III. vi. 20. 4
 In beds, in *bowers*, in banquetts, and in feasts: III. vi. 22. 4
 all unto their *bowers* were brought, III. ix. 53. 9
 Their girlonds rent, their *bowers* despoyled all; IV. i. 24. 7
 Delightfull *bowers*, to solace lovers trew; IV. x. 24. 7
 breake forth out of his lusty *bowers*, IV. x. 45. 4
 In which the fearefull ewttes do build their *bowers*, V. x. 23. 7
 Princes *bowers* adorne with painted imagery, VII. vii. 10. 9
 a thousand hirsl had built their *bowers* VII. vii. 28. 4
 to decke their lovers *bowers*, *Am.* lxv. 4
 To decke the bridale *bowers*, *Epith.* 47
 Now bring the Bryde into the brydall *bowers*, *Epith.* 299
 Out of thy silver *bowers* and secret blisse, *H.L.* 23
 first descent Out of their heavenly *bowers*, *H.B.* 202
 gemmes Fit to decke maydens *bowers*, *Proth.* 15
 studious Lawyers have their *bowers*, *Proth.* 134
Bowing. gently to them *bowing* in his gate, *Hub.* 1084
bowing downe her aged backe, she kist The wicked witch, I. v. 27. 1
 to the Prince, *bowing* with reverence dew II. viii. 55. 3
bowing low before her Majestie, V. ix. 34. 3
Bowl. With patience to forebare the offred *boule*? S.C. May 139
 A mighty Mazar *boule* of wine was sett, II. xii. 49. 3
 overthrew his *boule* disdainfully, II. xii. 49. 8
 in his hand a broad deepe *bowle* he beares, VII. vii. 41. 8
 Her brest like to a *boule* of creame uncrudded, *Epith.* 175
Bownd. See **Bound.**
Bows. everie one with meekenesse to her *bows*, II. iii. 25. 5
 a border . . . Of broken *bows* and arrowes shivered short; III. xi. 46. 7
 broke their *bows*, and did their shooting marre, V. iv. 44. 4

Box. *Boz*, yet mindfull of his olde offence; *Gn.* 676
to give largely to the *boze* refused. *Ilub.* 1224
Prince Arthur gave a *boze* of Diamond sure. *I.* ix. 19. 1

Boxes. Wont to robbe poore mens *boxes* of their due reliefe, *I.* iii. 17. 3

Boy. A shepheards *boye* Led forth his flock, *S.C.* Ja. 1
the pensive *boy*; halfe in despit, Arose, *S.C.* Ja. 76
Colin thou kenst, the Southerne shepheards *boye*; *S.C.* Ap. 21
Ah, foolish *Boy!* that is with love yblent: *S.C.* Ap. 155
Cuddie, fresh Cuddie, the liefest *boye*, *S.C.* Au. 195
Colin Clout, I wene, be his selfe *boyr*, *S.C.* S. 176
wretched *boy*, they slew with guiltie blades; *Gn.* 403
Wake, shepheards *boy*, at length awake for shame! *Ti.* 231
Ah! wretched *boy*, the shape of dreythead, *As.* 133
Where as the lucklesse *boy* yet bleeding lay; *As.* 142
The shepheards *boy* (best known by that name) *Col.* 1
(said then that lony *Boy*) *Col.* 96
told her father by a shepheards *boy*, *Col.* 147
Nought hast thou, foolish *boy*, scene in thy daies'. *Col.* 303
pensive *boy*, pursue that brave conceipt. *Col.* 388
that false winged *boy* Her chaste hart had subdewd. *I.* i. 47. 8
which the lovely *boy* Did love as life, *I.* vi. 17. 6
with timely fruit her belly sweld, And bore a *boy*. *I.* vi. 23. 4
find some other play-fellows, mine own sweet *boy*.' *I.* vi. 28. 9
pronder vaunt that proud avenging *boy* Did some pluck downe, *I.* ix. 12. 3
The most unruly and the boldest *boy*. *II.* ii. 18. 3
A little *boy* did on him still attend To reach, *II.* ix. 58. 4
That *boy* them sought and unto him did lend: *II.* ix. 58. 7
with what sleights and sweet allurements she Entyst the *Boy*, *III.* i. 35. 2
that same wretched *Boy* Was of him selfe the ydle Paramoure, *III.* ii. 45. 1
they saw that goodly *boy* with blood Defowled, *III.* v. 38. 1
'But, foolish *boy*, what booties thy service bace *III.* v. 47. 1
'Goe, Dame; goe, seeke your *boy*, *III.* vi. 24. 2
reape sweet pleasure of the wanton *boy*: *III.* vi. 46. 3
the winged *boy*, Sporting him selfe in safe felicity: *III.* vi. 49. 3
On faire Oenone got a lovely *boy*, *III.* ix. 36. 4
behinde The fearful *boy* so greedily poursew, *III.* xi. 4. 6
On which the winged *boy* in colours cleare Depainted was, *III.* xi. 7. 7
the Trojane *boy* so fayre He snatcht from Ida hill, *III.* xi. 34. 4
The winged *boy* did thrust into his throne, *III.* xi. 35. 6
the sad distresse In which that *boy* thee plonged, *III.* xi. 36. 3
Fansy, like a lovely *Boy* Of rare aspect, *III.* xii. 7. 1
with that lovely *boy*, Was bunting *IV.* vii. 23. 6
Like as it fell to this unhappy *boy*, *IV.* vii. 2. 1
turning backe unto that gentle *boy*, *VI.* ii. 24. 1
yet past a *boy*, And being now high time *VI.* ii. 32. 8
these words burst forth: 'Ah, sory *boy!*' *VI.* iii. 4. 6
The hardy *boy* Upon him set, *VI.* v. 16. 1
in subtle bands Of the bynd *boy*; *VI.* ix. 11. 7
Life was like a faire young lusty *boy*, *VII.* vii. 46. 6
The bynd *boy*, Venus baby, *Epiq.* i. 2
the cruell *boy* Would needs the fly pursue; *Epiq.* iv. 21
The wanton *boy* was shortly wel recured. *Epiq.* iv. 51
that imperions *boy* Doth therewith tip his darts, *H.L.* 120

Boyne. The pleasant *Boyne*, the fishy fruitfull Ban, *IV.* xi. 41. 4

Boys. like the *boyes* blood therein shed, *II.* xii. 45. 6

Boys. Their *boyes* can looke to those, *S.C.* Jul. 196
'Now leave, ye shepheards *boyes*, your merry glee; *S.C.* D. 139
Mingled amongst loose Ladies and lascivious *boyes*, *II.* v. 28. 9
with curious ymageree and shapes of naked *boyes*, *II.* xii. 60. 6
Many faire Ladies and lascivious *boyes*, *II.* xii. 72. 8
Confused with womens cries and shouts of *boyes*, *IV.* iii. 37. 8
shapes seem'd not like to terrestriall *boyes*, *IV.* x. 42. 4
Yet was admired much of fooles, women, and *boys*. *V.* ii. 30. 9
'Ah! my sweet *boyes*,' (Sayd she) *V.* x. 20. 3
ye fresh *boyes*, that tend upon her groomer, *Epiq.* 112
The whyles the *boyes* run up and downe the street, *Epiq.* 137

Boystrous. See **Boisterous.**

Brace. bigge Bulles of Basan *brace* hem about, *S.C.* S. 124

Braced. See **Iron-braced.**

Bracidas. 'Now, *Bracidas*, let this likewise be showne; *V.* iv. 18. 2
so the threasure yours is, *Bracidas*, by right.' *V.* iv. 19. 9
Bracidas and Lucy were right glad, *V.* iv. 20. 3

Brackish. His *brackish* waves be meynt. *S.C.* Jul. 84
forst to overflow with *brackish* teares, *T.M.* 29
she powred forth a *brackish* flood Of bitter teares, *T.M.* 415
whose *brackish* bitter well, I wasted have, *D.* 250
ever sprinkle *brackish* teares among, *D.* 530
through the *brackish* waves their passage sheare; *III.* iv. 42. 7
his hoarie hed Dropped with *brackish* deaw; *III.* xi. 40. 4

Brag. Seest howe *brag* yond Bullocke beares, *S.C.* F. 71

Braggadocchio. Vaine *Braggadocchio*, is made the scorn
Of knighthood *II.* iii. Arg.
Trompart, fitt man for *Braggadocchio*, *II.* iii. 10. 1
Braggadocchio saide; 'Once I did sweare, *II.* iii. 17. 6
In which vaine *Braggadocchio* was mewd, *II.* iii. 34. 3
I,' (said *Braggadocchio*) 'thought no lesse, *II.* iii. 44. 8
afford Which he had brought for *Braggadocchio* vaine. *II.* viii. 19. 4
Shee, that base *Braggadocchio* did affray, *III.* v. 27. 7
Proud *Braggadocchio*, that in vaunting vaine *III.* viii. 11. 8
Proud man himselfe then *Braggadocchio* deem'd, *III.* viii. 13. 6
(said *Braggadocchio*) 'needes thou wilt Thy daies abridge *III.* viii. 18. 1
Braggadocchio, with his bloody lance, *III.* viii. 18. 7
it was scornfull *Braggadocchio*, *III.* x. 23. 1
from *Braggadocchio* whilome reft The snowy Florimell, *IV.* ii. 4. 6
Which Ferran late from *Braggadocchio* wonne: *IV.* iv. 8. 2
Braggadocchio said, he never thought His person to
emperill *IV.* iv. 10. 4
Braggadocchio rather chose, For glorie vaine, *IV.* iv. 14. 4
Braggadocchio seeing had no will To hasten *IV.* iv. 20. 1

Braggadocchio—Continued.

Stept *Braggadocchio* forth, and as his thrall Her claym'd, *IV.* v. 23. 6
At last to *Braggadocchio* selfe alone She came *IV.* v. 26. 8
By *Braggadocchio* lately was redeemed; *IV.* ix. 20. 7
Braggadocchio is uncaes'd In all the Ladies sights. *V.* iii. Arg.
With *Braggadocchio*, whom he lately met *V.* iii. 10. 3
To *Braggadocchio* did his shield restore, *V.* iii. 13. 2
Came *Braggadocchio*, and did shew his shield, *V.* iii. 14. 8
Braggadocchio selfe with dreriment So daunted was *V.* iii. 26. 7
boastfull *Braggadocchio* to defame, *V.* iii. 29. 2
Braggadocchio would not let him pas, *V.* iii. 30. 3

Braggadocchio's. Don *Broggadochios* name resounded thrise: *V.* iii. 15. 4

Bragging. Har'd by his side grewe a *bragging* Brere, *S.C.* F. 115
knight was not for all his *bragging* bost; *I.* iii. 24. 5

Bragly. How *bragly* it begins to budde, *S.C.* Mar. 14

Braid. See **Breded.**

Brates. See **Brays.**

Brain. I deeme thy *braine* emperished bee *S.C.* F. 53
A Biggen he had got about his *brayne*, *S.C.* May 241
therewith bruzd his *brayne*: *S.C.* Jul. 226
when with Wiue the *braine* begins to sweate, *S.C.* O. 107
Whose wordes recording in my troubled *braine*, *Ti.* 481
As one whose dryer *braine* Is tost with troubled sights *I.* i. 42. 7
That troublous dreame gan freshly tosse his *braine* *I.* i. 55. 6
foule evill, rots the marrow, and consumes the *braine*. *I.* iv. 26. 8
th' abundance of an ydle *braine* Will iudge he, *II.* Pr. 1. 3
cruell passage made Quite through his *brayne*. *II.* viii. 45. 6
thousand Fancies bett his ydle *brayne* *III.* iv. 54. 4
thousands like which flowed in his *braine*, *III.* x. 8. 7
It would have cleft his *braine* downe to his brest. *IV.* iii. 34. 7
feare His ydle *braine* gan busily molest, *IV.* v. 43. 7
it emperied to the very *braine*, *V.* vii. 33. 8
To breake his sleepe, and waste his ydle *braine*: *II.* Pr. 1. 3
sullein care did afflict my *brayne*, *Proth.* 9

Brained. with his club me threatned to have *brained*, *IV.* x. 36. 5

Brain-pan. The tempered steele did not into his *braynepan* byte. *VI.* vi. 30. 9

Brains. Counted but toyes to busie ydle *braines*; *Col.* 704
it will stonn thy feeble *braines*; *III.* iii. 9. 5

Brake. See **Broke.**

Till *Thestyli* at last their silence *brake*, *Col.* 651
At last his solemn silence thus he *brake*, *I.* xii. 29. 5
twixt the perles and rubins softly *brake* A silver sound, *II.* iii. 24. 8
girded with a belt of twisted *brake*: *II.* xi. 22. 7
Ne hedge ne ditch his readie passage *brake*; *II.* xi. 26. 5
Yet when his love was false he with a peaze it *brake*. *III.* i. 20. 9
whome hee lately *brake* in victorious fight, *III.* iii. 52. 7
at the last they *brake* His slomber, *IV.* i. 43. 8
the staffe asunder *brake*, And left the head behinde: *IV.* iii. 10. 6
the which his quiet slomber *brake*: *IV.* v. 44. 7
oftsoones he *brake*, His sodaine silence *IV.* viii. 16. 1
old despight forth newly *brake* Gainst Blandamour, *IV.* ix. 26. 3
thus *brake* forth, *IV.* x. 43. 9
for joy he *brake* His bands, *V.* iii. 34. 7
They hew'd their helmes, and plates asunder *brake*. *VI.* i. 37. 4
all his bones in peeces nigh he *brake*. *VI.* vii. 11. 5
with one fall his necke he almost *brake*; *VI.* ix. 44. 3
Ne shee the lawes of Nature onely *brake*, *VII.* vi. 6. 1
At length she The silence *brake*, *VII.* vii. 57. 9

Brakes. Was nought but *brakes* and brambles *S.C.* D. 102
wilde Bores late round out of the *brakes*: *II.* xi. 10. 5
With thornes and barren *brakes* envind round, *IV.* i. 20. 5
through thicke woods and *brakes* and briers him drew, *VI.* v. 17. 3

Bramble. The bush my bedde, the *bramble* was my bowre, *S.C.* D. 65

Bramble-bush. The *Bramble bush*, where Byrds of every kynde *S.C.* Jun. 7

Bramble-leaves. with sharpe teeth the *bramble leaves* doth lop, *Gn.* 85

Brambles. Was nought but *brakes* and *brambles* *S.C.* D. 102

Brame. through long languour and hart-burning *brame*, *III.* ii. 52. 4

Branch. See **Laurel-branch, Poplar-branch.**
The blossome which my *branch* of youth did beare *S.C.* Ja. 39
Als my budding *branch* thou wouldest cropp; *S.C.* F. 58
To see the *branche* of his body displaie, *S.C.* May 196
As vertes *branch* and beauties budde, *S.C.* N. 88
The *branch* once dead, the budde must quaille; *S.C.* N. 91
The Turtle on the bared *branch* *S.C.* N. 138
then he percheth on some *brounch* thereby, *Mu.* 183
her *branch* faire blossomes forth did bring, *D.* 241
She is the *branch* of true nobilitie, *Col.* 530
the chastest floure that aye did spring On earthly *branch*, *I.* i. 48. 5
'Fayre *branch* of noblesse, floure of echevalrie, *I.* viii. 26. 7
As hudding *branch* rent from the native tree, *II.* ii. 2. 6
No *branch* whercon a fine bird did not sitt; *II.* vi. 13. 2
The noble *branch* from th' antique stocke was torne *II.* x. 36. 4
in his hand a *branch* of laurell bore, *III.* xii. 3. 7
deckes his *branch* with blossomes over all, *IV.* x. 22. 4
the Firbloom, but his *branche* (**branches*) is (**om.*) rough; *Am.* xxvi. 4
Faire *branch* of Honor, *Proth.* 150

Branched. *Branched* with gold and perle *II.* ix. 19. 4
Seem'd like a grove faire *branch*ed over-hed: *VI.* v. 35. 4

Branches. See **Bay-branches, Elder-branches, Laurel-branches,**
Olive-branches.
heavenly *branches* did I see arise *Pet.* iii. 1
His honor decayed, his *branches* sere. *S.C.* F. 114
Whose bodie is sere, whose *branches* broke, *S.C.* F. 170
his canker-wormes light Upon my *branches*, *S.C.* F. 180
the high Palme trees, with *branches* faire, *Gn.* 190
load the *branches* of the fruitfull vine; *Col.* 601
thinking of those *branches* greene to frame A girlond *I.* ii. 30. 6
with greene *branches* strowing all the ground, *I.* vi. 13. 8
The mossy *branches* of an Oke halfe ded. *I.* x. 48. 4

Branches—Continued.

No tree whose *branches* did not bravely spring; II. vi. 13. 1
 Trees, *branches*, birds, and songs, were framed fit II. vi. 13. 5
branches broad dispredd and body great, II. vii. 53. 7
 his broad *branches*, laden with rich fee, II. vii. 56. 3
 being goodly dight With bowes and *branches*, II. xii. 53. 8
 Whose big embodied *branches* shall not lin III. iii. 22. 3
 Well worthe stock, from which the *branches* sprong III. iv. 3. 6
 knitting their rancke *branches*, III. vi. 44. 4
 far abroad his mightie *branches* threw III. ix. 47. 8
 Like three faire *branches* budding farre and wide, IV. ii. 43. 5
 with their *branches* spred all Britany, IV. xi. 26. 6
 cropt the *branches* of the sient base, V. i. 1. 8
 two more of his armes did fall away, Like fruitlesse *branches*, V. xi. 11. 8
 in their lower *branches* sung aloud; VI. x. 6. 7
 *sweet is the fribloome, but his *branches* rough, Am. xxvi. 4
Brancheth. *brancheth* forth in brave nobilitie, VI. Pr. 4. 4
Branching. mucky slth his *branching* armes annoyves, II. vii. 15. 8
Brand. See **Firebrand, Levin-brand, Lightning-brand.**
 he perced With thrilling point of deadly yron *brand*, I. iii. 42. 7
 in his hand a burning *brand* he hath, I. iv. 33. 3
 grace doth quench the *brand* of hellish smart, I. ix. 53. 7
 Her hellish *brand* hath kindled with despight, II. ii. 29. 3
 He hath a sword that flames like burning *brand*, II. iii. 41. 5
 quench the *brand* of his conceived yre: II. vi. 27. 6
 Kindled through his infernall *brand* of spight, II. vi. 50. 5
 I can carve with this inchaunted *brand* II. viii. 22. 4
 the third brunt of this my fattall *brand*: II. viii. 37. 8
 To yield wide way to his hart-thrilling *brand*; II. viii. 41. 8
 did his yron *brand* so fast applie, IV. iii. 25. 7
 stroke the Pagan with his steely *brand* IV. viii. 43. 3
 When so he list in wrath lift up his steely *brand*, V. i. 8. 9
 Which steely *brand*, to make him dreaded more, V. i. 9. 1
 fenst himselfe about with many a flaming *brand*, V. viii. 35. 9
 Whose long rest rusted the bright steely *brand*; V. ix. 30. 7
 with his raging *brand* divide Their thickest troup, VI. xi. 48. 8
Brandiron. with his *brandiron* round about him layd; IV. iv. 32. 3
 with his club bett backe his *brandiron* bright VI. viii. 10. 4
Brandirons. Shame burning *brand-yrons* in her hand did hold; III. xii. 24. 8
Brandished. With *brandisht* tongue the emptie aire did gride, Gn. 254
 The other *brandished* a bloody knife; II. vii. 21. 8
 most gent, That ever *brandished* bright steele on hye! II. xi. 17. 6
 brave retourning, with his *brandisht* blade II. xi. 37. 1
Brandisheth. a burning *brand* The which he *brandisheth*
 about his hed: I. iv. 33. 4
Brandishing. High *brandishing* his bright deaw-burning blade, I. xi. 35. 6
Brands. beast; threatned all his heades like flaming
brandes, I. viii. 12. 6
 Another did the dying *brands* repayre II. vii. 36. 3
 bounded On everie side, with pyles of flaming *brands*, II. H. B. 39
Brandles. *Brandles*, Ballads, virelayes, and verses vaine; III. x. 8. 5
Brazen. See **Brazen.**
Brass. shields of *brasse* that shone like burnisht golde, Yan. vi. 3
 stoute as steede of *brasse*, S. C. Jul. 156
 Not Bilbo steele, nor *brasse* from Corinth fet, Mu. 77
 An yron brest, and back of scaly *bras*, I. vii. 17. 8
 shield Not made of steele, nor of enduring *bras*, I. vii. 33. 3
 captives to redeeme with price of *bras* I. x. 40. 3
 all armd in shyning *bras*, II. ii. 17. 9
 not of wood, nor of enduring *bras*, II. ix. 23. 4
 upon the glassy See A bridge of *bras*, II. x. 73. 9
 everlasting monuments of *brasse*, III. ix. 50. 8
 Whose raging rigour neither steele nor *bras* Could stay, IV. vi. 15. 5
 perfect gold surmounts the meanest *brasse*, IV. ix. 2. 9
 neither pretious stone, nor durefull *brasse*, IV. x. 39. 4
 hundred mouthes, and voice of *brasse* I had, IV. xi. 9. 7
 to thinke gold that is *bras*; VI. Pr. 5. 7
 More firme and durable then steele or *brasse*, H. H. B. 153
Brass-paved. when she does ride through heavens *bras*-
paved way, I. iv. 17. 7
Brass-plated. In his *bras-plated* body to embosse, I. xi. 20. 3
Brass-scaly. Does overspred his long *bras-scaly* back, I. xi. 11. 2
Brast. See **Burst, Outbrast.**
 dreadfull Furies, which their chaines have *brast*, I. v. 31. 8
 with that percing noise flew open quite, or *brast*, I. viii. 4. 9
 Als flew his steed as he his bandes had *brast*, I. ix. 21. 7
 glauncing on the tempered metall, *brast* In thousand shivers, III. vii. 40. 8
 Therewith asunder in the midst it *brast*, IV. iii. 12. 1
 with the straint his wesand nigh he *brast*, V. ii. 14. 5
 all his bowels in his body *brast*: V. viii. 8. 6
 Did quake to heare, and nigh asunder *brast*: V. xi. 28. 5
 all they cleft or *brast*, V. xii. 17. 9
 As if his lungs and lites were nigh asunder *brast*, VI. iii. 26. 9
 Strying in vaine that nigh his bowels *brast*, VI. iv. 22. 2
 all her hart-strings *brast*, VI. xi. 22. 8
 Shouting as they the heavens would have *brast*; VII. vi. 52. 7
Brought. See **Brought.**
Brave. this *brave* monument with flash did rend, Bel.² iii. 14
 Which that *brave* races greatnes did attest, Bel.² v. 7
 her *brave* writings, which her famous merite Ro. v. 12
 As that *brave* sonne of Aeson, Ro. x. 1
 So this *brave* Towne, that in her youthlie daies Ro. x. 5
 Did *brave* about the corpses of Hector colde; Ro. xiv. 10
 these *brave* Pallaces, which maysted bee Of time, Ro. xviii. 3
 that same *brave* Citie, Which Sustain'd the shocke of com-
 mon enmitie Ro. xxi. 2
 her course begun with *brave* intent, Ro. xxi. 8
 that *brave* honour of the Latine name, Ro. xxii. 1
 the *brave* warlicke brood of Alemaine, Ro. xxxi. 7
 France though fruitfull of *brave* wits, Ro. Env. 2

Brave—Continued.

semblants outward *brave*! Gn. 93
 The great Argoan ships *brave* ornament, Gn. 210
brave Knights, and their renowned Squires; Hub. 29
 so *brave* beaests she loveth best to see Hub. 629
 the *brave* Courtier, in whose beauteous thought Hub. 717
 Desire of honor or *brave* thought of armes Hub. 825
 thought of honor, nor *brave* gest, Hub. 978
 who would ever care to doo *brave* deed, T. M. 451
 Large streetes, *brave* houses, sacred sepulchers, Ti. 94
 lifting up her *brave* heroick thought Ti. 109
Brave Impe of Bedford! grow apace in bountie, Ti. 272
 with *brave* plumes doth beate the azure skie, Ti. 423
 So *brave* a Trompe, thy noble acts to sound! Ti. 434
 Ne of so *brave* a building ought remained, Ti. 559
 purchas Through *brave* atcheivements from his enemies; Ti. 655
 Full of *brave* courage and bold hardyhed, Mu. 27
 with *brave* deeds to her sole service vowed, As. 69
 pursue that *brave* concept In thy sweete Eglantine Col. 388
 In whose *brave* mynd, as in a golden cofer, Col. 488
 She is the well of bountie and *brave* mynd, Col. 496
 Ne any there doth *brave* or valiant seeme, Col. 779
 But where thy selfe hast thy *brave* mansione: Ded. Son. v. 8
 And ye, *brave* Lord, whose goodly personage Ded. Son. vi. 1
 Yet *brave* ensample of long passed daies, Ded. Son. x. 9
 That their *brave* deeds she might immortalize Ded. Son. xiv. 3
 through immortal merit Of his *brave* vertues, Ded. Son. xv. 4
 Then that *brave* court doth to mine eie present, Ded. Son. xvii. 11
 To prove his puissance in battell *brave* I. i. 3. 7
 The Champion dismounted from his courser *brave*, I. i. 11. 8
 Whose bridle rung with golden bels and bosses *brave*, I. i. 13. 9
 most *brave* embellished With royall robes I. iv. 8. 3
 Athwart his brest a bauldrick *brave* he ware, I. vii. 29. 8
 an almond tree With blossoms *brave* bedecked daintily; I. vii. 32. 7
brave pursuits of chevalrous emprise, I. ix. 1. 4
 writt with golden letters rich and *brave*: I. ix. 19. 8
 both sweet and *brave* They might appeare, I. x. 42. 4
 she saw where he upstarted *brave* I. xi. 34. 1
 The *brave* adventures of this faery knight, II. Pr. 5. 7
 two *brave* knights in bloody fight II. ii. 21. 3
Brave be her warres, and honorable deeds, II. ii. 31. 5
 that *brave* steed there finding ready dight, II. iii. 4. 8
 Her yorie forhead, full of bountie *brave*, II. iii. 24. 1
 my corage *brave* Dismay with feare, II. iii. 45. 3
 In *brave* pursuit of honorable deed, II. iv. 1. 1
 how *brave* she decks her bounteous honre, II. vi. 16. 5
 I in armes, and in atcheivements *brave*, II. vii. 33. 6
 of his victories *Brave* monuments remaine, II. x. 21. 9
brave ensample, both of martiall And civil rule, II. x. 74. 8
brave retourning, with his *brandisht* blade II. xi. 37. 1
 this *brave* knight, that for this vertue fightes, II. xii. 1. 6
 his *brave* shield, full of old monuments, II. xii. 80. 3
 all those pleasaunt bowres, and Pallace *brave*, II. xii. 83. 1
 the *brave* Mayd would not disarmed bee, III. i. 42. 7
 Of their *brave* gestes and prowess martiall: III. ii. 1. 6
Brave Captaines, and most mighty warriorurs, III. iii. 23. 3
 comming forth shall spred his banner *brave* III. iii. 30. 3
 Shall of him selfe a *brave* ensample shew, III. iii. 45. 2
 with *brave* bauldrick garnished, III. iii. 59. 9
 Where be the *brave* atcheivements doen by some? III. iv. 1. 3
 in *brave* sprite it kindles goodly fre, III. v. 1. 8
 the *brave* youthly Champions to assay, III. vii. 41. 6
 ye *brave* knights, that boast this Ladies love, III. viii. 27. 6
 All the *brave* knights that doen in armes excell III. viii. 46. 7
 The heavie losse of their *brave* Paramours, III. ix. 35. 4
 forth the Boaster marching *brave* III. x. 33. 5
 To giust with that *brave* straunger knight a cast, III. x. 35. 4
 Then they march forward *brave*, III. x. 42. 9
 the *brave* Mayd would not for courtesy him abraide, III. xi. 8. 3
 the *brave* Maid, which all this while was plast III. xii. 27. 4
brave exploits which great Heroes wonne, IV. Pr. 3. 4
 In *brave* aray and goodly amenance, IV. iii. 5. 5
 'Brave Knights and Ladies, certes, ye doe wrong IV. iv. 12. 2
 Manie a *brave* knight and manie a daintie dame, IV. iv. 13. 8
 with that *brave* Britonesse Had left IV. vii. 3. 1
 this same *brave* emprise for me did rest, IV. x. 4. 7
Brave thoughts and noble deedes did evermore aspire, IV. x. 26. 9
 Ne better doth beseme *brave* chevalry, V. ii. 1. 2
 Ne any Knight was absent that *brave* courage bore, V. iii. 2. 9
 goodly can to greet his *brave* emprise, V. iii. 15. 7
 From all *brave* knights be banisht with defame; V. iii. 38. 8
 All the *brave* Knights that hold of Maidenhead, V. iv. 29. 6
 he round about him saw Many *brave* Knights, V. v. 22. 2
 A sordid office for a mind so *brave*: V. v. 23. 4
 his owne *brave* mind Subjected hath to my unequall might, V. v. 32. 2
 her good Knights, of which so *brave* a hand Serves her V. viii. 18. 6
 the *brave* Prince for honour and for right, did fight: V. viii. 30. 6
 The noble Briton Prince with his *brave* Peare; V. x. 15. 2
 sent redresse thereof by this *brave* Briton Knight, V. xi. 1. 9
 brancheth forth in *brave* nobilitie, VI. Pr. 4. 4
 this proud gyant should with *brave* emprise Quite overthrow; VI. iv. 33. 4
 More *brave* and noble knights have raysed beene VI. iv. 36. 3
 thought that those *brave* imps were sowne Here by the Gods, VI. iv. 36. 7
 With those *brave* armours lying on the ground, VI. v. 25. 4
 Was greatly growne in love of that *brave* pere,) VI. v. 41. 8
 through prowess and their *brave* emprise VI. vi. 35. 7
 to adorne With so *brave* badges, VI. vi. 36. 5
 What *brave* exploit, what perill hardly wrought H. L. 220
 most beautifull and *brave* Their fleshy howre, H. B. 122
 some *brave* muse may sing Proth. 159

Bravely. head, full *bravely* with a morion hidd (armed!), . . . *Bel.* xv. 5
 A goodly ship with banners *bravely* dight, . . . *Van.* ix. 2
 A goodly building *bravely* garnished; . . . *I.* iv. 2. 6
 her straight legs most *bravely* were embayld . . . *II.* iii. 27. 2
 No tree whose branches did not *bravely* spring; . . . *II.* vi. 13. 1
bravely furnished as ship might bee, . . . *II.* xii. 19. 3
 did those two them selves so *bravely* beare, . . . *IV.* ix. 30. 6
bravely mounted to his most mishap; . . . *IV.* x. 9. 7
Braver. No *braver* Poeme can be under Sun. . . . *Col.* 411
 Ne *braver* proofe in any of thy powre . . . *III.* iii. 3. 2
 no *braver* president this day Remaines on earth, . . . *V.* iv. 2. 6
Bravery. all the *braverie* that eye may see, . . . *Hub.* 608
 oft maintain'd his masters *braverie*, . . . *Hub.* 858
 to him avauting in great *bravery*, . . . *II.* iii. 6. 3
 with how great vaunt of *braverie* He them abused . . . *V.* iii. 39. 7
Bravest. miserie doth *bravest* mindes abate, . . . *Hub.* 256
 shortly must repent that now so vainely *bravest*, . . . *V.* vii. 32. 9
Brawned. mighty *brawned* bows Were wont to rive Steele
 plates, . . . *I.* viii. 41. 6
Brawny. strongly forth did stretch His *brawnie* armes, . . . *II.* xii. 21. 2
brawny armes had lost their known might, . . . *IV.* xii. 20. 4
Bray. Therewith enrag'd she loudly gan to *bray*, . . . *I.* i. 17. 5
 they gan loudly *bray*, With hollow houlung, . . . *I.* iii. 23. 1
 Her shrill outcryes and shrieks so loud did *bray*, . . . *I.* vi. 7. 5
 shrill trompets lowd did *bray*, . . . *III.* xii. 6. 6
 shrilling trompets loudly gan to *bray*, . . . *IV.* iv. 48. 5
 The Tyrant selfe came forth with yelling *bray*, . . . *IV.* viii. 62. 2
 The Lyons rore; the Tygres loudly *bray*; . . . *IV.* x. 46. 3
 which she doth *bray* Out of her poysonous entrails . . . *V.* xi. 20. 9
 With that aloud she gan to *bray* and yell, . . . *V.* xi. 28. 1
 So dreadfully his hundred tongues did *bray*; . . . *V.* xii. 41. 7
Brayed. He loudly *brayd* with beastly yelling sound, . . . *I.* viii. 11. 3
 He loudly *brayd*, that like was never heard; . . . *I.* xi. 26. 2
 He *brayd* aloud for very fell despight; . . . *V.* xi. 8. 2
 Thereat he *brayed* loud, and yelled dreadfully, . . . *V.* xii. 20. 9
Brays. *Brays* out her latest breath, and up her eyes doth seele. *II.* i. 38. 9
Brasen. A *brasen* voice that may with shrilling cryes . . . *T.M.* 117
brasen Pillours never to be fired, . . . *Ti.* 410
 Upon a *brasen* pillour standing hie, . . . *Ti.* 660
 fast embard in mighty *brasen* wall, . . . *I.* vii. 44. 8
 'Lo! yonder is' . . . 'The *brasen* towre, . . . *I.* xi. 3. 2
 over all with *brasen* scales was armd, . . . *I.* xi. 9. 1
 He hadd to open wyde his *brasen* gate, . . . *I.* xii. 3. 6
 Behind his hacke he bore a *brasen* shield, . . . *II.* i. 38. 1
brasen Caudrons thou shalt rombling heare, . . . *III.* iii. 9. 3
 A *brasen* wall in compas to compyle . . . *III.* iii. 10. 3
 'Till that *brasen* wall they up do reare; . . . *III.* iii. 11. 7
 Nor *brasen* walls, nor many wakefull spies, . . . *III.* ix. 7. 5
 through the rooffe of her strong *brasen* towre . . . *III.* xi. 31. 3
 Gainst whom he always bent a *brasen* shield, . . . *III.* xii. 12. 8
 That *brasen* dore flew open, . . . *III.* xii. 29. 7
 Upon a *brasen* pillour, by the which she stands, . . . *III.* xii. 30. 9
 that great *brasen* pillour broke in peeces small, . . . *III.* xii. 37. 9
 seem'd his shrieks would rend the *brasen* skie: . . . *IV.* viii. 38. 5
 eke an hundred *brasen* caudrons bright, . . . *IV.* x. 38. 6
 neither yron barres, nor *brasen* locke, . . . *IV.* xi. 3. 3
 That Romaine Monarch built a *brasen* wall, . . . *IV.* xi. 36. 2
 As if they would have rent the *brasen* skies, . . . *VI.* viii. 40. 4
 Fayth doth fearlesse dwell in *brasen* towre, . . . *Am.* lxx. 13
 th' Earth, . . . engirt with *brasen* bands; . . . *H.H.B.* 37
 And in the same, as in a *brasen* booke, . . . *H.H.B.* 130
 Of Gods high praise, that fills the *brasen* sky; . . . *H.H.B.* 263
Breach. some old sorowe that made a newe *breache*: . . . *S.C.* May 210
 No reach, no *breach*, that might him profit bring, . . . *Hub.* 1141
breach of lawes to privie ferme did let; . . . *Hub.* 1160
 the *breach* Which love and fortune in her heart had wrought; *I.* vii. 42. 3
 Each dore he opened without any *breach*, . . . *I.* viii. 34. 8
 forst, at last he made through silence sudein *breach*, . . . *I.* ix. 25. 9
 in his conscience made a secrete *breach*, . . . *I.* ix. 48. 3
breach of love and loialty betrayd, . . . *I.* xii. 31. 5
 with faire semblaunt sought to hyde the *breach*, . . . *II.* ix. 39. 3
 Ne was there outward *breach*, nor grudge in hart, . . . *II.* x. 14. 7
 so untimely *breach* . . . halfe seem'd to offend; . . . *II.* x. 68. 6
 th' utmost sandy *breach* they shortly fetch, . . . *II.* xii. 21. 3
 with daintie *breach* Of her fine fingers, . . . *II.* xii. 56. 4
 vile ungentlenesse, or hospitages *breach*, . . . *III.* x. 6. 9
 let not my rudenes he no *breach* Unto your patience, . . . *III.* x. 25. 3
 Threatning into his life to make a *breach*, . . . *III.* xi. 12. 7
 Did find it fit withouten *breach* or let, . . . *IV.* v. 19. 5
 With *breach* of faith and loyaltie unsound, . . . *IV.* vi. 28. 4
 so sore a *breach* That sudden newes had made . . . *IV.* vi. 33. 3
 For *breach* of faith to her, . . . *V.* vi. 12. 9
 Seeking by every way to make some *breach*; . . . *V.* viii. 37. 2
 lastly Justice charged her with *breach* of lawes, . . . *V.* ix. 44. 9
 With so foule blame as *breach* of faith once plight, . . . *V.* xi. 62. 4
 the stroke That . . . had made so strong a *breach* . . . *VI.* ii. 13. 3
 with so unknighly *breach* Of armes, . . . *VI.* ii. 42. 4
 to thy blisse I made this lucklesse *breach*, . . . *VI.* x. 29. 3
 well agree withouten *breach* or jar, . . . *Epith.* 132
Breaches. The *breaches* of her singults did supply, . . . *T.M.* 232
 the ragged *breaches* hong Embost with massy gold . . . *II.* vii. 28. 3
 Provoked them the *breaches* to assay, . . . *II.* xi. 14. 7
 Supplide her sobbing *breaches* with sad complement, . . . *III.* iv. 35. 9
 of like former *breaches* Made in their friendship, . . . *IV.* ii. 12. 4
 In my sweet peace such *breaches* to have bred! . . . *Am.* lxxxv. 12
Bread. See *Bred*.
 Theyr sheepe han crustes, and they the *bread*; . . . *S.C.* Jul. 187
 The *bread* of life powr'd downe from heavenly place, . . . *Hub.* 438
 My *bread* shall be the anguish of my mind, . . . *D.* 375
 who with gratious *bread* the hungry feeds, . . . *I.* iv. 32. 3

Bread—Continued.
 make them cheese and *bread*; . . . *III.* x. 36. 8
 doe also serve To her for *bread*, . . . *IV.* i. 26. 2
bread and water or like feeble thing, . . . *V.* iv. 31. 8
 ere he tasted *Bread* He would her succour, . . . *VI.* i. 31. 4
Breaded. See *Bred*.
Breadth. To be the measure of her *breadth* and length: . . . *Ro.* viii. 4
 to measure Her length, her *breadth*, her deepnes, . . . *Ro.* xxvi. 4
 other Isle, that greater *breadth* now beares, . . . *V.* iv. 7. 9
Break. Against a Roocke to *breake* with dreadfull poysse: . . . *Ro.* xvi. 4
 anie fortunes wreaques Could *breake* her course . . . *Ro.* xxi. 8
 Let *breake* your sounder sleepe, . . . *S.C.* An. 191
 the shepheard would *breake* his sleepe, . . . *S.C.* S. 193
Breake we our pypes, that shrill . . . *S.C.* N. 71
 all their learned instruments did *breake*: . . . *T.M.* 599
 'The sevenfold yron gates . . . To *breake*, . . . *Ti.* 375
 in their wrath *breake* off the vitall bands, . . . *D.* 18
 could great Cynthias sore displeasure *breake*, . . . *Col.* 174
 When as death these vitall bands shall *breake*, . . . *Col.* 630
 He . . . would not all his silence *breake*, . . . *I.* i. 42. 9
 who can . . . *breake* the chayne of strong necessitie, . . . *I.* v. 25. 5
 gan to *breake* the bands of their captivitee, . . . *II.* v. 18. 9
 least Force or Fraud should unaware *Breake* in, . . . *II.* vii. 25. 4
 Ne ever will it *breake*, ne ever bend: . . . *II.* viii. 21. 5
 within his flesh Did *breake* the launce, . . . *II.* viii. 36. 7
 It might *breake* out and set the whole on fyre, . . . *II.* ix. 30. 2
 his purposes to *breake*, . . . *III.* iii. 36. 4
 Their beames shall ofte *breake* forth, . . . *III.* iii. 44. 9
breake forth into bright burning flame, . . . *III.* iii. 48. 6
 none night thorough *breake*, nor overstride, . . . *III.* vi. 31. 4
breake the vow that to faire Columbell I plightid have, . . . *III.* vii. 51. 6
 doe *breake* by force Into an heard, . . . *IV.* iv. 35. 6
 oft with bitterness It forth would *breake*, . . . *IV.* viii. 24. 5
 In case his spring lust should *breake* into excesse, . . . *IV.* ix. 18. 9
 see The surning *breake* forth out of his lusty bowres, . . . *IV.* x. 45. 4
 rather chose his challenge off to *breake*, . . . *V.* i. 24. 3
 it would lose or *breake*, . . . *V.* iii. 28. 9
 his contempt, that did her judg'ment *breake*, . . . *V.* iv. 40. 5
 To *breake* all bonds of law and rules of right: . . . *V.* vii. 20. 5
 Whom he did all to peeces *breake*, . . . *V.* xi. 33. 8
 streight commaundement . . . Which none durst *breake*, . . . *V.* xii. 10. 5
 that *breake* bands of civilltie, . . . *VI.* i. 26. 6
 'loth were I . . . yet *breake* it should againe, . . . *VI.* ii. 7. 7
 Gan *breake* to him the fortunes of his love, . . . *VI.* iii. 15. 2
 His heart . . . forth at last did *breake* in speeches sharpe . . . *VI.* iii. 34. 9
 at the last *breake* forth in his owne proper kynd, . . . *VI.* v. 1. 9
 the strong course of their displeasure *breake*, . . . *VI.* v. 30. 7
 his lives threed to *breake*, . . . *VI.* xi. 34. 9
Breake forth at length out of the inner part, . . . *Am.* ii. 5
 if I silent be, my hart will *breake*, . . . *Am.* xliii. 3
 Out of my prison I will *breake* anew; . . . *Am.* lxxx. 6
 Let not one sparke of filthy lustfull fyre *Breake* out, . . . *Am.* lxxxvii. 2
Breake gentle sleepe with misconceived dout, . . . *Epith.* 337
 To *breake* his sleepe, and waste his ydle braine: . . . *H.L.* 256
Breaking. See *Heart-breaking*.
breaking forth at last, thus dearnlie plained: . . . *D.* 196
 By *breaking* of the band betwixt us twaine; . . . *I.* xii. 34. 4
breaking off the end for want of breath, . . . *II.* i. 56. 2
 with her brest *breaking* the fomy wave, . . . *II.* ii. 24. 8
 on the rocke the waves *breaking* aloft . . . *II.* iii. 33. 3
 forth *breaking* into bitter plaintes . . . *III.* xi. 9. 1
breaking quite his garlond ever greene, . . . *III.* xi. 37. 8
 Her angrie teame *breaking* their hands of peace . . . *IV.* iii. 41. 3
 They *breaking* forth with rude unrilment . . . *IV.* ix. 23. 5
breaking forth dare tempt the deepest flood . . . *IV.* x. 46. 5
 Which *breaking* open with indignant ire, . . . *V.* vii. 37. 4
breaking forth out at a posterne dore, . . . *V.* viii. 48. 8
 Which *breaking* off he toward them did pace . . . *VI.* v. 36. 4
 For *breaking* of their daunce, . . . *VI.* x. 11. 3
breaking forth in laughter, . . . *VII.* vi. 46. 5
 Thence *breaking* forth, did . . . throng, . . . *Am.* xii. 8
Breaking his prison, forth to you doth fly, . . . *Am.* lxxiii. 4
Breaks. open *breakes* the dore in furious wize, . . . *I.* iii. 19. 5
 At last *breakes* forth with furious unrest, . . . *II.* xi. 32. 5
Breakes forth her silver beames, . . . *III.* i. 43. 4
 Whence forth it *breakes* in sighes and anguish ryfe, . . . *III.* ii. 32. 8
 Then forth it *breakes*, . . . *III.* ix. 15. 8
 At length *breakes* downe in raine, . . . *IV.* ix. 33. 6
Breakes forth, and makes his way more violent; . . . *VI.* i. 21. 5
 Like as a flowre, . . . At length *breakes* forth, . . . *VI.* ii. 35. 9
breakes into her Dayr' house, . . . *VII.* vi. 48. 4
Breane. The morish Cole, and the soft sliding *Breane*, . . . *IV.* xi. 29. 6
Breares. See *Briers*.
Breast. castles under her *breast* did coure, . . . *Bel.* viii. 6
 Ladie, in whose bounteous *breast* All heavenly grace . . . *Pet.* vii. 9
 I gan in my engravied *breast* To scorne . . . *Van.* xii. 5
 in this blessed brooke Doe bathe your *breast*, . . . *S.C.* Ap. 38
 Ne *breast* of baser birth doth thee embrace, . . . *S.C.* O. 82
 with pure *breast* from careful sorrow free, . . . *Ga.* 107
 His glittering *breast* he lifteth up on hie, . . . *Ga.* 258
 The canker worme of everie gentle *breast*; . . . *Hub.* 736
 into whose *breast* Never crept thought of honor, . . . *Hub.* 977
 She armes the *breast* with constant patience . . . *T.M.* 133
 felt my heart nigh riven in my *breast* . . . *Ti.* 30
 did enrich that noble *breast* of his . . . *Ti.* 285
 inlie greiving in my groning *breast*, . . . *Ti.* 484
 With fruitfull hope his aged *breast* he fed . . . *Mui.* 25
 whose empierced *breast* Sharpe sorrowe did . . . rive . . . *D.* 6
 The stormie passion of his troubled *breast*, . . . *D.* 192
 let compassion creepe Into his *breast*, . . . *D.* 249

Breast—Continued.

yet are deepe engraven in my *breast*, D. 296
 her faire *breast*, the theasury of joy, As. 161
 sole possession in so chaste a *breast!* Col. 555
 celestiall rage Of Love . . . is breath'd into thy *breast*, Col. 824
 To you, right noble Lord, whose carefull *breast* *Ded. Son.* ix. 1
 on his *breast* a bloodie Crosse he bore, I. i. 2. 1
 seizng cruell clawes on trembling *breast*, I. i. 29. 9
 sore grieved in her gentle *breast*, I. ii. 8. 8
 upon his coward *breast* A bloody crosse, I. ii. 11. 4
 when corage hott The fire of love, . . . kindled in my *breast*, I. ii. 35. 3
 she . . . does steepe Her tender *breast* in bitter teares all night; I. iii. 15. 8
 seizng cruell clawes on trembling *breast*, I. iii. 19. 8
 they gan to . . . beat their *breasts*, and naked flesh to teare: I. iii. 22. 5
 life forsooke his stubborne *breast*, I. iii. 42. 9
 since my *breast* was launght with lovely dart I. iv. 46. 5
 An yron *breast*, and back of sealy bras, I. vii. 17. 8
 lively breath her sad *breast* did forsake: I. vii. 20. 8
 wound That launght hath my *breast* with bleeding smart, I. vii. 25. 7
 Athwart his *breast* a bauldrick brave he ware, I. vii. 29. 8
 head . . . Had riven many a *breast* with pikehead square: I. vii. 37. 4
 life high crucht out of his panting *breast*: I. viii. 15. 3
 soone as breath out of his *breast* did pas, I. viii. 24. 6
 wound . . . doth rancle in my riven *breast*, I. ix. 7. 4
 To kindle love in every living *breast*: I. ix. 9. 4
 Ne fleshy *breast* can armed be so sownd, I. ix. 11. 2
 consuming thought To put away out of his carefull *breast*, I. x. 29. 6
 O! gently come into my feeble *breast*: I. xi. 6. 1
 Forelifting up a-loft his speckled *breast*, I. xi. 15. 2
 never felt his imperceable *breast* So wondrous force I. xi. 17. 7
 advance his broad discoloured *breast* Above his wonted pitch, I. xi. 31. 7
 remaynd Some lingring life within his hollow *breast*, I. xii. 10. 4
 his sharpe sword Against her snowy *breast* II. i. 11. 7
 Thy litle hands embrewd in bleeding *breast* II. i. 37. 8
 In whose white alabaster *breast* did stick II. i. 39. 5
 Sbee sight from bottome of her wounded *breast*; II. i. 47. 2
 with her *breast* breaking the fomy wave, II. ii. 24. 8
 with her tresses torne And naked *breast*, II. ii. 27. 3
 His puissant armes about his noble *breast*, II. iii. 1. 8
 Ne thought of honour ever did assay His baser *breast*, II. iii. 4. 4
 forelay Athwart her snowy *breast*, II. iii. 29. 6
 Which his sad speach infixed in my *breast*, II. iv. 23. 2
 to his *breast* it selfe intended right: II. iv. 46. 4
 to his *breast* his bever bent, II. v. 6. 9
 on his *breast* his victor foote he thrust: II. v. 12. 6
 Gan sucke this vitall ayre into his *breast*, II. vii. 66. 6
 speare he fiercely bent Against the Pagans *breast*, II. viii. 32. 2
 downe to his manly *breast* Have cleft his head II. viii. 33. 8
 An open passage through his riven *breast*, II. xi. 37. 4
 crucht his carcas so against his *breast*, II. xi. 42. 2
 His stubborne *breast* gan secret pleasaunce to embrace, II. xii. 65. 9
 Her snowy *breast* was bare II. xii. 78. 1
 it is shrined in my Sovereines *breast*, III. Pr. 1. 5
 fairest knight alive, when armed was her *breast*, III. ii. 4. 9
 rive with thousand throbs thy thrilled *breast*: III. ii. 32. 5
 lowc hath gryde My feeble *breast* of late, III. ii. 37. 9
 Her alabaster *breast* she soft did kis, III. ii. 42. 7
 love, that is in gentle *breast* begonne, III. ii. 51. 7
 housed is within her hollow *breast*, III. iii. 18. 7
 Strooke her full on the *breast*, III. iv. 15. 8
 did vexe his noble *breast*, III. iv. 54. 3
 Ever to creepe into his noble *breast*; III. v. 2. 4
 Long while he strove in his corageous *breast* III. v. 44. 1
 In gentle Ladies *breast* and bounteous race Of woman kind III. v. 52. 7
 She bath'd her *breast* the boyling heat t' allay; III. vi. 6. 7
 He knockt his *breast* with desperate intent, III. vii. 20. 3
 bowd his battred visour to his *breast*: III. vii. 42. 5
 would have algates riv'd The hart out of his *breast*: III. viii. 3. 6
 thrise his *breast* he stroke, III. viii. 22. 3
 Dropped adowne upon her yvory *breast*: III. viii. 35. 4
 So firmly she had sealed up her *breast*, III. viii. 39. 5
 the burning hart which on his *breast* He bare, III. viii. 45. 4
 Whilst deadly tormentes doe her chast *breast* rend, III. xi. 11. 3
 powre of hand, nor skill of learned *breast*, III. xi. 16. 3
 Love to conceive in her disdainfull *breast*; III. xi. 17. 6
 magnanimity Dwells in thy bounteous *breast!* III. xi. 19. 3
 Did beat and bounce his head and *breast* ful sore: III. xi. 27. 6
 brushing his faire *breast*, III. xi. 32. 7
 privy love his *breast* empierced had, III. xi. 41. 8
 Her *breast* all naked, as nett yvory III. xii. 20. 1
 litle drops empurpled her faire *breast*, III. xii. 33. 5
 lately did dispart Her bleeding *breast*, III. xii. 38. 4
 deadly points at eithers *breast* to bend, IV. ii. 14. 8
 It would have cleft his braine downe to his *breast*, IV. iii. 34. 7
 In whose chast *breast* all bountie naturall IV. Pr. 4. 3
 Ne suffred sleepe to settle in his *breast*, IV. v. 41. 5
 This feeble *breast* endured hatb, IV. vii. 14. 4
 all his hairy *breast* with gory bloud was fld, IV. vii. 31. 9
 about his *breast* unworthy of such blame, IV. viii. 4. 7
 beat her purple *breast* That precious juell, IV. viii. 10. 2
 Of his old love conceay'd in secret *breast*, IV. ix. 17. 4
 inward grudge fld his heroicke *breast*: IV. ix. 32. 4
 To heare that Ladies head before his *breast*, V. i. 29. 4
 whereas thy *breast* to *breast* Should meete, V. ii. 12. 5
 Out of his *breast* the very heart have rended: V. v. 6. 5
 Which long concealing in her covert *breast*, V. v. 27. 1
 Within the closet of her covert *breast*, V. v. 44. 6
 her private fire, which boyld Her inward *breast*, V. v. 53. 8
 Upon her speare she bore before her *breast*, V. vi. 39. 5
 in unquiet *breast* Did closely harbour such a jealous guest) V. vii. 27. 4

Breast—Continued.

she, whose Princely *breast* was toucht nere With piteous ruth V. ix. 50. 1
 does beat her *breast* and forehead knockes, V. xii. 38. 9
 all her garments from her snowy *breast*, VI. i. 17. 7
 And flame forth honour in thy noble *breast*; VI. ii. 37. 4
 Pull on the *breast* him strooke, VI. iv. 5. 7
 heat her *breast*, and piteously her selfe torment, VI. v. 4. 9
 her *breast*, new launght with murdrous knife, VI. v. 5. 4
 well disburdened her engrieved *breast*, VI. viii. 34. 2
 Her yvorie neck; her alabaster *breast*; VI. viii. 42. 1
 with a naked knife Readie to launght her *breast*, VI. viii. 48. 9
 each hath his fortune in his *breast*, VI. ix. 29. 9
 Ne him could find to fancie in her *breast*: VI. ix. 40. 7
 with lovely dart Dinting his *breast* VI. x. 31. 8
 he no word could speake, but smit his *breast*, VI. xi. 28. 5
 he his face, his head, his *breast* did beat, VI. xi. 33. 4
 Upon the litle *breast*, like christall bright, VI. xii. 7. 7
 having her snowy *breast* As yet not laed, VI. xii. 15. 2
 on her *breast* I . . . did view The litle purple rose VI. xii. 18. 4
 Rent up her *breast*, and bosome open layd, VI. xii. 19. 4
 that which she hath fylde In her owne *breast*, VI. xii. 21. 4
 made his hart to tickle in his *breast*, VII. vi. 46. 2
 in my feeble *breast* Kindle fresh sparkes VII. vii. 2. 3
 to kindle new desire In gentle *breast*, Am. vi. 10
 May kindle living fire within my *breast*, Am. vii. 12
 if in your hardned *breast* ye hide Am. xxv. 9
 your gentle *breast* inspire With sweet infusion, Am. xxviii. 16
 in your *breast* his leafe and love embrace, Am. xxviii. 6
 lend you me another living *breast*, Am. xxxiii. 14
 Her *breast*, lyke Lillyes, Am. lxiv. 11
 Her *breast* that table was, so richly spredd; Am. lxxvii. 13
 her *breast*, lyke a rich laden barke, Am. lxxxii. 5
 pure affections bred in spotlesse *breast*, Am. lxxxiii. 5
 Her *breast* like to a bowle of creame unrudded, Epith. 175
 my feeble *breast* inspire With gentle furie, H.L. 27
 Thou hast enfrosen her disdainfull *breast*, H.L. 146
 His faith, his fortune, in his *breast* he beares, H.L. 224
 in her inmost *breast* He may embosomd bee H.L. 248
 my feeble *breast*, too full of thee? H.B. 3
 in thy *breast* his blessed image beare, H.H.L. 259
 that shall thy feeble *breast* Inflame with love, H.H.L. 269
 Vouchsafe . . . To shed into my *breast* some sparking light H.H.B. 10
Breast-plate. His *breastplate* first, that was of substance pure, Mu. 57
Breasts. pierce immortal *breasts* with mortall smart? T.M. 48
 From thence infused into mortall *breasts*, T.M. 390
 Her necke and *breasts* were ever open bare, I. x. 30. 7
 sucke so deepe into their boyling *breasts*, II. ii. 32. 2
 'If ever love of Lady did empierce Your yron *breastes*, II. vi. 33. 2
 burnest mightily In living *breasts*, III. iii. 1. 2
 which he did earst revive In their sterne *breasts*, III. v. 16. 5
 her lauck loynes ungart, and *breasts* unbraste, III. vi. 18. 4
 their soules they would atonce have rent Out of their *breasts*, IV. ii. 18. 3
 Psmatthe for her brode snowy *breasts*; IV. xi. 51. 5
 their soules they wold have ryven quight Out of their *breasts* V. x. 32. 5
 rends her golden locks, and snowy *breasts* embrew, VI. viii. 40. 9

Breath. See **Breathe.**
 with enflamed *breath* . . . hot rage insti'd, Ro. xi. 7
 youth is a bubble blown up with *breath*, S.C. F. 87
 She stoppeth the *breath* of her youngling, S.C. May 100
 With dogges of noysome *breath*, S.C. Jul. 22
 Winter is come, that blowes the balefull *breath*, S.C. D. 149
 Corrupted had th' ayre with his noysome *breath*, *Hub.* 7
 a race, t' enlarge his *breath*, *Hub.* 745
 (large *breath* in armes most needfull) *Hub.* 745
 flesh, a bubble-glas of *breath*, *Ti.* 50
 whilst the fates afoord me vitall *breath*, *Ti.* 309
 into me that sacred *breath* inspire, *Ti.* 314
 Like beast whose *breath* but in his nostrels is, *Ti.* 356
 doo in darkness not abridge my *breath*, D. 445
 suckt the wasting *breath* Out of his lips *As.* 165
 'His blessed body, spoild of lively *breath*, I. ii. 24. 1
 blustering *breath* of Heaven, that none can bide, I. iii. 31. 5
 every *breath* of heaven shaken itt; I. iv. 5. 7
 staid, To gather *breath* in many miseryes, I. vi. 19. 4
 with his *breath* . . . Her hollow womb did secretly inspyre, I. vii. 9. 3
 th' only *breath* him daunts, who hath escapt the stroke, I. vii. 13. 9
 lively *breath* her sad *breast* did forsake: I. vii. 20. 8
 everie litle *breath* that under heaven is blowne, I. vii. 32. 9
 soone as *breath* out of his *breast* did pas, I. viii. 24. 6
 Her sowre *breath* abominably smeld, I. viii. 47. 5
 A wyde way made to let forth living *breath*: I. ix. 30. 3
 let him dye, that loatheth living *breath*, I. ix. 38. 8
 Braies out her latest *breath*, and up her eies doth secke, II. i. 38. 9
 In these sad wordes she spent her utmost *breath*: II. i. 49. 4
 breaking off the end for want of *breath*, II. i. 56. 2
 when fayling *breath* began to faint, II. ii. 8. 1
 *Sometimes she laught, that nigh her *breath* was gone, II. vi. 3. 4
 when *breath* the body first doth leave; II. viii. 29. 2
 payre of bellowes . . . cooling *breath* inspyre, II. ix. 30. 5
 through poysen stopp'd was his *breath*; II. x. 67. 8
 from thy hand Did commun *breath* and nouriture receive, II. x. 69. 6
 th' ydle *breath* all utterly express, II. xi. 42. 4
 If any puffe of *breath* or signe of sence shce fond, III. i. 60. 9
 Panting for *breath*, and almost out of hart, III. v. 4. 1
 So long as *breath* and hable puissance, III. vii. 3. 1
 whilst his *breath* did strength to him supply, III. vii. 24. 7
 His money, which he lov'd as living *breath*; III. x. 2. 8
 fuding that the *breath* gan him to fayle, IV. i. 43. 5
 for want of *breath* gan to abate, IV. iii. 26. 6
 panting *breath* begin to fayle, IV. vi. 16. 2

Breath—Continued.

- But noysome *breath*, and poysnous spirit sent IV. viii. 26. 3
for lacke Of *breath*, IV. ix. 25. 8
So long as in his steedes the flaming *breath* did last. V. viii. 33. 9
that made his grone And gaspe for *breath*, VI. iv. 21. 6
wanting *breath* him downe to ground he east; VI. iv. 22. 5
onely *breath*, sith that I did forgive, VI. vi. 36. 6
the cold steele . . . did devowre His vital *breath*, VI. vii. 8. 8
on his hoary beard his *breath* did freese, VII. vii. 31. 3
Yet is he nought but parting of the *breath*; VII. vii. 46. 3
gather to myselve new *breath* awhile. *Am.* lxxx. 4
with His onely *breath* them blew away *H.H.L.* 87
Breath, now did *breath* corrupted smel. *Bel.* viii. 14
Where *breath* on them the whistling wind mote best; *Gn.* 236
I walke abroade to *breath* the freshing ayre *D.* 26
fainting, each themselves to *breath*en lett, I. vi. 44. 2
none can *breath*, nor see, nor heare at will, I. vii. 13. 7
downe he fell, and forth his life did *breath*, I. xi. 54. 1
pricket with courage kene, did eruell battell *breath*. II. i. 27. 9
shee gan to *breath* out living aire. II. i. 43. 9
Did *breath* out bounteous smels, II. v. 29. 9
It lettes not searse this Prince to *breath* at all, III. v. 2. 8
to stay to rest, or *breath* at large, III. vii. 23. 3
Yet scarcely once to *breath* would they relent, IV. ii. 18. 7
Shall *breath* it selfe awhile after so long a went. IV. v. 46. 9
To see his foe *breath* out his spright in vaine: IV. viii. 46. 2
Of all this day on ground that *breath*en living spright! VI. i. 4. 9
Ne once to *breath* awhile their angers tempest ceast. VI. i. 36. 9
he nould let him *breath*, nor gather spright, VI. iii. 26. 7
Ere long enforst to *breath* his utmost blast, VI. iv. 22. 7
Till she her selfe for stronger flight can *breath*. *H.H.B.* 28
Breathed. See **Outbreathed**.
With *breathed* sighes is blowne away and blasted; *S.C.* Ja. 40
'Most gentle spirite, *breathed* from above *Ti.* 281
celestiall rage Of Love . . . is *breath'd* into thy brest, *Col.* 824
Then backe to fight againe, new *breathed* and entire. I. vi. 44. 9
when these knights had *breathed* once, I. vi. 45. 1
breathed ever forth a filthie banefull smell. I. viii. 39. 9
These words she *breathed* forth from riven chest: II. i. 47. 5
Unworthie of the commne *breathed* ayre, II. iii. 7. 5
That *breathed* strile and troublous emmitie. II. viii. 10. 5
tumbling downe on ground, *Breathed* out his ghost, II. viii. 45. 7
still it *breathed* forth sweet spirit and hollesom smell: II. xii. 51. 9
wide nosethrils burnd With *breathed* flames, III. ix. 22. 4
breathed forth with blast of bitter wind; IV. vii. 26. 5
Arteggall was better *breath'd* beside, V. ii. 17. 5
when the Shepheard *breathed* had awhyle, VI. xi. 30. 1
He *breath'd* his sword, and rested him till day; VI. xi. 47. 2
modest thoughts *breath'd* from weltemperd sprites, *Am.* lxxxiii. 6
He man did make, and *breath'd* a living spright. *H.H.L.* 110
Breathes. *breathes* out wrath and hainous crueltee: II. iv. 43. 8
man that *breathes* a more immortal mynd, *H.L.* 103
Breatheth. Which thou then *breatheth* perfect and entire. *Ti.* 315
Breatheth. 'What man henceforth that *breatheth* vitall ayre *D.* 197
none that *breatheth* living aire does know II. Pr. 1. 6
Breathful. Fresh Costmarie, and *breathfull* Camomill, *Mui.* 195
eke the *breathfull* bellows blew amaine, IV. v. 38. 7
Breathing. See **Bitter-breathing**, **Sweet-breathing**.
breathing furie from his inward gall *Bel.* xiv. 11
with gentle murmur of the *breathing* ayre, *Gn.* 186
Ye gentle Spirits, *breathing* from above, *T.M.* 361
raisd . . . a dull blast, that *breathing* on her face I. ii. 38. 6
With pleasance of the *breathing* fields yfed, I. iv. 38. 2
Both *breathing* vengeance, both of wrathfull hev. I. vi. 38. 5
bayer His sweatie forehead in the *breathing* wynd, I. vii. 3. 2
I, *breathing* yre, Sore chauffed at my stay II. iv. 32. 6
Breathing out wrath, and bellowing disdaine, II. viii. 42. 6
The dales for shade, the hills for *breathing* space, II. xii. 58. 6
Breathing out beastly lust her to defyle: III. i. 17. 3
After her heat the *breathing* cold to taste: III. vi. 18. 5
The other *breathing* now another spright, IV. iii. 35. 8
Breathing out clouds of sulphure fowle and blacke, V. xi. 32. 2
images . . . Whose wondrous beauty, *breathing* sweet delights *H.H.B.* 4
Breathlesse. he fled All *breathlesse*, *Hub.* 1374
in the ende he *breathlesse* did remaine, *Mui.* 430
Til *breathlesse* both themselves aside retire, I. vi. 44. 6
wondred at his *breathlesse* hasty mood: I. xii. 25. 3
He soone approched, panting, *breathlesse*, II. iv. 37. 6
all *breathlesse*, weary, faint, Him spying, II. v. 11. 2
He seemed *breathlesse*, hartlesse, faint, and wan; II. vi. 41. 5
he that *breathlesse* seems shal corage bold respire. II. viii. 7. 9
when this *breathlesse* woxe, that batteil gan renew. II. viii. 47. 9
nigh he *breathlesse* grew, III. i. 21. 3
Like as a *Deare*, . . . now nigh *breathlesse*. III. xii. 44. or. 9
Whiles with long fight on foot he *breathlesse* was, IV. vi. 15. 2
Bred. See **Home-bred**, **Hell-bred**.
The seedes, of which all things at first were *bred*, *Ro.* xxii. 13
there *bred* A litle wicked worme, *Fan.* vii. 6
such sight hath *bred* my bane. *S.C.* Ja. 53
So nowe fayre Rosalind hath *bredd* hys smart, *S.C.* Ap. 27
which love within his heart had *bredd*, *S.C.* Jun. 36
The memory of hys misdeede that *bred* her woe. *S.C.* An. 186
frogs, *bred* in the slimie scowring *Gn.* 229
ever as they *bred*, They slue them, *Hub.* 317
forreine beasts, not in the forest *bred*, *Hub.* 1119
monstrous beasts . . . *Bred* of two kindes, *Hub.* 1123
caytives, which had *bred* him blame. *Hub.* 1318
Where being *bredd*, he light and heaven does hate; *T.M.* 190
in Venus silver bowre were *bred*, *T.M.* 362
to have been nobly *bredd*? *T.M.* 446

Bred—Continued.

- Bred* was of Medusae blood, *Ti.* 647
all those flowres, . . . that *bred* her spight, *Mui.* 141
his mother, which him bore and *bred*, *Mui.* 259
'No age hath *bred* . . . more vertue in a wight; *D.* 218
Bred above in Venus bosome deare: *Col.* 840
Of the wilde fruit which salvage soyl hath *bred*; *Del. Son.* v. 2
Of her there *bred* A thousand yong ones, I. i. 15. 4
all three *bred* Of one bad sire, I. ii. 25. 7
A monstrous beast *ybredd* in filthy fen He chose, I. vii. 16. 8
Helmets . . . Both glorious brightnesse and great terrour *bredd*: I. vii. 31. 2
Dragon, . . . *Bred* in the loathly lakes of Tartary, I. vii. 44. 3
That to have heard great horror would have *bred*; I. viii. 17. 2
both borne and *bred* In hevenly throne, I. x. 51. 5
That sight thereof *bredd* cold congealed feare; I. xi. 13. 5
in dead parents balefull ashes *bred*, II. ii. 2. 2
so her smart was much more grievous *bredd*, III. iv. 6. 3
of immortal seed To bene *ybredd* III. iv. 38. 2
So was this virgin borne, so was she *hred*; III. vi. 3. 6
wondrously they were begot and *bred* III. vi. 6. 1
Infinite shapes of creatures there are *bred*, III. vi. 35. 1
false rumors . . . *Bred* in assemblies of the vulgar sort, IV. i. 28. 4
Your high displeasur, through misdeeming *bred*: IV. viii. 17. 3
Of an huge Geanntesse whylome was *bred*, IV. viii. 47. 2
Venus of the fomy sea was *bred*, IV. xii. 2. 2
being *bred* Of mortall sire, IV. xii. 4. 1
Such as behind their backs (so backward *bred*) V. Pr. 2. 6
that *breed* Great ruth through her misfortunes tragickie stowre; V. ix. 45. 7
Sith in th' Almighties everlasting seat She first was *bred*, V. x. 1. 8
they say that he was borne and *bred* Of Gyants race, V. x. 9. 1
'It is a Monster *bred* of hellishe race', VI. i. 7. 7
Out of the cuntry wherein I was *bred*, VI. ii. 30. 3
Mongst salvage beasts both rudely borne and *bred*, VI. v. 2. 3
Amongst wilde beasts in desert Forrests *bred*, VI. v. 29. 7
that same beast was *bred* of hellish strene, VI. vi. 9. 7
being *bred* under base shepherds wings, VI. ix. 35. 4
had *bred* his restlesse paine; VI. x. 31. 8
Of that bad seed is this bold woman *bred*, VII. vi. 21. 1
the faire Shure, in which are thousand Salmons *bred*. VII. vi. 54. 9
This great Grandmother of all creatures *bred*, VII. vii. 13. 1
all that from her springs, and is *ybredd*, VII. vii. 18. 1
all that are of others *bredd* doth slay; VII. vii. 21. 7
she was *bred* and nurst On Cynthus hill, VII. vii. 50. 3
Unquiet thought! whom at the first I *bred* *Am.* ii. 1
pure affections *bred* in spotlesse brest, *Am.* lxxxiii. 5
In my sweet peace such breaches to have *bred*! *Am.* lxxxv. 12
Through the sharpe sorrowes which thou hast me *bred*, *H.L.* 16
were they *bred* of Somers-beat, *Proth.* 67
Breede. she roundly did upre In *breede*d tramels, II. ii. 15. 8
trebly *breede*d in a threefold lace, III. ii. 50. 2
Breech. graffed to the ground is my *breeche*: *S.C.* F. 242
underneath, his *breech* was all to-orne and jagged. V. ix. 10. 9
Breeches. His *breeches* were made after the new cut, *Hub.* 211
Breed. Such stormy stoures do *breede* my balefull smart, *S.C.* Ja. 27
Ah, God! that love should *breede* both joy and payne! *S.C.* Ja. 54
Such follie great sorow to Niobe did *breede*: *S.C.* Ap. 87
Ere the breme Winter *breede* you greater grieffe. *S.C.* D. 148
ne of Greeke, that *breede* Doubts mongst Divines, *Hub.* 386
the thing that doth thy sorrow *breed*: *Hub.* 596
the Forrest, where wilde beasts doo *breed*, *Hub.* 1248
be aveng'd on those that *breed* thy hame.' *Hub.* 1332
want the blis that wisdom would them *breed*, *T.M.* 530
even their heavie song would *breede* delight; *D.* 13
Because they *breed* sad balefulness in mee; *D.* 410
with your piteous layes have learn'd to *breed* Compassion *As.* Pr. 3
like her that did him *breed*, *As.* 16
ragged ruines *breed* great ruth and pittie *Col.* 114
in the bosome of the billowes *breed*. *Col.* 243
wherin there *breed* Ten thousand kindes of creatures, I. i. 21. 6
More old then Jove, whom thou at first didst *breede*, I. v. 22. 3
many heades . . . Did *breed* him endlesse labor to shhdew. I. vii. 17. 5
earthly sight can nought but sorrow *breed*, I. vii. 23. 6
Ne ear'd to hoord for those whom he did *breede*: I. x. 38. 5
(all flesh doth frailtye *breed*) II. i. 52. 6
Her faultie Handmayd, which that bale did *breede*, II. iv. 29. 8
The Monster filth did *breede*: II. iv. 35. 5
Doe *breede* repentance late, and lasting infamy.' II. v. 13. 9
cause of death betweene two doughtie knights do *breed*! II. vi. 33. 9
Such as Laomedon of Phoebus race did *breed*. II. xi. 19. 9
all that els does horror *breed*, II. xii. 37. 1
Mote *breede* him seath unwares; III. i. 37. 8
but more annoiaunce *breed*: III. ii. 37. 2
in her doth such torment *breed*.' III. iii. 18. 9
he her first did *breed* III. iv. 59. 7
in his cold complexion doe *breed* A filthy blood, III. x. 59. 3
Your vertue selfe her owne reward shall *breed*, III. xii. 39. 5
Cambell . . . Perceiv'd would *breede* great mischief, IV. ii. 37. 7
th' onely remnant of that royall *breed*, IV. viii. 33. 8
poysnous bale did *breede* To all that on him lookt IV. viii. 39. 4
my last bale to *breed*. V. v. 29. 9
Is wont to cut off all that doubt may *breed*, VI. ii. 29. 6
gentle blond will gentle manners *breed*; VI. iii. 2. 2
now her wounds corruption gan to *breed*: VI. v. 31. 5
With flaming sword in hand his terror more to *breed*. VI. vii. 11. 9
on him which did this mischief *breed*, VI. vii. 13. 7
cattell for to *breed*, VI. viii. 35. 6
The fields my food, my focke my rayment *breed*; VI. ix. 20. 8
to us all exceeding feare did *breed*, VII. vi. 20. 4
that same would spill The Wood-gods *breed*, VII. vi. 50. 4
Ne any living creatures doth he *breed*, VII. vii. 24. 6

- Breed**—Continued.
 no thought of joy, . . . that may my solace *breed*; *Am.* lii. 10
 That may our comfort *breed*; *Epith.* 387
 faire blossomes of youths wanton *breed*, *H.L.* 36
 Through heavenly vertue which her beames doe *breed*, *H.H.B.* 175
 Angels, or of Angels *breede*; *Proth.* 66
Breeder. *Breeder* of new, renewer of old smarts; *III.* iv. 57. 3
Breedeth. If the blinde furie, which warres *breedeth* oft, *Ro.* xxv. 1
Breeding. by *breeding* him some blot of blame, *Col.* 697
 Then brought he forth Seditiō, *breeding* stryfe *V.* ix. 48. 5
 false whisper, *breeding* hidden feares, *Epith.* 336
Breeds. times delay new hope of helpe still *breeds*. *Hub.* 327
 earth, that all thing *breeds*, *T.M.* 43
 it in me *breeds* almost equal paine. *P.* 175
 the place unknowne and wilde, *Breeds* dreadful doubts. *I.* i. 12. 4
 If then it find not helpe, and *breeds* despaire. *I.* vii. 41. 6
 'Despaire *breeds* not,' . . . 'where faith is staid,' *I.* vii. 41. 7
 Them to renew, I wote, *breeds* no delight, *I.* viii. 44. 3
 Best musicke *breeds* delight in loathing care; *I.* viii. 44. 4
 Doth nourish vertue, and fast Friendship *breeds*, *II.* ii. 31. 2
 in each gentle hart desire of honor *breeds*. *III.* i. 49. 9
breeds the living wight. *III.* vi. 9. 5
 Duessa discord *breedes* Twixt Sendamour and Blandamour; *IV.* i. Arg.
breedes Tumultuous trouble, and contentious jarre, *IV.* i. 25. 7
 friendship, which a faint affection *breeds* *IV.* iv. 1. 8
 courties amongst the rudest *breeds* Good will *VI.* ix. 45. 5
Breem. See **Breme**.
Breeze. a *Breeze*, a scorned little creature, *Van.* ii. 10
Brezes. With his long taile the *brezes* brush away. *VI.* i. 24. 5
Bregoge. her owne brother river, *Bregog* hight, *Col.* 117
Bregog did so well her fancie weld, *Col.* 130
 Which way his course the wanton *Bregog* bent; *Col.* 135
 Unto whose bed false *Bregog* whylome stole, *VII.* vi. 40. 4
Bregoge's. of my river *Bregogs* lye I soong, *Col.* 92
Breme. Comes the *breme* Winter with chamfrōd browes, *S.C.* F. 43
 Ere the *breme* Winter *breede* you greater grieffe. *S.C.* D. 148
 yet the season was full sharp and *bream*: *VII.* vii. 40. 5
Brenne. See **Burn**.
Brennus. *Brennus* and *Belinus*, kinges of Britany. *II.* x. 40. 9
Brent. See **Burnt**.
 I am *brent* in the sonne: *S.C.* May 267
 scorching Sunne had *brent* Ijis wings *Ro.* xvii. 5
 th' auncient Genius of that Citie *brent*: *Ti.* 19
 blow the fire which them to ashes *brent*: *I.* xi. 10. 6
 Faynt, wearie, sore, embolyed, grieved, *brent*, *I.* xi. 28. 1
 In danger rather to be *drent* then *brent*? *II.* vi. 49. 7
 Castles surprizd, great cities sackt and *brent*: *II.* vii. 13. 8
 day and night it *brent*, *II.* ix. 29. 8
 shortly *brent* into extreme desyre, *III.* i. 47. 8
 'Closely the wicked flame his bowels *brent*, *III.* vii. 16. 1
 heavenly lampes were halfendeale *ybrent*: *III.* ix. 53. 5
 retire, all scorcht and pittifully *brent*: *III.* xi. 26. 9
 all the world with flashing fire *brent*; *III.* xi. 38. 5
 With blistred hands amongst the cinders *brent*, *IV.* v. 35. 3
 This lower world nigh all to ashes *brent*, *V.* viii. 40. 8
Brere. -s. See **Brier**, -s, **Sweet-brier**.
Brethren. did those earthborn *brethren* blinde. *Ro.* x. 14
 such, I weene, the *brethren* were. *S.C.* Jul. 141
 The *brethren* twelve, that kept yere The flockes *S.C.* Jul. 143
 the two *brethren* borne of Cadmus blood, *Gn.* 409
 all he *brethren* ylike dearly bought: *Hub.* 142
 made The holie *brethren* falslie to have praid. *Ti.* 497
 proud Sans foy, The eldest of three *brethren*; *I.* ii. 25. 7
 the blustering *brethren* boldly threat To move the world. *I.* xi. 21. 7
 Arthure soone hath reskewed, And Paynim *brethren* foyle'd. *II.* viii. Arg.
 to those *brethren* sayd; 'Rise, rise bylive, *II.* viii. 18. 1
 turning to those *brethren*, thus hespoke: *II.* viii. 27. 1
 After the Paynim *brethren* conquer'd were, *II.* ix. 2. 1
 gan the bloody *brethren* both to raine; *II.* x. 33. 1
 all the sonnes of these five *brethren* raynd *II.* x. 45. 6
 Two *brethren* were their Capitayns, *II.* x. 65. 1
 Elfar, who two *brethren* gyauantes kild, *II.* x. 73. 5
 those two *brethren* Gyauantes did defend The wallis. *II.* xi. 15. 6
 all sixe *brethren*, borne of one parent, *III.* i. 44. 5
 make Strong warre upon the Paynim *brethren*, *III.* iii. 52. 6
 ward his other *brethren* joyvous *III.* iv. 51. 8
 Tho to his *brethren* came, for they were three *III.* v. 15. 5
 he follow should his *brethren* bad, *III.* v. 24. 5
 Whom with his *brethren* Timias slew, *III.* vi. 54. 4
 Some, of borne *brethren* prov'd unatural; *IV.* i. 24. 4
 Amongst those knights there were three *brethren* bold, *IV.* ii. 41. 1
 Three bolder *brethren* never were yborne, *IV.* ii. 41. 2
 battell twixt three *brethren* with Canbell for Canacee: *IV.* iii. Arg.
 Soone after did the *brethren* three advance *IV.* iii. 5. 4
 derived, . . . Into his other *brethren* that survived, *IV.* iii. 13. 8
 For lifes succession in those *brethren* three. *IV.* iii. 21. 5
 were they *brethren* both of halfe the blood, *IV.* x. 32. 3
 Neleus and Pelias, lovely *brethren* both; *IV.* xi. 14. 2
 those sixe sad *brethren*, like forlone, *IV.* xi. 37. 1
 there the three renowned *brethren* were, *IV.* xi. 42. 1
 Artegeall dealeth right betwixt Two *brethren* *V.* iv. Arg.
 Both *brethren*, whom one wombe together bore, *V.* iv. 4. 3
 'Then weete ye, Sir, that we two *brethren* he, *V.* iv. 7. 2
 Those two false *brethren* on that perillous Bridge, *V.* vi. 36. 6
 all his *brethren* borne in Britaine land; *VI.* xii. 39. 8
 to love . . . our *brethren*, to his image wrought. *H.H.L.* 189
 Then next, to love our *brethren*, *H.H.L.* 197
 And love our *brethren*; thereby to approve *H.H.L.* 216
Brethren's. Upon two *brethrens* shoulders she did ride, *VII.* vii. 34. 4
Brewed. As they han *brewed*, so let hem beare blame. *S.C.* S. 101

- Briana.** Calidore . . . doth make *Briana* wexe more mylde. *VI.* l. Arg.
 by name *Briana* hight, *VI.* i. 14. 6
 when *Briana* saw that drery stound, *VI.* i. 34. 5
 To take *Briana* for his loving fere *VI.* i. 43. 7
 The sad *Briana* which all this beheld; *VI.* i. 44. 6
Brianor. another Knight, that hote Sir *Brianor*, *IV.* iv. 40. 9
Brybes. mote not be broken For any *brybes*, *V.* ix. 24. 9
 with corruptfull *brybes* is to untruth mis-trayned; *V.* xi. 54. 9
Bribeth. to his part allures, and *bribeth* under hand. *V.* viii. 18. 9
Brick. Of *bricke*, ne yet of marble was the wall, *Bel.* i. ii. 5
 Nor *brick* nor marble was the wall *Bel.* i. ii. 5
 A stately Pallace built of squared *bricke*, *I.* iv. 4. 1
 Not built of *bricke*, ne yet of stone and lime, *II.* ix. 21. 4
Brickle. built of *brickle* clay, *Ti.* 499
 being faire and *brickle*, likest glasse did seeme, *IV.* x. 39. 9
Bricky. *bricky* towres . . . Themmes brode aged backe doe ryde, *Proth.* 132
Bridal. Whose *bridale* torches foule Erynnis tynde; *Gn.* 394
 summons soules unto the *bridale* feast *D.* 268
 deck with dainty floures their *brydall* bed, *I.* x. 42. 3
 Amidst the *bridale* feast, *IV.* i. 3. 3
 both agreed that this their *bridale* feast *IV.* xi. 9. 1
 when her *bridale* cheare should be solemniz'd; *V.* ii. 3. 7
 that same day That Theseus her unto his *bridale* bore, *VI.* x. 13. 3
 To celebrate the solemne *bridal* cheare *VII.* vii. 12. 4
 let them make great store of *bridale* poses, *Epith.* 45
 To deck the *bridale* bowers, *Epith.* 47
 Now bring the *Bryde* into the *brydall* houres. *Epith.* 299
 The *bridale* bowre and geniall bed remaine, *Epith.* 399
 Against the *Brydale* day, *Proth.* 17, 35
 Against their *Brydale* day, *Proth.* 53
 Even as their *Brydale* day, *Proth.* 71
 Against their *Brydale* day, *Proth.* 89
 Upon your *Brydale* day, *Proth.* 107
 their *brydale* daye should not be long; *Proth.* 111
 Against the *bridale* daye, *Proth.* 143
 Upon the *Brydale* day, *Proth.* 161
 Against their *Brydale* day, *Proth.* 179
Bride. as if it should be for some *bride*, *Ti.* 635
 Fayre ympe of Phoebus and his aged *bride*, *I.* xi. 5. 7
 like a pompos *bride* Did decke her, *II.* xii. 50. 7
 All bent to nirth before the *bride* was hedded, *IV.* i. 3. 5
 Then came the *Bride*, *IV.* xi. 45. 1
 Where be her spous'd, and made his joyous *bride*. *V.* iii. 2. 4
 to deck the locks Of some faire *Bride*, *VII.* vi. 41. 4
 So Orpheus did for his owne *bride*! *Epith.* 10
 Helpe to adorne my beautifullest *bride*: *Epith.* 105
 bring home the *bride* againe; *Epith.* 242
 Now bring the *Bryde* into the *brydall* bowres. *Epith.* 299
 As each had bene a *Bryde*; *Proth.* 23
 Each one did make his *Bryde* *Proth.* 178
Bridegroom. her *Bridegrome* was in readie ray To come to her, *Ti.* 640
 Phoebus, fresh as *brydegrome* to his mate, *I.* v. 2. 3
 Soone after whom the lovely *Bridegrome* came, *IV.* xi. 24. 2
Bridegroom's. The *bridegromes* state, the brides most rich aray, *V.* iii. 3. 3
Bridegrooms'. vermeil Roses, To decke their *Bridegromes* posies *Proth.* 34
Bride's. Upon a virgin *brides* adorned head, *Col.* 338
 The *bridegromes* state, the *brides* most rich aray, *V.* iii. 3. 3
 Like a *Brydes* Chamber flore, *Proth.* 82
Brides. Our lovely Lasses, or bright shining *Brides*: *Hub.* 470
 They two, . . . Received those two faire *Brides*, *Proth.* 176
Bridge. Then did I see a *Bridge*, made all of golde, *Ti.* 547
 This goodlie *bridge* . . . Gan faile, *Ti.* 557
 upon the glassy See A *bridge* of bras, *II.* x. 73. 9
 It was a *bride* ybuilt in goodly wize *IV.* x. 6. 6
 never wight he lets to passe that way Over his *Bridge*, *V.* ii. 6. 3
 on a *Bridge* he custometh to fight, *V.* ii. 7. 6
 by that *Bridge* whereas he doth abide: *V.* ii. 10. 7
 on the *Bridge* he ready armed saw The Sarazin, *V.* ii. 11. 2
 wicked customes of that *Bridge* reformed; *V.* ii. 28. 8
 Those two false *brethren* on that perillous *Bridge*, *V.* vi. 36. 6
 Till to the perillous *Bridge* she came; *V.* vi. 38. 3
 The other over side the *Bridge* she east Into the river, *V.* vi. 39. 8
Bridges. flanked both the *bridges* sides along, *IV.* x. 7. 4
 to the *Bridges* utter gate I came; *IV.* x. 11. 2
 keepes a *Bridges* passage by strong hond, *V.* ii. 4. 7
 Till to the *Bridges* further end she past; *V.* vi. 39. 6
Bridget's. of St. *Brigets* bowre, . . . Kent can rightly boaste: *S.C.* Jul. 43
Bride. Yet hath so little skill to *brydle* love? *S.C.* Ap. 20
 Her wanton palfrey . . . Whose *bridle* rung with golden bells *I.* ii. 13. 9
 to affections does the *bridle* lend! *II.* iv. 34. 2
 Giving the *bridle* to her wanton will, *III.* i. 50. 3
 Into his mouth his maystring *bridle* threw, *IV.* xii. 13. 6
 Subdue desire, and *bridle* loose delight; *VI.* vi. 14. 6
Bridles. foming tarre, their *bridles* they would champ, *I.* v. 28. 8
Bridling. *Brydling* his will and maystering his might, *II.* xii. 53. 5
Brief. heare the story sad, which I shall tell you *briefe*. *I.* vii. 42. 9
 to ease he him recured *briefe*, *I.* x. 24. 7
 at last she told her *briefe*, *III.* i. 53. 4
Brier. Har'd by his side grewe a bragging *Brere*, *S.C.* F. 115
 made this foolish *Brere* wexe so bold, *S.C.* F. 124
 So spake this bold *brere* with great disdain: *S.C.* F. 139
 Him when the spitefull *brere* had espyed, *S.C.* F. 147
 hadde the *Brere* in his plaint proceede, *S.C.* F. 159
 Now stands the *Brere* like a lord alone, *S.C.* F. 222
 heate upon the solitarie *Brere*; *S.C.* F. 227
 Such was thend of this Ambitious *brere*, *S.C.* F. 237
 To gather May bus-kets and smelling *brere*: *S.C.* May 10
 Nor holy-bush, nor *brere*, *S.C.* Jun. 20
 All in the shadowe of a bushye *brere*, *S.C.* D. 2
 Sweet is the Rose, but growes upon a *brere*: *Am.* xxvi. 1

Briers. Scattered with bushy thornes and ragged *breares*, . . . I. x. 35. 3
 sharp thornes and *breeres* the way forstall, . . . III. i. 46. 7
 With *briers* and bushes all to-rent and scratcht; . . . IV. vii. 8. 3
 through thicke wood and brakes and *briers* him drew, . . . VI. v. 17. 3
 Through hills and dales, through bushes and through *breeres*, VI. viii. 32. 1
Brigadore. called *Brigadore*, (so was he hight,) . . . V. iii. 34. 3
Brigandine. -s. See *Brigantine*, -s.
Brigands. A lawlesse people, *Brigants* hight of yore, . . . VI. x. 39. 3
 Now made the spoile of thieves and *Brigants* bad, . . . VI. x. 40. 7
 Hither those *Brigants* brought their present pray, . . . VI. x. 43. 1
 Such was the conflict of those cruell *Brigants* there, . . . VI. xi. 17. 9
 Albe with all their might those *Brigants* her did keepe, . . . VI. xi. 23. 9
 how those *Brigants* vyle . . . Spoyle all our cots, . . . VI. xi. 30. 3
 all the *Brigants* flocking in great store, . . . VI. xi. 46. 3
Brigands' raught Faire Pastorella from those *Brigants* powre, VI. xii. 3. 2
Brigantine. Like as a warlike *Brigandine*, . . . *Mut.* 84
Brigantines. As when two warlike *Brigandines* at sea, . . . IV. ii. 16. 1
Briget's. See *Bridget's*.
Bright. See *Fiery-bright*, *Sun-bright*, *Sunny-bright*.
 beholde the *bright* abode Of God and men, . . . *Rev.* iv. 5
 the seeling *bright* Did shine, . . . *Bel.*² ii. 9
 a sharped spyre of Diamond *bright*, . . . *Bel.*² iii. 1
 Upon an hill a *bright* flame, . . . *Bel.*² xi. 1
 golden grayle That *bright* Pactolus washeth, . . . *Bel.*² xii. 4
 The skie . . . did show full *bright* and faire: . . . *Pet.* ii. 5
 Such as the Berecythian Goddess *bright*, . . . *Ro.* vi. 1
 whither rennes this bevie of Ladies *bright*, . . . *S.C.* Ap. 118
 the *bright* Sunne gynnth to dismount; . . . *S.C.* May 315
 when Phoebe shineth *bright*: . . . *S.C.* Jun. 31
 All as the Sunnye beame so *bright*, . . . *S.C.* Au. 81
 the *bright* starre Seemeth ay greater, . . . *S.C.* S. 76
 wondren at *bright* Argus blazing eye; . . . *S.C.* O. 32
 his *bright* eyes, glauncing full dreadfullie, . . . *Gn.* 262
 With their *bright* firehonds me to terrifie, . . . *Gn.* 424
 That her *bright* glorie else hath much defamed, . . . *Col.* 910
 O Goddess heavenly *bright*! . . . *I. Pr.* 4. 1
 Her angels face . . . shyned *bright*, . . . *I.* iii. 4. 7
 Of her, that was the Lady of that Pallace *bright*, . . . *I.* iv. 6. 9
 a rich throne, as *bright* as sunny day; . . . *I.* iv. 8. 2
 Now his *bright* armes assaying, . . . *Hub.* 741
 thine owne sister, peeries Ladie *bright*, . . . *Ti.* 317
 Lastly his shinie wings as silver *bright*, . . . *Mut.* 89
 ne heaven doth shine so *bright*, . . . *Mut.* 93
 Then gan the Goddess *bright* Her selfe . . . to dight, . . . *Mut.* 303
 my lair Starre (that shinde on me so *bright*) . . . *D.* 480
 Her yellow locks that shone so *bright* and long, . . . *As.* 157
 Her worlds *bright* sun, her heavens fairest light, . . . *Col.* 41
 in remembrance of that glorious *bright*, . . . *Col.* 46
 Yet through that darksome vale do glistre *bright*; . . . *Col.* 495
 in her hand she held a mirrour *bright*, . . . *I.* iv. 10. 6
 the armes, that earst so *bright* did show, . . . *I.* v. 9. 5
 all the ayre it fills, and fyres to heaven *bright*, . . . *I.* v. 16. 9
 All stand astonied at her beutie *bright*, . . . *I.* vi. 9. 8
 From flaming mouth *bright* sparkles fiery redd, . . . *I.* vii. 31. 7
 Gloriane, great Queene of glory *bright*, . . . *I.* vii. 46. 6
 with blade all burning *bright*, . . . *I.* viii. 10. 5
 he has redd his end In that *bright* shield, . . . *I.* viii. 21. 5
 that fire-mouthed Dragon, horrible and *bright*? . . . *I.* ix. 52. 9
 that glistreth *bright* With burning starres, . . . *I.* x. 50. 5
 that *bright* towre, all built of christall clene, . . . *I.* x. 58. 5
 this *bright* Angels towre quite dims that towre of glas, . . . *I.* x. 58. 9
 as the clashing of an Armor *bright*, . . . *I.* xi. 9. 8
 High brandishing his *bright* deaw-burning blade, . . . *I.* xi. 35. 6
 high her burning torch set up in heaven *bright*, . . . *I.* xi. 49. 9
 The weapon *bright* . . . Ran through his mouth, . . . *I.* xi. 53. 5
 As *bright* as doth the morning starre appeare, . . . *I.* xii. 21. 5
 should not be quenched . . . , hut burnen ever *bright*, . . . *I.* xii. 37. 9
 could not endure those beames *bright*, . . . *II.* Pr. 5. 4
 marre the blossom of your beauty *bright*: . . . *II.* i. 14. 4
 doen upreare Their bevers *bright*, . . . *II.* i. 29. 2
 all in *bright* armour clad, . . . *II.* i. 45. 4
 Had slayne Sir Mordant and his Lady *bright*: . . . *II.* iii. 13. 8
 hevenly pourtraite of *bright* Angels hew, . . . *II.* iii. 22. 2
 So passing persant, and so wondrous *bright*, . . . *II.* iii. 23. 4
 golden ayglets, that glistred *bright* Like twinkling starres; *II.* iii. 26. 7
 her Javelin *bright* Against him bent, . . . *II.* iii. 42. 7
 Thus lowly to abase thy beutie *bright*, . . . *II.* iv. 25. 8
 One in *bright* armes embattelid full strong, . . . *II.* v. 2. 3
 as the Sunny beames . . . so shined *bright*, . . . *II.* v. 2. 5
 With his *bright* blade did smite at him, . . . *II.* v. 4. 2
 in Stygian lake, ay burning *bright*, Had kindled: . . . *II.* v. 22. 7
 With wrathfull fire his corage kindled *bright*, . . . *II.* vi. 30. 7
 his whott fyre burnes in mine entralles *bright*, . . . *II.* vi. 50. 4
 Faire shields, gay steedes, *bright* armes be my delight; . . . *II.* vii. 10. 8
 hundred founnaces all burning *bright*: . . . *II.* vii. 35. 5
 Their fruit were golden apples glistring *bright*, . . . *II.* vii. 54. 1
 their *bright* Squadrons round about us plant; . . . *II.* viii. 2. 7
 Two Paynim knights at arm'd as *bright* as skie, . . . *II.* viii. 10. 2
 why should a dead dog be deekt in armour *bright*? . . . *II.* viii. 15. 9
 made the soldier of that Princesse *bright*, . . . *II.* ix. 5. 3
 Alma she called was; a virgin *bright*, . . . *II.* ix. 18. 1
 all armed *bright* In glistring steele, . . . *II.* ix. 26. 2
 set in silver socketts *bright*, . . . *II.* ix. 46. 6
 to him gave for wife his daughter *bright*, . . . *II.* x. 59. 4
 Alma, like a virgin Queene most *bright*, . . . *II.* xi. 2. 6
 The windowes of *bright* heaven opened had, . . . *II.* xi. 3. 2
 Sir Guyon, in *bright* armour clad, . . . *II.* xi. 3. 5
 most gent, That ever brandished *bright* steele on hve! . . . *II.* xi. 17. 6
 his *bright* shield that nought him now awayld; . . . *II.* xi. 41. 8

Bright—Continued.
 when appeared the third Morrow *bright*, . . . *II.* xii. 2. 4
Bright Scolopendreaes arm'd with silver scales; . . . *II.* xii. 23. 8
 All pav'd beneath with Jaspas shining *bright*, . . . *II.* xii. 62. 8
 starry light . . . does seeme more *bright*, . . . *II.* xii. 78. 9
 the wonder of her beames *bright*, . . . *III.* Pr. 4. 8
 snatching his *bright* sword began to close With her, . . . *III.* i. 9. 3
 the *bright* glistre of their beames cleare, . . . *III.* i. 32. 8
 From his Beauperes, and from *bright* heavens vew, . . . *III.* i. 35. 7
 her *bright* hed Discovers to the world discomfited: . . . *III.* i. 43. 4
 her *bright* armes about her body dight, . . . *III.* i. 67. 3
 a flake Of lightning through *bright* heven fulmined: . . . *III.* ii. 5. 8
 Through whose *bright* ventayle, . . . *III.* ii. 24. 3
 a sore evill, which this virgine *bright* Tormenteth, . . . *III.* iii. 16. 4
 now all Britany doth burne in armes *bright*, . . . *III.* iii. 52. 9
 one, all in armour *bright*, . . . *III.* iv. 12. 2
 griesly shadowes covered heaven *bright*, . . . *III.* iv. 52. 2
 Speed thee to spred abroad thy beames *bright*, . . . *III.* iv. 60. 4
 Dwarfe, aread what is that Lady *bright*, . . . *III.* v. 7. 7
 The goodly ornaments of beutie *bright*: . . . *III.* v. 8. 6
 that Lady *bright*, Besides all hope, . . . *III.* v. 30. 3
 When the *bright* sunne his beames theron doth beat: . . . *III.* v. 49. 6
 shall embellish more your beutie *bright*, . . . *III.* v. 53. 7
 The sunbeames *bright* upon her body playd, . . . *III.* vi. 7. 5
 Her golden lockes, that late in tresses *bright* Embreaded were, . . . *III.* vi. 18. 6
 The one of yron, the other of *bright* gold, . . . *III.* vi. 31. 3
 one, which hath gaz'd On the *bright* Sunne unwares, . . . *III.* vii. 13. 7
 Then drew he his *bright* sword, . . . *III.* ix. 16. 9
 He did resemble to his lady *bright*; . . . *III.* x. 21. 8
 in thy colours *bright* West there enwoven, . . . *III.* xi. 36. 1
 to win Deucalions daughter *bright*, . . . *III.* xi. 42. 5
 the proud Pavone . . . or Iris *bright*, . . . *III.* xi. 47. 8
 *discoloured how she spreds through heaven *bright*, . . . *III.* xi. 47. 9
 her *bright* browes were deekt with borrowed haire; . . . *III.* xii. 14. 7
 Without adorne of gold or silver *bright*, . . . *III.* xii. 20. 2
 streightly did embrace her body *bright*, . . . *III.* xii. 45. or. 2
 The snowy Florimell, whose beutie *bright*, . . . *IV.* i. 4. 7
 Where is my part then of this Ladie *bright*, . . . *IV.* ii. 13. 6
 a Ladie, passing faire And *bright*, . . . *IV.* iii. 39. 7
 One in *bright* armes, with ready speare in rest, . . . *IV.* iv. 6. 6
 were like faire and *bright*, . . . *IV.* iv. 10. 8
 Hewing and slashing shields and helmets *bright*, . . . *IV.* iv. 41. 6
 Whose beauties beame eftsoones did shine so *bright*, . . . *IV.* v. 10. 8
 The heavenly pourtraite of *bright* Angels hew, . . . *IV.* v. 13. 4
 all afore that seemed fayre and *bright*, . . . *IV.* v. 14. 1
 Where hardly eye mote see *bright* heavens face, . . . *IV.* vii. 38. 7
 The great Creatours owne resemblance *bright*, . . . *IV.* vii. 32. 2
 when he saw the Prince in armour *bright*, . . . *IV.* viii. 40. 6
 were her vertue like her beutie *bright*, . . . *IV.* viii. 49. 6
 Ne helmets *bright* ne hawberks strong did spare, . . . *IV.* ix. 27. 3
 eke an hundred brasen caudrons *bright*, . . . *IV.* x. 38. 6
 With *bright* Chrysaor in his cruell hand, . . . *V.* i. 18. 2
 that same other Damzell, Lucy *bright*, . . . *V.* iv. 9. 2
 flakes of fire, *bright* as the sunny ray, . . . *V.* v. 8. 3
 Like coles that through a silver Censer sparkle *bright*, . . . *V.* vi. 38. 9
 Whereof there was great store, and armors *bright*, . . . *V.* vii. 41. 4
 shone as *bright* as doth the heaven sheene: . . . *V.* viii. 29. 5
 the fire-mouthed steedes, which drew The Sunnes *bright* wayne *V.* viii. 40. 2
 seeing all in armour *bright* as day, . . . *V.* ix. 24. 2
 Upon a throne of gold full *bright* and sheene, . . . *V.* ix. 27. 5
 Whose skirts were bordred with *bright* sunny beames, . . . *V.* ix. 28. 6
 Whose long rest rusted the *bright* steely brand; . . . *V.* ix. 30. 7
 As the *bright* sunne, . . . Gins to abate the brightnesse, . . . *V.* ix. 35. 1
 sunne to shine more *bright* then it was wont, . . . *V.* x. 20. 8
 gan hew So hideously upon his armour *bright*, . . . *V.* xi. 5. 4
 his *bright* shield display, . . . *V.* xi. 21. 5
 The armed Prince with shield so blazing *bright*, . . . *V.* xi. 26. 2
 is ought so *bright* And beautifull as glories beames appeare, . . . *V.* xi. 62. 7
 that *bright* sword, the sword of Justice lent, . . . *V.* xii. 40. 5
 with the faire sight Of the *bright* metall, . . . *VI.* ii. 39. 4
 beutie is more glorious *bright* and clere, . . . *VI.* iii. 29. 7
 cies, Like two great Beacons, glared *bright* and wyde, . . . *VI.* vii. 42. 2
 with his club bett backe his brondyron *bright*, . . . *VI.* viii. 10. 4
 Then he was tride unto his Lady *bright*: . . . *VI.* viii. 33. 7
 dofing his *bright* armes, . . . *VI.* ix. 36. 3
 Through the *bright* heaven doth her beams display, . . . *VI.* x. 13. 7
 With starrie beames about her shining *bright*, . . . *VI.* xi. 13. 5
 twixt the twinkling of her eye-lids *bright*, . . . *VI.* xi. 21. 8
 Upon the litle hrest, like cristall *bright*, . . . *VI.* xii. 7. 2
 The goodly building of her Pallace *bright*, . . . *VII.* vi. 10. 2
 the Moones *bright* wagon still did stand, . . . *VII.* vi. 13. 7
 Have wonne the Empire of the Heavens *bright*; . . . *VII.* vi. 33. 7
 sister unto Mulla faire and *bright*, . . . *VII.* vi. 40. 3
 Her garment was so *bright* and wondrous sheene, . . . *VII.* vii. 7. 3
 The goodly Sun encompass all with beames *bright*, . . . *VII.* vii. 44. 9
 Now horn'd, now round, now *bright*, . . . *VII.* vii. 50. 8
 your *bright* beams . . . May kindle living fire, . . . *Am.* vii. 11
 Through your *bright* beames doth not the blinded guest, . . . *Am.* viii. 5
 star, that wont with her *bright* ray Me to direct, . . . *Am.* xxxiv. 5
 him take, and in your bosome *bright* Gently engeage, . . . *Am.* lxxiii. 9
 With his *bright* Tead that flames with many a flake, . . . *Epith.* 27
 Behold your faces as the cristall *bright*, . . . *Epith.* 64
 More *bright* then Hesperus his head doth rere, . . . *Epith.* 95
 Her goodly eyes lyke Saphyres shining *bright*, . . . *Epith.* 171
 With Barnaby the *bright*, . . . *Epith.* 266
 the *bright* evening-star with golden creast Appeare, . . . *Epith.* 286
 whose is that faire face that shines so *bright*? . . . *Epith.* 373
 a thousand torches flaming *bright* Doe burne, . . . *Epith.* 410
 The Sunne more *bright* and glorious doth appeare; . . . *II.L.* 277

Bright—Continued.

- flowing from the beame Of thy *bright* starre, H.B. 56
 That golden wyre, those sparkleing stars so *bright*, H.B. 97
 your *bright* glorie darkned quight; H.B. 165
 Through mutuall receipt of beames *bright*, H.B. 235
 An infinite increase of Angels *bright*, H.H.L. 55
 thy *bright* radiant eyes shall plainly see H.H.L. 283
 On that *bright* shynie round still moving Masse, H.H.B. 51
 heavens, Unmoving, uncorrupt, and spotlesse *bright*, H.H.B. 68
 Yet farre more faire be those *bright* Cherubins, H.H.B. 92
 Yet fairer then they both, and much more *bright*, H.H.B. 96
 His glorious face! which glistereth else so *bright*, H.H.B. 118
 The Suns *bright* beames when he on us doth shyne, H.H.B. 121
 On that *bright* Sunne of Glorie fixe thine eyes, H.H.B. 139
 From whence proceed her beames so pure and *bright* H.H.B. 160
 Is many thousand times more *bright*, more cleare, H.H.B. 170
 their beauties *bright*, That sbone as heavens light, Proth. 51
 Which decke the Bauldricke of the Heavens *bright*; Proth. 174
- Bright-blazing.** her *bright* blazing beantie did assay To dim
 the brightness I. iv. 8. 7
 Light, farre exceeding that *bright* blazing sparke H.H.B. 162
- Bright-burning.** the knights with their *bright* burning blades II. ix. 15. 6
 breake into *bright* burning flame, III. iii. 48. 6
- Bright-burnished.** Through the greene gras his long *bright*
burnisht back declares. III. xi. 28. 9
- Bright-embroidered.** Him by the *bright* embroidered hed-stall
 tooke; V. iii. 33. 7
- Brighter.** gemmes and jewels . . . that *brighter* then the
 starres appeare, H.H.B. 188
- Brightest.** night had all displayd Her coleblacke curtain over
brightest skye; I. iv. 44. 2
 dreaded Night in *brightest* day hath place, I. v. 24. 4
 Then gan her beantie shyne as *brightest* skye, I. vi. 4. 8
 armour . . . Like glauncing light of Phoebus *brightest* ray; I. vii. 29. 5
 Panthea, seemd the *brightest* thing that was; I. x. 58. 6
 The *brightest* Angell, even the Child of Light, H.H.L. 83
- Bright-glistering.** all their tops *bright* glistering with gold, V. ix. 21. 7
- Brightness.** Hir *brightness* greater was than can be founde, Rev. iv. 8
 joying in the *brightnes* of your day, Ro. xv. 2
 Let him . . . His *brightnesse* compare With hers, S.C. Ap. 80
 of that *brightnes* now appeares no shade, Ti. 124
 To shew in Heaven his *brightnes* orient; Ti. 389
 I, . . . lately through her *brightnes* bynd, I. iii. 1. 5
 purest skye with *brightnesse* they dismayd; I. iv. 4. 5
 To dim the *brightnesse* of her glorious throne, I. iv. 8. 8
 So forth she comes; her *brightnes* brode doth blaze. I. iv. 16. 6
 never did such *brightnes* there appeare; I. v. 21. 5
 haughtie Helmet, . . . Both glorious *brightnesse* and great ter-
 rour bredd; I. vii. 31. 2
 The light . . . Such blazing *brightnesse* through the ayer threw, I. viii. 19. 4
 dazed were his eyne Through passing *brightnes*, I. x. 67. 7
 The blazing *brightnesse* of her beauties beame, I. xii. 23. 1
 with their *brightnesse* made that darknes light, II. vii. 42. 2
 beam great *brightnes* threw Through the dim shade, II. vii. 45. 2
 with too much *brightnes* daz'd, III. vii. 13. 8
 dim the *brightnesse* of the welkin rownd, III. x. 46. 7
 The whiles the passing *brightnes* her fraile senecs dazd, III. xi. 49. 9
 with their *brightnesse* daz'd the strange beholders eye. V. ix. 21. 9
 Gins to alate the *brightnesse* of his beame, V. ix. 35. 3
 with her *brightnesse* doth infame VI. Pr. 6. 6
 being now with her huge *brightnesse* dazed, Am. iii. 5
 with such *brightnesse* whylest I fill my mind, Am. lxxxvii. 13
 with the *brightnesse* of her beantie cleare, H.B. 11
 adde more *brightnesse* to your goodly hew, H.B. 178
 stars . . . Whereof each other doth in *brightnesse* passe, H.H.B. 54
 His throne is . . . hid in his owne *brightnesse* H.H.B. 178
 And make her native *brightnes* seem more cleare. H.H.B. 189
- Bright-shining.** Our lovely Lasses, or *bright* shining Brides: Hub. 476
 Faire Galathea with *bright* shining beames, Col. 518
 His blazing eyes, like two *bright* shining shieldes, I. xi. 14. 1
 whose *bright* shining beames Adorne the world III. v. 53. 1
 The heavens *bright*-shining baudricke to enchace; V. i. 11. 7
 To whose *bright* shining palace straight she came, VII. vi. 8. 3
 the light of your *bright* shynig starre. H.B. 175
- Brim.** by whose utmost *brim* Wayting to passe, II. vi. 2. 4
 to the *brim* with Colttwood did it fill, III. ii. 49. 8
 upon the *brim* Of the Rich Strond, III. iv. 34. 1
 Upon the *brim* of his brode-plated shield, IV. iii. 34. 6
 was with Nepenthe to the *brim* upfild, IV. iii. 42. 9
 Towards the western *brim* begins to draw, V. ix. 35. 2
 when as Calepine came to the *brim*, VI. iii. 34. 5
 Till to the *brim* I have it full defrayd; VI. viii. 24. 3
 A good full pecke within the utmost *brim*, VI. xii. 26. 6
- Brimstone.** fire and *brimstone*, which for ever shall remaine. I. ix. 49. 9
 Enrold in duskish smoke and *brimstone* blew; I. xi. 44. 4
 their entrailles, full of quick *Brimston*, II. x. 26. 4
- Brine.** the salt *brine* out of the billowes sprong, II. xii. 10. 5
 His dewy lockes did drop with *brine* apace IV. xi. 11. 3
- Bring.** Caligulaes Must still *bring* forth to rule Bcl. viii. 15
 Which eare the frutefull graine doth shortly *bring*; Ro. xxx. 4
 That when time serves may *bring* things better forth. Van. i. 14
 asked who thee forth did *bring*, To his Booke 8
 'Bring hether the Pincke and purple Cullambine, S.C. Ap. 136
 Bring Coronations, and Sops in wine, S.C. Ap. 138
 home they *bringen* in a royall throne, S.C. May 29
 of hys keepe A sacrifice to *bring*, S.C. Jul. 134
 the white beare to the stake did *bring*, S.C. O. 48
 Now *bringen* bitter Eldre branches seare; S.C. N. 147
 season more seure Shall *bring* forth fruit, Gr. 10
 No reach, no breach, that might him proft *bring*, Hub. 1141

Bring—Continued.

- when he ought would *bring* to pas, Hub. 1167
 out of her happie womb did *bring* The sacred brood Ti. 278
 thence the soules to *bring* awaie Ti. 375
 Sith time doth greatest things to ruine *bring*? Ti. 556
bring to her so precious a pray. Mu. 112
 morning faire may *bring* fowle evening late, Mu. 219
bring to hand that yet had never beene; D. 116
 her braunch faire blossomes fourth did *bring*, D. 241
 th' earth be barren, and *bring* forth no flowres, D. 334
 cease henceforth things kindly forth to *bring*, D. 339
 his mother Him forth did *bring*, As. 14
 with you *bring* triumphant Mart, I. Pr. 3. 7
 she . . . seemde unto his bed to *bring* Her, I. i. 48. 2
 Bidding the dwarfe . . . to *bring* away The Sarazins shield, I. ii. 20. 6
 her kindly skil To *bring* forth fruit, I. iii. 28. 8
 They *bring* them wines of Greece and Araby, I. v. 4. 5
 So towards old Sylvania they her *bring*; I. vi. 14. 5
 In hope to *bring* her to her last decay, I. vi. 48. 7
 O! welcome thou, that doest of death *bring* tydings trew, I. viii. 38. 9
 time in her just term the truth to light should *bring*! I. ix. 5. 9
 Ne *bring* him forth in face of dreadfull fight, I. ix. 20. 7
 She east to *bring* him where he chearen might, I. x. 2. 8
 unto an holy Hospitall . . . she did him *bring*; I. x. 36. 2
 might I happily Unto you *bring*, I. xi. 3. 9
 to the world does *bring* long-wished light; I. xii. 21. 8
 to the wished haven *bring* thy weary barke! II. i. 32. 9
 He promised to *bring* me at that howre, II. iv. 24. 7
 such agony As grieffe and fury unto me did *bring*; II. iv. 33. 4
 planted there did *bring* forth fruit of gold; II. vii. 54. 7
 To *bring* the sowle into captivity? II. xi. 1. 4
 she from farre did thither *bring*; II. xii. 72. 4
 love does alwaies *bring* forth bounteous deeds, III. i. 49. 8
 to *bring* to perfect end; III. iii. 10. 5
 to *bring* his will to pas; III. iii. 24. 5
 To this his native soyle thou backe shalt *bring*, III. iii. 27. 7
 He shall his dayes with peace *bring* to his earthly In. III. iii. 30. 9
 skil, which practice small Wil *bring*, III. iii. 53. 9
bring my ship, ere it he rent, III. iv. 10. 4
 To *bring* her sonne unto his last decay, III. iv. 28. 5
 To *bring* to passe his mischievous intent, III. iv. 45. 2
bring with him his long expected light? III. iv. 60. 2
 Off from the Forrest wildings he did *bring*, III. vii. 17. 1
 To *bringe* her backe againe, or worke her finall bale. III. vii. 21. 9
 should *bring* their names And pledges, III. vii. 54. 8
 their lately bruized parts to *bring* in plight, III. ix. 19. 9
 One may his journey *bring* too soone to evill end, III. x. 40. 9
 seedes of evill wordes . . . *Bring* forth an infinite increase, IV. i. 25. 7
 sought to *bring* all things unto decay; IV. i. 29. 4
 great riches, . . . She in short space did often *bring* to nought, IV. i. 29. 6
 I'nto his last confusion to *bring*, IV. i. 30. 7
 all knights with them their Ladies are to *bring*; IV. ii. 26. 9
 These three so noble babes to *bring* forth at one clap, IV. ii. 43. 9
 forth to *bring* those thrals which there he held, IV. ix. 8. 3
 To *bring* forth stormes, or fast them to upbide, IV. xi. 52. 4
 To *bring* it to her husband new ordained, V. iv. 13. 7
 'Which that thou mayst the better *bring* to pas, V. v. 34. 1
 then *bring* me newes Of his demeaner, V. v. 51. 1
 forth did *bring* a Lion of great might, V. vii. 16. 6
bring in bondage of their brutishnesse; V. xi. 44. 5
 from your selfe I doe this vertue *bring*, VI. Pr. 7. 2
bring us bale and bitter sorrowings, VI. iii. 5. 5
 To *bring* him to the place where he would faime, VI. iv. 24. 5
 it forth doth *bring* Sorrow, and anguish, VI. vi. 8. 5
 the first, whose force her first doth *bring*, VI. vii. 9. 5
 I'nesse to me thou hether *bring* with speed The wretch VI. vii. 13. 4
 being gone, none can them *bring* in place, VI. x. 20. 4
 Yet none of them could ever *bring* him into hand, VI. xii. 39. 9
bring into a mighty Peres displeasure, VI. xii. 41. 6
 him *bring* before his presence prest, VII. vi. 16. 9
 Me from these woods and pleasing Forrests *bring*, VII. vii. 1. 2
Bring therefore all the forces Am. xiv. 9
 I must begin and never *bring* to end; Am. xxiii. 10
 hard t' atchieve and *bring* to end. Am. li. 8
 having harrowd hell, didst *bring* away Captivity Am. lxxviii. 3
Bring with you all the Nymphes that you can heare Epith. 37
bring in hand Another gay girland, Epith. 41
 let them eeke *bring* store of other flowers, Epith. 46
Bring her up to th' high altar, Epith. 215
bring home the bride againe; Epith. 242
Bring home the triumph of our victory; Epith. 243
Bring home with you the glory of her gaine Epith. 244
 With joyance *bring* her and with jollity, Epith. 245
 Now *bring* the Bryde into the brydall honours, Epith. 299
 Till they *bring* forth the fruitfull progeny; Epith. 403
- Bringeth.** *bringeth* forth the fruite of sommers pryde; S.C. D. 74
 from them redemes, And *bringeth* backe againe, VI. xi. Arg.
Bringing. *bringing* them to their appointed place, V. viii. 27. 1
bringing light into the heavens fayre, V. x. 16. 7
 the morning, *bringing* carely light VI. v. 40. 2
 forth her *bringing* to the joyous light, VI. xi. 50. 4
- Brings.** halefull barking *bringes* in hast Pyne, S.C. Jul. 23
 knewe we, foolles, what it us *bringes* until, S.C. N. 185
 The joyous Spring out of the ground *brings* forth, Ga. 683
Brings to reproach and common infamie! Hub. 222
Brings downe the stowtest hearts to lowest state; Hub. 255
 He daylie eekes, and *brings* to excellence, Hub. 792
Bring virgin . . . *Brings* Arthure to the light; I. viii. Arg.
 'O! who is that, which *bringes* me happy choyce Of death, I. viii. 38. 3
 Is not short payne well borne, that *bringes* long ease, I. ix. 40. 6

Brings—Continued.

- Her faithful knight faire Una brings To house of Holinesse; . . . I. x. Arg.
 Brings them to joyous rest and endless blis. . . . I. x. 52. 6
 after to his Pallace he them brings; . . . I. xii. 13. 1
 The sea unto him voluntary brings; . . . III. iv. 23. 7
 the man that of him tydings to her brings. . . . III. vi. 12. 9
 She with her brings into a secret Ile, . . . III. vii. 50. 6
 brings forth glorious flowres of fame, . . . IV. Pr. 2. 7
 passing joy, which so great marvaile brings; . . . IV. iii. 49. 8
 to his daughter brings, that dwells thereby; . . . V. ii. 9. 2
 Talus brings newes to Britomart. . . . V. vi. Arg.
 Calidore brings Priscilla home; . . . VI. iii. Arg.
 Is this the hope . . . Thou brings? . . . VI. iii. 4. 8
 Which th' earth brings forth; . . . VII. vii. 33. 8
 humbled harts brings captive unto thee, . . . Am. x. 7
 which loathing brings Of this vile world, . . . H.H.B. 298
Brink. 'There next the utmost brinke doth he abide,
 the fruit which grew upon the brinke; . . . II. vii. 58. 5
 his head he gan a litle reare Above the brinke . . . V. ii. 18. 4
 From th' utmost brinke of the Americke shore . . . V. x. 3. 6
Brinks. the bolde people by the Thamis brinks, . . . Ro. xxxi. 6
Briny. from their nosethrilles blow the brynie streame, . . . III. xi. 41. 2
Bristles. At them he gan to reare his bristles strong, . . . I. v. 34. 5
 As chauffed Bore his bristles doth upreare; . . . I. xi. 15. 6
Bristol. *Bristow* faire, which on his waves he builded hath. . . IV. xi. 31. 9
Britain. See *Britany*.
 *High reard their royall throne in *Britaine* land, . . . I. x. 65. 4
 hold of him, as subject to *Britoyne*. . . . II. x. 41. 9
 noblest borne of all in *Britayne* land; . . . II. xi. 30. 7
 Whom straunge adventure did from *Britayne* sett. . . III. i. 8. 7
 is by name The greater *Brytayne*, . . . III. ii. 7. 9
 Sith him whylome in *Britoyne* she did vew, . . . III. ii. 17. 3
 warlike people which the *Britaine* Islands hold; . . IV. xi. 15. 9
 all his brethren borne in *Britaine* land; . . . VI. xii. 39. 8
Britain's. that Citie, which the garland wore Of *Britaines*
 pride, . . . Ti. 37
 High reard their royall throne in *Britans* land, . . . I. x. 65. 4
Britany. See *Britaln*.
 In *Britannie* was none to match with mee, . . . Ti. 100
 Loerine left chiefe Lord of *Britany*. . . . II. x. 13. 7
 The gracious Numa of great *Britany*; . . . II. x. 39. 6
 Brennus and Belinus, kings of *Britany*. . . . II. x. 40. 9
 comprovinciall In ancient times unto great *Britaince*, . . III. iii. 32. 7
 now all *Britany* doth burne in armes bright, . . . III. iii. 52. 9
 with their branches spread all *Britany*, . . . IV. xi. 26. 6
British. three hundred Lords he slew Of *British* blood, . . . II. x. 66. 7
 in quaint disguise Of *British* armes doest maske thy royall
 blood, . . . V. vii. 21. 2
 Of all that beare the *British* Islands name, . . . VII. vi. 38. 3
Britomart. Guyon encountreth *Britomart*; . . . III. i. Arg.
 Even the famous *Britomart* it was, . . . III. i. 8. 6
 The whiles faire *Britomart* . . . did stay behynd, . . . III. i. 19. 1
 When *Britomart* him saw, she ran apace . . . III. i. 22. 7
 'Perdy,' (said *Britomart*) 'the choise is hard; . . . III. i. 27. 6
 With which fayre *Britomart* gave light unto the day, . . III. i. 43. 9
 to faire *Britomart* they all but shadowes beene. . . III. i. 45. 9
Britomart dissembled it with ignorance, . . . III. i. 50. 9
Britomart would not such gullifull message know. . . III. i. 51. 9
 The Lady did faire *Britomart* entreat . . . III. i. 52. 3
 The noble *Britomartis* her arayd, . . . III. i. 67. 2
 Rederosse knight to *Britomart* Describeth Artegeall; . . III. ii. Arg.
 faire *Britomart*, whose prayse I wryte; . . . III. ii. 3. 2
 Such secrete ease felt gentle *Britomart*, . . . III. ii. 15. 7
 One day it fortun'd fayre *Britomart* . . . III. ii. 22. 1
 bewrayes to *Britomart* The state of Artegeall; . . . III. iii. Arg.
 fayre *Britomartis*, thus arayd, . . . III. iii. 19. 5
 'It was not, *Britomart*, thy wandering eye . . . III. iii. 24. 1
 ordaynd to bee The spouse of *Britomart*, . . . III. iii. 26. 2
 'Behold the man! and tell me, *Britomart*, . . . III. iii. 32. 1
 'Ah! read,' (quoth *Britomart*) 'how is she hight?' . . . III. iii. 56. 1
 old Glaucue thither led Faire *Britomart*, . . . III. iii. 59. 7
 The Rederosse Knight diverst, but forth rode *Britomart*. . . III. iii. 62. 9
 Bold Marinell of *Britomart* Is throwne . . . III. iv. Arg.
 Cannot with noble *Britomart* compare, . . . III. iv. 3. 2
Britomart kept on her former course, . . . III. iv. 5. 1
 fayre *Britomart*, having discolo'ste Her cloudy care . . . III. iv. 13. 7
 Paridell gusts with *Britomart*; . . . III. ix. Arg.
 looking still askaunce Gainst *Britomart*, . . . III. ix. 27. 4
 the noble *Britomart* heard tell . . . III. ix. 38. 1
 there,' (said *Britomart*) 'afresh appeared The glory . . . III. ix. 44. 1
 Faire *Britomart* and that same Faery knight Uprose, . . . III. x. 1. 5
 his late fight With *Britomart*; . . . III. x. 1. 8
Britomart chaceth Ollyphant; . . . III. xi. Arg.
 of faire *Britomart* ensample take, . . . III. xi. 2. 8
 Whom when as *Britomart* beheld; . . . III. xi. 4. 5
Britomart the flowre of chastity; . . . III. xi. 6. 2
 Fayre *Britomart* so long him followed, . . . III. xi. 7. 1
 Greatly therat was *Britomart* dismayd, . . . III. xi. 22. 1
 That wondrous sight faire *Britomart* amazd, . . . III. xi. 49. 6
Britomart redemes faire Amoret . . . III. xii. Arg.
 in went Bold *Britomart*, . . . III. xii. 29. 8
 Before faire *Britomart* she fell prostrate, . . . III. xii. 39. 1
Britomart, uprearing her from grownd, . . . III. xii. 40. 1
Britomart, halfe envying their blesse, . . . III. xii. 46. or. 6
 Fayre *Britomart* saves Amoret . . . IV. i. Arg.
 Untill such time as noble *Britomart* Released her, . . . IV. i. 4. 3
 Yet *Britomart* attended duly on her, . . . IV. i. 8. 8
 From farre espide the famous *Britomart*, . . . IV. i. 33. 2
 'Discourteous, disloyall *Britomart*, . . . IV. i. 53. 1
 evermore sought *Britomart* to cleare; . . . IV. i. 54. 6

Britomart—Continued.

- Britomart* winnes the prize from all, . . . IV. iv. Arg.
 The which this famous *Britomart* did beare; . . . IV. iv. 46. 5
 So did the warlike *Britomart* restore The prize . . . IV. iv. 48. 1
 To *Britomart* was given by good right; . . . IV. v. 8. 3
Britomart would not thereto assent, . . . IV. v. 20. 6
 of *Britomart* it here doth neede . . . to tell, . . . IV. v. 28. 7
 Bent to revenge on blamelesse *Britomart* The crime . . . IV. v. 31. 1
 Soudamour and Arthegall Doe fight with *Britomart*; . . IV. vi. Arg.
 He wist right well that it was *Britomart*, . . . IV. vi. 7. 2
 So both to wreake their wrathes on *Britomart* agreed, . . IV. vi. 8. 9
Britomart with sharpe avizefull eye . . . IV. vi. 26. 1
 Therat full inly blushed *Britomart*, . . . IV. vi. 32. 8
 To whom thus *Britomart*; . . . IV. vi. 35. 1
 Till *Britomart* him fairely thus behight; . . . IV. vi. 38. 5
 made way Unto the love of noble *Britomart*, . . . IV. vi. 40. 2
 Where sorie *Britomart* had lost her late; . . . IV. vi. 47. 2
 so and so to noble *Britomart*; . . . IV. vii. 2. 2
 heavie sleepe the eye-lids did surpris Of *Britomart*, . . . IV. vii. 3. 8
Britomart heard not the shrilling sound, . . . IV. vii. 4. 8
Britomart fightes with many Knights; . . . IV. ix. Arg.
Britomart and gentle Soudamour; . . . IV. ix. 22. 2
 did *Britomart* assay to speake to them, . . . IV. ix. 31. 1
 To weat faire *Britomart*, . . . IV. ix. 36. 2
Britomart did him importune hard . . . IV. ix. 41. 2
 that cruell stroke Which *Britomart* him gave, . . . IV. xi. 5. 9
 Talus brings newes to *Britomart* . . . V. vi. Arg.
 his owne love, the noble *Britomart*, . . . V. vi. 3. 1
 Then *Britomart* unto a bowe was brought, . . . V. vi. 23. 2
 There all that night remained *Britomart*, . . . V. vi. 24. 5
 (that which to *Britomart* Unknowen was) . . . V. vi. 31. 6
Britomart comes to Isis Church, . . . V. vii. Arg.
 Unto whose temple when as *Britomart* Arrived, . . . V. vii. 3. 6
 whom when *Britomart* Had long beheld, . . . V. vii. 7. 6
 In which stout *Britomart* her selfe did rest, . . . V. vii. 26. 3
 Which *Britomart* withstood with courage stout, . . . V. vii. 31. 3
 Full sad and sorrowfull was *Britomart* . . . V. vii. 44. 1
 left his love, . . . Faire *Britomart* in languor and unrest, . . V. viii. 3. 5
Britomart's. Through heavy stroke of *Britomartis* hond, . . . III. iv. 29. 4
 of the hardie *Britomarts* successe; . . . III. xii. 43. or. 5
 Awayed there for *Britomarts* returne, . . . III. xii. 45. 2
 Strange were the words in *Britomartis* eare, . . . V. vi. 38. 1
Briton. Tanaquill, Whom that most noble *Briton* Prince . . .
 Sought . . . I. Pr. 2. 6
Bryton fieldes with Sarazin blood beyde, . . . I. xi. 7. 3
 The *Briton* Prince recov'ring his stolne sword, . . . II. ix. 2. 2
 'Thrise happy man,' (said then the *Briton* knight) . . . II. ix. 5. 1
 An ancient booke, hight *Briton* monuments, . . . II. ix. 59. 6
 A cronicle of *Briton* kings, . . . II. x. Arg.
 oft the *Briton* kings against them strongly swayd, . . . II. x. 49. 9
 the *Briton* Prince him rouzd Out of his holde, . . . II. xi. 33. 1
 The famous *Briton* Prince and Faery knight, . . . III. i. 1. 1
 To aske this *Briton* Maid, what uncouth wind . . . III. ii. 4. 5
 everlasting woe, Be to the *Briton* babe . . . III. iii. 42. 2
 So shall the *Briton* blood their crowne agayn reclame, . . III. iii. 48. 9
 Through fine abusion of that *Briton* mayd; . . . IV. i. 7. 2
 Upon all which the *Briton* Prince made seasure, . . . IV. ix. 12. 5
 Soudamour and that same *Briton* maide . . . IV. ix. 28. 2
 Whom when the *Briton* Prince afarre beheld . . . IV. ix. 32. 1
 The *Briton* Prince him readie did awayte, . . . V. viii. 29. 3
 The *Briton* Prince was sore empassionate, . . . V. ix. 46. 2
 The noble *Briton* Prince with his brave Peare; . . . V. x. 15. 2
 sent redresse thereof by this brave *Briton* Knight, . . . V. xi. 1. 9
 Then wote ye that I am a *Briton* borne, . . . VI. ii. 27. 6
 What fortune to the *Briton* Prince did lite, . . . VI. vi. 17. 5
Britons. 'But long ere this, Bunduca, *Britonesse*, . . . 74. 106
 when the *Britonesse* saw all the rest Avoided . . . III. i. 68. 5
 the bold *Britonesse* was nought ydred, . . . III. xii. 2. 8
 The warlike *Britonesse* her soone addressd, . . . IV. i. 36. 1
 the most redoubted *Britonesse* . . . IV. v. 13. 1
 with that brave *Britonesse* Had left that Turneyment . . . IV. vii. 3. 1
 The which that *Britonesse* had to them donne . . . IV. ix. 28. 6
 the wrothfull *Britonesse* Stayd not . . . V. vii. 34. 1
Britons. The land which warlike *Britons* now possesse, . . . II. x. 5. 1
 taking armes the *Britons* to her drew; . . . II. x. 54. 7
 of the *Britons* first crownd Sovereaine, . . . II. x. 58. 7
 The weary *Britons*, whose war-hable youth . . . II. x. 62. 1
 The feeble *Britons*, broken with long warre, . . . III. iii. 23. 6
 'Whiles thus thy *Britons* doe in languour pine, . . . III. iii. 35. 1
 the *Britons*, late dismayd and weake, . . . III. iii. 36. 7
 the raine Of *Britons* eke with him attonce shall dye; . . . III. iii. 40. 2
 displace The *Britons* for their sinnes dew punishment . . . III. iii. 41. 8
 in this thraldome *Britons* shall abide; . . . III. iii. 44. 2
 the crowne, which they from *Britons* wonne . . . III. iii. 46. 2
 A band of *Britons*, ryding on forray . . . III. iii. 58. 4
 noble *Britons* sprong from Trojans bold, . . . III. ix. 38. 8
 Subdewd with losse of many *Britons* bold; . . . III. ix. 50. 2
 this to you, O *Britons*! most pertaines, . . . IV. xi. 22. 6
 Which mote the feehled *Britons* strongly flancke . . . IV. xi. 36. 3
 Dee, which *Britons* long yrgone Did call divine, . . . IV. xi. 39. 3
Britons'. no monument Of Brutus, nor of *Britons* glorie aunient, . . II. x. 36. 9
 envying the *Britons* blazed fame, . . . II. x. 47. 8
 to assist the *Britons* fone, . . . III. iii. 33. 9
 the full time . . . of *Britons* regiment; . . . III. iii. 40. 6
Brize. See *Breeze*.
Broach. To stirre up strife and troublous contecke *broach*; . . III. i. 64. 5
Broad. See *Sun-broad*.
 His hornes bene as *broade* as Rainebowe bent, . . . S.C. F. 73
 when he sawe how *broade* her beames did spredde, . . . S.C. Ap. 75
 his *broad* forehead like two hornes divide, . . . Gn. 22

Broad—Continued.

- about his shoulders *broad* he threw An hairie hide *Mul.* 65
 To blazon *broad* amongst her learned throng; *I. Pr.* 1. 8
 Did spread so *broad*, that heavens light did hide, *I. i.* 7. 5
 when *broad* day the world discovered has, *I. iii.* 21. 1
 towards it a *broad* high way that led, *I. iv.* 2. 8
 her brightnes *broad* doth blaze, *I. iv.* 16. 6
 Whom *broad* awake she findes, *I. iv.* 45. 1
 muddly shore of *broad* seven-monthed Nile, *I. v.* 18. 2
 All keepe the *broad* high way, *I. x.* 10. 6
 two *broad* Beacons, sett in open feldes, *I. xi.* 14. 3
 he, cutting way With his *broad* sayles, *I. xi.* 18. 7
 his left wing, then *broad* displayd; *I. xi.* 20. 7
 advance his *broad* discoloured brest Above his wonted pitch, *I. xi.* 31. 7
 The Northerne winde his wings did *broad* display *II. iii.* 19. 3
 Like a *broad* table did it selfe disprede, *II. iii.* 24. 2
 arriving forcibly On his *broad* shield, bitt not, *II. v.* 4. 4
 Through which a beaten *broad* high way did trace, *II. vii.* 21. 3
 a *broad* gate all built of beaten gold; *II. vii.* 40. 2
 her *broad* beauties beam great brightnes threwe *II. vii.* 45. 2
 branches *broad* disprede and body great, *II. vii.* 53. 7
 his *broad* branches, laden with rich fee, *II. vii.* 56. 3
 Full large he was of limbe, and shoulders *broad*, *II. xi.* 20. 7
 the *broad* shadow of an hoarie hill; *II. xii.* 30. 4
 did *broad* dilate Their clasping armes *II. xii.* 53. 8
 Her bared bosome she doth *broad* display; *II. xii.* 74. 8
 Whiles on his *broad* rownd backe they softly slid, *III. iv.* 32. 2
 their *broad* flaggy finnes no fome did reare, *III. iv.* 33. 6
 an Island spacious and *broad*, *III. ix.* 49. 2
 made a long *broad* dyke, *III. xi.* 40. 7
 at his backe a *broad* Capuccio had, *III. xii.* 10. 3
 With scutchins gilt and banners *broad* displayd; *IV. iii.* 5. 6
 Of that great turney which was blazed *broad*, *IV. iv.* 5. 7
 Ne hostes of men with banners *broad* disprede, *IV. viii.* 47. 7
 Psmathe for her *broad* snowy breasts; *IV. xi.* 51. 5
 To weather his *broad* sailes, *V. iv.* 42. 3
 and *broad* displayes his smyling hew, *VI. ii.* 35. 9
 Covered with mossie shrubs, which spreading *broad* *VI. iv.* 13. 6
 His *broad* black wings had . . . disprede, *VI. viii.* 44. 5
 in his hand a *broad* deepe bowle he beares, *VII. vii.* 41. 8
 Thru the *broad* world doth spread *Am.* xl. 8
 Spread thy *broad* wing over my love and me, *Epith.* 319
 on Themmes *broad* aged backe *Proth.* 133
Broad-blazed. Ledd with thy prayeses, and *broad-blazed* fame, *I. x.* 11. 4
 bore the Sunne *broad* blazed in a golden field. *V. iii.* 14. 9
Broad-outstretched. His *broad outstretched* hornes, his hayrie
 thies, *Mul.* 335
Broad-plated. Upon the brim of his *broad-plated* shield, *IV. iii.* 34. 6
Broad-spreading. *Broad* spreading like an aged tree, *Ti.* 452
 her *broad-spreading* wings did wyde unfold; *V. ix.* 28. 5
Broadwater. Allo light, *Broad-water* called farre; *Col.* 123
Brocage. See *Brokage*.
Broch. See *Broach*.
Brockwell. Shall backe repulse the valiaunt *Brockwell* twice, *III. iii.* 35. 5
Brode. See *Broad*.
Broll. Both falling out doe stirre up strifefull *broyle*, *IV. iii.* 16. 5
Brokage. filthie *brocage*, and unseemly shifts, *Hub.* 851
Broke. See *Brake, Broken*.
 So *broke* his oaten pype, and downe dyd lye. *S.C. Ja.* 72
 Whose bodie is sere, whose branches *broke*, *S.C. F.* 170
 hast thy selfe his slomber *broke*, *S.C. Mar.* 29
 is thy Bagpype *broke*, that soundes so sweete? *S.C. Ap.* 3
 Hys pleasaunt Pipe . . . He wyfully hath *broke*, *S.C. Ap.* 15
 her solein silence she *broke*, *S.C. May* 213
 She weend the shell-fishe to have *broke*, *S.C. Jul.* 225
 She hath the bonds *broke* of eternall night, *S.C. N.* 165
 Their wraths at length *broke* into open warre. *Mul.* 8
 Alexis *broke* his tale asunder, *Col.* 352
 he snatcht the wood, And quite a sunder *broke*. *I. xi.* 22. 3
 Doth belch out flames, and rockes in peeces *broke*, *I. xi.* 44. 6
 She *broke* his wanton darts, and quenched base desyre. *II. iii.* 23. 9
 That *broke* the violence of his intent, *II. v.* 6. 6
 The Prince now stood, having his weapon *broke*; *II. viii.* 39. 6
 Those Champions *broke* on them, *II. ix.* 14. 6
Broke their rude troupes, and orders did confownd, *II. ix.* 15. 7
 Perforce their studies *broke*, *II. x.* 77. 6
broke his caytive bands; *II. xi.* 33. 2
 On whose sharp cliftes the ribs of vessels *broke*; *II. xii.* 7. 3
broke his staffe with which he charmed semblants sly. *II. xii.* 49. 9
 Guyon *broke* downe with rigour pittlesse; *II. xii.* 83. 2
 he had *broke* his band, And was returned *III. vii.* 61. 7
Broke into open fire and rage extreme; *III. viii.* 26. 5
 Their swerds and speeres were *broke*, *III. xi.* 52. 6
 that great brason pillour *broke* in peeces small. *III. xii.* 37. 9
 Marshals of the field *Broke* up the listes, *IV. liii.* 35. 4
broke The puissance of his intended stroke: *IV. vii.* 26. 4
 all he *broke* And threw away, *IV. vii.* 39. 1
 all his ribs he quite in peeces *broke*, *V. iii.* 33. 4
broke his sword in twaine, *V. iii.* 37. 9
broke their bowes, and did their shooting marre, *V. iv.* 44. 4
broke his sword, for feare of further harmes, *V. v.* 21. 8
 his owne waight his necke asunder *broke*, *V. viii.* 8. 3
 strongly either strooke And *broke* their speares; *V. viii.* 9. 7
 all his bones as small as sandy grayle He *broke*, *V. ix.* 19. 5
 wroke His wrath on him that first occasion *broke*; *VI. ii.* 13. 5
 Out of their ambush *broke*, and gan him to invade. *VI. v.* 17. 9
broke his bag-pipe quight, *VI. x.* 18. 5
 From thence into the sacred Church he *broke*, *VI. xii.* 25. 1
 he *broke* his yron chaine, *VI. xii.* 38. 8
 The Damzell *broke* his misintended dart. *Am.* xvi. 12

Broken. See *Broke*.

- With sodaine falling *broken* all to dust. *Bel.* iv. 14
 Until he came unto the *broken* tree, *Pet.* v. 6
 his hose *broken* high above the heeling, *Hub.* 213
 with the weight their backs nigh *broken* were: *Hub.* 1158
 In her right hand a *broken* rod she held, *Ti.* 13
 this *broken* verse, *Broken* with sighes, *Ti.* 678, 679
 those little streames so *broken* *Col.* 141
 holding idely *The broken* reliques of their former cruelty. *I. ii.* 16. 9
 Like the old ruines of a *broken* towre, *I. ii.* 20. 2
 thou *broken* hast *The law* of armes *II. viii.* 31. 6
 Throwing away her *broken* chaines and bands, *II. xi.* 47. 4
 all in peeces it was *broken* fond, *II. xii.* 57. 4
 The feeble Britons, *broken* with long warre, *III. iii.* 23. 6
 *Tyde with her *broken* girdele, *III. viii.* 2. 7
 Her heart nigh *broken* was with weary toyle, *III. viii.* 32. 4
broken bowes and arrowes shivered short; *III. xi.* 46. 7
 on a *broken* reed he still did stay His feeble steps, *III. xii.* 10. 8
 There were rent robes and *broken* scepters plast; *IV. i.* 21. 4
 Witnesse their *broken* bandes thre to be seene, *IV. i.* 24. 6
 the heads of many *broken* speares; *IV. i.* 48. 9
 Yet would not their battell so be *broken*, *IV. ii.* 21. 4
 A *broken* sword within a bloodie field; *V. i.* 19. 8
 almost would his balances have *broken*; *V. ii.* 47. 2
 His timbered bones all *broken* rudely rumbled; *V. ii.* 50. 8
 Was lately *broken* by some fortune ill; *V. v.* 15. 4
broken with some fearefull dreames afright, *V. vi.* 14. 2
 Though nothing whole, but all to-brust and *broken*, *V. viii.* 44. 2
 Dealing just judgements, that mote not be *broken* *V. ix.* 24. 8
 'toth were I to have *broken* *The law* of armes: *VI. ii.* 7. 6
 unable to support So huge a burden on such *broken* gearre, *VI. vii.* 16. 7
 His dearest joynt he sure had *broken* quight. *VI. ix.* 44. 5
 Into their cloysters now he *broken* had, *VI. xii.* 24. 1
 Fearing least Chaos *broken* had his chaine, *VII. vi.* 14. 6
 fruitlesse worke is *broken* with least wynd. *Am.* xxviii. 14
Broker. Then would he be a *Broker*, *Hub.* 869
Brokest. Seeking to kisse her, *brok'st* the Gods decree, *Gn.* 471
Brode, -s, Brodrion, -s. See *Brand, -s, Brandiren, -s.*
Brontes. Farre passing *Brouteus* or Pyracmon great, *IV. v.* 37. 2
 Great *Brontes*; and Astraeus, *IV. xi.* 13. 7
Bronteus. See *Brontes*.
Brood. that Nation, th' earths new Giant *brood*, *Ro.* xi. 9
 the brave warlike *brood* of Alemaine, *Ro.* xxxi. 7
 mount Parnasse, the Muses *brood*, *Gn.* 21
 the bad daughter of old Cadmus *brood*, *Gn.* 171
 The golden *brood* of great Apolloes wit, *T.M.* 2
 Despire the *brood* of blessed Sapience, *T.M.* 72
 He now hath placed his accursed *brood*, *T.M.* 315
 The base-borne *brood* of blindnes cannot gesse, *T.M.* 392
 all the rest, as borne of salvage *brood*, *T.M.* 589
 The sacred *brood* of learning and all honour; *Ti.* 279
 the puissant *brood* Of golden girt Almena, *Ti.* 379
 the goodlie crier Of white Strimonian *brood* *Ti.* 593
 A cruell beast of most accursed *brood* *As.* 116
 all the *brood* of Greece so highly praised, *Col.* 413
 Her scattered *brood*, . . . Gatherd themselves about her body *I. i.* 25. 1
 At last . . . Arose the virgin, borne of heavenly *brood*, *I. iii.* 8. 7
 Th' eternall *brood* of glorie excellent: *I. v.* 1. 4
 eole blacke steedes yborne of hellish *brood*, *I. v.* 20. 8
 all the hellish *brood* Of feends infernall *I. v.* 32. 7
 In doubt to deeme her borne of earthly *brood*: *I. vi.* 16. 5
 bid her joy of that her happy *brood*; *I. x.* 32. 2
 to thee is unknowne the cradle of thy *brood*. *I. x.* 64. 9
 her base Elfin *brood* there for thee left: *I. x.* 65. 8
 in the hollow carth have their eternall *brood*. *II. vii.* 8. 9
 The martiall *brood* accustomed to fight: *III. i.* 13. 5
 those same antique Peres, the hevens *brood*, *III. iii.* 22. 8
 hungry whelpes, his battailous bold *brood*, *III. iii.* 47. 4
 not as other wemens commune *brood* *III. vi.* 5. 6
 her deare *brood*, her deare delight: *III. vi.* 40. 4
 an huge nation of the Geaunts *broode* *III. ix.* 49. 8
 she at first was borne of hellish *brood*, *IV. i.* 26. 7
 seemed borne of Angels *brood*, *IV. iii.* 39. 7
 Phoreys, the father of that fatall *brood*. *IV. xi.* 13. 1
 No lesse then do her elder sisters *broode*. *IV. xi.* 26. 7
 thy linage, and thy Lordly *brood*, *V. vii.* 21. 7
 Had left her now but five of all that *brood*: *V. x.* 8. 2
 In which thou lurkest lyke to vipers *brood*: *Am.* ii. 6
 For . . . she is, divinely wrought, And of the *brood* of Angels *Am.* lxi. 6
 His second *brood*, though not in powre so great, *H.H.L.* 53
 like the native *brood* of Eagles kynd, *H.H.B.* 138
 Ran all in haste to see that silver *brood*, *Proth.* 56
Broods. gan abhorre her broods unkindly crime, *II. x.* 9. 4
Brooding. Borne of the brooding of Echidna base, *S.C. Ap.* 23. 5
Brook. in this blessed brooke Doe bathe your brest, *S.C. Ap.* 37
 Her owne like image in a christall brooke, *Gn.* 88
 many a Nymph both of the wood and brooke, *As.* 43
 his faire Lemn flying through a brooke She overhent, *II. x.* 18. 8
 well did brooke Her noble deeds, *III. iv.* 44. 8
 Whether she would them love, or in her liking brooke, *IV. ii.* 40. 9
 fast beside a little brooke did pas *IV. v.* 33. 3
 burning all to ashes pow'd it downe the brooke, *V. ii.* 27. 9
 Flowne at a flush of Ducks foreby the brooke, *V. ii.* 54. 2
 Through slipperie footing fell into the brooke, *V. v.* 43. 3
 With which he seldome fished at the brooke, *V. ix.* 11. 7
 Ne could he brooke the coldnesse of the stony masse, *VI. iv.* 21. 9
 all the water which doth ronne In the next brooke, *VI. iv.* 32. 9
 drinke of every brooke when thirst my throte doth boyle, *VI. ix.* 23. 9
 On Phrygian Paris by Plexippus brooke, *VI. ix.* 36. 7
 In haste forth started from the guilty brooke; *VII. vi.* 47. 2

Brook—Continued.

- Thenceforth abandond her delieious brooke, VII. vi. 54. 2
 bath'd in the sacred brooke Of Helicon, Am. i. 9
 nothing else they brooke, Am. xxxv. 10
 Thinking to queneh her thirst at the next brooke: Am. lxxvii. 8
 With bathing in the Aedalian brooke. Epith. 310
- Brooks.** Soft rombling brookes, that gentle slomber drew; IV. x. 24. 4
 As that in rivers swim, or brookes doe wade; IV. xi. 9. 5
 the Nymphes from all the brookes thereby VII. vii. 10. 6
- Broom-flower.** Sweet is the Broome-floure, Am. xxvi. 7
- Brooms.** Keeping your beastes in the budded broomes: S.C. F. 36
 there in the budded broomes Beside them fed, V.I. ix. 5. 4
- Brother.** See Brethren.
- with his elder brother Themis S.C. Jul. 83
 This had a brother S.C. Jul. 161
 Colin Clout rafte me of his brother, S.C. Au. 40
 make like account of his brother, S.C. Au. 43
 layen baytes to beguile her brother; S.C. S. 39
 Say, my faire brother now, Hub. 93
 'Now surely brother (said the Foxe anon) Hub. 124
 'I cannot, my lief brother, like but well Hub. 177
 my owne deare brother, Hub. 1003
 Nath'les (my brother) Hub. 1047
 So hec his somnes both Syre and brother hight. T.M. 264
 'He dyde, and after him his brother dyde, Ti. 239
 His brother Prince, his brother noble Peere, Ti. 240
 With his yong brother Sport, Mui. 290
 most resembling . . . Her brother deare, As. 214
 Her owne brother river, Bregog hight, Col. 117
 Bewraging him that did of late destroy His eldest brother; I. iv. 39. 4
 'Pyrochles is his name, . . . The brother of Cymoehles, II. iv. 41. 5
 to tell his funerall Unto his brother, II. v. 25. 9
 his brother burns in furious fyre. II. v. Arg.
 'Good or bad,' gan his brother fiers reply, II. viii. 15. 1
 th' other brother gan his helme unlace, II. viii. 17. 2
 match his brother proud in battailous aray. II. viii. 22. 9
 Which when his brother saw, fraught with great grieffe II. viii. 33. 1
 his brother saw the red blood rayle II. viii. 37. 3
 fierce Cundah gan shortly to envy His brother Morgan, II. x. 33. 3
 Stird Porrex up to put his brother downe; II. x. 35. 3
 faire Elferon, The eldest brother, II. x. 75. 7
 brother unto Cador, Cornish king; III. iii. 27. 2
 Whose brother Oswin, daunted with like dread, III. iii. 39. 5
 did drive Their brother to reproch III. v. 16. 6
 the third brother him did sore assay, III. v. 21. 3
 the brother deare Of that Argante III. xi. 3. 6
 Whom when on ground his brother next beheld, IV. iii. 14. 1
 evill plight, in which her dearest brother Now stood, IV. iii. 40. 7
 First to her brother, whom she loved deare, IV. iii. 46. 6
 Hate was the elder, Love the younger brother; IV. x. 32. 7
 The whitest their eldest brother was away, IV. x. 42. 6
 Cupid their eldest brother; IV. x. 42. 7
 my younger brother, Amidas, V. iv. 9. 1
 to my brother did ellope straight way, V. iv. 9. 8
 My brother here declared hath to you: V. iv. 15. 3
 his brother . . . tooke the roiall high degree, VI. ii. 28. 6
 Titan . . . Was Saturnes elder brother VII. vi. 27. 2
 knitteth each to each, as brother unto brother. VII. vii. 14. 9
- Brother's.** brothers blood, the which at first was spilt Ro. xxiv. 12
 the Poplar happely should row Her brothers strokes, Gn. 220
 each with brothers blondie hand was slaine. Gn. 416
 brothers death to wreak, Sansjoy doth chaleng I. iv. Arg.
 That brothers hand shall dearely well requite, I. iv. 42. 6
 th' inheritance . . . Of brothers prayse, I. iv. 48. 6
 his brothers shield, which long thereby: I. v. 10. 3
 Arvirage his brothers place supplde II. x. 51. 6
 three Moones with borrowd brothers light III. iii. 16. 2
 devoure Her native flesh and staine her brothers bowre, III. vii. 49. 5
 As in reversion of his brothers right; IV. iii. 14. 7
 throwne it up unto my brothers share: V. iv. 8. 4
 Your brothers land the which the sea hath layd Unto your part, V. iv. 17. 3
 Your brothers thresoure, which from him is strayd, V. iv. 18. 3
 Her brothers bones she scattered all about; V. viii. 47. 4
- Brought.** Proud that so manie Gods she brought to light; Ro. vi. 3
 Brought forth those signes of your presumptuous hoasts Ro. xv. 3
 All that which Athens ever brought forth wise; Ro. xxix. 9
 All that which Afrike ever brought forth strange; Ro. xxix. 10
 first garland of free Poesie That France brought forth, Ro. Env. 2
 brought forth in her last declining season, Van. i. 7
 broughten this Oake to this misery; S.C. F. 212
 I brought him up without the Danbe: S.C. Au. 39
 seeldome change the better brought: S.C. S. 69
 mightie manhode brought a bedde of ease, S.C. O. 68
 Yet saw I on the heare when it was brought; S.C. N. 161
 from Indian seas brought far away; Gn. 106
 His worke he shortly to good purpose brought, Gn. 655
 whom wicked fate Hath brought to Court, Hub. 893
 shortly brought to hopelesse wretchednesse. Hub. 934
 were all those plaints unto him brought Hub. 1252
 forth with shame unto his judgement brought, Hub. 1376
 ye three Twins, to light by Venus brought, T.M. 403
 Her mightie hoast against my bulwarks brought, Ti. 107
 I saw him die, . . . and brought forth on heare; Ti. 191
 Worthie of heaven it selfe, which brought it forth. Ti. 287
 when most in perill it was brought, Ti. 624
 untill it forth have brought Her long borne Infant, D. 31
 harken well till it to ende hec brought, D. 97
 brought away fast bound with silver chaine, D. 119
 brought him presents, flowers if it were prime, As. 47
 pure and spotlesse Cupid forth she brought, Col. 893

Brought—Continued.

- being knit, they brought forth other kynds Col. 853
 and brought forth chearfull day: Col. 856
 At length it brought them to a hollow cave I. i. 11. 6
 The which at last out of the wood them brought, I. i. 28. 6
 when that ydle dreame was to him brought, I. i. 46. 1
 Who soone him brought into a secret part, I. ii. 5. 3
 faire Hesperus . . . brought forth dawning light; I. ii. 6. 7
 The dwarie him brought his steed; I. ii. 6. 9
 That many errant knights hath brought to wretchednesse. I. ii. 34. 9
 Then brought she me into this desert waste, I. ii. 42. 6
 beautie brought t' unworthie wretchednesse I. iii. 1. 3
 wished tydinges none of him unto her brought, I. iii. 3. 9
 all Unto this house he brought, I. iii. 18. 2
 he to her brought part of his stolen things. I. iii. 18. 9
 hard mishap . . . hath thee . . . brought to taste mine yre? I. iii. 39. 3
 So goodly brought them to the lowest stayre I. iv. 13. 5
 whom he . . . slew, and brought to shamefull grave: I. iv. 47. 6
 forth have brought Th' eternal brood of glorie excellent: I. v. 1. 3
 She is brought unto a paled greene, I. v. 5. 3
 Heralds . . . to him brought the shield, I. v. 15. 9
 Home is he brought, and layd in sumptuous bed, I. v. 17. 1
 they . . . brought the heavy corse with easy pace I. v. 31. 2
 From surging gulf two Monsters streight were brought, I. v. 38. 3
 Them brought to Aesculape, that by his art I. v. 39. 8
 To Aesculapius brought the wounded knight: I. v. 41. 3
 she . . . Brought forth this monstrous masse of earthly slyme, I. vii. 9. 8
 Him to his castle brought with hastie forse, I. vii. 15. 8
 The everburning lamps from thence it brought, I. vii. 18. 4
 the Faery Queene it brought To Faerie lond, I. vii. 36. 8
 'Faire Sir, I hope good hap hath brought You I. vii. 42. 5
 brought not backe the halefull body dead: I. vii. 50. 5
 To see his loved Squire unto such thraldom brought: I. viii. 15. 9
 Squire her . . . So brought unto his Lord as his deserved pray. I. viii. 25. 9
 'Unto Old Timon he me brought bylive; I. ix. 4. 1
 what adventure . . . Hath brought you hither into Faery
 land, I. ix. 6. 4
 wound . . . Me hither brought by wayes yet never found, I. ix. 7. 6
 brought unto him swords, ropes, poison, fire, I. ix. 50. 6
 What graec hath thee now hither brought this way? I. x. 9. 8
 Whom, thus recover'd . . . they to Una brought; I. x. 29. 2
 Charissa, late in child-bed brought, I. x. 29. 7
 To her fayre Una brought this unacquainted guest. I. x. 29. 9
 The fanly soules . . . brought to his heavenly bowre. I. x. 40. 9
 'Thence she thee brought into this Faery lond, I. x. 66. 1
 brought thee up in ploughmans state to byde, I. x. 66. 5
 a manchild forth I brought II. i. 53. 6
 with one sword seven knightes I brought to end, II. iii. 17. 7
 What hard mishap him brought to such distresse, II. iv. 16. 8
 She brought to mischiefe through Occasion, II. iv. 17. 8
 with him brought Pryene, II. iv. 28. 2
 'let that message to thy Lord be brought.' II. iv. 44. 9
 Now brought to him a flaming fyer broud, II. v. 22. 6
 They bene ybrought; II. v. 38. 1
 brought Unto the other side of that wide strond II. vi. 19. 1
 shee soone to hond Her ferry brought, II. vi. 19. 5
 Tho him she brought aboard, II. vi. 38. 1
 At last him to a litle dore he brought, II. vii. 24. 5
 shortly brought Unto another rowme, II. vii. 35. 1
 He brought him, through a darksom narrow strayt, II. vii. 40. 1
 He brought him in. The rowme was large. II. vii. 43. 3
 to gyude him backe, as he him brought, II. vii. 65. 9
 hake againe him brought to living light. II. vii. 66. 4
 to that shady delve him brought at last, II. viii. 4. 6
 afford which he had brought for Braggadochio vaine. II. viii. 19. 4
 seven fold shield, which he from Guyon brought, II. viii. 32. 5
 brought them up into her castle hall; II. ix. 20. 2
 Jett or Marble far from Ireland brought; II. ix. 24. 3
 Thence she them brought into a stately Hall, II. ix. 27. 1
 by a conduit pipe it thence were brought: II. ix. 32. 4
 Was close convaid, and to the backgate brought, II. ix. 32. 7
 soone into a goodly Parlour brought, II. ix. 33. 6
 Up to a stately Turret she them brought, II. ix. 44. 8
 brought them to the second rowme, II. ix. 53. 2
 By sea to have bene from the Celticke maynland brought. II. x. 5. 9
 They brought forth Geaunts, II. x. 8. 8
 he brought them to these salvage parts, II. x. 25. 8
 shortly brought to civile governaunce, II. x. 38. 8
 wholesome Statutes to her husband brought, II. x. 42. 6
 An army brought, and with him batteille fought, II. x. 51. 2
 brought with him the holy grayle, II. x. 53. 8
 Hengist eke soon brought to shamefull death. II. x. 67. 6
 halfe unwilling from their bookes them brought, II. x. 77. 8
 the partes brought into their bondage; II. xi. 1. 8
 to him brought, fresh hattleil to renew; II. xi. 28. 3
 all his labor brought to happy end: II. xi. 35. 2
 had from hoggish forme him brought to naturall II. xii. 86. 9
 brought to grownd that never wast before; III. i. 7. 7
 Eftsoones them brought unto their Ladies sight, III. i. 31. 8
 Thence they were brought to that great Ladies vew, III. i. 41. 1
 what uncouth wind Brought her into those partes, III. ii. 4. 6
 Thou have it lastly brought unto her Excellence. III. iii. 4. 9
 Hath hither brought for succour to appele; III. iii. 19. 8
 shee bad her charret to be brought; III. iv. 31. 2
 great graec or fortune thither brought Comfort III. v. 27. 3
 Shee fownd, and brought it to her patient deare, III. v. 32. 8
 Thither they brought that wounded Squire, III. v. 41. 1
 her that from deathes dore Me brought? III. v. 46. 3
 many plaintes to her were brought, III. vi. 15. 3
 what cause her brought Into that wildernesse III. vi. 20. 2

Brought—Continued.

Shee brought her to her joyous Paradize,	III. vi. 29. 1
Hither great Venus brought this infant fayre,	III. vi. 51. 1
She brought her forth into the worldes view,	III. vi. 52. 3
what devill had her thither brought,	III. vii. 8. 2
by adventure brought Unto your dwelling,	III. vii. 8. 7
brought she was now to so hard constraint,	III. vii. 10. 7
the squirrell wild He brought to her in bands,	III. vii. 17. 7
Till her he had attaind and brought in place,	III. vii. 23. 4
many hath to foule confusion brought,	III. vii. 48. 4
Ere they into the lightsome world were brought,	III. vii. 48. 7
meant unto her prison to have brought,	III. vii. 51. 3
I with me brought, and did to her present:	III. vii. 55. 6
brutishly brought up, that nev'r did fashions see,	III. vii. 57. 9
then she forth her brought Unto her sonne,	III. viii. 9. 6
brought through points of many perious swords:	III. viii. 17. 3
What hard misfortune brought me to this same;	III. viii. 23. 8
Removing her, into his charet brought,	III. viii. 35. 8
Thither he brought the sory Florimell,	III. viii. 38. 1
Another knight, whom tempest thither brought,	III. ix. 12. 2
They became ybrought into a comely bowre,	III. ix. 19. 1
towres of Hion Brought unto balefull ruine,	III. ix. 34. 4
all unto their bowres were brought,	III. ix. 53. 9
what furie furst Brought thee from balefull house of Proser-	
pine,	III. xi. 1. 2
mighty kings and kesars into thraldome brought,	III. xi. 29. 9
with force her brought From twentie Knights	IV. i. 2. 3
eke the Ladie selfe he brought away,	IV. i. 2. 7
Brought in that mask of love which late was shoven;	IV. i. 3. 6
He seemed brought to bed in Paradice,	IV. ii. 9. 8
brought to nought by little bits?	IV. ii. 33. 9
That she might see her childrens thrids forth brought,	IV. ii. 50. 3
So Florimell with Ate forth was brought,	IV. iv. 10. 2
Whereof when newes to Triamond was brought	IV. iv. 33. 1
brought with her from thence that goodly belt away,	IV. v. 5. 9
Cambello brought into their view His faire Cambina,	IV. v. 10. 1
By view of all the fairest to him brought,	IV. v. 12. 8
Which being brought, about her middle small They thought	
to gird,	IV. v. 16. 3
brought forth speeches myld when she would have missayd,	IV. vi. 27. 9
'Ye gentle Knights, whom fortune here hath brought	IV. vi. 30. 2
at the length unto a bay he brought her,	IV. vi. 41. 3
Since I was brought into this dolefull den;	IV. vii. 13. 3
unhappy houre me thither brought,	IV. vii. 18. 1
Me hether brought with him as swift as wind,	IV. vii. 18. 7
Thence she them brought toward the place	IV. vii. 35. 1
what evill guide Them thether brought,	IV. viii. 21. 3
he her brought Unto his bay,	IV. viii. 48. 4
Him wretched thrall unto his dongeon brought,	IV. viii. 51. 8
'Then was I taken and before her brought,	IV. viii. 56. 1
Should wilfully be into thraldome brought,	IV. viii. 58. 7
have perforce him hether brought away,	IV. viii. 62. 5
forth were brought to him above a score	IV. ix. 8. 4
being brought in daunger to relent too late,	IV. ix. 34. 9
when Paris brought his famous prise,	IV. xi. 19. 3
with him brought a present joyfully,	IV. xi. 33. 7
she in time forth brought These three faire sons,	IV. xi. 42. 7
to his bed was brought,	IV. xii. 20. 8
thence Apollo, King of Leaches, brought,	IV. xii. 25. 4
So thence him farre she brought Into a cave	V. i. 6. 6
Is with the tide unto another brought:	V. ii. 39. 8
by him brought againe to Faerie land,	V. iii. 2. 3
So backe he brought Sir Marinell againe;	V. iii. 12. 1
Then forth he brought his snowy Florimelle,	V. iii. 17. 1
So forth the noble Ladie was ybrought,	V. iii. 23. 1
in this coffer which she with her brought	V. iv. 13. 1
what cause brought that man to decay,	V. iv. 23. 6
him restoring So brought unto his Lord,	V. iv. 25. 7
to this shame am brought,	V. iv. 27. 6
So being clad she brought him from the field,	V. v. 21. 1
sad tydings Talus to her brought;	V. vi. 3. 4
Brought in untimely houre, ere it was sought:	V. vi. 3. 5
Then Britomart unto a bowre was brought,	V. vi. 23. 2
many brought to shame by treason treacherous,	V. vi. 32. 9
Thence forth unto the Idoll they her brought;	V. vii. 6. 1
forth she brought The fruitfull vine;	V. vii. 11. 2
She for a present to their Goddess brought,	V. vii. 24. 5
Whereof when newes to Radigund was brought,	V. vii. 25. 1
Thenceforth she streight into a bowre him brought,	V. vii. 41. 1
brought that Damzell as his purchast pray:	V. viii. 26. 8
Commaunded straight his armour to be brought;	V. viii. 28. 3
He up did take, and with him brought away,	V. viii. 44. 3
misweend' for her owne Knight, That brought her backe:	V. viii. 46. 7
brought the pillage home, whence none could get it out,	V. ix. 4. 9
Etsoones brought forth the villaine,	V. ix. 10. 2
So he it brought with him unto the knights,	V. ix. 18. 1
Those two strange nights were to her presence brought;	V. ix. 34. 2
Then was there brought, as prisoner to the harre,	V. ix. 38. 1
Was brought to her sad doome,	V. ix. 42. 9
many other crimes of foule defame Against her brought,	V. ix. 43. 3
reasons brought that no man could refute:	V. ix. 44. 4
He brought forth that old hag of hellish bew,	V. ix. 47. 3
The cursed Ate, brought her face to face,	V. ix. 47. 4
Then brought be forth Abhorred Murder,	V. ix. 48. 1
Then brought he forth Sedition,	V. ix. 48. 5
Then brought he forth Incontinence of lyfe,	V. ix. 48. 7
brought that land to his subjection,	V. x. 9. 5
he had brought it now in servile bond,	V. x. 27. 1
Whereof when newes was to that Tyrant brought,	V. xi. 2. 1
Then in he brought her,	V. xi. 33. 5

Brought—Continued.

Surprized was, and to Grantorto brought,	V. xi. 39. 8
She forth was brought in sorrowfull dismay	V. xii. 12. 4
'Unhappy Squire! what hard mishap thee brought	V. i. 12. 1
The Dwarfe Brought answers backe,	VI. i. 31. 4
the boast of that proud Ladies threat brought to this?	VI. i. 40. 6
till he him brought Unto the Castle	VI. iii. 2. 6
With bleeding wounds, brought home upon a heare	VI. iii. 4. 2
to what case her name should now be brought:	VI. iii. 6. 9
When Calidore Unto his howre was brought,	VI. iii. 9. 8
had weetingly Now brought her selfe,	VI. iii. 11. 8
till to her fathers house he had her brought,	VI. iii. 15. 9
Which answer brought To Calpeine,	VI. iii. 43. 3
in another Canto shall to end be brought,	VI. iii. 51. 9
A certaine herbe from thence unto him brought,	VI. iv. 12. 6
Thether he brought these unacquainted guests,	VI. iv. 14. 1
when that infant unto him she brought,	VI. iv. 38. 5
brought them also ease,	VI. v. 40. 3
If yet he were alive, or to destruction brought,	VI. vi. 37. 9
Thence he him brought away,	VI. vi. 39. 7
shortly brought Unto the harre	VI. vii. 36. 1
Ere she againe to Calpeine was brought:	VI. vii. 50. 7
on their border Were brought by errour	VI. viii. 36. 4
If such a beast they saw, which he had thether brought,	VI. ix. 5. 9
brought home and nursed well As his owne chyld;	VI. ix. 14. 7
What time the golden apple was unto him brought,	VI. ix. 36. 9
when Coridon unto her brought litle sparrows	VI. ix. 40. 1
last forth brought The fruite of joy and blisse,	VI. ix. 45. 8
Have for more honor brought her to this place,	VI. x. 26. 8
at the last unto his will he brought her;	VI. x. 38. 3
Hither those Brigants brought their present pray,	VI. x. 43. 1
when faire Pastorell Into this place was brought,	VI. x. 43. 7
Were brought unto their Captaine,	VI. xi. 9. 8
Then forth the good old Meliboe was brought,	VI. xi. 11. 1
Unto their hellish dens those theeves them brought;	VI. xi. 41. 2
Like lyfull heat to nummed senses brought,	VI. xi. 45. 4
Unto the Castle of Belgard her brought,	VI. xii. 3. 3
in dew time a mayden child forth brought:	VI. xii. 6. 5
Till time that Calidore brought Pastorella thether,	VI. xii. 10. 9
sought Throughout the world, and to destruction brought,	VI. xii. 13. 5
Brought forth with him the dreadful dog of hell,	VI. xii. 35. 2
brought into like bands, ne maystred any more:	VI. xii. 39. 3
when all the earth she thus had brought To her bestest,	VII. vi. 7. 1
brought againe on them eternall night;	VII. vi. 14. 7
He from his Jove such message to her brought,	VII. vi. 18. 6
brought forth with pompous shows Out of her bowre,	VII. vi. 41. 4
then into the open light they forth him brought,	VII. vi. 47. 9
Him thither brought, and her to him betrayd?	VII. vi. 51. 6
Sweet fruit of pleasure, brought from Paradice	Am. lxxvii. 11
The Latmian shepherd once unto thee brought,	Epith. 380
Lo! one, whom later age hath brought to light,	Com. Son. iii. 9

Broughten. See Brought.

Bruze, -s. See Browse, -s.

Brow. I match with that sweet smile and chearfull brow,	D. 306
delay The rugged brow of careful Policy,	Ded. Son. i. 12
hevens just with equall brow Vouchsafed,	H. i. 50. 3
The Boaster at him sternely bent his browe,	III. x. 24. 1
Pierst through his bever quite into his brow,	IV. iii. 11. 8
with his brow Made signe to them	VII. vi. 22. 1

Browed. See Black-browed.

Brown. See Rusty-brown.

hulmes unbruzed wexen dayly brownc,	S.C. O. 42
two blacke as pitch, And two were browne,	I. v. 28. 5
now round, now bright, now browne and gray;	VII. vii. 50. 8

Brows. Comes the breme Winter with chamfred browses,	S.C. F. 43
With hollow browes and greisly countenance,	T.M. 185
with bent lowring browes,	II. ii. 35. 7
Under the shadow of her even browes,	II. iii. 25. 2
Bent hollow beetle browes,	II. ix. 52. 6
her bright browes were deckt with borrowed haire;	III. xii. 14. 7
Bending her horned browes, did put her back;	VII. vi. 12. 6
sturdy March, with brows full sternely bent	VII. vii. 32. 3
his browes with sweat did reek and steem,	VII. vii. 40. 4
snowy browes, like budded Bellanoures;	Am. lxxiv. 7

Browse. To browse, or play, or what shee thought good;	S.C. May 179
brouze the woodbine twigges	Gn. 82

Browes. The whiles their Gotes upon the browes fedd,	III. x. 45. 8
--	---------------

Bruin. bold Sir Bruin, who is Lord Of all this land,	VI. iv. 29. 4
The good Sir Bruin growing farre in yeares,	VI. iv. 33. 6

Brulze. bruze with clownish fistes his manly face;	II. iv. 9. 2
Least they their finnes should bruze,	III. iv. 34. 5
Shee powdered small, and did in peeces bruze;	III. v. 33. 2
T' ahate all spasme, and soke the swelling bruze;	III. v. 33. 7
rather did the more her beate and bruze:	VI. vii. 40. 5
such a Lady so to beate and bruze:	VI. vii. 45. 5

Bruised. See Lately-bruised, To-bruised.	
being downe, is browzed and sorely hurt,	S.C. F. 236
therewith bruzd his brayne;	S.C. Jul. 226
often bounding on the brused gras,	I. xi. 15. 3
Sore bruzed with the fall he slow uprose,	II. v. 5. 1
Paridell sore brused with the blow	III. ix. 16. 6
their lately bruzed parts to bring in plight,	III. ix. 19. 9
of that Carle she sorely bruz'd had bene,	IV. iv. 35. 8
How scourgd, how crownd, how buffeted, how brused;	H.H.L. 243

Bruises. through the bruises of his former fight,	IV. i. 39. 8
all his wounds, and all his bruises guarisht;	IV. iii. 29. 5

Brulsetb. rod With which he bruseth all his foes to dust,	H.H.B. 156
---	------------

Bruising. with his hand him rashly bruizing slewe	Gn. 290
Of every place that was with bruizing harmd,	II. vi. 51. 4

Bruited. for eare-marked beasts abroad be bruted,	Hub. 188
---	----------

Bruncheval. Hight *Bruncheval* the bold, who fierly forth did ride. IV. iv. 17. 9

Brunchildis. warrey on *Brunchild* In Henault, II. x. 21. 7
did sad *Brunchildis* see The greene shield dyde II. x. 24. 6

Brunell. The third was *Brunell*, famous in his dayes; V. iii. 5. 5

Brunt. the third *brunt* of this my fatall brood; II. viii. 37. 8
The burden of the deadly *brunt* did beare IV. viii. 42. 2
when as overblown was that *brunt*, V. xi. 59. 1
being readie met . . . at the instant *brunt*, VI. xi. 9. 7
Too feeble I t' abide the *brunt* so strong, Am. xii. 9

Bruse, -d, -s. See *Bruise*, etc.

Brush. passing by, did *brush* With his long tayle, I. xl. 16. 8
With his stiffe oares did *brush* the sea so strong, II. xii. 10. 2
All suddenly out of the thickest *brush*, III. i. 15. 1
With his long taile the bryzes *brush* away, VI. i. 24. 5

Brushed. *brusht* and batted them without remorse, V. xii. 7. 4

Brusheth. their tender wings He *brusheth* oft, I. i. 23. 9

Brushing. the proud Bird, . . . *brushing* his faire brest, III. xi. 32. 7

Brust, -ing. See *Burst, -ing*.

Brute. See *Brutus*.

like *brute* beasts doo lie in loathsome den T.M. 531
brute beasts, forst to refraine fro meat, IV. iv. 47. 3
fortune, fraught with malice, blinde and *brute*, VI. x. 38. 7

Bruted. See *Bruted*.

Bruteness. with thy *brutenesse* shendst thy comely age, II. viii. 12. 3

Brutish. 'Why standst there (quoth he) thou *brutish* blocke? S.C. F. 127
blot his *brutish* name Unto the world, Hub. 1240
ugly Barbarisme, And *brutish* Ignorance, T.M. 188
the *brutish* nation to enwrap: As. 98
With *brutish* barbarisme is overspredd: Dec. Son. v. 4
most like a *brutish* beast, He spued up his gorge, I. iv. 21. 8
A Satyre . . . kindling coles of lust in *brutish* eye, I. vi. 22. 7
With beastly *brutish* rage gan him assay, II. iv. 6. 7
How *brutish* is it not to understand II. x. 69. 7
beastes, whose *brutish* pryde Mote breede him scath III. i. 37. 7
doth base affections move In *brutish* mindes, III. iii. 1. 6
for thy bad And *brutish* shape III. iv. 55. 4
cast to love her in his *brutish* mind: III. vii. 15. 8
brutish lust, that was so beastly find, III. vii. 15. 9
pouwing forth their bloud in *brutish* wize, V. x. 28. 8
In such a salvage wight, of *brutish* kynd, VI. v. 29. 6

Brutishly. *brutishly* brought up, that nev'r did fashions see'. III. vii. 57. 9

Brutishness. With *brutishnesse* and beastlie filth hath stained. T.M. 270
close appear in that rude *brutishnesse*, IV. vii. 45. 5
bring in bondage of their *brutishnesse*: V. xi. 44. 5

Brutus. Briton kings, From *Brute* to Uthers rayne; II. x. Arg.
Brutus, anciently deriv'd From roiall stocke II. x. 9. 6
Brute this Realme unto his rule subdewd, II. x. 13. 1
The second *Brute*, the second both in name II. x. 23. 2
each of *Brutus* boasted to be borne, II. x. 36. 7
no monument Of *Brutus*, nor of Britons glorie aunient. II. x. 36. 9
'The Trojan *Brute* did first that citie fownd, III. ix. 46. 1
that same *Brute*, whom much he did advance III. ix. 48. 1

Brutus'. Here ended *Brutus* sacred progeny, II. x. 36. 1
such as claym'd themselves *Brutes* rightfull haynes, II. x. 37. 5
Brutus warlike sonne, Locrinus, IV. xi. 38. 1

Bruzd, Bruzing, Bruze. See *Bruise, -d, etc.*

Bryzes. See *Breezes*.

Bubble. youngth is a *bubble* blown up with breath, S.C. F. 87
Like a vaine *bubble* blown up with ayre: Am. lviii. 6

Bubble-glass. flesh, a *bubble-glos* of breath, Ti. 50

Bubbles. the light *bubbles* daunced all along, II. xii. 10. 4
by the dauncing *bubbles* did divine, III. ix. 30. 6

Bubbling. *bubbling* wave did ever freshly well, I. vii. 4. 6
Beside a *bubbling* fontaine low she lay, II. i. 40. 2
Ne *bubbling* rowndell they behinde them sent, III. iv. 33. 7

Buck. See *Roebuck*.

(For he was swift as any *Bucke* in chace) VI. iv. 8. 3

Buckle. gan him streight to *buckle* to the fight, V. xii. 16. 8

Buckled. soone him *buckled* to the field, I. vi. 41. 9
buckled with a golden tong, I. vii. 30. 9
Therewith the Gyant *buckled* him to fight, I. viii. 7. 1
Ere he were throughly *buckled* to his geare, V. xi. 10. 2

Buckler. with her body, as a *buckler*, IV. vii. 26. 4

Buckling. *buckling* him eftsoones unto the fight, V. xi. 57. 8
buckling soone him selfe, gan fiercely fly VI. viii. 12. 8

Bucks. See *Roebucks*.

Bud. How bragly it beginnes to *budde*, S.C. Mar. 14
The blossomes of lust to *bud* did beginne, S.C. May 187
As vertues branch and beauties *budde*, S.C. N. 88
the *budde* eke needes must quaille; S.C. N. 91
the woodbine twiggas that freshly *bud*; Gn. 82
'He, noble *bud*, his Grandisres livelie hayre, Ti. 267
you, fresh *budd* of vertue springing fast, I. viii. 27. 1
there it might he fownd To *bud* out faire, II. vi. 12. 9
They spring, they *bud*, they blossom fresh and faire, II. vi. 15. 6
The trees did *bud*, and early blossomes bore; II. vi. 24. 7
Whose tender *bud* to blossom new began, II. viii. 5. 3
Of mortall life the leafe, the *bud*, the flowre; II. xii. 75. 2
The *bud* of youth to blossom faire began, III. v. 29. 8
Of all the weeds that *bud* and blossom there; III. vi. 30. 8
any *bud* thereof doth scarce remaine, IV. viii. 33. 2
whose silken leaves smil Long sbut up in the *bud*, VI. ii. 35. 8
when first the flowre Of beauty gan to *bud*, VI. viii. 20. 2
did all winter as in sommer *bud*, VI. x. 6. 5
The *bud* of joy, the blossome of the morne, Am. lxi. 9

Budded. See *New-budded, Newly-budded*.

Keeping your beastes in the *budded* broomes: S.C. F. 36
The care that *budded* faire is burnt S.C. D. 99
there in the *budded* broomes Beside them fed, VI. ix. 5. 4

Budded—Continued.

To crop his thousand heads, the which still new Forth *budded*, VI. xii. 32. 5
flowres That freshly *budded* VII. vii. 28. 3
like *budded* Bellanoures; Am. lxiv. 7
Her paps lyke lylies *budded*, Epith. 176

Budding. seven heads, *budding* monstrous crimes anew, Bel.² x. 12
Als my *budding* branch thou wouldest eropp; S.C. F. 58
with the *budding* rod Did rule the Jewes, Hub. 439
many beades, out *budding* ever new, I. vii. 17. 4
As *budding* braunch rent from the native tree, II. ii. 2. 6
Like three faire branches *budding* farre and wide, IV. ii. 43. 5

Budget. out of his *bouget* forth he drew . . . treasure, III. x. 29. 1

Buds. blossomes, wherewith your *buds* did flowre; S.C. Ja. 34
My timely *buds* with wayling all are wasted; S.C. Ja. 38
the bushes with blossoming *buds*, S.C. May 8
With Hawthorne *buds*, and swete Eglantine, S.C. May 13
any *buddes* of Poesie, S.C. O. 73
paint with pallid greene her *buds* of gold, Gn. 222
with their spreading armes Do beat their *buds*, T.M. 78
those fresh *buds*, which wont so faire to flowre, T.M. 249
Their tender *buds* or leaves to violate; II. xii. 51. 4
Beates downe both leaves and *buds* without regard, III. v. 39. 8
Nor wicked beastes their tender *buds* did eropp, III. vi. 43. 5
wanton as a Kid whose horne new *buds*: VII. vii. 33. 2
all the fairest flowres and freshest *buds* VII. vii. 33. 7
lips, like rosy *buds* in May, II. B. 258

Buegle. See *Bugle*.

Buff. The Sarazin, sore daunted with the *buffe*, I. ii. 17. 1
so extremely did the *buffe* him quell, I. xi. 24. 7
Nathelasse so sore a *buff* to him it lent, II. v. 6. 8

Buffeted. How scourgd, how crown'd, how *buffeted*, how brused; H.H.L. 243

Buffets. thy strong *buffets* and outrageous blowes, III. iv. 9. 2

Bufs. with redoubled *bufes* them backe did put: II. ii. 23. 4

Bug. As ghastly *bug*, does greatly them affear: II. iii. 20. 5

Bugle. Embost with *bugle* about the belt: S.C. F. 66
Then tooke that Squire an horne of *bugle* small, I. viii. 3. 5

Bugs. Be but as *bugs* to fearen babes withall, II. xii. 25. 8

Built. See *Ybuilt*.

To *builde*, with level of my loftie style, Ro. xxv. 13
Wherein the byrds were wont to *builde* their bowre, S.C. Ja. 32
For the Shriche-owle to *builde* her balefull bowre: Ti. 130
builde your blis on hope of earthy tbing, Ti. 198
all of Christall did Panthea *builde*: II. x. 73. 4
In his free thought to *builde* her sluggrish nest, III. v. 2. 2
Resolv'd to *builde* his balefull mansion III. x. 58. 2
Fit for Adicia there to *builde* her wicked bowre, V. ix. 1. 9
In which the fearefull cwfes do *builde* their bowres, V. x. 23. 7
I greater am in bloud (whereon I *builde*) VII. vi. 26. 8
Will *builde* an altar to appease her yre; Am. xxii. 10

Builted. See *Built*.

Nigh to a castle *buildd* strong and hye: I. viii. 2. 2
wals and towres were *buildd* high and strong I. x. 55. 4
Bristow faire, which on his wales he *buildd* huth, IV. xi. 31. 9

Builder. The *builder* Oake, sole king of forrests all; I. i. 8. 8

Buildest. *buildest* strong warke upon a weake ground: S.C. May 145

Building. Threwe downe this *building* to the lowest stone, Bel.² ii. 14
pallid Yvie, *building* his owne bowre; Gn. 675
Ne of so brave a *building* ought remaine, Ti. 559
till at last they see A goodly *building* bravely garnished; I. iv. 2. 6
Which in that stately *building* wont to dwell: I. viii. 32. 4
What stately *building* durst so high extend I. x. 56. 7
To view the *building* of that uncouth place, IV. xii. 4. 6
Whose goodly *building* when she did behould, V. vii. 5. 3
The goodly *building* of her Palace bright, VII. vi. 10. 2

Buildings. Greece will the olde Ephesian *buildings* blaze, Ro. ii. 3
Renewes herself with *buildings* rich and gay; Ro. xxviii. 11
'To tell the beawtie of my *buildings* fayre, Ti. 85
Their banquet houses burne; their *buildings* race; II. xii. 83. 8
Her stately towres and *buildings* sunny sheene, V. x. 25. 5
antique Babel . . . Upreard her *buildings* to the threatned skie: Com. Son. iv. 2
not so fayre her *buildings* to behold As Lewkenors stile Com. Son. iv. 13

Builds. perfect pleasure *buildes* her joyous bowre, Gn. 135
buildes so stronglie on so frayle a soyle, Ti. 513
spotlesse Pleasure *builds* her sacred bowre, Am. lxx. 14

Built. See *Builted*.

on sand was *built* the goodly frame: Bel.² xiv. 4
these old Romane works, *built* with your hands, Ro. xv. 13
where the Eagle *built* his towring nest, I. an. iv. 6
huge Colosses *built* with costlie paine, Ti. 409
Was (O great piffie!) *built* of bricke clay, Ti. 499
Built all of richest stone that might be found, Ti. 506
Had lately *built* his hatefull mansion; Mu. 246
In whose hath thoughts Pleasure hath *built* her bowre, Dec. Son. viii. 6
A stately Pallace *built* of squared bricke, I. iv. 4. 1
The house of endless paine is *built* thereby, I. v. 33. 7
there beside of marble stone was *built* An Altare, I. viii. 36. 1
The new Hierusalem, that God has *built* I. x. 57. 2
that bright towre, all *built* of christall clene, I. x. 58. 5
Built on a rocke adjoining to the seas: II. ii. 12. 7
a broad gate all *built* of beaten gold: II. vii. 40. 2
Not *built* of bricke, ne yet of stone and lime, II. ix. 21. 4
king Nine whilome *built* Babell towre, II. ix. 21. 6
It was a vault *ybuilt* for great dispence, II. ix. 29. 1
that, which antique Cadmus whylome *built* In Thebes, II. ix. 45. 6
towre That God hath *built* for his owne blessed bowre, II. ix. 47. 5
built Cairleill, and *built* Cairleon strong, II. x. 25. 3
built that gate which of his name is hight, II. x. 46. 6
He of his name Coylchester *built* of stone and lime, II. x. 58. 9
He *built* by art upon the glassy See II. x. 73. 8
her bowre is *built* of hollow billowes heaped hye, III. iv. 43. 2

Built—Continued.

A little cottage, *built* of sticles and reedes III. vii. 6. 2
built Nausicle by the Pontick shore; III. ix. 37. 3
 Troynovant was *built* of old Troyes ashes cold. III. ix. 38. 9
 There was an Altar *built* of pretious stone III. xi. 47. 2
 Much more then that which was in Paphos *built*, IV. x. 5. 6
 It was a bridge *ybuilt* in goodly wize IV. x. 6. 6
 That Romaine Monarch *built* a brasen wall, IV. xi. 36. 2
 Where he with boughes hath *built* his shady stand, V. viii. 35. 8
 before this Castle greene *Built* a faire Chappell, V. x. 28. 2
 a thousand birds had *built* their bowres VII. vii. 28. 4
 Her temple fayre is *built* within my mind, Am. xxii. 5
 His throne is *built* upon Eternity, H.H.B. 152
Bulk. it shakes the bottoome of the *bulke*, V. xi. 29. 3
Bull. I saw a *Bull* as white as driven snowe, Van. ii. 2
 how Jove did abuse Europa like a *Bull*, Mui. 278
 it true Sea, and true *Bull*, ye would weene. Mui. 280
 Before the *Bull* she pictur'd winged Love, Mui. 289
 as a blindfold *Bull*, at randon fares, H. iv. 7. 8
 salvage *Bull*, whom two fierce mastives bayt, II. viii. 42. 1
 lov'd a *Bul*, and leard a beast to bee. III. ii. 41. 6
 like a *Bull*, Europa to withdraw: III. xi. 30. 6
 the *Bull* which fayre Europa bore: V. Pr. 5. 9
 And eke the *Bull* hath with his bow-bent borne V. Pr. 6. 1
 Like a wyld *Bull*, that, being at a bay, VI. v. 19. 1
 Like a fierce *Bull*, that being busie bent VI. vi. 27. 4
 having at a bay A salvage *Bull*, VI. vii. 47. 2
 Upon a *Bull* he rode, VII. vii. 33. 3
Bullet. Engin, . . . ramd with *bollet* rownd, ordaind to kill, I. vii. 13. 4
Bullion. all of purest *bullion* framed were, III. i. 32. 6
Bullock. Seest howe brag yond *Bullocke* beares, S.C. F. 71
 Like as a *bullocke*, that in blondy stall VI. xii. 30. 7
Bulls. They looken bigge as *Bulls* that hene bate, S.C. S. 44
 bigge *Bulles* of Basan brace hem about, S.C. S. 124
 wyld roring *Buls* he would him make To tame, I. vi. 24. 6
 when in Cymbrian plaine An heard of *Bulles*, I. viii. 11. 6
 Beares, Lyons, and *Buls*, which romed them arownd. III. i. 14. 9
 As two fierce *Buls*, that strive the rule to get IV. iv. 18. 3
 The raging *Buls* rebellow through the wood, IV. x. 46. 4
Bulrushes. 'To make . . . Baskets of *bulrushes*, S.C. D. 80
Bulwark. The Squire . . . did like a *bulwark* stand. I. viii. 12. 9
 Them on her *bulwarke* beares, II. viii. 35. 9
 unto each a *Bulwarke* did arrett, II. xi. 7. 3
 against the *bulwarke* of the Sight II. xi. 9. 1
 Beautie and Money, they that *Bulwarke* sorely rent. II. xi. 9. 9
 The second *Bulwarke* was the Hearing sence, II. xi. 10. 1
 the fourth *Bulwarke*, that is the Taste, II. xi. 12. 2
 Against that same fit *bulwarke* they continued fight. II. xi. 13. 9
 like a *bulwarke* firmly did abyde, V. x. 35. 4
Bulwarks. Her mightie hoast against my *bulwarkes* brought, Ti. 107
 Against the five great *Bulwarkes* of that pyle, II. xi. 7. 2
 hideous Ordinaunce Upon the *Bulwarkes* cruelly did play, II. xi. 14. 4
Bunch. on his craven ercol A *bunch* of heares I. ii. 11. 6
 A *bunch* of heares discolour diversly, I. vii. 32. 2
 on his arme a *bunch* of keyes he wore, I. viii. 30. 6
 he . . . key found not at all Emongst that *bunch* I. viii. 37. 5
 Iyke to a *bunch* of Cullambynes; Am. lxiv. 10
Bunches. vine, whose *bunches* hanging downe seemd to entice II. xii. 54. 3
 Knotted with blood in *bunches* rudely ran; III. v. 29. 6
Bunduca. See *Bonduca*.
Burbon. See *Bourbon*.
Burden. Findes greater *burthen* of his miserie. T.M. 306
 the huge *burden* of my cares unlade. D. 489
 sway The *burdeine* of this kingdom mightily, Ded. Son. i. 10
 The *burdein* of this kingdome governement, Ded. Son. ix. 4
 Against the day of wrath to *burden* thee? I. ix. 46. 5
 my wombe her *burdein* would forbear, II. i. 53. 4
 His double *burden* did him sore disease. II. ii. 12. 4
 to be casd of that base *burden* still did erue. II. iii. 46. 9
 As if that age badd him that *burden* spare, III. i. 4. 5
 Till thy wombes *burden* thee from them do call, III. iii. 28. 6
 Till that unweel'dy *burden* she had reard, III. vi. 10. 4
 She threw away her *burden* angrily, III. vii. 44. 2
 opprest With *burdein* of great treasure, III. x. 41. 5
 who nill bide the *burden* of distresse, III. xi. 14. 8
 heavy eyes with natures *burdein* deare, III. xi. 55. 7
 Borne at one *burden* in one happie morne; IV. ii. 41. 4
 The *burden* of the deadly brunt did beare IV. viii. 42. 2
 auncient heavy *burden* which he bore IV. xi. 26. 3
 with it beare the *burden* of defame, V. i. 28. 8
 As rated Spaniell takes his *burden* up for feare. V. i. 29. 9
 forst the *burden* of their prize to stay. V. iii. 11. 4
 Beare off the *burden* of her raging yre: V. v. 16. 4
 He threw his *burden* downe, and fast away did fly. V. ix. 14. 9
 eke to th' earth his *burden* with him bare; V. xi. 9. 2
 The heavy *burden* of whose dreadfull might VI. i. 22. 1
 To beare this *burden* on your dainty backe; VI. ii. 47. 8
 would beare behinde a *burden* of such scorn. VI. iii. 31. 9
 heavy armes . . . Whose *burden* mote empeach his needfull
 speed, VI. iv. 19. 2
 Rather then once his *burden* to sustaine: VI. iv. 46. 7
 unable to support So huge a *burden* VI. viii. 16. 7
 'Not that the *burden* of so bold a guest Shall chargefull be, VI. ix. 32. 1
 clogd with *burden* of mortality; Am. lxxii. 4
Burdened. See *Overburdened*.
 heaped snowe *burdened* him so sore, S.C. F. 233
Burdenous. Three thinges to beare bene very *burdenous*, S.C. May 132
 to kepe is a *burdenous* smart: S.C. S. 16
 Her soule unbodied of the *burdenous* corpse. S.C. N. 166
 with his *burdenous* blowes him sore did overlade. V. xii. 19. 9

Burdens. all *burdens*, that a man can beare, S.C. May 140
Burganet. See *Burgonet*.
Burgeon. hasting Prime did make them *burgein* round. VII. vii. 43. 8
Burgonet. Upon his head his glistering *Burganet*, Mui. 73
 it empiest the Pagans *burganet*; II. viii. 45. 3
 from his head his heavy *burgonet* did light. III. v. 31. 9
Burial. after death and *buriall* done, I. x. 43. 1
 Religious reverence doth *buriall* teene; II. i. 59. 6
Buried. lyeth *buried* long in Winters bale; S.C. N. 84
 That did her *buried* body hould. S.C. N. 159
 the light of simple veritie *Buried* in ruines, Tü. 172
 His boystrous club, so *buried* in the grownd, I. viii. 10. 1
 great good . . . Should . . . *buried* he in thankles thought. I. ix. 2. 9
 in oblivion ever *buried* is; II. iii. 40. 4
 As one in wilfull bale for ever *buried*. III. ii. 31. 9
 He was surprisd, and *buried* under beare, III. iii. 11. 2
 For ever dye, and ever *buried* bee III. vi. 47. 2
 'Troy, that . . . in thine ashes *buried* low dost lie, III. ix. 33. 2
buried in the ground from jeopardy, III. x. 42. 4
 both are fallen, . . . And *buried* now in their own ashes ly; Com. Son. iv. 7
Burly. See *Hurly-burly*.
Burn. thinking yet on her I *burne* and quake; Pet. vi. 2
 once assai'd to *burne* this world so wide. Gn. 376
 the ships which they did seeke to *burne*. Gn. 612
 Where Phlegeton with quenches flames doth *burne*; Gn. 622
 Yet did she inly fret and felly *burne*, Mui. 343
 inflames the skyen With fire not made to *burne*, I. iv. 9. 9
 The forlorne mayd did with loves longing *burne*, I. vi. 22. 1
 Did *burne* with wrath, and sparkled living fyre; I. xi. 14. 2
 should not be quenched . . . , but *burnen* ever bright. I. xii. 37. 9
 Gan *burne* in filthy lust; II. iii. 42. 5
Burnt I doe *burne*. II. iv. 38. 5
 'I *burne*, I *burne*, I *burne*!' then lowd he cryde, II. vi. 44. 1
 'O! how I *burne* with implacable fyre; II. vi. 44. 2
 Their banket houses *burne*; their buildings race; II. xii. 83. 8
 whose fiery fecte did *burne* The verdant gras III. i. 6. 6
 the greene grasse that groweth they shall *brun*, III. iii. 34. 8
 now all Britany doth *burne* in armes bright. III. iii. 52. 9
 all too long I *burne* with envy sore III. iv. 2. 3
 'To *burne* the same with unquenchable fyre, III. ix. 17. 7
 Mischeern sure that her those flames did *burne*; III. xii. 45. 5
 this doth hatred make in love to *brenne*, IV. iii. 45. 7
 Doth *burne* the earth and boyled rivers drie, IV. iv. 47. 2
 He gan to *burne* in rage, V. xi. 2. 6
 She gan to *burne* in her ambitious spright, VII. vi. 10. 5
 when it once doth *burne*, it doth divide Am. vi. 7
 I *burne* much more in boyling sweat, Am. xxx. 7
 What then remains but I to ashes *burne*, Am. xxxii. 13
 Not water; for her love doth *burne* like fyre: Am. lv. 6
 a thousand torcebes flaming bright Doe *burne*, Epith. 411
 streight to *burne* at first beholders sight. H.B. 210
Burned. See *Burnt*.
 So wot she *burned* in that lustfull fyre; III. vii. 49. 8
 wide nosethrills *burnd* With breathed flames, III. ix. 22. 3
 when he marked how his money *burnd*, III. x. 15. 3
 Like lightening flash that hath the gazer *burned*, V. viii. 38. 1
 he streightway with haughtie cholere *burned*, VI. ii. 12. 3
Burnest. Most sacred fyre, that *burnest* mightily III. iii. 1. 1
Burning. See *Bright-burning*, *Dew-burning*, *Ever-burning*,
Fair-burning, *Heart-burning*, *Hot-burning*, *Lamp-*
burning.
 'Ne feard the *burning* waves of Phlegeton, Gn. 441
 A *burning* Teade about his head did move, Mui. 293
 Beautie, the *burning* lamp of heavens light, Col. 873
 the flashing fier flies, . . . out of their *burning* shields; I. ii. 17. 8
 in his hand a *burning* hart he bare, I. iv. 25. 3
 in his hand a *burning* brond he hath, I. iv. 33. 3
burning all with rage, He to him lept, I. iv. 39. 4
burning blades about their headea doe blesse, I. v. 6. 4
 with blade all *burning* bright I. viii. 10. 5
burning starres and everliving fire, I. x. 50. 6
 As *burning* Actna from his boyling stew I. xi. 44. 6
 high her *burning* torch set up in heaven bright. I. xi. 49. 9
 Witnessse the *burning* Altars, which he swore, I. xii. 27. 5
 He hath a sword that flames like *burning* brond. II. iii. 18. 5
 His *burning* eyes, whom bloody strakes did staine, II. iv. 15. 5
 in Stygian lake, ay *burning* bright, Had kindled: II. v. 22. 7
Burning in flames, yet no flames can I see, II. vi. 45. 3
 hundred furnaces all *burning* bright: II. vii. 35. 5
 a mightie forname, *burning* whott, II. ix. 29. 6
burning both with fervent fire II. ix. 60. 6
 having quencht her *burning* fier-brands, II. xi. 47. 5
 With *burning* charet wheels it nigh to smite; III. vii. 41. 7
 two *burning* lampes she set III. viii. 7. 1
 Ne ought your *burning* fury mote abate; III. viii. 28. 7
 the *burning* hart which on his brest He bare, III. viii. 45. 4
 the *burning* torment which he felt; III. xi. 27. 3
 There was he painted full of *burning* dartes. III. xi. 44. 8
 Shame *burning* brond-yrons in her hand did huld: III. xii. 24. 8
 yron tonges did take Out of the *burning* cinders, IV. v. 44. 3
 In case his *burning* lust should breake into excesse, IV. ix. 18. 9
 all *burning* with a fresh desire IV. ix. 29. 1
burning all to ashes pow'd it downe the brooke. V. ii. 27. 9
 inly *burning* To be avenged V. vi. 31. 1
 Her *burning* tongue with rage inflamed hath, V. viii. 49. 2
Burning with inward rancour and despight, VI. v. 18. 2
 therein to beare Nights *burning* lamp, VII. vi. 12. 3
 eft his *burning* levin-brond in hand he tooke. VII. vi. 30. 9
Burning in flames of pure and chast desyre: Am. xxii. 12
 For feare of *burning* her sunshynny face, Epith. 119

Burning—Continued.

To quench the flame which they in burning fynd; H.L. 102
 lampe doth yet remaine Fresh burning H.L. 132
 Adorn'd with thousand lamps of burning light, H.H.L. 59
 and set thee all on fire With burning zeale, H.H.L. 271
 And those eternall burning Seraphins, H.H.B. 94

Burnished. See **Bright-burnished.**
 shields of brasse that shone like burnisht golde, Yan. vi. 3
 The one faire fram'd of burnisht Yvory, I. i. 40. 2
 hilts were burnisht gold, and handle strong Of mother perle; I. vii. 30. 5
 some were of burnisht gold, II. xii. 55. 1
 in a cote of plate Burnisht with blondie rust; V. viii. 29. 2

Burns. my heart yet burnes in paine, Pct.¹ v. 12
 yet my heart burnes in exceeding paine, Pct.² v. 12
 for which intent He inly burnes, Gn. 275
 his brother burnes in furious fyre, II. vi. Arg.
 his whott fyre burnes in mine entralles bright, II. vi. 50. 4

Burnt. See **Brent.**
 Burnt up his yong ones, and himselve distrest; Yan. iv. 8
 The eare that budded faire is burnt S.C. D. 99
 my sommer burnt up quite; S.C. D. 128
 the East . . . Burnt th' Attick towres, Gn. 44
 he burnt with gealour fyre; I. ii. 5. 6
 When nigh he drew . . . He burnt in fire; I. iii. 34. 3
 burnt his beasty hart 't eforce her chastitie, I. vi. 4. 9
 The God himselve, . . . burnt in his intent; I. vi. 15. 7
 With fire zeale he burnt in courage hold, I. ix. 37. 4
 Whom fyrie steele now burnt, that erst him arund; I. xi. 27. 8
 Burnt I doe burne, II. i. 38. 5
 The driest wood is soonest burnt to dust, III. viii. 25. 5
 ever when he burnt in lustfull fire, IV. vii. 19. 8
 My children and my people, burnt in flame, V. xi. 19. 7
 eke many a one Burnt in her love, VI. ix. 10. 3
 inly burnt with flames most raging whot, VI. xi. 4. 2

Burst. See **Brast.**
 wrathfull winde . . . burst out of Scithian mew, Bel.² viii. 12
 Made him to swell, that nigh his bowells burst, Fan. vi. 10
 nigh with grieft thereof my heart was burst, Ti. 518
 Least that his toyle should of their troupes be burst, As. 106
 Their bellies swolne he saw with fulnesse burst, I. i. 26. 5
 into termes of open outrage burst, III. i. 48. 2
 kindled heat that soone in flame forth burst: III. viii. 25. 4
 eke thy children thrids to be asunder burst! IV. ii. 49. 9
 when his speare was burst, his sword he drew, IV. iv. 41. 3
 as if her hart Would quite have burst IV. xii. 11. 9
 into bitter termes forth burst, V. viii. 22. 4
 her entralles . . . the which, once being burst, V. xi. 31. 4
 no lesse Then all the rest burst out to all outrageousnesse, V. xii. 2. 9
 it to ripenesse grew and forth to honour burst, VI. Pr. 3. 9
 He burst into these wordes, VI. ii. 24. 9
 so dolefull dreare, That he these wordes burst forth: VI. iii. 4. 6
 Titans beames forth burst Through the thicke clouds
 all their statutes burst: VII. vi. 5. 4

Bursting. bursting forth in laughter, III. iii. 19. 2
 Bursting forth teares like springs out of a banke), V. i. 25. 2
 bursting forth in teares, V. x. 20. 3
 Then bursting forth in teares, VI. viii. 19. 1

Bush. See **Bramble-bush, Holly-bush, May-bush.**
 Where in a bush he did him hide, S.C. Mar. 32
 I bent my bolt against the bush, S.C. Mar. 70
 I beate the bush, the byrds to them doe flye: S.C. O. 17
 The bush my bedde, the bramble was my bowre, S.C. D. 65
 On everie bush, and everie hollow rocke, Gn. 235
 crept into a bush, II. iii. 21. 3
 Unto the bush her eye did suddain glauce, II. iii. 34. 2
 in the bush he lay, II. iii. 43. 5
 both over banck and bush, III. i. 17. 5
 He in a bush did hyde his fearefull hedd, III. x. 44. 2
 out of the bush . . . he crept full light, III. x. 47. 1
 Ne banck nor bush could stay him, III. x. 55. 3
 Then to a bush himselve he did transforme; V. ix. 17. 3
 he the bush did beat, V. ix. 17. 4
 layd her underneath a bush to sleepe, VI. iii. 44. 6
 Enclos'd the bush about, and there him tooke, VII. vi. 47. 4
 Within a bush his dreadful head doth hide, Am. liii. 3

Bushes. in his small bushes used to shrowde S.C. F. 122
 For birds in bushes tooting, S.C. Mar. 66
 the bushes with blossoming buds, S.C. May 8
 doth shrowde Emong the bushes rancke? S.C. Jul. 4
 With briars and bushes all-to-rent and seratch; IV. vii. 8. 3
 hid themselves in holes and bushes from his vew, V. ii. 53. 9
 Through hila and dales, through bushes and through breres, VI. viii. 32. 1
 drew a litle space Behind the bushes, VI. xii. 8. 6

Bushes'. lay sleeping soundly in the bushes shade, VI. xi. 38. 4

Bushy. All in the shadowe of a bushye brere, S.C. D. 2
 the bushie shrubs which growe thereby, Gn. 80
 Scattered with bushy thornes and ragged breares, I. x. 35. 3
 the bushy Teade a groome did light, I. xii. 37. 6

Busied. He is with greater matter busied Than a Lambe, Hub. 1215
 Deepe busied bout worke of wondrous end, III. iii. 14. 7
 Whilst thus they busied were bout Florimell, V. iii. 29. 1
 Bout which whilst he was busied thus hard, VI. v. 11. 1

Busily. thereupon did raise full busily Gn. 659
 seeking all the Forrest busily, Hub. 1319
 she her selfe thus busily did frame II. ii. 16. 1
 Shee softly felt, and rubbed busily, III. ii. 34. 4
 he him selfe so busily adrest, III. viii. 35. 5
 sparks . . . Which still he blew and kindled busily, III. xii. 9. 8
 Full busily unto his worke ybent; IV. v. 34. 2
 feare His ydle braine gan busily molest, IV. v. 43. 7

Busily—Continued.

full busily About their holy things V. vii. 17. 7
 Then all their helpees they busily applyde VI. xi. 22. 3

Business. let us turne to our first business, Gn. 64
 he would learne their business secretly, Hub. 879
 sternely had him other businessse plie I. vi. 46. 7
 Ne other worldly business did apply: I. x. 46. 7
 They did about their businessse sweat, and sorely toyld, II. ix. 30. 9
 Th' uneven number for this business is most fitt, II. iii. 50. 9
 Yet list them bid their businessse to unfold, III. iii. 15. 3
 Whom she thought fittest for that businessse; V. iv. 48. 2

Busiran(e). See **Busyrane.**

Baskets. To gather May bus-kets and smelling hrere: S.C. May 10
Buskin. teache her tread aloft in buskin fine, S.C. O. 113
 The Stage with Tragick buskin to adorne, T.M. 152

Buskins. Diana he her takes to be, But misseth . . . buskins . . . I. vi. 16. 9
 embayld In gilden buskins of costly Cordwayne, II. iii. 27. 3
 had unlaste Her silver buskins III. vi. 18. 3
 on her legs she painted buskins wore, V. v. 3. 1
 Buskins he wore of costliest cordwayne, VI. ii. 6. 1

Buss. every Satyre first did give a bussse To Hellenore; III. x. 46. 3

Busses. every Satyre first did give a bussse . . . so bussses did
 abound, III. x. 46. 4

Bustling. I heard a busie bustling, S.C. Mar. 69

Busy. I heard a busie bustling, S.C. Mar. 69
 finde nought to busie me: T.M. 166
 takes survey, with curious busie eye, Mut. 171
 Counted but toys to busie ydle braines; Col. 704
 paynd himselve with busie care to reare Her out of carelesse
 swowne, I. ii. 45. 3
 chase the salvage beast with busie payne, I. vi. 21. 8
 thrise he her reviv'd with busie paine, I. vii. 24. 4
 all this while was busy at her beades; I. x. 8. 3
 wants she health, or busie is elsewhere? I. x. 16. 3
 every feend his busie paines applyde II. vii. 35. 8
 hacre againe turning his busie hond, II. viii. 41. 6
 she had cause to busie them withall; II. xii. 15. 3
 displayd The clothes about her round with busy ayd; III. ii. 47. 5
 She cast to comfort him with busie paine, III. v. 31. 5
 Busie (as seem'd) about some wicked gin: III. vii. 7. 3
 chaunst Malhecco busie be elsewhere, III. x. 12. 2
 all men busie to suppress the flame, III. x. 16. 2
 as she backward east her busie eye III. xi. 50. 1
 With busie care they strove him to awake, IV. i. 43. 6
 day and night employ'd his busie paine V. xii. 26. 8
 So well he did his busie paines apply, VI. iii. 28. 1
 Of this wyld man, whom they full busie found VI. v. 25. 2
 Bull . . . busie bent To fight with many foes VI. vi. 27. 4
 After he gotten had with busie paine Some of their weapons, VI. vi. 38. 7
 with full busie care His blondy vessels wash, VI. viii. 39. 8
 Like as an huswife, that with busie care VII. vi. 48. 1
 Them well disposed by his busie paine, VII. vi. 47. 7

Busying. busying his quicke eyes her face to view, I. ii. 26. 6

Busyrane. Assayes the house of Busyrane, III. xi. Arg.
 Why then is Busirane with wicked hand Suffered, III. xi. 10. 7
 that same vile Enchauntour Busyran, IV. i. 3. 1

But (*partial list*).
 nought in this worlde but grieft endurens, Bel.¹ iii. 12
 that which but the picture is of thee, Ro. v. 4
 But by her selfe, her equall match could see, Ro. vi. 8
 Were first enclosures but of salvage soyle; Ro. xviii. 2
 This Citie, which was first but shepherds shade, Ro. xx. 9
 hath left but feeble holde, Ro. xxviii. 4
 left of it but these olde markes Ro. xxx. 11
 alas! but now my spring begonne, S.C. Ja. 29
 Thy wast bignes but combers the ground, S.C. F. 133
 And, but your goodnes the same recure, S.C. F. 154
 Nought aske I, but onely to hold my right; S.C. F. 186
 Let none come there but that Virgins hence, S.C. Ap. 129
 It was not long, . . . But the false Foxe came S.C. May 236
 Yet not so proவில் but the Foxe him spyed; S.C. May 253
 little lack of dead, But I be relieved S.C. May 265
 thoua but a laesie loord, S.C. Jul. 33
 Sike a song never heardest thou but Colin sing, S.C. Au. 50
 you cannot wel ken, But it be by his pryde, S.C. S. 43
 That waketh and if but a leafe sturre, S.C. S. 183
 But knewe we, . . . Dye would we S.C. N. 185
 I cannot . . . like but well The purpose Hub. 177
 But that we are as honest as we seeme, Hub. 376
 Why should ye doubt, then, but that ye likewise Hub. 425
 Ne is the paines so great, but beare ye may, Hub. 446
 Got him small gaines, but shameles flatterie, Hub. 850
 But that with thunder bolts he had him slaine, Hub. 1236
 all Apes but halfe their cares have left, Hub. 1383
 There now is but an heap of lyme and sand, Tl. 129
 'All is but fained, Tl. 204
 Like beast whose breath but in his nostrrels is, Tl. 356
 'What hart so stony hard but that would weepe, D. 246
 What Timon but would let compassion creepe D. 248
 they be all but vaine, D. 395
 Her, and but her, of love he worthie deemed; As. 65
 Nor litle faithleth but thou shalt be dead, As. 135
 full any forth can set But he As. 172
 but who the Godhead can define, Col. 347
 but that the glooming skies Ward them Col. 954
 words that could not chose but please: I. i. 54. 8
 Ne ever wist but that she was the same; I. ii. 40. 3
 nothing faire but her on earth I. vi. 18. 9
 all he taught . . . was but To banish cowardize I. vi. 24. 1
 nought but sorrow I. vii. 23. 6

But—Continued.

- 'No faith so fast . . . but flesh does paire.' . . . I. vii. 41. 8
 never wight that heard . . . But trembling feare did feel . . . I. viii. 4. 2
 so firme and fast, But with that percing noise flew . . . I. viii. 4. 9
 can armed be so sound, But will at last be wonne . . . I. ix. 11. 3
 garment, nought but many ragged clouts, . . . I. ix. 36. 1
 What justice can but judge against thee . . . I. ix. 37. 8
 Luxurious pompe is swollen up but late . . . I. xii. 14. 9
 I did but as I ought, . . . II. i. 33. 5
 Was never man, . . . But sometimes had . . . II. v. 15. 4
 No bird but did her shrill notes . . . II. vi. 13. 3
 Ne wote I but thou didst these goods hereave . . . II. vii. 19. 3
 wight Like ever saw, but they from hence were sold; . . . II. vii. 54. 4
 Full title wanted but he had him slaine, . . . II. xi. 29. 6
 him that loves but one: . . . III. i. 25. 6
 they all but shadowes beene . . . III. i. 45. 9
 That but the fruit more sweetnes did contayne, . . . III. ii. 17. 7
 Sad Amaranthus, made a flowre but late, . . . III. vi. 45. 6
 And, but God turne the same to good . . . III. viii. 50. 2
 never . . . Is suffred here to enter, but he seeme Such . . . III. ix. 6. 4
 No floure in field, . . . But there was planted, . . . IV. x. 22. 5
 Else would the waters overflow . . . But that she holds . . . IV. x. 35. 7
 Rich Oranochy, though but knowne late; . . . IV. xi. 21. 7
 He could no more but her great misery bemone . . . IV. xii. 12. 9
 for no cause, but as I shall you shew . . . V. i. 16. 5
 A Bridge . . . Which is but narrow, but exceeding long; . . . V. ii. 7. 7
 But like a little Mount . . . V. iv. 7. 7
 doubting least his hold was but unsound . . . V. v. 42. 7
 For houres, but dayes; for weekes . . . She told but moneths, V. vi. 5. 6, 7
 Ne wight but onely Talus with him went, . . . V. viii. 3. 8
 see not perfect things but in a glas: . . . VI. Pr. 5. 5
 Yet were her words but wynd, and all her teares but water . . . VI. iv. 42. 9
 Yet not so freely, but that nathelesse . . . VI. vii. 37. 5
 with paine Saved him selfe but that he there him slew; . . . VI. viii. 9. 4
 Yet sav'd not so, but that the bloud it drew, . . . VI. viii. 9. 5
 any other twaine . . . But those whom heaven . . . H.B. 206
 As he would speake, but that he lackt a tong, . . . Proth. 116
Butcher's. Like carcases of beastes in butchers stall . . . I. v. 49. 2
 Of butchers halefull hand to ground is feld, . . . I. vii. 30. 8
But for. But for the ladde . . . Nowe loves a lasse . . . S.C. Ap. 10
 But, for she had a motherly care . . . S.C. May 180
 But, for the Sunnebeam so sore doth us beate, . . . S.C. Au. 47
 But for her father . . . Did warily still watch . . . Col. 132
 But for he was unable them to fett, A little boy . . . H. ix. 58. 3
 But for she saw him bent to cruell play, . . . III. i. 37. 3
 But for he was halfe mortall, . . . IV. xii. 4. 1
 But for so much as to my lot here lights, . . . V. iii. 3. 7
But if. Good is no good, but if it be spend; . . . S.C. May 71
 she shalbe mine, But if thou can her obtaine . . . S.C. Au. 112
 they will listen . . . But if he call hem . . . S.C. S. 143
 That but if she did lend her short reliefe . . . III. i. 63. 5
 but if remedee Thou her afford, . . . III. iii. 16. 8
 but if she Mercie would him give, that he note algates dye, . . . III. x. 7. 8
 But-if the heavens helpe to redresse her wroug, . . . IV. vii. 23. 3
 But-if few plants, preserv'd through heavenly ayd, . . . IV. viii. 33. 3
 no meanes . . . But if that Dwarfie I could . . . IV. vii. 61. 8
 'But if in his owne powre occasion lay, . . . V. v. 39. 2
Butt. with their hornes butten the more stoute; . . . S.C. S. 125
Butted. the heard, Who butted him with hornes on every syde, III. x. 52. 3
 the Bull hath . . . So hardly butted those two twinnes of Jove, V. Pr. 6. 2
Butt-end. Pouncing me with the butt end of his speare, . . . V. ii. 22. 6
Butter. Butter enough, honye, milke, and whay, . . . S.C. May 115
Butterfly. She turn'd into a winged Butterflie, . . . Mui. 138
 when he spide the joyous Butterflie . . . Mui. 249
 Amongst these leaves she made a Butterflie, . . . Mui. 329
Buttevant. doth run downe right To Buttevant, . . . Col. 111
Buxom. All for they could be buzome and bent . . . S.C. S. 149
 so tame . . . And buzome to his bands, . . . Hub. 626
 therewith scourge the buzome aire so sore, . . . I. xi. 37. 6
 Of them that to him buzome are and prone: . . . III. ii. 23. 4
 bid His mighty waters to them buzome bee: . . . III. iv. 32. 6
 with wide winges to beat the buzome ayre: . . . III. xi. 34. 2
 Till they him force the buzome yoke to heare: . . . VI. viii. 12. 4
Buy. So you may buye golde to deere . . . S.C. Au. 108
 they will buy his sheepe out of the cote, . . . S.C. S. 40
 To buy his Masters frivolous good will, . . . Hub. 889
 Justice he solde injustice for to buy, . . . Hub. 1147
 With price whereof they buy a golden bell, . . . Col. 725
 With price of silver shall his kingdome buy; . . . III. iii. 39. 6

Buy—Continued.

- He had small lust to buy his love so deare, . . . IV. i. 34. 6
 for bondmen there to buy, . . . VI. xi. 9. 3
 their bondslaves for to buy; . . . VI. xi. 10. 2
 Ne ought would buy, . . . VI. xi. 14. 4
 All lyke deare didst buy, . . . Am. lxxviii. 11
Buyeth. Ne frankincens he from Panchaea buyeth: . . . Gn. 133
Buzzed. flies Which buzzed all about, . . . II. ix. 51. 2
By (partial list). See Comers-by, Passers-by, Whereby.
 calling me then by my propre name, . . . Bel. i. 7
 Nay, say I thereto, by my deare borrowe, . . . S.C. May 150
 be rul'd by mee, . . . S.C. May 221
 As the bonilasse passed bye, . . . S.C. Au. 77
 rayes Of precious stones, whence no good cometh by: . . . Gn. 102
 passing by with rolling wreathed pace, . . . Gn. 253
 this Curdog, by my coste, . . . will serve . . . Hub. 294
 Scarse can a Bishoprick forpas them by, . . . Hub. 519
 'Now sure, and by my hallidome, . . . Hub. 545
 Upon his tiptoes, stalketh stately by, . . . Hub. 664
 when he ought not pleasing would put by . . . Hub. 1169
 as a speedie post that passeth by, . . . D. 413
 When passing by ye read these wofull layes, . . . D. 536
 fairer faces were bid standen by: . . . I. iv. 24. 8
 He ghest his nature by his countenance . . . I. viii. 34. 4
 will I abyde By you, . . . I. ix. 32. 7
 'Who travailes by the wearie wandring way, . . . I. ix. 39. 1
 By this Charissa, . . . Was woxen strong, . . . I. x. 29. 7
 glauncing by, fourth passed . . . I. xi. 16. 5
 him so rudely, passing by, did brush, . . . I. xi. 16. 8
 her two other sisters, standing by, . . . II. ii. 28. 1
 'here comes, and is hard by, A knight . . . II. iv. 40. 5
 lightly shunned it; and, passing by, . . . II. v. 4. 1
 Guyon standing by their uncouth strife does see, . . . II. v. 20. 9
 Atin by no way She would admit, . . . II. vi. 4. 8
 By this she had him lulled . . . II. vi. 18. 1
 who, passing by, forth led her guests . . . II. ix. 28. 8
 they needes must passen by, . . . II. xii. 14. 4
 as he passed by, . . . II. xii. 32. 1
 So did he eke Sir Guyon passing by: . . . II. xii. 49. 6
 The trembling groves, the christall running by, . . . II. xii. 58. 7
 sett her by to watch, and sett her by to weepe, . . . III. ii. 47. 9
 Her to encounter ere she passed by; . . . III. vii. 38. 4
 when Proteus she did see her by, (*thereby) . . . III. viii. 33. 9
 manie by in place That present were to testifie the case, . . . IV. i. 49. 4
 they avoyded were, and vainely by did slyde, . . . IV. iii. 7. 9
 each of them his Ladie had him by, . . . IV. iv. 6. 2
 knowe by fame, and by an Hebene speare, . . . IV. vi. 6. 4
 lovers heaven must passe by sorrowes hell, . . . IV. vi. 32. 7
 The armed knights stopping his passage by, . . . V. ix. 14. 8
 twelve of them he did by times devoure, . . . V. x. 8. 3
 'Now sure and by my life, . . . V. xi. 41. 1
 By his owne sword, and by the crosse thereon, . . . VI. i. 43. 6
 when he saw his faire Priscilla by, . . . VI. iii. 11. 4
 Seeing the ugly Monster passing by, . . . VI. v. 16. 2
 that same Knight and Salvage standing by, . . . VI. vi. 23. 2
 being carried with his force forthright Glaunst swiftly by; . . . VI. vii. 7. 8
 the other, which was passed by, . . . VI. vii. 10. 1
 glauncing by deceiv'd him of that he desynd, . . . VI. vii. 10. 9
 lightly slipping by, Unwares defrauded his intended destiny: VI. viii. 8. 8
 Which when the Prince beheld, there standing by, . . . VI. viii. 12. 6
 snar at all that ever passed by: . . . VI. xii. 27. 7
 Far passing those which Hercules came by, . . . Am. lxxvii. 7
By and by. Their troublous strife they stinted by and by, . . . Hub. 1092
 each one by and by Departed to his home . . . Hub. 1108
 The noble knight alighted by and by From loftie steed, . . . I. viii. 2. 7
 yields by and by, . . . I. x. 1. 4
 by and by It cut away upon the yielding wave, . . . II. v. 5. 5
 So by and by Through that thick covert he him led, . . . II. vii. 20. 5
 He by and by His feeble feet directed . . . II. viii. 4. 4
 did by and by out find . . . IV. xii. 26. 6
 by and by The loft was raysd againe, . . . V. vi. 27. 8
 he bad me by and by For to alight: . . . VI. ii. 17. 5
 he by and by . . . a Capias Should issue forth . . . VI. vii. 35. 3
 by-and-by Bade Order call them all . . . VII. vii. 25. 8
Bye. *She death shall by, . . . V. xi. 40. 6
Bylive, Bynempt, Bynethe. See Believe, etc.
 By-way. Ne ever would to any byway bend, . . . I. i. 28. 4
By-ways. other byways he himselfe betooke, . . . I. vii. 50. 3
Byze. Which mear'd her rule with Africa, and Byze, . . . Ro. xxii. 2

C

- Cabin.** in secret cabin there he held Her captive . . . I. vi. 23. 1
 Of grace do me unto his cabin gyde, . . . I. ix. 32. 4
 there he his cabin made, . . . IV. vii. 38. 9
 Having espide this Cabin far away, . . . IV. vii. 42. 5
 this your cabin both my bowre and hall: . . . VI. ix. 32. 4
Cabinet. Hearken awhile, from thy greene cabinet, . . . S.C. D. 17
 To turne aside unto my Cabinet, . . . D. 558
Cabinets. their gardins did deface; . . . their Cabinets suppress; II. xii. 83. 7
Cabins. lurke amongst your Nymphes . . . Or keepe their cabins: III. vi. 23. 3
Cadmus. that, which antique Cadmus whylome built In Thebes, II. ix. 45. 6
Cadmus's. the bad daughter of old Cadmus brood, . . . Gn. 171
 the two brethren borne of Cadmus blood, . . . Gn. 409
Cador. brother unto Cador, Cornish king; . . . III. iii. 27. 2
Caduceus. He tooke Caduceus, his snakie wand, . . . Hub. 1292
 Of which Caduceus whilome was made, . . . II. xii. 41. 2
 Caduceus, the rod of Mercury, . . . II. xii. 41. 3
Cadwallader. the good Cadwallader . . . be habile it to remedy, III. iii. 40. 3
 Cadwallader, not yielding to his ills, . . . III. iii. 41. 3

- Cadwallin.** Cadwallin . . . all those wrongs shall wreake; . . . III. iii. 36. 1
 'Whereat Cadwallin wroth shall forth issew, . . . III. iii. 39. 1
 with guifts his Lord Cadwallin pacify, . . . III. iii. 39. 9
 'Then shall Cadwallin die; . . . III. iii. 40. 1
Cadwan. Cadwan, pitying his peoples ill, . . . III. iii. 35. 8
Caecily. great Gurgustus, then faire Caecily, . . . II. x. 34. 3
Caelia. Dame Caelia men did her call, . . . I. x. 4. 1
 Then said the aged Caelia, 'Deare dame, . . . I. x. 17. 1
 came to Coelia to declare her smart; . . . I. x. 23. 1
 leave they take of Caelia . . . I. x. 68. 9
Caelian. Caelian on the right; . . . Ro. iv. 13
Caer. See Cair.
Caesar. High Caesar, great Pompey, and fiers Antonius, . . . I. v. 49. 9
 warlike Caesar, tempted with the name . . . II. x. 47. 6
 by him Caesar got the victory, . . . II. x. 49. 1
Caesar's. So Maro off did Caesars cares allay, . . . Ded. Son. i. 8
Caesars. Those antique Caesars, sleeping long in darke, . . . Ro. xxv. 3
Caesura. Without full point, or other Caesure right; . . . II. x. 68. 3

- Cage.** Fearing lest from her *cage* the wearie soule would flit. . . . III. xi. 12. 9
 Small was his house, and like a little *cage*. . . . VI. v. 38. 3
 In which he liv'd alone, like carelesse bird in *cage*. . . . VI. vi. 4. 9
 feeles no captivity Within her *cage*; Am. lxx. 8
- Cages.** 'To make fine *cages* for the Nightingale, S.C. D. 79
 Chirpe lond to thee out of their leavy *cages*, I. v. 45. 8
- Caius.** Mightie Chrysaor; and **Caius** strong; IV. xi. 14. 3
- Cair.** Beside *Cayr* Verolame in victorious fight, III. iii. 52. 8
- Cairbadon.** Behold the boylng bathes at *Cairbadon*, II. x. 26. 2
- Cairleill.** built *Cairleill*, and built *Cairleon* strong. II. x. 25. 3
- Cairleon.** built *Cairleill*, and built *Cairleon* strong. II. x. 25. 3
- Cair-Merdin.** is now by change Of name *Cayr-Merdin* cald, III. iii. 7. 4
 A brasen wall in compas to compyle About *Cairmardin*, III. iii. 10. 4
- Caitiff.** cause a *captive* corage to aspire; S.C. O. 95
 'Goe, *captive* Elfe, him quickly overtake, I. v. 11. 1
captive wretched thralls, that wayled night and day; I. v. 45. 9
 valiant knight become a *captive* thrall. I. vii. 19. 3
 Whom great Orgoglio . . . Had made his *captive* thrall; I. viii. 32. 8
 yeeldes his *captive* neck to victours most despight. I. ix. 11. 9
 'Vile *Captive*, vassall of dread and despayre, II. iii. 7. 4
 Forth creeping on his *captive* hands and thies; II. iii. 35. 7
 the *captive* spoile Of that same outcast carcas, II. viii. 12. 4
 'Captive, curse on thy ernell hond, II. viii. 37. 6
 Vile *captive* wretches, ragged, rude, deformd, II. ix. 13. 4
 broke his *captive* bands; II. xi. 33. 2
 His *captive* thought durst not so high aspire: III. vii. 16. 5
 all the passions . . . vex his *captive* spright. III. x. 17. 9
 Why then is Amoret in *captive* band, III. xi. 10. 2
 'This dismall day hath thee a *captive* made, IV. vii. 12. 1
 Where this same cursed *captive* did appeare IV. vii. 24. 4
 when as the *captive* carle Should issue forth, V. ix. 9. 1
 'Art thou the *captive* that defest me? VI. i. 19. 6
 sav'd from being to that *captive* thrall. VI. i. 15. 4
 Whereof thou, *captive*, so unworthie art, VI. vi. 33. 6
 That cursed *captive*, my strong enemy, VI. vii. 16. 3
 'Abide, ye *captive* treachetours untrew, VI. viii. 7. 4
 At last the *captive*, after long discourse, VI. viii. 14. 6
- Caitiff's.** out of *captives* handes Himselfe he frees II. i. 1. 7
 that *captives* thrall, the thrall of wretchednesse. II. iv. 16. 9
- Caitiffs.** worke the avengment . . . On those two *captives*, Hub. 1318
 in that uprose Ye with those *captives* saw, V. xi. 49. 6
- Cakes.** the shepherds entertayne With *cakes* and cracknells, S.C. N. 96
- Calamint.** the flowre Of Camphora, and *Calamint*, and Dill; III. ii. 49. 6
- Calamities.** th' only comfort in *calamities*. T.M. 132
 'Those two he those two great *calamities*, Ti. 442
 Of lovers sad *calamities* of old IV. i. 1. 1
 Full many great *calamities* and rare IV. vii. 14. 3
- Calamity.** Yf chance him fall into *calamitie*, T.M. 305
 Than question made of his *calamitie*, D. 90
 As if she did some great *calamitie* deplore. V. ix. 8. 9
 At whose *calamity*, . . . He laught, VI. iii. 34. 3
 much lamented his *calamity*, VI. viii. 3. 4
- Calcineth.** every thing consumes, and *calcineth* by art. III. v. 48. 9
- Caldron.** See **Cauldron**.
- Calendar.** I have made a *Calender* for every yeare, S.C. Env. 1
 Goe, lyttle *Calender*! S.C. Env. 7
- Calepine.** whilst *Calepine* By Turpine is opprest. VI. iii. Arg.
 Sir *Calepine* (so hight) Came to the place VI. iii. 27. 1
 Whom *Calepine* saluting (as became) VI. iii. 31. 1
 Sir *Calepine* her thanckt; VI. iii. 33. 1
 when as *Calepine* came to the brim, VI. iii. 34. 5
 So much the more was *Calepine* offended, VI. iii. 36. 6
 Which answer . . . brought To *Calepine*, VI. iii. 43. 4
 Then *Calepine*, . . . forth on his journey goth. VI. iii. 45. 6
Calepine. . . . From Turpine reskewed is; VI. iv. Arg.
 Chasing the gentle *Calepine* around, VI. iv. 2. 8
 when as *Calepine* was woxen strong, VI. iv. 17. 1
 did meane for helpe to call To *Calepine*, VI. iv. 18. 4
 Whom when as *Calepine* saw so dismayd, VI. iv. 27. 5
 Right glad was *Calepine* to be so rid. VI. iv. 38. 1
 But *Calepine*, now being left alone VI. iv. 39. 1
 long time he lacked had The good Sir *Calepine*, VI. v. 3. 2
 Those warlike armes which *Calepine* whyleare Had left behind VI. v. 8. 4
 Sir *Calepine* himselfe away had hidden it. VI. v. 8. 9
 I was erewhile the love of *Calepine*. VI. v. 28. 6
 Wrought to Sir *Calepine* so foule despight; VI. vi. 17. 7
 Ere she againe to *Calepine* was brought; VI. vii. 50. 7
 Serena, found of Salvages, By *Calepine* is freed. VI. viii. Arg.
 evermore she blamed *Calepine*, VI. viii. 33. 1
 The good Sir *Calepine*, her owne true Knight, VI. viii. 33. 2
 to this grove Sir *Calepine*, . . . fortune hether drove, VI. viii. 46. 7
- Calif.** an Hynde, whose *calfe* is false unware. IV. xii. 17. 6
- Calidore.** if Sir *Calidore* could it presage, III. viii. 28. 8
Calidore saves from Malefort A Damzell VI. i. Arg.
Calidore, beloved over-all, VI. i. 2. 2
Calidore thus first: 'Haile, noblest Knight VI. i. 4. 8
 happy man,' (sayd then Sir *Calidore*) VI. i. 5. 6
 'That surely is that Beast' (saide *Calidore*) VI. i. 10. 1
 Sir *Calidore* thence travelled not long, VI. i. 11. 1
 'A shamefull use . . . Sayd *Calidore*, VI. i. 14. 2
 Which haynous sight when *Calidore* beheld, VI. i. 18. 1
Calidore, that was well skild in fight, VI. i. 20. 5
 Such was the fury of Sir *Calidore*: VI. i. 21. 6
 Whom *Calidore* perceivng fast to flie, VI. i. 22. 6
Calidore did follow him so fast, VI. i. 23. 2
 whilst *Calidore* Did enter in, VI. i. 23. 8
Calidore uprose againe full light, VI. i. 34. 1
Calidore did with her there abyde, VI. i. 30. 2
 Ne ought dismayd was Sir *Calidore*, VI. i. 32. 4
Calidore, that was more quicke of sight VI. i. 38. 5

Calidore—Continued.

- Sir *Calidore* upheard, and to her told VI. i. 44. 8
 unto Sir *Calidore* She freely gave that Castle VI. i. 46. 6
Calidore himselfe would not retaine VI. i. 47. 1
Calidore sees young Tristram slay VI. ii. Arg.
 That well in courteous *Calidore* appeares; VI. ii. 3. 1
 Whom *Calidore* . . . At length bespake; VI. ii. 7. 1
 'Perdie great blame' (then said Sir *Calidore*) VI. ii. 8. 6
 Much did Sir *Calidore* admyre his speach VI. ii. 13. 1
 Sayd then Sir *Calidore*: 'Neither will I him charge VI. ii. 14. 3
 (then said Sir *Calidore*) 'and right, Me seemes, that him befell VI. ii. 23. 5
 when well Sir *Calidore* had heard, VI. ii. 34. 1
 And *Calidore* betooke him to depart, VI. ii. 36. 2
 Whereat Sir *Calidore* did much delight, VI. ii. 36. 6
 And *Calidore* forth passed to his former payne. VI. ii. 38. 9
 And turne we backe to good Sir *Calidore*; VI. ii. 40. 2
 Which sorie sight when *Calidore* did vew VI. ii. 41. 6
 When *Calidore* this ruefull storie had well understood, VI. ii. 44. 1
 Then gan Sir *Calidore* to ghesse straightway, VI. ii. 45. 1
Calidore brings Priscilla home; VI. iii. Arg.
 As well may be in *Calidore* deseryde, VI. iii. 2. 3
 Whom *Calidore* thus carried on his chine; VI. iii. 3. 8
 That to Sir *Calidore* was easie geare; VI. iii. 6. 5
 But *Calidore* with all good courtesie VI. iii. 9. 1
 When *Calidore* in seemly good array VI. iii. 9. 7
 the only helpe . . . Seem'd to be *Calidore*: VI. iii. 12. 9
Calidore rising up as fresh as day VI. iii. 13. 8
 That *Calidore* it dearely deepe did move; VI. iii. 15. 4
 Sir *Calidore* his faith thereto did plight VI. iii. 16. 1
 thousand thanks to *Calidore* . . . Did yeeld: VI. iii. 19. 3
 Sir *Calidore* approaching nye, VI. iii. 21. 1
Calidore, Who was more light of foote VI. iii. 25. 3
 For he durst not abide with *Calidore* to fight. VI. iii. 25. 9
Calidore hostes with Meliboe, VI. ix. Arg.
 Great travell hath the gentle *Calidore* . . . endured, VI. ix. 2. 1
 To whom Sir *Calidore* yet sweating comes, VI. ix. 5. 7
 Her whyles Sir *Calidore* there vewed well, VI. ix. 11. 1
 Now seeing *Calidore* left all alone, VI. ix. 16. 2
 in each mans self' (said *Calidore*) 'it is VI. ix. 31. 1
 So there that night Sir *Calidore* did dwell, VI. ix. 34. 1
Calidore perceivng, thought it best To change VI. ix. 36. 1
 when he came in companie Where *Calidore* was present, VI. ix. 39. 2
Calidore should lead the ring, VI. ix. 41. 7
Calidore, of courteous inclination, VI. ix. 42. 1
 Did chalenge *Calidore* to wrestling game; VI. ix. 43. 6
Calidore he greatly did mistake, VI. ix. 44. 1
 Given to *Calidore* as his due right; VI. ix. 44. 7
 Thus *Calidore* continu'd there long time VI. ix. 46. 1
Calidore sees the Graces daunce VI. x. Arg.
 Whilst *Calidore* does follow that faire Mayd, VI. x. 1. 2
 Like to one sight which *Calidore* did vew? VI. x. 4. 2
 Much wondred *Calidore* at this strange sight, VI. x. 17. 1
Calidore, though no lesse sory wight VI. x. 18. 7
 'Right sory I,' (saide then Sir *Calidore*) VI. x. 20. 6
 Sayd *Calidore*: 'Now sure it yrketh mee, VI. x. 29. 2
 But *Calidore* soone comming to her ayde, VI. x. 35. 6
Calidore did not despise him knight, VI. x. 37. 6
 one day, when *Calidore* Was hunting in the woods, VI. x. 39. 1
 Her *Calidore* from them redeemes, VI. xi. Arg.
 turne we backe to *Calidore* where we him found. VI. xi. 24. 9
 'Die? out alas!' then *Calidore* did cry, VI. xi. 29. 5
 When *Calidore* these ruefull newes had raught, VI. xi. 33. 1
 Yet *Calidore* so well him wrought with meed, VI. xi. 35. 8
Calidore Had, underneath, him armed privily. VI. xi. 36. 3
Calidore recomforting his grieft, VI. xi. 38. 1
 chiefly *Calidore*, whom grieft had most possesst. VI. xi. 41. 9
 Sir *Calidore* him arm'd as he thought best, VI. xi. 42. 4
Calidore with huge resistlesse might The dores assayled, VI. xi. 43. 2
 when as *Calidore* was comen in, VI. xi. 44. 1
 Ne lesse in hart rejoyced *Calidore*, VI. xi. 45. 6
Calidore in th' entry close did stand, VI. xi. 46. 6
Calidore doth the Blatant Beast Subdew, VI. xii. Arg.
 Sir *Calidore* . . . Unto the Castle of Belgard her brought, VI. xii. 3. 1
 Till time that *Calidore* brought Pastorella thether. VI. xii. 10. 9
 For Bellamour knew *Calidore* right well, VI. xii. 11. 2
 Tho gan Sir *Calidore* him to advize Of his first quest, VI. xii. 12. 1
 let us tell Of *Calidore*; VI. xii. 22. 6
 seeing *Calidore*, away he flew, VI. xii. 25. 7
Calidore, thereof no whit afraid, VI. xii. 29. 1
 Whilst *Calidore* him under him downe threw: VI. xii. 32. 7
 The proved powre of noble *Calidore*, VI. xii. 36. 7
 by the maystrng might Of doughty *Calidore*, VI. xii. 38. 2
 long time after *Calidore*, VI. xii. 39. 5
- Calidore's.** Which should befall to *Calidores* immortall name. VI. ix. 1. 9
- Caligulas.** So many Neroes and *Caligulaes* Bel. x. 13
- Call.** See **Caul**.
- for your antique furie here doo *call*, Ro. i. 12
 that which Rome men *call*. Ro. iii. 4
 you up to *call* To honours seat, Fan. xii. 11
 A shepheards boye, (no better doe him *call*,) S.C. Ja. 1
 lowdly she gan to *call* Her Kidde; S.C. May 296
 But-if he *call* hem at their good choyce; S.C. S. 143
 they had be better come at their *call*; S.C. S. 146
 he had eft learned a curres *call*,) S.C. S. 191
 had he cond the shepherds *call*, S.C. S. 215
 she would *cal* him often heame, S.C. N. 98
 Night . . . her teemed steedes gan *call*, Gn. 314
 No Muses aide me needes heretoo to *call*; Hub. 43
 Free men some beggers *call*, Hub. 161
 they which *call* them so more beggers bee? Hub. 162

Call—Continued.

I read that we our counsellors call	Hub. 189
Nor anie one doth care to call us in	T.M. 343
none vouchsafes to answer to our call	T.M. 352
call to count what is of them become	Ti. 58
his owne end unto remembrance call	Ti. 467
her play-fellowes aide to call	Mu. 282
shayed not, till I againe did call	D. 60
To carelesse heavens I doo daylie call	D. 354
cruell Death doth scorne to come at call	D. 356
I to minde will call how my fair Starre	D. 479
From this day forth do call it Astrophel	As. 196
call it forth, O call him forth to thee	Col. 408
my lambs, when for their dams they call	Col. 638
lambs, . . . Ile teach to call for Cynthia by name	Col. 639
none them in doth call	Col. 730
Then do they cry and call to love apace	Col. 879
A . . . man, that dar'd to call by name Great Gorgon	I. i. 37. 7
His Lady, . . . Did yield her comely person to he at my call	I. ii. 36. 9
approching she to her gau call	I. iii. 11. 1
ready entrance was not at his call	I. iii. 16. 6
Him booteth not resist, nor succour call	I. iii. 20. 1
proud Lucifera men did her call	I. iv. 12. 1
The roiall Dame, . . . for her coche doth call	I. iv. 16. 2
Aurora . . . Out of the East the dawning day doth call	I. iv. 16. 5
Which doen, the Chamberlain, Slowth, did to rest them call	I. iv. 43. 9
lowd to him gan call The false Duessa	I. v. 11. 8
him as onely God to call upon	I. v. 47. 3
bloody wordes of hold Enchanters call	I. vii. 35. 2
To warde the same, nor answer commers call	I. viii. 3. 4
Unto the Gyaunt lowdly she gan call	I. viii. 20. 8
O heare, how piteous he to you for ayd does call	I. viii. 28. 9
Then gan he lowdly through the house to call	I. viii. 29. 6
Through which he sent his voyce, and lowd did call	I. viii. 37. 7
Thy life shufft up for death so oft did call	I. ix. 45. 6
Dame Caelia men did her call	I. x. 4. 1
An ancient matrone she to her does call	I. x. 34. 2
To call in commers-by that needy were	I. x. 36. 9
Such, men do Changelings call	I. x. 65. 9
did it call The tree of life	I. xi. 46. 8
mery wynd and weather call her thence away	I. xii. 1. 9
to his Lord and Lady lowd gan call	I. xii. 2. 8
Witness, ye heavens, whom she in vaine to help did call	II. i. 10. 9
he hoped faire To call backe life	II. i. 43. 7
had me call Lucina to me neare	II. i. 53. 5
doe for mercy call	II. iii. 8. 4
whom Cymochles men did call	II. v. 25. 9
Can call out of the bodies of fraile wightes	II. v. 27. 5
Him needed not long call	II. vi. 19. 4
Ne wind and weather at his pleasure call	II. vi. 23. 3
'God of the world and worldlings I me call	II. vii. 8. 1
did disdayne . . . who so did him call	II. vii. 41. 2
Thereby more lovers unto her to call	II. vii. 45. 6
in despite of life for death doe call	II. viii. 52. 4
lowd unto the knights did call	II. ix. 11. 7
part, Which of himselfe Albania he did call	II. x. 14. 3
of her name now Severne men do call	II. x. 19. 8
all that now America men call	II. x. 72. 6
they Glorian call that glorious flowre	II. x. 76. 8
lowd to them can call	II. xii. 15. 1
They in that place him Genius did call	II. xii. 47. 1
good Agdistes call	II. xii. 48. 2
Now soft, now lowd, unto the wind did call	II. xii. 71. 8
The bird that knowes not the false fowlers call	III. i. 54. 8
The worde gone out she backe againe would call	III. ii. 9. 1
thence pourd into men, which men call Love!	III. iii. 1. 4
could call out of the sky Both Sunne and Moore	III. iii. 12. 1
Till thy wombes burden thee from them do call	III. iii. 28. 6
call Their sondry kings to their homage severall	III. iii. 32. 8
'Fayre Angela' (quoth she) 'men do her call	III. iii. 56. 2
themselves of her name Angles call	III. iii. 56. 7
Alowd to her he oftentimes did call	III. iv. 48. 6
to his first pursuits him forward still doth call	III. v. 2. 9
Angell, or Goddess doe I call thee right?	III. v. 35. 5
him the Father of all formes they call	III. vi. 47. 8
Call me the Squire of Dames	III. vii. 51. 9
To call them all in order to her ayde	III. viii. 4. 6
hearing them to call For fire in earnest	III. ix. 18. 2
slacke attendance unto straungers call	III. ix. 18. 7
to him did cry And call alowd for helpe	III. ix. 13. 7
The wretched man hearing her call for ayd	III. x. 14. 1
call to count the things that then were donne	IV. Pr. 3. 2
Yet he to them so earnestly did call	IV. ii. 21. 6
Whereto her selfe he did to witness call	IV. v. 23. 8
to the Queene of beautie close did call	IV. v. 26. 4
as if one him suddenly did call	IV. v. 42. 7
call ye me the Salvage Knight	IV. vi. 4. 9
She gan eftsoones it to her mind to call	IV. vi. 26. 4
Her name'd Sclander call	IV. viii. 24. 9
I persver'd still to knocke and call	IV. x. 11. 6
thee their mother call to coole their kindly rages	IV. x. 45. 9
fish . . . the which they Rufins call	IV. xi. 33. 9
yet thereof Gualsever they doe call	IV. xi. 36. 5
Dee, which Britons long yagone Did call divine	IV. xi. 39. 4
Of which the ancient Lincoln men doe call	IV. xi. 39. 8
Whom of their sire Nereides men call	IV. xi. 48. 3
For that which all men then did vertue call	V. Pr. 4. 1
Into redoubted perill forth did call	V. i. 3. 5
To call to count, or weigh his workes anew	V. ii. 42. 6
Then for that stranger knight they lowd did call	V. iii. 14. 5

Call—Continued.

he had them Florimell forth call	V. iii. 22. 9
To follow his old quest, the which him forth did call	V. iv. 20. 9
'Her name' (quoth he) 'the Radigund doe call	V. iv. 31. 3
she did call Her nearest handmayd	V. v. 29. 1
with guilefull call Did cast for to allure	V. v. 52. 8
should their mindes up to devotion call	V. vi. 27. 4
Uppon his first adventure which him forth did call	V. vii. 43. 9
'Her name Mercilla most men use to call	V. viii. 17. 1
Therefore by name Malengin they him call	V. ix. 5. 8
to their Queene for judgement loudly call	V. ix. 49. 8
unto gracious great Mercilla call For ayde	V. x. 14. 3
willing them forth to call into the field	V. x. 31. 4
On his first quest, the which him forth did call	V. xi. 36. 3
A monster, which the Blatant Beast men call	V. xii. 37. 7
Of Court, it seemes, men Courtesie doe call	VI. i. 1. 1
you into such perils presently doth call	VI. i. 6. 9
So he him dubbed, and his Squire did call	VI. ii. 35. 5
him to no revenge he forth could call	VI. iii. 36. 7
did meane for helpe to call To Calcipine	VI. iv. 18. 3
to revile, and rate, and recreant call	VI. vii. 26. 8
Whom they by name there Portamore did call	VI. vii. 35. 8
Fortune answerd not unto his call	VI. vii. 10. 1
which skill men call Civility	VI. x. 23. 9
To call the soule backe to her home againe	VI. xi. 22. 4
gan aloud for Pastorell to call	VI. xi. 44. 2
ere he new helpe could call	VI. xii. 30. 5
(Gan call to him aloud with all their might	VII. vi. 15. 4
their mindes (which they immortal call)	VII. vii. 19. 8
these, that Gods themselves do call	VII. vii. 26. 2
to thy presence call The rest	VII. vii. 27. 2
Bade Order call them all before her Majesty	VII. vii. 27. 9
sweetly suog to call lorth Paramours)	VII. vii. 28. 5
none can call againe the passed time	Am. lxx. 14
Men call you fayre, and you doe credit it	Am. lxxix. 1
if thou be indeede, as men thee call	H.L. 155
In praise of that mad fit which fooles call love	H.H.L. 9
The house of blessed God, which men call Skye	H.H.B. 52
Called. I saw a little Bird cal'd Tedula	Jan. iii. 7
A little fish, that men called Remora	Jan. ix. 10
called Lowder, with a hollow throte	S.C. S. 217
Love they him called	S.C. D. 53
Nor ought cold mine or thine	Hab. 149
he Mercurie unto him cal'd	Hab. 1246
I heard a voyce, which loudly to me called	Ti. 580
I heard a voyce that called farre away	Ti. 638
oft she cold to him	As. 167
That beaube of some Starlight is cold by name	As. 193
Allo light, Broad-water called farre	Col. 123
forth he cold . . . Legions of Sprights	I. i. 38. 1
Who, whiles he livde, was called proud Sans foy	I. ii. 25. 6
false Duessa . . . Called Fidess', and so supposed to be	I. iv. 2. 4
a Porter . . . Cald Malvenu, who entrance none denide	I. iv. 6. 4
Then called she a Groome	I. x. 17. 6
thou Saint George shalt called bee	I. x. 61. 8
His trusty sword he cold to his last aid	I. xi. 42. 2
forth he called that his daughter fayre	I. xii. 21. 1
The noyse thereof cold forth that stranger knight	II. ii. 21. 1
He might . . . Be called Ruddymane	II. iii. 2. 8
Still cold upon to kill him in the place	II. iv. 9. 4
called for his armes, for he would algates fight	II. v. 37. 9
He lowdly cold to such as were abode	II. vi. 4. 2
lowdly cold; 'Help, helpe! O Archimage!	II. vi. 48. 2
cold; 'Pyrochles! what is this I see?	II. vi. 49. 1
Disdayne he called was, and did disdayne To be so cold	II. vii. 41. 1, 2
a voyce that called lowd and cleare	II. viii. 3. 7
To weet who called so importunely	II. viii. 4. 2
Alma she called was; a virgin bright	II. ix. 18. 1
The maister Cooke was called Concoction	II. ix. 31. 1
called Cornwaile, yet so called hest	II. x. 12. 5
The which he cold Canutium	II. x. 12. 8
He cold his daughters	II. x. 27. 8
two sonnes, whose eldest, called Lud	II. x. 46. 1
That man so made he called Elfe	II. x. 71. 1
It called was the quicksand of Unthriftyhed	II. xii. 18. 9
called was the Whirlepoole of decay	II. xii. 20. 2
lowd to them for succour called evermore	II. xii. 27. 9
is now by change Of name Cayr-Merdin cold	III. iii. 7. 4
Shall Hevenfield be cold to all posterity	III. iii. 38. 9
Great father he of generation is rightly cold	III. vi. 9. 2
Her Amoretta cold, to comfort her dismayd	III. vi. 28. 9
called is by her lost lovers name	III. vi. 29. 8
out of her hidden cave she cold An hideous beast	III. vii. 22. 1
It forth she cold, and gave it stright in charge	III. vii. 23. 1
'That was by him cold Paros	III. ix. 37. 1
Cold by strong charmes out of eternall night	III. xii. 19. 5
Dernly unto her called to abstaine	III. xii. 34. 4
At last she came . . . And to him cold	III. xii. 43. or. 8
The Seneschall was cal'd to deme the right	IV. i. 12. 1
I cal'd her loud, I sought her farre and neare	IV. vi. 36. 8
He cold to him aloud his case to rew	IV. viii. 40. 7
Corfambo was he cold a right	IV. viii. 49. 1
The Dwarfie cold at the doore of Anyas	IV. viii. 59. 2
she cold to him for aide	IV. ix. 7. 2
I cold, but no man answerd to my clame	IV. x. 11. 5
To whom I cold aloud, halfe angry therewithall	IV. x. 11. 9
of the English man Is cal'd de Blaecke-water	IV. xi. 41. 6
One cold the Theise, the other cold the Crane	IV. xi. 47. 2
vertue . . . Is now cold vice	V. Pr. 4. 2
True love despiseth shame, when life is cold in dread	V. i. 27. 9

Called—Continued.

- Called Brigadore, (so was he hight,) V. iii. 34. 3
 A goodly city . . . of her owne name, she *called* Radegone. V. iv. 35. 9
 She *called* forth to her a trusty mayd, V. iv. 48. 1
 Then they that Damzell *called* to them nie, V. viii. 16. 1
 his name was *called* Zele. V. ix. 39. 4
Called aloud unto the watchfull ward V. x. 31. 3
 Till he an Herald *calld*, and to him spake, V. xii. 8. 5
 He through occasion *called* was away V. xii. 27. 2
 He *called* to his aide; VI. i. 11. 6
 a Seneschall assynd, *Calld* Malefort, VI. i. 15. 8
 a Dwarf she *calld* to her in hast, VI. i. 29. 1
 forth he *calld* from sorrowfull dismay VI. i. 44. 5
 And *called* oft with prayers loud and shrill, VI. iii. 49. 7
 From a great Gyant, *called* Cormoraunt, VI. iv. 29. 6
 The first of them by name was *calld* Despetto, VI. v. 13. 6
 Causde me be *called* to accompt therefore; VI. viii. 22. 2
 streight the slaves should forth be *called*, VI. xi. 10. 8
 For which it loudly *calld*, and pittifully eryde.
 damned ghosts, *calld* up with mighty spells, VI. xii. 8. 9
Epith. 347
 eke for comfort often *called* art *Epith.* 394
Callesh. Flora now *callesh* forth eche flower, S.C. Mar. 16
Calling. *calling* me then by my propre name, *Bel.* i. 7
 Which, *calling* me by name, *Bel.* i. 7
 he will come, without *calling*, S.C. May 153
Calling in vaine for rest, and can have none. *Gn.* 392
Calling on Itis, Itis! evermore, *Gn.* 402
 I (to her *calling*) askt what her so vexed. *Ti.* 21
Calling to me (ay me!) this wise bespake; D. 262
calling forth straight way A diverse Dreame I. i. 44. 1
 to Diana *calling* lowd for ayde, II. ii. 8. 4
Calling thy help in vaine II. v. 36. 9
 The knight him *calling* asked who he was? II. vii. 62. 1
 th' aged Nourse, her *calling* to her bowre, III. ii. 49. 4
 Malbecco, . . . to them *calling* from the castle wall, III. ix. 18. 4
 often to him *calling* to take surer bould. III. xi. 34. 9
Calling men to their daily exercise: III. xii. 23. 7
 Him *calling* theefe, them whores; IV. viii. 35. 4
 carefully *calling* forth both man and beast V. v. 1. 3
calling her apart, Gan to demaund of her some tydings good, V. v. 45. 1
Calling him great Osyris, V. vii. 2. 5
 and *calling* oft for ayde; VI. iii. 24. 6
 each to other *calling* VI. xi. 20. 4
calling forth out of sad Winters night *Am.* iv. 5
Calliope. 'I see *Calliope* speede her to the place, S.C. Ap. 100
 I sawe *Calliope* wyth Muses moc, S.C. Jun. 57
 faire *Calliope* did lose Her loved 'Twines, T.M. 13
 Meane-while, O Clio! lend *Calliope* thy quill. VII. vi. 37. 9
Calls. *calls* fourth men unto their toylsome trade, D. 485
 And to him *calls*; 'Rise, rise! I. ii. 4. 6
 his restlesse spright, . . . *calls* to you above I. iv. 48. 8
 The Elfe him *calls* aloud, But answer none receives; I. v. 13. 8
calls to mind his pourtraiture alive, I. vi. 17. 3
 A man of hell that *calls* himselfe Despayre: I. ix. 28. 5
Calls thee his goddess, in his error blind, III. iv. 56. 8
 He to them *calls* and speaks, yet nought avayles; V. viii. 39. 7
 he streight *calls* for his armes. V. x. 31. 7
Calme. Milde was the winde, *calme* seem'd the sea *Pet.* ii. 4
 the gentle warbling wynde, So *calme*, so coole, S.C. Jun. 5
 With gentle *calme* the world had quieted, *Mui.* 50
 their greene leaves, . . . Made a *calme* shadowe I. ii. 23. 6
 to allay, and *calme* her storming paine, I. vii. 38. 5
calme the tempest of his passion wood: II. iv. 11. 8
 in the *calme* of pleasant womankind. II. vi. 8. 9
calme the sea of their tempestuous spight. II. vi. 36. 4
 To *calme* the tempest of his troubled thought: IV. ii. 3. 2
 naught the same may *calme* ne mitigate, IV. viii. 1. 5
 mollifie, and *calme* her raging heat: IV. ix. 14. 7
 They doe his anger *calme*, and cruell vengeance stay. V. ix. 31. 9
 Saturne oft doth . . . *calme* his crabbed lookes. VII. vii. 52. 8
 You *calme* the storme that passion did begin, *Am.* viii. 11
 let the night be *calme*, and quietsoine, *Epith.* 326
Calme was the day, *Proth.* 1
Calmed. With pittie *calmd* downe fell his angry mood, I. iii. 8. 5
 He . . . *calmd* his wrath with goodly temperance. I. viii. 34. 5
 He snate the sea, which *calmed* was with speed, II. xii. 26. 7
 soone as *calmed* was the christall ayre, III. v. 51. 8
 when *calmed* was her furious heat, V. v. 47. 8
 having somewhat *calm'd* his wrathfull heat VI. i. 40. 2
Calms. Euryulus, that *calmes* the waters wroth; IV. xi. 14. 4
 all these stormes, . . . Shall turne to *calmes*, *Am.* lxiii. 12
Calmy. it was a still And *calmy* bay, II. xii. 30. 3
Camden. See Camden.
Cambell. Courageous *Cambell*, and stout Triamond, IV. ii. 31. 8
Cambell, that was stout and wise, IV. ii. 37. 6
 battell twixt three brethren with *Cambell* for Canacee: IV. iii. Arg.
 For Canacee with *Cambell* for to fight, IV. iii. 3. 2
 Then entred *Cambell* first into the list, IV. iii. 5. 1
 Whom so dismayd when *Cambell* had espide, IV. iii. 10. 1
 Out of his headpeece *Cambell* fiercely reft, IV. iii. 12. 4
 Which faire adventure when *Cambello* spide, IV. iii. 20. 1
 Against *Cambello* fiercely him addrest; IV. iii. 22. 8
 Much was *Cambello* daunted with his blowes: IV. iii. 26. 1
Cambell still more strong and greater grew, IV. iii. 29. 1
 Which *Cambell* seeing come IV. iii. 33. 4
 First to her brother, . . . And next to *Cambell*, IV. iii. 46. 8
Cambel tooke *Cambina* to his fere, IV. iii. 52. 6
 Twixt *Cambell* and Sir Triamond befell, IV. iv. 2. 2
Cambell thus did shut up all in jest: IV. iv. 12. 1
 Which *Cambell* seeing, though he could not salve, IV. iv. 27. 1

Cambell—Continued.

- Which vantage *Cambell* did pursue so fast, IV. iv. 30. 5
 Lightly *Cambello* leapt downe from his steed IV. iv. 31. 1
Cambello it away before had got. IV. iv. 33. 5
 he came where he had *Cambell* scene IV. iv. 34. 4
 did yeld the prize To Triamond and *Cambell*. IV. iv. 36. 4
 But Triamond to *Cambell* it relest, IV. iv. 36. 5
Cambell it to Triamond transferd, IV. iv. 36. 6
 Which *Cambell* seeing much the same enyde, IV. iv. 44. 7
Cambell victour was in all mens sight, IV. v. 7. 8
Cambello brought into their view His faire *Cambina*, IV. v. 10. 1
Cambell's. *Cambelloes* sister was fayre Canacee, IV. ii. 35. 1
 Ne lesse approved was *Cambelloes* might, IV. iii. 7. 3
 Through *Cambels* shoulder it unwarily went, IV. iii. 8. 3
Cambels fate that fortune did prevent; IV. iii. 18. 5
 falling heave on *Cambelloes* crest, IV. iii. 34. 2
Cambelloes armes therefore he on him threw, IV. iv. 33. 6
Camber. *Camber* did possess the Westerne quart, II. x. 14. 4
Cambina. With Canacee and *Cambine* linckt in lovely bond, IV. ii. 31. 9
Cambina with true friendships bond Both their long strife
 agree, IV. iii. Arg.
 wise *Cambina*, taking by her side Faire Canacee, IV. iii. 51. 6
Cambel tooke *Cambina* to his fere, IV. iii. 52. 6
 faire *Cambina* with perswasions myld IV. iv. 5. 1
Cambello brought into their view His faire *Cambina*, IV. v. 10. 2
Cambria. wedded . . . thother to the king of *Cambria*. II. x. 29. 2
 that of *Cambry* king confirmed late, II. x. 38. 5
Cambridge. Thence doth by Huntingdon and *Cambridge* hit, IV. xi. 34. 6
 My mother *Cambridge*, whom as with a Crowne He doth adorne, IV. xi. 34. 7
Cambridge or Oxford, Englands goodly beames, IV. xi. 35. 6
Cambyr. See *Cambria*.
Camden. 'Camden! the nurrice of antiquitie, *Ti.* 169
Camden! . . . thy just labours ever shall endure. *Ti.* 174
Came. then came from the sea a savage beast, *Rev.* i. 11
 Until he *came* unto the broken tree, *Pet.* v. 5
 mounching up againe from whence he *came*, *Ro.* xx. 5
 That *came* to passe, *Ro.* xxiii. 13
 gently tooke that ungently *came*; S.C. F. 22
 the false Foxe *came* to the dore anone: S.C. May 236
 in *came* The false Foxe, S.C. May 273
 they *came* where thou thy skill didst shoue, S.C. Jun. 62
 the brethren were That *came* from Canaan: S.C. Jul. 142
 when at even he *came* to the focke, S.C. S. 204
 oft in the night *came* to the shepe-cote, S.C. S. 216
Came the bad daughter of old Cadmus brood, *Gn.* 171
 there *came* to visite mee Some friends, *Hub.* 17
 'From royall Court I lately *came* (said he) *Hub.* 607
 what he toucht *came* not to light againe; *Hub.* 702
 simple men, which never *came* in place Of worlds affaires, *Hub.* 834
 Of all the which there *came* a secret fee, *Hub.* 875
 whenas they *came* they fell at words, *Hub.* 1019
 the Sheepe . . . *Came* to the Court, *Hub.* 1208
 till that he *came* with steep descent Unto the place *Hub.* 1260
 unto the Pallace nigh he *came*. *Hub.* 1265
 He would no more endure, but *came* his way, *Hub.* 1315
 At last he *came* unto his mansion, *Hub.* 1349
 to the Lion *came*, full lowly creeping, *Hub.* 1361
 tether *came* to heare their musiek sweet, T.M. 32
 Soone after this a Giant *came* in place, *Ti.* 533
Came downe to prove the truth, *Mui.* 267
 Toward those parts *came* flying careleslie, *Mui.* 391
 There *came* unto my minde a troublous thought, D. 29
 Into a forest wide and waste he *came*, *As.* 93
 By fate or fortune *came* unto the place, *As.* 141
 when I asked from what place he *came*, *Col.* 64
 he *came* far from the main-sea deepe, *Col.* 67
 to the sea we *came*; *Col.* 196
 Behold! an huge great vessel to us *came*, *Col.* 213
 Until that we to Cynthias presence *came*: *Col.* 332
 by descent from Royall lynage *came* I. i. 5. 3
 Halfe furious unto his foe he *came*, I. i. 24. 3
 Halfe angry asked him, for what he *came*. I. i. 43. 5
 messengers of hell, . . . *Came* to their wicked maister, I. ii. 2. 3
 of whose most innocent death When tidings *came* to mee, I. ii. 24. 4
 they *came* at last Where grew two goodly trees, I. ii. 25. 2
 out of whose rift there *came* Smal drops of gory bloud, I. ii. 30. 8
 home she *came*, whereas her mother blynd Sate I. iii. 12. 3
 the fearfull twayne . . . *Came* forth; I. iii. 22. 3
 Ere long he *came* where Una traveild slow, I. iii. 26. 1
 with faire fearefull humblesse towards him shee *came*: I. iii. 26. 9
 proud Paynim forward *came* so ferce I. iii. 35. 1
 With gaping jaws full greedy at him *came*, I. iii. 41. 4
 Soon as the Elfin knight in presence *came*, I. iv. 13. 1
 Returne from whence ye *came*, and rest a while, I. iv. 51. 3
 Phoebus . . . *Came* dauncing forth, I. v. 2. 4
 I to thee *came*, Duessa I, I. v. 26. 8
 when she *came*, she found the Faery knight Departed thence; I. v. 45. 3
came to shamefull end. I. v. 53. 6
 a noble warlike knight . . . to that forrest *came* I. vi. 20. 2
 His loving mother *came* . . . to see her little some; I. vi. 27. 1
 now he thither *came* for like intent; I. vi. 30. 5
 soone he *came*, as he the place had ghest, I. vi. 40. 4
 monstrous enemy With sturdie steps *came* stalking in his sight, I. vii. 8. 3
 So willingly she *came* into his armes, I. vii. 15. 3
 until they *came* Nigh to a castle I. viii. 2. 1
 In hast *came* rushing forth from inner bowre, I. viii. 5. 6
 after him the proud Duessa *came*, I. viii. 6. 1
 Her dreadfull beast; . . . *Came* ramping forth I. viii. 12. 5
 the Gyaunt . . . *Came* hurling in full fiers, I. viii. 17. 9
 The roiall Virgin . . . *Came* running fast I. viii. 26. 4

Came—Continued.

with creeping crooked pace forth <i>came</i> An old old man, . . .	I. viii. 30. 1
At last he <i>came</i> unto an yron doore, . . .	I. viii. 37. 3
'Thither the great magician Merlin <i>came</i> , . . .	I. ix. 5. 1
gladly did them guide, till to the Hall they <i>came</i> , . . .	I. x. 6. 9
'Thy selfe to see, . . . (quoth she) 't hither <i>came</i> ; . . .	I. x. 11. 2
two most goodly virgins <i>came</i> in place, . . .	I. x. 12. 2
labors long, through which ye hither <i>came</i> , . . .	I. x. 17. 3
<i>came</i> to Caelia to declare her smart; . . .	I. x. 23. 1
lodging unto all that <i>came</i> and went; . . .	I. x. 37. 5
So <i>came</i> to Una, who him joyd to see; . . .	I. x. 68. 6
Forth <i>came</i> that aunccient Lord, and aged Queene, . . .	I. xii. 5. 1
Unto that doughtie Conquerour they <i>came</i> , . . .	I. xii. 6. 1
The comely virgins <i>came</i> , with girlands dight, . . .	I. xii. 6. 6
they <i>came</i> where that faire virgin stood: . . .	I. xii. 7. 6
when to her they <i>came</i> , . . .	I. xii. 8. 2
they <i>came</i> where that dead Dragon lay, . . .	I. xii. 9. 6
So fairely dight when she in presence <i>came</i> , . . .	I. xii. 24. 1
<i>Came</i> running in, much like a man dismayd, . . .	I. xii. 24. 8
with king Oberon he <i>came</i> to Faery land, . . .	II. i. 6. 9
they <i>came</i> at last into a pleasant dale, . . .	II. i. 24. 2
his aged Guide in presence <i>came</i> ; . . .	II. i. 31. 3
Lucina <i>came</i> ; a manchild forth I brought . . .	II. i. 53. 6
at last they to a Castle <i>came</i> , . . .	II. ii. 12. 6
Newes hereof to her other sisters <i>came</i> , . . .	II. ii. 16. 3
when Guyon <i>came</i> to part their fight, . . .	II. ii. 23. 8
their faire loves, <i>came</i> with them cke, . . .	II. ii. 34. 2
To tell from whence he <i>came</i> through jeopardy, . . .	II. ii. 39. 5
Sith earst into this Forrest wild I <i>came</i> , . . .	II. iii. 33. 6
One day unto me <i>came</i> in friendly mood, . . .	II. iv. 22. 4
he <i>came</i> unto th' appointed place, . . .	II. iv. 28. 1
When he in presence <i>came</i> , . . .	II. iv. 39. 1
<i>Came</i> to a river, by whose utmost brim . . .	II. vi. 2. 4
The varlett saw, when to the flood he <i>came</i> , . . .	II. vi. 42. 1
By fortune <i>came</i> , ledd with the troublous sowne; . . .	II. vi. 47. 7
At last he <i>came</i> unto a gloomy glade, . . .	II. vii. 3. 1
At length they <i>came</i> into a larger space, . . .	II. vii. 21. 1
they <i>came</i> unto an yron dore, . . .	II. vii. 31. 2
Some scund the drosse that from the metall <i>came</i> ; . . .	II. vii. 36. 7
They never creature saw that <i>came</i> that way; . . .	II. vii. 37. 5
that straunger knight in presence <i>came</i> , . . .	II. viii. 23. 1
when they <i>came</i> in sight, . . .	II. ix. 10. 6
report . . . <i>Came</i> to the Ladies eare . . .	II. ix. 17. 6
Both guesstes and meate, when ever in they <i>came</i> , . . .	II. ix. 28. 4
Soone as the gracious Alma <i>came</i> in place, . . .	II. ix. 36. 1
warlike Caesar . . . hither <i>came</i> , . . .	II. x. 47. 9
Hither <i>came</i> Joseph of Arimathy, . . .	II. x. 53. 7
those forreyners which <i>came</i> from farre, . . .	II. x. 65. 5
Until he <i>came</i> unto a standing lake; . . .	II. xi. 46. 6
<i>Came</i> rushing, in the fomy waves enrold, . . .	II. xii. 25. 4
Until they <i>came</i> in view of those wilde beasts, . . .	II. xii. 39. 6
all Which thither <i>came</i> ; . . .	II. xii. 46. 3
he <i>came</i> unto another gate; . . .	II. xii. 53. 6
The way they <i>came</i> , the same retourn'd they right, . . .	II. xii. 84. 3
fiercely forward <i>came</i> withouten dread, . . .	III. i. 5. 8
stoutly forward <i>came</i> ; . . .	III. i. 9. 4
At length they <i>came</i> into a forest wyde, . . .	III. i. 14. 5
as nigh out of the wood she <i>came</i> , . . .	III. i. 20. 1
As did this knight, before ye hither <i>came</i> ; . . .	III. i. 27. 5
Where when confusedly they <i>came</i> , . . .	III. i. 63. 4
For such intent unto these partes I <i>came</i> , . . .	III. ii. 7. 6
whence, to none inferior, ye <i>came</i> , . . .	III. iii. 54. 3
till that to Faery lond They <i>came</i> , . . .	III. iii. 62. 2
Tydings hereof <i>came</i> to his mothers eare; . . .	III. iv. 19. 2
At last they <i>came</i> unto a double way; . . .	III. iv. 46. 6
Chace her away, from whence she <i>came</i> , to hell; . . .	III. iv. 60. 6
he asked, whence he lately <i>came</i> , . . .	III. v. 3. 6
Tho to his brethren <i>came</i> , for they were three . . .	III. v. 15. 5
The gentle Squire <i>came</i> ryding that same way, . . .	III. v. 18. 2
Shortly she <i>came</i> whereas that wofull Squire, . . .	III. v. 29. 1
Shortly unto the wastefull woods she <i>came</i> , . . .	III. vi. 17. 1
To Faery court she <i>came</i> ; . . .	III. vi. 52. 7
at length she <i>came</i> To an hilles side, . . .	III. vii. 4. 6
<i>came</i> at last in weary wretched plight . . .	III. vii. 5. 7
slew him cruelly ere any reskew <i>came</i> , . . .	III. vii. 28. 9
seeming sorry that she ever <i>came</i> Into his powre, . . .	III. viii. 14. 7
Fiercely that straunger forward <i>came</i> ; . . .	III. viii. 16. 1
rudely askte her, how she thither <i>came</i> ? . . .	III. viii. 23. 6
Another knight, . . . <i>Came</i> to that Castle, . . .	III. ix. 12. 3
to that shed . . . He <i>came</i> , . . .	III. ix. 13. 4
Ne would they eate till she in presence <i>came</i> , . . .	III. ix. 26. 6
Shoe <i>came</i> in presence with right comely grace, . . .	III. ix. 26. 7
saying thence to th' isle of Paros <i>came</i> , . . .	III. ix. 36. 9
Gave them safe conduct, till to end they <i>came</i> , . . .	III. x. 16. 7
Paridell <i>came</i> pricking last Upon the plaine; . . .	III. x. 35. 2
let him passe as lightly as he <i>came</i> ; . . .	III. x. 39. 2
The jolly Satyres . . . <i>Came</i> dauncing forth, . . .	III. x. 44. 4
till he <i>came</i> unto the place . . .	III. x. 54. 1
he <i>came</i> unto a rocky hill . . .	III. x. 56. 3
she at last <i>came</i> to a fontaine sheare, . . .	III. xi. 7. 2
stoutly <i>came</i> unto the Castle gate, . . .	III. xi. 21. 2
the winged God him selfe <i>came</i> riding . . .	III. xii. 22. 2
At last she <i>came</i> unto the place, . . .	III. xii. 43. or. 1
passage bard to all that thither <i>came</i> , . . .	III. xii. 43. 4
one evening, that they <i>came</i> Unto a Castell, . . .	IV. i. 9. 1
scend their ends out shortly <i>came</i> , . . .	IV. ii. 50. 9
the doughty challenger <i>came</i> forth, . . .	IV. iii. 6. 1
<i>came</i> forth in hast to take his part, . . .	IV. iii. 40. 8
where so he <i>came</i> in place, . . .	IV. iv. 4. 4
where so they rode or <i>came</i> , . . .	IV. iv. 13. 3

Came—Continued.

Unto the place of thurneyment they <i>came</i> ; . . .	IV. iv. 13. 6
Then first of all forth <i>came</i> Sir Satyrane, . . .	IV. iv. 15. 1
he <i>came</i> where he had Cambell seene . . .	IV. iv. 34. 4
day <i>came</i> , when all those knightes againe Assembled were . . .	IV. iv. 37. 1
Seven Knights, one after other as they <i>came</i> ; . . .	IV. iv. 41. 2
beating downe what ever nigh him <i>came</i> , . . .	IV. v. 41. 7
Much wondred all men what or whence he <i>came</i> , . . .	IV. iv. 42. 1
overthrew what ever <i>came</i> her neare, . . .	IV. iv. 46. 7
each one thought as to their fancies <i>came</i> , . . .	IV. v. 17. 2
looke to whom she voluntarie <i>came</i> , . . .	IV. v. 25. 7
to Braggadochio selfe alone She <i>came</i> of her accord, . . .	IV. v. 26. 9
unto her his congee <i>came</i> to take; . . .	IV. vi. 42. 6
till he <i>came</i> to th' end of all his way, . . .	IV. vii. 8. 7
To which I boldly <i>came</i> upon my feeble feete, . . .	IV. vii. 17. 9
<i>Came</i> to the cave; and rolling thence the stone, . . .	IV. vii. 20. 4
<i>came</i> rudely rushing in, . . .	IV. vii. 20. 6
when he <i>came</i> in sight, He durst not nigh approach, . . .	IV. vii. 37. 3
His owne deare Lord Prince Arthure <i>came</i> that way, . . .	IV. vii. 42. 2
she <i>came</i> where wouned his Belphebe faire, . . .	IV. viii. 8. 9
A Squire <i>came</i> galloping, as he would flie, . . .	IV. viii. 38. 2
Him overtooke before he <i>came</i> in vew; . . .	IV. viii. 40. 5
<i>Came</i> to that Squire, yet trembling every vaine; . . .	IV. viii. 41. 3
before the harme <i>came</i> neare; . . .	IV. viii. 42. 4
With which he killed all that <i>came</i> within his might, . . .	IV. viii. 47. 9
Gyants daughter <i>came</i> upon a day Unto the prison, . . .	IV. viii. 52. 1
when tydings <i>came</i> unto mine eare, . . .	IV. viii. 55. 1
Instead of whom forth <i>came</i> I, Placidus, . . .	IV. viii. 59. 4
The Tyrant selfe <i>came</i> forth with yelling bray, . . .	IV. viii. 62. 2
In presence <i>came</i> , desirous t' understand Tydings . . .	IV. viii. 62. 8
that Squire of low degree <i>Came</i> forth . . .	IV. ix. 8. 9
they <i>came</i> whereas a troupe of Knights They saw . . .	IV. ix. 20. 1
to the place of perill shortly <i>came</i> ; . . .	IV. x. 5. 2
to the Bridges utter gate I <i>came</i> ; . . .	IV. x. 11. 2
'Unto the inmost Temple thus I <i>came</i> , . . .	IV. x. 37. 1
In order as they <i>came</i> could I recount them well, . . .	IV. xi. 9. 9
First <i>came</i> great Neptune, . . .	IV. xi. 11. 1
after them the royall issue <i>came</i> , . . .	IV. xi. 12. 6
Next <i>came</i> the aged Orean and his Dame . . .	IV. xi. 18. 1
all the rest of those two parents <i>came</i> , . . .	IV. xi. 18. 3
after him the famous rivers <i>came</i> , . . .	IV. xi. 20. 1
Soone after whom the lovely Bridegroome <i>came</i> , . . .	IV. xi. 24. 2
Then <i>came</i> his neighbour flouds . . .	IV. xi. 30. 1
there <i>came</i> Stoure with terrible aspect, . . .	IV. xi. 32. 1
Then <i>came</i> the Rother, . . .	IV. xi. 33. 1
the pteuous Ouse <i>came</i> far from land, . . .	IV. xi. 34. 1
Next these <i>came</i> Tyne, . . .	IV. xi. 36. 1
Then <i>came</i> those sixe sad brethren, . . .	IV. xi. 37. 1
These after <i>came</i> the stony shallow Lone, . . .	IV. xi. 39. 1
Then <i>came</i> the Bride, the lovely Medua <i>came</i> , . . .	IV. xi. 45. 1
Who thither with her <i>came</i> , . . .	IV. xii. 3. 8
hacke he <i>came</i> unto her patient; . . .	IV. xii. 23. 7
Unto himselfe she <i>came</i> , and him besought, . . .	IV. xii. 24. 6
Apollo <i>came</i> ; . . .	IV. xii. 25. 5
the which by fortune <i>came</i> Upon your seas, . . .	IV. xii. 31. 3
it would pierce or cleave, where so it <i>came</i> , . . .	V. i. 10. 7
There <i>came</i> this knight, . . .	V. i. 16. 8
When to the place they <i>came</i> , . . .	V. i. 23. 1
Unto the place he <i>came</i> within a while, . . .	V. ii. 11. 1
A villaine to them <i>came</i> with scull all raw, . . .	V. ii. 11. 5
them against <i>came</i> all that list to giust, . . .	V. iii. 6. 1
into the field they <i>came</i> , . . .	V. iii. 7. 2
The third day <i>came</i> , that should due tryall lend . . .	V. iii. 8. 1
Sir Artegall into the Tilt-yard <i>came</i> , . . .	V. iii. 10. 2
<i>Came</i> to the open hall to listen . . .	V. iii. 13. 8
thether also <i>came</i> in open sight Fayre Florimell, . . .	V. iii. 14. 1
that stranger knight . . . Who <i>came</i> not forth; . . .	V. iii. 14. 7
for Sir Artegall <i>Came</i> Braggadochio, . . .	V. iii. 14. 8
then to him <i>came</i> fayrest Florimell, . . .	V. iii. 15. 6
Forth from the thickest presse of people <i>came</i> , . . .	V. iii. 29. 4
their Queene . . . <i>Came</i> forth into the rout, . . .	V. iv. 36. 9
So forth she <i>came</i> out of the citty gate . . .	V. v. 4. 1
Then forth <i>came</i> Artegall out of his tent, . . .	V. v. 5. 1
Soone after cke <i>came</i> she, . . .	V. v. 5. 3
She to a window <i>came</i> that opened West, . . .	V. vi. 7. 4
there <i>came</i> unto her chamber dare Two Knights . . .	V. vi. 29. 1
Till to the perillous Bridge she <i>came</i> ; . . .	V. vi. 38. 3
till she <i>came</i> without relent Unto the land of Anazons, . . .	V. vii. 24. 8
Stayd not till she <i>came</i> to her selfe againe, . . .	V. vii. 34. 2
all that ever <i>came</i> within his reach . . .	V. vii. 35. 6
the noble Conqueresse Her selfe <i>came</i> in, . . .	V. vii. 36. 2
when as to her owne Love she <i>came</i> , . . .	V. vii. 38. 1
So forth he <i>came</i> , all in a cote of plate . . .	V. viii. 29. 1
when as ny He <i>came</i> unto his cave, . . .	V. ix. 14. 7
not for those she now in question <i>came</i> , . . .	V. ix. 40. 6
<i>came</i> Many grave persons that against her pled, . . .	V. ix. 43. 5
First there <i>came</i> Pittie with full tender hart, . . .	V. ix. 45. 3
then <i>came</i> Daunger, threatning hidden dread . . .	V. ix. 45. 5
Then <i>came</i> Nobilitie of birth, . . .	V. ix. 45. 7
There <i>came</i> two Springals of full tender yeares, . . .	V. x. 6. 2
<i>came</i> to this, where Belge then did dwell . . .	V. x. 11. 5
well she wist this knight <i>came</i> succour to supply, . . .	V. x. 19. 9
They <i>came</i> unto a Citty farre up land, . . .	V. x. 25. 1
To whom when tydings thereof <i>came</i> , . . .	V. x. 31. 6
till that he <i>came</i> at last Unto the Castle . . .	V. xi. 3. 3
opening straight the Sparre, forth to him <i>came</i> , . . .	V. xi. 4. 2
So to the Church he <i>came</i> , . . .	V. xi. 21. 6
To many a one which <i>came</i> unto her schoole, . . .	V. xi. 25. 8
in ray <i>Came</i> dauncing forth, . . .	V. xi. 34. 4
deme it doen of will, that through inforcement <i>came</i> , . . .	V. xi. 52. 9

Came—Continued.

- At last they came whereas that Ladie bode, V. xi. 60. 1
 when they came to the sea coast V. xii. 4. 1
 By this came tydings to the Tyrants eare, V. xii. 6. 4
 not for such slaughters sake He thither came, V. xii. 8. 8
 Who came at length with proud presumptuous gate V. xii. 14. 1
 passing forth into the hall he came, VI. i. 24. 6
 ere he came . . . that youth had kild That armed knight, VI. ii. 4. 6
 Came to the place whereas ye heard afore VI. ii. 40. 4
 Till to that Ladies fathers house he came; VI. iii. 17. 8
 Came to the place where he his Lady found VI. iii. 27. 2
 when as Calepine came to the brim, VI. iii. 34. 5
 By this the other came in place likewise, VI. iii. 48. 1
 wyld man . . . Came to her creeping VI. iv. 11. 2
 How ever by hard hap he hether came, VI. v. 2. 8
 All arm'd to point came ryding thetherward; VI. v. 11. 3
 at length unto a woody glade He came, VI. v. 17. 7
 towards night they came unto a plaine, VI. v. 34. 7
 now lie In piteous languor since ye hither come, VI. vi. 6. 1
 Ne staid, till that he came into the hall; VI. vi. 19. 3
 Ere long to him a homely groome there came, VI. vi. 20. 1
 Came forth in hast; VI. vi. 24. 5
 So did his forty yeomen, which there with him came. VI. vi. 25. 9
 At last he up into the chamber came VI. vi. 30. 1
 Ere long they came, VI. vii. 17. 7
 the foole, which did that end awayte, *Came* running in; VI. viii. 11. 2
 came by fortune blynde Whereas this Lady . . . lay. VI. viii. 36. 7
 Then came to them a good old aged syre, VI. ix. 13. 6
 home came the fayrest Pastorell, VI. ix. 17. 5
 when he came in companie Where Calidore was present, VI. ix. 39. 1
 When to the Cave they came, they found it fast; VI. xi. 43. 1
 Still slew the foremost that came first to hand VI. xi. 46. 8
 all that nere him came did hew and slay, VI. xi. 49. 4
 to his love sometimes he come in place; VI. xii. 6. 3
 Came to the place; VI. xii. 9. 4
 At all that came within his ravengings; VI. xii. 28. 4
 To whose bright shining palace straight she came, VII. vi. 8. 3
 soone he came where-as the Titanesse Was striving VII. vi. 17. 2
 thither also came all other creatures, VII. vii. 4. 1
 Before her came dame Mutability; VII. vii. 13. 6
 Then came the jolly Sommer, VII. vii. 29. 1
 Then came the Autumne all in yellow clad, VII. vii. 30. 1
 Lastly, came Winter clothed all in frize, VII. vii. 31. 1
 after them the Monthes all riding came. VII. vii. 32. 2
 Next came fresh Aprill, full of lustyhed, VII. vii. 33. 1
 Then came faire May, VII. vii. 34. 1
 after her came jolly June, VII. vii. 35. 1
 Then came hot July boyling like to fre, VII. vii. 36. 1
 Then came October full of merry glee; VII. vii. 39. 1
 after him came next the chill December; VII. vii. 41. 1
 Then came old January, VII. vii. 42. 1
 lastly came cold February, VII. vii. 43. 1
 after these there came the Day and Night, VII. vii. 44. 1
 Then came the Howres, VII. vii. 45. 1
 after all came Life, and lastly Death; VII. vii. 46. 1
 There came to me a leach, Am. l. 3
 But came the waves, and washed it away; Am. lxxv. 2
 But came the tyde, and made my paynes his pray. Am. lxxv. 2
 apples . . . Far passing those which Hercules came by, Am. lxxvii. 7
 little Cupid humbly came, Epig. iii. 2
 Unto his mother straight he weeping came, Epig. iv. 31
 When him the silly Shepheards came to see, H.H.L. 230
 As they came floating on the Christal Flood; Proth. 57
 they all to mery London came, Proth. 127
 There when they came, Proth. 132
 Camel. with the simple Camell ragged sore Hub. 1088
 greedy Avarice by him did ride, Uppon a Camell I. iv. 27. 2
 Cameleon. See Chameleon.
 Camest. whence thou cam'st, flye backe to heaven S.C. O. 84
 To Faery court thou cam'st to seek for fame, I. x. 66. 8
 Till thou cam'st hither to augment our mone; IV. vii. 13. 8
 Camilla. how Camill' hath slaine The huge Orsilochus, III. iv. 2. 8
 Camillus. here the antique fame of stout Camill Doth ever live; *Gn.* 601
 Camis. in a silken Canus lilly whight, II. iii. 26. 4
 All in a *Comis* light of purple silke V. v. 2. 1
 Camlet. wav'd upon, like water *Chamelot*, IV. xi. 45. 6
 Camomle. Fresh Costmarie, and breathfull *Camomill*, Mui. 195
 Camphor. Rew, and Savine, and the flowre Of *Camphora*, III. ii. 49. 6
 Camus. See Camis.
 Can (*partial list*). See Bousing-can, Cannot, Couth, Gan.
 Hir brightnesse greater was than can be founde, Rev. iv. 8
 Seemeth thy flocke thy counsell can, S.C. F. 77
 (But now I trowe can better good), S.C. Mar. 56
 who can counsell a thristic soule, S.C. May 138
 the Pedler can chat, S.C. May 284
 well he meanes, but little can say. S.C. May 312
 lightfoote Nymphes, can chace the lingring Night S.C. Jun. 26
 taught me homely, as I can, to make; S.C. Jun. 82
 The Woodes can witness many a wofull stowre. S.C. D. 66
 Calling in vaine for rest, and can have none. *Gn.* 392
 now the Pylote can no loadstarre see, *Gn.* 573
 they must feed themselves, doo what we can. Hub. 434
 Though they of sorrow heavilie can sing; D. 12
 Not that these few lines can in them comprise *Ded.Son.*xvi.6
 Much can they praise the trees I. i. 8. 5
 Tho can she weepe, to stirre up gentle ruth I. i. 50. 8
 this good knight, soome as he them can spie, I. ii. 29. 1
 His drunken corse he scarce upholden can: I. iv. 22. 8
 (O who can then refrayn?) I. iv. 41. 8
 With gentle wordes, he can her fayrely greet, I. iv. 46. 1

Can—Continued.

- 'what oddes can ever bee, Where both doe fight alike, I. iv. 60. 3
 none can wound the man that does them wield.' I. iv. 50. 7
 How can ye vengeance just so long withhold, I. vi. 5. 8
 What witt of mortal wight *Can* now devise I. vi. 6. 9
 Where none appeares can make her selfe a way, I. vi. 7. 2
 lesser pangs can beare who hath endur'd the chief. I. vi. 37. 9
 What justice can but judge against their right I. ix. 37. 8
 who can quickly ryse I. xi. 23. 7
 From loathed soil he can him lightly reare, I. xi. 39. 3
 I present was, and can it witness well, II. i. 19. 6
 to pacife, well as he can. II. ii. 21. 9
 Thou little wotest what this right-hand can: II. iii. 16. 8
 Ne can the man that moulds in ydle cell II. iii. 41. 3
 them espying, loud to them can call, II. xii. 15. 1
 In shame of knighthood, as I largely can report. III. ii. 12. 9
 nought that wanteth rest can long aby: III. iii. 3. 5
 can and dare Redresse the wrong III. x. 28. 1
 He can let drive at him . . . And with his axe him smote IV. iii. 20. 4
 They up againe then selves can lightly reare, IV. iv. 29. 1
 th' other thus can say: 'Ah, gentle Sendamour! IV. vi. 3. 6
 her enhanced hand she downe can soft withdraw. IV. vi. 26. 9
 The Fayrie, . . . Can yeeld great thanks V. v. 55. 5
 So can they both them selves full eath perswade V. viii. 14. 4
 his axe he raght . . . And can let drive V. xi. 10. 3
 as they past together on their way, He can devize VI. iii. 16. 8
 Canaan. the brethren were That came from Canaan; S.C. Jul. 142
 Canace. With *Canacee* and *Cambine* linckt in lovely bound. IV. ii. 31. 9
Cambelloes sister was *layre Canacee*, IV. ii. 35. 1
 In love of *Canacee* they joynd all: V. i. 54. 5
 battell twixt three brethren with *Cambell* for *Canacee*: IV. iii. Arg.
 For *Canacee* with *Cambell* for to fight. IV. iii. 3. 2
Fayre Canacee upon a stately stage Was set, IV. iii. 4. 6
Canacee gan wayle her dearest friend. IV. iii. 35. 5
 All which when gentle *Canacee* beheld, IV. iii. 50. 1
Faire Canacee, as fresh as morning rose, IV. iii. 51. 7
Triamond had *Canacee* to wife, IV. iii. 52. 4
 The face of his deare *Canacee* unheale; IV. v. 10. 7
 But *Triamond* lov'd *Canacee*, and other none. IV. v. 21. 9
 Cancelled. Hast sumd in one, and cancelled for aye: Epith. 318
 Candida. Ne thee lesse worthe, courteous *Candida*, Col. 574
 Candle-light. But now weak age had dimd his candle-light: VI. iii. 3. 4
 Ne lightned was with window, . . . But with continuall candle-
 light, VI. x. 42. 8
 but hardly seene by candle-light, VI. xi. 13. 2
 the candle-light Out quenched leaves no skill VI. xi. 16. 8
 Candles. lighting *candles* new, gan search anone. VI. xi. 20. 8
 Canker. all worm-eaten and full of *canker* holes. II. ix. 57. 9
 Cankered. 'Cause have I none . . . of *cankered* will Col. 680
 did chaw Between his *cankred* teeth a venomous tode, I. iv. 30. 3
 That conning Architect of *cankred* guyle, H. i. 1. 1
 'Therein a *cankred* crabbed Carle does dwell, III. ix. 3. 5
 with *cankred* malice lind, IV. viii. 26. 4
 not of *cankred* will . . . I have forbore this ducite to fulfill; V. v. 41. 1
 His father Dolon had . . . shewd his *cankred* hate. V. vi. 33. 9
 Agreeing in bad will and *cankred* kynd; V. xii. 33. 2
 In *cankred* malice and revengefull spight: VI. vii. 1. 4
 His *cankred* foes, his fights, his toyle, his strife, H.H.L. 234
 Cankering. people should With *cankering* laisure not be over-
 worne: Ro. xxiii. 4
 Cankerworm. The *canker worme* of everie gentle brest; Hub. 736
 O eursed Eld! the *cankerworme* of writs, IV. ii. 33. 6
 That *cankerworme*, that monster, *Gelosie*, H.L. 267
 Cankerworms. oft he lets his *cankerwormes* light S.C. F. 179
 Cannon-bit. His stubborne steed with curbed *canon bitt*, I. vii. 37. 6
 Cannot (*partial list*).
 So great riches as like cannot be found! Pet. ii. 14
 cleanly cover that cannot be cured: S.C. 8. 138
 worse than that I have I cannot meete. Hub. 89
 brood of blindnes cannot gesse, T.M. 392
 what of him became I cannot weene. D. 567
 death their hearts cannot divide, As. 179
 I cannot thinke according to her worth: Col. 627
 Most wretched he, that is and cannot tell.' Col. 659
 names I cannot readily now ghesse: Col. 740
 ease of paine which cannot be recured. Col. 946
 In vaine he seeks that having cannot hold. I. vi. 33. 7
 what I cannot quite requite with usuree. I. viii. 27. 9
 I can not read aright: III. iii. 16. 7
 'In vaine he feares that which he cannot shonne; III. ix. 7. 1
 Cannot employ your most victorious speare III. x. 28. 3
 a crew, As like can not be scene . . . Cannot find IV. v. 18. 4, 5
 The wonder that my wit cannot endite. Am. iii. 14
 Canopy. She is . . . placed under stately *canapee*, I. v. 5. 4
 Canst (*partial list*).
 yet canst not when thou should; S.C. Ja. 70
 Why fearest thou, that canst not hope I. v. 43. 3
 thou canst not see, III. x. 4. 3
 thou . . . Ne canst her ayde, ne canst her foe dismay; III. xi. 11. 7
 Canticle. Shall for another *canticle* be spared: IV. v. 46. 7
 Cantium. *Cantium*, which Kent we comely inquire. II. x. 12. 9
 Canto. will reserve it for a *Canto* new. IV. ii. 54. 9
 sith they cannot in this *Canto* well Comprised be, IV. ix. 41. 8
 So ended he his tale, where I this *Canto* end. IV. x. 58. 9
 Unto an other *Canto* I will overpas. IV. xi. 53. 9
 in an other *Canto* will be best containd. V. v. 57. 9
 That for another *Canto* will more fitly fall. V. vii. 45. 9
 what ensu'd shall in next *Canto* be begonne. VI. ii. 48. 9
 in another *Canto* shall to end be brought. VI. iii. 51. 9
 Will in another *Canto* better be begonne. VI. x. 44. 9

Canute. See **Canutus.**
Canutium. The which he cald *Canutium*, for his hyre; II. x. 12. 8
Canutus. Great Godmer threw At bold *Canutus*; II. x. 11. 9
Canute had his portion from the rest, II. x. 12. 7
Canvas. like mayne-yardest with flying *canvas* lynd; I. xi. 10. 5
 winged *canvas* with the wind to fly; II. vi. 5. 4
 All in a *canvas* thin he was bedight, II. xi. 22. 6
Cap. Upon his head an old Scotch *cap* he wore, *Hub.* 209
 on his head a steele *cap* he did weare V. xi. 14. 5
Cape. Thus was the ape put into Malbecoes *cape*. III. ix. 31. 9
Caphareus. Some on the rocks of *Caphareus* are throwne; *Gn.* 586
Capias. a *Capias* Should issue forth VI. vii. 35. 4
Capitayn, -s. See **Captain, -s.**
Capitol. Possesht nigh of the *Capitol* through slight, *Van.* xi. 7
Capon's. did nigh affray That *Capouns* corage; III. viii. 15. 6
Caprifoll. Eglantine and *Caprifole* emong, III. vi. 44. 6
Captain. That flocks grand *Captaine* and most trustie guide *Gn.* 268
 Nor leave his stand untill his *Captaine* bed; I. ix. 41. 5
 evermore their cruell *Captaine* Sought II. ix. 15. 3
 Them in twelve troups their *Captain* did dispart, II. xi. 6. 1
 their wicked *Captayn* Provoked them II. xi. 14. 6
 When as their *Captaine* heard, II. xi. 20. 2
 he which was their *Captaine* profest, VI. xi. 3. 4
 Were brought unto their *Captaine*, VI. xi. 9. 8
 This their request the *Captaine* much appalled, VI. xi. 10. 6
 the *Captaine* in full angry wize Made answer, VI. xi. 12. 1
 then the *Captaine*, fraught with moe displeasure, VI. xi. 14. 7
 Was by the *Captaine* all this while defended, VI. xi. 19. 2
 Their *Captaine* there they cruellly found kild, VI. xi. 21. 1
 Their *Captaine* long withstood, and did her death forstall. VI. xi. 31. 9
Captain's. he streight went to the *Captaines* nest: VI. xi. 42. 7
 Endure their *Captains* flaming head to see? *H.H.B.* 60
Captains. By reason that the *Captaines* on her syde, II. x. 55. 3
 their *Captayns*, which hight Ilengist and Horsus, II. x. 65. 1
 Brave *Captaines*, and most mighty warrioris, III. iii. 23. 3
 mightie Conquerours and *Captaines* strong, III. xi. 52. 3
 the two knights themselves their *captains* did subdev. V. xi. 59. 9
Captivance. reskewed from *captivance* Of his strong foe, III. vii. 45. 7
 The whole discourse of his *captivance* sad, V. vi. 17. 2
Captive. The whiles the *captive* heard his nets did rend. *As.* 125
 there he held Her *captive* to his sensuall desyre, I. vi. 23. 2
 The Rederosse knight is *captive* made I. vii. Arg.
 That he my *captive* langour should redeeme; I. vii. 49. 2
 till I have acquitt your *captive* knight, I. vii. 52. 6
 that weake *captive* wight now wexed strong, I. ix. 2. 3
 To thinke of those her *captive* Parents deare, I. xi. 1. 2
 thyselfe my *captive* yield for ay, II. iii. 7. 8
 to her *captive* sonne yield his first libertee. II. v. 17. 9
 both them strongly bound In *captive* handes, II. xii. 82. 5
 some for wrath to see their *captive* Dame; II. xii. 86. 5
 Late king, now *captive*; late lord, now forlorne; III. iii. 42. 4
 He lefte his *captive* Beast at liberty, III. vii. 38. 2
captive with her led to wretchednesse and wo. III. xii. 41. 9
 They have him taken *captive*, though it grieve him sore. IV. iv. 32. 9
 Like *captive* thral two other Knights atwene; IV. iv. 34. 5
 setst thy kingdome in the *captive* harts Of Kings IV. vii. 1. 3
 she him still detaines in *captive* hold, IV. viii. 53. 7
 Her *captive* lovers friend, young Placidus, IV. viii. 63. 2
 Before the ryder, as he *captive* were, IV. ix. 5. 2
 He her unwares attacht, and *captive* held by might. IV. ix. 6. 9
 the *captive* Squire she lov'd so deare, IV. ix. 10. 6
 that *captive* Lady faire, The faire Poena, IV. ix. 13. 1
 now they doe with *captive* bands him bind; V. iii. 9. 7
 Gan cast a secret liking to this *captive* strange. V. v. 26. 9
 in the streightnesse of that *captive* state V. vi. 2. 1
 In which her wretched love was *captive* layd; V. vii. 37. 3
 long in *captive* shade Had shrowded bene, V. vii. 43. 1
 To *captive* men, and make them all the world reject. V. viii. 2. 9
 He like a dog was led in *captive* case, VI. viii. 5. 4
 Then turning backe unto that *captive* thrall, VI. viii. 27. 1
 all his people *captive* led away; VI. x. 40. 3
 carried *captive* by those theeves away; VI. x. 41. 2
 Till Fortune would her *captive* bonds unbynde; VI. xi. 8. 8
 So led this Knight his *captive* with like conquest wonne. VI. xii. 35. 9
 Rejoyced much to see his *captive* plight, VI. xii. 37. 8
 humbled harts brings *captive* unto thee, *Am.* x. 7
 Accompts my self her *captive* quite forlorne. *Am.* xxix. 4
 bring away Captivity thence *captive*, *Am.* lxxviii. 4
 conquering beautie doth *captive* My trembling hart *H.B.* 275
Captived. The faire Ixione *captiv'd* from Troy; *Gn.* 490
 'My weaker yeares, *Captiv'd* to fortune I. i. 52. 5
 sithens fortunes guile, hath now *captived* you, Returne I. iv. 51. 2
 Wherein *captiv'd*, of life or death he stood in doubt. I. vii. 26. 9
 long *captived* sonles from weary thraldome free. II. i. 36. 9
 when as Guyon Furor had *captiv'd*, II. iv. 16. 1
 thee to endlesse bale *captived* lead. II. v. 16. 6
Captiv'd eternally in yron mewes II. v. 27. 8
 Frayle men are oft *captiv'd* to covetise; II. vii. 15. 2
 Rather then fly, or be *captiv'd*, II. x. 55. 9
 the *captiv'd* Acrasia he sent, III. i. 2. 1
 Faire Ladies, that to love *captived* arre, III. i. 49. 1
 To succor wretched wights whom we *captived* see; III. v. 36. 9
 To be *captived* in endlesse durance Of sorrow III. v. 42. 8
 whilome *captived* in their dayes To cruell love, III. xi. 52. 4
 Nations *captived*, and huge armies slaine; IV. i. 21. 8
 Where she, *captived* long, great woes did prove; IV. vi. 34. 8
 brought Unto his bay, and *captived* her thought; IV. viii. 48. 5
 She lenger yet is like *captiv'd* to bee; IV. xi. 1. 8
 In which *captiv'd* she many moneths did mourne, V. iii. 1. 8
 him *captived* hath in haplesse wo'e, V. vi. 11. 3

Captived—Continued.

mote appall An hardie courage, like *captived* thrall V. ix. 33. 5
 thee *captiv'd* in this shamefull place? VI. i. 12. 4
 when he up did looke And saw him selfe *captiv'd*, VI. vii. 48. 8
 To be *captiv'd* and handled as he list, VI. viii. 13. 2
 yield for pledge my poore *captived* hart; *Am.* xlii. 8
 In whose streight bands ye now *captived* are *Am.* lxxi. 7
 Being my self *captiv'd* here in care, *Am.* lxxiii. 1
 Performe subndue my poore *captived* hart, *H.L.* 2
Captives. *captives* to redeeme with price of bras I. x. 40. 3
 that those same *captives* there Mote Be sold, VI. xi. 10. 3
 first of all their *captives* they doe kill, VI. xi. 18. 1
 all the *captives*, which they here had hent, VI. xi. 31. 4
 Lyke *captives* trembling at the victors sight. *Am.* i. 4
Captiving. Who, me *captiving* streight *Am.* xvii. 11
Captivity. The hidden cause of their *captivity*; I. v. 46. 3
 hold sad life in long *captivity*; I. i. 48. 3
 gan to breake the hands of their *captivity*. II. v. 18. 9
 To bring the sowle into *captivity*? II. xi. 1. 4
 tell the course of his *captivity*, IV. viii. 64. 2
 The whiles his Pastorell is led Into *captivity*. VI. x. Arg.
 feeles no *captivity* Within her cage; *Am.* lxxv. 7
 having harrowd hell, didst bring away *Captivity* *Am.* lxxviii. 4
Capuccio. at his hacke a hrode *Capuccio* had, III. xii. 10. 3
Car. Phoebus fiery *carre* In hast was climbing I. i. 1. 7
 lights the world forth from his frie *carre*. *H.B.* 112
Carados. *Carados* her hand withheld From rash revenge, III. iii. 55. 7
 Yet *Carados* himselfe from her escapt with payne; III. iii. 55. 9
Carausius. gan *Carausius* tiranize anew, II. x. 57. 5
Carass. in my carrion *carcas* ahounds; *S.C.* May 258
 Full of diseases was his *carcas* blew, I. iv. 23. 6
 nought he car'd his *carcas* long unfed; I. x. 48. 7
 awaiting shortly to obtayn Thy *carcas* II. vi. 28. 9
carcas deepe was drent Within the river, II. vii. 61. 2
 the cavytie spoile Of that same outcast *carcas*, II. viii. 12. 5
 with fowle cowardize his *carcas* shame, II. viii. 13. 4
 for his ('this) *carcas* pardon I entreat, II. viii. 27. 8
 make his *carcas* as the outcast dong? II. viii. 28. 5
 Yet lives his memorie, though *carcas* sleepe in rest. II. x. 43. 9
 through his *carcas* one might playnly see. II. xi. 38. 3
 crusht his *carcas* so against his hrest, II. xi. 42. 2
 Downe on the ground his *carcas* groveling fell; III. v. 23. 7
 The *carcas* with the streame was carried downe, III. v. 25. 6
 Upon that milke-white Pallfreyes *carcas* fedd, III. vii. 30. 8
 dint of steele his *carcas* could not quell; III. vii. 35. 8
 she put a Spright to rule the *carcas* dead; III. viii. 7. 9
 him assaying sore his *carcas* teare, III. x. 53. 7
 Upon the *carcas* of some beast too weake, V. iv. 40. 7
 His *carcas*, tumbling on the threshold, V. x. 36. 8
 The *carcas* tumbling downe within the dore VI. i. 23. 6
 Streight to the *carcas* of that Knight he went, VI. iii. 17. 1
 ymet About some *carcase* by the common way, VI. xi. 17. 2
Carcasses. with wide wounds their *carcasses* doth rend; *Gn.* 414
 with your *carcasses* wild beasts be glutted. D. 350
 Like *carcasses* of beastes in butchers stall. I. v. 49. 2
 A Donghill of dead *carcasses* he spyde; I. v. 53. 8
 grave, That still for carrion *carcasses* doth crave; I. ix. 33. 5
carcasses were scattred on the greene, I. ix. 34. 5
carcasses Of fowles and beastes he made the piteous prayes, II. v. 26. 6
 their vile *carcasses* now left unburied, II. vii. 30. 9
carcasses on ground were horribly prostrate. II. viii. 54. 9
 stuck with *carcasses* exanimate II. xii. 7. 5
 fiddes strowne With *carcasses* of noble warriores III. ix. 35. 7
 to their sire their *carcasses* left to bestow. V. vi. 40. 9
 the heapes which he did make Of slaughtered *carcasses*, V. vii. 36. 5
 feedes on all the *carcasses* that die In sacrifice V. xi. 20. 3
 covered with confused preasse Of *carcasses*, VI. xi. 20. 2
 when they mov'd the *carcasses* aside, VI. xi. 22. 1
 Through the dead *carcasses* he made his way, VI. xi. 47. 4
Card. Upon his *card* and compas firmes his eye, II. vii. 1. 6
 Withouten compasse or withouten *card*, III. ii. 7. 7
 went at will withouten *card* or sayle, III. viii. 31. 2
 To spin, to *card*, to sew, to wash, to wring; V. iv. 31. 6
Carde. See **Card.**
Carding. Spinning and *carding* all in comely rew, V. v. 22. 4
Cards. With dice, with *cards*, with halliards farre unfit, *Hub.* 803
 nether spines nor *cards*, ne cares nor fretts, II. ii. 16. 8
Care. May seeme he lov'd, or els some *care* he tooke; *S.C.* Ja. 9
 Thy maysters mind is overcome with *care*; *S.C.* Ja. 46
 ever my flocke was my chiefe *care*, *S.C.* F. 23
 Thomalin, have no *care* for thy; *S.C.* Mar. 37
 on him was all my *care* and joye, *S.C.* Ap. 23
 For naught *caren* that bene so lewdly bent, *S.C.* Ap. 157
caren as little as they What fallen the focke, *S.C.* May 48
 With them it sits to *care* for their heire, *S.C.* May 77
 to the Apes folish *care*, *S.C.* May 96
 a motherly care Of her young some, *S.C.* May 180
 the great *care* I have of thy health *S.C.* May 215
 What neede hem *caren* for their flocks, *S.C.* Jul. 195
 they casten too much of worlds *care*, *S.C.* S. 114
 Nought easeth the *care* that doth me forhaile; *S.C.* S. 243
 Ne went with crabbed *care* the Muses dwell, *S.C.* O. 101
 Nought reaped but a weedye crop of *care*; *S.C.* D. 122
 the causer of my *care*, *S.C.* Ded. 2
 Pales To whome the honest *care* of husbandrie *Gn.* 29
 Have *care* for to pursue his footing light *Gn.* 31
 This all his *care*, this all his whole endeavour, *Gn.* 137
 Through whose not costly *care* each shepherd sings *Gn.* 147
 Devoid of *care*, and feare of all falshed; *Gn.* 246
 Alceste lives inviolate, Free from all *care*, *Gn.* 426

Care—Continued.

more for thrift did *care* than for gay clothing: *Hub.* 231
 Or *care* to overlooke, or trust to gather, *Hub.* 279
 they without *care* or feare Cruelly fell upon their flock *Hub.* 334
 All his *care* was, his service well to saine, *Hub.* 392
 he will *care* for all the rest to shift, *Hub.* 532
 All his *care* was himselfe how to advance, *Hub.* 845
 No *care* of justice, nor no rule of reason, *Hub.* 1131
care of thrift, and husbandry, *Hub.* 1170
 Let God, . . . if please, *care* for the manie, *Hub.* 1195
 I for my selfe must *care* before else anie, *Hub.* 1196
 The *care* of Kings and power of Empires stand, *Hub.* 1226
 vertuous deeds . . . they *care* not to atchive, *T.M.* 96
 Nor anie one doth *care* to call us in, *T.M.* 343
 none doth *care* to comfort us at all; *T.M.* 350
 Ne doo they *care* to have the auncestrie *T.M.* 439
care that late posteritie Should know their names, *T.M.* 441
 Who would ever *care* to doo brave deed, *T.M.* 451
 the *care* of Kesars and of Kings, *T.M.* 570
Care now his idle haggpipe up to raise, *T.* 226
 His bodie left the spectacle of *care*, *Mai.* 440
care that any should hemone My hard mishap, *D.* 75
 no words sad *care* nor wasting woe *D.* 283
 The first beginners of my endles *care*: *D.* 301
 life drawes *care*, and *care* continuall woe; *D.* 450
 he for none of them did *care* a whit, *As.* 49
 His *care* was all how he them all might kill, *As.* 109
 Where cold and *care* and penyry do dwell, *Col.* 657
 Seemed in heart some hidden *care* she had, *I. i.* 4. 8
 dogges . . . Watching to hanish *Care* their enemy, *I. i.* 40. 5
 paynd himselfe with busie *care* to reare Her out of carelesse
 swowne, *I. ii.* 45. 3
 of devotion he had little *care*, *I. iv.* 19. 3
 thorough daily *care* To get, and nightly feare to lose *I. iv.* 28. 7
 hop'd to reape the crop of all my *care*, *I. iv.* 47. 2
 not a pin Does *care* for looke of living creatures eye, *I. v.* 4. 4
 Her love is firme, her *care* continuall, *I. viii.* 1. 5
 loe! that wicked woman . . . The roote of all your *care* *I. viii.* 45. 5
 what need him *care* for more? *I. x.* 38. 8
 whose *care* Was guests to welcome, *I. x.* 44. 2
 Forgoe that royal maides bequeathed *care*, *I. x.* 63. 7
 'His be that *care*, whom most it doth concerne,' *II. iv.* 43. 1
care of vow'd revenge and cruell fight, *II. vi.* 8. 4
 Ne *care*, ne feare I how the wind do blow, *II. vi.* 10. 4
 Yet no man for them taketh paines or *care*, *II. vi.* 15. 8
 to her mother Nature all her *care* she letts, *II. vi.* 16. 9
 of no worldly thing he *care* did take; *II. vi.* 18. 2
 Ne of his safetie seemed *care* he kept; *II. vi.* 42. 5
 Before the dore sat selfe-consuming *Care*, *II. vii.* 25. 1
 And is there *care* in heaven? *II. viii.* 1. 1
 The *care* thereof my selfe unto the end, *II. viii.* 8. 4
 All naked without shame or *care* of cold, *II. x.* 7. 6
 With constancy and *care*, gainst daunger and dismay, *II. xii.* 38. 9
 powre, to whom the *care* Of life, . . . pertines *II. xii.* 47. 2
 great *care* she tooke, and greater feare, *III. iii.* 5. 6
 discl'oste Her cloudy *care* into a wrathfull stowre, *III. iv.* 13. 8
 unto Psyche with great trust and *care* Committed her, *III. iv.* 51. 3
 Have *care*, I pray, to guide the cock-bote well, *III. viii.* 24. 4
 told his *secret* *care* *III. ix.* 28. 3
care of credite, or of husband old, *III. x.* 11. 4
 doth with carelesse *care* consume the hart, *III. x.* 59. 6
 Unquiet *Care*, and fond Unthriftihead; *III. xii.* 25. 4
 With busie *care* they strove him to awake, *IV. i.* 43. 6
 Amoret, companion of her *care*: *IV. v.* 30. 5
 His name was *Care*; a blacksmith by his trade, *IV. v.* 35. 6
 having left that restlesse house of *Care*, *IV. vi.* 2. 1
 she went to seeke faire Amoret, Her second *care*, *IV. vi.* 46. 7
 Ne *care* he had, ne pittie of the pray, *IV. vii.* 8. 4
 Him to recomfort in his greatest *care*, *IV. viii.* 5. 4
 his deare companion of his *care*, *IV. viii.* 8. 6
 manly limbs endur'd with little *care* *IV. viii.* 27. 8
 So was his toyle the more, the more that was his *care*, *IV. viii.* 37. 9
 Then either *care* of parents could refraine, *IV. ix.* 3. 4
 still with *care* was moved, *IV. x.* 1. 9
 if any Gods at all Have *care* of right, *IV. xii.* 9. 2
 understood the cause of all her *care* *IV. xii.* 12. 2
 For love of Nymphes she thought she need not *care*, *IV. xii.* 27. 4
 The *care* whereof, and hope of his successe, *V. vii.* 44. 6
 That false Dussia, which had wrought great *care* *V. ix.* 40. 3
 had to name The Kingdomes *Care*, *V. ix.* 43. 8
 Impertune *care* of their owne publicke cause; *V. ix.* 44. 8
 Unto his way, which now was all his *care* and count, *V. x.* 16. 9
 leaving Artegall to his owne *care*, *V. x.* 17. 4
 from her balefull minde all *care* he banished, *V. x.* 39. 9
 watch advantage how to worke his *care*, *V. xi.* 13. 4
 unfit For . . . worke of greater *care*, *VI. ii.* 9. 3
 She thank him . . . for the courteous *care* *VI. ii.* 46. 8
 did with plenteous teares His *care* . . . compassionate, *VI. iii.* 12. 2
 gan . . . with equall *care* to cast *VI. iii.* 12. 6
 Who with the horrour of her haplesse *care* *VI. iii.* 24. 7
 He wore no armour, nor for none did *care*, *VI. vii.* 43. 1
 with full busie *care* His bloody vessels wash, *VI. vii.* 39. 8
 inward shame . . . through *care* of womanhood, *VI. viii.* 51. 2
 Did *care* a whit, ne any liking lend; *VI. ix.* 10. 8
 each his sundrie sheepe with severall *care* Gathered together, *VI. ix.* 15. 4
 growes dayly more Without my *care*, *VI. ix.* 21. 6
 left in heavy *care* Through daily mourning *VI. xii.* 14. 4
 Like as an huswife, that with busie *care* *VII. vi.* 48. 1
 Whom if ye please, I *care* for none! *Am. i.* 14
 Being my self captvyed here in *care*, *Am. lxxiii.* 1

Care—Continued.

they seeke onely, without further *care*, *H.L.* 101
 His *care*, his joy, his hope, is all on this, *H.L.* 206
 sullein *care*, . . . did allict my brayne, *Proth.* 5
Cared. Ne *car'd* with them his daintie lips to sweeten: *Van. ii.* 9
 what *car'd* he for God, or godlinesse? *Hub.* 844
 As for the rascal Commons least he *car'd*, *Hub.* 1193
 Not honored nor *car'd* for of anie, *T.M.* 225
 they living *car'd* not to cherishe No gentle wits, *Ti.* 362
 Nought *car'd* I then for worldly change or chauce, *D.* 103
 For one alone he *car'd*, for one he sigh't, *As.* 53
 neither *car'd* for wynd, nor haile, nor raine, *Col.* 221
 He . . . *car'd* not for God or man a point, *I. ii.* 12. 9
 Ne *car'd* for blood in his avengement: *I. iv.* 34. 5
 no man *car'd* to answer to his crye: *I. viii.* 29. 7
 Ne *car'd* to hoord for those whom he did breede: *I. x.* 38. 5
 nought he *car'd* his carcas long unfed; *I. x.* 48. 7
 Ne ought he *car'd* whom he endamaged, *II. ii.* 78. 7
 Ne *car'd* he greatly for her presence vayne, *II. iii.* 43. 6
 ne *car'd* for his saugard, *II. v.* 8. 8
 Ne *car'd* she her course for to apply; *II. vi.* 5. 7
 The Conquerour nought *car'd* him to slay; *II. viii.* 51. 2
 ne *car'd* to hyde Their dainty partes *II. xii.* 63. 8
 Ne for them ne for honour *car'd* hee, *II. xii.* 80. 5
 ne *car'd* to spill Her garments gay *III. viii.* 26. 8
car'd not to spare that should be shortly spent, *IV. iii.* 6. 9
 Ne either *car'd* to ward, or perill shonne, *IV. iii.* 36. 4
 Ne either *car'd* life to save or spill, *IV. iii.* 36. 6
 nought he *car'd* for friend or enemy, *IV. iv.* 11. 8
 he nought *car'd* for all that they could say, *IV. v.* 27. 6
 Ne better had he, ne for better *car'd*: *IV. v.* 35. 2
 Thenceforth he *car'd* no more which way he strooke, *V. xi.* 12. 6
 Ne *car'd* as a coward so to be condemned, *VI. iii.* 36. 9
 He *car'd* not for dint of sword nor speere, *VI. iv.* 4. 6
 What *car'd* she who sighed for her sore, *VI. vii.* 30. 5
 For other worldly wealth they *car'd* nought, *VI. ix.* 5. 6
car'd more for Colins carolings *VI. ix.* 35. 7
 Ne *car'd* she her wound in teares to steepe, *VI. xi.* 23. 8
Career. To stop his wearie *carriere* suddenly: *Ro. xvi.* 8
Careful. The *carefull* travailes of the painefull day: *Bel. i.* 4
 The *carefull* thoughts of mortall miseries; *Bel. i.* 4
 'A thousand sithes I curse that *carefull* bower *S.C. Ja.* 49
 hanging beads did seeme his *carefull* case to weepe, *S.C. Ja.* 78
 Your *carefull* heards with cold bene annoied: *S.C. F.* 48
carefull thoughts in her heart did creepe) *S.C. May* 190
 keepe your corpse from the *carefull* stounds *S.C. May* 257
 my *carefull* case to frame: *S.C. Jun.* 78
 O, *carefull* Colin! I lament thy case; *S.C. Jun.* 113
 The hollow Echo of my *carefull* cryes: *S.C. Au.* 160
 O *carefull* verse! *O.S.C. N.* 62, 72,
 82, 92, 102,
 112, 122, 132,
 142, 152, 162
 The rurall song of *carefull* Colinet, *S.C. D.* 18
 'The *carefull* cold hath nypt my rugged rynde, *S.C. D.* 133
 with pure brest from *carefull* sorrow free, *Gn.* 107
 So wander we all *carefull* comfortlesse, *T.M.* 349
 So *carefull* was for them, and for my good, *D.* 138
 her old sire more *carefull* of her good, *Col.* 120
carefull pipe may make the hearer rew: *Col.* 397
 mourning stole of *carefull* wydowhead, *Col.* 494
 delay The rugged brow of *carefull* Policy, *Ded. Son. i.* 12
 To you, right noble Lord, whose *carefull* brest *Ded. Son. ix.* 1
 His heavie head, devoide of *careful* carke; *I. i.* 44. 4
 Whose case whenas the *careful* Dwarfie had tould, *I. v.* 52. 1
 The pittous mayden, *carefull*, comfortlesse, *I. vi.* 6. 1
 So fast he carried her with *carefull* paine, *I. vi.* 33. 8
 cruell fates the *carefull* threds unfould, *I. vii.* 22. 5
 in constant *carefull* mind, She fedd her wound *I. vii.* 28. 5
 The *carefull* cold beginneth for to creep, *I. vii.* 39. 4
 That when the *carefull* knight gan well avise, *I. viii.* 15. 5
 From that day forth I cast in *carefull* mynd, *I. ix.* 15. 6
 sent with *carefull* diligence, To fetch a Leach, *I. x.* 23. 6
 consuming thought To put away out of his *carefull* brest, *I. x.* 29. 6
 the *carefull* charge of him she gave, *I. x.* 34. 6
 As *carefull* Nurse her child from falling off does reare, *I. x.* 35. 9
 The gentle knight her soone with *carefull* paine Uplifted *II. i.* 46. 1
 Yet no man to them can his *carefull* paines compare, *II. vi.* 15. 9
 The *carefull* servaunt stryving with his raging Lord, *II. vi.* 47. 9
 A *carefull* man, and full of comely guyse, *II. ix.* 31. 2
 The noble Elfe and *carefull* Palmer *II. xii.* 81. 1
carefull thoughts did quite assoile, *III. i.* 58. 9
 taught the *carefull* Mariner to play, *III. viii.* 20. 3
 then that *carefull* Fay Departed thence *IV. ii.* 53. 1
 Those he unquiet thoughts that *carefull* minds invade, *IV. v.* 35. 9
 There he continued in this *carefull* plight, *IV. vii.* 41. 1
 did so well employ his *carefull* paine, *IV. vii.* 41. 2
 pitously complaind her *carefull* grieffe, *IV. xii.* 5. 3
 By that same *carefull* Squire did then abide, *V. i.* 23. 2
 She chaw'd the end of lover's *carefull* plight; *V. v.* 27. 2
 Which long he usd with *carefull* diligence, *V. x.* 12. 8
 by them long with *carefull* labour nurst, *VI. Pr.* 3. 8
 with *carefull* hand . . . To wype his wounds, *VI. ii.* 41. 4
 her did sustaine With *carefull* hands, *VI. iii.* 28. 6
 day and night did vexe her *carefull* thought, *VI. v.* 6. 8
 weary now with *carefull* keeping ward, *VI. v.* 21. 2
 Howbe that *carefull* Hermite did his best, *VI. vi.* 2. 6
 Till then I wander *carefull*, comfortlesse, *Am. xxxiv.* 13
 with *carefull* heed The silver scaly trouts doe tend *Epith.* 56
 drinketh up the lyfe, Of *carefull* wretches *H.L.* 126

Carefully. doen so *carefully* theyr flocks tend. . . . S.C. S. 179
 In th' hearts of men to rule them *carefully*, T.M. 314
 Full *carefully* he kept them day and night, As. 5
 he gave . . . That scarlot whore to keepe *carefully*; . . . I. viii. 29. 2
 the old-woman *carefully* displaid The clothes III. ii. 47. 4
 as her Squire attend her *carefully*. . . . III. iii. 61. 5
 no lesse *carefully* her tendered Then her owne daughter . . . III. vi. 51. 6
 To counsell her, so *carefully* dismayd, III. viii. 4. 8
 he his hand so *carefully* did beare, IV. vii. 27. 5
 Like to a Spaniell wayting *carefully* V. vi. 26. 8
 then most *carefully* . . . did him selfe apply. . . . VI. iii. 19. 8
 he did her attend most *carefully*, VI. v. 9. 6
Carefulness. ne them keepe with *carefulness*. . . . III. xi. 53. 9
Careless. Then is your *carelesse* corage accoied, . . . S.C. F. 47
 youth and course of *carelesse* yeeres, S.C. Jun. 33
 Ye *carelesse* byrds are privie to my cries, S.C. An. 153
 His *carelesse* time This Shephard drives, Gn. 153
 His dearest life did trust to *careles* sleep; Gn. 243
 Thy *careles* limbs in loose sleep dost display, . . . Gn. 336
careles hear'st my intollerable cares, Gn. 632
 when all shrowded were In *careles* sleep, Hub. 334
 Playing alone *carelesse* on hir heavenlie Virginals, . . U.V. 6
 as one *carelesse* of suspiation, Com. Son. i. 5
 his Colin, *carelesse* Colin Cloute, Ti. 225
 For to entrap the *careles* Clarion, Mu. 375
 His *carelesse* locks uncombed and unshorne, . . . D. 43
 drown'd in *carelesse* quiet deepe; D. 136
 close her eyes with *carelesse* quietnesse; D. 257
 To *carelesse* heavens I doo daylie call; D. 354
 do feed Your *carelesse* flocks on hills, D. 520
carelesse Quiet lyes Wrapt in eternall silence, . . . I. i. 41. 8
 you in *carelesse* sleepe are eternall night, . . . I. i. 53. 4
 Paynd himselfe . . . to reare Her out of *carelesse* swowne, . I. ii. 45. 4
 when all men *carelesse* slept, I. iii. 17. 6
 Both *carelesse* of his health, and of his fame; . . . I. vii. 7. 3
 if that *carelesse* heavens, (quoth she) 'despise . . . II. i. 36. 1
 As *carelesse* of his woe, or innocent, II. ii. 1. 7
 For to allure fraile mind to *carelesse* ease; . . . II. vi. 13. 6
Carelesse the man some woe, II. vi. 13. 7
 Like as the sacred Oxe that *carelesse* stands, . . . III. iv. 17. 1
 in lewd slouth to wast his *carelesse* day; . . . III. v. 1. 7
 all *carelesse* of her needes; III. vii. 6. 5
 Downe to her foot with *carelesse* modestee, . . . III. ix. 21. 6
 Reproch despitfull, *carelesse*, and unkinde; . . . III. xii. 24. 4
 All *carelesse* of his taunt and bitter rayle; . . . IV. i. 43. 2
 As she sate *carelesse* by a cristall flood, . . . IV. ii. 45. 4
Carelesse of perill in their fiers affret, . . . IV. iii. 6. 7
 by their many wounds and *carelesse* harmes, . . . IV. iv. 38. 3
 I, . . . bend my *carelesse* wit To salvage chace, . . . VI. ii. 9. 4
 In which he liv'd alone, like *carelesse* bird in cage, . . VI. vi. 4. 9
 the whyles the Prince did rest In *carelesse* couch, . . VI. vi. 44. 2
 sitting *carelesse* on the scornors stoole, . . . VI. viii. 21. 7
 All *carelesse* how my life for her decays: . . . Am. xxxviii. 10
 she, all *carelesse* of his griefe Am. xlviii. 9
 Goe to my love, where she is *carelesse* layd, . . . Am. lxx. 5
 forgets the cruell *carelesse* olfe His mothers heast to prove, . Epig. iv. 57
 greedy pleasure, *carelesse* of your toys, . . . Epith. 365
Carelessly. her yeolow locks . . . *careleslie* downe trailing, . . Ti. 11
 came flying *carelesstie*, Where hidden was, . . . Mu. 391
 There he him found all *carelesly* displaid, . . . II. v. 32. 1
 suffred her so *carelesly* disguis'd Be overtaken, . . . III. vi. 19. 5
 with the tide drove forward *carelesly*; . . . III. viii. 21. 4
 Uncomh'd, uncur'd, and *carelesly* unshid; . . . IV. vii. 40. 6
 And *carelesly* into the river goth, VI. iii. 33. 3
Carelessness. Swete slumbering deaw in *carelesnesse* did steepe, Gn. 323
 with reproch of *carelesnes* unkynd Upbrayd, . . . I. vii. 3. 7
Caren. See Care.
Care's. Scaudamour, conning to Care's House, . . . IV. v. Arg.
Cares. whiles that my daylie *cares* did sleepe, . . . Van. i. 1
 Ne *cares* he if the fleece, which him arayes, . . . Gn. 97
 sad *cares* that rich mens hearts devowre, . . . Gn. 136
cares hear'st my intollerable *cares*, Gn. 632
 wondrous *cares* . . . full sore opprest; Gn. 642
 To fret thy soule with crosses and with *cares*; . . . Hub. 903
 leave me here distressed With mortall *cares* Ti. 305
 'Nought *cares* at all D. 87
 carest for one that for himselfe *cares* nought, . . . D. 93
cares flode quiet! D. 447
 the huge burden of my *cares* unlade, D. 489
 So Maro oft did Caesars *cares* ally, Ded. Son. i. 8
 From worldly *cares* himselfe he did esloyne, . . . I. iv. 20. 1
 Forgetfull of his owne that mindes an others *cares*, . . I. v. 18. 9
 doubtly is distrest twixt joy and *cares* I. vi. 1. 7
 By tryall of his former harmes and *cares*, . . . II. i. 4. 7
 his mynd Behaves with *cares*, II. iii. 40. 7
 whom he hurts nought *cares*, II. iv. 7. 9
 nether spinnes nor cards, ne *cares* nor fretts, . . II. vi. 16. 8
 Which with sad *cares* empeach our native joyes, . . II. vii. 15. 6
 To taken counsell of their common *cares*; . . . II. x. 37. 7
 mortall men their weary *cares* Do lay away, . . . III. ii. 32. 1
 Thou art the roote and nourse of bitter *cares*, . . . III. iv. 57. 2
 Ne *cares* what men say of him, III. ix. 3. 7
 whereby all *cares* forepast Are washt away . . . IV. iii. 44. 6
 all the *cares* and evill which they meet IV. x. 2. 2
 count my *cares* when none is nigh to heare, . . . IV. xii. 6. 2
Cares not what evils hap to wretched wight; . . . IV. xii. 6. 8
 Right sorrowfully mourning her bereaved *cares*, . . IV. xii. 17. 9
 will my *cares* unfold, in hope to find Your aide . . V. vii. 19. 4
 store of *cares* doth follow riches store, VI. ix. 21. 4
 Me no such *cares* nor combrous thoughts offend, . . VI. ix. 22. 6

Cares—Continued.
 Wrapped in wretched *cares* and hearts unrest, . . . VI. xi. 3. 2
 all my *cares*, which cruell Love collected, Epith. 317
 That maketh them all worldly *cares* forget, . . . H.H.B. 265
Cark's. Fit matter for his *cares* increase would finde, . . D. 3
Carest. *carest* for one that for himselfe *cares* nought, . . D. 93
Caretics. 'All which his soune *Careticus* awhile Shall well defend, III. iii. 33. 1
Carians'. Mausolus worke will be the *Carians* glorie; . . Ro. ii. 7
Carriere. See Career.
Caring. Nor *caring* how . . . She her gay painted plumes dis-orderid: . . . II. iii. 36. 3
 Not *caring* his long labours to deface; III. xii. 32. 3
 spake reprochfully, not *caring* where nor when. . . VI. xii. 27. 9
Cark. the wight whose absence is our *carke*; S.C. N. 66
 His heavie head, devoid of carefull *carke*; I. i. 44. 4
Carl. when the *carle* beheld, and saw his guest I. ix. 54. 2
 that fiers *Carle* commaunding to forbear, . . . II. vii. 43. 2
 For her defence against that *Carle* to fight, . . . II. xi. 16. 7
 Soone as the *Carle* from far the Prince espyde . . . II. xi. 24. 1
 Now had the *Carle* Alighted from his Tigre, II. xi. 33. 6
 He to the *Carle* him selfe agayn adrest, II. xi. 37. 2
 the *Carle* as fast Gn heape huge strokes on him, . . . II. xi. 43. 8
 wrong'd by *Carle*, by Proteus sav'd, III. viii. Arg.
 'Theerin a canored crabbed *Carle* does dwell, . . . III. ix. 3. 5
 evermore the *Carle* of courtesie accusd, . . . III. ix. 12. 9
 that uncurteous *Carle*, their commune foe, . . . III. ix. 17. 8
 the wicked *carle*, the maister Smith, IV. v. 44. 1
 Of this accused *Carle* of hellish kind, IV. vii. 18. 4
 hardly could he come the *carle* to touch, . . . IV. vii. 27. 3
 of that *Carle* she sorely bruz'd had bene, . . . IV. vii. 35. 8
 that selfe arrow which the *Carle* had kild; . . . IV. vii. 36. 5
 Of that same wicked *Carle*, IV. viii. 21. 6
 streight leapt the *Carle* unblest, V. ii. 12. 7
 To wreake your wrath on such a *carle* as hee: . . V. iii. 36. 8
 neither will one foot, till we that *carle* have hent, . V. ix. 7. 9
 when as the caytive *carle* Should issue forth, . . V. ix. 9. 1
 A cruell *carle*, the which all strangers slew, . . . V. x. 10. 3
 They saw that *Carle* from farre, VI. i. 17. 5
 Whenas the *Carle* no longer could sustaine, . . VI. i. 22. 2
 Looking at that same *Carle* VI. iii. 34. 7
 Led by a *Carle* and foole which by her side did passe, . VI. vii. 27. 9
 So did the Squire, the whyles the *Carle* did fret . . VI. vii. 47. 7
 Till heavly hand the *Carle* upon him layd, . . . VI. vii. 48. 6
 the *Carle* with paine Saved him selfe, VI. viii. 9. 3
 gan fiercely by Upon that *Carle* VI. viii. 12. 9
 Slay not that *Carle*, though worthy to be slaine, . . VI. viii. 17. 7
Carleil. See Carleilil.
Carl's. end of that *Carles* dayes and his owne paynes did make, II. xi. 46. 9
Carls. for these *Carles* to carry much more comely were? . . VI. viii. 23. 9
 at variance fell With those two *Carles*, VI. viii. 31. 4
Carnal. With stinges of carnall lust, II. xi. 13. 7
Carnation. her pure yvory Into a cleare *Carnation* suddaine dyde; III. iii. 20. 3
Carnations. Bring *Coronations*, and Sops in wine, . . . S.C. Ap. 138
Carol. The wouldest thou learne to *caroll* of Love, . . . S.C. F. 61
carroll (**carrol*) lowde, and leade the Myllers rownde, . . S.C. O. 52
 to my pype to *caroll* and to daunce, D. 105
 For he could pipe, and daunce, and *caroll* sweet, . . As. 31
 Or *carol* made to praise thy loved lasse, . . . Col. 87
 to *caroll*, as they sate Keeping their sheepe, . . . VI. x. 33. 5
carroll of Loves praise, Epith. 79
 thereunto doe daunce and *carroll* sweet, . . . Epith. 135
 The whyles the maydens doe theyr *carroll* sing, . . Epith. 259
 And *carroll* Hymnes of love both day and night, . . H.H.L. 70
Caroled. His maistresse praises sweetly *caroled*: . . III. vii. 17. 4
 Fit song of Angels *caroled* to bee! III. viii. 43. 1
Caroling. told that gardins pleasures in their *caroling*, . . II. vi. 24. 9
 Ay *caroling* of love and jollity, III. i. 40. 5
 Playing on pipes and *caroling* apace, VI. ix. 5. 3
Caroling her name both day and night, VI. ix. 9. 8
Carolings. cared more for Colins *carolings* VI. ix. 35. 7
 And heare such heavenly notes and *carolings*, . . H.H.B. 262
Carols. sings Hymns to high God, and *carols* heavenly things, V. ix. 29. 5
 Came dauoicing forth, and joyous *carols* song; . . V. xi. 34. 4
Carpers. Such as no *carpers* may contrayre reveale; . . Hub. 494
Carriage. Through Venus grace, and vertues *carriage*, . . Gn. 488
 Through due deserts and comely *carriage*, . . . Hub. 777
 His *carriage* was full comely and upright; . . . II. i. 6. 1
 With sober grace and goodly *carriage*; . . . II. ii. 38. 2
 laid the blame, not to his *carriage*, III. i. 11. 5
 And saw his *carriage* past that perill well, . . . VI. iii. 34. 6
 comely *carriage* of her count'nance trim, . . . VI. ix. 9. 4
 gracious gifts bestow, . . . As comely *carriage*, . . VI. x. 23. 4
 His humble *carriage*, his unfaulty wayes, . . . H.H.L. 233
Carried. *Carried* to heaven, from sinfull bondage losed; . . Ro. xix. 12
 'I *carried* am into waste wilderness, Gn. 369
 I beyond all these am *carried* faine, Gn. 419
Carried in elowdes of all-concealing night, . . . Hub. 340
 he *carried* with the common winde Hub. 722
 twixt thy blessed armes it *carried*, Ti. 627
 his unstaide desire Him wholly *caried*, . . . Mu. 162
 forth *caried* Into the cursed cobweb, Mu. 422
 so true-seeming grace It *carried*, I. v. 27. 5
 So fast he *carried* her with careful paine, . . . I. vi. 33. 8
 Upon his shoulders *carried* him perforce . . . II. xi. 46. 4
Carried her forward with her first intent; . . . III. iv. 50. 5
Carried away with wings of speedy feare, . . . III. v. 6. 6
 The carcas with the streame was *carried* downe, . . III. v. 25. 6
 with them *carried* to be fostered, III. vi. 28. 2

Carried—Continued.

- Perforce her *carried* where ever he thought best. . . . III. vii. 2. 9
carried her beyond all jeopardy; III. vii. 3. 4
 What wonder then, if she were likewise *carried*? . . . III. x. 9. 9
Carried with fervent zeale; IV. iv. 34. 3
 this *carried* with the tide, That with the wind, . . . IV. ix. 26. 7
 His corps was *carried* downe along the Lee, . . . V. ii. 19. 1
 being *carried* farre from forraine lands. . . . V. iv. 5. 5
 Yet fled she fast . . . *Carried* with wings of feare, . . . V. vii. 4. 7
 An hart not *carried* with too curious eyes, . . . VI. ii. 16. 8
 Thence they him *carried* to a Castle neare, . . . VI. ii. 48. 7
 Whom Calidore thus *carried* on his chine; . . . VI. iii. 3. 8
 being *carried* with his force forthright . . . VI. vii. 7. 7
carried captive by those theeves away; . . . VI. x. 41. 2
 Spoyld all our cots, and *carried* us from hence; . . . VI. xi. 30. 5
Carries. *carries* thee so swifte and light, . . . II. iv. 43. 4
carries into smoake with rage and horror great. . . II. xi. 32. 9
 As *carries* them into an extasy, . . . H.H.B. 261
Carriest. *carriest* him to that which he hath eyde, . . . H.L. 227
Carriion. a fowling net, Which he for *carriion* Crowes had set. . . S.C. Mar. 110
 in my *carriion* carcas abounds, . . . S.C. May 258
 grave, That still for *carriion* carcases doth crave; . . . I. ix. 33. 5
 Why should not that dead *carriion* satisfye The guilt . . . II. viii. 28. 6
 having scrud out of his *carriion* corse The lothfull life, . . . II. xi. 46. 2
 In loathly wise like to a *carriion* corse, . . . III. vii. 43. 5
 Having his *carriion* corse quite senselesse left . . . IV. vii. 32. 4
 it approve upon his *carriion* corse. . . . V. iii. 30. 5
 an hungry hound that hunting after game hath *carriion* found, V. viii. 36. 5
 There they him left a *carriion* outcast . . . V. ix. 19. 8
 Unto some *carriion* offered to his sight; . . . VI. viii. 28. 5
Carry. semblance she did *carrie* under feigned hew. . . I. i. 46. 9
 to ber watty chamber swiftly *carry* him. . . III. iv. 42. 9
 Timely to joy and *carrie* comely chaire; . . . V. v. 38. 5
 they fed As fast as feete could *carry* them away; . . . V. x. 36. 2
carry colours faire that feeble eyes misdeeme. . . VI. Pr. 4. 9
 for these Carles to *carry* much more comely were? . . . VI. viii. 23. 9
 exchange their dwelling places, as the streames them *carrie*: . VII. vii. 21. 6
 Whose ymage yet I *carry* fresh in mynd. . . . Jm. lxxviii. 4
 whither, Love! wilt thou now *carrie* mee? . . . H.B. 1
 Which *carrie* privie message to the spright, . . . H.B. 236
 And *carrie* all the rest with him around; . . . H.H.B. 74
Carrying. *Carrying* compassion to their lovely foe; . . . H.B. 243
Cart. On every side of his embatfeld *cart*, . . . V. viii. 34. 3
Carthage. *Carthage* towres from spoile should be forborne, . . . Ro. xxiii. 2
 To whom the ruin'd walls of *Carthage* vow'd, . . . Gn. 615
Carve. they will *carven* the shepherds throte. . . . S.C. S. 41
 I can *carve* with this enchanted broud . . . II. viii. 22. 4
 Through cruell knife that her deare heart did *kerne*: . . IV. i. 4. 5
Carved. yvory sheath, *ycarv'd* with curious slights, . . . I. vii. 30. 7
 An Altare, *carv'd* with cunning ymagery, . . . I. viii. 36. 2
Carven. See *Carve*.
Carver. The *carver* Holme; I. i. 9. 9
Case. In *case* thy greatnes he can gesse in harte, . . . Ro. v. 3
 hanging heads did seeme his carefull *case* to weepe. . . S.C. Ja. 78
 my carefull *case* to frame: . . . S.C. Jun. 78
 O, carefull Colin! I lament thy *case*; . . . S.C. Jun. 113
 my *case* I thus complaine . . . Gn. Ded. 3
 sorie my sad *case* to see, . . . Hub. 18
 plaine his *case* with words unkinde. . . . Hub. 52
 Thus therefore I advize upon the *case*, . . . Hub. 129
 Its an hard *case*, when men of good deserving . . . Hub. 369
 In *case* thou ever there wilt hope to thrive, . . . Hub. 632
 In *case* his paines were recompent with reason. . . Hub. 887
 In *case* the good . . . they would wisely take, . . . Hub. 962
 Came to the Court, her *case* there to complaine; . . Hub. 1208
 To whom shall I my evill *case* complaine, . . . T.M. 421
 shame and sorrow and accursed *case* . . . T.M. 519
 A dolefull *case* desires a dolefull song, . . . T.M. 541
 in my *case* their owne ensample see. . . . Ti. 462
 Hath made fit mate thy wretched *case* to heare, . . . D. 65
 I will to thee this heave *case* relate: . . . D. 96
 Therefore more plaine areade this doubtfull *case*, . . D. 182
 will my *case* bemone, And pittie me . . . D. 382
 Help me to wayle my miserable *case*, . . . D. 510
 I sore griev'd to see his wretched *case*. . . . D. 553
 Let him be moov'd to pity such a *case*. . . . As. Pr. 18
 'More eath . . . it is in such a *case* . . . Col. 590
 And for your owne high merit in like *case*: . . . Ded. Son. xi. 7
 Which ever after in most wretched *case*, . . . by the hedges lay. I. iv. 3. 5
 To wayle his wofull *case* she would not stay, . . . I. v. 19. 8
 Whose *case* whenas the careful Dwarfe had tould, . . . I. v. 52. 1
 to tell her lamentable *case*, . . . I. vi. 48. 8
 wondrous faith . . . Was firmest fixt in myne extremest *case*. I. ix. 17. 5
 'Then shall I you recount a ruefull *case*, . . . I. ix. 26. 6
 'These, that have it attaynd, were in like *case*, . . . I. x. 62. 3
 he could not endure so cruell *case*, . . . I. xi. 26. 8
 In *case* he could that monstrous beast destroy, . . . I. xii. 41. 7
 'Deare Lady! how shall I declare thy *case*, . . . II. i. 9. 6
 Sore chauffed at my stay in such a *case*, . . . II. iv. 32. 7
 Like Angels life was then mens happy *case*; . . . II. vii. 16. 5
 more wretched were the *case* Of men then beasts. . . II. viii. 1. 4
 by your powre protect his feeble *case*? . . . II. viii. 25. 8
 Guyon mirvayld at her uncouth *case*; . . . II. ix. 43. 5
 As every one seem'd mettest in that *case*. . . . II. xi. 6. 5
 never was she in so evill *case*, . . . II. xi. 16. 3
 whose unhappy *case* . . . them driven hath . . . II. xii. 8. 7
 as if his *case* she rew'd. . . . II. xii. 73. 9
 In *case* he have no Lady nor no love, . . . III. i. 26. 8
 dare thou not, I charge, in any *case* To enter . . . III. iii. 8. 7
 where long in wretched *case* He liv'd, . . . III. iii. 41. 4

Case—Continued.

- How him in deadly *case* theyr Lady fownd, . . . III. v. 38. 4
 she bore in like *case* Fayre Amoretta . . . III. vi. 4. 4
 attaine My Ladies love in such a desperate *case*, . . . III. vii. 60. 7
 succor send her ill distressed *case*; . . . III. viii. 29. 4
 humid evening ill for sicke folkes *case*; . . . III. ix. 26. 4
 Was never wretched man in such a wofull *case*. . . III. x. 14. 9
 Vouchsafe with mild regard a wretches *case* to heare, . . III. x. 26. 9
 That present were to testifye the *case*, . . . IV. i. 49. 5
 in *case* it had arrived Where it was ment, . . . IV. iii. 18. 1
 Whilst thus the *case* in doubtfull ballance hong, . . . IV. iii. 37. 1
 To deeme this doubtfull *case*, for which they all contended. . IV. v. 6. 9
 at which so suddain *case* He wondred much. . . IV. vi. 3. 5
 all the gods did mone her miserable *case*. . . IV. vii. 30. 9
 Full of sad anguish and in heavy *case*: . . . IV. viii. 38. 4
 She knew him not, but pittied much his *case*, . . . IV. viii. 12. 8
 wondred much at his so selcouth *case*; . . . IV. viii. 14. 2
 The evill *case* in which those Ladies lay; . . . IV. viii. 20. 2
 He cald to him aloud his *case* to rew, . . . IV. viii. 40. 7
 An hard mishap and disaventurous *case* . . . IV. viii. 51. 3
 diversly conferred of their *case*, . . . IV. ix. 10. 2
 In *case* his burning lust should breake into excesse. . . IV. ix. 18. 9
 There unto him betid a disaventurous *case*. . . IV. xii. 4. 9
 So feelingly her *case* she did complaine, . . . IV. xii. 5. 6
 She gan afresh thus to renew her wretched *case*. . . IV. xii. 8. 9
 In better *case*, . . . V. Pr. 7. 3
 the more Rejoyced at his miserable *case*, . . . V. iv. 23. 2
 That ever in this wretched *case* ye were? . . . V. iv. 26. 3
 With which in *case* thou canst him not invade, . . . V. v. 49. 7
 In *case* she might finde favour in his eye, . . . V. v. 55. 2
 if she would free him from that *case*, . . . V. v. 55. 8
 With fayned colours shading a true *case*; . . . V. vii. 2. 7
 The fryall of a great and weightie *case*, . . . V. ix. 36. 7
 privie was and partie in the *case*: . . . V. ix. 47. 5
 Sith ye thus farre have tendred my poore *case*. . . V. xi. 18. 3
 I had is the *case* the which ye doe complaine; . . . V. xi. 55. 2
 Such was Irenas confonance, such her *case*, . . . V. xii. 13. 7
 'My haplesse *case* is not occasion through my misdert, . . VI. i. 12. 5
 His mightie hart their mournfull *case* can rew, . . VI. ii. 41. 8
 That was a stranger to her wretched *case*; . . VI. ii. 47. 4
 Too greatly grievd at any his unlucky *case*, . . VI. iii. 5. 9
 thinking to what *case* her name should now be brought. . VI. iii. 6. 9
 whilst he was in this distressed *case*, . . VI. iii. 31. 8
 the Knight, now in so needy *case*, . . VI. iii. 38. 4
 when he had devized of her *case*, . . VI. iv. 34. 3
 To seeke some comfort in that sorie *case*. . . VI. v. 7. 4
 was fall'n into this feeble *case* Through many wounds, . VI. vi. 20. 7
 with the ruth of her so wicked *case*, . . VI. vi. 31. 8
 Much did the Craven seeme to mone his *case*, . . VI. vii. 18. 1
 plainly gan to him declare the *case* . . VI. vii. 21. 2
 Throughout the world in this uncomely *case*, . . VI. vii. 38. 2
 Ensamplie take of Mirabellacs *case*, . . VI. viii. 2. 7
 He like a dog was led in captive *case*, . . VI. viii. 5. 4
 inward shame of her uncomely *case* She did conceive, . . VI. viii. 51. 1
 Vet could not remedie her wretched *case*; . . VI. xii. 8. 2
 'Ne is the water in more constant *case*, . . VII. vii. 20. 1
 Expecting th' end of this so doubtfull *case*, . . VII. vii. 57. 5
 Whose want too well now feelles my freendles *case*; . . Proth. 140
Cases. made most ugly *cases*. . . . V. xii. 28. 9
 as is by law ordayned in *cases* like; . . . VI. vii. 36. 6
Caspian. Who swelling sayles in *Caspian* sea doth crosse, . . II. vii. 14. 3
 (As wants the Tartar by the *Caspian* lake, . . . II. xi. 26. 7
Cassibalan. *Cassibalan*, their Eme, . . . II. x. 47. 1
Cassiopela's. Aldeboran . . . Above the shinie *Cassiopelas*
 chaire, . . . I. iii. 16. 2
Cassock. th' Ape a *cassocke* sidelong hanging downe; . . Hub. 354
 a thin silken *cassock* coloured greene, . . VII. vii. 29. 2
Cast. See *Counter-cast, Outcast, Overcast*.
cast to quitt them from their bondage night: . . . Jan. xi. 4
 he *cast* him to scold And snebbe the good Oake, . . . S.C. F. 125
 oft his hoarie locks downe doth *cast*, . . . S.C. F. 181
 To this the Oake *cast* him to replie . . . S.C. F. 189
 I *cast* to goe a shooting. . . . S.C. Mar. 63
 I *cast* me downe hys pack, . . . S.C. May 245
 I *cast* to have lorne this gronde: . . . S.C. S. 57
 I *cast* for to compare Whether . . . did exceede: . . I. ii. 37. 3
 they *casten* too much of worlds care, . . . S.C. S. 114
 let us *cast* with what delight to chace, . . . S.C. O. 2
cast hem out as rotten and unsoote. . . . S.C. D. 118
 The loser Lasse I *cast* to please no more; . . . S.C. D. 119
 by their huge Navy *cast*, . . . Gn. 47
 Into the same mishap I now an *cast*, . . . Gn. 363
 They *cast* in course to waste the wearie howres. . . Hub. 27
 Or *cast* a figure for a Bishoprick; . . . Hub. 511
 he by meanes might *cast* them to prevent, . . . Hub. 881
 he *cast* to leave The Court, . . . Hub. 935
cast to seeke the Lion where he may, . . . Hub. 1316
 to the other side To *cast* mine eye, . . . Ti. 588
 After his guize did *cast* abroad to fare: . . Mut. 55
 gan to *cast* how I her compasse might, . . D. 115
 He gan to *cast* great lyk'ng to my lore, . . Col. 180
 humor . . . on them *cast* Sweet slomhring deaw, . . I. i. 36. 3
 ever-drieling raine . . . did *cast* him in a swowne. . I. i. 41. 5
 ever *cast* a black stole, . . . I. i. 45. 9
 He *cast* about, and searcht his baleful bokes againe. . I. ii. 2. 9
 I *cast* for to compare Whether . . . did exceede: . . I. ii. 37. 3
 What not by right she *cast* to win by guile; . . I. ii. 38. 3
 that dredd Lyons looke her *cast* in deadly hew. . . I. iii. 11. 9
 Into new woces unwetting I was *cast* . . I. iv. 47. 3
 to *cast* his eye . . . Upon his brothers shield, . . I. v. 10. 1

Cast—Continued.

Of all attonce he <i>cast</i> avengd to be,	I. v. 12. 6
hesought Some cursed vengeance on his sonne to <i>cast</i> ,	I. v. 38. 2
first he <i>cast</i> by treatie, . . . Her to persuade	I. vi. 3. 6
<i>cast</i> her coulours . . . To seeme like truth,	I. vii. 1. 4
ryder from her loftie sted Would have <i>cast</i> downe,	I. viii. 17. 6
Her golden cup she <i>cast</i> unto the ground,	I. viii. 25. 2
From that day forth I <i>cast</i> in careful mynd,	I. ix. 15. 6
as he fledd his eye was backward <i>cast</i> ,	I. ix. 21. 5
She <i>cast</i> to bring him where he chearen night,	I. x. 2. 8
With looks full lowly <i>cast</i> ,	I. x. 5. 6
To Una back he <i>cast</i> him to retyre,	I. x. 68. 2
He <i>cast</i> to suffer him no more respire,	I. xi. 28. 7
Monster, having <i>kest</i> His wearie foe into that living well,	I. xi. 31. 5
He <i>cast</i> at once him to avenge for all;	I. xi. 40. 6
That I may <i>cast</i> to compas your reliefe,	I. xi. 48. 8
<i>cast</i> to seek him forth through danger	II. i. 52. 9
One that to bountie never <i>cast</i> his mynd,	II. iii. 4. 2
to court he <i>cast</i> t' advance his first degree,	II. iii. 5. 9
he <i>cast</i> for to uphold His ydle humour	II. iii. 9. 7
Then him to ground he <i>cast</i> ,	II. iv. 14. 7
I <i>cast</i> to pay that I so dearly bought,	II. iv. 30. 7
soone his dreadful blade about he <i>cast</i> ,	II. v. 12. 3
He <i>cast</i> him downe to ground,	II. v. 23. 3
Having his warlike weapons <i>cast</i> hehynd,	II. v. 28. 7
He <i>cast</i> between to ward the bitter stowd:	II. viii. 32. 6
(Who Guyons shield <i>cast</i> ever him before,	II. viii. 43. 2
through his nimble sleight did under him down <i>cast</i> ,	II. viii. 49. 9
Did not once move, nor upward <i>cast</i> his eye,	II. viii. 50. 6
hlow them quite away, and in the Ocean <i>cast</i> ,	II. ix. 16. 9
Over the which was <i>cast</i> a wandring vine,	II. ix. 24. 4
Unto the ground she <i>cast</i> her modest eye,	II. ix. 41. 2
he espying <i>cast</i> her to restraine	II. xi. 28. 4
adowne he <i>kest</i> The lumpish corse	II. xi. 42. 5
Adowne he <i>kest</i> it with so puissant wrest,	II. xi. 42. 7
Gan heap huge strokes on him, as ere he down was <i>cast</i> ,	II. xi. 43. 9
Therefore to ground he would him <i>cast</i> no more,	II. xi. 45. 7
Hedlong her selfe did <i>cast</i> into that lake;	II. xi. 47. 6
The cup to ground did violently <i>cast</i> ,	II. xii. 57. 3
Old Glauce <i>cast</i> to cure this Ladies grieffe;	III. iii. 5. 2
<i>cast</i> t' avenge him of that fowle despight	III. v. 15. 2
She <i>cast</i> to comfort him with busie paine,	III. v. 31. 5
Forthy she thither <i>cast</i> her course t' apply,	III. vi. 16. 8
she to none of them her love did <i>cast</i> ,	III. vi. 53. 1
Ne ever <i>cast</i> his mind to covet prayse,	III. vii. 12. 5
<i>cast</i> to love her in his brutish mind:	III. vii. 15. 8
she <i>cast</i> In seeret wize herselfe thence to withdraw,	III. vii. 18. 2
he <i>cast</i> Her to encounter ere she passed by;	III. vii. 38. 3
He <i>cast</i> to punish for his hainous fault:	III. viii. 36. 3
<i>cast</i> him up upon the shore;	III. viii. 36. 8
With harder meanes he <i>cast</i> her to embdew,	III. viii. 40. 7
I found her golden girdle <i>cast</i> astray,	III. viii. 49. 8
<i>cast</i> himselfe on ground her fast besyde:	III. x. 7. 5
whoe againe he backward <i>cast</i> his eye,	III. x. 14. 4
Ten thousand wayes he <i>cast</i> in his confused thought,	III. x. 18. 9
To just with that brave straunger knight a <i>cast</i> ,	III. x. 35. 4
her up he <i>cast</i> To the wide world,	III. x. 35. 7
as she backward <i>cast</i> her bnsie eye	III. xi. 50. 1
there sleights and art She <i>cast</i> to use,	III. xii. 28. 2
round about Shee <i>cast</i> her eies	III. xii. 30. 2
<i>Cast</i> how to salve, that both the custome shovne Were kept,	IV. i. 11. 7
having <i>cast</i> him in a foolish trance,	IV. ii. 9. 7
<i>cast</i> t' avenge his friends indignity,	IV. iv. 28. 5
To stumble, that his rider nigh he <i>cast</i> :	IV. iv. 30. 4
<i>cast</i> t' avenge the shame doon to his freend:	IV. iv. 45. 2
He gan to <i>cast</i> how to appease the same,	IV. v. 25. 2
To whom she did her liking lightly <i>cast</i> ,	IV. viii. 52. 6
<i>Cast</i> into sundry shapcs by wondrous skill,	IV. x. 15. 6
Then did he <i>cast</i> to steale her thence away,	IV. xii. 15. 1
Not so to leave her, nor away to <i>cast</i> ,	V. i. 18. 3
Did <i>cast</i> about by sleight the truth therout to straine;	V. i. 24. 9
Either the other from his steede to <i>cast</i> ;	V. ii. 14. 7
Over the Castle wall adowne her <i>cast</i> ,	V. ii. 27. 3
with their troupes did far asunder <i>cast</i> ;	V. iv. 43. 8
Gan <i>cast</i> a seeret liking to this captive straunge,	V. v. 26. 9
Therefore I <i>cast</i> how I may him unbind,	V. v. 32. 7
gan thenceforth to <i>cast</i> affection,	V. v. 43. 7
with guilefull call Did <i>cast</i> for to allure	V. v. 52. 9
She gan to <i>cast</i> in her misdoubtfull mynde A thousand leares,	V. vi. 3. 8
did <i>cast</i> How to revenge that blot of honour blent,	V. vi. 13. 1
The other over side the Bridge she <i>cast</i> Into the river,	V. vi. 39. 8
ever round about he <i>cast</i> his looke:	V. ix. 11. 5
he then stoncs at it so long did <i>cast</i> ,	V. ix. 17. 7
fowle blasphemous speeches forth did <i>cast</i> ,	V. xi. 28. 2
<i>cast</i> his shield about to be in readie plight,	V. xii. 16. 9
twixt him and the blow his shield did <i>cast</i> ,	V. xii. 21. 6
at him still did she scold, And stoncs did <i>cast</i> ;	V. xii. 43. 7
him upon the ground he groveling <i>cast</i> ;	VI. i. 39. 4
one stroke or twaine; Which I, . . . <i>cast</i> to requite;	VI. ii. 12. 6
gan . . . with equal care to <i>cast</i> How to save	VI. iii. 12. 6
He <i>cast</i> to keepe him selfe so safely as he may,	VI. iii. 47. 9
left that couple nere their utmost <i>cast</i> :	VI. iv. 9. 5
Upon a day he <i>cast</i> ahrode to wend,	VI. iv. 17. 2
wanting breath him downe to ground he <i>cast</i> ;	VI. iv. 22. 5
she <i>cast</i> to leave the place,	VI. v. 7. 2
sad dispaire away did <i>cast</i> ,	VI. v. 21. 9
She on her way <i>cast</i> forward to procede,	VI. v. 31. 2
when a <i>cast</i> of Faulcons make their flight	VI. vii. 9. 1
The end whereof He keepe untill another <i>cast</i> ,	VI. viii. 51. 9
In that same quest which fortune on him <i>cast</i> ,	VI. ix. 2. 7

Cast—Continued.

That worldly chaunces doe amongst them <i>cast</i> ,	VI. xi. 1. 3
with better reason <i>cast</i> How he might save her life,	VI. xi. 34. 4
That litle Infant had, which forth she <i>kest</i> ,	VI. xii. 15. 7
she gan to <i>cast</i> In her conceitfull mynd	VI. xii. 16. 1
th' Images, for all their goodly hew, Did <i>cast</i> to ground,	VI. xii. 25. 5
Did <i>cast</i> his shield atweene;	VI. xii. 30. 2
She gan to <i>cast</i> in her ambitious thought	VII. vi. 7. 3
she <i>cast</i> by force and tortious might Her to displace,	VII. vi. 10. 7
straight gan <i>cast</i> their counsell grave and wise,	VII. vi. 22. 6
To Joves high Palace straight <i>cast</i> to ascend,	VII. vi. 23. 8
They gan to <i>cast</i> what penance him to give,	VII. vi. 50. 2
all his garments he had <i>cast</i> away,	VII. vii. 36. 2
love of things so vaine to <i>cast</i> away;	VII. viii. 1. 7
this worlds great Workmaister did <i>cast</i> To make all things	H.B. 29
That they gan <i>cast</i> their state how to increase	H.H.L. 80
<i>Cast</i> to supply the same, and to enstall	H.H.L. 103
But <i>cast</i> out of that hondage to redeeme,	H.H.L. 132
Castalia. See Castalion.	
the sweete waves of sounding <i>Castaly</i> ,	Gn. 23
thou, our Syre, that raignst in <i>Castalie</i> ,	T.M. 57
dipt in dew of <i>Castalie</i> :	Ti. 431
like showers of <i>Castaly</i> ,	D. 228
Castalion. See Castalia.	
speaking streames of pure <i>Castalion</i> ,	T.M. 273
Castaly. See Castalia.	
Casten. See Cast.	
Castilian. those huge castles of <i>Castilian</i> King,	Ded. Son. vi. 7
Castling. See Forecasting.	
<i>Castling</i> mine eyes farre off,	Bet. ² xiii. 3
<i>casting</i> downe his towres,	Yan. viii. 11
suddenly <i>casting</i> aside his vew,	Gn. 294
<i>casting</i> up a sdeinfull eie at me,	D. 549
<i>casting</i> up a deadly looke,	II. i. 47. 1
<i>casting</i> wronges and all revenge behind,	II. viii. 51. 3
<i>casting</i> from her that enchanted launce,	IV. vi. 14. 7
<i>casting</i> seeret flakes of Instnll fire	IV. viii. 48. 8
Castle. Him to his <i>castle</i> brought with hastie forse,	I. vii. 15. 8
Themselves . . . He forst to <i>castle</i> strong to take their flight;	I. vii. 44. 7
untill they came Nigh to a <i>castle</i>	I. viii. 2. 2
all the <i>castle</i> quaked from the ground,	I. viii. 5. 2
as a <i>Castle</i> , . . . Is undermined from the lowest ground,	I. viii. 23. 1
he himselfe . . . Into the <i>Castle</i> entred forcibly,	I. viii. 29. 4
Una faire, Did in that <i>castle</i> afterwards abide,	I. viii. 50. 7
to spoyle the <i>Castle</i> of his health?	I. ix. 31. 2
at last they to a <i>Castle</i> came,	II. ii. 12. 6
Whenas they spide a goodly <i>castle</i> ,	II. ix. 10. 3
with long siege us in the <i>castle</i> hould,	II. ix. 12. 7
Of that faire <i>Castle</i> to afford them vew:	II. ix. 20. 8
That <i>castle</i> to assaile on every side,	II. xi. 5. 4
Against that <i>Castle</i> restlesse siege did lay,	II. xi. 14. 2
led him to the <i>Castle</i> by the heaten way,	II. xi. 48. 9
A stately <i>Castle</i> far away she spyde,	III. i. 20. 2
That <i>Castle</i> was most goodly edifyde,	III. i. 20. 4
stately port of <i>Castle</i> Joyeous,	III. i. 31. 2
(For so that <i>Castle</i> hight by commun name)	III. i. 31. 3
the great <i>Castle</i> smite so sore withall,	III. iii. 49. 8
to yonder <i>castle</i> turne your gate?	III. viii. 51. 9
Forth marched to a <i>Castle</i> them before;	III. viii. 52. 2
overtaynd, as seemed meet, Into that <i>Castle</i> ,	III. ix. 3. 4
Came to that <i>Castle</i> ,	III. ix. 12. 3
one evening, that they came Unto a <i>Castell</i> ,	IV. i. 9. 2
to his <i>castle</i> they approched neare;	IV. ix. 5. 5
gan they ransacke that same <i>Castle</i> strong,	IV. ix. 12. 1
a <i>castle</i> faire and strong	IV. x. 7. 2
'Before that <i>Castle</i> was an open plaine,	IV. x. 8. 1
all the <i>castle</i> ringed with the clap,	IV. x. 9. 5
drownes Lady Munera, Does race her <i>castle</i> quight,	V. ii. Arg.
It will be at the <i>Castle</i> of the Strond;	V. ii. 4. 2
unto the <i>Castle</i> he did wend,	V. ii. 20. 1
lastly all that <i>Castle</i> quite he raced,	V. ii. 28. 1
Departed from the <i>Castle</i> of the Strond	V. iv. 3. 5
in her neeke a <i>Castle</i> huge had made,	V. x. 25. 8
That <i>Castle</i> was the strength of all that state,	V. x. 26. 1
Both goodly <i>Castle</i> , and both goodly Towne,	V. x. 26. 5
before this <i>Castle</i> greene Built a faire Chappell,	V. x. 28. 1
thence unto the <i>castle</i> marched right,	V. x. 33. 8
all the rest which in that <i>Castle</i> were,	V. x. 38. 1
Thenceforth into that <i>Castle</i> he her led	V. x. 39. 6
till that he came at last Unto the <i>Castle</i> ,	V. xi. 3. 4
Which when the Lady from the <i>Castle</i> saw,	V. xi. 15. 1
there stands a <i>castle</i> strong,	VI. i. 13. 2
'The Lady, which doth owne This <i>Castle</i> ,	VI. i. 14. 6
Which to provide she hath this <i>Castle</i> dight,	VI. i. 15. 6
streight he tooke his flight Toward the <i>Castle</i> ,	VI. i. 22. 4
the rest the which the <i>Castle</i> kept	VI. i. 24. 1
So all returning to the <i>Castle</i> glad,	VI. i. 46. 1
She freely gave that <i>Castle</i> for his paine,	VI. i. 46. 7
Thence they him carried to a <i>Castle</i> neare,	VI. ii. 48. 7
till he him brought Unto the <i>Castle</i>	VI. iii. 2. 7
the Knight, the which that <i>Castle</i> ought,	VI. iii. 2. 8
with his Lady to the <i>Castle</i> rid,	VI. iii. 37. 3
doth thus strongly ward the <i>Castle</i> of the Ford?	VI. iii. 39. 9
Unto the <i>Castle</i> of Belgard her brought,	VI. xii. 3. 3
Castle-gate. Unto the <i>castle gate</i> they come againe,	II. ix. 17. 2
Seven of the same against the <i>Castle gate</i>	II. xi. 6. 6
to the <i>Castle gate</i> approch in quiet wise,	III. ix. 9. 9
stoutly came unto the <i>Castle gate</i> ,	III. xi. 21. 2
Eftsoones his Page drew to the <i>Castle gate</i> ,	V. ii. 21. 1
He sternely marcht before the <i>Castle gate</i> ,	V. xi. 3. 6

Castle-green. See *Castle, Green.*
Castle-hall. brought them up into her *castle hall*; II. ix. 20. 2
Castle's. To view her *Castles* other wondrous frame: II. ix. 44. 7
 th' assieged *Castles* ward II. xi. 15. 1
 Against that *Castles* Lord they can conspire, III. ix. 17. 4
 to maintaine that *castels* ancient rightes, IV. x. 7. 9
 Which when his *Ladie* from the *castles* hight Beheld, V. viii. 45. 4
Castles. townes and *castles* under her brest did coure, *Bel.* viii. 6
 their olde *Castles* to the ground to fall, *Hub.* 1179
 huge *castles* . . . ye did before you chace; *Dec. Son.* vi. 7
Castles surprizd, great cities sackt and brent: II. vii. 13. 8
 Great cities ransackt, and strong *castles* rast; IV. i. 21. 7
 In which were many towres and *castels* set, IV. xi. 27. 8
 Gaynst such strong *castles* needeth greater might *Am.* xiv. 5
Castle-wall. Forth ryding underneath the *castell wall*, I. v. 53. 7
 He marched forth towards that *castle wall*, I. viii. 3. 2
 the watchman on the *castle-wall*; I. xii. 2. 6
 wiud his horne under the *castle wall*, II. ix. 11. 4
 she then led up to the *Castle wall*, II. ix. 21. 1
 Within this *castle wall* a *Lady* fayre, III. i. 26. 2
 to them calling from the *castle wall*, III. ix. 18. 4
 the *Lady* forth appeared Upon the *Castle wall*; V. ii. 22. 2
 powred forth over the *Castle wall*, V. ii. 23. 6
 Over the *Castle wall* adowne her cast, V. ii. 27. 3
 ryding straight under the *Castle wall*, V. x. 31. 2
 There where she stood upon the *Castle wall*, VI. i. 34. 6
Castory. fayre vermilion or pure *Castary.* II. ix. 41. 7
Cast. Who ever *casts* to compass weightye prise, *S.C.* O. 103
 he *casts* to sew the chace *Hub.* 743
 He *casts* his glutton sense to satisfie, *Mut.* 179
castes up a mount of clay. I. viii. 9. 9
 a Snake, . . . *Cast* off his ragged skin IV. iii. 23. 9
 forth he *casts* in his unquiet thought, *H.L.* 218
Catastrophes. Full of sad sights and sore *Catastrophes*; *T.M.* 153
Catch. See *Catched.*
 when the *Kidde* stooped downe to *catch*, *S.C.* May 290
 This *Wolvish* sheepe woulde *catchen* his pray, *S.C.* S. 197
 This with full bit doth *catch* the utmost top *Gn.* 83
 Iefte the doubtfull battell hastily, To *catch* her, I. vi. 46. 5
 To *catch* him at a vantage in his snares. II. i. 4. 5
 To *catchen* hold of that long chaine, II. vii. 46. 6
 if I *catch* him in this company, III. vi. 24. 6
 whenas forme and feature it does *catch*, III. vi. 37. 3
 He may them *catch* unable to gainestrive, IV. vii. 12. 7
 Fit to *catch* hold of all that he could weld, V. ix. 11. 3
 The birds to *catch*, or fishes to beguyle; VI. ix. 23. 6
 Disperseth them to *catch* his choysest pray; VI. xi. 49. 2
 lurke In close awayt, to *catch* her unaware; *Am.* lxxi. 4
Catched. See *Caught.*
 A shepheard, when *Mnemosyne* he *catcht*; III. xi. 35. 3
Catching. *catching* hastie holde Of a yong alder *Gn.* 298
 suddene *catching* hold, did her dismay I. iii. 12. 5
 by her cleanly garment *catching* hold, Her from her Palfrey
 pluckt, I. iii. 40. 8
catching up in hast his three-square shield I. vi. 41. 8
catching hold of her ungratious tonge II. iv. 12. 8
catching hold him strongly stayd From drowning. II. vi. 46. 3
catching hold of him, as downe he lent, II. xi. 29. 1
 on him *catching* hold gan loud to crie V. i. 18. 2
catching hold of this Sea-beaten chest, V. iv. 11. 6
catching her fast by her ragged weed V. xi. 61. 3
catching up in hand a ragged stone VI. iv. 21. 2
catching up his arms, straight to the noise forth past. VI. viii. 47. 9
 Whom *catching* greedily, for great desire Rent up her brest, VI. xii. 19. 3
catching hold on thine owne wicket hed, *Am.* lxxxv. 10
Cats. some of *cats*, that wrawling still did cry; VI. xii. 27. 4
Cattell. See *Cattle.*
Cattle. is trodde in the durt Of *cattell*, *S.C.* F. 236
Cattell to keep, or grounds to oversee; *Hub.* 283
 Or corne, or *cattle*, or such other ware, *Hub.* 873
 the fleecie *cattell* have begun . . . to make their feast. *Col.* 606
 for her sake her *cattell* fedd awhile, III. xi. 39. 2
cattell for to breed, VI. viii. 35. 6
Caudron, -s. See *Caldron, -s.*
Caught. See *Catched, Overcaught.*
 A stinging serpent by the heele her *caught*; *Pet.* vi. 8
 How he him *caught* upon a day, *S.C.* Mar. 107
 by the hyde the Wolfe *Lowder caught*; *S.C.* S. 223
 him at last the Lyon spide, and *caught*, *Hub.* 1375
 Out of the swelling streame it lightly *caught*, *Ti.* 626
 I her *caught* disporting on the greene, *D.* 118
 The fish that once was *caught* new bait wil hardly byte. II. i. 4. 9
 Woe never wants where every cause is *caught*; II. iv. 44. 6
 by he *caught* him twist his puissant hands, II. xi. 46. 1
 Betwixt her feeble armes her quickly *keight*, III. ii. 30. 4
 Rather then of the tyrant to be *caught*: III. vii. 26. 8
 She *caught* in hand an huge great yron mace, III. vii. 40. 1
 'Me, seely wretch, she so at vantage *caught*, III. vi. 51. 1
 him unawares there *caught*; IV. viii. 51. 6
 Delay . . . *Caught* hold on me, IV. x. 14. 6
 there was *caught* to her confusion: V. v. 43. 4
 She quickly *caught* her sword, V. vi. 28. 9
 in his hand his thresher ready *keight*. V. vi. 29. 7
 Out of her fist the wicked weapon *caught*: V. viii. 48. 4
 The Blatant Beast . . . *Caught* her VI. iii. 24. 3
Caught like the bird which gazing still on others stands. VI. ix. 11. 9
 Whom they before in diverse spoyles had *caught*; VI. xi. 11. 3
 Entrapped him, and *caught* into her traine; VII. vi. 48. 7
 being *caught*, may craftily enfold *Am.* xxxvii. 7
 Whome, being *caught*, she kills with cruell pryde, *Am.* xlvi. 7

Caught—Continued.
 your selfe were *caught* in cunning snare *Am.* lxxi. 5
 in his hand . . . Him *caught* for to subdue. *Epig.* iv. 24
Caul. when they had despoyled her tire and *call*, I. viii. 46. 5
Cauldron. There placed was a *caudron* wide and tall II. ix. 29. 5
 So long as any thing it in the *caudron* gott. II. ix. 29. 9
 About the *Caudron* many *Cookes* accoyld II. ix. 30. 6
Caudrons. brasen *Caudrons* thou shalt rombling heare, III. iii. 9. 3
 eke an hundred brasen *caudrons* bright, IV. x. 33. 6
Caumes. See *Calms.*
Cause. Thou only cause, O Civill furie! art, *Ro.* xxxi. 9
 such *cause* hath she none) *S.C.* May 98
 lengl to know the *cause* of his complaint: *S.C.* May 250
 Asked the *cause* of his great distresse, *S.C.* May 260
 Sike question ripeth up *cause* of newe woe, *S.C.* S. 13
 please a caytive corage to aspire; *S.C.* O. 95
 Such *cause* of mourning never hadst afore; *S.C.* N. 54
 ne *cause* of speaking mooved; *Gn.* 469
Cause of my death and just complaint to tell: *Gn.* 629
 The Foxe, that first this *cause* of griefe did finde, *Hub.* 51
 Commanding them their *cause* of strife bewray; *Hub.* 1096
 there was *cause*, els doo it he would not: *Hub.* 1220
 his false counsellor, the *cause* of all, *Hub.* 1243
 Might be the *cause* of so impatient plight? *T.M.* 44
 Untill my *cause* of sorrow be redrest. *T.M.* 228
 please his fancie, nor him *cause* 't abide: *Mui.* 158
 The *cause* why he this Flie so maliced *Mui.* 257
 given like *cause* with thee to waile *D.* 66
 To tell the *cause* which thee theretoo constrained, *D.* 81
 in watch did spend, If *cause* requir'd, *D.* 130
 their *cause* of meriment, *Col.* 30
 how that shepard strange thy *cause* advanced. *Col.* 357
 'Cause have I none *Col.* 680
 That doest their *cause* so mightily defend: *Col.* 900
 who can tell what *cause* had that faire Mayd *Col.* 911
 procure your needlesse smart Where *cause* is none; I. i. 54. 5
 For present *cause* was none of dread her to dismay. I. ii. 20. 9
 Good *cause* of mine excuse, I. iii. 29. 6
 they, . . . Making obeysaunce, did the *cause* declare, I. iv. 13. 7
 wept, that *cause* of weeping none he had; I. iv. 30. 8
 as a sacred pledge His *cause* in combat . . . to try: I. iv. 43. 2
Cause of my new griefe, *cause* of my new joy; I. iv. 45. 5
 the shield, the *cause* of emmitie. I. v. 15. 9
 the old *cause* of my continued paine I. v. 42. 3
 Good *cause* he had to hasten thence away: I. v. 45. 6
 The hidden *cause* of their captivitie; I. v. 46. 3
 cometh out To weet the *cause*, I. vi. 14. 7
 The *cause* was this: I. vii. 5. 1
 To tempt the *cause* it selfe for to bewray, I. vii. 38. 8
 This is my *cause* of griefe, I. vii. 51. 9
 'Certes, Madame, ye have great *cause* of plaint; I. vii. 52. 3
 stoutest heart, I weene, could *cause* to quake: I. vii. 52. 4
 to read aright The course of heavenly *cause*, I. ix. 6. 7
 Me hither sent for *cause* to me unghest; I. ix. 7. 2
 The secrete *cause* of his perplexitie: I. ix. 25. 5
 gives not rather *cause* it to forsake? I. ix. 44. 5
 the *cause* and root of all his ill, I. x. 25. 1
 'What end . . . should *cause* us take such paine, I. x. 50. 1
 Who did her *cause* into thy hand committ, I. x. 63. 8
 Abett that virgins *cause* disconsolate, I. x. 64. 2
 truth is strong her rightfull *cause* to plead, I. xii. 28. 7
 tell the *cause* of your conceived payne; II. i. 14. 6
 Great *cause*, I weene, you guided, II. i. 29. 9
 Reserve her *cause* to her eternall doome; II. i. 58. 8
cause not well conceived ye mistake: II. ii. 5. 5
 more to mighty hands then rightfull *cause* doth trust. II. ii. 29. 9
 were there rightfull *cause* of difference, II. ii. 30. 1
cause one foot to flye, II. iii. 45. 4
 Which was the *cause*, II. iii. 45. 6
 Ne ever thing could *cause* us disagree. II. iv. 19. 7
 when the *cause* of that outrageous deede Demanded, II. iv. 29. 6
 Great *cause*, that carries thee so swifte and light'. II. iv. 43. 4
 'that does seeke Occasion to wrath, and *cause* of strife: II. iv. 44. 2
 Woe never wants where every *cause* is caught; II. iv. 44. 6
 Of courtesie to mee the *cause* aread II. v. 16. 8
 That to her might move *cause* of meriment: II. vi. 3. 6
cause of death betwene two doughtie knights do breed! II. vi. 33. 9
 To covet more then I have *cause* to use? II. vii. 39. 4
 lowd and wyde he hard When *cause* requyrd, II. ix. 25. 8
 What ever bee the *cause*, it sure besemes you ill'. II. ix. 37. 9
 in haste he yode The *cause* to weet, II. xi. 20. 3
 she had *cause* to busie them withall; II. xii. 15. 3
 The *cause* of their dissention and outrageous yre. III. i. 23. 9
 prove his *cause*. III. i. 28. 6
 Here have I *cause* in men just blame to find, III. ii. 1. 1
 Defending Ladies *cause* and Orphans right, III. iii. 14. 6
 The *cause*, some say, is this: III. iii. 10. 1
 either fatal end, Or other mightie *cause*, III. iii. 15. 9
 Doth course of naturall *cause* farre exceed, III. iii. 18. 6
 To cloke the *cause* that hath it selfe bewrayd? III. iii. 19. 4
 what *cause* her brought Into that wilderness III. iv. 20. 2
 did ye see Just *cause* of dread, III. viii. 48. 6
 that young Squyre Gan them informe the *cause*, III. viii. 52. 7
 The *cause* why Satyrane and Paridell Mote not be enteraynd, III. ix. 3. 2
 the *cause* why never any knight Is suffred here to enter, III. ix. 6. 3
 Gan *causen* why she could not come in place; III. ix. 26. 2
 countries *cause*, and commune foes disdayne, III. ix. 40. 4
 hast thou, Lord, of good mens *cause* no heed? III. xi. 9. 6
 your *cause* is nothing lesse Then is your sorrow certes, III. xi. 18. 3
 The golden Apple, *cause* of all their wrong, IV. i. 22. 5

Cause—Continued.

- justify my *cause* on yonder knight? IV. i. 40. 6
rather die then Ladies *cause* release? IV. ii. 19. 7
Drew nigh, to weete the *cause* of their debate? IV. ii. 20. 6
First he desir'd their *cause* of strife to see? IV. ii. 22. 1
That doth ill *cause* or evill end enure; IV. ii. 23. 8
Her *cause* of comming she to tell began. IV. ii. 49. 5
The *cause* of both, of both their minds depends, IV. iv. 1. 4
at last enquired The *cause* and end thereof, IV. v. 38. 4
'Great *cause* of sorrow certes, Sir, ye have; IV. vi. 38. 6
The *cause* of that his sorrowfull constraint; IV. vii. 45. 3
made her understand His sorrowes *cause*, IV. viii. 12. 4
With forged *cause* them falsely to defame; IV. viii. 25. 7
he gan enquire his *cause* of dread? IV. viii. 41. 4
cause of feare, sure, had she none IV. ix. 19. 1
Cause of their discord and so fell debate IV. ix. 24. 1
the *cause* of their so cruell beat IV. ix. 35. 8
some ill whose *cause* did not appeare. IV. x. 12. 9
'The *cause* why she was covered with a vele IV. x. 41. 1
As every one had *cause* of good or ill. IV. x. 43. 6
understood the *cause* of all her care IV. xii. 12. 2
The secret *cause* and nature of his teene; IV. xii. 21. 4
And for what *cause*; IV. xii. 30. 7
would some rightfull *cause* pretend, IV. xii. 30. 9
To sit in his own seate, his *cause* to end, V. Pr. 10. 8
for no *cause*, but as I shall you shew. V. i. 16. 5
if ye please that I your *cause* decide, V. i. 25. 5
t' inquire The *cause* of their array, V. ii. 52. 9
Till he had questioned the *cause* of their dissent. V. iv. 6. 9
To weete the *cause* of their assemblance wide? V. iv. 21. 5
Did aske what *cause* brought that man to decay, V. iv. 23. 6
'The *cause*, they say, of this her cruell hate V. iv. 30. 1
To heare the piteous beast pleading her plaintiffe *cause*. V. iv. 40. 9
she gan unfold The *cause* of her conceivd maladie, V. v. 31. 8
gan enquire . . . The certaine *cause* of Artegals detainee, V. vi. 15. 7
To lodge with him that night, unles good *cause* empach. V. vi. 21. 9
for what *cause* so great mischievous smart Was ment V. vi. 31. 8
For his departure, her new *cause* of grieft: V. vii. 44. 2
either others *cause* to maintaine mutually. V. viii. 14. 9
for what *cause* they chased so that Mayd? V. viii. 15. 4
for what *cause* pursu'd of them atone. V. viii. 16. 5
To th' hearing of that former *cause* in hand V. ix. 37. 2
Importune care of their owne publicke *cause*; V. ix. 44. 8
Yet at the last she will her owne *cause* right? V. xi. 1. 6
her *cause* in battailous array Against him justifie, V. xi. 40. 3
as they approach the *cause* to know, V. xi. 44. 1
for like *cause* faire Belge did oppresse, V. xii. 2. 6
to trie the right Of fayre Irenas *cause* V. xii. 8. 9
Sir ArtegaII did *cause* his tent There to be pitched V. xii. 10. 1
by what meanes . . . And for what *cause*? VI. i. 14. 4
To weete the *cause* of so uncomely fray, VI. ii. 4. 4
What *cause* could make him so dishonourable VI. ii. 15. 3
refused To take me up . . . for no just *cause* accused, VI. ii. 22. 4
And him . . . mortally did wound, Withouten *cause*, VI. ii. 43. 6
to him their *cause* they best esteemed Whole to commit, VI. iii. 13. 3
To give faire colour to that Ladies *cause* in sight. VI. iii. 16. 9
The *cause* of all this evill, who was slaine VI. iii. 17. 2
for what *cause*, declare; so mote ye not repent.' VI. iv. 27. 9
this my *cause* of grieft to you appeares; VI. iv. 33. 8
'If that the *cause* of this your languishment VI. iv. 35. 1
the *cause*, whence evill doth arise, VI. vi. 14. 3
That mucky masse, the *cause* of mens decay, VI. ix. 33. 5
Sith they that were the *cause* of all were gone: VI. xi. 20. 6
for hyre She should it *cause* be fostred VI. xii. 6. 9
to knowe The *cause* of this so strange astonishment, VII. vi. 16. 3
Strong through your *cause*, but by your vertue weak. I. viii. 12
teach to speak, and my just *cause* to plead; Am. xliiii. 10
Remove the *cause* by which your fayre beames darkned be. Am. xlv. 14
ere she could thy *cause* wel understand, Am. xlviii. 3
plead thy maisters *cause*, unjustly payned, Am. xlviii. 8
- Caused.** *Caused* of wrong and cruell constraint, S.C. F. 152
my plaints, *caused* of discourtesee, S.C. Jun. 97
all the beasts he caus'd assembled bee, Hub. 1377
flocks and shepherds *caused* to rejoyce. D. 315
that harlott . . . That *caused* her shed so many a bitter teare; I. iii. 25. 4
Efte-soones shee *caused* him up to be convayd, H. xi. 49. 6
She *caused* them be led in courteous wize H. i. 42. 3
King Ryence *caused* to be hanged by III. iii. 59. 2
in his costly Bath *caused* to bee site. III. xii. 46. or. 4
caused to be proclaim'd each where A solenne feast, IV. ii. 26. 7
pacifie the strife, which *caused* so deadly smart. IV. iii. 40. 9
She *caused* him to make experience Upon wyld beasts, V. i. 7. 7
caused great sakes . . . to be unbrought, V. ii. 23. 4
Caused all her people to surcease from fight; V. iv. 45. 5
Caused his pavilion to be richly pight V. iv. 46. 4
Terpine . . . She *caused* to be attacht, V. v. 18. 6
caused him to be disarmed quight V. v. 20. 3
she *caused* his warlike armes Be hang'd on high, V. v. 21. 6
She *caused* her Pavillon be pight? V. vii. 26. 2
caused streight a Trumpet loud to shrill V. vii. 27. 1
caused him those uncomely weedes undight; V. vii. 41. 2
He *caused* them be hung in all mens sight, V. viii. 45. 2
Whom she had *caused* be kept as prisoner V. viii. 46. 5
Then *caused* he the gates be opened wyde; V. viii. 51. 1
There him he *caused* to kneele, VI. ii. 35. 1
Caused me be called to acceptm therefore; VI. viii. 22. 2
many causelesse *caused* to be blamed. VI. xii. 38. 5
They would have *caused* much confusion and disorder. VII. vii. 4. 9
- Causeless.** *Causelesse* complained, S.C. F. 148
they shrowd themselves from *causeles* feare; H. iii. 20. 2

Causeless—Continued.

- 'Deare sonne, thy *causelesse* ruth repress, H. v. 24. 5
To change love *causelesse* is reproch to warlike knight.' H. vii. 50. 9
To thinke how *causelesse*, of her owne accord, H. viii. 1. 3
causelesse crimes continually to frame, IV. viii. 25. 2
through pittie of his *causelesse* smart. V. v. 43. 9
many *causelesse* caused to be blamed. VI. xii. 38. 5
- Causen.** See **Cause.**
- Causen.** you (great Lord) the *causer* of my care, Ga. Ded. 2
To follow her that was the *causer* of their ill. I. iii. 22. 9
- Causers.** their great sinnes, the *causers* of their paine, Ro. xix. 13
- Cause's.** this doubtfull *causes* right. V. i. 25. 1
More in his *causes* truth he trusted then in might. V. viii. 30. 9
But by their truth and by the *causes* right: V. xi. 17. 5
- Causes.** those secret *causes* to display; T.M. 50
Shall I accuse . . . mightie *causes* wrought in heaven above, I. i. 51. 3
their rightfull *causes* downe to tread; I. x. 43. 7
thousand *causes* wrought. II. v. 19. 9
gyde the heavenly *causes* to their constant terme. H. iii. 25. 9
were for other *causes* firme and sound; H. vii. 60. 3
Welds kingdomes *causes* and affaires of state, IV. Pr. 1. 2
Thou dost not know the *causes*, nor their courses dew. V. ii. 42. 9
To messengers that come for *causes* just: V. viii. 22. 2
- Causeth.** With that he *causeth* sleep to seize the eyes, Hub. 1295
She *causeth* Wolfe be hang'd up out of hand; V. iv. 32. 4
- Cave.** I saw a Thome under a rookie *cave* Bel² vi. 1
the *cave* where Phoeche layed The shepheard S.C. Jul. 63
Lying together in a mightie *cave*, Ti. 562
The *Cave*, in which these Bears lay sleeping sound, Ti. 570
the *cave* in which he lurking dwelt, Mu. 358
Or some deepe *cave*, or solitarie shade; D. 487
a hollowe *cave* Amid the thickest woods. I. i. 11. 6
Me, . . . ever since hath kept in darksom *cave*, I. iv. 47. 8
would have backe retyred to her *cave*, I. v. 21. 6
A *Cave* wrought by wondrous art, I. v. 36. 5
His dwelling has, low in an hollow *cave*, I. ix. 33. 2
That darke some *cave* they enter, I. ix. 35. 1
in secret *cave* . . . her selfe bath hid, H. iii. 36. 1
Lyke a huge *cave* hewne out of rockycliffe, H. vii. 28. 2
fire, the which in hollow *cave* Hath long bene underkept H. xi. 32. 1
It is an hideous hollow *cave* H. iii. 8. 3
in drowsie *cave* Hath long time slept, H. iii. 30. 1
in a rocky *cave*, . . . Long time she fostred up, H. iv. 20. 3
a strong rocky *Cave*, . . . Hewen underneath that Mount, H. vi. 48. 8
out of her hidden *cave* she cald An hideous beast H. vii. 22. 1
Therein is eaten out an hollow *cave*, H. viii. 37. 5
at the last he found a *cave* with entrance small. H. i. 57. 9
Unto his *cave* farre from all peoples hearing, IV. vii. 8. 8
Came to the *cave*; and rolling thence the stone, IV. vii. 20. 4
eke his *cave* in which they both were hond; IV. viii. 21. 8
him farre she brought Into a *cave* from companie exile, V. i. 6. 7
The cry wherof entring the hollow *cave* V. ix. 10. 1
when as ny he came unto his *cave*, V. ix. 14. 7
When to the *Cave* they came, they found it fast; VI. xi. 43. 1
in great store Unto the *cave* gan preasse, VI. xi. 46. 4
- Caved.** the mouldred earth had *cav'd* the banke; IV. v. 33. 2
- Caves.** darke some *caves* in pleasant vallies pight, Ga. 117
fild her hidden *caves* with stormie yre, I. vii. 9. 5
Shee, . . . lurkt in rocks and *caves*, long unespide. I. viii. 50. 5
Lurking in rocks and *caves* far under ground, H. i. 22. 3
Out of the roekes and *caves* adjoining ny; H. ix. 13. 3
in th' earthes hollow *caves* hath long ben hid H. ix. 15. 3
appointed have her place Amongst rocks and *caves*, VI. vi. 11. 4
their way was made Through hollow *caves*, VI. x. 42. 2
did themselves convey into their *caves*, VI. xi. 49. 8
- Cayr, Cayr-Merdin.** See **Calr, etc.**
- Caytive;** -s. See **Caitiff, -'s, -s.**
- Cease.** *Cease* not to sound these olde antiquities; Ro. xxxii. 10
Ne wote I how to *cease* it. S.C. Mar. 102
Tho gan the streames of flowing wittes to *cease*, S.C. O. 71
Cease now, my Muse, now *cease* thy sorrowes sourse; S.C. N. 171
Cease now, my song, S.C. N. 201
'*Cease*, foolish man! . . . To seeke D. 71
cease henceforth things kindly forth to bring, D. 339
Cease, Shepheard! *cease*, and end thy undersong.' D. 539
The wakefull dogs did never *cease* to bay, I. v. 30. 2
Soone as the terme of those six years shall *cease*, I. xii. 19. 7
taught the land from wearie wars to *cease*; H. x. 25. 5
till Genuissa gent Persuaded him to *cease*, H. x. 52. 9
'What is there els but *cease* these fruitlesse paines, H. xi. 24. 1
Now *cease* your worke, and . . . play: III. xii. 47. or. 8
Now *cease* your worke; to morrow is an holy day. H. xii. 47. or. 9
trumpets sound to *cease* did them compell; IV. iv. 25. 8
ne did he *ceasse*, Till that he came where he had Cambell scene IV. iv. 34. 3
naturall affection soome doth *cesse*, IV. ix. 2. 1
entreat that iron man below To *cease* his outrage. V. ii. 22. 6
make him *cease* for ought. V. ii. 22. 9
'*Cease*, thou bad newes-man! V. vi. 11. 4
ne ever howre did *cease* Till he redeemed had that Lady thrall: V. vii. 45. 7
Them gyded through the throng, that did their clamors *ceasse*. V. ix. 23. 9
your victorious arme will not yet *cease*, V. xi. 18. 5
Nor *cease* her sorrow and impatient stound, VI. v. 6. 7
when as he was dead, the fray gan *ceasse*; VI. xi. 20. 3
Ceasse to molest the Moone to walke at large, VII. vi. 17. 8
'Will never mortall thoughts *ceasse* to aspire VII. vi. 29. 2
'Then *ceasse* thy idle claime, thou foolish gerle; VII. vi. 34. 1
'*Ceasse*, Saturnes sonne, to seeke by profers vaine VII. vi. 34. 7
'*Cease* therefore, daughter, further to aspire, VII. vii. 59. 1
Cease then, till she vouchsafe Am. xxxiii. 13
shall their ruthlesse torment never *cease*: Am. xxxvi. 2

Cease—Continued.

- Cease* then, myne eyes, to seeke her selfe to see; *Am.* lxxviii. 13
 Now *ceasse*, ye damselfs, your delights fore-past; *Epith.* 296
 let the mayds and yongmen *cease* to sing; *Epith.* 332
 Till which we *cease* our hopeful hap to sing; *Epith.* 388
 we *cease* your further prayse to sing; *Epith.* 407
cease till then our tymely joyes to sing; *Epith.* 425
Cease then, my tongue! and lend unto my mynd *H.H.B.* 106
cease to gaze on matter of thy grief; *H.H.B.* 294
- Ceased.** when lust of meat and drinke was *ceast*, *II.* ii. 39. 3
 Now after all was *ceast*, *H.* vi. 36. 7
 day and night it brent, ne *ceased* not, *II.* ix. 29. 8
ceased not the bloody fight for ought; *II.* x. 51. 5
 He *ceast*; and then gan all the quire of birdes *II.* xii. 76. 1
 Her dolour soone she *ceast*, *III.* iv. 12. 4
 Ne *ceased* not, till him oppressed hard The heavie plague *III.* v. 14. 8
 when it *ceast*, *III.* xii. 6. 6
 when they *ceast*, it gan againe to play, *III.* xii. 6. 8
 When as their sharpe contention he had *ceased*, *V.* iv. 20. 7
 They *ceast* their clamors upon them to gaze; *V.* ix. 24. 1
 Ne *ceased* not, till all their seattred crew Into the sea he
 drove *V.* xi. 65. 3
 Ne once to breath awhile their angers tempest *ceast*. *VI.* i. 36. 9
 Yet *ceast* he not for all that cruell wound, *VI.* iii. 51. 1
 in short space their malady was *ceast*, *VI.* vi. 15. 4
 Yet *ceast* he not to sew, *VI.* xi. 5. 5
 So having said, he *ceast*; *VII.* vi. 22. 1
- Ceaseless.** For which I thus doe mourne, and poure forth
ceaselesse teares.' *VI.* iv. 33. 9
- Ceasest.** *ceasest* not thy weary soles to lead; *I.* x. 9. 7
- Cedar.** High on a hill a goodly *Cedar* grewe, *Van.* vii. 1
 the *Cedar* proud and tall; *I.* i. 8. 6
 From lowest Juniper to *Cedar* tall, *IV.* x. 22. 2
- Cedar-tree.** incense of precious *Cedar* (*Ceder*⁴) tree, *Bcl.* xi. 3
- Ceiled.** *sield* With monuments of many Knights decay, *V.* v. 21. 3
- Ceiling.** the *stelyng* eke Did shine *Bcl.*¹ ii. 9
 the *seeling* bright Did shine *Bcl.*² ii. 9
- Celaeno.** sad *Celano*, sitting on a clifte, *II.* vii. 23. 6
- Celebrate.** To *celebrate* the solenne bridall chere *VII.* vii. 12. 4
- Celestial.** The sectaries of my *celestiall* skill, *T.M.* 73
 The precious store of this *celestiall* riches? *T.M.* 146
 Such high concept of that *celestiall* fire, *T.M.* 391
 Can no whit savour this *celestiall* food, *T.M.* 591
 influence of all *celestiall* grace, *Ti.* 289
 'In purenesse and in all *celestiall* grace, *D.* 211
 Saints and Angels in *celestiall* thrones *D.* 285
 When she beholds from her *celestiall* throne *D.* 380
 some *celestiall* rage Of Love is breath'd into thy brest, *Col.* 823
 things *celestiall* which ye never saw, *Col.* 930
 that great house of Gods *celestiall*, *I.* v. 22. 4
 through *celestiall* doome thrown out of dore, *I.* v. 47. 4
 she him taught *celestiall* discipline, *I.* x. 18. 8
 Did wonder much at her *celestiall* sight; *I.* xii. 23. 8
 So glorious mirrhour of *celestiall* grace, *II.* iii. 25. 6
 shee is some powre *celestiall*? *II.* iii. 44. 4
 Not that *celestiall* powre, *II.* xii. 47. 2
 Her sovaine bountie and *celestiall* hew, *III.* v. 44. 5
 She, bevenly borne and of *celestiall* hew, *III.* v. 47. 4
 The heritage of all *celestiall* grace; *III.* vi. 4. 7
 such as that *celestiall* Psalmist was, *IV.* ii. 2. 1
 some *celestiall* shape that flesh did beare: *IV.* v. 14. 7
 worship her as some *celestiall* vision, *IV.* vi. 24. 9
 a most *celestiall* sound Of dainy musicke, *IV.* xi. 23. 1
 touch *celestiall* seats with earthly mire? *VII.* vi. 29. 4
 ravisht with delight Of his *celestiall* song, *VII.* vii. 12. 9
 At wondrous sight of so *celestiall* hew, *Am.* iii. 8
 The fayre Idea of your *celestiall* hew remains *Am.* xlv. 7
 Had ye once seene these her *celestiall* treasures, *Epith.* 200
 The flaming light of that *celestiall* fyre *H.L.* 186
 through infusion of *celestiall* powre, *H.B.* 50
 lampe, from whose *celestiall* ray That light proceedes, *H.B.* 99
 That goodly beantie, and that *celestiall* hew, *H.B.* 150
 what hooteth that *celestiall* ray, *H.B.* 187
 Love is a *celestiall* harmonic *H.B.* 197
 Some little drop of thy *celestiall* dew, *H.H.L.* 46
 Compar'd to that *celestiall* beauties blaze, *H.H.L.* 277
 With sweete enagement of *celestiall* love, *H.H.L.* 286
 Transported with *celestiall* desyre Of those faire formes, *H.H.B.* 18
 For in the view of her *celestiall* face *H.H.B.* 242
- Celia.** See *Caelia*.
- Cell.** Doth rather choose to sit in idle *Cell*, *T.M.* 221
 Silly old man, that lives in hidden *cell*, *I.* i. 30. 6
 the man that moulds in ydle *cell* *II.* iii. 41. 3
 to her chamber went like solitary *cell*. *V.* vi. 11. 9
 taking them apart into his *cell*, *VI.* vi. 6. 1
 poure that vertue from our heavenly *cell* *VII.* vii. 48. 7
- Cells.** searched all their *cells* and secrets neare: *VI.* xii. 24. 4
- Celtic.** By sea to have bene from the *Celticke* maynland
 brought, *II.* x. 5. 9
- Celtic.** By sea to have bene from the *Celticke* maynland brought, *II.* x. 5. 9
- Cemitare.** See *Scimiter*.
- Censer.** from a golden *Censer* forth doth rise, *Col.* 609
 Like coles that through a silver *Censer* sparkle bright, *V.* vi. 38. 9
- Censors.** these Stoicke *censours* cannot well deny *IV.* Pr. 3. 9
- Censure.** And wipe their faults out of your *censure* grave. *Dev.* Son. ix. 14
- Centaur.** Then like a *Centaur*; then like to a storme *III.* viii. 41. 3
 to a *Centaur* did him selfe transmove. *III.* xi. 43. 5
 it a dreadfull *Centaur* was in sight, *VII.* vii. 40. 8
- Centaur's.** When *Centaures* blood and bloody verses charmd; *I.* xi. 27. 6

- Centaur's.** th' halfe-horsy people, *Centaures* hight, *Gn.* 41
 Crocodiles, Dragons, Beavers, and *Centaures*, *Hub.* 1124
 Infernall Hags, *Centaures*, feendes, Hippodames, *II.* ix. 50. 8
 When the bold *Centaures* made that bloody fray *VI.* x. 13. 4
- Centaurs'.** sent away So many *Centaures* drunken soules to hell, *IV.* i. 23. 4
- Centonell.** See *Sentinel*.
- Centre.** lose The worlds foundations from his *centre* fixt: *III.* xii. 2. 4
 The earth was in the middle *centre* pight, *V.* ii. 35. 5
 From ruddy pressing to the middle *center*; *V.* v. 5. 7
- Centred.** Betwixt the *centred* earth and azure skies, *Mui.* 19
- Cephise.** See *Cephisus*.
- Cephisus.** Ne can *Cephise*, nor Hebrus, match this well: *I.* xi. 30. 8
 fonder then *Cephisus* foolish chylde, *III.* ii. 44. 6
- Cerberus.** *Cerberus*, whose many mouthes doo hay *Gn.* 345
 believe that anie thing could please Fell *Cerberus*, *Gn.* 440
 dreadfull *Cerberus* His three deformed heads did lay along, *I.* v. 34. 1
Cerberus, when Orpheus did recoure His Leman *IV.* x. 58. 4
 'Of *Cerberus* whilome he was hegot *VI.* i. 8. 1
- Cerberus'.** from *Cerberus* greedy jaw To plucke a bone, *I.* xi. 41. 4
- Ceremonies.** With other divelish *ceremonies* met: *VI.* viii. 45. 9
 The sacred *ceremonies* there partake, *Epith.* 216
- Ceres.** fruitfull *Ceres* and Lycaeus fatt *III.* i. 51. 3
 'Ceres', before That *Ceres* seede of mortall men were knowne, *Gn.* 207
- Certain.** shall we tie our selves for *certaine* yeares *Hub.* 120
 not to anie *certaine* trade or place, *Hub.* 130
 never standeth in one *certaine* state, *D.* 430
 the *certaine* perill he stood in, *I.* i. 24. 2
 For hoped love to winne me *certaine* hate? *I.* i. 51. 5
 the *certain* Sire, From which I sprong, *I.* ix. 3. 3
 Are written sure, and have their *certain* date, *I.* ix. 42. 5
 By *certain* signes He may it fynd; *II.* Pr. 4. 2
 not firme land, nor any *certain* wonne, *II.* xii. 11. 4
 Ne made for shipping any *certaine* port, *II.* xii. 13. 3
 them awayted there a *certaine* space, *III.* i. 19. 4
 he ne wonneth in one *certaine* stead, *III.* ii. 14. 3
Certain sad words with hollow voice and bace, *III.* ii. 50. 5
 sheweth at the least Her *certaine* losse, *III.* viii. 49. 6
 Till triall doe more *certaine* truth bewray, *III.* viii. 50. 5
- By chance he certaine** miniments forth drew, *IV.* viii. 6. 2
 every one doe know their *certaine* bound, *V.* ii. 36. 2
 For *certaine* losse of so great expectation; *V.* ii. 51. 5
 gan enquire The *certaine* cause of Artegalls detaine, *V.* vi. 15. 7
 There she continu'd for a *certaine* space, *V.* vii. 45. 1
 leveld all against one *certaine* place, *V.* x. 34. 7
 By *certaine* signes he plainly him deseryde *VI.* iii. 47. 4
 A *certaine* herbe from thence unto him brought, *VI.* ix. 12. 6
 Gan mutter close a *certaine* secret charme, *VI.* viii. 45. 6
 Ne ought was feared of his *certaine* harmes: *VI.* viii. 47. 4
certaine of the theeves there by them left, *VI.* xi. 37. 4
 That he by them might *certaine* tydings weene *VI.* xi. 39. 3
 Directs her course unto one *certaine* cost, *VI.* xii. 1. 2
 'Most *certaine* markes' (sayd she) 'do me it teach; *VI.* xii. 18. 3
 She found at last, by very *certaine* signes *VI.* xii. 20. 3
 Ne have the watry foules a *certaine* grange *VII.* vii. 21. 7
 Know this for *certaine*, *H.B.* 136
- Certainly.** *certainly* to mee areed, *II.* iii. 14. 8
 thought *certainly* To have supplye the first, *VI.* viii. 9. 8
- Certainly.** dismayd With needlesse dread, till *certainly* ye
 heare; *IV.* vi. 37. 7
- Certes.** 'Certes' I meane me to disguise *Hub.* 83
 Ne, *certes*, may I take it well in part, *Hub.* 1217
 'Certes, Alcyon, painfull is thy plight, *D.* 174
 Certes, Madame, ye have great cause of plaint; *I.* vii. 52. 3
 'Certes,' (sayd he) 'hence shall I never rest, *I.* ix. 32. 1
 False traytour *certes*?' *II.* i. 17. 6
 'Certes, I wote not how he hight, *II.* i. 18. 5
 'Certes,' 'well mote I shame to tell *II.* i. 30. 1
 Ne *certes*, Sir, strive you it to withstand, *II.* ii. 10. 3
 'Certes, (said he) 'that shall I soone, *II.* iii. 15. 1
 'Certes' (sayd he) 'I n' ill thine offred grace, *II.* vii. 33. 1
 'Certes, Sir knight, ye bene too much to blame, *II.* viii. 13. 2
 'Certes,' (then said the Prince) *II.* ix. 7. 1
certes it great pitty was to see *II.* xii. 79. 3
 'Certes,' (said she) 'then beene ye sixe to blame, *III.* i. 25. 1
Certes ye misavised beene *III.* ii. 9. 5
certes seemes bestowed not amis: *III.* ii. 42. 4
Certes I should be loth thee to molest; *III.* iii. 18. 4
 Ne *certes*, daughter, that same warlike wize, *III.* iii. 53. 5
 'Now *certes*, swaine,' (saide he) 'such one, I weene, *III.* v. 6. 1
 'Certes was but a common Courtisane; *III.* vii. 58. 2
 your cause is nothing lesse Then is your sorrow *certes*, *III.* xi. 18. 4
Certes, me seemes, bene not advised well; *IV.* ii. 24. 5
 Ne *certes* can that friendship long endure, *IV.* ii. 29. 6
 'Brave Knights and Ladies, *certes*, ye doe wrong *IV.* iv. 12. 2
certes his right name was otherwise, *IV.* iv. 42. 7
 Ne *certes* wonder, for no powre of man Could hide *IV.* iv. 46. 3
 'Certes,' (sayd he) 'ye mote as now excuse Me *IV.* vi. 4. 6
Certes some hellish furie or some feend *IV.* vi. 17. 6
 Him thus bespake: 'Certes, Sir Artegall, *IV.* vi. 28. 6
 'Certes, Sir Knight, What is of her become, *IV.* vi. 35. 1
 'Great cause of sorrow *certes*, Sir, ye have; *IV.* vi. 38. 6
certes was with milke of Wolves and Tygres fed *IV.* vii. 7. 9
 'Certes, sir Knight, ye seemen much to blame *IV.* ix. 37. 2
 'Certes, her losse ought me to sorrow most, *IV.* ix. 38. 7
 'Certes, your strife were easie to accord, *V.* iv. 16. 2
 'Certes, Clarinda, not of cancred will I have forborne *V.* v. 41. 1
 'Certes,' (sayd she) 'sith ye so well have spide *V.* vii. 19. 1
 'Certes me needeth more To crave the same; *V.* viii. 13. 7
 'Certes I wote not well,' *V.* viii. 15. 5

Certes—Continued.

'*Certes*, Sir knight, Hard is the case V. xi. 55. 1
 'Certes' (said he) 'loth were I to have broken VI. ii. 7. 6
 'Certes, Sir Knight' (said she) 'full loth I were VI. ii. 15. 6
 Well may I, *certes*, such an one thee read, VI. ii. 25. 6
 I may not, *certes*, without blame denie, VI. ii. 34. 6
 his life . . . was *certes* in great jeopardy, VI. iii. 51. 5
 'And, *certes*, it hath oftentimes bene scene, VI. iv. 36. 1
certes he was borne of noble blood, VI. v. 2. 7
 'Certes,' (said then the Prince) 'the God is just, VI. viii. 23. 1
certes I your happinesse envie, VI. ix. 19. 8
 Ne *certes* mote he greatly blamed be VI. x. 3. 1
 Yet was she *certes* but a cuntry lasse; VI. x. 25. 8
 Yet *certes* by her face and phynomy, VII. vii. 5. 5
Certes small glory doest thou winne hereby, H.L. 153
Cerule. *caerule* streame, rombling in Pible stone, Gn. 163
Cesse. See Cease.
Cestus. That goodly belt was *Cestus* hight by name, IV. v. 6. 1
Cesure. See Caesura.
Chace. See Chase.
Chafe. To rubb her temples, and to *chaufe* her chin, I. vii. 21. 5
 She gan afresh to *chafe*, and grieve in every vaine, IV. xii. 27. 9
 With cruell *chaufe* their courages they whet, V. ii. 15. 3
 gan to *chaufe* and sweat, V. xi. 12. 7
 After long search and *chauff* he turned backe VI. ii. 21. 2
 in his *chauffe* he digs the trampled ground, VI. v. 19. 7
Chafed. After the *chafed* Lyons cruell bayting, Hub. 6
chafte at that indignitie right sore: Hub. 1338
 his hot ryder spurd his *chaffed* side: I. iii. 33. 6
 he perced through his *chaffed* chest I. iii. 42. 6
 steed . . . *chauft* that any on his backe should sitt: I. vii. 37. 8
 As *chaffed* Bore his bristles doth upreare; I. xi. 15. 6
 seeming sorely *chaffed* at his band, I. xii. 35. 6
chafd and fom'd with corage fiers and sterne, II. iii. 46. 8
 Sore *chaffed* at my stay in such a cace, II. iv. 32. 7
 they *choft*, and rag'd, And woxe nigh mad IV. v. 27. 1
 yet he did labour long, And swat, and *chauf'd*, V. ii. 46. 8
 A while she walkt, and *chaufft*; V. vi. 13. 6
 He *chaufft*, he griev'd, he fretted, and he sight, VI. xi. 25. 7
chaffed inly, seeing now no more His liberty was left VI. xii. 36. 4
 from which, as he had *chaffed* been, The sweat did drop; VII. vii. 29. 5
Chaff. Cockel for corne, and *chaffe* for barley, S.C. D. 124
 Soone as the *chaffe* should in the fan be fynd, S.C. D. 125
 Like scattered *chaffe* the which the wind away doth fan, V. xi. 47. 9
Chaffer. Ne *chaffor* words, proude corage to provoke, II. v. 3. 2
Chaffered. bene they *chaffred*, or at mischiefe dead? S.C. S. 10
 He *chaffred* Chayres in which Churchmen were set, Hub. 1159
Chafing. *Chaufing* and foming choler each against his fo, IV. iv. 29. 9
Chain. Enehaste with *chaine* and circulet of golde, Hub. 624
 his late *chayne* his Liege unmeete esteemeth; Hub. 628
 brought away fast bound with silver *chaine*, D. 119
 wights have knit themselves in Venus shameful *chaine*: I. ii. 4. 8
 who can . . . breake the *chayne* of strong necessitee, I. v. 25. 5
 O goodly golden *chayne*, wherewith yfere The vertues linked are I. ix. 1. 1
 boasts in beauties *chayne* not to be bownd, I. ix. 11. 7
 Pyrochles . . . Furors *chayne* untyes, II. v. Arg.
 She held a great gold *chaine* ylyncked well, II. vii. 46. 2
 To catchen hold of that long *chaine*, II. vii. 46. 6
 with that golden *chaine* of concord tyde, III. i. 12. 8
 that mightie *chaine*, . . . adowne gan fall, III. xii. 37. 7
 With that great *chaine*, . . . Himselfe she bound, III. xii. 41. 6
 that of Amorets hart-binding *chaine*, IV. i. 1. 4
 that great golden *chaine* quite to divide, IV. i. 30. 8
 linekt with me in the same *chaine* attone? IV. vii. 14. 7
 with a little golden *chaine* about it bound, IV. viii. 6. 9
 in sad thraldomes *chayne*; IV. xi. 1. 5
 With a strong yron *chaine* and collar bound, V. ix. 33. 6
 thereunto a great long *chaine* he tight, VI. xii. 34. 8
 Against his will fast bound in yron *chaine*, VI. xii. 35. 3
 he broke his yron *chaine*, VI. xii. 38. 8
 Fearing least Chaos broken had his *chaine*, VII. vi. 14. 6
 Let her, yf please her, bynd with adamant *chayne*: Am. xliii. 10
 My trembling hart in her eternall *chaine*, H.B. 276
Chained. As *chained* beare whom cruell dogs doe bait, I. xii. 35. 7
 The which I found sure lockt and *chained* fast, IV. x. 11. 3
Chains. Girt with long snakes, and thousand yron *chaynes*, Gn. 626
 dreadfull Furies, which their *chaynes* have brast, I. v. 31. 8
 Aesculapius . . . Emprisond was in *chaynes* remedillesse; I. v. 36. 8
 Infernall furies with their *chaynes* untyde, I. ix. 24. 5
 bound him hand and foote with yron *chayns*; I. xii. 36. 2
 In *chaynes* of lust and lewde desyres ybownd, II. i. 54. 3
 Guyon does Furor bind in *chaynes*, II. iv. Arg.
 With hundred yron *chaynes* he did him bind, II. iv. 15. 1
 thralld her in *chaynes* with strong effort, II. v. 17. 4
 Throwing away her broken *chaynes* and bands, II. xi. 47. 4
 her in *chaynes* of adamant he tyde; II. xii. 82. 6
 such ghostly noyse of yron *chaynes* III. iii. 9. 2
 Faire Amorette must dwell in wicked *chaynes*, III. xi. 24. 3
 All deckt with crownes, and *chaynes*, and girlands gay, IV. x. 37. 6
 there in *chaynes* her cruelly did bind, IV. xi. 2. 5
 Cold yron *chaynes* with which let him be tide; V. v. 50. 8
 In yron *chaynes* of liberty bereft, VI. viii. 1. 4
 Together linkt with Adamantine *chaynes*; H.L. 89
Chair. on hie upon triumphing *chaire*, Bel.¹ iv. 7
 in triumphant *chayre* was set on hie, Bel.² iv. 7
 Angels waighting on th' Almightyes *chayre*, T.M. 510
 Aldeboran . . . Above the shinie Cassiopeias *chayre*, I. iii. 16. 2
 strove to match, . . . Great Junoes golden *chayre*; I. iv. 17. 5
 The ioule Duessa, next unto the *chaire* Of proud Lucifer,' I. iv. 37. 5

Chair—Continued.

she sitting in an ivory *chayre*, I. x. 31. 9
 Amidst them all he in a *chaire* was sett, II. ix. 58. 1
 In hast she from her lofty *chaire* descended, IV. iii. 50. 2
 did set in sumptuous *chaire* To feast IV. ix. 13. 3
 To pluck her downe perforce from off her *chaire*; VII. vi. 13. 3
Chairs. He *chafred* Chayres in which Churchmen were set, Hub. 1159
Chalk. weening hys whyte head was *chalke*, S.C. Jul. 223
Chalky. The *chalky* Kenet, and the Thetis gray, IV. xi. 29. 5
Challenge. So meane Harpes worke may *challenge* for her meed? Ro. xxxii. 4
 Sith nought on earth can *challenge* long endurance? Van. xi. 14
challenge to our selves our portions dew Hub. 137
 The Goddess selfe to *challenge* to the field, Mu. 270
 Minerva did the *challenge* not refuse, Mu. 273
 Sansjoy Doth *chaleng* him to fight, I. iv. Arg.
 'as sure as hound The stricken Deare doth *challenge* II. i. 12. 9
 Not to debate the *challenge* of your right, II. viii. 27. 7
 That *challenge* did too peremptory seeme, III. viii. 16. 6
 seeing his so proude And boastfull *challenge*, IV. i. 10. 6
 That did her win and free from *challenge* set: IV. i. 12. 4
 Will *challenge* yond same other for my fee? IV. i. 35. 8
 He made him open *challenge*, IV. ii. 12. 9
 Against all those that *challenge* it to gard IV. ii. 27. 7
 Bold was the *challenge*, as himselfe was bold, IV. ii. 39. 1
 These three that hardie *challenge* tooke in hand, IV. iii. 3. 1
 Assembled were in field the *challenge* to define, IV. iii. 3. 9
 All arm'd to point, his *challenge* to ahet: IV. iii. 6. 2
 he now begunne To *challenge* her anew, IV. iv. 8. 6
 Her to demaund and *challenge* as their rights, IV. v. 23. 3
 To whom each one his *chalenge* should disclaime, IV. v. 25. 5
 she that wrongfull *challenge* soone assoyled, IV. ix. 36. 7
 rather chose his *challenge* off to breake, V. i. 24. 3
 To *challenge* all in right of Florimell, V. iii. 4. 8
 Where falling downe his *challenge* he releast: V. vi. 39. 7
 Both *challenge* it with equal greedinesse: V. vii. 30. 3
 I defie thee; and here *challenge* make, VI. iii. 35. 4
 Did scorne the *challenge* of so base a thrall; VI. iii. 36. 4
 But both his *challenge* and him selfe contemned, VI. iii. 36. 8
 no one beast in forrest, . . . but he it *challenge* would, VI. v. 15. 8
 Did *challenge* Calidore to wrestling game; VI. ix. 43. 6
challenge th' heritage of this our skie: VII. vi. 30. 3
 May *challenge* ought in Heavens interesse; VII. vi. 33. 3
challenge to themselves the whole worlds raign, VII. vii. 15. 3
 she will the conquest *challenge* needs, Am. xxix. 9
Challenged. From everie worke he *challenged* essayne, I. iv. 20. 3
 his redeemer *chalengd* for his foe, I. v. 20. 3
 strongly *challenged* The crowne II. x. 67. 3
 That *chaleng'd* ought in Florimell, IV. ii. 28. 9
 he *challenged* the thiefe to fight: V. iii. 31. 6
Challenger. the doughty *challenger* came forth, IV. iii. 6. 1
Challengers. gan the part of *Challengers* anew To range the field, IV. iv. 25. 3
 that late weaker band of *challengers* relieved, IV. iv. 46. 9
Challenges. Till then your *challenges* ye may prolong; IV. iv. 12. 7
Challengeth. The signe by which he *challengeth* the place; Mu. 317
Challenging. *challenging* the Virgin as his dew, IV. iii. 14. 8
Chamber. sacred lamp in secret *chamber* hide, I. xii. 37. 7
 His *chamber* was dispaigned all within II. ix. 50. 1
 all the *chamber* filled was with flyes II. ix. 51. 1
 That *chamber* seemed ruinous and old, II. ix. 55. 1
 His *chamber* all was hangd about with rolls II. ix. 57. 6
 through a *Chamber* long and spacious, III. i. 31. 7
 the sumptuous aray Of that great *chamber* III. i. 32. 2
 So was that *chamber* clad in goodly wize: III. i. 39. 1
 to the troubled *chamber* all in armes did throng, III. i. 62. 9
 to her watry *chamber* swiftly carry him, III. iv. 42. 9
 The maske of Cupid, and th' enchanted *Chamber* III. xii. Arg.
 marcht . . . About the *chamber* by the Damozell; III. xii. 26. 7
 Into a long large *chamber*, which was sield With monuments . V. v. 21. 3
 to her *chamber* went like solitary cell, V. vi. 11. 9
 coming with close intent Towards her *chamber*; V. vi. 28. 8
 At last he up into the *chamber* came VI. vi. 30. 1
 up conveyd Into the *chamber*, where that Dame VI. vi. 39. 8
 Lyke Phoebe, from her *chamber* of the East, Epith. 149
Chamber-door. there came unto her *chamber dore* Two Knights V. vi. 29. 1
 at her *chamber dore* awayt, Epith. 52
Chamber-floor. they appeare . . . Like a Brydes *Chamber flore*. Epith. 82
Chamberlain. Which doen, the *Chamberlain*, Slowth, did to
 rest them call, I. iv. 43. 9
Chamber's. gazing on that *Chambers* ornament, III. xii. 29. 2
Chameleon. As ever could *Chameleon* colours new; IV. i. 18. 4
Chamelot. See Camlet.
Chamfered. Comes the breme Winter with *chamfered* browes, S.C. F. 43
Champ. on their rusty bits did *champ* as they were wood, I. v. 20. 9
 foming tarre, their bridles they would *champ*, I. v. 28. 8
Champaign. all the *champaign* (**champion*) o're he soared light; Mu. 149
 The richest *champaign* (**champion*) that may else be rid; VII. vi. 54. 8
Champion. The same is now nought but a *champion* wide, Ra. xxxi. 1
 *And all the *champion* he soared light, Mu. 149
 In the wide *champion* of the Ocean plaine, V. ii. 15. 2
 And by good fortune the plaine *champion* wonne: VI. iv. 26. 3
 *doth over-looke The richest *champion* VII. vi. 54. 8
Champion. See Champian.
 The *Champion* stout Eftscoones dismounted I. i. 11. 7
 when she saw her *champion* fall I. ii. 20. 1
 To seeke her strayed *Champion* if she might attayne, I. iii. 8. 9
 that wilde *champion* wayting her besyde; I. iii. 26. 2
 heard aloud of that her *champion* trow, I. vi. 36. 5
 At her so pittous cry was much amov'd Her *champion* stout; I. viii. 21. 2
 Which when that *Champion* heard, . . . his hart was thrilled I. viii. 39. 1

Champion—Continued.

- that great *Champion* of the antique world, I. xi. 27. 1
 where that *champion* stout . . . did remaine, I. xii. 12. 3
 now this Ladies *Champion*, II. ii. 18. 9
 Her succourd eke the *Champion* of the bloody Crosse, . . . III. i. 64. 9
 with many a *champion* bold IV. xi. 19. 5
 The *Champion* of true Justice, Artegal: V. i. 3. 2
 Him entertayn'd and did her *champion* chose; V. x. 12. 7
 A *Champion*, that had with his *Champion* fought, V. xi. 2. 3
 if that no *champion* doe appeare, V. xi. 40. 2
 how long space Hath he her lent a *Champion* to provide? . . V. xi. 42. 2
Championess. the *Championess* now entred has The utmost
 rowne, III. xi. 27. 7
 laid the noble *Championess* strong hond Upon th' enchaunter III. xii. 41. 3
 The *Championess* . . . Was glad to yeeld V. vi. 22. 1
 So did the *Championess* those two there strow, V. vi. 40. 8
 The *Championess* them greeting, as she could, V. vii. 5. 1
Champion's. with that same Faery *champions* page, I. iv. 39. 2
 eke her *champions* glorie sounded overall, V. xii. 24. 9
Champions. both their *champions* bad Pursew the end II. ii. 28. 2
 Those *Champions* broke on them, II. ix. 14. 6
 Malecastas *champions* are defaced, III. i. Arg.
 those sixe knights, that ladies *Champions* III. i. 63. 1
 Those two great *champions* did attonce pursew III. iv. 46. 2
 the brave youthly *Champions* to assay III. vii. 41. 6
 babes, that prov'd three *champions* bold IV. ii. 45. 9
 These warlike *Champions*, all in armour shine, IV. iii. 3. 8
 Thereat the *Champions* both stood still a space, IV. iii. 38. 1
 Those warlike *champions* both together chose IV. iii. 51. 4
 So these two *champions* to the ground were feld, IV. iv. 18. 6
Chance. (O grievous *chance*!) Bel.² xi. 12
 if that fortune *chance* you up to call Van. xii. 11
 Whereby by *chance* I him knewe, S.C. Mar. 36
 My sheepe for that may *chance* to swerve, S.C. Mar. 44
 if he *chance* come S.C. May 223
 sike happy cheere is turnd to heavie *chance*, S.C. N. 103
 Shall *chance*, through power of some divining spright, Gn. Dec. 6
 So maist thou *chance* mock out a Benefice, Iub. 509
 with him far'd some better *chance* to fynde, Iub. 942
 their owne happie *chance* Them freely ofred, Iub. 962
 What did of late *chance* happen to the Lyon stearne, Iub. 1250
 Yf *chance* him fall into calamitie, T.M. 305
 who will bewaile my heavy *chance*? U.F. 19
 least he my Looove happily *chance* to beholde, Tetrasticon, 4
 Nought carde I then for worldly change or *chance*, D. 103
 true Lovers! whom desastrous *chance* Hath farre exiled D. 505
 thither led by *chance*, Col. 63
 Much seemed he to mone her haplesse *chance*, I. iii. 25. 6
 'Yt was my *chance* (my *chance* was faire and good) I. vii. 47. 1
 his shield, that covered was, Did loose his vele by *chance*, . . I. viii. 19. 2
 like infirmity like *chance* may beare; I. ix. 30. 8
 That feared *chance* from her to turne away: I. xi. 32. 5
 It chaunst, (eternall God that *chance* did guide) I. xi. 45. 6
 Great cause, I weene, you guided, or some uncouth *chance*, . . II. i. 29. 9
 'Fayre soone, God give you happy *chance*, II. i. 31. 7
 direfull *chance*, armd with avenging fate, II. i. 44. 6
 to stay the mortall *chance*, II. iii. 34. 7
 Least worse betide thee by some later *chance*, II. iv. 36. 5
 Or bide the *chance* at thine owne jeopardee, II. iv. 39. 5
 to him that mindes his *chance* 't' abyde? II. iv. 40. 4
 One cursed creature he by *chance* espide, II. vii. 57. 8
 The Prince by *chance* did on a Lady light, II. ix. 36. 6
 Into this land by *chance* have driven bene; II. x. 8. 5
 who can shun the *chance* that dest'ny doth ordaine? III. i. 37. 9
 If *chance* I him encounter paravaunt; III. ii. 16. 4
 Did *chance* to still into her weary spright, III. ii. 29. 2
 he by *chance* did wander that same way, III. iv. 19. 8
 Whose *chance* it was, that soone he did repent, III. iv. 47. 7
 gau to make Exceeding mone, and curst that cruell *chance*, . . III. vii. 45. 4
 Whom I in countrey cottage fownd by *chance*: III. vii. 59. 2
 There them by *chance* encountred on the way III. viii. 15. 2
 May meeete againe, and each take happy *chance*, III. viii. 18. 4
 Satyrane his *chance* Was her before, III. ix. 27. 1
 Rather let try extremities of *chance*, III. xi. 24. 8
 Much was he grieved with that gracelesse *chance*; IV. iii. 8. 5
 Now faine into their fellowship by *chance*: IV. iv. 7. 4
 by *chance* doth fall Into the hunters toile, IV. iv. 32. 5
 By *chance* he certaine miniments forth drew, IV. viii. 6. 2
 By fortune in that place did *chance* to light: IV. ix. 28. 3
 as he to and fro by *chance* did trace, IV. xii. 4. 8
 All change is perillous, and all *chance* unsound, V. ii. 36. 7
 I by *chance* then wandring on the shore V. iv. 12. 1
 Whom when as Artegal in that distresse By *chance* beheld, . . V. iv. 41. 2
 by *chance* hath spide A Goshauke, V. iv. 42. 3
 to upbrayd that *chance* which him misfell, V. v. 10. 2
 Having by *chance* espide advantage neare, V. vii. 32. 2
 by *chance* he met upon a day With Artegal, VI. i. 4. 3
 by *chance* a comely Squire he found, VI. i. 11. 2
 Subject to fortunes *chance*, still changing new: VI. i. 41. 8
 Having by *chance* a close advantage vew'd, VI. iii. 50. 4
 a wondrous *chance* his reskue wrought, VI. iii. 51. 6
 by some deadly *chance* he done to pine VI. v. 28. 3
 as did by *chance* befall, VI. v. 19. 1
 whatever *chance* were blowne Betwixt them to divide, . . . VI. vii. 3. 8
 by *chance* more then by choyce, VI. viii. 46. 7
 This fatall *chance*, this dolefull accident, VI. xi. 31. 2
 this young Mayd, whom *chance* to her presents, VI. xii. 20. 5
 to her creatures every minute *chance*; VII. vii. 23. 2
 if . . . Thou *chance* to come, fall lowly at her feet; Am. ii. 10
 when he by *chance* doth find A feeble beast, Am. lvi. 3

Chance—Continued.

- Devouring tyme and changeful *chance* have prayd, Am. lviii. 7
 Ne feard with worse to any *chance* to start; Am. lix. 4
 ye waving *chance* to marke; Am. lxxii. 2
 by *chance*, against the course of kynd, H.B. 143
 For feare, lest if he *chance* to looke on thee, H.H.B. 146
Chanced. Casting mine eyes farre off, I chaunst to see Bel.² xiii. 3
 Which th' husbandman behind him chaunst to scater, Ro. xxx. 14
 Yt chaunted after upon a day, S.C. F. 143
 I chaunst to fall asteepe with sorowe S.C. Mar. 47
 chaunst to stonble at the threshold fore: S.C. Mar. 230
 what my selfe knowe Chaunced to Rofiyun S.C. S. 171
 they chaunst to meet upon the way Iub. 227
 chaunst with a formall Priest to meeete, Iub. 361
 At last they chaunst to meeete upon the way Iub. 581
 It chaunced me on day beside the shore Ti. 1
 lincked chaunst with thee to bee, Ti. 248
 As if to me had chaunst some evill tourne! D. 266
 such mishap, as chaunst to me, D. 516
 a strange shepheard chaunst to find me out, Col. 60
 His Lady, seeing all that chaunst from farre, I. i. 27. 1
 they chaunst to meet upon the way An aged Sire, I. i. 29. 1
 him chaunst to meeete . . . A faithlesse Sarazin, I. ii. 12. 5
 it chaunced this proud Sarazin To meeete me wandring; . . I. ii. 25. 1
 Me chaunced of a knight encountred bee, I. ii. 35. 7
 'I chaunst to see her in her proper hew, I. ii. 40. 6
 the Paynim chaunst to cast his eye, I. v. 10. 1
 she chaunst their stubborne mouths to twitch; I. v. 28. 7
 A Satyre chaunst her wandring for to finde; I. vi. 22. 6
 His loving mother . . . chaunst unwares to meet him . . . I. vi. 27. 3
 'I chaunst this day, This fatall day I. vi. 38. 1
 she chaunced by good hap to meet I. vii. 29. 1
 him chaunced false Duesse meeete, I. vii. 50. 6
 'I lately chaunst (Would I had never chaunst!) I. ix. 27. 1
 It chaunst, (eternall God that *chance* did guide) I. xi. 45. 6
 would, O! would it so had chaunst, II. i. 10. 1
 what bootes it to weepe . . . When ill is chaunst, II. i. 16. 6
 as chaunst them by a forest side To passe, II. i. 35. 5
 Dan Fannus chaunst to meet her by the way, II. ii. 7. 5
 by the way he chaunced to espy One II. iii. 6. 1
 oft himselfe he chaunst to hurt unwares, II. iv. 7. 6
 They chaunced to the Princes hand to rize II. ix. 59. 5
 Sir Guyon chaunst eke on another booke, II. ix. 60. 1
 it chaunst a knight To passe that way, III. vii. 29. 2
 A knight that way there chaunced to repaire; III. viii. 11. 5
 chaunst Malbecco busie be elsewhere, III. x. 12. 2
 chaunced on a craggy cliff to light, III. x. 57. 7
 they chaunced to espie Two other knights, IV. i. 38. 4
 they chaunst to overtake Two knights IV. ii. 30. 2
 It chaunst Sir Satyrane his steed . . . To stumble, IV. iv. 30. 2
 Upon his heavie eye-lids chaunst to fall, IV. v. 42. 2
 it chaunst That . . . So sorely he her strooke, IV. vi. 13. 1
 The wicked stroke upon her helmet chaunst, IV. vi. 19. 1
 Glauce, seeing all that chaunced there, IV. vi. 25. 1
 if it chaunst, (as needs it must in fight) IV. vii. 26. 6
 there chaunst a turtle Dove To come IV. viii. 3. 2
 He chaunst to come where those two Ladies IV. viii. 19. 2
 An hard mishap and disaventurous case Him chaunst: . . . IV. viii. 51. 4
 she chaunced there to see This lovely swaine, IV. viii. 52. 4
 Him for to aide, if aide he chaunst to neede, V. i. 13. 2
 He chaunst to meet a Dwarfie in hasty course, V. ii. 2. 2
 He chaunst to come whereas two comely Squires, V. iv. 4. 2
 She chaunst unwares to light upon this coffer, V. iv. 10. 8
 He chaunst to come, where happily he spide A rout V. iv. 21. 2
 all the ill which chaunst to me of late, V. iv. 28. 7
 She chaunst to meeete, toward the even-tide, A Knight . . . V. iv. 19. 3
 he chaunst far off to heed A Damzell, V. viii. 4. 1
 had he chaunced not his shield to reare, V. xi. 10. 4
 At length it chaunst that both VI. i. 38. 1
 I chaunst to meeete this knight, who there lyes slaine, . . . VI. ii. 9. 8
 I will the truth discover as it chaunst whylere, VI. ii. 15. 9
 We chaunst to come foreby a covert glade VI. ii. 16. 3
 He chaunst to come whereas a jolly Knight VI. iii. 20. 2
 He chaunst to spie a faire and stately place, VI. iii. 29. 7
 He chaunst far off an armed Knight to spy VI. iii. 46. 6
 Well then him chaunst his heavy armes to want, VI. iv. 19. 1
 It chaunst some furniture about her steed To be disordred . VI. v. 10. 2
 He chaunst to spy a sort of shepheard grooms, VI. ix. 5. 2
 He chaunst to come . . . Unto a place VI. x. 5. 3
 if any grace chaunst to arize To him, VI. x. 33. 8
 There chaunst to them a dangerous accident: VI. x. 34. 3
 It chaunst a sort of merchants . . . Arrived in this Isle, . . VI. xi. 9. 2
 He chaunst one comming towards him to spy, VI. xi. 27. 2
 They chaunst, upon an hill . . . shepherds to espy; VI. xi. 36. 6
 Chaunst to espy upon her vyory chest The rosie marke, . . . VI. xii. 15. 5
 nothing knew Of all that chaunced here, VII. vi. 14. 2
 Monst whom some beast . . . Unwares is chaunc't, VII. vi. 28. 8
 She chaunst to come where Cupid lay, Epi. ii. 2
 A Flocke of Nymphes I chaunced to espy, Proth. 20
Chanceful. In this adventures chancefull jeopardee: Iub. 98
Chancel. robd the Chancel, and the deskes downe threw, . . . VI. xii. 25. 2
Chances. Such *chances* oft exceed all humane thought! . . . VI. iii. 51. 3
 That worldly *chances* doe amongst them cast, VI. xi. 1. 3
Change. See Counterchange.
 O grevous *change*! Bel.¹ ix. 12
 In hundred formes to *change* his fearefull hew; Bel.² viii. 10
 O marvelous great *change*! Ro. xxix. 12
 With sight of such as *change* my restlesse woe, S.C. An. 172
 To cheerefull songs can *change* my cherelesse cryes, S.C. Au. 182
 seeldome *change* the better brought; S.C. S. 69

Change—Continued.

Neede feare no *chaunge* of frowning fate; S.C. S. 71
 Nor *chaunge* of labour may untreated bee; Gn. 418
 Continualle subject unto *chaunge*. Hub. 92
 Abroad, where *change* is, good may gotten bee? Hub. 101
 they unto their fortunes *change* to fosse: Hub. 342
 they their occupation meant to *change*. Hub. 355
 Of kingdome *change*, of divers government. Hub. 766
 th' intent of Counsellis, and the *change* Of states. Hub. 786
 Now *change* the tenor of your joyous layes. T.M. 367
 Now *change* your praises into piteous cries. T.M. 371
 All things doo *change* that under heaven abide. Ti. 206
 Ne feareth *change* of time. Ti. 465
 His choicfull sense with every *change* doth flit: Mu. 159
 varietie And *change* of sweetnesse, (for all *change* is sweete). Mu. 178
 Nought carde I then for worldly *change* or chaunce. D. 103
 before the *chaunge* Which Venus blood D. 108
 By *chaunge* of turnes, each making other mery; Col. 77
 For trumpets sterne to *chaunge* mine Oaten reeds. I. Pr. 1. 4
 With *chaunge* of chear the . . . maid Let fall her cien. I. ii. 27. 5
 'We may not *chaunge*,' (quoth he.) 'this evill plight. I. ii. 43. 3
 beware of ficklelesse, In . . . *chaunge* of thy deare-loved Dame; I. iv. 1. 4
 compassion mov'd . . . and *chaunge* in that great mothers face: I. v. 24. 7
 Which. . . quakes in every lim With *chaunge* of feare I. vi. 10. 9
change of hew great passion did bewray; I. ix. 16. 2
 she no whitt did *change* her constant mood: I. x. 13. 6
 Confest how Philemon her wrought to *chaunge* her weede. II. iv. 29. 9
 Therefore, I thee exhort To *chaunge* thy will. II. v. 17. 8
 Can *chaunge* my cheare, or make me ever mourne: II. vi. 10. 8
 Advise thee well, and *chaunge* thy wilfull mood. II. vii. 38. 8
 To *chaunge* love causelesse is reproch to warlike knight.' II. vii. 50. 9
change of colour did perforce unfold. II. ix. 39. 4
 To *chaunge* my liefie, and love another Dame; III. i. 24. 3
 Ne list me *chaunge*; III. i. 24. 7
 is now by *chaunge* Of name Cayr-Meridin calld. III. iii. 7. 3
 That suddain *chaunge* she strange adventure thought. III. vi. 20. 5
 To *chaunge* her hew, and sondry formes to don. III. vi. 38. 4
 feed her fancy with delightfull *chaunge*: III. vii. 50. 3
 late mischaunce had her compeld to *chaunge* The land for sea. III. viii. 20. 4
 losse of chastitie, or *chaunge* of love: III. viii. 42. 2
 his hew Gan greatly *chaunge* III. viii. 48. 2
 Then Paridell began to *chaunge* his theme. III. ix. 10. 8
 Inconstant *Chaunge* and false Disloyalty; III. xii. 25. 6
 sight of such a *chaunge* her much dismayd III. xii. 42. 5
 fresh . . . She was become, by *chaunge* of her estate. IV. i. 31. 8
 His *chaunge* of cheere that anguish did bewray. IV. i. 50. 7
 Not all the gods can *chaunge*. IV. ii. 51. 9
 For that had might to *change* the hearts of men IV. iii. 45. 5
 Fro love to hate, a *change* of evill choise: IV. iii. 45. 6
 Made her to *change* her hew, and hidden love t' appeare. IV. iii. 46. 9
 Wonder it is that sudden *change* to see: IV. iii. 49. 2
 When all men saw this sudden *change* of things. IV. iii. 49. 6
 Shew'd *change* of better cheare: IV. vi. 38. 3
 Ne ought mote make him *change* his wonted tenor. IV. vii. 47. 3
 Fearlesse of fortunes *chaunge* or envies dread. IV. viii. 18. 3
 admyrde her *change*, and spake her praise. IV. ix. 16. 9
change his liking, and new Lemans prove; IV. ix. 21. 6
 gan they *change* their sides. IV. ix. 26. 1
 If wind and tide doe *change*, their courses *change* anew. IV. ix. 26. 9
 Would *change* with me, but I did it denye. V. i. 17. 3
 Yet for no pittie would he *change* the course Of Justice. V. ii. 26. 1
 mongst them al no *change* hath yet beene found; V. ii. 36. 4
 All *change* is perillous, and all chaunce unsound. V. ii. 36. 4
 To *change* his shield with him, to be the better hid. V. iii. 10. 9
 For any death to *chaunge* life, though most bad; V. iv. 11. 5
 having chosen, now he might not *chaunge*. V. v. 26. 6
 Therewith she gan at first to *change* her mood. V. v. 45. 4
 By *change* of place seeking to ease her paine; V. vi. 15. 5
 As sundry *chaunge* her seemed best to ease. V. vi. 26. 4
 even she her selfe much wonderd At such a *chaunge*. V. vii. 13. 8
 by the *change* of her unchearefull looke. V. vii. 18. 1
 by your *chaunge* of cheare is easie for to see'. V. vii. 18. 9
 Could ought on earth so wondrous *change* have wrought. V. vii. 40. 6
 the *change* of aire and place Would *change* her paine. V. vii. 45. 3, 4
change of love for any worlds delight! V. xi. 62. 5
 Nether of covy nor of *chaunge* afeard: VI. v. 12. 5
 or *chaunge* to you at all; VI. ix. 32. 2
 To *chaunge* the manner of his loftie looke; VI. ix. 36. 2
 Proud *Change* (not pleas'd in mortall things . . . to raigne) VII. vi. Arg.
 Of *Change*, the which all mortall things doth sway. VII. vi. 1. 2
 made him *change* his gray attire to greene: VII. vii. 11. 8
 So turne they still about, and *change* in restlesse wise. VII. vii. 13. 9
 men themselves do *change* continually. VII. vii. 19. 4
 Still *change* and vary thoughts, as new occasions fall. VII. vii. 19. 9
 Still tost and turned with continual *change*. VII. vii. 21. 2
 To thousand sorts of *Change* we subject see: VII. vii. 25. 3
 Whether . . . *Change* doth not raign VII. vii. 47. 4
 Times do *change* and move continually: VII. vii. 47. 6
 though he lesse appeare To *change* his hew. VII. vii. 51. 2
 your owne natures *change*; VII. vii. 54. 6
 by their *change* their being do dilate. VII. vii. 58. 5
 over them *Change* doth not rule and raigne, But they raigne
 over *Change*. VII. vii. 58. 8, 9
 none no more *change* shall see'. VII. vii. 59. 5
 that same time when no more *Change* shall be. VII. viii. 2. 2
 all that moveth doth in *Change* delight: VII. viii. 2. 6
 So let us, which this *chaunge* of weather vew. Am. lxii. 5
Change eke our mynds, and former lives amend; Am. lxii. 6
chaunge old yeares annoy to new delight. Am. lxii. 14
 eyther *change* thy cruelty, Or give like leave unto the fly.' Epig. iv. 19

Changeable. Whatever thing lacketh *changeable* rest. S.C. S. 240
Changed. So now his frend is *changed* for a frenne. S.C. Ap. 28
 His *changed* powres at first them selves not felt; I. vii. 6. 6
 three Moones have *changed* thrice their hew. I. viii. 38. 6
 do *Chaunge*lings call, so *chaung'd* by Faeries theft. I. x. 65. 9
 He *chaung'd* his mynd from one to other ill; II. i. 5. 4
 when they had markt the *changed* skyes. II. ii. 46. 8
 too oft she *chaung'd* her native hew. II. ix. 40. 4
 Weake body wel is *chang'd* for minds redoubled forse. II. ix. 55. 9
changed her weary side the better ease to take. III. i. 61. 9
Chaung'd thy lively cheare, and living made thee dead? III. ii. 30. 9
 All suddainly ahasht shee *changed* hew. III. v. 30. 5
changed is, and often altdred to and froe. III. vi. 37. 9
 The substance is not *chaung'd* nor altered. III. vi. 38. 1
 Transformed oft, and *chaunged* diverslie; III. vi. 47. 7
chaung'd from one to other feare: III. viii. 33. 2
 into a golden showre Him selfe he *chaung'd*. III. xi. 31. 2
 false Dnessa . . . now had *chang'd* her former wonted bew; IV. i. 18. 2
chaung'd at pleasure for those impes of thine! IV. ii. 51. 7
 Ne *changed* was into a starre in sky; IV. iii. 13. 5
 friends profest are *chaunged* to foemen fell: IV. iv. 1. 3
 all things else in time are *chaunged* quight: V. Pr. 4. 5
 His Lyons skin *chaung'd* to a psll of gold. V. v. 24. 7
 She *chang'd* that threatfull mood. V. v. 47. 9
 till that at last Into a bird it *chaung'd*. V. ix. 17. 5
chang'd from hand to hand. V. xi. 7. 7
 So wondrously now *chaung'd* from that she was afore. VI. i. 46. 9
 pittie her sad plight, so *chang'd* from pleasaunt hew. VI. xi. 2. 9
 she the face of earthly things so *changed*. VII. i. 5. 1
 having *chang'd* his cheare. VII. i. 31. 5
 Yet is she *chang'd* in part, and eke in generall: VII. vii. 17. 9
 Unlike in forme, and *chang'd* by strange disguise: VII. vii. 18. 8
 Which every howre is *chang'd* and altdred cleane VII. vii. 22. 7
 Yet are they *chang'd* . . . Into themselves. VII. vii. 25. 4
 all things . . . Are *chaung'd* of Time. VII. vii. 48. 3
 moves them all, and makes them *changed* be? VII. vii. 48. 8
 likewise *chang'd* and subject unto mee? VII. vii. 49. 9
 her face and countenance every day We *changed* see VII. vii. 50. 7
 Mars . . . is *changed* most; VII. vii. 52. 1
 Is checkt and *changed* from his nature trew. VII. vii. 54. 8
 all things stedfastnesse do hate And *changed* be; VII. vii. 58. 3
 They are not *changed* from their first estate: VII. vii. 58. 4
 time shall come that all shall *changed* bee. VII. vii. 59. 4
 Nor to the Moone; for they are *changed* never; Am. ix. 6
Changeful. The *chaungefull* turning of mens slipperie state. Gn. 554
 Beares in his wings so manie a *changefull* token. Mu. 101
 daylie doth her *changefull* counsels bend D. 153
 sent into the *chaungefull* world agayne. III. vi. 33. 7
 'as *changefull* as the Moone' men use to say. VII. vii. 50. 9
 Devouring tyme and *changefull* chance Am. lviii. 7
Changelings. Such, men do *Chaunge*lings call, so *chaung'd* by
 Faeries theft. I. x. 65. 9
Change's. affrayd of every *chaunges* dread. VI. ix. 27. 9
Changes. 'The divelish hag by *chaunges* of my cheare Per-
 ceiv'd my thought; I. ii. 42. 1
 'Therein the *changes* infinite beholde. VII. vii. 23. 1
 flashing lights that thousand *changes* make. VII. vii. 23. 9
 doth many *changes* take. VII. vii. 54. 5
 faine my grieft with *chaunges* to beguile. Am. lxxxvi. 10
Changeth. Because it *changeth* ever too and fro. D. 429
Changing. by *changing* late for fate. Gn. 427
 Oft *changing* sides, and oft new place electing. IV. v. 40. 3
 every place seem'd painefull, and ech *changing* vaine. IV. v. 40. 9
changing all that forme of common-weale V. vii. 42. 4
 Artegeall . . . blames for *changing* shield: V. xii. Arg.
 Subject to fortunes chance, still *chaunting* new: VI. i. 41. 8
changing nought his count'nance bold. VII. vi. 19. 8
Channell. to slide In silver *channell*. TE. 135
 flood Through every *channell* running one might see; H. xii. 60. 4
 (That on each side her silver *channell* crowne) VII. vi. 41. 8
Channels. in *channels* cleare To romble gently downe T.M. 25
Chant. Free libertie to *chaunt* our charmes at will. T.M. 244
 They cherlic *chaunt*, and rymes at randon fling. T.M. 321
 birds . . . Doe *chaunt* sweet musick I. vii. 3. 5
 some one did *chaunt* this lovely lay! II. xii. 74. 1
 how the cheerefull birds do *chaunt* theyr laies Epith. 78
Chanted. *Chanted* their sundrie tunes with sweete consent; Gn. 226
Chanted aloud their chearefull harmonie. II. v. 31. 7
Chanticleer. chearefull *Chanticleere* with his note shrill I. ii. 1. 6
Chanting. *Chanting* in shade their sundrie melodie. Pet. iii. 6
 where the *chanting* birds luld me asleepe. S.C. D. 71
 on shrill reedes *chanting* his rustick rime. Gn. 155
Chaos. destinie this huge *Chaos* turmoyleing. Ro. xix. 9
 An huge eternal *Chaos*, which supplies The substaunces III. vi. 36. 8
 Demogorgon, . . . The hideous *Chaos* keepe. IV. ii. 47. 9
 As if instead thereof they *Chaos* would restore. IV. ix. 23. 9
 Fearing least *Chaos* broken had his chaine. VII. vi. 14. 6
Chaos'. Shall in great *Chaos* wombe againe be hid. Ro. xxii. 14
 great Earth, great *Chaos* child; VII. vi. 26. 6
 Out of great *Chaos* ugly prison crept. H.L. 58
Chapel. a little wyde There was a holy *chappell* edifyde. I. i. 34. 5
 On top whereof a sacred *chappell* was. I. x. 46. 3
 before this Castle greene Built a faire *Chappell*. V. x. 28. 2
 nigh thereto a little *Chappell* stode. VI. v. 35. 1
Chapelet, -s. See **Chaplet**, etc.
Chaplain. would not let me be her *Chappellane*. III. vi. 58. 7
Chaplet. A *chapelet* on her head she wore. S.C. Au. 69
 Hey, ho, *chapelet*! S.C. Au. 70
 A *Chapelet* of sundry flowers she wore. IV. xi. 46. 6

Chaplets. The coloured *chaplets* wrought with a chiefe, . . . S.C. N. 115
Gay chaplets of flowers and gyrlonds trim, . . . As. 42

Chapters. The *chapters* Alablaster, . . . Bol. iv. 3

Character. Whose *character* . . . so firmly was engraved, . . . V. vi. 2. 6

Characters. writing *straunge characters* in the ground, . . . III. iii. 14. 8
 Figuring *straunge characters* of his art: . . . III. xii. 31. 2
 With living blood he those *characters* wrate, . . . III. xii. 31. 3

Chare. lapped up her silken leaves most *chayre*, . . . III. v. 51. 6

Charet. In her swift *charet* with high turrets crowde, . . . Ro. vi. 2
 his golden *Charet* glistering light; . . . Gn. 67
 traversing the *charet* of the Sunne, . . . T.M. 9
 Before the dore her yron *charet* stood, . . . I. v. 20. 6
 So lay him in her *charett*, . . . I. v. 29. 9
 Their mournfull *charett*, filld with rusty blood, . . . I. v. 32. 2
 wont in *charett* chace the foming bore: . . . I. v. 37. 2
 steedes aghast Both *charett* swift and huntsman overcast: . . . I. v. 38. 5
 Una her did marke Clymbe to her *charet*, . . . I. xi. 51. 7
 did them drive before His whirling *charet* . . . II. xii. 22. 4
 shee had her *charett* to be brought; . . . III. iv. 31. 2
 Drew the smooth *charett* of sad Cymoont: . . . III. iv. 33. 2
 They easely unto her *charett* beare: . . . III. iv. 42. 2
 His *charett* swift in hast he thither steard, . . . III. viii. 30. 7
 Removing her, into his *charet* brought, . . . III. viii. 35. 8
 tyde behind his *charet*, to aggrate The virgin . . . III. viii. 36. 5
 bold to guide the *charet* of the Sunne, . . . III. xi. 38. 3
 That his swift *charet* might have passage wyde . . . III. xi. 40. 8
 One in a *charet* of straunge furniment . . . IV. iii. 35. 4
 The *charet* decked was in wondrous wize . . . IV. iii. 38. 6
 In her great iron *charet* wonts to ride, . . . IV. iii. 28. 2
 Mounted in Phoebus *charet* fierie bright, . . . V. iii. 19. 2
 mounting straight upon a *charet* hie, . . . V. viii. 28. 4
 If he too rashly to his *charet* drew, . . . V. viii. 32. 2
 Oft drew the Prince unto his *charet* nigh, . . . V. viii. 33. 1
 they did draw The yron *charet*, . . . V. viii. 41. 6

Charets. Bad eke attonce their *charets* to be sought: . . . III. iv. 31. 4
 their *charets* they forelore, . . . III. iv. 34. 2

Charet-wheels. With burning *charet wheels* it nigh to smite; . . . III. vii. 41. 7
 His *charet wheels* about him whirled round, . . . V. viii. 36. 2

Charge. Those faytours little regarden their *charge*, . . . S.C. May 39
 take his *charge* of kyne? . . . Hub. 286
 lent to him the *charge* Of all his flocke, . . . Hub. 299
 the *charge* is wondrous great, . . . Hub. 431
 The Niuph, which of that water course has *charge*, . . . Col. 109
 the shepheard which hath *charge* in chief, . . . Col. 244
 Have in the Ocean *charge* to me assignd; . . . Col. 253
 The ladden of straunge languages in *charge*: . . . Col. 744
charge of them was to a Porter hight, . . . I. iv. 6. 3
 he gave in *charge* unto his Squyre, That searlot whore . . . I. viii. 29. 1
 he had *charge* my discipline to frame, . . . I. ix. 5. 3
 the careful *charge* of him she gave, . . . I. x. 34. 6
 Of all the house had *charge* and government, . . . I. x. 37. 2
 The fit had *charge* sick persons to attend, . . . I. x. 41. 1
 The sixt had *charge* of them now being dead, . . . I. x. 42. 1
 The seventh . . . Had *charge* the tender Orphans . . . I. x. 43. 2
 The *charge* thereof unto a covetous Spright Commaunded was, . . . II. vii. 32. 1
 'The *charge*, which God doth unto me arrett, . . . II. viii. 8. 1
 At last, him turning to his *charge* beblight, . . . II. viii. 9. 5
 both attonce him *charge* on either syde . . . II. viii. 35. 1
 when againe They gave fresh *charge*, . . . II. ix. 14. 3
 They all that *charge* did fervently apply . . . II. xi. 7. 6
 perteynes in *charge* particulare, . . . II. xii. 47. 4
 dare thou not, I *charge*, in any cace To enter
 gave it streight in *charge* . . . III. iii. 8. 7
 III. vii. 23. 1
 As ber Creatresse had in *charge* to her ordain'd, . . . III. viii. 10. 9
 hath the *charge* of Neptunes mighty heard; . . . III. viii. 30. 2
 as bent to *charge* them new: . . . IV. i. 38. 6
 her Dwarfie, which had me in his *charge*, . . . IV. viii. 61. 2
 Unto whose trust the *charge* thereof was lent: . . . IV. x. 12. 2
 Which hath in *charge* the ingate of the yeare: . . . IV. x. 12. 6
 have the sea in *charge* to them assinde, . . . IV. xi. 52. 2
 his mothers former *charge* Gainst womens love, . . . IV. xii. 14. 5
 The *charge* of Justice given was in trust, . . . V. iv. 2. 2
 'Neither will I Him *charge* with guilt, . . . VI. ii. 14. 4
 For his sicke *charge* some harbour there to seeke; . . . VI. iii. 37. 6
 his young *charge* whereof he skilled nought, . . . VI. iv. 38. 2
 In that good Hermits *charge*: . . . VI. v. 41. 4
 They left her so, in *charge* of one, . . . VI. xi. 24. 2
 laying feare aside to doe his *charge*, . . . VII. vi. 17. 6
 the *charge* to them foreshewd By mighty Jove; . . . VII. vii. 45. 5
 ne ever did their *charge* forsake, . . . VII. vii. 45. 9
 sith of womens labours thou hast *charge*, . . . Epith. 383

Charged. We are but *charg'd* to lay the meate before: . . . Hub. 435
 himselfe was *charged* heavily Of hardy Nennius, . . . II. x. 49. 3
charg'd his spere At him that first appeared . . . IV. iv. 40. 1
charg'd his powrefull spere At Artegall, . . . IV. iv. 44. 1
 Foure *charged* two, and two surcharged one; . . . IV. ix. 30. 5
 lastly Justice *charged* her with breach of lawes, . . . V. ix. 44. 9
 there with guiltie blonshed *charged* ryle: . . . V. ix. 48. 4
 fiercely *charged* them with all his force: . . . V. xii. 7. 2
 And him unarm'd, . . . *Charg'd* with his spere, . . . VI. ii. 43. 5
charged him so fierce and furiously, . . . VI. v. 16. 5

Chargeful. 'Not that the burden of so bold a guest Sball
chargefull be, . . . VI. ix. 32. 2

Charges. tend our *charges* with obeisance meeke, . . . III. vi. 22. 8

Chargng. *charging* him afresh thus felly him bespake, . . . IV. iii. 10. 9
 fiercely *charging* him with all his might, . . . VI. iii. 25. 6

Charillis. Phyllis, *Charillis*, and sweet Amaryllis, . . . Col. 540
 The next to her is bountifull *Charillis*: . . . Col. 542
 sweet *Charillis* is the Paragone Of peerlesse price, . . . Col. 548

Charlot. From fiery wheels of his faire *chariot* Hurled his
 beame . . . I. ii. 29. 4

Charissa. faire *Charissa* to a lovely fere Was lincked, . . . I. x. 4. 8
 The deare *Charissa*, where is she become? . . . I. x. 16. 2
 By this *Charissa*, . . . Was woxen strong, . . . I. x. 29. 7
 Albe *Charissa* were their chiefest founderesse, . . . I. x. 44. 9

Charity. Ah, deare Lord! and sweete Saint *Charitee!* . . . S.C. May 247
 godly worke of Almes and *charitee*, . . . I. x. 45. 4
 welcomde more for feare then *charitee*; . . . III. ix. 19. 4

Charlemagne. *Charlemaine* amongst the Starris seaven, . . . T.M. 462

Charm. Here we our slender pypes may safely *charme*, . . . S.C. O. 118
 Had not that *charme* from thee forwarned itt: . . . I. ii. 18. 4
 By subtilty, nor slight, nor might, nor mighty *charme*, . . . I. xi. 36. 9
 The *charme* fulfilld, dead suddainly he downe did sincke, . . . II. i. 55. 9
 the *charme* and veneme which they dronck, . . . II. ii. 4. 6
 Does *charme* her lovers, . . . II. v. 27. 4
 The art of mightie words that men can *charme*; . . . V. v. 49. 6
 well could *charme* his tongue, . . . V. ix. 39. 3
 Gan mutter close a certaine secret *charme*, . . . VI. viii. 45. 6
 O mighty *charm!* which makes men love theyr bane, . . . Am. xlviii. 13

Charmed. he forward gan advaunee . . . his *charmed* lance, . . . I. iii. 25. 9
 'he beares a *charmed* shield, . . . I. iv. 50. 5
 'Charmd or enchanted,' . . . 'I no whitte reek; . . . I. iv. 50. 8
 the Paynim lay, . . . Coverd with *charmed* cloud . . . I. v. 29. 4
 God you never let his *charmed* speeches heare! . . . I. ix. 30. 9
 As he were *charmed* with inchaunted rimes; . . . I. ix. 48. 8
 when Centaures blood and bloody verses *charmd*; . . . I. xi. 27. 6
 With cup thus *charmd* him parting she deceivd; . . . II. i. 55. 3
 with a love lay she thus him sweetly *charmd*, . . . II. v. 14. 9
 evermore with mightie spells them *charmd*; . . . II. vi. 51. 7
 broke his staffe with which he *charmed* semblants sly, . . . II. xii. 49. 9
 where they lately had *Charmd* those wild-beasts . . . II. xii. 84. 5
 doth the *charmed* Snake in slomber lay, . . . III. ii. 15. 6
 Glauncing unwares in *charmed* looking glas, . . . III. iii. 24. 2

Charming. *Charming* his oaten pipe unto his peres, . . . Col. 5
 The *charming* smiles, that rob sence . . . Am. xvii. 10
 Her lips lyke cherries *charming* men to byte, . . . Epith. 174

Charms. Through fatal *charmes* transformd to such an one; . . . Gn. 205
 by *charmes* Atcheived the golden Fleece . . . Ro. x. 1
 with his wicked *charmes* And strong conceipts . . . Hub. 826
 Free libertie to chaunt our *charmes* at will, . . . T.M. 244
 To heare the *charmes* of his enchanting skill; . . . As. 46
 mighty *charmes* to trouble sleepey minds, . . . I. i. 36. 9
 all this while, with *charmes* and hidden artes, . . . I. i. 45. 1
 besmeare My body all, through *charmes* and magicke might, . . . I. ii. 42. 4
 In *charmes* and magicke to have wondrous might, . . . I. iii. 38. 8
 If either salves, or oyles, or herbes, or *charmes*, . . . I. v. 41. 7
 after *charmes* and some enchantments said, . . . I. viii. 14. 6
 thy bounteous baytes and pleasing *charmes*, . . . II. vii. 10. 3
 weenest words or *charms* may force withstond: . . . II. viii. 22. 2
 His mighty staffe, that could all *charmes* defeat, . . . II. xii. 40. 3
 Her mighty *charmes*, her furious loving fit; . . . II. xii. 44. 5
 No ydle *charmes* so lightly may remove: . . . III. ii. 51. 8
 Nor herbes, nor *charmes*, nor counsel, . . . III. iii. 5. 4
 With herbs, with *charms*, with counsel, and with teares; . . . III. vii. 21. 2
 tears, nor *charms*, nor herbs, nor counsel, . . . III. vii. 21. 3
 His maker with her *charmes* had framed him so well, . . . III. vii. 35. 9
 with thy *charmes* the sharpest sight doest binde, . . . III. x. 4. 5
 redeemes faire Amoret through *charmes* decayd, . . . III. xii. Arg.
 Cald by strong *charmes* out of eternall night, . . . III. xii. 19. 5
 when *charmes* had closed it afore, . . . III. xii. 27. 9
 Nether of ydle shoves, nor of false *charmes* aghast, . . . III. xii. 29. 9
 A thousand *charmes* he formerly did prove, . . . III. xii. 31. 8
 thousand *charmes* could not her stedfast hart remove, . . . III. xii. 31. 9
 his *charmes* back to reverse, . . . III. xii. 36. 2
 more emboldned by the wicked *charmes*, . . . V. ii. 5. 5
 powr of *charms*, which she against him wrought, . . . V. ii. 22. 8
Charms to the birds full many a pleasant lay, . . . V. ix. 13. 2
 did with *charmes* or Magick her molest, . . . VII. vi. 16. 6
 mischivous witches with thy *charmes*, . . . Epith. 342

Charon. spoyld of *Charon* too and fro am tost, . . . Gn. 339

Charret. See *Charet*.

Charybdis. deep *Charybdis* gulphing in and out: . . . Gn. 542

Chase. Two eager dogs did her pursue in *chace*, . . . Pct. i. 6
 twincling starres the daylight hence *chase*, . . . S.C. Ap. 161
 Lightfoote Nymphes, can *chace* the Hingring Night . . . S.C. Jun. 26
 not good Dogges hem needeth to *chace*, . . . S.C. S. 166
 let us east with what delight to *chace*, . . . S.C. O. 2
 the Wolves, that *chase* the wandring sheepe, . . . S.C. N. 136
 joyed oft to *chace* the trembling Pricket, . . . S.C. D. 27
 the wilde beasts, that swiftest are in *chase*; . . . Hub. 620
 to sew the *chace* Of swift wilde beasts, . . . Hub. 743
 No *chace* so hard, but he therein had skill, . . . As. 84
 A sort of shepherdes, sewing of the *chace*, . . . As. 139
 Like flying doves ye did before you *chace*; . . . Ded. Son. vi. 9
 Did *chace* away sweet sleepe from sluggish eye, . . . I. iv. 44. 4
 wont in *charett* *chace* the foming bore: . . . I. v. 37. 2
chase the salvage beast with busie payne, . . . I. vi. 21. 8
 Phoebe fayre . . . was following the *chacc*, . . . I. vii. 5. 2
 to *chace* the chareleasse darke: . . . I. xi. 51. 8
 *Inflamed was to follow beauties *chace*, . . . II. ii. 7. 7
 when the flying Libbard she did *chace*, . . . II. iii. 23. 8
 Through woods and plaines so long I did her *chace*, . . . II. iv. 32. 2
 in the *chace* was slaine of them that fled, . . . II. x. 57. 3
 Whenas the Russian him in fight does *chace* . . . II. xi. 26. 8
 Would not so lightly follow beauties *chace*, . . . III. i. 19. 2
 The salvage beast embost in wearie *chace*, . . . III. i. 22. 2
 to refrain From *chase* of greater beastes, . . . III. i. 37. 7
 in *chace* of beauty excellent Shee left, . . . III. iv. 45. 5

Chase—Continued.

chase away this too long lingring night; III. iv. 60. 5
 Chase her away, from whence she came, to hell: III. iv. 60. 6
 as shee pursued the *chace* Of some wilde beast, III. v. 28. 1
 the former *chace* Had undertaken after her, III. v. 37. 1
 After late *chace* of their embrewed game, III. vi. 17. 3
 Your glory sett to *chace* the salvage beasts, III. vi. 22. 2
 with like fiercenesse did ensw the *chace*. III. xi. 5. 2
 As a dismayed Deare in *chace* embost, III. xii. 17. 8
 thirstnesse, Which he in *chace* endured hath, III. xii. 44. or. 9
 From her high spirit *chace* imperious feare, IV. Pr. 5. 3
 in *chace* The Parthian strikes a stag with shivering dart, IV. i. 49. 7
 bitter gall away to *chace*, IV. iii. 43. 3
 any of the Thracian Nymphes in salvage *chace*, IV. vii. 22. 9
 as off it falls in *chace*, IV. vii. 24. 1
 toile which she had tride In salvage *chace*, IV. viii. 9. 4
 gau from their eye-lids *chace* The drowzie humour IV. viii. 34. 3
 His cheared heart eftsnoons away gau *chace* Sad death, IV. xii. 34. 3
 They being heart that did others *chace*. V. viii. 5. 5
 So cruelly did him pursue and *chace*, V. viii. 36. 6
 following his *chace* in dewy morne, V. viii. 43. 2
 he was swift in *chace*. V. ix. 16. 2
 through the world incessantly doe *chace*, VI. i. 7. 2
 unto his hand in *chace* did happen neare. VI. ii. 6. 9
 I, . . . bend my careless wit To salvage *chace*, VI. ii. 9. 5
 Latonaes sonne After his *chace* on woodie Cynthus VI. ii. 25. 5
 my most delight . . . To hunt the salvage *chace*, VI. ii. 31. 7
 more light of foote and swift in *chace*, VI. iii. 25. 4
 like a wilde goate round about did *chace* VI. iii. 49. 3
 at length, after long weary *chace*, VI. iii. 50. 3
 (For he was swift as any Bncke in *chace*) VI. iv. 8. 3
 no one beast in Forrest, . . . Met him in *chace* VI. v. 15. 8
 nigh tyrd with former *chace*, VI. v. 21. 1
 Still looking after him that did him *chace*, VI. vi. 29. 8
 cruelty and hardnesse from you *chace*, VI. viii. 2. 4
 There on a day, as he pursue'd the *chace*, VI. ix. 5. 1
 them thence didst *chace*, VI. x. 20. 2
 for *chace* of beasts with hound or boawe, VII. vi. 39. 2
 (After her sweaty *chace* and toylesome play) VII. vi. 42. 2
 those Woods, and all that goodly *Chace* VII. vi. 55. 7
 back again doth *chace* Their looser lookes Am. xxi. 7
 fly no more, fayre Love, from Phebus *chace*, Am. xxviii. 13
 with their terrour al the rest may *chace*, Am. xxxi. 7
 Like as a huntsman after weary *chace* Am. lxviii. 1
 I all weary had the *chace* forsooke, Am. lxviii. 6
 with your Steele darts doo *chace* from comming neer; Epith. 70

Chased. *chaced* her that fast from him did fly; II. ii. 7. 8
chaste so fiercely after fearefull flight, II. x. 16. 5
 both as swift on foot as *chased* Stags; II. xi. 23. 5
 Fayre Florimell is *chaced*. III. i. Arg.
 of wilde beastes if she had *chased* beene; III. iv. 51. 4
 Him he *chaced* long Through the thicke woods III. v. 13. 6
 who that was which *chaced* her along the lauds. III. vii. 46. 9
 with . . . hatefull outrage long him *chaced* thus; III. xi. 3. 5
 heaten were and *chased* all about. IV. iv. 43. 4
 Then did he take that *chaced* Squire, IV. ix. 5. 1
 deckt with smyles that all sad humors *chaced*, IV. x. 50. 8
 overthrow, And *chaced* quite out of the field, V. iii. 12. 6
 her full fiercely *chast* In hope to have her overhent at last: V. viii. 4. 4
 They being *chased* that did others *chase*. V. viii. 5. 5
 for what cause they *chased* so that Mayd? V. viii. 15. 4
 like wyld Goates them *chaced* all about, V. viii. 50. 7
chaced them both over hill and dale. V. xi. 59. 7
 whence he them *chast* away, V. xii. 5. 8
 He him pursu'd and *chaced* through the plaine, VI. i. 22. 7
 But *chaste* him still for all his Ladies cry; VI. iii. 51. 2
 He followed fast, and *chaced* him so nie, VI. ix. 4. 6
 Through which the Monckes he *chaced* here and there, VI. xii. 24. 2
chast With all their hounds VII. iv. 52. 2

Chaseth. Britomart *chaceth* Olyphant; III. xi. Arg.
 Corbamho *chaseth* Placidas, And is by Arthure slaine. IV. viii. Arg.

Chasing. his *chacing* steedes aghast Both charett swifte and
 huntsman overcast: I. v. 38. 4
Chasing, and laying on them heavy lode, IV. iv. 23. 7
 Now cuffing close, now *chacing* to and fro, IV. iv. 29. 6
 Of a rude rout him *chasing* to and fro, V. xi. 44. 3
Chasing the gentle Calepine around, VI. iv. 2. 8
 nor be delayd From *chacing* him, VI. x. 1. 6

Chast. See **Chased, Chaste.**

Chaste. See **Chased.**

'There *chast* Aleeste lives inviolate, Gn. 425
 allure *Chast* Ladies cares to fantasies impure. Hub. 820
 our *chast* bowers, in which all vertue rained, T.M. 269
 followed her make like turtle *chaste*. As. 178
 sole possession in so *chaste* a brest! Col. 555
 thy *chaste* life and vertue I esteeme: Col. 573
 with *chaste* heart to honor him alway: Col. 888
 that false winged boy Her *chaste* hart had subdewd I. i. 47. 9
 The Lyon . . . a strong gard Of her *chast* person, I. iii. 9. 3
 his members *chast* Scattered on every mountaine I. v. 38. 7
 The eldest two, most sober, *chast*, and wise, I. x. 4. 5
chaste in worke and will: I. x. 30. 6
 pynd his flesh to keepe his body low and *chast*. I. x. 48. 9
 As a *chaste* Virgin that had wronged beene: II. i. 21. 5
 it is *chaste* and pure as purest snow, II. ii. 9. 7
 he for all *chaste* Dames an endless monument.' II. ii. 10. 9
 Through goodly temperance and affection *chaste*; III. i. 12. 2
chaste desires doe nourish in your mind, III. i. 49. 2
 the *chaste* damzell . . . Did easly heleeve III. i. 53. 7

Chaste—Continued.

heareth fruit of honour and all *chast* desyre. III. v. 52. 9
 In all *chaste* vertue and true bounti-hed, III. vi. 3. 8
 in the sacred throne Of her *chaste* bodie; III. vi. 5. 8
 Lodestarre of all *chaste* affection III. vi. 52. 9
 she, that is so *chaste* a wight.' III. vii. 52. 9
 did abide for ever *chaste* and sownd.' III. vii. 56. 7
 Seeking to match the *chaste* with th' unchaste Ladies traine.' III. vii. 60. 9
 he the powre of *chaste* hands might not heare, III. xi. 6. 3
 Whilst deadly torments doe her *chast* brest rend, III. xi. 11. 3
 In whose *chast* brest all bountie naturall IV. Pr. 4. 3
 wondrous *chast* of life, yet lov'd of Knights and Lords. . . . IV. ii. 35. 9
 That girdle gave the vertue of *chast* love, IV. v. 3. 1
 Whose bodies *chast*, when ever in his powre IV. vii. 12. 6
 ne ever Dame So *chast* and loyall liv'd, IV. viii. 25. 6
 on *chast* vertue grounded their desire, IV. x. 26. 6
 Speedy Hippothoe, and *chaste* Actea, IV. xi. 50. 1
 That had despise do *chast* and faire a dame, IV. xii. 16. 7
 Unless that she were continent and *chast*, V. iii. 28. 8
 Did the most *chast* Penelope possesse V. vii. 39. 2
 dints the parts entire With *chast* affects Am. vi. 12
 In *chast* desires, on heavenly beauty bound. Am. viii. 8
 Burning in flames of pure and *chast* desyre: Am. xxii. 12
 Goe visit her in her *chast* bowre of rest Am. lxxxiii. 7
 the *chast* wombe informe with timely seed, Epith. 386
 So many millions of *chaste* pleasures play. H.B. 259
 let your bed with pleasures *chast* abound, Proth. 103

Chaster. My *chaster* Muse for shame doth blush to write; I. viii. 48. 2

Chastest. the *chastest* floure that eye did spring I. i. 48. 4
 Within the closest of her *chastest* bowre, H.B. 249

Chastise. Threatning to *chastise* me, V. ii. 11. 9

Chastised. Would her have *chastis'd* with his yron flail, V. xii. 43. 3

Chastity. We be not tyde to wilfull *chastitie*, Hub. 477
 faire flower of *chastitie*, Ti. 251
 Adorn'd with wisdom and with *chastitie*, D. 215
 The floure of vertue and pure *chastitie*, Col. 469
 her . . . That was the floure of faith and *chastity*: I. iii. 23. 5
 burnt his beastly hart t' eforce her *chastitye*. I. vi. 4. 9
 And win rich spoile of rausackt *chastitee*. I. i. 5. 5
 Of *chastity* and honour virginall: II. i. 10. 8
 Shee is the floure of grace and *chastity* II. ix. 4. 3
 It falls me here to write of *Chastity*, III. Pr. 1. 1
 In th' one her rule; in th' other her rare *chastitee*. . . . III. Pr. 5. 9
 for pure *chastitee* and vertue rare, III. iv. 3. 4
 In stedfast *chastitee* and vertue rare, III. v. 8. 5
 Of *chastity* and vertue virginall, III. v. 53. 6
 in perfect love and spotlesse fame Of *chastitee*, III. v. 54. 4
 In so great prayse of stedfast *chastity* III. v. 55. 1
 all the gifts of grace and *chastitee* III. vi. 2. 5
chastitee Had lodging in so meane a maintenance; III. vii. 59. 3
chastity did for it selfe embrace, III. vii. 60. 2
 soveraine favor towards *chastity*, III. viii. 29. 3
 losse of *chastitee*, or change of love: III. viii. 42. 2
 t' advance thy goodly *chastitee* III. viii. 43. 3
 Britomart the floure of *chastity*; III. xi. 6. 2
 In simple truth and blamelesse *chastitee*, IV. viii. 30. 3
 They tied were to stedfast *chastity* V. vii. 9. 7
 Firme *Chastity*, that spight ne blemish dare: VI. x. 27. 5
 Adorn'd with honour, love, and *chastity*! Am. lxix. 8
 There dwels sweet love, and constant *chastity*, Epith. 191

Chastity's. To honors seat and *chastities* sweet bowre. Epith. 180

Chat. After his chere the Pedler cau *chat*, S.C. May 284
 to holden *chat* With seely shepherds swayne, S.C. Jul. 29
 Thus *chatten* the people in their steads, S.C. S. 120

Chatten. See **Chat.**

Chattering. The trembling ghosts . . . *Chattering* their iron teeth, I. v. 32. 6
Chattering his teeth for cold VII. vii. 31. 2

Chaucer. Dan *Chaucer*, well of English undefyled, IV. ii. 32. 8

Chaufe, Chauff(e). See **Chafe.**

Chaufing. See **Chafing.**

Chaw. See **Jaw.**
chaw the tender prickles in her Cud; Ga. 86
 malicious Envy . . . still did *chaw* . . . a venomous tode, I. iv. 30. 2
 all the poison ran about his *chaw*; I. iv. 30. 4

Chawed. The whiles his flock their *chawed* cuds do eate, Gn. 144
 inwardly he *chawed* his owne maw At neighbours welth, I. iv. 30. 5
 Long thus he *chawd* the cud of inward griefe, III. x. 18. 1
 She *chaw'd* the cud of lover's carefull plight; V. v. 27. 2
 though she hungrily Earst *chawed* thereon, V. xii. 39. 6

Chawing. *chawing* vengeance all the way I went, II. iv. 29. 2
Chawing the cud of griefe and inward paine, V. vi. 19. 2

Chayre. See **Chare.**

Chap. To keepe their flocks for litle hyre and *chape*, VI. xi. 40. 7

Check. even the highest Powers of heaven to *check*) VII. vi. 22. 4

Checked. by the *checked* wawe they did desery It plaine, II. xi. 18. 7
 being *checkt* he did abstaine straightway, VI. viii. 29. 4
 Is *checkt* and changed from his nature trew, VII. vii. 54. 8

Checklone. See **Ciclaton.**

Checkmate. Love they him called that gave me *checkmate*, S.C. D. 53

Check. so stremes the trickling teares Adowne thy *cheeke*, S.C. Ap. 8
 In either *cheeke* depeincten lively chere: S.C. Ap. 69
 did purely shyne Upon her snowy *cheeke*; III. vii. 9. 4
 Privily moystening his horrid *cheeke*: III. xi. 44. 7
 Approching nigh unto him, *cheeke* by *cheeke*, V. ii. 49. 7
 Decking her *cheeke* with a vermilion rose; V. v. 30. 4

Check-bones. His *cheeke-bones* raw, and cie-pits hollow grew, IV. xii. 20. 3

Cheeks. outraging her *cheekes* and golden haire, Bel. x. 3
 with pallid *cheekes* The Romane triumphs glorie to beholde, Ro. xiv. 11
 those pallid *cheekes* and ashy hew, D. 302

Cheeks—Continued.

His cheeks wext pale, D. 542
 From her red cheeks the roses rent away; As. 160
 His bare thin cheeks for want of better bits, l. viii. 41. 3
 His raw-bone cheeks . . . Were shronke into his jawes, I. x. 35. 8
 With rosy cheeks, for shame as blushing red: l. xi. 51. 4
 salt teares bedewd the hearers cheeks, l. xii. 16. 9
 rosy red Did paint his chearefull cheeks, ll. i. 41. 5
 in her cheeks the vermeil red did shew, ll. iii. 22. 5
 cheeks with teares, and sydes with blood, did all abownd, ll. iv. 3. 9
 The bashfull blood her snowy cheeks did dye, ll. ix. 41. 4
 With hollow eyes and rawbone cheeks forspent, IV. v. 34. 4
 in her cheeks made roses oft appeare: IV. x. 50. 5
 all her bones might through her cheeks be red: V. xii. 29. 6
 deadly pallied hew Benumbes her cheeks: VI. viii. 40. 7
 ruddy cheeks, lyke unto Roses red, Am. lxiv. 6
 when the rose in her red cheeks appeares; Am. lxxxii. 3
 hew . . . With which the cheeks are sprinkled, H.B. 93
 Her cheeks lyke apples which the sun hath rudded, Epith. 173
 How the red roses flush up in her cheeks, Epith. 226
Cheer. heare Cherefully the Winters wrathfull cheare; S.C. F. 26
 In either cheeke depeineten lively chere: S.C. Ap. 69
 With singing, and shouting, and jolly chere: S.C. May 21
 After his chere the Peiller can chat, S.C. May 284
 The chippes, and they the chere: S.C. Jul. 188
 Hey, ho, heavie cheere! S.C. Au. 106
 With cakes and cracknells, and such country chere: S.C. N. 96
 sike happy cheere is turnd to heavie chaunce, S.C. N. 103
 now morne with heavy cheare, S.C. N. 151
 shee became so meeke and milde of cheare, D. 125
 of his chere did seeme too solemne sad; I. i. 2. 8
 With change of chear the . . . maid Let fal her eien, I. ii. 27. 5
 hag by chaunces of my cheare Perceiv'd my thought; I. ii. 42. 1
 with trembling cheare Her up he tooke, I. ii. 45. 6
 his Lady did so well him cheare, I. iii. 34. 7
 be of cheare, and comfort to you take; I. vii. 52. 5
 with sweet joyous cheare him thus bespake: I. viii. 26. 6
 She cast to bring him where he chearen might, I. x. 2. 8
 With hartie wordes her knight she gan to cheare, I. xi. 1. 5
 Whose sight my feeble soule doth greatly cheare: I. xi. 3. 5
 forth proceeding with sad sober cheare, I. xii. 21. 4
 fained cheare, as for the time behoves, II. ii. 34. 3
 One thought her cheare too little, II. ii. 34. 9
 Can change my cheare, or make me ever mourne: II. vi. 10. 8
 Her selfe to cherish, and her guest to cheare, II. vi. 21. 4
 seemeth by your troubled cheare, II. ix. 42. 1
 Her hountie she abated, and his cheare empayrd, II. x. 30. 9
 Chaunged thy lively cheare, and living made thee dead? III. ii. 30. 9
 faynd to cheare his lady in dismay, III. viii. 15. 7
 That chearefull word his weak heart much did cheare, III. x. 26. 6
 Downe hanging his dull head with heavy chere, III. xii. 16. 3
 The morrowe next appeard with joyous cheare, III. xii. 28. 6
 His change of cheere that anguish did bewray, IV. i. 50. 7
 whose sad reuffull cheare Made her to change her hew, IV. iii. 46. 8
 Thence to depart with glee and gladsome cheare, IV. iii. 51. 3
 Shew'd change of better cheare: IV. vi. 38. 3
 to rue the others heavy cheare; IV. vii. 34. 7
 al the world shews joyous cheare, IV. x. 44. 9
 when her bridale cheare Should be solemne'd; V. ii. 3. 7
 Timely to joy and carrie comely cheare: V. v. 38. 5
 For he, their host, them goodly well did cheare, V. vi. 22. 8
 by your change of cheare is easie for to see, V. vii. 18. 9
 Souldan, with presumptuous cheare And countenance sublime, V. viii. 30. 3
 with goodly chere Them entertayn'd, V. x. 5. 3
 her gan cheare with what shee had wewd, V. x. 38. 8
 He did him selfe encourage and take better cheare, V. xi. 2. 9
 She gan rejoice and shew triumphant chere, V. xi. 33. 2
 hanging down her head with heavie cheare, V. xi. 64. 4
 it did her dead hart cheare, V. xii. 12. 8
 then would shee make Great cheare, V. xii. 32. 7
 Temper his griefe, and turned it to cheare, VI. iii. 6. 2
 To cheare his guests whom he had stayd that night, VI. iii. 6. 3
 afterwards to cheare with speaches kind; VI. vii. 50. 7
 Nor better cheare to shew in misery, VI. xi. 8. 7
 With gladfull speaches and with lovely cheare; VI. xi. 50. 3
 with sterne count'naunce and disdainfull cheare, VII. vi. 12. 5
 having chang'd his cheare, VII. vi. 31. 5
 To celebrate the solemne bridall cheare, VII. vii. 12. 4
 Mark when she smiles with amiable cheare, Am. xl. 1
 cheare you your heavy spright, Am. lxiii. 13
Cheared. when he saw him slaine himselfe he cheard, Gn. 312
 That cheard his friends, and did his foes amate: II. i. 6. 4
 cheard well with wine and spicerie: III. i. 42. 5
 much cheard the feeble spright Of the sicke virgin, III. ii. 47. 1
 downe to rest Her selfe she set, and comfortably cheard: III. vi. 10. 7
 Shee much was heart to heare him mentiond, III. xii. 41. 1
 His cheared heart eftsoones away gan chase Sad death, IV. xii. 34. 3
 But that faire Lady would be cheard for nought, VI. iii. 6. 6
 And, having cheared her, thus said: VI. iv. 34. 6
 So my storme-beaten hart likewise is cheared Am. xl. 13
Cheerfull. the foule that shunnes the chearefull light Bel. v. 13
 Frame to thy songe their chearefull cherishing, S.C. Jun. 55
 To cheerefull songs can change my cherelesse cryes, S.C. Au. 182
 From chearefull looks great mirth and gladsome glee, Gn. 184
 The Margolde, and chearefull Rosemarie; Gn. 668
 Began to comfort me in chearefull wise, H.ub. 19
 Receyved them with chearefull entertayne, H.ub. 1085
 Sitting so cheerelesse at the chearefull boorde, U.V. 5
 With pleasures choyce to feed his cheerefull sprights: Ti. 522
 she started up with chearefull sight, Ti. 642

Cheerful—Continued.

Embathed Balme, and chearefull Galingale, Mu. 194
 I match with that sweet smile and chearefull brow, D. 306
 dreary horror dim the chearefull light, D. 328
 brought forth chearefull day: Col. 856
 He, . . . Remounted up as light as chearefull Larke; I. i. 44. 7
 chearefull Chaunticlere with his note shrill I. ii. 1. 6
 My chearefull day is turnd to chearelesse night, I. iii. 27. 7
 His chearefull whistle merily doth sound, I. iii. 31. 8
 That Phoebus chearefull face durst never veue, I. v. 20. 2
 chearefull birds of sundry kynd I. v. 31. 4
 cheareful blood in fayntnes chill did melt, I. vii. 6. 8
 His chearefull words reviv'd her chearelesse spright, I. vii. 52. 8
 Since I the heavens chearefull face did veue, I. viii. 38. 8
 drave Far from that baunt all other chearefull fowle, I. ix. 33. 8
 Not all so chearefull seemed she I. x. 14. 3
 entertaynes with friendly chearefull mood, I. x. 32. 4
 she beheld those maydens meriment With chearefull veue; I. xii. 8. 2
 rosy red Did paint his chearefull cheekes, II. i. 41. 5
 Chaunted aloud their chearefull harmonie, II. v. 31. 7
 veue of chearefull day Did never . . . it selfe display, II. vii. 29. 4
 heavens chearefull face enveloped, II. xii. 34. 7
 The joyous birdes, shrouded in chearefull shade II. xii. 71. 1
 Her chearefull words much cheard the feeble spright, III. ii. 47. 1
 chearefull looks as earst did shew, III. iii. 50. 9
 Which chearefull signe did send unto her sight III. iii. 52. 4
 That chearefull word his weak heart much did cheare, III. x. 26. 6
 Of chearefull looke and lovely to behold: III. xii. 13. 2
 She chearefull, fresh, and full of joyaunce glad, III. xii. 18. 4
 hardly of her chearefull speech Did comfort take, IV. v. 38. 1
 his wonted chearefull hew Gan fade, IV. vii. 20. 1
 chearefull signes he shewed outwardly, IV. xii. 35. 5
 A chearefull countenance on them let fall, V. ix. 34. 8
 With such his chearefull speaches he doth wield Her mind V. x. 24. 7
 to the world display His chearefull face, V. xii. 11. 4
 rather did more chearefull seeme therefore: VI. i. 32. 5
 The Ladie, . . . Gan reare her eyes as to the chearefull light, VI. ii. 42. 8
 to see that chearefull sight, VI. iii. 45. 5
 Had never joyance felt nor chearefull thought, VI. xi. 45. 2
 looking up with chearefull veue, VII. vii. 57. 8
 Fed on the fulnesse of that chearefull glauce, Am. xxxix. 12
 Hark! how the chearefull birds do chaunt Epith. 78
 chearefull grace and amiable sight; H.B. 131
Cheerfully. heare Cherefully the Winters wrathfull cheare; S.C. F. 26
 All which together song full chearefully III. xii. 5. 6
 How chearefully thou lookest from above, Epith. 291
Cheerfulness. her against sweet Chearefulness was placed, IV. x. 50. 6
Cheering. great Dame Natures handnaide chearing every kind, III. iv. 56. 9
 with faire blandishment Her chearing up, VI. iv. 27. 7
Cheerless. To cheerefull songs can change my cherelesse cryes, S.C. Au. 182
 All comfortlesse doth hide her chearelesse head T.M. 239
 Sitting so chearelesse at the cheerefull boorde, U.V. 5
 My chearefull day is turnd to chearelesse night, I. iii. 27. 7
 His chearefull words reviv'd her chearelesse spright, I. vii. 52. 8
 The chearelesse man, whom sorrow did dismay, I. viii. 43. 7
 to chace the chearelesse darke; I. xi. 51. 8
 whenas chearelesse Night yeovered had Fayre heaven III. xii. 1. 1
 (welcomed with cold And chearelesse hunger) IV. vii. 28. 2
 that long hath slept in chearelesse bower, Am. iv. 6
Cheerly. They cherlie chaunt, T.M. 321
Cheers. cheers my dulled spright, VI. Pr. 1. 9
Cheese. make them cheese and bredl; III. x. 36. 8
Cheerish. Eke cheerish his child, S.C. May 86
 cared not to cherishe No gentle wits, Ti. 362
 to cherish him with diets daint, I. x. 2. 7
 Una . . . besought Himselfe to cheerish, I. x. 29. 5
 Her selfe to cherish, and her guest to cheare, II. vi. 21. 4
 To cherish her with all things choise and rare; VI. xii. 14. 7
 Which if she graunt, then live, and my love cheerish: Am. ii. 13
 that, which shall you make immortal, cheerish, Am. xxvii. 14
Cherished. Still when as he enfeebled was, him cherisht, IV. iii. 29. 4
 Where all that night them selves they cherished, V. x. 39. 8
Cherishment. with rich bountie, and deare cherishment, T.M. 573
Cherries. Queene-apples, and red Cherries from the tree, VII. vi. 43. 6
 Her lips lyke cherries charming men to byte, Epith. 174
Cherry. me in mirth do cherry! VI. x. 22. 9
Cherubim. Yet farre more faire be those bright Cherubins, H.H.B. 92
Cherwell. The Churne and Charuwell, two small streames, IV. xi. 25. 3
Chest. wound my heart, and rend my bleeding chest, D. 298
 he perced through his chaufed chest I. iii. 42. 6
 When corage first does creepe in manly chest, I. ix. 9. 2
 These words she breathed forth from riven chest: II. i. 47. 5
 When the hart blood should gush out of his chest, II. xi. 37. 7
 Sorrow is heaped in thy hollow chest, III. ii. 32. 7
 Unwares it strooke into her snowie chest, III. xii. 33. 4
 catching hold of this Sea-beaten chest, V. iv. 11. 6
 Chaunst to espy upon her vyory chest The rosie marke, VI. xii. 15. 5
Chester. Dee, . . . that doth by Chester tend; IV. xi. 39. 4
Chests. huge great yron chests, and coffers strong, II. vii. 30. 2
Chevalrous, -ry. See Chivalrous, etc.
Chevisaunce. The pretie Pawnee, And the Chevisaunce, S.C. Ap. 143
 They maken many a wrong chevisaunce, S.C. May 92
 'Fortune, the foe of famous chevisaunce, II. ix. 8. 1
 rett from him so faire a chevisaunce, III. vii. 45. 5
 shameful . . . t' abandon noble chevisaunce III. xi. 24. 6
Chew, etc. See Chew, etc.
Chian. The Chian Peincter, when he was requirde Ded. Son. xvii. 1
 For Chian folke to pourtraict beauties Queene, IV. v. 12. 7
Chicken. coud it tenderly, As chicken newly hatcht, II. viii. 9. 9
Chickens. bid his faithlesse chickens overronne III. iii. 46. 7

- Chide.** His angry steede did *chide* his foming bitt, I. i. 1. 6
him doth *chyde* as false and fraudulent, IV. xii. 23. 2
gan first to scold And *chide* at him IV. xii. 26. 4
Chief. herein I tooke (toke herein!) my *chiefe* delight, Pet. iv. 9
ever my floocke was my *chiefe* care, S.C. F. 23
They never stroven to be *chiefe*, S.C. Jul. 167
nowe is in his *chiefe* sovereigntee, S.C. S. 50
The coloured chaplets wrought with a *chiefe*, S.C. N. 115
Man is not like an Ape In his *chiefe* parts, Hub. 1043
The Realmes *chiefe* strength and girlond of the crowne, Hub. 1185
That went to be the worlds *chiefe* ornament, T.M. 74
It is my *chiefe* profession to compyle; T.M. 432
They thinke to be *chiefe* praise of Poetry; T.M. 555
the shepheard which hath charge in *chief*, Col. 244
courts *chief* garland with all vertues dight, Col. 499
Unmiudfull of *chiefe* parts of manlinesse; Col. 764
O holy virgin! *chiefe* of nyne, I. Pr. 2. 1
lesser pangas can beare who hath endur'd the *chief*, I. vi. 37. 9
the richesse of all heavenly grace In *chiefe* degree II. ii. 41. 2
Loerinc left *chiefe* Lord of Britany, II. x. 13. 7
the *chiefe* dominion By strength was wielded II. x. 39. 7
their *chiefe* and th' authour of that strife: II. xi. 16. 8
chiefe And choicest med'eine for sick harts reliefe: III. iii. 5. 4
caused to be hang'd by In his *chiefe* Church, III. iii. 59. 3
of her name and nation be *chiefe*, III. iv. 11. 7
Whose *chiefe* desire is love and friendly aid . . . to nourish IV. i. 46. 3
Thereto he ofred for to make him *chiefe* IV. ix. 15. 7
his honor, which she tendred *chiefe*, V. vii. 44. 4
In evils counsell is the comfort *chiefe*; VI. iv. 34. 7
those three in the midst doe *chiefe* on her attend, VI. x. 21. 9
had the *chiefe* commaund of all the rest, VI. xi. 3. 5
Is not the hart of all the body *chiefe*, Am. l. 7
Chiefest. Chloris, that is the *chiefest* Nymph of all, S.C. Ap. 122
whilome wast the worldes *chiefest* riches, Ti. 675
great Cynthia her in *chiefest* grace Doth hold, Col. 600
The first and *chiefest* of the seven, I. x. 44. 2
Albe Charissa were their *chiefest* founderesse, I. x. 44. 9
three the *chiefest* and of greatest powre, II. ix. 47. 7
His *chiefest* letts and authors of his harmes, II. xi. 31. 3
Which alwaies of his paines he made the *chiefest* meed, III. iv. 4. 9
from my *chiefest* foe me to release, V. xi. 18. 4
some other of the *chiefest* theeves, VI. xi. 15. 1
This day the sunne is in his *chiefest* hight, Epith. 265
Hub. 623
Chieffy. *chieffie* joyes on foote them to beholde, Hub. 831
wisely desire, That *chieffie* doth each noble minde adorne, Hub. 831
the best helpe, which *chieffy* him sustain'd, Hub. 853
'Of such . . . I *chieffy* doe inquire, I. i. 31. 5
But *chieffy* skill to ride seemes a science II. iv. 1. 7
chieffy Paridell his hart did grate III. ix. 14. 5
In which her kingdomes throne is *chieffy* resiant, IV. xi. 28. 9
chieffy of the fairest Florimell, V. ii. 2. 8
chieffy by him whose life her law doth bynd, V. v. 41. 7
chieffy by that yron page he ghest, V. vi. 34. 3
chieffy Talus with his yron fayle, V. xi. 59. 4
chieffy Calidore, whom griefe had most possess, VI. xi. 41. 9
chieffy Mercury, that next doth raigne, VII. vi. 14. 8
Chiefestain. forst their *chieftain*, for his safeties sake, II. x. 16. 6
(Their *Chiefestain* Humber named was aright,) II. x. 16. 7
Child. See Chilled, Foster-child, Maiden-child, Man-child.
As *child* whose parent is unkent, To his Booke 2
Palinodie, thou art a worldes *childe*: S.C. May 73
Eke cherish his *child*, S.C. May 86
O come, (thou sacred *childe*) come sliding soft, Gn. 37
thou, (dread sacred *child*) Gn. 54
Hyperions fierie *childe* Ascending Mui. 51
Exceeding shone, like Phoebus fayrest *childe*, I. iv. 9. 1
childe ne kinsman living had he none To leave them to; I. iv. 28. 6
hart that . . . is with *childe* of glorious great intent, I. v. 1. 2
O welcome, *child!* whom I have longd to see, I. v. 27. 8
For ransom leaving him the late-borne *childe*; I. vi. 23. 6
As carefull Nurse her *child* from falling oft does reare, I. x. 35. 9
her foolhardy *chylde* Did come too neare, I. xii. 11. 1
Me then he left enwombed of this *childe*, II. i. 50. 8
This luckles *childe*, whom thus ye see with blood defild, II. i. 50. 9
the *childe* Uptaking, to the Palmer gave to beare; II. ii. 11. 1
he nought could say, Till him the *childe* bespoke; II. viii. 7. 3
fonder then Cephisus foolish *chylde*, III. ii. 44. 6
hath him borne a *chylde*, III. vi. 50. 7
The royall *child* with readie quicke foresight IV. viii. 44. 8
minde did travell as with *chylde* IV. ix. 17. 3
Upon a day she found this gentle *childe* V. i. 6. 2
to receive In her owne mouth the food ment for her *chylde*, V. v. 53. 2
Like as a wayward *childe*, V. vi. 14. 1
the bold *child* that perill well espyng, V. viii. 32. 1
seizd not, where it was hight, Upon the *childe*, V. xi. 8. 8
Nought fear'd the *childe* his lookes, V. xi. 13. 1
arad, Thou gentle *chylde*, wherefore VI. ii. 8. 8
Threatning to eazhize me, as doth t'a *chylde* pertaine, VI. ii. 11. 9
'Faire *chylde*, the high desire . . . which in you doth aspire, VI. ii. 34. 4
Chylde Tristram prayd that he with him might goe VI. ii. 36. 3
through feare what of his *childe* became, VI. iii. 17. 9
That from his sides some noble *chylde* should rize, VI. iv. 33. 2
The noble *childe*, preventing his desire, VI. viii. 15. 7
brought home and nursed well As his owne *chylde*; VI. ix. 14. 8
how the heavens had her graste To save her *chylde*, VI. xii. 16. 9
Who ever is the mother of one *chylde*, VI. xii. 21. 1
great Earth, great Chaos *chylde*; VII. vi. 26. 6
thee, faire Titans *child*, I rather weene, VII. vi. 32. 1
yet a *chylde*, renewing still thy yeares, H.L. 55
- Child—Continued.**
Fayre *childe* of beauty! Epith. 288
The brightest Angell, even the *Child* of Light, H.I.L. 83
Childbed. Charissa, late in *child-bed* brought, I. x. 29. 7
Childed. A little mayde, the which ye *chylde*d tho; VI. xii. 17. 7
Childhood. With which she from her *childhood* had bene fed; IV. i. 26. 6
Childish. lull in rugged armes withouten *childish* feare, I. vi. 27. 9
Their wanton sportes and *childish* mirth did play, I. xii. 7. 2
shewst th' ensample of thy *childishe* might, II. iv. 45. 4
Amongst his peres playing his *childish* sport; V. i. 6. 3
Children. See Foster-children.
the *children* of the earth Heapt hills on hills Ro. xii. 1
in gathering Into her lap the *children* of the spring, Mui. 128
who shall not great Nightes *children* scorne, I. v. 23. 8
Night . . . can the *children* of fayre light deface? I. v. 24. 5
The fall of famous *children* borne of mee, I. v. 25. 2
a Lyouesse . . . did lowd requere Her *children* I. vi. 27. 7
them before the fry of *children* yong I. xii. 7. 1
The *children* of one syre by mothers three; II. ii. 13. 2
fooles, lovers, *children*, Dames, II. ix. 50. 9
So many *children* he did multiply: II. x. 22. 4
her sisters *children*, woxen strong, II. x. 32. 6
Dayes dearest *children* be the blessed seed III. iv. 59. 5
Ungratious *children* of one erracelesse syre, III. v. 15. 6
Foolhardy as th' Earthes *children*, III. xi. 22. 8
who *children* were All three as one; IV. ii. 41. 7
in seeking for her *children* three Long life, IV. iii. 2. 2
slaine her *children* reufully, alas! V. x. 6. 9
Giving her dearest *children* one by one Unto a dreadfull
Monster V. x. 13. 6
Ere all her *children* he from her had left: V. x. 14. 5
all her other *children* . . . Had hid themselves, V. x. 19. 3
My *children* and my people, burnt in flame V. xi. 19. 7
Be lacke of *children* to supply your place, VI. iv. 35. 2
Children's. th' earth under her *childrens* weight did grone, Ro. xii. 7
eke thy *childrens* thrids to be asunder burst! IV. ii. 49. 9
That she might see her *childrens* thrids forth brought, IV. ii. 50. 3
Latonaes *childrens* wrath that all her issue wasted, V. x. 7. 9
With their great deedes, and fld their *childrens* eares? Com. Son. iii. 4
Chill. This *chill*, that cold; this crooked, that wrye; S.C. F. 28
saddé winters wrathe, and season *chill*, S.C. N. 33
The Ape, that earst did nought but *chill* and quake, Hub. 993
chearefull blood in fayntnes *chill* did melt, I. vii. 6. 8
The yron man, . . . did inly *chill* and quake, V. vi. 9. 6
courage *chill* Kindling afresh, gan battell to renew, VI. i. 35. 7
Chattering his teeth for cold that did him *chill*; VII. vii. 31. 2
after him came next the *chill* December: VII. vii. 41. 1
Chilled. his hart was inly *child* With great amazement, VI. i. 4. 8
Chimera. feile *Chimera*, in her darkesome den, VI. i. 8. 2
Chimera's. faire Xanthus sprinced with *Chimera*s blood, Gn. 19
Chimney. And one great *chimney*, II. ix. 29. 3
Chimneys. Fewe *chymnys* reeking you shall espye: S.C. S. May 177
Chin. spring forth rancly under his *chine*, S.C. S. 118
There thristy Tantalus hong by the *chin*; I. v. 35. 5
To rubb her temples, and to chanfe her *chin*, I. vii. 21. 5
Deepe was he drenched to the upmost *chin*, II. vii. 58. 1
to the *chin* he clette his head in twaine, III. v. 23. 6
cleft his head asunder to his *chin*, VI. i. 23. 5
Chine. Whom Calidore thus carried on his *chine*; VI. iii. 3. 8
Chined. it *chynd* his backe behind the sell, IV. vi. 13. 8
Chink. he peeped out through a *chinek*, S.C. May 252
Chips. Theyr sheepe han . . . The *chippes*, S.C. Jun. 188
Chiron. The seed of Saturne and faire Nais, *Chiron* hight, VII. vii. 40. 9
Chirp. *Chirpe* loud to thee out of their leavy cages, IV. x. 45. 8
Chirped. shrill grasshoppers *chirped* them around; Gn. 231
Chirruping. Frame to thy songe their cheerefull *chirruping*, S.C. Jun. 55
Chivalrous. brave poursuitt of *chevalrous* emprise, I. ix. 1. 4
did apply Thy mindes to prayse and *chevalrous* desyre: II. x. 22. 6
Her lovers shape and *chevalrous* aray: III. iv. 5. 5
Chivalry. the president Of noblesse and of *chevalree*: To his Booke 4
some of love, and some of *chevalrie*; S.C. F. 99
To all that armes professe and *chevalry*, Ded. Son. ix. 4
The floure of *chevalry*, . . . Doth promise fruite Ded. Son. x. 2
when corage bott The . . . joy of *chevalree*, First kindled I. ii. 35. 2
him destroy, That was the floure of . . . *chevalrye*; I. iv. 45. 8
Greatly advanncing his gay *chevalree*: I. v. 16. 5
'Fayre braunch of noblesse, floure of *chevalrie*, I. viii. 26. 7
By dew desert of noble *chevalree*, I. xii. 20. 8
The scoorne of knighthood and trew *chevalrye*, II. iii. 10. 5
He had not trayned bene in *chevalree*, II. iii. 46. 5
To whom no share in armes and *chevalree* They doe impart, III. ii. 1. 4
they mervaild at her *chevalree* And noble prowess, III. ix. 24. 5
bore great sway in armes and *chivalrie*, IV. i. 32. 2
Ne more renowned for their *chevalrie*, IV. iii. 2. 5
with the praise of armes and *chevalrie* IV. v. 1. 2
Ne better doth besecme brave *chevalry*, V. ii. 1. 2
To deedes of armes and proefe of *chevalrie* V. iii. 4. 3
what prescribed were by lawes of *chevalrie*, V. vii. 28. 9
none more noble then is *chevalrie*) VI. ii. 34. 8
Whether ye list him traine in *chevalry*, VI. iv. 35. 8
flour of *Chevalrie!* Proth. 150
Chloris. Chloris, that is the chiefest Nymph of all, S.C. Ap. 122
Choctt. See Choked.
Choice. if *choicce* were to me, S.C. S. May 166
he call hem at their good *choyce*; S.C. S. 143
When *choise* I had to choose my wandring way, S.C. D. 62
Renown'd in *choyce* of happie marriage Gn. 487
He made small *choyce*; Hub. 849
the *choicce* Of all that ever did in rimes rejoice, Ti. 333
With pleasures *choyce* to feed his cheerefull sprights: Ti. 522

Choice—Continued.

- beware of hickleness, In *choice*, . . . of thy deare-loved
 Dame; I. iv. 1. 4
- 'O! who is that, which brings me happy *choyce* Of death, I. viii. 38. 3
- A place pickt out by *choyce* of best alyve, II. xii. 42. 3
- 'Perdy,' (said Britomart) 'the *choise* is hard; III. i. 27. 6
- Fro love to hate, a change of evill *choise*; IV. iii. 45. 6
- Yet at her *choise* they all did greatly muse, IV. v. 21. 3
- Unto my *choise* by no meanes would assent, IV. vii. 16. 3
- of their loves *choise* they might freedom clame, IV. ix. 37. 7
- by chance more then by *choyce*, VI. viii. 46. 7
- To cherish her with all things *choise* and rare; VI. xii. 14. 7
- Therefore in *choise* of love he doth desyre H.L. 110
- in your *choise* of Loves, H.B. 190
- Choiceful.** His *choicefull* sense with every change doth lit: Mui. 159
- Choicely.** *choicely* pickt out from all the rest, II. vi. 12. 4
- Choicest.** *choicest* witt Cannot your glorious pourtraiet figure
 playne, III. Pr. 3. 6
- choicest* med'cine for sick harts reliefe; III. iii. 5. 5
- Disperseth them to catch his *choycest* pray; VI. xi. 49. 2
- Choir.** all the *quire* of birds did sweetly sing, II. vi. 24. 8
- gan all the *quire* of birdes II. xii. 76. 1
- Of all which there was doing in that *quire*; VI. viii. 48. 4
- the *quyre* of Byrds resounded, 'Their anthemes
 th' unpleasant *Quyre* of Frogs still croking Am. xix. 5
- Choke.** Redounding teares did *choke* th' end of her plaint, Epith. 349
- Sthenoboea . . . her selfe did *choke* With wilfull chord I. iii. 8. 1
- all the ayre doth *choke*, That none can breath, I. v. 50. 5
- al the land with stench and heven with horror *choke*, I. vii. 13. 6
- Both horse and man nigh able for to *choke*; I. xi. 44. 9
- A flaming fire, . . . did all entrance *choke*, II. v. 3. 5
- Did *choke* the entrance with a lump of sin, III. xii. 21. 8
- Choked.** welnigh *choked* with the deadly stinke, VI. i. 23. 7
- flame, Which *chokt* the porch of that enchanted gate I. i. 22. 2
- Dart, nigh *choekt* with sands of tinny mines, III. iii. 43. 3
- him nigh *choked* with the deadly stinke, IV. xi. 31. 5
- he nigh *choked* was, Being unable to digest that bone; V. xi. 31. 8
- strained him so streightly that he *chokt* him neare, VI. iv. 21. 6
- choked* he with overflowing gall, VI. xii. 33. 9
- Choking.** *Choking* the remnant of his plaintife speach, Am. xliii. 4
- Make us to wish theyr *choking*, III. xi. 12. 4
- Choler.** when *choler* is inflamed with rage, Epith. 350
- The man straightway his *choler* up did move, S.C. May 136
- Trembling through hasty rage when *choler* in him sweld, Huh. 364
- grieved mindes, which *choler* did englut, I. iv. 33. 9
- Chauffing and foming *choler* each against his fo, II. ii. 23. 5
- As fayning *choler* which was turn'd to cold; IV. iv. 29. 9
- rather in them kindled *choler* new: IV. vi. 27. 2
- Gnyon did his *choler* pacify, V. ii. 13. 4
- softly royne, when salvage *choler* gan rebound, V. iii. 36. 5
- he straightway with haughtie *choler* burned, V. ix. 33. 9
- Choose.** Thenot, to that I *choose* thou doest me tempt; VI. ii. 12. 3
- choise I had to *choose* my wandring way, S.C. N. 49
- the yong hastie gallants he did *chose* To follow, S.C. D. 62
- wish him to *chuse* His Master, Huh. 797
- I *chose* before a life of wretchednes, Huh. 884
- Doth rather *choose* to sit in idle Cell, Huh. 984
- None would *choose* goodnes of his owne freewill, T.M. 221
- Whose merits they to glorifie do *chose*, T.M. 456
- chuse* What storie she will for her tapet take, Ti. 371
- Thrise happie she, whom he to praise did *chose*, Mui. 275
- made me in that desert *chose* to dwell, As. 36
- fed with words that could not *chose* but please; Col. 91
- prowest knight, That ever Ladie to her love did *chose*, I. i. 54. 8
- bad him *choose* what death he would desire; I. v. 14. 3
- So few there bee, That *chose* the narrow path, I. ix. 50. 8
- years More rype us reason lent to *chose* our Peares, I. x. 10. 4
- Refuse such fruitlesse toile, and present pleasures *chuse*, II. iv. 18. 5
- choose* my flitting houres to spend, II. vi. 17. 9
- no'te he *chuse* But beare the rigour, II. vii. 33. 7
- him streight did *choose* Their king, II. vii. 39. 7
- either Gloriana let her *chuse*, II. x. 37. 8
- Gan *choose* his Dame with *Bascimano* gay, III. Pr. 5. 7
- Their fit disports with faire delight doe *chose*, III. i. 56. 8
- 'The second was an holy Nunne to *chose*, III. ii. 31. 4
- They by consent should *chose* the stoniest three, III. vii. 58. 6
- Him entertayn'd and did her champion *chose*; IV. ii. 38. 7
- Unto your selfe I freely leave to *chose*, V. x. 12. 7
- Some with their eyes the daintest morsels *chose*; VI. viii. 39. 4
- They for their Judge did Pastorella *chose*; VI. ix. 43. 3
- ne wist what way to *chose*; VII. vi. 24. 5
- Chose* rather to be prayed for dooing good, Am. xxxviii. 13
- Let the world *chose* to envy or to wonder, Am. lxxxiv. 14
- Who could not *chose* but laugh at his fond game, Epig. iv. 33
- To *chose* the longest day in all the yeare, Epith. 271
- chuse* the better of them both Com. Son. ii. 11
- Choused.** See **Chosen.**
- skill them rightly to have *chusd*, II. ii. 5. 8
- Chooseth.** he *chooseth* with vile difference To be a beast, II. xii. 87. 4
- chooseth* vertue for his dearest Dame, III. iii. 1. 8
- Choosing.** *choosing* out few words most horrible, I. i. 37. 1
- Which *choosing* for that evenings hospitale, II. ix. 10. 5
- choosing* solitarie to abide III. vii. 6. 6
- Chopped.** eke her feete . . . *Chopt* off, V. ii. 26. 9
- he to peeces would have *chopt* it quight, V. xi. 5. 5
- Chord.** See **Chord.**
- to the trembling *chord* Can tune their timely voices I. v. 3. 6
- Sthenoboea . . . her selfe did *choke* With wilfull *chord* I. v. 50. 6
- Choristers.** The *Choristers* the joyous Antheme sing, Epith. 221
- Chori.** See **Churi.**

Chose. See **Choose.**

- chose* with scornfull shame Him to avenge, Huh. 1239
- chose* that guiltie hands of enemies Ti. 299
- rather *chose* back to my sheep to tourne, Col. 672
- The Lyon *chose* his mate, Col. 865
- Chose* for his love the fairest in his sight, Col. 869
- Of those he *chose* out two, the falsest two, I. i. 38. 6
- chose* in Faery court, of meere goodwil, I. iii. 28. 5
- Upon a slouthfull Asse he *chose* to ryde, I. iv. 18. 7
- both *chose* to win, or die, I. vi. 43. 9
- A monstrous beast ybredd in filthy fen He *chose*, I. vii. 16. 9
- He *chose* an halter from among the rest, I. ix. 54. 4
- chose* for love to fight, II. ii. 18. 9
- 'Disleall Knight, whose coward corage *chose* II. v. 5. 3
- each a damzell *chose*, II. ix. 36. 5
- rather *chose* to dye for sorow great, III. v. 49. 8
- chose* amongst the jolly Satyres still to wonne, III. x. 51. 9
- Whom Jove did love and *chose* his cup to beare; III. xii. 7. 4
- both together *chose* Ilomeward to march, IV. iii. 51. 4
- Braggadocchio rather *chose*, For glorie vaine, IV. iv. 14. 4
- chose* out a gloomy glade, Where hardly eye mote see IV. vii. 38. 6
- for his love he *chose*, IV. xii. 26. 9
- Chose* Arteagall to right her to restore; V. i. 4. 8
- rather *chose* his challenge off to breake, V. i. 24. 3
- rather guilty *chose* himselfe to yield; V. i. 24. 5
- He *chose* with shame to beare that Ladies head; V. i. 27. 8
- I rather *chose* to die in lives despight, V. iv. 32. 8
- She *chose* this Arlo; VII. vi. 39. 6
- Chosen.** See **Choused.**
- Chosen* to be her dearest Paramoure, Ti. 385
- weighing the . . . shrunken synewes of her *chosen* knight, I. ix. 20. 5
- Why shouldst thou then despeire, that *chosen* art? I. ix. 53. 5
- For those to dwell in that are *chosen* his, I. x. 57. 3
- His *chosen* people, purg'd from sinful guilt I. x. 57. 4
- It was a *chosen* plott of fertile land, II. vi. 12. 1
- by the people *chosen* in their sted, II. x. 47. 2
- having *chosen*, now he might not change, V. v. 26. 6
- Christ.** That same hath Jesus *Christ* now to him raught, Huh. 441
- Christall, -ine.** See **Crystal, -ine.**
- Christendom.** Nor in all Kent, nor in *Christendome*; S.C. S. 153
- Christianity.** Lucius, That first received *Christianity*, II. x. 53. 4
- Christians'.** An Altare, . . . On which trew *Christians* blood
 was often spilt, I. viii. 36. 3
- Christmas.** gather nuttes to make me *Christmas* game, S.C. D. 26
- Christ's.** The sacred pledge of *Christes* Evangely, II. x. 53. 5
- Chronicle.** A *chronicle* of Briton kings, II. x. Arg.
- Chroniclers.** many *Chroniclers*, that can record Old loves, I. v. 3. 8
- Chrysaor.** Mightie *Chrysaor*; and Caicus strong; IV. xi. 14. 3
- steely brand, . . . *Chrysaor* it was hight; V. i. 9. 7
- Chrysaor*, that all other swords excelled, V. i. 9. 8
- With bright *Chrysaor* in his cruell hand, V. ii. 18. 2
- He stroke him with *Chrysaor* on the hed, V. xii. 23. 2
- Chrysgone.** Her mother was the faire *Chrysgonee*, III. vi. 4. 1
- faire *Chrysgonee* Conceiv'd these infants, III. vi. 5. 2
- So sprong these twinned in womb of *Chrysgonee*; III. vi. 9. 6
- whereas lay Faire *Chrysgonee* in slombry traunce III. vi. 26. 7
- The yonger daughter of *Chrysgonee*, III. vi. 51. 2
- Church.** See **Kirk.**
- Unto his *Church* for to present a wight, Huh. 526
- tooke their ready way Unto the *Church*, III. ii. 48. 4
- holy *Church* with faithlesse handes deface, III. iii. 34. 2
- caused to be banged by In his chiefe *Church*, III. iii. 59. 3
- it on the *church* doth glance, IV. ii. 14. 4
- sacrilege me seem'd the *Church* to rob, IV. x. 53. 3
- Britomart comes to Isis *Church*, V. vii. Arg.
- in this *Church* hereby There stands an Idole V. xi. 19. 1
- So to the *Church* he came, V. xi. 21. 6
- From thence into the sacred *Church* he broke, VI. xi. 25. 1
- Churches.** Went to robbe *churches* of their ornaments, I. iii. 17. 2
- Churchmen.** chaffred Chayres in which *Churchmen* were set, Huh. 1159
- Church's.** growes lifes fruite unto the *Churches* good, Rev. iv. 14
- The *Churches* part, and Ploughmans portion, II. x. 39. 4
- Churl.** the *Chorle* . . . conceiv'd affection bace, III. vii. 15. 6
- seeing with that *Chorle* so faire a wight, III. viii. 12. 1
- The fearefull *Chorle* durst not gaine say nor dooe, III. viii. 13. 1
- a rude *churle*, whom often he acensed VI. iii. 33. 5
- Churn.** The *Churne* and Charwell, two small streames, IV. xi. 25. 3
- Chuse.** See **Choose.**
- Chymneis.** See **Chimneys.**
- Chynd.** See **Chined.**
- Ciclaton, quilted richly rare Upon *checklaton*, VI. vii. 43. 4
- Ciccones, 'Againe the dreadfull *Cycones* him dismay, Gn. 537
- Cicuta, Mortall Samnitis, and *Cicuta* bad, II. vii. 52. 5
- Cilician, Saffron, sought for in *Cilician* soyle; Gn. 671
- Cimmerian, Waste wildernes, amongst *Cymerion* shades, Gn. 370
- Cimmerians'. Darknesse more than *Cymerians* daylie night; T.M. 256
- Cinders.** spiritues, whose ashie *cinders* lie Under deep ruines, Ro. i. 1
- With blistred hands amongst the *cinders* brent, IV. v. 35. 3
- yron tongs did take Out of the burning *cinders*, IV. v. 44. 3
- Cinnamon, My *Sinamon* smell too much anoieeth; S.C. F. 136
- Ciphered, Ease, on his robe in golden letters *cyphered*, III. xii. 4. 9
- Ciphers.** In which there written was, with *cyphres* old, III. ii. 25. 5
- May learned be by *cyphers*, or by Magicke might, III. ii. 45. 9
- In *cyphers* strange, that few could rightly read, V. ix. 26. 3
- Circle.** Nine was the *circle* sett in heavens place; II. ix. 22. 8
- Thence to the *Circle* of the Moone she clambe, VII. vi. 8. 2
- Downe to the *Circle* of the Moone, VII. vi. 16. 2
- Circled.** Whose *circled* waters rapt with whirling sway, II. xii. 20. 5
- in great heapes them *circled* all about, V. v. 5. 8
- Circle's.** In which her *circles* voyage is fulfilld, Am. ix. 3

Circles. Whose sides with dappled circles weren dight; II. i. 18. 7
Circlet. Enchaste with chaine and circulet of golde Ilib. 624
 So well his golden Circlet him besemeth. Hub. 627
 Like the circlet of a Turtle true, Col. 340
 Her faire lockes in rich circlet be enrol, III. v. 5. 4
Circling. Under his belt he bore a sickle circling wide. VII. vii. 36. 9
Circular. The frame thereof seemd partly circulare, II. ix. 22. 1
Circulet. See Circlet.
Circumstance. well considering of the circumstance, Hub. 174
Circumvent. So did Decetto eke him circumvent; VI. v. 20. 6
Citadel. So farre from court and royall Citadell, III. vi. 1. 5
Cited. holde A Visitation, and them cyted thether: Hub. 569
Cities. mongst all Cities florished much more. Ro. xxviii. 14
 Castles surprizd, great cities sackt and brent: II. vii. 13. 8
 all thy Cities they shall sacke and race, III. iii. 34. 7
 She then the Cities sought from gate to gate, III. vi. 14. 1
 Towres, cities, kingdomes, ye would ruinate
 Cannot two fairer Cities find this day, III. viii. 28. 5
 Great cities ransackt, and strong castles rast; III. ix. 51. 4
 Out of the pleasant soyle and cities glad, IV. i. 21. 7
 My cities sackt, and their sky-threatening towres Raced V. x. 18. 5
 Him first from court he to the cities coursed, V. x. 23. 4
 from the cities to the towne him prest, VI. ix. 3. 7
City. The holy Citie of the Lorde, from hys Rev. iv. 3
 Square was this Citie, Rev. iv. 9
 I saw a Citie like unto that same, Bel.² xiv. 2
 The weake foundations of this citie faire. Bel.² xiv. 14
 Such was this Citie in her good daies fownd: Ro. vi. 4
 This Citie, more than that great Phrygian mother Ro. vi. 5
 This Citie, which was first but shepherds shade, Ro. xx. 9
 that same brave Citie, Which Ro. xxi. 2
 The which this ancient Citie whilome made! Ro. xxv. 4
 Was wont this ancient Citie to adorne, Ro. xxix. 7
 th' ancient Genius of that Citie brent: Ti. 19
 that Citie, which the garland wore Of Britaines pride, Ti. 36
 Clayming that sea-coast Citie as his right, Mu. 314
 It giveth name unto that ancient Citie, Col. 112
 A little path . . . to a goodly Citie led his view, I. x. 55. 3
 The Citie of the greate king hight it well, I. x. 55. 8
 with great joy into that Citie wend, I. x. 56. 4
 Now are they Saints all in that Citie sam, I. x. 57. 8
 The fairest citie was that might be seeme; I. x. 58. 4
 this great Citie that does far surpass, I. x. 58. 8
 By whose advise old Priams citie fell, II. ix. 48. 6
 Trojan warres and Priams citie sackt, III. ix. 38. 2
 'The Trojan Brute did first that citie fownd, III. ix. 46. 1
 that faire Citie, wherein make abode So many learned impes, IV. xi. 26. 4
 By many a citie and by many a towne IV. xi. 34. 2
 A goodly citie and a mighty one, V. iv. 35. 8
 the watchman . . . all the citie warned V. iv. 36. 2
 magistrats of all that citie made, V. vii. 43. 3
 They came unto a Citie farre up land, V. x. 25. 1
 that same citie, so now ruinate, V. x. 26. 3
City-gate. Before the city gate, in open sight; V. v. 4. 1
 So forth she came out of the city gate, V. v. 4. 1
City's. one would weene that one sole Cities strength Ro. viii. 2
 such this Cities honour was of yore, Ro. xxviii. 13
 He was not in the cities wofull fyre Consum'd, III. ix. 40. 8
 gathering them unto her citties gate, V. iv. 45. 6
 there stood gazing from the Citties wall, V. xi. 15. 6
Civill. civile bate Made me the spoile and bootie Bel.² viii. 9
 civill warres me made The whole worlds spoile, Bel.² x. 9
 Through idleness would turne to civill rage, Ro. xxiii. 7
 Thou onely cause, O Civill furie! art, Ro. xxxi. 9
 before the world was civill, Ilib. 45
 now is thought a civile begging sect, Ilib. 198
 Whom they in civill manner first did greete, Ilib. 362
 for wise and civill governaunce, Ilib. 782
 Meeenas . . . to all that civill artes professe, Ded. Son. xiii. 10
 shortly brought to civile governaunce, II. x. 38. 8
 making vantage of their civile jarre, II. x. 65. 4
 have ensample, both of martiall And civil rule, II. x. 74. 9
 Till universall peace compound all civill jarre, III. iii. 23. 9
 civile armes to exercise no more: III. iii. 49. 5
 far expell All civile usage and gentility, III. vi. 1. 8
 Was the disturber of all civill life, III. vi. 14. 8
 of civill uses lore, V. Pr. 3. 2
 mutining to stirre up civill faction V. ii. 51. 4
 roote of civill conversation: VI. i. 1. 6
 this continuall, cruell, civill warre, Am. xlv. 5
Civility. had them traynd in all civillitee, III. i. 44. 6
 spreads it selfe through all civillitee: VI. Pr. 4. 5
 they that breake bauds of civillitee, VI. i. 26. 6
 which skill men call Civillity, VI. x. 23. 9
Clad. Clad like a Nymph, that wings of silver weares, Bel.² iv. 6
 clad with reliques of some Trophees olde, Ro. xxviii. 2
 Yelad in Scarlot, like a mayden Queene, S.C. Ap. 57
 when all is yeladd With pleasure: S.C. May 6
 They bene yelad in purple and pall, S.C. Jul. 173
 Yeladde in clothing of seely sheepe, S.C. S. 188
 Meeenas is yelad in claye, S.C. O. 61
 they hene all yelad in clay; S.C. N. 118
 The Ape clad Souldierlike, Ilib. 204
 he was clad in strange accoustrements, Ilib. 672
 Clad all in black, that mourning did bewray, D. 40
 Yeladd in nightie armes and silver shield, I. i. 1. 2
 Iottie trees, yelad with sommers pride, I. i. 7. 4
 An aged Sire, in long blacke weedes yelad, I. i. 29. 2
 Her all in white he clad, I. i. 45. 8
 Then up be rose, and clad him hastily: I. ii. 6. 8

Clad—Continued.

In mighty armes he was yelad anon, t. ii. 11. 3
 A goodly Lady clad in scarlot red, I. ii. 13. 2
 In greene vine leaves he was right fitly clad, I. iv. 22. 1
 an errant knight in armes yelad, . . . they new arrived lnd: I. iv. 38. 4
 Night, . . . In a foule blacke pitchy mantle clad, I. v. 20. 3
 frowning foreheades, with rough hornes yelad, I. v. 11. 3
 him . . . Who earst in flowres of freshest youth was clad, I. viii. 42. 4
 a gentle Squyre, . . . clad in comely sad attyre; I. x. 7. 3
 Her younger sister, . . . Was clad in blew, I. x. 14. 2
 hare wretched wights he dayly clad, I. x. 39. 6
 A comely Palmer, clad in black attyre, II. i. 7. 2
 all in bright armour clad, II. i. 45. 4
 A goodly Ladie clad in hunters weed, II. iii. 21. 7
 was yelad . . . All in a silken Camus II. iii. 26. 3
 richly cladd in robes of royaltie, II. vii. 44. 7
 yelad in red Downe to the ground, II. ix. 27. 5
 Sir Guyon, in bright armour clad, II. xi. 3. 5
 Clad in fayre weedes but fowle disordered, II. xii. 55. 8
 So was that chamber clad in goodly wize: III. i. 39. 1
 'Royally clad' (quoth he) 'in cloth of gold, III. v. 5. 2
 then of him are clad with other bew, III. v. 33. 6
 al yelad in garments light III. x. 21. 6
 Yelad in costly garments fit for tragicke Stage, III. xii. 3. 9
 Doubt, who was yelad In a discolour'd cote III. xii. 10. 2
 Griefe all in sable sorrowfully clad, III. xii. 16. 2
 Clad in a vesture of unknown geare IV. xi. 45. 2
 Both clad in colours like, and like array, IV. xi. 47. 8
 So being clad she brought him from the field, V. v. 21. 1
 All clad in linnen robes with silver hemd; V. vii. 4. 4
 when as she him anew had clad, V. vii. 41. 8
 Him clad in th' armour of a Pagan knight, V. viii. 26. 2
 A bevie of faire Virgins clad in white, V. ix. 31. 2
 A Lions clawes, with powre and rigour clad, V. xi. 24. 3
 faire she was, and richly clad In roiall robes, V. xi. 60. 6
 All in a woodmans jacket he was clad VI. ii. 5. 6
 What manner wight he was, and how yelad, VI. ii. 44. 3
 of stature large, Clad all in gilden armes, VI. ii. 44. 7
 To clad his corpse with meete habiliments, VI. iv. 4. 5
 a faire Mayden clad in mourning weed, VI. iv. 16. 7
 Yelad in home-made greene that her owne hands had dyde, VI. ix. 7. 9
 though it were a cottage clad with lome, VI. ix. 16. 5
 So being clad unto the fields he went VI. ix. 37. 1
 Like the faire Morning clad in misty fog, VI. xi. 3. 9
 Both clad in shepherds weedes agreeably, VI. xi. 36. 2
 though full many a daye He saw her clad, VII. vi. 42. 8
 Him in Deares skin to clad; VII. vi. 50. 8
 Then came the Autumne all in yellow clad, VII. vii. 30. 1
 Clad all in white, that seemes a virgin best, Epth. 151
 Clad like a Queene in royall robes, H.H.B. 185
Claim. bids him clayme with rigoros rage hys right: S.C. D. 130
 as their due by Nature doo it claime, Ilib. 166
 I claime my selfe more fit Than you to rule; Ilib. 1038
 where ye claime your selfe for outward shape Ilib. 1041
 The sacred Muses have made alwaies claime Ded. Son. iv. 1
 sith ye this Lady claime, IV. iv. 9. 1
 of their loves choise they might freedom claime, IV. ix. 37. 7
 no man answered to my claime: IV. x. 11. 5
 the Sea-gods, which to themselves doe claime The powre IV. xi. 12. 8
 from the heritage, which she did claime, V. i. 3. 8
 And both the living Lady claime your right, V. i. 26. 2
 His owne good steed, which he had stolne, to claime; V. iii. 29. 5
 By what right doe you claime to be your owne? V. iv. 18. 5
 but rather doe quite claime: . . . for you he spake it, VI. ii. 14. 4
 In this hold sort to Heaven claime to make, VII. vi. 29. 3
 'Then cease thy idle claime, thou foolish gerle; VII. vi. 34. 1
 These gods do claime the worlds whole soverainty, VII. vii. 16. 2
 do claime the rule and soverainty; VII. vii. 26. 3
 King of all the rest, as ye doe claime, VII. vii. 53. 2
Claimed. thundring Jove, . . . she claym'd for her syre, I. iv. 11. 6
 such as claym'd themselves Brutes rightfull hayres, II. x. 37. 5
 She claim'd that to her selfe, as Ladies det, IV. i. 12. 7
 as his thrall Her claym'd, IV. v. 23. 7
 like to this be claym'd, IV. x. 30. 9
 a waitt . . . he claym'd as propertie: IV. xii. 31. 4
Claiming. Clayming that sea-coast Citie as his right, Mu. 314
Clamb. See Climb'd, Clomb.
 Thence to the Circle of the Moone she clambe, VII. vi. 8. 1
Clambering. clambering through the hollow cliffes on hy Gn. 79
 Emongst the rest the clombring Yvie grew, Gn. 217
Clame, -d. See Claim, etc.
Clamor. To weeten what that sudden clamour ment: IV. iii. 38. 2
Clamors. Them gyuded through the throng, that did their
 clamors cease, V. ix. 23. 9
 They ceast their clamors upon them to gaze; V. ix. 24. 1
 through great confusione Of cryes and clamors VI. xi. 32. 4
Clap. See Thunder-clap.
 seing hir striken fall with clap of thunder, Bel.² xi. 13
 downe she stricken fell with clap of thounder, Bel.² xv. 13
 As the great clap of thunder which doth ryve Gn. 519
 As Hellene, . . . Did clap her hands, III. x. 12. 9
 These three so noble babes to bring forth at one clap, IV. ii. 43. 9
 all the castle ringed with the clap, IV. x. 9. 6
Clapped. His tayle he clapt betwixt his legs S.C. May 280
 clapt his yron wings as victor he did dwell, t. xi. 31. 9
 a stormy whirlwind . . . clapped every dore, III. xii. 3. 2
 clapt on hys his coudour wings twaine, III. xii. 23. 7
Clapping. Shouting, and clapping all their hands on hight, I. v. 16. 8
Claps. See Thunder-claps.
Clare. Clare and Harwitch both doth beautify: IV. xi. 33. 5

Claribel. faire *Claribell* with all her art, II. iv. 26. 5
 sterne Druon, and levd *Claribell*, IV. ix. 20. 8
Claribell enraged rife With fervent flames, IV. ix. 21. 3
 Blandamour to *Claribell* relide: IV. ix. 26. 5
 assaid Of *Claribell* and Blandamour attone; IV. ix. 30. 2
 Then good Sir *Claribell* him thus bespake: IV. ix. 40. 1
 Her name was *Claribell*; VI. xii. 4. 1
 Thus long continu'd *Claribell* a thrall, VI. xii. 10. 1
Claribell Ne lesse did tender the faire Pastorell, VI. xii. 11. 4
 he bethought To leave his love . . . With *Claribell*; VI. xii. 13. 4
 With thanks to Bellamour and *Claribell*, VI. xii. 13. 8
 The daughter of her Lady *Claribell*, VI. xii. 15. 8
Claribell's. Pryene, rich aray, in *Claribellaes* clothes. II. iv. 28. 3
 Her name was *Claribell*, V. iv. 48. 3
 'Claribell' (said she) 'thou seest yond Fayry Knight, V. v. 32. 1
 Ne ever did deceitfull *Claribell* find V. v. 56. 4
Clarinda. 'Clarinda, whom of all I trust alive, V. v. 29. 3
 Goe now, *Clarinda*; V. v. 34. 6
 'Certes, *Clarinda*, not of canered will . . . I have forbore V. v. 41. 1
 'What now is left, *Clarinda*? V. v. 48. 1
 Even so *Clarinda* her owne Dame beguyld, V. v. 53. 5
Clarins's. He is . . . wrought by *Clarins* wile. V. v. Arg.
Clarion. now I will my golden *Clarion* rend, T.M. 463
 sad *Clarion* did at last decline Mu. 14
Clarion, the eldest sonne and haire Of Muscaroll; Mu. 22
 Yong *Clarion*, with vauntfull lustie-head, Mu. 54
 Thus the fresh *Clarion*, being readie dight, Mu. 145
 O *Clarion*, though fairest thou Of all thy kinde, Mu. 233
 where yong *Clarion* Was wont to solace him, Mu. 242
 So soone as *Clarion* he did beholde, Mu. 355
 For to entrap the carcles *Clarion*, Mu. 375
 The luckles *Clarion*, whether cruell Fate Mu. 417
Clarions. With shaumes, and trumpets, and with *Clarions*
 sweet; I. xii. 13. 2
 shril trumpets and loud *clarions* sweetly playd. IV. iii. 5. 9
 Clarke, -s. See *Clerk*, etc.
Clash. they . . . *clash* their shields, and shake their swords I. iv. 40. 3
Clashing. as the *clashing* of an Armor bright, I. xi. 9. 8
 glittering he did spy Or *clashing* heard, III. xii. 12. 5
Clasping. dilate Their *clasping* armes in wanton wreathings II. xii. 53. 9
clasping twixt his armes, her up did reare V. xi. 64. 7
Clatter. I see thou doest but *clatter*, S.C. Jul. 207
 Begin his witlesse note apace to *clatter*. Am. lxxxiv. 4
Claudius. Good *Claudius*, that next was Emperour, II. x. 51. 1
Clave. See *Cleaved*, *Cleft*, *Clove*.
 their crooked keeles the surges *clave*. Gn. 568
Claw. by myne eie the Crow his *claw* dooth wright: S.C. D. 136
 one of them was like an Eagles *claw*, I. viii. 48. 6
 from his cruell *claw* To reave I. xi. 41. 5
 as a Bittur in the Eagles *claw*, II. viii. 50. 2
Claws. T' embrew her teeth and *claws* Bel.² vi. 7
 Or armed he with *claws*, or scalie creasts, Ro. xxiv. 4
 all his glory in his cruell *claws*, Fun. x. 6
 her unruly Page With his rude *claws* the wicket open rent, I. iii. 13. 2
 seizing cruell *claws* on trembling brest, I. iii. 19. 8
 did weene the same Have left away with his sharp . . . *claws*: I. iii. 41. 6
 From Lyons *claws* to pluck the gryped pray, I. vi. 7. 4
 heast, Who on his neck his bloody *claws* did seize, I. viii. 15. 2
 The sharpnesse of his cruel rending *claws*: I. xi. 12. 2
 with his cruell *claws* he snatcht the wood, I. xi. 22. 2
 nayles like *claws* appeard. II. vii. 3. 9
 He over him did hold his cruell *claws*, II. vii. 27. 6
 some had *claws* to teare: II. xi. 8. 5
 Whose *claws* were newly dipt in cruddy blood, III. iii. 47. 5
 Whence he with crooked *claws* so long did crall, III. x. 57. 8
 seiz'd her cruell *claws* Uppon the carkasse V. iv. 40. 6
 first the Tygre *claws* thereon did lay, V. vii. 30. 4
 A Lions *claws*, with powre and rigour clad, V. xi. 24. 3
 Her Lions *claws* he from her feete away did wipe. V. xi. 27. 9
 with long nayles over-raught, Like puttocks *claws*; V. xii. 30. 3
 threatening his sharpe *claws*, now wanting powre to traine. VI. iv. 22. 9
 with fell *claws* full of fierce gourmandize, VI. x. 34. 5
 As if he would have rent him with his cruell *claws*: VI. xii. 29. 9
Clay. Mecaenas is yelad in *claye*, S.C. O. 61
 they bene all yelad in *clay*; S.C. N. 118
 built of bricke *clay*, Ti. 499
 the good knight, . . . with fresh *clay* did close the wooden
 wound: I. ii. 44. 8
 So deeply dinted in the driven *clay*, I. viii. 8. 5
 castes up a mount of *clay*. I. viii. 9. 9
 The images of God in earthly *clay*; I. x. 39. 7
 A lesson too too hard for living *clay* III. iv. 26. 3
 Are wont to cleave unto the lowly *clay*, III. v. 1. 5
 'Thou clod of vilest *clay*, III. x. 31. 2
 nor shining gold, nor mouldring *clay* it was; IV. x. 39. 5
 that same lump of *clay*, V. x. 37. 2
 fall away . . . even to corrupted *clay*: H.B. 96
 Therefore of *clay*, base, vile, and next to nought, H.H.L. 106
Cle. The *Cle*, the Were, the Grant, the Sture, the Rowne. IV. xi. 34. 5
Clean. all their teares he shall wipe *cleane* away. Rep. iv. 7
 devoure The spring . . . and all *cleane* out of sight. Pet. iv. 11
 with *cleane* minde, and heart sincere, Gn. 122
 His yron-headed spade tho making *cleane*, Gn. 653
 And their disloiall powre defaced *cleane*, Ded. 50. xi. 11
 All *cleane* dismayd to see so uncooth sight, I. i. 50. 1
 all of Diamond perfect pure and *cleane* I. vii. 33. 5
 His rawbone armes, . . . Were *cleane* consum'd; I. viii. 41. 8
 the river Dee, as silver *cleane*, I. ix. 4. 7
 that bright towre, all built of christall *cleane*, I. x. 58. 5

Clean—Continued.

guilt of sinful crimes *cleane* wash away; I. xi. 30. 2
 he . . . His shackles emptie left, himselfe escaped *cleane*. II. i. 1. 9
 Laid first his filthy hands on virgin *cleane*, II. i. 10. 4
 the *cleane* waves with purple gore did ray; II. i. 40. 4
 Her sisters, . . . Strive her to banish *cleane*. II. ii. Arg.
 His guiltie hands from bloody gore to *cleane*. II. ii. 3. 4
 filth wipe *cleane* away: II. iv. 35. 8
 one old Nymph, hight Panope, to keepe it *cleane*. III. viii. 37. 9
 her skin all snowy *cleane*. III. xii. 20. 9
 vanish utterly and *cleane* subvert III. xii. 42. 3
 Seaven women by him slaine, and eaten *cleane*: IV. vii. 13. 5
 in whose waters *cleane* Ten thousand fishes play IV. xi. 29. 8
 in the sight of all men *cleane* disgraced, V. iii. 39. 3
 Sate goodly Temperance in garments *cleane*, V. ix. 32. 8
 from her partie oftsoones was drawen *cleane*: V. ix. 49. 3
 defaced *cleane* Her stately towres V. x. 25. 4
 yet inly neat and *cleane*, VI. v. 38. 4
cleane were gone, which way he never knew; VI. x. 18. 3
 Which every bowre is chang'd and alfred *cleane* VII. vii. 22. 7
cleane without his usuall sphere to fare; VII. vii. 52. 4
 in your glasse of cristall *cleane*, Am. xlv. 1
 with thy deare blood *cleane* washt Am. lxxviii. 7
Cleaner. nought they beene For all his washing *cleaner*. II. vii. 61. 7
 nothing *cleaner* were for such intent, II. vii. 61. 7
Cleanest. all were they *cleanest* From blamefull blot, VI. xii. 41. 3
Cleanly. *cleanly* cover that cannot be cured: S.C. S. 138
 coosinge and *cleanly* knauerie, Hub. 857
 he thousands *cleanly* coosinge: Hub. 862
 his fine handling, and his *cleanly* play, Hub. 1015
 by her *cleanly* garment catching hold, I. iii. 40. 8
 Right *cleanly* clad in comely sad attyre; I. x. 7. 3
Cleane. And *cleane* the guilt of that infected cryme H.H.L. 167
Cleane. Babes bloody hands may not be *cleand*: II. ii. Arg.
 this babes bloody hand May not be *cleand* II. ii. 10. 2
Cleare. lively streame, more *cleere* than Christall Rev. iv. 12
 As *cleare* (*clere*) as Christall Bel. xii. 2
 His face, more *cleare* then Christall glasse, S.C. Jul. 159
 As *cleare* as the christall glasse; S.C. Au. 80
 the cloudes wexen *cleare*, S.C. S. 18
 if I ever sonet song so *cleare*, S.C. D. 15
 in chanelles *cleare* To romble gently downe T.M. 25
 unto Allo, or to Mulla *cleare*: Col. 302
 beauteie shyneth as the morning *cleare*, Col. 506
 gold and jewels shining *cleare*, I. v. 21. 2
 the streame, as *cleare* as christall glas: I. vii. 6. 3
 she wist his cryme could els be never *cleare*. I. x. 28. 9
 My conscience *cleare* with guilty bands would hynd? I. xii. 30. 5
cleare she hide from blemish criminall: II. i. 37. 7
 As morning Sunne her beames dispredden *cleare*, II. ii. 40. 8
 Gan *cleare* the deawy ayre II. iii. 1. 4
 a horne that shrilled *cleare* II. iii. 20. 7
Cleare as the skye, II. iii. 22. 3
 a voyce that called lowd and *cleare*, II. viii. 3. 7
 with her light the earth enlumines *cleare*: II. ix. 4. 7
 at last the weather gan to *cleare*. II. ix. 37. 5
 Few drops, more *cleare* then Nectar, II. xii. 78. 4
 Whose face did seeme as *cleare* as Christall stone, III. i. 15. 4
 the bright glister of their beames *cleare* III. i. 32. 8
 her pure yvory Into a *cleare* Carnation suddaine dyde; III. iii. 20. 3
 the *cleare* ayre engroste, III. iv. 13. 2
 Whom such whenas Malbecco spyed *clere*, III. x. 23. 4
 On which the winged boy in colours *cleare* Depeincted was, III. xi. 7. 7
 yet doth not passe so *cleare*, IV. i. 45. 7
 evermore sought Britomart to *cleare*: IV. i. 54. 6
 Amongst the lesser starres in evening *cleare*. IV. v. 14. 4
 To frame such subtle wire, so shinie *cleare*; IV. vi. 20. 6
 eyes, like twinkling stars in evening *cleare*, IV. x. 50. 7
 all mankind do nourish with their waters *clere*. IV. xi. 52. 9
 The sunne at length his joyous face doth *cleare*: V. iii. 1. 2
 in the sunshine of her countenance *cleare* V. v. 38. 4
 prove her *cleare* Of all those crimes V. xi. 40. 4
 How *cleare* I am from blame of this upbraide; V. xi. 41. 7
 when that Knight from perill *cleare* was freed, V. xi. 48. 1
 Whose goodly light then Phoebus lampe doth shine more
cleare? V. xi. 62. 9
 it me concernes my selfe to *clere*, VI. ii. 15. 8
 his own thought he knew most *cleare* from wite: VI. iii. 16. 6
 beauteie is more glorious bright and *clere*, VI. vii. 29. 7
 Her tender sides; her bellie white and *clere*, VI. viii. 42. 4
 Albe they worthy blame, or *cleare* of crime: VI. xii. 40. 6
 did sing the spousall hymne full *cleere*, VII. vii. 12. 7
 lovely light to *cleare* my cloudy grief, Am. xxxiv. 12
 his planet *cleare* Began in me to move, Am. lx. 5
 stormes, . . . Shall turne to caulmes, and tymely *cleare* away. Am. lxxi. 12
 after stormes, when clouds begin to *cleare*, H.L. 276
 with the brightnesse of her beauteie *cleare*, H.B. 11
 so still more *cleare* And faire it growes, H.H.B. 45
 Is many thousand times more bright, more *cleare*, H.H.B. 170
 And make her native brightnes seeme more *cleare*. H.H.B. 189
Cleared. Albe her guiltlesse conscience her *cleard*, III. vi. 10. 2
 th' ayre was milde and *cleared* was the skie, III. viii. 21. 5
 she . . . *cleard* that stripling of th' imputed blame, VI. ii. 14. 2
 sunshine, when cloudy looks are *cleared*. Am. xl. 14
Cleard from grosse mists of fraile infirmitie. H.H.B. 140
Cleerer. *Cleerer* then cristall, would therein appere. Am. xlv. 12
Clearest. *my former writs, all were they *clearest* From blame-
 full blot, VI. xii. 41. 3
 Ne ought I see, though in the *clearest* day, Am. lxxxvii. 5

Clareth. And cloudie Welkin *clareth*. S.C. Mar. 12
Clave. That Romane Eagle seeme to *clave* asunder, Ro. xvii. 10
 O, how the rurall routes to thee doe *clave!* S.C. O. 26
clave The fitting skies, like flying Pursuivant, H. viii. 2. 3
 all his seede the curse doth often *clave*, H. viii. 29. 4
 Uplifting high . . . to *clave* his head. H. viii. 30. 7
 Are went to *clave* unto the lowly clay III. v. 1. 5
 no substance . . . But it would pierce or *clave*, V. i. 10. 7
Cleaved. See **Clave, Cleve, Clove.**
 with . . . wings he *cleav'd* The liquid cloudes, Hub. 1258
Cleaves. as the thunder *cleaves* the cloudes, S.C. Au. 85
 So *cleaves* thy soule asunder: S.C. Au. 88
 with her pincoons *cleaves* the liquid firmament. III. iv. 49. 9
Cleaving. *cleaving* the hard Steele, did deepe invade II. viii. 45. 4
Cleft. See **Clave, Cleaved, Clove.**
 So hugely stroke, that it . . . *cleft* his head. I. ii. 19. 5
 his bloody wounds, that through the Steele were *cleft*, I. vi. 39. 9
 his huge taile he quite a sonder *cleft*; I. xi. 39. 8
 with which she *cleft* The slouthfull wave II. vi. 18. 6
 Have *cleft* his head in twaine, II. viii. 33. 9
 to the chin he *cleft* his head in twaine. III. v. 23. 6
 His weasand-pipe it through his gorget *cleft*. IV. iii. 12. 7
 It would have *cleft* his braine downe to his brest. IV. iii. 34. 7
 It would have *cleft* him to the girding place; IV. viii. 43. 8
 As they the cliffe in peeces would have *cleft*; IV. xi. 3. 7
 She with one stroke both head and helmet *cleft*. V. vii. 34. 6
 all they *cleft* or brast. V. xii. 17. 9
cleft his head asunder to his chin. VI. i. 23. 5
 the which my coultter hath not *cleft*; VI. ix. 1. 4
Clefts. through the *clefts* the vermeil blond out sponne, IV. ix. 27. 4
Clemence. To shew that *clemence* oft, Restraines V. vii. 22. 8
Clemencies. wortheie paterus of her *clemencies*; V. x. 5. 7
Clemency. See **Clemence.**
 Use them but well, with gracious *clemencie*, Hub. 1080
 his avenging wrath to *clemency* incline. I. x. 51. 9
 such is the might Of courteous *clemency*. II. vi. 36. 6
 The sacred pledge of peace and *clemencie*, V. ix. 30. 3
Cleopatra. High minded *Cleopatra* . . . her selfe did stoutly
 kill; I. v. 50. 7
Cleopatra's. neglect The worlds whole rule for *Cleopatras* sight. V. viii. 2. 7
Cleopolis. Whose kingdomes seat *Cleopolis* is red; I. vii. 46. 7
 great *Cleopolis* . . . The fairest city was I. x. 58. 2
Cleopolis, . . . The fairest peece that eye beholden can; I. x. 59. 2
 Cannot two fairer Cities find this day Except *Cleopolis*; III. ix. 51. 5
Cleopolis'. Elfinan, who laid *Cleopolis* foundation first of all; II. x. 72. 8
Clepe. I saw the fish (if fish I may it *clepe*) Van. v. 2
Cleped. *Cittie*, Which Killeenullah *cleped* is of old; Col. 113
cleped him his liege, II. iii. 8. 9
cleped was Port Esquiline, II. ix. 32. 8
 he Anamnestes *cleped* is; II. ix. 58. 8
 of them *cleped* was the Lady of Delight. III. i. 31. 9
 is *ycleped* Florimell the fayre, III. v. 8. 7
 The other *cleped* Cruelty by name; III. xii. 19. 3
 'Concord she *cleped* was in common reed, IV. x. 34. 1
 old Gall, that now is *cleped* France, IV. xi. 16. 4
 Sir Sanglier, (so *cleped* was that Knight) V. i. 20. 7
 Therefore it rightly *cleped* was mount Acidale. VI. x. 8. 9
Clergy. to the *Clergy* now was come at last; VI. xii. 23. 3
Clerk. See **Kitchen-clerk.**
 th' Apo his Parish *Clarke* procur'd to bee. Hub. 557
Clerks. They forg'd another, as for *Clerkes* booke-redd. Hub. 358
 'It seemes . . . right well that ye be *Clerks*, Hub. 415
 they, that are great *Clerkes*, have nearer wayes, Hub. 537
Clerks they to loathly idleness entice, T.M. 335
 Some *Clerkes* doe doubt in their devicefull art V. x. 1. 1
 sundry wayes and fashions as *clerkes* faine, VII. vii. 55. 2
Clew. untwisting his deceitfull *clew*. II. i. 8. 3
Clews. alwaies in her hand two *clewes* of silke she twynd. III. xii. 14. 9
Cliff. tree, High growing on the top of rocky *clift*. I. viii. 22. 6
 His dwelling . . . underneath a craggy *clift* yplight, I. ix. 33. 3
clift, Whose false foundation waves have washt away, I. xi. 54. 5
 sad Celeno, sitting on a *cliffe*, II. vii. 23. 6
 Lyke an huge eave hewne out of rocky *cliffe*, II. vii. 28. 2
 craggy *clift* Depending from on high, II. xii. 4. 2
 still sat wayting on that wastfull *clift*. II. xii. 8. 6
 channed on a craggy *clift* to light, III. x. 57. 7
 As they the *cliffe* in peeces would have *cleft*; IV. xi. 3. 7
 Under the hanging of an hideous *clieffe*. IV. xii. 5. 1
 downe the *cliffe* the wretched Gyant tumbled; V. ii. 50. 6
Cliffs. clambring through the hollow *cliffs* on hy Gn. 79
 Some on th' Euboick *Cliffs* in peeces rent; Gn. 587
 His goodly corps, on ragged *cliffs* yrent, I. v. 38. 6
 carcases were . . . throwne about the *cliffs*. I. ix. 34. 6
 On whose sharp *cliftes* the ribs of vessels broke; II. xi. 7. 3
 gainst the craggy *clifts* did loudly rore, III. iv. 7. 5
 dauncing on the craggy *clifts* at will; V. ix. 15. 5
Clift. -s. See **Cliff**, -s, **Clefts**.
Climb. God shield, man, that I should *clime*, S.C. Jul. 9
 affrayd To *clime* this hillies height. S.C. Jul. 72
 Alsoone may shepherd *climbe* to skye S.C. Jul. 101
 sith thys hylt Thou hast such doubt to *climbe*. S.C. Jul. 232
 love does teach him *climbe* so hie, S.C. O. 91
 Into the highest top of heaven gan *clime*, Gn. 157
 Still wayting to preferment up to *clime*. Hub. 76
 thou to a tree mayst *clyme*, Hub. 990
 So forth she comes, and to her coeche does *clyme*, I. iv. 17. 1
 Una her did marke *Clymbe* to her charret, I. xi. 51. 7
 To *climbe* aloft, and others to excell: II. vii. 46. 7
 so high as foe might not it *clime*, II. ix. 21. 2
 Then all the rest into their coeches *clim*, III. iv. 42. 6

Climb—Continued.
 the heavy trees they *clyme*, III. vi. 42. 5
 and thinke how she to heaven may *clime*; Am. xiii. 10
 All ready to her silver coeche to *clyme*; Epith. 76
Climbed. See **Clamb, Clomb.**
 She *climbed* up to heaven in the smoke. Bel. ix. 8
Climbers. Great *clymbers* fall unsoft. S.C. Jul. 12
Climbing. Phoebus fiery carre . . . was *climbing* up the Eastern
 hill, I. ii. 1. 8
Climbs. Unto the type of kingdomes title *clymes!* V. ix. 42. 7
Clime(e). See **Climb.**
Climene. the sonne of *Climene*, he did repent; III. xi. 38. 2
Clink. creeping close behind the Wickets *clink*, S.C. May 251
Clio. Begin, O *Clio!* and recount from hence III. iii. 4. 6
 Meane-while, O *Clio!* lend Calliope thy quill. VII. vi. 37. 9
Clip. He *clip* his wanton wings, that he no more shall flye.' III. vi. 24. 9
Clipped. Lightly he *clipt* her twixt his armes twaine, III. xii. 45. or. 1
Clipping. fast her *clipping* twixt his armes twayne, III. viii. 10. 1
Cloak. His colowred crime with craft to *cloke*. S.C. F. 162
 The *cloke* was care of thrift, and husbandry, Hub. 1170
 still he strove to *cloke* his inward bale, I. ix. 16. 3
 To *cloke* her guile with sorrow and sad teene; II. i. 21. 7
 for helps to *cloke* her crime withall. II. vii. 46. 9
 To *cloke* the cause that hath it selfe bewrayd? III. iii. 19. 4
 So courage lent a *cloke* to cowardise. V. iii. 15. 5
 Now glooming sadly, so to *cloke* her matter; VI. vi. 42. 8
 To *cloke* the mischief which he inly ment, VI. vii. 4. 2
Cloaked. Abusing manie through their *cloaked* guile, Hub. 344
 The false Duessa, *cloked* with Fidessas name. I. vii. 1. 9
 this false footman, *clokt* with simplenesse, J. xii. 34. 6
Cloath, -ed, -s. See **Clothe, -d, -s.**
Clod. covering with a *clod* their closed eye, II. i. 60. 4
 'Thou *clod* of vilest clay, I pardon yield, III. x. 31. 2
Cloids. to us wratched earthly *clods* . . . lend desired light; Epith. 411
Clogged. her up he cast . . . He moulde be *clogd*. III. x. 35. 9
clogd with burden of mortality; Am. lxxii. 4
Cloisters. Into their *cloysters* now he broken had, VI. xii. 24. 1
Clomb. See **Clamb, Climbed.**
 to what end they *clomb* that tedious hight? I. x. 49. 9
 to behold he *clomb* up to the bancke, II. vii. 57. 1
 Tho to their ready Steedes they *clombe* full light, III. iii. 61. 6
 She to her wagon *clombe*; *clombe* all the rest, III. iv. 31. 6
clombe unto his steed. III. iv. 61. 6
 Unto his lofty steede he *clombe* anone, IV. v. 46. 1
Clommel. making way By sweet *Clommel*, IV. xi. 43. 2
Clorinda. first his sister that *Clorinda* hight, As. 211
Close. Bearing *close* envie to these riches rare, Bel. xiii. 6
 peeping *close* into the thicke, S.C. Mar. 73
 we *close* shrowded in thys shade alone. S.C. Ap. 32
 creeping *close* behind the Wickets elink, S.C. May 251
 till my last sleepe Doe *close* mine eyes: S.C. An. 171
 sorrow *close* shrouded in hart, S.C. S. 15
 Drawne into danger through *close* ambushment; Gn. 532
 With whom he *close* confers Hub. 763
 all the skill Of *close* conveyance, Hub. 856
 Scarse anie left to *close* his eylds neare; T. 194
 love did beare, And long it *close* conceal'd, Mut. 132
 thousand perills lie in *close* awaite Mut. 221
 Himselfe he *close* upgathered . . . Into his den, Mut. 397
 when life parts vouchsafe to *close* mine eye. D. 511
 none is nigh, thine eylds up to *close*, As. 137
 creeping *close* into his secrecie; Col. 698
 knight, . . . with fresh clay did *close* the wooden wound: I. ii. 44. 8
 in *close* hart shutting up her payne, I. iii. 8. 6
close in night conceald. I. v. 29. 9
 his dreadfull hideous hedd *Close* couched on the bever, I. vii. 31. 5
 creeping *close*, as Snake in hidden weedes, I. ix. 28. 8
Close creeping twixt the marow and the skin: I. x. 25. 5
 did glyde *Close* under his left wing, I. xi. 20. 7
 coming *close* to Trompart II. iii. 12. 1
 How they within their fouldings *close* enwrapp'd hee: II. iii. 27. 9
 Whereby *close* fire into his heart does creape: II. v. 34. 7
 Some by *close* shouldring; some by flatteree; II. vii. 47. 3
 Doubly departed, it did locke and *close*, II. ix. 23. 6
 when it opened, no man might it *close*, II. ix. 23. 8
close conveyd, and to the backgate brought, II. ix. 32. 7
Close rownd about her tuckt with many a plight: II. ix. 40. 6
 keepes in covertes *close* from living wight, II. ix. 40. 8
 in the secret of your hart *close* lyes, II. ix. 42. 4
 Through many covert groves and thicketes *close*, II. xii. 76. 6
 smatching his bright sword began to *close* With her III. i. 9. 3
 false instilled fire Did spred it selfe, and venime *close* inspire. III. i. 56. 5
 bent her crafty engines to her *close* intent. III. i. 67. 1
 feeling one *close* couched by her side, III. i. 62. 1
 Where they in secret counsell *close* conspird, III. iii. 51. 6
 Little shoe weend that love he *close* conceald. III. v. 49. 4
 in *close* bowre her mewes from all mens sight, III. ix. 5. 8
 sent *close* messages of love to her at will. III. ix. 27. 9
 With speaking looks, that *close* embassage bore, III. ix. 28. 2
 By such *close* signes they seeret way did make III. ix. 31. 5
 Cupid selfe, it seeing, *close* did smyle III. x. 5. 7
 bearing with him treasure in *close* store, III. x. 19. 3
 loved *close* under a forest side, III. x. 20. 8
 in his eare him rownded *close* behinde: III. x. 30. 4
close creeping as he might, III. x. 44. 1
 creeping *close* amongst the hives III. x. 63. 5
 Hath in a dungeon deepe her *close* embark. III. xi. 36. 8
 Woven with gold and silke, so *close* and here III. xi. 28. 3
 Twixt both his hands few sparks he *close* did strayne, III. xii. 9. 7
 gan therefore *close* spight to him to heare; IV. ii. 26. 5

Close—Continued.

- in *close* disguise Of fayned love, IV. ii. 30. 1
 aventred With doubled force *close* underneath his shield, . . . IV. iii. 9. 2
 With point of Steele that *close* his hartbond spild, IV. iii. 22. 5
 through the seame, which did his hauberk *close*, IV. iii. 30. 3
 reaching forth his sward *Close* underneath his shield, IV. iii. 33. 7
 allur'd with *close* delight, IV. iv. 16. 4
 Now cuffing *close*, now chaicing to and fro, IV. iv. 29. 6
 to the Queene of beautie *close* did call, IV. v. 26. 4
 When gentle sleepe his heavie eyes would *close*; IV. v. 40. 2
 Artergall *close* smyling joy'd in secret hart, IV. vi. 32. 9
 she heard some one *close* by her side IV. vii. 10. 1
close appeared in that rude brutishnesse, IV. vii. 45. 5
close vcnim doth convey Into the lookers hart, IV. viii. 39. 8
 Delay in *close* awaite IV. x. 14. 5
 A bevie of fayre damzels *close* did lye, IV. x. 48. 8
 He saw no way but *close* with him in hast; V. ii. 14. 2
 Keeping ther *close* with him . . . his false Ladie, V. iii. 13. 4
 Artergall . . . Stood in the preasse *close* covered, V. iii. 20. 2
 painted buskins . . . laced *close* afore; V. v. 3. 3
 Conceived *close* in her beguiled hart, V. v. 43. 8
 Her selfe there *close* afflicted long in vaine, V. vi. 15. 2
 He should his purpose misse, which *close* he ment; V. vi. 24. 3
 Of armed men comming with *close* intent V. vi. 28. 7
 with sweete rest her heavy eyes did *close*, V. vii. 12. 3
 did *close* impie The course of all her fortune V. vii. 50. 8
 Yet still the Prince pursew'd him *close* behind, V. viii. 42. 1
 from *close* friends, that dar'd not to appeare, V. xii. 10. 8
 maintayne That Tyrants part with *close* or open ayde, V. xii. 25. 6
 couching *close* his speare and all his powre, VI. iii. 48. 2
 Having by chaunce a *close* advantage vew'd, VI. iii. 50. 4
 all about did close the compass of his eye, VI. iv. 24. 9
 scattering Contagious poyson *close* through every vaine, VI. vi. 8. 8
 joyning *close* huge lode at him did lay; VI. vi. 28. 8
 He watch in *close* awayt with weapons prest, VI. vi. 44. 3
 Can mutter *close* a certaine secret charme, VI. viii. 45. 6
 joyed loog in *close* felicity, VI. x. 38. 6
 Unto their dwelling did them *close* convey, VI. x. 41. 5
 Calidore in th' entry *close* did stand, VI. xi. 46. 6
 Where all the Gods she found in counsell *close*, VII. vi. 24. 2
 him placed where he *close* might view, VII. vi. 45. 2
 in some snare or gin set *close* behind, Entrapped him, VII. vi. 48. 6
 Which of her Nymphes, or other *close* consort, VII. vi. 51. 5
 in those lofty lookes is *close* implide, Am. v. 5
 In the *close* covert of her guilefull eyes, Am. xii. 7
 A *close* intent at last to shew me grace; Am. xxv. 10
 the Spyder, that doth lurke In *close* awayt, Am. lxxi. 4
 one of hers did *close* convey, Epig. ii. 5
 mercie seate, *Close* covered with the Lambes integrity H.H.B. 149
- Close-bleeding.** Written with teares in harts *close-bleeding* book. Am. i. 8
- Close.** *close* her eyes with carelesse quietnesse; D. 257
 Wherein were *close* few drops of liquor pure, I. ix. 19. 3
 covering with a clod their *close* eye, II. i. 60. 4
 they *close* the earth sgayne, II. i. 61. 9
 open to their friendes, and *close* to their foes, II. ix. 23. 9
 That the dim eies . . . I mote have *close*d, III. iv. 39. 5
 fast *close*d in some hollow greave, III. x. 42. 3
 when charmes had *close*d it afore, III. xii. 27. 9
close up, as it had not bene bor'd; III. xii. 38. 5
 streight he *close* the gate; IV. x. 14. 4
 The Lists were *close* fast, V. v. 5. 6
 He with him *close*, and, laying mightie hold Upon his throte, VI. iv. 22. 3
- Closely.** The subtil vermie, creeping *closely* neare, Van. vi. 7
 the next morrowes meet they *closely* ment, Hub. 331
 not so *closely* hide His craftie feates, Hub. 919
closely as he might, he cast to leave The Court, Hub. 935
 the false Foxe . . . Fled *closely* forth, Hub. 1360
 lurking *closely*, in awayte now lay, Mu. 247
 Full *closely* creeping by the hinder side, Mu. 403
 streames . . . He under ground so *closely* did convey, Col. 142
 Where that false couple were full *closely* ment I. ii. 5. 4
 resemblance of Deceipt, I wist, Did *closely* lurke; I. v. 27. 4
 His wandring perill *closely* did lament, I. vi. 32. 2
 His warlike shield all *closely* cover'd was, I. vii. 33. 1
closely did awayt Avantage, II. v. 9. 6
 Them *closely* into Armorick did beare; II. x. 64. 5
 In strong entrenchments he did *closely* place, II. xi. 6. 7
 with teares which *closely* she did weepe, III. ii. 28. 9
 Was taken with her love, and by her *closely* lay, III. iv. 19. 9
 Mongst whom might be that he did *closely* lye, III. vi. 16. 6
Closely the wicked flame his bowels brent, III. vii. 16. 1
closely as she might, III. vii. 18. 6
 ever *closely* eide Sir Satyrane, III. ix. 27. 4
 So *closely* yet, that none but she it vew'd, III. x. 9. 4
 He *closely* nearer crept the truth to weat; III. x. 22. 6
 So *closely* as he could be to them crept, III. x. 49. 1
 twixt her eielids *closely* spyde III. xi. 32. 8
 Did *closely* with a cruell one consent IV. viii. 16. 7
 Which all that while I *closely* had conceld; IV. x. 55. 2
closely rankled under th' orifis; IV. xii. 22. 7
 Did *closely* harbour such a jealous guest) V. vii. 27. 5
 They in awayt would *closely* him ensnare, V. ix. 9. 3
 Appar'd like Aspis sting that *closely* kills, V. xii. 36. 4
 his Ladie, . . . *closely* hid her selfe VI. ii. 20. 4
 The more he laughs, and does her *closely* quip, VI. vii. 44. 8
closely tempted with their craftie spies; VI. viii. 43. 4
 Thereat frown'd Coridon, and his lip *closely* bit, VI. ix. 41. 9
 all his paines did *closely* emulate; VI. x. 33. 4
 in his mind had *closely* made A further purpose, VI. xi. 38. 7
closely did her wed, but knowne to few; VI. xii. 5. 4

Closely—Continued.

- One of those archers *closely* I did spy, Am. xvi. 9
 his mother *closely* smiling Epig. iv. 11
- Closes.** The little Dazie, that at evening *closes*, Prolh. 31
- Closest.** In the deare *closest* of her painefull syde III. ii. 11. 7
 Into her fathers *closest* to repayre; III. ii. 22. 2
 She to his *closest* went, where all his wealth Lay hid; III. x. 12. 3
 Within the *closest* of her covert brest, V. v. 44. 6
 Deepe, in the *closest* of my parts entyre, Am. lxxxiv. 9
 Within the *closest* of her chastest bowre, H.H.B. 249
- Closing.** it the Posterne did from *closing* stay: V. x. 37. 5
closing it araine like as before, VI. xii. 8. 3
- Closure.** in *closure* of a thankfull mynd, Col. 580
 Untill the *closure* of the Evening; III. iii. 27. 5
- Cloth.** See **Clothe**.
- Adorned all with costly *cloth* of gold, Ti. 632
 High above all a *cloth* of State was spred, I. iv. 8. 1
 in that *cloth* was wrought as if it lively grew, III. i. 38. 9
 'Royally clad' (quoth he) 'in *cloth* of gold, III. v. 5. 2
 All over her a *cloth* of state was spred, V. ix. 28. 1
 Not of rich tissee, nor of *cloth* of gold, V. x. 28. 2
 Seemed those little Angels did uphold The *cloth* of state, V. ix. 29. 2
- Clothd.** See **Clothed**.
- Clothe.** Colours meete to *clothe* a mayden Queene? S.C. F. 132
 Where thickest grasse did *clothe* the open hills, Gn. 74
 To *clothe* her selfe in colours fresh and new, Gn. 684
 when floures doo *clothe* the fruitful ground, Mu. 114
 of warlike armes despoile, And *cloth* in womens weedes; V. iv. 31. 4
- Clothed.** now are *clothd* with mosse and hoary frost, S.C. Ja. 33
Clothed with cold, and hoary with frost, S.C. F. 79
 the Ape anon Himselſe had *clothd* like a Gentleman, Hub. 660
 He *clothd* them with all colours, save white, Hub. 1155
 In a greene gowne he *clothd* was full faire, I. iv. 25. 1
 All in a kirtle of discoloured say He *clothd* was, I. iv. 31. 2
 feeble nature *cloth'd* with fleshy tyre, II. i. 57. 3
 the Moore, *clothd* with cloudy night, II. ii. 29. 8
Clothed with leaves, that none the wood mote see, II. vii. 53. 8
 flowing low and thick her *cloth'd* arround, II. viii. 67. 4
 round about the walls *yclothed* were With goodly arras III. xi. 28. 1
 Daunger, *cloth'd* in ragged weed III. xii. 11. 1
clothd all in garments made of line, V. vii. 6. 4
 Lastly, came Winter *clothd* all in frize, VII. vii. 31. 1
- Clothes.** See **Grave-clothes**.
- with vile *cloaths* approach Gods majestie, Hub. 465
 other *clothes* he could not weare for heate; I. iv. 22. 2
clothes meet to keepe keene cold away, I. x. 39. 4
 if that no spare *clothes* to give he had, I. x. 39. 8
 Pyrene, rich araid, In Claribellaes *clothes*, II. i. 28. 3
 With costly *clothes* of Arras and of Toure; III. i. 34. 2
 displayd The *clothes* about her round III. ii. 47. 5
 he *clothes* with sinfull mire, III. vi. 32. 7
 That her gay *clothes* did in discolour die, V. i. 14. 5
 fearing death, and next to death the lacke Of *clothes*, VI. viii. 50. 4
- Clotheth.** this earthly myne Which *clotheth* it thereafter H.B. 47
- Clothing.** with sheepes *clothing* doen hem disguise, S.C. S. 157
 Yeladde in *clothing* of seely sheepe, S.C. S. 188
 more for thrift did care than for gay *clothing*; Hub. 231
- Clotho.** Sad *Clotho* held the rocke, IV. ii. 48. 5
 Which *Clotho* granting shewed her the same, IV. ii. 50. 6
 Love . . . by *Clotho* being waked; H.L. 63
- Cloths.** See **Clothes**.
- Clotted.** See **Clouted**.
- Clouch, -es.** See **Clutch, -es**.
- Cloud.** Into a *cloud*e of dust sperst in the aire Bel. 2 xiv. 13
 a darke *cloud*e (*cloud*e) shrouded her Pet. vi. 7
 No otherwise than raynie *cloud*, Ro. xx. 1
 On which the *cloud*e of ghastly night did sit, D. 305
 A *cloud* of cumbrous gnattes doe him molest, I. i. 23. 5
 on those . . . dazed eyes . . . The *cloud*e of death did sit, I. iii. 39. 8
 since faire Snaue hath sperst that lowring *cloud*, I. iv. 48. 1
 a darkesome *cloud* Upon him fell; I. v. 13. 6
 Covering your foe with *cloud* of deadly night, I. v. 14. 7
 knight . . . Lay cover'd with enchanted *cloud* I. v. 19. 6
 the Paynim lay, . . . Coverd with charmed *cloud* I. v. 29. 4
 Phoebus, . . . His blushing face in foggy *cloud* implies, I. vi. 6. 7
 Through smouldry *cloud* of duskish stincking smoke; I. vii. 13. 8
 As when a *cloud* his beames doth over-lay; I. vii. 34. 7
 A *cloud* of smothering smoke, and sulphure seare, I. xi. 13. 7
 round about a *cloud* of dust did fly, II. iv. 37. 4
 as a *cloud* doth seeme to dim the skies; II. ix. 16. 5
 it doth, as *cloud* from sea, aryse, II. ix. 42. 5
 Is in a noyous *cloud* enveloped, III. i. 43. 2
 Covered with secret *cloud* of silent night, III. iii. 61. 8
 There a sad *cloud* of sleepe her overkest, III. vi. 10. 8
 in a *cloud* their light did long time stay, III. ix. 20. 7
 yecovered had Fayre heaven with an universall *cloud*, III. xii. 1. 2
 Like as a gloomie *cloud*, . . . the skie doth overcast III. i. 45. 5
 A watry *cloud* doth overcast the skie, IV. iv. 47. 7
 To *cloud* my daies in dolefull misery, IV. vii. 16. 8
 in a watry *cloud* displayed wide Her goodly bow, V. iii. 25. 2
 though this *cloud* have now me overcast, V. v. 38. 6
 like a *cloud*, as likest may be told, V. ix. 28. 4
 with a *cloud* of night him covering, V. xi. 14. 8
 envies *cloud* still dimmeth vertues ray, V. xii. 27. 7
 With *cloud* of death upon her eyes displayd; VI. i. 21. 5
 Yet did the *cloud* make . . . Seeme much more lovely VI. xi. 21. 6
cloud of pryde, which oft doth dark Her goodly light, Am. lxxxii. 7
 like stars that dimmed were With darksome *cloud*, Epith. 94
- Clouted.** See **Heavy-clouted**.
- yclouded* With fearful shadows of deformed night, V. iv. 45. 1

Clouds. pierce the *cloudes*, and with hir wings *Bel.*¹ vi. 7
 with a larger flight To pierce the *cloudes*, *Bel.*² vii. 6
 sperst these *cloudes*; *Bel.*² viii. 13
 as the thonder cleaves the *cloudes*, *S.C.* Au. 85
 the *cloudes* wexen cleare *S.C.* S. 18
cloudes ban all overcast *S.C.* D. 138
 clap of thunder . . . *cloudes* asunder dryve *Gn.* 520
 Carried in *cloudes* of all-concealing night *Ilib.* 340
 The liquid *cloudes*, and lucid firmament; *Ilib.* 1259
 borne above the *cloudes* to be divin'd, *Ti.* 611
 he dared to stie Up to the *cloudes*, *Mui.* 43
 The day with *cloudes* was suddene overcast, *I.* i. 6. 5
 Through riven *cloudes* and molten firmament; *I.* i. 9. 5
 The *cloudes* before him fled for terror great, *I.* xi. 10. 8
 Enwraip in coleblacke *clouds* and filthy smoke, *I.* xi. 44. 8
 That vanisht into smoke and *cloudes* swift; *I.* xi. 54. 2
 drery death . . . made darke *cloudes* appeare: *II.* i. 45. 3
 fowle smoke and *cloudes* more black then Jett, *II.* vii. 28. 9
cloudes of deadly night . . . his heavy cyllids cover'd have, *II.* viii. 24. 7
 The *cloudes*, as things affrayd, before him flye; *II.* viii. 48. 3
 Like to thicke *clouds* that threat a stormy showre, *III.* iv. 43. 3
 a ship, whose Lodestar suddenly Covered with *cloudes* *III.* iv. 53. 4
 water of the ford, Or of the *clouds*, *III.* vi. 34. 8
 The soring *clouds* into sad showres ymolt; *III.* xi. 25. 8
 rould in *clouds* to heaven did aspire, *IV.* x. 38. 4
 thee the winds, the *clouds* doe feare, *IV.* x. 44. 6
 Breathing out *clouds* of sulphure fowle and blacke, *V.* xi. 32. 2
 Through the thicke *clouds* in which they steeped lay *VI.* iii. 13. 6
 Like a sweet Angell twixt two *clouds* uphild; *VI.* xi. 21. 3
 the *clouds* are also tost and roll'd, *VII.* vii. 20. 8
 I, whose star, . . . with *cloudes* is over-cast, *Am.* xxxiv. 6
 after stormes, when *cloudes* begin to cleare, *H.L.* 276
Cloudy. And *cloudie* Welkin cleareth *S.C.* Mar. 12
 In *cloudie* teares my case I thus complaine *Gn.* Dec. 3
cloudy tempests have The faithfull light . . . yblent, *II.* vii. 1. 3
 the Moore, cloathed with *cloudy* night *II.* vii. 29. 8
 More hidden are then Sunne in *cloudy* vele; *III.* iii. 19. 6
 diselo'ste Her *cloudy* care into a wrathfull stowre, *III.* iv. 13. 8
 Covered with *cloudie* storme and bitter showre, *IV.* v. 32. 2
 lovely light to cleare my *cloudy* grief, *Am.* xxxiv. 12
 that sunshine, when *cloudy* looks are cleared, *Am.* xl. 14
Clout. laughs the songs that Colin *Clout* doth make *S.C.* Ja. 66
 His hinder heele was wrapt in a *clout*, *S.C.* May 243
 Colin *Clout* rafte me of his brother, *S.C.* Au. 40
 Colin *Clout*, I wene, be his selfe boye, *S.C.* S. 176
 Colin *Cloute* she would not once disdayne; *S.C.* N. 101
 unwise and witlesse Colin *Cloute*, *S.C.* D. 91
 his Colin, carelesse Colin *Cloute*, *Ti.* 225
 'Ah far be it (quoth Colin *Clout*) fro me, *Col.* 464
 they all agree That Colin *Clout* should pipe, *VI.* ix. 41. 6
 That jolly shepheard . . . was Poore Colin *Clout*, *VI.* x. 16. 4
 (who knows not Colin *Clout*?) *VI.* x. 16. 4
Clouted. Ewe, Whose *clouted* legge her hurt doth shewe, *S.C.* Mar. 50
 give him curds and *clouted* Creame *S.C.* N. 99
Clouts. His garment, nought but many ragged *clouts*, *I.* ix. 36. 1
Clove. See *Clave, Cleaved, Cleft.*
 there *clove* unto her keele A little fish, *Pan.* ix. 9
 into diverse doubt his wavering wonder *clowc*, *II.* ii. 3. 9
 quite it *clowc* his plumed crest in tway, *II.* vi. 31. 7
Clowen. Had he not stouped so, he should have *clowen* bee, *I.* v. 12. 9
 He had him surely *clowen* quite in twaine: *V.* xi. 10. 6
Clown. The homely shepheard, nor the ruder *clowne*; *Pct.* iv. 4
 Abandon, then, the base and viler *clowne*; *S.C.* D. 37
 boldly hent Against the silly *clowne*, *III.* viii. 12. 6
 Such homely what as serves the simple *clowne*, *VI.* ix. 7. 4
 we note the ruder *clowne*, Thereto approch; *VI.* x. 7. 4
 seem'd to be some sorie simple *clowne*, *VI.* xi. 27. 3
Clownish. a barbarous troupe of *clownish* fone *Bel.*² v. 10
 His *clownish* gifts and curtsies I disdaine, *S.C.* Ja. 57
 with his *clownish* hands their tender wings He brusheth *I.* i. 23. 8
 bruze with *clownish* fistes his manly face; *II.* iv. 9. 2
 in his *clownish* hand a sharpe bore speare he shooke, *III.* i. 17. 9
Cloyed. with his cruell teache him dearely *cloyd*: *III.* vi. 48. 4
 "With sight whereof soone *cloyd*, *VI.* ix. 25. 1
Club. lifting up his dreadful *club* on hight, *I.* viii. 7. 3
 His hoystrous *club*, . . . He could not rearen up *I.* viii. 10. 1
 whiles he strove his combrd *clubbe* to quight *I.* viii. 10. 4
 his hideous *club* aloft he dities, *I.* viii. 18. 4
 In his right hand an yron *club* he held, *II.* vii. 40. 6
 His harmefull *club* he gan to hurtle hye, *II.* vii. 42. 3
 with his craggy *club* in his right hand *IV.* vii. 25. 6
 with his *club* me threatned to have brayned, *IV.* x. 36. 5
 monstrous tyrants with his *club* subdued: *V.* i. 2. 8
 The *club* of Justice dread with kingly powre endowed, *V.* i. 2. 9
 his huge *club*, which had subdw'd of old So many monsters *V.* v. 24. 5
 after that his monstrous father fell Under Alcides *club*, *V.* x. 11. 3
 in his hand a mighty yron *club* he bore, *VI.* vii. 43. 9
 with his yron *club* to ground him strooke; *VI.* vii. 48. 4
 when she saw him fall Under that villaines *club*, *VI.* vii. 50. 2
 with his yron *club* preparing way, *VI.* vii. 58. 2
 with his *club* bet hacke his brondyron bright *VI.* viii. 10. 4
 with his *club* him all about so hist, *VI.* viii. 13. 4
 Under his *club* with wary boldnesse went, *VI.* viii. 15. 8
Clubs. Some with unwelvy *clubs*, some with long speares, *II.* ix. 13. 6
Cluster. *cluster* thicke unto his leasings vaine, *V.* ii. 33. 2
 as a swarme Of flies upon a birchen bough doth *cluster*, *V.* xi. 58. 2
Clustering. in the aire their *clustering* army flies, *II.* ix. 16. 4
Clusters. Her deeds were like great *clusters* of ripe grapes, *Col.* 600
 like a sort of Bees in *clusters* swarmed: *V.* iv. 36. 7
Clutch. Ever to come into his *clouch* againe, *III.* x. 20. 2

Clutches. in the compasse of his *clouches* tooke; *V.* ix. 11. 4
Cnidus. Or it in *Cnidus* bee, I wote not well; *III.* vi. 29. 6
Coach. The roiall Dame, . . . for her *coche* doth call: *I.* iv. 16. 2
 So forth she comes, and to her *coche* does clyme, *I.* iv. 17. 1
 Eftsoones out of her *Coch* she gan availe, *IV.* iii. 46. 4
 Unto her *Coch* remounting, home did ride, *IV.* iii. 51. 8
 All ready to her silver *coche* to clyme; *Epth.* 76
Coaches. Then all the rest into their *coches* clim, *III.* iv. 42. 6
Coal. (whote *cole* on her tongue!) *S.C.* S. 112
 Then first the *cole* of kindly heat appeares *I.* ix. 9. 3
 as a *cole* to kindle fleshy flame, *III.* i. 60. 2
Coal-black. *cole-black* blood forth gushed from her corse *I.* i. 24. 9
 darkesome night had all displayd Her *coleblacke* curtein *I.* iv. 42. 2
cole blacke steedes yborne of hellish brood, *I.* v. 20. 8
 Enwraip in *coleblacke* cloudes and filthy smoke, *I.* xi. 44. 8
 His *cole-blacke* hands did seeme to have ben seard *II.* vii. 3. 8
 A streame of *coleblacke* bloud thence gusht amaine, *IV.* vi. 27. 8
Coals. his enimie Had kindled such *coles* of displeasure, *S.C.* F. 191
 kindle *coales* of conteck and yre, *S.C.* S. 86
 A Satyre . . . kindling *coles* of lust in brutish eye, *I.* vi. 22. 7
 love fresh *coles* unto her fire did lay; *I.* vii. 27. 6
Coles of contention and whot vengeance find, *II.* viii. 11. 5
 kindling *coles* of cruell enmity, *II.* x. 33. 5
 Did privily put *coles* unto his secret fire *IV.* ii. 11. 9
 Like *coles* that through a silver Censer sparkle bright, *V.* vi. 38. 9
 In my true love did stirre up *coles* of yre; *Am.* lxxxv. 8
Coast. See *Sea-coast.*
 I chaunst to see Upon the Latine *Coast* *Bel.*² xiii. 4
 from the Northerne *coast* a storme arose, *Bel.*² xiv. 10
 angry Gods pursue from *coste* to *coste*, *S.C.* Jun. 15
 That wardes the Westerne *coste*? *S.C.* Jul. 42
 his blustering blast eche *coste* dooth scour, *S.C.* D. 132
 this Curdog, by my *coste*, . . . will serve *Ilib.* 294
 from the one he could to th' other *coast* Stretch *Ti.* 540
 Through the wide compas of the ayrie *coast*; *Mui.* 38
 Where towards me a sory wight did *cost*, *D.* 39
 to the Easterne *coast* of heaven makes speedy way: *I.* v. 19. 9
 From every *coast* that heavea walks about *I.* vii. 45. 3
 contend With either of those knights on even *coast*, *II.* iii. 17. 3
 Under what *coast* of heaven the man did dwell, *III.* iii. 6. 5
 The watry Southwinde, from the seabord *coste* Uphlowing, *III.* iv. 13. 4
 Once thinke to match three such on equall *cost*, *IV.* iii. 24. 8
 First from one *coast*, *IV.* ix. 33. 7
 From every *coast* and countrie under sunne: *V.* iii. 6. 2
 Towards which *coast* her love his way adrest: *V.* vi. 7. 5
 in one day they with the *coast* did fall; *V.* xii. 4. 6
 At length espies at hand the happie *cost*, *VI.* xi. 44. 8
 Directs her course unto one certaine *cost*, *VI.* xii. 1. 2
 Bade her attonce from heavens *coast* to pack, *VII.* vi. 12. 8
 Thieves should rob and spoile that *Coast* around: *VII.* vi. 55. 6
Coasted. So towards them they *coasted*, *V.* ii. 29. 8
Coasts. In forrein *coastes* men sayd was plentye; *S.C.* S. 28
 were wout to skim those *coastes* *VI.* ix. 9. 3
Coat. tooke out the Woolfe in his counterfeit *cote*, *S.C.* S. 206
 Ne . . . would he sometimes scorne A Pandares *coate* *Ilib.* 808
 thred-bare *cote*, and cobled shoes, hee ware; *I.* iv. 28. 2
 His owne *cote* he would cut, *I.* x. 39. 9
cote of Steele, so couched neare That nought mote perce; *I.* xi. 9. 2
 His yron *cote*, all overgrowne with rust, *II.* vii. 4. 1
 a discolour'd *cote* of straunge disguyse, *III.* xii. 10. 2
 So forth he came, all in a *cote* of plate *V.* viii. 29. 1
 All armed in a *cote* of yron plate *V.* xii. 14. 3
Coat-armor. In whose *cote-armor* richly are displayd *Am.* lxx. 2
Coated. See *Iron-coated.*
Cobbed. thred-bare *cote*, and *cobled* shoes, hee ware; *I.* iv. 28. 2
Cobweb. like a *cobweb* weaving slenderly, *Gn.* 3
 forth caried into the cursed *cobweb*, *Mui.* 423
Coch(e), -s. See *Coach, -s.*
Cock. As *cocke* on his dungbill crowing eranek *S.C.* S. 46
 now the crowing *Cocke*, and now the Owle *IV.* v. 41. 8
Cockatrices. kill with looks as *Cockatrices* doo: *Am.* xlix. 10
Cock-boat. to guide the *cock-bote* well, *III.* viii. 24. 4
Cocked. under the *cocked* hay, *S.C.* N. 12
Cockle. *Cockel* for come, and chaffe for barley, *S.C.* D. 124
Coeytus. Gorgon, . . . At which *Coeytus* quakes, *I.* i. 37. 9
 That is the river of *Coeytus* deepe, *II.* vii. 56. 8
 by the grim floud of *Coeytus* slow, *III.* iv. 55. 5
Coffer. A curious *Coffer* made of lichen wood, *Ti.* 618
 In whose brave mynd, as in a golden *cofer*, *Col.* 488
 there before them stood a *Coffer* strong *V.* iv. 5. 1
 She chaunst unwares to light upon this *coffer*, *V.* iv. 10. 8
 in this *coffer* which she with her brought *V.* iv. 13. 1
Coffers. Two iron *coffers* hong on either side, *I.* v. 27. 3
 huge great yron chests, and *coffers* strong, *II.* vii. 30. 2
 therewith fill The *coffers* of her wicked treasury, *V.* ii. 9. 4
Cognizance. Eftsoones of him had perfect *cognizance*, *II.* i. 31. 5
Coil(l)us. See *Coyll.*
Coin. in his lap an heap of *coine* he told; *I.* iv. 27. 6
 in his lap a masse of *coyne* he told, *II.* vii. 4. 7
 Gan *coyne* streight lawes to curb their liberty: *III.* ii. 2. 6
Coined. Her deeds were forged, and her words false *coyn'd*, *III.* iii. 14. 8
Colchester. He of his name *Coylochester* built of stone and lime, *II.* x. 58. 9
Colchic. on *Colchicke* strand Her brothers bones she scattered *V.* viii. 47. 3
Colchid. Atcheived the golden Fleece in *Colchid* land, *Ro.* x. 2
 With them that cruell *Colchid* mother dwells, *Gn.* 397
Cold. See *Stony-cold.*
 her bodie turn'd to ashes *colde*, *Bel.*² vii. 12
 wrathfull winde, Which blows *cold* storms, *Bel.*² viii. 12
 Into the Gothicke *colde* hot rage instil'd, *Ro.* xi. 8
 Did brave about the corpses of Hector *colde*; *Ro.* xiv. 10

Cold—Continued.

where <i>cold</i> Boreas blows his bitter stormes	Ro. xxvi. 8
My life-blond frieing with unkindly <i>cold</i> ;	S.C. Ja. 26
The kene <i>cold</i> blowes through my beaten hyde,	S.C. F. 3
Yet never complained of <i>cold</i> nor heate,	S.C. F. 19
This child, that <i>cold</i> ; this crooked, that wrye;	S.C. F. 28
Tho ynnue you, fond flies! the <i>cold</i> to scorne,	S.C. F. 39
Your careful heards with <i>cold</i> bene annoied;	S.C. F. 48
Clothed with <i>cold</i> , and hoary wyth frost,	S.C. F. 79
The rather Lambes bene starved with <i>cold</i> ,	S.C. F. 83
with great <i>cold</i> he had gotte the gout,	S.C. May 244
All the <i>cold</i> season to wach and waite;	S.C. S. 237
'The careful <i>cold</i> hath nypt my rugged rynde,	S.C. D. 133
<i>Colde</i> Lettuce, and refreshing Rosmarine,	Mui. 290
on the <i>cold</i> deare earth himselfe did throw;	As. 124
Where <i>cold</i> and care and penyry do dwell,	Col. 657
Through him the <i>cold</i> began to covet heat,	Col. 847
though a tree I seme, yet <i>cold</i> and heat me paines,	I. ii. 33. 9
full of . . . <i>cold</i> affray, Gan shut the dore,	I. iii. 12. 7
faith . . . The creeping deadly <i>cold</i> away did shake;	I. v. 12. 4
sudden <i>cold</i> did ronne through every vaine,	I. vi. 37. 2
crudled <i>cold</i> his corage gan assayle,	I. vii. 6. 7
let the stony dart of senselesse <i>cold</i> Perce to my hart,	I. vii. 22. 7
The careful <i>cold</i> heginneth for to creep,	I. vii. 39. 4
Him to avenge before his blood were <i>cold</i> ,	I. ix. 37. 5
<i>cold</i> that makes the hart to quake,	I. ix. 44. 7
The crudled <i>cold</i> ran to her well of life,	I. ix. 52. 2
clothes meet to keepe keene <i>cold</i> away,	I. x. 39. 4
Himselfe refreshing with the liquid <i>cold</i> ,	II. i. 24. 8
his fresh blood did frieze with fearefull <i>cold</i> ,	II. i. 42. 3
if the stony <i>cold</i> Have not all seized,	II. i. 46. 5
Yet <i>cold</i> through feare,	II. ii. 9. 3
Nor sea of licour <i>cold</i> , nor lake of myre;	II. vi. 44. 4
<i>Cold</i> Coloquintida, and Tetra mad;	II. vii. 52. 4
the <i>cold</i> liquor which he waded in;	II. vii. 58. 3
Vile is the vengeance on the ashes <i>cold</i> ,	II. viii. 13. 6
Now seeming flaming whott, now stony <i>cold</i> ;	II. ix. 39. 5
All naked without shame or care of <i>cold</i> ,	II. x. 7. 6
as <i>cold</i> and dreary as a snake,	II. xi. 22. 4
Nor scorching heat, nor <i>cold</i> intemperate,	II. xii. 51. 5
shewd him many sights that corage <i>cold</i> could reare,	II. xii. 68. 9
To doe the frozen <i>cold</i> away to fly;	III. ii. 34. 5
The <i>cold</i> earth was his couch,	III. iv. 53. 9
did bind the wound from <i>cold</i> to keepe,	III. v. 33. 9
After her heat the breathing <i>cold</i> to taste;	III. vi. 18. 5
her faint hart was with the frozen <i>cold</i> Benumbed,	III. viii. 34. 7
the <i>cold</i> ysickles from his rough beard,	III. viii. 35. 3
Troynovant was built of old Troyes ashes <i>cold</i> ,	III. ix. 38. 9
overthrowne and laide on th' earth full <i>cold</i> ,	III. ix. 50. 5
in his <i>cold</i> complexion doe breed A filthy blood,	III. x. 59. 3
There on the <i>cold</i> earth him now thrown she found,	III. xii. 43. or. 6
As fayning cholier which was turn'd to <i>cold</i> ;	IV. vi. 27. 2
(welcumm'd with <i>cold</i> And chearelesse hunger)	IV. viii. 28. 1
Her graunted love, but with affection <i>cold</i> ,	IV. viii. 53. 5
feele their corage <i>cold</i> ,	IV. x. 18. 5
<i>Cold</i> yron chaines with which let him be tide;	V. v. 50. 8
bake their sides upon the <i>cold</i> hard stone,	V. vii. 9. 3
These eyes him saw upon the <i>cold</i> earth sprad,	VI. ii. 45. 7
to sleepe, Cover'd with <i>cold</i> , and wrapt in wretchednesse;	VI. iii. 44. 7
giveth comfort to her courage <i>cold</i> ;	VI. iv. 1. 5
On the <i>cold</i> ground maugre himselfe he threw,	VI. iv. 40. 3
the <i>cold</i> steele, through piercing, did devowre His vitall breath,	VI. vii. 8. 7
gainst the <i>cold</i> hard earth so sore him strake,	VI. vii. 11. 4
'He lyes' (said he) 'upon the <i>cold</i> bare ground,	VI. vii. 16. 6
Now boyling hot, streight friezing deadly <i>cold</i> ;	VII. vii. 23. 3
Chattering his teeth for <i>cold</i> that did him chill;	VII. vii. 31. 2
he was faint with <i>cold</i> , and weak with eld,	VII. vii. 31. 8
through merry feasting . . . did not the <i>cold</i> remember;	VII. vii. 41. 3
wrapped well . . . to keepe the <i>cold</i> away;	VII. vii. 42. 2
lastly came <i>cold</i> February,	VII. vii. 43. 1
her <i>cold</i> so great Is not dissolv'd,	Am. xxx. 2
delay'd by her hart-frozen <i>cold</i> ;	Am. xxx. 6
yse, which is congeald with senselesse <i>cold</i> ,	Am. xxx. 11
Which in the barraine <i>cold</i> he doth inspyre,	H.L. 98
Cold-congealed. That sight thereof bredd <i>cold congealed</i> feare;	I. xi. 13. 5
Coldness. A stonie <i>coldness</i> hath benumbed the sence,	T.M. 253
Ne could he brooke the <i>coldnesse</i> of the stony masse,	VI. iv. 21. 9
Cole. The morish <i>Cole</i> , and the soft sliding Breance,	IV. xi. 29. 6
Coles. See Coals.	
Coleworts. Fat <i>Coleworts</i> , and comforting Perseline,	Mui. 199
Collin. <i>Collin</i> then gives to Rosalind againe,	S.C. Ja. 60
laughes the songs that <i>Collin</i> Clout doth make,	S.C. Ja. 66
<i>Collin</i> thou kenst, the Southerne shepherdes boye;	S.C. Ap. 21
Lo! <i>Collin</i> , here the place,	S.C. Jun. 1
<i>Collin</i> , to heare thy rymes,	S.C. Jun. 49
O, careful <i>Collin</i> ! I lament thy case;	S.C. Jun. 113
<i>Collin</i> Clout rafte me of his brother,	S.C. Au. 40
never heardest thou but <i>Collin</i> sing,	S.C. Au. 50
a doolefull verse Of Rosalend . . . That <i>Collin</i> made?	S.C. Au. 142
O <i>Collin</i> , <i>Collin</i> ! the shepherds joye,	S.C. Au. 193
<i>Collin</i> Clout, I wene, he his selfe boye,	S.C. S. 176
(Ah, for <i>Collin</i> , he whilome my love!)	S.C. S. 177
<i>Collin</i> fittes such famous flight to scanne;	S.C. O. 88
<i>Collin</i> , my deare, when shall it please thee sing,	S.C. N. 1
Should <i>Collin</i> make judge of my foolerice;	S.C. N. 28
The songs that <i>Collin</i> made you in her praise,	S.C. N. 78
<i>Collin</i> Cloute she would not once disdayne;	S.C. N. 101
Up, <i>Collin</i> up! ynough thou morned hast;	S.C. N. 297
The gentle shepherd . . . That <i>Collin</i> hight,	S.C. D. 3
The wisser Muses after <i>Collin</i> ranne,	S.C. D. 48

Collin—Continued.

unwise and witlesse <i>Collin</i> Cloute,	S.C. D. 91
Tell Rosalind, her <i>Collin</i> bids her adieu,	S.C. D. 156
his <i>Collin</i> , carelesse <i>Collin</i> Cloute,	Ti. 225
her own Shephard, <i>Collin</i> , her owne Shephard,	D. 229
' <i>Collin</i> , my liefie, my life,	Col. 16
I would request thee, <i>Collin</i> , for my sake,	Col. 83
Who all that <i>Collin</i> makes do covet faine,	Col. 99
Worthie of <i>Collin</i> selfe, that did it make,	Col. 158
But tell on further, <i>Collin</i> , as befell,	Col. 176
(then quoth <i>Collin</i>)	Col. 292
<i>Collin</i> , thy selfe thou mak'st us more to wonder,	Col. 354
nay (said <i>Collin</i>)	Col. 376
'Ah far be it (quoth <i>Collin</i> Clout) fro me,	Col. 464
' <i>Collin</i> , well worthie were those goodly favours,	Col. 585
' <i>Collin</i> , (said Cuddy then)	Col. 616
bountie . . . Which she to <i>Collin</i> her poore shephard shewed,	Col. 647
'Why <i>Collin</i> , since thou foundst such grace,	Col. 652
'Happie indeed (said <i>Collin</i>) I him hold,	Col. 660
'Ah! <i>Collin</i> , (then said Hobbinol)	Col. 731
(said <i>Collin</i>) passeth reasons reach,	Col. 837
' <i>Collin</i> , thou now full deeply hast divynd,	Col. 896
'Ah! shepherds, (then said <i>Collin</i>)	Col. 927
they all agree That <i>Collin</i> Clout should pipe,	VI. ix. 41. 6
That jolly shephard . . . was Poore <i>Collin</i> Clout,	VI. x. 16. 4
(who knowes not <i>Collin</i> Clout?)	VI. x. 16. 4
That Shephard <i>Collin</i> dearely did condole,	VII. vi. 40. 5
Collinet. The rurall song of careful <i>Collinet</i> ,	S.C. D. 18
Collin's. was thilk same song of <i>Collin</i> owne making?	S.C. Ap. 154
thou shalt ycroned be In <i>Collin</i> stede,	S.C. Au. 146
cared more for <i>Collin</i> carolings,	VI. ix. 35. 7
the Graces daunce To <i>Collin</i> melody;	VI. x. Arg.
Collar. He would have slipt the <i>collar</i> handsomly,	Iub. 269
on his <i>collar</i> laying puissaunt hand,	III. vii. 43. 1
Upon his iron <i>collar</i> griped fast,	V. ii. 14. 4
With a strong yron chaine and <i>collar</i> bound,	V. ix. 33. 6
his left hand upon his <i>collar</i> layd,	VI. ix. 25. 6
Collected. all my cares, which cruell Love <i>collected</i> ,	Epith. 317
Colled. Shee streightly straynd, and <i>colled</i> tenderly;	III. ii. 34. 2
Collusion. the Foxe, maister of <i>collusion</i> ;	S.C. May 219
Colony. enstall A new unknowne <i>Colony</i> therein,	H.L.L. 104
Coloquintida. <i>Cold Coloquintida</i> , and Tetra mad;	II. vii. 52. 4
Color. a Woman . . . of Oreng colour bew;	Rev. ii. 2
under colour of shepheards,	S.C. May 126
I am a poore sheepe, albe my <i>coloure</i> donne,	S.C. May 266
we may <i>color</i> it with some pretext,	Iub. 988
under colour of the confidence,	Iub. 1164
could not <i>colour</i> yet so well the troth,	II. ii. 34. 4
change of colour did perforce unfold,	II. xi. 39. 4
What <i>colour</i> were their waters that same day,	H. x. 24. 3
<i>Colour</i> thy name with foule reproaches rust,	IV. i. 53. 7
a steele-cap he did weare Of colour rustie-browne,	V. xii. 14. 6
To give faire colour to that Ladies canse,	VI. ix. 16. 9
he colour might Both his estate and love from skill,	VI. x. 37. 8
Colourable. 'Glauce, what needes this colourable word,	III. iii. 19. 3
Colored. See Divers-colored.	
His <i>coloured</i> crime with craft to cloke,	S.C. F. 162
craft, <i>coloured</i> with simplicitie;	S.C. May 303
The <i>coloured</i> chaplets wrought with a chiefe,	S.C. N. 115
like the <i>coloured</i> Rainbowe arched wide;	Ti. 550
Shakt his long locks <i>coloured</i> like copper-wyre,	II. iv. 15. 8
the rich metall was so <i>coloured</i> ,	II. xii. 61. 3
I in <i>coloured</i> shows may shadow itt,	III. Pr. 3. 8
Her mantle, <i>coloured</i> like the starry skyes,	III. i. 36. 2
clapt on hye his <i>coloured</i> wings twaine,	III. xii. 23. 7
with <i>coloured</i> ribbands drest;	IV. viii. 10. 4
the blame might salve with <i>coloured</i> disguise,	VI. iii. 8. 9
a thin silken cassock <i>coloured</i> greene,	VII. viii. 29. 2
Colours. To peinet their girlonds with his <i>colours</i> ;	S.C. F. 121
<i>Colours</i> meete to clothe a mayden Queene?	S.C. F. 132
Their sondry <i>colours</i> tourne,	S.C. N. 129
With sondry <i>colours</i> paints the sprinkled lay;	Gn. 110
To cloath her selfe in <i>colours</i> fresh and new,	Gn. 684
He cloathed them with all <i>colours</i> , save white,	Iub. 1155
so gay were dyde In <i>colours</i> divers,	T.M. 238
Painted with thousand <i>colours</i> ,	Mui. 90
Not halfe so manie sondrie <i>colours</i> ,	Mui. 92
So many goodly <i>colours</i> doth containe,	Mui. 96
His glorious <i>colours</i> , and his glistening eies,	Mui. 336
In which all <i>colours</i> of the rainbow bee;	Col. 341
east her <i>colours</i> . . . To seeme like truth,	I. vii. 1. 4
On which was drawn faire, in <i>colours</i> fit,	II. iv. 38. 2
breath out bounteous smels, and painted <i>colours</i> shew,	II. v. 29. 9
dispaired all within With sondry <i>colours</i> ,	II. ix. 50. 2
wanting <i>colours</i> fayre To paint it forth,	II. x. 28. 6
in living <i>colours</i> , and right hew,	III. Pr. 4. 1
with fresh <i>colours</i> decke the wanton Pryme,	III. vi. 42. 4
thousand spots of <i>colours</i> quaint elect,	III. vii. 22. 5
by the <i>colours</i> in his crest, That Paridell it was,	III. viii. 45. 5
On which the winged boy in <i>colours</i> cleare Depeincted was,	III. xi. 7. 7
in thy <i>colours</i> bright West there enwoven,	III. xi. 36. 1
winges it had with sondry <i>colours</i> dight,	III. xi. 47. 6
More sondry <i>colours</i> then the proud Pavone Beares,	III. xi. 47. 7
As ever could Cameleon <i>colours</i> new;	IV. i. 18. 4
So could she forge all <i>colours</i> , save the trew,	IV. i. 18. 5
So blind is lust false <i>colours</i> to descry,	IV. ii. 11. 5
a riband new, In which his Ladies <i>colours</i> were,	IV. viii. 7. 2
Both clad in <i>colours</i> like,	IV. xi. 47. 8
Dismayd so with the stroke that he no <i>colours</i> knew,	V. iv. 39. 9
With fayned <i>colours</i> shiading a true case;	V. vii. 2. 7

Colors—Continued.

- carry *colours* faire that feeble eies misdeeme. . . . VI. Pr. 4. 9
 For though he *colours* could devise at will. . . . Am. xvii. 5
 In goodly *colours* gloriously arrayd; Am. lxx. 4
 mixture made Of *colours* faire, H.B. 66
Colors', all men wonder at her *colours* pride; V. iii. 25. 4
Coloss. The great *Colosse*, erect to Memorie; Ro. ii. 10
Colosses. See **Colossos.**
 huge *Colosses* built with costlie paine, Ti. 409
Colossos. See **Colosses.**
 Admire their statues, their *Colossos* great; Com. Son. iii. 6
Colossus. See **Coloss.**
Colowred, Colowres. See **Colored, Colors.**
Colt. a trotting Station get An ambling *Colt*, VI. iii. 1. 7
Colter. the which my *coltler* hath not cleft; VI. ix. 1. 4
 his ploughing-share and *coltler* ready tyde. VII. vii. 39. 9
Coltwood. to the brim with *Coltwood* did it fill, III. ii. 49. 8
Columbell. the vow that to faire *Columbell* I plighted have, III. vii. 51. 6
Columbine. 'Bring hether the Pincke and purple *Cullambine*, S.C. Ap. 136
Columbines. Her neck, lyke to a bunch of *Cullambynes*; Am. lxxiv. 10
Colworts. See **Coleworts.**
Comb. See **Honeycomb.**
 The which he never wont to *combe*, or comely sheare. IV. v. 34. 9
 the Furies fell Their snaky heads doe *combe*, Am. lxxxv. 3
Combat. as a sacred pledge His cause in *combat* . . . to try; I. iv. 43. 2
 with that Pagan proud he *combatt* will that day. I. v. 2. 9
 The *combat* which he with Sansjoy did bound; I. vii. 26. 7
 cruell *combat* joynd in middle space; II. ii. 26. 3
 three That with himselfe should *combat* for her sake, IV. ii. 38. 8
 To single *combat* with Sir Satyrane; IV. v. 22. 8
 lle by his former *combate* would not bide, IV. vii. 29. 7
 To joyne the *combate* with cruell intent, V. iv. 6. 6
 In which they two the *combat* might darraine. V. xii. 9. 4
 pointed for the *combat* twixt them twayne The morrow next, V. xii. 9. 7
 Ne would I gladly *combate* with mine host, VI. iii. 39. 5
Combats. three valiaunt knights to see Three *combates* joine
 in one, II. ii. 26. 2
 he onely joyed in *combats* of sweet love, V. v. 24. 9
Combatted. he which earst them *combatted* was Guyon bold. II. viii. 10. 9
Combbers. See **Cumbers.**
Combined. zeale of friends *combynd* with vertues meet; IV. ix. 1. 7
 a snake, whose head and tail were fast *combynd*. IV. x. 40. 9
 Through his three bodies powre in one *combynd*; V. x. 9. 6
 These two now had themselves *combynd* in one, V. xii. 37. 1
 both *combynd*, whatever chance were blowne VI. vii. 3. 8
 (both *combin'd*) themselves in one faire river spred. VII. vi. 53. 9
 Should in loves gentle band *combynd* bee H.B. 205
Combing. *Combing* her golden lockes, as seemd her good; IV. ii. 45. 5
Combrous. See **Cumbrous.**
Come. See **New-come, Overcome.**
 I saw the great Typhaens sister *come*, Bel. xi. 4
 an ugly beast *come* from the sea, Rev. i. 1
 A puissant armie *come* the selfe same way. Rev. iii. 7
 heaven whence all good gifts do *come*, Bel. i. 8
 all this whole shall one day *come* to nought. Ro. ix. 14
Come tell me what was sayd of mee, To his Booke 17
 now is *come* thy wynters stormy state, S.C. Ja. 23
 You deemen the Spring is *come* attonce; S.C. F. 38
 The Hus-bandman selfe to *come* that way, S.C. F. 144
 That is to *come*, let be forecast; S.C. Mar. 59
 Let none *come* there but that Virgins bene, S.C. Ap. 129
 when you *come* whereas shee is in place, S.C. Ap. 131
 And if you *come* hether When Damsines I gether, S.C. Ap. 151
 he will *come*, without calling, S.C. May 153
 if he chance *come* S.C. May 223
Come up the hyl to me; S.C. Jul. 6
Come downe, and learne the little what, S.C. Jul. 31
 Harne may *come* of melling, S.C. Jul. 208
 Driven for neede to *come* home agayne. S.C. S. 67
 they had be better *come* at their cal; S.C. S. 146
 Might I once *come* to thee, S.C. N. 181
 Winter is *come* that blowes the bitter blaste, S.C. D. 143
 Winter is *come*, the blowes the ballfull breath, S.C. D. 149
 O *come*, (thou sacred childe) *come* sliding soft, Gn. 37 (bis)
 dare To *come* unto his haunt; Gn. 274
 when her turne was *come* her tale to tell, Hub. 36
come by readie means unto his end, Hub. 127
 We are but Novices, new *come* abroad, Hub. 405
 read . . . from whence *come* yee; Hub. 604
 (said the Ape) how shall we first *come* in, Hub. 643
 to the Court in seemly sort they *come*; Hub. 662
 To *come* so farre to seeke for misery, Hub. 946
 dreads had them *come* to Corte, Hub. 1077
 none, but whom he list, might *come* in place. Hub. 1188
 all that els did *come* were sure to faile, Hub. 1203
 therefore crav'd *come* unto the King, Hub. 1211
 What bootes it then to *come* from glorious Forefathers, T.M. 445
 His hope is faild, and *come* to passe his dread, Ti. 213
 Bid me, O! bid me quicklie *come* to thee. Ti. 367
 To *come* to her, and seeke her loves delight. Ti. 641
 it must needs to issue *come*? Mui. 227
 let the dreadfull Queene Of Darkenes deepe *come* D. 20
 Like to some Pilgrim *come* from farre away. D. 42
 since the messenger is *come* for me, D. 267
 May *come* their happie quiet to molest; D. 284
 cruell Death doth soorne to *come* at call, D. 356
 all I hate that is to *come* or past. D. 427
 When as her messenger doth *come* for me; D. 459
 Till that you *come* where ye your vowes assoyle, D. 535
 Sith thou art *come*, Col. 36

Come—Continued.

- with thy mother mylde *come* to mine ayde; I. Pr. 3. 6
Come, both; and with you bring triumphant Mart, I. Pr. 3. 7
Come, see where your false Lady doth her honor staine. I. ii. 4. 9
 His ship far *come* from wrairie wilderness; I. iii. 32. 4
 Why they were *come* her roiall state to see, I. iv. 13. 8
 they be *come* at length Unto the place I. v. 29. 1
 downe to Plutoes house are *come* bilive; I. v. 32. 3
 They . . . *come* to fiery flood of Phlegeton, I. v. 33. 3
 they be *come* unto the furthest part; I. v. 36. 4
 Unto the place they *come* incontinent; I. v. 8. 5
 they the woods are past, and *come* now to the plaine. I. vi. 33. 9
 Have thither *come* the noble Martial crew I. vii. 45. 4
 they *come* where that same wicked wight His dwelling has, I. ix. 33. 1
 To *come* unto his wished home in haste, I. ix. 39. 2
 When hour of death is *come*, I. ix. 42. 9
 To *come* and goe with tidings from the heart, I. ix. 51. 6
 'Come; *come* away, fraile, feeble, fleshy wight, I. ix. 53. 1
 all so soone as it doth *come* to fight I. x. 1. 3
 Caelia men did ber call, as thought from heaven to *come*, I. x. 4. 2
 'Ah! no,' said they, 'but forth she may not *come*; I. x. 16. 4
come, thou man of earth, and see the way, I. x. 52. 2
 'Now are we *come* unto my native soyle, I. xi. 2. 1
 O! gently *come* into my feeble brest; I. xi. 6. 1
Come gently, but not with that mightie rage, I. xi. 6. 2
 when he saw them *come* he did them still forsake. I. xi. 24. 9
 death will never *come* when needes require. I. xi. 28. 5
 her foolchardy chylld Did *come* too neare, I. xii. 11. 2
 we be *come* unto a quiet rode, I. xii. 42. 2
Come, then; *come* soone; *come* sweetest death, to me, II. i. 36. 6
 To *come*, where vile Acrasia does wonne; II. i. 51. 2
 after death the tryall is to *come*, II. i. 59. 3
 they *come* unto a forrest greene, II. ii. 20. 1
 whence should *come* that harme, II. iv. 46. 3
come unto an Island waste and voyd, II. vi. 11. 3
 is *come* to that same place where first she wefte. II. vi. 18. 9
 'Come thou,' (quoth he) 'and see,' II. vii. 20. 5
 To *come* to succour us that succour want! II. viii. 2. 2
 'Come hither! [*come*] hither! O, *come* hastily!' II. viii. 3. 8
 vnyce, That bad him *come* in haste, II. viii. 4. 4
 Now bene they *come* whereas the Palmer sate, II. viii. 11. 6
 Unto the castle gate they *come* againe, II. ix. 17. 2
 The first of them could things to *come* foresee; II. ix. 49. 1
commen to his reskew, ere his bitter bane. II. xi. 29. 9
 The waves *come* rolling, II. xii. 22. 1
 Now are they *come* nigh to the Bowre of blis, II. xii. 69. 4
 'Come daughter, *come*; *come*, spit upon my face; III. i. 50. 7
 There shall a Lion . . . *come* roring, III. iii. 47. 3
 him he could not *come* to smite; III. v. 19. 7
 with his fers he could not *come* to fight, III. v. 26. 9
 All that to *come* into the world desire; III. vi. 32. 2
 why she could not *come* in place; III. ix. 26. 2
 too wise Ever to *come* into his clouch againe, III. x. 20. 2
 Nine times he heard him *come* aloft ere day, III. x. 48. 5
 As if his dayes were *come* to their last reach; III. xi. 12. 5
 how he with our foe may *come* to fight, III. xi. 23. 4
 to weet what end would *come* of all. III. xii. 37. 6
 durst *Come* see the secret of the life of man, IV. i. 49. 7
 Which Cambell seeing *come* IV. iii. 33. 4
 seeing him *come* on so furiously, IV. iv. 28. 7
 Ne let his speeches *come* unto their eare, IV. v. 38. 6
 hardly could he *come* the carle to touch, IV. vii. 27. 3
 To *come* and shew themselves before the light, IV. vii. 33. 8
 To *come* where he his dolors did devise, IV. viii. 3. 2
 He chaunst to *come* where those two Ladies IV. viii. 19. 2
 To *come* forthwith unto his Ladies bowre; IV. viii. 59. 3
 I was *come* Within the compasse IV. x. 21. 1
 the things which *come* through hard distresse, IV. x. 28. 9
 To *come* where thou doest draw them with desire, IV. x. 46. 6
 To which no wit of man may *comen* neare; IV. xi. 10. 5
 ere to the sea they *come*; IV. xi. 43. 8
 Ne with th' eternall Gods to bancket *come*; IV. xii. 4. 4
 To *come* of him for using her so hard, IV. xii. 12. 3
 Ne any of them durst *come* in his way, V. ii. 53. 7
 He chaunst to *come* whereas two comely Squires, V. iv. 4. 2
 He chaunst to *come*, where happily he spide A rout V. iv. 21. 2
 a Queene, and *come* of Princely kynd, V. v. 41. 5
 Ne would she stay till he in place could *come*, V. vi. 8. 8
Come home to her in piteous wretchednesse, V. vii. 39. 5
 seeing him *come* still so fiercely on, V. viii. 9. 4
 To messengers that *come* for causes just; V. viii. 22. 2
 He mote not *come* to wreake his wrathfull mood; V. viii. 35. 4
 Cannot *come* neare him in the covert wood, V. viii. 35. 7
commen were Where they a stately pallace did behold V. ix. 21. 3
 The marshall of the hall to them did *come*, V. ix. 23. 7
 Whom when she saw so joyously *come* forth, V. xi. 33. 1
 Did thither *come*; V. xi. 39. 6
 as I that way did *come* Ti. 213
 when he felt him shrinke, and *come* to ward, VI. i. 20. 8
 thou wouldst fry Ere he doe *come*, VI. i. 28. 6
 a Knight He spide *come* pricking on VI. i. 32. 9
 We chaunst to *come* forchy a covert glade VI. ii. 16. 3
 ere they *come* unto their aymed scope, VI. iii. 5. 3
 He chaunst to *come* whereas a jolly Knight VI. iii. 20. 2
 Ne scarce wyld beasts durst *come*, VI. iv. 13. 9
 Ne could it upward *come*, nor downward passe, VI. iv. 21. 8
 now *come* to himselfe yet would not rize, VI. v. 32. 2
 He chaunst to *come* . . . Unto a place VI. x. 5. 3
 good should from us goe, then *come*, in greater store. VI. x. 24. 9
 when as Calidore was *comen* in, VI. xi. 44. 1

Come—Continued.

now I <i>come</i> into my course againe,	VI. xii. 2. 6
to the Clergy now was <i>come</i> at last;	VI. xii. 23. 3
<i>come</i> before high Jove her doings to discharge.	VII. vi. 17. 9
Till to the Plaine she <i>come</i> , whose Valleys she doth drowne.	VII. vi. 41. 9
time shall come that all shall changed bee,	VII. vii. 59. 4
if . . . Thou chance to <i>come</i> , fall lowly at her feet;	Am. ii. 10
For lusty Spring . . . Is ready to <i>come</i> forth.	Am. iv. 10
But Angels <i>come</i> to lead fraile mindes to rest	Am. viii. 7
She chaunst to <i>come</i> where Cupid lay,	Epig. ii. 2
For lo! the wished day is <i>come</i> at last,	Epith. 31
when you <i>come</i> whereas my love doth lie,	Epith. 65
<i>Come</i> now, ye damzels, daughters of delight.	Epith. 96
first <i>come</i> ye fayre houres,	Epith. 98
Now is my love all ready forth to <i>come</i> :	Epith. 110
When so ye <i>come</i> into those holy places,	Epith. 213
lende me leave to <i>come</i> unto my love?	Epith. 279
The night is <i>come</i> , now soon her disaray,	Epith. 300
<i>Come</i> , then, O <i>come</i> , thou mightie God of Love,	H.L. 22
<i>Come</i> softly, and my feeble breast inspire	H.L. 27
To <i>come</i> at length unto the wished scope	H.L. 296
Until they <i>come</i> to their first Movers bound,	H.H.B. 72
Could once <i>come</i> neare this beauty soverayne.	H.H.B. 217
two Swannes . . . <i>Come</i> softly swimming	Proth. 38
Comedy , mask in myrth lyke to a <i>Comedy</i> :	Am. liv. 6
Comeliness , augment her price through praise of <i>comeliness</i>	VI. xi. 11. 9
Comely , bound in sheaves, and layd in <i>comely</i> rows,	Ro. xxx. 7
walkes upright with <i>comely</i> stedfast pace,	Hub. 728
Through due deserts and <i>comely</i> carriage,	Hub. 777
excelling far each other, In <i>comely</i> shape,	As. 16
His Lady, . . . Did yield her <i>comely</i> person to be at my call.	I. ii. 36. 9
Thereby his mortall blade full <i>comely</i> hong	I. vii. 30. 6
entertaines with <i>comely</i> courteous glee;	I. x. 6. 5
a gentle Squire, . . . clad in <i>comely</i> sad attyre;	I. x. 7. 3
With goodly grace and <i>comely</i> personage,	I. x. 30. 3
The <i>comely</i> virgins came, with girlands dight,	I. xii. 6. 6
Of <i>comely</i> services, or courtly trayne?	I. xii. 14. 4
His carriage was full <i>comely</i> and upright;	II. i. 6. 1
A <i>comely</i> Palmer, clad in black attyre,	II. i. 7. 2
A sober sad and <i>comely</i> courteous Dame;	II. ii. 14. 5
She led him up . . . And <i>comely</i> courted	II. ii. 15. 2
Unworthy of faire Ladies <i>comely</i> governaunce.	II. ii. 35. 9
with bold grace, and <i>comely</i> gravity,	II. ii. 39. 7
fowly hattered his <i>comely</i> corse,	II. v. 23. 5
with thy brutenesse shendst thy <i>comely</i> age,	II. viii. 12. 3
With <i>comely</i> compasse and compacture strong,	II. ix. 24. 8
At th' upper end there sate . . . a <i>comely</i> personage,	II. ix. 27. 6
A carefull man, and full of <i>comely</i> guyse.	II. ix. 31. 2
A <i>comely</i> personage of stature tall,	II. xii. 46. 4
Under that Porch a <i>comely</i> dame did rest	II. xii. 55. 7
streight of beastes they <i>comely</i> men became;	II. xii. 86. 2
they were entertaynd with courteous And <i>comely</i> glee	III. i. 31. 5
Without regard of grace or <i>comely</i> amenaunce.	III. i. 41. 9
A jolly person, and of <i>comely</i> vew;	III. i. 45. 2
A <i>comely</i> knight, all arm'd in complete wize,	III. ii. 24. 2
Sett by it selfe, and ranckt in <i>comely</i> rew;	III. vi. 35. 4
a <i>comely</i> personage And lovely face,	III. vii. 46. 2
They beene ybrought into a <i>comely</i> bowre,	III. ix. 19. 1
Shee came in presence with right <i>comely</i> grace,	III. ix. 26. 7
With <i>comely</i> havour and count'nance sage,	III. xii. 3. 8
with her feeble feete did move a <i>comely</i> pace.	III. xii. 86. 2
The which he never went to <i>come</i> , or <i>comely</i> sheare.	IV. v. 34. 9
her against sate <i>comely</i> Curtesie,	IV. x. 51. 3
sad Asopus, <i>comely</i> with his hoarie head.	IV. xi. 14. 9
Adorn'd with honor and all <i>comely</i> grace:	V. iii. 23. 2
two <i>comely</i> Squires, Both brethren,	V. iv. 4. 2
Spinning and carding all in <i>comely</i> rew,	V. v. 22. 4
Timely to joy and carrie <i>comely</i> cheare:	V. v. 38. 5
gan gently her salute . . . in the most <i>comely</i> wize;	V. vi. 20. 2
with long locks <i>comely</i> kemd,	V. vii. 4. 5
the bloosme of <i>comely</i> courtisie;	VI. Pr. 4. 2
<i>comely</i> guize withall And gracious speach,	VI. i. 2. 5
by chaunce a <i>comely</i> Squire he found,	VI. i. 11. 2
forth together rode, a <i>comely</i> complement.	VI. v. 24. 9
A faire young Mayden, full of <i>comely</i> glee;	VI. vi. 10. 7
for these Carles to carry much more <i>comely</i> were?	VI. viii. 23. 9
<i>comely</i> carriage of her count'nance trim,	VI. ix. 9. 4
gracious gifts bestow, . . . As <i>comely</i> carriage,	VI. x. 23. 4
to recomfort him all <i>comely</i> meanes did frame,	VI. x. 29. 9
nor her golden haire Into their <i>comely</i> tresses dewly drest,	VI. xii. 15. 4
Unspotted fayth, and <i>comely</i> womanhood,	Epith. 192
He fashioned them as <i>comely</i> as he could,	H.B. 33
<i>comely</i> composition Of parts well measurd,	H.B. 69
A <i>comely</i> corpe, with beautie faire endewed,	H.B. 135

Comen. See Come.

Comenly. See Commonly.

Comer's. To warde the sanie, nor answere *commers* call. I. viii. 3. 4Comers-by. To call in *commers-by* that needy were I. x. 36. 9

Comes. See Overcomes.

Comes the breme Winter with chaunfred browes, S.C.F. 43

the Sprite . . . unto Morpheus *comes*, I. i. 40. 8He . . . to the virgin *comes*; I. iii. 40. 1So forth she *comes*; her brightnesse brode doth blaze. I. iv. 16. 6So forth she *comes*, and to her coche does elyme, I. iv. 17. 1Uprose Duessa . . . And to the Paynims lodging *comes* I. iv. 44. 9forth he *comes* into the commune hall; I. v. 3. 1Some after *comes* the cruell Sarazin, I. v. 4. 1At last forth *comes* that far renowned Quecne: I. v. 5. 1*comes* unto the place where th' Iethen knight . . . Lay I. v. 19. 4Ioe! he *comes*, he *comes* fast after mee! I. ix. 25. 2

Comes—Continued.

help never <i>comes</i> too late.'	II. i. 44. 9
'From thence it <i>comes</i> , that this babes	II. ii. 10. 1
'here <i>comes</i> , and is hard by, A knight.	II. iv. 40. 5
Shee <i>comes</i> unsought, and shonned followes eke.	II. iv. 44. 3
yonder <i>comes</i> the prowest knight alive,	II. viii. 18. 3
Now <i>comes</i> to point of that same perilous sted,	II. xii. 1. 7
forth from virgin bowre she <i>comes</i> in th' early morne.	II. xii. 50. 9
soone <i>comes</i> age that will her pride deflowre;	II. xii. 75. 9
soone as maistry <i>comes</i>	III. i. 25. 8
their forren foe that <i>comes</i> from farre,	III. iii. 23. 8
He <i>comes</i> not here; we scorne his foolish joy,	III. vi. 24. 4
Like as the tide, that <i>comes</i> fro th' Ocean mayne,	IV. iii. 27. 1
Sweete is the love that <i>comes</i> alone with willingnesse.	IV. v. 25. 9
He <i>comes</i> to Proteus hall,	IV. xi. Arg.
Who all that <i>comes</i> doth take,	V. i. 9. 3
So <i>comes</i> it now to Florimell by tourne,	V. iii. 1. 6
Britomart <i>comes</i> to Isis Church,	V. vii. Arg.
Till that, as <i>comes</i> by course, I doe recite	VI. vi. 17. 4
To whom Sir Calidore yet sweating <i>comes</i> ,	VI. ix. 5. 7
How <i>comes</i> it then	Am. xxx. 2
how <i>comes</i> it that my exceeding heat	Am. xxx. 5
<i>Comes</i> forth afresh out of their late dismay,	Am. xl. 11
Loe! where she <i>comes</i> along with portly pace,	Epith. 148
Thereof it <i>comes</i> that these faire soules,	H.B. 120
Comest . Now <i>comest</i> thou to rob my house unmand,	VI. i. 25. 4
Comet . A <i>comett</i> stird up that unkindly heate,	S.C.D. 59
Cometh , after Winter <i>cometh</i> timely death.	S.C.D. 150
whence no good <i>cometh</i> by;	Gu. 102
He <i>cometh</i> on, and all things in his way	Gu. 271
Sildome but some good <i>cometh</i> ere the end.'	Hub. 172
The day is spent; and <i>cometh</i> drowsie night.	I. iii. 15. 1
Who, with the noyse awaked, <i>cometh</i> out	I. vi. 14. 6
throw his ragged rift On whose <i>cometh</i> nigh;	II. xii. 4. 6
So fitly now here <i>cometh</i> next in place,	IV. v. 2. 1
On man and beast that <i>cometh</i> in her path.	V. viii. 49. 5
The which, as <i>cometh</i> now by course, I will declare.	VI. x. 4. 9
That <i>cometh</i> in to you.	Epith. 209
She <i>cometh</i> in, before th' Almighties view;	Epith. 211
Comfort . So as I can I wil thee <i>comfort</i> ;	S.C.S. 255
Began to <i>comfort</i> me in chearfull wize,	Hub. 19
th' only <i>comfort</i> in calamities.	T.M. 132
none doth care to <i>comfort</i> us at all;	T.M. 350
It is the onelic <i>comfort</i> which they have,	T.M. 494
<i>comfort</i> can I, wretched creature, have?	Ti. 23
to <i>comfort</i> wakefull Lovers,	Ti. 132
Yet it is <i>comfort</i> in great languishment,	Ti. 159
Ne other <i>comfort</i> in this world can be,	Ti. 584
Then gan I him to <i>comfort</i> all my best,	D. 190
What shayes ye, that were wont to <i>comfort</i> me affrayd?	I. i. 52. 9
all . . . shew a semblance glad To <i>comfort</i> her;	I. v. 11. 8
Yet outwardly some little <i>comfort</i> shewes.	I. vii. 21. 3
My last left <i>comfort</i> is my woes to weepe and waile.'	I. vii. 39. 9
be of cheare, and <i>comfort</i> to you take;	I. vii. 52. 5
feeling wondrous <i>comfort</i> in her weaker eld;	I. x. 8. 9
wise Speranza gave him <i>comfort</i> sweet,	I. x. 22. 1
to . . . <i>comfort</i> those in point of death which lay;	I. x. 41. 2
them most needeth <i>comfort</i> in the end,	I. x. 41. 3
offred hope of <i>comfort</i> did despise:	II. i. 15. 3
What <i>comfort</i> can I, wofull wretch, conceave?	II. i. 17. 2
fayre Lady, <i>comfort</i> to you make,	II. i. 18. 1
He gan to <i>comfort</i> , and his woundes to dresse.	II. iv. 16. 6
Yet in himselfe some <i>comfort</i> he did find,	II. v. 14. 7
Voide of all succour and needfull <i>comfort</i> ;	II. v. 17. 5
quicken'd the dull spright with muscical <i>comfort</i>	II. v. 31. 9
evermore himselfe with <i>comfort</i> feedes.	II. vii. 2. 4
To <i>comfort</i> him in his infirmity.	II. xi. 49. 5
lend her short reliefe And doe her <i>comfort</i> ,	III. i. 53. 6
conceiving hope of <i>comfort</i> glad,	III. iii. 51. 3
meeke wordes to stay and <i>comfort</i> her withall.	III. iv. 48. 9
'Dwarfe, <i>comfort</i> to thee take,	III. v. 11. 6
of <i>comfort</i> him thou shalt deprive,	III. v. 26. 8
<i>Comfort</i> to him that comfortlesse now lay.	III. v. 27. 4
She cast to <i>comfort</i> him with busie paine.	III. v. 31. 5
To <i>comfort</i> me in my distressed plight.	III. v. 35. 4
Her Amoretta cald, to <i>comfort</i> her dismayd.	III. vi. 28. 9
The <i>comfort</i> of her age and weary dayes,	III. vii. 12. 2
Without all hope of <i>comfort</i> or reliefe;	III. viii. 1. 6
Great <i>comfort</i> of her presence he conceiv'd,	III. viii. 23. 3
'Therefore, faire Sir, doe <i>comfort</i> to you take,	III. xl. 15. 1
faire Lady, <i>comfort</i> to you take,	III. xii. 40. 6
His dearest love, the <i>comfort</i> of his dayes,	III. xii. 44. or. 2
heavy heart with <i>comfort</i> doth rejoyce.	IV. iii. 45. 8
great <i>comfort</i> in her sad misfare Was Amoret,	IV. v. 30. 4
hardly of her chearefull speech Did <i>comfort</i> take,	IV. vi. 38. 2
<i>comfort</i> take; for, by this heavens light, I vow	IV. vi. 38. 7
Withouten <i>comfort</i> and withouten guide,	IV. vii. 2. 8
Striving to <i>comfort</i> him all that they can,	IV. ix. 9. 4
Give her great <i>comfort</i> and some harts content.	V. v. 35. 3
To all that shall require my <i>comfort</i> in their smart.'	V. vii. 19. 9
Gave unto her great <i>comfort</i> and reliefe;	V. vii. 44. 7
through <i>comfort</i> of this noble knight.'	V. x. 20. 9
she take <i>comfort</i> which God now did send:	V. x. 22. 8
Such secret <i>comfort</i> and such heavenly pleasures,	VI. Pr. 2. 1
And for their better <i>comfort</i> to them nigher drew.	VI. ii. 41. 9
bitter sorrowings, Instead of <i>comfort</i>	VI. iii. 5. 6
Yet had no meanes to <i>comfort</i> ,	VI. iii. 43. 9
giveth <i>comfort</i> to her courage cold:	VI. iv. 1. 5
In evils counsell is the <i>comfort</i> chiefe;	VI. iv. 34. 7
To seeke some <i>comfort</i> in that sorie case.	VI. v. 7. 4

Comfort—Continued.

Finde harbour fit to *comfort* her great neede; VI. v. 31. 4
 may her feeble leaves with *comfort* glade— VI. x. 44. 7
 Began some smacke of *comfort* new to tast, VI. xi. 45. 3
 Since I have lackt the *comfort* of that light, Am. lxxxvii. 1
 Ne joy of ought . . . Can *comfort* me, Am. lxxxviii. 10
 That may our *comfort* breed: Epith. 387
 eke for *comfort* often called art Epith. 394
 Their joy, their *comfort*, their desire, their gaine, H.H.B. 271

Comfortable. Whom having laid in *comfortable* couch, III. i. 64. 2

Comfortably. downe to rest Her selfe she set, and *comfortably*
 cheard: III. vi. 10. 7

Comforted. *comforted* with courteous kind reliefe: I. vi. 37. 6
 he her *comforted*, and faire bespake: I. vii. 52. 2
 th' other forst him staye, and *comforted* in feare, I. ix. 34. 9
 Her wisely *comforted* all that she might, I. x. 23. 4
 Therewith much *comforted* she gan unfold The cause V. v. 31. 7

Comforting. Fat Colworts, and *comforting* Perseline, Mut. 199

Comfortless. To eate thy heart through *comfortless* dispaire; *Hub.* 904
 All *comfortless* doth hide her chearlesse head T.M. 239
 All *comfortless* upon the bared bow, T.M. 245
 So wander we all careful *comfortless*, T.M. 349
 Deepe, darke, uneasy, dolefull, *comfortless*, I. v. 36. 6
 The pittous mayden, careful, *comfortless*, I. vi. 6. 1
 'From whom retourning sad and *comfortless*, I. ix. 23. 1
comfortless through tyranny or might: III. ii. 14. 8
 Comfort to him that *comfortless* now lay, III. v. 27. 4
 Till then I wander careful, *comfortless*, Am. xxxiv. 13
 a tree alone all *comfortless*, Am. lvi. 7

Comic. with *Comick* sock to beautifie The painted Theaters, T.M. 176
 all that els the *Comick* Stage . . . graced, T.M. 199

Coming. Typhoeus sister *comming* neare; Bel.² xv. 4
 First *comming* to the world with weeping eye, T.M. 159
 The dawning day forth *comming* from the East, As. 34
comming where the knight in slomber lay, I. i. 47. 2
 Night . . . She findes forth *comming* from her darksome mew, I. v. 20. 4
comming to that sowle-diseased knight, I. x. 24. 1
comming down to ground, does free it selfe I. xi. 19. 9
comming to this well, he stoupt to drinck: II. i. 55. 8
comming close to Trompart II. iii. 12. 1
 rowze as *comming* late from rest. II. iii. 35. 9
 It booted nought Sir Guyon, *comming* neare, II. v. 3. 8
 the vellein, *comming* to their ayd, II. xi. 29. 4
comming to his Squire that kept his steed, II. xi. 48. 2
 of their *comming* well he wist afore; III. iii. 15. 2
comming forth shll spred his banner brave III. iii. 30. 3
comming to the place, III. iv. 34. 7
 He, *comming* home at undertime, III. vii. 13. 1
 He *comming* present, where the Monster vilde III. vii. 30. 7
comming to that Fishers wandring bote, III. viii. 31. 1
comming nigh, eftsoones he gan to gesse, III. viii. 45. 3
comming him before low louted on the lay, III. x. 23. 9
 Her cause of *comming* she to tell began, IV. ii. 49. 5
comming home, in warlike fresh aray Them found IV. ii. 53. 3
 Scudamour, *comming* to Cares House, IV. v. Arg.
 Whom when the watch . . . Saw *comming* home, IV. ix. 5. 7
comming to her sonne, IV. xii. 26. 3
 Which lawlesse multitude him *comming* too V. ii. 52. 1
 Which when as Radigund there *comming* heard, V. iv. 37. 6
comming to this knight, she purpose fayned, V. v. 64. 1
 at last she spide One *comming* towards her V. vi. 8. 2
 He *comming* neare gan gently her salute V. vi. 20. 1
 the sound Of armed men *comming* V. vi. 28. 7
comming down to seeke them where they woud, V. vi. 35. 6
comming full before his horses vew, V. viii. 37. 8
comming present there, She at her ran V. viii. 46. 7
 She *comming* forth . . . was greatly queld, V. xi. 26. 1
comming to the place, and finding there Sir Artegal, V. xii. 12. 6
 Then th' other *comming* neare gan him revile, V. xii. 40. 1
 The *comming* of that so much threatned Knight; VI. i. 30. 3
comming forth yet full of late affray VI. i. 44. 7
comming to the rivers side, he found VI. iii. 30. 1
 And, *comming* likewise to the wounded knight, VI. iv. 12. 1
 the Salvage, *comming* now in place, VI. vi. 22. 1
 To whom false Turpine *comming* courteously, VI. vii. 4. 1
 this way *comming* from feastfull glee VI. x. 22. 4
 Calidore soone *comming* to her ayde, VI. x. 36. 6
 He chaunst one *comming* towards him to spy, VI. xi. 27. 2
 boldly blaming her for *comming* there, VII. vi. 12. 7
 Who now is *comming* forth with girland crowned, Am. xix. 4
Commig to kisse her lyps, Am. lxiv. 1
 with your steale darts doo chace from *comming* neer; Epith. 70
 T' awayt the *comming* of your joyous make, Epith. 87
 Prepare your selves; for he is *comming* strayt, Epith. 113

Command. They boast they han the devill at *commoand*, S.C. S. 94
 She would *commoand* the hasty Sunne to stay, I. x. 20. 2
 huge mountaines . . . She would *commoand* themselves to heare
 away, I. x. 20. 7
 his wings did broad display At his *commoand*, II. iii. 19. 4
 Who fares on sea may not *commoand* his way, II. v. 23. 2
 At thy *commoand* lo! all these mountaines hee: II. vii. 9. 2
 his heaped waves he did *commoand* III. iv. 22. 3
 Badd her *commoand* my life to save or spill, III. vii. 54. 2
 To th' insolent *commoand* of womens will; V. vi. 1. 4
 The which did her *commoand* without needing perswade, V. x. 25. 9
 had the chiefe *commoand* of all the rest, VI. xi. 3. 5
 halfe confused with his great *commoand*, VII. vi. 26. 1

Commanded. that great Queene, . . . *Commaunded* them their
 fury to refrain; I. iv. 40. 7
 The charge thereof unto a covetous Spright *Commaunded* was, II. vii. 32. 2

Commanded—Continued.

Thence she *commoanded* me to prison new; IV. viii. 56. 7
 full of scorne to be *commoanded* so, V. i. 21. 2
Commaunded them their dally workes renew, V. v. 1. 4
Commaunded straight his armour to be brought; V. viii. 28. 3
Commaunded him from slaughter to recoyle, V. ix. 65. 7
 since that loving Lord *Commaunded* us to love them H.H.L. 205

Commanding. *Commaunding* them their cause of strife bewray; *Hub.* 1096
 that fiers Carle *commoanding* to forbear, II. vii. 43. 2
Commaunding Proteus straight t' enlarge the mayd, IV. xii. 32. 3
commounding peace, Them guided through the throng, V. ix. 23. 8

Commandment. they neglected his *commoandment*, *Hub.* 666
 To have in her *commoandment* at hand, Col. 263
 wretched woman, . . . made thrall to your *commoandment*, I. ii. 22. 3
 From her fayre eyes he tooke *commoandment*, I. iii. 9. 8
 So greatly his *commoandment* they feare, III. iii. 11. 5
 To the long raynes at her *commoandment*, III. iv. 33. 4
 Her teme at her *commoandment* quiet stands, III. iv. 42. 3
 Her *commoandment* he could not withstand, IV. x. 33. 7
 he had given streight *commoandment* V. xii. 10. 3
 streight he held his hand at his *commoandment*, VI. vi. 40. 9
 by *commoandment* of Diana, VII. vi. 53. 3

Commandments. kept so well his wise *commoandments*, VI. vi. 15. 3

Commen, Commers, etc. See **Come, Comers, etc.**

Commence. 'Where shall I then *commence* This wofull tale? VI. xi. 30. 2

Commend. worthe to *commend* For prize of value, T.M. 465
 That doest their hountie still so much *commend*, Col. 902
 The mightie martiall handes doe most *commend*: II. v. 35. 6
 his deare safety, I to thee *commend*; II. viii. 8. 2
 did it *commend* Unto these Sprights III. iii. 10. 4
 so fitte tide Him to *commend* to her, III. ix. 32. 9
 which *commend* he will Unto the vulgar for good gold IV. v. 16. 3
 Lindus that his pikes doth most *commend*, IV. xi. 39. 7
 her glorie to *commend*, V. ix. 32. 7
 Unto his soveraine Queene her suite for to *commend*, V. xi. 37. 9
 every action doth them much *commend*, VI. ii. 2. 3
 Gau highly to *commend* the happie life VI. ix. 18. 8
 He would *commend* his guift, VI. ix. 40. 6
 Could not maligne him, but *commend* him needs; VI. ix. 46. 4
 Her hardnes blame, which I should more *commend*? Am. li. 6
Commend to you by loves abused name, H.B. 172
 may it more to mortall eyes *commend*, H.B. 263
 How wondrously would he her face *commend*, H.H.B. 222

Commended. Right noble Nymphs, and high to be *commended*: *Col.* 577
 Was favoured and to her grace *commended*, VI. ix. 46. 6

Comment. wheresoever they *comment* the same, VII. vii. 53. 7

Commissaries. To Deanes, to Archdeacons, to *Commissaries*, *Hub.* 421

Commission. And sit in Gods owne seat without *commission*; *H.H.L.* 82

Commit. dare not yet *committ* Her single person I. vi. 12. 1
 Who did her cause into thy hand *committ*, I. x. 63. 8
 unto her truth Did earnestly *committ*, II. iii. 2. 3
 Ne him *committ* to grave terrestriall, II. xi. 46. 8
 safe *committ* to her soft feathered nest, III. i. 65. 7
 T' avenge that shame they did on him *committ*, V. iv. 39. 4
 she did at last *committ* All to his hands, V. x. 13. 1
 their cause they best esteemed Whole to *committ*, VI. iii. 13. 4

Committed. spoyles, by salvage beasts *committed*? *Hub.* 1253
 till thou have to my trustie care *Committed* D. 70
 That had almost *committed* crime abhord, II. i. 27. 3
 wronges, which had *committed* bin By Guyon, II. iii. 13. 5
 unto Psyche with great trust and care *Committed* her, III. vi. 61. 4
 oft *committed* fowle Idolatree III. xi. 49. 5
 Defid'd the pledge *committed* to thy trust? IV. i. 63. 5
 keyes of every prison dore By her *committed* be, IV. viii. 64. 7
 In flesh at first the guilt *committed* was, H.H.L. 141

Commixion. 'Of that *commixion* they did then beget This
 hellish Dog, VI. vi. 12. 1

Commixture. Both male and female through *commixture* joynd: *Col.* 502
 Through fowle *commixture* of his filthy blot; VI. i. 8. 3

Commodity. for their most *commodity* Be sold, VI. xi. 10. 4

Common. I say not, as the *common* voyce doth say, Ro. ix. 9
 Sustain'd the shocke of *common* enmitie; Ro. xxi. 4
 things exceeding reach of *common* reason; Van. i. 4
 Whatever thing seems small in *common* eyes, Van. v. 14
 Must not the world wend in his *common* course, S.C. F. 11
 Dight gaudy Girlonds was my *common* ('comen) trade, S.C. Jun. 45
 To he partaker of their *common* woe; *Hub.* 14
 Brings to reproach and *common* infamie! *Hub.* 222
 that which *common* is, and knowne to all, *Hub.* 613
common Courtiers love to gybe and feare, *Hub.* 714
 the *common* winde Of Courts inconstant mutabilitie, *Hub.* 722
 In taking on himselfe, in *common* sight, *Hub.* 860
 For to encrease the *common* treasures store; *Hub.* 1171
 not so *common* was his bountie shared: *Hub.* 1194
 No *common* things may please a wavering wit, Mut. 160
 Gods with *common* mockerie Might laugh at them, Mut. 372
 And the dim vele, with which from *commune* vew
 forth he comes into the *commune* hall; I. v. 3. 1
 well acquainted with that *commune* plight, I. x. 23. 2
 the *common* In of rest; II. i. 59. 2
 Unworthe of the *commune* breathed ayre, II. iii. 7. 5
 from tender dug of *commune* nourse II. iv. 18. 3
 'It was my fortune, *commune* to that age, II. iv. 19. 1
 To taken counsell of their *common* cares; II. x. 37. 7
 from thy hand Did *commun* breath and nouriture receive, II. x. 69. 6
 (For so that Castle high by *commun* name) III. i. 31. 3
 not as other womens *commune* brood III. vi. 5. 6
 nor with *commune* food, As other womens bahes, III. vi. 5. 8
 To *commun* accidents stil open layd, III. v. 36. 7
 Are bownd with *commun* bond of frailtee, III. v. 36. 8

Common—Continued.

- 'Certeas was hut a *common* Courtisane; III. vii. 58. 2
ought evermore To errant knights be *communc*. III. viii. 52. 5
that uncurteous Carle, their *commune* foe, III. ix. 17. 8
countries cause, and *commune* foes dislayne. III. ix. 40. 4
in open place and *commune* bord. III. x. 6. 5
with *commune* speach He courted her; III. x. 6. 6
the whole worlds *commune* remedy. III. x. 26. 5
every one as *commune* good her handled. III. x. 36. 9
By any ridling skill, or *commune* wit. III. xi. 54. 5
gave him being, *commune* to them twayne; III. xii. 9. 4
it prodigious seemes in *common* peoples sight. IV. i. 13. 9
on their *commoa* harmes together did devise. IV. vi. 10. 9
Ne signe of sence did shew, ne *commou* wit, IV. vii. 44. 3
as *common* words ar ment, IV. viii. 26. 1
gainst *common* sence, IV. x. 2. 4
Low looking dales, disloignd from *common* gaze; IV. x. 24. 6
'Concord she cleeped was in *common* reed, IV. x. 34. 1
seemed strange to *common* vew, IV. xi. 27. 7
I doe not forme them to the *common* line V. Pr. 3. 3
when he understood by *common* fame V. iii. 10. 5
thether also came . . . into the *common* hall, V. iii. 14. 2
termes to entertaine of *common* guize, V. vi. 20. 4
of sundry things did *commen*: V. ix. 4. 3
It often falds, in course of *common* life, V. xi. 1. 1
she used often to resort To *common* haunts, V. xii. 34. 7
soothly it was sayd by *common* fame, VI. v. 37. 1
To make a *common* feast, and feed with gurnandize. VI. viii. 38. 9
mote not be prophand of *common* eyes, VI. viii. 43. 2
by *common* voice esteemed The father VI. ix. 14. 1
ymct About some carcase by the *common* way, VI. ix. 17. 2
Commoned. So long as Guyon with her *commoned*, II. ix. 41. 1
Commonly. As *commonly* as frend does with his frend. I. x. 56. 5
Canfium, which Kent we *comenly* inqyre. II. x. 12. 9
Commonplace. well discourst Upon this *Commonplace*, *Hub.* 542
Commons. As for the rascall *Commons* least he cared, *Hub.* 1193
by consent of *Commons* and of Peares, II. x. 62. 8
Lordsings curbe that *commons* over-aw, V. ii. 38. 8
Commons'. Then gan the Peoples cry and *Commons* sute V. ix. 44. 7
Common weal. Therewith contains his heavenly *Common-weale*: V. vii. 1. 8
changing all that forme of *common-weale* V. vii. 42. 4
Both to her selfe and to ber *common-weale*, V. viii. 21. 4
She was about affaires of *common-weale*, V. ix. 36. 3
How to reforme that ragged *common-weale*: V. xii. 26. 4
Common weals. lawes of men, that *common-weals* containe, V. xii. 1. 4
Commonwealths. though time doth *Commonwealths* devowre, *Ro.* viii. 11
Of *common-wealths*, of states, of pollicy, II. ix. 53. 6
Commun(e). See **Common.**
Communed. Whiles thus they *communed*, IV. vi. 9. 1
Compact. this is things *compacte* betwix you two, V. vi. 16. 7
Compacted. All which *compacte* made a goodly Diapase. II. ix. 22. 9
Perforce disparted their *compacte* gyre, III. i. 23. 6
Compacture. with comely *compasse* and *compacture* stroong, II. ix. 24. 8
Companies. to resort To *common* haunts, and *companies* fre-
quent, V. xii. 34. 7
Compaigning. *compaigning* with feends and filthy Sprights II. x. 8. 6
Companion. wise Curius, *companion* Of noble vertues, *Ga.* 609
reft for me my sweete *companion*, *D.* 159
Hee had a faire *companion* of his way, I. ii. 13. 1
Of her leawd parts to make *companion*: II. ii. 37. 5
Her owne daughter Pleasure, to whom shee Made her *com-*
panion, III. vi. 51. 8
Amoret, *companion* of her care: IV. v. 30. 5
Companion she became, and so continued long. IV. viii. 5. 9
his deare *companion* of his care. IV. viii. 8. 6
Companions. Such were for him no fit *companions*, *Hub.* 795
The sweete *companions* of the Muses late, *T.M.* 404
Go beg with us, and be *companions* still, *T.M.* 407
With two *companions* of like qualitie, IV. i. 32. 7
With these two lewd *companions*, and no more, VI. viii. 22. 7
Company. dauncing all in *company*, *Gn.* 27
To face, to forge, to scoffe, to *companionie*, *Hub.* 506
from her most beastly *company* I gan refrain, I. ii. 41. 5
Such one was Idleness, first of this *company*. I. iv. 20. 9
the great felicitie Of proud Lucifer, and his owne *componce*. I. iv. 31. 9
whenas Morpheus had . . . Arrested all that courtly *company*, I. iv. 44. 7
The forlorne mayd . . . could not lacke her lovers *company*; I. vi. 22. 2
Thenceforth he kept her goodly *company*, I. vi. 31. 8
With a fayre knight to keepe *companee*, I. ix. 27. 2
From highest heven in gladsome *companee*, I. x. 56. 3
Her joyous presence, and sweet *company*, I. xii. 41. 1
present Unto her vew, and *company* unsought; III. i. 44. 3
Sweete love such lewdnes bands from his faire *companee*. III. ii. 41. 9
I search the secret haunts of Dianas *company*. III. vi. 16. 9
if I catch him in this *company*, III. vi. 24. 6
to enjoy Her deare Adonis joyous *company*, III. vi. 46. 2
With many of the Gods in *company* III. vi. 49. 2
Florimell It was with whom in *company* he yode, III. viii. 19. 7
ne keepe her *company*, III. ix. 5. 7
the sight And *company* at meat, III. ix. 25. 9
After whom marcht a jolly *company*, III. xii. 5. 8
did surway his goodly *company*; III. xii. 23. 3
Which when his other *companionie* beheld, IV. i. 37. 1
made good semblance to his *companionie*, IV. i. 38. 2
That offer pleased all the *company*: IV. iv. 10. 1
So loth she was his *companionie* for to forsake. IV. vi. 45. 9
Him to recomfort with my *companionie*, IV. viii. 57. 4
him farre she brought Into a cave from *companionie* exile, V. i. 6. 7
having in *companionie* This lucklesse Ladie V. i. 16. 8

Company—Continued.

- Glad from his *companionie* to be so sondred; V. v. 19. 4
There did Typhaon with her *company*; VI. vi. 11. 7
She wander should in *companionie* of those, VI. vii. 37. 8
her *companionie* to gaine, VI. ix. 34. 7
when he came in *companionie* Where Calidore was present, VI. ix. 39. 1
neither could to *company* of th' other creepe. VI. xii. 5. 9
Compare. ship to which none other might *compare*: *Bel.* xiii. 8
her princely grace, Can you well *compare*? *S.C.* Ap. 67
Let him . . . His brightnesse *compare* With hers, *S.C.* Ap. 80
Sike mens follie I cannot *compare* *S.C.* May 95
in derring-doe *compare* With shepherds swayne *S.C.* D. 43
Not that great Idoll might with this *companionie*, *T.* 495
to *compare* with her in curious skill Of workes *Mut.* 271
With this so curious networke to *compare*. *Mut.* 368
With those sweet sugred speaches doo *compare*, *D.* 299
Such greatnes I cannot *compare* to ought: *Col.* 335
I cast for to *compare* Whether . . . did excede: I. ii. 37. 3
from backe and belly still did spare, . . . richesse to *compare*: I. iv. 28. 5
thinks . . . Pholoe fowle, when her to this he doth *companionie*. I. v. 15. 9
when her curteous deeds he did *compare*, I. v. 31. 3
a woman . . . That was on earth not easie to *compare*; I. x. 30. 4
art, stryving to *companionie* With nature, II. v. 29. 1
Yet no man to them can his carefull paines *compare*. II. v. 15. 9
Lives ought that to her linage may *companionie*; II. x. 2. 3
if ought with Eden mote *companionie*. II. xii. 52. 9
never any mote with her *companionie*: III. i. 26. 5
Cannot with noble Britomart *compare*, III. iv. 3. 2
Lives none this day that may with her *compare* III. v. 8. 4
none living may *companionie*: III. v. 54. 4
with her beautie, boundie did *compare*, IV. iii. 39. 8
present time The image of the antique world *compare*, V. Pr. 1. 8
then together doe them both *compare*; V. ii. 48. 2
To which what can *compare*?) VI. x. 4. 8
Ne ought . . . can it *compare*: VI. x. 4. 8
all her peres cannot with her *compare*, VI. x. 27. 7
my fraile wit cannot devize to what It to *compare*, VII. vii. 7. 5
to what I might *compare* Those powrefull eyes, *Am.* ix. 1
therewith doe her cruelly *compare*. *Am.* lv. 2
Your selfe unto the Bee ye doe *compare*; *Am.* lxxi. 2
Compared. Rome only might to Rome *compared* hee, *Ro.* vi. 9
(*compar'd* to all the rest Of each degree) *Hub.* 179
My wealth, *compar'd* to thine owne miserie, *Hub.* 598
With my great forces might *compared* hee: *T.* 103
might he *compar'd* to it. *T.* 511
So darke are earthly things *compar'd* to things divine. I. x. 67. 9
next to death is Sleepe to be *compar'd*; II. vii. 25. 7
compar'd to these by many parts: II. ix. 48. 3
Compared to the creatures in the seas entrall. II. xii. 25. 9
Compar'd to her that shone as Phebes light IV. v. 14. 3
That to their beautie may *companionie* bee, *H.H.B.* 58
Compared to his least resplendent sparke? *H.H.B.* 126
Ne can on earth *companionie* he to ought. *H.H.B.* 210
Compar'd to that celestiall beauties blaze, *H.H.L.* 277
Comparing. times *comparing* with their accidents, VI. xii. 20. 2
Compass. Your toombs devoted *compasse* over-all, *Ro.* i. 10
cloud . . . Eftsoones in *compas* archt, *Ro.* xx. 3
Him behooves to vew in *compasse* round *Ro.* xxvi. 5
his trees of state in *compasse* round: *S.C.* F. 146
casten to *compasse* many wrong emprise: *S.C.* S. 83
Who ever casts to *compasse* weightye prise, *S.C.* O. 103
squaring it in *compasse* well besene, *Gn.* 651
to *compasse* anie sute not hard, *Hub.* 886
Beyond the *compasse* of his pointed path, *T.M.* 10
Above the *compasse* of the arched skie; *T.M.* 370
Through the wide *compas* of the ayrie coast; *Mut.* 38
Mars sleeping with his wife to *compasse* in, *Mut.* 371
gan to cast how I her *compasse* might, *D.* 115
As the wide *compasse* of the firmament *Ded. Son.* ix. 5
Made a calme shadowe far in *compasse* round: I. ii. 28. 6
A thing without the *compas* of my witt; I. ix. 3. 2
That I may cast to *compas* your reliefe, II. i. 48. 8
Upon his ear and *compas* firmes his eye, II. vi. 1. 6
with comely *compasse* and *compacture* strong, II. ix. 24. 8
Withouten *compasse* or withouten card, III. ii. 7. 7
To *compas* thy desire, and find that loved knight. III. ii. 46. 9
A brasen wall in *compas* to comyle III. iii. 10. 3
To be the *compasse* of his kingdomes seat: III. ix. 46. 6
to *compasse* Philliras hard love, III. xi. 43. 7
in *compasse* round About her backe IV. i. 13. 4
Within the *compasse* of that Islands space; IV. x. 21. 2
in small *compasse* hild? IV. xi. 17. 4
alwaies doe their powre within just *compasse* pen. V. ii. 19. 9
That we may *compasse* this our enterprize? V. v. 48. 2
Of all that on this earthly *compasse* wones; V. vi. 33. 3
in the *compasse* of his clouches tooke; V. ix. 11. 4
all about did close the *compasse* of his eye. VI. iv. 24. 9
like a girlond did in *compasse* stemme: VI. x. 12. 5
ne hath her *compasse* lost: VI. xii. 1. 7
No way he found to *compasse* his desire, VII. vi. 43. 1
That in his mightie *compasse* doth comprize, *H.H.B.* 73
Compassed. the *compast* course of the universe . . . is round, *Ro.* xxii. 9
kingdomes, *compast* With rustie horour *Gn.* 442
He *compast* Troy thrice with his bodie dedd. *Gn.* 528
Although the *compast* world were sought around. *T.* 567
all the storie She *compast* with a wreathe *Mut.* 328
having overrun The *compast* skie, *D.* 25
was with dread and horor *compast* around. II. vii. 20. 9
this great gardin, *compast* with a mound; II. vii. 56. 5

Compassed—Continued.

- Like highest heaven compassed around, II. ix. 45. 2
 Like a girlond compassed the light; III. vi. 43. 6
 Might [*be] by the witch or by (*that) her sonne *compast*. III. vii. 18. 5
 ere the yere his course had *compassyd*, III. vii. 55. 3
 So sore he sowst him on the *compast* creast, IV. iv. 30. 7
 The new begins his *compast* course anew; *Am.* lxiii. 2
- Compassing.** Both heaven and earth in roundnesse *compassing*; *Ro.* iv. 4
- Compassion.** all her Sisters, with *compassion* like, *T.M.* 231
 For pitties sake *compassion* our paine, *T.M.* 346
 all her sisters, with *compassion* like, *T.M.* 477
 To be demoned with *compassion* kinde, *Ti.* 160
 let *compassion* creeze into his brest, *D.* 248
 heavenly spirits have *compassion* On mortall men, *D.* 384
 to breed *Compassion* in a cuntry lasses hart *As.* Pr. 4
 Nought . . . That moves more deare *compassion* of mind. I. iii. 1. 2
 Her hart gan melt in great *compassion*; I. iii. 6. 8
 Her feeling speaches some *compassion* mov'd I. v. 24. 6
 They, in *compassion* of her tender youth, I. vi. 12. 5
 may *compassion* of their evilles move? II. viii. 1. 3
 For great *compassion* of their sorow, III. iv. 32. 5
 With womanish *compassion* of her plaint, III. vii. 10. 2
 My heart doth melt with meere *compassion*, III. viii. 1. 2
 Deepe indignation and *compassion* frayle III. viii. 31. 4
 not empiert with deepe *compassiounne*, III. ix. 39. 7
 The deare *compassion* of whose bitter fit IV. i. 1. 6
 With deare *compassion* deeply did emmove, IV. viii. 3. 7
 The peoples great *compassion* unto her allure, V. ix. 38. 9
 inly touched with *compassion* deare, VI. iii. 4. 4
 feele *compassion* of his evill plight, VI. iv. 3. 6
 His deepe *compassion* of ber dolefull stound, VI. iv. 11. 4
 Without *compassion* of her cruell smart; VI. v. 33. 4
 Was touched with *compassion* entire, VI. viii. 3. 3
 in dongeon deepe Without *compassion* cruelly he threw; VI. xii. 5. 7
 Carrying *compassion* to their lovely foe; *H.B.* 243
- Compassionate.** did . . . His care more then her owne *com-*
passionate, VI. iii. 12. 2
- Compel.** their cruell Judge *compell* With bitter torture, *Gn.* 627
 who can love *compell*? *Col.* 914
 king of Babylon, That would *compell* all nations I. v. 47. 2
 Wyld heastes in yron yokes he would *compell*; I. vi. 26. 2
 he did *compell* . . . with him to matchen equall fight; II. v. 4. 7
 many foes, whom straunger knights to flight *compell*. II. ix. Arg.
 the large leape which Debon did *compell* Coulin to make, II. x. 11. 2
 trumpets sound to cease did them *compell*: IV. iv. 25. 8
 to alight on foote her algates did *compell*: IV. vi. 13. 9
 He thought her to *compell* by crueltie and awe. IV. xi. 2. 9
 Do you by duresse him *compell* thereto, IV. xii. 10. 5
 did her *compell* To perils great; V. iii. 27. 6
 with threat Doth them *compell* to worke, V. iv. 31. 5
 did *compell* To stay their cruell hands VI. xi. 20. 4
 roring horribly, did him *compell* To see the hatefull sunne, VI. xii. 35. 4
 still *compell* To keepe his course? VII. vii. 48. 5
compell To keepe them selves within their sundrie raines, *H.L.* 87
- Compelled.** she had this Knight from far *compeld*. I. i. 5. 9
 At last he was *compeld* to cry perforce, II. v. 23. 7
compeld with courage bold To yield II. viii. 41. 7
 soome *compeld* to hearken unto peace. III. i. 23. 7
 Ne may love be *compeld* by maistry; III. i. 25. 7
 late mischaunce had her *compeld* to chaunge The land for sea, III. viii. 20. 4
 this faire may were *compeld* at last III. ix. 11. 7
 He was *compeld* to seeke some refuge neare, III. ix. 13. 2
 him *compeld* To open unto him the prison dore, IV. ix. 8. 1
 shortly them *compelled* to retrate, IV. ix. 34. 8
 Thereto *compelled* through hart-murdring paine; V. v. 30. 8
 Not by strong hand *compelled* thereunto, V. vi. 16. 4
 All this accord to which he Crudor had *compeld*. VI. i. 44. 9
Compelled were themselves awhile to rest, VI. iv. 15. 6
Compeld him soone the spoyle adowne to lay. VI. iv. 20. 4
- Compelling.** *Compelling* them which way he list, *Col.* 251
Compelling her, wher she would not, VI. vii. 44. 3
- Compeis.** to his law *compeis* all creatures to obay. IV. v. 42. 9
- Compile.** That which no hands can evermore *compyle*. *Ro.* xxv. 14
 It is my chiefe profession to *compyle*; *T.M.* 432
 Thy gracious Soverains praises to *compile*, *Ded.* Son. xii. 6
 his prayes to *compyle*, III. ii. 12. 5
 A brasen wall in compas to *compyle* III. iii. 10. 3
 So great perfections did in her *compyle*, III. vi. 1. 3
 with lewd poems which he did *compyle*; V. ix. 25. 7
 which those six books *compyle*, *Am.* lxxx. 2
- Compiled.** As in the smoky forge it was *compilde*, III. vii. 30. 5
 As that renowned Poet them *compyled* With warlike numbers IV. ii. 32. 6
 a lamentable lay, So sensibly *compylde*, IV. viii. 4. 4
 when the Prince had perfectly *compylde*, IV. ix. 17. 1
Compylde by me, which thy poore liegeman am! *H.B.* 273
- Complain.** makes me much and ever to *complaine*; *Pet.* iii. 13
 those that did thy Rosalind *complayne*, *S.C.* N. 44
 my case I thus *complaine* Unto yourselfe, *Gn.* Ded. 3
 they all eternally *complaine* Of others wrong, *Gn.* 407
 To whom may I more trustly *complaine* *Hub.* 55
 The honest man, that heard him thus *complaine*, *Hub.* 259
 Came to the Court, her case there to *complaine*, *Hub.* 1208
 he heard each one *complaine* Of foule abuses *Hub.* 1275
 Therefore we mourne and pittillesse *complaine*, *T.M.* 353
 To whom shall I my cvill ease *complaine*, *T.M.* 421
 for my selfe *complaine*, *T.M.* 533
 at all *complaine* My good to heare, *D.* 279
 all their birds with silence to *complaine*: *Col.* 24
 Daphnaida Upon her neeces death I did *complaine*: *Col.* 511

Complain—Continued.

- Bulles, . . . Doe for the milky mothers want *complaine*, I. viii. 11. 7
 to that mighty Princesse did *complaine* II. ii. 43. 2
 having not *complaine*, and having it upbrayd? II. vii. 14. 9
 Yet many Ladies fayre did oft *complaine*, III. iv. 26. 7
 His Faery Queene, for whom he did *complaine*, III. iv. 54. 7
 gan *complaine* The want of his good Squire III. v. 12. 3
 She sweetly heard *complaine*, III. vi. 15. 8
 The wofull husbandman doth lowd *complaine* III. vii. 34. 7
 Ne lesse therat did Paridell *complaine*, IV. v. 22. 6
 So feelingly her case she did *complaine*, IV. xii. 5. 6
 some pit, wher she him heares *complaine*, IV. xii. 17. 7
 Nor unto any meaneer to *complaine*; IV. xii. 29. 3
 Hard is the case the which ye doe *complaine*; V. xi. 55. 2
 Whom pitying to heare so sore *complaine*, VI. i. 23. 3
 that proud And shamefull Knight of whom she did *complaine*. VI. v. 34. 4
 ne did of want *complaine*, VI. v. 39. 4
 Gan to *complaine* of great discourtesie, VI. vii. 4. 3
 often did of love, and oft of lueke *complaine*. VI. viii. 32. 9
 having small yet doe I not *complaine* Of want, VI. ix. 20. 3
 oft *complaine* Of Pastorell to all the shepheards VI. ix. 38. 7
 Ne might he found to whom he might *complaine*, VI. xi. 26. 1
 I doo *complaine*, Against your eies, *Am.* xii. 13
 having, pine; and, having not, *complaine*. *Am.* xxxv. 4
- Complained.** Yet never *complained* of cold nor heate, *S.C.F.* 19
 Causelesse *complained*, and lowdly cryed *S.C.F.* 148
 to the Ordinarie of them *complain'd*, *Hub.* 562
 Thus as they them *complaynd* too and fro, *Hub.* 949
 It was *complained* that thou hadst done great tort II. v. 17. 2
 she sighed deepe, and after thus *complaynd*. III. iv. 7. 9
 unto them *complaynd* how that he Had used beene III. v. 15. 7
 in blood Accomplished, that many deare *complained*: III. ix. 42. 7
 Paridell *complaynd*, . . . That ryde he could not, III. x. 1. 7
 pitcously *complained* her careful grieffe, IV. xii. 5. 3
 the which that mayd *complained* To have bene done V. viii. 24. 2
 And oft *complaynd* of late, and fortune oft defyde. VI. iv. 26. 9
 he to her *complained* The piteous passion *Am.* xlviij. 11
 he weeping came, And of his griefe *complained*: *Epig.* iv. 32
- Complainest.** Lewdly *complained* thou, laesie ladde, *S.C.F.* 9
- Complaining.** To whome *complaining* his unhappy stound, *Hub.* 940
 Ladies and Lordes she everywhere mote heare *Complaining*, III. vi. 13. 3
Complaining of her cruell Paramoure, IV. ix. 6. 3
 Great sorts of lovers piteously *complaining*, IV. x. 43. 2
 To whom *complaining* her afflicted plight, V. i. 4. 3
 In vaine *complaining* to be so abused; VI. ii. 22. 7
 His wofull Ladie, pitcously *complaining* VI. ii. 41. 2
Complaining out on me that would not on them rew. VI. vii. 20. 9
- Complains.** thou art he whom my poore ghost *complains* *Gn.* 630
 when she *complains*, The more he laughs, VI. vii. 44. 7
- Complaint.** lengd to know the cause of his *complaint*: *S.C.* May 250
 May by this Gnatts *complaint* be easily known. *Gn.* Ded. 14
 Cause of my death and just *complaint* to tell: *Gn.* 629
 Renewing her *complaint* with passion strong, *Ti.* 479
 your pitifull *complaint* Hath found another partner III. ix. 40. 1
 All which *complaint* when Marinell had heard, IV. xii. 12. 1
- Complaints.** the *complaints* thereof could not be tolde. *Hub.* 1313
 In funerall *complaints* and wayfull tyme, *Mui.* 12
 womanish *complaints* she did repress, V. vii. 44. 8
 pittifull *complaints* which there she made, VI. x. 44. 2
 Now lay those sorrowfull *complaints* aside; *Epith.* 12
 Love doest laugh and scorne At their *complaints*, *H.L.* 135
- Complement.** See **Compliment.**
- For a full *complement* of all their ill, *Hub.* 338
 Supplide her sobbing breaches with sad *complement*. III. iv. 35. 9
 So all did make in her a perfect *complement*. III. v. 65. 9
 Of natures skill the onely *complement*; *Am.* xxiv. 3
- Complete.** A comely knight, all arm'd in *complete* wize, III. ii. 24. 2
- Complexion.** Of swarth *complexion*, and of erabbed hew, II. ix. 52. 4
 through impression Of the sunbeames in moyst *complexion*, III. vi. 8. 5
 Meet for her temper and *complexion*: III. vi. 38. 5
 in his cold *complexion* doe breed A filthy blood, III. x. 59. 3
- Complexions.** Through goodly mixture of *complexions* dew; II. iii. 22. 4
 pure *complexions*, that shall quickly fade *H.B.* 67
- Compliment.** his fine feates and Courtly *complement*; *Hub.* 692
 as a *complement* for courting vaine. *Col.* 790
- Compliments.** Without vaine art or curious *compliments*; *T.M.* 542
 all the *compliments* of curtesie; VI. x. 23. 6
- Complines.** Their penic Masses, and their *Complines* mecte, *Hub.* 452
- Complishing.** kept from *complishing* the faith which I did owe. V. xi. 41. 9
- Complot.** The purpose of the *complot* which ye tell; *Hub.* 178
 They did this *complot* twixt them selves devise: V. viii. 25. 3
- Comportance.** Goodly *comportance* each to other beare, II. i. 29. 3
- Compose.** layes of love he also could *compose*: *As.* 35
 soone she did her countenance *compose*, V. v. 30. 6
 The Priest him selfe a garland doth *compose* VI. viii. 39. 7
- Composed.** likely harts *composd* of starres content, *H.B.* 198
- Composition.** made a *composition* With their next neighbor *Hub.* 571
 life enjoy for any *composition*: V. x. 27. 5
 Withouten dowre or *composition*: VI. i. 43. 8
 comely *composition* Of parts well measurd, *H.B.* 69
- Compound.** Whereas thou maist *compound* a better penic, *Hub.* 623
 eftsoones he did *compound*; II. vii. 17. 7
 Till universall peace *compound* all civill jarre. III. iii. 23. 9
 with whom they did *compound* To passe them over V. xii. 4. 3
 They did their counsels now in one *compound*: VI. v. 14. 6
- Comprehend.** No thought of earthly wight Can *comprehend*, *H.H.L.* 41
- Comprehended.** nought but gall and venim *comprehended*, IV. i. 27. 4
- Comprise.** naming Rome, ye land and sea *comprise*: *Ro.* xxvi. 12
 Not that these few lines can in them *comprise* *Ded.* Son. xvi. 6

Comprise—Continued.

- the same could one of these *comprize*. . . . II. ix. 49. 5
 What meaning mote those uncouth words *comprize*. . . . VI. viii. 18. 4
 That in his nightie compass doth *comprize*. . . . H.H.B. 73
Comprised. in her bosome she *compriz'd* Well as she might. . . III. vi. 19. 7
 sith they cannot in this Canto well *Comprised* be. . . . IV. ix. 41. 9
Comprize, -zd. See *Comprise, -d.*
Comprovinciai. Islands, *comprovinciall* In auncient times unto
 great Britaine. . . . III. iii. 32. 6
Comptroll. See *Control.*
Compulsion. Of strong *compulsion* and streight violence. . . V. v. 33. 2
Con. Of Muses, Hobbinol, I *conne* no skill. . . . S.C. Jun. 66
 they that *con* of Muses skill. . . . S.C. Jul. 45
 they *con* to heaven the high-way. . . . S.C. S. 90
 Vet, as I *conne*, my *conning* I will strayne. . . . S.C. N. 52
 Much more there is unken'd then thou doest *kon*. . . . Col. 294
Conan. Griffyth *Conan* also shall upreare His dreaded head. . . III. iii. 45. 6
Conceal. where I did long *conceale* My selfe. . . . IV. viii. 55. 4
 From peoples knowledge labour'd to *conceale*. . . . IV. x. 41. 3
 what so Envie good or bad did fynd She did *conceale*. . . V. xii. 33. 5
 (Unless thou in these woods thy selfe *conceale* . . . VI. ii. 26. 2
 Did inly grudge, yet did it well *conceale*. . . . VII. vi. 35. 8
Concealed. love did beare, And long it close *conceal'd*. . . Mu. 132
 Oft times to plaine your loves *concealed* smart; . . . As. Pr. 2
 So lay him in her charett, close in night *conceald*. . . I. v. 29. 9
 Little shee weend that love he close *conceald*. . . III. v. 49. 4
 to her reveald . . . but from all men *conceald*. . . III. viii. 6. 5
 Which all that while I closely had *conceald*. . . IV. x. 55. 2
 that which he most *conceald*. . . . IV. xii. 22. 8
Conceald through covert night. . . . Epith. 363
Concealing. See *All-concealing.*
 double griefs afflict *concealing* harts. . . . I. ii. 34. 5
 Which long *concealing* in her covert brest. . . . V. v. 27. 1
Conceit. Such high *conceit* of that celestiall fire. . . . T.M. 391
 pursue that brave *conceit* In thy sweete Eglantine. . . Col. 388
 To steale a snatch of amorous *conceit*. . . . II. v. 34. 6
 Which vaine *conceit* now nourishing no more. . . . V. vii. 33. 8
 wouldst needs thine owne *conceit* areed! . . . VII. vi. 46. 8
 wonders doe they reede To their *conceit*. . . . H.B. 247
Conceited. See *High-conceited.*
Conceitful. she gan to cast In her *conceitfull* mynd. . . VI. xii. 16. 2
Conceits. with his wicked charmes And strong *conceits*. . . Hub. 827
Conceive. What comfort can I, wofull wretch, *conceive*? . . II. i. 17. 2
Conceive such soveraine glory and great bounty'hd? . . II. x. 2. 9
 Doe life *conceive* and quicke'd are by kynd. . . . III. vi. 8. 6
 Love to *conceive* in her disdainfull brest; . . . III. xi. 17. 6
 He gan in mind *conceive* a fit reliefe. . . . VI. iv. 34. 4
 he cannot expresse his simple minde, Ne yours *conceive*. . VI. v. 30. 4
 inward shame of her uncomely case She did *conceive*. . VI. viii. 51. 2
 Is long ere it *conceive* the kindling fyre; . . . Am. vi. 6
 Such subtle craft my Damzell doth *conceive*. . . . Am. xxiii. 5
 Wil soon *conceive*, and learne to construe well. . . . Am. xliiii. 14
 Whereof such wondrous pleasures they *conceive*. . . . H.H.B. 256
Conceived. See *Deep-Conceived, Old-conceived.*
 The which *conceiv'd* in her revengefull minde. . . . Gn. 398
 Like as he had *conceiv'd* it in his thought. . . . Gn. 656
 Flew back to heaven, whence she was first *conceived*. . . Hub. 3
 Which she *conceived* hath through meditation. . . . D. 33
 ever by her looks *conceived* her intent. . . . I. iii. 9. 9
 fild her hidden eaves with stormie yre, That she *conceiv'd*. . I. vii. 9. 6
 tell the cause of your *conceived* payne; . . . II. i. 14. 6
 cause not well *conceived* ye mistake. . . . II. ii. 5. 5
 colde through feare and old *conceived* dreads; . . . II. ii. 9. 3
 of him selfe great hope and help *conceiv'd*. . . . II. iii. 5. 2
 quench the brond of his *conceived* yre. . . . II. v. 27. 6
 Her fickle hart *conceived* hasty fyre. . . . III. i. 47. 6
Conceiv'd a bold devise, and thus bespake. . . . III. iii. 52. 2
 faire Chrysgone *Conceiv'd* these infants. . . . III. vi. 5. 3
 Unwares she them *conceiv'd*, unwares she bore. . . . III. vi. 27. 1
 bore withouten paine, that she *conceiv'd* Withouten pleasure; III. vi. 27. 2
conceiv'd affection bace, And east to love her. . . . III. vii. 15. 7
 apply His nimble fect to her *conceived* feare. . . . III. vii. 24. 6
 Great comfort of her presence he *conceiv'd*. . . . III. viii. 23. 3
 soone they life *conceiv'd*, and forth . . . did fly. . . . III. xii. 9. 9
 hope, which she before *Conceived* had. . . . III. xii. 44. 8
 confidence . . . *Conceived* by a ring which she him sent. . . IV. ii. 39. 7
 Of his old love *conceiv'd* in secret brest. . . . IV. ix. 17. 4
 She inly yet *conceived* great disgrace. . . . V. iii. 23. 7
 Through dolorous despaire which she *conceived*. . . V. iv. 10. 2
 she gan unfold The cause of her *conceived* maladie. . . V. v. 31. 8
Conceived close in her beguiled hart. . . . V. v. 43. 8
 For very fell despit which she *conceived*. . . . V. v. 47. 3
 Scarce so *conceived* in her jealous thought. . . . V. vi. 3. 2
 what ever evill she *conceived*. . . . V. xii. 33. 6
 soone allayd that Knights *conceiv'd* displeasure. . . VI. iii. 22. 2
 many jealous thoughts *conceiv'd* in vaine. . . . VI. ix. 38. 4
Conceives. Begets and eke *conceives*, ne needeth other none. IV. x. 41. 9
Conceiveth. that divelish yron Engin . . . *Conceiveth* fyre. . I. vii. 13. 5
Conceiving. *conceiving* hope of comfort glad. . . . III. iii. 51. 3
 Whereof *conceiving* shame and foule disgrace. . . . III. vi. 10. 1
 Whereof *conceiving*, she in time forth brought . . . sons. . IV. xi. 42. 7
 The trustie Mayd, *conceiving* her intent. . . . V. v. 35. 1
conceiving then great feare Of my fraile safetie. . . . VI. ii. 29. 2
Concele, -Jd. See *Conceal, -ed.*
Concent. A lay of loves delight with sweet *concent*: . . . III. xii. 5. 7
 likely harts composd of starres *concent*. . . . H.B. 198
Concented. Such Musicke is wise words, with time *concented*. IV. ii. 2. 5
Conception. her *conception* of the joyous Prime; . . . III. vi. 3. 2
 So strange ensample of *conception*; . . . III. vi. 8. 2
Concern. 'His be that care, whom most it doth *concerne*,' . . II. iv. 43. 1

- Concerning.** wondrous things *concerning* our welfare. . . . II. xii. 47. 5
 first, *concerning* her that is the first. . . . VII. vii. 50. 1
Concerns. ye then, whom onely it *concernes*. . . . T.M. 49
 it me *concernes* my selfe to clere. . . . VI. ii. 15. 8
Concluded. Which might *concluded* be by mutuall consent. . . V. iii. 21. 9
Conclusions. My Song thus now in thy *Conclusions*. . . . Pet.¹ vii. 1
Concoction. The maister Cooke was cald *Concoction*; . . . II. ix. 31. 1
Concord. So conteck soone by *concord* might be ended. . . . S.C. May 163
 what *concord* han light and darke sam? . . . S.C. May 163
 lovely *concord*, and most sacred peace. . . . II. ii. 31. 1
 with that golden chaine of *concord* tyde. . . . III. i. 12. 8
 How she might overthrow the things that *Concord* wrought. IV. i. 29. 9
 With which it blessed *Concord* bath together tide. . . . IV. i. 30. 9
 'Concord she sleepe'd was in common reed. . . . IV. x. 34. 1
Concrew. He let to grow and griesly to *concrew*. . . . IV. vii. 40. 5
Cond. See *Conned.*
Condemn. I him *condemne*, and decerne his paine. . . . IV. xii. 11. 3
Condemned. Thesens *condemned* to endlesse slouth by law; . . I. v. 35. 8
 They were . . . *Condemned* to that Dongeon merlesse. . . I. v. 46. 8
 nought that falles . . . but is *condemned* to he drent. . . II. xii. 6. 9
 By wicked doome *condemnd* a wretched death to die. . . IV. xii. 29. 9
 She him *condemnd* as trustlesse and untrew; . . . V. vi. 5. 2
 Ne cared as a coward so to be *condemned*. . . . VI. iii. 36. 9
 Ye shall *condemned* be of many a one. . . . Am. xxxvi. 14
Condescend. Thereto they both did frankly *condiscend*. . . V. i. 25. 8
Condign. Her selfe of all that rule she deemed most *condigne*. VII. vi. 11. 9
Condition. happie then Was the *condition* of mortall men. . . Hub. 150
 Content with little in *condition* sicker. . . . Hub. 430
 a composition . . . for light *condition*. . . . Hub. 572
 loath such base *condition*. . . . Hub. 719
 Upon *condition*, that ye ruled bee In all affaires. . . . Hub. 1051
 The sharpe dislikes of each *condition*: . . . Com. Son. i. 4
 Whose bad *condition* yet it doth retaine. . . . IV. xi. 38. 8
 In which *condition* I right now did stand: . . . V. iv. 32. 5
 blotted with *condition* vile and base. . . . V. ix. 38. 5
 orders new Imposd on it with many a hard *condition*. . . V. x. 27. 7
 to release his former foule *condition*. . . . VI. i. 43. 9
 As graunt me live in like *condition*; . . . VI. ix. 25. 7
 Above the fortune of their first *condition*. . . . II.H.L. 81
Conditioned. every substance is *conditioned* To change her hew. III. vi. 38. 3
Conditions. Such would deserie his lewd *conditions*; . . . Hub. 796
 With like *conditions* to their kindes applyde: . . . I. iv. 18. 4
 to her just *conditions* of faire peace to heare. . . . II. ii. 27. 9
 All shap't according their *conditions*: . . . II. xi. 11. 6
 That man to hard *conditions* to bind. . . . III. ii. 13. 7
 far unlike *conditions* has; . . . III. ix. 4. 7
 in *conditions* to be loath'd no lesse; . . . IV. viii. 24. 2
O vaine judgement, and conditions vaine. . . . IV. xii. 11. 1
 these *conditions* doe to him propound. . . . V. iv. 49. 1
 Scorning her offers and *conditions* vaine; . . . V. v. 46. 2
 Began the streight *conditions* to propound. . . . V. vii. 28. 2
 For his faire usage and *conditions* sound. . . . VI. i. 3. 3
 With these *conditions* which I will propound: . . . VI. i. 42. 6
 A beauteous soule, with faire *conditions* thewed. . . . H.B. 137
Condole. That Shepheard Colin dearly did *condole*. . . VII. vi. 40. 5
Conduct. See *Safe-conduct.*
 Under whose *conduct* most victorious. . . . Gn. 548
 rusheth forth Betwene them both by *conduct* of his blade. . II. ii. 25. 2
conduct me well In these strange waies. . . . VI. Pr. 2. 7
 Withouten guide her to *conduct* aright. . . . VI. v. 7. 8
 To wend with him, and be his *conduct* trew. . . . VI. xi. 35. 3
 By *conduct* of some star, doth make her way; . . . Am. xxxiv. 2
Conducted. So he them streight *conducted* to his Lord; . . V. iv. 51. 1
 they her forth *conducted*. . . . VI. v. 31. 3
Conducting. See *Safe-conducting.*
Conduit-pipe. by a *conduit pipe* it thence were brought: . . II. ix. 32. 4
Conference. through wise speaches and grave *conference*. . . Hub. 791
Conferred. diversely *conferred* of their case. . . . IV. ix. 10. 2
Confers. With whom he close *confers* with wise discourse. . . Hub. 763
Confess. As one that would *confesse*, yet faire would it denie. V. B. 89
 Shall find by tryall, and *confesse* it then. . . . H.H.B. 319
Confessed. *Confest* how Philemon her wrought to change. . . II. iv. 29. 9
 Who, being askt, accordingly *confessed* all. . . . IV. v. 23. 9
 to her *confessed* short That 'twas Molanna. . . . VII. vi. 51. 7
Confidence. In God alone do stay my *confidence*. . . . Bel.¹ i. 14
 In God alone my *confidence* do stay. . . . Bel.² i. 14
 under colour of the *confidence*. . . . Hub. 1164
 For his bold feates and hardy *confidence*. . . . H. iv. 41. 3
 vertnes might and values *confidence*: . . . III. xi. 14. 7
 Most *confidence* and hope of happie speed. . . . IV. ii. 39. 6
 I was emboldned with more *confidence*; . . . IV. x. 56. 5
 counsels him, through *confidence* of might. . . . V. viii. 20. 4
 The better to confirme her fearlessse *confidence*. . . . V. x. 12. 9
 thinks through *confidence* of might. . . . To wrong the weaker. VI. ii. 23. 7
 'Speake, thou fraile woman, speake with *confidence*. . . . VII. vi. 25. 7
Confident. kept her place with courage *confident*. . . . V. vi. 28. 4
Confines. devides The Cornish and the Devonish *confines*; . . IV. xi. 31. 2
Confirm. to *confirm*, and fast to bind their league. . . . H. ii. 33. 1
 Yet ought mens good endeavours them *confirme*. . . . III. iii. 25. 8
 The better to *confirme* her fearlessse *confidence*. . . . V. x. 12. 9
Confirmed. auncient truth *confirm'd* with credence old. . . . Col. 103
 that of Cambray king *confirm'd* late. . . . II. x. 38. 5
 settled he his kingdome, and *confirm'd* his right: . . . II. x. 60. 9
 peace being *confirm'd* amongst them all. . . . IV. v. 39. 2
 Jove *confirm'd* in his imperiall see. . . . VII. vii. 59. 7
Conflict. The lucklesse *conflict* with the Gyannt stout. . . . I. vii. 26. 8
 combrous *conflict* which they did sustaine. . . . II. ix. 17. 5
 This cruell *conflict* rais'd thereabout. . . . IV. ix. 24. 8
 Such was the *conflict* of those cruell Brigants there. . . VI. xi. 17. 9
 'In that same *conflict* (woe is me!) befell This fatall chance. VI. xi. 31. 1

Conforming. *conforming* it unto the light, *H.B.* 218
Confound. See **Confounded.**
 as halfe with shame *confound* *S.C.* Jun. 64
 Sith ignorance our kingdome did *confound*, *T.M.* 311
 was . . . in her owne skill *confound*, *Mui.* 262
 whose glorious vew Their frayle amazed senses did *confound*: I. iv. 7. 3
 one that with his prowess may . . . thy foes *confound*. I. ix. 16. 8
 did quite *confound* His feeble sence, I. x. 67. 7
 Do arme your self against that day, them to *confound*? II. iii. 15. 9
 realmes and rulers thou doest both *confound*, II. vii. 13. 2
 Broke their rude troupes, and orders did *confound*, II. ix. 15. 7
 which Alexander did *confound*; II. ix. 45. 7
 doth *confound* Them comfortlesse III. ii. 14. 7
 all the world *confound* with cruelty; III. x. 33. 8
 sweetness . . . The feeble senses wholly did *confound*, III. xii. 6. 4
 Wherewith the hellish fiends he doth *confound*: IV. iii. 42. 7
 curse his God that did him so *confound*: IV. viii. 45. 7
 all the world *confound* with wide upore, IV. ix. 23. 8
 Through these his slights he many doth *confound*: V. ix. 6. 1
 eke him selfe did threaten to *confound*: V. xi. 2. 5
 right and wrong most cruelly *confound*: V. xii. 2. 7
 To worke his utter shame, and throughly him *confound*. VI. v. 14. 9
 fruitfull issue . . . Which may your foes *confound*, *Proth.* 105
Confounded. See **Confound.**
 those two Sarazins *confounded* late, tl. viii. 54. 8
 Much was the man *confounded* in his mind, V. iv. 27. 1
 By her begyled and *confounded* quight: V. ix. 40. 5
 So all *confounded* and disordered there: VI. xii. 25. 6
 Thou turne to nought, and quite *confounded* be. *H.B.B.* 147
Confounds. with his furious blast *Confounds* both land and seas, III. ix. 15. 9
Confused. to my selfe, for whose *confused* decay D. 353
 He them encountred, a *confused* rout, II. x. 16. 1
 suddeine horrou and *confused* cry II. xi. 20. 1
 this great Universe seemd one *confused* mas. II. xii. 34. 9
 As smoke and sulphure mingled with *confused* stryfe. III. ii. 32. 9
 they grew Greatly *confused* in behavoure. III. iii. 50. 7
 Ten thousand wayes he cast in his *confused* thought. III. x. 18. 9
 after them a rude *confused* rout Of persons flockt, III. xii. 25. 1
Confused with womens cries and shouts of boyes, IV. iii. 37. 8
 His foe *confused* through his sodaine fall, V. ii. 8. 7
 she star'd A while about her with *confused* eye; V. v. 13. 8
 As one adaw'd, and halfe *confused* stood; V. v. 45. 5
 She was *confused* in her troublous thought; V. vii. 25. 3
 Flocking together in *confused* array: V. xi. 43. 8
 a soft murmur and *confused* sound Of senselesse words, VI. iv. 11. 7
 with the peoples voyce *Confused*, VI. viii. 46. 6
 All on *confused* heapes themselves assay, VI. xi. 17. 5
 covered with *confused* preasse Of carcasses, VI. xi. 20. 1
 halfe *confused* with his great commaund, VII. vi. 26. 1
 to amaze weak mens *confused* skil, *Am.* xvii. 2
 Crying aloud with strong *confused* voyce, *Epith.* 138
 The which before had lyen *confused* ever. *H.L.* 77
Confusedly. Where when *confusedly* they came, III. i. 63. 4
Confusion. he has vov'd thy last *confusion*. *S.C.* May 220
 With bloodie night, and darke *confusion*; *Ga.* 445
 turning all unto the Apes *confusion*, *Hub.* 1364
 they see not the way of their *confusion*. *Ti.* 458
 renown For tongues *confusion* in Holie Writ, *Ti.* 510
 The foe of faire things, th' author of *confusion*, *Mui.* 244
 Least thy foolhardize worke thy sad *confusion*. II. iv. 42. 9
 many hath to foule *confusion* brought, III. vii. 48. 4
 Unto his last *confusion* to bring, IV. i. 30. 7
 out thrown Into this world to worke *confusion*, IV. ii. 1. 3
 thorough rude *confusion* of the rout, IV. iii. 41. 6
 there was caught to her *confusion*: V. v. 43. 4
 I onely scapt through great *confusion*. VI. xi. 32. 3
 They would have caused much *confusion* and disorder. VII. vii. 4. 9
 Threatning their owne *confusion* and decay: *H.L.* 82
Congealed. See **Cold-congealed.**
 His cruell wounds, with cruddy blood *congeald*, I. v. 29. 6
 with dry drops *congealed* in her eye, II. i. 49. 3
 The Christall humor stood *congealed* round; III. v. 29. 4
 Yet still he wasted, as the snow *congeald* III. v. 49. 5
 purest snow in massy mould *congeald*, III. viii. 6. 2
 in his *congealed* flesh III. viii. 25. 1
Congeald litle drops which doe the morne adore. IV. xi. 46. 9
 lake Of bloody gore *congeald* about them stood, VI. i. 37. 8
 yse, which is *congeald* with senselesse cold, *Am.* xxx. 11
Congee. Where taking *Congee*, each one by and by Departed *Hub.* 1108
 So courteous *congee* both did give and take, II. i. 34. 1
 taking *Congee* of that virgin pure, II. iii. 2. 1
 taking courteous *congee*, II. xi. 17. 3
 Thy courteous *congee* tooke, and forth together yode. III. i. 1. 9
Congee tooke withall; III. iv. 4. 5
 unto her his *congee* came to take; IV. vi. 42. 6
Congregate. With all the Gods about him *congregate*: *Hub.* vi. 19. 5
Conjectured. For not to grow of nought he it *conjectured*. II. iv. 39. 9
Conjoined. Where singled forces faile, *conjoynd* may gaine. VI. v. 14. 7
Conjure. Unlesse thou canst one *conjure* by device, *Hub.* 510
 them *conjure* t' avenge this shamefull injury. I. xii. 27. 9
 her *conjure* . . . to traine his tender youth, II. iii. 2. 3
 them *conjure*, upon eternall paine, To counsell her, III. viii. 4. 7
 When those gainst states and kingdomes do *conjure*, V. x. 26. 8
Conjured. them *conjur'd* by some well knownen token, IV. ii. 21. 7
Conned. Which I *cond* of Tityrus in my youth, *S.C.F.* 92
 had well *ycond* his lere, *S.C.F.* May 262
 had he *cond* the shepherds call, *S.C.S.* 215
 (for well that skill he *cond*;) *Col.* 74
 They all were fled for feare; but whether, nether *kond*. V. vi. 35. 9
Conning. See **Cunning.**

Conquer. Doest *conquer* greatest conquerors on ground, IV. vii. 1. 2
 though sweet love to *conquer* glorious bee, IV. x. 3. 8
Conquered. *conquer'd*, dare the Conquerour disdaine. *Ro.* xiv. 14
 Harten against her selfe her *conquer'd* spoile, *Ro.* xxii. 6
 by force I *conquered* were Of hardie Saxons, *Ti.* 113
 The which my soule first *conquered* and possesst, D. 300
 Though *conquered* now he lye on lowly land; I. iii. 37. 7
 seemd himselfe as *conquered* to yield. I. viii. 20. 5
 That he in olds of armes was *conquered*: II. v. 14. 6
 hong their *conquered* armes . . . On gallow trees, II. v. 26. 8
 After the Paynim brethren *conquer'd* were, II. ix. 2. 1
 Goemot, whome in stout fray Corineus *conquered*, II. x. 10. 9
 taught her first how to be *conquered*; II. x. 23. 8
 this sweet Island never *conquered*, II. x. 47. 7
 the spoile of the countrey *conquered*. III. iii. 47. 8
 having *conquered* The maistring raines out of her weary
 wrest, III. vii. 2. 7
 as *conquered* To be her thrall, III. vii. 17. 7
 From slaughter of the Giantes *conquered*; III. ix. 22. 2
 Albion had *conquered* first by warlike feat, III. ix. 46. 9
 Hath *conquered* you anew in second fight: IV. ix. 31. 3
 whylome they have *conquered* sea and land, IV. vi. 31. 4
 yet he *conquer'd* not by bloudie fight, IV. viii. 47. 6
 Bearing the shield which I had *conquered* late, IV. x. 14. 2
 Unto the Castle which they *conquerd* had: V. xi. 3. 4
 this land, late *conquer'd* by his sword VI. iv. 29. 5
Conqueress. *Bunduca*, that victorious *conqueresse*, *Ti.* 108
 the noble *Conqueresse* Her selfe came in, V. vii. 36. 1
Conquering. he bare . . . in left the *conquering* Palme, *Bel.* vii. 11
conquering beautie doth captive My trembling hart *H.B.* 275
Conqueror. *conquer'd*, dare the *Conquerour* disdaine. *Ro.* xiv. 14
 made the Easterne *Conquerour* to crie, *Ti.* 432
 The Sarazins shield, signe of the *conqueroure*. I. ii. 20. 7
 Unto that doughtie *Conquerour* they came, I. xii. 6. 1
 The *Conquerour* nought cared him to slay; II. viii. 51. 2
 now alone he *conquerour* remains: II. xi. 48. 1
Conquerors. *conquerours* (*Conquerors*) bedecked *Bel.* v. 3
 The Laurell, meed of mightie *Conquerours* I. i. 9. 1
 mighty kings and *conquerours* in warre, II. x. 4. 5
 girlond of the mighty *Conquerours*, III. ix. 35. 2
 victorious prayes Of mightie *Conquerours* III. xi. 62. 3
 Doest *conquer* greatest *conquerors* on ground, IV. vii. 1. 2
 the heyre of ancient kings Aod mightie *Conquerors*, V. ix. 29. 8
Conquest. so oft thee, (Rome) their *conquest* made; *Ro.* xiii. 4
 with *conquest* of their might and maine, *Ti.* 62
 When the Naemean *Conquest* he did win. *Mui.* 72
 This simple trophe of her great *conquest*.— *Col.* 951
 The *conquest* yours; 4 yours; I. v. 14. 9
 greater *conquest* of hard love he gaynes, I. vi. 3. 8
 the suitt of earthly *conquest* shonne, I. x. 60. 7
 atchieve so great a *conquest* by his might, I. xi. 55. 9
 those which Hercules, with *conquest* bold Got II. vii. 54. 5
 of this lands first *conquest* did devize, II. ix. 69. 7
 His goodly *conquest* of the golden flecce, II. xii. 44. 6
 through *conquest* of your wondrous might, III. v. 63. 4
 As if the *conquest* his he surely wist. IV. iii. 5. 3
 Scudamour doth his *conquest* tell Of vertuous Amoret: IV. x. Arg.
 quail in *conquest* of that land of gold. IV. xi. 22. 5
 all the West with equall *conquest* wonne, V. i. 2. 7
 No fayrer *conquest* then that with goodwill is gayned. V. v. 17. 9
 Till I the *conquest* of my will recover, V. v. 51. 5
 his late *conquest* which he gotten had: VI. i. 4. 5
 rather seem'd the *conquest* of his might, VI. v. 9. 4
 was the *conquest* of the gentlest Knight VI. x. 40. 8
 he himselfe which did that *conquest* make: VI. xi. 12. 5
 So led this Knight his captiue with like *conquest* wonne. VI. xii. 35. 9
 we by *conquest* . . . Have wonne the Empire VII. vi. 33. 5
 she will the *conquest* challenge needs, *Am.* xxix. 9
 memory Of my loves *conquest*, *Am.* lxxix. 7
 What puissant *conquest*, what adventurous paine, *H.L.* 221
 Advance the banner of thy *conquest* he, *H.B.* 268
Conquests. With his faire paragon, his *conquests* part, IV. i. 33. 4
Conquests. Was never man, who most *conquests* atchiev'd, II. v. 15. 3
 That hath so many haughty *conquests* wonne? II. v. 35. 8
 In meed of these great *conquests* by them gott, II. x. 12. 1
 shall their *conquests* through all lands extend, III. iii. 23. 4
 all the *conquests* which them high did reare, III. iv. 1. 5
 in all His famous *conquests* highly magnifide: III. vii. 31. 7
 thy victorious *conquests* to areed, *H.L.* 11
 in the *conquests* of your beautie host, *H.L.* 37
Conscience. in his *conscience* made a secrete breach, I. ix. 48. 3
 trembling horror did his *conscience* daunt, I. ix. 49. 3
 that disease of grieved *conscience*, I. x. 23. 8
 Una . . . joyous of his cured *conscience*, I. x. 29. 3
 My *conscience* cleare with guilty bands would bynd? I. xii. 30. 5
 Albe her guiltlesse *conscience* her cleard, III. vi. 10. 2
 According to the line of *conscience*, V. i. 7. 4
 with *conscience* Of his ill newes, V. vi. 9. 5
Consent. Chaunted their sundrie tunes with sweete *consent*: *Gn.* 226
 The fields, the floods, the heavens, with one *consent*, I. ix. 12. 8
 They soone *consent*: II. ii. 33. 6
 with Guyon knitt in one *consent*, II. iii. 11. 8
 Accord of friends, *consent* of Parents sought, II. iv. 21. 3
 by *consent* of Commons and of Peares, II. x. 62. 8
 all her sister Nymphes with one *consent* III. iv. 35. 8
 They by *consent* should chose the stoutest three IV. ii. 38. 7
 they all with one *consent* . . . Agreed to travell, IV. iv. 6. 1
 with one *consent* did yeld the prize To Triamond IV. iv. 36. 3
 she yielded her *consent* To be his love, IV. vi. 41. 7
consent To cloud my daies in dolefull misery, IV. viii. 16. 7

Consent—Continued.

lodging there without her owne consent: IV. viii. 28. 5
 with him to wend, gainst all her friends consent. IV. viii. 59. 9
 ne would for ought Consent IV. viii. 58. 6
 thereto did with readie will consent, IV. viii. 64. 8
 lovers linked in true harts consent, IV. x. 26. 4
 he thereto would by no meanes consent, V. i. 30. 6
 Which might concluded be by mutuall consent. V. viii. 21. 9
 they all gave one consent VI. viii. 38. 4
 Were by them slaine by generall consent: VI. xi. 31. 5
 They all consent that ye begotten were. VII. vii. 53. 8
 So goodly all agree, with sweet consent, Epith. 53
Consented. to my foe hath guilefully consented: V. xi. 50. 8
Consider. 'I well consider all that ye have said, VII. vii. 58. 1
Considering. well considering of the circumstance, Hub. 174
Consisted. Consisted much in that adventures priefe: V. vii. 44. 5
Consort. To him assembled with one full consort, I. xii. 4. 7
 made amongst them selves a sweete consort, II. v. 31. 8
 On thother side in one consort there sate II. vii. 22. 1
 Some song in sweet consort; II. ix. 35. 2
 wonder was to heare their trim consort. III. i. 40. 6
 The Lyon there did with the Lambe consort, IV. viii. 31. 1
 Coridon durst not with him consort, VI. xi. 42. 8
 With whom the woody Gods did oft consort, VII. vi. 39. 8
 Which of her Nymphes, or other close consort, VII. vi. 61. 5
Consorted. See Well-consorted.
 Memprise, . . . being consorted with Manild, II. x. 21. 4
 there consorted in one harmonie; II. xii. 70. 8
Consorts. to beare A Bases part amongst their consorts oft, T.M. 28
Conspire. all the heavenly powres Conspire in one to wreake Gn. 579
 Conspire in one to make contented blisse. Col. 311
 conspire With fire and sword the region to invade: I. xi. 14. 5
 Against that Castles Lord they gan conspire, III. ix. 17. 4
 Fortune did not with his will conspire; VI. viii. 15. 5
 al powres conspire, That . . . naught else be counted Am. viii. 3
 Yet heresy nor treason didst conspire, Am. xlviii. 7
 conspire In my sweet peace such breaches to have hred! Am. lxxxv. 11
 to conspire Each against other H.L. 80
Conspired. Where they in secret counsell close conspired, III. iii. 61. 5
 had her counsels false conspyred V. ix. 41. 2
Conspiring. Starres conspiring wretched men t' afflict, T.M. 482
 So both conspiring gan to intimate VI. iii. 12. 4
 conspiring all together plaine, VI. v. 14. 5
Constancy. With constancy and care, gainst danger II. xii. 38. 9
Constant. constant Curtius, Who, stify bent Gn. 602
 She armes the brest with constant patience T.M. 133
 he . . . Her constant hart did tempt with diverse guile: I. vi. 4. 3
 in constant carefull mind, She fedd her wound I. vii. 28. 5
 with constant zeale and courage bold, I. viii. 40. 4
 Ne delivish thoughts dismay thy constant spright: I. ix. 63. 3
 she no whit did change her constant mood: I. x. 13. 6
 all that might his constant hart Withdraw II. vi. 25. 5
 constant keepe the way in which ye stand; II. ix. 8. 6
 In constant peace their kingdomes did contayne. II. x. 34. 4
 The constant payre heard all that he did say, II. xii. 76. 4
 constant mind Would not so lightly follow beauties chaece, III. i. 19. 1
 guyde the heavenly causes to their constant terme. III. iii. 25. 9
 Her constant mind could move IV. xi. 2. 8
 with constant firme intent For zeale of Justice, V. ix. 49. 4
 Her constant mynd could not a whit remove, VI. xi. 5. 2
 'Ne is the water in more constant case, VII. vii. 20. 1
 you, Dan Jove, that only constant are, VII. vii. 53. 1
 she, beholding me with constant eye, Am. liv. 9
 her too constant stiffnesse doth constrainy. Am. lxxxiii. 12
 There dwels sweet love, and constant elastyty, Epith. 191
 Which he beholding still with constant sight, H.L. 195
Constantine. Of whom he did great Constantine begett, II. x. 60. 1
 They crownd the second Constantine with joyous teares. II. x. 62. 9
 the sonnes of Constantine, which fled, II. x. 67. 1
Constantinus. Constantinus, a man of mickle might, II. x. 59. 2
 from the head Of his coosen Constantius, III. iii. 29. 5
Constitution. And so doe make contrarie constitution V. Pr. 4. 8
Constrain. so small so mightie can constrain? Van. iii. 14
 The evill plight that doth me sore constraine, Hub. 56
 everie wight to sbrowd it did constrain; I. i. 6. 8
 soone to loose her wickid bands did her constraine. I. i. 19. 9
 them constraine in equall teme to draw. I. vi. 26. 6
 such as want of harbour did constraine: I. x. 37. 8
 did him at last constraine To let them downe I. xi. 19. 3
 ravenous hunger did thereto constraine: I. xi. 37. 4
 nor stroks mote him constraine To loose, I. xi. 43. 2
 fraile affection did constraine His stout courage to stoupe, II. i. 42. 8
 hundred knots, that did him sore constraine; II. iv. 15. 2
 my lucklesse lott doth me constraine Hereto perforce. III. Pr. 3. 4
 her for to awake he did the more constraine. III. x. 49. 9
 by torture he would her constraine III. xi. 17. 5
 two villains . . . Her forward still with torture did constraine, III. xii. 21. 8
 My softened heart so sorely doth constraine, IV. i. 1. 7
 love of fairest Ladie could constraine; IV. ix. 3. 5
 Feare of her safety did her not constraine; IV. ix. 18. 1
 Proteus to constraine; IV. xii. 14. 8
 he for nought could him thereto constraine; V. iii. 31. 7
 Even so did Radigund . . . sorely him constraine. V. v. 15. 9
 rather bent To peace then needlesse trouble to constraine, V. vi. 19. 7
 That it to such a streight mote you constraine) V. xi. 55. 4
 When as necessitie doth it constraine? V. xi. 56. 5
 if need constraine, His hope of refuge used to remaine: VI. i. 22. 4
 Whom he likewise right sorely did constraine, VI. vi. 38. 5
 he did him constraine To give him ground, VI. vii. 46. 5

Constrain—Continued.

her too constant stiffnesse doth constrainy. Am. lxxxiii. 12
Constrained. constrain'd that trade to overgive, I driven am Hub. 249
 th' evill will Of all their Parishners they had constraind; Hub. 561
 the cause which thee thereto constraind, D. 81
 he is perforce constrainyd To throw his ryder; I. xi. 23. 6
 The God, though loth, yet was constrainyd t' obay; II. vii. 66. 1
 As if some pensive thought constraind her gentle spright. II. ix. 36. 9
 him vanquisht she to fly constraind: II. x. 18. 5
 The same to love he strongly was constrainyd; III. v. 44. 6
 he with old Latinus was constraind To contract wedlock, III. ix. 42. 4
 constrainyd To utter forth the anguish of his hart: Am. xlviii. 9
Constraining. through Loves constrainyng Tormented sore, IV. x. 43. 7
 her sad selfe . . . constrainyng, To wyper his wounds, VI. ii. 41. 4
Constrains. greater conquest of hard love he gaines, then
 he that it constrains. I. vi. 3. 9
 When too huge toile and labour them constraines, III. iii. 9. 7
Constrait. Caused of wrong and cruell constrainit, S.C. F. 152
 Well heard Kiddie al this sore constrainit, S.C. May 249
 Whether joyce or weepe for great constrainite. S.C. N. 205
 With tender ruth to see her sore constrainit; Ti. 31
 His Lady, sad to see his sore constrainit, I. i. 19. 1
 she saide, . . . deare constrainit, Lets me not sleepe, I. i. 63. 1
 sad to see her sorrowfull constrainit, I. iii. 8. 3
 when her face is staynd with magieke artis constrainit. I. vii. 34. 9
 sinews woxen weake and raw, Through . . . hard constrainit, I. x. 2. 4
 Whom late I left in languorous constrainit? II. i. 9. 7
 to weepe for sore constrainit; II. ix. 8. 3
 through great constrainit He made him stoup II. v. 11. 5
 brought she was now to so hard constrainit, III. vii. 10. 7
 nothing may impress so deare constrainit, III. ix. 40. 3
 The cause of that his sorrowfull constrainit; IV. vi. 45. 3
 Till strong constrainit did her thereto enforce: V. x. 4. 6
 true love doth eye Without constrainit, Am. lxxv. 6
Construe. yet could not construe it By any ridling skill, III. xi. 64. 4
 Wil soon conceive, and learne to construe well. Am. xliii. 14
Consume. all that doth consume our pleasures soone; Ro. xix. 4
 'Harrow! the flames which me consume', II. vi. 49. 8
 with plagues and murrins pestilent Consume, III. iii. 40. 9
 Doth it consume and into nothing goe, III. vi. 37. 8
 saw the wickid fire so furiously Consume his hart, III. x. 14. 6
 did consume his gall with anguish sore: III. x. 18. 2
 doth with curlesse care consume the hart, III. x. 59. 6
 Nor to the Fire; for they consume not ever; Am. ix. 8
 Consume thee quite, that didst with guile conspire Am. lxxxv. 11
Consumed. With sodain fall to dust consumed quight. Bel.² iv. 14
 Etssoones consum'd to fall downe feebly, Ro. xvi. 11
 these mountaines, now consum'd to powder; Ro. xvii. 12
 The Dorick flames consum'd the black posts. Gn. 649
 the Octean wood Had him consum'd, Ti. 332
 nigh consumed is the lingring day. I. iv. 3. 9
 Consumed had their goods and thriflesse howres, I. v. 51. 8
 Such earthly mettals soon consumed bene, I. vii. 33. 4
 His rawbone armes, . . . Were clene consum'd; I. viii. 41. 8
 After lost credit and consumed thrift, II. xii. 8. 8
 In one sad night consumd and throwen downe: III. ix. 39. 5
 He was not in the cities wofull fyre Consum'd, III. ix. 40. 9
 all his substance was consum'd to nought, III. x. 57. 3
 quenched quite like a consumed torch, III. xii. 42. 8
 Through wilfull penury consumed quight, IV. vi. 41. 3
 th' Aire . . . Never consum'd, nor quencht with mortall bands; H.H.B. 40
Consumes. That rots the marrow, and consumes the braine. I. v. 26. 8
 every thing consumes, and calcineth by art. III. v. 48. 9
Consuming. See Life-consuming, Self-consuming.
 spends his wit in loves consuming smart: Col. 429
 consuming thought To put away I. x. 29. 5
 with loves consuming rage, III. vi. 46. 4
 That he might taste the sweet consuming woc, III. xi. 45. 4
 In wilfull languor and consuming smart, III. xii. 16. 8
 evermore increased her consuming paine. III. xii. 21. 9
 Consuming Riotise, and guilty Dread III. xii. 25. 7
 nourisheth her owne consuming smart? IV. v. 1. 4
 makes himself his owne consuming pray: VII. vii. 24. 5
 Time shall soon cut down with his consuming sickle. VII. viii. 1. 9
 drinketh up the lyfe . . . with consuming griete. H.L. 126
 After long sorrow and consuming smart. H.B. 23
 Kindled the flame of His consuming yre, H.H.L. 86
Contagion. scarce the skin the strong contagion helde. Mu. 256
 through the great contagion direfull deadly stonck. II. ii. 4. 9
 nought The fell contagion may thereof restraine, V. vii. 11. 8
 In which a puddle of contagion was, V. xi. 32. 3
Contagious. scattering Contagious poysoun close through evry
 vaine, VI. vi. 8. 8
Contain. The map of all the wide world doth containe. Ro. xxvi. 14
 So many goodly colours doth containe. Mu. 96
 narrow leaves cannot in them contayne The large discourse I. xii. 14. 5
 No song but did containe a lovely ditt. II. vi. 13. 4
 In constant peace their kingdomes did contaync. II. x. 34. 4
 the fruit more sweetnes did contayne, III. ii. 17. 7
 seemd the Ocean could not containe them there. III. vi. 35. 9
 in strong baneks his violence containe, (D.) III. vii. 34. 2
 But fast goodwill, . . . May her perhaps containe, III. ix. 7. 9
 Ne in small meares containe his glory great, III. ix. 46. 8
 That glorious belt did in it selfe containe, IV. v. 2. 8
 could not containe it still, IV. x. 43. 8
 all that did within them all containe, V. ii. 31. 6
 Al which the heavens containe, V. ii. 35. 9
 Ne feed on ought the which doth bloud containe, V. vii. 10. 2
 Ne within reasons rule her madding mood containe. V. vii. 11. 9

Contain—Continued.

As to abandon that which doth *containe* Your honours stile, . . . V. xi. 55. 5
 lawes of men, that common-weales *containe*, . . . V. xii. I. 4
 From that they most affect, and in due termes *containe*, . . . VI. vi. 7. 9
 seemed to *containe* A full good peeke . . . VI. xii. 26. 5
 He could him not *containe* in silent rest; . . . VII. vi. 46. 4
 Arlo searsly could them all *containe*, . . . VII. vii. 4. 4
 my love doth in her selfe *containe* All . . . riches . . . Am. xv. 5
 this, That seemes in it all blisses to *containe*, . . . H.L. 207
 doe *containe* All mortall Princes and imperiall States; . . . H.H.B. 87
 And all the creatures which they both *containe*; . . . H.H.B. 198
Contained. What under this great Temple is *containde*, . . . Bel.¹ i. 10
 Whatever thing was in the world *contaynd*, . . . III. ii. 19. 2
 the heaven is in his course *contained*, . . . IV. x. 35. 1
 in this so narrow verse *Contayned* . . . IV. xi. 17. 4
 In whose right hands great power is *contayned*, . . . V. ii. 19. 7
 Great treasure sithence we did finde *contained*, . . . V. iv. 13. 2
 in an other Canto will be best *contayned*, . . . V. v. 57. 9
 What wondrous vertue is *contoynd* in you, . . . Am. vii. 2
 things that are *contained* Within this goodly cope, . . . H.L. 94
 all that in this mortall frame *Contained* is, . . . H.L. 114
 worlds great frame, in which all things are now *contained*, . . . H.H.L. 23
Contains. Whatso the heaven in his wide vawte *contains*, . . . Hub. 1229
 Therewith *contains* his heavenly Common-weale: . . . V. vii. 1. 8
 speare of Cupid fourty yeares *contains*: . . . Am. ix. 10
Conteck. So *conteck* soone by concord might be ended. . . S.C. May 163
 kindle coales of *conteck* and yre, . . . S.C. S. 86
 To stirre up strife, and troublous *contecke* broch: . . . III. i. 64. 5
Contemned. See **Contempt**.
 both his challenge and him selfe *contemned*, . . . VI. iii. 36. 8
Contemplation. In *contemplation* of things heavenlie wrought: T.M. 526
 From everie worke he chalenged *essoyme*, For *contemplation*
 sake: . . . I. iv. 20. 4
 His name was heavenly *Contemplation*; . . . I. x. 46. 8
 In *contemplation* of divinitee: . . . III. ix. 24. 4
 The *contemplation* of those heavenly hew, . . . Am. lxxx. 11
 Through *contemplation* of my purest part, . . . Am. lxxxvii. 10
 Through *contemplation* of those goodly sights, . . . H.H.B. 2
 To *contemplation* of th' immortal sky; . . . H.H.B. 25
 Mount up aloft through heavenly *contemplation*, . . . H.H.B. 136
Contempt. Let not my small demand be so *contempt*. . . S.C. N. 48
 to wreake their rash *contempt*, . . . Gn. 579
 scornfull Follie with *Contempt* is crept, . . . T.M. 212
 his *contempt*, that did her judgment breake. . . V. iv. 40. 5
Contemptible. Now base and *contemptible* did appeare, . . . IV. v. 14. 2
Contend. Whilst each does for the Sovereignty *contend*, . . . Gn. 410
 th' one with fire and weapons did *contend* . . . Gn. 521
 His foes . . . with whom he should *contend*, . . . I. i. 26. 9
 sorrowfull assay . . . greater grew the more she did *contend*, . . . I. vii. 27. 3
 hagarid hauke, presuming to *contend* With hardy fowle . . . I. xi. 19. 5
 who would *contend* With either of those knightes . . . II. iii. 17. 2
 Whiles they are weake, betimes with them *contend*; . . . II. iv. 34. 5
 That joyes for crownes and kingdomes to *contend*: . . . II. vii. 10. 7
 Out of his swowne arose, fresh to *contend*, . . . II. xi. 35. 4
 seemed to *contend* And wrestle wantonly, . . . II. xii. 63. 7
 long while did *contend*: . . . V. xi. 27. 7
Contended. When she with her for excellence *contended*, . . . Mu. 263
 both the parts did speake, and both *contended*; . . . IV. i. 27. 7
 this doutfull case, for which they all *contended*, . . . IV. v. 6. 9
Contending. Arte, with her *contending*, doth aspire . . . Mu. 165
contending to excell The reach of men, . . . H. x. 26. 8
Content. not *content* with loyall obeysaunce, . . . S.C. May 120
Content who lives with tryed state . . . S.C. S. 70
content us in this humble shade, . . . S.C. O. 116
Content with any food that God doth send; . . . Gn. 140
 Oft-times to begging are *content* to fall, . . . Hub. 182
 The Husbandman was meanly well *content* . . . Hub. 297
Content with little in condition sicker, . . . Hub. 430
 was *content* to attempt that enterprise, . . . Hub. 995
 I with reason meete will rest *content*, . . . Hub. 1049
 The knight was well *content*; . . . I. i. 33. 8
 Not all *content*, yet seemd she to appease Her . . . plaintes, . . . I. i. 54. 6
 the . . . mayd Did her *content* to please their feeble eyes, . . . I. vi. 19. 2
 In full *content* he there did long enjoy; . . . I. xii. 41. 2
 not *content* so fowly to devour Her native flesh . . . III. vii. 49. 4
 cruell Cupid, not herewith *content*, . . . III. xi. 38. 7
Content to heare him speake, . . . IV. ii. 21. 9
 to his speeches was *content* To lend an eare, . . . IV. vi. 41. 4
 spotlesse pleasures and sweet loves *content*, . . . IV. x. 26. 2
 Give her great comfort and some harts *content*, . . . V. v. 35. 3
 Yet not *content*, . . . Would thumpe her forward . . . VI. ii. 10. 5
 that mote *content* An hart . . . VI. ii. 16. 7
 Some place of succour to *content* his mynd, . . . VI. iv. 26. 5
 doe my selfe with that I have *content*; . . . VI. ix. 20. 5
 his speach, that wrought him great *content*, . . . VI. ix. 26. 5
 With which the Knight him selfe did much *content*, . . . VI. x. 30. 3
 Fit to keepe sheepe, unfit for loves *content*: . . . VI. x. 37. 4
 thee *content* thus to be rul'd by mee, . . . VII. vii. 57. 2
 To worke each others joy and true *content*, . . . H.B. 200
 the cruell boy, not so *content*, Would needs the fly pursue; . . . Epig. iv. 21
 Joy may you have, and gentle hearts *content* . . . Proth. 94
Contented. *Contented* I; then, will I singe his laye . . . S.C. Ap. 33
 leave the sweetnes of *contented* home, . . . Hub. 947
 not *contented* us themselves to scorne, . . . T.M. 65
 Conspire in one to make *contented* blisse, . . . Col. 311
 Departed thence with full *contented* mynd; . . . IV. ii. 53. 2
 Would not so rest *contented* with his right; . . . V. i. 17. 6
 doth litle crave *contented* to abyde, . . . VI. ix. 17. 9
 that might *contented* live, . . . VI. ix. 22. 5
 fittest is, that all *contented* rest With that they hold: . . . VI. ix. 29. 8

Contented—Continued.

Fortune, not with all this wrong *Contented*, . . . VI. xi. 2. 6
 He hathmore can so *contented* rest, . . . H.L. 246
Contention. Both fierce and furious in *contention* Encountred, Gn. 517
 Their fell *contention* still increased more, . . . II. v. 22. 1
 Whom all that folke with such *contention* . . . II. vii. 48. 5
 Coles of *contention* and whot vengeance find, . . . II. viii. 11. 5
 threw, in fierce *contention*, At bold Canutus; . . . II. x. 11. 8
 When as their sharpe *contention* he had ceased, . . . V. iv. 20. 7
 With bitter rage and fell *contention*, . . . V. xii. 41. 3
 Did strive to match with strong *contention*, . . . VI. x. 33. 3
Contentious. fowle revenging rage, and base *contentious* jarre, II. ii. 30. 9
 Some troublous uprore or *contentious* fray, . . . II. ix. 3. 3
 not for malice and *contentious* crymes, . . . III. i. 13. 3
 breeds Tumultuous trouble, and *contentious* jarre, . . . IV. i. 25. 8
 stirs up anguish and *contentious* rage: . . . IV. iii. 43. 4
 Of warres delight and worlds *contentious* toyle, . . . VI. v. 37. 6
Contentment. all things needfull for *contentment* meeke, . . . Hub. 911
 I feede on sweet *contentment* of my thought, . . . T.M. 524
 feed on sweet *contentment* of that sight: . . . Col. 43
 The noblest mind the best *contentment* has, . . . I. i. 35. 4
 Gave wondrous great *contentment* to the knight, . . . II. vi. 8. 2
 With no *contentment* can themselves suffice; . . . Am. xxxv. 3
 Her harts desire with most *contentment* please, . . . Am. lxxii. 12
 pleasures they conceave, And sweete *contentment*, . . . H.H.B. 257
 All happie joy and full *contentment* fynd, . . . H.H.B. 287
Contents. were too long their infinite *contents* Here to record, II. x. 74. 5
Contincence. A harder lesson to learne *contincence* . . . II. vi. 1. 1
 They tied were to stedfast chastity And *contincence* of life, . . . V. vii. 9. 8
Continent. in the seas, That raigest also in the *Continent*, . . . III. iv. 10. 2
 Shee threw her selfe downe on the *Continent*, . . . III. iv. 30. 5
 th' head fell backward on the *Continent*; . . . III. v. 25. 7
 Unless that she were *continent* and chast, . . . V. iii. 28. 8
Continual. Returneth by *continual* successe, . . . Gn. 30
 Whereas *continual* shade is to be scene, . . . Gn. 118
 Of Natures workes, of heavens *continual* course, . . . Hub. 764
 life draws care, and care *continual* woe; . . . D. 450
 wrought so well with his *continual* paine; . . . Col. 124
 Her love is firme, her care *continual*, . . . I. viii. 1. 5
 with *continual* watch did warely keepe, . . . I. xii. 36. 3
 his peace is but *continual* jarre: . . . II. ii. 26. 8
 through *continual* practise and usage . . . II. ix. 54. 4
 wearie wax of his *continual* stay, . . . II. x. 30. 5
 There those five sisters had *continual* trade, . . . II. xii. 30. 8
 The world in his *continual* course to keepe, . . . III. iv. 56. 2
 There is *continual* Spring, and harvest there *Continual*, . . . III. vi. 42. 1, 2
 keepe *continual* spy Upon her . . . III. ix. 5. 4
 no wals so strong, But that *continual* battery will rive, . . . III. x. 10. 2
continual feare Of that rocks fall, . . . III. x. 58. 3
 Out of her thraldome and *continual* feare: . . . III. xi. 16. 5
 did lay *Continual* siege unto her gentle hart; . . . IV. vi. 40. 4
 the watch, that kept *continual* ward, . . . IV. ix. 5. 6
 with waves *continual* Doe eate the earth, . . . V. i. 39. 4
 Ne lightned was with window, . . . But with *continual* candle-
 light, . . . VI. x. 42. 8
 kept them with *continual* watch and ward; . . . VI. x. 43. 2
 Still tost and turned with *continual* change, . . . VII. vii. 21. 2
 To be acquit for my *continual* smart; . . . Am. xlii. 6
 this *continual*, cruell, civill warre, . . . Am. xlv. 5
Continually. *Continually* subject unto change, . . . Hub. 92
 The which in Court *continually* hooved, . . . Col. 666
 A shaking fever raignd *continually*, . . . I. iv. 20. 8
 hungry wolves *continually* did howle . . . I. v. 30. 8
 Gehons golden waves doe wash *continually*: . . . I. vii. 43. 9
 To God for vengeance cryde *continually*; . . . I. viii. 36. 7
 In those sad waves, . . . Plunged *continually* . . . II. vi. 57. 4
 bellows, which did styre *Continually*, . . . II. ix. 30. 5
 gave light, and flamd *continually*; . . . II. ix. 46. 4
 Infinit streames *continually* did well, . . . II. xii. 62. 1
 causelesse crimes *continually* to frame, . . . IV. viii. 25. 2
 watcht *continually*, Lying without her dore . . . V. v. 26. 6
 Beares, that groynd *continually*; . . . VI. xii. 27. 5
 men themselves doe change *continually*, . . . VII. vii. 19. 4
 Times doe change and move *continually*: . . . VII. vii. 47. 6
continually About the sacred Altare doe remaine, . . . Epith. 229
Continuance. Ne rust of age hating *continuance*, . . . Ro. xiii. 6
 all this glee had no *continuance*: . . . S.C. F. 224
 through long *continuance* of his course, . . . the world . . . V. Pr. 1. 6
 some small *continuance* He there did make, . . . VI. iii. 19. 7
 The firmest flint doth in *continuance* weare: . . . Am. xviii. 4
Continue. to *continue* their wont countenance: . . . S.C. May 80
 It shall *continue* till the worlds dissolution, . . . S.C. Env. 4
 daunger will he wist long to *continue* there, . . . IV. xii. 15. 9
 as bound to me he may *continue* still: . . . V. v. 32. 9
 His kingdom would *continue* but a while, . . . VI. viii. 23. 5
 at more ease *continue* there his thrall: . . . VI. xi. 6. 8
Continued. the old cause of my *continued* paine . . . I. v. 42. 3
 In which we long time . . . *continued* as was fitt; . . . II. iv. 18. 8
 Against that same fitt bulwarke they *continued* fight, . . . II. xi. 13. 9
 all that night her course *continued*, . . . III. vii. 2. 2
 Long while they then *continued* in that wize, . . . IV. iii. 36. 1
 So he *continued* all that day throughout, . . . IV. iv. 43. 5
 There he *continued* in this careful plight, . . . IV. vi. 41. 1
 Companion she became, and so *continued* long, . . . IV. viii. 5. 9
contin'd there a while To rest him selfe, . . . IV. ix. 12. 6
 they long while *continued* in fight; . . . IV. ix. 28. 1
 still *contin'd* his assault the more, . . . V. ii. 24. 1
 there all day *continew'd* cruell fight, . . . V. iii. 7. 3
 Thus there long while *contin'd* Artegal, . . . V. v. 26. 1
 There she *contin'd* for a certaine space, . . . V. vii. 45. 1

Continued—Continued.

Ilike bound full greedy . . . *Continu'd* still his course, . . . V. viii. 7. 3
 those knights *contin'd* there . . . V. x. 5. 1
 Thus Calidore *contin'd* there long time . . . VI. ix. 46. 1
 Thus long *contin'd* Claribell a thrall, . . . VI. xii. 10. 1
Contract. To *contract* wedlock, . . . Wedlocke *contract* in blood, . . . III. ix. 42. 5, 6
Contraire. Such as no carpers may *contraire* reveale; . . . *Hub.* 494
 Made no resistance, he could her *contraire*, . . . VII. vi. 7. 8
 That is *contraire* to Mutabilitie; . . . VII. viii. 2. 5
Contrariwise. Yet rather counsell him *contrarywise*, . . . VI. vii. 22. 6
 this coy Danzell thought *contrarywise*, . . . VI. vii. 30. 1
Contrary. some that weene the *contrarie* in thought, . . . *Ro.* ix. 13
 Meetes two *contrarie* billowes . . . II. ii. 24. 4
 quite *contrary* to her sisters kynd; . . . II. ii. 36. 3
contrary to the worke which ye intend; . . . II. viii. 19. 9
 his *contrary* object most deface, . . . II. xi. 6. 4
 this same was to that quite *contrary*, . . . II. xii. 48. 3
 All ignorant of her *contrary* sex, . . . III. i. 47. 2
 Of filthy lust, *contrary* unto kinde; . . . III. ii. 40. 4
 She turned her *contrary* to the Sunne; . . . III. ii. 51. 2
 Thrise she her turnd *contrary*, and returnd All *contrary*; . . . III. ii. 51. 3, 4
 With squinted eyes *contrarie* wayes intended, . . . IV. i. 27. 2
 The other backe retired and *contrarie* trode, . . . IV. i. 28. 9
 Foreibly driven by *contrarie* tydes, . . . IV. i. 42. 2
 Floues up the Shenan with *contrarie* forse, . . . IV. iii. 27. 2
 whosoever *contrarie* doth prove, . . . IV. v. 3. 3
 From one to other so quite *contrary*; . . . IV. vi. 33. 3
 There was I found, *contrary* to my thought, . . . IV. vii. 18. 3
 two Barkes, . . . *contrary* courses sew, . . . IV. ix. 26. 8
 of *contrarie* natures each to other, . . . IV. x. 32. 5
 And so doe make *contrarie* constitution, . . . V. Pr. 4. 8
 for her, on the *contrarie* part, Rose many advocates, . . . V. ix. 45. 1
 But evermore *contrary* hath bene tryde, . . . VI. iii. 2. 1
 the wyld man, *contrarie* to her feare, . . . VI. iv. 11. 1
 they find, *contrarie* to their thought, That Pastorell yet liv'd; . . . VI. xi. 41. 5
 Bending their force *contrary* to their face; . . . VII. vii. 35. 8
 with *contrary* forces to conspyre Each against other, . . . *H.L.* 80
 tempering . . . Their *contrary* dislikes with loved meanes, . . . *H.L.* 86
Contraire(e). See **Contraire**.
Contribution. 'Here in this bottle . . . I put the tears of my
contribution, . . . VI. viii. 24. 2
Contrive. Three ages, such as mortall men *contrive*, . . . II. ix. 48. 5
 other none such passion can *contrive*, . . . VI. i. 21. 5
Control. she doth *comproll* All this worlds pride, . . . *Am.* x. 10
Controverse. The *controverse* of beauties sovaine grace; . . . IV. v. 2. 3
Controversies. Ne medled with their *controversies* vaine; . . . *Hub.* 391
Convaide, Convayd. See **Conveyed**.
Convenable. with his word his worke is *convenable*, . . . *S.C.* S. 175
Convenient. it were *convenient* To tell the cause, . . . *D.* 80
 time and place *convenient* to areed, . . . V. xii. 9. 3
 I . . . as was *convenient*, Have trayned bene, . . . VI. ii. 31. 3
 For to avenge in time *convenient*, . . . VI. vii. 4. 7
 so soone as they *convenient* may, . . . VI. ix. 43. 3
Conveniently. all things did *conveniently* purvay, . . . III. iii. 58. 2
 Shall more *conveniently* in other place be ended, . . . VI. ix. 46. 9
Convent. every parts inholders to *convent*, . . . VII. vii. 17. 4
Conversation. roote of civill *conversation*; . . . VI. i. 1. 6
Converset. *Converset*, and doost heare their heavenlie layes, *Ti.* 335
Conversing. thus *conversing* with this noble Knight; . . . IV. viii. 29. 5
Convert. into plaints *convert* your joyous playes, . . . *D.* 321
 to strive into their names the title to *convert*, . . . III. ix. 43. 4
 her proud mind *convert* To meeke obeysance, . . . V. v. 28. 7
 Her selfe eftsoones she gan *convert* againe; . . . V. ix. 37. 3
 Those engins can the proudest love *convert*; . . . *Am.* xiv. 12
Converting. Her former sorrow into suddain wrath . . . *Con-*
verting, . . . III. iv. 12. 8
Convey. streames . . . He under ground so closely did *convey*, *Col.* 142
 her to Faery court safe to *convey*; . . . III. i. 2. 4
 close venim doth *convey* Into the lookers hart, . . . IV. viii. 39. 8
 if that Dwarfe I could with me *convey*, . . . IV. viii. 61. 8
 as his purchast prize with him *convey*, . . . V. viii. 25. 7
 And how ye may him hence, . . . *Convey* to be recur'd', . . . VI. ii. 46. 6
 How thence she might *convey* him to some place; . . . VI. ii. 47. 2
 from the Goat her kiddie, how to *convey*; . . . VI. ix. 23. 4
 Unto their dwelling did them close *convey*, . . . VI. x. 41. 5
 did themselves *convey* Into their caves, . . . VI. xi. 49. 7
 one of hers did close *convey* Into the others stead; . . . *Epiq.* ii. 5
Conveyance. all the skill Of close *conveyance*, . . . *Hub.* 856
Conveyed. 'His blessed body, . . . Was afterward, . . . *convaide*, I. ii. 24. 2
 He is *convaide*; but how, or where, here fits not tell, . . . II. ii. 11. 9
 Was close *convaide*, and to the backgate brought, . . . II. ix. 32. 7
 Ellesoomes shee causd him up to be *convaide*, . . . II. xi. 49. 6
 Theyselves they forth *convaide*, and passed forward right, . . . III. iii. 61. 9
 They did him set theron, and forth with them *convaide*, . . . III. v. 38. 9
 Venus hers thence far away *convaide*, . . . III. vi. 28. 6
 all the keyes *convaide* Unto their maister, . . . III. ix. 10. 4
Convaide quite away to living wight unknown, . . . IV. i. 3. 9
 on his way they had him forth *convaide*; . . . IV. i. 37. 5
 she was thence *convaide*, And stolne away, . . . IV. vi. 47. 6
 the weake in state, To be *convaide* in, . . . V. iv. 45. 9
 them *convaide* out at a Posterne dore, . . . V. x. 38. 4
 him . . . up *convaide* Into the chamber, . . . VI. vi. 39. 7
 whether by force, or sleight, . . . they were away *convaide*? . . . VI. vii. 34. 6
Convince. treasons could bewray, and foes *convince*; . . . III. ii. 21. 8
Conway. *Conway*, which out of his treame doth send, . . . IV. xi. 39. 5
Cook. The maister *Cooke* was cald Concoction; . . . II. ix. 31. 1
Cooks. About the Caudron many *Cookes* accoyld, . . . II. ix. 30. 6
Cool. the gentle warbling wynde, So calme, so *coole*, . . . *S.C.* Jun. 5
 In some *coole* shadow from the scorching heat, . . . *Gn.* 143
Coole Violets, and Orpine growing still, . . . *Mui.* 193

Cool—Continued.

For the *coole* shade him thither hastily got; . . . I. ii. 29. 2
 The valley did with *coole* shade overcast; . . . II. i. 24. 5
 To rest thy weary person in the shadow *coole*? . . . II. vii. 63. 9
 a Deare, that greedily embayes In the *cool* soile, . . . III. xii. 44. or. 8
 mother call to *coole* their kindly rages, . . . IV. x. 45. 9
Cooled. Enaunter his rage mought *cooled* bee; . . . *S.C.* F. 200
 So hasty heat soone *cooled* to subdew; . . . II. viii. 47. 8
 Ne ought the water *cooled* their wot bloud, . . . V. ii. 13. 3
Cooling. *Cooling* againe his former kindled heate, . . . *Ro.* xi. 5
 Hee feedes upon the *cooling* shade, . . . I. vii. 3. 1
 payre of bellowes . . . *cooling* breath inspyre, . . . II. ix. 30. 5
Cools. my corage *cooles* ere it be warme; . . . *S.C.* O. 115
Cooly. amongst the *cooly* shade Of the greene alders, . . . *Col.* 58
Coop. soune-bright honour pend in shameful *coupe*, . . . *S.C.* O. 72
Coosen. See **Cousin**.
Coosin. -age, -ed. See **Cozen, Cozenage, etc.**
Cope. Will *cope* with thee in reasonable wise; . . . *Hub.* 527
 things that are contained Within this goodly *cope*, . . . *H.L.* 95
Copemate. the Foxe, his *copemate* he had found, . . . *Hub.* 939
Copemate. See **Copemate**.
Coportion. My selfe will beare a part, *coportion* of your packe; . . . VI. ii. 47. 9
Copper-wire. Shakt his long locks colourd like *copper-wyre*, . . . II. iv. 15. 8
Coradin. advance Mine auncestry from famous *Coradin*, . . . II. iv. 36. 8
Corbe. See **Course**.
Corbes. With curious *Corbes* and pendants graven faire, . . . IV. x. 6. 7
Corecea. Abessa, daughter of *Corecea* slow, . . . I. iii. 18. 4
Cord. See **Chord**.
 with an hempen *cord* He like a dog was led, . . . VI. viii. 5. 3
Cordell. See **Cordelia**.
Cordelia. *Cordell* said she lov'd him as behoov'd; . . . II. x. 28. 5
 the wise *Cordelia* Was sent to Aggannip of Celtica, . . . II. x. 29. 4
 He to *Cordelia* him selfe address, . . . II. x. 31. 5
Cordiaia. that sweet *Cordiall*, which can restore A love-sick hart, . . . III. v. 50. 6
Cordialis. costly *Cordialles* she did apply, . . . III. v. 50. 4
 with some *cordialls*, seeke first to appease The inward languor *Am.* I. 9
 such sweet *cordialls* passe Physitions art, . . . *Am.* I. 12
 her looks, which like to *Cordials* bee; . . . *H.B.* 250
Cords. With fine small *cords* about it stretched wide, . . . *Mui.* 359
 Fast bounden hand and foote with *cords* of wire, . . . III. vii. 37. 8
 fast with *cords* do bynde, . . . VI. viii. 12. 3
Cordwain. embayld In gilden buskins of costly *Cordwayne*, . . . II. iii. 27. 3
 Buskins he wore of costliest *cordwayne*, . . . VI. ii. 6. 1
Corflambo. *Corflambo* chaseth Placidus, And is by Arthure slaine, IV. viii. Arg.
Corflambo was he cald aright, . . . IV. viii. 49. 1
Coridon. See **Corydon**.
Corineus. Goemot, whome in stout fray *Corineus* conquered, . . . II. x. 10. 9
Corineus had that Province utmost fray, . . . II. x. 12. 2
 The noble daughter of *Corineus*, . . . II. x. 18. 1
 the great Gormagot of strong *Corineus*, . . . III. ix. 50. 4
Corinth. Corinth skill'd in curious workes to grave; . . . *Ro.* xxix. 4
 Not Bilbo steele, nor brasse from *Corinth* fed; . . . *Mui.* 77
Corke. Enelosth *Corke* with his devided foot; . . . IV. xi. 44. 4
Cormorant. From a great Gyant, called *Cormoraunt*, . . . VI. iv. 29. 6
Cormorants. *Cormoraunts*, with birds of ravenous race, . . . II. xii. 8. 5
Corn. crowing in pypes made of greene *corne*, . . . *S.C.* F. 40
 The *corne* is theyrs, let other thresh, . . . *S.C.* Jul. 191
 Cockel for *corne*, and chaffe for barley, . . . *S.C.* D. 124
 Or *corne*, or cattle, or such other ware, . . . *Hub.* 873
 There fruitfull *corne*, faire trees, fresh herbage is, . . . *Col.* 298
 With ears of *corne* of every sort, . . . VII. vii. 30. 7
 the which was cround With eares of *corne*, . . . VII. vii. 37. 5
Corner. them borne aside Into a secret *corner* unespide, . . . *Hub.* 1018
 Fled here and there, and everie *corner* sought, . . . *Hub.* 1357
 Shee found them both in darksome *corner* pent; . . . I. iii. 13. 5
 in another *corner* wide were strowne, . . . I. v. 49. 3
 Me leading, in a secret *corner* layd, . . . II. iv. 27. 5
 in coward *corner* ly, . . . III. ix. 14. 9
Corners. Upon foure *corners* of the base, . . . *Bcl.* iii. 9
 hut, in darke *corners* mewed, . . . *Hub.* 835
 Thou in dull *corners* doest thy selfe inclose; . . . III. ii. 31. 5
 hid them selves in *corners* here and there; . . . V. ii. 24. 8
Corner-stone. reckned him the kingdomes *corner stone*, . . . *Hub.* 1166
Cornewale. See **Cornwall**.
Corn-fed. later ages pride, like *corn-fed* steed, . . . II. vii. 16. 6
Cornish. brother unto Cadore, *Cornish* king; . . . III. iii. 27. 2
 devides The *Cornish* and the Devonish confines, . . . IV. xi. 31. 2
Cornwall. called *Cornwalle*, yet so called best; . . . II. x. 12. 5
 king Meliograss which did rayne In *Cornewale*, . . . VI. ii. 28. 3
Coronal. That bene the honor of your *Coronall*; . . . *S.C.* F. 178
 Chloris . . . Of Olive braunches beares a *Coronall*; . . . *S.C.* Ap. 123
 crowne your heades with heavenly *coronall*, . . . III. v. 53. 8
 by his side his Queene with *coronall*, . . . IV. xi. 11. 5
 Crowne ye God Bacchus with a *coronall*, . . . *Epith.* 255
Coronations. See **Carnations**.
Coronet. Upon her head a Cremosin *coronet*, . . . *S.C.* Ap. 59
 on his head like to a *Coronet* He wore, . . . IV. xi. 27. 6
Coronis. So lovedst thou the faire *Coronis* deare; . . . III. xi. 37. 2
Corpes. See **Corpse**.
Corpse. A wortheie tombe for such a wortheie *corps*, . . . *Bcl.* iii. 11
 The *corpes* of Rome in ashes is entombd, . . . *Ro.* v. 9
 Did brave about the *corpes* of Hector coide; . . . *Ro.* xiv. 10
 keepe your *corps* from the careful stounds, . . . *S.C.* May 257
 Her soule unbodied of the burdenous *corps*, . . . *S.C.* N. 166
 a gulph . . . with his owne *corps* did fill, . . . *Gn.* 605
 Upon his fleshy *corps* to make invasion; . . . *Hub.* 1090
 senseles, like the *corps* deceast, . . . *Hub.* 1328
 ward his gentle *corpes* from cruell wound; . . . *Mui.* 60
 her fine *corpes* to a bag of venim grewe, . . . *Mui.* 352
 Forth-with her ghost out of her *corps* did fliit, . . . *As.* 177

Corpse—Continued.

- His goodly *corps*, . . . Was quite dismembered, . . . I. v. 38. 6
 To spide her dainty *corps*, so faire and sheene . . . II. i. 10. 6
 This dead *corps* . . . the good Sir Mortdant was: . . . II. i. 49. 7
 His *corps* was carried downe along the Lee, . . . V. ii. 19. 1
 To clad his *corps* with meete habiliments, . . . VI. iv. 4. 5
 A comely *corps*, with beautie faire endewed, . . . H.B. 135
Corrosives. he meant his *corrosives* to apply, . . . I. x. 25. 8
Corrupt. lawlesse lustes, *corrupt* enyves, . . . II. xi. 8. 8
 She ment him to *corrupt* with goodly meede; . . . V. ii. 23. 3
 now *corrupt* and carelesse they became: . . . VI. vi. 2. 5
 to *corrupt* Molanna, this her maid, . . . VII. vi. 43. 2
corrupt, and wrested unto will: . . . H.B. 158
 Not hounded, not *corrupt*, as these same bee, . . . H.H.B. 66
Corrupted. of Sulphure now did breathe *corrupted* smel. . . Bel. ix. 14
 They soome myght he *corrupted*, . . . S.C. Jul. 110
Corrupted had th' ayre with his noysome breath, . . . Hub. 7
 all *corrupted* through the rust of time . . . T.M. 433
 when your mawes are with those weeds *corrupted*, . . . D. 348
 soome in him was lefte no one *corrupted* jott. . . I. x. 26. 9
Corrupted by Paulinus, from her swer'd: . . . II. x. 55. 4
 Full many wounds in his *corrupted* flesh . . . III. vii. 32. 6
 present dayes, which are *corrupted* sore, . . . V. Pr. 3. 4
 fall away . . . even to *corrupted* clay: . . . H.B. 96
Corruptful. with *corruptful* brybes is to untruth mis-trayned, V. xi. 54. 9
Corruptible. Ne dare looke up with *corruptible* eye . . . H.H.B. 144
Corrupting. The Gallies were, by *corrupting* of a mayde, . . . Van. xi. 6
Corruption. Inward *corruption* and infected sin, . . . I. x. 25. 2
 Fleshly *corruption*, nor mortall payne, . . . III. vi. 33. 4
 now her wounds *corruption* gan to breed: . . . VI. v. 31. 5
 permanent and free From frayle *corruption*, . . . Am. lxxix. 8
 things immortal no *corruption* take. . . H.B. 161
Corrupts. *Corrupts* the stomacke with gall vitious, . . . III. x. 59. 7
Corse. It's like a *corse* drawne forth out of the tombe . . . Ro. v. 7
 Againe on foote to reare her pouldred *corse*, . . . Ro. xxvii. 14
 The faded flowres her *corse* embrave, . . . S.C. N. 109
 cole-black blood forth gushed from her *corse*, . . . I. i. 24. 9
 Then forth I went his woeful *corse* to find, . . . I. ii. 24. 6
 To have attonce devoured her tender *corse*; . . . I. iii. 5. 6
 his *corse* left on the strand, . . . I. iii. 20. 5
 he was strong, and of so mightie *corse*, . . . I. iii. 42. 3
 His drunken *corse* he searse upholden can: . . . I. iv. 22. 8
 they . . . brought the heavy *corse* with easy pace . . . I. v. 31. 2
 For that Hippolytus rent *corse* he did redresse, . . . I. v. 36. 9
 up he tooke the slombred seneclesse *corse*, . . . I. vii. 15. 6
 thighs, unable to uphold His pined *corse*, . . . I. viii. 40. 8
 A dreary *corse*, whose life away did pas, . . . I. ix. 36. 5
 In ashes and sackcloth he did array His daintie *corse*, . . . I. x. 26. 2
 ne might his *corse* hee harmd . . . I. xi. 9. 3
 The seneclesse *corse* appointed for the grave: . . . I. xi. 48. 8
 *To spoile her daintie *corse* so faire and sheene, . . . II. i. 10. 5
 The dead *corse* of an armed knight was spred, . . . II. i. 41. 2
 fowly battered his comely *corse*, . . . II. v. 23. 5
 Keeping that slombred *corse* to him assind: . . . II. viii. 11. 7
 at his feet . . . an armed *corse* did lye, . . . II. viii. 23. 8
 all decrepit in his feeble *corse*, . . . II. ix. 55. 6
 his dead *corse* should fall upon the flore; . . . II. xi. 37. 8
 his dead *corse* upon the flore fell nathemore. . . II. xi. 37. 9
 adowne he kest The lumpish *corse*. . . II. xi. 42. 6
 having acruzd out of his carrion *corse* The lothfull life, . . . II. xi. 46. 2
 Whiles they the *corse* into her wagon reare, . . . III. iv. 42. 4
 In loathly wise like to a carrion *corse*, . . . III. vii. 43. 5
 each awhile lay like a seneclesse *corse*. . . III. ix. 16. 5
 finding no fit seat, the lifelesse *corse* it left. . . IV. iii. 21. 9
 Having his carrion *corse* quite seneclesse left . . . IV. vii. 32. 4
 Whose bloudie *corse* they shew'd him there beside, . . . IV. viii. 21. 7
 like a lifelesse *corse* immoveable he stood, . . . V. iii. 26. 9
 it approve upon his carrion *corse*. . . V. iii. 30. 5
 yeelding the last honour to her wretched *corse*. . . V. x. 4. 9
 Both through his haberjeon and eke his *corse*; . . . V. x. 33. 3
 on the ground he left full many a *corse*; . . . V. xii. 7. 5
 To be aveng'd on him and to devour his *corse*. . . VI. iv. 20. 9
 At sight of his most sacred heavenly *corse*, . . . H.H.L. 249
Corses. wide Sigaeen shores were spred with *corses*, . . . Gn. 501
 many *corses* . . . Of murdred men, . . . I. v. 53. 2
 In seemely sort their *corses* to engrave, . . . I. x. 42. 2
 They lay therein their *corses* tenderly, . . . II. i. 60. 5
 rive Out of their wretched *corses*, . . . IV. ix. 22. 9
Corslve. *corslve*, which did eat Her tender heart . . . IV. ix. 14. 4
Corybant'es. by unjust . . . means, through *Corybant'es* slight, VII. vi. 27. 4
Corydon. is the sea (quoth *Coridon*) so fearfull? . . . Col. 200
 there is *Corydon* though meanly waged, . . . Col. 382
Coridon envies him, . . . VI. ix. Arg.
 the shepheard *Coridon* For her did languish, . . . VI. ix. 10. 5
Coridon most helpe did give, . . . VI. ix. 15. 9
Coridon, who her likewise Long time had lov'd, . . . VI. ix. 38. 1
 when *Coridon* unto her brought . . . litle sparrows . . . VI. ix. 40. 1
 Threat frown'd *Coridon*, and his lip closely hit. . . VI. ix. 41. 9
 Tooke *Coridon* and set him in his place, . . . VI. ix. 42. 2
Coridon could dance, and trimly trace: . . . VI. ix. 42. 4
 Then *Coridon* woxe frolicke, that earst seemed dead. . . VI. ix. 42. 9
Coridon forth stepping openly Did chalenge Calidore . . . VI. ix. 43. 5
 Gave it to *Coridon*, and said he wonne it well. . . VI. ix. 44. 9
 the shepheard *Coridon* . . . Did strive to match . . . VI. x. 33. 1
 Which *Coridon* first hearing ran in hast To reskue her; . . . VI. x. 35. 1
Coridon for cowerdize reject, . . . VI. x. 37. 3
 With them also was taken *Coridon*, . . . VI. x. 41. 1
Coridon with many other moe, . . . VI. xi. 11. 2
Coridon, escaping craftily, . . . VI. xi. 18. 6
Coridon it was, the silly shepherds hynd. . . VI. xi. 27. 9

Corydon—Continued.

- The *Coridon* he prayd . . . To wend with him, . . . VI. xi. 35. 1
 Right well knew *Coridon* his owne late sheepe, . . . VI. xi. 37. 6
 Whom *Coridon* him counsell'd to invade . . . VI. xi. 38. 5
 right so as *Coridon* had taught: . . . VI. xi. 41. 7
Coridon durst not with him consort, . . . VI. xi. 42. 8
 He did them all to *Coridon* restore: . . . VI. xi. 42. 8
Corydon's. did it put on *Coridons* instead: . . . VI. ix. 42. 8
Corylas. say on further (then said *Corylas*) . . . Col. 328
 is Love then (said *Corylas*) once knowne . . . Col. 771
Coshma. About the borders of our rich *Coshma*, . . . Col. 622
Cosset. I shall thee give yond *Cosset* . . . S.C. N. 42
 Much greater gyfts . . . Then Kidde or *Cosset*, . . . S.C. N. 46
 Thyne be the *cossette*, . . . S.C. N. 206
Cost. what they spent in *cost*, . . . S.C. May 69
 loose thy labour and thy fruitles *cost*. . . Hub. 636
 The roiall riches and exceeding *cost* . . . III. i. 32. 4
 that me right dearly *cost*; . . . IV. i. 35. 2
 I, without your perill or your *cost*, Will chalenge . . . IV. i. 35. 7
 Yet did the workmanship farre passe the *cost*: . . . IV. iv. 15. 8
 Hath me much sorrow and much travell *cost*: . . . IV. ix. 38. 4
 framed With endlesse *cost* . . . IV. x. 30. 7
 for sparing litle *cost* or paines, . . . IV. xi. 22. 8
 Then life were least, that us so litle *cost*. . . H.H.L. 182
Cost(e), -s. See Coast, -s.
Costliest. Buskins he wore of *costliest* cordwayne, . . . VI. ii. 6. 1
Costly. the *costly* rate Of riotise, . . . Gn. 92
 Through whose not *costly* care each shepheard sings . . . Gn. 147
costly trappings that to ground downe hung, . . . Hub. 584
 With courtizans, and *costly* riotise, . . . Hub. 805
 huge Colosses built with *costly* paine, . . . Ti. 409
 made of golde and *costly* yvorie, . . . Ti. 605
 Adorned all with *costly* cloth of gold, . . . Ti. 632
costly Oricanche from strange Phoenice, . . . Mui. 78
 which was on every side With . . . *costly* arras dight, . . . I. iv. 6. 6
 Bespred with *costly* scarlott of great name, . . . I. xii. 13. 8
 embayld In gilden buskins of *costly* Cordwayne, . . . H. iii. 27. 3
 With balme, and wine, and *costly* spicery, . . . II. xi. 49. 4
 With *costly* clothes of Arras and of Toure; . . . III. i. 34. 2
costly Cordialles she did apply, . . . III. v. 50. 4
 Decked with many a *costly* ornament, . . . III. viii. 12. 2
 Yelad in *costly* garments fit for tragicke Stage, . . . III. xii. 3. 9
 in his *costly* Bath caus'd to bee site, . . . III. xii. 46. or. 4
 whose goodly pride And *costly* frame . . . IV. x. 16. 3
 an altar of some *costly* masse, . . . IV. x. 39. 2
 an Altar framed Of *costly* Ivory . . . V. x. 28. 3
 oke that Idoll dem'd so *costly* dere, . . . V. xi. 33. 7
Costmarie. The purple Hyacinthe, and fresh *Costmarie*; . . . Gn. 670
 Fresh *Costmarie*, and breathfull Camomill, . . . Mui. 195
Cot. Which in her *cot* she daily practized? . . . II. vi. 9. 4
Cottage. See Cottage.
Cote. See Coat, Sheep-cote.
 The first of all his *cote*, . . . S.C. Jul. 162
 they will buy his sheepe out of the *cote*, . . . S.C. S. 40
 they holden shame of their *cote*: . . . S.C. S. 111
Cotes. Learnd of lighter timber *cotes* to frame, . . . S.C. D. 77
Cots. to the litle *cots*, where shepherds lie . . . VI. ix. 4. 8
 Spoyld all our *cots*, and caried us from hence: . . . VI. xi. 30. 5
Cottage. if to my *cottage* thou wilt resort, . . . S.C. S. 254
 in their *cottage* small that night she rest her may. . . I. iii. 14. 9
 A litle *cottage*, built of stikes and reedes . . . III. vii. 6. 2
 Whom I in countrey *cottage* townd by chancee: . . . III. vii. 59. 2
 They spide a litle *cottage*, . . . IV. v. 32. 9
 A litle *cottage* farre away they spide, . . . IV. viii. 23. 2
 though it were a *cottage* clad with lome, . . . VI. ix. 16. 5
 saw his shepherds *cottage* spoyld night, . . . VI. xi. 25. 2
Cottages. were shepherds *cottages* somewhile, . . . Ro. xviii. 4
 in the rurall *cottages* inquir'd: . . . III. vi. 15. 2
Couch. That might for anie Princes *couch* he red, . . . Ti. 633
 The knight of the Redcrosse, . . . Gan fairely *couch* his speare, . . . I. ii. 15. 3
 The verdant gras my *couch* did goodly dight, . . . I. ix. 13. 3
 The knight gan fayrely *couch* his steady speare, . . . I. xi. 16. 1
 Uprose from drowsie *couch*, . . . II. iii. 1. 6
 seemd to *couch* under his shield threesquare, . . . III. i. 4. 4
 Whom having laid in comfortable *couch*, . . . III. i. 64. 2
 often steepe Her dainty *couch* with teares . . . III. ii. 28. 9
 There they him laide in easy *couch* well dight, . . . III. iv. 43. 6
 The cold earth was his *couch*, . . . III. iv. 53. 9
 In easie *couch* his feeble limbes to rest, . . . III. v. 41. 2
 the whyles the Prince did rest In carelesse *couch*, . . . VI. vi. 44. 2
Couchant. His crest was covered with a *couchant* Hownd, . . . III. ii. 25. 1
Couched. in this gulden vessel *couched* were The ashes . . . Bel. iii. 7
 prepare Himselfe to batteill with his *couched* speare, . . . I. iii. 34. 4
 his dreadfull hideous hedd, Close *couched* on the bever, . . . I. vii. 31. 6
 cote of steele, so *couched* neare That nought mote peere; . . . I. xi. 9. 2
 feeling one close *couched* by her side, . . . III. i. 62. 1
 His mighty speare he *couched* warily, . . . III. vii. 38. 7
 Their steel-head speares they strongly *coucht*, . . . III. ix. 16. 1
coucht his speare, and ran at him amaine, . . . VI. i. 33. 4
Couches. The warlike youthes, on dayntie *couches* layd, . . . I. iv. 44. 3
 Rashly out of their rouzed *couches* sprong, . . . III. i. 62. 8
Couching. fayrly *couching* his steelheaded speare, . . . II. v. 3. 6
couching close his speare and all his powre, . . . VI. iii. 48. 2
Could (partial list).
 Or that . . . I *could*, with pencil fine, Fashion . . . Ro. xxv. 9
could beleve that anie thing *could* please Fell Cerberus, . . . Gn. 439
 as if they *could* him understand; . . . Gn. 454
 if one *could*, it were hut a schoole trick. . . Hub. 612
 hut yet *could* never win The Fort, . . . I. ii. 25. 3
 with that suddain horror *could* no member move. . . I. ii. 31. 9

Could—Continued.

'Her neather partes . . . I could not see; . . . I. ii. 41. 2
 all the hinder partes, that few could spie, Were ruinous and old, I. iv. 5. 8
 Scarse could he once uphold his heavie hedd, . . . I. iv. 19. 5
 other clothes he could not weare for heate; . . . I. v. 22. 2
 he . . . well could dancke, and sing with usefulness; . . . I. iv. 25. 7
 gout tormented him . . . That well he could not touch, . . . I. iv. 29. 8
 cryme in her could never creature find; . . . I. vi. 2. 5
 The forlorne mayd . . . could not lacke her lovers company; . . . I. vi. 22. 2
 Ne in this new acquaintance could delight; . . . I. vi. 32. 3
 Una, . . . Could not for sorrow follow him so fast; . . . I. vi. 40. 3
 floods of blood could not them satisfie; . . . I. vi. 43. 8
 They both, deformed, scarcely could bee known. . . . I. vi. 45. 6
 speare it never perceiv could, . . . I. vii. 33. 8
 he that never would Could never; . . . I. vii. 41. 4
 His boystrous club, . . . He could not rearen up . . . I. viii. 10. 2
 What mortall wight could ever beare so monstrous blow? . . . I. viii. 18. 9
 she could not endure that dolefull stound . . . I. viii. 25. 5
 he could not them use, . . . I. viii. 30. 9
 Who answerd him full soft, he could not tell. . . . I. viii. 32. 5
 no where could he find that wofull thrall; . . . I. viii. 37. 2
 his foot could find no flore, . . . I. viii. 39. 7
 nor filthy hands, Nor noyous smell, his purpose could withhold, I. viii. 40. 8
 Whose feeble thighs, . . . him scarce to light could beare; . . . I. viii. 40. 8
 Could not endure th' unwonted sunne to view; . . . I. viii. 41. 2
 empty sides . . . Could make a stony hart his hap to rew; . . . I. viii. 41. 5
 With all the court'esies that she could devyse, . . . I. x. 11. 8
 snny beames . . . could have dazd the rash beholders sight, . . . I. x. 12. 8
 That none could reade except she did them teach, . . . I. x. 19. 2
 documents . . . That weaker witt of man could never reach; . . . I. x. 19. 5
 great hostes of men she could dismay; . . . I. x. 20. 4
 well could cure the same; . . . I. x. 23. 9
 Could hardly him intreat to tell his grief; . . . I. x. 24. 2
 she wist his cryme could els be never cleare. . . . I. x. 28. 9
 could not colour yet so well the troth, . . . II. ii. 34. 4
 No solace could her Paramour intreat Her once to show, . . . II. ii. 35. 5
 Hardly could he endure his hardiment, . . . II. ii. 37. 8
 A song . . . That hart of flint asonder could have rite; . . . II. ii. 23. 8
 We would, and would againe, if that we could; . . . II. ix. 12. 5
 them greeting, as she could, Was thence . . . V. vii. 5. 1
 fie with all the speed he could To Crudor; . . . VI. i. 29. 4
 Some goodly person, . . . That could his good to all; . . . VI. v. 36. 8
 love so much could. . . . VI. ix. 37. 9
 mould He fashon'd them as comely as he could, . . . H.B. 33

Couldst (*partial list*).
 what couldst thou more, . . . III. xi. 19. 3
 How couldst thou weene, . . . To hide thy state . . . V. vii. 21. 4
 couldst not hold thy selfe so hidden blest, . . . VII. vi. 46. 7

Coulin, the large leape which Debon did compell *Coulin* to
 make, . . . II. x. 11. 3
Coulin of Debon old, Were overthrowne . . . III. ix. 50. 4

Coulter. See *Colter*.

Council. Where they in secret *counsell* close conspird, . . . III. iii. 51. 5
 Where all the Gods she found in *counsell* close, . . . VII. v. 24. 2
 all the Gods in *counsell* did agree . . . Am. xxiv. 9

Counsel. Seemeth thy flocke thy *counsell* can, . . . S.C. F. 77
 who can *counsell* a thristie soule, . . . S.C. May 138
 Of ayde or *counsell* in my decaye, . . . S.C. S. 247
 to me, my trustie friend, aread thy *counsell*: . . . Hub. 82
 Through the Priests holesome *counsell* lately tought, . . . Hub. 553
 Elitsons by *counsell* of the Foxe alone, . . . Hub. 1112
 with milde *counsaile* strove to mitigate . . . D. 191
 So you, great Lord, that with your *counsell* sway . . . Ded. Son. i. 9
 Untroubled night, . . . gives *counsell* best, . . . I. i. 33. 3
 he was . . . Not meet to be of *counsell* to a king, . . . I. iv. 23. 3
counsell mitigates the greatest smart: . . . I. vii. 40. 8
 With goodly *counsell* and advisement right; . . . I. x. 23. 5
 to her gossis gan in *counsell* say; . . . I. xii. 11. 4
 goodly *counsell*, that for wounded hart Is meetest med'cine, . . . II. i. 44. 2
 with pittly words, and *counsell* sad, . . . II. ii. 28. 5
 to *counsell* me the best: . . . II. iv. 23. 7
 Abandon this forestalled place . . . I *counsell* thee: . . . II. iv. 39. 4
 Helpe with thy hand, or with thy *counsell* sage: . . . II. vi. 48. 4
 Weake handes, but *counsell* is most strong in age, . . . II. vi. 48. 5
 in demeanure sober, and in *counsell* sage, . . . II. ix. 27. 9
 To take *counsell* of their common cares; . . . II. x. 37. 7
counsell sage in steed thereof to him applyde. . . . II. xii. 82. 9
counsel, that is chiefe And choicest med'cine . . . III. iii. 5. 4
 I deeme that *counsel* aye most fit, . . . III. iii. 52. 3
 By your good *counsell*, or bold hardiment, . . . III. v. 10. 7
 With herbs, with charms, with *counsell*, and with tears; . . . III. vii. 21. 2
 tears, nor charms, nor herbs, nor *counsell*, . . . III. vii. 21. 3
 I would disclose Her *counsell*, . . . III. vii. 58. 9
 To *counsell* her, so carefully dismayd, . . . III. viii. 4. 8
 That *counsell* pleased well: . . . III. viii. 52. 1
 That *counsell* pleas'd: . . . III. ix. 9. 8
 Their *counsell* crav'd in danger imminent. . . . III. x. 41. 3
 That *counsell* pleas'd not Malhecoes mynd, . . . III. x. 41. 8
 hearken to his lore, and all his *counsell* hyde. . . . III. x. 50. 9
 Of the bad issue of his *counsell* vaine, . . . IV. ii. 6. 2
 her friends with *counsell* sage Dissuaded her . . . IV. viii. 50. 4
 I am adjur'd best *counsell* to impart . . . V. vii. 19. 8
 taxing *counsell* of a wise man red, . . . VI. ii. 30. 1
 In evils *counsel* is the comfort chiefe; . . . VI. iv. 34. 7
 Which with sage *counsell* . . . He could enforme, . . . VI. vi. 3. 7
 Give salves to every sore, but *counsell* to the minde. . . . VI. vi. 5. 9
 sith we need good *counsell*, . . . VI. vi. 13. 8
 'Aread, good Sire, some *counsell* that may us sustaine.' . . . VI. vi. 13. 9
 Whether by open force, or *counsell* wise: . . . VII. vi. 21. 8
 straight gan east their *counsell* grave and wise. . . . VII. vi. 22. 6

Council. See *Council*, *Counsel*.

Counselled. The Foxe then *counsel'd* th' Ape for to require . . . Hub. 325
 Be therefore *counselled* herein by me, . . . Hub. 985
 ruled bee In all affaires, and *counselled* by mee; . . . Hub. 1052
 The which to leave, thenceforth he *counsel'd* mee, . . . Col. 184
counsel'd him abstaine from perillous fight; . . . II. vii. 42. 7
counselled faire Alma how to governe well. . . . II. ix. 48. 9
 Let all that live hereby be *counselled* . . . II. xii. 9. 8
counsel'd well him forward thence did draw. . . . II. xii. 69. 3
 When so he *counsel'd* with his sprights encompass round. . . . III. iii. 7. 7
counsel'd with her Nourse . . . III. iii. 57. 9
counsel'd to foreheare The bloody batteill . . . III. iv. 24. 7
 The Ladie *counsel'd* him the place to shonne, . . . V. x. 30. 8
 Yet rather *counsel'd* him contrarywise, . . . VI. xi. 22. 6
 Whom Coridon him *counsel'd* to invade . . . VI. xi. 38. 5

Counsellor. his false *counsellor*, the cause of all, . . . Hub. 1243

Counsellors. On which her six sage *Counsellours* did ryde, . . . I. iv. 18. 2

Counsel's. Whose *counsels* depth thou canst not understand; . . . V. ii. 42. 7

Counsels. I read that we our *counsels* call, . . . Hub. 189
 To marke th' intent of *Counsels*, . . . Hub. 786
 To asme their *counsels* to the fairest scope, . . . Hub. 960
 daylie doth her changefull *counsels* bend . . . D. 153
 Those prudent heads, that with their *counsels* wise . . . Ded. Son. i. 1
 six wisards . . . with their *counsels* bad, her kingdome did
 nphold. . . . I. iv. 12. 9
 all her witt in secret *counsels* spent, . . . I. vi. 32. 5
 Bad *counsels*, prayses, and false flatteries: . . . II. xi. 10. 8
 So readie rype to ill ill womens *counsels* bee! . . . III. x. 11. 9
 As if they secret *counsels* did partake; . . . IV. ii. 30. 4
counsels him, through confidence of might, . . . V. viii. 20. 4
 had her *counsels* false conspyred . . . V. ix. 41. 2
 They did their *counsels* now in one compound; . . . VI. v. 14. 6
 Before they could new *counsels* re-allie, . . . VII. vi. 23. 4

Count. eft, when ye *count* you freed from feare, . . . S.C. F. 42
 he no *count* made of Nobilitie, . . . Hub. 1183
 call to *count* what is of them become: . . . Ti. 58
 Whom England high in *count* of honour held, . . . Ti. 185
count of wisdomes more than of thy Countie, . . . Ti. 273
 call to *count* the things that then were donne, . . . IV. Pr. 3. 2
 That were too long a worke to *count* them all; . . . IV. i. 24. 2
 I *count* as naught, and tread downe under feet, . . . IV. x. 2. 7
 Were cowards knowne, and little *count* did hold, . . . IV. x. 18. 7
 'No tree, that is of *count*, . . . IV. x. 22. 1
 To tell the sands, or *count* the starres on hye, . . . IV. xi. 53. 2
 To *count* the seas abundant progeny, . . . IV. xii. 1. 2
 if I have err'd in *count* Of Gods, . . . IV. xii. 2. 6
count my cares when none is nigh to heare, . . . IV. xii. 6. 2
 To call to *count*, or weigh his workes anew, . . . V. i. 42. 6
 She fayn'd to *count* the time againe anew, . . . V. vi. 5. 4
 Unto his way, which now was all his care and *count*, . . . V. x. 16. 9
 by that *count*, which lovers books invent, . . . Am. ix. 9
 Of blessed Saints for to increase the *count*. . . Epith. 423
 creatures which by name Thou canst not *count*, . . . H.H.B. 33

Counted, dead is now, as living, *counted* deare, . . . Ti. 242
Counted but toyes to busie ydle braines; . . . Col. 704
 Good turnes he *counted* as a servile bond . . . II. viii. 56. 2
 in his crown he *counted* her no hayre, . . . II. x. 28. 8
 so much as doth need most needs be *counted* here. . . . III. iv. 30. 9
 That thing of course he *counted* love to entertaine. . . . III. ix. 29. 9
 As if before she had not *counted* trew: . . . V. vi. 5. 5
counted but a recreant Knight with endles shame. . . . V. xi. 46. 9
 seeke to please; that now is *counted* wise mens threasure. . . . VI. xii. 41. 9
 That to the world naught else be *counted* deare; . . . Am. viii. 4

Countenance. The faithfull man with flaming *countenance*, . . . Rev. iii. 2
 to continue their wont *countenance*: . . . S.C. S. 80
 all their craft is in their *countenance*, . . . S.C. S. 168
 With greislie *countenance* and visage grim, . . . Gn. 320
 Supports his credite and his *countenance*. . . Hub. 668
 to uphold his courtly *countenance*. . . Hub. 846
 that he his *countenance* might bee. . . Hub. 876
 ne could upholde liis *countenance* . . . Hub. 928
 with their noble *countenance* to grace . . . T.M. 81
 With hollow browes and greisly *countenance*, . . . T.M. 185
 Under the shadow of thy *countenance* . . . Ti. 268
 by the semblant of his *countenance* . . . D. 51
 arts of schoole have there small *countenance*, . . . Col. 703
 vouchsafe thy noble *countenance* . . . Ded. Son. ii. 13
 by thy *countenance* doth crave to bee Defended . . . Ded. Son. iii. 3
 Shee turning backe, with ruefull *countenance*, Cride, 'Mercy, I. ii. 21. 1
 Faire Una framed words and *count'nance* fit; . . . I. iii. 14. 7
 That to strange knight no better *countenance* allowd. . . . I. iv. 15. 9
 read her sorrow in her *count'nance* sad; . . . I. vi. 11. 4
 They, . . . fawne on her with *count'nance* fayne. . . . I. vi. 12. 9
 With staring *countenance* sterne, as one astownd, . . . I. viii. 5. 7
 He ghest his nature by his *countenance*, . . . I. viii. 34. 4
 With *countenance* demure, and modest grace, . . . I. x. 12. 4
 that infernall Monster, . . . with *countenance* fell, . . . I. xi. 31. 8
 with utt'rance grave, and *count'nance* sad, . . . I. xii. 15. 7
 With sober *countenance* thus to him sayd: . . . I. xii. 33. 3
 His *countenance* demure and temperate; . . . II. i. 6. 2
 with faire *countenance* and flattring style . . . II. i. 8. 5
 to these Ladies love did *countenance*, . . . II. ii. 16. 8
 She scould, and frownd with froward *countenance*; . . . II. ii. 35. 8
 threatned death with dresdfull *countenance*, . . . II. iii. 14. 2
 His *countenance* was bold, . . . II. iv. 37. 8
 with grim looke And *count'nance* sterne, . . . II. v. 14. 2
 Crying with piteous voyce, and *count'nance* wan, . . . II. v. 32. 4
 Elle, That darest view my direfull *countenance*, . . . II. vii. 7. 7
 with her bounty and glad *countenance* Doth blesse . . . II. ix. 5. 4
 told her meaning in her *countenance*; . . . III. i. 50. 8

Countenance—Continued.

with faire countenance, as besemed best, Her entertaynd: . . . III. i. 55. 5
 From her faire eyes and gracious countenance. . . . III. v. 42. 6
 All which she of him tooke with countenance meeke and mild. III. vii. 17. 9
 in her countenance Dwelt simple truth III. vii. 59. 5
 with gentle countenance, retain'd enough III. viii. 10. 6
 With comely haueour and count'nance sage, III. xii. 3. 8
 Shewing his nature in his countenance: III. xii. 15. 5
 hanging downe his heavy countenance; III. xii. 18. 3
 Yet could she not but courteous countenance to her make. . . IV. i. 5. 9
 With golden words and goodly countenance, IV. i. 9. 2
 with countenance sterne All full of wrath, IV. ii. 25. 1
 With stately steps and fearelesse countenance, IV. iii. 5. 2
 Whereat they shewed courteous countenance. IV. iv. 7. 5
 hold The wrathfull weapon gainst his countenance bold: . . IV. vi. 27. 5
 her modest countenance he saw So goodly grave, IV. ix. 33. 4
 Ne ever laught, ne once shew'd countenance glad, IV. viii. 2. 7
 gladsome countenance nor pleasant glee; IV. ix. 13. 5
 with the terror of his countenance bold IV. x. 16. 8
 soone as they his countenance did behold, IV. x. 18. 4
 graver countenance then all the rest; IV. x. 49. 2
 with sterne countenance and indignant pride V. i. 23. 5
 with fell intent And countenance fierce, V. v. 5. 4
 soone she did her countenance compose, V. v. 30. 5
 in the sunshine of her countenance cleare V. v. 38. 4
 Souldan, with presumptuous cheare And countenance sublime . V. viii. 30. 4
 A chearefull countenance on them let fall, V. ix. 34. 8
 A Ladie of great countenance and place, V. ix. 38. 2
 with dull countenance and with dolefull spright V. xii. 12. 3
 Such was Irenas countenance, such her case, V. xii. 13. 7
 His face was ugly and his countenance sterne, V. xii. 15. 6
 Was with his ghastly count'nance nothing queld; V. xii. 16. 7
 with sterne count'nance thus unto him spake; VI. i. 19. 5
 through support of count'nance proud To wrong the
 weaker, VI. ii. 23. 8
 Looking at that same Carle with count'nance grim, VI. iii. 34. 7
 comely carriage of her count'nance trim, VI. ix. 9. 4
 her countenance and her likly hew, VI. xii. 18. 7
 with sterne count'nance and disdainfull cheare, VII. vi. 12. 5
 changing nought his count'nance bold, VII. vi. 19. 8
 As well for horror of their count'nance ill, VII. vii. 3. 7
 bitter stormes, and balefull countenance VII. vii. 23. 5
 her face and countenance every day We changed see VII. vii. 50. 6
 her faire countenance, like a goodly banner, Am. v. 11
 that same lofty countenance seemes to scorne Am. xiii. 9
 with sterne countenance, Am. xxi. 7
 A dreadfull countenance she given bath; Am. xxxi. 6
 Ne dare lift up her countenance too bold, Epith. 162
 glancing through the eyes with countenance coy H.L. 122
Counter. With kindly counter under Mimick shade, T.M. 207
 Is met of many a counter winde and tyde, VI. xii. 1. 3
Counter-cast. He can devise this counter-cast of slight, VI. iii. 16. 8
Counterchange. Could not arise the counterchange to scorse, III. ix. 16. 7
Counterfect. See Counterfelt.
Counterfeisance. his man Reynold, with fine counterfeisance, H.M. 667
 Fine Counterfeisance, and unbrutfull Sport, T.M. 197
 when her borrowed light Is laid away, and counterfeisance
 knowne, I. viii. 49. 6
 he in counterfeisance did excell, III. viii. 8. 8
 This goodly counterfeisance he did frame: IV. iv. 27. 4
Counterfelt. tooke out the Woolfe in his counterfect cote, S.C. S. 206
 the counterfet should shame The thing it selfe: III. viii. 5. 5
 He did the better counterfette aright: III. x. 47. 7
 disguised Her worke, and counterfet her selfe so nere, IV. ix. 11. 4
 by counterfet disguise To their designe to make the easier
 way, V. viii. 25. 1
 Did counterfeit kind pittie where was none: VI. vii. 18. 4
Counterfelted. wrought by art and counterfelted shew, II. vii. 45. 5
Counterfeltts. when these counterfeltts were thus uncase'd . . V. iii. 39. 1
Counterpoint. No counterpoint of cunning policie, Hub. 1140
Counterpoise. If ought he had the same to counterpoys; V. ii. 30. 6
 counterpoise the same with so much wrong, V. ii. 46. 2
Counterstroke. He met him with a counterstroke so swift, V. xi. 7. 8
Countervall. those lovers, with sweet countervayle, III. xii. 47. or. 1
 For nought against their wils might countervayle: VII. vi. 49. 7
Countervailed. him with equall vauel countervayld: II. vi. 29. 4
Counting. Counting it fairer then it is indeede, H.B. 230
Countlesse. thereof she countlesse summes did reare, III. x. 12. 4
Countries. In the countries, whereas I have bene, S.C. S. 32
 spread his glory through all countries wide, H. i. 35. 4
 overflowd all countries far away, H. x. 15. 4
 Whose countries he redus'd to quiet state, II. x. 38. 7
 Full many Countries they did overronne, III. i. 3. 4
 Through countries waste, and eke well edifyde, III. i. 14. 2
 read the salvage countreis thorough which they pace, IV. xi. 40. 9
 In three great rivers ran, and many countreis scowrd, IV. xi. 42. 9
Country. No such country as there to remaine; S.C. S. 35
 With cakes and cracknells, and such country chere: S.C. S. 96
 where the country Nymphs are rife, Gn. 146
 Dooing my Country service as I might, Hub. 61
 passing through the Country in disguise, Hub. 575
 in country and in towne, Ti. 263
 all the country wide he did possesse, Mu. 150
 to breed Compassion in a country lasses hart As. Pr. 4
 joyd that country shepherd ought could fynd Col. 366
 all this country, farre and nere, I. i. 31. 4
 Their kingdome spoild, and country wasted quight: I. vii. 44. 5
 Betrayd his country unto forreine spoyle, II. x. 48. 8
 'Deare country! O! how dearely deare II. x. 69. 3
 You and your country both I wish welfare, III. ii. 10. 8

Country—Continued.

Strongly to ayde his country III. iii. 27. 8
 the spoile of the country conquered III. iii. 47. 8
 in the country she abroad him sought, III. vi. 15. 1
 all the country seemes to be a Maine, III. vii. 34. 5
 over all the countrie she did raunge III. vii. 50. 1
 Whom I in country cottage fownd by chance: III. vii. 59. 2
 I greet you well Your country kin; III. ix. 51. 7
 purchast all the country lying ny V. ii. 9. 7
 From every coast and countrie under sunne: V. iii. 6. 2
 To hinder thee . . . from thy country deare: V. vii. 23. 4
 robbed all the countrie there about, V. ix. 4. 8
 I my countrie have forlorne, VI. ii. 27. 8
 to send me quight Out of the countrie VI. ii. 30. 3
 from the townes into the countrie forsed, VI. ix. 3. 8
 from the country back to private farmes he scorsed, VI. ix. 3. 9
 Yet was she certes but a country lasse; VI. x. 25. 8
 all other country lasses farre did passe: VI. x. 25. 9
 Thy country may be freed Proth. 156
Country's. his vowed life to spill For Countries health, Gn. 604
 So life exchanging for his countries good, Ti. 301
 Yet not unworthy of the countries store, As. 52
 Their countries auncestry to understand, II. ix. 60. 7
 natural desire of countries state, II. x. 77. 2
 countries cause, and commune foes disdayne, III. ix. 40. 4
 mindfull still of your first countries sight, H.B. 166
Counts. dewly adayes counts mine, S.C. Mar. 42
 sole aspect he counts felicitye, H.L. 217
County. count of wisdome more than of thy Countie, Ti. 273
Coupe. See Coop.
Couple. Then gan this craftie couple to devize, Hub. 655
 this faire couple eke to shroud themselves were fain, I. i. 6. 9
 Where that false couple were full closely ment I. ii. 5. 4
 The loving couple neede no reskew feare, III. x. 16. 3
 he far away espide A couple, III. x. 20. 7
 About that wofull couple which were slaine, V. iii. 31. 2
 left that couple nere their utmost east: VI. iv. 9. 5
Couplement. Allide with bands of mutuall couplement; IV. iii. 52. 3
 forth together rode, a comely couplement, VI. v. 24. 9
 gentle hearts content Of your loves couplement; Proth. 95
Couples. Borne without Syre or couples of one kynd: Col. 800
 Venus selfe doth soly couples sceme, Col. 801
 Thus marched these six couples forth in faire degree, III. xii. 18. 9
 The knights in couples marcht with ladies linckt attone, . . IV. iv. 14. 9
Courage. did her courage to the heavens advance, Ro. vi. 11
 with stout courage arm'd against mischance, Ro. xxi. 3
 He well foresaw how that the Romane courage, Ro. xxiii. 6
 Then is your carelesse corage accoied, S.C. F. 47
 Thy flocks father his corage hath lost, S.C. F. 80
 My courage eard it to awake, S.C. Mar. 97
 cause a caytive corage to aspire; S.C. O. 95
 my corage cooles ere it be warme: S.C. O. 115
 To learned wits givest courage worthily, Gn. 36
 Now gan some courage unto him to take, Hub. 994
 Fnl of brave courage and bold hardyhed, Mut. 27
 skill, matcht with such courage as he had, As. 85
 Whose warlike prowess and manly courage, Ded. Son. xiv. 8
 Whose corage when the feend perceived to shrink, I. i. 22. 4
 repining courage yields No foote to foe: I. ii. 17. 6
 when corage hott The fire of love, First kindled I. ii. 35. 1
 lust did now inflame His corage more, I. iii. 41. 8
 passion did . . . torment The flaming corage I. v. 1. 6
 spiees . . . To kindle heat of corage privily; I. v. 4. 7
 The dreadlesse corage of this Elfu knight, I. vi. 1. 8
 sturdie corage tame with dreadfull aw, I. vi. 26. 8
 corage haught Desyrd of forreine foemen to be knowne, . . . I. vi. 29. 5
 He led away with corage stout and bold, I. vi. 33. 4
 cruddled cold his corage gan assayle, I. vii. 6. 7
 at him fierly flew, with corage fld, I. viii. 6. 8
 Therewith his sturdie corage soon was quayd, I. viii. 14. 8
 with constant zele and corage bold, I. viii. 40. 4
 When corage first does creepe in manly chest, I. ix. 9. 2
 in corage bold Him to avenge, I. ix. 37. 4
 prickt with courage, and thy forces pryde, I. x. 66. 7
 The sparke of noble corage now awake, I. xi. 2. 6
 nought their kindled corage may aswage: I. xi. 6. 5
 his froth-fomy steed, whose corage stout I. xi. 23. 3
 Ne yet hath any knight his corage crackt, II. i. 12. 5
 prickt with courage kene, did cruell battell breath, II. i. 27. 9
 fraile affection did constraine His stout courage to stoupe, . . II. i. 42. 9
 when him high corage did emmove, II. i. 50. 5
 Sterne melancholy did his corage pas, II. ii. 17. 8
 all knights of worth and courage bold, II. ii. 42. 8
 her great words did appall My feeble corage, II. iii. 44. 6
 my corage brave Dismay with feare, II. iii. 45. 3
 chandf and fom'd with corage fiers and sterne, II. iii. 46. 8
 enrage Her frantick sonne, and kindles his corage; II. iv. 11. 5
 prowd corage to provoke, II. v. 3. 2
 'Disceall Knight, whose coward corage chose II. v. 5. 3
 kindling new his corage seeming quaint, II. v. 11. 4
 With wrathfull fire his corage kindled bright, II. vi. 30. 7
 be that breathlesse seems shal corage bold respire, II. vii. 7. 9
 False Archimage provokte their corage prowd, II. viii. 11. 3
 Ne was there ever noble corage scene, II. viii. 26. 3
 Glad was the knight, and with fresh courage fraught, II. viii. 40. 5
 compeld with courage bold To yield II. viii. 41. 7
 Ne thenceforth life ne corage did appeare; II. viii. 46. 3
 Of stature huge, and eke of corage bold, II. x. 7. 8
 corage fierce that all men did affray, II. x. 15. 2
 with courage stont He them defeated, II. x. 16. 3

Courage—Continued.

gathering force and *corage* valorous, II. x. 18. 3
 with fresh *corage* on the victor serv'd; II. x. 55. 7
 when she your *courage* hath inclin'd II. xii. 29. 1
 shew'd him many sights that *corage* cold could reare. II. xii. 68. 9
 So is his angry *corage* fayrly pacifyde. III. i. 11. 9
 With stedfast *corage* and stout hardiment; III. i. 19. 8
 The noble *corage* never weeneth ought III. ii. 10. 4
 the old sparkes renew Of native *corage*, III. iii. 45. 8
 it ought your *courage* much inflame III. iii. 54. 1
 equal *corage* to thee take.' III. iii. 56. 9
 generous stout *courage* did inspyre, III. iii. 57. 4
 her great *courage* would not let her weepe, III. iv. 11. 3
 Love and despite attonce her *courage* kindled hath. III. iv. 12. 9
 Yet he her follow'd still with *corage* keene III. iv. 51. 5
 His coward *courage* gan emboldned bee, III. v. 15. 2
 native *corage* unto him supply, III. vii. 3. 2
 could the stoutest *corage* have appald; III. vii. 22. 3
 fear gave her wings, and need her *corage* taught. III. vii. 26. 9
 did nigh affray That Capons *corage*; III. viii. 15. 6
 in his old *corage* new delight To gin awake, III. viii. 23. 4
 thinking for to make her stubborn *corage* quaylc. III. viii. 40. 9
 Besought him his great *corage* to appease, III. x. 30. 8
 Nought therewith daunted was her *courage* prowd, III. xii. 1. 7
 still with stedfast eye and *courage* stout III. xii. 37. 5
 haughtie *corage* soften, IV. Pr. 5. 8
corage full of haughtie hardiment, IV. ii. 39. 2
 Their days mote be abridgd through their *corage* stout. . . . IV. ii. 46. 9
 paine, that did the more enhance His haughtie *courage* IV. iii. 8. 8
 with stout *courage* turnd upon them all, IV. iv. 32. 2
 What yron *courage* ever could endure IV. vi. 17. 1
 Therewith her wrathfull *courage* gan appall, IV. vi. 26. 7
 now his *courage* being throughly fired, IV. ix. 35. 1
 feele their *corage* cold, IV. x. 18. 5
 mighty *courage* mollifie, IV. xii. 13. 2
 Ne any Knight was absent that brave *courage* bore. V. iii. 2. 9
 So *corage* lent a eloke to cowardise. V. iii. 15. 5
 though powre faild, her *corage* did accrew; V. v. 7. 4
 to a *courage* great It is no lesse beseming V. v. 38. 1
 That may pull downe the *courage* of his pride; V. v. 50. 6
 kept her place with *courage* confident, V. vi. 28. 4
 fild with *courage* and with joyous glee, V. vii. 25. 4
 Which Britomart withstood with *courage* stout, V. vii. 31. 3
 Could so great *courage* stouped have to ought? V. vii. 40. 8
 much renown For noble *courage* V. viii. 36. 8
 All which he did assault with *courage* stout, V. viii. 50. 5
 mote appall An hardie *courage*, V. ix. 33. 5
 for great ruth his *courage* gan relent; V. ix. 46. 6
 He stepped forth with *courage* bold and great, V. x. 15. 6
 gan with *courage* fierce addresse him to the fight. V. x. 31. 9
 he gan her with *courage* fierce assay, V. xi. 26. 6
 nought was terrifid, but greater *courage* booke. V. xi. 28. 9
courage chill Kindling afresh, gan battell to renew, VI. i. 35. 7
 That mote thy kindled *courage* set on fire, VI. ii. 37. 3
 Doth noble *courage* shew with courteous manners met. VI. iii. 1. 9
 Or had no *courage*, or else had no gall. VI. iii. 36. 5
 giveth comfort to her *courage* cold: VI. iv. 1. 5
 laying yet afresh, with *courage* stout, Upon the rest VI. vi. 38. 3
 wheres no *courage*, theres no ruth nor mone. VI. vii. 18. 5
 Threatning to yoke them two and tame their *corage* stout. . . . VI. viii. 11. 9
 entertayning them with *courage* stout, VI. xi. 46. 7
 threatens all with *corage* stout. *Epiq.* iv. 10
Courageous. Redoubted Lord, in whose *corageous* mind *Ded. Son.* x. 1
 nathemore would that *corageous* swayne To her yeeld passage I. viii. 13. 6
 underneath him his *corageous* steed, II. xi. 19. 6
 Long while he strove in his *corageous* brest III. v. 44. 1
Couragious Cambell, and stout Triamond, IV. ii. 31. 8
Courages. Eftsoones their stubborn *corages* were queld, II. xii. 40. 4
 With cruell chaufe their *corages* they whet, V. ii. 15. 3
Course. So on thy *corbe* shoulder it leanes amisse. S.C. F. 56
Course. See **Water-course.**
 all which did against his *course* oppose, *Bel.* xiv. 12
 Be it by fortune, or by *course* of kinde, Ro. ix. 3
 her *course* begun with brave intent. Ro. xxi. 8
 the compast *course* of the universe . . . is ronue, Ro. xxii. 9
 stopt her *course*, and held her by the heele, Van. ix. 11
 Must not the world wend in his commun *course*, S.C. F. 11
 youth and *course* of carelesse yeeres, S.C. Jun. 33
 can undoe Dame Natures kindly *course*; S.C. N. 124
 delay Thy nightly *course*, to heare his melodie? Gn. 460
 They cast in *course* to waste the wearie howres. *Hub.* 27
 What *course* ye weene is best for us to take, *Hub.* 115
 ere the yeare have halfe his *course* out-run, *Hub.* 305
 some good *course* that we might undertake; *Hub.* 411
 in their speedie *course* and nimble flight *Hub.* 621
 Of Natures workes, of heavens continuall *course*, *Hub.* 764
 There now no rivers *course* is to be seene, *Ti.* 139
 She fell away against all *course* of kinde. *D.* 242
 should it not thy readie *course* restraine, *Col.* 82
 Which way his *course* the wanton Bregog bent; *Col.* 135
 Thereto our ship her *course* directly bent, *Col.* 268
 'to what *course* thou please thy selfe advance: *Col.* 425
 to read aright The *course* of heavenly cause, I. ix. 6. 7
 Would not a while her forward *course* purswe, I. ix. 20. 6
 Summe to stay, Or backward turne his *course* I. x. 20. 3
 To which I meane my wearie *course* to bend; I. xii. 1. 2
 To weete what *course* he takes, II. i. 4. 4
 when him ronning in full *course* he spies, II. v. 10. 5
 Ne cared she her *course* for to apply; II. vi. 5. 7
 bent his hasty *course* towardes the ydle flood. II. vi. 41. 9

Course—Continued.

nimbly ran her wouted *course* II. vi. 20. 6
 to a stedfast starre his *course* hath bent, II. vii. 1. 2
 Whereby her *course* is stopt and passage staid: II. ix. 8. 4
 taking his full *course* Until he came II. xi. 46. 5
 stere aright, And keepe an even *course*; II. xii. 3. 2
 old Syre, thy *course* doe thereunto apply. II. xii. 10. 9
 Quit from that danger forth their *course* they kept; II. xii. 27. 1
 Held on his *course* with stayed stedfastnesse, II. xii. 29. 6
 The land to which their *course* they leveled; II. xii. 34. 1
 every river eke his *course* forbeares, III. ii. 32. 3
 From *course* of nature and of modestee? III. ii. 41. 8
 Doth *course* of naturall cause farre exceed, III. iii. 18. 6
 the streight *course* of heavenly destiny, III. iii. 24. 3
 Britomart kept on her former *course*, III. iv. 5. 1
 From love in *course* of nature to refrain. III. iv. 26. 4
 ne her right *course* for ought forsooke. III. iv. 44. 9
 The world in his continuall *course* to keepe, III. iv. 56. 2
 his *course* they did restraine. III. v. 39. 9
 Forthy she thither cast her *course* 't apply, III. vi. 16. 8
 decay By occasion of kinde and by occasion; III. vi. 38. 7
 all that night her *course* continewd, III. vii. 2. 2
 ere the yeare his *course* had compassid, III. vii. 55. 3
 That thing of *course* he counted love to entertaine. III. ix. 29. 9
 backe agayne To turne your *course*, III. ix. 40. 6
 by fatall *course* they driven were III. ix. 49. 1
 Aread what *course* of you is safest dempt, III. xi. 23. 3
 towards them did ply With speedie *course*, IV. i. 38. 6
 Drives backe the current of his kindly *course*, IV. iii. 27. 4
 The which by *course* befalls me here to tell: IV. iv. 2. 5
 toward them his *course* seem'd to apply: IV. iv. 6. 7
 Which th' other seeing gan his *course* relent, IV. iv. 7. 1
 in his speare he gan abase And voide his *course*; IV. v. 3. 5
 in this Ladie wrought Against the *course* of kind, IV. vi. 30. 5
 tell the *course* of his captivitie, IV. viii. 64. 2
 The *course* of loose affection to forstall, IV. ix. 19. 3
 the heaven is in his *course* contained. IV. x. 35. 1
 doth his *course* through Blandford plains direct, IV. xi. 32. 3
 through long continuance of his *course*, . . . the world V. Pr. 1. 6
 his creatures from their *course* astray, V. Pr. 6. 8
 ne keeps his *course* more right, V. Pr. 7. 3
 He chaunst to meet a Dwarfie in hasty *course*, V. ii. 2. 2
 Yet for no pittie would he change the *course* Of Justice, V. ii. 26. 1
 Till we may be assur'd they shall their *course* retaine.' V. ii. 36. 9
 To whom his *course* he hastily applide, V. iv. 21. 4
 The *course* of all her fortune and posteritie. V. vi. 12. 9
 hound full greedy of his pray, Contin'd still his *course*, V. viii. 7. 3
 It often fals, in *course* of common life, V. xi. 1. 1
 Kept on his *course* as he did it direct, V. xii. 21. 2
 of necessity His *course* of Justice he was forst to stay, V. xii. 27. 4
 yet he for nought would swerve From his right *course*, V. xii. 43. 8
 long restraynd of his ready *course*, VI. i. 21. 3
 And mov'd speach to him of things of *course*, VI. iii. 14. 6
 the strong *course* of their displeasure breake, VI. v. 30. 7
 Till that, as comes by *course*, I doe recite VI. vi. 17. 4
 seem'd nought the *course* thereof could stay, VI. viii. 8. 5
 first it fallett me by *course* to tell Of faire Serena; VI. viii. 31. 1
 A monstrous cruelty gainst *course* of kynde! VI. viii. 36. 5
 Then gan they to devise what *course* to take: VI. viii. 37. 6
 The which, as commeth now by *course*, I will declare. VI. x. 4. 9
 to *course* about their bases light; VI. x. 8. 4
 after grieft awhile had had his *course*, VI. xi. 34. 1
 Directs her *course* unto one certaine east, VI. xii. 1. 2
 Whose *course* is often stayd, yet never is astray. VI. xii. 1. 9
 Though out of *course*, yet hath not bene missayd, VI. xii. 2. 3
 now I come into my *course* againe, VI. xii. 2. 6
 why she did her wouted *course* forslow; VII. vi. 16. 4
 gan now advise What *course* were best to take VII. vi. 22. 9
 still compell To keepe his *course*? VII. vii. 48. 6
 he his *course* doth alter every yeare, VII. vii. 51. 3
 it can alter all the *course* of kynd. *Am.* xxx. 14
 Out of her *course* doth wander far astray! *Am.* xxxiv. 4
 part The raging waves, and keeps her *course* *Am.* lxx. 6
 in *course* of heavenly sphaeres as skill, *Am.* lx. 1
 The new begins his compast *course* anew: *Am.* lxxii. 2
 by chance, against the *course* of kynd, *H.B.* 143
Coursed, as they *coursd*, and turneyd here and there, IV. iv. 30. 1
 as they *coursed* here and there, IV. vi. 13. 1
 Them sorely vext, and *coursd*, and overran, V. iv. 44. 3
 There be him *coursd* a-fresh, V. ix. 16. 8
 Him first from court he to the citties *coursed*, VI. ix. 3. 6
Courser. The Champion dismounted from his *coursers* I. i. 11. 8
 he sate upon his *coursers* free, I. ii. 11. 8
 One . . . Full strongly armd, and on a *coursers* free I. iii. 33. 3
 He Bearer her away upon his *coursers* light: I. iii. 43. 8
 Raunging the forest wide on *coursers* free, I. ix. 12. 7
 He smote his *coursers* in the trembling flank, II. iii. 6. 5
 On goodly *coursers* thondring with his feet, II. iii. 11. 4
 well that valiant *coursers* did discern; II. iii. 46. 6
 So proudly pricketh on his *coursers* strong, II. v. 38. 8
 So fast as his good *Courser* could him beare; II. xi. 25. 8
 to her *Courser* mounting light: III. iv. 12. 5
 his warlike *coursers*, which was strayd III. v. 38. 6
 Fast flying, on a *Courser* dapl'd gray, III. vii. 37. 3
 An armed knight upon a *coursers* strong, III. viii. 15. 3
 if thee list to see thy *Courser* ronue, III. viii. 17. 4
 Upon his *Courser* sett the lovely lode, III. viii. 19. 4
 having from his *coursers* her downe throwne, V. i. 17. 7
 the *coursers* whereuppon he rad Could swim V. ii. 13. 8
Courser's. adowne his *coursers* side The red bloud trickling I. ii. 14. 8

Coursers. from their sweaty *Coursers* did avale, II. ix. 10. 7
his winglooted *coursers* him did beare So fast away V. viii. 33. 4

Courses. See **Water-courses.**

Let streaming floods their haste *courses* stay, D. 332
till the horned moone three *courses* did expire. IV. vi. 43. 9
two *Barkes*, . . . contrary *courses* sew, IV. ix. 26. 8
their *courses* change anew. IV. ix. 26. 9
And search the *courses* of the rowling spheres, V. Pr. 5. 2
Al which the heavens containe, and in their *courses* guide. V. ii. 35. 9
Thou doest not know the causes, nor their *courses* dew. V. ii. 42. 9
Like as the workeman had their *courses* taught; V. v. 2. 5
their well-known *courses* they forwent; V. viii. 40. 6

Court. if thee list unto the *Court* to throng, *Hub.* 502
without reward Livings in *Court* be gotten. *Hub.* 514
'From royall *Court* I lately came (said he) *Hub.* 607
now in *Court* doth heare the greatest sway, *Hub.* 616
if Iortune thee in *Court* to live, *Hub.* 631
How for the *Court* themselves they might aguize; *Hub.* 656
to the *Court* in seemly sort they come; *Hub.* 662
devises, never scene In *Court* before, *Hub.* 674
The which in *Court* him served to good stead; *Hub.* 697
Poore suters, that in *Court* did haunt some while; *Hub.* 878
being one of great regard In *Court*, *Hub.* 886
whom wicked late Hath brought to *Court*, *Hub.* 893
will to *Court* for shadowes vaine to seeke, *Hub.* 912
Out of the *Court* for ever banished. *Hub.* 924
he cast to leave The *Court*, *Hub.* 936
dreadles bad them come to *Corte*, *Hub.* 1077
to appeare The morrow next at *Court*, it to defend; *Hub.* 1099
the Sheepe . . . Came to the *Court*, *Hub.* 1208
Thus dight, into the *Court* he tooke his way, *Hub.* 1300
sway in *Court* with pride and rashnes rude; *T.M.* 328
Find entertainment or in *Court* or Schoole; *T.M.* 410
in *Court* full oft Beholding them, *Mui.* 105
The which in *Court* continually hooved, *Col.* 666
As ever else in Princes *Court* thou vewest. *Col.* 738
is Love then . . . once knowne In *Court*, *Col.* 772
as Exuls out of his *court* be thrust, *Col.* 894
Then that brave *court* doth to mine eie present, *Dev.Son.*xvii.11
in Faery *court*, . . . Where noblest knights I. iii. 28. 5
In living Princes *court* none ever knew Such endless richesse, I. iv. 7. 4
in that *court* whylome her well they knew: I. iv. 15. 5
goodly *court* he made still to his Dame, I. vii. 7. 1
With lovely *court* he gan her entertaine; I. vii. 38. 2
Forthwith to *court* of Gloriane I sped, I. vii. 46. 5
entred in, a spacious *court* they see, I. x. 6. 2
To Faery *court* thou cam'st to seek for fame, I. x. 66. 8
purveyance Meet of all, that royall Princes *court* became; I. xii. 13. 6
Sith him in Faery *court* he late avizd; II. i. 31. 6
to show, ne *court*, nor dalliance; II. ii. 35. 6
in *court* gay portance he perceiv'd, II. iii. 5. 7
to *court* he cast t' advance his first degree. II. iii. 5. 9
To serve at *court* in view of vaunting eye; II. iii. 10. 2
doest not it for joyous *court* exchange, II. iii. 39. 3
the *court* is fit for thee, II. iii. 39. 9
'In Princes *court*'—The rest she would have sayd, II. iii. 42. 1
Did *court* the handmayd of my Lady deare, II. iv. 25. 2
him the Prince with gentle *court* did bord: II. ix. 2. 5
the Palmer him forth drew From Faery *court*, II. ix. 9. 8
gentle *court* and gracious delight Shee to them made, II. ix. 20. 3
they gan dispose Themselves to *court*, II. ix. 36. 5
with *court* and goodly game II. ix. 44. 4
her to Faery *court* safe to convey; III. i. 2. 4
I lately did depart From Faery *court*, III. v. 4. 4
fowre since Florimell the *Court* forwent, III. v. 10. 2
So farre from *court* and royall Citadell, III. vi. 1. 5
First she him sought in *Court*, III. vi. 13. 1
To Faery *court* she came; III. vi. 52. 7
now in Faery *court* all men do tell, III. viii. 46. 2
has no skill of *Court* nor courtesie, III. ix. 3. 6
Therefore he her did *court*, IV. ii. 8. 6
greatest Princes *court* would welcome fayne; IV. viii. 27. 2
In Princess *Court* doe hap to sprout againe, IV. viii. 33. 4
out of *court* him scourg'd openly. V. iii. 38. 5
with him convey Unto the Souldans *court*, V. viii. 25. 8
When first to Faery *court* he saw her wend, V. xi. 37. 8
He through occasion called was away To Faerie *Court*, V. xii. 27. 3
still the way did hold To Faerie *Court*; V. xii. 43. 9
doe adore your *Court* where courtesies excell. VI. Pr. 7. 9
Of *Court*, it seemes, men Courtesie doe call, VI. i. 1. 1
Right so in Faery *court* it did redound, VI. i. 1. 7
ne was there Lady found In Faery *court*, VI. i. 3. 2
on a day, when Cupid kept his *court*, VI. vii. 32. 5
Him first from *court* he to the citties coursed, VI. ix. 3. 6
leaving home, to roiall *court* I sought, VI. ix. 24. 6
In it She used most to keepe her royall *court*, VI. x. 9. 7
long fruitlesse stay in Princes *Court*, *Proth.* 7

Courted. With fawning wordes he *courted* her a while; I. vi. 4. 1
comely *courted* with meet modestie; II. ii. 15. 2
Courted of many a jolly Paramoure, II. ix. 34. 3
with commune speach He *courted* her; III. x. 6. 7

Curtains. See **Curtains.**

Courteous. excellling all the crewe In *courteous* usage. *Mui.* 120
Ne thee lesse worthe, *courteous* Candida, *Col.* 574
faire him quited, as that *courteous* was; I. i. 30. 2
when her *courteous* deeds he did compare, I. vi. 31. 3
comforted with *courteous* kind reliefe: I. vi. 37. 6
Thereat the *courteous* knight displeas'd was, I. viii. 33. 3
'Ah! *courteous* Knight,' (quoth she) I. ix. 7. 8
entertaines with comely *courteous* glee; I. x. 6. 5

Courteous—Continued.

So *courteous* conge both did give and take, II. i. 34. 1
A sober sad and comely *courteous* Dame; II. ii. 14. 5
The knight was *courteous*, II. vi. 21. 5
As to despise so *courteous* seeming part II. vi. 26. 4
such is the might Of *courteous* clemency II. vi. 35. 6
Of kindnesse and of *courteous* agrace; II. viii. 56. 8
the Prince in *courteous* maner sayd; II. ix. 37. 4
taking *courteous* conge, II. xi. 17. 3
They *courteous* conge tooke, and forth together yode. III. i. 1. 9
they were entertaynd with *courteous* And comely glee III. i. 31. 4
he led in *courteous* wize Into a bowre, III. i. 42. 3
they all seemed *courteous* and gent, III. i. 44. 4
Basciante did him selfe most *courteous* shew; III. i. 45. 5
mote I weet of you, right *courteous* knight, Tydings III. ii. 8. 6
'How ever, Sir, ye fyle Your *courteous* tongue III. ii. 12. 5
Wise, warlike, personable, *courteous*, and kind. III. iv. 5. 9
singled from the crew Of *courteous* knights, III. iv. 45. 4
she was so *courteous* and kynde, III. v. 55. 2
through her so kind And *courteous* use, III. vii. 15. 7
shewd her selfe in all a gentle *courteous* Dame. III. ix. 26. 9
Courteous to all and seeming debonaire, III. xii. 14. 4
Yet could she not hut *courteous* countenance to her make. IV. i. 5. 9
She, that no lesse was *courteous* then stout, IV. i. 11. 6
Whereat they shewed *courteous* countenance. IV. iv. 7. 5
With daily shew of *courteous* kind behaviour, V. v. 35. 7
gan gently her salute With *courteous* words, V. vi. 20. 2
Where *courteous* Knights and Ladies most did won VI. i. 1. 8
none more *courteous* Knight Then Calidore, VI. i. 2. 1
Thy *courteous* lore, that doest my love deride, VI. i. 27. 8
That well in *courteous* Calidore appeares; VI. ii. 3. 1
sith ye so *courteous* seemed late, VI. ii. 27. 4
'Glad would I surely be, thou *courteous* Squire, VI. ii. 37. 1
So taking *courteous* leave they parted twayne, VI. ii. 38. 8
The Ladie, hearing his so *courteous* speach, VI. ii. 42. 7
She thank't him . . . for the *courteous* care VI. ii. 46. 8
Doth noble courage shew with *courteous* manners met. VI. iii. 1. 9
By late ensample of that *courteous* deed VI. iii. 2. 4
Yet was he *courteous* still to every wight, VI. iii. 3. 5
to them he seemed, A *courteous* Knight VI. iii. 13. 2
And *courteous* withall, becoming her degree. VI. iii. 20. 9
Such was the state of this most *courteous* knight VI. iv. 1. 6
By all the *courteous* meanes he could invent; VI. v. 32. 6
The Squire, for that he *courteous* was indecd, VI. vi. 16. 4
With all the *courteous* glee and goodly feast VI. vi. 41. 4
(That was that *courteous* Knight, VI. viii. 4. 4
Did litle whit regard his *courteous* guize, VI. ix. 35. 6
Calidore, of *courteous* inclination, VI. ix. 42. 1
Thus did the *courteous* Knight excuse his blame, VI. x. 29. 8

Courteously. the bold Virgin . . . spake thus *courteously*:—
To whome false Turpine comming *courteously*, VI. vii. 4. 1
to tell him *courteously* besought, VI. ix. 5. 8

Courtesan. 'Certes was but a common *Courtesane*; III. vii. 58. 2

Courtesans. With *courtizans*, and costly riotize, *Hub.* 805

Courtesies. His clownish gifts and *curtesies* I disdaine, *S.C.* Ja. 57
With all the *court'sies* that she could devyse, I. x. 11. 8
them requites with *court'sies* seeming meet, I. x. 32. 3
entertaine themselves with *court'sies* meet. II. i. 29. 4
fast goodwill, with gentle *courtesyes*, III. ix. 7. 7
entertaining her with *curt'sies* meet, IV. iii. 50. 8
Them fairly entertaynd with *curt'sies* meete, V. iv. 51. 5
Both doing and receiving *curtesies* V. x. 5. 2
doe adore your *Court* where *curtesies* excell. VI. Pr. 7. 9
And unto him did shew all lovely *curtesyes*. VI. ii. 16. 9
fitter beene For courting fooles that *curtesies* would faine, VI. v. 38. 8
With all kind *curtesies* he could invent; VI. ix. 34. 6

Courtesy. unto everie one doo *curtesie* nicke: *Hub.* 499
unto all doth yeeld due *curtesie*; *Hub.* 729
She is the hlosome of grace and *curtesie*, *Col.* 528
Masked with faire dissembling *curtesie*, *Col.* 700
each one himselfe did payne . . . faire *curtesie* to shew, I. iv. 15. 4
them receives a gentle Sqyre, Of . . . rare *curtesec*, I. x. 7. 2
them encounter with like *curtesec*: I. x. 15. 2
Your *curt'sie* takes on you anothers dew offence.' II. i. 28. 9
She Guyon deare besought of *curtesie* To tell II. ii. 39. 4
Of *curtesie* to mee the cause aread II. v. 16. 8
nought againe Him answered, as *curtesie* became; II. viii. 23. 3
'Sir knight, mote I of you this *court'sy* read, II. ix. 2. 6
he his ydle *curtesie* defide, II. xii. 49. 7
The great schoolmaistresse of all *curtesy*: III. vi. 1. 6
The which thy profred *curtesie* denyd? III. vii. 57. 7
has no skill of *Court* nor *curtesie*, III. ix. 3. 6
evermore the Carle of *curtesie* accusd. III. ix. 12. 9
Then they Malbecco prayd of *curtesy*, III. ix. 25. 7
the brave Mayd would not for *curtesy* . . . him abraide, III. xi. 8. 3
Nor more ennoh'd for their *curtesie*, IV. iii. 2. 6
her against sate comely *Curtesie*, IV. x. 51. 3
Can yeeld great thanks for such her *curtesie*; V. v. 55. 5
That *curt'sie* with like kindnesse to repay, V. xi. 11. 5
'Yet let me you of *curtesie* request' V. xi. 57. 1
the bloosme of comely *curtesie*; VI. Pr. 4. 2
in the triall of true *curtesie*, VI. Pr. 5. 1
The goodly praise of Princely *curtesie*, VI. Pr. 6. 3
Of *Court*, it seemes, men *Courtesie* doe call, VI. Pr. 1. 1
Both noble armes and gentle *curtesie*, VI. i. 26. 8
doe instead thereof mild *curt'sie* shewe VI. i. 27. 3
court'sie doth as well as armes professe, VI. i. 41. 2
his exceeding *curtesie*, that perst Her stubborne hart VI. i. 45. 3
What vertue is so fitting for a knight As *Curtesie*; VI. ii. 1. 3
with all good *curtesie* Fain'd her to frolicke, VI. iii. 0. 1

Coward—Continued.
 in *coward* corner ly. III. ix. 14. 9
 Flying from place to place with *cowheard* shame; V. viii. 50. 8
 Nor undertake the same for *cowheard* feare, V. x. 15. 5
 'Coward!' (quoth she) VI. i. 28. 5
 Ne cared as a *coward* so to be condemned. VI. iii. 36. 9
 that craven *cowheard* Knight Was at his backe VI. vi. 26. 6
 'Vile *cowheard* dogge! now doe I much repent. VI. vi. 33. 4
 by this thy *cowheard* feare: VI. vii. 34. 2
 The *coward* Turpine, whereof now I treat; VI. vii. 2. 2
 the *cowheard*, deaded with affright, VI. vii. 25. 7
 Through *cowherd* feare he fled away VI. x. 35. 3
Cowardice. had him put all *cowardize* away: *Hub.* 958
 To banish *cowardize* and bastard feare: I. vi. 24. 2
 with fowle *cowardize* his carcas shame, II. viii. 13. 4
 As scorning his unmanly *cowardize*: IV. iv. 11. 2
 So courage lent a cloke to *cowardize*. V. iii. 15. 5
cowardize doth still in villany delight. VI. vi. 26. 9
 To shew such faintnesse and foule *cowardize*. VI. vi. 35. 2
 Yet durst he not for very *cowardize* Effect the same. VI. vi. 44. 6
 Coridon for *cowherdize* reject, VI. x. 37. 3
Cowardly. from the fieelde most *cowardly* doth fly! I. x. 1. 5
cowardly distrust Of his weake harts *H.L.* 180
Cowardry. shake off this vile harted *cowardree*. *Hub.* 986
Cowards. (despeyre makes *cowards* stout,) *As.* 117
 From fearefull *cowards* entrance to forstall IV. x. 17. 3
 in hard assaies Were *cowards* knowne, IV. x. 18. 7
Cower. townes and castles under her brest did *cower*, *Bel.* viii. 6
Cowehe(a)rd. See **Coward**.
Cowherd. for her sake a *cowheard* vile became III. xi. 39. 3
 The servant of Admetus, *cowheard* vile, III. xi. 39. 4
 Kept by a *cowheard*, high Eurytion, V. x. 10. 2
Cowslips. *Cowslips*, and Kingcups, and loved Lillies: *S.C.* Ap. 141
Coy. Their match in glorie, mightie, fierce, and *coy*: *Gu.* 494
 be feining seemly merrth, And shee *coy* lookes: I. ii. 27. 9
 Still solemne sad, or still disdainfull *coy*: II. vi. 37. 5
 Another seemed envious or *coy*, II. ix. 35. 7
 everie looke was *coy* and wondrous quaint, IV. i. 5. 7
coy lookes temping with loose dalliance; IV. ii. 9. 5
 sense of man so *coy* and curious nice, IV. x. 22. 6
 Seeing his face so lovely sterner and *coy*, VI. ii. 24. 3
 this *coy* Damzell thought contrariwise, VI. vii. 30. 1
 glancing through the eyes with countenance *coy*. *H.L.* 122
Coylchester. See **Colchester**.
Coyll. Then *Coyll*; and after him good Lucius, II. x. 53. 3
 shortly was by *Coyll* in batteill slaine: II. x. 58. 5
 With whome king *Coyll* made an agreement, II. x. 59. 3
Coyly. *Coyly* rebutted his embracement light; III. viii. 10. 5
Cozen. Thereby to *coosin* men not well aware: *Hub.* 874
Cozenage. *coosinage* and cleanly knaverie, *Hub.* 857
Cozened. With which he thousands cleanly *coosined*: *Hub.* 862
Crab. That they have crusht the *Crab*, V. Pr. 6. 3
 Upon a *Crab* he rode, VII. vii. 35. 5
 When once the *Crab* behind his back he sees. *Epith.* 269
Crabbed. Ne wont with *crabbed* care the Muses dwell: *S.C.* O. 101
 Of swarth complexion, and of *crabbed* bew, II. ix. 52. 4
 'Therein a cancred *crabbed* Carle does dwell, III. ix. 3. 5
 Saturne oft doth . . . calme his *crabbed* lookes. VII. vii. 52. 8
Crack. did uncomely speaches *crake*. V. iii. 16. 7
 makes her ribs to *cracke* as they were torne; V. xi. 29. 4
 Then is she mortall borne, how-so ye *crake*: VII. vii. 50. 5
Cracked. No yet hath any knight his courage *crackt*? II. i. 12. 5
 my feeble vessell, crazd and *crackt*. III. iv. 9. 1
 It *crackt* throughout, (yet did no bloud appeare,) VI. viii. 16. 5
 his leg . . . Was *crackt* in twaine, VI. viii. 25. 8
Cracknels. His kiddes, his *cracknelles*, and his early fruit. *S.C.* Ja. 58
 the shepherds entertayne With cakes and *cracknelles*, *S.C.* N. 96
Cracks. Leasinges, backbytinges, and vain-glorious *cracks*, II. xi. 10. 7
Cradle. How in his *cradle* first he fostred was; *T.M.* 500
 The *cradle* of her owne creation, *Col.* 613
 to thee is unknowne the *cradle* of thy brood. I. x. 64. 9
 Whyles yet in infant *cradle* he did crall; III. iii. 26. 7
 all the Graces rockt her *cradle* being borne. III. vi. 2. 9
 Even from the *cradle* of his infancie, V. i. 5. 2
 The wondrous *cradle* of thine infancie, *H.L.* 51
Craesie. See **Crazy**.
Craft. See **Leechcraft**.
 His colowred crime with *craft* to eloke. *S.C.* F. 162
craft, coloured with simplicitie: *S.C.* May 303
 all their *craft* is in their countenance, *S.C.* S. 168
 when through *craft* he her out ran. II. vii. 54. 9
 had learned skill in leaches *craft*, III. iv. 41. 3
 perfectly practiz'd in womans *craft*, IV. ii. 10. 2
 Thereto the villaine used *craft* in fight; IV. vi. 26. 1
 he right well in Leaches *craft* was scene; VI. vi. 3. 1
 Such subtille *craft* my Damzell doth conceive, *Am.* xxiii. 5
Craftily. which the Lennian God framde *craftily*, *Mut.* 370
 himselfe had *craftily* devisd To be her Squire, II. i. 21. 8
 Coridon, escaping *craftily*, VI. xi. 18. 6
craftily enfold Theyr weaker harts, *Am.* xxxvii. 7
Craftiness. my slie wyles and subtil *craftinesse*, *Hub.* 1045
Craft's. So cunningly she wrought her *crafts* assay, V. v. 52. 5
Craftsman. not with skill of *craftsman* polished: *Gu.* 130
 yvory Which cunning *Craftsman* hand hath overlayd II. ix. 41. 6
 Wherewith the *Craftsman* wants it beautify, III. xii. 20. 3
Craftsmans. No worke it seem'd of earthly *craftsmans* wit, *Bel.* iv. 9
 'Which cunning *Craftsmans* hand hath overlayd II. ix. 41. 6
 A greater *craftsmans* hand thereto doth neede, *Am.* xxvii. 13
Craftsmen. Not such as *Craftesmen* by their idle skill VII. vii. 8. 3

Crafty. if foxes bene so *crafty* as so, *S.C.* May 312
 both were *crafty* and unhappie witted; *Hub.* 49
crafty Reynold was a Priest ordained, *Hub.* 556
 Then gan this *crafty* couple to devize, *Hub.* 655
 this Foxe could not so closely hide His *crafty* feates, *Hub.* 920
 Strongly encorag'd by the *crafty* Foxe; *Hub.* 1104
 wearie traveller . . . Doth meete a cruell *crafty* Crocodile, I. v. 18. 4
 so wise . . . As to discry the *crafty* cunning traine, I. vii. 1. 2
 Her *crafty* head was altogether bald, I. viii. 47. 1
 she suborned hath This *crafty* messenger I. xii. 34. 2
 Still as he went he *crafty* stales did lay, II. i. 4. 1
 where him that *crafty* Squire Supposd to be. II. i. 13. 3
 Therefore this *crafty* engine he did frame, II. i. 23. 7
 the treachour did remove His *crafty* engin, II. iv. 27. 4
 with her two *crafty* spyes She secretly would search III. i. 36. 5
 Still did he rove at her with *crafty* glauce, III. i. 50. 6
 bent Her *crafty* engins to her close intent. III. i. 57. 5
 That stratageme had oftentimes assayd This *crafty* Paramoure, III. x. 10. 9
 'Ah! but,' (said *crafty* Trompart) 'weete ye well, III. x. 40. 2
 he so *crafty* was to forge and face, V. ix. 5. 4
 closely tempted with their *crafty* spyes; VI. viii. 43. 4
Crag. bearen the *cragge* so stiffe and so state, *S.C.* S. 45
Craggy. 'How often have I scaled the *craggy* Oke, *S.C.* D. 31
 His dwelling . . . underneath a *craggy* cliff ypight, I. ix. 33. 3
craggy cliff Depending from on high, II. xii. 4. 2
 gainst the *craggy* cliffs did loudly rore, III. iv. 7. 5
 chaunced on a *craggy* cliff to light, III. x. 57. 7
 with his *craggy* club in his right hand IV. vii. 25. 6
 dauncing on the *craggy* cliffes at will; V. ix. 15. 5
Crags. Like wailfull widowes hangen their *crags*; *S.C.* F. 82
Crake. -s. See **Crack**, -s.
Crall, -ing. See **Crawl**, -ing.
Crammed. *cram'd* with guiltles blood and greedie pray *Jan.* iii. 4
 He *crammed* them with crumbs of Benefices, *Hub.* 1153
Cramp. hath the *Crampe* thy joynts benomd *S.C.* Au. 4
Crane. like a *Crane* his necke was long and fyne I. iv. 21. 5
 the other cald the *Crane*, IV. xi. 47. 2
 stalking stately, like a *Crane*, VI. vi. 42. 5
Crank. Cocke on his dunghill crowing *crank*. *S.C.* S. 46
Cranks. So many turning *cranks* these have, VII. vii. 52. 9
Craples. With ugly *craples* crawling in their way, V. viii. 40. 4
Crased. See **Crazed**.
Cratch. In simple *cratch*, wrapt in a wad of hay, *H.L.L.* 226
Crave. In wanton dalliance the teate to *crave*, *Bel.* vi. 3
Crave pardon for my hardyhedde, *To his Booke* 12
 after greedie spoyle of bloud to *crave*: *Ti.* 565
 by thy countenance doth *crave* to bee Defended *Ded. Son.* iii. 3
 her grace . . . Which of all earthly things he most did *crave*: I. i. 3. 5
 'Yet, O thou dreaded Dame! I *crave* Abye, I. v. 21. 8
 grave, That still for carrion carcases doth *crave*: I. ix. 33. 5
 happy case, which thou doest want and *crave*, I. ix. 40. 2
 I ought *crave* pardon, till I there have beene.' I. xii. 18. 9
 The thing, that thou didst *crave* so earnestly, II. vii. 38. 3
crave but rowme to rest while tempest overblowth.' III. vii. 8. 9
 'Sir Salvage knight, Let me this *crave*, IV. vi. 9. 7
 I humbly *crave* your Majestie It to replevie, IV. xii. 31. 7
 'Certes me needeth more To *crave* the same; V. viii. 13. 8
 since ye mercie now doe need to *crave*, VI. i. 42. 4
 good Sir, . . . Let me this *crave*, VI. ii. 33. 3
 if he needes will fight, *crave* leave till morne, VI. iii. 41. 6
 doth litle *crave* contented to abyde, VI. ix. 17. 9
Craved. therefore *crav'd* to come unto the King, *Hub.* 1211
 Whereof he *crav'd* redresse. II. ii. 43. 5
 entrance *crav'd* which was denied erst. II. ix. 17. 3
Crav'd leave of Alma and that aged sire II. ix. 60. 8
 Their counsell *crav'd* in daunger imminent. III. x. 41. 3
 With which those Amazons his love still *craved*, V. vi. 2. 4
 pardon *crav'd* for his so rash default, VI. iii. 21. 8
Craven. on his *craven* crest A bouch of heares I. i. 11. 5
 There he this most discourteous *craven* found, VI. iv. 2. 6
 evermore that *craven* cowherd Knight Was at his backe VI. vi. 26. 6
 having from his *craven* bodie torne Those goodly armes, VI. vi. 36. 7
 Much did the *Craven* seeme to mone his case, VI. vii. 18. 1
Craves. Muse . . . *craves* protection of her feeblenesse: *Ded. Son.* xiii. 12
 misery *craves* rather mercy then reliefe. III. viii. 1. 9
 an errant Knight, That house-rome *craves*; VI. iii. 41. 3
 That pity *craves*, as be of woman was yborne.' VI. iii. 41. 9
Craveth. when nature *craveth* sleepe, *S.C.* Au. 177
Craving. *Craving* your goodlihead to aswage *S.C.* F. 184
Craving of yon, . . . To doe none ill, I. ii. 26. 3
 Then *craving* sucke, and then the sucke refusing: V. vi. 14. 8
Crawl. swarming all about his legs did *crawl*, I. i. 22. 8
 Whyles yet in infant *cradle* he did *crawl*; III. iii. 26. 7
 Whence he with crooked clawes so long did *crawl*, III. ix. 57. 8
Crawled. he *crawld* out of his nest, II. iii. 35. 6
Crawling. Ten thousand snakes *crawling* about his hed *Gu.* 348
 crooked *crawling* shankes, of marrow emptied; *Mut.* 350
 With ugly *craples* *crawling* in their way, V. viii. 40. 4
 With crooked *crawling* steps an uncouth pase, VII. vi. 35. 6
Crazed. my feeble vessell, *crazd* and *crackt* III. iv. 9. 1
 Her *crazed* helth, her late *crazed* to rest, III. ix. 26. 3
Crazy. be their pipes untunable and *craesie*, *Col.* 374
Creakle. See **Creeky**.
Cream. give him curds and clouted *Creame*. *S.C.* N. 99
 the white fomy *creame* Did shine with silver, III. xi. 41. 4
 Her brest like to a bowle of *creame* unerudde, *Epith.* 175
Creaming-pans. there doth draine Her *creaming* pannes, VII. vi. 48. 5
Crest, -ed, -s. See **Crest**, etc.
Create. why did they then *create* The world so fayre, *D.* 204
 Did not he all *create* To die againe? I. ix. 42. 2

Create—Continued.

- Do not I kings create, H. vii. 11. 6
 how first Prometheus did create A man, H. x. 70. 5
 she, whom Nature did so faire create, IV. ix. 16. 5
Created. All things, as they created were, doe grow, III. vi. 34. 3
 As it at first created was of yore; III. vi. 36. 5
 since the day that they created bene, IV. v. 12. 4
 they all created were . . . by their Makers might; V. ii. 35. 1
 Their dainty parts, which nature had created So faire, V. vii. 29. 6
 To Nenna first, that first this worke created, Com. Son. ii. 13
Creates. The Witch creates a snowy Lady, III. viii. Arg.
Creation. Through knowledge we behold the worlds creation, T.M. 499
 The cradle of her owne creation, Col. 613
 Like as himselfe was fairest by creation: Col. 870
 most heavenly faire . . . She by creation was, II. vii. 45. 8
 so soone forgot the excellence Of his creation, II. xii. 87. 3
 all her whole creation did her shew Pure, III. vi. 3. 3
 his faire sister for creation Minstreth matter fit, III. vi. 9. 3
Creator. In despite of his Creator, Ti. 537
 The grace of his Creator doth despise, IV. viii. 15. 8
Creators. 'The antique world . . . Fownd no defect in his
 Creators grace; H. vii. 16. 2
 The great Creators owne resemblance bright, IV. viii. 32. 2
Creatress. As her Creatress had in charge to her ordain'd, III. viii. 10. 9
Creature. ye doo weld th' affaires of earthlie creature; Ro. ix. 4
 a Brize, a scorned little creature, Van. ii. 10
 she gave like blessing to each creature, Hub. 146
 Man, the Lord of everie creature, Hub. 1030
 Most miserable creature under sky, T.M. 127
 comfort can I, wretched creature, have? Ti. 23
 What more felicitie can fall to creature, Mu. 209
 This cursed creature, midfull of that olde Enfested grudge, Mu. 353
 such a cursed creature lives so long a space, I. i. 31. 9
 that new creature, borne without her dew, I. i. 46. 6
 so . . . hot That living creature mote it not abide; I. ii. 29. 6
 every creature shrowded is in sleepe, I. iii. 15. 2
 by his side rove loathsome Gluttony, Deformed creature, I. iv. 21. 2
 creature never past, That backe returned, I. v. 31. 6
 cryme in her could never creature find; I. vi. 2. 5
 living creature none he did espie, I. viii. 29. 5
 More ugly shape yet never living creature saw, I. viii. 48. 9
 So fayre a creature yet saw never sunny day, I. ix. 13. 9
 ne word to creature spake, I. xii. 29. 4
 wist no creature whence that heavenly sweet Proceeded, I. xii. 39. 6
 They never creature saw that eam that way: II. vii. 37. 5
 One cursed creature he by chance espide, II. vii. 57. 8
 A goodly creature, whom he deemd in mynd, II. x. 71. 5
 maketh every creature glad, II. xi. 3. 4
 tract of living creature none they fownd, III. i. 14. 8
 If ay more goodly creature thou didst see? III. iii. 32. 2
 The fayrest creature that he ever saw, III. vii. 13. 2
 No living creature could his cruelty asswage, III. viii. 28. 9
 she a mortall creature loved best; III. viii. 39. 7
 living creature it would terrify To looke adowne, III. x. 56. 5
 more bounteous creature never far'd On foot, III. xi. 10. 3
 Whereas no living creature he mistooke, III. xi. 13. 4
 living creature none she saw appeare, III. xi. 55. 2
 to her service bind each living creature, IV. ii. 44. 4
 weend no mortall creature she should bee, IV. v. 14. 6
 which no creature may Long time resist, IV. v. 43. 3
 To worke such outrage on so faire a creature; IV. vi. 17. 2
 This ugly creature in his armes her snatcht, IV. vii. 8. 1
 Ne creature saw, but hearknd now and then, IV. vii. 33. 3
 A foule and lothsome creature, did appeare, IV. vii. 34. 4
 A foule and loathly creature sure in sight, IV. viii. 24. 1
 never two so like did living creature see, IV. viii. 55. 9
 Full weake and crooked creature seemed shee, IV. xi. 24. 8
 So faire a creature and so wondrous bold, V. viii. 12. 7
 So ugly creature, she was nigh dismayd, V. ix. 12. 2
 I should no creature joyne unto mine ayde: V. ix. 37. 8
 seldome yet did living creature see, VI. iii. 40. 8
 Where foot of living creature never trode, VI. iv. 13. 8
 Who can aread what creature mote she bee, VI. x. 25. 3
 Whether a creature, or a goddesse graced With heavenly gifts, VI. x. 25. 4
 That could not any creature well descry; VII. vii. 5. 7
 did ye see So fayre a creature in your towne before; Epith. 168
 Seeing him lie like creature long accurst, H.H.L. 129
Creature's. a pin Does care for looke of living creatures eye, I. v. 4. 4
 being ment of mortall creatures sead, IV. xii. 27. 3
Creatures. though ye be the fairest of Gods creatures, Pet.² vii. 13
 'Ah, my soveraigne! Lord of creatures all, S.C. F. 163
 Such grace did God unto his creatures give, Hub. 402
 all the heavens on lower creatures smilde, Mu. 53
 th' armies of their creatures all and some, Mu. 229
 all things else that living creatures need, Col. 299
 rules the creatures by his powerful saw; Col. 884
 Rashly to wyten creatures so divine; Col. 916
 Ten thousand Kindes of creatures, partly male And partly femall, I. i. 21. 7
 of punishment The cursed creatures doe eternally torment, I. v. 33. 9
 Deformed creatures, horrible in sight; II. vii. 35. 7
 made him scorne all creatures great and small, II. vii. 41. 7
 'Most cursed of all creatures under skye, II. vii. 59. 4
 love In heavenly spirits to these creatures hae, II. viii. 1. 2
 highest God that loves his creatures so, II. viii. 1. 6
 Deformed creatures, in strange difference, II. xi. 10. 3
 Compared to the creatures in the seas entrall, II. xii. 25. 9
 T' afflict the creatures which therein did dwell; II. xii. 51. 6
 *Yet tract of living creatures none they found, III. i. 14. 8
 Infinite shapcs of creatures men doe fynd, III. vi. 8. 8
 Infinite shapcs of creatures there are bred, III. vi. 35. 1

Creatures—Continued.

- unto all his creatures so benigne, IV. i. 30. 4
 none did ever see More happie creatures, IV. iii. 2. 5
 to his law compels all creatures to obey, IV. x. 42. 9
 The fertile Nile, which creatures new doth frame; IV. xi. 20. 3
 she all living creatures did excell; IV. xii. 33. 5
 his creatures from their course astray, V. Pr. 6. 8
 All creatures must obey the voice of the Most Hie, V. ii. 40. 9
 The earth to all her creatures lodging lends, V. x. 24. 6
 two old ill favour'd flags he met . . . Two grisly creatures: V. xi. 28. 6
 eke all other creatures her had dooings rewed, VII. vi. 4. 9
 thither also came all other creatures, VII. vii. 4. 1
 This great Grandmother of all creatures bred, VII. vii. 13. 1
 Which any of thy creatures do to other, VII. vii. 14. 6
 We daily see new creatures to arise, VII. vii. 18. 6
 all creatures to maintaine In state of life? VII. vii. 22. 4
 to her creatures every minute chance; VII. vii. 23. 2
 Ne any living creatures doth he breed, VII. vii. 24. 6
 how all creatures laught when her they spide, VII. vii. 34. 7
 in all thy creatures more or lesse, VII. vii. 47. 3
 all creatures, looking in her face, VII. vii. 57. 4
 therein reed The endlesse kinds of creatures, H.H.B. 32
 may be seeme of all his creatures vile and base, H.H.B. 116
 lower creatures all Subjected to her powre imperiall, H.H.B. 195
 And all the creatures which they both containe; H.H.B. 198
Creatures. His owne faire mother, for all creatures sake, H.L. 72
Credence. ancient truth confirm'd with credence old, Col. 103
 Ne let it seeme that credence this exceeds: I. vii. 36. 1
 him too light of credence did mislead, VI. vii. 20. 7
Credit. Supports his credite and his countenance, Hub. 668
 Thus did the Ape at first him credit gaine, Hub. 689
 With whom his credite he did often leave, Hub. 864
 giving hastie credit to th' accuser, Mu. 135
 His credit now in doubtfull ballance hong; II. i. 3. 8
 After lost credit and consumed thrift, II. xii. 8. 8
 they more fond that credit to thee give! III. iv. 37. 2
 His glory did repose, and credit did maintaine, III. viii. 11. 9
 care of credite, or of husband old, III. x. 11. 4
 Men call you fayre, and you doe credit it, Am. lxxix. 1
Creeky. flowing all along the creekie shoare, Bel.¹ vii. 7
 hathing all the creekie shore afloot, Bel.² ix. 7
Creep. careful thoughts in her heart did creepe, S.C. May 190
 of sike pastoures howe done the flocks creepe? S.C. S. 140
 ever creepe into the shepherds den, Gn. 96
 He will not creepe, nor crouche with fained face, Hub. 727
 brave thought of armes Did ever creepe, Hub. 826
 And I creepe under ground, Hub. 991
 They crying creep out of their mothers wombe, Ti. 48
 let compassion creepe Into his brest, D. 248
 The careful cold beginneth for to creep, I. vii. 39. 4
 When corage first does creepe in many chest, I. ix. 9. 2
 Whereby close fire into his heart does creepe; II. v. 34. 7
 Through which the damned ghosts doen often creepe, II. xii. 6. 5
 Low his lascivious armes adown did creepe, II. xii. 61. 6
 ungentleness Ever to creepe into his noble brest; III. v. 2. 4
 creepe betwene his legs, IV. x. 19. 3
 neither could to company of th' other creepe, VI. xii. 5. 9
Creepeth. The drouping night thus creepeth on them fast; I. i. 36. 1
Creeping. The subtil vermin, creeping closely neare, Van. vi. 7
 Into his nostrils creeping, so him pained, Van. viii. 10
 creeping close behind the Wickets dink, S.C. May 251
 to the Lion came, full lowly creeping, Hub. 1361
 Full closely creeping by the hinder side, Mu. 403
 By creeping close into his secrecie; Col. 698
 creeping sought way in the weedy gras: I. i. 20. 8
 faith . . . The creeping deadly cold away did shake: I. v. 12. 4
 with creeping crooked pace forth came An old old man, I. viii. 30. 1
 Those creeping flames by reason to subdew, I. ix. 9. 6
 creeping close, as Snake in hidden weedes, I. ix. 28. 8
 Close creeping twixt the marow and the skin: I. x. 25. 5
 Forth creeping on his captive hands and thies; II. iii. 35. 7
 Whiles creeping slomber made him to forget, II. v. 30. 8
 In which they creeping did at last display, II. xii. 76. 7
 a litle creeping sleepe Surprisd her sence: III. ii. 47. 6
 close creeping as he might, III. x. 44. 1
 creeping close amongst the hives, III. x. 53. 5
 Came to her creeping like a fawning hound, VI. iv. 11. 2
 creeping still behinde, doth him incoember, VI. v. 19. 6
 Creeping behinde him still to have destroyde; VI. v. 20. 5
Creeps. Into the same he creeps, III. x. 58. 1
 Creeps forth of dores, whilst darknes him doth hide, VI. xi. 18. 7
Cremosin, Cremsin. See **Crimson.**
Crept. There crept in Wolves, S.C. May 127
 Crept under mosse as greene as any goord, Gn. 164
 into whose brest Never crept thought of honor, Hub. 978
 now crept, now backward drew, Hub. 1012
 yerept of late Out of dredd darknes, T.M. 188
 scornfull Follie with Contempt is crept, T.M. 212
 the whiles the Foxe is crept Into the hole, Ti. 216
 everie living wight Crept forth like wormes, Col. 860
 Into her mouth they crept, I. i. 15. 9
 he by conning sleights in at the window crept, I. iii. 17. 9
 crept into a bush, II. iii. 21. 3
 He closely nearer crept the truth to weet: III. x. 22. 6
 Upon his handes and feete he crept full light, III. x. 47. 2
 So closely as he could he to them crept, III. x. 49. 1
 he amongst the rest crept forth in sory plight, III. x. 52. 9
 Crept in by stouping low, IV. x. 18. 9
 Mongst which crept litle Angels through the glittering gleames, V. ix. 28. 9
 Out of great Chaos ugly prison crept, H.L. 58

Crest. With purple wings, and *crest* of golden hewe; *Pet.* v. 2
His *crests* above, spotted with purple die, *Gn.* 260
on his craven *crest* A bouch of heares *I.* ii. 11. 5
upon his *crest* With rigor so outrageous he smitt, *I.* ii. 18. 6
upon his *crest* he stroke him so, *I.* v. 11. 5
all the *crest* a Dragon did enfold *I.* vii. 31. 3
Upon the top of all his loftie *crest*, *I.* vii. 32. 1
every head was crowned on his *crest*, *I.* viii. 6. 4
Eftsoones he gan advance his haughty *crest*, *I.* xi. 15. 5
Upon his *crest* the hardned yron fell, *I.* xi. 24. 4
his more hardned *crest* was armd so well, *I.* xi. 24. 5
Ne reard above the earth his flaming *crest*, *I.* xii. 2. 3
his lofty *crest* Did fiercely shake, *II.* iii. 35. 8
he smote his haughty *crest* so hye, *II.* v. 12. 4
quite it clove his plumed *crest* in tway, *II.* vi. 31. 7
in the lake his loftie *crest* was stept, *II.* vi. 42. 4
crownd his coward *crest* with knightly stile; *II.* viii. 12. 7
Smote him so hugely on his haughtie *crest*, *II.* viii. 33. 6
His *crest* was covered with a couchant Hownd, *III.* ii. 25. 1
the fether in her lofty *crest*, *III.* ii. 27. 1
Badd her old Squyre unlace her lofty *crest*: *III.* iv. 7. 3
made him low incline his lofty *crest*, *III.* vii. 42. 4
by the colours in his *crest*, That Paridell it was, *III.* viii. 45. 5
whens valled was her lofty *crest*, *III.* ix. 20. 3
falling heavie on Cambelloes *crest*, *IV.* iii. 34. 2
So sore he sowst him on the compast *crest*, *IV.* iv. 30. 7
behind her *crest* So sorely he her strooke, *IV.* vi. 13. 2
that warriouresse with haughty *crest* Did forth issue *V.* vii. 27. 7
Ne ever Knight that bore so lofty *crest*, *VI.* vi. 12. 7
the bright evening-star with golden *crest* Appare *Epith.* 286
Crested. Upon his *crested* scalp so sore did smite, *I.* xi. 35. 7
the shining skie . . . Is *crested* all with lines of fire light, *IV.* i. 13. 8
Crest-front. Whereas his temples did his *crest-front* tyre; *Gn.* 308
Crests. armed be with claws, or scalie *crests*, *Ro.* xxiv. 4
lowly did abase their lofty *crests* *II.* ii. 32. 4
rearing fiercely their upstaring *crests*, *II.* xii. 39. 8
high advanced *crests* downe meckely feld; *II.* xii. 40. 5
ill becomes you, with your lofty *crests*, *III.* v. 22. 5
Crete. *Crete* will boast the Labyrinth, *Ro.* ii. 8
Some say in *Crete* by name, *VII.* vii. 53. 5
Creusa. Yt seemd thenchanted flame which did *Creusa* wed. *II.* xii. 45. 9
Crevice. Where one stood peeping through a *crevis* small, *IV.* x. 11. 8
Crew. often crost with the priestes *crewe*, *S.C.F.* 209
Equall in honour to the former *crew*, *Gn.* 594
As that same Apish *crew* is wont to doo; *Iub.* 731
wonts to decke the Gods immortal *crew* *Iub.* 1268
Begin, thou eldest Sister of the *crew*, *T.M.* 53
the goodlie *crew* Of white Strimonian brood *Ti.* 592
excelling all the *crewe* In curteous usage *Mut.* 119
best of all that honourable *crew*, *Col.* 517
With Cynthia and all her noble *crew*; *Col.* 653
the other *crew* Of shepherds daughters *Col.* 931
gave more honourable prize . . . then did the Martiall *crew*, *Ded.Son.* xiv. 2
A fairer *crew* yet no where could I see *Ded.Son.* xvii. 10
a noble *crew* Of Lords and Ladies stood on every side, *I.* iv. 7. 7
Right glad with him to have increast their *crew*; *I.* v. 15. 2
Such one was Gluttony, the second of that *crew*. *I.* iv. 23. 9
Have thither come the noble Martiall *crew* *I.* vii. 45. 4
that faire *crew* of knights, *I.* viii. 50. 6
A noble *crew* about them waited round *I.* xii. 5. 4
Another Damsell of that gentle *crew*, *II.* ix. 40. 2
with a *crew* Of hungry whelpes, *III.* iii. 47. 3
singled from the *crew* Of courteous knights, *III.* iv. 45. 3
The love and service of the hastest *crew*? *III.* v. 47. 7
Whereas she found the Goddess with her *crew*, *III.* vi. 17. 2
some Goddess, or of Dianas *crew*, *III.* vii. 11. 7
this gallant with his goodly *crew* *IV.* i. 33. 1
Unmindfull both of that discordfull *crew*, *IV.* ii. 30. 8
There this faire *crewe* arriving did divide *IV.* iv. 14. 1
Appear'd in place, with all his noble *crew*: *IV.* iv. 26. 3
There he in troupe found all that warlike *crew*, *IV.* iv. 33. 8
Satyrane, bove all the other *crew*, *IV.* iv. 37. 4
so faire a *crew*, As like can not be sene *IV.* v. 18. 3
This gentle *crew* gan from their eye-lids chace *IV.* viii. 34. 3
this gentle *crew* Is now so well accorded *IV.* ix. 40. 4
These marched farre afore the other *crew*: *IV.* xi. 12. 1
The eares and hearts of all that goodly *crew*, *IV.* xi. 23. 5
Full many people gathered in a *crew*; *V.* ii. 29. 5
In the base blood of such a rascall *crew*; *V.* ii. 52. 5
then this warlike *crew* Together met *V.* iii. 8. 2
To set afresh on all the other *crew*: *V.* iii. 12. 4
Made cruell havocke of the bser *crew*, *V.* xi. 59. 6
all their scattred *crew* Into the sea he drove *V.* xi. 65. 3
Then found he many missing of his *crew*, *VI.* vii. 34. 1
ever, as the *crew* About her daunst, *VI.* x. 14. 6
Where was his Pastorell? where all the other *crew*? *VI.* xi. 28. 9
all the heavenly *crew* Of happy wights, *VII.* vi. 14. 3
ungracious *crew* which faines demurest grace. *VII.* vii. 35. 9
with the *crew* of blessed Saynts upbrought, *Am.* lxi. 7
To wate on Love amongst his lovely *crew*; *Am.* lxx. 10
Shewing us mercie (miserable *crew*!) *II.L.L.* 214
Cried. He *cride* to me, and loe (quod he) *Bel.* i. 9
One *cride* aloude, *Rev.* i. 9
With thondring voice *cride* out aloude, *Rev.* ii. 13
Then *cried* a shining Angell *Rev.* iii. 8
lowly *cried* Unto his lord, *S.C.F.* 148
He *cried* out, to make his undersong; *Col.* 169
His Lady, . . . *Cride* out, 'Now, now, *I.* i. 19. 2
Shee turning backe, . . . *Cride*, 'Mercy, mercy, Sir, *I.* ii. 21. 2
'Then *cride* she out, 'Fye, fye! deformed wight, *I.* ii. 39. 1

Cried—Continued.

Una *cride*, 'O! hold that heavie hand, *I.* iii. 37. 2
Then *cride* the Dwarf, 'Lo! yonder is the same, *I.* viii. 2. 3
blessed sprites, . . . To God for vengeance *cride* continually; *I.* viii. 36. 7
with the uncouth smart the Monster lowly *cride*. *I.* xi. 20. 9
He *cride*, as raging seas are wont to rore, *I.* xi. 21. 1
'Lo! yonder he,' *cride* Archimage aloud, *II.* i. 25. 1
cride, 'Mercie, Sir Knight! and mercie, Lord, *II.* i. 27. 1
a ruefull voice, that dearnly *cride* *II.* i. 35. 7
Then loud he *cride*; *II.* iii. 8. 2
'These flames, these flames,' he loudly *cride*, *II.* iv. 10. 1
With that he *cride*; 'Mercy! *II.* v. 12. 7
Fiercely approaching to him lowly *cride*, *II.* v. 35. 3
'Harrow now out, and well away!' he *cride*, *II.* vi. 43. 6
'I burne, I burne, I burne!' then loud he *cride*, *II.* vi. 44. 1
'These flames, these flames,' (he *cride*) 'doe me torment.' *II.* vi. 49. 5
full of anger fersly to him *cride*; *II.* viii. 31. 5
Cride out; 'Deare country! *II.* x. 69. 3
harmefull fowles about them fluttering *cride*, *II.* xii. 35. 7
cride to heaven, from humane helpe exild. *III.* viii. 27. 5
when to him she *cride*, to her he turnd, *III.* x. 15. 1
the Nymphes eke Hylas *cride*. *III.* xii. 7. 9
'Fy, fy! false knight,' (then false Duessa *cride*) *IV.* i. 51. 6
for helpe aloud in earnest *cride*: *V.* ix. 12. 3
They both arose, and at him loudly *cride*, *V.* xii. 38. 4
loude to him he *cride*: *VI.* i. 18. 6
Cryde out; 'Ah mercie, Sir! *VI.* i. 39. 8
who to him *cride*, And called oft *VI.* iii. 49. 6
woman kynd, Which to her selfe lamenting loudly *cride*, *VI.* iv. 26. 8
aloud the faire Serena *cride* Unto the Knight, *VI.* v. 27. 1
Then one of them aloud unto him *cride*, *VI.* vii. 7. 1
Cryde out aloud for mercie, *VI.* vii. 12. 2
Cryde mercie, to abate the extremite of law. *VI.* vii. 36. 9
Which when the Lady saw, she *cride* amaine; *VI.* viii. 17. 4
For which it loudly cald, and pittifully *cride*. *VI.* xii. 8. 9
alasse, he *cride*, and wel-away! *Epig.* iv. 27
Cries. See Outcries.
Ye careless hynds are privie to my *cries*, *S.C.* An. 153
The hollow Echo of my careful *cries*: *S.C.* An. 160
bedde, or bowre, both which I fill with *cries*, *S.C.* An. 167
my deadly *cries* 'Most ruthfully to tune; *S.C.* An. 174
as my *cries* . . . Increase, *S.C.* An. 175
To cheerefull songs can change my cherelesse *cries*. *S.C.* An. 182
the sound Of these my nightly *cries* *S.C.* An. 189
Did now rebound with nought but ruffull *cries*, *T.M.* 23
with shrilling *cries* Pierce the dull heavens *T.M.* 117
lowd shrieks and dreerie dolefull *cries*. *T.M.* 172
Now change your praises into piteous *cries*, *T.M.* 371
Did throw forth shrieks and *cries* *T.M.* 538
where shall I finde lamentable *cries*, *Mut.* 411
No nightly bordrags, nor no hue and *cries*; *Col.* 315
No . . . peoples troublous *cries*, . . . Might there be heard: *I.* i. 41. 6
Does throw out thrilling shrieks, and shrieking *cries*, *I.* vi. 6. 2
Hart cannot thinke what outrage and what *cries*, *I.* xi. 40. 1
with their piteous *cries*, and yelling shrighes, *II.* vi. 57. 5
Confusd with womens *cries* and shouts of hoyes, *IV.* iii. 37. 8
with piteous sound Of his shrill *cries* *VI.* i. 11. 6
Then out aloud she *cries*, *VI.* viii. 40. 7
through great confusione Of *cries* and clamors *VI.* xi. 32. 4
Let no lamenting *cries* . . . Be heard *Epith.* 334
Crime. His colowred *crime* with craft to cloke, *S.C.F.* 162
pretext . . . that may excuse the *crime*; *Iub.* 989
through unnable sloth, or sinfull *crime*, *T.M.* 435
Of her pretended *crime*, though *crime* none were: *Mut.* 143
for secret *crime* thy blood hast spilt.' *D.* 84
When Witches wot do penance for their *crime*,) *I.* ii. 40. 5
redoubled *crime* with vengeance new Thon biddest me to *I.* v. 42. 7
crime in her could never creature find; *I.* vi. 2. 5
she . . . walketh forth without suspect of *crime*. *I.* vi. 13. 4
masse of earthly slyme, . . . fild with sinfull *crime*. *I.* vii. 9. 9
she wist his *crime* could els be never cleare *I.* x. 28. 9
The tree of life, the *crime* of our first fathers fall. *I.* xi. 46. 9
With *crime* doe not it cover, but disclose the same.' *I.* xii. 30. 9
That had almost committed *crime* abhord, *II.* i. 27. 3
overcome Of anguish, rather then of *crime*. *II.* i. 58. 7
mortal vengeance joyne to *crime* abhord? *II.* ii. 30. 4
'Thus heaping *crime* on *crime*, *II.* iv. 31. 1
helps to cloke her *crime* withall. *II.* vi. 45. 9
thou art partaker of his *crime*: *II.* viii. 30. 3
Bablers of folly, and blazers of *crime*: *II.* ix. 25. 6
gan abhorre her broods unkindly *crime*, *II.* x. 9. 4
To purge away the guilt of sinfull *crime*. *II.* x. 50. 4
While loving thou mayst loved be with equal *crimac*. *II.* xii. 75. 9
lets me not hyde My *crime*, (if *crime* it be) *III.* ii. 37. 7
Pure and unspotted from all loathly *crime* *III.* vi. 3. 4
The *crime* which cursed Ate kindled earst, *IV.* v. 31. 2
with no *crime* defilde, *V.* i. 6. 4
heaped shame to shame, And *crime* to *crime*, *VI.* vi. 34. 2
He gan to him object his haynous *crime*, *VI.* vii. 26. 7
now your *crime* with cruelty pursew! *VI.* viii. 7. 7
without *crime* Or blamefull blot; *VI.* ix. 46. 3
Aibe thy worthy blame, or cleare of *crime*: *VI.* xii. 40. 6
out of their decay and mortall *crime*, *VII.* vii. 18. 5
And clense the guilt of that infected *crime* *II.L.L.* 167
Crimes. seven springing heds of monstrous *crimes*, *Bel.* viii. 13
seven heds, budding monstrous *crimes* anew, *Bel.* x. 12
them of *crimes* and heresies accus'd, *Iub.* 564
All these through fained *crimes* he thrust adowne, *Iub.* 1186
The ugly vew of his deformed *crimes*: *I.* ix. 48. 6
guilt of sinfull *crimes* cleane wash away: *I.* xi. 30. 2

Crimes—Continued.

- not for malice and contentious *crimes*, III. i. 13. 3
 causeless *crimes* continually to frame, IV. viii. 25. 2
 False *crimes* and facts, such as they never ment, IV. viii. 35. 6
 lay on heaven the guilt of their owne *crimes*, V. iv. 28. 3
 Of many haynous *crimes* by her enured; V. ix. 39. 6
 th' actours won the meede meet for their *crimes*, V. ix. 42. 5
 many other *crimes* of foule defame Against her brought, V. ix. 43. 2
 prove her cleare Of all those *crimes* V. xi. 40. 5
 could reveale All hidden *crimes*, V. xii. 26. 6
 Of all those *crimes* she there indited was; VI. vii. 35. 2
- Criminal.** pillage . . . got abroad by purchas *criminall*, I. iii. 16. 9
 cleare she dide from blemish *criminall*: II. i. 37. 7
 cut off by practise *criminall* Of secrete foes, III. iii. 28. 8
- Crimson.** Upon her head a *Cremosin* coronet, S.C. Ap. 59
 before the Morne with *cremosin* ray II. xi. 3. 1
 Like *crimsin* dyde in grayne: Epith. 228
- Crimson-red.** Dyed in Lilly white and *Cremsin* redde, S.C. F. 130
- Crisped.** Her yellow lockes, *crisped* like golden wyre, II. iii. 30. 1
- Critisias.** fayre *Critisias*, his dearest Belamy! II. vii. 52. 9
 to his *Critisias*, . . . Of love full manie lessons did apply, IV. Pr. 3. 7
- Critic.** doest note with *critique* pen Com. Son. 1. 3
- Croaking.** Yeeld me an hostry mongst the *croaking* frogs, V. x. 23. 8
 th' unpleasant Quayre of Frogs still *croaking* Epith. 349
- Crock.** See Honey-crock.
- Crocodile.** In monstrous length, a mightie *Crocodile*, I. an. iii. 3
 wearie traveller . . . Doth meete a cruell crattie *Crocodile*, I. v. 18. 4
 at her feete a *Crocodile* was rold, V. vii. 6. 8
 One foote was set upon the *Crocodile*, V. vii. 7. 1
 the *Crocodile*, which sleeping lay Under the Idols feete V. vii. 15. 1
 that same *Crocodile* doth represent The righteous Knight V. vii. 22. 3
 that same *Crocodile* Osyris is, V. vii. 22. 6
- Crocodiles.** *Crocodiles*, Dragons, Beavers, and Ceutaures: Hub. 1124
- Croesus.** There also was king *Croesus*, I. v. 47. 6
- Croked.** See Crooked.
- Crook.** In hope her to attaine by hooke or *crooke*, III. i. 17. 6
 The which her sire had scrap't by hooke and *crooke*, V. ii. 27. 8
 forthwith led Unto the *crooke*, V. v. 18. 7
- Crooked.** to rule this *crooked* shore. Bel.¹ viii. 15
 Out of these *crooked* shores Bel.² x. 14
 This chill, that cold; this *crooked*, that wrye; S.C. F. 28
 their *crooked* keeles the surges clave. Gn. 568
crooked crawling shanks, of marrow emptied; Mut. 350
 with creeping *crooked* pace forth came An old old man, I. viii. 30. 1
 thrise three tymes had fild her *crooked* hornes, II. i. 53. 3
 With her two *crooked* handes she signes did make, II. iv. 13. 2
 with her *crooked* keele the land she strooke: II. xii. 38. 3
 Whence he with *crooked* clawes so long did erall, III. x. 57. 8
 like withered tree . . . She old and *crooked* were, IV. i. 31. 6
 old and *crooked* and not good for ought. IV. ii. 3. 5
 By which few *crooked* sallowes grew in ranke: IV. v. 33. 5
 Full weake and *crooked* creature seemed shee, IV. xi. 24. 8
 With *crooked* crawling steps an uncouth pase, VII. vii. 35. 6
- Crooks.** So many turning cranks these have, so many *crookes*. VII. vii. 52. 9
- Crop.** Als my budding branch thou wouldest *cropp*; S.C. F. 58
 Nought reaped but a weedy *crop* of care; S.C. D. 122
 Others the utmost boughs of trees doe *crop*, Gn. 81
 hop'd to reape the *crop* of all my care, I. iv. 47. 2
 fiers fate did *crop* the blossome of his age. II. i. 41. 9
 Nor wicked heastes their tender buds did *crop*, III. vi. 43. 5
 labour long in vaine To *crop* his thousand heads, VI. xii. 32. 4
- Cropped.** *cropt* the branches of the sient base, V. i. 1. 8
 at one stroke *cropt* off her head with scorne, V. i. 18. 6
 Hath pruned from the native tree, and *cropped* quight. V. xi. 11. 9
 with fine Fingers *cropt* full feateously Proth. 27
- Croslet.** See Crosslet.
- Cross.** See Red Cross.
- with a *croesse* of redd And manie slits, Hub. 205
 I, poore swaine, of many, greatest *croesse*! Col. 18
 on his brest a bloodie *Crosse* he bore, I. i. 2. 1
 upon his coward brest A bloody *croesse*, I. ii. 11. 5
 'Curse on that *Cross*,' (quoith then the Sarazin,) I. ii. 18. 1
 fast towards him do *croesse*, I. vi. 34. 9
 in his silver shield He bore a bloodie *Crosse* II. i. 18. 9
 that deare *Crosse* upon your shield devizd, II. i. 31. 8
 Who swelling sayles in Caspian sea doth *croesse*, II. vii. 14. 3
 Her succourd eke the Champion of the bloody *Crosse*. III. i. 64. 9
 greater *croesse* To see frends grave, III. iv. 38. 8
 last to *croesse* him by the nearest way, IV. vii. 25. 2
 Whose sight to her is greatest *croesse* may fall, V. xii. 31. 4
 By his owne sword, and by the *croesse* thereon, VI. i. 43. 6
- Cross-cuts.** *Cross-cuts* the liver with internall smart, III. x. 59. 8
- Crossed.** often *cross* with the priestes crewe, S.C. F. 209
 Jaakob staffe in hand devontlie *cross*, D. 41
 Through vainly *crossed* shield he quite did perce; I. iii. 35. 3
 The Redcrosse knight toward him *crossed* fast, I. ix. 23. 1
 some light displeasure which him *cross*, III. vi. 11. 3
cross the nearest way, by which he cast Her to encounter III. vii. 38. 3
 The hot-spurre youth so scorning to be *cross*, IV. i. 35. 5
 With greedie force And furie to be *crossed* in his way, VI. iv. 20. 7
 For fell despight to be so sorely *cross*; VI. iv. 40. 4
 With which her winged speed is let and *cross*, VI. xii. 1. 4
- Crosses.** To fret thy soule with *crosses* and with cares; Hub. 903
 All holding *crosses* in their hands on hye, III. iii. 38. 6
- Crosslet.** That in his armour bare a *crosslet* red? I. vi. 36. 6
- Crost.** See Crossed.
- Crouch.** To *crouche*, to please, to be a beetle-stock Hub. 507
 He will not creepe, nor *crouche* with fained face, Hub. 727
 To fawne, to *crouche*, to waite, to ride, to ronne, Hub. 905
- Crouching.** Kissing his hands, and *crouching* to the ground; VI. iv. 11. 5
- Croud.** See Croud.
- Crown.** -d. See Crown, -ed.
- Croup.** Him so transfixed she before her bore Beyond his
croupe, III. iv. 16. 7
- Crouper.** See Crupter.
- Crow.** See Overcrow.
- by myne eie the *Crow* his clawe dooth wright: S.C. D. 136
- Crowd.** the stout Faery mongst the midstest *crowd* Thought I. iv. 15. 6
 The pipe, the tabor, and the trembling *Crowd*, Epith. 131
- Crowded.** See Overcrowded.
- Crowing.** *crowing* in pypes made of greene corne, S.C. F. 40
 As cocke on his dunghill *crowing* crack. S.C. S. 46
 now the *crowing* Cocke, and now the Owle IV. v. 41. 8
- Crown.** To *crowne* her golden lockes: S.C. Jun. 46
 those that weld the awful *crowne*, S.C. O. 40
 His *Crowne* and Scepter lying him beside, Hub. 953
 May we his *Crowne* and Mace take from the ground, Hub. 968
 ye shall have both *crowne* and government, Hub. 1050
 upon his head The *Crowne*, Hub. 1062
 Realmes chiefe strength and girlond of the *crownc*. Hub. 1185
 when his *Crowne* and scepter both he wanted, Hub. 1339
 I have purchast him in heaven a happie *crowne*, T. 264
 I would her lyken to a *crowne* of lillies, Col. 337
 He gave her . . . triple *crowne* set on her head full hye, I. vii. 16. 4
 Prince Arthure, *crowne* of Martiall band? I. ix. 6. 5
 his victorious handes did earst restore To native *crowne* II. i. 2. 7
 Whose hoary lockes great gravitie did *crowne*, II. vi. 47. 5
 throw the *crowne* Sometimes to him II. vii. 11. 6
 In her owne hand the *crowne* she kept in store, II. x. 20. 3
 in his *crown* he counted her no hayre, II. x. 28. 8
 Their aged Syre, thus eased of his *crowne*, II. x. 29. 6
 to his *crowne* she him restord againe; II. x. 32. 1
 O! the greedy thirst of royall *crowne*, II. x. 35. 1
 he first wore *crowne* of gold for dignity, II. x. 39. 9
 Next whom Morindus did the *crowne* sustayne; II. x. 43. 3
 Even thrise eleven descents the *crowne* sustaynd, II. x. 45. 8
 Both in his armes and *crowne*, II. x. 51. 7
 their uncle Vortigere Usurpt the *crowne* II. x. 64. 3
 The *crowne* which Vortiger did long detainey: II. x. 67. 4
 Did high advance the *crowne* of Faery: II. x. 75. 5
 To *crowne* his golden lockes with honour dew; III. i. 35. 5
 Shall take the *crowne* that was his fathers right, III. iii. 29. 6
crowne himselfe in th' others stead: III. iii. 29. 7
crowne with martiredome his sacred head: III. iii. 39. 4
 peaceably Enjoy the *crowne*, III. iii. 46. 2
 from the Daniske Tyrants head shall read Th' usurpd *crowne*, III. iii. 47. 7
 So shall the Briton blood their *crowne* agayn reclame. III. iii. 48. 9
 Decline her head, and touch her crouper with her *crown*. III. iv. 15. 9
 every one did teare her girlond from her *crowne*. III. iv. 30. 9
 mischief fel upon the meeners *crowne*. III. v. 25. 8
crowne your heades with heavenly coronall, III. v. 53. 8
crowne of heavenly prayse with Saintes above, III. viii. 42. 7
 of all Asie bore the soveraine *crowne*, III. ix. 39. 4
crowne true lovers with immortall blis, IV. Pr. 2. 8
 love, That is the *crowne* of knighthood, IV. vi. 31. 7
 steale away the *crowne* of their good name: IV. viii. 25. 4
 hard unto his *crowne* The shield it drove, IV. viii. 42. 6
 on her head a *crowne* She wore, IV. x. 31. 6
 as with a *Crowne* He doth adorne, IV. xi. 34. 7
 kept the *crowne* in which she should succeed: V. i. 13. 5
 Upon her head she wore a *Crowne* of gold; V. vii. 6. 6
 Moone-like Mitre to a *Crowne* of gold; V. vii. 13. 6
 the just heritage Of thy sires *Crowne*, V. vii. 23. 4
 soveraine grace, with which her royall *crowne* She doth sup-
 port, V. viii. 17. 4
 Seekes to subvert her *Crowne* and dignity, V. viii. 18. 4
 how for to depryve Mercilla of her *crowne*, V. ix. 41. 7
 Had bene the keye of all that kingdomes *crowne*; V. x. 26. 4
 When her that Tyrant did of *Crowne* deprive; V. xi. 38. 4
 And lost the *crowne* VI. ii. 27. 9
 did weare a *crowne* Of sundry floures VI. ix. 7. 7
 Then was the oaken *crowne* by Pastorell Given to Calidore VI. ix. 44. 6
 In the woods shade which did the waters *crowne*, VI. x. 7. 7
 the *crowne*, which Ariadne wore VI. x. 13. 1
 woods . . . (That on each side her silver channell *crowne*) VII. vi. 41. 8
Crowne ye God Bacchus with a coronall, Epith. 255
 Hymen also *crowne* with wreathes of vine; Epith. 256
 her they *crowne* their Goddess and their Queene, H.L. 292
 on her head a *crowne* of purest gold Is set, H.H.B. 190
 gemmes Fit to . . . *crowne* their Paramours Proth. 16
- Crowned.** In her swifte charret with high turrets *crownde*, Ro. vi. 2
Crowned as king: S.C. May 30
 thou shalt *ycrowned* be In Colins stede, S.C. Au. 145
 My boughes with bloomes that *crowned* were S.C. D. 103
 Like virgin Queenes, with laurell garlands *crown*d T.M. 309
 with rosie garland *crown'd*! D. 312
 match that Muse when it with bayes is *crowned*, Col. 414
 sung by them with flowry gyrlonds *crown*d, Col. 643
crown'd with lasting haies Of hevenlie blis; Ded. Son. xv. 4
 freshest Flora her with Yvie girlond *crown'd*. I. i. 48. 9
 That made her selfe a Queene, and *crown'd* to be; I. iv. 12. 2
 Do worship her as Queene with olive girlond *crown*d. I. vi. 13. 9
 every head was *crown'd* on his crest, I. viii. 6. 4
 she . . . *crown'd* mitre rudely threw asyde: I. viii. 25. 3
 hill, . . . For ever with a flowring girlond *crown'd*: I. x. 54. 5
crown'd her twixt earnest and twixt game: I. xi. 8. 7
 with laurell girlond *crown'd*. II. iii. 38. 9
 The *crown'd* often slaine, the slayer *crown'd*; II. vii. 13. 5

Crowned—Continued.

crowned his coward crest with knightly stile;	II. viii. 12. 7
crowned with a garland of sweete Rosiere.	II. ix. 19. 9
of the Britons first <i>crowned</i> Sovereine.	II. x. 58. 7
They <i>crowned</i> the second Constantine with joyous teares.	II. x. 62. 9
He bore a <i>crowned</i> little Ermelin,	III. ii. 25. 8
With gilden hornes and flowy girlonds <i>crowned</i> ,	III. iv. 17. 2
both were with one olive garland <i>crowned</i> ,	IV. iii. 42. 5
that was Arion <i>crowned</i> ;	IV. xi. 23. 3
The pleasaunt Bandon <i>crowned</i> with many a wood;	IV. xi. 44. 2
Might else have with felicitie bene <i>crowned</i> :	V. v. 36. 7
with Diademe hath ever <i>crowned</i> bene.	V. ix. 20. 9
<i>Crowned</i> with girlonds of immortall baies;	V. xi. 34. 6
<i>Crowned</i> with a rosie girlond	VI. x. 14. 5
the which was <i>crowned</i> With eares of corne,	VII. vii. 37. 4
is comming forth with girland <i>crowned</i> ,	Am. xix. 4
having all your heads with girlonds <i>crowned</i> ,	Epith. 13
being <i>crowned</i> with a girland greene,	Epith. 157
Whom he therefore with equal honour <i>crown'd</i> ,	H.H.L. 35
How scourg'd, how <i>crown'd</i> , how buffeted, how brus'd;	H.H.L. 243
Their snowie Forcheads therewithall they <i>crown'd</i> ,	Proth. 86
Crowns. seven heads, ten <i>crownes</i> , ten hornes did beare,	Rev. i. 2
His head did shine with <i>crownes</i> set therupon.	Rev. iii. 3
And <i>crownes</i> their ashes with immortall baies.	Rev. Son. iv. 12
a Persian mitre . . . with <i>crowns</i> and owches garnished,	I. ii. 13. 5
Nereus <i>crownes</i> with cups; his mates him pledg' around.	I. iii. 31. 9
That joyes for <i>crownes</i> and kingdomes to contend:	II. vii. 10. 7
<i>crownes</i> and kingdomes to thee multiply.	II. vii. 11. 5
<i>crownes</i> , and Diademes, and titles vaine,	II. vii. 43. 8
All deckt with <i>crownes</i> , and chaynes, and girlands gay,	IV. x. 37. 6
To handie <i>Crownes</i> , and Kingdoms to bestowe:	VII. vi. 32. 8
Crows. a fowling net, Which he for carrion <i>Crowes</i> had set.	S.C. Mar. 110
Cruified. And lastly, how twixt robbers <i>cruifyde</i> ,	H.H.L. 244
Cruddles, Cruddy, Crudded. See Curdles, etc.	
Crudor. Calidore . . . Doth vanquish <i>Crudor</i> ;	VI. i. Arg.
'His name is <i>Crudor</i> ;	VI. i. 15. 1
flie with all the speed he could to <i>Crudor</i> ;	VI. i. 29. 5
All this accord to which he <i>Crudor</i> had compeld.	VI. i. 44. 9
Cruel. The <i>cruell</i> Leopard she resembled much:	Rev. i. 4
in their <i>cruell</i> race They pincht the haunches	Pet. i. 8
<i>Cruel</i> death vanquishing so noble beautie,	Pet. i. 13
Ye <i>cruell</i> starres, and eke ye Gods unkinde,	Ro. ix. 11
Emongst themselves with <i>cruell</i> furie striving,	Ro. x. 11
each to other working <i>cruell</i> wrongs,	Ro. xxiv. 7
all his glory in his <i>cruell</i> clawes.	Jon. x. 6
Caus'd of wrong and <i>cruell</i> constraint,	S.C. F. 152
whom <i>cruell</i> fate And angry Gods pursue	S.C. Jun. 14
Agaynst his <i>cruell</i> scorching heate.	S.C. Jul. 25
Ne runs in perill of foes <i>cruell</i> knife,	Gn. 125
<i>Cruell</i> Agave, flying vengeance sore	Gn. 172
hastning his <i>cruell</i> fate.	Gn. 328
lockes uncombed <i>cruell</i> adders be.	Gn. 344
With them that <i>cruell</i> Colchid mother dwells.	Gn. 397
approved The feends to be too <i>cruell</i> and severe,	Gn. 466
<i>cruell</i> Orpheus, thou much <i>crueller</i> ,	Gn. 470
the <i>cruell</i> feends of hell,	Gn. 625
their <i>cruell</i> Judge compell With bitter torture,	Gn. 627
After the chafed Lyons <i>cruell</i> bayting,	Hub. 6
With fowle reproach, and <i>cruell</i> banishment?	T.M. 426
he saw my <i>cruell</i> foes me pained,	Ti. 144
times decay, and envies <i>cruell</i> tort,	Ti. 167
ward his gentle corpses from <i>cruell</i> wound;	Mui. 60
Whose <i>cruell</i> fate is wovon even now	Mui. 235
<i>cruell</i> Fate . . . him misled,	Mui. 417
A <i>cruell</i> Satyre with his murderous dart,	D. 156
No nurse, but Stepdame, <i>cruell</i> , merclesse.	D. 342
<i>cruell</i> Death doth scorne to come at call,	D. 356
pardon that unto the <i>cruell</i> skies,	As. 113
A <i>cruell</i> beast of most accursed brood	As. 116
being to that swaine too <i>cruell</i> hard,	Col. 909
Faire Venus sonne, that with thy <i>cruell</i> dart	I. Pr. 3. 2
The <i>cruell</i> markes of many' a bloody felde;	I. i. 1. 4
Seemd in their song to scorne the <i>cruell</i> sky.	I. i. 8. 4
Shall I accuse the hidden <i>cruell</i> fate,	I. i. 51. 2
with <i>cruell</i> spies Does seeke to perce;	I. ii. 17. 5
Hurld his beame so scorching <i>cruell</i> hot,	I. ii. 29. 5
whose nature weake A <i>cruell</i> witch, . . . Hath thus transform'd,	I. ii. 33. 5
How does he find in <i>cruell</i> hart to hate Her,	I. iii. 7. 7
of his <i>cruell</i> rage Nigh dead with feare,	I. iii. 13. 3
seizing <i>cruell</i> clawes on trembling brest,	I. iii. 19. 8
<i>Cruell</i> revenge, which he in hart did hyde;	I. iii. 33. 8
His <i>cruel</i> facts he often would repent;	I. iv. 34. 7
Full many mischiefs follow <i>cruell</i> Wrath:	I. iv. 35. 1
Soone after comes the <i>cruell</i> Sarazin,	I. v. 4. 1
The <i>cruell</i> steale . . . doth bight in tender flesh,	I. v. 9. 3
wearie traveller . . . Doth meete a <i>cruell</i> craftie Crocodile,	I. v. 18. 4
His <i>cruell</i> wounds, with cruddy bloud congeald,	I. v. 29. 6
His <i>cruell</i> step-dame . . . Her wicked daies . . . did end,	I. v. 39. 1
The Pardale swift, and the Tigre <i>cruell</i> ,	I. vi. 26. 4
After his sportes and <i>cruell</i> pastime donne;	I. vi. 27. 4
That <i>cruell</i> word her tender hart so thrild,	I. vi. 37. 1
Where foming wrath their <i>cruell</i> tuskes they whett,	I. vi. 44. 7
increasing more Their puissant force, and <i>cruell</i> rage	I. vi. 45. 3
<i>cruell</i> fates the carefull threds unfould,	I. vii. 22. 5
their <i>cruell</i> cursed enemy . . . Their kingdomes spoild,	I. vii. 44. 1
prooffe he since hath made . . . in many a <i>cruell</i> fight;	I. vii. 47. 7
bloody mouthed with late <i>cruell</i> feast,	I. viii. 6. 5
So downe he fell before the <i>cruell</i> beast,	I. viii. 15. 1
With <i>cruell</i> malice and strong tyranny;	I. viii. 36. 5
The sharpnesse of his <i>cruel</i> rending clawes:	I. xi. 12. 2

Cruel—Continued.

with his <i>cruell</i> clawes he snatcht the wood,	I. xi. 22. 2
he could not endure so <i>cruell</i> cace,	I. xi. 26. 8
The <i>cruell</i> wound enrag'd him so sore,	I. xi. 37. 1
from his <i>cruell</i> claw to reave	I. xi. 41. 5
So tossed was in fortunes <i>cruell</i> freakes;	I. xii. 16. 8
As chained beare whom <i>cruell</i> dogs doe bait,	I. xii. 35. 7
prickt with courage kene, did <i>cruell</i> battell breath.	II. i. 27. 9
whose sides with <i>cruell</i> stele Through launched,	II. i. 38. 6
did stick A <i>cruell</i> knife	II. i. 39. 6
a lovely babe did play His <i>cruell</i> sport,	II. i. 40. 6
the <i>cruell</i> stele He lightly snatcht,	II. i. 43. 1
curs'd hand, hath plaid this <i>cruell</i> part,	II. i. 44. 7
Accusing fortune, and too <i>cruell</i> fate,	II. i. 56. 8
'Ah! lucklesse babe, borne under <i>cruell</i> starre,	II. ii. 2. 1
<i>cruell</i> combat joynd in middle space:	II. ii. 20. 3
being met In <i>cruell</i> fight	II. ii. 22. 6
Their deadly <i>cruell</i> discord to forbear,	II. ii. 27. 8
downe they lett their <i>cruell</i> weapons fall,	II. ii. 32. 3
Furor, curs'd <i>cruel</i> wight,	II. iv. 10. 6
with which <i>cruell</i> intent,	II. iv. 31. 6
with my heat kindled his <i>cruell</i> tyre;	II. iv. 32. 8
<i>cruell</i> battry bend Gainst fort of Reason,	II. iv. 34. 7
Full oft approv'd in many a <i>cruell</i> warre;	II. iv. 41. 4
stirre him up to strife and <i>cruell</i> fight.	II. iv. 42. 7
like a <i>cruell</i> tygre far'd,	II. v. 8. 9
yielded passage to his <i>cruell</i> knife.	II. v. 9. 4
Eftsoones his <i>cruel</i> hand Sir Guyon stayd,	II. v. 13. 1
With <i>cruell</i> purpose bent to wreake on him	II. vi. 2. 2
care of vow'd revenge and <i>cruell</i> fight,	II. vi. 8. 4
how can Your <i>cruell</i> eyes endure so pitteous sight,	II. vi. 32. 6
Such <i>cruell</i> game my scarmoges disarmes.	II. vi. 34. 5
'Debatefull strife, and <i>cruell</i> enmity,	II. vi. 35. 1
Delighting all in armes and <i>cruell</i> warre,	II. vi. 37. 6
'That curs'd man, that <i>cruell</i> feend of hell,	II. vi. 50. 1
On thother side . . . there sate <i>Cruell</i> Revenge,	II. vii. 22. 2
He over him did hold his <i>cruell</i> clawes,	II. vii. 27. 6
when his <i>cruell</i> foes he queld,	II. vii. 40. 9
Plonged continually of <i>cruell</i> Sprights,	II. vii. 57. 4
having laid his <i>cruell</i> bow away,	II. viii. 6. 2
his <i>cruell</i> foes, that stand here-by,	II. viii. 25. 1
Had reard him selfe againe to <i>cruel</i> fight	II. viii. 34. 7
thy <i>cruell</i> hond, That twice hath spedd;	II. viii. 37. 6
<i>cruell</i> passage made Quite through his brayne.	II. viii. 45. 5
evermore their <i>cruell</i> Capitaine Sought	II. ix. 15. 3
His <i>cruel</i> bow, wherewith he thousands hath dismayd,	II. ix. 34. 9
young Hector's blood by <i>cruell</i> Greekes was spilt,	II. ix. 45. 9
kindling coles of <i>cruell</i> enmity,	II. x. 33. 5
with most <i>cruell</i> hand him murdred pittlesse,	II. x. 35. 9
with wrath outrageous And <i>cruell</i> rancour	II. x. 43. 5
There she with them a <i>cruell</i> batteill tryde,	II. x. 55. 1
What warre so <i>cruel</i> , or what siege so sore,	II. xi. 1. 1
To see a <i>cruell</i> fight doen by the prince this day,	II. xi. 4. 9
covetous aspects, all <i>cruell</i> enmyes,	II. xi. 8. 9
that fourth band which <i>cruell</i> battry bent	II. xi. 12. 1
All deadly dangerous, all <i>cruell</i> keene,	II. xi. 21. 3
at him a <i>cruell</i> shaft he sent:	II. xi. 24. 5
His speares default to mend with <i>cruell</i> blade;	III. i. 10. 3
Wyle rancor to avoid and <i>cruel</i> surquedry,	III. i. 13. 9
Fiers battail against one with <i>cruell</i> might and mayne,	III. i. 20. 9
she saw him bent to <i>cruell</i> play,	III. i. 37. 3
Hath me subjected to loves <i>cruell</i> law:	III. ii. 38. 5
Ne slake the fury of her <i>cruell</i> flame,	III. ii. 52. 2
<i>cruell</i> Feendes should thee unawares devowre:	III. iii. 8. 9
The worlds reproch; the <i>cruell</i> victors scorne;	III. iii. 42. 5
thy <i>cruel</i> billowes beat so strong,	III. iv. 8. 4
thy <i>cruell</i> wrath and spitefull wrong	III. iv. 8. 7
their malice they did whet With <i>cruell</i> threats	III. v. 17. 9
A <i>cruell</i> shaft, headed with deadly ill,	III. v. 20. 4
Did th' other two their <i>cruell</i> vengeance blin,	III. v. 22. 7
of that <i>cruell</i> wound he bled so sore,	III. v. 26. 2
of his lucklesse lott and <i>cruell</i> love thus playnd:	III. v. 44. 9
His <i>cruell</i> deedes and wicked wyles did spot:	III. vi. 13. 5
with his <i>cruell</i> tuske him deadly eloyd:	III. vi. 48. 4
His feeble hart wide launched with loves <i>cruel</i> wound,	III. vi. 52. 9
with huge strokes and <i>cruell</i> batterry	III. vii. 32. 3
Which when his <i>cruell</i> enemy espyde,	III. vii. 42. 8
curs't that <i>cruell</i> chauce	III. vii. 45. 4
that <i>cruell</i> Queene avengeresse,	III. viii. 20. 6
afterwardes affray with <i>cruell</i> threat,	III. ix. 9. 3
angry Gods and <i>cruell</i> skie	III. ix. 33. 4
With zelous envy of Greekes <i>cruell</i> fact	III. ix. 38. 6
he with <i>cruell</i> warre was entainted	III. ix. 42. 2
Soone as the <i>cruell</i> flames yslakel were,	III. x. 17. 1
wreake your sorrow on your <i>cruell</i> foe;	III. xi. 15. 5
That <i>cruell</i> element, which all things feare,	III. xi. 22. 4
<i>cruell</i> Mulciber would not obey His threatfull pride,	III. xi. 26. 5
<i>cruell</i> battailes, which he whilome fought	III. xi. 29. 6
<i>cruell</i> Cupid, not herewith content,	III. xi. 38. 7
Ne did he spare (so <i>cruell</i> was the Elle)	III. xi. 45. 1
in his <i>cruell</i> fist A mortall bow	III. xi. 48. 1
whilome captived in their dayes To <i>cruell</i> love,	III. xi. 52. 5
rather stird to <i>cruell</i> enmity,	III. xii. 1. 8
(The worke of <i>cruell</i> hand)	III. xii. 20. 8
he much rejoiced in his <i>cruell</i> minde.	III. xii. 22. 9
Seeming transfixed with a <i>cruell</i> dart;	III. xii. 31. 6
The <i>cruell</i> steale, which thrild her dying hart,	III. xii. 38. 1
Through <i>cruell</i> knife that her deare heart did kerve:	IV. i. 4. 5
With murderous weapons arm'd to <i>cruell</i> fight,	IV. ii. 16. 2
Have rays'd this <i>cruell</i> warre and outrage fell,	IV. ii. 24. 4

Cruel—Continued.

That <i>cruell</i> Atropos eftsoones undid,	IV. ii. 48. 7
<i>cruell</i> battell twixt themselves doe make,	IV. iii. 16. 6
Now made forget their former <i>cruell</i> mood,	IV. iii. 39. 4
when she saw that <i>cruell</i> war so ended,	IV. iii. 50. 4
he amongst them <i>cruell</i> havoicke makes,	IV. iv. 34. 6
Shew'd all his bodie bare unto the <i>cruell</i> dent,	IV. vi. 15. 9
Ah, <i>cruell</i> hand! and thrise more <i>cruell</i> hart,	IV. vi. 16. 8
<i>cruell</i> sword out of his fingers slacke Fell downe,	IV. vi. 21. 5
with thy <i>cruell</i> darts Doest conquer,	IV. vii. 1. 1
the reliques of his feast And <i>cruell</i> spoyle,	IV. vii. 6. 4
Latonaes daughter, <i>cruell</i> kynde,	IV. vii. 30. 5
With fell despight her <i>cruell</i> arrowes tynde,	IV. vii. 30. 7
wrath of <i>cruell</i> wight on thee yrake,	IV. viii. 14. 8
theirs that have so <i>cruell</i> thee forlorne!,	IV. viii. 15. 4
Did closely with a <i>cruell</i> one consent,	IV. viii. 16. 7
his <i>cruell</i> foe that him purswd in sight,	IV. viii. 40. 9
Complaining of her <i>cruell</i> Paramoure,	IV. ix. 6. 3
This <i>cruell</i> conflict raised thereabout,	IV. ix. 24. 8
on his foes did worke full <i>cruell</i> wracke;	IV. ix. 25. 4
Faint friends when they fall out most <i>cruell</i> fomen bee,	IV. ix. 27. 9
<i>cruell</i> blades, yet steeming with whot bloud,	IV. ix. 29. 4
they for nought their <i>cruell</i> hands would stay,	IV. ix. 31. 3
the cause of their so <i>cruell</i> heat,	IV. ix. 35. 8
with his killing bow And <i>cruell</i> shafts,	IV. x. 55. 4
that <i>cruell</i> stroke Which Britomart him gave,	IV. xi. 5. 8
his foe, A <i>cruell</i> Tyrant,	IV. xii. 29. 8
As withered weed through <i>cruell</i> winters tine,	IV. xii. 34. 6
Against that <i>cruell</i> Tyrant, which opprest The faire Irena,	V. i. 13. 3
A cursed <i>cruell</i> Sarazin doth wonne,	V. ii. 4. 6
With <i>cruell</i> chaufe their courages they whet,	V. ii. 15. 3
With bright Chrysaor in his <i>cruell</i> hand,	V. ii. 18. 2
whom <i>cruell</i> tempest drives Upon a rocke,	V. ii. 50. 1
being freed from Proteus <i>cruell</i> hand,	V. iii. 2. 1
there all day confinew'd <i>cruell</i> fight,	V. iii. 7. 3
this the sword which wrought those <i>cruell</i> stounds,	V. iii. 22. 1
bent against them selves their <i>cruell</i> hands;	V. iv. 5. 7
To joyne the combate with <i>cruell</i> intent,	V. iv. 6. 6
suffred <i>cruell</i> shipwracke by the way;	V. iv. 13. 8
Meaning on him their <i>cruell</i> hands to lay,	V. iv. 23. 8
'The cause, they say, of this her <i>cruell</i> hate,	V. iv. 30. 1
So <i>cruell</i> doale amongst her maides divide,	V. iv. 39. 3
seiz'd her <i>cruell</i> claws Upon the carkasse,	V. iv. 40. 6
No hand so <i>cruell</i> , nor no hart so hard,	V. v. 13. 5
<i>cruell</i> heavens have heapt an heavy fate;	V. v. 36. 3
Which when the <i>cruell</i> Amazon perceived,	V. v. 47. 1
Restraines those sterne hehests and <i>cruell</i> doomes of his,	V. vii. 22. 9
Nath'lesse that stroke so <i>cruell</i> passage found,	V. vii. 33. 1
Crying to them their <i>cruell</i> hands to stay,	V. viii. 10. 8
'To all which <i>cruell</i> tyranny, they say, He is provokt,	V. viii. 20. 1
drawne of <i>cruell</i> steedes which he had fed With flesh of men, V. viii. 28. 6	V. viii. 28. 6
Did stay her <i>cruell</i> hand ere she her raught;	V. viii. 48. 2
after that he had foyled The <i>cruell</i> Souldan,	V. ix. 2. 8
They doe his anger calme, and <i>cruell</i> vengeance stay,	V. ix. 31. 9
A <i>cruell</i> carle, the which all strangers slew,	V. x. 10. 3
For ayde against that <i>cruell</i> Tyrants theft,	V. x. 14. 4
<i>cruell</i> enemies increased more,	V. xi. 54. 2
Made <i>cruell</i> havoicke of the haser crew,	V. xi. 59. 6
Artegall, seeing his <i>cruell</i> deed,	V. xi. 65. 6
Which <i>cruell</i> outrage when as Artegall Did well avize,	V. xii. 18. 1
high did reare His <i>cruell</i> hand to smite him mortally,	V. xii. 20. 3
What <i>cruell</i> hand thy wretched thraldome wrought,	VI. i. 12. 3
There then began a fearefull <i>cruell</i> fray,	VI. i. 36. 1
Their <i>cruell</i> strokes and terrible affright;	VI. i. 36. 7
what <i>cruell</i> hand hath thus arayd This knight,	VI. ii. 42. 3
Yet ceast he not for all that <i>cruell</i> wound,	VI. iii. 51. 1
And saved from his <i>cruell</i> villany,	VI. iii. 51. 7
Seeing his sharpe assault and <i>cruell</i> stoure,	VI. iv. 3. 3
A <i>cruell</i> Beare, the which an infant bore,	VI. iv. 17. 8
Cnashing his <i>cruell</i> teeth at him in vaine,	VI. iv. 22. 8
to these happie fortunes <i>cruell</i> fate,	VI. iv. 30. 5
Without compassion of her <i>cruell</i> smarts;	VI. v. 33. 4
<i>Cruell</i> Typhoon, whose tempestuous rage,	VI. vi. 11. 8
With all the evill termes and <i>cruell</i> meane,	VI. vii. 39. 5
Whose <i>cruell</i> handling when that Squire beheld,	VI. vii. 45. 1
Bull, whose <i>cruell</i> hornes doe threat Desperate daunger,	VI. vii. 47. 2
his <i>cruell</i> hand to stay,	VI. viii. 29. 2
out of his <i>cruell</i> hands;	VI. ix. 11. 8
Such was the confliet of those <i>cruell</i> Briganta there,	VI. xi. 17. 9
To stay their <i>cruell</i> hands from slaughter fell,	VI. xi. 20. 5
with unkind disdain And <i>cruell</i> rigour,	VI. xi. 24. 4
With <i>cruell</i> rage and dreadfull violence,	VI. xi. 30. 4
Of cursing th' heavens, that so <i>cruell</i> were To her,	VI. xi. 33. 6
As if he would have rent him with his <i>cruell</i> claws;	VI. xii. 29. 9
doth play Her <i>cruell</i> sports to many mens decay?	VII. vi. 1. 5
with their death his <i>cruell</i> life dooth feed;	VII. vii. 24. 8
She, <i>cruell</i> warrior, doth herselfe addresse,	Am. xi. 3
Have ever since me kept in <i>cruell</i> bands,	Am. xii. 12
But she, more <i>cruell</i> , and more salvage wyld,	Am. xx. 9
in bloody bath . . . her <i>cruell</i> hands embrew,	Am. xxxi. 12
through tempesta <i>cruel</i> wracke,	Am. xxxviii. 1
To be so <i>cruell</i> to an humbled foe?	Am. xli. 2
this continuall, <i>cruell</i> , civill warre,	Am. xlv. 5
My <i>cruell</i> fayre straight bids me wend my way;	Am. xlv. 2
Whome, . . . she kills with <i>cruell</i> pryde,	Am. xlvii. 7
they take pleasure in her <i>cruell</i> play,	Am. xlvii. 11
whom too <i>cruell</i> hand Did make the matter,	Am. xlviii. 1
Fayre <i>cruell</i> ! why are ye so fierce and <i>cruell</i> ?	Am. xlix. 1
Right so my <i>cruell</i> fayre with me doth play;	Am. liii. 5
which her made attonce so <i>cruell</i> faire,	Am. lv. 4

Cruel—Continued.

Fayre ye be sure, but <i>cruell</i> and unkind,	Am. lvi. 1
to make these <i>cruell</i> stoures,	Am. lviii. 10
Ye <i>cruell</i> one! what glory can be got,	Am. lviii. 11
the <i>cruell</i> boy . . . Would needs the fly pursue;	Epig. iv. 21
forgets the <i>cruell</i> carelesse elfe tis mothers heast to prove,	Epig. iv. 57
all my cares, which <i>cruell</i> Love collected,	Epith. 317
by thy <i>cruell</i> darts to thee subdued,	H.L. 14
The <i>cruell</i> workor of your kindly smarts,	H.L. 32
Making their <i>cruell</i> rage thy scornfull game,	H.L. 47
He freely gave to be both rent and torne Of <i>cruell</i> hands,	H.H.L. 151
Crueler. <i>Cruell</i> Orpheus, thou much <i>cruelter</i> ,	Gn. 470
Cruelly. <i>Cruell</i> fell upon their flock in folde,	Hub. 335
slaine her Lambe most <i>cruellie</i> ,	Hub. 1210
My dearest Lord . . . <i>cruelly</i> was slaine;	I. ii. 23. 9
blood, which <i>cruelly</i> was spilt On cursed tree,	I. x. 57. 5
Her golden lockes most <i>cruelly</i> she rent,	II. i. 15. 4
so <i>cruelly</i> have swayd Against that knight!	II. viii. 46. 7
Yet sith his fate so <i>cruelly</i> did fall,	II. viii. 52. 7
conquered, and <i>cruelly</i> did slay,	II. x. 10. 9
Of that third troupe was <i>cruelly</i> assayd;	II. xi. 11. 2
<i>Cruelly</i> they assayed that fit Fort,	II. xi. 13. 5
hideous Ordinaunce Upon the Bulwarkes <i>cruelly</i> did play,	II. xi. 14. 4
eke himselfe her <i>cruelly</i> exyld:	III. vi. 50. 5
slew him <i>cruelly</i> ere any reskew came,	III. vii. 28. 9
My Lady and my love so <i>cruelly</i> to pen!	III. xi. 10. 9
'My Lady and my love is <i>cruelly</i> pend,	III. xi. 11. 1
erst all entres wont so <i>cruelly</i> to scorch,	III. xi. 42. 9
in his side The mortall point most <i>cruelly</i> empight;	IV. iii. 10. 4
So <i>cruelly</i> these Knights strove for that Ladies sake,	IV. iii. 16. 9
afterwardes themselves doth <i>cruelly</i> devoure,	IV. vii. 12. 9
there in chaynes her <i>cruelly</i> did bind,	IV. xi. 2. 5
All whom a Scythian king . . . Slew <i>cruelly</i> ,	IV. xi. 37. 9
So <i>cruelly</i> did him pursew and chace,	V. viii. 36. 6
right and wrong most <i>cruelly</i> confound;	V. xii. 2. 7
<i>cruelly</i> does wound whom so she wils:	V. xii. 36. 5
bite, and <i>cruelly</i> torment,	VI. i. 8. 9
With full intent him <i>cruelly</i> to kill,	VI. iii. 49. 2
murderd <i>cruelly</i> by a rebellious Mayd,	VI. vii. 34. 9
The more they him misust, and <i>cruelly</i> did beat,	VI. viii. 3. 9
Their Captaine there they <i>cruelly</i> found kild,	VI. xi. 21. 1
in dongeon deepe Without compassion <i>cruelly</i> he threw;	VI. xii. 5. 7
Full <i>cruelly</i> the Beast did rage and rore,	VI. xii. 31. 1
The love which me so <i>cruelly</i> tormenteth,	Am. xlii. 1
thou art disposed <i>cruelly</i> ,	Epig. iv. 17
Cruel-minded. his <i>cruell</i> minded hart Empierced was,	V. v. 13. 1
Three mightie ones, and <i>cruell</i> minded eke,	VI. v. 13. 3
Cruelness. gan renew her former <i>cruelnesse</i> ;	V. v. 14. 4
the reproch of pride and <i>cruelnesse</i> ,	VI. i. 41. 4
But taketh glory in her <i>cruelnesse</i> ,	Am. xx. 12
Cruelties. Let them feele the utmost of your <i>crueltyes</i> ;	Am. xlix. 9
Cruelly. <i>cruellie</i> , the signe of currish kinde,	Hub. 1134
Against the seas enroching <i>cruellie</i> ,	Col. 275
holding idly The broken reliques of their former <i>cruelty</i> ,	I. ii. 16. 9
joyd to make prooffe of her <i>cruelty</i> ,	I. vi. 31. 6
they . . . The piteous pray of his fiera <i>cruelty</i> have bin,	I. vii. 45. 9
Drew . . . A handson stripling with great <i>crueltee</i> ,	II. iv. 3. 7
breathes out wrath and hainous <i>crueltee</i> ;	II. iv. 43. 8
y scuth yogh, signe of sad <i>crueltee</i> ,	II. x. 24. 9
with fell <i>cruelty</i> In their avenge,	III. iii. 46. 8
felt the <i>crueltee</i> Of his sharpe dartes,	III. vi. 14. 4
with spoiles and <i>cruelty</i> Ransackt the world,	III. vi. 49. 5
with great <i>cruelty</i> Rored and raged,	III. vii. 33. 7
refuge from the Monsters <i>cruelty</i> ,	III. viii. 21. 2
No living creature could his <i>cruelty</i> asswage,	III. viii. 28. 9
The hevens such <i>crueltie</i> ahhorre,	III. viii. 48. 9
all the world confound with <i>cruelty</i> ;	III. x. 33. 8
How suffrest thou such shamefull <i>cruelty</i> ,	III. xi. 9. 4
The other cleped <i>Cruelly</i> by name;	III. xii. 19. 3
They did much more their <i>cruelty</i> increase;	IV. ii. 19. 5
she it all did mar with <i>cruelty</i> and pride,	IV. ix. 14. 9
He thought her to compell by <i>crueltie</i> and awe,	IV. xi. 2. 9
Yet still her <i>crueltie</i> increased more,	V. v. 7. 3
Such is the <i>crueltie</i> of womenkynd,	V. v. 25. 1
Their hardned hearts, enur'd to bloud and <i>cruelty</i> ,	V. viii. 1. 9
Tygres seath In <i>crueltie</i> and outrage she did pas,	V. viii. 49. 8
now his <i>cruelty</i> so sore she drad,	V. x. 18. 7
for more horror and more <i>crueltie</i> ,	V. x. 29. 1
Had stayned with reprochfull <i>crueltie</i> In guiltlesse blood,	V. xii. 40. 6
I . . . gan to blame him for such <i>cruelty</i> ,	VI. ii. 11. 3
if men you of <i>cruelty</i> accuse,	VI. viii. 1. 8
<i>cruelty</i> and hardnesse from you chace,	VI. viii. 2. 4
they gan augment Their <i>cruelty</i> ,	VI. viii. 4. 7
now your crime with <i>cruelty</i> pursew!	VI. viii. 7. 7
A monstrous <i>cruelty</i> gainst course of kynde!	VI. viii. 36. 5
to torment me thus with <i>cruelty</i> ,	Am. xxv. 7
Such <i>cruelty</i> she would have soone abhord,	Am. xxxi. 14
their <i>cruelty</i> doth still increase,	Am. xxxvi. 7
Onely let her abstaine from <i>cruelty</i> ,	Am. xliii. 13
through your <i>cruelty</i> , With sorrow dimmed . . . it were,	Am. xlv. 9
therewith doe ber <i>cruelty</i> compare,	Am. lv. 2
change thy <i>cruelty</i> , Or give like leave unto the fly,	Epig. iv. 19
againc enured His former <i>cruelty</i> ,	Epig. iv. 54
Crumbs. He crammed them with <i>crumbs</i> of Benefices,	Hub. 1153
Crumenal. Is nowe fast stalled in her <i>crumenall</i> ,	S.C. S. 119
Crupper. Nigh a speare length behind his <i>crouper</i> fell;	III. i. 6. 7
tonch her <i>crouper</i> with her crown,	III. iv. 15. 9
overbore beyond his <i>crouper</i> quight;	IV. iv. 40. 7
Crusht. life nigh <i>crusht</i> out of his panting brest;	I. viii. 16. 3
<i>crusht</i> his carcas so against his brest,	II. xi. 42. 2
That they have <i>crusht</i> the Crab,	V. Pr. 6. 3

Crusts. Theyr sheepe han *crusts*, S.C. Jul. 187
Cry. See **Outcry.**
 rout of Faunes With hideous *cry* assembled Bel.¹ x. 12
 Soone as my younglings *cryen* for the dam S.C. Ap. 95
 (then gan he *crye*) S.C. May 255
 he heavily departed With piteous *crie*, Gn. 640
 unto them the Foxe alowd did *cry*, Hub. 1070
 'But while (unhappie wight!) doo I thus *crie*, Ti. 176
 made the Easterne Conquerour to *crie*, Ti. 432
 heavens refuse to heare a wretches *cry*; D. 355
 Horrible, hideous, roaring with hoarse *crie*! Col. 199
 Then do they *cry* and call to love apace, Col. 879
 With hollow howling, and lamenting *cry*; I. iii. 23. 2
cry, and curse, and raile, and rend her heare, I. iii. 25. 2
 ghosts . . . with sharp sbrilling shriekes doe bootlesse *cry*, I. v. 33. 5
 Duessa loud to him gan *crye*, I. vii. 14. 4
 At her so piteous *cry* was much amov'd Her champion I. viii. 21. 1
 no man car'd to answer to his *crye*: I. viii. 29. 7
 Ay wont to laugh when them I heard to *cry*, I. ix. 10. 5
 like a Lyon he would *cry* and rore, I. x. 28. 2
 At last be was compeld to *cry* perforce, II. v. 23. 7
 Then gan the cursed wretch alowd to *cry*, II. vii. 60. 6
 all the fields resounded with the ruefull *cry*. II. viii. 3. 9
 His feeble feet directed to the *cry*; II. viii. 4. 5
 with outrageous *cry* A thousand villeins rownd about them II. ix. 13. 1
 They rcard a most outrageous dreadfull yelling *cry*: II. xi. 17. 9
 suddene horronr and confused *cry* II. xi. 20. 1
 th' one of them with dreadfull yelling *crye*, II. xi. 47. 3
 they heard a ruefull *cry* II. xii. 27. 2
 ill it were to hearken to her *cry*, II. xii. 28. 6
 with earnest *cry* Badd those same six forbearc III. i. 22. 8
 to her *cry* they list not lenden eare, III. i. 23. 1
 streight embraced she to him did *cry* III. x. 13. 6
 he stamp, he lowd did *cry*, III. x. 17. 7
 all the way full loud for aide did *crie*, IV. viii. 38. 4
 with his *cry* The Tyrant selfe came forth IV. viii. 62. 1
 Then gan she loudly *cry*, and weepe, and waile, IV. ix. 7. 6
 on him catching hold gan loud to *crie* V. i. 18. 2
 The *cry* whereof entring the hollow cave V. ix. 10. 1
 Then gan the Peoples *cry* and Commons sute V. ix. 44. 7
 Then gan she *cry* much louder then afore, V. xi. 39. 1
 looking up unto the *cry* to lest, VI. i. 17. 4
 he for dread of death gan loude to *crie* VI. i. 22. 8
 But chaste him still for all his Ladies *cry*: VI. iii. 51. 2
 Gan *cry* aloud with horrible affright, VI. iv. 8. 8
 As if his *cry* did meane for helpe to call VI. iv. 18. 3
 by the *cry* he follow'd, and purswcd fast. VI. iv. 18. 9
 had not the Ladies *cry* Procur'd the Prince VI. viii. 29. 1
 Gan *cry* to them aloud to helpe her VI. x. 34. 9
 'Die? out alas!' then Calidore did *cry*, VI. xi. 29. 5
 The hue and *cry* was rayسد all about; VI. xi. 46. 2
 Led with the infants *cry* that loud did weepe, VI. xii. 9. 3
 cats, that wrawling still did *cry*; VI. xii. 27. 4
 when I laugh, she mocks; and, when I *cry*, She laughs, Am. liv. 11
 when he saw me stung and *cry*, He tooke his wings, Epig. i. 5
Crying. *cry*ing lowd, Loel now bebolde Bel.² i. 9
 They *cry*ing creep out of their mothers woomb, Ti. 48
 my voyce is spent with *cry*ing; D. 414
 a piteous yelling voyce was heard, *Crying*, I. ii. 31. 2
*cry*ing, 'Mercy!' loud, II. iii. 6. 9
 Trompart forth stept . . . Out *cry*ing: II. iii. 34. 8
*Cry*ing; 'Let be that Lady debonaire, II. vi. 28. 4
*Cry*ing with piteous voyce, II. vi. 32. 4
 Led with that wofull Ladies piteous *cry*ing, IV. vii. 25. 3
 Her selfe then tooke he . . . In vaine loud *cry*ing, V. ii. 27. 2
*Cry*ing to them their cruell hands to stay, V. viii. 10. 8
*Cry*ing to them in vaine that nould his *cry*ing heare. V. viii. 41. 9
*Cry*ing for helpe aloud: V. ix. 14. 6
*Cry*ing in vaine for helpe, when helpe was past: V. ix. 19. 6
*Cry*ing, and holding up her wretched hands V. xi. 44. 8
 a ruefull shriek Of one loud *cry*ing, VI. i. 17. 2
*Cry*ing aloud ('in vaine) to shew her sad misfarc VI. iii. 24. 5
 his lovely litle spoile *Cry*ing for food VI. iv. 25. 8
*Cry*ing in vaine to her him to bemone; VI. vi. 30. 5
 Wringing her hands, and ruefully loud *cry*ing? VI. xi. 23. 7
*Cry*ing aloud with strong confused noyce, Epith. 138
Crysogone. See **Chrysogone.**
Crystal. *Christall* frises, Bel.¹ iv. 3
 lively streame, more cleere than *Christall* is, Rev. iv. 12
 shining *Christall*, which from top to base Bel. ii. 6
 As cleare as *Christall* Bel. xii. 2
 the fryses *christall*, Bel.² iv. 3
 to kisse their *christall* faces, S.C. Jun. 30
 Her owne like image in a *christall* brooke. Gn. 88
 fresh springing wells, as *christall* neate, Gn. 119
 looke into the *Christall* firmament: T.M. 506
 where the *christall* Thamis wont to slide Ti. 134
 To mount aloft unto the *Cristall* skie, Mu. 44
 parching droughth drie up the *christall* wells; D. 333
 Both *christall* wells and shadie groves forsooke, As. 45
 Thereby a *christall* streame did gently play, I. i. 34. 8
 Fidelia . . . Like sunny beames threw from her *Christall* face I. x. 12. 7
 that bright towre, all built of *christall* clene, I. x. 58. 5
 Some wrestle, some do run, some bathe in *christall* flood. I. xii. 7. 9
 all of *Christall* did Panthea build: II. x. 73. 4
 The trembling groves, the *christall* running by, II. xii. 58. 7
 drops of *Christall* seemd for wantones to weep. II. xii. 61. 9
 through the *christall* waves appeared plaine: II. xii. 64. 7

Crystal—Continued.

The *Christall* humor stood congealed rownd; III. v. 29. 4
 soone as calmed was the *christall* ayre, III. v. 61. 8
 adowne out of her *christall* eyne III. vii. 9. 1
 As she sate carlesse by a *crystal* flood IV. ii. 45. 4
 Laomedie like the *christall* sheene; IV. xi. 51. 3
 Upon the litle brest, like *christall* bright, VI. xii. 7. 7
 up-held With thousand *Crystal* pillars VII. vi. 10. 4
 Nor unto *Cristall*; for nought may them sever: Am. ix. 11
 in your glasse of *crystal* clene, Am. xlv. 1
 Clearer then *crystal*, would therein appere. Am. xlv. 12
 Behold your faces as the *christall* bright, Epith. 64
 And, last, that mightie shining *christall* wall, H.II.B. 41
 floating on the *Christal* Flood; Proth. 57
Crystal-glass. His face, more cleere then *Christall* glasse, S.C. Jul. 159
 As cleare as the *christall* glasse; S.C. Au. 80
 the streame, as cleare as *christall* glas: I. vii. 6. 3
 like to *christall* glasse, IV. x. 39. 7
 the waves, glittering like *Christall* glas. IV. xi. 27. 3
Crystal-stone. face did seeme as cleare as *Christall* stane, III. i. 15. 4
Crystalline. theyr yellow heare *Crystalline* humor dropped II. xii. 65. 6
Cteatus. The rich *Cteatus*; and Eurytus long; IV. xi. 14. 1
Cubits. frame, An hundred *cubits* (*cubites*) high Bel. ii. 2
Cubits. depth exceeded not three *cubits* high, II. xii. 62. 6
Cubs. He fed his *cubs* with fat of all the soyle, Hub. 1151
Cuckold. Whom she hath vow'd to dub a fayre *Cucquold*. II. x. 11. 5
Cuckoo. The merry *Cuckoo*, messenger of Spring, Am. xix. 1
 unlesse she turne to thee Ere *Cuckoo* end Am. xix. 14
 So does the *Cuckoo*, when the Mavis sings, Am. lxxxiv. 3
Cud. chaw the tender prickles in her *Cud*; Gn. 86
 Long thus he chawd the *cud* of inward griefe, III. x. 18. 1
 She chaw'd the *cud* of lover's careful plight; V. v. 27. 2
 Chawing the *cud* of griefe and inward paine, V. vi. 19. 2
Cuddy. *Cuddie*, I wote thou kenst litle good, S.C. F. 85
 Sike a judge as *Cuddie* were for a king, S.C. Au. 52
 Now say it, *Cuddie*, as thou art a ladde: S.C. Au. 143
Cuddie, fresh *Cuddie*, the lifest boye, S.C. Au. 195
Cuddie, for shame! hold up thy heavey head, S.C. O. 1
 What good thereof to *Cuddie* can arise? S.C. O. 18
Cuddie, the prayse is better then the price, S.C. O. 19
Cuddie shall have a Kidde to store his farme. S.C. O. 120
 a bonie swaine, That *Cuddy* hight, Col. 81
 (then *Cuddy* sayd) Col. 290
 'Ah! *Cuddy* (then quoth Colin) Col. 292
 'Colin, (said *Cuddy* then) Col. 616
 some celestiall rage Of love (quoth *Cuddy*) Col. 824
Cuddy's. So mought our *Cuddies* name to heaven sounde. S.C. O. 54
Cuds. The whiles his flock their chawd *cuds* do eate. Gn. 144
Cuff. Who well it wards, and quytheth *cuff* with *cuff*: I. ii. 17. 3
Cuffing. Now *cuffing* close, now chacing to and fro, IV. iv. 29. 6
Cuirass. Instead of *Curriets* and bases fit for fight, V. v. 20. 9
 Stayd not, till through his *curat* it did glyde, V. viii. 34. 8
 His shield, his helmet, and his *curats* hare; VI. v. 8. 7
Cullabine, -bynes. See **Columbine, -s.**
Culver. More light then *Culver* in the Faulcons fist. II. vii. 34. 6
 in foote doth beare A trembling *Culver*, III. vii. 39. 2
 the *Culver*, on the bared bough, Sits mourning, Am. lxxxvii. 1
Culverins. As three great *Culverings* for battrie bent, V. x. 34. 6
Culvers. Like wofull *Culvers*, doo sit wayling now, T.M. 246
Combered. whiles he strove his *combred* clubbe to quight I. viii. 10. 4
 whiles he *combred* was therewith so sore, V. xii. 22. 8
 Whom when as he thus *combred* did behold, VI. iv. 22. 1
Combers. Thy wast bignes but *combers* the grownd, S.C. F. 133
Cumbrous. With mortall cares and *cumbrous* worlds anoy! Ti. 305
 A cloud of *cumbrous* gnattes doe him molest, I. i. 23. 5
cumbrous conflict which they did sustaine, II. ix. 17. 5
 streight his *cumbrous* armes aside did lay VI. v. 10. 6
 Me no such cares nor *cumbrous* thoughts offend, VI. ix. 22. 6
Cumin. *Cummin* good for eyes, Mu. 188
Cunning. See **Coming.**
Cundah. fierce *Cundah* gan shortly to envy II. x. 33. 2
Cunedag. *Cunedagius.* See **Cundah.**
Cunning. Yet, as I conne, my *cunning* I will strayne. S.C. N. 52
 Made me by arte more *cunning* in the same. S.C. D. 42
 all the *cunning* meanes he could devise: Hub. 847
 No counterpoint of *cunning* policie, Hub. 1140
 his *cunning* theveries He wents to worke, Hub. 1287
 judge of Natures *cunning* operation, T.M. 501
 Might in their divers *cunning* ever dare Mu. 367
 Of each a part I stole by *cunning* theft: Ded.Son. xvii.13
 he by *cunning* sleights in at the window crept. I. iii. 17. 9
 His *cunning* hand gan to his wounds to lay, I. v. 44. 2
 to disery the crafty *cunning* traine, I. vii. 1. 2
 An Altare, carv'd with *cunning* ymagery, I. viii. 36. 2
 hopelesse, hartlesse, gan the *cunning* thiefe Perswade us dye, I. ix. 29. 7
 That *cunning* Architect of canerd guyle, II. i. 1. 1
 With *cunning* traynes him to entrap unawares, II. i. 4. 2
 In *cunning* sleights and practick knavery, II. iii. 9. 6
 by Natures *cunning* hand Bene choycely picked out II. vi. 12. 3
 Arachne high did liffe Her *cunning* web, II. vii. 28. 8
 yvory Which *cunning* Craftesman hand hath overlaid II. ix. 41. 6
 As well in curious instruments as *cunning* laics, II. x. 59. 9
 defects From her most *cunning* hand escaped hee; II. xii. 23. 4
 with *cunning* hand was pourtrahd The love of Venus III. i. 34. 3
 Framed in goldsmithes forge and *cunning* hand: IV. vi. 20. 4
 goldsmithes *cunning* could not understand IV. vi. 20. 5
 to his *cunning* feat The stubborn mettall seeketh to subdew, V. v. 7. 6
 So well as could with *cunning* hand he wrought, V. vii. 6. 3
 your selfe were caught in *cunning* snare Am. lxxi. 5
 want of *cunning* made me bold, Epig. i. 3

Cunningly. At that good knight so cunningly didst rove, . . . A. Pr. 3. 3
 bricke, Which cunningly was without mortar laid, . . . I. iv. 4. 2
 Were ruinous and old, but painted cunningly, . . . I. iv. 5. 9
 Bardes, that . . . Can tune their timely voices cunningly; . . . I. v. 3. 7
 With boughes and arbours woven cunningly, . . . II. vi. 2. 8
 Of that same wood it fram'd was cunningly, . . . II. xii. 41. 1
 (so cunningly the rude And scorned partes were mingled, . . . II. xii. 59. 1
 that same net so cunningly was wound, . . . II. xii. 82. 2
 So cunningly enwoven were, . . . IV. xi. 27. 4
 So cunningly she wrought her crafts assay, . . . V. v. 52. 5
 in her person cunningly did shade, . . . V. vii. 3. 3
 with sly skill so cunningly them dresses, . . . Am. xxxvii. 3
Cup. wine of hooredome in a cup she bare, . . . Rev. ii. 8
 betweene the Cuppe And golden Diademe, . . . S.C. Jul. 19
 such a cup hast thou ever seen? . . . S.C. Au. 35
 his cup embost with Imagery, . . . Ga. 103
 Then tooke the angrie witch her golden cup, . . . J. viii. 14. 1
 Her golden cup she cast unto the ground, . . . I. viii. 25. 2
 in her right hand bore a cup of gold, . . . I. x. 13. 2
 With cup thus charmd him parting she deceivd; . . . II. i. 55. 3
 In her left hand a Cup of gold she held, . . . II. xii. 56. 1
 Whose sappy liquor . . . Into her cup she scruzd, . . . II. xii. 56. 4
 The cup to ground did violently cast, . . . II. xii. 57. 3
 The guilty cup she fained to mistake, . . . III. ix. 31. 2
 Whom Jove . . . chose his cup to beare; . . . III. xii. 7. 4
 in her other hand a cup she held, . . . IV. iii. 42. 8
 Her golden cup to them for drinke she raught, . . . IV. iii. 48. 8
 That I mote drinke the cup whereof she dranke, . . . V. i. 15. 7
Cupid. Cupide . . . Did lend her secret aide, . . . Mu. 126
 Cupid selfe of them ashamed is, . . . Col. 768
 pure and spotlesse Cupid forth she brought, . . . Col. 803
 Hast Cupid selfe depainted in his kynd, . . . Col. 898
 Like as Cupido on Idaean hill, . . . II. viii. 6. 1
 little Cupid playd His wanton sportes, . . . II. ix. 34. 6
 Cupid still amongst them kindled lustfull fyres, . . . III. i. 39. 9
 she her dearest sonne Cupido sought, . . . III. vi. 20. 7
 Pleasure, the daughter of Cupid and Psyche late, . . . III. vi. 50. 9
 Cupid selfe, it seeing, close did smyle, . . . III. x. 5. 7
 cruell Cupid, not herewith content, . . . III. xi. 38. 7
 The maske of Cupid, and th' enchanted Chamber, . . . III. xii. Arg.
 Cupid their eldest brother; . . . IV. x. 42. 7
 Cupid, with his killing bow, . . . IV. x. 55. 3
 on a day, when Cupid kept his court, . . . IV. vii. 32. 6
 Which when as Cupid heard, he waxed wroth; . . . VI. vii. 33. 6
 All which when Cupid heard, . . . VI. vii. 35. 3
 Cupid selfe about her flutted all in greene, . . . VII. vii. 34. 9
 Such as they faine Dan Cupid to have bene, . . . VII. vii. 46. 7
 speare of Cupid forty yeares contains; . . . Am. ix. 10
 She chaunst to come where Cupid lay, . . . Epig. ii. 2
 to my Dame How little Cupid humbly came, . . . Epig. iii. 2
 never blush, Cupid, quoth I, . . . Epig. iii. 7
Cupid's. freed is from Cupids yoke by fate, . . . Col. 566
 Cupid's wanton snare As hell she hated; . . . I. x. 30. 5
 Mars is Cupidos frend, . . . II. vi. 35. 7
 had not yet felt Cupides wanton rage; . . . II. ix. 18. 2
 all Cupids warres they did repeat, . . . III. xi. 29. 5
 To shew Dan Cupids powre and great effort; . . . III. xi. 46. 5
 quenched is with Cupids greater flame; . . . IV. ix. 2. 2
 Cupids man with Venus mayd to hold, . . . IV. x. 54. 7
 wondred much at Cupids judgment wise, . . . VI. viii. 25. 2
 Love wounded my Loves hart, But Diane beasts with Cupids dart, . . . Epig. ii. 8
Cups. Let powre in lavish cups and thirlike bitts, . . . S.C. O. 105
 Nereus crownes with cups; his mates him plcdg around, . . . I. iii. 31. 9
 aye the cups their bancks did overflow; . . . III. i. 51. 6
 betweene the cups she did prepare Way to her love, . . . III. i. 51. 7
 Poure not by cups, but by the belly full, . . . Epith. 251
Cur. thy Ball is a bold bigge curre, . . . S.C. S. 164
 Never had shepheard so kene a kurre, . . . S.C. S. 182
 As Shepherdes curre, that in darke eveninges shade, . . . II. vi. 39. 4
 Like as a curre doth felly bite and teare, . . . IV. viii. 36. 5
 that curre, barking with bitter sownd, . . . VI. v. 19. 5
 Feeling some curre behinde his heeles to hite, . . . VI. vi. 27. 6
Curate. Being some honest Curate, or some Vicker, . . . Hub. 429
Curat(s). See **Cuirass.**
Curb. As stubborn steed, that is with curb restrained, . . . D. 194
 As much disdayning to the curbe to yield; . . . I. i. 1. 7
 Gan coyne straight lawes to curb their liberty; . . . III. ii. 2. 6
 Lordings curbe that commons over-aw, . . . V. ii. 38. 8
Curbed. His stubborn steed with curbed canon bitt, . . . I. vii. 37. 6
 that proud avenging boy . . . curbd my libertee, . . . I. ix. 12. 4
Curdled. With curdled blood and filthie gore deformed, . . . As. 152
 curdled cold his corage gan assaile, . . . I. vii. 6. 7
 through every vaine The curdled cold ran, . . . I. ix. 52. 2
Curdles. curdles the blood and pricks the harte; . . . S.C. F. 46
Cur dog. this Curdog, by my coste, (Meaning the Foxe) . . . Hub. 294
 Is bayted of a mastiffe and a hound And a curre-dog, . . . VI. v. 19. 3
Curds. give him curds and clouted Creame, . . . S.C. N. 99
Curdy. His cruell wounds, with curdy blond congeald, . . . I. v. 29. 6
 Whose clawes were newly dipt in curdy blood, . . . III. iii. 47. 5
 in gore And curdy blood enwallowed, . . . III. iv. 34. 8
Cure. kydst not ene to cure thy sore hart-roote, . . . S.C. D. 93
 Duesse . . . for His cure to hell does goe, . . . I. v. Arg.
 let stay Avengles sonne there in the leaches cure; . . . I. v. 44. 6
 a Leach, . . . could cure the same; . . . I. x. 23. 9
 Old Glauce cast to cure this Ladies griefe; . . . III. iii. 5. 2
 To cure her sonne, as he his faith had lent, . . . IV. xii. 23. 4
 From your owne will to cure your maladie, . . . VI. vi. 7. 3
 Who can him cure that will be cur'd of none? . . . VI. vi. 7. 4
Cured. cleanly cover that cannot be cured; . . . S.C. S. 138
 Ina . . . joyous of his cured conscience, . . . I. x. 29. 3

Cured—Continued.

Ne can be cured of that cruell stroke, . . . IV. xi. 5. 8
 his old hurt, which was not throughly cured, . . . IV. xii. 23. 6
 Who can him cure that will be cur'd of none? . . . VI. vi. 7. 4
Cureless. Love is a curelesse sorrowe, . . . S.C. Au. 104
 doth with curelesse care consume the hart, . . . III. x. 69. 6
 now corrupt and curelesse they became; . . . VI. vi. 2. 5
Cures. Cures all their sorrowes with one sweete aspect, . . . II. B. 245
Curiels. See **Cuirass.**
Curious. Corinth skill'd in curious workes to grave; . . . Ro. xxix. 4
 Without vaine art or curious complements; . . . T.M. 542
 A curious Coffe made of fleben wood, . . . Ti. 618
 takes survey, with curious busie eye, . . . Mu. 171
 in curious skill Of workes with loome, . . . Mu. 271
 With this so curious networke to compare, . . . Mu. 368
 stand astonishd at his curious skill, . . . Col. 8
 yvory sheath, yearv'd with curious slights, . . . I. vii. 30. 7
 apply Her curious skill the warbling notes to play, . . . I. xii. 38. 7
 entayld With curious antickes, . . . II. iii. 27. 5
 A worke of rich entayle and curious mould, . . . II. vii. 4. 5
 As well in curious instruments as cunning laies, . . . II. x. 59. 9
 Most goodly it with curious ymageree Was overwrought, . . . II. xii. 60. 5
 to shifte their curious request, . . . III. ix. 26. 1
 With curious Corbes and pendants graven faire, . . . IV. x. 22. 6
 sense of man so coy and curious nice, . . . IV. x. 22. 6
 An hart not carried with too curious eyes, . . . VI. ii. 16. 8
 Painter . . . Which pictured Venus with so curious quill, . . . H.H.B. 212
Curiously. glistering Burganet, . . . curiously engraven, . . . Mu. 75
 A gorgeous girdle, curiously embost, . . . IV. iv. 16. 6
 basket, Made of fine twigs, entrayled curiously, . . . Proth. 25
Curious-nice. See **Curious, Nice.**
Curius. wise Curius, companion Of noble vertues, . . . Ga. 609
Curled. Some frounce their curled heare in courtly guise; . . . I. iv. 14. 7
 Curled with thousand adders venemous, . . . I. v. 34. 3
 curld uncombed heares Upstaring stiffe, . . . I. ix. 22. 2
 His snowy front, curled with golden heares, . . . II. viii. 6. 5
 With golden wyre to weave her curled head; . . . III. viii. 7. 6
 long curld locks that downe his shoulders shagged; . . . V. ix. 10. 6
Current. to prove whether his powre would pas As current, . . . Hub. 1095
 divydes The doubtfull current into divers wayes, . . . IV. i. 42. 6
 Drives backe the current of his kindly course, . . . IV. i. iii. 27. 4
Curlish. crueltie, the signe of curlish kinde, . . . Hub. 1134
 more enforced through his curlish play, . . . II. iv. 8. 6
 Ne from his curlish will a whit reclame, . . . VI. iii. 43. 2
Curry. to curry favour With th' Elfin Knight, . . . V. v. 35. 5
Cur's. he had eit learned a curres call, . . . S.C. S. 191
Curse. a Beare, whom angry curres have touzd, . . . II. xi. 33. 3
 Like dastard Curres, . . . III. i. 22. 1
 As it had bene two shepherds curres, . . . V. xii. 38. 5
Curse. 'A thousand sithes I curse that carefull hower, . . . S.C. Ja. 49
 I curse the stounde, . . . S.C. S. 56
 Mischiefe light on him, and Gods great curse! . . . S.C. S. 212
 That curse God send unto mine enemy! . . . Hub. 914
 'Curse on that Cross,' (quoth then the Sarazin,) . . . I. ii. 18. 1
 cry, and curse, and raile, and rend her beare, . . . I. iii. 25. 2
 all his seede the curse doth often cleave, . . . II. viii. 29. 4
 'Caytive, curse on thy cruell hond, . . . II. viii. 37. 6
 full of rage he gan to curse and sweare, . . . IV. viii. 44. 2
 blasphemie And curse his God, . . . IV. viii. 45. 7
 There can he me to curse, . . . VI. ii. 21. 4
 we all are subject to that curse, . . . VII. vi. 6. 8
 There-on an heavy haplesse curse did lay; . . . VII. vi. 55. 3
Cursed. blood Which she with cursed hands had shed before; . . . Gn. 174
 go, cursed damosells, Whose bridale torches, . . . Gn. 393
 against the others bodie bend His cursed steele, . . . Gn. 413
 who will record my cursed end? . . . U.V. 20
 This cursed creature, myndfull of that olde Enfested grudge, . . . Mu. 353
 forth caried into the cursed cobweb, . . . Mu. 423
 hurling her hideous taile About her cursed head; . . . I. i. 16. 3
 fruitful cursed spawne of serpents small, . . . I. i. 22. 6
 such a cursed creature lives so long a space, . . . I. i. 31. 9
 He . . . cursed heven; . . . I. i. 37. 5
 A cruell witch, her cursed will to wreake, . . . I. ii. 33. 5
 He knocked fast, and often curst, and sware, . . . I. iii. 16. 5
 ten thousand sorts of punishment The cursed creatures . . .
 torment, . . . I. v. 33. 9
 besought Some cursed vengeance on his sonne to cast, . . . I. v. 38. 2
 Antiochus, the which advaunst His cursed hand gainst God, . . . I. v. 47. 9
 'Arise, thou cursed Miscreaunt, . . . I. vi. 41. 1
 their cruell cursed enemy . . . Their kingdome spoild, . . . I. vii. 44. 1
 That cursed wight, from whom I scapt whyleare, . . . I. ix. 28. 4
 That cursed man, low sitting on the ground, . . . I. ix. 35. 2
 Out of his hand she snatcht the cursed knife, . . . I. ix. 62. 4
 Arise, sir Knight, arise, and leave this cursed place, . . . I. ix. 53. 9
 blood, which cruely was spilt On cursed tree, . . . I. x. 57. 6
 Till from her cursed foe thou have her freely quitt, . . . I. x. 63. 9
 before that cursed Dragon got That happy land, . . . I. xi. 29. 6
 cursed steele against that badge I bent, . . . II. i. 27. 5
 cursed hand, hath plaid this cruell part, . . . II. i. 44. 7
 The cursed land where many wend amis, . . . II. i. 51. 8
 what cursed evil Spright, Or fell Erinnyes, . . . II. ii. 29. 1
 Furor, cursed cruel wight, . . . II. iv. 10. 6
 teach the cursed steele to bight In his owne flesh, . . . II. vi. 32. 8
 'What disnall day hath lent this cursed light, . . . II. vi. 43. 7
 'That cursed man, that cruel feend of hell, . . . II. vi. 50. 1
 gan a cursed hand the quiet wombe . . . to wound, . . . II. vii. 17. 1
 well could weld That cursed weapon, . . . II. vii. 40. 9
 One cursed creature he by chance espide, . . . II. vii. 57. 8
 'Most cursed of all creatures under skye, . . . II. vii. 59. 4
 Then gan the cursed wretch aloud to cry, . . . II. vii. 60. 6

Cursed—Continued.

- His *cursed* life out of her lodge have rent; II. viii. 32. 3
 'By Mahoune, *cursed* thiefe, II. viii. 33. 3
 may Thy *cursed* hand so cruelly have swayd II. viii. 46. 7
 yielding succour to that *cursed* Swaine, II. xi. 28. 5
 One of Malegers *cursed* darts did take, II. xi. 47. 8
 seemes some *cursed* witches deed, III. iii. 18. 8
Cursed the hand that did so deadly smight III. iv. 44. 4
cursed night that reft from him so goodly scope III. iv. 52. 9
 gan to make Exceeding mone, and *curst* that cruell chance III. vii. 45. 4
 His *cursed* hand withheld, III. xii. 32. 9
 gan streight to over-looke Those *cursed* leaves, III. xii. 36. 2
 Where she in darknes wastes her *cursed* daies and nights IV. i. 19. 9
 those same *cursed* seedes doe also serve To her for bread, IV. i. 26. 1
 both . . . with many a *cursed* oth Swear she is yours, IV. i. 47. 7
 O *cursed* Eld! the cankerworme of writs, IV. ii. 33. 6
 With *cursed* knife cutting the twist in twaine IV. ii. 48. 8
 The crime which *cursed* Ate kindled earst, IV. v. 31. 2
cursed usage and ungodly trade IV. vii. 12. 3
 Where this same *cursed* caytive did appeare IV. vii. 24. 4
 A *cursed* cruell Sarazin doth wonne, V. ii. 4. 6
curst the hand which did that vengeance on him dight V. ii. 18. 9
 with many a *cursed* threat, V. v. 47. 6
 Like as the *cursed* son of Theseus, V. viii. 43. 1
 all this *cursed* plot . . . discovered was betymies, V. ix. 42. 3
 that old hag of hellish hew, The *cursed* Ate, V. ix. 47. 4
 that *cursed* Idole, farre proclaimed, V. x. 28. 4
 Under that *cursed* Idols altar-stone V. x. 29. 2
curst, and band, and blasphemies forth threw V. xi. 12. 3
 In sacrifice unto that *cursed* fend; V. xi. 20. 4
 the *cursed* felon high did reare His cruell hand V. xii. 20. 2
 with th' one of which she scratcht Her *cursed* head, V. xii. 30. 4
 her *cursed* tongue, full sharpe and short, V. xii. 36. 3
 The *cursed* Serpent . . . was not all so dead V. xii. 39. 5
 their owne *cursed* tonges did straine V. xii. 41. 9
 That *cursed* caytive, my strong enemy, VI. vii. 16. 3
 with *cursed* hands uneleane Whipping her horse, VI. vii. 39. 7
 since th' Earths *cursed* seed Sought to assaile VII. vi. 20. 2
 this off-scum of that *cursed* fry VII. vi. 30. 1
 is there one more *cursed* then they all, H.L. 266
- Curses.** none of all those *curses* overtooke The warlike Maide, III. iv. 44. 6
 With *curses* vaine in his avengefull ire; IV. viii. 40. 3
 vile *curses* and reprochfull shame IV. xii. 16. 4
 bitter *curses*, horrible to tell; V. xi. 28. 3
- Cursing.** ghosts . . . *Cursing* high Jove, I. v. 33. 6
Cursing his Gods, and him selfe damning deepe: II. viii. 37. 2
Cursing his hand that had that visage mard; V. v. 13. 4
 Oft *cursing* th' heavens, that so cruell were To her, VI. xi. 33. 6
- Curst.** See **Cursed.**
- Curtain.** night had all display Her coleblacke *curtain* I. iv. 44. 2
 day . . . Nights humid *curtaine* from the heavens withdrew, V. v. 1. 2
- Curtains.** With silkin *curtains* and gold coverletts, II. vi. 16. 6
 silken *curtains* over her display, Epith. 303
- Curtaxe.** With *curtaxe* used Diamond to smite, IV. ii. 42. 7
 speare and *curtaxe* both used Priamond in field, IV. ii. 42. 9
- Curtius.** constant *Curtius*, Who, stifly bent Gn. 602
- Curtsie, -s.** See **Courtesy, Courtesies.**
- Custody.** The third had of their wardrobe *custody*, I. x. 39. 1
- Custom.** Of *custome* for to surweave his grownd, S.C. F. 145
 T' enquire of *custome*, what and whence they were? H.ub. 245
 Sate (as his *custome* was) upon a day, Col. 4
 The *custome* of that place was such, IV. i. 9. 7
 that both the *custome* showne Were kept, IV. i. 11. 7
 As whylome was the *custome* ancient IV. vi. 44. 7
 According to the *custome* of their law: V. ii. 11. 7
 doth observe a *custome* lewd and ill, VI. i. 13. 3
 it was to thee reprochfull blame To erect this wicked *custome*, VI. vi. 34. 4
- Custometh.** on a Bridge he *custometh* to fight, V. ii. 7. 6
- Customs.** wicked *customs* of that Bridge reformed; V. ii. 28. 8
 breake bands of civillitie, And wicked *customs* make, I. i. 26. 7
- Cut.** As halfe unwilling to *cutte* the graine; S.C. F. 204
cutte of hys dayes with untimely woe, S.C. May 199
 To *cut* the ships from turning home againe To Argos; Gn. 522
 His breeches were made after the new cut, H.ub. 211
 th' Apes long taile . . . he quight *Cut* off, H.ub. 1382
 They have *cut* downe, and all their pleasance mard, T.M. 281
 In liquid waves to *cut* their fomie waie, Ti. 149
 His owne cote he would *cut*, I. x. 39. 9
 he *cutt* a lock of all their heare, II. i. 61. 2
 Gan with new rage their shieldes to hew and *cut*; II. ii. 23. 7
 It *cut* away upon the yielding wave, II. vi. 5. 6
 fixed at his hacke to *cut* his aery wayes, II. viii. 5. 9
 this sad realme, *cut* into sondry shayres II. x. 37. 4
 Too rathe *cut* off by practise criminall III. iii. 28. 8
 her way does *cut* amaine, III. iv. 49. 5
 He wilfully did *cut* and shape anew; IV. vii. 40. 2
 When as he saw she should be *cut* in twaine, V. i. 27. 4
 better to reforme then to *cut* off the ill, V. x. 2. 9
 Whose gealous dread . . . Is wont to *cut* off all VI. ii. 29. 6
 the necke thereof did *cut* in twaine, VI. iii. 17. 5
 Time shall soon *cut* down with his consuming sickle, VII. viii. 1. 9
 Either with nimble wings to *cut* the skies, H.I.I.L. 66
- Cuts.** See **Cross-cuts.**
- Cutting.** See **Air-cutting.**
 he, *cutting* way With his broad sayles, I. xi. 18. 6
 With *cursed* knife cutting the twist in twaine, IV. i. 48. 8
cutting off through hasty accidents, Epith. 429
- Cybele.** Old *Cybele*, arayd with pompons pride, IV. xi. 28. 4
- Cybele's.** *Cybeles* frantick rites have made them mad: I. vi. 15. 3
- Cyccilly.** See **Caecilly.**
- Cyclops.** Then doo the Aetnean *Cyclops* him affray, Gn. 541

Cymbeline. See **Kimbeline.**

- Cymbrian.** when in *Cymbrian* plaine An heard of Bulles, I. viii. 11. 5
 compleine, I. viii. 11. 5
- Cymerian.** See **Cimmerian.**
- Cymo.** *Cymo*, Eunoupe, and Themiste just; IV. xi. 61. 6
- Cymochles.** 'Pyrochles . . . The brother of *Cymochles*, II. iv. 41. 5
 Atin to *Cymochles* for ayd flies, II. v. Arg.
 whom *Cymochles* men did call, II. v. 25. 9
 There Atin fownd *Cymochles* sojourning, II. v. 28. 1
 'Cymochles; oh! no, but *Cymochles* shade, II. v. 35. 4
 Guyon . . . Fights with *Cymochles*, II. vi. Arg.
 Whom bold *Cymochles* travelling to finde, II. vi. 2. 1
 when far off *Cymochles* heard and saw, II. vi. 4. 1
Cymochles of her questioned Both what she was, II. vi. 9. 2
Cymochles, that had never mett before So puissant foe, II. vi. 30. 1
Cymochles with that wanton mayd II. vi. 40. 8
 Then sayd *Cymochles*: 'Palmer, thou doest dote, II. viii. 14. 1
 To whom *Cymochles* said; 'For what art thou, II. viii. 28. 1
 speare he thrust . . . At proud *Cymochles*, II. viii. 36. 4
 with his troncheon he so rudely stroke *Cymochles* twice, II. viii. 39. 9
 Eft to *Cymochles* twice so many fold; II. viii. 41. 5
 when *Cymochles* saw the fowle reproch, II. viii. 44. 1
- Cymochles.** 'Cymochles; oh! no, but *Cymochles* shade, II. v. 35. 4
 by this *Cymochles* howre was spent, II. vi. 27. 1
Cymochles sword on Guyons shield yglauust, II. vi. 31. 3
- Cymodoce.** *Cymodoce*, and stout Antonoe, IV. xi. 50. 6
 the mother was Of lucklesse Marinell, *Cymodoce*; IV. xi. 53. 7
 Amongst the rest was faire *Cymodoce*, IV. xii. 3. 6
- Cymoent.** His mother was the blacke-browd *Cymoent*, III. iv. 19. 3
 Drew the smooth charett of sad *Cymoent*: III. iv. 33. 2
- Cymothoe.** Lightfoote *Cymothoe*, and sweete Melite, IV. xi. 49. 4
- Cynthia.** 'Shewe thyselfe, *Cynthia*, with thy silver rayes, S.C. Ap. 82
 Of *Cynthia* the Ladie of the Sea, Col. 166
 wend with him, his *Cynthia* to see; Col. 186
 a great shepherdesse, that *Cynthia* hight, Col. 234
 surges hie, On which faire *Cynthia* her heards doth feed: Col. 241
 the shepherds which my *Cynthia* serve At sea, Col. 260
 land and sea my *Cynthia* doth deserve Col. 262
 the fields In which dame *Cynthia* her landheards fed; Col. 277
 In faithfull service of faire *Cynthia*: Col. 381
 were he knowne to *Cynthia* as he ought, Col. 402
 do their *Cynthia* immortal make: Col. 453
 favour thee, and honour *Cynthia*: Col. 458
 great *Cynthia* her in chiefest grace Doth hold, Col. 600
 Worthie next after *Cynthia* to tread, Col. 514
 She there then waited upon *Cynthia*, Col. 520
 Besides yet many mo that *Cynthia* serve, Col. 576
 lambs . . . He teach to call for *Cynthia* by name, Col. 639
 With *Cynthia* and all her noble crew; Col. 663
 those that do to *Cynthia* expound Col. 743
Cynthia doth in sciences abound, Col. 745
Cynthia . . . doth steepe In silver dew his ever-drouping hed, I. i. 39. 7
 silver *Cynthia* waxed pale and faynt, I. vii. 34. 8
 'Now had fayre *Cynthia* . . . measured II. i. 63. 1
 His *Cynthia*, his heavens fayrest light? III. Pr. 4. 6
 Ne let his fayrest *Cynthia* refuse III. Pr. 5. 5
 As when fayre *Cynthia*, in darkesome night, III. i. 43. 1
 Where *Cynthia* raignes in everlasting glory, VII. vi. 8. 2
 Where *Cynthia* did sit, that never still did stand, VII. vi. 8. 9
 Was striving with faire *Cynthia* for her seat; VII. vi. 17. 3
 none of all there-in more pleasure found Then *Cynthia*, VII. vi. 38. 7
Cynthia; whom so much ye make Joves dearest darling, VII. vii. 50. 2
 Is it not *Cynthia*, she that never sleeps, Epith. 374
Cynthia doth shend The lesser starres, Proth. 121
- Cynthia's.** as Dame *Cynthia's* silver raye, S.C. Au. 89
 could great *Cynthia's* sore displeasure breake, Col. 174
 To wash faire *Cynthia's* sheep, when they be shorne, Col. 258
 put us all ashore on *Cynthia's* land, Col. 289
 Untill that we to *Cynthia's* presence came: Col. 332
 'By wondering at thy *Cynthia's* praise, Col. 353
 Best knowne by bearing up great *Cynthia's* traine: Col. 509
 great *Cynthia's* goodnesse, and high grace, Col. 588
 Let thy faire *Cynthia's* praises he thus rudely showne Ded.Son.viii.14
 To bid her leave faire *Cynthia's* silver bower; VII. vi. 18. 7
 him esteemed nought, No more then *Cynthia's* selfe; VII. vi. 18. 9
Cynthia's selfe, more angry then the rest, VII. vi. 51. 1
- Cynthus.** Of swift Eurotas, or on *Cynthus* greene, II. iii. 31. 2
 Latonaes sonne After his chace on woodie *Cynthus* VI. ii. 25. 5
 she was bred and nursd On *Cynthus* hill, VII. vii. 60. 4
- Cypresse.** See **Cypress.**
- Cyparisse.** ginneth to revive His ancient love, and dearest
Cyparisse; I. vi. 17. 2
- Cypress.** balefull boughes of *Cypress* doen advaunce; S.C. N. 145
 the sweete *Cypresse*, signe of deadly bale, Gn. 216
 Vonehsafe to deek the same with *Cypresse*; D. 529
 the *Cypresse* funerall; J. i. 8. 9
 governing . . . aged limbs on *cypresse* stadle stout, I. vi. 14. 8
 with sad *Cypresse* seemely it embrace; II. i. 60. 3
 There mournfull *Cypresse* grew in greatest store, II. vii. 52. 1
 Sweet is the *Cypresse*, but his rynd is tough; Am. xxvi. 5
- Cyprian.** the *Cyprian* goddess, newly borne II. iii. 65. 3
 ye three handmayds of the *Cyprian* Queene, Epith. 103
 thy soveraine might, O *Cyprian* Queene! H.B. 65
- Cyprus.** That which was in Paphos built, Or that in *Cyprus*, IV. x. 5. 7
- Cyrus's.** Ooraxes, feared for great *Cyrus* fate, IV. xi. 21. 5
- Cytherea.** Faire *Cytheree*, the Mother of delight, T.M. 397
 The Archer God, the sonne of *Cytheree*, Mui. 98
 Goodly she gan faire *Cytherea* greet, III. vi. 20. 1
 All those, O *Cytherea*! H.B. 260
- Cytheron.** Whether in Paphos, or *Cytheron* hill, III. vi. 29. 4
 her owne *Cytheron* . . . She in regard hereof refuse VI. x. 9. 6

D

Daedal. His *daedale* hand would faile and greatly faynt, . . . III. Pr. 2. 4
doth the *daedale* earth throu forth to thee . . . IV. x. 45. 1

Daemogorgon's. See **Demogorgon's.**

Daffadownillies. Strowe me the ground with *Daffadownillies*, S.C. Ap. 140

Daffodillies. Thy sommer prowde, with *Daffodillies* dight; . . . S.C. Ja. 22
With Damske roses and *Daffodillies* set; . . . S.C. Ap. 60
With Roses dight and Goolds and *Daffodillies*; . . . Col. 339
Gathering sweete *daffodillies*, to have made Gay girlonds . . . III. iv. 29. 8
her in *daffodillies* sleeping made . . . III. xi. 32. 4

Dagger. neither sword nor *dagger* he did beare; . . . *Hub.* 215
on his *dagger* still his hand he held, . . . I. iv. 33. 8
He to him rought a *dagger* sharpe and keene, . . . I. ix. 51. 2

Daily. Neroes and Caligulaes . . . must *daily* rayse? . . . *Bel.*² x. 14
whiles that my *daylie* cares did sleepe, . . . *Van.* i. 1
Albee my love he seeke with *daily* suit; . . . S.C. Ja. 56
Which I your poore Vassall *daily* endure; . . . S.C. F. 153
Now she is a stone, And makes *daily* mone, . . . S.C. Ap. 89
The fame whereof doth *daily* greater growe, . . . S.C. Jun. 92
To renne hys *daily* race, . . . S.C. Jul. 60
helmes unbruzed wexen *daily* browne, . . . S.C. O. 42
Dye would we *daily*, . . . S.C. N. 186
How manie honest men see ye arise *Daylie* . . . *Hub.* 420
daylie more augment . . . *Hub.* 691
he *daylie* doth devise: . . . *Hub.* 738
He *daylie* eekes, and brings to excellence, . . . *Hub.* 792
Darknesse more than Cymerians *daylie* night: . . . *T.M.* 256
I daily starve, . . . *U.V.* 17
I doo *daily* see things highest placed, . . . *Ti.* 180
perills lie in close awaite About us *daylie*, . . . *Mai.* 222
daily dooth my weaker wit possesse, . . . *D.* 30
Daylie resort to me from farre and neare, . . . *D.* 143
daylie doth her changefull counsels bend . . . *D.* 153
To carelesse heavens I doo *daily* call; . . . *D.* 354
She . . . Will send for me; for which I *daylie* long; . . . *D.* 390
'So doo I live, so doo I *daylie* die, . . . *D.* 435
Which *daily* more and more he did augment, . . . *As.* 19
To her my thoughta I *daily* dedicate, . . . *Col.* 472
A thousand yong ones, which she *daily* fed, . . . I. i. 15. 5
Through woods and wastnes wide him *daily* sought; . . . I. iii. 3. 8
To many knights did *daily* worke disgrace; . . . I. iii. 29. 4
a dry dropsie . . . by misdiet *daily* greater grew, . . . I. iv. 23. 8
daily care To get, and nightly feare to lose his owne, . . . I. iv. 28. 7
the thing, which *daily* yet I rew, . . . I. v. 42. 2
to make him *daily* fall, . . . I. viii. 1. 2
further from it *daily* wanderest: . . . I. ix. 40. 3
bare wretched wights be *daily* clad, . . . I. x. 39. 6
Here haunteth that feend, and does his *daily* spoyle; . . . I. xi. 2. 3
Titan rose to runne his *daily* race; . . . I. xi. 33. 2
All were she *daily* with himselfe in place, . . . I. xii. 23. 7
death him did awaite in *daily* wretchednesse, . . . I. xii. 33. 9
daily . . . Regions are discovered, . . . II. Pr. 2. 3
Still did they strive and *daily* disagree; . . . II. ii. 13. 7
daily warre against his foeman moves, . . . II. ii. 19. 3
Which in her cott she *daily* practized? . . . II. vi. 9. 4
dying *daily*, *daily* yet revive, . . . II. vi. 45. 4
He *daily* dyde, yet never throughly dyen couth, . . . II. vii. 58. 9
Some *daily* scene and knownen by their names, . . . II. ix. 50. 6
Romanes *daily* did the weake subdew: . . . II. x. 54. 6
daily spectacle of sad decay: . . . II. x. 62. 5
they *daily* made most dreadfull battery, . . . II. xi. 7. 9
th' ulcer groweth *daily* more and more; . . . III. ii. 39. 5
his bad dedees, which *daily* he increast, . . . III. v. 14. 7
Daily she dressed him, . . . III. v. 41. 5
Whiles *daily* playsters to his wound she layd, . . . III. v. 43. 5
Daily they grow, and *daily* forth are sent . . . III. vi. 36. 1
Daily he tempted her with this or that, . . . III. viii. 39. 1
continuall battery will rive, Or *daily* siege, . . . III. x. 10. 3
Calling men to their *daily* exercise: . . . III. xii. 28. 7
daily more offensive unto each degree, . . . IV. i. 18. 9
all dissention which doth *daily* grow . . . IV. i. 19. 2
Yet he to her did *daily* service more, . . . IV. ii. 11. 1
daily more deeeved was thereby; . . . IV. ii. 11. 2
his *daily* feare His ydle braine gan busily molest, . . . IV. v. 43. 6
daily feasting both in bowre and hall, . . . IV. vi. 39. 7
heaping stormes of trouble on them *daily* more? . . . IV. vii. 1. 9
daily yet thou doest the same repayre; . . . IV. x. 47. 2
In which I *daily* dying am too long: . . . IV. xii. 9. 5
Ne *daily* food did take, ne nightly sleepe, . . . IV. xii. 19. 8
once amisse growes *daily* wourse and wourse: . . . V. Pr. 1. 9
daily he his wrongs increaseth more; . . . V. ii. 6. 1
th' earth it selfe how *daily* its increast . . . V. ii. 37. 6
things subject to thy *daily* vew . . . V. ii. 42. 8
Comaunded them their *daily* workes renew, . . . V. v. 1. 4
With *daily* shew of courteous kind behaviour, . . . V. v. 35. 7
So *daily* he faire semblant did her shew, . . . V. v. 56. 1
She *daily* told her love he did defye; . . . V. v. 56. 8
did attend Upon the rites and *daily* sacrifice, . . . V. vii. 4. 3
Approving *daily* to their noble eyes . . . V. x. 5. 5
He offred up for *daily* sacrifice My children . . . V. xi. 19. 6
I long in vaine have bent . . . and *daily* meane assay; . . . V. xi. 51. 4
Nymphs . . . Which *daily* may to thy sweete lookes repayre, . . . VI. ii. 25. 3
His best endeavour and his *daily* paine . . . VI. iv. 16. 2
having long time, as his *daily* weed, . . . VI. iv. 19. 4
he dare not returne for all his *daily* vaunt, . . . VI. iv. 29. 9
that foule feend, who *daily* doth attend . . . VI. iv. 31. 8

Daily—Continued.

The little that I have growes *daily* more . . . VI. ix. 21. 5
my flockes father *daily* doth amend it . . . VI. ix. 21. 8
in the Princes gardin *daily* wrought: . . . VI. ix. 24. 8
daily doe behold The glorie of the great . . . VI. ix. 28. 1
your meane food shall be my *daily* feast, . . . VI. ix. 32. 3
Dayly beholding the faire Pastorell, . . . VI. ix. 34. 3
He *daily* did apply him selfe to donne All dewfull service, . . . VI. x. 32. 5
daily more her favour to augment; . . . VI. x. 37. 2
With humble service, and with *daily* sute, . . . VI. x. 38. 2
darkenesse dred and *daily* night did hover . . . VI. x. 42. 5
With *daily* service and attendance dew, . . . VI. xii. 5. 2
Through *daily* mourning and nightly misfare: . . . VI. xii. 14. 5
all this world is woxen *daily* worse, . . . VII. vi. 6. 6
We *daily* see new creatures to arise, . . . VII. vii. 18. 6
The bests we *daily* see massacred dy . . . VII. vii. 19. 2
Which they did *daily* watch, and nightly wake . . . VII. vii. 45. 8
Dayly when I do seeke and sew for peace, . . . *Am.* xi. 1
daily more augment my miseryes? . . . *Am.* xxxvi. 8
For that your selfe ye *daily* such doe see: . . . *Am.* lxxxix. 2
From whence declining *daily* by degrees, . . . *Epith.* 267
daily are increast . . . *H.L.* 96
Those unto all be *daily* doth display, . . . *H.H.B.* 113

Daint. to cherish him with diets *daint*, . . . I. x. 2. 7
picturing the parts of beauty *daint*, . . . III. Pr. 2. 7
to tell The diverse usage, and demaure *daint*, . . . IV. i. 5. 2

Daintest. that may *daintest* fantasy aggrate, . . . II. xii. 42. 7
Some with their eyes the *daintest* morsels chose; . . . VI. xii. 39. 4

Dainties. doth despise the *dainties* of the towne, . . . VI. ix. 7. 5
Deckt all with *dainties* of her seasons pryde, . . . VII. vii. 34. 2

Dainties'. To decke thy beautie with their *dainties* store, . . . *H.B.* 262
Daintiest. Full of sweete flowrea and *daintiest* delights, . . . *Ti.* 520
'Or that may *daintiest* fantasie aggrate, . . . II. xi. 42. 7

Daintly. With blossoms brave bedecked *daintly*; . . . I. vii. 32. 7
deckt with flowres and herbars *daintly*: . . . II. ix. 46. 2
With diverse flowrea he *daintly* was deckt, . . . II. xii. 49. 1

Dainty. Ne car'd with them his *dainty* lipa to sweeten; . . . *Van.* ii. 9
Cedar . . . That farre abroad her *dainty* odours threwe; . . . *Van.* vii. 3
'Ye *dainty* Nymphs, that in this blessed brooke . . . S.C. Ap. 37
now ye *dainty* Damsells may depart . . . S.C. Ap. 147
The grassye ground with *dainty* Daysies dight, . . . S.C. Jun. 6
With troublons noyse did dull their *dainty* eares, . . . *T.M.* 30
deckt with *dainty* flowres, . . . *Ti.* 634
up she tooke Her *dainty* feete, . . . *Mui.* 284
Of gentle wit and *dainty* sweet device, . . . *As.* Interl. 218
And *dainty* love leard sweetly to endite, . . . *Ded. Son.* viii. 7
Whose grosse defaultis thy *dainty* pen may file, . . . *Ded. Son.* xii. 11
so *dainty*, they say, maketh derth, . . . I. ii. 27. 9
thinking . . . to frame A girlond for her *dainty* forehead fit, . . . I. ii. 30. 7
on the grasse her *dainty* limba did lay . . . I. iii. 4. 3
The warlike youthes, on *dainty* conches layd, . . . I. iv. 44. 3
dainty spices fetch from furthest Ynd, . . . I. v. 4. 6
store they fownd of al that *dainty* was and rare, . . . I. viii. 60. 9
a royall Mayd Her *dainty* limbes . . . down did lay: . . . I. ix. 13. 8
In ashes and sackcloth he did array His *dainty* corse, . . . I. x. 26. 2
deckt with *dainty* flowres their brydall bed, . . . I. x. 42. 3
ne once adowne would lay Her *dainty* limbs . . . I. xi. 32. 8
streame of Balme, most soveraine And *dainty* deare, . . . I. xi. 48. 3
What needes of *dainty* dishes to devize . . . I. xii. 14. 3
To spoyle her *dainty* corps, so faire and sheene . . . II. i. 10. 5
stray about her *dainty* eares, . . . II. ii. 15. 9
Their minds to pleasnre, and their mouths to *dainty* fare, . . . II. ii. 33. 9
did divide Her *dainty* paps; . . . II. iii. 29. 7
In *dainty* delices, and lavish joyes, . . . II. v. 28. 6
dainty odours round about them threw: . . . II. v. 29. 6
does yield to vew Her *dainty* limbes . . . II. v. 33. 8
No *dainty* flowre or herbe that growes on ground, . . . II. vi. 12. 6
A *dainty* damsell dressing of her heare, . . . II. xii. 14. 8
with *dainty* breach Of her fine fingers, . . . II. xii. 56. 4
the most *dainty* Paradise on ground . . . II. xii. 58. 1
ne car'd to hyde Their *dainty* partes . . . II. xii. 63. 9
all that mote delight a *dainty* eare, . . . II. xii. 70. 2
She secretly would search each *dainty* lim, . . . III. i. 36. 6
Him to a *dainty* flowre she did transmew, . . . III. i. 38. 8
Their *dainty* layes and dulcet melody, . . . III. i. 40. 4
Nought wanted there that *dainty* was and rare, . . . III. i. 51. 5
every *dainty* limbe with horrour shake; . . . III. ii. 5. 5
often steepe Her *dainty* couch with teares . . . III. ii. 28. 9
Beside the same a *dainty* place there lay, . . . III. v. 40. 1
That *dainty* Rose, the daughter of her Morne, . . . III. v. 51. 1
From off their *dainty* limba the dusty sweat . . . III. vi. 17. 6
Threw forth most *dainty* odours and most sweet delight, . . . III. vi. 43. 9
From scorching heat her *dainty* limbes to shade; . . . III. xi. 32. 5
that same *dainty* lad, which was so deare . . . III. xii. 7. 5
Manie a brave knight and manie a *dainty* dame, . . . IV. i. 13. 8
To be embalmd, and sweat out *dainty* dew, . . . IV. vii. 40. 4
No flowre in field, that *dainty* odour throwes, . . . IV. x. 22. 3
a most celestiall sound Of *dainty* musicke, . . . IV. xi. 23. 2
ne spared not Their *dainty* parts, . . . V. vii. 29. 6
Thereon distill and deaw her *dainty* face, . . . V. xii. 13. 4
To beare this burden on your *dainty* backe; . . . VI. ii. 47. 8
did with his smarten toole Oft whip her *dainty* selfe, . . . VI. vii. 39. 9
of her *dainty* flesh they did devize To make a common feast, . . . VI. viii. 38. 8
Those *dainty* parts, the dearlings of delight, . . . VI. viii. 43. 1
other *dainty* thing for her address, . . . VI. ix. 40. 4

Dainty—Continued.

- Tell me, what mote these *dainty* Damzels be, VI. x. 19. 6
 To make it seeme more deare and *dainty*, VII. xi. 1. 9
 on the soft And downy grasse her *dainty* limbes to lay, VII. vi. 42. 4
 made to growe Most *dainty* trees, VII. vii. 8. 7
 wont to please Some *dainty* cares, Am. xxxviii. 6
 store Of all that deare and *dainty* is, Am. lxxiii. 8
 flowres, That *dainty* odours from them threw, Am. lxxv. 3
 bath'd him in a *dainty* well, Epig. iv. 47
 to the sense most *daintie* odours yield, H.B. 80
 meades adorn'd with *daintie* gemmes, Proth. 14
- Dairy.** Thinks of her *Dairy* to make wondrous gaine, VII. vi. 48. 2
- Dairy-house.** breakes into her *Dayr'* house, VII. vi. 48. 4
- Dals.** See **Dess.**
- Daisies.** The grassy ground with daintye *Daysies* dight, S.C. Jnn. 6
 Sweet Marjoram, and *Daysies* decking prime, Mu. 192
- Daisy.** The little *Dazie*, that at evening closes, Proth. 31
- Dale.** Tripping over the *dale* alone, S.C. Au. 63
 with the same fill every hill and *dalc*, D. 322
 the Northside of Armulla *dale*, Col. 105
 His fattie waves . . . overflow each plaine and lowly *dale*: I. i. 21. 4
 A little lowly Hermitage . . . Downe in a *dale*, I. i. 34. 2
 every hill and *dale*, . . . Did search, I. ii. 8. 7
 High over hills, and lowe adowne the *dale*, I. vii. 23. 8
 they came at last Into a pleasant *dale*, II. i. 24. 3
 Still he him guided over *dale* and hill, II. i. 34. 5
 Into a shady *dale* she soft him led, II. vi. 14. 3
 castle, plaste Foreby a river in a pleasant *dale*; II. ix. 10. 4
 Nor hedge, nor ditch, nor hill, nor *dale* she staires, IV. vii. 22. 1
 chased them both over hill and *dale*, V. xi. 59. 7
 Downe in a *dale* forby a rivers syde, VI. iii. 29. 6
- Dales.** to the *dales* resort, where shepherds ritche, S.C. Jnn. 21
 on hylls, or *dales*, or other where, S.C. Jun. 107
 In humble *dales* is footing fast, S.C. Jul. 13
 strenis Adowne the *dales* of Kent, S.C. Jul. 82
 leads in lowly *dales*, S.C. Jul. 102
 Through hills and *dales* he speedy way did make, II. xi. 26. 4
 The *dales* for shade, the hills for breathing space, II. xii. 58. 6
 High over hills and over *dales* he fiedd, III. x. 55. 1
 Low looking *dales*, disloign'd from common gaze; IV. x. 24. 6
 The hills doe not the lowly *dales* disdaine, V. ii. 41. 3
 The *dales* doe not the lofty hills envy, V. ii. 41. 4
 High over hills, and lowly over *dales*, V. viii. 39. 2
 Through hills and *dales*, through bushes and through breres, VI. viii. 32. 1
 through *dales*, through forests, and through plaines, VI. ix. 2. 6
 in hills, in woods, in *dales*, VI. x. 3. 6
 Or from high hills or from the *dales* belowe, VII. vi. 39. 5
 through the flowy *Dales* she tumbling downe, VII. vi. 41. 6
 all the woods and *dales* . . . Did ring againe, VII. vi. 52. 8
- Dalliance.** In wanton *dalliance* the teate to crave, Bel.² vi. 3
 Marring my joyous gentle *dalliance*, T.M. 186
 With . . . courtng *dalliance*, She intertaunde her lover, I. ii. 14. 1
 Where he with his Duessa *dalliance* fownd, I. viii. 5. 5
 to show, ne court, nor *dalliance*; II. ii. 35. 6
 Her light behaviour and loose *dalliance*, II. vi. 8. 1
 Her *dalliance* he despis'd, II. vi. 21. 9
 Now fainng *dalliance* and wanton sport, II. xii. 16. 3
 To whom he made great *dalliance* and delight: IV. ii. 4. 4
 coy looks tempring with loose *dalliance*; IV. ii. 9. 5
- Dally.** To *dally* thus with death is no fit toy: I. vi. 28. 8
 Well warn'd to beware with whom he dar'd to *dallie*, IV. i. 36. 9
- Dam.** See **Mill-dam.**
 following th' example of hir *damme*: Bel.¹ vi. 4
 Soone as my younglings cryen for the *dam*, S.C. Ap. 95
 Tho went the pensife *Damme* out of dore, S.C. May 229
 Home when the doubtfull *Damme* had her hyde, S.C. May 294
 I brought him up without the *Dambe*: S.C. Au. 39
 Their *dam* upstart out of her den effraide, I. i. 16. 1
 To see th' unkindly Impes, . . . Devoure their *dam*; I. i. 26. 3
 More dear unto their God then younglings to their *dam*: I. x. 57. 9
- Damage.** For all the *damage* which he had him doen afore, III. v. 18. 9
 to wreake the *damage* by thee donne, IV. i. 44. 6
 To doe most *damage* where as most they ment: V. xii. 17. 4
 Lying in waite how him he *damage* might; VI. i. 20. 7
- Damask.** With *Damaske* roses and Daffadillies set: S.C. Ap. 60
 In deeper, in *damaske*, or in lyne, Mu. 364
- Damb(e).** See **Dam, Mill-dam.**
- Dame.** See **Stepdame.**
 The lunge Leviathan, *dame* Natures wonder, Y.an. v. 6
 Let *dame* Elisa thank you for her song: S.C. Ap. 150
 The Gate her *dame*, that had good reason, S.C. May 177
 as *Dame* Cynthias silver raye, S.C. Au. 89
 To deck her *Dame*, and enrich her heyre, S.C. S. 115
 All as the shepheard that did fetch his *dame*, S.C. O. 28
 can undoe *Dame* Natures kindly course; S.C. N. 124
 surcease, good *Dame*, and hence depart: Hab. 1221
 unto thee most deare, O dearest *Dame*! Ti. 244
 they he daughters of *Dame* Memorie Ti. 368
dame Venus, on a day In spring, Mu. 113
 Such as *Dame* Pallas . . . Could not accuse, Mu. 301
 the fields In which *dame* Cynthia her landheards fed; Col. 277
 He bad awake blacke Plutoes griesly *Dame*; I. i. 37. 4
 subdev'd to learne *Dame* Pleasures toy, I. i. 47. 9
Dame, (quoth he,) 'what hath ye thus dismayd? I. i. 52. 8
 'Deare *dame*, I rew, That . . . such grieft unto you grew, I. i. 53. 8
 Much griev'd to thinke that gentle *Dame* so light, I. i. 55. 2
 'Mercy, mercy, Sir, vouchsafe to show On silly *Dame*, I. ii. 21. 3
 'Deare *dame*, your suddain overthrow Much rueth me; I. ii. 21. 7
 'Thensforth I tooke Duessa for my *Dame*, I. ii. 40. 1
Dame Una, weary *Dame*, and entrance did requere: I. iii. 12. 9

Dame—Continued.

- He thereto meeting said, 'My dearest *Dame*, I. iii. 28. 1
 his sovaine *Dame* So rndly handled by her foe he saw, I. iii. 41. 2
 beware of fickleness, In choice, . . . of thy deare-loved *Dame*; I. iv. 1. 4
 Sudden upriseth from her stately place The roiall *Dame*, I. iv. 16. 2
 'Ah dearest *Dame*,' quoth then the Paynim bold, I. iv. 41. 1
 'Faire *Dame*, he nought dismayd For sorrowes past; I. iv. 49. 1
 'Why, *dame*,' (quoth he) 'what oddes can ever bee, I. iv. 50. 3
 'Yet, O thou dreadd *Dame*! I crave Abyde, I. v. 21. 8
 up, dreary *Dame*, of darknes Queene! I. v. 24. 1
 'Ah *Dame*,' (quoth he) 'thou temptest me in vaine, I. v. 42. 1
 Duessa . . . Return'd to stately pallee of *Dame* Pryde: I. v. 45. 2
 Sometimes *dame* Venus selfe he seemes to see; I. vi. 16. 6
 The fearefull *Dame* all quaked at the sight, I. vi. 28. 1
 make proofe of her crueltie On gentle *Dame*, I. vi. 31. 7
 'Deare *dame*,' (quoth he) 'well might I rew, I. vi. 36. 7
 'Ah! dearest *dame*,' . . . 'how might I see, I. vi. 39. 3
 that false *Dame*, The false Duessa, I. vii. 1. 8
 goodly court he made still to his *Dame*, I. vii. 7. 1
 'Dear *Dame*, (quoth he) 'you sleeping sparkes awake, I. ix. 8. 1
Dame Caelia men did her call, I. x. 4. 1
 them to his *Dame* he leades, That aged *Dame*, I. x. 8. 1, 2
 The ancient *Dame* Him goodly greeted, I. x. 11. 5
 'Deare *dame*, And you, good Sir, I. x. 17. 1
 had he not that *Dame* respected more, I. x. 49. 4
 doen their service to that sovaine *Dame*, I. x. 59. 7
 O thou sacred Muse! most learned *Dame*, I. xi. 5. 6
 Should have mine onely daughter to his *Dame*, I. xii. 20. 5
 wrapped he in loves of former *Dame*, I. xii. 30. 8
 Fidessa hight the falsest *Dame* on ground, I. xii. 32. 3
 far be it,' (said he) 'Deare *dame*, fro mee, II. i. 48. 1
 from their source indew'd By great *Dame* Nature, II. ii. 6. 2
 A sober sad and comely courteous *Dame*; II. ii. 14. 5
 made love unto the eldest *Dame*, II. ii. 17. 1
 would abuse so gentle *Dame*! II. iv. 20. 9
 in honour of his dearest *Dame*, II. v. 23. 9
 His dearest *Dame* is that Enehanteresse, II. v. 27. 1
 'Ah, *Dame*! perdy ye have not doen me right, II. vi. 22. 7
 Themselves did solace each one with his *Dame*, II. ix. 44. 5
 wide Fraunce, a forlorne *Dame*, II. x. 23. 7
 had to wife *Dame* Mertia the fayre, II. x. 42. 3
 Such as *Dame* Nature selfe mote feare to see, II. xii. 23. 2
 Under that Poreh a comely *dame* did rest, II. xii. 55. 7
 some for wrath to see their captive *Dame*: II. xii. 86. 5
 Most goodly meede, the fairest *Dame* alive: III. i. 18. 8
 To chaunge my life, and love another *Dame*; III. i. 24. 3
 That she is fairer then our fairest *Dame*; III. i. 27. 4
 'Mongst thousands good one wanton *Dame* to find: III. i. 49. 5
 Nought so of love this looser *Dame* did skill, III. i. 50. 1
 Can choose his *Dame* with *Bascimano* gay, III. i. 56. 8
 the *Dame*, halfe dedd Through suddain feare, III. i. 62. 4
 that old *Dame* said many an idle verse, III. ii. 48. 8
 choseth vertue for his dearest *Dame*, III. iii. 1. 8
 Begin then, O my dearest sacred *Dame*! III. iii. 4. 1
 great *Dame* Natures handmaide chearing every kind, III. iv. 56. 9
 Of my deare *Dame* is loved dearly well: III. v. 9. 2
 'Goe, *Dame*; goe, seeke your boy, III. vi. 24. 2
Dame Phoebe to a Nympe her habe betooke, III. vi. 23. 3
 Wherewith *dame* Nature doth her beautify, III. vi. 30. 2
 tell the idle tidings to his *Dame*: III. vii. 28. 6
 was return'd againe unto his *Dame*, III. vii. 61. 8
 To make another like the former *Dame*, III. viii. 5. 7
 He gan make gentle purpose to his *Dame*, III. viii. 43. 2
 In th' heart of every honourable *Dame*, III. viii. 43. 5
 shewd her selfe in all a gentle courteous *Dame*, III. ix. 26. 9
 Purpose was moved by that gentle *Dame* III. ix. 32. 2
 the fayrest *Dame* That ever Greece did boast, III. ix. 34. 7
 Upon his lips hong faire *Dame* Hellenore, III. ix. 52. 2
 This second Hylene, fayre *Dame* Hellenore, III. x. 13. 1
 was he loth to loose his loved *Dame*, III. x. 15. 5
 I enjoyd the gentlest *Dame* alive; III. x. 27. 2
 let us goe to seeke my dearest *Dame*, III. x. 39. 5
 love a Shepherds daughter for his dearest *Dame*, III. xi. 33. 9
 He loved Isse for his dearest *Dame*, III. xi. 39. 1
 there marcht a most faire *Dame*, III. xii. 19. 1
 that same dolorous Faire *Dame* he might behold, III. xii. 22. 8
 thou this *Dame* do presently Restore unto her health, III. xii. 35. 5
 'Gentle *Dame*, reward enough I weene, III. xii. 40. 2
 many a knight, and many a lovely *Dame*, Was then assembled IV. i. 9. 3
 'Take then to you this *Dame* of mine,' IV. i. 35. 6
 The aged *Dame*, him seeing so enraged, IV. i. 54. 1
 'Fond *dame*, that deem'st of things divine As of humane, IV. ii. 51. 5
 rather stird by his discordfull *Dame*, IV. iv. 3. 7
 Manie a brave knight and manie a daintie *dame*, IV. iv. 13. 8
Dame Venus girdle, by her steemed deare, IV. v. 3. 7
 Granted to her, as to the fayrest *Dame*, IV. v. 16. 2
 forgoe so light For that strange *Dame*, IV. v. 20. 8
 First in the midst to set that fayrest *Dame*, IV. v. 25. 4
 that old aged *Dame*, his faithfull Squire, IV. v. 39. 6
 That perelless paterne of *Dame* Natures pride, IV. vi. 24. 5
 faire Ladie knight, my dearest *Dame*, IV. vi. 32. 1
 ne ever *Dame* So chast and loyall liv'd, IV. viii. 25. 5
 The Dwarfie did me reveale, And told his *Dame*, IV. viii. 55. 6
 Not to despise that *dame* which lov'd him liefe, IV. ix. 15. 4
 The warlike *Dame* was on her part assaid, IV. ix. 30. 1
 therein sate an amiable *Dame*, IV. x. 31. 3
 'Nathlesse that *Dame* so well them tempred both, IV. x. 33. 1
 The nouraling of *Dame* Memorie his deare, IV. xi. 10. 2
 the aged Ocean and his *Dame* Old Tethya, IV. xi. 18. 1
Dame Venus sonne, IV. xii. 13. 3

Dame—Continued.

That had despise so chaste and faire a *dame*, IV. xii. 16. 7
 That was to succour a distressed *Dame*, V. i. 3. 6
 He askt who had that *Dame* so foully dight, V. i. 14. 8
 eke their *dame* halfe dead did hide her self for feare, V. ii. 24. 9
 met Upon the way with that his snowy *Dame*: V. iii. 10. 4
 What better dowre can to a *dame* he hight? V. iv. 9. 5
 Even so Clarinda her owne *Dame* beguyld, V. v. 53. 5
 him she told her *Dame* his freedome did denye, V. v. 56. 9
 to her *Dame* him still she discommended, V. v. 67. 4
 backe returning where his *Dame* did lie, V. vi. 30. 7
 this proude *Dame*, disdayning all accord, V. viii. 22. 3
 By that proud *dame* which her so much disdaind, V. viii. 24. 4
 all that wrong unto that wofull *Dame* So long had done, V. xi. 4. 5
 Declare it boldly, *Dame*, and doe not stand in dout, V. xi. 18. 9
 will ye, fond *Dame*, attempted bee Unto a strangers love, V. xi. 63. 1
 that discourteous *Dame* with scornfull pryde, VI. i. 30. 4
 great helpe *dame* Nature selfe doth lend; VI. ii. 2. 1
 Through thicke and thin, unfite for any *Dame*: VI. ii. 10. 4
 For what he spake, for you he spake it, *Dame*; VI. ii. 14. 6
 he said: 'Ye dolefull *Dame*, VI. ii. 42. 2
 '*Dame*, be no longer sad; VI. ii. 45. 4
 For safe conducting of his sickely *Dame*, VI. iii. 31. 3
 For pity of his *Dame* whom she saw so disaced, VI. iii. 32. 9
 for pity of his dearest *Dame*, VI. iii. 43. 7
 'What be you, wofull *Dame*, which thus lament, VI. iv. 27. 8
 A wofull *dame* ye have me termed well; VI. iv. 28. 3
 Then thus hegan the lamentable *Dame*: VI. iv. 29. 1
 'Faire *Dame*, in evils counsell is the comfort chiefe; VI. iv. 34. 6
 Albe that *Dame*, by all the meanes she might, VI. iv. 39. 6
 By gentile usage of that wretched *Dame*: VI. v. 2. 6
 backe returning to that sorie *Dame*, VI. v. 4. 1
 To draw him from his deare beloved *dame*, VI. v. 15. 4
 The wretchedest *Dame* that lives this day on ground; VI. v. 28. 2
 that Squire and *Dame* So faint and feeble were, VI. v. 40. 6
 The Hermite heales both Squire and *dame*, VI. vi. Arg.
 Made in the bodies of that Squire and *Dame*; VI. vi. 2. 2
 'Faire daughter *Dame*, And you, faire Sonne, VI. vi. 6. 5
 his *Dame*, him seeing in such guise, VI. vi. 32. 6
 where that *Dame* remayned With her unworthy knight, VI. vi. 39. 8
 Then forth isseed (great goddesse) great *dame* Nature, VII. vii. 5. 1
 the solemne bridall chere Twixt Peleus and *Dame* Thetis, VII. vii. 12. 5
 Before her came *dame* Mutability; VII. vii. 13. 6
 to my *Dame* . . . Cupid humbly came, *Epig.* iii. 1
 Ne once move ruth in that rebellious *Dame*, *H.L.* 151

Dames. Forgive it me, faire *Dames*, sith lesse ye have not lefte, *Ded.Son.* xvii. 14
 'Whose forged beauty . . . All other *Dames* . . . exceeded farre: I. ii. 36. 2
 the direfull *dames* doe drive their mournfull charett, I. v. 32. 1
 he for all chaste *Dames* an endlesse monument, II. ii. 10. 9
 fooles, lovers, children, *Dames*, II. ix. 50. 9
 Satyrane saves the Squire of *Dames*, III. vii. Arg.
 Call me the Squire of *Dames*; III. vii. 51. 9
 above all *Dames* is deemd, And above many knightes III. vii. 52. 4
 read, thou Squire of *Dames*, what vow is this, III. vii. 53. 2
 I might doe service unto gentle *Dames*, III. vii. 54. 6
 Till I so many other *Dames* had fownd, III. vii. 56. 4
 'Perdy' (sayd Satyrane) 'thou Squire of *Dames*, III. vii. 61. 1
 having ended with that Squire of *Dames*, III. viii. 44. 1
 (said then the Squire of *Dames*) III. viii. 51. 1
 Redoubted knightes, and honorable *Dames*, III. ix. 1. 1
 From whom the Squire of *Dames* was reit whylere; III. xi. 3. 8
 Was from those *Dames* so farre and so unfitting, IV. ii. 19. 3
 a Squire, even he the Squire of *Dames*, IV. ii. 20. 2
 Which when that scornfull Squire of *Dames* did vew, IV. v. 18. 1
 Plenty of pearles to decke his *dames* withall; IV. xi. 39. 6
 faire *Dames*! the worlds deare ornaments, *H.B.* 162

Damn. To *damne* to death, or dole perpetuall, *Hub.* 1244
 To *damne* him selfe by every evil name, IV. xii. 16. 5
 stonishers are . . . and *damne* their lying hookes: VII. vii. 52. 6

Damned. See Ever-damned, Fore-damned.
 thereby mad'st her ever *damnd*'d to be, *Gn.* 472
 With which the *damned* ghosts he governeth, *Hub.* 1293
 As one aghast with feends or *damned* sprights, I. ii. 4. 5
 'What voice of *damned* Ghost from Limbo lake, I. ii. 32. 5
 'Nor *damned* Ghost, . . . to thee these words doth speake; I. ii. 33. 1
damned sprights sent forth to make ill men aghast, I. v. 31. 9
 Phlegeton, Whereas the *damned* ghosts in tormenta fry, I. v. 33. 4
 'Thou *damned* wight, The author of this fact, I. ix. 37. 6
 The *damned* ghosts that doe in tormenta waille, I. ix. 49. 7
 Whom when the *damned* feend so fresh did spy, I. xi. 35. 1
damned ghoste In flaming Phlegeton, II. ii. 50. 8
 many *damned* wightes In those sad waves, II. vii. 57. 2
 In which the *damned* soules he did behold, II. vii. 63. 5
 Through which the *damned* ghosts doen often creepe, II. xii. 6. 5
 There let her with the *damned* spirita dwell, III. i. 60. 8
 Out of the dwellings of the *damned* sprights, IV. i. 19. 8
 justly *damned* by the doome Of his owne mouth, V. v. 17. 3
 to perpetuall paine Had *damnd*'d her sonne, V. vii. 10. 8
 There let her with the *damned* spirits dwell, III. iv. 60. 8
 doome a-rights Against Duessa, *damned* by them all; V. x. 4. 4
 her he deemes already but a *damned* ghoste, V. xi. 42. 9
damned to endure this direfull smart, VI. viii. 19. 8
 swarnes of *damned* soules to hell he sends: VI. viii. 49. 7
 Where with such *damned* fiends she should in darknesse dwell, VI. x. 43. 9
damned ghosts which dwell For aye in darknesse, VI. xii. 35. 7
damned ghosts, cald up with mighty spels, *Epith.* 347
 to provoke the yre Of *damned* fiends, *H.L.* 235
 can restore a *damned* wight from death, *H.B.* 287
 To deepest hell, and lake of *damned* fyre, *H.H.L.* 89

Damned. As if late fight had nought him *damni fyde*, I. xi. 52. 7
 To see my Lord so deadly *damni fyde*? II. vi. 43. 8

Damning. the Evill *damning* evermore to dy: *Com. Son.* i. 12
 Cursing his Gods, and him selfe *damning* deepe: II. viii. 37. 2
Damning all Wrong and tortious Injurie, VII. vii. 14. 6

Damon. *Damon* and Pythias, whom death could not sever: IV. x. 27. 6

Damosell, Damosell. See Damsel.

Damp. the shady *Damp* Out of the goodly heaven amoved quight, III. x. 1. 3
 misty *dampe* of misconceyving night, III. x. 47. 5
 Sith shady *dampe* had dimd the heavens reach, V. vi. 21. 8
 the day with *dampe* was overcast, V. vii. 8. 6
 Bad doe away the *dampe* of drouzie sleepe, V. vii. 26. 8
 Having disperst the nights unchearefull *dampe*, *Epith.* 21

Dampish. All suddenly dim wox the *dampish* ayre, III. iv. 52. 1
 The drowzie humour of the *dampish* night, IV. viii. 34. 4
 enulmineth the darke And *dampish* aire, *H.H.B.* 165

Damps. this darke world, whose *damps* the soule do blynd, *H.H.B.* 137

Dams. my lambs, when for their *dams* they call, *Col.* 638

Damsel. that *Damsel* . . . She turn'd into a winged Butterflie, *Mut.* 137
 the presumptuous *Danzell* rashly dar'd *Mut.* 269
 Not anie *danzell*, which her vaunteth most *Mut.* 361
 she has A *danzell* spyde, slow footing her before, I. iii. 10. 8
 The doubtfull *Danzell* dare not yet committ I. vi. 12. 1
 when he saw the *Damsell* passe away, I. vi. 48. 6
 Or ever gentle *Danzell* so abuse: II. i. 19. 3
 did enterpris Th' adventure of the Errant *damoszell*; II. i. 19. 8
 the wanton *Damsell* found New mirth II. vi. 6. 1
 Ne staied for his *Damsell* to inquire, II. vi. 27. 8
 Besought that *Danzell* suffer him depart, II. vi. 36. 8
 to that *Damsell* thankes gave for reward, II. vi. 38. 6
 each a *danzell* chose, II. ix. 36. 5
 Another *Damsell* of that gentle crew, II. ix. 40. 2
 'Fayre *Danzell*, seemeth by your troubled chere, II. ix. 42. 1
 A daintie *damsell* dressing of her heare, II. xii. 14. 8
 of a single *danzell* thou wert mett, III. i. 8. 4
 she th' Errant *Danzell* hight; III. i. 24. 7
 Forthy, faire Sir, yours be the *Damoszell*, III. i. 30. 3
 the chaste *danzell* . . . Did easely beleewe III. i. 53. 7
 Therefore, faire *Danzell*, be ye well aware, III. i. 10. 6
 The *Danzell* well did vew his Personage III. ii. 26. 1
 The *Danzell* pauzd; and then thus fearfully: III. ii. 35. 1
 the faire *Danzell* from the holy herse III. ii. 48. 6
 the sicke *Damoszell* . . . vewed her straunge lovers shade, III. iii. 6. 2
 More neede of leach-crate hath your *Damoszell*, III. iii. 17. 5
 The *Danzell* was full deepe empasioned III. iii. 43. 1
 into the mynd Of the yong *Danzell* sunke, III. iii. 57. 2
 did attonce pursew The fearefull *danzell* III. iv. 46. 3
 that way in which that *Damoszell* Was fledd afore, III. iv. 47. 8
 the shame he did To that faire *Danzell*: III. v. 13. 6
 Ye wonder how this noble *Damoszell* III. vi. 1. 2
 What end unto that fearefull *Damoszell* . . . befell: III. vi. 54. 2
 The *Danzell* there arriving entred in; III. vii. 7. 1
 the *Danzell*, full of doubtfull thought, III. vii. 8. 5
 Whom when the fearefull *Danzell* nigh espide, III. vii. 24. 1
 'The third a *Danzell* was of low degree, III. vii. 59. 1
 This gentle *Danzell*, whom I write upon, III. viii. 1. 4
 The warlike *Danzell* was empassiond sore, III. xi. 18. 2
 About the chamber by the (*with that) *Damoszell*, III. xii. 26. 7
 the stout *Danzell*, to him leaping light, III. xii. 32. 8
 Every of which was to a *danzell* hight; IV. x. 38. 8
 Th' enchanted *Danzell* vanisht into nought: V. iii. 24. 6
 that same other *Danzell*, Lucy bright, V. iv. 9. 2
 this same other *Danzell* V. iv. 13. 4
 'Goe, *danzell*, quickly, doe thy selfe addresse V. iv. 48. 4
 The *Danzell* streight obayd, V. iv. 50. 1
 Where that same *Danzell* lowdly him bespake, V. iv. 50. 8
 'Faire *Danzell*, that with ruth . . . Of my mishaps V. v. 37. 7
 he chaunst far off to hee A *Danzell*, V. viii. 4. 2
 the *Danzell*, whoe those deadly ends Of both her foes had seene, V. viii. 10. 4
 lo! the *Danzell* selfe, whence all did grow, V. viii. 15. 8
 Then they that *Danzell* called to them nie, V. viii. 16. 1
 So said this *Danzell*, that hight Samient; V. viii. 23. 7
 that *Danzell*, the sad Samient, V. viii. 25. 6
 taking with him . . . That *Danzell*, V. viii. 26. 4
 brought that *Danzell* as his purchast pray; V. viii. 26. 8
 did of him require That *Damsell* whom he held V. viii. 27. 9
 when she saw that *Danzell* there, V. viii. 47. 9
 behight Unto that *Danzell* in her Ladies right, V. ix. 3. 6
 that *Danzell* did to them bewray A straunge adventure, V. ix. 4. 4
 Which when the *Danzell* neare at hand did spy, V. ix. 8. 3
 The *Danzell* straight went, as she was directed, V. ix. 9. 6
 Him when the *danzell* saw fast by her side, V. ix. 12. 1
 There they alighting by that *Danzell* were Directed in, V. ix. 22. 1
 saves from Malefort A *Danzell* used vyld: VI. i. Arg.
 a faire *Danzell*, my beloved deare, VI. i. 16. 2
 to his *danzell*, as their rightful meed VI. i. 47. 5
 this coy *Danzell* thought contrariwise, VI. vii. 30. 1
 The *danzell* was attacht, and shortly brought Unto the barre, VI. vii. 36. 1
 The *Danzell* wakes; VI. viii. 40. 1
 The *Danzell* was before the altar set, VI. viii. 45. 2
 he there besyde Saw a faire *danzell*, VI. ix. 7. 7
 aged ayre, . . . That wild the *danzell* rise; VI. ix. 13. 9
 was placed Another *Danzell*, VI. x. 12. 7
 The trustie *danzell* bearing it abrode VI. xii. 7. 1
 Untill the *Danzell* gan to wax more sound and strong, VI. xii. 11. 9
 The *Danzell* broke his misintended dart, *Am.* xvi. 12
 Such subtle craft my *Danzell* doth conceave, *Am.* xxiii. 6
 the stubborne *danzell* doth deprave *Am.* xxix. 1
Damsel's. meant them to the *danzels* fantazy, VI. ix. 12. 9

Damsels. now ye daintie *Damsels* may depart S.C. Ap. 147
 go, cursed *damosells*, Whose bridale torches Gn. 393
 her faire *danzels*, flocking her around, Mui. 116
 faire *Damsels!* Shepherds dere delights, D. 526
 Amidst a flock of *Danzelles* tresh and gay, II. v. 32. 4
 traine . . . borne of two faire *Damsels* II. ix. 19. 5
 Two naked *Danzelles* he therein espyde, H. xii. 63. 6
 all was full of *Danzels* and of Squires, III. i. 29. 6
 her *Danzells*, which the former chace Had undertaken III. v. 37. 1
 She made those *Danzels* search; III. v. 38. 8
 woxe halie wroth against her *danzels* slacke, III. vi. 19. 3
 forth her *danzells* sent Through all the woods, III. vi. 25. 7
 Ladies, knights, and *Danzels* gent, III. xi. 46. 1
 all the Priests were *danzels* in soft linnen dight, IV. x. 38. 9
 A bevie of fayre *danzels* close did lye, IV. x. 48. 8
 All goodly *danzels*, deckt with long greene haire, IV. xi. 48. 2
 them beside two seemly *danzells* stood, V. iv. 4. 6
 those *Danzells* did forestall Their furious encounter, V. iv. 5. 8
 she came . . . Guarded with many *Danzels* V. v. 4. 8
 all the *danzels* of that towne V. xi. 34. 3
 Tell me, what mote these dainty *Danzels* be, VI. x. 19. 6
 Are Venus *Danzels*, all within her fee, VI. x. 21. 4
 flowres . . . For *danzels* fit Am. lxiv. 96
 Come now, ye *danzels*, daughters of delight, Epith. 96
 the *Danzels* doe delite When they their tymbrels smyte, Epith. 133
 Now cease, ye *danzels*, your delights fore-past; Epith. 296
 Now it is night, ye *danzels* may be gon, Epith. 311

Damsons. When *Damsines* I gether, S.C. Ap. 152

Dan. Feeding the blessed focke of *Dan*, S.C. Jul. 51
 did *Dan* Orpheus repress The streames of Hebrus
 valiant fortune made *Dan* Orpheus bolde; Gn. 449
Dan Orpheus was scene Wyld beasts . . . to lead, Ti. 607
Dan Persens, borne of heavenly seed, Ti. 648
Dan Fannus chaunst to meet her by the way, II. ii. 7. 5
 all his windes *Dan* Aeolus did keepe III. viii. 21. 6
 To shew *Dan* Cupids powre and great effort; III. xi. 46. 5
Dan Chaucer, well of English undetyld, IV. ii. 32. 8
 For which *Dan* Phebus selfe cannot a salve provide, IV. vi. 1. 9
Dan Aeolus, in great displeasure IV. ix. 23. 1
 bade *Dan* Phoebus scribe her Appellation seale, VII. vi. 35. 9
 old *Dan* Geoffrey . . durst not with it mel, VII. vii. 9. 3
 The same wherewith *Dan* Jove . . . was nourisht VII. vii. 41. 6
 Such as they faime *Dan* Cupid to have beene, VII. vii. 46. 7
 you, *Dan* Jove, that only constant are, VII. vii. 63. 1
 III. xi. 31. 2

Danae. faire *Danae* to vew; Van. ix. 7

Dance. she did seeme to *dancee*, as in delight, S.C. Mar. 24
 pray him leaden our *dancee*, S.C. Ap. 111
 They *dancee* delfly, and singen soote, S.C. Ap. 113
 a fourth Grace, to make the *dancee* even? S.C. May 24
 they *dancee*, eche one with his mayd, S.C. May 26
 Made my heart after the pype to *dancee*; S.C. Jun. 31
 Pan . . . Will pype and *dancee* S.C. Au. 11
 now I have leard a newe *dancee*; S.C. N. 105
 where death doth leade the *dancee*, S.C. N. 143
 wont with her to sing and *dancee*, Hub. 693
 he could play, and *dancee*, and vaute, and spring, Ti. 326
 flockes to leap and *dancee*, D. 55
 wont full merrilie to pipe and *dancee*, D. 105
 to my pype to caroll and to *dancee*, As. 31
 For he could pipe, and *dancee*, and caroll sweet, I. iv. 25. 7
 he . . . well could *dancee*, and sing with ruefulness; I. vii. 32. 4
 heares . . . Did shake, and seemd to *dancee* for jollity, II. i. 57. 1
 Some fell to *dancee*, some fel to hazardry, VI. ix. 41. 5
 They fell to *dancee*; VI. ix. 42. 3
 he should lead the *dancee*, as was his fashion; VI. ix. 42. 4
 Coridon could *dancee*, and trimly trace; VI. x. Arg.
 Calidore sees the Graces *dancee* To Collins melody; VI. x. 8. 3
 to *dancee*, when they to *dancee* would faime, VI. x. 11. 3
 For breaking of their *dancee*, VI. x. 12. 3
 Three other Ladies did both *dancee* and sing, VI. x. 15. 3
dancee there day and night; VI. x. 24. 6
 them selves so in their *dancee* they bore, VII. vii. 23. 4
 faire sun-shine, that makes all skip and *dancee*; Epith. 135
 thereunto doe *dancee* and carrol sweet, Epith. 257
 let the Graces *dancee* unto the rest, Epith. 276
dancee about them, and about them sing, I. v. 47. 9

Danced. proud Antiochus . . . on his altares *dauunst*, II. xii. 10. 4
 the light bubbles *dauuned* all along, III. x. 44. 9
 She, . . . full glade, *Dauunst* lively, III. x. 45. 6
 All day they *dauuned* with great lusty-hedd, VI. x. 12. 2
 All they without were raunged in a ring, And *dauuned* VI. x. 14. 7
 ever, as the crew About her *dauunst*, VI. x. 16. 5
 He pypt apace, whilst they him *dauunst* about, VI. vii. 34. 8
 leapt and *dauunst* as they had ravisht beene! S.C. Au. 10

Dancing. With pyping and *dancing* did passe the rest, Gn. 27
dancing all in companie, Adorne that God; Gn. 179
 With many Fairies ott were *dancing* scene, D. 310
 The Shepherds daughters *dancing* in a rownd! Col. 214
Dancing upon the waters back to lond, Col. 641
 Amongst the shepherds daughters *dancing* rownd, I. i. 48. 8
 the Graces seemed all to sing, . . . *dancing* all around; I. v. 2. 4
 Phoebus . . . Came *dancing* forth, shaking his dewie hayre, I. v. 2. 4
 Faunes . . . were *dancing* in a rownd, I. vi. 7. 8
 Thence lead her forth, about her *dancing* rownd, I. vii. 13. 6
 all *dancing* on a row, The comely virgins came, I. xii. 6. 5
Dancing and reveling both day and night, III. i. 39. 7
 by the *dancing* bubbles did divine, III. ix. 30. 6
 The jolly Satyres . . . Came *dancing* forth, III. x. 44. 4
 still he far'd as *dancing* in delight, III. xii. 8. 7
dancing on the craggy cliffes at will; V. ix. 15. 5

Dancing—Continued.
 in ray Came *dancing* forth, V. xi. 34. 4
 There he a troupe of Ladies *dancing* found, VI. x. 10. 7
 All ranged in a ring and *dancing* in delight, VI. x. 11. 9
Dandled. Then those which have bene *dandled* in the lap: VI. iv. 36. 6
Danger. unawares doe into *danger* fall, Van. xii. 8
 him to much rebuke and *Danger* drove, S.C. Jun. 69
 No *danger* there the shepherd can astert; S.C. N. 187
 I of doubted *danger* had no feare; S.C. D. 22
 Drawne into *danger* through close ambushment; Gn. 632
 we shall ronne Into great *danger*, Hub. 184
 Unweeting of the *danger* hee is in, T.M. 491
 faulty men, which *danger* to thee threat; Com. Son. i. 8
 As he that did all *danger* quite despise, Mui. 390
 of *danger* nought ydrad, As. 87
 As if it scord the *danger* of the same; Col. 215
 withouten dread or *danger*; Col. 317
 ne ward the *danger* of the wound; Col. 876
 The *danger* hid, the place unknowne and wilde, I. i. 12. 3
 if of *danger*, . . . ye desire to heare, I. i. 31. 1
 For *danger* great, . . . I saw before mine eyes, I. ii. 41. 8
 'no *danger* now is nye', I. ix. 26. 5
 eke be safe from *danger* far descryde, I. xi. 5. 4
 or hidden *danger* did entrap; II. i. 26. 9
 through *danger* and great dreed, II. i. 52. 9
 Seeing at last her selfe from *danger* rid, II. iii. 36. 5
 Least by her presence *danger* mote befall; II. iii. 44. 2
 Seeking for *danger* and adventures vaine? II. vi. 17. 5
 fayre Phaedria, that beheld That deadly *danger*, II. vi. 32. 2
 (So Love the dread of *danger* doth despise) II. vi. 46. 2
 In *danger* rather to he drent then Brent? II. vi. 49. 7
 Ne darknesse him, ne *danger* might dismay, II. vii. 26. 4
 Firme is thy faith, whom *danger* never from me drew, II. viii. 63. 9
 most deadly *danger* and distressed plight, II. xii. 11. 9
 Whiles the dredd *danger* does behind remaue, II. xii. 21. 4
 Quit from that *danger* forth their course they kept; II. xii. 27. 1
 Worse is the *danger* hidden then descride, II. xii. 35. 6
 constancy and care, gainst *danger* and dismay, II. xii. 38. 9
 Dreadfull of *danger* that mote him betyde, III. i. 37. 5
 Of hurt unvist most *danger* doth redound; III. ii. 26. 6
 nor *danger* from thy dew reliefe Shall me debarre; III. ii. 33. 8
 For dread of *danger* which it might portend; III. lii. 14. 4
 Shamefull decept, and *danger* imminent, III. iv. 58. 4
 For doubt of *danger* which mote him betide; III. v. 12. 6
 deadly *danger*, which to him betidd; III. v. 13. 2
 shortly he from *danger* was releast, III. v. 14. 4
 Him selfe from deadly *danger* to defend; III. vii. 32. 5
 Her selfe not saved yet from *danger* dredd, III. viii. 33. 1
 Their counsell crav'd in *danger* imminent, III. x. 41. 3
Danger vaine it were to have assayd That cruell element, III. xi. 22. 3
 'Danger without discretion to attempt Inglorious, III. xi. 23. 1
 for feare Of secret *danger*, III. xi. 55. 6
 With him went *Danger*, cloth'd in ragged weed, III. xii. 11. 1
 evermore on *Danger* fixt his eye, III. xii. 12. 7
 he was forst from *danger* of the throwes Backe to retire, IV. iii. 26. 3
 Him selfe to save, and *danger* to defend, IV. iii. 32. 4
 feare and *danger* of that dismall wight, IV. vii. 33. 9
 her great *danger* did him much dismay, IV. viii. 20. 5
 being brought in *danger* to relent too late, IV. ix. 34. 9
 'His name was *Danger*, IV. x. 17. 1
 'No lesse did *Danger* threaten me with dread, IV. x. 58. 1
danger well he wist long to continue there, IV. xii. 15. 9
 It's late in death of *danger* to advize, IV. xii. 28. 6
 every one his *danger* did eschew; V. iii. 8. 7
 Which to her in that *danger* hope of life did offer, V. iv. 10. 9
 From the dread *danger* of his weapon keene, V. v. 8. 7
 thenceforth unto *danger* opened way, V. v. 9. 4
 deadly *danger* seem'd in all mens sight To tempt such steps, V. ix. 15. 6
 then came *Danger*, threatening hidden dread, V. ix. 45. 5
 Wayting what end would be of that same *danger* drad, V. xi. 32. 9
 He will not bid the *danger* of such dread, V. xii. 18. 7
 keepe your body from the *danger* drad, VI. i. 10. 7
 seeing in what *danger* he was plast, VI. i. 39. 7
 My knight hers . . . to *danger* drove, VI. ii. 20. 5
 no need Of dreadd *danger* might his doubtfull humor feed, VI. ii. 29. 9
 To succour her from *danger* of dismay, VI. ii. 38. 4
 him selfe he thought from *danger* free, VI. iii. 20. 6
 Whom now in deadly *danger* hee did see, VI. iii. 43. 8
 Unwares into the *danger* of defame; VI. v. 15. 5
 seeing one in so great *danger* set, VI. v. 22. 2
 Whom when the Salvage saw from *danger* free, VI. vi. 40. 1
 Devizing of his love more then of *danger* drad, VI. vii. 6. 9
 Bull, whose cruell hornes doe threat Desperate *danger*, VI. vii. 47. 3
 Ne would endure the *danger* of their might, VI. viii. 14. 4
 seeing nought Which doubt of *danger* to her offer mought, VI. viii. 32. 5
 For dread of *danger* not to be redrest, VI. ix. 3. 4
 wicked feend . . . *danger* to them draw; VI. ix. 6. 3
 Ne durst abide the *danger* of the end; VI. x. 35. 4
 As if hee did from some late *danger* fly, VI. xi. 27. 5
 by all meanes the *danger* knowne did shonne; VI. xi. 35. 7
 none his *danger* daring to abide, VI. xi. 49. 6
 warne to shun the *danger* of their wrath, Am. xxxi. 8
 He dreads no *danger*, nor misfortune feares, H.L. 223

Dangered. The evil stownd that *daunderd* her estate, I. viii. 12. 2

Dangerous. Now was the Prince in *dangerous* distresse, II. viii. 34. 1
 All deadly *dangerous*, all cruell keene, II. xi. 21. 3
 A *dangerous* and detestable place, II. xii. 8. 2
 He lowrd on her with *dangerous* eyeglance, III. xii. 15. 4
 battell made the dredded *dangerous* That ever shrilling
 trumpst did resound; IV. ii. 32. 3

Dangerous—Continued.

gan shun his dreadful sight, . . . in *daungerous* affright. . . . IV. iv. 41. 9
 The end whereof and *daungerous* event IV. v. 46. 6
daungerous successe depended yet in doubt; IV. ix. 24. 9
 That is both swift and *daungerous* deepe withall; V. ii. 8. 2
 she saw the *daungerous* state in which she stood, V. ii. 22. 3
 how Fortune would resolve that *daungerous* dout. V. v. 5. 9
 They saw a Knight in *daungerous* distresse V. xi. 44. 2
 In saving him from *daungerous* despaire V. xi. 48. 4
 'forborne Your owne good shield in *daungerous* dismay? V. xi. 52. 2
 Which he endured had through *daungerous* debate: VI. iii. 22. 9
 seas, Which tosses the rest in *daungerous* disease; VI. ix. 19. 5
 There chaunst to them a *daungerous* accident: VI. x. 34. 3
 In dread of death, and *daungerous* dismay, Am. lxxiii. 3
Dangerously. their huge strokes full *daungerously* bestow, V. xii. 17. 3
daungerously did round about enclose: VI. v. 20. 3
Danger's. their flocks, devoyd of *daungers* feare, Col. 54
 slack her threatfull hand for *daungers* dout; III. xii. 37. 4
 Fro *daungers* dread his doubtfull life to save; V. xi. 46. 4
 Without suspect of ill or *daungers* hidden dread. VI. iii. 23. 0
 Yet would not neare approach in *daungers* eye, VI. vii. 3. 2
 mote empaire my peace with *daungers* dread; VI. ix. 33. 6
 Affrayd of every *daungers* least dismay. Am. lxxxvii. 4
Dangers. In sea of deadly *daungers* was distrest: I. xii. 17. 6
 Mongst thousand *daungers*, and ten thousand Magicke mights. II. xii. 1. 9
 Where *daungers* dwell, and perils most did wounne, III. i. 3. 2
 in that wastefull wilderness . . . many *daungers* dwell; III. x. 40. 4
 by searching *daungers* new, . . . Their days mote be abridged. IV. ii. 46. 7
 From *daungers* dread to ward his naked side, IV. iii. 20. 3
 able was all *daungers* to withstand: IV. ix. 18. 4
 all those *daungers* unto them declar'd; IV. ix. 41. 7
 The doubts, the *daungers*, the delays, the wocs, H.L. 262
Daniel. rouze thy feathers quickly, *Daniel*, Col. 424
Danish. from the *Daniske* Tyrants head shall rend Th' usurped
 crowne, III. iii. 47. 6
 much like unto a *Danisk* hood, IV. x. 31. 7
Danius. then Kimarus; and then *Danius*: II. x. 43. 2
Daphnaida. she to whom *Daphnaida* Upon her neeces death
 did claime: Col. 510
Daphne. 'Daphne thou knewest, quoth he, D. 183
 my *Daphne* they have tane away; D. 365
 My *Daphne* hence departing bad me so; D. 454
 Fayre *Daphne* Phoebus hart with love did gore; II. xii. 52. 5
 Fled fearfull *Daphne* on th' Aegaeon stroud, III. vii. 26. 4
 he thrild thee . . . To love faire *Daphne*, III. xi. 36. 7
 More swift then Myrrh' or *Daphne* in her race, IV. vi. 22. 8
 Proud *Daphne*, scorning Phoebus lovely fyre, Am. xxviii. 9
Daphne's. Lamenting lowde my *Daphnes* Elegie, D. 509
 rue my *Daphnes* wrong, And mourne for me D. 537
 for *Daphnes* death doth tourn Sweet layes Col. 386
Dapled. See *Dappled*.
Dapper. The *dapper* ditties, that I wont devise S.C. O. 13
Dappled. a Courser *dapled* gray, III. vii. 37. 3
 Whose sides with *dapled* circles weren dight; II. i. 18. 7
Dare. conquer'd, *dare* the Conquerour disdain. Ro. xiv. 14
 Let him, if he *dare*, His Brittiness compare S.C. Ap. 79
 Wherefore with myne thou *dare* thy musick matche? S.C. Au. 2
 if in rymes with me thou *dare* strive, S.C. Au. 21
 by my soule, I *dare* undersaye S.C. S. 91
Dare not to match thy pype with Tityrus his style. S.C. Env. 9
 should *dare* To come unto his haunt; Gn. 273
 No lesse, I *dare* saie, than the proudst wight; Hub. 62
dare his hardy hand to those outstretch. Hub. 974
dare their follies forth so rashlie throwe. T.M. 220
 Ne ever *dare* their dunghill thoughts aspire T.M. 393
 oft would *dare* to tempt the troublous winde. Mu. 48
 Might in their divers cunning ever *dare* Mu. 367
 Bold men . . . *Dare* tempt that gulf Col. 210
dare with evil deed or leasing vaine Blaspheme Col. 821
 My Muse . . . With bolder wing shall *dare* alofte to sty, Ded. Son. ii. 9
 Ne *dare* to weepe, nor seeme to understand I. iii. 20. 7
 victory they *dare* not wish to either side. I. v. 9. 9
 'thou temptest me . . . To *dare* the thing, I. v. 42. 2
 The doubtfull Damzell *dare* not yet committ I. vi. 12. 1
 How *dare* I thinke such glory to attaine? I. x. 62. 2
 So hard a workemanship adventure *dare*, III. Pr. 2. 8
Dare not adventure on the stubborne pray, III. i. 22. 3
Dare not for dread his hardy hand expose, III. i. 46. 8
dare thou not, I charge, in any case To enter III. iii. 8. 7
 hand should *dare* for to engore Her noble blood? III. viii. 48. 8
 Both first and second Troy shall *dare* to equalize. III. ix. 44. 9
 can and *dare* Redresse the wrong III. x. 28. 1
 I feare Of that rocks fall, . . . he *dare* never sleepe, III. x. 58. 6
 the man . . . That *dare* fro me thinke Florimell to take? IV. ii. 25. 4
 Ne *dare* I like; but, through infusion sweete Of thine owne
 spirit IV. ii. 34. 6
 All which who so *dare* thinke for to enchain, IV. v. 12. 1
 breaking forth *dare* tempt the deepest flood IV. x. 46. 5
 thy basest thrall, That *dare* discourse V. Pr. 11. 7
 with his souce, which none endurend *dare*, V. v. 42. 7
 none . . . did *dare* Him to assault, V. iv. 44. 5
dare even deathes most dreadfull face behold? V. v. 31. 4
 the man, that say or doe so *dare*, V. vi. 1. 6
 none should *dare* him once to entertaine; V. xii. 10. 4
 Unless thou *dare*, for thy deare Ladies sake VI. iii. 35. 7
 he *dare* not returne for all his daily vaunt. VI. iv. 29. 9
 ne ever knighthood *dare* Hence to professe; VI. vi. 36. 3
 what it *dare* not doe by open might, VI. vii. 1. 7
 To *dare* not to pollute so sacred treasure VI. viii. 43. 8
 Firme Chastity, that spight ne blemish *dare*: VI. x. 27. 5

Dare—Continued.

'How could the death *dare* ever her to quell? VI. xi. 29. 6
Dare to renew the like bold enterprize, VII. vi. 30. 2
 loosely they ne *dare* to looke upon her. Am. v. 8
 find I nought on earth, to which I *dare* Am. ix. 3
 let no thought of joy, . . . *Dare* to approach, Am. lii. 10
Dare not henceforth, . . . T' accuse of pride, Am. lxi. 3
 heavenly formes ought rather worshipt be, Then *dare* he lov'd? Am. lxi. 14
 pride *dare* not approach, Am. lxxv. 9
 Ne *dare* lift up her countenance too bold. Epith. 162
dare not to heaven fly, H.L. 181
 no higher *dare* aspyre, H.L. 184
 Ne *dare* looke up with corruptible eye H.H.B. 144
 How then *dare* I, the novice of his Art, H.H.B. 225
Dared. Never shall be sayde that Perigot was *dared*. S.C. Au. 24
 he *dared* to stie Up to the cloudes, Mu. 62
dar'd The Goddesses selfe to chalenge Mu. 269
 A . . . man, that *dar'd* to call by name Great Gorgon, I. i. 37. 7
 to weet what sudden stowre . . . *dar'd* his dreaded powre. I. viii. 5. 9
 never knight, that *dared* warlike deed, I. ix. 45. 3
dared not his victor to withstand, III. vii. 36. 5
 Well warned to beware with whom he *dar'd* to dallie. IV. i. 36. 9
 Ne any *dar'd* their perill to partake; IV. iv. 29. 5
dared of all sinnes the secrets to unfold. IV. viii. 31. 9
 from close friends, that *dar'd* not to appeare, V. xii. 10. 8
 Like *dared* Larke, not *daring* up to looke VII. vi. 47. 5
 Had they not *dar'd* their Lord to disobay. H.H.L. 77
Darent. the still *Darent*, in whose waters cleane IV. xi. 29. 8
Dares. the birde that *dares* beholde the Summe, Bel' vi. 1
Dares to pollute her hidden mysterie; T.M. 568
 in doubt ne *dares* To joy at his foolhappie oversight: I. vi. 1. 5
 With which he *dares* our offers thus despize: V. v. 48. 5
 Ne any *dares* with him for it debate. VI. iv. 30. 4
Darest. Elfe, That *darest* view my direfull countenance, II. vii. 7. 7
Daring. *Daring* the foe that cannot him defend: Ro. xiv. 8
 not *daring* to expresse my paine, Gn. Ded. 1
daring not too rashly mount on height. Col. 421
daring tempt the Queene of heaven to sin; I. v. 35. 2
 not one of all them *daring*. IV. x. 56. 9
 none his daunger *daring* to abide VI. xi. 49. 6
 Like *dared* Larke, not *daring* up to looke VII. vi. 47. 5
 Orpheus, *daring* to provoke the yre H.L. 234
Dark. Above the wast a *darke* clowde shrouded her, Pet. vi. 7
 Those antique Caesars, sleeping long in *darke*, Ro. xxv. 3
 what concord han light and *darke* sam? S.C. May 168
 now at east the *dirke* night doth hast. S.C. S. 6
 speake not so *dirke*; S.C. S. 102
 The sonne of all the world is dimme and *darke*: S.C. N. 67
 With bloodie night, and *darke* confusion; Gn. 445
 but, in *darke* corners mewd, Muttred of matters Hub. 835
darke night fast approached, D. 557
 calling forth . . . A diverse Dreame out of his prison *darke*, I. i. 44. 2
 her *darke* grislye looke them much dismay: I. v. 30. 5
 By that same hole an entrance, *darke* and bace, I. v. 31. 4
 Deepe, *darke*, uneasy, dolefull, comfortlesse. I. v. 36. 6
 a deepe descent, as *darke* as hell, I. viii. 39. 8
 His dwelling . . . *Darke*, dolefull, dreary, like a greedy grave, I. ix. 33. 4
 Wherein *darke* things were writt, hard to be understood. I. x. 13. 9
 So *darke* are earthly tbinges compar'd to things divine. I. x. 67. 9
 into his *darke* abysses all ravin fell. I. xi. 12. 9
 to chace the chearelesse *darke*; I. xi. 51. 8
 dreary death . . . made *darke* clouds appeare: II. i. 45. 3
 Does waste his dayes in *darke* obscuritee, II. iii. 40. 3
 As Shepheardes curre, that in *darke* eveninges shade II. vi. 39. 4
 that *darke* dreadfull hole of Tartare steepe II. xii. 6. 4
Darke was the Evening, fit for lovers stealth, III. x. 12. 1
 Which drawing softly forth out of the *darke*, IV. iv. 15. 4
 Where ever in the *darke* he could them spie, V. vi. 30. 5
 glyding through the ayre lights all the heavens *darke*. VI. vii. 7. 9
 Though faire all night, yet is she *darke* all day: VII. vii. 51. 6
Dark is the world, where your light shined never; Am. viii. 13
 eies, which lighten my *dark* spright; Am. ix. 2
 cloud of pryde, which oft doth *dark* Her goodly light, Am. lxxxi. 7
Dark is my day, whyles her fayre light I mis, Am. lxxxviii. 13
 in the secret *darke*, that none reproves, Epith. 360
 In sight of whom both Sun and Moore are *darke*, H.H.B. 125
 this *darke* world, whose dampns the soule do bynd, H.H.B. 137
 That with his beames enlumineth the *darke* And dampish aire, H.H.B. 164
Darkened. *darkned* was the welkin all about, Pet. iii. 10
 glistening glosse, *darkned* with filthy dust, II. vii. 4. 3
 though *darkned* be her light. V. v. 12. 9
 Mean-while the lower World . . . was *darkned* quite; VII. vi. 14. 2
 fills the *darkned* world with terror and dismay. VII. vii. 51. 9
 by which your fayre beames *darkned* be. Am. xlv. 14
 your bright glorie *darkned* quight; H.B. 165
Darkest. May reach from hence to depth of *darkest* hell, Ro. i. 6
Darknes. The hateful *darknes* now had put to fight; Gn. 69
 made them dwell in *darknes* of disgrace; Hub. 1187
 The sonnes of *darknes* and of ignorance, T.M. 68
 Shall die in *darknesse*, and lie hid in slime: T.M. 106
 dredd *darknes* of the deepe Abysses, T.M. 189
 dimd with *darknesse* their intelligence, T.M. 255
Darknesse more than Cymerians daylie night: T.M. 256
 To dwell in *darknesse* without sovereignty? T.M. 486
 hell, and *darknesse*, and the grislie grave, T.M. 496
 in loathsome den Of ghostly *darknes*, T.M. 532
 With fearfull fends, that in deep *darknes* dwell. Ti. 126
 shall in rustie *darknes* ever lie, Ti. 349
 Out of dread *darknesse* to eternal day, Ti. 376
 let the dreadfull Queene Of *Darknes* deepe come D. 20

Darkness—Continued.

I hate the <i>darknesse</i> and the dreary night,	D. 409
doe in <i>darknesse</i> not abridge my breath,	D. 445
to give them light Which dwell in <i>darknes</i> ,	D. 479
gan heaven out of <i>darknesse</i> dread For to appeare,	Col. 855
light through <i>darknesse</i> for to wade,	I. i. 12. 9
Ay went in desert <i>darknes</i> to remaine,	I. i. 16. 8
Great Gorgon, prince of <i>darknes</i> and dead night;	I. i. 37. 8
he cald out of deepe <i>darknes</i> dredd	I. i. 38. 1
Covered with <i>darknes</i> and misdeeming night,	I. ii. 3. 8
the <i>darknes</i> him does shrowd,	I. v. 13. 9
up, dreary Dame, of <i>darknes</i> Queene!	I. v. 24. 1
arose away The mother of dredd <i>darknesse</i> ,	I. v. 44. 5
<i>darknesse</i> he in deepest dongeon drove,	I. vii. 23. 3
Yet live perforce in balefull <i>darknesse</i> bound?	I. viii. 33. 5
nether <i>darknesse</i> fowle, nor filthy bands,	I. viii. 40. 1
all was covered with <i>darknesse</i> dire:	I. xi. 40. 4
Lamenting Sorrow did in <i>darknes</i> lye,	II. vii. 22. 8
Ne <i>darknesse</i> him, ne daunger might dismay,	II. vii. 26. 4
hid in <i>darknes</i> , that none could behold	II. vii. 29. 3
with their brightnesse made that <i>darknes</i> light,	II. vii. 42. 2
How to direct they way in <i>darknes</i> wide,	II. xii. 35. 2
The world in <i>darknes</i> dwels;	III. iv. 13. 3
Which <i>darknesse</i> shall subdue and heaven win:	III. iv. 59. 6
death with <i>darknesse</i> doth begin,	III. iv. 59. 9
That hast from <i>darknes</i> me returned to light,	III. v. 35. 7
In hatefull <i>darknes</i> and in deepe horrore,	III. vi. 36. 7
with the Prince of <i>Darknes</i> fell somewhyle	III. viii. 8. 3
both full loth in <i>darknesse</i> to debate;	III. ix. 14. 2
to build his balefull mansion In dreary <i>darknes</i> ,	III. x. 58. 3
pend In dolefull <i>darknes</i> from the vew of day,	III. xi. 11. 2
shadows gan . . . wrap in <i>darknes</i> dreare;	III. xi. 55. 4
every wight dismayd with <i>darknes</i> sad	III. xii. 1. 3
Where she in <i>darknes</i> wastes her cursed daies and nights,	IV. i. 19. 9
it all the skie doth overcast With <i>darknes</i> dred,	IV. i. 45. 9
Demogorgon, in dull <i>darknesse</i> pent	IV. ii. 47. 7
<i>darknesse</i> and dread horrore where she dwelt,	IV. vii. 9. 7
The heavens abhorre, and into <i>darknesse</i> drive;	IV. vii. 12. 4
To sinfull men with <i>darknes</i> overlight,	IV. viii. 34. 2
<i>darknesse</i> dredd that never viewed day,	IV. xi. 4. 2
Now seeking <i>darknesse</i> , and now seeking light,	V. vi. 14. 7
No more shall now the <i>darknesse</i> of the night Defend thee	V. vi. 37. 6
An hideous monster doth in <i>darknesse</i> lie,	V. x. 29. 3
Titans beames . . . lay All night in <i>darknesse</i> ,	VI. iii. 13. 7
Twixt <i>darknesse</i> dread and hope of living light,	VI. iii. 45. 4
In fearefull <i>darknesse</i> , furthest from the skie	VI. vi. 11. 2
<i>darknesse</i> dred and daily night did hover	VI. x. 42. 5
Where with such damned fiends she should in <i>darknesse</i> dwell,	VI. x. 43. 9
in dreadfull <i>darknesse</i> layd Amongst those theeves,	VI. xi. 2. 3
Creepes forth of dores, whilst <i>darknes</i> him doth hide,	VI. xi. 18. 7
Seeme much more lovely in that <i>darknesse</i> layd,	VI. xi. 21. 7
In dreadfull <i>darknesse</i> dreadfully aghast;	VI. xi. 32. 5
damned ghosts which dwell For aye in <i>darknesse</i> ,	VII. xii. 35. 8
sleep and <i>darknesse</i> round about did trace:	VII. vii. 44. 7
wander now, in <i>darknesse</i> and dismay,	Am. xxxiv. 7
your light . . . in my <i>darknesse</i> , greater doth appeare,	Am. lxxvi. 7
I wander as in <i>darknesse</i> of the night,	Am. lxxxvii. 3
In dreadfull <i>darknesse</i> lend desired light;	Epith. 412
in deepe <i>darknesse</i> kept,	H.L. 69
If it in <i>darknesse</i> be enshrined ever,	H.B. 188
That <i>darknesse</i> there appeareth never none;	H.H.L. 73
Where they in <i>darknesse</i> and dread horrore dwell,	H.H.L. 90
Darks. <i>dirks</i> the beauty of my blossomes round;	S.C.F. 134
And <i>darkes</i> the earth with shadow of her sight?	H.H.B. 229
Darksome. the <i>darksome</i> river Of Styx,	Ro. xv. 5
<i>darksome</i> caves in pleasant vallies pight,	Gn. 117
the <i>darksome</i> bowre Of Herebus	Gn. 313
round about me heapt in <i>darksome</i> glades;	Gn. 372
I will withdraw me to some <i>darksome</i> place,	D. 486
Yet through that <i>darksome</i> vale do glister bright;	Col. 495
forth unto the <i>darksom</i> hole he went,	I. i. 14. 3
Shee found them both in <i>darksome</i> corner pent;	I. iii. 13. 5
<i>darksome</i> night had all displayd Her coleblacke curtain	I. iv. 44. 1
Me, . . . ever since hath kept in <i>darksom</i> cave,	I. iv. 47. 8
a <i>darksome</i> cloud Upon him fell:	I. v. 13. 6
Night . . . She findes forth comming from her <i>darksome</i> mew,	I. v. 20. 4
I scarce in <i>darksome</i> place Could it discern,	I. v. 27. 5
beast . . . which he had kept long time in <i>darksom</i> den,	I. vii. 16. 9
now in <i>darksome</i> dungeon, wretched thrall,	I. vii. 51. 7
That <i>darksome</i> eave they enter,	I. ix. 35. 1
he laid him privily Downe in a <i>darksome</i> lowly place	I. x. 25. 7
deepe emperst his <i>darksom</i> hollow maw,	I. xi. 53. 8
in a <i>darksome</i> inner bowre Her oft to meete:	II. iv. 24. 5
I not discerned in that <i>darksome</i> shade,	II. iv. 28. 4
Captiv'd eternally in yron mewes And <i>darksom</i> dens,	II. v. 27. 9
A <i>darksome</i> way, which no man could descry,	II. vii. 20. 7
through a <i>darksom</i> narrow strait,	II. vii. 40. 1
this <i>darksom</i> neather world her light Doth dim	II. vii. 49. 3
in <i>darksome</i> night, Is in a noyous cloud enveloped,	III. i. 43. 1
<i>darksom</i> night he eke could turne to day:	III. iii. 12. 4
rashly through thy <i>darksom</i> dore Unwares have prest:	III. iii. 15. 7
It is a <i>darksome</i> delve farre under ground,	IV. i. 20. 4
nought but <i>darksome</i> drenchinesse she found,	IV. vii. 33. 2
fell Chimaera, in her <i>darksome</i> den,	VI. i. 8. 2
long in <i>darksome</i> Stygian den upbrought,	VI. vi. 9. 8
In doubtfull shadow of the <i>darksome</i> night	VI. xi. 13. 4
when as towards <i>darksome</i> night it drew,	VI. xi. 41. 1
like stars that dimmed were With <i>darksome</i> cloud,	Epith. 94
Darling. Like as the <i>darling</i> of the Summers pryde,	T.M. 235
Faire Marian, the Muses onely <i>darling</i> :	Col. 505

Darling—Continued.

'Ah Satyrane, my <i>darling</i> and my joy,	I. vi. 28. 6
dred infant, Venus <i>darling</i> dove,	IV. Pr. 5. 2
this Dwarfe, her <i>darling</i> base,	IV. viii. 54. 5
whom so much ye make Joves dearest <i>darling</i> ,	VII. vii. 50. 3
you, faire Venus <i>darling</i> ,	H.B. 281
The soveraine <i>darling</i> of the Deity,	H.H.B. 134
Darlings. Her loved Twinnes, the <i>darlings</i> of her joy,	T.M. 14
Those daintie parts, the <i>darlings</i> of delight,	VI. iii. 43. 1
Heracles and Ibebe, and the rest Of Venus <i>darlings</i> ,	H.L. 284
Darraine, Darryne. See <i>Deraign</i> .	
Darred. See <i>Dared</i> .	
Dart. <i>dart</i> abroad the thunder bolts of warre,	Ro. xi. 10
Drearily shooting his stormy <i>darle</i> ,	S.C.F. 45
Him Love hath wounded with a deadly <i>darle</i> :	S.C.F. Ap. 22
through the glance Of envies <i>darle</i> ,	Gn. 588
A cruell Satyre with his murderous <i>darle</i> ,	D. 156
it may empierce With dolours <i>darle</i>	As. Pr. 10
Faire Venus sonne, that with thy cruell <i>darle</i>	I. Pr. 3. 2
since my brest was launcht with lovely <i>darle</i>	I. iv. 46. 5
slew with glauncing <i>darle</i> amisse A gentle Hynd,	I. vi. 17. 5
let the stony <i>darle</i> of senelesse cold Perce to my hart,	I. vii. 22. 7
thrilling sorrow throwne his utmost <i>darle</i> :	I. vii. 25. 2
almightie Jove, . . . Hurles forth his thundring <i>darle</i>	I. viii. 9. 3
Their God . . . Shott many a <i>darle</i>	I. ix. 10. 8
the <i>darle</i> of sinfull guilt the soule dismayes,	I. x. 21. 9
pricking him with his sharp-pointed <i>darle</i> ,	II. v. 36. 1
With that he stifty shooke his steelhead <i>darle</i> :	II. vi. 40. 1
at him a quiv'ring <i>darle</i> he threw,	III. v. 19. 1
Through an unwary <i>darle</i> , which did rebownd	III. v. 42. 5
Shoe sent at him one Iyric <i>darle</i> ,	III. ix. 28. 8
doth transfixe the soule with deathees eternall <i>darle</i>	III. x. 59. 9
felt the point of his hart-percing <i>darle</i> ,	III. xi. 39. 2
Forty he thrild thee with a leaden <i>darle</i>	III. xi. 36. 6
inward wounds of dolours <i>darle</i>	III. xii. 16. 9
Quite through transfixed with a deadly <i>darle</i> ,	III. xii. 21. 3
Seeming transfixed with a cruell <i>darle</i> ;	III. xii. 31. 5
The Parthian strikes a stag with shivering <i>darle</i> ,	IV. i. 49. 8
being whylome launcht with lovely <i>darle</i> ,	IV. vi. 40. 5
*Great God of love, that with thy cruell <i>darle</i>	IV. vii. 1. 1
<i>Dart</i> , nigh chockt with sands of tinny mines,	IV. xi. 31. 5
wyde made the wound of th' hidden <i>darle</i>	V. v. 28. 5
She wounded was with her deceipts owne <i>darle</i> ,	V. v. 43. 6
threw A shivering <i>darle</i> with so impetuous force,	V. viii. 32. 6
Againe the Pagan threw another <i>darle</i> ,	V. viii. 34. 1
In his right hand he held a trembling <i>darle</i> ,	VI. ii. 6. 4
with a slender <i>darle</i> , . . . Strooke him,	VI. ii. 12. 6
with lovely <i>darle</i> Dinting his brest	VI. x. 31. 7
both lye and death forth from you <i>darle</i> ,	Am. vii. 3
The Damzell broke his misintended <i>darle</i> ,	Am. xvi. 12
death out of their shiny beames doe <i>darle</i> ;	Am. xxiv. 7
all the gods he threats with thundring <i>darle</i> :	Am. xxxix. 4
Love wounded my Loves hart, But Diane beasts with Cupids <i>darle</i>	Epig. ii. 8
he wounded hath my selfe With his sharpe <i>darle</i> of love:	Epig. iv. 56
<i>darle</i> at them their litle ferie launces;	H.B. 241
Dolours of death into his soule did <i>darle</i> ,	H.H.L. 159
Which from their faces <i>darle</i> out ferie light;	H.H.B. 95
Darted. <i>darted</i> Iyric beames out of the same,	II. iii. 23. 3
<i>darted</i> forth delights the which her goodly graeed,	IV. v. 50. 9
<i>darted</i> fyre into my feeble ghost,	H.B. 24
sparkle Which <i>darted</i> is from Titans flaming head,	H.H.B. 163
Darting. Forth <i>darting</i> beames of beantie from her eyes:	As. 190
<i>Darting</i> her beames into each feeble mynd:	Col. 874
Both <i>darting</i> forth faire beames to each mans eye,	V. iii. 19. 3
loves . . . <i>Darting</i> their deadly arrowes,	Am. xvi. 7
Darts. See <i>Thunder-darts</i> .	
All slaine with <i>darts</i> , lie wallowed in their blood,	Gn. 432
Against the bitter throwes of dolours <i>darts</i> :	T.M. 134
th' hayling <i>darts</i> of heaven beating hard,	Mui. 80
griefe, Which love had lunched with his deadly <i>darts</i> ,	I. ix. 29. 3
She broke his wanton <i>darts</i> ,	II. iii. 23. 9
quiver gay, Stuft with steele-headed <i>dartes</i> ,	II. iii. 29. 3
in his hand two <i>dartes</i> ,	II. iv. 38. 7
With that one of his thrillant <i>darts</i> he threw,	II. iv. 46. 1
Armed with <i>dartes</i> of sensuall Delight,	II. xi. 13. 6
One of Malegers cursed <i>darts</i> did take,	II. xi. 47. 8
secret <i>darts</i> did throw;	III. i. 51. 8
thy dredd <i>dartes</i> in none doe triumph more,	III. iii. 3. 1
his sharpe <i>dartes</i> and whot artilleree:	III. iv. 14. 5
laying his sad <i>dartes</i> Asyde,	III. vi. 49. 8
There was he painted full of burning <i>dartes</i> ,	III. xi. 44. 8
beware how thou those <i>dartes</i> behold,	III. xi. 48. 5
the <i>darts</i> which his right hand did straine	III. xii. 23. 5
with thy cruell <i>darts</i> Doest conquer	IV. vii. 1. 1
Though <i>darts</i> from shore and stones they at him threw;	V. xii. 5. 5
His wanton wings and <i>darts</i> of deadly power,	Am. iv. 8
Shoot out his <i>darts</i> to hase affections wound;	Am. viii. 6
With your steele <i>darts</i> doo chace from comming neer;	Epith. 70
by thy cruell <i>darts</i> to thee subdued,	H.L. 14
The piercing points of his avengfull <i>darts</i> :	H.L. 30
therwith tip his sharp empoused <i>darts</i> ,	H.L. 121
Thence to the soule <i>darts</i> amorous desyre,	H.B. 60
Dashed. O, how art thou <i>dasht</i> !	S.C.F. Ap. 85
Yet still he bett the water, and the billowes <i>dasht</i>	II. vi. 42. 9
Bacchus fruit . . . He on the table <i>dasht</i> ,	III. ix. 30. 4
As fast as water-sprinkles gainst a rocke are <i>dasht</i> ,	IV. iii. 25. 9
Dashing. feare The <i>dashing</i> of the waves,	Mui. 283
billowes . . . <i>dashing</i> on all sides,	IV. i. 42. 4
Dastard. Like <i>dastard</i> Curres	III. i. 22. 1
The <i>dastard</i> , that did heare him selfe deyd,	VI. iii. 36. 1

Dastards. as at Troy most *dastards* of the Greekes *Ro.* xiv. 9
Date. from their first untill their utmost *date*, *Ti.* 45
 Are witten sure, and have their certain *date*. *I.* ix. 42. 5
 good lucke prolonged hath thy *date*, *I.* ix. 45. 7
 Thus fowle to hasten your untimely *date*? *II.* i. 44. 8
 did his life her fatal *date* expyre, *II.* viii. 24. 3
 feeble age Nigh to his utmost *date* *II.* x. 27. 7
 Till they outtraigned had their utmost *date*, *II.* x. 45. 2
 To whom sweet Poets verse hath given endlesse *date*. *III.* vi. 45. 9
 right willing to prolong his *date*: *III.* xii. 35. 9
 know the measure of their utmost *date* *IV.* ii. 50. 4
 To draw their dayes unto the utmost *date*, *IV.* iii. 1. 2
 the same *date* . . . repayd on his owne pate: *IV.* xi. 38. 2
 the utmost *date* assyde For his returne *V.* vi. 3. 6
 his passed *date* Bids all old thoughts to die *Am.* iv. 3
Daughter. woos the Widdowes *daughter* of the glenne; *S.C.* Ap. 26
 shee is Syrinx *daughter* without spotte, *S.C.* Ap. 50
 Dido! the greates shephearde his *daughter* sheene. *S.C.* N. 38
 the bad *daughter* of old Cadmus brood, *Gn.* 171
 Great Nereus his *daughter* and his joy. *Gn.* 492
 faire Eurydice, her *daughter* deere, *D.* 464
 He had a *daughter* fresh as floure of May, *Col.* 106
 Mulla, the *daughter* of old Mole, *Col.* 108
 he that river for his *daughter* wonne: *Col.* 125
 the *daughter* of a king, Now a loose Leman *I.* i. 48. 5
 Borne the sole *daughter* of an Emperour, *I.* ii. 22. 7
 she . . . Though true as touch, though *daughter* of a king, *I.* iii. 2. 5
 bestow Upon the *daughter* of this woman blind, *I.* iii. 18. 3
 Abessa, *daughter* of Corecea slow, *I.* iii. 18. 4
 That blind old woman, and her *daughter* dear, *I.* iii. 22. 2
 Of griesly Pluto she the *daughter* was, *I.* iv. 11. 1
 'Deare *daughter*, rightly may I rew The fall *I.* v. 25. 1
 Duesia I, the *daughter* of Deceipt and Shame, *I.* v. 26. 9
 Fayre Thyamis, the *daughter* of Labryde, *I.* vi. 21. 4
 Am th' onely *daughter* of a King and Queene, *I.* vii. 43. 3
 when his *daughter* deare he does behold, *I.* xii. 12. 8
 your *daughter* can ye well advize, *I.* xii. 18. 5
 mine onely *daughter* to his Dame, *I.* xii. 20. 5
 Both *daughter* and eke kingdome lo! I yield to thee, *I.* xii. 20. 9
 forth he called that his *daughter* fayre, *I.* xii. 21. 1
 The fairest Un', his onely *daughter* deare, *I.* xii. 21. 2
 His onely *daughter* and his oniy hayre; *I.* xii. 21. 3
 The wofull *daughter* and forsaken heyre *I.* xii. 26. 3
 thy *daughter* linck, in holy band Of wedlocke, *I.* xii. 26. 6
 to the knight his *daughter* deare he tyde *I.* xii. 36. 8
 That goodly one . . . my *daughter* is: *II.* vii. 48. 6
 The noble *daughter* of Corineus *II.* x. 18. 1
 eke her *daughter* deare, *II.* x. 19. 1
 His *daughter* gan despise his drooping day, *II.* x. 30. 4
 to his *daughter* Regan he repayrd, *II.* x. 30. 6
 to him allide His *daughter* Geniuss' in marriage: *II.* x. 52. 4
 to him gave for wife his *daughter* bright, *II.* x. 59. 4
 his *daughter* deare He gave in wedlocke *II.* x. 61. 1
 Being his onely *daughter* and his hayre; *III.* ii. 22. 4
 'Ah! my deare *daughter*, ah! my dearest dread, *III.* ii. 30. 6
 'O *daughter* deare!' (said she) 'despise no whit; *III.* ii. 35. 6
 'Daughter,' (said she) 'what need ye be dismayd? *III.* ii. 40. 1
 'Come *daughter*, come; come, spit upon my face; *III.* ii. 50. 7
Daughter of Phoebus and of Memorye, *III.* iii. 4. 2
 Matilda, *daughter* to Pubidius, *III.* iii. 13. 6
 'Daughter, I deeme that counsel aye most fit, *III.* iii. 52. 3
 Ne certes, *daughter*, that same warlike wize, *III.* iii. 53. 5
 blacke-browd Cymoent, The *daughter* of great Nereus, *III.* iv. 19. 4
 Truth is his *daughter*; *III.* iv. 59. 7
 the Mayd And *daughter* of a woody Nympe, *III.* v. 36. 3
 That daintie Rose, the *daughter* of her Morne, *III.* v. 51. 1
 The *daughter* of Amphisa, who by race A Faerie was, *III.* vi. 4. 2
 Pleasure, the *daughter* of Cupid and Psyche late. *III.* vi. 50. 9
 The yonger *daughter* of Chrysogonee, *III.* vi. 51. 2
 her owne *daughter* Pleasure, to whom shee Made her companion, *III.* vi. 51. 7
 Argante is behight, A *daughter* of the Titans *III.* vii. 47. 3
 love a Shephards *daughter* for his dearest Dame. *III.* xi. 38. 9
 He loved . . . Aeolus faire *daughter*, Arne hight, *III.* xi. 42. 2
 to win Deucalions *daughter* bright, *III.* xi. 42. 5
Daughter unto a Lord of high degree; *IV.* vi. 15. 2
 Latonaes *daughter*, cruell kynde, In vengement *IV.* vii. 30. 5
 hath he left one *daughter* *IV.* viii. 49. 3
 'This Gyants *daughter* came upon a day *IV.* viii. 52. 1
 All which the Oceans *daughter* to him bare, *IV.* xi. 48. 4
 'Daughter, me scemes of double wrong ye plaine, *IV.* xii. 30. 2
 With which his *daughter* doth him still support; *V.* ii. 5. 6
 to his *daughter* brings, that dwels thereby; *V.* ii. 0. 2
 In which the Paynims *daughter* did abide, *V.* ii. 20. 2
 the *daughter* of Thaumantes faire *V.* iii. 25. 1
 It had depriv'd her mother of a *daughter*: *V.* iv. 41. 7
 For she was *daughter* to a noble Lord *VI.* iii. 7. 1
 'Faire *daughter* Dame, And you, faire Sonne, *VI.* vi. 6. 5
 begot of faire Enrynome, The Oceans *daughter*, *VI.* x. 22. 3
 the *daughter* of the day *VI.* x. 26. 1
 This *daughter* thought in wedlocke to have bound *VI.* xii. 4. 5
 The *daughter* of her Lady Claribell, *VI.* xii. 15. 8
 do surely prieve That yond same is your *daughter* sure, *VI.* xii. 18. 9
 'And livest thou, my *daughter*, now againe? *VI.* xii. 19. 8
 Is her owne *daughter*, her owne infant deare. *VI.* xii. 20. 6
 When she so faire a *daughter* saw survive, *VI.* xii. 21. 7
 a *daughter* by descent Of those old Titans *VII.* vi. 2. 5
 th' Earths *daughter*, thogh she nought did reck Of Hermes
 message, *VII.* vi. 22. 7
 'f am a *daughter*, by the mothers side, Of . . . great Earth, *VII.* vi. 26. 4

Daughter—Continued.

daughter of old Father Mole, *VII.* vi. 40. 2
 'Cease therefore, *daughter*, further to aspire, *VII.* vii. 50. 1
 the *daughter* of the Queene of Love, *Am.* xxxix. 1
 with thy *daughter* Pleasure they doe play *II.L.* 267
Daughters. Through his faire *daughters* face and flattring word. *II.* x. 66. 5
 Out of her *daughters* hart fond fancies to reverse. *III.* ii. 48. 9
 So thought she to undoe her *daughters* love: *III.* ii. 51. 6
 Should of his dearest *daughters* hard misfortune heare. *III.* iii. 5. 9
 my deare *daughters* deepe engrafted ill, *III.* iii. 18. 3
 The God did graunt his *daughters* deare demand, *III.* iv. 22. 1
Daughters. Mongst all the *daughters* of proud Libanon, *Van.* vii. 4
 thereto aye wonned to repayre The shepheards *daughters* *S.C.* F. 120
 'Ye shepheards *daughters*, that dwell on the greene, *S.C.* Ap. 127
 they bene *daughters* of the highest Jove, *S.C.* Jun. 66
 Sing now, ye shepheards *daughters*, *S.C.* N. 77
 The Sunnes sad *daughters* waylde *Gn.* 198
 Of us, thy *daughters*, dolefull desolate. *T.M.* 60
 they be *daughters* of Dame Memorie *Ti.* 368
 The Shepheards *daughters* dauncing in a rownd! *D.* 310
 Of all the shepheards *daughters* which there bee, *Col.* 556
 Amongst the shepheards *daughters* dancing rownd, *Col.* 641
 the other crew Of shepheards *daughters* *Col.* 932
 The mother of three *daughters*, well upbrought *I.* x. 4. 3
 leave they take of Caelia and her *daughters* three. *I.* x. 68. 9
 those which Hercules . . . Got from great Atlas *daughters*, *I.* f. vi. 54. 6
 His learned *daughters* would to me report *II.* x. 3. 7
 Dioclesians fifty *daughters* shene *II.* x. 8. 4
 three faire *daughters*, which were well uptraine'd *II.* x. 27. 3
 He cald his *daughters*, *II.* x. 27. 8
 the moist *daughters* of huge Atlas *III.* i. 57. 8
 All these the *daughters* of old Nereus were, *IV.* xi. 52. 1
 All lovely *daughters* of high Jove, *V.* ix. 31. 4
 Those were the Graces, *daughters* of delight, *VI.* x. 15. 1
 'They are the *daughters* of sky-ruling Jove, *VI.* x. 22. 1
 faire *daughters* of high Jove And timely Night; *VII.* vii. 45. 1
 Come now, ye damzels, *daughters* of delight, *Epith.* 96
 Tell me, ye merchants *daughters*, *Epith.* 167
 For she the *daughters* of all womens race, . . . doth excell, *H.H.B.* 205
 lovely *Daughters* of the Flood *Proth.* 21
Daunt. To daunt his foe by ensample of the same. *Gn.* 608
daunt unequall armies of his foes, *I.* vii. 34. 3
 trembling horror did his conscience *daunt*, *I.* ix. 49. 3
 did this knight twelve thousand dolours *daunt*, *I.* xi. 27. 7
 both his foenly with equall foyle to *daunt*, *II.* iii. 13. 3
 did him deadly *daunt*, or fowle dismay; *II.* iv. 40. 8
 the other, whom he earst did *daunt*, *II.* viii. 34. 6
 For perdy one shall other slay, or *daunt*: *III.* ii. 16. 5
 And in three battailes did so deadly *daunt*, *VI.* iv. 29. 8
 Heroes, which their world did *daunt* With their great deedes, *Com. Som.* iii. 3
Daunted. Els had he sore be *daunted*. *S.C.* Mar. 114
 Roaring yet lowder that all harts it *daunted*, *Dub.* 1368
 Much *daunted* with that dint *I.* i. 18. 1
daunted with theyr forces hideous, Their steeds doe stagger, *I.* ii. 15. 5
 The Sarazin, sore *daunted* with the buffe, *I.* ii. 17. 1
 So *daunted* when the Geaunt saw the knight, *I.* vi. 14. 1
daunted with like dread, *III.* iii. 39. 5
 Nought therewith *daunted* was her courage prouwd, *III.* xii. 1. 7
 Much was Cambello *daunted* with his blowes: *IV.* iii. 26. 1
 Much was he *daunted* with that direfull stound, *IV.* iv. 24. 8
 had With one sterne looke so *daunted*, *IV.* viii. 2. 3
 as one *daunted* with her presence dread, *IV.* viii. 13. 7
 So *daunted* was in his despeyring mood, *V.* iii. 26. 8
 As if he would have *daunted* him with feare; *V.* xii. 16. 3
 He much was *daunted* with so dismal sight; *VI.* vii. 10. 4
 As if he would have *daunted* him withall: *VI.* vii. 26. 4
Daunts. th' only breath him *daunts*, who hath escapt the
 stroke, *I.* vii. 13. 9
 It dimmes the dazed eyen, and *daunts* the senecs quight. *I.* viii. 21. 9
 Smart *daunts* not mighty barts, *IV.* iii. 8. 9
David. Trew Jonathan and *David* trustie tryde *IV.* x. 27. 2
Davy. Diggon *Davie* I bidde her god day; *S.C.* S. 1
Daw. biffesse will a *daw* trie; *Dub.* 913
Dawning. they which see the *dawning* day arize; *Ro.* xxii. 4
 with her song doth greet The *dawning* day *As.* 34
 where *dawning* day doth never peepe, His dwelling is; *I.* i. 39. 5
 faire Hesperus . . . brought forth *dawning* light; *I.* ii. 6. 7
 Aurora . . . Out of the East the *dawning* day doth call. *I.* f. iv. 16. 5
 Still did he wake, and still did watch for *dawning* light. *I.* v. 1. 9
 ere that *dawning* light Discovered had the world to heaven *I.* v. 52. 5
 To tell that *dawning* day is drawing neare, *I.* xi. 21. 7
 into the world the *dawning* day Might looke, *II.* xi. 3. 3
 earely, ere the *dawning* day appear'd, *III.* vii. 19. 1
 day forth *dawning* from the East *V.* v. 1. 1
 so soone as *dawning* houre Discovered had the light *V.* vi. 35. 1
 The morrow next, so soone as *dawning* light *V.* vii. 26. 7
 He mote perceive a litle *dawning* sight *VI.* viii. 48. 3
 As plaine as light discovers *dawning* day. *H.B.* 238
Day. See Good day, Holiday, Sabbath-day, Wedding-day.
 carefull travailes of the painefull *day*: *Bel.* i. 4
 Being one *day* at my window all alone, *Pet.* i. 1
 all this whole shall one *day* come to nought. *Ro.* ix. 14
 joying in the brightnes of your *day*, *Ro.* xv. 2
 they which see the *dawning day* arize; *Ro.* xxii. 4
 marke how Rome, from *day* to *day*, . . . Renewes herselfe *Ro.* xxvii. 9
 One *day*, whiles that my daylie cares did sleepe, *Van.* i. 1
 In summers *day*, when Phoebus fairly shone, *Van.* ii. 1
 Bird . . . One *day* did scorne the simple Scarabee, *Van.* iv. 2
 swanne doth sing before her dying *day*, *Frog.*

Day—Continued.

All in a sunneshine *day*, as did hefall, S.C. Ja. 3
 Yt chauned after upon a *day*, S.C. F. 143
 the *day* is nigh wasted, S.C. F. 246
 How he him caught upon a *day*, S.C. Mar. 107
 'Thy father, had he lived this *day*, S.C. May 195
 One *daye* he sat upon a hyl, S.C. Jul. 217
 the *daye* in woe, I vowed have to wayst, S.C. Au. 179
day, that was, is wightly past, S.C. S. 5
 sleepe, as some doen, all the long *day*; S.C. S. 233
 sadde Winter welked hath the *day*, S.C. N. 13
 the shepheard, seeing *day* appeare, Gn. 70
 So soone as *day* appeared to peoples vewing, Hub. 104
 had next *day* that all should readie be: Hub. 329
 used duly everie *day* Their service . . . to say, Hub. 449
 'Ah! sir Mule, now blessed be the *day*, Hub. 589
 Ne suffer it to house there halfe a *day*, Hub. 828
 Sitting one *day* within his turret hie, Hub. 1227
 is *day* by *day* unto us wrought, T.M. 62
 It is their light, their loadstarre, and their *day*; T.M. 495
 kept from looking on the lightsome *day*: T.M. 593
 It chauned me on *day* beside the shore, Ti. 1
 Out of dread darknesse to eternall *day*, Ti. 376
 A fairer wight saw never summers *day*, Ti. 637
 So on a Summers *day*, when season milde, Mu. 49
 dame Venus, on a *day* In spring, Mu. 113
 who can him assure of happie *day*, Mu. 218
 The sea, the aire, the fire, the *day*, the night, Mu. 228
 The wretchedst man that treades this *day* on ground? D. 63
 Would wend with me, and waite by me all *day*, D. 128
 'She is the Rose, the glorie of the *day*, D. 232
 to her ghost doo service *day* by *day*, D. 371
 'I hate the *day*, because it lendeth light, D. 407
day is turnd to night, D. 482
 soone as *day* doth shew his deawie face, D. 484
 There will I sigh, and sorrow all *day* lang, D. 488
 daie was overcast, And darke night fast approached, P. 556
 Full carefully he kept them *day* and night, As. 5
 with her song doth greet The dawning *day*, As. 34
 As they the forest raunged on a *day*, As. 140
 As Sunny beames in fairest somers *day*, As. 158
 all the *day* it standeth full of dew, As. 191
 From this *day* forth do call it Astrophel: As. 196
 The gentlest shepheardesse that lives this *day*, As. 212
 Sate (as his custome was) upon a *day*, Col. 4
 Since that same *day* in nought I take delight, Col. 44
 'One *day* (quoth he) Col. 56
 The dowre agreed, the *day* assigned plaine, Col. 126
 habest wit of most I know this *day*, Col. 383
 everie goodly meed . . . demands a *day*; Col. 593
 everie *day*, in which she did a deed, Col. 594
 never wist I till this present *day*, Col. 827
 brought forth chearfull *day*: Col. 856
 The *day* with cloudes was suddaine overcast, I. i. 6. 5
 Armory, Wherein ye have great glory wonne this *day*, I. i. 27. 6
 Bidding his heades all *day* for his trespas, I. i. 30. 7
 The Sunne, that measures heaven all *day* long, I. i. 32. 8
 with new *day* new worke at once begin: I. i. 33. 2
 now *day* is spent: I. i. 33. 6
 where dawning *day* doth never peepe, His dwelling is; I. i. 39. 5
 pricke with . . . hope to winne his Ladies hearte that *day*, I. ii. 14. 7
 ere my hoped *day* of spousall shone, I. ii. 23. 6
 One *day* in doubt I cast for to compare, I. ii. 37. 3
 raisd . . . A foggy mist that overcast the *day*, I. ii. 38. 5
 Till on a *day* (that *day* is everie Prime, I. ii. 40. 4
 One *day*, nigh wearie of the yrkesome way, I. iii. 4. 1
 that old woman *day* and night did pray, I. iii. 13. 6
 Nine hundred *Pater nosters* every *day*, I. iii. 13. 8
 The *day* is spent; and cometh drowsie night, I. iii. 15. 1
 when broad *day* the world discovered has, I. iii. 21. 1
 My chearfull *day* is turnd to chearelesse night, I. iii. 27. 7
 troupes of people traveld thetherward Both *day* and night, I. iv. 3. 2
 nigh consumed is the lingring *day*, I. iv. 3. 9
 a rich throne, as bright as sunny *day*; I. iv. 8. 2
 Aurora . . . Out of the East the dawning *day* doth call, I. iv. 16. 5
 To looken whether it were night or *day*, I. iv. 19. 6
 as a sacred pledge His cause . . . the next *day* to try: I. iv. 43. 2
 with that Pagan proud he combat will that *day*, I. v. 2. 9
 Lay cover'd with inchaunted cloud all *day*: I. v. 13. 6
 she all *day* did hide her hated hie, I. v. 20. 5
 dreaded Night in brightest *day* hath place, I. v. 24. 4
 The sonnes of *Day* he favoureth, I see, I. v. 25. 7
 Coverd with charmed cloud from vew of *day*, I. v. 29. 4
 thundering Jove, that rules both night and *day*? I. v. 42. 9
 on a *day* his wary Dwarfe had spyde, I. v. 45. 7
 captive wretched thralls, that wayled night and *day*: I. v. 45. 9
 thralles . . . thither were assembled *day* by *day*, I. v. 51. 2
 mother came upon a *day*, . . . to see her little sonne; I. vi. 27. 1
 on a *day*, when Satyres all were gone, I. vi. 33. 1
 The better part now of the lingring *day*, I. vi. 34. 1
 As he had traveld many a sommers *day*, I. vi. 35. 5
 'I chaunst this *Phoebe*, This fatall *day*, I. vi. 38. 1, 2
 one *day*, when *Phoebe* fayre . . . was following the chace, I. vii. 5. 1
 From that *day* forth Dussia was his deare, I. vii. 16. 1
 'O lightsome *day*! the lampe of highest Jove, I. vii. 23. 1
 Was never Lady loved dearer *day*, I. vii. 27. 7
 To see what end of fight should him befall that *day*, I. viii. 2. 9
 Behold what ye this *day* have done for mee, I. viii. 27. 8
 Have made you master of the field this *day*, I. viii. 28. 2

Day—Continued.

my Lord . . . Whose presence I have lackt too long a *day*: . . . I. viii. 43. 2
 wound, which *day* and night Whilome doth rancle, I. ix. 7. 3
 on a *day*, prickt forth with jollitee, I. ix. 12. 5
 So fayre a creature yet saw never sunny *day*, I. ix. 13. 9
 From that *day* forth I lov'd that face divine; I. ix. 15. 5
 From that *day* forth I cast in carefull mynd, I. ix. 15. 6
 Against the *day* of wrath to burden thee? I. ix. 46. 5
 all the *day* in doing good and godly deedes, I. x. 3. 9
 it was warely watched night and *day*, I. x. 5. 2
 Hast wandred through the world now long a *day*, I. x. 9. 6
 dieted with fasting every *day*, I. x. 26. 3
 wont him once to disple every *day*: I. x. 27. 2
 If not well ended at our dying *day*, I. x. 41. 7
day and night said his devotion, I. x. 46. 6
 as one were borne that very *day*, I. xi. 30. 5
 watch the noyous night, and wait for joyous *day*, I. xi. 50. 9
 The joyous *day* gan early to appeare; I. xi. 51. 1
 so soone as *day* he spyde, I. xi. 52. 5
 Diana in fresh sommers *day* Beholdes her nymphes, I. xii. 7. 7
 To tell that dawning *day* is drawing neare, I. xii. 21. 7
day should faile me ere I had them all declared, I. xii. 31. 9
 it should not be quenched *day* nor night, I. xii. 37. 8
 made great least to solemnize that *day*: I. xii. 38. 2
 Great joy was made that *day* of young and old, I. xii. 40. 1
 One *day*, when him high corage did emmove, I. i. 30. 5
 'Upon a *day*, As she the woodes . . . did raunge, I. ii. 7. 2
 heroick worth He shewed that *day*, I. ii. 25. 4
 That may this *day* in all the world be found, I. ii. 42. 5
 The *day* that first doth lead the yeare around, I. ii. 42. 7
 'There this old Palmer shewd himselfe that *day*, I. ii. 43. 1
 Why livest thou, dead dog, a lenger *day*, I. iii. 7. 6
 From that *day* forth he cast for to uphold, I. iii. 9. 7
 purvay Your selfe of sword before that bloody *day*; I. iii. 15. 5
 Do arme your self against that *day*, I. iii. 15. 9
 The *day* that first of Priame she was seene, I. iii. 31. 7
day and night her dores to all stand open wide, I. iii. 41. 9
 that *day* too farre did seeme, I. iv. 21. 6
 ear that wished *day* his beame disclosd, I. iv. 22. 1
 One *day* unto me came in friendly mood, I. iv. 22. 4
 One *day* . . . He wo'd her thus: I. iv. 25. 5
 For he has vowd to beene avengd that *day*, I. v. 38. 5
 (That *day* it selfe him seemed all too long) I. v. 38. 6
 'What dismall *day* hath lent this cursd light, I. vi. 43. 7
Day and night keeping wary watch and ward, I. vii. 25. 2
 An ugly feend, more fowle then dismall *day*, I. vii. 26. 7
 vew of chearfull *day* did never . . . it selfe display, I. vii. 29. 4
 warily awaited *day* and night, I. vii. 32. 3
 till that *day* They never creature saw, I. vii. 37. 5
 After so wicked deede why liv'st thou lenger *day*? I. viii. 46. 9
 'Paynim, this is thy dismall *day*: I. viii. 51. 5
 by whose most gracious ayd I live this *day*, I. viii. 55. 6
Day and night duely keeping watch and ward; I. ix. 25. 2
day and night it brent, I. ix. 29. 8
 But later *day*, Finding in it fit ports, I. x. 6. 7
 can winites yet unto this *day*, I. x. 10. 6
 What colour were their waters that same *day*, I. x. 24. 3
 How oft that *day* did sad Brannehildis see, I. x. 24. 6
 his daughter can despise his drouping *day*, I. x. 30. 4
 lost his sword, yet to be seene this *day*, I. x. 49. 5
 long before that *day*, I. x. 53. 6
 into the world the dawning *day* Might looke, I. xi. 3. 3
 To see a cruell fight doen by the prince this *day*, I. xi. 4. 9
 They battred *day* and night, and entrance did awate, I. xi. 6. 9
 Ne once did yield it respitt *day* nor night; I. xi. 9. 3
day and night . . . they continued fight; I. xi. 13. 8
 had not bene removed many a *day*; I. xi. 35. 8
 afterwards did rule the night and *day*: I. xii. 13. 7
 In springing flowre the image of thy *day*, I. xii. 74. 3
 So passeth, in the passing of a *day*, I. xii. 75. 1
 Dauncing and reveling both *day* and night, I. i. 39. 7
 With which fayre Britomart gave light unto the *day*, I. i. 43. 9
 'I' abridg their journey long, and lingring *day*; I. ii. 4. 3
 One *day* it fortun'd fayre Britomart, I. ii. 22. 1
 all the *day*, when as thine equall peares, I. ii. 31. 3
 one *day*, as me misfortune led, I. ii. 38. 6
day His joyous face did to the world revele, I. ii. 48. 1
 In a deepe delve, farre from the vew of *day*, I. iii. 7. 7
 there doe toyle and travaile *day* and night, I. iii. 11. 6
 darkness night he eke could turne to *day*: I. iii. 12. 4
 to this *day* . . . The feends do quake, I. iii. 12. 8
 Ne other to himselfe is knowne this *day*, I. iii. 26. 8
 where the *day* out of the sea doth spring, I. iii. 27. 4
 'Great ayd . . . shall give in that sad *day*; I. iii. 28. 2
 on a *day* Finding the Nymph asleepe, I. iv. 19. 6
 she inquir'd One *day* of Proteus, I. iv. 25. 2
 she gave him warning every *day*, I. iv. 26. 1
day discovers all dishonest wayes, I. iv. 59. 1
 Our life is *day*, but death with darknesse doth begin, I. iv. 59. 9
 'O! when will *day* then turne to me againe, I. iv. 60. 1
 yield her rowme to *day* that can it governe well,' I. iv. 60. 9
 in lewd slouth to wast his carelesse *day*; I. v. 1. 7
 I have many a *day* Served a gentle Lady, I. v. 4. 4
 Lives none this *day* that may with her compare, I. v. 8. 4
 on a *day*, as shee persued the chace, I. v. 28. 1
 It was upon a Sommers shinie *day*, I. vi. 6. 4
 two habes, as faire as springing *day*, I. vi. 26. 9
 attend About him *day* and night, I. vi. 32. 4
 all the *day* before the sunny rayes, I. vii. 12. 7

Day—Continued.

ere the dawning <i>day</i> appear'd,	III. vii. 19. 1
never learned he such service till that <i>day</i> ,	III. vii. 36. 9
on a <i>day</i> , as he disposed was To walke	III. viii. 11. 1
next to none after that happy <i>day</i> ,	III. viii. 13. 7
Cannot two fairer Cities find this <i>day</i> ,	III. x. 51. 4
suffer her, nor night nor <i>day</i> . Out of his sight	III. x. 3. 7
One <i>day</i> , as hee forpassed by the plaine	III. x. 20. 5
al good knights, that armes doe bear this <i>day</i> ,	III. x. 27. 8
on a <i>day</i> the Satyres her espide	III. x. 36. 4
All <i>day</i> they daunced with great lusty-hedd,	III. x. 45. 6
Nine times he heard him come aloft cre <i>day</i> ,	III. x. 48. 5
these seven monethes <i>day</i> ,	III. xi. 10. 8
In dolefull darkenes from the view of <i>day</i> ,	III. xi. 11. 2
<i>day</i> and night afflicts with mortall paine,	III. xi. 17. 2
Dying each <i>day</i> with inward wounds of dolours dart,	III. xii. 16. 9
that <i>day</i> for to outweare,	III. xii. 28. 9
All that <i>day</i> she outwore in wandering	III. xii. 29. 1
Yokes assoyle . . . till a new <i>day</i> ;	III. xii. 47. or. 6
she never joyed <i>day</i> ;	IV. i. 2. 2
The very selfe same <i>day</i> that she was wedded,	IV. i. 3. 2
Great riches, gathered manie a <i>day</i> ,	IV. i. 29. 5
not in plight This <i>day</i> to wreake the dammage by thee donne,	IV. i. 44. 6
The open wrongs thou doest me <i>day</i> by <i>day</i> ;	IV. ii. 13. 2
There they, I weene, would fight untill this <i>day</i> ,	IV. ii. 20. 1
This happie <i>day</i> I have to greet you well,	IV. ii. 23. 5
One <i>day</i> , when all that troupe of warlike woocers	IV. ii. 38. 1
There on a <i>day</i> a noble youthly knight,	IV. ii. 45. 1
The <i>day</i> was set, that all might understand,	IV. iii. 3. 3
That <i>day</i> , the dreddest <i>day</i> that living wight Did ever see	IV. iii. 3. 5
To view and deeme the deedes of armes that <i>day</i> :	IV. iii. 4. 4
upon th' appointed <i>day</i> . . . they came;	IV. iv. 13. 5
Which doughty Triamond had wrought that <i>day</i>	IV. iv. 22. 5
Satyranne that <i>day</i> was judg'd to beare the bell,	IV. iv. 25. 9
So that the doome was to another <i>day</i> differd,	IV. iv. 36. 9
<i>day</i> came, when all those knightes againe Assembled were	IV. iv. 37. 1
Full many deedes that <i>day</i> were shewed plaine:	IV. iv. 37. 3
The doughtiest knight that liv'd that <i>day</i> ,	IV. iv. 42. 9
So he continued all that <i>day</i> throughout,	IV. iv. 43. 5
in sommers <i>day</i> , when raging heat Doth burne the earth	IV. iv. 47. 1
restore The prize to knights of Maydenhead that <i>day</i> ,	IV. iv. 48. 2
The same one <i>day</i> . . . she from her middle loosd,	IV. v. 5. 1
Satyranne the first <i>day</i> best had donne:	IV. v. 7. 4
since the <i>day</i> that they created beene,	IV. v. 12. 4
hath this <i>day</i> so many so unmanly shent,	IV. v. 18. 9
The more it gauld and griev'd him night and <i>day</i> ,	IV. v. 31. 8
neither <i>day</i> nor night from working spared,	IV. v. 35. 7
in Lipari doe <i>day</i> and night Frame thunderbolts	IV. v. 37. 3
The things, that <i>day</i> most minds, at night doe most appeare	IV. v. 43. 9
<i>day</i> out of the Ocean mayne Began to peepe	IV. v. 45. 3
The next <i>day</i> , as he on his way did ride,	IV. vi. 2. 2
almost had against you trespassed this <i>day</i> ,	IV. vi. 3. 9
'This other <i>day</i> ' (sayd he) 'a stranger knight	IV. vi. 5. 6
When ever he this way shall passe by <i>day</i> or night,	IV. vi. 5. 9
'Till on a <i>day</i> , as through a desert wyld We travelled,	IV. vi. 36. 1
all she did was but to weare out <i>day</i> ,	IV. vi. 45. 5
many a knight had sought so many a <i>day</i> ,	IV. vii. 8. 5
'This dismall <i>day</i> hath thee a caytive made,	IV. vii. 12. 1
on a <i>day</i> , unweeting unto wight,	IV. vii. 17. 5
yet untouched till this present <i>day</i> ,	IV. vii. 18. 8
on a <i>day</i> , by fortune as it fell,	IV. vii. 42. 1
alwaies wept and wailed night and <i>day</i> ,	IV. viii. 2. 8
Till on a <i>day</i> , as in his wonted wise	IV. viii. 3. 1
every <i>day</i> , for guerdon of her song,	IV. viii. 5. 6
Upon a <i>day</i> as she him sate beside,	IV. viii. 6. 1
Till on a <i>day</i> , as through that wood he rode,	IV. viii. 19. 1
soone as <i>day</i> discovered heavens face	IV. viii. 34. 1
Gyants daughter came upon a <i>day</i> Unto the prison,	IV. viii. 52. 1
From <i>day</i> to <i>day</i> she woo'd and prayd him fast,	IV. viii. 52. 8
So on a <i>day</i> , as by the flowrie marge	IV. viii. 61. 5
From that <i>day</i> forth in peace	IV. ix. 16. 1
the <i>day</i> that first with deadly wound My heart was launcht,	IV. x. 1. 7
time to steale, the treasure of mans <i>day</i> ,	IV. x. 14. 8
<i>day</i> and night did watch and duely ward	IV. x. 17. 2
my love was lodged <i>day</i> and night,	IV. x. 29. 4
darknesse dredd that never viewed <i>day</i> ,	IV. xi. 4. 2
Ne ever from the <i>day</i> the night describe,	IV. xi. 4. 8
Before that <i>day</i> her wood to his bed,	IV. xi. 8. 6
They all on him this <i>day</i> attended well,	IV. xi. 30. 3
joy likewise this solemne <i>day</i> to see?	IV. xi. 40. 5
One <i>day</i> , as she to shunne the season whot	IV. xi. 42. 4
All which that <i>day</i> in order seemly good	IV. xi. 44. 7
Her silver feet, faire washt against this <i>day</i> :	IV. xi. 47. 6
In which his wretched love lay <i>day</i> and night	IV. xii. 19. 4
weeping <i>day</i> and night did him attend,	IV. xii. 21. 6
Upon a <i>day</i> she found this gentle childe	V. i. 6. 2
in that same <i>day</i> when Jove those Gyants quelled:	V. i. 9. 9
'That ever I this dismall <i>day</i> did see!	V. i. 15. 3
This <i>day</i> as I in solace sate hereby	V. i. 16. 6
for a twelve moneths <i>day</i>	V. i. 26. 7
None other way will I this <i>day</i> betake,	V. ii. 10. 6
By which as they did travell on a <i>day</i> ,	V. ii. 29. 3
To tell the glorie of the feast that <i>day</i> ,	V. iii. 3. 1
Full many deedes of armes that <i>day</i> were donne,	V. iii. 6. 5
all that <i>day</i> the greatest prayse redounded To Marinell,	V. iii. 6. 8
The second <i>day</i> , so soone as morrow light Appear'd	V. iii. 7. 1
there all <i>day</i> continew'd cruell fight,	V. iii. 7. 3
Marinell that <i>day</i> deserved bust,	V. iii. 7. 8
The third <i>day</i> came, that should due tryall lend	V. iii. 8. 1
all these knights, which that <i>day</i> armour bore,	V. iii. 13. 7

Day—Continued.

To whom that <i>day</i> they should the girlond yield,	V. iii. 14. 6
Approv'd that <i>day</i> that she all others did excell,	V. iii. 15. 9
what he did that <i>day</i> , he did it not For her,	V. iii. 16. 3
What strokes, what dreadfull stoure, it stird this <i>day</i> ;	V. iii. 21. 6
never word from that <i>day</i> forth he spoke,	V. iii. 33. 6
no braver president this <i>day</i> Remaines on earth,	V. iv. 2. 6
By what good right doe you withhold this <i>day</i> ?	V. iv. 17. 5
what other deadly dismall <i>day</i> is false on you	V. iv. 26. 6
made the scorne of Knighthod this same <i>day</i> :	V. iv. 27. 7
Weary of toile and travell of that <i>day</i> ,	V. iv. 46. 3
For the rebuke which she sustain'd that <i>day</i> ,	V. iv. 47. 2
As she had scene that <i>day</i> ,	V. iv. 47. 9
<i>day</i> forth dawning from the East	V. v. 1. 1
In which he had bene trayned many a <i>day</i> ,	V. v. 21. 2
it tormented her both <i>day</i> and night:	V. v. 27. 5
one <i>day</i> she thus him proved,	V. v. 35. 9
'Unworthy sure' (quoth he) 'of better <i>day</i> ,	V. v. 39. 5
One <i>day</i> her Ladie, calling her apart,	V. v. 45. 1
One <i>day</i> when as she long had sought for ease	V. vi. 7. 1
I wote when ye did watch both night and <i>day</i>	V. vi. 25. 5
the <i>day</i> with dampe was overcast,	V. vii. 8. 6
Untill she spide the lampe of lightesome <i>day</i>	V. vii. 17. 3
Ne <i>day</i> nor night did ever idly rest;	V. viii. 3. 7
Which he unto her people does each <i>day</i> ;	V. viii. 19. 2
stird up <i>day</i> and night	V. viii. 20. 2
Justice that <i>day</i> of wrong her selfe had wroken;	V. viii. 44. 7
the Prince, as victour of that <i>day</i> ,	V. viii. 51. 2
earnestly besought to wend that <i>day</i> With her,	V. ix. 3. 8
Stood open wyde to all men <i>day</i> and night;	V. ix. 22. 4
seeing all in armour bright as <i>day</i> ,	V. ix. 24. 2
Upon Joves judgement-seat wayt <i>day</i> and night;	V. ix. 31. 7
till this <i>day</i> mongst many living are,	V. x. 5. 8
Ne <i>day</i> nor night did sleepe t' attend them on,	V. x. 10. 4
all his armours readie dight that <i>day</i> ,	V. x. 16. 3
That same is it which fought for you this <i>day</i> ,	V. xi. 17. 6
all the people which beheld that <i>day</i> Gan shout aloud,	V. xi. 34. 1
ne ever <i>day</i> did rest,	V. xi. 35. 9
now he hath to her prefix a <i>day</i> ,	V. xi. 40. 1
He <i>day</i> and night doth ward both farre and wide,	V. xi. 42. 7
from the <i>day</i> that he thus did it leave,	V. xi. 46. 7
in one <i>day</i> they with the coast did fall:	V. xii. 4. 6
ne gave him longer <i>day</i> :	V. xii. 9. 8
the dismall <i>day</i> Appointed for Irenas death	V. xii. 11. 1
Most squalid garments, fit for such a <i>day</i> ;	V. xii. 12. 2
There waiting for the Tyrant till it was farre <i>day</i> ,	V. xii. 13. 9
<i>day</i> and night employ'd his busie paine	V. xii. 26. 3
by chance he met upon a <i>day</i> With Artegall,	V. i. 4. 3
Of all this <i>day</i> on ground that breathe living spright!	V. i. 4. 9
this same <i>day</i> , as I that way did come	V. i. 16. 1
a Steare, in heat of sommers <i>day</i> ,	V. i. 24. 4
this <i>day</i> I was enraunging it,	V. ii. 9. 7
'This <i>day</i> , . . . We chaunst to come	V. ii. 16. 1
He him requested, . . . To lend him <i>day</i>	V. ii. 19. 4
since the <i>day</i> that armes I first did reare,	V. ii. 26. 8
fortune hath this <i>day</i> Given to me the spoile	V. ii. 33. 7
when <i>day</i> gan to uplooke,	V. iii. 11. 1
Calidore rising up as fresh as <i>day</i>	V. iii. 13. 8
who was slaine The <i>day</i> before	V. iii. 17. 3
Where he arriving with the fall of <i>day</i>	V. iii. 37. 7
When <i>day</i> is spent, and rest us needeth most,	V. iii. 39. 2
so soone as joyous <i>day</i> Did shew it selfe	V. iii. 45. 1
Upon a <i>day</i> he cast abroad to wend,	V. iv. 17. 2
So all that <i>day</i> in wandring vainely he did spend,	V. iv. 25. 9
<i>day</i> and night did vex her carefull thought,	V. v. 6. 8
faithfully did serve both <i>day</i> and night	V. v. 9. 7
Upon a <i>day</i> , as on their way they went,	V. v. 10. 1
Upon a <i>day</i> , as they the time did waite,	V. v. 15. 1
The wretchedst Dame that lives this <i>day</i> on ground;	V. v. 28. 2
every <i>day</i> them duely drest,	V. vi. 2. 9
One <i>day</i> , as he was searching of their wounds,	V. vi. 5. 1
Now smyling smoothly, like to sommers <i>day</i> ,	V. vi. 42. 7
neither <i>day</i> nor weeke He would surceasse,	V. vii. 13. 8
on a <i>day</i> , when Cupid kept his court,	V. vii. 32. 6
<i>day</i> , that doth discover bad and good,	V. viii. 51. 7
<i>day</i> nor night he suffred him to rest,	V. ix. 3. 2
There on a <i>day</i> , as he pursew'd the chace,	V. ix. 5. 1
caroling her name both <i>day</i> and night,	V. ix. 9. 8
untill the flying <i>day</i> Was farre forth spent,	V. ix. 12. 5
the <i>day</i> did now expyre,	V. ix. 13. 9
For so great kindness as he found that <i>day</i>	V. ix. 18. 5
all the <i>day</i> to what I list I doe attend,	V. ix. 22. 9
every <i>day</i> , her companie to gaine,	V. ix. 34. 7
With the faire Pastorella every <i>day</i> ,	V. ix. 37. 2
One <i>day</i> , when as the shepheard swaynes together Were met,	V. ix. 41. 1
One <i>day</i> , as he did raunge the fields abroad,	V. x. 5. 1
that same <i>day</i> That Theseus her unto his brideale bore,	V. x. 13. 2
dancee there <i>day</i> and night:	V. x. 15. 3
the daughter of the <i>day</i>	V. x. 26. 1
One <i>day</i> , as they all three together went	V. x. 34. 1
From that <i>day</i> forth she gan him to affect,	V. x. 37. 1
one <i>day</i> , when Calidore Was hunting in the woods,	V. x. 39. 1
<i>day</i> and night she thought did but lament	V. x. 44. 3
One <i>day</i> , as he did all his prisoners view,	V. xi. 3. 6
From that <i>day</i> forth he kyndnesse to her showed,	V. xi. 4. 6
Ne <i>day</i> nor night he suffred her to rest,	V. xi. 5. 8
her all night did watch, and all the <i>day</i> molest,	V. xi. 5. 9
'That ever I did live this <i>day</i> to see, This dismall <i>day</i> ,	V. xi. 29. 2, 3
gently waking them gave them the time of <i>day</i> ,	V. xi. 38. 9
So there all <i>day</i> they hode,	V. xi. 40. 9

Day—Continued.

He breath'd his sword, and rested him till day;	VI. xi. 47. 2
in whottest sommers day,	VI. xi. 48. 1
Appointed to attend her dewly day and night.	VI. xii. 14. 9
Some were of dogs, that barked day and night;	VI. xii. 27. 3
duly her attended day and night;	VII. vi. 9. 4
though full many a day He saw her clad,	VII. vi. 42. 7
as her manner was on sunny day,	VII. vi. 45. 6
Doth to this day with Wolves and Thieves abound;	VII. vi. 55. 8
this same day when she on Arlo sat,	VII. vii. 7. 2
since the day That all the gods whylome assembled were	VII. vii. 12. 1
every day We see his parts,	VII. vii. 24. 2
holding all the day An hatchet	VII. vii. 42. 5
after these there came the Day and Night,	VII. vii. 44. 1
Day did beare upon his scepters hight The goodly Sun	VII. vii. 44. 8
her face . . . every day We changed see	VII. vii. 50. 6
though faire all night, yet is she darke all day:	VII. vii. 51. 6
One day I sought . . . To make a truce,	Am. xii. 1
One day as I unwarly did gaze	Am. xvi. 1
on so holy day,	Am. xxii. 3
my thoughts doo day and night attend,	Am. xxii. 7
the worke that she all day did make,	Am. xxiii. 3
The laurel-leave, which you this day doe weare,	Am. xxviii. 1
the fayre sunshine in somers day;	Am. xl. 6
Lord of lyfe! that, on this day, Didst make thy triumph	Am. lxviii. 1
This joyous day, . . . with joy begin;	Am. lxviii. 6
One day I wrote her name upon the strand;	Am. lxxv. 1
when as day the heaven doth adorne,	Am. lxxxvi. 6
I wish that night the noyous day would end:	Am. lxxxvi. 6
I wish that day would shortly reascend.	Am. lxxxvi. 8
Ne ought I see, though in the clearest day,	Am. lxxxviii. 5
Dark is my day, whyles her fayre light I mis,	Am. lxxxviii. 13
As Diane hunted on a day,	Epig. ii. 1
Upon a day, as Love lay sweetly slumbring	Epig. iv. 1
For lo! the wished day is come at last,	Epith. 31
In Joves sweet paradise of Day and Night;	Epith. 99
Fit for so joyfull day:	Epith. 115
The joyfult day that ever sunne did see.	Epith. 116
let this day, let this one day, be myne;	Epith. 125
Never had man more joyfull day then this,	Epith. 246
Make feast therefore now all this live-long day:	Epith. 248
This day for ever to me holy is.	Epith. 249
leave your wanted labors for this day:	Epith. 262
This day is holy;	Epith. 263
This day the sunne is in his chiefest hight,	Epith. 265
To chose the longest day in all the yeare,	Epith. 271
Yet never day so long, but late would passe.	Epith. 273
bonefers make all day;	Epith. 275
when will this long weary day have end,	Epith. 278
Enough it is that all the day was yonres:	Epith. 297
now day is doen, and night is nighing fast,	Epith. 298
For it will soone be day:	Epith. 369
As plaine as light discovers dawning day.	H.B. 238
And caroll Hymnes of love both day and night.	H.H.L. 70
Both day, and night, is unto them all one;	H.H.L. 71
Ne hath their day, ne hath their blisse, an end,	H.H.L. 74
But those two most, which, ruling night and day,	H.H.B. 55
Calme was the day,	Proth. 1
Against the Brydale day,	Proth. 17, 35
Against their Brydale day,	Proth. 53
So fresh they seem'd as day,	Proth. 70
Even as their Brydale day,	Proth. 71
This Lay, Prepar'd against that Day,	Proth. 88
Against their Brydale day,	Proth. 89
Upon your Brydale day,	Proth. 107
their brydale daye should not be long;	Proth. 111
Against the bridale daye,	Proth. 143
Upon the Brydale day,	Proth. 161
Against their Brydale day,	Proth. 179
Daylight. twinkling starres the daylight hence chase.	S.C. Ap. 161
all the Kirke pillours eare day light,	S.C. May 12
while it was daye-light,	S.C. S. 3
the drooping day-light gan to fade,	I. xi. 49. 5
darknesse, which day-light doth shonne:	VI. xii. 35. 8
Day's-house. See Dairy-house.	
Day's. See Midday's.	
After his dayes long labour drew to rest,	D. 23
untill Dayes enemy Did him appease;	I. v. 34. 6
This daies ensample hath this lesson deare Deepe written	I. viii. 44. 7
for memory of that dayes ruth,	II. iii. 2. 7
henceforth by this daies ensample trow,	II. v. 13. 7
The lether-winged Batt, dayes enemy;	II. xii. 36. 6
through long watch, and late daies wearie toile,	III. i. 58. 8
by ensample of the last dayes losse,	III. i. 64. 6
Late dayes ensample, which these eyes beheld:	III. iii. 55. 2
Dayes dearest children be the blessed seed	III. iv. 59. 6
The third dayes prize unto that straunger Knight,	IV. v. 8. 1
this dayes honour sav'd to Marinell:	V. iii. 21. 2
daies faire shine-beame, yclowded	V. iv. 45. 1
That he mote fresher be against the next daies fight.	V. iv. 51. 9
mindefull to purswe the last daies purpose	V. v. 1. 6
Yet being forst to abide the daies returning,	V. vi. 31. 3
After that long daies toile and weary plight:	V. vii. 12. 4
discourse Of former dayes mishap,	VI. iii. 14. 9
forth he passed thorough that daies paine,	VI. iii. 17. 7
So goodly all agree . . . To this dayes merriment.	Epith. 84
That long daies labour doest at last defray,	Epith. 316
Days. See Adays, Holdfays, Now-a-days.	
right worthe sure . . . of immortall dayes,	Bel. ² xiv. 7
Such was this Citie in her good daies fownd:	Ro. vi. 4

Days—Continued.

in ber youthlike daies An Hydra was	Ro. x. 5
All the mishap the which our daies outweares,	Ro. xix. 5
can to other give eternall dayes:	Ro. Env. 8
Thy dayes therefore are endles,	Ro. Env. 9
Phyllis is myne for many dayes.	S.C. F. 64
cutte of hys dayes with untimely woe,	S.C. May 199
I more delight then larke in Sommer dayes:	S.C. Jun. 51
As shee was wont in younigth and sommer dayes;	S.C. N. 20
better dayes death hath shut up in woe?	S.C. N. 74
fond men doe all their dayes turmoyle.	Gn. 152
her husbands daies She did prolong	Gn. 426
by the wayling shores to waste my dayes,	Gn. 621
To doo you faithfull service all my dayes.	Hub. 253
in his Princes service spends his dayes,	Hub. 773
To loose good dayes, that might be better spent;	Hub. 897
all his dayes, like dolorous Trophées,	T.M. 160
draw the dayes of men forth in extent;	Ti. 18
As if his daies for ever should remaine?	Ti. 54
By heavens doome doo ende my earthlie daies:	Ti. 312
O, happie were those dayes, thrice happie were!	Ti. 329
in their daies most famouslie did flourish;	Ti. 359
ye, faire Ladie, th' honour of your daies,	Ti. 680
'Our daies are full of dolor and disease,	D. 274
wby seeke I to prolong My wearie daies	D. 440
mourne for me that languish out my dayes.	D. 638
Far passing all the pastors of his daies,	As. 9
To her he vovd the service of his daies,	As. 61
Nought hast thou, foolish boy, seene in thy daies?	Col. 303
Vassall to one, whom all my dayes I serve;	Col. 467
former dayes Had in rude fields bene altogether spent.	Col. 668
they their dayes to ydlenesse divide,	Col. 761
Yet brave ensample of long passed daies,	Dec. Son. x. 9
that most Heroicke spirit, . . . the glory of our daies,	Dec. Son. xv. 2
that wicked wight his dayes doth weare;	I. i. 31. 7
in loves and husty-hed His wanton daies . . . led,	I. ii. 3. 6
Banish from living wights, our wearie daies we waste?	I. ii. 42. 9
Still drown'd in sleepe, and most of his daies dedit:	I. iv. 19. 4
Her wicked daies with wretched knife did end,	I. v. 39. 2
He would at her request prolong her nephews daies.	I. v. 41. 9
Where he his better dayes hath wasted all:	I. viii. 28. 8
all my daies he traind mee up in vertuous iore.	I. ix. 4. 9
draw thy dayes forth to their last degree?	I. ix. 46. 2
he desirde to end his wretched dayes:	I. x. 21. 8
Did spend their daies in doing godly thing.	I. x. 36. 6
mighty man of God . . . Dwelt forty daies	I. x. 53. 6
with that old Dragon fights Two days incessantly:	I. xi. Arg.
end their daies with irrenowmed shame.	II. i. 23. 4
Therein I have spent all my youthly daies,	II. iii. 38. 4
Does waste his dayes in darke obscuritee,	II. iii. 40. 3
he in his dayes Had doen to death,	II. v. 26. 4
that in . . . honours suit my vowed daies do spend,	II. vii. 10. 2
three dayes of men were full outwrought,	II. vii. 65. 6
An happy man in his first dayes he was,	II. x. 22. 1
till his dayes,	II. x. 39. 7
The which was dew in his dead fathers daies.	II. x. 41. 5
The justest man and trewest in his daies,	II. x. 42. 2
joyd his dayes in great tranquillity.	II. x. 53. 2
most famous hight . . . of all in her daies,	II. x. 59. 8
With which the world did in those dayes abound:	II. x. 63. 6
end of that Carles dayes and his owne paynes did make.	II. xi. 46. 9
Two dayes now in that sea he sayled has,	II. xi. 2. 1
spent their looser daies in leud delights,	II. xii. 9. 5
His dayes, his goods, his bodie, he did spend:	II. xii. 80. 8
Her wretched dayes in dolour she mote waste,	III. ii. 17. 8
Till death make one end of my daies and misere!	III. ii. 39. 9
He shall his dayes with peace bring to his earthly In.	III. iii. 30. 9
ryding on forray Few dayes before,	III. iii. 58. 5
'But if the heavens did his dayes envie,	III. iv. 39. 1
Halfe of thy dayes doest lead in horroure hideous.	III. iv. 65. 9
'Five daies there be since he (they say) was slaine,	III. v. 10. 1
The comfort of her age and weary dayes,	III. vii. 12. 2
all my dayes am like to waste in vaine,	III. vii. 60. 8
Thy daies abridge through prooffe of puissaunce,	III. viii. 18. 2
all his dayes he drownes in privitie,	III. ix. 3. 8
In dolefull thraldome all his dayes to dwell?	III. ix. 8. 3
my dayes to spend in sewing deeds of armes,	III. ix. 37. 8
As if his dayes were come to their last reach:	III. xi. 12. 6
spare thy happy daies,	III. xi. 19. 6
whilome captived in their dayes To cruell love,	III. xi. 62. 4
His dearest love, the comfort of his dayes,	III. xii. 44. or. 2
What time the dayes with scorching heat abound,	IV. i. 13. 7
Where she in darknes wastes her cursed daies and nights.	IV. i. 19. 9
That was the learnedst Ladie in her dayes,	IV. i. 35. 2
in privie place Did spend her dayes,	IV. ii. 44. 9
their dayes mote be abridged through their courage stout.	IV. ii. 46. 9
desirous th' end of all their dayes To know,	IV. ii. 47. 1
Most wretched men, whose dayes depend on thrids so vaine!	IV. ii. 48. 9
So did they surely during all their dayes,	IV. ii. 64. 1
To draw their dayes unto the utmost date,	IV. iii. 1. 2
their daies they spent in perfect love,	IV. iii. 62. 1
since their dayes such lovers were not found elsewhere.	IV. iii. 62. 9
their dayes in dole doth lead.	IV. vii. Arg.
'Now twenty daies . . . have past through heven sheene,	IV. vii. 13. 1
wast his wretched daies in wofull plight;	IV. vii. 39. 8
Spending his daies in dolour and despaire,	IV. vii. 43. 2
daies in wilfull woe are worne,	IV. viii. 16. 7
To cloud my daies in dolefull misery,	IV. viii. 16. 8
That she mote match the fairest of her daies,	IV. ix. 16. 6
I wast my life, and doe my daies devowre	IV. ix. 39. 5

Days—Continued.

let me die and end my <i>daies</i> attone,	IV. xii. 9. 8
the common life Of present <i>daies</i> ,	V. Pr. 3. 4
Within three <i>daies</i> , (quoth he)	V. ii. 4. 1
The third was Brunell, famous in his <i>daies</i> ;	V. iii. 5. 6
Spending their joyous <i>daies</i> and gladfull nights,	V. iiii. 40. 2
thus thy better <i>daies</i> are drowned In sad despair,	V. v. 36. 4
though she still have worne Her <i>daies</i> in warre,	V. v. 40. 5
his abridged <i>daies</i> in dolour wast,	V. v. 46. 6
For houres, but <i>daies</i> ; for weekes . . . She told but moneths, V. vi. 5. 6	V. vi. 5. 6
his <i>daies</i> there to deplore,	V. xi. 14. 9
'Ten <i>daies</i> , (quoth he) the grannted hath of grace,	V. xi. 42. 3
if I live till those ten <i>daies</i> have end,	V. xi. 43. 2
Doe spend my <i>daies</i> and bend my carelesse wit	VI. ii. 9. 4
my <i>daies</i> I have not lewdly spent,	VI. ii. 31. 1
through the long experience of his <i>daies</i> ,	VI. vi. 3. 2
As any one that lived in his <i>daies</i> ,	VI. vi. 4. 2
her good <i>daies</i> in dolorous disgrace:	VI. vii. 38. 4
thy joyous <i>daies</i> Here leadeest in this goodly merry-make,	VI. x. 19. 2
sung of thee in all his <i>daies</i> ,	VI. x. 28. 5
all that I in many <i>daies</i> doo weave,	Am. xxiii. 7
sl my <i>daies</i> in pining langour spend,	Am. xxxvi. 3
short her wayes, . . . or else short my <i>daies</i> ,	Am. lx. 14
Many long weary <i>daies</i> I have outworne;	Am. lxxvi. 2
The <i>daies</i> they waste, the nights they grieve	H.L. 129
Through which he past his miserable <i>daies</i> ,	H.H.L. 236
those wits, the wonders of their <i>daies</i> ,	H.H.B. 218
Daysman. what art thou, That mak'st thy selfe his <i>dayesman</i> , II. viii. 28. 2	II. viii. 28. 2
Day-spring. He wooed her till <i>day-spring</i> he espyde,	III. x. 52. 1
Daze. While flashing beames do <i>daze</i> his feeble eyes,	I. iv. 9. 6
shewd by outward signes that dazed her sence did <i>daze</i> ,	III. vii. 7. 9
False Labyrinthes, fond runners eyes to <i>daze</i> ;	IV. x. 24. 8
The glauce whereof their dimmed eyes would <i>daze</i> ,	VI. x. 4. 3
his garments so did <i>daze</i> their eyes,	VII. vii. 7. 9
Whose glorious beames all fleshly sence doth <i>daze</i>	H.H.L. 278
Dazed. with that dint her sence was <i>daz'd</i> ;	I. i. 18. 1
on those guilefull <i>dazed</i> eyes . . . The cloude of death did sit,	I. iii. 39. 7
beast, . . . Became stark blind, and all his senses <i>daz'd</i> ,	I. viii. 20. 3
It dimmes the <i>dazed</i> eyes,	I. viii. 21. 9
sunny beames . . . could have <i>daz'd</i> the rash beholders sight,	I. x. 12. 8
<i>dazed</i> were his eyne Through passing brightness,	I. x. 67. 6
with too much brightnes <i>daz'd</i> ,	III. vii. 13. 8
Assotted bad his sence, or <i>dazed</i> was his eye,	III. viii. 22. 9
The whiles the passing brightness her fraile senses <i>daz'd</i> ,	III. xi. 49. 9
<i>daz'd</i> the eyes of all as with exceeding light,	IV. v. 10. 9
with their brightnesse <i>daz'd</i> the straunge beholders eye,	V. ix. 21. 9
being now with her huge brightnesse <i>dazed</i> ,	Am. iii. 5
Dazle. See Daisy.	
Dazzled. eyes . . . would bee <i>dazzled</i> with exceeding light,	II. Pr. 5. 5
he began to doubt his <i>dazeled</i> sight,	II. xi. 40. 2
Dead. See Never-dead, Stone-dead.	
He that hath seene a great Oke drie and <i>dead</i> ,	Ro. xxviii. 1
Rome, . . . <i>dead</i> , is now the worlds sole monument,	Ro. xxix. 14
give a second life to <i>dead</i> decayes!	Ro. Env. 6
<i>dead</i> himselfe he wisheth for despight,	Van. x. 13
The byting frost nipt his stalke <i>dead</i> ,	S.C. F. 231
when they bene <i>dead</i> ,	S.C. May 67
little lack of <i>dead</i> ,	S.C. May 264
The God of shepheards, Tityrus, is <i>dead</i> ,	S.C. Jun. 81
Nowe <i>dead</i> he is,	S.C. Jun. 89
the savcnets Which can be <i>dead</i> of yore,	S.C. Jul. 116
bene they chaffred, or at mischiefe <i>dead</i> ?	S.C. S. 10
thou in sleepe art <i>dead</i> ,	S.C. O. 6
great Augustus long ygoe is <i>dead</i> ,	S.C. O. 62
<i>deade</i> is Dido, <i>dead</i> , alas! and drent;	S.C. N. 37
<i>dead</i> shee is, that myrth thee made of yore,	S.C. N. 57
Dido, my deare, alas! is <i>dead</i> ,	S.C. N. 68
<i>Dead</i> , and lyeth wrapt in lead,	S.C. N. 59
The braunch once <i>dead</i> , the budde . . . must quaille;	S.C. N. 91
Dido nis <i>dead</i> , but into heaven hent,	S.C. N. 169
He compast Troy thrice with his bodie <i>dedd</i> ,	Gn. 528
all within were <i>dead</i> and hartles left;	Hub. 1355
for feare now almost <i>ded</i> ;	Hub. 1374
Our pleasant Willy, ah! is <i>dead</i> of late;	T.M. 208
when both alike are <i>dedd</i> ;	T.M. 448
'He now is <i>dead</i> , and all is with bim <i>dead</i> ,	Ti. 211
evill men, now <i>dead</i> , his deeds upbraid;	Ti. 214
Spite bites the <i>dead</i> , that living never baid,	Ti. 215
'He now is <i>dead</i> , and all his glorie gone,	Ti. 218
<i>dead</i> is now, as living, counted deare,	Ti. 242
being <i>dead</i> , is happie now much more;	Ti. 247
<i>dead</i> , because him <i>dead</i> thou dost adore	Ti. 249
sleepe in dust, <i>dead</i> and inglorious,	Ti. 355
To sing his living praises being <i>dead</i> ,	Ti. 437
Nor alive nor <i>dead</i> be of the Muse adorned!	Ti. 455
But was th' Harpe of Phillisides now <i>dead</i> ,	Ti. 609
Least that the world thee <i>dead</i> accuse of guilt,	D. 82
'She now is <i>dead</i> ;' ne more endured to say,	D. 184
who shall dight your bowres, sith she is <i>dead</i>	D. 318
when ye heare that I am <i>dead</i> or slaine,	D. 523
Made not to please the living but the <i>dead</i> ,	As. Pr. 16
Full litle faileth but thou shalt be <i>dead</i> ,	As. 135
all <i>dead</i> in dole did lie;	Col. 22
That us, late <i>dead</i> , has made againe alive;	Col. 31
sreadie <i>dead</i> with feare,	Col. 205
after Astrofell is <i>dead</i> and gone;	Col. 449
verse of noblest shepheard lately <i>dead</i>	Col. 634
eke to make the <i>dead</i> againe alive,	Col. 599
long while after I am <i>dead</i> and rotten,	Col. 640
<i>dead</i> , as living, ever him ador'd;	I. i. 2. 4

Dead—Continued.

Great Gorgon, prince of darknes and <i>dead</i> night;	I. i. 37. 8
<i>Dead</i> long ygoe, I wote, thou haddest bin,	I. ii. 18. 3
There lies he now with loule dishonor <i>dead</i> ,	I. i. 25. 5
turning to his Lady, <i>dead</i> with feare her fownd,	I. ii. 44. 9
Her seeming <i>dead</i> he fownd with feigned feare,	I. ii. 45. 1
of his cruell rage Nigh <i>dead</i> with feare,	I. iii. 13. 4
Still drown'd in sleepe, and most of his <i>daies</i> <i>dedd</i> :	I. iv. 19. 4
As ashes pale of hew, and seeming <i>ded</i> ;	I. v. 33. 7
underneath their feet, all scattered lay <i>Dead</i> skulls	I. iv. 36. 9
<i>Dead</i> is Sanstoy, his vitall paines are past,	I. iv. 49. 6
I . . . with Sanfoyes <i>dead</i> dowry you endew',	I. iv. 51. 5
Such wondrous science . . . that could the <i>dead</i> revive,	I. v. 40. 2
A Donghill of <i>dead</i> carcases he espyde;	I. v. 53. 8
see that knight both living and eke <i>ded</i> !	I. vi. 36. 9
<i>dead</i> was his hart within,	I. vii. 21. 2
resolving him to find Alive or <i>dead</i> ;	I. vii. 28. 3
brought not backe the balefull body <i>dead</i> :	I. vii. 50. 5
This was the . . . foster father of the Gyaunt <i>dead</i> ;	I. viiii. 31. 8
halfe <i>dead</i> with dying feare;	I. ix. 30. 6
The sixt had charge of them now being <i>dead</i> ,	I. x. 42. 1
even <i>dead</i> we honour should,	I. x. 42. 8
God, me graunt, I <i>dead</i> be not defound!	I. x. 42. 9
the tender Orphans of the <i>dead</i>	I. x. 43. 2
The mossy branuches of an Oke halfe <i>ded</i> ,	I. x. 48. 4
<i>Dead</i> was it sure, as sure as death in <i>dead</i> ,	I. x. 12. 3
unto life the <i>dead</i> it could restore,	I. xi. 30. 1
to the earth him drove, as stricken <i>dead</i> ;	I. xi. 38. 3
thereby <i>dead</i> that balefull Beast did deeme,	I. xii. 2. 7
<i>dead</i> now was their foe, which them forrayed late,	I. xii. 3. 9
they came where that <i>dead</i> Dragon lay,	I. xii. 9. 6
Halfe <i>dead</i> through feare,	I. xii. 11. 3
Or false or trew, or living or else <i>dead</i> ,	I. xii. 28. 2
to thy mother <i>dead</i> attest That cleare she dide	II. i. 37. 6
lay, halfe <i>dead</i> , halfe quick;	II. i. 39. 4
The <i>dead</i> corse of an armed knight was spread,	II. i. 41. 2
rosy red Did paint his chearefull cheekes, yett being <i>ded</i> :	II. i. 41. 5
this <i>dead</i> corse . . . the good Sir Mortdant was;	II. i. 49. 7
<i>dead</i> suddainly he downe did sincke,	II. i. 55. 9
The <i>dead</i> knights sword out of his sheath he drew,	II. i. 61. 1
in <i>dead</i> parents balefull ashes bred,	II. ii. 2. 2
Why livest thou, <i>dead</i> dog,	II. iii. 7. 6
<i>Dead</i> through great affright	II. iii. 19. 7
Hable to heale the sicke, and to revive the <i>ded</i> ,	II. iii. 22. 9
Him deeming <i>dead</i> , as then he seemd in sight,	II. v. 25. 7
<i>dead</i> mens bones, which round about were fong;	II. vi. 30. 7
Fitt to adorne the <i>dead</i> ,	II. vii. 51. 9
<i>Dead</i> sleeping Poppy, and black Hellebore;	II. vii. 52. 3
Thus for to blott the honor of the <i>dead</i> ,	II. viii. 13. 3
Bad therefore I him deeme that thus lies <i>dead</i> on field,	II. viii. 14. 9
why should a <i>dead</i> dog be deckt in armour bright?	II. viii. 15. 9
To spoile the <i>dead</i> of weed Is sacrilege,	II. viii. 16. 4
In whose <i>dead</i> face he redd great magnanimity,	II. viii. 23. 9
Why should not that <i>dead</i> carrion satisfye The guilt	II. viii. 28. 6
doth against the <i>dead</i> his hand upheave,	II. viii. 29. 7
by Termagaunt thou shalt be <i>dead</i> !	II. viii. 30. 4
Full lively is the semblaunt, though the substance <i>dead</i> !	II. ix. 2. 9
'if in that picture <i>dead</i> Such life ye read,	II. ix. 3. 1
The faire Sabrina, almost <i>dead</i> with feare,	II. x. 19. 3
His sonne Rival! his <i>dead</i> rowme did supply;	II. x. 34. 1
The which was dew in his <i>dead</i> fathers daies,	II. x. 41. 5
an Helmet light, Made of a <i>dead</i> mans skull,	II. xi. 22. 9
his <i>dead</i> corse should fall upon the flore;	II. xi. 37. 8
his <i>dead</i> corse upon the flore fell nathemore,	II. xi. 37. 9
when he felt him <i>dead</i> ,	II. xi. 42. 5
the Dame, halfe <i>dedd</i> Through suddain feare	III. i. 62. 4
Me lever were with point of foemans speare be <i>dead</i> ,	III. ii. 6. 9
Chaunged thy lively cheare, and living made thee <i>dead</i> ?	III. ii. 30. 9
full shortly I her <i>dead</i> shall see,	III. iii. 16. 9
'With thee yett shall he leave . . . his yrnage <i>dead</i> ,	III. iii. 29. 2
Beene they all <i>dead</i> , and laide in dolefull berse,	III. iv. 1. 8
If they be <i>dead</i> , then woe is me therefore;	III. iv. 2. 1
<i>dead</i> the grave selfe to engrosse,	III. iv. 38. 9
Belphebe findes him almost <i>dead</i> ,	III. v. Arg.
Till him alive or <i>dead</i> she did invent,	III. v. 10. 4
They three be <i>dead</i> with shame,	III. v. 25. 9
That Ladies all may follow her ensample <i>dead</i> ,	III. v. 54. 9
sith her <i>dedd</i> He surely dempt,	III. viii. 3. 6
she put a Spright to rule the carcas <i>dead</i> ;	III. viii. 7. 9
<i>dead</i> through feare Fell straight to ground	III. viii. 12. 6
turne his steede about, or sure he should be <i>dedd</i> ,	III. viii. 17. 9
offrest sacrifice unto the <i>dead</i> :	III. viii. 47. 4
<i>dead</i> , I surely doubt, thou maist aread	III. viii. 47. 5
downe tumbled <i>dedd</i> From top of Hemus	III. ix. 22. 5
shortly doen be <i>dedd</i> !	III. x. 32. 9
He fainted, and was almost <i>dead</i> with feare,	III. x. 37. 7
fell to ground half <i>dedd</i> ,	III. x. 43. 9
Sorrow seeming <i>dead</i> ;	III. xii. 25. 5
to ground He fell halfe <i>dead</i> :	III. xii. 34. 2
In wilfull anguish and <i>dead</i> heavinesse,	III. xii. 43. or. 7
The aged Dame . . . Was <i>dead</i> with feare;	IV. i. 54. 2
being <i>dead</i> in vaine yett many strive;	IV. ii. 34. 5
downe be fell as <i>dead</i> in all mens sight;	IV. iii. 30. 5
Yet <i>dead</i> he was not, yett he sure did die,	IV. iii. 30. 6
whilst all the lookers-on Him <i>dead</i> behight,	IV. iii. 31. 2
both at once fell <i>dead</i> upon the field,	IV. iii. 34. 8
wholly <i>dead</i> Himselfe he wisht have beene,	IV. iv. 22. 8
I vow you <i>dead</i> or living not to leave,	IV. vi. 38. 8
she, deare Ladie, all the way was <i>dead</i> ,	IV. vii. 9. 1
Emong the living, or emong the <i>dead</i> ?	IV. vii. 11. 2

Dead—Continued.

almost *dead* and desperate Through her late hurts, IV. viii. 19. 7
 Then did her glorious flowre wax *dead* and wau, IV. viii. 32. 8
 'ye both the *dead* deny, And both the living Lady claime V. i. 26. 1
 Let both the *dead* and living equally Devided be V. i. 26. 3
 To witness to the world that she by him is *dead*. V. i. 26. 9
 to him selfe be shared *dead*; V. i. 27. 6
 beare the burden of defame, Your owne *dead* Ladies head, V. i. 28. 9
 eke their dame halfe *dead* did hide her self for feare. V. ii. 24. 9
 some hath put to shame, and many done be *dead*. V. iv. 29. 9
dead long since in dolorous distresse, V. vii. 39. 4
 his necke asunder broke, And left there *dead*. V. viii. 8. 4
 whom ye may see There *dead* on ground. V. viii. 11. 7
 when they saw their foes *dead* out of doubt, V. viii. 12. 3
 As that I did mistake the living for the *ded*. V. viii. 13. 9
 Like one of those two Knights which *dead* there lay; V. viii. 25. 5
 ere they were halfe *ded*. V. viii. 28. 8
 earst was *dead*, restor'd to life againe, V. xi. 16. 6
 it did her *dead* hart cheare, V. xii. 12. 8
 was not all so *dead*. V. xii. 39. 6
 alive or *dead* Her foe deliver up VI. i. 31. 5
 She deem'd him sure to have bene *dead* on ground; VI. i. 34. 7
 To raise a lyving blame against the *dead*; VI. ii. 15. 7
 fortune hath . . . Given to me the spoile of this *dead* knight, VI. ii. 33. 8
 Tristram, then despoyle that *dead* knight VI. ii. 39. 1
 Upon the steed of her owne late *dead* knight; VI. ii. 39. 8
 He, her not finding, both them thus nigh *dead* did leave. VI. ii. 43. 9
 Where I had surely long ere this bene *dead*. VI. v. 29. 2
 with the *dead* He saw the ground all strow'd, VI. vi. 24. 5
 still did lie as *dead*, and quake, and quiver, VI. vi. 32. 3
 th' one is *dead*, and th' other soone shall die, VI. vii. 13. 3
 He weened well that he in *deed* was *dead*, VI. vii. 20. 2
 many there were missing; which were *ded*, VI. vii. 33. 3
 though she were with wearinesse nigh *dead*. VI. vii. 40. 8
 Being already *dead* with fearful fricht; VI. viii. 45. 3
 Then Coridon woxe frolicke, that earst seem'd *dead*. VI. ix. 42. 9
 when as he was *dead*, the fray gan cease; VI. xi. 20. 3
 was not *dead* before, VI. xi. 29. 3
 better were with them to have bene *dead*, VI. xi. 32. 6
 if that *dead*, how be her death might wreake, VI. xi. 34. 6
 all the rest Were *dead*, VI. xi. 41. 7
 In *dead* of night, when all the thceves did rest, VI. xi. 42. 2
 faire Pastorell through great affright Was almost *dead*, VI. xi. 43. 8
 Through the *dead* carcases he made his way, VI. xi. 47. 4
 long had lyen *dead*, VI. xi. 50. 9
 art thou yett alive, whom *dead* I long did faine? VI. xii. 19. 9
 having thought long *dead* she fyndes alive, VI. xii. 21. 2
 being *dead*, To turne againe unto their earthly slime: VII. vii. 18. 3
 mote enlarge her living prayes, *dead*. *Am.* xxxiii. 4
dead my life that wants such lively blis. *Am.* lxxxviii. 14
Dead-doing. hold your *dead-doing* hand, II. iii. 8. 1
 Which hold my life in their *dead-doing* might, *Am.* i. 2
Deaded. all joy and jolly meriment Is also *deaded*, *T.M.* 210
 lively spirits *deaded* quight: IV. xii. 20. 2
 the cowheard, *deaded* with affright, VI. vii. 25. 7
 His hart quite *deaded* was with anguish great, VI. xi. 33. 2
Deadliest. was to him on earth the *deadliest* despight, VI. vii. 20. 9
Dead-living. How to take life from that *dead-living* swayne, II. xi. 44. 7
Deadly. With *deadly* force so in their cruell race *Pet.* i. 8
 Him Love hath wounded with a *deadly* darte: *S.C.* Ap. 22
 that wrought so *deadly* spight, *S.C.* Jun. 101
 my *deadly* cries 'Most ruthfully to tunc: *S.C.* Au. 174
 did sing of warres and *deadly* drede, *S.C.* O. 59
 all we dwell in *deadly* night. *S.C.* N. 69
 death, and dreaded sisters *deadly* spight, *S.C.* N. 163
 No *deadly* fight of warlike flecte doth feare; *Gn.* 124
 the sweete Cypressse, signe of *deadly* bale, *Gn.* 216
 Lightned with *deadly* lamps on everie post? *Gn.* 341
 Even from the doore of death and *deadlie* dread! *Gn.* 355
 judgement seates, whose Judge is *deadlic* dred, *Gn.* 446
 threathed death, and thousand *deadly* dolours, *Hub.* 1341
 I sing of *deadly* dolorous debate, *Mui.* 1
 Therein two *deadly* weapons fixt he bore, *Mui.* 81
 Gave her the fatall wound of *deadlie* smart, *D.* 158
 All were my self, through grieffe, in *deadly* drearing, *D.* 189
deadly accents, which like swords Did wound my heart, *D.* 297
 those hollow eyes and *deadly* view, *D.* 304
 'To live I finde it *deadly* dolorous, *D.* 449
 So *deadly* was the dint and deep the wound, *As.* 121
 Lay now thy *deadly* Heben bowe apart, *I.* Pr. 3. 5
 light she hated as the *deadly* bale, *I.* i. 16. 7
 welnigh choked with the *deadly* stinke, *I.* i. 22. 2
 falling to the ground, Groning full *deadly*, *I.* i. 25. 3
 when all drown'd in *deadly* sleepe he findes, *I.* i. 36. 6
 cver to have toucht her I did *deadly* rew, *I.* ii. 40. 9
 with pale and *deadly* hew, At last she up gan lift: *I.* ii. 45. 5
 that dredd Lyons looke her cast in *deadly* hew, *I.* iii. 11. 9
 all in *deadly* sleepe did drowned lye *I.* iii. 16. 3
 Loth . . . To taste th' untryed dint of *deadly* steele: *I.* iii. 34. 6
 he perced . . . With thrilling point of *deadly* yron brand, *I.* iii. 42. 7
 each to *deadly* shame would drive his foe: *I.* v. 9. 2
 faith . . . The creeping *deadly* cold away did shake: *I.* v. 12. 4
 Covering your foe with cloud of *deadly* night, *I.* v. 14. 7
 griesly Night, with visage *deadly* sad, *I.* v. 20. 1
 the stout Sansjoy doth sleepe in *deadly* shade, *I.* v. 22. 9
 he was wary of that *deadly* stowe, *I.* vii. 12. 5
 saw the signes that *deadly* tydings spake, *I.* vii. 20. 6
 instruments . . . That doe this *deadly* spectacle behold, *I.* vii. 22. 2
 eyes . . . seeld up with death shall have their *deadly* meed, *I.* vii. 23. 9
 Thrise did she sinke adowne in *deadly* swowud, *I.* vii. 24. 3

Deadly—Continued.

deadly dint of steele endanger may, I. vii. 29. 7
 Mine onely foe, mine onely *deadly* dread; I. vii. 50. 7
 Hurles forth his thundring dart with *deadly* food I. viii. 9. 3
 Dismayed with so desperate *deadly* wound, I. viii. 11. 1
 griefer, Which love had launcheed with his *deadly* darts, I. ix. 29. 3
 lever had I die then see his *deadly* face, I. ix. 32. 9
 his hollow eyne Lookt *deadly* dull, I. ix. 35. 7
 Both *deadly* sharp, that sharpest steele exceeden farre, I. xi. 11. 9
 found no place his *deadly* point to rest, I. xi. 17. 4
 The *deadly* dint his dulled senecs all dismayd, I. xi. 35. 9
Deadly wounds could heale, I. xi. 48. 7
 he was *deadly* made, I. xi. 49. 2
 the last *deadly* smoke aloft did steeme, I. xii. 2. 4
 In sea of *deadly* daungers was distrest: I. xii. 17. 6
 He could escape fowle death or *deadly* pains? I. xii. 36. 5
 object of his spight And *deadly* food he makes: II. i. 3. 2
 a *deadly* shricke she forth did throw II. i. 38. 1
 Pitifull spectacle of *deadly* smart, II. i. 40. 1
 he did her *deadly* wounds repaire, II. i. 43. 8
 As one out of a *deadly* dreame affright, II. i. 45. 6
 casting up a *deadly* looke, II. i. 47. 1
 through the great contagion direfull *deadly* stonck, II. ii. 4. 9
 Each other dovs envy with *deadly* hate, II. ii. 19. 2
 in bloody fight With *deadly* rancour II. ii. 21. 4
 Their *deadly* cruell discord to forebare, II. ii. 27. 8
 many whelmd in *deadly* paine; II. ii. 43. 4
 towards gan a *deadly* shafte advaunce, II. iii. 34. 5
 withhold this *deadly* howre, II. iii. 34. 9
 Those *deadly* tooles which in her hand she held, II. iii. 37. 3
 drew his *deadly* weapon to maintaine his part, II. iv. 9. 9
 Of *deadly* drugs I gave him drinke anon, II. iv. 30. 8
 two dartes, exceeding fit And *deadly* sharp, II. iv. 38. 8
 did him *deadly* daunt, or fowle dismay: II. iv. 40. 8
Deadly dismayd with horror of that dint II. v. 8. 1
 fayre Phaedria, that beheld That *deadly* danger, II. vi. 32. 2
 to stay your *deadly* stryfe a space, II. vi. 33. 5
 doolefull sorrow heape with *deadly* harmes: II. vi. 34. 4
 To see my Lord so *deadly* damnifyde? II. vi. 43. 8
 His *deadly* woundes within my liver swells, II. vi. 50. 3
 direfull *deadly* black, both leafe and bloom, II. vii. 51. 8
 those sad waves, which direfull *deadly* stancke, II. vii. 57. 3
 All which he did to do him *deadly* fall II. vii. 64. 1
 all his senecs were with *deadly* fit opprest, II. vii. 66. 9
Deadly fitt thy pupill doth dismay, II. viii. 7. 5
 with sorrowfull demayne And *deadly* hew, II. viii. 23. 8
 eloudes of *deadly* night . . . his heavy eylds cover'd have, II. viii. 24. 7
 wisely watch to ward that *deadly* stowre; II. viii. 35. 4
 oft the Paynim sav'd from *deadly* stowre: II. viii. 43. 6
 All *deadly* daungerous, all cruell keene, II. xi. 21. 3
 his hands Discharged of his bow and *deadly* quar'le, II. xi. 33. 8
 most *deadly* daunger and distressed plight, II. xii. 11. 9
 soone as they approcht with *deadly* threat, II. xii. 40. 1
Deadly engored of a great wilde Bore; III. i. 38. 2
 Was drowned in the depth of *deadly* sleepe; III. i. 59. 3
 Drew out a *deadly* bow and arrow keene, III. i. 65. 2
 Whiles thus he lay in *deadly* stonishment, III. iv. 19. 1
 This was that woman, this that *deadly* wovnd, III. iv. 28. 1
 shee up out of her *deadly* fitt Arose, III. iv. 31. 1
 The lucklesse Marinell lying in *deadly* swownd, III. iv. 34. 9
 so *deadly* smight Her dearest some, III. iv. 44. 4
 So deepe the *deadly* feare of that foule swaine, III. iv. 49. 2
deadly daunger, which to him betidd; III. v. 13. 2
 A cruell shaft, headed with *deadly* ill, III. v. 20. 4
 from his steed he fell in *deadly* swowne: III. v. 26. 3
 lay in *deadly* swownd: III. v. 29. 2
 How him in *deadly* ease theyr Lady fownd, III. v. 38. 4
 with his cruell tuske him *deadly* cloyd: III. vi. 48. 4
 with fell looke and hollow *deadly* gaze III. vii. 7. 6
 Him selfe from *deadly* daunger to defend: III. vii. 32. 5
 He from that *deadly* throw made no defence, III. ix. 29. 1
deadly dent The blood hath of so many thousands shedd, III. x. 32. 5
 Whiles *deadly* torments doe her chast brest rend, III. xi. 11. 3
 Quite through transfixed with a *deadly* dart, III. xii. 21. 3
 When her from *deadly* thraldome he redeemed, IV. i. 8. 4
 Through mischievous debate and *deadly* feood, IV. i. 26. 4
deadly points at eithers breast to bend, IV. ii. 14. 8
 did not seeke t' appease their *deadly* hate, IV. ii. 20. 8
 stroke, . . . (so *deadly* it was ment) IV. iii. 18. 2
 it fell, and *deadly* slept, IV. iii. 20. 9
 Him selfe to save from that so *deadly* throw; IV. iii. 33. 5
 pacifie the strife, which causd so *deadly* smart, IV. iii. 40. 9
deadly foes so faithfully affrended, IV. iii. 50. 5
 So dreaddfull were his strokes, so *deadly* was his hond, IV. iv. 23. 9
 snatching forth his direfull *deadly* blade IV. vi. 12. 2
 Where byting deepe so *deadly* it imprest, IV. vi. 13. 7
 His hart was thrild with point of *deadly* feare, IV. vi. 37. 2
 The arrow to his *deadly* marke desynde, IV. vii. 30. 4
 The burden of the *deadly* brunt did beare IV. viii. 42. 2
 with *deadly* wound My heart was launcht, IV. x. 1. 7
 He ment the thiefe there *deadly* to have smit: V. iii. 29. 6
 what other *deadly* dismayd day Is faine on you, V. iv. 26. 8
 He to her lept with *deadly* dreaddfull looke, V. v. 11. 7
 Into the river, where he drunke his *deadly* last, V. vi. 39. 9
 those *deadly* ends Of both her foes had scene, V. viii. 10. 4
 with most fell despight and *deadly* hate V. viii. 18. 3
 Working to all that love her *deadly* woe, V. viii. 20. 8
deadly daunger seem'd in all mens sight To tempt such steps, V. ix. 15. 6
 Wrapt in great dolours and in *deadly* feares V. x. 6. 7
 There did the Prince him leave in *deadly* swownd, V. x. 33. 7

Deadly—Continued.

powred forth his wretched life in *deadly dreare*. V. x. 35. 9
 Full *deadly* wounnds where so it is empight; V. xi. 24. 6
 suffred *deadly* doole: V. xi. 25. 6
 him nigh choked with the *deadly* stinke. V. xi. 31. 8
 new life to her lent in midst of *deadly* feare. V. xii. 12. 9
 to ward the *deadly* feare; V. xii. 14. 4
 did against him weld His *deadly* weapon V. xii. 16. 5
 Right in the flanke him strooke with *deadly* dreare, V. xii. 20. 5
 the *deadly* swound, in which full deepe VI. iii. 10. 7
 Like one that out of *deadly* dreame awooke: VI. iii. 11. 3
 In dolorous dismay and *deadly* plight, VI. iii. 27. 3
 Whom now in *deadly* daunger he did see, VI. iii. 43. 8
 God . . . had them freed from that *deadly* feare, VI. iv. 15. 3
 And in three battailes did so *deadly* daunt, VI. iv. 29. 8
 by some *deadly* chaunce be done to pine VI. v. 28. 8
 Kept and delivered me from *deadly* dread. VI. v. 29. 5
 Whom when the Prince so *deadly* saw dismayd, VI. vi. 33. 1
 That other swayne, like ashes *deadly* pale, VI. vii. 17. 8
deadly pallied hew Benumbes her cheekes: VI. viii. 40. 6
 Her wretched life shut up in *deadly* shade, VI. x. 44. 4
 Now hoying hot, streight friezing *deadly* cold; VII. vii. 23. 3
 His wanton wings and darts of *deadly* power. Am. iv. 8
 Darting their *deadly* arrowes, fyrr bright, Am. xvi. 7
 the night Raven, that still *deadly* yels; Epith. 346
 That He for him might pay sinnes *deadly* hyre, H.H.L. 138

Dead-seeming. To wreake your wrath on this *dead seeming* knight, II. viii. 27. 4

Dead-sleeping. *Dead sleeping* Poppy, and black Heliebore; II. vii. 52. 3

Deal. See Somedeal.
 six months greater a great *deele*; Ro. xviii. 8
 Here is a great *deale* of good matter Lost S.C. Jul. 205
 Too good for hum had hene a great *deale* wors; S.C. S. 213
 doth true justice *deale* To his inferiour Gods, V. vii. 1. 6
 did true Justice *deale*, V. vii. 42. 7
 With that his wife in friendly wise to *deale*, V. viii. 21. 2
 His studie was true Justice how to *deale*, V. xii. 26. 2
 ye have much adoe to *deale* withall.' VI. i. 10. 8
 Right to all dost *deale* indifferently, VII. vii. 14. 4

Dealed. See Dealt.
 What time king Ryence rain'd and *dealed* right, III. ii. 18. 5

Dealeth. All is his justly that all freely *dealeth*. IV. i. 6. 5
 both to good and bad he *dealeth* right, V. Pr. 10. 4
 Artergall *dealeth* right betwixt Two brethren V. iv. Arg.
Dealing. unto them was *dealing* righteous doome: V. ix. 23. 5
Dealing just judgements, that mote not be broken V. ix. 24. 8
Dealing with Justice with indifferent grace, V. ix. 36. 4
Dealing his dreadfull blowes with large dispence, V. xi. 45. 4
 and to his *dealing* just. VI. iii. 13. 4

Dealt. See Dealed.
dealt blowes On either side, II. viii. 41. 1
 stoutly *dealt* his blowes, III. i. 21. 6
 Of which he *dealt* large almes, as did befall: IV. iv. 32. 4
dealt her blowes unmercifully sore; V. vii. 31. 2
 candle-light, which *delt* A donbtfull sense of things, VI. x. 42. 8

Deans. To *Deanes*, to Archdeacons, to Commissaries, Hub. 421

Dear. The blood of Martyrs *deere* Rev. ii. 10
 With inward ruth and *deare* affection, Van. xii. 3
 ladde, whome long I lovd so *deare*, S.C. Ap. 10
 Nay, say I thereto, by my *deare* borrowe, S.C. May 150
 Ah, *deare* Lord! and sweete Saint Charitee! S.C. May 247
 nought he deemed *deare* for the jewell: S.C. May 277
 her sonne had sette to *deere* a prise S.C. May 299
 loved her most *deere*. S.C. Jun. 112
 shepherd great! That bought his flocke so *deare*, S.C. Jul. 54
 Whose love he bought to *deare*; S.C. Jul. 148
 you may buye golde to *deere*. S.C. Au. 108
 that great Pan bought with *deare* borrow, S.C. S. 96
 Colin, my *deare*, when shall it please thee sing, S.C. N. 1
 Dido, my *deare*, alas! is dead, S.C. N. 58
 shee deemed nothing too *deere* for thee. S.C. N. 117
 Adieu, my *deare*, whose love I bought so *deare*; S.C. D. 152
 thy life more *deare* and precious Was than mine owne, Gn. 331
 With bitter woundes her owne *deere* babes to slay, Gn. 399
 'Ah! my *deare* Gossip, Hub. 71
 'Right well, *deere* Gossip, ye advized have, Hub. 193
 askt an almes for Gods *deare* love. Hub. 363
 my owne *deare* brother, Hub. 1003
 with rich boutie, and *deare* cherishment, T.M. 573
 did the losse of some *deere* love lament, Ti. 16
 I with much bloodshed bought full *deere*, Ti. 115
 late him loved *deare*: Ti. 193
 dead is now, as living, counted *deare*, Ti. 242
Deare unto all that true affection beare: Ti. 243
 unto thee most *deare*, O dearest Dame! Ti. 244
 thy lost *deare* love deplore, Ti. 250
 Sorrowing tempered with *deare* delight, Ti. 319
 Thus, *deare*! adieu, whom I expect ere long."— D. 292
 faire Eurydice, her daughter *deere*, D. 464
 faire Damsels! Shepherds *deere* delights, D. 526
 His lifes desire, and his *deare* loves delight. As. 54
 on the cold *deare* earth himselfe did throw; As. 124
 To whom alive was nought so *deare* as hee: As. 128
 with . . . her *deare* favours dearly well adorned; As. 154
 The shepherds all which loved him full *deare*, As. 200
 sure full *deare* of all he loved was, As. 201
 most resembling . . . Her brother *deare*, As. 214
 Whom Astrophel full *deare* did entertaine, As. Interl. 219
 so *deare* his love he bought.' Col. 155
 Ne lesse praise-worthie is her sister *deare*, Col. 504

Dear—Continued.

it embracing *deare* without disdaine, Col. 554
 All full of love, and love, and love my *deare*, Col. 777
 bred above in Venus bosome *deare*: Col. 840
 chose . . . the Turtle Dove Her *deare*, Col. 866
 For having loved ever one most *deare*: Col. 904
 They unto thee, and thou to them, most *deare*: Ded. Son. iii. 12
Deare as thou art unto thy selfe, Ded. Son. iii. 13
 Receive, *dear* Lord, in worth, the fruit of barren field. Ded. Son. v. 14
 The which vouchsafe, *dear* Lord, your favorable doome. Ded. Son. vii. 14
 Thy soveraine Goddesses most *deare* delight, Ded. Son. viii. 2
 The *deare* remembrance of his dying Lord, I. i. 2. 2
 their Parent *deare* They saw so rudely falling I. i. 25. 1
 'Ah! my *dear* sonne,' (quoth he) I. i. 30. 5
 'Your owne *deare* sake forst me . . . to leave My fathers I. i. 52. 1
 she saide, . . . *deare* constraint, Lets me not sleepe, I. i. 53. 1
 'Deare dame, I rew, That . . . such grieft unto you grew. I. i. 53. 8
 all so *deare* as life is to my hart, I deeme your love, I. i. 54. 2
 dreame . . . With bowres, and beds, and ladies *deare* delight: I. i. 55. 7
 'Deare dame, your suddain overthrow Much rueth me; I. ii. 21. 7
 that happened . . . to this wretched Lady, my *deare* love; I. ii. 31. 6
 O, too *deare* love, love bought with death too *deare*!' I. ii. 31. 7
 Nought . . . That moves more *deare* compassion of mind, I. iii. 1. 2
 the late losse of her *deare* loved knight, I. iii. 15. 6
 That blind old woman, and her daughter *dear*, I. iii. 22. 2
 ought . . . That should as death unto my *deare* heart light I. iii. 27. 5
Deare Sir, what ever that thou be in place: I. iii. 37. 3
 he of Ladies oft was loved *deare*, I. iv. 24. 7
 'Ah *deare* Sansjoy, next dearest to Sansfoy, I. iv. 45. 4
 my brest was laucht with lovely dart Of *deare* Sansfoy, I. iv. 46. 6
 Thyselfe thy message do to german *deare*; I. v. 13. 2
 Why suffredst thou thy Nephewes *deare* to fall, I. v. 22. 7
 bold Sansfoy . . . to me too *dearely* *deare*. I. v. 23. 5
 'Deare daughter, rightly may I rew The fall I. v. 25. 1
 sad, that Una, his *deare* dreed, Her truth had staynd I. vi. 2. 3
 a Lyonesse . . . did loud requere Her children *deare*, I. vi. 27. 7
 her *deare* heart with anguish did torment, I. vi. 32. 4
Deare dame,' (quoth he) 'well may I rew I. vi. 36. 7
 From that day forth Dnessa was his *deare*, I. vii. 16. 1
 For whose *deare* sake so many troubles her did tosse. I. vii. 27. 9
 'Ah Lady *deare*,' quoth then the gentle knight, I. vii. 40. 1
 parents *deare*. . . Did spred their rule I. vii. 43. 4
 Parents *deare* from tyrants powre deliver might. I. vii. 46. 9
 the record . . . of my dolefull disaventurous *deare*. I. vii. 48. 7
 Faire virgin, to redeeme her *deare*, I. viii. Arg.
 Therefore, *deare* Sir, your mightie powres assay.' I. viii. 2. 6
 That when his *deare* Duessa heard, I. viii. 12. 1
 with percing point Of pitty *deare* his hart was thrilled sore; I. viii. 39. 2
 This daies ensample hath this lesson *deare* Deepe written I. viii. 44. 7
 'Dear Dame,' (quoth he) 'you sleeping sparkes awake, I. ix. 8. 1
 and hadd me love her *deare*; I. ix. 14. 2
 'For Gods *deare* love, Sir knight, doe me not stay; I. ix. 25. 1
 Now prayd, hereafter *deare* thou shalt reape; I. ix. 43. 5
 by him had many pledges *deere*. I. x. 4. 9
 your sister *deare*, The *deare* Charissa, I. x. 16. 1, 2
 'Deare dame, And you, good Sir, I. x. 17. 1
 His owne *deare* Una, I. x. 28. 4
 that *deare* Lord who oft thereon was fownd, I. x. 54. 4
 More *dear* unto their God then younglings to their dam.' I. x. 57. 9
 To thinke of those her captive Parents *deare*, I. xi. 1. 2
 'Deare knight, as *deare* as ever knight was *deare*, I. xi. 1. 7
 my parents *deare* . . . emprisoned be; I. xi. 3. 2
 more mindfull of his honour *deare* I. xi. 39. 1
 streame of Balme, most soveraine And dainty *deare*, I. xi. 48. 3
 the second fall Of her *deare* knight, I. xi. 50. 2
 his *deare* Lady, that beheld it all, I. xi. 55. 3
 when his daughter *deare* he does behold, I. xii. 12. 8
 'Deare Sonne, great beene the evils which ye bore I. xii. 17. 2
 The fairest Un', his onely daughter *deare*, I. xii. 21. 2
 her own *deare* loved knight . . . Did wonder much I. xii. 23. 6
 to the knight his daughter *deare* he tyde I. xii. 36. 8
 His *deare* delights were hable to annoy: I. xii. 41. 4
 'Deare Lady! how shall I declare thy cace, II. i. 9. 6
 For Gods *deare* love be not so wilfull bent, II. i. 16. 2
 'Ah! *deare* Sir Gyon, well becommeth you, II. i. 28. 3
 that *deare* Crosse upon your shield devizd, II. i. 31. 8
deare Lady, which the ymage art Of ruefull pitty II. i. 44. 4
 Speake, O *dear* Lady, speake! help never comes too late.' II. i. 44. 9
 far be it,' (said he) 'Deare dame, fro mee, II. i. 48. 1
 My Lord, my love, my *deare* Lord, my *deare* love! II. i. 50. 2
 So *deare* thee, babe, I bought; II. i. 53. 8
 nought too *dear* I deemd, while so my *deare* I sought. II. i. 53. 9
 Her *deare* besought to let her die a mayd. II. ii. 8. 5
 by the loves which were to them most *deare*, II. ii. 27. 6
 Be, therefore, O my *deare* Lords! pacifide, II. ii. 31. 8
 She Gyon *deare* besought of curtesie To tell II. ii. 39. 4
 O *deare* Lord! hold your dead-doing hand,' II. iii. 8. 1
 Did court the handmayd of my Lady *deare*, II. iv. 25. 2
 I may more delight in thy embracement *deare*. II. iv. 26. 9
 'Deare sonne, thy causelesse ruth repress, II. v. 24. 5
 Made dronke with drugs of *deare* voluptuous receipt. II. v. 34. 9
 On him, that did Pyrochles *deare* dismay: II. v. 38. 7
 should he but his owne *deare* Lord there see, II. vi. 43. 3
 His owne *deare* Lord Pyrochles in sad plight, II. vi. 43. 4
 every pillow decked was full *deare* With crownes, II. vii. 43. 7
 'That goodly one, . . . my *deare*, my daughter is: II. vii. 48. 6
 'The charge . . . Of his *deare* safety, II. viii. 8. 2
 His life for dew revenge should *deare* ahye? II. viii. 28. 8
 his *deare* hart the picture gan adore; II. viii. 43. 5
 'Deare sir, whom . . . I long have lackt, II. viii. 53. 7

Dear—Continued.

My life, my liege, my Sovereaine, my <i>deare</i> ,	II. ix. 4. 5
eke her daughter <i>deare</i> ,	II. x. 19. 1
his daughter <i>deare</i> He gave in wedlocke	II. x. 61. 1
' <i>Deare</i> cuntry! O! how <i>dearely deare</i>	II. x. 69. 3
Which now him turnd to disadvantage <i>deare</i> ;	II. xi. 34. 1
good Sir Guyon <i>deare</i> besought The Prince of grace	III. i. 6. 1
For whose <i>deare</i> sake full many a bitter stownd	III. i. 24. 8
In the <i>deare</i> closett of her painfull syde	III. ii. 11. 7
'Ah! my <i>deare</i> daughter, ah! my dearest dread,	III. ii. 30. 6
by this most sacred head Of my <i>deare</i> foster childe,	III. ii. 33. 6
with kisses <i>deare</i> Shee ofte did bathe,	III. ii. 34. 6
'O daughter <i>deare!</i> ' (said she) 'despeire no whit;	III. ii. 35. 6
my <i>Deare</i> , (welfare thy heart, my <i>deare!</i>)	III. ii. 42. 1
her father <i>deare</i> Should . . . hard misfortune heare	III. iii. 5. 8
my <i>deare</i> daughters deepe engraffed ill,	III. iii. 18. 3
Proud of his dying honor and <i>deare</i> bandes,	III. iv. 17. 3
The God did graunt his daughters <i>deare</i> demaund,	III. iv. 22. 1
all that els was pretious and <i>deare</i> ,	III. iv. 23. 6
Tryde often to the scath of many <i>Deare</i> ,	III. iv. 24. 2
Her <i>deare</i> sonnes destiny to her to tell,	III. iv. 25. 4
Which when his mother <i>deare</i> did understood,	III. iv. 29. 6
Shee made so piteous mone and <i>deare</i> wayment,	III. iv. 35. 6
' <i>Deare</i> image of my selfe, (she sayd)	III. iv. 36. 1
so deepe wound through these <i>deare</i> members drive	III. iv. 37. 4
<i>deare</i> wisdom bought too late!	III. iv. 37. 9
the dim cies of my <i>deare</i> Marinell	III. iv. 39. 4
Of my <i>deare</i> Dame is loved <i>dearely</i> well:	III. v. 9. 2
brought it to her patient <i>deare</i> ,	III. v. 32. 8
'Mercy, <i>deare</i> Lord!' (said he)	III. v. 35. 1
More <i>deare</i> then life she tendered,	III. v. 51. 2
her <i>deare</i> brood, her <i>deare</i> delight:	III. vi. 40. 4
to enjoy Her <i>deare</i> Adonis joyous company,	III. vi. 46. 2
wandriog for to seeke her lover <i>deare</i> ,	III. vi. 54. 6
Her lover <i>deare</i> , her dearest Marinell,	III. vi. 54. 7
'this Lady is my <i>deare</i> ;	III. viii. 12. 8
late entrance <i>deare</i> besought:	III. ix. 12. 4
madest many Ladies <i>deare</i> lament	III. ix. 35. 3
nothing may impresse so <i>deare</i> constraint	III. ix. 40. 3
in blood Accomplished, that many <i>deare</i> complaind:	III. ix. 42. 7
Sir Paridell, all were he <i>deare</i> ;	III. x. 37. 2
the brother <i>deare</i> Of that Argante	III. xi. 3. 6
redeme my <i>deare</i> Out of her thraldome	III. xi. 16. 4
So lovedst thou the faire Coronis <i>deare</i> ;	III. xi. 37. 2
for his owne <i>deare</i> sonne,	III. xi. 38. 1
Ne ought but <i>deare</i> Bisaltis ay could make him glad.	III. xi. 41. 9
He loved eke Iphimedia <i>deare</i> ,	III. xi. 42. 1
Ne did he spare . . . His owne <i>deare</i> mother,	III. xi. 45. 2
heavy eyes with natures burdein <i>deare</i> ,	III. xi. 55. 7
lad . . . so <i>deare</i> To great Alcides,	III. xii. 7. 6
to see her own <i>deare</i> knight,	III. xii. 44. 8
the sweet lodge of love and <i>deare</i> delight:	III. xii. 45. or. 4
her <i>deare</i> nourslings losse no lesse did mourne,	III. xii. 45. 7
magnifyiog lovers <i>deare</i> debate;	IV. Pr. 1. 5
The <i>deare</i> compassion of whose bitter fit	IV. i. 1. 6
Through cruell knife that her <i>deare</i> heart did kerve:	IV. i. 4. 5
Some, of <i>deare</i> lovers foes perpetual:	IV. i. 24. 5
He had small lust to buy his love so <i>deare</i> ,	IV. i. 34. 6
Yet thou, false Squire, his fault shalt <i>deare</i> aby,	IV. i. 53. 8
Full many knights, that loved her like <i>deare</i> ,	IV. ii. 26. 2
those two Ladies their two lovers <i>deare</i> ;	IV. ii. 31. 7
robd the world of treasure endlesse <i>deare</i> ,	IV. ii. 33. 4
love each other <i>deare</i> , what ever them befell,	IV. ii. 53. 9
First to her brother, whom she lovcd <i>deare</i> ,	IV. iii. 46. 6
By all that unto them was <i>deare</i> ,	IV. iii. 47. 9
Dame Venus girdle, by her steemed <i>deare</i>	IV. v. 3. 7
as her life by her esteemed <i>deare</i>	IV. v. 6. 2
The face of his <i>deare</i> Canacee unheale;	IV. v. 10. 7
The which ere long full <i>deare</i> he shall abie:	IV. vi. 8. 5
Then her besought, as she to her was <i>deare</i> ,	IV. vi. 25. 6
Ne ever was there wight to me more <i>deare</i>	IV. vi. 35. 8
she, <i>deare</i> Ladie, all the way was dead,	IV. vii. 9. 1
griefe, that her <i>deare</i> hart nigh swelt,	IV. vii. 9. 4
A leman fit for such a lover <i>deare</i> :	IV. vii. 34. 6
IIia owne <i>deare</i> Lord Prince Arthure came that way,	IV. vii. 42. 2
albeit his owne <i>dear</i> Squire he were,	IV. vii. 43. 5
With <i>deare</i> compassion deeply did emmove,	IV. viii. 3. 7
his <i>deare</i> companion of his care,	IV. viii. 8. 6
all mindlesse of his owne <i>deare</i> Lord	IV. viii. 18. 4
lov'd me <i>deare</i> , as dearest thing alive,	IV. viii. 56. 6
her <i>deare</i> hart full deeply made to rew,	IV. viii. 64. 3
She <i>deare</i> besought the Prince of remedie;	IV. viii. 64. 7
The <i>deare</i> affection unto kindred sweet,	IV. ix. 1. 5
when she perceived Her owne <i>deare</i> sire,	IV. ix. 7. 2
the captive Squire she lov'd so <i>deare</i> ,	IV. ix. 10. 6
For losse of his <i>deare</i> love by Neptune hent,	IV. ix. 23. 2
such gaine was gotten <i>deare</i>	IV. ix. 30. 9
great Hercules and Hyllus <i>deare</i>	IV. x. 27. 1
forst to seeke my lifes <i>deare</i> patronnesse:	IV. x. 28. 8
The noursling of Dame Memorie his <i>deare</i> ,	IV. xi. 10. 2
of my lifes <i>deare</i> love beloved be:	IV. xii. 10. 8
For his <i>deare</i> sake,	IV. xii. 19. 5
that same Squire, to whom she was more <i>dere</i> ,	V. i. 27. 3
for his owne <i>deare</i> Ladies sake,	V. iii. 16. 4
With all <i>deare</i> delices and rare delights,	V. iii. 40. 4
gave them gifts and things of <i>deare</i> delight,	V. iv. 51. 6
'Ah! my <i>deare</i> dread,' (said then the faithfull Mayd)	V. v. 31. 1
on their mother Earths <i>deare</i> lap did lie,	V. vii. 9. 2
To hinder thee . . . from thy cuntry <i>deare</i> :	V. vii. 23. 4
Unto the man whom thou doest love so <i>deare</i> ;	V. vii. 32. 5

Dear—Continued.

'Ah, my <i>deare</i> Lord! what sight is this?'	V. vii. 40. 1
an enraged cow That is berobbed of her youngling <i>dere</i> ,	V. viii. 46. 2
her owne <i>deare</i> flesh did teare:	V. viii. 47. 6
'Nathlesse,' (said he) ' <i>deare</i> Ladie, with me goe;	V. x. 24. 1
downe he fell uppon his mother <i>deare</i> ,	V. x. 35. 8
With her two sonnes, right <i>deare</i> of her beloved,	V. x. 39. 7
<i>Deare</i> Lady, deedes ought not be scand	V. xi. 17. 3
eke that Idoll deend'd so costly <i>dere</i> ,	V. xi. 33. 7
in which he did endosse His <i>deare</i> Redeemers badge	V. xi. 63. 5
Is ought on earth so pretious or <i>deare</i> As prayse and honour?	V. xi. 62. 6
For faire Irena, whom they loved <i>deare</i> :	V. xii. 10. 6
him did <i>deare</i> embrace	VI. i. 3. 2
She long time hath <i>deare</i> lov'd a doughty Knight,	VI. i. 14. 8
a faire Damzell, my beloved <i>deare</i> ,	VI. i. 16. 2
perhaps he mote it <i>deare</i> aby.'	VI. i. 28. 4
him adoring as her lives <i>deare</i> Lord,	VI. i. 45. 6
For <i>deare</i> affection and unfayned zeale	VI. ii. 26. 6
She thank't him <i>deare</i>	VI. ii. 46. 6
inly touched with compassion <i>deare</i> ,	VI. iii. 4. 4
And <i>deare</i> affection of so doctfull dreare,	VI. iii. 4. 5
But sigh'd and sorrow'd for her lover <i>deare</i> ,	VI. iii. 6. 7
present The fearefull Lady to her father <i>deare</i> ,	VI. iii. 18. 2
Unless thou <i>dere</i> , for thy <i>deare</i> Ladies sake	VI. iii. 35. 7
His <i>dere</i> affect with silence did restraine,	VI. v. 24. 4
quickly thence avaunt, Or <i>dere</i> aby;	VI. vi. 21. 3
his <i>deare</i> Ladie shent:	VI. vii. 4. 5
for his sake his <i>deare</i> life had forgone;	VI. vii. 18. 2
Unworthy she to be belov'd so <i>dere</i> ,	VI. vii. 29. 5
first they spoile her of her jewels <i>deare</i> ,	VI. viii. 41. 2
For her did languish, and his <i>deare</i> life spend;	VI. ix. 10. 6
have learn'd to love more <i>dere</i> This lowly quiet life	VI. ix. 25. 8
she did love a stranger swayne then bin more <i>dere</i>	VI. ix. 38. 9
Thus to bereave thy loves <i>deare</i> sight from thee:	VI. x. 29. 5
ready now to rend His loves <i>deare</i> spoile,	VI. x. 35. 8
To make it seeme more <i>deare</i> and dainty,	VI. xi. 1. 9
To make the prises of the rest more <i>deare</i>	VI. xi. 15. 5
backe returning to his dearest <i>deare</i> ,	VI. xi. 60. 1
had endured many a dreadfull stoure . . . for a Ladie <i>deare</i> ,	VI. xii. 3. 8
Is her owne daughter, her owne infant <i>deare</i>	VI. xii. 20. 6
all that she so <i>deare</i> did way,	VII. vi. 55. 1
Rudely thou wrongest my <i>deare</i> harts desire,	Am. v. 1
naught else be counted <i>deare</i> ;	Am. viii. 4
that most sacred Emperesse, my <i>dere</i> dread,	Am. xxxiii. 2
From presence of my dearest <i>deare</i> exylde,	Am. lii. 7
store Of all that <i>deare</i> and dainty is	Am. lxiii. 8
This joyous day, <i>deare</i> Lord, with joy begin;	Am. lxviii. 5
with thy <i>deare</i> blood clene washt	Am. lxviii. 7
all lyke <i>deare</i> didst buy,	Am. lxviii. 11
caught in cunning snare Of a <i>deare</i> foe,	Am. lxxi. 6
With many <i>deare</i> delights hedecked fyne.	Am. lxxi. 12
The well of <i>deare</i> delight.	Epig. iv. 48
Ah! my <i>deare</i> love, why doe ye sleepe thus long,	Epith. 85
Ay me! <i>deare</i> Lord!	H.L. 294
in honour of thy Mother <i>deare</i> ,	H.B. 9
faire Dames! the worlds <i>deare</i> ornaments	H.B. 162
in <i>deare</i> loves delight	H.B. 233
faire Venus dearling, my <i>deare</i> dread!	H.B. 281
For mans <i>deare</i> sake he did a man become.	H.H.L. 147
piert the piteous hart Of that <i>deare</i> Lord	H.H.L. 157
What . . . thought can think the depth of so <i>deare</i> wound?	H.H.L. 163
Even he himselfe, in his <i>deare</i> sacrament,	H.H.L. 195
Learn'e him to love that loved thee so <i>deare</i> ,	H.H.L. 258
ravisht with devouring great desire Of his <i>deare</i> selfe,	H.H.L. 269
Dear-beloved. To draw him from his <i>deare</i> beloved dame	V. i. 15. 4
Dear, -s. See Deer, Deer's.	
Dearer. Was never Lady loved <i>dearer</i> day	I. vii. 27. 7
her honor, <i>dearer</i> then her life,	IV. i. 6. 6
Much <i>dearer</i> be the things which come through hard distresse	IV. x. 28. 9
<i>Dearer</i> is love then life, and fame then gold;	V. xi. 63. 8
<i>dearer</i> then them both your faith once pledged hold.'	V. xi. 63. 9
His life he steemed <i>dearer</i> then his frend;	VI. x. 35. 5
Dearest. His <i>dereast</i> life did trust to careless sleep;	Gn. 243
late in warres have spent my <i>dereast</i> blood,	Hub. 247
unto thee most <i>dere</i> , O <i>dereast</i> Dame!	Ti. 244
Chosen to be her <i>dereast</i> Paramoure	Ti. 385
The presence of your <i>dereast</i> loves delight,	D. 513
all heedlesse of his <i>dereast</i> hale,	As. 103
unto . . . His <i>dereast</i> love, him dolefull did beare.	As. 148
The dolefull beare . . . Was Astrophel, but <i>dereast</i> unto mee!	As. 150
Iov'd this shepheard <i>dereast</i> in degree,	Cot. 14
The which to heare vouchsafe, O <i>dereast</i> dread,	I. Pr. 4. 9
My <i>dereast</i> Lord fell from high honors staire	I. ii. 23. 7
He thereto meeting said, 'My <i>dereast</i> Dame,	I. iii. 28. 1
'Ah <i>dereast</i> Dame,' quoth then the Paynim bold,	I. iv. 41. 1
His <i>dereast</i> love, . . . Is there possessed of the traytour vile;	I. iv. 42. 2
'Ah <i>dereast</i> Sansjoy, next <i>dereast</i> to Sansjoy,	I. iv. 45. 4
ginneeth to revive His ancient love, and <i>dereast</i> Cyparisse;	I. v. 17. 2
'Ah! <i>dereast</i> Lord,' (quoth she) 'how might that bee,	I. vi. 39. 1
'Ah! <i>dereast</i> dame,' . . . 'how might I see	I. vi. 39. 3
she it is, that did my Lord betrall, My <i>dereast</i> Lord,	I. viii. 28. 7
'Ah <i>dereast</i> Lord! what evil starre On you hath frownd,	I. viii. 42. 6
When him his <i>dereast</i> Una did behold	I. x. 22. 7
Ah, <i>dereast</i> God, me graunt,	I. x. 42. 9
'Ah <i>dereast</i> Lord!' said then that doughty knight,	I. xii. 18. 1
in honour of his <i>dereast</i> Dame,	II. v. 26. 9
His <i>dereast</i> Dame is that Enchaunteresse,	II. v. 27. 1
fayre Critias, his <i>dereast</i> Belamy!	II. vii. 52. 9
his <i>dereast</i> life For her defence	II. xi. 16. 6
'Ah! my <i>dereast</i> daughter, ah! my <i>dereast</i> dread,	III. ii. 30. 6

Dearest—Continued.

choseth vertine for his <i>dearest</i> Dame,	III. iii. 1. 8
Begin then, O my <i>dearest</i> sacred Dame!	III. iii. 4. 1
Should of his <i>dearest</i> daughters hard misfortunc heare.	III. iii. 5. 9
Her <i>dearest</i> sonne, her <i>dearest</i> harts delight:	III. iv. 44. 5
Dayes <i>dearest</i> children be the blessed seed	III. iv. 59. 6
'Ah, <i>dearest</i> God!' (quoth he) 'that is great woe,	III. v. 6. 7
she her <i>dearest</i> sonne Cupido sought,	III. vi. 20. 7
Phoebus paramoure And <i>dearest</i> love;	III. vi. 45. 4
for his <i>dearest</i> sake endred sore Sore trouble	III. vi. 53. 5
Her lover deare, her <i>dearest</i> Marinell,	III. vi. 54. 7
the <i>dearest</i> to his dounghill minde,	III. x. 15. 8
let us goe to seeke my <i>dearest</i> Dame,	III. x. 39. 5
love a Shephards daughter for his <i>dearest</i> Dame.	III. xi. 38. 9
He loved Isse for his <i>dearest</i> Dame,	III. xi. 39. 1
His <i>dearest</i> love, the comfort of his dayes,	III. xii. 44. or. 2
making way unto his <i>dearest</i> life,	IV. iii. 12. 6
Canacee gan wayle her <i>dearest</i> frend.	IV. iii. 35. 5
evill plight, in which her <i>dearest</i> brother Now stood,	IV. iii. 40. 7
workst such wrecke on her to whom thou <i>dearest</i> art!	IV. vi. 16. 9
To bath their hands in bloud of <i>dearest</i> frend,	IV. vi. 17. 8
faire Ladie knight, my <i>dearest</i> Dame,	IV. vi. 32. 1
Her <i>dearest</i> love full loth so shortly to forsake.	IV. vi. 42. 9
likewise late had lost her <i>dearest</i> love,	IV. viii. 3. 4
'Ne any but your selfe, O <i>dearest</i> dred,	IV. viii. 17. 1
lov'd me deare, as <i>dearest</i> thing alive.	IV. viii. 56. 6
When he in place his <i>dearest</i> love did spy;	IV. xii. 35. 2
Giving her <i>dearest</i> children one by one Unto a dreadfull Monster	V. x. 13. 6
Though I this <i>dearest</i> life for her doe spend.'	V. xi. 43. 4
for pity of his <i>dearest</i> Dame,	VI. iii. 43. 7
His <i>dearest</i> joynt he sure had broken quight.	VI. ix. 44. 6
baeke returning to his <i>dearest</i> deare,	VI. xi. 50. 1
whom so much ye make Joves <i>dearest</i> darling,	VII. vii. 50. 3
Amongst thy <i>dearest</i> relics to be kept.	Am. xxii. 14
From presence of my <i>dearest</i> deare eylyde,	Am. lii. 7
Unmindfull of that <i>dearest</i> Lord of thyne;	H.H.L. 221
Dearling, -s. See Darling, -s.	
Dear-loved, the late losse of her <i>deare</i> loved knight,	I. iii. 15. 6
beware of ficklenesse, in choise, . . . of thy <i>deare-loved</i> Dame;	I. iv. 1. 4
her own <i>deare</i> loved knight . . . Did wonder much	I. xii. 23. 6
Dearly. (a lesson <i>dearly</i> bought)	S.C. N. 156
Yet all be brethren ylike <i>dearly</i> bought:	Hub. 142
I, it seeing, <i>dearlie</i> did lament.	Ti. 504
with . . . her <i>deare</i> favours <i>dearly</i> well adorned;	As. 154
That brothers hand shall <i>dearly</i> well requight,	I. iv. 42. 6
That whylome was to me too <i>dearly</i> deare.	I. v. 23. 5
A gentle youth, his <i>dearly</i> loved Squire,	I. vii. 37. 1
For <i>dearly</i> sure her love was to me bent,	I. ix. 14. 3
Una . . . Him <i>dearly</i> kist,	I. x. 29. 4
Ladies love to leave, so <i>dearly</i> bought?	I. x. 62. 6
that hoarie king, . . . Her <i>dearly</i> doth imbrace,	I. xii. 12. 9
he <i>dearly</i> shall abyde,	I. i. 20. 3
But vaine; for ye shall <i>dearly</i> do him rew,	II. i. 25. 5
thou maist love, and <i>dearly</i> loved he,	II. iii. 39. 6
after soone I <i>dearly</i> did lament;	II. iv. 29. 6
I chaste to pay that I so <i>dearly</i> bought.	II. iv. 30. 7
Which to avenge on him thy <i>dearly</i> vowd,	II. viii. 11. 1
That direfull stroke thou <i>dearly</i> shalt ahy?'	II. viii. 33. 4
sacked Rome too <i>dearly</i> did assay,	II. x. 40. 3
O! how <i>dearly</i> deare	II. x. 69. 3
with sharpe speare the rest made <i>dearly</i> knowne.	III. iv. 16. 6
Her Sea-god syre she <i>dearly</i> did perswade	III. iv. 21. 7
Of my <i>deare</i> Dame is loved <i>dearly</i> well:	III. v. 9. 2
he <i>dearly</i> shall abyde:	III. vi. 24. 8
her he <i>dearly</i> loved,	III. vii. 31. 6
ere long shall <i>dearly</i> it repent;	III. x. 32. 7
Whens <i>dearly</i> she with death bought her desire.	III. xi. 33. 5
that me right <i>dearly</i> cost;	IV. i. 35. 2
These three did love each other <i>dearly</i> well,	IV. ii. 43. 1
made them <i>dearly</i> lov'd of each degree;	IV. iii. 2. 7
My Sire, who me too <i>dearly</i> well did love,	IV. vii. 16. 2
Nathlesse his pride full <i>dearly</i> he did pryse;	IV. xi. 5. 6
That she might win some time, though <i>dearly</i> bought,	V. ii. 23. 7
To have him slaine, or <i>dearly</i> doen aby:	V. iii. 36. 4
That Calidore it <i>dearly</i> deepe did move:	VI. iii. 15. 4
life so <i>dearly</i> did redeeme.'	VI. vii. 15. 9
When his foote slipt, (that slip he <i>dearly</i> rew'd)	VI. vii. 48. 3
though long time <i>dearly</i> bought.	VI. ix. 45. 9
who so hardie hand on her doth lay, It <i>dearly</i> shall aby,	VI. xi. 15. 9
These eyes saw die, and <i>dearly</i> did lament;	VI. xi. 31. 7
That Shepheard Colin <i>dearly</i> did condole,	VII. v. 40. 6
things hard gotten men more <i>dearly</i> deeme.	H.L. 168
Him first to love that us so <i>dearly</i> bought,	H.H.L. 188
Dearnelle, Dearnly. See Dearnly.	
Dearth. so dainty, they say, maketh <i>derth</i>	I. ii. 27. 9
The earth shall sooner . . . make eternal <i>derth</i> ,	I. iii. 28. 8
Death. Cruell death vanquishing so noble beautie,	Pet. i. 13
<i>death</i> shall spoyle your goodly features.	Pet. 2 vii. 14
forkhed sting that <i>death</i> in it did heare,	Van. vi. 4
feeles the deepe delight that is in <i>death</i> ,	Frag.
Whose witt is weaknesse, whose wage is <i>death</i> ,	S.C. F. 88
<i>Death</i> on hym such outrage shewe?)	S.C. Jun. 90
Pyne, plagues, and dreery <i>death</i>	S.C. Jul. 24
though my hale with <i>death</i> I hought,	S.C. Au. 105
my <i>death</i> shall weepe,	S.C. Au. 119
whose shrieking sound Ys signe of dreery <i>death</i> ,	S.C. Au. 174
better dayes <i>death</i> hath shut up in woe?	S.S. N. 74
where <i>death</i> doth leade the danche,	S.C. N. 105
that dreerie <i>Death</i> should strike so mortall stroke,	S.C. N. 123

Death—Continued.

Laments the wound that <i>death</i> did launch.	S.C. N. 139
mangre <i>death</i> , and dreaded sisters deadly spight,	S.C. N. 163
We deeme of <i>Death</i> as doome of ill desert;	S.C. N. 184
after Winter dreerie <i>death</i> does hast.	S.C. D. 144
after Winter commeth timely <i>death</i>	S.C. D. 150
Warnd him awake, from <i>death</i> himselfe to keep.	Gn. 288
Even from the doore of <i>death</i> and deadlie dread!	Gn. 365
Tydings of <i>death</i> and massacre unkinde:	Gn. 396
A judge, that after <i>death</i> doth punish sore	Gn. 447
him to <i>death</i> unfaithfull Paris sent;	Gn. 630
<i>death</i> on everie side to them appeares	Gn. 683
Cause of my <i>death</i> and just complaint to tell:	Gn. 629
that Gnats <i>death</i> , which deeply was imprest,	Gn. 646
powr'd on th' earth plague, pestilence, and <i>death</i>	Hub. 8
Where nought but dread and <i>death</i> do seeme in show?	Hub. 966
If he awake, yet is not <i>death</i> the next,	Hub. 987
To damne to <i>death</i> , or dole perpetuall,	Hub. 1244
threatend <i>death</i> , and thousand deadly dolours,	Hub. 1341
streightway of <i>death</i> afear'd,	Hub. 1360
Life, and <i>Death</i> , is in thy doomefull writing!	Com. Son. i. 13
reare a trophee for devouring <i>death</i> ,	Ti. 62
after <i>death</i> all friendship doth decaie:	Ti. 207
Though <i>death</i> his soule doo from his hodie sever;	Ti. 257
untill that tinelie <i>death</i> . . . doo ende my earthlie daies:	Ti. 311
after <i>death</i> no token doth survive.	Ti. 353
hands of impacable fate, And power of <i>death</i> ,	Ti. 396
sung the prophecie Of his owne <i>death</i>	Ti. 596
his life from yron <i>death</i> assure,	Mut. 69
The engines which in them sad <i>death</i> doo hyde:	Mut. 86
Deem the occasion of his <i>death</i> to hee;	D. 88
The whilles soft <i>death</i> away her spirit hent,	D. 258
In which sad <i>Death</i> his pourtraicture had writ,	D. 303
cruell <i>Death</i> doth scorne to come at call,	D. 366
Els surely <i>death</i> should be no punishment,	D. 362
<i>death</i> I hate, because it life doth marre;	D. 426
doo not dye then in despite of <i>death</i> ;	D. 443
As if that <i>death</i> he in the face had seene,	D. 565
With dolours dart for <i>death</i> of Astrophel.	As. Pr. 10
His palled face, unpictured with <i>death</i> ,	As. 163
To prove that <i>death</i> their hearts cannot divide,	As. 179
and longs <i>death</i> to behold,	Col. 204
for Daphnes <i>death</i> doth tourn Sweet layes	Col. 386
Daphnaida Upon her neeces <i>death</i> I did complaine:	Col. 511
when as <i>death</i> these vitall bands shall breake,	Col. 630
Making her <i>death</i> their life,	I. i. 26. 9
You, . . . destine Hath made judge of my life or <i>death</i>	I. i. 51. 9
of whose most innocent <i>death</i> When tidings came to mee,	I. ii. 24. 3
O, too <i>deare</i> love, love bought with <i>death</i> too <i>deare</i> !	I. ii. 31. 7
yielded pryde and proud submission, Still dreeding <i>death</i> ,	I. ii. 37. 6
ought . . . That should as <i>death</i> unto my <i>deare</i> heart light:	I. iii. 27. 6
eke my night of <i>death</i> the shadow is;	I. iii. 27. 8
on those . . . dazed eyes . . . The cloude of <i>death</i> did sit.	I. iii. 39. 8
with <i>death</i> oppress He ror'd aloud,	I. iii. 42. 8
brothers <i>death</i> to wreak, Sansjoy Doth chaleng	I. iv. Arg.
<i>death</i> it was, when any good he saw;	I. iv. 30. 7
'Ah me! that is a double <i>death</i> ,'	I. iv. 51. 6
The messenger of <i>death</i> , the ghastly owle,	I. v. 30. 6
fn <i>death</i> avowing th' innocence of her sonne,	I. v. 39. 3
charmes, A fordonne wight from dore of <i>death</i> note raise,	I. v. 41. 8
scorn'd of God and man, a shamefull <i>death</i> he dide,	I. v. 48. 9
<i>death</i> ensued if any him deseryde.	I. v. 52. 9
Which, quitt from <i>death</i> , yet quakes in every lim	I. vi. 10. 8
To dally thus with <i>death</i> is no fit toy:	I. vi. 28. 8
wonne from <i>death</i> , she had him tellen plaine	I. vi. 37. 7
Both hongred after <i>death</i> ;	I. vi. 43. 9
eyes . . . seeled up with <i>death</i> shall have their deadly meed.'	I. vii. 23. 9
If <i>death</i> it be, it is not the first wound	I. vii. 25. 6
captiv'd, of life or <i>death</i> he stood in doubt.	I. vii. 26. 9
rather <i>death</i> desire then such despight.	I. vii. 49. 6
<i>Death</i> and despeyre did many thereof sup,	I. viii. 14. 3
'O! who is that, which brings me happy choyce Of <i>death</i> ,	I. viii. 38. 4
'O! welcome thou, that doct of <i>death</i> bring tydings trew.'	I. viii. 38. 9
A refull spectacle of <i>death</i> and ghastly dreere.	I. viii. 40. 9
is the point of <i>death</i> now turnd fro mee,	I. ix. 26. 3
'With which sad instrument of hasty <i>death</i> ,	I. ix. 30. 1
None els to <i>death</i> this man despayring drive	I. ix. 38. 5
his owne guiltie mind, deserving <i>death</i>	I. ix. 38. 6
<i>death</i> after life, does greatly please.'	I. ix. 40. 9
shunne the <i>death</i> ordaynd by destinie?	I. ix. 42. 8
When houre of <i>death</i> is come,	I. ix. 42. 9
'Thou, wretched man, of <i>death</i> hast greatest need,	I. ix. 45. 1
Thy life shutt up for <i>death</i> so oft did call;	I. ix. 45. 6
<i>death</i> then would the like mishaps forestall,	I. ix. 45. 8
<i>Death</i> is the end of woes:	I. ix. 47. 9
nought but <i>death</i> before his eyes he saw,	I. ix. 60. 2
bad him choose what <i>death</i> he would desire;	I. ix. 60. 8
<i>death</i> was dew to him that had provokt Gods ire.	I. ix. 50. 9
<i>death</i> he could not worke himselfe thereby;	I. ix. 54. 6
those in point of <i>death</i> which lay;	I. x. 41. 2
sin, and hell, and <i>death</i> , doe most dismay	I. x. 41. 4
after <i>death</i> and buriall done,	I. x. 43. 1
The bitter doome of <i>death</i> and balefull meed	I. x. 53. 8
Dead was it sure, as sure as <i>death</i> in doone,	I. xi. 12. 3
<i>Death</i> better were; <i>death</i> did he oft desire,	I. xi. 28. 4
<i>death</i> will never come when needes require.	I. xi. 28. 6
Into that same he fell, which did from <i>death</i> him save.	I. xi. 48. 9
<i>death</i> him did awaite in daily wretchednesse.	I. xii. 33. 9
Who then would thinke . . . He could escape fowle <i>death</i>	I. xii. 36. 6
none but <i>death</i> for ever can divide;	I. xii. 37. 2

Death—Continued.

threatned *death* with many a bloodie word: II. i. 11. 8
Death were too little paine for such a fowle despight. II. i. 17. 9
 The sacred badge of my Redeemers *death*, II. i. 27. 6
 Yet can they not warne *death* from wretched wight. II. i. 36. 5
 Come, then; come soone; come sweetest *death*, to me, II. i. 36. 6
 where that sad pourtraict Of *death* and dolour lay, II. i. 39. 4
 On which the dreary *death* did sitt II. i. 45. 2
 As heven accusing guilty of her *death*, II. i. 49. 2
 give *death* to him that *death* does give, II. i. 55. 4
 ended all her woe in quiet *death*. II. i. 56. 4
 '*death* is an equall doome II. i. 59. 1
 after *death* the tryall is to come, II. i. 59. 3
 when *death* hath both suppress, II. i. 59. 5
 For all so great shame after *death* I weene, II. i. 59. 8
 taught T' avenge his Parents *death*. II. iii. 2. 9
 doest not unto *death* thyselfe prepayre? II. iii. 7. 7
 threatned *death* with dreadful countenance, II. iii. 14. 2
death were better then such agony II. iv. 33. 3
 Had doen to *death*, subdwede in equall frayes II. v. 26. 5
 cause of *death* betweene two doughtie knights do breed! II. vi. 33. 9
 whither dost thou flye The shame and *death*, II. vi. 39. 7
 Nothing but *death* can doe me to respyre.' II. vi. 44. 5
 After pursewing *death* II. vi. 44. 7
Death is for wretches horne under unhappy starre.' II. vi. 44. 9
 O Atin! helpe to me last *death* to give.' II. vi. 45. 5
 Of *death* and dolor telling sad tidings; II. vii. 23. 5
 next to *death* is Sleepe to be compar'd; II. vii. 25. 7
 dread of *death* and dolor doe away; II. viii. 7. 7
 what doth his bad *death* now satisfy II. viii. 15. 3
 dreadfull *Death* behynd thy backe doth stond.' II. viii. 37. 9
 waytes for *death* with dread and trembling aw; II. viii. 50. 4
 in despight of life for *death* doe call.' II. viii. 52. 4
 All threatning *death*, all in straunge manner arm'd; II. ix. 13. 5
 in bands, where he till *death* remain'd; II. x. 18. 7
 he dyde, made ripe for *death* by eld, II. x. 32. 2
 Whose *death* t' avnge, his mother mercilesse, II. x. 35. 6
 Till by his *death* he recovered: II. x. 44. 8
 Shee triumphed on *death*, in enemies despight. II. x. 56. 9
 Hengist eke soon brought to shameful *death*. II. x. 67. 6
 they to direfull *death* their groning ghosts did send. . . . II. xi. 15. 9
 shunne Rocke of Reproach, and it as *death* to dred! II. xii. 9. 9
 The dreadful Fish that hath deserv'd the name Of *Death*, . . . II. xii. 24. 2
 For *death* sate on the point of that enchanted spere: III. i. 9. 9
 it importunes *death* and dolefull drearybedd. III. i. 16. 9
 That *death* me liefer were then such despight, III. i. 24. 4
 yield the pray of love to lothsome *death* at last. III. ii. 17. 9
death nor daunger from thy dew reliefe Shall me debarre: . . III. ii. 33. 8
 it must doubled hee with *death* of twaine? III. ii. 35. 4
 nought for me but *death* there doth remaine.' III. ii. 35. 5
 Till *death* make one end of my daies and misere!' III. ii. 39. 9
 needs love or *death* must bee thy lott, III. ii. 46. 7
 nought but *death* her dolour mote depart. III. iv. 6. 5
 Ne doest by others *death* ensample take, III. iv. 14. 7
 So life is losse, and *death* felicity: III. iv. 38. 7
 Sad life worse then glad *death*; III. iv. 38. 8
 Sister of heavie *death*, and nurse of woe, III. iv. 55. 2
 The dreary image of sad *death* appeares: III. iv. 57. 7
death with darknesse doth begin. III. iv. 59. 9
 threatned *death* for his outrageous wrong. III. v. 13. 9
 What bootes it him from *death* to be unbownd, III. v. 42. 7
 Fayre *death* it is, to shonne more shame, to dy: III. v. 45. 8
 shund dishonor which as *death* she feard: III. vi. 10. 5
 She you from *death*, you me from dread, redeemd; III. vii. 52. 7
 To doe fowle *death* to die, III. ix. 17. 9
 Two things he feared, but the third was *death*; III. x. 2. 6
 yet did his *death* forgive. III. x. 7. 9
 had from *death* to life him newly wonne. III. x. 33. 4
 he of *death* afear'd. III. x. 52. 5
death and life attonce unto him gives, III. x. 60. 3
 renown, that, more then *death*, is to be sought.' III. xi. 19. 9
 Whens dearly she with *death* bought her desire. III. xi. 33. 5
 Yet was thy love her *death*, and her *death* was thy smart. . . III. xi. 36. 9
 Vile Poverty; and, lastly, *Death* with infamy. III. xii. 25. 9
death, or if that ought doe *death* exceed; III. xii. 35. 3
 He, glad of life, that lookt for *death* but late, III. xii. 35. 8
 mightie strokes . . . seem'd *death* in them to beare; . . . IV. iii. 7. 7
 gan shun his dreadfull sight, No lesse then *death*. IV. iv. 41. 9
 seem'd nought but *death* mote he her destinie. IV. vi. 18. 9
 Shall *death* be th' end, or ought else worse, IV. vii. 11. 4
Death is to him, that wretched life doth lead, IV. vii. 11. 7
 Then *death* it selfe more dread and desperate; IV. viii. 1. 4
 unto *death* had doen him unredrest, IV. viii. 41. 8
 Damon and Pythias, whom *death* could not sever: IV. x. 27. 6
 By timely *death* shall winne her wished rest, IV. xii. 8. 2
 if ye deeme me *death*. IV. xii. 9. 6
 It's late in *death* of daunger to advize, IV. xii. 28. 6
 By wicket doome condemn'd a wretched *death* to die. . . . IV. xii. 29. 9
death t' adward I ween'd did appertaine IV. xii. 30. 4
 away gan chace Sad *death*, IV. xii. 34. 4
 dismayd with dreadfull sight Of *death*, V. ii. 54. 4
 as the *death* he hated such despight, V. iii. 31. 8
 doth from *death* reprove. V. iv. Arg.
 Thinking to have her griefe by *death* hereaved: V. iv. 10. 4
 Twixt life and *death* long to and fro she weaved, V. iv. 10. 7
 When as the paine of *death* she tasted had, V. iv. 11. 2
 For any *death* to change life, though most bad: V. iv. 11. 3
 From dreadfull mouth of *death*, V. iv. 12. 3
 That he of womens hands so base a *death* should dy. . . . V. iv. 22. 9
 horreur of fowle *death* for Knight unfit, V. iv. 25. 4

Death—Continued.

pangs of *death* her spirit overtooke. V. v. 11. 5
 might have had of life or *death* election: V. v. 26. 5
 many hath with dread of *death* dismayd, V. v. 31. 3
 To thinke how this long *death* thou mightest disinherit'. . . V. v. 36. 9
 Like fruitles seede, of which unthimely *death* should grow. . . V. vii. 31. 9
 triumph in their blood whom she to *death* did dryve. V. ix. 41. 9
 she of *death* was guiltie found by right, V. ix. 50. 4
 Is liker lingring *death* then loathed life to bee.' V. x. 21. 9
 Whom she did put to *death*, deceived like a foole. V. xi. 25. 9
 She *death* shall sure aby.' V. xi. 40. 6
 Gainst which the pallid *death* findes no defence; V. xi. 45. 5
 the dismal day Appointed for Irenas *death*. V. xii. 11. 2
 seem'd nought could him from *death* protect; V. xii. 21. 4
 he for dread of *death* gan loude to erie VI. i. 22. 8
 all this while did dwell In dread of *death*, VI. i. 43. 2
 After whose *death* his brother, . . . tooke the roiall VI. ii. 28. 6
 Twixt life and *death*, not knowing what was donne. VI. ii. 48. 6
 As if her vitall powers were at strife With stronger *death*, . . VI. v. 5. 8
 every joynt for dread of *death* did quake, VI. vi. 29. 7
 The fearful swayne beholding *death* so nie, VI. vii. 12. 1
 That other swayne . . . Lay in the lap of *death*, VI. vii. 17. 9
 Or else abide the *death* that hard before you stands.' . . . VI. viii. 7. 9
 Ne list the Knight . . . Whose doome was *death*; VI. viii. 8. 8
 My life will by his *death* have lamentable end. VI. viii. 17. 9
 to the dore of *death* for sorrow drew, VI. viii. 20. 8
 The rest, that scape his sword and *death* eschew, VI. viii. 49. 8
 fearing *death*, and next to *death* the lacke Of clothes VI. viii. 50. 3
 A thousand times him thank that had her *Death* prevented. . VI. x. 36. 9
 It dearly shall aby, and *death* for handsell pay. VI. xi. 15. 9
 making way for *death* at large to walke; VI. xi. 16. 5
 With cloud of *death* upon her eyes displayd; VI. xi. 21. 5
 Renew'd her *death* by timely *death* denying. VI. xi. 23. 5
 'How could the *death* dare ever her to quell? VI. xi. 29. 6
 Their Captaine long withstood, and did her *death* forstall. . VI. xi. 31. 9
death it selfe unto himselve did threat; VI. xi. 33. 5
 if that dead, how he her *death* might wreake, VI. xi. 34. 6
 long for *death* had sought. VI. xi. 45. 5
 their heads from *death* to hide, VI. xi. 49. 8
death for life exchanged foolishlie: VII. vi. 6. 4
death, instead of life, have sucked from our Nurse! VII. vi. 6. 9
 with their *death* his cruell life dooth feed; VII. vii. 24. 8
 lastly *Death*; *Death* with most grim and grisly visage . . . VII. vii. 46. 1, 2
 ehaust affects that nought hut *death* can sever; Am. vi. 12
 both life and *death* forth from you dart, Am. vii. 3
 since that life is more then *death* desyred, Am. vii. 9
 Such *death* the sad ensample of your might. Am. vii. 14
death out of theyr shiny heames doe dart; Am. xxiv. 7
 in the shade of *death* it selfe shall shroud, Am. xxvii. 3
 his *death*, which some perhaps will mone, Am. xxxvi. 13
 Allur'd a Dolphin him from *death* to ease. Am. xxxviii. 4
 In dread of *death*, and dangerous dismay, Am. lxxiii. 3
 make thy triumph over *death* and sin; Am. lxxvii. 2
 whenas *death* shall all the world subdew, Am. lxxv. 13
 Which *death*, or love, or fortunes wreck did rayse, Epith. 8
 Had it bene *death*, yet would he die againe, H.L. 243
 nought hut *death* can stint his colours smart? H.B. 74
 can restore a damned wight from *death*. H.B. 287
 Fell . . . Into the mouth of *death*, H.H.L. 123
 Dolours of *death* into his soule did dart, H.H.L. 159
 Us wretches from the second *death* did save; H.H.L. 193
Death's. sing of sorrowe and *deaths* dreeriment; S.C. N. 36
 hast thy *deaths* wound? S.C. D. 95
 The Shepheard hath thy *deaths* record engraved. Gn. 688
 His life was nigh unto *deaths* dore yplaste; I. iv. 28. 1
 Whom these sad eyes saw nigh unto *deaths* dore, I. viii. 27. 2
 The man that . . . lay at *deaths* dore. I. x. 27. 9
 The ill-faste Owle, *deaths* dreadfull messengere; II. xii. 36. 4
 her that from *deaths* dore Me brought? II. xii. 46. 2
 doth transfixe the soule with *deaths* eternall dart. III. x. 59. 9
 Had *Deaths* owne ymage figurd in her face, III. xii. 19. 6
 every houre they knocke at *deaths* gate? IV. iii. 1. 7
 Well knowing her to be his *deaths* sole instrument. . . . IV. vii. 29. 9
 From *deaths* dore at which he lately lay, IV. v. 35. 2
 dare even *deaths* most dreadfull face behold? V. v. 31. 4
 byting th' earth for very *deaths* disdaine; V. xi. 14. 7
 Looking each houre into *deaths* mouth to fall, VI. xi. 44. 7
Deaths. a thousand *deaths*, and shame beside? Hnb. 976
 thousand *deaths* me lever were to dye III. vii. 51. 5
 thousand *deaths* deviseth in her vengefull mind. VII. vi. 48. 9
Deaths'. Me liefer were ten thousand *deaths* priefe II. iv. 28. 8
Deaw, Deaw(e)d, etc. See Dew, Dewed, etc.
Debase, -d. See Debase, -d.
Debar. nor daunger from thy dew reliefe Shall me debarre: . . III. ii. 33. 9
Debarred. from her presence faultlesse him debar'd. Col. 167
 Utters of secrets he from thence debar'd, II. ix. 25. 5
 so them still debar'd. III. ii. 21. 5
 None was debar'd, but all had leave that lust. V. iii. 6. 3
 at the sight of these those were awhile debar'd. V. ix. 36. 9
Debars. want debarres nyne eyes from sleepe. S.C. Au. 162
Debase. ignorance . . . mindes of men horne heavenlie doth debase. T.M. 498
Debased. all that humble is, and meane debase'd, Van. i. 6
 honour with indignitie debase'd! V. xi. 63. 7
Debate. I sing of deadly dolorous debate. Mu. 1
 She made the storie of the olde debate Mu. 305
 Well could he tourney, and in lists debate, II. i. 6. 7
 Strife and debate, bloodshed and bitterness, II. vii. 12. 7
 With him in bloody armes they rashly did debate. . . . II. viii. 11. 9
 Not to debate the challenge of your right, II. viii. 27. 7

Debate—Continued.

gan he to discourse the whole *debate*, II. viii. 54. 6
 Who after long *debate*, III. x. 58. 6
 With double sences, and with false *debate*, III. iv. 28. 8
 both full loth in darknesse to *debate*; III. ix. 14. 2
 magnifying lovers deare *debate*; IV. Pr. 1. 5
 mother of *debate* And all dissention IV. i. 19. 1
 Through mischievous *debate* and deadly food, IV. i. 26. 4
 Drew nigh, to weete the cause of their *debate*: IV. ii. 20. 6
 now a new *debate* stird up IV. iv. 2. 3
 They liv'd together long without *debate*; IV. ix. 16. 2
 Cause of their discord and so fell *debate* IV. ix. 24. 1
 him maysted still in all *debate*. IV. x. 32. 9
 Which he endured had through dangerous *debate*: VI. ii. 22. 9
 Ne any dares with him for it *debate*. VI. iv. 30. 4
 Iimselfe address unto this new *debate*, VI. viii. 13. 3
 life Which Shepherds lead, without *debate* or bitter strife. VI. ix. 18. 9
Debateful. 'Debateful' strife, and cruell enmity, II. vi. 35. 1
Debatement. He with Pyrochles sharp *debatement* made: II. vi. 39. 2
Debating. on both sides was then *debating* hard; V. ix. 36. 8
 Thus whylest they were *debating* diverslie, VI. vii. 23. 7
Debon. the large leape which *Debon* did compell Coulin to
 make, II. x. 11. 2
 Goemagot of strong Corneus, and Coulin of *Debon* old, III. ix. 50. 4
Debonair. Was never Prince so meeke and *debonaire*, I. ii. 23. 5
 Crying: 'Let be that Lady *debonaire*, II. vi. 28. 4
 Thereto so bounteous and so *debonayre*, III. i. 26. 4
 The hountiest virgin and most *debonaire* III. v. 8. 2
 Courteous to all and seeming *debonaire*, III. xii. 14. 4
 Most sacred wight, most *debonayre* and free, V. ix. 20. 7
Debon's. *Debons* shayre was that is Devonshyre: II. x. 12. 6
Deborah. how stout *Debora* strake Proud Sisera, III. iv. 2. 7
Debt. In gage for his gay Masters hopelesse *dett*: Hub. 805
 nor reave Out of your endlesse *debt*. Ded. Son. vii. 7
 as Ladies *det*, He as a Knight might justly be admitted; IV. i. 12. 7
 to forbear doth not forgive the *det*'. IV. iii. 11. 5
 And pay the price, all were his *debt* extreme. H.H.L. 133
Debtor. For such your kind regard I can but rest your *dettor*. V. v. 37. 9
 he vow'd to be her *debtor* For many moe good turnes VII. vi. 44. 7
Debtors. all women are thy *debtors* found, Col. 901
Decay. onely God surmounts all times *decay*, Bel.² i. 13
 faire greene Lawrell branch did quite *decay*. Bel.² ix. 14
 Are temporall, and subject to *decay*: Ro. ix. 11
 For nought mought they quiten him from *decay*. S.C. F. 213
 With your ayde to fore-stall my neere *decay*. S.C. May 273
 Mought needes *decay*, when it is at best. S.C. S. 241
 Of ayde or counsell in my *decay*. S.C. S. 247
 waylde the rash *decay* Of Phaeton, Gn. 198
 safe delivered from sad *decay*. Gn. 335
 Doth as a vapour vanish, and *decaie*. Ti. 56
 to lament My long *decay*, Ti. 157
 times *decay*, and envies cruell tort, Ti. 167
 after death all friendship doth *decaie*: Ti. 207
 thoughts of men do as themselves *decay*; Ti. 401
 Above the reach of ruinous *decay*, Ti. 422
 to worke our *decay*; Mui. 222
 to my selfe, for whose confusde *decay* D. 353
 danger great, if not assurde *decay*, I saw before mine eyes, I. ii. 41. 8
 Through wicked pride and wasted welthes *decay*. I. v. 51. 4
 In hope to bring her to her last *decay*. I. vi. 48. 7
 O foolish men! why hast ye to your own *decay*? I. x. 10. 9
 long *decay* Renew, as one were borne that very day. I. xi. 30. 4
 give you eke good helpe to their *decay*. II. iii. 15. 2
 So shall wrath, gealosy, grieffe, love, die and *decay*. II. iv. 35. 9
 overgrowne with dust and old *decay*, II. vii. 29. 2
 Eternall God thee save from such *decay*! II. viii. 34. 7
 More glory thought to give life then *decay*, II. viii. 51. 4
 save your selves from neere *decay*; II. ix. 12. 3
 Threatning unheedy wrecke and rash *decay*, II. x. 6. 5
 since it greatly did *decay*. II. x. 53. 9
 daily spectacle of sad *decay*: II. x. 62. 5
 now it gan to threaten neere *decay*: II. xi. 14. 5
 To shonne the engin of his meant *decay*: II. xi. 36. 3
 th' utmost ysswe of his owne *decay*. II. xi. 41. 5
 he hogan to faint, and life *decay*: II. xi. 48. 6
 called was the Whirlepoole of *decay*; II. xii. 20. 2
 Ne more doth flourish after first *decay*, II. xii. 75. 3
 Made them recoile, and fly from dredd *decay*, III. i. 21. 8
 envious Men, fearing their rules *decay*, III. ii. 2. 5
 To bring her sonne unto his last *decay*. III. iv. 28. 5
 formes are variable, and *decay* III. vi. 38. 6
 All things *decay* in time, and to their end doe draw. III. vi. 40. 9
 is the spectacle of ruinous *decay*. III. vii. 41. 9
 Her certeine losse, if not her sure *decay*: III. viii. 49. 6
 sought to bring all things unto *decay*; IV. i. 29. 4
 As blasted hloosome through heat doth languish and *decay*: IV. viii. 2. 9
 Amoret, so neare unto *decay*, IV. viii. 20. 4
 That his *decay* should happen by a mayd. IV. xii. 28. 5
 Till they arrive at their last ruinous *decay*. V. Pr. 6. 9
 So did this Ladies goodly forme *decay*. V. iii. 25. 8
 Of rude oblivion and long times *decay*. V. iv. 2. 8
 tract of time, that all things doth *decay*, V. iv. 8. 1
 when Philtra saw my lands *decay* V. iv. 9. 6
 what cause brought that man to *decay*, V. iv. 23. 6
 to lead your selfe unto your owne *decay*? V. iv. 26. 9
 sield With moniments of many Knights *decay*, V. v. 21. 4
 drew The Sunnes bright wayne to Phaetons *decay*, V. viii. 40. 2
 when in wrath he threatens the worlds *decay*, V. ix. 31. 8
 glad of spoyle and ruinous *decay*, V. ix. 47. 6
 Out of her poysnous entrails fraught with dire *decay*. V. xi. 20. 9

Decay—Continued.

For to receive the doome of her *decay*: V. xii. 12. 5
 when I gin to feele *decay* of might, VI. Pr. 1. 8
 her vitall powers were at strife VI. v. 5. 8
 to allure such fondlings . . . unto their owne *decay*: VI. vi. 42. 4
 Unto a strange mischance that menac'd her *decay*. VI. viii. 34. 9
 downe themselves doe drive To sad *decay*, VI. ix. 22. 5
 That mucky masse, the cause of mens *decay*. VI. ix. 33. 5
 doth play Iler cruell sports to many mens *decay*? VII. vi. 1. 5
 Yet see we soone *decay*; VII. vii. 18. 3
 out of their *decay* and mortall crime, VII. vii. 18. 5
 To lose their heat and shortly to *decay*; VII. vii. 24. 4
 thy *decay* thou seekst by thy desire; VII. vii. 59. 3
 weake harts doth tempte to theyr *decay*; Am. xlvii. 6
 She doth allure me to mine owne *decay*, Am. liii. 7
 I my selfe shall lyke to this *decay*. Am. lxxv. 7
 Threatning their owne confusion and *decay*: H.L. 82
 The whyles thou doest triumph in their *decay*: H.L. 137
 that same goodly hew shal *decay*, H.B. 93
 Shall never be extinguisht nor *decay*; H.B. 101
 Ne ever should their happinesse *decay*, H.H.L. 76
Decayed. See Late-decayed.
 Repaying her *decayed* fashion, Ro. xxvii. 10
 To see so goodly thing so soone *decayed*. Pan. vii. 14
 His honor *decayed*, his braunches sere. S.C. F. 114
 shortly the foundation *decayd*, Ti. 500
 all his vitall powres *Decayd*, I. viii. 41. 9
 weighing the *decayed* plight of her chosen knight, I. ix. 20. 4
 so often as his life *decayd*, II. xi. 45. 3
 their *decayed* kingdomes shall amend: III. iii. 23. 5
 his hart woxe sore, and health *decayd*: III. v. 43. 2
 her sonne whose senses were *decayd*. III. viii. 4. 9
 redeemes faire Amoret through charmes *decayd*. III. xii. Arg. 9
 all their glory quite *decayd*; III. xii. 42. 4
 now it is so utterly *decayd*, IV. viii. 33. 1
 now their forces greatly were *decayd*, IV. ix. 34. 1
 lives although *decayd*, yet loves *decayed* never. IV. x. 27. 9
 as he still *decayd* so he encreased more. VI. i. 21. 9
 The sight of whom, though now *decayd* and niard, VI. xi. 13. 1
 Her lovely light was dimmed and *decayd* VI. xi. 21. 4
 the Templer Knights to hyde, Till they *decayed* through
 pride: Proth. 136
Decays. give a second life to dead *decays*! Ro. Env. 6
 when the life *decays* and forme does fade, III. vi. 37. 7
 wrought their owne *decays*. III. xi. 52. 5
 All carelesse how my life for her *decays* (**decayse*): Am. xxxviii. 10
Decesse. the wislest you mourne for his *decresse*, Ti. 237
 Since whose *decasse*, learning lies unregarded, Ti. 440
 After her Noble husbands late *decasse*; V. x. 11. 8
Decesed. liest senses, like the corpse *decasst*, Hub. 1328
Deceit. Through fleshes frailtie, and *deceipt* of sin. T.M. 492
 Duessa I, the daughter of *Deceipt* and Shame'. I. v. 26. 9
 The false resemblance of *Deceipt* Did closely lurke; I. v. 27. 3
deceipt doth maske in visour faire, I. vii. 1. 3
 So he them deceives, deceivd in his *deceipt*, II. v. 34. 8
 Shamefull *deceipt*, and daunger imminent, III. iv. 58. 4
 By treacherous *deceipt* did me deprive: III. x. 27. 5
 little knew Of such *deceipt*, III. xi. 31. 6
 So did *deceipt* the selfe-deceiver fayle. V. ix. 19. 7
Deceitfull. *deceitfull* meaning is double eyed, S.C. May 254
 that his *deceitfull* traine might not be bewraid, Mui. 398
 So hight because of this *deceitfull* traine, Col. 118
 handle his *deceitfull* wit In subtil shafts, Col. 693
 No *deceitfull* traine, Might once abide I. viii. 4. 5
 untwisting his *deceitfull* clew, II. i. 8. 3
 through treason and *deceitfull* gin, II. iii. 13. 7
 well perceived his *deceitfull* sleight, II. vii. 64. 7
 used to bath themselves in that *deceitfull* shade. II. xii. 30. 9
 his *deceitfull* eyes did never lin To looke III. viii. 24. 8
 Ne ever did *deceitfull* Clarin find V. v. 56. 4
 Hast after vaine *deceitfull* shadowes sought, H.H.B. 291
Deceit's. She wounded was with her *deceipts* owne dart, V. v. 43. 6
Deceits. they did employ several *deceipts*, but all in vaine; VI. v. 14. 2
Deceive. how to *deceave* With talke, Hub. 23
 Now like a Merchant, Merchants to *deceave*, Hub. 863
 Him to *deceive*, for all his watchfull ward, Col. 136
 the man, that ever would *deceave* A gentle Lady, II. i. 17. 7
 all he did was to *deceive* good knights, II. i. 23. 1
 sure yt would *deceive* thy labor and thy might'. II. viii. 21. 9
 who can *deceive* his destiny, III. iv. 27. 1
deceive Fraile Ladies hart with loves consuming rage, III. vii. 46. 3
 Two eies him needeth, Who lovers will *deceive*. III. ix. 31. 8
 Him selfe he did of his new love *deceave*; IV. i. 36. 5
 Vaine is the art that seekes it selfe for to *deceive*. IV. vi. 40. 9
 doeth *deceive* The infant, V. v. 53. 3
 Me to *deceive* of faith unto me plight, V. vi. 16. 8
 could *deceive* one looking in his face: V. ix. 5. 7
 Deviz'd a Web her woers to *deceave*; Am. xxiii. 2
Deceived. empty sides *deceived* of their dew, I. viii. 41. 4
 With cup thus charmd him parting she *deceived*; II. i. 55. 3
 with selfe-loved personage *deceiv'd*, II. iii. 5. 4
 So he them deceives, *deceivd* in his *deceipt*, II. v. 34. 8
 when he stroke most strong the dint *deceiv'd*, II. viii. 49. 3
 her expectation greatly was *deceav'd*. III. v. 28. 9
 of his forward hope *deceived* quight; III. vii. 28. 2
 the Thebane Semelee, *Deceivd* of gealous Juno, III. xi. 33. 2
 dayly more *deceived* was thereby; IV. ii. 11. 2
Deceived through great likeness of their face: IV. ix. 10. 7
 Whether by might extort, or else by slight *deceav'd*? V. iii. 30. 9
 see how much her purpose was *deceav'd*! V. iv. 10. 5

Deceived—Continued.

- And drawing backe *deceived* their intent: V. iv. 24. 2
 Least by such might he were unwaeres *deceived*; V. xi. 7. 3
 Whom she did put to death, *deceived* like a foole. V. xi. 25. 9
 As if she doubted to have bene *deceived*, VI. iv. 27. 3
 glauncing by *deceiv'd* him of that he desynd. VI. vii. 10. 9
- Deceiver.** See *Self-deceiver*.
- Deceives.** So he them *deceives*, *deceivd* in his deceit, II. v. 34. 8
December. after him came next the chill *December*: VII. vii. 41. 1
- Decent.** corse . . . lay Without remorse or *decent* funeral; I. v. 53. 4
- Decease.** See *Decease*.
- Decetto.** The second, not so strong but wise, *Decetto*; VI. v. 13. 8
 So did *Decetto* eke him circumvent; VI. v. 20. 6
- Decide.** if ye please that I our cause *decide*, V. i. 25. 5
 That which he doth with righteous doome *decide*, V. iv. 1. 4
- Decil.** Here Fabii and *Decii* doo dwell, Gn. 599
- Deck.** To *deck* her Dame, and enrich her heyre, S.C. S. 115
 The gaudie girlonds *deck* her grave, S.C. N. 108
 wents to *decke* the Gods immortal crew Hub. 1268
 to *decke* thy sable Hesse, Tl. 679
 Vouchsafes to *deck* the same with Cypresse; D. 529
 As fittest flowres to *deck* his mournfull hearse. As. Interl. 228
 And oative beauty *deck* with hevenlie grace: Ded. Son. xv. 12
 ye grace And *deck* the world, Ded. Son. xvi. 5
 to . . . *deck* with dainty flowres their brydall bed, I. x. 42. 3
 all the people *decke* with girlonds greene, II. iii. 23. 3
decke the world with their rich pompous showes; II. vi. 15. 7
 Fit to . . . *deck* the drery toombe. II. vii. 51. 9
 To *decke* his herce, and trap his tomb-blacke steed.' II. viii. 16. 7
 To *decke* my song withall, II. x. 3. 8
 like a pompous bride Did *decke* her, II. xii. 50. 8
 earst was sought to *deck* both bed and bowre II. xii. 75. 4
 with fresh colours *decke* the wanton Pryme, III. vi. 42. 4
decke his pleasant streame. IV. xi. 29. 9
 Plenty of pearles to *decke* his dames withall; IV. xi. 39. 6
 with black dishonor And foule defame doe *decke* thy bloudy
 baner? VI. vi. 25. 5
decke the body or adorne the mynde, VI. x. 23. 2
 as a girlond seemes to *deck* the locks VII. vi. 41. 3
 Did *deck* himselfe in freshest faire attire; VII. vii. 11. 2
 with divers-colord flowre To *decke* hir selfe, Am. iv. 12
decke her head with glorious bayes, Am. xxix. 13
 fit to *decke* their lovers howres. Am. xlv. 4
 To *deck* the bridale bowers. Epith. 47
 To helpe to *decke* her, and to help to sing, Epith. 72
 all the pillours *deck* with girlonds trim, Epith. 207
decke with flowres thy altars well beseme. H.L. 293
 To *decke* thy beautie with their dainties store, H.B. 262
 daintie gemmes Fit to *decke* maydens bowres, Proth. 15
 vermeil Rosces, To *decke* their Bridgromes postes Proth. 34
 Which *decke* the Bauldricke of the Heavens bright; Proth. 173
- Decked.** Elisa, *decked* as thou art in royall aray; S.C. Ap. 145
 Well *decked* in a frocke of gray; S.C. Au. 65
 The Mule all *deckt* in goodly rich aray, Hub. 582
 Delight, and Laughter, *deckt* in seemly sort. T.M. 198
deckt with daintie flowres, Tl. 634
deckt . . . With manie garlands Tl. 652
deckt himselfe with fethers youthly gay, I. xi. 34. 6
 Her nathelesse Th' enchanter . . . *deckt* with due habili-
 ments. II. i. 22. 9
 shewd them naked, *deckt* with many ornaments. II. v. 32. 9
 every pillour *decked* was . . . With crownes, II. vii. 43. 7
 two sharpe winged sheares, *Decked* with diverse plumes, II. viii. 5. 8
 why should a dead dog be *deckt* in armour bright? II. viii. 15. 9
deckt with flowers and herbas daintily: II. ix. 46. 2
deckt with blossoms dyde in white and red, II. xii. 12. 5
 With diverse flowres he daintily was *deckt*, II. xii. 49. 1
 Note Princes place he seeme so *deckt* to bec. III. i. 33. 4
deckt the azure field with her fayre pouldred skin. III. ii. 25. 9
 the faire flowres that *decked* him afore. III. iv. 17. 8
 with thousand starres was *decked* fayre: III. iv. 52. 3
 With which high God his workmanship hath *deckt*; III. vi. 12. 5
 Ilim shaped thus she *deckt* in garments gay, III. viii. 9. 1
Decked with many a costly ornament, III. viii. 12. 2
 her bright browes were *deckt* with borrowed haire; III. xii. 14. 7
 The charet *decked* was in wondrous wize IV. iii. 38. 6
 when she did find Her selfe so *deckt*, IV. viii. 7. 6
 All *deckt* with crownes, and chaynes, and girlonds gay, IV. x. 37. 6
deckt with smyles that all sad humors chased, IV. x. 50. 8
deckt with pearles which th' Indian seas for her prepare. IV. xi. 11. 9
 All *decked* in a robe of watchet hew, IV. xi. 27. 2
 the Rother, *decked* all with woods IV. xi. 33. 1
 All goodly danzels, *deckt* with long greene haire, IV. xi. 48. 2
 Fresh Alimeda *deckt* with girlond greene; IV. xi. 61. 1
deckt with Mitre on her hed V. vii. 13. 2
 being all with Yvy overspred *Deckt* all the roose, VI. v. 36. 3
Deckt with greene houghes and flowers gay befeene; VI. v. 38. 5
deckt with wondrous giftes of natures grace, VI. vii. 28. 5
deckt it all with flowres which they nigh hand obtayned. VI. viii. 44. 9
 All fairely *deckt* with heavens goodly storie; VII. vi. 8. 4
Deckt all with dainties of her seasons pryde, VII. vii. 34. 2
Deckt all with flowres, and wings of gold VII. vii. 46. 9
 her howre with her late presely *deckt*; Am. lxxviii. 6
 With which my love should duly have been *dect*, Epith. 428
 with like beautie parts he imly *deckt*; H.B. 193
 And all with admirable beautie *deckt*, H.H.B. 35
- Decking.** hundred pillers . . . *decking* the front, Bel. i. 3
 Sweet Marjoram, and Daisies *decking* prime: Mu. 192
 with greene boughes *decking* a gloomy glade, I. vii. 4. 4
Decking her cheeke with a vermilion rose; V. v. 30. 4

- Decks.** *Decks* all the Forrest with embellishment; Gn. 214
 That *decks* and armes your shield with faire defence: II. i. 28. 8
 how brave she *decks* her bounteous boure, II. vi. 16. 5
decks the girlonds of her Paramoures, III. vi. 30. 3
deckes his branch with blossomes over all, IV. x. 22. 4
- Declare.** 'That shall I eke (quoth he) to you *declare*: Col. 163
 they, . . . Making obeysance, did the cause *declare*, I. iv. 13. 7
 Then gan she to *declare* the whole discourse I. vii. 20. 1
 came to Caelia to *declare* her smart; I. x. 23. 1
 'Deare Lady! how shall I *declare* thy case, II. i. 9. 6
 'Dreadlesse,' (said he) 'that shall I soone *declare*. II. v. 17. 1
 all her goodly deedes doe well *declare*. III. iv. 3. 5
 It were a goodly storie to *declare* III. vi. 5. 1
 to *declare* the mournfull Tragedyes III. xi. 45. 6
 dreadfull tidings which thou doest *declare*, IV. vii. 14. 1
 doe it *declare* unto me trew.' V. i. 16. 2
Declare at once: and hath he lost or wun? V. iv. 9. 3
 Then gan she to *declare* the whole discourse V. vii. 20. 1
 them to their posterities doe still *declare*. V. x. 5. 9
Declare it boldly, Dame, and doe not stand in dout.' V. xi. 18. 9
 'That shall I, sooth,' . . . to you *declare*. VI. ii. 9. 1
 'My brother here *declared* hath to you: VI. iv. 27. 9
 plainly gan to him *declare* the case VI. vii. 21. 2
 The which, as cometh now by course, I will *declare*. VI. x. 4. 9
 to *declare* What did betide to the faire Pastorell VI. xii. 14. 2
 who alive can perfectly *declare* H.L. 60
 Iis goodness, which his beautie doth *declare*; H.H.B. 132
- Declared.** day should faile me ere I had them all *declard*. I. xii. 31. 9
 Iis wondrous worth *declared* in all mens view, IV. iv. 37. 5
 All which was thus to him *declared* by that Squire. IV. viii. 46. 9
 all those daungers unto them *declard*: IV. ix. 41. 7
 My brother here *declared* hath to you: V. iv. 15. 3
 to his Lord *Declard* the message VI. iii. 42. 2
 as shall *declared* be elsewhere. VI. v. 41. 9
- Declares.** Through the greene gras his long bright burnisht
 back *declares*. III. xi. 28. 9
- Decline.** did at last *decline* To lowest wretchednes: Mu. 14
 Phoebus gan *decline* in haste Iis weary wagon II. ix. 10. 1
Decline her head, and touch her crouper with her crown. III. iv. 15. 9
 into her faire bosome made his grapes *decline*. III. xi. 43. 9
 Liftes up his head that did before *decline*, IV. xii. 34. 8
- Declined.** though somewhat they *declind*; II. ix. 55. 4
 He is *declined* from that marke of theirs Nigh thirtie minutes
 V. Pr. 7. 1
- Declines.** meeting Plim, to Plimmouth thence *declines*: IV. xi. 31. 4
- Declining.** brought forth in her last *declining* season, Van. 1. 7
 From whence *declining* daily by degrees, Epith. 267
- Decorum.** Without regard, or due *Decorum* kept; T.M. 214
- Decree.** So did the Gods by heavenly doome *decree*, Ro. vi. 11
 Seeking to kisse her, brok'at the Gods *decree*, Gn. 471
 whether through the Gods *decree*, Gn. 669
 I will pay Penance to her, according thy *decree*, D. 370
 Amongst them all this end he did *decree*; IV. ii. 38. 5
 what the Fates do once *decree*, Not all the gods can change, IV. ii. 61. 8
 Unweeting of the Fates divine *decree* IV. iii. 21. 4
 Till fortune did perforce it so *decree*: IV. viii. 58. 8
 if that life ye unto me *decree*, IV. xii. 10. 1
 to *decree* And judge, whether with truth or falshood V. ii. 47. 8
 by heavens high *decree*, V. viii. 44. 6
 by eternall doome of Fates *decree*, VII. vi. 33. 6
 And slew the Just by most unjust *decree*. H.H.L. 164
- Decreed.** his realme he equally *decreeed* To have divided. II. x. 27. 6
 th' heavena have *decreeed* to displace The Britona III. iii. 41. 7
 Yet mote he not withstand what was *decreeed*, IV. v. 9. 4
 thought 't' appeale from that which was *decreeed* IV. v. 22. 7
 to that avenge by you *decreeed* IV. vi. 8. 6
 Unto the Castle where they had *decreeed*: IV. iii. 2. 7
 Fayre Mirabellæs punishment For Loves disdaind *decreeed*. VI. vi. Arg.
 (according as they had *decreeed*) VII. vi. 52. 1
- Decreeing.** Bereft of both by Fates unjust *decreeing*. Tl. 35
- Decrept.** all *decreept* in his feeble corse, II. ix. 65. 6
- Decretals.** Of lawes, of judgements, and of *decretals*, II. ix. 53. 7
- Decrewed.** renewed His strength still more, but she still more
decreeed. IV. vi. 18. 5
- Dect.** See *Decked*.
- Dedicate.** To her my thoughts I daily *dedicate*, Col. 472
- Dedicated.** *dedicated* is 't' Olympick Jove, H. v. 31. 3
- Deducted.** in his *deducted* spright Some sparks remaining H.L. 106
- Dee.** the river *Dee* . . . His tomling billowes rolls with
 gentle rore; I. ix. 4. 7
 passing *Dee*, with hardy enterprise III. iii. 35. 4
Dee, which Britons long ygone Did call divine, IV. xi. 39. 3
- Deed.** See *Deed*.
- Bear witness all of thys so wicked *deede*: S.C. Jun. 108
 him to heare, or matter of his *deede*, S.C. Au. 148
 Where the reward of my so piteous *deed*? Gn. 357
 I would be readie, both in *deed* and word, Hub. 252
 he that dreadfull *deed* Forbore, Hub. 1238
 who would ever care to doo brave *deed*, T.M. 451
 everie day, in which she did a *deed*, Col. 594
 with evil *deed* or leasing vaine Blaspheme Col. 821
 Right faithfull true he was in *deede* and word, I. i. 2. 7
 he . . . nor in word nor *deede* ill meriting, I. iii. 2. 7
 'Is not his *deed*, what ever thing is donne I. ix. 42. 1
 never knight, that dared warlike *deed*, I. ix. 45. 3
 In word and *deede* that shewd great modestee, I. x. 7. 4
 without desert of gentle *deed* And noble worth, II. iii. 10. 6
 wreake on them their hainous hateful *deed*.' II. iii. 14. 9
 In brave ponsuit of honorable *deed*, II. iv. 1. 1
 when the cause of that outrageous *deede* Demanded, II. iv. 29. 6
 Drad for his derring doe and bloody *deed*; II. iv. 42. 3

Deed—Continued.

That am the author of this hainous deed,	II. vi. 33. 8
Most bevenly faire in deed and vew	II. vii. 45. 7
'For knighthoods love doe not so fowle a deed,	II. viii. 16. 2
After so wicked deede why liv'st thou lenger day?	II. viii. 46. 9
seemes some cursed witches deed,	III. iii. 18. 8
win him worship through his warlike deed,	III. iv. 4. 8
ment To her no evill thought nor evill deed;	III. iv. 60. 3
Thy life she saved by her gracious deed;	III. v. 45. 3
most sweet hymnes of this thy famous deed	III. viii. 42. 8
loosenesse of her love and loathly deed,	III. x. 50. 4
What booteth then the good and righteous deed,	III. xi. 9. 8
Yield you in lieu of this your gracious deed?	III. xii. 39. 4
through her gentle deed Was . . . restor'd,	IV. i. 15. 1
inly thought of that despightfull deede	IV. v. 9. 5
he was full bent to some mischievous deede.	IV. vi. 2. 9
Ne more sincere in word and deed protest;	IV. xi. 18. 7
To be avenged for so fowle a deede,	V. vi. 31. 2
yeeld great thanks for their so goodly deed,	V. xi. 48. 3
forced me to so infamous deed,	V. xi. 57. 4
Artegall, seeing his cruell deed,	V. xi. 65. 6
Nor land nor fee for hyre of his good deede,	VI. i. 47. 2
Whose every deed . . . Was like enchantment,	VI. ii. 3. 2
that courteous deed Done to that wounded Knight	VI. iii. 2. 4
They should accomplish both a knightly deed,	VI. vii. 4. 8
bath doen to thee this wrongfull deed,	VI. vii. 5. 8
The wretch that hyr'd you to this wicked deed,	VI. vii. 13. 5
was the tyme ordain'd For such a dismall deed,	VI. viii. 44. 7
of her selfe in veyr deede so deemed;	VI. ix. 14. 3
hath wrought this wicked deed:	VI. xi. 29. 9
how we then defeated all their deed,	VII. vi. 20. 5
Ensampled it by his most righteous deede,	H.H.L. 213
Deeds, scorned bene dedes of fond foolerie.	S.C. May 62
doubting nought their deedes,	Hub. 328
practising the proote of warlike deedes,	Hub. 740
What furie, or what feend with felon deeds	T.M. 45
vertuous deeds . . . they care not to atchive.	T.M. 95
Have both desire of worthe deeds forlorne,	T.M. 437
evill men, now dead, his deeds upbraide:	Ti. 214
Whose great good deeds, in countrey and in towne,	Ti. 263
'For deeds doe die, how ever noble donne,	Ti. 400
with vertuous deeds assay To mount to heaven,	Ti. 425
In sight of envie that his deeds would spot;	Ti. 439
with brave deeds to her sole service vov'd,	As. 59
both in deeds and words he pourtred was,	As. 71
Their bounteous deeds and noble favours shrynd,	Col. 582
Her deeds were like great clusters of ripe grapes,	Col. 600
with lewd speeches, and licentious deeds,	Col. 787
brave Lord, whose goodly personage And noble deedes,	Ded. Son. vi. 2
for your . . . noble deeds, have your deserved place	Ded. Son. xi. 2
That their brave deedes she might immortalize	Ded. Son. xiv. 3
to . . . sing of Knights and Ladies gentle deedes;	I. Pr. 1. 5
He hated all good workes and vertuous deeds,	I. iv. 32. 1
when her curteous deeds he did compare,	I. vi. 31. 3
knowne . . . To have done much more admirable deedes.	I. vii. 36. 3
Inquireth of our states, and of our knightly deedes.	I. ix. 28. 9
all the day in doing good and godly deedes.	I. x. 3. 9
deeds of armes must I at last be faine . . . to leave,	I. x. 62. 5
not so good of deedes as great of name,	II. ii. 17. 3
Brave be her warres, and honorable deeds,	II. ii. 31. 5
My Sovereine, Whose glory is in gracious deeds,	II. ii. 43. 6
fowle deedes, too hideous to bee told,	II. ii. 44. 7
Through deeds of armes and prowesse martiall.	II. iii. 37. 8
his own vertues and praise-worthie deedes.	II. vii. 2. 5
noble deeds above the Northern starre	II. x. 4. 7
salved both their infamies With noble deedes,	II. x. 21. 7
dim'd his valorous And mightie deedes,	II. x. 43. 6
maintaynd With mightie deedes their sondry governments;	II. x. 74. 4
From seeking praise and deeds of armes abroad,	III. i. 1. 8
love does alwaies bring forth bounteous deeds,	III. i. 49. 8
Does all their deedes deface, and dims their glories all.	III. ii. 1. 9
'All my delight on deedes of armes is sett,	III. ii. 7. 1
Whence spring all noble deedes and never dying fame:	III. iii. 1. 9
all her goodly deeds doe well declare.	III. iv. 3. 5
well did brooke Her noble deeds,	III. iv. 44. 9
the dew reward Of his bad deedes,	III. v. 14. 7
His cruell deedes and wicked wyles did spot:	III. vi. 13. 6
reproches rife Of his mischievous deedes,	III. vi. 14. 7
her divelish deedes And bellish arts	III. vii. 6. 7
in martiall law And deedes of armes	III. vii. 52. 4
deedes of armes had ever in despaire,	III. viii. 11. 7
they thy vertuous deedes may imitate,	III. viii. 43. 6
deeds of armes which into them became,	III. ix. 32. 4
my dayes to spend In accewing deeds of armes,	III. ix. 37. 9
To prove some deeds of armes upon an equall pere?	III. x. 24. 9
Her deeds were forged,	III. xii. 24. 8
Scudamour and Blandamour: Their fight and warlike deedes.	IV. i. Arg.
Waa then assembled deeds of armes to see;	IV. i. 9. 4
The deedes of evill wordes and factious deedes;	IV. i. 25. 5
She modest was in all her deedes and words,	IV. ii. 35. 8
To view and deeme the deedes of armes that day:	IV. iii. 4. 4
For evill deedes may better then bad words be bore.	IV. iv. 4. 9
gan to treat of deeds of armes abroad,	IV. iv. 5. 4
their deedes of armes to ahev.	IV. iv. 37. 2
Full many deedes that day were shewed plaine:	IV. iv. 37. 3
she wondrous deeds of arms atchieved,	IV. iv. 46. 6
Brave thoughts and noble deedes did evermore aspire.	IV. x. 26. 9
did in noble deedes of armes excell.	IV. xi. 37. 4
Their greatest glory for their rightfull deedes,	V. ii. 1. 6
Expert in battell and in deedes of armes;	V. ii. 5. 4

Deeds—Continued.

Her name is Munera, agreeing with her deedes.	V. ii. 9. 9
To deedes of armes and proote of chevalrie	V. iii. 4. 3
Full many deeds of armes that day were donne,	V. iii. 6. 5
These Marinell great deeds of armes did shew,	V. iii. 8. 4
Through hard adventures deedes of armes to try,	V. iv. 29. 2
all obedience both to words and deeds They quite forgot,	V. viii. 41. 3
deedes ought not be scand By th' authors manhood,	V. xi. 17. 3
To loose the badge that should his deedes display?	V. xi. 52. 6
The gentle mind by gentle deeds is knowne:	VI. iii. 1. 2
to make avoure Of the lewd words and deedes	VI. iii. 48. 6
(As their victorious deedes have often shouen,	VI. iv. 36. 4
And did right noble deedes; the which els where are showne.	VI. iv. 38. 9
In doing gentle deedes with frauke delight,	VI. vii. 1. 2
By such discourteous deeds discovering his base kind.	VI. vii. 1. 9
the gentle knight himselfe abeare . . . in all his deedes,	VI. ix. 45. 2
To sing the glory of their famous deedes.	Am. xxix. 8
great deeds and valarous emprize.	Am. lxxix. 4
Heroes, which the world did daunt With their great deedes,	Com. Son. iii. 4
Deede. See Deal.	
Deem. You deemen the Spring is come attonce;	S.C. F. 38
I deeme thy hraime emperished bee	S.C. F. 63
Of Heaven to demen so;	S.C. Jul. 94
Fayth of my soule, I deeme ech have gayned:	S.C. Au. 131
We deeme of Death as doome of ill desert;	S.C. N. 184
to be learned it a base thing deeme:	T.M. 87
Did surely deeme the victorie his due:	Mut. 319
Deem the occasion of his death to bee;	D. 88
her wisdom, none Can deeme, but who	Col. 347
thy true love and loyaltie I deeme.	Col. 575
I deeme it best	Col. 681
him the greatest of the Gods we deeme,	Col. 799
Thus ought all lovers of their lord to deeme,	Col. 887
all so deere as life is to my hart, I deeme your love,	I. i. 54. 3
In doubt to deeme her borne of earthly brood:	I. vi. 16. 5
thereby dead that balefull Beast did deeme,	I. xii. 2. 7
did deeme Such entertainment base,	II. ii. 35. 1
my falsar friend did no less joyous deeme.	II. iv. 21. 9
'Varlet, this place most dew to me I deeme,	II. iv. 40. 1
Ne deeme thy force by fortunes doome unjust,	II. v. 12. 8
deeme them roote of all disquietnesse;	II. vii. 12. 2
Ne canst of prowesse ne of knighthood deeme,	II. viii. 14. 2
Bad therefore I him deeme	II. viii. 14. 9
deeme him bourne with ill-disposed skyes,	II. ix. 62. 8
surely deeme it to bee yvie trew:	II. xii. 61. 5
Well did Antiquity a God thee deeme,	III. iii. 2. 1
I deeme that counsel aye most fit,	III. iii. 52. 3
Farre better I I deeme to die with speed	III. iv. 38. 3
so disloyally Deeme of her high desert,	III. v. 45. 7
doubted her to deeme an earthly wight,	III. vii. 11. 5
'Extremely mad the man I surely deeme,	III. ix. 6. 7
golden pray, . . . loath as doung, ne deeme my dew reward:	III. x. 31. 6
The Seneschall was call'd to deeme the right:	IV. i. 12. 1
In doubt to whom she victorie should deeme,	IV. ii. 17. 5
To view and deeme the deedes of armes that day:	IV. iii. 4. 4
To deeme this doutfull case, for which they all contended.	IV. v. 6. 9
when your pleasure is to deeme aright,	IV. viii. 17. 4
Hard is the doubt, and difficult to deeme,	IV. ix. 1. 1
if one did rightly deeme;	IV. x. 39. 8
if ye deeme me death	IV. xii. 9. 5
I him condemne, and deeme his paine,	IV. xii. 11. 3
deeme unworthy of or love or life,	IV. xii. 16. 6
thin I deeme The living Lady,	V. i. 28. 2
'Of things unseene how canst thou deeme aright,'	V. ii. 39. 1
vaine it is to deeme of things aright,	V. iv. 1. 6
'Your right is good,' (sayd he) 'and so I deeme,	V. iv. 17. 8
'Your right is good,' (sayd he) 'and so I deeme,	V. iv. 18. 8
Some men. I wote, will deeme in Artegall Great weaknesse,	V. vi. 1. 1
deeme it doen of will, that through inforcement came.	V. vi. 52. 9
Hiim they did deeme, . . . A courteous Knight	VI. iii. 13. 1
My due reward, the which right well I deeme I yearded have,	VI. vii. 16. 8
worthy deeme partakers of our blisse to bee.	VII. vi. 33. 9
thee, O Jove! no equal Judge I deeme	VII. vi. 35. 1
heaven and earth I both alike do deeme,	VII. vi. 16. 6
Whereon he rode not essie was to deeme;	VII. vii. 40. 7
The world that cannot deeme of worthy things	Am. lxxxiv. 1
But not to deeme of her desert aspyre.	Am. lxxxiv. 8
see The ods twixt both, of both them deem aright,	Com. Son. ii. 10
things hard gotten men more dearely deeme.	H.L. 165
did deeme Them heavenly borne,	Proth. 61
Deemed. See Demp, Well-deemed.	
nought he deemed deare for the jewell:	S.C. May 277
shee deemed nothing too deere for thee.	S.C. N. 117
The deemed I my spring would ever laste.	S.C. D. 30
His wisdom he above their learning deemed.	Hub. 1192
Her, and but her, of love he worthe deemed;	As. 65
Albe of love I alwaies humbly deemed,	Col. 828
Saint George himselfe ye would have deemed him to be.	I. ii. 11. 9
End of the doubtfull battaile deemed tho The lookers on;	I. v. 11. 7
nought too deare I deemed,	II. i. 53. 9
Her many deemed to have beene of the Feyes,	II. x. 42. 7
deemd in mynd To be no earthly wight,	II. x. 71. 5
shee inly deemd Her love too light,	III. i. 56. 6
deemd the beast had bene depriv'd Of life,	III. v. 37. 4
above all Dames is deemd, And above many knightes	III. vii. 52. 4
Proud man himselfe then Braggadochio deem'd,	III. viii. 13. 6
Made her not yeeld so much as due she deemed.	IV. i. 8. 7
Nathlesse proud man himselfe the other deemed,	IV. ii. 8. 1
With diverse fortune doubtfull to be deemed:	IV. iii. 28. 2
For last is deemed best.	IV. v. 8. 8

Deemed—Continued.

That which of them was best mote not be deemed	IV. ix. 20. 5
So was she guiltie deemed of them all	V. ix. 49. 6
eke that Idoll deem'd so costly dere	V. xi. 33. 7
She deem'd him sure to have bene dead on ground;	VI. i. 34. 7
he deem'd him borne of noble race:	VI. ii. 5. 5
her worthy deemed To be a Princes Paragone esteemed,	VI. ix. 11. 4
of her selfe in very deepe so deemed;	VII. ix. 14. 3
Iler selfe of all that rule she deemed most condigne.	VII. vi. 11. 9
Deemest. deem'st of things divine As of humane.	IV. ii. 51. 5
Deemeth. not by that which is, the world now deemeth,	IHub. 649
Deeming. Him deeming dead, as then he seemd in sight,	II. v. 25. 7
thereby deeming sure the thing as donne,	III. viii. 3. 3
Deeming them doughtie, as they did appeare,	IV. ii. 31. 2
In all the skill of deeming wrong and right,	V. i. 8. 2
Deems. her he deemes already but a daruned ghoste,	V. xi. 42. 9
Deene. See Din.	
Deep. Out of deepe vaute threw forth a thousand rayes	Bel.'ii. 7
Shaking the hill even from the bottome deepe,	Bel.'ii. 13
Under deep ruines, with huge walls opprest,	Ro. i. 2
let those deep Abysses open rive,	Ro. i. 7
her head, earth'd in her foundations deep,	Ro. viii. 13
Nor the deep wounds of victours raging blade,	Ro. xiii. 2
to enter into meditation deepe	Van. i. 3
sweepe The fomie waves out of the dreadfull deep,	Van. v. 5
feeles the deepe delight that is in death,	Frage.
Pamprid in pleasures deepe:	S.C. Jul. 198
in my face deepe furrowes eld hath pight:	S.C. D. 134
His little needle there infixing deepe,	Gn. 287
Okes, deep grounded in the earthy molde,	Gn. 453
deep Charybdis gulping in and out:	Gn. 542
Of such deep learning little had he neede,	Hib. 385
Much good deep learning one thereout may reed;	IHub. 484
the Foxe, deep groning in his sprite,	IHub. 585
Therefore I mourne with deep harts sorrowing,	T.M. 107
lie drowned in deep wretchednes,	T.M. 149
dredd darknes of the deepe Abyssme,	T.M. 189
with deepe Oracles their verses fill,	T.M. 562
With fearfull fiends, that in deep darknes dwell.	Ti. 126
to thee sings with deep barts sorrowing,	Ti. 318
all astonished with deepe dismay,	Ti. 473
downe hee fell into the deepe Abisse,	Ti. 545
a wilde wildernes of waters deepe:	Mui. 287
let the dreadfull Queene Of Darkenes deepe come	D. 20
He sighed soft, and inly deepe did grone,	D. 48
'One, whome like wofulnesse, impressed deepe	D. 64
harts deep sorrow hates both life and light,	D. 91
drown'd in carelesse quiet deepe;	D. 136
with deepe dismay Was much appald,	D. 186
yet are deepe engraven in my brest,	D. 296
Or some deepe cave, or solitarie shade;	D. 487
So deadly was the dint and deep the wound,	As. 121
he came far from the main-sea deepe,	Col. 67
beasts with deep mouthes gaping direfull	Col. 202
seeme, by this thy deep insight,	Col. 831
deep waters which her drown'd away:	Col. 858
Wherein old dints of deepe woundes did remaine,	I. i. 1. 3
he cald out of deepe darknes dredd	I. i. 38. 1
through the world of waters wide and deepe,	I. i. 39. 2
Morpheus . . . drowned deepe In drowsie fit	I. i. 40. 8
al that in the wide deepe wandring arre;	I. ii. 1. 5
And wast his inward gall with deepe despight,	I. ii. 6. 4
groning deep;	I. ii. 33. 1
it is empasioned so deepe,	I. iii. 2. 1
grieved ghost for vengeance deep do grone:	I. iv. 49. 7
hewen helmets (*helmets hewen) deepe shew marks of eithers might,	I. v. 7. 9
yawning gulfe of deepe Avernus hole.	I. v. 31. 3
Deepe, darke, uneasy, dolefull, comfortlesse.	I. v. 36. 6
in a dungeon deepe huge pombers lay	I. v. 45. 8
her coulours, died deepe in graine,	I. vii. 1. 4
he . . . in a Dongeon deepe him threw without remorse.	I. vii. 15. 9
hart, so plungd in sea of sorrowes deep,	I. vii. 39. 2
So deepe did settle in her gracious thought,	I. vii. 42. 2
three yardes deepe a furrow up did throw.	I. viii. 8. 6
she it is, that did my Lord . . . deepe in dungeon lay,	I. viii. 28. 7
his foot could find no flore, But all a deepe descent,	I. viii. 39. 8
sad dull eies, deepe sunck in hollow pits,	I. viii. 41. 1
Deepe writen in my heart with yron pen,	I. viii. 44. 8
through fatal deepe foresight,	I. ix. 7. 1
Witnes the dungeon deepe, wherein	I. ix. 45. 5
his faint steedes watred in Ocean deepe,	I. xi. 31. 3
as in a dreame of deepe delight,	I. xi. 50. 4
The weapon . . . deepe empert his darksom hollow naw,	I. xi. 53. 8
they him layd full low in dungeon deepe,	I. xii. 36. 1
after gave a grone so deepe and low	II. i. 38. 3
into a deepe sanguine dide the grassy grownd.	II. i. 39. 9
his mighty ghost gan deepe to grone,	II. i. 42. 5
ruth empered deepe In that knights hart,	II. ii. 1. 8
suncke so deepe into their boyling brests,	II. ii. 32. 2
in Ocean deep . . . His flaming head did hasten for to steep,	II. ii. 46. 1
'let be thy deepe advise:	II. iii. 16. 1
inly bate Deepe in his flesh,	II. v. 7. 9
His wandring thought in deepe desire does steepe,	II. v. 34. 2
Thus in still waves of deepe delight to wade,	II. v. 35. 2
him to ferry over that deepe ford.	II. vi. 4. 4
despiteously entayld Deepe in their flesh,	II. vi. 29. 8
deepe him selfe beducked in the same,	II. vi. 42. 3
Where drenched deepe he fownd . . . The carefull servaunt	II. vi. 47. 8
deep descended through the hollow grownd.	II. vii. 20. 8

Deep—Continued.

That is the river of Cocytus deepe,	II. vii. 56. 8
drenched lay full deepe under the Garden side.	II. vii. 57. 9
Deepe was he drenched to the upmost chin,	II. vii. 58. 1
groning deepe, thus answerd him againe;	II. vii. 59. 3
wretch, whose carcas deepe was drent	II. vii. 61. 2
word so deepe did in their harts impresse,	II. viii. 18. 7
all his senecs drowned in deep senselesse wave:	II. viii. 24. 9
Cursing his Gods, and him selfe damning deepe:	II. viii. 37. 2
did deepe invade Into his head,	II. viii. 45. 4
deepe engorgeth all this worldes pray;	II. xii. 3. 5
sucking the seas into his entrales deepe,	II. xii. 6. 2
nought that falles into this direfull deepe	II. xii. 6. 7
Some deepe empurpled as the Ilyacine,	II. xii. 54. 7
swimming deepe in sensuall desyres;	III. i. 39. 8
Into the Ocean deepe to drive their weary drove.	III. i. 57. 9
the world in silence deepe Yshrowded was,	III. i. 59. 1
yet was the wound not deepe,	III. i. 65. 6
By his deepe science and hell-dreaded might,	III. ii. 18. 7
sad sighes and sorrowes deepe Kept watch	III. ii. 28. 6
Through deepe impression of thy secret might,	III. iii. 2. 7
In a deepe delve, farre from the vew of day,	III. iii. 7. 7
From under that deepe Rock most horribly rebowndes.	III. iii. 9. 9
Deepe busied hout worke of wondrous end,	III. iii. 14. 7
enrooted deepe must be that Tree,	III. iii. 22. 2
The Damzell was full deepe empasioned	III. iii. 43. 1
so deepe into the mynd Of the yong Damzell sunke,	III. iii. 57. 1
the deepe wound more deep engord her hart,	III. iv. 6. 4
Thereat she sighed deepe,	III. iv. 7. 9
sighing softly sore, and inly deepe,	III. iv. 11. 1
Ythriid with deepe disdaine of his proud threat,	III. iv. 15. 1
Had in his greedy gulfe devoured deepe,	III. iv. 22. 6
so deepe wound through these deare members drive.	III. iv. 37. 4
Deepe in the hottome of the sea	III. iv. 43. 1
So deepe the deadly feare of that foule swaine	III. iv. 49. 2
oft from Stygian deepe Calles thee his goddesse,	III. iv. 56. 7
labour'd long in that deepe ford	III. v. 19. 9
after having searcht the intuse deepe,	III. v. 33. 8
groning inly deepe,	III. v. 34. 2
In hatefull darknes and in deepe horrore,	III. v. 36. 7
Deepe indignation and compassion frayle	III. viii. 31. 4
Downe in a Dongeon deepe he let her fall,	III. viii. 41. 8
not empert with deepe compassionwe,	III. ix. 37. 5
Into huge waves of grieffe . . . Full deepe emplonged was,	III. x. 17. 7
awfull terror deepe into him strooke,	III. x. 24. 4
Hath in a dungeon deepe her close embard,	III. xi. 16. 8
the frayle soule in deepe delight nigh drown'd:	III. xii. 6. 5
Entrenched deep with knyfe accursed keene,	III. xii. 20. 6
Albe the wound were nothing deepe imprest,	III. xii. 33. 7
Th' Enchaunter selfe, . . . deepe engrieved was.	III. xii. 43. 9
Downe in the bottome of the deepe Abyssme,	IV. ii. 47. 6
Where byting deepe so deadly it imprest,	IV. vi. 13. 7
like a wide deepe poke,	IV. vii. 6. 2
deepe disdaine and great indignity,	IV. vii. 36. 3
bitter thoughts, which deepe therein infixed lay.	IV. viii. 1. 9
sighing inly deepe, her thus bespake:	IV. viii. 16. 3
Scudamour, then sighing deepe,	IV. ix. 38. 6
inly groning deepe and sighing oft,	IV. x. 48. 3
Her threw into a dungeon deepe and blind,	IV. xi. 2. 4
Deepe in the bottome of an huge great rocke	IV. xi. 3. 1
Deepe Indus, and Macander intricate,	IV. xi. 21. 2
the Liffar deep,	IV. xi. 41. 8
Great heapes of salmons in his deepe bosome;	IV. xi. 43. 6
The thought whereof empert his hart so deepe.	IV. xii. 19. 6
That is both swift and dangerous deepe withall;	V. ii. 8. 2
'This grieftes deepe wound I would to thee disclose,	V. v. 30. 7
with deepe sighes and singults few.	V. vi. 13. 9
Restlesse, recomfortlesse, with heart deepe griev'd,	V. vi. 24. 6
Her heart gan grudge for very deepe despight	V. vii. 37. 8
how deepe no man can tell,	V. ix. 6. 4
with hollow eyes deepe pent,	V. ix. 10. 5
Then up arose a person of deepe reach,	V. ix. 39. 1
hyting deepe therein did sticke so fast	V. xii. 21. 8
to make them pierce and wound more deepe,	V. xi. 42. 6
vertues seat is deepe within the mynd,	VI. Pr. 5. 8
pearst Iler stubborn hart with inward deepe effect,	VI. i. 45. 4
the deadly swound, in which full deepe	VI. iii. 10. 7
That Callidore it dearly deepe did move:	VI. iii. 15. 4
His deepe compassion of her dolefull stound,	VI. iv. 11. 4
There she long groveling and deepe groning lay,	VI. v. 5. 6
he sighed deepe for inward tyme:	VI. v. 24. 1
deepe emboweld in the earth entyre:	VI. viii. 15. 4
Full many a one for me deepe graund and sight,	VI. viii. 20. 7
His poysonous point deepe fixed in his hart	VI. x. 31. 2
to forray the land, or scoure the deepe.	VI. xi. 40. 5
them in dungeon deepe . . . cruelly he threw;	VI. xii. 5. 6
through the river him have drive And ducked deepe;	VII. vi. 50. 6
in his hand a broad deepe boawle he beares,	VII. vii. 41. 8
Deepe is the wound, that dints the parts	Am. vi. 11
her deep wit, that true harts thought can spel,	Am. xliiii. 13
In deep discovery of the mynds disease;	Am. l. 6
diving deepe through amorous insight,	Am. lxxvi. 7
Deepe, in the closet of my parts entyre,	Am. lxxxiv. 9
in deepe darknesse kept,	II.L. 60
In that deepe horror of despayred hell,	II.L.L. 130
loves deepe wound, that pierst the pittous hart	II.L.L. 156
Deep-conceived. gentle knight! whose deep conceived grieffe	III. xi. 14. 1
Deep-devouring. his deepe denouring jawes Wyde gaped,	I. xi. 12. 7
Deep-digged. deep diod vawtes;	Gn. 444
Deep-dinted. they do impresse Deepe dinted furrowes	I. v. 6. 8

Deep-engrafted. my deare daughters *deepe engraffed* ill, . . . III. iii. 18. 3
Deep-engulfed. Like an huge Actn' of *deepe engulfed* gryefe, . . . III. ii. 32. 6
Deeper. ay *deeper* and *deeper* sinck, . . . S.C. S. 133
 Scorns th' one and th' other in his *deeper* skill, . . . Tt. 448
 Yet if their *deeper* sence be inly wayd, . . . *Ded. Son.* ix. 9
deeper dint therein it would not make; . . . I. xi. 24. 6
 her guilefull bayt She will embosome *deeper* in your mind, . . . II. xii. 29. 3
Deepest. all that in the *deepest* earth remaines, . . . *Hub.* 1230
 that divelish yron Engin, wrought In *deepest* Hell, . . . I. vii. 13. 2
 darknesse he in *deepest* dongeon drove, . . . I. vii. 23. 3
 tempt the *deepest* flood To come, . . . IV. x. 46. 5
 I will thrust downe into the *deepest* maine, . . . V. ii. 38. 4
 Whose image printing in his *deepest* wit, . . . *H.L.* 197
 To *deepest* hell, and lake of damned fyre, . . . *H.L.L.* 89
Deep-groaning. his *deepe-groning* spright In bloodie streames
 fourth fled . . . *Mui.* 438
Deeply. Long having *deeply* gron'd these Visions sad, . . . *Bel.* xiv. 1
 that Gnats death, which *deeply* was imprest, . . . *Gn.* 645
Deeply doo your sad words my wits awpaise, . . . *Hub.* 72
deeply musing at her doubtfull speech, . . . Tt. 485
 my soule it *deeply* doth empassion, . . . D. 35
 full *deeply* hast divynd Of Love and beautie; . . . *Col.* 896
 So *deeply* dinted in the driven clay, . . . I. viii. 8. 5
deeply did it thrill: . . . III. v. 20. 7
 With deare compassion *deeply* did emmove, . . . IV. viii. 3. 7
 her deare hart full *deeply* made to rew, . . . IV. viii. 64. 3
 whilst her earthly parts . . . did *deeply* drowned lie, . . . V. vii. 12. 6
 He *deeply* sigh'd, and groaned inwardly, . . . VI. iii. 11. 5
Deepness. Her length, her breath, her *deepnes*, or her light; . . . *Ro.* xxvi. 4
Deep-rooted. bitter sence of his *deepe rooted* ill, . . . I. xi. 22. 8
 Seeking to drive away *deepe-rooted* drede, . . . V. x. 22. 4
Deeps. tosse the *deepes*, and teare the firmament, . . . IV. ix. 23. 7
Deep-wounded. A virgin widow, whose *deepe wounded* mind . . . I. ii. 24. 8
 his *deepe wounded* hart in two did rive; . . . II. vi. 45. 7
Deer. Like hartlesse *deare*, dismayd with thunders sound, . . . *Col.* 9
 forth they ran, like two amazed *deare*, . . . I. iii. 22. 7
 'as sure as bound The stricken *Deare* doth challenge, . . . II. i. 12. 9
 As a dismayd *Deare* in chace embost, . . . III. xii. 17. 8
 a *Deare*, that greedily embayes In the cool soile, . . . III. xii. 44. or. 7
 like mazed *deare* dismayfully they flew, . . . V. viii. 38. 9
 Like as a Lion mongst an heard of *dere*, . . . VI. xi. 49. 1
 fled more fast Then any *Deere*, . . . VII. vi. 52. 5
 The gentle *deare* returnd the selfe-same way, . . . *Am.* lxvii. 7
 *eke ye lightfoot mayds which keepe the *deerc*, . . . *Epith.* 67
Deer's. Him in *Deares* skin to clad; . . . VII. vi. 50. 8
 With a *Deeres*-skin they covered, . . . VII. vi. 52. 2
Deface. Why do vaine men mean things so much *deface*, . . . *Van.* xi. 12
 with sharp quips joy'd others to *deface*, . . . *Hub.* 707
 doth all fairest things on earth *deface*, . . . T.M. 434
 Ne with his feete their silken leaves *deface*, . . . *Mui.* 175
 that proud people, . . . didst first *deface*: . . . *Ded. Son.* vi. 11
 knight he now shall never more *deface*: . . . I. iii. 29. 5
 Night . . . can the children of fayre light *deface*? . . . I. v. 24. 5
 grace, . . . that acurst hand-writing doth *deface*. . . I. ix. 53. 8
 That it should not *deface* all others lesser light? . . . II. iv. 25. 9
 with his pride all others powre *deface*: . . . II. vii. 41. 8
 First prayse of knighthood is fowle outrage to *deface*? . . . II. viii. 25. 9
 Prince Arthure them repelles, and fowle Maleger doth *deface*. . . II. xi. Arg.
 his contrary object most *deface*, . . . II. xi. 6. 4
 to see Him his nobility so fowle *deface*: . . . II. xii. 79. 4
 Their groves he feld; their gardins did *deface*: . . . II. xii. 83. 6
 Does all their deedes *deface*, and dims their glories all, . . . III. ii. 1. 9
 holy Church with faithlesse handes *deface*, . . . III. iii. 34. 2
 doest all things *deface*, . . . III. iv. 56. 3
 Not caring his long labours to *deface*, . . . III. xii. 32. 3
 with lewd termes their lovers to *deface*. . . IV. iv. 4. 5
 Before misfortune did his bew *deface*; . . . IV. viii. 14. 5
 that fowle rudenesse which did her *deface*; . . . IV. ix. 14. 3
 with strong hand their fruitfull ranches did *deface*. . . V. i. 1. 9
 others worth with leasings doest *deface*, . . . V. iii. 20. 8
 all her other honour did obscure, And titles of nobilitie *deface*: V. ix. 38. 7
 those shames, that erst ye spake me to *deface*? . . . VI. i. 28. 9
 all your other praises will *deface*, . . . VI. viii. 2. 5
 Should harbour'd be and all those Woods *deface*, . . . VII. vi. 55. 5
 all those pretious ornaments *deface*. . . *Am.* xxxi. 4
Defaced. Where-with my fresh flowretts bene *defast*: . . . S.C. F. 182
 are wholly now *defaced*; . . . T.M. 202
 hath our fayre light *defaced*; . . . T.M. 266
 thy Kingdome is *defaced* quight, . . . T.M. 399
 all my antique monuments *defaced*? . . . Tt. 179
 And their disloiall powre *defaced* cleane, . . . *Ded. Son.* xi. 11
 all his power was utterly *defaste*, . . . II. iv. 14. 3
 feele the law the which thou hast *defast*? . . . II. viii. 31. 9
 Malecastas champions are *defaced*. . . III. i. Arg.
 To let not others honour be *defaste* . . . III. i. 12. 4
Defaste the beautie of the shyning skye, . . . III. ii. 28. 2
 shall their name for ever be *defaste*, . . . III. iii. 43. 8
 knighthood fowle *defaced* by a faithlesse knight, . . . III. ix. 1. 9
 Altars defyl'd, and holy things *defast*; . . . IV. i. 21. 5
 Time . . . That famous moniment hath quite *defaste*, . . . IV. ii. 33. 3
 with lewd loves . . . Had it *defaste*, . . . IV. ix. 16. 8
 all the heven stones thereof *defaced*, . . . V. ii. 28. 3
defaced cleane Her stately towres . . . V. x. 25. 4
 Them foully rent, and shamefully *defaced* had, . . . V. xi. 60. 9
 let your fame with falshood be *defaced*? . . . V. xi. 63. 5
 all his joyes *defaced*! . . . *H.L.* 272
Defame. hong their conquer armes, for more *defame*, . . . II. v. 26. 8
 Then must he her forgoe with fowle *defame*, . . . III. i. 27. 2
 as thing devis'd her to *defame*. . . IV. v. 17. 5
 With forged cause them falsely to *defame*; . . . IV. viii. 25. 7

Defame—Continued.
 eke the love of Ladies foule *defame*; . . . IV. ix. 37. 5
 with it beare the burden of *defame*, . . . V. i. 28. 8
 boastfull Braggadochio to *defame*, . . . V. iii. 29. 2
 From all brave knights be banisht with *defame*; . . . V. iii. 38. 8
 many other crimes of foule *defame* Against her brought, . . . V. ix. 43. 2
defame Both noble armes and gentle curtesie, . . . VI. i. 26. 7
 Unwares into the daunger of *defame*; . . . VI. v. 15. 5
 to infest The noblest wights with notable *defame*: . . . VI. vi. 12. 6
 with black dishonor And foule *defame* . . . VI. vi. 25. 5
 Besides the great dishonour and *defame*, . . . VI. ix. 1. 8
 the bondslave of *defame*; . . . *H.B.* 173
Defamed. Be with the worke of losels wit *defamed*, . . . *Hub.* 813
 That her bright glorie else hath much *defamed*, . . . *Col.* 910
 With his vile tongue, which many had *defamed*, . . . VI. xii. 38. 4
Defames. The which himselte then Ladies more *defames*, . . . III. viii. 44. 3
Defaming. For never more *defaming* gentle Knight, . . . VI. xii. 34. 6
Defast(e). See **Defaced**.
Default. His speares *default* to mend with cruell blade; . . . III. i. 10. 3
 Which by *default* I have not yet defraide: . . . V. xi. 41. 5
 pardon crav'd for his so rash *default*, . . . VI. iii. 21. 8
 That he gainst courtesie so fowly did *default*. . . VI. iii. 21. 9
Defaults. Whose grosse *defaults* thy daintie pen may file, . . . *Ded. Son.* xii. 11
Defeasance. After his foes *defeasance* did remaine, . . . I. xii. 12. 4
Defeat. The Patrone . . . Foule Errour doth *defeate*: . . . I. i. Arg.
 after Archimagoes fowle *defeat*, . . . I. vi. 3. 1
 Doth overthrow the Bowre of blis, And Acrasy *defeat*, . . . II. xii. Arg.
 His mighty staffe, that could all charmes *defeat*. . . II. xii. 40. 3
 Shall stoutly him *defeat*, and thousand Saxons kill, . . . III. iii. 35. 9
 Shall him *defeate* withouten blood imbrawd: . . . III. iii. 38. 7
 He Turpine doth *defeate*, . . . VI. vi. Arg.
Defeated. he them *defeated* evermore, . . . II. x. 10. 4
 He them *defeated* in victorios fight, . . . II. x. 16. 4
 being all *defeated*, save a few, . . . II. x. 55. 8
 I them both with equal hap *defeated*. . . IV. x. 10. 4
Defeated had the other faytour quight, . . . V. viii. 8. 5
 how we then *defeated* all their deed, . . . VII. vi. 20. 5
Defeatore. mischiefe framd for their first loves *defeatore*, . . . IV. vi. 17. 7
Defect. The antique world . . . Fownd no *defect* in his
 Creators grace; . . . II. vii. 16. 2
Defects. *defects* From her most cunning hand escaped bee; . . . II. xii. 23. 3
Defence. See **Defense**.
Defend. Daring the foe that cannot him *defend*: . . . *Ro.* xiv. 8
 th' other strove for to *defend* The force of Vulcane, . . . *Gn.* 523
 appeare . . . at Court, it to *defend*; . . . *Hub.* 1099
 That doest their cause so mightily *defend*: . . . *Col.* 900
 I send This present . . . it to *defend*. . . *Ded. Son.* iv. 14
 that by land and seas Have vowd you to *defend*. . . I. iii. 29. 9
 He hath no powre to hurt, nor to *defend*, . . . I. viii. 21. 7
 one that with his prowess may *Defend* thine honour, . . . I. ix. 16. 8
 him to *defend* thereby, . . . I. xi. 42. 9
 Should neede of all his armes him to *defend*, . . . II. iii. 17. 4
 From other covetons feends it to *defend*, . . . II. vii. 32. 4
Defend Against his foe and mine: . . . II. viii. 8. 5
 Beteeme to you this sword, you to *defend*, . . . II. viii. 19. 6
 The stroke thereof from entranche may *defend*; . . . II. viii. 21. 2
 Ne shield *defend* the thunder of his throwes: . . . II. viii. 41. 3
 those two brethren Gyauntes did *defend* The walles, . . . II. xi. 15. 6
 thence to *defend* The sunny beames, . . . II. xii. 63. 2
 mightily *defend* Against their forren foe, . . . III. iii. 23. 7
 Shall well *defend*, and Saxons powre suppress; . . . III. iii. 33. 2
 Him selfe from deadly daunger to *defend*: . . . III. vii. 32. 5
 This hand her wonne, this hand shall her *defend*? . . . IV. ii. 14. 6
 from his force seemes nought may it *defend*; . . . IV. iii. 19. 4
 Him selfe to save, and daunger to *defend*, . . . IV. iii. 32. 4
 That can her best *defend* from villenic; . . . IV. v. 1. 7
 evermore my shield did me *defend*. . . IV. x. 58. 6
 to *defend* the feeble in their right, . . . V. ii. 1. 3
 Guarded of many which did her *defend*: . . . V. ii. 20. 3
 I will it *defend* whilst ever that I may? . . . V. iv. 14. 9
 No more shall now the darknesse of the night *Defend* thee, . . . V. vi. 37. 7
 O ye Heavens, *defend*! and turne away From her, . . . V. viii. 19. 5
 Her to *defend* against all forrein foes, . . . V. x. 12. 4
 An hideous monster that doth it *defend*, . . . V. xi. 20. 2
 he was not presently in plight Her to *defend*, . . . VI. ii. 19. 2
 without sword his person to *defend*: . . . VI. iv. 17. 5
 So that for want of heires it to *defend*, . . . VI. iv. 31. 6
 gard her to *defend* from bold oppressors might, . . . VI. v. 7. 9
Defended. by thy countenance doth crave to bee *Defended* . . . *Ded. Son.* iii. 4
 From that first flaw him selfe right well *defended*, . . . V. v. 6. 7
 she saw no meanes to be *defended*, . . . VI. iv. 10. 5
 the hold Prince *defended* him so well, . . . VI. vi. 23. 6
 Was by the Captaine all this while *defended*, . . . VI. xi. 19. 2
Defending. *Defending* Ladies cause and Orphans right, . . . III. ii. 14. 6
Defends. *defends* him selfe, and saves his gotten pray: . . . IV. vii. 25. 7
Defense. nor God nor man can fynd *Defense*, . . . *Col.* 876
 Dame . . . For whose *defense* he was to shed his blood, . . . I. i. 55. 3
 I in *defense* of mine did likewise stand, . . . I. ii. 36. 3
 did dread in their *defense*; . . . I. x. 43. 6
 retire A little backward for his best *defense*, . . . I. xi. 45. 3
 That decks and armes your shield with faire *defense*: . . . II. i. 28. 8
 fayre *defense* and goodly menaging Of armes, . . . II. iv. 8. 3
 for his Realmes *defense*, . . . II. x. 15. 8
 his dearest life For her *defense*. . . II. xi. 16. 7
 He from that deadly throw made no *defense*, . . . III. ix. 29. 1
 In better quarell then *defense* of right, . . . III. x. 28. 4
 the Squire, in her *defense*, her sore astound, . . . IV. viii. 19. 9
 for *defense* thereof . . . There reared was a castle, . . . IV. x. 7. 1
 'He is' (said he) 'a man of great *defense*, . . . V. ii. 5. 3
 She wore for her *defense* a mayled habergeon, . . . V. v. 2. 9

Defense—Continued.

did waite Upon her person for her sure *defence*, V. v. 4. 4
 Doth in *defence* thereof full stoutly stand: V. vii. 30. 6
 now needing strong *defence*, V. x. 12. 6
 Gainst which the pallid death findes no *defence*; V. xi. 45. 5
 All armed in a cote of yron plate Of great *defence*. V. xii. 14. 4
 for thine owne *defence*, on foote aight VI. iii. 35. 8
 was sav'd with strong *defence*; VI. xi. 30. 7
 Defer. I will *deferre* the end untill another tide. IV. vii. 47. 9
 Deferred. So that the doome was to another day *differd*. IV. iv. 36. 9
 Defetto. The third, nor strong nor wise, but spightfullest,
Defetto. VI. v. 13. 9
 most of all *Defetto* him annoye, VI. v. 20. 4
 Defly. See *Defly*.
 Defiance. bad *defiance* to hisemie. Fan. vi. 6
 bidding bold *defyaunce* to his foeman neare. f. xi. 15. 9
 too weake To answer his *defiance* in the field, V. i. 24. 2
 sending to the Souldan in despight A bold *defiance*, V. viii. 27. 8
 Three times, as in *defiance*, there he strooke; V. xi. 22. 2
 'To take *defiance* at a Ladies word VI. i. 25. 1
 Spreds in *defiance* of all enemies. Am. v. 12
 Defied. I saw a wasp, that fiercely him *defide*, Van. x. 7
 With railing termes *defied* the Jewish hoast, T. 638
 With foule reprochfull words he boldly him *defide*. I. vi. 40. 9
 streight *defyde* Both Guyon and Pyrochles; II. v. 19. 3
 he his ydle curtesie *defide*, II. xii. 49. 7
 so *defyde* them each, and so *defyde* them both. III. ix. 13. 9
 when he was *defyde*, III. ix. 14. 9
 Be thou, . . . Loathed of ladies all, and of all knights *defyde* IV. i. 51. 9
 sith first I wss *defyde*, IV. vi. 9. 7
 his accuser thereupon *defide*: V. i. 23. 7
 with reprochfull blasphemy *defide*, V. ii. 20. 5
 turne thee soone to him of whom thou art *defyde*. VI. i. 18. 9
 scornes thy ydle scoffe, and bids thee he *defyde*. VI. i. 27. 9
 The dastard, that did heare him selfe *defyde*, VI. iii. 36. 1
 And oft complayn'd of fate, and fortune oft *defyde*. VI. iv. 26. 9
 Bidding him turne againe, . . . for he him *defyde*. VI. vii. 7. 3
 Defies. A proude rebellious Unicorn *defyes*, II. v. 10. 2
 Defest. 'Art thou the caytive that *defyest* me? VI. i. 19. 6
 Defile. Breathing out beastly lust her to *defyle*: III. i. 17. 3
 in all shameful sort him selfe with her *defile*. III. vii. 50. 9
 Defiled. mought needes be *defilde*; S.C. May 74
 Each place *defilde* with blood of guiltles beasts,
 Her filthie parbreake all the place *defild* has. I. i. 20. 9
 With beastly sin thought her to have *defilde*, f. vi. 3. 4
 all the floore . . . *Defild* was, I. viii. 35. 8
 in al abuse thou hast thy selfe *defild*? I. ix. 46. 9
 with innocent blood *Defyld* thos sacred waves,
 This luckles childe, whom thus ye see with blood *defild*. II. i. 60. 9
 his sad fathers armes with blood *defilde*, II. ii. 11. 3
 when she is nigh *defild* Of filthy wretch? III. viii. 27. 7
 Altars *defyld*, and holy things defast; IV. i. 21. 5
Defild the pledge committed to thy trust? IV. i. 53. 5
defyld with foule villanie The sacred pledge IV. vi. 8. 2
 Whom seeing fit, and with no crime *defilde*, V. i. 6. 4
 Where none may be with her lewd parts *defyld*, V. ix. 2. 4
 to be with guiltlesse bloud *defyld*, Am. xx. 11
 Define. who the Godhead can *define*. Col. 347
 of his nature rightly to *define*, Col. 836
 Assembled were in field the challenge to *define*. IV. iii. 3. 9
 this same vertue that doth right *define*: V. vii. 1. 3
 Since I him lately lost, uneach is to *define*. VI. v. 28. 9
 Defined. not in outward shows, but inward thoughts *defynd*. VI. Pr. 5. 9
 Deflower. soome comes age that will her pride *deflowre*; VI. xii. 75. 7
 suffred beastes ber body to *deflowre*, III. vii. 49. 7
 He with his shameful lust doth first *deflowre*, IV. vii. 12. 8
 for feare it to *deflore*, H.B. 39
 Deflowered. This Gyant found her ad by force *deflowr'd*; IV. xi. 42. 6
 Deform. he did *deforme* Both borrowed pride, Van. xiii. 11
 She likewise did *deforme*, like him to bee. As. 156
 who-so kild that monster most *deforme*, I. xii. 20. 3
 greedy Rosmarines with visages *deforme*. II. xii. 24. 9
 gentle sprite *deforme* with rude rusticity. III. vi. 1. 9
 soyle, which did *deforme* their lively hew; III. vi. 17. 7
 Straunge horreur to *deforme* his griesly shade: III. xii. 11. 4
 Deformed. *Deform'd* with filth and fowle iniquitie; T.M. 122
 With crudled blood and filthie gore *deformed*, As. 152
Deformed monsters, fowle, and blacke as inke, I. i. 22. 7
 'Then cride she out, 'Eye, eye! *deformed* wight, I. ii. 39. 1
 by his side roade loathsome Gluttony, *Deformed* creature, I. iv. 21. 2
 dreadful Cerberus ths three *deformed* heads did lay along, I. v. 34. 2
 They both, *deformed*, scarcely could bee known. I. vi. 45. 6
 Stroke one of those *deformed* heades so sore, I. viii. 16. 2
 they . . . wondred at so fowle *deformed* wight. I. viii. 49. 2
 Dismayd with that *deformed* dismal sight, I. ix. 30. 5
 The ugly vew of his *deformed* crimes: I. ix. 48. 6
 him in blood and durt *deformed* quight. II. v. 22. 4
Deformed creatures, horrible in sight; II. vii. 35. 7
 Vile captiue wretches, ragged, rude, *deformed*, II. ix. 13. 4
Deformed creatures, in straunge difference, II. xi. 10. 3
 so *deform'd* is luxury, II. xi. 12. 6
 more *deformed* Monsters thousand fold, II. xii. 25. 2
 that wofull Squire, With blood *deformed*, III. v. 29. 2
 he, through privy grieffe . . . Is woxen so *deform'd*. III. x. 60. 8
 With matchlesse eares *deformed* and distort, IV. i. 28. 2
 With heary glib *deform'd* and meiger face, IV. viii. 12. 6
 Much more *deformed* fearefull, ugly were, IV. x. 20. 4
 Bearing his sixe *deformed* heads on hys, IV. xi. 32. 2
 all his face *deform'd* with infamie, V. iii. 38. 4
 yclouded With fearefull shadowes of *deformed* night, V. iv. 45. 2

Deformed—Continued.

Whom like disguise no lesse *deformed* had, V. vii. 38. 2
 A dreadfull feend with fowle *deformed* looke, V. xi. 22. 5
 Then downe to ground fell that *deformed* Masse, V. xi. 32. 1
 With sorrow dimmed and *deform'd*. Am. xlv. 10
 mynd Dwels in *deformed* tabernacle drownd, H.B. 142
deform'd with some foule imperfection. H.B. 147
 Deformity. her luit Doth dim with horror and *deformity*; II. vii. 49. 4
 All dreadfull portraicts of *deformitee*: II. xii. 23. 5
 Much like in foulnesse and *deformity* Unto that Monster, V. xi. 25. 1
 wrapt In sad mistortunes foule *deformity*. VI. v. 1. 3
 Defouled. God, me graunt, I dead be not *defould*! I. x. 42. 9
 they saw that goodly boy with blood *Defowled*, III. v. 38. 2
 Defrauded. Unwares *defrauded* his intended destiny: VI. viii. 8. 9
 Defray. Can Night *defray* The wrath of thundring Jove, I. v. 42. 8
 nought but dire revenge his anger mote *defray*. IV. v. 31. 9
 That long daies labour doest at last *defray*, Epith. 316
 Defrayed. Arthur all that reckoning *defrayd*: II. x. 49. 8
 Which by default I have not yet *defraide*: V. xi. 41. 5
 Till to the brim I have it full *defrayd*: VI. viii. 24. 3
 Defly. dauncen *defly*, and singen soote, S.C. Ap. 111
 Defy. Beg amongst those that beggers doo *defe*. Hub. 192
 As if the highest God *defy* he would: II. vii. 40. 5
 'Foole! . . . 'I thy gift *defye*, II. viii. 52. 1
 a proud Amazon did late *defy* All the brave Knights V. iv. 29. 5
 Sbe daily told her love he did *defye*; V. v. 66. 8
 I *defye* thee; and here challenge make, VI. iii. 35. 4
 Degenerated. ere long will be *degenerated*. V. Pr. 2. 9
 Degendering. *Degendering* to hate, fell from above II.H.L. 94
 Degenerate. doth *degenerate* the noble race, T.M. 436
 Degree. So grew the Romane Empire by *degree*, Ro. xxx. 9
 Learne by their losse to love the low *degree*; Von. xii. 10
 Like in ebbe *degree* The flocke S.C. Jul. 131
 To love the low *degree*; S.C. Jul. 220
 (compar'd to all the rest of each *degree*) Hub. 180
 Ye a great master are in your *degree*: Hub. 546
 sdeign'd the low *degree*; Hub. 679
 to raise Himselfe to high *degree*, Hub. 775
 lov'd his sheheard dearest in *degree*, Col. 14
 For high desert, advaunst to that *degree*. Col. 527
 th' youngest is the highest in *degree*. Col. 543
 Great troupes of people . . . of each *degree* and place; I. iv. 3. 2
 pourtrahd With natures pen, in ages grave *degree*, I. viii. 33. 8
 In fowle reproch of knighthoodes fayre *degree*, I. ix. 22. 6
 him againe lov'd in the least *degree*; I. ix. 27. 7
 draw thy dayes forth to their last *degree*? I. ix. 46. 2
 knew his good to all of each *degree*, I. x. 7. 5
 from the first unto the last *degree*, I. x. 45. 7
 the richesse of all heavenly grace In chiefe *degree*. II. ii. 41. 2
 to court he cast t' advance his first *degree*. II. iii. 5. 9
 he despisd to tread in dew *degree*, II. iii. 46. 7
 To love a Lady fayre of great *degree*, II. iv. 19. 2
 it was a grooms of base *degree*, II. iv. 24. 3
 Disguised like that grooms of hase *degree*, II. iv. 27. 8
 Some thought to raise themselves to high *degree*. II. vii. 47. 1
 unto all that live in high *degree*, II. vii. 60. 3
 Exceeding much the state of meane *degree*, III. i. 33. 7
 A Faerie was, yborne of high *degree*. III. vi. 4. 3
 'The third a Damzell was of low *degree*. III. vi. 59. 1
 Thus marched these six couples forth in faire *degree*. III. xii. 18. 9
 dayly more offensive unto each *degree*, IV. i. 18. 9
 courtesie, That made them dearely lov'd of each *degree*; IV. iii. 2. 7
 had done outrage in so high *degree*: IV. iv. 22. 7
 Daughter unto a Lord of high *degree*; IV. vii. 15. 2
 Yet was he but a Squire of low *degree*; IV. vii. 15. 7
 for his meane *degree* might not aspire IV. viii. 50. 3
 This lovely swaine, the Squire of low *degree*; IV. viii. 62. 5
 her Squire of low *degree* Did secretly IV. viii. 55. 6
 The Squire of low *degree*, releast, Aemylia takes to wife: IV. ix. Arg. 6
 that Squire of low *degree* Came forth IV. ix. 8. 8
 sooth is said, and tride in each *degree*, IV. ix. 27. 8
 Might match with this by many a *degree*: IV. x. 30. 5
 I them all according their *degree* Cannot recount, IV. xi. 40. 7
 is the Virgin, sixt in her *degree*, V. i. 11. 8
 like a little Mount of small *degree*, V. iv. 7. 7
 guyd by *degree* Unto the presence of that gracious Queene; V. ix. 27. 1
 beare themselves aright To all of each *degree*. VI. ii. 1. 4
 Upon him tooke the roiall high *degree*, VI. ii. 28. 8
 Of what *degree* and what race he is growne: VI. iii. 1. 5
 And courteous withall, becomming her *degree*. VI. iii. 20. 9
 from the high *degree* of happy state Fell VI. viii. 2. 8
 From pitch of higher place unto this low *degree*. VI. ix. 28. 9
 differing in honour and *degree*: VI. x. 21. 5
 how to each *degree* and kynde We should our selves demean, VI. x. 23. 7
 Excelling much the meane of her *degree*; VI. x. 27. 3
 rageth sore in each *degree* and state, VI. xii. 40. 2
 Then dare be lov'd by men of meane *degree*. Am. lxi. 14
 Shall lift you up unto an high *degree*. Am. lxxxii. 14
 Garnisht with heavenly guiltis of high *degree*, Epith. 187
 striving . . . To be advanced highest in *degree*. Com. Son. ii. 8
 Next to Himselfe in glorious *degree*, II.H.L. 93
 How much lesse those, much higher in *degree*, II.H.B. 61
 Degrees. Uprising by *degrees*, grew to such height, Ro. xx. 10
 by dew *degrees*, and long protense, III. iii. 4. 8
 by *degrees* they all were disagreeed; IV. v. 36. 6
 According their *degrees* disposed well. IV. xii. 3. 5
 Made signe to them in their *degrees* to speake, VII. vi. 22. 5
 From whence declining daily by *degrees*, Epith. 267
 And as these heavens still by *degrees* arize, II.H.B. 71
 So those likewise doe by *degrees* redound, II.H.B. 76

Deheubarth. In *Deheubarth*, that now South-wales is hight, III. ii. 18. 4
Deify. With which ye use your loves to *deifie*, T.M. 368
 mortall men have powre to *deifie*, T.M. 460
 her with heavenly hymnes doth *deifie*, D. 230
 thou doest so enforce to *deifie*, Col. 481
Deign. so be thou *deigne* to heare Rude ditties, S.C. D. 13
 if me thou *deigne* to serve and sew, II. vii. 9. 1
 that she may the better *deigne* to heare, IV. Pr. 5. 1
 Those lamping eyes will *deigne* sometimes to look, Am. i. 6
 They *deigne* to see, and seeing it still dye, H.L. 133
Deigne to let fall one drop of dew reliefe, H.B. 284
Deigned. my Lute, whom Phoebus *deign'd* to give, Ro. xxxii. 9
Deign'd to behold me and their gifts bestowe, Ti. 81
deign'd with her the paragon to make: Mui. 274
 on me she *deign'd* to bestowe Order of Maydenhead, II. ii. 42. 3
 since ye *deign'd* so goodly to relent Am. lxxxix. 9
Deigns. Shee *deignes* not my good will, S.C. Ja. 63
deignes to pitie a perplexed hart; T.M. 424
 heven thee *deignes* to hold in living state, II. i. 37. 3
Deity. that . . . Greeke, That for his love refused *deitye*, I. iii. 21. 6
 All that is by the working of thy *Deitee*, III. x. 4. 9
 Ne dare looke . . . On the dread face of that great *Deity*, H.H.B. 145
 The soveraine dearing of the *Deity*, H.H.B. 184
Delay. *delay* Thy nightly course, to heare his melodie? Gn. 459
 times *delay* new hope of helpe still breeds, Hub. 327
 With like *delights* . . . *delay* The rugged brow Ded. Son. i. 11
 after labors long and sad *delay*, I. x. 52. 5
 sparks, seed, drops, and fith, do thus *delay*, II. iv. 35. 6
 to *delay* the heat, leasly by mischaunce, II. ix. 30. 1
 Till Diamond, disdeigning long *delay*, IV. iii. 17. 6
 the time for to *delay*, IV. vi. 45. 2
 Till time the tempest doe thereof *delay*, IV. viii. 1. 6
 She drew her far, and led with slow *delay*, IV. viii. 11. 7
 'On th' one side he, on th' other sate *Delay*, IV. x. 13. 1
Delay in close awaite Caught hold on me, IV. x. 14. 5
 Some of their losse, some of their loves *delay*, IV. x. 43. 3
 That ye will make me Squire without *delay*, VI. ii. 33. 4
 The which discourse as now I must *delay*, VI. vii. 50. 8
 Ilim to have bound and thrall without *delay*; VI. viii. 11. 7
 discoursing diversely . . . to worke *delay*; VI. ix. 12. 7
 otherwhyles, their dying to *delay*, H.L. 138
 lightly did *delay* Hot Titans beames, Proth. 3
Delayed. The hasty heat of his avoud revenge *delayd*, II. vi. 40. 9
 I am els *delayd* With hard adventure II. ix. 8. 7
 Those dreadfull flames she also found *delayd*, III. xii. 42. 7
 nor he *delayd* From chasing him, VI. x. 1. 5
 all that hetherto hath long *delayd* This gentle knight VI. xii. 2. 1
delayd by her hart-frozen cold; Am. xxx. 6
Delays. wearied his life with dull *delays*, III. xli. 44. or. 4
 The doubts, the daungers, the *delays*, the woes, H.L. 262
Delectable. grassy greene of *delectable* hew; II. xii. 12. 3
Delian. plac'd in thy sacred wood (O *Delian* Goddess!) Gn. 170
Delice. See *Fleur-de-lis*.
Delices. In daintie *delices*, and lavish joyes, II. v. 28. 6
 Abounding all with *delices* most rare, IV. x. 6. 2
 With all deare *delices* and rare *delights*, V. iii. 40. 4
Delicious. Now made of Maa, the Nymph *delicious*, Col. 523
 mournfull need of joyes *delicious*! II. xii. 85. 7
 that same *delicious* Poet III. Pr. 5. 1
 a most *delicious* harmony . . . was sweetly heard III. xii. 6. 1
 in her *delicious* boure The faire Poena IV. ix. 6. 1
 Thence-forth abandond her *delicious* brooke, VII. vi. 54. 2
Delight. See *Self-delight*.
 The bloud of Martyrs dere were hir *delite*, Rev. ii. 10
 faire as mote the greatest good *delite*; Pet. i. 5
 herein I tooke (toke herein!) my chiefe *delight*, Pet. iv. 9
 she did seeme to daunce, as in *delight*, Van. ix. 7
 feels the deepe *delight* that is in death, Frag.
 Tho shall we sporten in *delight*, S.C. Mar. 19
 thou lackest somedeale their *delight*, S.C. May 56
 Of my old age have this one *delight*, S.C. May 202
 what wants me here to worke *delight*? S.C. Jun. 3
 musick for their more *delight*: S.C. Jun. 29
 I more *delight* then larke in Sommer dayes: S.C. Jun. 51
 forsayd From places of *delight*, S.C. Jul. 70
 Ne in good nor goodnes taken *delight*, S.C. S. 85
 let us cast with what *delight* to chace, S.C. O. 2
 The dapper ditties . . . *Delighten* much; S.C. O. 15
Delight is layd abedde; S.C. D. 137
 With pype of fennie reedes doth him *delight*, Gn. 112
 There his milk-dropping Goats be his *delight*, Gn. 115
 A pleasant howre with all *delight* abounding Gn. 187
 the *delight* thereof me much relieved, Hub. 32
 The Lyon now doth take the most *delight*; Hub. 622
 with sweete *delight* Of Musicks skill Hub. 755
 Sweete Ladie Muses, Ladies of *delight*, Hub. 761
 all that els was wont to worke *delight* T.M. 37
Delight, and Laughter, deckt in seemly sort, T.M. 198
 in the lap of soft *delight* Beene long time luld, T.M. 301
 Faire Cytheree, the Mother of *delight*, T.M. 397
 Have now quite lost their naturall *delight*, T.M. 552
 what *delight* (quoth she) in earthlie thing, Ti. 22
 Sorrowing tempered with deare *delight*, Ti. 319
 flesh *delight* In earthlie blis, Ti. 527
 To come to her, and seeke her loves *delight*, Ti. 641
 to enjoy *delight* with libertie, Mui. 210
 in this wretched life dooth take *delight*, D. 9
 even their heave song would breede *delight*; D. 13
 may allure the senses to *delight*, D. 324

Delight—Continued.

ne feed on falsc *delight* D. 492
 The presence of your dearest loves *delight*, D. 513
 His lifes desire, and his deare loves *delight*, As. 64
 Since that same day in nought I take *delight*, Col. 44
 allured with my pipes *delight*, Col. 61
 wrought to win *delight*, Col. 119
 she thenceforth therein gan take *delight*; Col. 361
 In loves soft laies and looser thoughts *delight*, Col. 423
 Faire spreading forth her leaves with fresh *delight*, Col. 545
 bayt which with *delight* Doth man allure Col. 871
 Thy soveraine Goddesses most deare *delight*, Ded. Son. viii. 2
 Led with *delight*, they thus beguile the way, I. i. 10. 1
 dreame . . . With bowres, and beds, and ladies deare *delight*: I. i. 55. 7
 Them both together laid to joy in vaine *delight*, I. ii. 3. 9
 in her selfe-lov'd semblance took *delight*; I. iv. 10. 8
 in vaine glorious frays he litle did *delight*, I. vi. 20. 9
 Ne in this new acquaintance could *delight*; I. vi. 32. 3
 channt sweet musick to *delight* his mynd, I. vii. 3. 5
 arrogant *delight* Of th' high descent whereof he was yborne, I. vii. 10. 1
 'What worlds *delight*, or joy of living speech, I. vii. 39. 1
 The chearelesse man, . . . Had no *delight* to treaten of his
 griefe; I. viii. 43. 8
 Them to renew, I wote, breeds no *delight*, I. viii. 44. 3
 Best musick breeds *delight* in loathing eare: I. viii. 44. 4
 Was never hart so ravisht with *delight*, I. ix. 14. 6
 take *delight* With many rather for to goe astray, I. x. 10. 5
 take *delight* To see sad pageaunts, II. i. 36. 2
 'Her blis is all in pleasure, and *delight*, II. i. 52. 1
 as in a dreame of deepe *delight*, II. xi. 50. 4
 poured out in pleasure and *delight*; II. ii. 36. 5
 with *delight* of that he wisely spake II. ii. 46. 5
 happy blis And all *delight* does raigne, II. iii. 39. 5
 fld with *delight* Of her sweete words II. iii. 42. 2
 I may more *delight* in thy embracement deare, II. iv. 26. 9
 all in blood and spoile is his *delight*, II. ix. 42. 4
 Thus in still waves of deepe *delight* to wade, II. v. 35. 2
 As her fantastic wit did most *delight*: II. vi. 7. 2
 With one sweete drop of sensuall *delight*, II. vi. 8. 7
 said and did all that mote him *delight*, II. vi. 22. 2
 of her joy And vaine *delight* II. vi. 37. 3
 Faire shields, gay steedes, bright armes be my *delight*; II. vii. 10. 8
 gentle court and gracious *delight* Shee to them made, II. ix. 20. 3
 with rare *delight* And gazing wonder II. ix. 33. 2
 At last, quite ravisht with *delight*, II. x. 69. 1
 Begynd thus with *delight* of novelties, II. x. 77. 1
 Attempred goodly well for health and for *delight*, II. xi. 2. 9
 Armed with darts of sensuall *Delight*, II. xi. 13. 6
 suffred no *delight* To sincke into his sence, II. xii. 53. 2
 all that mote *delight* a daintie eare, II. xii. 70. 2
 greedily depasturing *delight*; II. xii. 73. 4
 her faire eyes, sweet smyling in *delight*, II. xii. 78. 6
 My senses lulled are in slomber of *delight*, III. Pr. 4. 9
 of them cleeped was the Lady of *Delight*, III. i. 31. 9
 Some for untimely ease, some for *delight*, III. i. 39. 4
 poured forth in sensuall *delight*, III. i. 48. 6
 'All my *delight* on deedes of armes is sett, III. ii. 7. 1
 Their fit disports with faire *delight* doe chose, III. ii. 31. 4
 Her dearest sonne, her dearest harts *delight*: III. iv. 44. 5
 In other none, but him, she sets *delight*; III. v. 9. 3
 All her *delight* is set on Marinell, III. v. 9. 4
 greatest Princes liking it mote well *delight*, III. v. 40. 9
 So my *delight* is all in joyfulness, III. vi. 22. 3
 her deare brood, her deare *delight*: III. vi. 40. 4
 Threw forth most dainty odours and most sweet *delight*, III. vi. 43. 9
 all were her whole *delight* In mischiefe, III. vii. 9. 8
 in vain sheows . . . tooke no *delight*; III. vii. 29. 7
 Enough to hold a foole in vaine *delight*, III. viii. 10. 7
 in his old corage new *delight* To gin awake, III. viii. 23. 4
 To winne her liking unto his *delight*: III. viii. 33. 5
 Depriv'd of kindly joy and naturall *delight* III. ix. 5. 9
 they tooke *delight* In their first error, III. ix. 23. 7
 to doe them more *delight*, III. ix. 25. 9
 The jolly Satyres, full of fresh *delight*, III. x. 44. 3
 Wondrous *delight* it was III. xi. 34. 6
 A lay of loves *delight* with sweet concent: III. xii. 5. 7
 the frayle soule in deepe *delight* nigh drown'd: III. xii. 6. 5
 still he far'd as dauncing in *delight*, III. xii. 8. 7
 the sweet lodge of love and deare *delight*: III. xii. 45. or. 4
 none . . . to them tydings tell that mote their harts *delight*, IV. i. 16. 9
 his wanton hart was tickled with *delight*, IV. i. 33. 6
 Love is free, and led with selfe *delight*, IV. i. 46. 8
 To whom he made great dalliance and *delight*: IV. ii. 4. 4
 More wise they weend to make of love *delight* Then life to
 hazard IV. ii. 40. 5
 Priamond on foote had more *delight*; IV. ii. 42. 5
 (for small *delight* They had IV. iii. 47. 1
 The eyes of all, allur'd with close *delight*, IV. iv. 16. 4
 laugh aloud, and gather great *delight*, IV. vii. 26. 9
 made the baite of hestiall *delight*: IV. viii. 32. 4
 she given is to vaine *delight*, IV. viii. 49. 8
 walke about her gardens of *delight*, IV. viii. 54. 3
 with the sweetnesse of her rare *delight* IV. ix. 6. 6
 Druons *delight* was all in single life, IV. ix. 21. 1
 She is the nurse of pleasure and *delight*, IV. x. 35. 8
 of a fishes shell was wrought with rare *delight*, IV. xi. 6. 9
 Erato that doth in love *delite*, IV. xi. 49. 7
 greedy seas doe in the spoile of life *delight*, IV. xii. 6. 9
 of no worldly thing he tooke *delight*; IV. xii. 19. 7

Delight—Continued.

Her vertue was the dowre that did <i>delight</i>	V. iv. 9. 4
gave them gifts and things of deare <i>delight</i>	V. iv. 51. 6
Amongst loose Ladies lapped in <i>delight</i> :	V. vi. 6. 8
with soft <i>delight</i> Of senselesse sleepe	V. vii. 12. 5
Well solast in that Souldans late <i>delight</i>	V. ix. 3. 2
by him begot in loves <i>delight</i>	V. ix. 31. 5
change of love for any worlds <i>delight!</i>	V. xi. 62. 5
nigh ravisht with rare thoughts <i>delight</i> ,	VI. Pr. 1. 6
more meeete . . . for loves <i>delight</i> ,	VI. ii. 18. 2
my most <i>delight</i> hath alwaies been to hunt	VI. ii. 31. 6
Whereat Sir Calidore did much <i>delight</i> ,	VI. ii. 36. 6
Joying together in unblam'd <i>delight</i> :	VI. ii. 43. 3
To solace with his Lady in <i>delight</i> :	VI. iii. 20. 4
troubled had their quiet loves <i>delight</i> :	VI. iii. 21. 5
divers flowres distinct with rare <i>delight</i> ,	VI. iii. 23. 5
Him seem'd his feet did fly and in their speed <i>delight</i>	VI. iv. 19. 9
Of warres <i>delight</i> and worlds contentions toyke,	VI. v. 37. 6
Subdne desire, and bridle loose <i>delight</i> :	VI. vi. 14. 6
cowardize doth still in villany <i>delight</i> ,	VI. vi. 26. 9
In doing gentle deedes with franke <i>delight</i> ,	VI. vii. 1. 2
so would ever live, and love her owne <i>delight</i>	VI. vii. 30. 9
gan to bud, and bloosme <i>delight</i> ,	VI. viii. 20. 2
For love in soft <i>delight</i> thereon to rest;	VI. viii. 42. 3
Those daintie parts, the dearlings of <i>delight</i> ,	VI. viii. 43. 1
Would never more <i>delight</i> in painted show Of such false blisse,	VI. x. 3. 7
by natures skill Devized to worke <i>delight</i>	VI. x. 5. 7
to serve to all <i>delight</i> ,	VI. x. 8. 2
All ranged in a ring and dauncing in <i>delight</i>	VI. x. 11. 9
Those were the Graces, daughters of <i>delight</i> ,	VI. x. 15. 1
with <i>delight</i> his greedy fancy led	VI. x. 30. 4
what through wonder, and what through <i>delight</i>	VI. xi. 13. 7
In much <i>delight</i> , and many joyes among,	VI. xii. 11. 8
So much <i>delight</i> to bathe her limbes she tooke:	VII. vi. 54. 4
night <i>delight</i> the smell, or please the view,	VII. vii. 10. 5
all the gods were ravisht with <i>delight</i>	VII. vii. 12. 8
waves, through which he waded for his loves <i>delight</i>	VII. vii. 33. 9
In planting ecke he took no small <i>delight</i>	VII. vii. 40. 6
all that moveth doth in Change <i>delight</i> :	VII. viii. 2. 6
Doth seeme to promise hope of new <i>delight</i> :	Am. iv. 2
Through sweet illusion of her lookes <i>delight</i> ;	Am. xvi. 4
take <i>delight</i> t' encrease a wretches woe;	Am. xli. 7
Ne ought for fayrer weathers false <i>delight</i>	Am. lix. 8
change old yeares annoy to new <i>delight</i>	Am. lxxii. 14
a rest; Whose least <i>delight</i> sufficeeth	Am. lxxiii. 11
my fraile fancy, fed with full <i>delight</i> ,	Am. lxxii. 9
he there may learne, with rare <i>delight</i> ,	Am. lxxiii. 11
The meast of love, the lodging of <i>delight</i> ,	Am. lxxvi. 2
In her unspotted pleasams to <i>delight</i>	Am. lxxxviii. 12
The well of deare <i>delight</i>	Epig. iv. 48
Pay to her usury of long <i>delight</i> :	Epith. 33
Come now, ye damzels, daughters of <i>delight</i> ,	Epith. 96
sing the thing that mote thy mind <i>delight</i>	Epith. 123
the Damzels doe <i>delite</i> When they their tymbrels smyte,	Epith. 133
To flech away sweet snatches of <i>delight</i> ,	Epith. 362
the sweet pleasures of theyr loves <i>delight</i>	Epith. 401
Fayre Venice, flower of the last worlds <i>delight</i> :	Com. Son. iv. 10
in their roring taking great <i>delight</i> :	H.L. 48
Turning all loves <i>delight</i> to miserie,	H.L. 269
all <i>delight</i> and joyous happie rest,	H.L. 281
Mother of love, and of all worlds <i>delight</i> ,	H.B. 16
The duller earth it quickneth with <i>delight</i> ,	H.B. 51
Their fleshy howre, most fit for their <i>delight</i> ,	H.B. 123
doth the world with her <i>delight</i> adorne,	H.B. 151
in deare loves <i>delight</i>	H.B. 233
A thousand Graces masking in <i>delight</i> :	H.B. 254
That in no earthly thing thou shalt <i>delight</i> ,	H.I.L. 272
The hearts of men, which . . . feed on vaine <i>delight</i> ,	H.I.L. 17
berave Their soule of sense, through infinite <i>delight</i> ,	H.I.L. B. 258
That in nought else on earth they can <i>delight</i> ,	H.I.L. B. 283
two faire Brides, their Loves <i>delight</i> :	Proth. 176
Delightful. There was no pleasure nor <i>delightfull</i> play,	As. 29
goodly galleries . . . Full of faire windowes and <i>delightful</i>	
howres:	I. iv. 4. 8
made <i>delightfull</i> musick all the way,	I. xii. 7. 5
out of his <i>delightfull</i> dreame The man awoke,	II. v. 37. 1
with <i>delightfull</i> sport To loose her warlike limbs	III. i. 52. 4
All that in this <i>delightfull</i> Gardin growes	III. vi. 41. 2
feed her fancy with <i>delightfull</i> chaunce;	III. vii. 50. 3
The onely pleasant and <i>delightfull</i> place	IV. x. 21. 4
<i>Delightfull</i> howres, to solace lovers trow;	IV. x. 24. 7
ought to heare that mote <i>delightfull</i> bee:	V. vi. 21. 2
In this <i>delightfull</i> land of Faery,	VI. Pr. 1. 2
So downe he sate, and with <i>delightfull</i> pleasure	VI. iii. 22. 7
Layes of swete love and youthes <i>delightfull</i> heat:	VI. ix. 4. 4
Full of <i>delightfull</i> health and lively joy,	VII. vii. 46. 8
Delighting. <i>Delighting</i> all in armes and cruell warre,	II. vi. 37. 6
Delights. To other <i>delights</i> they would encline:	S.C. F. 60
Shepherds <i>delights</i> he dooth them all forswear;	S.C. Ap. 13
In such <i>delights</i> did joy	S.C. Jun. 35
draweth newe <i>delights</i> with hoary heares.	S.C. Jun. 40
loatheth sike <i>delights</i> as thou doest prayse:	S.C. N. 18
'Adieu, <i>delights</i> , that lulled me asleepe;	S.C. D. 151
who such sports and sweet <i>delights</i> doth blame,	Gn. 7
<i>Delights</i> (with Phoebus friendly leave)	Gn. 52
In such <i>delights</i> whilst thus his careless time	Gn. 153
<i>Delights</i> of life, and ornaments of light!	Hub. 762
To such <i>delights</i> the noble wits he led	Hub. 821
fruitles follies and unsound <i>delights</i>	Hub. 823
Where be the swete <i>delights</i> of learnings treasure	T.M. 175

Delights—Continued.

gentle mindes with lewd <i>delights</i> distaine;	T.M. 334
Full of swete flowres and daintiest <i>delights</i> ,	Ti. 520
Nor the ranke grassie fennes <i>delights</i> ntride.	Mui. 156
T' excell the naturall with made <i>delights</i> ;	Mui. 166
faire Damself! Shepherds dere <i>delights</i> ,	D. 526
With like <i>delights</i> . . . delay The rugged brow	Dec. Son. i. 11
dwel . . . gentle Nymphes, <i>delights</i> of learned wits;	Dec. Son. v. 10
To sing his sweet <i>delights</i> Him to lowlie laies;	Dec. Son. xv. 7
In these and like <i>delights</i> of bloody game	I. vi. 29. 1
His deare <i>delights</i> were hable to annoy:	I. xii. 41. 4
To slug in slouth and sensuall <i>delights</i> ,	II. i. 23. 3
with vaine <i>delights</i> , And ydle pleasures	II. v. 27. 2
strove with most <i>delights</i> Him to aggrate,	II. v. 33. 1
his eyes and senses fed With false <i>delights</i> ,	II. vi. 14. 2
drowne in dissolute <i>delights</i> apart,	II. vi. 25. 7
Diverse <i>delights</i> they found them selves to please;	II. ix. 35. 1
Foolish <i>delights</i> , and fond abusions,	II. xi. 11. 8
Where Pleasure dwelles in sensuall <i>delights</i> ,	II. xii. 1. 8
spent their looser daies in leud <i>delights</i> ,	II. xii. 9. 5
all that might . . . entye To her <i>delights</i>	II. xii. 66. 8
'The donghill kinde <i>Delights</i> in fith	II. xii. 87. 7
with amorous <i>delights</i> And pleasing toys	III. x. 8. 1
darted forth <i>delights</i> the which her goodly graecd.	IV. x. 50. 9
The royall banquet, and the rare <i>delights</i> ,	V. iii. 3. 5
With all deare delices and rare <i>delights</i> ,	V. iii. 40. 4
Mongst these sterne stounds to mingle soft <i>delights</i> ;	VII. vi. 37. 4
she, . . . <i>Delights</i> not in my merrh, nor rmes my smart:	Am. liv. 10
With many deare <i>delights</i> bedecked fynes.	Am. lxxi. 12
Accompanye with angelick <i>delights</i>	Am. lxxxiii. 8
Now cease, ye damzels, your <i>delights</i> fore-past;	Epith. 296
images . . . Whose wondrous beauty, breathing sweet <i>delights</i> H.I.B. 4	
Deliver. Parents deare from tyrants powre <i>deliver</i> might.	I. vii. 46. 9
Till he these wordes to him <i>deliver</i> might:	I. ix. 23. 6
I will, . . . <i>Deliver</i> her fro thence,	III. xi. 18. 9
<i>Deliver</i> hence out of this dungeon strong,	IV. xii. 9. 4
had <i>Deliver</i> him his owne,	V. xi. 3. 8
alive or dead Her foe <i>deliver</i> up into her hand:	VI. i. 31. 6
<i>Deliver</i> from the doome of my desart,	VI. viii. 19. 6
Deliverance. sorie hee For my <i>deliverance</i> ,	D. 279
For whose <i>deliverance</i> shee this Prince doth thither guyd.	I. viii. 1. 9
Then meanes I gan devise for his <i>deliverance</i>	II. i. 54. 9
meane of your <i>deliverance</i> have bene.	III. xii. 40. 5
his large paines in her <i>deliverance</i>	VI. iii. 19. 4
Delivered. safe <i>delivered</i> from sad decay,	Gn. 335
<i>delivered</i> unto me By Romaue Victors,	Ti. 37
calling . . . A diverse Dreame . . . <i>Delivered</i> it to him,	I. i. 44. 3
streight <i>delivered</i> to a Fary knight,	I. ix. 3. 8
As she to me <i>delivered</i> all that night;	I. ix. 14. 8
<i>Delivered</i> up the Lord of life to dye,	II. vii. 62. 6
As it <i>delivered</i> was from hond to hond:	II. ix. 60. 5
Of her fayre twins was there <i>delivered</i> ,	II. xii. 13. 6
But unto her <i>delivered</i> Florimell:	IV. xii. 33. 2
Till he to her <i>delivered</i> had his shield,	V. v. 16. 8
Kept and <i>delivered</i> me from deadly dread.	VI. v. 29. 5
the former token Which faire Serene to him <i>delivered</i> had,	VI. vi. 18. 2
Till that he him <i>delivered</i> to his punishment.	VI. vii. 21. 9
<i>Delivered</i> hath into your hands by gift,	VI. viii. 1. 5
Which she . . . <i>Delivered</i> to her handmayd,	VI. xii. 6. 8
Delivers. Gnyon . . . <i>Delivers</i> Phaon,	II. iv. Arg.
Dell. Fell headlong into a <i>dell</i> ,	S.C. Mar. 51
all the moore twixt Elversham and <i>Dell</i> ,	II. x. 24. 4
Delos. 'As th' Isle of <i>Delos</i> whylome,	II. xii. 13. 1
Delt. See <i>Dealt</i> .	
Deluce. See <i>Fleur-de-lis</i> .	
Delude. A fit fraise dreame, that can <i>delude</i> the sleepers sent;	I. i. 43. 9
whether dreames <i>delude</i> , or true it were,	I. ix. 14. 5
Deluded. all in rage to see his skillfull might <i>Deluded</i> so,	I. ii. 2. 6
halfe in rage to be <i>deluded</i> thus,	II. xi. 38. 5
long <i>deluded</i> With idle hopes	VI. ix. 25. 1
With which his eyes mote have <i>deluded</i> bene,	VI. x. 17. 7
Deluding. no <i>deluding</i> dreames, nor dreadfull sights,	Epith. 338
Delve. Guyon findes Mamon in a <i>delve</i>	II. vii. Arg.
to that shady <i>delve</i> him brought at last,	II. viii. 4. 6
In a deepe <i>delve</i> , farre from the vew of day,	III. iii. 7. 7
It is a darksome <i>delve</i> farre under ground,	IV. i. 20. 4
Demand. Let not my small <i>demaund</i> be so contempt,	S.C. N. 48
'Aread in graver wise what I <i>demaund</i> of thee;	I. viii. 33. 9
to <i>demaund</i> of his renowned guest:	I. xii. 15. 6
thy <i>demaund</i> , O Lady! doth revive Fresh memory	II. ii. 40. 1
The God did graunt his daughters deare <i>demaund</i> ,	III. iv. 22. 1
Her to <i>demaund</i> and chalenge as their rights,	IV. v. 23. 3
He gently gan him to <i>demaund</i> of all	V. i. 23. 3
Gan to <i>demaund</i> of her some tydings good,	V. v. 45. 2
many things <i>demaund</i> , to which she answer'd light.	V. v. 20. 9
he gan of her <i>demand</i> , What manner wight he was,	VI. ii. 44. 2
did not his <i>demaund</i> approve,	VI. iii. 42. 4
to <i>demand</i> What and from whence she was,	VI. v. 27. 6
Yet could he not their just <i>demaund</i> deny,	VI. xi. 10. 7
Him boldly answer'd thus to his <i>demaund</i> :	VII. vi. 26. 3
Of all the which <i>demand</i> in generall,	VII. vii. 27. 5
Demanded. the cause of that outrageous dedde <i>Demanded</i> ,	II. iv. 29. 7
Demands. The vaulted vew a vacant head <i>demaundes</i> ,	S.C. O. 100
evrie goodly meed . . . <i>demaunds</i> a day;	Col. 593
<i>Demaunds</i> a yeare it duly to display.	Col. 595
for no <i>demaunds</i> she staide,	VI. i. 11. 8
Ne ought <i>demaunds</i> but that we loving bee,	H.I.L. 185
Demayne. See <i>Demean</i> .	
Demean. with sorrowfull <i>demayne</i> And deadly hew,	II. viii. 23. 7
right fayre and modest of <i>demayne</i> ,	II. ix. 40. 3

Demean—Continued.

then bring me newes Of his demean: V. v. 51. 2
 ywroken Of all the vile demeanic and usage bad, VI. vi. 18. 4
 The whiles that mighty man did her demean VI. vii. 39. 4
 how to each degre and kynde We should our selves demean, VI. x. 23. 8
Demeaned. To quite them ill, that me demean so well: Col. 681
Demeanor. With gentle usage and demeanure myld: As. 20
 them receives a gentle Squire, Of myld demeanure I. x. 7. 2
 in demeanur sober, and in counsell sage. II. ix. 27. 9
 loath'd the loose demeanure of that wanton sort. III. i. 40. 9
 All his demeanure from his sight did hide: III. ix. 27. 7
 to tell The diverse usage, and demeanure daint, IV. i. 5. 2
 when he long had marked his demeanor, IV. vii. 47. 1
 her sad semblant and demeanure wyse: IV. x. 49. 6
 markt her rare demeanure, VI. ix. 11. 2
Demeanure, Demeasure. See Demeanor.
Demigods. demigods they be and first did spring From heaven, Col. 917
Demiss. like a most demisse And abject thrall, II.H.L. 136
Demogorgon. Where Demogorgon . . . The hideous Chaos keeps, IV. ii. 47. 7
Demogorgon's. Which wast begot in Daemogorgons hall, I. v. 22. 5
Demon. the Romaine Daemon Doth yet himselfe . . . enforce, Ro. xxvii. 12
Demonstration. by demonstration me to teach, Ti. 488
Demophon. tree, in which Demophon . . . Eternall hurte left Gn. 201
Dempt. See Deemed.
 Never dempt more right of beautye, S.C. Au. 137
 I dempt there much to have eeked my store, S.C. S. 30
 partiall Paris dempt it Venus dew, II. vii. 55. 7
 sith her dedd He surely dempt, III. viii. 3. 7
 Arcad what course of you is safest dempt, III. xi. 23. 3
Demure. With countenance demure, and modest grace, I. x. 12. 4
 His countenance demure and temperate; II. i. 6. 2
Demurest. ungracious crew which faines demurest grace. VII. vii. 35. 9
Den. Safe in his dreads den him thought to hide: Iar. x. 4
 ever creepe into the shepherds den. Gn. 96
 Ah, wretched world! the den of wickednesse, T.M. 121
 in loathsome den Of ghostly darkenes, T.M. 531
 close upgathered more and more Into his den, Mu. 398
 rushing with fierce might Out of his den, Mu. 435
 Erours den, A monster vile, I. i. 13. 6
 Her huge long taile her den all overspred, I. i. 15. 2
 Their dam upstart out of her den effraide, I. i. 16. 1
 beast . . . which he had kept long time in darksom den. I. vii. 16. 9
 albe his drowsy den were next; II. vii. 25. 6
 wild like beastes lurking in loathsome den, II. x. 7. 4
 the wilde beast shall dy in starved den. III. iii. 34. 9
 in secret den My Lady and my love so cruelly to pen! III. xi. 10. 8
 Since I was brought into this dolefull den; IV. vii. 13. 3
 ere unto his hellish den he raught, IV. vii. 31. 2
 forth she past into his dreadfull den, IV. vii. 33. 1
 There let her ever keepe her damned den, V. ix. 2. 3
 Where she might sit nigh to the den alone, V. ix. 8. 7
 Ere to his den he backward could recoyle, V. ix. 9. 4
 tell Chimaera, in her darkesome den, VI. i. 8. 2
 long in darksome Stygian den upbrought, VI. vi. 9. 8
 every beast that to his den was fled, Am. xl. 10
Denay, -d. See Deny, Denied.
Denial. made this faire denyall: IV. ii. 6. 3
 whom one denyall Excludes from fairest hope IV. x. 17. 8
 it ought be rendred her without denyall? V. iv. 15. 9
Denied. a Porter . . . Cald Malvenu, who entrance none
 denide: I. iv. 6. 4
 That wanton Mayd of passage had denide, II. viii. 3. 3
 entrance crav'd which was denied erst. II. ix. 17. 3
 The which thy proffred curtesie denyd? III. vii. 57. 7
 love forbid him, that is life denyd: IV. xii. 28. 7
 he entrance sought, but was denide, V. i. 20. 4
 let what ever he desires be him denide. V. v. 50. 9
Denies. Denies them quite for servitors of his? Col. 770
Denmark. He Easterland subdewd, and Denmarke (*Danmark)
 wonne, II. x. 41. 3
Dens. Captiv'd eternally in yron mewes And darksom dens, II. v. 27. 9
 Whylest thus she in these hellish dens remayned, VI. xi. 3. 1
 Unto their hellish dens those thieves them brought; VI. xi. 41. 2
 into those trevish dens he went, VI. xi. 51. 1
 ransacke all their densnes from most to least, VI. xii. 24. 8
Dent. deadly dent The blood hath of so many thousands shedd, III. x. 32. 5
 Shew'd all his bodie bare unto the cruell dent, IV. vi. 15. 9
Deny. (For manie did, which doo it now denie.) Ti. 235
 All for she Seudamore will not deny, III. xi. 11. 5
 to yield him love she doth deny, III. xi. 17. 3
 these Stoicke counsours cannot well deny IV. Pr. 3. 9
 Would change with me, but I did it denye, V. i. 17. 3
 'ye both the dead deny, And both the living Lady claime V. i. 26. 1
 that his foe should him the field denie,) V. iii. 32. 4
 As one that would confesse, yet faine would it denie. V. v. 31. 9
 her Dame his freedome did denye V. v. 56. 9
 when as she could nought deny, VI. ii. 14. 1
 I may not, certes, without blame denie, VI. ii. 34. 6
 Yet could he not their just demaund deny, VI. xi. 10. 7
 with great rage he stoutly doth deny; VI. xi. 15. 6
 that to be My heritage Jove's selfe cannot denie, VII. vii. 16. 7
 who can deny But to be subject still VII. vii. 47. 8
 Great wrong I doe, I can it not deny, Am. xxxiii. 1
Denying. I die, nought to the world denying, Col. 950
 Renew'd her death by timely death denying, VI. xi. 23. 5
Deow. See Dew.
Deappointed. See Depeinct, -ed.
 Hast Cupid selfe deappointed in his kynd, Col. 898
 That on his shield deappointed he did see: II. v. 11. 8
Depart. now ye daintie Damsells may depart S.C. Ap. 147

Depart—Continued.

life out of his members did depart: Gn. 293
 I now depart, returning to thee never, Gn. 634
 surcease, good Dame, and hence depart? Hub. 1221
 'I . . . must needes depart from thee, D. 269
 to your rest depart? I. i. 54. 5
 Both license him depart at sound of morning droome, I. ix. 41. 9
 when the earle . . . saw his guest Would safe depart, I. ix. 54. 3
 Depart to woods untouched, and leave so proud disdayne, II. iii. 43. 9
 Let us soone hence depart? II. iii. 46. 2
 ever her desired to depart. II. vi. 26. 7
 Besought that Damzell suffer him depart, II. vi. 36. 8
 quart, Which Severne now from Logris doth depart: II. x. 14. 5
 let us hence depart whilest wether serves and winde! II. xii. 87. 9
 depart From course of nature III. ii. 41. 7
 nought but death her dolour mote depart. III. iv. 6. 5
 I lately did depart From Faery court, III. v. 4. 3
 that lewd lover did the most lament For her depart, III. vii. 20. 2
 His soone lulus did from thence depart III. ix. 43. 5
 Forthly from that same rowme not to depart Till morrow III. xii. 28. 3
 Thence to depart for further aide t' enquire: III. xii. 45. 8
 Thence to depart with glee and gladsome chere. IV. iii. 51. 3
 doth fall in love, And soone from her depart. IV. vi. Arg.
 Fit time for him thence to depart it found, V. x. 42. 4
 wonne her will to suffer him depart; IV. vi. 43. 2
 He seeing her depart arose up light, IV. vii. 37. 1
 Yet taking leave of her he did depart. V. vi. 24. 4
 Did enter in, ne would that night depart; V. vii. 3. 8
 never doth from doome of right depart. V. x. 2. 7
 To weete the cause . . . And to depart them, VI. ii. 4. 5
 through the wound his spirit shortly did depart! VI. ii. 12. 9
 And Calidore betooke him to depart, VI. ii. 36. 2
 Whom when her Host saw readie to depart, VI. v. 8. 1
 with him eke the salvage, . . . Would needes depart; VI. v. 41. 9
 So oft as homeward I from her depart, Am. lii. 1
 Ne ought for tempest doth from it depart, Am. lix. 7
Departed. he heavily departed With piteous crie, Gn. 639
 Departed to his home in dreadfull awe, Hub. 1109
 she found the Faery knight Departed thence; I. v. 45. 4
 the Rederosse knight he understands To hence departed II. i. 1. 5
 Departed thence with full contented mynd; IV. ii. 53. 2
 departed thence with speed, And follow'd them, IV. v. 28. 2
 Soone as they thence departed were afore, IV. viii. 35. 1
 Departed straight to Proteus therewithall; IV. xii. 32. 7
 'him soome to overtake That hence so long departed, V. i. 19. 4
 Departed from the Castle of the Strond V. iv. 3. 5
 Artegall . . . Departed on his way, V. iv. 20. 8
 So she departed full of grieft and sadaine, V. v. 51. 6
 so would have departed on their way; V. ix. 3. 6
 till that her syre Departed life, VI. xii. 10. 3
Departing. My Daphne hence departing bad me so; D. 454
 The feeble soule departing hence away, I. x. 41. 5
 Great thanks . . . He thens departing gave for his paynes hyre I. x. 68. 5
 From the departing land it launched light, II. xii. 15. 8
 that sweet bird departing flew forthright, IV. viii. 8. 7
Departs. with them all depertes to tell his great distresse. I. vii. 19. 9
Departure. For her departure, had no word to say: Ti. 474
 Since whose departure, day is turnd to night, D. 482
 desirous was Of his departure thence; II. vi. 37. 2
 when of his departure she depayrd, II. x. 30. 8
 offended That his departure thence should be so short, IV. xii. 18. 4
 For his departure, her new cause of grieft: V. vii. 44. 2
Depasting. Or greedily depasting delight; II. xii. 73. 4
Depeinct. In either cheeke depeincten lively chere: S.C. Ap. 69
Depeincted. See Depainted.
 On which the winged boy in colours cleare Depeincted was, III. xi. 7. 8
Depend. As on your bonghes the ysicles depend. S.C. Ia. 42
 Most wretched men, whose dayes depend on thrids so vaine! IV. ii. 48. 9
 more on him doth then him selfe depend: IV. viii. 17. 8
 They all are Graces which on her depend, VI. x. 21. 6
 About him wait, and on his will depend, II.H.L. 65
Depended. such, as he depended most upon; Hub. 818
 dangerous successe depended yet in doubt; IV. ix. 24. 9
Dependent. sleeves dependaunt Alhanese-wyse: III. xii. 10. 4
Depending. craggie elift Depending from on high, II. xii. 4. 3
 Twixt feare and hope depending doubtfully! Am. xxv. 4
Depends. The cause of both, of both their minds depends, IV. iv. 1. 4
Deplere. thy lost deare love deplere. Ti. 250
 left me here his losse for to deplere, Ti. 658
 my fortune to deplere; D. 475
 Seemed some great misfortune to deplere, II. xii. 27. 8
 my hard fortune to deplere, And languish, III. ii. 39. 7
 His hard mishap in dolor to deplere, IV. vii. 39. 7
 Unto the wyld wood ranne, her dolours to deplere. V. viii. 48. 9
 As if she did some great calamitie deplere. V. ix. 8. 9
 his daies there to deplere. V. xi. 14. 9
 Let them that list their lucklesse lot deplere, VI. vii. 30. 7
Deposed. nought him griev'd to hence from rule deposed downe. II. x. 29. 9
 Deposed was from princedome soverayne, II. x. 44. 5
Deprave. With minde that ill use doth before deprave, Gn. 91
 How to deprave and slanderingly upbrayd, V. xii. 34. 3
 doth deprave My simple meaning Am. xxix. 1
 every one doth seeke but to deprave it. II.B. 154
Depraves. pryde depraves each other better part, Am. xxxi. 3
Depravest. 'Lewdly thou my love depravest, V. vii. 32. 8
Deprive. of life him not deprive, I. iii. 37. 9
 Of endless life he might him not deprive, I. v. 40. 4
 men of happiness deprive. III. iv. 57. 9
 of comfort him thou shalt deprive, III. v. 26. 8
 By treacherous decept did me deprive: III. x. 27. 5

Deprive—Continued.

- each of life sought others to *deprive*, IV. i. 23. 8
with blame would blot, and of due praise *deprive*. IV. viii. 25. 9
Out of their wretched cors, and their lives *deprive*. IV. ix. 22. 9
all, in his revenge, of spirite would *deprive*. V. vii. 36. 9
how for to *deprive* Mercilla of her crowne. V. ix. 41. 6
When her that Tyrant did of Crowne *deprive*; V. xi. 38. 4
Whom though high Jove of kingdom did *deprive*, VII. vi. 2. 8
to *deprive* Remembrance of all paines. Am. lxiii. 11
- Deprived.** *Depriv'd* of sense and ordinarie reason, Hub. 11
men *depriv'd* of sense and minde. T.M. 156
of all happines hath us *deprived*. Mu. 416
Did fall to ground, *depriv'd* of native might: I. viii. 10. 7
Whom that mad man of life nigh late *depriv'd*, II. iv. 16. 3
depriv'd Of native strength II. ix. 57. 4
them of their unjust possession *depriv'd*. II. x. 9. 9
he was by Jove *depriv'd* Of life II. x. 70. 8
were *depriv'd* Of their proud beautie, II. xii. 31. 3
deemd the beast had bene *depriv'd* Of life, III. v. 37. 4
as one nigh of her wits *depriv'd*, III. vii. 14. 5
Wherewith she many had of life *depriv'd*; III. vii. 40. 2
himselfe he thought *depriv'd* Quite of all hope III. viii. 3. 7
Depriv'd of kindly joy and naturall delight III. ix. 5. 9
In whom he liv'd anew, of former life *depriv'd*. IV. iii. 13. 9
like one that hopelesse was *depriv'd*. V. iv. 35. 1
It had *depriv'd* her mother of a daughter: V. iv. 41. 7
Whereof that Tyrant had her now *deprived*, V. x. 18. 3
- Depth.** May reach from hence to *depth* of darkest hell, Ro. i. 6
depth exceeded not three cubits hight, II. xii. 62. 6
Was drowned in *depth* of deadly sleepe; III. i. 59. 3
Thinking to hide the *depth* by troubling of the food. IV. vi. 29. 9
Alebius, that know'th The waters *depth*, IV. xi. 14. 8
all the *depth* of rightfull doome was taught V. i. 5. 3
durst the *depth* of any water sound. V. ii. 16. 7
Whose counsels *depth* thou canst not understand; V. ii. 42. 7
A dreadfull *depth*; how deepe no man can tell, V. ix. 6. 4
Now drowned in the *depth* of sleepe all fearelesse lay. VI. viii. 36. 9
What . . . thought can think the *depth* of so deare wound? H.H.L. 163
- Deraign.** they gan . . . Redoubted battaile ready to *darrayne*, I. iv. 40. 2
Did to him pace sad battaile to *darrayne*, I. vii. 11. 5
to *darraine* A triple warre with triple enmitce, II. ii. 26. 2
six knights, that did *darrayne* Fiers battaill against one III. i. 20. 8
Unable he new battell to *darraine*, IV. iv. 26. 7
readie were new battell to *darraine*. IV. v. 24. 6
how best he mote *darrayne* That enterprize IV. ix. 4. 4
And dreadfull battaile twixt them do *darraine*: V. ii. 15. 5
In which they two the combat might *darraine*. V. xii. 9. 4
those old Gyants, which did warres *darraine* VI. vi. 41. 6
- Der-doing.** in *der-doing* armes . . . my vowed daies do spend, II. vii. 10. 1
- Deride.** vertue to advance, and vice *deride*, Hub. 812
all men him uncased gan *deride*, Hub. 930
makes wrong doers justice to *deride*, V. iv. 1. 7
Thy courteous lore, that doest my love *deride*, VI. i. 27. 8
Did laugh at her that many did *deride*, VI. vii. 32. 4
- Derive.** Whose lignage from this Lady I *derive* along. III. iv. 3. 9
'From him my linage I *derive* aright, III. ix. 36. 1
from great Neptune do *derive* their parentage. IV. xi. 17. 9
That she might it unto her selfe *derive*, V. ix. 41. 8
- Derived.** her dew loves *deriv'd* to that vile witches shayre. I. iii. 2. 9
Honour and dignitie from her alone *Derived* are, II. vii. 48. 8
old records from ancient times *deriv'd*, II. ix. 57. 7
though from earth it be *derived* right II. x. 2. 4
From this renowned Prince *derived* are, II. x. 4. 2
Brutus, anciently *deriv'd* From roiall stocke II. x. 9. 6
A man, of many parts from beasts *deriv'd*, II. x. 70. 6
What mister wight that was, and whence *deriv'd*, III. vii. 14. 2
branches . . . from one roote *deriv'd* their vital sap: IV. ii. 43. 6
through traduction was eftsoones *derived*, IV. iii. 13. 6
the band Of noble minds *derived* from above, IV. iv. 31. 8
Return'd to heaven, whence she *deriv'd* her race; V. i. 11. 4
Up to the skies, whence first *deriv'd* it was, V. x. 3. 4
being *derived* at first From heavenly seedes VI. Pr. 3. 6
From my great Grandire Titan unto mee *Deriv'd* VII. vii. 16. 9
Of Illicon, whence she *derived* is; Am. i. 10
From mothers womb *deriv'd* by dew descent: Am. lxxiv. 6
Deriv'd from that fayre Spirit, Am. lxxiv. 11
titles vaine, *Derived* farre from famous Auncestrie: Com. Son. ii. 4
the soule, the which *derived* was, H.B. 106
Together with that third from them *derived*, H.H.L. 38
- Derives.** Whence all the world *derives* the glorious Features of
beautie, III. vi. 12. 3
- Dernly.** breaking forth at last, thus *dearnlie* plained: D. 196
a ruefull voice, that *dearnly* cride II. i. 35. 7
whyloone full *dernly* tryde, III. i. 14. 4
Dernly unto her called to abstaine III. xii. 34. 4
- Derth.** See Dearth.
- Derring do.** who in *derring-doe* were dreade, S.C. O. 65
in *derring-doe* compare With shepherds swayne S.C. D. 43
Drad for his *derring doe* and bloody deed; II. iv. 42. 3
Renowned much in armes and *derring-doe*; VI. v. 37. 4
- Derring doers.** All mightie men and dreadfull *derring-dooers*, IV. ii. 38. 3
- Desart, -s.** See Desert, -s.
- Descant.** the Mavis *descant* playes: Epith. 81
- Descend.** a tempest from the heaven *descend*, Bel.² iii. 13
from mine eyes the drizzling teares *descend*, S.C. Ja. 41
see The blessed Angels to and fro *descend* I. x. 56. 2
'Renowned kings . . . shall from thee *descend*; III. iii. 23. 2
From whence *descend* all hopelesse remedies: III. v. 34. 5
From whom I Paridell by kin *descend*: III. ix. 37. 6
downe *descend* unto the base: V. ix. 16. 7

Descend—Continued.

- Sir Artegall with that old knight Did forth *descend*, V. xii. 6. 2
Boldly she bid the Goddess downe *descend*, VII. vi. 11. 1
- Descended.** erst *descended* from the Trojan bloud. Bel.¹ v. 8
descended Downe from the mountaine Bel.² vi. 9
Descended all from Rome by linage due; Gn. 596
deep *descended* through the hollow grownd, II. viii. 20. 8
mace . . . *descended* farre From mighty kings II. x. 4. 4
In haste she from her lofty chaire *descended*, IV. iii. 50. 2
Into the Martian field adowne *descended* IV. v. 6. 8
His soule *descended* downe into the Stygian reame. IV. viii. 45. 9
with such monstrous poise adowne *descended*. V. xii. 21. 3
he was *descended* of the hous Of those old Gyants, VI. vii. 41. 5
The which *descended* with such dreadfull sway, VI. viii. 8. 4
downe to them *descended* in that carthy vew. VI. ix. 8. 9
He downe *descended*, . . . in fleshes fraile attyre, H.H.L. 136
this noble Lord . . . *Descended* to the Rivers open vewing, Proth. 166
- Descendeth.** *Descendeth* garnisht as a loved spouse. Rev. iv. 4
- Descending.** An Angell then *descending* downe from Heaven, Rev. ii. 12
birdes from aire *descending* downe on earth Rev. iii. 9
Two Angels, downe *descending* with swift flight, Ti. 625
From heaven *descending* to appease their strife, Ti. 667
down *descending*, he along would flie Mu. 46
forth *descending* to that perlous porch III. xii. 42. 6
descending backe in haste he sought If yet he were alive, VI. vi. 37. 8
- Descends.** an entrance . . . *Descends* to hell: I. v. 31. 6
even as his right hand adowne *descends*, VI. viii. 49. 2
- Descent.** farre abroad through each *descent*; Gn. 77
till that he came with steep *descent* Hub. 1260
For honor of your name and high *descent*. Ded. Son. x. 14
by *descent* from Royall lynage came I. i. 5. 3
arrogant delight Of th' high *descent* whereof he was yborne, I. vii. 10. 2
his foot could find no flore, But all a deepe *descent*, I. viii. 39. 8
Ne that approacht nigh the wyde *descent*, II. xii. 6. 8
What boots it boast thy glorious *descent*, III. ix. 33. 6
of them sprung by lineall *descent*: IV. xi. 12. 7
a daughter by *descent* Of those old Titans VII. vi. 2. 5
unto mee Deriv'd by dew *descent*; VII. vii. 16. 9
From mothers womb deriv'd by dew *descent*: Am. lxxiv. 6
first *descent* Out of their heavenly bowres, H.B. 201
- Descents.** Even thrise eleven *descents* the crowne retaynd, II. x. 45. 8
all their Ofspring, in their dew *descents*; II. x. 74. 2
Thou doest effect in destined *descents*, III. iii. 2. 6
- Describe.** carthly tong Cannot *describ*e, I. x. 55. 6
Long were it to *describe* the goodly frame, III. i. 31. 1
- Described.** *Described* by that famous Tuscan penne: IV. iii. 45. 4
Great Venus Temple is *describ'd*: IV. x. Arg.
She then . . . Him thus *describ'd*; VI. ii. 44. 6
By many signes which she *described* had, VI. ii. 45. 2
Had in his *Plaint* of kinde *describ'd* it well: VII. vii. 9. 7
- Describeth.** Rederosse knight to Britomart *Describeth* Artegall: III. ii. Arg.
- Descried.** Lest he should be *descried* by his trayne. S.C. May 281
they gan to be *descried* Of everie one, Hub. 345
they were *descried* At length Hub. 920
through the gard, which never him *descried*, Hub. 1301
not so secret, but it was *descried*, Col. 146
at length we land far off *descried*; Col. 265
those wretches which I there *descried*: Col. 675
death ensued if any him *descried*. I. v. 52. 9
sober looks her wisdom well *descried*: I. x. 34. 3
he from far *descried* Those glistening armes I. xi. 4. 7
be safe from daunger far *descried*. I. xi. 5. 4
he *descried* and shonned still his slight: II. i. 4. 8
reason, blent through passion, nought *descried*; II. iv. 7. 7
Worse is the daunger hidden then *descried*. II. xii. 35. 5
The doubtfull Mayd, seeing her selfe *descried*, III. iii. 20. 1
she, having him *descried*, Her selfe to fight adrest, III. vii. 38. 8
To save his life, ne let him be *descried*. III. x. 50. 8
th' one of them he perfectly *descried* To be Sir Scudamour, IV. i. 39. 1
Sent forth their Squire to have them both *descried*, IV. iv. 2. 8
In quoynt disguise, full hard to be *descried*: IV. iv. 39. 3
soone as them approaching he *descried*, IV. vi. 2. 7
thy plaine *descried* To be the same IV. vi. 9. 4
he plaine *descried* That peerelesse paterne IV. vi. 24. 4
Him seeking evermore, yet no where him *descried*. IV. viii. 18. 9
Ne ever from the day the night *descried*, IV. xi. 4. 8
he plainly then *descried* To be a troupe of women, V. iv. 21. 7
by the watchman were *descried* streight; V. iv. 36. 2
ere him she plaine *descried*, V. vi. 8. 3
A tall young man, . . . as well he him *descried*, VI. ii. 3. 8
As well may be in Calidore *descried*, VI. iii. 2. 3
By certaine signes he plainly him *descried* VI. iii. 47. 4
kept aloofe for dread to be *descried*, VI. vii. 3. 3
For dread of them unware to be *descried*, VI. x. 11. 2
- Describe.** How shall frayle pen *describe* her heavenly face. II. iii. 25. 8
this mothers joy *describe*; VI. xii. 21. 4
- Descry.** See Scried.
- Such would *descry* his lewd conditions; Hub. 796
so wise . . . As to *descry* the crafty cunning trayne, I. vii. 1. 2
all so soyl'd that none could him *descry*: II. iv. 37. 7
A darkesome way, which no man could *descry*, II. vii. 20. 7
'Lo! I the land *descry*; II. xii. 10. 8
by the checked wave they did *descry* It plaine, II. xii. 18. 7
shortly gan *descry* The land II. xii. 34. 3
when her wayes he could no more *descry*, III. iv. 53. 1
she did *descry* A litle smoke, III. vii. 5. 1
Expecting . . . when some foe she might *descry*. III. xii. 1. 9
Did *descry* His fickle mind IV. i. 32. 4
So blind is lust false colours to *descry*. IV. ii. 11. 5
She through his late disguizement could him not *descry*! IV. v. 29. 9

Descry—Continued.

these, which I descry, IV. xi. 53. 4
 further right by tokens to descrye, V. iii. 32. 5
 who he was unneath was to descry; V. iv. 22. 6
 To weete if shipping readie he mote there descrye, V. xii. 3. 9
 one might descrye The bloude gore V. xii. 30. 8
 He could no path nor tract of foot descrye, VI. iv. 24. 6
 O what an easie thing is to descrye The gentle bloud, VI. v. 1. 1
 In lieu whereof he would to him descrye Great treason VI. vii. 12. 3
 that none Mote them descrye, VI. x. 41. 4
 That could not any creature well descrye; VII. vii. 5. 7
 Most goodly temperature ye may descrye; Am. xiii. 4
 I doe at length descrye the happy shore, Am. lxiii. 5
Desert. We deeme of Death as doome of ill desert; S.C. N. 184
 everie where through excellent desert, Ti. 343
 When ye doo heare me in that desert place D. 508
 Wearie your selves in wandring desert wayes, D. 534
 made me in that desert chose to dwell, Col. 91
 For high desert, advaunst to that degree, Col. 527
 Ay wont in desert darknes to remaine, I. i. 16. 8
 Then brought she me into this desert waste, I. ii. 42. 6
 By dew desert of noble chevalree, I. xii. 20. 8
 without desert of gentle deed And noble worth, II. iii. 10. 6
 T' adorne thy forme according thy desert, II. iv. 26. 2
 nought but desert wilderness shewed all around, II. vii. 2. 9
 That here in desert hast thine habitaunce, II. vii. 7. 2
 dye with honour and desert of fame; II. viii. 44. 5
 fog over-spredd With his dull vapour all that desert, II. xii. 34. 6
 to all high desert and honour doth aspire, III. v. 1. 9
 so disloyally Deeme of her high desert, III. v. 45. 7
 She grew familiare in that desert place, III. vii. 15. 5
 To leave that desert mansion, III. vii. 18. 2
 Lesse she thee lov'd then was thy just desert, III. xi. 36. 8
 for your desert Good lucke presents you with yond lovely
 mayd, IV. i. 32. 7
 What vengeance due can equall thy desert, IV. i. 52. 3
 seemed some blacksmith dwelt in that desert ground, IV. v. 33. 9
 as through a desert wyld We travelled, IV. vi. 36. 1
 Backe to that desert forrest they rettyred, IV. vi. 47. 1
 The Gate of Good Desert, IV. x. 16. 2
 The meede of his desert for that despight, VI. ii. 45. 8
 though he were still in this desert wood, VI. v. 2. 2
 Amongst wilde beastes in desert forrests bred, VI. v. 29. 7
 Deliver from the doome of my desert, VI. viii. 19. 6
 thee, O Jove! no equal Judge I deeme Of my desert, VII. vi. 35. 2
 But not to deeme of her desert aspyre, Am. lxxiv. 8
Deserts. Through due deserts snd comely carriage, Hub. 777
 none of all their due deserts resoundeth, Col. 463
 she . . . In wilderness and wastfull deserts strayd, I. iii. 3. 4
 Long she thus traveled through deserts wyde, I. iii. 10. 1
 not regard dew right and just deserts? II. ii. 29. 7
 Thre hundred pledges for my good desartes, III. vii. 55. 4
 In salvage forrests and in deserts wide IV. vii. 2. 6
 oft their lewdnes blotteth good deserts with blame, V. iii. 38. 9
 of malice, without her desarts, VI. v. 33. 7
 In these wyld deserts where she now abode, VI. viii. 35. 1
 by right deserts, t' attaine, Unto the type of true Nobility; Com. Son. ii. 1
Deserve. doth deserve to have small faults remitted, Gn. 474
 Good garments for their service should deserve; Hub. 468
 should not deserve to weare A garment better Hub. 473
 land and sea my Cynthia doth deserve Col. 262
 I of gentle Mayds should ill deserve! Col. 465
 if I all should praise as they deserve, Col. 578
 Ne did it then deserve a name to have, II. x. 6. 1
 ever doe that mote deserve blame; III. ii. 10. 3
 Thy life she gave, thy life she doth deserve; III. v. 46. 8
 Did aske me, how I could her love deserve, III. vii. 53. 8
 that could deserve No spot of blame, IV. i. 4. 7
 she most fit his service doth deserve, IV. v. 1. 8
 readie to deserve what grace I found, V. v. 42. 5
 He wold, by all good means he might, deserve such grace, V. v. 55. 9
 To punish those that doe deserve the same; VI. i. 26. 5
 praise likewise deserve good thewes VI. ii. 2. 9
 mayest them make it better to deserve, H.L. 166
Deserved. See Well-deserved.
 'What have I, wretch, deserv'd, Gn. 329
 If none should yeeld him his deserv'd meed, T.M. 453
 for your worthinesse . . . have your deserved place Ded. Son. xi. 2
 So brought unto his Lord as his deserv'd pray, I. viii. 25. 9
 Not with so good success as shee deserv'd; II. x. 55. 2
 The dreadful Fish that hath deserv'd the name Of Death, II. xii. 24. 1
 Right well deserved, as his duefull meed, Her love, IV. i. 6. 3
 Deserved for their perils recompense, IV. v. 23. 4
 For his deare sake, that ill deserv'd that plight: IV. xii. 19. 5
 place deserved with the Gods on hy, V. ii. 1. 7
 Marinell that day deserv'd beat, V. iii. 7. 8
 never did her ill, ne once deserv'd blame, V. viii. 22. 9
 speake so ill of him that well deserv'd, V. xii. 43. 2
 never so deserved to endite, VI. xii. 41. 7
 Doing him die that never it deserv'd, H.H.L. 160
Deserver. See Not-deserver.
Deserves. As shee deserves that wrought so deadly spight, S.C. Jun. 101
 Who but thy selfe deserves sike Poesets prayse? S.C. N. 23
 Deserves to taste his follies fruit, repented payne, II. v. 24. 9
 'Another Grace she well deserves to be, VI. x. 27. 1
 thanks to him, that it deserves, behight; Com. Son. ii. 12
Deservest. thy due meede that thou deservest best, Gn. 60
Deserving. men of good deserving Hub. 369
 Deserving never here to be forgot, T. 438
 his owne guiltie mind, deserving death, I. ix. 38. 6

Design. seemd some perils tumlt to desine, IV. iii. 37. 7
 To their desaigne to make the easier way, V. viii. 25. 2
Designed. The arrow to his deadly marke desyndc, IV. vii. 30. 4
 launching by deceiv'd him of that he desynd, VI. vii. 10. 9
 letters . . . With which that happy name was first desynd, Am. lxxiv. 2
Designing. By outward shew her inward sence desining; V. vii. 8. 3
Designment. *Gainst which the second troupe designment
 makes; II. xi. 10. 2
Designs. trayterous desynes Gainst loiall Princes, V. ix. 42. 2
Desine, Desining. See Design, etc.
Desire. See Praise-desire.
 With vayne desire and hope to be enrich; S.C. S. 75
 Respite till morrow t' answer he desire; Hub. 326
 all the happinesse that heart desire, Hub. 609
 like desire and praise of noble fame, Hub. 769
 Desire of honor or brave thought of armes Hub. 825
 kinde wise desire, Hub. 830
 Have both desire of worthie deeds forlorne, T.M. 437
 loath this drosse of sinfull worlds desire! Ti. 686
 to subject his desire To loathsome sloth, Mut. 35
 To the gay gardins his unstaide desire Him wholly caried, Mut. 161
 Why then should I desire here to remaine! D. 277
 His lifes desire, and his deare loves delight, As. 54
 prick him forth with proud desire of praise, As. 86
 like himselfe desire for to heget: Col. 864
 their desire is base, and doth not merit The name of love, Col. 891
 To like desire of honor may ye raise, Ded. Son. x. 11
 if of . . . homebredd evil ye desire to heare, I. i. 31. 2
 if ought higher were than that, did it desire, I. ix. 11. 9
 there he held Her captive to his sensuall desyre, I. vi. 23. 2
 rather death desire then such despight, I. vii. 49. 6
 he himselfe with greedie great desyre Into the Castle entred, I. viii. 29. 3
 I will revele what ye so much desire, I. ix. 8. 8
 With fresh desire his voyage to pursue; I. ix. 18. 4
 O! never, Sir, desire to try his guilefull traine, I. ix. 31. 9
 desire To draw thy dayes forth, I. ix. 46. 1
 bad him choose what death he would desire; I. ix. 50. 8
 To shew it to this knight, according his desire, I. x. 50. 9
 gan him desyre Of her adventure myndfull for to bee, I. x. 68. 7
 Death better were; death did he oft desire, I. xi. 28. 4
 henceforth desyre To see faire heavens face, II. i. 17. 3
 to melt in pleasures whott desyre, II. i. 58. 3
 broke his wanton darts, and quenched bace desyre, II. iii. 23. 9
 His wandring thought in deepe desire does steepe, II. v. 34. 2
 Guyon is of immodest Merth Led into loose desyre; II. vi. Arg.
 forth launched quickly as she did desire, II. vi. 20. 4
 Might not revive desire of knightly exercise, II. vi. 25. 9
 fairly tempring, fond desire subdewd, II. vi. 26. 9
 feede his eye And covetous desire II. vii. 4. 6
 the matter of his huge desire And pompous pride, II. vii. 17. 6
 That was Ambition, rash desire to sty, II. vii. 46. 8
 wrathfull hand wrought not her owne desire? II. viii. 15. 5
 infinite desire into your spirite poure, II. ix. 3. 9
 losse of thousand lives, to die at her desire, II. ix. 5. 9
 My whole desire hath bene . . . To serve that Queene II. ix. 7. 3
 gently answered, They entrance did desire, II. ix. 11. 9
 Through great desire of glory and of fame; II. ix. 38. 7
 gladly granted their desire, II. ix. 60. 9
 did apply Their mindes to prayse and chevalrous desyre: II. x. 22. 6
 naturall desire of countries state, II. x. 77. 2
 shortly brent into extreme desyre, III. i. 47. 8
 in each gentle hart desire of honor breeds, III. i. 49. 9
 Such love is hate, and such desire is shame, III. i. 50. 5
 all atonce discovered her desire III. i. 53. 1
 Till she mote winne fit time for her desire; III. i. 56. 2
 Can have no ende nor hope of my desire, III. ii. 44. 2
 To compas thy desire, and find that loved knight, III. ii. 46. 9
 great desire Of warlike armes III. iii. 57. 2
 It stirreth up to sensuall desire, III. v. 1. 6
 Desire No service but thy safety and ayd; III. v. 36. 3
 beareth fruit of honour and all chast desyre, III. v. 52. 9
 All that to come into the world desire: III. vi. 32. 2
 ye first desire to learne What end III. vi. 54. 1
 unto her to utter his desire; III. vii. 16. 4
 Whom she did meane to make the thrall of her desire, III. vii. 37. 9
 all that might not slake her sensuall desyre: III. vii. 49. 9
 dore Was shut to all which lodging did desyre: III. viii. 52. 8
 Shewing desire her inward flame to slake, III. ix. 31. 4
 I would to heare desyre What to Aeneas tell; III. ix. 40. 6
 The God of his desire, the joy of misers blinde, III. x. 15. 9
 With greedy will and envious desire, III. xi. 26. 3
 Whens dearely she with death bought her desire, III. xi. 33. 5
 him beside marcht amorous Desyre, III. xii. 9. 1
 I whose chiefe desire is love and friendly aid . . . to nourish IV. i. 46. 3
 Ate soone discovering his desire, IV. ii. 11. 6
 O! why doe wretched men so much desire, IV. iii. 1. 1
 Therewith to bind lascivious desire, IV. v. 4. 7
 That needed much her weak age to desire, IV. v. 39. 8
 his felonous intent Returning disappointed his desire, IV. vi. 11. 7
 No longer space thereto he did desire, IV. vi. 43. 8
 She in my stead supplide his bestiall desire, IV. vii. 19. 9
 he greatly did desire To know what Virgin IV. viii. 22. 1
 of strength and beantie his desire Was spoyle to make, IV. viii. 48. 6
 her new love, the hope of her desire, IV. ix. 13. 9
 all burning with a fresh desire, IV. ix. 29. 1
 whose great desire He glad to satisfie, IV. ix. 41. 3
 since ye so desire, IV. x. 3. 5
 on chast vertue grounded their desire, IV. x. 26. 6
 frankly there their loves desire possesse; IV. x. 28. 6
 To bath in joy and amorous desire, IV. x. 38. 7

Desire—Continued.

where thou doest draw them with *desire*. IV. x. 46. 6
 to enquire What thing so many nations met did there *desire*. V. ii. 29. 9
 he Talus to them sent true for to *desire*. V. ii. 52. 9
 he gently did *desyre* To stay her stroks, V. v. 16. 5
 For great *desire* that Monster to assay, V. xi. 21. 2
 Unto her ran with greedie great *desyre*, V. xi. 61. 2
 impotent *desire* of men to raine! V. xii. 1. 2
desire him that he would Vouchsafe VI. i. 29. 5
 the high *desire* which in you doth aspire, VI. ii. 34. 4
 'My liefie, my lifes *desire*, VI. v. 23. 5
 Subdue *desire*, and bridle loose delight; VI. vi. 14. 6
 The noble childe, preventing his *desire*, VI. vii. 15. 7
 He staide his hand according her *desire*, VI. viii. 18. 1
 Ne could with seeing satisfie his great *desire*. VI. viii. 27. 9
 When pride of youth forth pricked my *desire*, VI. ix. 24. 2
 to insinuate his harts *desire*, VI. ix. 27. 2
 for great *desire* Rent up her brest, VI. xii. 19. 3
 If that her might were match to her *desire*. VII. i. 21. 5
 No way he found to compass his *desire*, VII. vi. 43. 1
 learned minds inflamth with *desire* Of heavenly things: VII. vii. 2. 5
 Had in him kindled youthful fresh *desire*, VII. vii. 11. 7
 thy decay thou seekst by thy *desire*; VII. vii. 59. 3
 Rudely thou wrongest my deare harts *desire*, Am. v. 1
 new *desire* that shall endure for ever: Am. vi. 9
 Burning in flames of pure and chast *desyre*: Am. xxii. 12
 Th' impurtune suit of my *desire* to shonne: Am. xxiii. 6
 dissolv'd through my so hot *desyre*, Am. xxx. 3
 Not fyre: for she doth friese with faint *desire*. Am. lv. 8
 Her harts *desire* with most contentment please. Am. lxxii. 12
 Ne one light glance of sensuall *desyre* Am. lxxxiii. 3
 with *desyre* Lifted aloft, H.L. 67
 Therefore in choice of love he doth *desyre* H.L. 110
 Such fancies feele no love, but loose *desyre*. H.L. 175
 fyre Which kindleth love in generous *desyre*, H.L. 187
 nought may quench his infinite *desyre*, H.L. 202
 the wished scope Of my *desire*, H.L. 297
 Thou in me kindest much more great *desyre*, H.B. 5
 Thence to the soule darts amorous *desyre*, H.B. 60
 ye that wont with greedy vaine *desire* H.H.L. 15
 ravisht with devouring great *desire* Of his deare selfe, H.H.L. 268
 Thenceforth all worlds *desire* will in thee dye, H.H.L. 274
 Transported with celestiall *desyre* Of those faire formes, H.H.B. 18
 Their joy, their comfort, their *desire*, their gainne, H.H.B. 271
 pompe to which proud minds aspyre and so much *desyre*, H.H.B. 278

Desired. Shrines made of the metall most *desired*, Ti. 411
 "I goe, and long *desired* have to goe, D. 281
 I him *desirde* To turne aside unto my Cabinet, D. 556
 it *desir'd* at timely houres to heare, Col. 362
desird Of all the fairest Maides to have the vew. Ded.Son.xvii.3
 courage haught *Desyrd* of forreine fomen to be knowne, I. vi. 29. 6
 he *desirde* to end his wretched dayes: I. x. 21. 8
 To hinder soule from her *desired* rest, II. i. 48. 2
 ever her *desired* to depart. II. vi. 26. 7
 his disciples both *desyrd* to bee; II. ix. 54. 8
 reffe from men the worldes *desired* vew, III. ii. 28. 3
 to possesse the purpose they *desir'd*: III. iii. 51. 7
 So from the wearie spirit thou doest drive *Desired* rest, III. iv. 57. 9
 she *desyrd* th' abridgement of her fate, III. viii. 2. 3
 soft knocking entrance he *desyrd*. III. ix. 10. 1
 seeiog still the more *desir'd* to see, III. ix. 24. 2
 With sober words, that snuffrance *desired*, IV. i. 54. 4
 First he *desir'd* their cause of strite to see: IV. ii. 22. 1
 instantly *desired* T' asswage his wrath, IV. ix. 35. 3
 When good was onely for it selfe *desyred*, V. Pr. 3. 6
 many Lords have her to wife *desired*, V. ii. 10. 3
 'The wretched mayd, that earst *desir'd* to die, V. iv. 11. 1
 Talus *desir'd* that he might have prepared The way V. vi. 38. 4
 greatly it *desir'd* of her to learne, V. ix. 7. 3
 Nigh to the place which ye *desir'd* to see: V. ix. 20. 5
 Him oft *desired* home with her to wend, VI. iv. 39. 6
 for pleasure might *Desired* he, VI. x. 8. 6
 her alone he for his part *desired* VI. xi. 4. 3
 since that life is more then death *desyred*, Am. vii. 9
 a byrd, that in ones hand doth spy *Desired* food, Am. lxxiii. 6
 In dreadfull darknesse lend *desired* light; Epith. 412
Desires. My sad *desires*, rest therefore moderate; Ro. vii. 12
 Impatient of pleasures faint *desires*, Ro. xxiii. 6
 A dolefull case *desires* a dolefull song, T.M. 541
 Rather *desires* to be forgotten quight, D. 89
 graunt his boone that most *desires* to dye. D. 357
 Hobbin *desires*, thou maist it not forsake;— Col. 50
 Duessa Inveigled him to follow her *desires* unmeete. I. vii. 50. 9
 In chaines of lust and lewde *desyres* ybound, II. i. 54. 3
 swimming deepe in sensuall *desyres*; III. i. 39. 8
 So th' other did mens rash *desires* apall, III. i. 46. 4
 chaste *desires* do nourish in your mind, III. i. 49. 2
 therewith their keene *desires* were whctt. III. x. 34. 9
 stirred up with different *desires*, V. iv. 4. 4
 let what ever he *desires* be him denide. V. v. 50. 9
 In chast *desires*, on heavenly beauty bound. Am. viii. 8

Desiring. See **Blood-desiring.**
 Disdainig life, *desiring* leave to dye, I. x. 22. 8
 with revenge *desyring* soone to dye, II. viii. 47. 2
Desiring of his Amoret to heare IV. vi. 34. 3

Desirous. She no lesse glad then he *desirous* was II. vi. 37. 1
 The rest hidd underneath him more *desirous* made. II. xii. 66. 9
desirous th' end of all their dayes To know, IV. ii. 47. 1
Desirous both to have the battell donne; IV. iii. 36. 6
desirous t' understand Tydings IV. viii. 62. 8

Desirous—Continued.

'Being *desirous* deedes of armes to try, V. iv. 29. 1
desirous rather to rest mute, V. vi. 20. 3
desirous of the offred meed: VI. vii. 5. 6

Desks. rohd the Chancell, and the *deskes* downe threw, VI. xii. 25. 2

Desolate. Of us, thy daughters, dolefull *desolate*. T.M. 60
 The Lyon would not leave her *desolate*, I. iii. 9. 1
 The wyld woodgods find the virgin, doolfull, *desolate*, I. vi. 9. 2
 'Thenceforth me *desolate* he quite forsooke, I. vil. 60. 1
 To aide a virgin *desolate*, fore-donne; I. x. 60. 4
 Island was all *desolate*, II. x. 5. 8
 'But since this Ladie is all *desolate*, VI. ii. 38. 1
 Whom she beholding, now all *desolate*, VI. x. 34. 8
 here to see all *desolate* and wast, VI. xi. 32. 7
 a ship, of succour *desolate*, Doth suffer wreck Am. lvi. 11
 wandring here and there all *desolate*, Am. lxxxviii. 7

Desolation. saw his sudden *desolation*, V. ii. 51. 2

Despair. now unto *despaire* I gin to growe, Hub. 79
 (*despeyre* makes cowards stout,) As. 117
 she Is from her knight divorced in *despayre*, I. iii. 2. 8
 If then it find not helpe, and breeds *despaire*: I. vii. 41. 6
 'Despaire breeds not' 'where faith is staid,' I. vii. 41. 7
 Death and *despeyre* did many thereof sup, I. ix. 14. 3
 Sir Trevisan flies from *Despeyre*, I. ix. Arg. 1
 A man of hell that calls himselfe *Despayre*: I. ix. 28. 5
 To drive him to *despaire*, and quite to qualle, I. ix. 49. 5
 Why shouldst thou then *despeire*, that chosen art? I. ix. 53. 5
 yassall of dread and *despayre*, II. iii. 7. 4
 'O daughter deare!' (said she) '*despeire* no whit; III. i. 35. 6
despeyre she from her flong. III. iv. 41. 9
 sorrow and *despeyre* without alegeuance! III. v. 42. 9
 deedes of armes had ever in *despaire*, III. viii. 11. 7
 His expectation to *despaire* did turne, III. xii. 45. 4
 Spending his daies in dolour and *despaire*, IV. vii. 43. 2
 all dismayd through merellesse *despaire* IV. viii. 51. 7
 Else should afflicted wights oftimes *despeire*: V. iii. 1. 5
 Through dolorous *despaire* which she conceyved, V. iv. 10. 2
 This squalid weede, the patterne of *despaire*, V. iv. 34. 6
 thus thy better dayes are drowned In sad *despaire*, V. v. 36. 6
 Vet doe I not of better times *despeyre*; V. v. 38. 7
 They drive his wife Adicia to *despaire*. V. viii. Arg. 1
 In saving him from daungerous *despaire* V. xi. 48. 4
 he through lives *despeire* Untimely dyde, VI. ii. 28. 3
 sad *despaire* away did cast. VI. v. 21. 9

Despaired. when of his departure she *despayrd*, II. x. 30. 8
 High God, whose goodnesse he *despaired* quight, V. ii. 18. 8
 In that deepe horror of *despeired* hell, H.H.L. 150

Despairfull. them driven hath to this *despairefull* drift. H. xii. 8. 9

Despairing. None els to death this man *despayring* drive I. ix. 38. 5
 So daunted was in his *despeyring* mood, V. iii. 26. 8

Despairs. To cate thy heart through comfortlesse *despairs*; Hub. 904

Despeire, Despeyre, -d, etc. See **Despair, Despaired, etc.**

Desperate. Am like for *desperate* doole to dye, S.C. F. 155
 It was a *desperate* shot. S.C. Au. 100
 Dismayd with so *desperate* deadly wound, I. viii. 11. 1
 all *desperate*, as loathing light, II. viii. 47. 1
 His sinfull sowle with *desperate* disdainne III. v. 23. 8
 He knockt his brest with *desperate* intent, III. vii. 20. 3
 in *desperate* distresse, III. vii. 25. 8
 attaine My Ladies love in such a *desperate* case, III. vii. 60. 7
 All *desperate* of his fore-damned spright, III. x. 56. 8
 Twixt dolour and despight halfe *desperate*, III. xii. 43. or. 3
 Ne *desperate* of glorious victorie; IV. iii. 25. 2
 Then death it selfe more dread and *desperate*: IV. viii. 1. 4
 almost dead and *desperate* Through her late hurts. IV. viii. 19. 7
 Bull, whose cruell hornes doe threat *Desperate* daunger, VI. vii. 47. 3

Despetto. The first of them by name was calld *Despetto*, VI. v. 13. 6
 stout *Despetto* in his greater pryde Did front him, VI. v. 20. 7

Despight, -ful. See **Despite, -ful.**

Despise. the foule, that doth the light *dispise*, Bel.2 vii. 13
dispise The noble Lion after his lives end, Ro. xiv. 5
 I hereby I learned have not to *despise* I. an. v. 13
 The better please, the worse *despise*; S.C. Env. 12
 he through pride and fatnes gan *despise* Their meannesse; Hub. 680
Despise the brood of blessed Sapience. T.M. 72
despise The precious store of this celestiall riches? T.M. 146
 we silly Maides, whom they *dispise* T.M. 339
 How ever yet they mee *despise* and spight, T.M. 523
 As he that did all daunger quite *despise*, Mui. 390
 would him advise The angry heastes not rashly to *despise*, I. vi. 25. 5
 none did others safety *despise*, I. ix. 1. 5
 offred hope of comfort did *despise*: II. i. 15. 3
 if that carelesse hevens, (quoth she) '*despise* II. i. 36. 1
 As to *despise* so courteous seeming part II. vi. 26. 4
 (So Love the dread of daunger doth *despise*) II. vi. 46. 2
 That noble heart as great dishonour doth *despise*. II. vii. 12. 9
 Such superfluities they would *despise*, II. vii. 15. 5
 His daughter gan *despise* his drooping day, II. x. 30. 4
 threatening to devoure all that his powre *despise*. II. xii. 21. 9
 Acrasia will slip away, and all our drift *despise*. H. xii. 69. 9
 great rehuke it is love to *despise*, III. i. 55. 3
 Strokes, wounds, wards, weapons, all they did *despise*, IV. iii. 36. 3
 Which scornfull offer Blandamour gan soone *despise*; IV. iv. 8. 9
 in your minde wont to *despise* them all.' IV. v. 28. 9
 The grace of his Creator doth *despise*, IV. viii. 15. 8
 Not to *despise* that dame which lov'd him liefie, IV. ix. 15. 4
 (ah! who would her *despise*?) IV. xi. 5. 2
 With which he dares our offers thus *despise*: V. v. 48. 6
 rather then she kindness would *despise*, V. vi. 20. 6
 The salvage nation doth all dread *despise*, VI. i. 6. 6

Despise—Continued.

now gines to despise The good Sir Bruin VI. iv. 33. 5
 even the Prince his baseness did despise; VI. vi. 32. 4
 the more she did all love despise, VI. vii. 30. 3
 wreake him selfe on them that him despise, VI. viii. 25. 4
 doth despise the dainties of the towne, VI. ix. 7. 5
 His layes, his loves, his looks, she did them all despise, VI. ix. 35. 9
 Calidore did not despise him quight, VI. x. 37. 6
 him, whose life, though ye despise, Am. xxxvi. 11
 him that doeth thy lovely heasts despise, H.L. 160
Despised. Are now despisd, and made a laughing game, T.M. 204
 To see that vertue should despised bee T.E. 450
 wander up and downe despyd of all; Col. 728
 he despisd to tread in dew degree, II. iii. 46. 7
 Her dalliance he despisd, II. vi. 21. 9
 As one that loathed life, and yet despyd to dye, II. viii. 50. 9
 them despised all; for all was in her powre, III. iv. 18. 9
 she both offers and the offerer Despyde, III. viii. 38. 9
 take to his new love, and leave her old despyd, III. x. 8. 9
 His sorrowes cause, to be of her despisd: IV. viii. 12. 4
 eke that age despyd nicenesse vaine, IV. viii. 27. 5
 Despid sad troden downe of all that over-ran, IV. viii. 32. 9
 Marinell, Who her despyd IV. xi. 6. 2
 That had despise so chaste and faire a dame, IV. xii. 16. 7
 he his lookes despised, and his hoast dispraised, VI. viii. 26. 9
Despiseth. True love despiseth shame, V. i. 27. 9
 she them all despiseth for great pride, V. ii. 10. 4
Despite. See Self-despite.
 In great despight (*despite*²) he dide, Pet. v. 11
 dead himselfe he wisheth for despight, Fan. x. 13
 the pensive boy, halfe in despight, Arose, S.C. Ja. 76
 the East with tyrannous despight Gn. 43
 wrapt his scalie thoughts with fell despight, Gn. 255
 backbite Anies good name for envie or despight: IHub. 720
 Hath stirred up so mischievous despight? T.M. 46
 In despight of his Creator Ti. 537
 Stir'd up through wrathfull Nemesis despight, Mu. 2
 'Why doo I longer live in lifes despight, D. 442
 doo not dye then in despight of death; D. 443
 wondrous wroth, for that so foule despight, Col. 148
 He is repayd with scorne and foule despight, Col. 905
 He thought have slaine her in his fierce despight; I. i. 50. 3
 And wast his inward gall with deepe despight, I. ii. 6. 4
 many mischiefes follow cruell Wrath: Bitter despight, I. iv. 35. 4
 No knight, but treachour full of false despight I. iv. 41. 5
 quench the flame of furious despight, I. v. 14. 5
 rather death desire then such despight, I. vii. 49. 6
 'To doe her die,' (quoth Una) 'were despight, I. viii. 45. 9
 yeeldes his caytive neck to victours most despight, I. ix. 11. 9
 To be avenged of so great despight; I. xi. 17. 6
 The beast, impatient . . . of so fierce and forcible despight, I. xi. 25. 7
 For grieft thereof and divelish despight, I. xi. 44. 1
 if he live that hath you doen despight, II. i. 14. 7
 Death were too litle paine for such a fowle despight, II. i. 17. 9
 bound by them to live in lives despight: II. i. 36. 4
 herselfe, in great despight, She groveling threw to ground, II. i. 45. 8
 Her hellish bronnd hath kindled with despight, II. ii. 29. 3
 till he avenged bee Of that despight, II. iii. 12. 8
 mote him honour win to wreak so foule despight, II. iii. 13. 9
 In fowle reproch, and termes of vile despight, II. iv. 6. 2
 Occasion; the roote of all wrath and despight, II. iv. 10. 9
 more for ranck despight then for great paine, II. iv. 15. 7
 What great despight doth fortune to thee beare, II. iv. 25. 7
 fraught with fowle despight, II. iv. 29. 1
 that vengeable despight To punish: II. iv. 30. 3
 In poyson and in blood of malice and despight, II. iv. 38. 9
 The sonnes of old Acrates and Despight; II. iv. 41. 6
 Headed with yre and vengeable despight, II. iv. 46. 2
 weetlesse eke of lately wrought despight, II. v. 36. 6
 He then uprose, infamd with fell despight, II. v. 37. 8
 with envious despight His prowde presumed force increased, II. vi. 30. 2
 Ready to drowne him selfe for fell despight: II. vi. 43. 5
 Cruell Revenge, and rancorous Despight, II. vii. 22. 2
 ally the storme of your despight, II. viii. 27. 5
 His honour staines with rancour and despight, II. viii. 29. 8
 in despight of life for death doe call, II. viii. 52. 4
 every loup fast loekt, as fearing foes despight, II. ix. 10. 9
 Shee triumphed on death, in enemies despight, II. x. 56. 9
 yet the vanquished had no despight, III. i. 13. 7
 That death me biefer were then such despight, III. i. 24. 4
 with felonous despight And fell intent, III. i. 65. 3
 Love and despight atonce her courage kindled hath, III. iv. 12. 9
 thy voyage rashly make . . . in my despight, III. iv. 14. 6
 She, she it is, that hath me done despight, III. iv. 69. 7
 cast t' avenge him of that fowle despight III. v. 15. 3
 Vile rancour their rude harts had filld with such despight, III. v. 16. 9
 With so fell force, and villenous despight, III. v. 19. 2
 with villenous despight To blott her honour, III. v. 45. 4
 Yet no'te she find redresse for such despight: III. vi. 40. 7
 to avenge his divelish despight, III. vii. 28. 7
 For great despight of that unwanted hand, III. vii. 36. 4
 The quarry throwes to ground with fell despight, III. vii. 39. 5
 The rest she fyr'd, for sport, or for despight: III. x. 12. 6
 drowned nye Twixt inward doole and felonous despight: III. x. 17. 6
 Grieft, and despight, and gealosy, and scorne, III. x. 55. 5
 'This is' . . . 'the dolorous despight, III. xi. 23. 5
 for despight That thou bewray'dst his mothers wantonnesse, III. xi. 36. 3
 th' one Despight, The other . . . Cruelty III. xii. 19. 2
 he thought, for villenous despight, III. xii. 32. 6
 Twixt dolour and despight halfe desperate, III. xii. 43. or. 3

Despight—Continued.

He now unable was to wreake his old despight, IV. i. 39. 9
 for passing great despight, Staid not to answer; IV. i. 62. 1
 Whose Lord hath done my love this foule despight? IV. i. 62. 8
 with termes of foule despight, IV. ii. 3. 3
 They stemme eeh other with so fell despight, IV. ii. 16. 4
 with which despight He all enrag'd IV. iii. 10. 7
 rather stir'd to vengeance and despight, IV. iii. 14. 4
 in revengement of his owne despight; IV. iv. 35. 3
 woxe nigh mad for very harts despight, IV. v. 27. 2
 On whom I waite to wreake that foule despight, IV. vi. 5. 8
 swell in every inner part For fell despight, IV. vi. 7. 5
 With fell despight her cruell arrowes tynde IV. vii. 30. 7
 on him selfe to wreake his follies owne despight, IV. vii. 39. 9
 she was stuff with rancour and despight IV. viii. 24. 3
 all full of fell despight, IV. ix. 20. 3
 old despight which now forth newly brake IV. ix. 26. 3
 hatred, murther, treason, and despight, IV. x. 20. 6
 bit his lip for felonous despight, IV. x. 33. 8
 most free from fowle despight, IV. xi. 18. 8
 shall in despight Beare for his penance V. i. 26. 7
 It bit the earth for very fell despight, V. ii. 18. 6
 as the death he hated such despight, V. iii. 31. 8
 I rather chose to die in lives despight, V. iii. 32. 8
 never had she suffred such despight: V. iv. 43. 4
 shun the dred despight Of her fierce wrath, V. v. 16. 1
 Yet he it tooke in his owne selves despight, V. v. 23. 6
 For very fell despight which she conceived, V. v. 47. 3
 kicks, and squalls, and shrieks for fell despight; V. vi. 14. 5
 for despight The glauncing sparkles through her bever glared, V. vi. 38. 6
 proud Radigund, with fell despight, V. vii. 32. 1
 Her heart gan grudge for very deepe despight V. vii. 37. 8
 with most fell despight and deadly hate V. viii. 18. 3
 sending to the Souldan in despight A bold defyancc, V. viii. 27. 7
 All flaming with revenge and furious despight, V. viii. 46. 9
 To keepe out guyle, and malice, and despight, V. ix. 22. 7
 ryven quight Out of their breasts with furious despight: V. x. 32. 5
 yeeld to his despight; V. xi. 5. 7
 He brayd aloud for very fell despight; V. xi. 8. 2
 Made kill her selfe for very hearts despight V. xi. 25. 4
 forst her turme againe in her despight To save her selfe, V. xi. 26. 7
 proud despight of his selfe-pleasing mynd, VI. i. 15. 2
 executes her wicked will with worse despight, VI. i. 15. 9
 oft recule to shunne his sharpe despight: VI. i. 20. 4
 both infamd with furious despight; VI. i. 36. 5
 I may avenge him of so foule despight? VI. ii. 42. 6
 The meede of his desert for that despight, VI. ii. 45. 8
 in despight to be so fowle abused VI. iii. 33. 4
 for more despight, He laught, VI. iii. 34. 3
 one that wrought him fowle despight, VI. iii. 40. 5
 greedy to avenge that vile despight, VI. iii. 45. 7
 him avenge of that so villenous despight, VI. iv. 3. 9
 For fell despight to be so sorely crost; VI. iv. 40. 4
 Three mightie enemies did him most despight, VI. v. 13. 2
 Burning with inward rancour and despight, VI. v. 18. 2
 Tell me what worlds despight, or heavens yre, VI. v. 23. 7
 Wrought to Sir Calepine so foule despight; VI. vi. 17. 7
 He woxe nigh mad with wrath and fell despight, VI. vi. 24. 8
 His rancorous despight did not release, VI. vi. 43. 8
 To this attempt to wreake his hid despight, VI. vii. 12. 8
 was to him on earth the deadliest despight, VI. vii. 20. 9
 foule Infamie and fell Despight Gave evidence, VI. vii. 34. 7
 Yond Lady and her Squire with foule despight Abusede, VI. viii. 6. 3
 for fell despight Of that displeasure, VI. x. 18. 4
 for very fell despight, VI. xi. 25. 5
 made him almost mad for fell despight: VI. xii. 31. 7
 he drew him forth, even in his own despight, VI. xii. 34. 9
 Hope to escape his venemous despight, VI. xii. 41. 2
 Upon the fruitfull earth, which doth us yet despight, VII. v. 29. 9
 Then doe I more augment my foes despight: Am. xlv. 10
Despightful. when she heard, as in despightfull wise II. i. 15. 1
 Reproch despightfull, carelesse, and unkinde; III. xii. 24. 4
 inly thought of that despightfull deede IV. v. 9. 5
 with despightfull shame Revyling him, H.I.L. 151
Despightfully. To heare him threaten so despightfully, III. ix. 14. 6
 in him throwes it most despightfully: V. xii. 39. 4
Despightous. See Dispightous.
 To Jewes despightous Delivered up the Lord II. vii. 62. 5
 In your avengement and despightous rage, III. vii. 28. 6
 Against her rode, full of despightous ire, IV. vi. 11. 4
 despightous dreare And heave sway, IV. viii. 42. 5
 had wounded sore . . . in his despightous pryde: VI. ii. 40. 6
Despightously. despightously entayld Deepe in their flesh, II. vi. 29. 7
 From thence he threw him selfe despightously, III. x. 56. 7
 He saw his life powrd forth despightously; VI. iii. 51. 4
Despites. Would for it selfe redresse, and punish such despights, VI. viii. 18. 9
 How with most scornfull taunts, and fell despights, H.I.L.L. 241
Despoil. a Groome, . . . gan despoile Of puissant armes, I. x. 17. 7
 she gan her selfe despoile, III. i. 58. 6
 He wist not how him to despoile of life, III. vii. 33. 1
 Each other of loves bitter fruit despoile, III. xii. 47. or. 2
 she doth them of warlike armes despoile, V. iv. 31. 3
 thou dost of arms despoile, VI. vi. 34. 6
 lastly to despoyle of knightly banerall, VI. vi. 29. 9
Despoiled. The goodly fields . . . quite despoiled hath, T.M. 238
 when they had despogd her tire and call, I. viii. 46. 5
 Sir Guyon, . . . is by Acrates somes despogld; II. viii. Arg.
 of his armes despogled easily II. xi. 49. 7
 Least salvage heastes her person have despogld: III. x. 39. 8
 Of her dew honour was despogled quight; III. xii. 20. 4

Despoiled—Continued.

- Their girlonds rent, their howres despoyled all; IV. i. 24. 7
of their publicke praise had them despoyled, IV. ix. 36. 4
none but beasts may be of her despoyled: V. ix. 2. 5
by some other violence despoyled: VI. vii. 33. 5
Despoyled of those joyes and jolly-head, VI. xi. 32. 8
Despoyled of warlike armes and knowen shield, Am. lii. 4
Despoiling. Tristram, then despoiling that dead knight
Where he him found despoiling all VI. xii. 23. 9
Dess. Ne ever once did looke up from her desse, IV. x. 50. 3
Destined. Thou doest effect in destined descents, III. iii. 2. 6
Destinies. whiles equal destinies Did ronne about, I. vii. 43. 4
'thy destinies withstand My wratfull will, II. iii. 8. 3
Destiny. makes me wayle so hard a destenie (destinie¹) Pet. i. 14
destinie this huge Chaos turmoyling, Ro. xix. 9
Was this (ye Romanes) your hard destinie, Ro. xxiv. 9
Doo weave the direfull threds of destinie, D. 17
You, whom my hard avenging destinie Hath made judge
who can turne the stream of destinie, I. i. 51. 8
shunne the death ordaynd by destinie? I. v. 25. 4
this grace I have Me given by eternall destinie, II. iii. 45. 2
coud it tenderly . . . from dreaded destinie, II. iii. 9. 9
The hellish Harpyes, prophets of sad destinie, II. xii. 36. 9
who can shun the chance that destiny doth ordaine? III. i. 37. 9
the streight course of heavenly destinie, III. iii. 24. 3
doe by all dew meanes thy destiny fulfill, III. iii. 24. 9
Penda, fearefull of like destiny, III. iii. 37. 8
the full time, prefixt by destiny, III. iii. 40. 5
Her deare sonnes destiny to her to tell, III. iv. 25. 4
who can deceive his destiny, III. iv. 27. 1
Ne can thy irrevocable destiny bee wette, III. iv. 36. 9
Upon thee heapt a direfull destinie; III. ix. 33. 5
unto them what destinie was assynd, . . . she did not tell; IV. ii. 53. 5
Like as his mother prayd the Destinie, IV. iii. 13. 7
seemed nought but death mote be her destinie, IV. vi. 18. 9
' Ay me,' (quoth she) 'what wicked destinie!
Unwares defrauded his intended destiny: VI. viii. 8. 9
what destiny . . . Hath wrought this wicked deed: VI. xi. 29. 7
Destitute. All destitute of helpe doth headlong fall; V. ii. 8. 4
Destroy. The fatal Sisters, did for spight destroy, T.M. 16
No ravenous wolves the good mans hope destroy Col. 318
Bewraying him that did of late destroy His eldest brother; I. iv. 39. 3
greevd to thinke how foe did him destroy, I. iv. 45. 7
In case he could that monstrous beast destroy, I. xii. 41. 7
Queene Of Amazons whom Pyrrhus did destroy, II. iii. 31. 6
after Greekes did Priams realme destroy, III. ix. 36. 7
finally destroy Proud Priams towne, IV. xi. 19. 6
by force could him destroy, VI. v. 14. 3
Whom ye doe wreck, doe ruine, and destroy, Am. lvi. 14
Destroyed. Spying the tree destroyed (destroyed¹), Pet. v. 9
That Monster can be maistred or destroyed: II. iv. 10. 3
It she reduced, but himselfe destroyed quight, III. v. 41. 9
whom he had carst destroyed She weend, III. viii. 2. 8
Good Knights and Ladies true and many else destroyed, VI. i. 7. 9
Creeping behinde him still to have destroyed; VI. v. 20. 5
She had destroyed two and twenty more, VI. vii. 38. 8
them destroyed quite: VII. vi. 20. 6
Destruction. fervent eyes to his destruction bent, Gn. 296
shun'd destruction doth destruction render: Gn. 364
let destruction be the punishment, Gn. 367
If yet he were alive, or to destruction brought, VI. vi. 37. 9
sought Throughout the world, and to destruction brought, VI. xii. 13. 5
Desynd(e), Desynes. See Designed, etc.
Det(t), -er. See Debt, -or.
Detain. The crowne which Vortiger did long detain; II. x. 67. 4
gan enquire . . . The certaine cause of Artegals detainie, V. vi. 15. 7
Detained. there detained hee For looking back, Gn. 434
she by force is still fro me detained, V. xi. 54. 8
her in bondage strong Detaynd, VI. xi. 2. 5
Detains. she him still detaines in captive hold, IV. viii. 53. 7
Detest. See Detest.
Detect. Reveale to me, and all the meanes detect, Mu. 13
his tract she mote detect: III. vi. 12. 7
Like never yet did living eie detect; III. vii. 22. 7
Abhorred Murder, who, . . . did her detect, V. ix. 48. 3
Detected. For feare she should of lightnesse be detected: IV. xii. 35. 8
Determined, determined to seeke Their fortunes farre abroad, Hub. 47
Detest. the fires scorn'd furie to detest; Gn. 612
lothfull idleness he doth detest, Hub. 735
He spued up his gorge, that all did him deteast, I. iv. 21. 9
al that life preserv'd did detest; I. xi. 49. 3
all his fained kindnes did detest, III. viii. 39. 4
Detestable. That detestable sight him much amaze, I. i. 26. 1
A dangerous and detestable place, II. xii. 8. 2
Detests. she that vertue loves and vice detests, IV. xi. 51. 7
Detraction. Her name was hight Detraction, V. xii. 35. 5
with unjust detraction him did beard, VI. v. 12. 7
Deucalion. stone; Such as . . . Were throwne by Pyrrha and
Deucalione: V. Pr. 2. 7
Deucallon's. to win Deucalions daughter bright, III. xi. 42. 6
Devise. Shepherds devise she hateth as the snake, S.C. Ja. 65
to heare novells of his devise: S.C. F. 95
Say . . . if this devise Doth like you, Hub. 93
shall we varie our devise at will, Hub. 118
Unless thou canst one conjure by devise, Hub. 610
Burganet . . . wrought by wonderous devise Mu. 74
With excellent devise and wondrous slight, Mu. 330
Of gentle wit and daintie sweet devise, As. Interl. 218
The same by my Devise I undertake, II. iii. 18. 6
So fashioned a Porch with rare devise, II. xii. 54. 1

Devise—Continued.

- A worke of rare devise and wondrous wit, III. i. 34. 6
Conceiv'd a bold devise, and thus bespake: III. iii. 52. 2
read to me, by what devise or wit, IV. vii. 19. 3
Nor hart could wish for any queint devise, IV. x. 22. 8
could be fram'd by workmans rare devise; V. ix. 27. 8
kindle fyre by wonderfull devise! Am. xxx. 12
Deviseful. the devisefull matter of my song; T.M. 386
The goodly service, the devicefull sights, V. iii. 3. 2
Some Clarkes doe doubt in their devicefull art V. x. 1. 1
Devises. Fashion'd with queint devises, Hub. 673
Devises, drames, opinions unsound, II. ix. 51. 7
Devill. They boast they han the devill at commaund, S.C. S. 94
what devill had her thither brought, III. vii. 8. 2
The one a feend, the other an incarnate devill, IV. ii. 3. 9
Devilsh. he praish his devilsh arts, I. ii. 9. 4
'The devilsh hag . . . Perceiv'd my thought; I. ii. 42. 1
that devilsh yron Engin, wrought In deepest Hell, I. vii. 13. 1
Ne devilsh thoughts dismay thy constant spright: I. ix. 53. 3
For grieft thereof and devilsh despight, I. xi. 44. 1
hellish feend raysd up through devilsh science, II. xi. 39. 9
her devilsh deedes And hellish arts III. vii. 6. 7
by her devilsh arts thought to prevaille, III. vii. 21. 8
to avenge his devilsh despight, III. vii. 28. 7
With other devilsh ceremonies met: VI. viii. 45. 7
Devill's. shepherds for the Devils stedde, S.C. May 43
Devils. dread of God, that devils bindes, V. xii. 1. 3
Devise. See Devise.
All that which Aegypt whilome did devise, Ro. xxix. 1
(as I can well devise) S.C. May 174
The dapper ditties, that I wont devise S.C. O. 13
meanes of gladsome solace to devise: Hub. 20
I will devise A pasport for us both Hub. 195
as you can devise, Hub. 488
Then gan this cratie couple to devise, Hub. 655
he daylie doth devise: Hub. 738
all the cunning meanes he could devise: Hub. 847
I Did first devise the plot by pollicie; Hub. 1036
devise Unto his heavenlie maker to present His bodie, Ti. 296
Such as on earth man could not more devise, Ti. 521
his gins . . . Drest in good order as he could devise, Mu. 388
to devise Notes sad enough Mu. 413
The wily lover did devise this slight: Col. 137
finest sleights devise, Col. 694
of love, and of his sacred lere, . . . otherwise devise, Col. 784
doth need a golden quill . . . them rightly to devise; Ded. Son. xvi. 11
Her Lordes and Ladies all this while devise Themselves I. iv. 14. 5
What witt of mortal wight Can now devise I. vi. 6. 9
glad to gain such favour, gan devise, I. vi. 32. 8
friendly each did others praise devise, I. xi. 1. 7
With all the court'sies that she could devise, I. x. 11. 8
Thus as they gan of sondrie things devise, I. x. 12. 1
What needes of dainty dishes to devise, I. xii. 14. 3
Let us devise of ease and everlasting rest, I. xii. 17. 9
'Of ease or rest I may not yet devise; I. xii. 18. 2
Then meanes I gan devise for his deliverance, II. i. 54. 9
Yet others she more urgent did devise; II. v. 21. 8
Matter of merth enough . . . She could devise; II. vi. 3. 8
other whiles vaine toys she would devise, II. vi. 7. 1
did of joy and jollity devise, II. vi. 21. 3
set them forth, as well he could devise, II. ix. 31. 5
if ought else that I mote not devise, II. ix. 42. 7
of this lands first conquest did devise, II. ix. 59. 7
each gan diversely devise, III. i. 33. 9
to devise Their goodly entertainment III. i. 42. 1
Now this, now that, twixt them they did devise, III. iii. 61. 8
So faire a place as Nature can devise: III. vi. 29. 3
She gan for me devise a grievous punishment; III. vii. 55. 9
she did devise With golden wyre III. viii. 7. 5
why doe wee Devise of others ill, III. ix. 8. 6
He gan devise how her he reskew might: III. x. 18. 8
one was armed, . . . Whom to be Paridell he did devise; III. x. 21. 5
So diversely each one did sundrie doubts devise, IV. i. 14. 9
all things did devise, and all things dooe, IV. ii. 8. 8
Such as the maker selfe could best by art devise, IV. iii. 38. 9
on their common harmes together did devise, IV. vi. 10. 9
Both through a forest ryding did devise T' alight, IV. vii. 3. 5
To come where he his dolours did devise, IV. viii. 3. 3
as list them to devise; IV. ix. 35. 7
Now gan he in his griev'd minde devise, IV. xii. 14. 1
rather gan in troubled mind devise IV. xii. 28. 8
Ne wist he what to thinke, or to devise; V. iii. 18. 3
Devise how to enlarge him out of hould, V. v. 55. 3
Then gan the other further to devise Of things abroad, V. vi. 20. 7
What doe ye then devise Of more revenge? V. viii. 11. 7
They did this complot twixt them selves devise: V. viii. 25. 3
gan eftsoones devise to be aveng'd for it, V. viii. 45. 9
The Prince staid not his aunswere to devise, V. xi. 4. 1
With all the tortures that he could devise, V. xi. 19. 8
so goodly as ye can devise, VI. i. 6. 7
and thinke what reliefe Were best devise VI. ii. 46. 4
Yet could she not devise . . . How thence she might convey him VI. ii. 47. 1
gan devise How she the blame might salve VI. iii. 8. 8
He can devise this counter-cast of slight, VI. iii. 16. 8
He gan devise to be aveng'd anew, VI. vii. 2. 6
To joyne with him and vengeance to devise, VI. vii. 22. 8
Then gan they to devise what course to take; VI. viii. 37. 6
of her dainty flesh they did devise To make a common feast, VI. viii. 38. 8
some of them gan amongst themselves devise VI. viii. 43. 6
fooles therefore They are which fortunes doe by vowes devise, VI. ix. 30. 8

Devise—Continued.

- Then all that he could doe, or ever devise: VI. ix. 35. 8
 Areed, ye sonnes of God, as best ye can devise: VII. vi. 21. 9
 my fraile wit cannot devise to what it to compare, VII. vii. 7. 4
 For though he colours could devise at will, Am. xvii. 5
 What trophee then shall I most fit devise, Am. lxxix. 5
 let baser things devise To dy in dust, Am. lxxv. 9
- Devised**, means *deviz'd* to shew his sorrow best. As. 208
 If then devise himselfe how to disguise: I. ii. 10. 1
 himselfe had craftily *deviz'd* To be her Squire, II. i. 21. 8
 that deare Crosse upon your shield *deviz'd*, II. i. 31. 8
deviz'd redresse for such annoyces: II. ii. 43. 8
 Cover'd with lids *deviz'd* of substance sly, II. ix. 46. 7
 Ne can *deviz'd* be of mortall wit; II. ix. 50. 5
 Pleasures porter was *deviz'd* to bee, II. xii. 48. 8
 The great Magitian Merlin had *deviz'd*, III. ii. 18. 6
 It fortun'd, as they *deviz'd* had: III. v. 18. 1
 She there *deviz'd* a wondrous worke to frame, III. viii. 5. 2
 Oft purposes, oft riddles, he *deviz'd*, III. x. 8. 6
 time and place, which shortly shee *Deviz'd* hath, III. x. 11. 7
Deviz'd by the Gods, for to asswage Harts grief, IV. iii. 43. 2
 as thing *deviz'd* her to defame. IV. v. 17. 5
 to accord them all this meanes *deviz'd*: IV. v. 25. 3
 And oft againe *deviz'd* some what to say, IV. v. 45. 7
 there a piteous ditty new *deviz'd*, IV. viii. 12. 2
 As each one had his furnitures *deviz'd*. V. iii. 4. 5
 Now she *deviz'd* . . . to seeke her errant Knight; V. vi. 6. 5
 full many treasons vile His father Dolon had *deviz'd*. V. vi. 33. 8
 as they had *deviz'd*, V. viii. 26. 1
 Which warlike uses had *deviz'd* of yore: V. viii. 34. 5
 when he had *deviz'd* of her case, VI. iv. 34. 3
 as they *deviz'd* had, VI. v. 16. 1
 by natures skill *Deviz'd* to worke delight VI. x. 5. 7
Deviz'd all goodly meanes from her to drive The sad VI. xi. 50. 6
 That, some do say, was so by skill *deviz'd*, VII. vii. 6. 1
 Their anthemes sweet, *deviz'd* of loves prayse, Am. xix. 6
Deviz'd a Web her woovers to deceave: Am. xxiii. 2
- Devise**th. thousand deaths *devise*th in her vengefull mind. VII. vi. 48. 9
- Devising**. *Devising* how that doughtie tournament . . . he
 atchieven might: I. v. 1. 7
 Thereof *devising* shortly to be wroke, II. vi. 30. 8
 in this distressed case, *Devising* what to doe, VI. iii. 30. 6
Devising of his love more then of daunger drad. VI. vii. 6. 9
- Devold**. *Devold* of care, and feare of all faldshedd; Gn. 246
 Sweete Love *devoyd* of villanie or ill, T.M. 387
 their flocks, *devoyd* of dangers feare, Col. 54
 His heavie head, *devoyde* of careful carke; I. i. 44. 4
 the Paynain lay, *Devoyd* of outward sence I. v. 29. 3
 'When I awoke, and found her place *devoyd*, I. ix. 15. 1
devoyd of dreed, Upon him lightly leaping II. viii. 49. 4
 Had she not bene *devoyde* of mortall slime, III. iv. 35. 3
 In perfect love, *devoyde* of hatefull strife, IV. iii. 52. 2
 Their quiet heads, *devoyd* of guilty shame, H.L. 290
- Devour**. All for he did his *devour* believe! S.C. S. 227
- Devon**. Which to avenge Sir *Devon* him did dight, IV. iv. 21. 1
- Devonish**. *Devonish* the Cornish and the *Devonish* confines; IV. xi. 31. 2
- Devonshire**. *Devonshire* was that is *Devonshire*: II. x. 12. 6
- Devoted**. Your toombs *devoted* compass over-all, Ro. i. 10
- Devotion**. *Devotion* Taught him the fires scorn'd furie to detest; Gn. 611
 It is enough to doo our small *devotion*, Hub. 457
 of *devotion* he had little care, I. iv. 19. 3
 day and night said his *devotion*, I. x. 46. 6
 With great *devotion*, and with little zele: III. ii. 48. 5
 turning feare to faint *devotion*, IV. vi. 24. 8
 should their mindes up to *devotion* call, V. vi. 27. 4
 They mote the better tend to their *devotion*. V. vii. 9. 9
 From his *devotion* streight he troubled was; VI. v. 36. 3
 Men to *devotion* ought to be inclynd: Am. xxii. 2
- Devotion's**. Truth . . . Marres blind *Devotions* mart, I. iii. Arg.
- Devour**. with equall ravine to *devoure*. *Bel.* viii. 8
 the gaping earth *devoure* The spring, the place, *Pet.* iv. 10
 The pray of time, which all things doth *devoure*! *Ro.* iii. 8
 though time doth Commonwealths *devoure*, *Ro.* viii. 11
 sad cares that rich mens hearts *devoure*, *Gn.* 136
 left his whelps their kingdomes to *devoure*? *Ti.* 70
 To see th' unkindly Impes, . . . *Devoure* their dam; I. i. 26. 3
 how great wonder would your thoughts *devoure*, II. ix. 3. 8
 threatening to *devoure* all that his powre despise, II. xii. 21. 9
 Ran towards to *devoure* those unexpected guests. II. xii. 39. 9
 cruell Feendes should thee unwares *devoure*: III. iii. 8. 9
 so fowly to *devoure* Her native flesh III. vii. 49. 4
 met, As if that each ment other to *devoure*; IV. iii. 15. 2
 afterwards themselves doth cruellly *devoure*. IV. vii. 12. 9
 I wast my life, and doe my daies *devoure* IV. ix. 39. 5
 fire *devoure* the ayre, and hell them quight, IV. x. 35. 6
 did streight *devoure* Both flames and tempest: V. vii. 15. 5
 Where still the stronger doth the weake *devoure*, V. ix. 1. 6
 twelve of them he did by times *devoure*. V. x. 8. 3
 Unto a dreadfull Monster to *devoure*, V. x. 13. 7
 As if that he attonce would me *devoure*: VI. i. 9. 6
 ran at him, as he would *devoure* His life VI. iii. 48. 7
 To be aveng'd on him and to *devoure* his corse. VI. iv. 20. 9
 the cold steele . . . did *devoure* His vital breath, VI. vii. 8. 3
 straungers to *devoure*, which on their bodder Were brought VI. viii. 36. 3
 Was readie oft his owne heart to *devoure*, VI. ix. 39. 4
 the Lyon . . . disdaineth to *devoure* The silly lambe Am. xx. 7
 the wyld wolves, which seeke them to *devoure*, *Epith.* 69
- Devoured**. See *Late-devoured*.
 the spring, that late *devoured* was. *Pet.* v. 6
 often *devoured* their owne sheepe, S.C. May 128

Devoured—Continued.

- He would have *devoured* both hidded and shidder. S.C. S. 211
Devour'd of Time, in time to nought doo passe. *Ti.* 420
 To have attonce *devour'd* her tender corse; I. iii. 5. 6
 early foe awaiting him beside To have *devour'd*, I. xi. 52. 5
 Had in his greedy gulfe *devoured* deepe, III. iv. 22. 6
 quite *devour'd* her beauties scornfull grace. III. vii. 23. 5
 sixth workes of heavenly wits Are quite *devour'd*, IV. ii. 33. 9
 Waa of his hounds *devour'd* in Hunters hew. VII. vi. 45. 5
- Devouring**. See *Deep-devouring*, *Life-devouring*, *Wide-devouring*.
 reare a trophee for *devouring* death, *Ti.* 52
 The griesly gates of his *devouring* hell, Van. iii. 10
 Dragon . . . With murdrous ravine, and *devouring* might, I. vii. 44. 4
 His biting sword, and his *devouring* speare, I. vii. 48. 2
 owre, not purifide Of Mulcibers *devouring* element; II. vii. 5. 4
 whiles they fly that Gullies *devouring* jaws, II. xii. 4. 8
 their *devouring* covetize restraynd; III. iv. 7. 8
 this *devouring* Sca, that naught doth spare, V. iv. 8. 2
 For dread of their *devouring* enemy, V. iv. 44. 8
 The which whyleare she was so greedilly *Devouring*, V. xii. 39. 3
Devouring tyme and changefull chance Am. lviii. 7
 ravisht with *devouring* great desire Of his deare selfe, H.H.L. 268
- Devours**. all good things with venomous tooth *devours*, *Mui.* 302
 Yt now *devours* with flames and scorching heat, II. xi. 32. 8
 Those he *devours*, they say, both flesh and bone. V. x. 29. 7
- Devout**. Vet of the *devout* people is ador'd, Ro. xxviii. 10
- Devoutly**. Jaakob staffe in hand *devoutly* erost, D. 41
 pray Upon her beads, *devoutly* penitent: I. iii. 13. 7
 for his safetie gan *devoutly* pray, I. xi. 50. 8
 gan *devoutly* sweate; II. i. 61. 4
- Dew**. See *Due*, *Honey-dew*.
 sudden dropping of a silver *dew* *Bel.* xi. 11
 often halowed with holy-water *dew*: S.C. F. 210
 The kindly *dew* drops from the higher tree, S.C. N. 31
 Their routes hene dreyd up for lacke of *dew*, S.C. D. 111
 Sweete slumbring *dew* in carelesnesse did steepe, Gn. 323
 dipt in *dew* of Castalie: *Ti.* 431
 the *dew* which yet on them does lie, *Mui.* 181
 all the day it standeth full of *dew*, As. 191
 silver *dew* upon the roses pearling, Col. 507
 Sweet slombring *dew*, the which to sleep them biddes. I. i. 36. 4
 Cynthia . . . doth steepe In silver *dew* his ever-drouping hed, I. i. 39. 8
 that holy water *dew* Wherein he fell, I. xi. 36. 2
 morning *dew* upon their leaves doth light; I. xii. 6. 8
 themselves dipping in the silver *dew* II. xii. 61. 7
 nets, which oft we woven see Of scorched *dew*, II. xii. 77. 9
 Her berth was of the wombe of Morning *dew*, III. vi. 3. 1
 Some of them washing with the liquid *dew* III. vi. 17. 5
 all the ground, with pretious *dew* bedight, III. vi. 43. 8
 gan the humid vapour shed the grownd With perly *dew*, III. x. 46. 6
 his hoarie hed Dropped with brackish *dew*: III. xi. 40. 4
 An holy-water sprinke, dipt in *dew*, III. xii. 13. 6
 With perly *dew* sprinkling the morning grasse: IV. v. 45. 5
 To be embaulm'd, and sweat out dainty *dew*, IV. vii. 40. 4
 With few drops thereof did softly *dew*, Her wounds, IV. vii. 40. 8
 Thereon distill and *dew* her daintie face, V. xii. 13. 4
 Some *dew* of grace into my withered hart, H.B. 27
 Some little drop of thy celestiall *dew*, H.H.L. 46
- Dew-burning**. High brandishing his bright *dew-burning* blade, I. xi. 35. 6
- Dewed**. See *Nectar-dewed*.
dewed with teares they han be ever among. S.C. D. 112
 As it had *dewed* bene with timely raine: I. xi. 48. 5
 Their welheads spring, and are with moisture *dew'd*; II. ii. 6. 3
Dew'd with ambrosiall kisses, IV. Pr. 5. 6
Dew'd with silver drops through sweating sore, IV. vi. 19. 7
Dew'd with her drops of bountie Sovereaine, IV. viii. 33. 5
Dew'd with silver drops that trickled downe away. IV. xi. 25. 9
- Dewlap**. His *dewlap* as lythe as lasse of Kent: S.C. F. 74
- Dewy**. for the *dewy* night now doth nye, S.C. May 316
 soone as day doth shew his *dewy* face, D. 484
 Morning . . . Had spred her purple robe through *dewy* aire, I. ii. 7. 3
 Phoebus . . . Came dauncing forth, shaking his *dewy* hayre, I. v. 2. 4
 Out of the sea faire Titans *dewy* face, I. xi. 33. 4
 the *dewy* bed Of aged Tithone I. xi. 51. 2
 Gan cleare the *dewy* ayre II. iii. 1. 4
 His *dewy* face out of the sea doth reare: II. xii. 65. 2
 her faire *dewy* eyes . . . Shee ofte did bathe, III. ii. 34. 6
 her faire *dewy* lockes yrent; III. iv. 30. 2
 ere the morrow did upreare His *dewy* head III. iv. 61. 4
 His watry eyes drizzling like *dewy* rayne, III. v. 34. 3
 sprinkled frost upon his *dewy* beard: III. viii. 30. 4
 In *dewy* vapours of the westerne mayne, III. viii. 51. 4
 From her faire eyes wiping the *dewy* wet IV. vii. 35. 5
 His *dewy* lockes did drop with brine apace IV. xi. 11. 3
 the *dewy* humour shed Did tricle downe IV. xi. 46. 7
 following his chace in *dewy* morne, V. viii. 43. 2
 Like to the Evening starre adorn'd with *dewy* ray, VI. vii. 19. 9
 Her *dewy* humour gan on th' earth to shed, VI. ix. 13. 2
 The *dewy* leaves among! *Epith.* 89
- Dewy-dropping**. With hoary head and *dewy* dropping beard, Col. 250
- Dha**. Howell *Dha* shall goodly well indew III. iii. 45. 4
- Diadem**. betweene the Cuppe And golden *Diademe*: S.C. Jul. 20
 to steale the *Diademe* away *Hub.* 1034
 oft unswaere, a *Diademe* to beare? *Hub.* 1058
 The sacred *Diademe* in peeces rent, II. vii. 13. 6
 on him tooke the roiall *Diademe*, II. x. 47. 3
 Under his *Diademe* imperiall: IV. xi. 11. 4
 a *Diademe* embattild wide With hundred turrets, IV. xi. 28. 5
 with *Diademe* hath ever crowned bene, V. ix. 20. 9

Diadems. crownes, and *Diademes*, and titles vaine, II. vii. 43. 8
Dial. on the top a *Diall* told the timely howres. I. iv. 4. 9
Diamond. hundred pillers . . . of fine *Diamant* *Bel.*² iii. 3
 a sharped spyre of *Diamond* (*diamond*!) *Bel.*² iii. 4
 pillours . . . All wrought with *Diamond* *Bel.*² ii. 4
 As rock of *Diamond* steadfast evermore. I. vi. 4. 5
 all of *Diamond* perfect pure and cleene I. vii. 33. 5
 The second *Diamond*, the youngest *Triamond*. IV. ii. 41. 9
 Prince Arthur gave a boxe of *Diamond* sure. I. ix. 19. 1
 Strong *Diamond*, but not so stout a knight; IV. ii. 42. 2
 horse and foote knew *Diamond* to wield: IV. ii. 42. 6
 With curtaxe used *Diamond* to smite, IV. ii. 42. 7
 Till *Diamond*, disdainng long delay . . . Resolv'd to end it. IV. iii. 17. 6
 seem'd a rocke of *Diamond* it could rive IV. v. 37. 8
 like a *Diamond* of rich regard, VI. xi. 13. 3
 Nor to the *Diamond*; for they are more tender; *Am.* ix. 10
 the hard *diamond*, which them both doth passe. *H.H.B.* 154
Diana. Sometimes *Diana* he her takes to be, I. vi. 16. 8
Diana in fresh sommers day Beholdes her nymphes I. xii. 7. 7
 to *Diana* calling lowd for ayde, H. ii. 8. 4
Diana by the sandy shore Of swift Eurotas, II. iii. 31. 1
 Thereat *Diana* gan to smile, III. vi. 21. 1
 Not that same famous Temple of *Diane*, IV. x. 30. 1
 for his sake *Diana* did lament, V. viii. 43. 6
 In her sweet streames *Diana* used oft . . . To bathe VII. vi. 42. 1
Diana, with her Nymphes about her, VII. vi. 45. 7
 So did *Diana* and her maydens all Use silly Faunus, VII. vi. 49. 1
 by commaund'ment of *Diana*, VII. vi. 53. 3
Diana, full of indignation, VII. vi. 54. 1
 As *Diane* hunted on a day, *Epig.* ii. 1
 Love wounded my Loves hart, But *Diane* beasts with Cupids
 dart. *Epig.* ii. 8
Diana's. By *Dianes* meanes, who was Hippolyts frend. I. v. 39. 7
 Nymph . . . Was out of *Diones* favor, as it then befell. I. vii. 4. 9
 To search the secret haouts of *Dianes* company. III. vi. 16. 9
 some Goddesse, or of *Dianes* crew, III. vii. 11. 7
 how Arlo, through *Dianes* spights, . . . Was made the most
 unpleasant VII. vi. 37. 5
 by *Dianes* doom unjust Slew great Orion. VII. vii. 39. 7
Diapase. make a tunefull *Diapase* of pleasures, *T.M.* 549
 All which compacted make a goodly *Diapase*. II. ix. 22. 9
Diaper. In *diaper*, in damaske, or in lyne, *Mui.* 364
Diapered. *diapered* lyke the discolored mead. *Epith.* 51
Dice. With *dice*, with cards, with balliards farre unfit *Hub.* 803
 Just *Dice*, wise Eunomie, myld Eirene; V. ix. 32. 6
Did (*partial list of auxiliary*).
 eager dogs *did* her pursue *Pet.* 1. 6
 downe *dyd* lye, *S.C.* Ja. 72
 Will doe as *did* the Foxe by the Kiddle. *S.C.* May 171
 With pypping and dauncing *did* (**didst*) passe the rest. *S.C.* Au. 10
 All for he *did* his devoyr believe! *S.C.* S. 227
 a wicked maladie . . . that manie *did* to die, *Hub.* 10
 little thrait for him he *did* it too: *Hub.* 240
 What *did* they then, but made a composition *Hub.* 571
 Thinking that their disgracing *did* him grace: *Hub.* 708
 What else then *did* he by progression, *Hub.* 842
 on his backe the skin he *did*, *Hub.* 1062
did he good to none, to manie ill, *Hub.* 1197
 everie day, in which she *did* a deed, *Col.* 594
 he shortly *did*, and Una left to mourne. I. xii. 41. 9
 all he *did* was to deceive good knights, II. i. 23. 1
 almost it *did* haynous violence II. i. 28. 6
 all I *did*, I *did* but as I ought. II. i. 33. 5
 ere they *did* their utmost obsequy, II. i. 60. 7
 said and *did* all that mote him delight, II. vi. 22. 2
 So *did* she all that might his constant bart Withdraw II. vi. 25. 5
 wars and spoiles, the which he *did* of yore.' II. vi. 35. 9
 All which he *did* to do him deadly fall II. vii. 64. 1
 They both atone, *Did* dewty to their Lady, II. ix. 28. 7
 The knightes there entring *did* him reverence dew, II. ix. 59. 1
did away that blame II. x. 23. 4
 As *did* this knight, before ye hither came.' III. i. 27. 5
 nought she *did* but wayle, III. ii. 28. 8
 ever what she *did* was straight undone. III. ii. 51. 5
 Such happinesse *did*, maulgre, to me spight, III. v. 7. 5
 To hene avenged of the shame he *did*. III. v. 13. 5
did the best His grievous hurt to guarish, III. v. 41. 5
 'So well I to faire Ladies service *did*, III. vii. 55. 1
 It pleased; so be *did*. III. x. 42. 9
 both *did* and sayd Full many things IV. i. 7. 4
 attended duly on her, . . . and *did* to her all honor. IV. i. 8. 9
 So much they *did*, that at the last they brake His slomber, . . . IV. i. 43. 8
 Yet he to her *did* dayly service more, IV. ii. 11. 1
 So *did* they surely during all their dayes, IV. ii. 54. 1
 I all she *did* was but to weare out day. IV. vi. 45. 5
 saw that all he said and *did* was vaine, IV. vii. 47. 2
 more then ever *did* Cambridge or Oxford, IV. xi. 35. 5
 never wight so evill *did* or thought, IV. xii. 30. 8
 die guiltie of the blame The which another *did*, V. i. 15. 9
 So *did* the Ladies both, as may be knowne: V. i. 17. 4
 so *did* the fire the aire; V. ii. 32. 4
 He *did* so first, and then the false he layd V. ii. 45. 6
 So *did* he; and then plaine it *did* appeare, V. ii. 48. 7
 what he *did* that day, he *did* it not For her, V. iii. 16. 3
 ne ought he sayd, Ne ought he *did*, V. iii. 18. 6
 with faire words, but words *did* little good, V. iv. 4. 8
 what he *did*, and in what state he stood, V. vi. 15. 8
 never *did* her ill, ne once deserved blame. V. viii. 22. 9
 for th' evill which he *did* therein, V. ix. 26. 7
Did to her myld obeysance, as they ought, V. ix. 34. 4

Did—Continued.

if she heard of ill that any *did*, V. xii. 22. 5
 he foully *did* to die. V. xii. 40. 9
 So oft he *did* his shield, VI. ii. 48. 1
 And what he *did*, he *did* himselfe to save: VI. ii. 14. 6
 nought weighing what he sayd or *did*, VI. iii. 37. 1
 Whiles he him selfe all night *did* nought but weepe, VI. iii. 44. 8
 When ought he *did*, that *did* their lyking gaine. VI. iv. 16. 5
 Ne she lesse glad; for she so wisely *did*, VI. iv. 38. 3
 And *did* right noble dedes; the which els where are showne. VI. iv. 38. 9
 Howbe that carefull Hermite *did* his best, VI. vi. 2. 6
 So *did* his forty yoemen, which there with him came. VI. vi. 25. 9
 So *did* the Squire, the whiles the Carle *did* fret VI. vii. 47. 7
 What ever thing he *did* her to aggrate, VI. x. 33. 2
 day and night she nought *did* but lament VI. x. 44. 3
 He went forth on his quest, and *did* that him befell. VI. xii. 13. 9
 Yet *did* that ancient matrone all she might, VI. xii. 14. 6
 So Orpheus *did* for his owne bride! *Epith.* 16
Dide. See **Died, Dyed.**
Dido. deade is *Dido*, dead, alas! and drent; *S.C.* N. 37
Dido! the greates shephearde his daughter sheene. *S.C.* N. 38
Dido, my deare, alas! is dead, *S.C.* N. 58
Dido nis dead, but into heaven hent. *S.C.* N. 169
Dido is gone afore; *S.C.* N. 193
Didst (*partial list*).
Didst arme thy hand *Ro.* xxxi. 11
 with Love thou *diddest* fight: *S.C.* Mar. 104
 *With pypping and dauncing, *didst* passe the rest. *S.C.* Au. 10
 never *didst* thou heare more haplesse fate. D. 98
 So whylome *didst* thou to faire Florimell, IV. vii. 2. 1
 Which *didst* that service unto Florimell. V. iii. 21. 4
 Or shew the sweat with which thou *diddest* sway V. iii. 21. 8
Die. See **Dye.**
 which shall never *die* Through your faire verses, *Ro.* i. 3
 her garland so much honoured Began to *die*, *I'an.* vii. 10
 Am like for desperate doole to *dye*, *S.C.* F. 155
 if for gracelesse greefe I *dye*, *S.C.* Au. 113
 Nowe is time to *dye*: *S.C.* N. 81
Dye would we dayly, *S.C.* N. 186
 manie *did* to *die*, *Hub.* 10
 Shall *die* in darknesse, and lie hid in slime: *T.M.* 106
die forgot from whence at first they sprong, *T.M.* 443
 Nowe doe I alwayes *dye*, *U.F.* 18
 if I *dye*, who will saye: *this was Inamcrito?* *U.V.* 21
 the Evill damning evermore to *dy*: *Com. Son.* i. 12
 'I saw him *die*, I saw him *die*, *Ti.* 190
 I saw him *die*, and no man left to mone *Ti.* 192
 For, when thou diest, all shall with thee *die*. *Ti.* 210
 by thee thy Lord shall never *die*. *Ti.* 252
 'Thy Lord shall never *die*, *Ti.* 253
 'Ne shall his sister, ne thy father *die*, *Ti.* 260
 'Ne may I let thy husbands sister *die*, *Ti.* 274
Die in obscure oblivion, *Ti.* 346
 them immortal make, which els would *die* *Ti.* 377
 'For deedes doe *die*, how ever noble donne. *Ti.* 409
 Could save the sonne of Thetis from to *die*; *Ti.* 429
 Feeling the fit that him forward to *die*, *Ti.* 598
 I for dole was almost like to *die*. *Ti.* 672
 seeke alone to weepe, and *dye* alone.' *D.* 77
 To *die* alone, unpitied, unplained; *D.* 79
 ere thou *die*, it were convenient *D.* 80
 For age to *dye* is right, but youth is wrong; *D.* 243
 'Yet fell she not as one enforst to *dye*, *D.* 253
 graunt his boone that most desires to *dye*. *D.* 357
 pittie me that living thus doo *die*; *D.* 383
 dying lives, and living still does *dye*. *D.* 434
 'So doo I live, so doo I daylie *die*, *D.* 435
 doo not *dye* then in despite of death; *D.* 443
 unneath To leave this life, or dolorous to *dye?* *D.* 448
 to *dye* must needes be joyeous, *D.* 451
 As one disposed wilfullie to *die*, *D.* 552
 longs death to behold, Before he *die*, *Col.* 205
 Where I will live or *die* at her becheast, *Col.* 254
 graunt them grace that otherwise would *die*. *Col.* 882
 for ever witness bee, That hers I *die*, *Col.* 950
 thus perforce he bids me do, or *die*. I. i. 51. 6
Die is my dew; yet rew my wretched state, I. i. 51. 7
 Let me not *die* in languor and long teares.' I. i. 52. 7
 such is the *dye* of warre. I. ii. 36. 7
 When such I see, . . . all for pittie I could *dy*. I. iii. 1. 9
 they should live in wo, and *dye* in wretchednesse. I. v. 46. 9
 both chose to win, or *die*, I. vi. 43. 9
 Hold for my sake, and doe him not to *dye*, I. vii. 14. 7
 holy Martyres often doen to *dye* With cruell malice I. viii. 36. 4
 Now in your powre, to let her live, or *die*.' I. viii. 45. 6
 'To doe her *die*,' (quoth Una) 'were despite, I. viii. 45. 7
 Least so great good . . . Should *die* unknown, I. ix. 2. 9
 him that would have forced me to *dye?* I. ix. 26. 2
 Perswade us *dye*, to stint all further strife: I. ix. 29. 8
 lever had I *die* then see his deadly face.' I. ix. 32. 9
 he should *dye* who merites not to live? I. ix. 38. 4
 let him *dye*, that loatheth living breath, I. ix. 38. 8
 let him *die* at ease, that liveth here unneath? I. ix. 38. 9
 Did not he all create To *die* againe? I. ix. 42. 3
 Let every sinner *die*; *Die* shall all flesh? I. ix. 47. 5, 6
die soone, O faeries some! I. ix. 47. 9
 not doe him *die*, Till he should *die* his last, I. ix. 54. 8, 9
 Disdainng life, desiring leave to *dye*, I. x. 22. 8
 That tree through one mans fault hath doen us all to *dy*. I. xi. 47. 9
die with you in sorrow, II. i. 48. 9

Die—Continued.

As selfe to <i>dye</i> bad, unburied bad to beeme.	II. i. 59. 9
Her deare besought to let her <i>die</i> a mayd.	II. ii. 8. 5
<i>Dy</i> , or thyselfe my captiue yield for ay.	II. iii. 7. 8
'Betwixt them both they haue me doen to <i>dye</i> .	II. iv. 33. 1
So shall wrath, gealosy, grieffe, love, <i>die</i> and decay.	II. v. 35. 9
th' cryde; 'Mercy! doe me not <i>dye</i> .'	II. v. 12. 7
th' equall <i>die</i> of warre he well did knowe.	II. v. 13. 4
Will <i>die</i> for thrist, and water doth refuse?	II. vi. 17. 8
What coward hand shall doe thee next to <i>dye</i> .	II. vi. 39. 8
Threatning with greedy gripe to doe him <i>dye</i> .	II. vii. 27. 7
th' unjust Atheniens made to <i>dy</i> Wise Socrates.	II. vii. 52. 6
He daily dyde, yet never throughly <i>dye</i> n couth.	II. vii. 58. 9
Lo! here I now for want of food doe <i>dye</i> .	II. vii. 59. 7
As author of injustice, there to let him <i>dye</i> .	II. vii. 60. 9
Delivered up the Lord of life to <i>dye</i> .	II. vii. 62. 6
To proove he lived it that did thus fowly <i>dye</i> .	II. viii. 12. 9
thousand Sarzins fowly donne to <i>dye</i> .'	II. viii. 18. 6
The trespass still doth live, albeit the person <i>dye</i> .'	II. viii. 28. 9
<i>dye</i> with honour and desert of fame;	II. viii. 44. 5
with revenge desyring soome to <i>dye</i> .'	II. viii. 47. 2
As one that loathed life, and yet despyrd to <i>dye</i> .	II. viii. 50. 9
saye, that I not overcome doe <i>dye</i> .'	II. viii. 52. 3
losse of thousand lives, to <i>die</i> at her desire.'	II. ix. 5. 9
The eldest brother, did untimely <i>dy</i> ;	II. x. 75. 7
could not <i>die</i> , yet seemd a mortall wight.	II. xi. 40. 7
The whistler shrill, that whose hears doth <i>dy</i> ;	II. xi. 36. 8
<i>Dye</i> rather would he then endure that same.	III. i. 9. 5
better were to <i>dy</i> .	III. i. 25. 4
she mote algates <i>dye</i> ;	III. i. 53. 6
Is not enough that I alone doe <i>dye</i> .'	III. ii. 35. 3
feed on shadowes whiles I <i>die</i> for food,	III. ii. 44. 3
even the wilde beast shall <i>dy</i> in starved den.	III. iii. 34. 9
Shall tread adowne, and doe him fowly <i>dye</i> ;	III. iii. 39. 8
'Then shall Cadwallin <i>die</i> ;	III. iii. 40. 1
with him attonce shall <i>dye</i> ;	III. iii. 40. 1
mangre thee will passe or <i>dy</i> .'	III. iv. 15. 4
they for love of him would algates <i>dy</i> ;	III. iv. 26. 8
<i>Dy</i> , who so list for him, he was loves enemy.	III. iv. 26. 9
they that <i>dye</i> doe nether love nor hate:	III. iv. 37. 6
To beene ybredd and never borne to <i>dye</i> ?	III. iv. 38. 2
Farre better I it deeme to <i>die</i> with speed.	III. iv. 38. 3
Thus much afford me, ere that he did <i>die</i> ,	III. iv. 39. 3
<i>Dye</i> rather, <i>dye</i> , then so disloyally.	III. v. 45. 6
Fayre death it is, to shonne more shame, to <i>dy</i> ;	III. v. 45. 8
<i>Dye</i> rather, <i>dy</i> , then ever love disloyally.	III. v. 45. 9
<i>Dye</i> rather, <i>dye</i> , and dying doe her serve;	III. v. 46. 6
<i>Dye</i> rather, <i>dye</i> , then ever from her service swerve.	III. v. 46. 9
<i>dye</i> meckly for her sake:	III. v. 47. 8
<i>Dye</i> rather, <i>dye</i> , then ever so faire love forsake!'	III. v. 47. 9
rather chose to <i>dye</i> for sorow great.	III. v. 49. 8
Of all things that are borne to live and <i>dye</i> ,	III. vi. 30. 5
For ever <i>dye</i> , and ever buried bee.	III. vi. 47. 2
She flies; he faines to <i>dy</i> .	III. vii. Arg.
it she shund no lesse then dread to <i>die</i> ;	III. vii. 24. 4
muchell blood did spend, Yet might not doe him <i>die</i> ;	III. vii. 32. 8
in eternall bondage <i>dye</i> he must,	III. vii. 50. 7
thousand deatnes me lever were to <i>dye</i> .	III. vii. 51. 5
<i>Dy</i> , if thou it gainesay:	III. viii. 12. 9
<i>Dye</i> had she rather in tormenting griefe.	III. viii. 42. 3
rather had he <i>dy</i> Then . . . in coward corner ly.	III. ix. 14. 8
To doe fowle death to <i>die</i> ,	III. ix. 17. 9
Mercie . . . give, That he mote algates <i>dye</i> ,	III. x. 7. 9
meant to ravish her, that rather had to <i>dy</i> .	III. x. 13. 9
Yet can he never <i>dye</i> , but dying lives,	III. x. 60. 1
Deliver her fro thence, or with her for you <i>dy</i> .	III. xi. 18. 9
let me <i>die</i> that ought:	III. xi. 19. 6
More is more losse; one is enough to <i>dy</i> .'	III. xi. 19. 7
Scudamore here <i>die</i> with sorrowing.'	III. xi. 24. 4
to abstaine From doing him to <i>dy</i> .	III. xii. 34. 5
Be sure that nought may save thee from to <i>dy</i> .	III. xii. 35. 4
This doe, and live, els <i>dye</i> undoubtedly.'	III. xii. 35. 7
<i>Die</i> had she lever with Enechanters knife	IV. i. 6. 8
rather <i>die</i> then Ladies cause release:	IV. ii. 19. 7
Yet dead he was not, yet he snre did <i>die</i> .	IV. iii. 30. 6
bad him rise, or surely he should <i>die</i> .	IV. vi. 23. 6
<i>die</i> or live, for nought he would upstand,	IV. vi. 23. 7
lives a loathed life, and wishing cannot <i>die</i> .	IV. vii. 11. 9
make me loath this life, still longing for to <i>die</i> .	IV. viii. 16. 9
Greeks and Trojans which therein did <i>die</i> ;	IV. xi. 20. 7
To let her <i>die</i> whom he might have redrest.	IV. xii. 8. 5
let me <i>die</i> and end my daies attonce,	IV. xii. 9. 8
By wicked doome condemn'd a wretched death to <i>die</i> .	IV. xii. 29. 9
Proteus, that hath ordayn'd my sonne to <i>die</i> ;	IV. xii. 31. 2
<i>die</i> guiltie of the blame The which another did,	V. i. 15. 8
rather of his hand besought to <i>die</i> .	V. i. 18. 4
when they <i>die</i> They turne to that whereof they first were made? V. ii. 40. 6	V. ii. 41. 1
'They live, they <i>die</i> , like as he doth ordaine.	V. iv. 11. 1
'The wretched mayd, that earst desir'd to <i>die</i> ,	V. iv. 22. 9
That he of womens hands so base a death should <i>dy</i> .	V. iv. 25. 1
that same wretched man, ordayn'd to <i>die</i> ,	V. iv. 25. 1
I rather chose to <i>die</i> in lives despyght,	V. iv. 32. 8
<i>Die</i> rather would he in penurious paine,	V. v. 46. 5
To fight with him, and goodly <i>die</i> her last.	V. v. 13. 3
sith ye please that both our blames shall <i>die</i> ,	V. viii. 14. 1
feedes on all the carkasses that <i>die</i> in sacrificze	V. xi. 20. 3
<i>Dye</i> , rather then doe ought that mote dishonour yield.'	V. xi. 55. 9
he foully did to <i>die</i> .	V. xii. 40. 9
th' one is dead, and th' other soone shall <i>die</i> ,	VI. vii. 13. 3
at the last through dreary dolour <i>die</i> ;	VI. vii. 31. 4

Die—Continued.

Let them love that list, or live or <i>die</i> ,	VI. viii. 21. 1
Me list not <i>die</i> for any lovers doole;	VI. viii. 21. 2
He would with whipping him have done to <i>dye</i> ;	VI. viii. 29. 3
Ne stayeth leave to take before his friends doe <i>dye</i> .	VI. xi. 18. 9
Before I saw faire Pastorella <i>dye</i> .'	VI. xi. 29. 4
' <i>Die</i> ? out alas!' then Calidore did cry.	VI. xi. 29. 5
These eyes saw <i>die</i> , and dearely did lament;	VI. xi. 31. 7
needs mote she <i>die</i> at last.	VI. xi. 32. 2
Then to <i>die</i> with her,	VI. xi. 34. 9
all living wights have learn'd to <i>die</i> ,	VII. vi. 6. 5
The beasts we daily see massacred <i>dy</i> .	VII. vii. 19. 2
If not, <i>die</i> soone; and I with thee will perish.	Am. ii. 14
Bids all old thoughts to <i>die</i> in dumpish spright:	Am. iv. 4
Then doe I <i>die</i> , as one with lightning fyred.	Am. vii. 8
To force me live, and will not let me <i>dy</i> .	Am. xi. 12
fall downe and <i>dy</i> before her;	Am. xiv. 13
doe me not before my time to <i>dy</i> .	Am. xxv. 5
like a stupid stock in silence <i>die</i> !	Am. xliii. 14
think they <i>dy</i> with pleasure, live with payne.	Am. xlvi. 14
for whom thou diddest <i>dye</i> ,	Am. lxxviii. 6
let haser things devize to <i>dy</i> in dust,	Am. lxxxv. 10
They deigne to see, and seeing it still <i>dye</i> .	II.L. 133
To let her live thus free, and me to <i>dy</i> .	II.L. 154
Had it bene death, yet would he <i>die</i> againe,	II.L. 243
it is heavenly borne and can not <i>die</i> ,	II.B. 104
Doing him <i>die</i> that never it deserved.	II.H.L. 160
Thenceforth all worlds desire will in thee <i>dye</i> ,	II.H.L. 274
Die'd. See Dyed.	
faire greene Laurel witherd up and <i>dide</i> .	Bel. vii. 14
Fell to the ground, and there untimely <i>dide</i> .	Pet. i. 12
fourthwith in great despyght he <i>dide</i> .	Pet. v. 11
'He <i>dyde</i> , and after him his brother <i>dyde</i> ,	Ti. 239
Ne <i>dyde</i> with dread and grudging discontent,	D. 254
sad Aleyon <i>dyde</i> in lifes disdaine.	D. 525
Which gives them life, that els would soome have <i>dide</i> ,	De'd. Nov. iv. 11
scord of God and man, a shamefull death he <i>dide</i> .	I. v. 48. 9
The messenger of so unhappie newes Would faine have <i>dyde</i> ;	I. vii. 21. 2
when he <i>dyde</i> , the Faery Queene it brought To Faerie lond,	I. vii. 36. 8
Els should this Rederosse knight in bands have <i>dyde</i> ,	I. viii. 1. 8
cleare she <i>dide</i> from blemish criminall:	II. i. 37. 7
to ayd her ere she <i>dyde</i> .	II. iii. 3. 9
him restor'd to helth that would have algates <i>dyde</i> .	II. vi. 51. 9
He daily <i>dyde</i> , yet never throughly <i>dye</i> n couth.	II. vii. 58. 9
'What doe I recke, sith that he <i>dide</i> entire?	II. viii. 15. 2
he <i>dyde</i> , made ripe for death by eld,	II. x. 32. 2
Donwallo <i>dyde</i> , (for what may live for ay?)	II. x. 40. 1
He <i>dide</i> , and him succeeded Marius.	II. x. 53. 1
This good king shortly without issew <i>dide</i> ,	II. x. 54. 1
A little while Before that Merlin <i>dyde</i> ,	III. iii. 10. 2
he swownd, he perdy <i>dyde</i> ,	III. x. 7. 4
when as he <i>dyde</i> , He wailed womanlike	III. xii. 7. 6
he through lives despeire Untimely <i>dyde</i> ,	VI. ii. 28. 4
Dies. when th' one <i>dies</i> , th' other then beginsne	Ti. 388
'the evill donne <i>Dyes</i> not,	II. viii. 29. 2
Who <i>dyes</i> , the utmost doole doth aby;	III. iv. 38. 5
<i>dyes</i> like ill grounded seeds.	IV. iv. 1. 9
Diest. Why <i>dycst</i> thou stil,	S.C.D. 96
For, when thou <i>diest</i> , all shall with thee <i>die</i> .	Ti. 210
Diet. Scarce this right hand the mouth with <i>diet</i> feedeth,	Hub. 274
with streight <i>diet</i> tame his stubborne malady.	I. x. 25. 9
He Steward was, hight <i>Diet</i> ;	II. ix. 27. 8
'Some of his <i>diet</i> doe from him withdraw,	V. v. 50. 1
his scarce <i>diet</i> somewhat was amended,	V. v. 57. 2
Meat fit for such a monsters monstrous <i>dycat</i> ;	V. xii. 31. 9
I . . . all her pray and all her <i>diet</i> know.	VI. ii. 32. 4
Use scant <i>diet</i> , and forbearc your fill;	VI. vi. 14. 7
Dieted. <i>dieted</i> with fasting every day.	I. x. 26. 3
Diets. to cherish him with <i>diets</i> daint,	I. x. 2. 7
Differd. See Deferred.	
Difference. To scorne all <i>difference</i> of great and small.	Fan. xii. 6
That there might be no <i>difference</i> nor strife,	Hub. 148
breede Doubts mongst Divines, and <i>difference</i> of texts.	Hub. 387
What <i>difference</i> twixt man and beast is left,	T.M. 487
were there rightfull cause of <i>difference</i> ,	II. ii. 30. 1
great <i>difference</i> Betweene the vulgar and the noble seed,	II. iv. 1. 2
Deformed creatures, in straunge <i>difference</i> ,	II. xi. 10. 3
The waters fall with <i>difference</i> discret,	II. xi. 71. 7
he chooseth with vile <i>difference</i> To be a beast,	II. xii. 87. 4
leaves no skill nor <i>difference</i> of wight.	VI. xi. 16. 9
Different. Where other powers farre <i>different</i> I see,	Gn. 420
Of forreine lands, of people <i>different</i> ,	Hub. 765
Betweene the nations <i>different</i> afore,	III. iii. 49. 2
stirred up with <i>different</i> desires,	V. iv. 4. 4
With like ferre minds, but meanings <i>different</i> ;	V. viii. 30. 2
So <i>different</i> from that which earst ye seem'd in sight?	VI. vii. 14. 9
Differing. <i>differing</i> both in willes agreed in fine:	II. xii. 59. 7
<i>differing</i> in honour and degree:	VI. x. 21. 5
Difficult. Hard is the doubt, and <i>difficult</i> to deeme,	IV. ix. 1. 1
Diffuse. they to each such fortune doe <i>diffuse</i> .	VI. ix. 29. 4
Diffused. Being <i>diffused</i> through the senseless tronck,	II. ii. 4. 8
From whose sterne presence they <i>diffused</i> ran,	V. xi. 47. 8
Dig. To <i>dig</i> up sods out of the flowre grasse,	Gn. 654
the hid treasures . . . With Sacrilledge to <i>dig</i> .	II. vii. 17. 4
Digest. Yet could it not so thoroughly <i>digest</i> ,	V. v. 27. 3
Being unable to <i>digest</i> that bone:	VI. iv. 21. 7
Digestion. The kitchen clerke, that hight <i>Digestion</i> ,	II. ix. 31. 3
Digged. See Deep-digged.	
how mount Athos . . . Was <i>digged</i> downe,	Gn. 46

Diggon. *Diggon* Davie! I bidde her god day; S.C. S. 1
 Or *Diggon* her is, or I missaye. S.C. S. 2
Diggon, areede who has thee so dight? S.C. S. 7
Diggon, I am so stiffe and so stanck. S.C. S. 47
 Now say on, *Diggon*, what ever thou hast. S.C. S. 55
Diggon, I praye thee, speake not so dirke; S.C. S. 102
Diggon, I see thou speakest to plaine; S.C. S. 136
 Eye on thee, *Diggon*, S.C. S. 150
 Say it out, *Diggon*, whatever it hight, S.C. S. 172
 Marry, *Diggon*, what should him affraye S.C. S. 208
 How mought we, *Diggon*, hem be-hold? S.C. S. 229
 Ab, *Diggon!* thilke same rule were too straight. S.C. S. 236
Diggon, I lament The haplesse mischiefe S.C. S. 248
Diggon should soone find favour and ease: S.C. S. 253
Diggon on fewe such freends did ever lite. S.C. S. 259

Dight. See **Overdight.**

The floore of Jasp and Emeraude was *dight*. Bel.² ii. 11
 A goodly ship with hanners bravely *dight*. Van. ix. 2
 Thy sommer prowde, with Daffadillies *dight*; S.C. Ja. 22
 if hys ditties bene so trimly *dight*. S.C. Ap. 29
 home they hasten the postes to *dight*. S.C. May 11
 The grassy ground with daintye Daysies *dight*. S.C. Jun. 6
Dight gaudy Girlands was my common trade, S.C. Jun. 45
 areede who has thee so *dight*? S.C. S. 7
 Where bene the nosegayes that she *dight* for thee? S.C. N. 114
 To spil the flowres that should her girland *dight*? S.C. D. 114
 groves, with green leaves *dight*. Gn. 32
 had the Ape him *dight* To play his part, Hub. 233
 when he was all *dight*. Hub. 1064
 on his head his dreadfull hat he *dight*. Hub. 1279
 Thus *dight*, into the Court he tooke his way, Hub. 1300
 her awaking bad her quickly *dight*. Ti. 639
 his shinie wings . . . he did about him *dight*: Mu. 91
 Thus the fresh Clarion, being readie *dight*. Mu. 145
 Her selfe likewise unto her worke to *dight*. Mu. 304
 The silken downe with which his backe is *dight*. Mu. 334
 who shall *dight* your bowres, sith she is dead D. 318
 well! wot my rymes bene rudely *dight*. As. Pr. 12
 they promised to *dight* for him Gay chapelets As. 41
 went to be with flowers and gylronds *dight*; As. 153
 Gan *dight* themselves t' expresse their inward woe, As. Interl. 225
 With Roses *dight* and Goules and Daffadillies; Col. 339
 All were my notes but rude and roughly *dight*. Col. 363
 courts chief garland with all vertues *dight*. Col. 499
 which was on every side With . . . costly arras *dight*. I. iv. 6. 6
 others trimly *dight* Their gay attyre; I. iv. 14. 8
 ere he could his armour on him *dight*. I. vii. 8. 1
 A foxes taile, with dong all fowly *dight*; I. viii. 48. 4
 The verdant gras my couch did goodly *dight*. I. ix. 13. 3
 His aery plumes doth rouze, full rudely *dight*. I. xi. 9. 6
 did himselfe to battaile ready *dight*; I. xi. 52. 3
 The comely virgins came, with girlands *dight*. I. xii. 6. 6
 Oft had he seene her faire, but never so faire *dight*. I. xii. 23. 9
 So fairely *dight* when she in presence came, I. xii. 24. 1
 Most false Duessa, royally richly *dight*. I. xii. 32. 4
 steede . . . Whose sides with daped circles wren *dight*; H. i. 18. 7
 that brave steed there finding ready *dight*. H. iii. 4. 8
 whose heads were *dight* In poyson H. iv. 38. 8
 The trucked beast fast bleeding did him fowly *dight*. H. v. 4. 9
 gan him *dight* to succour his distresse, H. v. 24. 2
 he quickly does him *dight*. H. v. 38. 1
 fresh flowrets *dight* About her necke, H. vi. 7. 4
 Who likewise gan himselfe to batteill *dight*. H. vii. 42. 5
 'What herce or steed' . . . 'should be have *dight*. H. viii. 16. 8
 So ready *dight* ferece battaile to assay, H. viii. 22. 8
 ready *dight* with drapets festivall, H. ix. 27. 3
 with royall arras richly *dight*. H. ix. 33. 7
 as yet ashamd how rude Pan did her *dight*. H. ix. 40. 9
 to her guesstes doth bounteous hanket *dight*. H. xi. 2. 8
 Eftsoones herselfe in glitterand armes he *dight*. H. xi. 17. 1
 being goodly *dight* With bowes and braunches, H. xii. 53. 7
 As faint through heat, or *dight* to pleasant sin; H. xii. 77. 2
 round about it many beds were *dight*. H. i. 39. 2
 Supper was shortly *dight*. H. i. 51. 1
 her bright armes about her body *dight*. H. i. 67. 3
 downe againe her in her warme bed *dight*: H. ii. 30. 5
 Another harness . . . About her selfe she *dight*. H. iii. 61. 3
 on her *dight* Her Helmet, H. iv. 12. 4
 There they him laide in easy couch well *dight*. H. iv. 43. 6
 was al within most richly *dight*. H. v. 40. 8
 With this fayre flowre your goodly girlands *dight*. H. v. 53. 5
 her loose lockes to *dight* in order dew H. vii. 11. 2
 Girlands of flowres . . . He fine woid *dight*; H. vii. 17. 6
 In his proud furnitures she freshly *dight*. H. vii. 18. 8
 Supper was *dight*; H. ix. 25. 6
 his hore beard Was fowly *dight*. H. x. 52. 5
 winges it had with sondry colours *dight*. H. xi. 47. 6
 paynted plumes in goodly order *dight*. H. xii. 8. 2
 They both uprose and to their waies them *dight*: H. i. 16. 6
 Casts off his ragged skin and freshly doth him *dight*. H. iii. 23. 9
 Which to avenge Sir Devon him did *dight*. H. iv. 21. 1
 The shield and armes . . . he on himselfe did *dight*. H. iv. 27. 8
 her selfe she lightly gan To *dight*. H. vi. 10. 5
 Till I thereto had all things ready *dight*. H. vii. 17. 4
 Gan *dight* him selfe unto his wanted sinne; H. vii. 20. 8
 did themselves unto their journey *dight*. H. viii. 34. 5
 walkes and alleys *dight* With divers trees H. x. 25. 1
 all the Priests were damzels in soft linen *dight*. H. x. 38. 9
 to this feast with Neptunes seed was *dight*. H. xi. 16. 9

Dight—Continued.

He askt who had that Dame so foully *dight*. V. i. 14. 8
 curst the hand which did that vengeance on him *dight*. V. ii. 18. 9
 a troupe of women, warlike *dight*. V. iv. 21. 8
 nimbly did him *dight* to guide the way V. iv. 35. 5
 She fiercely towards him her selfe gan *dight*. V. iv. 43. 2
 Artegal him selfe to rest did *dight*. V. iv. 51. 8
 th' Amazon, as best it likt her selfe to *dight*. V. v. 1. 9
 she made him to be *dight* In womans weedes, V. v. 20. 6
 streight her selfe did *dight*, and armor don, V. vi. 17. 8
 A raskall rout, with weapons rudely *dight*; V. vi. 29. 4
 Was to the battell whilome ready *dight*. V. vii. 27. 6
 Kept himselfe still in his straunge armour *dight*: V. viii. 27. 5
 all his armours readie *dight* that day. V. x. 16. 3
 richly clad In roiall robes, and many jewels *dight*; V. xi. 60. 7
 on her selfe did *dight* Most squalid garments, V. xii. 12. 1
 Which to provide she hath this Castle *dight*. VI. i. 15. 6
 having soone his armes about him *dight*. VI. i. 32. 6
 he taking oddes, streight bids him *dight* Himselfe VI. ii. 18. 4
 after having them upon him *dight*. VI. ii. 39. 6
 That she her selfe had to the journey *dight*. VI. iii. 16. 3
 the place, the which was *dight* with divers flowres VI. iii. 23. 4
 About the sad Serena things to *dight*. VI. v. 25. 3
 having all things well about her *dight*. VI. v. 31. 1
 gan them selves to *dight* Unto their journey; VI. v. 40. 5
 in a Jacket, quilted richly rare . . . he was straungely *dight*; VI. vii. 43. 4
 supper readie *dight* they to it fell VI. ix. 17. 7
 Was *dight* with flowers that voluntary grew VII. vii. 10. 2
 lusty Spring, all *dight* in leaves of flowres VII. vii. 28. 2
 Sommer, being *dight* in a thin silken cassock VII. vii. 29. 1
 garlands goodly *dight* Of all the fairest flowres VII. vii. 33. 6
dight His wanton wings and darts Am. iv. 7
 The gate with pearles and rubyes richly *dight*; Am. lxxxii. 10
 Bid her awake therefore, and soone her *dight*. Epith. 30
 whylest she doth her *dight*. Epith. 34
 Helpe quickly her to *dight*: Epith. 97
 it more fairely *dight* With chearefull grace H.B. 130

Dighting. when this Maiden faire was *dighting* her, VI. xii. 15. 2

Dights. his hideous club aloft he *dites*. I. viii. 18. 4
 With his faire mother he him *dights* to play, H. viii. 6. 5

Dignify. of their grace us *dignifie*: Col. 818

Dignities. Them entertayn'd, fit for their *dignities*. V. x. 5. 4

Dignity. as if he aspyr'd To *dignitie*. Hub. 679

Then was shee held in souveraine *dignitie*. T.M. 563
 set in highest seat of *dignitee*. H. iv. 19. 4
 every linck thereof a step of *dignity*. H. vii. 46. 9
 Honour and *dignitie* from her alone Derived are, H. vii. 48. 7
 incontinent Doth loose his *dignity* and native grace: H. ix. 1. 8
 he first wore crowne of gold for *dignity*. H. x. 39. 9
 For their high merits and great *dignitie*. H. xii. 44. 4
 To overthrow my state and *dignitie*. IV. vii. 15. 5
 Seekes to subvert her Crowne and *dignity*. V. viii. 18. 4
 you to reward with greater *dignitie*. VI. ii. 34. 9
 She was a Ladie of great *dignitie*. VI. vii. 28. 1
 striving both for termes of *dignitie*. Com. Son. ii. 7

Digs. in his chaffe he *digs* the trampled ground, VI. v. 19. 7

Dike. The raging billowes, . . . made a long broad *dyke*. H. xi. 40. 7

Dilate. that wofull theame For to *dilate* at large, H. v. 37. 4
 braunches, which did broad *dilate* their clasping armes H. xii. 53. 8
 Of diverse things discourses to *dilate*. H. iii. 62. 4
 he gan at large to her *dilate* The whole discourse V. vi. 17. 1
 The gan that sheheard thus for to *dilate*: VI. x. 21. 1
 by their change their being do *dilate*. VII. vii. 58. 5
 your light doth more itselfe *dilate*. Am. lxvii. 11

Diligence. sent with carefull *diligence*, To fetch a Leach. I. x. 23. 6
 Which long he usd with carefull *diligence*. V. x. 12. 8

Diligent. he wayted *diligent*, With humble service I. iii. 9. 6
 With onely Talus wayting *diligent*. V. xi. 36. 7
 kept her sheepe with *diligent* attent, VI. ix. 37. 3
 by *diligent* inquest Provided him a sword VI. xi. 42. 5

Dill. Veyne-healing Verven, and hed-purging *Dill*. Mu. 197
 the flowre Of Camphora, and Calamint, and *Dill*; H. i. 49. 6

Dim. The sonne of all the world is *dimme* and darke: S.C. N. 67
 dreary horror *dim* the chearfull light, D. 328
 And the *dim* vele . . . aside be layd, Ded. Son. ix. 10
 To *dim* the brightness of her glorious throne, I. iv. 8. 8
 her *dim* cie-lids she up gan reare, H. i. 45. 1
 Which, mingled all with sweate, did *dim* his eye. H. iv. 37. 5
 beam great brightnes threw Through the *dim* shade, H. vii. 45. 3
 her light Doth *dim* with horror and deformity; H. vii. 49. 4
 as a cloud doth seeme to *dim* the skies; H. ix. 16. 5
 Thrise shined faire, and thrise seemd *dim* and wan, H. iii. 16. 3
 the *dim* eies of my deare Marinell H. iv. 39. 4
 All suddainly *dim* wox the dampish ayre, H. iv. 52. 1
dim the brightness of the welkin rownd, H. x. 46. 7
 all the rest like lesser lamps did *dim*: VI. ix. 9. 5
 t' illuminate my *dim* and dulled eyne, H.B. 20

Dimd. See **Dimmed.**

Diminish. Th' one to *diminish*, th' other for to ecke; V. ii. 49. 4

Dimmed. With his great bellie spreds the *dimmed* world, Ro. xx. 6
dimd with darknesse their intelligence, T.M. 255
 mine eyes are *dimd* with teares; D. 417
 blast, that . . . *Dimmed* her former beauties shining ray, I. ii. 38. 7
 Her eyelids blew, And *dimmed* sight, . . . she up gan lift: I. ii. 45. 5
 Huge flames that *dimmed* all the heavens light, I. xi. 44. 3
dim'd his valorous And mightie deedes, H. x. 43. 5
 Sith shady dampes had *dimd* the heavens reach, V. vi. 21. 8
 seemed to outshine the *dimmed* skye, V. ix. 21. 8
 But now weake age had *dimd* his candle-light: VI. iii. 3. 4

Dimmed—Continued.

- The glance whereof their *dimmed* eyes would daze, . . . VI. x. 4. 3
quite are *dimmed* when she is in place: . . . VI. x. 27. 8
Her lovely light was *dimmed* and decayd . . . VI. xi. 21. 4
make even that *dimmed* light Seeme much more lovely . . . VI. xi. 21. 6
Whenas a storme hath *dimd* her trusty gnyde, . . . Am. xxxiv. 3
With sorrow *dimmed* and deform'd . . . Am. xlv. 10
like stars that *dimmed* were With darksome cloud, . . . Epith. 93
beames with such disparagements Be *dimd*, . . . H.B. 164
- Dimmeth.** envies cloud still *dimmeth* vertues ray. . . V. xii. 27. 7
- Dims.** It *dimmes* the dazed eyes, . . . I. viii. 21. 9
this bright Angels towre quite *dims* that towre of glas, . . . I. x. 58. 9
Does all their deedes deface, and *dims* their glories all. . . III. ii. 1. 9
the drosse which *dims* the light . . . H.B. 48
- Din.** Fled fast away from that so dreaddfull *din*. . . H.B. 1348
all the rest her dolefull *din* augmented . . . T.M. 357
When that tumultuous rage and fearful *deene* . . . Ded. Son. xi. 9
All full of people making troublous *din* . . . V. ix. 23. 3
Dine. Were shronke into his jawes, as he did never *dync*. . . I. ix. 35. 9
nought was given them to sup or *dync*, . . . V. v. 22. 8
- Dint.** backe was arm'd against the *dint* of speare . . . I. v. vi. 2
Such pleasance now displast by dolors *dint*: . . . S.C. N. 104
So deadly was the *dint* and deep the wound, . . . As. 121
with that *dint* her sence was dazd: . . . I. i. 18. 1
Loth . . . To taste th' untryed *dint* of deadly steele: . . . I. iii. 34. 6
deadly *dint* of steele endanger may, . . . I. vii. 29. 7
No *dint* of direfull sword divide the substance would. . . I. vii. 33. 9
ghosts . . . Have felt the bitter *dint* of his avenging hlade. . . I. vii. 47. 9
With *dint* of swerd, nor push of pointed speare: . . . I. xi. 9. 4
deeper *dint* therein it would not make; . . . I. xi. 24. 6
The deadly *dint* his dulled senses all dismaid. . . I. xi. 35. 9
They can abstaine from *dint* of direfull stroke, . . . II. ii. 28. 8
Deadly dismay with horror of that *dint* . . . II. v. 8. 1
no enchantment from his *dint* might save; . . . II. viii. 20. 6
It seized in his right side, and there the *dint* did stay. . . II. viii. 38. 9
When he stroke most strong the *dint* deceiv'd, . . . II. viii. 49. 3
by *dint* of sword approve, That she is fairer . . . III. i. 27. 3
dint of steele his carcas could not quell; . . . III. vii. 35. 8
every *dint* the ghost would rive . . . IV. ix. 22. 8
Ne any armour could his *dint* out-ward; . . . V. i. 10. 8
with *dint* of sword . . . their rights to try, . . . V. iv. 6. 1
He cared not for *dint* of sword nor speere, . . . VI. iv. 4. 6
Inflicts with *dint* of sword, . . . VI. vi. 1. 2
- Dinted.** See Deep-dinted.
- So deeply *dinted* in the driven clay, . . . I. viii. 8. 5
- Dinting.** with lovely dart *Dinting* his brest . . . VI. i. x. 31. 8
- Dints.** Wherein old *dints* of deepe wounndes did remaine, . . . I. i. 1. 3
that *dints* the parts entire With chast affects . . . Am. vi. 11
- Dioclesian's.** *Dioclesians* fifty daughters shene . . . II. x. 8. 4
- Dipped.** not to have beene *dipd* in Lethe lake, . . . Ti. 428
dipd in deaw of Castalie: . . . Ti. 431
dipped in the bitter wave Of hellish Styx, . . . II. viii. 20. 8
Whose clawes were newly *dipd* in cruddy blood, . . . III. iii. 47. 5
An holy-water sprinkle, *dipd* in deowe, . . . III. iii. 47. 13. 6
- Dipping.** themselves *dipping* in the silver dew . . . II. xii. 61. 7
- Dire.** all was covered with darknesse *dire*: . . . I. xi. 40. 4
nought but *dire* revenge his anger mote defray. . . IV. v. 31. 9
Out of her poysonous entrails fraught with *dire* decay, . . . V. xi. 20. 9
- Direct.** wilst the tragick stage for to *direct*, . . . Mu. 11
I hope . . . your wisdome will *direct* my thought, . . . I. vii. 42. 7
Those could he well *direct* and straight as line, . . . II. xi. 21. 6
How to *direct* theyr way in darkenes wide, . . . II. xii. 35. 2
all their actions to *direct* aright: . . . III. iii. 2. 4
Or succour her, or me *direct* the way, . . . III. v. 10. 8
none That to their willes could them *direct* aright, . . . IV. i. 16. 8
her footing to *direct* aright, . . . IV. xi. 25. 4
doth his course through Blandford plains *direct*, . . . IV. xi. 32. 3
sent to him a Page that mote *direct* his way. . . V. viii. 26. 9
Kept on his course as he did it *direct*, . . . V. xii. 21. 2
star, that wont with her bright ray Me to *direct*, . . . Am. xxxiv. 6
when myne eyes I thereunto *direct*, . . . Am. lxxviii. 9
- Directed.** Forthwith *directed* to that further strand; . . . II. vi. 38. 2
His feeble feet *directed* to the cry: . . . II. viii. 4. 5
as Merlin them *directed* late: . . . III. iii. 62. 2
as he had beene Before *directed* by his Lord; . . . V. viii. 29. 8
The Damzell straight went, as she was *directed*, . . . V. ix. 9. 6
There they alighting by that Damzell were *Directed* in, . . . V. ix. 22. 2
directed Unto a little grove not farre asyde, . . . VI. viii. 44. 1
- Directing.** her swords point *directing* forward right . . . III. xi. 25. 3
- Direction.** false on you by heavens hard *direction* . . . V. v. 26. 7
T' obay a womans tyrannous *direction*, . . . V. v. 26. 4
good *direction* how to enter in, . . . VI. i. 6. 3
will not yield unto her formes *direction*, . . . H.B. 146
- Directly.** Thereto our ship her course *directly* bent, . . . Col. 268
to the gate *directly* did incline . . . II. ix. 24. 7
To which her steps *directly* she did frame. . . III. i. 20. 3
directly fly Unto her rest in Plutoes griesly land; . . . IV. iii. 13. 2
I would you gyude *directly* to the place, . . . V. ix. 7. 7
ne did the other stay, But after went *directly* . . . VI. iii. 37. 5
- Directs.** *Directs* her course unto one certaine coast, . . . VI. xii. 1. 2
- Direful.** Doo weave the *direfull* threds of destinie, . . . D. 17
he endured not the *direfull* stound, . . . As. 123
beasts with deep mouthes gaping *direfull* . . . Col. 202
the *direfull* dames doe drive Their mournfull charett, . . . I. v. 32. 1
No *direfull* sword divide the substance would. . . I. vii. 33. 9
whenas the *direfull* feend She saw not stirre, . . . I. xi. 55. 5
direfull chauce, armd with avenging fate, . . . II. i. 44. 6
through the great contagion *direful* deadly stonck. . . II. ii. 4. 9
They can abstaine from *dint* of *direfull* stroke, . . . II. ii. 28. 8
Direfull impatience, and hart-murdring love: . . . II. v. 16. 4

Direful—Continued.

- Elfe, That darest view my *direfull* countenance, . . . II. vii. 7. 7
direfull deadly black, both leafe and bloom, . . . II. vii. 51. 8
those sad waves, which *direfull* deadly stancke, . . . II. vii. 57. 3
That *direfull* stroke thou dearely shalt aby?: . . . II. viii. 33. 4
they to *direfull* death their groning ghosts did send. . . II. xi. 15. 9
nought that falles into this *direfull* deepe . . . II. xii. 6. 7
Their *direfull* rancour rather did increase; . . . III. i. 23. 4
Upon thee heapt a *direfull* destinie; . . . III. ix. 33. 5
A *direfull* stench of smoke and sulphure mixt Ensewd, . . . III. xii. 2. 5
The *direfull* distaffe standing in the mid, . . . IV. ii. 48. 2
Yet still that *direfull* stroke kept on his way, . . . IV. iii. 34. 1
Much was he daunted with that *direfull* stound, . . . IV. iv. 24. 8
snatching forth his *direfull* deadly blade . . . IV. iv. 12. 2
Radigund . . . from her *direfull* doome acquit, . . . V. iv. 39. 2
'Echidna is a Monster *direfull* dred, . . . VI. vi. 10. 1
damned to endure this *direful* smart, . . . VI. viii. 19. 8
other *dyrefull* hap from heaven or hell . . . VI. xi. 29. 8
- Dirges.** Their *Diriges*, their Trentals, and their shrifts, . . . Hub. 453
- Diriges.** See Dirges.
- Dirke, Dirks.** See Dark, -s.
- Dirt.** is trodde in the *durt* Of cattell, . . . S.C. F. 235
him in hood and *durt* deformed quight, . . . II. v. 22. 4
Drew him through *durt* and myre . . . II. v. 23. 4
Distaynd with *durt* and blood, . . . III. viii. 49. 9
trode downe in the *durt*, . . . III. x. 52. 4
he did all to peeces breake, and foyle In filthy *durt*, . . . V. xi. 33. 9
fell to ground, like to a lump of *durt*; . . . VI. viii. 16. 8
Seeme *durt* and drosse in thy pure-sighted eye, . . . H.H.L. 276
- Dirty.** as she lay upon the *durtie* ground, . . . I. i. 15. 1
ryder . . . Would have cast downe, and trodd in *dirty* myre, . . . I. viii. 17. 6
downe he tumbled on the *durtie* field, . . . I. viii. 20. 4
with *dirty* blood distaynd, . . . I. xi. 23. 8
soylt with *durtie* gore, . . . II. vi. 41. 7
there her drowned in the *dirty* mud; . . . V. ii. 27. 4
Her hands were foule and *durtie*, . . . V. xii. 30. 1
His dngbill thoughts . . . themselves enure to *dirtie* drosse, . . . H.H.L. 184
And doest thy mynd in *dirty* pleasures moyle, . . . H.H.L. 220
- Disable.** Them to *disable* from revenge adventuring, . . . V. v. 31. 9
- Disabled.** And him *disabled* quyte. . . II. v. 21. 6
- Disaccord.** but she did *disaccord*, Ne could ber liking . . . VI. iii. 7. 3
- Disadvantage.** enterprised praise for dread to *disavaunce*, . . . III. xi. 24. 9
forced him his shield to *disadvantage*. . . IV. iii. 8. 4
vaunted speare eitsoones to *disadvantage*, . . . IV. iv. 7. 2
- Disadvantage.** fort . . . unawares at *disadvantage* fownd, . . . I. ix. 11. 4
Which now him turnd to *disadvantage* deare; . . . VI. iii. 34. 1
- Disadventure.** through great *disaventure*, or mesprize, . . . II. xii. 19. 4
to and fro at *disaventure* strayd; . . . III. iv. 53. 2
- Disadvantages.** never knight . . . More luckless *disadvantages*
did amate: . . . I. ix. 45. 4
And all his *disadvantages* to unfold, . . . VI. iii. 15. 3
- Disadventurous.** *disadventurous*, and quite fortunelesse; . . . Hub. 100
the record . . . of my dolefull *disadventurous* deare. . . I. vii. 48. 7
Doth soonest fall in *disadventurous* fight, . . . I. ix. 11. 8
An hard mishap and *disadventurous* case . . . IV. viii. 51. 3
There unto him betid a *disadventurous* case, . . . IV. xii. 4. 9
As she had scene that day, a *disadventurous* sight. . . V. iv. 47. 9
losse of fame in *disadventurous* field: . . . V. xi. 55. 8
- Disagree.** Seemed the heavens with the earth did *disagree*, . . . T. 664
Still did they strive and daily *disagree*; . . . II. ii. 13. 7
Ne ever thing could cause us *disagree*. . . II. iv. 19. 7
To stirre up strife, and garre them *disagree*: . . . II. v. 19. 7
in had maner they did *disagree*, . . . V. xii. 33. 3
That curtesie and manhood ever *disagree*. . . VI. iii. 40. 9
- Disagreed.** For which th' Idaean Ladies *disagreed*, . . . II. vii. 55. 6
by degrees they all were *disagreed*; . . . IV. v. 36. 6
- Disappointed.** felonous intent Returning *disappointed* his desire, IV. vi. 11. 7
- Disaraid, Disaray, -d.** See Disarray, etc.
- Disarm.** all his left side it did quite *disarme*; . . . II. v. 7. 7
Would him *disarme* and treaten shamefully; . . . II. viii. 25. 3
of his weapons did himselte *disarme*. . . II. xi. 34. 5
did faire Britomart entreat Her to *disarme*, . . . III. i. 52. 4
woening to have arm'd him, she did quite *disarme*. . . III. iv. 27. 9
Offred his service to *disarme* the Knight; . . . V. viii. 27. 2
- Disarmed.** *Disarmed* all of yron-coted Plate; . . . I. vii. 2. 8
Disarmd, disgraste, and inwardly dismayde; . . . I. vii. 11. 6
him *disarmed*, dissolute, dismaid, Unwares surpris'd, . . . I. vii. 51. 3
laying his head *disarm'd* In ber loose lap, . . . II. vi. 14. 6
him attonce *disarm'd*; . . . II. vi. 51. 2
disarmed for to be, . . . III. i. 42. 4
The Rederosse Knight was soon *disarmed* there: . . . III. i. 42. 6
the brave Mayd would not *disarmed* bee, . . . III. i. 42. 7
Now were *disarm'd*, and did them selves present . . . III. i. 44. 2
They him *disarm'd*; and, spredding on the ground . . . III. iv. 40. 4
Having her thns *disarmed* of her shield, . . . V. v. 11. 1
caused him to be *disarmed* quight . . . V. v. 20. 3
So, as I then *disarmed* did remaine, . . . Am. xlii. 5
- Disarms.** Such cruell game my scarmoges *disarmes*, . . . II. vi. 34. 5
- Disarray.** In ragged robes and filthy *disaray*; . . . II. iv. 4. 2
did loosely *disaray* Her upper partes . . . II. v. 32. 7
Was for like need enforst to *disaray*: . . . III. ix. 20. 2
Who overtaking him did *disaray*, . . . V. iii. 38. 3
The night is come, now soon her *disaray*. . . Epith. 300
- Disarrayed.** of their leaves they were *disarayde*: . . . S.C. F. 105
Whome having softly *disaraid* of armes, . . . I. v. 41. 4
So, as she had, that witch they *disaraid*, . . . I. viii. 46. 1
Both fiercely bent to have him *disaraid*; . . . II. viii. 17. 3
was arayd, or rather *disarayd*, . . . II. xii. 77. 3
- Disastrous.** Unhappie wight, borne to *desastrous* end, . . . Hub. 907
true Lovers! whom *desastrous* chauce Hath farre exiled . . . D. 505

Disattire. him besought himself to *disattyre*, VI. ix. 17. 3
 Disadvantage. See *Disadvantage*.
 Disavance. See *Disadvantage*.
 Disaventurous, Disaventrous, etc. See *Disadventurous*.
 Disaventure, -s. See *Disadventure, -s*.
 Disavow. The name of knighthood he did *disavow*; VI. v. 37. 7
 Disbowed. halfe *disbowed*'d lies above the ground, Ro. xxviii. 5
 Dishurdened. that gay payre . . . *Dishurdened* her. II. vi. 11. 7
 well *dishurdened* her enyrieved brest, VI. viii. 34. 2
 Discarded. he that helpe from her against her will *discarded*. V. v. 8. 9
 Discern. heedie shepherds to *discerne* their face; S.C. 8. 167
 I searse in darksome place Could it *discerne*, I. v. 27. 6
 well that valiant courser did *discerne*; II. iii. 46. 6
 well mote I *discerne* Great cause, II. iv. 43. 3
 no man can *Discerne* the hew thereof. II. vi. 41. 8
 none could him *discerne*; IV. iv. 27. 9
 grief unknowne, which he could not *discerne*: IV. xii. 24. 2
 whether man or monster one could scarce *discerne*. V. xii. 15. 9
 Discerned. Living to get, and not to be *discern'd*. *Hub*. 536
 Her proper face I not *discerned*. II. iv. 28. 4
 she unneath *discerned* whether whether weare. IV. ix. 10. 9
 Discharge. The weary sowle from thence it would *discharge*. II. v. 6. 7
 To Proteus selfe to sue for her *discharge*: IV. xii. 14. 4
 come before high Jove her dooings to *discharge*. VII. vi. 17. 9
 Discharged. his hands *Discharged* of his bow and deadly
 quar'le, II. xi. 33. 8
 Dischord. See *Discord*.
 Discided. as her tongue so was her hart *discided*, IV. i. 27. 8
 Discipld. hetter were in vertues *discipld*, IV. Pr. 1. 8
 Disciples. his *disciples* both desyrd to bee; II. ix. 54. 8
 Discipline. Great thanks I yeeld you for your *discipline*, *Hub*. 547
 fill their bookes with *discipline* of vice. T.M. 336
 The precepts of my heavenlie *discipline*; T.M. 518
 leardn her *discipline* of faith and verity. I. vi. 31. 9
 he had charge my *discipline* to frame, I. ix. 5. 3
 she him taught celestial *discipline*, I. x. 18. 8
 them to warlike *discipline* did trayne, IV. viii. 27. 7
 them with maystring *discipline* doth tame, IV. ix. 2. 4
 if in *discipline* Of vertue. V. Pr. 3. 1
 all the *discipline* of justice there him taught. V. i. 6. 9
 needes wise read and *discipline*, VI. vi. 13. 3
 Disciplned. rather needed to be *disciplnd*. VI. v. 5. 6
 Disclaim. He left his wife; money did love *disclame*: III. x. 15. 4
 To whom each one his challenge should *disclame*, IV. v. 25. 5
 Disclame. See *Disclaim*.
 Disclose. to whom he might *disclose* His witlesse pleasaunce, *Hub*. 798
 The same to wight he never wont *disclose*, I. vii. 34. 1
 her perswaded to *disclose* the breach, I. vii. 42. 3
 With cryme doe not it cover, hut *disclose* the same'. I. xii. 30. 9
 I would *disclose* Her counsell, III. vii. 53. 8
 to *disclose* Which of the Nymphes IV. xii. 26. 6
 'This griefes deepe wound I would to thee *disclose*, V. v. 44. 1
 Yet durst she not *disclose* her fancies wound, V. iv. 28. 7
 Doe it *disclose* to ease your grieved spright: VI. x. 19. 3
 Disclosed. her sacred Booke, . . . She unto him *disclosed*. II. iv. 22. 1
 ear that wished day his beame *disclosed*, III. ix. 13. 7
 having *disclo'ste* Her cloudy care. IV. v. 16. 9
 it as oft was from about her wast *disclos'd*: IV. xii. 5. 4
 never she before *disclosed* to none, I. xii. 25. 9
 Disclosing. he *disclosing* read thus, as the paper spake: V. i. 14. 5
 Discolor. That her gay clothes did in *discolour* die. I. i. 11. 6
 Discolored. A hounch of heares *discoloured* diversly. I. iv. 31. 1
 All in a kirtle of *discoloured* say He clothed was, I. vii. 32. 2
 A hounch of heares *discoloured* diversly, I. xi. 31. 7
 advance his broad *discoloured* brest Above his wonted pitch,
 descry It plaine, and by the sea *discoloured*: II. xii. 18. 8
 garments light *Discoloured* like to womanish disguise, III. x. 21. 7
 Like a *discoloured* Snake, III. xi. 28. 8
 When her *discoloured* bow she spreads through heavens light, III. xi. 47. 9
 a *discolour'd* cote of strange disguise, III. xii. 10. 2
 diaped lyke the *discoloured* mead. *Epith*. 51
 Discomfit. his proud foes *discomfit* in victorious field. III. iii. 31. 9
 Discomfited. her bright hed *Discovers* to the world *discomfited*: III. i. 43. 5
 Discomfort. Full of *discomfort* and disquiet plight, IV. viii. 8. 4
 Discommended. to her Dame him still she *discommended*, V. v. 57. 4
 Disconsolate. naked left and *disconsolate*, S.C. F. 230
 Abett that virgins cause *disconsolate*, I. x. 64. 2
 I alone, now left *disconsolate*, *Am*. lxxxviii. 5
 Discontent. To wast long nights in pensive *discontent*; *Hub*. 898
 Ne dyde with dread and grudging *discontent*, D. 254
 evermore did seeme As *discontent*. II. ii. 35. 4
 halfe *discontent*, mote nathelless Himselfe appease, II. vi. 24. 1
 Paridell, though partly *discontent* With his late fall III. ix. 25. 1
 That stryfull hag with gealous *discontent* Had fild, IV. v. 30. 8
 rayle at them with grudgefull *discontent*, IV. viii. 28. 4
 right *discontent* In minde he grew, V. vi. 24. 1
 Through *discontent* of my long fruitlesse stay *Proth*. 6
 Discontentment. signes of grudge and *discontentment* vaine. II. viii. 23. 5
 Discord. shall backe reverse To their first *discord*, Ro. xxii. 12
 So hard the *discord* was to be agreede. I. ii. 37. 7
 themselves at *discord* fell, II. ii. 20. 2
 Their deadly cruell *discord* to forebare, II. ii. 27. 8
 this misseeming *discord* meekely lay aside'. II. ii. 31. 9
 branch from th' antique stocke was torne Through *discord*, II. x. 36. 5
 So *discord* ofte in Musiek makes the sweeter lay:— III. ii. 15. 9
 Duessa *discord* hreedes Twixt Seudamour and Blandamour: IV. i. Arg.
discord harder is to end then to begin. IV. i. 20. 9
 All which the sad effects of *discord* sung: IV. i. 21. 3
 the dreadfull *discord*, which did drive . . . to outrage fell; IV. i. 23. 6

Discord—Continued.

Firebrand of bell . . . Is wicked *discord*; IV. ii. 1. 5
 never *discord* did amongst them fall, IV. ii. 54. 2
 new *discord* to maintaine. IV. v. 22. 9
 soone as she them saw to *discord* set, IV. v. 29. 1
 Cause of their *discord* and so fell debate. IV. ix. 24. 1
 So was their *discord* by this doome appeased, V. iv. 20. 5
 pride dare not approach, nor *discord* spill The league *Im*. lxxv. 9
 Discordant. It is no love, hut a *discordant* warre, *H.B.* 195
 Discordful. Unmindfull both of that *discordfull* crew, IV. ii. 30. 8
 rather stird by his *discordfull* Dame, IV. ix. 3. 7
 Discounselled. With temperate adviee *discounselled*, II. xii. 34. 2
 By such good meanes he him *discounselled*. III. i. 11. 1
 Discoutenance. with reprochfull scorne *discoutenance*, T.M. 340
 Discouraged. She was no whit thereby *discouraged* III. xi. 50. 7
 Discourse. See *Discover*.
 Discourse. he close confers with wise *discourse*, *Hub*. 763
 So Mother Hubbard her *discourse* did end, *Hub*. 1385
 by *discourse* them to indignifie'. *Col*. 533
 With faire *discourse* the evening so they pas; I. i. 35. 5
 Then gan the Dwarfie the whole *discourse* declare; I. vii. 26. 1
 goodly gan *discourse* of many a noble gest. I. x. 15. 9
 The large *discourse* of roiall Princes state. I. xii. 14. 6
 gan he to *discourse* the whole debate, II. viii. 54. 6
 Grew pensive through that amarus *discourse*, III. iv. 5. 3
 A long *discourse* of his adventures wayne, III. viii. 44. 2
 Every *discourse*, and every argument, III. ix. 53. 7
 of their evils as they did *discourse*, IV. vii. 20. 1
 thy basest thrall, That dare *discourse* V. Pr. 11. 7
 Till he of tidings mote with him *discourse*. V. ii. 2. 4
 he gan at large to her dilate The whole *discourse* V. vi. 17. 2
 Then gan she to declare the whole *discourse* V. vii. 20. 1
 he namely did to him *discourse* Of former daies mishap, VI. iii. 14. 8
 The which *discourse* as now I must delay, VI. vii. 50. 8
 At last the caytive, after long *discourse*, VI. viii. 14. 6
 Discoursed. have I not well *discoursed* Upon this Commonplace, *Hub*. 541
Discoursed his voyage long, according his request. I. x. 15. 9
discoursed diversly Of straunge affaires, III. ix. 53. 1
 whilst they *discoursed* both together, VI. iii. 23. 1
 Discourses. Diverse *discourses* in their way they spent; II. vi. 9. 1
 Of diverse thinges *discourses* to dilate, III. iii. 62. 4
 In such *discourses* they together spent Long time, VI. x. 30. 1
 Discoursing. *Discoursing* of her dreadful late distresse, I. iii. 32. 7
 So diversly *discoursing* of their loves, I. ix. 18. 1
discoursing diversly Of sundry thinges as fell, VI. ix. 12. 6
 Discourteise. See *Discourteous*.
 Discourteise. in *discourteise* wise Scorne the faire offer III. i. 55. 1
 'Discourteous, disloyall Britomart, IV. i. 53. 1
 that *discourteous* Dame with scornfull pryde VI. i. 30. 4
 slay A proud *discourteous* Knight: VI. ii. Arg.
 that *discourteous* knight, (Whom Tristram slew) VI. ii. 43. 1
 did free from feare Of a *discourteous* Knight, VI. iii. 18. 6
 that same *discourteous* Knight . . . laughd, and mockt VI. iii. 34. 1
 There he this most *discourteous* craven fonn'd, VI. iv. 2. 6
 By such *discourteous* deeds *discourteous* his base kind, VI. vii. 1. 9
 That well appears in this *discourteous* knight, VI. vii. 2. 1
 Discourtesies. The foule *discourtesies* and unknighly parts, VI. v. 33. 2
 Discourtesy. my plaints, causd of *discourtesee*, S.C. Jun. 97
 fowle *discourteste*, unfit for Knight, VI. iii. 33. 6
 Can to complaine of great *discourteste*, VI. vii. 4. 3
 Discover. can to him *discover* all his harmes, I. v. 41. 5
 Whome if ye please for to *discover* plaine, I. xii. 34. 7
 if please you it *discure*, II. ix. 42. 8
 that none might her *discoure*, III. ii. 20. 4
 secretly he saw, yet note *discoure*: III. iii. 50. 4
 whenso her face She list *discover*, IV. ii. 44. 7
 all the artes, that subtile wits *discover*, IV. iii. 40. 2
 the truth *discover* plaine, IV. xii. 30. 7
 They do to thee in this same dreame *discover*; V. vii. 22. 2
 I will the truth *discover* VI. ii. 15. 9
 Her weed she then withdrawing did him *discover*; VI. vi. 32. 1
 day, that doth *discover* had and good, VI. viii. 51. 7
 Through hollow caves, that no man mote *discover* VI. x. 42. 2
 Her to *discover* for some secret hire: VII. vi. 43. 3
 Discovered. the high hills Titan *discovered*, I. ii. 7. 4
 when broad day the world *discovered* had, I. iii. 21. 1
 ere that dawning *Discovered* had the world to heaven I. v. 52. 6
 from the world that her *discovered* wide, Fled I. viii. 50. 2
 through hardy enterprize Many great Regions are *discovered*, II. Pr. 2. 4
 That plaine *discovered* her incontinence; III. i. 48. 3
 all atonce *discovered* her desire III. i. 53. 1
 Therein *discovered* was, ne ought mote pas, III. ii. 19. 6
 passing by, his name *discovered*, III. xii. 4. 8
 which eftsoones *discovered*, to it drew The eyes of all, IV. iv. 16. 3
 Whose face, *discovered*, plainly did expresse IV. v. 13. 3
 soone as day *discovered* heavens face IV. viii. 34. 1
 Whom when *discovered* they had throughly eide, V. iii. 17. 4
 when as he *discovered* had her face, V. v. 12. 1
 so soone as dawning houre *Discovered* had the light V. vi. 35. 2
 For doubt to be *discovered* by his sight, V. viii. 27. 4
 all this cursed plot . . . *discovered* was betymes, V. ix. 42. 4
 Discovering. At some *discovering* his desire, IV. ii. 11. 6
 excuse Me from *discovering* you my name aright, IV. vi. 4. 7
 Then Artegall, himselfe *discovering* plaine, V. viii. 50. 1
 by *discovering* my estate, Harme may arise VI. ii. 27. 2
 By such *discourteous* deeds *discovering* his base kind, VI. vii. 1. 9
 Discoveres. her bright hed *Discoveres* to the world *discomfited*: III. i. 43. 5
 day *discovers* all dishonest wayes, III. iv. 59. 1
 As plaine as light *discovers* dawning day, *H.B.* 238

Discovery. Without *discoverie* of my thoughts pretence, . . . V. v. 33. 7
 In deep *discovery* of the mynds disease; . . . Am. I. 6
Discreet. Mishaps are maistred by advice *discrete*, . . . I. vii. 40. 7
 To her faire presence and *discrete* behests, . . . II. ii. 32. 5
 The waters fall with difference *discreet*, . . . II. xii. 71. 7
Discretion. 'Daunger without *discretion* to attempt Inglorious, III. xi. 23. 1
 have you lost your selfe and your *discretion*, . . . V. iv. 26. 2
 without *discretion* He at him ran . . . V. viii. 9. 2
Discre. See **Discover.**
Discurtese. See **Discourtesy.**
Discuss. of good passed newly to *discuss*, . . . Col. 38
Discussed. all regard of shame she had *discust*, . . . III. i. 48. 7
Disdain. the roote in hie *disdaine* Sende forth . . . Bcl.¹ v. 13
 in great (hie) *disdaine* . . . send forth . . . Bcl. v. 13
 Himselfe smote with his beake, as in *disdaine*, . . . Pet. v. 10
 conquer'd, dare the Conquerour *disdaine*, . . . Ro. xiv. 14
 greatest things the least *disdaine*, . . . Van. iii. 13
 The nations gan their soveraigntie *disdaine*, . . . Van. xi. 3
 His elowish gifts and curtsies I *disdaine*, . . . S.C. Ja. 57
 So spake this bold breere with great *disdaine*: . . . S.C. F. 139
disdayne The hase kindred of so simple swaine, . . . S.C. M. 107
 Colin Cloute she would not once *disdayne*; . . . S.C. N. 141
 for *disdaine* of sinfull worlds upbraide . . . Hub. 2
 for my Sisters eake whom they *disdaine*, . . . T.M. 534
disdaine to subject his desire To loathsome sloth, . . . Mui. 35
 My wearie daies in dolor and *disdaine*! . . . D. 440
 sad Aleyon dyde in lifes *disdaine*, . . . D. 525
 it embracing deare without *disdaine*, . . . Col. 554
 Most lothsom, filthie, foule, and full of vile *disdaine*, . . . I. i. 14. 9
 His gall did grate for . . . high *disdaine*; . . . I. i. 19. 6
 steede, Pricked with . . . fiery fierce *disdaine*, . . . I. ii. 8. 4
 Her loathly visage viewing with *disdaine*, . . . I. ii. 39. 5
 her fiers servant, full of kingly awe And high *disdaine*, . . . I. iii. 41. 2
 Looking to heaven, for earth she did *disdaine*, . . . I. iv. 10. 2
 Whose shield he heares renverst, the more to heap *disdayn*, . . . I. iv. 41. 9
 Inflam'd with scornfull wrath and high *disdaine*, . . . I. viii. 7. 2
 Duessa, full of . . . fiers *disdaine* to be affronted so, . . . I. viii. 13. 2
 As Lion, grudging in his great *disdaine*, . . . II. i. 42. 6
 leave so proud *disdayne*? . . . II. iii. 43. 9
 to grind His grated teeth for great *disdeigne*, . . . II. v. 14. 3
 without dread or *disdayn* She sett beside, . . . II. v. 14. 5
 In great *disdaine* he answerd: . . . II. vii. 7. 6
Disdayne he called was, and did *disdayne* To be so calld, . . . II. vii. 41. 1
 with sterne looks, and stomachos *disdaine*, . . . II. viii. 23. 4
 Breathing out wrath, and bellowing *disdaine*, . . . II. viii. 42. 6
 For vile *disdaine* and rancour, which did gnaw . . . II. viii. 50. 7
 prick't with proud *disdaine* . . . II. x. 33. 3
 Archigald, who for his proud *disdayne* Deposed . . . II. x. 44. 4
 With murmurous *disdayne* doth inly rave, . . . II. xi. 32. 3
 Stoupes at a flying heron with proud *disdayne*, . . . II. xi. 43. 2
 the great sea, puffed up with proud *disdaine*, . . . II. xii. 21. 7
 I swell with great *disdaine*, . . . III. iv. 2. 9
 Ythri'd with deepe *disdaine* of his proud threat, . . . III. iv. 15. 1
 In stead thereof sad sorrow and *disdaine* . . . III. iv. 54. 2
 as halfe in great *disdaine*, . . . III. iv. 61. 5
 His sinfull sowle with desperate *disdaine* . . . III. v. 23. 8
 The roring billowes in their proud *disdaine*, . . . III. viii. 37. 3
 countries cause, and commune loes *disdayne*, . . . III. ix. 40. 4
 He looked round about with sterne *disdayne*, . . . III. xii. 23. 2
 as in *disdaine* Against that Knight, . . . IV. ii. 6. 7
 may not *disdaine* that womans hand Hath conquered you . . . IV. vi. 31. 2
 deepe *disdaine* and great indignity, . . . IV. vii. 36. 3
 this trustie squire with proud *disdaine* . . . IV. ix. 3. 7
 The hils doe not the lowly dales *disdaine*, . . . V. ii. 41. 3
 With proud *disdaine* did scornfull answer make, . . . V. iii. 16. 2
 through stout *disdaine* of manly mind . . . V. iv. 32. 1
 For high *disdaine* of such indignity, . . . V. vii. 28. 6
 Therewith all fraught with fury and *disdaine*, . . . V. xi. 8. 1
 byting th' earth for very deaths *disdaine*; . . . V. xi. 14. 7
 From view of men, and wicked worlds *disdaine*; . . . VI. Pr. 3. 4
 through high *disdaine* And proud despight . . . VI. i. 15. 1
 I doe much *disdaine* Thy courteous lore, . . . VI. i. 27. 7
 Did well endure her womanish *disdaine*, . . . VI. i. 30. 8
 Wherewith he wroth, and full of proud *disdaine*, . . . VI. ii. 11. 6
 Fayre Mirabellæs punishment For Loves *disdaine* decreed, . . . VI. vii. Arg.
 This was *Disdaine*, who led that Ladies horse . . . VI. vii. 44. 1
 Prince Arthure overcomes *Disdaine*; . . . VI. viii. Arg.
 He in his necke had set his foote with fell *disdaine*, . . . VI. viii. 10. 9
 With these two lewd companions, . . . *Disdaine* and Scorne, . . . VI. viii. 22. 8
 Then suffred he *Disdaine* up to arise, . . . VI. viii. 25. 5
 hight, that seem'd th' earth to *disdaine*; . . . VI. x. 6. 3
 with unkind *disdaine* And cruell rigour . . . VI. xi. 24. 3
Disdayne to yield unto the first assay, . . . Am. xiv. 8
 dreary sad *disdayne* Of all worlds gladnesse, . . . Am. liii. 11
 Their lives they loath, and heavens light *disdaine*; . . . H.L. 130
Disdained. th' Elfin knight, . . . *Disdained* to loose the meed . . . I. iv. 39. 8
 that reprochfull fall right lowly he *disdaynd*; . . . I. xi. 23. 9
 Guyon much *disdeigned* so loathly sight, . . . II. v. 23. 6
 Would not endure to bee so vile *disdained*, . . . II. x. 18. 2
 in their raging surquedry *disdaynd* . . . III. iv. 7. 6
 none *disdained* low to him to lout; . . . IV. xi. 30. 5
 Sangliere *disdained* much his doome, . . . V. i. 29. 1
 him revild, and rated, and *disdayned*, . . . V. iii. 35. 8
 By that proud dame which her so much *disdained*, . . . V. viii. 24. 4
 trampled downe in dust his thoughts *disdained* scorne, . . . V. viii. 31. 9
 Her stubborne hart, which love before *disdayned*, . . . VI. vi. 36. 7
 I *disdained* . . . To follow sheepe . . . VI. ix. 24. 3
Disdaineth. Lyon . . . *disdeigneth* to devour The silly lambe . . . Am. xx. 7
Disdainfull. Thought all things lesse than his *disdainfull* pride, Van. iii. 6

Disdainful—Continued.

He lookt aside as in *disdainfull* wise, . . . D. 59
 Her . . . love with foule *disdainfull* spight He would not
 shend; . . . I. i. 53. 7
 that *disdainfull* beast, Encourtring fierce, . . . I. iii. 19. 6
 With . . . *disdainfull* spight Her vildly entertaines; . . . I. iii. 43. 6
 She thanked them in her *disdainfull* wise; . . . I. iv. 14. 2
 From dreadde storme of his *disdainfull* spight; . . . I. iv. 48. 4
 (So love doos loath *disdainfull* nicitee) . . . II. ii. 3. 3
 Still solemne sad, or still *disdainfull* coy; . . . II. vi. 37. 5
 halfe in *disdainfull* wise, . . . II. ix. 38. 1
 the *disdainfull* sowle he thence dispatch, . . . II. xi. 42. 3
 Full of *disdainfull* wrath he fierce uprose . . . III. i. 9. 1
 upbrayd A dolefull heart with so *disdainfull* pride: . . . III. vi. 21. 8
 Love to conceive in her *disdainfull* brest; . . . III. xi. 17. 6
 not of concred will, . . . nor obstinate *disdainfull* mind, . . . V. v. 41. 2
 backstarting with *disdainfull* yre . . . V. xi. 61. 5
 fume in his *disdainfull* mynd the more, . . . VI. vii. 47. 8
 with sterne count'naunce and *disdainfull* cheare, . . . VII. vi. 12. 5
 deprave My simple meaning with *disdaynfull* scorne; . . . Am. xxix. 2
 Thou hast enfrosen her *disdainfull* brest, . . . H.L. 146
Disdainfully. overthrew his bowle *disdainfully*, . . . II. xii. 49. 8
 downe againe himselfe *disdainfully* Abjecting, . . . III. xi. 13. 6
Disdayning. As much *disdayning* to the curbe to yield: . . . I. i. 1. 7
Disdayning life, desiring leave to dye, . . . I. x. 22. 8
Disdayning to bee held so long in fight, . . . II. vi. 30. 4
 much *disdayning* to he so misdeapt, . . . III. x. 29. 4
 Till Diamond, *disdayning* long delay . . . IV. iii. 17. 6
 In royall heart *disdayning* to be thrall, . . . IV. iv. 32. 7
 much *disdayning* unto him to lout, . . . IV. x. 19. 2
 Some of their pride, some paragons *disdayning*, . . . IV. x. 43. 4
 this proude Dame, *disdayning* all accord, . . . V. viii. 22. 3
 I no lesse *disdayning*, baeked returned His . . . taunts . . . VI. ii. 12. 1
Disdaines. Much he *disdaines* that anie one should dare . . . Gn. 273
 he *disdaines* himselfe t' embasse theretoo, . . . Hub. 732
 plaine attire such glorious gallantry *Disdaines* . . . Col. 730
Disdeign, -ing, etc. See **Disdain, etc.**
Disease. grosse *disease* Soone growes through humours super-
 fluitie, . . . Ro. xxiii. 11
 Why done we them *disease*? . . . S.C. Jul. 124
 "Our daies are full of dolor and *disease*, . . . D. 274
 Who had enough, yett wished ever more; A vile *disease*: . . . I. iv. 29. 6
 that *disease* of grieved conscience, . . . I. x. 23. 8
 His double burden did him sore *disease*, . . . II. ii. 12. 4
 Whom raging windes . . . doe diversly *disease*, . . . II. ii. 24. 3
 fell to vaine voluptuous *disease*: . . . II. x. 17. 5
 labour'd long in that deepe ford with vaine *disease*, . . . III. v. 19. 9
 Dissembling his *disease* and evill plight; . . . IV. i. 38. 3
 Nought could she read the roote of his *disease*, . . . IV. xii. 22. 1
 soone as he had sought Through his *disease*, . . . IV. xii. 25. 6
 Lying without her dore in great *disease*: . . . V. vi. 26. 7
 The bitter anguish of their sharpe *disease* . . . VI. v. 32. 5
 So all that night they past in great *disease*, . . . VI. v. 40. 1
 seas, Which tosse the rest in daungerous *disease*; . . . VI. ix. 19. 5
 In deep discovery of the mynds *disease*; . . . Am. I. 6
Diseased. See **Soul-diseased.**
 So by the small the great is oft *diseased*, . . . Van. ii. 14
 All were my spirite heavie and *diseased*, . . . Hub. 40
 The griefe thereof him wondrous sore *diseasd*, . . . I. xi. 38. 8
 'Squyre, sore have ye bene *diseasd*, . . . II. iv. 33. 8
 For pittie of his Dame whom she saw so *diseascd*, . . . VI. iii. 32. 9
Diseases. Full of *diseases* was his carcas blew, . . . I. iv. 23. 6
Disentral. As if he thought her soule to *discentrayle*, . . . IV. vi. 16. 7
 did his bowels *discentrayle*, . . . V. ix. 19. 5
Disentralled. the *discentroyled* blood Adowne their sides . . .
 stremed, . . . IV. iii. 28. 6
Disfigured. Her swollen eyes were much *disfigured*, . . . II. i. 13. 8
 gins her feathers fowle *disfigured* Prowldly to prune, . . . II. iii. 36. 7
Disgrace. See that your rudenesse doe not you *disgrace*: . . . S.C. Ap. 132
 made them dwell in darknes of *disgrace*; . . . Hub. 1187
 To thrust downe other into foule *disgrace*, . . . Col. 691
 To wish you backe returne with foule *disgrace*, . . . I. i. 13. 3
 to all knighthood it is foule *disgrace*, . . . I. i. 31. 8
 a dull blast, that . . . with foule ugly forme did her *disgrace*: I. ii. 38. 8
 a felon strong To many knights did daily worke *disgrace*: I. iii. 29. 4
 having scaped hard, With balefull beggery, or foule *disgrace*: I. iv. 3. 4
 fly away for feare of fowle *disgrace*: . . . I. vi. 18. 7
 The goddesse wroth gan lowly her *disgrace*, . . . I. vii. 5. 5
 For feare . . . her beauty to *disgrace*? . . . II. iii. 25. 9
 The knight, yett wrothfull for his late *disgrace*, . . . II. xi. 34. 6
 Whereof conceiving shame and foule *disgrace*, . . . III. vi. 10. 1
 for feare of shame and fowle *disgrace*, . . . III. vii. 60. 5
 In vengeance of her mothers great *disgrace*, . . . IV. vii. 30. 6
 what heavens hard *disgrace*, Or wrath of ernell wight . . . IV. viii. 14. 7
 When they are all restor'd thou shalt rest in *disgrace*, . . . V. iii. 20. 9
 She inly yet conceived great *disgrace*: . . . V. iii. 23. 7
 With hitted taunts and termes of vile *disgrace*, . . . V. iv. 23. 4
 Did her appeach; and, to her more *disgrace*, . . . V. ix. 47. 7
 'What foule *disgrace* is this To so faire Ladie, . . . V. xi. 62. 1
 Into this bay of perill and *disgrace*? . . . VI. i. 12. 2
 to *disgrace* With all those shames, . . . VI. i. 28. 8
 let it not you seeme *disgrace* To beare this burden . . . VI. ii. 47. 7
 Were vanquished, and put to foule *disgrace*; . . . VI. vii. 21. 5
 her good dayes in dolorous *disgrace*: . . . VI. vii. 38. 4
 though the night did cover her *disgrace*, . . . VI. viii. 51. 3
 Her beauly to *disgrace*, . . . Epith. 120
Disgraced. Griefe of good mindes, to see goodnesse *disgraced*! Van. i. 8
 Disarm'd, *disgraste*, and inwardly dismayde; . . . I. vii. 11. 6
 it would lose or breake, that many had *disgrast*, . . . V. iii. 28. 9

Disgraced—Continued.
 in the sight of all men cleane *disgraced*, V. iii. 39. 3
 He was reyvld, *disgrast*, and foule abused; H.H.L. 242

Disgraces. their *disgraces* Did much the more augment, V. xii. 28. 8

Disgracing. Thinking that their *disgracing* did him grace: Hub. 708
Disgracing them, him selfe thereby to grace, IV. iv. 4. 2

Disgrac(e). See **Disgraced**.

Disguise. Then was the Germane Raven in *disguise* Ro. xvii. 9
 with sheepes clothing doen hem *disguise* S.C. S. 157
 I meane me to *disguize* In some strange habit, Hub. 83
 passing through the Countrey in *disguize*, Hub. 575
 standing by the gates in strange *disguize*, Hub. 1271
 the faire Scene with rudenes foule *disguize*, T.M. 192
 halfe in doubt, because of his *disguize*, D. 57
 He then devise himselfe how to *disguize*; I. ii. 10. 1
 diverse plots did frame to maske in strange *disguize*, III. iii. 51. 9
 Let us in feigned armes our selves *disguize*, III. iii. 53. 2
 Least he like one of them him selfe *disguize*, III. vi. 23. 4
 Discoloured like to womanish *disguize*, III. x. 21. 7
 here did rove In strange *disguize*, III. xi. 30. 4
 a discolour'd cote of strange *disguize*, III. xii. 10. 2
 it was a maske of strange *disguize*: IV. i. 14. 8
 in close *disguize* Of fayned love, IV. ii. 30. 1
 In quyet *disguize*, full hard to he descride: IV. iv. 39. 3
 Most answerable to his wyld *disguize* IV. iv. 42. 5
 in quaint *disguize* Of British armes doest maske thy royall
 blood, V. vii. 21. 1
 Whom like *disguize* no lesse deformed had, V. vii. 38. 2
 by counterfet *disguize* To their deseigne to make the easier
 way, V. viii. 25. 1
 the blame might salve with coloured *disguize*, VI. iii. 8. 9
 their glorious Lord in strange *disguize* Transfigur'd VII. vii. 7. 8
 Unlike in forme, and chang'd by strange *disguize*: VII. vii. 18. 8

Disguised. that *disguised* Dog lov'd blood to spill, Hub. 319
 So had false Archimago her *disguise*, II. i. 21. 6
Disguised like that groom of base degree, II. iv. 27. 8
 the king was by a Treachetour *Disguised* slaine, II. x. 51. 4
 into these fearefull shapes *disguiz'd* II. xii. 26. 3
 what inquest Made her dissemble her *disguised* kind? III. ii. 4. 7
Disguiz'd in thousand shapes, that none might him hewray,) III. vi. 11. 9
 suffred her so carelesly *disguiz'd* Be overtaken, III. vi. 19. 5
 His garment was *disguised* very vayne, III. xii. 9. 5
 All which *disguised* marcht in masking wise III. xii. 26. 6
 Whom when she saw in wretched weedes *disguiz'd*, IV. viii. 12. 5
 our like persons, eath to be *disguiz'd*, IV. viii. 58. 3
 nature had so well *disguised* Her worke, IV. ix. 11. 3
 through that *disguised* hood, To hide thy state V. vi. 21. 4
 Of men *disguiz'd* in womanishe attire, V. vii. 37. 7

Disguisement. In so strange *disguisement* there did maske, III. vi. 14. 3
 She through his late *disguisement* could him not descrie! IV. v. 29. 9

Disguising. them selves *disguising* both in straunge Aud base
 atyre, III. iii. 7. 1
Disguising diversly my troubled wits, Am. liv. 4

Dish. in a silver *dish* did by Two golden apples Am. lxxvii. 5

Disabled. See **Disabled**.

Disheartened. her olde Nourse was nought *disheartened*, III. iii. 20. 8

Dishes. What needes of dainty *dishes* to devize, I. xii. 14. 3

Disheveled. With garments rent, and heare *discheveled*, II. i. 13. 6

Dishonest. day discovers all *dishonest* wayes, III. iv. 59. 1

Dishonesty. her accusing of *dishonesty*, I. iii. 23. 4

Dishonor. thy throne royall with *dishonour* blent: Hub. 1330
 There lies he now with foule *dishonor* dead, I. ii. 25. 5
 That noble heart as great *dishonour* doth despize, II. vii. 12. 9
 Late foule *dishonour* and reprochfull spight, III. ii. 8. 8
 shund *dishonor* which as death she feard: III. vi. 10. 5
 though spite did oft assay To blot her with *dishonor* IV. i. 4. 9
 dread of shame and doubt of foule *dishonor* IV. i. 8. 6
 all true lovers with *dishonor* blotten: IV. i. 51. 4
 Shame and *dishonor* hath unto me donne, IV. vi. 5. 7
 forst him backe with foule *dishonor* to retreat, IV. vii. 37. 9
 'Sir knight, it would *dishonour* bee V. iii. 36. 6
 armes *dishonour* with base villanie, V. iii. 38. 7
 Dye, rather then doe ought that mote *dishonour* yield, V. xi. 55. 9
 The which shal nought to you but foule *dishonor* yearne, VI. i. 40. 9
 with black *dishonor* And foule defame, VI. vi. 25. 4
 Besides the great *dishonour* and defame, VI. ix. 1. 8
 With foule *dishonour* him mote blot therefore; VI. xii. 12. 7
 and sdeigne of foule *dishonor*: Am. v. 6

Dishonorable. with *dishonorable* termes her to entreat, III. v. 49. 9
 What cause could make him so *dishonourable* VI. ii. 15. 3

Dishonored. He fownd him selfe *dishonored* so sore, III. i. 7. 4
 To be by them *dishonoured* and sbent: V. viii. 23. 4

Disinherit. how this long death thou mightest *disinherit*! V. v. 36. 9

Disleal. 'Disleall Knight, whose coward corage chose II. v. 5. 3

Dislike. Ne do your selfe *dislike* a whit the more; IV. i. 46. 7
 Without disquiet or *dislike* of ether, VI. xii. 10. 8
 no jot Of loves *dislike* or pride was to be found, H.H.L. 34
 hath vertue to remove All Loves *dislike*, Proth. 99

Disliked. See **Self-disliked**.

Dislikeful. *Dislikeful* paine so sad a taske to take, IV. ix. 40. 3

Dislikes. The sharpe *dislikes* of each condition: Com. Son. i. 4
 of all old *dislikes* they made faire weather; IV. ii. 29. 3
 tempering . . . Their contrary *dislikes* with loved meanes, H.L. 86
 Hub. 46

Disliking. *Disliking* of their evill And hard estate, Hub. 46
 great *disliking* to my lucklesse lot, Col. 181

Dislodge. to *dislodge* the Raven of her nest? S.C. D. 32
 love for to *dislodge* out of his nest; III. v. 44. 3
 them *dislodge*, all were they liefe or loth; III. ix. 13. 8
 Would straight *dislodge* the wretched warie life, VI. v. 5. 5
 I hunt the Fox, . . . and him *dislodge* away; VI. ix. 23. 2

Dislodged. finding life not yet *dislodged* quight, II. viii. 9. 7

Disloined. Low looking dales, *disloined* from common gaze; IV. x. 24. 6

Disloyal. not merit The name of love, but of *disloyall* lust: Col. 892
 And their *disloyall* powre defaced clene, Ded. Son. xi. 11
Disloyall Treason, and hart-burning Hate; II. vii. 22. 3
 Such was the end that to *disloyall* love did fall, II. x. 19. 9
 'Discourteous, *disloyall* Britomart, IV. i. 53. 1
 made him dreame those two *disloyall* were: IV. v. 43. 8
Disloyall lust faire beauties foulest blame, H.B. 170

Disloyally. *disloyally* Deeme of her high desert, III. v. 45. 6
 Dye rather, dy, then ever love *disloyally*, III. v. 45. 9

Disloyalty. By his *disloyalty* lamented sore, Gn. 202
 if to love *disloyalty* it bee, III. v. 46. 1
 Inconstant Change, and false *Disloyalty*; III. xii. 25. 6
 to *disloyalty* she will not be allured, IV. x. 2. 9
 Ne ever shewed signe of foule *disloyalty*, VI. v. 9. 9

Dismald(e). See **Dismayed**.

Dismalded. Their mightie strokes their haberjeons *dismalded*, II. vi. 29. 5

Dismal. Was turned now to *dismal* heavinesse, T.M. 41
 with staggering pace and *dismal* lookes *dismay*, D. 564
Dismayd with that deformed *dismal* sight, I. ix. 30. 5
 'What *dismal* day hath lent this cursed light, II. vi. 43. 7
 An ugly feend, more fowle then *dismal* day, II. vii. 26. 7
 'Paynim, this is thy *dismal* day; II. viii. 51. 5
 'This *dismal* day hath thee a caytive made, IV. vii. 12. 1
 feare and danger of that *dismal* wight, IV. vii. 33. 9
 'That ever I this *dismal* day did see! V. i. 15. 3
 what other deadly *dismal* day Is falne on you V. iv. 26. 6
 the *dismal* day Appointed for Irenas death V. xii. 11. 1
 He much was daunted with so *dismal* sight: VI. vii. 10. 4
 was the tyme ordayned For such a *dismal* deed, VI. viii. 44. 7
 'That ever I did live this day to see, This *dismal* day, VI. xi. 29. 3

Dismay. 'Agaïne the dreadfull Cycones him *dismay*, Gn. 537
 Therefore herewith doo not your selfe *dismay*: Hub. 445
 All astonished with deepe *dismay*, Ti. 473
 with deepe *dismay* Was much appald, D. 186
 With staggering pace and *dismal* lookes *dismay*, D. 564
 Threatning her angrie sting, him to *dismay*; I. i. 17. 7
 For present cause was none of dread her to *dismay*, I. ii. 20. 9
 suddene catching hold, did her *dismay* I. iii. 12. 5
 her darke griesly looke them much *dismay*: I. v. 30. 5
 whenas monsters huge he would *dismay*, I. vii. 34. 2
 The chearelesse man, whom sorrow did *dismay*, I. viii. 43. 7
 Ne delivish thoughts *dismay* thy constant spright: I. ix. 53. 3
 great hostes of men she could *dismay*; I. x. 20. 4
 sin, and hell, and death, doe most *dismay* I. x. 41. 4
 rolling downe great Neptune doth *dismay*: I. xi. 54. 8
 The sight with ydle feare did them *dismay*, I. xii. 9. 8
 The hartlesse Hynd and Robucke to *dismay*, II. ii. 7. 4
Dismay with feare, or cause one foot to flye, II. iii. 45. 4
 did him deadly daunt, or fowle *dismay*: II. iv. 40. 8
 that stroke of living arme Should him *dismay*, II. v. 7. 3
 On him, that did Pyrochles deare *dismay*: II. v. 38. 7
 Ne darkenesse him, ne daunger might *dismay*, II. vii. 26. 4
 ugly shapes did nigh the man *dismay*, II. vii. 37. 7
 deadly fit thy pupill doth *dismay*, II. viii. 7. 5
 Whome Romane warres . . . could no whit *dismay*; II. x. 62. 7
 Yet would he not for all his great *dismay* II. xi. 41. 2
 constancy and care, gainst daunger and *dismay*, II. xii. 38. 9
 Huge hostes of men he could alone *dismay*, III. iii. 12. 5
 let no whit thee *dismay* The hard beginne III. iii. 21. 7
 A virgin strange and stout him should *dismay* or kill, III. iv. 25. 9
 That Proteus propheide should him *dismay*: III. iv. 28. 2
 faynd to cheare his lady in *dismay*, III. viii. 15. 7
 Him bett so sore, that life and sence did much *dismay* III. viii. 31. 9
 With upstart haire and staring eyes *dismay*, III. x. 54. 8
 Ne canst her ayde, ne canst her foe *dismay*; III. xi. 11. 7
 Yet fairely well he did them all *dismay*, IV. i. 2. 5
 She . . . their possessours often did *dismay*: IV. i. 29. 7
 'do not *dismay* Your selfe for this; IV. i. 40. 7
 Ne word had he to speake for great *dismay*, IV. i. 50. 2
 had so great *dismay* so well amended: IV. iii. 50. 7
 The sight of whom once seene did all the rest *dismoy*, IV. v. 13. 9
 her great daunger did him much *dismay*, IV. vii. 20. 5
 doubtfull through *dismay*, In presence came, IV. viii. 62. 7
 without *dismay* or dread; IV. xi. 14. 6
 drives Upon a rocke with horrible *dismay*, V. ii. 50. 2
 Yet nought they could him hurt, ne ought *dismay*: V. ii. 53. 4
 So sharpe a hattell, that so many did *dismay*, V. iii. 21. 9
 Partly with sbame, and partly with *dismay*, V. iv. 27. 2
 Seem'd to awake in horrible *dismay*, V. vii. 15. 3
 So did the sight thereof their sense *dismay*, V. viii. 38. 2
 There he her found in sorrow and *dismay*, V. x. 19. 1
 'forborne Your owne good shield in daungerous *dismay*? V. xi. 52. 2
 She forth was brought in sorrowfull *dismay* V. xii. 12. 4
 Began to quake and tremble with *dismay*; V. xii. 41. 5
 hearts *dismay* and inward dolour queld, VI. i. 18. 3
 of the Lady selfe in sad *dismay* He was ymett, VI. i. 24. 7
 forth he cald from sorrowfull *dismay* VI. i. 44. 5
 To succour her from daunger of *dismay*, VI. ii. 38. 4
 In dolorous *dismay* and deadly plight, VI. iii. 27. 3
 Serena full of dolorous *dismay*, VI. iii. 45. 3
 his fierce steed that mote him much *dismay*: VI. iv. 6. 5
 With the fierce Lapithes which did them *dismay*, VI. x. 13. 5
 full of fresh *dismay*, VI. xi. 28. 3
 fills the darkned world with terror and *dismay*, VII. vii. 51. 9
 Playnts, prayers, vows, ruth, sorrow, and *dismay*; Am. xiv. 11
 with one looke, she doth my life *dismay*; Am. xxi. 10
 wander now, in darknesse and *dismay*, Am. xxxiv. 7
 Comes forth afresh out of their late *dismay*, Am. xl. 11

Dismay—Continued.

In dread of death, and daungerous <i>dismay</i> ,	Am. lxxiii. 3
Affrayd of every dangers least <i>dismay</i> ,	Am. lxxxvii. 4
Dismayed , I, which this sight beheld, was much <i>dismayed</i> ,	Van. vii. 13
All suddenly <i>dismaid</i> , and hartles quight,	Gr. 297
would have fled with terror all <i>dismayde</i> ,	Hub. 956
My spirits now <i>dismayd</i> with sorrow dull,	T.M. 291
her silence, signe of one <i>dismaid</i> ,	Mul. 341
Like hartlesse deare, <i>dismoyd</i> with thunders sound,	Col. 9
cleane <i>dismayd</i> to see so uncouth sight,	I. i. 50. 1
Dame, (quoth he,) 'what hath ye thus <i>dismayd</i> ?	I. i. 52. 8
Her faithfull gard remov'd, her hope <i>dismaid</i> ,	I. iii. 43. 3
purest skye with brightnesse they <i>dismaid</i> :	I. iv. 4. 5
'Faire Dame, be nought <i>dismaid</i> For sorrowes past:	I. iv. 49. 1
it made Iiis mortall mace, wherewith his foemen he <i>dismayde</i> ,	I. vii. 10. 9
Disarmd, disgraste, and inwardly <i>dismayde</i> ;	I. vii. 11. 6
The groning ghosts of many one <i>dismaide</i> ,	I. vii. 47. 8
him disarmd, dissolute, <i>dismaid</i> , Unwares surpris'd,	I. vii. 51. 3
The Gyaunt selfe, <i>dismaid</i> with that sound,	I. viii. 5. 4
<i>Dismayd</i> with so desperate deadly wound,	I. viii. 11. 1
all his senses were with suddin dread <i>dismayd</i> ,	I. viii. 14. 9
<i>dismaid</i> with uncouth dread:	I. ix. 22. 3
To weet what mister wight was so <i>dismayd</i> ,	I. ix. 23. 2
<i>Dismayd</i> with that deformed dismall sight,	I. ix. 30. 5
The sight whereof so throughly him <i>dismaid</i> ,	I. ix. 50. 1
so <i>dismayd</i> when that his foe beheld,	I. xi. 28. 6
The deadly dint his dull'd senses all <i>dismaid</i> ,	I. xi. 35. 9
He woxe <i>dismaid</i> , and gan his fate to feare:	I. xi. 52. 8
Came running in, much like a man <i>dismayd</i> ,	I. xii. 24. 8
'My Lord, my king, be nought herat <i>dismoyd</i> ,	I. xii. 31. 2
Great pity is to see you thus <i>dismoyd</i> ,	II. i. 14. 3
quite <i>dismayd</i> With stony feare	II. ii. 8. 7
two so mighty warriours he <i>dismide</i> ,	II. ii. 25. 5
He was <i>dismayd</i> in his coward minde,	II. iii. 32. 2
her sweete words that all his sense <i>dismayd</i> ,	II. iii. 42. 3
Deadly <i>dismayd</i> with horror of that dint	II. v. 8. 1
maistring night on enemy <i>dismoyd</i> ;	II. v. 13. 3
though himselfe were at the sight <i>dismayd</i> ,	II. vii. 6. 8
stony feare . . . all his sense <i>dismayd</i> ,	II. viii. 46. 2
faire Sir, be not herewith <i>dismaid</i> ,	II. ix. 8. 5
Iiis cruel bow, wherewith he thousands hath <i>dismayd</i> ,	II. ix. 34. 9
why beene ye thus <i>dismayd</i> ,	II. ix. 37. 5
some like to Apes, <i>dismayd</i> ,	II. xi. 11. 4
much <i>dismayd</i> with that dreadful sight,	II. xi. 16. 2
huge Sea monsters, such as living sense <i>dismayd</i> :	II. xii. 22. 9
Thereat they greatly were <i>dismayd</i> ,	II. xii. 35. 1
nigh he breathlesse grew, yet nought <i>dismaid</i> ,	III. i. 21. 3
The fourth was by that other knight <i>dismayd</i> ,	III. i. 29. 3
with so troublous terror they were all <i>dismayd</i> ,	III. i. 63. 9
with her dreadful strokes were all <i>dismayd</i> :	III. i. 66. 4
'what need ye be <i>dismayd</i> ?	III. ii. 40. 1
the Britons, late <i>dismoyd</i> and weake,	III. iii. 36. 7
other ghastly spectacle <i>dismoyd</i> ,	III. iii. 50. 3
Iiis uncouth shield and straunge armes her <i>dismayd</i> ,	III. iv. 51. 1
her Pilot bath <i>dismayd</i> ;	III. iv. 53. 4
The whiles her matchlesse beautie him <i>dismayd</i> ,	III. v. 43. 7
Her Amoretta cald, to comfort her <i>dismayd</i> ,	III. vi. 28. 9
<i>dismayd</i> At that same last extremity	III. vii. 25. 1
To counsell her, so carefully <i>dismayd</i> ,	III. viii. 4. 8
He was <i>dismayd</i> ; and thrise his brest he stroke,	III. viii. 22. 3
Paridell . . . seemd <i>dismaid</i> to bee;	III. viii. 48. 2
In his disquiet mind was much <i>dismayd</i> :	III. x. 14. 3
Greatly thereat was Britomart <i>dismayd</i> ,	III. xi. 22. 1
every wight <i>dismayd</i> with darkenes sad,	III. xii. 1. 3
As a <i>dismayd</i> Deare in chace embost,	III. xii. 17. 8
all that did not her <i>dismaid</i> make,	III. xii. 37. 3
sight of such a change her much <i>dismayd</i> ,	III. xii. 42. 5
he shewd him selfe to be <i>dismayd</i> ,	IV. i. 37. 7
by slight And foule advantage this good Knight <i>dismayd</i> ,	IV. i. 44. 3
Whom so <i>dismayd</i> when Cambell had espide,	IV. iii. 10. 1
As one that seemd doubtfull or <i>dismayd</i> ,	IV. iv. 20. 4
looking round about, like one <i>dismaid</i> ,	IV. iv. 22. 3
He with their multitude was nought <i>dismayd</i> ,	IV. iv. 32. 1
By his sole manhood and achievement stout <i>Dismay'd</i> ,	IV. iv. 43. 3
ghesse the man to be <i>dismayd</i> with gealous dread,	IV. v. 45. 9
Yet she no whit <i>dismoyd</i> her steed forsooke,	IV. vi. 14. 6
He was therewith right wondrously <i>dismayd</i> ;	IV. vi. 24. 3
'Faire Sir, be nought <i>dismayd</i> With needlesse dread,	IV. vi. 37. 6
Which sodaine accident him much <i>dismaid</i> ,	IV. viii. 7. 8
all <i>dismayd</i> through mercellesse despair,	IV. viii. 51. 7
nought <i>dismayd</i> , them stoutly well withstood;	IV. ix. 29. 7
'By her I entering half <i>dismayd</i> was;	IV. x. 36. 1
<i>dismayd</i> with dreadful sight Of death,	V. ii. 54. 3
He was therewith exceedingly <i>dismayd</i> ,	V. iii. 18. 2
<i>Dismayd</i> so with the stroke that he no colours knew,	V. iv. 39. 9
Besides the rest <i>dismayd</i> ,	V. v. 19. 7
many hath with dread of death <i>dismayd</i> ,	V. v. 31. 3
With sight whereof she was <i>dismayd</i> right sore,	V. vi. 28. 1
doutfully <i>dismayd</i> through that so uncouth sight,	V. vii. 16. 9
Or ill apayd or much <i>dismayd</i> ye be;	V. vii. 18. 8
She was <i>dismayd</i> , or faynted through affright,	V. viii. 45. 7
she was nigh <i>dismayd</i> ,	V. ix. 12. 2
She could it sternely draw, that all the world <i>dismayde</i> ,	V. ix. 30. 9
nuch <i>dismayd</i> with that dismayfull sight,	V. xi. 26. 4
Her halfe <i>dismayd</i> they found in doubtfull plight,	V. xi. 60. 4
Ne ought <i>dismayd</i> was Sir Calidore,	VI. i. 32. 4
Whereat the other starting up <i>dismayd</i> ,	VI. ii. 18. 6
like men <i>dismayd</i> , Ran after fast,	VI. iii. 24. 8
the bold knight no whit therat <i>dismay'd</i> ,	VI. iv. 21. 1
Whom when as Calpine saw so <i>dismayd</i> ,	VI. iv. 27. 5

Dismayed—Continued.

leaving there this Ladie all <i>dismayd</i> ,	VI. v. 3. 5
Whom when the Prince so deadly saw <i>dismayd</i> ,	VI. vi. 33. 1
he was <i>dismayd</i> , Ne powre had to withstand,	VI. vii. 48. 8
being halfe <i>dismayd</i> ,	VI. xii. 16. 7
Monst wretched men (<i>dismaide</i> with her affright)	VII. vi. 32. 7
Be nought <i>dismayd</i> that her unmoved mind,	Am. vi. 1
Retourne agayne, my forces late <i>dismayd</i> ,	Am. xiv. 1
Dismayful , much <i>dismayd</i> with that <i>dismayfull</i> sight,	V. xi. 26. 4
Dismayfully , like mazed deare <i>dismayfully</i> they flew,	V. viii. 38. 9
Dismays , the dart of sinfull guilt the soule <i>dismayes</i> ,	I. x. 21. 9
horse and man he equally <i>dismaies</i> ,	V. ii. 8. 8
Dismembered , hiu . . . <i>dismembred</i> hath:	I. iii. 20. 4
Iiis goodly corps, . . . Was quite <i>dismembred</i> ,	I. v. 38. 7
Yet had the bodie not <i>dismembred</i> bee, It would have lived,	IV. iii. 21. 7
Dismised , Then was that whole assembly quite <i>dismist</i> ,	VII. vii. 59. 8
Dismount , the bright Sunne gynneth to <i>dismount</i> ;	S.C. May 315
Dismounted , The Champion stout Eftsoones <i>dismounted</i> ,	I. i. 11. 8
him <i>dismounted</i> low he did coustell,	I. v. 4. 7
him <i>dismounted</i> on the plaine . . . did far away espye,	II. xi. 28. 7
Let not thee grieue <i>dismounted</i> to have beene,	III. i. 7. 6
all of them likewise <i>dismounted</i> were;	IV. iv. 46. 2
Dismounting , <i>Dismounting</i> lightly from his loftie steed,	I. iii. 36. 1
<i>dismounting</i> strait From his tall steed,	II. i. 39. 1
from his loftie steed <i>dismounting</i> low,	III. iv. 53. 6
they <i>dismounting</i> drew their weapons bold,	III. xi. 21. 1
from my lofty steede <i>dismounting</i> low,	IV. x. 15. 3
low <i>dismounting</i> from his loftie steede,	V. x. 22. 2
streight <i>dismounting</i> from his steed,	V. xi. 61. 1
soft <i>dismounting</i> , like a weary lode,	VI. iv. 19. 4
<i>Dismounting</i> light, his shield about him threw,	VI. viii. 7. 2
Disobey , his lore do <i>disobay</i> ,	Col. 890
durst he not his mother <i>disobay</i> ,	IV. xii. 18. 6
Had not they dar'd their Lord to <i>disobay</i> ,	H.H.L. 77
Disobeyed , 'Faire Sir, be not displeas'd if <i>disobayd</i> :	II. xii. 28. 5
Not one was left that durst her once have <i>disobayd</i> ,	V. xii. 25. 9
But she his precept proudly <i>disobayes</i> ,	Am. xix. 11
Disorder , none of them he rudely doth <i>disorder</i> ,	Mul. 174
with other much <i>disorder</i> ,	VI. x. 39. 9
They would have caused much confusion and <i>disorder</i> ,	II. vii. 4. 9
Disordered , barbarous villaines in <i>disordred</i> heape,	Bel. v. 10
<i>Disordred</i> hong about his shoulders round,	I. ix. 35. 5
She her gay painted plumes <i>disorderd</i> ;	II. iii. 36. 4
'Clad in layre weedes but towle <i>disorderd</i> ,	II. xii. 55. 8
To be <i>disordred</i> by some accident,	VI. v. 10. 3
So all confounded and <i>disorderd</i> there:	VI. xi. 25. 6
Disorderly , One might have scene eraung'd <i>disorderly</i> ,	V. xi. 9. 8
Dispace , Thus wise long time he did himselfe <i>dispace</i> ,	Gr. 265
Dispacing , In this faire plot <i>dispacing</i> too and fro,	Mul. 250
Dispainted , <i>dispainted</i> all within With sondry colours,	II. ix. 50. 1
Disparage , Dissuad'd her from such a <i>disparage</i> :	IV. vii. 50. 5
Disparaged , Nought is thy worth <i>disparag'd</i> thereby;	Deed. Son. ii. 6
fraile pen, with feare <i>disparag'd</i> ,	II. x. 2. 8
Disparagement , great <i>disparagment</i> makes to his former might,	II. viii. 29. 9
thought that match a fowle <i>disparagement</i> :	III. viii. 12. 4
for his meannesse and <i>disparagement</i> ,	IV. vii. 16. 1
The gentle heart scornes base <i>disparagement</i> ,	VI. x. 37. 5
one <i>disparagement</i> they to you gave,	Am. xvii. 3
Disparagements , beames with such <i>disparagements</i> Be dimd,	H.B. 164
Dispart , Them in twelve troupes their Captein did <i>dispart</i> ,	II. xi. 6. 1
Themselves they did <i>dispart</i> ,	III. iv. 46. 8
lately did <i>dispart</i> Her bleeding brest,	III. xii. 38. 3
doe <i>dispart</i> the hart with powre extreme,	IV. ix. 1. 3
Both linckt together never to <i>dispart</i> ;	IV. x. 51. 7
cryde Unto the Knight, them to <i>dispart</i> in twaine;	VI. v. 27. 2
Disparted , On either side <i>disparted</i> with his rod,	I. x. 53. 4
quite <i>disparted</i> all the linked frame,	II. viii. 44. 7
Doubly <i>disparted</i> , it did locke and close,	II. ix. 23. 6
Perforce <i>disparted</i> their compacted gyre,	III. i. 23. 6
So they <i>disparted</i> were, and all men went to rest,	V. iii. 7. 9
they <i>disparted</i> them, maugre their might,	V. iv. 43. 7
Dispatched , the disdainfull sowle he thence <i>dispatcht</i> ,	II. xi. 42. 3
of the deadly swound . . . she at the length <i>dispatcht</i> him,	VI. iii. 10. 8
Dispence , one loving howre For many yeares of sorrow can	I. iii. 30. 3
It was a vau't ybuilt for great <i>dispence</i> ,	II. ix. 29. 1
poured forth with plentifull <i>dispence</i> ,	II. xii. 42. 8
When so it needs with rigour to <i>dispence</i> :	V. i. 7. 5
Dealing his dreadful blowes with large <i>dispence</i> ,	V. xi. 45. 4
Dispensed , such fond favours sparingly <i>dispens't</i> :	IV. ii. 9. 3
Disperse , all his manly powres it did <i>disperse</i> ,	I. ix. 48. 7
doth <i>disperse</i> the vapour lo'ste,	III. iv. 13. 5
So did that Squire his foes <i>disperse</i> and drive asonder,	VI. v. 19. 9
Dispersed , Of this faire fire the faire <i>dispersed</i> rayes,	Bel. i. ix. 9
Her power, <i>disperst</i> through all the world did vade;	Ro. xx. 13
The force, which wont in two to be <i>disperst</i> , . . . he now	I. viii. 18. 1
<i>Disperst</i> the shadowes of the misty night,	II. iii. 1. 2
when they had that troublous rout <i>disperst</i> ,	II. ix. 17. 1
Infinite shapes of things <i>dispersed</i> thin;	II. ix. 50. 3
with his sword <i>disperst</i> the raskall flocks,	II. xi. 19. 2
Loosely <i>disperst</i> with puff of every blast:	III. i. 16. 4
Was all <i>disperst</i> out of the firmament,	III. i. 67. 8
To seeke their loves <i>dispersed</i> diversly,	IV. ix. 49. 8
<i>Disperst</i> all their troupe incontinent,	V. v. 24. 7
like a sort of sheepe <i>dispersed</i> farre,	V. iv. 44. 7
Having <i>disperst</i> the nights unchearefull dampe,	Epith. 21
Disperseth , <i>Disperseth</i> them to catch his choysrest pray;	VI. xi. 49. 2
Dispiteous . See <i>Despiteous</i> .	
Spurring so hote with rage <i>dispiteous</i> ,	I. ii. 15. 2

Dispiteous—Continued.

Leaving there in that *dispiteous* plight, V. viii. 8. 7
 With so fell fury and *dispiteous* forse, VI. i. 33. 6
 Through her *dispiteous* pride, VI. vii. 38. 7
Displace. That vainly threatned kingdomes to *displace*, *Ded. Son.* vi. 8
displace The Britons for their sinnes dew punishment III. iii. 41. 7
 doth *displace* The soring clouds III. xi. 25. 7
 he did it soone *displace*, VI. ix. 42. 7
 "That my ill fortune did them hence *displace*; VI. x. 20. 7
 she cast by force and tortious might Her to *displace*, VII. vi. 10. 8
 mild pleasure, which doth pride *displace*, *Am.* xxi. 5
 All other loves, . . . Thou must renounce and utterly *displace*, *H.H.L.* 264
Displaced. Such pleasure now *displast* by dolours dint: *S.C. N.* 104
Displaid(e). *See* **Displayed.**
Display. To see the braunche of his body *displai*, *S.C.* May 106
 There may thy Muse *display* her fluttryng wing, *S.C.* O. 43
 *soone as spring his mantle doth *display*, *S.C. N.* 85
 Sommer season sped him to *display* *S.C. D.* 56
 On the soft grasse his limbs doth oft *display*, *Gr.* 108
 Thy careles limbs in loose sleep dost *display*, *Gn.* 336
 those secret causes to *display*; *T.M.* 50
 Demands a yeare it duly to *display*, *Col.* 595
 In ampler wise it selfe will forth *display*, *Ded. Son.* xvi. 14
 Faire feeling words he wisely gan *display*, I. vii. 38. 6
 hide the smoke that did his fire *display*, I. ix. 16. 4
 His flaggy wings, when forth he did *display*, I. xi. 10. 1
 The Northerne winde his wings did broad *display* II. iii. 19. 3
 by it his wearie limbs *display*, II. v. 30. 7
 vew of cherefull day Did never . . . it selfe *display*, II. vii. 29. 5
 His glory did enhaunce, and pompous pryde *display*, II. vii. 44. 9
 he gan *display* His painted nimble wings, II. viii. 8. 8
 did themselves through all the North *display*; II. x. 15. 7
 her powre she did *display* II. x. 20. 5
 Her bared bosome she doth broad *display*; II. xii. 74. 8
 did at last *display* That wanton Lady II. xii. 76. 7
 cannot *display* The roiall riches and exceeding cost III. i. 32. 3
 then his spirite thus gan fourth *display*: III. iii. 21. 5
 the Rederosse knight did earst *display* Her lovers shape III. iv. 5. 4
 When Titan faire his beames did *display*, III. vi. 6. 5
 Her golden locks, . . . did them selves adowne *display* III. ix. 20. 5
 Till Blandamour . . . did her *display*, IV. v. 13. 8
 all the engins of her wit *display*; V. v. 52. 2
 The plot of all her practise did *display*, V. ix. 47. 8
 his hright shield *display*, V. xi. 21. 5
 To loose the badge that should his deedes *display*; V. xi. 52. 5
 So soone as it did to the world *display* His chearefull face, V. xii. 11. 3
 far his fame *display*, VI. i. 2. 9
 Another while I haytes and nets *display* VI. ix. 23. 5
 to whom ye ill *display* That mucky masse, VI. ix. 33. 4
 Through the bright heaven doth her beams *display*, VI. x. 13. 7
 They loosely did theyr wanton wings *display*, *Am.* lxxvi. 11
 when so she doth *display* The gate *Am.* lxxxii. 9
 silken courtains over her *display*, *Epith.* 303
 your likenesse doth *display*; *H.B.* 180
 to their eyes that imost faire *display*, *H.B.* 237
 Those unto all he daily doth *display*, *H.H.B.* 113
Displayed. th' auncient Plot of Rome, *displayed* plaine, *Ro.* xxvi. 13
 With armes full strong and largely *displayed*, *S.C. F.* 104
 soone as spring his mantle hath *displayed*, *S.C. N.* 85
 sleep oppressed him *Displaid* on ground, *Gn.* 240
 ugly monster . . . Haffe like a serpent horribly *displaid*, I. i. 14. 7
 taile . . . whose folds *displaid* Were stretch now forth I. i. 16. 3
 golden foile all over them *displaid*, I. iv. 4. 4
 darkeste night had all *displayed* Her coleblacke curtein I. iv. 44. 1
 grieffe' . . . 'does greater grow *displaid*; I. vii. 41. 5
 ornaments that richly were *displaid*; I. viii. 46. 3
 pillow was my helmett fayre *displayed*; I. ix. 13. 4
 with his waving wings *displayed* wyde, I. xi. 18. 1
 his left wing, then broad *displayed*: I. xi. 20. 7
 There he him found all carelesly *displaid*, II. v. 32. 1
 heavenly grace so plenteously *displayed*! II. x. 50. 6
 her two Lilly paps aloft *displayed*, II. xii. 66. 6
displayed The clothes about her round III. ii. 47. 4
 all naked bare *displayed*, III. vi. 7. 4
 now it plaine *display'd*: III. x. 10. 9
 maske of Cupid, and th' enchanted Chamber are *displayd*; III. xii. Arg.
 The God of love with wings *displayed* wide IV. i. 39. 3
 With scutchins gilt and banners broad *displayed*; IV. iii. 5. 6
 her nimble wings *displaid*, And flew away IV. viii. 7. 6
 Hath in a watry cloud *displayed* wide Her goodly bow, V. iii. 25. 2
 that losell, plainly now *displayed*, V. iii. 35. 5
 Loosely *displayed* upon the grassie ground, VI. vii. 18. 8
 Tho when as all her plaints she had *displayed*, VI. viii. 34. 1
 when thy glory shall he farre *displayd* To future age, VI. x. 28. 8
 With cloud of death upon her eyes *displayd*; VI. xi. 21. 5
 In which that rose she plainly saw *displayd*: VI. xii. 19. 5
 In whose cote-armour richly are *displayd*. *Am.* lxx. 2
 With rose and lillies over them *displayd*, *H.L.* 286
Displays. When shee the beames of her beauty *displayes*, *S.C. Ap.* 84
 That fame in tromp of gold eternally *displayes*, III. iii. 3. 9
 The prayes of high God he faire *displayes*, III. iv. 59. 3
 and brode *displayes* his smyling hew, VI. ii. 35. 9
 Even so the baser mind it selfe *displayes* VI. vii. 1. 3
Disple. bitter Penance, . . . Was wont him once to *disple*
 every day: I. x. 27. 2
Displeasance. him to *displeasance* moov'd, II. x. 28. 7
 Without *displeasance* for to prove his spere, IV. vi. 4. 3
Displease. ought have done, that ye *displeasen* might, I. iii. 27. 4
 That stroke the hardy Squire did sore *displease*, III. v. 19. 6
 pardon simple man that rash him *displease*, III. x. 30. 9

Displease—Continued.

She would her selfe *displease*; V. vi. 20. 6
 should it not *displease* thee it to tell, VI. ii. 26. 1
 lately sought his Lord for to *displease*: VI. vi. 40. 4
Displeas'd. Thereat the courteous knight *displeas'd* was, I. viii. 33. 3
 'that thee so sore *displeas'd* hath? II. v. 18. 2
 'Faire Sir,' (quoth she) 'be not *displeas'd* at all, II. vi. 23. 1
 Mammon was much *displeas'd*, II. vii. 39. 7
 'Faire Sir, be not *displeas'd* if disohayd: II. xii. 28. 5
 Whom whenas Venus saw so sore *displeas'd*, III. vi. 25. 1
 wondrous sore Thereat *displeas'd* they were, III. viii. 52. 6
 Sorely thereat he was *displeas'd*, III. ix. 12. 7
 he woxe therewith *displeas'd* sore, IV. iv. 45. 6
 her therewith full sore *displeas'd* he found, IV. vi. 42. 7
 in her mind *displeas'd*, IV. vi. 44. 3
 Both Amidas and Philtra were *displeas'd*; V. iv. 20. 2
 his Lady much *displeas'd* Did him reprove, VI. iii. 32. 6
Displeasing. gnasht his yron tuskes at that *displeasing* sight, IV. x. 33. 9
Displeasure. Least thou the price of my *displeasure* prove, *S.C. F.* 138
 his enemie Had kindled such coles of *displeasure*, *S.C. F.* 191
 Tityus, mindfull yet Of thy *displeasure*, O Latona *Gn.* 378
Displeasure too implacable was it, *Gn.* 379
 could great Cynthiaes sore *displeasure* breake, *Col.* 174
 upon eternall paine Of high *displeasure* that ensewen might, I. iv. 40. 6
 Whom Princes late *displeasure* left in bands, II. i. 1. 2
 nought regarding her *displeasure*, II. xii. 57. 9
 some light *displeasure* which him crost, III. vi. 11. 3
 After them went *Displeasure* and Pleasance, III. xii. 18. 1
 In great *displeasure* that he could not get her, IV. v. 21. 7
displeasure of the mighty is Then death it selfe more dread IV. viii. 1. 3
 Her gentle Squire through her *displeasure* did pertake, IV. viii. 9. 9
 to wreake on worthlesse wight Your high *displeasure*, IV. viii. 17. 3
 Dan Acolus, in great *displeasure* IV. ix. 23. 1
 lay aside this grieffe, . . . For that *displeasure*, VI. ii. 46. 3
 soone allayd that Knights conceiv'd *displeasure*, VI. iii. 22. 2
 the strong course of their *displeasure* breake, VI. v. 30. 7
 In great *displeasure* wild a Capias Should issue forth VI. vii. 35. 4
 for fell despight Of that *displeasure*, VI. x. 18. 5
 then the Captaine, fraught with more *displeasure*, VI. xi. 14. 7
 bring into a mighty Peres *displeasure*, VI. xii. 41. 6
Displeasure's. For dread of her *displeasures* utmost prooffe: IV. vii. 37. 5
Displeasures. forepast *displeasures* to repeale, V. viii. 21. 5
Disport. With faire *disport*, . . . She intertainde her lover I. ii. 14. 1
 Full of *disport*, still laughing, loosely light, II. ii. 36. 2
 They sdeign'd such lascivious *disport*, III. i. 40. 8
 Her to *disport* and idle time to pas III. viii. 11. 3
Disporting. I her caught *disporting* on the greene, D. 118
Disports. She list not heare, but her *disports* poursewd, II. vi. 26. 8
 Their fit *disports* with faire delight doe chose, III. ii. 31. 4
 gives ye so good ayd To your *disports*: III. vi. 21. 5
Dispose. Then must thou thee *dispose* another way: *Hub.* 504
 Who then can save what they *dispose* to spill? *Mul.* 232
 they gan *dispose* Themselves to court, II. ix. 36. 4
 Whose sleepe head she in her lap did soft *dispose*, II. xii. 76. 9
 The rest themselves in troupes did else *dispose*, IV. iv. 14. 7
 wheresoever he did himselfe *dispose*, IV. v. 40. 7
 He may *dispose* by his imperiall might, V. iv. 19. 6
 sith your fortunes thus *dispose*, VI. viii. 29. 6
 diversely *dispose* As each thought best VI. xii. 39. 2
 when as they did *dispose* To practise games VI. ix. 43. 1
 when she did *dispose* Her selfe to pleasure, VI. x. 9. 1
 in his soveraine throne gan straight *dispose* Himselfe, VII. vi. 24. 7
Dispos'd. *See* **Ill-dispos'd.**
 well *dispos'd* him some reliefe to shewe, *Hub.* 261
 As one *dispos'd* wilfullie to die, D. 552
 he is all *dispos'd* to bloody fight, II. iv. 43. 7
 Words, well *dispos'd*, Have secrete powre II. viii. 26. 7
 Gently attempred, and *dispos'd* so well, II. xii. 51. 8
 onely three they were *dispos'd* so well; III. vii. 57. 3
 as he *dispos'd* was To walke the woodes III. viii. 11. 1
 A womans will, which is *dispos'd* to go astray, III. ix. 6. 9
 To moderate stiffe mindes *dispos'd* to strive: IV. ii. 2. 6
 at th' one side sixe judges were *dispos'd*, IV. iii. 4. 3
dispos'd To visite her beloved Paramoure, IV. v. 5. 1
 So diversely these foure *dispos'd* were to love, IV. ix. 21. 9
 According their degrees *dispos'd* well, IV. xii. 3. 5
 To be by her *dispos'd* diversly To Gods and men, VII. vi. 3. 5
 Them well *dispos'd* by his busie paine, VII. vii. 4. 7
 thou art *dispos'd* cruelly, *Epig.* iv. 17
Disposition. hath a zealous *disposition* To God, *Hub.* 491
 parts well mesurd, with meet *disposition*! *H.B.* 70
Disposesse. him of heavens Empire sought to *disposesse*? VII. vii. 1. 9
Dispossessed. cleft his head in twaine, and life thence *dispos-*
possessed, II. viii. 33. 9
Disprad. *See* **Dispread.**
Dispraise. Praise who so list, yet I will him *dispraise*, *Ti.* 229
Disprais'd. such, as signes of ill luck, bene *disprais'd*; *S.C.* May 232
 he his lookes despised, and his boast *disprais'd*, VI. viii. 26. 9
Dispread. looslic on the grassie greene *dispredd*, *Gn.* 242
 did his beames abroad *dispredd*, *Mul.* 52
 each where thou hast *dispredd* thy fame, *Ded. Son.* xiv. 13
 fayre Pecoocks, . . . full of Argus eyes their tayles *dispredden*
 wide, I. iv. 17. 9
 As morning Sunne her heames *dispredden* cleare, II. ii. 40. 8
 Like a broad table did it selfe *dispredd*, II. iii. 24. 2
 They waved like a penon wyde *dispredd*, II. iii. 30. 4
 did an Arber greene *dispredd*, II. v. 29. 2
 braunches broad *dispredd* and body great, II. vii. 53. 7
 Wherein were many tables fayre *dispredd*, II. ix. 27. 2
 the grownd *dispredd* With grassy greene II. xii. 12. 2

Dispread—Continued.

- a blazing starre doth . . . flaming lockes *dispredd*, . . . III. i. 16. 6
 She did it fayre *dispredd* and let to florish fayre. . . III. v. 51. 9
 Thus finely did he his false nets *dispredd*, . . . III. x. 0. 6
 over all his shoulders did *dispredd*, . . . IV. vii. 40. 8
 Ne hostes of men with banners hrode *dispredd*, . . . IV. viii. 47. 7
 all *dispredd* With shining gold, . . . V. vii. 5. 4
 To throw amongst the good which others had *dispredd*, . . . V. xii. 36. 9
 had through the heavens wyde By this *dispredd*, . . . VI. viii. 44. 6
- Dispreads.** *Dispreads* the glorie of her leaves gay; . . . V. xii. 13. 6
- Dispredd(d), Dispredden, Dispredds.** See **Dispread, -s.**
- Disprofess.** His armes, which he had vowed to *disprofesse*, . . . III. xi. 20. 4
- Disproved.** now his wisdom is *disproved* quite; . . . Ti. 446
- Dispurveyance.** through *dispurveyance* long And lacke of
 reskewes, . . . III. x. 10. 3
- Disquiet.** In his *disquiet* mind was much dismayd: . . . III. x. 14. 3
 In such *disquiet* and hart-fretting payne . . . IV. v. 45. 1
 Full of discomfort and *disquiet* plight, . . . IV. viii. 8. 4
 Without *disquiet* or dislike of ether, . . . VI. xii. 10. 8
 Nor any dread *disquiet* once annoy . . . Epith. 324
- Disquieted.** Till the prowde Romanes him *disquieted*, . . . II. x. 47. 5
- Disquietness.** deeme them roote of all *disquietnesse*; . . . II. vii. 12. 2
 Without affliction or *disquietnesse* . . . VI. xi. 1. 2
- Disrobe.** The holy Saints of their rich vestiments He did
disrobe, . . . I. iii. 17. 6
- Disrobed.** in hast, *disrobed* as he was, . . . Hub. 1343
 when they had the witch *disrobed* quight, . . . I. viii. 49. 7
- Disseise.** Time, who doth them all *disseise* Of being: . . . VII. vii. 48. 3
- Disseised.** He so *disseised* of his gryping grosse, . . . I. xi. 20. 1
- Dissemblance.** *Dissemblance* and Suspect Marcht in one
 rancke, . . . III. xii. 14. 1
 as *Dissemblance* laught on him, . . . III. xii. 15. 3
 without guile Or false *dissemblance* . . . VI. x. 24. 4
- Dissemble.** what inquest Made her *dissemble* her disguised kind? . . . III. ii. 4. 7
 Right plaine appeard, though she it would *dissemble*, . . . IV. vi. 29. 7
 fairly did *dissemble* her sad thoughts urest. . . V. v. 44. 9
 Of all things, to *dissemble*, foully may befall! . . . V. xi. 56. 9
- Dissembled.** he inly quooke; But it *dissembled*, . . . Hub. 1061
 for my part, I vow, *dissembled* not a whit. . . II. iv. 18. 9
 she the same *Dissembled* faire, . . . II. ix. 44. 3
 Britomart *dissembled* it with ignorance. . . III. i. 50. 9
 she to him *dissembled* womanish guyle, . . . III. iii. 17. 3
 He it *dissembled* well, and light seemd to esteeme . . . III. viii. 16. 9
 they *dissembled* what they did not see, . . . III. ix. 19. 5
- Dissembling.** Masked with faire *dissembling* curtesie, . . . Col. 700
Dissembling his disease and evill plight; . . . IV. i. 38. 3
- Dissension.** The cause of their *dissention* and outrageous yre. . . III. i. 23. 9
 mother of debate And all *dissention* . . . IV. i. 19. 2
- Dissent.** who does *dissent* from this my read, . . . V. i. 26. 6
 Till he had questioned the cause of their *dissent*. . . V. iv. 6. 9
- Dissention.** See **Dissension.**
- Dishivered.** *Dishivered* speares, and shields ytorne in twaine; . . . IV. i. 21. 6
- Dissolute.** him disarmd, *dissolute*, dismaid, Unwares sur-
 prised, . . . I. vii. 51. 3
 rownd about him *dissolute* did play . . . II. v. 32. 5
 drowne in *dissolute* delights apart, . . . II. vi. 25. 7
 With termes of love and lewdnesse *dissolute*; . . . III. viii. 14. 3
- Dissolution.** It shall continewe till the worlds *dissolution*, . . . S.C. Env. 4
 toward his *dissolution*. . . Pr. 4. 9
- Dissolved.** Till it *dissolved* he from earthly hand. . . II. xi. 30. 5
 The mist of grieft *dissolv'd* did into vengeance powre. . . III. iv. 13. 9
dissolv'd through my so hot desyre, . . . Am. xxx. 3
- Dissolving.** *Dissolving* his moist frame, . . . Ro. xx. 7
- Dissuade.** thee did hence *dissuade*. . . Col. 177
 'Let hie therefore my vengeance to *dissuade*, . . . III. ii. 13. 1
 gan first *dissuade* From such foule outrage, . . . IV. ix. 34. 3
 for nought may feare *dissuade*, . . . VI. xi. 38. 2
- Dissuaded.** *dissuaded* them from needlesse feare, . . . Hub. 1075
Dissuaded her from such a disparage; . . . IV. viii. 50. 5
- Distaff.** The direfull *distaffe* standing in the mid, . . . IV. ii. 48. 2
 in his hand a *distaffe* to him gave, . . . V. v. 23. 2
 apply His mightie hands the *distaffe* vile to hold . . . V. v. 24. 4
 A *distaffe* in her other hand she had, . . . V. xii. 36. 6
- Distain.** gentle mindes with lewd delights *distaine*; . . . T.M. 334
- Distained.** if my temples were *distain'd* with wine, . . . S.C. O. 110
 with durty blood *distaynd*, . . . I. xi. 23. 8
distain'd her honorable blood, . . . II. iv. 22. 7
Distaynd with durt and hood, . . . III. viii. 49. 9
- Distains.** *Distains* the pillours and the holy grownd, . . . III. iv. 17. 7
- Distempered.** *Distempered* through misrule and passions bace; . . . II. ix. 1. 6
- Distent.** *Distent* Into great Ingowes and to wedges square; . . . II. vii. 5. 5
- Distrhonised.** Peridure and Vigent him *distrhonised*. . . II. x. 44. 9
- Distill.** soone as few drops of raine Thereon *distill* . . . V. xii. 13. 4
 As from a limbeck did adown *distill*. . . VII. vii. 31. 5
- Distilled.** Few drops, more cleare then Nectar, forth *distild*, . . . II. xii. 78. 4
- Distinct.** With divers flowres *distinct* with rare delight, . . . VI. iii. 23. 5
- Distinguished.** *Distinguished* with manie a twinc kling starre; . . . Mu. 94
- Distort.** With matchlesse eares deformed and *distort*, . . . IV. i. 28. 2
 Her face was ugly, and her mouth *distort*, . . . V. xii. 36. 1
- Distrain.** he knew Some secret sorrow did her heart *distraine*; . . . I. vii. 38. 4
 neither guile nor force might it *distraine*. . . II. xii. 82. 3
- Distraught.** *Distraught* twixt feare and pitie; . . . Ti. 579
 'What frantick fit, (quoth he) hath thus *distraught* Thee, . . . I. ix. 38. 1
 Thus whitest their minds were doubtfully *distraught*, . . . IV. iii. 48. 6
 thrild His greedy throte, therewith in two *distraught*, . . . IV. vii. 31. 7
 Such an huge stroke, that it of sence *distraught* her; . . . V. iv. 41. 5
 Trayled with ribbands diversly *distraught*, . . . V. v. 2. 4
 like one enfelond or *distraught*, . . . V. viii. 48. 5
 all his wits with doole were nigh *distraught*, . . . VI. xi. 33. 3
 like to one *distraught* And robd of reason, . . . VI. xi. 45. 7

- Distraughted.** Which in my weake *distraughted* mynd I see; . . . H.H.B. 14
- Distress.** Asked the cause of his great *distresse*, . . . S.C. May 260
 there huge Othos sits in sad *distresse*, . . . Gn. 373
 he driven was to great *distresse*, . . . Hub. 933
 yeeld us some reliefe in this *distresse*; . . . T.M. 347
 In pitie of my undeserv'd *distresse*, . . . D. 531
 no . . . wight May ever passe, but thorough great *distresse*. . . I. i. 32. 3
 Discouring of her dreadful late *distresse*, . . . I. iii. 32. 7
 cries, The last vaine helpe of wemens great *distresse*, . . . I. vi. 6. 3
 with them all departes to tell his great *distresse*. . . I. vii. 19. 9
 throw This gentle knight into so great *distresse*, . . . I. xii. 33. 8
 What hard mishap him brought to such *distresse*, . . . II. iv. 16. 8
 gan him dight to succour his *distresse*, . . . II. v. 24. 2
 hath to Paynim knights wrought gret *distresse*, . . . II. viii. 18. 5
 Now was the Prince in daungerous *distresse*, . . . II. viii. 34. 1
 Whom when the Palmer saw in such *distresse*, . . . II. xii. 40. 1
 In such *distresse* and doubtfull jeopardy . . . III. i. 22. 6
 in desperate *distresse*, And to her feet betooke her . . . III. vii. 25. 8
 Lying athwart her horse in great *distresse*, . . . III. vii. 37. 1
 Driven to great *distresse* by fortune strange, . . . III. viii. 20. 2
 In such *distresse* and sad perplexity . . . III. viii. 33. 8
 A silly Pitgrim driven to *distresse*, . . . III. x. 25. 6
 who will bide the burden of *distresse*, . . . III. xi. 14. 8
 the sad *distresse* In which that hoy thee plouged, . . . III. xi. 36. 2
 She left Sir Scudamour in great *distresse*, . . . III. xii. 43. or. 2
 all his joy, he said, in that *distresse* . . . IV. viii. 57. 6
 the things which come through hard *distresse*. . . IV. x. 28. 9
 Whom when as Artegall in that *distresse* By chance beheld, . . . V. iv. 41. 1
 Who yester day drove us to such *distresse*: . . . V. iv. 48. 7
 in revenge both of her loves *distresse* . . . V. vii. 34. 3
 dead long since in dolorous *distresse*, . . . V. vii. 39. 4
 They saw a Knight in daungerous *distresse* . . . V. xi. 44. 2
 off I driven am to great *distresse*, . . . V. xi. 51. 8
 having freed Irena from *distresse*, . . . V. xii. 27. 8
 So downe he tooke his Lady in *distresse*, . . . VI. iii. 44. 5
 in such *distresse* He wist not to which side him to address: . . . VI. iv. 26. 4
- Distressed.** Burnt up his yong ones, and himselfe *distrest*; . . . Van. iv. 8
 To see so great things by so small *distrest*. . . Van. xii. 4
 leave me here *distressed* With mortall cares . . . Ti. 304
 doubly is *distrest* . . . The dreadlesse corage . . . I. vi. 1. 7
 Una greatly with those newes *distrest*. . . I. vii. Arg. 6
 In this *distressed* doubtfull agony, . . . I. x. 22. 6
 In sea of deadly daungers was *distrest*: . . . I. xii. 17. 6
 Better safe port then he in seas *distrest*! . . . II. vi. 23. 8
 most deadly daunger and *distressed* plight. . . II. xii. 11. 9
 To comfort me in my *distressed* plight. . . III. v. 35. 4
 succor send to her *distressed* cace; . . . III. vii. 29. 4
 He was therewith *distressed* diversely. . . III. x. 14. 7
 Britomart chacech Ollyphant; Finesc Scudamour *distrest*: . . . III. xi. Arg. 6
 th' enchaunter which had her *distrest* So sore, . . . III. xii. 41. 4
 That was to succour a *distressed* Dame . . . V. i. 3. 6
 After long tossing in the seas *distrest*, . . . V. iv. 11. 8
 by wracke that wretches hath *distrest*, . . . V. iv. 19. 5
 Whom when they thus *distressed* did behold, . . . V. xi. 47. 1
 Ran after fast to reskue the *distressed* mayde. . . VI. iii. 24. 9
 whilset he was in this *distressed* case, . . . VI. iii. 30. 5
 Whom when the Salvage saw so sore *distrest*, . . . VI. v. 6. 1
- Distribute.** His owne cote he would cut, and it *distribute* glad. . . I. x. 39. 9
- Distrubled.** Both coosen passions of *distrubled* spright, . . . III. iv. 12. 7
- Distrust.** cowardly *distrust* Of his weak wings . . . H.L. 180
- Distrustful.** The vaine surmizes, the *distrustfull* shoves, . . . H.L. 260
- Disturbance.** He should without *disturbance* her possesse: . . . IV. v. 23. 8
- Disturbed.** The bellows noyse *disturb'd* his quiet rest, . . . IV. v. 41. 4
 all the sea, *disturbed* with their traine, . . . V. ii. 15. 7
- Disturber.** Was the *disturber* of ail civill life, . . . III. vi. 14. 8
- Dit.** See **Ditty.**
 No song hut did containe a lovely *ditt*, . . . II. vi. 13. 4
- Ditch.** To hedge, to *ditch*, to thrash, to tetch, to mowe? . . . Hub. 264
 Ne hedge ne *ditch* his readie passage brake; . . . II. xi. 26. 5
 Nor hedge, nor *ditch*, nor hill, nor dale she staires, . . . IV. vii. 22. 1
- Dites.** See **Dights.**
- Ditt.** See **Dit.**
- Ditties.** if hys *ditties* bene so trimly dight, . . . S.C. Ap. 29
 The dapper *ditties*, that I wout devise . . . S.C. O. 13
 Rude *ditties*, tund to shepherds Oaten reede, . . . S.C. D. 14
- Ditty.** See **Dit.**
 howe your eares unto my dolefull *dittie*: . . . S.C. Ja. 16
 What *dittie* did that other shepherd sing . . . Col. 160
 fit to frame an evertasting *dittie*, . . . Col. 385
 Too high a *ditty* for my simple song. . . I. x. 55. 7
 (O too high *ditty* for my simple rime!) . . . II. x. 60. 7
 there a piteous *ditty* new deviz'd, . . . IV. viii. 12. 2
- Divelish.** See **Devilish.**
- Divers.** See **Diverse.**
 Of kingdomes change, of *divers* government, . . . Hub. 766
 so gay were dyde In colours *divers*, . . . T.M. 238
 Might in their *divers* cunning ever dare . . . Mu. 367
 Faire Rosalind of *divers* lowly blamed . . . Col. 908
 Therein were *divers* rowmes; and *divers* stages; . . . II. ix. 47. 6
 diyydes The doubtfull current into *divers* wayes. . . IV. i. 42. 6
 As diverse wits affected *divers* beue. . . IV. v. 11. 5
divers trees enrang'd in even rankes; . . . IV. v. 25. 2
 With *divers* fortune fit for such a game, . . . V. iii. 7. 4
 the place, the which was dight With *divers* flowres . . . VI. iii. 23. 5
- Divers-colored.** with *divers-colored* flowre To decke hir selfe, . . . Am. iv. 11
- Diverse.** See **Divers.**
 which of them to take in *diverse* doubt they been. . . I. i. 10. 9
 calling forth . . . A *diverse* Dreame out of his prison darke, . . . I. i. 44. 2
 he . . . Her constant hart did tempt with *diverse* guile: . . . I. vi. 4. 3
 into *diverse* doubt his wavering wonder clove. . . II. ii. 3. 9

Diverse—Continued.

- stryfull mind and diverse qualitee II. ii. 13. 6
 vovd to so diverse loves, II. ii. 19. 1
 Diverse discourses in their way they spent; II. vi. 9. 1
 two sharpe winged sheares, Decked with diverse plumes, II. viii. 5. 8
 Diverse delights they found them selves to please; II. ix. 35. 1
 With diverse flowres he daintily was deekt, II. xii. 49. 1
 Their diverse notes t' attune unto his lay, II. xii. 76. 2
 As diverse witta to diverse things apply; III. i. 57. 3
 diverse plots did frame to maske in strange disguise. III. iii. 51. 9
 Of diverse things discourses to dilate, III. iii. 62. 4
 Wonder it is to see in diverse mindes III. v. 1. 1
 to tell The diverse usage, and demeanure daint, IV. i. 5. 2
 With diverse fortune doubtfull to be deemed: IV. iii. 28. 2
 As diverse wits affected divers beene. IV. v. 11. 5
 He knew the diverse went of mortall wayes, VI. vi. 3. 5
 Whom they before in diverse spoyles had caught; VI. xi. 11. 3
Diversed. The Rederosse Knight *diverst*, but forth rode Britu-
 mart. III. iii. 62. 9
Diversely. See **Diversly**.
 each gan *diversely* devise. III. i. 33. 9
 He was therewith distressed *diversely*, III. x. 14. 7
 They searched *diversely*, so both divided were. III. xi. 6. 9
 So *diversely* each one did sundrie doubts devise. IV. i. 14. 9
diversely dispose As each thought best VI. vii. 39. 2
Divers-feathered. little winged loves, Like *divers-feathered* doves, *Epith.* 358
Diversity. From whence arise *diversitie* of sects, *Hub.* 388
 all agreed, through sweete *diversity*, II. xii. 59. 8
Diversly. See **Diversely**.
 as ye see huge flames spred *diverstie*, *Ro.* xvi. 9
 through his entrailes spreading *diverstly*, *Van.* vi. 9
 to be In this or that praysd *diversly* apart, *Col.* 569
 A hounch of heares discoloured *diversly*, I. ii. 11. 6
 hounch of heares discoloured *diverstly*, I. vii. 32. 2
diversly discoursing of their loves, I. ix. 18. 1
 So *diversly* them selves in vaine they fray; I. xii. 11. 7
 Whom raging windes, *doe diversly* disease, II. ii. 24. 3
 gan to bord, and purpose *diversly*; II. xii. 16. 2
 How *diversly* love doth his pageants play, III. v. 1. 2
 Transformed oft, and changed *diverstie*; III. vi. 47. 7
 discoursed *diversly* Of straunge affaires, III. ix. 53. 1
diversly conferred of their case, IV. ix. 10. 2
 To seeke their loves dispersed *diversly*, IV. ix. 19. 8
 So *diversly* these foure disposed were to love. IV. ix. 21. 9
 Trayled with ribbands *diversly* distraught, V. v. 2. 4
 Thus whylest they were debating *diverslie*, VI. vii. 23. 7
 discoursing *diversly* Of sundry things as fell, VI. ix. 12. 6
 To be by her disposed *diversly* To Gods and men, VII. vi. 3. 6
 Disguysing *diversly* my troubled wits. *Am.* liv. 4
Divide. his broad forehead like two hornes *divide*, *Ga.* 22
 As the great Ocean doth himselfe *divide*. *Ga.* 160
 Let us our fathers heritage *divide*, *Hub.* 136
 the rich fee, which Poets wont *divide*, *T.M.* 471
 To prove that death their hearts cannot *divide*, *As.* 179
 they their dayes to ydenesse *divide*, *Col.* 761
 most heavenly melody sweet musicke did *divide*, I. v. 17. 7
 Ne dint of firefull sword *divide* the substance would. I. vii. 33. 9
 with strong flight did forcibly *divyde* The yielding ayre, I. xi. 18. 3
 none but death for ever can *divide*; I. xii. 37. 2
 dying whylome did *divide* this fort II. ii. 13. 3
 Whom they in equal pray bope to *divide*, II. ii. 22. 8
 did *divide* Her daintie paps; II. iii. 29. 6
 did the house of Richesse from hell-mouth *divide*, II. vii. 24. 9
 did her selfe in sondry parts *divide*, II. x. 64. 3
 Musicke did *divide* Her looser notes with Lydian harmony; III. i. 40. 1
 Emongst his young ones shall *divide* III. iii. 47. 9
 did it selfe *divide* with equal space, III. xi. 25. 5
 that great golden chaine quite to *divide*, IV. i. 30. 8
 Which did her powre into three parts *divyde*; IV. ii. 43. 4
 like that roote that doth her life *divide*, IV. ii. 43. 7
 did *divide* Them selves asunder: IV. iv. 14. 1
 Her tender hart in peeces would *divide*: IV. vii. 10. 3
 daies, by which the sonnes of men *Divide* their works, IV. vii. 13. 2
 To whom he did *divide* part of his purchast spoile. IV. ix. 12. 9
 thought it all one night that did no houres *divide*. IV. xi. 4. 9
 Justice did *divide* her dred beehasts: V. Pr. 9. 9
 True Justice unto people to *divide*, V. iv. 1. 2
 So cruell doale amongst her maides *divide* V. iv. 39. 3
 to them stepping did them soone *divide*, VI. v. 27. 3
 whatever chance were blowne Betwixt them to *divide*, VI. vii. 3. 9
 A great adventure, which did him from them *devide*. VI. viii. 30. 9
 with his raging brond *divide* Their thickest troupes, VI. xi. 48. 8
 as she them list *divide*; VII. vi. 3. 6
 As if ye please it into parts *divide*, VII. vii. 17. 3
 doth burne, it doth *divide* Great heat, *Am.* vi. 7
Divided. the rayne Twixt them *divided* into even twaine, *Hub.* 1024
 Archimago, when his gnest He saw *divided* I. ii. 9. 2
 his realme he equally decreed To have *divided*. II. x. 27. 6
 They searched *diversely*, so both *divided* were. III. xi. 6. 9
 Her lying tongue was in two parts *divided*, IV. i. 27. 6
Divided them, how ever loth to rest; IV. ix. 32. 7
 Encloseth Corke with his *divided* flood; IV. xi. 44. 4
Divided be betwixt you here in sight, V. i. 26. 4
 earth uptake And all the sea, *divided* each from either: V. ii. 31. 2
Divides. *Divydes* The doubtfull current into divers wayes. IV. i. 42. 5
divides The Cornish and the Devonish confines; IV. xi. 31. 1
Dividing. The which *dividing* with importune sway, II. viii. 38. 8
Divine. By paterne of great Virgils spirit *divine!* *Ro.* xxv. 11
 To make the mountaines touch the starres *divine*, *Ga.* 213

Divine—Continued.

- Through the *divine* infusion of their skill, *T.M.* 38
 Thoughts halfe *divine*, full of the fire of love, *T.M.* 363
 they that scorne the schoole of arts *divine*, *T.M.* 620
Divine Elisa, sacred Emperesse! *T.M.* 679
 'His blessed spirite, full of power *divine* *Ti.* 288
 to judge of things *divine*: *Col.* 345
 needs his priest t' expresse his powre *divine*. *Col.* 838
 Rashly to wyten creatures so *divine*; *Col.* 916
 of *divine* regard and heavenly bew, *Col.* 933
 Mirrour of grace and Majestie *divine*, I. Pr. 4. 2
 From that day forth I lov'd that face *divyne*; I. ix. 15. 5
 heare the wisdom of her wordes *divine*. I. x. 18. 6
 Present before the majesty *divine*, I. x. 51. 8
 So darke are earthly things compar'd to things *divine*. I. x. 67. 9
 They all perfume with frankincense *divine*, I. xii. 38. 3
 O worke *divine!* II. ix. 22. 2
 old Assaracus, and Inachus *divine*. II. ix. 56. 9
 voyces made To th' instruments *divine* response meet; II. xii. 71. 4
 The fatal purpose of *divine* foresight III. iii. 2. 5
 whether yt *divine* Tobacco were, Or Panachaea, III. v. 32. 6
 T' adore thing so *divine* as beauty were but right. III. vii. 11. 9
 by the dauncing bubbles did *divine*, III. ix. 30. 6
 turnest love *divine* To joylesse dread, III. xi. 1. 5
 In his *divine* resemblance wondrous lyke: III. xi. 40. 2
 deem't of things *divine* As of humane. IV. ii. 51. 5
 Unwecting of the Fates *divine* decree IV. iii. 21. 4
 obedience To doe to so *divine* a beauties excellence. IV. vi. 21. 9
 which right well her workes *divine* did shew: IV. x. 34. 5
Divine Scamander, purpled yet with blood IV. xi. 20. 6
 Dee, which Britons long ygone Did call *divine*, IV. xi. 39. 4
 Adorn'd with all *divine* perfection, IV. xii. 34. 2
 dare discourse of so *divine* a read V. Pr. 11. 7
 Nought is on earth more sacred or *divine*, V. vii. 1. 1
 To shew that she had powre in things *divine*: V. vii. 6. 7
 by his *divine* permission, V. ix. 32. 1
 drawne forth from her by *divine* extreate: V. x. 1. 4
 To offer sacrifice *divine* thereon; VI. viii. 42. 6
Divine resemblance, beauty sovaine rare, VI. x. 27. 4
 Babblers unworthy becn of so *divine* a meed. VII. vi. 46. 9
 assembled were On Haemus hill in their *divine* array, VII. vii. 12. 3
 shew Thing so *divine* to vew of earthly eye, *Am.* xlv. 6
 Great sbame it is, thing so *divine* in view, *Am.* liii. 9
 that doth argue you To be *divine*, *Am.* lxxxix. 10
 nought more *divine* doth seeme, *H.L.* 114
 those heavenly beauties be enfyred As things *divine*, *H.L.* 170
 Or more or lesse, by influence *divine*, *H.B.* 44
 face Of the *Divine* Eternal Majestie; *H.H.B.* 81
 The glory of that Majestie *Divine*, *H.H.B.* 124
 More excellent, more glorious, more *divine*, *H.H.B.* 171
 Presume to picture so *divine* a wight, *H.H.B.* 226
Divined. borne above the cloudes to be *divin'd*, *Ti.* 611
 Living on earth like Angell new *divinde*, *D.* 214
 thou now full deeply hast *divynd* Of Love and beautie; *Col.* 896
Divinely. His snowy front, *Divinely* shone; II. viii. 5. 7
 she her selfe likewise *divinely* grew; IV. x. 34. 4
 Faire Amphitrite, most *divinely* faire, IV. xi. 11. 6
 For being, as she is, *divinely* wrought, *Am.* lxi. 5
Divines. Doubts mongst *Divines*, and difference of texts, *Hub.* 387
 mocke *Divines* and their profession. *Hub.* 841
Divinest. Be fill with praises of *divinest* wits, *T.M.* 581
 skill That whilome in *divinest* wits did rayne, III. Pr. 3. 2
Divine. *diving* deepe through amorous insight, *Am.* lxxvi. 7
Divining. through power of some *divining* spright, *Ga.* Ded. 6
Divinities. The goodly Maide, ful of *divinities*, III. v. 34. 7
Divinity. In contemplation of *divinitiee*: III. ix. 24. 4
Division. this lands old *division* into Regiments, II. ix. 59. 8
Divorced. she Is from her knight *divorced* in despayre, I. iii. 2. 8
Divorces. the strong *divorcees* Of that great warre, *Ga.* 497
Do (*partial list of auxiliary*). See **Derring do**.
 In God alone *do* stay my confidence. *Bel.* i. 14
 sights, that *doe* her peace molest. *Pet.* vii. 8
 what ever nature, arte, And heaven could *doe*, *Ro.* v. 2
Doe ye not feele your torments *Ro.* xv. 11
 if that time *doe* let thy glorie live, *Ro.* xxxii. 11
doe into danger fall. *Van.* xii. 8
 (no better *doe* him call), *S.C.* Ja. 1
 shake, As *doen* high Towers *S.C.* F. 6
 Nymphs, that *Doe* bathe your brest, *S.C.* Ap. 38
 Will *doe* as did the Foxe by the Kiddle *S.C.* May 171
 So be your goodlihead *doe* not disdayne *S.C.* May 270
 (As garments *doen*, which wexen old above,) *S.C.* Jnu. 39
 That als we mought *doe* soe. *S.C.* Jul. 120
 Why *done* we them disease? *S.C.* Jul. 124
 As Lordes *done* other where; *S.C.* Jul. 186
 That shall I *doe*, *S.C.* Au. 23
 sleepe, as some *doen*, all the long day; *S.C.* S. 233
 What shall I *doe*? *S.C.* S. 244
 If nor in Princes pallace thou *doe* sitt, *S.C.* O. 80
 seeing kindly sleep refuse to *doe* His office, *Hub.* 21
 As if good service he were fit to *doe*; *Hub.* 239
 To *doe* you faithfull service all my dayes. *Hub.* 253
 To *doe* their kindly services as needeth. *Hub.* 273
 they must feed themselves, *doe* what we can. *Hub.* 434
 we need to *doe* no more. *Hub.* 436
 It is enough to *doe* our small devotion, *Hub.* 457
 unto everie one *doe* curtesie meeke: *Hub.* 499
 he could *doe* manie other poynts, *Hub.* 696
 As that same Apish crue is wont to *doe*: *Hub.* 731

Do—Continued.

had not power to <i>doe</i> him good or ill.	Hub. 890
be rul'd to <i>doe</i> as I <i>doe</i> teach'	Hub. 992
ye be fine and nimble it to <i>doe</i> ;	Hub. 1000
no wild beasts should <i>do</i> them any torte	Hub. 1078
there was cause, els <i>doe</i> if he would not:	Hub. 1220
Arise, and <i>doe</i> thyself redeeme	Hub. 1331
All her sisters, seeing her <i>doe</i> soe,	T.M. 297
rime at riot, and <i>doe</i> rage in love;	T.M. 395
who would ever care to <i>doe</i> brave deed,	T.M. 451
as he was wont to <i>doe</i> For her	As. 39
<i>do</i> not thy selfe that wrong,	Col. 406
Which so to <i>doe</i> may thee right well befit,	Ded. Son. iii. 5
he gave . . . The other . . . other worke to <i>doe</i>	I. i. 38. 9
thus perforce he bids me <i>do</i> , or die.	I. i. 51. 6
To <i>doe</i> none ill, if please ye not <i>doe</i> well.'	I. ii. 26. 4
When Witches wont <i>do</i> penance for their crime,)	I. ii. 40. 5
Thyselfe thy message <i>do</i> to german deare;	I. v. 13. 2
To <i>do</i> their service to Sylvanus old,	I. vi. 33. 2
Hold for my sake, and <i>doe</i> him not to dye,	I. vii. 14. 7
'The things, that grievous were to <i>doe</i> , or heare,	I. viii. 44. 2
'To <i>doe</i> her die,' (quoth Una) 'were despight,	I. viii. 45. 7
will ryde Against my liking backe to <i>doe</i> you grace:	I. ix. 32. 6
Is it not better to <i>doe</i> willingly	I. ix. 47. 7
feendes that <i>doe</i> them endlesse paine	I. ix. 49. 8
it could not <i>doe</i> him die,	I. ix. 54. 8
Of love, and righteousnes, and well to <i>donne</i> ;	I. x. 33. 4
<i>doen</i> their service to that soveraigne Dame,	I. x. 59. 7
He shall you <i>doe</i> dew recompence agayne,	II. i. 14. 8
How that same knight should <i>doe</i> so fowle amis,	II. i. 19. 2
To be her Squire, and <i>do</i> her service well aguisd.	II. i. 21. 9
But vaine; for ye shall dearely <i>do</i> him rew,	II. i. 25. 5
dew vengeance <i>doe</i> forbear,	II. i. 61. 7
That speare is him enough to <i>doen</i> a thousand grone,	II. iii. 12. 9
mote I wisely you advise to <i>doon</i> ,	II. iii. 15. 3
but <i>doe</i> purvey Your selfe of sword	II. iii. 15. 4
<i>doe</i> unwilling worship to the Saint,	II. v. 11. 7
'Mercy! <i>doe</i> me not dye,	II. v. 12. 7
*To stirre up strife, and <i>do</i> them disagree:	II. v. 19. 7
to <i>do</i> him laugh,	II. vi. 7. 6
which <i>doe</i> men in bale to sterve,	II. vi. 34. 3
What coward hand shall <i>doe</i> thee next to dye,	II. vi. 39. 8
Nothing but death can <i>doe</i> me to respyre.'	II. vi. 44. 5
Threatning with greedy gripe to <i>doe</i> him dye,	II. vii. 27. 7
All which he did to <i>do</i> him deadly fall	II. vii. 64. 1
dread of death and dolor <i>doe</i> away;	II. viii. 7. 7
'For knighthoods love <i>doe</i> not so fowle a deed,	II. viii. 16. 2
Therewith to <i>doen</i> his loes eternal smart.	II. viii. 20. 4
to <i>doen</i> outrage to a sleeping ghost;	II. viii. 26. 2
His single speare could <i>doe</i> him small redresse	II. viii. 34. 3
Ne what to say, ne what to <i>doe</i> at all:	II. xi. 39. 4
could <i>doe</i> harme, yet could not harmed bee,	II. xi. 40. 6
(God <i>doe</i> us well acquight!)	II. xii. 3. 3
Who can it <i>doe</i> more lively, or more trew,	III. Pr. 4. 3
Shall <i>doe</i> unto her service,	III. i. 26. 9
Ne to your Lady will I service <i>doe</i> ,	III. i. 28. 4
lend her short reliefe And <i>doe</i> her comfort,	III. i. 53. 6
ever <i>doe</i> that mote deserven blame:	III. ii. 10. 3
(as maydens use to <i>doe</i>)	III. ii. 23. 5
Therefore away <i>doe</i> dread;	III. ii. 33. 7
To <i>doe</i> the frosen cold away to fly;	III. ii. 34. 5
Can <i>doe</i> ' (said she) 'that which cannot be <i>donne</i> .'	III. ii. 36. 8
call Their sondry kings to <i>do</i> their homage severall,	III. iii. 32. 9
Shall tread adowne, and <i>doe</i> him fowly dye;	III. iii. 39. 8
How can they other <i>doe</i> ,	III. iv. 9. 9
he must <i>do</i> battail with the Sea-nymphes sonne,	III. iv. 20. 9
To <i>doen</i> his Nephew in all riches flow;	III. iv. 22. 2
To <i>doe</i> away vaine doubt and needlesse dread:	III. iv. 48. 7
<i>Do</i> one or other good, I you most humbly pray.	III. v. 10. 9
What service may I <i>doe</i> unto thee meete,	III. v. 35. 6
Ah God! what other could he <i>do</i> at least,	III. v. 43. 8
What can I lesse <i>doe</i> then her love therefore,	III. v. 46. 4
To <i>doe</i> him ease, or <i>doe</i> him remedy.	III. v. 50. 2
A laesy loord, for nothing good to <i>donne</i> ,	III. vii. 12. 3
muchell blood did spend, Yet might not <i>doe</i> him die:	III. vii. 32. 8
The fearefull Chorle durst not gainesay nor <i>doe</i> ,	III. viii. 13. 1
Foreyng to <i>doe</i> that did him fowle misseme.	III. viii. 26. 7
with feare, nor favour, nor with all He els could <i>doe</i> ,	III. viii. 41. 7
To <i>doe</i> fowle death to die,	III. ix. 17. 9
have the sight . . . to <i>doe</i> them more delight.	III. ix. 25. 9
stood aloofe, unweeting what to <i>doe</i> ;	III. x. 22. 3
durst he not against it <i>doe</i> or say,	III. x. 45. 3
faire Sir, <i>doe</i> comfort to you take,	III. xi. 15. 1
Till so she <i>doe</i> , she must in doole remaine,	III. xi. 17. 7
This <i>doe</i> , and live, els dye undoubtedly.'	III. xii. 35. 7
all things did devise, and all things <i>doe</i> ,	IV. ii. 8. 8
As all men <i>do</i> , that lose the living spright.	IV. iii. 30. 7
ye <i>doe</i> wrong To stirre up strife,	IV. iv. 12. 2
all in vaine: for what might one <i>do</i> more?	IV. iv. 32. 8
For ought that Glauce could or <i>doe</i> or say,	IV. v. 31. 6
obedience To <i>doe</i> to so divine a beauties excellence.	IV. v. 21. 9
wisht it were in her to <i>doe</i> him any grace.	IV. viii. 12. 9
For ought that ever she could <i>doe</i> or say;	IV. x. 15. 2
nought That ever she to me could say or <i>doe</i> ,	IV. x. 57. 4
teaching others to <i>doe</i> right.	IV. xi. 18. 9
To <i>doe</i> their dueful service,	IV. xi. 44. 9
let mee live as lovers ought to <i>do</i> ,	IV. xii. 10. 2
<i>doe</i> what ever thing he did intend:	V. i. 12. 5
To <i>doe</i> her service so as I am bond:	V. ii. 4. 4
what he list <i>doe</i> , he may.	V. ii. 41. 9

Do—Continued.

He much was troubled, ne wist what to <i>doe</i> :	V. ii. 52. 3
to <i>doe</i> all the ill Which she could <i>doe</i>	V. iv. 30. 8, 9
To <i>doe</i> the message which I shall expresse.	V. iv. 48. 5
What ever he shall like to <i>doe</i> or say.	V. iv. 49. 5
Nought could he <i>do</i>	V. v. 16. 1
To <i>doe</i> those workes to them appointed dew;	V. v. 22. 7
'Say and <i>do</i> all that may thereto prevaile;	V. v. 49. 1
the man, that say or <i>doe</i> so dare,	V. vi. 1. 6
Bad <i>doe</i> away the dampe of drouzie sleepe,	V. vii. 26. 8
making all her Knights and people to <i>do</i> so.	V. viii. 20. 9
Nought feared they what he could <i>doe</i> or say,	V. viii. 38. 7
whylome wont to <i>doe</i> so many quake,	V. ix. 35. 8
To <i>doe</i> whatever he thought good or fit:	V. x. 13. 3
to <i>doe</i> unto his Idole most untrew.	V. x. 27. 9
Dye, rather then <i>doe</i> ought that mote dishonour yield.'	V. xi. 55. 9
To him assynd her high beheast to <i>doe</i> ,	V. xii. 3. 7
To <i>doe</i> most damage where as most they ment:	V. xii. 17. 4
So stoutest knights <i>doen</i> oftentimes in field.	V. xii. 19. 5
for all that ever he could <i>doe</i> ,	V. xii. 22. 4
pay thee with thy right; And if none <i>do</i> ,	VI. i. 25. 9
'If I <i>doe</i> so,'	VI. i. 28. 7
he wild her <i>doe</i> away all dread;	VI. i. 31. 7
Ye may <i>doe</i> well, . . . To succour her	VI. ii. 38. 3
in this distressed case, Devising what to <i>doe</i>	VI. iii. 30. 6
let thy Lady likewise <i>doe</i> the same,	VI. iii. 32. 3
who nought could <i>do</i> but shun The perill	VI. iii. 48. 8
eke could <i>doe</i> as well as say the same;	VI. vi. 6. 4
his two knights <i>Doe</i> gaine their treasours need:	VI. vii. Arg.
what it dare not <i>doe</i> by open might,	VI. vii. 1. 7
To <i>doe</i> some thing that seemed to him best;	VI. vii. 19. 7
What could the Gods <i>doe</i> more, but <i>doe</i> it more aright?	VI. vii. 31. 9
wont <i>doe</i> suit and service to his might,	VI. vii. 34. 2
for nought that he could say or <i>doe</i> ,	VI. viii. 50. 8
well could <i>doe</i> and say.	VI. ix. 18. 4
Then all that he could <i>doe</i> , or ever devise:	VI. ix. 35. 8
He daily did apply him selfe to <i>donne</i> All dewfull service,	VI. x. 32. 5
all that ever he could <i>doe</i> or say	VI. xi. 5. 1
With which none had to <i>doe</i> , ne ought partake,	VI. xi. 12. 4
<i>doe</i> feare away, and tell.'	VI. xi. 29. 9
'But what could he gainst all them <i>doe</i> alone?	VI. xi. 32. 1
laying feare aside to <i>doe</i> his charge,	VII. vi. 17. 6
if Jove should <i>do</i> still what he can.	VII. vi. 31. 9
Which any of thy creatures <i>do</i> to other	VII. vii. 14. 6
Great wrong I <i>doe</i> ,	Am. xxxiii. 1
<i>doe</i> me not before my time to dy.	Am. xlii. 14
kill with looks as Cockatrices <i>doe</i> :	Am. xlix. 10
For they can <i>doe</i> it best:	Epith. 258
what ye <i>do</i> , albe it good or ill.	Epith. 367
any service I might <i>do</i> to thee,	H.L. 6
Why then <i>do</i> I this honor unto thee,	H.L. 148
What he may <i>do</i> , her favour to obtaine;	H.L. 219
idle hopes, which still <i>doe</i> fly away,	Proth. 8
Doale. See Dole.	
Docks. The fierce Spumador, trode them downe like <i>docks</i> ;	II. xi. 19. 7
Doctrine. missay Both of their <i>doctrine</i> , and of their faye.	S.C. S. 107
Documents. heavenly <i>documents</i> therout did preach,	I. x. 19. 4
Dodonian. the faire <i>Dodonian</i> tree	Bel. v. 1
Doe. the fawne I practise from the <i>Doe</i> ,	VI. ix. 23. 3
Doen. See Do, Done.	
Doer. to the shamefull <i>doer</i> it afford.	VI. i. 26. 3
Doer's. deedes ought not be scand By . . . the <i>doers</i> might,	V. xi. 17. 4
Doers. See Derring doers, Wrong-doers.	
To bind their <i>doers</i> to receive their meed?	II. viii. 56. 3
Does (<i>partial list of auxiliary</i>),	
such end, perdie, <i>does</i> all heu remayne,	S.C. May 304
'Who life <i>does</i> loath,	D. 85
As commonly as frend <i>docs</i> with his frend.	I. x. 56. 5
Which he unto her people <i>docs</i> each day;	V. viii. 19. 2
So <i>docs</i> the Cuckow, when the Mavis sings,	Am. lxxxiv. 3
Doest. See Dost.	
Doff. nould she <i>d'off</i> her weary armes,	III. xi. 55. 5
Ne <i>doffe</i> her armes, though he her much besought:	V. vi. 23. 5
Shall <i>doffe</i> her fleshes borrowd fayre attyre,	Am. xxvii. 6
Doffed, having <i>dofft</i> for heate his dreadfull hide:	Hub. 954
that Ambrosiall hew . . . He <i>dofft</i> ,	Hub. 1270
when them the gorgeous Flie had <i>dofft</i> ,	Mui. 109
Ne ever <i>doffte</i> her armes,	III. iv. 5. 2
Shee also <i>doffte</i> her heavy haberjeon,	III. ix. 21. 1
her glistring helmet she unlaced; Which <i>dofft</i> ,	IV. i. 13. 2
<i>dofft</i> his helmet, and undid his mayle:	IV. i. 43. 7
Doffing. <i>doffing</i> his bright armes himselte adress In shep- heards weed;	VI. ix. 36. 3
<i>doffing</i> her array, She bath'd her lovely limbes,	VII. vi. 45. 8
Dofft. See Doffed.	
Dog. See Cur-dog.	
*hunts he fast, with <i>Dogge</i> of noysome breath,	S.C. Jul. 22
So lost the <i>Dogge</i> the flesh in his mouth.	S.C. S. 61
He has a <i>Dogge</i> to hyte or to barke;	S.C. S. 181
(for so his <i>dog</i> hote)	S.C. S. 194
The <i>dog</i> his maisters voice did it wene,	S.C. S. 219
the hot Syrian <i>Dog</i> on him awayting,	Hub. 5
And the false Foxe his <i>dog</i>	Hub. 304
that disguised <i>Dog</i> lov'd blood to spill,	Hub. 319
Why livest thou, dead <i>dog</i> ,	II. iii. 7. 6
why should a dead <i>dog</i> be deckt in armour bright?	II. viii. 15. 9
As if he did a <i>dogge</i> in kenell rate	III. ix. 14. 7
Me like a <i>dog</i> she out of dores did thrust,	V. viii. 22. 7
With his two-headed <i>dogge</i> that Orthrus hight;	V. x. 10. 6
Thereto the body of a <i>dog</i> she had,	V. xi. 24. 1

Dog—Continued.

- This hellish *Dog*, that hight the Blatant Beast; . . . VI. vi. 12. 2
 'Vile cowheard *dogge!* now doe I much repent, . . . VI. vi. 33. 4
 He like a *dog* was led in captive case, . . . VI. viii. 5. 4
 Brought forth with him the dreadful *dog* of hell, . . . VI. xii. 35. 2
 like a fearefull *dog* him followed through the land, . . . VI. xii. 36. 9
- Dogs.** Two eager *dogs* did her pursue in chace, . . . Pet. i. 6
 With *dogges* of noysome breath, . . . S.C. Jul. 22
 not good *Dogges* hem needeth to chace, . . . S.C. S. 166
 wakefull *dogges* before them farre doe lye, . . . I. i. 40. 4
 The wakefull *dogs* did never cease to bay, . . . I. v. 30. 2
 As chained heare whom cruell *dogs* doe bait, . . . I. xii. 35. 7
 Like two mad *dogs* they ran about the lands, . . . II. xi. 47. 2
 a Beare, . . . the wakefull *dogs* espy, . . . III. x. 53. 6
 all the night the *dogs* did barke and howle, . . . IV. v. 41. 6
 harbour here in safety from those ravenous *dogs*, . . . V. x. 23. 9
 Like as a sort of hungry *dogs*, . . . VI. xi. 17. 1
 Some were of *dogs*, that barked day and night; . . . VI. xii. 27. 3
- Doing.** See Dead-doing, Der-doing, Well-doing.
Doing my Countrey service as I might, . . . Hub. 61
 Due praise, that is the spur of *doeing* well? . . . T.M. 454
 wanted feare of *doeing* ought amis, . . . I. i. 49. 2
 all the day in *doeing* good and godly deedes, . . . I. x. 3. 9
 Did spend their daies in *doeing* godly thing, . . . I. x. 36. 5
 Ay *doeing* thinges that to his fame redownd, . . . III. ii. 14. 5
 to abstaine From *doeing* him to dy, . . . III. xii. 34. 5
Doing him selfe, and teaching others to doe right, . . . IV. xi. 18. 9
 as she was *doeing* sacrifice To Isis, . . . V. vii. 13. 1
 Both *doeing* and receiving curtesies, . . . V. x. 5. 2
 Can keepe from outrage and from *doeing* wrong, . . . V. xii. 1. 6
 To thrust him out of dore *doeing* his worst assay, . . . VI. vi. 21. 9
 In *doeing* gentle deedes with franke delight, . . . VI. vii. 1. 2
 Of all which there was *doeing* in that quire: . . . VI. viii. 48. 4
 Saying and *doeing* all that mote behove; . . . VI. xi. 5. 7
 unto lovely Lady *doeing* wrong; . . . VI. xii. 34. 7
 Chose rather to be prayed for *doeing* good, . . . Am. xxxviii. 13
Doing away the drosse which dims the light, . . . H.B. 48
Doing him die that never it deserved, . . . H.B.L. 160
 Offending none, and *doeing* good to all, . . . H.H.L. 237
- Doings.** Through their bad *doings*, or base slothfulness, . . . T.M. 99
 He there did stand That would his *doings* justifie, . . . V. xi. 4. 9
 all other creatures her bad *doings* rewed, . . . VII. vi. 4. 9
 come before high Jove her *doings* to discharge, . . . VII. vi. 17. 9
 his *doings* to relate Unto his Lord; . . . VII. vi. 19. 2
- Dole.** Am like for desperate *dole* to dye, . . . S.C. F. 155
 all that may augment My *doole*, draw neare! . . . S.C. Au. 165
 How dolefully his *doole* thou didst rehearse! . . . S.C. Au. 196
 'Againe great *dole* on either partie grewe, . . . Gn. 529
 To damne to death, or *dole* perpetuall, . . . Hub. 1244
 I for *dole* was almost like to die, . . . Ti. 672
 all dead in *dole* did lie; . . . Col. 22
 full many had with haplesse *doole* Beene suncke, . . . II. xii. 20. 3
 drowned nye Twixt inward *doole* and felonous despight; . . . III. x. 17. 6
 Till so she doe, she must in *doole* remaine, . . . III. xi. 17. 7
 His dayes in *dole* doth lead, . . . IV. vii. Arg.
 as in his wanted wise His *doole* he made, . . . IV. viii. 3. 2
 So cruell *doole* amongst her maides divide, . . . V. iv. 39. 3
 bore Downe to the house of *dole*, . . . V. xi. 14. 9
 suffred deadly *doole*; . . . V. xi. 25. 6
 much augment her *doole*, . . . VI. vii. 39. 9
 Me list not die for any lovers *doole*; . . . VI. viii. 21. 2
 all his wits with *doole* were nigh distraught, . . . VI. xi. 33. 3
 Him, wretch, in *doole* would let no lenger dwell, . . . H.H.L. 131
- Doleful.** howe your eares unto my *dolefull* dittie; . . . S.C. Ja. 16
 to heare a *doolefull* verse Of Rosalind, . . . S.C. Au. 140
 bene thy verses meint With *dolefull* (**doolefull*) pleasure, . . . S.C. N. 204
 Can rightfully aread so *dolefull* lay, . . . T.M. 52
 Of us, thy daughters, *dolefull* desolate, . . . T.M. 60
 lowd shrieks and drierie *dolefull* cries, . . . T.M. 172
 all the rest her *dolefull* din augmented, . . . T.M. 357
 A *dolefull* case desires a *dolefull* song, . . . T.M. 541
 mourne my fall with *dolefull* dreriment, . . . Ti. 158
 no man left to mone His *dolefull* fate, . . . Ti. 193
 With *dolefull* shrieks shee vanished away, . . . Ti. 471
 sung the prophecie . . . in *dolefull* Elegie, . . . Ti. 595
 grisly Ghosts, to heare the *dolefull* teene, . . . D. 21
 th' ayre he filled with noyse of *dolefull* knells, . . . D. 335
 place my *dolefull* plaint your plaints emong, . . . As. Pr. 6
 Clorinda . . . began this *dolefull* lay, . . . As. 214
 expresse their inward woe, With *dolefull* layes, . . . As. Interl. 226
 Deepe, darke, uneasy, *dolefull*, comfortlesse, . . . I. v. 36. 6
 The wyld woodgods, . . . find the virgin, *dolefull*, desolate, . . . I. vi. 9. 2
 Hath thee incens't to hast thy *dolefull* late? . . . I. vi. 47. 2
 'Ye dreary instruments of *dolefull* sight, . . . I. vii. 22. 1
 the record . . . of my *dolefull* disavertuous deare, . . . I. vii. 48. 7
 she could not endure that *dolefull* stound, . . . I. viii. 25. 6
 His dwelling . . . Darke, *dolefull*, dreary, like a greedy grave, . . . I. ix. 33. 4
 That bare-head knight, for dresd and *dolefull* teene, . . . I. ix. 34. 7
 With percing shrieks and many a *dolefull* lay; . . . II. i. 35. 8
 frye in hartlesse grieve and *dolefull* tene; . . . II. i. 58. 4
 'Tell on, fayre Sir, . . . that *dolefull* tale, . . . II. ii. 45. 1
doolefull sorrow heape with deadly harmes; . . . II. vi. 34. 4
 Whose *dolefull* monuments who list to rew, . . . II. x. 66. 8
 To stere the bote towards that *dolefull* Mayd, . . . II. xii. 28. 2
 The hoars Night-raven, trump of *dolefull* dreere; . . . II. xii. 36. 5
 it importunes death and *dolefull* dreryhedd, . . . III. i. 16. 9
 doth plonge in *dolefull* plight, . . . III. iii. 16. 5
 Beene they all dead, and laide in *dolefull* herse, . . . III. iv. 1. 8
 ill besemes it to upbrayd A *dolefull* heart, . . . III. vi. 21. 8
 She bore before her lap a *dolefull* Squire, . . . III. vii. 37. 6

Doleful—Continued.

- In *dolefull* thraldome all his dayes to dwell? . . . III. ix. 8. 3
 joyed at that *dolefull* sight, . . . III. x. 12. 9
 In *dolefull* darkenes from the vew of day, . . . III. xi. 11. 2
 She, *dolefull* Lady, like a dreary Spright, . . . III. xii. 19. 4
 Since I was brought into this *dolefull* den; . . . IV. vii. 13. 3
 with her *dolefull* accent beare with him a part, . . . IV. viii. 3. 9
 To cloud my daies in *dolefull* misery, . . . IV. viii. 16. 8
 not, as women wont, in *dolefull* fit She was dismayd, . . . V. viii. 45. 6
 With dull countenance and with *dolefull* spright, . . . V. xii. 12. 3
 he said: 'Ye *dolefull* Dame, . . . VI. ii. 42. 2
 deare affection of so *dolefull* dreare, . . . VI. iii. 4. 5
 His deepe compassion of her *dolefull* stound, . . . VI. iv. 11. 4
 lor to tell the *dolefull* dreriment, . . . VI. x. 44. 1
 This fatall chauce, this *dolefull* accident, . . . VI. xi. 31. 2
 to lament Your *dolefull* dreriment; . . . Epith. 11
 Let no lamenting cryes, nor *dolefull* teares, Be heard, . . . Epith. 334
- Dolefullest.** *dolefull*ly did beare. The *dolefullest* beare that ever As. 149
- Dolefully.** How *dolefully* his *doole* thou didst rehearse! . . . S.C. Au. 196
 him *dolefully* did beare, . . . As. 148
- Dolon.** She goes to seeke him, *Dolon* meetes, . . . V. vi. Arg.
 The Goodman of this house was *Dolon* hight; . . . V. vi. 32. 1
 full many treasons vile His father *Dolon* had deviz'd, . . . V. vi. 33. 8
- Dolon's.** ette in *Dolons* subtille surpysall, . . . Gn. 536
- Dolor.** Is also deaded, and in *dolor* dreent, . . . T.M. 210
 "Our daies are full of *dolor* and disease, . . . D. 274
 D. 440
 My wearie daies in *dolor* and disdaine! . . . D. 440
 where that sad pourtraict Of death and *dolor* lay, . . . II. i. 39. 4
 Of death and *dolor* telling sad tidings; . . . II. vii. 23. 5
 Dread of death and *dolor* doe away; . . . II. viii. 7. 7
 Her wretched dayes in *dolor* she mote waste, . . . III. ii. 17. 8
 nought but death her *dolor* mote depart, . . . III. iv. 6. 5
 Her *dolor* soone she ceast, . . . III. iv. 12. 4
 Who dyes, the utmost *dolor* doth aby; . . . III. iv. 38. 5
 shortly she his *dolor* hath redrest, . . . III. v. 41. 7
 Sought by all meanes his *dolor* to prolong, . . . III. vii. 35. 7
 Twixt *dolor* and despight halfe desperate, . . . III. xii. 43. or. 3
 His hard mishap in *dolor* to deplore, . . . IV. vi. 39. 7
 Spending his daies in *dolor* and despaire, . . . IV. vii. 43. 2
 his abridged dayes in *dolor* wast, . . . V. v. 46. 6
 hearts dismay and inward *dolor* queld, . . . VI. i. 18. 3
 at the last through dreary *dolor* die; . . . VI. vii. 31. 4
- Dolorous.** the Greekes themselves, more *dolorous*, . . . Gn. 550
 all his dayes, like *dolorous* Trophees, . . . T.M. 160
 I sing of deadly *dolorous* debate, . . . Mut. 1
 unneath To leave this life, or *dolorous* to dye? . . . D. 448
 'To live I finde it deadly *dolorous*, . . . D. 449
 Had with dew rites and *dolorous* lament, . . . II. ii. 1. 2
 The greene shield dyde in *dolorous* vermill? . . . II. x. 24. 7
 'This is' . . . 'the *dolorous* despight, . . . III. xi. 23. 5
 that same *dolorous* Faire Dame . . . III. xii. 22. 7
 Through *dolorous* despaire which she conceyved, . . . V. iv. 10. 2
 dead long since in *dolorous* distresse, . . . V. vi. 39. 4
 her Lady found In *dolorous* dismay, . . . VI. iii. 27. 3
 Serena full of *dolorous* dismay, . . . VI. iii. 45. 3
 Such were this Ladies pang and *dolorous* assay, . . . VI. v. 5. 9
 her good dayes in *dolorous* disgrace; . . . V. vi. 38. 4
- Dolor's.** Such pleasure now displast by *dolors* dint; . . . S.C. N. 104
 Against the hitted throwes of *dolors* darts; . . . T.M. 134
 it may emperse With *dolors* dart, . . . As. Pr. 10
 inward wounds of *dolors* dart, . . . III. xii. 16. 9
 nought but death can stint his *dolors* smart? . . . H.B. 74
- Dolors.** threatned death, and thousand deadly *dolors*, . . . Hub. 1341
 voyce These pitteous plaintes and *dolors* did resound; . . . I. viii. 38. 2
 many soules in *dolors* had fordonne; . . . I. x. 33. 7
 did this knight twelve thousand *dolors* daunt, . . . I. xi. 27. 7
 To come where he his *dolors* did devise, . . . IV. viii. 3. 3
 'Unto the wyld wood ranne, her *dolors* to deplore, . . . V. viii. 48. 9
 Wrapt in great *dolors* and in deadly teares, . . . V. x. 6. 7
Dolors of death into his soule did dart, . . . H.H.L. 159
- Dolphin.** chose . . . the *Dolphin* his owne *Dolphinet*; . . . Col. 866
 He turnd him selfe into a *Dolphin* fayre; . . . II. xi. 42. 6
 the *Dolphin*, which him bore, . . . IV. xi. 23. 6
 As when a *Dolphin* and a Sele are met, . . . V. ii. 15. 1
 Allur'd a *Dolphin* him from death to ease, . . . Am. xxxviii. 4
 move the *Dolphin* from her stubborn will, . . . Am. xxxviii. 8
- Dolphinet.** chose . . . the *Dolphin* his owne *Dolphinet*; . . . Col. 866
- Dolphins.** A teme of *Dolphins* raunged in aray, . . . III. iv. 33. 1
- Dome.** See Doom.
- Dominations.** And heavenly *Dominations* are set, . . . H.H.B. 90
- Dominion.** the chiefe *dominion* By strength was wielded, . . . II. x. 39. 7
 (O hideous hunger of *dominion*!) . . . II. x. 47. 9
 Doubly supplide, in sponsall and *dominion*, . . . II. x. 75. 9
 In this small plot of your *dominion*, . . . VI. ix. 28. 4
 Rule and *dominion* to her selfe to gaine; . . . VII. vi. 4. 2
- Don.** Advent'rous knight hood on her selfe to *don*; . . . III. iii. 57. 6
 To change her hew, and sondry formes to *don*, . . . III. vi. 38. 4
 she could *don* so manie shapes in sight, . . . IV. i. 18. 3
Don Braggadochios name resounded thrise; . . . V. iii. 15. 4
 streight her selfe did dight, and armor *don*, . . . V. vi. 17. 8
 in this bag, which I behinde me *don*, . . . VI. viii. 24. 4
- Done.** See Do.
 And yet, alas! yt is already *done*, . . . S.C. Ja. 30
 answerd his mother, all should be *done*, . . . S.C. May 228
 Wailing the wrong which he had *done* of late, . . . Gn. 327
 things lightly *done* amis, . . . Gn. 475
 When that was *done*, he might attend his playes; . . . Hub. 394
 nothing there is *done* without a fee; . . . Hub. 615
 Which *done*, he bad the Lyon, . . . Hub. 1254
Done through the Foxes great oppressions, . . . Hub. 1312

Done—Continued.

'For deeds doe die, how ever noble <i>donne</i> ,	Ti. 400
It almost drowned was, and <i>done</i> to nought,	Ti. 622
For she it is that hath me <i>done</i> this wrong,	D. 341
The place appointed where it should be <i>doone</i> ,	Col. 127
know how to have <i>doone</i> ,	Col. 591
Which hardly <i>doen</i> , at length she gan them pray,	I. iii. 14. 8
ought have <i>done</i> , that ye displeas'n might,	I. iii. 27. 4
Which <i>doen</i> away, He left him lying so,	I. iii. 39. 8
Which <i>doen</i> , the Chamberlain, Slowth, did to rest them call,	I. iv. 43. 9
warres for Ladies <i>doen</i> by many a Lord,	I. v. 3. 9
His cruell step-dame, seeing what was <i>doone</i> ,	I. v. 39. 1
Great pains, and greater praise, both never to be <i>doone</i> ,	I. v. 43. 9
After his sportes and cruell pastime <i>doone</i> ;	I. vi. 27. 4
The thing that might not be, and yet was <i>doone</i> ?	I. vi. 39. 4
knowe	I. vi. 39. 4
Behold what ye this day have <i>done</i> for mee,	I. viii. 27. 8
holy Martyres often <i>doen</i> to dye With cruell malice	I. viii. 36. 4
what ever thing is <i>doone</i> in heaven and earth?	I. ix. 42. 1
What then must needs be <i>doone</i> ,	I. ix. 47. 6
Which <i>doen</i> , she up arose with seemly grace,	I. x. 8. 4
after death and buriall <i>done</i> ,	I. x. 43. 1
since thou bidst, thy pleasure shalbe <i>doone</i> ,	I. x. 52. 1
'That <i>doe</i> , he leads him to the highest Monut,	I. x. 53. 1
one mans fault hath <i>doen</i> us all to dy,	I. xi. 47. 9
since that band ye cannot	I. xii. 19. 6
if he live that hath you <i>doen</i> despight,	II. i. 14. 7
Of late most hard achiev'ment by you <i>doone</i> ,	II. i. 32. 2
innocent Of that was <i>doen</i> ;	II. ii. 1. 8
There wanted nought but few rites to be <i>doone</i> ,	II. iv. 21. 5
'Betwixt them both they have me <i>doen</i> to dye,	II. iv. 33. 1
thou hadst <i>done</i> great tort Unto an aged woman,	II. v. 17. 2
Had <i>doen</i> to death, subdewde in equall frayes	II. v. 26. 5
Is all his force forlorne, and all his glory <i>doone</i> ?	II. v. 35. 9
perdy ye have not <i>doen</i> me right,	II. vi. 22. 7
Which <i>doen</i> , he balmes and herbes thereto applyde,	II. vi. 51. 6
Had he so <i>doen</i> , he had him snatcht away,	II. vii. 34. 5
thousand Sar'zins fowly <i>doone</i> to dye,	II. viii. 18. 6
'the evill <i>doone</i> Dyes not,	II. viii. 29. 1
'Traytour, what hast thou <i>doen</i> ?	II. viii. 46. 6
Suffice that I have <i>done</i> my dew in place,	II. viii. 56. 6
they weened fowle reproch Was to them <i>doen</i> ,	II. ix. 11. 2
Hengist, seeming sad for that was <i>doone</i> ,	II. x. 66. 3
To see a cruell fight <i>doen</i> by the prince this day,	II. xi. 4. 9
one that hath unto me <i>doone</i> Late foule dishonour	III. ii. 8. 7
off hath wond'rs <i>doone</i> ,	III. ii. 36. 6
Can doe' (said she) 'that which cannot be <i>doone</i> ,	III. ii. 36. 8
Nor so fowle outrage <i>doen</i> by living men;	III. iii. 34. 6
Where be the brave achievements <i>doen</i> by some?	III. iv. 1. 3
great adventures by him <i>doone</i> ;	III. iv. 20. 6
She, she it is, that hath me <i>done</i> despight:	III. iv. 60. 7
For all the damage which he had him <i>doen</i> afore,	III. v. 18. 9
both how and what Her sonne had to them <i>doen</i> ;	III. v. 15. 9
wrong Which he supposed <i>doone</i> to Florimell,	III. vii. 35. 6
thereby deeming sure the thing as <i>doone</i> ,	III. viii. 3. 3
shortly <i>doen</i> he dedd,	III. x. 32. 9
As if the word so spoken were halfe <i>doone</i> ,	III. x. 33. 2
As if no trespass ever had bene <i>doone</i> ;	III. x. 51. 6
Which <i>doen</i> , he hacke retrayd soft away,	III. xii. 4. 7
as I have <i>done</i> of late,	IV. Pr. 1. 4
call to connt the things that then were <i>doone</i> ,	IV. Pr. 3. 2
Which <i>done</i> , she passed forth,	IV. i. 36. 7
my selfe will for you fight, As ye have <i>done</i> for me:	IV. i. 40. 9
to wreake the dammage by thee <i>doone</i> ,	IV. i. 44. 6
Whose Lord hath <i>done</i> my love this foule despight?	IV. i. 52. 8
Which <i>doen</i> , the doughty chalenger came forth,	IV. iii. 6. 1
Desirous both to have the battell <i>doone</i> ;	IV. iii. 36. 5
Yee shall her winne, as I have <i>done</i> , in fight:	IV. iv. 9. 4
though he could not salve, Ne <i>done</i> undoe,	IV. iv. 27. 2
cast t' avenge the shame <i>doen</i> to his freend:	IV. iv. 45. 2
Satyrane the first day best had <i>doone</i> :	IV. v. 7. 4
she her selfe did thinke it <i>doen</i> for spight,	IV. v. 17. 3
have ye it for some occasion <i>doone</i> ?	IV. vi. 5. 4
Shame and dishonour hath unto me <i>doone</i> ,	IV. vi. 5. 7
Hath <i>doen</i> to noble knights, that many makes him dread:	IV. vi. 7. 9
had <i>done</i> outrage in so high degree:	IV. vi. 22. 7
I have so <i>done</i> , as she to me hath showne;	IV. vii. 19. 7
Hath <i>done</i> this wrong, to wreake on worthless wight	IV. viii. 17. 2
Ne ever thing so well was <i>doen</i> alive,	IV. viii. 25. 8
unto death had <i>doen</i> him unredrest,	IV. viii. 41. 8
so great outrage <i>doone</i> :	IV. ix. 27. 7
The which that Britonesse had to them <i>doone</i>	IV. ix. 23. 6
your will be <i>doone</i> ,	IV. x. 3. 5
wade in doubt what best were to be <i>doone</i> ;	IV. x. 53. 2
that I have <i>doen</i> such wrong,	IV. xi. 1. 3
Which the proud Humber unto them had <i>doone</i> ,	IV. xi. 38. 3
If I should graunt that I have <i>doen</i> the same,	V. i. 15. 6
That <i>done</i> , unto the Castle he did wend,	V. ii. 20. 1
Which <i>done</i> , unto his former journey he returned:	V. ii. 28. 9
'What ever thing is <i>done</i> by him is <i>doone</i> ,	V. ii. 42. 1
Full many deeds of armes that day were <i>doone</i> ,	V. iii. 6. 5
To have him slaine, or dearly <i>doen</i> aby:	V. iii. 36. 4
some hath put to shame, and many <i>done</i> be dead,	V. iv. 29. 9
Tho gan she tell her all that she had <i>doone</i> ,	V. v. 45. 8
'When thou hast all this <i>doen</i> , then bring me newes	V. v. 51. 1
To have bene <i>done</i> against her Lady Queene	V. viii. 24. 3
Gan to advize what best were to be <i>done</i> ,	V. ix. 8. 5
all that wrong unto that wofull Dame So long had <i>done</i> ,	V. xi. 4. 6
she had him <i>done</i> to rew,	V. xi. 30. 9
deeme it <i>doen</i> of will, that through inforcement came,	V. xi. 52. 9

Done—Continued.

grudge at all That ever she sees <i>doen</i> prays-worthily:	V. xii. 31. 3
whatsoever good by any sayd Or <i>doen</i> she heard,	V. xii. 34. 2
After his chace on woodie Cyntbus <i>doone</i> ;	VI. ii. 25. 5
Twixt life and death, not knowing what was <i>doone</i> ,	VI. ii. 48. 6
that courteous deed <i>Done</i> to that wounded Knight	VI. iii. 2. 5
the lewd	VI. iii. 48. 6
To understand what there was to be <i>doone</i> :	VI. iv. 2. 6
well perceiving what was <i>done</i> ,	VI. v. 4. 7
by some deadly chauce be <i>done</i> to pine	VI. v. 28. 8
great discourtesie	VI. vii. 4. 5
hath <i>doen</i> to thee this wrongfull deed,	VI. vii. 5. 8
He would with whipping him have <i>done</i> to dye;	VI. viii. 29. 3
Which <i>doen</i> , he gan aloft t' advance his arme,	VI. viii. 45. 8
to see what should be <i>doone</i> ;	VI. xi. 35. 4
nought having dout Of that was <i>doen</i> ,	VI. xi. 46. 5
This <i>doen</i> , into those theevish dens he went,	VI. xi. 51. 1
tell To grisly Pluto what on earth was <i>doone</i> ,	VI. xii. 35. 6
more seath he wrought	VI. xii. 39. 2
Can tell things <i>doen</i> in heaven so long ygone,	VII. vii. 2. 8
Had she not so <i>doon</i> , sure I had bene slayne;	Am. xvi. 13
Which <i>done</i> , doe at her chamber dore awayt,	Epith. 52
Now all is <i>doone</i> : bring home the bride againe;	Epith. 242
Now day is <i>doen</i> , and night is nighing fast,	Epith. 298
So hast thou often <i>doone</i>	H.L. 141
Dungeon. See Dungeon.	
Donne. See Done, Dun.	
Donwallo. Donwallo dyde, (for what may live for ay?)	II. x. 40. 1
Dony. For this was <i>Dony</i> , Florimels owne Dwarfte,	V. ii. 3. 1
Doone, Doers. See Do, Doers.	
Doole, Dool(e)ful. See Dole, Doleful.	
Doom. So did the Gods by heavenly <i>doome</i> decree,	Ro. vi. 11
Till it by fatall <i>doome</i> adowne did fall,	Ro. xvi. 14
Perigot is well pleased with the <i>doome</i> :	S.C. Au. 135
We deeme of Death as <i>doome</i> of ill desert;	S.C. N. 184
Through <i>doome</i> of that their cruell Judge compell	Gn. 627
To heare their <i>doome</i> , and sad ensample see,	Hub. 1878
whom thou, great Jove, by <i>doome</i> unjust	T.M. 69
By heavens <i>doome</i> doo ende my earthlie daies:	Ti. 312
in their secret <i>doome</i> Ordained have,	Mui. 225
To make so hold a <i>doome</i> ,	Col. 929
The which vouchsafe, dear Lord, your favorable <i>doome</i> ,	Deed.Son.vii.14
through celestiall <i>doome</i> thrown out of dore,	I. v. 47. 4
foolish man, so rash a <i>doome</i> to give?	I. ix. 38. 2
'Who life did limit by almightie <i>doome</i> ,	I. ix. 41. 6
The bitter <i>doome</i> of death and halefull mone	I. x. 53. 8
'despise The <i>doome</i> of just revenge,	II. i. 36. 2
Reserve her cause to her eternall <i>doome</i> ;	II. i. 58. 8
'death is an equall <i>doome</i>	II. i. 59. 1
Ne deeme thy force by fortunes <i>doome</i> unjust,	II. v. 12. 8
by unrighteous And wicked <i>doome</i> ,	II. vii. 62. 5
By Phoebus <i>doome</i> the wisest thought alive,	II. ix. 48. 2
it usurped by unrighteous <i>doome</i> :	II. x. 60. 5
So that the <i>doome</i> was to another day differd,	IV. iv. 36. 9
by <i>doome</i> of all Granted to her,	IV. v. 16. 1
The which did seeme, unto my simple <i>doome</i> ,	IV. x. 21. 3
By equall <i>doome</i> repayd on his owne pate:	IV. xi. 38. 4
if he should through pride your <i>doome</i> undo,	IV. xii. 10. 4
By wicked <i>doome</i> condemn'd a wretched death to die,	IV. xii. 29. 9
to thy people righteous <i>doome</i> aread,	V. Pr. 11. 4
all the depth of rightfull <i>doome</i> was taught,	V. i. 5. 3
Always to execute her stedfast <i>doome</i> ,	V. i. 12. 3
to his <i>doome</i> with listfull eares did both attend,	V. i. 25. 9
Well pleased with that <i>doome</i> was Sangliere,	V. i. 27. 1
Sangliere disdained much his <i>doome</i> ,	V. i. 29. 1
in the mind the <i>doome</i> of right must bee:	V. ii. 47. 6
the proud boaster gan his <i>doome</i> upbrayd,	V. iii. 35. 7
That which he doth with righteous <i>doome</i> decide,	V. iv. 1. 4
for assurance to my <i>doome</i> to stand,	V. iv. 16. 6
So that their discord by this <i>doome</i> appeased,	V. iv. 20. 6
Radigund	V. iv. 39. 2
justly damned by the <i>doome</i> Of his owne mouth,	V. v. 17. 3
eke of powre her owne <i>doome</i> to undo,	V. v. 41. 8
But his owne <i>doome</i> , that none can now undoe,	V. v. 16. 5
unto them was dealing righteous <i>doome</i> :	V. ix. 23. 5
Was brought to her sad <i>doome</i> ,	V. ix. 42. 9
never doth from <i>doome</i> of right depart,	V. x. 2. 7
When they had seene and heard her <i>doome</i>	V. x. 4. 3
though her <i>doome</i> she doe prolong,	V. xi. 1. 5
For to receive the <i>doome</i> of her decay:	V. xii. 12. 5
In execution of her lawlesse <i>doome</i>	VI. i. 16. 3
did the rigour of his <i>doome</i> repress;	VI. vii. 37. 4
Ne list the Knight	VI. viii. 8. 8
Deliver from the <i>doome</i> of my desart,	VI. viii. 19. 6
by eternall <i>doome</i> of Fates decree,	VII. vi. 33. 6
Nature soone Her righteous <i>Doome</i> areads,	VII. vii. Arg.
by Dianaes <i>doom</i> unjust Slew great Orion;	VII. vii. 39. 7
gave her <i>doome</i> in speeches few,	VII. vii. 57. 9
His grace, his <i>doome</i> , his mercy, and his might,	H.H.B. 111
Doomful. Life, and Death, is in thy <i>doomefull</i> writing!	Com. Son. i. 13
(His black eye-brow, whose <i>doomefull</i> dreaded beck,	VII. vi. 22. 2
Dooms. Restraines those sterne behests and cruell <i>doomes</i>	V. vii. 22. 9
Doon(e). See Done.	
Door. See Chamber-door, Prison-door.	
Open the <i>dore</i> at his request,	S.C. May 226
To went the pensife <i>Damme</i> out of <i>dore</i> ,	S.C. May 229
Kiddie the <i>dore</i> sperred after her fast,	S.C. May 234
the false <i>Foxe</i> came to the <i>dore</i> anon:	S.C. May 236
at the <i>dore</i> he cast me downe hys pack,	S.C. May 245
Tho opened be the <i>dore</i> ,	S.C. May 278

Door—Continued.

the <i>dore</i> to make fast,	S.C. May 292
see the <i>dore</i> stand open wyde,	S.C. May 295
he opened the <i>dore</i> ,	S.C. S. 220
Even from the <i>doore</i> of death and deadlie dreed!	Gn. 355
shoulder is, or out of <i>doore</i> quite shit,	Col. 709
backe returning by the Yvorie <i>dore</i> ,	I. i. 44. 6
full of ghastly fright Gan shut the <i>dore</i> ,	I. iii. 12. 8
One knocked at the <i>dore</i> , and in would lare:	I. iii. 16. 4
long the <i>dore</i> with rage and threats he bett,	I. iii. 19. 1
open breakes the <i>dore</i> in furious wize,	I. iii. 19. 5
His life was nigh unto deaths <i>dore</i> yplaste;	I. iv. 28. 1
Before the <i>dore</i> her yron charet stood,	I. v. 20. 6
charmes, A fordonne wight from <i>dore</i> of death mote raise,	I. v. 41. 8
through celestially doome thrown out of <i>dore</i> ,	I. v. 47. 4
every <i>dore</i> of freewill open flew,	I. viii. 5. 3
Whom these sad eyes saw nigh unto deaths <i>dore</i> ,	I. viii. 27. 2
Those were the keyes of every inner <i>dore</i> ;	I. viii. 30. 8
Each <i>dore</i> he opened without any breach,	I. viii. 34. 8
At last he came unto an yron <i>doore</i> ,	I. viii. 37. 3
Which shaking off, he rent that yron <i>dore</i> ,	I. viii. 39. 5
Arrived there, the <i>dore</i> they find fast locked,	I. x. 5. 1
The man that lay at deathes <i>dore</i> ,	I. x. 27. 9
At last him to a litle <i>dore</i> he brought,	II. vii. 24. 5
Before the <i>dore</i> sat selfe-consuming Care,	II. vii. 25. 1
the <i>dore</i> To him did open,	II. vii. 26. 1
the <i>dore</i> straight way Did shutt,	II. vii. 26. 5
they came unto an yron <i>dore</i> ,	II. vii. 31. 2
<i>dore</i> forthright To him did open,	II. vii. 35. 2
through thy darkson <i>dore</i> Unwares have prest;	III. iii. 15. 7
The hard beginne that meetes thee in the <i>dore</i> ,	III. iii. 21. 8
her that from deathes <i>dore</i> Me brought?	III. v. 46. 2
why that same <i>dore</i> Was shut to all	III. viii. 52. 7
past the foremost <i>dore</i> ;	III. xi. 27. 8
kept th' yron <i>dore</i> fast hard,	III. xi. 31. 6
Over the <i>dore</i> thus written she did spye,	III. xi. 50. 3
over that same <i>dore</i> was likewise writ,	III. xi. 54. 2
she spyde Another yron <i>dore</i> , on which was writ,	III. xi. 54. 7
a stormy whirlwind clapped every <i>dore</i> ,	III. xii. 3. 2
the <i>dore</i> straightway Fast locked,	III. xii. 27. 1
went unto the <i>dore</i> To enter in,	III. xii. 27. 6
That brasen <i>dore</i> flew open,	III. xii. 29. 7
Should either winne him one, or lye without the <i>dore</i> ,	IV. i. 9. 9
in the very <i>dore</i> him overcaught,	IV. vii. 31. 5
The Dwarfe cald at the <i>doore</i> of Amyas	IV. viii. 59. 2
Protens house they fld even to the <i>dore</i> ;	IV. xii. 3. 3
Yet still he bet and bounst upon the <i>dore</i> ,	V. ii. 21. 6
at the length he was yrent the <i>dore</i> ,	V. ii. 24. 3
From deathes <i>dore</i> at which he lately lay,	V. iv. 35. 2
Even in the <i>dore</i> him meeting,	V. vi. 9. 1
now seeing night at <i>dore</i> ,	V. vi. 22. 1
Lying without her <i>dore</i> in great disease;	V. vi. 26. 7
Whiles Talus watched at the <i>dore</i> all night,	V. vii. 26. 4
on a tree before the Tyrants <i>dore</i> ,	V. viii. 45. 1
breaking forth out at a posterne <i>dore</i> ,	V. viii. 48. 8
them conveyd out at a Posterne <i>dore</i> ,	V. x. 38. 4
The carkasse tumbling downe within the <i>dore</i> ,	VI. i. 23. 6
To thrust him out of <i>dore</i> doing his worst assay,	VI. vi. 21. 9
to the <i>dore</i> of death for sorrow drew,	VI. viii. 20. 8
ye lightfoot mayds, which keepe the <i>dore</i> ,	Epith. 67
Doors. her <i>dores</i> to all stand open wide,	II. iii. 41. 9
all the <i>dores</i> to rattle round about;	III. xii. 37. 2
Me like a dog she out of <i>dores</i> did thrust,	V. viii. 22. 7
Creepes lorth of <i>dores</i> , whilst darknes him doth hide,	VI. xi. 18. 7
with huge resistlesse might The <i>dores</i> assayed,	VI. xi. 43. 3
Doost. See Dost .	
Doric. hundred pillers all in <i>Dorike</i> wise,	Bel. ¹ ii. 4
wrought with Diamond after <i>Dorick</i> wize;	Bel. ² ii. 4
After th' Ionicke, Atticke, <i>Doricke</i> guise;	Ro. xxix. 3
The <i>Dorick</i> flames consum'd the Iliack posts,	Gn. 549
stately pillours fram'd after the <i>Doricke</i> guise,	IV. x. 6. 9
Doris. the Oceans daughter The gray-eyde <i>Doris</i> ;	IV. xi. 48. 5
snowy neckd <i>Doris</i> , and milkewhite Galathæa;	IV. xi. 49. 9
Dortours. them pursu'd into their <i>dortours</i> sad,	VI. xii. 24. 3
Dost (<i>partial list of auxiliary</i>).	
Thou that at Rome astonisht <i>dost</i> behold,	Ro. xxvii. 1
<i>dost</i> heare their heavenlie layes,	Ti. 335
when thou <i>dost</i> me wrong?	Col. 171
Well worthy <i>dost</i> thy service for her grace,	I. x. 60. 3
what <i>dost</i> thou here Unfitly furnisht,	III. x. 24. 6
The open wrongs thou <i>dost</i> me day by day;	IV. ii. 13. 2
So <i>dost</i> thou now to her of whom I tell,	IV. vii. 2. 3
Bellona, whose great glory thou <i>dost</i> spight,	VII. vi. 32. 5
Love, that <i>Dost</i> tyrannize,	H.L. 4
Dotard. 'Dotard,' (said he) 'let be thy deepe advise:	II. iii. 16. 1
That sire he fowl bespake: Thou <i>dotard</i> vile,	II. viii. 12. 2
we suffer this same <i>dotard</i> old,	III. ix. 8. 7
Dote. 'Palmer, thou <i>dost</i> <i>dote</i> ,	II. viii. 14. 1
The Prince halfe rapt began on her to <i>dote</i> ;	IV. ix. 6. 7
Doted. senselesse speech, and <i>doted</i> ignorance,	I. viii. 34. 2
Doth (<i>partial list of auxiliary</i>).	
the time when rest <i>Doth</i> drowne,	Bel. ¹ i. 3
He his tressed locks <i>doth</i> teare,	S.C. Ap. 12
mortall mindes <i>doth</i> inwardly infect,	T.M. 484
Love <i>doth</i> appall the weake stomacke;	U.I. 11
trussing me, as Eagle <i>doth</i> his pray,	IV. vii. 18. 6
that <i>doth</i> to travellers such harmes?	V. ii. 5. 2
<i>doth</i> from death reprieve,	V. iv. Arg.
him that <i>doeth</i> thy lovely heasts despize,	H.L. 160

Doto. Light <i>Doto</i> , wanton Glaunce, and Galene glad;	IV. xi. 48. 9
Double. The <i>double</i> front of a triumphall Arke;	Bel. iv. 4
My selfe will have a <i>double</i> eye,	S.C. Mar. 38
<i>double</i> losse by her hath on them light,	D. 223
By <i>double</i> usurie doth twice renew it,	Col. 39
<i>double</i> gates he findeth locked fast,	I. i. 40. 1
his guests He saw divided into <i>double</i> parts,	I. ii. 9. 2
<i>double</i> griefs afflict concealing hart,	I. ii. 34. 5
'Ah me! that is a <i>double</i> death,'	I. iv. 51. 6
She, more amazed, in <i>double</i> dread doth dwell;	I. vi. 10. 1
<i>double</i> quite for that he on them spent;	I. x. 37. 7
<i>double</i> blowes about him stoutly laid,	I. xi. 42. 4
the weake minde with <i>double</i> woe torment?	II. i. 16. 7
His <i>double</i> burden did him sore disease,	II. ii. 12. 4
So <i>double</i> was his paines, so <i>double</i> be his praise,	II. ii. 25. 9
gazers seuce with <i>double</i> pleasure fed,	II. iii. 22. 8
All bard with <i>double</i> bends,	II. vii. 30. 3
towre, Whom Ioe with <i>double</i> battry doth assaile,	II. viii. 35. 8
With <i>double</i> senses, and with false debate,	III. iv. 28. 8
At last they came unto a <i>double</i> way;	III. iv. 46. 6
<i>double</i> gates it had which opened wide,	III. vi. 31. 5
Old Genins, the which a <i>double</i> nature has,	III. vi. 31. 9
Als as she <i>double</i> spake, so heard she <i>double</i> ,	IV. i. 28. 1
Againe he drove at him with <i>double</i> might,	IV. iii. 10. 2
him fld With <i>double</i> life and grieft;	IV. iii. 22. 3
He sends the sea his owne with <i>double</i> gaine,	IV. iii. 27. 8
Doubt, that had a <i>double</i> face,	IV. x. 12. 3
ye <i>double</i> nursery Of Arts!	IV. xi. 26. 8
To see an helplesse evill <i>double</i> grieft doth lend,	IV. xii. 21. 9
me scemes of <i>double</i> wrong ye plaine,	IV. xii. 30. 2
them repaide againe with <i>double</i> more,	V. vii. 31. 4
Through his three <i>double</i> bands thrise multiplyde,	V. xi. 6. 2
Besides the <i>double</i> strength which in them was;	V. xi. 6. 3
he was rapt with <i>double</i> ravishment,	VI. ix. 26. 4
Long languishing in <i>double</i> malady,	Jm. 1. 1
Doubled. Seeing the <i>doubled</i> shadowes low to fall,	Gn. 318
her beastly bodie raizd With <i>doubled</i> forces,	I. i. 18. 4
The knight <i>doubled</i> strokes, like dreaded thunders threat;	I. v. 7. 5
all the woods with <i>doubled</i> Echo ring;	I. vi. 14. 2
it must <i>doubled</i> bee with death of twaine?	III. ii. 35. 4
averted With <i>doubled</i> force close underneath his shield,	IV. iii. 9. 2
Double-eyed. deceitfull meaning is <i>double</i> eyed,	S.C. May 254
Double-folded. His <i>double</i> folded necke she reard upright,	III. v. 31. 6
Doubleth. to the ground it <i>doubleth</i> him full low;	I. viii. 18. 8
<i>Doubleth</i> her hast for feare to bee for-hent,	III. iv. 49. 8
Doubling. <i>doubling</i> all his powres redoubled every stroke,	II. vi. 30. 9
Doubly. <i>doubly</i> faire wox both in mynd and face,	As. 18
<i>doubly</i> lov'd of ladies, unlike faire,	I. ii. 37. 1
<i>doubly</i> is distrest twist joy and cares,	I. vi. 1. 7
<i>Doubly</i> departed, it did locke and close,	II. ix. 23. 6
Whose emptie place the mightie Oberon <i>Doubly</i> supplide,	II. x. 75. 9
<i>doubly</i> overcommen, her ador'd,	IV. i. 15. 4
never thought one thing, but <i>doubly</i> stil was guided,	IV. i. 27. 9
<i>doubly</i> him did grieve when so himselfe he found,	IV. iv. 26. 9
being <i>doubly</i> smitten likewise <i>doubly</i> smit,	IV. ix. 29. 9
Doubt. sith thys hyll Thou hast such <i>doubt</i> to climbe,	S.C. Jul. 232
halfe in <i>doubt</i> he opened the <i>dore</i> ,	S.C. S. 220
As pausing in great <i>doubt</i> , awhile he staid,	Hub. 175
I this <i>doubt</i> will save;	Hub. 194
They were in <i>doubt</i> , and flatly set aboard,	Hub. 324
Why should ye <i>doubt</i> , then, but that ye	Hub. 425
doe not <i>doubt</i> but duly to encline My wits thereto,	Hub. 548
Ne do I <i>doubt</i> but that ye well can fashion,	Hub. 651
Then wandreth he in error and in <i>doubt</i> ,	T.M. 490
Whether she were one of that Rivers Nymphes, I <i>doubt</i> ;	Ti. 17
halfe in <i>doubt</i> , because of his disguise,	D. 57
whilst I was thus without dread or <i>dout</i> ,	D. 155
makes them <i>doubt</i> their wits be not their owne;	I. i. 10. 7
which of them to take in diverse <i>doubt</i> they been,	I. i. 10. 9
One day in <i>doubt</i> I cast for to compare,	I. ii. 37. 3
in <i>doubt</i> ne dares To joy at his foolhappie oversight;	I. vi. 1. 5
stood in <i>doubt</i> to deeme her borne of earthly brood;	I. vi. 16. 5
captiv'd, of life or death he stood in <i>doubt</i> ,	I. vii. 26. 9
she had great <i>doubt</i> of his safety,	I. xi. 33. 8
into diverse <i>doubt</i> his wavering wonder clove,	II. ii. 3. 9
he began to <i>doubt</i> his dazzled sight,	II. xi. 40. 2
of their first intent can make new <i>dout</i> ,	III. iii. 14. 3
To doe away vaine <i>doubt</i> and needlesse dreed;	III. iv. 48. 7
For <i>doubt</i> of daunger which mote him betide;	III. v. 12. 6
Nor <i>doubt</i> himselfe; and who he was her told;	III. viii. 34. 4
I surely <i>doubt</i> , thou maist aread,	III. viii. 47. 6
cause of dread, that makes ye <i>doubt</i> so sore?	III. viii. 48. 6
Such as no <i>doubt</i> of him he neede misdeeme,	III. ix. 6. 5
of her safety in great <i>doubt</i> I ame,	III. x. 39. 7
least <i>doubt</i> of us ye have,	III. x. 42. 6
Matter of <i>doubt</i> and dread suspitious,	III. x. 59. 6
Next after him went <i>Doubt</i> ,	III. xi. 10. 1
slack her threatfull hand for daungers <i>dout</i> ;	III. xii. 37. 4
dread of shame and <i>doubt</i> of fowle dishonor,	IV. i. 8. 6
hard t' accord two things so lar in <i>doubt</i> ,	IV. i. 11. 9
every one can grow in secret <i>dout</i> Of this and that,	IV. i. 14. 3
why should I <i>doubt</i> to tell the same?	IV. i. 48. 4
In <i>doubt</i> to whom she victorie should deeme,	IV. ii. 17. 5
she gan to <i>dout</i> Their safetie;	IV. ii. 46. 6
some, that would seeme wise, their wonder turnd to <i>dout</i> ,	IV. iii. 41. 9
for <i>doubt</i> of blame If he misdid,	IV. iv. 27. 7
Hard is the <i>doubt</i> , and difficult to deeme,	IV. ix. 1. 1
Began to <i>doubt</i> , when she them saw embrace,	IV. ix. 10. 6
dangerous successe depended yet in <i>doubt</i> ;	IV. ix. 24. 9
His name was <i>Doubt</i> , that had a <i>double</i> face,	IV. x. 12. 3

Doubt—Continued.

- wade in *doubt* what best were to be done; IV. x. 53. 2
 shaking off all *doubt* and shamefast feare IV. x. 53. 6
 how Fortune would resolve that dangerous *doubt*. V. v. 5. 9
 gan to *doubt* least she him sought t' appeach Of treason, V. v. 37. 3
 for *doubt* of being sdayned, V. v. 44. 2
 to ease her selfe of *doubt*. V. vi. 6. 4
 Yet stirred not at all for *doubt* of more, V. vi. 28. 3
 when they saw their foes dead out of *doubt*, V. vii. 12. 3
 For *doubt* to be discovered by his sight, V. viii. 27. 4
 Some Clarkes doe *doubt* in their devicfull art V. x. 1. 1
 Declare it boldly, Dame, and doe not stand in *doubt*? V. xi. 18. 9
 as well approv'd in many a *doubt*. V. xi. 47. 5
 Yet *doubt* thou not, but that some better Knight VI. i. 25. 6
 Is wont to cut off all that *doubt* may breed, VI. ii. 29. 6
 withouten *doubt* or dreed; VI. v. 10. 7
 seeing nought Which *doubt* of daunger to her offer mought, VI. viii. 32. 5
 nought having *doubt* Of that was doen, VI. xi. 46. 4
 he did assole . . . where it in *doubt* did stand, VII. vii. 38. 8
 The *doubt* which ye misdeeme, fayre love, is vaine, Jm. lxxv. 1
 Breake gentle sleepe with misconceiv'd *doubt*. Epith. 337
- Doubted.** *doubted* Knights, whose woundlesse armour rusts, S.C. O. 41
 I of *doubted* daunger had no feare; S.C. D. 22
doubted whether his late enemy It were, I. xi. 35. 3
doubted whether he himselfe should shew, II. iii. 32. 3
 He *doubted* least it were some magiell Illusion II. xi. 39. 5
doubted her to deeme an earthly wight, III. vii. 11. 6
 As if she *doubted* to have bene deceived, VI. iv. 27. 3
 He *doubted* much what mote their meaning bee; VI. vii. 24. 2
- Doubtful.** Home when the *doubtfull* Damme had her hyde, S.C. May 294
 deepe lie mazing at her *doubtfull* speach, Ti. 485
 Therefore more plaine areade this *doubtfull* case! D. 182
doubtfull words made that redoubted knight Suspect her truth: I. i. 53. 5
 voice . . . Sends to my *doubtfull* eares these speaches rare, I. ii. 32. 8
 seeing . . . The *doubtfull* ballaunce equally to sway, I. ii. 38. 2
 End of the *doubtfull* battaile deemed the I. v. 11. 7
 The *doubtfull* Damzell dare not yet committ I. vi. 12. 1
 lefte the *doubtfull* battell hastily, I. vi. 46. 4
 The whole atchievement of this *doubtfull* warre, I. viii. 26. 3
 In this distressed *doubtfull* agony, I. x. 22. 6
 With *doubtfull* eyes fast fixed on his guest: I. xii. 29. 6
 His credit now in *doubtfull* ballaunce hong: II. i. 3. 8
 him perforce restraynd, and to him *doubtfull* sayd: II. vii. 6. 9
 In such distresse and *doubtfull* jeopardy, III. i. 22. 6
 The *doubtfull* Mayd, seeing her selfe descryde, III. iii. 20. 1
doubtfull which to take, her to reskow, III. iv. 46. 7
 the Damzell, full of *doubtfull* thought, III. vii. 8. 5
 to her feet betooke her *doubtfull* sickennesse, III. vii. 25. 9
 Full of sad feare and *doubtfull* agony III. vii. 32. 1
 Full many things so *doubtfull* to be wayd, IV. i. 7. 5
 divydes The *doubtfull* current into divers wayes, IV. i. 42. 6
doubtfull fortune wavering to and fro, IV. iii. 17. 7
 With diverse fortune *doubtfull* to be deemed: IV. iii. 28. 2
 Whilst thus the case in *doubtfull* ballance hong, IV. iii. 37. 1
 As one that seemed *doubtfull* or dismayd, IV. iv. 20. 4
 To deeme this *doubtfull* case, for which they all contended, IV. v. 6. 9
 twixt *doubtfull* feare And feeble hope hung IV. vi. 34. 1
doubtfull through dismay, IV. viii. 62. 7
 all voide of *doubtfull* feare, IV. ix. 5. 7
 this *doubtfull* causes right V. i. 25. 1
 Then very *doubtfull* was the warres event, V. ii. 17. 1
 with dint of sword And battailes *doubtfull* prooffe V. iv. 6. 2
 dread of shame my *doubtfull* lips doth still restraine! V. v. 30. 9
 Fro dangers dread his *doubtfull* life to save; V. xi. 46. 4
 Her halfe dismayd they found in *doubtfull* plight, V. xi. 60. 4
 He staggered to and fro in *doubtfull* sted, V. xii. 23. 4
 no need Of dreaded daunger might his *doubtfull* humor feed, VI. ii. 29. 9
 loth t' assay . . . now in *doubtfull* night, VI. iii. 41. 4
 candle-light, which delt A *doubtfull* sense of things, VI. x. 42. 9
 In *doubtfull* shadow of the darkestone night VI. xi. 13. 4
 Expecting th' end of this so *doubtfull* case, VII. vii. 57. 5
- Doubtfully.** their minds were *doubtfully* distraught, IV. iii. 48. 6
doubtfully dismayd through that so uncoynth sight, V. vii. 16. 9
 So *doubtfully*, that hardly one could know VI. viii. 13. 8
 Twixt feare and hope depending *doubtfully*! Am. xxv. 4
- Doubling.** The Goodman granted, *doubling* nought their deeds, *Hub.* 328
doubling much his sence, he thus bespake: I. ii. 32. 4
 Yet *doubling* least his hold was but unsound V. v. 42. 7
Doubling sad end of principle unsound: V. xi. 2. 7
doubling to be wronged or beguyled, VI. vi. 33. 7
Doubling least Typhon were againe uprear'd, VII. vi. 15. 8
- Doubtless.** For, *doubtlesse*, death ensweid if any him descryde, I. v. 52. 9
- Doubts.** breede *Doubts* mongst Divines, and difference of texts, *Hub.* 387
 the place unknowne and wilde, Breedes dreadfull *doubts*, I. i. 12. 4
 So diversely each one did sundrie *doubts* devise, IV. i. 14. 9
 The *doubts*, the daungers, the delays, the woes, H.L. 262
- Doughtiest.** The *doughtiest* knight that liv'd that day, IV. iv. 42. 9
- Doughty.** Devizing how that *doughtie* tournament . . . he
 atchieven might: I. v. 1. 7
doughty knights, whom Faery land did raise, I. vii. 46. 3
 freshly up arose the *doughty* knight, I. xi. 52. 1
 Unto that *doughtie* Conquerour they came, I. xii. 6. 1
 'Ah dearest Lord!' said then that *doughty* knight, I. xii. 18. 1
 To let him weat his *doughtie* valiaunce, II. iii. 14. 5
 Full many *doughtie* knightes he . . . Had doen to death, II. v. 26. 4
 cause of death betwene two *doughtie* knights do breed! II. vi. 33. 9
 Thereto he was a *doughty* dreued knight, III. iv. 24. 1
 Big looking like a *doughty* Douceperre, III. x. 31. 1
 Deeming them *doughtie*, as they did appeare, IV. ii. 31. 2

Doughty—Continued.

- the *doughty* chalenger came forth, IV. iii. 6. 1
 they were *doughtie* knights of dreaded name, IV. iv. 3. 2
 Which *doughty* Triamond had wrought that day IV. iv. 22. 5
 many *doughty* warriours, often tride IV. x. 18. 1
 She long time hath deare lov'd a *doughty* Knight, VI. i. 14. 8
 In hope he sure would prove a *doughtie* knight: VI. ii. 36. 8
 he had bene a *doughty* Knight, VI. vi. 4. 1
 by the maystring might Of *doughty* Calidore, VI. xii. 38. 2
- Douglas.** after him Sir *Douglas* him address, IV. iv. 21. 4
- Doone.** The *Doone* and eke the Frith, IV. xi. 47. 9
- Doung, -hill.** See **Dung, etc.**
- Doure.** See **Dower.**
- Douceperre.** Big looking like a *doughty* *Douceperre*, III. x. 31. 1
- Dove.** See **Turtle-dove.**
- prune his plumes like ruffed *Dove*, T.M. 402
 light fluttering . . . as each had been a *Dove*; Mu. 291
 Like as a fearefull *Dove*, III. iv. 49. 4
 Was from her fled as fit as ayery *Dove*, III. vi. 11. 4
 dred infant, Venus dearling *dove*, IV. Pr. 5. 2
 the *Dove* Would flit a litle forward, IV. viii. 11. 1
 eke the *Dove* sate by the Faulcons side; IV. viii. 31. 2
 Seek with my playnts to match that mountful *dove*. Am. lxxxviii. 8
- Doves.** See **Turtle-doves.**
- Like flying *doves* ye did before you chace; Ded. Son. vi. 9
 made to fly like *doves* whom the Eagle doth affray, V. xii. 5. 9
 Fly like a flocke of *doves* before a Faulcons vew, VI. viii. 49. 9
 little winged *doves*, Like divers-fethered *doves*, Epith. 358
- Dower.** The *Dower* agreed, the day assigned plaine, Col. 126
 without *dower* the wise Cordelia Was sent II. x. 29. 4
 With whom a goodly *dower* I should have got, V. iv. 8. 8
 To whom but little *dower* allotted was: V. iv. 9. 3
 Her vertue was the *dower* that did delight, V. iv. 9. 4
 What better *dower* can to a dame be hight? V. iv. 9. 5
 Withouten *dower* or composition; VI. i. 43. 8
 th' hearts of men, as your eternal *dower*, VI. viii. 1. 3
 Nature me endu'd with plenteous *dower* Of all her gifts, VI. viii. 20. 3
 Th' eternal portion of her precious *dower*, H.H.B. 250
- Down** (*partial list of adv. and prep.*). See **Thistle-down,**
Upside down.
- Threw *downe* this building, Bel.³ ii. 14
 stroke *downe* this noble monument, Bel.³ iii. 14
 descending *downe* from Heaven, Rev. ii. 12
 All flaming *downe* she on the plaine was felde, Bel. vii. 11
 Threw *downe* the seats, Bel. xii. 14
 soft sliding *downe* From heavens hight Bel.² i. 1
 honour of these noble boughs *downe* threw: Bel.² v. 11
 descended *Downe* from the mountaines Bel.² vi. 10
 and locks *downe* hanging Bel.² ix. 3
 by a rivers bancke that swift *downe* slid, Bel.² xv. 7
 Then *downe* she stricken fell Bel.² xv. 13
 water, mildly rumbling *downe*, Pet. iv. 2
 Mow'd *downe* themselves with slaughter Ro. x. 12
downe to ground did fall, Ro. xii. 6
 to fall *downe* feebly, Ro. xvi. 11
 In the weedes *downe* heaten, Van. ii. 8
 casting *downe* his towres, Van. viii. 11
 and *downe* dyd lye, S.C. Ja. 72
 as the lowering Wether lookes *downe*, S.C. F. 29
 his hoarie locks *downe* doth cast, S.C. F. 181
downe to the earth he fell S.C. F. 218
 The watrie wette weighed *downe* his head, S.C. F. 232
 being *downe*, is trodde in the durt S.C. F. 235
 wandring up and *downe* the land, S.C. Mar. 64
 cast me *downe* hys pack, And layd him *downe*, S.C. May 245, 246
 Come *downe*, and learne S.C. Jul. 31
 An Eagle . . . A shell-fish *downe* let flye: S.C. Jul. 224
 sitte thee *downe*, S.C. Au. 49
 Sitte we *downe* here S.C. S. 52
 the sweete waves . . . doth slide *downe* easily, Gn. 24
 how mount Athos . . . Was digged *downe*, Gn. 46
 weighing *downe* his drouping drowsie hedd, Gn. 244
 loftie type of honour . . . is *downe* in dust prostrate, Gn. 558
downe on them to fall Gn. 580
 Brings *downe* the stowtest hearts Hub. 255
 a cassocke sidelong hanging *downe*; Hub. 354
 pow'd *downe* from heavenly place, Hub. 438
 that to ground *downe* hung, Hub. 584
 driven *downe* to hell, Hub. 1237
 romble gently *downe* with murmur soft, T.M. 26
 arbors sweet . . . They have cut *downe*, T.M. 281
 About her shoulders carelesslie *downe* trailing, Ti. 11
 With her owne weight *downe* pressed Ti. 76
 In silver channell, *downe* along the Lee, Ti. 135
 Then *downe* it fell, Ti. 502
 That *downe* hee fell Ti. 545
 all the rest *downe* shortlie fell, Ti. 558
 Two Angels, *downe* descending Ti. 625
 Whence, *downe* descending, Mu. 46
 Came *downe* to prove the truth, Mu. 267
 The silken *downe* with which his backe is dight, Mu. 334
Downe to the earth D. 46
 like fruit blowne *downe* D. 244
downe doth lye, So lay she *downe*, D. 255, 256
 doth run *downe* right To Buttevant, Col. 110
 did roll *downe* from his hill Col. 149
 waies leading *downe* to hell, Col. 211
 To thrust *downe* other into foule disgrace, Col. 691
 wander up and *downe* Col. 728

Down—Continued.

And th' heavie <i>downe</i> to peize;	Col. 849
A litle Iowly Hermitage . . . <i>Downe</i> in a dale,	I. i. 34. 2
streame from high rock tumbling <i>downe</i> ,	I. i. 41. 2
<i>downe</i> did lay His heavie head,	I. i. 44. 3
tumbling <i>downe</i> alive,	I. ii. 19. 5
<i>downe</i> fell his angry mood,	I. iii. 8. 5
her pitcher <i>downe</i> she threw,	I. iii. 11. 6
Sad Una <i>downe</i> her laies,	I. iii. 15. 3
He, tumbling rudely <i>downe</i> ,	I. iii. 35. 8
fast trickled <i>downe</i> the sweat,	I. iv. 22. 4
that streames of blood <i>down</i> flow;	I. v. 9. 4
bowing <i>downe</i> her aged backe,	I. v. 27. 1
<i>downe</i> to Phitoes house	I. v. 32. 3
<i>downe</i> his taile he hong,	I. v. 34. 7
unto hell did thrust him <i>downe</i> ,	I. v. 40. 5
With dying fitt, that <i>downe</i> she fell	I. vi. 37. 4
lying <i>downe</i> upon the sandie graile,	I. vii. 6. 2
<i>downe</i> againe she fell unto the ground,	I. vii. 24. 1
His monstrous scalpe <i>downe</i> to his teeth it tore,	I. viii. 16. 4
He <i>downe</i> let fall his arme,	I. viii. 19. 7
<i>downe</i> he tumbled on the dartie field,	I. viii. 20. 4
<i>downe</i> he tumbled;	I. viii. 22. 5
a Castle . . . At last <i>downe</i> falles;	I. viii. 23. 5
Her dried duggs . . . Along <i>downe</i> ,	I. viii. 47. 7
Did soone pluck <i>downe</i> , and curb'd my libertee,	I. ix. 12. 4
<i>downe</i> to sleepe me layd,	I. ix. 13. 2
Her daintie limbes full softly <i>down</i> did lay:	I. ix. 13. 8
<i>Downe</i> in a darksome lowly place	I. x. 25. 7
their rightfull causes <i>downe</i> to tred;	I. x. 43. 7
lett <i>downe</i> that haughtie string,	I. xi. 7. 7
So <i>downe</i> he fell,	I. xi. 54. 1,3,5,9
her head <i>downe</i> bent,	II. i. 15. 7
dead suddenly he <i>downe</i> did sincke,	II. i. 55. 9
inclyning on his knee <i>Downe</i> to that well,	II. ii. 3. 2
<i>downe</i> they lett their cruell weapons fall,	II. ii. 32. 3
<i>Downe</i> fell to ground,	II. iii. 21. 3
being <i>downe</i> the villein sore did beate	II. iv. 9. 1
lockes, long hanging <i>downe</i> behind,	II. v. 14. 4
trickled softly <i>downe</i> A gentle streame,	II. v. 30. 1
their huge blowes <i>down</i> did sway,	II. vi. 31. 2
<i>downe</i> them poured through an hole	II. vii. 6. 4
did strive his fellow <i>downe</i> to throw,	II. vii. 47. 9
<i>downe</i> to his manly brest Have cleft his head	II. viii. 33. 8
to overthrowe and <i>downe</i> him tred:	II. viii. 49. 7
did <i>down</i> him <i>down</i> cast,	II. viii. 49. 9
from her shoulder to her heele <i>downe</i> raught;	II. ix. 19. 2
yclad in red <i>Downe</i> to the ground,	II. ix. 27. 6
Held <i>downe</i> her head,	II. ix. 43. 2
to beene from rule deposed <i>downe</i> ,	II. x. 29. 9
Stird Porrex up to put his brother <i>downe</i> ;	II. x. 35. 3
as <i>downe</i> he lent,	II. xi. 29. 1
long bene underkept and <i>down</i> supprest,	II. xi. 32. 2
he <i>down</i> was cast,	II. xi. 43. 9
l'breath <i>downe</i> to throw his ragged rift	II. xii. 4. 5
high advanced crests <i>downe</i> meekely feld;	II. xii. 40. 5
then <i>downe</i> againe Her plong,	II. xii. 64. 2
oft inclining <i>downe</i> ,	II. xii. 73. 5
bowres, and Pallace brave, Guyon broke <i>downe</i>	II. xii. 83. 2
<i>downe</i> him smot . . . and <i>downe</i> the next did beare,	III. i. 28. 8, 9
<i>downe</i> againe her in her warme bed dight:	III. ii. 30. 5
her <i>downe</i> she layd . . . to sleepe,	III. ii. 47. 2
Shee . . . The drunken lamp <i>down</i> in the oyl did steepe,	III. ii. 47. 8
tread <i>downe</i> the victors surquedry,	III. iii. 46. 9
that same Armory <i>Downe</i> taking,	III. iii. 59. 8
made her <i>downe</i> Decline her head,	III. iv. 15. 8
<i>Downe</i> himselfe he layd	III. iv. 53. 7
thrust <i>downe</i> to hell below,	III. iv. 55. 4
<i>Downe</i> on the ground his carkas groveling fell:	III. v. 23. 7
their glory to the ground <i>downe</i> flings,	III. vi. 39. 5
Beates <i>downe</i> both leaves and buds without regard,	III. vi. 39. 8
<i>Downe</i> in her lap she hid her face,	III. viii. 32. 9
<i>Downe</i> in a Dongeon deepe	III. viii. 41. 8
Transfix'd with her speare <i>downe</i> tumbled dedd	III. ix. 22. 5
consumd and thrown <i>downe</i> ,	III. ix. 39. 5
<i>downe</i> againe himselfe disdainfully Abjecting,	III. xi. 13. 6
fears least <i>down</i> he fallen should,	III. xi. 34. 8
<i>Downe</i> banging his dull head with heavy chere,	III. xi. 16. 3
unto her heeles <i>downe</i> traced,	IV. i. 13. 3
<i>Downe</i> in the bottoome of the deepe Abysses,	IV. ii. 47. 6
<i>downe</i> he fell as dead	IV. iii. 30. 5
cleft his braine <i>downe</i> to his brest,	IV. iii. 34. 7
<i>downe</i> . . . Her selfe she threw,	IV. iii. 47. 4
blades <i>downe</i> fell out of their hand,	IV. iii. 48. 4
him likewise he quickly <i>downe</i> did smight,	IV. iv. 21. 3
smote <i>downe</i> all that was betweene,	IV. iv. 34. 2
Him at the first encounter <i>downe</i> he smote,	IV. iv. 40. 6
beating <i>downe</i> what ever nigh him came,	IV. iv. 41. 7
he all that met him <i>downe</i> did beare,	IV. vi. 6. 5
having me, . . . <i>downe</i> feld,	IV. vi. 6. 8
fell humbly <i>downe</i> upon his knee,	IV. vi. 22. 2
her enhanced hand she <i>downe</i> can soft withdraw,	IV. vi. 25. 9
<i>downe</i> hanging low,	IV. vii. 6. 2
<i>downe</i> both sides . . . did glow, And raught <i>downe</i>	IV. vii. 6. 7, 8
she felt Her selfe <i>downe</i> soust,	IV. vii. 9. 3
Despid and troden <i>downe</i>	IV. viii. 32. 9
descended <i>downe</i> into the Stygian reame,	IV. viii. 45. 9
Whether shall weigh the balance <i>downe</i> ;	IV. ix. 1. 4
He, running <i>downe</i> ,	IV. ix. 5. 8
breakes <i>downe</i> in raine, and haile	IV. ix. 33. 6

Down—Continued.

taking <i>downe</i> the shield	IV. x. 10. 9
drops that trickled <i>downe</i> alway,	IV. xi. 25. 9
swiftly <i>downe</i> it glides,	IV. xi. 31. 3
Into his waters as he passeth <i>downe</i> ,	IV. xi. 34. 4
the Nene <i>downe</i> softly slid;	IV. xi. 35. 7
the Lify rolling <i>downe</i> the lea,	IV. xi. 41. 1
Did tricle <i>downe</i> her haire,	IV. xi. 46. 8
having from his courser her <i>downe</i> throwne,	V. i. 17. 7
a trap was letten <i>downe</i> to fall	V. ii. 12. 6
was carried <i>downe</i> along the Lee,	V. ii. 19. 1
Beaten with stones <i>downe</i> from the battilment,	V. ii. 20. 6
He pulleth <i>downe</i> , he setteth up	V. ii. 41. 7
the wrongs could not a litle right <i>downe</i> way,	V. ii. 46. 9
beat <i>downe</i> licentious lust,	V. iv. 2. 4
lett each lay <i>downe</i> his sword;	V. iv. 16. 7
it raught <i>Downe</i> to her lowest heele;	V. v. 2. 8
ne ever lookt aside, But still right <i>downe</i> ;	V. vi. 18. 5
strongly beateth <i>downe</i> The malice	V. viii. 17. 5
trampled <i>downe</i> in dust	V. viii. 31. 9
it goeth <i>downe</i> to hell:	V. ix. 6. 5
locks that <i>downe</i> his shoulders shagged;	V. ix. 10. 6
pour'd <i>down</i> on men by influence of grace,	V. x. 1. 9
that state by strength was pulled <i>downe</i> ;	V. x. 26. 2
<i>Downe</i> streight to ground fell	V. xi. 9. 1
<i>Downe</i> to the house of dole, his daies there to deplore,	V. xi. 14. 9
hanging <i>down</i> her head	V. xi. 64. 4
tumbling <i>downe</i> within the dore	VI. i. 23. 6
He with strong hand <i>downe</i> from his steed me throw'th	VI. ii. 17. 8
So <i>downe</i> he sate,	VI. iii. 22. 7
stouping <i>downe</i> . . . Uprear'd her from the ground	VI. iii. 27. 7
<i>Downe</i> in a dale forby a rivers syde	VI. iii. 29. 6
So <i>downe</i> he tooke his Lady	VI. iii. 44. 5
wanting breath him <i>downe</i> to ground he cast:	VI. iv. 22. 5
So up and <i>downe</i> he wandred many a mile	VI. iv. 25. 4
made him <i>downe</i> unto the earth encline;	VI. v. 26. 4
That <i>downe</i> he kept him	VI. viii. 11. 4
They <i>downe</i> him hold,	VI. viii. 12. 3
trodden <i>downe</i> of Scorne,	VI. viii. 24. 8
<i>Downe</i> on his golden feete he often gazed,	VI. viii. 26. 6
<i>downe</i> him plucking,	VI. viii. 28. 6
that the bloud <i>downe</i> followeth,	VI. viii. 28. 9
Were <i>downe</i> to them descended	VI. ix. 8. 9
<i>downe</i> themselves doe drive To sad decay,	VI. ix. 22. 4
His silver waves did softly tumble <i>downe</i> ,	VI. x. 7. 2
fell <i>down</i> with him in drerie sround,	VI. xi. 19. 9
as there he romed up and <i>downe</i> ,	VI. xi. 27. 1
and the deskes <i>downe</i> threw,	VI. xi. 25. 2
And, being <i>downe</i> ,	VI. xii. 30. 5
on him threw, and fast <i>downe</i> held:	VI. xii. 30. 6
Is forcibly kept <i>downe</i> ,	VI. xii. 30. 9
Calidore him under him <i>downe</i> threw;	VI. xii. 32. 7
Boldly she bid the Goddess <i>downe</i> descend,	VII. vi. 11. 1
<i>Downe</i> to the Circle of the Moone,	VII. vi. 16. 2
<i>downe</i> to hell	VII. vi. 16. 7
to hellish dungeons <i>downe</i> hast feld,	VII. vi. 27. 8
In garment all of gold <i>downe</i> to the ground;	VII. vii. 37. 2
So was the Titanesque put <i>downe</i> and whist,	VII. vii. 59. 6
Time shall soon cut <i>down</i>	VII. viii. 1. 9
Treading <i>downe</i> earth as lothsome	Am. xiii. 11
fall <i>downe</i> and dy before her;	Am. xiv. 13
And tread my life <i>downe</i> in the lowly floure,	Am. xx. 4
It <i>down</i> is weighd	Am. lxxii. 3
The whyles the boyes run up and <i>downe</i> the street,	Epith. 137
This day is holy; doe ye write it <i>downe</i> ,	Epith. 263
<i>Downe</i> from the top of purest heavens hight	H.B. 109
He <i>downe</i> descended, . . . in fleshes fraile attyre,	H.H.L. 136
softly swimming <i>downe</i> along the Lee;	Proth. 38
<i>downe</i> along by pleasant Tempes shore,	Proth. 79
Down-rolling. doo thou haunt the soft <i>downe-rolling</i> river,	Gn. 636
Downs. by your flocks on Kentish <i>downes</i> abyde,	S.C.N. 63
My litle focke on western <i>downes</i> to keepe,	D. 100
Ie, On hills and <i>downes</i> ,	Col. 317
Downward. Till evening that the Sunne gan <i>downward</i> bend,	IV. iv. 43. 6
and <i>downeward</i> layd upon the ground,	VI. ii. 48. 1
Ne could it upward come, nor <i>downward</i> passe,	VI. iv. 21. 8
Downy. the <i>downy</i> heare Did now but freshly spring,	II. xii. 79. 8
on the soft And <i>downy</i> grasse her dainty limbes to lay	VII. vi. 42. 4
Downries. all the <i>downries</i> of a noble mind,	D. 216
Dowry. I . . . with Sansfoyes dead <i>dowry</i> you endew,	I. iv. 51. 5
Together with her selfe in <i>dowry</i> free;	V. iv. 12. 8
Being the <i>dowry</i> of his wife well knowne,	V. iv. 18. 4
Drad. See Draught.	
Draft. See Draught.	
Dragged. <i>drag'd</i> him through the waves in scornfull state,	III. viii. 35. 7
Dragon. The mightie <i>Dragon</i> gave to hir his power,	Rev. i. 6
What one is like . . . This honoured <i>Dragon</i> ,	Rev. i. 10
An hideous <i>Dragon</i> , dreadfull to behold,	I. an. vi. 1
Upon his loe, a <i>Dragon</i> horrible and stearne,	I. i. 3. 9
Now like a foxe, now like a <i>dragon</i> fell;	I. ii. 10. 6
A dreadfull <i>Dragon</i> with an hideous trayne;	I. iv. 10. 5
a Grylon . . . A <i>Dragon</i> fiere encountreth	I. v. 8. 3
all the crest a <i>Dragon</i> did enfold With greedie pawes,	I. vii. 31. 3
An huge great <i>Dragon</i> horrible in sight,	I. vii. 44. 2
that fire-mouthed <i>Dragon</i> , horrible and bright?	I. ix. 52. 9
The knight with that old <i>Dragon</i> fights	I. xi. Arg.
Eftsoones that dreadful <i>Dragon</i> they espyde,	I. xi. 4. 4
before that cursed <i>Dragon</i> got That happy land,	I. xi. 29. 6
that dredd <i>Dragon</i> all did overthrow,	I. xi. 47. 5
they came where that dead <i>Dragon</i> lay,	I. xii. 9. 6

Dragon—Continued.

- A wounded *Dragon* under him did ly, III. xi. 48. 6
 A monstrous *Dragon*, full of fearefull uglinesse, . . . VI. vi. 10. 9
 And the great *Dragon* strongly doth repress, . . . H.H.B. 157
Dragonets. nest Of many *Dragonettes*, his fruitfull seede: . . . I. xii. 10. 6
Dragon's. a savage beast, With *Dragons* speche, Rev. i. 12
 engendered men of armes Of *Dragons* teeth, Ro. x. 4
 To tell how he had seene the *Dragons* fatal fall, . . . I. xii. 2. 9
 A *Dragons* taile, whose sting . . . Full deadly wounds, . . . IV. x. 1. 4
Dragons. Crocodiles, *Dragons*, Beavers, and Centaures: Hub. 1124
Dragons, and Minotaures, and feedes of hell, III. x. 40. 5
Drain. there doth *draigne* Her creaming pannes, VII. vi. 48. 4
Dram. A *dram* of sweete is worth a pound of sowre, . . . I. iii. 30. 4
 For every *dram* of bony therein found, IV. x. 1. 4
 not a *dram* was missing of their right, V. ii. 35. 4
Drank. See **Drunk.**
 That I note drinke the cup whereof she *dranke*, . . . V. i. 15. 7
Drapets. ready dight with *drapets* festivall, II. ix. 27. 3
Draught. by that *draught* Did drive the Romanes, . . . II. x. 51. 7
 in her lap did shed her idle *draught*, III. ix. 31. 3
 by his false allurementes wylie *drafft*, IV. ii. 10. 4
 ech drunk an harty *draught*; IV. iii. 48. 9
 She sent an arrow forth with mighty *draught*, . . . IV. vii. 31. 4
Drive. See **Drive, Drived, Drove.**
drive them to a foord, Gn. 162
 he his heard back from that water foord *Drive*, . . . Gn. 167
 From highest staire to lowest step me *drive*, Ti. 25
drive Far from that haunt all other chearefull fowle, . . I. ix. 33. 7
 us *drive* To this attempt to wreake his hid despight, . . VI. vii. 12. 7
Draw. all that may augment My doole, *draw* neare! . . . S.C. Au. 165
 woulde *drawe* with hem many moe, S.C. S. 99
 and *draw* in Both wares and money, Hub. 869
 let none other ever *drawe* Your minde from me, . . . Hub. 1053
 three fatal Impes Which *draw* the dayes of men forth, . . Ti. 18
 Through secret sence which thereto doth them *draw*, . . Col. 886
 How great a guilt upon your heads ye *draw*, Col. 928
 to *draw* their bleating flocks to rest, Col. 955
 to *draw* the semblant t'rew Of beauties Queene, Ded. Son. xvii. 5
 fifty sisters water in leke vessels *draw*, I. v. 35. 9
 them constraine in equall teme to *draw*, I. vi. 26. 6
 she hastily did *draw* Her dreadfull beast; I. vii. 12. 3
 desire To *draw* thy dayes forth, I. ix. 46. 2
 all that might him to perdition *draw*; I. ix. 60. 7
 Thrise he assayd it from his foote to *draw*, I. xi. 41. 7
 thrise in vaine to *draw* it did assay; I. xi. 41. 8
 his life blood forth with all did *draw*, I. xi. 53. 9
draw them from pursuit of praise and fame, II. i. 23. 2
 from the right way seeke to *draw* him wide, II. iv. 2. 7
 The little barke unto the shore to *draw*, II. vi. 4. 3
 preceed to *draw* nere To th' upper part, II. vii. 44. 3
 Bidding them nigher *draw* unto the shore, II. xii. 15. 2
 To *draw* their bote within the utmost bound, II. xii. 20. 8
draw from on this journey to proceed, II. xii. 26. 5
 counsell well him forward thence did *draw*, II. xii. 69. 3
 then some hope I might unto me *draw*; III. ii. 38. 2
 All things decay in time, and to their end doe *draw*, . . III. vi. 40. 9
 Which foure great Hippodames did *draw* in temewise tyde, . III. xi. 40. 9
 That no man forth might *draw*, III. xi. 48. 9
 To *draw* them longer out, IV. ii. 51. 2
 desire To *draw* their dayes unto the utmost date, . . . IV. iii. 1. 2
 Ne thinke th' affection of her hart to *draw*, IV. vi. 33. 2
 Unto that purposd place I did me *draw*, IV. x. 29. 3
 where thou doest *draw* them with desire, IV. x. 46. 6
 In hope thereby her to his bent to *draw*; IV. xi. 2. 6
 When as they to the passage gan to *draw*, V. ii. 11. 4
 all the wealth of rich men to the poore will *draw*? . . . V. ii. 38. 9
 they did *draw* The yron charret, V. viii. 41. 6
 She could it sternely *draw*, that all the world dismayde, . V. ix. 30. 9
 Towards the westerne brim begins to *draw*, V. ix. 35. 2
 She towards him in hast her selfe did *draw*, V. xi. 15. 3
 To whom himselfe he hastily did *draw*, VI. ii. 4. 3
 knowing that her Knight now neare did *draw*, VI. iii. 26. 3
 Phoebus Unto his Inne began to *draw* apace; . . VI. iii. 29. 2
 To *draw* him from his deare beloved dame, VI. v. 15. 4
 See, how they doe the Lady hale and *draw*! VI. viii. 6. 7
 wicked feend daunger to them *draw*; VI. ix. 6. 3
 Nor *draw* unto the lure of his lewd lay, VI. xi. 5. 3
 Yet durst he not *draw* backe, VI. xii. 36. 6
 That all this world May *draw* to thee, H.B. 270
 through the Skie *draw* Venus silver Teeme; Proth. 63
Draweth. let us homeward, for night *draweth* on, S.C. Ap. 160
draweth newe delightes with hoary heares, S.C. Jun. 40
 when as dropping Titan *draweth* neere, D. 463
 'Now, *draweth* toward night, I. i. 32. 4
 Venice, next to them in beauty *draweth* neare, . . Com. Son. iv. 11
Drawing. *Drawing* in teemes along the starrie skie; . . . Gn. 458
 They, *drawing* nigh, present That floure of fayth, . . I. vi. 15. 4
drawing nigh him, said; 'Ah! misborn Elfe, I. vi. 42. 1
 To tell that dawning day is *drawing* neare, I. xii. 21. 7
Drawing to him the eyes of all arround, II. ii. 39. 8
 the steele Which *drawing* backe, II. xi. 37. 6
drawing both their swords, on other flew, II. ii. 17. 7
 with unwearied fingers *drawing* out The lines of life, . . IV. ii. 48. 3
 Which *drawing* softly forth out of the darke, IV. iv. 15. 4
drawing nigh, when as he plaine descride, IV. vi. 24. 4
drawing nigh, ere he her well beheld, IV. vii. 36. 7
drawing him out of the open ball, V. iii. 37. 3
 And *drawing* backe deceived their intent: V. iv. 24. 2
 when she reckned them, still *drawing* neare, V. vi. 6. 8
 He *drawing* neare began to greete them faire, V. xi. 48. 2

Drawing—Continued.

- now time *drawing* ny, V. xii. 8. 6
drawing thence his speach another way, VI. ix. 18. 7
 fiercely *drawing* forth his blade, VI. xi. 15. 7
Drawing out of the object of their eyes, H.B. 213
Drawn. It's like a corse *drawne* forth out of the tombe, . . . Ro. v. 7
Drawne into danger through close ambushment; Gn. 532
Drawne into armes Through proud ambition, Mai. 4
 love will not be *drawne*, but must be ledde; Col. 129
 Be ever *drawne* together into one, Col. 845
Drawne of fayre Pecoocks, that excell in pride, I. iv. 17. 8
 this was *drawne* of six unequal beaests, I. iv. 18. 1
 a brasen shield, On which was *drawen* faire, II. iv. 38. 2
 they have ofte *drawne* many a wandring wight, . . . II. xii. 11. 8
 The rest, of other fishes *drawen* weare, III. iv. 33. 8
drawne upon the waves that fomed him arround, . . . III. viii. 30. 9
 At that wide orifice her trembling hart Was *drawne* forth, . . III. xii. 21. 2
Drawne it was Of two grim lions, IV. iii. 39. 1
Drawne with the powre of an heart-robbing eye, V. viii. 1. 6
 arm'd dreaddfully And *drawne* of cruell steedes, . . . V. viii. 28. 6
 from her partly oftsoones was *drawen* cleene; . . . V. ix. 49. 3
drawne forth from her by divine extreate; V. x. 1. 4
 have her *drawne* to all this troublous strife, V. xi. 41. 3
 A salvage man, *Drawne* with that Ladies loud and piteous
 shrigh, VI. iv. 2. 3
 Would not for ought be *drawne* to former drede, . . . VI. xi. 35. 6
Drawne of two steeds, th' one black, the other white, . . VII. vi. 9. 2
Drawne of two fishes, VII. vii. 43. 3
 I joy to see how, in your *drawen* work, Am. lxxi. 1
Drawne with sweet pleasures bayt, Am. lxxii. 7
Draws. stong, that it the blood forth *drawes*, Fan. x. 9
 my yeare *drawes* to his latter terme, S.C. D. 127
 life *drawes* care, and care continuall woe; D. 450
 forth his swerd he *drawes*, I. iii. 41. 9
 what within his reach he ever *drawes*, I. xi. 12. 5
 nigh it *drawes* All passengers, II. xii. 4. 6
 Her smile me *drawes*; Am. xxi. 12
Dread. Withouten *dreade* of Wolves to bene ystost: S.C. Jun. 12
 did sing of warres and deadly *drede*, S.C. O. 59
 who in derring-doe were *dreade*, S.C. O. 65
 Withouten *dreade* of Wolves to bene espyed, S.C. D. 24
 thou, (most *dread* Octavius), Gn. 35
 thou, (*dread* sacred child), Gn. 54
 Even from the doore of death and deadlie *dreed*! Gn. 355
 judgement seates, whose Judge is deadlie *dred*, Gn. 446
 Where nought but *dread* and death do seeme in show? . . Hub. 966
dredd darknes of the deepe Abysme, T.M. 189
 Of ghostly darkenes, and of gastlie *dreed*; T.M. 632
 His hope is faild, and come to passe his *dread*, Ti. 213
 Out of *dread* darknesse to eternal day, Ti. 376
 with her weapon *dredd* She smote the ground, Mut. 324
 whilst I was thus without *dread* or dout, D. 155
 Ne dyde with *dread* and grudging discontent, D. 264
 withouten *dread* or daunger: Col. 317
 O *dreaded* *Dread*, do not thy selfe that wrong, Col. 406
 she doth newe bands adventure *dread*;— Col. 667
 Ah! my *dread* Lord, that doest liege hearts possesse, . . Col. 793
 that God, that is so greatly *dred*; Col. 798
 Jove himselfe his powre began to *dread*, Col. 809
 gan heaven out of darknesse *dread* For to appeare, . . . Col. 855
 The which to heare vouchsafe, O dearest *dread*, I. Pr. 4. 9
 nothing did he *dread*, but ever was *ydrad*, I. i. 2. 9
 therein shrouded from the tempest *dred*, I. i. 8. 3
 he cald out of deepe darknes *dred*, I. i. 38. 1
 For present cause was none of *dread* her to dismay, . . I. ii. 20. 9
 The Fort, that Ladies hold in sovereign *dread*, I. ii. 25. 4
 that *dredd* Lyons looke her east in deadly hew, I. iii. 11. 9
 needlesse *dread* for to remove away, I. iii. 14. 6
 for *dread* hee durst not show Him selfe too nigh at hand, . I. iii. 26. 3
 With *dread* whereof his chacing steedes aghast, I. v. 38. 4
 arose away The mother of *dredd* darknesse, I. v. 44. 5
 more sad, that Una, his deare *dreed*, Her truth had staynd, . I. v. 2. 3
 She, more amazd, in double *dread* doth dwell; I. vi. 10. 1
 oft, for *dread* of hurt, would him advise, I. vi. 25. 4
 The ground eke groned under him for *dreed*: I. vii. 8. 6
 He sett the false Duessa, for more aw and *dread*, . . . I. vii. 18. 9
 Mine onely foe, mine onely deadly *dread*; I. vii. 50. 7
 all his senses were with sudden *dread* dismayd, I. viii. 14. 9
 dismayd with uncouth *dread*: I. ix. 22. 3
 That bare-head knight, for *dread* and dolefull teene, . . I. ix. 34. 7
 redeeme From tyrans rage and ever-dying *dread*, . . I. x. 9. 5
 whether *dread* did dwell Or anguish in her hart, I. x. 14. 4
 Ne ought the powre of mighty men did *dread*, I. x. 43. 5
 For *dread* of that huge feend, I. xi. 3. 3
 with *dread* of shame sore terrifide, I. xi. 45. 9
 that *dredd* Dragon all did overthrow, I. xi. 47. 5
 Durst not approach for *dread* which she misdeemd; . . . I. xi. 55. 4
 She weakely started, yet she nothing *drad*: II. i. 45. 7
 through danger and great *dreed*, II. i. 52. 9
 vassall of *dread* and despayre, II. iii. 7. 4
 To hide his coward head from dying *dreed*: II. iii. 21. 4
 with *dredd* Majesty and awfull yre, II. iii. 23. 8
 For *dread* of soring hauke her selfe hath hid, II. iii. 36. 2
Drad for his derring doe and bloody deed; II. iv. 42. 3
 That thee against me drew with so impetuous *dread*, . . II. v. 16. 9
 without *dread* or disdayn She sett beside, II. vi. 14. 6
 (So Love the *dread* of daunger doth despise) II. vi. 46. 2
 First got with guile, and then preserv'd with *dread*, . . II. vii. 12. 3
 with *dread* and horror compassed arround, II. vii. 20. 9
dread of death and dolor doe away; II. viii. 7. 7

Dread—Continued.

devoid of <i>dread</i> , Upon him lightly leaping	II. viii. 49. 4
waytes for death with <i>dread</i> and trembling aw;	II. viii. 50. 4
Was never king more . . . <i>dredd</i> of Romanes,	II. x. 52. 2
For <i>dread</i> of whom, and for those Piets annoyes,	II. x. 64. 6
shunne Rooke of Reproch, and it as death to <i>dred</i> ?	II. xii. 9. 9
Whiles the <i>dredd</i> danger does behind remaine.	II. xii. 21. 4
By that same wicked witch, to worke us <i>dredcl</i> ,	II. xii. 26. 4
O <i>dredd</i> Sovereayne!	III. Pr. 3. 5
fiercely forward came withouten <i>dread</i> ,	III. i. 5. 8
Made them recoile, and fly from <i>dredd</i> decay,	III. i. 21. 8
Dare not for <i>dread</i> his hardy hand expose,	III. i. 46. 8
Ah! my deare daughter, ah! my dearest <i>dread</i> ,	III. ii. 30. 6
Therefore away doe <i>dread</i> ;	III. ii. 33. 7
thy <i>dredd</i> dartes in none doe triumph more,	III. iii. 3. 1
For <i>dread</i> of daunger which it might portend;	III. iii. 14. 4
without <i>dread</i> Shall take the crowne	III. iii. 29. 5
daunted with like <i>dread</i> ,	III. iii. 39. 5
To doe away vaine doubt and needlesse <i>dreed</i> :	III. iv. 48. 7
With no lesse hast, and eke with no lesse <i>dreed</i> ,	III. iv. 50. 1
whose sad annoy The Gods doe <i>dreed</i> ,	III. v. 24. 8
as if her former <i>dred</i> Were hard behind,	III. vii. 2. 5
shewd by outward signes that <i>dread</i> her sence did daze.	III. vii. 7. 9
it she shud no lesse thn <i>dread</i> to die;	III. vii. 24. 4
From <i>dread</i> of her revenging fathers hond;	III. vii. 26. 2
She you from death, you me from <i>dread</i> , redem'd;	III. vii. 52. 7
Her selfe not saved yet from daunger <i>dredd</i>	III. viii. 33. 1
'Thy labour all is lost, I greatly <i>dread</i> ,	III. viii. 47. 2
did ye see Just cause of <i>dread</i> ,	III. viii. 48. 6
That Ladies safetie is sore to be <i>dredd</i>	III. viii. 50. 3
With shouwe and hayle so horrible and <i>dred</i> ,	III. ix. 11. 6
Empoisoned was with privy lust and gealous <i>dredd</i>	III. ix. 28. 9
durst not for <i>dread</i> approchen nie,	III. x. 22. 2
She was astonisht with exceeding <i>dred</i>	III. x. 50. 5
Matter of doubt and <i>dread</i> suspitious,	III. x. 59. 5
turnest love divine To joylesse <i>dread</i> ,	III. xi. 1. 6
alwayes did their <i>dread</i> encounter fly:	III. xi. 6. 4
enterprised praise for <i>dread</i> to disavaunce.'	III. xi. 24. 9
As if no sorrow she ne felt ne <i>drad</i> ;	III. xii. 18. 5
guilty <i>Dread</i> Of heavenly vengeance;	III. xii. 25. 7
when he had long in <i>dred</i> Awayed	III. xii. 45. 1
<i>dred</i> infant, Venus dearling dove,	IV. Pr. 5. 2
<i>dread</i> of shame and doubt of Iowle dishonor	IV. i. 8. 6
it all the skie doth overcast With darknes <i>dred</i> ,	IV. i. 45. 9
For <i>dread</i> of blame and honours blemishment;	IV. ii. 36. 5
<i>dread</i> thereof and his redoubted might Did	IV. ii. 40. 2
From daungers <i>dread</i> to ward his naked side,	IV. iii. 20. 3
To let them passe at will, for <i>dread</i> of shame,	IV. iv. 3. 5
ghesse the man to be dismayd with gealous <i>dread</i>	IV. v. 45. 9
that many makes him <i>dread</i> :	IV. vi. 7. 9
'Faire Sir, be nought dismayd With needlesse <i>dread</i> ,	IV. vi. 37. 7
Amoret rapt by greedie lust Belphebe saves from <i>dread</i> :	IV. vii. Arg.
she waked out of <i>dread</i> Straight into griefe,	IV. vii. 9. 3
darknesse and <i>dread</i> horror where she dwelt,	IV. vii. 9. 7
'whose <i>dread</i> Untride is lesse	IV. vii. 11. 5
For <i>dread</i> of her displeasures utmost prooffe:	IV. vii. 37. 5
Then death it selfe more <i>dread</i> and desperate;	IV. viii. 1. 4
Withouten <i>dread</i> of perill to repaire	IV. viii. 5. 2
as one daunted with her presence <i>dread</i> ,	IV. viii. 13. 7
'Ne any but your selfe, O dearest <i>dred</i> ,	IV. viii. 17. 1
Fearlesse of fortunes change or envies <i>dread</i> ,	IV. viii. 18. 3
he gan enquire his cause of <i>dread</i> :	IV. viii. 41. 4
'No lesse did Daunger threaten me with <i>dread</i> ,	IV. x. 58. 1
darknesse <i>dredd</i> that never viewed day.	IV. xi. 4. 2
without dismay or <i>dread</i> :	IV. xi. 14. 6
Justice . . . did divide her <i>dred</i> behests:	V. Pr. 9. 9
<i>Dread</i> Sovereayne Goddess, that doest highest sit	V. Pr. 11. 1
fills with awful <i>dread</i> ,	V. Pr. 11. 5
The elub of Justice <i>dread</i> with kingly powre endewed.	V. i. 2. 9
True love despiseth shame, when life is cold in <i>dread</i>	V. i. 27. 9
for <i>dread</i> of being drownd,	V. ii. 16. 2
For <i>dread</i> of their devouring enemy,	V. iv. 44. 8
To keepe a nightly watch for <i>dread</i> of treachery.	V. v. 46. 9
From the <i>dread</i> daunger of his weapon keene,	V. v. 8. 7
shun the <i>dred</i> despight Of her fierce wrath,	V. v. 16. 1
<i>dread</i> of shame my doubtfull lips doth still restraine.'	V. v. 30. 9
'Ah! my deare <i>dread</i> ,' (said then the faithfull Mayd)	V. v. 31. 1
'Can <i>dread</i> of ought your dreadlesse hart withhold,	V. v. 31. 2
many hath with <i>dread</i> of death dismayd,	V. v. 31. 3
lay upon him, for his greater <i>dread</i> , Cold yron chaines	V. v. 50. 7
Whereat her heart was filld with hope and <i>dred</i> ,	V. vi. 8. 7
Jealous suspect as true untruly <i>dread</i> :	V. vii. 38. 7
Which she against the <i>dred</i> Merella oft did frame.	V. ix. 40. 9
then came Daunger, threatning hidden <i>dread</i>	V. ix. 45. 5
He that whylome in Spain so sore was <i>dred</i>	V. x. 9. 3
now his cruelty so sore she <i>drad</i> ,	V. x. 18. 7
Seeking to drive away deepe-rooted <i>dredde</i>	V. x. 22. 4
with huge terrour, to be more <i>drad</i> ,	V. xi. 3. 5
Wayting what end would be of that same daunger <i>dread</i>	V. xi. 32. 9
Fro dangers <i>dread</i> his doubtfull life to save;	V. xi. 46. 4
<i>dread</i> of God, that devils bindes,	V. xii. 1. 3
He will not bide the daunger of such <i>dread</i> ,	V. xii. 18. 7
A <i>dreadfull</i> feend, of gods and men <i>drad</i> ,	V. xii. 37. 8
as he past afore withouten <i>dread</i> ,	V. xii. 39. 8
keepe your body from the daunger <i>drad</i> ,	VI. i. 10. 7
he for <i>dread</i> of death gan loude to erie	VI. i. 22. 8
for <i>dread</i> of shame, forgoe This evill manner	VI. i. 27. 1
he wild her doe away all <i>dread</i> ;	VI. i. 31. 7
all this while did dwell In <i>dread</i> of death,	VI. i. 43. 2
Whose gealous <i>dread</i> induring not a peare	VI. ii. 29. 5

Dread—Continued.

hy vow, which I protest To my <i>dread</i> Sovereine,	VI. ii. 37. 6
Without suspect of ill or daungers hidden <i>dred</i> ,	VI. iii. 23. 9
forst him gaspe and gaspe, with <i>dread</i> aghast,	VI. iii. 26. 8
Twixt darknesse <i>dread</i>	VI. iii. 45. 4
The salvage nation doth all <i>dread</i> despize,	VI. iv. 6. 6
withouten doubt or <i>dreed</i> ;	VI. v. 10. 7
Kept and delivered me from deadly <i>dread</i>	VI. v. 29. 5
'Echidna is a Monster direfull <i>dred</i> ,	VI. vi. 10. 1
The Lady, for that she was much in <i>dred</i> ,	VI. vi. 16. 2
every joynt for <i>dread</i> of death did quake,	VI. vi. 29. 7
kept aloofe for <i>dread</i> to be descryde,	VI. vii. 3. 3
Devizing of his love more then of daunger <i>drad</i>	VI. vii. 6. 9
Prince Artbure Quites Mirabell from <i>dreed</i> :	VI. viii. Arg.
So fresh the image of her former <i>dread</i> ,	VI. viii. 31. 6
For <i>dread</i> of daunger not to be redrest,	VI. ix. 3. 4
affrayd of every chaunges <i>dread</i>	VI. ix. 27. 9
mote empaire my peace with daungers <i>dread</i> ;	VI. ix. 33. 6
For <i>dread</i> of them unwares to be descryde,	VI. x. 11. 2
darknesse <i>dred</i> and daily night did hover	VI. x. 42. 5
Would not for ought be drawne to former <i>dred</i> ,	VI. xi. 35. 6
Ne durst abide behind, for <i>dread</i> of worse effort.	VI. xi. 42. 9
(for <i>dread</i> least if her syre Should know thereof	VI. xii. 6. 6
<i>drad</i> Bellona, that doth sound on hie Warres	VII. vi. 3. 7
voyd of speech in that <i>drad</i> audience,	VII. vi. 25. 5
so sore him <i>dread</i> aghast.	VII. vi. 52. 5
that most sacred Emperesse, my dear <i>dred</i> ,	Am. xxxiii. 2
In <i>dread</i> of death, and daungerous dismay,	Am. lxiii. 3
Without constraunt, or <i>dread</i> of any ill:	Am. lxxv. 6
guydest lovers through the nights sad <i>dread</i> ,	Epith. 290
Nor any <i>dread</i> disquiet once annoy	Epith. 324
Till then, <i>dread</i> Lord! vouchsafe	H.L. 306
faire Venus dearling, my deare <i>dread</i> !	H.B. 281
on his owne <i>dread</i> presence to attend,	H.H.L. 68
Where they in darknesse and <i>dread</i> horror dwell,	H.H.L. 90
Ne dare looke On the <i>dred</i> face of that great Deity,	H.H.B. 145
Dreaded. See Hell-dreaded, Ydreaded.	
maure death, and <i>dreaded</i> sisters deadly spight,	S.C.N. 163
most art <i>dreaded</i> for thy thunder darts;	T.M. 66
O <i>dreaded</i> <i>Dread</i> , do not thy selfe that wrong,	Col. 406
thou, most <i>dreaded</i> impe of highest Jove,	I. Pr. 3. 1
the <i>dreaded</i> name Of Itecate:	I. i. 43. 2
Without regard of smes and <i>dreaded</i> fight:	I. ii. 3. 6
I will me safely shrowd From <i>dreaded</i> storme	I. iv. 48. 4
doubled strokes, like <i>dreaded</i> thunders threat;	I. v. 7. 5
'Yet, O thou <i>dreaded</i> Dame! I crave Abyde,	I. v. 21. 8
<i>dreaded</i> Night in brightest day hath place,	I. v. 24. 4
for to make her <i>dreaded</i> more of men,	I. vii. 16. 6
to weet what suddain stowre . . . dar'd his <i>dreaded</i> powre.	I. viii. 5. 9
my <i>dreaded</i> name to raise Above Doers scorch not halfe so sore,	II. iii. 38. 7
Joves <i>dreaded</i> thunder light Does scorch not halfe so sore,	II. vi. 50. 7
cour'd it tenderly . . . from <i>dreaded</i> destiny,	II. viii. 9. 9
anceustries Of my most <i>dreaded</i> Sovereaigne I recount,	II. x. 1. 8
his mighty puissance And <i>dreaded</i> name	III. iii. 28. 2
shall upreare His <i>dreaded</i> head,	III. iii. 45. 7
<i>dreaded</i> more then all The other Saxons,	III. iii. 56. 5
Thereto he was a doughty <i>dreaded</i> knight,	III. iv. 24. 1
chevalrie That made them <i>dreaded</i> much of all men	IV. iii. 2. 9
they were doughtie knights of <i>dreaded</i> name,	IV. iv. 3. 2
'His name was Daunger, <i>dreaded</i> over-all,	IV. v. 17. 1
to make him <i>dreaded</i> more,	V. i. 9. 1
they that most in boldnesse doe excell Are <i>dreaded</i> most,	V. ix. 1. 8
So sitting high in <i>dreaded</i> soverayntie,	V. ix. 34. 1
set a Seneschall of <i>dreaded</i> might,	V. x. 30. 2
pardon me, most <i>dreaded</i> Sovereaine,	VI. Pr. 7. 1
no need Of <i>dreaded</i> daunger might his doubtfull humor feed.	VI. ii. 29. 9
durst her <i>dreaded</i> rescue enterprize,	VI. viii. 18. 7
(His blaek eye-brow, whose doomefull <i>dreaded</i> beek	VII. v. 22. 2
Dreadest. battell made the <i>dreadest</i> daungerous	IV. ii. 32. 3
the <i>dreadest</i> day that living wight Did ever see	IV. iii. 3. 5
Dreadful. I was with so <i>dreadfull</i> sight afrayde,	Bel. ¹ xi. 11
This <i>dreadfull</i> shape was vanished to nought.	Bel. ² viii. 14
assaille this ship with <i>dreadfull</i> threat,	Bel. ² xii. 7
<i>dreadfull</i> name of blasphemie	Rev. ii. 3
Against a Rooke to breake with <i>dreadfull</i> poyse:	Ro. xvi. 4
sweepe The fomie waves out of the <i>dreadfull</i> deep,	Van. v. 5
An hideous Dragon, <i>dreadfull</i> to behold,	Van. vi. 1
not these leaves do sing that <i>dreadfull</i> stound,	Gn. 39
Through their Syres <i>dreadfull</i> jurisdiction,	Gn. 484
'Againe the <i>dreadfull</i> Cycones him dismay,	Gn. 537
skies and seas doo make most <i>dreadfull</i> warre;	Gn. 574
He lately slue his <i>dreadfull</i> foe in fight,	Gn. 648
Of <i>dreadfull</i> battailes of renowned Knights;	Hub. 767
having doft for heate his <i>dreadfull</i> hide:	Hub. 954
Departed to his home in <i>dreadfull</i> awe,	Hub. 1109
he that <i>dreadfull</i> deed Forbore,	Hub. 1238
on his head his <i>dreadfull</i> hat he dight,	Hub. 1279
Fled fast away from that so <i>dreadfull</i> din.	Hub. 1348
Was turned now to <i>dreadfull</i> uglinesse.	T.M. 42
Full sad and <i>dreadfull</i> is that ships event;	T.M. 143
The <i>dreadfull</i> accents of their outcries shrill.	T.M. 286
spredding all his backe, with <i>dreadfull</i> view	Mai. 69
let the <i>dreadfull</i> Queene Of Darkenes deepe come	D. 19
shady woods resound with <i>dreadfull</i> yells;	D. 331
as ghastly <i>dreadfull</i> , as it seemes,	Col. 208
the place unknowne and wilde, Breedes <i>dreadfull</i> doubts.	I. i. 12. 4
At last whenas the <i>dreadfull</i> passion Was overpast,	I. ii. 32. 1
Discourising of her <i>dreadfull</i> late distresse,	I. iii. 32. 7
underneath her scornfull feete was layne A <i>dreadfull</i> Dragon I. iv. 10. 5	
<i>dreadfull</i> Furies, which their chaines have brast,	I. v. 31. 8

Dreadful—Continued.

dreadfull Cerberus His three deformed heads did lay along, . . . I. v. 34. 1
 The *dreadfull* spectacle of that sad house of Pryde. . . . I. v. 53. 9
 sturdy courage tame with *dreadfull* aw, I. vi. 26. 8
 For love of me leave off this *dreadfull* play; I. vi. 28. 7
 at the last he heard a *dreadfull* sound, I. vii. 7. 4
 he gan . . . towards him with *dreadfull* fury prounce; . . . I. vii. 11. 3
 this *dreadfull* Beast with sevenfold head I. vii. 18. 8
 his *dreadfull* hideous hedd, Close couched on the bever, . . . I. vii. 31. 5
 Which have endured many a *dreadfull* stowre, I. vii. 48. 3
 lifting up his *dreadfull* club on hight, I. viii. 7. 3
 she hastily did draw Ilor *dreadfull* beast; I. viii. 12. 4
 the Prince, . . . threatening high his *dreadfull* stroke, . . . I. viii. 22. 2
 all the floore . . . Defiled was, that *dreadfull* was to vew, . . . I. viii. 35. 8
 Ne bring him forth in face of *dreadfull* fight, I. ix. 20. 7
 Eftsoones that *dreadfull* Dragon they espyde, I. xi. 4. 4
 Soone as thy *dreadfull* trompe begins to sound, I. xi. 6. 6
 the *dreadfull* Beast drew nigh to hand, I. xi. 8. 1
 Those glaring lampes were sett that made a *dreadfull* shade. I. xi. 14. 9
 With *dreadfull* poyse is from the mayneland rift, I. xi. 54. 7
 To weet what *dreadfull* thing was there in hond; II. ii. 21. 2
 threatened death with *dreadfull* countenance, II. iii. 14. 2
 soone his *dreadfull* blade about he cast, II. v. 12. 3
 'Fly, O Pyrochles! fly the *dreadfull* warre, II. v. 16. 1
 That *dreadfull* feend, which did behinde him wayt, II. vii. 64. 4
dreadfull Death behynd thy backe doth stand, II. viii. 37. 9
 with his *dreadfull* hornes them drives afore, II. viii. 42. 4
 such *dreadfull* wights As far exceeded men II. x. 8. 8
 having overcome The Romane legion in *dreadfull* fight. . . II. x. 60. 8
 they dayly made most *dreadfull* battery, II. xi. 7. 9
 the fift troupe . . . is *dreadfull* to report; II. xi. 13. 2
 these twelve troupes with *dreadfull* puissance II. xi. 14. 1
 much dismayed with that *dreadfull* sight, II. xi. 16. 2
 They reard a most outrageous *dreadfull* yelling cry: . . . II. xi. 17. 9
 th' one of them with *dreadfull* yelling crye, II. xi. 47. 3
 Depending from on high, *dreadfull* to sight, II. xii. 4. 3
 that darke *dreadfull* hole of Tartare stepe II. xii. 6. 4
 All *dreadfull* pourtraicts of deformitee: II. xii. 23. 5
 The *dreadfull* Fish that bath deserv'd the name Of Death, . . II. xii. 24. 1
 like him lookes in *dreadfull* hew; II. xii. 24. 2
dreadfull noise and hollow rumbling rore II. xii. 25. 3
 all that here on earth we *dreadfull* hold, II. xii. 25. 7
 all that *dreadfull* Armie fast gan flye II. xii. 26. 8
 The ill-taste Owle, deaths *dreadfull* messengere; II. xii. 36. 4
 bent his *dreadfull* speare against the others head. III. i. 5. 9
Dreadfull of daunger that mote him hetyde, III. i. 37. 5
 with her *dreadfull* strokes were all dismayd; III. i. 66. 4
 with fantastick sight Of *dreadfull* things, III. ii. 29. 5
 go to see that *dreadfull* place. III. iii. 8. 2
 the *dreadfull* Mage there fownd Deepe busied III. iii. 14. 6
 Then shall he issew forth with *dreadfull* might III. iii. 29. 8
 The *dreadfull* speare and shield to exercize: III. iii. 53. 4
 thou sendest troublous feares And *dreadfull* visions, . . . III. iv. 57. 6
 Her *dreadfull* weapon she to him addrest, III. vii. 42. 2
 To *dreadfull* shapes he did him selfe transforme; III. viii. 41. 1
 That *dreadfull* sound the bosters hart did thrill III. x. 43. 5
 many *dreadfull* feends hath pointed to her gard. III. xi. 16. 9
 with griesly hate And *dreadfull* horror III. xi. 21. 8
 With *dreadfull* thunder and lightning atwixt, III. xii. 2. 2
 Beares skin, that him more *dreadfull* made; III. xii. 11. 2
 his owne face was *dreadfull*, III. xii. 11. 3
 With ghastly looks and *dreadfull* drierihed; III. xii. 17. 3
 Full *dreadfull* things out of that balefull booke He red, . . . III. xii. 36. 3
 Those *dreadfull* flames she also found delayd III. xii. 42. 7
 that fained *dreadfull* flame, III. xii. 43. 2
 the *dreadfull* discord, which did drive . . . to outrage fell; . IV. i. 23. 6
 from shore behold the *dreadfull* sight IV. ii. 16. 7
 All mightie men and *dreadfull* derring-doors, IV. ii. 38. 3
 Farre under ground . . . their *dreadfull* dwelling is. . . . IV. ii. 47. 9
 met With *dreadfull* force and furious intent, IV. iii. 6. 6
 The *dreadfull* stroke, in case it had arrived IV. iii. 18. 1
 spies him toward hend His *dreadfull* souse, IV. iii. 19. 6
 So *dreadfull* were his strokes, so deadly was his hond. . . IV. iv. 23. 9
 With that he drives at them with *dreadfull* might, IV. iv. 35. 1
 every one gan shun his *dreadfull* sight, IV. iv. 41. 8
dreadfull seem'd to every living wight, IV. v. 32. 3
 With *dreadfull* force falles on some steple hie; IV. v. 14. 3
dreadfull tidings which thou doest declare, IV. vii. 14. 1
 With *dreadfull* strokes let drive at him so sore, IV. vii. 28. 3
 forth she past into his *dreadfull* den, IV. vii. 33. 1
 With *dreadfull* weapon aynd at his head, IV. viii. 41. 7
 would have maz'd a man his *dreadfull* face to vew: IV. viii. 38. 9
 So *dreadfull* strokes each did at other drive, IV. ix. 22. 6
 An hideous Giant, *dreadfull* to behold, IV. x. 16. 6
 the storme of every *dreadfull* stoure: IV. x. 58. 7
 no *dreadfull* trompets sound; V. Pr. 9. 5
 durst withstand His *dreadfull* heast, V. i. 8. 7
 And *dreadfull* battaile twixt them do darraine: V. ii. 15. 5
 dismayd with *dreadfull* sight Of death, V. ii. 54. 3
 So terribly his *dreadfull* strokes did thonder, V. iii. 8. 8
 What strokes, what *dreadfull* stoure, it stird this day; . . V. iii. 21. 6
 From *dreadfull* mouth of death, V. iv. 12. 3
 With *dreadfull* force he flies at her bylive, V. iv. 42. 7
 He to her lept with deadly *dreadfull* looke, V. v. 11. 6
 dare even deathes most *dreadfull* face behold? V. v. 31. 4
 at which *dreadfull* stound She quickly caught her sword, . . V. v. 28. 8
 Like one adawed with some *dreadfull* spright: V. vii. 20. 8
 Let drive at her with all her *dreadfull* might, V. vii. 32. 3
 Which *dreadfull* sight when all her warlike traine . . . saw, . V. vii. 34. 7
 Where is that *dreadfull* manly looke? V. vii. 40. 3

Dreadful—Continued.

The *dreadfull* sight did them so sore affray, V. viii. 40. 5
 with *dreadfull* fate Had utterly subverted his unrighteous
 state. V. ix. 2. 8
 A *dreadfull* depth; how deepe no man can tell, V. ix. 6. 4
 Full *dreadfull* wight he was as ever went Upon the earth, . . V. ix. 10. 4
 Through the sad terror of so *dreadfull* fate, V. ix. 46. 4
 Of horrible aspect and *dreadfull* mood, V. x. 8. 7
 Unto a *dreadfull* Monster to devoure, V. x. 13. 7
 Whose *dreadfull* shape was never scene of none V. x. 29. 4
 A *dreadfull* feend with fowle deformed looke, V. xi. 22. 5
 Dealing his *dreadfull* blowes with large dispence, V. xi. 45. 4
 With bills and glayves making a *dreadfull* luster, V. xi. 58. 5
 With *dreadfull* looke he Artegal beheld, V. xii. 16. 2
 With *dreadfull* terror and with fell intent; V. xii. 17. 2
 A *dreadfull* feend, of gods and men ydrad, V. xii. 37. 8
 The heavy burden of whose *dreadfull* might VI. i. 22. 1
 Like as a ship with *dreadfull* storme long tost, VI. iv. 1. 1
 for her so *dreadfull* face, VI. vi. 11. 1
 With *dreadfull* force they all did him assaile, VI. vi. 26. 1
 when he once his *dreadfull* strokes had tasted, VI. vi. 28. 1
 His lookes were *dreadfull*, and his fiery eyes, VI. vii. 42. 1
 The which descended with such *dreadfull* sway, VI. viii. 8. 4
 His *dreadfull* hand he heaved up aloft, VI. viii. 15. 1
 with his *dreadfull* instrument of yre VI. viii. 15. 2
 in *dreadfull* darknesse layd Amongst those theeves, VI. xi. 2. 3
 In thousand *dreadfull* shapes doth amongst them stalke, . . . VI. xi. 16. 7
 With cruell rage and *dreadfull* violence, VI. xi. 30. 4
 In *dreadfull* darknesse *dreadfull* agbait; VI. xi. 32. 5
 there gan a *dreadfull* fight, VI. xi. 47. 9
 had endured many a *dreadfull* stoure VI. xii. 3. 7
 Brought forth with him the *dreadfull* dog of hell, VI. xii. 35. 2
 Since thou hast scene her *dreadfull* power belowe, VII. vi. 32. 6
dreadfull thunder-claps (that make them quake) VII. vii. 23. 8
 Upon a *dreadfull* Scorpion he did ride, VII. vii. 39. 6
 it a *dreadfull* Centaure was in sight, VII. vii. 40. 8
 A *dreadfull* countenance she given hath; Am. xxxi. 6
 The *dreadfull* tempest of her wrath appease, Am. xxxviii. 7
 when a *dreadfull* storme away is flit, Am. xl. 7
 Within a bush his *dreadfull* head doth hide, Am. liii. 3
 no deluding dreames, nor *dreadfull* sights, Epith. 338
 In *dreadfull* darknesse lend desired light; Epith. 412
 Whose *dreadfull* name . . . did thunder, Proth. 147
Dreadfully, bright eyes, glauncing full *dreadfullye*, Gn. 262
 He oftentimes me *dreadfullye* doth threaten Gn. 351
 So *dreadfully* he towards him did pas, I. xi. 15. 1
 a rocky hill Over the sea suspended *dreadfully*, III. x. 56. 4
 the darts . . . Full *dreadfully* he shooke, III. xii. 23. 6
Dreadfully dropping from her dying hart, III. xii. 31. 4
 So *dreadfully* he did the anvile beat, IV. v. 37. 5
 lashing *dreadfully* at every part, IV. vi. 16. 6
 Full *dreadfully* empurpled all with blood; IV. vii. 6. 6
 (With yron wheeles and hookes arm'd *dreadfully*, V. viii. 28. 5
 The whilst at him so *dreadfully* he drive, V. xi. 5. 8
 can let drive at him so *dreadfullye*, V. xi. 10. 3
 Thereat he brayed loud, and yelled *dreadfully*. V. xii. 20. 9
 So *dreadfully* his hundred tongues did bray: V. xii. 41. 7
 Like troubled ghost, did *dreadfully* appeare, VI. vi. 32. 8
 Let drive at him so *dreadfully* amaine, VI. vii. 46. 4
 In *dreadfull* darknesse *dreadfully* agbait; VI. xi. 32. 5
Dreading, yielded . . . proud submission, Still *dreading* death, I. iii. 6. 7
 As no whit *dreading* any living wight; VI. vii. 43. 2
Dreadless, safe in his *dreadles* den him thought to hide: . . . Van. x. 4
dreadles bad them come to Corte, Hub. 1077
 The *dreadlesse* corage of this Elin knight, I. vi. 1. 8
 'Dreadlesse,' (said he) 'that shall I soone declare. II. v. 17. 1
 Whom he assayld with *dreadlesse* hardiment, V. xi. 11. 3
 Unless it be perform'd with *dreadlesse* might; V. iv. 1. 8
 'Can dread of ought your *dreadlesse* hart withhold, V. v. 31. 2
Dreads, colde through feare and old conceived *dreads*; II. ii. 9. 3
 He *dreads* no danger, nor misfortune feares, H.L. 223
Dream, we here sitem as drown'd in a *dreme*. S.C. May 16
 layd The shepheard long to *dreame*. S.C. Jul. 64
 As one then in a *dreme*, . . . He mumbled soft, I. i. 42. 7
 A fit false *dreme*, that can delude the sleepers sent, I. i. 43. 9
 calling forth . . . A diverse *Dreame* out of his prison darke, . I. i. 44. 2
 the *dreme* he bore In hast unto his Lord, I. i. 44. 8
 when that ydle *dreme* was to him brought, I. i. 46. 1
 made him *dreme* of loves and lustfull play, I. i. 47. 4
 That troublous *dreme* gan freshly tosse his braine I. i. 55. 6
 That feigning *dreme*, and that faire-forged Spright, I. ii. 2. 2
 Out of his swooning *dreme* he gan awake; I. v. 12. 2
 as in a *dreme* of deepe delight, I. xi. 50. 4
 As one out of a deadly *dreme* affright, II. i. 45. 6
 out of his delightfull *dreme* The man awoke, II. v. 37. 1
 he awoke out of his ydle *dreme*; II. vi. 27. 2
 slumbering fast In senceles *dreme*; II. viii. 4. 9
 his *dreme* that did him long entraunce, III. vii. 45. 2
 thought he yet did *dreme* Not well awakte; III. viii. 22. 7
 none him durst awake out of his *dreme*; III. ix. 10. 6
 one out of a *dreme* not waked well III. x. 49. 7
 hong adowne his head as he did *dreme*; III. xi. 41. 7
 upstart . . . As men awaked rashly out of *dreme*, IV. ii. 17. 2
 As one that had out of a *dreme* bene reard, IV. iii. 31. 4
 made him *dreme* those two disloyal were: IV. v. 43. 8
 Like one that from his *dreme* is waked suddenlye, V. v. 13. 9
 They do to thee in this same *dreme* discover; V. vii. 22. 2
 So blesse thee God, and give thee joyance of thy *dreme*? . . V. vii. 23. 9
 Like one that out of deadly *dreme* awooke: VI. iii. 11. 3
 Was it a *dreme*, or did I see it playne; Am. lxxvii. 1

Dream's. broken with some fearefull *dreames* affright, V. vi. 14. 2
Dreams. after troublous sights And *dreames*, I. ii. 4. 3
 whether *dreames* delude, or true it were, I. ix. 14. 5
 Devices, *dreames*, opinions unsound, II. ix. 51. 7
 with *dreames*, and with fantastick sight II. ii. 29. 4
 My love is now awake out of her *dreames*, *Epith.* 92
 no deluding *dreames*, nor dreadfull sights, *Epith.* 338
Drear. A ruefull spectacle of death and ghastly *dreere*, I. viii. 40. 9
 others like Gryphons *dreare*; II. xi. 8. 4
 The hoars Night-raven, trump of dolefull *dreere*; II. xii. 36. 5
 wrap in darkenes *dreare*; III. xi. 55. 4
 despitous *dreare* And heavie sway, IV. viii. 42. 5
 powred forth his wretched life in deadly *dreare*, V. x. 35. 9
 Right in the flanke him strooke with deadly *dreare*, . . . V. xii. 20. 5
 Both to her love and to her selfe in that sad *dreare*, . . . VI. ii. 46. 9
 deare affection of so dolefull *dreare*, VI. iii. 4. 5
Drearhead. She grew to hideous shape of *dryrhead*, *Muf.* 347
 Ah! wretched hoy, the shape of *dreyrhead*, *As.* 133
 it importunes death and dolefull *dreyrhead*, III. i. 16. 9
 Through suddain feare and ghastly *dreyrhead*, III. i. 62. 6
 with sad *dreyrhead* Chaunged thy lively cheare, III. ii. 30. 8
 With ghastly looks and dreadfull *dreyrhead*; III. xii. 17. 3
Drearily. *Drearily* shooting his stormy darte, *S.C.F.* 48
Dreariment. sing of sorrowe and deathea *dreeriment*, *S.C.N.* 36
 mourne my fall with dolefull *dreeriment*, *Ti.* 158
 Full of sad feare and ghastly *dreeriment*, I. ii. 44. 4
 Enroll in flames, and smouldring *dreeriment*, I. viii. 9. 4
 in her sad *dreeriment*, But praying still I. xi. 32. 8
 scratcht her face with ghastly *dreeriment*; II. i. 15. 5
 She fled away with ghastly *dreeriment*, II. iv. 31. 8
 shaking off his drowsy *dreeriment*, II. vi. 27. 3
 cover'd heaven with hideous *dreeriment*, II. vii. 1. 5
 gamesom merth to grievous *dreeriment*; III. iv. 30. 4
 Fowle horror, and eke hellish *dreeriment*: III. iv. 58. 5
 fled away with ghastly *dreeriment*, IV. vii. 29. 8
 Braggadochio selfe with *dreeriment* So daunted was . . . V. iii. 26. 7
 for to tell the dolefull *dreeriment* VI. x. 44. 1
 to lament Your dolefull *dreeriment*: *Epith.* 11
Drearinnesse. empeach His foltring toung with pangs of *drearinnesse*, III. xi. 12. 3
 nought but darke some *drearinnesse* she found, IV. vii. 33. 2
Drearing. All were my self, through grieffe, in deadly *drearing*. D. 189
Dreary. Whose drops in *dreary* ysicles remaine. *S.C.Ja.* 36
 Pyne, plagues, and *dreary* death, *S.C.Jul.* 24
 Whose shrieking sound Ys signe of *dreary* death, *S.C.Au.* 174
 that *dreerie* Death should strike so mortall stroke, . . . *S.C.N.* 123
 after Winter *dreerie* death does hast. *S.C.D.* 144
 lowd shrieks and *dreerie* dolefull cries. *T.M.* 172
 shrieks and cries and *dreary* yells. *T.M.* 538
 the *dreerie* stownd is now arived, *Muf.* 415
dreary horror dim the chearfull light, D. 328
 I hate the darknesse and the *dreary* night, D. 409
 up, *dreary* Dame, of darknes Queene! I. v. 24. 1
 the ghastly owle, With *dreary* shriekes I. v. 30. 7
 with their *dreary* wounds, and bloody gore, I. vi. 45. 5
 returning from the *dreary* Night, I. vii. 2. 1
 'Ye *dreary* instruments of dolefull sight, I. vii. 22. 1
 an hollow, *dreary*, murmuring voyce I. viii. 38. 1
 His dwelling . . . Darke, dolefull, *dreary*, like a greedy grave, I. ix. 33. 4
 A *dreary* corse, whose life away did pas, I. ix. 36. 6
 On which the *dreary* death did sitt II. i. 45. 2
 Fitt to . . . deck the *dreary* toombe. II. vii. 51. 9
 as cold and *dreary* as a snake, II. xi. 22. 4
 The *dreary* image of sad death appeares; III. iv. 57. 7
 to build his halefull mansion In *dreary* darkenes III. ix. 58. 3
 like a *dreary* Spright III. xii. 19. 4
 Which *dreary* sight the gentle Squire espying IV. vii. 25. 1
 when Briana saw that *dreary* stownd, VI. i. 34. 5
 He also gan uplooke with *dreary* eye, VI. iii. 11. 2
 stouping downe to her in *dreary* swound VI. iii. 27. 7
 staunch the bleeding of her *dreary* wound: VI. v. 6. 5
 hath me driven to this *dreary* stownd, VI. v. 28. 5
 at the last through *dreary* dolour die: VI. vii. 31. 4
 fell down with him in *dreerie* swound. VI. xi. 19. 9
 in his armes the *dreary* dying mayd, VI. xi. 21. 2
 With *drearie* drouping eyne lookt up like one aghast. . . VI. xi. 22. 9
dreary sad disdayne Of all worlds gladnesse, *Am.* lii. 11
 Let none of these theyr *dreary* accents sing; *Epith.* 351
Dred(e), Dredd. See **Dread.**
Dreed. See **Dread.**
Dreere, Dreeriment. See **Dreary, Dreariment.**
Drench. With holy water they doen hem all *drench*, *S.C.S.* 89
 To *drench* himselfe in moorish slime did trace, *Gn.* 261
Drenched. See **Drent.**
 hath so often with his overflowing Thee *drenched*, *Ro.* xiii. 12
 the well, wherein he *drenched* lay: I. xi. 34. 2
 Where *drenched* deepe he fownd . . . The carefull servaunt . . II. vi. 47. 8
drenched lay full deepe under the Garden side II. vii. 57. 9
 Deepe was he *drenched* to the upmost chin, II. vii. 58. 1
 river, where he late Had *drenched* them, IV. xi. 38. 6
 swound, in which full deepe He *drenched* was, VI. iii. 10. 8
Drent. See **Drenched.**
 deade is Dido, dead, alas! and *drent*; *S.C.N.* 37
 'Some in the greedie floods are sunke and *drent*: *Gn.* 585
 Is also deaded, and in dolour *drent*, *T.M.* 210
 In danger rather to be *drent* then brent? II. vi. 49. 7
 carcas deepe was *drent* Within the river, II. vii. 61. 2
 nought that falles . . . but is condemned to be *drent*, . . II. xii. 6. 9
 To see her Lord, that was reported *drent* V. vii. 39. 3

Dreere, Dreerie, Drerh(d), etc. See **Dreare, Dreary, Dreari-**
head, etc.
Dresse. He gan to comfort, and his woundes to *dresser*, . . . II. iv. 16. 6
 their Lady *dresser* she wound, III. v. 38. 2
 His armes, . . . She gathered up and did about him *dresser*, III. xi. 20. 5
 her wel-pointed wepons did about her *dresser*, III. xi. 55. 9
 In seeking . . . For herbes to *dresser* their woundes; . . . VI. iv. 16. 4
Dressed. my rymes bene rough, and rudely *drest*; *S.C.Jun.* 77
 his gins, . . . *Drest* in good order as he could devise. . . *Muf.* 388
 With sprinkled pearle and gold full richly *drest*, I. vii. 32. 3
 thousand times he so him selfe had *drest*, I. ix. 54. 7
 shoke his scales to battaile ready *drest*, I. xi. 15. 7
 No arboret with painted blossomes *drest* II. vi. 12. 7
 Faire Lady she him seemd, like Lady *drest*, III. ii. 4. 8
 Hast *drest* my sinfull woundes? III. v. 35. 9
 His readie wound with better salves new *drest*: III. v. 41. 4
 Daily she *dressed* him, III. v. 41. 5
 like a Faerie knight him selfe he *drest*, III. viii. 40. 1
 with colourd ribbandes *drest*: IV. viii. 10. 4
 ill your goddess services are *drest* By virgins, IV. x. 54. 8
 Such were these Hags, and so unhandsome *drest*: V. xii. 38. 1
 every day them duely *drest*, VI. vi. 2. 9
 her infested wound . . . by any to be *drest*, VI. xi. 24. 7
 nor her golden haire Into their comely tresses dewly *drest*, VI. xii. 15. 4
 She *drest* his wound, *Epig.* iv. 45
Dresses. with sly skill so cunningly them *dresses*, *Am.* xxxvii. 3
Dressing. at the while his woundes were *dressing* by him stayd, II. xi. 49. 9
 A daintie damsell *dressing* of her heare, II. xii. 1. 8
Drest. See **Dressed.**
Drevill. See **Drivel.**
Drew. They drewe ahacke, *S.C.Jun.* 63
drew the wicked Shepheard to his will, *Hub.* 320
 now crept, now backward *drew*, *Hub.* 1012
 After his dayes long labour *drew* to rest, D. 23
 to the pray when as he *drew* more ny, I. iii. 5. 7
 nigh he *drew* unto this gentle payre, I. iii. 34. 1
 Whenas this knight nigh to the Lady *drew*, I. vii. 38. 1
 Nigh as he *drew*, they might perceive his head I. ix. 22. 1
 wrath . . . That *drew* on men Gods hatred I. x. 33. 6
 the dreadful Beast *drew* nigh to hand, I. xi. 8. 1
 She nigher *drew*, and saw that joyous end: I. xi. 55. 7
drew her on the ground; II. i. 11. 6
 The dead knights sword out of his sheath he *drew*, . . . II. i. 61. 1
Drew them in partes, and each made others foe: II. ii. 13. 6
 Whereto he *drew* in hast II. iv. 3. 4
Drew by the heare along upon the grownd II. iv. 3. 6
drew his deadly weapon to maintaine his part, II. iv. 9. 9
 With that he *drew* his flaming sword, II. v. 6. 1
 That thee against me *drew* with so impetuous dread, . . II. v. 16. 9
Drew him through durt and myre II. v. 23. 4
 So him away he *drew* II. v. 25. 1
 his sword forth *drew*, II. vi. 29. 3
 Atin *drew* nigh to weet what it mote bee, II. vi. 43. 1
 Firme is thy faith, whom daunger never from me *drew*, . . II. viii. 53. 9
 the Palmer him forth *drew* From Faery court, II. ix. 9. 7
 Arraught the rule, and from their father *drew*; II. x. 34. 8
 taking armes the Britons to her *drew*; II. x. 54. 7
 Still as the greedy knight nigh to him *drew*; II. xi. 27. 2
 when Guyon saw, he *drew* him neare, II. xii. 65. 7
 Elle and careful Palmer *drew* So nigh them, II. xii. 81. 1
Drew out a deadly bow and arrow keene, III. i. 65. 2
Drew the smooth charrett of sad Cymoent: III. iv. 33. 2
 ever as he nigher to her *drew*, III. iv. 48. 3
 Then *drew* he his bright sword, III. ix. 16. 9
 as he nigher *drew*, he easily Might scerne III. x. 22. 7
 forth he *drew* Great store of treasure, III. x. 29. 1
 they dismounting *drew* their weapons bold, III. xi. 21. 1
drew her selfe aside in sickennesse, III. xi. 55. 8
 A murderous knife out of his pocket *drew*, III. xii. 32. 5
 fiercely forth her mortall blade she *drew*, III. xii. 33. 8
 to her bed . . . Now freely *drew*, IV. i. 15. 9
 the lovely paire *drew* nigh to hond: IV. i. 34. 1
 thrise he *drew* it backe; so did at last forbear, IV. i. 54. 9
 a Squire, . . . *Drew* nigh, to weete the cause of their debate: IV. ii. 20. 6
 to it *drew* The eyes of all, IV. iv. 16. 3
 when his speare was brust, his sword he *drew*, IV. iv. 41. 3
 to them *drew* nere, And her salewd IV. v. 25. 3
drew thereto, making her care her guide: IV. vii. 29. 4
 He to it *drew*, to weet who there did wonne; IV. vii. 42. 6
 By chance he certaine miniments forth *drew*, IV. viii. 6. 2
 stay Till she *drew* neare, and then againe remove; . . . IV. viii. 11. 3
 into that Forrest wide She *drew* her far, IV. viii. 11. 7
 Eftsoones that pretious liquour forth he *drew*, IV. viii. 20. 6
 To which they *drew* ere night upon them fell; IV. viii. 23. 3
 Soft rombling brookes, that gentle slomber *drew*; IV. x. 24. 4
 unto him *drew* The eares and hearts of all IV. xi. 23. 4
 his sword he *drew* all wrathfully, V. i. 18. 5
 Eftsoones his Page *drew* to the Castle gate, V. ii. 21. 6
 Thence he her *drew* By the faire lockes, V. ii. 25. 1
 Till that at length nigh to the sea they *drew*; V. ii. 29. 2
 In sdeignfull wize he *drew* unto him neare, V. ii. 33. 8
 with th' other *drew* his sword; V. iii. 29. 7
 He nigh them *drew* to stay th' avengers forse, V. iii. 30. 7
 the purple blood forth *drew*, V. v. 9. 9
drew him on with hope fit leasure to awayt, V. v. 42. 9
 as she nigh unto them *drew*, V. vi. 37. 2
 he so neare her *drew*, V. vii. 16. 4
 They *drew* their swords, V. viii. 10. 2
 touched with intire affection nigh him *drew*; V. viii. 12. 9

Drew—Continued.

- If he too rashly to his charet *drew*, V. viii. 32. 2
 Oft *drew* the Prince unto his charret nigh, V. viii. 33. 1
 At last from his victorious shield he *drew* The vaile, V. viii. 37. 6
 the fire-mouthed steedes, which *drew* The Sunnes bright
 wayne V. viii. 40. 1
 Talus soone him overtooke, and backward *drew*, V. ix. 18. 9
 as he nigher *drew*, three knights be spyde, V. x. 34. 1
 They *drew* unto his aide; V. xi. 47. 2
 when as nigh unto the shore they *drew* V. xii. 5. 2
 So sounded the retraite, and *drew* his folke away, V. xii. 9. 9
 he therewith the knight *drew* all about; V. xii. 22. 3
 And for their better comfort to them nigher *drew*, VI. ii. 41. 9
 arriving with the fall of day *Drew* to the gate, VI. iii. 37. 8
 he staid, till that he nearer *drew*, VI. iii. 47. 1
 from his steed him nigh he *drew* againe; VI. iv. 7. 5
 He to her *drew*, and with faire blandishment VI. iv. 27. 6
 through thicke woods and brakes and briers him *drew*, VI. v. 17. 3
 Whereof exceeding glad he to him *drew*, VI. v. 23. 3
 Yet say'd not so, but that the blood it *drew*, VI. viii. 9. 5
 to the dore of death for sorrow *drew*, VI. viii. 20. 8
 So forth he *drew* much gold, and toward him it *drive*, VI. ix. 32. 9
 He nigher *drew* to weete what mote it be: VI. x. 10. 6
 seeing him to mourne, *Drew* neare, VI. x. 18. 9
 I'm hardly forward *drew*, VI. xi. 38. 3
 when as towards darksome night it *drew*, VI. xi. 41. 1
drew a litle space Behind the bushes, VI. xii. 8. 5
 he *drew* him forth, even in his own despight, VI. xii. 34. 9
drew To this sweet spring; VII. vi. 45. 7
 Thence forth they *drew* him by the hornes, VII. vi. 47. 7
Drew millions more against their God to fight H.H.L. 84
 they all out of their baskets *drew* Proth. 73
Dried. Spying the tree destroid, the water *dride*, Pet. v. 9
 fouds do gaspe, for *dried* is their source, S.C. N. 126
 They rootes bene *dried* up S.C. D. 111
 throat through thirst to nought nigh being *dride* Gn. 387
 A sea of teares that never may be *dryde*, T.M. 116
 She bathed oft with teares, and *dried* oft; As. 164
 sold with dust of the long *dried* way; I. vi. 36. 2
 Her *dried* duggs, lyke bladders lacking wind, Hong downe, I. viii. 47. 6
 As withered leaves drop from their *dried* stockes, II. xi. 19. 4
 skin all withered like a *dried* rooke; II. xi. 22. 3
 Th' one faire and fresh, the other old and *dride*, III. vi. 31. 7
 The durefull Oake, whose sap is not yet *dride*, Am. vi. 5
Driest. The driest wood is soonest burnt to dust, III. viii. 25. 5
Drift. in woods and forrests, Th' end of his *drift*, I. ii. 9. 4
 The mightie trunk, . . . fall with fearefull *drift*, I. viii. 22. 9
 of all his *drifte* the ayred end; II. i. 3. 4
 them driven hath to this despairfull *drift*, II. xii. 8. 9
 Acrasia, . . . will slip away, and all our *drift* despise, II. xii. 69. 9
 none espyde His secret *drift*, III. x. 6. 4
 Whose hidden *drift* he could not well perceive; V. v. 37. 2
Drifts. favour not The wicked *driftes* of trayterous desynes V. ix. 42. 2
Drink. Did in his *drinke* shed poyson privlie; Van. vi. 8
 My *drinke* the teares which from mine eyes do raine, D. 376
 Whose mind in meat and *drinke* was drowned so, I. iv. 23. 4
 all that *drinke* thereof do faint and feeble grow, I. vii. 5. 9
 His office was the . . . thirsty give to *drinke*; I. x. 38. 3
 coming to this well, he stoupt to *drinke*; II. i. 55. 8
 when lust of meat and *drinke* was ceast, II. ii. 39. 3
 Of deadly drugs I gave him *drinke* anon, II. iv. 30. 8
 gaped still as coveting to *drinke* Of the cold liquor II. vii. 58. 2
 Of grace I pray thee, give to eat and *drinke* to mee! II. vii. 59. 9
 Thereof she usd to give to *drinke* to each, II. xii. 56. 7
 That she may sucke their life, and *drinke* their blood, IV. i. 26. 5
 Nepenthe is a *drinke* of soveraigne grace, IV. iii. 43. 1
 Are by the Gods to *drinke* thereof assynd; IV. iii. 43. 8
 such as *drinke*, eternall happinesse do fynd, IV. iii. 43. 9
 Are wont . . . To *drinke* hereof, IV. iii. 44. 6
 Her golden cup to them for *drinke* she raught, IV. iii. 48. 8
 Ne other *drinke* there did he ever tast, IV. vii. 41. 6
 That I mote *drinke* the cup whereof she dranke, V. i. 15. 7
 Ne *drinke* of wine; for wine, they say, is blood, V. vii. 10. 3
 which should *drinke* And dry up all the water VI. iv. 32. 7
 Offred him *drinke* to quench his thirstie heat, VI. ix. 6. 8
drinke of every brooke when thirst my throte doth boyle, VI. ix. 23. 9
Drinketh. suckes the blood, and *drinketh* up the lyfe, H.L. 125
Drinking. Though eating hipps, and *drinking* watry fome, Hub. 948
Drink-quickenng. Dull Poppie, and *drink-quickenng* Setuale, *Mus.* 196
Drinks. the borne Souldier which Rhine running *drinks*: Ro. xxxi. 8
 There *drinks* she Nectar with Ambrosia mixt, S.C. N. 195
 meates and *drinks* of every kinde I. xii. 15. 1
 when of meates and *drinks* they had their fill, III. ix. 32. 1
 with full satietie Of meates and *drinks*, V. iii. 4. 2
 he freely *drinks* an health to all his peeres, VII. vii. 41. 9
Drive. See Thunder-drive.
 If too great winde against the port him *drive*, Ro. xxi. 13
 His litle Goats gan *drive* out of their stalls, Gn. 71
 clap of thunder . . . cloudes asunder *drive*, Gn. 520
drive to follow after their Belwether, Hub. 296
 he would it *drive* away, Hub. 827
 Proteus eke with him does *drive* his heard Col. 248
 melody, To *drive* away the dull melancholy; I. v. 3. 6
 each to deadly shame would *drive* his foe: I. v. 9. 2
 the direfull dames doe *drive* Their mournfull charett, I. v. 32. 1
 None els to death this man despayring *drive* I. ix. 38. 5
 To *drive* him to despair, and quite to quaille, I. ix. 49. 5
 The streame thereof would *drive* a water-mill: I. xi. 22. 6
 To *drive* away the dull Melancholy; I. xii. 38. 8
 So parted we, and on our journey *drive*; II. i. 65. 7

Drive—Continued.

- drive* me to withdraw my blind abused love, II. iv. 24. 9
 Nor timely tides did *drive* out of their sluggish source, II. vi. 20. 9
 Did *drive* the Romanes to the weaker syde, II. x. 61. 8
 thee fierce Fortune did so nearely *drive*, II. xi. 30. 8
 mightily doth *drive* The hollow vessell, II. xii. 5. 5
 after them did *drive* with all her power and might, II. xii. 15. 9
 did them *drive* before I'lis whirling charet II. xii. 22. 3
 into the Ocean deepe to *drive* their weary drove, III. i. 57. 9
 so deepe wound through these deare members *drive*, III. iv. 37. 4
 So from the wearie spirit thou doest *drive* Desired rest, III. iv. 57. 8
 did *drive* Their brother to reproch, III. v. 16. 5
 saw his drover *drive* along the streame, III. viii. 22. 2
 th' inland folke, which sought him hacke to *drive*, III. ix. 42. 3
 daily siege, . . . will to parley *drive*; III. x. 10. 4
 with fowle force unto his will did *drive*; III. x. 27. 7
 did *drive* The noble Argonauts to outrage fell; IV. i. 23. 6
 Them reconcyld againe, and to their homes did *drive*, IV. ii. 2. 9
 He can let *drive* at him with all his power, IV. iii. 20. 4
 seem'd to dust he shortly would it *drive*: IV. v. 37. 6
 The heavens abhorre, and into darknesse *drive*; IV. vi. 12. 4
 With dreadfull strokes let *drive* at him so sore, IV. vii. 28. 3
 suffred that same Dwarfie me to her dongeon *drive*, IV. viii. 56. 9
 So dreadfull strokes each did at other *drive*, IV. ix. 22. 6
 Against those two let *drive*, IV. ix. 29. 5
 either beat him in, or *drive* him out, IV. x. 19. 6
 Her from the quarrey he away doth *drive*, V. i. 42. 8
 They seeing that let *drive* at him streightway, V. vi. 29. 8
 Let *drive* at her with all her dreadfull might, V. vii. 32. 3
 They . . . *drive* his wife Adicia to despair, V. viii. Arg.
 he with his yron flayle Gan *drive* at him V. ix. 19. 3
 triumph in their blood whom she to death did *drive*, V. ix. 41. 9
 Seeking to *drive* away deepe-rooted death, V. x. 22. 4
 The whitest at him so dreadfully he *drive*, V. xi. 5. 8
 can let *drive* at him so dreadfullie, V. xi. 10. 3
 What new occasion doth thee hither *drive*, V. xi. 38. 5
 He gan at him let *drive* more fiercely then afore, V. xii. 22. 9
 gan to *drive* at him more hard, VI. i. 20. 9
 whose swelling source Shall *drive* a Mill, VI. i. 21. 2
 To *drive* you so on foot, VI. ii. 15. 4
 So did that Squire his foes disperse and *drive* asouder, VI. v. 19. 9
 Let *drive* at him with so malicious mynd, VI. vii. 10. 6
 Let *drive* at him so dreadfully amaine, VI. vii. 46. 4
 for to *drive* The painefull plough, VI. viii. 35. 6
 To helpe faire Pastorella home to *drive* Her fleecie flocke; VI. ix. 15. 8
 through ambition downe themselves doe *drive* VI. ix. 22. 4
 So forth he drew much gold, and toward him it *drive*, VI. ix. 32. 9
 Watching to *drive* the ravenous Wolfe away, VI. ix. 37. 4
 from her to *drive* The sad remembrance VI. xi. 50. 6
 What way is best to *drive* her to retire, VII. vi. 21. 7
 Others would through the river him have *drive* VII. vi. 50. 5
Driven. See Drive, Drive, Drove.
 Ne her out of the stedfast saddle *driv'd*; III. vii. 40. 7
Drivel. that false witch, and that foule aged *drueill*: IV. ii. 3. 8
Driven. See Drive.
 I saw a Bull as white as *driven* snowe, I'an. ii. 2
Driven for neede to come home agayne, S.C. S. 67
 I *driven* am to secke some meanes to live: Hub. 250
driven be perforce to sterving, Hub. 370
 are *driven* T' accept a Benefice Hub. 539
 he *driven* was to great distresse, Hub. 933
 had him slaine, And *driven* downe to hell, Hub. 1237
 being *driven* hence, t' thether fly, T.M. 528
Driven with streames of wretchednesse and woe, D. 433
 So deeply dinted in the *driven* clay, I. viii. 8. 5
 Some others were new *driven*, and distent Into great Ingowes It, vii. 5. 5
 Into this land by chance have *driven* bene; II. x. 8. 5
Driven by fattall error here arriv'd, II. x. 9. 8
 them *driven* hath to this despairfull drift, II. xii. 8. 9
Driven to great distresse by fortune strange, III. vii. 20. 2
 by fattall course they *driven* were Into an Island, III. ix. 49. 1
 A silly Pilgrim *driven* to distresse, III. x. 25. 6
driven with that stormy blast III. xii. 27. 2
 billowes . . . Forchly *driven* by contrarie tydes, IV. i. 42. 2
 oft I *driven* am to great distresse, V. xi. 51. 8
 hath me *driven* to this dreary stound, VI. v. 28. 5
 He *driven* was to ground in selfe despight; VI. viii. 10. 7
Drives. shining land, That golden Pactol *drives* Bel. x. 4
 his careless time This Shepheard *drives*, Gn. 154
 with his dreadfull hornes them *drives* afore, II. viii. 42. 4
 with his staffe, that *drives* his heard astray, III. viii. 31. 8
 the tide, . . . *Drives* backe the current of his kindly course, IV. iii. 27. 4
 With that he *drives* at them with dreadfull might, IV. iv. 35. 1
 whom cruell tempest *drives* Upon a rocke V. ii. 50. 1
 her frowne me *drives* away, Am. xxi. 12
 that cloud of pryde . . . with smiles she *drives* away, Am. lxxxi. 8
Driving. Along the fomy waves *driving* his finny drove, III. viii. 29. 9
 Towards them *driving*, like a storme out sent, IV. iii. 38. 5
 to him *driving* strongly downe the tide V. ii. 14. 3
Drizzling. See Ever-drizzling.
 from mine eyes the *drizzling* teares descend, S.C. Ja. 41
drizzling teares did shed for pure affection, I. iii. 6. 9
 His watry eies *drizzling* like dewy rayne, III. v. 34. 3
 And *drizzling* drops, that often doe rebound, Am. xviii. 3
Droff. Drudge in the world, and for their living *droyle*, Hub. 167
Dromedary. Ryding upon a *Dromedare* on hie, IV. viii. 38. 7
Dronk. See Drank, Drunk.
 the thirsty land *Dronke* up his life; I. iii. 20. 6
dronke with blood, yet thirsted after life: I. vl. 38. 8
 this gentle knight . . . *Dronke* of the streame, I. vii. 6. 3

Dronk—Continued.

the charme and veneme which they *dronck*, ("druncke") . . . II. ii. 4. 6
 Made *dronke* ("drunke) with drugs of deare voluptuous receipt. . . II. v. 34. 9
dronke with blood of men slaine by his might, . . . III. vii. 47. 7
 when *droncke* with drowsinesse he woke, . . . III. viii. 22. 1
 the Geaunts broode . . . *dronck* mens vitall blood. . . III. ix. 49. 9
Droop. To these sicke twaine, that now began to *droupe*: . . . VI. v. 32. 3
Drooping. See **Ever-drooping.**
 weighing down his *drouping* drowsie hedd, . . . *Gn.* 244
 when as *drouping* Tifan draweth neere . . . *D.* 468
 The *drouping* night thus creepeth on them fast; . . . I. l. 36. 1
 the *drouping* day-light gan to fade, . . . I. xi. 49. 5
 His daughter gan despise his *drouping* day, . . . II. x. 30. 4
 Till *drouping* Phocbus gan to hyde his golden hedd. . . III. x. 45. 9
 the *drouping* night, Covered with cloudie storme . . . IV. v. 32. 1
 With drearie *drouping* eyne lookt up like one aghast. . . VI. xi. 22. 9
 to the light lift up they *drouping* hed. . . *Am.* xl. 12
Drop. molten starres doe *drop* like weeping eyes; . . . I. vi. 6. 5
 Nor *drop* of blood in all his face appeares, . . . I. ix. 22. 4
 if any *drop* Of living blood . . . II. i. 43. 4
 With one sweete *drop* of sensuall delight. . . II. vi. 8. 7
 As withered leaves *drop* from their dried stockes, . . . II. xi. 19. 4
 Ne *drop* of blood appeared shed to bee, . . . II. xi. 38. 1
 any *drop* of slombring rest . . . II. ii. 29. 1
 from their fruitfull sydes sweet gum did *drop*, . . . II. vi. 43. 7
 Yet from the wound no *drop* of blood there fell. . . IV. iii. 8. 6
 did not from him let One *drop* of blood to fall, . . . IV. iii. 24. 3
 His dewy lockes did *drop* with brine apace . . . IV. xi. 11. 3
 not a *drop* can slide: . . . V. ii. 35. 8
 from which . . . The sweat did *drop*; . . . VII. vii. 29. 6
 no one *drop* of pittie there doth rest. . . *H.L.* 147
 One *drop* of grace at length will to me give, . . . *H.B.* 277
 Deigne to let fall one *drop* of dew reliefe, . . . *H.B.* 284
 Some little *drop* of thy celestiaall dew, . . . *H.H.L.* 46
Dropped. their yellow heare Christalline humor *dropped* downe II. xii. 65. 6
Dropped adowne upon her yvory brest: . . . III. viii. 35. 4
 his hoarie hed *Dropped* with brackish dew: . . . III. xi. 40. 4
Dropping. See **Dewy-dropping, Milk-dropping, Silver-dropping.**
 sodain *dropping* of a golden shoure . . . *Bel.* ix. 11
 suddin *dropping* of a silver dew . . . *Bel.* xi. 11
 my heart-blood *dropping* weares, . . . *D.* 251
 His subtle tong like *dropping* honny mealt'h Into the heart, I. ix. 31. 5
 Sweete wordes like *dropping* honny she did shed; . . . II. iii. 24. 7
 sweet wordes, *dropping* like honny dew; . . . II. v. 33. 4
 Dreadfully *dropping* from her dying hart, . . . III. xii. 31. 4
 with bloudie knyfe Yet *dropping* fresh in hand, . . . V. ix. 48. 3
 Yet *dropping* fresh out of the Indian fount, . . . V. x. 16. 6
 The bloudie gore and poyson *dropping* lothsome. . . V. xii. 30. 9
 Yet cannot I, with many a *dropping* teare . . . *Am.* xviii. 5
Drops. Whose *drops* in dreary ysicles remaine, . . . *S.C.* Ja. 36
 if on me some little *drops* would flowe . . . *S.C.* Jun. 93
 the kindely dewe *drops* from the higher tree, . . . *S.C.* N. 31
 all his tract with bloudie *drops* is stained . . . *Gn.* 279
 out of whose riffe there came Smal *drops* of gory blood, . . . I. ii. 30. 9
 Wherein were closd few *drops* of liquor pure, . . . I. ix. 19. 3
drops of blood thence like a well did play: . . . I. x. 27. 4
 with dry *drops* congealed in her eye, . . . II. i. 49. 3
 The flood of *drops*, the Monster fith did breede: . . . II. iv. 35. 5
 sparks, seed, *drops*, and filth, do thus delay; . . . II. iv. 35. 6
 The *drops* dry up, . . . II. iv. 35. 8
drops of Christall seemd for wantones to weep, . . . II. xii. 61. 9
 Few *drops*, more cleare then Nectar, . . . II. xii. 78. 4
drops of purple blood thereout did weepe, . . . III. i. 65. 8
 many *drops* of milk and blood through it did spill. . . III. ii. 49. 9
 tears . . . in his eyes, few *drops* of bitterness. . . III. x. 25. 9
 little *drops* empurpled her faire brest. . . III. xii. 33. 5
 with *drops* of melting love, . . . Sprinkle her heart, . . . IV. Pr. 5. 5
 Deawed with silver *drops* through sweating sore, . . . IV. v. 19. 7
 with few *drops* thereof did softly dew, Her wounds, . . . IV. viii. 20. 8
 Dew'd with her *drops* of hountie Sovereine, . . . IV. viii. 33. 5
 Deawed with silver *drops* that trickled downe away, . . . IV. xi. 25. 9
 Congealed litle *drops* which doe the morne adore, . . . IV. xi. 46. 9
 Few perling *drops* from her faire lampes of light; . . . V. ix. 50. 7
 soone as few *drops* of raine Thereon distill . . . V. xii. 13. 3
 the dull *drops*, that . . . did adown distill. . . VII. vii. 31. 4
 And drizzling *drops*, that often doe redound, . . . *Am.* xviii. 3
Dropsy. a dry *dropsie* through his flesh did flow, . . . I. iv. 23. 7
Drosse. loath this *drosse* of sinfull worlds desire! . . . *Ti.* 686
 Some seumd the *drosse* that from the metall came; . . . II. vii. 36. 7
 all worlds glorie is but *drosse* uncleane, . . . *Am.* xxvii. 2
 His dunghill thoughts . . . themselves enure To dirtie *drosse*, . . . *H.L.* 184
 the *drosse* which dims the light . . . *H.B.* 48
 Seeme durt and *drosse* in thy pure-sighted eye, . . . *H.H.L.* 276
 Seemes to them basenesse, and all riches *drosse*, . . . *H.H.B.* 279
Drossy. hindres heavenly thoughts with *drossy* slime. . . *Am.* xiii. 12
Drought. parching *droughth* drie up the christall wells; . . . *D.* 333
 he sterv'd with hunger, and with *droughth*, . . . II. vii. 58. 8
 with untimely *droughth* nigh withered was, . . . V. xii. 13. 2
Drove. See **Drave, Drive, Drived.**
drove the Nymphes away (to fight!) . . . *Bel.* xii. 14
drove in Joves owne lap his eggs to lay; . . . *Van.* iv. 10
 Arose, and homeward *drove* his souned sheepe, . . . *S.C.* Ja. 77
 him to much rebuke and Daunger *drove*, . . . *S.C.* Jun. 69
 blast . . . perforce him *drove* on hed, . . . *Mui.* 420
 darkness he in deepest dongeon *drove*, . . . I. vii. 23. 3
 to the earth him *drove*, as stricken dead; . . . I. xi. 38. 3
 him into great amazment *drove*, . . . II. ii. 3. 8
 did assayle, And *drove* them to recoile; . . . II. ix. 14. 2
 Guyon *drove* so furious and fell, . . . III. i. 6. 2
 Into the Ocean deepe to drive their weary *drove*, . . . III. i. 57. 9

Drove—Continued.

drove at him with all his might and mayne . . . III. v. 21. 4
 with the tide *drove* forward carelesly; . . . III. viii. 21. 4
 Along the fony waves driving his finny *drove*, . . . III. viii. 29. 9
 They rudely *drove* to ground both man and horse, . . . III. ix. 16. 4
 Again he *drove* at him with double might, . . . IV. iii. 10. 2
 hard unto his crowne The shield it *drove*, . . . IV. viii. 42. 7
 Who yester day *drove* us to such distresse: . . . V. iv. 48. 7
 all their scattred crew Into the sea he *drove* . . . V. xi. 65. 4
 My knight bers . . . to daunger *drove*, . . . VI. ii. 20. 5
 And *drove* away the stound . . . VI. iii. 10. 9
 The selfe same evening fortune hether *drove*, . . . VI. viii. 46. 8
drove away their flocks; . . . VI. x. 39. 9
 So *drove* them all away, and his love with him bore. . . VI. xi. 51. 9
Drover. saw his *drover* drive along the streame, . . . III. viii. 22. 2
Drowes. Sad *Trowis*, that once his people over-ran, . . . IV. xi. 41. 7
Drown. *drowne* in the forgetfulness of slepe, . . . *Bel.* i. 3
 In the forgetfulness of sleepe doth *drowne* . . . *Bel.* i. 3
drowne in dissolute delights apart, . . . II. vi. 25. 7
 Ready to *drowne* him selfe for fell despight: . . . II. vi. 43. 5
 strove in vaine, the one him selfe to *drowne*, . . . II. vi. 47. 2
drowne his baser mind, . . . III. iv. 56. 6
 in the sea to *drowne* herselfe she fond, . . . III. vii. 26. 7
drowne all Holland with his excrement, . . . IV. xi. 35. 3
 ne filth mote therin *drowne*: . . . VI. x. 7. 5
 Till to the Plaine she come, whose Valleyes she doth *drowne*, . . . VII. vi. 41. 9
Drowned. see lost and *drown'd* (*drown'd*), So great riches . . . *Pet.* ii. 13
 all that treasure, *drown'd* in the maine: . . . IV. xi. 41. 7
 we here sitten as *drown'd* in a dreame. . . *S.C.* May 16
 In th' Bellesport being nigh *drown'd* all. . . *Gn.* 552
he drown'd in deep wretchednes, . . . *T.M.* 149
 Where *drown'd* with him is all his earthlie blisse. . . *Ti.* 546
 It almost *drown'd* was, . . . *Ti.* 622
 All were I *drown'd* in carelesse quiet deepe; . . . *D.* 136
drown'd lie in pleasures wastefull well, . . . *Col.* 762
 deep waters which her *drown'd* away: . . . *Col.* 858
 when all *drown'd* in deadly sleepe he findes, . . . I. i. 36. 6
 Morpheus . . . *drown'd* deepe In drowsie fit he findes: . . . I. i. 40. 8
 you in carelesse sleepe are *drown'd* quight, . . . I. i. 53. 4
drown'd in sleepe night, . . . did besmeare My body . . . I. ii. 42. 2
 all in deadly sleepe did *drown'd* lye . . . I. iii. 16. 3
 Still *drown'd* in sleepe, and most of his daies dadd: . . . I. iv. 19. 4
 Whose mind in meat and drinke was *drown'd* so, . . . I. iv. 23. 4
 blood . . . *drown'd* all the land whereon he stood; . . . I. xi. 22. 5
 Calling thy help in vaine that here in joyes art *drown'd*, . . . II. v. 36. 9
 all her wordes she *drown'd* with laughter vaine, . . . II. vi. 6. 7
 all his senses *drown'd* in deep senselesse wave: . . . II. viii. 24. 9
 then to have them *drown'd*. . . II. xii. 20. 9
 Was *drown'd* in the depth of deadly sleepe; . . . III. i. 59. 3
 Full deepe emplynged was, and *drown'd* nye . . . III. x. 17. 5
 the frayle soule in deepe delight nigh *drown'd*: . . . III. xii. 6. 5
 in the river *drown'd* quight. . . IV. xi. 37. 9
 he *drown'd* him againe, . . . IV. xi. 38. 6
 for dread of being *drown'd*, . . . V. ii. 16. 2
 there her *drown'd* in the dirty mud; . . . V. ii. 27. 4
 in the sea him *drown'd*. . . V. ii. 49. 9
 thus thy better dayes are *drown'd* In sad despaire, . . . V. v. 36. 4
 whilst her earthly parts . . . did deeply *drown'd* lie, . . . V. vi. 12. 6
 Now *drown'd* in the depth of sleepe all fearelesse lay. . . VI. viii. 36. 9
 mynd Dwels in deformed tabernacle *drown'd*, . . . *H.B.* 142
Drowning. him strongly stayd From *drowning*. . . II. vi. 46. 4
 both from *drowning* for to save, . . . II. vi. 47. 3
 them of *drowning* made affeard. . . II. xii. 2. 9
Drownes. all his dayes he *drownes* in privitie, . . . III. ix. 3. 8
 Artegal . . . *drownes* Lady Munera, . . . V. ii. Arg.
 either both them *drownes*, or traytously slaies. . . V. ii. 8. 9
Drowshead. The royall virgin shooke off *drowsy*-hed; . . . I. ii. 7. 5
Drowsiness. when dronek with *drowsinesse* he woke, . . . III. viii. 22. 1
Drowsy. weighing down his *drouping* *drowsie* hedd, . . . *Gn.* 244
 Morpheus . . . *drown'd* deepe In *drowsie* fit he findes: . . . I. i. 40. 8
 The day is spent; and commeth *drowsie* night, . . . I. iii. 15. 1
 Uprose from *drowsie* couch, . . . II. iii. 1. 6
 shaking off his *drowsy* dreriment, . . . II. vi. 27. 3
 albe his *drowsy* den were next; . . . II. vii. 25. 6
 in *drowsie* cave Hath long time slept, . . . III. iii. 30. 1
 The *drowsie* humour of the dampish night, . . . IV. viii. 34. 4
 Bad doe away the dampe of *drouzy* sleepe, . . . V. vi. 26. 8
Drudge. *Drudge* in the world, and for their living droyle, . . . *Hub.* 157
Drugs. Purged from *drugs* of fowle intemperance: . . . II. i. 54. 8
 Of deadly *drugs* I gave him drinke anon, . . . II. iv. 30. 8
 Made *dronke* with *drugs* of deare voluptuous receipt. . . II. v. 34. 9
Drum. Doth license him depart at sound of morning *drume*, . . . I. ix. 41. 9
Drunk. such as *drunke* her life the which them nurst! . . . I. i. 26. 7
 *all that *drunke* thereof, did faint and feeble grow. . . I. vii. 5. 9
 *the charme and venim, which they *druncke*, . . . II. ii. 4. 6
 *Made *drunke* with drugs of deare voluptuous receipt. . . II. v. 34. 9
 The which Rinaldo *drunck* in happie howre, . . . IV. iii. 45. 3
 ech *drunck* an hartly draught; . . . IV. iii. 48. 9
 Into the river, where he *drunke* his deadly last. . . V. vi. 39. 9
Drunken. His *druncken* corse he searse upholden cant: . . . I. v. 22. 8
 delight, Wherewith she makes her lovers *druncken* mad; . . . II. i. 52. 2
 The *druncken* lamp down in the oyl did steepe, . . . III. ii. 47. 8
 there the relicks of the *druncken* fray, . . . IV. i. 23. 1
 sent away So many Centaures *druncken* soules to hell, . . . IV. i. 23. 4
 That they may sweat, and *druncken* be withall. . . *Epith.* 254
Druon. sterne *Druon*, and lewd Claribell, . . . IV. ix. 20. 8
 Paridell and *Druon* fiercely laid At Seulamour, . . . IV. ix. 30. 3
Druons. *Druons* delight was all in single life, . . . IV. ix. 21. 1
 Paridell did take to *Druons* side, . . . IV. ix. 26. 2
Dry. He that hath scene a great Oke *drie* and dead, . . . *Ro.* xxviii. 1

Dry—Continued.

'All so my lustfull leafe is <i>drye</i> and sere,	S.C. Ja. 37
his moyst wings to <i>drye</i>	Mut. 184
parching drough <i>drye</i> up the christall wells;	D. 333
the Poplar never <i>drye</i> ;	I. i. 8. 7
scorching Sunne does <i>drye</i> my secret vaioes;	I. ii. 33. 8
a <i>drye</i> dropsie through his flesh did flow,	I. iv. 23. 7
with <i>drye</i> drops congealed in her eye,	II. i. 49. 3
The drops <i>drye</i> up,	II. iv. 35. 8
Shee ofte did bathe, and ofte againe did <i>drye</i> ;	III. ii. 34. 7
The Land to sea, and sea to maclaoud <i>drye</i> ,	III. iii. 12. 3
both did quite <i>drye</i> up and blast;	III. v. 48. 7
moysten their roots <i>drye</i> ;	III. vi. 34. 8
the <i>drye</i> withered stocke it gan refresh,	III. viii. 25. 3
To <i>drye</i> them selves by Vulcanes flaming light,	III. ix. 19. 8
Doth burne the earth and boyled rivers <i>drye</i> ,	IV. iv. 47. 2
till nought thereof be <i>drye</i> ,	IV. ix. 33. 7
washeth Winborne meades in season <i>drye</i> ,	IV. xi. 32. 4
usd to fish for foolcs on the <i>drye</i> shore,	V. ix. 11. 8
And <i>drye</i> up all the water which doth ronoe	VI. iv. 32. 8
a lewd foole her leading through <i>drye</i> and wet,	VI. vi. 16. 9
Dryads. Woodgods, and Satyres, and swift <i>Dryades</i> ,	Gn. 178
Dryer. whose <i>dryer</i> braine Is tost with troubled sights	I. i. 42. 7
Dry-foot. his army <i>dry-foot</i> through them yod,	I. x. 53. 5
did on <i>dry-foot</i> pas Into old Gall,	IV. xi. 16. 3
Drying. The whiles his nets were <i>drying</i> on the sand,	III. vii. 27. 6
Dryope. His owne fayre <i>Dryopoe</i> now he thinks not faire,	I. vi. 15. 8
Dryrhd. See Drearhd.	
Dry-shod. <i>Dry-shod</i> to passe she parts the floods in tway;	I. x. 20. 5
Dub. Whom she hath vow'd to <i>dub</i> a fayre Cuckquold,	III. x. 11. 5
Du Bartas. See Bartas.	
Dubbed. 'True is that I at first was <i>dubbed</i> knight	V. xi. 53. 1
So he him <i>dubbed</i> ,	VI. ii. 35. 5
Ducked. th' one her selfe low <i>ducked</i> in the flood,	II. xii. 66. 3
through the river him have drive And <i>ducked</i> deepe;	VII. vi. 50. 6
Ducks. Flowne at a flush of <i>Ducks</i> foreby the brooke,	V. ii. 54. 2
Due. as in season <i>due</i> the husband mowes	Ro. xxx. 5
thy <i>due</i> meede that thou deservest best,	Gn. 60
punishment is <i>due</i> to the offender,	Gn. 366
Descended all from Rome by linage <i>due</i> ;	Gn. 596
hope thereof to finde <i>due</i> remedie?	Hub. 57
chalenge to our selves our portions <i>due</i>	Hub. 137
as their <i>due</i> by Nature doo it clame,	Hub. 166
unto all doth yeeld <i>due</i> curtesie;	Hub. 729
Through <i>due</i> deserts and comely carriage,	Hub. 777
with honage <i>due</i> Themselves to humble	Hub. 1082
Without regard, or <i>due</i> Decorum kept;	T.M. 214
know their names, or speak their praises <i>due</i> ,	T.M. 442
<i>Due</i> praise, that is the spar of dooing well?	T.M. 454
thereby wanting <i>due</i> intelligence,	T.M. 556
<i>due</i> reward For her prais-worthie workmanship	Mut. 267
Did surely deeme the victorie his <i>due</i> ;	Mut. 319
none of all their <i>due</i> deserts resoundest,	Col. 463
she might . . . sound their praises <i>due</i> ?	Deed. Son. xiv. 4
that new creature, borne without her <i>due</i> ,	I. i. 46. 6
Die is my <i>due</i> ; yet rew my wretched state,	I. i. 51. 7
her <i>due</i> loves deryv'd to that vile witches shayre,	I. iii. 2. 9
Wont to robbe . . . poore mens boxes of their <i>due</i> reliefe,	I. iii. 17. 3
<i>due</i> recompence Of all her passed paines;	I. iii. 30. 1
Both those the lawrell girlonds to the victor <i>due</i> ,	I. v. 5. 9
thrust from heaven <i>due</i> ,	I. v. 42. 5
trebling the <i>due</i> time In which the wombes of women	I. vii. 9. 6
empty sides deceived of their <i>due</i> ,	I. viii. 41. 4
their powres . . . With <i>due</i> repast they had recured well,	I. ix. 2. 2
He pluckt from us all hope of <i>due</i> relief,	I. ix. 29. 5
Is then unjust to each his <i>due</i> to give?	I. ix. 38. 7
death was <i>due</i> to him that had provokt Gods ire,	I. ix. 50. 9
bodies were refresh't with <i>due</i> repast,	I. x. 18. 2
By <i>due</i> desert of noble chevalree,	I. xii. 20. 8
He shall you doe <i>due</i> recompence agayne,	II. i. 14. 8
Her oathelesse Th' enchaunter . . . deekt with <i>due</i> habiliments,	II. i. 22. 9
To fly the vengeance for his outrage <i>due</i> ;	II. i. 25. 4
Your court'sie takes on you anothers <i>due</i> offence,	II. i. 28. 9
play His cruell sport, in stead of sorrow <i>due</i> ;	II. i. 40. 6
To lett a weary wretch from her <i>due</i> rest,	II. i. 47. 7
Robb reason of her <i>due</i> regalitie,	II. i. 57. 5
If I, or thou, <i>due</i> vengeance doe forbeare,	II. i. 61. 7
Had with <i>due</i> rites and dolorous lament	II. ii. 1. 2
not regard <i>due</i> right and just desarts?	II. ii. 29. 7
they would strive <i>due</i> reason to exceed,	II. ii. 38. 6
for feare of <i>due</i> vengeance Doe lurke,	II. iii. 14. 7
Through goodly mixture of complexions <i>due</i> ;	II. iii. 22. 4
That unto thee <i>due</i> worship I may rightly frame,	II. iii. 33. 9
he despisd to tread in <i>due</i> degree,	II. iii. 46. 7
'Varlet, this place most <i>due</i> to me I deeme,	II. iv. 40. 1
ever as he went <i>due</i> watch upon him kept,	II. vii. 26. 9
partial Paris dempt it Venus <i>due</i> ,	II. vii. 55. 7
<i>due</i> praise or <i>due</i> reproch them yeild;	II. viii. 14. 8
His life for <i>due</i> revenge should deare abyge?	II. viii. 28. 8
to the Prince, bowing with reverence <i>due</i>	II. viii. 55. 3
Suffise that I have done my <i>due</i> in place,	II. viii. 56. 6
when they rested had a season <i>due</i> ,	II. ix. 20. 6
in good order, and with <i>due</i> regard;	II. ix. 25. 4
The knightes there entriog did him reverence <i>due</i> ,	II. ix. 59. 1
all mens harts in <i>due</i> obedience held;	II. x. 32. 5
The which was <i>due</i> in his dead fathers daies,	II. x. 41. 5
raynd By <i>due</i> successe,	II. x. 45. 7
Till aged Hely by <i>due</i> heritage it gaynd,	II. x. 45. 9
all their Ofspring, in their <i>due</i> descents;	II. x. 74. 2

Due—Continued.

To enter in and reape the <i>due</i> reward,	III. i. 30. 8
To crowne his golden lockes with honour <i>due</i> ;	III. i. 35. 5
nor daunger from thy <i>due</i> reliefe Shall me debarre;	III. ii. 33. 8
by <i>due</i> degrees, and long pretense,	III. iii. 4. 8
doe by all <i>due</i> means thy destiny fulfill,	III. iii. 24. 9
for their sinnes <i>due</i> punishment	III. iii. 41. 8
of the time doth <i>due</i> advantage take,	III. iii. 52. 4
findeth <i>due</i> effect or soone or late;	III. iv. 27. 5
the <i>due</i> reward Of his bad dedees,	III. v. 14. 6
With reason <i>due</i> the passion to subdew,	III. v. 44. 2
Sith I her <i>due</i> reward cannot restore?	III. v. 46. 5
Till to her <i>due</i> perfection she were ripened,	III. vi. 3. 9
her loose lockes to dight in order <i>due</i>	III. vii. 11. 2
I woo'd her with <i>due</i> observance,	III. vii. 59. 7
To heape on him <i>due</i> vengeance for his hire,	III. iii. 47. 8
With vigilant regard and <i>due</i> attent,	III. ix. 52. 3
ne deeme my <i>due</i> reward;	III. x. 31. 6
Of her <i>due</i> honour was despoyled quight;	III. xii. 20. 4
To give him the reward for such vile outrage <i>due</i> ,	III. xii. 33. 0
Made her not yeeld so much as <i>due</i> she deemed,	IV. i. 8. 7
when to ripenesse <i>due</i> they grown arre,	IV. i. 25. 6
What vengeance <i>due</i> can equal thy desart,	IV. i. 53. 3
Yet was it in <i>due</i> triall but a wandring weft,	IV. ii. 4. 9
steale from thee the meede of thy <i>due</i> merit,	IV. ii. 34. 3
challenging the Virgin as his <i>due</i> ,	IV. iii. 14. 8
yeeld the fayrest her <i>due</i> fee,	IV. v. 9. 9
as her <i>due</i> right, It yeilded was,	IV. v. 20. 2
of <i>due</i> praise deprive,	IV. viii. 25. 9
Ye will recount to us in order <i>due</i>	IV. ix. 40. 7
Faire lawnds, to take the sunne in season <i>due</i> ;	IV. x. 24. 2
In equal ballance with <i>due</i> recompence,	V. i. 7. 2
Thou doest not know the causes, nor their courses <i>due</i> ,	V. ii. 42. 9
<i>due</i> tryall lend Of all the rest;	V. iii. 8. 1
Whereof to make <i>due</i> tryall,	V. iii. 33. 1
Them selves thereto prepare in order <i>due</i> ;	V. v. 1. 7
To doe those workes to them appointed <i>due</i> ;	V. v. 22. 7
the honour that is <i>due</i> To God,	V. v. 27. 8
her adored with <i>due</i> humblesse,	V. xii. 24. 7
Forget his patience, and yeeld vengeance <i>due</i>	V. xii. 42. 4
To pay each with his owne is right and <i>due</i> ;	VI. i. 42. 3
With all <i>due</i> thanks and dutifull respect,	VI. i. 45. 7
unrighteous ire . . . had given him his owne <i>due</i> hire?	VI. ii. 13. 9
From that they most affect, and in <i>due</i> termes containe,	VI. vi. 7. 9
Therefore now yeeld . . . My <i>due</i> reward,	VI. vii. 15. 8
sude and sought with all the service <i>due</i> ;	VI. viii. 20. 6
Ne rested he himselfe, but natures <i>due</i> ,	VI. ix. 3. 3
did pype and sing her prayces <i>due</i> ,	VI. ix. 8. 6
Of forreine helpes to lifes <i>due</i> nourishment;	VI. ix. 20. 7
Given to Calidore as his <i>due</i> right;	VI. ix. 44. 7
Scarse yeelding her <i>due</i> food or timely rest,	VI. xi. 24. 5
With dayly service and attendance <i>due</i> ,	VI. xii. 5. 2
in <i>due</i> time a mayden child forth brought;	VI. xii. 6. 5
for his hire to so foole-hardy <i>due</i> ,	VII. vi. 45. 4
Of which the greatest part is <i>due</i> to me,	VII. vii. 15. 4
that is only <i>due</i> unto thy might,	VII. vii. 16. 3
unto mee Deriv'd by <i>due</i> descent;	VII. vii. 16. 9
their <i>due</i> places found,	VII. vii. 43. 9
unto me addoom that is my <i>due</i> ;	VII. vii. 56. 8
my toung would speak her praises <i>due</i> ,	Am. iii. 9
Shall be by him amearst with penance <i>due</i> ,	Am. lxxx. 12
From mothers womb deriv'd by <i>due</i> descent;	Am. lxxxv. 6
With strong endeavour and attention <i>due</i> ,	Am. lxxxv. 8
<i>Due</i> to thy selfe, that it for me prepar'd!	Am. lxxxv. 14
For to recyve this Saynt with honour <i>due</i> ,	Epith. 208
Ye would not stay your <i>due</i> time to expect,	Epith. 430
with <i>due</i> fealtie Adore the powre,	H.B. 270
Deigne to let fall one drop of <i>due</i> reliefe,	H.B. 281
Into the mouth of death, to sinners <i>due</i> ,	H.H.L. 123
From thence to mount aloft, by order <i>due</i> ,	H.H.B. 24
Dueful. Right well deserved, as his <i>dueful</i> meed,	IV. i. 6. 3
To doe their <i>dueful</i> service, as to them befell,	IV. xi. 44. 9
He daily did apply him selfe to donne All <i>dueful</i> service,	VI. x. 32. 6
Of my desert, or of my <i>dueful</i> Right;	VII. vi. 35. 2
Duessa. 'The author . . . of all my smarts, Is one <i>Duessa</i> ,	I. ii. 34. 8
Lyke a faire Lady, but did fowle <i>Duessa</i> hyde,	I. ii. 35. 9
ever false <i>Duessa</i> seemde as faire as shee,	I. ii. 37. 9
'Thensforth I tooke <i>Duessa</i> for my Dame,	I. ii. 40. 1
false <i>Duessa</i> , . . . Heard how in vaine Pradubio did lament,	I. ii. 44. 1
To sinfull hous of Pryde <i>Duessa</i> Guydes	I. iv. Arg.
false <i>Duessa</i> in her sted had borne,	I. v. 2. 3
Thether <i>Duessa</i> ladd him bend his pace,	I. v. 3. 7
false <i>Duessa</i> seeming Lady fayre,	I. v. 13. 2
to <i>Duessa</i> ' each one himselfe did payne All kindnesse	I. v. 15. 3
Emongst the rest rode . . . The foule <i>Duessa</i> ,	I. v. 37. 5
Uprose <i>Duessa</i> from her resting place,	I. v. 44. 8
his . . . foe; Whom false <i>Duessa</i> saves,	I. v. Arg.
in all mens open vew <i>Duessa</i> placed is,	I. v. 5. 7
lowd to him gan call The false <i>Duessa</i> ,	I. v. 11. 9
In haste <i>Duessa</i> from her place arose,	I. v. 14. 1
<i>Duessa</i> wept full bitterly,	I. v. 17. 9
So wept <i>Duessa</i> untill eventyde,	I. v. 19. 1
when she saw <i>Duessa</i> , suony bright,	I. v. 21. 1
She stayd; and foorth <i>Duessa</i> gan procede;	I. v. 22. 1
'I, that do seeme not I, <i>Duessa</i> ame,'	I. v. 26. 6
<i>Duessa</i> I, the daughter of Decept and Shame,	I. v. 26. 9
The false <i>Duessa</i> . . . Returnd to stately pallace	I. v. 45. 1
speed The fayre <i>Duessa</i> ' had forst him leave behind;	I. vi. 2. 2
The false <i>Duessa</i> , cloked with Fidessnes name,	I. vii. 1. 9
<i>Duessa</i> lowd to him gan crye,	I. vii. 14. 4

Duessa—Continued.

From that day forth *Duessa* was his deare, I. vii. 16. 1
 Upon this dreadful Beast . . . He sett the false *Duessa*, I. vii. 18. 9
 him chaunced false *Duessa* meete, I. vii. 50. 6
 Arthure . . . strips *Duessa* quight, I. viii. Arg.
 Where he with his *Duessa* dalliance fownd, I. viii. 5. 5
 after him the proud *Duessa* came, I. viii. 6. 1
 That when his deare *Duessa* heard, I. viii. 12. 1
 The proud *Duessa*, full of wrathful spight, I. viii. 13. 1
 Whose grievous fall when false *Duessa* spyde, I. viii. 25. 1
 such the sight Of fowle *Duessa*, I. viii. 49. 5
 sold thy selfe to serve *Duessa* vild, I. ix. 46. 8
 false *Duessa*, . . . Her false sleighthes doe employ, I. xii. Arg.
 Most false *Duessa*, royally richly dight, I. xii. 32. 4
 under simple shew, and semblant plaine, Lurkt false *Duessa* II. i. 21. 4
Duessa discord hreedes Twixt Scudamour and Blandamour: IV. i. Arg.
 The one of them the false *Duessa* hight, IV. i. 18. 1
 Her false *Duessa*, . . . raised from below IV. i. 19. 5
 Such was that hag which with *Duessa* roade; IV. i. 31. 1
 Faithlesse *Duessa*, and false Paridell, IV. i. 32. 8
 'Ah gentle knight!' then false *Duessa* sayd, IV. i. 46. 1
 So false *Duessa*; but vile Ate thus: IV. i. 47. 1
 'Fy, fy! false knight,' (then false *Duessa* cryde) IV. i. 51. 6
 did Paridell produce His false *Duessa*, IV. v. 11. 2
 through lewd upbraide Of Ate and *Duessa*, IV. ix. 24. 6
 First gan he tell how this . . . *Duessa* hight; V. ix. 40. 2
 That false *Duessa*, which had wrought great care V. ix. 40. 3
 false *Duessa*, now untitled Queene, V. ix. 42. 8
 her doome a-rights Against *Duessa*, damned by them all; V. x. 4. 4
Duessa's. I the . . . roote of *Duessaes* race, I. v. 27. 7
Duessaes traines and Malecastaes champions are defaced, III. i. Arg.
Duest. driven downe to hell, his *dewest* meed: I. i. 1237
Dug. from tender *dog* of commune nourse II. iv. 18. 3
Dugs. yong ones, . . . Sucking upon her poisonous *dugs*; I. i. 15. 6
 Her dried *dugs*, lyke bladders lacking wind, Hong downe, I. viii. 47. 6
Duke. the Troyan *Duke* with Turnus fought, Bel. vii. 8
Dulcet. Their daintie layes and *dulcet* melody, III. i. 40. 4
Dull. With troublous noyse did *dull* their daintie eares, T.M. 30
 with shrilling cryes Pierce the *dull* heavens, T.M. 118
 My spirits now dismayd with sorrow *dull*, T.M. 291
Dull Poppie, and drink-quickning *Setuale*, *Mui*. 196
 'Yet doth not my *dull* wit well understand, D. 176
 O, . . . sharpen my *dull* tong! I. Pr. 2. 9
dull wearines of former fight Having yrockt asleepe I. i. 55. 4
 busying . . . his *dull* eares to heare what shee did tell; I. ii. 26. 7
 by her hellish science raisd . . . a *dull* blast, I. ii. 38. 6
 with . . . piteous plaintes, she filth his *dull* eares, I. iii. 44. 2
 melody, To drive away the *dull* melancholy; I. v. 3. 5
 Thenceforth her waters wexed *dull* and slow, I. vii. 5. 8
 His sad *dull* eies, deepe sunck in hollow pits, I. viii. 41. 1
 his hollow eyne Lookt deadly *dull*, I. ix. 35. 7
 opened his *dull* eyes, that light mote in them shine, I. x. 18. 9
 To drive away the *dull* Melancholy; I. xii. 38. 8
 quickned the *dull* spright with muscial comfort, II. v. 31. 9
 Through the *dull* billowes thicke as troubled mire, II. vi. 20. 7
 on the *dull* waves did lightly flote, II. vi. 38. 3
 he fownd in that *dull* ford The carefull servaunt II. vi. 47. 8
 fog over-spredd With his *dull* vapour all that desert II. xii. 34. 6
 Thou in *dull* corners doest thy selfe inclose; III. ii. 31. 5
 Ne did she let *dull* sleepe once to relent, III. vii. 2. 3
 Lightly she leaped . . . From her *dull* horse, III. vii. 25. 8
 Downe hanging his *dull* head with heavy chere, III. xii. 16. 3
 Demogorgon, in *dull* darkness pent IV. ii. 47. 7
 wearied his life with *dull* delays, III. xii. 44. or. 4
 with *dull* countenance and with dolefull spright V. xii. 12. 3
 With her *dull* eyes did seeme to looke askew, V. xii. 29. 2
 the *dull* drops, that . . . did adown distill, VII. vii. 31. 4
Dulled. lowd plaints have *duld* mine eares; D. 415
 The deadly dint his *dulled* senses all dismayd, I. xi. 35. 9
 Therewith their *dulled* sprights they edg'd anew, IV. ii. 17. 6
 restore His weakned powers, and *dulled* spirits whet, IV. iii. 24. 4
 Till she had *duld* the sting which in her tongs end grew, IV. viii. 36. 9
 Looke up at last, and wake thy *dulled* spirit V. v. 36. 8
 chears my *dulled* spright, VI. Pr. 1. 9
 Titans beames . . . in darknesse, *duld* with yron rust, VI. iii. 13. 7
 T' illuminate my dim and *dulled* eyne, II. B. 20
 their points rebutted backe againe Are *duld*, H.H.B. 123
Dulier. The *duller* earth it quickneth with delight, H.B. 51
Duly. That *dewly* adayes counts mine, S.C. Mar. 42
duly everie day Their service . . . to say, *Hub*. 449
duly to endine My wits theretoo, *Hub*. 648
 Demands a yeare it *duly* to display, *Col*. 695
 Hermite *dewly* wont to say His holy things, I. i. 34. 6
 they watch and *dewly* ward, II. viii. 2. 6
 Day and night *dewly* keeping watch and ward; II. ix. 25. 2
 Yet Britomart attended *duly* on her, IV. i. 8. 8
 with their owne repayed *dewly* ware, IV. ix. 30. 8
 day and night did watch and *dewly* ward IV. x. 17. 2
 many a pretty Page Attended *dewly*, IV. xi. 29. 2
dewly did attend Upon the rites and daily sacrifice, V. vii. 4. 2
 every day them *dewly* drest, VI. vi. 2. 9
 Appointed to attend her *dewly* day and night, VI. xii. 14. 9
 nor her golden haire Into their comely tresses *dewly* drest, VI. xii. 15. 4
duly her attended day and night; VII. vi. 9. 4
 equal gave to each as Justice *duly* scann'd, VII. vii. 38. 9
 With which my love should *duly* have been dect, *Epith*. 428
duly well observed his beheast; H.L. 93
Dumarin. an earthly peare, The famous *Dumarin*; III. iv. 19. 6
Dumb. stood still mute, as if he had bene *dum*, IV. vii. 44. 2

Dumptish. 'Sir knight, why ride ye *dumpish* thus behind, IV. ii. 5. 7
 Bids all old thoughts to die in *dumpish* spright: *Am*. iv. 4
Dumps. But sudden *dumps*, . . . my torment feed, *Am*. lii. 11
Dun. I am a poore sheepe, alhe my colour *donne*, S.C. May 266
Dung. had behind A foxes taile, with *dong* all fowly dight; I. viii. 48. 4
 make his carkas as the outcast *dong*? II. viii. 28. 5
 that golden pray, . . . I loath as *doung*, III. x. 31. 6
Dungeon. in a *dungeon* deepe huge numbers lay I. v. 45. 8
 They were . . . Condemned to that *Dongeon* mercilesse, I. v. 46. 8
 thousands moc the like that did that *dongeon* fill, I. v. 60. 9
 most of all, which in that *dongeon* lay, I. v. 51. 5
 in a *Dongeon* deepe him threw without remorse, I. vii. 15. 9
 darkness he in deepest *dongeon* drove, I. vii. 23. 3
 now in darlesome *dungeon*, wretched thrall, I. vii. 51. 7
 she it is, that did my Lord . . . deepe in *dongeon* lay, I. viii. 28. 7
 Witnes the *dungeon* (**dongeon*) deepe, wherein I. ix. 45. 5
 they him layd full low in *dungeon* deepe, I. xii. 36. 1
 Downe in a *Dongeon* deepe he let her fall, III. viii. 41. 8
 Hath in a *dungeon* deepe her close embard, III. xi. 16. 8
 Him wretched thrall unto his *dongeon* brought, IV. viii. 51. 8
 suffred that same Dwarfe me to her *dongeon* drive, IV. viii. 56. 9
 Her threw into a *dongeon* deepe and blind, IV. xi. 2. 4
 The *dongeon* was, in which her bound he left, IV. xi. 3. 2
 Deliver hence out of this *dungeon* strong, IV. xii. 9. 4
 How from that *dungeon* he might her enlarge, IV. xii. 14. 2
 them in *dongeon* deepe . . . cruelly he threw; VI. xii. 5. 6
Dungeons. them to hellish *dungeons* downe hast feld, VII. vi. 27. 8
Dunghill. As cocke on his *dunghill* crowing cranek, S.C. S. 46
 Ne ever dare their *dunghill* thoughts aspire T.M. 393
 A *Donghill* of dead carcases he spyde; I. v. 63. 8
 'The *donghill* kinde Delightes in filth II. xii. 87. 6
 the dearest to his *dunghill* minde, III. x. 15. 8
 Be arguments of a vile *dunghill* mind, VI. vii. 1. 6
 His *dunghill* thoughts . . . themselves enure To dirtie drosse, H.L. 183
Dunwallo. See *Donwallo*.
Durable. More firme and *durable* then steele or brasse, H.H.B. 153
Durance. and time in *durance*, shall outweare; S.C. Env. 2
 captived in endless *durance* Of sorrow III. v. 42. 8
 Seeing her weake and wan through *durance* long, VI. xii. 11. 6
 long ygo, Whilst ye in *durance* dwelt, VI. xii. 17. 6
Durefull. neither pretious stone, nor *durefull* brasse, IV. x. 39. 4
 The *durefull* Oake, whose sap is not yet dride, *Am*. vi. 5
Duress. food which in her *dureesse* she had found; IV. viii. 19. 6
 Do you by *dureesse* him compell thereto, IV. xii. 10. 6
During. *During* the time of that her widowhead: T.M. 240
During which time her gentle wit she pyles I. vi. 19. 5
During which time, . . . Shee him instructed I. x. 45. 3
during their quiet tregue, II. ii. 33. 3
during life will never he appeard! II. iv. 33. 6
During which time her powre shee did display II. x. 20. 5
during their pupillage; II. x. 64. 3
During which worke the Lady of the Lake, III. iii. 10. 6
during eight yeares space, III. iii. 41. 2
during this their most obscuritee; III. iii. 44. 8
During which time the Chorle, III. vii. 15. 6
during the whyle That he there sojourned III. x. 5. 5
 So did they surely *during* all their dayes, IV. ii. 54. 1
During which space these sory eies have seen IV. vii. 13. 4
 all her land and lordship *during* life, IV. ix. 15. 8
during Saturnes ancient raigne V. Pr. 9. 1
During which time the warlike Amazon, V. v. 26. 7
During all which, those knights continu'd, V. x. 6. 1
During which time that he did there remayne, V. xii. 26. 1
During which time that wyld man did apply VI. iv. 16. 1
During which time he did her entertaine VI. ix. 34. 5
During which space that she thus sicke did lie, VI. xi. 9. 1
 What did betide . . . *During* his absence, VI. xii. 14. 4
Durst. Ne *durst* againe his fyre face out shoue: S.C. Ap. 78
 I *durst* in derring-doe compare With shepherds swayne S.C. D. 43
durst those lowest shadowes goe to see, *Gn*. 438
 none *durst* speake, ne none *durst* of him plaine, *Hub*. 1199
 none *durst* vewe the horror of his face, *Ti*. 635
Durst not adventure such unknown wayes, *Col*. 670
 of those fearfull women none *durst* rize, I. iii. 19. 2
 hee *durst* not show Him selfe too nigh at hand, I. iii. 26. 3
 visage . . . That Phoebus chearefull face *durst* never vew, I. v. 20. 2
 ertly wight that with the Night *durst* ride, I. v. 32. 9
 he *durst* not hyde, I. vi. 8. 8
 His living like saw never living eye, Ne *durst* behold: I. vii. 8. 8
 faine have fled, ne *durst* approchen neare; ? I. ix. 34. 8
 What stately building *durst* so high extend I. x. 56. 7
 the ever damned Beast *Durst* not approch, I. xi. 49. 2
Durst not approch for dread which she misdeemd; I. xi. 65. 4
 Ne *durst* approch him nigh to touch, or once assay, I. xii. 9. 9
durst he nott Pursew her steps II. iii. 43. 2
 never entrancee any *durst* pretend, II. xi. 15. 8
 none of all the six before him *durst* assay, III. i. 21. 9
 None of them rashly *durst* to her approch, III. i. 64. 7
 Ne *durst* adventure rashly in to wend, III. iii. 14. 2
 none *durst* passen through that perilous glade: III. iv. 21. 5
 His caytive thought *durst* not so high aspire: III. vii. 16. 5
 Ne *durst* assay to wade the perloous seas, III. vii. 28. 3
 The fearefull Chorle *durst* not gaineasay nor dooe, III. viii. 13. 1
 That beautie *durst* presume to violate, III. viii. 36. 2
 none him *durst* awake out of his dreame; III. ix. 10. 6
 a dogge . . . That *durst* not harke; III. ix. 14. 8
durst not for dread approchen nie, III. x. 22. 2
 loth, yet *durst* he not gaineasay, III. x. 23. 8
durst he not against it doe or say, III. x. 45. 3

Durst—Continued.

- That none *durst* ever whilest thou wast alive, IV. ii. 34. 4
 none of them *durst* undertake the fight; IV. ii. 40. 4
 'Bold Fay, that *durst* Come see the secret of the life of man, . . . IV. ii. 49. 6
 none against them battell *durst* maintaine: IV. iv. 25. 5
 none of them in field *durst* stand, IV. iv. 43. 3
 Yet *durst* he not make love so suddenly, IV. vi. 33. 1
 Ile *durst* not nigh approach, but kept aloofe, IV. vii. 37. 4
Durst not the sternesse of his looke abide; IV. x. 18. 3
 Ne ever *durst* her eyes from ground upreare, IV. x. 50. 2
durst he not his mother disobay, IV. xii. 18. 6
durst he not the warrant to withstand, IV. xii. 33. 1
durst withstand His dreaddfull heast, V. i. 8. 6
durst the depth of any water sound, V. ii. 16. 7
 Ne any of them *durst* come in his way, V. ii. 53. 7
 none Against them *durst* his head to perill shew, V. iii. 12. 7
 Yet *durst* she not disclose her fancies wound, V. v. 44. 1
Durst not endure their sight, V. viii. 36. 9
Durst not abide, but fled away for feare, V. x. 38. 3
 streight commaundement . . . Which none *durst* breake, . . . V. xii. 10. 5
 Not one was left that *durst* her once have disloyd, V. xii. 25. 9
 For he *durst* not abide with Calidore to fight, VI. iii. 25. 9
 Ne scarce wyld beasts *durst* come, VI. iv. 13. 9
durst so boldly . . . Into his Lords forbidden hall to passe? . VI. vi. 20. 3
Durst not the Lurie of his force abyde, VI. vi. 28. 2
 Yet *durst* he not for very cowardize Effect the same, VI. vi. 44. 6
durst her dreaded resque enterprize, VI. viii. 18. 7
 she, for nought . . . One word *durst* speake, VI. viii. 50. 9
 He *durst* not enter into th' open greene, VI. x. 11. 1
 Ne *durst* abide the danger of the end; VI. x. 35. 4
 Coridon *durst* not with him consort, VI. xi. 42. 8
 Ne *durst* abide behind, for dread of worse effort, VI. xi. 42. 9
 Ne ever any *durst* till then impose; VI. xii. 36. 3
 Yet *durst* he not draw backe, VI. xii. 36. 6
 (which none yet *durst* Of Gods or men to alter VII. vi. 5. 5
 In his *Foules* parley *durst* not with it mel, VII. vii. 9. 5
Duskish. smouldry cloud of *duskish* stincking smoke; I. vii. 13. 8
 Enrold in *duskish* smoke and brimstone blew; I. xi. 44. 4
Dust. With sodaine falling broken all to *dust*, *Bel.*¹ iv. 14
 I saw hir bodie turned all to *dust*, *Bel.*¹ vi. 12
 With sodain fall to *dust* consumed quight, *Bel.*² iv. 14
 Out of her *dust* like to a worm arise, *Bel.*² vii. 14
 Into a clowde of *dust* sperst in the aire *Bel.*² xiv. 13
 In spight of time out of the *dust* doth reare, *Ro.* v. 13
 Lyft up thy selle out of the lowly *dust*, *S.C.* O. 38
 Is faded quite, and into *dust* ygoe, *S.C.* N. 76
 downe in *dust* prostrate, *Gn.* 558
 dwell in *dust* inglorious and bace, *Hib.* 981
 they that dwell in lowly *dust*, *T.M.* 67
 out of *dust* their memories awake? *T.M.* 450
 All those (O pitie!) now are turnd to *dust*, *Ti.* 97
 sleeps in *dust*, dead and inglorious, *Ti.* 355
 the *dust*, to which the Oetaean wood Had him consum'd, . . . *Ti.* 381
 I saw this Towre fall sodanelie to *dust*, *Ti.* 517
 soild with *dust* of the long dried way, I. vi. 35. 2
 him to *dust* thought to have battred quight, I. vii. 14. 3
 transnew . . . stones to *dust*, and *dust* to nought at all; . . . I. vii. 35. 7
 round about a cloud of *dust* did fly, II. iv. 37. 4
 The smouldring *dust* did round about him smoke, II. v. 3. 4
 thus low me laid in *dust*, II. v. 12. 9
 His sandy lockes, . . . Knotted in blood and *dust*, II. v. 14. 5
 glistring glosse, darkned with filthy *dust*, II. vii. 4. 3
 him that low in *dust* doth ly, II. vii. 11. 7
 overgrowne with *dust* and old decay, II. vii. 29. 2
 The driest wood is soonest burnt to *dust*, III. viii. 25. 5
 Troy againe out of her *dust* was reard, III. ix. 44. 3
 I tread in *dust* thee and thy money both, III. x. 29. 8
 Troden in *dust* with fury insolt, III. xi. 52. 8
 For hast did over-runne, in *dust* enrould; IV. iii. 41. 5
 seem'd to *dust* he shortly would it drive: IV. v. 37. 6
 they into *dust* shall vade, V. ii. 40. 5
 trampled downe in *dust* his thoughts disdaind scorne, . . . V. vii. 31. 9
 By whom my spirit out of *dust* was rayced: *Am.* lxxiv. 10
 let baser things devize To dy in *dust*, *Am.* lxxv. 10
 Lifting himselfe out of the lowly *dust* *H.L.* 177
 Shall turne to *dust*, and loose their goodly light, *H.B.* 98
 rod . . . With which he bruseth all his foci to *dust*, . . . *H.H.B.* 156
Dusty. Which now their *dusty* reliques do bewray; *Ro.* xv. 4
 forth she beates the *dusty* path; III. iv. 12. 8
 From off their dainty limbs the *dusty* sweat III. vi. 17. 6
 Lightly upstarted from the *dusty* ground, III. vii. 7. 5
 Sate downe upon the *dusty* ground anon; III. vii. 10. 8
Duties. with last *duties* of this broken verse, *Ti.* 678
 He lives that shall him pay his *duties* last, I. iv. 49. 8
 skill it is such *duties* timely to bestow, VI. ii. 1. 9
Dutifull. He did her service *dutifull*, III. x. 9. 2
 With all due thankes and *dutifull* respect, VI. i. 45. 7
Duty. Those for Gods sake his *duty* was to entertaine, I. x. 37. 9
 Did *duty* to their Lady, as became; II. ix. 28. 7
 Endite I would as *duty* doth excyte; III. ii. 3. 5
 I have forborne this *duty* to fulfill; V. v. 41. 3
 Dare not henceforth, above the bounds of *duty*, *Am.* lxi. 3
 whose soverayne grace and kindly *duty* *H.B.* 17
 And learne to love, with zealous humble *duty*, *H.H.B.* 20
Dwarf. Behind her farre away a *Dwarfe* did lag, I. i. 6. 1
 To the *Dwarfe* a while his needlesse spere he gave, I. i. 11. 9
 'Fly, fly!' (quoth then The fearefull *Dwarfe*) I. i. 13. 9
 The *dwarfe* him brought his steed; I. ii. 6. 9
 Lookt for her knight, . . . And for her *dwarfe*, I. ii. 7. 8
 Bidding the *dwarfe* . . . to bring away The Sarazins shield, . I. ii. 20. 6
 his wary *Dwarfe* had spyde I. v. 45. 7

Dwarf—Continued.

- Whose case whereas the careful *Dwarfe* had tould, I. v. 52. 1
 The wofull *Dwarfe*, which saw his maisters fall I. vii. 19. 1
 when her eyes she on the *Dwarfe* had set, I. vii. 20. 5
 Then gan the *Dwarfe* the whole discourse declare; I. vii. 26. 1
 the *Dwarfe* the way to her assynd; I. vii. 28. 4
 forth they went, the *Dwarfe* them guiding ever right, I. vii. 52. 9
 Then cryde the *Dwarfe*, 'Lo! yonder is the same, I. viii. 2. 3
 He met a *Dwarfe* that seemed terrifyde III. v. 3. 3
 The *Dwarfe* him answerd; III. v. 4. 2
Dwarfe, aread what is that Lady bright III. v. 7. 7
 'Dwarfe, comfort to thee take, III. v. 11. 6
 So with the *Dwarfe* he back return'd againe, III. v. 12. 1
 Bearing a litle *Dwarfe* before his steed, IV. viii. 38. 3
 both Squire and *Dwarfe* did tumble downe IV. viii. 42. 8
 that same *dwarfe* right sorie seem'd and sad, IV. viii. 46. 3
 Which keeper is this *Dwarfe*, IV. viii. 54. 5
 till that the *Dwarfe* did me reveale, IV. viii. 55. 5
 suffred that same *Dwarfe* me to her dongeon drive, IV. viii. 56. 9
 The *Dwarfe* cald at the doore of Amyas IV. viii. 59. 2
 her *Dwarfe*, which had me in his charge, IV. viii. 61. 2
 if that *Dwarfe* I could with me convey, IV. viii. 61. 8
 his *Dwarfe*, though with unwilling ayd, IV. ix. 5. 3
 tooke he that same *Dwarfe*, IV. ix. 8. 1
 He chaunst to meet a *Dwarfe* in hasty course, V. ii. 2. 2
 Loth was the *Dwarfe*, yet did he stay perforce, V. ii. 2. 5
 For this was Dony, Florimels owne *Dwarfe*, V. ii. 3. 1
 a *Dwarfe* she cald to her in hast, VI. i. 29. 1
 The *Dwarfe* his way did hast, VI. i. 30. 1
 The *Dwarfe*, which bore that message to her knight, VI. i. 31. 3
Dwell. you Virgins, that on Parnasse *dwell*, *S.C.* Ap. 41
 'Ye shepheards daughters, that *dwell* on the greene, *S.C.* Ap. 127
 systems nyne, which *dwell* on Parnasse hight, *S.C.* Jun. 28
 they *dwell* (As goteheards wont) upon a hill, *S.C.* Jul. 46
 Here will I *dwell* apart *S.C.* An. 169
 Ne wont with crabbed care the Muses *dwell*: *S.C.* O. 101
 wets the litle plants that lowly *dwell*, *S.C.* N. 32
 all we *dwell* in deadly night, *S.C.* N. 69
 love then in the Lyons house did *dwell*) *S.C.* D. 57
 Ivere Fabii and Decii doo *dwell*, *Gn.* 599
dwell in *dust* inglorious and bace, *Hib.* 981
 made them *dwell* in darknes of disgrace; *Hib.* 1187
 they that *dwell* in lowly *dust*, *T.M.* 67
 To *dwell* in darknesse without sovenance? *T.M.* 486
 With fearful fiends, that in deep darknes *dwell*, *Ti.* 126
 to give them light Which *dwell* in darknes, *D.* 479
 made me in that desart chose to *dwell*, *Col.* 91
 world . . . In which I saw no living people *dwell*, *Col.* 231
 Where cold and care and penyry do *dwell*, *Col.* 657
 There, in deede, *dwell* faire Graces many one, *Ded.* *Son.* v. 9
 danger, which hereby doth *dwell*, I. i. 31. 1
 Iriendlesse, unfortunate, Now miserable I, Fidessa, *dwell*, . . I. ii. 26. 2
 He in great passion al this while did *dwell*, I. ii. 26. 5
 'Are you in this misformed hous to *dwell*? I. ii. 43. 2
 thundring Jove, that high in heaven doth *dwell* I. iv. 11. 5
 he no longer would There *dwell* I. v. 52. 4
 She, more amazd, in double dread doth *dwell*; I. vi. 10. 1
 The sacred Nymph, which therein wont to *dwell*, I. vii. 4. 8
 people . . . Which in that stately building wont to *dwell*: . . . I. viii. 32. 4
 Them list no lenger there at leasure *dwell*, I. ix. 2. 4
 whether dread did *dwell* Or anguish in her hart, I. x. 14. 4
 Wherein eternal peace and happinesse doth *dwell*, I. x. 55. 9
 For those to *dwell* in that are chosen his, I. x. 57. 3
 In which that fairest Faery Queene doth *dwell*, I. x. 58. 3
 the place where all our perilles *dwell*; I. xi. 2. 2
 clapt his yron wings as victor he did *dwell*, I. xi. 31. 9
 it may *dwell* In her sonnes flesh, II. ii. 10. 7
 The house was raysd, and all that in did *dwell*, II. ii. 20. 7
 in waves, in warres, she wents to *dwell*, II. iii. 41. 1
 in which Doth sober Alma *dwell*, II. ix. Arg.
 Came to the Ladies eare which there did *dwell*, II. ix. 17. 6
 These three in these three rowmes did soundry *dwell*, II. ix. 48. 8
 T' afflict the creatures which therein did *dwell*; II. xii. 51. 6
 Nor guidaunce of herselfe lo her did *dwell*: III. ii. 49. 3
 Under what coast of heaven the man did *dwell*, III. iii. 6. 5
 In which the Gods doe *dwell* eternally; III. iv. 43. 5
 There let her with the damned spirits *dwell*, III. iv. 60. 8
 knowledge of those woods where he did *dwell*, III. v. 14. 3
 Sith that in salvage forests she did *dwell*, III. vi. 1. 4
 Wher most she wones when she on earth does *dwell*; III. vi. 29. 2
 In which a witch did *dwell*, III. vii. 6. 4
 'Therein a cancred crabbed Carle does *dwell*, III. ix. 3. 5
 In dolefull thraldome all his dayes to *dwell*? III. ix. 8. 3
 the fresh Swayne would not his leasure *dwell*, III. x. 38. 7
 in that wastefull wilderness . . . many dangers *dwell*; . . . III. x. 40. 4
 it was he which by her side did *dwell*; III. x. 49. 5
 in his stead let Love for ever *dwell*; III. xi. 2. 2
 Faire Amorette must *dwell* in wicket chaines, III. xi. 24. 3
 As if but one soule in them all did *dwell*, IV. ii. 43. 3
 in the midst thereof did horror *dwell*, IV. xi. 4. 1
 his neighbour fouds which nigh him *dwell*, IV. xi. 30. 1
 wonned there where now Yorke people *dwell*; IV. xi. 37. 5
 Astraea here mongst earthly men did *dwell*, V. i. 5. 8
 mongst wyld beasts, and salvage woods, to *dwell*; V. ix. 1. 5
 the rocke, in which he wents to *dwell*, V. ix. 6. 2
 from forrein land where they did *dwell*, V. x. 6. 3
 came to this, where Belge then did *dwell* V. x. 11. 5
 Ve sacred imps, that on Parnasse *dwell*, VI. Pr. 2. 2
 Faire Lords and Ladies which about you *dwell*, VI. Pr. 7. 8
 all this while did *dwell* In dread of death, VI. i. 43. 1
 For love amongst the woodie Gods to *dwell*) VI. ii. 26. 3

Dwell—Continued.

here doe <i>dwell</i> at ease,	VI. ix. 19. 2
So there that night Sir Calidore did <i>dwell</i> ,	VI. ix. 34. 1
Of all the rest which there did <i>dwell</i> ,	VI. ix. 46. 5
the Graces, that here went to <i>dwell</i> ,	VI. x. 26. 7
with such damned fiends she should in darknesse <i>dwell</i> ,	VI. x. 43. 9
There they a while together thus did <i>dwell</i>	VI. xii. 11. 7
the whiles in prison she did <i>dwell</i>	VI. xii. 15. 9
damned ghosts which <i>dwell</i> For aye in darknesse,	VI. xii. 35. 7
The pure well head of Poesie did <i>dwell</i>	VII. vii. 9. 4
all things else that under heaven <i>dwell</i>	VII. vii. 48. 2
Fayth doth fearless <i>dwell</i> in brasen towre,	Am. lxx. 13
forme, which now doth <i>dwell</i> In his high thought,	H.L. 193
Where they in darknesse and dread horror <i>dwell</i> ,	H.H.L. 90
Him, wretch, in doole would let no lenger <i>dwell</i> ,	H.H.L. 131
foule which in his flood did <i>dwell</i>	Proth. 119
that great Lord, which therein went to <i>dwell</i> ,	Proth. 139
Dwelled. The hylls where <i>dwelled</i> holy saints	S.C. Jul. 113
Where they for ever incorrupted <i>dwell</i> :	II. ix. 56. 7
Dwellers. See In-dwellers.	
Dwelleth. <i>dwelleth</i> here Within this castle wall a Lady fayre,	III. i. 26. 1
Dwelling. 'in wastfull wilderness His <i>dwelling</i> is,	I. i. 32. 2
where dawning day doth never peepe, His <i>dwelling</i> is;	I. i. 39. 6
His <i>dwelling</i> is low in a valley greene,	I. ix. 4. 5
they come where that same wicked wight His <i>dwelling</i> has,	I. ix. 33. 2
Within a wandring Island . . . her <i>dwelling</i> is.	II. i. 51. 6
For there their <i>dwelling</i> was.	II. iii. 24. 6
Thy <i>dwelling</i> is in Herebus black hous,	III. iv. 55. 6
Where was their <i>dwelling</i> , in a pleasant glade	III. v. 39. 2
by adventure brought Unto your <i>dwelling</i> ,	III. vii. 8. 8
Hard by the gates of hell her <i>dwelling</i> is;	IV. i. 20. 1
Farre under ground . . . their dreadfull <i>dwelling</i> is.	IV. ii. 47. 9
to guide the way Unto the <i>dwelling</i> of that Amazone:	V. iv. 35. 6
little wide by West, His <i>dwelling</i> was,	V. vi. 22. 5
her <i>dwelling</i> Was neare to Envie,	V. xii. 35. 5
the image of her former dread, Yet <i>dwelling</i> in her eye,	VI. viii. 31. 7
wisht that with that shepherd he mote <i>dwelling</i> share.	VI. x. 30. 9
The <i>dwelling</i> of these shepherds did invade,	VI. x. 39. 7
Unto their <i>dwelling</i> did them close convay.	VI. x. 41. 5
Their <i>dwelling</i> in a little Island was,	VI. x. 41. 6
Dwelling-place. To weet if <i>dwelling</i> place were nigh at hand;	I. iii. 11. 2
The enemies of Temperance Besiege her <i>dwelling</i> place:	II. xi. Arg.
eke the fastnesse of his <i>dwelling</i> place,	V. ix. 5. 2
To understand that villeins <i>dwelling</i> place,	V. ix. 7. 2
Dwelling-places. evermore exchange Their <i>dwelling</i> places,	VII. vii. 21. 6
Dwellings. hath our <i>dwellings</i> raced.	T.M. 268
Out of the <i>dwellings</i> of the damned sprights,	IV. i. 19. 8
Dwells. With them that cruell Colchid mother <i>dwells</i> ,	Gn. 397
Where Pleasure <i>dwells</i> in sensuall delights,	II. xii. 1. 8
The world in darknes <i>dwells</i> ;	III. iv. 13. 3
There <i>dwells</i> he ever, miserable swaine,	III. x. 60. 5
magnanimity <i>Dwells</i> in thy bounteous brest!	III. xi. 19. 3
in base mind nor friendship <i>dwells</i> nor enmity.	IV. iv. 11. 9
to his daughter brings, that <i>dwells</i> thereby;	V. ii. 9. 2
There <i>dwells</i> sweet love, and constant chastity,	Epith. 191
mynd <i>Dwells</i> in deformed tabernacle drownd,	H.B. 142
Dwelt. in a sieg seaven yerres about me <i>dwelt</i> ,	Ti. 105
the cave in which he lurking <i>dwelt</i> ,	Mui. 358
On top whereof ay <i>dwelt</i> the ghostly Owle,	I. ix. 33. 6
mighty man of God . . . <i>Dwelt</i> forty daies	I. x. 53. 6
Therein three sisters <i>dwelt</i>	II. ii. 13. 1
there <i>dwelt</i> three honorable sages,	II. ix. 47. 8
far in land a salvage nation <i>dwelt</i>	II. x. 7. 1
the sted Whereas those Mermaids <i>dwelt</i> :	II. xii. 30. 2
Where danggers <i>dwelt</i> , and perils most did woune,	III. i. 3. 2
in her countenance <i>Dwelt</i> simple truth	III. vii. 59. 6
like two senecles stocks in long embracement <i>dwelt</i>	III. xii. 45. or. 9
that same soule which therein <i>dwelt</i>	IV. iii. 22. 1
seemed some blacksmith <i>dwelt</i> in that desert ground.	IV. v. 33. 9
darknesse and dread horrour where she <i>dwelt</i> ,	IV. vii. 9. 7
Within the land where <i>dwelt</i> that Ladie sad;	V. x. 18. 2
a noble Lord Which <i>dwelt</i> thereby,	VI. iii. 7. 2
this fresh young Knight who <i>dwelt</i> her ny,	VI. iii. 7. 5
in her sovaine lykng he <i>dwelt</i> evermore	VI. v. 12. 9
There <i>dwelt</i> a salvage nation,	VI. viii. 35. 2
Through all the inner parts, wherein they <i>dwelt</i> ;	VI. x. 42. 6
long ygo, Whilset ye in durance <i>dwelt</i> ,	VI. xii. 17. 6

Each (partial list).

<i>Eche</i> gate was of an orient perfect pearle,	Rev. iv. 10
I saw both ship and mariners <i>each</i> one,	Bel. ² xiii. 12
<i>each</i> thing at last we see	Pet. v. 7
<i>each</i> to other working cruell wrongs,	Ro. xxiv. 7
*ye daintie Damsells may depart <i>echeone</i> her way,	S.C. Ap. 148
may depart <i>Eche</i> one her way.	S.C. Ap. 148
they dauncen, <i>eche</i> one with his mayd,	S.C. May 24
That shepherdes so witen <i>eche</i> others life,	S.C. May 159
done <i>eache</i> of hem scorne.	S.C. May 161
like in <i>eche</i> degree The flocke	S.C. Jul. 131
I deeme <i>ech</i> have gayned:	S.C. Au. 131
Then listneth <i>ech</i> unto my heavy laye,	S.C. Au. 149
<i>Eche</i> thing imparted is more eath to beare:	S.C. S. 17
his blustrng blast <i>eche</i> coste dooth scoure.	S.C. D. 132
farre abroad through <i>each</i> descent,	Gn. 77
<i>each</i> shepherd sings As merrie notes	Gn. 147
<i>each</i> does for the Sovereignty contend,	Gn. 410
<i>Each</i> doth against the others hodie bend	Gn. 412

Dye. See Die.

Be not twice steeped in Assyrian <i>dye</i> ;	Gn. 98
His creste above, spotted with purple <i>dye</i> ,	Gn. 260
The Rose engrained in pure scarlet <i>dye</i> ;	Gn. 666
streams of purple blood new <i>dye</i> the verdant fields.	I. ii. 17. 9
The bashfull blood her snowy cheekes did <i>dye</i> ,	II. ix. 41. 4
did staine, And the gray Ocean into purple <i>dye</i> :	II. x. 48. 4
That her gay clothes did in discolour <i>dye</i>	V. i. 14. 5
all his armour did with purple <i>dye</i> :	V. xii. 20. 8

Dyeat. See Diet.

Dyed. <i>Dyed</i> in Lilly white and Cremsin redde,	S.C. F. 130
fields, that earst so gay were <i>dye</i> d In colours	T.M. 237
'All is but fained, and with oaker <i>dide</i> ,	Ti. 204
on his shield <i>Sansloy</i> in bloody lincs was <i>dye</i> d.	I. iii. 33. 9
armes . . . Iuto a pure vermillion now are <i>dye</i> d.	I. v. 9. 6
her colours, <i>died</i> deepe in graine,	I. vii. 1. 4
As they in pure vermilion had been <i>dide</i> ,	I. xi. 46. 3
into a deepe sanguine <i>dide</i> the grassy grownd.	II. i. 39. 9
Ne lets her waves with any filth be <i>dye</i> :	II. ii. 9. 8
The greene shield <i>dye</i> d in dolorous vermill?	II. x. 24. 7
Ileaded with flint, and fethers bloody <i>dide</i> ;	II. xi. 21. 4
deckt with hlossoms <i>dye</i> d in white and red,	II. xii. 12. 5
her pure ivory Iuto a cleare Carnation suddene <i>dye</i> d;	III. iii. 20. 3
<i>dye</i> d in sanguine red her skin	III. xii. 20. 9
though she were most faire, and goodly <i>dye</i> d,	IV. ix. 14. 8
That all his garments and the grasse in vermeil <i>dye</i> d.	VI. ii. 40. 9
he saw the way all <i>dye</i> d With streames of blood;	VI. vii. 17. 5
Yelad in home-made greene that her owne hands had <i>dye</i> d.	VI. ix. 7. 0
Like crimson <i>dye</i> d in grayne:	Epith. 228

Dyes. *streames of purple blood new *dies* the verdant fields. I. ii. 17. 9

Dying. See Ever-dying, Never-dying.

swanne doth sing before her <i>dying</i> day,	Frag.
His worthis praise, and vertues <i>dying</i> never,	Ti. 256
dooth multiplie My <i>dying</i> paines,	D. 74
I hate to tast, for food withholdes my <i>dying</i> ;	D. 416
<i>dying</i> lives, and living still does <i>dye</i>	D. 434
heare the languors of my too long <i>dying</i> ,	Col. 948
The deare remembrance of his <i>dying</i> Lord,	I. i. 2. 2
They . . . sucked up their <i>dying</i> mothers blood,	I. i. 25. 8
I his shield have quit from <i>dying</i> foe!	I. v. 11. 4
all her senses fild With <i>dying</i> fitt,	I. vi. 37. 4
me . . . that here lye <i>dying</i> every stound,	I. viii. 38. 4
halfe dead with <i>dying</i> feare	I. ix. 30. 6
If not well ended at our <i>dying</i> day.	I. x. 41. 7
trouble <i>dying</i> soules tranquilitie;	II. i. 47. 8
<i>dying</i> whylome did divide this fort	II. ii. 13. 3
Ile lately heard that <i>dying</i> Lady grone,	II. iii. 3. 7
To hide his coward head from <i>dying</i> dreed:	II. iii. 21. 4
<i>dying</i> dayly, dayly yet revive.	II. vi. 45. 4
Another did the <i>dying</i> bonds repayre	II. vii. 36. 3
<i>dying</i> left none heire them to withstand,	II. x. 61. 8
Three sonnes he <i>dying</i> left,	II. x. 64. 1
He <i>dying</i> left the fairest Tanaquill,	II. x. 76. 4
huge hills of <i>dying</i> people,	III. iii. 41. 2
Proud of his <i>dying</i> honor and deare bandes,	III. iv. 17. 3
Dye rather, <i>dye</i> , and <i>dying</i> doe her serve;	III. v. 46. 6
<i>Dying</i> her serve, and living her adore;	III. v. 46. 7
The which he <i>dying</i> left next in remaine	III. ix. 37. 4
Yet can he never <i>dye</i> , but <i>dying</i> lives,	III. x. 60. 1
<i>Dying</i> each day with inward wounds of dolours dart.	III. xii. 16. 9
Dreadfully dropping from her <i>dying</i> hart,	III. xii. 31. 4
The cruell steele, which thrild her <i>dying</i> hart,	III. xii. 38. 1
In which I daily <i>dying</i> am too long:	IV. xii. 9. 5
By all that <i>dying</i> to it turned be?	V. ii. 37. 7
By all that <i>dying</i> into it doe fade;	V. ii. 40. 2
Of carcasses, which <i>dying</i> on her fell.	VI. xi. 20. 2
in his armes the dreary <i>dying</i> mayd,	VI. xi. 21. 2
having saved her from <i>dying</i> ,	VI. xi. 23. 4
reade the sorrowes of my <i>dying</i> spright,	Am. i. 7
So <i>dying</i> live, and living do adore her.	Am. ix. 14
How long shall this lyke <i>dying</i> lyfe endure,	Am. xxv. 1
And, <i>dying</i> , doe themselves of payne beguyle.	Am. xlvi. 12
The pitcous passion of his <i>dying</i> smart.	Am. xlvi. 12
otherwhyles, their <i>dying</i> to delay,	H.L. 138
And in her ashes shrowd my <i>dying</i> shame;	H.H.L. 19
Dynamene. White hand Eunice, proud <i>Dynamene</i> ,	IV. xi. 49. 1
Dynevor. Emongst the woody hilles of <i>Dynevowre</i> :	III. iii. 8. 6

E

Each—Continued.

Sith <i>each</i> with brothers bloudie hand was slaine.	Gn. 416
(compar'd to all the rest Of <i>each</i> degree)	Hub. 180
<i>each</i> thing fained ought more warie bee.	Hub. 495
<i>each</i> one by and by Departed	Hub. 1108
he heard <i>each</i> one complaine	Hub. 1276
an ey-witnes of <i>each</i> thing to bee.	Hub. 1278
<i>Each</i> place abounding . . . <i>Each</i> place defilde	Hub. 1305, 1307
The foes of learning and <i>each</i> gentle thought;	T.M. 64
As with <i>each</i> storme does fall away,	Ti. 514
pastures on the pleasures of <i>each</i> place.	Mui. 176
<i>each</i> doth chuse	Mui. 275
as <i>each</i> had been a Dove;	Mui. 291
<i>Each</i> of the Gods,	Mui. 310
A sclender swaine, excelling far <i>each</i> other,	As. 16
<i>each</i> making other mery;	Col. 77
snd <i>each</i> an end of singing ruade	Col. 179
prais'd and rais'd above <i>each</i> other starre.	Col. 535
Moves me of <i>each</i> , . . . to tell	Col. 683

Each—Continued.

Where each one seeks with malice,	Col. 690
each mans worth is measured	Col. 711
gan by litle learne to love each other:	Col. 862
they gan each one his like to love,	Col. 863
yrkes each gentle heart.	Col. 906
And loath each lowly thing.	Col. 938
And steale from each some part of ornament.	Ded. Son. xvii. 8
Of each a part I stole by cunning theft:	Ded. Son. xvii. 13
each one (*eachone) Of sundrie shapes, yet all ill-favored:	I. i. 15. 6
wont to say His holy things each morne and eventyde:	I. i. 34. 7
her dwarfe, that wont to wait each howre:	I. ii. 7. 8
and each to other yealdeth land.	I. ii. 15. 9
Each others equal puissance envies,	I. ii. 17. 4
Faire seemly pleasure each to other makes,	I. ii. 30. 1
Great troupes of people . . . of each degree and place:	I. iv. 3. 2
each others greater pride does spight.	I. iv. 14. 9
each one himselfe did payne All kindnesse . . . to shew,	I. iv. 15. 3
people, . . . Doe ride each other upon her to gaze:	I. iv. 16. 8
To be aveng'd each on his enemy.	I. iv. 43. 4
With greedy force each other doth assaye,	I. v. 6. 6
each to deadly shame would drive his foe:	I. v. 9. 2
yet each to each unlich,	I. v. 28. 6
they gan, . . . flersly to assaile Each other,	I. vi. 43. 3
fainting, each themselvs to breathe lett,	I. vi. 44. 2
friendly each did others praise devize,	I. ix. 1. 7
love establish each to other trew,	I. ix. 18. 7
Is then unjust to each his dew to give?	I. ix. 38. 7
Each goodly thing is hardest to begin;	I. x. 6. 1
knew his good to all of each degree,	I. x. 7. 5
greatly joy each other for to see:	I. x. 15. 4
Each bone might through his body well be red.	I. x. 48. 6
boystrous bataille make, each other to avenge.	I. xi. 21. 9
each one felt secretly Himselfe thereby reffe of his senses.	I. xii. 39. 7
doen upreare Their hevers bright each other for to greet;	I. i. 29. 2
Goodly comportance each to other beare,	II. i. 29. 3
feedes each living plant with liquid sap,	II. ii. 6. 4
each made others foe:	II. ii. 13. 6
Accounting each her Irend with lavish fest:	II. ii. 16. 5
to his mistresse each himselfe strove to advance.	II. ii. 16. 9
Each other does envy with deadly hate,	II. ii. 19. 2
then each to rest him hyes.	II. ii. 46. 9
each bad other fye:	II. iii. 19. 8
Each trembling leafe and whistling wind they heare,	II. iii. 20. 4
Each strove to please,	II. iv. 19. 9
naked made each others manly spalles;	II. vi. 29. 6
each one sought his Lady to aggrate:	II. ix. 34. 5
and each a damzell chose.	II. ix. 36. 5
Themselvs did solace each one with his Dame,	II. ix. 44. 5
each his portion peaceably enjoyd,	II. x. 14. 6
each his paynes to others profit still employd.	II. x. 14. 9
each of Brutus hoasted to be borne,	II. x. 36. 7
Where each might best offend.	II. xi. 6. 3
unto each a Bulwarke did arrett,	II. xi. 7. 3
each thing by which the eyes may fault:	II. xi. 9. 7
each doth in him selfe it well perceive to bee.	II. xii. 47. 9
she usd to give to drinke to each,	II. xii. 56. 7
striving each th' other to undermine, Each did the others worke	II. xii. 59. 5, 6
each the other from to rise restraine;	II. xii. 64. 6
and each gan diversely devize.	III. i. 33. 9
in each gentle hart desire of honor breeds.	III. i. 49. 9
for each of other worthy are.'	III. ii. 10. 9
like a Gyaunt in each manly part	III. iii. 32. 3
each to other, well affectionate,	III. iii. 62. 7
thy moyst mountaines each on others throng,	III. iv. 8. 5
they did dispart, each to assay	III. iv. 46. 8
sheweth each thing as it is in deed:	III. iv. 59. 2
each did other more augment,	III. v. 65. 6
gazing each on other	III. vi. 27. 6
each one a babe uptooke,	III. vi. 28. 1
each Paramor his leman knowes, Each bird his mate;	III. vi. 41. 7, 8
and each at other wondered.	III. vii. 14. 9
And so deyde them each,	III. ix. 13. 9
Each gan undight their garments wett,	III. ix. 19. 6
each on other, . . . Stood gazing,	III. ix. 23. 3
And of each one he mett	III. x. 19. 9
each did strive the other to outgoe:	III. xi. 5. 6
Long were to tell each other lovely fitt;	III. xi. 39. 6
All three to each unlike,	III. xii. 24. 9
That each to other made,	IV. i. 5. 3
each one did sundrie doubts devise.	IV. i. 14. 9
each of them had ryding by his side	IV. i. 17. 3
daily more offensive unto each degree.	IV. i. 18. 9
each of life sought others to deprive,	IV. i. 23. 8
Forgetfull each to have bene ever others frend.	IV. ii. 14. 9
Each other horse and man to ground did send;	IV. ii. 15. 7
stemme each other with so fell despight,	IV. ii. 16. 4
each on other flew,	IV. ii. 17. 8
each other did assaye,	IV. ii. 18. 1
did love each other dearly well,	IV. ii. 43. 1
'the terme of each mans life	IV. ii. 62. 1
love each other	IV. ii. 63. 9
dearly lov'd of each degree;	IV. iii. 2. 7
each drunk an harty draught;	IV. iii. 48. 9
each other kissed glad,	IV. iii. 49. 3
Each labouring t' advance the others gest,	IV. iv. 36. 7
each of other gan inquire his name.	IV. iv. 42. 3
the which each other did outgoe.	IV. v. 11. 9
each one thought as to their fancies came.	IV. v. 17. 2
Each one protest to be her paramoure,	IV. v. 24. 7

Each—Continued.

each one his chalenge should declame,	IV. v. 25. 5
when she long had lookt upon each one,	IV. v. 26. 6
how each one did succede,	IV. v. 28. 6
every place seem'd painefull, and each changing vaine.	IV. v. 40. 9
sooth is said, and tride in each degree,	IV. ix. 27. 8
of contrarie natures each to other:	IV. x. 32. 6
love . . . that leads each living kind.	IV. xii. 25. 9
each of either take his share aright:	V. i. 26. 5
divided each from either:	V. ii. 31. 2
of each equal share,	V. li. 48. 4
And each one had his right.	V. iv. 20. 6
it mote be like in each respect.	V. v. 3. 9
Each hour did seeme a moneth,	V. vi. 5. 9
Which he unto her people does each day;	V. viii. 19. 2
whenas each of other had a sight,	VI. i. 4. 6
tryde all waies how each mote entrance make	VI. i. 37. 2
To pay each with his owne is right	VI. i. 42. 3
bear themselves aright To all of each degree	V. ii. 1. 4
gan to intimate Each others grieffe	VI. iii. 12. 6
did they each other entertaine	VI. v. 34. 5
ne each would other leave:	VI. vi. 15. 9
As he is wont at each Saint Valentide,	VI. vii. 32. 7
of the pray each one apart doth beare.	VI. viii. 41. 6
each his sundrie sheepe . . . Gathered together,	VI. ix. 15. 4
they to each such fortune doe diffuse,	VI. ix. 29. 4
each hath his fortune in his brest.	VI. ix. 29. 9
each unto himselfe his life may fortunize.'	VI. ix. 30. 9
They teach us how to each degree	VI. x. 23. 7
rageth sore in each degree and state,	VI. xii. 40. 2
knittest each to each, as brother unto brother.	VII. vii. 14. 9
equal gave to each as Justice duly scann'd.	VII. vii. 38. 9
each of you, That vertue have or this	VII. vii. 54. 6
pyde depraves each other better part,	Am. xxxi. 3
Seekes . . . to save each others wound:	Am. lxxv. 12
to conspyre Each against other	H.L. 81
To worke each others joy and true content,	H.B. 200
know each other here belov'd to bee.	H.B. 203
stars . . . Whereof each other doth in brightnesse passe,	H.H.B. 54
These thus in faire each other farre excelleng,	H.H.B. 99
each one had a little wicker basket,	Proth. 24
Each where. The skie eachwhere did show lull bright	Pet. ii. 5
and shot each where . . . glistening light;	Gn. 66
Tisiphone each where doth shake and shiver	Gn. 342
That rang'd each where without suspition.	Mvi. 376
in the ground each where will it engrosse,	Col. 634
each where thou hast dispredd thy fame,	Ded. Son. xiv. 13
Through famous Poets verse each where renownd.	I. x. 64. 7
walke each where for feare of hid mischaunce,	III. xii. 15. 7
proclaim'd each where A solemne feast,	IV. ii. 26. 7
seeke each where, where last I sawe her face,	Am. lxxviii. 3
Eager. Two eager (egre) dogs did her pursue	Pet. i. 6
eger greedinesse through every member thrild.	I. viii. 6. 9
Gan towards them to pricke with eger speede,	IV. vi. 2. 8
as doth an eger hound Thrust to an Hynd	IV. vi. 12. 3
an eager mastiffe once doth prove The tast of bloud	IV. ix. 31. 5
with more eger felnesse him pursew'd;	VI. iii. 50. 2
when his foe he still so eager saw,	VI. vi. 29. 1
Eagerness. to her ran with hasty egernesse,	III. xli. 44. or 6
Eagle. That Romane Eagle seeme to cleave asunder,	Ro. xvii. 10
thence th' Imperiall Eagle rooting tooke,	Ro. xviii. 10
where the Eagle built his towring nest,	Van. iv. 6
An Eagle sored hye,	S.C. Jul. 222
as an Eagle, seeing pray appeare,	I. xi. 9. 5
As Eagle, fresh out of the ocean wave,	I. xi. 34. 3
hart-strings of an Aegle ryv'd.	II. x. 70. 9
having spide on hight An Eagle	III. vii. 39. 3
trussing me, as Eagle doth his pray,	IV. vii. 18. 6
Like to an Eagle, in his kingly pride	V. iv. 42. 1
made to fly like doves whom the Eagle doth affray.	V. xii. 5. 9
like fresh Eagle, make his hardie flight	H.L. 69
Eagle's. one of them was like an Eagles claw,	I. viii. 48. 6
As Eagles eie that can behold the Sunne.	I. x. 47. 6
as a Bittur in the Eagles clawe,	II. viii. 60. 2
Twise was he seeme in soaring Eagles shape,	III. xi. 34. 1
And Eagles wings, for scope and speedinesse,	V. xi. 24. 7
like the native brood of Eagles kynd,	H.H.B. 138
Eagles. Apes, Lyons, Aegles, Owles,	II. ix. 50. 9
Ear. from a stalke into an care forth-growes,	Ro. xxx. 3
Which care the frutefull graine doth shortly bring;	Ro. xxx. 4
to yield the timely care,	S.C. O. 68
The care that budded faire is burnt	S.C. D. 99
though the vulgar yeeld an open care,	Hub. 713
his care he lent To everie sound	Hub. 1010
to my trustie care Committed	D. 69
to mine oaten pipe enclin'd her care,	Col. 369
That may thy tunefull care unseason quite?	Ded. Son. viii. 4
Best musicke breeds delight in loathing care;	I. viii. 44. 4
with patient care The brave adventures . . . to heare;	II. Pr. 5. 6
The Palmer lent his care unto the noyce,	II. viii. 4. 1
report . . . Came to the Ladies care	II. ix. 17. 6
all that mote delight a daintie care,	II. xii. 70. 2
all that pleasing is to living care	II. xii. 70. 7
to her cry they list not lenden care,	III. i. 23. 1
lent her wary care to understand	III. i. 60. 8
standing high aloft low lay thine care,	III. iii. 9. 1
Tydings hereof came to his mothers care:	III. iv. 19. 2
Peece, that unto parley care will give,	III. x. 10. 5
in his care him rounded close behinde:	III. x. 30. 4
He whispered in her care,	III. x. 49. 4

Ear—Continued.

sow vaine sorrow in a fruitlesse *care*, III. xi. 16. 2
 Ne let his speeces come unto their *care*. IV. v. 38. 6
 To lend an *care*, and softly to relent. IV. vi. 41. 5
 drew thereto, making her *care* her guide: IV. vii. 29. 4
 them seeing past the reach of *care*, IV. viii. 36. 7
 when tydings came unto mine *care*, IV. viii. 55. 1
 Ne lend an *care* to ought that might behove. IV. ix. 31. 4
 heaven, that unto all lends equall *care*, IV. xii. 6. 5
 The *care* must be the ballance, V. ii. 47. 8
 Strange were the words in Britomartis *care*, V. vi. 38. 1
 By this came tydings to the Tyrants *care*, V. xii. 6. 4
 all that pleasant is to *care* or eye, VI. Pr. 1. 5
 with greedy *care* Hong still upon his melting mouth attent; VI. ix. 26. 1
 the Gods, that gave good *care* To her bold words, VII. iv. 28. 1

Earl. Thy father, that good *Earle* of rare renowne, Ti. 261

Early. His kiddes, his cracknelles, and his *early* fruit. S.C. Ja. 58
 wander may thy flocke, *early* or late, S.C. Jun. 11
 oppress With *early* frosts, D. 28
 Where *carely* waite him many a gazing eye, I. v. 3. 2
carely rose; and, ere that dawning light I. v. 52. 5
 made him pray both *carely* and eke late: I. x. 26. 5
 The morrow next gan *carely* to appeare, I. xi. 33. 1
carely, ere the morrow I. xi. 33. 3
 The joyous day gan *early* to appeare; I. xi. 51. 1
 So *early* foe awaiting him beside I. xi. 52. 4
 The trees did bud, and *early* blossomes bore; II. vi. 24. 7
Early and late it rong, II. ix. 25. 9
Early, before the Morne II. xi. 3. 1
 forth from virgin bowre she comes in th' *early* morne. II. xii. 50. 9
 So *carly* . . . They tooke their steeds, III. i. 67. 7
Earely, the morrow next, III. ii. 48. 1
carely, ere the morrow did upreare His deawy head III. iv. 61. 3
carely, ere the dawning day appear'd, III. vii. 19. 1
 Bewrayed had the world with *early* light, III. x. 1. 2
Early, before the heavens fairest light III. x. 52. 6
carly in the morrow next, he went IV. vi. 44. 4
carely calling forth both man and beast V. v. 1. 3
Earely, so soone as Titans beames forth burst VI. iii. 13. 5
 the morning, bringing *carely* light VI. v. 40. 2
 The morrow next the Prince did *carly* rize, VI. vi. 44. 8
 twixt her paps, (like *early* fruit in May, Am. lxxvi. 9
Early . . . Doe ye awake; Epith. 19

Ear-marked. for *care-marked* beasts abroad be hruited. Hub. 188

Earn. His heart did *carne* against his hated foe, Mu. 254
 his hart did *earne* To prove his puissance I. i. 3. 6
 when in rage he for revenge did *earne*. I. vi. 25. 9
 to be easd of that base burden still did *erne*. II. iii. 46. 9
 my heart did inly *earne*, IV. x. 9. 1
 gan her heart to faint, and quake, and *earne*, IV. xii. 24. 4
 compell to worke, to *earne* their meat, V. iv. 31. 5
 what their hands could *earne* by twisting linnen twyne. V. v. 22. 9
 gan *carne* To understand that villains dwelling place, V. ix. 7. 1
 his heart gan *carne* For great desire V. xi. 21. 1
 The which shal nought to you but foule dishonor *yearne*. VI. i. 40. 9

Earned. My courage *earn'd* it to awake, S.C. Mar. 77
 Una *earn'd* her travaill to renew. I. ix. 18. 5
 his faint hart much *earn'd* at the sight: III. x. 21. 9
 'Now sure ye well have *earn'd* your meed; VI. vii. 13. 2
 My due reward, the which right well I deeme I *yearned* have, VI. vii. 15. 9

Earnest. A shaft in *earnest* snatched, S.C. Mar. 96
 crowned her twixt *earnest* and twixt game: I. xii. 8. 7
 So can he turne his *earnest* unto game, II. i. 31. 1
 did her *earnest* end in jest. II. vi. 23. 9
 somewhat gan relent his *earnest* pace; II. xii. 65. 8
 with *earnest* cry Badd those same six forbear. III. i. 22. 8
 with *earnest* mone, . . . late entrance deare besought: III. ix. 12. 3
 hearing them to call For fire in *earnest*, III. ix. 18. 3
 late he fled from his too *earnest* foe: III. x. 23. 3
 though she did bend Her *earnest* minde. III. xi. 54. 9
 gotten by her slight And *earnest* search, V. i. 9. 3
 How *earnest* suit she earst for him had made V. v. 54. 2
 for helpe aloud in *earnest* eride: V. ix. 12. 3
 He gan his *earnest* fervour to augment, V. ix. 46. 8
earnest tooke To keepe their flockes VI. xi. 40. 6
 'Twixt *earnest* and twixt game: Epig. iv. 12

Earnestly. Doth urge her fellow Furries *earnestlie* Gn. 423
 unto her truth Did *earnestly* committ, II. iii. 2. 3
 The thing, that thou didst crave so *earnestly*, II. vii. 38. 3
 beholding *earnestly* The goodly ordinaunce III. xi. 53. 1
 Yet he to them so *earnestly* did call, IV. ii. 21. 6
 her of pardon prayd more *earnestlie*, IV. vi. 23. 8
 off of them did *earnestly* inquire, IV. viii. 22. 3
earnestly besought to wend that day With her, V. ix. 3. 8
earnestly entreated, that they might Finde favour VI. iii. 42. 8
 beating at his gates full *earnestly*, VII. vi. 15. 3

Ears. Up to his *cares* the verdant grasse did growe, Van. ii. 5
 bowe your *cares* unto my dolefull dittie: S.C. Ja. 16
 yond Bullocke beares . . . his prick'd *cares*? S.C. F. 72
 allure Chast Ladies *cares* to fantasies impure, Hub. 820
 both *cares* pared of their hight; Hub. 1382
 all Apes but halfe their *cares* have left, Hub. 1383
 With troublous noyse did dull their daintie *cares*. T.M. 30
 with pleasure The listners eyes and *cares* with melodie; T.M. 178
 They feede the *cares* of foolcs with flattery, T.M. 323
 pierce his frozen *cares*? D. 249
 lowd plaints have duld mine *cares*. D. 415
 with greedie listfull *cares*, Col. 7
 With hungrie *cares* to heare his harmonic: Col. 53
 The staic whereof shall nought these *cares* annoy, Col. 98

Ears—Continued.

measured by his weed, As . . . asses by their *cares*: Col. 712
 asses been not all whose *cares* exceed, Col. 713
 Unless he swim in love up to the *cares*. Col. 782
 busying . . . his dull *cares* to heare what shée did tell; I. ii. 26. 7
 'What voice . . . Sends to my doubtful *cares* these speaches I. ii. 32. 8
 with . . . piteous plaintes, she filleth his dull *cares*, I. iii. 44. 2
 with her gealous termes his open *cares* abusd: I. v. 37. 9
 Her golden locks . . . were loosely shed About her *cares*, I. xi. 51. 6
 stray about her daintie *cares*. II. ii. 15. 9
 they encumbred all mens *cares* and eyes; II. ix. 51. 3
 greedy *cares* her weake hart from her bore; III. ix. 52. 7
 With matchlesse *cares* deformed and distort, IV. i. 28. 2
 as her *cares*, so eke her feet were odde, IV. i. 28. 6
 downe both sides two wide long *cares* did glow, IV. vii. 6. 7
 More great then th' *cares* of Elephants by Indus flood. IV. vii. 6. 9
 passing through the *cares* would pierce the hart, IV. viii. 26. 6
 all mens *cares* possess, IV. x. 4. 2
 The *cares* and hearts of all that goodly crew, IV. xi. 23. 5
 Let then this plaint unto his *cares* be borne, IV. xii. 8. 3
 to his doome with listfull *cares* did both attend. V. i. 25. 9
 with rude flaring lockes About her *cares*, V. xii. 38. 9
 enchantment, that through both the *cares* (*eyes) did
 steale the hart VI. ii. 3. 3
 Calepine, whose *cares* those shriches shrill, VI. iv. 18. 4
 Your eies, your *cares*, your tongue, your talk restraine VI. iv. 7. 8
 enrold with *ears* of corne of every sort, VII. vii. 30. 7
 the which was round With *ears* of corne, VII. vii. 37. 5
 wont to please Some dainty *cares*, Am. xxxviii. 6
 daunt With their great deedes, and filld their childrens *cares*? Cam. Son. iii. 4
 base affections, which your *cares* would bland H.B. 171

Earst. See Erst.

Earth. See Mother earth.

Ere it be long within the *earth* to rest. Pet.¹ vii. 4
 binds from aire descending downe on *earth* Rev. iii. 9
 I saw new *Earth*, new Heaven, Rev. iv. 1
 the gaping *earth* devoure The spring, the place Pet. iv. 10
 Alas, on (in) *earth* so nothing doth endure, Pet. vi. 11
 Both heaven and *earth* in roundnesse compassing; Ro. iv. 4
 The lowest *earth* join'd to the heaven hie; Ro. viii. 8
 Out of the *earth* engendred men of armes Ra. x. 3
 the children of the *earth* Heapt hills on hills Ro. xii. 1
 th' *earth* under her childrens weight did grone, Ro. xii. 7
 His wings which wont the *earth* to overspredd, Ro. xvii. 6
 The *earth* . . . forth sent That antique horror, Ro. xvii. 7
 The least of thousands which on *earth* abide, Van. iii. 8
 Sith nought on *earth* can challenge long endurance? Van. xi. 14
 downe to the *earth* he fell forthwith. S.C. F. 218
 The *earth* shronke under him, S.C. F. 220
 lyes on *earth*, and loved her most dere S.C. Jun. 112
 never thing on *earth* so pleaseth me S.C. Au. 147
 The *earth* now lacks her wonted light, S.C. N. 68
 thing on *earth* that is of most avale, S.C. N. 87
 nys on *earth* assurance to be sought; S.C. N. 157
 While here on *earth* she did abyde. S.C. N. 199
 An heape of *earth* he hoorded up on hie, Gn. 657
 He plantid there, and reard a mount of *earth*, Gn. 685
 pow'r'd on th' *earth* plague, pestilence, and death. Hub. 8
 all that in the deepest *earth* remaines, Hub. 1230
earth, that all thing breeds, T.M. 43
 naught on *earth* her grieft might pacifie; T.M. 356
 doth all fairest things on *earth* deface, T.M. 434
 Hath powrd on *earth* this noyous pestilence, T.M. 483
 loathing *earth*, I looke up to the sky, T.M. 527
 all that lives on face of sinfull *earth*! Ti. 44
 made one meare of th' *earth* and of their raine? Ti. 63
 no footing now on *earth* appeares? Ti. 65
 Loathing this sinfull *earth* and earthlie slime, Ti. 290
 Such as on *earth* man could not more devize, Ti. 521
 The Cave . . . Was but *earth*, Ti. 571
 With loftie flight above the *earth* he bounded, Ti. 599
 Seemed the heavens with the *earth* did disagree, Ti. 664
 the *earth* did grieve exceedingly, Ti. 671
 Betwixt the centred *earth* and azure skies, Mu. 19
 To raine in th' aire from th' *earth* to highest skie, Mu. 212
 what on *earth* can long abide in state, Mu. 217
 Downe to the *earth* his heavey eyes were throwne, D. 46
 Living on *earth* like Angell new dividde, D. 214
 nought on *earth* may lessen or appease; D. 276
 Let th' *earth* be barren, D. 334
 I hate the *earth*, because it is the mold D. 402
 no sweet on *earth* is left; D. 418
 shall never more behold Faire thing on *earth*, D. 492
 on the cold deare *earth* himselfe did throw; As. 124
 if I her like ought on *earth* might read, Col. 336
 Next gan the *earth* to shew her naked head, Col. 857
 Whyloin the pillours of th' *earth* did sustaine, Ded. San. i. 2
 Morpheus house . . . Amid the bowels of the *earth* I. i. 39. 4
 Let fal her eien, as shamefast, to the *earth*, I. ii. 27. 6
 Where noblest knights were to be found on *earth*. I. iii. 28. 6
 The *earth* shall sooner leave her kindly skil I. iii. 28. 7
 Looking to heaven, for *earth* she did disdayne, I. iv. 10. 2
 henceforth nothing faire but her on *earth* they find. I. vi. 18. 9
 trample th' *earth*, the whiles they may respire, I. vi. 44. 8
 Arriv'd wher they in *earth* their fruitles blood had sown. I. vi. 45. 9
 all the *earth* for terror seemd to shake, I. vii. 7. 6
 The greatest *Earth* his uncouth mother was, I. vii. 9. 1
 The sad *earth*, . . . Did grone full grievous I. viii. 8. 7
 shooting in the *earth*, castes up a mount of clay. I. viii. 9. 9
 his combred clubbe to quight Out of the *earth*, I. viii. 10. 5

Earth—Continued.

Gyaunts fall, that seem'd to shake The stedfast globe of earth, . . .	I. viii. 23. 9
Old Timon . . . is the wisest now on earth I weene: . . .	I. ix. 4. 4
what ever thing is donne In heaven and earth? . . .	I. ix. 42. 2
her embracing, said; 'O happy earth, . . .	I. x. 9. 1
a woman . . . That was on earth not easie to compare; . . .	I. x. 30. 4
come, thou man of earth, and see the way, . . .	I. x. 52. 2
Above all knights on earth, . . .	I. xi. 2. 9
with their horror heven and earth did ring; . . .	I. xi. 7. 5
they the earth would shoulder from her seat; . . .	I. xi. 21. 4
can quickly ryse From off the earth, . . .	I. xi. 23. 8
to the earth him drove, as stricken dead; . . .	I. xi. 38. 3
the face of earth and wayes of living wight, . . .	I. xi. 49. 8
th' earth him underneath Did grone, . . .	I. xi. 54. 3
Ne reard above the earth his flaming creast, . . .	I. xii. 2. 3
the earth, great mother of us all, . . .	II. i. 10. 6
medling with their blood and earth . . .	II. i. 61. 3
they closd the earth agayne. . .	II. i. 61. 9
over all the earth it may be scene, . . .	II. ii. 40. 7
that which noblest knight on earth doth weare; . . .	II. iii. 17. 9
From off the earth to take his aerie flight, . . .	II. iii. 19. 5
downe them poured . . . Into the hollow earth, . . .	II. vii. 6. 5
in the hollow earth have their eternall brood, . . .	II. vii. 8. 9
whiles they on earth did rayne, . . .	II. vii. 43. 9
Not such as earth out of her fruitfull woomb . . .	II. vii. 51. 6
On earth like never grew, . . .	II. vii. 54. 3
no living wight Below the earth . . .	II. vii. 66. 3
with her light the earth enlumines cleare; . . .	II. ix. 4. 7
Soone it must turne to earth; . . .	II. ix. 21. 9
though from earth it be derived right . . .	II. x. 2. 4
freshly to arise From th' earth, . . .	II. xi. 44. 9
th' Earth his mother was, . . .	II. xi. 45. 2
all that here on earth we dreadfull hold, . . .	II. xii. 25. 7
richest substance that on earth might bee, . . .	II. xii. 60. 2
Nothing on earth mote alwaies happy beene; . . .	III. i. 10. 7
Where now on earth, or how, he may be fownd; . . .	III. ii. 14. 2
Betwixt the lowest earth and hevns light, . . .	III. ii. 19. 3
through the earth have spredd their living prayse, . . .	III. iii. 3. 8
quite from off the earth their memory be raste? . . .	III. iii. 43. 9
the last earth affronted them so sore, . . .	III. iv. 7. 7
Now lyst thou a lumps of earth forlorne; . . .	III. iv. 36. 7
The cold earth was his couch, . . .	III. iv. 53. 9
with gnashing teeth did bite The bitter earth, . . .	III. v. 22. 2
Looking with myld aspect upon the earth . . .	III. vi. 2. 3
Wher most she wones when she on earth does dwell; . . .	III. vi. 29. 2
Whose like on earth was never framed yit; . . .	III. viii. 5. 3
overthrowne and laide on th' earth full cold, . . .	III. ix. 50. 5
Ne he twixt heven and earth shall hide his bedd, . . .	III. x. 32. 8
th' earth with his faire forehead strooke; . . .	III. xi. 13. 7
Whyles thus on earth great Jove these pageaunts playd, . . .	III. xi. 35. 5
whiles Jove to earth is gone; . . .	III. xi. 35. 9
There on the cold earth him now thrownd she found, . . .	III. xii. 43. or. 6
that most on earth him joyd, . . .	III. xii. 44. or. 1
Whose like alive on earth he weened not; . . .	IV. i. 8. 5
Such famous men, such worthies of the earth, . . .	IV. iii. 44. 1
Doth burne the earth and boyled rivers drie, . . .	IV. iv. 47. 2
the mouldred earth had eav'd the banke; . . .	IV. v. 33. 2
Of heasts, or of the earth, I have not red, . . .	IV. vii. 7. 8
Ne living aide for her on earth appeares, . . .	IV. vii. 23. 2
tomble downe Unto the earth, . . .	IV. viii. 42. 9
like on earth no where I recken may; . . .	IV. x. 15. 7
Iraime in earth, and forme of substance base, . . .	IV. x. 21. 7
all other That ever were on earth, . . .	IV. x. 29. 9
doth the daedale earth throw forth to thee . . .	IV. x. 45. 1
Ne ought on earth that merry is and glad, . . .	IV. x. 47. 3
Ne ought on earth that lovely is and fayre, . . .	IV. x. 47. 4
rivers . . . Which doe the earth enrich and beautifie; . . .	IV. xi. 20. 2
Whilst here on earth she lived mortallie; . . .	V. i. 5. 5
It bit the earth for very fell despight, . . .	V. ii. 18. 6
He said that he would all the earth uptake . . .	V. ii. 31. 1
Like as the sea . . . Had worne the earth; . . .	V. ii. 32. 4
The earth was in the middle centre pigbt, . . .	V. ii. 35. 5
th' earth it selfe how daily its interest . . .	V. ii. 37. 6
with waves continuall Doe eate the earth, . . .	V. ii. 39. 5
Ne is the earth the lesse, or loseth ought, . . .	V. ii. 39. 6
'Likewise the earth is not augmented more . . .	V. ii. 40. 1
of the earth they formed were of yore; . . .	V. ii. 40. 3
what on earth can alwayes happie stand? . . .	V. iii. 9. 1
no braver president this day Remaines on earth, . . .	V. iv. 2. 7
doth teare Th' one from the earth, . . .	V. vi. 40. 5
Nought is on earth more sacred or divine, . . .	V. vii. 1. 1
the earth . . . Wroth with the Gods, . . .	V. vii. 10. 6
Could ought on earth so wondrous change have wrought, . . .	V. vii. 40. 6
Full dreadfull wight he was as ever went Upon the earth, . . .	V. ix. 10. 5
That ever yet upon this earth was scene, . . .	V. ix. 20. 8
now on earth it selfe enlarged has . . .	V. x. 3. 5
The earth to all her creatures lodging lends; . . .	V. x. 24. 6
was never scene of none That lives on earth; . . .	V. x. 29. 5
eke to th' earth his burden with him hare; . . .	V. xi. 9. 2
byting th' earth for very deaths disdaine; . . .	V. xi. 14. 7
Is ought on earth so pretious or deare As prayse and honour? . . .	V. xi. 62. 6
by the Gods with paine Planted in earth, . . .	VI. Pr. 3. 6
most did won Of all on earth, . . .	VI. i. 1. 9
Above the earth upreard his flaming head, . . .	VI. i. 31. 2
These eyes him saw upon the cold earth sprad, . . .	VI. ii. 45. 7
made him downe unto the earth encline; . . .	VI. v. 26. 4
furthest from the skie And from the earth, . . .	VI. vi. 11. 3
gainst the cold hard earth so sore him strake, . . .	VI. vii. 11. 4
was to him on earth the deadliest despight, . . .	VI. vii. 20. 9
deepe enboweld in the earth entyre: . . .	VI. viii. 15. 4

Earth—Continued.

Ic him preventing layes on earth along, . . .	VI. viii. 49. 3
Her deawy humour gan on th' earth to shed, . . .	VI. ix. 13. 2
To passe all others on the earth which were: . . .	VI. x. 5. 5
hight, that seem'd th' earth to disdaine; . . .	VI. x. 6. 3
all the earth doest lighten with thy rayes, . . .	VI. x. 23. 2
Would be on earth too great a blessednesse, . . .	VI. xi. 1. 4
here on earth is no sure happinesse, . . .	VI. xi. 1. 7
day; . . . he spyde upon the earth t'nceroch, . . .	VI. xi. 47. 3
tell Th' griesly Pluto what on earth was donne, . . .	VI. xii. 35. 6
That makes both heaven and earth to tremble at her pride. . . .	VII. vi. 3. 9
first, on earth she sought it to obtaine; . . .	VII. vi. 4. 5
now, when all the earth she thus had brought To her behest, . . .	VII. vi. 7. 1
if that any were on earth belowe That did . . . her molest, . . .	VII. vi. 16. 5
did alite Upon the fruitfull earth, . . .	VII. vi. 20. 9
great Earth, great Chaos child; . . .	VII. vi. 26. 6
th' Earth herselfe, of her owne motion, . . .	VII. vii. 8. 5
all the earth far underneath her feete . . .	VII. vii. 10. 1
heaven and earth I both alike doo deeme, . . .	VII. vii. 15. 6
Sith heaven and earth are both alike to thee, . . .	VII. vii. 15. 7
the Earth (great mother of us all) . . .	VII. vii. 17. 6
Ayre to Water sheere, And Water into Earth; . . .	VII. vii. 25. 7
Water fights With Fire, and Ayre with Earth, . . .	VII. vii. 25. 8
Ops, of the earth; . . .	VII. vii. 26. 6
ripened fruits the which the earth had yold, . . .	VII. vii. 30. 9
Which on the earth he strowed as he went, . . .	VII. vii. 32. 8
Which th' earth brings forth; . . .	VII. vii. 33. 8
Liv'd here on earth, and plenty made abound; . . .	VII. vii. 37. 7
warnes the Earth . . . To deeke hir selfe, . . .	Am. iv. 11
Yet find I nought on earth, . . .	Am. ix. 3
looking on the earth whence she was borne, . . .	Am. xiii. 6
Whatso is fayrest shall to earth returne. . . .	Am. xiii. 8
Treading downe earth as lothsome . . .	Am. xiii. 11
Not earth, for her high thoughts more heavenly are: . . .	Am. lv. 5
on earth nought hath endurance. . . .	Am. lviii. 12
Could not on earth have found one fit for mate, . . .	Am. lxxvi. 6
All sorts of flowers, the which on earth doo spring, . . .	Am. lxx. 3
here on earth to have such hevns blisse . . .	Am. lxxii. 14
suffrest neyther gods in sky, Nor men in earth, to rest: . . .	Epiq. iv. 16
from the earth, which they may long possesse . . .	Epith. 418
They both are fallen, that all the earth did feare, . . .	Com. Son. iv. 6
The earth, the ayre, the water, and the fyre, . . .	H.L. 78
Ayre hated earth, and water hated fyre, . . .	H.L. 83
seemes on earth most heavenly to embrace, . . .	H.L. 111
like a moldvape in the earth doth ly, . . .	H.L. 182
the native night Of heavie earth, . . .	H.L. 189
As thing on earth so heavenly . . .	H.L. 214
Nothing on earth seemes fayre to fleshy sight, . . .	H.B. 18
Whether in earth layd up in secret store, . . .	H.B. 37
The duller earth it quickneth with delight, . . .	H.B. 51
Then rouze thy selfe, O Earth! out of thy soyle, . . .	H.H.L. 218
First, th' Earth, on adamantine pillars founded . . .	H.H.B. 36
as every thing . . . further is from earth, . . .	H.H.B. 45
Both heaven and earth obey unto her will, . . .	H.H.B. 197
Ne can on earth compared be to ought, . . .	H.H.B. 210
And darkes the earth with shadow of her sight? . . .	H.H.B. 229
Of all on earth whom God so much doth grace, . . .	H.H.B. 240
Ne ought on earth can want unto the wight . . .	H.H.B. 244
That in nought else on earth they can delight, . . .	H.H.B. 283
each Flower and weede The earth did fresh aray; . . .	Proth. 69
Earth-born, did those earthborn brethren blinde, . . .	Ro. x. 14
Earthed, her head, earth'd in her foundations deep, . . .	Ro. viii. 13
Earthen, All which she in a carthea Pot did poure, . . .	III. ii. 49. 7
Earthly, No worke it seem'd of earthly craftsmans wit, . . .	Bcl. ² iv. 9
Your glorie, fairest of all earthly thing! . . .	Ro. i. 14
That other earthlie power should not resemble Her . . .	Ro. vi. 12
ye doo weld th' affaires of earthlie creature; . . .	Ro. ix. 4
earthly vapours gathered in the ayre, . . .	Ro. xx. 2
My spirit shaking off her earthly prison, . . .	Van. i. 2
'O trustlesse state of earthly things, . . .	S.C.N. 153
what might be in earthlie mould, . . .	S.C.N. 158
th' Okes, deep grounded in the earthlie molde, . . .	Ga. 453
blazon forth an earthlie beauties praise . . .	T.M. 369
what delight (quoth she) in earthlie thing, . . .	Ti. 22
builde your blis on hope of earthly thing, . . .	Ti. 193
Loathing this sinfull earth and earthlie slime, . . .	Ti. 290
By hevns doome doo ende my earthlie daies; . . .	Ti. 312
'In vaine doo earthly Princes, . . .	Ti. 407
All such vaine monuments of earthlie masse, . . .	Ti. 419
flesh delight In earthlie blis, . . .	Ti. 528
Where drown'd with him is all his earthlie blisse, . . .	Ti. 546
what bootes it to see earthlie thing . . .	Ti. 554
Her now I seek throughout this earthlie soyle, . . .	D. 167
their judgments share Mongst earthlie wightes, . . .	D. 200
Ne feeling have in any earthly pleasure, . . .	Col. 45
by paragone Of earthly things, to judge of things divine: . . .	Col. 345
her grace . . . Which of all earthly things he most did crave: . . .	I. i. 3. 5
the chastest floure that eye did spring On earthly branch, . . .	I. i. 48. 5
earthly sight that with the Night durst ride, . . .	I. v. 32. 9
stood In doubt to deeme her borne of earthly brood: . . .	I. vi. 16. 5
What man so wise, what earthly witt so ware, . . .	I. vii. 1. 1
she . . . Brought forth this monstrous masse of earthly slyme, . . .	I. vii. 9. 8
Why doe ye . . . liking find to gaze on earthly mould, . . .	I. vii. 22. 4
earthly sight can nought but sorrow breed, . . .	I. vii. 23. 6
Such earthly mettals soon consumed beene, . . .	I. vii. 33. 4
Nothing is sure that growes on earthly grownd; . . .	I. ix. 11. 5
wondrous faith, exceeding earthly race, . . .	I. ix. 17. 4
The images of God in earthly clay; . . .	I. x. 39. 1
All were his earthly eien both blunt and bad, . . .	I. x. 47. 3
earthly tong Cannot describe, . . .	I. x. 55. 5

Earthy—Continued.

Cleopolis, for *earthy* frame, The fairest peece I. x. 59. 2
 the suit of *earthy* conquest shonne, I. x. 60. 7
 So darke are *earthy* things compar'd to things divine, I. x. 67. 9
 Too false and strong for *earthy* skill or might, I. xii. 32. 7
 what ever heavenly powre, Or *earthy* wight thou be, II. iii. 34. 9
earthy thing may not my corage brave Dismay II. iii. 45. 3
 when an *earthy* wight they present saw II. vii. 37. 1
 never *earthy* Prince in such array His glory did enhaunce, II. vii. 44. 8
 I, that am fraile flesh and *earthy* wight, II. vii. 60. 3
 no'te avoyd he by *earthy* skill or powre, II. viii. 43. 9
 grace of *earthy* Prince so souveraine, II. ix. 6. 2
 no *earthy* thing is sure, II. ix. 21. 9
 lifted high above this *earthy* masse, II. ix. 45. 3
 all *earthy* Princes she doth far surmount, II. x. 1. 9
 deemd in mynd To be no *earthy* wight, II. x. 71. 6
 Till it dissolved be from *earthy* band, II. xi. 30. 5
 He shall his dayes with peace bring to his *earthy* In, III. iii. 30. 9
 did beare This warlike sonne unto an *earthy* peare, III. iv. 19. 5
 Bove all the sonnes that were of *earthy* wombes ybore, III. iv. 21. 9
 Good both for *earthy* med'cine and for heavenly food, III. iv. 40. 9
 As it an *earthy* Paradize had beene: III. v. 40. 5
 did in stocke of *earthy* flesh enraice, III. v. 62. 5
 doubted her to deeme an *earthy* wight, III. vii. 11. 6
 No word they spake, nor *earthy* thing they felt, III. xii. 45. or. 8
 it could overreach the wisest *earthy* wight, IV. ii. 10. 9
 Began to peepe above this *earthy* masse, IV. v. 45. 4
 as the soule doth rule the *earthy* masse, IV. ix. 2. 6
 seem'd unlike unto his *earthy* home: IV. xii. 4. 7
 And men . . . at first were framed Of *earthy* mould, V. Pr. 2. 4
 Astraea here amongst *earthy* men did dwell, V. i. 5. 8
 Of all that on this *earthy* compasse woues; V. vi. 33. 3
 whilest her *earthy* parts . . . did deeply drowned lie, V. vii. 12. 5
 herein doest all *earthy* Princes pas? V. x. 3. 2
 So tickle is the state of *earthy* things, VI. iii. 6. 2
 downe to them descended in that *earthy* vew, VI. ix. 8. 9
 she the face of *earthy* things so changed, VII. vi. 5. 1
 touch celestiall seates with *earthy* mire? VII. vi. 29. 4
 both heavenly Powers and *earthy* wights, VII. vi. 36. 2
 To turne againe unto their *earthy* slime: VII. vii. 18. 4
 shew Thing so divine to vew of *earthy* eye, Am. xlv. 6
 It down is weighd with thought of *earthy* things, Am. lxxii. 3
 to us wretched *earthy* clods . . . lend desired light; Epith. 411
 Ne can his feeble *earthy* eyes endure H.L. 186
 Thereof as every *earthy* thing partakes H.B. 43
 the grosse matter of this *earthy* myne H.B. 46
 Farre above feeble reach of *earthy* sight, H.H.L. 5
 no thought of *earthy* wight Can comprehend, H.H.L. 40
 That in no *earthy* thing thou shalt delight, H.H.L. 272
 From whom all *earthy* governance is fet, H.H.B. 91
 Or idle thought of *earthy* things, remaine; H.H.B. 268
 begot of any *earthy* Seede, Proth. 65
Earth-pot. Upon a huge great *Earth-pot* steane he stood, VII. vii. 42. 8
Earthquake. A sodein *earthquake* loe, Bel.¹ ii. 12
 An *earthquake* shooke the hill Bel.² ii. 13
 As doen high Towers in an *earthquake*: S.C. F. 6
 earth, . . . did like an *earthquake* show, I. viii. 8. 9
 As it an *Earth-quake* were; III. ii. 42. 9
 With dreadfull thunder . . . And an *earthquake*, III. xii. 2. 3
Earth's. See *Mother earth's*.
 Her that did match the whole *earths* puissaunce, Ro. vi. 13
 that Nation, th' *earths* new Giant brood, Ro. xi. 9
 The great *earths* wombe they open to the sky, II. i. 60. 2
 ere the grosse *Earths* gryesy shade Was all disperst III. i. 67. 7
 in th' *earths* hollow caves hath long ben hid III. ix. 15. 3
 th' *Earths* gloomy shade Did dim the brightnesse III. x. 46. 6
 Foolhardy as th' *Earths* children, III. xi. 22. 8
 since th' *Earths* cursed seed Sought to assaile VII. vi. 20. 2
 th' *Earths* daughter, thogh she nought did reck Of Hermes
 message, VII. vi. 22. 7
 What idle errand hast thou *earths* mansion to forsake? VII. vi. 25. 9
 Whose root from *earths* base groundworke shold begin, H.H.L. 105
 all *earths* glorie, on which men do gaze, H.H.L. 275
Ease. in a people given all to *ease*, Ro. xxxiii. 9
 unlucky Muse, that wost to *ease* My musing mynd, S.C. Ja. 69
 But little *ease* of thy lewd tale I tasted: S.C. F. 245
 here liven at *ease* and leasure? S.C. May 66
 Diggon should some find favour and *ease*: S.C. S. 253
 mightie manhode brought a bedde of *ease*, S.C. O. 68
 herbs, both which can hurt and *ease*, S.C. D. 88
 lying all at *ease* from guile or spight, Gn. 111
 His sense to seeke for *ease* turnes every way: Gn. 388
 make our *ease* our treasure, Hub. 160
 having overlookt their pas at *ease*, Hub. 396
 bad him stay at *ease* till further preeving, Hub. 1366
 houres in *ease* to wast, Mui. 36
 Griefe findes some *ease* by him that like does beare, D. 67
ease of paine which cannot be recured, Col. 946
 slyding softly forth, she turnd as to her *ease*, I. i. 54. 9
 let him die at *ease*, that liveth here unneath? I. ix. 38. 9
 happy *ease*, which thou doest want and crave, I. ix. 40. 2
 Is not short payne well borne, that brings long *ease*, I. ix. 40. 6
Ease after warre, death after life, I. ix. 40. 9
 to *ease* he him recured brief, I. x. 24. 7
 tydings glad . . . to *ease* you of your misery! I. xi. 3. 9
 Let us devize of *ease* and everlasting rest, I. xii. 17. 9
 'Of *ease* or rest I may not yet devize; I. xii. 18. 2
 feele some secret *ease*, II. i. 16. 9
 So long they travelled with litle *ease*, II. ii. 12. 6
 Where *ease* abownds ylt's eath to doe amis: II. iii. 40. 6

Ease—Continued.

For to allyde fraile mind to carelesse *ease*: II. vi. 13. 6
 some yldre satt at *ease*; II. ix. 35. 3
 To *ease* you of that ill, II. ix. 42. 9
 insolent wight through unwonted *ease*, II. x. 17. 2
 That he might know and *ease* her sorrow sad; II. xii. 28. 3
 Some for untimely *ease*, some for delight, III. i. 39. 4
 chaunged her weary side the better *ease* to take, III. i. 61. 9
 Such secrete *ease* felt gentle Britomart, III. ii. 15. 7
 Yet wist she was not well at *ease* perdy; III. ii. 27. 8
 to *ease* thy griefe And win thy will: III. ii. 33. 6
 'Beldame, your words doe worke me litle *ease*; III. ii. 43. 1
 At last blow up some gentle gale of *ease*, III. iv. 10. 3
 To doe him *ease*, or doe him remedy, III. v. 60. 2
 Perhaps this hand may helpe to *ease* your woe, III. xi. 15. 4
Ease, on his robe in golden letters cyphered, III. xi. 4. 9
 He by no meanes could wished *ease* obtaine: IV. v. 40. 8
 found no *ease* of griefe nor hope of grace, IV. vii. 38. 2
 Ne ought mote *ease* or mitigate his paine, IV. vii. 47. 4
 That much did *ease* his mourning and mislaire: IV. viii. 5. 5
 Besought her to graunt *ease* unto my smart, IV. x. 48. 4
 nought, She saw, could *ease* his rankling maladie, IV. xi. 6. 4
 to *ease* her selfe of dout, V. vi. 6. 4
 she long had sought for *ease* In every place, V. vi. 7. 1
 By change of place seeking to *ease* her paine; V. vi. 16. 5
 As sundry change her seemed best to *ease*, V. vi. 26. 4
 Would change her paine, and sorrow somewhat *ease*, V. vii. 45. 4
 He lightly reft his head to *ease* him of his paine, V. xii. 23. 9
 Spake, as was meet, for *ease* of my regret: VI. ii. 23. 3
 To wype his wounds, and *ease* their bitter payning, VI. ii. 41. 5
 Doe it disclose to *ease* your grieved spright: VI. iv. 28. 7
 never . . . His limbes would rest, ne lig in *ease* embost, VI. iv. 40. 7
 To seeke some place the which mote yeeld some *ease*, VI. v. 32. 2
 brought them also *ease*, VI. v. 40. 3
 Sitting beside his Ladie there at *ease*, VI. vi. 40. 2
 here doe dwell at *ease*, VI. ix. 19. 2
 at more *ease* continue there his thrall: VI. xi. 6. 8
 seeke some succour both to *ease* my smart, Am. ii. 7
 Allur'd a Dolphin him from death to *ease*, Am. xxxviii. 4
 then my body shall have shortly *ease*: Am. l. 11
 There my fraile fancy . . . mantleth most at *ease*; Am. lxxii. 10
 Faue would I seeke to *ease* my bitter smart H.L. 5
 Walkt forth to *ease* my paine Proth. 10
Eased. his heart was greatly *eased*, Hub. 710
 till he were better *eased* Of that strong stownd D. 559
 to be *eas'd* of that base burden still did erne, II. iii. 46. 9
 all your hurts may soone through temperance be *eas'd*! II. iv. 33. 9
 Their aged Syre, thus *eased* of his crowne, II. x. 29. 6
 Hart that is inly hurt is greatly *eased* With hope III. ii. 15. 3
 She much was *eased* in her troublous thought, V. vii. 24. 2
 would on her owne Palfrey him have *eased*, VI. iii. 32. 8
Easement. Yet found no *easement* in her troubled wits, V. vi. 15. 3
 Glad that *easement*, though it were but small; VI. iv. 15. 7
Easeth. this long tale Nought *easeth* the care S.C. S. 243
Easler. To their desaigne to make the *easier* way, V. viii. 25. 2
Easily. Ambition is engendred *easily*; Ro. xxxiii. 10
 by this Gnatts complaint be *easily* knownen, Gn. Ded. 14
 With liquid foote doth slide downe *easily*, Gn. 24
 The Queene of hell to move as *easily*, Gn. 462
 Ne new ones could he *easily* provide, Hub. 929
 can more *easily* be thought then said, I. vii. 41. 2
 Ye well may hope, and *easily* attaine? II. ix. 6. 4
 of his armes despoiled *easily* II. ii. 49. 7
 he the boteman bad row *easily*, II. xii. 33. 8
 Did *easily* beleeve her strong extremitye, III. i. 53. 9
 Into his hidden net full *easily* doth fall, III. i. 64. 9
 They *easily* unto her charett beare: III. iv. 42. 2
 as he nigher drew, he *easily* Might scene III. x. 22. 7
 up his head he reared *easily*, III. xi. 15. 8
 That by his gate might *easily* appeare; III. xii. 8. 6
 none the same may *easily* out-win: IV. i. 20. 6
 That by her monstrous shape might *easily* be red, IV. i. 26. 9
 so would hope him *easily* to loyle, V. ix. 9. 6
 To which he *easily* did them perswade, VI. iv. 13. 4
East. stretch her selfe at large from *East* to West; S.C. O. 44
 the *East* with tyranous despight Gn. 43
 overran the *East* with greedie powre, Ti. 69
 The dawning day forth coming from the *East*, As. 34
 Forth looking through the windowes of the *East*, Cot. 605
 had . . . Their scepters stretch from *East* to Westerne shore, I. i. 5. 5
 Aurora . . . Out of the *East* the dawning day doth call, I. iv. 16. 5
 Phoebus in the glooming *East* J. xii. 2. 1
 doth the morning starre appeare Out of the *East*, J. xii. 21. 6
 Lookt forth, as Phoebus face out of the *east*, III. ii. 24. 6
 The wealth of th' *East*, and pompe of Persian kings: III. iv. 23. 4
 reeled to and fro from *east* to west, III. vii. 42. 7
 who from *East* to West will endlong seeke, III. ix. 51. 3
 light Out of the ruddy *East* was fully reard, III. x. 52. 7
 As like can not be scene from *East* to West, IV. v. 18. 4
 All th' *East*, before untam'd, did over-ronne, V. i. 2. 2
 weigh the light that in the *East* doth rise; V. ii. 43. 3
 day forth dawning from the *East* V. v. 1. 1
 Lyke Phoeb, from her chamber of the *East*, Epith. 149
 Appeare out of the *East*, Epith. 287
 antique Babel, Emprise of the *East*, Com. Son. iv. 1
Easterland. He *Easterland* subdwd, and Denmarke wonne, I. x. 41. 3
Easterlings. Those spoylfull Picts, and swarming *Easterlings*, II. x. 63. 2
Eastern. made the *Easterne* Conquerour to erie, Ti. 432
 Phoebus fiery carre . . . was climbing up the *Easterne* hill, I. ii. 1. 8
 to the *Easterne* coast of heaven makes speedy way: I. v. 19. 9

Eastern—Continued.

- Titan, playing on the eastern streames, II. iii. 1. 3
 The *Eastern* Saxons from the Southerne ny, IV. xi. 33. 4
Easy. An *easy* running verse with tender feete, Gn. 53
 An *easy* life, and fit high God to please, Hub. 395
 fairly paced forth with *easy* paine, Hub. 1264
 they . . . brought the heavy corse with *easy* pace I. v. 31. 2
 Three miles it might be *easy* heard around, I. viii. 4. 3
 a Groome, that forth him ledd . . . and laid in *easy* bedd, I. x. 17. 8
 a woman . . . That was on earth not *easy* to compare; I. x. 30. 4
easy was t' inveigle weaker sight: I. xii. 32. 5
 cannot so *easy* mis. II. iii. 40. 7
easy is the way and passage plaine II. iii. 41. 7
 So *easy* was to quench his flamed minde II. vi. 8. 6
 So *easy* is t' appease the stormy winde Of malice II. vi. 8. 8
 The sea is wide, and *easy* for to stray; II. vi. 23. 4
easy to be thought II. ix. 33. 9
 they overran all parts with *easy* hand, II. x. 61. 9
 Full *easy* was for her to have beliefe, III. i. 54. 1
 with *easy* shifte III. i. 61. 1
 'Ne soothlich is it *easy* for to read III. ii. 14. 1
 There they him laide in *easy* couch well dight, III. iv. 43. 6
 In *easy* couch his feeble limbes to rest, III. v. 41. 2
 So may he long him selfe full *easy* hide; III. vi. 23. 6
 the winged boy . . . full *easy* to be knowne, And he thereby, III. xi. 7. 8
 More *easy* issew now then entrance late III. xii. 43. 1
 But not so *easy* will I her forsake; IV. ii. 14. 5
 was *easy* to be shoven, IV. iv. 38. 5
 With *easy* steps so soft as foot could stryde, IV. viii. 37. 2
 By which it's *easy* him to know againe, V. i. 19. 7
 'Certes, your strife were *easy* to accord, V. iv. 16. 2
 by your change of cheare is *easy* for to see, V. vii. 18. 9
 found No *easy* meanes according to his mind: V. viii. 42. 3
 That to Sir Calidore was *easy* geare; VI. iii. 6. 5
 O what an *easy* thing is to descry The gentle bloud, VI. v. 1. 1
 Mote *easy* be supprest with little thing; VI. vi. 8. 4
 To some hid end to make more *easy* way, VI. vi. 42. 2
 Whereon he rode not *easy* was to deeme; VII. vii. 40. 7
easy things, that may be got at will, Am. xxvi. 11
 with th' *easy* vew Of this base world, H.H.B. 22
- Eat.** Should warre upon the kings, and *eat* their flesh, Rev. iii. 10
 The whiles his flock their chawed cuds do *eat*, Gn. 144
Eate they that list, Hub. 436
 To *eat* thy heart through comfortlesse dispaire; Hub. 904
 tell hir, that ny mouth can eate no meate; U.V. 8
 That which I *eat* did I joy, and that which I greedily gorged, *Ex Tempore* 1
 the hungry t' *eat*, Col. 840
 He . . . did his stout heart *eat*, I. ii. 6. 3
 a courser . . . the sharpe yron did for anger *eat*, I. iii. 33. 5
 as he rode he somewhat still did *eat*, I. iv. 22. 5
 rend his flesh, and his owne synewes *eat*, I. x. 28. 3
 he would *eat* His neighbour element in his revenge: I. xi. 21. 5
 whoso did *eat*, eftsoones did know Both good and ill, I. xi. 47. 7
 ne ought would *eat*, II. ii. 35. 2
 Of grace I pray thee, give to *eat* and drinke to mee! II. vii. 59. 9
 Ne would they *eat* till she in presence came, III. ix. 26. 6
 of us three to morrow he will sure *eat* one! IV. vii. 13. 9
 corsive, which did *eat* Her tender heart IV. ix. 14. 4
 with waves continuall Doe *eat* the earth, V. ii. 39. 5
 Ne doth she give them other thing to *eat*, V. iv. 31. 7
 hid him *eat*: henceforth he oft shall hungry sit, V. iv. 49. 9
 He gan to threaten her likewise to *eat*, V. vii. 15. 8
 vexeth so that makes her *eat* her gall; V. xii. 31. 5
 when she wanteth other thing to *eat*, V. xii. 31. 6
 To *eat* the fleshe of men whom they mote fynde, VI. iii. 36. 2
 then her *eat* attonce, or many meales to make, VI. viii. 37. 9
 if he hungry were, him offred eke to *eat*, VI. ix. 6. 9
 every bit which thenceforth I did *eat*, Am. xxxix. 14
- Eaten.** See Worm-eaten.
 the gay floures did offer to be *eaten*; Van. ii. 6
 Therein is *eaten* out an hollow cave, III. viii. 37. 5
 Seaven women by him slaine, and *eaten* clene: IV. vii. 13. 5
 As if that long she had not *eaten* ought; V. xii. 30. 7
Eath. thence the passage *eath*; S.C. Jul. 90
 Eche thing imparted is more *eath* to beare: S.C. S. 17
 From the right way full *eath* may wander
 by his like visnomie *Eathe* to be known; Mu. 311
 'More *eath* (quoth he) it is in such a case
 Where ease abownds yt's *eath* to doe amis: II. iii. 40. 5
 It's *eath* his ydle fury to aswage, II. iv. 11. 7
 More *eath* to number with how many eyes III. xi. 45. 8
 More *eath* was new impression to receive; IV. vi. 40. 6
 our like persons, *eath* to be disguiz'd, IV. viii. 58. 3
 more *eath* it were for mortall wight IV. xi. 53. 1
 much more *eath* to tell the starres on hy, IV. xii. 1. 5
 them selves full *eath* perswade To faire accordaunce, V. viii. 14. 4
- Eating.** Though *eating* hipps, and drinking watry fome, Hub. 948
Eats. *eates* the hart and feedes upon the gall, H.L. 268
Ebb. every River still doth *ebbe* and flowe; VII. vii. 20. 4
Ebon. Made all of *Heben* and white Yvorie; Pet. ii. 2
 A curious Coffe made of *Heben* wood, Ti. 618
 Lay now thy deadly *Heben* bowe apart, I. Pr. 3. 5
 youth . . . His speare of *heben* wood behind him bare, I. vii. 37. 2
 trees of bitter Gall, and *Heben* sad; II. vi. 52. 2
 bore after him an *heben* launce And covered shield, II. viii. 17. 6
 Whom all men term'd Knight of the *Hebene* speare, IV. v. 8. 2
 the Knight That bore the *Hebene* speare, IV. v. 20. 5
 knowne by fame, and by an *Hebene* speare, IV. vi. 6. 4
Ebrack. *Ebrack* salved both their infamies, II. x. 21. 6
Ecacstor. The fourth *Ecacstor*, of exceeding might; V. iii. 5. 6

- Echidna.** Orthrus begotten by great Typhaon And foule
Echidna V. x. 10. 8
 Borne of the brooding of *Echidna* base, V. xi. 23. 5
 bred of hellish stoner, Begot of foule *Echidna*, VI. vi. 9. 9
 'Echidna is a Monster direfull dred, VI. vi. 10. 1
- Echo.** See Re-echo.
 Whose *Echo* made the neyghbour groves to ring, S.C. Jun. 62
 The hollow *Echo* of my careful cryes: S.C. Au. 160
 All which the ayrie *Echo* did resound, Gn. 232
 feeble *Echo* now laments T.M. 285
 Her name to *echo* unto heaven hie, Col. 483
 all the woods with doubled *Echo* ring; I. vi. 14. 2
 through the woods their *Echo* did rebound, VI. x. 10. 5
 The woods shall to me answer, and my *Echo* ring, Epith. 18
 That all the woods may answer, and your *echo* ring, Epith. 36
 The woods shall to you answer, and your *Echo* ring, Epith. 55
 That all the woods may answer, and your *echo* ring, Epith. 73
 all the woods them answer, and their *echo* ring, Epith. 91
 The whiles the woods shal answer, and your *echo* ring, Epith. 109
 all the woods shal answer, and their *echo* ring, Epith. 128
 al the woods them answer, and their *echo* ring, Epith. 147
 That all the woods may answer, and your *echo* ring, Epith. 166
 To which the woods did answer, and your *echo* ring? Epith. 184
 al the woods should answer, and your *echo* ring, Epith. 203
 That al the woods may answer, and their *echo* ring, Epith. 222
 That all the woods may answer, and your *echo* ring, Epith. 241
 To which the woods shall answer, and their *echo* ring, Epith. 260
 That all the woods may answer, and your *echo* ring, Epith. 277
 all the woods them answer, and their *echo* ring! Epith. 295
 The woods no more shall answer, nor your *echo* ring, Epith. 314
 Ne let the woods them answer nor theyr *echo* ring, Epith. 333, 352
 Ne will the woods now answer, nor your *Echo* ring, Epith. 371
 Ne let the woods us answer, nor our *Echo* ring, Epith. 389
 Ne any woods shall answer, nor your *Echo* ring, Epith. 408
 The woods no more us answer, nor our *echo* ring! Epith. 426
 gentle *Echo* . . . Their accents did resound, Proth. 112
- Echoed.** See Re-echoed.
 her plaint, which softly *echoed* from the neighbour wood; I. iii. 8. 2
 the *echoed* report Of their new joy, I. xii. 4. 2
 Throughout the wood that *echoed* againe, II. iii. 20. 8
- Echoes.** Were wout redoubled *Echoes* to rebound, T.M. 22
Echoes three answer'd it selfe againe: I. viii. 4. 4
 The woods did nought but *echoes* vaine rebound; VI. xi. 26. 6
 all the woods they *echoes* back rebounded, Am. xix. 7
- Eclipsed.** Yet is he oft eclipsed by the way, VII. vii. 51. 8
- Ecstasy.** some *extasy* Assotted had his sence, III. viii. 22. 8
 To set upon them in that *extasy*, VII. vi. 23. 5
 As carries them into an *extasy*, H.H.B. 261
Ecstatic. suddin fitt, and halfe *extatick* stoure, III. iii. 60. 5
- Eden.** most mighty king of *Eden* iayre, I. xi. 26. 1
 To bene departed out of *Eden* landes, II. i. 1. 5
Eden selfe, if ought with *Eden* mote compayre, II. xii. 62. 9
Eden, though but small, IV. xi. 36. 7
- Edge.** The Axes *edge* did oft turne againe, S.C. F. 203
 bene not thy teeth on *edge*, S.C. May 35
 with harts on *edge* To be aveng'd, I. iv. 43. 3
 sharper *edge* did feele, I. xi. 36. 3
- Edged.** Therewith their dulled sprights they *edgd* anew, IV. ii. 17. 6
Edges. weld his naked sword, and try the *edges* keene, IV. vii. 45. 9
- Edified.** A little mount, of greene turfs *edifyde*; Gn. 660
 that great Arche, which Trajan *edifyde*, Ti. 561
 a little wyde There was an holy chappell *edifyde*, I. i. 34. 5
 Through countreyes waste, and eke well *edifyde*, III. i. 14. 2
 That Castle was most goodly *edifyde*, III. i. 20. 4
- Edmund.** Such one King *Edmond*, but was rent for gaine, Ti. 418
- Edwin.** On his soone *Edwin* all those wrongs shall wreake; III. iii. 36. 2
 Till both the sonnes of *Edwin* he have slayne, III. iii. 37. 2
- Effect.** The roote whereof and tragical *effect*, Vouchsafe, Mni. 9
 Give over to *effect* his first intent, II. xi. 41. 3
 Thou doest *effect* in destined descents, III. iii. 2. 6
 How to *effect* so hard an enterprize, III. iii. 51. 6
 findeth dew *effect* or soone or late; III. iv. 27. 5
 she feared The sad *effect* of her neare overthrowe; V. ii. 22. 4
 thereon seizing tooke no great *effect*; V. xii. 21. 7
 pearst Her stubborn hart with inward deepe *effect*, VI. i. 45. 4
 when the cause . . . Removed is, th' *effect* surceaseth still, VI. vi. 14. 4
 Yet durst he not for very cowardize *Effect* the same, VI. vi. 44. 7
 Encline thy will t' *effect* our wishfull vow, Epith. 385
 seeing her faire eyes so sharpe *effect*, H.B. 244
- Effects.** All which the sad *effects* of discord sung: IV. i. 21. 3
Efferced. with fell woodnes he *efferced* was, III. xi. 27. 4
- Eforce.** burnt his beastly hart t' *eforce* her chastitye, I. vi. 4. 9
 Them to *eforce* by violence or wrong: II. vii. 30. 4
 Yet list the same *eforce* with faind gamesay; III. ii. 15. 8
 Ere that we to *eforce* it doe begin: III. ix. 9. 4
 It vaine she thought with rigorous uprore For to *eforce*, III. xii. 27. 9
 He gan t' *eforce* the evidence anew, V. ix. 47. 1
- Eforced.** Againe he heard a more *eforced* voyce, II. viii. 4. 3
 the mightiest things *eforced* hin: II. xii. 43. 7
 To have *eforst* the love of that faire lasse, III. xii. 43. 8
- Efort.** thralld her in chaines with strong *efort*, II. v. 17. 4
 strong *efort* Of feeling pleasures, II. xi. 13. 7
 To loose her warlike limbs and strong *efort*; III. i. 52. 5
 To shew Dan Cupids powre and great *efort*: III. xi. 46. 5
 he still them holds, and keeps with strong *efort*, V. ii. 5. 9
 Ne durst abide behind, for dread of worse *efort*, VI. xi. 42. 9
- Efrayed.** Their dam upstart out of her den *efraide*, I. i. 16. 1
- Eft.** But *eft* . . . Comes the breme Winter S.C. F. 42
 he had *eft* learned a curres call, S.C. S. 191
eft did sing of warres S.C. O. 59

Eft—Continued.

- efte* in Dolons subtle surpysall. Gn. 536
Eft looking back would faine have runne away; I. ix. 25. 3
Eft through the thicke they heard one rudely rush. II. iii. 21. 1
eft. . . Our selves in league of vowed love wee knitt. II. iv. 18. 4
Eft to Cymochles wise so many fold; II. viii. 41. 5
Eft fierce retourning. II. xi. 36. 6
It would have lived, and revived *eft*; IV. iii. 21. 8
eft them turned both againe to fight; IV. iii. 47. 3
eft aventing his steele-headed lance, IV. vi. 11. 3
And *eft* againe deviz'd some what to say, IV. vi. 45. 7
eft gan into tender teares to melt. IV. vii. 9. 5
The Lady to alight did *eft* require, V. i. 21. 3
which he unbuckling *eft* Presented to the fayrest Florimell, V. iii. 27. 7
Yet seem'd the soyle both fayre and frutefull *eft*, VI. ix. 1. 5
eft his burning levin-brond in hand he tooke. VII. vi. 30. 9
eft him placed where he close might view VII. vi. 45. 2
When she in fleshy seede is *eft* encreasd, H.B. 114
Efts. In which the fearefull *efytes* do build their bowres, V. x. 23. 7
Eftsoones. *Eftsoones* of thousand billowes shouldred narre, Ro. xvi. 3
Eftsoones having his wide wings spent in wast, Ro. xvi. 7
Eftsoones consum'd to fall downe feebly, Ro. xvi. 11
Eftsoones their rule of yearly Presidents Ro. xviii. 7
Eftsoones in compas arch't, Ro. xx. 3
eftsoones Winter gan to approche; S.C. F. 225
Eftsoones more fierce in visage, Gn. 269
Eftsoones he gins to fashion Gn. 650
Eftsoones the Ape himselfe gan up to reare, Hub. 237
of the Priest *eftsoones* gan to enquire, Hub. 481
Eftsoones by counsel of the Foxe Hub. 1112
Eftsoones such store of teares shee forth did powre, T.M. 595
Eftsoones that Damzell . . . She turn'd into a Mu. 137
Eftsoones her white streight legs were altered Mu. 349
Eftsoones . . . Full greedily into the heard he thrust, As. 103
The Champion stout *Eftsoones* dismounted I. i. 11. 8
Eftsoones he tooke that miscrated faire, I. ii. 3. 1
the sleeping spark . . . gan *eftsoones* revive; I. ii. 19. 2
Eftsoones I thought her such as she me told, I. ii. 39. 6
gan *eftsoones* prepare himselfe to batteill I. iii. 34. 3
Eft soones he perced through his chaufed chest I. iii. 42. 6
Eftsoones his manly forces gan to fayle, I. vii. 6. 4
eftsoones he gan apply relief I. x. 24. 4
Eftsoones unto an holy Hospitall, I. x. 36. 1
Eftsoones that dreadful Dragon they espyde, I. xi. 4. 4
Eftsoones he gan advance his haughty crest, I. xi. 15. 5
whoso did eat, *eftsoones* did know I. xi. 47. 7
Eftsoones the Gard, . . . Attach that faytor false, I. xii. 35. 4
Eftsoones untwisting his deceptfull clew, II. i. 8. 3
Eftsoone she said; II. i. 17. 1
Eftsoones of him had perfect cognizance, II. i. 31. 5
Eftsoones devisd redresse II. ii. 43. 8
Eftsoones to court he cast t' advance his first degree. II. iii. 5. 9
Eftsoones this liegeman gan to wexe more bold, II. iii. 9. 2
Eftsoones supposed him a person meet II. iii. 11. 5
Eftsoone there stepped forth A goodly Ladie II. iii. 21. 6
'*Eftsoones* he came unto th' appointed place, II. iv. 28. 1
Eftsoones he fled away, and might no where be scene. II. iv. 46. 9
Eftsoones his cruel hand Sir Guyon stayd, II. v. 13. 1
Eftsoones her shallow ship away did slide, II. vi. 5. 1
Eftsoones he gan to rage, and inly frett, II. vi. 28. 3
the matter . . . *eftsoones* he did compownd; II. vii. 17. 7
eftsoones he gan display His . . . wings, II. viii. 8. 8
both *eftsoones* upstartd furiously, II. viii. 18. 8
Eftsoones forth looked . . . The watch, II. ix. 11. 6
eftsoones arrived here three hoyes Of Saxons, II. x. 64. 8
he *eftsoones* gan launch his barke forthright. II. xi. 4. 4
Eftsoones himselfe in glittering armes he dight, II. xi. 17. 1
Eftsoones shee causd him up to be convayd, II. xi. 49. 6
Eftsoones they saw an hideous hoast II. xii. 22. 8
Eftsoones their stubborne corages were queld, II. xii. 40. 4
Eftsoones they heard a most melodious sound, II. xii. 70. 1
Eftsoones them brought unto their Ladies sight, III. i. 31. 8
Eftsoones shee grew to great impatience, III. i. 48. 1
Eftsoones long waxen torches wren light III. i. 58. 3
Eftsoones there was presented to her eye A comely knight, III. ii. 24. 1
Eftsoones, her goodly shield addressing fayre, III. iv. 14. 1
Eftsoones his heaped waves he did commaund III. iv. 22. 3
Eftsoones both flowres and girlonds far away Shee flong, III. iv. 30. 1
Eftsoones the roaring billowes still abid, III. iv. 32. 7
Eftsoones his warlike courser . . . She made those Damzels
search; III. v. 38. 6
Eftsoones her steps shee thereunto applyd, III. vii. 5. 6
Eftsoones out of her hidden cave shee cald III. vii. 22. 1
Eftsoones shee badd me, III. vii. 54. 3
His bloody speare *eftsoones* he boldly bent III. viii. 12. 5
comming nigh, *eftsoones* he gan to gesse, III. viii. 45. 3
the flame; the which *eftsoones* gave place, III. xi. 25. 4
Forst him *eftsoones* to follow other game, III. xi. 38. 8
eftsoones his wanton hart was tickled with delight, IV. i. 33. 5
eftsoones it prickt his wanton mind With sting of lust IV. ii. 5. 4
That cruell Atropos *eftsoones* undid, IV. ii. 48. 7
Eftsoones his life may passe into the next: IV. ii. 52. 6
through traduction was *eftsoones* derived, IV. iii. 13. 6
eftsoones his mightie hand He heav'd on high, IV. iii. 33. 1
Eftsoones out of her Coch shee gan avale, IV. iii. 46. 4
vanted speare *eftsoones* to disadvantage, IV. iv. 7. 2
which *eftsoones* discovered, to it drew The eyes of all, IV. iv. 16. 3
Eftsoones he gan to gather up around His weapons IV. iv. 23. 1
A mightie speare *eftsoones* at him he hent; IV. iv. 28. 6
passing beautie did *eftsoones* reveale, IV. v. 10. 4

Eftsoones—Continued.

- Whose beauties beame *eftsoones* did shine so bright, IV. v. 10. 8
when they thought it fast, *eftsoones* it was untide. IV. v. 17. 9
Eftsoones one of those villains him did rap IV. v. 42. 3
She gan *eftsoones* it to her mind to call IV. vi. 26. 4
Eftsoones she flew unto his fearelesse hand, IV. viii. 12. 1
eftsoones he brake, His sodaine silence IV. viii. 16. 1
Eftsoones that pretious liquour forth he drew, IV. viii. 20. 6
Eftsoones the Prince tooke downe those Ladies twaine IV. viii. 41. 1
Eftsoones the others did the field recoure, IV. ix. 25. 3
Eftsoones all burning with a fresh desire IV. ix. 29. 1
Eftsoones him selfe he to their aide address, IV. ix. 32. 5
Eftsoones outsprung two more of equal mould; IV. x. 10. 3
Eftsoones, advauncing that enchaunted shield, IV. x. 19. 6
His cheared heart *eftsoones* away gan chace Sad death, IV. xii. 34. 3
Eftsoones him selfe he from his hold unbownd, V. ii. 16. 4
Eftsoones his Page drew to the Castle gate, V. ii. 21. 1
Eftsoones he stood as still as any stake, V. iii. 34. 5
Eftsoones the people all to harnesse ran, V. iv. 36. 6
Eftsoones that warriourresse . . . Did forth issne V. vii. 27. 7
Eftsoones they gan their wrothfull hands to hold, V. viii. 12. 4
gan *eftsoones* devize to be aveng'd for it. V. viii. 45. 9
Eftsoones brought forth the villaine, V. ix. 10. 2
Her selfe *eftsoones* she gan convert againe: V. ix. 37. 3
from her partie *eftsoones* was drawn cleene: V. ix. 49. 3
Eftsoones forth prickd proudly in his might, V. x. 31. 8
Eftsoones againe his axe he raught on hie, V. xi. 10. 1
buckling him *eftsoones* unto the fight, V. xi. 57. 8
Eftsoones he loost that Squire, VI. i. 18. 2
Those warlike armes . . . he gan *eftsoones* prepare, VI. v. 8. 5
Eftsoones he spide a Knight approaching nye; VI. v. 22. 1
eftsoones he all enraged grew, VI. vi. 22. 2
Eftsoones they prickd forth with forward pryde, VI. vii. 6. 5
Eftsoones the Prince to him full nimbly stept, VI. viii. 17. 1
Eftsoones he saw one with a naked knife VI. viii. 48. 8
Eftsoones she cast . . . Her to displace, VII. vi. 10. 7
Eftsoones the sonne of Maia forth he sent VII. vi. 16. 1
Eftsoones shee thus resolv'd; VII. vi. 23. 1
Eftsoones the time and place appointed were, VII. vi. 36. 1
Eftsoones he wypes quite out of memory H.L. 241
Eftsoones the Nymphes, . . . Ran all in haste Proth. 55
Eger. See Eager.
Eggs. drove in Joves owne lap his *egs* to lay; Van. iv. 10
Forst with the filth his *egs* to fling away; Van. iv. 12
Eglantine. With Hawthorne buds, and swete *Eglantine*, S.C. May 13
In thy sweete *Eglantine* of Meriflure; Col. 389
the fragrant *Eglantine* did spred His prickling armes, H. v. 29. 4
Eglantine and Caprifole emong, III. vi. 44. 6
Sweet is the *Eglantine*, but pricketh nere; Am. xxvi. 3
woodynd flowers and fragrant *Eglantine*; Am. lxxi. 10
Egre. See Eager.
Egypt. All that which *Aegypt* whilome did devise, Ro. xxix. 1
Egyptian. father Nilus gins to swell . . . above the *Aegyptian*
vale I. i. 21. 2
of thing like to that *Aegyptian* slime, II. ix. 21. 5
Wherein th' *Aegyptian* Phao long did lurke III. ii. 20. 3
Aegyptian wisards old, Which in Star-read . . . have best
insight, V. Pr. 8. 1
Of th' old *Aegyptian* Kings that whylome were, V. vii. 2. 6
Elde. See Eyed.
Elen. See Eyes.
Eight. being *eight* logs of grownd, II. x. 11. 3
during *eight* yeares space, III. iii. 41. 2
Elone. Neso, and *Eione* well in age, IV. xi. 50. 7
Elrene. Just Dice, wise Eunomie, myld *Eirene*; V. ix. 32. 6
Either. With bowe and bolts in *either* hand, S.C. Mar. 65
In *either* cheeke depeincten lively chere: S.C. Ap. 69
For *eyther* the shepheards bene ydle and still, S.C. S. 80
shed his whirling flames on *either* side, Ga. 159
great dole on *either* partie grewe, Gn. 529
here the praise of *either* Scipion Abides Gn. 613
Must *either* driven be perforce to sterving, Hub. 370
But *eyther* for some gainfull benefit, Hub. 639
either (algates) would be Lords alone; Hub. 1025
if that wrong on *eyther* side there were, Hub. 1097
About whose flowrie bankes on *either* side Ti. 136
Strongly outlaunced towards *either* side, Mu. 82
Either by slaundring his well-deemd name, Col. 695
For *either* they be puffed up with pride, Col. 759
Their horned fronts so fierce on *either* side Doe meete, I. ii. 16. 3
Two iron coffers hong on *either* side, I. iv. 27. 3
if that *either* to that shield had right, I. iv. 40. 8
victory they dare not wish to *either* side, I. v. 9. 9
If *either* selves, or oyles, or berbes, or charmes, I. v. 41. 7
On *either* side disparted with his rod, I. x. 53. 4
in *either* jaw Three ranckes of yron teeth I. xi. 13. 1
Either for grievous shame, or for great teene, It. i. 15. 8
her on *either* side doe sore assay, II. ii. 24. 5
contend With *either* of those knights II. iii. 17. 3
He, *eyther* envying my toward good, Or II. iv. 22. 2
both attonce him charge on *either* syde II. viii. 35. 1
dealt blowes On *either* side, II. viii. 41. 2
Matchable *either* to Semiramis, II. x. 56. 2
no earthly might, but *either* Spright, Or Angell, II. x. 71. 6
His Beast he felly prickt on *either* syde, II. xi. 24. 3
either Gloriana let her chuse, III. Pr. 5. 7
for *either* fatal end, Or other mightie cause, III. iii. 15. 8
girlt in with two walls on *either* side; III. vi. 31. 2
Either for want of handsome time and place, III. vii. 60. 4
with a shaft was shot through *either* eye, III. xi. 48. 8

Either—Continued.

Matchable <i>ether</i> to that ympe of Troy	III. xii. 7. 3
In love were <i>either</i> ended or begunne	IV. Pr. 3. 5
Should <i>either</i> winne him one	IV. i. 9. 9
<i>either</i> bare The other downe	IV. i. 41. 7
Full many mightie strokes on <i>either</i> side Were sent	IV. iii. 7. 6
<i>either</i> sdeignes with other to partake	IV. iii. 16. 8
Ne <i>either</i> car'd to ward, or perill shonne	IV. iii. 36. 4
Ne <i>either</i> cared life to save or spill	IV. iii. 36. 6
<i>either</i> doth on other much relie	IV. v. 1. 5
Then <i>either</i> care of parents could refraine	IV. ix. 3. 4
<i>Either</i> through gifts, or guile, or such like waies	IV. x. 18. 8
<i>either</i> beat him in, or drive him out	IV. x. 19. 5
On <i>either</i> side of her two young men stood	IV. x. 32. 1
Therefore on <i>either</i> side she was sustained	IV. xi. 25. 1
ill perhaps mote fall to <i>either</i> side;	V. i. 25. 4
each of <i>either</i> take his share aright	V. i. 26. 5
<i>Either</i> the other from his steede to cast	V. ii. 14. 7
earth uptake And all the sea, divided each from <i>either</i>	V. ii. 31. 2
Ne <i>either</i> sought the others strokes to shun	V. vii. 29. 3
strongly <i>either</i> strooke And broke their speares;	V. viii. 9. 6
<i>Either</i> embracing other lovingly	V. viii. 14. 6
swearing faith to <i>either</i> on his blade	V. viii. 14. 7
<i>either</i> others cause to maintaine mutually	V. viii. 14. 9
He <i>either</i> spoiles . . . Or to his part allures	V. viii. 18. 8
<i>Eyther</i> for th' evill which he did therein	V. ix. 26. 7
As <i>either</i> might for wealth have gotten bene	V. ix. 27. 7
heare the matter thoroughly scand On <i>either</i> part	V. ix. 37. 8
Past through his shield and pierst through <i>either</i> syde;	V. x. 35. 7
<i>Either</i> for lame, or else for exercise	VI. vi. 35. 5
Without disquiet or dislike of <i>either</i>	VI. xii. 10. 8
on <i>eyther</i> side Supported her	VII. vii. 34. 5
more salvage wylde, Then <i>either</i> Lyon or	Am. xx. 10
<i>eyther</i> change thy cruelty, Or give like leave	Epig. iv. 19
<i>Either</i> by chaunce, against the course of kynd	H.B. 143
<i>Either</i> with nimble wings to cut the skies	H.H.L. 66
Either's . So parted they, as <i>eythers</i> way them led	Iub. 551
hewen helmets deepe shew marks of <i>eythers</i> might	I. v. 7. 9
deadly points at <i>eythers</i> breast to bend	IV. ii. 14. 8
Eke (<i>partial list of adv.</i>)	
an hundred pillers <i>eke</i> about	Bel. ³ ii. 2
the sieying <i>eke</i> Did shine	Bel. ³ ii. 9
And <i>eke</i> tenne thousand sithes	S.C. Ja. 51
I have a syre, A stepdame <i>eke</i>	S.C. Mar. 41
To be wise, and <i>eke</i> to love	S.C. Mar. Emb. 1
And <i>eke</i> you Virgins	S.C. Ap. 41
God, that gave . . . <i>Eke</i> cherish his child	S.C. May 86
My fancye <i>eke</i> from former follies move	S.C. Jun. 37
They hary the feece, and <i>eke</i> the flesh	S.C. Jul. 189
The glory <i>eke</i> much greater then the gayne	S.C. O. 20
the budde <i>eke</i> needes must quail;	S.C. N. 91
and my Gossip <i>eke</i> beside	Iub. 53
There must thou fashion <i>eke</i> a godly zeale	Iub. 493
Yet manie <i>eke</i> of them . . . are driven	Iub. 539
and <i>eke</i> of private men	Iub. 787
and <i>eke</i> scorne The Sectaries thereof	Iub. 832
And for my Sisters <i>eake</i>	T.M. 534
That goodly Ladie, sith she <i>eke</i> did spring	T. 275
will till then my painful penance <i>eake</i>	D. 391
and <i>eke</i> my love from me;	D. 491
But read now <i>eke</i>	Col. 159
'That shall I <i>eke</i> . . . to you declare	Col. 163
And Proteus <i>eke</i> with him does drive	Col. 248
There <i>eke</i> is Palin	Col. 392
after him uprose <i>eke</i> all the rest	Col. 953
And with them <i>eke</i> , O Goddesse	I. Pr. 4. 1
And <i>eke</i> the Graces	I. i. 48. 7
Up Una rose, up rose the lyon <i>eke</i>	I. iii. 21. 2
Through shield and body <i>eke</i>	I. iii. 35. 5
And <i>eke</i> unable once to stirre or go;	I. iv. 23. 2
and <i>eke</i> in foote and hand	I. iv. 29. 6
And <i>eke</i> the verse of famous Poets witt	I. iv. 32. 6
to you <i>eke</i> longes his love	I. iv. 48. 6
And <i>eke</i> enchanted armes	I. iv. 50. 6
redoubled crime with vengeaunce new Thou biddest me to <i>eake</i> ?	I. v. 42. 8
both living and <i>eke</i> ded	I. vi. 36. 9
The ground <i>eke</i> groned under him	I. vii. 8. 6
haplesse, and <i>eke</i> hopelesse	I. vii. 11. 4
Of wondrous worth, and <i>eke</i> of wondrous nights	I. vii. 30. 2
So thought I <i>eke</i> of him	I. vii. 49. 9
Your Iortune maister <i>eke</i> with governing	I. viii. 28. 3
both power and <i>eke</i> will	I. x. 1. 9
made him pray both early and <i>eke</i> late	I. x. 26. 5
fayrely <i>eke</i> besought Himselfe to charish	I. x. 29. 4
both gratious and <i>eke</i> liberal	I. x. 34. 5
th' English Bath, and <i>eke</i> the German Spau;	I. xi. 30. 7
For happy life . . . And life <i>eke</i> everlasting	I. xi. 46. 6
Another like faire tree <i>eke</i> grew thereby	I. xi. 47. 6
Both daughter and <i>eke</i> kingdome lo! I yield	I. xi. 20. 9
two froward sisters . . . Came with them <i>eke</i>	II. ii. 34. 2
Love . . . makes <i>eke</i> one will;	II. iv. 19. 8
and shonned followes <i>eke</i>	II. iv. 44. 3
Deadly dismay . . . and grieved <i>eke</i>	II. v. 8. 2
And weetlesse <i>eke</i> of lately wrought despight	II. v. 36. 5
Him Iollowed <i>eke</i> Sir Guyon	II. vii. 26. 3
Here <i>eke</i> that famous golden Apple grew	II. vii. 55. 4
and solenne <i>eke</i> in sight	II. ix. 36. 8
Sir Guyon chaunst <i>eke</i> on another booke	II. ix. 69. 1
and <i>eke</i> of corage hold	II. x. 7. 8

Eke—Continued.

She <i>eke</i> . . . Did life with usury to him restore	II. xi. 45. 3
So did he <i>eke</i> Sir Guyon	II. xii. 49. 6
countrayes waste, and <i>eke</i> well edifyde	III. i. 14. 2
men that prayse gin <i>eke</i> t' envy	III. ii. 2. 9
what needeth thee to <i>eke</i> my payne?	III. ii. 35. 7
no lesse hast, and <i>eke</i> with no lesse dreed	III. iv. 50. 1
horror, and <i>eke</i> hellish dreriment	III. iv. 58. 5
Spare, gentle sister, with reproch my paine to <i>ecke</i> ;	III. v. 22. 9
her selfe <i>eke</i> with her went	III. vi. 26. 3
more bent to <i>eke</i> my smartes	III. vii. 55. 7
his worke is <i>eke</i> Faire Lincoln	III. ix. 51. 1
And Hellenors both eyes did <i>eke</i> beguyle	III. x. 5. 4
He loved <i>eke</i> Iphimedia deare	III. xi. 42. 1
oft for Venus, and how often <i>eek</i> For	III. xi. 44. 4
Nymphes <i>eke</i> Hylas cryde	III. xii. 7. 9
And <i>eke</i> the love of Ladies foule defame;	IV. ix. 37. 5
Begets and <i>eke</i> conceives	IV. x. 41. 9
the rest were <i>eke</i> her equal peares	IV. x. 49. 3
Th' one to diminish, th' other for to <i>ecke</i> ;	V. ii. 49. 4
<i>eke</i> came she	V. v. 5. 3
both Knights envide, and Ladies <i>eke</i> did spight	V. vi. 6. 9
There <i>eke</i> he placed a strong garrison	V. x. 30. 1
Both through his haberjeon and <i>eke</i> his corse;	V. x. 33. 3
they <i>eke</i> him greeted all	V. xi. 15. 9
if that any ill she heard of any, She would it <i>ecke</i>	V. xi. 35. 2
Three mightie ones, and cruell minded <i>ecke</i>	VI. v. 13. 3
<i>eke</i> thy selfe . . . And <i>eke</i> all knights hast shamed	VI. vi. 33. 8, 9
where is <i>eke</i> your friend	VI. vii. 16. 5
And <i>ecke</i> that angry foote	VI. vii. 39. 6
terrible by nature, And <i>ecke</i> . . . huge and hideous	VI. vii. 41. 2
soft and tender <i>ecke</i> in mynde	VI. viii. 2. 3
And <i>ecke</i> this wallet	VI. viii. 23. 8
if he hungry were, him offred <i>eke</i> to eat	VI. ix. 6. 9
And <i>ecke</i> them selves . . . they bore	VI. x. 24. 6
and <i>eke</i> from whence they were	VI. xi. 39. 6
So did he <i>ecke</i> long after this remaine	VI. xii. 38. 6
Not men oney . . . But <i>eke</i> all other creatures	VII. vi. 4. 9
lawes of Nature . . . But <i>eke</i> of Justice	VII. vi. 6. 2
chang'd in part, and <i>ecke</i> in generall	VII. vii. 17. 9
But <i>ecke</i> their minds	VII. vii. 19. 8
And <i>eek</i> my name bee wypped out	Am. lxxv. 8
let them <i>ecke</i> bring store of other flowers	Epith. 46
And <i>ecke</i> for comiort often called art	Epith. 394
herein <i>eke</i> thy glory seemeth more	H.L. 162
An honourable Hymne I <i>eke</i> should frame	H.B. 10
Eked . I dempt there much to have <i>eeked</i> my store	S.C. S. 30
how their lives were <i>eekt</i> , she did not tell;	IV. i. 53. 6
Ekes . He daylie <i>eekes</i> , and brings to excellence	Iub. 792
Eking . such <i>eeking</i> hath made my hart sore	S.C. S. 31
Elbow . upleaving on her <i>elbow</i> weake	III. ii. 42. 6
leaving on his <i>elbowe</i> , these few words lett fly	III. xi. 15. 9
Elbows . Some wheet their knives, and strip their <i>elboes</i> bare:	VI. viii. 39. 6
Eld . Through rusty <i>elde</i> , that hath rotted thee:	S.C. F. 54
to wrong holy <i>eld</i> did forbear;	S.C. F. 296
thend of this Ambitious brere, For scorning <i>Eld</i> —	S.C. F. 238
in my face deepe furrowes <i>eld</i> hath pight	S.C. D. 134
he leaned, as one farre in <i>elde</i>	Iub. 218
as in hate of honorable <i>eld</i>	I. viii. 47. 2
feeling wondrous comfort in her weaker <i>eld</i> :	I. x. 8. 9
that weake <i>eld</i> hath left thee nothing wise;	II. iii. 16. 3
Ne suffred them to perish through long <i>eld</i>	II. ix. 56. 4
made ripe for death by <i>eld</i>	II. x. 32. 2
O cursed <i>Eld!</i> the cankerworme of writs	IV. ii. 33. 6
almost blind through <i>eld</i>	IV. xi. 24. 9
Great Nature, ever young, yet full of <i>eld</i> ;	VII. vii. 13. 2
From youth to <i>eld</i> , from wealth to poverty	VII. vii. 19. 5
he was faint with cold, and weak with <i>eld</i>	VII. vii. 31. 8
Elder . 'tway bene men of <i>elder</i> witt	S.C. May 18
with his <i>elder</i> brother Themis	S.C. Jul. 83
as the springe gives place to <i>elder</i> time	S.C. D. 73
Ne Troynovant, though <i>elder</i> sister shee	T. 102
So Ennius the <i>elder</i> Africane	Dea. Son. i. 7
Hate was the <i>elder</i> , Love the younger brother;	IV. x. 32. 7
stronger in his state Than th' <i>elder</i>	IV. x. 32. 9
No lesse then do her <i>elder</i> sisters broode	IV. xi. 26. 7
To whom the <i>elder</i> did this aunswere frame	V. iv. 7. 1
Then turning to the <i>elder</i> thus he sayd	V. iv. 18. 1
The one of them, that <i>elder</i> did appeare	V. xii. 29. 1
Titan . . . Was Saturnes <i>elder</i> brother	VII. vi. 27. 2
The younger thrust the <i>elder</i> from his right	VII. vi. 27. 5
<i>elder</i> then thine owne nativitie	H.L. 54
Elder-branches . Now bringen bitter <i>Eldre braunches</i> seare;	S.C. N. 147
Elder's . Yet was that other swayne this <i>elders</i> syre	III. xii. 9. 3
Eldest . Begin, thou <i>eldest</i> Sister of the crew	T.M. 53
Clarion, the <i>eldest</i> sonne and haire Of Muscaroll;	Mui. 22
Phyllis, the faire, is <i>eldest</i> of the three:	Col. 541
proud Sans foy, The <i>eldest</i> of three brethren;	I. ii. 25. 7
Bewraying him that did of late destroy His <i>eldest</i> brother;	I. iv. 39. 4
The <i>eldest</i> two, most sober, chast, and wise	I. x. 4. 5
the <i>eldest</i> , that Fidelia hight	I. x. 12. 6
The first of them, that <i>eldest</i> was and best	I. x. 37. 1
The <i>eldest</i> did against the youngest goe	II. ii. 13. 8
made love unto the <i>eldest</i> Dame	II. ii. 17. 1
Elissa (so the <i>eldest</i> hight)	II. ii. 35. 1
The <i>eldest</i> , Gonorill, gam to protest	II. x. 28. 1
two sonnes, whose <i>eldest</i> , called Lud	II. x. 46. 1
The first and <i>eldest</i> , which that scepter swayd	II. x. 72. 4
faire Elferon, The <i>eldest</i> brother	II. x. 75. 7
the <i>eldest</i> of the three	IV. ii. 52. 4

Eldest—Continued.
 The whitest their *eldest* brother was away, IV. x. 42. 6
 Cupid their *eldest* brother; IV. x. 42. 7
 Nereus, th' *eldest* and the best, IV. xi. 18. 5
 The *eldest* of the which was slaine erewhile By Artegall, . . . V. vi. 33. 4
 these two, her *eldest* sonnes, she sent V. x. 14. 6
 yet the *eldest* of the heavenly Peeres? H.L. 56
 begot, Like to it selfe his *eldest* sonne and heire, H.H.L. 31
Elect. thousand spots of colours quaint *elect*, III. vii. 22. 5
Electing. Oft changing sides, and oft new place *electing*, . . . IV. v. 40. 3
Election. might have had of life or death *election*: V. v. 26. 5
 bless you fortunes fayre *election*. Am. lxxxiii. 14
Elegies. Eulogies turne into *Elegies*. T.M. 372
Elegy. sung the prophetic . . . in dolefull *Elegie*. Ti. 595
 Lamenting lowde my Daphnes *Elegie*, D. 509
Element. proudly thrust into *Thelement*, S.C. F. 116
 trampling the fine *element* would fiercely ramp. I. v. 28. 9
 ller fitting parts, and *element* unsound, I. xi. 18. 5
 he would eat His neighbour *element* in his revenge: I. xi. 21. 6
 owre, not purifide Of Mulcibers devouring *element*; II. vii. 5. 4
 Makes the huge *element*, . . . To move III. ix. 15. 5
 That cruell *element*, which all things feare, III. xi. 22. 4
 another *Element* inquire Whereof she mote be made, Am. lv. 9
Elements. The bands of th' *elements* shall backe reverse Ro. xxii. 11
Elephant. Soone after this I saw an *Elephant*, Van. viii. 1
Elephants. More great then th' cares of *Elephants* by Indus . . . IV. vii. 6. 9
Elevate. none . . . himselfe therefore to heaven should
elevate; Gn. 556
Eleven. Even thrise *eleven* descents the crowne retaynd, . . . II. x. 45. 8
Elf. *Thelf* was so wanton and so wood, S.C. Mar. 55
 To heare thee sing, a simple silly *Elfe*? Col. 371
 Which when the valiant *Elfe* perceiv'd, I. i. 17. 1
 Returne . . . Till morrow next that I the *Elfe* subdew, . . . I. iv. 51. 4
 Which when the wakeful *Elfe* perceiv'd, I. v. 2. 5
 'Goe, caytive *Elfe*, him quickly overtake, I. v. 11. 1
 The *Elfe* him calls aloud, I. v. 13. 8
 drawing nigh him, said: 'Ah! misborn *Elfe*, I. vi. 42. 1
 Th' *Elfe*, therewith astownd, Upstart I. vii. 7. 7
 'Hardy *Elfe*, . . . I read thee rash II. vii. 7. 6
 'Vaine glorious *Elfe*, (saide he) II. vii. 11. 1
 The warlike *Elfe* much wondred at this tree, II. vii. 56. 1
 Therest the *Elfe* did blush in privitee, II. ix. 44. 1
 That man so made he called *Elfe*, II. x. 71. 1
 The noble *Elfe* and carefull Palmer II. xii. 81. 1
 he by an *Elfe* was gotten of a Fay: III. iii. 26. 9
 (so cruell was the *Elfe*) III. xi. 45. 1
 Taught to oday the menage of that *Elfe* III. xii. 22. 3
 Who was to weat a wretched wearish *elfe*, IV. v. 34. 3
 I with that *Elfe* did play, IV. viii. 61. 6
 'Thou foolish *Elfe*, (said then the Gyant wroth) V. ii. 37. 1
 so let his Idols serve the *Elfe*? V. viii. 19. 9
 Pastorella, wofull wretched *Elfe*, VI. xi. 19. 1
 forgets the cruell carelesse *elfe* His mothers heast to prove. Epig. iv. 57
Elfant. *Elfant* was of most renowned fame, II. x. 73. 3
Elfar. *Elfar*, who two brethren gysantes kild, II. x. 73. 5
Elferon. saire *Elferon*, The eldest brother, II. x. 75. 6
Elficeos. After all these *Elficeos* did rayne, II. x. 75. 1
 The wise *Elficeos*, in great Majestie, II. x. 75. 2
Elfline. *Elfline* enclosd it with a golden wall. II. x. 72. 9
Elfin. Unto that *Elfin* knight he bad him fly, I. i. 46. 2
 'But how long time,' said then the *Elfin* knight, I. ii. 43. 1
 Soone as the *Elfin* knight in presence came, I. iv. 13. 1
 th' *Elfin* knight, . . . Disdaind to loose the need I. iv. 39. 7
 Him litle answerd th' angry *Elfin* knight; I. iv. 42. 8
 He lives that . . . guiltie *Elfin* blood shall sacrifice in hast, . . . I. iv. 49. 9
 With *Elfin* sword most shamefully betrade? I. v. 22. 8
 The dreadlesse corage of this *Elfin* knight, I. vi. 1. 8
 There when the *Elfin* knight arrived was, I. x. 44. 1
 her base *Elfin* brood there for thee left: I. x. 65. 8
 To serve againe his souveraine *Elfin* Queene, II. i. 1. 6
 He was an *Elfin* borne of noble state II. i. 6. 5
 'Me list not' (said the *Elfin* knight) II. vii. 19. 1
 th' *Elfin* knight with wonder all the way II. vii. 24. 3
 And rolls of *Elfin* Emperours, II. x. Arg.
 the first author of all *Elfin* kynd; II. x. 71. 2
 The first and eldest . . . Was *Elfin*; II. x. 72. 5
 high account through out all *Elfin* land, III. v. 4. 6
 the *Elfin* Knight, Weary of toile . . . Causd his pavilion . . . V. iv. 46. 2
 to curry favour With th' *Elfin* Knight, V. v. 35. 6
 th' *Elfin* swayne, that oft had seeme like sight, V. xii. 16. 6
 Unto this place when as the *Elfin* Knight Approcht, VI. x. 10. 1
 The *Elfin* Knight . . . into a Monastere did light, VI. xii. 23. 6
Elfinan. *Elfinan*, who laid Cleopolis foundation first of all: . . . II. x. 72. 7
Elfinell. His sonne was *Elfinell*, II. x. 73. 1
Elfinor. *Elfinor*, who was in magick skill; II. x. 73. 7
Elfin's. How ever now accompted *Elfin's* sonne, I. x. 60. 2
Eldurus. pittcoue *Eldure* put in his sted; II. x. 44. 6
Elisa, -es. See *Eliza, -s*.
Elisels. His *Elisels* would he redde anew. Col. 403
Elissa. *Elissa* . . . did deeme Such entertainment base, II. ii. 35. 1
Eliza. Of fayre *Elisa*, Queene of shepherdes all, S.C. Ap. 34
 'Of fayre *Elisa* be your silver song, S.C. Ap. 46
 braunches . . . All for *Elisa* in her hand to weare? S.C. Ap. 105
 'Now ryse up, *Elisa*, S.C. Ap. 145
 Let dame *Elisa* thanke you for her song: S.C. Ap. 150
 Whither thou list in fayre *Elisa* rest, S.C. O. 45
 All were *Elisa* one of thilke same ring; S.C. O. 53
 Divine *Elisa*, sacred Emperesse! T.M. 579
 'Ne let *Elisa*, royall Shepherdesse, D. 225
Elizabeths. Ye three *Elizabeths*! for ever live, Am. lxxiv. 13

Eliza's. great *Elisacs* glorious name may ring Proth. 157
Elm. The vine-propp *Elme*; I. i. 8. 7
Eloin. From worldly cares himselfe he did *esloyne*, I. iv. 20. 1
Elope. to my brother did *elope* streight way, V. iv. 9. 8
Eloquence. with great wisdome and grave *eloquence* I. xii. 24. 5
Else (partial list).
 And what *els* in the world Ro. ii. 11
 May seeme he lov'd, or *els* some care he tooke; S.C. Ja. 9
El's had he sore be daunted. S.C. Mar. 114
 so coole, as no where *else* I fynde: S.C. Jun. 5
 Or to what labour *els* he was prepar'd, Hub. 265
 But little *els* . . . could thereof skill; Hub. 381
 must thy selfe apply; *El's* as a thistle-downe Hub. 634
 'How *els* (said he) bnt with a good bold face, Hub. 645
 And all that *els* pertaines to reveling, Hub. 694
 Or *els* by wrestling to wex strong Hub. 746
 warlike amenaunce, Or *else* for . . . governaunce. Hub. 782
 What *else* then did he by progression, Hub. 842
 For we may coulour it . . . *Else* we may flye; Hub. 990
 I for my selfe must care before *els* anie. Hub. 1196
 all that *els* did come were sure to faile. Hub. 1203
 there was cause, *els* doo it he would not: Hub. 1220
 all that *els* he met. Hub. 1371
 all that *els* was wont to worke delight T.M. 37
 all that *els* seemd faire and fresh in sight, T.M. 39
 all that *els* the Comick Stage . . . graced, T.M. 199
 or *else* Sitting so cheerlesse . . . or *else* Playing U.V. 4, 5
 which no man *els* doth mone, Ti. 157
 who so *els* did goodnes by him gaine, And who so *els* his
 bounteous minde did trie, Ti. 232, 233
 immortal make, which *els* would die Ti. 377
 I in watch did spend, . . . or *els* in sleepe, D. 130
El's surely death should be no punishment, D. 362
 Small needments *else* need shepheard to prepare. Col. 195
 all things *else* that living creatures need. Col. 299
 who *else* vouchsafed thee of grace? Col. 434
 all their vaunted vanitie, Nought *else* but smoke, Col. 720
 As ever *else* in Princes Court thou west. Col. 738
 For how should *else* things so far from attone, Col. 843
 That her bright glorie *else* hath much defamed. Col. 910
 Which gives them life, that *els* would soone have dide, Ded. Son. iv. 11
 Strangle her, *els* she sure will strangle thee.' I. i. 19. 4
 none *else* from hence may us unbynd.' I. ii. 43. 9
 if that any *else* did Jove excell; I. iv. 11. 7
 whether right he went, or *else* astray. I. iv. 19. 9
 Or *else* goe them avenge, I. v. 24. 3
 thy famous might In medicine, that *els* hath to thee wonne . . . I. v. 43. 8
 all things *els* the which his art did teach: I. v. 44. 3
 maintain Thy guilty wrong, or *els* thee guilty yield.' I. vi. 41. 6
El's should this Redcrosse knight in bands have dyde, I. viii. 1. 8
 helpe! or *els* we perish I. viii. 20. 9
 None *els*, . . . But his owne guiltie mind, I. ix. 38. 5
El's had his sinnes, so great I. x. 22. 4
 his cryme could *els* be never cleare. I. x. 28. 9
El's never could the force of fleshly arme, I. xi. 36. 6
 Or false or trew, or living or *else* dead, I. xi. 28. 2
 Which *el's* could not endure those beames bright, II. Pr. 5. 4
El's, be ye sure, he dearely shall abyde, II. i. 20. 3
 all, that *els* this worlds enclosure hacc llath II. ii. 41. 3
El's never should thy judgement be so frayle II. iii. 16. 4
 Yet was there not with her *else* any one, II. vi. 3. 5
 There is: *else* much more wretched II. viii. 1. 4
 ought that *els* your honour might maintaine; II. viii. 19. 7
El's mote it needes . . . Have cleft II. viii. 33. 8
 were it not that I am *els* delaid II. ix. 8. 7
 nor serviceable *el's* for ought, II. ix. 32. 2
 if ought *else* that I mote not devyse, II. ix. 42. 7
 Ne suffred them to perish . . . As all things *els* II. ix. 56. 5
 all that *els* does horror breed, II. xii. 37. 1
 whom we must surprise, *El's* she will slip away, II. xii. 69. 9
 For nothing *else* might keepe her safe II. xii. 82. 7
 what steed, what stedd, And what so *else* II. iii. 16. 7
 these, and all that *els* had puissance, III. iv. 3. 1
 'For *els* my feeble vessell . . . Cannot endure, III. iv. 9. 1
 all that *els* was pretious and deare, III. iv. 23. 6
 Lifteth it up that *els* would lowly fall: III. v. 2. 6
 Now God thee keepe, . . . *El's* shall thy loving Lord III. v. 26. 7
 seeke *els* without hazard of thy hedd.' III. viii. 17. 6
 nor with all He *els* could doe, III. viii. 41. 7
 perdie, *el's* how mote it ever bee, III. viii. 48. 7
 May her perhaps containe, that *else* would algates fleet.' . . . III. ix. 7. 9
 'What is there *el's* but cease these fruitlesse paines, III. xi. 24. 1
else her paine Should be remedlesse; III. xii. 34. 5
 This doe, and live, *els* dye undoubtedly.' III. xii. 35. 7
 her, that *else* was like to sterve IV. i. 4. 4
Else how could one of equall might IV. i. 24. 6
 The rest themselves in troupes did *else* dispose, IV. iv. 14. 7
 The prize . . . Which *else* was like to have bene lost, . . . IV. iv. 48. 3
 how each one did succede, Shall *else* be told IV. v. 28. 6
 Shall death be th' end, or ought *else* worse, aread?' IV. vii. 11. 4
 Full many did affray, that *else* faime enter would. IV. x. 16. 9
 all that *else* I saw, IV. x. 29. 1
 all, that *else* through all the world is named IV. x. 30. 8
Else would the waters overflow the lands, IV. x. 35. 5
 all things *else*, that nourish vitall blood, IV. x. 46. 7
 Whose like none *else* could shew, IV. xi. 33. 9
 all things *else* V. Pr. 4. 5
 makes his passage-penny pay: *Else* he doth hold V. ii. 6. 5
Else should afflicted wights oftines despeire: V. iii. 1. 5
 Whether by rage of waves . . . Or *else* by wracke V. iv. 19. 5

Else—Continued.
 merit Might *else* have . . . bene crowned: . . . V. v. 36. 7
else he sure had left not one alive, . . . V. vii. 36. 8
 Nor of ought *else* that may be richest red, . . . V. ix. 28. 3
 nought *else* but hare life doth remaine; . . . V. x. 21. 7
Else should he thrise have needed . . . V. xi. 14. 3
 'What is there *else*' (sayd he) 'left' . . . V. xi. 18. 8
 where what him fell shall *else* be told. . . V. xii. 43. 9
 Till I him overtake, or *else* subdew: . . . VI. i. 7. 3
 Good Knights and Ladies true, and many *else* destroyd. . . VI. i. 7. 9
 whatsoever *else* he would requere. . . VI. i. 43. 4
 bids him . . . to yeeld his Love, or *else* to fight: . . . VI. ii. 18. 5
 Or had no courage, or *else* had no gall. . . VI. iii. 36. 5
 Being unahle *else* alone to ride, . . . VI. iii. 46. 3
 shun The perill . . . or *else* be over-run. . . VI. iii. 48. 9
 Both horse and armes and what so *else* to lend, . . . VI. iv. 39. 8
 Or what so *else* were unto him hetyde: . . . VI. v. 3. 8
 Or *else* remained in most wretched state, . . . VI. v. 29. 3
 Either for fame, or *else* for exercize, . . . VI. vi. 35. 5
 For *else* his feare could not be satisfyde. . . VI. vii. 17. 4
 relent: *Else* had he surely there bene slaine, . . . VI. vii. 45. 9
 The richest champain that may *else* he rid; . . . VII. vi. 54. 8
 those three sacred Saints, though *else* most wise, Yet . . . VII. vii. 7. 6
 all things *else* that under heaven dwell . . . VII. vii. 48. 2
 In all things *else* she beares the greatest sway: . . . VII. viii. 1. 5
 naught *else* he counted deare; . . . Am. viii. 4
 nothing *else* they brooke, . . . Am. xxxv. 10
 Aswage your storms; or *else* both you, and she, . . . Am. xlii. 11
 or *else* short my dayes. . . Am. lx. 14
 By any service . . . Or ought that *else* . . . H.L. 7
 That men the more admyre . . . For *else* what booteth . . . H.B. 187
 That are unable *else* to see his face, . . . H.H.B. 117
 His glorious face! which glistereth *else* so bright, . . . H.H.B. 118
 That in nought *else* on earth they can delight, . . . H.H.B. 283
Elsewhere. of more private persons seeke *elsewhere*, . . . Hub. 522
 might not *elsewhere* be found, . . . Ti. 566
 Me seemd I had his person seeme *elsewhere*, . . . D. 52
 that *elsewhere* I ever yett did see, . . . Col. 658
 Such . . . shapeth *elsewhere* may no man reed. . . I. i. 21. 9
 wants she health, or busie is *elsewhere*? . . . I. x. 16. 3
 had passage found *elsewhere*; . . . II. viii. 3. 4
 might not . . . he heard *elsewhere*: . . . III. xii. 70. 4
 helpe may have *elsewhere*, . . . III. iii. 17. 6
 As was in all the lond of Faery, or *else* *whicare*. . . III. iv. 23. 9
 As ye may *elsewhere* reade that ruefull history. . . III. vi. 53. 9
 chaunst Malbecco busie he *elsewhere*, . . . III. x. 12. 2
 since their dayes such lovers were not found *elsewhere*. . . IV. iii. 52. 9
 And did right noble deedes; the which *els* where are showne. . . IV. iv. 38. 9
 as shall declared be *elsewhere*. . . VI. v. 41. 9
 Whilset his faire Pastorella was *elsewhere*, . . . VI. x. 5. 2
 now sought hyre *elsewhere*. . . VI. xi. 39. 9
Elversham. all the moore twixt *Elversham* and Dell, . . . II. x. 24. 4
Elves. Th' ofspring of *Elves* and Faeryes there he fond, . . . II. ix. 60. 4
 ne sib at all To *Elfes*, . . . III. iii. 26. 5
Elvish. Nor *elvish* ghosts, nor gastly owles doe flee. . . S.C. Jun. 24
Elystan. Walke in *Elystan* fieldes so free. . . S.C. N. 179
 must passe over to th' *Elystan* plaine: . . . Ga. 421
 now in *Elystan* fielda so free, . . . Ti. 332
 the happie soules, which doe possesse Th' *Elystan* fielda . . . IV. x. 23. 5
Emathian. sowing in th' *Emathian* fielda thy spight, . . . Ro. xxxi. 10
Embalded. her streight legs most hravelly were *embayld*. . . II. iii. 27. 2
Embalm. wash his woundes wide, And softly can *embalme* . . . I. v. 17. 5
Embalmed. went with ointment sweet To be *embaum'd*, . . . IV. vi. 40. 4
 She drest his wound, and it *embaumed* wel With salve . . . Epig. iv. 45
Embarred. My tender sides in this rough rynd *embar*d; . . . I. ii. 31. 3
 fast *embar*d in mighty brasen wall, . . . I. vii. 44. 8
 Hath in a dungeon deepe her close *embar*d, . . . III. xi. 16. 8
Embase. no time should so low *embase* their hight, . . . Ro. viii. 12
 he disdaines himselfe t' *embase* theretoo. . . Hub. 732
 Should to a beast his noble hart *embase*, . . . D. 180
 vouchsafed to *embase* Her goodly port, . . . III. vii. 15. 2
 To please the best, and th' evill to *embase*; . . . VI. i. 3. 7
 the Prince, him fayning to *embase*, . . . VI. vi. 20. 5
 this worlda worthlesse glory to *embase*, . . . Am. xvii. 3
Embased. Of friend or foe, who ever it *embase*; . . . III. i. 12. 5
 Their ofspring hath *embase*, . . . III. ix. 33. 9
 That are so much by so meane love *embase*d. . . Am. lxxxii. 4
Embaseth. to the ground her eye-lids low *embaseth*, . . . Am. xiii. 3
Embassade. when her words *embassade* forth she sends, . . . H.B. 251
Embassage. With speaking lookes, that close *embassage* bore, III, ix. 28. 2
Embassy. (After returne of Hermes *Embassy*) . . . VII. vi. 23. 2
Embaste. See *Embased*.
Embathed. *Embathed* Balme, and chearfull Galingale, . . . Mui. 194
Embattled. One in bright armes *embattled* full strong, . . . II. v. 2. 3
 a Diademe *embattild* wide With hundred turrets, . . . IV. xi. 28. 5
 On every side of his *embattled* cart, . . . V. viii. 34. 3
Embay. In the warme Sunne he doth himselfe *embay*, . . . Mui. 206
 Repentance used to *embay* His blamefull body in salt water . . . I. x. 27. 5
 in her streaming blood he did *embay* his little hands, . . . II. i. 40. 7
 others did them selvea *embay* in liquid joyes. . . II. xii. 60. 9
 that doth his golden wings *embay* in blesaed Nectar . . . III. xi. 2. 3
Embayed. See *Wide-embayed*.
 every sence the humour sweet *embay*d, . . . I. ix. 13. 5
 His hart with great affection was *embay*d, . . . II. viii. 55. 2
 where they *embay*d With so sweet sence . . . III. vi. 7. 7
 in her blood yett steaming fresh *embay*d: . . . III. xii. 21. 4
Embays. a Deare, that greedily *embays* In the cool soile, . . . III. xii. 44. or. 7
Embellish. *Embellish* the sweete Violet. . . S.C. Ap. 63
 your face; Which with your vertues ye *embellish* more, . . . Ded. Son. xv. 11
 shall *embellish* more your beautie bright, . . . III. v. 53. 7

Embellished. It was *embellisht* with hlossomes fayre, . . . S.C. F. 118
 most brave *embellished* With royall robes and gorgeous array, I. iv. 8. 3
Embellishment. Decks all the Forrest with *embellishment*; . . . Gn. 214
Embers. all the *embers* strow Upon the ground; . . . V. vii. 14. 5
Emblazoned. *emblazoned* she beheld, . . . IV. x. 55. 4
Embodied. Whose big *embodied* branchea shall not lin . . . III. iii. 22. 3
 To be *embodied* here, . . . H.B. 110
Emboiled. Faynt, wearie, sore, *emboyled*, grieved, brent, . . . I. xi. 28. 1
Emboling. See *Hot-embolling*.
 The knight *embolyng* in his haughtie hart . . . II. iv. 9. 6
Emboldened. Could his blood frosen hart *emboldened* bee, . . . I. ix. 25. 7
 His coward courage can *emboldned* bee, . . . III. v. 15. 2
 I was *emboldned* with more confidence; . . . IV. x. 56. 5
 more *emboldned* by the wicked charmes, . . . V. ii. 6. 5
Embosom. glad t' *embosome* his affection vile, . . . II. iv. 25. 3
 her guilefull heyst She will *embosome* deeper in your mind, . . . II. xii. 29. 3
Embosomed. He may *embosomd* bee and loved best; . . . H.L. 249
Emboss. assayd In his bras-plated body to *embosse*, . . . I. xi. 20. 3
 Ne in so glorious spoile themselves *embosse*: . . . III. i. 64. 8
Embossed. *Emboss* with buegle about the belt: . . . S.C. F. 66
 his eup *emboss* with Imagery . . . Gn. 103
 Nor anie skil'd in workmanship *emboss*, . . . Mui. 365
 A knight her mett in mighty armes *emboss*, . . . I. iii. 24. 4
 when he . . . felt our feeble harts *Emboss* with hale, . . . I. ix. 29. 2
 the ragged breaches hong *Emboss* with massy gold . . . II. vii. 28. 4
 The salvage heast *emboss* in wearie chace, . . . III. i. 22. 2
 with great perles and pretious stones *emboss*; . . . III. i. 32. 7
 As a dismayed Deare in chace *emboss*, . . . III. xii. 17. 8
 A gorgeouse girdle, curiously *emboss* . . . IV. iv. 15. 6
 all *emboss* with Lyons and with Flourdelice. . . V. ix. 27. 9
 never . . . His limbes would rest, ne lig in ease *emboss*, . . . VI. iv. 40. 7
Embowed. With gilden hornes *embowed* like the Moore, . . . Van. ii. 3
 a boxe . . . *Embowed* with gold and gorgeous ornament, . . . I. ix. 19. 2
Embowelled. having him *embowelled* To fill his hellish gorge, III. vii. 29. 1
 have . . . deepe *emboweld* in the earth entyre: . . . VI. viii. 15. 4
Embowering. Birds, in their wide boughs *embowring*, . . . Gn. 225
Embrace. Ne brest of haser birth doth thee *embrace*, . . . S.C. O. 82
 doe *embrace* The precepts of my heavenlie discipline; . . . T.M. 517
 Too soone for all that did his love *embrace*, . . . Ti. 292
T' embrace the service of sweete Poetry, . . . Ded. Son. iv. 7
 evermore *embrace* My faithfull service, . . . I. iii. 29. 7
 Her dearlye doth *embrace*, and kisseth manifold. . . I. xii. 12. 9
 His warlike armes about him can *embrace*, . . . II. i. 26. 2
 Thought in his bastard armes her to *embrace*. . . II. iii. 42. 6
 The guifts of soveraine bounty did *embrace*: . . . II. vii. 16. 4
 all his workes with mercy doth *embrace*, . . . II. viii. 1. 7
 that which ye so much *embrace*? . . . II. ix. 43. 7
 His stubborne brest can secret pleasure to *embrace*. . . II. xii. 65. 9
 chastity did for it selfe *embrace*, . . . III. vii. 60. 2
 So much high God doth innocence *embrace*. . . III. viii. 29. 5
 streightly did *embrace* her body bright, . . . III. xii. 45. or. 2
 I saw him kisse; I saw him her *embrace*; . . . IV. i. 49. 2
 him with streight *embras* Enfolding, . . . IV. viii. 63. 4
 when she them saw *embrace*, . . . IV. ix. 10. 5
 him did deare *embrace* . . . VI. i. 3. 2
 Instead of comfort which we should *embrace*: . . . VI. iii. 5. 6
 Being now soft and fit them to *embrace*; . . . VI. iv. 35. 7
 him did oft *embrace*, and oft admire, . . . VI. viii. 27. 8
 Each can his fellow solace and *embrace* . . . VI. viii. 37. 4
 As meanes of blisse I gladly wil *embrace*; . . . Am. xxv. 12
 in your brest his leafe and love *embrace*. . . Am. xxviii. 14
 The more I love and doe *embrace* my bane. . . Am. xiii. 4
 seemes on earth most heavenly to *embrace*, . . . H.L. 111
 that mightie bound which doth *embrace* The rolling Spheres, H.H.L. 25
 Thou must him love, and his behesta *embrace*; . . . H.H.L. 261
Embraced. Pieturing that which I in minde *embraced*, . . . Van. i. 11
 In his strong armes he stify him *embraste*, . . . II. iv. 14. 1
 streight *embraced* she to him did cry . . . III. x. 13. 6
Embraced of a Satyre rough and rude, . . . III. x. 48. 3
 The Ladies both on horse, together fast *embraced*. . . IV. viii. 34. 9
 oft *embrast*, as if that I were hee, . . . IV. viii. 59. 8
 Would have *embraced* her with hart entyre; . . . V. xi. 61. 4
 To leave the love that ye before *embraced*, . . . V. xi. 63. 4
 A thousand times *embrast*, and kist a thousand more. . . VI. xi. 45. 9
 A thousand times she her *embraced* nere, . . . VI. xii. 20. 8
Embracement. wanton lust and leud *embracement*: . . . I. ii. 5. 5
 I may more delight in thy *embracement* deare. . . II. iv. 26. 9
 Coyly rebutted his *embracement* light; . . . III. viii. 10. 5
 like two senecles stocks in long *embracement* dwelt. . . III. xii. 45. or. 9
Embracing. with her hard hold, and straight *embracing*, . . . S.C. May 99
 it *embracing* deare without disdain, . . . Col. 554
 her *embracing*, said; 'O happy earth, . . . I. x. 9. 1
 Archt over head with an *embracing* vine, . . . II. xii. 54. 2
 him *embracing* fast betwixt them held, . . . IV. ix. 9. 3
 Either *embracing* other lovingly, . . . V. viii. 14. 6
 him *embracing* twixt his armes entire, . . . VI. v. 23. 4
 her *embracing* twixt her armes twaine, . . . VI. xii. 19. 6
 it *embracing* in his mind entyre, . . . H.B. 223
Embratded. late in tresses bright *Embraded* were . . . III. vi. 18. 7
Embras. -te. See *Embrace*, -d.
Embrave. All that which Greece their temples to *embrave* . . . Ro. xxix. 2
 The faded flowres her corse *embrave*. . . S.C. N. 109
 with sad Cypresses seemely it *embrave*; . . . II. i. 60. 3
Embrew. -ed. See *Imbrue*, -d.
Embrodered. See *Bright-embrodered*.
 Th' *embroder'd* quilt she lightly up did lifte, . . . III. i. 61. 3
 his *embrodered* Bonet sat awry: . . . III. xi. 9. 6
 With an *embrodered* belt of mickell pride; . . . V. v. 3. 5
Embrued. See *Imbrued*.
Embusied. Whilset thou in battell they *embused* were, . . . IV. vii. 29. 1

- Eme.** Cassibalane, their *Eme*, II. x. 47. 1
Emerald. The floor was Jaspis, and of *Emeraude*. *Bel.* i. 11
 The floor of Jasp and *Emeraude* was dight. *Bel.* ii. 11
Emeralds. faire *Emeraudes*, not yet well ripened. II. xii. 54. 9
Emilia. See *Aemilia*.
Emiline. Renowned *Martia*; and redoubted *Emmilen*. III. iii. 54. 9
 'The widow Queene my mother, . . . Faire *Emiline*, VI. ii. 29. 2
Emmarble. Thou doest *emmarble* the proud hart of her. *H.L.* 139
Emmeline. See *Emiline*.
Emmove, -d. See *Inmove, -d.*
Emong, Emongst. See *Among, Amongst*.
Empale, Empanel, etc. See *Impale, Impaneled, etc.*
Empeopled. what unknown nation there *empeopled* were? I. x. 56. 9
Emperished. I deeme thy braine *emperished* bee *S.C.F.* 53
 Least his fraile senses were *emperisht* quight, III. vii. 20. 8
 Ne felt his blood to wast, ne powres *emperisht*, IV. iii. 29. 2
Emperor. The ashes of a mightie *Emperour*: *Bel.* iii. 8
 Borne the sole daughter of an *Emperour*, I. ii. 22. 7
 that great *Emperour* of all the West; I. xii. 26. 4
 Good *Claudius*, that next was *Emperour*, II. x. 51. 1
 the *Emperour* to him allide His daughter *Genuiss*' II. x. 52. 3
 tooke on him the robe of *Emperour*: II. x. 57. 8
 Who afterward was *Emperour* of Rome, II. x. 60. 2
Emperors. And rolls of Eln *Emperours*, II. x. Arg.
 'Renowned kings, and sacred *Emperours*, III. iii. 23. 1
Empert. See *Empierced*.
Empierce. whose softened hearts it may *empierce* *As.* Pr. 9
 can *empierce* a Princes mightie hart. *Col.* 431
 'If ever love of Lady did *empierce* Your yron brestes, II. vi. 33. 1
 Ne mortall steele *empierce* his miscreated mould. II. vii. 42. 9
Empierced. brest *Sharpe* sorrowe did . . . rive. *D.* 6
 deepe *empert* his darksom hollow maw, I. xi. 53. 8
 ruth *empereed* deepe In that knightes hart, II. ii. 1. 8
 it *empierst* the Pagans burganet; II. viii. 45. 3
 through the linked mayles *empierced* quite, III. v. 19. 4
 hart, . . . Is not *empierst* with deepe compassionne, III. ix. 39. 7
 For privy love his brest *empierced* had, III. xi. 41. 8
 The thought whereof *empierst* his hart so deepe, IV. xii. 19. 6
 his cruell minded hart *Empierced* was V. v. 13. 2
 it *empierced* to the very braine, V. vii. 33. 8
 Whose sensefull words *empierst* his hart so neare, VI. ix. 26. 3
 with secret wound Of love to *Bellamour* *empierced* were, VI. xii. 4. 8
Empight. ere it *empight* In the meant marke, II. iv. 46. 5
 Exceeding grieft that wound in him *empight*, III. v. 20. 8
 in his side The mortall point most cruellly *empight*; IV. iii. 10. 4
 had three bodies in one wast *empight*, V. x. 8. 8
 Into the Princes shield where it *empight*, V. x. 32. 7
 Full deadly wounds where so it is *empight*; V. xi. 24. 6
 therein were a thousand tonges *empight* VI. xii. 27. 1
 that faire beame which therein is *empight*. *H.B.* 49
Empire. Nought from the Romane *Empire* might be quight; *Ro.* viii. 10
 Should boast himselfe of the Romane *Empire*, *Ro.* xi. 14
 So grew the Roman *Empire* by degree, *Ro.* xxx. 9
 the Romaine *Empire* bore the raime Of all the world. *Van.* xi. 1
 he rul'd not the *Empire*, as he ought? *Hub.* 1251
 doo possess the *Empire* of the aire, *Mui.* 18
 therein have their mighty *empire* raysd, II. x. 5. 2
 spread his *empire* to the utmost shore, II. x. 10. 2
 soone by meanes thereof the *Empire* wan, II. x. 61. 4
 Whose *empire* lenger here then ever any stood? III. iii. 42. 9
 fought . . . to make his *empire* great; III. xi. 29. 7
 Soring through his wide *Empire* of the aire V. iv. 42. 2
 th' *empire* sought from them to beare. VII. vi. 1. 9
 T' attempt the *empire* of the heavens light, VII. vi. 7. 4
 To trust . . . eke our selves from heavens high *Empire*, VII. vi. 21. 4
 Have womne the *Empire* of the Heavens bright; VII. vi. 33. 7
 him of heavens *Empire* sought to dispossesse? VII. vii. 1. 9
 As King and Queene, the heavens *Empire* sway; *H.H.D.* 56
Empires. The care of Kings and power of *Empires* stand, *Hub.* 1226
Empinged. See *Implunged*.
Employ. In whatso please *employ* his personage, *Hub.* 778
 false *Duessa*, . . . Her false sleightes doe *employ*. I. xii. Arg.
 Cannot *employ* your most victorious speare III. x. 28. 3
 T' *employ* her puissance to his reskew, III. xi. 4. 8
 did so well *employ* his careful paine, IV. xi. 7. 2
 now high time these strong joynts to *employ*. VI. ii. 32. 9
 Oftimes their sundry powres they did *employ*, VI. v. 14. 1
 wings of gold fit to *employ*. VII. vii. 46. 9
Employed. each his paynes to others profit still *employd*. II. x. 14. 9
 Great shame to lose so long *employed* paines, V. v. 48. 3
 day and night *employd*' his busie paine V. xii. 26. 3
Employs. Me, all unfitt for so great purpose, she *employs*. II. ii. 43. 9
 Saxons, whom he for his safety *employs*. II. x. 64. 9
Empoisoned. that the wicked steele *empoisoned* were: III. v. 49. 3
 with his *empoisoned* shot Their wofull harts he wounded had III. vi. 13. 7
Empoisoned was with privy lust and jealous dredd. III. ix. 28. 9
 therewith tip his sharp *empoisoned* darts, *H.L.* 121
Empress. Divine *Elisa*, sacred *Empresse*! *T.M.* 579
 of the whole world as thou wast the *Empresse*, *Ti.* 83
 High in the favour of that *Empresse*, *Ded. Son.* xi. 3
 That sovaine Queene, that mightie *Empresse*, V. i. 4. 5
 that most sacred *Empresse*, my dear dred, *Am.* xxxiii. 2
 antique *Babel*, *Empresse* of the East, *Com. Son.* iv. 1
Emprise. casten to compasse many wrong *emprise*: *S.C.S.* 83
 brave poursuitt of chevalrous *emprise*, I. ix. 1. 4
 I bowden am straight after this *emprise*, I. xii. 18. 4
 far renownd through many bold *emprise*; II. iii. 35. 4
 Sir Guyon left his first *emprise*, II. iv. 12. 1
 give me leave to follow mine *emprise*.' II. vii. 39. 6
 t' atchieve an hard *emprise*; III. iii. 53. 7
- Emprise—Continued.**
 both fitt for hard *emprise*: III. xii. 28. 2
 Piereely they followd on their bolde *emprise*, IV. iv. 36. 1
 this same brave *emprise* for me did rest, IV. x. 4. 7
 goodly gan to greet his brave *emprise*, V. iii. 15. 7
 to knights of great *emprise* V. iv. 2. 1
 So to pursue a perillous *emprise*, V. vii. 21. 3
 Then to his first *emprise* his mind he lent, V. xi. 35. 5
 His whole exploite and valorous *emprise*, VI. i. 5. 4
 this proud gyant should with brave *emprise* Quite overthrow; VI. iv. 33. 4
 through prowess and their brave *emprise* VI. vi. 35. 7
 What course were best to take in this hot bold *emprise*. VII. vi. 22. 9
 great deeds and valorous *emprise*. *Am.* lxxix. 4
Empriused. See *Imprisoned*.
Emptied. crooked crawling shankes, of marrowe *emptied*; *Mui.* 350
Emptiness. Like a swift Otter, fell through *emptiness*, III. iii. 33. 7
 wastefull *emptiness* And solemne silence III. xi. 53. 6
Empty. With brandisht tongue the *emptie* aire did gride, *Gn.* 254
 loose like an *emptie* gut; *Hub.* 212
 Or guilefull spright wandring in *emptie* aire, I. ii. 32. 6
 masse of earthy slyme, Puit up with *emptie* wynd, I. vii. 9. 9
 scourging th' *emptie* ayre with his long trayne, I. viii. 17. 3
 that monstrous mas, . . . like an *emptie* blader was. I. viii. 24. 9
emptie sides . . . Could make a stony hart his hap to rew; I. viii. 41. 4
 His shackles *emptie* left, himselfe escaped cleene. II. i. 1. 9
 The *Palmer* seeing his left *emptie* place, II. viii. 9. 1
 Whose *emptie* place the mightie *Oberon* Doubly supplide, II. x. 75. 8
 rushing forth into the *emptie* field, IV. iii. 22. 7
 th' *emptie* girdle which about her wast was wrought. V. iii. 24. 9
 Standing with *emptie* hands all weaponlesse, V. v. 14. 2
 Each rowne she sought, but them all *emptie* lond. V. v. 35. 8
 lends unto it leave the *emptie* ayre to beat. V. xii. 18. 9
 The playnes all waste and *emptie* did appeare; VI. xi. 26. 7
 bearing it abrode Into the *emptie* fields, VI. xii. 7. 2
 a waste and *emptie* place In His wyde *Pallace*, *H.H.L.* 101
 doe fly away, Like *emptie* shadowes, *Proth.* 9
Empurpled. Some deepe *empurpled* as the Hyacine, II. xii. 54. 7
 sides *empurpled* were with smyling red; III. vii. 17. 2
 little drops *empurpled* her faire hrest. III. xii. 33. 5
 Full dreadfully *empurpled* all with blood; IV. vii. 6. 6
Emulate. all his paines did closely *emulate*; VI. x. 33. 4
Emuled. before that *aemuled* of many, *Col.* 73
Emuling. *aemuling* my pipe, he tooke in hond *Col.* 72
Enabled. So long as age *enabled* him thereto, VI. v. 37. 2
 I should *enabled* be thy actes to sing. *H.L.* 21
Enamored. so *enamoured* of her young one, *S.C.* May 97
 He was so *enamored* with the newell, *S.C.* May 276
 Shee greatly gan *enamoured* to wex III. i. 47. 4
Enaunter. *Enaunter* his rage mought cooled bee; *S.C.F.* 200
Enaunter their heritage doe impaire. *S.C.S.* May 78
Enaunter they mought be inly knowe. *S.C.S.* 161
Enbracement. See *Embracement*.
Engage. him take, and in your bosome bright Gently *engage*, *Am.* lxxiii. 10
Encladus. proud *Enclade*, whose wide nosethrills burnd III. ix. 22. 3
Enchace, -d. See *Enchase, -d.*
Enchant. him the poisoned garment did *enchant*, I. xi. 27. 5
Enchanted. he forward gan advance His fair *enchanted* steed, I. iii. 25. 9
 'he beares . . . *enchanted* armes, that none can perce; I. iv. 50. 6
 'Charmed or *enchanted*,' . . . 'I no whitt reek; I. iv. 50. 8
 knight . . . Lay cover'd with *enchanted* cloud I. v. 19. 6
 As he were charmed with *enchanted* rimes; I. ix. 48. 8
 I can carve with this *enchanted* bond II. viii. 22. 4
 Yt seemd *thenchanted* flame which did *Creusa* wed. II. xii. 45. 9
 That speare *enchanted* was which layd thee on the greene. III. i. 7. 9
 For death sate on the point of that *enchanted* speare: III. i. 9. 9
 The maske of *Cupid*, and th' *enchanted* Chamber III. xii. Arg.
 chokt the porch of that *enchanted* gate III. xii. 43. 3
 Could bide the force of that *enchanted* speare, IV. iv. 46. 4
 casting from her that *enchanted* launce, IV. vi. 14. 7
 in that *enchanted* glasse she saw; IV. vi. 26. 6
 advancing that *enchanted* shield, IV. x. 19. 6
 Th' *enchanted* *Danzell* vanisht into nought: V. iii. 24. 6
 Nymphes, or *Faeries*, or *enchanted* show, VI. x. 17. 6
Enchanter. *Enchanter* parts The Redcrosse Knight from Truth: I. ii. Arg.
 that late vision which th' *Enchanter* wrought, I. iii. 3. 6
 th' *enchanter* joyous seemde no lesse Then the glad marchant, I. ix. 32. 2
 Th' *enchanter* vaine his errour should not rew: I. vi. 42. 8
 an *Enchanter* bad His sence abusd, I. vii. 49. 3
 Th' *Enchanter* would not spare his payne, II. i. 5. 1
 Her nathelless Th' *enchanter* . . . Did thus rewest, II. i. 22. 8
 Th' *enchanter* greatly joyed in the vaunt, II. iii. 13. 1
 saide then th' *enchanter* blive, II. iii. 18. 1
 kend him . . . Th' *enchanter* by his armes and amenaunce, II. viii. 17. 8
 'So would I,' (said th' *enchanter*) II. viii. 19. 5
 Therewith th' *Enchanter* softly gan to smyle III. iii. 17. 1
 Shall give th' *enchanter* his unhappy hire. III. iii. 36. 6
 her before the vile *Enchanter* sate, III. xii. 31. 1
 th' *enchanter* which had her distrest So sore, III. xii. 41. 4
 Th' *Enchanter* selfe, which all that fraud did frame III. xii. 43. 7
 that same vile *Enchauntour* *Busran*, IV. i. 3. 1
Enchanter's. bloody wordes of bold *Enchanters* call; I. vii. 35. 2
 Die had she lever with *Enchanters* knife IV. i. 6. 8
 from that time I from *enchanters* theft Her freed, IV. vi. 35. 4
Enchanting. See *Soul-enchanting*.
 To heare the charmes of his *enchanting* skill; *As.* 46
Enchantment. No false *enchantment* . . . Might once abide. I. viii. 4. 5
 no *enchantment* from his dint might save; II. viii. 20. 6
 O horrible *enchantment*, that him so did blend! II. xii. 80. 9
 Some thought that some *enchantment* fayne'd it; IV. i. 14. 5
 Whose every deed and word, . . . Was like *enchantment*, VI. ii. 3. 3

Enchantments. after charmes and some *enchancements* said, . . . I. viii. 14. 6
 By strong *enchancements* and blacke Magiecke leare, . . . III. xi. 16. 7
 So mighty he th' *enchancements* which the same do stay, . . . III. xi. 23. 9
Enchantress. Acrasia, a false *enchautresse*, . . . II. i. 51. 3
 when the vile *Enchaunteresse* perceiv'd, . . . II. i. 55. 1
 His dearest Dame is that *Enchaunteresse*, . . . II. v. 27. 1
 The faire *Enchaunteresse*, so unwares opprest, . . . II. xii. 81. 8
 men indeed, Whom this *Enchaunteresse* hath transformed, . . . II. xii. 85. 2
Enchase. hundred steps of Afrike giveth *enchase*: . . . *Bel.* ii. 8
 Her heavenly lineaments for to *enchace*, . . . I. xii. 23. 5
 All which who so dare thinke for to *enchace*, . . . IV. v. 12. 1
 The heavens bright-shining baudricke to *enchace*; . . . V. i. 11. 7
 Did all their speares attonce on him *enchace*, . . . V. x. 34. 5
 spotlesse spirit in which ye may *enchace* Whatever formes, . . . VI. iv. 35. 5
Enchased. Wherein is *enchased* many a fayre sight, . . . *S.C.* Au. 27
Enehoste with chaine and circulet of golde, . . . *Hub.* 624
 vine, *Enchoed* with a wanton vyie twine; . . . II. ix. 24. 5
 With golden letters goodly well *enchaced*; . . . IV. x. 8. 7
 Amidst a ring most richly well *enchaced*, . . . VI. x. 12. 8
enchased Your glorious name in golden monument, . . . *Am.* lxxxii. 7
Enchason. blamest hem much for small *enchason*, . . . *S.C.* May 147
 For such *enchason*, if you goe nye, . . . *S.C.* S. 116
 'well mote I shame to tell the fond *enchason*, . . . II. i. 30. 2
Encheer. mote *encheare* his friends, and foes mote terrifie, . . . VII. vi. 24. 9
Encline, -d. See *Incline, -d.*
Enclose. with his raskall routs t' *enclose* them rownd, . . . II. ix. 15. 4
 them unwares besides the Severe did *enclose*, . . . II. x. 54. 9
 Thou in dull corners doest thy selfe *enclose*; . . . III. ii. 31. 5
 Whiles all her Nymphes did like a girlond her *enclose*, . . . III. vi. 19. 9
 in strong bancks his violence *enclose*, . . . III. vii. 34. 2
 dangerously did round about *enclose*; . . . VI. v. 20. 3
Enclosed. In which all good and evil was *enclosed*, . . . *Ro.* xix. 10
Enclosed therein for endles memorie Of him, . . . *Ti.* 662
enclosed in wooden wals . . . our wearie daies we waste, . . . I. ii. 42. 8
 Elfine *enclosed* it with a golden wall, . . . II. x. 72. 9
 Goodly it was *enclosed* rownd about, . . . II. xii. 43. 1
 In whose *enclosed* shadow there was pight A faire Pavillion, . . . III. v. 40. 6
 While in their mothers wombe *enclosed* they were, . . . III. vii. 45. 6
 The field with listes was all about *enclos'd*, . . . IV. iii. 4. 1
 An hundred knights had him *enclosed* round, . . . IV. iv. 31. 6
 Full off about her wast she it *enclos'd*, . . . IV. v. 16. 8
 they have him *enclosed* so behind, . . . V. iii. 9. 4
Enclos'd the bush about, and there him tooke, . . . VII. vi. 47. 4
Encloseth. *Encloseth* Corke with his devided flood; . . . IV. xi. 44. 4
Enclosing. *Enclosing* you in thrice three wards for ever, . . . *Ro.* xv. 7
Enclosing it with hanks on everie side, . . . *Gn.* 658
Enclosure. all, that els this worlds *enclosure* hace Hath great, . . . II. ii. 41. 3
Enclosures. Were first *enclosures* but of salvage soyle; . . . *Ro.* xviii. 2
Enclouded. The heavens on everie side *enclouded* bee; . . . *Gn.* 571
Encomber, Encumbrance, Encumbred. See *Encumber, etc.*
Encompass. his three foes Sought to *encompass* him, . . . VI. v. 20. 2
Encompassed. he counsell with his sprights *encompass* round, . . . III. iii. 7. 9
 it *encompass* round as with a golden fret, . . . IV. xi. 27. 9
Encompassed the throne on which she sate, . . . V. ix. 29. 6
 The goodly Sun *encompass* all with beames bright, . . . VII. vii. 44. 9
 wall, Wherewith he hath *encompassed* this All, . . . *H.H.B.* 42
 His throne is all *encompassed* around, . . . *H.H.B.* 177
Encounter. Him thought at first *encounter* to have slaine, . . . I. viii. 7. 5
 fresh *encounter* towards him adress; . . . I. xi. 17. 2
 in his first *encounter*, . . . I. xi. 53. 1
 Unhable their *encounter* to sustaine; . . . II. ix. 14. 4
 If chance I him *encounter* paravaunt; . . . III. ii. 16. 4
 he cast Her to *encounter* ere she passed by; . . . III. vi. 38. 4
 this sad *encounter* shonne, And seeke els, . . . III. viii. 17. 5
 alwayes did their dread *encounter* fly, . . . III. xi. 6. 4
 Him at the first *encounter* downe he smote, . . . IV. iv. 40. 6
 They two enough t' *encounter* an whole Regiment, . . . V. i. 30. 9
 those Damzells did forestall Their furious *encounter*, . . . V. iv. 5. 9
 She at the first *encounter* on him ran, . . . V. v. 6. 3
 They both *encounter* in the middle plaine, . . . V. x. 32. 1
Encountered. Both fierce and furious in contention *Encountred*, *Gn.* 518
 the two first whome he *encountred*, . . . *Hub.* 1067
 Me chaunced of a knight *encountred* bee, . . . I. ii. 35. 7
 That never yet *encountred* enemy, . . . II. iv. 40. 7
 He them *encountred*, a confused rout, . . . II. x. 16. 1
Encountred him in hattell well ordaind, . . . II. x. 18. 4
 There them by chance *encountred* on the way, . . . III. viii. 15. 2
 They were *encountred* of a lustie Knight, . . . IV. ii. 4. 2
 'Whom holdly I *encountred*, . . . IV. x. 10. 1
 Meant them to have *encountred* ere they left the shore; . . . V. xii. 6. 9
Encountereth. a Gryfon . . . A Dragon fiers *encountreth*, . . . I. v. 8. 3
 Guyon *encountreth* Britomart; . . . III. i. Arg.
Encountering. shiver Her flaming fire-brond, *encountering* me, *Gn.* 343
 There grim Persephone, *encountering* mee, . . . *Gn.* 422
Encountering fier with single sword in hand; . . . I. viii. 12. 8
Encountering him with small resistance slew, . . . VI. xi. 43. 6
Encounters. for knightly giusts and fierce *encounters* fitt, . . . I. i. 1. 9
 them *encounters* with like courtesie; . . . I. x. 15. 2
Encouraged. He did him selfe *encourage* and take better cheare, *V.* xi. 2. 9
Encouragement. Strongly *encorag'd* by the crafty Foxe; . . . *Hub.* 1104
 all to lawlesse lust *encourag'd*, . . . II. ii. 18. 5
Encouragement. with new *encouragement* Did him assaile, . . . IV. iii. 26. 7
 otherwhile with good *encouragement*, . . . VI. v. 32. 8
Encradled. he *encradled* was In simple cratch, . . . *H.H.L.* 225
Encrease, etc. See *Increase, etc.*
Encroach. The blustering Boreas did *encroche*, . . . *S.C.* F. 226
Encroch upon the land there under thee? . . . V. ii. 37. 5
 day; . . . he spyde upon the earth t' *encroch*, . . . VI. xi. 47. 3
Encroached. had *encroched* upon others share; . . . V. ii. 32. 2

Encroaching. Against the seas *encroaching* crueltie, . . . *Col.* 275
Encumber. stones, the which *encumber* might His passage, . . . *Col.* 150
 Which subtil sleight did him *encumber* much, . . . IV. vii. 27. 1
 creeping still behinde, doth him *incomber*, . . . V. v. 19. 6
Encumbered. him *encumberd* sore, but could not hurt at all, . . . I. i. 22. 9
 when his feet *encumberd* were, . . . I. x. 35. 6
 Much was the man *encumberd* with his hold, . . . I. xi. 41. 1
 they *encounthred* all mens eares and eyes; . . . II. ix. 51. 3
 Whose presence all their troupes so much *encumberd*, . . . V. v. 19. 5
 Much was he then *encumberd*, . . . VI. iv. 25. 1
Encumberment. Sleepe out her fill without *encumberment*; . . . VI. viii. 38. 2
Encumbrance. no lesse *encumbrance* she did see, . . . VI. iv. 10. 3
 From all this worlds *incombrance* did himselfe assoyle, . . . VI. v. 37. 9
End. See *Butt-end.*
 if that time make *ende* of things so sure, . . . *Ro.* vii. 13
 It als will *end* the paine which I endure, . . . *Ro.* vii. 14
 To th' *end* that, having all parts in their power, . . . *Ro.* viii. 9
 To th' *end* that none . . . Should boast himselfe, . . . *Ro.* xi. 13
 despite The noble Lion after his lives *end*, . . . *Ro.* xiv. 6
 To shew that all in th' *end* to nought shall fade, . . . *Ro.* xx. 14
 To th' *end* that his victorious people should, . . . *Ro.* xxiii. 3
 To th' *end* that when thou wast in greatest hight, . . . *Ro.* xxxi. 12
 Now listen a while and hearken the *end*, . . . *S.C.* F. 101
 Such was *thend* of this Ambitious brece, . . . *S.C.* F. 237
 God giveth good for none other *end*, . . . *S.C.* May 72
 Such *end* had the Kidde, . . . *S.C.* May 302
 such *end*, perdie, does all hem remayne, . . . *S.C.* May 304
 At *end*, the shepheard his practise spyed, . . . *S.C.* S. 202
 there is no *end* of paine, . . . *Gn.* 417
 so to wander to the worldes *end*, . . . *Hub.* 87
 come by readie means unto his *end*, . . . *Hub.* 127
 Sildome but some good commeth ere the *end*, . . . *Hub.* 172
 that the ground-werke is, and *end* of all, . . . *Hub.* 485
 Unhappie wight, borne to desastrous *end*, . . . *Hub.* 907
 The Ape was glad to *end* the strife so light, . . . *Hub.* 1056
 So Mother Ilubberd her discourse did *end*, . . . *Hub.* 1385
 who will record my cursed *end*? . . . *U.V.* 20
 By heavens doome doo *ende* my earthlie daies: . . . *Ti.* 312
 his owne *end* unto remembrance call; . . . *Ti.* 467
 see the *end* of pompe and fleshie pride! . . . *Ti.* 543
 in the *end* hee bethlesse did remaine, . . . *Mui.* 430
 harken well till it to *ende* bee brought, . . . *D.* 97
 well did hope my joy would have no *end*, . . . *D.* 149
 Throughout the world from one to other *end*, . . . *D.* 373
 Sith all my sorrow should have *end* thereby, . . . *D.* 446
 Cease, Shepheard! cease, and *end* thy undersong, . . . *D.* 539
 sad ensample of mans sudden *end*: . . . *As.* 134
 each an *end* of singing made, . . . *Col.* 179
 fold them up, when they have made an *end*, . . . *Col.* 259
 For *end*, all good, all grace there freely growes, . . . *Col.* 324
 To *end* thy glorie which he hath begun: . . . *Col.* 409
 Furthest from *end* then, when they nearest weene, . . . I. i. 10. 6
 Till that some *end* they finde, . . . I. i. 11. 2
 well worthy *end* Of such as drunke her life, . . . I. i. 26. 6
 still did follow one unto the *end*, . . . I. i. 28. 5
 in woods and forrests, Th' *end* of his drift, . . . I. ii. 9. 4
 Redounding teares did choke th' *end* of her plaine, . . . I. iii. 8. 1
 Whose need had *end*, but no *end* covetise; . . . I. iv. 29. 3
 To weet what *end* to stranger knights may fall, . . . I. v. 3. 3
End of the doubtfull battaile deemed tho, . . . I. v. 11. 7
 Her wicked daies with wretched knife did *end*, . . . I. v. 39. 2
 With like attempt to like *end* to renew, . . . I. v. 42. 4
 came to shamefull *end*, . . . I. v. 53. 6
 to tell . . . this hattels *end*, will need another place, . . . I. vi. 48. 9
 Begin, and *end* the hitter balefull stound; . . . I. vii. 25. 8
 She heard with patience all unto the *end*, . . . I. vii. 27. 1
 To see what *end* of fight should him befall, . . . I. viii. 2. 9
 he has redd his *end* In that bright shield, . . . I. viii. 21. 4
 well hegonne, *end* all so well, I pray! . . . I. viii. 28. 4
 Death is the *end* of woes: . . . I. ix. 47. 9
 he desire to *end* his wretched dayes: . . . I. x. 21. 8
 Mercy in the *end* his righteous soule might save, . . . I. x. 34. 9
 them most needeth comfort in the *end*, . . . I. x. 41. 3
 to what *end* they clomb that tedious hight? . . . I. x. 49. 9
 'What *end* . . . should cause us take such paine, . . . I. x. 50. 1
End, which every living wight Should make his marke, . . . I. x. 50. 2
 Where is for thee ordaind a blessed *end*: . . . I. x. 61. 5
 let them downe before his flightes *end*: . . . I. xi. 19. 4
 weening that the sad *end* of the warre; . . . I. xi. 32. 3
 She sigher drew, and saw that joyous *end*: . . . I. xi. 55. 7
 now at her journeyes *end*; . . . I. xii. 1. 7
 of all his drifts the ayred *end*: . . . II. i. 3. 4
end their daies with irrenowmed shame, . . . II. i. 23. 4
 God guide thee, Guyon, well to *end* thy warke, . . . II. i. 32. 8
 breaking off the *end* for want of breath, . . . II. i. 56. 2
 The *end* of their sad Tragedie uptyde, . . . II. ii. 1. 3
 Thus enter we . . . with woe, and *end* with miseree! . . . II. ii. 2. 9
 Purswe the *end* of their strong enmitie, . . . II. ii. 28. 3
 of his piteous tale he *end* did make: . . . II. ii. 46. 4
 with one sword seven knightes I brought to *end*, . . . II. iii. 17. 7
 *As ghastly bug their haire on *end* does reare: . . . II. iii. 20. 5
 in my woes beginner it to *end*: . . . II. iv. 31. 4
 soone through suff'rance growe to fearefull *end*: . . . II. iv. 34. 4
 The quivering steele his ayred *end* wel knew, . . . II. iv. 46. 3
 did her earnest *end* in jest, . . . II. vi. 23. 9
 the *end*, To which al men doe ayme, . . . II. vii. 32. 7
 Another happines, another *end*, . . . II. vii. 33. 4
 upper *end* to highest heven was knitt, . . . II. vii. 46. 3
 The care thereof my selfe unto the *end*, . . . II. viii. 8. 4
 The worth of all men by their *end* esteeme, . . . II. viii. 14. 7

End—Continued.

At th' upper end there sate, yclad in red	II. ix. 27. 6
Tossing and turning them without end;	II. ix. 68. 2
he an end of batteill and of life did make,	II. x. 16. 9
Such was the end that to disloyall love did fall.	II. x. 19. 9
in the end their Syre . . . was forced to retyre.	II. x. 22. 8
in the end was left no monument Of Brutus,	II. x. 36. 8
There abruptly it did end,	II. x. 68. 2
of the battell balefull end had made,	II. xi. 29. 7
all his labor brought to happy end;	II. xi. 35. 2
An huge great stone, which stood upon one end,	II. xi. 35. 7
Nigh his wits end then woxe th' amazed knight,	II. xi. 44. 1
end of that Carles dayes and his owne paynes did make.	II. xi. 46. 9
ryv'd her trembling hart, and wicked end did make.	II. xi. 47. 9
here the end of all our travaill is:	II. xii. 69. 7
'Sad end,' (quoth he) 'of life intemperate,	II. xii. 85. 6
Till death make one end of my daies and miscreed!	III. ii. 39. 9
Short end of sorowes they therby did finde;	III. ii. 43. 8
Can have no ende nor hope of my desire,	III. ii. 44. 2
From the worlds end, through many a bitter stovre:	III. iii. 3. 5
to bring to perfect end:	III. iii. 10. 5
Deepe busied hout worke of wondrous end,	III. iii. 14. 7
either fatal end, Or other mightie cause,	III. iii. 15. 8
'But yet the end is not,'	III. iii. 50. 1
the sad end of her sweet Marinell:	III. iv. 25. 5
The fearefull end of his avengement sad,	III. v. 24. 4
All things decay in time, and to their end doe draw.	III. vi. 40. 9
What end unto that fearefull Damozell . . . befell:	III. vi. 54. 2
at the twelve monethes end should bring their names	III. vii. 54. 8
Her will to win unto his wished end;	III. viii. 41. 5
To whom I levell all my labours end,	III. ix. 1. 2
deeds of armes, my lives and labors end!	III. ix. 37. 9
Gave them safe conduct, till to end they came.	III. x. 16. 7
One may his journey bring too soone to evill end!	III. x. 40. 9
at the upper end of that faire rowme	III. xi. 47. 1
she spyde at that rowmes upper end	III. xi. 54. 6
her faire locks up stared stiffe on end,	III. xii. 36. 6
to weet what end would come of all.	III. xii. 37. 6
yokes assoyle At this same furrowes end,	III. xii. 47. 0r. 6
discord harder is to end then to begin.	IV. i. 20. 9
most often end in bloudshed and in warre.	IV. i. 25. 9
'the fruitlesse end Of thy vaine boast,	IV. i. 51. 1
Did beare them both to fell avenges end,	IV. ii. 15. 2
That doth ill cause or evill end enure;	IV. ii. 29. 8
Amongst them all this end he did decree;	IV. ii. 38. 5
desirous th' end of all their dayes To know,	IV. ii. 47. 1
Yet is as nigh his end as he that most doth playne.	IV. iii. 1. 9
made an end of strife.	IV. iii. 12. 9
Diamond, . . . Resolv'd to end it one or other way,	IV. iii. 17. 8
He gan to faint toward the battels end,	IV. iii. 32. 7
To make an end of all that did withstand:	IV. iii. 33. 3
They weened sure the warre was at an end;	IV. iii. 35. 2
th' end of both likewise of both their ends:	IV. iv. 1. 5
So nought may be esteemed happie till the end.	IV. iv. 43. 9
All which when Blandamour from end to end Beheld,	IV. iv. 45. 5
at last enquired The cause and end thereof,	IV. v. 38. 4
The end whereof and dangerous event	IV. v. 46. 6
Thereby to make their loves beginning their lives end.	IV. vi. 17. 9
toward th' end Sir Arthegall renewed His strength	IV. vi. 18. 4
Full glad of so good end,	IV. vi. 25. 3
till he came to th' end of all his way,	IV. vii. 8. 7
Shall death be th' end, or ought else worse,	IV. vii. 11. 4
I me resolv'd the utmost end to prove;	IV. vii. 16. 7
She staid not th' utmost end thereof to try,	IV. vii. 21. 2
I will deferre the end untill another tide.	IV. vii. 47. 9
In th' end she her unto that place did guide,	IV. viii. 11. 8
the sting which in her tonges end grew.	IV. viii. 36. 9
on th' other end there reared was a castle	IV. x. 7. 1
So ended he his tale, where I this Canto end.	IV. x. 58. 9
let me die and end my daies atone,	IV. xii. 9. 8
To sit in his own seate, his cause to end,	V. Pr. 10. 8
Immoveable, resistlesse, without end;	V. i. 12. 7
Perhaps I may all further quarrell end,	V. i. 25. 6
towards th' end grew greater in his might,	V. ii. 17. 6
Together met of all to make an end.	V. iii. 8. 3
turne we here to this faire furrowes end	V. iii. 40. 6
Ne other end their fury would afford,	V. iv. 6. 3
with hard endurance had Heard to the end,	V. v. 17. 5
Till to the Bridges further end she past;	V. v. 39. 6
All which when he unto the end had heard,	V. vii. 20. 4
'The end whereof, and all the long event,	V. vii. 22. 1
All which when she unto the end had heard,	V. vii. 24. 1
end your revenge on mee?	V. viii. 11. 9
to th' end He should his flae to final execution bend.	V. viii. 29. 8
Doubting sad end of principle unsound:	V. xi. 2. 7
Waying what end would be of that same daunger drad.	V. xi. 32. 9
if I live till those ten daies have end,	V. xi. 43. 2
In th' end, his kyndly courtesfe to prove,	VI. iii. 15. 5
But th' utmost end perforce for to aby,	VI. iii. 44. 3
in another Canto shall to end be brought.	VI. iii. 61. 9
An hard adventure with unhappy end,	VI. iv. 17. 7
Yet nought the nearer to his journeyes end,	VI. iv. 25. 6
To leape into the same after our lives end.	VI. iv. 31. 9
wretched end which still attendeth on her.'	VI. vi. 26. 7
To some hid end to make more easie way,	VI. vi. 42. 2
the foole, which did that end awayte, Came running in;	VI. viii. 11. 1
make one end of him without ruth or remorse.	VI. viii. 14. 9
My life will by his death have lamentable end.	VI. viii. 17. 9
The end whereof He keepe untill another cast.	VI. viii. 51. 9
Ne durst abide the daunger of the end;	VI. x. 35. 4

End—Continued.

Good on-set hoards good end.	VII. vi. 23. 9
Expecting th' end of this so doubtfull case,	VII. vii. 57. 5
All paine hath end, and every war hath peace;	Am. xi. 13
unless she turne to thee Ere Cuckow end,	Am. xix. 14
when I thinke to end that I begonne,	Am. xxiii. 9
I must begin and never bring to end:	Am. xxiii. 10
know no end of her owne misery,	Am. xxv. 2
when shall these wearie woes have end,	Am. xxxvi. 1
so bad end for hereticks ordayned;	Am. xlvi. 6
hard t' achieve and bring to end.	Am. li. 8
I wish that night the noyous day would end:	Am. lxxvii. 6
when will this long weary day have end,	Epith. 278
though he do not win his wish to end,	H.L. 211
Ne hath their day, ne hath their blisse, an end,	H.H.L. 74
his perfect end Of purest beauteie	H.H.B. 46
attend On Gods owne person, without rest or end.	H.H.B. 98
runne softly, till I end my Song.	Proth. 18, 36, 54,72,90,108, 126,144,162, 180
Endamage. never more he mote endamage wight	VI. xii. 38. 3
Endamaged. Ne ought he ear'd whom he endamaged	II. ii. 18. 7
Since neither is endamage'd much thereby.'	V. viii. 14. 3
Endanger. That deadly dint of Steele endanger may.	I. vii. 29. 7
Endangerment. way he enter might without endongement.	V. ii. 20. 9
Endear. doest the more endeeere Thy pleasures	H.L. 274
Endeavor. This all his care, this all his whole endeavour,	Gn. 137
Him forth through infinite endeavour to have sought.	III. iii. 6. 9
At least it faire endeavour will apply.'	III. xi. 15. 6
through my good endeavour . . . did helpe to save her.	V. ii. 12. 2
with sure promise of her good endeavour	V. v. 35. 2
Like to Osyris in all just endeavor:	V. vii. 22. 5
that wyl'd man did apply His hest endeavour	VI. iv. 16. 2
With strong endeavour and attention dew.	Am. lxxx. 8
Endeavored. he endeavored with speaches milde	III. viii. 34. 1
Endeavoring. Endeavoring my dreaded name to raise	II. iii. 38. 7
Endeavorment. Triall to make of his endeavorment;	Hub. 298
Endeavors. By whose endeavors they are glorified;	Dec. Son. iv. 8
Yet ought mens good endeavors them confirme,	III. iii. 25. 8
Ended. So conteck soone by concord might be ended.	S.C. May 163
The pasport ended, both they forward went;	Hub. 203
By that he ended had his ghostly sermon,	Hub. 479
So ended shee; and then the next anew,	T.M. 113
So ended shee; and then the next in rew.	T.M. 359, 419, 479, 539
Thus having ended all her piteous plaint,	Ti. 470
when all his mourning melody He ended had,	Ti. 697
wrought her shame, and sorrow never ended.	Mu. 264
Thus when he ended had his heavie plaint,	D. 540
Which when she ended had,	As. Interl. 217
This sun would faile me ere I halfe had ended:	Col. 679
having ended, he from ground did rise,	Col. 962
Ere she had ended all she gan to faint:	I. vii. 62. 1
If not well ended at our dying day.	I. x. 41. 7
ended all her woe in quiet death.	II. i. 66. 4
When he thus ended had his sorrowing,	II. iv. 33. 7
Which having ended after him she flyeth swifte.	II. vii. 23. 9
Here ended Brutus sacred progeny,	II. x. 36. 1
his booke did read, Ne yet has ended;	II. x. 70. 2
having ended with that Squire of Dames	III. viii. 44. 1
I greet you well . . . So ended Paridell.	III. ix. 51. 9
In love were either ended or begonne:	IV. Pr. 3. 5
when the next shall likewise ended bee,	IV. ii. 52. 7
when she saw that cruell war so ended.	IV. iii. 50. 4
After the prooffe of prowesse ended well,	IV. v. 2. 2
now by this their feast all being ended,	IV. v. 6. 6
he last ended, having first begonne.	IV. v. 7. 5
This being ended thus, and all agreed,	IV. v. 9. 7
Which ended, then his bloody hanket should beginne.	IV. vii. 20. 9
That harder may be ended, then begonne:	IV. x. 3. 4
So ended he his tale, where I this Canto end.	IV. x. 68. 9
now by this the feast was throughly ended,	IV. xii. 18. 1
When they thus ended had, the Knight began:	V. iv. 16. 1
With hitted strokes it both hegan and ended.	V. v. 6. 2
where ye ended have, now I begin	VI. i. 6. 1
Shall more conveniently in other place be ended.	VI. ix. 46. 9
When thus that shepheard ended had his speach,	VI. x. 29. 1
So having ended, silence long ensued;	VII. vii. 57. 1
High time it is this warre now ended were	Am. lvii. 2
So ended she;	Proth. 109
Endeth. Now endeth our roundelay.'	S.C. Au. 124
Endighting. See Indicting.	
Endite. See Indict, Indite.	
Endlesse. Should not her name and endlesse honour keep.	Ro. viii. 14
Thy dayes therefore are endlesse,	Ro. Epp. 9
Endlesse sovenaunce Among the shepheards swaines	S.C. N. 6
Through the worlds endlesse ages to survive.	Gn. 56
endlesse paines and hideous heavinesse	Gn. 371
and suffer endlesse paine.	Gn. 408
here wise Curius . . . lives in endlesse rest;	Gn. 610
Therefore I mourne, and endlesse sorrow make,	T.M. 473
Enclosde therein for endlesse memorie Of him,	Ti. 662
The first beginners of my endlesse care:	D. 301
tourn Sweet layes of love to endlesse plaints of pittie.	Col. 387
nor leave Out of your endlesse debt,	Dec. Son. vii. 7
Ne may I, without blot of endlesse blame,	Dec. Son. xvi. 1
the man so wrapt in Errors endlesse traine!	I. i. 18. 9
she did pray . . . that in endlesse error she might ever stray.	I. iii. 23. 9
In living Princes court none ever knew Such endlesse riches, I. iv. 7. 6	
From wandring Stygian shores, where it doth endlesse move.'	I. iv. 48. 9

Endless—Continued.

The house of *endlesse* paine is built thereby, I. v. 33. 7
 Thescus condemned to *endlesse* slouth by law; I. v. 35. 8
 Of *endlesse* life he might him not deprive; I. v. 40. 4
 Here *endlesse* penance for one fault I pay; I. v. 42. 6
 the *endlesse* routes of wretched thralls; I. v. 51. 1
 many heades . . . Did breed him *endlesse* labor to auldew; I. vii. 17. 5
 thousand fends that doch them *endlesse* paine; I. ix. 49. 8
 Brings them to joyous rest and *endlesse* blis; I. x. 52. 6
 for *endlesse* memory Of that deare Lord; I. x. 54. 3
 A worke of labour long, and *endlesse* prayse; I. xi. 7. 6
 be for all chaste Dames an *endlesse* monument; II. ii. 10. 9
 thee to *endlesse* bale captived lead; II. v. 16. 6
 full many soules do *endlesse* wayfe and weepe; II. vii. 56. 9
 wondred at his *endlesse* exercise; II. ix. 59. 2
endlesse monuments of his great good; II. x. 46. 3
 with Iocessaunt force and *endlesse* hate; II. xi. 6. 8
 Makes for him *endlesse* mone; III. i. 38. 4
 that field, for *endlesse* memory, Shall Ievenfield he cald; III. iii. 38. 8
 for *endlesse* moniments Of his successe; III. iii. 59. 3
 into the balefull house of *endlesse* night; III. v. 22. 3
 captived in *endlesse* duraunce Of sorrow; III. v. 42. 8
 the *endlesse* progeny Of all the weeds; III. vi. 30. 7
 In *endlesse* rancks along enraunged were; III. vi. 35. 8
 To whom sweet Poets verse hath given *endlesse* date; III. vi. 45. 9
 he partakers of thy *endlesse* fame; III. viii. 43. 7
 'for which is bought *Endlesse* renown; III. xi. 19. 9
 Let ugly shame and *endlesse* infamy Colour thy name; IV. i. 53. 6
 robd the world of threasure *endlesse* deare; IV. ii. 33. 4
 through the *endlesse* world did wander wide; IV. viii. 18. 8
 seeking ever since with *endlesse* paines; IV. ix. 38. 3
 gan their *endlesse* happinesse envy; IV. x. 28. 4
 framed With *endlesse* cost; IV. x. 30. 7
endlesse memorie that mote excell; IV. xi. 9. 8
 Loose so immortall glory, and so *endlesse* gaines; IV. xi. 22. 9
 what an *endlesse* worke have I in hand; IV. xii. 1. 1
 Albe they *endlesse* seeme in estimation; IV. xii. 1. 6
 great sackea with *endlesse* riches fraught; V. ii. 23. 4
 Adorned all with gemmes of *endlesse* price; V. ix. 27. 6
 for *endlesse* horrour of his shame; V. xi. 19. 5
 counted but a recreant Knight with *endles* shame; V. xi. 46. 9
 now I begin To tread an *endlesse* trace; VI. i. 6. 2
 And all this land with *endlesse* losse to overflow; VI. iv. 30. 9
 Ne ought was tyred with his *endlesse* toyle; VI. viii. 47. 3
 That *endlesse* were to tell; VI. xii. 23. 6
 That *endlesse* pleasure shall unto me gaine! Am. xxvi. 14
 The which do *endlesse* matrimony make; Epith. 217
 for short time an *endlesse* monument; Epith. 433
 In *endlesse* glorie and immortall might; H.H.L. 37
 Through meditation of his *endlesse* merit; H.H.L. 255
 therein read The *endlesse* kinds of creatures; H.H.B. 32
 The image of such *endlesse* perfectnesse? H.H.B. 105
 Let *endlesse* Peace your steadfast hearts accord; Proth. 101
 have thou . . . *endlesse* happinesse of thine owne name; Proth. 153
Endlong. who from East to West will *endlong* seeke; III. ix. 51. 3
 To seeke her *endlong* both by sea and lond; III. x. 19. 5
Endore. Soft Spio, sweete *Endore*, (*Eudore) Sao sad; IV. xi. 48. 8
Endosse. Her name in every tree I will *endosse*; Col. 632
 in which he did *endosse* His deare Redeemera badge; V. xi. 53. 4
Endow. T' *endow* her sonne with threasure and rich store; III. iv. 21. 8
Endowed. He . . . her *endowed* with royall majesty; I. vii. 16. 5
Endowments. To tell my riches, and *endowments* rare; Ti. 87
Endows. everie one her with a grace *endowes*; II. iii. 25. 4
Ends. All *ends* that was begonne; I. ix. 42. 3
 therein entrayd The *ends* of all the knots; II. iii. 27. 8
 seemd their *ends* out shortly came; IV. ii. 50. 9
 th' *end* of both likewise of both their *ends*; IV. iv. 1. 5
 with th' occasion *ends*; IV. iv. 1. 7
 those deadly *ends* Of both her foes had scene; V. viii. 10. 4
Endue. I . . . with Sansfoyes dead dowry you *endue*; I. iv. 51. 5
endue The salvage minds with skill of just and trew; III. iii. 45. 4
 Some fit for reasonable sowles t' *endue*; III. vi. 35. 5
 every shape on him he could *endue*; III. viii. 40. 2
 most of all those three did her with gifts *endue*; VI. x. 14. 9
Endued. some were so from their source *endued*; II. ii. 6. 1
 Whence he *endued* was with skill so merveillous; III. iii. 13. 9
endued With heavenly powre; III. iii. 38. 4
 Who well perceived all, and all *endued*; III. x. 9. 5
 The club of Justice dread with kingly powre *endued*; V. i. 2. 9
 haat with borrowed plumea thy selfe *endued*; V. iii. 20. 7
 Nature me *endued* with pteous dowre Of all her gifts; VI. viii. 20. 3
 all *endued* With wondrous beauty; VII. vii. 45. 2
 A comely corpse, with beautie faire *endued*; H.B. 135
Endued with wisdomea riches, heavenly, rare; H.H.L. 112
Endurance. If under heaven anie *endurance* were; Ro. xxxii. 5
 Sith nought on earth can challenge long *endurance*? Yan. xi. 14
 so his rule might lenger have *endurance*; Hnb. 1114
 Be sure that they shall have no long *endurance*; D. 601
 with hard *endurance* had Heard to the end; V. vi. 17. 4
 for on earth nought hath *endurance*; Am. lviii. 12
Endure. the Bird that can the sun *endure*; Bel.² vii. 1
 if aught under heaven might firme *endure*; Bel.² xiv. 8
 Alas, on (in¹) earth so nothing doth *endure*; Pet. vi. 11
 It als will end the paine which I *endure*; Ro. vii. 14
 To frame this world that doth *endure* so long? Ro. ix. 6
endure Upon the same to set foundation sure? Ro. xxiv. 13
 Which I your poore Vassall dayly *endure*; S.C.F. 153
 While times *endure* of tranquillitie; S.C. May 154
 it may no painfull worke *endure*; Hub. 275
 He would no more *endure*, but came his way; Hub. 1315

Endure—Continued.

yrone aides that sighing may *endure*; T.M. 119
 Yet thy just labours ever shall *endure*; Ti. 175
 sdeignfull scorne *endure*; Mut. 7
 to *endure* The hit of balefull steele; Mut. 61
 eye mote not the same *endure* to vew; I. viii. 19. 5
 she could not *endure* that dolefull stound; I. viii. 25. 5
 eies; Could not *endure* th' unwonted sunne to view; I. viii. 41. 2
 he could not *endure* so cruell cace; I. xi. 26. 8
 eyes . . . could not *endure* those heames bright; II. Pr. 5. 4
 as a law for ever should *endure*; II. ii. 32. 8
 Hardly could he *endure* his hardiment; II. ii. 37. 8
 he would not *endure* that wofull theame; II. v. 37. 3
 how can Your cruell eyes *endure* so pitteous sight; II. vi. 32. 6
 none without the same *endure* can; II. vii. 65. 5
 The faithfull steele such treason no'uld *endure*; II. viii. 30. 8
 So goodly workmanship should not *endure*; II. ix. 21. 8
 Would not *endure* to bee so vile disaind; II. x. 18. 2
 Dye rather would he then *endure* that same; III. i. 9. 5
 Cannot *endure*, but needes it must be wrackt; III. iv. 9. 3
 Ne certes can that friendship loog *endure*; IV. ii. 29. 6
 How may these rimes . . . Hope to *endure*; IV. ii. 33. 8
 that he should not long on foote *endure*; IV. iii. 32. 8
endure To worke such outrage on so faire a creature; IV. vi. 17. 1
 with his souce, which none *endure* dare; V. iv. 42. 7
 Durst not *endure* their sight; V. viii. 36. 9
 No love so lasting then, that may *endure* long; V. xii. 1. 9
 Ne ought could them *endure*; V. xii. 17. 9
 Did well *endure* her womanish disdain; VI. i. 30. 8
 his great force unable to *endure*; VI. v. 16. 6
 To make them to *endure* the pains did them torment; VI. v. 32. 9
 ne they might *Endure* to travell; VI. v. 40. 8
 Ne would *endure* the daunger of their might; VI. viii. 14. 4
 damned to *endure* this direfull smart; VI. viii. 19. 8
 Adde'm'd me to *endure* this penance sore; VI. viii. 22. 5
 never more they should *endure* the shew; VI. x. 4. 4
 That eye of wight could not *endure* to view; VII. vii. 6. 5
 Base thing I can no more *endure* to view; Am. iii. 6
 new desire . . . that shall *endure* for ever; Am. vi. 10
 How long shall this lyke dying lyfe *endure*; Am. xxv. 1
 Think ever to *endure* so taedious toyle! Am. xxxiii. 10
 can no more *endure* on them to looke; Am. xxxv. 12
 that they should *endure* through many ages; Am. li. 3
 it then more stedfast will *endure*; Am. li. 12
 Which I no lenger can *endure* to sue; Am. lvii. 3
 Ne can his feeble earthly eyes *endure*; H.L. 185
 love can not *endure* a Paragone; H.L. 251
 all the paines and woes that I *endure*; H.L. 295
Endure their Captains flaming head to see? H.H.B. 60
 That th' Angela selves can not *endure* his sight; H.H.B. 119
Endured. See Long-endured.
 Such ill, as is forced, mought nede be *endured*; S.C.S. 139
 in his flesh *endur'd* the scorching flame; Ga. 607
 ne more *endured* to say, But fell to ground; D. 184
 The which, I, wretch, *endured* have thus long; D. 532
 he *endured* not the direfull stound; As. 123
 loog affliction which I have *endured*; Col. 944
 And his new Lady it *endured* not; I. ii. 29. 7
 how many a woeful stowre For him she late *endur'd*; I. iii. 30. 6
 lesser panga can beare who hath *endur'd* the chief; I. vi. 37. 9
 Who hath *endur'd* the whole can beare ech part; I. vii. 25. 5
 Which have *endured* many a dreadfull stowre; I. vii. 48. 3
 long imprisonment; . . . he *endured* in his late restraint; I. x. 2. 5
 he his paine *endur'd*, as seeming now more light; I. x. 24. 9
 After long wayes and perilous paines *endur'd*; III. i. 1. 2
 full many a bitter stownd I have *endur'd*; III. i. 24. 9
 for his dearest sake *endured* sore Sore trouble; III. vi. 53. 5
 no lesse grieft *endured* for your gentle sake; III. xii. 40. 9
 thirstnease, Which he in chace *endured* hath; III. xii. 44. 0r. 9
 from the first he to the last *endured*; IV. iv. 37. 6
 This feeble brest *endured* hath; IV. vii. 14. 4
 many limbs *endur'd* with litle care; IV. viii. 27. 8
 they *endured* all with patience milde; IV. viii. 28. 6
 all that ever yet I have *endured*; IV. x. 2. 6
 adventures . . . Which he *endured* had; VI. iii. 22. 9
endured for her sake Great perill of his lite; VI. viii. 33. 8
 Great travell . . . And toyle *endured*; VI. ix. 2. 2
 had *endured* many a dreadfull stoure; VI. xii. 3. 7
 tempeats . . . Which hardly I *endured*; Am. lxiii. 12
Endures. nought in this worlde but grieft *endures*; Bel.³ ii. 2
Enduring. See Long-enduring.
 The record of *enduring* memory; Ded. Son. xi. 19
 shield . . . Not made of steele, nor of *enduring* bras; I. vii. 33. 3
 not of wood, nor of *enduring* bras; II. ix. 23. 4
 Whose gealous dread *enduring* not a peate; VI. ii. 29. 5
Endyte. See Indite.
Ene. kydst not ene to cure thy sore hart-roote; S.C.D. 93
Enemles. they might inflame the Navie of their *enemies*; Gn. 510
 the harts of all his *enemies*; Hub. 1296
 guiltie hands of *enemies*; Ti. 299
 purchas Through brave atchevements from his *enemies*; Ti. 655
 Like two sharpe speares his *enemies* to gore; Mut. 83
 so great *enemies* as of them bee; Col. 844
 their service . . . To aide his friendes, or fray his *enimies*; I. i. 38. 5
 carelesse Quiet lyes . . . farre from *enimyes*; I. i. 41. 9
 warning give that *enimies* conspyre; I. xi. 14. 5
 His precious horne, sought of his *enimyes*; II. v. 10. 7
 grieft and wrath, that he her *enemies*; II. vi. 1. 6
 thousand *enemies* about us rave; II. ix. 12. 6
 made he head against his *enimies*; II. x. 38. 1

Enemies—Continued.

Triumphed oft against her *enemies*; II. x. 56. 7
 The *enemies* of Temperance Besiege her dwelling place: II. xi. Arg.
 covetous aspects all cruell *enemies*. II. xi. 8. 9
 When so him list his *enemies* to fray; III. iii. 12. 7
 secretly his *enemies* did slay: IV. viii. 39. 6
 Ne private jarre, ne spite of *enemies*, IV. ix. 16. 3
 cruell *enemies* increased more, V. xi. 54. 2
 Three mightie *enemies* did him most despight, VI. v. 13. 2
 Whom some as his three *enemies* did vew, VI. v. 22. 6
 Glauncing askew, as if his *enemies* He scorned VI. vii. 42. 3
 Spreds in defiance of all *enemies*. Am. v. 12
 All fearless then of so false *enemies*, Am. xii. 3
 hend your force against your *enemies*: Am. xlix. 8
Enemies' Through power of that he runnes through *enemies*
 swords; Hub. 1283
 reach his hand into his *enemies* hoast, Ti. 542
 So farre he past amongst his *enemies* band, V. iii. 9. 3
Enemy. had defiance to his *enemie*. Van. vi. 6
 Through felonous force of mine *enemie*? S.C. F. 156
 his *enemie* Had kindled such coles of displeasure, S.C. F. 190
 That curse God send unto mine *enemie*! Hub. 914
 feare he needs no force of *enemie*. Hub. 1126
 the Wolfe, her mortall *enemie*, Hub. 1209
 Is ignorance, the *enemie* of grace, T.M. 497
 Where hidden was his hatefull *enemie*. Mui. 392
 ye have . . . proov'd your strength on a strong *enemie*, I. i. 27. 7
 dogges . . . Watching to baush Care their *enimy*, I. i. 40. 5
 fretting grieft, the *enemie* of life: I. iv. 35. 5
 with harts on edge To be avng'd each on his *enimy*. I. iv. 43. 4
 blade To bathe in blood of faithlesse *enimy*; I. v. 15. 3
 untill Dayes *enimy* Did him appease; I. v. 34. 6
 Plaine, faithfull, true, and *enimy* of shame, I. vi. 20. 7
 bent his *enimy* to quell, I. vi. 43. 3
 monstrous *enimy* With sturdie steps came stalking I. vii. 8. 2
 life recover'd had the raine, And over-wrestled his strong
enimy, I. vii. 24. 6
 their cruell curs'd *enemy* . . . Their kingdome spoild, I. vii. 44. 1
 shame 't' avenge so weake an *enimy*; I. viii. 45. 8
 lovers life, As . . . vertues *enimy*, I ever scorn'd, I. ix. 10. 2
 late she saw him fall before his *enimy*. I. xi. 33. 9
 doubted whether his late *enimy* It were, I. xi. 35. 3
 to all good he *enimy* was still. II. i. 5. 5
 As lynd from her, so she fled from her *enimy*. II. ii. 7. 9
 That never yet encountered *enemy* II. iv. 40. 7
 shal find no greater *enimy* II. v. 1. 3
 maistring might on *enimy* dismayd; II. v. 13. 3
 where the *enimy* Does yield unto his foe II. v. 34. 8
 art thus fowly fedd from famous *enimy*? II. vi. 39. 9
 ruin'd wals he did readefiye . . . gainst force of *enimy*, II. x. 46. 5
 The lether-winged Batt, dayes *enimy*; II. xii. 36. 6
 Badd those same six forbeare that single *enimy*. III. i. 22. 9
 Dy, who so list for him, he was loves *enimy*. III. iv. 26. 9
 despight Which he had borne of his bold *enimic*: III. v. 15. 4
 The *enimy* of peace, and author of all strife. III. vi. 14. 9
 Great *enimy* to it, and to all the rest III. vi. 39. 1
 endured sore Sore trouble of an hainous *enimy*, III. vi. 53. 6
 Which when his cruell *enimy* espyde, III. vii. 42. 8
 cruelty So long unwreaked of thine *enimy*? III. xi. 9. 5
 nought he car'd for friend or *enemy*, IV. iv. 11. 8
 Unluckie Mayd, to seeke her *enimic*! IV. v. 29. 6
 For dread of their devouring *enemie*, V. iv. 44. 8
 is he vanquisht by his tyrant *enemy*? V. vi. 10. 9
 to get Succour against her greedy *enimy*: V. viii. 6. 7
 The wicked stroke did wound his *enemy* V. xi. 6. 8
 With her unrighteous *enemy* to fight, V. xi. 39. 5
 nimbler hauded then his *enemie*, VI. i. 38. 6
 Whom well he wist to be some *enemy*, VI. iii. 46. 8
 No wound, which warlike hand of *enemy* Inflicts VI. vi. 1. 1
 That curs'd caytive, my strong *enemy*, VI. vii. 16. 3
 All were it to his mortall *enemie*, VI. vii. 23. 4
Enemy's. mourning altars, purgd with *enemies* life, I. iii. 36. 7
 sixthens . . . *enemies* powre, hath now captived you, Returne I. iv. 51. 2
 Shee triumphed on death, in *enemies* despight. II. x. 56. 9
 That thorough some more mighty *enemies* wrong VI. i. 11. 3
Enfeebled. his *enfeebled* spright Gan sucke this vitall ayre II. vii. 66. 5
 Still when as he *enfeebled* was, him cherisht, IV. iii. 29. 4
 Onely I feare my wits *enfeebled* late, H.L. 15
Enfeloned. like one *enfelon'd* or distraught, V. viii. 48. 5
Enfested. See **Infested.**
Enferced. more *enferced* through his currish play, II. iv. 8. 6
Enfired. those heavenly beauties be *enfired* As things divine, H.L. 169
Enfame, -d. See **Infame, -d.**
Enfold. whose boughes she doth *enfold* Gn. 220
 all the crest a Dragon did *enfold* With greedie pawes, I. vii. 31. 3
 how many perils doth *enfold* The righteous man, I. vii. 1. 1
 a cup . . . In which a Serpent did himselfe *enfold*, I. x. 13. 4
 The which O! pardon me thus to *enfold* II. Pr. 5. 1
 did themselves amongst the leaves *enfold*, II. xii. 55. 3
 hideous tayle his lefte foot did *enfold*, III. xi. 48. 7
 In which she meant him warelesse to *enfold*, V. v. 52. 3
 a Crocodile . . . with her wreathed taile her middle did *enfold*, V. vii. 6. 9
 craftily *enfold* Theyr weaker harts, Am. xxxvii. 7
Enfolding. him with streight embras *Enfolding*, IV. viii. 63. 5
Enforce. Doth yett himselfe with fatall hand *enforce*, Ro. xxvii. 13
 Whom thou doest so *enforce* to deifie: Col. 481
 'These six would me *enforce* by oddes of might III. i. 24. 2
 So did these two through all the field their foes *enforce*. IV. iv. 35. 9
 Strongly did Zele her haynous fact *enforce*, V. ix. 43. 1
 Till strong constraint did her thereto *enforce*: V. x. 4. 6

Enforce—Continued.

others . . . Though they *enforce* themselves, cannot attaine; VI. ii. 2. 6
 He . . . Would thumpe her forward and *enforce* to goe, VI. ii. 10. 8
Enforced. him *enforce* to yeeld the victorie, Jon. vi. 11
 'Yet fell she not as one *enforced* to dye, D. 253
 I . . . Am now *enforced*, . . . to chaunge mine Oaten reeds, I. Pr. 1. 3
Enforced to seeke some covert nigh at hand, I. i. 7. 1
Enforced her purple beast with all her might, I. viii. 13. 3
 rage *enforced* my flight; II. iv. 32. 1
 *And *Enforced* *enforced* the kingdome to aband. III. x. 65. 9
 straunger knight . . . Was for like need *enforced* to disaray: III. ix. 20. 2
Enforced them their forward footing to revoke. III. xi. 21. 9
 Love . . . Ne will *enforced* be with maisterdome or might: IV. i. 46. 9
 soone *enforced* beene To let him loose IV. iv. 34. 7
enforced to give place Unto the passion IV. xii. 8. 6
 when as foes *enforced*, or friends sought ayde, V. ix. 30. 8
 praise likewise deserve good thewes *enforced* with paine. VI. ii. 2. 9
enforced to heare though to my paine, VI. ii. 12. 5
 But more *enforced* my paine, the more my plaints to heare. VI. ii. 22. 9
 Unless that I were thereunto *enforced*: VI. iii. 39. 7
 Ere long *enforced* to breath his utmost blast, VI. iv. 22. 7
 backward he *enforced* him to fall; VI. xii. 30. 4
Enforcement. doen of will, that through *enforcement* came. V. xi. 52. 9
Enforcing. The ydle stroke, *enforcing* furious way, I. viii. 8. 2
 by hard meanes *enforcing* her to stay, I. viii. 25. 8
Enform. See **Inform.**
Enfoulered. With fowle *enfoulered* smoake and flashing fire, I. xi. 40. 2
Enfrozen. Thou hast *enfrozen* her disdainfull brest, H.L. 146
Engage. life for gold *engage*. II. vii. 18. 5
 Tho each to other did his faith *engage*, IV. ii. 28. 5
Engaged. his faith with her he fast *engaged*, IV. vi. 43. 3
 The pledge of faith, her hand, *engaged* held IV. x. 55. 7
Engendered. Out of the earth *engendered* men of armes Ro. x. 3
 Ambition is *engendered* easily; Ro. xxiii. 10
Engine. that devilish yrou *Engin*, wrought In deepest Hell, I. vi. 13. 1
 The fiers threeforked *engin*, . . . highest trees hath rent, I. viii. 9. 6
 Therefore this craftie *engine* he did frame, II. i. 23. 7
 the treachour did remove His craftie *engin*, II. iv. 27. 4
 To shonne the *engin* of his meant decay; II. xi. 36. 3
 The wicked *engine* through false influence III. ix. 29. 3
 The *Engin*, fiercely flying forth V. vi. 40. 4
Engines. The *engines* which in them sad death doo hyde: Mui. 86
 when he saw his . . . subtle *engines* bett from batteree; I. vi. 5. 2
 Hewen out of Adamant roeke with *engines* keene, I. vii. 33. 7
 Castle, . . . By subtle *engins* and malicious slight Is under-
 mined I. viii. 23. 2
 Thereto his subtle *engins* he does bend, II. i. 3. 5
 Their wicked *engins* they against it bent; II. xi. 9. 6
 bent Her crafty *engins* to her close intent. III. i. 57. 5
 rough Masons hand with *engines* keene III. viii. 37. 6
 his false *engins* fast he plyde, III. x. 7. 2
 all the *engins* of her wit display; V. v. 52. 2
 Those *engins* can the proudest love convert: Am. xiv. 12
Engirt. His wast with a wreath of yvie greene *Engirt* about, IV. vii. 7. 2
 th' Earth, . . . *engirt* with hrasen bands; H.H.B. 37
England. Whom *England* high in count of honour held, Ti. 185
 Soint George of merry *England*, the signe of victoree: I. x. 61. 9
 That allrest *England* with thy triumphes fame. Proth. 151
England's. Cambridge or Oxford, *Englands* goodly beames. IV. xi. 35. 6
 a noble Peer, Great *Englands* glory, Proth. 146
English. Badde is the best; (this *English* is flatt.) S.C. S. 105
 faire ymp, sprung out from *English* race, I. x. 60. 1
 behight me borne of *English* blood, I. x. 64. 6
 th' *English* Bath, and cke the German Spau; I. xi. 30. 7
 Dan Chaucer, well of *English* undefyled, IV. ii. 32. 8
 water all the *English* soile throughout: IV. xi. 30. 2
 many a hand Of Scots and *English* both, IV. xi. 36. 9
 balefull Oure, late staid with *English* blood, IV. xi. 44. 5
Englishman. of the *English* man Is cal'de Blacke-water, IV. xi. 41. 5
Englut. grievend mindes, which choler did *englut*, II. ii. 23. 5
Engore. When rancour doth with rage him once *engore*, II. viii. 42. 2
 hand should dare for to *engore* Her noble blood? III. viii. 48. 8
 his hart with bitter thoughts *engore*, III. x. 45. 4
 Her selfe quite through the bodie doth *engore*, VI. vii. 9. 6
Engored. Deadly *engored* of a great wilde Bore; III. i. 38. 2
 the deepe wound more deep *engored* her hart, III. iv. 6. 4
 Well hoped shee the beast *engored* had beene, III. v. 28. 7
 The tast of bloud of some *engored* beast, IV. ix. 31. 6
Engorged. fraught with rancour and *engorged* yre, I. xi. 40. 5
Engorgeth. deepe *engorgeth* all this wordes pray; II. xii. 3. 5
Engrafted. See **Deep-engrafted, First-engrafted, Engraft.**
Engraft. See **Engrafted.**
 Which that same witch had in this forme *engraft*, IV. ii. 10. 7
Engraind. With Leaves *engraind* in lusty greene; S.C. F. 131
 The Rose engrained in pure scarlet die; Gn. 666
Engrasped. So both together fiers *engrasped* bee, II. v. 20. 8
 Twixt his two mighty armes *engrasped* fast, ff. viii. 49. 6
Engrave. See **Ingrave.**
 In seemly sort their courses to *engrave*, I. x. 42. 2
 For Love his loftie triumphs to *engrave*, II. iii. 24. 3
 many wounds in his corrupted flesh He did *engrave*, III. vi. 32. 7
 long while laboured it to *engrave*: III. viii. 37. 7
Engraved. See **Engraven.**
 The shepherd hath thy deaths record *engraved*. Gn. 688
 in th' Adamantine mould Of his true hart . . . was *engraved*, V. vi. 2. 7
Engraven. See **Engraved.**
 wrought by wonderous device And curiously *engraven*, Mui. 75
 yet are deepe *engraven* in my brest, D. 296
 Is in this verse *engraven* semblably, Ded. Son. vi. 13
 How he the name of one *engraven* had IV. vii. 46. 2

Engraven—Continued.

- A guilt *engraven* morion he did weare; VII. vii. 28. 8
Engraved. I gan in my *engraved* brest To scorn Van. xii. 6
 my *engraved* mind could find no rest, II. iv. 23. 4
 whose *engraved* spright Could find no rest III. i. 59. 4
 she was more *engraved*, and replide; III. vi. 21. 6
 Th' Enchanter selfe, III. xii. 43. 9
 Did greatly solace his *engraved* mind, IV. viii. 7. 4
 The which afflicted his *engraved* mind; IV. xii. 25. 8
 sore *engraved* to heare, V. vii. 32. 7
 well disburdened her *engraved* brest, VI. viii. 34. 2
 whose love his heart hath sore *engraved*, VI. x. 1. 9
Engross. in the ground each where will it *engrosse*, Col. 63. 4
 dead the grave self to *engrosse*, III. iv. 38. 9
Engrossed. *Engross* with mud which did them fowle agrise, II. vi. 46. 7
 the cleare ayre *engrosse*, III. iv. 13. 2
Engulfed. See *Deep-engulfed*.
Engulfing. In th' huge abyse of his *engulfing* grave, II. xii. 5. 8
Enhance. His glory did *enhance*, and pompous pryde display, II. vii. 44. 9
 paine, that did the more *enhance* His haughtie courage, IV. iii. 8. 7
Enhanced. Unto that Goddesse grace me first *enhanced*, Col. 359
 nought aghast, his mightie hand *enhast*: I. i. 17. 8
 Croesus, that *enhast* His hart too high, I. v. 47. 6
 Both of them high attone their handes *enhast*, II. vi. 31. 1
 her *enhanced* hand shee downe can soft withdraw, IV. vi. 26. 9
Entas. They met Prince Arthure with Sir *Entas*, VI. viii. 4. 3
 whenas *Entas* Beheld two such, VI. viii. 5. 7
Enjoyed. This penance, which *enjoyed* is to me, VI. viii. 30. 3
Enjoy. where thou dost that happines *enjoy*, Ti. 306
 to *enjoy* delight with libertie, Mu. 210
enjoy The presence of your dearest loves delight, D. 512
 So secretly did he his love *enjoy*, Col. 145
 may that blessed presence still *enjoy*, Col. 661
 'He there does now *enjoy* eternall rest I. ix. 40. 1
 In full content he there did long *enjoy*; I. xii. 41. 2
 peaceably *Enjoy* the crowne, III. iii. 46. 2
 to *enjoy* Her deare Adonis joyous company, III. vi. 46. 1
 life *enjoy* for any composition: Y. x. 27. 5
Enjoyed. each his portion peaceably *enjoyed*, II. x. 14. 6
Enjoyd an heritage of lasting peace, II. x. 25. 2
 Nath'lesse the same *enjoyed* but short happy howre: II. x. 57. 9
 Joying his goddesse, and of her *enjoyd*; III. vi. 48. 2
 I *enjoyd* the gentlest Dame alive; III. x. 27. 2
Enjoyment. In full *enjoyment* of felicitie, H.H.B. 79
Enjoyes. joyes *enjoyes* that mortall men doe misse, S.C. N. 196
 Where she *enjoyes* sure peace for evermore, II. i. 2. 8
 he *enjoyes* The wide kingdome of love, IV. x. 42. 7
Enlarge. a race, T' *enlarge* his breath, Hub. 745
 Doth man allure for to *enlarge* his kynd; Col. 872
 wight Were housed therewithin, whom he *enlargen* might, I. viii. 37. 9
 Great mercy, sure, for to *enlarge* a thrall, II. v. 18. 3
 them t' *enlarge* with long extent, IV. ii. 47. 2
 Finding no meanes how I might us *enlarge*, IV. viii. 61. 7
 How from that dungeon he might her *enlarge*, IV. xii. 14. 2
 Commanding Proteus straight t' *enlarge* the mayd, IV. xii. 32. 3
 Devise how to *enlarge* him out of hould, V. v. 65. 3
 mote *enlarge* her living prayes, dead, Am. xxxiii. 4
 generation goodly dost *enlarge*, Epith. 384
 Seekes to *enlarge* his lasting progenie; H.L. 105
 loves to get Things like himselfe, and to *enlarge* his race, H.H.L. 52
Enlarged. with their spoyle *enlarg'd* his private treasures, Hub. 1130
 soone as Furor was *enlarg'd*, II. v. 19. 8
 mans life For nought may lessened nor *enlarged* hee, IV. ii. 52. 2
 The faire Poena, he *enlarged* free, IV. ix. 13. 2
 now on earth it selfe *enlarged* has, V. x. 3. 5
Enlargement. long *enlargement* of her painefull smart, III. viii. 2. 4
Enlinked. *Enlinked* fast in wedlockes loyal bond, V. iv. 3. 2
Enlocked. treasures of true love *enlocked* beene, IV. Pr. 4. 4
Enlumine. lampe of light, That doth *enlumine*, V. Pr. 7. 2
Enlumined. your light hath one *enlumin'd* me, Am. lxvi. 13
 He is *enlumin'd* with that goodly light, H.L. 108
Enluminis. with her light the earth *enluminis* cleare; II. ix. 4. 7
Enlumineth. That with his beames *enlumineth* the darke And
 dampish aire, H.H.B. 164
Enmitie. Sustain'd the shooke of common *enmitie*; Ro. xxi. 4
 the shield, the cause of *enmitie*, I. v. 15. 9
 Against his praise to stirre up *enmitie* Of such, II. i. 23. 8
 to darraine A triple warre with triple *enmitie*, II. ii. 26. 3
 Pursue the end of their strong *enmitie*, II. ii. 28. 3
 wanted sword to wreake his *enmitie*? II. iii. 12. 4
 'Debatefull strife, and cruell *enmitie*, II. vi. 35. 1
 That breathed strife and troublous *enmitie*, II. viii. 10. 6
 kindling coles of cruell *enmitie*, II. x. 33. 5
 stirring up their stormy *enmitie*, III. viii. 21. 7
 'What monstrous *enmitie* provoke we heare? III. xi. 22. 7
 rather stird to cruell *enmitie*, III. xii. 1. 5
 For *enmitie*, that of no ill proceeds, IV. iv. 1. 6
 in base mind nor friendship dwels nor *enmitie*, IV. iv. 11. 9
 Never thenceforth to nourish *enmitie*, V. viii. 14. 8
 To stint all strife and troublous *enmitie*, V. xi. 64. 3
 warres, and wrekces, and wicked *enmitie*, VI. ix. 19. 6
Enmoved. See *Imoved*.
Ennius. So *Ennius* the elder Africane, Ded. Son. i. 7
Ennoble. doest *ennoble* with immortall name The warlike
 Worthies, III. iii. 4. 3
 Thus to *ennoble* thy victorious name, H.L. 149
Ennobled. Nor more *ennobled* for their courtesie, IV. iii. 2. 6
Ennoblest. fame, That warlike handes *ennoblest* with im-
 mortall name; I. xi. 6. 9
Enormities. Some part of those *enormities* did see, Col. 665

- Enough.** Butter *enough*, honye, milke, and whay, S.C. May 115
Enough is me to paint out my unrest, S.C. Jun. 79
 they heere hale *enough*, I trowe, S.C. Jul. 107
ynough thou morned hast; S.C. N. 207
 One if I please, *enough* is me therefore, S.C. D. 120
 grieft *enough* it is Gn. Dec. 11
 wayes *enough* for all therein to live; Hub. 401
 Is not that name *enough* to make a living, Hub. 417
 It is *enough* to doe our small devotion, Hub. 457
 mournfull tunes *enough* my grieft to show? Mu. 412
 Notes sad *enough* t' expresse this bitter throw: Mu. 414
enough of shepherds thou hast told, Col. 457
Enough is, that thy foe doth vanquisht stand, I. iii. 37. 4
 Who had *enough*, yett wished ever more; I. iv. 29. 5
 Is not *enough*, that I. v. 42. 5
 Is not *enough* thy evill life forespent? I. ix. 43. 7
 Is not *enough*, that I. ix. 46. 6
 He had *enough*; I. x. 38. 8
 That speare is him *enough* to doea a thousand grone, II. iii. 12. 9
 Is not *enough* fowre quarters of a man, II. iii. 16. 6
 Matter of merth *enough*, though there were none, II. vi. 3. 7
 (as she could well *enough*) II. vi. 25. 3
 Is not *enough* that I alone doe dye, III. ii. 35. 3
Enough to hold a foole in vaine delight, III. viii. 10. 7
 More is more losse; one is *enough* to dy, III. xi. 19. 7
 thought himselfe not safe *enough* thereby, III. xi. 12. 2
 'Gentle Dame, reward *enough* I weene, III. xii. 40. 2
 They two *enough* t' encounter an whole Regiment, V. i. 30. 9
 It's punishment *enough* that all his shame doe sec, V. iii. 36. 9
 Which though I he not wise *enough* to frame, VI. iv. 34. 8
 Hath not *enough*, but wants in greatest store, VI. ix. 30. 4
 Thought not *enough* to punish him in sport, VII. iv. 51. 2
 Sweet is the Broome-floure, but yett sowe *enough*; Am. xxvi. 7
Enough it is for one man to sustaine The stormes, Am. xlvi. 13
Enough it is (*is it) that all the day was yours: Epith. 297
Enough is me t' admyre so heavenly thiog, H.H.B. 236
Enprisonment. See *Imprisonment*.
Enquire, etc. See *Inquire,* etc.
Enrace. did in stocke of earthly flesh *enrace*, III. v. 52. 5
Enraced. a goddesse from heven first *enraced*? VI. x. 25. 5
 When she in fleshy seede is eft *enraced*, H.B. 114
Enrage. Wonts not t' *enrage* the hearts of equall beasts, Ro. xxiv. 2
 which he wout t' *enrage* the restlesse sheepe, S.C. D. 89
 hartes of great Heroes doest *enrage*, I. xi. 6. 4
 with which she doth *enrage* Her frantick sonne, II. iv. 11. 4
Enraged. Wherewith *enrag'd* he fiercely gan upstart, Gn. 289
 Therat *enraged*, soone he gan upstart, Hub. 1333
 Therewith *enrag'd* she loudly gan to bray, I. i. 17. 5
 half *enrag'd* at her shamelesse guise, I. i. 50. 2
 he, *enrag'd* with rancour, nothing heares, I. iii. 44. 5
 'Pardon the error of *enraged* wight, I. iv. 41. 2
 he al *enrag'd* these bitter speeches said, I. vi. 46. 9
 the Gyaunt all *enrag'd* with smart and frantick yre, I. viii. 17. 8
 threw it to the ground, *enraged* rife, I. ix. 52. 5
 The cruell wound *enraged* him so sore, I. xi. 37. 1
enraged heates, Here heaped up, I. xii. 30. 3
 suddenly he seemd *enragd*, II. iii. 14. 1
 with horrible affright And hellish fury all *enragd*, II. iv. 30. 2
 all *enraged* thus him loudly sbent; II. v. 5. 2
 billowes rore Outragiously, as they *enraged* werc, II. xii. 22. 2
 them *enraged* with fell surquedry: II. xii. 39. 4
 Wherewith *enrag'd* she fiercely at them flew, III. i. 66. 1
 Greatly he grew *enrag'd*, and furiously Harling his sword, III. vii. 33. 5
enrag'd, with sterne regard Her dreadfull weapon she to him
 address, III. vii. 42. 1
 The aged Dame, him seeing so *enraged*, IV. i. 54. 1
 He al *enrag'd* his shivering speare did shake, IV. iii. 10. 8
 Claribell *enrag'd* rife With fervent flames, IV. ix. 21. 3
 halfe *enrag'd* she grew, V. v. 9. 6
 Streight downe she ranne, like an *enraged* cow, V. viii. 46. 1
 rather more *enrag'd* for those words sake; VI. i. 19. 4
 But he the more thereby *enraged* was, VI. iii. 60. 1
 With that the wylde man more *enraged* grew, VI. iv. 6. 1
 the beast *enrag'd* to loose his pray Upon him turned, VI. iv. 20. 5
 eftsoones he all *enraged* grew, VI. iv. 22. 2
 He ran at him *enraged*, VI. x. 35. 9
 halfe *enraged* at that ruefull sight; VI. xi. 26. 4
Enragement. With sweete *enragement* of celestiaall love, H.H.L. 286
Enraging. Like a fell mastiffe through *enraging* heat, V. xi. 12. 2
Enranged. Three ranckes of yron teeth *enranged* were, I. xi. 13. 2
 Beholdes her nymphes *enraung'd* in shady wood, I. xii. 7. 8
 two brave knightes he *enraunged* fond, II. ii. 21. 4
 were *enraunged* ready still for fight, II. ix. 26. 5
 In endless ranckes along *enraunged* were, III. vi. 35. 8
 In manner of a maske, *enranged* orderly, III. xii. 5. 9
 divers trees *enrang'd* in even ranckes; IV. x. 25. 2
 One might have scene *enraung'd* disorderly, V. xi. 9. 8
 With all her Nymphes *enraung'd* on a rowe, VII. vi. 39. 7
 where those Idces on hie *Enraunged* be, H.H.B. 83
 So they, *enranged* well, Proth. 122
Enranging. this day I was *enranging* it, VI. ii. 9. 7
Enranked. Had so *enranked* her malicious hart, III. viii. 2. 2
Enravished. At sight thereof so much *enravish't* hee? H.L. 119
Enregistered. To reade *enregistered* in every nooke His good-
 nesse, H.H.B. 131
Enrich. To deck her Dame, and *enrich* her heyre, S.C. S. 115
 T' *enrich* the storehouse of his powerfull wit, Hub. 790
 did *enrich* that noble breast of his, Ti. 285
 rivers Which doe the earth *enrich* and beautife: IV. xi. 20. 2
Enriched. To leave *enriched* with that he hath spard? S.C. May 84

Enriched—Continued.

With vayne desire and hope to be *enricht*; S.C. S. 75
Enricht with spoyles of th' Erichthionian towre, Gn. 562
 if thou wilt *enriched* bee, II. vii. 38. 7
 him *enriched* through the overthrow III. iv. 22. 7
 treasure . . . which mote have *enriched* all us heare. IV. ii. 33. 5
 So lavishly *enricht* with Natures treasure, IV. x. 23. 3
 him *enricht* with bounty of the soyle: VII. vii. 38. 4
Enriven. made a griesly wound in his *enriven* side. V. viii. 34. 9
Enroll. to *enroll* thy memorabile name In th' heart. III. viii. 43. 4
 And al her faults in thy black booke *enroll*: Am. x. 12
Enrolled. Hurles forth his thundering dart . . . *Enroll* in flames, I. viii. 9. 4
Enroll in duskish smoke and brinestone blew: I. xi. 44. 4
enrolled is your glorious name In heavenly Regesters II. i. 32. 3
 in which her roiall presence is *enroll*; II. ii. 44. 4
 Immortall fame for ever hath *enroll*; II. x. 4. 8
 in the fomy waves *enroll*; II. xii. 25. 4
 to be in heaven *enroll*. III. iv. 11. 9
 Her faire lockes in rich circlet be *enroll*, III. v. 5. 4
 A famous history to bee *enroll* III. ix. 50. 7
 For hast did over-runne, in dust *enroll*: IV. iii. 41. 5
 Glistring like gold amongst the plights *enroll*. V. ix. 28. 7
 Mongst rocks and caves, where she *enroll* doth lie
 a wreath, that was *enroll* With ears of come VII. vii. 30. 6
 they would the records have *enroll* Of theyr great deeds Am. lxix. 3
Enrooted. *enrooted* deepe must be that Tree, III. iii. 22. 2
 cryme Which was *enrooted* in all fleshly slyme. H.H.L. 168
Ensample. th' *ensample* of her mothers sight: Bel.2 vii. 4
 To daunt his foe by *ensample* of the same. Gn. 608
 A vaine *ensample* of the Persian pride; Hub. 750
 To heare their doome, and sad *ensample* see. Hub. 1378
 in my case theyr owne *ensample* see. Ti. 462
 Behold (said it) and by *ensample* see, Ti. 582
 Above th' *ensample* of his equall peares, Mui. 28
 sad *ensample* of mans suddain end: As. 134
ensample, to the present age Of th' old Heroes, Ded. Son. vi. 3
 Yet brave *ensample* of long passed daies, Ded. Son. x. 9
 That doth this Rederosse knights *ensample* plainly prove. I. iv. 1. 9
 made *ensample* of their mournfull sight Unto his Maister, I. v. 52. 2
 of his puissaunce proud *ensample* made; I. viii. 16. 3
 This daies *ensample* hath this lesson deare Deepe written I. viii. 44. 7
 'Ensample make of him your haplesse joy, I. ix. 12. 1
 rare *ensample* made, II. ii. 25. 4
 III by *ensample* good doth often gayne: II. ii. 45. 5
 shewst th' *ensample* of thy childishe might, II. iv. 45. 4
 henceforth by this daies *ensample* trow, II. v. 13. 7
 laid forth for *ensample* of the best: II. vi. 12. 5
 How theyr them selves doe thine *ensample* make, II. vi. 15. 3
 Did follow that *ensample* which he blam'd afore. H. vi. 45. 9
Ensample he of mind intemperate, II. vii. 60. 4
Ensample of his wondrous faculty, II. x. 26. 1
 brave *ensample*, both of martiall And civil rule, II. x. 74. 8
 by *ensample* of the last dayes losse, III. i. 64. 6
 Shall of him selfe a brave *ensample* shew, III. iii. 45. 2
 Late dayes *ensample*, which these eyes beheld: III. iii. 55. 2
 her *ensample* make Unto thy selfe, III. iii. 56. 8
 Ne doest by others death *ensample* take, III. iv. 14. 7
 The warlike Maide, th' *ensample* of that might; III. iv. 44. 7
 To make *ensample* of his heavenly grace, III. v. 52. 2
 To your faire selves a faire *ensample* frame III. v. 54. 1
 That Ladies all may follow her *ensample* dead. III. v. 54. 9
 So straunge *ensample* of conception; III. vi. 8. 2
 To be th' *ensample* of true love alone, III. vi. 52. 4
 never let th' *ensample* of the had Offend the good; III. ix. 2. 1
 makes *ensample* of mans wretched state, III. ix. 39. 8
 that nights *ensample* did bewray III. x. 48. 7
 of faire Britomart *ensample* take, III. xi. 2. 8
 made him selfe thensample of his follie. IV. i. 36. 6
 Next Hercules his like *ensample* shewed, V. i. 2. 6
 By like *ensample* mote for ever warned bee. V. viii. 44. 9
 Seeing that sad *ensample* them before, V. x. 38. 2
 By late *ensample* of that courteous deed VI. iii. 2. 4
 by the like *ensample* warned bee, VI. vii. 27. 5
Ensample take of Mirabellæes case, VI. viii. 2. 7
 through *ensample* of thy sisters might, VII. vi. 32. 4
 Such death the sad *ensample* of your might. Am. vii. 14
 shew the last *ensample* of your pride; Am. xxv. 6
 now of sinne to all *ensample* bee: H.H.L. 96
Ensampled. *Ensampled* it by his most righteous deede, H.H.L. 213
Ensamples. Having escaped so sad *ensamples* in his sight. I. vi. 1. 9
 'Behold th' *ensamples* in our sights II. xii. 9. 2
 fetch from Faery Forreine *ensamples* III. Pr. 1. 4
Enseams. in him selfe *enseames* Both thirty sorts of fish, IV. xi. 35. 8
Ensew, -en, etc. See **Ensue, etc.**
Enshrined. His harts *enshrined* saint, his heavens queene, H.L. 215
 If it in darkness be *enshrined* ever, H.B. 188
Ensnarl. They in awayt would closely him *ensnarle*, V. ix. 9. 3
Enstall, -ed. See **Install, -ed.**
Ensue. In whose high front was writ as doth *ensue*. Gn. 686
 let the rest in order thee *ensue*. T.M. 54
 Began her grievous plaint as doth *ensue*. T.M. 114, 174,
 234, 300, 420
 Began her piteous plaint, as doth *ensue*. T.M. 360
 Began her plaint, as doth herein *ensue*. T.M. 480
 Began her mournfull plaint, as doth *ensue*. T.M. 640
 left his sonne t' *ensue* those steps of his. Ti. 266
 service high so basely they *ensue*, Col. 767
 noble Lord, the . . . Precedent of all that armes *ensue*? Ded.Son.xiv.7
 How many mischieves should *ensue* his heedlesse hast. I. iv. 34. 9
 upon eternall paine Of high displeasure that *ensuewen* might, I. iv. 40. 6

Ensue—Continued.

good successes which their foes *ensue*: I. v. 25. 3
 Th' ill to prevent, that life *ensuewen* may; I. ix. 44. 3
 other secret vertue did *ensue*; I. xi. 36. 6
 next to him Jocante did *ensue*; III. i. 45. 4
 with like fiercenesse did *ensue* the chace, III. xi. 5. 2
 They loved armes, and knighthood did *ensue*, IV. ii. 46. 4
 musicke, which did next *ensue* Before the spouse: IV. xi. 23. 2
 So having sayd, the younger did *ensue*: V. iv. 15. 1
 Wayting what would *ensue* of that event. V. vi. 28. 5
 To prove if better foote then horsebacke would *ensue*. VI. i. 35. 9
 Did hang in long suspence what would *ensue*, VII. vii. 67. 6
 Betokening peace and plenty to *ensue*. Am. lxxi. 4
 frayle corruption, that doth flesh *ensue*. Am. lxxix. 8
 No lesse then Angels whom he did *ensue*, H.H.L. 121
Ensued. soone *ensued* them with heavie stowre. Gn. 566
 death *ensued* if any him descryde. I. v. 52. 9
 ere her words *ensued*, II. iii. 34. 1
 nature had for wantonnesse *ensue* Art, II. xii. 59. 3
 A direfull stench of smoke and sulphure mixt *Ensued*, III. xii. 2. 6
 next *ensued* the Paragon to see IV. v. 9. 8
 what *ensued* shall in next Canto be begonne. VI. ii. 48. 9
 that the blood *ensued* In great abundance, VI. iii. 50. 7
 So having ended, silence long *ensued*; VII. vii. 57. 1
Ensues. faire Sir, whose pageant next *ensues*, II. i. 33. 6
Ensueth. Evil *ensueth* of wrong entent. S.C. May 102
 Late leard what harme to hasty trust *ensueth*. I. vi. 12. 4
 all that gentle noriture *ensueth*; II. iii. 2. 5
Ensuing. posteritie Of age *ensuing* shall you ever read? Ra. xxxii. 2
 the morrow next *ensuing*, Hub. 103
 To be a wonder to all age *ensuing*, Ti. 552
 Whom straight the Prince *ensuing* in together far'd. IV. ix. 5. 9
 day . . . *Ensuing*, made her knowne to him at last: VI. iii. 51. 8
 short her wayes, This yeare *ensuing*, Am. lx. 14
 With a great traine *ensuing*. Proth. 167
Entail. A worke of rich *entagle* and curious mould, II. vii. 4. 5
Entailed. *entayld* With curious antickes, II. iii. 27. 4
 despiteously *entayld* Deepe in their flesh, II. vi. 29. 7
Entangle. all his gins, that him *entangle* might; Mui. 387
 She may *entangle* in that golden snare; Am. xxxvii. 6
Entangled. See **Thick-entangled.**
Entangled in a fowling net, S.C. Mar. 109
 There the fond Flie, *entangled*, strugled long, Mui. 426
Entent. See **Intent.**
Enter. to *enter* into meditation deepe Fan. i. 3
 ere that into the race We *enter*, Hub. 123
 faintly gan into his worke to *enter*, Hub. 1006
 That none might *enter* but with issue hard: Hub. 1116
 ever *enter* in his minde; Hub. 1183
 Can grieft then *enter* into heavenly harts T.M. 47
 That darkestone cave they *enter*, I. ix. 35. 1
 Thus *enter* we Into this life with woe, II. ii. 2. 8
 On which it seizing no way *enter* might, II. iv. 46. 7
 To *enter* in and reape the dew reward. II. i. 30. 8
 Should ever *enter* in his bounteous thought, III. ii. 10. 2
 To *enter* into that same balefull Bowre, III. iii. 8. 8
 never any knight Is suffred here to *enter*, III. ix. 6. 4
 So as he was not let to *enter* there: III. ix. 13. 5
 The wood they *enter*, and search III. xi. 6. 8
 watcht that none should *enter* nor issew: III. xi. 31. 7
 went unto the dore To *enter* in, III. xii. 27. 7
 Yet many waies to *enter* may be found, IV. i. 20. 7
 Full many did affray, that else faine *enter* would. IV. x. 16. 9
 To *enter* in, or issue forth below; IV. xii. 15. 4
 to invent Which way he *enter* might V. ii. 20. 9
 Did beat upon the gates to *enter* in; V. iv. 37. 2
 Made them all *enter* in before her sight; V. iv. 45. 7
 first the Lists did *enter*: V. v. 5. 2
 shee with great humility Did *enter* in, V. vii. 3. 8
 Pelmeil with them attonce did *enter* in. V. vii. 35. 4
 good direction how to *enter* in, VI. i. 6. 3
 whilst Calidore Did *enter* in, VI. i. 23. 9
 He durst not *enter* into th' open greene, VI. x. 11. 1
 Open them wide that she may *enter* in, Epith. 205
Enterdeale. See **Interdeale.**
Entered. so soone as lighter sleepe Was *entered*, Gn. 322
 so in they *entred* ar. I. i. 7. 9
 Into the Castle *entred* forcibly, I. viii. 29. 4
 Where *entred* in, his foot could find no flore, I. viii. 39. 7
entred in, a spatiou court they see, I. x. 6. 2
 being *entred* might not backe retyre; II. vi. 20. 2
 Soone as he *entred* was, II. vii. 26. 5
 theyr *entred* guesstes to keep within, II. xii. 43. 2
 Thus being *entred*, they behold II. xii. 60. 1
 The Damzell there arriving *entred* in; III. vii. 7. 1
 The Championesse now *entred* has The utmost rowme, III. xi. 27. 7
 So soone as she was *entred*, III. xii. 30. 1
 Then *entred* Cambell first into the list, IV. iii. 5. 1
 through the mayles into his thigh it *entred*, IV. iii. 9. 3
 there *entred* on the other side A straunger knight, IV. iv. 39. 1
 Even as he ready was there to have *entred*, IV. vii. 31. 3
 as I *entred*, IV. x. 20. 1
 Who being *entred*, nought did then avail V. ii. 24. 5
 There *entred* in he round about him saw V. v. 22. 1
 She *entred* into all the partes entire: V. vii. 37. 6
 as they *entred* at the Seriene, V. ix. 25. 1
 The other which was *entred* laboured fast V. x. 37. 1
 the Brigants flocking . . . *entred* in a rout: VI. xi. 46. 5
 Whose silver gates . . . she *entred*, VII. vi. 8. 7
Enterers. erst all *enters* wont so cruelly to scorch. III. xii. 42. 9

Entering. open brakes the dore . . . And *entring* is, . . . I. iii. 19. 6
 The knight and Una *entring* fayre her greet, . . . I. x. 32. 1
 The knights there *entring* did him reverence dew, . . . II. ix. 59. 1
 First *entering*, the dreadful Mage there fownd . . . III. iii. 14. 6
 Right as he *entring* was into the flood, . . . III. v. 25. 3
 that same soul . . . Streight *entring* into Triamond . . . IV. iii. 22. 2
 There *entring* in, they found the goodman selfe . . . IV. v. 34. 1
 Sir Scudamour there *entring* much admired . . . IV. v. 38. 1
entring in found none therein abide, . . . IV. viii. 23. 4
 'By her I *entring* half dismayed was; . . . IV. x. 36. 1
 The cry whereof *entring* the hollow cave . . . V. ix. 10. 1
 whilst they *entring* th' one did th' other stay, . . . V. x. 36. 5
Enterprise. was content to attempt that *enterprise*, . . . *Hub.* 995
 He . . . to the heast gan turne his *enterprise*, . . . I. viii. 15. 7
 From first to last in your late *enterprise*, . . . I. xii. 17. 3
 through hardy *enterprise* Many great Regions are discovered, II. Pr. 2. 3
 did *entrepris* Th' adventure of the Errant damozell; . . . II. i. 19. 7
 Him at the threshold mett, and well did *entreprize*; . . . II. ii. 14. 9
 Withdraw from thought of warlike *entreprize*, . . . II. vi. 25. 6
 Since he this hardy *entreprize* began; . . . II. vii. 65. 7
 Equall unto this haughty *entreprize*? . . . II. x. 1. 2
 with hardy *entreprize* Shall backe repulse the valiaunt Brock-
 well . . . III. iii. 35. 4
 How to effect so hard an *entreprize*, . . . III. iii. 51. 6
 in all glory and great *entreprize*, . . . III. ix. 44. 8
 Before ye *entreprize* that way to wend; . . . III. x. 40. 8
 successe Mote him befall upon new *entreprize*. . . III. xi. 20. 3
 for her sake refus'd to *entreprize* The hattell, . . . IV. iv. 11. 4
 That *entreprize* for greatest glories gayne, . . . IV. ix. 4. 5
 How she that Ladies libertie might *entreprize*. . . IV. xii. 28. 9
 That we may compass this our *entreprize*? . . . V. v. 48. 2
 I am the wrong'd, whom ye did *entreprize* Both to redresse, V. viii. 11. 4
 takes the *entreprize* For Belgee for to fight: . . . V. x. Arg.
 Hastily bent that *entreprize* to heare, . . . V. x. 15. 4
 successe Which ye have had in your late *entreprize*? . . . VI. i. 5. 2
 As bent to some malicious *entreprize*, . . . VI. iii. 48. 3
 him force to . . . leave his *entreprize*. . . VI. iv. 6. 9
 valiant Knights doe rashly *entreprize* . . . VI. vi. 35. 4
 passed forth to follow his first *entreprize*. . . VI. vi. 41. 9
 durst her drended rescue *entreprize*, . . . VI. viii. 18. 7
 Asham'd to thinke how he that *entreprize* . . . fors lacked had VI. xii. 12. 3
 Dare to renew the like hold *entreprize*, . . . VII. vi. 30. 2
Enterprised. knights . . . Have *entrepriz'd* that Monster to subdew. I. vii. 45. 2
entreprised praise for dread to disavaunce? . . . III. xi. 24. 9
entrepriz'd To challenge all in right of Florimell, . . . V. iii. 4. 7
Entertain. she couth the shepherds *entertayne* With cakes . . . *S.C.* N. 95
 did happie winde and weather *entertaine*, . . . *Gn.* 563
 he was in sight That . . . should them *entertaine*, . . . *Hub.* 235
 no good trade of life did *entertaine*, . . . *Hub.* 398
 A thousand wayes he them could *entertaine*, . . . *Hub.* 500
 Receyved them with chearefull *entertayne*. . . *Hub.* 1085
 with vaine toyes the vulgare *entertaine*; . . . *T.M.* 194
 Or once vouchsafeth us to *entertaine*, . . . *T.M.* 344
 to *entertaine* His fayre Belphoebe, . . . *Ti.* 524
 with . . . bold achievements her did *entertaine*. . . *As.* 70
 Whom Astrophel full deare did *entertaine*, . . . *As.* Interl. 220
 Goodly they all that knight doe *entertayne*, . . . I. iv. 15. 1
 The guiltlesse man with guile to *entertaine*? . . . I. vii. 1. 7
 With lovely court he gan her *entertayne*; . . . I. vii. 38. 2
 Those for Gods sake his dewty was to *entertaine*. . . I. x. 37. 9
 Him goodly greetes, and fayre does *entertayne* . . . I. xii. 12. 5
entertaine themselves with court'sies meet. . . II. i. 29. 4
 to *entertaine* her new-come guest, . . . II. ii. 16. 2
 As feates of armes, and love to *entertaine*: . . . II. iv. 1. 6
 New merth her passenger to *entertaine*; . . . II. vi. 6. 2
 Proffer thy giftes, and fitter servaunts *entertaine*. . . II. vii. 9. 9
 were your will her sold to *entertaine*, . . . II. ix. 6. 5
 the Faery knight did *entertayne* Another Damsell . . . II. ix. 40. 1
 The love of women not to *entertaine*; . . . III. iv. 26. 2
 Where she was wont her Sprights to *entertaine*, . . . III. viii. 4. 4
 That thing of course he counted love to *entertaine*. . . III. ix. 29. 9
 with amorous delights . . . he would her *entertaine*; . . . III. x. 8. 2
 small delight They had as then her long to *entertaine*) . . . IV. iii. 47. 2
 Bad them not looke for better *entertayne*; . . . IV. viii. 27. 4
entertaine with her occasions sly: . . . IV. x. 13. 4
 his foes love or liking *entertaine*. . . V. v. 46. 7
 termes to *entertaine* of common guise, . . . V. vi. 20. 4
 after all her princely *entertayne*, . . . V. ix. 37. 1
 Ne for advantage terme to *entertaine*, . . . V. xi. 56. 4
 none should dare him once to *entertaine*; . . . V. xii. 10. 4
 Most joyfully she them did *entertayne*; . . . VI. i. 46. 2
 To weyt which way were best to *entertaine* . . . VI. iv. 24. 4
 As to them seemed fit time to *entertaine*; . . . VI. v. 24. 7
 This wize did they each other *entertaine* . . . VI. v. 34. 5
 How each to *entertaine* with curt'sie well besene. . . VI. v. 36. 9
 Therein he them full faire did *entertaine* . . . VI. v. 38. 6
 With idle hopes which them doe *entertaine*, . . . VI. ix. 25. 2
 During which time he did her *entertaine* . . . VI. ix. 34. 5
 With better tearmes she did him *entertaine*, . . . VI. xi. 7. 2
 Both whom they goodly well did *entertaine*; . . . VI. xi. 11. 1
 Prepare your selfe new love to *entertaine*. . . *Am.* iv. 14
 To make a truce, and termes to *entertaine*: . . . *Am.* xii. 2
 With love may one another *entertayne*! . . . *Am.* lxviii. 12
 fit to *entertayne* The greatest Prince . . . *Am.* lxxvii. 3
Entertained. She *entertained* her lover all the way; . . . I. ii. 14. 2
 The ancient Dame . . . *enterteynd* them both, . . . I. x. 11. 7
 Shee forth issued . . . And *entertained* them right fairly, . . . II. ix. 17. 9
 Goodly shee *entertained* those noble knights, . . . II. ix. 20. 1
 they were *entertaynd* with courteous And comely glee . . . III. t. 31. 4
 as besemed hest, Her *entertaynd*: . . . III. i. 55. 6

Entertained—Continued.
 Him long she so with shadowes *entertain'd*, . . . III. viii. 10. 8
entertained her the best he might, . . . III. viii. 38. 2
 Panope her *entertain'd* eke well, . . . III. viii. 38. 3
 why Satyrane and Paridell Mote not he *entertaynd*, . . . III. ix. 3. 3
 he with cruell warre was *entertain'd* . . . III. ix. 42. 2
entertain'd him in so rude a wise, . . . IV. vi. 10. 6
 she in gentle wise me *entertayned*, . . . IV. x. 36. 2
 Them fayrely *entertaynd* with curt'sies meete, . . . V. iv. 51. 5
 With triumph *entertayn'd* and glorifyde . . . V. viii. 51. 3
 with goodly chere Them *entertayn'd*, . . . V. x. 5. 4
 Him *entertayn'd* and did her champion chose; . . . V. x. 12. 7
 With her unworthy knight, who ill him *entertayned*. . . VI. vi. 39. 9
 Where him Blandina fayrely *entertayned*. . . VI. vi. 41. 3
Entertaining. *entertaining* her with curt'sies meet, . . . IV. iii. 50. 8
entertaining them with courage stout, . . . VI. xi. 46. 7
Entertainment. Find *entertainment* or in Court or Schoole; . . . *T.M.* 410
 Ne looke for *entertainment* where none was; . . . I. i. 35. 2
 His office was to give *entertainment* . . . I. x. 37. 4
 did deeme Such *entertainment* base, . . . II. ii. 35. 2
 Their goodly *entertainment* and great glee. . . III. i. 42. 2
 Him to receive with *entertainment* meete. . . IV. i. 41. 6
 comely carriage, *entertainment* kynde, . . . VI. x. 23. 4
Entertains. With . . . disdaineful spight Her vildly *entertaines*; . . . I. iii. 43. 7
entertains with comely courteous glee; . . . I. x. 6. 6
entertaynes with friendly chearefull mood. . . I. x. 32. 4
Entertake. with more myld aspect those two to *entertake*. . . V. ix. 35. 9
Entice. Whereto thou list their trayned willes *entice*. . . *S.C.* O. 24
 if this device Doth like you, or may you to like *entice*? . . . *Hub.* 94
 Clerks that to loathly idleness *entice*, . . . *T.M.* 335
 Yet nothing could him to impatience *entice*. . . II. v. 21. 9
 thence him forward ledd him further to *entice*. . . II. vii. 39. 9
 travelers to him seemd to *entice*: . . . II. xii. 46. 6
 seemd to *entice* All passers by . . . II. xii. 54. 3
 all that might his melting hart *entyse* . . . II. xii. 66. 7
 frends to termes of gentle truce *entize*, . . . III. ii. 24. 5
 did fraile sense *entice*. . . IV. x. 22. 9
 luring baytes oftymes doe heedlesse harts *entyse*. . . IV. x. 49. 9
 all those joyes that weakc mankind *entyse*. . . IV. xi. 5. 4
 With which thou canst even Jove himselfe to love *entise*? . . . V. v. 34. 9
 apples . . . which Atalanta did *entice*; . . . *Am.* lxxvii. 8
Enticed. with what . . . sweet allurements she *Entyst* the Boy, III. i. 35. 2
entysd To take to his new love, . . . III. x. 8. 8
Entyced her to him for to accord. . . V. xi. 50. 5
Entire. Which thou there breathest perfect and *entire*. . . *Ti.* 315
 Then hacke to fight againe, new breathed and *entire*. . . I. vi. 44. 9
 one massy *entire* mould, Hewen out of Adamant rocke . . . I. vii. 33. 6
 (*Entire* affection hateth nicer hands) . . . I. viii. 40. 8
 Deadly dismayd . . . Pyrochles was, and grieved eke *entyre*; . . . II. v. 8. 2
 'What doe I recke, sith that he hide *entire*? . . . II. viii. 16. 2
 with *entyre* affection him receav'd, . . . II. x. 31. 6
 ransackt all her veines with passion *entyre*. . . III. i. 47. 9
 with *entire* Affection I doe languish, . . . III. ii. 44. 4
 his affection *entire* She should aread; . . . III. vi. 16. 7
 Joying his love in likenes more *entire*: . . . III. xi. 33. 7
 When first he loved her with heart *entire*, . . . IV. v. 4. 2
 there out sucking venom to her parts *entyre*. . . IV. vii. 23. 9
 into their harts and parts *entire*. . . IV. viii. 48. 9
 griete *entire* For losse of her new love, . . . IV. ix. 13. 8
 in them hore true lovers voves *entire*: . . . IV. x. 38. 5
 She entred into all the partes *entire*: . . . V. vii. 37. 5
 touched with *entire* affection nigh him drew; . . . V. viii. 12. 9
 Would have embraced her with hart *entyre*; . . . V. xi. 61. 4
 him embracing twixt his armes *entire*. . . VI. v. 23. 4
 with *entire* affection and appearance plaine. . . VI. v. 38. 9
 Was touched with compassion *entire*, . . . VI. viii. 3. 3
 deepe emhoweld in the earth *entyre*. . . VI. viii. 15. 4
 groning sore from grieved hart *entire* . . . VI. viii. 48. 7
 lived long in peace and love *entyre*, . . . VI. xii. 10. 7
 dints the parts *entire* With chast affects . . . *Am.* vi. 11
 Deepe, in the closet of my parts *entyre*, . . . *Am.* lxxxix. 9
 it embracing in his mind *entyre*, . . . *H.B.* 223
 that deare Lord with so *entyre* affection, . . . *H.H.L.* 167
 on fire With hurning zeale, through every part *entire*, . . . *H.H.L.* 271
Entirely. gan to highest God *entirely* pray . . . I. xi. 32. 4
 you *entirely* pray Of pardon for the strife, . . . III. ix. 61. 7
entirely prayd T' advize him better . . . VI. vii. 22. 3
 of her love he was *entirely* seized, . . . VI. xii. 5. 3
Entize. See **Entice**.
Entombed. The corpes of Rome in ashes is *entombed*, . . . *Ro.* v. 9
 That here in Ladies lap *entombed* art, . . . II. v. 36. 3
 he *entombed* in the raven or the kight? . . . II. viii. 16. 9
 By which he lyes *entombed* solemnly. . . II. x. 46. 7
 Now *entombed* lies at Stoneheng by the heath. . . II. x. 67. 9
 the place Where late his treasure he *entombed* had; . . . III. x. 54. 2
Entrail. folds displaid Were stretch . . . without *entraile*. . . I. i. 16. 4
 Compared to the creatures in the seas *entrall*. . . II. xii. 25. 9
Entrailed. *Entrailed* with a wanton Yvie twine. . . *S.C.* Au. 30
 therein *entrayld* The ends of all the knots, . . . II. iii. 27. 7
 His prickling armes, *entrayld* with roses red, . . . II. v. 29. 6
 With wanton yvie twine *entrayld* athwart, . . . III. vi. 44. 5
 round about a horder was *entrayld* . . . III. xi. 46. 6
Entrayled mutually in lovely lore, . . . IV. iii. 42. 3
 basket, Made of fine twigs, *entrayled* curiously, . . . *Proth.* 25
Entrailles. through his *entrailes* spredding diversly, . . . *Van.* vi. 9
 he from hellish *entrailes* did expire, . . . I. xi. 45. 5
 his whott fyre burnes in mine *entrailes* bright, . . . II. vi. 50. 4
 in their *entrailes*, full of quick Brimston, . . . II. x. 26. 4
 Sucking the seas into his *entrailes* deepe, . . . II. xii. 6. 2
 all my *entrailes* flow with poisonous gore, . . . III. ii. 39. 4

Entrails—Continued.

all his *entrailles* wast, III. v. 48. 6
 Assuage the fury which his *entrails* teares: III. vii. 21. 4
 boyld Her inward brest, and in her *entrailles* fryde, V. v. 53. 8
 Out of her poysonous *entrails* fraught with dire decay, V. xi. 20. 9
 For her *entrailles* made an open way To issue forth; V. xi. 31. 3
 of her owne foule *entrailles* makes her meat; V. xii. 31. 8
 all the secrets of their *entrailles* sought, VI. xi. 41. 4

Entrail, -es. See **Entrail**, -s.

Entrance. when he saw no *entrance* to him graunted, *Hub.* 1367
 Weening their wonted *entrance* to have found, I. i. 25. 5
 Dame Una, weary Dame, . . . *entrance* did require: I. iii. 12. 9
 ready *entrance* was not at his call; I. iii. 16. 6
 a Porter . . . Cald Malvenu, who *entrance* none denide: I. iv. 6. 4
 By that same hole an *entrance*, darke and hase, I. v. 31. 4
 the noble Prince . . . made himselfe free *entrance*. I. viii. 34. 7
 The stroke thereof from *entrance* may defend; II. viii. 21. 2
 their *entrance* to forestall, II. ix. 11. 2
 gently answered, They *entrance* did desire. II. ix. 11. 9
 Here may ye not have *entrance*, II. ix. 12. 4
entrance crav'd which was denied erst. II. ix. 17. 3
 They hattred day and night, and *entrance* did awate. II. xi. 6. 9
 never *entrance* any durst pretend, II. xi. 15. 8
 He nought was moved at their *entrance* hold, III. iii. 15. 1
 his dreame that did him long *entrance*, III. vii. 45. 2
 they restrained were Of ready *entrance*, III. viii. 52. 4
 soft knocking *entrance* he desyrd. III. ix. 10. 1
 late *entrance* deare besought: III. ix. 12. 4
 flatly he of *entrance* was refusd. III. ix. 12. 6
entrance late did not refuse. III. ix. 18. 9
 at the last he found a cave with *entrance* small. III. ix. 57. 9
 A flaming fire, . . . did all *entrance* choke, III. xi. 21. 8
 More easie issew now then *entrance* late She found; III. xii. 43. 1
 He at his *entrance* charg'd his powrefull speare IV. iv. 44. 1
 seeking often *entrance* afterwards in vaine. IV. x. 13. 9
 stopt the *entrance* with his spacious stride, IV. x. 16. 7
 From fearefull cowards *entrance* to forstall IV. x. 17. 3
 Hatred would my *entrance* have restrayned, IV. x. 36. 4
 he friended late In *entrance*, IV. x. 57. 9
 he *entrance* sought, but was denide, V. ii. 20. 4
 They pressed forward, *entrance* to have made; V. iv. 38. 2
 The whiles the Prince there kept the *entrance* still. V. ix. 15. 2
 Yet could the Seneschals no *entrance* find V. x. 32. 6
 To see if *entrance* there as yet obtaine he might. V. x. 33. 9
 hard preased in betweene, And *entrance* wonne: V. x. 37. 7
 Did choke the *entrance* with a lump of sin, VI. i. 23. 7
 tryde all waies how each mote *entrance* make VI. i. 37. 2
entrance boldly unto him forhad: VI. iii. 38. 3
 the theeft awaking light Unto the *entrance* ran; VI. xi. 43. 5
 thou doest thy *entrance* make Unto thy heaven, *H.L.* 273

Entranced. like one halfe *entranced* grew. VI. i. 26. 9

Entrap. *entrap* in thy tender state: *S.C.* May 218
 to *entrappe* the fish in winding sale *S.C.* D. 81
 For to *entrap* the careles Clarion, *Mut.* 376
 he of them great troupes did soone *entrap*. *As.* 100
 Hypocrisie, him to *entrappe*, I. i. Arg.
 With cunning traynes him to *entrap* unwares, II. i. 4. 2
 or hidden danger did *entrap*; II. i. 26. 9
 to *entrap* The man most wary II. iv. 17. 4
 Him to *entrap* unwares another way he wist. II. vii. 34. 9
 whom he could not kill he practizd to *entrap*. III. xii. 11. 9
 Awayting to *entrap* the warelesse wight IV. x. 20. 8
 Dolon . . . seakes her to *entrap*. V. vi. Arg.
 least his false foe did him *entrap* In traytrous traine, V. vi. 4. 3
 Ne yet *entrap* in treasons subtil traine. VI. v. 14. 4
 to *entrap* him by false treacherie: VI. vii. 23. 5
 T' *entrap* unwary fooles in their eternall haies. VI. x. 3. 9
 Which sought me to *entrap* in treasons traine. *Am.* xii. 4
 Let no false treason seeke us to *entrap*, *Epith.* 323

Entrapped. whom he with guilefull snare *Entrapped* slew, I. iv. 47. 6
 through his traines he her *entrapped* hath, III. x. 11. 1
entrap of love, which him betrayd, VI. x. 1. 7
Entrapped him, and caught into her traine; VII. vi. 48. 7
 if ever ye *entrapped* are, *Am.* xxxvii. 11

Entreat. Who for the same him fowlie did *entreate*; *Hub.* 922
 freely doest, of what thee list, *entreat*, *Com. Son.* i. 9
 Ne longer him *entreate* with me to staie, D. 562
 we thee would *entreat*, . . . them to us to tell.' *Col.* 34
 Hypocrisie, . . . doth to his home *entreate*. I. i. Arg.
 woefull Lady, let me you *intrete*, I. vii. 40. 5
 He them with speaches meet Does faire *entreat*; I. x. 7. 7
 Could hardly him *intreat* to tell his grief: I. x. 24. 2
 No solace could her Paramour *intreat* Her once to show, II. ii. 35. 5
 Her selfe to shroud, and pleasures to *entreat*: II. vii. 53. 5
 for his carkas pardon I *entreat*, II. viii. 27. 8
 did faire Britomart *entreat* Her to disarm, III. i. 62. 3
 Saxon kings his friendship shall *intreat*; III. iii. 45. 3
 I meane not thee *entreat* To passe, III. iv. 15. 3
 with dishonorable termes her to *entreat*. III. v. 49. 9
 'entreat The man by gentle meanes III. ix. 9. 1
 all of love . . . did *entreat*: III. xi. 29. 4
 She then began them humbly to *intreate* IV. ii. 51. 1
 evermore, when he did grace *entreat*, IV. vii. 37. 6
 To better termes of myldnesse did *entreat* IV. ix. 14. 2
 Mote we *entreat* you, IV. ix. 40. 4
 In those old times of which I doe *entreat*, V. i. 1. 2
 gan *entreat* that iron man below To cease his outrage, V. ii. 22. 5
 all those Knights . . . she fowly doth *entreate*. V. iv. 31. 2
 him *entreat* for grace that had procur'd her paine. V. v. 28. 9
 She chang'd that threatfull mood, and mildly gan *entreat*: V. v. 47. 9

Entreat—Continued.

humbly gan that mightie Queene *entreat* V. x. 15. 8
 learne Strangers no more so rudely to *entreat*, VI. i. 40. 7
 Gan him *entreat* even with submission hase, VI. iii. 38. 5
 Ne ought it mote availle her to *entreat* VI. vii. 40. 1
 For aye the more that she did them *entreat*, VI. viii. 3. 8
 Seeking for Right, which I of thee *entreat*, VII. vii. 14. 3
 Pardon for thee, and grace for me, *intreat*: *Am.* ii. 12
 I will *intreat* . . . ye will me gently heat *Am.* xxiv. 13
 harder growes the more I her *intreat*! *Am.* xxx. 4
Entreated. Nor change of labour may *intreated* bee; *Gn.* 418
 all the twenty I likewise *entreated*, IV. x. 10. 5
entreated, that they might Finde labour VI. iii. 42. 8
Entreatful. With humble prayers and *intreatfull* teares; V. x. 6. 5
Entreaties. Ne Ladies loves, ne sweete *entreaties*, II. v. 38. 3
Entreating. his hard rocky hart for no *entreating* Will yeeld, IV. xii. 7. 3
 her bowd Upon her knee, *intreating* him for grace, VI. vi. 31. 6
Entreaty. With faire *entreatie* and sweet blandishment, IV. vi. 41. 2
 no *intreatie* would forgoe so glorious spoyle. IV. x. 55. 9
 for no worldly meed, Nor no *entreatie*, IV. xi. 8. 8
 woove with fair *intreatie*, IV. xii. 26. 6
 The more that he with meeke *intreatie* prayd V. v. 14. 8
 try if thou by faire *entreatie* can Move Radigund? V. v. 40. 3
 By whose *entreatie* both they overcommen Agree to goe V. x. 6. 5
 fowle *entreaty* him indignifyde, VI. i. 30. 5
 with prayers meeke And myld *entreaty* VI. iii. 37. 9
 with many a dropping teare And long *intreaty*, *Am.* xviii. 6

Entrenched. *Entrenched* deep with knyfe accursed keene, III. xii. 20. 6

Entrenchments. In strong *entrenchments* he did closely place, II. xi. 6. 7

Entry. Callidore in th' *entry* close did stand, VI. xi. 46. 6
 till all the *entry* was with bodies mand. VI. xi. 46. 9

Entwined. Reproch sharpe stings, Repentaunce whips *entwinded*, III. xii. 24. 7

Entyse, **Entysd**, etc. See **Entice**, etc.

Enure, -d. See **Inure**, -d.

Enveloped. yron cote . . . Was underneath *enveloped* with gold; II. vii. 4. 2
 heavens chearefull face *enveloped*, II. xii. 34. 7
 Is in a noyous cloud *enveloped*, III. i. 43. 2
 was with gold and Ermines faire *enveloped*. III. i. 59. 9
 on his shield *enveloped* sevenfold III. ii. 25. 7

Envenomed. *envenim'd* sting . . . now gan afresh to rancle sore, VI. x. 31. 1

Envied. I (as I am) had rather be *envied*, *S.C.* May 67
 whilst he lived was of none *envyde*, *Ti.* 241
 Beholding them, him secretly *envide*, *Mut.* 106
 their lasses, which my luck *envide*, D. 142
 Neither envying other, nor *envied*, *Col.* 78
 Admyr'd of all, yet *envied* of none, *Col.* 550
 And eke from all, of whom it is *envide*, *Ded. Son.* iv. 9
 gentle Sleepe *envyde* him any rest: III. iv. 54. 1
 (let not it be *envide*;) III. iv. 23. 8
 hurt far off unknowne whom ever she *envide*. III. vii. 6. 9
 even Nature selfe *envide* the same, III. viii. 5. 4
 life she him *envyde*, and long'd revenge to see: III. xii. 34. 9
 Yet Paridell him *envied* therefore, IV. ii. 11. 3
 which Cambell seeing much the same *envyde*. IV. iv. 44. 7
 Blandamour, whom alwaies he *envide*; IV. ix. 26. 4
 both Knights *envide*, and Ladies eke did spight. V. vi. 6. 9
 Nor an *envyde* of any one therefore: VI. ix. 21. 2
 even he him selfe his eyes *envyde*, VI. x. 11. 7
 Ne any left that victorie to him *envide*. VI. xi. 49. 9
 (he it not *envide*) VII. iv. 26. 7
 Is of the world unworthy most *envide*: *Am.* v. 4
 Ne let the same of any he *envide*: *Epith.* 15

Envies. Each others equall *puissaunce envies*, I. ii. 17. 4
 monuments remaine, which yet that land *envies*. II. x. 21. 9
 lawlesse lustes, corrupt *envyes*, II. xi. 8. 8
 The foe of life, that good *envyes* to all, II. xii. 43. 4
 Each wisheth to him selfe, and to the rest *envyes*:— VI. viii. 41. 9
 Coridon *envies* him, VI. ix. Arg.
envies lovers long prosperity, VI. x. 38. 8
Enviest. felicitie, Which thou *enviest*, *Col.* 678

Envious. Heaven *envious*, and bitter stepdame Nature! *Ro.* ix. 2
 Full *envious* that night so long his roome did fill: I. ii. 1. 9
envious gage Of victors glory from him snacht away: I. iv. 39. 5
 of no *envious* eyes he mote he spyde; I. v. 52. 8
 Most *envious* man, that grieves at neighbours good; I. ix. 39. 6
 Whiles nothing *envious* nature them forth throws II. vi. 15. 4
 with *envious* despight His proude presumed force increased II. vi. 30. 2
 Those pretious hills from straungers *envious* sight, II. vii. 6. 3
 Another seemed *envious* or coy, II. ix. 35. 7
envious of Uncles soveraintie, II. x. 48. 7
envious Men, fearing their rules decay, III. ii. 2. 5
 With greedy will and *envious* desire, III. xi. 26. 3
 faining to be hidd from *envious* eye; III. xi. 28. 5
 far from *envious* eyes that mote him spight; VI. iii. 20. 7

Environed. With mountaines round about *environed*, III. v. 39. 3
 With thornes and harren brakes *environed* round, IV. i. 20. 5
 There he him found *environed* about With slaughtred bodies VI. v. 38. 1
Environ'd with a girland, . . . Of lovely lasses; VI. ix. 3. 3
Environed with tenne thousand starrs arond, VII. v. 9. 3

Envy. Bearing close *envie* to these riches rare, *Bel.* xiii. 6
 if that *Envie* harke at thee, *To his Booke* 5
 so farre am I from *envie*, *S.C.* May 37
 though *envie* it abuse: *Gn.* 6
 worthe rule to heare, Who ever them *envie*: *Hub.* 424
 thou canst not hut *envie* My wealth, *Hub.* 597
 backbite Anies good name for *envie* or despite: *Hub.* 720
 Nor age, nor *envie*, shall them ever wast. *Ti.* 406
 In spight of *envie* that his deeds would spot: *Ti.* 439
 none gainsaid, nor none did him *envie*. *Mut.* 152

Envy—Continued.

such as *Envie* pale . . . Could not accuse. . . . *Mut.* 301
 The praises of my parted love *envy*. . . . *D.* 226
 Albe he *envie* at my rustick quill; *Col.* 393
 Of fortune and of *envy* uncomptroll'd. . . . *Col.* 662
 Fraught with *envie* that their galls do swell. . . . *Col.* 760
 next to him malicious *Envy* rode Upon a ravenous wolfe. . . . *I. iv.* 30. 1
 Such one vile *Envy* was, that fite in row did sitt. . . . *I. iv.* 32. 9
 They *envy* her in their malicious mind. . . . *I. vi.* 18. 6
 their felicities The favourable heavens did not *envy*. . . . *I. vii.* 43. 6
 none did . . . aid *envy* to him in need that stands; *I. ix.* 1. 6
 Ne wicked *envy*, ne vile gealosy. . . . *I. xii.* 41. 3
 Each other does *envy* with deadly hate. . . . *II. ii.* 19. 2
 unto none my graces do *envye*: *II. vii.* 8. 4
 From whence the gods have her for *envy* thrust: *II. vii.* 49. 6
envy hase to barke at sleeping fame. . . . *II. viii.* 13. 7
 such happiness Heven doth to me *envy*. . . . *II. ix.* 7. 9
 fierce Cundah gan shortly to *envy* His brother Morgan. . . . *II. x.* 33. 2
 none does others happiness *envye*; *II. xii.* 58. 4
 Let later age that noble use *envy*. . . . *III. i.* 13. 8
 Full of great *envy* and fell gealosy *III. i.* 18. 2
 we foolish men that prayse gio eke t' *envy*. . . . *III. ii.* 2. 9
 heven it selfe shall their success *envy*. . . . *III. iii.* 40. 7
 all too long I burne with *envy* sore. . . . *III. iv.* 2. 3
 'But if the heavens did his dayes *envie*. . . . *III. iv.* 39. 1
 with proud *envy* and indignant yre *III. iv.* 47. 3
 that sweet Cordiall . . . she did to him *envy*; *III. v.* 50. 7
 She did *envy* that soveraine salve in secret store. . . . *III. v.* 50. 9
 Ne poysonous *Envy* justly can empayre The prayse *III. v.* 54. 5
 ne any does *envy* Their goodly meriment *III. vi.* 41. 8
 Stygian Gods, which doe her love *envy*: *III. vi.* 46. 7
 With zelous *envy* of Greekes cruell fact *III. ix.* 38. 5
 His hart with secret *envie* gan to swell. . . . *IV. ii.* 7. 8
 much he gan his glorie to *envy*. . . . *IV. iv.* 28. 4
 Whereat the rest gan greatly to *envie*. . . . *IV. v.* 19. 6
 Gan both *envy*, and bitterly to ban; *IV. ix.* 9. 7
 gan their endlesse happiness *envye*. . . . *IV. x.* 28. 4
 nought for nicenesse nor for *envy* sparing. . . . *IV. x.* 56. 6
 The dales doe not the lofty hills *envy*. . . . *V. ii.* 41. 4
 The malice of her foes, which her *envy* *V. viii.* 17. 6
 for that many did that shield *envie*. . . . *V. xi.* 54. 1
 Her name was *Envie*, known well thereby. . . . *V. xii.* 31. 1
 what so *Envie* good or bad did fynd *V. xii.* 33. 4
 her dwelling Was neare to *Envie*. . . . *V. xii.* 35. 6
 A wicked hag, and *Envy* selfe excelling In mischiefe; *V. xii.* 35. 7
Envie first, as she that first him eyde. . . . *V. xii.* 38. 7
 He inly gan her lover to *envy*. . . . *VI. ii.* 17. 2
 Nether of *envy* nor of change afear'd: *VI. v.* 12. 5
 to maligne, t' *envie*, t' use shifting slight. . . . *VI. vii.* 1. 5
 certes I your happiness *envie*. . . . *VI. ix.* 19. 8
 'Therefore I doe not any one *envy*. . . . *VI. ix.* 21. 1
 t' *envie* her that in such glory raign'd. . . . *VII. vi.* 10. 6
 Sweet thoughts! I *envy* your so happy rest. . . . *Am. lxxvi.* 13
 All that they know not *envy* or admyre; *Am. lxxxix.* 6
 Rather then *envy*, let them wonder at her. . . . *Am. lxxxix.* 7
 Let the world chose to *envy* or to wonder. . . . *Am. lxxxix.* 14
 do thou not *envy* My love with me to spy: *Epith.* 376
 The gnawing *envie*, the hart-fretting feare. . . . *H.L.* 259
Envyng. Whose happines the heavens *envying*. . . . *Ti.* 24
 they in secret harts *envying* sore. . . . *Mut.* 124
 Neither *envying* other, nor envied. . . . *Col.* 78
 As *envying* her selfe, that too exceeding shoue: *I. iv.* 8. 9
envying my toward good. . . . *II. iv.* 22. 2
envying the Britons blazed fame. . . . *II. x.* 47. 8
 Britomart, halfe *envying* their blesse. . . . *III. xii.* 46. or. 6
Envying my too great felicity. . . . *IV. viii.* 16. 6
 Fortune, *envying* good, hath felly frowned. . . . *V. v.* 36. 2
 'For th' heavens, *envying* our prosperitie. . . . *VI. iv.* 31. 1
Envy's. through the glaunce Of *envies* dart. . . . *Gn.* 558
 times decay, and *envies* cruell tort. . . . *Ti.* 167
 Defended from foule *Envies* poisonous bit. . . . *Ded. Son.* iii. 4
 beautie brought t' unworthie wretchednesse Through *envies*
 snares. . . . *I. iii.* 1. 4
 Provokt with Wrath and *Envyes* false enrmise. . . . *I. v.* 46. 7
 stop vile *envies* sting. . . . *IV. ii.* 26. 6
 Fearelesse of fortunes change or *envies* dread. . . . *IV. viii.* 18. 3
envies cloud still dimmeth vertues ray. . . . *V. xii.* 27. 7
Enwallowed. in gore And cruddy hlood *enwallowed* *III. iv.* 34. 8
Enwallow'd in his owne blacke blondy gore. . . . *V. xi.* 14. 6
Enwombed. her great spirite . . . is in the same *enwombed*; . . . *Ro. v.* 11
 Me then he left *enwombed* of this childe. . . . *II. i.* 50. 8
 th' eternal Lord in fleshy slime *Enwombed* was. . . . *II. x.* 50. 3
 They were *enwombed* in the sacred throne *III. vi.* 5. 7
 of his game she soone *enwombed* grew. . . . *V. vii.* 16. 5
Enwoven. See *Inwoven*.
Enwrap. subtil traines, He laid the brutish nation to *enwrap*: . . . *As.* 93
 flourishing fresh leaves and blossomes did *enwrap*. . . . *II. iii.* 30. 9
 With th' other he his friends meat to *enwrap*; *III. xii.* 11. 8
 in thy sable mantle us *enwrap*. . . . *Epith.* 321
Enwrapped. backe of that most hideous snake *Enwrapped*
 round. . . . *Gn.* 306
enwrap the nimble thyes Of his froth-fomy steed. . . . *I. xi.* 23. 2
Enwrapped in coleblacke cloudes and filthy smoke. . . . *I. xi.* 44. 8
 How they within their loudings close *enwrapped* hee: *II. iii.* 27. 9
Enwrapped in fowle smoke and clonds *II. vii.* 28. 9
Ephesian. Greece light the olde *Ephesian* buildings blaze. . . . *Ro. ii.* 3
Ephesus. Whose hight all *Ephesus* did oversee. . . . *IV. x.* 30. 2
Ephaites. Far of beholding *Ephaites* tide. . . . *Gn.* 375
Equal. Alike with *equal* ravine to devoure. . . . *Bel.* viii. 8
 her *equal* match could see. . . . *Ro. vi.* 8

Equal—Continued.

Wonts not t' enrage the hearts of *equal* beasts. . . . *Ro. xxiv.* 2
 the world parting by an *equal* lott. . . . *Gn.* 158
Equal in hoacour to the former crne. . . . *Gn.* 594
 With *equal* plaints her sorrowe did partake. . . . *T.M.* 298
 whilst heavens with *equal* vewe Deign'd to behold me. . . . *Ti.* 80
 Was matchable to this in *equal* vewing. . . . *Ti.* 553
 Above th' ensample of his *equal* peares. . . . *Mut.* 28
 it in me breeds almost *equal* paine. . . . *D.* 175
 Each others *equal* puissance *envies*. . . . *I. ii.* 17. 4
 right and wrong ylike in *equal* ballaunce waide. . . . *I. iv.* 27. 9
 In *equal* lists they should the morrow next it fight. . . . *I. iv.* 40. 9
 So be, O Queene! you *equal* favour shoue'. . . . *I. iv.* 42. 7
 The faithfull knight in *equal* field *I. v.* Arg.
 them constraine in *equal* teme to draw. . . . *I. vi.* 26. 6
 whilst *equal* destinies Did ronne about. . . . *I. vii.* 43. 4
 he that high does sit, and all things see With *equal* eye. . . . *I. viii.* 27. 7
 heares an *equal* eie *I. ix.* 47. 2
 They numbred even steps and *equal* pace; *I. x.* 12. 5
 Who taught his trampling steed with *equal* steps to tread. . . . *II. i.* 7. 9
 He gan reconcounter him in *equal* race. . . . *II. i.* 26. 9
 hevens just with *equal* brow Vonchsafed *II. i.* 50. 3
 'death is an *equal* doome *II. i.* 59. 1
 by *equal* shares in *equal* fee: *II. ii.* 13. 4
 Whom they in *equal* pray hope to divide. . . . *II. ii.* 22. 8
 With *equal* measure she did moderate *II. ii.* 38. 3
 both his foeen with *equal* foyle to daunt. . . . *II. iii.* 13. 3
 Emongst thioe *equal* peres. . . . *II. iii.* 39. 4
 On foot with him to matchen *equal* fight: *II. v.* 4. 8
 th' *equal* die of warre he well did know: *II. v.* 13. 4
 subdewde in *equal* frayes *II. v.* 26. 5
 him with *equal* vauel countervayld: *II. vi.* 29. 4
 florish faire above his *equal* peares: *II. viii.* 5. 4
Equal unto this haughty enterprise? *II. x.* 1. 2
 twixt them shayrd his realme by *equal* lottes; *II. x.* 29. 3
 Then did he raigne alooe, when he none *equal* knew. . . . *II. x.* 33. 9
 Whilst lovng thou mayst loved be with *equal* crime. . . . *II. xii.* 75. 9
 thou wert mett On *equal* plaine. . . . *III. i.* 50. 3
 ever hope to match in *equal* fight. . . . *III. ii.* 13. 8
 thine *equal* peares Their fit disports . . . doe chose. . . . *III. ii.* 31. 3
equal corage to thee take'. . . . *III. iii.* 56. 9
 She might in *equal* armes accompany. . . . *III. iii.* 61. 4
 nooe in *equal* armes him matchea might: *III. iv.* 24. 3
 of all love taketh *equal* vew; *III. v.* 47. 5
 fortune all in *equal* launce doth sway. . . . *III. vii.* 4. 4
 both in *equal* tilt May meete againe *III. viii.* 18. 3
 To prove some deeds of armes upon an *equal* pere? *III. x.* 24. 9
 did it selfe divide with *equal* space. . . . *III. xi.* 25. 5
 What vengeance due can *equal* thy desart. . . . *IV. i.* 53. 3
 Sir Priamond, with *equal* worth And *equal* armes. . . . *IV. iii.* 6. 3, 4
 one of *equal* might with most. . . . *IV. iii.* 24. 6
 Once thinke to match three such on *equal* cost. . . . *IV. iii.* 24. 8
 Met him mid-way with *equal* hardiment. . . . *IV. iv.* 28. 8
 Both *equal* paines and *equal* perill shared; *IV. v.* 46. 5
 What *equal* torment to the grieft of mind *IV. v.* 1. 1
 To have rencountred him in *equal* race; *IV. vi.* 3. 2
 nooe *Equal* to this, where ever I have gone. . . . *IV. vii.* 14. 5
 Eftssoones onsprung two more of *equal* mould; *IV. x.* 10. 3
 I them both with *equal* hap defeated. . . . *IV. x.* 10. 4
 all the rest were eke her *equal* peares. . . . *IV. x.* 49. 3
 By *equal* doome repayd on his owne pate: *IV. xi.* 38. 4
 heaven, that unto all lends *equal* care. . . . *IV. xii.* 61. 5
 all the West with *equal* conquest wonne. . . . *V. i.* 2. 7
 to weigh both right and wrong In *equal* ballance *V. i.* 7. 2
 all things to an *equal* to restore. . . . *V. ii.* 34. 2
 two falses, of each *equal* share. . . . *V. ii.* 48. 4
 'For *equal* right in *equal* things doth staad; *V. iv.* 19. 1
 try in *equal* field whether hath greater might. . . . *V. iv.* 48. 9
 they both like race in *equal* justice runne. . . . *V. vii.* 4. 9
 joyne in *equal* portion of thy realme; *V. vii.* 23. 6
 Both challenge it with *equal* greedinesse: *V. vii.* 30. 3
 with *equal* care to cast How to save *V. iii.* 12. 6
 To justifie thy fault gainst me in *equal* fight'. . . . *VI. iii.* 35. 9
 they both at once with *equal* spight Did bend their speares. *VI. vii.* 7. 4
 both with *equal* might Against him ran; *VI. vii.* 7. 5
 amongst mice *equal* peares To follow sheepe *VI. ix.* 24. 3
 with *equal* hight Did seeme to overlooke the lowly vale; *VI. x.* 8. 7
 Matched with *equal* years. . . . *VI. xii.* 18. 8
 thee, O Jove! no *equal* Judge I deeme *VII. vi.* 35. 1
 is beighth Father of Gods and mea by *equal* might. . . . *VII. vi.* 35. 5
 In a fayre Plaine upon an *equal* Hill *VII. vii.* 8. 1
 Sith of them all thou art the *equal* mother. . . . *VII. vii.* 14. 8
equal gave to each as Justice dnyl scann'd. . . . *VII. vii.* 38. 9
 Riding together both with *equal* pase. . . . *VII. vii.* 44. 2
 That I may laugh at her in *equal* sort. . . . *Am. x.* 13
 pride and meeknesse, mixt by *equal* part. . . . *Am. xxi.* 3
 had the *equal* hevens so much yon graced *Am. lxxxii.* 5
 with *equal* insight see The ods twixt both. . . . *Com. Son.* ii. 9
 Whom he therefore with *equal* honour crown'd. . . . *H.H.L.* 35
 verse With *equal* words can hope it to reherse. . . . *H.H.L.* 42
 And give me words *equal* unto my thought. . . . *H.H.L.* 48
Equality. all things would reduce unto *equality*. . . . *V. ii.* 32. 9
Equalize. if things nam'd their names doo *equalize*. . . . *Ro. xxvi.* 10
 Both first and second Troy shall dare to *equalize*. . . . *III. ix.* 44. 9
 as they were, them *equalize* againe. . . . *V. ii.* 38. 5
Equally. seeing . . . The doubtfull ballaunce *equally* to sway. *I. ii.* 38. 2
 she in hell and heaven had power *equally*. . . . *I. v.* 34. 9
 Proportiond *equally* by seven and nine: *II. ix.* 22. 7
 his realme he *equally* decreed To have divided. . . . *II. x.* 27. 5
 The Prince and Guyon *equally* bylive Her selfe pursewd. . . . *III. i.* 18. 6

Equally—Continued.

Should <i>equally</i> be shard betwixt us tway	IV. ii. 13. 5
Let both the dead and living <i>equally</i> Devided be	V. i. 26. 3
horse and man he <i>equally</i> dismaies,	V. ii. 8. 8
all the world be would weigh <i>equally</i> ,	V. ii. 30. 5
Did <i>equally</i> bequeath his lands in fee,	V. iv. 7. 4
That Gods and men doe <i>equally</i> adore,	V. vii. 1. 2
mongst them shared <i>equally</i> ,	VI. xi. 10. 5
Equipage. With quaint Bellona in her <i>equipage!</i>	S.C. O. 114
a warlike <i>equipage</i> Of forreine beasts,	Hub. 1118
The God of warre with his fiers <i>equipage</i>	I. xi. 6. 7
T' expresse some part of that great <i>equipage</i>	IV. xi. 17. 8
Equipaged. traine Of Squires and Ladies <i>equipaged</i> well,	II. ix. 17. 8
Equity. nor his in <i>equitie</i> ,	IV. xii. 31. 5
<i>equitie</i> to measure out along	V. i. 7. 3
To you that are our judge of <i>equity</i> ,	V. iii. 36. 7
That part of Justice which is <i>Equity</i> ,	V. vii. 3. 4
Erato. <i>Erato</i> that doth in love delite,	IV. xi. 49. 7
Ere (<i>partial list</i>). See Erelong , Ever , Whillere .	
<i>Ere</i> it be long	Pet. ³ vii. 4
<i>ere</i> day light,	S.C. May 12
<i>Ere</i> Roffy could for his laboure him thanck	S.C. S. 201
my corage cooles <i>ere</i> it be warme:	S.C. O. 115
rotted <i>ere</i> they were halfe mellow ripe;	S.C. D. 107
<i>Ere</i> the breme Winter breede you greater grieffe	S.C. D. 148
<i>ere</i> that anie way I doo betake,	Hub. 69
<i>ere</i> that into the race We enter,	Hub. 122
some good mischief <i>ere</i> the end,	Hub. 172
prevent this mischiefe <i>ere</i> it fall,	Hub. 190
<i>ere</i> we farther passe	Hub. 195
<i>ere</i> that unto armes I me betooke,	Hub. 291
For <i>ere</i> the yeare have halfe his course out-run,	Hub. 305
<i>ere</i> long time had passed,	Hub. 559
long <i>ere</i> this,	Ti. 106
<i>ere</i> his happie soule to heaven went	Ti. 295
<i>ere</i> thou die,	D. 80
<i>ere</i> that life her lodging did forsake,	D. 260
<i>ere</i> I goe, a pledge I leave	D. 288
<i>ere</i> ye be aware	D. 502
<i>ere</i> I halfe had ended:	Col. 579
To stay the steppe, <i>ere</i> forced to retrate.	I. i. 13. 5
<i>ere</i> my hoped day of spousall shone,	I. ii. 23. 6
<i>ere</i> that dawning light Discovered had	I. v. 52. 5
<i>ere</i> he could his armour on him dight,	I. vii. 8. 1
<i>ere</i> he could out of his swowne awake,	I. vii. 15. 7
<i>Ere</i> she had ended all	I. vii. 52. 1
<i>ere</i> one be aware,	I. ix. 31. 7
earely, <i>ere</i> the morrow next gan reare	I. xi. 33. 3
But, <i>ere</i> he thus had said,	I. xii. 24. 6
<i>Ere</i> thou thy daughter linck,	I. xii. 26. 6
day should faile me <i>ere</i> I had them all declar'd,	I. xii. 31. 9
to ayd her <i>ere</i> she dyde,	II. iii. 3. 9
ear that wished day his beame disclos'd,	II. iv. 22. 1
<i>ere</i> it empyght In the meant marke,	II. iv. 46. 5
<i>Ere</i> on the plaine fast pricking Guyon spide One	II. v. 2. 2
It was not long <i>ere</i> she inflam'd him so,	II. v. 20. 1
long <i>ere</i> night,	II. ix. 10. 8
slaine, <i>ere</i> any thereof thought:	II. x. 51. 4
then assaile him fresh, <i>ere</i> he could shift for more.	II. xi. 27. 9
commen to his reskew, <i>ere</i> bis bitter bane.	II. xi. 29. 9
Gan heap huge strokes on him, as <i>ere</i> he down was cast.	II. xi. 43. 9
<i>ere</i> well he was aware,	III. i. 6. 6
downe him smot <i>ere</i> well aware he weare;	III. i. 28. 8
<i>ere</i> the grosse Earthes gryesy shade Was all disperst	III. i. 67. 7
it uptaking <i>ere</i> the fall,	III. ii. 9. 3
'Things ofte impossible' (quoth she) 'seeme, <i>ere</i> begonne.'	III. ii. 36. 9
The growing evill, <i>ere</i> it strength have gott,	III. ii. 46. 2
<i>Ere</i> they to former rule restor'd shal bee,	III. iii. 44. 6
<i>ere</i> two hundred yeares be full outronne,	III. iii. 46. 4
bring my ship, <i>ere</i> it be rent,	III. iv. 10. 4
Thus much afford me, <i>ere</i> that he did die,	III. iv. 39. 3
<i>ere</i> the morrow did upreare His deawy head	III. iv. 61. 3
earely, <i>ere</i> the dawning day appear'd,	III. vii. 19. 1
<i>ere</i> she of him were raught:	III. vii. 26. 6
<i>ere</i> any reskew came.	III. vii. 28. 9
Her to encounter <i>ere</i> she passed by;	III. vii. 38. 4
<i>Ere</i> that we to efforce it doe begin:	III. ix. 9. 4
did cry . . . for helpe, <i>ere</i> helpe were past;	III. x. 13. 7
<i>ere</i> day,	III. x. 48. 5
forth prickt his steed . . . <i>ere</i> he him well could torne;	IV. ii. 6. 8
<i>ere</i> himselfe he could recover	IV. iii. 20. 2
Him weening, <i>ere</i> he nigh approacht, to have repest.	IV. iv. 6. 9
<i>ere</i> him selfe he had recovered well,	IV. iv. 30. 6
<i>ere</i> his hand he reard, he overthrew Seven Knights,	IV. iv. 41. 1
<i>ere</i> night upon them fell;	IV. viii. 23. 3
<i>ere</i> that it to him approacht neare,	IV. viii. 44. 7
<i>ere</i> he wist, he found	IV. viii. 45. 4
not long <i>ere</i> Brutus warlikee sonne,	IV. xi. 38. 1
joyne in one, <i>ere</i> to the sea they come;	IV. xi. 43. 8
<i>ere</i> be could him selfe recure againe,	V. i. 22. 1
<i>ere</i> thou limit what is lesse or more	V. ii. 34. 5
All suddenly, <i>ere</i> one can looke aside,	V. iii. 25. 6
<i>ere</i> one could it bewray.	V. iii. 25. 9
Yet was as great and wide, <i>ere</i> many yeares,	V. iv. 7. 8
<i>ere</i> they assaid Unknownen perill	V. iv. 38. 6
<i>ere</i> she could joyne hand with him to fight,	V. iv. 43. 5
<i>ere</i> she would once retrate.	V. iv. 46. 9
Brought in untimely houre, <i>ere</i> it was sought:	V. vi. 3. 5
<i>ere</i> him she plaine descride,	V. vi. 8. 3
<i>ere</i> they reared hand the Amazone	V. vii. 28. 1

Ere—Continued.

<i>ere</i> they were halfe ded	V. viii. 28. 8
<i>ere</i> his readie spere He could advance,	V. viii. 33. 5
Did stay her cruell hand <i>ere</i> she her raught;	V. viii. 48. 2
<i>Ere</i> to his den he harkward could recoyle,	V. ix. 9. 4
snatching her soone up, <i>ere</i> well she knew,	V. ix. 14. 4
<i>Ere</i> prooffe it tooke,	V. ix. 42. 4
<i>Ere</i> all her children he from her had rett:	V. x. 14. 5
Deliver him his owne, <i>ere</i> yet too late,	V. xi. 3. 8
<i>ere</i> it were espide, The wicked stroke did wound his enemy	V. xi. 6. 7
<i>Ere</i> he were throughly buckled to his geare,	V. xi. 10. 2
<i>Ere</i> that huge stroke arrived on him neare,	V. xi. 10. 5
<i>ere</i> he could his weapon backe repaire,	V. xi. 13. 7
<i>ere</i> that it she backe againe had borne,	V. xi. 29. 7
Meant then to have encountred <i>ere</i> they left the shore:	V. xii. 6. 9
<i>ere</i> he marched farre he with them met,	V. xii. 7. 1
<i>ere</i> they all were slaine,	V. xii. 9. 2
<i>ere</i> he coulde reforme it thoroughly,	V. xii. 27. 1
<i>Ere</i> that I in her guilefull traines was well expert.	VI. i. 12. 9
thou wouldst fly <i>Ere</i> he doe come,	VI. i. 28. 6
<i>ere</i> he tasted bread	VI. i. 31. 4
<i>Ere</i> he had slept his fill,	VI. i. 35. 3
<i>ere</i> he could recover foote againe	VI. i. 39. 1
<i>ere</i> he came . . . that youth had kild That armed knight,	VI. i. 4. 6
<i>ere</i> they come unto their aynd scope,	VI. iii. 5. 3
<i>Ere</i> they were well aware	VI. iii. 21. 2
And stopt the bleeding straight, <i>ere</i> he it stauncht thought.	VI. iv. 12. 9
To rescue th' infant, <i>ere</i> he did him kill:	VI. iv. 18. 7
<i>ere</i> he fled he with his tooth impure Hym heedlesse bit,	VI. ii. 16. 8
<i>ere</i> that little while they ridden had,	VI. vii. 6. 6
<i>Ere</i> she againe to Calepine was brought:	VI. vii. 50. 7
<i>ere</i> he recovery could gaine,	VI. viii. 10. 8
<i>ere</i> his stroke attayned his intent,	VI. viii. 15. 6
Should reap the harvest <i>ere</i> it ripened were:	VI. ix. 38. 6
<i>Ere</i> he attain'd the point by him intended,	VI. ix. 46. 8
<i>ere</i> he could recou'r, he did him quill,	VI. x. 36. 5
<i>ere</i> I doe his adventures tell	VI. xii. 14. 1
<i>ere</i> he new helpe could call,	VI. xii. 30. 5
unlesse she turne to thee <i>Ere</i> Cuckow end,	Am. xix. 14
For <i>ere</i> this worlds still moving mightie masse	H.L. 57
<i>ere</i> thou doest them unto grace restore,	H.L. 164
<i>Ere</i> flitting Time could wag his eyas wings	H.H.L. 24
Erebus. the darksome bowre Of <i>Herebus</i>	Gn. 314
Phlegeton is sonne of <i>Herebus</i> and Night;	II. iv. 41. 8
<i>Herebus</i> sonne of Aeternitie is light	II. iv. 41. 9
(Black <i>Herebus</i> , thy husband, is the foe Of all the Gods,)	III. iv. 55. 7
Erebus' Thy dwelling is in <i>Herebus</i> black hous,	III. iv. 55. 6
Erect. There many ancient Trophees were <i>erect</i> ,	Bel. ¹ v. 5
The great Colosse, <i>erect</i> to Memorie;	Ro. ii. 10
reprochfull blame To <i>erect</i> this wicked custome,	VI. vi. 34. 4
famous warriors . . . Used Trophees to <i>erect</i>	Am. lxi. 2
Erected. an altar shortly they <i>erected</i> To slay ber on	VI. viii. 44. 3
Erelong. th' Ape and Foxe <i>ere long</i> so well them sped,	Hub. 552
As they themselves shalbe forgot <i>ere long</i> ,	T.M. 444
Thus, deare! adieu, whom I expect <i>ere long</i> ."	D. 292
<i>Ere long</i> he came	I. iii. 26. 1
<i>Ere long</i> she fownd,	I. vii. 2. 6
<i>Ere long</i> they come where	I. ix. 33. 1
<i>ere long</i> his will to win,	II. iii. 13. 2
<i>ere long</i> the truth to let me understand,	II. iv. 23. 9
' <i>Ere long</i> with like againe he boorded mee,	II. iv. 24. 1
<i>ere long</i> that hardy guest, . . . Should be his pray,	II. vii. 27. 1
life <i>ere long</i> shall to her home retire,	II. viii. 7. 8
<i>ere long</i> they stronger arse	II. x. 65. 7
<i>Ere long</i> they rowed were quite out of sight,	II. xi. 4. 5
<i>Ere long</i> they heard an hideous bellowing	II. xii. 39. 1
<i>ere long</i> shall dearely it repent;	III. x. 32. 7
<i>ere long</i> they chanced to espie Two other knights,	IV. i. 38. 4
The which <i>ere long</i> full deare he shall abie:	IV. vi. 8. 5
<i>Ere long</i> so weake of limbe,	IV. xii. 20. 6
<i>ere long</i> will he degendered.	V. Pr. 2. 9
he <i>ere long</i> the former fiftie bet,	V. iii. 11. 8
<i>Ere long</i> their Queene her selfe . . . Came forth	V. iv. 36. 8
she therefore would him <i>ere long</i> forstall,	V. v. 47. 7
So as <i>ere long</i> he had that knights wound Recured well,	VI. iv. 16. 6
the wearie Beare <i>Ere long</i> he overtooke	VI. iv. 20. 2
<i>Ere long</i> enforst to breath his utmost blast,	VI. iv. 22. 7
Full like <i>ere long</i> to have escaped hard;	VI. v. 21. 4
<i>Ere long</i> to him a homely groomme there came,	VI. vi. 20. 1
<i>Ere long</i> they came,	VI. vii. 17. 7
I hope <i>ere long</i> for to arryve:	Am. lxiii. 6
Erewhile. outcast carcas, that <i>erewhile</i> Made it selfe famous	II. viii. 12. 5
Here needs you to remember, how <i>erewhile</i>	IV. xi. 2. 1
The which <i>erewhile</i> spake so reprochfully,	V. ii. 21. 4
'Sayd I not then' (quoth shee) ' <i>erwhile</i> aright,	V. vi. 16. 6
The eldest of the which was slaine <i>erewhile</i> By Artegall,	V. vi. 33. 4
I was <i>erewhile</i> the love of Calepine;	VI. v. 28. 6
heavenly riches which she robd <i>erewhile</i> ,	H.B. 119
Erichthonian. Enrich with spoyles of th' <i>Erichthonian</i> towre,	Gn. 562
Erigone. As he did for <i>Erigone</i> (it prove)	III. xi. 43. 4
Erinnys. fell <i>Erinnys</i> , with hot burning tongs,	Ro. xxiv. 5
bridale torches foule <i>Erinnys</i> tynde;	Gn. 394
what cursed evil Spright, Or fell <i>Erinnys</i> ,	II. ii. 29. 2
Erivan. wroth with Blandamour was <i>Erivan</i> ;	IV. v. 24. 3
Ermelin. He bore a crowned little <i>Ermelin</i> ,	III. ii. 25. 8
Ermines. Yelad in Scarlot, . . . And <i>ermines</i> white:	S.C. Ap. 58
with gold and <i>Ermines</i> faire enveloped,	III. i. 59. 9
Errand. What idle <i>errand</i> hast thou earths mansion to for- sake?	VII. vi. 25. 9
Errant. See Ballif-errant .	

Errant—Continued.

That many *errant* knights hath brought to wretchednesse . . . I. ii. 34. 9
 an *errant* knight in armes yceled, . . . they new arrived find; I. iv. 38. 4
 'Straunge thing it is an *errant* knight to see Here . . . I. x. 10. 1
 False *errant* knight, infamous, . . . I. xii. 27. 4
 did enterpris Th' adventure of the *Errant* damozell; . . . II. i. 19. 8
 many *errant* knightes hath fowle fordonne; . . . II. i. 51. 4
 Since *errant* armes to sew he first began; . . . II. ii. 17. 5
 she th' *Errant* Damzell height; . . . III. i. 24. 7
 Great wreake to many *errant* knights of yore, . . . III. vii. 48. 3
 to her reveald By *errant* Sprights, . . . III. viii. 6. 5
 ought evermore To *errant* knights he commune; . . . III. viii. 62. 5
 that same *errant* Knight, . . . IV. ix. 36. 1
 many *errant* Knights hath there fordonne; . . . V. ii. 4. 8
 amongst the warlike rout Of *errant* Knights, . . . V. vi. 6. 6
 to seeke her *errant* Knight; . . . V. vi. 6. 6
 all *errant* knights, wherso on ground; . . . VI. i. 42. 8
 no place Of lodging fit for any *errant* Knight, . . . VI. iii. 38. 8
 stearne In all assaies to every *errant* Knight, . . . VI. iii. 40. 4
 an *errant* Knight, That house-rome craves; . . . VI. iii. 41. 2
 To be two *errant* knights, . . . VI. v. 11. 5
 he was an *errant* Knight, . . . VI. vi. 20. 6
 his Lord of old Did hate all *errant* Knights . . . VI. vi. 21. 4
 Gainst *errant* Knights and Ladies thou dost reare; . . . VI. vi. 34. 5
 Slayne of that *errant* knight with whom he fought; . . . VI. vii. 16. 7

Ered. (if he *er'd* not,) . . . *Hub.* 235
 if I have *er'd* in count Of Gods, . . . IV. xii. 2. 6
 many have *er'd* in this beauty' . . . *Epig.* iii. 8

Error. monstrous *error*, flying in the ayre, . . . *T.M.* 257
 Blind *Error*, scornefull Follie, and base Spight, . . . *T.M.* 317
 Then wandreth he in *error* and in doubt, . . . *T.M.* 490
 through our rudenesse into *error* led, . . . *Col.* 796
 Foule *Error* doth defeat: . . . I. i. Arg.
 she did pray . . . that in endlesse *error* she might ever stray. I. iii. 23. 9
 Or thine the fault, or mine the *error* is, . . . I. iii. 39. 4
 'Pardon the *error* of enraged wight, . . . I. iv. 41. 2
 Th' enchaunter vaine his *error* should not rew; . . . I. vi. 42. 8
 thou his *error* shalt, I hope, now proven trew.' . . . I. vi. 42. 8
 straight way he knew His *error*; . . . II. i. 28. 2
 uneth to wene That monstrous *error*, . . . II. x. 8. 3
 Driven by fatall *error* here arriv'd, . . . II. x. 9. 8
 oft of *error* did himselfe appech: . . . II. xi. 40. 3
 her perfections with his *error* taynt; . . . III. Pr. 2. 5
 hold them backe that would in *error* fall: . . . III. i. 46. 6
 Calles thee his goddesse, in his *error* blind, . . . III. iv. 56. 8
 of her *error* straunge I have great ruth . . . III. v. 7. 9
 they took delight In their first *error*, . . . III. ix. 23. 8
 he through fatal *error* long was led, . . . III. ix. 41. 4
 pardon her besought his *error* frayle, . . . IV. vi. 22. 6
 Well weeting how their *error* to assoyle, . . . IV. vi. 25. 2
 through *error* and misthought Of our like persons, . . . IV. viii. 68. 2
 her *error* I abusd To my friends good . . . IV. viii. 60. 7
 whether it through skill or *error* were, . . . IV. ix. 11. 7
 her grieft with *error* to beguyle, . . . V. vi. 6. 3
 Your aide to guide me out of *error* blind.' . . . V. vii. 19. 5
 whom *error* so misled, . . . V. viii. 13. 8
 on their border Were brought by *error* . . . VI. viii. 36. 4
 Through some vaine *error*, or inducement light, . . . VII. vi. 32. 2

Errors. *Errors* den, A monster vile, . . . I. i. 13. 6
 the man so wrapt in *Errors* endlesse traine! . . . I. i. 18. 9

Errors. that which private *errors* doth pursew; . . . *Col.* 750

Erst. race, That *erst* descended from the Trojan blond. . . *Bel.* v. 8
 When *erst* of Gods and man I worship was? . . . *Bel.* viii. 8
 it, which *erst* so pleasant sent did yeld, . . . *Bel.* xii. 7
 he, that *erst* seemd but to playe, . . . *S.C.* Mar. 95
 he that *erst* I hote, . . . *S.C.* Jul. 164
 now at *erst* the dirke night doth hast, . . . *S.C.* S. 6
 I have pyppd *erst* so long . . . *S.C.* O. 7
 Whereon he *erst* had taught his flocks to feede, . . . *S.C.* O. 107
 left both hare and barrein now at *erst*; . . . *S.C.* D. 155
 The Ape, that *erst* did nought but chill . . . *Hub.* 993
 Didst to the type of honour *erst* advance: . . . *T.M.* 70
 The goodly fields, that *erst* so gay were dyde . . . *T.M.* 237
 we, that *erst* were wont in sweet accord . . . *T.M.* 241
 I, whose joy was *erst* with Spirit full . . . *T.M.* 289
 wee that *erst* in joyance did abound, . . . *T.M.* 307
 'My little focke, whom *erst* I lov'd so well, . . . D. 344
 the armes, that *erst* so bright did show, . . . I. v. 9. 5
 faith, that *erst* was woxen weake, . . . I. v. 12. 3
 he it was, that *erst* would have supprest Faire Una . . . I. vi. 40. 7
 had he bene where *erst* his armes were lent, . . . I. vi. 42. 7
 speake his prowess that did *erst* you heare, . . . I. vii. 48. 4
 Which is through rage more strong then both were *erst*; . . . I. viii. 18. 3
 Who *erst* in flowres of freshest youth was clad, . . . I. viii. 42. 4
 I sorrowed all so much as *erst* I joyd, . . . I. ix. 15. 3
 That *erst* us held in love of lingring life; . . . I. ix. 29. 6
 but *erst* lay at deatnes dore, . . . I. x. 27. 9
 that *erst* him armd; That *erst* him goodly armd, . . . I. xi. 27. 8, 9
 Shee, onely she, it is, that *erst* did throw . . . I. xii. 33. 7
 Whom his victorious handes did *erst* restore . . . II. i. 2. 6
 with . . . fell intent, ye did at *erst* me meet; . . . II. i. 29. 7
 By other accident, that *erst* befell, . . . II. ii. 11. 8
 the Rederosse knight he *erst* did weat . . . II. iii. 11. 7
 The ill, which *erst* to him, he . . . ment. . . II. iii. 11. 9
 Whose right haunch *erst* my stedfast arrow strake? . . . II. iii. 32. 8
 Sith *erst* into this Forrest wild I came, . . . II. iii. 33. 6
 ne thinks how *erst* she did her hide, . . . II. iii. 36. 9
 when *erst* that horne I heard, . . . II. iii. 45. 6
 furious fits at *erst* quite weren quald; . . . II. iv. 14. 4
 Abandon this forestall place at *erst*, . . . II. iv. 39. 3

Erst—Continued.

What hellish fury hath at *erst* thee hent? . . . II. vi. 49. 2
 Where Mammon *erst* did sunne his theasury; . . . II. viii. 4. 7
 meeting *erst* with Archimago slic . . . II. viii. 10. 7
 he which *erst* them combatted was Guyon hold. . . II. viii. 10. 9
 the other, whom he *erst* did daunt, . . . II. viii. 34. 6
 entraunce crav'd which was denied *erst*. . . II. ix. 17. 3
 Now one, which *erst* were many made through variaunce. . . II. x. 38. 9
 All that did *erst* it hinder and molest, . . . II. xi. 32. 7
erst was sought to deck both bed and bowre . . . II. xii. 75. 4
 her princely gest, With which she *erst* tryumphed, . . . III. ii. 27. 4
 chearfull looks as *erst* did shew, . . . III. iii. 50. 9
 the Rederosse knight did *erst* display Her lovers shape . . . III. iv. 5. 4
 Was *erst* impressed in her gentle spright. . . III. iv. 49. 3
 To wreake the wrath, which he did *erst* revive . . . III. v. 16. 4
 whom he had *erst* destroyd She weend, . . . III. viii. 2. 8
 with furie french reviv'd Much more then *erst*, . . . III. viii. 3. 6
 with Sir Satyrane, as *erst* ye red, . . . III. xi. 3. 1
 despight, Which *erst* to you I playnd; . . . III. xi. 23. 6
 those goodly rowmes, which *erst* she saw . . . III. xii. 42. 1
erst all enterrs wont so cruelly to scorch, . . . III. xii. 42. 9
 As fast as forward *erst* now backward to retrate. . . IV. iii. 26. 9
 It often falls, (as here it *erst* befell) . . . IV. iv. 1. 1
 The crime which cursed Ate kindled *erst*, . . . IV. v. 31. 2
 having me, all wearie *erst*, downe feld, . . . IV. vi. 6. 8
 all his former parts did *erst* appere: . . . IV. x. 20. 5
 all those same were there which *erst* I did recount. . . IV. xii. 2. 9
 the golden age, . . . It's now at *erst* become a stonie one; . . . V. Pr. 2. 2
 made them stoupe that looked *erst* so hie . . . V. ii. 21. 6
 'The wretched mayd, that *erst* desir'd to die, . . . V. iv. 11. 1
 How earnest smit she *erst* for him had made . . . V. v. 54. 2
 From whom she *erst* so fast away did flie: . . . V. viii. 16. 3
 Of that proud Souldan whom he *erst* did slay. . . V. viii. 51. 7
erst was dead, restor'd to life againe, . . . V. xi. 16. 6
 albe he *erst* did wye His wavering mind, . . . V. xi. 67. 6
 By those which *erst* did fly away for feare, . . . V. xi. 6. 5
 though she hungrily *Earst* chawd thereon, . . . V. xii. 39. 6
 those shames, that *erst* ye spake me to deface.' . . . V. i. 28. 9
 Whereof she now more glad then sory *erst*, . . . VI. i. 45. 1
 Him much more now then *erst* he gan admire . . . VI. ii. 34. 2
 this was he whom Tristram *erst* did slay, . . . VI. ii. 45. 3
 The gentle Aladine did *erst* invade, . . . VI. iii. 8. 4
 she at *erst* had made . . . VI. iii. 8. 7
 'as now at *erst* When day is spent, . . . VI. iii. 39. 1
 shield and speare, Which *erst* he left, . . . VI. iv. 13. 2
 That which your selfe have *erst* ared so right? . . . VI. iv. 28. 2
 So different from that which *erst* ye seem'd. . . VI. vii. 14. 9
 The which I *erst* adventur'd for your sake: . . . VI. vii. 15. 4
 Till I have say'd so many as I *erst* did slay.' . . VI. viii. 22. 9
 as *erst* you heard, . . . VI. viii. 31. 2
 Then Coridon woxe frolicke, that *erst* seemed dead. . . VI. ix. 42. 9
 On which he safety hopes that *erst* feard to be lost. . . VI. xi. 44. 9
 all such persons as he *erst* did wrong . . . VI. xi. 37. 7
 make him bond that bondage *erst* dyd fly. . . *Am.* lxx. 4
 as I *erst*, . . . So now . . . *H.B.* 8
 all that *erst* seemd sweet seemes now offense, . . . *H.H.B.* 269
 all that pleased *erst* now seemes to paine; . . . *H.H.B.* 270

Erstwhile. That which *erstwhile* so pleasaunt scent did yelde, *Bel.* i. x. 13

Eryx. Fierce *Eryx*: and Alebius, . . . IV. xi. 14. 7

Escape. See *Scape*.
 'Yet shall they not *escape* so freely all, . . . I. v. 26. 1
 witt in secret counsels spent, How to *escape*. . . I. vi. 32. 6
 Who then would thinke . . . He could *escape* fowle death . . . I. xii. 36. 5
 Out of that forest should *escape* their might: . . . III. v. 16. 8
 one eies watch *escape*: . . . III. ix. 31. 6
 now made better speed t' *escape* his feared foe. . . III. xi. 5. 9
 That nothing may *escape* her reaching might, . . . V. xi. 24. 8
 Hope to *escape* his venemous despite, . . . VI. xii. 41. 2

Escaped. Hardly my selfe *escaped* thicke payne, . . . *S.C.* S. 66
 As when a ship, . . . An hidden rocke *escaped* hath unwares, I. vi. 1. 2
 Having *escaped* so sad ensamples in his sight. . . I. vi. 1. 9
 th' only breath him daunts, who hath *escaped* the stroke. . . I. viii. 13. 9
 His shackles emtie left, himselfe *escaped* cleene. . . II. i. 1. 9
 Gaz'd after him, as fowle *escaped* by flight. . . II. viii. 9. 4
 Having off-shakt them and *escaped* their hands, . . . II. xi. 33. 4
 defects From her most cunning hand *escaped* bee; . . . II. xii. 23. 4
 Yet Carados himselfe from her *escaped* with payne.' . . III. iii. 55. 9
 out of sight *escaped* at the least: . . . III. v. 14. 5
 not *escaped* from the dew reward Of his bad deedes, . . . III. v. 14. 6
escaped from a ravenous beast, . . . III. vii. 1. 2
 the same which she *escaped* whileare. . . III. vii. 1. 9
 the victour, through the flood *Escaped* hardly, . . . III. ix. 42. 9
 From Limbo lake him late *escaped* sure would say. . . III. x. 54. 9
 having once *escaped* perill neare, . . . IV. i. 34. 8
 sure they ween'd she was *escaped* away; . . . V. ii. 25. 2
 Full like ere long to have *escaped* hard; . . . VI. v. 21. 4
 Seeing the game from him *escaped* away, . . . *Am.* lxxvii. 2

Escaping. still from her *escaping* soft away: . . . IV. viii. 11. 6
 Coridon, *escaping* craftily, . . . VI. xi. 18. 6

Escheat. To make one great by others losse is bad *escheat*. . . I. v. 25. 9
 To leave to him that lady for *escheat*, . . . III. viii. 16. 4

Eschew. keepe his standing, and his shaftes *eschew*, . . . II. xi. 27. 7
 Ziffius, whom Mariners *eschew* No lesse then rockes, . . . II. xii. 24. 7
 none of them foule mischiefe could *eschew*, . . . III. i. 66. 3
 To seeke by flight her fellowship t' *eschew*, . . . IV. vi. 56. 5
 every one his daunger did *eschew*: . . . V. iii. 8. 7
 their resistlesse rigour did *eschew*: . . . V. viii. 32. 4
 The rest, that scape his sword and death *eschew*, . . . VI. viii. 49. 8
 The old yeares sinnes forepart let us *eschew*, . . . *Am.* lxxii. 7

Eschewed. Lov'd of his friends, and of his foes *eschewed*: . . . II. x. 13. 3

Eschewed—Continued.
 having long *eschew'd* His violence in vaine; VI. iii. 50. 5
 they were virgins all, and love *eschew'd* VII. vii. 45. 4
Esloyne. See **Eloin**.
Especial. For his, and for your owne *especial* sake, *Dev. Son.* xv. 13
Espial. at first *espial* Of his grim face, IV. x. 17. 6
 Known by good markes and perfect good *espial*: V. iv. 15. 8
Espied. See **Aspled**.
 A goodly ship *Van.* ix. 3
 Him when the spitefull breere had *espied*, *S.C. F.* 147
 Withouten drede of Wolves to bene *espied*. *S.C. D.* 24
 for their purposes none fit *espied*. *Hub.* 226
 all their sleights *espied*. *Hub.* 346
 He gan to reach, but no where it *espide*. *Hub.* 1336
 never shew of living wight *espide*; I. iii. 10. 3
 Soone as the port from far he has *espide*, I. iii. 31. 7
 Whom when the raging Sarazin *espide*, I. vi. 8. 6
 whenas they far *espide* A weary wight I. vi. 34. 2
 whom when Satyrane *espide*, . . . he boldly him *defide*. I. vi. 40. 8
 Whom all so soone as that proud Sarazin *Espide*, I. vi. 46. 2
 Eftsoones that dreadful Dragon they *espide*, I. xi. 4. 4
 Before her standing she *espied* had, II. i. 45. 6
 One cursed creature he by chance *espide*, II. vii. 57. 8
 He lookt a litle further, and *espide* Another wretch, II. vii. 61. 1
 Soone as the Carle from far the Prince *espide* II. xi. 24. 1
 Two naked Damzelles he therein *espide*, II. xii. 63. 6
 As hee that hath *espide* a vermeill Rose, III. i. 46. 6
 when she had *espide* that mirrhour layre, III. ii. 22. 5
 Having farre off *espide* a Tassel gent, III. iv. 49. 6
 Whom when the fearefull Damzell nigh *espide*, III. vii. 24. 1
 Which when his cruell enemy *espide*, III. vii. 42. 5
 Whom when as nigh approaching she *espide*, III. vii. 44. 1
 she plainly was *espide* To be a woman-wight, III. ix. 21. 7
 none *espide* His secret drift, III. x. 6. 3
 he far away *espide* A couple, III. x. 20. 6
 the Satyres her *espide* Straying alone III. x. 36. 4
 none of all the Satyres him *espide* or heard, III. x. 47. 9
 He wooed her till day-spring he *espide*, III. x. 62. 1
 this gallant . . . From farre *espide* the famous Britomart, IV. i. 33. 2
 Whom so dismay when Cambell had *espide*, IV. iii. 10. 1
 having those two other Knights *espide* IV. iv. 2. 6
 Which when the noble Ferramont *espide*, IV. iv. 19. 1
 all unawares *espide* An armed Knight IV. vi. 2. 4
 Still as advantage they *espide* thereto: IV. vi. 18. 3
 when that theefe approaching nigh *espide* IV. vii. 29. 5
 Having *espide* this Cabin far away, IV. vii. 42. 5
 'Me when as he had privily *espide* IV. x. 14. 1
 they *espide* A sorie sight as ever scene with eye, V. i. 14. 1
 Which oddes when as Sir Artegal *espide*, V. ii. 14. 1
 when she *espide* Sir Terpin, V. iv. 39. 1
 Having by chance *espide* advantage neare, V. vii. 32. 2
 ere it were *espide*, The wicked stroke did wound his enemy V. xi. 6. 7
 when they nigh approaching had *espide* Sir Artegal, V. xi. 35. 2
 he nigh *espide* An armed Knight VI. iii. 30. 6
Espies. that none the same *espies*; *Hub.* 1258
espies that griesly wight Approching nigh, IV. vi. 22. 5
 At length *espies* at hand the happie cost, VI. xi. 44. 8
Espy. One of hir heads . . . I did *espie*, *Rev.* i. 7
 'Jesus blesse that sweete face I *espie*, *S.C. May* 256
 Fewe chymneis reeking you shall *espie*: *S.C. S.* 117
 soome as they this mock-King did *espie*, *Hub.* 1091
 Which when the griesly tyrant did *espie*, *Mui.* 433
 I did *espie* Where towards me a sory wight did cost, *D.* 38
 Hiving creature none he did *espie*. I. viii. 29. 5
 they gan *espy* An armed knight I. ix. 21. 1
 I do *espye* The watchman I. xi. 3. 6
Espye a traveller with feet surhet, II. ii. 22. 7
 by the way he chaunced to *espy* Onc II. iii. 6. 1
 nowhere could *espye* Tract of his foot: II. iii. 19. 6
 Soone as those glitterand armes he did *espye*, II. vii. 42. 1
 A Lyon and a Tigre doth *espye*, II. ix. 14. 8
 By secret wayes, that none might it *espy*, II. ix. 32. 6
 With his gay Squire issewing did *espye*, II. xi. 17. 8
 him dismounted . . . That other Hag did far away *espye* II. xi. 28. 8
 they sitting did *espy* A damitie dainsell II. xii. 14. 7
 they in an Island did *espy* A seemely Maiden II. xi. 27. 5
 that none might them *espy*, III. iii. 61. 7
 when him at hand she did *espy*, III. vii. 44. 7
 a Beare, . . . the wakfull dogs *espy*, III. x. 63. 6
 they chaunced to *espie* Two other knights, IV. i. 38. 4
 whenas he did *espie* His change of cheere IV. i. 60. 6
 they did *espy* One in bright armes, IV. iv. 6. 5
 Acmylia did *espie* Her captive lovers friend, IV. viii. 63. 1
 Behinde the gate that none her might *espy*; IV. x. 13. 2
 I by chance . . . Did her *espy*, V. iv. 12. 2
 Untill fit time and place he mote *espy*, VI. vii. 3. 4
 Some flockes of sheepe and shepherds to *espy*; VI. xi. 36. 7
 Chaunst to *espy* upon her ivory chest The rosie marke, VI. xii. 15. 5
 A Flocke of Nymphes I chaunced to *espy*, *Proth.* 20
Espying. Which he *espying* cast her to restraine II. xi. 28. 4
 She, them *espying*, loud to them can call, II. xii. 15. 1
 The wanton Maidens, him *espying*, II. xii. 66. 1
 He them *espying* gan him selfe prepare, III. i. 4. 7
 Which dreary sight the gentle Squire *espying* IV. vii. 25. 1
 the hold child that perill well *espying*, V. viii. 32. 1
Esquiline. On her left hand the noysome *Esquiline*, *Ro.* iv. 12
 cleped was Port *Esquiline*, II. ix. 32. 8
Essayed. her *essayd* with many a fervent fit, III. i. 34. 8
Essential. How much more those *essential* parts of his, *H.H.B.* 109
Essoin. From everie worke he chalenged *essoyn*, I. iv. 20. 3

Establish. love *establish* each to other trew, I. ix. 18. 7
 quiet-age It doth *establish* in the troubled mynd. IV. iii. 43. 6
 Did her therein *establish* peaceable, V. xii. 25. 3
Established. No statute so *established* might bee, *Hub.* 1161
 'knowes best the termes *established*; I. ix. 41. 7
 ere he had *established* his throne, II. x. 10. 1
 Long time in peace his realme *established*, II. x. 63. 3
 Thenceforth it firmly was *established*, II. xii. 13. 8
 wrong repressed, and *establish* right, V. i. 2. 3
 all which Nature had *establish* first in good estate, VII. vi. 5. 2
Establishment. settled there in sure *establishment*. II. xi. 2. 5
 With safe assurance and *establishment*: V. xi. 35. 4
Estate. tell me first of thy flocks *estate*. (**astate*) *S.C. S.* 24
 Who so loathes not too much the poore *estate*, *Gn.* 90
 disliking of their evill And hard *estate*, *Hub.* 47
 In the meane-time to live in good *estate*, *Hub.* 427
 meane *estate* in safe assurance, *Hub.* 909
 Betwixt two mightie ones of great *estate*, *Mui.* 3
 in pittie of my sad *estate*: I. iii. 7. 5
 The evill stownd that daungerd her *estate*, I. viii. 12. 2
 To walke this way in Pilgrims poore *estate*. I. x. 64. 4
 in pompe of proude *estate*: II. iii. 40. 1
 Honour, *estate*, and all this worldes good, II. vii. 5. 6
 so great grace and ofred high *estate*; II. vii. 50. 2
 when her sonne to maus *estate* did wex, II. x. 20. 8
 of Arthegall and his *estate*. III. iii. 62. 5
 She learned had th' *estate* of Arthegall, III. iv. 4. 2
 when his meane *estate* he did rewev, III. v. 44. 7
 fresh . . . She was become, by change of her *estate*, IV. i. 31. 8
 gazed on their harmes, not pitying their *estate*. IV. ii. 20. 9
 Knowing the miserie of their *estate*, IV. iii. 1. 4
 Where they might tydings get of her *estate*; IV. vi. 47. 4
 Of whom she gan enquire of her *estate*, IV. vii. 34. 8
 Both in full sad and sorrowfull *estate*: IV. viii. 19. 4
 each *estate* quite out of order goth? V. ii. 37. 3
 Thus did she sit in royall rich *estate*, V. ix. 33. 1
 wretched ruine of so high *estate*; V. ix. 46. 5
 by discovering my *estate*, Harne may arise VI. ii. 27. 2
 How to save hole her hazarded *estate*; VI. iii. 12. 7
 As in his fee, with peaceable *estate*, VI. iv. 30. 2
 to fashion his owne lyles *estate*, VI. ix. 31. 2
 he colour might Both his *estate* and love VI. x. 37. 9
 all which Nature had *establish* first in good *estate*, VII. vi. 5. 3
 Was placed in his principall *Estate*, VII. vi. 19. 4
 They are not changed from their first *estate*; VII. vii. 58. 4
Estates. Through all *estates* he found that he had past, VI. xii. 23. 1
Esteem. otherwise they doo *esteeme* Of th' heavenly gift *T.M.* 85
 Some few beside this sacred skill *esteeme*, *T.M.* 533
 thy chaste life and vertue I *esteeme*: *Col.* 573
 Ne any one himselfe doth ought *esteeme*, *Col.* 781
 who so else doth otherwise *esteeme*, *Col.* 889
 ye heavens, that all things right *esteeme*, I. vii. 49. 7
 Most joyous man . . . my selfe I did *esteeme*, II. iv. 21. 8
 The worth of all men by their end *esteeme*, II. viii. 14. 7
 He it dissembled well, and light seemd to *esteeme*. III. viii. 16. 9
 Her sharpe rebuke full litle did *esteeme*; III. viii. 26. 2
 much more rare and pretious to *esteeme*, IV. x. 39. 6
 you, Sir Knight, that love so light *esteeme*, V. i. 28. 5
 'What other right,' (quoth he) 'should you *esteeme*, V. iv. 17. 6
 'What other right,' (quoth he) 'should you *esteeme*, V. iv. 18. 6
 Ye will them all but fayned shows *esteeme*, VI. Pr. 4. 8
 Did for their sovaine goddess her *esteeme*, VI. ix. 9. 7
 whose worth above all threasure They did *esteeme*, VI. xi. 14. 6
 gods no more then men thou doest *esteeme*; VII. vii. 15. 8
 having got it, may it more *esteeme*; *H.L.* 167
Esteemed. See **Steemed**.
 men of learning litle he *esteemed*; *Hub.* 1191
 all the rest but litle he *esteemed*. *As.* 66
 so religiously to be *esteemed*. *Col.* 830
esteemd That from like inward fire that outward smoke had
 steemd. III. i. 65. 8
esteemd For her great worth: III. vii. 62. 6
 The fairest wight on ground, and most of men *esteemd*. III. viii. 13. 9
 he saw him selfe *esteemd*, III. viii. 41. 7
 For which no service she too much *esteemd*: IV. i. 8. 5
 Yet victors both them selves alwayes *esteemd*: IV. iii. 28. 1
 So nought may he *esteemd* happie till the end. IV. iv. 43. 9
 as her life by her *esteemd* deare. IV. v. 6. 2
 whose beauties wonderment She lesse *esteemd*. IV. v. 20. 9
 he their words as wind *esteemd* light. IV. v. 27. 7
 to him their cause they best *esteemd* Whole to commit, VI. iii. 13. 3
 To be a Princes Paragone *esteemd*, VI. ix. 11. 5
esteemd The father of the fayrest Pastorell, VI. ix. 14. 1
 Sith shee his Jove and him *esteemd* nought, VII. vi. 18. 8
 with selfe-same price redeemed . . . how ever of us light
esteemd. *H.H.L.* 203
Esteemeth. Ne ought the whelky pearles *esteemeth* hee, *Gn.* 105
 his late chayne his Liege unmete *esteemeth*; *Hub.* 628
Esthambruges. let the marsh of *Esthambruges* tell, II. x. 24. 2
Estimation. Albe they endlesse seeme in *estimation*, IV. xii. 1. 6
Estrange. her to *estrange* From courtly blis III. viii. 20. 7
Estranging. Him selfe *estrange*ing from their joyance vaine, I. iv. 37. 8
 Sometimes *estrange*ing him in sterner wise; I. iv. 9. 6
Estrild. He lov'd faire Ladie *Estrild*, leudly lov'd, II. x. 17. 6
Eternal. By Magicke skill out of *eternall* night. *Ro.* v. 8
 can to other give *eternall* dayes: *Ro.* Env. 8
 She hath the bonds broke of *eternall* night, *S.C. N.* 165
 wont to worke *eternall* sleepe. *S.C. D.* 90
Eternall hurte left unto many one: *Gn.* 203
 Th' *eternall* Makers majestie wee viewe, *T.M.* 512

Eternal—Continued.

Where he now liveth in <i>eternall</i> day,	Ti. 265
Out of dread darknesse to <i>eternall</i> day,	Ti. 376
(In which shee joyeth in <i>eternall</i> blis)	D. 381
my hearts <i>eternall</i> treasure.	Col. 47
carelesse Quiet lyes Wrapt in <i>eternall</i> silence	I. i. 41. 9
her mother blynd Sate in <i>eternall</i> night:	I. iii. 12. 4
The earth shall sooner . . . make <i>eternall</i> derth,	I. iii. 28. 8
upon <i>eternall</i> paine Of high displeasure that ensewen might,	I. iv. 40. 5
in <i>eternall</i> woes my weaker hart Have wasted,	I. iv. 46. 7
Th' <i>eternall</i> brood of glorie excellent:	I. v. 1. 4
Which fast is tyde to Joves <i>eternall</i> seat?	I. v. 25. 6
<i>Etrenall</i> providence, exceeding thought,	I. vi. 7. 1
vanquish't thine <i>eternall</i> bondslave make,	I. vii. 14. 8
let <i>eternall</i> night so sad sight fro me hyde.	I. vii. 22. 9
Th' <i>eternall</i> bale of heavie wounded harts:	I. viii. 14. 5
The secret meaning of th' <i>eternall</i> might,	I. ix. 6. 8
'He there does now enjoy <i>eternall</i> rest	I. ix. 40. 1
times in his <i>eternall</i> booke of fate	I. ix. 42. 4
Wherein <i>eternall</i> peace and happinesse doth dwell.	I. x. 55. 9
(<i>eternall</i> God that chaunce did guide)	I. x. 45. 6
beast, From whose <i>eternall</i> bondage now they were releast.	I. xii. 4. 9
an Angels voice Singing before th' <i>eternall</i> majesty,	I. xii. 39. 4
Reserve her cause to her <i>eternall</i> doome;	II. i. 58. 8
that fame may it resound In her <i>eternall</i> tromp,	II. iii. 38. 9
this grace I have Me given by <i>eternall</i> destiny,	II. iii. 45. 2
in the hollow earth have their <i>eternall</i> brood.	II. vii. 8. 9
<i>Etrenall</i> God thee save from such decay!	II. vii. 34. 7
Therewith to doen his foes <i>eternall</i> smart.	II. viii. 20. 4
there <i>eternall</i> torment found For all the sinnes	II. viii. 45. 8
th' <i>eternall</i> Lord in fleshy slime Enwomb'd was,	II. x. 50. 2
Th' <i>eternall</i> marks of treason may at Stongheng vew.	II. x. 66. 9
Through ghastly horror and <i>eternall</i> shade:	II. xii. 41. 5
th' <i>eternall</i> lampes . . . were halfe yspent,	III. i. 57. 6
Joy thereof have thou and <i>eternall</i> blis!	III. ii. 42. 6
Amongst th' <i>eternall</i> spheres and lamping sky,	III. iii. 1. 3
Led with <i>eternall</i> providence,	III. iii. 24. 4
'Thenceforth <i>eternall</i> union shall be made	III. iii. 49. 1
for <i>eternall</i> monument Of thy great grace	III. iv. 10. 7
through foresight of his <i>eternall</i> skill,	III. iv. 25. 6
T' approve the unknown purpose of <i>eternall</i> fate.	III. iv. 28. 9
To light their blessed lampes in Joves <i>eternall</i> hous.	III. iv. 51. 9
'What had th' <i>eternall</i> Maker need of thee	III. iv. 56. 1
At least <i>eternall</i> meede shall you abide.'	III. v. 11. 6
<i>Etrenall</i> God, in his almightie powre,	III. v. 52. 1
such as <i>eternall</i> fate Ordained bath,	III. vi. 32. 6
in themselves <i>eternall</i> moisture they imply.	III. vi. 34. 9
An huge <i>eternall</i> Chaos,	III. vi. 36. 8
There now he liveth in <i>eternall</i> blis,	III. vi. 48. 1
in <i>eternall</i> bondage dye he must,	III. vii. 50. 7
them conjure, upon <i>eternall</i> paine,	III. viii. 4. 7
threatned there to make her his <i>eternall</i> thrall.	III. viii. 41. 9
<i>Etrenall</i> thralldome was to her more lifie	III. viii. 42. 1
doth transfixe the soule with deathea <i>eternall</i> dart.	III. x. 59. 9
Cald by strong charmes out of <i>eternall</i> night,	III. xii. 19. 5
On Fames <i>eternall</i> beadroll worthise to be fyled.	IV. ii. 32. 9
To them ordained by <i>eternall</i> fate:	IV. ii. 50. 5
such as drinck, <i>eternall</i> happinesse do fynd.	IV. iii. 43. 9
hid in horreur of <i>eternall</i> night?	IV. vii. 33. 6
Through thoughts aspyring to <i>eternall</i> fame:	IV. ix. 2. 5
Ne with th' <i>eternall</i> Gods to banquet come;	IV. xii. 4. 4
where it was kept in store In Joves <i>eternall</i> house,	V. i. 9. 4
That mote remaine for an <i>eternall</i> token	V. viii. 44. 4
th' hearts of men, as your <i>eternall</i> dowre,	VI. viii. 1. 3
Reaping <i>eternall</i> glorie of his restlesse paines.	VI. ix. 2. 9
T' entrap unwary fooles in their <i>eternall</i> hales.	VI. x. 3. 9
brought againe on them <i>eternall</i> night;	VII. vi. 14. 7
Sought to assaile the heavens <i>eternall</i> towers,	VII. vi. 20. 3
by <i>eternall</i> doome of Fates decree,	VII. vi. 33. 6
All sorrowes short that gaine <i>eternall</i> blisse.	Am. lxxii. 14
All thensforth <i>eternall</i> peace shall see	Am. lxxi. 13
My trembling hart in her <i>eternall</i> chaine,	H.B. 276
That High <i>Etrenall</i> Powre, which now doth move	H.H.L. 27
soune . . . <i>Etrenall</i> , pure, and voide of sinfull blot,	H.H.L. 32
<i>Etrenall</i> spring of grace and wisdomed trew,	H.H.L. 44
That they might serve him in <i>eternall</i> blis,	H.H.L. 62
But that <i>Etrenall</i> Fount of love and grace,	H.H.L. 90
Out of the bosome of <i>eternall</i> blisse,	H.H.L. 134
<i>Etrenall</i> King of Glorie, Lord of Might,	H.H.L. 172
And bound therto with an <i>eternall</i> band,	H.H.L. 187
some sparkling light Of thine <i>eternall</i> Truth,	H.H.B. 11
Th' <i>eternall</i> fountaine of that heavenly beauty.	H.H.B. 21
face Of the Divine <i>Etrenall</i> Majestie;	H.H.B. 81
And those <i>eternall</i> burning Seraphins,	H.H.B. 94
For from th' <i>Etrenall</i> Truth it doth proceed,	H.H.B. 174
Th' <i>eternall</i> portiou of her precious dowre,	H.H.B. 250
Etrenally. Powr'd vengeance forth on you <i>etrenallye</i> ?	Ro. xxiv. 11
<i>etrenally</i> complaine Of others wrong,	Gn. 407
Saints and Angels . . . <i>Etrenally</i> Him praise	D. 256
to hold <i>etrenally</i> Their bounteous deeds	Col. 581
The cursed creatures doe <i>etrenally</i> torment.	I. v. 32. 9
Till he should die his last, that is, <i>etrenally</i>	I. ix. 54. 9
Captiv'd <i>etrenally</i> in yron mewes	II. v. 27. 8
seeth with secret fire <i>etrenally</i>	II. x. 26. 3
That fame in tromp of gold <i>etrenally</i> displays.	III. iii. 3. 9
In which the Gods doe dwell <i>etrenally</i> ;	III. iv. 43. 5
thenceforth all shall rest <i>etrenally</i>	VII. viii. 2. 7
<i>Etrenally</i> bind thou this lovely hand,	Epith. 396
Etterne. That substance is <i>eterne</i> , and hideth so;	III. vi. 37. 6
Yet is <i>eterne</i> in mutabilitie,	III. vi. 47. 5

Eternity. Needes must he all <i>eternitie</i> survive,	Ro. Env. 7
golden Trompet of <i>eternitie</i> ,	T.M. 458
Muses . . . unto men <i>eternitie</i> do give;	Ti. 367
Jove, the father of <i>eternitie</i> ,	Ti. 369
Herubus some of <i>Aeternitie</i> is hight.	II. iv. 41. 9
In thy great volume of <i>Eternitye</i> :	III. iii. 4. 5
firmly stayd Upon the pillours of <i>Eternity</i> ,	VII. viii. 2. 4
this verse, vovd to <i>eternity</i> ,	Am. lxx. 9
Not for lusts sake, but for <i>eternitie</i> ,	H.L. 104
His throne is built upon <i>Eternity</i> ,	H.H.B. 152
Etrenize. her <i>etrenize</i> with their heavenlie writs!	T.M. 582
My verse your vertues rare shall <i>etrenize</i> ,	Am. lxxv. 11
Etrenized. Love him that hath <i>etrenized</i> your name.	Dec.Son.xiv.14
covett in th' immortall booke of fame To be <i>etrenized</i> ,	I. x. 59. 6
Ethe. See Eath .	
Etheldred. Proud <i>Etheldred</i> shall from the North arise,	III. iii. 35. 2
Ether. See Either .	
Ethereal. Vesta, of the fire <i>acthereall</i> ;	VII. vii. 26. 4
Eusagore. <i>Eusagore</i> , and light Pontoporea,	IV. xi. 50. 3
Eusurie. she that vertue loves and vice detests, <i>Euarna</i> ,	IV. xi. 51. 8
Euboacan. th' <i>Euboacan</i> young man wan Swift <i>Atalanta</i> ,	II. vii. 54. 8
Euboic. Some on th' <i>Euboick</i> Cliffs in pieces rent;	Gn. 587
Eucrate. Swift Proto, milde <i>Eucrate</i> , Thetis faire,	IV. xi. 48. 7
Eudore. See Endore .	
Eulimene. Lovely Pasithee, kinde <i>Eulimene</i> ,	IV. xi. 49. 3
Eulogies. <i>Eulogies</i> turne into Elegies.	T.M. 372
Eumenias. token true to old <i>Eumenias</i> ,	V. v. 34. 3
Eumnestes. that old man <i>Eumnestes</i> ,	II. ix. 58. 9
Eunice. White hand <i>Eunice</i> , proud <i>Dynamene</i> ,	IV. xi. 49. 1
Eunomie. Just Dice, wise <i>Eunomie</i> , myld <i>Eirene</i> ;	V. ix. 32. 6
Euphoemus. faire <i>Euphoemus</i> , that upon them goth	IV. xi. 14. 5
Euphrates. By Nyle, or Gange, or Tygre, or <i>Euphrate</i> ;	Ro. xxxi. 4
all the territories, Which Phison and <i>Euphrates</i> floweth by,	I. vii. 43. 8
Great Ganges, and immortal <i>Euphrates</i> ,	IV. xi. 21. 1
Euphrosyne. The first of them hight myld <i>Euphrosyne</i> ,	VI. x. 22. 7
Eupompe. Cymo, <i>Eupompe</i> , and Themist just;	IV. xi. 51. 6
Europa. how Jove did abuse <i>Europa</i> like a Bull,	Mui. 278
like a Bull, <i>Europa</i> to withdraw:	III. xi. 30. 6
the Bull which fayre <i>Europa</i> bore:	V. Pr. 5. 9
<i>Europa</i> floting through th' Argolick fuds:	VII. vi. 33. 4
Eurotas. by the sandy shore Of swift <i>Eurotas</i> ,	II. iii. 31. 2
Eurydice. sad <i>Eurydice</i> . . . no more Must turne to life,	Gn. 433
To yeeld <i>Eurydice</i> unto her fere	Gn. 463
Which Orpheus for <i>Eurydice</i> did make,	Ti. 391
faire <i>Eurydice</i> , her daughter deere,	D. 464
Eurynome. By him begot of faire <i>Eurynome</i> ,	VI. x. 22. 2
Eurypulus. <i>Eurypulus</i> , that calmes the waters wroth;	IV. xi. 14. 4
Eurytion. Kept by a cowheard, hight <i>Eurytion</i> ,	V. x. 10. 2
Eurytus. The rich <i>Cteatus</i> ; and <i>Eurytus</i> long;	IV. xi. 14. 1
Euxine. through the <i>Euxine</i> seas bore all the flower of Greece. II. xii. 41. 9	
Witness Leander in the <i>Euxine</i> waves,	H.L. 231
Evangelie. The sacred pledge of Christes <i>Evangelie</i>	II. x. 53. 5
Eve. 'It fell upon a holy <i>eve</i> ,	S.C. Au. 53
So leard I love on a holy <i>eve</i> ,	S.C. Au. 121
Even. Shaking the hill <i>even</i> from the bottome deepe,	Bel. ¹ ii. 13
Surmount the toppes <i>even</i> of the hiest hilles,	Bel. ¹ vi. 6
mete to be assaile <i>Even</i> by an hundred	Bel. ¹ viii. 12
<i>even</i> at the time, when Morpheus	Bel. xv. 1
agrees my hart <i>even</i> to this houre,	Pet. iv. 12
had him battaile <i>even</i> to his jawes:	Fan. x. 5
a fourth Grace, to make the daunce <i>even</i> ?	S.C. Ap. 113
For <i>even</i> so thy father his head upheld,	S.C. May 205
when at <i>even</i> he came to the focke,	S.C. S. 204
Lowder had be slaine thilke same <i>even</i>	S.C. S. 225
I thee restord . . . <i>Even</i> from the doore of death	Gn. 355
varie our device . . . <i>Even</i> as new occasion appeares?	Hub. 119
At morne and <i>even</i> , besides their Antheemes sweete,	Hub. 451
the rayne Twixt them divided into <i>even</i> twaine,	Hub. 1024
fate is wovon <i>even</i> now	Mui. 235
<i>Even</i> sad Alcyon,	D. 6
<i>even</i> their heavie song would breede delight;	D. 13
<i>Even</i> such is all their vaunted vanitie,	Col. 719
The prowest knight . . . <i>Even</i> stout Sansloy,	I. iv. 41. 8
<i>Even</i> he it was, that earst	I. vi. 40. 7
They numbred <i>even</i> steps and equall pace;	I. x. 12. 5
workmanship of Gods owne . . . <i>even</i> dead we honour should. I. x. 42. 8	
The knight him selfe <i>even</i> trembled	I. xi. 55. 1
by <i>even</i> toures Full measured	II. i. 53. 1
contend With either of those knightes on <i>even</i> coast,	II. iii. 17. 3
Under the shadow of her <i>even</i> browes,	II. iii. 25. 2
<i>even</i> heven joyced her sweete face to see.	II. ix. 18. 9
<i>Even</i> thrise eleven descents the crowne retaynd,	II. x. 45. 8
<i>Even</i> seven hundred Princes,	II. x. 74. 3
stere aright, And keepe an <i>even</i> course;	II. xii. 3. 2
Sir Palmer, keepe an <i>even</i> hand,	II. xii. 18. 3
<i>Even</i> all the nation of . . . birds	II. xii. 36. 1
<i>Even</i> the famous Britonart it was,	III. i. 8. 6
<i>even</i> the wilde beast shall dy in starved den.	III. iii. 34. 9
That <i>even</i> Nature selfe envie the same,	III. viii. 5. 4
to ronne in <i>even</i> race;	III. viii. 18. 6
<i>Even</i> immortal prayse and glory wyde,	III. xii. 39. 6
That <i>even</i> th' Almightie selfe	IV. i. 30. 2
<i>even</i> he the Squire of Dames,	IV. ii. 20. 2
<i>Even</i> as he ready was there to have entred,	IV. vii. 31. 3
divers trees enrang'd in <i>even</i> ranks;	IV. x. 26. 2
<i>Even</i> in the lap of Womanhood	IV. x. 52. 3
<i>Even</i> to thinke thereof it inly pitties mee.	IV. xi. 1. 9
Ancient Ogyges, <i>even</i> th' auncestest;	IV. xi. 15. 4
<i>even</i> yet the Dolphin . . . Stood still	IV. xi. 23. 6
Proteus house they fild <i>even</i> to the dore;	IV. xii. 3. 3

Even—Continued.

- even for griefe of minde he oft did grone, IV. xii. 12. 6
 upbrought *Even* from the cradle V. i. 6. 2
 even wilde beasts did feare his awfull sight, V. i. 8. 4
Even from the sole of his foundation, V. ii. 28. 2
 Even so did Radigund with bootlesse paine V. v. 15. 8
 And dare *even* deatnes . . . face behold? V. v. 31. 4
 thou canst *even* Jove himselfe to love entise, V. v. 34. 9
Even at the marke-white of his hart V. v. 35. 8
 art, *even* womens witty trade, V. v. 49. 5
Even so Clarinda . . . beguyld, V. v. 63. 5
Even in the dore him meeting, V. vi. 9. 1
 wine, they say, is blood, *Even* the bloud of Gyants, V. vii. 10. 4
 even she her selfe much wondered V. vii. 13. 7
 even to her foes her merעים multiply, V. viii. 17. 9
Even foule Adulterie her face before, V. ix. 48. 8
 even then ruing her wilfull fall V. x. 4. 7
Even seventene goodly sonnes; V. x. 7. 4
 even that which thou savedst thine still to remaine? V. xi. 16. 9
 speeches forth doth send, *Even* blasphemous words, V. xi. 20. 8
 even the Temple, wherein she was plast, V. xi. 28. 4
 even to the vitall parts they past, V. xii. 17. 8
 her dwelling Was neare to *Envie*, *even* her neighbour next; V. xii. 35. 6
 even that halfe-gnawen snake, V. xii. 39. 3
 That *even* in the Porch he him did win, VI. i. 23. 4
 Gan him entreat *even* with submission base, VI. iii. 38. 5
 even his ruder hart began to rew, VI. iv. 3. 5
 even the hellish fiends affrighted bee At sight thereof, VI. vi. 10. 4
 even the Prince his baseness did despise; VI. vi. 32. 4
Even so the baser mind it selfe displaye, VI. vii. 1. 3
Even for stubborne pride which her restrayned, VI. vii. 36. 4
 religion held *even* theeves in measure, VI. viii. 43. 9
 even as his right hand adowne descends, VI. viii. 49. 2
 even I, which daily doe behold The glorie of the great VI. ix. 28. 1
 even for jealousie Was readie oft his owne heart to devoure, VI. ix. 39. 3
 even they, the which his rivals were, VI. ix. 45. 3
 even her owne Cytheron . . . She in regard hereof refusde VI. x. 9. 6
 even he him selfe his eyes envyde, VI. x. 11. 7
 make *even* that dimmed light Seeme much more lovely VI. xi. 21. 6
 even his hart . . . he readie was to teare: VI. xi. 25. 5
Even unto the lowest and the least, VI. xii. 2. 5
 he drew him forth, *even* in his own despight, VI. xii. 34. 9
 even the highest Powers of heaven to check) VII. vi. 22. 4
 (Such sway doth beauty *even* in Heaven beare) VII. vi. 31. 4
 even the gods to thee, as men to gods, do seeme, VII. vii. 15. 9
 daily watch, and nightly wake By *even* turnes, VII. vii. 45. 9
 even yee Your selves are likewise chang'd, VII. vii. 49. 8
Even you, faire Cynthia; VII. vii. 50. 2
 even these Star-gazers stonish are VII. vii. 52. 5
 even itselfe is mov'd, as wizards saine: VII. vii. 55. 7
 Yet, *even* whylst her bloody hands them slay, Am. xvii. 9
Even this verse . . . Shall be thereof immortall monument; Am. lxi. 9
 even so my hart . . . fyes backe unto your sight, Am. lxxiii. 7
 even the greatest did not greatly scorne Epith. 4
 even to the heavens . . . Doth reach Epith. 141
 even th' Angels . . . Forget their service Epith. 229
 shall fade . . . *even* to corrupted clay: H.B. 96
 The brightest Angell, *even* the Child of Light, H.H.L. 83
 Even he (*om.) himselfe, in his deare sacrament, H.H.L. 195
 Even for his sake, and for his sacred word, H.H.L. 206
 to God . . . *even* the thoughts of men, do plaine appeare; H.H.B. 173
 Even heavenly riches, which there hidden ly, H.H.B. 248
 That kindleth love . . . *Even* the love of God; H.H.B. 298
 even the gentle streame, . . . Seem'd foule Proth. 47
 fresh . . . *Even* as their Brydale day, Proth. 71
Evening, that same evening, when all shrowded were Hub. 333
 morning faire may bring fowle evening late, Mui. 219
 In gloomie evening, when the wearie Sun, D. 22
 Wend too and fro at evening and at morne, Col. 247
 With faire discourse the evening so they pas; I. i. 35. 6
 this evening, as thou art, Aray thyselfe II. iv. 26. 7
 faire lookes, glancing like evening lights; II. v. 33. 3
 Early and late it roug, at evening and at prime, II. ix. 25. 9
 Untill the closure of the Evening; III. iii. 27. 6
 In th' evening late old Glauce thither led III. iii. 59. 6
 All that same evening she in flying spent, III. vii. 2. 1
 humid evening ill for sicke folkes care; III. ix. 26. 4
 so fresh at morne, and fades at evening late? III. ix. 39. 9
 Darke was the Evening, fit for lovers stealth, III. x. 12. 1
 Nor ward to waite at morne and evening late; III. xi. 21. 4
 the second evening Her covered III. xii. 29. 3
 It so befell one evening, that they came Unto a Castell, IV. i. 9. 1
 By that the gloomy evening on them fell, IV. iv. 25. 6
 Till evening that the Sunne gan downward bend, IV. iv. 43. 6
 Amongst the lesser starres in evening cleare, IV. v. 14. 4
 all that evening . . . they together spent; IV. viii. 28. 1
 eyes, like twinkling stars in evening cleare, IV. x. 50. 7
 Ne ever evening saw, ne mornings ray, IV. xi. 4. 7
 mongst the rest the fight did untill evening last, V. iv. 43. 9
 Thus passing th' evening well, V. vi. 23. 1
 So they the evening past till time of rest; VI. iii. 9. 6
 towards evening wandering every way VI. viii. 36. 6
 The selfe same evening fortune hether drove, VI. viii. 46. 8
 every evening helping them to fold: VI. ix. 37. 6
 move Theyr sad protract from evening untill morne, Am. lxxxvi. 4
 The little Dazie, that at evening closes, Proth. 31
Evening's, Shepherdes curra, that in darke eveninges shade, II. vi. 39. 4
 Which choosing for that eveninges hospitale, II. ix. 10. 5
Evening-star, Like to the Evening starre adorn'd with deawy ray, VI. vii. 19. 9
 Vesper, whom we the Evening-starre intend; VII. vi. 9. 6

Evening-star—Continued.

- the bright evening-star with golden creast Appeare Epith. 286
Event, boasts his good event Gn. 634
 Full sad and dreadfull is that ships event; T.M. 143
 The end whereof and daungerous event IV. v. 46. 6
 as shall appeare by his event, IV. viii. 64. 9
 Then very doubtfull was the warres event, V. ii. 17. 1
 Wayting what would ensue of that event, V. vi. 28. 6
 The end whereof, and all the long event, V. vii. 22. 1
Eventide, As gentle shepheard in sweete eventide, I. i. 23. 1
 went to say His holy thinges each morne and eventyde: I. i. 34. 7
 So wept Duessa untill eventyde, I. v. 19. 1
 As when a swarme of Gnats at eventide II. ix. 16. 1
 Thus she there wayted untill eventyde, III. xi. 55. 1
 She chaunst to meete, toward the *even-tide*, A Knight V. vi. 19. 3
 now the *Eventyde* His brode black wings had . . . dispred, VI. viii. 44. 4
Events, wondering long at those so straunge events, VI. xii. 20. 7
Ever (*partial list*). See Evergreen, For ever, However, Whatever, Whatsoever, Whenever, Whensoever, Wherever, Wheresoever, Whoever, Whomever, Whosoever, Whosoever.
 Which makes me much and ever to complaine; Pet. iii. 13
 All that which Asie ever had of prise, Ro. xxix. 11
 Hope ye, my verses, that posteritie . . . shall you ever read? Ro. xxxii. 2
 Ne ever was to Fortune foeman, S.C. F. 21
 And ever my flocke was my chiefe care, S.C. F. 23
 Pan may be proud that ever he begot Such S.C. Ap. 91
 Syrxyn joyce that ever was her lot S.C. Ap. 93
 ever since my hart did greve, S.C. Au. 123
 And ever at night wont to repayre S.C. S. 186
 But ever ligen in watch and ward, S.C. S. 234
 froward fortune doth ever avails: S.C. S. 251
 But who rewards him ere the more for-thy, S.C. O. 33
 if I ever sonet song so cleare, S.C. D. 15
 The deemed I my spring would ever laste, S.C. D. 30
 Dewed with teares they han be ever among, S.C. D. 112
 No such sad cares . . . Do ever creepe into Gn. 96
 Ne ever did her ey-sight turne arere, Ne ever spake, Gn. 468, 469
 thereby mad'st her ever damn'd to be, Gn. 472
 the antique fame of stout Camill Doth ever live; Gn. 602
 ever as they hred, They slue them, Hub. 317
 In case thou ever there wilt hope to thrive, Hub. 632
 Did ever after scorne on foote to goe Hub. 752
 if . . . thought of armes Did ever creepe Hub. 826
 For none . . . Can ever thrive Hub. 916
 (if ever they would hope) Hub. 959
 ever thinke a Kingdome is your part, Hub. 1004
 And ever, when he ought would bring to pas, Hub. 1167
 (for what thing can ever last?) Hub. 1176
 So thy renowne lives ever by endighting, Com. Son. i. 14
 Yet thy just labours ever shall endure Ti. 175
 live there ever blessed, Ti. 302
 Live ever there, Ti. 304
 here thou livest, heing ever song Of us, Ti. 338
 ne ever with regard . . . of the later age be heard, Ti. 347
 But shall in rustie darknes ever lie, Ti. 349
 and ever as he went He sighed D. 47
 it changeth ever too and fro, D. 429
 My wearie feete shall ever wandring be, D. 457
 ne will I ever lin, D. 467
 And ever as I see the starres to fall, D. 477
 And ever sprinkle brackish teares among, D. 530
 and ever will, Col. 94
 ever and anon, . . . He cryed out, Col. 168
 And I hers ever onely, ever one: One ever I all vowed hers
 to bee, One ever I, Col. 477-479
 As ever else in Princes Court thou vewest, Col. 738
 Be ever drawne together Col. 845
 For having loved ever one most deare: Col. 904
 dead, as living, ever him ador'd: I. i. 2. 4
 nothing did he dread, but ever was ydrad, I. i. 2. 9
 And ever as he rode his hart did earne I. i. 3. 6
 lasie seemd, in being ever last, I. i. 6. 2
 Ne ever would to any byway bend, I. i. 28. 4
 there Tethys his wet hed Doth ever wash, I. i. 39. 7
 His wanton daies that ever loosely led, I. ii. 3. 5
 that shall I ever mone, I. ii. 23. 9
 And ever false Duessa seemde as faire as shee, I. ii. 37. 9
 ever to have toucht her I did deadly rew, I. ii. 40. 9
 ever most adort As the God of my life? I. iii. 7. 8
 ever by her lookes conceived her intent, I. iii. 9. 9
 in endless error she might ever stray, I. iii. 23. 9
 Ne ever wont in field, ne in round lists, to fight: I. iii. 38. 9
 if so mightie corse, As ever wielded speare I. iii. 42. 4
 ever after in most wretched case, I. iv. 3. 5
 Did on so weake foundation ever sitt: I. iv. 5. 4
 none ever knew Such endless richesse, I. iv. 7. 4
 Ne Persia selfe . . . Like ever saw, I. iv. 7. 7
 had enough, yett wished ever more; I. iv. 29. 6
 neighbours welth, that made him ever sad, I. iv. 30. 6
 all that ever writt, I. iv. 32. 8
 The prouest knight that ever field did fight, I. iv. 41. 7
 Did softly swim away, ne ever stamp I. v. 28. 6
 ne ever would forsake, I. vi. 2. 8
 ever lov'd to fight for Ladies right; I. vi. 20. 8
 Or ever hope recover her againe: I. vi. 33. 6
 This fatal day that shall I ever rew, I. vi. 38. 2
 Those bubbling wave did ever freshly well, I. vii. 4. 6
 Ne ever would through fervent sommer fade: I. vii. 4. 7
 Whose many heades, out budding ever new, I. vii. 17. 4

Ever—Continued.

Ne might of mortall eye be ever seene; I. vii. 33. 2
 Had never beene, ne ever by his might I. vii. 47. 4
 The Dwarfes them guiding ever right. I. vii. 62. 9
 What mortall wight could ever beare I. viii. 18. 9
 men, who ever, as they trace, I. viii. 31. 5
 ne ever other answer made. I. viii. 32. 9
 breathed ever forth a filthie banefull smell. I. viii. 39. 9
 Could ever find to grieve the gentlest hart I. ix. 7. 9
 Ne ever will their fervent fury slake, I. ix. 8. 3
 'That ydle name of love . . . I ever scorn'd, I. ix. 10. 3
 Ne living man like wordes did ever heare, I. ix. 14. 7
 his balefull note, which ever drave Far I. ix. 33. 7
 nor fruit nor leafe was ever seene, I. ix. 34. 2
 What justice ever other judgement taught, I. ix. 38. 3
 ever fickle fortune rageth rife; I. ix. 44. 8
 thy innocent feet doe ever tread! I. x. 9. 2
 And ever . . . still at hand did wayt, I. x. 26. 6
 Her necke and breasts were ever open bare, I. x. 30. 7
 ever, when his feet encombr'd were, I. x. 35. 6
 one sate wayting ever them before, I. x. 36. 8
 as the tree does fall, so lyes it ever low. I. x. 41. 9
 He did supply their want, and gave them ever frue. I. x. 43. 9
 deare as ever knight was deare, I. xi. 1. 7
 ever ready for your foeman I. xi. 2. 5
 what within his reach he ever drawes. I. xi. 12. 5
 burnen ever bright. I. xii. 37. 9
 ever, when his eie did her behold, I. xii. 40. 8
 Who ever heard of th' Indian Peru? II. Pr. 2. 6
 ever with slow pace the knight did lead, II. i. 7. 8
 why should ever I beneforth desyre II. i. 17. 3
 ever, like herselfe, unstayned hath beene tryde. II. ii. 9. 9
 As ever of their loves they would be glad: II. ii. 28. 4
 she ever would asswage, II. ii. 38. 5
 in oblivion ever buried is; II. iii. 46. 4
 wakefull watches ever to abide; II. iii. 41. 6
 And ever as she went her tounge did walke II. iv. 5. 1
 And ever held his hand upon his hart; II. vi. 26. 2
 ever her desired to depart. II. vi. 26. 7
 And ever bad him stay II. vi. 26. 9
 Of love they ever greater glory bore II. vi. 35. 6
 Furious ever I thee knew to bee, II. vi. 49. 3
 ever as he went II. vii. 26. 9
 did never see before, Ne ever could II. vii. 31. 6
 Ne ever will it breake, ne ever bend; II. viii. 21. 5
 But ever at Pyrochles when he smitt, II. viii. 43. 1
 How ever may Thy cursed hand so cruelly II. viii. 46. 6
 How may straunge knight hope ever to aspire, II. ix. 5. 6
 ever and anone with rosy red II. ix. 41. 3
 Or shame that ever should so fowle defects II. xii. 23. 3
 Ne ever shroncke, ne ever sought to bayt II. xii. 29. 7
 which ever after they abus'd to ill, II. xii. 31. 8
 that ever open stood to all II. xii. 46. 2
 That ever mixt their song III. xii. 72. 9
 Of all the which they honour ever wonne, III. i. 3. 7
 ever with sweet Nectar she did sprinkle him. III. i. 36. 9
 ever and anone the rosy red Flasht III. ii. 5. 6
 had it remayned ever since! III. ii. 21. 9
 And ever what she did was straight undonne. III. ii. 51. 5
 more insight Then ever him before, or after, III. iii. 11. 9
 Whose empire lenger here then ever any stood? III. iii. 42. 9
 ever from fayre Ladies love did fly; III. iv. 26. 6
 And ever as he nigher to her drew, III. iv. 48. 3
 faithfull ever tride, And bold, as ever Squire that waited III. v. 12. 8, 9
 Dye rather, dy, then ever love disloyally. III. v. 45. 9
 For ever dye, and ever buried bee III. vi. 47. 2
 but fed Ever alike, III. vii. 2. 5
 'So liv'd they ever after in like sin, III. vii. 49. 1
 deedes of armes had ever in despaire, III. viii. 11. 7
 how mote it ever bee, That ever hand should dare III. viii. 48. 7, 8
 that they will ever rew T' have scene,' III. viii. 49. 1
 ever firmly fixed did abide III. ix. 24. 3
 ever closely eide Sir Satyrane, III. ix. 27. 4
 And ever and anone, III. ix. 28. 1
 (if ever her apart) III. x. 7. 1
 with them as housewife ever to abide, III. x. 36. 7
 which ever and anon Threates III. x. 58. 4
 There dwels he ever, III. x. 60. 5
 ever in your noble hart prepense, III. xi. 14. 5
 But ever more and more upon it gazd, III. xi. 49. 8
 Expecting ever when some foe she might descry. III. xii. 1. 9
 And ever when his passion is allayd, III. ii. 12. 6
 dreedest dangerous That ever shrilling trumpet did IV. ii. 32. 4
 It hath bene through all ages ever seene, IV. v. 1. 1
 ever as they fastned it, it loos'd' IV. v. 16. 6
 and ever since withheld.' IV. vi. 6. 9
 ever when he burnt in lustfull fire, IV. vii. 19. 8
 ever when the Squire his javelin shooke, IV. vii. 26. 2
 'Ne was he ever vanquishd afore, But ever vanquisht all IV. viii. 48. 1, 2
 To whom the world this franchise ever yeelded, IV. ix. 37. 6
 seeking ever since with endless paines IV. ix. 38. 3
 all that ever yet I have endured IV. x. 2. 6
 For ought that ever she could doe or say; IV. x. 15. 2
 That ever troden was of footings trace: IV. x. 21. 6
 Ne ever ought but of their true loves talkt, IV. x. 25. 8
 nought That ever she to me could say IV. x. 57. 4
 more then ever did Cambridge or Oxford, IV. xi. 35. 5
 So ever loose, so ever happy be! IV. xii. 11. 5
 'That ever I this dismall day did see! V. i. 15. 3
 truth is one, and right is ever one.' V. ii. 48. 5

Ever—Continued.

Whom ever as he did the more avize, V. iii. 18. 8
 I will it defend whilst ever that I may. V. iv. 14. 9
 he shall . . . ever to my lore be bound; V. iv. 49. 3
 Ne day nor night did ever idly rest; V. viii. 3. 7
 There let her ever keepe her damned den, V. ix. 2. 3
 walkt about them ever and anone V. x. 10. 5
 And ever, ere he saw the stroke to land, V. xi. 7. 4
 none ever saw, nor kend, That ever scap'd: V. xi. 20. 5, 6
 she hath me ever since abhord, V. xi. 50. 7
 Ay me, that ever guyle in women was invented! V. xi. 50. 9
 How can he mercy ever hope to have? VI. i. 42. 2
 none is to me unknowne that ev'r was seene. VI. ii. 31. 9
 That curtesie and manhood ever disagree. VI. iii. 40. 9
 As ever he to Lady was affyde, To spare her Knight, VI. iii. 49. 8
 Who, ever as he saw him nigh succeed, VI. iv. 8. 7
 She bore it thence, and ever as her owne it kept. VI. iv. 37. 9
 And ever more and more VI. v. 6. 9
 Ne ever Knight that bore so lofty creast, Ne ever Lady VI. vi. 12. 7, 8
 repent, That ever I this life unto thee lent, VI. vi. 33. 6
 Ne ever armes ne ever knighthood dare VI. vi. 36. 3
 And so would ever live, VI. vii. 36. 9
 Had ever learn'd to love the lowly things, VI. ix. 35. 5
 And ever, when he came in companie VI. ix. 39. 1
 And ever, as the crew About her daunst, VI. x. 14. 6
 if they should ever last VI. xi. 1. 1
 'That ever I did live this day to see, VI. xi. 29. 2
 Nature, ever young, yet full of eed; VII. vii. 13. 2
 To knit the knot, that ever shall remaine. Am. vi. 14
 Looke ever lovely, as becomes you best; Am. vii. 10
 Well is he borne, that may behold you ever. Am. viii. 14
 Nor to the Fire; for they consume not ever Am. ix. 8
 Have ever since kept me in cruell bands. Am. xii. 12
 let none ever say, That ye were blooded Am. xx. 13
 Thinck ever to endure so taedious toyle! Am. xxxiii. 10
 if ever ye entrapp'd are, Am. xxxvii. 11
 Ne . . . thing uncomely ever may Thereto approach Epith. 198
 Had lye'n confused ever. H.L. 77
 So ever since they firmly have remained, H.L. 92
 if they will ever swerve, H.L. 165
 that ever ye that monster placed In gentle love, H.L. 271
 that ever I might hope, H.L. 294
 If it in darkness be enshrined ever, H.B. 188
 Ne ever should their happinesse decay, H.H.L. 76
 And tell me then, what hast thou ever seene H.H.B. 57
Ever-burning. The everburning lamps from thence it brought, I. vii. 18. 4
 ever burning wrath before him laid, I. ix. 50. 3
 leading th' ever-burning lampe astray, V. vi. 46. 7
Ever-damned. fyes Fluttering about his ever-damned hedd, I. i. 38. 3
 the ever damned Beast I. xi. 49. 1
Ever-drizzling. ever-drizzling raine upon the loft, I. i. 41. 3
Ever-drooping. Cynthia . . . doth steepe In silver dew his
 ever-drooping hed, I. i. 39. 8
Ever-dying. From tyrans rage and ever-dying dread, I. x. 9. 5
 Of never-dead yet ever-dying paine; H.H.L. 126
Evergreen. moorish fennes, and marshes ever greene. Ti. 146
 breaking quite his garland ever greene, III. xi. 37. 8
Everlasting. Let everlasting lightsome glory strive, Gn. 55
 fit to frame an everlasting dittie, Col. 385
 To be the . . . Registres of everlasting fame, Ded. Son. iv. 3
 Thy praises everlasting monument is in this verse Ded. Son. vi. 12
 lasting baies Of . . . everlasting praies; Ded. Son. xv. 6
 Lay forth out of thine everlasting scryne I. Pr. 2. 3
 Now in the powre of everlasting Night? I. v. 43. 5
 The Nourse of time and everlasting fame, I. x. 5. 8
 life eke everlasting did befall: I. xi. 46. 6
 Lifting to heaven her everlasting fame: I. xii. 8. 5
 Let us devize of ease and everlasting rest.' I. xii. 17. 9
 'Joy may you have, and everlasting fame, II. i. 32. 1
 bid them sleepe in everlasting peace. II. i. 60. 6
 With reconpence of everlasting fame: II. x. 23. 5
 'Then woe, and woe, and everlasting woe, III. iii. 42. 1
 still remains in everlasting store, III. vi. 36. 4
 There now he lives in everlasting joy, III. vi. 49. 1
 From heavens blis and everlasting rest: III. viii. 8. 4
 everlasting monuments of brasse, III. ix. 50. 8
 Where she hath now an everlasting place V. i. 11. 5
 Sith in th' Almightyes everlasting seat She first was bred, V. x. 1. 7
 whose everlasting praise They all were bound . . . to raise. V. xi. 34. 8
 Where Cynthia raignes in everlasting glory, VII. vi. 8. 2
Ever-living. burning starres and everliving fire, I. x. 60. 6
Evermore. That which no hands can evermore compyle. Ro. xxv. 14
 Where wretched ghosts sit wailing evermore. Gn. 384
 Calling on Itis, His! evermore, Gn. 402
 evermore he heard each one complaine Hub. 1275
 The Evill damning evermore to dy: Com. Son. i. 12
 there thou livest, singing evermore, Ti. 337
 evermore, with most varietie Mui. 177
 evermore when I did sleepe or play, D. 132
 to true loves he may us evermore Preferre, Col. 817
 But evermore vouchsafe it to maintaine Ded. Son. xii. 13
 living evermore In the divine resemblance Ded. Son. xv. 9
 and evermore He strowd an Ave-Mary after and before. I. i. 35. 8
 evermore did weene To bee the chastest flowre I. i. 48. 3
 evermore does steepe Her tender brest in bitter teares I. iii. 15. 7
 evermore embrace My faithfull service, I. iii. 29. 7
 evermore she hated, never lov'd: I. v. 24. 9
 to slake the heavenly fire that rag'd evermore. I. v. 46. 9
 As rock of Diamond stedfast evermore. I. vi. 4. 5
 Yet evermore it was bis maner faire, I. vi. 30. 1

Evermore—Continued.

evermore, in constant careful mind, I. vii. 28. 5
 Accept therefore My simple selfe, and service *evermore*: I. viii. 27. 5
 It governd was, and guided *evermore*, I. x. 3. 4
 thank be God, and her increase so *evermore*? I. x. 16. 9
 hearing *evermore* His ruefull shriekes I. x. 28. 4
 Their gates to all were open *evermore*, I. x. 36. 6
 That shall ye *evermore* renowmed make I. xi. 2. 8
 Where she enjoys sure peace for *evermore*, II. i. 2. 8
evermore did seeme As discontent II. ii. 35. 3
evermore with mightie spels them charmd; II. vi. 51. 7
evermore himselve with comfort feedes II. vii. 2. 4
 Him followed eke Sir Guyon *evermore*, II. viii. 8. 5
evermore him succour, and defend II. ix. 15. 3
evermore their cruell Capitaine Sought II. x. 10. 4
 he them defeated *evermore*, II. x. 10. 4
 Against the forte of reason *evermore*, II. xi. 1. 3
evermore their hideous Ordinaunce II. xi. 14. 3
evermore their wicked Capitayn Provoked them II. xi. 14. 6
 seemd to tremble *evermore* and quake; II. xi. 22. 5
 he looked *evermore* When the hart blood should gush II. xi. 37. 6
 wandreth *evermore* uncertein and unsure. II. xii. 12. 9
 lowd to them for succour called *evermore*. II. xii. 27. 9
evermore With her soft garment wipes away the gore III. i. 38. 4
 So *evermore* he did increase his speed, III. iv. 48. 4
 In faithfull love, t' abide for *evermore*; III. vi. 53. 4
evermore she him refused flat, III. viii. 39. 3
 ought *evermore* To errant knights be commune: III. viii. 62. 4
evermore the Carle of courtesie accusd. III. ix. 12. 9
 with the like him aunswerd *evermore*. III. ix. 28. 7
 Fashioning worldes of fancies *evermore* III. ix. 62. 4
evermore on Daunger fixt his eye, III. xii. 12. 7
evermore encreased her consuming paine. III. xii. 21. 9
 Whom mortally he hated *evermore*, IV. i. 39. 4
 friendly aid Mongst gentle Knights to nourish *evermore*? IV. i. 46. 4
evermore sought Britomart to cleare: IV. i. 54. 6
evermore, when she fit time could fynd, IV. ii. 53. 7
 Yet *evermore* his honour he recured, IV. iv. 37. 8
 About the Andvile standing *evermore* IV. v. 36. 2
evermore, when he to sleepe did thinke, IV. v. 41. 1
evermore, when he began to winke, IV. v. 41. 3
evermore from villenie her kept: IV. vi. 35. 7
evermore, when with regardfull sight She looking IV. vii. 22. 4
 fled away for *evermore*. IV. vii. 36. 9
evermore, when he did grace entreat, IV. vii. 37. 6
 Him seeking *evermore*, yet no where him descride. IV. viii. 18. 9
evermore he greatly did desire IV. viii. 22. 1
evermore their malice did augment; IV. ix. 25. 6
evermore his eyes about him went, IV. x. 12. 7
 in the Porch did *evermore* abide An hideous Giant, IV. x. 16. 5
 Brave thoughts and noble deedes did *evermore* aspire. IV. x. 26. 9
evermore upon the Goddesse face IV. x. 56. 1
evermore my shield did me defend IV. x. 58. 6
evermore some of the vertuouse race Rose up, V. i. 1. 6
 as his Squire him offred *evermore* To serve, V. i. 30. 3
evermore those Damzells did forestall Their furious encounter, V. iv. 5. 8
evermore he gently did desyre To stay her stroks, V. v. 16. 5
 So praying him t' accept her service *evermore*. V. v. 54. 9
evermore she did him sharply twight V. vi. 12. 8
evermore Therewith contains his heavenly Common-weale: V. vii. 1. 7
 Yeele for amends my selfe yours *evermore*, V. viii. 13. 5
 To be a monimeat for *evermore*. V. viii. 45. 3
evermore those hags them selves did paine To sharpen him, V. xii. 41. 8
 shall you most renowmed make for *evermore*. VI. i. 5. 9
 her selfe bound to him for *evermore*; VI. i. 46. 8
evermore contrary hath bene tryde, VI. iii. 2. 1
 And *evermore* his lovely litle spoile Crying VI. iv. 25. 7
 in her sovaine lykng he dwelt *evermore*. VI. v. 12. 9
evermore that craven cowherd Knight Was at his backe VI. vi. 26. 6
 made him *evermore* increase his speedie pace. VI. vi. 29. 9
evermore she hlamed Calpeine, VI. viii. 33. 1
evermore his speach he did apply To th' heards, VI. ix. 12. 8
evermore . . . Did strive to match VI. x. 33. 1
 Who as her owne it nurst (and named) *evermore*. VI. xii. 9. 9
evermore exchange Their dwelling places, VII. vii. 21. 5
 Your goodly selfe for *evermore* to vew: Am. xlv. 2
 She laughs, and hardens *evermore* her hart. Am. liv. 12
evermore they Hymen, Hymen sing, Epith. 146
Ever-movng. And menageth the *ever-movng* sky, H.II.B. 194
Ever-whirling. What man that sees the *ever-whirling* wheele,
 Of Change, VII. vi. 1. 1
Every. On *everie* side a thousand shining beames: Bel. xi. 10
 Byrds of *everie* kynde S.C. Jun. 7
 I have made a Calender for *everie* yeare, S.C. Env. 1
 On *everie* bush, and *everie* hollow rocke, Gn. 235
 slumbring sleep . . . seized *everie* lim. Gn. 240
 His creste . . . On *everie* side did shine Gn. 261
 Throwing his fire eyes on *everie* side, Gn. 270
 now loosing *everie* lim, Gn. 322
 tost in th' ayre with *everie* windie blast: Gn. 334
 with deadly lamps on *everie* post? Gn. 341
 The heavens on *everie* side enclouded hee: Gn. 571
 death on *everie* side to them appeares Gn. 583
 with banks on *everie* side, Gn. 658
everie streete Is full of fortunes, Hub. 90
 asked for their pas by *everie* squib, Hub. 371
 used duly *everie* day Their service . . . to say, Hub. 449
 straid . . . Through *everie* field Hub. 678
 round flesh, that *everie* bone doth hide. Hub. 692
 the Courtiers gaze on *everie* side, Hub. 669

Every—Continued.

Ne after *everie* tattling fable fle: Hub. 724
 The canker worme of *everie* gentle brest; Hub. 736
 False personages fit for *everie* sted, Hub. 861
 Afraid of *everie* leaf that stird him by, And *everie* stick Hub. 1007, 1008
 his care he lent To *everie* sound Hub. 1011
 the Lord of *everie* creature, Hub. 1030
 an universall night . . . he makes on *everie* wight; Hub. 1298
 and *everie* corner sought, Hub. 1357
everie shower will wash Ti. 205
 horror ran through *everie* part. Ti. 483
 His choicfull sense with *everie* change doth flit: Mut. 169
 survey . . . Of *everie* flowre and herbe Mut. 172
 how she in *everie* member shooke, Mut. 285
 Did tickle inwardly in *everie* vaine; Mut. 394
 fill with pleasance *everie* wood and plaine. D. 66
 with the same fill *everie* hill and dale. D. 322
 Nature, nurse of *everie* living thing, D. 337
Every field and forest far away He sought, As. 81
everie gift, and *everie* goodly need, Col. 592
everie day, in which she did a deed, Col. 594
 Her name in *everie* tree I will endosse, Col. 632
everie living wight Crept forth Col. 859
 So pure . . . She was in life and *everie* vertuouse lore; I. i. 6. 2
everie wight to shrowd it did constrain; I. i. 6. 8
 she . . . *everie* hil and dale, . . . Did search, I. ii. 8. 7
 full large of limbe and *everie* joint He was, I. ii. 12. 8
 their greene leaves, trembling with *everie* blast, I. ii. 28. 6
 Till on a day (that day is *everie* Prime, I. ii. 40. 4
 The Lyon, Lord of *everie* beast in field, I. iii. 7. 1
 Nine hundred *Pater nosters* *every* day, I. iii. 13. 8
 Thirse *every* weeke in ashes shee did sitt, I. iii. 14. 2
every creature shrowded is in sleepe. I. iii. 16. 2
every breath of heaven shaken itt: I. iv. 5. 7
 which was on *everie* side With rich array . . . dight. I. iv. 6. 5
 a noble crew Of Lords and Ladies stood on *everie* side, I. iv. 7. 8
 From *everie* worke he challenged essayne, I. iv. 20. 3
 So *everie* good to had he doth abuse; I. iv. 32. 5
 softly can embalme on *everie* side: I. v. 17. 6
 on *everie* side them stood The trembling ghosts I. v. 32. 4
 all the hellish brood . . . flockt on *everie* side, I. v. 32. 8
 his members chast Scattered on *everie* mountaine I. v. 38. 8
 Aesculape . . . joynd *every* part. I. v. 39. 9
every tender part for feare does shake. I. vi. 10. 2
 Which, quitt from death, yet quakes in *everie* lim I. vi. 10. 8
everie beast for feare of him did fly, and quake. I. vi. 24. 9
 suddain cold did ronae through *everie* vaine, I. vi. 37. 2
 so faint in *everie* joynt and vayne, I. vii. 11. 7
everie tender part does tosse and turne: I. vii. 21. 6
 Perce to my hart, and pas through *everie* side, I. vii. 22. 8
 With foltring tong, and trembling *everie* vaine, I. vii. 24. 7
 locks do tremble *every* one At *everie* little breath I. vii. 32. 9
 From *everie* coast that heaven walks about I. vii. 46. 3
 trembling feare did feel in *everie* vaine: I. viii. 4. 2
every dore of freewill open flew. I. viii. 5. 3
every head with fyrie tongue did flame, I. viii. 6. 3
every head was crowned on his creast, I. viii. 6. 4
 eger greedinesse through *everie* member thrild. I. viii. 6. 9
 Those were the keyes of *everie* inner dore; I. viii. 30. 8
 Through *everie* rowme he sought, and *everie* bowr, I. viii. 37. 1
 me . . . that here lye dying *every* stound, I. viii. 38. 4
 trembling horrour ran through *everie* joynt, I. viii. 39. 3
 To kinde love in *everie* living brest: I. ix. 9. 4
every sence the humour sweet embayd, I. ix. 13. 5
 trembling *every* joynt, did inly quake, I. ix. 24. 8
 mealt'h Into the heart, and searcheth *everie* vaine; I. ix. 31. 6
 Is not his lawe, Let *everie* sinner die; I. ix. 47. 5
 through *everie* vaine The cruded cold ran I. ix. 52. 1
 She unto him disclosed *every* whit; I. x. 19. 3
 dieted with fasting *every* day, I. x. 26. 3
 wont him once to disple *every* day: I. x. 27. 2
 Gan him instruct in *everie* good behest, I. x. 33. 3
 God to us forgiveth *every* howre I. x. 40. 6
 in *everie* good behest . . . Shee him instructed I. x. 45. 3
every sinew seene, through his long fast: I. x. 48. 6
 end, which *every* living wight Should make his marke I. x. 50. 2
 send forth their flames far off to *everie* shyre, I. xi. 14. 4
 meates and drinkes of *everie* kinde I. xii. 15. 1
 What if in *everie* other starre unseene II. Pr. 3. 7
 feigning then in *everie* limb to quake II. i. 9. 3
 In *everie* fountaine, and in *everie* lake, II. ii. 6. 7
 him assayle on *everie* side. II. ii. 22. 9
 Proudly to prune, and sett on *everie* side; II. iii. 36. 8
 Woe never wants where *everie* cause is caught; II. iv. 44. 6
 fire, That seemed him to enflame on *everie* side: II. v. 2. 7
 the mery hirdes of *everie* sorte II. v. 81. 6
Every of which did loosely disaray II. v. 32. 7
every of them strove II. v. 33. 1
 redoubled *every* stroke. II. vi. 30. 9
every weighty thing they did upheare, II. vi. 46. 8
 made a priefe Of *everie* place II. vi. 51. 4
 on *everie* side Great heapes of gold II. vii. 5. 1
 rich metall loaded *every* rifte, II. vii. 28. 6
 On *everie* side they placed were along; II. vii. 30. 5
 By *everie* founace many feendes did hyde, II. vii. 35. 6
every feend his busie paines applyde II. vii. 35. 8
every pillour decked was . . . With crownes, II. vii. 43. 7
 Of *everie* sort and nation under skye, II. vii. 44. 2
every linck thereof a step of dignity. II. vii. 46. 9
every loup fast lockt, as fearing foes despight. II. ix. 10. 9

Every—Continued.

on every syde Twice sixteen warders satt, II. ix. 26. 1
 through the world then swarmed in every part, II. x. 15. 3
 health to every forreyne nation: II. x. 26. 7
 dawning day . . . that maketh every creature glad, II. xi. 3. 4
 begon That castle to assaile on every side, II. xi. 5. 4
 Isles . . . On every side II. xii. 10. 7
 firmly armd for every hard assay, II. xii. 38. 8
 on every side Strowed with pleasauns; II. xii. 50. 2
 the silver flood Through every channell running II. xii. 60. 4
 locks . . . disperst with puff of every blast: III. i. 16. 4
 sore beset on every side III. i. 21. 2
 every knight which doth this way repaire, III. i. 26. 7
 cost Of every pillour and of every post, III. i. 32. 5
 with meates of every sort, III. i. 52. 2
 And every knight, and every gentle Squire, III. i. 56. 7
 High time it seemed then for everie wight III. i. 58. 1
 torches . . . to guyden every guest. III. i. 58. 4
 every mortall wight Was drowned in . . . sleepe; III. i. 59. 2
 trembling every joynt, III. i. 60. 1
 Of every finest fingers touch affrayd; III. i. 61. 5
 every daintie limbe with horrour shake; III. ii. 5. 5
 him in everie part before her fashioned III. ii. 16. 9
 him in everie part before she knew, III. ii. 17. 1
 every river eke his course forbear, III. ii. 32. 3
 every trembling joynt and every vaine III. ii. 34. 3
 she gave him warning every day III. iv. 26. 1
 great Dame Natures handmaide chearing every kind. III. iv. 56. 9
 seized every sence with sorrow sone opprest. III. vi. 10. 9
 every Nimph full narrowly shee side. III. vi. 23. 9
 every sort is . . . Sett by it selfe, III. vi. 35. 3
 every substance is conditioned To change her hew, III. vi. 38. 3
 all about grew every sort of flowre, III. vi. 45. 1
 every leafe, that shaketh III. vii. 1. 4
 seemd for feare to quake in every lim, III. viii. 15. 8
 every shape on him he could endew; III. viii. 40. 2
 th' heart of every honourable Dame, III. viii. 43. 5
 Every discourse, and every argument, III. ix. 53. 7
 Thou . . . seest every secret of the minde; III. x. 4. 7
 yet bayted every word, III. x. 6. 7
 every where he might, and everie while, III. x. 9. 1
 That every member of his body quooke. III. x. 24. 5
 every Satyre first did give a husse III. x. 46. 3
 every bird and beast awarned made III. x. 46. 8
 Who butted him with hornes on every syde, III. x. 52. 3
 Hatefull both to himselfe and every wight; III. x. 60. 6
 on every syde They trembling stood, III. xi. 40. 6
 every wight . . . themselves did shrowd, III. xii. 1. 3
 whirlwind . . . that clapped every dore, III. xii. 3. 2
 every wood and every valley wyde III. xii. 7. 8
 And every part . . . was sone restord. III. xii. 38. 6
 whilst every man . . . were heedlesse IV. i. 3. 3
 everie word did tremble as she spake, And everie looke was
 coy IV. i. 5. 6, 7
 And everie limbe that touched her did quake; IV. i. 5. 8
 are led with every light report: IV. i. 28. 5
 Was so expert in every subtilt slight, IV. ii. 10. 8
 every spoyle or pray Should equally be shard IV. ii. 13. 4
 Well seene in everie science that mote hee, And every secret
 worke of natures wayes; IV. ii. 35. 3, 4
 Still watcht on every side, IV. ii. 36. 9
 every houre they knocke at deathes gate? IV. iii. 1. 7
 At pufte of every storme doth stagger IV. iii. 9. 9
 That dreadful seem'd of every living wight, IV. v. 32. 3
 So every place seem'd painefull, IV. v. 40. 9
 gan he swell in every inner part IV. vi. 7. 4
 lashing dreadfully at every part, IV. vi. 16. 6
 Yet trembling every joynt through former feare; IV. vii. 34. 2
 he saw on every tree, IV. vii. 46. 1
 And every day . . . He . . . would share; IV. viii. 5. 6
 yet trembling every vaine; IV. viii. 41. 3
 the keyes of every prison dore IV. viii. 54. 6
 every dint the ghost would rive IV. ix. 22. 8
 For every dram of hony therein found IV. x. 1. 4
 There worshipped of every living wight; IV. x. 29. 7
 Every of which was to a damzell bight; IV. x. 38. 8
 unto every person knew her part; IV. x. 51. 4
 the storme of every dreadfull stoure: IV. x. 58. 7
 To damne him selfe by every evil name, IV. xii. 16. 5
 searching every part, IV. xii. 23. 8
 grieve in every vaine. IV. xii. 27. 9
 limit what is lesse or more In every thing, V. ii. 34. 6
 rudely stroke at him on every side; V. ii. 53. 3
 To which there did resort from every side V. iii. 2. 7
 From every coast and countrie V. iii. 6. 2
 To greet his guerdon unto every knight, V. iii. 14. 3
 Fast bound on every side with iron bands, V. iv. 5. 2
 And heaped strokes so fast on every side, V. iv. 38. 8
 And every while that . . . man . . . Them sorely vext, V. iv. 44. 1
 Basted with beads of gold on every side, V. v. 3. 2
 she laid on every side. V. v. 6. 9
 Each houre did seeme a moneth, and every moneth a yeare. V. vi. 5. 9
 had sought for ease In every place, and every place thought
 best, V. vi. 7. 2
 he had with him abundant store On every side V. viii. 34. 3
 Seeking by every way V. viii. 37. 2
 He him pursed . . . every place V. ix. 16. 4
 every matter worse was V. xii. 35. 4
 Ladies ayde in every stead and stound, VI. i. 42. 9
 every action doth them much commend, VI. ii. 2. 3

Every—Continued.

Whose every deed . . . Was like enchantment, VI. ii. 3. 2
 But wagt on him in every place and part: VI. ii. 36. 5
 Yet was he courteous still to every wight, VI. iii. 3. 5
 stearne In all assaies to every errant Knight, VI. iii. 40. 4
 And every litle limbe he searcht around, VI. iv. 23. 6
 And every part that under sweatbands lay, VI. iv. 23. 7
 when he lookt about on every syde, VI. iv. 24. 3
 doe him sharpe assay On every side, VI. v. 19. 4
 Sought to encompass him on every side, VI. v. 20. 2
 and every day them duely drest. VI. vi. 2. 9
 Give selves to every sore, VI. vi. 5. 9
 poyson close through every vaine, VI. vi. 8. 8
 every joynt for dread of death did quake VI. vi. 29. 7
 the wayes to win good will Of every wight, VI. vi. 41. 7
 Began to tremble every limbe and vaine; VI. vii. 22. 2
 did stryde At every step VI. vii. 42. 6
 on every syde He gaz'd about VI. vii. 42. 7
 shift to every side, VI. vii. 46. 6
 every foote did tremble VI. viii. 31. 8
 every body two and two she foure did read. VI. viii. 31. 9
 Whooping and hallowing on every part, VI. viii. 40. 3
 perfectly well shapt in every lim, VI. ix. 9. 2
 My lambes doe every yeare increase VI. ix. 21. 7
 doe lay My limbs in every shade . . . And drinke of every
 brooke VI. ix. 23. 8, 9
 affrayd of every changes dread. VI. ix. 27. 9
 And every day . . . he with her went: VI. ix. 34. 7
 he went With the faire Pastorella every day, VI. ix. 37. 2
 And every evening helping them to fold: VI. ix. 37. 6
 fed with light report Of every blaste, VI. x. 2. 9
 do him assaye on every side, VI. xi. 48. 6
 Through every place . . . Him follow'd VI. xii. 22. 8
 they filled every hill and Plaine; VII. vii. 4. 5
 ranged large abroad in every border, VII. vii. 4. 8
 And every parts inholders to convent, VII. vii. 17. 4
 And every River still doth ebbe and flowe; VII. vii. 20. 4
 Which every howre is chang'd and altdred cleane With every
 blast that bloweth, VII. vii. 22. 7, 8
 to her creatures every minute chaunce; VII. vii. 23. 2
 every day We see his parts, VII. vii. 24. 2
 With ears of corne of every sort, VII. vii. 30. 7
 her face . . . every day We changed see VII. vii. 50. 6
 he his course doth alter every yeare, VII. vii. 51. 3
 All paine hath end, and every war hath peace; Am. xi. 13
 At every rash beholder passing by. Am. xvi. 8
 the Lyon that . . . reigneth over every beast Am. xx. 6
 every sweet with soure is tempred still, Am. xxvi. 9
 A melting pleasance ran through every part, Am. xxxix. 7
 every bit which thenceforth I did eat. Am. xxxix. 14
 every beast that to his den was fed, Am. xl. 10
 every part remains immortally: Am. xlv. 8
 To every planet point his sundry yeare: Am. lx. 2
 maketh every minute seeme a myle. Am. lxxxvi. 12
 Affrayd of every dangers least dismay. Am. lxxxvii. 4
 Doest tyrannize in everie weaker part: H.L. 4
 in every living wight They mixe themselves, H.L. 90
 every earthly thing partakes H.B. 43
 in perfect limoung every part? H.B. 84
 Through every part she doth the same impresse, H.B. 115
 So every spirit, . . . the fairer bodie doth procure H.B. 127
 Him to be Lord of every living wight He made H.H.L. 115
 sharply launching every inner part, H.H.L. 158
 And let thy bowels bleede in every vaine, H.H.L. 248
 on fire With burning zeale, through every part entire, H.H.L. 271
 bounded On everie side, with pyles of flaming brands, H.H.B. 39
 To reade enregistred in every nooke His goodness, H.H.B. 131
 That kindeleth love in every godly spright H.H.B. 297
 Of every sort, which in that Meadow grew, Proth. 29
 Every one, they gan to be descryed Of everie one, Hub. 346
 unto everie one doo curtisie meeke: Hub. 499
 so everie one was used, Hub. 1223
 Walk through the world of every one revilde. T.M. 342
 Scorned of everie one, Ti. 503
 Of everie one he takes, and tastes Mai. 203
 In every one he vanquisht every one, As. 77
 every one did make exceeding mone, As. 205
 every one did weep and waille, As. 207
 locks do tremble every one At everie little breath I. vii. 32. 9
 everie one her with a grace endowes, II. iii. 25. 4
 everie one with meekenesse to her bowes. II. iii. 25. 5
 every one did swicke, and every one did sweat. II. vii. 36. 9
 every one did strive his fellow downe to throw. II. vii. 47. 9
 at these straungers presence every one did hush. II. ix. 35. 9
 As every one seem'd meetest in that cace. II. xi. 6. 5
 every one of them had Lynces eyes; II. xi. 8. 6
 every one did bow and arrowes beare. II. xi. 8. 7
 every one did teare her girlond from her crowne. III. iv. 30. 9
 every one to ronne the swiftest stry'd; III. v. 37. 7
 everie one did aske, did he him see? III. vi. 14. 2
 everie one her answerd, III. vi. 14. 3
 every one threw forth reproches rife III. vi. 14. 6
 every one her likte, and every one her lov'd. III. ix. 24. 9
 every one his kindred and his name. III. ix. 32. 5
 every one as commune good her handeled. III. x. 36. 9
 every one gan grow in secret dout IV. i. 14. 3
 Like as it seemd best to every one; IV. iv. 14. 8
 every one gan shun his dreadfull sight, IV. iv. 41. 8
 As every one had cause of good or ill. IV. x. 43. 6
 every one gan homeward to resort: IV. xii. 18. 2

Every one—Continued.

- That *every one* doe know their certaine bound, V. ii. 36. 2
 That *every one* his daunger did eschew: V. iii. 8. 7
 That by his powre oppressed *every one*, V. x. 30. 3
 Why lest *everie one* with helping hands did strive, V. ix. 15. 6
every one, that misseth then her make, An. lxx. 11
every one doth seeke and sew to have it, H.B. 153
every one doth seeke but to deprave it, H.B. 154
Everythug. *everie thing* that is begun with reason, H.B. 126
everie thing which they heare spoken ill, H.B. 715
 all within . . . did with store of *every thing* abound, I. viii. 35. 3
every thing consumes, and calcineth by art, III. v. 48. 9
 unto *every thing* did aunsweare mum: IV. vi. 44. 5
 what is lesse or more In *every thing*, V. ii. 34. 6
 with furious bit Snatching at *every thing*, V. viii. 49. 4
everie thing to which one is inclin'd, VI. ii. 2. 7
 still as *every thing* doth upward tend, H.H.B. 44
- Everyway.** See **Every, Way.**
 His sense to seeke for ease turnes *every way*: Gn. 388
every way did seeke into his life; II. v. 9. 2
 him at first well used *every way*; II. x. 30. 7
every way, To which he turned, III. i. 21. 6
 searched *everie way* through which, III. vi. 12. 6
 warily he watcheth *every way*, III. x. 3. 4
 swat, and chauf'd, and proved *every way*: V. ii. 46. 8
 And *every way* did try, but all in vaine; VI. iv. 7. 2
 wandering *every way* To seeke for booty, VI. viii. 36. 6
- Everywhere.** The skie gan *everie where* to overcast, Pet. iii. 9
 Youghthe folke now flocken in *every where*, S.C. May 9
 fruitfull floeks, bene *every where* to see: S.C. Juu. 22
 Here growes Melampode *every where*, S.C. Jul. 85
 this Shepheards floeke Lay *everie where*, Gn. 234
 So *every where* they rule, T.M. 337
 of the world admired *evrie where*, Ti. 122
everie where through excellent desart, Ti. 343
 he shootes his arrowes *every where*, Col. 811
 Here, there, and *every where*, about her swayd, III. i. 66. 5
 Ladies and Lordes she *everywhere* mote heare Complaining, III. vi. 13. 6
 Throughout the wandering forrest *every where*; III. vi. 26. 2
 And *every where*, where with my power or skill, III. vii. 54. 5
every where he might, and *everie while*, III. x. 9. 1
every where that . . . any meetings were; III. x. 19. 7
 The wood they enter, and search *everie where*; III. xi. 6. 8
 Yet here, and there, and *every where*, unwares, III. xi. 28. 6
 Be bolde, be bolde, and *every where*, Be bolde; III. xi. 54. 3
 There they her sought, and *every where* inquired, IV. vi. 47. 3
every where Bewrayd it selfe, IV. xi. 45. 7
 still he him did follow *every where*, V. viii. 33. 7
 whiles he her pursued *every where*, VI. i. 16. 7
 with a veile, that wimpled *every where*, VII. vii. 5. 8
 Seeing my hart through-launced *every where*, Am. lvii. 7
- Evidence.** read he could not *evidence*, nor will, H.B. 382
 He gan 'U' eforce the *evidence* anew, V. ix. 47. 1
 foule Infamie and fell Despight Gave *evidence*, VI. vi. 34. 8
 Bold Alteration pleades Large *Evidence*: VII. vii. Arg.
- Evident.** I made plaine and *evident*, II. iv. 29. 7
- Evil.** In which all good and *evil* was enclosed, Ro. xix. 10
 Whose knees are weake through fast and *evil* fare, S.C. Ja. 44
Evil ensueth of wrong intent, S.C. May 102
 In *evil* houre thou hestent in hond, S.C. Jul. 37
 What the foule *evil* hath thee so hestadde? S.C. Au. 7
 As if some *evil* were to her betight? S.C. N. 174
 know the purporte of my *evil* plight, Gn. Ded. 8
 disliking of their *evil* And hard estate, H.B. 46
 The *evil* plight that doth me sore constraine, H.B. 56
 th' *evil* will Of all their Parishners, H.B. 560
 th' *evil* hap Unworthy in such wretchednes doth wrap, H.B. 601
 To whom shall I my *evil* case complaine, T.M. 421
 the *Evil* damning evermore to dy: Com. Son. i. 12
evil men, now dead, his deeds upraid: Ti. 214
 As if to me had chanst some *evil* tourne! D. 266
 with *evil* deed or leasing vaine Blaspheme, Col. 821
 if of . . . homebredd *evil* ye desire to heare, I. i. 31. 2
 he slept soundly void of *evil* thought, I. i. 46. 3
 'We may not chaunge,' (quoth he,) 'this *evil* plight, I. ii. 43. 3
 the wayne was very *evil* ledd, I. iv. 19. 7
 through *evil* guise, A shaking fever raignd continually, t. iv. 20. 7
 lewdnes fild him with reprochfull pain Of that foule *evil*, I. iv. 26. 7
 If old Avengles sonnes so *evil* heare? I. v. 23. 7
 In *evil* houre thy foes thee hither sent, I. vi. 42. 2
 saw The *evil* stownd that daungerd her estate, I. viii. 12. 2
 what *evil* starre On you hath frownd, I. viii. 42. 6
 Is not enough thy *evil* life forespent? I. ix. 43. 7
 be partakers of their *evil* plight, I. x. 10. 7
 should not be quenched . . . For feare of *evil* fates, I. xii. 37. 9
 'Such and such *evil* God on Guyon reare, II. i. 61. 5
 what cursed *evil* Spright, Or fell Erinnyss, II. ii. 29. 1
 Ne any *evil* meanes she did forbear, II. iv. 5. 8
 restraine from her reprochfull blame And *evil* meanes, II. iv. 11. 4
 So *evil* thing to seeke unto their ayd, II. vii. 14. 8
evil is at hand him to offend,' II. viii. 8. 7
 'the *evil* donne Dyes not, II. viii. 29. 1
 never was she in so *evil* eace, II. xi. 16. 3
 To loose long gotten honour with one *evil* hond, III. i. 10. 9
 As fearing *evil* that poursewd her fast; III. i. 16. 2
 Ne *evil* thing she feard, ne *evil* thing she ment, III. i. 19. 9
 'what *evil* plight Hath thee opprest, III. ii. 30. 7
 Then doth this wicked *evil* thee infest, III. ii. 32. 4
 The growing *evil*, ere it strength have gott, III. ii. 46. 2
 a sore *evil*, which this virgin bright Tormenteth, III. iii. 16. 4

Evil—Continued.

- this sad *evil*, which doth her infest, III. iii. 18. 5
 seemes some cursed witches deed, Or *evil* spright, III. iii. 18. 9
 ment To her no *evil* thought nor *evil* deed; III. iv. 50. 3
 good, by paragone Of *evil*, III. ix. 2. 3
 he feareth *evil* happen may; III. x. 3. 5
 th' *evil* thinks by watching to prevent: III. x. 3. 6
 One may his journey bring too soone to *evil* end, III. x. 40. 9
 The seedes of *evil* wordes and factious deedes; IV. i. 25. 5
 Would afterwards afresh the sleeping *evil* reare, IV. i. 34. 9
 Dissembling his disease and *evil* plight; IV. i. 38. 3
 unwise, and warelesse of the *evil*, IV. ii. 3. 6
 That doth ill cause or *evil* end enure; IV. ii. 29. 8
 with his axe him smote in *evil* hower, IV. iii. 20. 5
 th' *evil* plight, in which her dearest brother Now stood, IV. iii. 40. 7
 Fro love to hate, a change of *evil* choise: IV. iii. 45. 6
 For *evil* deedes may better then bad words be bore, IV. iv. 4. 9
 litle prays'd his labours *evil* speed, IV. v. 22. 4
 right feeble through the *evil* rate Of food, IV. viii. 19. 5
 The *evil* case in which those Ladies lay; IV. viii. 20. 2
 what *evil* guide Them thether brought, IV. viii. 21. 2
 all the cares and *evil* which they meet, IV. x. 2. 2
 As if some blame of *evil* she did feare, IV. x. 50. 4
 To damne him selfe by every *evil* name, IV. xii. 16. 5
 To see an hellesse *evil* double grieft doth lend, IV. xii. 21. 9
 never wight so *evil* did or thought, IV. xii. 30. 8
 Thereto he hath a groome of *evil* guise, V. ii. 6. 6
 Sir Artegal undid the *evil* fashion, V. ii. 28. 7
 What *evil* hap to Marinell betid, V. iii. 10. 6
 in the rudenesse of that *evil* plight, V. v. 12. 6
 by his modest semblant that no *evil* ment, V. vi. 19. 9
 to ber that never *evil* ment in hart, V. vi. 31. 9
 thorough *evil* rest of this last night, V. vii. 18. 7
 for th' *evil* which he did therein, V. ix. 26. 7
 he likened was to a welhed Of *evil* words, V. ix. 26. 9
 what ever *evil* she conceived, V. xii. 33. 6
 To please the best and th' *evil* to embase; VI. i. 3. 7
 This *evil* manner which ye here maintaine, VI. i. 27. 2
 The cause of all this *evil*, who was slaine, VI. iii. 17. 2
 There left on ground, though in full *evil* plight, VI. iii. 26. 2
 reed Me then to be full base and *evil* borne, VI. iii. 31. 8
 feeble compassion of his *evil* plight, VI. iv. 3. 6
 cruell fate hath joyn'd one *evil*, VI. iv. 30. 6
 The seede of all this *evil* first doth spring, VI. vi. 8. 2
 the cause, whence *evil* doth arise, VI. vi. 14. 3
 So shall you soome repaire your present *evil* plight, VI. vi. 14. 9
 Those *evil* tidings to their Lord to shew: VI. vi. 24. 3
 Maintaine this *evil* use, thy foes thereby to foile, VI. vi. 34. 9
 'Perdie,' (said he) 'in *evil* houre it fell, VI. vii. 15. 1
 in *evil* tyde . . . Lay in the lap of death, VI. vii. 17. 7
 With all the *evil* termes and cruell meane, VI. vii. 39. 5
 they themselves were *evil* groomes, they sayd, VI. xi. 40. 3
 in *evil* hower He from his Jove such message to her brought, VII. vi. 18. 5
 the Pouke, nor other *evil* sprights, Epith. 341
- Evil-gotten.** To hoord up heapes of *evil* gotten masse, III. ix. 4. 2
 The spoile of peoples *evil* gotten good, II. ii. 27. 7
- Evil-matched.** That *evil* matched paire they seemd to bee: III. ix. 18. 6
- Evil-ordered.** marshalling the *evil-ordered* trayne, III. xii. 23. 4
- Evils.** good growes of *evils* priefe, I. viii. 43. 6
Evils. All these, and many *evils* moe haunt ire, I. iv. 35. 6
 great bene the *evils* which ye bore, I. xii. 17. 2
 Doth not, I weene, so many *evils* meet, II. i. 14. 5
 may compassion of their *evilles* move? II. viii. 1. 3
 of their *evils* as they did discourse, IV. vii. 20. 1
 Cares not what *evils* hap to wretched wight; IV. xii. 6. 8
 Good hart in *evils* doth the *evils* much amend, V. x. 22. 9 (bis)
 In *evils* counsell is the comfort chiefe; VI. iv. 34. 7
 th' *evils* which poore lovers greeve, H.L. 258
- Ewe.** thilke same unhappy *Ewe* Fell headlong S.C. Mar. 49
- Ewes.** Thy *Ewes*, that wout to have blown bags, S.C. F. 81
- Ewifes.** See **Efts.**
- Exalt.** soone as Titan gan his head *exault*, II. xi. 9. 4
- Examine.** gan *examine* him in straighter sort, VII. vi. 51. 4
- Example.** following th' *example* of hir damme: Bel. vi. 4
 warn'd all men by their *example* to refraine, VII. vi. 29. 9
- Examples.** Royall *examples* of her meries rare, V. x. 5. 6
 sad *examples* shewed Of her great power, VII. vi. 4. 6
- Exanimate.** stuck with carkases *exanimate*, II. xii. 7. 5
- Exceed.** asses been not all whose eares *exceed*, Col. 713
 to compare Whether in beauties glorie did *exceed*: I. ii. 37. 4
 his stature did *exceed* The height of three, I. vii. 8. 8
 Both deadly sharp, that sharpest steele *exceedeu* farre, I. xi. 11. 9
 sharpest steele did far *exceed* The sharpnesse of his
 clawes: I. xi. 12. 1
 they would strive dew reason to *exceed*, II. ii. 38. 6
 gan *exceed* The measure of her meane, II. vi. 16. 8
 Its sacrilege, and doth all sinnes *exceed*: II. viii. 16. 5
 volume, that doth far *exceed* My leasure, II. x. 70. 3
 Doth course of naturall cause farre *exceed*, III. iii. 18. 6
 Are still amongst them song, that far my rymes *exceed*, III. viii. 42. 9
 in feminine And filthy lust *exceede* all womankind, III. xi. 4. 2
 seemes 'U' *exceede* the powre of patience, III. xi. 14. 2
 if that ought doe death *exceed*; III. xii. 35. 3
 he which was the last the first did farre *exceede*, IV. v. 36. 9
 Such chaunces oft *exceed* all humane thought! VI. iii. 61. 8
 Doth she *exceede* the rest of all her race; VI. x. 26. 6
 yet indeede her fairenesse doth *exceede*, H.B. 231
- That it doth farre *exceed* all humane thought, H.H.B. 209
- Exceeded.** 'Whose forged beauty he did take to have
exceeded farre: I. ii. 36. 2

Exceeded—Continued.

in exesse <i>exceeded</i> her owne might;	II. ii. 36. 7
shortly gaynd that losse <i>exceeded</i> farre.	II. v. 15. 5
far <i>exceeded</i> men in their immeasur mights.	II. x. 8. 9
His wonder far <i>exceeded</i> reasons reach.	II. xi. 40. 1
depth <i>exceeded</i> not three cubits hight.	II. xii. 62. 6
Exceedeth. my reliefe <i>exceedeth</i> living thought;	D. 95
Excedlag. yet my heart burnes in <i>excedding</i> paine,	Pet. 2. v. 12
things <i>excedding</i> reach of common reason;	Van. i. 4
mount Athos through <i>excedding</i> might Was digged downe,	Gn. 45
Therewith shee wayled with <i>excedding</i> woe,	T.M. 295
made <i>excedding</i> mone;	T.M. 416
To toll my sorrowes that <i>excedding</i> bee.	T.M. 546
made <i>excedding</i> mone,	T.M. 598
Of wondrous powre, and of <i>excedding</i> stature,	Ti. 534
<i>Excedding</i> all this baser worldes good.	Ti. 620
every one did make <i>excedding</i> mone,	As. 205
her selfe, that too <i>excedding</i> shone:	I. iv. 8. 9
<i>Excedding</i> shone, like Phoebus fayrest childe,	I. iv. 9. 1
that great Princesse too <i>excedding</i> proud,	I. iv. 15. 8
with so' <i>excedding</i> furie at him strake,	I. v. 12. 7
Eternall providence, <i>excedding</i> thought,	I. vi. 7. 1
so <i>excedding</i> was the villeins powre,	I. vii. 12. 7
<i>excedding</i> shone, Like Hesperus	I. vii. 30. 3
so <i>excedding</i> shone his glistering ray,	I. vii. 34. 5
Thereat he rored for <i>excedding</i> paine,	I. viii. 17. 1
wondrous faith, <i>excedding</i> earthly race,	I. ix. 17. 4
and too <i>excedding</i> shyne.	I. x. 67. b
<i>Excedding</i> rage enflam'd the furious Beast,	I. xi. 17. 5
loud he yelled for <i>excedding</i> paine;	I. xi. 37. 2
their <i>excedding</i> merth may not be told:	I. xii. 40. 3
would bee dazled with <i>excedding</i> light.	II. Pr. 5. 5
now <i>excedding</i> grieffe him overcame,	II. i. 23. 5
in her loosennesse tooke <i>excedding</i> joy:	II. ii. 37. 3
two dartes, <i>excedding</i> flit And deadly sharp,	II. iv. 38. 7
<i>Excedding</i> wroth was Guyon at that blow,	H. v. 7. 1
shewd of riches such <i>excedding</i> store,	II. vii. 31. 4
As overcome with too <i>excedding</i> might,	H. vii. 66. 7
O! th' <i>excedding</i> grace Of highest God	II. viii. 1. 5
two foes of so <i>excedding</i> might,	II. viii. 34. 4
Nether unseemly short, nor yet <i>excedding</i> long.	II. ix. 24. 9
A labor huge, <i>excedding</i> far my might.	II. x. 2. 7
<i>excedding</i> feare Their visages imprest.	It. xi. 5. 8
with <i>excedding</i> sway Threw at his foe,	II. xi. 36. 1
for <i>excedding</i> feare;	II. xii. 22. 4
The roiall riches and <i>excedding</i> cost	III. i. 32. 4
<i>Excedding</i> much the state of meane degree,	III. i. 33. 7
<i>Excedding</i> riches and all pretious things,	III. iv. 23. 2
<i>Excedding</i> grieffe that wound in him empight,	III. v. 20. 8
they both bogonne To make <i>excedding</i> mone,	III. vii. 19. 4
he gan to make <i>Excedding</i> mone,	III. vii. 45. 4
With thought whereof <i>excedding</i> mad he grew,	III. viii. 4. 1
that other knight bogonne To wepe <i>excedding</i> wroth,	III. viii. 17. 8
he gan to wepe <i>excedding</i> wroth,	III. ix. 13. 6
She was astonisht with <i>excedding</i> dreed,	III. x. 50. 5
Goodly adorned and <i>excedding</i> faire:	III. xii. 14. 5
<i>Excedding</i> wroth therewith the virgin grew,	III. xii. 33. 6
<i>Excedding</i> wroth therat was Blandamour,	IV. ii. 14. 1
daz'd the eyes of all as with <i>excedding</i> light.	IV. v. 10. 9
Thereat <i>excedding</i> wroth was Satyran;	IV. v. 24. 1
farre renowned through <i>excedding</i> fame,	IV. x. 5. 5
Witness th' <i>excedding</i> fry which there are fel,	IV. xii. 2. 4
is but narrow, but <i>excedding</i> long;	V. ii. 7. 7
The fourth Ecator, of <i>excedding</i> might;	V. iii. 5. 6
Is so <i>excedding</i> furious and fell As wrong,	V. ix. 1. 2
The waies . . . Are so <i>excedding</i> spacious and wyde,	VI. Pr. 1. 3
his <i>excedding</i> courtesie, that pearst Iler stubborn hart	VI. i. 45. 3
And makes <i>excedding</i> mone, when he does thinke	VI. iv. 32. 2
for <i>excedding</i> grieffe which inly grew	VI. iv. 40. 1
Did wepe <i>excedding</i> sorrowfull and sad,	VI. v. 3. 3
shewed semblant of <i>excedding</i> mone	VI. v. 4. 2
<i>Excedding</i> all the rest in powre and hight;	VI. v. 13. 7
Whereof <i>excedding</i> glad he to him drew,	VI. v. 23. 2
Are so <i>excedding</i> venemous and keene,	VI. vi. 9. 2
<i>Excedding</i> much the measure of mans stature,	VI. vii. 41. 3
to us all <i>excedding</i> feare did breed,	VII. vi. 20. 4
my <i>excedding</i> heat Is not delayd	Am. xxx. 5
<i>Excedding</i> sweet, yet voyd of sinfull vice;	Am. lxxvii. 9
others farre <i>excedding</i> these in light,	H.H.B. 65
Light, farre <i>excedding</i> that bright blazing sparke	H.H.B. 162
Exceddingly. A gilden towre, which shone <i>exceddingly</i> ;	Yan. viii. 4
<i>Exceddingly</i> they troubled were in thought,	Hub. 312
the earth did grieve <i>exceddingly</i> ,	Ti. 671
Whereat Excesse <i>exceddingly</i> was wroth,	II. xii. 57. 6
Florimell <i>exceddingly</i> did fret,	IV. v. 19. 7
He was therewith <i>exceddingly</i> dismayd,	V. iii. 18. 2
He therat wext <i>exceddingly</i> astound,	VI. viii. 27. 7
It did them all <i>exceddingly</i> amate,	VII. vi. 19. 7
Exceeds. Ne let it seeme that credence this <i>exceeds</i> ;	I. vii. 36. 1
Till it the pitch of highest praise <i>exceeds</i> :	II. ii. 31. 4
Herein the noblesse of this knight <i>exceeds</i> ,	V. ii. 1. 8
many Princes she in wealth <i>exceeds</i> ,	V. ii. 9. 6
her great triumph, which my skill <i>exceeds</i> ,	Am. xxix. 11
Venice . . . farre <i>exceeds</i> in policie of right.	Com. Son. iv. 12
Excel. Which in her sexe doth all <i>excel</i>	S.C. Ap. 45
Horatii that in vertue did <i>excel</i>	Gn. 600
strive in vertue others to <i>excel</i> ,	T.M. 452
In glorie, or in greatnes to <i>excel</i> ,	Ti. 555
T' <i>excel</i> the naturall with made delights;	Mui. 166
She did <i>excel</i> , and seem'd of Angels race,	D. 213

Excel—Continued.

Such as all womankynd did far <i>excell</i> ;	Col. 190
thy accent will <i>excell</i> In Tragick plaints	Col. 426
if that any else did Jove <i>excell</i> ;	I. iv. 11. 7
Drawne of fayre Pecoocks, that <i>excell</i> in pride,	I. iv. 17. 8
did <i>excell</i> All living wightes in might of magicke spell:	I. vii. 36. 4
strive your excellent selfe to <i>excell</i> :	I. xi. 2. 7
Both Silo this, and Jordan, did <i>excell</i> ,	I. xi. 30. 6
who did far <i>excell</i> The other two:	II. ii. 14. 3
To climbe aloft, and others to <i>excell</i> :	II. vii. 46. 7
Did th' other far in workmanship <i>excell</i> ;	II. ix. 23. 3
all this other worldes worke doth <i>excell</i> ,	II. ix. 47. 3
these three monstrous stones doe most <i>excell</i> ,	II. x. 11. 5
contending to <i>excell</i> The reach of men,	II. x. 26. 8
in all godly thewes . . . Did far <i>excell</i> ,	II. x. 59. 7
All other pleasaunt places doth <i>excell</i> ,	III. iv. 29. 7
he in counterfesaunce did <i>excell</i> ,	III. viii. 8. 8
All the brave knightes that doen in armes <i>excell</i>	III. viii. 46. 7
'Fayrest of faire, that fairenesse doest <i>excell</i> ,	IV. ii. 23. 4
In which their powre all others did <i>excell</i> ;	IV. iii. 39. 3
The prize of her which did in beautie most <i>excell</i>	IV. iv. 5. 9
to her that doth the most <i>excell</i> ,	IV. v. 2. 4
it in shape and beautie did <i>excell</i> All other Idoles	IV. x. 40. 1
endlesse memorie that mote <i>excell</i> ,	IV. xi. 9. 8
did in noble deedes of armes <i>excell</i> ,	IV. xi. 37. 4
she all living creatures did <i>excell</i> ;	IV. xii. 33. 5
to maintaine that she all others did <i>excell</i>	V. iii. 4. 9
Approv'd that day that she all others did <i>excell</i>	V. iii. 15. 9
Both her and eke all others to <i>excell</i> :	V. iii. 16. 6
they that most in boldnesse doe <i>excell</i>	V. ix. 1. 7
doe all worldly riches farre <i>excell</i> ,	VI. Pr. 2. 4
doe adorne your Court where courtesies <i>excell</i>	VI. Pr. 7. 9
So farre the meane of shepherds to <i>excell</i> ,	VI. ix. 11. 3
as he that did <i>excell</i> In courtesie	VI. ix. 18. 3
he, that did in courtesie <i>excell</i> ,	VI. ix. 44. 8
Seem'd all the rest in beauty to <i>excell</i> ,	VI. x. 14. 4
All other lesser lights in light <i>excell</i> ;	VI. x. 26. 2
The least of which this little pleasure should <i>excell</i>	VII. vi. 44. 9
her sweet odour did them all <i>excell</i>	Am. lxxiv. 14
(These trouts and pikes all others doo <i>excell</i> ;)	Epith. 59
forme, . . . that would it selfe <i>excell</i> ,	H.L. 194
doth so much <i>excell</i> All mortall sence,	H.B. 41
For she . . . Angels eke, in beautie doth <i>excell</i> ,	H.H.B. 206
these twaine, that did <i>excell</i> The rest,	Proth. 120
Excelled. <i>Excelled</i> at Athens all the learned preace,	II. x. 25. 7
They have <i>excelled</i> in artes and pollicy,	III. ii. 2. 8
in the same she farre <i>excelled</i> all other:	IV. iii. 40. 5
Chrysaor, that all other swords <i>excelled</i> ,	V. i. 9. 8
we nature see of art <i>Excelled</i> ,	H.B. 84
Excellence. He daylie eekes, and brings to <i>excellence</i>	Hub. 792
Admirers of her glorious <i>excellence</i> ;	T.M. 584
When she with her for <i>excellence</i> contended,	Mui. 263
her great <i>excellence</i> Lifts me	Col. 620
added grace unto her <i>excellence</i> :	I. xii. 24. 4
men, beholding so great <i>excellence</i>	II. ii. 41. 6
so soone forgot the <i>excellence</i> Of his creation,	II. xii. 87. 2
through want of words, her <i>excellence</i> to marre.	III. Pr. 2. 9
Thou have it lastly brought unto her <i>Excellence</i>	III. iii. 4. 9
obedience To doe to so divine a beauties <i>excellence</i>	IV. vi. 21. 9
Excellencies. Still when her <i>excellencies</i> he did vew,	III. v. 44. 4
Excellent. hath he skill to make so <i>excellent</i> ,	S.C. Ap. 19
everie where through <i>excellent</i> desart.	Ti. 343
With <i>excellent</i> device and wondrous slight,	Mui. 330
Magnificke Lord, whose vertues <i>excellent</i> ,	Ded. Son. ii. 1
Th' eternall brood of glorie <i>excellent</i> :	I. v. 1. 4
That flowre of fayth and beautie <i>excellent</i>	I. vi. 15. 5
liquor . . . Of wondrous worth, and vertue <i>excellent</i> ,	I. ix. 19. 4
strive your <i>excellent</i> selfe to <i>excell</i> :	I. xi. 2. 7
There is no one more faire and <i>excellent</i>	II. ix. 1. 2
Doth florish in all beautie <i>excellent</i> ;	II. xi. 2. 7
'For so must all things <i>excellent</i> begin;	III. iii. 22. 1
in chace of beauty <i>excellent</i> Shee lefte,	III. iv. 45. 5
both encrease her beautie <i>excellent</i> :	III. v. 55. 8
'Fayre Helene, flowre of beautie <i>excellent</i> ,	III. ix. 35. 1
Whose beautie each of them thought <i>excellent</i> ,	IV. iv. 6. 3
To see the thing, that seem'd so <i>excellent</i> ,	V. iii. 26. 4
Bewrayd the signes of feature <i>excellent</i> ;	V. v. 12. 7
round about her move in order <i>excellent</i>	VI. x. 13. 9
never ought was <i>excellent</i> assayde Which was not hard	Am. li. 7
To speake her prayse and glory <i>excellent</i> ,	Am. lxxix. 11
Which he hath made in beauty <i>excellent</i> ,	H.H.B. 129
More <i>excellent</i> , more glorious, more divine,	H.H.B. 171
Excelling. prayse <i>Excelling</i> all that ever went before.	Ro. Env. 10
<i>excelling</i> all the crewe In courteous usage	Mui. 119
A slender swaine, <i>excelling</i> far each other,	As. 15
<i>Excelling</i> most in glorie and great light:	Col. 497
<i>Excelling</i> all that ever ye did see.	Col. 934
A wicked hugh, and Envy selfe <i>excelling</i> In mischiefe;	V. xii. 35. 7
<i>Excelling</i> much the meane of her degree;	VI. x. 27. 3
These thus in faire each other farre <i>excelling</i> ,	H.H.B. 99
Except. beastes in forest . . . <i>Except</i> the Wolves,	S.C. N. 136
none, <i>except</i> a God, or God him guide, May	Mui. 223
none could reade <i>except</i> shee did them teach,	I. x. 19. 2
Cannot two fairer Cities find this day, <i>Except</i> Cleopolis:	III. ix. 51. 5
Excesse. In riotous <i>excesse</i> doth there abound.	Mui. 168
th' antique world <i>excesse</i> and pryde did hate:	II. xii. 14. 8
in <i>excesse</i> exceeded her owne might;	II. ii. 36. 7
Whereat <i>Excesse</i> exceedingly was wroth,	II. xii. 57. 6
much shee feard his mind would grow to some <i>excesse</i>	IV. i. 7. 9
forth would breake, and gush in great <i>excesse</i> ,	IV. viii. 24. 5

Excess—Continued.

In case his burning lust should breake into *excesse*. . . . IV. ix. 18. 9
Excessive. With which he swallowed up *excessive* feast, I. iv. 21. 6
 For Steward was *excessive* Gluttony, I. iv. 43. 7
Excessively. Which having swallowd up *excessively*, II. xii. 3. 6
Exchange. draw in Both wares and money, by *exchange* to
 win: II. iii. 870
 does not it for joyous court *exchange*, II. iii. 39. 3
 his *exchange* or freedom might be wrought. . . . IV. viii. 58. 4
 evermore *exchange* Their dwelling places, VII. vii. 21. 5
Exchanged. *Exchanged* out of one into another feare. . . . IV. ix. 17. 9
 death for life *exchanged* foolishlie: VII. vi. 6. 4
Exchanging. So life *exchanging* for his countries good. . . . T. 301
Excheat. See *Escheat*.
Excite. Endite I would as dewtie doth *excite*; III. ii. 3. 5
Excluded. heavens King From hope of heaven hath thee
excluded quight, I. v. 43. 2
 others, quite *excluded* forth, IV. x. 13. 7
 her *excluded* late at night, VI. v. 33. 8
 ten yeares my selfe *excluded* From native home, VI. ix. 25. 3
Excludes. *Excludes* from fairest hope withouten further triall. IV. x. 17. 9
Excrement. drowne all Holland with his *excrement*, IV. xi. 35. 3
Excuse. *excuse* This Gnats small Poeme, Gn. 4
 pretext Of this, or that, that may *excuse* the cryme: . . . II. iii. 989
 T' *excuse* his former treason and abusion, II. iii. 1363
 Good cause of mine *excuse*, I. iii. 29. 6
 The knights were willing all things to *excuse*, III. ix. 18. 8
 At which his vaine *excuse* they all gan smile, IV. iv. 11. 1
excuse Me from discovering you my name aright, IV. vi. 4. 6
 she forgot, wherby *excuse* to make; IV. vi. 45. 8
 Feigning full many a fond *excuse* to prate, IV. x. 14. 7
 little had for his *excuse* to say, IV. v. 27. 4
 Thus did the courteson Knight *excuse* his blame, VI. x. 29. 8
Excused. My former hardnesse first I faire *excused*; IV. viii. 60. 5
Excuses. none of those *excuses* could take place, III. ix. 26. 5
Execute. Always to *execute* her stedfast doome, V. i. 12. 3
 That they might *execute* her judgements wise, V. iv. 2. 3
Executes. *executes* her wicked will with worse despight. . . . VI. i. 15. 9
Execution. when she had his *execution* stayd, V. vii. 37. 1
 He should his fiale to final *execution* hend, V. viii. 29. 9
 In *execution* of her lawlesse doome. . . . VI. i. 16. 3
Exempted. scarcely yet from former feare *exempted*, VI. x. 36. 8
Exercise. were fittest *exercise* Cattell to keep, II. iii. 282
 with faire *exercise* Of knightly feates, II. iii. 737
 he . . . greatly shunned manly *exercise*; I. iv. 20. 2
 upbrought In goodly thewes, and godly *exercise*: I. x. 4. 4
 For thy fierc arrows, them to *exercise*; II. iii. 35. 2
 Might not revive desire of knightly *exercise*. . . . II. vi. 25. 9
 wondred at his endlesse *exercise*: II. ix. 59. 2
 And *exercise* most bitter tyranny II. xi. 1. 7
 Not fit for speedy pace, or manly *exercise*. . . . II. xii. 46. 9
 Seeking adventures hard, to *exercise* Their puissaunce, . . . III. i. 14. 3
 civile armes to *exercise* no more: III. iii. 49. 5
 The dreadfull speare and shield to *exercise*: III. iii. 53. 4
 turne his arrows to their *exercise*. . . . III. vi. 23. 5
 Calling men to their daily *exercise*: III. xii. 28. 7
 wearinesse, Both of the way and warlike *exercise*, IV. vii. 3. 4
 Either for fame, or else for *exercise*, VI. vi. 35. 5
 Whether it were to caroll, . . . or games to *exercise*, VI. x. 33. 6
Exhort. Therefore, I thee *exhort* To change thy will, II. v. 17. 7
Exile. she, . . . Far from all peoples preace, as in *exile*, . . . I. iii. 3. 3
 Mona, where it lurked in *exile*. . . . III. iii. 48. 5
 Whiles that from heaven he suffered *exile*. . . . III. xi. 39. 5
Exiled. From our owne native heritage *exilde*, T.M. 341
 Hath farre *exiled* from your Ladies grace, D. 506
 Emongst wild beastes and woods, from lawes of men *exilde*. . . I. vi. 23. 9
 I, fonder, love a shade, the body lar *exyld*? III. ii. 44. 9
 eke himselfe her cruelly *exyld*: III. vi. 50. 5
 eride to hevvn, from humane help *exild*. . . . III. viii. 27. 5
 him farre she brought Into a cave from companie *exilde*, . . . V. i. 6. 7
 Where righteous Artagall her late *exyld*; V. ix. 2. 2
 from her native land *Exiled* her, V. xi. 4. 7
 kept in bands, or from their loves *exyld*, VI. vii. 33. 4
 though wrongfully from heaven *exild*. . . . VII. vi. 26. 9
 From presence of my dearest deare *exyld*, Am. lii. 7
Expect. Thus, deare! adieu, whom I *expect* ere long." . . . D. 292
 Ye would not stay your dew time to *expect*, Epith. 430
Expectation. her *expectation* greatly was deceav'd. . . . III. v. 28. 9
 His *expectation* to despaire did turne, III. xii. 45. 4
 For certaine losse of so great *expectation*: V. ii. 51. 5
 Thus I the time with *expectation* spend, Am. lxxvi. 9
expectation vayne Of idle hopes, Proth. 7
Expected. See Long-expected.
 heguile Their greedie mouths of the *expected* spoyle; . . . II. iii. 1286
 I *expected* one with shield and speere III. x. 24. 8
 the timely joy, Which I *expected* long, VI. iii. 4. 9
 Now welcome, night! thou night so long *expected*, Epith. 315
Expecting. *Expecting* ever when some foe she might descry. . III. xii. 1. 9
expecting When gentle sleepe his heavie eyes would close; . . IV. v. 40. 1
Expecting th' end of this so donhtfull case, VII. vii. 57. 5
Expel. all power he doth *expell*; S.C. O. 99
 would ye not poore fellowship *expell*, II. iii. 96
 'Wrath, gealosie, griefe, love, do thus *expell*: II. iv. 35. 1
 he another and another did *expell*. . . . II. xi. 24. 9
 such wilde woodes should far *expell* All civile usage. . . . III. vi. 1. 7
 comming to Cares House, Doth sleepe from him *expell*. . . . IV. v. Arg. 4
 womens love did from his hart *expell*, IV. xi. 5. 3
 it all sordid basenesse doth *expell*, H.L. 191
Expelled. Forwasted all their land, and them *expeld*; I. i. 5. 8
Experience. long *experience* the platforme was: II. iii. 1168

Experience—Continued.

All twenty tride in warres *experience* long; IV. x. 7. 7
 to make *experience* Upon wyld beasts, V. i. 7. 7
 through the long *experience* of his dayes, VI. vi. 3. 2
Experiment. The maysters of his long *experiment*, II. vii. 1. 7
 Ne then of guile had made *experiment*; IV. viii. 30. 4
 both were skild in that *experiment*, V. ii. 17. 3
Expert. Dye would we dayly, once it to *expert*! S.C. N. 186
 As Pilot well *expert* in perillous wave, II. vii. 1. 1
 that false spright, . . . Was so *expert* in every subtille slight, . . . VI. ii. 10. 8
 Thereto he was *expert* in prophecies, IV. xi. 19. 1
Expert in battell and in dedes of armics; V. ii. 5. 4
 So ought each Knight . . . In swimming be *expert*, V. ii. 16. 9
 Ere that I in her guilefull traines was well *expert*. . . . VI. i. 12. 9
 passing well *expert* in single fight, VI. i. 36. 4
Expertest. In warlike feates th' *expertest* man alive, I. ix. 4. 3
Expire. the dew time In which the wombes of women doe
expyre, I. vii. 9. 7
 fre . . . he from hellish entrails did *expirc*. . . . I. xi. 45. 5
 did his life her fatal date *expyre*, II. viii. 24. 3
 with entire Affection I doe languish and *expire*. . . . III. ii. 44. 5
 doe not rather wish them soone *expire*, IV. iii. 1. 3
 till the horned moone three courses did *expire*. . . . IV. vi. 43. 9
 streight he did *expire*. . . . V. ii. 11. 9
 the day did now *expyre*. . . . VI. ix. 13. 9
 this verse, that never shall *expyre*, Am. xxvii. 11
 when the vitall spirits doe *expyre*, II. B. 102
Expired. whenas Time . . . *Expired* had the terme, II. B. 309
 fates *expired* could renew again, I. v. 40. 3
 As, when just time *expired*, should appeare. . . . I. ix. 14. 4
 When the full time . . . Shall be *expird* III. iii. 40. 6
 Till time the tryall of her truth *expired*: IV. i. 54. 5
Explain. By all the meanes she note it best *explaine*: VI. i. 46. 5
Exploit. long having since Taken in hand th' *exploit*, V. xii. 3. 2
 His whole *exploite* and valorous emprise, VI. i. 5. 4
 Unto his first *exploite* he did him selfe apply. . . . VI. iii. 19. 9
 ere I doe his adventures tell In this *exploite*, VI. xii. 14. 2
 What brave *exploit*, what perill hardly wrought, II. L. 220
Exploits. to all great *exploites* them selves inclind, III. ii. 2. 3
 whose victorious *Exploits* made Rome to quake; III. iii. 54. 8
 have *exploits* which great Heroes wonne, IV. Pr. 3. 4
Expose. Dare not for dread his hardy hand *expose*, III. i. 46. 8
Expond. those that do to Cynthia *expond* The ledden Col. 743
 vaine did *expond* To be hart-wounding love, III. iv. 28. 3
Express. not daring to *expresse* my paine, Gn. Ded. 1
 The sacred lawes therein they wont *expresse*, T.M. 561
 Notes sad enough t' *expresse* this bitter throw: Mu. 414
 dight themselves t' *expresse* their inward woe, As. Interl. 225
 needs his priest t' *expresse* his powre divine. . . . Col. 838
 Which to *expresse* he ends his gentle wit: I. ii. 30. 5
 labour lively to *expresse* the same, I. x. 6. 8
 living art may not least part *expresse*, III. Pr. 2. 1
 plainly did *expresse* The heavenly pourtraict IV. v. 13. 3
 T' *expresse* the meaning of the inward mind, IV. viii. 26. 2
 T' *expresse* some part of that great equipage IV. xi. 17. 8
 To doe the message which I shall *expresse*. . . . V. iv. 48. 5
 To whom Sir Artagall can to *expresse* VI. i. 5. 3
 nature did him teach T' *expresse* his passions, VI. iv. 11. 9
 Sith he cannot *expresse* his simple minde, VI. v. 30. 3
 all her hinder parts did plaine *expresse* A monstrous Dragon, VI. vi. 10. 8
 gan her forme and feature to *expresse*, VI. xi. 11. 8
 What pen, what pencill, can *expresse* her fill? Am. xvii. 4
 That can *expresse* the life of things indeed, Am. xvii. 14
 Who can *expresse* the glorie of thy might? H.L. 49
 Doe both *expresse* the faces first impression. . . . H.B. 182
 How then can mortal tongue hope to *expresse* H.H.B. 104
 Or hope t' *expresse* her least perfections part, H.H.B. 227
Expressed. Let reade the ruffull plaint herein *expressed*, . . . D. 4
 From poynt to poynt, as is before *expressed*, I. xii. 15. 8
 Let nought be hid from me that ought to be *expressed*. . . . I. xii. 29. 9
 As well . . . Against the forreine Morands he *expressed*; . . . II. x. 43. 8
 th' ydle breath all utterly *expressed*. . . . II. xi. 42. 4
 Forreine ensamples it to have *expressed*? III. Pr. 1. 4
 like a king he was to her *expressed*, III. viii. 40. 3
 house of Busyrane, Where loves spoyles are *expressed*. . . . III. xi. Arg. 7
 that she *expressed* By her sad semhlant IV. x. 49. 5
 Whose soveraine powre is herein most *expressed*, V. Pr. 10. 3
 Cannot *expressed* be by any art. . . . Am. xvii. 12
Expressing. *Expressing* well his nature V. i. 19. 9
Expressing all thy mothers powerfull art. . . . Am. xxxix. 2
Extasie, Extasy, etc. See *Ecstasy, etc.*
Extend. th' one Aeacide did his fame *extend*; Gn. 525
extend Her lofty towres unto the starry sphere, I. x. 56. 7
 shall their conquests through all lands *extend*, III. iii. 23. 4
 she did *extend* Her sword high over him, III. xii. 36. 8
 further seemes his terme still to *extend*, Am. lxxvi. 11
 For he his heames doth still to them *extend*, H.H.L. 72
Extended. See *Extent*.
 holding fast twixt both his armes *extended* Fayre Pastorell, . . VI. xi. 19. 7
Extent. See *Extended*.
 coveting, with his high tops *extent*, Gn. 212
 draw the dayes of men forth in *extent*; Ti. 18
 Stretch on the ground in monstrous large *extent*, I. xii. 9. 7
 Above the water were on high *extent*, II. vii. 61. 5
 them t' enlarge with long *extent*, IV. iv. 47. 2
Extinct. shepherds wonted solace is *extinct*. . . . S.C. N. 106
 both are of thy haplesse hand *extinct*, III. xi. 37. 3
Extinguished. Shall never be *extinguisht* nor decay; H.B. 101
Extirp. Which to *extirpe*, he laid him privily Downe I. x. 25. 6
Extolled. hath for twelve huge lahonrs high *extold*, I. xi. 27. 3

Extolled—Continued.

- She left th' unrighteous world, and was to heaven *extold*. . . VII. vii. 37. 9
- Extort.** See **Extorted**.
- Through strong expression of his powre *extort*. . . V. ii. 5. 8
- Whether by might *extort*, or else by slight deceived? . . . V. iii. 30. 9
- had bene; But now by force *extort* out of her hand . . . V. x. 25. 3
- Extorted.** See **Extort**.
- with *extorted* powre, and borrow'd strength, . . . I. vii. 18. 3
- Extortion.** Restraining stealth and strong *extortion*, . . . II. x. 39. 5
- Extortions.** Besides the infinite *extortions*, . . . *Hub.* 1311
- Extract.** She heard that she was lineally *extract*; . . . III. ix. 38. 7
- Extreat.** drawne forth from her by divine *extreat*: . . . V. x. 1. 4
- Extreme.** Tho up he started, stird with shame *extreme*, . . . II. vi. 27. 7
- of his puissance tryall made *extreme*: . . . II. viii. 14. 4
- shortly brent into *extreme* desyre, . . . III. i. 47. 8
- seeing nigh him jeopardy *extreme*, . . . III. viii. 16. 8
- For marveill of that accident *extreme*: . . . III. viii. 22. 4
- Broke into open fire and rage *extreme*; . . . III. viii. 26. 5
- threatned him with force and punishment *extreme*: . . . III. ix. 10. 9
- With *extreme* fury he became quite mad, . . . III. x. 54. 5
- with rage *extreme*, Like two mad mastiffes, . . . IV. ii. 17. 7
- doe dispart the hart with powre *extreme*, . . . IV. ix. 1. 3
- Lion-like shall shew his powre *extreme*. . . V. vii. 23. 8
- with such rage *extreme* Fraile men, . . . *H.L.* 117
- now it wasted is with woes *extreme*, . . . *H.B.* 25
- And pay the price, all were his debt *extreme*. . . *H.L.L.* 133
- Extremely.** so *extremely* did the buffe him quell, . . . I. xi. 24. 7
- Extremely* joyed in so happy sight, . . . III. viii. 10. 2
- '*Extremely* mad the man I surely deeme, . . . III. ix. 6. 7
- Extremest.** wondrous faith . . . Was hnest fixt in myne *extremest* case. . . I. ix. 17. 5
- Too truly tryde in his *extremest* state. . . II. x. 31. 3
- at length, in his *extremest* neede, . . . VI. iii. 46. 5
- had he not in his *extremest* need Bene helped. . . VI. iv. 8. 4
- So pleasing is in my *extremest* paine, . . . *Am.* xlii. 2
- Extremities.** The face of golden Meane: Her sisters, two
- Extremities*, . . . II. ii. Arg.
- moderate *extremities* of their outrage. . . II. ii. 38. 4
- full bent To prove *extremities* of bloody fight, . . . II. vi. 36. 2
- Rather let try *extremities* of chance, . . . III. xi. 24. 8
- both resolv'd the last *extremities* to prove. . . IV. v. 19. 9
- rather strove *extremities* to way, . . . V. ii. 49. 3
- when ye have shewed all *extremities*, . . . *Am.* xxxvi. 9
- Extremity.** fell to ground for great *extremity*; . . . *D.* 185
- she . . . yields her to *extremity* of time: . . . I. vi. 13. 2
- Did easily beleeve her strong *extremity*, . . . III. i. 53. 9
- dismayd At that same last *extremity*. . . III. vii. 25. 2
- prickt forth with loves *extremity*. . . III. x. 22. 4
- with prooffe of last *extremity*, . . . III. xi. 18. 8
- since she saw the streight *extremity*, . . . IV. xii. 28. 1
- Now left alone in great *extremity*; . . . VI. vi. 16. 3
- Cryde merie, to abate the *extremity* of law. . . VI. vii. 36. 9
- Exuls.** as *Exuls* out of his court he thrust'. . . *Col.* 894
- Eyas.** Ere fitting Time could wag his *eyas* wings. . . *H.H.L.* 24
- Eyas-hawk.** Like *Eyas* hawke up mounts unto the skies, . . . I. xi. 34. 6
- Eye.** See **Ox-eye**.
- in one place all pleasures of the *eye*. . . *Bel.* x. 6
- on this Lawrell fixed was mine *eye* (*eye*), . . . *Pet.* iii. 8
- Toward the sea turning my troubled *eye*, . . . *Fan.* v. 1
- My selfe will have a double *eye*, . . . *S.C.* Mar. 38
- Her modest *eye*, Her Majestie, . . . *S.C.* Ap. 70
- She roved at me with glauncing *eye*, . . . *S.C.* Au. 79
- Witnesse shee slewe me with her *eye*, . . . *S.C.* Au. 115
- I fear me, thou have a squint *eye*: . . . *S.C.* Au. 129
- wondren at bright Argus blazing *eye*; . . . *S.C.* O. 32
- lofty love doth loath a lowly *eye*. . . *S.C.* O. 96
- by myne *eye* the Crow his clawe dooth wright: . . . *S.C.* D. 136
- blinde his gazing *eye*; . . . *Gn.* 100
- Thus wildly to wander in the worlds *eye*, . . . *Hub.* 185
- other great one in the worldes *eye*, . . . *Hub.* 490
- all the braverie that *eye* may see, . . . *Hub.* 608
- he vewes, with his black-lidded *eye*, . . . *Hub.* 1228
- First comming to the world with weeping *eye*, . . . *T.M.* 159
- Ne sheddeth teares from lamentable *eye*; . . . *Ti.* 163
- to the other side To east mine *eye*, . . . *Ti.* 588
- takes survey, with curious busie *eye*, . . . *Mut.* 171
- To take what ever thing doth please the *eye*? . . . *Mut.* 214
- Whose like before mine *eye* had seldome scene, . . . *D.* 114
- when life parts vouchsafe to close mine *eye*. . . *D.* 511
- casting up a sdeinfull *eye* at me, . . . *D.* 549
- (A fairer star saw never living *eye*), . . . *As.* 57
- since I saw that Angels blessed *eye*, . . . *Col.* 40
- from far observ'd, with jealous *eye*, . . . *Col.* 134
- A fairer Nymph yet never saw mine *eye*: . . . *Col.* 559
- glorie that in simple *eye* Seeme greatest, . . . *Col.* 721
- loath each lowly thing with loftie *eye*. . . *Col.* 938
- Then that brave court doth to mine *eye* present, . . . *Ded.Son.*xvii.11
- The *eye* of reason was with rage yblent, . . . I. ii. 5. 7
- Her angels face, As the great *eye* of heaven, . . . I. iii. 4. 7
- Did never mortall *eye* behold such heavenly grace. . . I. iii. 4. 9
- since mine *eye* your joyous sight did mis, . . . I. iii. 27. 6
- Unseemly man to please faire Ladies *eye*; . . . I. iv. 24. 6
- Did chace away sweet sleepe from sluggish *eye*, . . . I. iv. 44. 4
- joyously to see his ymage in mine *eye*, . . . I. iv. 45. 6
- Carely waite him many a gazing *eye*, . . . I. v. 3. 2
- not a pin Does care for looke of living creatures *eye*. . . I. v. 4. 4
- his *eye*, His suddain *eye* flaming with wrathfull fyre, . . . I. v. 10. 1, 2
- with greedy *eye* He sought all round about, . . . I. v. 15. 1
- A ruetull sight as could be scene with *eye*; . . . I. v. 46. 1
- to feed his fyrie lustfull *eye*, He snatcht the vele . . . I. vi. 4. 6

Eye—Continued.

- A Satyre . . . kindling coles of lust in brutish *eye*, . . . I. vi. 22. 7
- it would pity any living *eye*. . . I. vi. 43. 6
- To catch her, newly ofred to his *eye*; . . . I. vi. 46. 5
- His living like saw never living *eye*, . . . I. vii. 8. 7
- Duessa . . . highly honoured in his haughtie *eye*: . . . I. vii. 16. 2
- Tragedy . . . these reliques sad present unto mine *eye*. . . I. vii. 24. 9
- Ne night of mortall *eye* be ever scene; . . . I. vii. 33. 2
- eye* mote not the same endure to vew. . . I. viii. 19. 5
- Which when the Gyaunt spyde with staring *eye*, . . . I. viii. 19. 6
- he that high does sit, and all things see With equall *eye*, . . . I. viii. 27. 7
- as he fledd his *eye* was backward cast, . . . I. ix. 21. 5
- with this unlucky *eye* I late beheld; . . . I. ix. 26. 7
- beares an equall *eye*? . . . I. ix. 47. 2
- As Eagles *eye* that can behold the Sunne. . . I. x. 47. 6
- The fairest peece that *eye* beholden can; . . . I. x. 59. 3
- when his *eye* did her behold, . . . I. xii. 40. 8
- With living *eye* more fayre was never scene . . . II. i. 10. 7
- Tounge hates to tell the rest that *eye* to see alhord'. . . II. i. 11. 9
- soone as on that knight his *eye* did glaunce, . . . II. i. 31. 4
- Pitifull spectacle, as ever *eye* did vew! . . . II. i. 40. 9
- with dry drops congealed in her *eye*, . . . II. i. 49. 3
- covering with a clod their closed *eye*, . . . II. i. 60. 4
- kindling fire at her faire-burning *eye*, . . . II. ii. 7. 6
- great or glorions in mortall *eye*, . . . II. ii. 41. 4
- To serve at court in view of vaunting *eye*: . . . II. iii. 10. 2
- fled attonce, ne ever haeke returned *eye*; . . . II. iii. 19. 9
- Unto the bush her *eye* did suddain glaunce, . . . II. iii. 34. 2
- Which, mingled all with sweate, did dim his *eye*. . . II. iv. 37. 5
- His frayle *eye* with spoyle of beauty feedes: . . . II. v. 34. 3
- as swift as glaunce of *eye*, A litle Gondelay, . . . II. vi. 2. 6
- Upon his card and compas firmes his *eye*, . . . II. vii. 1. 8
- to feede his *eye* And covetous desire . . . II. vii. 4. 6
- doest hide apart From the worldes *eye*, . . . II. vii. 7. 4
- It can purvay in twineckling of an *eye*; . . . II. vii. 11. 4
- 'yet never *eye* did vew, . . . II. vii. 19. 6
- So huge a masse, and hide from heavens *eye*? . . . II. vii. 20. 2
- shame his ugly face did hide from living *eye*. . . II. vii. 22. 9
- If ever covetous hand, or lustfull *eye*, . . . II. vii. 27. 2
- As *eye* of man did never see before, . . . II. vii. 31. 5
- 'Behold, thou Faeries sonae, with mortall *eye*, . . . II. vii. 38. 1
- That living *eye* before did never see. . . II. vii. 38. 2
- sith thou hast found favour in mine *eye*, . . . II. vii. 49. 7
- rather fowler seemed to the *eye*; . . . II. vii. 61. 8
- Did not once move, nor upward cast his *eye*, . . . II. viii. 50. 6
- Unto the ground she cast her modest *eye*, . . . II. ix. 41. 2
- vew of *eye* could scarce him overtake, . . . II. xi. 26. 2
- seemd so sweet and pleasaunt to the *eye*, . . . II. xii. 14. 5
- It selfe doth offer to his sober *eye*, . . . II. xii. 58. 2
- Still as she fledd her *eye* she backward threw, . . . III. i. 16. 1
- with scornfull *eye* They sdeigned . . . III. i. 40. 7
- there was presented to her *eye* A comely knight, . . . III. ii. 24. 1
- 'It was not, Britomart, thy wandring *eye* . . . III. iii. 24. 1
- That ever living *eye*, I weene, did see. . . III. v. 8. 3
- Saw never living *eye* more heavy sight, . . . III. v. 30. 1
- Like never yet did living *eye* detect; . . . III. vii. 22. 7
- like a lively sanguine it seemd to the *eye*. . . III. viii. 6. 9
- Assotted had his sense, or dazed was his *eye*. . . III. viii. 22. 9
- spy Upon her with his other blinked *eye*; . . . III. ix. 5. 5
- The fairest woman-wight that ever *eye* did see. . . III. ix. 21. 9
- Through gratious regard of her faire *eye*, . . . III. ix. 25. 4
- his blinde *eye*, that sided Paridell, . . . III. ix. 27. 6
- in his *eye* his meaning wisely redd, . . . III. ix. 28. 6
- her wandring *eye* And greedy eares . . . III. ix. 52. 6
- he Malbeccoes halfe *eye* did wyle; . . . III. x. 5. 2
- His halfe *eye* he wiled wondrous well, . . . III. x. 5. 3
- when againe he backward cast his *eye*, . . . III. x. 14. 4
- one *eye* Still ope he keeps . . . III. x. 58. 6
- faining to be hidd from envious *eye*; . . . III. xi. 28. 5
- with a shaft was shot through either *eye*, . . . III. xi. 48. 8
- as she backward cast her busie *eye*. . . III. xi. 50. 1
- evermore on Daunger fixt his *eye*, . . . III. xii. 12. 7
- still with stedfast *eye* and courage stout . . . III. xii. 37. 5
- many of them mov'd to *eye* her sore. . . IV. i. 9. 6
- 'the thing that with this *eye* I saw, . . . IV. i. 48. 3
- With sting of lust that reasons *eye* did blind, . . . IV. ii. 5. 5
- His roving *eye* did on the Lady glaunce . . . IV. iv. 7. 7
- Britomart with sharpe avizefull *eye* . . . IV. v. 26. 1
- Yet was he meet, unless mine *eye* did faine, . . . IV. vii. 15. 8
- she saw with sodaine glauncing *eye*, . . . IV. vii. 36. 1
- Where hardly *eye* mote see bright heavens face . . . IV. vii. 38. 7
- His weary *eye* returnd to him againe, . . . IV. viii. 8. 3
- her beholding with attentive *eye*, . . . IV. viii. 10. 1
- So faire as ever yet saw living *eye*; . . . IV. viii. 49. 5
- soone as they with wrathfull *eye* bewraide, . . . IV. ix. 28. 4
- Should happen this with living *eye* to see, . . . IV. x. 23. 6
- beheld with gazefull *eye*, . . . IV. x. 28. 2
- with happy *eye* I spyde . . . IV. x. 48. 6
- upon the Goddessse face Mine *eye* was fixt, . . . IV. x. 56. 2
- A sorle sight as ever scene with *eye*, . . . V. i. 14. 2
- 'He, whether mine seem'd fayrer in his *eye*, . . . V. i. 17. 1
- Both darting forth faire beames to each mans *eye*, . . . V. iii. 19. 3
- It made her . . . stare with ghastly *eye*. . . V. iv. 41. 9
- she star'd A while about her with confused *eye*; . . . V. v. 13. 8
- In case she might finde favour in his *eye*, . . . V. v. 55. 2
- the least twineckling sleepe to start Into her *eye*, . . . V. vi. 24. 8
- Discovered had the light to living *eye*, . . . V. vi. 35. 2
- Drawne with the powre of an heart-robbing *eye*, . . . V. viii. 1. 6
- ever as she rode her *eye* was backward bent. . . V. viii. 4. 9
- with their brightnesse daz'd the straunge beholders *eye*. . . V. ix. 21. 9

Eye—Continued.

all that pleasant is to care or *eye*, VI. Pr. 1. 5
 He also gan uplooke with *drery eye*, VI. iii. 11. 2
 all about did close the compass of his *eye*, VI. iv. 24. 9
 Yet would not neare approach in daungers *eye*, VI. vii. 3. 2
 with the onely twinkle of her *eye*, VI. vii. 31. 7
 Which she beheld with lamentable *eye*, VI. viii. 3. 2
 The greatest shame that ever *eye* yet saw, VI. viii. 6. 2
 the image of her former dread, Yet dwelling in her *eye*, VI. viii. 31. 7
 On which his hungry *eye* was alwayes bent; VI. ix. 26. 7
 Whose like before his *eye* had never scene; VI. x. 17. 2
 much she hated sight of living *eye*, VII. vi. 42. 6
 There Faunus saw that pleased much his *eye*, VII. vi. 46. 1
 That *eye* of wight could not indure to view: VII. vii. 6. 6
 judge thyselfe, by verdict of thine *eye*, VII. vii. 27. 6
 When suddenly, with twinkle of her *eye*, Am. xvi. 11
 shew Thing so divine to vew of earthly *eye*, Am. xlv. 6
 she, beholding me with constant *eye*, Am. liv. 9
 hart, that went on your fayre *eye* To feed his fill, Am. lxxiii. 7
 some glance doth in mine *eye* remayne, Am. lxxxvii. 8
 Fresh burning in the image of her *eye*, H.L. 132
 Fairer then fairest, in his fayning *eye*, H.L. 216
 He may but purchase lyking in her *eye*, H.L. 239
 As outward it appeareth to the *eye*, H.B. 226
 Seeme durt and drosse in thy pure-sighted *eye*, H.H.L. 276
 this base world, subject to fleshy *eye*, H.H.B. 23
 Looke thou no further, but affixe thine *eye*, H.H.B. 50
 Ne dare looke up with corruptible *eye*, H.H.B. 144
 Which they have written in their inward *eye*; H.H.B. 285

Eye-brow. (His black *eye-brow*, whose doomefull dreaded heek VII. vi. 22. 2
Eye-brows. Under his *eyebrowes* looking still askaunce; III. xii. 15. 2
 with sterne *eye-browes* stared at him oft, VI. viii. 26. 3

Eye-d. See **Double-eyed, Gray-eyed, Well-eyed.**
 Roffy is wise, and as Argus *eyed*,) S.C. S. 203
 I good sport had been him to have *eye-d*: Hub. 1013
 I feard, least land we never should have *eye-d*: Col. 267
 the aymed marke which he had *eye-d*: II. iv. 7. 6
 bid them strike the marke which he had *eye-d*; II. xi. 21. 7
 from vew of any which them *eye-d*, II. xii. 63. 9
 every Nymph full narrowly shee *eye-d*, III. vi. 23. 9
 ever closely *eye-d* Sir Satyrane, III. ix. 27. 4
 Paridell, . . . thus spake, of al well *eye-d*, III. ix. 32. 9
 missing of the marke which he had *eye-d*, IV. iii. 18. 8
 Whom sure he weend, that he some-where tofore had *eye-d*, IV. iv. 7. 9
 Whom when discovered they had throughly *eye-d*, V. iii. 17. 4
 Envie first, as she that first him *eye-d*, V. xii. 38. 7
 when the Prince had once him plainly *eye-d*, VI. vi. 28. 6
 cariest him to that which he hath *eye-d*, H.L. 227

Eye-glance. scornfull *eyeglance* at him shot, II. iv. 37. 9
 He lowrd on her with dangerous *eyeglance*, III. xii. 15. 4
 Sometimes him blessing with a light *eye-glance*, IV. ii. 9. 4

Eye-glances. The sweet *eye-glances*, that like arrowes glide; Am. xvii. 9
 they see, through amorous *eye-glances*, H.B. 239

Eye-glutting. them that covet such *eye-glutting* gaine II. vii. 9. 8

Eyelid. on each *eyelid* sweetly doe appeare Am. xl. 3

Eyellid's. Whose life did lie in her least *eye-lids* fall; V. v. 47. 6

Eyellid's. his *ey-lids* twinkling rare Gn. 284
 Scarce anie left to close his *eylids* neare; Tl. 194
 Shall ever lodge upon mine *ey-lids* more; D. 471
 none is nigh, thine *eylids* up to close, As. 137
 the sad humor loading their *eyelidde*s, I. i. 36. 2
 Her *eyelids* blew, . . . At last she up gan lift I. ii. 45. 4
 her dim *eye-lids* she up gan reare, II. i. 45. 1
 Upon her *eyelids* many Graces sate, II. iii. 25. 1
 cloudes of deadly night . . . his heavy *eylids* cover'd have, II. viii. 24. 8
 suffer sleepe to seaze His *eye-lids* sad, V. vi. 26. 6
 Ne suffred slothfull sleepe her *eyelids* to oppresse, V. vi. 34. 9
 twixt the twinkling of her *eye-lids* bright VI. xi. 21. 8
 to the ground her *eye-lids* low enbaseth, Am. xiii. 3
 within her *eye-lids* they unfold H.B. 255
 twixt her *eyelids* closely spyde III. xi. 32. 8
 Upon his heavie *eye-lids* chaunst to fall, IV. v. 42. 2
 heavie sleepe the *eye-lids* did surpris Of Britomart, IV. vii. 3. 7
 gan from their *eye-lids* chace The drowzie humour IV. viii. 34. 3

Eyen. See **Eyes.**

Eye-pits. His cheeke-bones raw, and *eye-pits* hollow grew, IV. xii. 20. 3

Eye's. one *eyes* watch escape: III. ix. 31. 6

Eyes. Sweetly sliding into the *eyes* of men, Bel.¹ i. 2
 a ghost appeare before mine *eyes* Bel.¹ i. 6
 truely doth appeare unto our *eyes*, Bel.¹ xi. 2
 Before mine *eyes*, of Orange colour hew: Rev. ii. 2
 From heavens hight into mens heavy *eyes*, Bel.² i. 2
 Then did a Ghost before mine *eyes* appeare, Bel.² i. 5
 mine *eyes* have scene so faire a sight Bel.² iv. 13
 Casting mine *eyes* farre off, Bel.² xiii. 3
 trulie doth unto our *eyes* appeare, Bel.² xv. 2
 let mine *eyes* no more see such a sight! Pet.² v. 14
 All that doth feede our spirits and our *eyes*, Ro. xix. 3
 Unto my *eyes* strange shewes presented were, Van. i. 10
 Whatever thing seems small in common *eyes*, Van. v. 14
 from his bloodie *eyes* doth sparkle fire: Van. x. 12
 from mine *eyes* the drizzling teares descend, S.C. Ja. 41
 bene thine *eyes* attempted to the yeaere, S.C. Ap. 5
 marking him with melting *eyes*, S.C. May 207
 To blere mine *eyes* doest thinke, S.C. Jul. 36
 debarres myne *eyes* from sleepe, S.C. An. 162
 till my last sleepe Doe close mine *eyes*: S.C. Au. 171
 his bright *eyes*, glauncing full dreadfullie, Gn. 262
 Throwing his frie *eyes* on everie side, Gn. 270
 fervent *eyes* to his destruction bent. Gn. 296

Eyes—Continued.

bloodie *eyes* doo glister frie red; Gn. 350
 kindly sleep . . . my feeble *eyes* forgoe, Hub. 22
 mocketh th' *eyes* of all the lookers on, Hub. 1281
 With that he causeth sleep to seize the *eyes*, Hub. 1295
 Which when he did with lothfull *eyes* behold, Hub. 1314
 watrie *eyne* halfe weeping, Hub. 1362
 In th' *eyes* of people they put all their praise, T.M. 93
 powre into my swollen *eyes* A sea of teares T.M. 115
 with pleasure The listners *eyes* and eares with melodic; T.M. 178
 from her *eyes* a sea of teares did powre; T.M. 476
 As if her *eyes* had bene two springing wells; T.M. 636
 tell hir, that my *eyes* can take no reste: U.V. 7
 hir beautie was wonte to feede mine *eyes*: U.V. 14
 teares from her faire *eyes* forth railing: Ti. 12
 since these two *eyes* beheld A mightie Prince, Ti. 183
 Before mine *eyes* strange sights presented were, Ti. 489
 Could not from teares my melting *eyes* withhold, Ti. 532
 Cummin good for *eyes*, Mui. 188
 His glorious colours, and his glistering *eyes*, Mui. 336
 with fast fixed *eyes* on her did stare, Mui. 340
 give unto my heavie *eyes* A well of teares, Mui. 409
 Downe to the earth his heavie *eyes* were throwne, D. 46
 Could not abstaine mine *eyes* with teares to steepe; D. 171
 close her *eyes* with careless quietnesse; D. 257
 those hollow *eyes* and deadly vew, D. 304
 My drink the teares which from mine *eyes* do raine, D. 376
 mine *eyes* are dimd with teares; D. 417
 Ne will I rest mine *eyes* for heavinesse, D. 462
 mine *eyes* shall never more behold Faire thing D. 491
 from himselfe to them withdrew his *eyes*, As. 114
 Her face, the fairest face that *eye* mote see, As. 155
 Forth darting beames of beautie from her *eyes*: As. 190
 the teares, that from her *eyes* did flow, As. 192
 In flaming feeble *eyes* that her do vew, Col. 519
 Lost both his *eyes* Col. 922
 Wherewith ye triumph over feeble *eyes*, Ded. Rom. xvi. 8
 Shed thy faire beames into my feeble *eyne*, I. Pr. 4. 5
 loathly frogs and toades, which *eyes* did lacke, I. i. 20. 7
 to the ground his *eyes* were lowly bent, I. i. 29. 6
 busying his quicke *eyes* her face to vew, I. ii. 26. 6
 the seeming simple maid Let fal her *eyes*, I. ii. 27. 6
 For danger great, . . . I saw before mine *eyes*, I. ii. 41. 9
 my frayle *eyes* these lines with teares do steepe, I. iii. 2. 3
 From her fayre *eyes* he tooke commandment, I. iii. 9. 8
 his *eyes* be fixt before, I. iii. 30. 8
 on those . . . dazed *eyes* . . . The cloude of death did sit, I. iii. 39. 7
 While flashing beames do daze his feeble *eyen*, I. iv. 9. 6
 With loftie *eyes*, . . . thanked them in her disdainfull wise; I. iv. 14. 1
 Her glorious glittering light doth all mens *eyes* amaze, I. iv. 16. 9
 fayre Pecoocks, . . . full of Argus *eyes* their tayles dispredden I. iv. 17. 9
 eke with fatnesse swollen were his *eyne*; I. iv. 21. 4
 whally *eyes* (the signe of gelysy,) I. iv. 24. 3
 a kirtle of discoloured say . . . ypannyed full of *eyes*; I. iv. 31. 2
 His *eyes* did hurle forth sparles fiery red, I. iv. 33. 6
 I saw with bitter *eyes* The bold Sanefoy shrink I. v. 23. 1
 The trembling ghosts . . . staring wide With stony *eyes*; I. v. 32. 7
 Of no envions *eyes* he mote be spyde; I. v. 62. 8
 molten starres doe drop like weeping *eyes*; I. vi. 6. 5
 In their rude *eyes* unworthie of so wofull plight, I. vi. 9. 9
 mayd Did her content to please their feeble *eyes*, I. vi. 19. 2
 the sad sight which mine *eyes* have red; I. vi. 36. 8
 These *eyes* did see that knight both living and eke ded, I. vi. 36. 9
 all embrewd in blood his *eyes* did shine as glas, I. vii. 17. 9
 when her *eyes* she on the Dwarf had set, I. vii. 20. 5
 Mine *eyes* no more on vanitie shall feed, I. vii. 23. 8
 'The forlorne Maiden, whom your *eyes* have scene I. vii. 43. 1
 It dimmes the dazed *eyen*, I. viii. 21. 9
 Whom these sad *eyes* saw nigh unto deaths dore, I. viii. 27. 2
 His sad dull *eyes*, deepe sunck in hollow pits, I. viii. 41. 1
 Such as she was their *eyes* might her behold, I. viii. 46. 6
 From living *eyes* her open shame to hide, I. viii. 50. 4
 washed all her place with watry *eyen*, I. ix. 15. 4
 staring wyde With stony *eyes* I. ix. 24. 3
 his hollow *eyne* Lookt deadly dull, I. ix. 35. 6
 nought but death before his *eyes* he saw, I. ix. 50. 2
 ever up to heaven, . . . Her stedfast *eyes* were bent, I. x. 14. 9
 opened his dull *eyes*, that light mote in them shine, I. x. 18. 9
 All were his earthly *eyen* both blunt and bad, I. x. 47. 3
 dazed were his *eyne* I. x. 67. 6
 His blazing *eyes*, . . . like two bright shining shieldes, I. xi. 14. 1
 So flam'd his *eyne* with rage and rancorous yre; I. xi. 14. 7
 In his *eyes* did rest Yet sparkling fyre, I. xii. 10. 7
 Another said, he saw him move his *eyes* indeed, I. xii. 10. 9
 With doubtfull *eyes* fast fixed on his guest: I. xii. 29. 6
 feeble *eyes* your glory may behold, II. Pr. 5. 3
 Her swollen *eyes* were much disfigured, II. i. 13. 8
 Braies out her latest breath, and up her *eyes* doth seele, II. i. 38. 9
 As from two weeping *eyes*, fresh streames do flow, II. ii. 9. 2
 Drawing to him the *eyes* of all around, II. ii. 39. 8
 As with lamenting *eyes* him selfe did lately vew, II. ii. 45. 9
 did beguyle their *eyes* Of kindly sleepe II. ii. 46. 6
 In her faire *eyes* two living lamps did flame, II. iii. 23. 1
 the hoare lockes that hong before her *eyes*, II. iv. 12. 3
 His burning *eyen*, whom bloody strakes did staine, II. iv. 15. 6
 With hart then throbbing, and with watry *eyes*, II. iv. 17. 1
 My hart, my handes, mine *eyes*, and all assayd! II. iv. 28. 7
 through their lids his wanton *eyes* do peepe II. v. 34. 6
 Thus when shee had his *eyes* and seneces fed II. vi. 14. 1
 Then she with liquors strong his *eyes* did steepe, II. vi. 18. 3

Eyes—Continued.

how can Your cruell eyes endure so pitteous sight, . . . II. vi. 32. 6
eyes were heard, . . . II. vii. 3. 6
 with staring *eyes* fixed askance, . . . II. vii. 7. 5
 with wonder all the way Did feed his *eyes*, . . . II. vii. 24. 4
 Another blis before mine *eyes* I place, . . . II. vii. 33. 3
 Their staring *eyes* sparkling with fervent fyre . . . II. vii. 37. 2
 And his slow *eyes* beguiled of their sight, . . . II. viii. 9. 6
 Staring with hollow *eyes*, and stiffe upstanding heares. . . II. ix. 13. 9
 they encombrd all mens eares and *eyes*; . . . II. ix. 51. 3
 sharpe staring *eyes*, That mad or foolish seemd; . . . II. ix. 52. 6
 every one of them had Lynces *eyes*; . . . II. xi. 8. 6
 each thing by which the *eyes* may fault; . . . II. xi. 9. 7
 th' amorous sweet spoiles to greedy *eyes* revele. . . II. xii. 64. 9
 He much rebukt those wandring *eyes* of his, . . . II. xii. 69. 2
 With her false *eyes* fast fixed in his sight, . . . II. xii. 73. 2
 through his humid *eyes* Did sucke his spright, . . . II. xii. 73. 7
 bare to ready spoyle Of hungry *eyes*, . . . II. xii. 78. 2
 her faire *eyes*, sweet smyling in delight, . . . II. xii. 78. 6
 with ambrosiall kisses hathe his *eyes*; . . . III. i. 36. 4
 Her wanton *eyes*, ill signes of womanhed, . . . III. i. 41. 7
 with crafty glance Of false *eyes*, . . . III. i. 50. 7
 her faire deawy *eyes* . . . Shee ofte did bathe, . . . III. ii. 34. 6
 Late dayes ensample, which these *eyes* beheld: . . . III. iii. 55. 2
 the dim *eyes* of my deare Marinell . . . III. iv. 39. 4
 whose faire *eyes*, like lamps of quenched fire, . . . III. v. 29. 3
 with melting *eyes* did vew, . . . III. v. 30. 4
 his *eyes*, His watry *eyes* drizzling like deawy rayne, . . . III. v. 34. 2, 3
 From her faire *eyes* and gratiuous countenance. . . III. v. 42. 6
 adowne out of her christall *eyne* . . . III. vii. 9. 1
 Wiping the teares from her suffused *eyes*, . . . III. vii. 10. 3
 doth soone withdraw His feeble *eyne*, . . . III. vii. 13. 8
 Her fyrie *eyes* with furious sparkes did stare, . . . III. vii. 39. 8
 Instead of *eyes* two burning lampes she set . . . III. viii. 7. 1
 To stirre and roll them like to womens *eyes*: . . . III. viii. 7. 4
 his deceptfull *eyes* did never lin To looke . . . III. viii. 24. 8
 blubbrd face with teares of her faire *eyes*: . . . III. viii. 32. 3
 'These *eyes* did see that they will ever rew T' have seen,' . . . III. viii. 49. 1
 It is not yron handes, nor hundred *eyes*, . . . III. ix. 7. 4
 The wicked engine . . . Past through his *eyes*, . . . III. ix. 29. 4
 Two *eyes* him needeth, for to watch and wake, . . . III. ix. 31. 7
 Hellenors both *eyes* did eke beguyle, . . . III. x. 5. 4
 did eke beguyle, Both *eyes* and hart attonce, . . . III. x. 5. 5
 teares stood in his *eyes*, . . . III. x. 25. 9
 On which their *eyes* and harts were wholly sett, . . . III. x. 34. 6
 with pale *eyes* fast fixed on the rest, . . . III. x. 41. 2
 with how many *eyes* High heaven beholdes . . . III. xi. 45. 8
 ne could satisfy Her greedy *eyes* . . . III. xi. 53. 4
 ne let sleepe oppress Her heavy *eyes* . . . III. xi. 55. 7
 He lookt askew with his mistrustfull *eyes*, . . . III. xii. 10. 5
 His rolling *eyes* did never rest in place, . . . III. xii. 15. 6
 His blindfold *eyes* he had awhile unbinde, . . . III. xii. 22. 6
 rownd about Shee cast her *eyes* . . . III. xii. 30. 2
 With squinted *eyes* contrarie wayes intended, . . . IV. i. 27. 2
 all mens *eyes* and hearts . . . filled were with rufull tyme . . . IV. iii. 37. 3
 that bad *eyes* might it not prophane: . . . IV. iv. 15. 3
 The *eyes* of all, allur'd with close delight, . . . IV. iv. 16. 4
 daz'd the *eyes* of all as with exceeding light. . . IV. v. 10. 9
 With hollow *eyes* and rawhone cheekes forspent, . . . IV. v. 34. 4
 When gentle sleepe his heavie *eyes* would close; . . . IV. v. 40. 2
 these sory *eyes* have seen Seaven women . . . IV. vii. 13. 4
 From her faire *eyes* wiping the deawy wet . . . IV. vii. 35. 5
 water which did well From his moist *eyes*, . . . IV. viii. 13. 4
 from his fearfull *eyes* two ferie beames, . . . IV. viii. 39. 1
 From powrefull *eyes* close vein'd doth convey . . . IV. viii. 39. 8
 what he was whose *eyes* did flame with fire; . . . IV. viii. 46. 8
 From his false *eyes* into their harts and parts entire. . . IV. viii. 48. 9
 To see the sight perforce that both her *eyes* were loth. . . IV. ix. 9. 9
 evermore his *eyes* about him went, . . . IV. x. 12. 7
 fond runners *eyes* to daze; . . . IV. x. 24. 8
 stedfast still her *eyes* did fixed rest, . . . IV. x. 49. 7
 Ne ever durst her *eyes* from ground upreare, . . . IV. x. 50. 2
eyes, like twinkling stars in evening cleare, . . . IV. x. 50. 7
 mourn'd to see her losse before her *eyne*, . . . IV. xi. 21. 7
 With many bitter teares shed from his blubbrd *eyne*. . . V. i. 13. 9
 with fast fixed *eyes* He gaz'd . . . V. iii. 18. 6
 through her *eyes* like sudden lightning flashed, . . . V. v. 30. 3
 her *eyes* she streight reprieved: . . . V. vi. 24. 9
 'Ye guilty *eyes*,' (sayd she) 'the which with gayle . . . V. vi. 25. 1
 from her *eyes* did flash out fiery light, . . . V. vi. 38. 8
 with sweete rest her heavy *eyes* did close, . . . V. vii. 12. 3
 with hollow *eyes* deepe pent, . . . V. ix. 10. 5
 To turne her *eyes* from his intent away; . . . V. ix. 13. 7
 Approving dayly to their noble *eyes* . . . V. x. 5. 9
 any yron *eyes* to see it would agrize. . . V. x. 28. 9
 Lookt up with *eyes* full sad and hart full sore, . . . V. xii. 11. 7
 With her dull *eyes* did seeme to looke askew, . . . V. xii. 29. 2
 carry colours faire that feeble *eyes* misdeeme. . . VI. Pr. 4. 9
 Fashion'd to please the *eyes* of them that pas, . . . VI. Pr. 5. 4
 The *eyes* of all which thereon fixed heeme, . . . VI. Pr. 6. 7
 And in the *eyes* of men great liking find, . . . VI. ii. 2. 4
 enchantment, that through . . . both the *eyes* (*eares) did
 steale the hart. . . VI. ii. 3. 4
 An hart not carried with too curious *eyes*, . . . VI. ii. 16. 8
 Tristram, . . . Long fed his greedie *eyes* . . . VI. ii. 39. 3
 With heavie *eyne*, from teares unweath refrayning, . . . VI. ii. 41. 7
 The Ladie, . . . Can reare her *eyes* . . . VI. ii. 42. 8
 These *eyes* him saw upon the cold earth sprad, . . . VI. ii. 45. 7
 far from envious *eyes* that mote him spight; . . . VI. iii. 20. 7
 From his soft *eyes* the teares he wypt away, . . . VI. iv. 23. 4

Eyes—Continued.

shedding few soft teares from tender *eyne*, . . . VI. v. 24. 3
 sparkling fire out of his furious *eyne*, . . . VI. v. 26. 2
 Your *eyes*, your eares, your tongue, your talk restraine . . . VI. vi. 7. 8
 He had his *eyes* to be unblindfold both, . . . VI. vii. 33. 8
 his fiery *eyes*, Like two great Beacons, . . . VI. vii. 42. 1
 Some with their *eyes* the daintest morsels chose; . . . VI. viii. 39. 4
 Which when she sees with ghastly grievell *eyes*, . . . VI. viii. 40. 5
 to their sordid *eyes* The goodly treasures of nature appeare: . . . VI. viii. 41. 6
 mote not be prophand of common *eyes*, . . . VI. viii. 43. 2
 The glance whereof their dimmed *eyes* would daze, . . . VI. x. 4. 3
 even he him selfe his *eyes* envyde, . . . VI. x. 11. 7
 With which his *eyes* mote have deluded beene. . . VI. x. 17. 7
 With lustfull *eyes* beheld that lovely guest, . . . VI. xi. 3. 7
 These marchants fixed *eyes* did so amaze, . . . VI. xi. 13. 6
 With cloud of death upon her *eyes* displayd; . . . VI. xi. 21. 5
 With drearie drouping *eyne* lookt up like one aghast. . . VI. xi. 22. 9
 up to heaven his *eyes* fast-streeming threw; . . . VI. xi. 28. 6
 These *eyes* saw die, and dearly did lament; . . . VI. xi. 31. 7
 Whom whylest she did with watrie *eyne* behold, . . . VI. xii. 7. 6
 I with these *eyes* did view The litle purple rose . . . VI. xii. 18. 4
 To see that mortall *eyes* have never scene: . . . VII. vi. 32. 3
 To hide the terror of her uncouth hew From mortall *eyes* . . . VII. vii. 6. 3
 his garments so did daze their *eyes*. . . VII. vii. 7. 9
 Shall to your *eyes* appeare incontinent. . . VII. vii. 17. 5
 with firme *eyes* affixt the ground still viewed. . . VII. vii. 57. 3
 with starry light, Those lamping *eyes* will . . . look, . . . Am. i. 6
 Thretning rash *eyes* which gaze on her so wide, . . . Am. v. 7
 That boldned innocence beares in hir *eyes*; . . . Am. v. 10
 Fayre *eyes*! the myrrour of my mazed hart, . . . Am. vii. 1
 your bright beams, of my weak *eyes* admyred, . . . Am. vii. 11
 No *eyes* but joyes, in which all powers conspire, . . . Am. viii. 3
 Those powrefull *eyes*, which lighten my dark . . . Am. ix. 2
 The huge massacres which her *eyes* do make; . . . Am. x. 6
 with her hart-thrilling *eyes* To make a truce, . . . Am. xii. 1
 In the close covert of her guilefull *eyen*, . . . Am. xii. 7
 I doo complaine, Against your *eyes*, . . . Am. xii. 14
 If Saphyres, loe, her *eyes* be Saphyres plaine; . . . Am. xv. 7
 those fayre *eyes*, my loves immortal light; . . . Am. xvi. 2
 She to her love doth lookers *eyes* allure; . . . Am. xxi. 6
 her *eyes* she doth inure, . . . Am. xxi. 9
 Such art of *eyes* I never read in bookes! . . . Am. xxi. 14
 her fayre *eyes* unwares doe worke in mee, . . . Am. xxiv. 6
 My hungry *eyes*, through greedy covetize . . . Am. xxxv. 1
 lyke Narcissus vaine, Whose *eyes* him starv'd: . . . Am. xxxv. 8
 Yet are mine *eyes* so filled with the store . . . Am. xxxv. 9
 make agreement with her thrilling *eyes*; . . . Am. xxxvi. 6
 mens frayle *eyes*, which gaze too bold, . . . Am. xxxvii. 5
 Take heed, . . . myne *eyes*, how ye doe stare . . . Am. xxxvii. 9
 mine *eyes*, with meek humilty, . . . Am. xliii. 11
 Love-learned letters to her *eyes* to read; . . . Am. xliiii. 12
 Her *eyes* looke lovely, and upon them smyle; . . . Am. xlvii. 10
 Is it because your *eyes* have powre to kill? . . . Am. xlix. 2
 To shew the powre of your imperious *eyes*; . . . Am. xlix. 6
 thousand arrowes, which your *eyes* have shot; . . . Am. lxxi. 8
 The beame of light, whom mortall *eyes* admyre; . . . Am. lxi. 10
 lovely *eyes*, lyke Pincks but newly spred; . . . Am. lxiv. 8
 when myne *eyes* I thereunto direct, . . . Am. lxxviii. 9
 Ceasse then, myne *eyes*, to seeke her selfe to see; . . . Am. lxxviii. 13
 in her *eyes* the fyre of love does sparke . . . Am. lxxxi. 4
 I starve my body, and mine *eyes* doe bynd. . . Am. lxxxvii. 14
 Her fayre *eyes*, like stars that dimmed were . . . Epith. 93
 Her modest *eyes*, ashamed to behold So many gazers . . . Epith. 159
 Her goodly *eyes* lyke Saphyres shining bright, . . . Epith. 171
 if ye saw that which no *eyes* can see, . . . Epith. 185
 her sad *eyes*, still fastened on the ground, . . . Epith. 234
 your lovers feeble *eyes* you feed, . . . H.L. 38
 Fraile men, whose *eyes* seek heavenly thiogs to see, . . . H.L. 118
 glancing through the *eyes* with countenance coy . . . H.L. 122
 Ne can his feeble earthly *eyes* endure . . . H.L. 185
 T' illuminate my dim and dull'd *eyne*, . . . H.B. 20
 he before his *eyes* had plast A goodly Paterne, . . . H.B. 31
 no man may it see With sinfull *eyes*, . . . H.B. 39
 it can pierce through th' *eyes* unto the hart, . . . H.B. 72
 of loving *eyes* be vewed never? . . . H.B. 189
 the object of their *eyes* . . . H.B. 213
 lovers *eyes* more sharply sighted bee . . . H.B. 232
 See more then any other *eyes* can see, . . . H.B. 234
 to their *eyes* that inmost faire display, . . . H.B. 237
 may it more to mortall *eyes* commend, . . . H.B. 263
 When your faire *eyes* these fearefull lines shal read, . . . H.B. 283
 Lift up to him thy heavie clouded *eyne*, . . . H.H.L. 222
 Blinding the *eyes*, and lumining the spright. . . H.H.L. 280
 thy bright radiant *eyes* shall plainly see . . . H.H.L. 283
 show Some litle beames to mortall *eyes* below . . . H.H.B. 12
 Then looke, who list thy gazefull *eyes* to feed . . . H.H.B. 29
 how can we see with feeble *eyne* . . . H.H.B. 123
 On that bright Sunne of Glorie fixe thine *eyes*, . . . H.H.B. 139
 sight Of all that looke thereon with *eyes* unsound; . . . H.H.B. 179
 So full their *eyes* are of that glorious sight, . . . H.H.B. 281
 Their wandring *eyes* to fill; . . . Proth. 59
 Eyes. With upstart haire and staring *eyes* dismay, . . . III. x. 54. 8
 seeing her faire *eyes* so sharpe effect . . . H.B. 244
 Gn. 468
 his *eye* sight him tayled long ygo; . . . I. viii. 30. 5
 Besmard with smoke that nigh his *eye*-sight blent; . . . IV. v. 34. 7
 Eye-spotted. Junoes Bird in her *eye*-spotted traine . . . Mu. 95
 Eye-strings. sleepe his *eye*-strings did untye, . . . II. vii. 27. 4
 Eyewitness. an *eye*-witnes of each thing to bee. . . Hub. 1278
 Eyne. See Eyes.

F

Fabil. Here *Fabii* and *Decii* doo dwell, *Gr.* 599
Fable. The peoples *fable*, and the spoyle of all: *Ro.* vii. 8
 Ne after everie tattling *fable* fle; *Hub.* 724
 No leasing new, nor Grandams *fable* stale, *Col.* 102
Fabling. And were as faire as *fabling* wits do fayne, *H.H.B.* 216
Face. A grisly forehed and Saturnlike *face*. *Bel.* vii. 4
 The name of *Mysterie* writ in hir *face*; *Rev.* ii. 9
 'Where is . . . this whilom honoured *face*? *Bel.* x. 5
 Sterne *face*, and front full of Saturnlike awe *Bel.* ix. 4
 lift her loftie *face* Against the heaven, *Ro.* xii. 11
 fish . . . That makes the sea before his *face* to flye, *Jan.* v. 3
 stouping *Phebus* steepes his *face*: *S.C.* Mar. 116
 'Tell me, have ye seenne her angelick *face*, *S.C.* Ap. 64
 Ne durst againe his fyrye *face* out showe: *S.C.* Ap. 78
 shee sawe in the younglings *face* *S.C.* May 211
 'Jesus hlesse that sweete *face* I espye, *S.C.* May 256
 Moses . . . sawe hys makers *face*, *S.C.* Jul. 158
 His *face*, more cleare then *Christall* glasse, *S.C.* Jul. 159
 Glaunceth from *Phoebus face* forthright, *S.C.* Au. 83
 heedie shepherds to discernne their *face*; *S.C.* S. 167
 in my *face* deepe furrowes eld hath pight: *S.C.* D. 134
 To *face*, to forge, to scoffe, to companie, *Hub.* 506
 with a good hold *face*, *Hub.* 645
 He will not creepe, nor crouche with fained *face*, *Hub.* 727
 that faire *face*, and that *Ambrosiall* hew, *Hub.* 1267
 With fained *face*, and watrie eyne halfe weeping, *Hub.* 1362
 Hath mard the *face* of all that seemed fayre. *T.M.* 258
 Have mard the *face* of goodly *Poesie*, *T.M.* 557
 his *Mother* with a *Veale* hath covered his *Face*? *Tetrasticon* 3
 all that lives on *face* of sinfull earth! *Ti.* 44
 none durst vewe the horror of his *face*, *Ti.* 535
 her faire *face* to fowle and loathsome hewe, *Mui.* 351
 Approaching nigh, his *face* I vewed nere, *D.* 50
 soone as day doth shew his deawie *face*, *D.* 484
 Did rend his haire, and beat his blubbered *face*, *D.* 551
 As if that death he in the *face* had seeme, *D.* 565
 doubly faire wox both in mynd and *face*. *As.* 18
 Her *face*, the fairest *face* that eye mote see, *As.* 155
 His palked *face*, impictured with death, *As.* 163
 living evermore In the divine resemblance of your *face*; *Deed. Son.* xv. 10
 there before his *face* his *Ladie* is, *I.* i. 49. 5
 busying his quicke eies her *face* to view, *I.* ii. 26. 6
 raisd . . . a dull blast, that breathing on her *face* *I.* ii. 38. 6
 Her angels *face*, . . . shynd bright, *I.* iii. 4. 6
 never . . . *Face* of fayre *Lady* she before did vew, *I.* iii. 11. 8
 Wherein her *face* she often vewed fayne, *I.* iv. 10. 7
 That *Phoebus* chearefull *face* durst never vew, *I.* v. 20. 2
 change in that great mothers *face*: *I.* v. 24. 7
 'In that fayre *face* . . . closely lurke; *I.* v. 27. 2
 her abhorred *face*, so filthy and so fowle. *I.* v. 30. 9
 He snatcht the velt that hong her *face* before: *I.* vi. 4. 7
Phoebus, . . . His blushing *face* in foggy cloud implyes, *I.* vi. 6. 7
 With ruffled rayments, and fayre blubbered *face*, *I.* vi. 9. 3
 Flocke all about to see her lovely *face*; *I.* vi. 18. 4
face all tand with scorching sunny ray, *I.* vi. 35. 4
 'O lightsome day! . . . Henceforth thy hated *face* for ever
 hyde, *I.* vii. 23. 4
Phoebus golden *face* it did attaint, *I.* vii. 34. 6
 when her *face* is staynd with magicke arts constraint. *I.* vii. 34. 9
 backward still was turnd his wrinckled *face*. *I.* viii. 31. 4
 Both feet and *face* one way are wont to lead. *I.* viii. 31. 6
 Since I the heavens chearefull *face* did vew. *I.* viii. 38. 8
 Such is the *face* of falshood: *I.* viii. 49. 4
 Shee, flying fast from heavens hated *face*, *I.* viii. 50. 1
 From that day forth I lov'd that *face* divyne; *I.* ix. 15. 5
 Ne bring him forth in *face* of dreadfull fight, *I.* ix. 20. 7
 Nor drop of blood in all his *face* appeares, *I.* ix. 22. 4
 lever had I die then see his deadly *face*.' *I.* ix. 32. 9
 His griesie loekes . . . hid his *face*, *I.* ix. 35. 6
 trouhled blood through his pale *face* was seeme *I.* ix. 51. 5
Fidelia . . . Like sunny beames threw from her *Christall face* *I.* x. 12. 7
 Whose *face* he made all beastes to feare, *I.* x. 42. 7
 In *face* of judgement he their right would plead, *I.* x. 43. 4
 many bloody battailles fought in *face*, *I.* x. 65. 3
 The scorching flame sore swunged all his *face*, *I.* xi. 26. 6
 steepe His fierie *face* in billowes of the west, *I.* xi. 31. 2
 Out of the sea faire *Titans* deawy *face*, *I.* xi. 33. 4
 The *face* of earth and wayes of living wight, *I.* xi. 49. 8
 To see the *face* of that victorious man, *I.* xii. 9. 3
 glorious light of her sunshynny *face*, *I.* xii. 23. 2
 In this fayre mirrhour maist behold thy *face*, *II.* Pr. 4. 7
 her faire *face* with teares was fowly blubbered. *II.* i. 13. 9
 scratcht her *face* with ghastly dreriment; *II.* i. 15. 5
 desyre To see faire heavens *face*, *II.* i. 17. 4
 The *face* of golden *Meane*: Her sisters, two *Extremities*, *II.* ii. Arg.
 in her *face* faire peace and mercy doth appeare. *II.* ii. 40. 9
 faire *Phebe* with her silver *face* *II.* ii. 44. 1
 Her *face* so faire as flesh it seemed not, *II.* iii. 22. 1
 How shall frayle pen describe her heavenly *face*, *II.* iii. 25. 8
 Both feare and hope he in her *face* did finde: *II.* iii. 32. 5
 nether doth thy *face* terrestriall shew, *II.* iii. 33. 3
 eke her *face* ill-favourd, *II.* iv. 4. 9
 bruze with clownish fistes his manly *face*; *II.* iv. 9. 2
 on whom the shining *Sunne* Did shew his *face*, *II.* iv. 21. 8
 Her proper *face* I not discerned *II.* iv. 28. 3

Face—Continued.

where *Titan* his *face* never shewes. *II.* v. 27. 9
 His *face* with smoke was tand, *II.* vii. 3. 6
 shame his ugly *face* did hide from living eye. *II.* vii. 22. 9
 Her *face* right wondrous faire did seeme to bee, *II.* vii. 45. 1
 Like *Phoebus face* adorn'd with sunny rayes, *II.* viii. 5. 6
 In whose dead *face* he redd great magnanimity. *II.* viii. 23. 9
 I joy thy *face* to vew: *II.* viii. 53. 8
 even heven joyced her sweete *face* to see. *II.* ix. 18. 9
 her lovely *face* The flashing blood with blushing did inflame, *II.* ix. 43. 2
 blush in privitee, And turnd his *face* away, *II.* ix. 44. 2
 Through his faire daughters *face* and flattering word. *II.* x. 66. 5
 in his flight the villain turn'd his *face* *II.* xi. 26. 6
 shew His fearefull *face* in time of greatest storme; *II.* xii. 24. 6
 heavens chearefull *face* enveloped, *II.* xii. 34. 7
 His deawy *face* out of the sea doth reare; *II.* xii. 65. 2
 Nought but her lovely *face* she for his looking left. *II.* xii. 67. 9
 in his sparkling *face* The secrete signes of kindled lust *II.* xii. 68. 5
 in his well proportion'd *face*; *II.* xii. 79. 7
 Whose *face* did seeme as cleare as *Christall* stone, *III.* i. 15. 4
 To get a snatch when turned is his *face*. *III.* i. 22. 5
 the rosy red Flasht through her *face*, *III.* ii. 5. 7
 His manly *face*, that did his foes agrize, *III.* ii. 24. 4
 Lookt fourth, as *Phoebus face* out of the east. *III.* ii. 24. 6
 having vewed in a fontaine shere His *face*, *III.* ii. 44. 8
 His joyous *face* did to the world revele, *III.* ii. 48. 2
 Come, daughter, come; come, spit upon my *face*; *III.* ii. 50. 7
 a foggy mist hath overcast The *face* of heven, *III.* iv. 13. 2
 neither blood in *face* nor life in hart It left, *III.* v. 48. 6
 he is faire and fresh in *face* and guize *III.* v. 23. 7
 scratcht his *face*, and with his teeth did teare *III.* vii. 20. 4
 a comely personage And lovely *face*, *III.* vii. 46. 3
 Once having turnd, no more return'd his *face*, *III.* viii. 18. 8
 To looke on her faire *face* and marke her snowy skin. *III.* viii. 24. 9
 blubbered *face* with teares of her faire eyes: *III.* viii. 32. 3
 Downe in her lap she hid her *face*, *III.* viii. 32. 9
 On her faire *face* so did he feede his fill, *III.* ix. 27. 8
 saw the wicked fire . . . scorch his *Idoles face*, *III.* x. 14. 6
 her *face* did with a *Lawrell* shade. *III.* x. 44. 9
 His *face* upon the ground did groveling ly, *III.* xi. 8. 1
 upon the *face* of living land? *III.* xi. 10. 4
 Her ample shield she threw before her *face*, *III.* xi. 25. 2
 His *face* was rugged, *III.* xi. 40. 3
 his owne *face* was dreadfull, *III.* xii. 11. 3
 Holding a lattis still before his *face*, *III.* xii. 15. 8
 Had *Deaths* owne ymage figur'd in her *face*, *III.* xii. 19. 6
 in *face* And outward shew faire semblance they did heare; *IV.* i. 17. 5
 Her *face* most fowle and filthy was to see, *IV.* i. 27. 1
 some part Thereof did in his frowning *face* appeare: *IV.* i. 45. 4
 'Seest not the *Ladie* there before thy *face*? *IV.* ii. 22. 6
 whenso her *face* She list discover, *IV.* ii. 44. 6
 The *face* of his deare *Canacee* unheale; *IV.* v. 10. 7
 To tell the feature of each goodly *face*: *IV.* v. 12. 3
 Whose *face*, discoverd, plainly did expresse *IV.* v. 13. 3
 Full blacke and griesly did his *face* appeare, *IV.* v. 34. 6
 in his *face*, as in a looking glasse, *IV.* v. 45. 7
 He sees her *face*; doth fall in love, *IV.* vi. Arg.
 her angels *face*, unseene afore, *IV.* vi. 19. 5
 Beheld the lovely *face* of *Artegall*. *IV.* vi. 26. 2
 Ne in his *face* or hloud or life appeard; *IV.* vi. 37. 3
 turnd her *face*, and fled away for evermore. *IV.* vii. 36. 9
 Where hardly eye mote see bright heavens *face* *IV.* vii. 38. 7
 in short time his *face* they overgrew, *IV.* vii. 40. 7
 With heavy glih deform'd and meiger *face*, *IV.* viii. 12. 6
 soone as day discoverd heavens *face* *IV.* viii. 34. 1
 would have maz'd a man his dreadfull *face* to vew: *IV.* viii. 38. 9
 rent his haire and scratcht his *face* for paine. *IV.* viii. 46. 5
 Deceived through great likenesse of their *face*: *IV.* ix. 10. 7
 Doubt, that had a double *face*, *IV.* x. 12. 3
 at first espiall Of his grim *face*, *IV.* x. 17. 7
 turnd his *face* away, *IV.* x. 33. 4
 her shyning *face* Hath . . . itselfe bewray'd: *IV.* x. 52. 6
 upon the *Goddesse face* Mine eye was fixt, *IV.* x. 56. 1
 soone as he beheld that angels *face* *IV.* xii. 34. 1
 The sunne at length his joyous *face* doth cleare: *V.* iii. 1. 2
 A great increase in her faire blushing *face*, *V.* iii. 23. 4
 all his *face* deform'd with infamie, *V.* iii. 38. 4
 His *face* was covered, and his head was har'd, *V.* iv. 22. 5
 when as he discovered had her *face*, *V.* v. 12. 1
 dare even *Deaths* most dreadfull *face* behold? *V.* v. 31. 4
 so soone As she her *face* had wypt *V.* v. 45. 7
 she the *face* of her new foe might see: *V.* vi. 25. 7
 he saw the hindmost . . . force him turne his *face*; *V.* viii. 5. 7
 he so crafty was to forge and *face*, *V.* ix. 5. 4
 could deceive one looking in his *face*: *V.* ix. 5. 7
 Yet did appeare rare beautie in her *face*, *V.* ix. 38. 4
 The cursed *Ate*, brought her *face* to *face*, *V.* ix. 47. 4
 Even foule *Adulterie* her *face* before, *V.* ix. 48. 8
 of a *Mayd* she had the outward *face*, *V.* xi. 23. 7
 to the world display His chearefull *face*, *V.* xii. 11. 4
 Thereon distill and deaw her daintie *face*. *V.* xii. 13. 4
 His *face* was ugly and his countenance sterne, *V.* xii. 15. 6
 Her *face* was ugly, and her mouth distort, *V.* xii. 36. 1
 a slender slip, . . . but tall and faire of *face*, *VI.* ii. 5. 4
 Seeing his *face* so lovely sterne and coy, *VI.* ii. 24. 3

Face—Continued.

- some Heroicke sead, That in thy *face* appears VI. ii. 25. 9
 Did shut the gate against him in his *face*, VI. iii. 38. 2
 And from his *face* the filth that did it ray; VI. iv. 23. 5
 This little babe, of sweete and lovely *face*, VI. v. 35. 4
face to *face* against him beut; VI. v. 20. 8
 her *face* and former parts professe A faire young Mayden, VI. vi. 10. 6
 for her so dreadfull *face*, VI. vi. 11. 1
 praise the feature of her goodly *face*; VI. vii. 28. 7
 when her *face* Like the faire yvory shining they did see, VI. viii. 37. 2
 soothly sure she was full fayre of *face*, VI. ix. 9. 1
 he his *face*, his head, his brest did beat, VI. xi. 33. 4
 she the *face* of earthly things so changed, VII. vi. 5. 1
 beautifull of *face* As any of the Goddesses VII. vi. 28. 4
 when he looked on her lovely *face*, VII. vi. 31. 1
 certes by her *face* or phynomy, VII. vii. 5. 5
 Her head and *face* was hid that mote to none appeare. VII. vii. 5. 9
 her *face* did like a Lion shew, VII. vii. 6. 4
 Bending their force contrary to their *face*; VII. vii. 33. 8
 Night had covered her uncomely *face*; VII. vii. 44. 4
 her *face* and countenance every day We changed see VII. vii. 50. 6
 all creatures, looking in her *face*, VII. vii. 57. 4
 her faire *face* she reares up to the skie, Am. xiii. 2
 The glorious pourtraict of that Angels *face*, Am. xvii. 1
 tempred so the feature of her *face*, Am. xxi. 2
 seeke each where, where last I sawe her *face*, Am. lxxviii. 3
 His *face* with bashfull hood did flame, Epig. iii. 5
 For feare of burning her sunshynny *face*, Epith. 119
 Ofte peeping in her *face*, Epith. 232
 whose is that faire *face* that shines so bright? Epith. 373
 his goodly *face* long hidden was H.L. 59
face and feature doth so much excell H.B. 41
 Light . . . which, shyning in the *face*, H.B. 59
 shadow yet shynes in your beauteous *face*. H.B. 168
 Into his *face* most beautifull and fayre, H.H.L. 111
 Most lively image of thy Fathers *face*, H.H.L. 171
 glorie present still Before thy *face*, H.H.L. 285
 doe still behold the glorious *face* Of The Divine H.H.B. 80
 That are unable else to see his *face*, H.H.B. 117
 His glorious *face*! which glistereth else so bright, H.H.B. 118
 Ne dare looke . . . On the dred *face* of that great Deity, H.H.B. 145
 The fairenesse of her *face* no tongue can tell; H.H.B. 204
 beaute . . . Sparkled on her from Gods owne glorious *face*, H.H.B. 207
 How wondrously would he her *face* commend, H.H.B. 222
 Angels, which her goodly *face* behold H.H.B. 232
 For in the view of her celestially *face* H.H.B. 242
 And letteth them her lovely *face* to see, H.H.B. 255
 Two gentle Knights of lovely *face* and feature, Proth. 169
- Faced.** See III-faced.
 some *faste* Like loathly Toades; II. xi. 12. 4
- Face's.** Doe both expresse the *faces* first impression. H.B. 182
- Faces.** To kisse their christall *faces*, S.C. Jun. 30
 their faire *faces* with salt humour steep, T.M. 112
 when painted *faces* . . . Doo fawne on you, Ti. 200
 When fairer *faces* were hid standen by: I. iv. 24. 8
 So many heavenly *faces* were not scene IV. v. 12. 5
 'Under one hood to shadow *faces* twaine: V. xi. 56. 7
 their *faces* Most foule and filthie were, V. xii. 28. 6
 Behold your *faces* as the christall hright, Epith. 64
 To humble your proud *faces*: Epith. 214
 Which from their *faces* dart out ferie light; H.H.B. 95
- Fact.** The authour of this *fact* we here behold, I. ix. 37. 7
 'He lives,' (quoth he) 'and boasteth of the *fact*, II. i. 12. 4
 yonder he,' . . . 'That wrought the shameful *fact* II. i. 25. 2
 her from so infamous *fact* assoyld, III. viii. 32. 7
 With zelous envy of Greekes cruell *fact* III. ix. 38. 5
 Strongly did Zele her haynous *fact* enforce, V. ix. 43. 1
- Factiōn.** mutinyng to stirre up civill *factiōn* V. ii. 51. 4
- Factiōns.** Thenceforth this Realme was into *factiōns* rent, II. x. 36. 6
- Factious.** The seedes of evill wordes and *factious* deedes; IV. i. 25. 5
- Facts.** His cruel *facts* he often would repent; I. iv. 34. 7
 False crimes and *facts*, such as they never ment, IV. viii. 35. 6
- Faculty.** Ensamplē of his wondrous *faculty*, II. x. 26. 1
- Fade.** To shew that all in th' end to nought shall *fade*. Ro. xx. 14
 the flourēt of the field doth *fade*, S.C. N. 83
 Is turnd to smoake, that doth to nothing *fade*; Ti. 123
 O that so faire a flower so soone should *fade*, D. 237
 they he all but vaine, and quickly *fade*; D. 395
 It first growes red, and then to hlew doth *fade*, As. 185
 He standes amazed how he thence should *fade*: I. v. 15. 5
 wave . . . Ne ever would through fervent sommer *fade*: I. vii. 4. 7
 all . . . in sight Before that shield did *fade*, and suddaine fall: I. vii. 35. 4
 the drouping day-light gan to *fade*, I. xi. 49. 5
 In which that manly person late did *fade*. II. v. 35. 5
 a lamp, whose life does *fade* away, II. vii. 29. 7
 when the life decays and forme does *fade*, III. vi. 37. 7
 fading vitall powres gan to *fade*, III. xii. 21. 7
 in short space his wonted chearefull hew Gan *fade*, IV. xii. 20. 2
 By all that dying into it doe *fade*; V. ii. 40. 2
fade Like to a flower that fecles no heate of sunne, VI. x. 44. 5
 Ne let other famous monuments to *fade*? Am. II. 4
 All other fayre, lyke flowres, untymely *fade*. Am. lxxix. 14
 complexions, that shall quickly *fade* Aud passe away, H.B. 67
 shall *fade* and fall away To that they were, H.B. 95
 Of that selie mould, . . . and to the same againe shall *fade*, H.H.L. 199
- Faded.** How falls it then that this *faded* Oake, S.C. F. 169
 Is *faded* quite, and into dust ygoe. S.C. N. 76
 The *faded* flowres her corse embrace. S.C. N. 109
 The *faded* lockes fall from the loftie oke, S.C. N. 125
 Fell sodainly and *faded* under ground; D. 481

Faded—Continued.

- Sith that my fairest flower is *faded* quight; D. 494
 kisse thy lips like *faded* leaves of rose. As. 138
 The fields with *faded* flowers did seem to mourne, Col. 25
 he *faded* to a watry flowre: III. ii. 45. 4
 His lockes, like *faded* leaves fallen to grownd, III. v. 29. 5
- Fades.** though they bodies seem, yet substance from them
fades. II. ix. 15. 9
 see soone after how she *fades* and falls away. II. xii. 74. 9
 that faire flowre of beauteie *fades* away, III. vi. 38. 8
 floures so fresh at morne, and *fades* at evening late? III. ix. 39. 9
- Fading.** *fading* vitall powres gan to *fade*, III. xii. 21. 7
 flowing pride, so *fading* and so fickle, VII. viii. 1. 8
- Faerie.** See Faery.
- Faeries.** on whom did attend A fayre flocke of *Faeries*, S.C. May 32
 trendy *Faeries*, met with many Graces, S.C. Jun. 25
 With many *Faeries* oft were dauncing scene. Gn. 179
 the *Faeries* and their strange attires; Hub. 30
 The joyous Nymphes and lightfoote *Faeries* T.M. 31
 at her parting said, She Queene of *Faeries* hight. I. ix. 14. 9
 'O happy Queene of *Faeries*! I. ix. 16. 6
 Th' otsporing of Elves and *Faeries* there he fond, II. ix. 60. 4
 Of whom all *Faeries* spring, II. x. 71. 9
 whylome by false *Faeries* stolne away, III. iii. 26. 6
 (as *Faeries* wont report) IV. v. 3. 6
 Nymphes and *Faeries* by the bancks did sit VI. x. 7. 6
 Nymphes, or *Faeries*, or euchaunted show, VI. x. 17. 6
- Faery.** were it *faerie*, feend, or snake, S.C. Mar. 76
 To the last praises of this *Faery* Queene; Ded. Son. ii. 10
 Both for your nearnes to that *Faerie* Queene Ded. Son. xi. 6
 The antique rolles . . . Of *Faerie* knights, I. Pr. 2. 5
 chose in *Faery* court, of meere goodwil, I. iii. 28. 5
 the stout *Faery* . . . Thought all their glorie vaine I. iv. 15. 6
 with that same *Faery* champions page, Bewraying him I. iv. 39. 2
 torment The flaming corage of that *Faery* knight, I. v. 1. 6
 Soone as the *Faerie* heard his Ladie speake, I. v. 12. 1
 she found the *Faery* knight Departed thence; I. v. 45. 3
 the *Faery* Queene it brought To *Faerie* lond, I. vii. 36. 8
 streight deliver'd to a *Faery* knight, I. ix. 3. 8
 In which that fairest *Faery* Queene doth dwell, I. x. 58. 3
 From thence a *Faery* thee unweeting ref, I. x. 65. 6
 To *Faery* court thou cam'st to seek for fame, I. x. 66. 8
 Twixt that great *faery* Queene and Paynim king, I. xi. 7. 4
 Backe to retourne to that great *Faery* Queene, I. xii. 18. 6
 Into his *Faery* Queene backe to retourne; I. xii. 41. 8
 happy land of *Faery*, Which I so much doe vaunt, II. Pr. 1. 7
 thine owne realmes in lond of *Faery*, II. Pr. 4. 8
 this *faery* knight, The good Sir Guyon, II. Pr. 5. 7
 'False traytor certes,' (saide the *Faerie* knight) II. i. 17. 6
 Sith him in *Faery* court he late avizd; II. i. 31. 6
 the *Faery* knight Besought that Damzell II. vi. 36. 7
 threaten battell to the *Faery* knight; II. vii. 42. 4
 Whereon the *Faery* Queenes pourtract was writt), II. viii. 43. 3
 'Shee is the mighty Queene of *Faery*, II. ix. 4. 1
 the Palmer him forth drew From *Faery* court. II. ix. 9. 8
 the *Faery* knight did entertayne Another Damsell II. ix. 40. 1
 Did him advance the crowne of *Faery*: II. x. 75. 5
 'O thou fayre sonne of gentle *Faery*, II. xii. 32. 3
 fetch from *Faery* Forreine ensamples III. Pr. 1. 3
 The famous Briton Prince and *Faery* knight, III. i. 1. 1
 her to *Faery* court safe to convey; III. i. 2. 4
 Unto his *Faery* Queene he might present: III. i. 2. 6
 then the *Faery* quickly raught His poynant speare, III. i. 5. 3
 He wonneth in the land of *Fayere*, III. iii. 26. 3
 Yet is no *Faery* borne, III. iii. 26. 4
 As was in all the lond of *Faery*, or else where. III. iv. 23. 9
 the Prince and *Faery* gent, III. iv. 45. 4
 His *Faery* Queene, for whom he did complaine, III. iv. 54. 7
 that his *Faery* Queene were such as shee; III. iv. 54. 8
 I lately did depart From *Faery* court, III. v. 4. 4
 Amphisa, who by race A *Faerie* was, III. vi. 4. 3
 To *Faery* court she came; III. vi. 52. 7
 she lov'd none, hut a *Faery* knight. III. viii. 39. 9
 like a *Faerie* knight him selfe he drest, III. viii. 40. 1
 now in *Faery* court all meu doe tell, III. viii. 46. 2
 that same *Faery* knight Uprose, III. x. 1. 5
 Did to the *Faery* Queene her way addresse, V. i. 4. 2
 Goe thou unto that stranger *Faery* Knight, V. iv. 48. 6
 'thou seest yond *Faery* Knight, V. v. 32. 1
 The *Faery*, glad to gaine his libertie, V. v. 55. 4
 When first to *Faery* court he saw her wmd, V. vi. 37. 8
 Appointed by that mightie *Faerie* Prince, V. vii. 3. 3
 So did the *Faerie* knight himselfe abeare, V. vii. 19. 1
 He through occasion called was away To *Faerie* Court, V. vii. 27. 3
 still the way did hold To *Faerie* Court; V. vii. 43. 9
 In this delightful land of *Faery*, VI. Pr. 1. 2
 Right so in *Faery* court it did redound, VI. i. 1. 7
 ne was there Lady found In *Faery* court, VI. i. 3. 2
 adviz'd to send me . . . Into the land of *Faerie*, VI. ii. 30. 5
 Famous through all the land of *Faerie*: VI. vii. 28. 3
 by the *Faery* Queene was on him layd, VI. x. 1. 4
 The which the *Faery* Queene had long afore Bequeath'd VI. xii. 12. 4
 Not finishing her Queene of *Faery*, Am. xxxiii. 3
 Fit for the handmayd of the *Faery* Queene. Am. lxxx. 14
- Faery-land.** (That greatest Glorious Queene of *Faery* lond) I. i. 3. 3
 through al *Faery* lond his famous worth was blown. I. vi. 29. 9
 the *Faery* Queene it brought To *Faerie* lond, I. vii. 36. 8
 doughty knights, whom *Faery* land did raise, I. vii. 46. 3
 Hath brought you hither into *Faery* land, I. ix. 6. 4
 brought into this *Faery* lond, I. x. 66. 1

Faery-land—Continued.

Of faery lond yet if he more inquire, II. Pr. 4. 1
 with king Oberon he came to Faery land. II. i. 6. 9
 All Faery lond does peaceably sustene. II. ii. 40. 5
 womes in Faerie lond: II. iii. 18. 4
 I labour would to guide you through al Faery land? II. ix. 8. 9
 Antiquitee of Faery lond? II. ix. 60. 2
 'Flame blazed hath, that here in Faery lond III. ii. 8. 1
 till that to Faery lond They came, III. iii. 62. 1
 through all Faery lond his noble fame Now blazed was, III. iv. 21. 3
 Whose like in Faery lond were seldom scene, III. iv. 51. 2
 Two of the prowest Knights in Faery lond, IV. ii. 31. 6
 by him brought againe to Faerie land, V. iii. 2. 3
 Him through all Faery land he follow'd so, VI. xii. 37. 1
 As I have found it registred of old In Faery Land VII. vi. 2. 4
 so long a race as I have run Through Faery land, Am. lxxx. 2

Faery's. 'O foolish faeries sonne! I. vi. 47. 1
 die soone, O faeries sonne! I. ix. 47. 9
 taking by the hand that Faeries sonne, I. x. 33. 2
 never yet was scene of Faeries sonne; I. x. 52. 3
 Whom all a Faeries sonne doen nominate? I. x. 64. 7
 do Chaungelings call, so chaung'd by Faeries theft. I. x. 65. 9
 'Behold, thou Faeries sonne, with mortall eye, II. vii. 38. 1
 it fell into that Fairies mind III. ii. 4. 4

Fall. It ffourth fresh, as it should never fayle? S.C.N. 86
 that thanks so much should fayle of need; Gn. 353
 all that els did come were sure to fayle Hub. 1203
 Can fayle, and all the rest downe shortlie fell, Ti. 558
 This sun would fayle me ere I halfe had ended: Col. 579
 His forces fayle, he can no longer fight: I. i. 22. 3
 when he saw his flatt'ring artes to fayle, I. vi. 5. 1
 Eftsoones his manly forces gan to fayle, I. vii. 6. 4
 his fraile thighes Can fayle; I. x. 47. 9
 day should fayle me ere I had them all declar'd. I. xii. 31. 9
 through many yeares thy wits thee fayle, II. iii. 16. 2
 If wanted force and fortune doe me not much fayl? II. v. 5. 9
 Awaiting passage which him late did fayle; II. vi. 40. 7
 their forces gan to fayle, II. ix. 14. 3
 His daedale hand would fayle and greatly faynt, III. Pr. 2. 4
 when all other helpe she saw to fayle, III. vii. 21. 6
 when his force gan fayle his pace gan wax areare. III. vii. 22. 9
 Of which he now did very litle fayle, III. viii. 31. 7
 If all fayle, we will by force it win, III. ix. 9. 5
 now my teme begins to faint and fayle, III. xii. 47. or. 3
 finding that the breath gan him to fayle, IV. i. 43. 5
 feeling life to fayle, it fell, IV. iii. 20. 9
 as if their hearts did fayle, IV. iii. 48. 3
 it shall not fayle when so ye shall it need? IV. vi. 8. 8
 if I hap to fayle, you shall recure my right? IV. vi. 9. 9
 panting breath begin to fayle, IV. vi. 16. 2
 their hearts began to fayle, V. ii. 24. 7
 how much it doth overflow Or fayle thereof, V. ii. 34. 9
 saw my lands decay And former lived fayle, V. iv. 9. 7
 So did decept the selfe-deceiver fayle. V. ix. 19. 7
 if all fayle, yet farewell open field; V. x. 24. 5
 without fayle He joined it, V. xi. 29. 8
 Where singled forces faile, conjoyn'd may gaine. VI. v. 14. 7
 His hart gan fayle, VI. xi. 37. 9
 And, if those fayle, fall downe and dy Am. xiv. 13
 words should fayle me to relate H.L. 17
 But feele my wits to faile, and tongue to fold. H.H.B. 7

Failed. when the object of her vertue failed, Ro. xxi. 9
 when lambes fail'd the old sheepes lives they reft; Hub. 322
 their begging now them failed quyte, Hub. 347
 His hope is faild, and come to passe his dread, Ti. 213
 his eye sight him fayld long ygo; I. viii. 30. 5
 oft his forces fayld, II. iv. 14. 5
 With such faire sleight him Guyon often fayld, II. v. 11. 1
 once hath failed of her soule full neare, II. xi. 36. 7
 never fayld At need till now, II. xi. 41. 6
 his feeble vaines Him faild thereto, II. xi. 48. 4
 her wits nigh fayld, III. viii. 34. 8
 So lively and so like that living sence it fayld. III. xi. 46. 9
 new occasion fayld her more to find, IV. vi. 46. 2
 fayld oft through faint and feeble plight: IV. xi. 25. 5
 fayld the trust which she in him had plast, IV. xii. 23. 3
 had he not bene held, he nought had fayld of it. V. iii. 29. 9
 though powre faild, her courage did accrew; V. v. 7. 4
 For what their speares had fayld of their pretence: V. viii. 10. 3

Falleth. Full litle failleth but thou shalt be dead, As. 135
 fayleth, trusting on his owne assurance; Am. lviii. 10

Failing. Nor failing force to former strength restore: D. 473
 In one thing onely failing of the best, As. 11
 'At last, when failing breath began to faint, II. ii. 8. 1
 Which failing, he gan fiercely her pursue. V. v. 7. 5

Falls. How Phoebé fayles, where Venus sittes, S.C.D. 84
 Fayles of her souce, and passing by doth hurt no more. VI. vii. 9. 9

Fain. Cf. Feign, which in Spenser sometimes is not easily distinguished in meaning from Fain.
 Faine would arise, but cannot for the storme, Ro. xxi. 12
 Such an one shepherds would make full faine; S.C.F. 67
 of such falsers friendship bene fayne. S.C.May 305
 I beyond all these am carried faine, Gn. 419
 Who all that Colin makes do covet faine? Col. 99
 Full faine she lov'd, and was belov'd full faine Col. 116
 this faire couple eke to shroud themselves were fain. I. i. 6. 9
 her face she often vewed fayne, I. iv. 10. 7
 They, fawne on her with count'nance fayne. I. vi. 12. 9
 they her Asses would worship fayn. I. vi. 19. 9
 The messenger of so unhappie newes Would faine have dyde: I. vii. 21. 2

Fain—Continued.

Eft looking back would faine have runne away; I. ix. 25. 3
 That bare-head knight Would faine have fled, I. ix. 34. 8
 deeds of armes must I at last be faine to leave, I. x. 62. 5
 to his force to yelden it was faine; I. xi. 27. 7
 For such as he him thought, or faine would bee: II. iii. 5. 6
 From that which feeble nature covets faine: II. vi. 1. 5
 'I had and faine Beteeme to yon this sword, II. viii. 19. 5
 whose fayre thing doest faine to see, II. xii. 74. 2
 was she faine To call them all in order to her ayde, III. iii. 4. 5
 ever faine he towards them would goe, III. x. 22. 1
 fayrest flour Wouldst gather faine, IV. ii. 14. 4
 missing it, faine from themselves to fle; IV. iv. 47. 5
 Whereby the passion grew more fierce and faine, IV. vi. 33. 8
 greatest Princes court would welcome fayne; IV. vii. 27. 2
 steadie hand was faine his steede to guyde, IV. viii. 37. 7
 would them faine from battell to surceasse, IV. ix. 32. 8
 Gainst all that would it faine to force or wrong: IV. x. 7. 5
 Full many did affray, that else faine enter would. IV. x. 16. 9
 they were fayne to let him scape away, V. v. 19. 3
 As one that would confesse, yet faine would it denie. V. v. 31. 9
 A thousand feares, that love-sicke fancies faine to fynde V. vi. 3. 9
 As if him selie to solace he were faine: V. vi. 19. 5
 full fayne And glad he was the slaughter so to stay; V. xii. 9. 5
 Which none durst breake, though many would right faine V. xii. 10. 5
 To show her thankefull mind and meaning faine, VI. i. 46. 4
 The noble ympe, of such new service fayne, VI. ii. 38. 6
 still seeming faine When ought he did, VI. iv. 16. 4
 To bring him to the place where he would faine, VI. iv. 24. 5
 being well suffiz'd them rested faine. VI. v. 39. 5
 Thereof false Torpin was full glad and faine, VI. vii. 17. 1
 when they to daunce would faine, VI. x. 8. 3
 thou maist perhaps, if so thou faine VII. iv. 34. 4
 faine my grieft with changes to beguile, Am. lxxxvi. 10
 Faine would I seeke to ease my bitter smart H.L. 5
 I faine to tell the things that I behold, H.H.B. 6

Faind, Faine, -d, -s, Faining. See Feign, etc.
Fained. That much they faynd to know who she mote bee; III. ix. 24. 7
 fain'd to fly for feare of being thrall; V. i. 22. 8
 twixt them fained With all their force to worke avengement V. viii. 24. 5
 with all good courtesie Fain'd her to frolicke, VI. iii. 9. 2

Faining. As faining to be hidd from envious eye; III. xi. 28. 5

Fains. faynes to weave false tales and leasings bad, V. xii. 36. 8

Faint. Impatient of pleasures faint desires, Ro. xxiii. 6
 So faynt they woxe, and feeble in the folde, S.C. Ja. 5
 through inward sorrowe wexen faint, Ti. 472
 sprights began to faint, D. 542
 Ad fasth unto your force, and be not faint; I. i. 19. 3
 of his cruell rage Nigh dead with faint astonishment, I. iii. 13. 4
 Loth was that other, and did faint through feare, I. iii. 34. 5
 all that drinke thereof do faint and feeble grow. I. vii. 5. 9
 so faint in every joynt and vayne, I. vii. 11. 7
 suddene horror to faint hartes did show; I. vii. 31. 8
 silver Cynthia wexed pale and faynt, I. vii. 34. 8
 Ere she had ended all she gan to faint: I. vii. 52. 1
 this her knight was feeble, and too faint; I. x. 2. 2
 Faynt, wearie, sore, embolyed, grieved, brent, I. xi. 28. 1
 his faint steedes wated in Ocean deepe, I. xi. 31. 3
 faint through losse of blood, I. xi. 50. 3
 seeming pale and faynt, II. i. 9. 4
 when fayling breath began to faint, II. ii. 8. 1
 all breathlesse, weary, faint, Him spying, II. v. 11. 2
 He seemed breathlesse, hartlesse, faint, and wan; II. vi. 41. 5
 a faint shadow of uncertein light: II. vii. 29. 6
 he began to faint, and life decay: II. ix. 48. 6
 As faint through heat, or dight to pleasant sin; II. xii. 77. 2
 His daedale hand would faile and greatly faynt, III. Pr. 2. 4
 faint through yrkesome wearines, III. Pr. 7. 1
 to rest her faint And wearie limbes awhile. III. vii. 10. 4
 her faint hart was with the Irosen cold Benumbd III. viii. 34. 7
 ever his faint hart much earned at the sight: III. x. 21. 9
 with vaine hope his spirits faint supply, III. x. 26. 7
 faint Infirmity; Vile Poverty; III. xii. 25. 8
 now my teme begins to faint and fayle, III. xii. 47. or. 3
 Amoret right fearefull was and faint IV. i. 6. 4
 Sir Triamond at last full faint and feeble stood. IV. iii. 28. 9
 He gan to faint toward the battels end, IV. iii. 32. 7
 friendship, which a faint affection breeds IV. iv. 1. 8
 turning feare to faint devotion, IV. vi. 24. 8
 Faint friends when they fall out most cruell fomen bee. IV. ix. 27. 9
 faint hearts, at first espiall IV. x. 17. 6
 Began to faint, and feele their courage cold. IV. x. 18. 6
 fayld oft through faint and feeble plight: IV. xi. 25. 5
 gan her heart to faint, and quake, and earne, IV. xii. 24. 4
 his faint eo no longer could abide His puissance, V. ii. 17. 7
 their faint harts with senselesse horror queld, V. iii. 26. 3
 feeble spirits, that gan faint and reele, V. x. 20. 5
 His heart gan faint, VI. i. 22. 3
 the faint sprite he did revoke againe VI. iii. 28. 2
 Now gan to faint, and further could not pas VI. v. 31. 8
 that Squire and Dame So faint and feeble were, VI. v. 40. 7
 he was faint with cold, and weak with eld, VII. vii. 31. 8
 Not fyre: for she doth friese with faint desire. Am. lv. 8
 I feare my wits Should faint, H.L. 17
 Ah! gentle Muse! thou art too weake and faint H.H.B. 230

Fainted. oftentimes he quakt, and fainted oftentimes. I. ix. 48. 9
 He fainted, and was almost dead with feare, III. x. 37. 7
 She was dismayd, or faynted through affright, V. viii. 45. 7

Faint-hearted. 'Fie, fe, faint hearted Knight! I. ix. 62. 6
 Like to a weake faint-hearted man he fared V. vii. 20. 5

Faint-heart-fools. *faint-heart-fooles*, whom shew of perill hard
 Could terrife IV. x. 17. 4
Fainting. Tho to a hill his *faynting* flocke he ledde, S.C. Ja. 11
Fainting at last through long infirmitie, Ti. 656
 Ne shall with rest refresh my *faynting* sprights, D. 472
faynting, each themselves to breathen lett, I. vi. 44. 2
 freshly bleeding forth her *faynting* spright, III. xii. 20. 7
Faintly. *faintly* gan into his worke to enter, Hub. 1006
fayntly fluttering, scarce his helmet raught, III. v. 24. 8
Faintness. cheareful blood in *fayntnes* chill did melt, I. viii. 6. 8
 his feeble feet for *faintnesse* reeld, I. viii. 20. 7
 To shew such *faintnesse* and foule cowardize, VI. vi. 35. 2
Fair. I have seene so *faire* a thing as this, Bel.² ix. 13
faire greene Laurel withered up and didde, Bel.² vii. 14
 Renting hir *faire* visage and golden haire, Bel.² viii. 4
 Of this *faire* fire the *faire* dispersed rayes, Bel.² ix. 9
 She seemde with glorie of the scarlet *faire*, Rev. ii. 6
 Let me no more see *faire* thing, Bel. iv. 12
 the *faire* Dodonian tree, Bel. v. 1
 So *faire* as mote the greatest god delite; Pet. i. 5
 The skie . . . did show full bright and *faire*: Pet. ii. 5
 so *faire* a Ladie did I spie, Pet. vi. 1
 pillours fronting *faire* the same, Bel.² ii. 3
 mine eyes have seene so *faire* a sight, Bel.² iv. 13
faire greene Lawrell branch did quite decay, Bel.² ix. 14
 Hard by a rivers side a virgin *faire*, Bel.² x. 1
 Of this *faire* fire the scattered rayes, Bel.² xi. 9
 no lesse rich than *faire*, Bel.² xiv. 6
 Much wondred I to see so *faire* a wall: Bel.² xiv. 9
 The weake foundations of this citie *faire*, Bel.² xiv. 14
 ye, *faire* Ladie, in whose bounteous breast, Pet.² vii. 9
 which shall never die Through your *faire* verses, Ra. i. 4
 Nylus nurslings their Pyramides *faire*; Ro. ii. 4
 Doth plunge himselfe in Tethys bosome *faire*; Ro. xx. 4
 mowes The waving lockes of those *faire* yallow heares, Ro. xxx. 6
 Such as they were (*faire* Ladie!) take in worth, Van. i. 13
 Through his *faire* hide his angrie sting did threaten, Van. ii. 11
 her *faire* lockes fell from her lottie head, Van. vii. 11
Faire blew the winde into her bosome right; Van. ix. 5
 I sawe so *faire* a sight as shee: S.C. Ja. 52
 It was embelishit with blossomes *faire*, S.C. F. 118
 why sytten we soe, . . . Upon so *faire* a morow? S.C. Mar. 3
 So nowe *faire* Rosalind hath bredde hys smart, S.C. Ap. 27
 Of *faire* Elisa, Queene of shepherdes all, S.C. Ap. 34
 'Of *faire* Elisa be your silver song, S.C. Ap. 46
 her angelick face, Like Phoebe *faire*? S.C. Ap. 65
 Shall match with the *faire* floure Delice, S.C. Ap. 144
 on whom did attend A *faire* flocke of Faeries, S.C. May 32
 Wherein is enchased many a *faire* sight, S.C. Au. 27
 Hey, ho, the *faire* flocke! S.C. Au. 118
 Where is the *faire* flocke, S.C. S. 9
 when the Welkin shone *faire*, S.C. S. 187
 Whither thou list in *faire* Elisa rest, S.C. O. 45
Faire felde and pleasaunt layes there bene; S.C. N. 188
 The eare that budded *faire* is burnt, S.C. D. 99
Faire Xanthus sprinkled with Chimaeras blood, Gn. 19
faire Naiades, Go too, Gn. 26
faire Aurora, with her rosie heare, Gn. 68
 that *faire* troupe of woodie Goddesses, Gn. 182
 the high Palme trees, with braunches *faire*, Gn. 190
 Through their thin coverings appearing *faire*, Gn. 286
 thy displeasure, O Latona *faire*! Gn. 378
 The *faire* Ixione captiv'd from Troy; Gn. 490
 Say, my *faire* brother now, Hub. 93
 through their owne *faire* handling wisely wrought, Hub. 554
 read (*faire* Sir, of grace) Hub. 604
 with *faire* exercise Of knightly feates, Hub. 737
 Supplanted by fine falshood and *faire* guile; Hub. 788
 that *faire* face, and that Ambrosiall hew, Hub. 1267
faire Calliope did lose Her loved Twinnes, T.M. 13
 all that els seemd *faire* and fresh, T.M. 39
 their *faire* faces with salt humour steep, T.M. 112
 the *faire* Scene with rudenes foule disguise, T.M. 192
 the dearling of the Summers pryde, *Faire* Philomele, T.M. 236
 those fresh buds, which wont so *faire* to floure, T.M. 249
 Hath mard the face of all that semed *faire*, T.M. 258
 hath our *faire* light defaced; T.M. 266
Faire Ladies loves they spot with thoughts impure, T.M. 333
Faire Cytheree, the Mother of delight, T.M. 397
 The Spirites and Intelligences *faire*, T.M. 509
 teares from her *faire* eyes forth railing; Ti. 12
 'To tell the beawtie of my buildings *faire*, Ti. 85
 'High towers, *faire* temples, goodly theaters, Ti. 92
 Wrought with *faire* pillours and fine imageries; Ti. 96
faire flower of chastitie, Ti. 251
 flourish *faire* In learned artes, Ti. 269
 'So raise they eke *faire* Ledaes warlick twinnes, Ti. 386
 Placed on high upon an Altare *faire*, Ti. 492
 to entertaine His *faire* Belphoebe, Ti. 525
 The *faire* Andromeda from perill freed; Ti. 649
 ye, *faire* Ladie, th' honour of your daies, Ti. 680
 Was none more favourable, nor more *faire*, Mui. 20
 Full many a Ladie *faire*, in Court, Mui. 105
 so silken soft And golden *faire*, Mui. 108
 her *faire* damzels, flocking her arownd, Mui. 116
 all, that *faire* or pleasant may be found, Mui. 167
Faire Marigoldes, and Bees-alluring Thime, Mui. 191
 morning *faire* may bring fowle evening late, Mui. 219
 The foe of *faire* things, th' author of confusion, Mui. 244
 In this *faire* plot dispacing too and fro, Mui. 250

Fair—Continued.

a *faire* border wrought of sundrie flowres, Mui. 298
 her *faire* face to fowle and loathsome hewe, Mui. 351
 had lost their beawtie *faire*, D. 28
 a *faire* young Lionesse, White as the native Rose, D. 107
 afterwards I handled her so *faire*, D. 120
 why did they then create The world so *faire*, D. 205
 She *faire*, shee pure, most *faire*, most pure shee was, D. 208
 (since *faire* Astraea left The sinfull world) D. 218
 O that so *faire* a flower so soone should fade, D. 237
 her braunch *faire* blossomes fourth did bring, D. 241
 To thinke to ground how that *faire* blossome fell, D. 252
faire Eurydice, her daughter deere, D. 464
 my *fair* Starre (that shinde on me so bright) D. 480
 shall never more behold *Faire* thing on earth, D. 492
faire Damsels! Shepherds dere delights, D. 526
 doubtly *faire* wox both in mynd and face, As. 18
 His spours were *faire*, his joyance innocent, As. 25
 Stella the *faire*, the fairest star in skie, As. 55
 As *faire* as Venus or the fairest *faire*, As. 56
 ye *faire* Mayds, the matches of his yeares, As. 129
 her *faire* hrest, the treasury of joy, As. 161
 surges hie, On which *faire* Cynthia her heards doth feed: Col. 241
 To wash *faire* Cynthiaes sheep, when they be shorne, Col. 258
Faire goodly fields, Col. 278
 There fruitfull corne, *faire* trees, fresh herbage is, Col. 298
 like *faire* Phebes garland shining new, Col. 342
 In faithfull service of *faire* Cynthia: Col. 381
Faire Marian, the Muses onely darling: Col. 505
Faire Galathea with bright shining beames, Col. 518
 Ne lesse praise-worthie *faire* Neaera is, Col. 524
 Phyllis, the *faire*, is eldest of the three: Col. 541
Faire spreading forth her leaves with fresh delight, Col. 545
 Masked with *faire* dissembling curtesie, Col. 700
Faire Rosalind of divers fowly blamed, Col. 908
 who can tell what cause had that *faire* Mayd, Col. 911
 And, in so *faire* a land as may be redd, Ded. Son. v. 5
 There, in deede, dwel *faire* Graces many one, Ded. Son. v. 9
 Let thy *faire* Cinthias praises be thus rudely showne, Ded. Son. viii. 14
 The floure of chevalry, now blossoming *faire*, Ded. Son. x. 2
 Forgive it me, *faire* Dames, sith lesse ye have not left, Ded. Son. xviii. 14
 dreaded impe of highest Jove, *Faire* Venus sonne, I. Pr. 3. 2
 Shed thy *faire* beames into my feeble eyne, I. Pr. 4. 5
 Full jolly knight he seemd, and *faire* did sitt, I. i. 1. 8
 A lovely Ladie rode him *faire* beside, I. i. 4. 1
 this *faire* couple eke to shroud themselves were fain, I. i. 6. 9
Faire harbour that them seems, I. i. 7. 9
 'Faire knight, borne under happie starre, I. i. 27. 3
 He *faire* the knight saluted . . . Who *faire* him quited, I. i. 30. 1, 2
 With *faire* discourse the evening so they pas; I. i. 35. 5
 The one *faire* fram'd of burnisht Yvory, I. i. 40. 2
 of beawtie soveraigne Queene, *Faire* Venus, I. i. 48. 2
 Into whose stead *faire* falshood steps, I. ii. Arg.
 Eitsoones he tooke that miscreanted *faire*, I. ii. 3. 1
 At last *faire* Hesperus . . . Had spent his lampe, I. ii. 6. 6
 rosy fingred Morning *faire*, . . . Had spred her purple robe, I. ii. 7. 1
 Hee had a *faire* companion of his way, I. ii. 13. 1
 With *faire* disport, . . . She intertaine her lover, I. ii. 14. 1
 Was never Prince so faithfull and so *faire*, I. ii. 23. 4
 'Faire lady, hart of flint would rew The undeserved woes, I. ii. 26. 8
 two goodly trees, that *faire* did spred, I. ii. 28. 3
 From fiery wheelles of his *faire* chariot Hurl'd his beame, I. ii. 29. 4
Faire seemly pleasaunce each to other makes, I. ii. 30. 1
 That had a like *faire* Lady by his syde; I. ii. 35. 8
 Lyke a *faire* Lady, but did fowle Duessa hyde, I. ii. 35. 9
 'So doubly lov'd of ladies, unlike *faire*, I. ii. 37. 1
 Fraclissa was as *faire* as *faire* mote bee, I. ii. 37. 8
 ever false Duessa seemde as *faire* as shee, I. ii. 37. 9
 Then was she *faire* alone, when none was *faire* in place, I. ii. 38. 9
 she . . . *faire* as ever living wight was *faire*, I. iii. 2. 6
 From her *faire* head her fillet she undight, I. iii. 4. 5
 From her *faire* eyes he tooke commandement, I. iii. 9. 8
 never . . . Face of *faire* Lady she before did vew, I. iii. 11. 8
Faire Una framed words and count'naunce fitt; I. iii. 14. 7
 he forward gan advance His *fair* enchanted steed, I. iii. 25. 9
 whilst him fortune favoure, *faire* did thrive in bloudy field; I. iii. 37. 8
 after that he had *faire* Una lorne, I. iv. 2. 1
 galleries . . . Full of *faire* windowes and delightful bowres: I. iv. 4. 8
 so *faire* a mould Did on so weake foundation ever sitt, I. iv. 5. 3
 Which with their presence *faire* the place much beautifide, I. iv. 7. 9
 she was wondrous *faire*, as any living wight, I. iv. 10. 9
 false Duessa, seeming Lady *faire*, I. iv. 13. 2
 each one himselfe did payne . . . *faire* courtesie to shew, I. iv. 15. 4
 As *faire* Aurora . . . the dawning day doth call, I. iv. 16. 4
 Drawne of *faire* Pecoocks, that excell in pride, I. iv. 17. 8
 Unseemly man to please *faire* Ladies eye; I. iv. 24. 6
 In a greene gowne he clothed was full *faire*, I. iv. 25. 1
 Such one was Avarice, the fourth of this *faire* band, I. iv. 29. 9
 Amongst the rest rode that false Lady *faire*, I. iv. 37. 4
 the *faire* Fidessa, loe! Is there possessed of the traytour vile; I. iv. 42. 2
 since *faire* Sunne hath sperst that lowering cloud, I. iv. 48. 1
 'Faire Dame, he nought dismaid For sorrowes past; I. iv. 49. 1
faire Fidessa, . . . Returne from whence ye came, I. iv. 51. 1
 the golden Oriental gate . . . gan to open *faire*; I. v. 2. 2
 Night . . . can the children of *faire* light deface, I. v. 24. 5
 'In that *faire* face . . . Did closely lurke; I. v. 27. 2
Faire Sthenoboea, that her selfe did choke, I. v. 50. 5
 From lawlesse lust . . . *Faire* Una is releast: I. vi. Arg.
 a ship, that flies *faire* under sayle, I. vi. 1. 1
 sped The *faire* Duess' had forst him leave behind; I. vi. 2. 2

Fair—Continued.

With ruffled rayments, and *jayre* blubbed face, I. vi. 9. 3
 His owne *jayre* Dryope now he thinks not *faire*, I. vi. 15. 8
 bethinks not what To thinke of wight so *jayre*, I. vi. 16. 4
 How *jayre* he was, and yet not *jayre* to this; I. vi. 17. 4
jayre Hamadryades, Her to behold do thither runne I. vi. 18. 1
 henceforth nothing *faire* but her on earth they find. I. vi. 18. 9
Fayre Thymis, the daughter of Lahryde; I. vi. 21. 4
 Yet evermore it was his maner *faire*, I. vi. 30. 1
 that earst would have supprest *Faire* Una; I. vi. 40. 8
 Miscreant, That hast . . . *Faire* knighthood fowly shamed, I. vi. 41. 3
 deceipt doth maske in visour *faire*, I. vii. 1. 3
 With fowle words temping *faire*, I. vii. 3. 9
 Phoebe *jayre* . . . was following the chace, I. vii. 5. 1
 The wanton loves of false Fidessa *jayre*, I. vii. 26. 3
 A goodly knight, *faire* marching by the way, I. vii. 29. 2
 could menage *faire* His stubborn steed I. vii. 37. 5
Faire feeling words he wisely gan display, I. vii. 38. 6
 'Faire Sir, I hope good hap hath brought You I. vii. 42. 5
 'Tt was my chance (my chaunce was *faire* and good) I. vii. 47. 1
 'Well hoped I, and *faire* begimings had, I. vii. 49. 1
 he her comforted, and *faire* bespake: I. vii. 52. 2
Faire virgin, to redeeme her deare, I. viii. Arg.
 Did *jayre* avoide the violence him nere: I. viii. 7. 8
 'Fayre braunch of noblesse, I. viii. 26. 7
 the heavens, and your *faire* handeling, Have made you master I. viii. 28. 1
 'Faire Lady,' then said that victorious knight, I. viii. 44. 1
 that *jayre* crew of knights, and Una *faire*, I. viii. 50. 6
 Una *faire* besought That stranger knight his name I. ix. 2. 6
 'Faire virgin,' (said the Prince,) I. ix. 3. 1
 pillow was my helmet *jayre* displayd; I. ix. 13. 4
 So *jayre* a creature yet saw never sunny day, I. ix. 13. 9
 In fowle reproch of knighthoodes *jayre* degree, I. ix. 22. 6
 With a *jayre* knight to keepe companee, I. ix. 27. 2
 Who first us greets, and after *jayre* areedes I. ix. 28. 6
 Her faithfull knight *faire* Una brings I. x. Arg.
faire Charissa to a lovely Iere was lincked, I. x. 4. 8
 Where them does meeete a francklin *faire* and free, I. x. 6. 4
 He them with speaches meet Does *faire* entreat; I. x. 7. 7
 Who *faire* them quites, as him besemed best, I. x. 15. 8
Fayre Una gan Fidelia *jayre* request, I. x. 18. 3
jayre Una brought this unacquainted guest, I. x. 29. 9
 Adorn'd with gemmes and owches wondrous *jayre*, I. x. 31. 6
 The knight and Una entering *jayre* her greet, I. x. 32. 1
 'Faire Knight,' (quoth he) 'Hierusalem that is, I. x. 57. 1
faire ymp, sprong out from English race, I. x. 60. 1
 High time now gan it wex for Una *jayre*, I. xi. 1. 1
Fayre ympe of Phoebus and his aged bryde, I. xi. 5. 7
Fayre Goddess, lay that furious fitt asyde, I. xi. 7. 1
 (as *jayre* it them befell) I. xi. 29. 1
 Out of the sea *faire* Titans deawy face, I. xi. 33. 4
 There grew a goodly tree him *faire* beside, I. xi. 46. 1
 Another like *faire* tree eke grew thereby, I. xi. 47. 6
jayre Aurora from the deawy bed Of aged Tithone I. xi. 51. 2
Fayre Una to the Rederosse Knight Betrouthed is I. xii. Arg.
 this *jayre* virgin wearie of her way I. xii. 1. 6
 they came where that *faire* virgin stood: I. xii. 7. 6
jayre Diana in fresh sommers day Beholdes her nymphes I. xii. 7. 7
 Him . . . *jayre* does entertayne I. xii. 12. 5
 forth he called that his daughter *jayre*, I. xii. 21. 1
 So *faire* and fresh that Lady shewd herselfe in sight. I. xii. 21. 9
 So *faire* and fresh, as freshest fowle in May; I. xii. 22. 1
 Oft had he seene her *faire*, but never so *faire* dight. I. xii. 23. 9
 most mighty king of Eden *jayre*, I. xii. 26. 1
 In this *jayre* mirrhour maist behold thy face, II. Pr. 4. 7
Fayre marching underneath a shady hill, II. i. 5. 7
 with *faire* countenance and flattering style II. i. 8. 5
 'Fayre sonne of Mars, that seeke with warlike spoyle, II. i. 8. 7
 To spoyle her dainty corps, so *faire* and sheene II. i. 10. 5
 With living eye more *jayre* was never seene II. i. 10. 7
 her *faire* face with teares was fowly blubbered. II. i. 13. 9
 'Fayre Lady, through fowle sorrow ill bedight, II. i. 14. 2
 desyre To see *faire* heavens face, II. i. 17. 4
jayre Lady, comfort to you make, II. i. 18. 1
 On that *jayre* ymage of that heavenly Mayd, II. i. 28. 7
 That decks and armes your shield with *faire* defence: II. i. 28. 8
 'Fayre sonne, God give you happy chaunce, II. i. 31. 7
faire Sir, whose pageant next ensewes, II. i. 33. 6
 In this *faire* wize they travell'd long yfere, II. i. 35. 1
 Fitt to inflame *faire* Lady with loves rage, II. i. 41. 8
 did the floodgate stop With his *faire* garment; II. i. 43. 3
 he hoped *faire* To call backe life II. i. 43. 6
Fayre Sir, if ever there ye travell, II. i. 51. 7
 'Now had *jayre* Cynthia . . . Full measured II. i. 53. 1
 through wise handling and *faire* governance, II. i. 54. 6
 Which plunged had *faire* Lady in so wretched state. II. i. 56. 9
 thus *jayre* bespake; II. ii. 5. 2
 filles with flowres *jayre* Floraeas painted lap: II. ii. 6. 5
Fayre marching forth in honorable wize, II. ii. 14. 8
faire Una late fowle outraged, II. ii. 18. 2
faire her self doth save. II. ii. 24. 9
 The *faire* Medina, with her tresses torne II. ii. 27. 2
 to her just conditions of *faire* peace to heare. II. ii. 27. 9
 were not better *faire* it to accord II. ii. 30. 2
 did abase their lofty crests To her *faire* presence II. ii. 32. 5
 those two froward sisters, their *faire* loves, II. ii. 34. 1
 Unworthy of *faire* Ladies comely governance. II. ii. 35. 9
 Betwixt them both the *faire* Medina sate II. ii. 38. 1
 in her face *faire* peace and mercy doth appeare. II. ii. 40. 9
faire Phebe with her silver face II. ii. 44. 1

Fair—Continued.

'Tell on, *jayre* Sir, . . . that dolefull tale, II. ii. 45. 1
 Braggadochio, . . . is of *jayre* Belpheoe fowle forlorne. II. iii. Arg.
 the morrow *jayre* with purple beames II. iii. 1. 1
 Through fortune of his first adventure *jayre*, II. iii. 7. 2
 So happy peace they made and *faire* accord. II. iii. 9. 1
 seeing one, that shone in armour *jayre*, II. iii. 11. 3
 Her face so *faire* as flesh it seemed not, II. iii. 22. 1
 In her *faire* eyes two living lamps did flame, II. iii. 23. 1
 So *faire*, and thousand thousand times more *faire*, II. iii. 26. 1
 full *jayre* aumayld: II. iii. 27. 5
 Like two *faire* marhle pillours they were seene, II. iii. 28. 1
jayre defence and goodly menaging II. iv. 8. 3
 'Fayre Sir' (quoth he) 'what man can shun the hap, II. iv. 17. 2
 To love a Lady *jayre* of great degree, II. iv. 19. 2
faire Claribell with all her art, II. iv. 26. 5
 a brasen shield On which was drawn *faire*, II. iv. 28. 2
 With such *faire* sleight him Guyon often fayld, II. v. 11. 1
 pursuw'd fast The present offer of *faire* victory, II. v. 12. 2
 Framed of wanton Yvie, flouing *jayre*, II. v. 29. 3
 Some frand *faire* lookes, II. v. 32. 3
 therein sate a Lady fresh and *jayre*, II. vi. 3. 1
 Into the land that lay them *faire* before, II. vi. 11. 8
 there it might be fownd To bud out *faire*, II. vi. 12. 9
 So pleas'd did his wrathfull purpose *faire* appease. II. vi. 13. 9
 They spring, they bud, they blossom fresh and *faire*, II. vi. 15. 6
 'Faire Sir,' (quoth she) 'be not displeas'd at all, II. vi. 23. 1
 Accompanye with Phaedria the *faire*: II. vi. 28. 2
jayre Phaedria, that beheld That deadly danger, II. vi. 32. 1
 The faithfull light of that *faire* lampe II. vii. 1. 4
Faire shields, gay steedes, bright armes be my delight; II. vii. 10. 8
 Her face right wondrous *faire* did seeme to bee, II. vii. 45. 1
 most hevenly *faire* in deed and vew II. vii. 45. 7
jayre Philotime she rightly light, II. vii. 49. 1
jayre Critias, his dearest Belamy! II. vii. 52. 9
 had of her *jayre* Helen for his meed, II. vii. 55. 8
 tree, So *jayre* and great that shadowed all the ground, II. vii. 56. 2
 Beside his head there satt a *faire* young man, II. viii. 5. 1
 florish *faire* above his equall peares: II. viii. 5. 4
 With his *faire* mother he him dights to play, II. viii. 6. 6
 'Fayr Sir,' said then the Palmer suppliant, II. viii. 16. 1
faire Sir, whose honourable sight Doth promise hope II. viii. 25. 5
 'Fayre Sonne, great God thy right hand blesse, II. viii. 40. 3
 'Fayre sonne, be no whit sad II. viii. 54. 4
 'Fayre Sir, what need Good turnes he counted II. viii. 56. 1
 There is no one more *faire* and excellent II. ix. 1. 2
 Forth pass'd on their way in *jayre* accord, II. ix. 2. 4
 'Fayre Sir,' (sayd he) II. ix. 3. 1
 Whose *faire* retraitt I in my shield doe beare; II. ix. 4. 2
faire Sir, he not herewith dismayd, II. ix. 8. 5
 now *faire* Phoebus gan decline II. ix. 10. 1
 shee was *faire* as *faire* mote ever bee, II. ix. 18. 6
 borne of two *faire* Damsels II. ix. 19. 5
 Of that *faire* Castle to afford them vew: II. ix. 20. 8
 all so *faire* and sensible withall; II. ix. 21. 3
 over it a *jayre* Portucullis hong, II. ix. 24. 6
 Wherein were many tables *jayre* dispred, II. ix. 27. 2
 backe againe *faire* Alma led them right, II. ix. 33. 5
 A lovely bevy of *faire* Ladies sate, II. ix. 34. 2
 was right *faire* and fresh as morning rose, II. ix. 36. 7
 your *faire* beautie doe with sadnes spill? II. ix. 37. 6
 'Fayre Sir,' said she, II. ix. 38. 1
 with *faire* semblant sought to hyde the breach, II. ix. 39. 3
 was right *jayre* and modest of demayne, II. ix. 40. 3
jayre venillion or pure Castory, II. ix. 41. 7
 'Fayre Damzell, seemeth by your troubled cheare, II. ix. 42. 1
 'Why wonder yee, *Faire* Sir, II. ix. 43. 7
 she the same Dissembled *faire*, II. ix. 44. 3
 counselled *jayre* Alma how to governe well, II. ix. 48. 9
 wals Were painted *faire* with memorable gestes II. ix. 53. 3
 Ne under Sunne that shines so wide and *faire*, II. x. 2. 1
 Borne of *jayre* Inogene of Italy; II. x. 13. 5
 He lov'd *faire* Ladie Estrild, leudly lov'd, II. x. 17. 6
 his *faire* Lemn flying through a brooke She overhent, II. x. 18. 8
 The *faire* Sahrina, almost dead with feare, II. x. 19. 3
 happy father of *faire* progeny: II. x. 22. 2
 three *faire* daughters, which were well uptraird II. x. 27. 3
 wanting colours *jayre* To paint it forth, II. x. 28. 6
 great Gurgustns, then *faire* Caecily, II. x. 34. 3
 had to wife Dame Mertia the *jayre*, II. x. 42. 3
Fayre Helena, the fairest living wight; II. x. 69. 5
 Through his *faire* daughters face and flattering word. II. x. 66. 5
faire Elferon, The eldest brother, II. x. 75. 6
Fayre mote he thee, the prouest and most gen, II. xi. 17. 5
 fierce retourning, as a falcon *jayre*, II. xi. 36. 6
 Both *faire* and fruitfull, and the grownd dispred II. xii. 12. 2
 Of her *jayre* twins was there delivered, II. xii. 13. 6
 'Faire Sir, he not displeas'd if dishoyld: II. xii. 28. 5
 They were *faire* Ladies, II. xii. 31. 1
 'O thou *jayre* sonne of gentle Faery, II. xii. 32. 3
 the *faire* land it selfe did playnly shew, II. xii. 37. 6
jayre grassy grownd Mantled with sheene, II. xii. 50. 3
Fayre Daphne Phoehus hart with love did gore; II. xii. 62. 5
 sweet Parnasse, the haunt of Muses *jayre*; II. xii. 52. 8
 the *jayre* aspect Of that sweet place, II. xii. 53. 1
 Some like *faire* Emeraudes, II. xii. 54. 9
 Clad in *jayre* weedes hut fowle disordered, II. xii. 55. 8
 so *jayre* winepresse made the wine more sweet; II. xii. 56. 6
 that which all *faire* workes doth most agrace, II. xii. 58. 8
 sweet and *faire* to see, II. xii. 62. 2

Fair—Continued.

that <i>faire</i> Starre, the messenger of mornc,	II. xii. 65. 1
her <i>faire</i> lockes, which formerly were bownd	II. xii. 67. 2
that <i>faire</i> spectacle from him was reft,	II. xii. 67. 6
that which reft it no lesse <i>faire</i> was found,	II. xii. 67. 7
the <i>faire</i> Witch her selfe now solacing	II. xii. 72. 2
Many <i>faire</i> Ladies and lasciuious boyes,	II. xii. 72. 8
whoso <i>faire</i> thing doest faire to see,	II. xii. 74. 2
her <i>faire</i> eyes, sweet smyling in delight,	II. xii. 78. 6
The <i>faire</i> Enchauntresse, so unwares opprest,	II. xii. 81. 8
<i>Fayre</i> Florimell is chased:	III. i. Arg.
Of the <i>faire</i> Alma greatly were procur'd	III. i. 1. 5
They spide a knight that towards pricked <i>fayre</i> ;	III. i. 4. 2
gan <i>fayre</i> perswade Not to provoke misfortune,	III. i. 10. 1
her <i>faire</i> yellow lockes behind her flew,	III. i. 16. 3
The whilles <i>faire</i> Britomart . . . did stay behynd,	III. i. 19. 1
<i>faire</i> before the gate a spatious playne,	III. i. 20. 6
Within this castle wall a Lady <i>fayre</i> ,	III. i. 26. 2
Forthy, <i>faire</i> Sir, yours be the Damozell,	III. i. 30. 3
glee of many grations <i>Faire</i> Ladies,	III. i. 31. 6
The <i>fayre</i> Adonis, turned to a flowre;	III. i. 34. 5
As when <i>fayre</i> Cynthia, in darkesome night,	III. i. 43. 1
With which <i>fayre</i> Britomart gave light unto the day,	III. i. 43. 9
All were <i>faire</i> knights, and goodly well besene;	III. i. 45. 8
to <i>faire</i> Britomart they all but shadowes beene,	III. i. 45. 9
Whom when the Lady saw so <i>faire</i> a wight,	III. i. 47. 1
<i>Faire</i> Ladies, that to love captived are,	III. i. 49. 1
The Lady did <i>faire</i> Britomart entreat	III. i. 52. 3
to <i>faire</i> semblance doth light faith annexe:	III. i. 54. 7
Scorne the <i>faire</i> offer of good will profest;	III. i. 55. 2
with <i>faire</i> countenance, as besemed best, Her entertaynd:	III. i. 55. 5
<i>faire</i> Malecasta hent Her crafty engins	III. i. 57. 4
<i>Faire</i> Malecasta, whose enuie'd spright	III. i. 59. 4
with gold and Ermines <i>faire</i> enveloped,	III. i. 59. 9
<i>faire</i> Britomart, whose prayse I wryte;	III. ii. 3. 2
<i>faire</i> purpose gan to find,	III. ii. 4. 2
<i>Faire</i> Lady she him seemd,	III. ii. 4. 8
' <i>Faire</i> Sir, I let you weete,	III. ii. 6. 1
' <i>Faire</i> martiall Mayd, Certes ye misauisid beene	III. ii. 9. 4
Therefore, <i>faire</i> Damzell, be ye well aware,	III. ii. 10. 6
if reason <i>faire</i> might you perswade	III. ii. 13. 3
One day it fortun'd <i>fayre</i> Britomart	III. ii. 22. 1
when she had espyde that mirrhour <i>fayre</i> ,	III. ii. 22. 5
thinke of that <i>fayre</i> visage written in her hart,	III. ii. 29. 9
Their fit disports with <i>faire</i> delight doe chose,	III. ii. 31. 4
her <i>faire</i> dewy eies . . . Shee ofte did bathe,	III. ii. 34. 6
Sweete love such lewdnes bands from his <i>faire</i> companee,	III. ii. 41. 9
the <i>faire</i> Damzel from the holy herse	III. ii. 48. 6
a <i>faire</i> Lady Nonne, that whilome hight Matilda,	III. iii. 13. 5
Thrise shined <i>faire</i> , and thrise seemd dim and wan,	III. iii. 16. 3
<i>fayre</i> Britomartis, thus arayd,	III. iii. 19. 5
As <i>fayre</i> Anrora, rysing hastily,	III. iii. 20. 4
the third time shall <i>fayre</i> accordaunce make:	III. iii. 30. 7
that men them <i>faire</i> may see,	III. iii. 44. 9
' <i>Fayre</i> Angela' (quoth she) 'men do her call,	III. iii. 56. 2
No whit lesse <i>fayre</i> then terrible in fight:	III. iii. 56. 3
<i>faire</i> Infant, her ensamble make Unto thy selfe,	III. iii. 56. 8
old Glauce thither led <i>Faire</i> Britomart,	III. iii. 59. 7
<i>Faire</i> Florimell of Arthure is Long followed,	III. iv. Arg.
in late yeares so <i>faire</i> a blossome bare,	III. iv. 3. 7
<i>fayre</i> Britomart, having discolo'ste Her cloudy care	III. iv. 13. 7
her goodly shield addressing <i>fayre</i> ,	III. iv. 14. 1
the <i>faire</i> flowres that decked him afore:	III. iv. 17. 8
ever from <i>fayre</i> Ladies love did fly;	III. iv. 26. 6
Yet many Ladies <i>fayre</i> did oft complaine,	III. iv. 26. 7
from the Sun their foreheads <i>fayr</i> to shade;	III. iv. 29. 9
her <i>faire</i> dewy lockes yrent;	III. iv. 30. 2
with thousand starres was decked <i>fayre</i> :	III. iv. 52. 3
wish that Lady <i>faire</i> mote bee His Faery Queene,	III. iv. 54. 6
The prayses of high God he <i>faire</i> displays,	III. iv. 59. 3
Her <i>faire</i> lockes in rich circlet be enrold,	III. v. 5. 4
is ycleped Florimell the <i>fayre</i> ,	III. v. 8. 7
<i>Faire</i> Florimell belov'd of many a knight,	III. v. 8. 8
Therefore, <i>faire</i> Sir, for love of knight hood gent,	III. v. 10. 5
the shame he did To that <i>faire</i> Damzell:	III. v. 13. 6
Belpheobe was her name, as <i>faire</i> as Phoebus sunne,	III. v. 27. 9
whose <i>faire</i> eyes, like lamps of quenched fire,	III. v. 29. 3
The bud of youth to blossome <i>faire</i> began,	III. v. 29. 8
A <i>faire</i> Pavilion, scarcely to bee seene,	III. v. 40. 7
his foule sore reduced to <i>faire</i> plight:	III. v. 41. 8
From her <i>faire</i> eyes and grations countenaunce,	III. v. 42. 6
love so <i>fayre</i> a Lady that his life releast?	III. v. 43. 9
<i>Fayre</i> death it is, to shonne more shame, to dye:	III. v. 45. 8
Dye rather, dye, then ever so <i>faire</i> love forsake!	III. v. 47. 9
Which seeing <i>fayre</i> Belpheobe gan to feare,	III. v. 49. 1
She did it <i>fayre</i> dispred and let to florish <i>fayre</i> ,	III. v. 51. 9
<i>Fayre</i> ympes of beautie,	III. v. 53. 1
With this <i>fayre</i> flowre your goodly girlonds dight	III. v. 53. 5
To your <i>faire</i> selves a <i>faire</i> ensamble frame	III. v. 54. 1
this <i>faire</i> virgin, this Belphebe <i>fayre</i> ;	III. v. 54. 2
birth of <i>fayre</i> Belpheobe and OI Amoret	III. vi. Arg.
Well may I weene, <i>faire</i> Ladies,	III. vi. 1. 1
to this <i>faire</i> Belpheobe in her berth	III. vi. 2. 1
Phoebus with <i>faire</i> beames did her adorne,	III. vi. 2. 8
Her mother was the <i>faire</i> Chrysogonee,	III. vi. 4. 1
she bore in like cace <i>Fayre</i> Amoretta	III. vi. 4. 5
<i>faire</i> Chrysogone Conceiv'd these infants,	III. vi. 5. 2
When Titan <i>faire</i> his beames did display,	III. vi. 6. 5
his <i>faire</i> sister for creation Ministreth matter fit,	III. vi. 9. 3
<i>faire</i> Venus having lost Her little sonne,	III. vi. 11. 1

Fair—Continued.

The house of goodly formes and <i>faire</i> aspect,	III. vi. 12. 2
Goodly she gan <i>faire</i> Cytherea greet,	III. vi. 20. 1
' <i>Faire</i> sister, ill besemes it to nprayd A dolefull heart	III. vi. 21. 7
he is <i>faire</i> and fresh in face and guise	III. vi. 23. 7
whereas lay <i>Faire</i> Chrysogone in slombry traunee	III. vi. 26. 7
two babes, as <i>faire</i> as springing day,	III. vi. 26. 9
So <i>faire</i> a place as Nature can devise:	III. vi. 29. 3
Th' one <i>faire</i> and fresh, the other old and dride,	III. vi. 31. 7
that <i>faire</i> flowre of beautie fades away,	III. vi. 38. 8
To see so <i>faire</i> things mard and spoiled night;	III. vi. 40. 2
There wont <i>fayre</i> Venus often to enjoy	III. vi. 46. 1
with <i>faire</i> Adonis playes his wanton partes,	III. vi. 49. 9
his trew love <i>faire</i> Psyche with him playes,	III. vi. 50. 1
<i>Fayre</i> Psyche to him lately reconcyld,	III. vi. 50. 2
Hither great Venus brought this infant <i>fayre</i> ,	III. vi. 51. 1
all <i>fayre</i> Ladies that doe live on ground,	III. vi. 52. 6
So fledd <i>fayre</i> Florimell from her vaine feare,	III. vii. 1. 6
the <i>fayre</i> Virgin was so meeke and myld,	III. vii. 15. 1
Girlonds of flowres sometimes for her <i>faire</i> hed	III. vii. 17. 5
well they kent That their <i>fayre</i> guest was gone,	III. vii. 19. 8
horse Whereon <i>faire</i> Florimell was wont to ride,	III. vii. 31. 2
that <i>faire</i> Maide, the flowre of womens pride;	III. vii. 31. 5
semblaunce of <i>faire</i> fight did make,	III. vii. 44. 8
reft from him so <i>faire</i> a chevisaunce,	III. vii. 45. 5
the vow that to <i>faire</i> Columbelle I plighted have,	III. vii. 51. 6
a <i>faire</i> virgin that in martiall law	III. vii. 52. 3
'So well I to <i>faire</i> Ladies service did,	III. vii. 55. 1
<i>fayre</i> , and in her countenaunce Dwelt simple truth	III. vii. 59. 5
To tell what tydings of <i>fayre</i> Florimell became,	III. vii. 61. 9
As Florimells <i>fayre</i> here:	III. viii. 7. 8
<i>fayre</i> resemblance above all the rest,	III. viii. 8. 2
To walke the woodes with that his Idole <i>faire</i> ,	III. viii. 11. 2
seeing with that Chorle so <i>faire</i> a wight,	III. viii. 12. 1
To looke on her <i>faire</i> face and marke her snowy skin,	III. viii. 24. 9
blubbed face with teares of her <i>faire</i> eyes:	III. viii. 32. 3
there with many gentle termes her <i>faire</i> besought,	III. viii. 35. 9
offered <i>faire</i> guiftes 't' allure her sight;	III. viii. 38. 7
They spyde a knight <i>fayre</i> pricking on the playne,	III. viii. 44. 7
suddein parture of <i>faire</i> Florimell	III. viii. 46. 5
all <i>faire</i> Ladies may for ever sory bee,	III. viii. 47. 9
' <i>Fayre</i> Sir, how may I weene it trew,	III. viii. 48. 3
' <i>Faire</i> Sir,' (quoth he)	III. viii. 50. 6
Unfit <i>faire</i> Ladies service to supply;	III. ix. 5. 2
the <i>faire</i> welkin fowly overcast	III. ix. 11. 4
this <i>faire</i> many were compeld at last	III. ix. 11. 7
with <i>faire</i> treaty pacifide their yre,	III. ix. 17. 2
the <i>faire</i> feature of her limbs did hyde;	III. ix. 21. 2
Through grations regard of her <i>faire</i> eye,	III. ix. 25. 4
On her <i>faire</i> face so did he feede his fill,	III. ix. 27. 8
By their <i>faire</i> handling,	III. ix. 31. 9
' <i>Fayre</i> Helene, flowre of beautie excellent,	III. ix. 35. 1
the fieldes of <i>faire</i> Scamander strowne With carcases	III. ix. 35. 6
On <i>faire</i> Oenone got a lovely boy,	III. ix. 36. 4
for <i>faire</i> ladies love and glories gaine,	III. ix. 37. 7
'Anchyses sonne, begott of Venus <i>fayre</i> ,'	III. ix. 41. 1
<i>faire</i> it florished and long time stoud,	III. ix. 43. 8
his worke is eke <i>Faire</i> Lincolne,	III. ix. 51. 2
Upon his lips hong <i>faire</i> Dame Hellenore,	III. ix. 52. 2
<i>Faire</i> Britomart and that same Faery knight Uprose,	III. x. 1. 5
his <i>faire</i> wife, whom honest long he kept unneath,	III. x. 2. 9
bore so <i>faire</i> a sayle,	III. x. 6. 3
Whom she hath vow'd to dub a <i>fayre</i> Cucquodd,	III. x. 11. 5
This second Helene, <i>fayre</i> Dame Hellenore,	III. x. 13. 1
Night, the patronesse of love-stealth <i>fayre</i> ,	III. x. 16. 6
all <i>faire</i> Ladies magnify your might,	III. x. 28. 7
<i>Faire</i> Hellenore with girlonds all bespredd,	III. x. 44. 5
through the helpe of his <i>faire</i> hornes on light,	III. x. 47. 4
ye, <i>faire</i> Ladies, . . . ensamble take,	III. xi. 2. 6
of <i>faire</i> Britomart ensamble take,	III. xi. 2. 8
<i>Fayre</i> Britomart so long him followed,	III. xi. 7. 1
For whom so <i>faire</i> a Lady feelles so sore a wound!	III. xi. 11. 9
't' earth with his <i>faire</i> forehead stroke:	III. xi. 13. 7
'Therefore, <i>faire</i> Sir, doe comfort to you take,	III. xi. 15. 1
At least it <i>faire</i> endeavour will apply,	III. xi. 15. 6
<i>Faire</i> Amoret must dwell in wicked chaines,	III. xi. 24. 3
Many <i>faire</i> pourtraicts, and many a <i>faire</i> feate;	III. xi. 29. 2
like a Ram, <i>faire</i> Helle to pervart,	III. xi. 30. 5
<i>faire</i> Danae to vew;	III. xi. 31. 2
To win <i>faire</i> Leda to his lovely trade:	III. xi. 32. 2
brushing his <i>faire</i> brest,	III. xi. 32. 7
<i>faire</i> Alcmene better match did make,	III. xi. 33. 6
the Trojane boy so <i>fayre</i>	III. xi. 34. 4
<i>faire</i> Phoebus, in thy colours bright	III. xi. 36. 1
To love <i>faire</i> Daphne,	III. xi. 36. 7
So lovedst thou the <i>faire</i> Coronis deare;	III. xi. 37. 2
All which in that <i>faire</i> arras was most lively writ,	III. xi. 39. 9
Aeolus <i>faire</i> daughter, Arne hight,	III. xi. 42. 2
He turnd him selfe into a Dolphin <i>fayre</i> ;	III. xi. 42. 6
On whom he got <i>faire</i> Pegasus that fitteth in the ayre,	III. xi. 42. 9
into her <i>faire</i> bosome made his grapes decline,	III. xi. 43. 9
at the upper end of that <i>faire</i> rowne	III. xi. 47. 1
That wondrous sight <i>faire</i> Britomart amazd,	III. xi. 49. 6
redeemes <i>faire</i> Amoret through charmes decayd,	III. xii. Arg.
recovered had <i>Fayre</i> heaven with an universall cloud,	III. xii. 1. 2
her <i>faire</i> lockes were woven up in gold:	III. xii. 13. 4
Goodly adorned and exceeding <i>faire</i> :	III. xii. 14. 5
Thus marched these six couples forth in <i>faire</i> degree,	III. xii. 18. 9
there marcht a most <i>faire</i> Dame,	III. xii. 19. 1
that same dolorous <i>Faire</i> Dame	III. xii. 22. 8

Fair—Continued.

Wherewith the worlds faire beutie she hath blent:	III. xii. 29. 5
litle drops empurpled her faire brest.	III. xii. 33. 5
her faire locks up stared stiffe on end,	III. xii. 36. 6
Before faire Britomart she fell prostrate,	III. xii. 39. 1
faire Lady, comfort to you take,	III. xii. 40. 6
To have efforst the love of that faire lasse,	III. xii. 43. 8
was stonish sore; But most faire Amoret,	III. xii. 44. 6
she, faire Lady, . . . did in pleasure melt,	III. xii. 45. or. 5
they had heene that faire Hermaphrodite,	III. xii. 46. or. 2
ye, faire Swayns, . . . cease your worke,	III. xii. 47. or. 7
Fayre Britomart saves Amoret:	IV. i. Arg.
To blot her with dishonor of so faire a pray,	IV. i. 4. 9
Amongst all which was none more faire then shee,	IV. i. 9. 5
that first fayre Amoret Might he to her allow'd,	IV. i. 12. 2
eke fayre Amoret, now freed from feare,	IV. i. 15. 6
in face And outward shew faire semblance they did beare;	IV. i. 17. 6
For which the three faire Goddesses did strive:	IV. i. 22. 6
all this worlds faire workmanship	IV. i. 30. 6
With his faire paragon, bis conquests part,	IV. i. 33. 4
'Faie Sir, of friendship let me now you pray,	IV. i. 40. 2
Since so good fortune doth to you present So fayre a spoyle,	IV. ii. 5. 9
made this faire denyall:	IV. ii. 6. 3
whom Paridell Seeing so faire indeede,	IV. ii. 7. 7
'Fayrest of faire, that fairenesse doest excell,	IV. ii. 23. 4
That lost faire Ladies ornament should weare,	IV. ii. 26. 4
of all old dislikes they made faire weather;	IV. ii. 29. 3
Cambelloes sister was fayre Canacee,	IV. ii. 35. 1
life to bazard for faire Ladies looke;	IV. ii. 40. 6
Like three faire branches budding farre and wide,	IV. ii. 43. 5
Thereto she was right faire,	IV. ii. 44. 6
Fayre Canacee upon a stately stage Was set,	IV. iii. 4. 0
Which faire adventure when Cambello spide,	IV. iii. 20. 1
a Ladie, passing faire And bright,	IV. iii. 39. 6
Faire Canacee, as fresh as morning rose,	IV. iii. 51. 7
faire Cambina with perswasions myld	IV. iv. 5. 1
For that rich girdle of faire Florimell,	IV. iv. 5. 8
were like faire and bright,	IV. iv. 10. 8
There this faire crewe arriving did divide	IV. iv. 14. 1
most fit the faire to serve,	IV. v. 1. 6
Shall fall the girdle of faire Florimell:	IV. v. 2. 5
Cambello brought into their view His faire Cambina,	IV. v. 10. 2
Ilis Lucida, that was full faire and sheene:	IV. v. 11. 7
So many faire did see as here he might have sought	IV. v. 12. 9
all afore that seemed fayre and bright,	IV. v. 14. 1
Yet thought that Florimell was not so faire as shee.	IV. v. 14. 9
so faire a crew, As like can not be seene	IV. v. 18. 3
To worke such outrage on so faire a creature;	IV. vi. 17. 2
faire Ladie knight, my dearest Dame,	IV. vi. 32. 1
'Faie Sir, he nought dismayd With needlesse dread,	IV. vi. 37. 6
With faire entreatie and sweet blandishment,	IV. vi. 41. 2
she went to seeke faire Amoret,	IV. vi. 46. 6
So whylome didst thou to faire Florimell,	IV. vii. 2. 1
faire Amoret, of nought afeard,	IV. vii. 4. 1
Pursuing that faire Lady full of feare:	IV. vii. 24. 5
From her faire eyes wiping the deawy wet	IV. vii. 35. 5
his faire locks, that wont . . . To be enbaulm'd,	IV. vii. 40. 3
faire Belphebe had With one sterne looke	IV. viii. 2. 2
she came where wonned his Belphebe faire,	IV. viii. 8. 9
faire grew foule, and foule grew faire in sight;	IV. viii. 32. 6
great feelesse, which did oft assay Faire Amoret	IV. viii. 37. 4
Ne woman yet so faire,	IV. viii. 48. 4
one daughter that is hight The faire Poicana,	IV. viii. 49. 4
So faire as ever yet saw living eie;	IV. viii. 49. 6
She were as faire as any under skie:	IV. viii. 49. 7
instead of his Aemylia faire,	IV. viii. 51. 4
Of faire Poicana I received was,	IV. viii. 59. 7
My former hardnesse first I faire excusd;	IV. viii. 60. 5
though Poicana were as faire as morne,	IV. ix. 3. 6
The faire Poicana playing on a Rote	IV. ix. 6. 2
soone as faire Aemylia beheld	IV. ix. 9. 1
That faire Poicana, them beholding both,	IV. ix. 9. 6
that captive Lady faire, The faire Poicana,	IV. ix. 13. 1, 2
though she were most faire, and goodly dyde,	IV. ix. 14. 8
she, whom Nature did so faire create	IV. ix. 16. 6
with him did beare Faire Amoret,	IV. ix. 17. 7
To weete faire Britomart,	IV. ix. 36. 2
For that faire Ladies love:	IV. ix. 40. 9
That was a temple faire and auncient,	IV. x. 5. 3
With curious Corbes and pendants graven faire,	IV. x. 6. 7
a castle faire and strong	IV. x. 7. 2
Whose ever be the shield, faire Amoret be his.	IV. x. 8. 9
terrible from Fortunes faire adward:	IV. x. 17. 5
Faire lawnds, to take the sunne in season dew;	IV. x. 24. 2
being faire and brickle, likest glasse did seeme,	IV. x. 39. 9
Ne ought on earth that lovely is and fayre,	IV. x. 47. 4
A bevie of fayre damzels close did lye,	IV. x. 48. 8
Left a fayre Ladie languishing in payne:	IV. xi. 1. 2
To let faire Florimell in bands remayne,	IV. xi. 1. 4
Faire Amphitrite, most divinely faire,	IV. xi. 11. 6
faire Euphoemus, that upon them goth	IV. xi. 14. 5
The faire Tindarid lasse,	IV. xi. 19. 4
Faire Ister, flowing from the mountaines hie;	IV. xi. 20. 5
that faire City, wherein make abode So many learned impes,	IV. xi. 26. 4
Bristow faire, which on his waves he builded hatb.	IV. xi. 31. 9
Six valiant Knights of one faire Nympe yborne,	IV. xi. 37. 3
the faire Nymph Rbeusa wandring there,	IV. xi. 42. 3
she in time forth brought These three faire sons,	IV. xi. 42. 8
By faire Kilkenny and Rossepoete boord;	IV. xi. 43. 4
like an Island fayre,	IV. xi. 44. 3

Fair—Continued.

Her silver feet, faire washt against this day:	IV. xi. 47. 6
Swift Proto, milde Eucrate, Thetis faire,	IV. xi. 48. 7
Amongst the rest was faire Cymodoce,	IV. xii. 3. 6
by faire and humble wise	IV. xii. 14. 3
That had despise so chaste and faire a dame,	IV. xii. 16. 7
Now with faire speches, now with threatnings sterne,	IV. xii. 24. 7
wooe with faire intreatie,	IV. xii. 26. 6
So faire a wife for her sonne Marinell.	IV. xii. 33. 7
gins to spread his leafe before the faire sunshine.	IV. xii. 34. 9
mans age . . . the first blossome of faire vertue bare;	V. Pr. 1. 4
the Bull which fayre Europa bore:	V. Pr. 5. 9
was taught By faire Astraea with great industrie,	V. i. 5. 4
oppress The faire Irena with his foule misdeede,	V. i. 13. 4
With a faire love, whose losse I now do rew,	V. i. 16. 7
'Thereto she is full faire, and rich attired,	V. ii. 10. 1
him faire besought;	V. ii. 22. 6
Thence he her drew By the faire lockes,	V. ii. 25. 7
The spouses of faire Florimell,	V. iii. Arg.
thether also came in open sight Fayre Florimell,	V. iii. 14. 2
Both darting forth faire beames to each mans eye,	V. iii. 19. 3
The semblant of this false by his faire beauties Queene.	V. iii. 19. 9
some fayre Franion, fit for such a fere,	V. iii. 22. 7
the daughter of Thaumantes faire	V. iii. 25. 1
About their middles that faire belt to knit;	V. iii. 28. 2
turne we here to this faire furrowes end	V. iii. 40. 6
Bold Marinell with Florimell the fayre,	V. iv. 3. 3
Now with faire words, but words did little good,	V. iv. 4. 8
That further mayd, hight Philtra the faire,	V. iv. 8. 7
daies faire shinie-beame, yclowded	V. iv. 45. 1
As the faire Moone in her most full aspect	V. v. 3. 8
In her faire visage voide of ornament,	V. v. 12. 4
'Faie Damzell, that with ruth . . . Of my mishaps	V. v. 37. 7
try if thou by faire entreatie can Move Radigund?	V. v. 40. 3
with faire words, fit for the time and place,	V. v. 55. 6
So daily he faire semblant did her shew,	V. v. 56. 1
Whom she saluting faire, faire resaluted was:	V. vii. 17. 9
So faire and tender without staine or spot	V. vii. 29. 7
Such wondrous powre hath womens faire aspect	V. viii. 2. 8
left his love, . . . Faire Britomart in languor and unrest,	V. viii. 3. 5
So faire a creature and so wondrous bold,	V. viii. 12. 7
them selves full eath perswade To faire accordaunce,	V. viii. 14. 6
Of small peace and faire attonement	V. viii. 21. 8
his faire limbs left in the woods forlorne;	V. viii. 43. 5
Of which he in faire weather wont to take great store.	V. ix. 11. 9
A bevie of faire Virgins clad in white,	V. ix. 31. 2
As a faire stoupe of her high soaring thought,	V. ix. 34. 7
this, that seem'd so faire And royally arayd,	V. ix. 40. 1
Few perling drops from her faire lampes of light;	V. ix. 50. 7
their faire blossomes blasted,	V. x. 7. 6
bringing light into the heavens fayre,	V. x. 16. 7
before this Castle greene Built a faire Chappell,	V. x. 28. 2
The which good Fortune to him offred fayre;	V. xi. 13. 5
whilome did attend On faire Irena	V. xi. 37. 7
Too much am I too blame for that faire Maide,	V. xi. 41. 2
He drawing neare began to greete them faire,	V. xi. 48. 2
that faire Lady, . . . Flourdelis hight,	V. xi. 49. 5
Yet wondrous faire she was,	V. xi. 60. 6
'What foule disgrace is this To so faire Ladie,	V. xi. 62. 2
for like cause faire Belge did oppresse,	V. xii. 2. 6
to trie the right Of fayre Irenas cause	V. xii. 8. 9
For faire Irena, whom they loved deare:	V. xii. 10. 6
running all with greedie joyfulness To faire Irena,	V. xi. 24. 6
cary colours faire that feeble eies misdeeme.	VI. Pr. 4. 9
in all Antiquity So faire a patterne fnde,	VI. Pr. 6. 2
Faire Lords and Ladies which about you dwell,	VI. Pr. 7. 8
For his faire usage and conditions sound,	VI. i. 3. 3
a faire Damzell, my beloved deare,	VI. i. 16. 2
following that faire advantage fast,	VI. i. 39. 2
And them beside a Ladie faire he saw	VI. ii. 4. 1
a slender slip, . . . but tall and faire of face,	VI. ii. 5. 4
And this his Ladie . . . On her faire feet	VI. ii. 10. 3
Faire was the Ladie, sure,	VI. ii. 16. 7
'Whom when my knight did see so lovely faire,	VI. ii. 17. 1
to curse and ban, for lacke Of that faire bootie,	VI. ii. 21. 5
'Faie gentle wayne, and yet as stout as fayre,	VI. ii. 25. 1
'The widow Queene my mother, . . . Faire Emiline,	VI. ii. 29. 2
'Faie chyld, the high desire . . . which in you doth aspire,	VI. ii. 34. 4
Tristram, . . . Long fed his greedie eyes with the faire sight	VI. ii. 39. 3
'Therefore, faire Lady, lay aside this grieffe,	VI. ii. 46. 1
'Faie Lady, let it not you seeme disgrace	VI. ii. 47. 7
brought home upon a beare By a faire Lady	VI. iii. 4. 3
But that faire Lady would be cheard for nought,	VI. iii. 6. 6
But faire Priscilla (so that Lady hight)	VI. iii. 10. 1
when he saw his faire Priscilla by,	VI. iii. 11. 4
And eke that Lady, his faire lovely lasse	VI. iii. 14. 4
He passed forth with her in faire array,	VI. iii. 16. 4
To give faire colour to that Ladies cause	VI. iii. 16. 9
the Lady was full faire to see,	VI. iii. 20. 8
The faire Serena (so his Lady hight)	VI. iii. 23. 2
He chaunst to spie a faire and stately place,	VI. iii. 29. 7
With a faire Lady lincked by his syde,	VI. iii. 30. 8
To whom faire semblance, as he could, he shewed	VI. iv. 14. 2
'Faie blandishment Her chearing up,	VI. iv. 27. 6
'Faie Dame, In evils counsell is the comfort chiefe;	VI. iv. 34. 6
Ne ever saw faire guize, ne learned good,	VI. v. 2. 4
A salvage man matcht with a Ladie fayre,	VI. v. 9. 3
aloude the faire Serena cryde Unto the Knight,	VI. v. 27. 1
With such faire words she did their heat asswage,	VI. v. 30. 6
Seem'd like a grove faire branched over-hed:	VI. v. 35. 4

Fair—Continued.

Therein he them full <i>faire</i> did entertaime	VI. v. 38. 6
<i>Fair</i> Serene all night could take no rest,	VI. v. 39. 6
' <i>Faire</i> daughter Dame, And you, <i>faire</i> Sonne,	VI. vi. 6. 5, 6
A <i>faire</i> young Mayden, full of comely glee;	VI. vi. 10. 7
a <i>faire</i> Mayden clad in mourning weed,	VI. vi. 16. 7
Which <i>faire</i> Serene to him delivered had,	VI. vi. 18. 2
thy life unto this Ladie <i>faire</i> I given have,	VI. vi. 36. 1
<i>Fayre</i> Mirabellaes punishment For Loves disclaime decreed,	VI. vii. Arg.
<i>Fayre</i> Mirabella was her name,	VI. vii. 35. 1
the gentle Squire, with <i>faire</i> Serene,	VI. vii. 39. 2
The <i>faire</i> Serena . . . thought that slaine he was,	VI. vii. 50. 1
first it falteb me by course to tell Of <i>faire</i> Serena,	VI. viii. 31. 2
when her face Like the <i>faire</i> yvory shining they did see,	VI. viii. 37. 3
Calidore . . . loves <i>faire</i> Pastorell,	VI. ix. Arg.
Yet seem'd the soyle both <i>faire</i> and frutefull eft,	VI. ix. 1. 5
he there besyde Saw a <i>faire</i> damzell,	VI. ix. 7. 7
soothly sure she was full <i>faire</i> of face,	VI. ix. 9. 1
To helpe <i>faire</i> Pastorella home to drive Her fleecie flocke;	VI. ix. 15. 8
the <i>faire</i> mayd the table ta'ne away,	VI. ix. 18. 2
twixt his pleasing tongue, and her <i>faire</i> hew,	VI. ix. 26. 8
Dayly beholding the <i>faire</i> Pastorell,	VI. ix. 34. 3
When he the love of <i>faire</i> Oenone sought,	VI. ix. 36. 8
unto the fields he went With the <i>faire</i> Pastorella	VI. ix. 37. 2
As they are wont in <i>faire</i> sunshyne weather,	VI. ix. 41. 3
So it surely wrought With this <i>faire</i> Mayd,	VI. ix. 45. 7
To winne the love of the <i>faire</i> Pastorell,	VI. ix. 46. 2
Whilst Calidore does follow that <i>faire</i> Mayd,	VI. x. 1. 2
Whilst his <i>faire</i> Pastorella was elsewhere,	VI. x. 5. 2
that <i>faire</i> one, That in the midst was placed paravaunt,	VI. x. 15. 6
By him begot of <i>faire</i> Eurynome,	VI. x. 22. 2
Next <i>faire</i> Aglaia, last Thalia merry;	VI. x. 22. 8
Where his <i>faire</i> Pastorella did remaine:	VI. x. 32. 3
he it presented Before the feete of the <i>faire</i> Pastorell;	VI. x. 36. 7
<i>Faire</i> Pastorella, sorrowfull and sad,	VI. x. 40. 5
when <i>faire</i> Pastorell Into this place was brought,	VI. x. 43. 6
Like as is now befalne to this <i>faire</i> Mayd,	VI. xi. 2. 1
<i>Faire</i> Pastorell, of whom is now my song:	VI. xi. 2. 2
beheld that lovely guest, <i>Faire</i> Pastorella,	VI. xi. 3. 8
Like the <i>faire</i> Morning clad in misty fog	VI. xi. 3. 9
By his <i>faire</i> patients side	VI. xi. 9. 9
Gan to inquire for that <i>faire</i> shepherdesse,	VI. xi. 11. 6
holding fast twixt both his armes extended <i>Fayre</i> Pastorell,	VI. xi. 19. 8
Before I saw <i>faire</i> Pastorella dye,	VI. xi. 29. 4
how <i>faire</i> Pastorell should have bene sold	VI. xi. 30. 6
<i>faire</i> bespoke with words,	VI. xi. 35. 9
<i>faire</i> Pastorell through great affright Was almost dead,	VI. xi. 43. 7
<i>Faire</i> Pastorella by great hap Her parents understands,	VI. xii. Arg.
had raught <i>Faire</i> Pastorella from those Brigants powre,	VI. xii. 3. 2
like a rose her silken leaves did <i>faire</i> unfold,	VI. xii. 7. 9
Claribell Ne lesse did teoder the <i>faire</i> Pastorell,	VI. xii. 11. 5
taking leave of his <i>faire</i> Pastorell,	VI. xii. 13. 6
What did betide to the <i>faire</i> Pastorell	VI. xii. 14. 3
when this Maiden <i>faire</i> Wasighting her,	VI. xii. 15. 1
this <i>faire</i> Mayd Was that same infant,	VI. xii. 16. 2
When she so <i>faire</i> a daughter saw survive,	VI. xii. 21. 7
Acknowledg'd for his owne <i>faire</i> Pastorell,	VI. xii. 22. 4
all the worlds <i>faire</i> frame She alter'd quite;	VII. vi. 5. 5
her need give lone Of her <i>faire</i> light	VII. vi. 11. 8
To Joves <i>faire</i> palace fixt in heavens bight;	VII. vi. 15. 2
Was striving with <i>faire</i> Cynthia for her seat;	VII. vi. 17. 3
To bid her leave <i>faire</i> Cynthia's silver bower;	VII. vi. 18. 7
To thrust <i>faire</i> Phoebe from her silver bed,	VII. vi. 21. 3
In which <i>faire</i> beames of beauty did appeare	VII. vi. 31. 2
thee, <i>faire</i> Titans child, I rather weene,	VII. vi. 32. 1
sister unto Mulla <i>faire</i> and bright,	VII. vi. 40. 3
Were no lesse <i>faire</i> and beautifull then shee;	VII. vi. 40. 8
to deck the locks Of som <i>faire</i> Bride,	VII. vi. 41. 4
(both combin'd) themselves in one <i>faire</i> river spred,	VII. vi. 53. 9
All those <i>faire</i> forrests about Arlo hid;	VII. vi. 54. 6
the <i>faire</i> Shure, in which are thousand Salmons bred,	VII. vi. 54. 9
in a <i>faire</i> Plaine upon an equal Hill	VII. vii. 8. 1
Did deck himselfe in freshest <i>faire</i> attire;	VII. vii. 11. 2
How-ever <i>faire</i> it flourish for a time,	VII. vii. 18. 2
With every blast that bloweth, lowle or <i>faire</i> :	VII. vii. 22. 8
The <i>faire</i> doth it prolong; the fowle doth it impaire,	VII. vii. 22. 9
<i>faire</i> sun-shine, that makes all skip and daunce;	VII. vii. 23. 4
<i>faire</i> May, the fayrest mayd on ground,	VII. vii. 34. 1
The seed of Saturne and <i>faire</i> Nais,	VII. vii. 40. 9
the Howres, <i>faire</i> daughters of high Jove	VII. vii. 45. 1
Life was like a <i>faire</i> young lusty boy,	VII. vii. 46. 6
Even you, <i>faire</i> Cynthia;	VII. vii. 60. 2
Though <i>faire</i> all night, yet is she darke all day:	VII. vii. 51. 6
To decke hir selfe, and her <i>faire</i> mantle weave,	Am. iv. 12
<i>faire</i> flower! in whom fresh youth doth raine,	Am. iv. 13
her <i>faire</i> countenance, like a goodly banner,	Am. v. 11
<i>Fayre</i> eyes! the myrrour of my mazed hart,	Am. vii. 1
More then most <i>faire</i> , full of the living fire,	Am. viii. 1
her <i>faire</i> face she reares up to the skie,	Am. xiii. 2
to leave, like one afrayd, So <i>faire</i> a peece,	Am. xiv. 4
her <i>faire</i> hands are Silver sheene:	Am. xv. 12
unwarily did gaze On those <i>faire</i> eyes,	Am. xvi. 2
Her temple <i>faire</i> is built within my mind,	Am. xxii. 5
her <i>faire</i> eyes unware doe worke in mee,	Am. xxiv. 6
<i>Faire</i> Proud! now tell me, why should <i>faire</i> be proud,	Am. xxvii. 1
I Shall daffe her fleshes borrowd <i>faire</i> atyre,	Am. xxvii. 6
<i>Faire</i> ! be no lenger proud	Am. xxvii. 13
fly no more, <i>faire</i> Love, from Phebus chace,	Am. xxviii. 13
filled with the store Of that <i>faire</i> sight,	Am. xxxv. 10
the <i>faire</i> sunshine in somers day;	Am. xl. 6

Fair—Continued.

O fayrest <i>faire</i> ! let never it be named,	Am. xli. 13
so <i>faire</i> beauty was so fowly shamed,	Am. xl. 14
The <i>faire</i> Idea of your celestiall hew . . . remains	Am. xlv. 7
the cause by which your <i>faire</i> beames darkned he,	Am. xlv. 14
My cruell <i>faire</i> streight bids me wend my way:	Am. xlvii. 2
<i>Fayre</i> cruell! why are ye so fierce and cruell?	Am. xlix. 1
Right so my cruell <i>faire</i> with me doth play;	Am. liii. 5
which her made attonce so cruell <i>faire</i> ,	Am. lv. 4
<i>Fayre</i> ye be sure, but cruell and unkind,	Am. lvi. 1
<i>Fayre</i> ye be sure, but proud and pittlesse,	Am. lvi. 5
<i>Fayre</i> ye be sure, but hard and obstinate,	Am. lvi. 9
none so rich or wise, so strong or <i>faire</i> ,	Am. lviii. 9
Why then doe ye, proud <i>faire</i> , misdeeme so farre,	Am. lviii. 13
let my loves <i>faire</i> Planet short her wayes,	Am. lx. 13
<i>Fayre</i> soyle it seems from far,	Am. lxiii. 7
The doubt which ye misdeeme, <i>faire</i> love, is vaine,	Am. lxv. 1
the <i>faire</i> tresses of your golden hayre,)	Am. lxiii. 3
wont on your <i>faire</i> eye To feed his fill,	Am. lxiii. 7
<i>Fayre</i> besome! fraught with vertues richest treasure,	Am. lxxvi. 1
Men call you <i>faire</i> , and you doe credit it,	Am. lxxix. 1
the trew <i>faire</i> , that is the gentle wit,	Am. lxxix. 3
how ever <i>faire</i> it be, Shall turne to nought	Am. lxxix. 5
Deriv'd from that <i>faire</i> Spirit,	Am. lxxix. 11
He onely <i>faire</i> , and what he <i>faire</i> hath made;	Am. lxxix. 13
All other <i>faire</i> , lyke flowres, untymely fade,	Am. lxxix. 14
<i>Fayre</i> is my love, when her <i>faire</i> golden heares	Am. lxxxi. 1
<i>Fayre</i> , when the rose in her red cheekes appeares;	Am. lxxxi. 3
<i>Fayre</i> , when her brest, lyke a rich laden barke,	Am. lxxxi. 5
<i>Fayre</i> , when that cloud of pryde . . . with smiles she drives away,	Am. lxxxi. 7
blesse your fortunes <i>faire</i> election,	Am. lxxxiii. 14
Dark is my day, whyles her <i>faire</i> light I mis,	Am. lxxxviii. 13
Another gay girland, For my <i>faire</i> love,	Epith. 43
her <i>faire</i> eyes, like stars that dimmed were	Epith. 93
first come ye <i>faire</i> houres,	Epith. 98
al, that ever in this world is <i>faire</i> ,	Epith. 101
<i>Faire</i> Sun! shew forth thy favourable ray,	Epith. 117
did ye see So <i>faire</i> a creature in your towne before;	Epith. 168
all her body like a pallace <i>faire</i> ,	Epith. 178
seems more <i>faire</i> , The more they on it stare,	Epith. 232
<i>Fayre</i> childe of beauty!	Epith. 288
Behold how goodly my <i>faire</i> love does ly,	Epith. 305
Lyke as when Jove with <i>faire</i> Alcmena lay,	Epith. 328
whose is that <i>faire</i> face that shines so bright?	Epith. 373
And thou, <i>faire</i> Hebe! and thou, Hymen free!	Epith. 405
<i>Fayre</i> Venice, flower of the last worlds delight;	Com. Son. iv.10
not so <i>faire</i> her buildings to behold As Lewkenors stile	Com. Son. iv.13
ye, <i>faire</i> Nymphs! which oftentimes have loved	H.L. 31
ye, <i>faire</i> blossomes of youths wanton breed,	H.L. 36
His owne <i>faire</i> mother, for all creatures sake,	H.L. 72
Nothing on earth seemes <i>faire</i> to fleshy sight,	H.B. 18
<i>faire</i> immortal beame Hath darted fyre	H.B. 23
now so <i>faire</i> and seemely they appeare,	H.B. 34
it more <i>faire</i> accordingly it makes,	H.B. 45
that <i>faire</i> beame which therein is empight,	H.B. 49
pleasant grace To all things <i>faire</i> ,	H.B. 55
mixture made Of colours <i>faire</i> ,	H.B. 68
why doe not <i>faire</i> pictures like powre shew,	H.B. 82
that <i>faire</i> lampe, from whose celestiall ray	H.B. 89
Therof it comes that these <i>faire</i> soules,	H.B. 120
A comely corpse, with beautie <i>faire</i> endewed,	H.B. 135
A beauteous soule, with <i>faire</i> conditions thewed,	H.B. 137
all that <i>faire</i> is, is by nature good;	H.B. 139
nathemore is that <i>faire</i> beauties blame,	H.B. 155
the soule is <i>faire</i> and beauteous still,	H.B. 159
<i>faire</i> Dames! the worlds deare ornaments,	H.B. 162
Disloiall lust <i>faire</i> beauties foulest blame,	H.B. 170
Which seeing now so inly <i>faire</i> to be,	H.B. 225
to their eyes that inmost <i>faire</i> display,	H.B. 237
seeing her <i>faire</i> eyes so sharpe effect,	H.B. 244
you, <i>faire</i> Venus dearing,	H.B. 281
When your <i>faire</i> eyes these fearefull lines shal read,	H.B. 283
It lov'd it selfe, because it selfe was <i>faire</i> ;	H.H.L. 29
It lov'd it selfe, . . . (For <i>faire</i> is lov'd;)	H.H.L. 30
Into his face most beautifull and <i>faire</i> ,	H.H.L. 111
love, Kindled through sight of those <i>faire</i> things above,	H.H.L. 287
Transported with celestiall desyre Of those <i>faire</i> formes,	H.H.B. 19
gazefull eyes to feed With sight of that is <i>faire</i> ,	H.H.B. 30
so still more cleare And <i>faire</i> it groves,	H.H.B. 46
heaven then fire, appeares more pure and <i>faire</i> ,	H.H.B. 49
And rise more <i>faire</i> , till they at last arive	H.H.B. 76
at last arive To the most <i>faire</i> , whereto they all do strive,	H.H.B. 77
<i>Faire</i> is the heaven where happy soules have Enraunce,	H.H.B. 78
More <i>faire</i> is that, where those Ideas on hie Enraunged be,	H.H.B. 82
Yet farre more <i>faire</i> be those bright Cherubins,	H.H.B. 92
These thus in <i>faire</i> each other farre exelling,	H.H.B. 99
For all thats good is beautifull and <i>faire</i> ,	H.H.B. 133
And were as <i>faire</i> as fahling wits do fayne,	H.H.B. 216
that <i>faire</i> love of mightie heavens King;	H.H.B. 235
And that <i>faire</i> lampe, which useth to inflame	H.H.B. 274
heames, which then did glyster <i>faire</i> ;	Proth. 4
Soyle their <i>faire</i> plumes with water not so <i>faire</i> ,	Proth. 50
never saw a sight so <i>faire</i> ,	Proth. 60
'Ye gentie Birdes! the worlds <i>faire</i> ornament,	Proth. 91
let <i>faire</i> Venus, . . . upon you smile,	Proth. 96
<i>Faire</i> branch of Honor,	Proth. 150
In th' Ocean billowes he hath bathed <i>faire</i> ,	Proth. 165
they two, . . . Received those two <i>faire</i> Brides,	Proth. 176
Fair-blushing. A great increase in her <i>faire</i> blushing face,	V. iii. 23. 4

Fair-burning. kindling fire at her faire-burning eye, II. ii. 7. 6
Fairer. Till *jayrer* Fortune shewe forth her head, S.C. 8. 257
 Two *fairer* beasts might not elsewhere be found, Ti. 566
 A *fairer* one in all the goodlie crew, Ti. 592
 A *fairer* wight saw never summers day, Ti. 637
 sure those wings were *fairer* manifeold, Mut. 104
 (A *fairer* star saw never living eye,) As. 57
 None *fairer*, nor more fruitful to be red: Col. 279
 A *fairer* Nymph yet never saw mine eye: Col. 559
 from communc view Their *fairer* parts are hid, Ded. Son. ix. 11
 A *fairer* crew yet no where could I see, Ded. Son. xvii. 10
 When *fairer* faces were bid standen by: I. iv. 24. 8
 Thousand times *fairer* than her mortall hew, II. ix. 3. 7
Fairer and nobler liveth none this howre, II. x. 76. 6
 That *fairer* seemes the lesse ye see her may, II. xii. 74. 6
 That she is *fairer* then our fairest Dame; III. i. 27. 4
 A *fairer* wight did never Sunne behold; III. v. 5. 5
fairer then her selfe, III. viii. 9. 5
 if ought algate Might *fairer* be, III. viii. 9. 6
 white seemes *fairer* macht with blacke attone; III. ix. 2. 4
 Cannot two *fairer* Cities find this day, III. ix. 51. 4
 Much *fairer* then the former was that roome, III. xi. 51. 1
 yet this much *fairer* shined, IV. x. 40. 6
 'He, whether mine seem'd *fairer* in his eye, V. i. 17. 1
 the *fairer* love to gaine, V. i. 24. 8
 No *fairer* conquest then that with goodwill is gayned, V. v. 17. 9
 Amongst them all growes not a *fairer* floure, VI. Pr. 4. 1
 a *fairer* flood may no man see, VII. vi. 40. 9
Fayrer then *fairrest*! let none ever say, Am. xx. 13
 for *jayrer* weathers false delight, Am. Iix. 8
 newly fashion Unto a *fairer* forme, H.L. 193
Fairer then *fairrest*, in his fayning eye, H.L. 216
 So it the *fairer* bodie doth procure, H.B. 129
 Counting it *fairer* then it is indeede, H.B. 230
 And so much *fairer*, and much more then these, H.H.B. 62
 As these are *fairer* then the land and seas? H.H.B. 63
 Yet *fairer* is that heaven, And *fairer* yet, H.H.B. 85, 89
 Yet *fairer* then they both, and much more bright, H.H.B. 96
Fairer then all the rest which there appeare, H.H.B. 102
 Two *fairer* Birds I yet did never see; Proth. 39
Fairest, though ye be the *fairest* of Gods creatures, Pet.² vii. 13
 Your glorie, *fairest* of all earthly thing! Ro. i. 14
 The *fairest* May she was that ever went, S.C. N. 39
 The *fairest* floure our gyrlond all emong, S.C. N. 75
 To ayne their counsels to the *fairest* scope, Hub. 960
 doth all *fairest* things on earth deface, T.M. 434
 Of all alive did seeme the *fairest* wight, Mu. 24
 Clarion! though *fairest* thou Of all thy kinde, Mu. 233
 do not spare the best or *fairrest*, D. 202
 Sith that my *fairrest* flower is faded quight; D. 494
 Full carefully he kept them In *fairrest* fields; As. 6
 Stella the faire, the *fairest* star in skie, As. 55
 As faire as Venus or the *fairest* faire, As. 56
 Her face, the *fairest* face that eye mote see, As. 155
 As Sunny beames in *fairrest* somers day, As. 158
 her heavens *fairrest* light, Col. 41
 yet there be the *fairrest* under skie, Col. 557
 Chose for his love the *fairrest* in his sight, Col. 869
 Like as himselfe was *fairrest* by creation: Col. 870
 one, that *fairrest* Helene did revile, Col. 920
 Ne may I, You, *fairrest* Lady, leave out, Ded. Son. xvi. 2
 desird Of all the *fairrest* Maides to have the vew, Ded. Son. xvii. 4
 Faerie knights, and *fairrest* Tanaquill, I. Pr. 2. 5
 he her takes To be the *fairrest* wight that lived yit; I. ii. 30. 4
 For *fairrest* Unaes sake, of whom I sing, I. iii. 2. 2
 Exceeding shone, like Phoebus *fairrest* childe, I. iv. 9. 1
 Where he unwares the *fairrest* Una found, I. vi. 30. 6
 O *fairrest* virgin! full of heavenly light, I. ix. 17. 3
 when that *fairrest* Una she beheld, I. x. 8. 6
 In which that *fairrest* Faery Queene doth dwell, I. x. 58. 3
 The *fairrest* city was that might be scene; I. x. 58. 4
 The *fairrest* peece that eie beholden can, I. x. 59. 3
 The *fairrest* Un', his onely daughter deare, I. xii. 21. 2
 thou, O *fairrest* Princesse under sky! II. Pr. 4. 6
 Doth beare the *fairrest* floure in honourable seed, II. iii. 10. 9
 'O *fairrest* under skie! II. iii. 38. 1
 The *fairrest* wight that wonneth under skie, II. vii. 49. 2
 Fayre Helena, the *fairrest* living wight; ff. x. 59. 5
 He dying left the *fairrest* Tanaquill, II. x. 76. 4
 eke the *fairrest* Alma mett him there, II. xi. 49. 3
 of the *fairrest* late, now made the fowlest place, II. xii. 83. 9
 The *fairrest* vertue, far above the rest: III. Pr. 1. 2
 His Cynthia, his heavens *fairrest* light? III. Pr. 4. 6
 Ne let his *fairrest* Cynthia refuse, III. Pr. 5. 5
 Most goodly meede, the *fairrest* Dame alive: III. i. 18. 8
 That she is *fairer* then our *fairrest* Dame; III. i. 27. 4
fairrest knight alive, when armed was her brest, III. ii. 4. 9
 spred Abroad thy fresh youths *fairrest* floure, III. ii. 31. 7
fairrest fortune to the Prince befell, III. iv. 47. 6
 she is the *fairrest* wight alive, I trow, III. v. 5. 9
 Affrighted had the *fairrest* Florimell, III. v. 23. 2
 it *fairrest* Floure doth spyre, III. v. 52. 8
 The *fairrest* creature that he ever saw, III. vii. 13. 2
 The *fairrest* wight on ground, and most of men esteem'd, III. viii. 13. 9
fairrest Florimell it was, III. viii. 19. 6
 The *fairrest* woman-wight that ever eie did see, III. ix. 21. 9
 the *fairrest* Dame That ever Grece did boast, III. ix. 34. 7
fairrest Lady knight, 'Pardon, I pray, III. ix. 47. 1
 before the heavens *fairrest* light was fully reard, III. x. 52. 6
 avow'd That *fairrest* Amoret was his by right, IV. i. 10. 3

Fairest—Continued.

the *fairrest* Florimell him seem'd To him was fallen, IV. ii. 8. 3
fairrest floure Wouldst gather faire, IV. ii. 14. 3
 That *fairrest* Florimell was present there in place, IV. ii. 22. 9
 'Foyrest of faire, that fairenesse doest excell, IV. ii. 23. 4
 of them all she, that is *fairrest* found, IV. ii. 27. 1
 Shall to that *fairrest* Ladie be prefard, IV. ii. 27. 4
fairrest is, and from her faith will never swerve, IV. v. 1. 9
 To her therefore The *fairrest* Ladie was adjudgd, IV. v. 8. 9
 yeeld the *fairrest* her due fee, IV. v. 9. 9
 some that *fairrest* her did weene, IV. v. 11. 4
 By view of all the *fairrest* to him brought, IV. v. 12. 8
 so forged things do *fairrest* shew, IV. v. 15. 9
 Granted to her, as to the *fairrest* Dame, IV. v. 16. 2
 First in the midst to set that *fairrest* Dame, IV. v. 25. 4
 The *fairrest* Ladie left, and ever since withheld, IV. vi. 6. 9
 from him his *fairrest* love did beare, IV. vi. 7. 3
 love of *fairrest* Ladie could constraine; IV. ix. 3. 5
 That she mote match the *fairrest* of her daies, IV. ix. 16. 6
 Excludes from *fairrest* hope withouten further triall, IV. x. 17. 9
 Doest *fairrest* shine, and most adorne thy place; IV. x. 44. 3
 That same was *fairrest* Amoret in place, IV. x. 52. 8
Fairest Pherusa, Phao lilly white, IV. xi. 49. 5
 chiefly of the *fairrest* Florimell, V. ii. 2. 8
 then to him came *fairrest* Florimell, V. iii. 15. 6
 Presented to the *fairrest* Florimell, V. iii. 27. 8
 The *fairrest* kyne alive, but of the fiercest kynd: V. x. 9. 9
 The *fairrest* Pastorella her by name did hight, VI. ix. 9. 9
 The father of the *fairrest* Pastorell, VI. ix. 14. 2
 home came the *fairrest* Pastorell, VI. ix. 17. 5
 The *fairrest* Ladie then of all that living were: VI. xii. 3. 9
 (Beeing of old the best and *fairrest* Hill, VII. vi. 37. 6
 all the *fairrest* floures and freshest huds, VII. vii. 33. 7
 faire May, the *fairrest* mayd on ground, VII. vii. 34. 1
 if in presence of that *fairrest* proud, Am. ii. 9
 Whatso is *fairrest* shall to earth returne, Am. xiii. 8
 that which *fairrest* is, Her mind, Am. xv. 13
 Fayrer then *fairrest*! let none ever say, Am. xv. 13
 O *fairrest* fayre! let never it be named, Am. xli. 13
fairrest ymagos Of hardest marble are of purpose made, Am. li. 1
fairrest she, when so she doth display The gate, Am. lxxxi. 9
 O *fairrest* Phoebus! father of the Muse! Epith. 121
 Hast thee, O *fairrest* Planet, to thy home, Epith. 282
 O! *fairrest* goddesse, do thou not envy, Epith. 376
 Fairer then *fairrest*, in his fayning eye, H.L. 216
 that *fairrest* starre Which lights the world, H.B. 111
Fair-fearful. with faire fearefull humblesse towards him shee
 came, I. iii. 26. 9
Fair-filed. His practick witt and his *fairre* fyled tonge, II. i. 3. 6
Fair-forged. That feigning dreame, and that *fairre*-forged
 Spright, I. ii. 2. 2
Fairles. See **Faeries.**
Fairly. In summers day, when Phoebus *fairly* shone, Yan. ii. 1
fairly paced forth with easie paine, Hub. 1264
 As *fairly* form'd as any star in skyes; As. 188
 The knight Gan *fairly* couch his speare, I. ii. 15. 3
 glauncing downe his shield from blame him *fairly* blest, I. ii. 18. 9
 skyen not made to burne, but *fairly* for to shyne, I. iv. 9. 9
 With gentle wordes he can her *fairly* greet, I. iv. 46. 1
 The witch approaching gan him *fairly* greet, I. vii. 3. 6
 There *fairly* then receives a gentle Squyre, I. x. 7. 1
fairly eke besought Himselfe to chearish, I. x. 29. 4
 The knight gan *fairly* couch his steady speare, I. xi. 16. 1
 The which afore is *fairly* to be kend, I. xii. 1. 4
 So *fairly* dight when she in presence came, I. xii. 24. 1
 Well may she speede, and *fairly* finish her intent! I. xii. 42. 9
fairly quit him of th' imputed blame; II. i. 20. 2
fairly fare on foot, how ever loth: II. ii. 12. 3
 Thus *fairly* shee attempted her feast, II. ii. 39. 1
fairly couching his steelheaded speare, II. v. 3. 6
fairly temping, fond desire subdewd, II. vi. 26. 6
 passed *fairly* forth, II. vi. 40. 5
 Bidding his winged vessell *fairly* forward fly: II. vii. 1. 9
 great Mammon *fairly* he besought, II. vii. 65. 8
 entertained them right *fairly*, as befell, II. ix. 17. 9
 Of heven stone the porch was *fairly* wrought, II. ix. 24. 1
fairly feasted as so noble knights she ought, II. x. 77. 9
 goodly frame of Temperaunce *Fairly* to rise, H. xii. 1. 2
 They marched *fairly* forth, of nought ydred, II. xii. 38. 7
 So is his angry corage *fairly* pacifyde, III. i. 11. 9
fairly well shee thryvd, III. iv. 44. 8
 Shee came And *fairly* them saluted, III. ix. 26. 8
 Yet *fairly* well he did them all dismay, IV. i. 2. 5
 pacing *fairly* forth did bid all haile, IV. iii. 46. 5
 the which it *fairly* blest From foule mischance; IV. vi. 13. 4
 Till Britomart him *fairly* thus behight: IV. vi. 38. 5
 Arteggall him *fairly* gan asswage, V. ii. 47. 3
 Them *fairly* entertynd with curt'sies meete, V. v. 51. 5
fairly did dissembra her sad thoughts unrest, V. v. 44. 9
 Where him Blandina *fairly* entertyned, VI. vi. 41. 3
 All *fairly* deckt with heavens goodly storie; VII. vi. 8. 4
 those sweete rosy leaves, so *fairly* spred, H.B. 94
 more *fairly* dight With chearefull grace, H.B. 130
Fairness. sith fairenesse is neglected? D. 205
 'Fayrest of faire, that fairenesse doest excell, IV. ii. 23. 4
 yet indeede her fairenesse doth excede, H.B. 231
 The fairenesse of her face no tongue can tell; H.H.B. 204
Fair-powdered. deckt the azure field with her *fairre* pouldred
 skin, III. ii. 25. 9
Fair-seeming. which fondly here admyre *Faire seeming* shewes, H.H.B. 17

Fair-shining. within the Moones *jayre shining* speare, . . . II. Pr. 3. 6
Faith. faultlesse *faith* is turned to faithlesse fere, . . . S.C. Jun. 110
Faith of my soule, I deeme ech have gayned: . . . S.C. An. 131
Faith of my soule, thou shalt yrouned he . . . S.C. Au. 145
 th' antique *faith* of Justice long agone . . . Gn. 359
 Add *faith* unto your force, and be not faint; . . . I. i. 19. 3
 'My weaker yeares, . . . Fly to your *faith* for succour . . . I. i. 52. 6
 her . . . That was the fowre of *faith* and chastity: . . . I. iii. 23. 5
 His almes for want of *faith* he doth accuse. . . I. iv. 32. 4
 Lo! his Fidessa, to thy secret *faith* I flye.' . . . I. iv. 45. 9
 quickning *faith*, that earst was woxen weake, . . . I. v. 12. 3
 unto their God present That fowre of *faith* . . . I. vi. 15. 5
 leard her discipline of *faith* and verity. . . I. vi. 31. 9
 'Despaire breeds not,' . . . 'where *faith* is staid.' . . . I. vii. 41. 7
 'No *faith* so fast,' . . . 'but flesh does paire.' . . . I. vii. 41. 8
 for want of *faith*, or guilt of sin, . . . I. vii. 45. 8
 wondrous *faith* . . . Was firmest fixt in myne extremest case. . . I. ix. 17. 4
 to this Lady mild Thou falsed hast thy *faith* . . . I. ix. 46. 7
 by the *faith* which I to armes have plight, . . . I. xii. 18. 3
 the *faith* which she to me did bynd; . . . I. iv. 22. 8
 Firme is thy *faith*, whom daunger never from me drew. . . II. viii. 53. 9
 His falsed *faith*, and love too lightly flitt; . . . II. xii. 44. 7
 we your liegemen *faith* unto yon plight.' . . . III. i. 30. 5
 to faire semblance doth light *faith* annexe: . . . III. i. 54. 7
 Some, of sworne friends that did their *faith* forgoe; . . . IV. i. 24. 3
 Tho each to other did his *faith* engage, . . . IV. ii. 28. 5
 from her *faith* will never swerve. . . IV. v. 1. 9
 The sacred pledge which in his *faith* was left, . . . IV. vi. 8. 3
 With breach of *faith* and loyaltye unsound, . . . IV. vi. 28. 4
 his *faith* with her he fast engaged, . . . IV. vi. 43. 3
 'Is this the *faith*?' she said— . . . IV. vii. 36. 8
 To whom his *faith* he firmly ment to hold, . . . IV. viii. 53. 2
 The pledge of *faith*, her hand, engaged held . . . IV. x. 55. 7
 To cure her sonne, as he his *faith* had leut, . . . IV. xii. 23. 4
Faith may be given, it is by them told . . . V. Pr. 3. 3
 by the *faith* that I To Maydenhead and noble knighthood owe, . . . V. iv. 34. 1
 sith he his *faith* had plight Her vassall to become, . . . V. v. 23. 8
 For breach of *faith* to her, . . . V. vi. 12. 9
 Me to deceive of *faith* unto me plight, . . . V. vi. 16. 8
 swearing *faith* to either on his blade, . . . V. viii. 14. 7
 kept from compassing the *faith* which I did owe. . . V. xi. 41. 9
 sure to me her *faith* she first did plight . . . V. xi. 50. 1
 With so foule blame as breach of *faith* once plight, . . . V. xi. 62. 4
 dearer then them both your *faith* once plighted hold.' . . . V. xi. 63. 9
 No *faith* so firme, no trust can be so strong, . . . V. xii. 1. 8
Faith to his knight, and truth to Ladies all, . . . VI. ii. 35. 2
 Sir Calidore his *faith* thereto did plight . . . VI. iii. 16. 1
 Regarding more his *faith* which he did plight, . . . VI. vii. 23. 3
 There *Faith* doth fearless dwell . . . Am. lxx. 13
 Unspotted *faith*, and comely womanhood, . . . Epith. 192
 the religion of the *faith* first plight . . . Epith. 392
 His *faith*, his fortune, in his breast he beares. . . H.L. 224
Faithful. The *faithfull* man with flaming countenance, . . . Rev. iii. 2
 Joining their force to slea the *faithfull* man. . . Rev. iii. 12
 womankind, most *faithfull* to her mate, . . . Gn. 429
 To doo you *faithfull* service all my dayes. . . Hub. 253
 The *faithfull* service of my learned skill, . . . T.M. 428
 serve and honour her with *faithfull* mind. . . Col. 255
 In *faithfull* service of faire Cynthia: . . . Col. 381
 Belov'd of high and low with *faithfull* harts. . . Col. 531
 Fierce warres and *faithfull* loves shall moralize my song. . . I. Pr. 1. 9
 Right *faithfull* true he was in deede and word, . . . I. i. 2. 7
 he runnes with feigned *faithfull* hast . . . I. ii. 4. 1
 Was never Prince so *faithfull* and so faire, . . . I. ii. 23. 4
 most *faithfull* Ladie, all this while Forsaken, . . . I. iii. 3. 1
 a *faithfull* mate Of her sad troubles and misfortunes hard: . . . I. iii. 9. 3
 evermore embrace My *faithfull* service, . . . I. iii. 29. 8
 Her *faithfull* gard remov'd, her hope dismayd, . . . I. iii. 43. 3
 Duessa Guydes the *faithfull* knight; . . . I. v. Arg.
 The *faithfull* knight . . . Subdewes his faithlesse foe; . . . I. v. Arg.
 Plaine, *faithfull*, true, and enemy of shame, . . . I. vi. 20. 7
 Her *faithfull* knight faire Una brings . . . I. x. Arg.
 The *faithfull* knight now grew . . . To such perfection . . . I. x. 21. 1
 God she prayed, and thankt her *faithfull* knight, . . . I. xi. 55. 8
 Sir Gnyon with his *faithfull* gyude . . . II. ii. 1. 1
 Long I her serv'd, and found her *faithfull* still, . . . II. iv. 19. 6
 The *faithfull* light of that faire lampe . . . II. vii. 1. 4
 thy *faithfull* aide in hard assay, . . . II. viii. 7. 4
 The *faithfull* steale such treason no'uld endure, . . . II. viii. 30. 8
 By *faithfull* service and meete amenance, . . . II. ix. 5. 7
 wife, though alwaies *faithfull* prov'd. . . II. x. 17. 9
 to leave his Lady were great shame That *faithfull* is, . . . III. i. 25. 4
 since thy *faithfull* zeale lets me not hyde My crime, . . . III. ii. 37. 6
 firmly bound with *faithfull* band, . . . III. iii. 27. 6
 Having him trew and *faithfull* ever tride, . . . III. v. 12. 8
 her loving hart she linked fast In *faithfull* love, . . . III. vi. 53. 4
 Like *faithfull* friends thenceforth to joyne in one . . . IV. ii. 28. 6
 mortall foes doe turne to *faithfull* friends, . . . IV. iv. 1. 2
 that old aged Dame, his *faithfull* Squire, . . . IV. v. 39. 6
 True love and *faithfull* friendship, . . . IV. vi. 46. 9
 'There did I finde mine onely *faithfull* friend . . . IV. viii. 57. 1
faithfull friendship doth them both suppress, . . . IV. ix. 2. 3
 (said then the *faithfull* Mayd) . . . V. v. 31. 1
 The righteous Knight that is thy *faithfull* lover, . . . V. vii. 22. 4
 that they should for ever *faithfull* bee, . . . V. vii. 43. 5
 He sent to her his basenet as a *faithfull* band. . . VI. i. 31. 9
 with *faithfull* oth Bynding himselfe . . . VI. i. 44. 1
 A courteous Knight and lull of *faithfull* trust; . . . VI. iii. 13. 2
 as it mote a *faithfull* friend behove. . . VI. iii. 15. 7
 Let her accept me as her *faithfull* thrall; . . . Am. xxix. 10

Faithful—Continued.

His seate is Truth, to which the *faithfull* trust, . . . H.H.B. 159
Faithfully. I the same should *faithfully* fulfill; . . . III. vii. 64. 7
 deadly foes so *faithfully* affrended, . . . IV. iii. 50. 5
faithfully did serve both day and night . . . VI. v. 9. 7
Faithless. faultlesse *faith* is turned to *faithlesse* fere, . . . S.C. Jun. 110
faithlesse Rosalind and voide of grace, . . . S.C. Jun. 115
 him chaunst to meete . . . A *faithlesse* Sarazin, . . . I. ii. 12. 6
 The *faithfull* knight . . . Subdewes his *faithlesse* foe; . . . I. v. Arg.
 blade To bathe in blood of *faithlesse* enemy; . . . I. v. 15. 3
 'It was a *faithlesse* Squire, . . . I. v. 18. 1
 holy Church with *faithlesse* handes deface, . . . III. iii. 34. 2
 bid his *faithlesse* chickens overronne . . . III. iii. 46. 7
 knighthood fowle defaced by a *faithlesse* knight, . . . III. ix. 1. 9
 for-a Lady gainst a *faithlesse* knight: . . . III. x. 28. 5
faithlesse Duessa, and false Paridell, . . . IV. i. 32. 8
 With *faithlesse* Blandamour and Paridell, . . . V. ix. 41. 3
 Made him become most *faithless* and unsound: . . . V. ix. 2. 4
Faitor. Into new woes . . . cast By this false *faitor*, . . . I. iv. 47. 4
 the Gard . . . Attacht that *faitor* false, . . . I. xii. 35. 5
 A false infamous *faitour* . . . II. i. 30. 3
 Philemon, false *faitour* Philemon, . . . II. iv. 30. 6
 read where I that *faitour* false may find.' . . . II. iv. 13. 2
 'False *faitour* Scudamour, that hast by slight . . . IV. i. 44. 2
 'Lo! *faitour*, there thy meede unto thee take, . . . IV. iii. 11. 1
 Defeated had the other *faitour* knight, . . . V. iii. 8. 5
 'Leave, *faitor*, quickly that misgotten weft . . . VI. i. 18. 7
 Being oppressed by that *faitour* bold, . . . VI. iv. 1. 7
Faitors. Those *faitours* little regarden their charge, . . . S.C. May 39
 Such *faitors* . . . Will doe as did the Foxe . . . S.C. May 170
 So ought all *faitours* that true knighthood shame, . . . V. iii. 38. 6
Falchions. with their *faulchins* smot; . . . V. vii. 29. 2
Falcon. See Soar-falcon.
 On which the lordly *Falcon* went to towre . . . Ti. 128
 fierce returning, as a *faulcon* fayre, . . . II. xi. 36. 6
 Now, like a stag; now, like a *faulcon* flit: . . . III. xi. 39. 8
 As when a *Falcon* hath with nimble flight . . . V. ii. 54. 1
 A gentle *Falcon* sitting on an hill, . . . V. v. 15. 2
Falcons. More light then Culver in the *Falcons* flit. . . II. vii. 34. 6
 eke the Dove saie by the *Falcons* side; . . . IV. viii. 31. 2
 Fly like a flocke of doves before a *Falcons* vew. . . VI. viii. 49. 9
Falcons. when a cast of *Falcons* make their flight . . . VI. vii. 9. 1
Fall. See Fallen.
 seing hir striken *fall* with clap of thunder, . . . Bel.¹ xi. 13
 the soft (gentle) sounding of the waters *fall*: . . . Pet. iv. 7
 With sodain *fall* to dust consumed . . . Bel.² iv. 14
 Tyber hastning to his *fall* . . . Ro. iii. 11
 That which is firme doth flit and *fall* away, . . . Ro. iii. 13
 The furious squadrons downe to ground did *fall*, . . . Ro. xii. 6
 now these scorned fields bemone her *fall*, . . . Ro. xii. 13
 Eftsoones consum'd to *fall* downe feebly, . . . Ro. xvi. 11
 Till it by fatall doome adowne did *fall*, . . . Ro. xvi. 14
 though she owe her *fall* to the first winde, . . . Ro. xxviii. 9
 Thou then adowne might'st *fall* more horriblic. . . Ro. xxxi. 14
 unawares doe into danger *fall*, . . . Van. xii. 8
 then returne to his former *fall*? . . . S.C. F. 14
 Untimely my flowres forced to *fall*, . . . S.C. F. 177
 swerve, And *fall* into some mischiefe: . . . S.C. Mar. 45
 I chaunst to *fall* asleepe with sorowe . . . S.C. Mar. 47
 tuned it unto the Waters *fall*. . . S.C. Apr. 36
 caren . . . What *fallen* the focke, . . . S.C. May 49
 To the waters *fall* their tunes attemper . . . S.C. Jun. 8
 Great clymbers *fall* unsoft. . . S.C. Jul. 12
 though one *fall* through heedlesse hast. . . S.C. Jul. 15
 hy his foly one did *fall*, . . . S.C. Jul. 67
 many han into mischiefe *fall*, . . . S.C. S. 147
 The faded lockes *fall* from the loitie oke, . . . S.C. N. 125
 when our flocks into mischaunce mought *fall*, . . . S.C. D. 9
 Seing the doubled shadowes low to *fall*, . . . Gn. 318
 In working of Strymonian Rhaesus *fall*, . . . Gn. 535
 To thee, O Troy! paid penance for thy *fall*; . . . Gn. 551
 Shall *fall* through fortunes mutabilitie. . . Gn. 560
 downe on them to *fall* from highest towres: . . . Gn. 580
 Oft-times to begging are content to *fall*. . . H.ub. 182
 How to prevent this mischiefe ere it *fall*, . . . H.ub. 190
 Courtiers, as the tide, doo rise and *fall*. . . H.ub. 614
 their olde Castles to the ground to *fall*, . . . H.ub. 1179
 Yf chaunce him *fall* into calamitie, . . . T.M. 305
 To *fall* before her feete at her behest, . . . Ti. 73
 in thy *fall* my fatall overthrowe, . . . Ti. 79
 mourne my *fall* with dolefull dreriment. . . Ti. 158
 Let them behold the piteous *fall* of mee, . . . Ti. 461
 Let him behold the horror of my *fall*, . . . Ti. 466
fall on lowest staire. . . Ti. 494
 with each storme does *fall* away, . . . Ti. 514
 I saw this Towre *fall* sodainelic to dust, . . . Ti. 517
 What more felicitie can *fall* to creature . . . Mui. 209
 But was secure; the liker he to *fall*. . . Mui. 382
 He likest is to *fall* into mischaunce, . . . Mui. 383
 through untimely tempest *fall* away! . . . D. 238
 Ne sorer vengeance wish on you to *fall* . . . D. 352
 They tarrie not, but flit and *fall* away, . . . D. 397
 ever as I see the starres to *fall*, . . . D. 477
 Offring to *fall* into each mouth that gapes, . . . Col. 602
 The speaking woods, and murmuring waters *fall*, . . . Col. 636
 when she saw her champion *fall* . . . I. ii. 20. 1
 the seeming simple maid Let *fall* her eien, . . . I. ii. 27. 6
 his harder fortune was to *fall* Under my speare: . . . I. ii. 36. 6
 she did pray That plagues . . . Might *fall* on her, . . . I. iii. 23. 8
 on a saudie hill, that still did flitt And *fall* away, . . . I. iv. 5. 6

Fall—Continued.

To weet what end to straunger knights may fall	I. v. 3. 3
twise he reeled, readie twice to fall:	I. v. 11. 6
Why suffredst thou thy Nephewes deare to fall,	I. v. 22. 7
The fall of famous children borne of mee,	I. v. 25. 2
he the man that made Sansfoy to fall,	I. v. 26. 3
The Antique ruins of the Romanes fall:	I. v. 49. 4
al through that great Princesse pride did fall,	I. v. 63. 5
The woodborne people fall before her flat,	I. vi. 16. 1
The wofull Dwarfie, which saw his maisters fall	I. vii. 19. 1
all . . . in sight Before that shield did fade, and suddaine fall:	I. vii. 35. 4
for feare into his jawes to fall,	I. vii. 44. 6
with mighty mall The monster mercilesse him made to fall,	I. vii. 51. 5
Whose fall did never foe before behold:	I. vii. 51. 6
perils doe enfold The righteous man, to make him daily fall,	I. viii. 1. 2
The ydle stroke, . . . Did fall to ground,	I. viii. 8. 4
like a block Did fall to ground,	I. viii. 10. 7
in his fall his shield, . . . Did loose his vele	I. viii. 19. 1
He downe let fall his arme,	I. viii. 19. 7
Whom when his maistresse proud perceiv'd to fall,	I. viii. 20. 6
The mightie trunk, . . . fall with fearefull drift,	I. viii. 22. 9
Such was this Gyaunts fall,	I. viii. 23. 8
Whose grievous fall when false Duessa spyde,	I. viii. 25. 1
Doth soonest fall in disaventrous fight,	I. ix. 11. 8
Into the which hereafter thou maist happen fall.	I. ix. 45. 9
To leade aright, that he should never fall	I. x. 34. 7
as the tree does fall, so lyes it ever low.	I. x. 41. 9
that reprochfull fall right fowly he disdaynd;	I. xi. 23. 9
late she saw him fall before his enemy.	I. xi. 33. 9
did fiercely fall Upon his sunne-bright shield,	I. xi. 40. 8
The tree of life, the crime of our first fathers fall.	I. xi. 46. 9
the second fall Of her deare knight,	I. xi. 50. 1
The knight him selfe even trembled at his fall,	I. xi. 55. 1
To tell how he had scene the Dragons fatall fall.	I. xii. 2. 9
Rejoycing at the fall of that great beast,	I. xii. 4. 8
Hath made sad witness of thy fathers fall,	II. i. 37. 2
Let one word fall that may your grief unfold,	II. i. 46. 7
downe they lett their cruell weapons fall;	II. ii. 32. 3
prostrated fall, And kisse my stirrup;	II. iii. 8. 5
Sore bruized with the fall be slow uprose,	II. v. 5. 1
Under Sir Guyons puissaunt stroke to fall,	II. v. 25. 6
most hevenly faire . . . till she did fall;	II. vii. 45. 8
All which he did to do him deadly fall.	II. vii. 64. 1
did he fall by treason, or by fight?	II. viii. 24. 4
The one upon his covered shield did fall,	II. viii. 38. 3
Yet sith his fate so cruelly did fall,	II. viii. 52. 7
with the noise it shooke as it would fall,	II. ix. 11. 5
Such was the end that to disloyall love did fall.	II. ix. 19. 9
his dead corse should fall upon the flore;	II. xi. 37. 8
A second fall redoubling backe sgayne.	II. xi. 43. 5
So soone as he unto her wombe did fall:	II. xi. 45. 6
His looser garment to the ground did fall,	II. xii. 46. 7
secretly doth us procure to fall	II. xii. 48. 5
Ne suffred storme nor frost on them to fall,	II. xii. 51. 3
as did fall.	II. xii. 68. 3
the hase murmure of the waters fall;	II. xii. 71. 6
The waters fall with difference discreet,	II. xii. 71. 7
in his fall so well him selfe he bare,	III. i. 6. 8
Great shame and sorrow of that fall he tooke;	III. i. 7. 1
hold them backe that would in error fall.	III. i. 46. 6
Like sparke of fire which fall in scender flex,	III. i. 47. 7
Into his hidden nett full casely doth fall.	III. i. 64. 9
she In love with him did fall.	III. ii. Arg.
it uptaking ere the fall,	III. ii. 9. 3
him shall make in mischiefe fall.	III. iii. 28. 9
make him shake, and shortly learn to fall.	III. iii. 49. 9
with mortall stroke astownd, Doth groveling fall,	III. iv. 17. 6
oft let fall Many meeke wordes	III. iv. 48. 8
Lifteth it up that els would lowly fall:	III. v. 2. 6
It lettes not fall, it lettes it not to rest;	III. v. 2. 7
Few trickling teares she softly forth let fall,	III. vii. 9. 2
her golden girdle, which did fall From her in fight,	III. vii. 31. 8
Downe in a Dongeon deepe he let her fall,	III. viii. 41. 8
wicked Sprights did fall from happy blis;	III. ix. 2. 8
her well-plighted frock . . . Shee low let fall,	III. ix. 21. 6
discontent With his late fall and fowle indignity,	III. ix. 25. 2
'O lamentable fall of famous towne!	III. ix. 39. 2
continall feare Of that rocks fall,	III. x. 58. 4
Threates with huge ruine him to fall upon,	III. x. 58. 6
Trembling through feare lest down he fallen should,	III. xi. 34. 8
that mightie chaine, . . . adowne gan fall,	III. xii. 37. 8
answers for thy wrong as shall fall out in fight,	IV. ii. 13. 9
they at last their wrothfull hands let fall,	IV. ii. 21. 8
never discord did amongst them fall,	IV. ii. 64. 2
did not from him let One drop of blood to fall,	IV. iii. 24. 3
by chance doth fall Into the hunters toile,	IV. iv. 32. 5
Shall fall the girdle of faire Florimell:	IV. v. 2. 5
Upon his heavie eye-lids chaunst to fall,	IV. v. 42. 2
He sees her face; doth fall in love,	IV. vi. Arg.
Saluting him gan into speach to fall,	IV. vii. 43. 8
Faint friends when they fall out most cruell fomen bee.	IV. ix. 27. 9
that wretched Greeke . . . Did fall in love:	IV. x. 40. 6
For feare of perill which to him mote fall	IV. xi. 7. 8
rules the Seas and makes them rise or fall;	IV. xi. 11. 2
let their swelling waters low before him fall.	IV. xi. 30. 9
ill perhaps mote fall to either side;	V. i. 25. 4
Through which the rider downe doth fall	V. ii. 7. 9
All destitute of helpe doth headlong fall;	V. ii. 8. 4
His foe confused through his sodaine fall,	V. ii. 8. 7
a trap was letten downe to fall	V. ii. 12. 6

Fall—Continued.

But he was well aware, and leapt before his fall.	V. ii. 12. 9
Whilst he to gathering of the gold did fall:	V. ii. 23. 8
whatsoever from one place doth fall	V. ii. 39. 7
Weigh but one word which from thy lipa doth fall:	V. ii. 43. 6
best to him to whom the best should fall,	V. iii. 14. 4
by mistourne in his hand did fall,	V. iii. 22. 8
for it these Squires at ods did fall,	V. iv. 5. 6
Whose life did lie in her least eye-lids fall;	V. v. 47. 5
Did cast for to allure into her trap to fall.	V. v. 52. 9
The bird that warned Peter of his fall,	V. v. 27. 2
By a false trap was let adowne to fall	V. vi. 27. 7
if two met, the one mote needes fall over the lidge.	V. vi. 36. 9
That for another Canto will more fitly fall.	V. vii. 45. 9
in his fall mistourne him mistooke;	V. viii. 8. 1
A chearefull countenance on them let fall,	V. ix. 34. 8
let, instead thereof, to fall Few perling drops	V. ix. 50. 6
even then ruing her willfull fall	V. x. 4. 7
somewhat short did fall,	V. xi. 8. 8
two more of his armes did fall away,	V. xi. 11. 7
made him oftentimes in field before me fall.	V. xi. 53. 9
in one day they with the coast did fall;	V. xii. 4. 6
He shund his strokes, where ever they did fall,	V. xii. 18. 3
at her fect did fall,	V. xii. 24. 6
Whose sight to her is greatest crosse may fall,	V. xii. 31. 4
How they might make him into mischiefe fall,	V. xi. 37. 4
from the battlements she ready seem'd to fall.	VI. i. 34. 9
feeling ill Of his late fall,	VI. i. 35. 5
sith now occasion fit Doth fall,	VI. ii. 32. 2
They fall too short of our fraile reckonings,	VI. iii. 5. 4
arriving with the fall of day	VI. iii. 37. 7
Here they of force (as fortune now did fall)	VI. iv. 15. 5
all this land unto his foe shall fall,	VI. iv. 32. 3
when she saw him fall Under that villaines cmb,	VI. vii. 50. 1
The villaine met him in the middle fall,	VI. viii. 10. 3
As if he never had received fall;	VI. viii. 26. 2
with one fall his necke he almost brake;	VI. ix. 44. 3
to the waters fall tuning their accents fit.	VI. x. 7. 9
The Theeves fall out for Pastorell,	VI. xi. Arg.
They fall to strokes, the frute of too much talke,	VI. xi. 16. 2
Like as a sort of hungry dogs . . . Doe fall together,	VI. xi. 17. 3
when the lot to Pastorell did fall,	VI. xi. 31. 8
Looking each houre into deathes mouth to fall,	VI. xi. 44. 7
backward he enforced him to fall;	VI. xii. 30. 4
to men, whose fall she did bemone,	VI. vi. 11. 5
Typhons fall, or proud Ixions paine,	VII. iv. 29. 6
Still change and vary thoughts, as new occasions fall.	VII. vii. 19. 9
times and seasons of the yeare that fall:	VII. vii. 27. 4
To whether side should fall the sovaine place:	VII. vii. 57. 7
fall lowly at her feet; And, with meeke	Am. ii. 10
fall downe and dy before her;	Am. xiv. 13
Upon thee fall for thine accursed hyre	Am. lxxv. 6
shall fade and fall away To that they were,	H.B. 95
Deigne to let fall one drop of dew reliefe,	H.B. 284
emptie place . . . through those Angels fall,	H.H.L. 102
But lowly fall before his mercie seate,	H.H.B. 148
Fallen. See Fall.	
great Babylon is fallen,	Rev. ii. 14
When the rayne is falln,	S.C. S. 18
The flattring fruite is fallen to grownd before,	S.C. D. 106
As if againe he would have fallen to ground;	D. 543
Falne into mischiefe through intemperance,	II. iv. 36. 2
languish, as the leafe faln from the tree,	III. ii. 39. 8
His locks, like faded leaves fallen to grownd,	III. v. 29. 5
To him was fallen for his happie lot,	IV. ii. 8. 4
Now falne into their fellowship by chance:	IV. iv. 7. 4
calfe is falne unwarea Into some pit,	IV. xii. 17. 6
now was falne into new languishment	IV. xii. 23. 5
Well weening that his foe was falne withall;	V. ii. 12. 8
falne on you by heavens hard direction	V. iv. 26. 7
Now when they saw it falne, they eke him greeted all.	V. xi. 15. 9
Fallen into that Tyrants hand and usage bad.	V. xi. 40. 9
was fall'n into this feeble case Through many wounds,	VI. v. 20. 7
had he not upon him fallen light,	VI. ix. 44. 4
They both are fallen, that all the earth did feare,	Com. Son. iv. 6
Falleth. as it falleth, in the gentlest harts	III. ii. 23. 1
He falleth nigh to ground,	IV. iii. 19. 9
falleth downe to ground like senselesse thing;	VI. vii. 9. 7
first it falleth me by course to tell Of faire Serena;	VI. viii. 31. 1
here falleth fittest to unfold Her antique race	VII. vi. 2. 1
Falling. With sodaine falling broken all to dust.	Bel. ¹ iv. 14
tune hir plaint to falling rivers sound,	Bel. ¹ viii. 3
To falling rivers sound thus tum'd her sobs,	Bel. ² x. 4
their Parent deare They saw . . . falling to the ground,	I. i. 25. 2
falling her before on lowly knee,	I. v. 16. 2
her child from falling oft does reare.	I. x. 35. 9
falling flat great humblesse he did make,	I. xii. 25. 6
falling them before, Besought them	II. ii. 27. 4
Both falling out doe stirre up strifefull broyle,	IV. iii. 16. 5
falling heavie on Cambelloes crest,	IV. iii. 34. 2
scarse he him upheld from falling in a swoound.	IV. iv. 24. 9
on her knee before him falling lowe,	IV. xii. 29. 5
Where falling downe his challenge he releast:	V. v. 39. 7
falling on his mother earth he fed:	V. xii. 23. 7
falling lowly at his feet	VI. v. 31. 6
falling downe with humble awe,	VI. vii. 36. 8
Falls. See Trap-falls.	
How falls it then that this faded Oake,	S.C. F. 169
How fall'es it, then, we no merrier bene,	S.C. May 3
in fields where falls hem best.	S.C. Jun. 76

Falls—Continued.

levin, That seeldome <i>fallcs</i> bynethc	S.C. Jul. 92
as occasion <i>Falls</i> out, my selfc fit	Hub. 202
Truth . . . <i>fals</i> In hand of leachour	I. iii. Arg.
after their wofull <i>fallcs</i> , Through wicked pride	I. v. 51. 3
as a Castle . . . At last downe <i>fallcs</i> ;	I. viii. 23. 5
'Unhappy <i>fallcs</i> that hard necessity,'	I. xii. 19. 1
The strong through pleasure soonest <i>fallcs</i> ,	II. i. 57. 9
Hard is his hap that first <i>fals</i> in his jeopardce,'	II. iv. 43. 9
a large purple streame adowne their giambeux <i>fallcs</i>	II. vi. 29. 9
The stone-dead quarry <i>fallcs</i> so forcibly,	II. xi. 43. 3
nought that <i>fallcs</i> into this direfull deepe	II. xii. 6. 7
see soone after how she fades and <i>fallcs</i> away.	II. xii. 74. 9
It <i>fallcs</i> me here to write of Chastity,	III. Pr. 1. 1
<i>fals</i> to ground to seeke for succor theare,	III. viii. 33. 5
Well <i>fallcs</i> it thee that I am not in plight	IV. i. 44. 5
It often <i>fallcs</i> , (as here it earst befell)	IV. iv. 1. 1
With dreadfull force <i>fallcs</i> on some steple hie;	IV. v. 14. 3
as oft it <i>fals</i> in chace,	IV. vii. 24. 1
(As often <i>fallcs</i>) of sundry things did commen:	V. ix. 4. 3
It often <i>fallcs</i> , in course of common life,	V. xi. 1. 1
Who ever thinks . . . To wrong the weaker, oft <i>fallcs</i>	VI. ii. 23. 9
oft it <i>fallcs</i> , that . . . Knights doe rashly enterprize	VI. vi. 35. 3
all which I put in <i>fals</i> out anon,	VI. viii. 24. 7
scorneth others ayde; That soonest <i>fals</i> ,	Am. lviii. 3
he, that standeth on the highest stayre, <i>Fals</i> lowest;	Am. lviii. 12
How <i>fallcs</i> it then	H.L. 158
oft it <i>fallcs</i> that many a gentle mynd	H.B. 141
oft it <i>fallcs</i> , (aye me, the more to rew!)	H.B. 148
Fals(e). See Fallen.	
False. when their <i>false</i> harts bene bidde,	S.C. May 170
<i>false</i> Fortune such joy did him spight,	S.C. May 198
the <i>false</i> Foxe came to the dore anone:	S.C. May 236
in came The <i>false</i> Foxe,	S.C. May 279
they bene <i>false</i> , and full of covetise,	S.C. S. 82
also him that <i>false</i> Ulysses slewe,	Gn. 531
through so <i>false</i> illusion, Doth turne the name	Hub. 219
And the <i>false</i> Foxe his dog	Hub. 304
For their <i>false</i> treason and vile theeverie:	Hub. 315
<i>False</i> personages fit for everie sted,	Hub. 861
otherwise <i>false</i> Reynold would abuse The simple Suter,	Hub. 883
the <i>false</i> Foxe him helped to arrav.	Hub. 1063
the <i>false</i> Foxe most kindly plaid his part;	Hub. 1137
his <i>false</i> counsellor, the cause of all,	Hub. 1243
the <i>false</i> Foxe, and his <i>false</i> blandishment:	Hub. 1274
the <i>false</i> Foxe, when he the Lion beard,	Hub. 1359
his <i>false</i> hart, fraught with all treasons store,	Mui. 395
ne need on <i>false</i> delight	D. 492
A fit <i>false</i> dreame, that can delude the sleepers sent.'	I. i. 43. 9
had him . . . with <i>false</i> shewes abuse his fantasy,	I. i. 46. 4
that <i>false</i> winged boy Her chaste hart had subdewd	I. i. 47. 8
Eftsoones he tooke . . . that <i>false</i> other Spright,	I. ii. 3. 2
Come, see where your <i>false</i> Lady doth her honor staine.'	I. ii. 4. 9
Where that <i>false</i> couple were full closly ment	I. ii. 5. 4
fortune <i>false</i> betraide me to thy powre,	I. ii. 22. 5
'The author then,' . . . Is one Duessa, a <i>false</i> sorceresse,	I. ii. 34. 8
ever <i>false</i> Duessa seemde as faire as shee	I. ii. 37. 9
The <i>false</i> witch did my wrathfull hand withhold:	I. ii. 39. 8
The <i>false</i> Duessa,	I. ii. 44. 1
<i>false</i> Duessa in her sted had borne,	I. iv. 2. 3
<i>false</i> Duessa, seeming Lady fayre,	I. iv. 13. 2
he was <i>false</i> , and fraught with feckleness,	I. iv. 25. 5
Emongst the rest rode that <i>false</i> Lady faire,	I. iv. 37. 4
No knight, but treachour full of <i>false</i> despight	I. iv. 41. 5
Into new woos . . . cast By this <i>false</i> faytor,	I. iv. 47. 4
I feare the fickle freakes,' . . . 'Of fortune <i>false</i> ,	I. iv. 50. 2
his . . . foe; Whom <i>false</i> Duessa saves,	I. v. Arg.
lowd to him gan call The <i>false</i> Duessa,	I. v. 11. 9
in <i>false</i> griefe hyding his harmful guile,	I. v. 18. 6
The <i>false</i> resemblance of Decept . . . Did closely lurke;	I. v. 27. 3
him before His father fierce of treason <i>false</i> accusd,	I. v. 37. 8
The <i>false</i> Duessa . . . Returnd to stately pallace	I. v. 45. 1
Provokt with Wrath and Envyes <i>false</i> surmise,	I. v. 46. 7
that <i>false</i> Pilgrim, which that leasing told,	I. vi. 48. 1
that <i>false</i> Dame, The <i>false</i> Duessa,	I. vii. 1. 8, 9
Upon this dreadfull Beast . . . He sett the <i>false</i> Duessa,	I. vii. 18. 9
The wanton loves of <i>false</i> Fidessa fayre,	I. vii. 26. 3
him chanced <i>false</i> Duessa meete,	I. vii. 50. 6
No <i>false</i> enchantment . . . Might once abide	I. viii. 4. 5
Whose grievous fall when <i>false</i> Duessa spyde,	I. viii. 25. 1
clift, Whose <i>false</i> foundation waves have washt away,	I. xi. 54. 6
<i>false</i> Duessa, . . . Her <i>false</i> sleightes doe employ.	I. xii. Arg.
<i>False</i> erraunt knight, infamous,	I. xii. 27. 4
Or <i>false</i> or trew, or living or else dead,	I. xii. 28. 2
this <i>false</i> woman that Fidessa hight,	I. xii. 32. 2
Most <i>false</i> Duessa, royall richly dight,	I. xii. 32. 4
Too <i>false</i> and strong for earthly skill or might,	I. xii. 32. 7
treasons . . . wrought by that <i>false</i> sorceresse:	I. xii. 33. 6
this <i>false</i> footman, clokt with simpleness,	I. xii. 34. 6
the Gard . . . Attach that faytor <i>false</i> ,	I. xii. 35. 5
that <i>false</i> Traytour did my bonour reave?'	II. i. 17. 6
' <i>False</i> traytour certes	II. i. 17. 6
under simple shew and semblant plaine Lurkt <i>false</i> Duessa	II. i. 21. 4
So had <i>false</i> Archimago her disguysd,	II. i. 21. 6
A <i>false</i> infamous faytour	II. i. 30. 3
Acrasia, a <i>false</i> enchaunteresse,	II. i. 51. 3
Till I that <i>false</i> Acrasia had wonne;	II. ii. 44. 6
By Guyon, and by that <i>false</i> Rederosse knight;	II. iii. 13. 6
he went, and his owne <i>false</i> part playd,	II. iv. 27. 7
Philemon, <i>false</i> faytour Philemon,	II. iv. 30. 6

False—Continued.

his eyes and seneces fed With <i>false</i> delights,	II. vi. 14. 2
Apple . . . emongst the gods <i>false</i> Ate threw;	II. vii. 65. 5
<i>False</i> Archimago provokte their corage prowde,	II. viii. 11. 3
Made it selfc famous through <i>false</i> trechery,	II. viii. 12. 6
' <i>False</i> traitour! miscreaunt!	II. viii. 31. 6
The whiles <i>false</i> Archimago and Atin fled apace	II. viii. 66. 9
<i>false</i> Acrasia, and her wicked wiles;	II. ix. 9. 6
Androgeus, <i>false</i> to native soyle,	II. x. 48. 6
Bad counsels, prayses, and <i>false</i> flatteries:	II. xi. 10. 8
acry spirite under <i>false</i> pretence,	II. xi. 39. 8
Where many Mermayds haunt making <i>false</i> melodies:	II. xii. 17. 9
With her <i>false</i> eyes fast fixed in his sight,	II. xii. 73. 2
with crafty glauce Of her <i>false</i> eies,	III. i. 50. 7
The bird that knowes not the <i>false</i> fowlers call,	III. i. 64. 8
read where I that faytour <i>false</i> may find,'	III. i. 13. 2
when his love was <i>false</i> he with a peaze it brake.	III. ii. 20. 9
the <i>false</i> Archer, which that arrow shot	III. ii. 26. 7
through that <i>false</i> Ladies traine He was surprisd,	III. iii. 11. 1
By <i>false</i> illusion of a guilefull Spright	III. iii. 13. 4
whylome by <i>false</i> Faries stolne away,	III. iii. 26. 6
the wicked sorcery Of <i>false</i> Pellite	III. iii. 36. 4
With double seneces, and with <i>false</i> debate,	III. iv. 28. 8
'Pond Proteus, father of <i>false</i> prophecis!	III. iv. 37. 1
Yet did <i>false</i> Archimago her still purswe,	III. iv. 45. 1
his <i>false</i> venom through their veines inspid':	III. iv. 15. 5
The wicked engine through <i>false</i> influence	III. ix. 29. 3
In speaking many <i>false</i> belgardes at her let fly.	III. ix. 52. 9
<i>False</i> love! why do men say thou canst not see,	III. x. 4. 3
his <i>false</i> engins fast be plyde,	III. x. 7. 2
tte wept, and wayld, and <i>false</i> laments belyde,	III. x. 7. 7
Thus finely did he his <i>false</i> nets dispred,	III. x. 9. 6
Such as <i>false</i> love doth oft upon him weare;	III. xi. 51. 8
deeds were forged, and her words <i>false</i> coynd,	III. xii. 14. 8
Inconstant Change, and <i>false</i> Disloyalty;	III. xii. 25. 6
Nether of ydle shewes, nor of <i>false</i> charmes aghast.	III. xii. 29. 9
Through <i>false</i> allurement of that pleasing baite,	IV. Pr. 1. 7
Die had she lever . . . Then to be <i>false</i> in love,	IV. i. 6. 9
The one of them the <i>false</i> Duessa hight,	IV. i. 18. 1
Her <i>false</i> Duessa, . . . raised from below	IV. i. 19. 5
Fild with <i>false</i> rumors and seditious trouble,	IV. i. 28. 3
Faithlesse Duessa, and <i>false</i> Paridell,	IV. i. 32. 8
whether were more <i>false</i> full hard it is to tell.	IV. i. 32. 9
' <i>False</i> faitour Scudamour, that hast by slight	IV. i. 44. 2
So hast thou to thy selfc <i>false</i> honour often wonne.'	IV. i. 44. 9
'Ah gentle knight!' then <i>false</i> Duessa sayd,	IV. i. 46. 1
So <i>false</i> Duessa; hut vile Ate thus:	IV. i. 47. 1
'Ey, ty! <i>false</i> knight,' (then <i>false</i> Duessa cryde)	IV. i. 51. 6
' <i>False</i> traitour squire! <i>false</i> squire of falsest knight!	IV. i. 52. 6
Yet thou, <i>false</i> Squire, his fault shalt deare aby,	IV. i. 53. 8
Blandamour winnes <i>false</i> Florimell;	IV. ii. Arg.
Through that <i>false</i> witch, and that foule aged drewill;	IV. ii. 3. 8
by his <i>false</i> allurements wylie draft	IV. ii. 10. 4
that <i>false</i> spright . . . Was so expert	IV. ii. 10. 6
So blind is lust <i>false</i> colours to descry.	IV. ii. 11. 5
did Paridell produce His <i>false</i> Duessa,	IV. v. 11. 2
all his gealous feare he <i>false</i> had found,	IV. vi. 28. 2
<i>False</i> crimes and facts, such as they never ment,	IV. viii. 35. 6
From his <i>false</i> eyes into their harts	IV. viii. 48. 9
<i>false</i> Florimel by Braggadochio lately was redeemed;	IV. ix. 20. 6
<i>False</i> Labyrinthes, fond runners eyes to daze;	IV. x. 24. 8
few Could weenen whether they were <i>false</i> or trew:	IV. xi. 27. 5
him doth chyd as <i>false</i> and fraudulent,	IV. xi. 23. 2
Whether old Proteus true or <i>false</i> had sayd,	IV. xii. 28. 4
The right or wrong, the <i>false</i> or else the trew?'	V. i. 44. 6
then the <i>false</i> he layd In th' other scale;	V. ii. 45. 6
by no means the <i>false</i> will with the truth be wayd,	V. ii. 45. 9
Keeping there close with him . . . his <i>false</i> Ladie,	V. iii. 13. 5
The semblant of this <i>false</i> by his faire beauties Queene.	V. iii. 19. 9
the <i>false</i> mayden shortly turn'd againe Unto the prison,	V. v. 51. 8
find In her <i>false</i> hart his bondage to unbind,	V. v. 56. 5
least his <i>false</i> foe did him entrap	V. vi. 4. 3
<i>false</i> watches, wellaway!	V. vi. 25. 4
By a <i>false</i> trap was let adowne to fall	V. vi. 27. 7
Those two <i>false</i> brethren on that perillous Bridge,	V. vi. 36. 6
'Thou recreant <i>false</i> traytor,	V. vi. 37. 4
soone after me she sent These two <i>false</i> Knights,	V. viii. 23. 3
Can follow out those <i>false</i> footsteps of his,	V. ix. 6. 8
his <i>false</i> intent to shade,	V. ix. 12. 7
That <i>false</i> Duessa, which had wrought great care	V. ix. 40. 3
had her counsels <i>false</i> conspyred	V. ix. 41. 2
<i>false</i> Duessa, now untitled Queene,	V. ix. 42. 8
faynes to weave <i>false</i> tales and leasings bad,	V. xii. 36. 8
To her, that so <i>false</i> sclanders at him threw.	V. xii. 42. 5
' <i>False</i> traytor Knight!'	VI. i. 25. 1
Yet were her words and looks but <i>false</i> and fayned,	VI. vi. 42. 1
To whom <i>false</i> Turpine comming courteously,	VI. vii. 4. 1
Bidding him turne againe, <i>false</i> traytour knight,	VI. vii. 7. 2
Thereof <i>false</i> Turpin was full glad and faine,	VI. vii. 17. 1
to entrap him by <i>false</i> treacherie:	VI. vii. 23. 5
<i>False</i> Fortune did her safety betray	VI. viii. 34. 8
never more delight in painted show Of such <i>false</i> blisse,	VI. x. 3. 8
without guile Or <i>false</i> dissemblance	VI. x. 24. 4
Unto whose hed <i>false</i> Bregog whylome stole,	VII. vi. 40. 4
All fearelesse then of so <i>false</i> enimies,	Am. xii. 3
fayrer weathers <i>false</i> delight.	Am. lix. 8
Let no <i>false</i> treason seeke us to entrap,	Epith. 323
<i>false</i> whispers, breeding hidden feares,	Epith. 336
The <i>false</i> reports that flying tales doe beare,	H.L. 261
He taken was, betrayd, and <i>false</i> accusd;	H.H.L. 240

False—Continued.

- with false beauties flattering bait misled. *H.H.B.* 290
False, in his *false* fancy he her takes To be the fairest wight *I. ii. 30. 3*
 to this Lady mild Thou *false*st hast thy faith *I. ix. 46. 7*
 For *false*d letters, and suborned wyle, *II. i. 1. 3*
*false*d off his blowes t' illude him with such bayt. *II. v. 9. 9*
 His *false*d fayth, and love too lightly flitt; *II. xii. 44. 7*
 with vaine thoughts her *false*d fancy vex; *III. i. 47. 5*
False-forged. *false forged* lyes, which thou didst tel, *Am. lxxxv. 7*
Falsehood. Of their *falsehood* more could I recount, *S.C. May 314*
 Devoid of care, and feare of all *falsehood*; *Gn. 246*
 Supplanted by fine *falsehood* and faire guile; *Hub. 788*
 faire *falsehood* . . . workes him woefull ruth. *I. ii. Arg.*
 I the mother bee Of *falsehood*, *I. v. 27. 7*
 Such is the face of *falsehood*: *I. viii. 49. 4*
 sore accus'd His *falsehood*, *III. vi. 13. 4*
 well may she you reprove Of *falsehood* or of slouth, *III. viii. 27. 9*
 Vile treason and fowle *falsehood* hidden were, *IV. i. 17. 8*
 glosse thereon doth shed To hide his *falsehood*, *IV. v. 15. 6*
 With which he threst out *falsehood*, *V. i. 12. 9*
 whether with truth or *falsehood* they agree. *V. ii. 47. 9*
 they with wrong or *falsehood* will not fare, *V. ii. 48. 2*
 blotted out his armes with *falsehood* blent, *V. iii. 37. 7*
 let your fame with *falsehood* be defaced? *V. xi. 63. 5*
Falsehood's. him to touch with *falsehoods* fowle attaint, *V. vi. 12. 3*
False-instilled. through her bones the *false instilled* fire Did
 spread *III. i. 56. 4*
Falsely. holie brethren *falsely* to have praid. *Ti. 497*
 Sometimes he *falsely* faines himselfe to sleepe, *II. v. 34. 4*
falsely seekst a vertuous wight to shame? *IV. i. 48. 2*
 With forged cause them *falsely* to defame; *IV. viii. 25. 7*
 he *falsely* did revyle And foule blasphemie that Queene *V. ix. 25. 4*
Falseness. any should of *falseness* her reprove, *III. viii. 42. 4*
Falsest. my *falsest* friend did no less joyous deeme. *II. iv. 21. 9*
Falsest's. from the *falsest* fraude . . . to keepe. *S.C. Env. 6*
Falsest's. of such *falsest* frendship bene fayne. *S.C. May 305*
Falsest. two *falsest*, of each equall share, *V. ii. 48. 4*
Falsest. Of those he chose out two, the *falsest* twoo, *I. i. 38. 6*
 Fidessa hight the *falsest* Dame on grownd, *I. xii. 32. 3*
 Archimago . . . The *falsest* man alive: *I. xii. 34. 9*
 'I Pilate am, the *falsest* Judge, alas! *II. vii. 62. 3*
 'False traitour squire! false squire of *falsest* knight! *IV. i. 52. 6*
Falseshedd. See **Falsehood**.
Faltring. With *foltring* tong, and trembling everie vaine, *I. vii. 24. 7*
foltring tongue, at last, these words seend Iorth to shake; *I. ix. 24. 9*
 With lips full pale and *foltring* tong opprest, *II. i. 47. 4*
 swelling throbs empeach His *foltring* toung *III. xi. 12. 3*
Fame. With Thames inhabitants of noble *fame*, *Ro. xxii. 3*
 fill the world with never dying *fame*! *Ro. Env. 14*
 sittes not followe flying *fame*, *S.C. Jun. 75*
 The *fame* whereof doth dayly greater growe. *S.C. Jun. 92*
fame now rings Through the wide world, *Gn. 149*
 th' one Aeaecide did his *fame* extend; *Gn. 525*
 here the antique *fame* of stout Camill Doth ever live; *Gn. 601*
 like desire and praise of noble *fame*, *Hub. 769*
 His noble Spouse, and Paragon of *fame*. *Ti. 245*
Fame with golden wings allott doth flie, *Ti. 421*
 Her blazed *fame* which all the world had fill'd, *Mui. 266*
 His mistresse name, and his owne fame to raise. *As. 88*
 I found much greater then the former *fame*; *Col. 334*
 To let thy *fame* lie so in hidden shade: *Col. 407*
 To be the . . . Registres of everlasting *fame*, *Ded. Son. iv. 3*
 the noble Progeny, Which them succeed in *fame* *Ded. Son. iv. 6*
 In golden verse, worthy immortal *fame*: *Ded. Son. xii. 4*
 each where thou hast dispredd thy *fame*, *Ded. Son. xiv. 13*
 Young knight . . . through long labours huntest after *fame*, *I. iv. 1. 2*
 He had in armes abroad wonne muchell *fame*, *I. vi. 20. 5*
 Both carelesse of his health, and of his *fame*; *I. vii. 7. 3*
 Which flying *fame* throughout the world had spread, *I. vii. 46. 2*
 Ledd with thy praysses, and broad-blazed *fame*, *I. x. 11. 4*
 in th' immortal booke of *fame* To be eternized, *I. x. 59. 5*
 To Faery court thou can'st to seek for *fame*, *I. x. 66. 8*
 The Nourse of time and everlasting *fame*, *I. xi. 5. 8*
 Lifting to heaven her everlasting *fame*: *I. xii. 8. 5*
 draw them from pursuit of praise and *fame* *II. i. 23. 2*
 'Joy may you have, and everlasting *fame*, *II. i. 32. 1*
 It was an auncient worke of antique *fame*, *II. ii. 12. 8*
 that *fame* may it resound *II. iii. 38. 8*
 Which *fame* of her shrill trompet worthy reedes; *II. vii. 2. 7*
 envy base to barke at sleeping *fame*. *II. viii. 13. 7*
 dye with honour and desert of *fame*; *II. viii. 44. 5*
 Through great desire of glory and of *fame*; *II. ix. 38. 7*
 Immortall *fame* for ever hath enrolld; *II. x. 4. 8*
 With recompence of everlasting *fame*: *II. x. 23. 5*
 envying the Britons blazed *fame*, *II. x. 47. 8*
 Elfant was of most renowned *fame*, *II. x. 73. 3*
 Revivying thought of glory and of *fame*, *II. xi. 31. 8*
 Both of their life and *fame*, *II. xii. 7. 9*
 here to seek for praise and *fame*. *III. ii. 7. 9*
 'Fame blazed hath, that here in Faery lond *III. ii. 8. 1*
 Ay doing things that to his *fame* redownd, *III. ii. 14. 5*
 Whence spring all noble deedes and never dying *fame*: *III. iii. 1. 9*
 That *fame* in tromp of gold eternally displays. *III. iii. 3. 9*
 for terror of his *fame*, *III. iii. 12. 8*
 mickle *fame* Did get through great adventures *III. iv. 20. 5*
 through all Faerie lond his noble *fame* Now blazed was, *III. iv. 21. 3*
fame now flies, that of a forreine loe He is ysleine. *III. v. 9. 8*
 in perfect love and spotlesse *fame* Of chastitie, *III. v. 54. 3*
 The Gardin of Adonis, far renowned by *fame*, *III. vi. 29. 9*
 be partakers of thy endless *fame*. *III. viii. 43. 7*

Fame—Continued.

- far much greater then thy *fame*, *III. ix. 33. 3*
 Sir Paris far renowned through noble *fame*; *III. ix. 34. 5*
Fame is my meed, and glory vertues pay: *III. x. 31. 7*
 brings forth glorious flowres of *fame*, *IV. Pr. 2. 7*
 knowne by *fame*, and by an Hebene speare, *IV. vi. 6. 4*
 Through thoughts aspyring to eternall *fame*: *IV. ix. 2. 5*
 the *fame* of this renowned prise *IV. x. 4. 1*
 farre renowned through exceeding *fame*, *IV. x. 5. 5*
 By whom those old Heroes wonne such *fame*; *IV. xi. 13. 2*
 Tybris, renowned for the Romaines *fame*, *IV. xi. 21. 6*
 was of no lesse vertue then of *fame*; *V. i. 10. 5*
 all strove with perill to winne *fame*; *V. iii. 7. 5*
 when he understood by common *fame* *V. iii. 10. 5*
 after *fame* and honour for to hunt, *V. iv. 29. 3*
 With which whylome he gotten had great *fame*: *V. v. 20. 5*
 losse of *fame* in disaventurous field: *V. xi. 55. 8*
 let your *fame* with *falsehood* be defaced? *V. xi. 63. 5*
 Dearer is love then life, and *fame* then gold; *V. xi. 63. 8*
 from low to high uplifted is your *fame*. *VI. Pr. 6. 9*
 far his *fame* display. *VI. i. 2. 9*
 hazard she at earst had made Of her good *fame*; *VI. iii. 8. 8*
 the badge of honour and of *fame*, *VI. iii. 35. 3*
 The which through *fame* should farre be magnifide, *VI. vi. 33. 3*
 Being with *fame* through many Nations blowne,) *VI. iv. 36. 5*
 soothly it was sayd by common *fame*, *VI. v. 37. 1*
 Either for *fame*, or else for exereize, *VI. vi. 35. 5*
 Besides the losse of so much loos and *fame*, *VI. xii. 12. 8*
 when IRELAND florished in *fame* Of wealths *VII. v. 33. 8*
 I may in trump of *fame* blaze over-all. *Am. xxix. 12*
 you shall live by *fame*: *Am. lxxv. 10*
Fame in her shrill trump shal thunder, *Am. lxxxiv. 13*
 An house of auncient *fame*: *Proth. 131*
 That fillst England with thy triumphes *fame*. *Proth. 151*
Fame's. On *Fames* eternal beadorl worthe to be fyled. *IV. ii. 32. 9*
Familiar. She grew *familiaire* in that desert place. *III. vii. 15. 5*
Family. Out of his stocke and famous *familie*, *Ti. 276*
 The honor of the noble *familie*: *Col. 537*
 the whole *family*, therewith adredt, *III. i. 62. 7*
 On that vilde man and all his *family*; *V. vi. 35. 5*
Famine. No griesly *famine*, nor no raging sward, *Col. 314*
 His long endured *famine* needed more reliefe. *I. viii. 43. 9*
 spoyle, On which they weene their *famine* to asswage, *IV. iii. 16. 3*
Famous. which her *famous* merite . . . out of the dust doth
 reare, *Ro. v. 12*
 Renowm'd for fruite of *famous* progenie, *Ro. vi. 6*
 Olde monuments, which of so *famous* sprights *Ro. vii. 3*
 Colin fittes such *famous* fight to scanne; *S.C. O. 88*
famous light of all the Greekish hosts; *Gn. 547*
 their forefathers, *famous* over-all, *Hub. 1180*
 The *famous* witness of our wonted praise, *T.M. 274*
 wont the world with *famous* acts to fill; *T.M. 430*
 Out of his stocke and *famous* familie, *Ti. 276*
 Upon that *famous* Rivers further shore, *Ti. 589*
 Nor *famous* Ardeyn, nor fowle Arlo, is, *As. 96*
 of the *famous* Shure, the Nymph she is, *Col. 526*
 whose vertues . . . merit a most *famous* Poets witt *Ded. Son. ii. 2*
 make more *famous* memory Of thine Heroicke parts, *Ded. Son. vi. 11*
 Of th' old Heroes, whose *famous* ofspring *Ded. Son. vi. 4*
 In Fraunce and Ireland left a *famous* gage; *Ded. Son. xiv. 11*
 the verse of *famous* Poets witt He does haekebite, *I. iv. 32. 6*
 The fall of *famous* children borne of mee, *I. v. 25. 2*
 shew thy *famous* night In medicine, *I. v. 43. 7*
 through al Faery lond his *famous* worth was blown. *I. vi. 29. 9*
famous harde atchievements still pursew; *I. vii. 45. 5*
 Through *famous* Poets verse each where renownd, *I. x. 54. 7*
 when thou *famous* victory hast wonne, *I. x. 60. 5*
 Whom *famous* Poetes verse so much doth vaunt, *I. xi. 27. 2*
 all this *famous* antique history *II. Pr. 1. 2*
famous far abroad for warlike gest, *II. ii. 16. 7*
 as that *famous* Queene Of Anazons, *II. iii. 31. 5*
 advanee Mine anneestry from *famous* Coradin, *II. iv. 36. 8*
Famous throughout the world for warlike prayse, *II. v. 26. 2*
 The *famous* name of knighthood fowly shend; *II. vi. 35. 2*
 art thus fowly fledd from *famous* enmy? *II. vi. 39. 9*
 Here eke that *famous* golden Apple grew, *II. vii. 55. 4*
 Made it selfe *famous* through false trechery, *II. viii. 12. 6*
 'Fortune, the foe of *famous* chevisaunce, *II. ix. 8. 1*
 memorable gesses Of *famous* Wisards, *II. ix. 53. 4*
 the *famous* anneestryes Of my most dreaded Sovereigne *II. x. 1. 7*
 three sonnes, his *famous* progeny, *II. x. 13. 4*
 Left of his life most *famous* memory, *II. x. 46. 2*
 O *famous* monument of womens prayse! *II. x. 56. 1*
 most *famous* hight For skil in Musicke *II. x. 59. 7*
 should they be most *famous* monuments, *II. x. 74. 7*
 with rich spoyles and *famous* victorie *II. x. 75. 4*
 all the *famous* history Of Jason and Medaea *II. xii. 44. 3*
 The *famous* Briton Prince and Faery knight, *III. i. 1. 1*
 Even the *famous* Britomart it was, *III. i. 8. 6*
 Doe many *famous* knightes and Ladies wonne, *III. ii. 8. 2*
 It was a *famous* Present for a Prince, *III. ii. 21. 6*
 the *famous* Progeny, Which from them springen shall. *III. iii. Arg.*
 Most *famous* fruited of matrimoniall bowre, *III. iii. 3. 7*
 from thy wombe a *famous* Progenie Shall spring *III. iii. 22. 5*
 matter made for *famous* Poets verse, *III. iv. 1. 6*
 an earthly peare, The *famous* Dumarin; *III. iv. 19. 6*
 Too trew the *famous* Marinell it fownd, *III. iv. 29. 1*
 in all his *famous* conquests highly magnifide; *III. vii. 31. 7*
 most sweet hymnes of this thy *famous* deed *III. viii. 42. 8*
 'Most *famous* Worthy of the world, *III. ix. 34. 1*

Famous—Continued.

- 'O lamentable fall of famous towne! III. ix. 39. 2
 A famous history to bee enrold III. ix. 50. 7
 From farre espide the famous Britomart, IV. i. 33. 2
 when strife was grown Amongst those famous ympe of Greece, IV. ii. 1. 8
 Time . . . That famous moniment hath quite defaste, IV. ii. 33. 3
 Such famous men, such worthies of the earth, IV. iii. 44. 1
 Described by that famous Tuscanee peune: IV. iii. 45. 4
 The which this famous Britomart did beare; IV. iv. 46. 5
 The Ladies for the girdle strive Of famous Florimell: IV. v. Arg.
 eke the famous prize of beauty from them wonne. IV. ix. 28. 9
 'Not that same famous Temple of Diane, IV. x. 30. 1
 There also some most famous founders were IV. xi. 15. 1
 when Paris brought his famous prise, IV. xi. 19. 3
 after him the famous rivers came, IV. xi. 20. 1
 That was to weat the famous Troynovant, IV. xi. 28. 8
 no lesse famous then the rest they bee, IV. xi. 40. 2
 The third was Brunell, famous in his dayes; V. iii. 5. 5
 made her famous, more then is believed; V. iv. 33. 8
 Famous through all the world, and honor'd far and nie. V. viii. 16. 9
 Well known by his feates, and famous over all. V. ix. 5. 9
 More happie mother would her surely weene Then famous Niobe, V. x. 7. 8
 That it became a famous knight well knowne, VI. iv. 38. 8
 Famous through all the land of Faerie: VI. vii. 28. 3
 H he for slouth forsackt so famous quest. VI. ix. 3. 5
 To sing the glory of their famous deedes. Am. xxix. 8
 Forgetfull of the famous golden fleece; Am. xlv. 3
 Ne let their famous moniments to fade? Am. li. 4
 famous warriors of anticke world Am. lxxix. 1
 Derived farre from famous Auncestrie: Com. Son. ii. 4
 rapt with wonder of their famous praise, Com. Son. iii. 5
Famously. in their daies most famouslie did flourish; Ti. 359
Fan. Soone as the chaffe should in the fan be fynd, S.C. D. 125
 Beares in his boasted fan, III. xi. 47. 8
 in his hand a windy fan did beare, III. xii. 8. 8
 Like scattered chaffe the which the wind away doth fan. V. xi. 47. 9
Fanchin, -s. See **Funsheon, -s.**
Fancies. See **Fancy's.**
 sike *fancies* weren foolerie, S.C. F. 211
 Such fond *fancies* shall soone be put to flight S.C. Au. 22
 talke, that might unquiet *fancies* reave; Hub. 24
 As one . . . whose dryer braine Is tost with . . . *fancies* weake, I. i. 42. 8
 Sad, solemne, sowre, and full of famous fraile, III. ii. 27. 5
 Out of her daughters hart fond *fancies* to reverse. III. ii. 48. 9
 thousand *Fancies* bett his ydle brayne III. iv. 54. 4
 Fashioning worldes of *fancies* evermore III. ix. 52. 4
 with vaine poemes weeds to have their *fancies* fed. IV. Pr. 1. 9
 each one thought as to their *fancies* came. IV. v. 17. 2
 A thousand feares, that love-sicke *fancies* faine to fynde. V. vi. 3. 9
 Many vaine *fancies* working her nrest; V. vi. 7. 7
 I fynd my selfe but fed with *fancies* vayne. Am. lxxviii. 12
 Such *fancies* feele no love, but loose desyre. H.L. 175
 loves, with which the world doth blind Weake *fancies*, H.H.L. 263
 fed On idle *fancies* of thy foolish thought, H.H.B. 289
Fancy. My *fancye* eke from former follies move S.C. Jun. 37
 dapper ditties, . . . To feede yonthe *fancie*, S.C. O. 14
 it with pleasaunce mought thy *fancie* feede) S.C. D. 16
 Doth borrow grace, the *fancie* to aggrate; T.M. 406
 please his *fancie*, nor him cause t' abide: Mui. 158
 Bregog did so well her *fancie* weld, Col. 130
 in his falsed *fancy* he her takes To be the fairest wight I. ii. 30. 3
 with vaine thoughts her falsed *fancy* vex: III. i. 47. 5
 Therewith a while she her flit *fancy* fedd, III. i. 56. 1
 in her feigning *fancie* did pourtray Him III. iv. 5. 7
 feed her *fancy* with delightful chaunge: III. vii. 50. 3
 men . . . in their foolish *fancy* feigne thee blinde, III. x. 4. 4
 With which he fed her *fancy*, III. x. 8. 8
 The first was *Fansy*, like a lovely Boy III. xii. 7. 1
 whose *fancie* light was alwaies fitting IV. ii. 5. 1
 it his ranging *fancie* did refrainne, IV. vi. 33. 6
 Whose wandering *fancie* after lust did raunge, V. v. 26. 8
 Ne him could find to *fancie* in her brest: VI. ix. 40. 7
 with delight his greedy *fancy* fed VI. x. 30. 4
 my fraile *fancy*, fed with full delight, Am. lxxii. 9
 to his faying *fansie* represent H.L. 254
Fancy's. leade me forth on *Fancies* bitte to playe: S.C. D. 64
 So stolen from their *fancies* wonderment V. iii. 26. 5
 Yet durst she not disclose her *fancies* wound, V. v. 44. 1
 His former *fancies* ruth he gan repent, V. ix. 49. 2
 of his owne vaine *fancies* thought did frame: V. xi. 19. 4
 It ravisht is with *fancies* wonderment: Am. iii. 122
 An heavenly beantie to his *fancies* will; H.B. 222
Fanded. in the sea to drowne herselfe she fond, III. vii. 26. 7
Fangleness. See **Newfangleness.**
Fans. two such *fannes*, so silken soft Mui. 107
Fantasies. allure Chast Ladies eares to *fantasies* impure. Hub. 320
 The fruitfull spawne of their ranke *fantasies*: T.M. 322
 Such as in idle *fantasies* do flit; II. ix. 50. 7
 All those were idle thoughtes and *fantasies*, II. ix. 51. 6
phantasies In wavering wemens witt, III. xii. 26. 3
 Which as they view with lustfull *fantasies*, VI. viii. 41. 8
Fantastic. As her *fantasticke* wit did most delight: II. vi. 7. 2
 with *fantastick* sight Of dreadfull things, III. ii. 29. 4
 no vision nor *fantasticke* sight, III. viii. 23. 2
Fantasy. *fantasy* is strong. Hub. 1326
 made a monster of their *fantasie*, T.M. 558
 bad him . . . with false shewes abuse his *fantasy*, I. i. 46. 4
 O! who does know the bent of womens *fantasy*? I. iv. 24. 9
 that may dayntest *fantasy* aggrate, II. xii. 42. 7
 With thousand thoughts feeding her *fantasie*, V. vii. 17. 2

Fantasy—Continued.

- meant them to the damzels *fantasy*. VI. ix. 12. 9
 He thereon feeds his hungrie *fantasy*, H.L. 198
 He thereon fixeth all his *fantasie*, H.B. 228
Fantises. See **Fancies.**
Far. See **Far-forth.**
 So far as Archer might his level see: Bel.² iii. 4
 Then was the faire Dodonian tree *far* scene, Bel.² v. 1
 odours fil'd th' ayre *farre* and nie. Bel.² xi. 4
 Casting mine eyes *farre* off, Bel.² xiii. 3
 Like as ye see the wrathfull Sea from *forre* Ro. xvi. 1
 Cedar . . . That *farre* abroad her daintie odours threwe; I'an. vii. 3
 so *farre* am I from envie, S.C. May 37
 To Kerke the narre, from God more *farre*, S.C. Jul. 97
 renue *farre* out of frame? S.C. Au. 3
 Seemeth ay greater when it is *farre*: S.C. S. 77
farre away, S.C. S. 196
 But followe them *farre* off, S.C. Env. 11
farre abroad through each descent, Gn. 77
 from Indian seas brought *far* away; Gn. 106
Far of beholding Ephialtes tide, Gn. 375
 other powers *farre* different Gn. 420
 from her *farre* awayes A rulesse rout Gn. 430
 Black stormes and logs are blowen up from *farre*, Gn. 672
 Mother Hubbard, who did *farre* arupas The rest Hub. 34
 to seeke Their fortunes *farre* abroad, Hub. 48
 be leaped, as one *farre* in elde. Hub. 218
farre unfit it is, that person bace Hub. 464
 fled *farre* off, where none might them surprize; Hub. 576
 everie field and Forrest *farre* and nere, Hub. 578
 balliards *farre* unfit Hub. 803
 come so *farre* to seeke for misery, Hub. 946
 better *farre* it were T.M. 101
 far more bitter storme T.M. 247
 From my unhappie neighborhood *farre* fled, Ti. 146
 Admir'd of base-borne men from *farre* away: Ti. 424
 did the same from *farre* beholde, Ti. 493
 a voyce that called *farre* away, Ti. 638
 passing *farre* All Painters skill, Mui. 90
 fetcht from *farre* away, Mui. 202
 banisht *farre* away from hence; D. 10
 some Pilgrim whence from *farre* away. D. 42
 Not far from whence Sabrinaes streame doth flow, D. 101
 Daylie resort to me from *farre* and neare. D. 143
 whom desastrons chance Hath *farre* exiled D. 506
Far passing all the pastors of his daies, As. 9
 swaine, excelling *far* each other, As. 15
 every field and forest far away He sought, As. 81
 In forreine soyle pursued far away, As. 92
 Hereof when tydings far abroad did passe, As. 199
 pleasing sound ysrrilled far about, Col. 62
 he came far from the main-sea deepe, Col. 67
 travellers, which it from far behold, Col. 115
 Alho hight, Broad-water called *farre*; Col. 123
 from far observ'd, with jealous eie, Col. 134
 Such as all womankynd did far excell; Col. 190
 Without harme us *farre* away did beare, Col. 225
 So *farre* that land, our mother, us did leave, Col. 226
 at length we land far off descryde: Col. 265
 An high headland thrust far into the sea, Col. 281
 doth all afore him far surpass; Col. 417
 'Ah far be it (quoth Colin Clout) fro me, Col. 464
 things so far from attone, Col. 843
 praise her worth, though far my wit above. Col. 942
 this base Poeme, for thee far unfit: Ded. Son. ii. 5
 In savadge soyle, far from Parnasso Mount, Ded. Son. vii. 12
 a *farre* unfitte taske, I. Pr. i. 3
 Whom to avenge she had this Knight from far compeld. I. i. 5. 9
 Behind her *farre* away a Dwarfie did lag, I. i. 6. 1
 not *far* away I. i. 7. 2
 leading inward *farr*. I. i. 7. 8
 His Lady, seeing all that chaunst from *farre*, I. i. 27. 1
 all this countrie, *farre* and neare.' I. i. 31. 4
 'Far hence . . . in wastfull wildernesse I. i. 32. 1
 A hile . . . Ilmeritage . . . Far from resort of people I. i. 34. 3
 wakeful dogges before them *farre* doe Iye, I. i. 40. 4
farre from enimyes. I. i. 41. 9
 firme is fixt, and sendeth light from *farre* I. ii. 1. 4
 her knight, who far away was fled, I. ii. 7. 7
 For him so far had borne his light-foot steede, I. ii. 8. 3
 The true Saint George, was wandred far away, I. ii. 12. 2
 Made a calme shadowe *far* in compasse round: I. ii. 28. 6
 fly *far* hence away, for feare I. ii. 31. 4
 All other Dames to have exceeded *farre*: I. ii. 36. 2
Far from all peoples preace, as in exile, I. iii. 3. 3
 In secrete shadow, far from all mens sight: I. iii. 4. 4
 paines *far* passing that long wandring Greeke, I. iii. 21. 5
Far be it from your thought, and fro my wil, I. iii. 28. 2
 Soone as the port from *far* he has espide, I. iii. 31. 7
 ship far come from watrie wildernesse; I. iii. 32. 4
 They had not ridden far, I. iii. 33. 1
 follows her far off, I. iii. 44. 7
 goodly galleries far over laid, I. iv. 4. 7
 far unfit for warlike swaine. I. iv. 37. 9
 sad Aesculapius far apart Emprisond was I. v. 36. 7
 old Nirus far did pas I. v. 48. 3
 Faunes and Satyres far away I. vi. 7. 7
 A seely Lamb far from the flock I. vi. 10. 4
Far off he wonders what them makes so glad; I. vi. 15. 1
 He had . . . fild far landes with glorie of his night: I. vi. 20. 6

Far—Continued.

far abroad for straunge adventures sought;	I. vi. 29. 7
whenas they far espide A weary wight	I. vi. 34. 2
'Not far away,' (quoth he)	I. vi. 39. 7
the royall Mayd Fledd farre away,	I. vi. 47. 9
forth she went to seeke him far and wide.	I. vii. 2. 5
His glitterand armour shined far away,	I. vii. 29. 4
Virgin which beheld from farre, . . . The whole atchievement	I. viii. 26. 1
Far nderneath a craggy cliff	I. ix. 33. 3
druve Far from that haunt	I. ix. 33. 8
There was an auncient house not far away,	I. x. 3. 1
Downe in a darksome lowly place far in,	I. x. 25. 7
They him saluted, standing far aore,	I. x. 49. 7
From thence, far off he nuto him did shew	I. x. 55. 1
this great City that does far surpas,	I. x. 58. 8
Whom I from far see on the walles	I. xi. 3. 4
he from far descryde	I. xi. 4. 7
danger far descryde.	I. xi. 5. 4
all the land behind him farre,	I. xi. 11. 6
sharpest steele exceeden farre.	I. xi. 11. 9
steale did far exceed The sharpnesse	I. xi. 12. 1
Send forth their flames far off	I. xi. 14. 4
far within, as in a hollow glade,	I. xi. 14. 8
So far as Ewghen bow a shaft may send,	I. xi. 19. 2
Which when his pensive Lady saw from farre,	I. xi. 32. 1
far before did march a goodly band	I. xi. 5. 6
precious odours fetcht from far away,	I. xii. 38. 4
Lurking in rockes and caves far under ground,	II. i. 22. 3
we far off will here abide to vew.'	II. i. 25. 7
seeing him from far so fierce to pricke,	II. i. 26. 1
Whose hastie hand so far from reason strayd,	II. i. 28. 5
far be it,' . . . 'Deare dame, fro mee,	II. i. 48. 1
so far all sence they pas.	II. i. 49. 6
second sister, who did far excell The other two:	II. ii. 14. 3
famous far abroad for warlike gest,	II. ii. 16. 7
Night was far spent;	II. ii. 46. 1
He saw from far,	II. iv. 3. 2
that day too farre did seeme.	II. iv. 21. 6
far away they spyde A varlet	II. iv. 37. 1
renowned farre For his bold feates	II. iv. 41. 2
shortly gaynd that losse exceeded farre,	II. v. 15. 5
those warriors far remove,	II. v. 16. 5
when far off Cymochles heard and saw,	II. vi. 4. 1
They were far past the passage which he spake,	II. vi. 11. 2
Soone shee that Island far behind her left,	II. vi. 18. 3
she well pleased was theuce to anove him farre.	II. vi. 37. 9
he saw from farre An armed knight.	II. vi. 41. 1
'Ah! be it,' (said he) 'from Pyrochles farre	II. vi. 44. 6
stature tall, Far passing th' hight of men terrestriall,	II. vii. 41. 5
far before a light-foote Page did flie,	II. viii. 10. 4
Well kend him so far space	II. viii. 17. 7
Throughout the world, renowned far and neare,	II. ix. 4. 4
Far reach her mercies, and her praises farre,	II. ix. 4. 8
The traine whereof loose far behind her strayd,	II. ix. 19. 3
Did th' other far in workmanship excell;	II. ix. 23. 3
Jett or Marble far from Ireland brought;	II. ix. 24. 3
therefore was removed far behind,	II. ix. 55. 2
all earthly Princes she doth far surmount.	II. x. 1. 9
A labor huge, exceeding far my might.	II. x. 2. 7
to blazon far away.	II. x. 3. 9
mace . . . descended farre From mighty kings	II. x. 4. 4
sought Of merchants farre	II. x. 5. 7
far in land a salvage nation dwelt	II. x. 7. 1
far exceeded men in their immeasurd mights.	II. x. 8. 9
overflowd all countries far away,	II. x. 15. 4
far from all succoure;	II. x. 19. 4
Gorbogud, till far in years he grew;	II. x. 34. 6
in all godly thewes . . . Did far excell,	II. x. 59. 7
those forreyners which came from farre,	II. x. 65. 5
volume, that doth far exceed My leasure	II. x. 70. 3
Iay strong siege about it far and wyde.	II. xi. 5. 5
Soone as the Carle from far the Prince espide	II. xi. 24. 1
did far away espye	II. xi. 28. 8
Sith now he is far from his monstrous swarme,	II. xi. 34. 4
His wonder far exceeded reasons reach,	II. xi. 40. 1
bear him farre from hope of succour usuall.	II. xi. 45. 9
Which when those wicked Hags from far did spye,	II. xi. 47. 1
An hideous roring far away they heard,	II. xii. 2. 6
far off they many Islandes spy	II. xii. 10. 6
well they seeme to him, that farre doth vew,	II. xii. 12. 1
Laden from far with precious merchandize,	II. xii. 19. 2
she from farre did thither bring:	II. xii. 72. 4
The fayrest vertue, far above the rest:	III. Pr. 1. 2
Poets witt, that passeth Painter farre	III. Pr. 2. 6
(love far sought alas!)	III. i. 8. 8
doth farre outcast His hearie beanes,	III. i. 16. 5
A stately Castle far away she spyde,	III. i. 20. 2
wishing it far off his ydle wish doth lose.	III. i. 46. 9
thy praises tell, and make them knowen farre.	III. ii. 3. 9
Far fro my native soyle,	III. ii. 7. 8
Least that too farre ye have your sorrow sought:	III. ii. 10. 7
sleepe full far away from her did fly:	III. ii. 28. 5
I, fonder, love a shade, the body far exyld.'	III. ii. 44. 9
In a deepe delve, farre from the vew of day,	III. iii. 7. 7
Doth course of naturall cause farre exceed,	III. iii. 18. 6
their forren foe that comes from farre,	III. iii. 23. 8
a Raven, far from rising Sunne,	III. iii. 46. 5
Far from the hoped haven of reliefe,	III. iv. 8. 3
far away one, all in armour bright.	III. iv. 12. 2
both flowres and girlonds far away Shee flong,	III. iv. 30. 1

Far—Continued.

Farre better I it deeme to die with speed	III. iv. 38. 3
At last of her far off he gained vew.	III. iv. 48. 1
Having farre off espyde a Tassell gent,	III. iv. 49. 6
two of them the rest of them far overpast,	III. v. 37. 8
strayd Farre in the woodes	III. v. 38. 7
Into that Forrest farre they thence him led,	III. v. 39. 1
ah, farre be such reproch fro mee!	III. v. 46. 3
So farre from court and royall Citadell,	III. vi. 1. 5
such wilde woodes should far expell All civile usage	III. vi. 1. 7
In a fresh fontaine, far from all mens vew,	III. vi. 6. 6
To seeke the fugitive both farre and nere.	III. vi. 26. 4
Venus hers thence far away conuayd,	III. vi. 28. 6
Far from all neighbours,	III. vii. 6. 7
hurt far off unknowne whom ever she envide.	III. vii. 6. 9
He spide far off a mighty Giautesse	III. vii. 37. 2
(a thing far passing thought)	III. vii. 48. 5
was as far at last, as when I first begon.	III. vii. 59. 9
Florimell her selfe was far away,	III. viii. 20. 1
Not satisfyde so far her to estraunge	III. viii. 20. 7
sith far in sea we bee,	III. viii. 24. 1
far my rymes exceed.	III. viii. 42. 9
Gan first inquire of tydings farre abrode,	III. viii. 45. 8
beauty doth her bounty far surpasse;	III. ix. 4. 5
to him both far unequal yeares, . . . has;	III. ix. 4. 6
far unlike conditions has;	III. ix. 4. 7
far much greater then thy fame,	III. ix. 33. 3
Which they far off beheld from Trojan toures,	III. ix. 35. 5
Beholding it from farre,	III. ix. 45. 9
far abroad his mightie branches threw	III. ix. 47. 8
they, seeking farre abrode,	III. ix. 49. 4
all the antique Worthies merits far did passe.	III. ix. 50. 9
both renowned far away;	III. ix. 51. 2
he sought her far and nere,	III. x. 19. 6
he far away espide A couple,	III. x. 20. 6
To seeke his wife that was far wandered;	III. x. 34. 3
Hence farre away we will byndfolded ly,	III. x. 42. 7
O! let him far be banished away,	III. xi. 2. 1
Far off aspyde a young man,	III. xi. 3. 3
Ne was Sir Satyrane her far behinde,	III. xi. 5. 1
their report did far away rebound;	III. xi. 6. 7
hard t' accord two things so far in dout.	IV. i. 11. 9
A Ladie, seeming in so farre a space:	IV. i. 17. 4
It is a darksome delve farre under ground,	IV. i. 20. 4
From farre espide the famous Britomart,	IV. i. 33. 2
peace, Was from those Dames so farre and so unfitting,	IV. ii. 19. 3
she so farre astray, as none can tell?'	IV. ii. 22. 4
each not farre behinde him had his make,	IV. ii. 30. 5
Like three faire branches budding farre and wide,	IV. ii. 43. 5
Farre under ground from tract of living went,	IV. ii. 47. 5
Farre from the vew of gods and heavens bliss,	IV. ii. 47. 8
made them dreaded much of all men farre and nie.	IV. iii. 2. 9
To barre the prease of people farre away;	IV. iii. 4. 2
in the same she farre exceld all other:	IV. iii. 40. 5
Yet did the workmanship farre passe the cost:	IV. iv. 15. 8
an heard, farre from the husband farre,	IV. iv. 35. 7
Unluckie Mayd, to seeke him farre and wide,	IV. v. 29. 7
Not farre away . . . They spide a little cottage,	IV. v. 32. 8
he which was the last the first did farre exceede.	IV. v. 36. 9
Farre passing Britoues or Pyraemon great,	IV. v. 37. 2
lo! farre away A Knight . . . they spyde,	IV. vi. 9. 1
whereas he stood not farre aside,	IV. vi. 24. 2
I cal'd her lond, I sought her farre and neare,	IV. vi. 36. 8
Unto his cave farre from all peoples hearing,	IV. vii. 8. 8
farre afore him goes,	IV. vii. 21. 8
by his greuning laughter mote farre off be rad.	IV. vii. 24. 9
So well she sped her, and so far she ventred,	IV. vii. 31. 1
Having espide this Cabin far away,	IV. vii. 42. 5
into that Forrest wide She drew her far,	IV. viii. 11. 7
A litle cottage farre away they spide,	IV. viii. 23. 2
Shooting forth farre away	IV. viii. 39. 3
killeth farre away.	IV. viii. 39. 9
they so farre from peace or patience were,	IV. ix. 33. 1
farre away from these,	IV. x. 26. 3
Farre from all frand or fayned blandishment;	IV. x. 26. 7
goodly workmanship farre past all other	IV. x. 29. 8
Farre passing that,	IV. x. 40. 3
farre and neare the Nymph his mother sought,	IV. xi. 6. 1
These marched farre afore the other crew:	IV. xi. 12. 1
the pteuous Ouse came far from land,	IV. xi. 34. 1
Whose fruitfull seede farre passeth those in land,	IV. xii. 1. 3
farre from hearing of my heavy plight;	IV. xii. 6. 6
In solitary silence, far from wight,	IV. xii. 19. 2
the heavens revolution Is wandred farre	V. Pr. 4. 7
Out of their proper places farre away,	V. Pr. 6. 6
So thence him farre she brought Into a cave	V. i. 6. 6
Full farre was I from thinking such a pranke;	V. i. 15. 4
how far hence Is he,	V. ii. 5. 1
far as they could vew,	V. ii. 29. 4
far above thy forces pitch to sore;	V. ii. 34. 4
The time and place was blazed farre and wide,	V. iii. 2. 5
So farre he past amongst his enemies band,	V. iii. 9. 3
being carried farre from forraine lands.	V. iv. 5. 5
which ye there before you see Not farre in sea;	V. iv. 7. 6
A rout of many people farre away;	V. iv. 21. 3
That ye were runne so fondly far astray	V. iv. 26. 8
I heard report that farre abrode did fly,	V. iv. 29. 4
how far hence does she abide?	V. iv. 33. 2
with their troupes did far asunder cast;	V. iv. 43. 8
like a sort of sheepe dispersed farre	V. iv. 44. 7

Far—Continued.

'And where is he thy Lord, and how far hence?	V. vi. 9. 2
Not <i>farre</i> away, but little wide by West,	V. vi. 22. 4
he chaunst <i>far</i> off to heed A Damzell,	V. viii. 4. 1
Yet fled she fast, and both them <i>farre</i> outwent,	V. viii. 4. 6
I Doe serve a Queene that not <i>far</i> hence doth wone,	V. viii. 16. 7
Famous through all the world, and honor'd <i>far</i> and nie,	V. viii. 16. 9
he <i>farre</i> was gone and past:	V. viii. 33. 6
There let her wonne, <i>farre</i> from resort of men,	V. ix. 2. 1
to see her Ladie thence not <i>farre</i> away,	V. ix. 3. 9
A strange adventure, which not <i>farre</i> thence lay;	V. ix. 4. 5
wonned in a rocke not <i>farre</i> away,	V. ix. 4. 7
Is wondrous strong and hewen <i>farre</i> under ground,	V. ix. 6. 3
Those Nations <i>farre</i> thy justice doe adore;	V. x. 3. 8
<i>Farre</i> thence from forrein land where they did dwell,	V. x. 6. 3
They came unto a Citie <i>farre</i> up land,	V. x. 25. 1
that cursed Idole, <i>farre</i> proclaimed,	V. ix. 28. 4
Sith ye thus <i>farre</i> have tenderd my poore case,	V. xi. 18. 3
He day and night doth ward both <i>farre</i> and wide,	V. xi. 42. 7
<i>farre</i> away, amid their rakehell bands,	V. xi. 44. 6
ere he marched <i>farre</i> he with them met,	V. xii. 7. 1
There waiting for the Tyrant till it was <i>farre</i> day,	V. xii. 13. 9
He had not passed <i>farre</i> upon the strand,	V. xii. 28. 3
doe all worldly riches <i>farre</i> excell,	VI. Pr. 2. 4
so <i>farre</i> from that which then it was,	VI. Pr. 6. 2
<i>far</i> his fame display,	VI. i. 2. 9
seeing him from <i>farre</i> ,	VI. i. 11. 5
'Not <i>farre</i> from hence, upon yond rocky hill,	VI. i. 13. 1
They saw that Carle from <i>farre</i> ,	VI. i. 17. 5
A tall young man, from thence not <i>farre</i> away,	VI. ii. 3. 7
<i>far</i> from envious eyes that mote him spight;	VI. iii. 20. 7
chaunst <i>far</i> off an armed Knight to spy,	VI. iii. 46. 6
a ship . . . Now <i>farre</i> from harbour likely to be lost,	VI. iv. 1. 3
<i>Farre</i> in the Forrest, by a hollow glade,	VI. iv. 13. 5
In seeking all the woods both <i>farre</i> and nye,	VI. iv. 16. 3
For nought but woods and Forrests <i>farre</i> and nye,	VI. iv. 24. 8
The which through fame should <i>farre</i> be magnifide,	VI. iv. 33. 3
The good Sir Bruin growing <i>farre</i> in yeares,	VI. iv. 33. 6
The good Sir Calepine, that <i>farre</i> was strayed,	VI. v. 3. 2
He sought him <i>farre</i> and neare,	VI. v. 3. 9
<i>Far</i> from all neighbourhood the which annoy it may,	VI. v. 34. 9
'He rides' (said Turpine) 'there not <i>farre</i> afore,	VI. vii. 6. 1
The gentle Prince not <i>farre</i> away they spyde,	VI. vii. 6. 7
not <i>farre</i> away he found Whereas the Prince himselve lay,	VI. vii. 18. 6
was so <i>far</i> from being ought amazed,	VI. viii. 26. 8
Unto a litle grove not <i>farre</i> asyde,	VI. viii. 44. 2
They prayd high God them <i>farre</i> from them to send,	VI. ix. 6. 5
So <i>farre</i> the meane of shepherds to excell,	VI. ix. 11. 3
Although his quest were <i>farre</i> afore him gon:	VI. ix. 12. 3
did thrust it <i>farre</i> away,	VI. ix. 33. 2
your bounteous proffer Be <i>farre</i> fro me,	VI. ix. 33. 4
did seeme so <i>farre</i> From malicing,	VI. ix. 39. 6
wanton squirrels in the woods <i>farre</i> sought,	VI. ix. 40. 3
<i>far</i> from all peoples troad,	VI. x. 5. 3
sweete flowres that <i>far</i> did smell,	VI. x. 14. 7
Yet she all other countrey lasses <i>farre</i> did passe:	VI. x. 25. 9
'So <i>farre</i> , as doth the daughter of the day,	VI. x. 26. 1
So <i>farre</i> doth she in beautyfull array,	VI. x. 26. 3
when thy glory shall be <i>farre</i> displayd To future age,	VI. x. 28. 8
upon an hill not <i>farre</i> away,	VI. xi. 36. 6
<i>far</i> straying from his peeres:	VII. vi. 28. 8
wealths and goodnesse, <i>far</i> above the rest,	VII. vi. 38. 2
So <i>farre</i> past memory of man that may be knowne?	VII. vii. 2. 9
raunged <i>farre</i> abroad in every border,	VII. vii. 4. 8
Being <i>far</i> greater and more tall of stature,	VII. vii. 5. 3
all the earth <i>far</i> underneath her feete,	VII. vii. 10. 1
is of late <i>far</i> out of order gone,	VII. vii. 51. 4
he sometimes so <i>far</i> runnes out of square,	VII. vii. 52. 2
What needeth you to seeke so <i>farre</i> in vaine?	Am. xv. 4
riches that may <i>farre</i> be found:	Am. xv. 6
Out of her course doth wander <i>far</i> astray!	Am. xxxiv. 4
Why then doe ye, proud fayre, miscdenie so <i>farre</i> ,	Am. lvi. 13
Fayre soyle it seemes from <i>far</i> ,	Am. lxiii. 7
<i>Far</i> passing those which Hercules came by,	Am. lxxvii. 7
Their merry Musick that resounds from <i>far</i> ,	Epith. 130
So <i>farre</i> from being proud,	Epith. 164
titles vaine, Derived <i>farre</i> from famous Auncestrie:	Com. Son. ii. 4
Venice . . . <i>farre</i> exceeds in policie of right,	Com. Son. iv. 12
sweeter <i>farre</i> then any Nectar is;	H.L. 26
thus <i>farre</i> happie he himselve doth weene,	H.L. 212
<i>Farre</i> above feeble reach of earthly sight,	H.H.L. 5
With heavenly thoughts <i>farre</i> above humane skil,	H.H.L. 282
For <i>farre</i> above these heavens, which here we see,	H.H.B. 64
others <i>farre</i> exceeding these in light,	H.H.B. 65
their owne native light <i>farre</i> passing theirs,	H.H.B. 70
Yet <i>farre</i> more faire be those bright Cherubins,	H.H.B. 92
These thus in faire each other <i>farre</i> excelling,	H.H.B. 99
Yet is that Highest <i>farre</i> beyond all telling,	H.H.B. 101
Light, <i>farre</i> exceeding that bright blazing sparke,	H.H.B. 162
That it doth <i>farre</i> exceed all humane thought,	H.H.B. 209
so <i>far</i> as Cynthia doth shend The lesser starres,	Proth. 121
Fare. Whether they <i>fare</i> on foote, or fie aloft,	Lo. xxiv. 3
Whose knees are weake through fast and evill <i>fare</i> ,	S.C. Ja. 44
Winter or Sommer they might well <i>fare</i> ,	S.C. F. 24
Gathering his straying flocke, does homeward <i>fare</i> ,	Gn. 319
good speed, and well to <i>fare</i> :	Hub. 550
So <i>fare</i> ye well; good Courtiers may ye bee!	Hab. 653
After his guize did cast abroad to <i>fare</i> :	Mui. 55
He me perswaded forth with him to <i>fare</i> ,	Col. 193
all the rest do most-what <i>fare</i> anis,	Col. 757

Fare—Continued.

At last resolving forward still to <i>fare</i> ,	I. i. II. 1
One knocked at the dore, and in would <i>fare</i> :	I. iii. 16. 4
forward <i>fare</i> as their adventures fell:	I. ix. 2. 5
As on the way together we did <i>fare</i> ,	I. ix. 28. 2
straightway on that last long voiage <i>fare</i> ,	I. x. 63. 4
So bids thee well to <i>fare</i> , Thy neither friend nor foe,	I. xii. 28. 9
fairly <i>fare</i> on foot, how ever loth:	II. ii. 12. 3
so forth with her they <i>fare</i> ;	II. ii. 33. 6
Their minds to pleasure, and their mouths to dainty <i>fare</i> ,	II. ii. 33. 9
Where they were served with all sumptuous <i>fare</i> ,	II. v. 51. 2
on foot mote algates <i>fare</i>	III. vii. 4. 1
toward him did <i>fare</i> ,	IV. i. 41. 2
Enur'd to hardnesse and to homely <i>fare</i> ,	IV. viii. 27. 6
The Prince on foot, not wanted so to <i>fare</i> ;	IV. viii. 37. 6
they much more furiously gan <i>fare</i> ,	IV. ix. 27. 1
That none mote have access, nor inward <i>fare</i> ,	IV. x. 6. 4
they with wrong or falshood will not <i>fare</i> ,	V. ii. 48. 2
Hence <i>fare</i> on foot, till he a horse have gayned,	V. iii. 35. 6
That nought the morrow next mote stay his <i>fare</i> ,	V. x. 16. 4
Upon his voyage forth he gan to <i>fare</i> ,	V. x. 17. 5
When forward we should <i>fare</i> ,	VI. ii. 22. 2
thou hast thy steed forlorne . . . So <i>fare</i> on foote,	VI. iii. 32. 2
He would not suffer her alone to <i>fare</i> ,	VI. v. 8. 2
Yet was their <i>fare</i> but homely,	VI. v. 39. 1
Then up he made him rise, and forward <i>fare</i> ,	VI. vii. 49. 1
straight unto her litle flocke did <i>fare</i> :	VI. ix. 15. 2
thence he had no will away to <i>fare</i> ,	VI. x. 30. 8
with their litle stings right felly <i>fare</i> ;	VI. xi. 43. 4
backward yode, as Bargemen wont to <i>fare</i> ,	VII. vii. 35. 7
cleane without his usuall speere to <i>fare</i> ;	VII. vii. 52. 4
Fared. though mocheill worse I <i>fared</i> :	S.C. Au. 23
through the world had with long travel <i>far'd</i> ,	Hub. 686
with him <i>far'd</i> some better chauce to fynde,	Hub. 942
Both knights and ladies forth right angry <i>far'd</i> ,	H. ii. 19. 8
So forth he <i>far'd</i> ,	H. iii. 3. 1
like a cruell tygre <i>far'd</i> ,	H. v. 8. 9
when late he <i>far'd</i> In Phaedrias flitt bark,	H. vi. 38. 8
to the rivers syde they both together <i>far'd</i> :	H. xi. 3. 9
then in they all together <i>far'd</i> ,	III. i. 30. 9
if ye understand Which way she <i>fared</i> hath,	III. v. 4. 9
So forth they <i>far'd</i> ; but he behind them stayd,	III. x. 2. 1
It fortun'd, as they together <i>far'd</i> ,	III. x. 35. 1
more bounteous creature never <i>far'd</i> On foot,	III. xi. 10. 3
still he <i>far'd</i> as dauncing in delight,	III. xii. 8. 7
<i>Far'd</i> like a lyon in his bloodie game,	IV. iv. 41. 5
Right fit to rend the food on which he <i>fared</i> ,	IV. v. 35. 5
forth upon his former voiage <i>fared</i> ,	IV. v. 46. 2
Whom straight the Prince ensuing in together <i>far'd</i> ,	IV. ix. 5. 9
To tell through what misfortune he had <i>far'd</i> ,	IV. ix. 41. 5
leaving him forth on his journey <i>far'd</i> :	V. i. 30. 7
with full heavy heart with them he <i>far'd</i> ,	V. iv. 22. 7
Yet stayd she not for them, but forward <i>fared</i> ,	V. vi. 38. 2
Like to a weake faint-hearted man he <i>fared</i> ,	V. vii. 20. 5
forth he <i>far'd</i> with all his many bad,	V. xi. 3. 2
So forth he <i>fared</i> , as his manner was,	V. xi. 36. 6
<i>fared</i> like a futious wyld Beare,	VI. xi. 25. 8
<i>fared</i> like a feend right horrible in hew:	VI. xii. 31. 9
And after, when we <i>fared</i> had amisse,	H.H.L. 192
Fares. the travailer, that <i>fares</i> that way,	Ti. 6
Forth he <i>fares</i> , full of malicious mynd,	II. i. 2. 1
weete what course he takes, and how he <i>fares</i> ,	II. i. 4. 4
Thrise happy man, who <i>fares</i> them both atweene!	II. i. 58. 5
as a blindfold Bull, at randon <i>fares</i> ,	II. iv. 7. 8
Who <i>fares</i> on sea may not commaund his way,	II. vi. 23. 2
An hundred times about the pit side <i>fares</i> ,	IV. xii. 17. 8
like a Lion wood amongst them <i>fares</i> ,	V. xi. 45. 3
Right so it <i>fares</i> with me in this long way,	VI. xii. 1. 8
Farewell. Now <i>farewell</i> , shepherd,	S.C. Jul. 231
'The gan my lovely Spring bid me <i>farewell</i> ,	S.C. D. 55
eies . . . I mote have closed, and him bed <i>farewell</i> ,	III. iv. 39. 5
<i>Farewell</i> , my sweetest sweet!	III. iv. 39. 8
<i>Farewell</i> , my sweetest sonne, sith we no more shall meet!	III. iv. 39. 9
Then, <i>farewell</i> fleshly force!	V. vii. 40. 9
if all fayle, yet <i>farewell</i> open field;	V. x. 24. 5
Far-forth. Looking <i>far</i> forth into the Ocean wide,	Van. ix. 1
O dredd Soverayne! Thus <i>far</i> -forth pardon,	III. Pr. 3. 6
now the humid night was <i>far</i> -forth spent,	III. ix. 53. 4
until the flying day Was <i>farre</i> forth spent,	VI. ix. 12. 6
Far-infixed. the <i>far</i> infixed sting:	I. xi. 39. 4
Faring. forth <i>faring</i> on his way,	II. iv. 3. 1
by adventure found them <i>faring</i> so,	V. viii. 15. 6
Farm. Cuddie shall have a Kidde to store his <i>farme</i> ,	S.C. O. 120
breach of lawes to privie <i>ferme</i> did let:	Hub. 1160
Out of her fleshy <i>ferme</i> fled to the place of paine,	III. v. 23. 9
an heard, <i>farre</i> from the husband <i>farme</i> ,	IV. iv. 35. 7
Farmer. Then would he seeme a <i>Farmer</i> ,	Hub. 871
Farms. Having great Lordships got and goodly <i>farmes</i> ,	V. ii. 5. 7
from the country back to private <i>farmes</i> he scorsed,	VI. ix. 3. 9
Far-proclaimed. See Far, Proclaimed.	
Far-rebounded. the <i>far</i> rebounded noyce,	I. v. 8. 3
Far renowned. that <i>far</i> renowned Queene:	I. v. 5. 1
O thou <i>far</i> renowned sonne,	I. v. 43. 6
whose warlike name Is <i>far</i> renowned,	II. iii. 35. 4
<i>far</i> renowned For the large leape,	II. x. 11. 1
The Gardin of Adonis, <i>far</i> renowned by fame,	III. vi. 29. 9
Sir Paris <i>far</i> renowned through noble fame;	III. ix. 34. 5
<i>farre</i> renowned through exceeding fame,	IV. x. 5. 5
Well knowne, and <i>far</i> renowned heretofore,	V. xi. 49. 2
<i>farre</i> renowned For his great riches,	VI. xii. 4. 2

Far-reported. yled with *far reported* praise, I. vii. 46. 1
Farther. ere wc farther passe *Hub.* 195
Fary. See **Faery.**
Fashion. *Fashion* the pourtraicts of these Palacis, *Ro.* xxv. 10
 Repaying her decayed *fashion*, *Ro.* xxvii. 10
 rustie horour and fowle *fashion*; *Gn.* 443
 Eltsoues he gins to *fashion* forth a place; *Gn.* 650
 Such will we *fashion* both our selves to bee, *Hub.* 167
 my selfe fit for the same will *fashion*? *Hub.* 202
 There must thou *fashion* eke a godly zeale, *Hub.* 493
 ye well can *fashion* Your selves thereto, *Hub.* 651
 paint in rimes the trouhous state . . . in likest *fashion*, *T.M.* 382
 Much like an Angell in all forme and *fashion*? *Col.* 615
 How he did *fashion* his untoward pace; I. viii. 31. 2
 Did see and grieve at his bold *fashion*; II. ii. 37. 7
 th' only forme and outward *fashion*; III. vi. 38. 2
 Nor s'deignfull of so homely *fashion*, III. vii. 10. 6
 Dwelt simple truth in seemly *fashion*. III. vii. 59. 6
 Him selfe to *fashion* likest Florimell, III. viii. 8. 6
 unknown gearc And uncouth *fashion*, IV. xi. 45. 3
 Sir Artegal undid the evill *fashion*, V. ii. 28. 7
 to *fashion* his owne lyfes estate, VI. ix. 31. 2
 he should lead the daunce, as was his *fashion*; VI. ix. 42. 3
 Are went for Princes states to *fashion*; VII. vii. 8. 4
 You frame my thoughts, and *fashion* me withiu; *Am.* viii. 9
fashion to what he it list apply. *Am.* xxxii. 4
 newly *fashion* Unto a fairer forme, *H.L.* 192
Fashioned. *fashioned* were they all in Dorike wise. *Bel.* ii. 4
Fashion'd with quaint devises, *Hub.* 673
 In which trew honor yee may *fashioned* see, *Ded. Son.* x. 10
 some *fashioned* in the waste Like swine: II. xi. 12. 5
 So *fashioned* a Porch with rare device. II. xii. 54. 1
 Or in Belphoebe *fashioned* to bee; III. Pr. 5. 8
 him in everie part before her *fashioned*. III. ii. 16. 9
 Whose future woes so plaine he *fashioned*; III. iii. 43. 3
 A thousand thoughts she *fashioned* in her mind, III. iv. 5. 6
Fashioned above within their inmost part, III. vi. 44. 7
 in those Tapets weren *fashioned* Many faire pourtraicts, III. xi. 29. 1
Fashion'd to please the eies of them that pas, VI. Pr. 5. 4
 He *fashioned* them as comely as he could, *H.B.* 33
 Which He had *fashioned* in his wise foresight, *H.H.L.* 109
Fashioning. *Fashioning* worldes of fancies evermore. III. ix. 52. 4
Fashions. yet there all *fashions* beene; *Hub.* 674
 brutishly brought up, that nev'r did *fashions* see; III. vii. 57. 9
 sundry wayes and *fashions* as clerkes faire, VII. vii. 55. 2
 Thereof he *fashions* in his higher skill. *H.B.* 221
Fast. Whose knees are weake through *fast* and evill fare, *S.C.* Ja. 44
 my galage growne *fast* to my beels; *S.C.* F. 244
 The joyous time now nighes *fast*, *S.C.* Mar. 4
 Binde your fillets *faste*, *S.C.* Ap. 133
 Sperre the yate *fast* *S.C.* May 224
 Kiddie the dore sperred after her *fast*. *S.C.* May 234
 the dore to make *fast*, *S.C.* May 292
 In humble dales is footing *fast*, *S.C.* Jul. 13
 The rampant Lyon hunts he *fast*, *S.C.* Jul. 21
 how *fast* renneth the shepherd. *S.C.* Au. 32
 The night nigheth *fast*, *S.C.* Au. 198
 Is now *fast* stalled in her crumenall. *S.C.* S. 119
 if thy galage once stieketh *fast*, *S.C.* S. 131
 to the wood would he speede him *fast*. *S.C.* S. 199
Fast in theyr folds he did them locke, *S.C.* S. 205
Fast by the hyde the Wolfe Lowder caught; *S.C.* S. 223
 numbers flowe as *fast* as spring doth ryse. *S.C.* O. 108
 hve we homeward *fast*. *S.C.* N. 208
 'I saw anothers fate approaching *fast*, *Gn.* 361
Fast bound with serpents. *Gn.* 374
 Ne are we tyde to *fast*, but when we list; *Hub.* 459
Fast much, pray oft, looke lowly on the ground, *Hub.* 498
 Without a gowned beast him *fast* beside, *Hub.* 749
 At sight of him, gan *fast* away to flye; *Hub.* 1069
 As whome he knew to him both *fast* and true. *Hub.* 1081
 the Princes pallaces fell *fast* To ruine *Hub.* 1175
 the beasts therein Fledd *fast* away *Hub.* 1348
 all the gates he found *fast* lockt *Hub.* 1350
 ginnes to shoote up *fast*, and flourish fayre *Ti.* 269
 lustfull yongth began to kindle *fast*, *Mu.* 34
fast bound with silver chaine. *D.* 119
 all times doo flye So *fast* away, *D.* 412
 darke night *fast* approached, *D.* 557
 He grew up *fast* in goodnesse *As.* 17
 Did poure into his Lemans lap so *fast*, I. i. 6. 7
 The dropping night thus creepeth on them *fast*; I. i. 36. 1
 double gates he findeth lockt *fast*, I. i. 40. 1
 He, pricke with pride . . . Forth spurred *fast*: I. ii. 14. 8
 enclosd in wooden wals full *faste*, . . . our wearie daies we
 waste. I. ii. 42. 8
fast fealty, Which I do owe unto all womankynd, I. iii. 1. 6
 Full *fast* she fled, I. iii. 12. 1
 thrise three times did *fast* from any bitt; I. iii. 14. 4
 One knocked at the dore, . . . He knocked *fast*, I. iii. 16. 5
fast trickled downe the sweat. I. iv. 22. 4
 the chayne of strong necessitee, Which *fast* is tyde I. v. 25. 6
fast away gan ryde. I. vi. 8. 9
 A Lyon . . . *fast* running towards him, I. vi. 10. 6
 turning backe gan *fast* to fly away; I. vi. 28. 2
 So *fast* he carried her with careful paine, I. vi. 33. 8
fast towards him do crosse. I. vi. 34. 9
 Could not for sorrow follow him so *fast*; I. vi. 40. 3
 Una, . . . *Fast* flying from that Paynims greedy pray, I. vii. 20. 3
 'No faith so *fast*' . . . 'but flesh does paire.' I. vii. 41. 8

Fast—Continued.

fast embard in mighty brasen wall, I. vii. 44. 8
 Whose gates he fownd *fast* shutt, I. viii. 3. 3
 no locke so firme and *fast*, But . . . flew open I. viii. 4. 8
 Came running *fast* to greet his victorie, I. viii. 26. 4
 you, fresh budd of vertue springing *fast*, I. viii. 27. 1
 an yron doore, That *fast* was lockt, I. viii. 37. 4
 Shee, flying *fast* from heavens face, I. viii. 50. 1
 those two knights, *fast* friendship for to bynd, I. ix. 18. 6
 An armed knight towards them gallop *fast*, I. ix. 21. 2
 The Redecrosse knight toward him crossed *fast*, I. ix. 23. 1
 loe! he comes, he comes *fast* after mee.' I. ix. 25. 2
 Fledd *fast* away, halfe dead I. ix. 30. 6
 free his feet that in the myre sticke *fast*? I. ix. 39. 5
 the dore they find *fast* lockt, I. x. 5. 1
 in her other hand she *fast* did hold I. x. 13. 7
 She held him *fast*, and firmly did upbeare, I. x. 35. 8
 every sinew seene, through his long *fast*: I. x. 48. 6
 first thou must a season *fast* and pray, I. x. 52. 7
 The stely head stuck *fast* I. xi. 22. 1
 the knott that *fast* him tyes, I. xi. 23. 4
fast trickled forth a silver flood, I. xi. 29. 4
fast it stucke, ne would thereout be gott: I. xi. 38. 7
 grypt it *fast* withall. I. xi. 40. 9
 had them . . . *fast* imprisoned in sieged fort. I. xii. 4. 5
fast before the king he did alight; I. xii. 12. 5
 chaced her that *fast* from him did fly; II. ii. 7. 8
 Doth nourish vertue, and *fast* friendship breeds, II. ii. 31. 2
fast to bind their league, II. ii. 33. 1
Fast by her side did sitt the bold Sansloy, II. ii. 37. 1
 Orion, flying *fast* from hissing snake, II. ii. 46. 2
fast her hent By the hoore lockes II. iv. 12. 2
 both her handes *fast* bound II. iv. 13. 5
 to flye Full *fast* away, II. iv. 13. 7
 both his handes *fast* bound II. iv. 14. 8
 whom your victorious might Hath now *fast* bound, II. iv. 32. 4
 Whose flying feet so *fast* their way applyde, II. iv. 37. 3
 on the plaine *fast* pricking Guyon spide One II. v. 2. 2
 The trucked beast *fast* bleeding did him fowly dight. II. v. 4. 9
 pursued *fast* The present offer of faire victory, II. v. 12. 1
 Fledd *fast* away to tell his funerall II. v. 25. 8
fast beside there trickled softly downe A gentle streame, II. v. 30. 1
 By this she had him lulled *fast* asleepe, II. vi. 18. 1
 An armed knight that towards him *fast* ran; II. vi. 41. 2
fast beside him sat tumultuous Strife: II. vii. 21. 6
 the good Guyon he found slumbring *fast* II. viii. 4. 8
 brother saw the red blood rayle Adowne so *fast*, II. viii. 37. 4
 to th' infernall shade *Fast* flying, II. viii. 45. 8
 Twixt his two mighty armes engrasped *fast*, II. viii. 49. 6
 the gates *fast* barred II. ix. 10. 8
 And every loup *fast* lockt, II. ix. 10. 9
 'fly *fast* away, If that your lives ye love, II. ix. 12. 1
 Fly *fast*, and save your selves II. ix. 12. 3
 flying *fast* as Roebucke through the fen, II. x. 7. 5
 she so *fast* pursued, that him she tooke II. x. 18. 6
 Her other some *fast* sleeping did oppresse, II. x. 35. 8
fast the land beynd them fled away. II. xi. 4. 6
 There follow'd *fast* at hand two wicked Hags, II. xi. 23. 2
 fled *fast* away for feare: II. xi. 25. 6
 So *fast* as his good Courser could him beare; II. xi. 25. 8
 the Carle as *fast* Gan heap huge strokes on him, II. xi. 43. 8
 grounded and *fast* setteled On firme foundation II. xii. 1. 4
 all that dreadfull Armie *fast* gan flye II. xii. 26. 8
 So held them under *fast*; II. xii. 81. 6
 fledd so *fast* that nothing mote him hold, III. i. 15. 8
 As fearing evill that pursued her *fast*; III. i. 16. 2
 all spurd after, *fast* as they mote fly, III. i. 18. 4
 never wight so *fast* in sell could sit, III. iii. 60. 6
 the *fast* earth affronted them so sore, III. iv. 7. 7
 That *fast* she from him fledd, III. iv. 51. 3
 whither now he traveled so *fast*? III. v. 3. 7
Fast flying through this forest from her fo, III. v. 6. 2
 could not stay, so *fast* she did foregoe, III. v. 6. 5
 make him *fast* out of the forest ronne, III. v. 27. 8
 Forthy the bloody tract they follow'd *fast*, III. v. 37. 6
 gan ransack *fast* His inward partes, III. v. 48. 4
 To whom her loving hart she linked *fast* III. vi. 53. 3
 fledd so *fast* from that same foster stearne III. vi. 54. 3
 No need to bid her *fast* away to flie: III. vii. 24. 2
 Not halfe so *fast* the wicked Myrrha fled III. vii. 26. 1
 Nor halfe so *fast* to save her maydenhed III. vii. 26. 3
Fast flying, on a Courser dapled gray, III. vii. 37. 3
Fast bounden hand and foote with cords of wire, III. vii. 37. 8
 forward gallopt *fast*; III. vii. 38. 6
 She bore him *fast* away. III. vii. 43. 6
fast her clipping twixt his armes twayne, III. viii. 10. 1
fast goodwill, with gentle courtesyes, III. ix. 7. 7
 before the wicket *fast* They wayted, III. ix. 11. 2
 his false engins *fast* he plyde, III. x. 7. 2
 cast himselfe on ground her *fast* besyde: III. x. 7. 5
 ran into her lovers armes right *fast*; III. x. 13. 5
 Paridell came pricking *fast* Upon the plaine; III. x. 35. 2
fast closed in some hollow grave, III. x. 42. 3
 He ran as *fast* as both his feet could beare, III. x. 53. 2
 now so *fast* his feet he did apply, III. xi. 6. 6
 kept th' yron dore *fast* bard, III. xi. 31. 6
 he *fast* away did fly, III. xii. 12. 5
 the dore straightway *Fast* lockt, III. xii. 27. 2
 fownd it lockt *fast*: III. xii. 27. 7
 both whose handes Were bounden *fast*, III. xii. 30. 7

Fast—Continued.

Where <i>fast</i> infixed, . . . the staffe asunder brake, . . .	IV. iii. 10. 5.
The other halfe, behind yet sticking <i>fast</i> , . . .	IV. iii. 12. 3.
Stood still awhile, and his <i>fast</i> footing kept, . . .	IV. iii. 20. 8.
did his yron brond so <i>fast</i> applie, . . .	IV. iii. 25. 7.
As <i>fast</i> as water-sprinkles gainst a rocke are dashit, . . .	IV. iii. 25. 9.
As <i>fast</i> as forward erst now backward to retrate, . . .	IV. iii. 26. 9.
Ne followd on so <i>fast</i> , . . .	IV. iii. 32. 3.
Which vantage Cambell did pursue so <i>fast</i> , . . .	IV. iv. 30. 5.
when they thought it <i>fast</i> , eftssoones it was untide, . . .	IV. v. 17. 9.
<i>fast</i> beside a little brooke did pas, . . .	IV. v. 33. 3.
his faith with her he <i>fast</i> engaged, . . .	IV. vi. 43. 3.
her pursu'd as <i>fast</i> as she did flie: . . .	IV. vii. 21. 7.
Full <i>fast</i> she flies, and farre afore him goes, . . .	IV. vii. 21. 8.
follow'd <i>fast</i> ; but, when he came in sight, . . .	IV. vii. 37. 3.
together <i>fast</i> embraced, . . .	IV. viii. 34. 9.
Them follow'd <i>fast</i> , and them reviled sore, . . .	IV. viii. 35. 3.
(so <i>fast</i> away he flew) . . .	IV. viii. 40. 4.
she woo'd and prayd him <i>fast</i> , . . .	IV. viii. 52. 8.
him embracing <i>fast</i> betwixt them held, . . .	IV. ix. 9. 3.
The which I found sure lockt and chained <i>fast</i> , . . .	IV. x. 11. 3.
a snake, whose head and tail were <i>fast</i> combynd, . . .	IV. x. 40. 9.
flowing <i>fast</i> to Rhy; . . .	IV. xi. 33. 2.
To bring forth stormes, or <i>fast</i> them to upbinde, . . .	IV. xi. 52. 4.
'Which when his Ladie saw, she follow'd <i>fast</i> , . . .	V. i. 18. 1.
Uppon his iron collar griped <i>fast</i> , . . .	V. ii. 14. 4.
Enlincked <i>fast</i> in wedlockes loyall bond, . . .	V. iv. 3. 2.
<i>Fast</i> bound on every side with iron bands, . . .	V. iv. 5. 2.
that rout . . . heaped strokes so <i>fast</i> on every side, . . .	V. iv. 38. 8.
Her warlike maides about her fockt so <i>fast</i> , . . .	V. iv. 43. 6.
The Lists were closed <i>fast</i> , . . .	V. v. 5. 6.
Yet in my truthe assurance I rest fixt <i>fast</i> , . . .	V. v. 38. 9.
on the ground the other <i>fast</i> did stand; . . .	V. vii. 7. 2.
Fled <i>fast</i> into the towne, . . .	V. vii. 34. 9.
yet so <i>fast</i> they could not home retrate, . . .	V. vii. 35. 1.
A Damzell, flying on a palfrey <i>fast</i> , . . .	V. viii. 4. 2.
Yet fled she <i>fast</i> , and both them farre outwent, . . .	V. viii. 4. 6.
still from him as <i>fast</i> away did flie, . . .	V. viii. 6. 2.
thinking to follow <i>fast</i> His other fellow Pagan, . . .	V. viii. 8. 8.
From whom she earst so <i>fast</i> away did flie: . . .	V. viii. 16. 3.
his wingfooted coursea him did beare So <i>fast</i> away, . . .	V. viii. 33. 5.
followed was of him likewise full <i>fast</i> , . . .	V. viii. 33. 8.
made him backe againe as <i>fast</i> to fly; . . .	V. viii. 36. 3.
<i>Fast</i> did they fly as them their feete could beare, . . .	V. viii. 39. 1.
Hiim when the damzell saw <i>fast</i> by her side, . . .	V. ix. 12. 1.
Ran with her <i>fast</i> away unto his mew, . . .	V. ix. 14. 5.
He threw his burden downe, and <i>fast</i> away did fly, . . .	V. ix. 14. 9.
he him hunted like a Foxe full <i>fast</i> : . . .	V. ix. 17. 2.
he then tooke it up, and held <i>fast</i> in his hand, . . .	V. ix. 17. 9.
Warning him hold it <i>fast</i> for feare of slights: . . .	V. ix. 18. 3.
they fled As <i>fast</i> as feete could carry them away: . . .	V. x. 36. 2.
laboured <i>fast</i> To sperre the gate; . . .	V. x. 37. 1.
catching her <i>fast</i> by her ragged weed, . . .	V. xi. 61. 3.
the terme, approaching <i>fast</i> , required speed, . . .	V. xi. 65. 9.
The Tyrant thundred his thicke blowes so <i>fast</i> , . . .	V. xii. 17. 6.
byting deepe therein did sticke so <i>fast</i> , . . .	V. xii. 21. 8.
Whom Calidore perceiuing <i>fast</i> to flie, . . .	VI. i. 22. 6.
Calidore did follow him so <i>fast</i> , . . .	VI. i. 23. 3.
his foe lay <i>fast</i> in sencelesse swoynd; . . .	VI. i. 34. 2.
following that faire advantage <i>fast</i> , . . .	VI. i. 39. 2.
Ran after <i>fast</i> to reskue the distressed mayde, . . .	VI. iii. 24. 9.
But follow'd <i>fast</i> the Monster in his fight: . . .	VI. iii. 26. 5.
Through woods and hills he follow'd him so <i>fast</i> , . . .	VI. iii. 26. 6.
In following of him that fled so <i>fast</i> , . . .	VI. iv. 9. 2.
by the cry he follow'd, and pursued <i>fast</i> , . . .	VI. iv. 18. 9.
did gripe his gorge so <i>fast</i> , . . .	VI. iv. 22. 4.
with his neighing <i>fast</i> Did warne his rider, . . .	VI. v. 21. 6.
They fled, and <i>fast</i> into the wood did get, . . .	VI. v. 22. 7.
he layd about, and made them <i>fast</i> to flie, . . .	VI. vi. 38. 9.
did him <i>fast</i> pursue, . . .	VI. vii. 2. 9.
the Carle upon him layd, And bound him <i>fast</i> : . . .	VI. vii. 48. 7.
<i>fast</i> with cords do bynde, . . .	VI. viii. 12. 3.
in teares, which gushed <i>fast</i> Like many water streames, . . .	VI. viii. 19. 1.
fled <i>fast</i> away, . . .	VI. viii. 31. 4.
he slept full <i>fast</i> ; . . .	VI. viii. 47. 6.
He followed <i>fast</i> , and chased him so nie, . . .	VI. ix. 4. 6.
the moystie night approaching <i>fast</i> , . . .	VI. ix. 13. 1.
many feete <i>fast</i> thumping th' hollow ground, . . .	VI. x. 10. 4.
Through cowerd feare he fled away as <i>fast</i> , . . .	VI. x. 35. 3.
flies away as <i>fast</i> as he can hie, . . .	VI. xi. 18. 8.
holding <i>fast</i> twixt both his armes extended Fayre Pastorell, . . .	VI. xi. 19. 7.
to him running <i>fast</i> , . . .	VI. xi. 28. 1.
When to the Cave they came, they found it <i>fast</i> ; . . .	VI. xi. 43. 1.
he him <i>fast</i> pursuing soone approached neare, . . .	VI. xii. 25. 9.
Against his will <i>fast</i> bound in yron chaine, . . .	VI. xii. 35. 3.
His shield be on him threw, and <i>fast</i> downe held: . . .	VI. xii. 30. 6.
The wingd-foot God so <i>fast</i> his plumes did beat, . . .	VII. vi. 17. 1.
from them fled more <i>fast</i> Then any Deere, . . .	VII. vi. 52. 4.
This holy season, fit to <i>fast</i> and pray, . . .	Am. xxii. 1.
joyous houres doe fly away too <i>fast</i> , . . .	Am. lxxxvi. 14.
Now day is doen, and night is nighing <i>fast</i> , . . .	Epith. 298.

Faste. See Faced.

Fasten. Thereon an yron lock did *fasten*, . . . II. iv. 12. 9

In bope some stroke to *fasten* on him neare, . . . VI. viii. 33. 2

Fastened. This goodlie bridge, one foote not *fastned* (**fastened*)

well, . . . Te. 557

they *fastned* were under her knee, . . . II. iii. 27. 6

whosoever once hath *fastened* His foot thereon, . . . II. xii. 12. 7

no further *fastned* not, . . . III. ii. 26. 2

Upon whose stubborne neck, . . . She *fastned* hath her foot; . . . III. ix. 45. 6

Fastened—Continued.

ever as they <i>fastned</i> it, it loos'd, . . .	IV. v. 16. 6
Till Florimell about her <i>fastned</i> it, . . .	V. iii. 28. 5
this maides with whom I <i>fastned</i> hand, . . .	V. iv. 15. 7
least his hold was but unsound And not well <i>fastened</i> , . . .	V. v. 42. 8
her sad eyes, still <i>fastened</i> on the ground, . . .	Epith. 234
in their <i>fastned</i> mynd All happie joy and full contentment fynd, . . .	H.H.B. 286
Faster. infixed <i>faster</i> hold Within my bleeding bowells, . . .	III. ii. 39. 1
how she mote him <i>faster</i> tye, . . .	V. v. 56. 6
him selfe did <i>faster</i> bye To reskue him, . . .	VI. v. 22. 3
Fast-fixed. with <i>fast fixed</i> eyes on her did stare, . . .	Mui. 340
In which a rusty knife <i>fast fixed</i> stood, . . .	I. ix. 36. 8
<i>fast fixed</i> on his shield, . . .	I. xi. 43. 1
With doubtfull eyea <i>fast fixed</i> on his guest: . . .	I. xii. 29. 6
With her false eyes <i>fast fixed</i> in his sight, . . .	II. xii. 73. 2
with pale eyes <i>fast fixed</i> on the rest, . . .	III. x. 41. 2
with <i>fast fixed</i> eyes He gazed, . . .	V. iii. 18. 6
Being <i>fast fixed</i> in her wounded spright, . . .	V. v. 27. 4
Fast-flying. fluttring wings of thy <i>fast flying</i> Thought, . . .	U.V. 2
Fasting. Their <i>fasting</i> flockes to keepe, . . .	S.C. Jul. 200
dieted with <i>fasting</i> every day, . . .	I. x. 26. 3
through long <i>fasting</i> woxen pale and wan, . . .	IV. vii. 43. 3
Fastness. eke the <i>fastnesse</i> of his dwelling place, . . .	V. ix. 5. 2
to those tennes for <i>fastnesse</i> she did fly, . . .	V. x. 18. 8
Fast-streaming. up to heaven his eyes <i>fast-streaming</i> threw: . . .	VI. x. 28. 6
Fat. They han <i>fatte</i> kernea, . . .	S.C. Jul. 199
When folke bene <i>fat</i> , and riches rancke, . . .	S.C. Jul. 211
The <i>fatte</i> Oxe, that wont ligge in the stal, . . .	S.C. S. 118
the <i>fat</i> from their beards doen lick: . . .	S.C. S. 123
from my beard the <i>fat</i> away have swept; . . .	Hub. 78
He fed his eubs with <i>fat</i> of all the soyle, . . .	Hub. 1151
<i>Fat</i> Colworts, and comforting Perseline, . . .	Mui. 199
fed her <i>fatt</i> with feast of offerings, . . .	I. iii. 18. 6
Abusd her plenty and <i>fat</i> swolne encrease, . . .	II. vii. 16. 7
fruitfull Ceres and Lyaeus <i>fatt</i> , . . .	III. i. 51. 3
full grosse and <i>fat</i> As fed with lard, . . .	VII. vi. 14. 1
Fatal. Till it by <i>fatall</i> doome adowne did fall, . . .	Ro. xvi. 14
Doth yet himselfe with <i>fatall</i> hand enforce, . . .	Ro. xxvii. 13
The <i>fatall</i> sisters eke repent, . . .	S.C. N. 148
Through <i>fatall</i> charmes transformd to such an one; . . .	Gn. 205
her unkindly foes, The <i>fatall</i> Sisters, . . .	T.M. 16
one of those three <i>fatall</i> Impes, . . .	Ti. 17
in thy fall my <i>fatall</i> overbrowe, . . .	Ti. 79
Little wist he his <i>fatall</i> future woe, . . .	Mui. 381
Let those three <i>fatall</i> Sisters . . . Approach hereto; . . .	D. 16
Gave her the <i>fatall</i> wound of deadlie smart, . . .	D. 158
This <i>fatall</i> day that shall I ever rew, . . .	I. vi. 38. 2
through <i>fatall</i> deepe foresight, . . .	I. ix. 7. 1
To tell how he had scene the Dragons <i>fatall</i> fall, . . .	I. xii. 2. 9
tell what <i>fatall</i> priefe Hath . . . you opprest; . . .	II. i. 48. 6
If ever he transgrest the <i>fatall</i> Stygian lawes, . . .	II. vii. 27. 9
did his life her <i>fatall</i> date expyre, . . .	II. viii. 24. 3
the third brunt of this my <i>fatall</i> brond: . . .	II. viii. 37. 8
now arrived is his <i>fatall</i> howre, . . .	II. viii. 43. 8
Driven by <i>fatall</i> error here arriv'd, . . .	II. x. 9. 8
all the nation of unfortunate And <i>fatall</i> birds, . . .	II. xii. 36. 2
The <i>fatall</i> purpose of divine foresight, . . .	III. iii. 2. 5
either <i>fatall</i> end, Or other mightie cause, . . .	III. iii. 15. 8
by <i>fatall</i> lore Hast learn'd to love, . . .	III. iii. 21. 6
Both joynt partakers of their <i>fatall</i> payne: . . .	III. iii. 37. 7
'Him shall he make his <i>fatall</i> Instrument, . . .	III. iii. 38. 1
he through <i>fatall</i> errour long was led, . . .	III. ix. 41. 4
by <i>fatall</i> course they driven were, . . .	III. ix. 49. 1
Of <i>fatall</i> Thebes; of Rome that raigned long; . . .	IV. i. 22. 2
To the three <i>fatall</i> sisters house she went, . . .	IV. ii. 47. 4
when ye shred with <i>fatall</i> knife His line, . . .	IV. ii. 52. 3
to see their <i>fatall</i> fine, . . .	IV. iii. 37. 5
Phoreys, the father of that <i>fatall</i> brood, . . .	IV. xi. 13. 1
after him the <i>fatall</i> Welland went, . . .	IV. xi. 35. 1
that same former <i>fatall</i> wound of his, . . .	IV. xii. 22. 5
lesse she feared that same <i>fatall</i> read, . . .	IV. xii. 27. 1
before this <i>fatall</i> teene Them overtooke, . . .	V. x. 7. 5
the Theban Knight, The father of that <i>fatall</i> progeny, Made kill herselfe, . . .	V. xi. 25. 3
Under her wombe his <i>fatall</i> sword he thrust, . . .	V. xi. 31. 2
Not satisfyde till on the <i>fatall</i> ground, . . .	VI. iii. 51. 3
This <i>fatall</i> chance, this dolefull accident, . . .	VI. xi. 31. 2
Knowing his <i>fatall</i> hand by former feare; . . .	VI. xii. 25. 8
Fatally. <i>fatally</i> did vow To wreake her on that mayden mes- senger, . . .	V. viii. 46. 3
Fate. mortall men tossed by troublous <i>fate</i> , . . .	Pet. ² vii. 3
cruell <i>fate</i> And angry Gods pursue, . . .	S.C. Jun. 14
Needs feare no change of frowning <i>fate</i> ; . . .	S.C. S. 71
hastning his cruell <i>fate</i> , . . .	Gn. 328
'I saw anothers <i>fate</i> approaching <i>fast</i> , . . .	Gn. 361
by changing <i>fate</i> for <i>fate</i> , . . .	Gn. 427
whom wicked <i>fate</i> Hath brought to Court, . . .	Hub. 892
no man left to mone His dolefull <i>fate</i> , . . .	Ti. 193
freed from bands of impacable <i>fate</i> , . . .	Ti. 395
for great sorrow of their sudden <i>fate</i> , . . .	Ti. 573
to sheild Achilles life from <i>fate</i> of Troyan field, . . .	Mui. 64
Whose cruell <i>fate</i> is woven even now, . . .	Mui. 235
never didst thou heare more haplesse <i>fate</i> , . . .	D. 98
cruell <i>Fate</i> . . . him misled, . . .	Mui. 417
By <i>fate</i> or fortune came unto the place, . . .	As. 141
freed is from Cupids yoke by <i>fate</i> , . . .	Col. 566
Shall I accuse the hidden cruell <i>fate</i> , . . .	I. i. 51. 2
Hath thee incenst to hast thy dolefull <i>fate</i> ? . . .	I. vi. 47. 2
in his eternall booke of <i>fate</i> Are written sure, . . .	I. ix. 42. 4

Fate—Continued.

He woxe dismayd, and gan his <i>fate</i> to feare	I. xi. 52. 8
Importune <i>fate</i> That heapt on him so many wrathfull wreaques;	I. xii. 16. 5
frowning froward <i>fate</i> Hath made sad witness	II. i. 37. 1
fiers <i>fate</i> did crop the blossome of his age	II. i. 41. 9
direfull chaunce, armd with avenging <i>fate</i> ,	II. i. 44. 6
Accusing fortune, and too cruell <i>fate</i> ,	II. i. 56. 8
My selfe well wote, and mine unequal <i>fate</i> :	II. vii. 50. 5
'Abide the fortune of thy present <i>fate</i> ;	II. vii. 60. 2
Unmindfull of his wound, of his <i>fate</i> ignorant	II. viii. 34. 9
Yet sith his <i>fate</i> so cruelly did fall,	II. viii. 52. 7
surrender late His life . . . unto final <i>fate</i>	II. x. 13. 9
Till he surrendered Realme and life to <i>fate</i>	II. x. 45. 5
thy good fortune, having <i>fate</i> obeyd,	III. iii. 19. 7
Ne is thy <i>fate</i> , ne is thy fortune ill,	III. iii. 24. 6
his last <i>fate</i> him from thee take away;	III. iii. 28. 7
wene by warning to avoyd his <i>fate</i> ?	III. iv. 27. 2
T' approve the unknown purpose of eternal <i>fate</i>	III. iv. 28. 9
to accused <i>fate</i> , The guilt I doe ascribe:	III. iv. 37. 8
such as eternal <i>fate</i> Ordained hath,	III. vi. 32. 6
Me seemes I see Amintas wretched <i>fate</i> ,	III. vi. 45. 8
she desyrd th' abridgement of her <i>fate</i> ,	III. viii. 2. 3
What stony hart, that heares thy haplesse <i>fate</i> ,	III. ix. 39. 6
What fortune and his <i>fate</i> on him will lay;	III. x. 3. 2
happinesse: . . . that <i>fate</i> n'ould let her yet possesse.	III. xii. 46. or. 9
To them ordained by eternal <i>fate</i> :	IV. ii. 50. 5
Cambels <i>fate</i> that fortune did prevent;	IV. iii. 18. 5
Which secret <i>fate</i> hath in this Ladie wrought	IV. vi. 30. 4
by what haplesse <i>fate</i> Or hard misfortune	IV. vi. 47. 5
Ooraxes, feared for great Cyrus <i>fate</i> ,	IV. xi. 21. 5
nam'd the river of his wretched <i>fate</i>	IV. xi. 38. 7
who can scape what his owne <i>fate</i> hath wrought?	V. iv. 27. 8
To attribute their folly unto <i>fate</i> ,	V. iv. 28. 2
cruell heavens hath heapt an heavy <i>fate</i> ;	V. v. 36. 3
whose untimely <i>fate</i> For to avenge,	V. vi. 33. 6
with dreadfull <i>fate</i> Had utterly subverted his unrighteous state. V. ix. 2. 8	V. ix. 2. 8
Through the sad terror of so dreadfull <i>fate</i> ,	V. ix. 46. 4
through <i>fate</i> . . . I my countrie have forlorne,	VI. i. 27. 7
And oft complayn'd of <i>fate</i> , and fortune oft defyde	VI. iv. 26. 9
to these happie fortunes cruell <i>fate</i> Hath joynd one evill,	VI. iv. 30. 5
With stormes of fortune and tempestuous <i>fate</i>	VI. ix. 31. 5
(whether wicked <i>fate</i> so framed Or fault of men,)	VI. xii. 38. 7
Do worke their owne perfection so by <i>fate</i> :	VII. vii. 58. 7
state In which he stood before his haplesse <i>fate</i>	II.H.L. 140
Fates. <i>See</i> <i>Fates</i> of both by <i>Fates</i> unjust decreeing.	Ti. 35
Fates. (as <i>foetes</i> the same foreseeing)	Ro. xviii. 13
So soone as <i>Fates</i> their vitall thred have shorne,	Ti. 181
whilst the <i>fates</i> affoord me vitall breath,	Ti. 309
Th' importune <i>fates</i> , which vengeance on me seeke,	Ti. 387
'Time and suffis'd <i>fates</i> to former kynd Shall us restore;	I. ii. 43. 8
<i>fates</i> expired could renew again,	I. v. 40. 3
cruell <i>fates</i> the careful threds unfould,	I. vii. 22. 5
should not be quenched . . . For feare of evil <i>fates</i> ,	I. xii. 37. 9
sith <i>fates</i> can make way for themselves	III. iii. 25. 4
the <i>fates</i> are firme, And may not shrinck,	III. iii. 25. 6
their importune <i>fates</i> all satisfide:	III. iii. 44. 7
(so the <i>fates</i> ordaind)	III. ix. 42. 5
what the <i>Fates</i> do once decree,	IV. ii. 51. 8
<i>fates</i> perverse With guilefull love	IV. vii. 15. 3
Fates' . Unweeting of the <i>Fates</i> divine decree	IV. iii. 21. 4
by eternal doome of <i>Fates</i> decree,	VII. vi. 33. 6
Father. <i>See</i> <i>Foster-father</i>	S.C. F. 80
Thy flocks <i>father</i> his corage hath lost.	S.C. Mar. 106
For once I heard my <i>father</i> say,	S.C. May 89
That his <i>father</i> left by inheritance;	S.C. May 193
Thy <i>father</i> , (that word she spake with payne,	S.C. May 195
'Thy <i>father</i> , had he lived this day,	S.C. May 205
so thy <i>father</i> his head upheld,	Hub. 280
Ye may me trust as your owne ghostly <i>father</i> !	T.M. 55
Heare, thou great <i>Father</i> of the Gods on hie,	Ti. 260
'Ne shall his sister, ne thy <i>father</i> die,	Ti. 261
Thy <i>father</i> , that good Earle of rare renowne,	Ti. 369
Jove, the <i>father</i> of eternitie,	Col. 104
'Old <i>father</i> Mole, (Mole hight that mountain	Col. 132
her <i>father</i> , sitting still on hie,	Col. 147
told her <i>father</i> by a shepherds boy,	I. i. 21. 1
As when old <i>father</i> Nilus gins to swell	I. i. 30. 9
With holy <i>father</i> sits not with such thinges to mell.	I. i. 33. 9
with that godly <i>father</i> to his home they went.	I. v. 37. 8
him before His <i>father</i> fierce of treason false accusd,	I. x. 51. 1
'Thrise happy man,' said then the <i>father</i> grave,	I. x. 64. 5
But now aread, old <i>father</i> ,	II. x. 11. 7
Whose <i>father</i> Hercules in Francke did quell,	II. x. 22. 2
happy <i>father</i> of faire progeny:	II. x. 34. 8
Arraught the rule, and from their <i>father</i> drew;	III. iii. 5. 8
her <i>father</i> deare Should . . . hard misfortune heare.	III. iv. 20. 2
She, of his <i>father</i> , Marinell did name;	III. iv. 37. 1
'Fond Proteus, <i>father</i> of false prophecis!	III. vi. 9. 1
Great <i>father</i> he of generation Is rightly calld,	III. vi. 47. 8
him the <i>Father</i> of all formes they call:	III. viii. 23. 7
' <i>father</i> , I note read aright	III. ix. 36. 6
Whom . . . She, of his <i>Father</i> , Parisus did name;	III. x. 22. 5
loves extremity . . . the <i>father</i> of fowle gealosity,	IV. Pr. 3. 6
Witness the <i>father</i> of Philosophie,	IV. xi. 13. 1
Phorcys, the <i>father</i> of that fatall brood,	IV. xi. 15. 8
<i>father</i> of the bold And warlike people	V. vi. 33. 8
full many treasons vile His <i>father</i> Dolon had deviz'd,	V. x. 11. 2
after that his monstrous <i>father</i> fell Under Alcides club,	V. xi. 25. 3
the Theban Knight, The <i>father</i> of that fatall progeny, Made kill herselfe	V. xi. 25. 3

Father—Continued.

And was the <i>Father</i> of that wounded Knight,	VI. iii. 3. 7
present The fearefull Lady to her <i>father</i> deare,	VI. iii. 18. 2
The <i>father</i> of the fayrest Pastorell,	VI. ix. 14. 2
In which ye, <i>father</i> , here doe dwell at ease,	VI. ix. 19. 2
my flocks <i>father</i> daily doth amend it.	VI. ix. 21. 8
Give leave awylle, good <i>father</i> , in this shore To rest my bareke, VI. ix. 31. 3	VI. ix. 31. 3
Her <i>father</i> and her friends about her lying,	VI. xi. 23. 2
whose <i>father</i> hight The Lord of Many Ilands,	VI. xii. 4. 1
Which when her <i>father</i> understood,	VI. xii. 5. 5
The <i>father</i> of the Gods . . . Was troubled much	VII. vi. 15. 6
him, that is beight <i>Father</i> of Gods and men	VII. vi. 35. 5
my old <i>father</i> MOLE, whom Shepherds quill Renowned hath . VII. vi. 36. 8	VII. vi. 36. 8
daughter of old <i>Father</i> Mole,	VII. vi. 40. 2
O fayrest Phoehus! <i>father</i> of the Muse!	Epith. 121
Father's. To see thee succede in thy <i>fathers</i> steade,	S.C. May 203
The old lineaments of his <i>fathers</i> grace.	S.C. May 212
Let us our <i>fathers</i> heritage divide,	Hub. 136
Unto my <i>fathers</i> sheepe I use to looke,	Hub. 292
in his <i>fathers</i> sight . . . did seeme the fayrest wight.	Mui. 23
As should be worthie of his <i>fathers</i> throne.	Mui. 32
'Your owne deare sake forst me . . . to leave My <i>fathers</i> kingdome—	I. i. 52. 2
That did presume his <i>fathers</i> fyrie wayne,	I. iv. 9. 2
The tree of life, the crime of our first <i>fathers</i> fall.	I. xi. 46. 9
Hath made sad witness of thy <i>fathers</i> fall,	II. i. 37. 2
his sad <i>fathers</i> armes with blood defilde,	II. ii. 11. 3
by <i>fathers</i> labour long,	II. x. 25. 1
In rule succede, and eke in <i>fathers</i> praise;	II. x. 41. 2
The which was dew in his dead <i>fathers</i> daies.	II. x. 41. 5
Into her <i>fathers</i> closet to repayre;	III. ii. 22. 2
I in my <i>fathers</i> wondrous mirrour saw,	III. ii. 38. 7
the crowne that was his <i>fathers</i> right,	III. iii. 29. 6
Avenge his <i>fathers</i> losse with speare and shield,	III. iii. 31. 8
To live in thraldome of his <i>fathers</i> foe!	III. iii. 42. 3
From dread of her revenging <i>fathers</i> hound;	III. vi. 26. 2
shewing forth signes of their <i>fathers</i> blood,	IV. ii. 46. 3
in her <i>fathers</i> hall . . . in that enchanted glasse she saw;	IV. vi. 26. 5
He had three sonnes, all three like <i>fathers</i> sonnes,	V. vi. 33. 1
till to her <i>fathers</i> house he had her brought.	VI. iii. 15. 9
Till to that Ladies <i>fathers</i> house he came;	VI. iii. 17. 8
Most lively image of thy <i>Fathers</i> face,	II.H.L. 171
Fathers. as holy <i>fathers</i> sayne,	S.C. Jul. 57
When holy <i>fathers</i> went to shrive;	S.C. Au. 55
Thy <i>fathers</i> and great Grandfathers of old,	II. x. 4. 6
Begotten by two <i>fathers</i> of one mother,	IV. x. 32. 4
(as antique <i>fathers</i> tell)	IV. xi. 37. 2
by the <i>fathers</i> . . . I greater am in bloud	VII. vi. 26. 7
Fatness. he with <i>fatnes</i> so did overflowe,	Van. ii. 7
he through pride and <i>fatnes</i> gan despise Their meanesse;	Hub. 586
eke with <i>fatnesse</i> swollen were his eyne;	I. iv. 21. 4
Fat's. <i>See</i> <i>Wine-fat's</i>	
Fatting. he had been a <i>fatting</i> hogs of late,	VII. vii. 40. 3
Fatty. His <i>fattie</i> waves doe fertile slime outwell,	I. i. 21. 3
Faulchins. <i>See</i> <i>Falchions</i>	
Fault. Thon findest <i>faulle</i> where nys to be found,	S.C. May 144
To feele his <i>fault</i> , and not be further vext.	Gn. Dec. 12
Feareles through his own <i>fault</i>	T.M. 303
Or thine the <i>fault</i> , or mine the error is,	I. iii. 39. 4
Here endless penance for one <i>fault</i> I pay,	I. v. 42. 6
That tree through one mans <i>fault</i> hath doen us all to dy.	I. xi. 47. 9
Him ill besemes anothers <i>fault</i> to name,	II. ix. 38. 4
each thing by which the eyes may <i>fault</i> :	II. xi. 9. 7
The cause to weet, and <i>fault</i> to remedy:	II. xi. 20. 3
not thy <i>fault</i> , but secret powre unseene:	III. i. 7. 8
Let not her <i>fault</i> your sweete affections marre,	III. i. 49. 3
He cast to punish for his hainous <i>fault</i> :	III. viii. 36. 3
Ne all are shamed by the <i>fault</i> of one:	III. ix. 2. 5
blame For <i>fault</i> of few that have abusd the same;	IV. Pr. 2. 5
Yet thou, false Squire, his <i>fault</i> shalt deare aby,	IV. i. 53. 8
Yet found no <i>fault</i> , but that the Hag did seold	IV. viii. 28. 3
through his <i>fault</i> she had Fallen into that Tyrants hand	V. xi. 40. 8
Tooke in foule scorn that I such <i>fault</i> did find,	VI. ii. 11. 7
'and right, . . . that him befell by his owne <i>fault</i> :	VI. ii. 23. 6
Yet since it was his fortune, not his <i>fault</i> ,	VI. iii. 21. 6
To justifie thy <i>fault</i> gainst me in equal fight!	VI. iii. 35. 9
The heavens of their fortunes <i>fault</i> accuse,	VI. ix. 29. 2
(whether wicked fate so framed Or <i>fault</i> of men,)	VI. xii. 38. 8
In finding <i>fault</i> with her too portly pride:	Am. v. 2
How ever fleshes <i>fault</i> it filthy make;	H.B. 160
ye that want . . . To reade my <i>fault</i> ,	II.H.L. 16
Beginnes his owne, and my old <i>fault</i> renews.	II.H.L. 21
Faultless. <i>faultlesse</i> fayth is turned to faithlesse fere.	S.C. Jun. 110
wicked Fortune <i>faultlesse</i> him misled,	Mui. 418
from her presence <i>faultlesse</i> him debard.	Col. 167
affection <i>faultlesse</i> blame For <i>fault</i> of few	IV. Pr. 2. 4
Faults. layen her <i>faults</i> the world before,	S.C. May 160
The <i>faults</i> which life hath trespassed before.	Gn. 448
deserve to have small <i>faults</i> remitted,	Gn. 474
And wipe their <i>faults</i> out of your censure grave.	Ded. Son. ix. 14
themselves full eath perswade . . . both <i>faults</i> to shade,	V. viii. 14. 5
And al her <i>faults</i> in thy blaek booke enroll:	Am. x. 12
all their <i>faults</i> with which they did offend.	Am. xxiv. 12
for my <i>faults</i> ye will me gently beat.	Am. xxiv. 14
And fly the <i>faults</i> with which we did offend.	Am. lxii. 8
Faulty. <i>faulty</i> men, which daunger to thee threat:	Com. Son. i. 8
Through blame do light on those that <i>faultie</i> hee;	Col. 756
though they <i>faulty</i> were, yet well be wayd,	I. x. 40. 5
The <i>faulty</i> soules . . . brought to his heavenly bowre.	I. x. 40. 9
if yourselfe, Sir knight, ye <i>faulty</i> fynd,	I. xii. 30. 7

Faulty—Continued.

without jealous feares Or *foultie* thoughts, II. iv. 18. 8
 Her *faultie* Handmayd, which that bale did breede, II. iv. 29. 8
 Our *faulty* weakenes, and your matchlesse might: III. i. 30. 2
faulty me u use oftentimes To attribute their folly unto fate, V. iv. 28. 1
 fowle upbrayd with *faulty* blame. VI. i. 24. 9
 friendships *faultie* guile For ever to assolle. *Proth.* 99
Faun. A foolish *Faune* indeed, VII. vi. 46. 6
Faund. See **Fawned.**
Fauns. a naked rout of *Faunes* With hideous cry *Bel.* x. 11
 Here han the holy *Faunes* recourse, *S.C.* Jul. 77
 O flocks! O *Faunes!* *Gn.* 145
 a ragged rout Of *Faunes* and *Satyres*, *T.M.* 268
 A troupe of *Faunes* and *Satyres*, I. vi. 7. 7
Faunus. Dan *Faunus* chaunst to meet her by the way, II. ii. 7. 5
 Foolish god *Faunus* . . . longed foolishly To see her naked VII. vi. 42. 7
 There *Faunus* saw that pleased much his eye, VII. vi. 46. 1
 So did Diana and her maydens all Use silly *Faunus*, VII. vi. 49. 2
Faunus (for her paine) Of her beloved *Fanchin* did obtaine, VII. vi. 53. 4
Favour. full of *favour* as kiddie mougt he. *S.C.* May 184
 Of mereye and *favour*, then, I you pray *S.C.* May 272
 Such *favour* coult he fynd, *S.C.* Jul. 138
 Diggon should soone find *favour* and ease: *S.C.* S. 253
favour my beginnings graciously; *Gn.* 38
 fortune doth you secret *favour* give? *Hub.* 594
 We may seeke *favour* of the best of all? *Hub.* 618
 after we may *favour* seeke to win? *Hub.* 644
 the King did *favour* to them beare; *Hub.* 1076
 Ne *fawnest* for the *favour* of the great; *Com. Son.* i. 6
 Whilst heaven did *favour* his felicities, *Mui.* 21
 shepherds . . . Which *favour* thee, and honour *Cynthia*: *Col.* 458
 with none of them thou *favor* foundest, *Col.* 461
 High in the *favour* of that *Emperesse*, *Ded. Son.* xi. 3
 Who then ought more to *favour* her then you, *Ded. Son.* xiv. 5
 So be, O *Queene!* you equall *favour* shoue. I. iv. 42. 7
 glad to gain such *favour*, gan devise, I. vi. 32. 8
 Nymph . . . Was out of *Dianes favour*, as it then befell. I. viii. 4. 9
 If lesse then that I feare, more *favour* I have found. I. vii. 25. 9
 seeme to laugh on me, and *favour* mine intent. I. ix. 12. 9
 In hope to win more *favour* with his mate, II. ii. 19. 4
 Great *favour* I thee graunt II. iii. 7. 9
 sith thou hast found *favour* in mine eye, II. vii. 49. 7
 in her *favor* high bee reckoned, II. ix. 6. 8
 They her besought of *favour* speciall II. ix. 20. 7
 found such *favour* in their loving hartes, III. vii. 55. 2
 souveraine *favor* towards chastity, III. viii. 29. 3
 with feare, nor *favour*, nor with all He els could doe, III. viii. 41. 6
 so much *favour* she to him hath light IV. viii. 54. 1
 'Thenceforth I found more *favour* at her hand, IV. viii. 61. 1
 To laugh at me, and *favour* my pretence, IV. x. 56. 4
 in recompence of that great *favour* V. iv. 12. 5
 to curry *favour* With th' *Elfin Knight*, V. v. 35. 5
 From seeking *favour* where it doth abound; V. v. 42. 2
 In case she might finde *favour* in his eye, V. v. 55. 2
favour not The wicked driftes of trayterous desynes V. ix. 42. 1
 entreated, that they might finde *favour* VI. iii. 42. 9
 After that *Timias* had againe recured The *favour* of *Belphebe* VI. v. 12. 2
 'Let me therefore this *favour* for him finde, VI. v. 30. 1
 Yet heavens them selves, that *favour* feeble rights, VI. viii. 18. 8
 courtesie amongst the rudest breeds Good will and *favour*, VI. ix. 45. 6
 shadowes vaine Of courtly *favour*, VI. x. 2. 8
 daily more her *favour* to augment; VI. x. 37. 2
 To graunt him *favour* or afford him love: VI. xi. 5. 4
 to pretend Some shew of *favour*, VI. xi. 6. 6
 Ne yielded ought for *favour* or for feare; VII. vi. 12. 4
 ne *favour* seek of friends: *Am.* lix. 10
 Since thou doest shew no *favour* unto mee, *H.L.* 150
 What he may do, her *favour* to obtaine; *H.L.* 219
 when he hath found *favour* to his will, *H.L.* 245
Favorable. *favourable* times did us afford Free *libertie* *T.M.* 243
 Was none more *favourable*, nor more faire, *Mui.* 20
 The which vouchsafe dear *Lord*, your *favourable* doome. *Ded. Son.* vii. 14
 their felicities The *favourable* heavens did not envy, I. vii. 43. 6
 How to advance with *favourable* hands, I. ix. 1. 8
 The hevens so *favourable* were and free, III. vi. 2. 2
 Faire *Suu!* shew forth thy *favourable* ray, *Epith.* 117
 Therefore to us be *favourable* now; *Epith.* 332
Favored. See **Ill-favored, Well-favored.**
 whilst him fortune *favored*, *fayre* did thrive In bloody field; I. iii. 37. 8
 whilst good fortune *favored* her might, II. x. 56. 6
 Whilst Fortune *favored* her successe in fight: V. vii. 41. 7
 Was *favored* and to her grace commended. VI. ix. 46. 6
Favoreth. The sonnes of Day he *favoureth*, I see, I. v. 25. 7
Favorites. Of her fond *favorites* so nam'd amis, II. xii. 69. 5
Favorless. happinesse Heven doth to me envy, and fortune
favourlesse. II. ix. 7. 9
Favor's. him receiv'd againe to former *favours* state. IV. viii. 17. 9
 she knew not his *favours* likeliness, V. vii. 39. 7
 through that small *favours* gaine, VI. xi. 7. 5
Favors. Ne onelie *favours* them which it professe, *T.M.* 575
 with . . . her deare *favours* dearly well adorned; *As.* 154
 Their bounteous deeds and noble *favours* shrynd, *Col.* 582
 those goodly *favours* Bestowd on thee, *Col.* 585
 The many *favours* I with thee have fownd, I. x. 67. 2
 she sprinkled *favours* manifold On whom she list, III. xii. 13. 7
 such fond *favours* sparingly dispenst: IV. ii. 9. 3
 For his friends sake her offred *favours* scorne, IV. ix. 3. 8
Fawn. To *fawne*, to crouche, to waite, to ride, to ronne, *Hub.* 905
 Doo *fawne* on you, and your wide praises sing; *Ti.* 201
 They, . . . *fawne* on her with count' nance *fayne*. I. vi. 12. 9

Fawn—Continued.

when her listed she could *fawne* and flatter; VI. vi. 42. 6
 the *fawne* I practise from the Doe, . . . how to convey: VI. ix. 23. 3
 a young *fawne*, that late hath lost the hynd; *Am.* lxxviii. 2
Fawned. This found, that *faund*, II. ix. 35. 6
Fawnest. Ne *fawnest* for the favour of the great; *Com. Son.* i. 6
Fawning. Her *fawning* love . . . He would not shend; I. i. 53. 7
 he . . . lickt her lilly hands with *fawning* tong, I. iii. 6. 2
 With *fawning* wordes he courted her a while; I. vi. 4. 1
 yfraught with *fawning* guyle And *fayre* resemblance III. viii. 8. 1
 all the *fawning* of the flatterer. III. viii. 38. 9
 creeping like a *fawning* hound, VI. iv. 11. 2
Fay. missay Both of their doctrine, and of their *faye*. *S.C.* S. 107
 mischiefs which a wicked *Fay* Had wrought, II. ii. 43. 3
 Therefore a *Fay* he her according hight, II. x. 71. 8
 he by an *Elfe* was gotten of a *Fay*: III. iii. 20. 9
 Their mother was a *Fay*, IV. ii. 44. 1
 'Bold *Fay*, that durst Come see the secret of the life of man, IV. ii. 49. 6
 then that careful *Fay* Departed thence IV. ii. 53. 1
 Therefore this *Fay* I hold but fond and vaine, IV. iii. 2. 1
 well instructed by the *Fay* her mother, IV. iii. 40. 4
 neither hath religion nor *fay*, V. viii. 19. 7
Fayeree. See **Faery.**
Fayned. See **Feigned.**
Fayn(e), -d, -s. See **Fain, etc., Feign, etc.**
Fays. Her many deemd to have bene of the *Fayes*, II. x. 42. 7
 she, as *Fayes* are wont, in privie place Did spend her dayes, IV. ii. 44. 8
Fealty. fast *fealty*, Which I do owe unto all womankynd, I. iii. 1. 6
 swore him *fealty* to win or loose. II. x. 37. 9
 Shall yield him selfe his liegeman, and swear *fealty*. III. iii. 37. 9
 Made them swear *fealty* to *Artegall*; V. vii. 43. 6
 swore to him true *fealtie* for aye. VI. i. 44. 4
 with dew *fealtie* Adore the powre *H.B.* 270
Fear. heaven, that gan her force to feare. *Ro.* xii. 12
 Gods secure feare not her force at all. *Ro.* xii. 14
 Heaven had not feare of that presumptuous might, *Ro.* xvii. 3
 eft, when ye count you freed from feare, *S.C.* F. 42
 Semed, the sencelesse yron dyd feare, *S.C.* F. 205
 I feare I have troubled your troupes to longe: *S.C.* Ap. 149
 Sperre the yate fast for feare of fraude: *S.C.* May 224
 faultlesse fayth is turned to faithlesse feare. *S.C.* Jun. 110
 I feare me, thou have a squint eye: *S.C.* Au. 129
 Neede feare no change of frowning fate; *S.C.* S. 71
 For feare of raungers and the great hunt, *S.C.* S. 159
 I of doubted danger had no feare: *S.C.* D. 22
 No deadly fight of warlike flete doth feare; *Gn.* 124
 Devoid of care, and feare of all falshed; *Gn.* 246
feare and yre Had blent so much his sense, *Gn.* 310
 Much do I feare among such fends to sit; *Gn.* 381
 Much do I feare back to them to repayre, *Gn.* 382
 No signe of storme, no feare of future paine, *Gn.* 565
 For feare lest we like rogues should be reputed, *Hub.* 187
 Seemes that no foes revengement he did feare: *Hub.* 216
 For feare of afterclaps, for to prevent: *Hub.* 332
 they without care or feare Cruelly fell upon their flock *Hub.* 334
 To feed on hope, to pine with feare and sorrow; *Hub.* 900
 striken both with feare, *Hub.* 1068
 dissuaded them from needlesse feare, *Hub.* 1075
feare he neede no force of enemy. *Hub.* 1126
 causeth sleep to seize the eyes, And feare the harts *Hub.* 1296
 for feare now almost ded; *Hub.* 1374
 Are heapt with spoyles of fortune and of feare, *T.M.* 161
 Distraught twixt feare and pitie; *Ti.* 579
 Whereof the Goddess gathering jealous feare, *Mui.* 129
feare The dashing of the waves, *Mui.* 282
feare of foe That hazarded his health, *Mui.* 377
 of the race that all wild beastes do feare, D. 123
 their flocks, devoid of dangers feare, *Col.* 54
 'Fearful much more . . . then hart can feare: *Col.* 201
 alreadie dead with feare, *Col.* 205
 full of inward feare, *Col.* 228
 all with troublous feare Gathered . . . about her body I. i. 25. 3
 wonted feare of doing ought amis, I. i. 49. 2
 of himselfe he ofte for feare would quake, I. ii. 10. 7
 Still flying from his thoughts and jealous feare: I. ii. 12. 3
 put feare apart, And tel both who ye be, I. ii. 21. 4
 for feare Least to you hap that happened to me heare, I. ii. 31. 4
 Full of sad feare and ghastly dreriment, I. ii. 44. 4
 turning to his Lady, dead with feare her fownd. I. ii. 44. 9
 Her seeming dead he fownd with feigned feare, I. ii. 45. 1
 all passed feare, He set her on her steede, I. ii. 45. 8
 With suddaine feare her pitcher downe she threw, I. iii. 11. 6
 quaking hands, and other signes of feare: I. iii. 12. 6
 of his cruell rage Nigh dead with feare, I. iii. 13. 4
 for feare, her beads she did forgett: I. iii. 14. 5
 so forth told the story of her feare. I. iii. 25. 5
 Loth was that other, and did faint through feare, I. iii. 34. 5
 had his staggering steed not shronke for feare, I. iii. 35. 4
 daily care To get, and nightly feare to lose his owne, I. iv. 28. 8
 needlesse feare did never vantage none; I. iv. 49. 4
 I feare the fickle freakes, . . . 'Of fortune false, I. iv. 50. 1
 She . . . th' unacquainted light began to feare, I. v. 21. 4
 trembling yet through feare of former hate. I. vi. 9. 5
 every tender part for feare does shake. I. vi. 10. 2
 Which, . . . quakes in every lim With change of feare, I. vi. 10. 9
 To comfort her; and feare to put away, I. vi. 11. 8
 twixt feare and hope amazd does sitt, I. vi. 12. 3
 fly away for feare of fowle disgrace; I. vi. 18. 7
 he taught the tender ympe . . . To banish . . . bastard feare: I. vi. 24. 2
 everie beast for feare of him did fly, and quake. I. vi. 24. 9

Fear—Continued.

hull in rugged armes withouten childish <i>fear</i>	I. vi. 27. 9
whom he had not taught To <i>fear</i> his force:	I. vi. 29. 5
gan to turne aside For <i>fear</i>	I. vi. 34. 8
If lesse then that I <i>fear</i> , more favour I have found:	I. vii. 25. 9
for <i>fear</i> into his jawes to fall	I. vii. 44. 6
trembling <i>fear</i> did feel in every vaine:	I. viii. 4. 2
earth, . . . trembling with strange <i>fear</i>	I. viii. 8. 9
as it for <i>fear</i> did quake	I. viii. 23. 9
th' only good that growes of passed <i>fear</i> Is to be wise	I. viii. 44. 5
his <i>fear</i> still followed him behynd:	I. ix. 21. 6
adding new <i>Fear</i> to his first amazment,	I. ix. 24. 2
through his boldnes rather <i>fear</i> did reach;	I. ix. 25. 8
' <i>Fear</i> nought,' (quoth he)	I. ix. 26. 5
I . . . Fledd fast away, halfe dead with dying <i>fear</i> ;	I. ix. 30. 6
th' other forst him staye, and comforted in <i>fear</i>	I. ix. 34. 9
That makes frayle flesh to <i>fear</i> the bitter wave,	I. ix. 40. 5
<i>Fear</i> , sicknesse, age, losse, labour, sorrow, strife,	I. ix. 44. 6
watched night and day, For <i>fear</i> of many foes;	I. x. 5. 3
face he made all beastes to <i>fear</i>	I. x. 42. 7
That sight thereof bredd cold congealed <i>fear</i> ;	I. xi. 13. 5
That made the Redcrosse knight nigh quake for <i>fear</i>	I. xi. 15. 8
In <i>fear</i> to lose his weapon in his paw,	I. xi. 41. 2
He woxe dismayd, and gan his fate to <i>fear</i> :	I. xi. 52. 8
The sight with ydle <i>fear</i> did them dismay,	I. xii. 9. 8
Halfe dead through <i>fear</i>	I. xii. 11. 3
should not be quenched . . . For <i>fear</i> of evil fates,	I. xii. 37. 9
to quake Through inward <i>fear</i>	II. i. 9. 4
With stony <i>fear</i> of that rude rustick mate,	II. ii. 8. 8
Yet colde through <i>fear</i>	II. ii. 9. 3
fell flatt to ground for <i>fear</i>	II. iii. 6. 8
for <i>fear</i> of dew vengeance Doe lurke,	II. iii. 14. 7
they sbrowd themselves from causeles <i>fear</i> ;	II. iii. 20. 2
<i>fear</i> them folloves still	II. iii. 20. 3
For <i>fear</i> . . . her beauty to disgrace?	II. iii. 25. 9
Both <i>fear</i> and hope he in her face did finde:	II. iii. 32. 5
(sure I <i>fear</i> it ill)	II. iii. 44. 3
Dismay with <i>fear</i> , or cause one foot to flye,	II. iii. 45. 4
for <i>fear</i> of worse that may betide,	II. iii. 46. 1
' <i>Fear</i> gave her wings	II. iv. 32. 1
For <i>fear</i> of further harme,	II. iv. 39. 4
Ne care, ne <i>fear</i> I how the wind do blow,	II. vi. 10. 4
trembling <i>Fear</i> still to and fro did fly,	II. vii. 22. 6
For <i>fear</i> least Force or Fraud should unaware	II. vii. 25. 3
him that walkes in <i>fear</i> and sad affright	II. vii. 29. 9
abasht he was Through <i>fear</i> and wonder	II. viii. 7. 2
the stony <i>fear</i> Ran to his hart,	II. viii. 46. 1
other ill to <i>fear</i>	II. ix. 42. 3
iraile pen, with <i>fear</i> disparaged,	II. x. 2. 8
The faire Sabrina, almost dead with <i>fear</i>	II. x. 19. 3
th' Infants tutors gathering to <i>fear</i>	II. x. 64. 4
exceeding <i>fear</i> Their visages imprest	II. xi. 5. 8
fled fast away for <i>fear</i> :	II. xi. 25. 6
all the seas for <i>fear</i> doe seeme away to fly	II. xii. 3. 9
for exceeding <i>fear</i> ;	II. xii. 22. 4
Such as Dame Nature selfe mote <i>fear</i> to see,	II. xii. 23. 2
seem'd to fly for <i>fear</i> them to behold	II. xii. 25. 5
bugs to <i>fear</i> en babes withall,	II. xii. 25. 8
' <i>Fear</i> nought,' then saide the Palmer	II. xii. 26. 1
ild their sayles with <i>fear</i> :	II. xii. 37. 2
Instead of fraying, they them selves did <i>fear</i>	II. xii. 40. 6
For <i>fear</i> of waking him,	II. xii. 73. 6
Fled all away for <i>fear</i> of fowler shame	II. xii. 81. 7
For <i>fear</i> , through want of words, her excellence to marre	III. Pr. 2. 9
he gan to <i>fear</i> His toward perill,	III. i. 9. 6
through <i>fear</i> , as white as whales bone:	III. i. 15. 5
For <i>fear</i> least her unwares she should abrayd,	III. i. 61. 2
Through suddain <i>fear</i> and ghaslyt drehredd,	III. i. 62. 5
striving fit to make, I <i>fear</i> , doe marre:	III. ii. 3. 8
how much I <i>fear</i> least love it beel	III. ii. 33. 1
ever her importund not to <i>fear</i>	III. ii. 34. 8
for <i>fear</i> least blame . . . should in her be fond,	III. ii. 52. 7
great care she tooke, and greater <i>fear</i>	III. iii. 5. 7
For <i>fear</i> the cruell Feendes should thee unwares devovre:	III. iii. 8. 9
So greatly his commandment they <i>fear</i>	III. iii. 11. 5
make The warlike Mertians for <i>fear</i> to quake:	III. iii. 30. 5
his foes shall <i>fear</i>	III. iii. 45. 8
Wordes <i>fear</i> en babes	III. iv. 15. 3
<i>fear</i> did all invade,	III. iv. 21. 4
The which his mother seeing gan to <i>fear</i>	III. iv. 24. 4
she of womans force did <i>fear</i> no harme;	III. iv. 27. 8
So deepe the deadly <i>fear</i> of that foule swaine	III. iv. 49. 2
Doubleth her hast for <i>fear</i> to bee for-hent,	III. iv. 49. 8
former <i>fear</i> of being fowly shent	III. iv. 50. 4
light doe shonne for <i>fear</i> of being shent;	III. iv. 58. 7
Carried away with wings of speedy <i>fear</i> :	III. v. 6. 6
hayre Belphoebe gan to <i>fear</i>	III. v. 49. 1
had left them languishing twixt hope and <i>fear</i>	III. vi. 13. 9
from Prince Arthure fled with wings of idle <i>fear</i>	III. vi. 54. 9
So fledd hayre Florimell from her vaine <i>fear</i>	III. vii. 1. 6
turning her <i>fear</i> to foolish wrath,	III. vii. 8. 1
For <i>fear</i> of mischief, which she did forecast	III. vii. 18. 4
Was greatly woe begun, and gan to <i>fear</i>	III. vii. 20. 7
apply His nimble feet to her conceived <i>fear</i>	III. vii. 24. 6
<i>fear</i> gave her wings, and need her corage taught	III. vii. 26. 9
Full of sad <i>fear</i> and doubtfull agony	III. vii. 32. 1
trembling yet through <i>fear</i> the Squire bespake:	III. vii. 47. 1
for <i>fear</i> of shame and fowle disgrace	III. vii. 60. 5
dead through <i>fear</i> Fell streight to ground	III. viii. 12. 6
seemd for <i>fear</i> to quake in every lim,	III. viii. 15. 8

Fear—Continued.

more for <i>fear</i> of his grim sight,	III. viii. 32. 8
chaung'd from one to other <i>fear</i> :	III. viii. 33. 2
Bidding her <i>fear</i> no more her foeman vilde,	III. viii. 34. 3
with <i>fear</i> , nor favour, nor with all He els could doe,	III. viii. 41. 6
Right sore I <i>fear</i> , least with unworthie blames	III. ix. 1. 3
welcomme more for <i>fear</i> then charite;	III. ix. 19. 4
all men <i>fear</i> to tempt his billowes strong,	III. ix. 45. 5
He fled for <i>fear</i> of that he had misdonne,	III. ix. 48. 4
Fond is the <i>fear</i> that findes no remedie:	III. x. 3. 3
The loving couple neede no reskew <i>fear</i>	III. x. 16. 3
He fainted, and was almost dead with <i>fear</i>	III. x. 37. 7
continual <i>fear</i> Of that rocks fall,	III. x. 58. 3
Untroubled of vile <i>fear</i> or bitter fell	III. xi. 2. 5
It was not Satyrane, whom he did <i>fear</i>	III. xi. 6. 1
Out of her thraldome and continuall <i>fear</i> :	III. xi. 16. 5
That cruell element, which all things <i>fear</i>	III. xi. 22. 4
Trembling through <i>fear</i> least down he fallen should,	III. xi. 34. 8
for <i>fear</i> Of secret daunger,	III. xi. 55. 5
Next him was <i>Fear</i> , all arm'd from top to toe,	III. xii. 12. 1
walkte each where for <i>fear</i> of hid mischaunce,	III. xii. 15. 7
Scudamore With her . . . Squire, both full of <i>fear</i>	III. xii. 44. 3
From her high spirit chase imperious <i>fear</i>	IV. Pr. 5. 3
Thereto her <i>fear</i> was made so much the greater	IV. i. 7. 1
eke fayre Amoret, now freed from <i>fear</i>	IV. i. 15. 6
'Then tell,' (quoth Blandamour) 'and <i>fear</i> no blame:	IV. i. 48. 5
The aged Dame . . . Was dead with <i>fear</i> ;	IV. i. 54. 2
As one in <i>fear</i> the Stygian gods t' offend,	IV. iii. 32. 2
filled were with rufull time And secret <i>fear</i>	IV. iii. 37. 5
from <i>fear</i> of treason free,	IV. iii. 49. 4
Whether through foundring or through sodein <i>fear</i>	IV. iv. 30. 3
His dayly <i>fear</i> His ydle braine gan busily molest,	IV. v. 43. 6
His powrelles arme, benumbed with secret <i>fear</i>	IV. vi. 21. 3
turning [*his] <i>fear</i> to faint devotion,	IV. vi. 24. 8
all his gealous <i>fear</i> he false had found,	IV. vi. 28. 2
For sudden joy and secret <i>fear</i> withall;	IV. vi. 29. 3
Ne thenceforth <i>fear</i> the thing	IV. vi. 30. 6
twixt doubtfull <i>fear</i> And feeble hope hung	IV. vi. 34. 1
I her preserv'd from perill and from <i>fear</i>	IV. vi. 35. 6
His hart was thrild with point of deadly <i>fear</i>	IV. vi. 37. 2
The <i>fear</i> whereof seem'd much her to affray;	IV. vi. 45. 4
makes her <i>fear</i> a spur to hast her flight:	IV. vii. 22. 7
Pursuing that faire Lady full of <i>fear</i> :	IV. vii. 24. 5
freed from <i>fear</i> and danger of that dismayd wight	IV. vii. 33. 9
trembling every joynt through former <i>fear</i> ;	IV. vii. 34. 2
himself by them on foot to succour them from <i>fear</i>	IV. viii. 22. 9
all voide of doubtfull <i>fear</i>	IV. ix. 5. 7
Exchanged out of one into another <i>fear</i>	IV. ix. 17. 9
<i>Fear</i> of her safety did her not constraime;	IV. ix. 18. 1
now in <i>fear</i> of shame she more did stonde,	IV. ix. 18. 5
cause of <i>fear</i> , sure, had she none	IV. ix. 19. 1
As if some proved perill he did <i>fear</i>	IV. x. 12. 8
For <i>fear</i> of harme that might lie hidden there;	IV. x. 20. 2
being free from <i>fear</i> and gealouslye	IV. x. 28. 5
thee the winds, the clouds doe <i>fear</i>	IV. x. 44. 6
As if some blame of evill she did <i>fear</i>	IV. x. 50. 4
shaking off all doubt and shamefast <i>fear</i>	IV. x. 53. 6
for <i>fear</i> of her offence;	IV. x. 56. 2
For <i>fear</i> of perill which to him mote fall	IV. xi. 7. 8
For <i>fear</i> she should of lightnesse be detected:	IV. xii. 35. 8
makes me <i>fear</i> in time he will us quite forsake	V. Pr. 7. 9
even wilde beasts did <i>fear</i> his awfull sight,	V. i. 8. 4
fain'd to fly for <i>fear</i> of being thrall;	V. i. 22. 8
As rated Spaniell takes his burden up for <i>fear</i>	V. i. 29. 9
The fortune of her life long time did <i>fear</i> :	V. ii. 3. 4
makes all men for <i>fear</i> that passage for to shonck'	V. ii. 4. 9
filled all the house with <i>fear</i> and great uprore	V. ii. 21. 9
eke their dame halfe dead did hide her selfe for <i>fear</i>	V. ii. 24. 9
thus unto him spake, without regard or <i>fear</i>	V. ii. 33. 9
broke his sword, for <i>fear</i> of further harmes,	V. v. 21. 8
For <i>fear</i> her mistresse shold have knowledge gayned;	V. v. 44. 4
secretly afflict with jealous <i>fear</i>	V. vi. 4. 6
for <i>fear</i> least by that art He should his purpose misse,	V. vi. 24. 2
They all were fled for <i>fear</i> ;	V. vi. 35. 9
Prince Arthure and Sir Artegall Free Saiment from <i>fear</i> :	V. viii. Arg.
Yet fled she fast, . . . Carried with wings of <i>fear</i>	V. viii. 4. 7
gan forward set To save her from her <i>fear</i>	V. viii. 6. 9
th' onely <i>fear</i> that was before their vew,	V. viii. 38. 8
They were follow'd of their former <i>fear</i>	V. viii. 39. 3
tost the Paynim without <i>fear</i> or awe;	V. viii. 41. 7
with guilefull words her to perswade To banish <i>fear</i> ;	V. ix. 12. 6
Warning him hold it fast for <i>fear</i> of slights:	V. ix. 18. 3
Nor undertake the same for cowheard <i>fear</i>	V. x. 15. 5
Durst not abide, but fled away for <i>fear</i>	V. x. 38. 3
He gan to burne in rage, and friese in <i>fear</i>	V. xi. 2. 6
By those which earst did fly away for <i>fear</i>	V. xii. 6. 5
new life to her lent in midst of deadly <i>fear</i>	V. xii. 12. 9
to ward the deadly <i>fear</i> ;	V. xii. 14. 4
As if he would have daunted him with <i>fear</i> ;	V. xii. 16. 3
Did set upon us flying both for <i>fear</i> ;	VI. i. 16. 4
Ne would he spare for pity, nor refrain for <i>fear</i>	VI. i. 17. 9
To you I will not <i>fear</i> it to relate	VI. ii. 27. 5
conceiving then great <i>fear</i> Of my fraile safetie,	VI. ii. 29. 2
never to be recreant for <i>fear</i> Of perill,	VI. ii. 35. 3
Most pensive man, through <i>fear</i> what of his childe became	VI. iii. 17. 9
did free from <i>fear</i> Of a discourteous Knight,	VI. iii. 18. 5
and fled himselfe away for <i>fear</i>	VI. iv. 7. 9
the wyld man, contrarie to her <i>fear</i>	VI. iv. 11. 1
God . . . had them freed from that deadly <i>fear</i>	VI. iv. 15. 3
As one that had no life him left through former <i>fear</i>	VI. vi. 32. 9

Fear—Continued.

- by this thy cowheard *feare*: VI. vi. 34. 2
 else his *feare* could not be satisfyde VI. vii. 17. 4
 For *feare* of wetting them before their bed VI. ix. 13. 5
 They, that have much, *feare* much to loose thereby, VI. ix. 21. 3
 Through cowheard *feare* he fled away VI. x. 35. 3
 scarcely yet from former *feare* exempted, VI. x. 36. 8
 yet his *feare* did follow him behynd: VI. xi. 27. 6
 doe *feare* away, and tell: VI. xi. 29. 9
 whose hart through *feare* was late Iordonne, VI. xi. 35. 5
 There did they find, that which they did not *feare*, VI. xi. 37. 1
 Though not his *feare*, for nought may *feare* dissuade, VI. xi. 38. 2
 Knowing his fatal hand by former *feare*; VI. xii. 25. 8
 Ne yielded ought for favour or for *feare*; VII. vi. 12. 4
 laying *feare* aside to doe his charge, VII. vi. 17. 6
 to us all exceeding *feare* did breed, VII. vi. 20. 4
 for th' unruly fiends which they did *feare*; VII. vii. 3. 8
 That as some did him love, so others did him *feare*. VII. vii. 28. 9
 Twixt *feare* and hope depending doubtfully! Am. xxv. 4
 Such selfe-assurance need not *feare* Am. lix. 9
 fondly *feare* to loose your liberty; Am. lxx. 2
 For *feare* the stones her tender foot should wrong, Epith. 49
 For *feare* of burning her sunshy face, Epith. 119
 From *feare* of perrill and foule horror free. Epith. 322
 They both are fallen, that all the earth did *feare*, Com. Son. iv. 6
 Onely I *feare* my wits enfeebled late, H.L. 15
 The *feare* whereof, O how doth it torment H.L. 252
 The gnawing envie, the hart-tretting *feare*, H.L. 259
 Through *feare* of loosing his felicitie H.L. 270
 for *feare* it to defiore, H.B. 39
 Humbled with *feare* and awful reverence, H.H.B. 141
 For *feare*, lest if he chance to looke on thee, H.H.B. 146
 Hercules two pillars . . . Did make to quake and *feare*: Proth. 149
- Fear.** See *Fere*.
- Fear'd.** nought *feared* they to forgoe; S.C. May 110
 blent so much his sense, that lesse he *feard* Gn. 311
 'Ne *feard* the burning waves of Phlegeton, Gn. 441
 all the Beasts him *feared* as they ought, Hub. 1106
 Full of the *feared* sight which late they sawe Hub. 1110
 To hide himselfe from his owne *feared* thought, Hub. 1358
 Ne *feard* the Wolfe, ne *feard* the wildest beast, D. 135
 I *feard*, least land we never should have eyde: Col. 267
 Much *feared* I to have bene quite abhord, I. iii. 27. 3
 his behest they *feared* as a tyrans law. I. vi. 26. 9
 That seemed from some *feared* foe to fly, I. ix. 21. 3
 He *feard* not once himselfe to be in need, I. x. 38. 4
 That *feared* chance from her to turne away: I. xi. 32. 5
 Some *feard*, and fied; some *feard*, and well it faynd; I. xii. 10. 1
 to my foe betrayd when least I *feared* ill: I. xii. 32. 9
feared least his boldnesse should offend, II. iii. 17. 5
 be *feard* her wrath, and threatend shott, II. iii. 43. 4
feard to wander in that wastefull mist, II. xii. 35. 3
 nought they *feard*, but past on hardily, II. xii. 39. 5
 Nought *feard* they force that fortilage to win, II. xii. 43. 5
 Ne evill thing she *feard*, III. i. 19. 9
 I *feared* love; but they that love doe live, III. iv. 37. 5
 she no lesse the knight *feard* than that vellein rude. III. iv. 50. 9
 shund dishonor which as death she *feard*: III. vi. 10. 5
 she *feared* to be overhent OI that vile hag, III. vii. 19. 5
 Much *feared* he least ought did ill betide III. vii. 31. 4
 Two things he *feared*, but the third was death; III. x. 2. 6
 now made better speed 't escape his *feared* foe. III. xi. 5. 9
feard each shadow moving too or free; III. xii. 12. 3
 much she *feard* his mind would grow to some excess. IV. i. 7. 9
 His will she *feard*; IV. i. 8. 1
Feared in vaine, sith meanes, ye see, there wants theretoo. IV. vi. 30. 9
 Ne each of other *feared* fraud or tort, IV. viii. 31. 3
 Ooraxes, *feared* for great Cyrus fate, IV. xi. 21. 5
 then he *feard* his mothers former charge IV. xii. 14. 5
 lesse she *feared* that same fatal read, IV. xii. 27. 1
 she *feared* The sad effect of her neare overthrowe: V. ii. 22. 3
 Ife *feard* least they with shame would him pursew: V. ii. 52. 7
 she *feared* least some hard mishap Had him mistalne V. vi. 4. 1
 Nought *feared* they what he could do or say, V. viii. 38. 7
feared for their powe: V. ix. 1. 8
 Nought *feard* the childe his looks, V. xi. 13. 1
 Yet him nought terrified that *feared* nothing ill. V. xi. 22. 9
 As if the onely sound thereof she *feard*, V. xi. 30. 4
 Her vitall powers were at strife . . . and *feared* their decay: VI. v. 5. 8
 Ne ought was *feared* of his certaine harmes: VI. viii. 47. 4
 On which he safety hopes that earst *feard* to be lost. VI. xi. 44. 9
 much he *feared* least reprochfull blame VI. xii. 12. 6
 his old foes that once him sorely *feard*. VII. vi. 15. 9
 He wondred much, and *feared* her no lesse: VII. vi. 17. 5
 for better be allured, Ne *feard* with worse Am. lix. 4
- Fear'est.** Ne *fearest* foolish reprehension Of faulty men, Com. Son. i. 7
 Why *fearest* thou, that canst not hope for thing; I. v. 43. 3
fearest not that more thee hurten might, I. v. 43. 4
- Fear'eth.** Ne *feareth* change of time, Ti. 465
 Ne *feareth* he henceforth that foe of his, III. vi. 48. 3
 he *feareth* evill happen may; III. x. 3. 5
- Fearful.** See *Fair-fearful*.
- In hundred formes to change his *fearefull* hew; Bel.² viii. 10
 With *fearefull* howling do all places fill: T.M. 284
 With *fearefull* fiends, that in deep darknes dwell. Ti. 126
 So did this fie outstretch his *fearefull* hornes, Mu. 87
 is the sea (quoth Coridon) so *fearefull*? Col. 200
 'Fearefull much more . . . then hart can fear: Col. 201
 When that tumultuous rage and *fearefull* deene Ded. Son. xi. 9
 'Fly, fly!' (quoth then The *fearefull* Dwarfie) I. i. 13. 9

Fearful—Continued.

- fearefull* more of shame Then of the certeine perill I. i. 24. 1
 Whom suddenly he wakcs with *fearefull* frights, I. ii. 4. 4
 The *fearefull* shepherd, . . . Under them never sat, I. ii. 28. 7
 of those *fearefull* women none durst rize, I. iii. 19. 2
fearefull freends were out the wofull night, I. iii. 20. 6
 the *fearefull* twayne, That blind old woman, and her daughter I. iii. 22. 1
 Such *fearefull* fitt assaid her trembling hart, I. v. 11. 1
 The *fearefull* Dame all quaked at the sight, I. vi. 28. 1
 My *fearefull* flesh did tremble at their strife, I. vi. 38. 6
 The mightie trunk, . . . fall with *fearefull* drift. I. viii. 22. 9
 I, more *fearefull* or more lucky wight, I. ix. 30. 4
 his frcsh blood did frizee with *fearefull* cold, I. i. 42. 3
 As *fearefull* fowle, that long . . . her selfe hath hid, II. iii. 36. 1
 soone through suffrance growe to *fearefull* end: II. iv. 34. 4
 fly this *fearefull* stead anon, II. iv. 42. 8
 'Thou *fearefull* foole, Why takest not of that same fruit II. vii. 63. 6
 chaste so fiercely after *fearefull* flight, II. x. 16. 5
 shew Iis *fearefull* face in time of greatest storme; II. xii. 24. 6
 into these *fearefull* shapes disguiz'd II. xii. 26. 3
 Her *fearefull* fecte towards the bowre she mov'd, III. i. 60. 2
 Penda, *fearefull* of like desteny, III. iii. 37. 8
 When the two *fearefull* women saw, III. iii. 50. 6
 Threatning to swallow up my *fearefull* lyfe? III. iv. 8. 6
 did attonce pursew The *fearefull* damzell III. iv. 46. 3
 Like as a *fearefull* Dove, III. iv. 49. 4
 That *fearefull* Ladie fledd from him, III. iv. 50. 2
 The *fearefull* end of his avengement sad, III. v. 24. 4
 What end unto that *fearefull* Damozell . . . befell: III. vi. 54. 2
 Whom when the *fearefull* Damzell nigh espide, III. vii. 24. 1
 Fled *fearefull* Daphne on th' Aegaeon strond, III. vii. 26. 4
 The *fearefull* Chorle durst not gainesay nor dooe, III. viii. 13. 1
 Like as a *fearefull* partridge, III. viii. 33. 3
 ran with *fearefull* speed, III. ix. 18. 3
 after him eke *fearefull* Trompart spedd: III. x. 43. 8
 He in a bush did hyde his *fearefull* hedd. III. x. 44. 2
 Ne staid his fight nor *fearefull* agony, III. x. 56. 2
 behinde The *fearefull* boy so greedily pursew, III. xi. 4. 6
 the *fearefull* Ladies tender hart III. xi. 30. 7
 whose noyaunce fild the *fearefull* sted III. xii. 2. 6
fearefull to living sight; III. xii. 19. 7
 Amoret right *fearefull* was and faint IV. i. 5. 4
 when as *fearefull* Amoret perceived, IV. vi. 21. 1
 from his *fearefull* eyes two ferie beames, IV. viii. 39. 1
 From *fearefull* cowards entrance to forstall IV. x. 17. 3
 Much more deformed *fearefull*, ugly were, IV. x. 20. 4
 yclowded With *fearefull* shadowes of deformed night, V. iv. 45. 2
 at her strooke with puissance *fearefull* fell: V. v. 10. 7
 broken with some *fearefull* dreames affright, V. vi. 14. 2
 she waked full of *fearefull* fright, V. vii. 16. 8
 th' other still pursu'd the *fearefull* Mayd; V. viii. 6. 1
 For her beginning a more *fearefull* fray, V. viii. 10. 6
 many *fearefull* objects to them to present. V. ix. 46. 9
 In which the *fearefull* ewites do build their howes, V. x. 23. 7
 Her *fearefull* speeches nought he did regard, V. x. 31. 1
 There then began a *fearefull* cruell fray VI. i. 36. 1
 present The *fearefull* Lady to her father deare, VI. iii. 18. 2
 And to betake him selfe to *fearefull* fight; VI. iii. 25. 8
 A monstrous Dragon, full of *fearefull* uglinesse. VI. vi. 10. 9
 In *fearefull* darkenesse, furthest from the skie VI. vi. 11. 2
 The *fearefull* swayne beholding death so nie, VI. vii. 12. 1
 Being alreadie dead with *fearefull* fright: VI. viii. 45. 3
 for all his *fearefull* threat, VI. ix. 4. 5
 like a *fearefull* dog him followed through the land. VI. xi. 36. 9
 When your faire eyes these *fearefull* lines shal read, H.B. 283
- Fearfully.** Their fleecy flowres they *fearefully* did steepe, II. xii. 61. 8
 The Damzell pauzd; and then thus *fearefully*: III. ii. 35. 1
 his right hand unarmed *fearefully* did wield. III. xii. 12. 9
 the Ladie *fearefully* aghast, VI. iv. 9. 7
- Fearfulness.** both doe strive their *fearefulness* to faime. II. iii. 20. 6
- Fearing.** *fearing* . . . The Giants old should once againe uprise, *Ro.* iv. 5
 he slumberd *fearing* not be harmd: II. vi. 14. 8
 every loup fast lockt, as *fearing* foes despight. II. ix. 10. 9
 As *fearing* evill that pursewd her last: III. i. 16. 2
 envious Men, *fearing* their rules decay, III. ii. 2. 5
Fearing least from her cage the wearie soule would flit. III. xi. 12. 9
 Some *fearing* shriekt, some being harmed hould, IV. iii. 41. 7
Fearing least she your loves away should woo: IV. vi. 30. 8
 nought feeling, ne nought *fearing*. IV. vii. 8. 9
Fearing, least if she should him freely set, IV. viii. 53. 8
 Both strongly arm'd, as *fearing* one another; IV. x. 32. 2
 Some *fearing* fraud, some fraudulently fayning, IV. x. 43. 5
 more meete . . . for loves delight, Then *fearing* any foeman. VI. ii. 18. 3
fearing neither foe nor frend, VI. iv. 17. 4
fearing death, and next to death the lacke Of clothes VI. viii. 50. 3
fearing least he at length the raines would lend Unto his lust, VI. xi. 6. 2
Fearing least Chaos broken had his chaine, VII. vi. 14. 6
- Fearless.** As men in Summer *fearles* passe the foord *Ro.* xiv. 1
Fearles through his own fault T.M. 303
Fearles of foes and hidden jeopardie, Mu. 251
 as I the fields did range *Fearlesse* and free, D. 107
 from the ground she *fearlesse* doth arise, I. vi. 13. 3
 Thereby so *fearlesse* and so fell he grew, I. vi. 25. 1
 To whom the Palmer *fearlesse* answered: II. viii. 13. 1
 With stately steps and *fearlesse* countenance, IV. iii. 5. 2
 still the life stood *fearlesse* of her foe; IV. iii. 17. 5
 Where *fearlesse* I to sleepe me downe did lay: IV. vi. 36. 4
 Eftsoones she flew unto his *fearlesse* hand, IV. viii. 12. 1
Fearlesse of fortunes change or envies dread, IV. viii. 18. 3
 I, who stood all *fearlesse* free, IV. viii. 58. 6

Fearless—Continued.

Unto the wall his way did *fearlesse* take, V. iv. 50. 6
 lay Under the Idols feete in *fearlesse* bowre, V. vii. 15. 2
 The better to confirme her *fearlesse* confidence, V. x. 12. 9
 as if he *fearlesse* were, V. xii. 14. 2
Fearlesse who ought did thinke or ought did say, VI. iii. 16. 5
Fearlesse of foes that mote his peace molest; VI. vii. 19. 4
Fearlesse of ought that mote her peace molest, VI. viii. 34. 7
 Now drowned in the depth of sleepe all *fearlesse* lay, VI. ix. 35. 9
Fearlesse of foes, and fortunes wrackfull yre, VI. ix. 27. 7
 Jove, all *fearlesse* forc't them to aby; VII. vi. 24. 6
 All *fearlesse* then of so false enemies, Am. xii. 3
 Fayth doth *fearlesse* dwell in brasen towre, Am. lxx. 13
 Sought not to fly, but *fearlesse* still did bide; Am. lxxvii. 10

Fears.

to worke more ghastly *fears*, Ga. 584
 my flesh is numbd with *fears*: D. 419
 'My weaker yeares, Captiv'd to . . . frayle worldly *fears*, I. i. 52. 5
 Ne let vaine *fears* procure your needlesse smart, I. i. 54. 4
 ne ought he *fears* To be partaker of her wandring woe; I. iii. 44. 7
 to increase his *fears* . . . an hempen rope he weares, I. ix. 25. 5
 without gealous *fears* Or faultie thoughts, VII. iv. 18. 7
 not of nought these suddain ghastly *fears*, III. ii. 31. 1
 Instead of sleepe thou sendest troublous *fears*, III. iv. 57. 5
 to be free from hard restraynt and gealous *fears*, III. ix. 4. 9
 'In vaine he *fears* that which he cannot shonne; III. ix. 7. 1
 Phrixus and Helle from their stepdames *fears*, V. Pr. 5. 7
 She gan to cast in her misdoubtfull mynde A thousand *fears*, V. vi. 3. 9
 stood long staring on him mongst uncertaine *fears*, V. vii. 39. 9
 Wrapt in great dolours and in deadly *fears*, V. x. 6. 7
 Forgetfull of her owne to minde his *fears*: VI. iii. 12. 3
 she thought Her selfe now past the perill of her *fears*: VI. viii. 32. 3
 So did their ghastly gaze bewray their hidden *fears*, VII. vi. 28. 9
 false whispers, breeding hidden *fears*, Epith. 335
 He dreads no danger, nor misfortune *fears*, H.L. 223
 Thou, being blind, letst him not see his *fears*, H.L. 226

Feast. See Shearing-feast.

summons soules unto the bridale *feast*, D. 268
 Upon the perled grasse to make their *feast*, Col. 607
 Rest is their *feast*, and all things at their will: I. i. 35. 3
 fed her fatt with *feast* of offerings, I. iii. 18. 6
 his necke . . . With which he swallowed up excessive *feast*, I. iv. 21. 6
 Of whom he means his bloody *feast* to make, I. vi. 10. 5
 bloody mouthed with late cruell *feast*, I. viii. 6. 5
 Not unto such as could him *feast* againe, I. x. 37. 6
 people, as in solemne *feast*, To him assembled, I. xii. 4. 6
 What needes me tell their *feast* and goodly guize, I. xii. 14. 1
 made great *feast* to solemnize that day: I. xii. 38. 2
 solemne *feast* proclaymd throughout the land, I. xii. 40. 2
 Accounting each her friend with lavish *fest*: II. ii. 16. 5
 Thus fairely shee attempted her *feast*, II. ii. 39. 1
 An yearly solemne *feast* she wotes to bold, II. ii. 42. 6
 to the mighty victor yields a bounteous *feast*, II. v. 10. 9
 of his bowels made his bloody *feast*: III. viii. 49. 4
 Amidst the bridale *feast*, . . . Brought in that mask of love, IV. i. 3. 3
 the bloodie *feast*, which send away . . . drunken soules to hell, IV. i. 23. 3
 caus'd to be proclaim'd each where A solemne *feast*, IV. ii. 26. 8
 making joyous *feast* their daies they spent, IV. iii. 52. 1
 To joyous *feast* and other gentle play, IV. iv. 48. 7
 now by this their *feast* all being ended, IV. v. 6. 6
 the reliekes of his *feast* And cruell spoyle, IV. vii. 6. 3
 He part of his small *feast* to her would share; IV. viii. 5. 7
 To *feast* and frolicke; nathemore would she, IV. ix. 13. 4
 greedy hold of that his bloody *feast*: IV. ix. 31. 8
 a solemne *feast* was there, IV. xi. 8. 1
 both agreed that this their bridale *feast*, IV. xi. 9. 1
 to this *feast* with Neptunes seed was dight, IV. xi. 16. 9
 now by this the *feast* was throughly ended, IV. xii. 18. 1
 To tell the glorie of the *feast* that day, V. iii. 3. 1
 With whom great *feast* and goodly glee he fond, V. iv. 3. 4
 seized . . . Upon some fowle that should her *feast* prepare; V. iv. 42. 2
 Making great *feast* and joyous merriment, V. xi. 35. 5
 goodly glee and *feast* to them she made, VI. i. 46. 3
 the frutes of the Forrest was their *feast*; VI. iv. 14. 6
 With all the courteous glee and goodly *feast*, VI. vi. 41. 4
 To make a common *feast*, and feed with gurmardize, VI. viii. 38. 9
 your meane food shall be my daily *feast*, VI. ix. 32. 3
 Make *feast* therefore now all this live-long day; Epith. 248
 Hub. 337

Feasted.

Of which whenas they *feasted* had their fill, II. vii. 59. 6
 fayrely *feasted* as so noble knights she ought, II. x. 77. 9
Feastful. gaine a *feastful* guerdon of their toyle, IV. iii. 16. 4
 this way comming from *feastful* glee, VI. x. 22. 4
Feasting. That night they pas . . . *Feasting* and courting, I. iv. 43. 6
 dayly *feasting* both in bowre and ball, IV. vi. 39. 7
 merry *feasting* which he made And great bonfires, VII. vii. 41. 2

Feasts.

Vaine *feastes*, and ydle superfluity: II. xi. 12. 8
 In beds, in bowres, in banquetts, and in *feasts*: III. vi. 22. 4
 And *feasts* the Sea-gods all, IV. xi. Arg.
 ador'd with solemne *feasts*, V. Pr. 9. 8
 solemne *feasts* and giusts ordain'd likewise, V. iii. 2. 6
Feat. by your wondrous worth and warlike *feat*, II. ix. 6. 3
 Albion had conquered first by warlike *feat*: III. ix. 46. 9
 Many faire pourtraicts, and many a faire *feate*: III. xi. 29. 2
 to his cunning *feat* The stubborne mettall seeketh to subdew, V. v. 7. 6
 To graunt him that adventure for bis former *feat*, V. x. 15. 9

Feather.

See Plume-feather.

the *feather* in her lofty crest, III. ii. 27. 1
 Of all whose weight he would not misse a *feather*: V. ii. 31. 7

Feathered—Continued.

the blindfoulded pretie God, that *feathered* Archer, Tetrasticon 1
feathered with an unlucky quill: III. v. 20. 5
Feathers. rouze thy *feathers* quickly, Daniell, Col. 424
 my Muse, whose *fethers* . . . yet but flagg, Ded. Son. ii. 7
 deckt himselfe with *fethers* youthly gay, I. xi. 34. 5
 gins her *feathers* fowle disfigured Proudly to prme, II. iii. 36. 7
 Headed with flint, and *fethers* bloody dide; II. xi. 21. 4
 the proud Bird, ruffing his *fethers* wyde, III. xi. 32. 6
 her long taile and *fethers* strongly shooke, V. xi. 22. 7
 How slowly does sad Time his *feathers* move? Epith. 281
 spare to wet their silken *feathers*, Proth. 49
Featously. with fine Fingers cropt full *featously*, Proth. 27
Feats. his fine *feates* and Courtly complement; Hub. 692
 with faire exercise Of knightly *feates*, Hub. 738
 this Foxe could not so closely hide His craftie *feates*, Hub. 920
 all noble *feates* professe To register, T.M. 97
feates of armes did wisely understand, I. iii. 42. 5
 The warlike *feates* of both those knights to see, I. v. 5. 5
 Old Timon, . . . In warlike *feates* th' expertest man alive, I. ix. 4. 3
 That warlike *feats* doest highest glorifie, II. iii. 38. 3
 As *feates* of armes, and love to entertaine: II. iv. 1. 6
 For his bold *feats* and hardy confidence, II. iv. 41. 3
 for his warlike *feates* renowned is, III. iii. 27. 3
 have full many *feats* adventurous Performd, III. iii. 54. 5
 To heare the warlike *feates* which Homere spake, III. iv. 2. 4
 Traind up in *feats* of armes and knightlinesse; IV. vii. 45. 7
 Well known by his *feates*, V. ix. 5. 9
 he in slights and juggling *feates* did flow, V. ix. 13. 8
Feature. all his goodly *feature* . . . nought him pleased: Fan. ii. 12
 To feed on flowres and weeds of glorious *feature*, Mui. 213
 powred kindly heart and formall *feature*, Col. 852
 when they had . . . all her filthy *feature* open showne, I. viii. 49. 8
 whenas forme and *feature* it does ketch, III. vi. 37. 3
 the faire *feature* of her limbs did hyde; III. ix. 21. 2
 Through secret understanding of their *feature*, IV. ii. 44. 5
 To tell the *feature* of each goodly face, IV. v. 12. 3
 The maker selfe resembling in her *feature*! IV. vi. 17. 5
 Bewrayd the signes of *feature* excellent; V. v. 12. 7
 praise the *feature* of her goodly face; VI. vii. 28. 7
 gan her forme and *feature* to expresse, VI. xi. 11. 8
 tempered so the *feature* of her face, Am. xxi. 2
 face and *feature* doth so much excell, H.B. 41
 Two gentle Knights of lovely face and *feature*, Prath. 169
Features. death shall spoyle your goodly *features*, Pet.² vii. 14
 glorious *Features* of beantie, and all shapies select, III. vi. 12. 4
 According to their sundry kinds of *features*, VII. vii. 4. 3
February. lastly came cold *February*, VII. vii. 43. 1

Feculent. See Filthy-feculent.

Fed. See Corn-fed.

raynie cloud, first *fed* With earthly vapours Ro. xx. 1
 on her sap and vitall moysture *fed*: Van. vii. 8
 All as his straying flocke he *fedde*: To his Booke 10
 the while his shepe there *fedde*, S.C. Ja. 12
 our sheepe about us safely *fedde*, S.C. Jun. 88
 With shepherds swayne what ever *fedde* in field; S.C. D. 44
 as if on fire he *fed*; Gn. 346
 They slue them, and upon their fleshes *fed*; Hub. 318
 By whom the flock is rightly *fed*, and taught: Hub. 442
 their vaine humours *fed* With fruitles follies, Hub. 822
 part by land and part by water *fed*; Hub. 1120
 He *fed* his cubs with fat of all the soyle, Hub. 1151
fed with Furies milke for sustenance, T.M. 261
fed with pleasures sweet, T.M. 302
 With beawtie kindled, and with pleasure *fed*, T.M. 364
 having bene with Acorus alwaies *fed*, T.M. 590
 With fruitfull hope his aged breast he *fed*, Mui. 25
 when he bath both plaid and *fed* his fill, Mui. 205
 the fields In which dame Cynthia her landheards *fed*; Col. 277
 A thousand yong ones, which she dayly *fed*, I. i. 15. 5
fed with words that could not chuse but please: I. i. 54. 8
fed her fatt with *feast* of offerings, I. iii. 18. 6
 With pleasure of the breathing fields *yfed*, I. v. 38. 2
 Tityus *fed* a vultur on his maw; I. v. 35. 6
 She *fedde* her wound with fresh renewed bale, I. vii. 28. 6
 A multitude of babes . . . still she *fed*, I. x. 31. 3
 happy life to all which thereon *fedde*, I. xi. 46. 5
 gazers sence with double pleasure *fed*, II. iii. 22. 8
 Thus when shee had his eyes and scenes *fed*, II. vi. 14. 1
 Therewith a while she her flit fancy *fedde*, III. i. 56. 1
 With such selfe-pleasing thoughts her wound she *fedde*, III. iv. 6. 1
 Upon that milke-white Palfreyes carcas *fedde*, III. vii. 30. 8
 all hope wherewith he long had *fedde* His foolish malady, III. viii. 3. 8
 With wonder of her beauty *fed* their hongry vew, III. ix. 23. 9
 the Geaunts broode That *fed* on living flesh, III. ix. 49. 9
 With which he *fed* her fancy, III. ix. 8. 3
 The whiles their Gotes upon the bronzes *fedde*, III. x. 45. 8
 for ber sake her cattell *fedde* awhile, III. xi. 39. 2
fedde on fodder to beguile her sight, III. xi. 42. 4
 with vaine poemes weeds to have their fancies *fed*, IV. Pr. 1. 9
 With which shee from her childhood had bene *fed*; IV. i. 26. 6
 rape Of men and beasts; and *fed* on fleshy gore, IV. vii. 5. 8
 certes was with milke of Wolves and Tygres *fed*, IV. vii. 7. 9
 Witnesse th' exceeding fry which there are *fed*, IV. xii. 2. 4
 He might not be with immortal food be *fed*, IV. xii. 4. 3
 I him find to be too proudly *fed*: V. v. 50. 2
 cruell steedes which he had *fed* With flesh of men, V. viii. 28. 6
 falling on his mother earth he *fed*: V. xii. 23. 7
 On which she *fed* and gnawed hungrily, V. xii. 30. 6
 Tristram, . . . Long *fed* his greedie eyes, VI. ii. 39. 3

Fed—Continued.

their bad Stuard	VI. iv. 14. 8
brave imps	VI. iv. 36. 8
shepherds singing to their flocks (that <i>fed</i>)	VI. ix. 4. 3
there in the huddled broomes Beside them <i>fed</i> ,	VI. ix. 5. 5
having <i>fed</i> his fill,	VI. ix. 7. 6
after he had <i>fed</i> , yet did he stay	VI. ix. 12. 4
Their tender flocks, now being fully <i>fed</i> ,	VI. ix. 13. 4
<i>fed</i> with light report Of every blaste,	VI. x. 2. 8
with delight his greedy fancy <i>fed</i>	VI. x. 30. 4
<i>fed</i> on spoile and booty,	VI. x. 39. 5
full grosse and fat As <i>fed</i> with lard,	VII. vii. 40. 2
Unquiet thought!	Am. ii. 3
<i>Fed</i> on the fulnesse of that chearefull glance,	Am. xxxix. 12
my fraile fancy, <i>fed</i> with full delight,	Am. lxxii. 9
the guests, which would thereon have <i>fedd</i> ,	Am. lxxvii. 14
I fynd my selfe but <i>fed</i> with fancies vayne,	Am. lxxviii. 12
hungry soule! which long hast <i>fed</i> On idle fancies	H.H.B. 288
Fee. Ne of land, nor <i>fee</i> in sufferaunce,	S.C. May 106
nothing there is done without a <i>fee</i> :	Hub. 515
Of all the which there came a secret <i>fee</i> ,	Hub. 875
the rich <i>fee</i> , which Poets wont divide,	T.M. 471
hath so many shepherds in her <i>fee</i> ,	Col. 370
nor would for gold or <i>fee</i> Be wonne	L. x. 43. 6
by equall shares in equall <i>fee</i> :	II. ii. 13. 4
cleeped him his liege, to hold of him in <i>fee</i> ,	H. iii. 8. 9
idle offers of thy golden <i>fee</i> ;	II. vii. 9. 7
his broad braunches, laden with rich <i>fee</i> ,	II. vii. 56. 3
her knights service ought, to hold of her in <i>fee</i>	III. i. 44. 9
Will challenge yond same other for my <i>fee</i> ?	IV. i. 35. 8
yeeld the fayrest her due <i>fee</i>	IV. v. 9. 9
of Lordship with both land and <i>fee</i> :	IV. ix. 13. 7
is the paine thereof much greater then the <i>fee</i>	IV. x. 3. 9
Did equally bequeath his lands in <i>fee</i> ,	V. iv. 7. 4
gave to them great living and large <i>fee</i> :	V. vii. 43. 4
What else they have is all the Tyrants <i>fee</i> ;	V. x. 29. 8
Nor land nor <i>fee</i> for hyre of his good <i>fee</i> ;	VI. i. 47. 2
thousand thanks to Calidore for <i>fee</i>	VI. iii. 19. 3
As in his <i>fee</i> , with peaceable estate,	VI. iv. 30. 2
Are Venus Damzels, all within her <i>fee</i> ,	VI. x. 21. 4
heaven it selfe by heritage in <i>Fee</i> :	VII. vii. 15. 5
Feebly. See Feebly .	
Feeble. With <i>feeble</i> flight venture to mount	Bel. i. vi. 2
With <i>feeble</i> wings assay to mount	Bel. 2. xvii. 2
Whose foote in ground hath left but <i>feeble</i> holde,	Lo. xxviii. 4
So faynt they wux, and <i>feeble</i> in the folde,	S.C. Ja. 5
'Thou <i>feeble</i> flocks, whose fleece is rough and rent,	S.C. Ja. 43
Great freendes and <i>feeble</i> foes:	S.C. Jul. 194
'The <i>feeble</i> flocks in field refuse their former foode,	S.C. N. 133
kindly sleep . . . my <i>feeble</i> eyes forgoe,	Hub. 22
scarse thy legs uphold thy <i>feeble</i> gate.'	Hub. 600
<i>feeble</i> Echo now laments	T.M. 285
I feele my <i>feeble</i> spright Robbed of sense,	Ti. 320
I felt such anguish wound my <i>feeble</i> heart,	Ti. 482
<i>feeble</i> spirits in their force maintaine,	D. 438
Inflaming <i>feeble</i> eyes that her do view.	Col. 619
Darting her beames into each <i>feeble</i> mynd:	Col. 874
In the first season of my <i>feeble</i> age,	Ded. Son. vii. 4
Wherewith ye triumph over <i>feeble</i> eyes,	Ded. Son. xvi. 8
Shed thy faire beames into my <i>feeble</i> eyne,	I. Pr. 4. 5
All striving to infixe their <i>feeble</i> stiozes,	I. i. 23. 6
too weake and <i>feeble</i> was the forse Of salvage heast	I. i. 42. 1
While flashing beames do daze his <i>feeble</i> eyen,	I. iv. 9. 6
mayd Did her content to please their <i>feeble</i> eyes,	I. v. 19. 2
all that drinke thereof do faint and <i>feeble</i> grow.	I. vii. 5. 9
mightie strong was turnd to <i>feeble</i> frayle,	I. vii. 6. 5
that fraile fountain which him <i>feeble</i> made,	I. vii. 11. 8
his <i>feeble</i> feet for faintnesse reeld,	I. viii. 20. 7
on a staffe his <i>feeble</i> steps did frame,	I. viii. 30. 3
Whose <i>feeble</i> thighes, . . . him scarce to light could beare;	I. viii. 40. 7
when he . . . felt our <i>feeble</i> harts Emhost with bale,	I. ix. 29. 1
'Come; come away, fraile, <i>feeble</i> , fleshly wight,	I. ix. 53. 1
Una saw That this her knight was <i>feeble</i> ,	I. x. 2. 2
Wont on a staffe his <i>feeble</i> steps to stay	I. x. 5. 7
doen thy <i>feeble</i> feet unwecting hither stray?	I. x. 9. 9
The <i>feeble</i> soule departing hence away,	I. x. 41. 5
did quite confound His <i>feeble</i> sence,	I. x. 67. 8
Whose sight my <i>feeble</i> soule doth greatly cheare:	I. xi. 3. 5
O! gently come into my <i>feeble</i> hrest;	I. xi. 6. 1
ayre, which nigh too <i>feeble</i> found Her fitting parts,	I. xi. 18. 4
His high forewerid <i>feeble</i> feet did slide,	I. xi. 45. 8
Did grone, as <i>feeble</i> so great load to lift;	I. xi. 54. 4
There eke my <i>feeble</i> barke a while may stay,	I. xii. 1. 8
Uprose with hasty joy and <i>feeble</i> speed,	I. xii. 3. 1
<i>feeble</i> eyes your glory may behold,	II. Pr. 5. 3
with a staffe his <i>feeble</i> steps did stire,	II. i. 7. 4
then can softly feel Her <i>feeble</i> pulse,	II. i. 43. 4
With <i>feeble</i> hands then stretched forth on hye,	II. i. 49. 1
<i>feeble</i> nature cloth'd with fleshy tyre.	II. i. 57. 3
her great words did appall My <i>feeble</i> corage,	II. iii. 44. 6
on a staffe her <i>feeble</i> steps did stay:	II. iv. 4. 4
the <i>feeble</i> sprights Can call out	II. v. 27. 4
From that which <i>feeble</i> nature covets faine:	II. vi. 1. 5
His <i>feeble</i> feet directed to the cry;	II. viii. 4. 5
by your powre protect his <i>feeble</i> cace?	II. viii. 25. 8
all decrepit in his <i>feeble</i> corse,	II. ix. 55. 6
<i>feeble</i> age Nigh to his utmost date	II. x. 27. 6
So <i>feeble</i> is mans state,	II. xi. 30. 3
his <i>feeble</i> vaines Him faild thereto,	II. xi. 48. 3
by self-feeling of her <i>feeble</i> sexe,	III. i. 54. 2

Feeble—Continued.

His feeling wordes her <i>feeble</i> sence much pleased,	III. ii. 15. 1
When <i>feeble</i> nature felt her selfe opprest,	III. ii. 29. 3
Betwixt her <i>feeble</i> armes her quickly keight,	III. ii. 30. 4
love hath gryde My <i>feeble</i> brest of late,	III. ii. 37. 9
much heard the <i>feeble</i> spright Of the sicke virgin,	III. ii. 47. 1
it will stonn thy <i>feeble</i> braines;	III. iii. 9. 5
The <i>feeble</i> Britons, broken with long warre,	III. iii. 23. 6
Wherein my <i>feeble</i> barke is tossed long	III. iv. 8. 2
my <i>feeble</i> vessell, crazd and crackt	III. iv. 9. 1
So <i>feeble</i> is the powre of fleshy arme	III. iv. 27. 6
Some little life his <i>feeble</i> sprites emong;	III. iv. 41. 8
His bootlesse how in <i>feeble</i> hand upcaught,	III. v. 24. 6
In easie couch his <i>feeble</i> limbes to rest	III. v. 41. 2
His <i>feeble</i> hart wide launched with loves cruel wovnd.	III. vi. 52. 9
doth soone withdraw His <i>feeble</i> eyne,	III. vii. 13. 8
her some that lay in <i>feeble</i> state;	III. viii. 9. 7
whatso my <i>feeble</i> Muse can frame	III. xii. 43. 2
sweetnesse . . . The <i>feeble</i> sences wholly did confound,	III. xii. 6. 4
on a broken reed he still did stay His <i>feeble</i> steps,	III. xii. 10. 9
with her <i>feeble</i> feete did move a comely pace.	III. xii. 19. 9
Repentance <i>feeble</i> , sorrowfull, and lame;	III. xii. 24. 3
Sir Triamond at last full faint and <i>feeble</i> stood.	IV. iii. 28. 9
Her <i>feeble</i> joynts layd eke adowne to rest;	IV. v. 39. 7
twixt doubtfull feare And <i>feeble</i> hope hang	IV. v. 34. 2
In <i>feeble</i> Ladies tyranning so sore,	IV. vii. 1. 6
This <i>feeble</i> brest endured bath,	IV. vii. 14. 4
To which I holly came upon my <i>feeble</i> feete.	IV. vii. 17. 9
right <i>feeble</i> through the evill rate Of food	IV. viii. 19. 5
Passing the measure of my <i>feeble</i> powre;	IV. ix. 39. 7
fayled off through faint and <i>feeble</i> plight:	IV. xi. 25. 5
<i>feeble</i> spirit inly felt refection:	IV. xii. 34. 5
to defend the <i>feeble</i> in their right,	V. ii. 1. 3
That none of them the <i>feeble</i> over-ren,	V. ii. 19. 8
So <i>feeble</i> skill of perfect things the vulgar has.	V. iii. 17. 9
bread and water or like <i>feeble</i> thing,	V. iv. 31. 8
<i>feeble</i> spirits, that gan faint and feele,	V. x. 20. 5
carry colours faire that <i>feeble</i> eies misdeeme.	V. Pr. 4. 9
Yet for the <i>feeble</i> Ladies sake,	VI. iii. 45. 8
wend abrode, though <i>feeble</i> and forlorne,	VI. v. 7. 3
such as hee Did use his <i>feeble</i> body to sustaine,	VI. v. 39. 2
that Squire and Dame So faint and <i>feeble</i> were,	VI. v. 40. 7
Upon the ground with <i>feeble</i> feete he trode,	VI. v. 19. 5
was fall'n into this <i>feeble</i> case Through many wounds,	VI. vi. 20. 7
heavens them selves, that favour <i>feeble</i> rights,	VI. viii. 18. 8
may her <i>feeble</i> leaves with comfort glade—	VI. x. 44. 7
in my <i>feeble</i> hrest Kindle fresh sparks	VII. vii. 2. 3
With which his <i>feeble</i> steps he stayed still;	VII. vii. 31. 7
Too <i>feeble</i> I t' abide the brunt so strong,	Am. xii. 9
doth find A <i>feeble</i> beast, doth felly him oppresse.	Am. lvi. 4
my <i>feeble</i> breast inspire With gentle furie,	H.L. 27
your lovers <i>feeble</i> eyes you feed,	H.L. 38
Ne can his <i>feeble</i> earthly eyes endure	H.L. 185
my <i>feeble</i> breast, too full of thee?	H.B. 3
darted fyre into my <i>feeble</i> ghost,	H.B. 24
Farre above <i>feeble</i> reach of earthly sight,	H.H.L. 6
that shall thy <i>feeble</i> brest inflame with love,	H.H.L. 269
how can we see with <i>feeble</i> eyne	H.H.B. 123
Feebled. Her foundation forst, and <i>feebled</i> quight,	I. viii. 23. 4
Which mote the <i>feebled</i> Britons strongly flanke	IV. xi. 36. 3
Feebleness. Ne will I rest my feete for <i>feeblennesse</i> ,	D. 460
Muse . . . craves protection of her <i>feeblennesse</i> :	Ded. Son. xiii. 12
further could not pas Through <i>feeblennesse</i> ,	VI. v. 31. 9
Feebles. great <i>feeblesse</i> , which did off assay Faire Amoret	IV. viii. 37. 3
Feebly. Eitsoones consum'd to fall downe <i>feeibly</i> ,	Ro. xvi. 11
<i>Feebly</i> she shriekt, but so <i>feeibly</i> indeed	IV. vii. 4. 7
Feed. All that doth <i>feede</i> our spirits and our eies,	Ro. xix. 3
let him <i>feede</i> , as Nature did provide,	Van. iii. 11
<i>feede</i> his flocks in fields	S.C. Jun. 76
Shepherds, which your flocks do <i>feede</i> ,	S.C. Jun. 106
To <i>feede</i> theyr flocks at will.	S.C. Jul. 66
Or like not of the frowie <i>feede</i> ,	S.C. Jul. 111
loved theyr flocks to <i>feede</i> ;	S.C. Jul. 166
The while my flocks did <i>feede</i> thereby;	S.C. Au. 59
dapper ditties, . . . To <i>feede</i> youthes fancies,	S.C. O. 14
Whereon he earst had taught his flocks to <i>feede</i> ,	S.C. O. 57
it with pleasure mought thy fancies <i>feede</i>	S.C. D. 16
shepherd how to <i>feede</i> his sheepe,	S.C. Env. 5
To <i>feede</i> abroad where pasture best befalls.	Gn. 72
they doo swinke and sweate to <i>feede</i> the other,	Hub. 163
the charge is wondrous great, To <i>feede</i> mens soules	Hub. 432
'To <i>feede</i> mens soules . . . is not in man;	Hub. 433
they must <i>feede</i> themselves, doo what we can.	Hub. 434
To <i>feede</i> on hope, to pine with feare and sorrow;	Hub. 900
They <i>feede</i> the eares of fooles with flattery,	T.M. 323
I <i>feede</i> on sweet contentment of my thought,	T.M. 524
hir beautie was wonte to <i>feede</i> mine eyes:	U.V. 14
On nectar and Ambrosia do <i>feede</i>	Ti. 399
With pleasures choyce to <i>feede</i> his cheerefull sprights:	Ti. 522
To <i>feede</i> on flowres and weeds of glorious feature,	Mut. 213
wont to <i>feede</i> with finest grasse that grew,	D. 345
<i>Feede</i> ye henceforth on bitter Astrofell,	D. 346
ne <i>feede</i> on false delight	D. 492
do <i>feede</i> Your carelesse flocks on hils	D. 519
Him forth did bring, and taught her lambs to <i>feede</i> ,	As. 14
Doth <i>feede</i> on sweet contentment of that sight:	Col. 43
Did round about them <i>feede</i> at libertie.	Col. 55
pastures . . . On which she useth for to <i>feede</i> her sheepe?	Col. 239
surges hie, On which faire Cynthia her heards doth <i>feede</i> :	Col. 241
other men and beasts and hirds doth <i>feede</i> :	Col. 297

Feed—Continued.

- to *feed* his tyrie lustfull eye, He snatcht the velle I. vi. 4. 6
 Why doe ye lenger *feed* on loathed light, I. vii. 22. 3
 Mine eyes no more on vanitie shall *feed*, I. vii. 23. 8
 His office was the hungry lor to *feed*, I. x. 38. 2
 thousand waies invent To *feede* her foolish humour II. vi. 3. 9
 to *feede* his eye And covetous desire II. vii. 4. 8
 with wonder all the way Did *feed* his eyes, II. vii. 24. 4
 her lovers, which her lusted did *feed*, II. xii. 85. 3
 To *feed* her humor with his pleasing style, III. ii. 12. 2
 which on my life doth *feed*, III. ii. 37. 4
feed on shadowes whiles I die for food, III. ii. 44. 3
feeds on womens flesh as others *feede* on gras. III. vii. 22. 9
feed her fancy with delightfull change: III. vii. 50. 3
 On her faire face so did he *feede* his fill, III. ix. 27. 8
 Ne ever is he wont on ought to *feed* But todes and frogs, III. x. 59. 1
feed it selfe with selfe-consuming smart? III. xi. 1. 8
 gentle spright Now gan to *feede* on hope, III. xii. 44. 7
 To *feede* the humour of her maladie, V. v. 55. 7
 Ne *feed* on ought the which doth bloud containe, V. vii. 10. 2
 For heasts and foules to *feede* upon for their repast. V. ix. 19. 9
 Unto some place where they mote rest and *feede*, V. x. 22. 7
 no need Of dreaded danger might his doubtfull humor *feed*. VI. ii. 29. 9
 in some stable neare did set him up to *feede*. VI. vi. 19. 9
 on the labours of poore men to *feed*, VI. viii. 35. 8
 To make a common feast, and *feed* with gurmandize. VI. viii. 38. 9
 gave him for to *feed* VI. ix. 7. 3
 No better doe I weare, no better doe I *feed*. VI. ix. 20. 9
 Where wont the shepherds . . . *feed* an hundred flocks, VI. xi. 26. 9
 with their death his cruell life dooth *feed*; VII. vii. 24. 8
 But sudden dumps, . . . my torment *feed*. Am. lii. 12
 hart, that wont on your fayre eye To *feed* his fill, Am. lxxvii. 8
 thereon *feed* my love-affanisht hart. Am. lxxxvii. 12
 greedy pikes which use therein to *feed*; Epith. 58
 your lovers feeble eyes you *feed*, H.L. 38
 Where they doe *feede* on Nectar heavenly-wize, H.L. 282
 smiles, with which their soules they *feede*, H.B. 248
 in his deare sacrament, To *feede* our hungry soules, H.H.L. 196
 The hearts of men, which . . . *feed* on vaine delight, H.H.B. 17
 gazefull eyes to *feed* With sight of that is faire, H.H.B. 29
 that felicitie, . . . On which they *feed*, H.H.B. 286
- Feedeth.** Scarce this right hand the mouth with diet *feedeth*. Hub. 274
- Feeding.** *Feeding* the blessed focke of Dan, S.C. Jul. 51
 on the soft greene grasse *feeding* their fills, Gn. 78
Feeding upon their pleasures bounteouslie, Mui. 151
 all their flocks from *feeding* to refrain: Col. 26
 To *feeding* of her private fire, V. v. 53. 7
 With thousand thoughts *feeding* her fantasie, V. vii. 17. 2
feeding on the hayt of his owne bane: VI. ix. 34. 4
- Feeds.** *feeds* him once the fuller by a graine? S.C. O. 34
 God it is that *feeds* them with his grace, Hub. 437
 What ever *feeds* in forest or in field, Col. 820
 who with gratious bread the hungry *feeds*, I. iv. 32. 3
 Hee *feeds* upon the cooling shade, I. vii. 3. 1
feeds each living plant with liquid sap, II. ii. 6. 4
 His frayle eye with spoyle of heauty *feeds*: II. v. 34. 3
 evermore himselfe with comfort *feeds*. II. vii. 2. 4
feeds on womens flesh as others *feede* on gras. III. vii. 22. 9
 inly *feeds* it selfe with thoughts unkind, IV. vi. 1. 3
feeds on all the carcasses that die in sacrifice V. xi. 20. 3
 She *feeds* on her owne maw unnatural, V. xii. 31. 7
feeds at pleasure on the wretched pray: Am. xlvii. 8
 sings, and *feeds* her fill. Am. lxxv. 8
 He thereon *feeds* his hungrie fantasie, H.L. 195
 eates the hart and *feeds* upon the gall, H.L. 268
- Feel.** Doo ye not *feele* your torments to accewe, Ro. xv. 11
 My hart-blood is wel nigh frone, I *feele*, S.C. F. 243
 For then I little smart did *feele*, S.C. Mar. 98
 you that *feele* no woe, S.C. Au. 187
 To *feele* his fault, and not be further vext. Gn. Ded. 12
 I *feele* my feeble spright Robbed of sense, Ti. 320
 I hate to *feele*, my flesh is numb with feares: D. 419
 I *feele* my selfe like one yrap in spright. Col. 623
 I . . . *Feele* my hart perst with so great agony, I. iii. 1. 8
 hope of new good hap he gan to *feele*; I. iii. 34. 8
 The salvage nation *feele* her secret smart, I. vi. 11. 3
 more heavy plight Then that I *feele*, I. vii. 25. 4
 trembling feare did *feele* in every vaine: I. viii. 4. 2
 sharper edge did *feele*, I. xi. 36. 3
feele some secret ease. II. i. 16. 9
 the sad pang approaching shee does *feele*, II. i. 38. 8
 then gan softly *feel* Her feeble pulse, II. i. 43. 3
feele the law the which thou hast defast? II. viii. 31. 9
 she did not *feele* the wound, III. ii. 26. 8
 Did *feele* his pulse, III. iv. 41. 7
 Ne in their frozen hearts *feele* kindly flame; IV. Pr. 2. 2
 Began to faint, and *feele* their corage cold. IV. x. 18. 5
 made it seeme to *feele* her grievous paine, IV. xii. 5. 8
 Let him *feele* hardnesse of thy heavie arme: V. v. 49. 8
 'yet now I gin new life to *feele*; V. x. 20. 4
 when I gin to *feele* decay of night, VI. Pr. 1. 8
feele compassion of his evill plight, VI. iv. 3. 6
 life to *feele* that long for death had sought. VI. xi. 45. 5
 therby doth find, and plainly *feele*, VII. vi. 1. 3
 when I *feele* the bitter halefull smart, Am. xxiv. 5
feele my flames augmented manifold! Am. xxx. 8
 Let them *feele* the utmost of your cruelties; Am. xlix. 9
 Such fancies *feele* no love, but loose desyre. H.L. 175
 What hart can *feele* least touch of so sore launch, H.H.L. 162
 Then shalt thou *feele* thy spirit so possesst, H.H.L. 267

Feel—Continued.

- But *feele* my wits to faile, and tongue to fold. H.H.B. 7
 And *feele* such joy and pleasure inwardly, H.H.B. 264
- Feeling.** See Self-feeling.
- Feeling* the fit that him foreward to die, Ti. 598
 Ne *feeling* have in any earthly pleasure, Col. 45
 Her *feeling* speeches some compassion mov'd I. v. 24. 6
 Faire *feeling* words he wisely gan display, I. vii. 38. 6
feeling wondrous comfort in her weaker eld: I. x. 8. 9
 strong effort Of *feeling* pleasures, II. xi. 13. 8
feeling one close couched by her side, III. i. 62. 1
 His *feeling* wordes her feeble sence much pleased, III. ii. 15. 1
Feeling her leape out of her loathed nest, III. ii. 30. 3
feeling by his pulses beating rife III. v. 31. 3
 Those *feeling* words so neare the quicke did goe, III. xi. 15. 7
 Through secret *feeling* of his generous spright, IV. iii. 14. 5
feeling life to fayle, it fell, IV. iii. 20. 9
 now *feeling* sommers might, IV. iii. 23. 8
 fell away, as *feeling* secret blame. IV. v. 16. 7
 nought *feeling*, ne nought fearing. IV. vii. 8. 9
feeling him thus bite upon the hayt, V. v. 42. 6
 albe he wanted sence And sorrowes *feeling*, V. vi. 9. 5
feeling ill Of his late fall, VI. i. 35. 4
 like an Hauke, which *feeling* her selfe freed VI. iv. 19. 7
Feeling some curre behinde his heeles to hite, VI. vi. 27. 6
feeling thence, no more her sorowes sadnesse, Am. xxxix. 11
- Feelingly.** so *feelingly* he spake: Col. 649
 So *feelingly* her case she did complaine, IV. xii. 5. 6
- Feels.** *feels* the deepe delight that is in death, Frag.
 For whom so faire a Lady *feels* so sore a wound! III. xi. 11. 9
 Ne *feels* the thornes and thickets pricke her tender toes. IV. vii. 21. 9
feels the warmth of sunny beames reflection, IV. xii. 34. 7
 Soone as he *feels* it mollifide with heat, V. v. 7. 8
 Like to a floure that *feels* no heate of sunne, VI. x. 44. 6
 which who *feels* not by sense . . . To flit still, VII. vii. 22. 1
 The gentle hirde *feels* no captivity Am. lxxv. 7
 Then let thy flinty hart, that *feels* no paine, H.H.L. 246
 Whose want too well now *feels* my freendles case; Proth. 140
- Fee-simples.** sell *fee-simples* in his Masters name, Hub. 867
- Feet.** See Horse-feet.
- with their *feete* uncleane the water fouled, Bel.¹ x. 13
 hundred vanquisht kings gronde at hir *feete*, Bel.¹ xi. 9
Feete of a beare, a Lions throte she had, Rev. i. 5
 a sharped spyre . . . Ten *feete* each way Bel. iii. 2
 at his *feete* a hitch wolfe Bel. ix. 9
 with their villeine *feete* the streame did ray Bel.² xii. 13
 her *feete* Mount Viminall and Aventine doo meeete. Ro. iv. 13
 now unmethe their *feete* could them uphold. S.C. Ja. 6
 Hellespont trampled with horses *feete*, Gn. 49
 An easie running verse with tender *feete*. Gn. 53
 Did learne to move their nimble-shifting *feete*. T.M. 34
 To fall before her *feete* at her beheast, Ti. 73
 One of his *feete* unware from him did slide, Ti. 544
 Ne with his *feete* their silken leaves deface, Mui. 175
 Now in the same bathing his tender *feete*; Mui. 182
 up she tooke Her daintie *feete*, Mui. 284
 My wearie *feete* shall ever wandring be, D. 457
 Ne will I rest my *feete* for feeblenesse, D. 460
 His *feete* all bare, his heard all hoarie gray, I. i. 29. 3
 In stead thereof he kist her wearie *feet*, I. iii. 6. 1
 at her *feete* the Lyon watch doth keepe: I. iii. 15. 4
 All bare through peoples *feet* which thether traveled. I. iv. 2. 9
 underneath her scornfull *feete* was layne A dreadfull Dragon I. iv. 10. 4
 underneath their *feet*, all scattered lay Dead skulls I. iv. 36. 8
 They, . . . Doe kisse her *feete*, I. vi. 12. 9
 with their horned *feet* doe weare the ground I. vi. 14. 3
 underneath his filthy *feet* did tread The sacred thinges, I. vii. 38. 6
 his feeble *feet* for faintnesse reeld, I. viii. 20. 7
 Both *feet* and face one way are wont to lead. I. viii. 31. 6
 her *feete* most monstons were in sight; I. viii. 48. 5
 free his *feet* that in the myre sticke fast? I. ix. 39. 5
 happy earth, Whereon thy innocent *feet* doe ever tread! I. x. 9. 2
 doen thy feeble *feet* unweeting hither stray? I. x. 9. 9
 when his *feet* encombred were, I. x. 35. 6
 he forst him to untye One of his grasping *feete*, I. xi. 42. 9
 His nigh foreweried feeble *feet* did slide, I. xi. 45. 8
 his *feet* their lawrell boughes did throw. I. xii. 6. 4
 all the floore was underneath their *feet* I. xii. 13. 7
 from his head no place appeared to his *feete*. II. i. 5. 9
 Espye a traveler with *feet* surbet, II. ii. 22. 7
 On goodly courser thondring with his *feet*, II. iii. 11. 4
 suffred not his wandring *feete* to slide; II. iv. 2. 5
 both his *feet* in fetters to an yron racke. II. iv. 14. 9
 Whose flying *feet* so fast their way applyde, II. iv. 37. 3
 underneath his *feete* The smouldring dust did . . . smoke, II. v. 3. 3
 at their *feet* her selfe most humbly feld, II. vi. 32. 3
 His feeble *feet* directed to the cry; II. viii. 4. 5
 at his *feet* . . . an armed corse did lye, II. viii. 23. 7
 underneath his *feet* soone made a purple plesh. II. viii. 36. 9
 wandring through the world with wearie *feet*, II. x. 71. 3
 Their *feet* unshod, their bodies wrapt in rags, II. xi. 23. 4
 Ne scarce his *feet* on ground were seeme to tred: II. xi. 26. 3
 whose fery *feete* did burne The verdant gras II. i. 5. 5
 So underneath her *feet* their swords they mard, III. i. 30. 6
 Her fardull *feete* towards the bowre she mov'd, III. i. 60. 2
 surbate sore Their tender *feete* III. iv. 34. 6
 was beseracht and both his *feet* nigh lame. III. v. 3. 9
 I kisse thy blessed *feete*. III. v. 35. 9
 flies away of her owne *feete* afeard, III. vii. 1. 3
 apply His nimhle *feet* to her conceived feare, III. vii. 24. 6

Feet—Continued.

to her <i>feet</i> betooke her doubtfull sicknesse	III. vii. 25. 9
trampling <i>feete</i> upon the hollow lay Seemed to thunder,	III. viii. 15. 4
can withhold her wilfull wandring <i>feet</i> ;	III. ix. 7. 6
with their horned <i>feet</i> the greene gras wore,	III. x. 45. 7
Upon his handes and <i>feete</i> he crept full light,	III. x. 47. 2
He ran as fast as both his <i>feet</i> could beare,	III. x. 53. 2
when he spedd His nimble <i>feet</i> ,	III. x. 55. 4
now so fast his <i>feet</i> he did apply,	III. xi. 6. 5
underneath his <i>feet</i> was writtten thus,	III. xi. 49. 1
with her feeble <i>feete</i> did move a comely pace,	III. xii. 19. 9
When her weake <i>feete</i> could scarcely her sustaine,	III. xii. 21. 6
as her eares, so eke her <i>feet</i> were odde,	IV. i. 28. 6
either bare The other downe under their horses <i>feete</i> ,	IV. i. 41. 8
I follow here the footing of thy <i>feete</i> ,	IV. ii. 34. 8
To which I boldly came upon my feeble <i>feete</i> ,	IV. vii. 17. 9
winged <i>feete</i> as nimble as the winde,	IV. vii. 30. 2
These she alighting fell before her <i>feet</i> ,	IV. viii. 9. 5
He her beholding at her <i>feet</i> downe fell,	IV. viii. 13. 1
tread downe under <i>feet</i> ,	IV. x. 2. 7
both her <i>feete</i> and legs together twyned	IV. x. 40. 8
at the Idoles <i>feet</i> apart	IV. x. 48. 7
Under the which her <i>feet</i> appeared plaine,	IV. xi. 47. 5
Her silver <i>feet</i> , faire washt against this day:	IV. xi. 47. 6
With golden handes and silver <i>feete</i> beside,	V. ii. 10. 2
kneeling at his <i>feete</i> submissively:	V. ii. 26. 5
eke her <i>feete</i> , those <i>feete</i> of silver trye,	V. ii. 26. 7
backe againe they homeward turn their <i>feete</i> ;	V. iv. 51. 7
at her <i>feete</i> a Crocodile was rold,	V. vii. 6. 8
lay Under the Idols <i>feet</i> in fearelesse bowre,	V. vii. 15. 2
Him selfe before her <i>feete</i> he lowly threw,	V. vii. 16. 2
under Isis <i>feete</i> doth sleepe for ever;	V. vii. 22. 7
under his fierce horses <i>feet</i> have borne,	V. viii. 31. 8
Fast did they fly as them their <i>feete</i> could beare	V. viii. 39. 1
Whyledt kings and kesars at her <i>feet</i> did them prostrate.	V. ix. 29. 9
at her <i>feet</i> her sword was likewise layde,	V. ix. 30. 6
round about before her <i>feet</i> there sate	V. ix. 31. 1
underneath her <i>feete</i> . . . An huge great Lyon lay,	V. ix. 33. 3
they fled As fast as <i>feete</i> could carry them away;	V. x. 36. 2
prostrated low Before his <i>feete</i>	V. xi. 16. 2
Her Lions clawes he from her <i>feete</i> away did wipe.	V. xi. 27. 9
at her <i>feet</i> did fall,	V. xi. 24. 6
Before his <i>feet</i> her selfe she did project;	VI. i. 45. 5
And this her Ladie . . . On her faire <i>feet</i>	VI. ii. 10. 3
Him seem'd his <i>feet</i> did fly and in their speed delight.	VI. iv. 19. 9
their sides were sore; their <i>feete</i> were lame.	VI. v. 40. 9
Upon the ground with feeble <i>feete</i> he trode,	VI. vi. 19. 5
falling lowly at his <i>feet</i>	VI. vi. 31. 5
Him often scourg'd, and forst his <i>feete</i> to fynd:	VI. vii. 49. 5
Downe on his golden <i>feete</i> he often gazed,	VI. viii. 26. 6
many <i>feete</i> fast thumping th' hollow ground,	VI. x. 10. 4
underneath thy <i>feete</i> to place her prayse;	VI. x. 28. 7
he it presented Before the <i>feete</i> of the faire Pastorell;	VI. x. 36. 7
rearing up his former <i>feete</i> on high,	VI. xii. 29. 7
all the earth far underneath her <i>feete</i>	VII. vii. 10. 1
fall lowly at her <i>feet</i> ; And, with meeke	Am. ii. 10
With bitter wounds through hands, through <i>feet</i> , and syde!	H.H.L. 245
underneath his <i>feet</i> are to be found	H.H.B. 180

Feign. Cf. Fain, which in Spenser is sometimes not easily distinguished from Feign.

Better it were a little to feyne,	S.C. S. 137
it mens follies mote be forst to feyne,	S.C. O. 75
truth, whose shape she well can feyne,	I. vii. 1. 5
for her humor fitting purpose feyne,	I. vii. 38. 7
With ydle force did feyne them to withstand,	I. xii. 35. 8
Full loth she seemd thereto, but yet did feyne,	II. i. 20. 8
Her purpose was not such as she did feyne,	II. i. 21. 1
both doe strive their fearefulnessse to feyne,	II. iii. 20. 6
some others feyne To menage steeds,	II. iv. 1. 8
greatly joyed merry tales to feyne,	II. vi. 6. 4
forcing it to feyne, him forth thence ledd,	II. vii. 51. 2
However list her now her knowledge feyne,	II. iii. 17. 2
men . . . in their loolish fancy feigne thee blinde,	III. x. 4. 4
Yet was he meet, unless mine eye did feyne,	IV. vii. 15. 8
For courting fooles that curtesies would feyne,	VI. v. 38. 8
to feyne A sodaine sicknesse	VI. xi. 7. 7
Of sundrie things he purpose gan to feyne,	VI. xi. 39. 2
art thou yet alive, whom dead I long did feyne?	VI. xii. 19. 9
which they feyne That great Alcides whilome overthrew,	VI. xii. 32. 1
of his fellow gods that feyne to be,	VII. vii. 15. 2
Such as they feyne Dan Cupid to have bene,	VII. vii. 46. 7
were they so, as ye them feyne to be,	VII. vii. 49. 6
sundry wayes and fashions as clerkes feyne,	VII. vii. 55. 2
More then we men can feyne!	Epith. 414
And were as faire as Iabbling wits do feyne,	H.H.B. 216

Feigned. each thing <i>feined</i> ought more warie bee,	Hub. 495
He will not creeze, nor crouche with <i>feined</i> face,	Hub. 727
All these through <i>feined</i> crimes he thrust adowne,	Hub. 1186
With <i>feined</i> face, and warrice eyne halle weeping,	Hub. 1362
'All is but <i>feined</i> , and with oaker dide,	Ti. 204
Through leasings lewd, and <i>feined</i> forgerie;	Col. 696
semblance she did carrie under <i>feigned</i> hew,	I. i. 46. 9
gan himselfe advise To . . . tempt her <i>feigned</i> truth,	I. i. 50. 6
he runnes with <i>feigned</i> faithfull hast	I. ii. 4. 1
with <i>feigned</i> paine The false witch did my wrathfull hand withhold:	I. ii. 39. 7
Her seeming dead he fownd with <i>feigned</i> feare,	I. ii. 45. 1
For feare, as seemd, or for some <i>feigned</i> losse:	I. vi. 34. 8
Some feard, and feld; some feard, and well it <i>feynd</i> :	I. xii. 10. 1
<i>feined</i> cheare, as for the time behoves,	II. ii. 34. 3

Feigned—Continued.

A mad man, or that <i>feigned</i> mad to bee,	II. iv. 3. 5
Whom he had <i>feignd</i> th' abuser of my love to bee,	II. iv. 27. 9
<i>feynd</i> to wash themselves incessantly,	II. vii. 61. 6
Dissembled faire, and <i>feynd</i> to oversea,	II. ix. 44. 3
all that <i>feined</i> is, as leasings, tales,	II. ix. 51. 9
How ever finely she it <i>feind</i> to hyde,	III. ii. 11. 5
Yet list the same eforce with <i>feind</i> ganesay;	III. ii. 15. 8
Whatever Ioe had wrought, or friend had <i>feynd</i> ,	III. iii. 19. 5
Let us in <i>feigned</i> armes our selves disguise,	III. iii. 53. 2
<i>feynd</i> to cheare his lady in dismay,	III. viii. 15. 7
all his <i>feined</i> kindnes did detest,	III. viii. 39. 4
The guilty cup she <i>feind</i> to mistake,	III. ix. 31. 2
The Boaster from his loftie sell <i>Feynd</i> to alight,	III. x. 38. 6
up renounted light, after <i>feind</i> to wend,	III. x. 38. 9
that <i>feined</i> dreadfull flame,	III. xii. 43. 2
for to hide her <i>feined</i> sex the better	IV. i. 7. 3
Some thought that some enchantment <i>feynd</i> it;	IV. i. 14. 5
Her <i>feined</i> Paramour, her forced guest,	IV. i. 36. 3
of <i>feined</i> Friendship which they vow'd afore,	IV. ii. 18. 9
in close disguise Of <i>feined</i> love,	IV. ii. 30. 2
<i>feined</i> still her former angry mood,	IV. vi. 29. 8
Farre from all fraud or <i>feined</i> blandishment;	IV. x. 26. 7
bath <i>feined</i> That to her selfe that treasure appertained;	V. iv. 13. 4
comming to this knight, she purpose <i>feynd</i> ,	V. v. 54. 1
her grieft with error to beguyle, She <i>feynd</i> to count the time againe anew,	V. vi. 5. 4
With <i>feined</i> colours shading a true case;	V. vii. 2. 7
under shew oftimes of <i>feined</i> semblance	V. ix. 22. 8
One time when he his weapon <i>feynd</i> to shift,	V. xi. 7. 6
Ye will them all but <i>feined</i> shewes esteeme,	VI. Pr. 4. 8
Yet were her words and lookes but false and <i>feined</i> ,	VI. vi. 42. 1
Of few greene turfes an altar soone they <i>feynd</i> ,	VI. viii. 44. 8
The <i>feined</i> friends, the unassured foes,	H.L. 263
All other sights but <i>feined</i> shadowes bee,	H.H.B. 273
Feigning. oft <i>feigning</i> to retire And off him to assaile,	Gn. 306
That <i>feigning</i> dreame, and that faire-forged Spright,	I. ii. 2. 2
So forth they rode, he <i>feigning</i> seemely merrth,	I. ii. 27. 8
<i>feigning</i> then in every limb to quake	I. ii. 9. 3
Now <i>feigning</i> dalliaunce and wanton sport,	II. xi. 16. 3
in her <i>feigning</i> fancie did poutray Him	III. iv. 5. 7
As <i>feigning</i> choler which was turn'd to cold;	IV. vi. 27. 2
<i>Feigning</i> full many a fond excuse to prate,	IV. x. 14. 7
Some fearing fraud, some fraudulently <i>feigning</i> ,	IV. x. 43. 5
<i>feigning</i> to receive in her owne mouth the food	V. v. 53. 1
the Prince, him <i>feigning</i> to embase,	VI. vi. 20. 5
Fairer then fairest, in his <i>feigning</i> eye,	H.L. 216
to his <i>feigning</i> fansie represent	H.L. 254
Above that Idole of his <i>feigning</i> thought,	H.H.B. 223
Feigns. Sometimes he falsely <i>feignes</i> himselfe to sleepe,	II. v. 34. 4
She flies; he <i>feignes</i> to dy,	III. vii. Arg.
ungracious crew which <i>feignes</i> demurest grace,	VII. vii. 35. 0
He <i>feignes</i> himselfe, and doth his fortune blesse,	H.L. 210
What heavens of joy then to himselfe he <i>feignes</i> !	H.L. 240
Feining. See Feigning.	
Feld(e). See Felled.	
Felicitie. Whilst heaven did favour his <i>felicitie</i> s,	Mui. 21
their <i>felicitie</i> s The favourable heavens did not envy,	I. vii. 43. 5
Felicitie. all worlds <i>felicitie</i>	Bel. ² x. 7
at her owne <i>felicitie</i> did smile,	I. an. ix. 8
Usen we freely our <i>felicitie</i> ;	S.C. May 155
he therein had great <i>felicitie</i> ;	Hub. 706
Henceforth all worlds <i>felicitie</i> I hate,	Ti. 574
What more <i>felicitie</i> can fall to creature	Mui. 209
in hunting such <i>felicitie</i> , . . . he fownd,	As. 79
Thou speakest thus gainst their <i>felicitie</i> ,	Col. 677
he . . . gruged at the great <i>felicitie</i> Of proud Iacifer,	I. iv. 31. 8
vowed foe of my <i>felicitie</i> ;	I. xii. 19. 3
Worthie of heven and hye <i>felicitie</i> ,	II. vii. 49. 5
raigned long in great <i>felicitie</i> ,	II. x. 13. 2
With high renoume and great <i>felicitie</i> :	II. x. 36. 3
him succede in kingdome, but not in <i>felicitie</i> :	III. iii. 31. 2
So life is losse, and death <i>felicitie</i> :	III. iv. 38. 7
Their goodly meriment and gay <i>felicitie</i> ,	III. vi. 41. 9
Sporting him selfe in safe <i>felicitie</i> :	III. vi. 49. 4
As seeming plast in sole <i>felicitie</i> :	IV. ii. 11. 4
Envyng my too great <i>felicitie</i> ,	IV. viii. 16. 6
Might else have with <i>felicitie</i> bene crowned:	V. v. 36. 7
in the midst of her <i>felicitie</i> ,	V. vii. 14. 1
wish my lot were plast in such <i>felicitie</i> ,	VI. ix. 19. 9
joyed long in close <i>felicitie</i> ,	VI. x. 38. 6
live for ever in <i>felicitie</i> !	Am. lxviii. 8
sole aspect he counts <i>felicitie</i> ,	H.L. 217
Through feare of loosing his <i>felicitie</i> ,	H.L. 270
fully setteth his <i>felicitie</i> ;	H.B. 229
In full enjoyment of <i>felicitie</i> ,	H.H.B. 79
But in th' aspect of that <i>felicitie</i> ,	H.H.B. 284
Fell. All flaming downe she fell upon the plaine,	Bel. ¹ vi. 11
sodenly the Palme and Olive fell,	Bel. ² vii. 13
Sudden both Palme and Olive fell away,	Bel. ² ix. 13
downe she stricken fell with clap of thonder,	Bel. ² xv. 11
Most fierce and fell this woman seemde to me,	Rev. ii. 13
Fell to the ground, and there untimely dide,	Pet. i. 12
fell Boreas with sharpe blast Tossing huge tempests	Ro. xvi. 5
fell Erynnis, with hot burning tonges,	Ro. xxiv. 5
her faire lockes fell from her loftie head,	San. vii. 11
downe to the earth he fell forthwith,	S.C. F. 218
Fell headlong into a dell,	S.C. Mar. 51
'It fell upon a holy eve,	S.C. Au. 53
lordly love is such a Tyranne fell,	S.C. O. 98

Fell—Continued.

<i>fell</i> all for nuts at strife?	S.C. D. 35
wrapt his scalie thoughts with <i>fell</i> despight,	Gn. 255
believe that anie thing could please <i>Fell</i> Cerberus,	Gn. 440
Seeing his beutie, in love with it <i>fell</i> ,	Gn. 680
Cruelly <i>fell</i> upon their flock in folde,	Hub. 335
passing forth, as their adventures <i>fell</i> ,	Hub. 359
woods, which he did lately <i>fell</i> ,	Hub. 872
Whenas they came they <i>fell</i> at words,	Hub. 1019
the Princes pallaces <i>fell</i> fast To ruine,	Hub. 1175
Then downe it <i>fell</i> , and low in ashes lay,	Ti. 502
downe hee <i>fell</i> into the deepe Abisse,	Ti. 545
all the rest downe shortlie <i>fell</i> ,	Ti. 558
Upon them <i>fell</i> , and did unwares oppresse;	Ti. 672
with <i>fell</i> spight, Under the left wing stroke his weapon,	Mut. 436
<i>fell</i> to ground for great extreamitie;	D. 185
'She <i>fell</i> away in her first ages spring,	D. 239
She <i>fell</i> away against all course of kinde,	D. 242
She <i>fell</i> away like fruit blowne downe with winde,	D. 244
To thinke to ground how that faire blossome <i>fell</i> ,	D. 252
'Yet <i>fell</i> she not as one enforst to dye,	D. 253
<i>Fell</i> sodainly and faded under ground;	D. 481
with <i>fell</i> tooth accustomed to blood,	As. 118
as then occasion <i>fell</i> :	Col. 89
Nor outlives <i>fell</i> affray the forest raunger,	Col. 319
so <i>fell</i> and puissant he grew,	Col. 808
'Assure your selfe, it <i>fell</i> not all to ground;	I. i. 54. 1
Now like a foxe, now like a dragon <i>fell</i> ;	I. ii. 10. 6
both <i>fell</i> and furious, That, . . . Their steeds doe stagger,	I. ii. 15. 4
My dearest Lord <i>fell</i> from high honors staire,	I. ii. 23. 7
With pittie calmd downe <i>fell</i> his angry mood,	I. iii. 8. 5
he . . . told her all that <i>fell</i> , in journey as she went,	I. iii. 32. 9
a darkesome cloud Upon him <i>fell</i> :	I. v. 13. 7
<i>Fell</i> from high Princes courtea, or Ladies bowres,	I. v. 51. 6
a greedy Wolfe, through hunger <i>fell</i> ,	I. vi. 10. 3
Thereby so fearless and so <i>fell</i> he grew,	I. vi. 25. 1
The Antelope, and Wolfe both fiers and <i>fell</i> ;	I. vi. 26. 5
downe she <i>fell</i> for paine,	I. vi. 37. 4
they gan, both furious and <i>fell</i> , To thunder blowes,	I. vi. 43. 1
She <i>fell</i> to ground for sorrowfull regret,	I. vii. 20. 7
Then downe againe she <i>fell</i> unto the ground,	I. vii. 24. 1
wrought For this young Prince, when first to armes he <i>fell</i> ; I. vii. 36. 7	I. vii. 36. 7
So downe he <i>fell</i> before the cruell beast,	I. viii. 15. 1
with his puissance <i>fell</i> Had made his caytive thrall:	I. viii. 32. 7
With furious force and indignation <i>fell</i> ,	I. viii. 39. 6
forward fare as their adventures <i>fell</i> :	I. ix. 2. 5
ever ready for your foeman <i>fell</i> :	I. xi. 2. 5
into his darke abysses all ravyn <i>fell</i> ,	I. xi. 12. 9
he stroke so furious and so <i>fell</i> ,	I. xi. 24. 2
Upon his crest the hsrdued yron <i>fell</i> ,	I. xi. 24. 4
Into the same the knight back overthrowen <i>fell</i> ,	I. xi. 30. 9
that infernall Monster . . . with countenance <i>fell</i> ,	I. xi. 31. 8
that holy water dew Wherein he <i>fell</i> ,	I. xi. 36. 3
downe he <i>fell</i> , with dread of shame sore terrifide,	I. xi. 45. 9
on the ground still <i>fell</i> ,	I. xi. 48. 3
Into that same he <i>fell</i> ,	I. xi. 48. 9
downe he <i>fell</i> , and forth his life did breath,	I. xi. 54. 1
So downe he <i>fell</i> ,	I. xi. 54. 3
downe he <i>fell</i> , as an huge rocky cliff,	I. xi. 54. 5
downe he <i>fell</i> , and like an heaped mountaine lay,	I. xi. 54. 9
why with so fierce saliaunce, And <i>fell</i> intent,	H. i. 29. 7
themselves at discord <i>fell</i> ,	H. ii. 20. 2
With horribill assault and fury <i>fell</i> ,	H. ii. 20. 4
what cursed evil Spright, Or <i>fell</i> Erinnyes,	H. ii. 29. 2
<i>fell</i> flatt to ground for feare,	H. iii. 6. 8
he from his loftie steed Downe <i>fell</i> ,	H. iii. 21. 3
Against him turning all his <i>fell</i> intent,	H. iv. 6. 6
pursewing my <i>fell</i> purpose,	H. iv. 31. 9
Griefe is a flood; and love a monster <i>fell</i> ;	H. iv. 35. 3
With his bright blade did smite at him so <i>fell</i> ,	H. v. 4. 2
glauncing <i>fell</i> On his horse necke,	H. v. 4. 4
Their <i>fell</i> contention still increased more,	H. v. 22. 1
He then uprose, inflamd with <i>fell</i> despight,	H. v. 37. 8
Ready to drowne him selfe for <i>fell</i> despight:	H. vi. 43. 6
was the force so furious and so <i>fell</i> ,	H. viii. 31. 1
He groveling <i>fell</i> , all gored in his gushing wound,	H. viii. 32. 9
By whose advise old Priams cittie <i>fell</i> ,	H. ix. 48. 6
Into the which retourning backe he <i>fell</i> :	H. x. 11. 4
<i>fell</i> to vaine voluptuous disease:	H. x. 17. 5
blood of Hlenois which therein <i>fell</i> ,	H. x. 24. 5
through flight into fond mischief <i>fell</i> ,	H. x. 26. 9
<i>fell</i> him selfe in fight:	H. x. 35. 5
fed asonder, and him <i>fell</i> before;	H. xi. 19. 3
to the ground the idle quarrell <i>fell</i> :	H. xi. 24. 8
Upon him <i>fell</i> , and lode upon him layd:	H. xi. 29. 6
Becomes more <i>fell</i> , and all . . . Treads down,	H. xi. 33. 5
groveling to the ground he <i>fell</i> ,	H. xi. 34. 9
his dead corse upon the flore <i>fell</i> nathemore,	H. xi. 37. 9
them enraged with <i>fell</i> surquedry:	H. xii. 39. 4
The which into an ample laver <i>fell</i> ,	H. xii. 62. 3
Guyon drove so furious and <i>fell</i> ,	III. i. 6. 2
Nigh a speares length behind his crouper <i>fell</i> ;	III. i. 6. 7
Full of great envy and <i>fell</i> gealosy,	III. i. 18. 2
fierce Bacchante seemd too <i>fell</i> and keene;	III. i. 45. 6
Some <i>fell</i> to daunce, some <i>fel</i> to hazardry,	III. i. 57. 1
with felonous despight And <i>fell</i> intent,	III. i. 65. 4
it <i>fell</i> into that Fairies mind,	III. ii. 4. 4
the royall Infant <i>fell</i> Into her former fitt;	III. ii. 49. 1
Like a swift Otter, <i>fell</i> through emptinesse,	III. iii. 33. 7
with <i>fell</i> cruelty in their avenge,	III. iii. 46. 8

Fell—Continued.

At last their wayes so <i>fell</i> , that they mote part:	III. iii. 62. 6
So <i>fell</i> proud Marinell upon the pretious shore,	III. iv. 17. 9
With so <i>fell</i> force, and villeinous despight,	III. v. 19. 2
with rigor <i>fell</i> Smote him,	III. v. 23. 4
Downe on the ground his carkas groveling <i>fell</i> :	III. v. 23. 7
glauncing <i>fel</i> to ground, but him annoyed naught,	III. v. 24. 9
th' head <i>fell</i> backward on the Continent;	III. v. 25. 7
mischief <i>fel</i> upon the meaners crowne,	III. v. 25. 8
from his steed he <i>fell</i> in deadly swowne;	III. v. 26. 3
a gentle snombing swowne Upon her <i>fell</i> ,	III. vi. 7. 4
Without <i>fell</i> rancor or fond gealosy,	III. vi. 41. 6
Into misfortune <i>fell</i> , as ye did heare,	III. vi. 54. 8
with <i>fell</i> looke and hollow deadly gaze,	III. vii. 7. 6
The quarry throwes to ground with <i>fell</i> despight,	III. vii. 39. 6
how he <i>fell</i> into the Gyaunts hands,	III. vii. 46. 8
with the Prince of Darkenes <i>fell</i> somwhy,	III. viii. 8. 3
<i>Fell</i> streight to ground in great astonishment,	III. viii. 12. 7
I would to heare desyre What to Aeneas <i>fell</i> ;	III. ix. 40. 7
forth he rode as his adventure <i>fell</i> ;	III. x. 38. 4
<i>fell</i> to ground half dedd,	III. x. 43. 9
wearie of their sport to sleepe they <i>fell</i> ,	III. x. 49. 2
on the rockes he <i>fell</i> so fit and light,	III. x. 57. 5
Untroubled of vile feare or bitter <i>fell</i> ,	III. xi. 2. 5
with <i>fell</i> woodnes he effierced was,	III. xi. 27. 4
turning to herselfe, his <i>fell</i> intent,	III. xii. 33. 3
to ground He <i>fell</i> halfe dead:	III. xii. 34. 2
The cruell steele . . . <i>Fell</i> softly forth,	III. xii. 38. 2
prostrate she <i>fell</i> unto the ground,	III. xii. 38. 9
Before faire Britomart she <i>fell</i> prostrate,	III. xii. 39. 1
Centaurus . . . That under great Alcides furie <i>fell</i> ;	IV. i. 23. 5
did drive The noble Argonauts to outrage <i>fell</i> ;	IV. i. 23. 7
So <i>fell</i> those two in spight of both their prydes;	IV. i. 42. 7
Did beare them both to <i>fell</i> avenges end,	IV. ii. 15. 2
They stemme ech other with so <i>fell</i> despight,	IV. ii. 16. 4
Have rays'd this cruell warre and outrage <i>fell</i> ,	IV. ii. 24. 4
Yet from the wound no drop of blond there <i>fell</i> ,	IV. iii. 8. 6
enhancee His haughtie courage to avengement <i>fell</i> :	IV. iii. 8. 8
so gave way unto his <i>fell</i> intent;	IV. iii. 18. 7
it <i>fell</i> , and deadly slept,	IV. iii. 20. 9
So thicke they <i>fell</i> , and forcibly were sent,	IV. iii. 26. 2
downe he <i>fell</i> as dead in all mens sight;	IV. iii. 30. 6
both at once <i>fell</i> dead upon the field,	IV. iii. 34. 8
Their wrathfull blades downe <i>fell</i> out of their hand,	IV. iii. 48. 4
friends protest are chaungd to foemen <i>fell</i> :	IV. iv. 1. 3
So much more sorely to the ground he <i>fell</i> ,	IV. iv. 19. 6
as it <i>fell</i> , his steed he ready found;	IV. iv. 23. 3
By that the gloomy evening on them <i>fell</i> ,	IV. iv. 25. 6
rudely tumbling downe under his horse-feete <i>fell</i> ,	IV. iv. 30. 9
it loos'd And <i>fell</i> away,	IV. v. 16. 7
Shall else be told in order, as it <i>fell</i> ,	IV. v. 28. 6
be to <i>fell</i> reveng was fully bent:	IV. v. 30. 9
the drouping night . . . Upon them <i>fell</i> ,	IV. v. 32. 4
swell in every inner part For <i>fell</i> despight,	IV. vi. 7. 5
him saw approaching neare With so <i>fell</i> rage,	IV. vi. 10. 4
With such <i>fell</i> greedines he her assayed,	IV. vi. 12. 6
Till on her horses hinder parts it <i>fell</i> ;	IV. vi. 13. 6
crnell sword out of his fingers slacke <i>Fell</i> downe,	IV. vi. 21. 6
At last <i>fell</i> humbly downe upon his knee,	IV. vi. 22. 2
With <i>fell</i> intent on him to hene ywroke;	IV. vi. 23. 3
Her hand <i>fell</i> downe,	IV. vi. 27. 4
She almost <i>fell</i> againe into a swoond,	IV. vii. 9. 8
With <i>fell</i> despight her cruell arrowes tynde,	IV. vii. 30. 7
on a day, by fortune as it <i>fell</i> ,	IV. vii. 42. 1
Like as it <i>fell</i> to this unhappy boy,	IV. viii. 2. 1
There she alighting <i>fell</i> before her feet,	IV. viii. 9. 5
He her beholding at her feet downe <i>fell</i> ,	IV. viii. 13. 1
To which they drew ere night upon them <i>fell</i> ;	IV. viii. 23. 3
it <i>fell</i> with so despiteous dreare,	IV. viii. 42. 5
as it <i>fell</i> , there was a gentle Squire,	IV. viii. 50. 1
all full of <i>fell</i> despight,	IV. ix. 20. 3
Upon the sea to wreake his <i>fell</i> intent;	IV. ix. 23. 4
Cause of their discord and so <i>fell</i> debate,	IV. ix. 24. 1
through lewd upbraide Of Ate and Duessa, they <i>fell</i> out;	IV. ix. 24. 6
a fresh desire Of <i>fell</i> revenge,	IV. ix. 29. 2
<i>fell</i> Into all filth and foule iniquitie,	V. i. 5. 6
It bit the earth for very <i>fell</i> despight,	V. ii. 18. 6
many wounded, As fortune <i>fell</i> ;	V. iii. 6. 7
how <i>fell</i> ye in this state?	V. iv. 28. 5
Like a <i>fel</i> Lionesse at him she flew,	V. iv. 39. 6
with <i>fell</i> intent And countenance fierce,	V. v. 5. 3
at her strooke with puissance fearefull <i>fell</i> :	V. v. 10. 7
downe she <i>fell</i> upon the grassie field,	V. v. 11. 3
Through slipperie footing <i>fell</i> into the brooke,	V. v. 43. 3
For very <i>fell</i> despight which she conceived,	V. v. 47. 3
kicks, and squals, and shriekes for <i>fell</i> despight;	V. vi. 14. 5
nought The <i>fell</i> contagion may thereof restraine,	V. vii. 11. 8
prond Radigund, with <i>fell</i> despight,	V. vii. 32. 1
with most <i>fell</i> despight and deadly hate,	V. viii. 18. 3
through <i>fell</i> tyranny He slaughtred had,	V. viii. 28. 7
<i>fell</i> Medea, when on Colchicke strand,	V. viii. 47. 3
Is so exceeding furious and <i>fell</i> As wrong,	V. ix. 1. 2
like a stone it <i>fell</i> upon the land;	V. ix. 17. 8
Now at that instant, as occasion <i>fell</i> ,	V. ix. 36. 1
this <i>fell</i> Tyrant, . . . Had left her now but five,	V. x. 8. 1
after that his monstrous father <i>fell</i> Under Alcides chub,	V. x. 11. 2
<i>Fell</i> straight about their neckes as they did kneele,	V. x. 20. 2
downe he <i>fell</i> upon his mother deare,	V. x. 35. 8
He brayd aloud for very <i>fell</i> despight;	V. xi. 8. 2
Downe streight to ground <i>fell</i> his astonisht steed,	V. xi. 9. 1

Fell—Continued.

Like a <i>fell</i> mastiffe through enraging heat,	V. xi. 12. 2
all the three attonce <i>fell</i> on the plaine,	V. xi. 14. 2
Full of <i>fell</i> ravin and fierce greedinesse;	V. xi. 24. 2
Then downe to ground <i>fell</i> that deformed Masse,	V. xi. 32. 1
(as good fortune <i>fell</i>)	V. xii. 4. 2
With dreadful terror and with <i>fell</i> intent;	V. xii. 17. 2
With bitter rage and <i>fell</i> contention,	V. xii. 41. 3
where what him <i>fell</i> shall else be told,	V. xii. 43. 9
<i>fell</i> Chimacra, in her darkeste den,	VI. i. 8. 2
With so <i>fell</i> fury and spiteous forse,	VI. i. 33. 6
did breake in speeches sharpe and <i>fell</i> :	VI. iii. 34. 9
Then North, then neither, but as fortune <i>fell</i> :	VI. iv. 25. 3
For <i>fell</i> despight to be so sorely crost;	VI. iv. 40. 4
by what traine She <i>fell</i> into that salvage villaines hand?	VI. v. 27. 8
Like a <i>fell</i> Lyon at him fiercely flew,	VI. vi. 22. 4
Upon them two they <i>fell</i> with might and maine,	VI. vi. 23. 3
whilst many underneath him <i>fell</i> ,	VI. vi. 23. 9
He woxe nigh mad with wrath and <i>fell</i> despight,	VI. vi. 24. 8
Turnes him about with <i>fell</i> avengement:	VI. vi. 27. 7
to the ground he <i>fell</i> in senselesse swone:	VI. vi. 30. 7
Ne secretly from thought of <i>fell</i> revenge surcasse:	VI. vi. 43. 9
scattered all about <i>fell</i> on the floure:	VI. vii. 8. 4
'Perdie,' (said he) 'in evill houre it <i>fell</i> ,	VI. vii. 15. 1
Like a <i>fell</i> Lyon leaped to him light,	VI. vii. 25. 5
<i>Fell</i> flat to ground, ne word unto him sayd,	VI. vii. 25. 8
loue Infamie and <i>fell</i> Despight Gave evidence,	VI. vii. 34. 7
<i>Fell</i> into wretched woes, which she repented late,	VI. viii. 2. 9
for her sake <i>fell</i> into misery;	VI. viii. 3. 5
He in his ocke had set his foote in <i>fell</i> disdainc,	VI. viii. 10. 9
<i>fell</i> to ground, like to a lumps of durt;	VI. viii. 16. 8
at variaunce <i>fell</i> With those two Carles,	VI. viii. 31. 3
discouraging diversly Of sundry things as <i>fell</i> ,	VI. ix. 12. 7
supper readie dight they to it <i>fell</i> ,	VI. ix. 17. 7
They <i>fell</i> to daunce:	VI. ix. 41. 5
for <i>fell</i> despight Of that displeasure,	VI. x. 18. 4
with <i>fell</i> clawes full of fierce gourmandize,	VI. x. 34. 5
to the ground astonished he <i>fell</i> ;	VI. x. 36. 4
<i>fell</i> down with him in drierie swound,	VI. xi. 19. 9
Of carcasses, which dying on her <i>fell</i> ,	VI. xi. 20. 2
To stay their cruell hands from slaughter <i>fell</i> ,	VI. xi. 20. 5
for very <i>fell</i> despight,	VI. xi. 25. 5
<i>Fell</i> all at ods, and fought through fury fierce and hold,	VI. xi. 30. 9
She unto him recounted all that <i>fell</i> ;	VI. xii. 22. 2
made him almost mad for <i>fell</i> despight:	VI. xii. 31. 7
That place, from which by folly Titan <i>fell</i> :	VII. vi. 34. 3
But greedily her <i>fell</i> intent pursueth,	Am. xi. 7
the Furies <i>fell</i> Their snaky heads doe combe,	Am. lxxxv. 2
doest the Lions and <i>fell</i> Tigers tame,	H.L. 46
Hating the happie light from which they <i>fell</i> ,	H.H.L. 91
<i>fell</i> from above Through pride,	H.H.L. 94
Sith purest Angels <i>fell</i> to be impure?	H.H.L. 98
<i>Fell</i> from the hope of promist heavenly place,	H.H.L. 122
How with most scornfull taunts, and <i>fell</i> despights,	H.H.L. 241
Felled. downe she on the plaine was <i>felled</i> ,	Bcl. ² vii. 11
Her teeth out of her rotten gummes were <i>felled</i> ,	I. viii. 47. 4
him so strongly stroke, that to the ground him <i>felled</i> ,	I. xi. 25. 9
at their feet her selfe most humbly <i>felled</i> ,	II. vi. 32. 3
high advanced crests downe meekely <i>felled</i> ;	II. xii. 40. 5
Their groves he <i>felled</i> ; their gardins did deface;	II. xii. 53. 6
<i>felled</i> Great Ulin thrise	III. iii. 55. 5
Yet mindfull how he late by one was <i>felled</i>	IV. i. 34. 4
Was with the force nigh <i>felled</i> ,	tV. iii. 13. 9
So these two champions to the ground were <i>felled</i> ,	IV. iv. 18. 6
having me, all wearie carst, downe <i>felled</i> ,	IV. vi. 6. 8
Of butchers balefull hand to ground is <i>felled</i> ,	VI. xii. 30. 8
them to hellish dungeons downe hast <i>felled</i> ,	VII. vi. 27. 8
being love before her presence <i>felled</i> ,	VII. vii. 13. 7
An hatchet keene, with which he <i>felled</i> wood,	VII. vii. 42. 6
Fellness. For very <i>fellness</i> lowd he gan to weepe,	II. viii. 37. 5
Gnawing her nayles for <i>fellness</i> and for yre,	IV. viii. 23. 8
in her thought did hide The <i>fellness</i> of her heart,	V. vi. 18. 6
teare Her flesh for <i>fellness</i> , which she inward hid:	V. xii. 32. 4
with more eager <i>fellness</i> him pursew'd;	VI. iii. 50. 2
Fellow. every one did strive his <i>fellow</i> downe to throw,	II. vii. 47. 9
For pittie that ye want a <i>fellow</i> for your ayd,	IV. i. 33. 9
a trembling dart, Whose <i>fellow</i> he before had sent	VI. i. 6. 5
a slender dart, <i>Fellow</i> of this I beare,	VI. ii. 12. 7
when on ground they saw their <i>fellow</i> slaine,	VI. vi. 23. 1
when he saw his <i>fellow</i> lifelesse ly,	VI. vii. 10. 3
How both he and his <i>fellow</i> there in place Were vanquished,	VI. vii. 21. 4
Each can his <i>fellow</i> solace and embrace	VI. viii. 37. 4
Fellow-furies. Doth urge her <i>fellow</i> Furies earnestlie	Gn. 423
Fellow-gods. of his <i>fellow</i> gods that faime to be,	VII. vii. 15. 2
Fellow-pagan. His other <i>fellow</i> Pagan which before him past,	V. viii. 8. 9
Fellows. See Playfellows.	
Two <i>fellows</i> might no where be better fitted,	Hub. 50
Six of thy <i>fellows</i> of the best array,	V. iv. 49. 7
Whom when his other <i>fellows</i> saw,	V. x. 36. 1
Fellows'. See Playfellows'.	
Fellow-servant. Of Phaedria, thine owne <i>fellow</i> servaunt;	II. vi. 9. 8
To be her thrall, his <i>fellow</i> -servant vild:	III. vii. 17. 8
Fellow-shepherds. my <i>fellow</i> Shepherds! which do feed Your carelesse flocks	D. 519
ye, my <i>fellow</i> shepherds,	Col. 947
Fellowship. Piers, of <i>fellowship</i> , tell us that saying:	S.C. May 172
would ye not poore <i>fellowship</i> expell,	Hub. 96
'Of <i>fellowship</i> (said then that hony Boy)	Col. 96
Whose <i>fellowship</i> seemd far unfett for warlike swaine,	I. iv. 37. 9
of their lovely <i>fellowship</i> full glade,	III. x. 44. 8

Fellowship—Continued.

a joyous <i>fellowship</i> issewd Of Minstrales	III. xii. 5. 3
Was to that goodly <i>fellowship</i> restor'd,	IV. i. 15. 2
Now fabne into their <i>fellowship</i> by chance:	IV. iv. 7. 4
For glorie vaine, their <i>fellowship</i> to lose,	IV. iv. 14. 5
To seeke by flight her <i>fellowship</i> t' eschew,	IV. viii. 56. 5
by his <i>fellowship</i> be colour might Both his estate and love	VI. x. 37. 8
Fellow-swains. tell your <i>fellow</i> -swaines That sad Alceyon dyde	D. 524
Felly. <i>Fellie</i> he hisseth, and doth fiercely stare,	Gn. 277
<i>felly</i> slewe Those warders strange,	Hub. 1370
Yet did she inly fret and <i>felly</i> burne,	Mui. 343
At them he gan to . . . <i>felly</i> gnarre,	I. v. 34. 6
does not so <i>felly</i> roste,	II. vi. 50. 9
His Beast he <i>felly</i> prickt on either syde,	II. xi. 24. 3
charging him afresh thus <i>felly</i> him bespake,	IV. iii. 10. 9
he therewith so <i>felly</i> still did rave,	IV. vii. 28. 5
Like as a curre doth <i>felly</i> bite and teare	IV. viii. 36. 5
Fortune, envying good, hath <i>felly</i> frowned,	V. v. 36. 2
So both together, ylike <i>felly</i> bent, Like fiercely met,	V. viii. 7. 5
Whom when the Prince so <i>felly</i> saw to rage,	VI. vi. 39. 1
with their litle stings right <i>felly</i> fare;	VI. xi. 48. 4
a Tygre, . . . doth <i>felly</i> him oppresse,	Am. lvi. 4
Felon. What furie, or what feend with <i>felon</i> deeds	T.M. 45
a <i>felon</i> strong To many knights did daily woike disgrace;	I. iii. 29. 3
'Now, <i>felon</i> , sure I read,	II. viii. 30. 2
freely read what wicked <i>felon</i> so hath outrag'd you,	III. xi. 15. 2
the cursed <i>felon</i> high did reare His cruell hand	V. xii. 20. 2
Felonest. Those two were foes the <i>felonest</i> on ground,	IV. ii. 32. 2
Felonous. Through <i>felonous</i> force of mineemie	S.C. F. 156
He spide his foe with <i>felonous</i> intent,	Gn. 295
did acquite a murderer <i>felonous</i> ;	II. vii. 62. 7
with <i>felonous</i> despight And <i>fell</i> intent,	III. i. 65. 3
Twixt inward doole and <i>felonous</i> despight:	III. x. 17. 6
his <i>felonous</i> intent Returning disappointed his desire,	IV. vi. 11. 6
bit his lip for <i>felonous</i> despight,	IV. x. 33. 8
Felony. Abhorred bloodshed, and vile <i>felony</i> ,	III. iv. 58. 3
Felt. in his headpeace he <i>felt</i> a sore payne:	S.C. May 242
griev'd as he had <i>felt</i> part of his paine;	Hub. 260
<i>felt</i> my heart nigh riven in my brest	Ti. 30
That stout Pendragon to his perill <i>felt</i> ,	Ti. 104
I <i>felt</i> such anguish wound my feeble heart,	Ti. 482
Enfested grudge, the which his mother <i>felt</i> ,	Mut. 354
have <i>felt</i> full many an heave stowe,	I. iv. 46. 9
His changed powres at first them selves not <i>felt</i> ;	I. vii. 6. 6
ghosts . . . Have <i>felt</i> the bitter dint of his avenging blade,	I. iii. 47. 9
when he . . . <i>felt</i> our feeble harts Embost with bale,	I. ix. 29. 1
never <i>felt</i> his imperceable brest So wondrous force	I. xi. 17. 7
each one <i>felt</i> secretly Himselfe thereby reite of his sences	I. xii. 39. 7
Which when he <i>felt</i> to move, he hoped faire	II. i. 43. 6
when he <i>felt</i> the folly of his Lord,	II. iii. 9. 3
Soone as Occasion <i>felt</i> her selfe untyde,	II. v. 19. 1
againe he armed <i>felt</i> his hond:	II. viii. 40. 6
had not yet <i>felt</i> Cupides wanton rage;	II. ix. 15. 2
never tasted grace, nor goodnes <i>felt</i> ;	II. x. 7. 3
when he <i>felt</i> him dead,	II. xi. 42. 5
Yet life he saw, and <i>felt</i> his mighty mayne,	II. xi. 44. 4
She softly <i>felt</i> if any member moov'd,	III. i. 60. 7
Such secrete ease <i>felt</i> gentle Britomart,	III. ii. 15. 7
When feeble nature <i>felt</i> her selfe opprest,	III. ii. 29. 3
Shee softly <i>felt</i> , and rubbed busily,	III. ii. 34. 4
Which all that while shee <i>felt</i> to pant and quake,	III. ii. 42. 8
<i>felt</i> the crueltee Of his sharpe dartes	III. vi. 14. 4
<i>felt</i> in his old corage new delight To gin awake,	III. viii. 23. 4
the burning torment which he <i>felt</i> ;	III. xi. 27. 3
<i>felt</i> the point of his hart-percing dart,	III. xi. 30. 2
As if no sorrow she ne <i>felt</i> ne drad;	III. xii. 18. 5
when she <i>felt</i> her selfe to be unbownd	III. xii. 38. 8
No word they spake, nor earthly thing they <i>felt</i> ,	III. xii. 45. or. 8
where as their powre They <i>felt</i> ,	IV. iii. 15. 5
him fild With double life and grieife; which when he <i>felt</i> ,	IV. iii. 22. 3
Ne <i>felt</i> his blood to wast,	IV. iii. 29. 2
all unware he <i>felt</i> an hideous sway	IV. iv. 31. 4
He <i>felt</i> his hart for very paine to quake,	IV. v. 44. 5
as if the steele had sence, And <i>felt</i> some ruth	IV. vi. 21. 7
when she <i>felt</i> Her selfe downe soust,	IV. vii. 9. 2
His stubborne heart, that never <i>felt</i> misfare,	IV. xii. 12. 4
feeble spirit inly <i>felt</i> refection:	IV. xii. 34. 5
when he <i>felt</i> him shrinke,	VI. i. 20. 8
When once he <i>felt</i> his foeman to relent,	VI. i. 21. 7
Now wanting them he <i>felt</i> himselfe so light,	VI. iv. 19. 6
not so well scene as <i>felt</i> ,	VI. x. 42. 9
wondrous joy <i>felt</i> in her spirits thrall:	VI. xi. 44. 5
Had never joyance <i>felt</i> nor chearefull thought,	VI. xi. 45. 2
such passion . . . as this good Lady <i>felt</i> ,	VI. xii. 21. 6
Female. Both male and <i>female</i> through commixture joynd:	Col. 802
Ten thousand kinde of creatures, partly male And partly <i>female</i> ,	I. i. 21. 8
Both male and <i>female</i> , both under one name:	IV. x. 41. 7
Feminine. though graft in frailnesse <i>feminine</i> ,	Col. 918
The one imperfect, mortall <i>foeminine</i> ,	II. ix. 22. 4
the sister did in <i>feminine</i> And filthy lust excede all woman- kinde,	III. xi. 4. 1
Feminity. ouely mirrhor of <i>femintie</i> :	Col. 613
lystered to bee And trained up in trew <i>femintiee</i> :	III. vi. 51. 5
Fen. A monstrous beast ybredd in filthy <i>fen</i> He chose,	I. vii. 16. 8
flying fast as Roebucke through the <i>fen</i> ,	II. x. 7. 5
he was fostred long in Stygian <i>fen</i> ,	VI. i. 8. 4
Fence. was the <i>fence</i> thereof but weake and thin:	II. xii. 43. 4
Fenced. <i>fenst</i> himselfe about with many a flaming brand,	V. viii. 35. 9
Fencible. all so faire and <i>fensible</i> withall;	II. ix. 21. 3

Fetched—Continued.

- No fort so *fensible*, no wals so strong, III. x. 10. 1
Fenny. With *yppe* of *fennie* reedes doth him delight. Gn. 112
Fens. moorish *fennes*, and marshes ever greene. Ti. 140
 Gnats . . . Out of the *fennes* of Allan doe arise, II. ix. 16. 2
 to those *fennes* for fastnesse she did fly, V. x. 18. 8
Fens' Nor the ranke grassie *fennes* delights untride. Mui. 156
Fensible, Fenst. See **Fencible, Fenced.**
Feood, Feowe. See **Feud, Few.**
Ferce, -ly. See **Fierce, -ly.**
Fere. See **Fear.**
 To yeeld Euridyce unto her *ferc* Gn. 463
 faire Charissa to a lovely *ferc* Was lunched, I. x. 4. 8
 Cambel tooke Cambina to his *ferc*, IV. iii. 52. 6
 Stout Theusus and Pirithous his *ferc* IV. x. 27. 3
 some fayre Franion, fit for such a *ferc*, V. iii. 22. 7
 Then shalt thou take him to thy loved *ferc*, V. vii. 23. 5
 To take Briana for his loving *ferc* VI. i. 43. 7
 none she worthie thought to be her *ferc*, VI. vii. 29. 2
 by his foolish *ferc* Was holpen up, VI. viii. 25. 8
 By all meanes shund to match with any forrein *ferc*. VI. xii. 4. 9
Feres. I . . . Have trayned bene with many noble *feres* VI. ii. 31. 4
Ferne. See **Farm.**
Ferramont. Which when the noble *Ferramont* espide, IV. iv. 19. 1
 With which so sore be *Ferramont* assaid, IV. iv. 20. 7
 Then did Sir *Ferramont* unto them shew His *Lucida*, IV. v. 11. 6
Ferraugh. It was to weete the bold Sir *Ferraugh* hight, IV. ii. 4. 5
 Which *Ferraugh* late from Bragadochio wonne: IV. iv. 8. 2
Ferrex. Stout *Ferrex* and sterne *Porrex* him in prison threw. II. x. 34. 9
Ferry. forst to *ferrie* over Lethes river, Gn. 338
 him to *ferry* over that deepe ford, H. vi. 4. 4
 shee soone to hond Her *ferry* brought, H. vi. 19. 5
 To *ferry* that old man over the perulous foord, II. vi. 19. 9
 Did *ferry* him over the Idle lake: II. xii. 17. 2
Ferryman. them awaited ready at the ford The *Ferryman*, II. xi. 4. 2
 that *Ferryman* With his stiffe oares II. xii. 10. 1
 'That may not bee,' said then the *Ferryman*, H. xii. 11. 1
Fertile. His fattie waves doe *fertile* slime outwell, I. i. 21. 3
 overflowed all the *fertile* plaine, I. xi. 48. 4
 It was a chosen plott of *fertile* land, H. vi. 12. 1
 overflow With suddein fury all the *fertile* playne, H. xi. 18. 6
 The *fertile* Nile, which creatures new doth frame; IV. xi. 20. 3
 So *fertile* be the floods in generation, IV. xii. 1. 8
 the countrie wherein I was bred, *fertile* Lionesse VI. ii. 30. 4
Fervent. *fervent* eyes to his destruction bent, Gn. 296
 Becomes more fierce and *fervent* in his gate; D. 195
 wave . . . Ne ever would through *fervent* sommer fade: I. vii. 4. 7
 when *fervent* sorrow slaked was, She up arose, I. vii. 28. 1
 Ne ever will their *fervent* fury slake, I. ix. 8. 3
 Their *fervent* appetites they quenched had, I. xii. 15. 2
 staring eyes sparckling with *fervent* fyre H. vii. 37. 6
 burning both with *fervent* fire . . . to understand, H. ix. 60. 6
 her essay with many a *fervent* fit, III. i. 34. 8
 they slaked had the *fervent* heat Of appetite III. i. 52. 1
 Caried with *fervent* zeale: IV. iv. 34. 3
fervent zeale Which I to him . . . did heare, IV. viii. 55. 2
 Claribell enraged rife With *fervent* flames, IV. ix. 21. 4
 To whom she bore most *fervent* love of late, V. iv. 30. 3
 The paynefull smith, with force of *fervent* heat, Am. xxxii. 1
 the more she *fervent* sees my fit, Am. xxxii. 9
 Let thy lifull heat not *fervent* be, Epith. 118
Fervently. They all that charge did *fervently* apply II. xi. 7. 6
Fervor. *fervour* of his flames somewhat adaw V. iv. 35. 4
 He gan his earnest *fervour* to augment, V. ix. 46. 8
 with thy furious *fervour* Thou doest afflict H.L. 158
Fest. See **Feast.**
Festered. Ranckled so sore, and *festered* inwardly, H. iv. 23. 3
 He found that they had *festered* privily; VI. vi. 5. 2
Festereth. inwardly it *festereth* sore, S.C. Mar. 101
Festering. Inward corruption . . . *festring* sure did ranckle
 yett within, I. x. 25. 4
Festival. honour in their *festivall* resort; H. iii. 28. 4
 ready dight with drapets *festivall*, II. ix. 27. 3
 brought a present joyfully . . . unto their *festivall*, IV. xi. 33. 8
Fet. See **Fetched.**
 Not Bilbo steele, nor brasse from Corinth *fet*, Mui. 77
 he was unahble them to *fett*, H. ix. 58. 3
 *Whom strange adventure did from Britaine *fet*, III. i. 8. 7
 from the other fittie soome the prisoner *fet*. V. iii. 11. 9
 From whom all earthly governance is *fet*. H.H.B. 91
Fetch. See **Fet.**
 To *fetchen* home May with their musickal: S.C. May 28
 left hys flocke to *fetch* a lasse, S.C. Jul. 147
 All as the shepherd that did *fetch* his dame, S.C. O. 28
 They . . . daintie spices *fetch* from furthest Ynd, I. v. 4. 6
 sent with carefull diligence, To *fetch* a Leach, I. x. 23. 7
 Of whom all Faeryes spring, and *fetch* their lignage right, H. x. 71. 9
 th' utmost sandy breach they shortly *fetch*, H. xii. 21. 3
fetch from Faery Forreine ensamples III. Pr. 1. 3
fetch their being from the sacred mould Of her immortal
 womb, III. iv. 11. 8
 All things from thence doe their first being *fetch*, III. vi. 37. 1
 To *fetch* from sea that ye at land lost late! III. viii. 28. 4
fetch from heven thy great genealogie, III. ix. 33. 7
 her all Greece . . . Should *fetch* againe, IV. xi. 19. 6
 performe with sword and targe Her forth to *fetch*, IV. xii. 14. 8
 By open force to *fetch* her quite away: V. xi. 51. 2
 Or stay till he his armes, . . . Might lightly *fetch*: VI. ii. 19. 6
Fetched. See **Fet.**
fetch from fare away, Mui. 202

Fetched—Continued.

- Sith she . . . Is *fetcht* fro me, D. 439
 precious odours *fetcht* from far away, I. xii. 38. 4
 Whence he it *fetcht* out of her native place, III. v. 52. 4
 In that same Gardin all the goodly flowres . . . Are *fetcht*: III. vi. 30. 4
 From Lacedaemon *fetcht* the fayrest Dame III. ix. 34. 7
Fettered. his foe *fettred* would release agayne, II. v. 24. 8
Fetters. both his feet in *fetters* to an yron racke, II. iv. 14. 9
 loves his *fetters*, though they were of gold, III. ix. 8. 5
 Those yron *fetters* wherewith he was gyv'd, V. iv. 35. 3
 wrapt in *fetters* of a golden tresse, V. viii. 1. 7
 To covet *fetters*, though they golden bee! Am. xxxvii. 14
Feud. Through mischievous debate and deadly *feood*, IV. i. 26. 4
Feutred. See **Fewtered.**
Fever. in his lustlesse limbs, . . . A shaking *fever* raignd I. iv. 20. 8
Fever-fit. fayntnes . . . like a *fever fit* through all his bodie
 swelt, I. vii. 6. 9
 As if she had a *fever fit*, III. ii. 5. 4
Fewe. *Fewe* chymneis reeking you shall espye: S.C. S. 117
 Diggon on *fewe* such frends did ever lite. S.C. S. 259
 a *few* Now hold in hugger mugger Hub. 138
 a *few* have all, and all have nought, Hub. 141
 living they resigned quight For a *few* pence, Hub. 574
 full *few* which follow them, I see, Hub. 637
few have found, and manie one hath mist! Hub. 894
 Some *few* beside this sacred skill esteeme, T.M. 583
 Were but lost labour, that *few* would beleve, Ti. 90
 With some *few* silver-dropping teares t' adorne; Ti. 683
 skill, though knowne yet to *few*; Col. 401
 that which thou mislikedst in a *few*? Col. 748
 Not that these *few* lines can in them comprise Ded. Son. xvi. 6
 choosing out *few* words most horrible, I. i. 37. 1
 With whom he whoredome usd, that *few* did know, I. iii. 18. 5
 But *few* returned, having seaped hard, I. iv. 3. 3
 all the hinder partes, that *few* could spie, Were ruinous I. iv. 5. 8
 Wherein were closd *few* drops of liquor pure, I. ix. 19. 3
 So *few* thee here, That chose the narrow path, I. x. 10. 3
 Then with a *few* to walke the rightest way, I. x. 10. 8
 There wanted nought but *few* rites to be donne, II. iv. 21. 5
 blis . . . *few* gett, but many mis: II. vii. 48. 9
 being all defeated, save a *few*, H. x. 55. 8
Few drops, more cleare then Nectar, H. xii. 78. 4
 ryding on forray *Few* dayes before, III. iii. 58. 5
Few trickling teares she softly forth let fall, III. vii. 9. 2
 teares . . . in his cies, *few* drops of bitterness. III. x. 25. 9
 these *few* words lett fly, III. xi. 15. 9
 Twist both his hands *few* sparks he close did strayne, III. xii. 9. 7
 Great liking unto many, but true love to *fewe*, III. xii. 13. 9
 For fault of *few* that have abusd the same; IV. Pr. 2. 5
Few men, but such as sober are and sage, IV. iii. 43. 7
 knowne to *few*, that Arthegall he hight, IV. iv. 42. 8
 By which *few* crooked allowes grew in ranke: IV. v. 33. 5
 Onely *few* ruefull looks unto her sent, IV. viii. 13. 8
 with *few* drops thereof did softly dew, Her wounds, IV. viii. 20. 8
few plants, preserv'd through heavenly ayd, IV. viii. 33. 3
few Could weene whether they were false or trew: IV. xi. 27. 4
 in these *few* thousand yeares V. Pr. 5. 4
 with *few* sowces of his yron fale Dispersed all V. iv. 24. 6
 the Porter, skorning them so *few*, V. iv. 37. 3
 to make them seeme more *few*; V. vi. 5. 7
 with deepe sighes and singults *few*, V. vi. 13. 9
 In cyphers strange, that *few* could rightly read, V. ix. 26. 3
Few perling drops from her faire lampes of light; V. ix. 50. 7
 soone as *few* drops of raine Thereon distill V. xii. 13. 3
 Atchiev'd so hard a quest, as *few* before; VI. i. 5. 8
 And from her sory hart *few* heave words forth sight: VI. ii. 42. 9
 shedding *few* soft teares from tender eyne, VI. v. 24. 3
few of them he left alive, VI. vi. 24. 2
 Of *few* greene turfes an altar soone they fayned, VI. viii. 44. 8
 closely did her wed, but knowne to *few*: VI. xii. 5. 4
 gave her doom in speeches *few*, VII. vii. 57. 9
 But that which fairest is, but *few* behold, Am. xv. 13
Fewer. the *fewer* Woolves . . . The more bene the Foxes S.C. S. 154
Fewter. he his threatfull speare Gan *fewter*, IV. vi. 10. 2
Fewtered. His speare he *fewtered*, and at him it bore, IV. iv. 45. 8
Feyne. See **Feign.**
Fiant. through his hand must passe the *Fiaunt*. Hub. 1144
Fickle. Shall finde his state most *fickle* and unsure. Fan. xii. 14
 I feare the *fickle* freakes, . . . 'Of fortune false, I. iv. 50. 1
 ever *fickle* fortune rageth rife; I. ix. 44. 8
 Her *fickle* hart conceived hasty fyre, III. i. 47. 6
 His *fickle* mind full of inconstancie: IV. i. 32. 5
 flowing pride, so fading and so *fickle*, VII. viii. 1. 8
Fickleness. in worlds *ficklenesse* Reposedst hope, D. 150
 Young knight . . . Beware of fraud, beware of *ficklenesse*, I. iv. 1. 3
 he was false, and fraught with *ficklenesse*, I. iv. 25. 5
 All flesh is frail and full of *ficklenesse*, VI. i. 41. 7
Fidella. *Fidelia* and Speranza, virgins were; I. x. 4. 6
 the eldest, that *Fidelia* hight, I. x. 12. 6
 Fayre Una gan *Fidelia* fayre request, I. x. 18. 3
 his sinnes, . . . Made him forget all that *Fidelia* told, I. x. 22. 5
 to thy hand beight By wise *Fidelia*? I. x. 50. 8
Fidelity. In shame of knight hood and *fideltie*; IV. vi. 8. 4
Fidessa. friendlesse, unfortunate, Now miserable I, *Fidessa*, I. ii. 26. 2
 The false Duessa, now *Fidessa* hight, I. ii. 44. 1
 false Duessa . . . Called *Fidess*, and so supposed to be, I. iv. 2. 4
 the faire *Fidessa*, loe! Is there possessed of the traytour
 vile; I. iv. 42. 2
 Lo! his *Fidessa*, to thy secret faith I flye, I. iv. 45. 9
 faire *Fidessa*, . . . Returne from whence ye came, I. iv. 51. 1

Fidessa—Continued.

The wanton loves of false <i>Fidessa</i> fayre,	I. vii. 26. 3
Thy neither friend nor foe, <i>Fidessa!</i>	I. xii. 28. 9
this false woman that <i>Fidessa</i> hight,	I. xii. 32. 2
<i>Fidessa</i> hight the falsest Dame on ground,	I. xii. 32. 3
Fidessa's. The false <i>Duessa</i> , clokod with <i>Fidessa's</i> name.	I. vii. 1. 9
Fle. <i>Fye</i> on thee, <i>Diggon</i> ,	S.C. S. 150
' <i>Fye, fye!</i> deformed wight,	I. ii. 39. 1
<i>fe</i> on Fortune, mine avowed foe,	I. viii. 43. 3
To him said; ' <i>Fie, fe,</i> faint hearted Knight!	I. ix. 52. 6
' <i>Fy, fy!</i> false knight,'	IV. i. 51. 6
<i>Fie</i> on the man that did it first invent	IV. v. 18. 6
' <i>Fie</i> on such forgerie!'	V. xi. 56. 6
<i>Fie</i> on the pelle for which good name is sold,	V. xi. 63. 6
Field. roming through the <i>field</i> with greecide rage	Bel. ² vi. 6
Like as the seeded <i>field</i> greene grasse first showes,	Ro. xxx. 1
Whilome had bene the King of the <i>field</i> ,	S.C. F. 108
to the <i>field</i> alone he speedeth,	S.C. F. 197
That he purchast of me in the playne <i>field</i> :	S.C. Au. 41
the flour of the <i>field</i> doth fade,	S.C. N. 83
'The feeble flocks in <i>field</i> refuse their former foode,	S.C. N. 133
With shepherds swayne what ever fedde in <i>field</i> ,	S.C. D. 44
Hector, the glorie of the Trojan <i>field</i> :	Ga. 516
Through everie <i>field</i> and Forrest farre and nere,	Itub. 578
in <i>field</i> against them thrice prevailed;	Ti. 111
to sheild Achilles life from fate of Trojan <i>field</i>	Mui. 64
The Goddesse selfe to challenge to the <i>field</i> ,	Mui. 270
Such as she oft is seene in warlike <i>field</i> :	Mui. 323
in <i>field</i> , where-ever I did wend,	D. 127
every <i>field</i> and forest far away He sought,	As. 81
there lying on the <i>field</i> ,	As. 183
What ever feeds in forest or in <i>field</i> ,	Col. 820
Receive, dear Lord, in worth, the fruit of harren <i>field</i>	Deo. Son. v. 14
The cruell markes of many' a bloody <i>field</i> ;	I. i. 1. 4
'The Lyon, Lord of everie beast in <i>field</i> ,'	I. iii. 7. 1
whilst him fortune favoured, fayre did thrive in hony <i>field</i> ; I. iii. 37. 9	I. iii. 37. 9
Ne ever wond in <i>field</i> , ne in round lists, to fight:	I. iii. 38. 9
He now, Lord of the <i>field</i> ,	I. iii. 43. 5
The prouest knight that ever <i>field</i> did fight,	I. iv. 41. 7
Sowen in bloodie <i>field</i> , and hought with woe:	I. iv. 42. 5
I feare the . . . odde of armes in <i>field</i> .'	I. iv. 50. 2
The faithfull knight in equal <i>field</i>	I. v. Arg.
now the pray of fowles in <i>field</i> he lyes,	I. v. 23. 3
The Sarazin, . . . some him buckled to the <i>field</i>	I. vi. 41. 9
A sea of blood . . . overflowed all the <i>field</i> around,	I. viii. 16. 8
downe he tumbled on the durtie <i>field</i> ,	I. viii. 20. 4
the heavens, . . . Have made you master of the <i>field</i>	I. viii. 28. 2
from the <i>felde</i> most cowardly doth fly!	I. x. 1. 5
wash thy hands from guilt of bloody <i>field</i> :	I. x. 60. 8
He bore a hoodie Crosse that quartred all the <i>field</i> .'	II. i. 18. 9
A flaming fire in midst of bloody <i>field</i> ,	II. iv. 38. 3
'The lilly, Lady of the flowering <i>field</i> ,	II. vi. 16. 1
soone prepar'd to <i>field</i> , his sword forth drew,	II. vi. 29. 3
Bad therefore I him deeme that thus lies dead on <i>field</i> .'	II. viii. 14. 9
in that same <i>field</i> victorious	II. x. 45. 7
overcame The wicked Gobbelines in bloody <i>field</i> ;	II. x. 73. 2
Wel weened hee that <i>field</i> was then his owne,	II. xi. 35. 1
A Lion passant in a golden <i>field</i>	III. i. 4. 9
shivering speare in bloody <i>field</i> first shooke,	III. i. 7. 3
deekt the azure <i>field</i> with her fayre pouldred skin.	III. ii. 25. 9
Til thou in open <i>felde</i> adowne he smott:	III. ii. 46. 5
Against his Saxon foes in bloody <i>field</i> to fight.	III. iii. 29. 9
his proud foes discomfit in victorious <i>field</i>	III. iii. 31. 9
that <i>field</i> . . . Shall Hevenfull be cald	III. iii. 38. 8
In the last <i>field</i> before Menevia,	III. iii. 55. 3
As ever man that bloody <i>field</i> did fight;	III. vii. 29. 5
where ever it in <i>field</i> was showne.	III. xi. 7. 3
speare and curtaxe both usd Priamond in <i>field</i>	IV. ii. 42. 9
Assembled were in <i>field</i> the challenge to define.	IV. iii. 3. 9
The <i>field</i> with listes was all about enclos'd,	IV. iii. 4. 1
For bloud to gush forth on the grassie <i>field</i> ;	IV. iii. 9. 5
rushing forth into the emptie <i>field</i> ,	IV. iii. 22. 7
both at once fell dead upon the <i>field</i> ,	IV. iii. 34. 8
Marshals of the <i>field</i> Broke up the listes,	IV. iii. 35. 3
Shewing him selfe all ready for the <i>field</i>	IV. iv. 17. 5
himselfe he soft withdrew Out of the <i>field</i> ,	IV. iv. 25. 2
To range the <i>field</i> , and victorlike to raine,	IV. iv. 25. 4
There Satyrane Lord of the <i>field</i> he found,	IV. iv. 28. 1
So did these two through all the <i>field</i> their foes enforce.	IV. iv. 35. 9
none of them in <i>field</i> durst stand,	IV. iv. 43. 3
Into the Martian <i>field</i> adowne descended.	IV. v. 6. 8
Eftsoones the others did the <i>field</i> recoure,	IV. ix. 25. 3
No flowre in <i>field</i> , that daintie odour throwes,	IV. x. 22. 3
A broken sword within a bloodie <i>field</i> ;	V. i. 19. 8
too weake To answer his defiance in the <i>field</i> ,	V. i. 24. 2
When Talus saw they all the <i>field</i> forsooke,	V. ii. 64. 7
into the <i>field</i> they came,	V. iii. 7. 2
overthrew, And chased quite out of the <i>field</i> ,	V. iii. 12. 6
So were they left Lords of the <i>field</i> alone:	V. iii. 12. 8
bore the Sunne brode blazed in a golden <i>field</i>	V. iii. 14. 9
that his foe should him the <i>field</i> denie,)	V. iii. 32. 4
When thus the <i>field</i> was voided all away,	V. iv. 46. 1
try in equal <i>field</i> whether hath greater might.	V. iv. 48. 9
So forth into the <i>field</i> she marched thence,	V. v. 4. 7
The Trumpets sounded, and the <i>field</i> began;	V. v. 6. 1
downe she fell upon the grassie <i>field</i>	V. v. 11. 3
to her mercie him submitted in plaine <i>field</i>	V. v. 16. 9
So being clad she brought him from the <i>field</i> ,	V. v. 21. 1
if all fayle, yet farewell open <i>field</i> ;	V. x. 24. 5
willing them forth to call into the <i>field</i>	V. x. 31. 5

Field—Continued.

when he gave me armes in <i>field</i> to fight,	V. xi. 53. 3
made him oftentimes in <i>field</i> before me fall.	V. xi. 63. 9
losse of fame in disaventurous <i>field</i> :	V. xi. 55. 8
fight, And slaieth him in <i>field</i>	V. xii. Arg.
with proud presumptuous gate Into the <i>field</i> ,	V. xii. 14. 2
So stoutest knights doen oftentimes in <i>field</i>	V. xii. 19. 5
menaced me from the <i>field</i> to beat,	VI. i. 40. 5
When to the <i>field</i> she went he with her went:	VI. ix. 34. 8
sith they twaine Long since had fought in <i>field</i> :	VI. xii. 11. 4
And reigneth over every beast in <i>field</i> ,	Am. xx. 6
I goe lyke one that, having lost the <i>field</i> ,	Am. lii. 2
nor in <i>field</i> nor howre I her can fynd;	Am. lxxviii. 7
Yet <i>field</i> and bowre are full of her aspect:	Am. lxxviii. 8
Why doe not then the blossomes of the <i>field</i> ,	II. B. 78
Great store of Flowers, the honour of the <i>field</i> ,	Proth. 74
Fields. now these scorned <i>fields</i> bemone her fall,	Ro. xii. 13
Upon the naked <i>fields</i> in stacks he reares:	Ro. xxx. 8
sowing in th' Aemathian <i>fields</i> thy spight,	Ro. xxxi. 10
in <i>fields</i> where falls hem best.	S.C. Jun. 76
To rounge the <i>fields</i> with wide open throate.	S.C. S. 195
Walke in Elisian <i>feldes</i> so free.	S.C. N. 179
Fayre <i>feldes</i> and pleasaunt layes there bene;	S.C. N. 188
The <i>feldes</i> ay fresh, the grasse ay greene.	S.C. N. 189
sundrie flowers in wilde <i>feldes</i> gathered;	Gn. 132
The goodly <i>fields</i> , that carst so gay were dyde	T.M. 237
maded the Forrests ring, And <i>fields</i> resownd,	Ti. 326
now in Elisian <i>fields</i> so free,	Ti. 332
Over the <i>fields</i> , in his franke lustinesse,	Mui. 148
to breath the freshing ayre In open <i>fields</i> ,	D. 27
as I the <i>fields</i> did range	D. 106
Full carefully he kept them . . . In fairest <i>fields</i> ;	As. 6
The <i>fields</i> with faded flowers did seem to mourne,	Col. 25
both woods and <i>fields</i> and floods revive,	Col. 29
the <i>fields</i> In which dame Cynthia her landheards fed;	Col. 276
Faire goodly <i>fields</i> ,	Col. 278
From flocks and <i>fields</i> , to angels and to skie.'	Col. 619
former dayes Had in rude <i>fields</i> bene altogether spent,	Col. 669
only woud in <i>fields</i> and forests here?	Col. 774
streams of purple bloud new die the verdant <i>fields</i>	I. ii. 17. 9
in fresh flowing <i>fields</i> themselves to sport:	I. iv. 37. 3
With pleasaunce of the breathing <i>fields</i> yfed,	I. iv. 38. 2
That all the <i>feldes</i> rebelowed againe.	I. viii. 11. 4
Bulles, . . . fill the <i>feldes</i> with troublous bellowing:	I. viii. 11. 8
The <i>fields</i> , the floods, the heavens, with one consent,	I. ix. 12. 8
Bryton <i>feldes</i> with Sarazin blood bedyde,	I. xi. 7. 3
two broad Beacons, sett in open <i>feldes</i> ,	I. xi. 14. 3
The flowers, the <i>feldes</i> , and all that pleasaunt growes,	II. v. 15. 2
The <i>fields</i> did laugh, the flowres did freshly spring,	II. vi. 24. 6
all the <i>fields</i> resounded with the rufull cry.	II. viii. 3. 9
the <i>feldes</i> of faire Scamander strowne With carcasses	III. ix. 35. 6
the happie soules, which doe possess Th' Elysian <i>fields</i>	IV. x. 23. 5
Through all the <i>fields</i> and vallies did before him fle.	V. iv. 44. 9
made smooth <i>fields</i> now full of flowres?	V. x. 23. 5
over all the <i>fields</i> themselves did muster,	V. xi. 58. 4
all about the <i>fields</i> like Squirrels hunt;	V. xi. 59. 3
The faire Serena . . . Wandred about the <i>fields</i> ,	VI. iii. 23. 6
From thence into the open <i>fields</i> he fled,	VI. ix. 4. 1
In th' open <i>fields</i> an Infant left alone;	VI. ix. 14. 6
yet better so To lodge then in the salvage <i>fields</i> to rome.	VI. ix. 16. 7
The <i>fields</i> my food, my focke my rayment breed;	VI. ix. 20. 8
So being clad unto the <i>fields</i> he went	VI. ix. 37. 1
One day, as he did rounge the <i>fields</i> abroad,	VI. x. 5. 1
bearing it abroad Into the emptie <i>fields</i> ,	VI. xii. 7. 2
She in the open <i>fields</i> had loosely layd	VI. xii. 16. 4
I seeke the <i>fields</i> with her late footing synd;	Am. lxxviii. 5
Fields. gathered more store Of the <i>fields</i> honour	Mui. 123
Fiend. were it faerie, <i>feend</i> , or snake,	S.C. Mar. 76
What furie, or what <i>feend</i> with felon deeds	T.M. 45
Till that infernall <i>feend</i> . . . Forwasted all their land,	I. i. 5. 7
Whose corage when the <i>feend</i> perceivd to shrinke,	I. i. 22. 4
Here haantes that <i>feend</i> ,	I. xi. 2. 3
For dread of that huge <i>feend</i>	I. xi. 3. 3
Whom when the damned <i>feend</i> so fresh did spy,	I. xi. 35. 1
whenas the direfull <i>feend</i> She saw not stirre,	I. xi. 55. 5
'That cursed man, that cruel <i>feend</i> of hell,	II. vi. 50. 1
forth there lept An ugly <i>feend</i> ,	II. vii. 26. 7
the <i>feend</i> his gnashing teeth did grate,	II. vii. 34. 1
every <i>feend</i> his busie paines applyde	II. vii. 35. 8
That dreadfull <i>feend</i> , which did behinde him wayt,	II. vii. 64. 4
hellish <i>feend</i> raysd up through divelish science.	II. xi. 39. 9
affraid of him as <i>feend</i> of hell.	III. iv. 47. 9
of that <i>feend</i> was rent without remorse:	III. vii. 31. 3
Fiercely he flew upon that wicked <i>feend</i> ,	III. vii. 32. 2
Now like a Gyaunt; now like to a <i>feend</i> ;	III. viii. 41. 2
when the wicked <i>feend</i> his Lord tormented,	IV. ii. 2. 2
The one a <i>feend</i> , the other an incarnate devill.	IV. ii. 3. 9
some <i>feend</i> This mischief framd	IV. vi. 17. 6
In sacrifice unto that cursed <i>feend</i> ;	V. xi. 20. 4
A dreadfull <i>feend</i> with fowle deformed looke,	V. xi. 22. 5
She flew at him like to an hellish <i>feend</i> ,	V. xi. 27. 2
then the <i>feend</i> her selfe more fiercely reard	V. xi. 30. 5
A dreadfull <i>feend</i> , of gods and men ydrad,	V. xii. 37. 8
that foule <i>feend</i> , who dayly doth attend	VI. iv. 31. 8
by whom that <i>feend</i> shold be fordonne	VI. iv. 32. 9
no such heast they saw, Nor any wicked <i>feend</i>	VI. ix. 6. 2
when he saw the <i>feend</i> ,	VI. x. 36. 2
fared like a <i>feend</i> right horrible in hew:	VI. xii. 31. 9
Fiendlike. neither would their <i>fiendlike</i> fury slacke,	IV. ix. 25. 5
Fiends. Much do I feare among such <i>fiends</i> to sit;	Gn. 381

Fiends—Continued.

approved The <i>feendes</i> to be too cruell and severe,	Gr. 466
grievously <i>Feendes</i> of hell him terrific.	Gr. 544
the cruell <i>feends</i> of hell,	Gr. 625
With fearfull <i>feends</i> , that in deep darknes dwell.	Ti. 126
As one aghast with <i>feends</i> or damned sprights,	I. ii. 4. 6
all the hellish brood Of <i>feends</i> infernall	I. v. 32. 8
thousand <i>feends</i> that doe them endlesse paine	I. ix. 49. 8
either hellish <i>feends</i> , or powres on byer:	H. iii. 45. 5
As one affright With hellish <i>feends</i> ,	II. v. 37. 7
From other covetous <i>feends</i> it to defend,	II. vii. 32. 4
By every founrace many <i>feendes</i> did byde,	II. vii. 35. 6
More fitt emongst black <i>feendes</i> then men to have his place.	II. vii. 41. 9
Against fowle <i>feendes</i> to ayd no militant!	II. viii. 2. 5
as a man whom hellish <i>feendes</i> have frayd,	II. viii. 46. 4
infernall Hags, Centaurs, <i>feendes</i> , Hippodames,	II. ix. 50. 8
companion with <i>feends</i> and filthy Sprights	II. x. 8. 6
hideous shapes were like to <i>feendes</i> of hell,	II. xi. 11. 3
Th' infernall <i>feends</i> with it he can asswage,	II. xii. 41. 6
As one with vew of ghasly <i>feends</i> affright:	III. ii. 29. 7
cruell <i>Feendes</i> should thee unwarres devowre:	III. iii. 8. 9
those <i>feends</i> may not their work forbear,	III. iii. 11. 4
The <i>feends</i> do quake when any him to them does name.	III. iii. 12. 9
the stubborn <i>feendes</i> he to his service bownd.	III. iii. 14. 9
Dragons, and Minotaures, and <i>feendes</i> of hell,	III. x. 40. 5
many dreadfull <i>feends</i> hath pointed to her gard.	III. xi. 16. 9
Wherewith the hellish <i>feends</i> he doth confound:	IV. iii. 42. 7
like as one whom <i>feends</i> had made affrayd,	V. iii. 18. 4
even the hellish <i>feends</i> affrighted hee At sight thereof,	VI. v. 10. 4
sacrificeth to th' infernall <i>feends</i> :	VI. viii. 49. 4
Where with such damned <i>feends</i> she should in darknesse dwell.	VI. x. 43. 9
Doth make both Gods and hellish <i>feends</i> affraid:	VII. vi. 18. 3
for th' unruly <i>feends</i> which they did feare;	VII. vii. 3. 8
to provoke the yre Of damned <i>feends</i> ,	H.L. 235

Fierce. See Fiery-fierce.

Most <i>fierce</i> and fell this woman seemde to me.	Rev. ii. 11
this <i>fierce</i> hatefull beast and all hir traine	Rev. iii. 13
Beres and Tygres, that maken <i>fiers</i> warre;	S.C. Au. 28
more <i>fierce</i> in visage, and in pace,	Gr. 269
<i>Fierce</i> Pelens, and the hardie Telamon,	Gr. 482
Their match in glorie, mightie, <i>fierce</i> , and coy;	Gr. 494
in ayde of that <i>fierce</i> fight,	Gr. 505
Both <i>fierce</i> and furious in contention Encountred,	Gr. 517
rushing with <i>fierce</i> might Out of his den,	Mu. 434
Becomes more <i>fierce</i> and fervent in his gate;	D. 195
<i>Fierce</i> warres and faithful loves shall moralize my song.	I. Pr. 1. 9
As one for knightly giusts and <i>fierce</i> encounters fitt.	I. i. 1. 9
he lept As Lyon <i>fierce</i> upon the flying pray,	I. i. 17. 2
turning <i>fierce</i> her speckled taile advaunst,	I. i. 17. 6
Lept <i>fierce</i> upon his shield,	I. i. 18. 6
He thought have slaine her in his <i>fierce</i> despiight;	I. i. 50. 3
Their horned fronts so <i>fierce</i> on either side	I. ii. 16. 3
unmoved as a rocke, Both staring <i>fierce</i> ,	I. ii. 16. 8
in hope themselves to hide From the <i>fierce</i> heat,	I. ii. 29. 9
So both to batteill <i>fierce</i> arraunged are,	I. ii. 36. 5
that disdainfull beast, Encountering <i>fierce</i> ,	I. iii. 19. 7
scorching flames of <i>fierce</i> Orions hound;	I. iii. 31. 6
that proud Paynim forward came so <i>fierce</i>	I. iii. 35. 1
her <i>fiers</i> servant . . . full greedy at him came,	I. iii. 41. 1
him beside rides <i>fierce</i> revenging Wrath, Upon a Lion,	I. iv. 33. 1
Enflam'd with fury and <i>fiers</i> hardy hed,	I. iv. 35. 7
him rencountering <i>fierce</i> ,	I. iv. 39. 9
answerd he then <i>fierce</i> , 'I no whitte reck;	I. v. 50. 8
The knight was <i>fiers</i> , and full of youthly heat,	I. v. 7. 4
a Gryfon . . . A Dragon <i>fiers</i> encountreth	I. v. 8. 3
him before His father <i>fierce</i> of treason false accusd,	I. v. 37. 8
High Caesar, great Pompey, and <i>fiers</i> Antonius.	I. v. 49. 9
Till her unwarres the <i>fiers</i> Sansloy did overtake:	I. vi. 2. 9
The Autelope, and Wolfe both <i>fiers</i> and fell;	I. vi. 26. 5
The pittous pray of his <i>fiers</i> cruelly have bin.	I. vii. 45. 9
The <i>fiers</i> threeforked engin, . . . highest trees hath rent,	I. viii. 9. 6
Encountering <i>fiers</i> with single sword in hand;	I. viii. 12. 8
Duessa, full of . . . <i>fiers</i> disdaine to be affronted so,	I. viii. 13. 2
the Gyaunt . . . Came hurtling in full <i>fiers</i> ,	I. viii. 17. 9
Shott many a dart at me with <i>fiers</i> intent;	I. ix. 10. 8
The God of warre with his <i>fiers</i> equipage	I. xi. 6. 7
The beast, impatient . . . of so <i>fierce</i> and forcible despiight,	I. xi. 25. 7
him rencountering <i>fierce</i> ,	I. xi. 53. 4
with <i>fierce</i> yre And zealous haste	II. i. 13. 1
seeing him from far so <i>fierce</i> to pricke,	II. i. 26. 1
His <i>fierce</i> foe his steed could stay unneath,	II. i. 27. 8
why with so <i>fierce</i> saliaunce, And fell intent,	II. i. 29. 6
<i>fiers</i> fate did crop the blossome of his age.	II. i. 41. 9
raging passion with <i>fierce</i> tyranny	II. i. 57. 4
yonder is no game For thy <i>fiers</i> arrowes,	II. iii. 35. 2
chaufd and fon'd with corage <i>fiers</i> and sterne,	II. iii. 46. 8
prickt so <i>fiers</i> , that underneath his feete	II. v. 3. 3
the rash assault and wrathfull stowre Of his <i>fiers</i> foe,	II. v. 10. 4
So both together <i>fiers</i> engrasped hee,	II. v. 20. 8
Theo gan that villain wex so <i>fiers</i> and strong,	II. v. 23. 1
When ever his <i>fiers</i> handes he free mote fynd:	II. v. 28. 4
so <i>fiers</i> did play On th' others helmet,	II. vi. 31. 5
Withhold your bloody handes from battaill <i>fierce</i> ;	II. vi. 33. 3
<i>fiers</i> Vulcans rage to tame,	II. vii. 36. 5
that <i>fiers</i> Carle commanding to forbear,	II. vii. 43. 2
found him <i>fiers</i> and bold,	II. viii. 13. 9
'Good or had,' gan his brother <i>fiers</i> reply,	II. viii. 15. 1
<i>fiers</i> Pyrochles, lacking his owne sword,	II. viii. 19. 1
So ready dight <i>fierce</i> battaile to assay,	II. viii. 22. 8
So <i>fierce</i> he laid about him,	II. viii. 41. 1

Fierce—Continued.

salvage Bull, whom two <i>fierce</i> mastives bayt,	II. viii. 42. 1
With his owne swerd he <i>fierce</i> at him did flye,	II. viii. 47. 4
the <i>fierce</i> Northerne wind with blustering blast	II. ix. 16. 8
being returned late From his <i>fierce</i> warres,	II. ix. 34. 8
in <i>fierce</i> contention,	II. x. 11. 8
corage <i>fierce</i> that all men did affray,	II. x. 16. 2
<i>fierce</i> Cundah gan shortly to envy	II. x. 33. 2
most horrible of hew And <i>fierce</i> of force,	II. xi. 13. 2
The <i>fierce</i> Spumador, trode them downe like dockes;	II. xi. 19. 7
The <i>fierce</i> Spumador, horne of heavenly seed,	II. xi. 19. 8
Upon a Tygre swift and <i>fierce</i> he rode,	II. xi. 20. 4
<i>fierce</i> at him did ride,	II. xi. 25. 2
thee <i>fierce</i> Fortune did so nearely drive,	II. xi. 30. 8
Eft <i>fierce</i> retourning,	II. xi. 36. 6
now awaking, <i>fierce</i> at them gan fly,	II. xii. 84. 6
Full of disdainfull wrath he <i>fierce</i> uprose	III. i. 9. 1
did darrayne <i>Fiers</i> battaill against one	III. i. 20. 9
<i>fierce</i> Bacchante seemd too fell and keene;	III. i. 45. 6
With so <i>fierce</i> furie and great puissance,	III. iv. 16. 2
that <i>fierce</i> foster, which late fled away,	III. v. 18. 5
Full of <i>fiers</i> fury and indignant hate	III. v. 23. 3
more fresh And <i>fierce</i> he still appeard,	III. vii. 32. 9
with the terrour of their <i>fierce</i> affret	III. ix. 16. 3
That <i>fiers</i> youngmans unruly maystery:	III. x. 2. 7
therewith <i>fierce</i> did stryke The raging billowes,	III. xi. 40. 5
Both greedie <i>fiers</i> on other to he wroken:	IV. ii. 21. 5
To whom <i>fierce</i> Atropos: 'Bold Fay;	IV. ii. 49. 6
Carelesse of perill in their <i>fiers</i> affret,	IV. iii. 6. 7
his poynant speare he <i>fierce</i> adventred	IV. iii. 9. 1
So fresh he seemed and so <i>fierce</i> in sight:	IV. iii. 23. 6
Till th' heat of his <i>fierce</i> furie he had spent;	IV. iii. 26. 6
As two <i>fierce</i> Bulls, that strive the rule to get	IV. iv. 18. 3
So huge his hammer, and so <i>fierce</i> his heat,	IV. v. 37. 7
Whereby the passion grew more <i>fierce</i> and faine,	IV. vi. 33. 8
thrusting <i>fierce</i> into the thickest peace	IV. ix. 32. 6
Ran <i>fierce</i> at me that fire glaunst from his horses hoofe.	IV. x. 9. 9
<i>Fierce</i> Eryx; and Alebius,	IV. xi. 14. 7
Tygris <i>fierce</i> , whose streames of none may be withstood;	IV. xi. 20. 9
with fell intent And countenance <i>fierce</i> ,	V. v. 5. 4
shun the dred despiight Of her <i>fierce</i> wrath,	V. v. 16. 2
To <i>fierce</i> avengement of that womans pride,	V. vi. 18. 7
With like <i>fierce</i> minds, but meanings different;	V. viii. 30. 2
under his <i>fierce</i> horses feete have borne,	V. viii. 31. 8
gan with courage <i>fierce</i> address him to the fight.	V. x. 31. 9
Full of fell ravin and <i>fierce</i> greedinesse;	V. xi. 24. 2
he gan her with courage <i>fierce</i> assay,	V. xi. 26. 6
But he was <i>fierce</i> and whot,	VI. ii. 19. 6
with <i>fierce</i> fury . . . Upon him ran;	VI. iv. 5. 3
his <i>fierce</i> steed that mote him much dismay:	VI. iv. 6. 5
charged him so <i>fierce</i> and furiously,	VI. v. 16. 5
Like a <i>fierce</i> Bull, that being husie hent	VI. vi. 27. 4
With the <i>fierce</i> Lapithes which did them dismay,	VI. x. 13. 5
with fell claws full of <i>fierce</i> gourmandize,	VI. x. 34. 5
fought through fury <i>fierce</i> and bold.	VI. xi. 30. 9
<i>fierce</i> assaying him, with all their might	VI. xi. 47. 8
<i>fierce</i> assailing forst him turne againe:	VI. xii. 26. 2
Fayre cruell! why are ye so <i>fierce</i> and cruell?	Am. xlix. 1
Fiercely. I saw a wasp, that <i>fiercely</i> him defende,	V. x. 7
For <i>fiercely</i> the good man at him did laye.	S.C. F. 214
Fellie he hisseth, and doth <i>fiercely</i> stare,	Gr. 277
Wherewith enrag'd he <i>fiercely</i> gan upstart,	Gr. 289
he <i>fiercely</i> strake Whereas his temples	Gr. 307
Upon those gates with force he <i>fiercely</i> flew,	Hub. 1369
Her yellow locks . . . She <i>fiercely</i> tore,	As. 159
Snatcheth his sword, and <i>fiercely</i> to him flies;	I. ii. 17. 2
strike so <i>fiercely</i> , that they do impresse . . . furrowes	I. v. 6. 7
trampling the fine element would <i>fiercely</i> ramp.	I. v. 28. 9
blowes, and <i>fiercely</i> to assaile Each other	I. vi. 43. 2
Their gory sides fresh bleeding <i>fiercely</i> frett;	I. vi. 44. 5
So <i>fiercely</i> , . . . They gan to fight retourne,	I. vi. 45. 1
at him <i>fiercely</i> flew,	I. viii. 6. 8
<i>fiercely</i> ran at him	I. xi. 16. 2
<i>fiercely</i> tooke his trenchand blade in hand,	I. xi. 24. 1
did <i>fiercely</i> fall Upon his sunne-bright shield,	I. xi. 40. 8
he <i>fiercely</i> did his foe assaile,	I. xi. 42. 3
Against her snowy brest he <i>fiercely</i> bent,	II. i. 11. 7
<i>fiercely</i> unto battell sterne themselves prepar'd.	II. ii. 19. 9
his lofty crest Did <i>fiercely</i> shake,	II. iii. 35. 9
<i>fiercely</i> did menaace:	II. iii. 42. 8
stroke At him so <i>fiercely</i> ,	II. v. 6. 2
<i>Fiercely</i> approaching to him lowdly cryde,	II. v. 35. 3
therewithall he <i>fiercely</i> at him flew,	II. vi. 29. 1
How without stop or stay he <i>fiercely</i> lept,	II. vi. 42. 2
Both <i>fiercely</i> bent to have him disaraid;	II. viii. 17. 3
full of anger <i>fiercely</i> to him cryde;	II. viii. 31. 5
his halefull speare he <i>fiercely</i> bent	II. viii. 32. 1
he <i>fiercely</i> gan approach,	II. viii. 44. 3
they <i>fiercely</i> then begin to showre;	II. viii. 48. 5
<i>Fiercely</i> at first those knights they did assaile,	II. ix. 14. 1
chaste so <i>fiercely</i> after fearefull flight,	II. x. 16. 5
him his foe more <i>fiercely</i> should poursew:	II. xi. 27. 4
The Squire arriving <i>fiercely</i> in his armes	II. xi. 31. 1
<i>Fiercely</i> advaunst his valorous right arme,	II. xi. 34. 7
rearing <i>fiercely</i> their upstaring crests,	II. xii. 39. 8
<i>fiercely</i> forward came withouten dread,	III. i. 5. 8
His tyreling Jade he <i>fiercely</i> forth did push	III. i. 17. 4
Wherewith enrag'd she <i>fiercely</i> at them flew,	III. i. 66. 1
With his wide wings upon them <i>fiercely</i> fly,	III. iii. 46. 6
after that wicked foster <i>fiercely</i> went:	III. iv. 47. 4

Fiercely—Continued.

After that foster fowle he *fiercely* ridd III. v. 13. 4
Fiercely he flew upon that wicked feend III. vii. 32. 2
Fiercely that straunger forward came III. viii. 16. 1
 pricked *fiercely* forward where she did him vew III. xi. 4. 9
fiercely running to that Lady trew III. xii. 32. 4
fiercely forth her mortall blade she drew III. xii. 33. 8
 So forth he *fiercely* priekt that one him scarce could see IV. i. 35. 9
Fiercely forth priekt his steed IV. ii. 6. 7
 Sir Blandamour . . . thus *fiercely* him bespake : IV. ii. 25. 2
 Out of his headpeece Cambell *fiercely* reft IV. iii. 12. 4
 Rusht *fiercely* forth the battell to renew IV. iii. 14. 6
 they both together *fiercely* met IV. iii. 15. 1
 Against Cambello *fiercely* him addrest ; IV. iii. 22. 8
fiercely each assaying gan afresh to fight IV. iii. 35. 9
fiercely forth did ride IV. iv. 17. 9
 On whom remounting *fiercely* forth he rode IV. iv. 23. 4
 from one a weapon *fiercely* takes IV. iv. 34. 9
Fiercely they followd on their bolde emprise IV. iv. 36. 1
 against her *fiercely* ran IV. vi. 10. 2
 Paridell and Druon *fiercely* laid At Scudamour IV. ix. 30. 3
 all at once at him gan *fiercely* fie IV. ix. 33. 2
 on his head-peece him so *fiercely* smit V. i. 39. 7
 There her assaying *fiercely* fresh V. iv. 41. 4
 She *fiercely* towards him her selfe gan dight V. iv. 43. 2
 he gan *fiercely* her purscw V. v. 7. 5
 The Engin . . . *fiercely* flying forth V. vi. 40. 4
 Full *fiercely* layde the Amazon about V. vii. 31. 1
 her full *fiercely* chast In hope to have her overhent at last : V. viii. 4. 4
 So both together . . . ylike felly bent . . . Like *fiercely* met V. viii. 7. 6
 seeing him come still so *fiercely* on V. viii. 9. 4
 Wherewith full wroth he *fiercely* gan assay V. xi. 11. 4
 more *fiercely* reard Uppon her wide great wings V. xi. 30. 5
 Like to a great Mill-damb forth *fiercely* gusht V. xi. 31. 5
fiercely charged them with all his force : V. xii. 7. 2
 He gan at him let drive more *fiercely* then afore V. xii. 22. 9
 seeing him so *fiercely* towards make VI. i. 19. 2
 he *fiercely* at him flew VI. i. 20. 1
 He *fiercely* him pursu'd . . . and pressed sore ; VI. i. 21. 8
fiercely charging him with all his might VI. iii. 25. 6
 As *fiercely* . . . Chasing the gentle Calepine VI. iv. 2. 7
 Upon the ground her selfe she *fiercely* threw VI. v. 5. 1
 Like a fell Lyon at him *fiercely* flew VI. vi. 22. 4
 With his sharpe sword he *fiercely* at him flew VI. vii. 9. 2
 gan *fiercely* fly Upon that Carle VI. viii. 12. 8
fiercely drawing forth his blade VI. xi. 15. 7
 the mad steele about doth *fiercely* fly VI. xi. 16. 3

Fierceness. a courser That through his *fiercenesse* fomed
 all with sweat I. iii. 33. 4
 at the last his *fiercenes* gan abate III. vii. 35. 3
 with like *fiercenesse* did ensew the chace III. xi. 6. 2
 Him forst . . (maulgre) his *fiercenes* to relent III. xi. 26. 8
 Did mitigate the *fiercenesse* of their mode IV. iv. 5. 2
 forestall Their furious encounter . . . and their *fiercenesse* pall V. iv. 5. 9

Fiercer. both milder beasts and *fiercer* foes Bel.² viii. 7
 Their force is *fiercer* through infirmity II. xi. 1. 5

Fiercest. The fayrest kyne alive . . . but of the *fiercest* kynd : V. x. 9. 9

Fiers. -ly. See **Fierce**, -ly.

Fierly. tumbling through the ayre in *firie* fold Bel.² vii. 10
 The *firie* sunnes both one and other hous : Ro. x. 8
 Ne durst againe his *fyrre* face out shoue : S.C. Ap. 78
 gates of hel . . . and *fyrre* furies forse S.C. N. 164
 The *firy* Sun was mounted now on light Gn. 65
 Throwing his *firie* eyes on everie side Gn. 270
 Hyperious *firie* childe Ascending Mu. 51
 Phoebus *firy* carre In hast was climbing I. ii. 1. 7
 From *firy* wheeles of his faire chariot Hurred his beame I. ii. 29. 4
 That did presume his fathers *fyrre* wayne I. iv. 9. 2
 from their shields forth flyeth *firie* light I. v. 7. 8
 They . . . come to *firy* flood of Phlegeton I. v. 33. 3
 to feed his *fyrre* lustfull eye . . . He snatcht the vele I. vi. 4. 6
 every head with *fyrre* tongue did flame I. viii. 6. 3
 With *firie* zeale he burnt in courage hold I. ix. 37. 4
 Whom *fyrre* steele now burnt . . . that erst him armd ; I. xi. 27. 8
 steepe His *firie* face in billowes of the west I. xi. 31. 2
 darted *fyrre* beames out of the same II. iii. 23. 3
 Moystened their *firie* beames . . . with which she thrild II. xii. 78. 7
 whose *firy* feete did burne The verdant gras III. i. 5. 5
 full of *firy* zeale . . . him followed long III. iv. 45. 8
 Her *fyrre* eyes with furious sparkes did stare III. vii. 39. 8
 Shee sent at him one *fyrre* dart III. ix. 25. 8
 Is created all with lines of *firie* light IV. i. 13. 8
 Their *firie* steedes with so untamed forse IV. ii. 15. 1
 from the same the *firie* sparkles flasht IV. iii. 25. 8
 from his fearfull eyes two *firie* beames IV. viii. 39. 1
 from her eies did flash out *firy* light V. vi. 38. 8
 putting spurres unto her *firy* beast V. vi. 39. 2
 his *firie* teme Towards the westerne brim begins to draw V. ix. 35. 1
 Now when as Phoebus with his *firy* waime VI. iii. 29. 1
 his *firy* eies . . . Like two great Beacons VI. vi. 42. 1
 lights the world forth from his *firie* carre H.B. 112
 dart at them their litle *firie* launces ; H.B. 241
 Which from their faces dart out *firie* light ; H.H.B. 95

Fierly-bright. Darting their deadly arrowes . . . *firy* bright Am. xvi. 7
 Mounted in Phoebus charet *firie* bright V. iii. 19. 2

Fierly-fierce. steede . . . Pricked with wrath and *firy* fierce dis-
 daine I. ii. 8. 4

Fierly-footed.
 Some hath reared up His *fyerie-footed* teme S.C. Jul. 18
 Phoebus . . . Yett harnessed his *fyrre-footed* teme I. xii. 2. 2

Fierly-hot. pluck it out with pincers *fyrre wholl* I. x. 26. 8

Fierly-mouthed. the *firie-mouthed* steedes . . . which drew The
 Sunnes bright wayne V. viii. 40. 1

Fierly-red. bloodie eyes doo glisten *firie red* ; Gn. 350
 His eies did hurle forth sparkes *firy red* I. iv. 33. 5
 From flaming mouth bright sparkles *firy redd* I. vii. 31. 7

Fife. As merrie notes upon his rusticke *Fife* Gn. 148

Fifth. Such one vile Envy was . . . that *fifte* in row did sitt I. iv. 32. 9
 The *fift* had charge sick persons to attend I. x. 41. 1
 the *fift* troupe . . . most horrible of hew II. xi. 13. 1
 Cruelly they assayed that *fift* Fort II. xi. 13. 5
 Against that same *fift* bulwarke they continued fight II. xi. 13. 9
 The *fift* Armeidan . . . skild in lovely layes ; V. iii. 5. 7

Fifty. *fifty* sisters water in leke vessels draw I. v. 35. 9
 Dioclesian *fifty* daughters shene II. x. 8. 4
 the Sea Nymphs . . . all which *fifty* are IV. xi. 48. 5
 he ere long the former *fiftie* bet V. iii. 11. 8
 from the other *fiftie* soone the prisoner fet V. iii. 11. 9

Fight. *fight* against the Gods of heavenly berth Ro. xii. 3
 Perdie with Love thou diddest *fight* ; S.C. Mar. 104
 No deadly *fight* of warlike fleete doth feare ; Gn. 124
 Ida selfe . . . in ayde of that fierce *fight* Gn. 505
 He lately slue his dreadfull foe in *fight* Gn. 648
 Drawne into armes . . and proove of mortall *fight* Mu. 4
 Like as a warlike Brigandine . . . applye To *fight* Mu. 85
 His forces faile . . . ne can no lenger *fight* I. i. 22. 3
 of your later *fight* ye all forwarded be ; I. i. 32. 5
 dull wearines of former *fight* Having yroekt asleepe his
 spright I. i. 55. 4
 Without regard of armes and dreaded *fight* I. ii. 3. 6
 As when two rams . . . *Fight* for the rule I. ii. 16. 2
 Ne ever wont in field . . . ne in round lists . . . to *fight* : I. iii. 38. 9
 Sansjoy doth chalenge him to *fight* I. iv. Arg.
 In equall lists they should the morrow next it *fight* I. iv. 40. 9
 The prouest knight that ever field did *fight* I. iv. 41. 7
 'what oddes can ever hee . . . Where both doe *fight* alike I. iv. 50. 4
 all for praise and honour he did *fight* I. v. 7. 6
 The wise Southsayer . . . telles of warres and mortall *fight* I. v. 8. 9
 ever lov'd to *fight* for Ladies right ; I. vi. 20. 8
 So long they *fight* . . . and full revenge pursue I. vi. 44. 1
 Then hacke to *fight* againe . . . new breathed and entire I. vi. 44. 9
 They gan to *fight* retourne I. vi. 45. 2
 So they to *fight* ; I. vi. 47. 8
 proffe he since hath made . . . in many a cruell *fight* ; I. vii. 47. 7
 Faire virgin . . . Brings Arthure to the *fight* : I. viii. Arg.
 To see what end of *fight* should him hefall I. viii. 2. 9
 Therewith the Gyant buckled him to *fight* I. ix. 7. 1
 With griping talaunts armd to greedy *fight* I. ix. 48. 7
 Doth sooner fall in disaventurous *fight* I. x. 11. 8
 th' other for to *fight* With Unaes foe I. ix. 20. 3
 Ne bring him forth in face of dreadfull *fight* I. ix. 20. 7
 Is this the bataille which thou vaunst to *fight* I. ix. 52. 8
 soone as it doth come to *fight* Against spiritual foes I. x. 1. 3
 yet he was unoff to bloody *fight* I. x. 2. 6
 does free it selfe by *fight* I. xi. 19. 9
 her deare knight . . . who . . . weary of long *fight* I. xi. 50. 2
 As if late *fight* had nought him damnyfye I. xi. 52. 7
 By forged treason or by open *fight* II. i. 3. 3
 chose for love to *fight* II. ii. 18. 9
 two brave knightes in bloody *fight* II. ii. 21. 3
 being met In cruell *fight* II. ii. 22. 6
 when Guyon came to part their *fight* II. ii. 23. 8
 Strange sorte of *fight* . . . three valiaunt knightes to see II. ii. 26. 1
 In fayre defence . . . was wont to *fight* ; II. iv. 8. 4
 stirre him up to strife and cruell *fight* II. iv. 42. 7
 he is all dispos to bloody *fight* II. iv. 43. 7
 With silly weake old woman that did (*thus to) *fight* ! II. iv. 45. 6
 Pyrochles does with Guyon *fight* II. v. Arg.
 On foot with him to matchen equall *fight* : II. v. 4. 8
 he would algates with Pyrochles *fight* II. v. 20. 2
 From needlesse trouble of renewing *fight* II. v. 25. 2
 glorious spoiles . . . purehast in perilous *fight* : II. v. 26. 3
 for he would algates *fight* : II. v. 37. 9
 care of vow'd revenge and cruell *fight* II. vi. 8. 4
 Disdeigning to be held so long in *fight* II. vi. 30. 4
 sith for me ye *fight* II. vi. 33. 4
 if for me ye *fight* . . . or me will serve II. vi. 34. 1
 full bent To prove extremities of bloody *fight* II. vi. 36. 2
 counsell him abstaine from perilous *fight* ; II. vii. 42. 7
 They for us *fight* . . . they watch and dewly ward II. viii. 2. 6
 lend The same to thee . . . against his lord to *fight* ; II. viii. 21. 8
 did he fall by treason . . . or by *fight* ? II. viii. 24. 4
 Wanting his sword when he on foot should *fight* : II. viii. 34. 2
 Had read him selfe againe to cruell *fight* II. viii. 34. 7
 So did Prince Arthur beare himselfe in *fight* II. viii. 48. 8
 were enraged ready still for *fight* II. ix. 26. 5
 He them defeated in victorious *fight* II. x. 16. 4
 fell him selfe in *fight* II. x. 35. 5
 ceased not the bloody *fight* for ought ; II. x. 61. 5
 though overcome in haplesse *fight* II. x. 56. 8
 having overcome The Romane legion in dreadfull *fight* II. x. 60. 8
 To see a cruell *fight* doen by the prince this day II. xi. 4. 9
 Against that same *fift* bulwarke they continued *fight* II. xi. 13. 9
 For her defence against that Carle to *fight* II. xi. 16. 7
 Whenas the Russian him in *fight* does chace) II. xi. 26. 8
 freshly . . . as at first . . . prepard himselfe to *fight* II. xi. 38. 9
 Against this lifelesse shadow so to *fight* : II. xi. 44. 3
 Rather for pleasure then for hattry or *fight* II. xii. 43. 9
 The martiall brood accustomed to *fight* : III. i. 13. 5
 for his trusty servaunts doth so strongly *fight* ? III. i. 29. 9
 ever hope to match in equall *fight* III. ii. 13. 8

Fight—Continued.

Against his Saxon foes in bloody field to <i>fight</i>	III. iii. 29. 6
Thrice shall he <i>fight</i> with them, and wisely shall win;	III. iii. 30. 6
whome hee lately brake . . . in victorious <i>fight</i> ,	III. iii. 52. 8
No whit less fayre then terrible in <i>fight</i> :	III. iii. 56. 3
with his foes he could not come to <i>fight</i> :	III. v. 20. 9
As ever man that bloody field did <i>fight</i> ;	III. vii. 29. 5
Her selfe to <i>fight</i> addrest, and threw her lode aside.	III. vii. 38. 9
So ran the Geautesse unto the <i>fight</i> ,	III. vii. 39. 7
semblance of faire <i>fight</i> did make,	III. vii. 44. 8
Ne any may that Monster match in <i>fight</i> ,	III. vii. 52. 8
his late <i>fight</i> With Britomart so sore did him offend,	III. x. 1. 7
how he with our foe may come to <i>fight</i> !	III. xi. 23. 4
Scudamour and Blandamour: Their <i>fight</i> and warlike deedes.	IV. i. Arg.
Scudamour her bought in perillous <i>fight</i>	IV. i. 2. 2
A perillous <i>fight</i> , when he with force her brought	IV. i. 2. 3
Ne list I for revenge provoke new <i>fight</i> ,	IV. i. 35. 3
through the bruses of his former <i>fight</i> ,	IV. i. 39. 8
my selfe will for you <i>fight</i> ,	IV. i. 40. 8
answere for thy wrong as shall fall out in <i>fight</i> !	IV. ii. 13. 9
With murdrous weapons arm'd to cruell <i>fight</i> ,	IV. ii. 16. 2
Bidding them <i>fight</i> for honour of their love,	IV. ii. 19. 6
There they, I weene, would <i>fight</i> untill this day,	IV. ii. 20. 1
none of them durst undertake the <i>fight</i> ;	IV. ii. 40. 4
On horsebacke used Triamond to <i>fight</i> ,	IV. ii. 42. 4
For Canacee with Cambell for to <i>fight</i> ,	IV. iii. 3. 2
Right practice was Sir Priamond in <i>fight</i> ,	IV. iii. 7. 1
him affronting soone, to <i>fight</i> was readie prest.	IV. iii. 22. 9
Could stand on foot now to renew the <i>fight</i> :	IV. iii. 23. 3
fiercely each assayling gan afresh to <i>fight</i>	IV. iii. 35. 9
eft them turned both againe to <i>fight</i> :	IV. iii. 47. 3
he yet was sore of his late lucklesse <i>fight</i>	IV. iv. 3. 9
Yec shall her winne, as I have done, in <i>fight</i> :	IV. iv. 9. 4
His person to emperill so in <i>fight</i> :	IV. iv. 10. 6
When who so list to <i>fight</i> may <i>fight</i> his fill:	IV. iv. 12. 6
so went forth to <i>fight</i>	IV. iv. 27. 9
Approved oft in many a perillous <i>fight</i>	IV. iv. 40. 5
That bore the Hebene speare, as worne in <i>fight</i>	IV. v. 20. 5
Some proffer made with him for her to <i>fight</i>	IV. v. 27. 5
Scudamour and Artegall Doe <i>fight</i> with Britomart:	IV. vi. Arg.
Whiles with long <i>fight</i> on foot he breathlesse was,	IV. vi. 15. 2
Through toylesome heate and labour of her weary <i>fight</i>	IV. vi. 19. 9
when in vaine to <i>fight</i> she oft assayd,	IV. vi. 27. 6
Hath conquered you anew in second <i>fight</i> :	IV. vi. 31. 3
Thereto the villaine used craft in <i>fight</i> :	IV. vii. 26. 1
if it chaunst, (as needs it must in <i>fight</i>)	IV. vii. 26. 6
yet he conquer'd not by bloudie <i>fight</i> ,	IV. viii. 47. 6
all afresh gan former <i>fight</i> renew.	IV. ix. 26. 6
they long while continued in <i>fight</i> :	IV. ix. 28. 1
had foyled . . . by wrongfull <i>fight</i>	IV. ix. 36. 3
To <i>fight</i> with Hercules, that did advance	IV. xi. 16. 5
much lesse him match in <i>fight</i> ,	V. i. 8. 7
it us'd in that great <i>fight</i> Against the Titans,	V. i. 9. 5
by ordele, or by bloody <i>fight</i> ,	V. i. 25. 3
Artegall . . . Does with the Pagan <i>fight</i> :	V. ii. Arg.
on a Bridge he custometh to <i>fight</i> ,	V. ii. 7. 6
streight him selfe unto the <i>fight</i> addrest,	V. ii. 12. 2
that use well knew To <i>fight</i> in water,	V. ii. 13. 6
All sixe well-seene in armes, and prov'd in many a <i>fight</i>	V. iii. 5. 9
there all day continew'd cruell <i>fight</i> ,	V. iii. 7. 3
he chalenged the thiefe to <i>fight</i> :	V. iii. 31. 6
With weapons in their hands as ready for to <i>fight</i>	V. iv. 21. 9
Beholding all that womanish weake <i>fight</i> ;	V. iv. 25. 8
being overcome by her in <i>fight</i> ,	V. iv. 32. 6
ere she could joyne band with him to <i>fight</i> ,	V. iv. 43. 5
mongst the rest the <i>fight</i> did untill evening last.	V. iv. 43. 9
Causd all her people to successe from <i>fight</i> ;	V. iv. 45. 5
in single <i>fight</i> To try her Fortune,	V. iv. 47. 6
to morrow I with him wil <i>fight</i> ,	V. iv. 48. 8
That he mote fresher be against the next daies <i>fight</i>	V. v. 51. 9
The last daies purpose of their vowed <i>fight</i> ,	V. v. 1. 6
till time they should begin the <i>fight</i>	V. v. 4. 9
Instead of Curiets and bases fit for <i>fight</i>	V. v. 20. 9
if she him worne in <i>fight</i> ,	V. v. 23. 9
To <i>fight</i> with him, and goodly die her last.	V. vi. 13. 3
Since that he was not forst, nor overcome in <i>fight</i> ?	V. vi. 16. 9
Two Knights all armed ready for to <i>fight</i> ;	V. vi. 29. 2
On which Pollente with Artegall did <i>fight</i>	V. vi. 36. 7
Did forth issue all ready for the <i>fight</i> :	V. vii. 27. 8
Whilset Fortune favoured her successe in <i>fight</i> :	V. vii. 41. 7
against her still doth <i>fight</i> ,	V. viii. 20. 7
In the behaife of wronged weake did <i>fight</i> :	V. viii. 30. 8
takes the enterprize For Belgee for to <i>fight</i> :	V. x. Arg.
th' armes and legs of three to succour him in <i>fight</i>	V. x. 8. 9
Hercules them all did overcome in <i>fight</i>	V. x. 10. 9
vanquished all ventrous knights in <i>fight</i> ;	V. x. 30. 4
gan with courage fierce addresse him to the <i>fight</i>	V. x. 31. 9
Prince Arthure overcomes the great Gerioneo in <i>fight</i> :	V. xi. Arg.
gan him selfe to <i>fight</i> on foote prepare:	V. xi. 9. 4
when she saw that she was forst to <i>fight</i> ,	V. xi. 27. 1
With her unrighteous enemy to <i>fight</i> ,	V. xi. 39. 5
when he gave me armes in field to <i>fight</i> ,	V. xi. 53. 3
luekling him eftsoones onto the <i>fight</i> ,	V. xi. 57. 8
to trie the right Of fayre Irenaeus cause in single <i>fight</i> :	V. xii. 8. 9
With which he went to <i>fight</i> to justifie his wrong:	V. xii. 14. 9
he had great skill in single <i>fight</i> :	V. xii. 15. 5
gan him streight to buckle to the <i>fight</i> ,	V. xii. 16. 8
Calidore, that was well skild in <i>fight</i> ,	VI. i. 20. 5
Having late slaine her Seneschall in <i>fight</i> ,	VI. i. 29. 8
passing well expert in single <i>fight</i> ,	VI. i. 36. 4
prove the finall fortune of the <i>fight</i> ;	VI. i. 38. 4

Fight—Continued.

However strong and fortunate in <i>fight</i> ,	VI. i. 41. 3
to yeeld his Love, or else to <i>fight</i> :	VI. ii. 18. 5
These goodly gilden armes which I have won in <i>fight</i> !	VI. ii. 33. 9
For he durst not abide with Calidore to <i>fight</i>	VI. iii. 25. 9
To justifie thy fault gainst me in equall <i>fight</i> !	VI. iii. 35. 9
Unless that with his Lord he formerly did <i>fight</i>	VI. iii. 38. 9
if he needs will <i>fight</i> , crave leave till morne,	VI. iii. 41. 6
armes or weapon had he none to <i>fight</i> ,	VI. iv. 4. 1
proved oft in many perillous <i>fight</i> ,	VI. vi. 4. 3
Through many wounds, which lately he in <i>fight</i> Received had,	VI. vi. 20. 8
To <i>fight</i> with many foes about him ment,	VI. vi. 27. 5
A wrongfull quarrell to maintaine by <i>fight</i> ;	VI. vi. 35. 6
slaine in so unequal <i>fight</i> :	VI. vi. 37. 7
in former <i>fight</i> He of the Prince his life received	VI. vii. 2. 3
Which never yet they had approv'd in <i>fight</i> ,	VI. vii. 5. 5
Himselfe recovering was return'd to <i>fight</i> ,	VI. vii. 10. 2
Wearie of travell in his former <i>fight</i> ,	VI. vii. 19. 1
approved oft in <i>fight</i> ,	VI. viii. 14. 2
there gan a dreadfull <i>fight</i>	VI. xi. 47. 9
Such haughty mynds, enur'd to hardy <i>fight</i> ,	Am. xiv. 7
fresh against my selfe to <i>fight</i>	Am. xlv. 12
Drew millions more against their God to <i>fight</i>	H.H.L. 84
Fighting. nathemoe Was he abashed now, not <i>fighting</i> so:	II. iv. 8. 5
So wearie both of <i>fighting</i> had their fill,	IV. iii. 35. 8
forced them from <i>fighting</i> to refraine,	IV. iv. 25. 7
A tall young man, . . . <i>Fighting</i> on foot,	VI. ii. 3. 8
Fights. The knight with that old Dragon <i>fights</i>	I. xi. Arg.
Guyon . . . <i>Fights</i> with Cymochles,	II. vi. Arg.
this brave knight, that for this vertue <i>fights</i> ,	II. xii. 1. 6
Britomart <i>fights</i> with many Knights;	IV. ix. Arg.
Artegall <i>fights</i> with Radigund,	V. v. Arg.
She <i>fights</i> with Radigund,	V. vii. Arg.
He with the great Grantorto <i>fights</i> ,	V. xii. Arg.
Water <i>fights</i> With Fire, and Ayre with Earth,	VII. vii. 25. 7
His cancred foes, his <i>fights</i> , his toyle, his strife,	H.H.L. 234
Figure. Who list the Romane greatnes forth to <i>figure</i> ,	Ro. xxvi. 1
cast a <i>figure</i> for a Bishoprick;	Hub. 511
Cannot your glorious pourtraict <i>figure</i> playne,	III. Pr. 3. 7
Figured. Arachne <i>figur'd</i> how Jove did abuse Europa	Mui. 277
could not find what sence it <i>figured</i> :	III. xi. 50. 5
Had Deathees owne ymage <i>figur'd</i> in her face,	III. xii. 19. 6
Figures. Now turned into <i>figures</i> hideous,	II. xii. 35. 5
Figuring. <i>Figuring</i> straunge characters of his art:	III. xii. 31. 2
Filch. To <i>filch</i> away sweet snatches of delight,	Epith. 363
Filched. having <i>filcht</i> her bells, her up he cast	VI. x. 35. 7
File. Their hands they may not <i>file</i>	S.C. Jul. 192
Whose grosse defaults thy daintie pen may <i>file</i> ,	Ded. Son. xii. 11
how could <i>file</i> his tongue as smooth as glas:	I. i. 35. 7
'Well ever, Sir, ye <i>file</i> Your courteous tongue	III. ii. 12. 4
were it not ill fitting for this <i>file</i>	VII. vi. 37. 1
Filed. See Fair-filed.	
A <i>filed</i> toung, furnisht with tearmes of art,	Col. 701
She lightly lept out of her <i>filed</i> bedd,	III. i. 62. 2
On Flames eternall beadroll worthe to be <i>filed</i> ,	IV. ii. 32. 9
In which the names of all loves folke were <i>filed</i> ,	VI. vii. 33. 2
that which she hath <i>filed</i> In her owne breast,	VI. xii. 21. 3
Fill. Did <i>fill</i> with her renowned nourlings praise	Ro. x. 7
the heaven it selfe with her wide wonders <i>fill</i>	Ro. xxix. 8
<i>fill</i> the world with never dying fame!	Ro. En. 14
She shal be a Grace, To <i>fill</i> the fourth place,	S.C. Ap. 116
bedde, or bowre, both which I <i>fill</i> with cryes,	S.C. Au. 167
The may we talke and tellen our <i>fill</i> ,	S.C. S. 53
a gulph . . . with his owne corps did <i>fill</i> ,	Gn. 605
whenas they feasted had their <i>fill</i> ,	Hub. 337
Pierce the dull heavens and <i>fill</i> the ayer wide,	T.M. 118
<i>fill</i> the Scene with plaint,	T.M. 153
<i>fill</i> with pleasure The listners eyes	T.M. 177
All places with our pleasant notes to <i>fill</i> ,	T.M. 242
With fearful bowling do all places <i>fill</i> ;	T.M. 284
The schooles they <i>fill</i> with fond new fangleness,	T.M. 327
<i>fill</i> their bookes with discipline of vice.	T.M. 336
those that Love with leawdnes <i>fill</i>	T.M. 384
wont the world with famous acts to <i>fill</i> ;	T.M. 430
with deepe Oracles their verses <i>fill</i> :	T.M. 562
when he hath both plaid and fed his <i>fill</i> ,	Mui. 205
<i>fill</i> with pleasaunce every wood and plaine.	D. 56
with the same <i>fill</i> every hill and dale.	D. 322
when as he piped had his <i>fill</i> ,	Col. 10
<i>fill</i> the same with store of timely wine.	Col. 603
<i>fill</i> with stones, that all men may it know.	Col. 635
And <i>fill</i> your mind with magnanimitee.	Ded. Son. x. 12
Arrived there, the litle house they <i>fill</i> ,	I. i. 35. 1
Full envious that night so long his roome did <i>fill</i> :	I. ii. 1. 9
when they both had wept and wayld their <i>fill</i> ,	I. iii. 22. 6
his pride to <i>fill</i> , With foule reproches . . . Her . . . entertaines;	I. iii. 43. 5
from backe and belly still did spare, To <i>fill</i> his bags,	I. v. 28. 5
thousands moe the like that did that dongeon <i>fill</i>	I. v. 50. 9
the heavens it doth <i>fill</i> With thundering noyse,	I. vii. 13. 5
Bulles, . . . <i>fill</i> the fieldes with troublous hellowing:	I. viii. 11. 8
ay thereof her habes might sucke their <i>fill</i> ;	I. x. 30. 8
Those glistring armes that heven with light did <i>fill</i> ,	I. xi. 4. 8
all the ayer about with smoke and stench did <i>fill</i>	I. xi. 13. 9
he doth <i>fill</i> The world with murdrous spoiles	II. viii. 6. 3
gazing wonder they their mindes did <i>fill</i> :	II. ix. 33. 3
all Which, him before, that sacred seate did <i>fill</i> ,	II. x. 76. 2
to the brim with Coltwood did it <i>fill</i> ,	III. ii. 49. 8
Bangor with massacerd Martyrs <i>fill</i> ,	III. iii. 35. 6
Thus when they all had sorowed their <i>fill</i> ,	III. iv. 40. 1
her wombe did <i>fill</i> With heavenly seed,	III. iv. 41. 5
of his sweetness takes her <i>fill</i>	III. vi. 46. 9

Fill—Continued.

having him embowelled To fill his hellish gorge, III. vii. 29. 2
 Her garments gay with scales of fish that all did fill, III. viii. 26. 9
 On her faire face so did he feede his fill, III. ix. 27. 8
 when of meats and drinks they had their fill, III. ix. 32. 1
 all the forest did with horrou fill, III. x. 43. 4
 I saw him sleepe with her all night his fill; IV. i. 49. 3
 when at last she had beheld her fill, IV. ii. 49. 3
 So wearie both of fighting had their fill, IV. iii. 36. 8
 When who so list to fight may fight his fill: IV. iv. 12. 6
 all the temple it did fill, IV. x. 43. 9
 therewith fill The coffers of her wicked treasury, V. ii. 9. 3
 strove with puissance strong To fill the other scale, V. ii. 46. 5
 The sight whereof did all with gladnesse fill: V. iii. 15. 1
 thought that she thereon could never gaze her fill, V. vii. 5. 9
 all the Temple did with terrour fill; V. xi. 22. 8
 Ere he had slept his fill, VI. i. 35. 3
 all the woods with piteous plaints did fill, VI. iv. 18. 2
 Use scanted diet, and forbear your fill; VI. vi. 14. 7
 to let her Sleepe out her fill, VI. viii. 38. 2
 did the ayre with terror fill, VI. viii. 46. 3
 having fed his fill, VI. ix. 7. 6
 there by her were poured forth at fill, VI. x. 5. 8
 when they had flouted him their fill, VII. vi. 50. 1
 those that all the other world do fill, VII. vii. 3. 4
 What pen, what pencill, can expresse her fill? Am. xvii. 4
 fill the world with her victorious prayse, Am. xxix. 14
 singes, and feeds her fill, Am. lxxv. 8
 hart, that went on your fayre eye To feed his fill, Am. lxxiii. 8
 fill your selfe with those most joyous sights, Am. lxxxiii. 9
 my glad mouth with her sweet prayse fill, Am. lxxxiv. 12
 with such brightnesse whylest I fill my mind, Am. lxxxvii. 13
 all the firmament doth fill; Epith. 142
 thy spirits shall fill With sweete enragement of celestiall love, H.H.L. 285
 For of her fulnesse which the world doth fill They all partake, H.H.B. 199
 they gathered flowers to fill their flasket, Proth. 26
 now had Flowers their fill, Proth. 65
 Their wondring eyes to fill; Proth. 59

Filled. name of blasphemie *Filde* hir with pride, Rev. ii. 4
 With balmie odours *fil'd* th' ayre, Bel.² xi. 4
 With which he had those Romane spirits *fil'd*, Ro. xi. 6
 his proude heart, is *fil'd* with fretting ire: Yan. x. 10
 your silken hyde *Fil'd* with round flesh, Hub. 592
fil'd their mouthes with meeds of malefices: Hub. 1154
fil'd with treasure rackt with robberies; Hub. 1306
Fild with the wrecks of mortall miserie; T.M. 124
 So all with ruffull spectacles is *fil'd*, T.M. 163
 her royal P'laces Be *fil'd* with praises, T.M. 581
 Are thereby *fil'd* with happie influence; T.M. 586
 so plenteouslie Her lap she *fil'd* had, Mui. 141
 Her blazed fame which all the world had *fil'd*, Mui. 266
 Was *fil'd* with hope his purpose to obtaine: Mui. 396
 th' ayre be *filled* (**fil'd*) with noyse of dolefull knells, D. 335
 She spoyld thereof, and *filled* with annoy, As. 162
 being *fil'd* with furious insolence, Col. 622
 Whose warlike prowess . . . Hath *fil'd* sad Belgicke, Ded.Son. xiv. 10
 lewdnes *fil'd* him with reprochfull pain Of that foule evill, I. iv. 26. 6
 Their mournfull charett, *fil'd* with rusty blood, I. v. 32. 2
 He had . . . *fil'd* far landes with glorie of his might: I. vi. 20. 3
 stony horrou all her senses *fil'd* With dying fitt, I. vi. 37. 3
fil'd her hidden caves with stormie yre, I. vii. 9. 5
 masse of cartilly slyme, . . . *fil'd* with sinfull cryme, I. vii. 9. 9
 at him fierly flew, with corage *fil'd*, I. viii. 6. 8
 a cup of gold, With wine and water *fil'd*, I. x. 13. 3
 sownd . . . all the ayre with terror *filled* wyde, I. xi. 4. 2
 thrise three tymes had *fil'd* her crooked hornes, II. i. 53. 3
 the foolish man, *fil'd* with delight, II. iii. 42. 2
fil'd with pleasures vayn, II. vi. 14. 2
 Did feed his eyes, and *fil'd* his inner thought, II. vii. 24. 4
 all the chamber *filled* was with flies, II. ix. 51. 1
 with all shame that sacred throne he *fil'd*, II. x. 21. 2
 groveling to the ground he fell, and *fil'd* his place, II. xi. 34. 9
 That all their senses *filled* with affright; II. xii. 2. 7
fil'd their sayles with feare: II. xii. 37. 2
 hungry eies, which n'ote therewith be *fil'd*; II. xii. 78. 2
 Vile rancour their rude harts had *fil'd* with such despight, III. v. 16. 9
fil'd his senses with abashment great; III. viii. 16. 7
 whose noyance *fil'd* the fearefull sted, III. xii. 2. 6
 every wood, . . . He *fil'd* with Hylas name; III. xii. 7. 9
 faire Amoret, . . . was *fil'd* with new affright, III. xii. 44. 9
Fild with false rumors and seditious trouble, IV. i. 28. 3
fil'd the lookers on attonce with ruth and wonder, IV. iii. 15. 9
 him *fil'd* With double life and grieft; IV. iii. 22. 2
filled were with ruffull tinc And secret feare, IV. iii. 37. 4
 That stryfull hag with gealous discontent Had *fil'd*, IV. v. 30. 9
 all his hairy brest with gory bloud was *fil'd*, IV. vii. 31. 9
fil'd With deepe disdain, IV. vii. 36. 2
 inward grudge *fil'd* his heroicke brest: IV. ix. 32. 4
 all the world have with their issue *fil'd*? IV. xi. 17. 2
 Proteus house they *fil'd* even to the dore; IV. xii. 3. 3
filled all the house with feare and great uprone, V. ii. 21. 9
fil'd his ballaunce full of idle toys: V. ii. 30. 8
 Whereat her heart was *fil'd* with hope and drede, V. vi. 8. 7
fil'd with heavenly fury, thus he ber behight, V. vii. 20. 9
fil'd with courage and with joyous glee, V. vii. 25. 4
 all the grassie flore Was *fil'd* with bloud, V. vii. 31. 6
 nigh *fil'd* all the place, V. xi. 23. 2
 his hart was inly child, . . . and his thought with wonder *fil'd*, VI. ii. 4. 9
 So full they *filled* every hill and Plaine; VII. vii. 4. 5
fil'd her wombe with fruitfull hope of nourishment, VII. vii. 32. 9

Filled—Continued.

filled with the store Of that faire sight, Am. xxxv. 9
 did daunt With their great deedes, and *fil'd* their childrens eares? Com. Son. iii. 4
 al the world, *fil'd* with thy wide Alarmes, Proth. 158

Fillest. That *fillest* England with thy triumphes fame, Proth. 151

Fillet. From her fayre head her *fillet* she undight, I. iii. 4. 5
Filleth. with . . . piteous plaintes, she *filleth* his dull eares, I. iii. 44. 2
filleth all the sea with fome, I. v. 42. 5

Fillets. Binde your *fillets* faste, S.C. Ap. 133

Filling. One with great bellowes gathered *filling* ayre, II. vii. 36. 1

Fills. on the soft greene grasse feeding their *fills*, Gn. 78
 all the ayre it *fills*, I. v. 16. 9
fills with flowres fayre Floraes painted lap: II. ii. 6. 5
 Nations *fills* with awful drede, V. Pr. 11. 5
fills the darkned world with terror and dismay, VII. vii. 51. 9
 Whose beantie *fills* the heavens with her light, H.H.B. 228
 Of Gods high praise, that *fills* the brasen sky; H.H.B. 263

Filth. gathering also *filth* him to infest, Yan. iv. 11
 Forst with the *filth* his eggs to fling away: Yan. iv. 12
 Deformed with *filth* and fowle iniquitie; T.M. 122
 With brutishnesse and bestialie *filth* hath stained, T.M. 270
 Snake . . . Long fostred in the *filth* of Lerma lake: I. vii. 17. 3
 Whose secret *filth* good manners biddeth not be told, I. viii. 46. 9
 Their blood with secret *filth* infected bath, II. ii. 4. 7
 Ne leta her waves with any *filth* be dyde; II. ii. 9. 8
 the Monster *filth* did breede; II. iv. 35. 5
 sparks, seed, drops, and *filth*, do thus delay; II. iv. 35. 6
filth wipe cleane away: II. iv. 35. 8
 all the blood and *filth* away was washt; II. iv. 35. 8
 mucky *filth* his braunching armes annoyes, II. vi. 15. 8
 Delights in *filth* and fowle incontinence: II. xii. 87. 7
 fell Into all *filth* and foule iniquitie, V. i. 5. 7
 powred out of her infernall sinke Most ugly *filth*; V. xi. 31. 7
 And from his face the *filth* that did it ray; VI. i. 23. 5
 ne *filth* mote therein drowne: VI. x. 7. 5
 In which what *filth* and ordure did appeare, VI. xii. 24. 5

Filthiness. a greene gowne . . . underneath did hide his
filthiness; I. iv. 25. 2
 To hide her shame and loathly *filthiness*, II. i. 22. 5
 with their *filthiness* Polluted this same gentle soyle, II. x. 9. 1

Filthy. all the waves were stain'd with *filthy* heave, Yan. v. 12.
 Two *filthy* blots in noble gentrie; Hub. 734
filthy brocage, and unseemly shiifts, Hub. 851
 With cruddled blood and *filthy* gore deformed, As. 152
 Most lothsom, *filthy*, foule, and full of vile disdain, I. i. 14. 9
 she spewd out of her *filthy* maw, I. i. 20. 1
 Her *filthy* parbreake all the place defiled has, I. i. 20. 9
 Her body, full of *filthy* sin, I. i. 24. 7
 A *filthy* foule old woman I did vew, I. ii. 40. 8
 by his side rode loathsome Gluttony, . . . on a *filthy* swyne, I. iv. 21. 2
 Who rough, and blacke, and *filthy*, did appeare, I. iv. 24. 5
 her abhorred face, so *filthy* and so fowle, I. v. 30. 9
 A monstrous beast ybredd in *filthy* fen He chose, I. vii. 16. 8
 underneath his *filthy* feet did tread The sacred thinges, I. vii. 18. 6
 That her gay garments staynd with *filthy* gore, I. viii. 16. 7
 all the floore (too *filthy* to be told) I. viii. 35. 5
 a deepe descent, . . . breathed ever forth a *filthy* banefull smell, I. viii. 39. 9
 nether darkness fowle, nor *filthy* bands, . . . his purpose could
 withhold, J. viii. 40. 1
 head . . . Was overgrowne with scurf and *filthy* scald; I. viii. 47. 3
filthy matter from their weld; I. viii. 47. 7
 when they had . . . all her *filthy* feature open showne, I. viii. 49. 8
 The *filthy* blottes of sin to wash away, I. x. 27. 7
 Enwrapt in coleblacke cloudes and *filthy* smoke, I. xi. 44. 8
 Laid first his *filthy* hands on virgin cleene, II. i. 10. 4
 Gau burne in *filthy* lust; II. iii. 42. 5
 In ragged robes and *filthy* disaray; II. iv. 4. 2
 glistring glosse, darkned with *filthy* dust, II. iv. 4. 3
 companing with feends and *filthy* Sprights, II. x. 8. 6
 Of *filthy* lust, contrary unto kinde; II. ii. 40. 4
filthy lust inflame, II. iii. 1. 6
 when she is nigh defild Of *filthy* wretch? III. viii. 27. 8
 Ruffled and fowly raid with *filthy* soyle, III. viii. 32. 2
 out of that same fishers *filthy* nest, III. viii. 35. 7
 A *filthy* blood, or humour rancorous, III. x. 59. 4
 the sister did in feminine And *filthy* lust exceede all
 womankinde, III. xi. 4. 2
 Her face most fowle and *filthy* was to see, IV. i. 27. 1
 fingers *filthy* with long nayles unpared, IV. v. 35. 4
 with *filthy* bloud The place there overflowne, IV. vii. 32. 8
 With *filthy* lockes about her scattered wide, IV. viii. 23. 7
 Whose waters with his *filthy* bloud it stayned; V. ii. 19. 2
 He did all to peeces breake, and loyle In *filthy* durt, V. xi. 33. 9
 their faces Most foule and *filthy* were, V. xii. 28. 7
 Through fowle commixture of his *filthy* blot; VI. i. 8. 3
 Unmard with ragged mosse or *filthy* mud; VI. x. 7. 3
 Let not one sparke of *filthy* lustfull fyre Breake out, Am. lxxxiii. 1
 How ever fleshes fault it *filthy* make; II.B. 160
 soyle, In which thou wallowest like to *filthy* swyne, H.H.L. 219

Filthy-seculent. both his handes, most *filthy* seculent, II. vii. 61. 4

Final. Had framed for his *fnall* overthrooe, Mui. 424
 To slaughter them, and worke their *fnall* bale, As. 105
 resolv'd to work his *fnall* smart, I. ix. 51. 8
 surrender late His life . . . unto *fnall* fate, II. x. 13. 9
 worke her *fnall* bale, III. vii. 21. 9
 Of *fnall* peace and faire attonement, V. viii. 21. 8
 He should his fale to *fnal* execution bend, V. viii. 29. 9
 with *fnall* force them all he overcame, V. viii. 50. 9
 prove the *fnall* fortune of the fight; VI. i. 38. 4
 It never rests till it have wrought his *fnall* bane, VI. vi. 8. 9

Final—Continued.

That monstrous Beast by <i>fnall</i> force to quell,	VI. xii. 22. 7
Finally. <i>fnally</i> the storme impetuous	Bel. ² xliii. 9
<i>fnally</i> destroy Proud Priams towne.	IV. xi. 19. 6
Find. See Out-fnd.	
Shall <i>fnde</i> his state most fickle and unsure.	Von. xii. 14
for the Kidde to <i>fynd</i> :	S.C. May 289
so coole, as no where else I <i>fynde</i> :	S.C. Jun. 5
Can nowhere <i>fynd</i> to shroude my lucklesse pate.	S.C. Jun. 16
Such favour couth he <i>fynd</i> ,	S.C. Jul. 138
Ne can I <i>find</i> salve for my sore:	S.C. Au. 103
<i>fynd</i> no part 'Of pleasure past.	S.C. Au. 168
Diggon should soone <i>find</i> favour and ease:	S.C. S. 253
My head besprent with hoary frost I <i>fynd</i> ,	S.C. D. 135
The Foxe, that first this cause of grieft did <i>fnde</i> ,	Hub. 51
hope thereof to <i>fnde</i> due remedie?	Hub. 57
In hope to <i>fnde</i> there happier successe.	Hub. 658
with him far'd some better chaunce to <i>fynde</i>	Hub. 942
<i>Fnide</i> nothing worthie to be writ,	T.M. 100
none more tragick matter I can <i>fnde</i>	T.M. 155
<i>fnde</i> nought to busie me:	T.M. 166
<i>Find</i> entertainment or in Court or Schoole;	T.M. 410
<i>fnde</i> worthie to commend For prize of value,	T.M. 465
Upon the streaming rivers, sport to <i>fnde</i> ;	Mui. 47
where shall I <i>fnde</i> lamentable cryes,	Mui. 411
Fit matter for his cares increase would <i>fnde</i> ,	D. 3
My hed the ground that hardest I may <i>fnde</i> ;	D. 377
in her workmanship no pleasure <i>fnde</i> ,	D. 394
because I doo not <i>fnde</i> My love with them,	D. 423
cares <i>fnde</i> quiet!	D. 447
'To live I <i>fnde</i> it deadly dolorous,	D. 449
where ever thou doest <i>fnde</i> the same,	As. 195
a straunge shepheard chaunst to <i>find</i> me out,	Col. 60
ought could <i>fynd</i> Worth harkenig to,	Col. 366
then professors <i>fn</i> d small maintenance,	Col. 705
nor God nor man can <i>fynd</i> Defence,	Col. 875
rymes . . . for their titles sake may <i>fn</i> d more grace.	Ded. Son. i. 14
They cannot <i>fnde</i> that path, which first was showne,	I. i. 10. 4
Till that some end they <i>fnde</i> ,	I. i. 11. 2
Then forth I went his woefull corse to <i>fn</i> d,	I. ii. 24. 6
Ifow does he <i>fn</i> d in cruell hart to bate Her,	I. iii. 7. 7
all that he by right or wrong could <i>fn</i> d,	I. iii. 18. 1
an errant knight in armes yeled, And heathnish shield,	
they new arrived <i>fn</i> d:	I. iv. 38. 6
Scarse could he footing <i>fn</i> d in that fowle way,	I. v. 53. 1
cryme in her could never creature <i>fn</i> d;	I. vi. 2. 5
The wyld woodgods, . . . There <i>fn</i> d the virgin,	I. vi. 9. 2
henceforth nothing faire but her on earth they <i>fn</i> d.	I. vi. 18. 9
A Satyre chaunst her wandring for to <i>fn</i> d;	I. vi. 22. 6
Go, <i>fn</i> d some other play-fellows,	I. vi. 28. 9
Why doe ye . . . liking <i>fn</i> d to gaze on earthly mould,	I. vii. 22. 4
resolving him to <i>fn</i> d Alive or dead;	I. vii. 28. 2
If then it <i>fn</i> d not helpe, and breeds despaire'.	I. vii. 41. 6
my chaunce . . . There for to <i>fn</i> d a fresh unprovved knight;	I. vii. 47. 2
no where could he <i>fn</i> d that wofull thrall:	I. viii. 37. 2
his foot could <i>fn</i> d no flore,	I. viii. 39. 7
'what seeret wound Could ever <i>fn</i> d to grieve the gentlest hart on ground?'	I. ix. 7. 9
never vovd to rest till her I <i>fynd</i> :	I. ix. 15. 8
where they <i>fn</i> d That cursed man,	I. ix. 35. 1
Arrived there, the dore they <i>fn</i> d fast lockt,	I. x. 5. 1
There they doe <i>fn</i> de that godly aged Sire,	I. x. 48. 1
whenas himselfe he gan to <i>fynd</i> ,	I. x. 68. 1
by force unwonted passage <i>fn</i> d,	I. xi. 10. 7
mounting up, they <i>fynd</i> purveyance meet	I. xii. 13. 5
That ancient Lord gan fit occasion <i>fn</i> de,	I. xii. 15. 3
shall <i>fn</i> de friends, if need requireth soe.	I. xii. 28. 8
if yourselve, Sir knight, ye faulty <i>fynd</i> ,	I. xii. 30. 7
'There did I <i>fn</i> d, or rather I was fowd	I. xii. 32. 1
Ye shall him Archimago <i>fn</i> d, I ghesse,	I. xii. 34. 8
who tries, shall <i>fn</i> d no lesse'.	I. xii. 34. 9
Where ever he that godly knight may <i>fynd</i> ,	II. i. 2. 3
By certein signes . . . He may it <i>fynd</i> ;	II. Pr. 4. 3
A pleasing vaine of glory he did <i>fn</i> d,	II. iii. 4. 5
Both feare and hope he in her face did <i>fn</i> de:	II. iii. 32. 5
Who seekes with painfull toile shall honor soonest <i>fynd</i> :	II. iii. 40. 9
wislt me stay till I more truth should <i>fynd</i>	II. iv. 22. 9
my engreved mind could <i>fn</i> d no rest,	II. iv. 23. 4
shal <i>fn</i> d no greater enemy	II. v. 1. 3
Yet in himselfe some comfort he did <i>fn</i> d,	II. v. 14. 7
When ever his fiers handes he free mote <i>fynd</i> :	II. v. 28. 4
Whom hold Cymochles traveling to <i>fn</i> de,	II. vi. 2. 1
pittie could <i>fn</i> d place,	II. vi. 33. 2
Where ever that on ground they mote him <i>fn</i> d:	II. viii. 11. 2
Yet no where can her <i>fn</i> d:	II. ix. 7. 8
yet no where can her <i>fn</i> d'.	II. ix. 38. 9
in the gardins of Adonis <i>fynd</i> A goodly creature	II. x. 71. 4
Where she may <i>fn</i> de the substance thin and light,	III. i. 43. 3
'Mongst thousands good one wanton Dame to <i>fn</i> d:	III. i. 49. 5
Could <i>fn</i> d no rest in such perplexed plight,	III. i. 59. 5
Here have I cause in men just blame to <i>fn</i> d,	III. ii. 1. 1
by record of antique times I <i>fn</i> de	III. ii. 2. 1
faire purpose gan to <i>fn</i> d,	III. ii. 4. 2
read where I that faytour false may <i>fn</i> d'.	III. ii. 13. 2
'perhaps ye should it better <i>fn</i> d:	III. ii. 13. 5
sith it is uneach to <i>fn</i> de his haunt,	III. ii. 16. 2
For which no reason can <i>fn</i> de remedie'.	III. ii. 36. 2
Ne can my ronning sore <i>fn</i> de remedee,	III. ii. 39. 6
this affection nothing straunge I <i>fn</i> de;	III. ii. 40. 5
Short end of sorrowes they thereby did <i>fn</i> de;	III. ii. 43. 8

Find—Continued.

To compas thy desire, and <i>fn</i> d that loved knight'.	III. ii. 46. 9
Full many waies she sought, but none could <i>fn</i> d,	III. iii. 5. 3
how shall she <i>fn</i> de the man?	III. iii. 25. 3
such as fittest she for love could <i>fn</i> d,	III. iv. 5. 8
To <i>fn</i> de some issue thence;	III. v. 3. 2
how I may her <i>fn</i> de, or where?'.	III. v. 6. 9
in her hart <i>fn</i> de highest rowme	III. v. 11. 3
To seeke his Lady where he mote her <i>fn</i> de;	III. v. 12. 2
those two vertues strove to <i>fynd</i> The higher place	III. v. 55. 4
Infinite shapes of creatures men doe <i>fynd</i>	III. vi. 8. 8
Yet no'te she <i>fn</i> d redresse for such despight:	III. vi. 40. 7
To <i>fn</i> de some refuge there, and rest her wearie syde.	III. vii. 5. 9
I now abrode have strayd, To <i>fynd</i> them out'.	III. vii. 57. 5
bardly <i>fn</i> de to aggravate her grieft;	III. viii. 1. 8
parture of faire Florimell To <i>fn</i> d him forth:	III. viii. 46. 6
Untill that it an issew forth may <i>fn</i> de:	III. ix. 15. 7
Cannot two fairer Cities <i>fn</i> d this day,	III. ix. 51. 4
A fit occasion for his turue to <i>fn</i> de.	III. x. 4. 2
he was much afraid him selfe alone to <i>fynd</i>	III. x. 41. 9
surpassed . . . In heastly use, all that I ever <i>fn</i> de: (*I did ever <i>fn</i> d)	III. xi. 4. 4
If goodnesse <i>fn</i> d no grace,	III. xi. 9. 9
'If good <i>fn</i> d grace, and rightousnes reward,	III. xi. 10. 1
could not <i>fn</i> d what sence it figured:	III. xi. 50. 5
Shall <i>fn</i> d that all the workes	IV. Pr. 3. 3
That shall you win more glory than ye here <i>fn</i> d gaines'.	IV. ii. 27. 9
evermore, when she fit time could <i>fynd</i> ,	IV. ii. 53. 7
such as drinck, eternall happinesse do <i>fynd</i>	IV. iii. 43. 9
Cannot <i>fn</i> d one this girde to invest.	IV. v. 18. 5
Did <i>fn</i> d it fit withouten breach or let.	IV. v. 19. 5
no where could her <i>fn</i> d, nor tydings of her heare'.	IV. vi. 36. 9
Till I her <i>fn</i> d, and wreake on him that did her reave'.	IV. vi. 38. 9
new occasion fayld her more to <i>fn</i> d,	IV. vi. 46. 2
in that place where I him thought to <i>fn</i> d,	IV. vii. 18. 2
when she did <i>fn</i> d Her selfe so deekt,	IV. viii. 7. 5
Where was her won, and how he mote her <i>fn</i> d.	IV. viii. 22. 4
such temperance is rare And hard to <i>fn</i> de,	IV. viii. 29. 7
'There did I <i>fn</i> de mine only faithfull frend	IV. viii. 57. 1
in this storie <i>fn</i> d approved plaie;	IV. ix. 3. 2
There did he <i>fn</i> d in her delitious bour.	IV. ix. 6. 1
there mote <i>fn</i> d to please it selte withall;	IV. x. 22. 7
Whom she besought to <i>fn</i> d some remedie,	IV. xi. 6. 7
Such oddes I <i>fn</i> de twixt those, and these	V. Pr. 1. 5
Shall <i>fn</i> d that from the point	V. Pr. 5. 3
Upon wyld beasts, which she in woods did <i>fn</i> d	V. i. 7. 8
no where could they <i>fn</i> de her,	V. ii. 25. 1
The greater prowesse greater perils <i>fn</i> d.	V. iii. 9. 2
Great treasure sithence we did <i>fn</i> de	V. iv. 13. 2
all astonisht he him selfe did <i>fn</i> d,	V. iv. 27. 3
thraldome <i>fn</i> d For lending life to me,	V. v. 32. 4
well I may this weene by that I <i>fynd</i> ,	V. v. 41. 4
I him <i>fn</i> d to be too proudly fed:	V. v. 50. 2
In case she might <i>fn</i> de favour in his eye,	V. v. 55. 2
<i>fn</i> d In her false hart his bondage to unbind,	V. v. 56. 4
A thousand feares, that love-sicke fancies faine to <i>fynde</i>	V. vi. 3. 9
shee in her heart did <i>fn</i> d Many vaine fancies	V. vi. 7. 6
little good could <i>fn</i> de, And much lesse honour	V. vi. 32. 4
will my cares unfold, in hope to <i>fn</i> d Your aide	V. vii. 19. 4
in hope to <i>fn</i> d some spoyle,	V. ix. 9. 2
Yet could the Seneschals no entrance <i>fn</i> d	V. x. 32. 6
The better to beguile whom she so fond did <i>fn</i> de.	V. xi. 23. 9
Ne ought to answer thereunto did <i>fn</i> d;	V. xi. 64. 3
what so Envie good or bad did <i>fn</i> d	V. xii. 33. 4
Ne none can <i>fn</i> d but who was taught them by the Muse.	VI. Pr. 2. 9
in all Antiquity So faire a patterne <i>fn</i> de,	VI. Pr. 6. 2
in what place To <i>fn</i> d him out,	VI. i. 7. 5
Untill a Mantle she for him doe <i>fynd</i>	VI. i. 15. 4
And in the eyes of men great liking <i>fn</i> d,	VI. ii. 2. 4
Tooke in foule scorne that I such fault did <i>fn</i> d,	VI. ii. 11. 7
when as her he by no means could <i>fn</i> d,	VI. ii. 21. 1
entreated, that they might <i>fn</i> de favour	VI. iii. 42. 9
where he mote <i>fynd</i> Some place of succour	VI. iv. 26. 4
<i>Fn</i> d remedie unsought, which seeking cannot <i>fynd</i> '.	VI. iv. 28. 9
Till she Prince Arthure <i>fynd</i> ;	VI. v. Arg.
wonderfull to <i>fynd</i> So milde humanity	VI. v. 29. 8
'Let me therefore this favour for him <i>fn</i> de,	VI. v. 30. 1
<i>Fn</i> de harbour fit to comfort her great neede;	VI. v. 31. 4
Whether such grace were given her . . . I doe not <i>fynd</i> :	VI. vi. 43. 3
To worke by wicked treason wayes doth <i>fn</i> d,	VI. vii. 1. 8
the steele-head no stedfast hold could <i>fynd</i> ,	VI. vii. 10. 8
Him often scourg'd, and forst his fecte to <i>fynd</i> :	VI. vii. 49. 5
To eate the flesh of men whom they mote <i>fynde</i> ,	VI. viii. 36. 2
Whom by the Altar he doth sitting <i>fn</i> d	VI. viii. 50. 2
He thus replyde: 'Now surely, syre, I <i>fn</i> d,	VI. ix. 27. 3
Ne him could <i>fn</i> d to fancie in her brest:	VI. ix. 40. 7
Nor any footing <i>fynde</i> for overgrown gras:	VI. x. 41. 9
she resolv'd no remedie to <i>fynde</i> ,	VI. xi. 8. 6
He mote perceive by signes which he did <i>fynd</i> ,	VI. xi. 27. 8
there did they <i>fn</i> d . . . The selfe same flocks	VI. xi. 37. 1
There did they <i>fn</i> d . . . That Pastorell yet liv'd;	VI. xi. 41. 5
therby doth <i>fn</i> d, and plainly feele,	VI. xi. 1. 3
nor <i>fn</i> d like stufte to that:	VII. vii. 7. 5
<i>fn</i> d that all things stedfastnesse do hate	VII. vii. 58. 2
Yet <i>fn</i> d I nought on earth,	Am. ix. 3
For my sweet Saynt some service fit will <i>fn</i> d,	Am. xxii. 4
In one short houre I <i>fn</i> d by her undonne,	Am. xxiii. 8
Such labour like the Spydres web I <i>fynd</i> ,	Am. xxviii. 13
The powre thereof, which ofte in me I <i>fn</i> d,	Am. xxviii. 6
The more I <i>fynd</i> their malice to increase.	Am. xlii. 14

Find—Continued.

- when he by chance doth find A feeble beast, *Am.* lvi. 3
 nor in field nor bowre I her can fynd; *Am.* lxxviii. 7
 I fynd my selfe but fed with fancies vayne. *Am.* lxxviii. 12
 To quench the flame which they in burning fynd; *H.L.* 102
 Shall find by tryall, and confesse it then, *H.B.* 89
 Whose utmost parts so beautiful I fynd; *H.H.B.* 108
 All happie joy and full contentment fynd. *H.H.B.* 287
Findest. Thou *findest* faulte where nys to be found, *S.C.* May 144
Findeth. whoso else in pleasure fyndeth sense, *D.* 8
 double gates he *findeth* locked fast, *I.* i. 40. 1
findeth dew effect or soone or late; *III.* iv. 27. 5
Finding. *finding* Kirkrapine there slayne, *I.* iii. 22. 3
 Her nathelesse Th' enchaunter *finding* fit for his intents *II.* i. 22. 8
 that brave steed there *finding* ready dight, *II.* i. 4. 8
finding life not yet dislodged quight, *II.* viii. 9. 7
Finding in it fit ports for fishers trade, *II.* x. 6. 8
Finding the Nymph asleepe in secret wheare, *III.* iv. 19. 7
finding litle leasure her to wooe *III.* viii. 13. 3
finding not th' Ilyena to be slayne, *III.* viii. 44. 4
finding him unable once to weld, *IV.* i. 37. 3
finding that the breath can him to fayle, *IV.* i. 43. 5
 Ate . . . *finding* now fit opportunity To stirre up strife *IV.* ii. 11. 7
finding no fit seat, the lifelesse corse it left. *IV.* iii. 21. 9
finding there fit solitary place For wofull wight, *IV.* vii. 38. 5
Finding no meanes how I might us enlarge, *IV.* viii. 61. 7
finding in the way the scattered scarfe, *V.* ii. 3. 3
finding there ready prest Sir Artegal, *V.* viii. 9. 1
 coming to the place, and *finding* there Sir Artegal, *V.* xii. 12. 6
 He, her not *finding*, both them thus nigh dead did leave. *VI.* ii. 43. 9
Finding where-as some wicked beast unware *VII.* vi. 48. 3
 In *finding* fault with her too portly pride; *Am.* v. 2
Finding a tree alone all comfortlesse, Beats on it *Am.* lvi. 7
Finds. *Finds* all things needfull for contentment meeke, *Hub.* 911
Finds greater burthen of his miserie. *T.M.* 306
 Griete *findes* some ease by him that like doea beare. *D.* 67
 when all drownd in deadly sleepe he *findes*; *I.* i. 36. 6
 Morpheus . . . drownd deepe In drowsie fit he *findes*; *I.* i. 40. 9
 He oft *finds* med'cine who his grieffe imparts, *I.* ii. 34. 4
 Whom broad awake she *findes*, in troublous fitt, *I.* iv. 45. 1
 Night . . . She *findes* forth coming *I.* v. 20. 4
 There him he *findes* all senselesse and aghast, *I.* ix. 23. 3
 Guyon . . . *Fyndes* Mordaot and Amavia slaine *II.* i. Arg.
 He oft *finds* present helpe who does his grieffe impart; *II.* i. 46. 9
 *for his revenge Atin Cymochles *finds* *II.* v. Arg.
 His owne woer author, who so bound it *findes*, *II.* v. 1. 8
 Guyon *findes* Mamon in a delve *II.* vii. Arg.
 Belphebe *findes* him almost dead, *III.* v. Arg.
 Whom so she fittest *findes* to serve her lust, *III.* vii. 50. 4
 Malbecco her pourseswes; *Fyndes* amongst Satyres, *III.* x. Arg.
 Fond is the feare that *findes* no remedie; *III.* x. 3. 3
 Britomart chaceeth Ollyphant; *Finds* Scudamour distrest: *III.* xi. Arg.
 Gainst which the pallid death *findes* no defence; *V.* xi. 45. 5
 having thought long dead she *findes* alive, *VI.* xii. 21. 2
Fine. hundred pillers . . . of fine Diamant *Bel.* i. 3
 shine all sealy with fine golden plates. *Bel.* ii. 10
 with fine perle and golde puffed up in heart. *Rev.* ii. 7
 with pencill fine, Fashion the pourtraicts *Ro.* xxv. 9
 In fine, the Steele had pierced his pitt, *S.C.* F. 217
 he could shewe many a fine knock; *S.C.* May 286
 teache her tread aloft in buskin fine, *S.C.* O. 113
 *To make fine cages for the Nightogale, *S.C.* D. 79
 his man Reynold, with fine counterfesaunce, *Hub.* 667
 his fine teates and Courty complement; *Hub.* 692
 Supplanted by fine falshood and faire guile; *Hub.* 788
 Thereto he could fine loving verses frame, *Hub.* 809
 ye be fine and nimble it to doo; *Hub.* 1000
 Through his fine handling, and his cleanly play, *Hub.* 1015
 Fine Counterfesaunce, and unhurtfull Sport, *T.M.* 197
 Wrought with faire pillours and fine imageries; *Ti.* 96
 her fine corpes to a bag of venim grewe. *Mui.* 352
 With fine small cords about it stretched wide, *Mui.* 359
 Nor anie skil'd in loupes of fingring fine, *Mui.* 366
 like a Crane his necke was long and fyne *I.* iv. 21. 5
 trampling the fine element would fiercely ramp, *I.* v. 28. 9
 no'te without an hound fine footing trace. *II.* Pr. 4. 5
 to nphold His ydle humour with fine flattery. *II.* iii. 9. 8
 No braunch whereon a fine bird did not sitt; *II.* vi. 13. 2
 more smooth and fine, Then Jett or Marble *II.* ix. 24. 2
 onely womanish fine forgerie, *II.* xii. 28. 8
 with daintie breach Of her fine fingers, *II.* xii. 56. 5
 the rude And scorned partes were mingled with the fine) *II.* xii. 59. 2
 differing both in willes agreed in fine: *II.* xii. 59. 7
 the fine nets, which oft we wovon see *II.* xii. 77. 8
 Of such malengine and fine forgerie, *III.* i. 53. 8
 To finger the fine needle and nyce thread, *III.* ii. 6. 8
 Girmonds of flowres . . . He fine would dight; *III.* vii. 17. 6
 The same she temptred with fine Mercury *III.* viii. 6. 6
 Through fine abusion of that Briton mayd; *IV.* i. 7. 2
 to see their fatal fine, *IV.* iii. 37. 5
 was framed all of silver fine, *V.* vii. 6. 2
 With many deare delights bedecked fyne. *Am.* lxxi. 12
 wicker basket, Made of fine twigs, *Proth.* 25
 with fine Fingers cropt full feateously *Proth.* 27
Fined. Soone as the chaffe should in the fan be fynd, *S.C.* D. 125
Fine-fingered. The most fine-fingred workwoman on ground, *Mui.* 260
Finely. 'Lo! how finely the Graces can it foote *S.C.* Ap. 109
 juggle finely, that became him well. *Hub.* 700
 small cords . . . So finely sponne *Mui.* 360
 How ever finely she it faind to hyde. *III.* ii. 11. 5

Finely—Continued.

- Thus finely did he his false nets dispred, *III.* x. 9. 6
 With golden foyle doth finely over-spred Some baser metall, *IV.* v. 15. 2
Fineness. For more finessesse, with a tawdry lace. *S.C.* Ap. 135
Finesse. on his ragged shield was writ, *Salvagesse sans finesse*, *IV.* iv. 39. 9
Finest. with the finest silkes us to aray, *Hub.* 461
 wont to leede with finest grasse that grew, *D.* 345
 and finest sleights devise, *Col.* 694
 Of every finest fingers touch affrayd; *III.* i. 61. 5
 a garland doth compose Of finest flowers, *VI.* viii. 39. 8
 her locks are finest Gold on ground; *Am.* xv. 11
Finger. To finger the fine needle and nyce thread, *III.* ii. 6. 8
Fingered. See Fine-fingered, Rosy-fingered.
Fingering. Nor anie skil'd in loupes of fingring fine, *Mui.* 366
Fingers. Of every finest fingers touch affrayd; *III.* i. 61. 5
Fingers. with daintie breach Of her fine fingers, *II.* xii. 56. 5
 with unweared fingers drawing out The lines of life, *IV.* ii. 48. 3
 fingers filthie with long nayles unpared, *IV.* v. 35. 4
 cruell sword out of his fingers slacke Fell downe *IV.* vi. 21. 5
 with fine Fingers cropt full feateously *Proth.* 27
Finish. Finish the storie which thou hast begunne, *Col.* 589
 Well may she speede, and fairly finish her intent! *I.* xii. 42. 9
 could not at least attend To finish it: *II.* x. 68. 6
 Till they with marriage meet might finish that accord. *IV.* vi. 41. 9
 that I it finish may. *IV.* vi. 47. 9
 which I forbore To finish then, *VI.* ix. 2. 4
Finished. when he finisht hath as it should he, *Col.* 410
Finishing. Not finishing her Queene of Faery, *Am.* xxxiii. 3
Finny. with their finny oars the swelling sea did sheare. *III.* iv. 33. 9
 Along the fomy waves driving his finny drove. *III.* viii. 29. 9
Fins. with his flaggie finnes doth seeme to sweepe *Van.* v. 4
 their brode flaggy finnes no fome did reare, *Van.* iv. 33. 6
 Least they their finnes should bruze, *III.* iv. 34. 5
Fir. the Firre that weepeth still: *I.* i. 9. 2
Fir-bloom. Sweet is the Furbloome, *Am.* xxvi. 4
Fire. See Lightning-fire.
 tombling through the aire in lombe of fire, *Bel.* i. vi. 10
 Of this faire fire the faire dispersed rayes *Bel.* ix. 9
 beast . . . shewde his force by fire. *Rev.* i. 12
 pitillesse throwne downe in pit of fire. *Rev.* iii. 14
 sudden flash of heavens fire out brast, *Pet.* iii. 11
 Of this faire fire the scattered rayes *Bel.* xi. 9
 Did blowe new fire, *Ro.* xi. 7
 As waves, as winde, as fire, spred over all, *Ro.* xvi. 13
 Bearing the fire with which heaven doth us fray, *Ro.* xvii. 2
 kindling fire within the hollow tree, *Van.* iv. 7
 from his bloodie eyes doth sparkle fire: *Van.* x. 12
 Whose naked Armes stretch unto the fyre, *S.C.* F. 171
 A stepdame eke, as whott as fyre, *S.C.* Mar. 41
 Wherewith they sette all the world on fire; *S.C.* S. 87
 The raging fyre that kindled at his ray. *S.C.* D. 68
 seeme to flame out flakes of flashing fyre, *Gn.* 263
 as if on fire he fed; *Gn.* 346
 Bett back the furie of the Trojan fyre. *Gn.* 496
 th' one with fire and weapons did contend *Gn.* 521
 my weake bodie, set on fire with grieffe, *Hub.* 15
 Thoughts halfe devine, full of the fire of love, *T.M.* 363
 Such high concept of that celestiall fire, *T.M.* 391
 the kindly fire Of lustfull yongth *Mui.* 33
 The sea, the aire, the fire, the day, the night, *Mui.* 228
 I hate the fire, because to nought it flies; *D.* 404
 the cold began to covet heat, And water fire; *Col.* 843
 gloriously fire it kindled in his hart; *I.* Pr. 3. 4
 Of fire is without smoke, *I.* i. 12. 4
 full of fire and greedy hardiment, *I.* i. 14. 1
 he burnt with jealous fire; *I.* ii. 5. 6
 the flashing fier flies, . . . out of their burning shields; *I.* ii. 17. 7
 when corage hott The fire of love, . . . First kindled *I.* ii. 35. 2
 When nigh he drew . . . He burnt in fire; *I.* iii. 34. 3
 inflames the skyen With fire not made to burne, *I.* iv. 9. 9
 The shaking Palsey, and Saint Frances fire, *I.* iv. 35. 8
 His suddain eye flaming with wrathfull fyre, *I.* v. 10. 2
 to slake the heavenly fire that ragged evermore. *I.* v. 40. 9
 the world with sword and fire warrayd; *I.* v. 48. 2
 turning wrathfull fyre to lustfull heat, *I.* vi. 3. 3
 that devilish yron Engin . . . Conceiveth fyre, *I.* vii. 13. 5
 love fresh coles unto her fire did lay; *I.* vii. 27. 5
 harmful head, thrise heated in the fire, *I.* vii. 37. 3
 sithens silence lesscnech not my fire, *I.* ix. 8. 6
 hlow the fire which them to ashes brent: *I.* ix. 10. 6
 hide the smoke that did his fire display, *I.* ix. 16. 4
 fire and brimstone, which for ever shall remaine. *I.* ix. 49. 9
 brought unto him swords, ropes, poison, fire, *I.* ix. 50. 6
 burning starres and everliving fire, *I.* x. 50. 6
 flashing fire about him shone: *I.* x. 53. 9
 Did burne with wrath, and sparkled living fyre: *I.* xi. 14. 2
 With fire and sword the region to invade: *I.* xi. 14. 6
 flames of fire he threw forth from his large nosethril. *I.* xi. 22. 9
 from his wide devouring oven sent A flake of fire, *I.* xi. 26. 4
 With heat, toyle, wounds, armes, smart, and inward fire, *I.* xi. 28. 2
 With fowle enfoldred smoake and flashing fire, *I.* xi. 40. 2
 glancing fire out of the yron plaid, *I.* xi. 42. 5
 To save his body from the scorching fire, *I.* xi. 45. 4
 in his eyes did rest Yet sparkeling fyre, *I.* xii. 10. 8
 The housling fire did kinde and provide, *I.* xii. 37. 4
 kindling fire at her faire-burning eye, *II.* ii. 7. 6
 his lustfull fyre To kinde oft assayd, *II.* iii. 23. 6
 all on fire streight way, *II.* iv. 6. 5
 threw forth sparkes of fyre; *II.* iv. 15. 6
 with my heat kindled his cruell fyre; *II.* iv. 32. 8

Fire—Continued.

Wrath is a *fire*; and gealosie a weede; II. iv. 35. 2
 The *fire* of sparkes, the weede of little seede, II. iv. 35. 4
 A flaming *fire* in midst of bloody field, II. iv. 38. 3
 round about him threw forth sparkling *fire*, II. v. 2. 6
 added fame unto his former *fire*, II. v. 8. 4
 she sought To kindle his quencht *fire*, II. v. 19. 9
 arm'd with *fire* more hardly he mote him withstond, II. v. 22. 9
 Whereby close *fire* into his heart does crepe: II. v. 34. 7
 his brother burns in furious *fire*, II. vi. Arg.
 With wrathfull *fire* his corage kindled bright, II. vi. 30. 7
 'O! how I burne with inplacable *fire*; II. vi. 44. 2
 his whott *fire* burnes in mine entrailes bright, II. vi. 50. 4
 with the hidden *fire* too inly warm'd, II. vi. 51. 5
 kindled life-devouring *fire*, II. vii. 17. 9
 eyes sparckling with fervent *fire*, II. vii. 37. 6
 Some rusty knives, some staves in *fire* warm'd: II. ix. 13. 7
 It might breake out and set the whole on *fire*, II. ix. 30. 2
 they of living *fire* most subtilly Were made, II. ix. 46. 5
 burning both with fervent *fire* . . . to understand, II. ix. 60. 6
 seeth with secret *fire* eternally, II. x. 26. 3
 stole *fire* from heven to animate His worke, II. x. 70. 7
 Like as a *fire*, At last breakes forth, II. xi. 32. 1
 Her fickle hart conceived hasty *fire*, III. i. 47. 6
 Like sparkes of *fire* which fall in scender flex, III. i. 47. 7
 The outward sparkes of her inburning *fire*; III. i. 53. 3
 from like inward *fire* that outward smoke had steemd, III. i. 55. 9
 through her bones the false instilled *fire* Did spread, III. i. 56. 4
 no usual *fire*, no usual rage Yt is, III. ii. 37. 3
 Most sacred *fire*, that burnest mightily, III. iii. 1. 1
 There shall a sparke of *fire*, III. iii. 48. 2
 in brave sprite it kindles goodly *fire*, III. v. 1. 8
 whose faire eyes, like lamps of quenched *fire*, III. v. 29. 3
 shortly grew into outrageous *fire*; III. vii. 16. 2
 So whot she burned in that lustfull *fire*; III. vii. 49. 8
 Broke into open *fire* and rage extreme; III. viii. 26. 5
 To burn the same with unquenchable *fire*, III. ix. 17. 7
 hearing them to call For *fire* in earnest, III. ix. 18. 3
 He was not in the cities wofull *fire* Consum'd, III. ix. 40. 8
 saw the wicked *fire* so furiously Consume his hart, III. x. 14. 5
 to her he turnd, And left the *fire*; III. x. 15. 2
 A flaming *fire*, ymixt with smouldry smoke, III. xi. 21. 6
 neither may This *fire* be quencht by any witt or might, III. xi. 23. 7
 Whom whenas Seudamour saw past the *fire*, III. xi. 26. 1
 like a *fire*, when he Aegin' assayd: III. xi. 35. 2
 all the world with flashing *fire* brent; III. xi. 38. 5
 set it all on *fire* by force unknowne, IV. ii. 1. 4
 Did privily put coles unto his secret *fire*, IV. ii. 11. 9
 behold the dreadfull sight Of flashing *fire*, IV. ii. 16. 8
fire did flash, like lightoing after thunder, IV. iii. 15. 8
 Like sparke of *fire* that from the anvile glode, IV. iv. 23. 5
 wrought in Lemno with unquenched *fire*: IV. v. 4. 4
 New matter added to his former *fire*; IV. vi. 11. 2
 Whose *fire* were better turn'd to other flame; IV. vi. 32. 3
 beath'd in *fire* for steele to be in sted, IV. vii. 7. 6
 ever when he burnt in lustfull *fire*, IV. vii. 19. 8
 what he was whose eyes did flame with *fire*; IV. viii. 46. 8
 secret flakes of lustfull *fire*, IV. viii. 48. 8
 raging *fire* of love to womankind, IV. ix. 1. 6
 Ran fierce at me that *fire* glaunst from his horses hoofe, IV. x. 9. 9
 in their spirits kindling zealous *fire*, IV. x. 26. 8
fire devour the ayre, and hell them quight, IV. x. 35. 6
 All flaming with their sacrifices *fire*, IV. x. 38. 2
 In generation seeke to quench their inward *fire*, IV. x. 46. 9
 So would he of the *fire* one ballance make, V. ii. 31. 3
 so did the *fire* the aire; V. ii. 32. 4
 flakes of *fire*, bright as the sunny ray, V. v. 8. 3
 all on *fire* ye would her surely weene; V. v. 8. 5
 To feeding of her private *fire*, V. v. 53. 7
 from the Altar all about did blow The holy *fire*, V. vii. 14. 5
fire to them did threat, V. xi. 12. 4
 That mote thy kindled courage set on *fire*, VI. ii. 37. 3
 sparkling *fire* out of his furious eyne, VI. v. 26. 2
 The beames whereof did kindle lovely *fire* In th' harts, VI. vii. 28. 8
 His bloody vessels wash, and holy *fire* prepare, VI. viii. 39. 9
 by the twinkling of their sacred *fire*, VI. viii. 48. 2
 So for to quench his *fire* he did it more augment, VI. ix. 34. 9
 she past the region of the ayre And of the *fire*, VII. vi. 7. 7
 Kindle fresh sparkes of that immortal *fire*, VII. vii. 2. 4
 'Last is the *fire*; VII. vii. 24. 1
Fire to Ayre, and th' Ayre to Water sheere, VII. vii. 25. 6
 Water fights With *Fire*, VII. vii. 25. 8
 Vesta, of the *fire* aethereall; VII. vii. 26. 4
 hot July boyling like to *fire*, VII. vii. 36. 1
 The light whereof hath kindled heavenly *fire*, Am. iii. 3
 Is long ere it conceive the kindling *fire*; Am. vi. 6
 May kindle living *fire* within my brest, Am. vii. 12
 full of the living *fire*, Kindled above, Am. viii. 1
 Nor to the *Fire*; for they consume not ever: Am. ix. 8
 Proud Daphne, scorning Phoebus lovely *fire*, Am. xviii. 9
 My love is lyke to yse, and I to *fire*; Am. xxx. 1
fire, which all things melts, Am. xxx. 10
 kindle *fire* by wonderfull devyse! Am. xxx. 12
 Did sacrifice unto the greedy *fire*, Am. xlvi. 4
 Not water; for her love doth burne like *fire*: Am. lv. 6
 Not *fire*: for she doth friese with faint desire, Am. lv. 8
 in her eyes the *fire* of love does sparke, Am. lxxxi. 4
 Let not one sparke of filthy lustfull *fire* Breake out, Am. lxxxiii. 1
 The sparkes whereof let kindle thine own *fire*, Am. lxxxv. 9
 gentle furie, kindled of thy *fire*, H.L. 28

Fire—Continued.

Kindled at first from heavens life-giving *fire*, H.L. 65
 The earth, the ayre, the water, and the *fire*, H.L. 78
 Ayre hated earth, and water hated *fire*, H.L. 83
 Through secret sparkes of his infused *fire*, H.L. 97
 Some sparkes remaining of that heavenly *fire*, H.L. 107
 Which at first blowing take not hasty *fire*; H.L. 174
 The flaming light of that celestiall *fire*, H.L. 186
 Once kindled through that first conceived *fire*, H.L. 203
 stout Aeneas in the Trojane *fire*, H.L. 232
 seeking to aslake thy ragiog *fire*, H.B. 4
 The wondrous matter of my *fire* to prayse, H.B. 7
 darted *fire* into my feeble ghost, H.B. 24
 the thing . . . that kindleth lively *fire*, H.B. 58
 light proceedes, which kindleth lovers *fire*, H.B. 100
 From light of his pure *fire*; H.B. 179
 To warme your selves at my wide sparckling *fire*, H.H.L. 17
 To deepest hell, and lake of damned *fire*, H.H.L. 89
 and set thee all on *fire* With burning zeale, H.H.L. 270
fire much more then ayre, appears more pure and fayre, H.H.B. 48
 heaven then *fire*, appears more pure and fayre, H.H.B. 49
 Thunder, and lightning, and tempestuous *fire*, H.H.B. 181
 inflame The hearts of men with selle-consuming *fire*, H.H.B. 275
Firebrand. shake and shiver Her flaming *fire-brand*, Gn. 343
 Now brought to him a flaming *fyer brand*, II. v. 22. 6
 a *firebrand* shee did tosse About her head, III. xii. 17. 6
Firebrand of hell, first tynd in Pblegeton, IV. ii. 1. 1
 that foule blot, that hellish *ferbrand*, H.B. 169
Firebrands. With their bright *firebrands* me to terrifie, Gn. 424
 Store of *firebrands* out of her nourseries, Gn. 608
 having quencht her burning *fer-brands*, II. xi. 47. 5
Fire. with sparkes of hevedlie beautie *fred*, Col. 563
 brasen Pillours never to be *fred*, Ti. 410
 How be their heedlesse harts with love had *fir'd*, III. vi. 15. 4
 The rest she *fyrd*, for sport, or for desight: III. x. 12. 6
 he the more with furious rage was *fyred*, IV. i. 54. 7
 now his courage being thoroughly *fred*, IV. ix. 35. 1
 At sight whereof his barbarous heart was *fred*, VI. xi. 4. 1
 Then doe I die, as one with lightning *fyred*, Am. vii. 8
Fire-mouthed. that *fire-mouthed* Dragon, horrible and bright? I. ix. 52. 9
Fire's. the *fires* scorn'd furie to detest; Gn. 612
Fires. See Bonfires, House-fires.
 be her selfe the matter of her *fires*; Ro. xxiii. 8
 Cupid still emongest them kindled lustfull *fyres*, III. i. 39. 9
 doth enlumine all these lesser *fyres*, V. Pr. 7. 2
 Together strove, and kindled wrathfull *fyres*: V. iv. 4. 5
Fire-spitting. seard In smythes *fire-spitting* forge, II. vii. 3. 9
Firm. if aught under heaven might *firme* endure, Bel. xiv. 8
 That which is *firme* doth fit and fall away, Ro. iii. 13
 Made of some matter no less *firme* and strong? Ro. ix. 8
firme is fixt, and sendeth light from farre, I. ii. 1. 4
 Her love is *firme*, her care continuall, I. viii. 1. 5
 no Locke so *firme* and fast, But few open, I. viii. 4. 8
 as pledges *firme*, right hands together joynd, I. ix. 18. 9
 an yron lock did fasten *firme* and strong, II. iv. 12. 9
Firme is thy faith, whom daunger never fro me drew, II. viii. 53. 9
 Right *firme* and strong, II. ix. 55. 4
 On *firme* foundation of true bountyhed: II. xii. 1. 6
 not *firme* land, nor any certein wonne, II. xii. 11. 4
 the fates are *firme*, And may not shrinck, III. iii. 25. 6
 were for other causes *firme* and sound; III. vii. 60. 3
 with so *firme* affection were allyde, IV. ii. 43. 2
 there no substance was so *firme* and hard, V. i. 10. 6
 with constant *firme* intent For zeale of Justice, V. ix. 49. 4
 No faith so *firme*, no trust can be so strong, V. xii. 1. 8
Firme Chastity, that spight ne blemish dare: VI. x. 27. 5
 Nothing doth *firme* and permanent appeare, VII. vii. 56. 2
 with *firme* eyes affixt the ground still viewed, VII. vii. 57. 3
 More *firme* and durable then steele or brasse, H.H.B. 153
Firmament. It seem'd her top the *firmament* did rayse, Bel. xiv. 5
 seemed to threat the *Firmament*: S.C.F. 117
 The liquid cloudes, and lucid *firmament*; Hub. 1259
 beauteife the shinie *firmament*, Hub. 1269
 looke into the Christall *firmament*: T.M. 506
 Alcides slew, and fixt in *firmament*; D. 166
 As the wide compass of the *firmament*, Ded. Son. ix. 5
 Through riven cloudes and molten *firmament*; I. viii. 9. 5
 Was all disperst out of the *firmament*, III. i. 67. 8
 with her pineons cleaves the liquid *firmament*, III. iv. 49. 9
 tosse the deepes, and teare the *firmament*, IV. ix. 23. 7
 left their scorched path yet in the *firmament*, V. viii. 40. 9
 Being now placed in the *firmament*, VI. x. 13. 6
 all the *firmament* doth fill; Epith. 142
Firmer. The harder wonne, the *firmer* will abide, Am. vi. 4
Firrest. wondrous faith, Was *firrest* fixt I. ix. 17. 5
 The *firrest* flint doth in continuance weare: Am. xviii. 4
Firmly. His breastplate first he *firmly* bound, Mu. 58
 were in love so *firmly* tide, As. 180
 She held him fast, and *firmly* did upbeare, I. x. 35. 8
 Thenceforth it *firmly* was established, II. xii. 13. 8
 Both *firmly* arm'd for every hard assay, II. xii. 38. 8
 had his furnitures not *firmly* tyde, III. i. 11. 8
firmly bound with faithfull band, III. iii. 27. 6
 She *firmly* hath emprisoned for ay, III. vi. 48. 6
 So *firmly* she had sealed up her brest, III. viii. 39. 5
 sure a foole I doe him *firmly* hold, III. ix. 8. 4
firmly fixed did abide, III. ix. 24. 3
 by the failes together *firmly* bound, IV. iii. 42. 4
firmly following her first intent, IV. viii. 50. 8
 To whom his faith be *firmly* ment to hold, IV. viii. 53. 2

Firmly—Continued.

Upon his usual beast it firmly bound,	IV. ix. 4. 8
firmly fixt they were . . . their rights to try,	V. iv. 6. 1
in th' Adamantine mould . . . so firmly was engraved,	V. vi. 2. 7
For breach of faith to her, which he had firmly plight,	V. vi. 12. 9
like a bulwarke firmly did abide,	V. x. 35. 4
Bynding himselfe most firmly to obay,	VI. i. 44. 2
firmly stayd Upon the pillours of Eternity,	VII. viii. 2. 3
with her owne goodwill hir firmly tyde,	Am. lxvii. 12
captived are So firmly, that ye never may remove,	Am. lxxi. 8
they firmly have remained,	H.L. 92
th' Aire . . . firmly hounded On everie side,	H.H.B. 38
Firms. Upon his card and compas firmes his eye,	II. vii. 1. 6
First. Were first enclosures but of salvage soyle;	Ro. xviii. 2
all things turne to their first being,	Ro. xviii. 14
rainie cloud, first fed With earthy vapours,	Ro. xx. 1
which was first hut shepherds shade,	Ro. xx. 9
shall hacke reverse To their first discord,	Ro. xxii. 12
The seedes, of which all things at first were bred,	Ro. xxii. 13
the which at first was spilt Upon your walls,	Ro. xxiv. 12
though she owe her fall to the first winde,	Ro. xxviii. 9
as the seeded field greene grasse first shoves,	Ro. xxx. 1
Well maist thou hoast . . . That thou art first,	Ro. xxxii. 13
Bellay, first garland of free Poesie,	Ro. Env. 1
This was the first sourse of shepherds sorowe,	S.C. May 130
whilome was the first shepherd,	S.C. Jul. 127
The first of all his cote,	S.C. Jul. 162
tell me first of thy flocks estate,	S.C. S. 24
That first the white beare to the stake did bring,	S.C. O. 48
boughes with bloomes that crowned were at firste,	S.C. D. 103
let us turue to our first businesse,	Gn. 64
first the high Palme trees,	Gn. 190
Which first Triptoleme taught how to be sowne,	Gn. 208
back to heaven, whence she was first conceived,	Hub. 3
The Foxe, that first this cause of grieffe did finde,	Hub. 51
The Foxe . . . Can first thus plaine,	Hub. 52
I meane my Gossip privie first to make,	Hub. 70
to resolve first hereupon,	Hub. 123
so by institution Ordained first,	Hub. 145
that good man . . . first began T' enquire,	Hub. 244
returne from whence he first began,	Hub. 306
Whom they in civill manner first did greet,	Hub. 362
First, therefore, when ye have . . . Your selfe attyred,	Hub. 487
how shall we first come in, That after,	Hub. 643
Thus did the Ape at first him credit gaine,	Hub. 689
first gan question, whether should assay,	Hub. 997
I Did first devise the plot,	Hub. 1036
the two first whome he encountered,	Hub. 1067
First . . . he pointed a strong gard,	Hub. 1115
What time the Ape the kingdome first did gaine,	Hub. 1207
The Foxe, first Author of that treacherie,	Hub. 1379
those Armes first give To their Grandysres,	T.M. 95
First comming to the world with weeping eye,	T.M. 159
love first gan you to torment,	T.M. 374
as at first he sprong Out of th' Almightyes bosome,	T.M. 388
die forgot from whence at first they sprong,	T.M. 443
How in his cradle first he fostred was;	T.M. 500
from their first untill their utmost date,	Ti. 45
him, that first was raise for vertuous parts,	Ti. 451
His breastplate first,	Mui. 67
'She fell away in her first ages spring,	D. 239
"Alcyon! ah, my first and latest love!	D. 263
The which my soule first conquerd and possesst,	D. 300
The first beginners of my endles care:	D. 301
As the Great Judge at first did it ordaine,	D. 363
the time that first the Nymph his mother,	As. 13
It first growes red, and then to blew doth fade,	As. 185
since first on grassie greene Shepherds kept sheep,	As. 209
first his sister that Clorinda hight,	As. 211
after Tityrus first sung his lay,	Col. 2
first since thy turning backe,	Col. 19
her good will he got her first to wedde,	Col. 131
First into many parts his streame he shar'd,	Col. 138
An island, which the first to west was showne,	Col. 271
The first, to which we nigh approached,	Col. 280
There did a loffie mount at first us greet,	Col. 284
Unto that Goddess grace me first enhanced,	Col. 359
When first the fleecie cattell have begun,	Col. 606
shortly was of all the Gods the first,	Col. 806
Then first gan heaven . . . For to appeare,	Col. 855
her that first did stir that mortall stownd,	Col. 878
demigods they be and first did spring From heaven,	Col. 917
To these first labours needed furtheraunce,	Ded. Son. ii. 14
that proud people, . . . didst first deface:	Ded. Son. vi. 11
In the first season of my feeble age,	Ded. Son. vii. 4
Mecenas, . . . it first advaunst,	Ded. Son. xiii. 4
Who first my Muse did lift out of the flore,	Ded. Son. xv. 6
cannot finde that path, which first was showne,	I. i. 10. 4
Your first adventure: many such I pray,	I. i. 27. 8
forst me at first to leave My fathers kingdom!	I. i. 52. 1
in the first flowre of my freshest age,	I. ii. 23. 1
corage hott The fire of love . . . First kindled,	I. ii. 35. 3
the first, . . . Was singlish Idleness, the nonrse of sin;	I. iv. 18. 5
Such one was Idleness, first of this company,	I. iv. 20. 9
More old then Jove, whom thou at first didst breede,	I. v. 22. 3
That first the world with sword and fire warrayd;	I. v. 48. 2
Yet first he cast by treatie, . . . Her to persuade,	I. vi. 3. 6
His changed powres at first them selves not felt;	I. vii. 6. 6
the lampe of highest Jove, First made by him,	I. vii. 23. 2
If death it be, it is not the first wound,	I. vii. 25. 6

First—Continued.

For this young Prince, when first to armes he fell;	I. vii. 36. 7
Him thought at first encounter to have slaine,	I. viii. 7. 5
When corage first does creepe in manly chest,	I. ix. 9. 2
Then first the cole of kindly heat appeares,	t. ix. 9. 3
adding new Feare to his first amazement,	t. ix. 24. 2
Who first us greets, and after fayre areedes,	t. ix. 28. 6
The first of them, that eldest was and best,	t. x. 37. 1
The first and chiefest of the seven,	t. x. 44. 2
from the first unto the last degree,	t. x. 45. 7
At their first presence grew agrieved sore,	t. x. 49. 2
first thou must a season fast and pray,	t. x. 52. 7
hong still on the shield, as it at first was pight,	t. xi. 43. 9
The tree of life, the crime of our first fathers fall,	t. xi. 46. 9
From that first tree forth flowd,	t. xi. 48. 1
in his first encounter,	t. xi. 53. 1
From first to last in your late enterprise,	t. xi. 17. 3
Laid first his filthie hands on virgine cleene,	II. i. 10. 4
Since errant armes to sew he first began:	II. ii. 17. 5
at his first arrivall them began . . . to pacifie,	II. ii. 21. 8
The day that first doth lead the yeare around,	II. ii. 42. 7
to court he cast t' advance his first degree,	II. iii. 5. 9
Through fortune of his first adventure fayre,	II. iii. 7. 2
The day that first of Priame she was seene,	II. iii. 31. 7
When first I heard her horn sound,	II. iii. 44. 9
first the Hag did thrust away;	II. iv. 6. 2
Must first begin, . . . First her restraine from her reprochfull blame,	II. iv. 11. 2, 3
Sir Guyon left his first emprise,	II. iv. 12. 1
yet it better first I thought,	II. iv. 30. 4
wreake my wrath on him that first it wrought:	II. iv. 30. 5
she did first offend,	II. iv. 31. 5
Who first to rayse our house to honour did begin,	II. iv. 36. 9
to Guyon first He holdly spake;	II. iv. 39. 1
llard is his hap that first fals in his jeoparddee,	II. iv. 43. 9
Him first saluted with a sturdy stroke:	II. v. 3. 7
to her captive sonne yield his first libertee,	II. v. 17. 9
is come to that same place where first she wefte,	II. vi. 18. 9
first did teach the cursed steele to bight,	II. vi. 32. 8
First got with guile, and then preserv'd with dread,	II. vii. 12. 3
'The antique world, in his first flowing youth,	II. vii. 16. 1
The measure of her meane and naturall first need,	II. vii. 16. 9
which sight at first him sore aghast,	II. viii. 4. 9
The metall first he mixt with Medaewart,	II. viii. 20. 5
First prayse of knighthood is fowle outrage to deface,	II. viii. 25. 9
when breath the body first doth leave;	II. viii. 29. 2
sith I armes and knighthood first did plight,	II. ix. 7. 2
Fierly at first those knights they did assayle,	II. ix. 14. 1
First she them led up to the Castle wall,	II. ix. 21. 1
Those two the first and last proportions are;	II. ix. 22. 3
The first of them could things to come foresee;	II. ix. 49. 1
the first did in the forepart sit,	II. ix. 49. 6
of this lands first conquest did devize,	II. ix. 59. 7
first taught men a woman to obay:	II. x. 20. 7
An happy man in his first dayes he was,	II. x. 22. 1
first opened The bowels of wide Franee,	II. x. 23. 6
taught her first how to be conquered;	II. x. 23. 8
Who him at first well used every way;	II. x. 30. 7
he first wore crowne of gold for dignity,	II. x. 39. 9
First Gorboman, a man of vertuous life,	II. x. 44. 3
Nought els but treason from the first this land did foyle,	II. x. 48. 9
Lucius, That first received Christianity,	II. x. 53. 4
of the Britons first crown'd Sovereaine,	II. x. 58. 7
they which sought at first their helping hand,	II. x. 65. 8
how first Promethens did create A man,	II. x. 70. 5
the first author of all Elfin kynd;	II. x. 71. 2
The first and eldest, which that scepter swayd,	II. x. 72. 4
Elfinan, who laid Cleopolis foundation first of all;	II. x. 72. 8
The first troupe was a monstrous rablement,	II. xi. 8. 1
Snatcht first the one, and then the other Jade,	II. xi. 31. 2
freshly, as at first, prepard himselfe to fight,	II. xi. 38. 9
Give over to effect his first intent,	II. xi. 41. 3
th' Earth his mother was, and first him bore,	II. xi. 45. 2
First through the Euxine seas,	II. xii. 44. 9
as the Cyprian goddessesse . . . did first appeare:	II. xii. 65. 4
how sweetly shee Doth first peepe forth,	II. xii. 74. 5
Ne more doth flourish after first decay,	II. xii. 75. 3
shivering apeare in bloody field first shooke,	III. i. 7. 3
They stayd not to avise who first should bee,	III. i. 18. 3
First did it shew the bitter balefull stowre,	III. i. 34. 7
When first her tender hart was with his beautie smit,	III. i. 34. 9
The first of them by name Gardante hight,	III. i. 45. 1
first she prov'd Whether she slept or wakte:	III. i. 60. 5
About their Ladye first they flockt around;	III. i. 64. 1
ykindled first above Emongst th' eternal spheres,	III. iii. 1. 2
of their first intent gan make new dout,	III. iii. 14. 3
First entering, the dreadfuld Mage there fownd,	III. iii. 14. 6
a sore evill . . . First rooting toake;	III. iii. 16. 6
First ill, and after ruled wickedly;	III. iii. 46. 3
Carried her forward with her first intent:	III. iv. 60. 5
he her first did breed,	III. iv. 59. 7
to his first pursnit him forward still doth call,	III. v. 2. 9
First she him sought in Court,	III. vi. 13. 1
there is the first seminary Of all things that are borne,	III. vi. 30. 4
thither they retourne where first they grew:	III. vi. 33. 8
first was spoken by th' Almighty Lord,	III. vi. 34. 5
As it at first created was of yore:	III. vi. 36. 5
All things from thence doe their first being fetch,	III. vi. 37. 1
ye first desire to learne What end,	III. vi. 54. 1
'The first which then refused me',	III. vii. 58. 1

First—Continued.

was as far at last, as when I first begon. III. vii. 59. 9
 returned back againe To his first way. III. viii. 44. 6
 Can first inquire of tydings farre abrode, III. viii. 45. 8
 let us first . . . entreat The man III. ix. 1
 they tooke delight In their first error, III. ix. 23. 8
 Both first and second Troy shall dare to equalise. III. ix. 44. 9
 'The Trojan Brute did first that citie fownd, III. ix. 46. 1
 So huge a scope at first him seemed best, III. ix. 46. 5
 Albion had conquered first by warlike feat, III. ix. 46. 9
 the howre that first he did them lett The same behold, III. x. 34. 8
 every Satyre first did give a busse To Heltenore; III. x. 46. 3
 what fury first Brought thee from balefull house of Proserpine, III. xi. 1. 1
 prosecuting of her first intent, III. xi. 50. 8
 The first was Fanny, like a lovely Boy III. xii. 7. 1
 Reproch the first, Shame next, Repent behinde: III. xii. 24. 2
 the inner rowme from whence they first did rise. III. xii. 26. 9
 that stormy blast Which first it opened, III. xii. 27. 3
 saw both first and last, III. xii. 27. 5
 From her, to whom his fury first he ment, III. xii. 33. 1
 that first fayre Amoret Might be to her allow'd, IV. i. 12. 2
 As plaine as at the first when they were fresh and greene. IV. i. 24. 9
 Now growen great, at first of little seedes, IV. i. 25. 4
 she at first was borne of hellish brood, IV. i. 26. 7
 Firebrand of hell, first tynd in Phlegeton, IV. ii. 1. 1
 when we friendship first did swaere, IV. ii. 13. 3
 first laide on those Ladies thousand blames, IV. ii. 20. 7
 First he desir'd their cause of strife to see: IV. ii. 22. 1
 the first hight Priamond, IV. ii. 41. 8
 Then entred Cambell first into the list, IV. iii. 5. 1
 As fresh as when it first was planted in the soyle. IV. iii. 29. 9
 First to her brother, whom she loved deare, IV. iii. 46. 6
 Then first of all forth came Sir Satyrane, IV. iv. 15. 1
 The wicked steele, for mischief first ordained, IV. iv. 24. 3
 with the first the hardy Satyrane Appear'd IV. iv. 26. 2
 from the first he to the last endured: IV. iv. 37. 6
 He, at his first incomming, charg'd his spere IV. iv. 40. 1
 charg'd his spere At him that first appeared IV. iv. 40. 2
 Him at the first encounter downe he smote, IV. iv. 40. 6
 When first be loved her with heart entire, IV. v. 4. 2
 for her loves first hire Give it to her, IV. v. 4. 5
 Florimell, in her first ages flowre, IV. v. 5. 7
 first was question made, IV. v. 7. 1
 Satyrane the first day best had donne: IV. v. 7. 4
 he last ended, having first hegonne. IV. v. 7. 5
 first Cambello brought into their view IV. v. 10. 1
 Pie on the man that did it first invent IV. v. 18. 6
 First in the midst to set that fayrest Dame, IV. v. 25. 4
 Upon her first adventure forth did ride, IV. v. 29. 4
 he which was the last the first did farre excede. IV. v. 36. 9
 Yet is not this the first unknighly part, IV. vi. 7. 7
 sith first I was defyde, IV. vi. 9. 7
 first I may that wrong to him requite; IV. vi. 9. 8
 So furiously she strooke in her first heat, IV. vi. 15. 1
 This mischief framd for their first loves defeature, IV. vi. 17. 7
 He with his shamefull lust doth first deflowre, IV. vii. 12. 8
 heaven, first author of my languishment, IV. viii. 16. 5
 noble kind at first was sure of heavenly seed. IV. viii. 33. 9
 firmly following her first intent, IV. viii. 50. 8
 My former hardnesse first I faire excusd; IV. viii. 60. 5
 Sith love was first the ground of all her griefe, IV. ix. 15. 2
 First from one coast, IV. ix. 33. 7
 gau first dissuade From such foule outrage, IV. ix. 34. 3
 from the first that her I love profest, IV. ix. 39. 1
 the day that first with deadly wound My heart was launcht, IV. x. 1. 7
 fame . . . Flew first abroad, IV. x. 4. 2
 at first espiall Of his grim face, IV. x. 17. 6
 As their Almighty maker first ordained, IV. x. 35. 3
 First doe the merry birds, IV. x. 45. 6
 all the world by thee at first was made, IV. x. 47. 1
 'The first of them did seeme of typer yeares IV. x. 49. 1
 when first her shyning face IV. x. 52. 6
 First came great Neptune, IV. xi. 11. 1
 First the Sea-gods, IV. xi. 12. 8
 Nereus . . . Did first proceed, IV. xi. 18. 6
 The first the gentle Shure IV. xi. 43. 1
 gan first to scold And chyde at him IV. xii. 26. 3
 mans age . . . the first blossome of faire vertue bare; V. Pr. 1. 4
 From the first point of his appointed sourse; V. Pr. 1. 8
 from the golden age, that first was named, V. Pr. 2. 1
 and men themselves, the which at first were framed V. Pr. 2. 3
 Is wandred farre from where it first was pight, V. Pr. 4. 7
 from the point where they first tooke Their setting forth, V. Pr. 5. 3
 since the time they first tooke the Sunnes hight, V. Pr. 8. 4
 Such first was Bacchus, V. i. 2. 1
 There Justice first her princely rule hegonne. V. i. 2. 5
 Whom at the first he gessed by his looke, V. i. 20. 8
 thou oughtest first to know V. ii. 34. 6
 'For at the first they all created were V. ii. 35. 1
 They turne to that whereof they true were made? V. ii. 40. 7
 First in one ballance set the true aside, V. ii. 45. 5
 He did so first, and then the false he layd V. ii. 45. 6
 So first the right he put into one scale, V. ii. 46. 3
 first of all issu'd Sir Marinell, V. iii. 4. 6
 The first of them was hight Sir Orimout, V. iii. 5. 1
 First he his beard did shave, V. iii. 37. 5
 We on his first adventure may him forward send. V. iii. 40. 9
 To follow his adventures first intent, V. iv. 3. 6
 though my land he first did winne away, V. iv. 14. 6
 So, Amidas, the land was yours first hight; V. iv. 19. 8

First—Continued.

First, she doth them of warlike armes despoile, V. iv. 31. 3
 first the Lists did euter: V. v. 5. 2
 She at the first encounter on him ran V. v. 6. 3
 From that first flaw him selfe right well defended. V. v. 6. 7
 though that he first victorie obtayned, V. v. 17. 6
 sith I thee fostred first, V. v. 29. 4
 Therewith she gan at first to change her mood, V. v. 45. 4
 His resolution was, both first and last, V. v. 46. 8
 I will a while with his first folly beare, V. v. 48. 8
 he, at first or last, was trapt in womens snare. V. vi. 1. 9
 with guyle My heart at first betrayd, V. vi. 25. 2
 First rings his silver Bell t' each sleepey wight, V. vi. 27. 3
 first the Tygre claws thereon did lay, V. vii. 30. 4
 she to hunt the beast first tooke in hond; V. vii. 30. 8
 Upon his first adventure which him forth did call. V. vii. 43. 9
 rode him selfe upon his first intent, V. viii. 3. 6
 First, that Sir Artegall should him array V. viii. 25. 4
 in his first rages heat, V. viii. 31. 7
 Into a Foxe himselfe he first did tourne; V. ix. 17. 1
 First gan he tell how this . . . Duessa hight; V. ix. 40. 1
 First was a sage old Syre, V. ix. 43. 7
 First there came Pittie with full tender hart, V. ix. 45. 3
 Sith in th' Almightyes everlasting seat She first was bred, V. x. 1. 8
 Up to the skies, whence first deriv'd it was, V. x. 3. 4
 had scene In their first fowre, V. x. 7. 5
 on his first adventure forward forth did ride. V. x. 17. 9
 was forced foote to give To his first rage, V. x. 57. 7
 The which this Gyant reared first on hie, V. xi. 19. 3
 when as she first beheld The armed Prince V. xi. 26. 1
 Then to his first emprize his mind he leant, V. xi. 35. 5
 streight way went On his first quest, V. xi. 36. 3
 When first to Faery court he saw her wend, V. xi. 37. 8
 sure to me her faith she first did plight V. xi. 50. 1
 'True is that I at first was dubbed knight V. xi. 53. 1
 forst at first those knights backe to retyre: V. xi. 58. 6
 Envie first, as she that first him eyde, V. xii. 38. 7
 it at first was by the Gods . . . Planted VI. Pr. 3. 5
 being derived at first From heavenly seedes VI. Pr. 3. 6
 Calidore thus first: 'Haile, noblest Knight VI. i. 4. 8
 first him losde, and afterwards thus to him saide, VI. i. 11. 9
 by what meanes did they at first it reare, VI. i. 14. 3
 Me first he tooke unable to witstand, VI. i. 16. 6
 Who bath not leard him selfe first to subdew: VI. i. 41. 6
 First, that ye better shall your selfe behave VI. i. 42. 7
 then to his first quest he passed forth along. VI. i. 47. 9
 on his former way To follow his first quest, VI. ii. 3. 6
 That first unto his hand in chase did happen neare. VI. ii. 6. 9
 'For not I him, . . . did offer first to wrong, VI. ii. 8. 2
 But he me first through pride . . . Assayld, VI. ii. 8. 4
 wroke his wrath on him that first occasion broke; VI. ii. 13. 5
 since the day that armes I first did reare, VI. ii. 26. 8
 For first, next after life, he tendered her good. VI. iii. 11. 9
 But first him seemed fit VI. iii. 14. 1
 Since first he saw her, VI. iii. 18. 5
 Unto his first exploite he did him selfe apply. VI. iii. 19. 9
 As fiercely yet as when he first begonne, VI. iv. 2. 7
 His first assault full warily did ward, VI. iv. 5. 5
 obeying natures first behest. VI. iv. 14. 9
 The first of them by name was cald Despetto, VI. v. 13. 6
 First learne your outward senses to refrain. VI. v. 7. 6
 The seede of all this evill first doth spring, VI. vi. 8. 2
 at the first, before it had infected, VI. vi. 8. 3
 first, it was to thee reprochfull blame VI. vi. 34. 3
 passed forth to follow his first enterprize. VI. vi. 44. 9
 the first, whose force her first doth bring, VI. vii. 9. 5
 with the second stroke thought certainly To have supplyde the
 first, VI. viii. 9. 9
 when first the flowre Of beauty gan to bud, VI. viii. 20. 1
 went onward still On his first quest, VI. viii. 30. 8
 first it fallett me by course to tell Of faire Serena; VI. viii. 31. 1
 When first the gentle Squire at variance fell VI. viii. 31. 3
 first they spoile her of her jewels deare, VI. viii. 41. 2
 He first her hands beginneth to unbind, VI. viii. 50. 5
 Him first from court he to the citties coursed, VI. ix. 3. 6
 in my first prime of yeares, VI. ix. 24. 1
 first him greeting, thus unto him spake: VI. x. 19. 1
 The first of them hight mylde Euphrosyne, VI. x. 22. 7
 a goddesse . . . from heven first enrauced? VI. x. 25. 5
 in sort as he at first begonne, VI. x. 32. 4
 Which Coridon first hearing ran in hast To reskue her; VI. x. 35. 1
 first of all their captives they doe kill, VI. xi. 18. 1
 he did not stay To greet him first, VI. xi. 23. 2
 First all the captives . . . Were by them slaine VI. xi. 31. 4
 Still slew the formost that came first to hand VI. xi. 46. 8
 delayd This gentle knight from sewing his first quest, VI. xii. 2. 1
 Tho gan Sir Calidore him to advize Of his first quest, VI. xii. 12. 2
 first, ere I doe his adventures tell VI. xii. 14. 1
 How she at first her selfe began to reare VII. vi. 1. 8
 first, here fallett fittest to unfold VII. vi. 2. 1
 first, on earth she sought it to obtaine; VII. vi. 4. 5
 all which Nature had establisht first In good estate, VII. vi. 5. 2
 at first provide Iu that still happy state for ever to abide. VII. vi. 5. 8
 first, she past the region of the ayre VII. vi. 7. 6
 first, she springs out of two marble Rocks, VII. vi. 41. 1
 So her with flattering words he first assaid; VII. vi. 43. 4
 first, the Earth (great mother of us all) VII. vii. 17. 6
 First, lusty Spring, VII. vii. 23. 2
 First, sturdy March, with brows full sternly bent VII. vii. 32. 3
 first, concerning her that is the first, VII. vii. 50. 1

First—Continued.

They are not changed from their first estate; VII. vii. 58. 4
 Unquiet thought! whom at the first I bred Am. ii. 1
 Disdayne to yield unto the first assay. Am. xiv. 8
 seeke first to appease The inward languor Am. i. 9
 letters! . . . With which that happy name was first desynd, . . . Am. lxxiv. 2
 The first my being to me gave by kind, Am. lxxiv. 5
 from whom al true And perfect beauty did at first proceed: . . . Am. lxxix. 12
 first come ye fayre houres, Epith. 98
 the religion of the faith first plight Epith. 392
 To Nenna first, that first this worke created, Com. Son. ii. 13
 When thy great mother Venus first thee bare, H.L. 52
 Kindled at first from heavens life-giving fyre, H.L. 65
 Weakely at first, but after with desyre H.L. 67
 Which at first blowing take not hastie fyre; H.L. 174
 At first, out of that great immortal Spright, H.B. 106
 mindfull still of your first countries sight, H.B. 166
 still preserve your first informed grace, H.B. 167
 Doe both expresse the faces first impression. H.B. 182
 The which your forms first sourse may sympathize, H.B. 192
 first descent Out of their heavenly bowres, H.B. 201
 those whom heaven did at first ordaine, H.B. 206
 to burne at first beholders sight. H.B. 210
 it reducing to her first perfection, H.B. 216
 the light . . . Of that first Sunne, H.B. 220
 life, which first fro me she reaved, H.B. 279
 Above the fortune of their first condition, H.H.L. 81
 which him at first Made of meere love, H.H.L. 127
 in flesh at first the guilt committed was, H.H.L. 141
 Him first to love that us so dearely bought, H.H.L. 188
 Him first to love great right and reason is, H.H.L. 190
 Who first to us our life and being gave, H.H.L. 191
 Beginne from first, where he encradled was H.H.L. 225
 First, th' Earth, on adamantine pillers founded H.H.B. 36
 Until they come to their first Movers bound, H.H.B. 72
 As their great Maker did at first ordaine, H.H.B. 201
 By which they first were made, and still increast. H.H.B. 203
 gave this Lifes first native sourse, Proth. 129
First-conceived. that first conceived fyre. H.L. 203
First-engrafted. Whereof did grow her first engraffed payne; . . . H.L. ii. 17. 5
Firstling. voide of sinfull blot, The firstling of his joy, . . . H.H.L. 33
Fish. See Shell-fish, Sword-fish.
 I saw the fish (if fish I may it cleepe) Fan. v. 2
 to entrappe the fish in winding sale, S.C. D. 81
 looking for plenteous praie Of fish, Ti. 152
 all their fish with languor did lament: Col. 28
 Sometime a fowle, sometime a fish in lake, I. ii. 10. 5
 The fish that once was caught new bait wil hardly byte, . . . H. i. 4. 9
 To which nor fish nor fowle did once approach, H. xii. 8. 3
 The dreadfull Fish that hath deserv'd the name Of Death, . . . H. xii. 24. 1
 Transform to fish for their bold surquedry; H. xii. 31. 5
 Her garments gay with scales of fish that all did fill, H. viii. 26. 9
 brought a present joyfully Of his owne fish IV. xi. 33. 8
 thirty sorts of fish, IV. xi. 35. 9
 Could swim like to a fish, V. ii. 13. 9
 used to fish for foolles on the dry shore, V. ix. 11. 8
 The fish, still floting, doe at randon range, VII. vii. 21. 4
 hookes, That from the foolish fish they bayts doe hyde: . . . Am. xlvii. 4
Fished. With which he seldome fished at the brooke, V. ix. 11. 7
Fisher. In which there slept a fisher old and pore, III. vii. 27. 5
 all the while the fisher did securely sleepe, H. viii. 21. 9
Fisher-bark. At last some fisher-barke doth neare behold, . . . VI. iv. 1. 4
Fisher's. being fled into the fishers bote III. viii. 21. 1
 comming to that Fishers wandring bote, III. viii. 31. 1
 out of that same fishers filthy nest Removing her, III. viii. 35. 7
Fishers. thousand Fishers numbred to have been, Ti. 150
Fishers'. Is now no lake, nor anie fishers store, Ti. 153
 Finding in it fit ports for fishers trade, II. x. 6. 8
Fishes. Her heards be thousand fishes with their trie, Col. 242
 Great whirlpooles which all fishes make to flee; II. xii. 23. 7
 The rest, of other fishes drawn weare, H. iv. 33. 8
 let their temed fishes softly swim H. iv. 34. 3
 Ten thousand fishes play and decke his pleasant streame, . . . IV. xi. 29. 9
 The birds to catch, or fishes to beguyle; VI. ix. 23. 6
 Drawne of two fishes, for the season fitting, VII. vii. 43. 3
 Where none doo fishes take; Epith. 61
Fishes'. taken up his ynne in Fishes haske. S.C. N. 16
 all the fruitfull spawne of fishes hew III. vi. 35. 7
Fish's. of a fishes shell was wrought with rare delight, . . . IV. xi. 6. 9
Fishy. The pleasant Boyne, the fishy fruitfull Ban, IV. xi. 41. 4
Fist. More light then Culver in the Faulcons fist. II. vii. 34. 6
 Upon her fist the bird, H. ix. 40. 7
 in his cruell fist A mortall bow III. xi. 48. 1
 Out of her fist the wicked weapon caught: V. viii. 48. 4
 Him with his fist unwares on th' head he strooke, VI. v. 26. 3
Fists. brnze with clownish fistes his manly face; II. iv. 9. 2
Fit. See Fever-fit.
 That thunder-dartes for Jove bis syre doth fit. Bel.² iv. 11
 For Younkers, Palinode, such follies fittle, S.C. May 17
 yet is Princes pallace the most fitt, S.C. O. 81
 for thy worth frame some fit Poesie: Ga. 12
 the sloathfull fit of lifes sweete rest Ga. 641
 pleasant tales (fit for that idle stound) Hub. 26
 my selfe fit for the same wil fashion, Hub. 202
 The Ape clad Souldierlike, fit for th' intent, Hub. 204
 for their purposes none fit espied, Hub. 226
 As if good service he were fit to doo; Hub. 239
 An easie life, and fit high God to please, Hub. 395
 they may for their owne turnes be fit, Hub. 640
 he is fit to use in all assayes, Hub. 780

Fit—Continued.

Of all the which he gathereth what is fit Hub. 789
 Such were for him no fit companions, Hub. 795
 False personages fit for everie sted, Hub. 861
 I claime my selfe more fit Than you to rule; Hub. 1038
 Fit for Megera or Persephone; T.M. 164
 Feeling the fit that him forward to die, Ti. 598
 A goodly worke, full fit for kindly bowres; Mu. 300
 Fit matter for his cares increase would finde, D. 3
 Hith made fit mate thy wretched case to heare, D. 65
 To make new matter fit for Tragedies; D. 154
 such are for such ones most fit, As. Pr. 15
 Provoked me to plaie some pleasant fit; Col. 69
 More fit it is t' adore, with humble mind, Col. 350
 fit to frame an everlasting dittie, Col. 385
 life, For shepherd fit to lead in that same place, Col. 689
 Thou onely fit this Argument to write, Ded. Son. viii. 5
 Thou much more fit . . . praises to compile, Ded. Son. xii. 5
 As one for knightly giusts and fierce encounters fitt, I. i. 1. 9
 Morpheus . . . drowned deepe In drowsie fit he findes: . . . I. i. 40. 9
 A fit false dreame, that can delude the sleepers sent, . . . I. i. 43. 9
 a black stole, most like to seeme for Una fit, I. i. 45. 9
 'That keeps thy body from the bitter fitt! I. ii. 18. 2
 thinking . . . to frame A girlond for her dainty forehead fit, . . I. ii. 30. 7
 Faire Una framed words and count'nanee fitt; I. iii. 14. 7
 when the furious fitt was overpast, I. iv. 34. 6
 Whom broad awake she findes, in troublous fitt, I. iv. 45. 1
 him amoves with speeches seeming fitt: I. iv. 45. 3
 Such fearful fitt assaid her trembling hart, I. vi. 11. 1
 To dally thus with death is no fit toy: I. vi. 28. 8
 horrour all her senses fild With dying fitt, I. vi. 37. 4
 Papill fit for such a Tutors hand! I. ix. 6. 2
 'What frantiecke fit,' (quoth he) 'hath thus distraught Thee, . . . I. ix. 38. 1
 Fayre Goddess, lay that furious fitt asyde, I. xi. 7. 1
 That ancient Lord gan fit occasion finde, I. xi. 15. 3
 His owne two hands, for such a turne most fitt, I. xii. 37. 3
 Her nathelesse Th' enchaunter finding fit for his intents . . . H. i. 22. 8
 Fitt to inflame faire Lady with loves rage, H. i. 41. 8
 Fitt mate for such a mincing nincon, H. ii. 37. 2
 Trompart, fitt man for Braggadochio, H. iii. 10. 1
 The wood is fit for beasts, the court is fitt for thee! H. iii. 39. 9
 when the frantick fitt inflamd his spright, H. iv. 7. 3
 In which we long time . . . contynewd as was fitt; H. iv. 18. 8
 On which was drawn faire, in colours fit, H. iv. 38. 2
 fitt For to allure fraile mind to carelesse ease: H. vi. 13. 5
 Her mery fitt shee freshly gan to reare, H. vi. 21. 2
 'Perdye, then is it fit for me,' H. vi. 45. 1
 Those be the riches fit for an advent'rous knight, H. vii. 10. 9
 More fitt amongst black fendes then men to have his place, . . H. vii. 41. 9
 Fitt to adorne the dead, H. vii. 51. 9
 all his senses were with deadly fit oppress, H. vii. 66. 9
 deadly fitt thy pupill doth dismay, H. viii. 7. 5
 Finding in it fit ports for fishers trade, H. x. 6. 8
 all that seemed fitt for kindly seed: H. x. 27. 4
 Her mighty charmes, her furious loving fitt; H. xii. 44. 5
 Not fitt for speedy pace, or manly exercize, H. xii. 46. 9
 antique praises unto present persons fitt, H. Pr. 3. 9
 her essayd with many a fervent fit, H. i. 34. 8
 Till she mote winne fit time for her desire; H. i. 56. 2
 striving fit to make, I feare, doe marre: H. ii. 3. 8
 What uncouth fit,' (sayd she) 'what evill plight H. ii. 30. 7
 Their fit disports with faire delight doe chose, H. ii. 31. 4
 the royall Infant fell into her former fitt; H. ii. 49. 2
 Th' uneven number for this busines is most fitt, H. ii. 50. 9
 that sweete fit that doth true beantie love, H. iii. 1. 7
 suddain fitt, and halfe extaticke stoure, H. iii. 50. 5
 I deeme that counsel aye most fit, H. iii. 52. 3
 (so time their turne did fitt) H. iii. 58. 3
 shield of great powre, for her purpose fit, H. iii. 60. 9
 shee up out of her deadly fitt Arose, H. iv. 31. 1
 his faire sister for creation Ministreth matter fit, H. iv. 9. 4
 Some fit for reasonable sowles t' indew; H. iv. 35. 5
 when she fit season saw To leave H. vii. 18. 1
 made fit for to deceive Fraile Ladies hart H. vii. 46. 3
 Fit song of Angels caroled to bee! H. viii. 43. 1
 so fittie tide Him to commend to her, H. ix. 32. 8
 Fruitfull of all things fitt for living foode, H. ix. 49. 6
 A fit occasion for his turne to finde, H. x. 4. 2
 the Evening, fit for lovers stealth, H. x. 12. 1
 saw the ghastly fit Threatning H. xi. 12. 6
 gan apply Fit medicine to his grieve, H. xi. 13. 9
 Long were to tell each other lovely fitt; H. xi. 39. 6
 Yelad in costly garments fit for tragicke Stage, H. xii. 3. 2
 sleights and art . . . both fitt for hard emprize: H. xii. 28. 9
 The deare compassion of whose bitter fit H. i. 1. 6
 Bellona . . . with shield and armour fit; IV. i. 14. 7
 To be most fit to trouble noble knights IV. i. 19. 6
 The outrage of his furious fit relented, IV. ii. 2. 4
 finding now fit opportunity IV. ii. 11. 7
 evermore, when she fit time could fynd, IV. ii. 53. 7
 finding no fit seat, the lifelesse corse it left, IV. iii. 21. 9
 seemed fit For salvage wight; IV. iv. 29. 6
 most fit the faire to serve, IV. v. 1. 6
 she most fit his service doth deserve, IV. v. 1. 8
 Fit time t' awaite avenged for to bee, IV. v. 9. 6
 Did find it fit withouten breach or let, IV. v. 19. 5
 Yet nathemore would it her bodie fit; IV. v. 20. 1
 Yet not fit plaie he thought it there to stay, IV. v. 27. 8
 Right fit to rend the food on which he fared, IV. v. 35. 5
 To be spectators of this uncouth fit, IV. vi. 30. 3

Fit—Continued.

Fit time for him thence to depart it found	IV. vi. 42. 4
A leman <i>fit</i> for such a lover deare	IV. vii. 34. 5
framed speeches <i>fit</i> for his behoofe	IV. vii. 37. 7
<i>fit</i> solitary place For wofull wight	IV. vii. 38. 5
Who wondring much at that so sodaine <i>fit</i>	IV. ix. 29. 6
'Fresh shadowes, <i>fit</i> to shroud from sunny ray	IV. x. 24. 1
Whom seeing <i>fit</i> , and with no crime defilde	V. i. 6. 4
Were worke <i>fit</i> for an Herauld, not for me	V. iii. 3. 6
With divers fortune <i>fit</i> for such a game	V. iii. 7. 4
some fayre Franion, <i>fit</i> for such a fere	V. iii. 22. 7
Yet it to none of all their loynes would <i>fit</i>	V. iii. 23. 4
<i>Fit</i> for such Ladies and such lovely knights	V. iii. 40. 5
All sodainely enflam'd with furious <i>fit</i>	V. iv. 39. 5
bear with you both wine and juncates <i>fit</i>	V. iv. 49. 8
Instead of Curiets and bases <i>fit</i> for fight	V. v. 20. 9
drew him on with hope <i>fit</i> leasure to awayt	V. v. 42. 9
Yet to awayt <i>fit</i> time she weened best	V. v. 44. 8
with faire words, <i>fit</i> for the time and place	V. v. 55. 6
none she found so <i>fit</i> to serve that turne	V. vi. 6. 3
Such was this Ladies <i>fit</i> in her loves foud accusing	V. vi. 14. 9
not, as women wont, in dolefull <i>fit</i> She was dismayd	V. viii. 45. 6
the franticke <i>fit</i> Her burning tongue with rage inflamed hath	V. viii. 49. 1
<i>fit</i> matter for another song	V. viii. 51. 9
Not <i>fit</i> mongst men that doe with reason mell	V. ix. 1. 4
<i>Fit</i> for Adicia there to build her wicked bowre	V. ix. 1. 9
<i>Fit</i> to catch hold of all that he could weld	V. ix. 11. 3
Them entertayn'd, <i>fit</i> for their dignities	V. x. 5. 4
To doe whatever he thought good or <i>fit</i>	V. x. 13. 3
when <i>fit</i> occasion did betyde	V. xi. 6. 4
Most squalid garments, <i>fit</i> for such a day	V. xii. 12. 2
when as <i>fit</i> advantage he did spy	V. xii. 20. 1
Meaf <i>fit</i> for such a monsters nonsterous dyeat	V. xii. 31. 9
With whom those graces did so goodly <i>fit</i>	VI. ii. 24. 7
sith now occasion <i>fit</i> Doth fall	VI. ii. 33. 1
having both found <i>fit</i> occasion	VI. iii. 8. 1
The pensive <i>fit</i> of her melancholie	VI. iii. 9. 3
him seemed <i>fit</i> that wounded Knight To visite	VI. iii. 14. 1
no place Of lodging <i>fit</i> for any errant Knight	VI. iii. 38. 8
He gan in mind conceive a <i>fit</i> reliefe	VI. iv. 34. 4
Being now soft and <i>fit</i> them to embraee	VI. iv. 35. 7
As to them seemed <i>fit</i> time to entertaime	VI. v. 24. 7
Finde harbour <i>fit</i> to comfort her great neede	VI. v. 31. 4
Somewhile with merry purpose, <i>fit</i> to please	VI. v. 32. 7
He to that point <i>fit</i> speaches gan to frame	VI. vi. 6. 2
Untill <i>fit</i> time and place he mote espy	VI. vii. 3. 4
With shepherds hooke in hand, and <i>fit</i> at tyre	VI. ix. 13. 8
With such quaint usage, <i>fit</i> for Queenes and Kings	VI. ix. 35. 2
Colin Clout should pipe, as one most <i>fit</i>	VI. ix. 41. 6
to the waters fall tuning their accents <i>fit</i>	VI. x. 7. 9
as <i>fit</i> occasion forth them led	VI. x. 30. 2
<i>Fit</i> to keepe sheepe, unfit for loves content	VI. x. 37. 4
Renowned hath with hymnes <i>fit</i> for a rural skill	VII. vi. 36. 9
my weaker wit with skill inspire, <i>Fit</i> for this turne	VII. vii. 2. 3
(as <i>fit</i> for warlike stoures)	VII. vii. 28. 7
<i>fit</i> for harvests toyle	VII. vii. 38. 5
His plough and harness <i>fit</i> to till the ground	VII. vii. 43. 6
wondrous beauty <i>fit</i> to kindle love	VII. vii. 45. 3
wings of gold <i>fit</i> to employ	VII. vii. 46. 9
This holy season, <i>fit</i> to fast and pray	Am. xxii. 1
For my sweet Saynt some service <i>fit</i> will find	Am. xxii. 4
the more she fervent sees my <i>fit</i>	Am. xxxii. 9
foft with troublous <i>fit</i> Of a proud love	Am. xxxiii. 11
<i>Fit</i> medicines for my bodies best reliefe	Am. l. 4
flowres . . . For damzels <i>fit</i> to decke their lovers bowres	Am. lxiv. 4
on earth have found one <i>fit</i> for mate	Am. lxvi. 6
What trophee then shall I most <i>fit</i> devize	Am. lxix. 5
<i>fit</i> to entertaime The greatest Prince	Am. lxxvii. 3
<i>Fit</i> for the handmayd of the Faery Queene	Am. lxxx. 14
<i>Fit</i> for so joyfull day	Epith. 115
<i>Fit</i> for her selfe, adorning it with spoyle	H.B. 118
Their fleshy bowre, most <i>fit</i> for their delight	H.B. 123
A pallace <i>fit</i> for such a virgin Queene	H.B. 126
<i>Fit</i> to receive the seede of vertue strewed	H.B. 138
In praise of that mad <i>fit</i> which fooles call love	H.H.L. 9
most <i>fit</i> For so great powre and peerlesse majesty	H.H.B. 185
daintie gemmes <i>Fit</i> to decke maydens bowres	Proth. 15
<i>Fit</i> for so goodly stature	Proth. 172
Fifty. want I words to speake it <i>fitly</i> forth	Col. 625
In greene vine leaves he was right <i>fitly</i> clad	I. iv. 22. 1
In his big base them <i>fitly</i> answered	II. xii. 33. 2
To her this song most <i>fitly</i> is address	IV. Pr. 4. 8
So <i>fitly</i> now here commeth next in place	IV. v. 2. 1
That for another Canto will more <i>fitly</i> fall	V. vii. 45. 9
Fits. Colin <i>fit</i> tes such famous fight to scanne	S.C. O. 88
So many furies and sharpe <i>fits</i> did haunt	I. xi. 27. 4
how, or where, here <i>fits</i> not tell	II. ii. 11. 9
Soone into other <i>fits</i> he was transmewd	II. iii. 37. 4
furious <i>fits</i> at earst quite weren quaild	II. iv. 14. 4
with sharpe <i>fits</i> thy tender hart oppresseth sore	III. iii. 21. 9
sweete love gentle <i>fits</i> amongst them throwes	III. vi. 41. 5
with such unquiet <i>fits</i> Her selfe there close afflicted	V. vi. 15. 1
Sometimes I joy when glad occasion <i>fits</i>	Am. liv. 5
here <i>fits</i> not well Olde woes, but joyes, to tell	Proth. 141
Fitted. Two fellows might no where be better <i>fitted</i>	Hub. 50
none should be out shut, sith all of loves were <i>fitted</i>	IV. i. 12. 9
now himselfe he <i>fitted</i> had right well With two companions	IV. i. 32. 6
round about her tender wast it <i>fitted</i> well	V. iii. 27. 9
Fitter. none <i>fitter</i> then this to applie	S.C. F. 100
The <i>fytter</i> they my careful case to frame	S.C. Jun. 78

Fitter—Continued.

The forest wide is <i>fitter</i> to resound	S.C. Au. 159
Is not a <i>fitter</i> for this turne than yee	Hub. 1002
Those now renew, as <i>fitter</i> for this place	T.M. 378
borne to heaven, for heaven a <i>fitter</i> pray	D. 164
Much <i>fitter</i> than the Lyon which with toyle Alcides slew	D. 165
<i>Fitter</i> , perhaps, to thonder Martiall stowe	Ded.Son.viii.11
Proffer thy giteas, and <i>fitter</i> servants entertaime	II. vi. 9. 9
forged shoves, as <i>fitter</i> beene For courting fooles	VI. v. 38. 7
shortest night, when longest <i>fitter</i> weare	Epith. 272
Fittest. devise A pasport for us both in <i>fittest</i> wize	Hub. 196
were <i>fittest</i> exercise Cattell to keepe	Hub. 282
Then <i>fittest</i> are these ragged rimes for mee	T.M. 545
As <i>fittest</i> flowres to deck his mournfull hearse	As. Interl. 228
two . . . <i>fittest</i> for to forge true-seeming lyes	I. i. 38. 7
round about in <i>fittest</i> steades did place	II. xi. 6. 2
such as <i>fittest</i> she for love could find	III. iv. 5. 8
Whom so she <i>fittest</i> findes to serve her lust	III. vii. 50. 4
Found it the <i>fittest</i> soyle for their abode	III. ix. 49. 5
One prison <i>fittest</i> is to hold us two	IV. xii. 10. 7
Whom she thought <i>fittest</i> for that businesse	V. iv. 48. 2
The Blatant Beast the <i>fittest</i> meanes they found	VI. v. 14. 8
<i>fittest</i> is, that all contented rest With that they hold	VI. ix. 29. 8
At length, when they occasion <i>fittest</i> found	VI. xi. 42. 1
here falleth <i>fittest</i> to unfold Her antique race	VII. vi. 2. 1
as <i>fittest</i> for her game	VII. vi. 29. 1
Fitteth. it <i>fitteth</i> best For Cupids man	IV. x. 54. 6
the use of armes, which . . . <i>fitteth</i> most	VI. ii. 32. 7
Fitting. See III-fitting.	
<i>fitting</i> gestures to her purpose frame	I. vii. I. 6
for her humour <i>fitting</i> purpose faine	I. vii. 38. 7
On which they lowly sitt, and <i>fitting</i> purpose frame	I. xii. 13. 9
With spightfull speaches, <i>fitting</i> with her well	V. v. 10. 4
What vertue is so <i>fitting</i> for a knight	VI. ii. I. 1
Drawne of two fishes, for the season <i>fitting</i>	VII. vii. 43. 3
Five. Five joints thereof he hewd	I. xi. 39. 9
Five sonnes he left	II. x. 44. 1
all the sonnes of these five brethren raynd	II. x. 45. 6
The other five five sondry wayes he sett	II. xi. 7. 1
Against the five great Bulwarkes of that pyle	II. xi. 7. 2
There those five sisters had continuall trade	II. xii. 30. 8
'Five daies there he since he (they say) was slaine	III. v. 10. 1
Of Alexander, and his Princes five	IV. i. 22. 8
Had left her now but five of all that brood	V. x. 8. 2
Fix. On that bright Sunne of Glorie <i>fixe</i> thine eyes	H.H.B. 139
Fixed. See Fast-fixed, Infixed.	
While on this Lawrell <i>fixed</i> was mine eie	Pet. iii. 8
all his minde on honour <i>fixed</i> is	Hub. 771
Therein two deadly weapons <i>fixt</i> he bore	Mui. 81
Alcides slew, and <i>fixt</i> in firmament	D. 166
firme is <i>fixt</i> , and sendeth light from farre	I. ii. 1. 4
his eie be <i>fixt</i> before	I. iii. 30. 8
wondrous faith . . . Was firmest <i>fixt</i> in myne extremest case	I. ix. 17. 5
with staring eyes <i>fixed</i> askance	II. vii. 7. 5
<i>fixed</i> at his backe to cut his avery wayes	II. viii. 5. 9
<i>fixed</i> is On one that worthy may perhaps appeare	III. ii. 42. 2
therein <i>fixt</i> his throne	III. iii. 33. 6
firmly <i>fixed</i> did abide	III. ix. 24. 3
The worlds foundations from his centre <i>fixt</i>	III. xii. 2. 4
evermore on Daunger <i>fixt</i> his eye	III. xii. 12. 7
nothing could my <i>fixed</i> mind remove	IV. vii. 16. 5
stedfast still her eyes did <i>fixed</i> rest	IV. x. 49. 7
uponst the Goddess face Mine eye was <i>fixt</i>	IV. x. 56. 2
firmly <i>fixt</i> they were . . . their rights to try	V. iv. 6. 1
Yet in my truthe assurance I rest <i>fixed</i> fast	V. v. 38. 9
The eyes of all which thereon <i>fixed</i> beene	VI. Pr. 6. 7
His poysonous point deepe <i>fixed</i> in his hart	VI. x. 31. 2
These marchants <i>fixed</i> eyes did so amaze	VI. xi. 13. 6
To Joves faire palace <i>fixt</i> in heavens height	VII. vi. 15. 2
Their joy . . . Is <i>fixed</i> all on that which now they see	H.H.B. 272
Fixeth. He thereon <i>fixeth</i> all his fantasie	H.B. 228
Flag. A flag in her top-gallant	Van. ix. 3
whose fethers, nothing flitt, Doe yet but <i>flagg</i>	Ded. Son. ii. 8
Flaggy. with his <i>flaggie</i> finnes doth seeme to sweepe	Van. v. 4
His <i>flaggy</i> winges . . . Were like two sayles	I. xi. 10. 1
their brode <i>flaggy</i> finnes no fome did reare	III. iv. 33. 6
with his <i>flaggy</i> winges Beates downe both leaves and huds	III. vi. 39. 7
Flags. Amongst the <i>flags</i> and covert round about	V. ii. 54. 6
falcon . . . That <i>flags</i> awhile her fluttering wings beneath	H.H.B. 27
Flail. in his hand an yron <i>flaie</i> did hold	V. i. 12. 8
with his iron <i>flaie</i> at it let fie	V. ii. 21. 2
layd on load with his huge yron <i>flaie</i>	V. ii. 24. 2
when at them he with his <i>flaie</i> gan lay	V. ii. 53. 5
with few sowces of his yron <i>flaie</i>	V. iv. 24. 6
He with his yron <i>flaie</i> amongst them thondred	V. v. 19. 2
to lay about With his rude yron <i>flaie</i>	V. vi. 30. 2
He with his yron <i>flaie</i> did thresh so thin	V. vii. 35. 7
He should his <i>flaie</i> to final execution hend	V. viii. 29. 9
he with his yron <i>flaie</i> Gan drive at him	V. ix. 19. 2
nard the swinging of her <i>flaie</i>	V. xi. 29. 9
With his huge <i>flaie</i> began to lay about	V. xi. 47. 7
chiefly Talus with his yron <i>flaie</i>	V. xi. 69. 4
Would her have chastiz'd with his yron <i>flaie</i>	V. xi. 43. 3
Flake. from his wide devouring oven sent A <i>flake</i> of fire	I. xi. 26. 4
as it had bene a <i>flake</i> Of lightning	III. ii. 5. 7
With his bright Tead that flames with many a <i>flake</i>	Epith. 27
Flakes. seeme to flame out <i>flakes</i> of flashing tyre	Gn. 263
Their fluttering arrows, thicke as <i>flakes</i> of snow	II. xi. 18. 2
casting secret <i>flakes</i> of lustfull fire	IV. viii. 48. 8
<i>flakes</i> of fire, bright as the sunny ray	V. v. 8. 3

Flame. a kindled *flame*, Mounting like waves *Bel.* ix. 1
 sboure Gan quench the glyingster flame *Bel.* ix. 12
 Upon an hill a bright *flame* *Bel.* xi. 1
 Of Sommers *flame*, nor of Winters threat, *S.C.F.* 20
 seeme to *flame* out flakes of flashing fyre, *Gn.* 263
 in his flesh endur'd the scorching *flame*, *Gn.* 607
 quench the *flame* of furious despyght, *I. v.* 14. 5
 every head with fyrie tongue did *flame*, *I. viii.* 6. 3
 The scorching *flame* sore swingd all his face, *I. xi.* 26. 6
 In her faire eyes two living lamps did *flame*, *II. iii.* 23. 1
 added *flame* unto his former fire, *II. v.* 8. 4
 arm'd with raging *flame*, *II. xi.* 23. 9
 Yt seemd thenchaunted *flame* which did Creusa wed, *II. xii.* 45. 9
 as a cole to kindle fleshy *flame*, *III. i.* 50. 2
 ne ought my *flame* relent, *III. ii.* 43. 4
 Ne slake the fury of her cruell *flame*, *III. ii.* 52. 2
 breake forth into bright burning *flame*, *III. iii.* 48. 6
 Closely the wicked *flame* his bowels brent, *III. vii.* 16. 1
 kindled heat that soone in *flame* forth brust: *III. viii.* 25. 4
 seeing them resoldv indeed To *flame* the gates, *III. ix.* 18. 2
 Shewing desire her inward *flame* to slake, *III. ix.* 31. 4
 Gathred the Trojan reliques sav'd from *flame*, *III. ix.* 36. 8
 all men busie to suppress the *flame*, *III. x.* 16. 2
 Assayld the *flame*; the which gave place, *III. xi.* 25. 4
 all the walles did seeme to *flame*: *III. xi.* 38. 6
 made the sparkling waves *flame* with gold; *III. xi.* 41. 4
 that fained dreadfull *flame*, *III. xii.* 43. 2
 Ne in their frozen hearts feele kindly *flame*; *IV. Pr.* 2. 2
 Whose fire were better turn'd to other *flame*; *IV. vi.* 32. 3
 what he was whose eyes did *flame* with fire; *IV. viii.* 46. 8
 quenched is with Cupids greater *flame*: *IV. ix.* 2. 2
 odours rising from the altars *flame*, *IV. x.* 37. 3
 My children and my people, burnt in *flame* *V. xi.* 19. 7
 And *flame* forth bonour in thy noble brest; *VI. i.* 37. 4
 his heart did inly *flame* With wrathfull fury *VI. iii.* 43. 4
 for to shrowde in shade from Phoebus *flame*, *VII. vi.* 39. 3
 His face with bashfull blood did *flame*, *Epig.* iii. 5
 now t' asswage the force of this new *flame*, *H.L.* 8
 To quench the *flame* which they in burning fynd; *H.L.* 102
 th' immortall *flame* Of heavenly light, *H.L.* 115
 And kindled *flame* in all their inner parts, *H.L.* 124
 Somewhat to slacke the rigour of my *flame*? *H.L.* 152
 To reade my fault, and, wondring at my *flame*, *H.L.L.* 16
 Kindled the *flame* of His consuming yre, *H.L.L.* 86
Flamed. So *flam'd* his eyne with rage and rancorous yre; *I. xi.* 14. 7
 So easie was to quench his *flamed* minde *II. vi.* 8. 6
 gave light, and *flam'd* continually; *II. ix.* 46. 4
flam'd with zeale of vengeance inwardly, *V. i.* 14. 7
Flames. dew gan quench those precious *flames*; *Bel.* xi. 12
 Nor the swift furie of the *flames* aspiring, *Ro.* xiii. 1
 as ye see huge *flames* spred diverslie, *Ro.* xvi. 9
 lightly slake The *flames* which love *S.C.* Jun. 86
 shed his whirling *flames* on either side, *Gn.* 159
 mouthes doo bay And barke out *flames*, *Gn.* 346
Flames, weapons, wounds, in Greeks flecte to have tynde. *Gn.* 504
 The Dorick *flames* consum'd the Iliack posts. *Gn.* 549
 Where Phlegeton with quenches *flames* doth burne; *Gn.* 622
 As raging *flames* who striveth to suppress! *I. ii.* 34. 6
 scorching *flames* of fierce Orions bound; *I. iii.* 31. 6
 hurle not flashing *flames* upon that Paynim bold? *I. vi.* 5. 9
 Hurles forth his thundering dart Enroll in *flames*, *I. viii.* 9. 4
 sparkes troubled once, into huge *flames* will grow; *I. ix.* 8. 2
 told, it *flames*; and, hidden, it does glow, *I. ix.* 8. 7
 Those creeping *flames* by reason to subdew, *I. ix.* 9. 6
 Beacons Send forth their *flames* *I. xi.* 14. 4
flames of fire he threw forth from his large nosethrill. *I. xi.* 22. 9
 Huge *flames* that dimmed all the hevens light, *I. xi.* 44. 3
 Doth belch out *flames*, and rocks in peeces broke, *I. xi.* 44. 6
 rend the ratling skies with *flames* of fouldring heat. *II. ii.* 20. 9
 He bath a sword that *flames* like burning brond. *II. iii.* 18. 5
 Burning in *flames*, yet no *flames* can I see, *II. vi.* 45. 3
 'These *flames*, these *flames*? (he cryde) 'doe me torment.' *II. vi.* 49. 5
 'What *flames*? (quoth he), *II. vi.* 49. 6
 'Harrow! the *flames* which me consume,' *II. vi.* 49. 8
 avarice gan through his veines inspire His greedy *flames*. *II. vii.* 17. 9
 it in *flames* of Aetna wrought apart, *II. viii.* 20. 7
 Nourish the *flames* which they are warmd upon, *II. x.* 26. 5
 Yt now devoures with *flames* and scorching heat, *II. xi.* 32. 8
 wide nosethrills burnd With breathed *flames*, *III. ix.* 22. 4
 'out of the *flames* for safeguard fled, *III. ix.* 41. 2
 she saw aloft appeare The Trojan *flames* *III. x.* 12. 8
 To quench the *flames* which she had tyn'd before, *III. x.* 13. 3
 Soone as the cruell *flames* ys-laked were, *III. x.* 17. 1
 Out of the *flames* which he had quencht whylere, *III. x.* 17. 3
 So to her yold the *flames*, *III. xi.* 25. 9
 bad the stubbornne *flames* to yield him way: *III. xi.* 26. 4
 forth in *flames* did fly. *III. xii.* 9. 9
 Those dreadfull *flames* she also found delayd *III. xii.* 42. 7
 Misdeeming sure that her those *flames* did burne; *III. xii.* 45. 5
 The furious *flames* of malice to asswage. *IV. ii.* 28. 4
 Claribell enraged rife With fervent *flames*, *IV. ix.* 21. 4
 Into outrageous *flames* unwarres did grow, *V. vii.* 14. 3
 did streight devoure Both *flames* and tempest: *V. vii.* 15. 6
 all the troublous stormes asswage And raging *flames*, *V. vii.* 23. 2
 fervour of his *flames* somewhat adaw *V. ix.* 35. 4
 inly burnt with *flames* most raging whot, *VI. xi.* 4. 2
 dreadfull thunder-claps With *flames* and flashing lights *VII. vii.* 23. 9
 and makes his *flames* to heaven aspire. *Am. vi.* 8
 Burning in *flames* of pure and chast desyre: *Am. xxii.* 12
 feele my *flames* augmented manifold! *Am. xxx.* 8

Flames—Continued.
 all these *flames*, in which I fry, *Am. xxxii.* 5
 With his bright Tead that *flames* with many a flake, *Epith.* 27
 Through seas, through *flames*, *H.L.* 228
Flaming. All *flaming* downe she fell *Bel.* vi. 11
 The faithfull man with *flaming* countenance, *Rev.* iii. 2
 All *flaming* downe she was felde, *Bel.* vii. 11
 shake and shiver Her *flaming* fire-brond, *Gn.* 343
flaming mouthes of steedes, unwouted wilde, to rayne: *I. iv.* 9. 3
 passion did torment The *flaming* corage *I. v.* 1. 6
 His suddain eye *flaming* with wrathfull fyre, *I. v.* 10. 2
 Cerberus lilled forth his bloody *flaming* tong: *I. v.* 34. 4
 From *flaming* mouth bright sparkles fiery redd, *I. vii.* 31. 7
 beast; threatned all his heades like *flaming* brandes *I. viii.* 12. 6
 Ne reard above the earth his *flaming* creast, *I. xii.* 2. 3
 the morning starre with *flaming* lockes bedight, *I. xii.* 21. 6
 His *flaming* head did hasten for to steep, *II. ii.* 46. 3
 A *flaming* fire in midst of bloody field, *II. iv.* 38. 3
 With that he drew his *flaming* sword, *II. v.* 6. 1
 Now brought to him a *flaming* fyer brond, *II. v.* 22. 6
 Yet nought can quench mine inly *flaming* syde, *II. vi.* 44. 3
 damned ghoste In *flaming* Phlegeton *II. vi.* 50. 9
 More whott then Aetn', or *flaming* Mongiball *II. ix.* 29. 7
 Now seeming *flaming* whott, *II. ix.* 39. 5
 a blazing starre doth *flaming* lockes dispredd, *III. i.* 16. 6
 with her *flaming* sword about her layd, *III. i.* 66. 2
 To seeke young men to quench her *flaming* thrust, *III. vii.* 50. 2
 To dry them selves by Vulcanes *flaming* light, *III. ix.* 19. 8
 A *flaming* fire, ymixt with smouldry smoke *III. xi.* 21. 6
 His *flaming* furie sought to have assuaged *IV. i.* 54. 3
 Shooting forth farre away two *flaming* streames, *IV. viii.* 39. 3
 All *flaming* with their sacrifices fire, *IV. x.* 38. 2
 both adorn'd with lampes of *flaming* light; *V. iii.* 19. 4
 all the Temple put in jeopardy Of *flaming*, *V. vii.* 14. 9
 So long as in his steedes the *flaming* breath did last. *V. viii.* 33. 9
 fenst himselfe about with many a *flaming* brand. *V. viii.* 35. 9
 All *flaming* with revenge and furious despyght. *V. viii.* 46. 9
 Above the earth upreard his *flaming* head, *VI. i.* 31. 2
 With *flaming* sword in hand his terror more to breed. *VI. vii.* 11. 9
 a thousand torches *flaming* bright Doe burne, *Epith.* 410
 The *flaming* light of that celestiall fyre *H.L.* 186
 bounded On everie side, with pyles of *flaming* brands, *H.II.B.* 39
 Endure their Captains *flaming* head to see? *H.II.B.* 60
 sparke Which darted is from Titans *flaming* head, *H.II.B.* 163
Flaminus. stout *Flaminus*, whose devotion Taught him *Gn.* 611
Flank. her *flank* wide rended. *Bel.* vi. 11
 He smote his courser in the trembling *flank*, *II. iii.* 6. 5
 Which mote the feeble Britons strongly *flanke* *IV. xi.* 36. 3
 Right in the *flanke* him strooke with deadly dreare, *V. xii.* 20. 5
Flanked. *flanked* both the bridges sides along, *IV. x.* 7. 4
Flaring. with rude *flaring* lockes About her eares, *V. xii.* 38. 8
Flash. See **Flush, Lightning-flash.**
 sudden *flash* of heavens fire out brast, *Pet.* iii. 11
 this brave monument with *flash* did rend. *Bel.* iii. 14
 fire did *flash*, like lightning after thunder, *IV. iii.* 15. 8
 from ber eies did *flash* out fiery light, *V. vi.* 38. 8
Flashed. he rudely *flashed* The waves about, *II. vi.* 42. 6
 the rosy red *Flasht* through her face, *III. ii.* 5. 7
 from the same the fierie sparkles *flashed*, *IV. iii.* 25. 8
 through her eyes like sudden lightning *flashed*, *V. v.* 30. 3
Flashing. seeme to *flame* out flakes of *flashing* fyre, *Gn.* 263
 the *flashing* fire flies, out of their burning shields; *I. ii.* 17. 7
 While *flashing* beames do daze his feeble eyen, *I. iv.* 9. 6
 With *flashing* thunderbolt ywounded sore: *I. v.* 40. 6
 hurle not *flashing* flames upon that Paynim bold? *I. vi.* 5. 9
 amazd At *flashing* beames of that sunshiny shield, *I. viii.* 20. 2
flashing fire about him shone: *I. x.* 53. 9
 fire, that *flashing* in his beard Him all amazd, *I. xi.* 26. 4
 With lowie enfouldred smoake and *flashing* fire, *I. xi.* 40. 2
 face The *flashing* blood with blushing did inflame, *II. ix.* 43. 3
 all the world with *flashing* fire brent; *III. xi.* 38. 5
 behold the dreadfull aight Of *flashing* fire, *IV. ii.* 16. 8
 Out of her steely armes were *flashing* scene, *V. v.* 8. 4
 the *flashing* Levin haps to light Upon two stubbornne oakes, *V. vi.* 40. 1
 dreadfull thunder-claps With *flames* and *flashing* lights *VII. vii.* 23. 9
Flasket. they gathered flowera to fill their *flasket*, *Proth.* 26
Flat. Badde is the best; (this English is *flatt*.) *S.C.S.* 105
 The woodhorne people fall before her *flat*, *I. vi.* 16. 1
 falling *flat* great humblesse he did make, *I. xii.* 25. 6
 fell *flat* to ground for feare, *II. iii.* 6. 8
 To seize upon his foe *flatt* lying on the marle. *II. xi.* 33. 9
flat refusd to have adoe with mee, *III. vii.* 58. 3
 evermore she him refusd *flat*, *III. viii.* 39. 3
 he *flat* refusd To take me up *VI. ii.* 22. 2
 Fell *flat* to ground, ne word unto him sayd, *VI. vii.* 25. 8
Flattly. Tho with her sword on him she *flattling* strooke, *V. v.* 18. 1
Flatly. They were in doubt, and *flatly* set aboard. *Hub.* 324
flatly he of entrance was refusd, *III. ix.* 12. 6
 whether thwart or *flatly* it did lyte, *VI. vi.* 30. 8
Flats. both from rocka and *flats* it selfe could wisely save. *II. vi.* 5. 9
Flatter. when her listd she could fawne and *flatter*; *VI. vi.* 42. 6
 When I doe praise her, say I doe but *flatter*: *Am. lxxxiv.* 2
Flatterer. all the fawning of the *flatterer*. *III. viii.* 38. 9
Flatteries. Bad counsels, prayses, and false *flatteries*: *II. xi.* 10. 8
Flattering. The *flattering* fruite is fallen to grownd before, *S.C.D.* 106
 with smooth *flattering* Doo fawne on you, *Ti.* 200
 when he saw his *flatt'ring* artes to fayle, *I. vi.* 5. 1
 with faire countenance and *flatt'ring* style *II. i.* 8. 5
 Through his faire daughters face and *flatt'ring* word. *II. x.* 60. 5
 With *flattering* wordes he sweetly wooed her, *III. viii.* 38. 6

Flattering—Continued.

- So her with *flattering* words he first assaid; VII. vi. 43. 4
 she with *flattrin* smyles weake harts doth guyde Unto her love, *Am.* xviii. 5
 with false beauties *flattrin* bait misled, *II.II.B.* 290
- Flattery.** he hates lowle leasings, and vile *flatterie*, *Hub.* 733
 small gaines, but shameles *flatterie*, *Hub.* 850
 They feede the eares of fooles with *flattery*, *T.M.* 323
 to uphold His ydle humour with fine *flattery*, *II.* iii. 9. 8
 Some by close shouldring; some by *flatteree*; *II.* vii. 47. 3
 he loathd leasing and base *flattery*, *VI.* i. 3. 8
- Flavia.** Ne thee lesse worthe, gentle *Flavia*, *Col.* 572
- Flaw.** From that first *flaw* him selfe right well defended. *V.* v. 6. 7
- Flax.** Like sparkes of fire which fall in selcnder *flax*, *III.* i. 47. 7
 That he thereon should spin both *flax* and tow; *V.* v. 23. 3
- Fled.** hys passing skill with him is *fledde*, *S.C.* Jun. 91
 All suddenly dismayd, . . . He *fled* abacke *Gn.* 298
 Out of the land is *fled* away and gone. *Gn.* 360
Fled back to heaven, whence she was first conceived, *Hub.* 3
 They *fled* farre off, *Hub.* 576
 would have *fled* with terror all dismayde. *Hub.* 956
 the beasts therein *Fled* fast away *Hub.* 1348
 as one whose wits were reft, *Fled* here and there, *Hub.* 1357
 the false Foxe . . . *Fled* closely forth, *Hub.* 1360
 from beam to beame he *fled* All breathles, *Hub.* 1373
 From my unhappie neighborhood farre *fled*, *Ti.* 146
Fled back too soone unto his native place; *Ti.* 291
 In bloodie streames fourth *fled* *Mui.* 439
 Revoked life, that would have *fled* away, *D.* 188
 Lookt for her knight, who far away was *fled*, *I.* ii. 7. 7
 from him *fled* away with all her powre; *I.* ii. 20. 4
 her pitcher downe she threw, And *fled* away; *I.* iii. 11. 7
 Full fast she *fled*, ne ever lookt behynd, *I.* iii. 12. 1
 the whiles the royall Mayd *Fledd* farre away, *I.* v. 47. 9
 leaving all behind her *fled* away; *I.* viii. 25. 6
 Shee, . . . *Fled* to the wastfull wilderness apace, *I.* viii. 50. 3
 as he *fledd* his eye was backward cast, *I.* ix. 21. 5
Fledd fast away, halfe dead with dying feare; *I.* ix. 30. 6
 That bare-head knight . . . Would faine have *fled*, *I.* ix. 34. 8
 The cloudes before him *fledd* for terror great, *I.* xi. 10. 8
 Some feard, and *fledd*; some feard, and well it faynd; *I.* xii. 10. 1
 And now is *fled*; *II.* i. 30. 9
 As hynd from her, so she *fled* from her enemy. *II.* ii. 7. 9
 Both *fled* attonce, *II.* iii. 19. 9
 As through the flouring Forrest rash she *fled*, *II.* iii. 30. 7
 So turned her about, and *fled* away apace. *II.* iii. 42. 9
 She *fled* away with ghastly dreriment, *II.* iv. 31. 8
 Eftssoones he *fled* away, and might no where be seene. *II.* iv. 46. 9
Fledd fast away to tell his funeral *II.* v. 25. 8
 art thus lowly *fledd* from famous enemy? *II.* vi. 39. 9
 The whiles false Archimage and Atin *fled* apace. *II.* viii. 56. 9
 A while they *fled*, but soone retourn'd againe *II.* ix. 15. 1
 in the chace was slaine of them that *fled*, *II.* x. 57. 3
 the sonnes of Constantine, which *fled*, *II.* x. 67. 1
 how the time was *fled* they quite forgate; *II.* x. 77. 4
 fast the land behynd them *fled* away. *II.* xi. 4. 6
fled asonder, and him fell before; *II.* xi. 19. 3
fled fast away for feare; *II.* xi. 25. 6
 as the winged wind his Tigre *fled*, *II.* xi. 26. 1
 yet he *fled* apace, *II.* xi. 27. 1
 natmore forth *fled* his groning spright, *II.* xi. 38. 8
 the rest *Fled* all away *II.* ix. 81. 7
fledd so fast that nothing mote him hold, *III.* i. 15. 8
 Still as she *fledd* her eye she backward threw, *III.* i. 16. 1
 from them *fled*, as light-foot hare from vew *III.* iv. 46. 4
 that way in which that Damozell Was *fledd* afore, *III.* iv. 47. 9
 That fearefull Ladie *fledd* from him, *III.* iv. 50. 2
 That fast she from him *fledd*, *III.* iv. 51. 3
 that fierce foster, which late *fled* away, *III.* v. 18. 5
 Out of her fleshly ferme *fled* to the place of paine. *III.* v. 23. 9
 he would have *fled* into the wood; *III.* v. 25. 1
 She *fled* into the wilderness a space, *III.* vi. 10. 3
 Was from her *fled* as fit as ayery Dove, *III.* vi. 11. 4
 (So from her often he had *fled* away, *III.* vi. 11. 6
 in his frowardnes from her was *fled*, *III.* vi. 20. 8
fledd so fast from that same foster stearne *III.* vi. 54. 3
 from Prince Arthure *fled* with wings of idle feare. *III.* vi. 54. 9
 So *fledd* fayre Florimell from her vaine feare, *III.* vii. 1. 6
fled Ever alike, as if her former dred Were hard behind, *III.* vii. 2. 4
 Not halfe so fast the wicked Myrrha *fled* *III.* vii. 26. 1
Fled fearfull Daphne on th' Aegaeon strond, *III.* vii. 26. 4
 Florimell *fled* from that Monster yond, *III.* vii. 26. 5
 trembled like a lambe *fled* from the pray; *III.* vii. 36. 6
 Had she not *fled* into a secret mew, *III.* viii. 4. 3
 lette his love to losse, and *fled* him selfe apace. *III.* viii. 18. 9
 with her *fled* away without abode. *III.* viii. 19. 5
 being *fled* into the fishers hote *III.* viii. 21. 1
fledd From the sharpe hauke *III.* viii. 33. 3
 'out of the flames for safegard *fled*, *III.* ix. 41. 2
 He *fled* for feare of that he had misdonne, *III.* ix. 48. 4
 late he *fled* from his too earnest foe; *III.* x. 23. 3
 Malhecco . . . would have *fled* arere, *III.* x. 23. 5
 in hast he *fledd*, Ne ever looked back *III.* x. 43. 6
 High over hilles and over dales he *fledd*, *III.* x. 65. 1
 Still *fled* he forward, looking backward still; *III.* x. 56. 1
 a young man, the which *fled* From an huge Geaunt, *III.* xi. 3. 3
 the Gyaunt saw, . . . and from them *fled* apace; *III.* xi. 5. 4
 Long so she *fled*, and so he follow'd long; *IV.* vii. 23. 1
fled away with ghastly dreriment, *IV.* vii. 29. 8
 Was *fled* to hell, surcharg'd with spoile and theft: *IV.* vii. 32. 6
 turnd her face, and *fled* away for evermore. *IV.* vii. 36. 9

Fled—Continued.

- who now is *fled* with shame? *V.* i. 15. 9
 The whiles his guilefull groomer was *fled* away, *V.* iii. 38. 1
 From which he lately had through reskew *fled*: *V.* v. 18. 8
 They all were *fled* for feare; *V.* vi. 35. 9
Fled fast into the towne, *V.* vii. 34. 9
 Yet *fled* she last and both them farre outwent, *V.* viii. 4. 6
fled from place to place. *V.* viii. 36. 9
 every place Where so he *fled*, *V.* ix. 16. 5
 they *fled* As fast as feete could carry them away; *V.* x. 36. 1
 Whose grudging ghost was thereout *fled* and past, *V.* x. 37. 3
 Streight th' other *fled* away, *V.* x. 37. 7
 Durst not abide, but *fled* away for feare, *V.* x. 38. 3
 when she *fled* into that covert greave, *VI.* ii. 43. 8
 and *fled* himselfe away for feare. *VI.* iv. 7. 9
 In following of him that *fled* so fast, *VI.* iv. 9. 2
 ere he *fled* he with his tooth impure Him heedlesse bit, *VI.* v. 16. 8
 They *fled*, and fast into the wood did get. *VI.* v. 22. 7
fled Those evill tidings to their Lord to shew: *VI.* vi. 24. 2
 He *fled* from roome to roome, *VI.* vi. 29. 6
fled away with all the speede she mought, *VI.* vii. 50. 4
fled fast away, *VI.* viii. 31. 4
 Long thus she *fled*, *VI.* viii. 32. 2
 From thence into the open fields he *fled*, *VI.* ix. 4. 1
 why, when I them saw, *fled* they away from me? *VI.* x. 19. 9
 Through cowerd feare he *fled* away *VI.* x. 35. 3
 Had from their maisters *fled*, *VI.* xi. 39. 9
Fled from his wrath, *VI.* xi. 49. 7
 from them *fled* more fast Than any Deere, *VII.* vi. 52. 4
 every beast that to his den was *fled*, *Am.* xl. 10
 shadowes . . . Which all are *fled*, *II.II.B.* 292
- Flee.** for succoure *flee* Under the shadow of his wing; *To his Booke* 6
 Nor elvish ghosts, nor gastly owles doe *flee*, *S.C.* Jun. 24
 Great whirlpooles which all fishes make to *flee*; *II.* xii. 23. 7
 do not in th' ayre more lightly *flee*. *II.* xii. 77. 9
 Yet did the smart remaine, though he himselfe did *flee*. *IV.* v. 44. 9
 fiends affrighted bee . . . and from her presence *flee*: *VI.* vi. 10. 5
- Fleece.** Ateived the golden *Fleece* in Colchid land, *Ro.* x. 2
 'Thou feeble flocke, whose *fleece* is rough and rent, *S.C.* Ja. 43
 so they han the *fleece*, *S.C.* May 49
 They han the *fleece*, and eke the flesh, *S.C.* Jul. 189
 the *fleece*, which him arayes, *Gn.* 97
 Whom golden *Fleece* did make an heavenly signe; *Gn.* 211
 for their lambes, and of their woolly *fleece*. *Hub.* 302
 His goodly conquest of the golden *fleece*, *II.* xii. 44. 6
 All mindlesse of the Golden *fleece*, which made them strive. *IV.* i. 23. 9
 Forgetfull of the famous golden *fleece*; *Am.* xlv. 3
 a *fleece* of wooll, which privily The Latmian shepherd *Epith.* 379
 brought,
- Fleeced.** See Rich-fleeced.
- Fleeces.** their flockes *fleeces* them to araye: *S.C.* May 116
- Fleecy.** See Golden-fleecy.
- I of your *fleece* sheepe . . . would take on me the keep. *Hub.* 289
 the *fleece* cattell have begun . . . to make their feast. *Col.* 606
 Their *fleece* flowes they fearefully did steepe, *II.* xii. 61. 8
 Keeping their *fleece* flockes as they were hyr'd, *III.* vi. 15. 7
 To helpe faire Pastorella home to drive Her *fleece* flocke; *VI.* ix. 15. 9
 there by did keepe His *fleece* flock *VI.* xii. 9. 2
- Fleer.** common Courtiers love to gybe and *fleare* *Hub.* 714
- Fleet.** No deadly fight of warlick *fleece* doth feare; *Gn.* 124
 Flames, weapons, wounds, in Greeks *fleece* to have tynde. *Gn.* 504
 seemd amid the surges for *flect*, *Col.* 286
 in frayle wood on Adrian gulf doth *flect*, *II.* vii. 14. 4
 Islands, which doe *flect* In the wide sea, *II.* xii. 14. 3
 How soone would yee assemble many a *fleece*, *III.* viii. 28. 3
 May her perhaps containe, that else would algates *flect*? *III.* ix. 7. 9
 till that likewise *flect*; *IV.* ix. 33. 8
- Fleeting.** Her words were like a streame of honny *fleeting*, *Col.* 596
- Flesh.** warre upon the kings, and ate their *flesh*. *Rev.* iii. 10
 They han the *fleece*, and eke the *flesh*, *S.C.* Jul. 189
 So lost the Dogge the *flesh* in his mouth. *S.C.* S. 61
 We bene of *fleshe*, men as other bee, *S.C.* S. 238
 in his *flesh* endur'd the scorching flame, *Gn.* 607
 your silken hyde Fil'd with round *flesh*, *Hub.* 592
flesh, a bubble-glas of breath, *Ti.* 50
flesh delight In earthlie blis, *Ti.* 527
 the strong shackles of fraile *flesh*, *D.* 86
 my *flesh* is numb'd with feares: *D.* 419
 Full of great lumps of *flesh* *I.* i. 20. 3
 his grudging ghost did strive With the fraile *flesh*; *I.* ii. 19. 8
 they gan to . . . heat their brests, and naked *flesh* to teare: *I.* iii. 22. 5
 a dry dropie through his *flesh* did flow, *I.* iv. 23. 7
 The cruell steele . . . doth bight In tender *flesh*, *I.* v. 9. 4
 My feareful *flesh* did tremble at their strife, *I.* vi. 38. 6
 'No faith so fast' . . . 'but *flesh* does paire'. *I.* vii. 41. 8
 'Flesh may empaire', . . . 'but reason can repaire'. *I.* vii. 41. 9
 at his *flesh* shronk up like withered flowes, *I.* viii. 41. 9
 That makes trayle *flesh* to feare the bitter wave, *I.* ix. 40. 5
 Let every sinner die; Die shall all *flesh*? *I.* ix. 47. 6
 as superfluous *flesh* did rott, *I.* x. 26. 6
 rend his *flesh*, and his owne synewes eat. *I.* x. 28. 3
 pyn'd his *flesh* to keepe his body low and chast. *I.* x. 48. 9
 The steely head stuck fast still in his *flesh*, *I.* xi. 22. 1
 For he was *flesh*: (all *flesh* doth frayltie breed) *II.* i. 52. 6
 it may dwell In her sonnes *flesh*, *II.* ii. 10. 8
 Her face so faire as *flesh* it seemed not, *II.* iii. 22. 1
 inly bate Deepe in his *flesh*, *II.* v. 7. 9
 despiteously entayld Deepe in their *flesh*, *II.* vi. 29. 8
 teach the cursed steele to bight In his owne *flesh*, *II.* vi. 32. 9
 I, that am fraile *flesh* and earthly wight, *II.* vii. 50. 3

Flesh—Continued.

I can carve . . . His Lords owne flesh,	II. viii. 22. 5
within his flesh Did breake the lance,	II. viii. 36. 6
through infirmity Of the fraile flesh,	II. xi. 1. 6
Flesh without blood, a person without spright,	II. xi. 40. 4
lov'd their native flesh against al kynd,	III. ii. 41. 3
had no powre in his soft flesh to bite,	III. v. 19. 5
The flesh therewith shee suppled and did steepe,	III. v. 33. 6
did in stocke of earthly flesh enraice,	III. v. 52. 5
in her pregnant flesh they shortly fructifide,	III. vi. 7. 9
with his teeth did teare His rugged flesh,	III. vii. 20. 5
feeds on womens flesh as others feede on gras.	III. vii. 22. 9
Full many wounds in his corrupted flesh	III. vii. 32. 6
so fowly to devour Her native flesh	III. vii. 49. 5
in his congealed flesh Infixt such secreete sting	III. viii. 25. 1
the Geauinis broode That fed on living flesh,	III. ix. 49. 9
in their flesh a grisly passage rend,	IV. ii. 15. 5
some celestiall shape that flesh did beare:	IV. v. 14. 7
to the tender flesh it went,	IV. vi. 15. 6
men . . . form'd of flesh and bone,	V. Pr. 2. 4
To teare his flesh in peeces for his sin:	V. iv. 37. 5
proud rebellious flesh to mortify:	V. vii. 9. 5
cruell steedes which he had fed With flesh of men,	V. viii. 28. 7
her owne deare flesh did teare:	V. viii. 47. 6
Offering to him in sinfull sacrifice The flesh of men,	V. x. 28. 7
Those he deuoures, they say, both flesh and bone.	V. x. 29. 7
many wounds into his flesh it made,	V. xii. 19. 8
teare Her flesh for feltnesse,	V. xii. 32. 4
All flesh is frayle and full of ficklenesse,	VI. i. 41. 7
their had Stuard . . . Ne fed on flesh,	VI. iv. 14. 8
wound Made in his tender flesh;	VI. iv. 23. 9
none of them in his soft flesh did bite:	VI. v. 18. 7
To eate the fleshe of men whom they mote fynde,	VI. vii. 36. 2
of her dainty flesh they did devise To make a common feast,	VI. viii. 38. 8
his owne flesh he readie was to teare:	VI. xi. 25. 6
Do seize upon some beast whose flesh is bare,	VI. xi. 43. 2
If Gods should strive with flesh yere,	VII. vi. 31. 7
Weake is th' assurance that weake flesh reposeth	Am. lvi. 11
All flesh is frayle, and all her strength unstayd,	Am. lviii. 5
frayle corruption, that doth flesh ensew,	Am. lxxix. 8
How then can sintull flesh itselife assure,	H.H.L. 97
In flesh at first the guilt committed was,	H.H.L. 141
Therefore in flesh it must he satisfyde;	H.H.L. 142
taking flesh of sacred virgins wombe,	H.H.L. 146
And them transport from flesh into the spright.	H.H.B. 259
Fleshed, therewith flesh upon him set anew,	VI. viii. 9. 7
Fleashes. They slue them, and upon their fleshes fed;	Hub. 318
made wide furrowes in their fleshes fraile,	I. vi. 43. 5
Fleashliness. soule assayld from sinfull fleshliness.	D. 259
strong passion, or weake fleshliness,	II. iv. 2. 6
Fleshly. With fleshly follies undefyled,	S.C. Jul. 155
Upon his fleshly corpse to make invasion:	Hub. 1090
to heaven went Out of this fleshlie gaole,	T. 296
see the end of pompe and fleshlie pride!	T. 543
how can fraile fleshly wight Forecast,	Mui. 226
Of fleshlie slime and fraile mortalitie;	D. 403
thousand other waies to bait his fleshly hookes.	I. iv. 25. 9
Ne fleshly brest can armed be so sownd,	I. ix. 11. 2
who most trustes in arme of fleshly might,	I. ix. 11. 6
'Come; come away, fraile, feeble, fleshly wight,	I. ix. 53. 1
What man is he, that boasts of fleshly might	I. x. 1. 1
never could the force of fleshly arme,	I. xi. 36. 6
feeble nature cloth'd with fleshly tyre.	II. i. 57. 3
th' eternall Lord in fleshly slime Enwombed was,	II. x. 50. 2
she was given all to fleshly lust,	III. i. 48. 5
as a cole to kindle fleshly flame,	III. i. 50. 2
Now ranckleth in this same fraile fleshly mould,	III. ii. 39. 3
So feeble is the powre of fleshly arme.	III. iv. 27. 6
Out of her fleshly ferme fled to the place of paine.	III. v. 23. 9
That is ingenerate in fleshly slime.	III. vi. 3. 5
That he with fleshly weeds would them affire:	III. vi. 32. 5
Fleshly corruption, nor mortall payne.	III. vi. 33. 4
In fleshly lust were mingled both yere,	III. vii. 48. 8
Did wallow in all other fleshly myre,	III. vii. 49. 6
His wearie ghost assayld from fleshly hand	IV. iii. 13. 1
opprest With fleshly weaknesse,	IV. v. 43. 3
fed on fleshly gore,	IV. vii. 5. 8
Therefore they mote not taste of fleshly food,	V. vii. 10. 1
Then, farewell fleshly force!	V. vii. 40. 9
Nothing on earth seemes fayre to fleshly sight,	H.B. 18
When she in fleshly secede is eff enraced,	H.B. 114
Their fleshly howre, most fit for their delight,	H.B. 123
cryme Which was enrooted in all fleshly slime.	H.H.L. 168
Whose glorious beames all fleshly sense doth daze	H.H.L. 278
this base world, subject to fleshly eye,	H.H.B. 23
Ne from thenceforth doth any fleshly sense, . . . remaine;	H.H.B. 267
Flesh's. Through fleshes frailltie, and deceit of sin.	T.M. 492
Shall doffe her fleshes borrowd fayre attyre,	Am. xxvii. 6
How ever fleshes fault it filthy make;	H.B. 160
free from fleshes frayle infection.	H.B. 217
He downe descended, . . . in fleshes fraile attyre,	H.H.L. 137
Fleur-de-lis. Shall match with the fayre flowre Delice.	S.C. Ap. 144
the flowre-deluce, her lovely Paramoure,	II. vi. 16. 2
As fresh and fragrant as the flowre-deluce	IV. i. 31. 7
all embost with Lyons and with Flourdelyce.	V. ix. 27. 9
that faire Lady . . . Flourdelys bight,	V. xi. 49. 6
Flew. streight the spirite out of his senses flew,	Gn. 292
Upon those gates with force he fiercely flew,	Hub. 1369
No gate . . . But with that percing noise flew open	I. viii. 4. 9
every dore of freewill open flew.	I. viii. 5. 3

Flew—Continued.

at him fierly flew,	I. viii. 6. 8
his shield, that covered was, open flew;	I. viii. 19. 2
Als flew his steed as he his bandes had brast,	I. ix. 21. 7
therewithall he fierly at him flew,	II. vi. 29. 1
after him Owles and Night-ravens flew,	II. vii. 23. 3
all that els does horror breed, About them flew,	II. xii. 37. 2
flew about his heeles in wanton wize,	II. xii. 46. 8
her faire yellow locks behind her flew,	III. i. 16. 3
Wherewith enrag'd she fiercely at them flew,	III. i. 66. 1
through his haberjeon the forkehead flew,	III. v. 19. 3
Fiercely he flew upon that wicked feend,	III. vii. 32. 2
that yron wicket open flew,	III. xii. 3. 3
That brasen dore flew open,	III. xii. 29. 7
Like two mad mastiffes, each on other flew,	IV. ii. 17. 8
straight flew ope, and gave her way to ride.	IV. iii. 46. 3
flew away as lightly as the wind:	IV. viii. 7. 7
that sweet bird departing flew forthright,	IV. viii. 8. 7
Eftsoones she flew unto his fearelesse hand,	IV. viii. 12. 1
(so fast away he flew)	IV. viii. 40. 4
fame . . . Flew first abroad,	IV. x. 4. 2
flew A flocke of litle loves,	IV. x. 42. 1
They each at other tyrannously flew;	V. ii. 13. 2
streight the winged words out of his ballaunce flew.	V. ii. 44. 9
here and there before his presence flew,	V. ii. 53. 8
through the thickest like a Lyon flew,	V. iii. 8. 5
Like a fell Lionesse at him she flew,	V. iv. 39. 6
With her sharpe Cemitare at him she flew,	V. v. 9. 8
like mazed deare dismayfully they flew.	V. viii. 38. 9
theron flew Like a wyld Gote,	V. ix. 15. 3
so furiously at him he flew,	V. xi. 5. 1
She flew at him like to an hellish feend,	V. xi. 27. 2
strongly flew With all her body at his head	V. xi. 30. 6
he fiercely at him flew,	VI. i. 20. 1
Ne time would give, . . . But at him flew,	VI. i. 19. 8
And with mad moode againe upon him flew,	VI. iv. 6. 3
Like a fell Lyon at him fiercely flew,	VI. vi. 22. 4
With his sharpe sword he fiercely at him flew,	VI. viii. 9. 2
He flew upon him like a greedy kight	VI. viii. 28. 4
seeing Calidore, away he flew,	VI. xii. 25. 7
A gentle Bee . . . About him flew	Epig. iv. 4
Flex. See Flax.	
Flies. The gygne yon, fond flies! the cold to scorne,	S.C. F. 39
Of all the race of silver-winged Flies	Mui. 17
I hate the fire, because to nought it flies;	D. 404
This lowly Muse, . . . Flies for like aide	Deed. Son. xiii. 8
Legions of Sprights, . . . like litle flies	I. i. 38. 2
The Sarazin, . . . fiercely to him flies;	I. ii. 17. 2
the flashing fier flies, . . . out of their burning shields;	I. ii. 17. 7
all the ayre it fills, and flies to heaven bright.	I. v. 16. 9
a ship, that flies fayre under sayle,	I. vi. 1. 1
Sir Trevisan flies from Despeyre,	I. ix. Arg.
marveiles at himselfe stil as he flies:	I. xi. 34. 8
Atin to Cymochles for ayd flies.	II. v. Arg.
in the aire their clustring army flies;	II. ix. 16. 4
all the chamber filled was with flies	II. ix. 51. 1
fame now flies, that of a forreine foe He is ysleine,	III. v. 9. 8
He flies about, and with his flaggy winges	III. vi. 39. 7
The witches sonne loves Florimell: She flies;	III. vii. Arg.
flies away of her owne feete afeard,	III. vii. 1. 3
Full fast she flies, and farre afore him goes,	IV. vii. 21. 8
Like foolish flies about an hony-crocke;	V. ii. 33. 3
He like a swarme of flies them overthrew;	V. ii. 53. 6
With dreadfull force he flies at her bylyve,	V. iv. 42. 6
flocking round about them, as a swarme Of flies	V. xi. 58. 2
round about her flocke, like many flies,	VI. viii. 40. 2
Like as the wounded Whale to shore flies from the maine.	VI. x. 31. 9
flies away as fast as he can hie,	VI. xi. 18. 8
How many flies . . . Do seize upon some beast	VI. xi. 48. 1
my hart . . . flies hacke unto your sight.	Am. lxxiii. 8
In angry wize he flies about,	Epig. iv. 9
Flight. With feeble flight venture to mount	Bel. vi. 2
drove the Nymphs to flight.	Bel. x. 14
rise, and with a larger flight	Bel. vii. 5
So long as Joves great Bird did make his flight,	Ro. xvii. 1
Through the maine sea making her merry flight.	Van. ix. 4
Such fond fantasies shall soone he put to flight.	S.C. Au. 22
So high to sore and make so large a flight	S.C. O. 86
Colin fittes such famous flight to scanne;	S.C. O. 88
The hatefull darknes now had put to flight;	Gn. 69
They stole away, and tooke their hastie flight,	Hub. 339
in their speedie course and nimble flight	Hub. 621
With loffie flight above the earth he bounded,	Ti. 599
Two Angels, downe descending with swift flight,	Ti. 625
he so swift and nimble was of flight,	Mui. 41
In the wide aire to make her wandring flight;	Mui. 139
with good speed began to take his flight.	Mui. 147
With violent swift flight forth caried	Mui. 422
Such loffie flight base shepheard seemeth not,	Col. 618
Gorgon, . . . At which . . . Styx is put to flight.	I. i. 37. 9
a Gryfon . . . A Dragon fiers encountreth in his flight,	I. v. 8. 3
He by a privy Posterne tooke his flight,	I. v. 52. 7
he would him make . . . the Robuckes in flight to overtake,	I. vi. 24. 8
He first to castle strong to take their flight;	I. vii. 44. 7
from whom make ye this hasty flight?	I. ix. 23. 8
with strong flight did forcibly divyde The yielding ayre,	I. xi. 18. 3
To frusse the pray too heavy for his flight;	I. xi. 19. 8
him rencountering fierce, as hauke in flight,	I. xi. 53. 4
From off the earth to take his aerie flight.	II. iii. 19. 5
grieved at her flight;	II. iii. 43. 2

Flight—Continued.

rage enforst my <i>flight</i> ;	II. iv. 32. 1
whither with such lasty <i>flight</i> Art thou now bound?	II. iv. 43. 2
After that varlets <i>flight</i> ,	II. v. 2. 1
Gaz'd after him, as fowle escapt by <i>flight</i> ,	II. viii. 9. 4
may not hope by <i>flight</i> to scape alive,	II. viii. 50. 3
many foes, whom straunger knightes to <i>flight</i> compell.	II. ix. Arg.
chaste so fiercely after fearefull <i>flight</i> ,	II. x. 16. 5
through <i>flight</i> into fond mischief fell.	II. x. 26. 9
such as were through former <i>flight</i> preserv'd.	II. x. 55. 5
in his <i>flight</i> the villain turn'd his face	II. xi. 26. 6
an innumerable <i>flight</i> Of harmefull fowles	II. xii. 35. 6
meet respect of honor putt to <i>flight</i> :	III. i. 48. 8
whenas all were put to shamfull <i>flight</i> ,	III. i. 67. 1
the same was put to <i>flight</i> ;	III. ii. 29. 5
Least afterwards it be too late to take thy <i>flight</i> !	III. iv. 14. 9
nothing might relent her hasty <i>flight</i> ,	III. iv. 49. 1
drive Their brother to reproch and shamfull <i>flight</i> ;	III. v. 16. 6
in vaine was forst to turne his <i>flight</i> ,	III. vii. 28. 5
did fall From ber in <i>flight</i> ,	III. vii. 31. 9
gan encrease his speed as she encreast her <i>flight</i> .	III. vii. 43. 9
to <i>flight</i> againe she did her take.	III. vii. 44. 9
liberty to frame their purpost <i>flight</i> ,	III. x. 16. 5
Ne staid his <i>flight</i> nor fearefull agony,	III. x. 56. 2
like a winged horse he tooke his <i>flight</i>	III. xi. 42. 7
He falleth nigh to ground, and scarce recovereth <i>flight</i> .	IV. iii. 19. 9
makea her feare a spur to hast her <i>flight</i> ;	IV. vii. 22. 7
saw her forward still to make her <i>flight</i> ,	IV. viii. 8. 2
To seeke by <i>flight</i> her fellowskip t' eschew,	IV. viii. 56. 5
he was swift as swallow in her <i>flight</i> ,	V. i. 20. 4
from the water to the land betooke his <i>flight</i> .	V. ii. 17. 9
with nimble <i>flight</i> Flowne at a flush of Ducks	V. ii. 54. 1
other wing, now made unmeete for <i>flight</i> ,	V. v. 15. 3
She had not rid the mounenance of a <i>flight</i> ,	V. vi. 36. 4
streight tooke his <i>flight</i> From that sad land	V. x. 11. 3
Had hid themselves, or taken further <i>flight</i> ;	V. x. 19. 4
Whereto she ever list to make her hardy <i>flight</i> .	V. xi. 24. 9
Gainst which no <i>flight</i> nor rescue mote avayle,	V. xi. 59. 5
streight he tooke his <i>flight</i> Toward the Castle,	VI. i. 22. 3
I the measure of her <i>flight</i> doe search,	VI. ii. 32. 3
And to betake him selfe to fearefull <i>flight</i> ;	VI. iii. 25. 8
But follow'd fast the Monster in his <i>flight</i> ;	VI. iii. 26. 5
He had him overtaken in his <i>flight</i> .	VI. iv. 8. 6
freed From bels and jesses which did let her <i>flight</i> ,	VI. iv. 19. 8
Thinking by speed to overtake his <i>flight</i> ;	VI. v. 17. 2
when a cast of Faulcons make their <i>flight</i>	VI. vii. 9. 1
dooth oft refuse This too high <i>flight</i> ,	VII. vii. 1. 4
unto heaven forgets her former <i>flight</i> ,	Am. lxxii. 8
Lyke as a byrd, . . . to it doth make his <i>flight</i> ;	Am. lxxiii. 6
like fresh Eagle, make his hardie <i>flight</i>	H.L.L. 69
Till she her selfe for stronger <i>flight</i> can breath.	H.H.B. 28
Flight's. Let them downe before his <i>flights</i> end:	I. xi. 19. 4
Fling. Forst with the filth his eggs to <i>fling</i> away:	Van. iv. 12
They cherlie chaunt, and rymes at randon <i>fling</i> ,	T.M. 321
Flings. Or <i>flings</i> aloft, or treades downe in the flore,	II. viii. 42. 5
all their glory to the ground downe <i>flings</i> ,	III. vi. 39. 5
Flint. Thy teares would make the hardest <i>flint</i> to flowe!	S.C. Jun. 114
'faire lady, hart of <i>flint</i> would rew The undeserved woos	I. ii. 26. 8
hart of <i>flint</i> asonder could have rife;	II. vii. 23. 8
Headed with <i>flint</i> , and fethers bloody dide;	II. xi. 21. 4
The firmest <i>flint</i> doth in continuance weare;	Am. xviii. 4
she as stele and <i>flint</i> doth still remayne.	Am. xviii. 14
Flinty. Then let thy <i>flinty</i> hart, that fecles no paine,	H.H.L. 246
Flit. That which is firme doth <i>flit</i> and fall away,	Ro. iii. 13
with each storme does fall away, and <i>flit</i> ,	Ti. 514
IIis choicetull sense with every change doth <i>flit</i> ;	Mui. 159
They farrie not, but <i>flit</i> and fall away,	D. 397
ore ye be aware will <i>flit</i> away;	D. 502
Forth-with her ghost out of her corps did <i>flit</i> ,	As. 177
whose fethers, nothing <i>flit</i> , Doe yett but flagg,	Ded. Son. ii. 7
on a sandie hill, that still did <i>flit</i> And fall away,	I. iv. 5. 5
two darts, exceeding <i>flit</i> And deadly sharp,	II. iv. 38. 7
the <i>flitt</i> barke, obeying to her mind,	II. vi. 20. 3
In Phaedrias <i>flitt</i> barek over that perlous shard.	II. vi. 28. 9
The life did <i>flit</i> away out of her nest,	II. vii. 66. 8
Such as in idle fantasies do <i>flit</i> ;	II. ix. 50. 7
IIis falsed fayth, and love too lightly <i>flitt</i> ;	II. xii. 44. 7
Therewith a while she her <i>flit</i> fancy ledd,	III. i. 56. 1
Was from her fled as <i>flit</i> as avery Dove,	III. vi. 11. 4
her <i>flitt</i> palfrey did so well apply	III. vii. 24. 5
on the rockes be tell so <i>flit</i> and light,	III. x. 57. 5
Fearing least from her cage the wearie soule would <i>flit</i> .	III. xi. 12. 9
Now, like a stag; now, like a faulcon <i>flit</i> ;	III. xi. 39. 8
I with that Squire agreede away to <i>flit</i> ,	IV. vii. 17. 6
the Dove Would <i>flit</i> a litle forward,	IV. viii. 11. 2
ne once abacke did <i>flit</i> ,	IV. ix. 29. 8
Thence doth by Huntingdon and Cambridge <i>flit</i> ,	IV. xi. 34. 6
Ne doe their bodies only <i>flit</i> and fly,	VII. vii. 19. 7
which who fecles not by sense . . . To <i>flit</i> still,	VII. vii. 22. 3
when a dreadfull storme away is <i>flit</i> ,	Am. xl. 7
Flits. when my joy to sorrow <i>flits</i> , I waile,	Am. liv. 7
Flitted. at last it <i>flitted</i> is, Whither the soules doe fly	I. ii. 19. 8
hardly he the <i>flitted</i> life does win	I. vii. 21. 7
Flitteth. he got faire Pegasus that <i>flitteth</i> in the ayre.	III. xi. 42. 9
Flitting. vaine worlds glorie, <i>flitting</i> too and fro,	Pet. ² vii. 2
that is <i>flitting</i> doth abide and stay.	Ro. iii. 14
let the <i>flitting</i> aire my vaine words sever.	Gn. 638
Her <i>flitting</i> parts, and element unsonnd,	I. xi. 18. 5
choose my <i>flitting</i> houres to spend,	II. vii. 33. 7
cleave The <i>flitting</i> skyes, like flying Pursuivant,	II. viii. 2. 4

Flitting—Continued.

<i>flitting</i> as the wavering wind After each beautie	IV. ii. 5. 2
<i>flitting</i> still doe flie, and still their places vary.	VII. vii. 21. 9
Ere <i>flitting</i> Time could wag his eyes wings	H.H.L. 24
Then th' Aire still <i>flitting</i> , but yett firmly bound	H.H.B. 38
Float. on the dull waves did lightly <i>fote</i> ,	II. vi. 38. 3
the rich furrowes <i>fote</i> , all quite fordonne:	III. vii. 34. 6
Loug so she on the mighty maine did <i>fote</i> ,	III. viii. 21. 3
Floated. <i>foted</i> in the midst of that great lake;	II. vi. 11. 4
Floating. <i>Floting</i> amid the sea in jeopardie,	Col. 273
On every side <i>floting</i> the floodes emong:	II. xii. 10. 7
By whom a little skippt <i>floting</i> did appeare.	II. xii. 14. 9
Did thrust the shallop from the <i>floting</i> strand:	III. vii. 27. 8
The fish, still <i>floting</i> , doe at randon range.	VII. vii. 21. 4
Europa <i>floting</i> through th' Argolick fuds:	VII. vii. 33. 4
As they came <i>floating</i> on the Christal Flood;	Proth. 57
Flock. All as his straying <i>flocke</i> he fedde:	To his Booke 10
Led forth his <i>flock</i> , that had bene long ypent:	S.C. Ja. 4
Tho to a hill his faynting <i>flocke</i> he ledde,	S.C. Ja. 11
'Thou feeble <i>flocke</i> , whose fleece is rough and rent,	S.C. Ja. 43
ever my <i>flocke</i> was my chiefe care,	S.C. F. 23
Seemeth thy <i>flocke</i> thy counsell can,	S.C. F. 77
a double eye, Ylike to my <i>flocke</i> and tbine;	S.C. Mar. 39
Youghthes folke now <i>flocken</i> in every where,	S.C. May 9
on whom did attend A fayre <i>flocke</i> of Faeries,	S.C. May 32
What fallen the <i>flocke</i> ,	S.C. May 49
Here wander may thy <i>flocke</i> ,	S.C. Jun. 11
feede his <i>flocke</i> in fields	S.C. Jun. 76
Als for thy <i>flocke</i> and thee.	S.C. Jul. 8
Feeding the blessed <i>flocke</i> of Dan,	S.C. Jul. 51
shepherd great! That bought his <i>flocke</i> so deare,	S.C. Jul. 54
The <i>flocke</i> which he did keepe.	S.C. Jul. 132
left hys <i>flocke</i> to fetch a lasse,	S.C. Jul. 147
Of all my <i>flocke</i> there nis sike another,	S.C. Au. 38
The while my <i>flocke</i> did feede thereby;	S.C. Au. 59
Hey, ho, the fayre <i>flocke</i> !	S.C. Au. 118
Where is the fayre <i>flocke</i> .	S.C. S. 9
wont to repayre Unto the <i>flocke</i> ,	S.C. S. 187
that at even he came to the <i>flocke</i> ,	S.C. S. 204
'Gather together ye my little <i>flocke</i> ,	S.C. D. 145
My little <i>flock</i> , that was to me so liefie;	S.C. D. 146
his folded <i>flock</i> to keepe.	S.C. Env. 6
The whiles his <i>flock</i> their chawed cuds do eate.	Gn. 144
this Shepherds <i>flocke</i> Lay everie where.	Gn. 233
Gathering his straying <i>flocke</i> ,	Gn. 319
lent to him the charge Of all his <i>flocke</i> ,	Hub. 300
Cruelly fell upon their <i>flock</i> in folde,	Hub. 335
By whom the <i>flock</i> is rightly fed, and taught:	Hub. 442
My little <i>flocke</i> on westerne downes to keepe,	D. 100
As the least lamb in all my <i>flock</i> that went:	D. 126
She of my <i>flock</i> would take full warie keepe.	D. 133
'My little <i>flocke</i> , whom earst I lov'd so well,	D. 344
Did thether <i>flocke</i> to see what they did heare.	As. 202
High on an hill, his <i>flocke</i> to weven wide,	I. i. 23. 3
two rams, . . . Fight for the rule of the rich fleeced <i>flocke</i> ,	I. ii. 16. 2
A seely Lamb far from the <i>flock</i> does take,	I. vi. 10. 4
the troupe of light-foot Naiades <i>Flocke</i> all about.	I. vi. 18. 4
Amidst a flock of Damzelles fresh and gay,	II. v. 32. 4
how the fowles in aire Doe <i>flocke</i> ,	II. vi. 28. 8
Whom all that folke . . . Doe <i>flock</i> about.	II. vii. 48. 6
round about bim <i>flocke</i> impetuously,	II. xi. 18. 3
A <i>flocke</i> of litle loves, and sports, and joyes,	IV. x. 42. 2
Therefore the vulgar did about him <i>flocke</i> ,	V. ii. 33. 1
I round about her <i>flocke</i> , like many flies,	VI. viii. 40. 2
Fly like a <i>flocke</i> of doves before a Faulcons vew.	VI. viii. 49. 9
streight unto her litle <i>flocke</i> did fare:	VI. ix. 15. 2
To helpe faire Pastorella home to drive Her fleecie <i>flocke</i> ;	VI. ix. 15. 9
After her <i>flocke</i> she in their fold had tyde:	VI. ix. 17. 6
The fields my food, my <i>flocke</i> my rayment breed;	VI. ix. 20. 8
to thee <i>flocke</i> to heare thy lovely layes!	VI. x. 19. 5
there by did keepe IIis fleecie <i>flock</i> .	VI. xii. 9. 2
A <i>Flocke</i> of Nymphes I chaunced to espy,	Proth. 20
the foule . . . Gan <i>flock</i> about these twaine,	Proth. 120
Flocked. They <i>flocked</i> all about her bleeding wound,	I. i. 25. 7
all the hellish brood . . . <i>flockt</i> on every side,	I. v. 32. 8
Thus <i>flocked</i> all the folke him rownd about;	I. xii. 12. 1
fatall birds about them <i>flocked</i> were,	II. xii. 36. 2
About their Ladye first they <i>flockt</i> arownd;	III. i. 64. 1
after them a rude confused rout Of persons <i>flockt</i> ,	III. xii. 25. 2
Her warlike maides about her <i>flockt</i> so fast,	V. iv. 43. 6
About him <i>flockt</i> , and hard at him did lay:	VI. i. 24. 2
Flocking. To feede youthes fancie, and the <i>flocking</i> fry,	S.C. O. 14
if the <i>flocking</i> Nymphes did folow Pan,	S.C. D. 47
<i>flocking</i> Persians did the Greeks affray;	Gn. 50
her faire damzels, <i>flocking</i> her arownd,	Mui. 116
manie Nymphes about them <i>flocking</i> round,	Mui. 295
<i>Flocking</i> together in confusde array;	V. xi. 43. 8
<i>flocking</i> round about them, as a swarme Of flies	V. xi. 64. 1
<i>flocking</i> in great store Unto the cave gan presse,	VI. xi. 46. 3
Flock's. Thy <i>flocks</i> father his corage hath lost.	S.C. F. 80
their <i>flocks</i> fleeces them to araye:	S.C. May 116
tell me first of thy <i>flocks</i> estate.	S.C. S. 24
That <i>flocks</i> grand Captaine and most trustie guide	Gn. 268
not a lambe of all their <i>flocks</i> supply	Hab. 316
my <i>flocks</i> father daily doth amend it.	VI. ix. 21. 8
Flocks. The whiles our <i>flocks</i> do graze about in sight,	S.C. Ap. 31
playen while their <i>flocks</i> be unfedde:	S.C. May 44
keepe both our <i>flocks</i> from straying.	S.C. May 173
fruitfull <i>flocks</i> , bene every where to see:	S.C. Jun. 22
Shepherds, which your <i>flocks</i> do feede,	S.C. Jun. 106

Flocks—Continued.

ryse, ye blessed *Flocks*, and home apace, S.C. Jun. 118
 To feede theyr *flocks* at will, S.C. Jul. 66
 kept ytere *the flocks* of mighty Pan. S.C. Jul. 144
 loved their *flocks* to feede; S.C. Jul. 166
 What neede hem caren for their *flocks*, S.C. Jul. 195
 Their fasting *flocks* to keepe. S.C. Jul. 200
 of aike pastoures howe done *the flocks* crepe? S.C. S. 140
 doen so carefully theyr *flocks* tend. S.C. S. 179
 From soddein force theyr *flocks* for to gard. S.C. S. 235
 Whereon be earst had taught his *flocks* to feede, S.C. O. 57
 by your *flocks* on Kentish downes abyde, S.C. N. 63
 'The feeble *flocks* in field refuse their former loode, S.C. N. 133
 when our *flocks* into mischaunce mought fall, S.C. D. 9
 the *flocks*, which thon doest watch S.C. D. 12
 O *flocks!* O Faunes! Gn. 145
 fields resound, and *flocks* to leap and dance, Ti. 326
flocks and shepherds caused to joyce. D. 815
 do feed Your carelesse *flocks* on hills. D. 620
 all their *flocks* from feeding to refrain: Col. 26
 their *flocks*, devoyd of dangers feare, Col. 54
 Where be the *flocks* and heards, which she doth keepe? Col. 237
 From *flocks* and fields, to angels and to skie. Col. 619
 to draw their bleating *flocks* to rest. Col. 955
 with his sword disperst the raskall *flocks*, II. xi. 19. 2
 Keeping their fleecy *flocks* as they were hyr'd, III. vi. 15. 7
 A ravenous Wolfe amongst the scattered *flocks*: V. xii. 38. 6
 shepherds singing to their *flocks*. VI. ix. 4. 3
 feend that mote offend their happie *flocks*, VI. ix. 6. 3
 to their homes to hast Their tender *flocks*, VI. ix. 13. 4
 The whiles their *flocks* in shadowes shrouded bee, VI. ix. 41. 4
 drove away their *flocks*; VI. x. 39. 9
 wont the shepherds . . . feed an hundred *flocks*, VI. xi. 26. 9
 Some *flocks* of sheepe and shepherds to espy; VI. xi. 36. 7
 There did they find . . . The selfe same *flocks*. VI. xi. 37. 2
 To hyre them well if they their *flocks* would keepe; VI. xi. 40. 2
 To keepe their *flocks* for litle hyre and chepe, VI. xi. 40. 7
 all those *flocks*, which they before Had rett from Meliboe. VI. xi. 51. 6
Flong. squallid Fortune, into basenes flong, T.M. 543
 dead mens bones, which round about were flong; II. vii. 30. 7
 He flong it from him; II. viii. 49. 4
 both flowres and girlonds far away Shee flong, III. iv. 30. 2
 despayre she from her flong. III. iv. 41. 9
 friskt, and flong aloft, and louted low on knee. V. iii. 34. 9
Flood. See Water-flood.
 a water, whose out gushing flood Bel.² ix. 6
 a brackish flood Of bitter teares, T.M. 415
 through the overflowing of the flood Ti. 621
 to match her with the neighbour flood, Col. 122
 A flood of poyson horrible and blacke, I. i. 20. 2
 They . . . come to fery flood of Phlegeton, I. v. 33. 3
 made an open passage for the gushing flood, I. ix. 36. 9
 meetes a flood that doth his passage stay, I. ix. 39. 3
 wilt thy selte not pas the flood? I. ix. 39. 9
 From which fast trickled forth a silver flood, I. xi. 29. 4
 Some wrestle, some do run, some bathe in christall flood. I. xii. 7. 9
 when stopped is the flood. II. iv. 11. 9
 Grieve is a flood; and love a monster fell; II. iv. 35. 3
 The flood of drops, the Monster filth did breede: II. iv. 35. 5
 bent his hastie course towards the ydle flood, II. vi. 41. 9
 The varlett saw, when to the flood he came, II. vi. 42. 1
 Fro me do flow into an ample flood, II. vii. 8. 8
 a blacke flood, which flow'd about it round. II. vii. 56. 7
 flood from mouth, Did fly abacke, II. vii. 58. 6
 a large lukewarme flood, Red as the Rose, II. viii. 39. 1
 Like Noyes great flood, II. x. 15. 5
 the silver flood Through every channell running II. xii. 60. 3
 th' one her selte low ducked in the flood, II. xii. 66. 3
 by the grim flood of Cocytus slow, III. iv. 55. 5
 Right as he entring was into the flood, III. v. 25. 3
 he that strives to stop a suddain flood, III. vii. 34. 1
 the victour, through the flood Escaped hardly, III. ix. 42. 8
 As she sate carelesse by a cristall flood IV. ii. 45. 4
 when the flood is spent, then backe againe, IV. iii. 27. 6
 with the wasting of his vitall flood, IV. iii. 28. 8
 Thinking to hide the depth by troubling of the flood, IV. vi. 29. 9
 More great then th' eares of Elephants by Indus flood, IV. vi. 6. 9
 The place there overflowne seemd like a sodaine flood, IV. vii. 32. 9
 tempt the deepest flood To come IV. x. 46. 5
 Pactolus glistring with his golden flood; IV. xi. 20. 8
 Encloseth Corke with his devided flood; IV. xi. 44. 4
 Leapes forth into the flood, V. ii. 8. 6
 a trap was letten downe to fall Into the flood: V. ii. 12. 7
 There being both together in the flood, V. ii. 13. 1
 into the flood . . . adowne her east, V. ii. 27. 2
 from their riven sides forth gushed like a flood. VI. i. 37. 9
 at the loote thereof a gentle fud VI. x. 7. 1
 a fayrer flood may no man see. VII. vi. 40. 9
 there flowed forth the Romane Flood. VII. vii. 42. 9
 through the flood before did softly slyde VII. vii. 43. 4
 lovely Daughters of the Flood Proth. 21
 floating on the Christal Flood; Proth. 57
 all the foule which in his flood did dwell Proth. 119
Flood-gate. did the floodgate stop With his faire garment; II. i. 43. 2
 opened wide a red floodgate. II. v. 7. 9
Floods. The *floodes* whereof shall them overflowe S.C. May 94
floods do gaspe, for dried is their source, S.C. N. 126
floods of teares flowe in their stead S.C. N. 127
 'Some in the greedie *floods* are sunke and drent; Gn. 585
 Let streaming *floods* their bastie courses stay, D. 332

Floods—Continued.

both woods and fields and *floods* revive, Col. 29
 Large *floods* of blood adowne their sides did raile; I. vi. 43. 7
floods of blood could not them satisfie: I. vi. 43. 8
 The fields, the *floods*, the heavens, with one consent, I. ix. 12. 8
 Dry-shod to passe she parts the *floods* in tway; I. x. 20. 5
 On every side foting the *floodes* emong; II. xii. 10. 7
 Helpe me to tell the names of all those *floods* IV. xi. 10. 6
 his neighbour *floods* which nigh him dwell, IV. xi. 30. 1
 Sture, that parteth with bis pleasant *floods* IV. xi. 33. 3
 The which in *floods* and fountaines doe appere, IV. xi. 52. 8
 So fertile be the *floods* in generation, IV. xii. 1. 8
 Europa foting through th' Argolick *floods*: VII. vii. 33. 4
 a rocke amidst the raging *floods*; Am. lvi. 10
Floor. See Chamber-floor.
 The floor was Jaspis, and of Emerande. Bel.¹ ii. 11
 The *floor* of Jasp and Emerande Bel.² ii. 11
 to stamble at the threshold *floor*: S.C. May 230
 on the *floor* she saw the merchandise S.C. May 298
 Who first my Muse did lift out of the *floor*, Ded. Son. xv. 6
 all the *floor* . . . Defiled was, I. viii. 35. 5
 his foot could find no *floor*, I. viii. 39. 7
 all the *floor* was . . . Bespredde with costly scarlott I. xii. 13. 7
 Both roofe, and *floor*, and walls, were all of gold, II. vii. 29. 1
 Or flings aloft, or treades downe in the *floor*, II. viii. 42. 5
 in the midst thereof upon the *floor* II. ix. 34. 1
 many Gyaunts left on growning *floor*: II. x. 10. 5
 The one she slew upon the present *floor*; II. x. 19. 5
 his dead corse should fall upon the *floor*; II. xi. 37. 8
 his dead corse upon the *floor* fell nathemore, II. xi. 37. 9
 sitting on the *floor* the Ilag she found III. vii. 7. 2
 as on the readie *floor* Of some Theatre, III. xii. 3. 5
 the *floor* to shrinke he did avyse; III. xii. 10. 7
 To rest he layd him downe upon the *floor*, IV. v. 39. 3
 spreading over all the *floor* alone, IV. vii. 20. 7
 he threw her rudely on the *floor*, IV. vii. 28. 1
 all the pece he shaked from the *floor*, V. ii. 21. 8
 all the grassie *floor* Was fild with bloud V. vii. 31. 5
 slew the Porter on the *floor*. VI. i. 23. 9
 There he that knight found lying on the *floor* VI. ii. 40. 7
 with their bloud did all the *floor* imbrew, VI. v. 5. 3
 scattered all about fell on the *floor*: VI. vii. 8. 4
 And tread my life downe in the lowly *floor*. Am. xx. 4
Flora. *Flora* now calleth forth eche flower, S.C. Mar. 16
 his Queene attonce Was Lady *Flora*, S.C. May 31
 freshest *Flora* her with Yvie girlond crown'd. I. i. 48. 9
 girlonds gay, That seemd as fresh as *Flora* in her prime; I. iv. 17. 3
Flora's. files with flowres fayre *Floraes* painted lap: II. ii. 6. 5
 all the ornaments of *Floraes* pride, II. xii. 50. 5
Florentine. to that sad *Florentine* appeare, Bel.² xiii. 2
Florimell. Fayre *Florimell* is chaced; III. i. Arg.
Florimell of Arthure ia Long followed, III. iv. Arg.
 Prince Arthur heares of *Florimell*: III. v. Arg.
 is ycleped *Florimell* the fayre, III. v. 8. 7
 Faire *Florimell* below'd of many a knight, III. v. 8. 8
 he sets nought at all by *Florimell*; III. v. 9. 5
 fowre since *Florimell* the Court forwent, III. v. 10. 2
 Afrighted had the fairest *Florimell*, III. v. 23. 2
 That was, to weet, the goodly *Florimell*; III. vi. 54. 5
 The witches sonne loves *Florimell*: III. vii. Arg.
 So fedd fayre *Florimell* from her vaine feare, III. vii. 1. 6
Florimell fled from that Monster yond, III. vii. 26. 5
 horse Whereon laire *Florimell* was wont to ride, III. vii. 31. 2
 wrong Which he supposed donne to *Florimell*, III. vii. 35. 6
 To tell what tydings of fayre *Florimell* became. III. vii. 61. 9
 The Witch creates a snowy Lady like to *Florimell*; III. viii. Arg.
 Another *Florimell*, in shape and looke III. viii. 5. 8
 Him selte to fashion likest *Florimell*, III. viii. 8. 6
 garments gay, Which *Florimell* had left behind her late; III. viii. 9. 2
 fairest *Florimell* It was III. viii. 19. 6
Florimell her selte was far away, III. viii. 20. 1
 In such distresse and sad perplexity Was *Florimell*, III. viii. 33. 9
Florimell with him unto his bowre he bore. III. viii. 36. 9
 Thither he brought the sory *Florimell*, III. viii. 38. 1
 suddain parture of faire *Florimell* To find him III. viii. 46. 5
 dead: . . . Henceforth for ever *Florimell* to bee; III. viii. 47. 6
 Blandamour winnes false *Florimell*; IV. ii. Arg.
 from Braggadoecchio whilome rett The snowy *Florimell*, IV. ii. 4. 7
 the fayrest *Florimell* him seemed To him was fallen. IV. ii. 8. 3
 Till seeing her, that *Florimell* did seme, In doubt IV. ii. 17. 4
 They said, it was for love of *Florimell*. IV. ii. 22. 2
 That fayrest *Florimell* was present there in place. IV. ii. 22. 9
 none alive but joy'd in *Florimell*, IV. ii. 23. 2
 That dare i me thinke *Florimell* to take! IV. ii. 25. 4
 Well knowne to appartaine to *Florimell*, IV. ii. 25. 8
 That challeng'd ought in *Florimell*, IV. ii. 28. 9
 Satyrane makes a Turneyment For love of *Florimell*: IV. iv. Arg.
 For that rich girdle of faire *Florimell*, IV. iv. 5. 8
 It was to weete that snowy *Florimell*, IV. iv. 8. 1
 So *Florimell* with Ate forth was brought, IV. iv. 10. 2
Florimell him fowly gan revile. IV. iv. 11. 3
 It was the same which lately *Florimell* had lost. IV. iv. 15. 9
 The Ladies for the girdle strive Of famous *Florimell*: IV. v. Arg.
 Shall fall the girdle of faire *Florimell*: IV. v. 2. 5
Florimell, in her first ages flowre, IV. v. 5. 7
 thought he had the trew And very *Florimell*, IV. v. 13. 8
 Yet all were glad there *Florimell* to see, IV. v. 14. 8
 Yet thought that *Florimell* was not so faire as shee. IV. v. 14. 9
Florimell her selte in all mens vew She seem'd to passe: IV. v. 15. 8
Florimell exceedingly did fret, IV. v. 19. 7

Florimell—Continued.

- Since with the rest she went not after Florimell, IV. v. 28. 9
 So whylome didst thou to faire Florimell, IV. vii. 2. 1
 false Florimel by Braggadochio lately was redeemed; . . . IV. ix. 20. 6
 To let faire Florimell in bands remayne, IV. xi. 1. 4
 Marin for love of Florimell in languor wastes IV. xii. Arg.
 Florimell it was which wrought his paine, IV. xii. 27. 8
 unto her delivered Florimell: IV. xii. 33. 2
 Artegal heares of Florimell, V. ii. Arg.
 chiefly of the fairest Florimell, V. ii. 2. 8
 The spouses of faire Florimell, V. iii. Arg.
 So comes it now to Florimell by tourne, V. iii. 1. 6
 To chalenge all in right of Florimell, V. iii. 4. 8
 thether also came in open sight Fayre Florimell, V. iii. 14. 2
 then to him came fayrest Florimell, V. iii. 15. 6
 Then lorth he brought his snowy Florimelle, V. iii. 17. 1
 said, that surely Florimell it was, V. iii. 17. 6
 if it were not Florimell so tride, V. iii. 17. 7
 Florimell her selfe she then did pas, V. iii. 17. 8
 The more to be true Florimell he did surmize, V. iii. 18. 9
 Which didst that service unto Florimell, V. iii. 21. 4
 Is not (I wager) Florimell at all; V. iii. 22. 6
 he had them Florimell thorth call, V. iii. 22. 9
 Presented to the fayrest Florimell, V. iii. 27. 8
 Till Florimell about her fastned it, V. iii. 28. 5
 Whilset thus they busied were bout Florimell, V. iii. 29. 1
 Bold Marinell with Florimell the fayre, V. iv. 3. 3
Florimell's. not so yellow thryste As Florimells fayre beare: . III. viii. 7. 8
 this of Florimells unworthie paine IV. i. 1. 5
 For this was Dony, Florimells owne Dwarfe, V. ii. 3. 1
 Florimells owne girdle, from her reft, V. iii. 27. 4
Flote, -d, -ing. See *Floate, etc.*
Flour. He had bene pouddred all as thin as *floure*: I. vii. 12. 4
 he now had boulted all the *floure*, II. iv. 24. 2
Flourdellee, Flourdells. See *Flour-de-lis.*
Floure. See *Floor, Flour, Flower.*
Flourish. may shee flourish long In princely plight! S.C. Ap. 48
florish in floures of lusty-head: S.C. May 204
flourish fayre In learned artes, Ti. 269
 in their daies most famousie did flourish; Ti. 359
 There learned arts do flourish in great honor, Col. 320
 All these do flourish in their sundry kynd, Col. 452
florish faire above hia equall peares: II. viii. 5. 4
 Doth flourish in all beautie excellent; II. xi. 2. 7
 Ne more doth flourish after first decay, II. xii. 75. 3
 She did it fayre dispre and let to flourish fayre, III. v. 51. 9
 How ever gay their blossome or their blade Doe flourish now, . V. ii. 40. 5
flourish in all wealth and happiness, V. x. 11. 6
 How-ever faire it flourish for a time, VII. vii. 18. 2
Flourished. mongst all Cities flourishd much more, Ro. xviii. 14
 the Romaine Empire . . . flourishd most in might, Fan. xi. 2
 faire it flourishd and long time stoud, III. ix. 43. 8
 Is often scenne full freshly to have flourishd, IV. iii. 29. 7
 when IRELAND flourishd in leafe Of wealths, VII. vi. 38. 1
Flourishing. flourishish fresh leaves and blossomes did enwrap, II. iii. 30. 9
Flout. The whiles the foole did him revile and flout, VI. viii. 11. 8
Flouted. when they had flouted him their fill, VII. vi. 50. 1
Flow. See *Overflow.*
 whilome from the Troyan blood did flow, Bel.² v. 8
 if on me some little drops would flowe, S.C. Jun. 93
 Thy teares would make the hardest flint to flowe! S.C. Jun. 114
 The numbers flowe as fast as spring doth ryse, S.C. O. 108
 fouds of teares flowe in theyr stead, S.C. N. 127
 alwayes flow to quench his thirstie heate, Gn. 120
 How he may flow in quiet matches treasour, Gn. 139
 The Spartan Mirtle, whence sweet gumb does flowe; Gn. 669
 Large streames of honnie and sweete Nectar flowe, T.M. 218
 Not far from whence Sabrinaes streame doth flow, D. 101
 so huge streames of blood thereout did flow, As. 122
 the teares, that from her eyes did flow, As. 192
 the streames that, . . . Flow from thy fruitfull head, Ded.Son. viii. 10
 a dry dropsie through his flesh did flow, I. iv. 23. 7
 streames of blood down flow; I. v. 9. 4
 the waters, which from her did flow, I. vii. 5. 6
 Till living inoysture into smoke do flow, I. ix. 8. 4
 fresh streames do flow, II. ii. 9. 2
 Fro me do flow into an ample flood, II. vii. 8. 8
 all my entrailes flow with poisonous gore, III. ii. 39. 4
 To doen his Nephew in all riches flow; III. iv. 22. 2
 a large streame of blood out of the wound did flow, III. v. 21. 9
 Her goodly lockes adowne her backe did flow, IV. xi. 46. 1
 all about that rocke the sea did flow: IV. xii. 15. 5
 weigh the thought that from mans mind doth flow: V. ii. 43. 4
 Was fld with blood which from their sides did flow, V. vii. 31. 6
 he in slights and jugling feates did flow, V. ix. 13. 8
 bathe in fountaines that do freshly flowe, VII. vi. 39. 4
 every River still doth ebbe and flowe; VII. vii. 20. 4
 streames . . . still do flow, and freshly still redound, H.H.L. 165
 From whom all guifts of wit and knowledge flow, H.H.B. 9
Flowed. See *Overflowed.*
 streames of blood fourth flowed on the gras, Ti. 651
 gore, which flowed from his wounds in wondrous store, . . . I. viii. 24. 5
 Forth flowed fresh A gushing river of blacke gory blood, . . I. xi. 22. 3
 flow'd, as from a well, A trickling streame, I. xi. 48. 1
 In wine and meats she flow'd above the banck, II. ii. 36. 6
 a blacke flood, which flow'd about it round, II. vii. 56. 7
 Out of the wound the red blood flow'd fresh, II. viii. 36. 8
 flow'd from her lanek syde, III. ix. 21. 5
 thousands like which flow'd in his braine, III. x. 8. 7
 there flow'd forth the Romane Flood, VII. vii. 42. 9

Flower. See *Broom-flower, Fleur-de-lis.*

- she languisht as the gathered *floure*; Pet. vi. 9
 bleosomes, wherewith your buds did *floure*; S.C. Ja. 34
 Flora now calleth forth eche *floure*, S.C. Mar. 16
 Elisa . . . That blessed wight, The *floure* of Virgins: S.C. Ap. 48
 the lasse, whose *floure* is woxe a weede, S.C. Jun. 109
 The fayrest *floure* our gyrlond all emong, S.C. N. 75
 Fresh Rhododaphne, and the Sabine *floure*, Gn. 673
 whatsoever other *floure* of worth, Gn. 681
 The *floure* of wit, finde nought to busie me: T.M. 166
 those fresh buds, which wont so faire to *floure*, T.M. 249
 faire *floure* of chastitie, Ti. 251
 every *floure* and berbe there set in order: Mui. 172
 O that so faire a *floure* so soome should fade, D. 237
 Sith that my fairest *floure* is faded quight; D. 494
 Into one *floure* that is both red and blew; As. 184
 He had a daughter fresh as *floure* of May, Col. 106
 Anyntas, *floure* of shepherds pride forlorne: Col. 439
 The *floure* of vertue and pure chastitie, Col. 469
 Phyllis, the *floure* of rare perfection, Col. 544
 The *floure* of chevalry . . . Doth promise fruite Ded. Son. x. 2
 the chastest *floure* that aye did spring On earthily branch, . . I. i. 48. 4
 in the first *floure* of my freshest age, I. ii. 23. 1
 her . . . That was the *floure* of faith and chastity: I. iii. 23. 5
 him destroy, That was the *floure* of grace and chevalrye; . I. iv. 45. 8
 unto their God present That *floure* of fayth I. v. 15. 5
 'Fayre branch of noblesse, *floure* of chevalrie, I. viii. 26. 7
 'It was in freshest *floure* of youthly yeares, I. ix. 9. 1
 So faire and fresh, as freshest *floure* in May; I. xii. 22. 1
 Now in his freshest *floure* of lusty-hed, II. i. 41. 7
 Doth beare the fayrest *floure* in honourable seed, II. iii. 10. 9
 No daintie *floure* or herbe that growes on ground, II. v. 12. 6
 'Prince Arthur, *floure* of grace and noblesse, II. viii. 18. 4
 Shee is the *floure* of grace and chastity II. ix. 4. 3
 in the *floure* now of her freshest age; II. ix. 18. 7
 they Glorian call that glorious *floure*: II. x. 76. 8
 through the Euxine seas bore all the *flour* of Greece, II. xii. 44. 9
 In springing *floure* the image of thy day, II. xii. 74. 3
 Of mortall life the leafe, the bud, the *floure*; II. xii. 75. 2
 The fayre Adonis, turned to a *floure*; III. i. 34. 5
 Now making girlonds of each *floure* that grew, III. i. 35. 4
 Him to a dainty *floure* shee did transme, III. i. 38. 8
 spred Abroad thy fresh youths fayrest *floure*, III. ii. 31. 7
 he faded to a watry *floure*: III. ii. 45. 4
 Rew, and Sayne, and the *floure* Of Camphora, III. ii. 49. 5
 whose *floure* The girlond of her honour did adorne: III. v. 51. 2
 In Paradize whylome did plant this *floure*; III. v. 52. 3
 it fayrest *Floure* doth spyre, III. v. 52. 8
 With this fayre *floure* your goodly girlonds dight, III. v. 53. 6
 that faire *floure* of beautie fades away, III. vi. 38. 8
 all about grew every sort of *floure*, III. vi. 45. 1
 Sad Amaranthus, made a *floure* but late, III. vi. 45. 6
 that faire Maide, the *floure* of wemens pride; III. vii. 31. 5
 'Fayre Helene, *floure* of beautie excellent, III. ix. 35. 1
 Britomart the *floure* of chastity; III. xi. 6. 2
 fayrest *floure* Wouldst gather faire, IV. ii. 14. 3
 Florimell, in her first ages *floure*, IV. v. 5. 7
 Then did her glorious *floure* wax dead and wan, IV. viii. 32. 8
 from that goodly glorious *floure* proceed, IV. viii. 33. 6
 No *floure* in field, that daintie odour throwes, IV. x. 22. 3
 had scenne In their first *floure*, V. x. 7. 5
 Amongst them all grows not a fayrer *floure* VI. Pr. 4. 1
 Full glad . . . young Tristram grew; Like as a *floure*, . . . VI. ii. 35. 7
 when first the *floure* Of beauty gan to bud, VI. viii. 20. 1
 fade Like to a *floure* that feelles no heate of sunne, . . . VI. x. 44. 6
 in his youthes freshest *floure*, VI. xii. 3. 5
 with divers-colord *floure* To decke hir selfe, Am. iv. 11
 faire *floure*! in whom fresh youth doth raime, Am. iv. 13
 Fayre Venice, *floure* of the last worlds delight: Com. Son. iv. 10
 Venus . . . Fresh *floure* of grace, H.B. 282
 O blessed Well of Love! O *Floure* of Grace! H.H.L. 169
 sweetest Season, when each *Floure* and weede Proth. 68
floure of Chevalrie! Proth. 150
Flowered. Whilome thy fresh spring *flourd*, S.C. Ja. 21
 when *flourd* my joyfull spring, S.C. D. 19
Floweret. the *floweret* of the field doth fade, S.C. N. 83
Flowereth. It *flowereth* fresh, as it should never fayle? . . S.C. N. 86
Flowerets. Where-with my fresh *flowerets* bene defast: . . . S.C. F. 182
 fresh *flowerets* dight About her necke, II. vi. 7. 4
Flouring. my *flouring* youth is foe to frost, S.C. F. 31
 With *flouring* blossome to furnish the prime, S.C. F. 167
flouring pride, opprest With early frosts, D. 27
 For ever with a *flouring* girlond crown'd: I. x. 54. 5
 As through the *flouring* Forrest rash she fled, II. iii. 30. 7
 Framed of wanton Yvie, *flouring* fayre, II. v. 29. 3
 'The lilly, Lady of the *flouring* field, II. vi. 16. 1
 'The antique world, in his first *flouring* youth, II. vii. 16. 1
 Does now the *flouring* herbes and goodly things, III. vi. 39. 4
 shadie seates, and sundry *flouring* banks, IV. x. 25. 4
flouring pride, so fading and so fickle, VII. viii. 1. 8
Flowers. On hearbs and *floures* (*floures*) she walked Pet. vi. 3
 the gay *floures* did offer to be eaten; Van. ii. 6
 The shepherds daughters to gather *floures*, S.C. F. 120
 Seest how fresh my *floures* bene spredde, S.C. F. 129
 Untimely my *floures* forced to fall, S.C. F. 177
 flourish in *floures* of lusty-head: S.C. May 204
 The faded *floures* her corse embrace, S.C. N. 109
 'The fragrant *floures*, that in my garden grewe, S.C. D. 109
 To spil the *floures* that should her girlond dight? S.C. D. 114
 sundrie *floures* in wilde fieldes gathered; Gn. 132

Flowers—Continued.

- round about he taught sweete *floures* to growe: *Gn.* 665
 Full of sweete *floures* and daintiest delights, *Ti.* 520
 deckt with daintie *floures*, *Ti.* 634
 when *floures* doo clothe the fruitful ground, *Mui.* 114
 To gather *floures* her forehead to array: *Mui.* 117
 all those *floures*, with which so plenteouslie *Mui.* 140
 To feed on *floures* and weeds of glorious feature, *Mui.* 213
 a faire border wrought of sundrie *floures*, *Mui.* 298
 Let th' earth . . . bring fourth no *floures*, *D.* 334
 Gay chapelets of *flowers* and gyrlonds trim. *As.* 42
 brought him presents, *flowers* if it were prime, *As.* 47
 wont to be with *flowers* and gyrlonds dight, *As.* 153
 As fittest *floures* to deck his mournfull hearse. *As. Interl.* 228
 The fields with faded *flowers* did seem to mourne, *Col.* 25
 bis flesh shronk up like withered *floures*. *I.* viii. 41. 9
 him . . . Who earst in *floures* of freshest youth was clad. *I.* viii. 42. 4
 deck with dainty *floures* their brydall bed, *I.* x. 42. 3
 her charet, all with *flowers* spred, *I.* xi. 51. 7
 As fresh as *floures* in meadow greene doe grow *I.* xii. 6. 7
 filles with *floures* fayre Florae painted lap: *II.* ii. 6. 6
 In her rube heares sweet *floures* themselves did lap, *II.* iii. 30. 8
 all within with *floures* was garnished, *II.* v. 29. 7
 The *floures*, the fields, and all that pleasant growes, *II.* vi. 15. 2
 the *floures* did freshly spring, *II.* vi. 24. 6
 deckt with *flowers* and herbas daintily: *II.* ix. 46. 2
 With diverse *floures* he daintily was deckt, *II.* xii. 49. 1
 The painted *floures*, the trees upshooting hye, *II.* xii. 58. 5
 Their feecy *floures* they fearfully did steepe, *II.* xii. 61. 8
 the faire *floures* that decked him afore: *III.* iv. 17. 8
 both *floures* and girlonds far away Shee flong, *III.* iv. 30. 1
 strowe with *floures* the lamentable beare. *III.* iv. 42. 6
 all the sweetest *flowers* that in the Forrest grew: *III.* vi. 6. 9
 In that same Gardin all the goodly *floures*, *III.* vi. 30. 1
 Lapped in *floures* and pretious spycery, *III.* vi. 46. 5
 Girlonds of *floures* sometimes for her faire hed *III.* vii. 17. 5
 mans wretched state, That *floures* so fresh at morne, *III.* ix. 39. 9
 both in *floures* doe live, *III.* xi. 37. 4
 brings forth glorious *floures* of fame, *IV.* Pr. 2. 7
floures as fresh as May, *IV.* x. 37. 9
 Out of her fruitfull lap abundant *floures*: *IV.* x. 45. 2
 Unto her waste, with *floures* bescattered, *IV.* xi. 46. 2
 A Chapelet of sundry *flowers* she wore, *IV.* xi. 46. 6
 made smooth fields now full of *floures*? *V.* x. 23. 5
 divers *floures* distinct with rare delight, *VI.* iii. 23. 5
 Deckt with greene boughes and *flowers* gay besenee: *VI.* v. 38. 5
 a garland doth compose Of finest *flowers*, *VI.* viii. 39. 8
 deckt it all with *flowers* which they nigh hand obtayned. *VI.* viii. 44. 9
 a crowne Of sundry *flowers* with silken ribbands tyde, *VI.* ix. 7. 8
 sweete *floures* that far did smell *VI.* x. 14. 7
 Out of her bowre, that many *flowers* strowes: *VII.* vi. 41. 5
 Was dight with *flowers* that voluntary grew *VII.* vii. 10. 2
 leaves of *floures* That freshly budded *VII.* vii. 28. 2
 all the fairest *floures* and freshest buds *VII.* vii. 33. 7
 throwing *floures* out of her lap around: *VII.* vii. 34. 3
 Deckt all with *floures*, and wings of gold *VII.* vii. 46. 9
floures, That dainty odours from them threw *Am.* lxiv. 2
 Such fragrant *flowers* (**floures*) doe give most odorous smell; *Am.* lxiv. 13
 richly are displayd All sorts of *flowers*, *Am.* lxx. 3
 woodynd *flowers* and fragrant Eglantine; *Am.* lxxi. 10
 All other fayre, lyke *floures*, untymely fade. *Am.* lxxix. 14
 let them ceke bring store of other *flowers*, *Epith.* 46
 Be strowed with fragrant *flowers* all along, *Epith.* 50
 Sprinkled with perle, and perling *floures* atweene, *Epith.* 155
 decke with *floures* thy altars well besenee. *H.L.* 293
 Was paynted all with variable *flowers*, *Proth.* 13
 they gathered *flowers* to fill their basket, *Proth.* 26
 the Nymphes, which now had *Flowers* their fill, *Proth.* 55
 out of their baskets drew Great store of *Flowers*, *Proth.* 74
 Tempes shore, Scattered with *Floures*, *Proth.* 80
 freshest *Floures* which in that Mead they found, *Proth.* 84
Flowers'. *floures* varietie With sundrie colours *Gn.* 109
Flowery. To dig up sods out of the *flourie* grasse, *Gn.* 654
 along the Lee, About whose *flourie* banks *Ti.* 136
flourie bancks with silver liquor steepe; *D.* 102
 sung by them with *floury* gyrlonds crownd. *Col.* 643
 With gilden hornes and *floury* girlonds crownd, *III.* iv. 17. 2
 by the *flourie* marge Of a fresh streame *IV.* viii. 61. 5
 Her *floury* garland tooke from her owne head, *VI.* ix. 42. 6
 through the *floury* Dales she tumbling downe *VII.* vi. 41. 6
 lying on the *floury* gras, *Epith.* 308
Floweth. Whence *floweth* Helicon, the learned well, *S.C.* Ap. 42
 all the territories, Which Phison and Euphrates *floweth* by, *I.* vii. 43. 8
Flowing. See **Overflowing.**
 Ran *flowing* all along the creeke shoare *Bel.* iii. vii. 7
 Tho gan the streames of *flowing* wittes to cease, *S.C.* O. 71
 all the way she wetts with *flowing* teares; *I.* iii. 44. 4
 his *flowing* toung and troublous spright *II.* iii. 4. 6
flowing low and thick her cloth'd around, *II.* xii. 67. 4
 Faire Ister, *flowing* from the mountaines hie: *IV.* xi. 20. 5
flowing fast to Rhy; *IV.* xi. 33. 2
flowing all from one, all one at last become. *IV.* xi. 43. 9
 purple blood Yet *flowing* fresh, *VI.* iv. 12. 3
flowing from the beame Of thy bright starre, *H.B.* 65
 Still *flowing* forth His goodness unto all, *H.H.L.* 100
Flown. See **Overflowing.**
 with nimble flight *Flowne* at a flush of Ducks *V.* ii. 54. 2
Flowe. See **Floor, Flour, Flower.**
Floues. *floues* in pleasures and vaine pleasing toys, *II.* v. 28. 8
 here all plenty and all pleasure *floues*; *III.* vi. 41. 4

Flows—Continued.

- the tide, . . . *Floues* up the Shenau with contrarie forse, *IV.* iii. 27. 2
 underneath the same a river *floues* *V.* ii. 8. 1
 Through many woods and shady covert *floues*, *VII.* vi. 41. 7
Flong. See **Flong.**
Flush. With *flush* [? flashe] stroke downe this noble monu-
 ment. *Bel.* i. iii. 14
 Flowne at a *flush* of Ducks Iorby the brooke, *V.* ii. 54. 2
 How the red roses *flush* up in her checkes, *Epith.* 226
Flushing. by the swift recourse of *flushing* blood *IV.* vi. 29. 6
Flutter. Shall fly and *flutter* round about your bed, *Epith.* 359
Fluttered. Cupid selfe about her *fluttered* all in greene. *VII.* vii. 34. 9
Fluttering. There may thy Muse display her *fluttering* wing, *S.C.* O. 43
fluttering round about them still does sore: *Gn.* 406
 Make thy selfe *fluttering* wings *U.V.* 2
 Love, . . . light *fluttering* Upon the waves, *Mui.* 290
Fluttering among the Olives wantonly, *Mui.* 331
Fluttering about his ever-damned hedd, *I.* i. 38. 3
 when *fluttering* wind does blow *II.* iii. 10. 3
 Their *fluttering* arrowes, thicke as flakes of snow, *II.* xi. 18. 2
 harmful fowles about them *fluttering* cride, *II.* xii. 35. 7
 faintly *fluttering*, scarce his helmet caught, *III.* v. 24. 8
 fauleon . . . That flags awhile her *fluttering* wings beneath, *H.H.B.* 27
Fly. Hereout did *flye* up to the throne of Gods, *Bel.* i. ix. 6
 Hereout up to the throne of Gods did *flye*, *Bel.* i. xi. 6
 Alas! by little ye to nothing *flye*, *Ro.* vii. 7
 Whiles Jove at them his thunderbolts let *flye*, *Ro.* xii. 4
 Whether they fare on foote, or *flye* aloft, *Ro.* xxiv. 3
 The silly *Flye*, that no redresse did see, *I'an.* iv. 5
 fish . . . That makes the sea before his face to *flye*, *Van.* v. 3
 should my plaints . . . *Flye* to my love, *S.C.* Jnn. 99
 A shell-fish downe let *flye*: *S.C.* Jul. 224
 I beate the bush, the byrds to them do *flye*: *S.C.* O. 17
flye backe to heaven apace, *S.C.* O. 84
 as a thistle-downe in th' ayre doth *flye*, *Hub.* 634
 Ne after everie tattling fable *flye*; *Hub.* 724
 Else we may *flye*; *Hub.* 990
 At sight of him, gan fast away to *flye*; *Hub.* 1069
 bad him *flye* with never-resting speed *Hub.* 1247
 He did uncase, and then away let *flye*: *Hub.* 1380
 being driven hence, I thether *fly*. *T.M.* 528
fly forth unto my Love whersoever she be: *U.V.* 3
 Fame with golden wings aloft doth *flye*, *Ti.* 421
 The fresh yong *flye*, in whom the kindly fire *Mui.* 33
 he along would *flye* Upon the streaming rivers, *Mui.* 46
 So did this *flye* outstretch his fearefull hornes, *Mui.* 87
 when them the gorgeous *Flye* had doft, *Mui.* 109
 that *flye* them in her wings doth beare. *Mui.* 144
 There he arriving round about doth *flye*, *Mui.* 169
 unhappie happie *Flye*, Whose cruell fate *Mui.* 234
 why be this *Flye* so maliced *Mui.* 257
 At length, the foolish *Flye*, without foresight, *Mui.* 389
 There the fond *Flye*, entangled, strugled long, *Mui.* 425
 all times doo *flye* So fast away, *D.* 411
 doth his trembling Muse but lowly *flye*, *Col.* 420
 Doe yet but fagg, and lowly learne to *fly*, *Ded. Son.* ii. 8
 'Fly, fly!' (quoth then The fearefull Dwarf). *I.* i. 13. 8
 Unto that Elfin knight he bad him *fly*, *I.* i. 46. 2
 'My weaker yeares, . . . *Fly* to your fayth for succour *I.* i. 52. 6
 so both away do *fly*. *I.* ii. 6. 9
 of himselfe he ofte for feare . . . would *flye* away. *I.* ii. 10. 8
 at last it fitted is, Whither the soules doe *fly*. *I.* ii. 19. 9
 But *fly*, ah! *fly* far hence away, *I.* ii. 31. 4
 Still seeking him, that from her still did *flye*; *I.* iii. 21. 8
 Paynim . . . From whom her booteth not at all to *flye*. *I.* iii. 40. 7
 Lo! his Fidessa, to thy secret faith I *flye*. *I.* iv. 45. 9
flye away for feare of fowle disgrace *I.* vi. 18. 7
 she goes, to . . . seeke her sponse that from her still does *fly*, *I.* vi. 22. 4
 everie beast for feare of him did *fly*, and quake. *I.* vi. 24. 9
 turning backe gan fast to *fly* away; *I.* vi. 28. 2
 spoile her of her scarlot robe, and let her *flye*? *I.* viii. 45. 9
 That seemed from some feared foe to *fly*, *I.* ix. 21. 3
 from the fieldes most cowardly doth *fly*! *I.* x. 1. 5
 As sparkles from the Andvile use to *fly*, *I.* xi. 42. 6
 I to them for judgement just doe *fly*, *I.* xii. 27. 8
 To *fly* the vengeance for his outrage dew: *II.* i. 25. 4
 chaecd her that fast from him did *fly*; *II.* ii. 7. 8
 O! *fly* from wrath; *fly*, O my best Lord! *II.* ii. 30. 5
 each bad other *flye*: *II.* iii. 19. 8
 She could them nimhly move, and after *fly* apace. *II.* iii. 28. 9
fly away, or bide alone behinde; *II.* iii. 32. 4
 cause one foot to *flye*, *II.* iii. 45. 4
 gan her sonne to *flye* Full fast away, *II.* iv. 13. 6
 round about a cloud of dust did *fly*, *II.* iv. 37. 4
Fly therefore, *fly* this fearefull stead anon, *II.* iv. 42. 8
 'Fly, O Pyrochles! *fly* the dreadfull warre *II.* v. 16. 1
 winged canvas with the wind to *fly*: *II.* vi. 5. 4
 whither dost thou *flye* The shame and death, *II.* vi. 39. 6
 Bidding his winged vessell fairely forward *fly*: *II.* vii. 1. 9
 trembling Feare still to and fro did *fly*, *II.* vii. 22. 6
 the fruit from hand . . . Did *fly* abacke, *II.* vii. 58. 7
 far before a light-foote Page did *flye*, *II.* viii. 10. 4
 from his saddle forced him to *fly*: *II.* viii. 33. 7
 With his owne swerd he fierce at him did *flye*, *II.* viii. 47. 4
 The cloudes, as things affrayd, before him *flye*; *II.* viii. 48. 3
 'Fly, *fly*, good knights,' . . . *Fly* fast away, *II.* ix. 12. 1
Fly fast, and save your selves *II.* ix. 12. 3
 Champions broke on them, that first them *fly*, *II.* ix. 14. 6
 him vanquisht she to *fly* constraind: *II.* x. 18. 6
 as he to those woody hilles did *fly*, *II.* x. 33. 7

Fly—Continued.

twice renforst backe to their ships to fly; II. x. 48. 2
 Rather then fly, or be captiv'd, II. x. 55. 9
 at him let fly Their flutting arrowes, II. xi. 18. 1
 neither can he fly, nor other harme, II. xi. 34. 2
 all the seas for feare doe seeme away to fly, II. xii. 3. 9
 whiles they fly that Gulfes devouring jawes, II. xii. 4. 8
 seem'd to fly for feare them to behold, II. xii. 25. 5
 all that dreadfull Armie fast gan flye, II. xii. 26. 8
 through the sea resounding plaints did fly: II. xii. 27. 4
 seem'd with lively jollitee To fly about, II. xii. 60. 8
 now awaking, fierce at them gan fly, II. xii. 84. 6
 all spurd after, fast as they mote fly, III. i. 18. 4
 Made them recoile, and fly from dredd decay, III. i. 21. 8
 sleepe full far away from her did fly: III. ii. 28. 5
 To doe the frozen cold away to fly; III. ii. 34. 5
 Shall to the utmost mountaines fly apace, III. iii. 34. 4
 With his wide wings upon them fiercely fly, III. iii. 46. 6
 'Fly they, that need to fly; III. iv. 15. 2
 ever from layre Ladies love did fly: III. iv. 26. 6
 He clip his wanton wings, that he no more shall flye, III. vi. 24. 9
 No need to bid her fast away to fite: III. vii. 24. 2
 As it befell, that she could fite no more, III. vii. 25. 5
 made her selfe more light away to fly: III. vii. 44. 4
 The knight, him seeing fite, III. viii. 19. 1
 To fly for succour to a little shed, III. ix. 11. 8
 In speaking many false belgards at her let fly, III. ix. 52. 9
 ready seeing him with her to fly, III. x. 14. 2
 her up he cast . . . lett her fly alone: III. x. 35. 8
 The old man could not fly, but fell to ground III. x. 43. 9
 hardly he with life away does fly, III. x. 53. 8
 alwayes did their dread encounter fly: III. xi. 6. 4
 these few words lett fly, III. xi. 15. 9
 sparks . . . forth in flames did fly, III. xii. 9. 9
 armes . . . elashing heard, he fast away did fly, III. xii. 12. 5
 directly fly Unto her nest in Phlooes griesly land; IV. iii. 13. 2
 With heapes of strokes, which he at him let fite IV. iii. 25. 4
 So did one soule out of his bodie fite IV. iii. 30. 8
 before they may to heaven fite, IV. iii. 44. 5
 faine from themselves to fite; IV. iv. 47. 5
 her pursu'd as fast as she did fite: IV. vii. 21. 7
 forst him fite abacke, himselfe to save: IV. vii. 28. 4
 Whom seeing fite she speedily pursuwed IV. vii. 30. 1
 A Squire came gallopping, as he would fite, IV. viii. 38. 2
 all at once at him gan fiercely fite, IV. ix. 33. 2
 makst the stormes to fite; IV. x. 44. 5
 fain'd to fly for feare of being thrall; V. i. 22. 8
 with his iron flae at it let fite, V. ii. 21. 2
 Each one did fite; their hearts began to faile, V. ii. 24. 7
 vaine it was to thinke from him to fite; V. iii. 38. 2
 I heard report that farre abroad did fly, V. iv. 29. 4
 Through all the fields and vallies did before him fite, V. iv. 44. 9
 With fresh assault upon him she did fly, V. v. 14. 3
 they gan to fite, V. vi. 30. 2
 still from him as fast away did fite, V. viii. 6. 2
 From whom she earst so fast away did fite: V. viii. 16. 3
 made him backe againe as fast to fly; V. viii. 36. 3
 Fast did they fly as them their feete could beare V. viii. 39. 1
 To fly his stepdames loves outrageous, V. viii. 43. 3
 He threw his burden downe, and fast away did fly, V. ix. 14. 9
 to those fennes for fastnesse she did fly, V. x. 18. 8
 When one in armes she saw, began to fly; V. x. 19. 6
 Both man and beast doe fly, and succour doe inqyre, V. xi. 58. 9
 made to fly like doves whom the Eagle doth affray, V. xii. 5. 9
 By those which earst did fly away for feare, V. xii. 6. 5
 Whom Caldore perceiving fast to fite, VI. i. 22. 6
 'were not that thou wouldst fly VI. i. 28. 5
 Bad him to fite with all the speed he could, VI. i. 29. 4
 Him seem'd his feet did fly and in their speed delight, VI. iv. 10. 9
 He forced was to turne from him and fly: VI. v. 16. 7
 flying still did ward, and warding fly away, VI. vi. 23. 9
 he layd about, and made them fast to fite, VI. vi. 38. 9
 gan fiercely fly Upon that Carle VI. viii. 12. 8
 Fly like a focke of doves before a Faulcons vew, VI. viii. 49. 9
 he forced him to fite, VI. ix. 4. 9
 the mad steele about doth fiercely fly, VI. xi. 16. 3
 As if he did from some late daunger fly, VI. xi. 27. 5
 So did he fly amongst them here and there, VI. xi. 49. 3
 all the woods and dales, where he did fite, VII. vi. 62. 8
 An humble suppliant loe! I lowely fly, VII. vii. 14. 2
 Ne doe their bodies only fit and fly, VII. vii. 19. 7
 fitting still doe fite, and still their places vary, VII. vii. 21. 9
 Legions of loves with little wings did fly; Am. xvi. 6
 On the Thessalian shore from him did fite: Am. xxviii. 10
 fly no more, fayre Love, from Phebus chace, Am. xxviii. 13
 let us . . . fly the faults with which we did offend, Am. lxii. 8
 make him bond that bondage earst dyd fly, Am. lxxv. 4
 Sought not to fly, but fearelesse still did bide; Am. lxxvii. 10
 Drawne with sweet pleasures bayt, it back doth fly, Am. lxxvii. 7
 Breaking his prison, forth to you doth fly, Am. lxxviii. 4
 joyous houres doe fly away too fast, Am. lxxxvi. 14
 He tooke his wings and away did fly, Epig. i. 6
 change thy cruelty, Or give like leave unto the fly, Epig. iv. 20
 the cruell boy . . . Would needs the fly pursue; Epig. iv. 22
 The Fly, that I so much did scorne, Hath hurt me Epig. iv. 29
 he the fly did mock, Epig. iv. 44
 Forget their service and about her fly, Epith. 231
 Shall fly and flutter round about your bed, Epith. 359
 dare not to heaven fly, H.L. 181
 Of the soare faulcon so I learne to fly, H.H.B. 26

Fly—Continued.

idle hopes, which still doe fly away, Proth. 8
 Flyeth. from their shields forth flyeth frie light, I. v. 7. 8
 Which having ended after him she flyeth swifte, II. vii. 23. 9
Flying. See Fast-flying, High-flying.
 all is sought but flying vanitee! Bel. i. 11
 Is now no more seen flying, nor alighting, Ro. xvii. 14
 sittes not followe flying fame, S.C. xviii. 75
 Cruell Agave, flying vengeance sore Gn. 172
 Time, flying with winges swift, Hubb. 308
 th' Ape still flying he no where might get: Pub. 1372
 monstrous error, flying in the ayre, T.M. 257
 Toward those parts came flying careleslie, Mui. 391
 Like flying doves ye did before you chace; Ded. Son. vi. 9
 he leapt As Lyon fierce upon the flying pray, I. i. 17. 2
 Still flying from his thoughts and jealous feare: I. ii. 12. 3
 Phoebus, flying so most shamefull sight, I. vi. 6. 6
 Una, . . . Fast flying from that Paynims greedy pray, I. vii. 20. 3
 when the flying heavens he would affray; I. vii. 34. 4
 Which flying fame throughout the world had spred, I. vii. 46. 2
 Shee, flying fast from heavens hated face, I. viii. 50. 1
 him . . . hardly he from flying forward staid, I. ix. 23. 5
 Halfe flying and halfe footing in his haste, I. xi. 8. 2
 like mayne-yardes with flying canvas lynd; I. xi. 10. 5
 With flying speede, . . . Came running in, I. xii. 24. 7
 Orion, flying fast from hissing snake, II. ii. 11. 8
 when the flying Libbard she did chace, II. iii. 28. 8
 Whose flying feet so fast their way applyde, II. iv. 37. 3
 cleave The fitting skyes, like flying Pursuivant, II. viii. 2. 4
 to th' infernall shade Fast flying, II. viii. 45. 8
 flying fast as Roebucke through the fen, II. x. 11. 8
 his faire Leman flying through a brooke She overhent, II. x. 18. 8
 flying from his guilt, by them was slayne; II. x. 67. 5
 Stoupes at a flying heron with proud disdayne, II. xi. 43. 2
 Flying from Junoes wrath and hard assay, II. xii. 13. 5
 The flying ships with swittnes to pursue: II. xii. 24. 4
 Fast flying through this forest from her fo, III. v. 6. 2
 All that same evening she in flying spent, III. vii. 2. 1
 a mighty Giauntesse Fast flying, on a Courser III. vii. 37. 3
 While she was flying, like a weary weft, V. iii. 27. 5
 The Engin, fiercely flying forth, V. vi. 40. 4
 A Damzell, flying on a pallrey fast V. viii. 4. 2
 Gave way unto his horses speedie flying, V. viii. 32. 3
 Ne could the Souldan them from flying stay V. viii. 38. 5
 Flying from place to place with cowheard shame; V. viii. 60. 8
 Flying from tree to tree, from wand to wand; V. ix. 17. 6
 Did set upon us flying both for feare; VI. i. 16. 4
 Flying the fury of his bloody will: VI. iii. 49. 4
 flying still did ward, and warding fly away, VI. vi. 28. 9
 untill the flying day Was farre forth spent, VI. ix. 12. 6
 The false reports that flying tales doe beare, H.L. 261
 Armies of Loves still flying too and fro, H.B. 240
Foal. As he had bene a foie of Pegasus his kynd I. ix. 21. 9
Foam. Though eating hipps, and drinking watry some, Hubb. 948
 The yron rowels into frothy some he hitt, I. vii. 37. 9
 their brode flaggy finnes no some did reare, III. iv. 33. 6
 silleth all the sea with some, IV. i. 42. 5
 Doth trie with some above the surges here, V. ii. 15. 8
 he gan fret and some out bloody gore VI. xii. 31. 3
 to thy home, Within the Westerne some: Epith. 283
Foamed. a courser . . . That through his fersnesse fomed all
 with sweat, I. iii. 33. 4
 chaud and fomed with corage fers and sterne, H. iii. 46. 8
 His steed was bloody red, and fomed yre, II. v. 2. 8
 drawne upon the waves that fomed him around, III. viii. 30. 9
 fomed all about his bloody jawes: VI. xi. 29. 6
Foaming. His angry steede did chide his foming bitt, I. i. 1. 6
 foming tarre, their bridles they would champ, I. v. 28. 8
 wont in charett chace the foming bore: I. v. 37. 2
 Where foming wrath their cruell tuskes they whett, I. vi. 44. 7
 Chaufing and foming choler each against his fo, IV. iv. 29. 9
 Foming with poyson round about her gills, V. xii. 36. 2
Foamy. See Froth-foamy.
 river swift, whose fomy billowes Bel.² viii. 1
 sweepe The fomie waves out of the dreadfull deep, Fan. v. 5
 with good speed the fomie billowes scowre: Gn. 564
 In liquid waves to cut their fomie waie, Ti. 149
 with her breast breaking the fomy wave, II. ii. 24. 8
 in the fomy waves enroll, II. xii. 25. 4
 sharply gan to spurne His fomy steed, III. i. 6. 5
 Along the margent of the fomy shore, III. iv. 34. 4
 Then gan he freshly pricke his fomy steed, III. iv. 48. 2
 Along the fomy waves driving his finny drove, III. viii. 29. 9
 the white fomy creame Did shine with silver, III. xi. 41. 4
 Venus of the fomy sea was bred, IV. xii. 2. 2
Fodder. fedd on fodder to beguile her sight, III. xi. 42. 4
Foe. Daring the foe that cannot him defend: Ro. xiv. 8
 my bowing youth is foe to frost, S.C. F. 31
 All were it of my foe, then fonly pitied: S.C. May 68
 Had lever my foe then my friend he he; S.C. May 167
 Betraying him unto the traines of hys foe, S.C. May 200
 He spide his foe with felonous intent, Gn. 295
 To daunt his foe by ensample of the same, Gn. 608
 He lately slue his dreadfull foe in fight, Gn. 648
 after he had wome th' Assyrian foe, Hubb. 751
 The foe of faire things, th' author of confusion, Mui. 244
 His heart did earne against his hated foe, Mui. 264
 feare of foe That hazarded his health, Mui. 377
 Aragnoll (so his foe was hight) Mui. 385
 the cursed cobweb, which his foe Had framed Mui. 423

Foe—Continued.

Unpitted, unplaynd, of foe or frend:	As. 136
his puissance in battell brave Upon his foe,	I. i. 3. 8
Upon his foe, a Dragon horrible and stearne.	I. i. 3. 9
Halle furious unto his foe he came,	I. i. 24. 3
seeming to mistrust Some secret ill, or hidden foe	I. i. 49. 4
His foe was nigh at hand.	I. ii. 14. 6
repining courage yields No foote to foe:	I. ii. 17. 7
Having . . . lost an old foe that did you molest;	I. ii. 27. 3
Better new friend then an old foe is said:	I. ii. 27. 4
thy foe doth vanquish stand Now at thy mercy:	I. iii. 37. 4
In stead of foe to wound my friend amis?	I. iii. 39. 5
his sovaine Dame So rudely handled by her foe he saw,	I. iii. 41. 3
More mild in beastly kind then that her beastly foe.	I. iii. 44. 9
from his frend he seeldome knew his fo.	I. iv. 23. 5
Who reapes the harvest sowed by his foe,	I. iv. 42. 4
Fore-casting how his foe he might annoy;	I. iv. 45. 2
greedy to thinke how foe did him destroy,	I. iv. 45. 7
The faithfull knight . . . Subdewes his faithlesse foe;	I. v. Arg.
each to deadly shame would drive his foe:	I. v. 9. 2
To after-send his foe, that him may overtake?	I. v. 10. 9
I his shield have quit from dying foe:	I. v. 11. 4
Goe say, his foe thy shield with his doth heare:	I. v. 13. 4
Covering your foe with cloud of deadly night,	I. v. 14. 7
As her outrageous foe had left her	I. vi. 9. 4
Mine onely foe, mine onely deadly dread;	I. vii. 50. 7
by subtle sleights she him betrayd Unto his foe,	I. vii. 51. 2
Whose fall did never foe before behold:	I. vii. 51. 6
Scorning the let of so unequal foe:	I. viii. 13. 6
He lightly left the foe with whom he fought,	I. viii. 15. 6
at his foe with furious rigor smites,	I. viii. 18. 5
There was no barre to stop, nor foe him to empeach.	I. viii. 34. 9
fie on Fortune, mine avowed foe,	I. viii. 43. 3
Loe! where your foe lies strecht in monstrous length;	I. viii. 45. 3
Unaes foe, that all her realme did pray.	I. ix. 20. 3
That seemed from some feared foe to fly,	I. ix. 21. 3
Till from her cursed foe thou have her freely quitt:	I. x. 63. 9
so dismay when that his foe beheld,	I. xi. 28. 6
kest His wearie foe into that living well,	I. xi. 31. 6
he fierly did his foe assaile,	I. xi. 42. 3
Whose early foe awaiting him beside	I. xi. 62. 4
dead now was their foe, which them forrayed late.	I. xii. 3. 9
hard necessity . . . vowed foe of my felicity;	I. xii. 19. 3
Thy neither friend nor foe, Fidessa:	I. xii. 28. 9
to my foe betrayd when least I feared ill:	I. xii. 32. 9
His onely hart-sore, and his onely foe;	II. i. 2. 4
His fierce foe his steed could stay unneath,	II. i. 27. 8
each made others foe:	II. ii. 13. 6
aye with foe In fayre defence	II. iv. 8. 2
he is not such a foe,	II. iv. 10. 4
whilst his foe did rage most rife:	II. v. 9. 7
the rash assault and wrathfull stowre Of his flers foe,	II. v. 10. 4
Losse is no shame, nor to bee lesse than foe;	II. v. 15. 6
his redeemer chalengd for his foe,	II. v. 20. 3
he his foe has hurt and wounded sore,	II. v. 22. 3
his foe fettred would release agayne,	II. v. 24. 8
had never mett before So puissant foe,	II. vi. 30. 2
Dces yield unto his foe a pleasaunt victory.	II. vi. 34. 9
A foe of folly and inmodest toy,	II. vii. 37. 4
to serve his wicked foe.	II. viii. 1. 9
defend Against his foe and mine:	II. viii. 8. 6
to strike foe undefide:	II. viii. 31. 7
towre, Whom foe with double battry doth assaile,	II. viii. 35. 8
Life having mastered her senselesse foe,	II. viii. 53. 2
'Fortune, the foe of famous chevisaunce,	II. ix. 8. 1
so high as foe might not it clime,	II. ix. 21. 2
him his foe more fiercely should poursew:	II. xi. 27. 4
To seize upon his foe flatt lying on the marle.	II. xi. 33. 9
with exceeding sway Threw at his foe,	II. xi. 36. 2
The foe of life, that good envyes to all,	II. xii. 48. 4
Nathelesse it bore his foe not from his sell,	III. i. 6. 4
honour be defate Of friend or foe,	III. i. 12. 5
Whatever foe had wrought, or frend had faynd,	III. ii. 19. 5
mightily defend Against their forren foe	III. iii. 23. 8
To live in thraldome of his fathers foe!	III. iii. 42. 3
(Black Herebus, thy husband, is the foe Of all the Gods,)	III. iv. 55. 7
Fast flying through this forest from her fo,	III. v. 6. 2
of a forreine foe He is ysleine,	III. v. 9. 8
Ne feareth he henceforth that foe of his,	III. vi. 48. 3
from captivaunce Of his strong foe,	III. vii. 45. 8
that uncurteous Carle, their commune foe,	III. ix. 17. 8
late he fled from his too earnest foe:	III. x. 23. 3
now made better speed t' escape his feared foe.	III. xi. 5. 9
Ne canst her ayde, ne canst her foe dismay;	III. xi. 11. 7
wreake your sorrow on your cruell foe;	III. xi. 15. 5
how he with our foe may come to fight:	III. xi. 23. 4
when some foe she might descry.	III. xii. 1. 9
his foe for lying long unbrayes:	IV. i. 42. 9
His foe was soone adrest:	IV. iii. 14. 9
still the life stood fearelesse of her foe;	IV. iii. 17. 5
Now this the better had, now had his fo;	IV. iii. 28. 3
he started up anon, . . . And fresh assayld his foe:	IV. iii. 31. 5
Chaufing and foming cholere each against his fo.	IV. iv. 29. 9
whether willed or nilled friend or foe,	IV. vii. 16. 6
his cruell foe that him poursew in sight.	IV. viii. 40. 9
hard behind his backe his foe was prest,	IV. viii. 41. 6
To see his foe hresth out his spright in vaine:	IV. viii. 46. 2
his foe, A cruell Tyrant,	IV. xii. 29. 7
Whilst he reformed that uncivill fo,	V. i. 21. 4
His foe confused through his sodaine fall,	V. ii. 8. 7

Foe—Continued.

Well weening that his foe was false withall;	V. ii. 12. 8
his faint foe no longer could abide His puissance,	V. ii. 17. 7
that his foe should him the field denie,)	V. iii. 32. 4
least his false foe did him entrap	V. vi. 4. 3
'Not by that Tyrant, his intended foe,	V. vi. 11. 1
till she revenge had wrought . . . upon a mortall foe;	V. vi. 23. 8
she the face of her new foe might see:	V. vii. 25. 7
To warne her foe to hattell soone he prest:	V. vii. 27. 2
On th' other side her foe appeared soone in sight.	V. vii. 27. 9
she her selfe professeth mortall foe To Justice,	V. viii. 20. 6
to his hateful foe He mote not come	V. viii. 35. 3
My pallaces possessed of my foe,	V. x. 23. 3
If not, we will it force, maigre your foe,	V. x. 24. 3
extort out of her hand By her strong foe,	V. x. 25. 4
from my chiefest foe me to release,	V. xi. 18. 4
to my foe hath guilefully consented:	V. xi. 50. 8
in battailous array Wayting his foe,	V. xii. 12. 8
alive or dead fier foe deliver up into her hand:	VI. i. 31. 6
Did issue forth to meete his foe afore;	VI. i. 32. 7
his foe lay fast in senselesse swound;	VI. i. 34. 2
when he saw his foe before in vew,	VI. i. 35. 6
Into the life of his malignant foe:	VI. i. 37. 3
Against his foe that did him so poursew;	VI. iv. 3. 7
which way were best His foe t' assayle,	VI. iv. 5. 2
Unarm'd, as fearing neither foe nor frend,	VI. iv. 17. 4
all this land unto his foe shall fall,	VI. iv. 32. 3
when his foe he still so eager saw,	VI. vi. 29. 1
gave his foe good hope of victory:	VI. viii. 9. 6
the Fox, the vowed foe Unto my Lamhes,	VI. ix. 23. 1
worke his foe great shame.	VI. ix. 43. 9
Sith in his powre she was to foe or frend,	VI. xi. 6. 4
To be so cruell to an humbled foe?	Am. xlii. 2
caught in cunning snare Of a deare foe,	Am. lxixi
Carrying compassion to their lovely foe;	H.B. 243
make it more admyr'd of foe and frend;	H.B. 264
Foeman. Ne ever was to Fortune foeman,	S.C. F. 21
ever ready for your foeman tell:	I. xi. 2. 5
bidding bold defyaunce to his foeman neare.	I. xi. 15. 9
daily warre against his foeman moves,	II. ii. 19. 3
Bidding her feare no more her foeman vilde,	III. viii. 34. 3
When once he felt his foeman to relent,	VI. i. 21. 7
more meete . . . for loves delight, Then fearing any foeman	VI. i. 18. 3
Where he himselfe might see his foeman slaine;	VI. vii. 17. 3
Foeman's. Me lever were with point of foemens speare he dead.	III. ii. 6. 9
Foemen. Desyrd of forreine foemen to be knowne,	I. vi. 29. 6
His mortall mace, wherewith his foemen he dismayde.	I. vii. 10. 9
So rag'd Prince Arthur twixt his foemen twaine,	II. viii. 42. 8
friends profest are chaungd to foemen fell:	IV. v. 1. 3
Faint friends when they fall out most cruell foemen bee.	IV. ix. 27. 9
Foemen's. Till by mishap he in his foemens hand did light.	IV. v. 7. 9
Foen. See Foes.	
Foe's. Ne runs in perill of foes cruell knife,	Gn. 125
Seemes that no foes revengement he did feare:	Hab. 216
'With proud foes sight my sorrow to renew,	I. iv. 51. 7
After his foes defeasaunce did remaine,	I. xii. 12. 4
every loup fast lockt, as fearing foes despight.	II. ix. 10. 9
countries cause, and commune foes disdayne.	III. ix. 40. 4
Both girlonds of his Saints against their foes offence.	IV. x. 51. 9
his foes love or liking entertaine.	V. v. 46. 7
Foes. a barbarous troupe of clownish fone	Bel. ² v. 10
both milder heasts and fiercer foes	Bel. ² viii. 7
Preserved from being to his foes betrayde;	Van. xi. 11
their foes done eache of hem scorne.	S.C. May 161
Great freendes and feeble foes:	S.C. Jul. 194
yet they both doe mortall foes remaine,	Gn. 415
her unkiully foes, The fatall Sisters,	T.M. 15
The foes of learning and each gentle thought;	T.M. 64
by my foes are now all spent and gone;	Ti. 88
he saw my cruell foes me pained,	Ti. 144
Feareles of foes and hidden jeopardie,	Mut. 251
being former foes, they wexed friends,	Col. 851
His foes have slaine themselves,	I. i. 26. 9
your vanquish foes before you lye,	I. i. 27. 4
Into the hands of hys accursed fone,	I. ii. 23. 8
good successes which their foes ensue:	I. v. 25. 3
In evill houre thy foes thee hither sent	I. vi. 42. 2
daunt unequall armies of his foes,	I. vii. 34. 3
one that with his prowess may . . . thy foes confownd.	I. ix. 16. 8
it doth come to fight Against spirituall foes,	I. x. 1. 4
watched night and day, For feare of many foes;	I. x. 5. 3
That cheard his friendes, and did his foes amate:	II. i. 6. 4
both his foen with equall foyle to daunt.	II. iii. 13. 3
Give no ods to your foes,	II. iii. 15. 4
Those, those thy foes, those warriors far remove,	II. v. 16. 5
her enemies And foes of life,	II. vi. 1. 7
when his cruell foes he queld.	II. vii. 40. 9
Therewith to doen his foes eternall smart.	II. viii. 20. 4
Ne ever may be used by his fone,	II. viii. 21. 3
his cruell foes, that stand hereby,	II. viii. 25. 1
two foes of so exceeding might,	II. viii. 34. 4
I live this day, and see my foes subdewd,	II. viii. 55. 6
many foes, whom straunger knightes to fight compell.	II. ix. Arg.
open to their friendes, and closed to their foes.	II. ix. 23. 9
He fought great battails with his salvage fone;	II. x. 10. 3
Low'd of his friendes, and of his foes eschewd:	II. x. 13. 3
she marched streight against her foes,	II. x. 54. 8
in short space their foes they have quite terrifyde.	III. i. 66. 9
That never foes his kingdome might invade,	III. ii. 21. 3

Foes—Continued.

- treasons could bewray, and *foes* convince: III. ii. 21. 8
 His manly face, that did his *foes* agrize, III. ii. 24. 4
 secrete *foes*, that him shall make in mischief fall. III. iii. 28. 9
 Against his Saxon *foes* in bloody field to fight. III. iii. 29. 9
 his proud *foes* discomit in victorious field. III. iii. 31. 9
 to assist the Britons *foes*. III. iii. 33. 9
 on their Paynim *foes* avenge their raneckled ire. III. iii. 36. 9
 his *foes* shall feare, III. iii. 45. 8
 with his *foes* he could not come to fight. III. v. 20. 9
 With th' one his *foes* he threatned to invade, III. xii. 11. 7
 Some, of deare lovers *foes* perpetuall: IV. i. 24. 5
 all those knights, as their professed *foes*, IV. ii. 32. 8
 Those two were *foes* the fellonest on ground, IV. ii. 32. 2
 watcht on every side, of secret *foes* affrayd, IV. iii. 36. 9
 So mortall *foes* so friendly to agree, IV. iii. 49. 7
 deadly *foes* so faithfully affraid, IV. iii. 50. 5
 mortall *foes* doe turne to faithful friends, IV. iv. 1. 2
 So did these two through all the field their *foes* enforce. IV. iv. 35. 9
 She came of her accord, in spite of all his *foes*. IV. v. 26. 9
 on his *foes* did worke full cruell wracke: IV. ix. 25. 4
 both his professed *foes*: IV. ix. 30. 4
 Of little much, of *foes* she maketh friends, IV. x. 34. 8
 So Marinell by him was rescu'd from his *foes*. V. iii. 12. 9
 Defend thee from the vengeance of thy *foes*; V. vi. 37. 7
 raging flames, that many *foes* shall reare To hinder thee V. vii. 23. 2
 With which she used still to tie her *foes*, V. vii. 28. 3
 those deadly ends Of both her *foes* had scene, V. viii. 10. 5
 when they saw their *foes* dead out of doubt, V. viii. 12. 3
 asked her what were those two her *foes*, V. viii. 16. 2
 strongly beateh downe The malice of her *foes*, V. viii. 17. 6
 even to her *foes* her mercies multiply. V. viii. 17. 9
 Maugre so many *foes* which did withstand: V. ix. 30. 5
 when as *foes* enforst, or friends sought ayde, V. ix. 30. 8
 Her to defend against all forrein *foes* V. x. 12. 4
 For whom they wayted as his mortall *foes*, V. xii. 37. 3
 Though many *foes* did him maligne therefore, VI. v. 12. 6
 his three *foes* shrowded in guilefull shade VI. v. 17. 8
 So did that Squire his *foes* disperse and drive asonder. VI. v. 19. 9
 his three *foes* sought to encompass him VI. v. 20. 1
 in so great danger set Amongst many *foes*, VI. v. 22. 3
 To fight with many *foes* about him ment, VI. vi. 27. 5
 Maintain this evil use, thy *foes* thereby to foile. VI. vi. 34. 9
 left that salvage wight Amongst so many *foes*, VI. vi. 37. 6
 Fearelesse of *foes* that mote his peace molest; VI. vii. 19. 4
 Fearelesse of *foes*, or fortunes wrackfull yre VI. ix. 27. 7
 to low, to hie, To friends, to *foes*; VI. x. 23. 9
 How many of their friends were slaine, how many *foes*. VI. xi. 20. 9
 terrifide his *foes*, and armed him, VI. xii. 26. 8
 his old *foes* that once him sorely fear'd. VII. vi. 15. 9
 mote enchaire his friends and *foes* mote terrific. VII. vi. 24. 9
 need not feare the spight Of grudging *foes*, Am. lix. 10
 The fayned friends, the unassured *foes*, H.L. 263
 To free his *foes*, that from his beast had swerved! H.H.L. 161
 His canered *foes*, his fights, his toyle, his strife, H.H.L. 234
 rod With which he bruseth all his *foes* to dust, H.H.B. 156
 fruitful issue Which may your *foes* confound, Proth. 105
- Foes'**. Then doe I more augment my *foes* despight, Am. xlv. 10
Fog. suddenly a grosse *fog* over-spread II. xii. 34. 5
 Like the faire Morning clad in misty *fog* VI. xi. 3. 9
Foggy. by her hellish science raisd A foggy mist I. ii. 38. 5
 A *foggy* mist had covered all the land; I. iv. 36. 7
 Phoebus, His blushing face in *foggy* cloud implies, I. vi. 6. 7
 When *foggy* mists or cloudy tempests have II. vii. 1. 3
 a *foggy* mist hath overcast The face of heaven, III. iv. 13. 1
 Like as the Moone in *foggie* winters night V. v. 12. 8
 like starres in *foggie* night. VI. xi. 21. 9
- Fogs**. Black stormes and *fogs* are blowen up from farre, Gn. 572
Foil. golden *foile* all over them displaid, I. iv. 4. 4
 both his foen with equall *foyle* to daunt, II. iii. 13. 3
 Nought els but treason from the first this land did *foyle*. II. x. 48. 9
 Yet all was forg'd and spread with golden *foyle*, IV. ii. 29. 4
 With golden *foyle* doth finely over-spread Some baser metall, IV. v. 15. 2
 so would hope him easily to *foyle*. V. ix. 9. 6
 he did all to peeces breake, and *foyle* in filthy durt, V. xi. 33. 8
 Maintaine this evil use, thy *foes* thereby to *foile*. VI. vi. 34. 9
- Foiled**. Yet was she *foyl'd*, when as she me assailed, Tl. 112
 Arthure some hath reskewed, And Paynim hrethren *foyl'd*. II. viii. Arg.
 them late had *foyl'd* In open turney, IV. ix. 36. 2
 after that he had *foyl'd* The cruell Souldan, V. ix. 2. 7
- Foined**. He hewd, and lasht, and *foynd*, II. v. 9. 1
 strooke, and *foynd*, and lasht outrageously, II. viii. 47. 5
 He stroke, he soust, he *foynd*, he hewd, he lasht, IV. iii. 25. 6
 She hewd, she *foynd*, she lasht, she laid on every side. V. v. 6. 9
- Fold**. See Sevenfold, Thousandfold, Twofold.
 tumbling through the ayre in frie *fold*, Bel.2 vii. 10
 So faynt they woxe, and feeble in the *folde*, S.C. Ja. 5
 Cruelly fell upon their flock in *folde*, Hub. 335
 weaving straight a net with manie a *fold* Mu. 357
 wash faire Cynthiaes sheep, And *fold* them up, Col. 269
 innocents trew, Which there were slaine as sheepe out of the
fold, I. viii. 35. 7
 Shall he thy sins up in his knowledge *fold*, I. ix. 47. 3
 he his armes about her sides gan *fold*, II. i. 46. 4
 Eft to Cymochles twice so many *fold*; II. viii. 41. 5
 Great heapes of them, like sheepe in narrow *fold*, IV. iii. 41. 4
 After her flocke she in their *fold* had tyde: VI. ix. 17. 6
 every evening helping them to *fold*: VI. ix. 37. 6
 But feele my wits to faile, and tongue to *fold*. H.H.B. 7
- Folded**. See Double-folded, Many-folded.

Folded—Continued.

- his *folded* flocke to keepe. S.C. Env. 6
 With *folded* hands, and knees full lowly bent, I. xi. 32. 6
 Purfl'd upon with many a *folded* plight, II. iii. 26. 5
Folding. *Folding* hir armes with thousand sighs Bel.2 viii. 2
Folding her armes to Heaven Bel.2 x. 2
Foldings. within their *foldings* close enwrapp'd bee: II. iii. 27. 9
Folds. to their *foldes* yeed at their owne leasure. S.C. S. 145
 Fast in their *foldes* he did them locke, S.C. S. 205
 lette me in your *foldes* ye lock, S.C. D. 147
 all his *foldes* are now in length outstrained. Gn. 280
 taile whose *foldes* displaid Were stretch now forth I. i. 16. 3
 An hatefull Snake, the which his taile uptyes In many *foldes*, I. xi. 31. 5
 His huge long taile, wound up in hundred *foldes*, I. xi. 11. 1
 Through all those *foldes* the steelehead passage wrought, II. viii. 32. 7
 The heardes out of their *foldes* were loosed quight, III. x. 52. S
 to the *foldes*, where sheepe at night doe seat, VI. ix. 4. 7
Folk. (As most usen Ambitious *folke*;) S.C. F. 161
 Youghthes *folke* now flocken in every where, S.C. May 9
 When *folke* bene fat, and riches rancke, S.C. Jul. 211
 Thus flocked all the *folke* him rownd about; I. xii. 12. 1
 Whom all that *folke* Doe flock about, II. vii. 48. 5
 th' inland *folke*, which sought him backe to drive, III. ix. 42. 3
 For Chian *folke* to pourtraict beauties Queene, IV. v. 12. 7
 Which late her *folke* had slaine, V. vii. 25. 9
 So sounded the retraite, and drew his *folke* away. V. xii. 9. 9
 triumphet in the piteous spoile Of these poore *folks*, VI. vi. 25. 4
 Waying what tydings of her *folke* became. VI. vi. 30. 3
 In which the names of all loves *folke* were fyl'd, VI. vii. 33. 2
 So thou thy *folke* Dost leave H.L. 278
- Folkmoot**. To which *folke*-mote they all Agreed to travel, IV. iv. 6. 1
Folks. humid evening ill for sicke *folkes* case; III. ix. 26. 4
Folks. May see those *folkes* make such joyvsauce, S.C. May 25
Folles. For Yunkers, Palinode, such *folles* fitte, S.C. Jun. 17
 My fancye *folke* from former *folles* move S.C. May. 37
 With fleshly *follyes* undefyled, S.C. Jul. 155
 it mens *follyes* mote be forst to fayne, S.C. O. 75
 Sike *follyes* nowe have gathered as too ripe, S.C. D. 117
 heares and sees the *follyes* of the rest, Hub. 725
 fruitles *follyes* and unsound delights, Hub. 823
 dare their *follyes* forth so rashlie throwe, T.M. 220
 a burning hart he bare, Full of vaine *follyes* I. iv. 25. 4
 Their wanton *follyes* and light meriments: II. v. 32. 6
 Her dalliance he despis'd, and *follyes* did forsake. II. vi. 21. 9
 Antickes, which their *follyes* playd In the rich metall III. xi. 51. 5
 the Gods, that mortall *follyes* vew, VI. vii. 32. 1
 to great ones such *follyes* doe forgive; VI. ix. 22. 2
 I gan my *follyes* to my selfe to plaine, VI. ix. 25. 6
 But all those *follyes* now I do reprove, H.H.L. 12
 For who my passed *follyes* now pursewes, H.H.L. 20
- Follow**. sittes not *followe* flying fame, S.C. Jun. 76
 if the flocking Nymphes did *follow* Pan, S.C. D. 47
 But *followe* them farre off, S.C. Env. 11
 To *follow* Orpheus musicke through the land: Gn. 452
 froward fortune still to *follow* mee, Hub. 66
 drive to *follow* after their Belwether.' Hub. 296
 this good Sir did *follow* the plaine word, Hub. 390
 to *follow* any merrie motion. Hub. 458
 full few which *follow* them, I see, Hub. 637
 the yong lustie gallants he did chose To *follow*, Hub. 798
 Upon the payne that thereof *follow* may. Hub. 1072
 still did *follow* one unto the end, I. i. 28. 5
 him to *follow* was but fruitlesse paine: I. ii. 8. 5
 they ran, To *follow* her that was the causer of their ill. I. iii. 22. 9
 she did pray That plagues Might *follow* all the way, I. iii. 23. 8
 Full many mischiefs *follow* cruell Wrath: I. iv. 35. 1
 my secret aide Shall *follow* you.' I. iv. 51. 9
 all the people *followe* with great glee, I. v. 16. 7
 Could not for sorrow *follow* him so fast; I. vi. 40. 3
 Inveigled him to *follow* her desires unrecte. I. vii. 50. 9
 foule shame him *follow* wher he went! II. i. 30. 9
 Inflamed was to *follow* beauties pray, II. ii. 7. 7
 Did *follow* that ensamble which he blam'd afore. II. vi. 45. 9
 give me leave to *follow* mine emprise.' II. vii. 39. 6
 He gau avize to *follow* him no more, II. xi. 27. 6
 Would not so lightly *follow* beauties chace, III. i. 19. 2
 he *follow* should his brethreu had, III. v. 24. 5
 *the bloody tract they *follow* fast, III. vi. 37. 0
 That Ladies all may *follow* her ensamble dead. III. v. 54. 9
 We both are bownd to *follow* heavens bechasts, III. vi. 22. 7
 Did all the way him *follow* hard behynd; III. x. 65. 6
 Forst him eftspones to *follow* other game, III. xi. 38. 8
 I *follow* here the footing of thy feete, IV. ii. 34. 8
 To *follow* that which he did long propound, IV. vi. 42. 5
 To *follow* his adventures first intent, V. iv. 3. 6
 To *follow* his old quest, V. iv. 20. 9
 thinking to *follow* fast His other fellow Pagan V. viii. 8. 8
 Yet still he him did *follow* every where, V. viii. 33. 7
 Can *follow* out those false footsteps of his, V. ix. 6. 8
 to *follow* him that was so swift and light. V. ix. 16. 9
 his yron man he sent To *follow* him; V. ix. 16. 2
 Calidore did *follow* him so fast, VI. i. 23. 3
 on his former way To *follow* his first quest, VI. ii. 3. 6
 passed forth to *follow* his first enterprize. VI. vi. 44. 9
follow through the world where so he went, VI. vii. 21. 8
 store of cares doth *follow* riches store. VI. ix. 21. 4
 To *follow* sheepe and shepherds base attire: VI. ix. 24. 4
 Who now does *follow* the foule Blatant Beast, VI. x. 1. 1
 Whilst Calidore does *follow* that faire Mayd, VI. x. 1. 2
 yet his feare did *follow* him behynd: VI. xi. 27. 6

Follow—Continued.

- sith I needs must follow thy behest, VII. vii. 2. 1
Followed. followed unto his palace hys; *Hub.* 1107
 followed her make like turtle chaste, *As.* 178
 followed those which happie seemd to bee, *Col.* 667
 As if his feare still followed him behynd; I. ix. 21. 6
 Yet she still followed her former stile, II. vi. 22. 1
 Him followed eke Sir Guyon evermore, II. vii. 26. 3
 There follow'd fast at hand two wicked Hags, II. xi. 23. 2
 Florimell of Arthure is Long followed, III. iv. Arg.
 full of fry zeale, him followed long, III. iv. 45. 8
 Yet he her follow'd still, III. iv. 51. 5
 Forthy the bloody tract they follow'd fast, III. v. 37. 6
 all the way him follow'd on the strand, III. vii. 36. 7
 Fayre Britomart so long him follow'd, III. xi. 7. 1
 Ne follow'd on so fast, IV. iii. 32. 3
 Fiercely they follow'd on their bolde emprise, IV. iv. 36. 1
 departed thence with speed, And follow'd them, IV. v. 28. 3
 Long so she fled, and so he follow'd long; IV. vii. 23. 1
 follow'd fast; but when he came in sight, IV. vii. 37. 3
 when long he follow'd had in vaine, IV. vii. 38. 1
 She follow'd her, and thought againe it to assay, IV. viii. 10. 9
 Them follow'd fast, and them reviled sore, IV. viii. 35. 3
 Him follow'd Yar, soft washing Norwitch wall, IV. xi. 33. 6
 'Which when his Ladie saw, she follow'd fast, V. i. 18. 1
 follow'd him with gladfull glee, V. iii. 34. 8
 followed was of him likewise full fast, V. viii. 33. 8
 As they were follow'd of their former feare, V. viii. 39. 3
 he follow'd him apace; V. ix. 16. 5
 Staide not . . . But follow'd fast the Monster, VI. iii. 26. 5
 Through woods and hills he follow'd him so fast, VI. iii. 26. 6
 by the cry he follow'd, and pursued fast, VI. iv. 18. 9
 He foot by foot him follow'd alway, VI. vi. 28. 6
 that angry foole Which follow'd her, VI. vii. 39. 7
 He follow'd fast, and chaced him so nie, VI. ix. 4. 6
 with restlesse paine and toile Him follow'd, VI. xii. 22. 9
 like a fearefull dog him follow'd through the land, VI. xii. 36. 9
 Him through all Faery land he follow'd so, VI. xii. 37. 1
 They after follow'd all with shrill out-cry, VII. vi. 52. 6
 So they him follow'd till they weary were; VII. vi. 53. 1
Followeth. him scourgeth that the bloud downe followeth, VI. viii. 28. 9
Following. following th' example of hir damme: *Bel.*¹ vi. 4
 Following th' ensample of her mothers sight: *Bel.*² vii. 4
 For following that trade so base and vile; *Hub.* 366
 Phoebe fayre . . . was following the chace, I. vii. 5. 2
 With forced fury following his behest, I. ix. 7. 5
 Whose footsteps Bladud following, II. x. 25. 6
 Following the guydance of her blinded guest, III. iv. 6. 8
 firmly following her first intent, IV. viii. 50. 8
 following Dee, which Britons long ygone Did call divine, IV. xi. 39. 3
 following his chace in dewy morne, V. viii. 43. 2
 following that faire advantage fast, VI. i. 39. 2
 labour vaine In following of him that fled so fast, VI. iv. 9. 2
 with his whip, him following behynd, VI. vii. 49. 4
 may sing To ages following, *Proth.* 160
Follows. Such follows those whom fortune doth advance, *Hub.* 1136
 The same she follows, I. iii. 10. 7
 Her servile beast . . . follows her far off, I. iii. 44. 7
 she . . . follows other game and venery: I. vi. 22. 5
 feare them follows still, II. iii. 20. 3
 Shee comes unsought, and shonned follows eke, II. iv. 44. 3
Folly. Such follie great sorow to Niobe did breede: *S.C.* Ap. 87
 Silke mens follie I cannot compare, *S.C.* May 95
 by his folly one did fall, *S.C.* Jul. 67
 Let thy follye be the priefe, *S.C.* Au. 116
 All places they with follie have posses, *T.M.* 193
 scornfull Follie with Contempt is crept, *T.M.* 212
 Blind Error, scornfull Follie, and base Spight, *T.M.* 317
 Pined with griefe of folly late repented: *M.J.* 348
 when he felt the folly of his Lord, II. iii. 9. 3
 A foe of folly and immodest toy, II. vi. 37. 4
 Babblers of folly, and blazers of cryme: II. ix. 25. 6
 Nath'lesse to thee thy folly I forgive; III. iv. 37. 7
 By which fraite youth is oft to follie led, IV. Pr. 1. 6
 made him selfe thensample of his follie, IV. i. 36. 6
 often did my folly towle reprove: IV. vii. 16. 4
 folly seem'd to leave the thing undone, IV. x. 53. 4
 soone he gan such folly to forthinke againe, IV. xii. 14. 9
 To attribute their folly unto fate, V. iv. 28. 2
 I will a while with his first folly beare, V. v. 48. 8
 They have the price of their owne folly payd, V. viii. 23. 6
 That place, from which by folly Titan fell: VII. vi. 34. 3
Folly's. Deserves to taste his follies fruit, repented payne, II. v. 24. 9
 on him selfe to wreake his follies owne despight, IV. vii. 39. 9
 He ment to make them know their follies prise, IV. ix. 35. 2
 To wreake on them their follies hardymnt: V. iv. 24. 5
 had receiv'd their follies worthy hire, V. viii. 15. 3
 So thought the Souldan, in his follies threat, V. viii. 31. 5
 for all his former follies meed, VI. vi. 11. 8
 late repentance through thy follies prief; *H.H.B.* 293
Foltring. See Faltering.
Fome, etc. See Foam, etc.
Fon. Thou art a fon of thy love to boste; *S.C.* F. 69
 Sicker I hold him for a greater fon, *S.C.* Ap. 158
 Ah fon! now by thy losse art taught, *S.C.* S. 68
 Ah, fon! for love does teach him climbe, *S.C.* O. 91
 Cuddy . . . thous a fon, *Col.* 292
Fond. See Fanded, Found.

The gyne you, fond flies! the cold to scorne, *S.C.* F. 39
 scorned hene dedes of fond foolerie, *S.C.* May 62

Fond—Continued.

- with fond termes, and witlesse words, *S.C.* Jul. 35
 Such fond fantasies shall soone be put to flight, *S.C.* Au. 22
 I was so fonde To leave the good, *S.C.* S. 58
 fond men doe all their dayes turnoyle, *Gn.* 152
 the fond Ape, himsele uprearing hy, *Hub.* 663
 'Fond Ape! (sayd then the Foxe) *Hub.* 977
 The schooles they fill with fond new fangleness, *T.M.* 327
 There the fond Flie, entangled, struggled long, *Mui.* 425
 fond man! that in worlds fickleesse Reposedst hope, D. 150
 'And ye fond men! on fortunes wheele that ride, D. 498
 fond, that joyest in the woe thou hast! I. ix. 39. 7
 'well mote I shame to tell The fond encheason, II. i. 30. 2
 fairly tempring, fond desire subdewd, II. vi. 26. 6
 'Are mortall men so fond and undiscreet, II. vii. 14. 7
 through fight into fond mischief fell, II. x. 26. 9
 Foolish delights, and fond abusions, II. xi. 11. 8
 Of her fond favorites so oam'd amis, II. xii. 69. 5
 Great hazard were it, and adventure fond, III. i. 10. 8
 Out of her daughters hart fond fancies to reverse, III. ii. 48. 9
 'Fond Proteus, father of false prophecis! III. iv. 37. 1
 they more fond that credit to thee give! III. iv. 37. 2
 Without fell rancor or fond gealosy, III. vi. 41. 6
 shamefully reproved for his rudenes fond, III. viii. 25. 9
 Fond is the feare that findes no remedie, III. x. 3. 3
 Unquiet Care, and fond Unthriftyhead; III. xii. 25. 4
 'Fond knight,' (sayd she) IV. i. 48. 3
 such fond favours sparingly dispenst: IV. ii. 9. 3
 'Fond Squire,' full angry then sayd Paridell, IV. ii. 22. 5
 Ne ever was with fond affection moved, IV. ii. 36. 3
 'Fond dame, that deem'st of things divine As of humane, IV. ii. 51. 5
 Therefore this Fay I hold but fond and vaine, IV. iii. 2. 1
 Feigning full many a fond excuse to prate, IV. x. 14. 7
 False Labyrinth, fond runners eyes to daze; IV. x. 24. 8
 to lerne So fond a lesson as to love againe: V. v. 46. 4
 Such was this Ladies fit in her loves fond accusing, V. vi. 14. 9
 The better to beguile whom she so fond did finde, V. xi. 23. 9
 will ye, fond Dame, attempted bee Unto a strangers love, V. xi. 63. 1
 could not chose but laugh at his fond game, *Epig.* iv. 33
 not, as fond men misdecme, An outward shew, *H.B.* 90
Fonder. fonder then Cephisus foolish chyld, III. ii. 44. 6
 I, fonder, love a shade, the body far exyld, III. ii. 44. 9
Fondlings. to allure such fondlings . . . unto their owne decay: VI. iv. 42. 3
Fondly. her head she fondly would aguize With gaudy girlonds, II. vi. 7. 3
 they fondly striv'd With th' Heliconian maides for maystery; II. xii. 31. 1
 Great labour fondly hast thou hent in hand, III. vii. 61. 2
 Thereat th' old man did nought but fondly grin, III. viii. 24. 6
 Himsele in thousand peeces fondly rent, III. xi. 38. 4
 That ye were runne so fondly far astray, V. iv. 26. 8
 fondly feare to loose your liberty; *Am.* lxxv. 2
 which fondly here admure Faire seeming shewes, *H.H.B.* 36
Fondness. their fondnesse inly I pitie; *S.C.* May 38
 Fondnesse it were for any, being free, *Am.* xxxvii. 13
Fone. See Foos.
Fonly. rather be envied, . . . then fonly pitied: *S.C.* May 58
Font. In cyphers strange, that few could rightly read, *Bon Font*; V. ix. 26. 4
Food. raunge abroad to seeke her food, *Bel.*² vi. 5
 My sheepe did leave theyr wonted food, *S.C.* Au. 73
 'The feeble flocks in field refuse their former foodde, *S.C.* N. 133
 Content with any food that God duth send; *Gn.* 140
 The Oke, whose Acornes were our foodde, *Gn.* 206
 Can no whit savour this celestiall food, *T.M.* 591
 starve, wanting my lively foodde: *U.V.* 17
 I hate to tast, for food withholdis my dying; D. 416
 Hurles forth his thundring dart with deadly food, I. viii. 9. 3
 the object of his spight And deadly food he makes: II. i. 3. 2
 doen the heavens afford him vitall food? II. i. 12. 3
 Lo! here I now for want of food doe dye: II. vii. 59. 7
 weake and wan For want of food and sleepe, II. vii. 65. 3
 feed on shadowes whiles I die for food, III. ii. 44. 3
 Good both for ertlyl med'cine and for bevenly food, III. iv. 40. 9
 nor with commune food, As other womens babes, III. vi. 5. 8
 Fruitfull of all things fit for living foodde, III. ix. 49. 6
 scused seedes . . . yeld her living food: IV. i. 26. 2
 Right fit to rend the food on which he fared, IV. v. 35. 5
 other food then that wilde Forrest beares, IV. vii. 41. 5
 food which in her duresse she had found; IV. viii. 19. 6
 loath their wonted food: IV. x. 46. 2
 He might not with immortall food be fed, IV. xii. 4. 3
 Ne dayly food did take, ne nightly sleepe, IV. xii. 19. 8
 to receive In her owne mouth the food ment for her chyld, V. v. 53. 2
 Therefore they mote not taste of fleshy food, V. vii. 10. 1
 to his kyne for food assynd; V. x. 9. 8
 his lovely little spoile Crying for food, VI. iv. 25. 8
 Had for his food late gathered from the tree, VI. vii. 24. 5
 The fields my food, my flocke my rayment breed; VI. ix. 20. 8
 your meane food shall be my daily feast, VI. ix. 32. 3
 Scarse yielding her due food or timely rest, VI. xi. 24. 5
 My soules long-lacked foodde, my heavens blis; *Am.* i. 12
 And also to sustayne thy selfe with food, *Am.* ii. 8
 a byrd, that in ones hand doth spy Desired food, *Am.* lxxiii. 6
 And last, the food of life, which now we have, *H.H.L.* 194
Fool. is now lent to the foole: *T.M.* 412
 'Thou fearefull foole, Why takest not of that same fruitte, II. vii. 63. 6
 'Foole!' (sayd the Pagan) II. viii. 52. 1
 Enough to hold a foole in vaine delight, III. viii. 10. 7
 sure a foole I doe him firmly hold, III. ix. 8. 4
 prov'd himsele most foole in what he seem'd most wise, IV. ii. 9. 9
 Whom she did put to death, deceived like a foole, V. xi. 25. 9
 a lewd foole her leading thorough dry and wet, VI. vi. 16. 9

Fool—Continued.

- Led by a Carle and *foote* which by her side did passe. . . . VI. vii. 27. 9
 that angry *foote* Which follow'd her, VI. vii. 39. 6
 that same *foote*, which most increas her paines, . . . VI. vii. 44. 5
 Ne ought that *foote* for pittie did him spare, . . . VI. vii. 49. 3
 the *foote*, which did that end awayte, Came running in; . . VI. viii. 11. 1
 The whiles the *foote* did him revile and flout, . . . VI. viii. 11. 8
 To pittie him that list to play the *foote*; . . . VI. viii. 21. 4
 That huge great *foote* oppressing th' other Knight, . . VI. viii. 28. 2
Fooleries. make them merrie with their *fooleries*; . . . T.M. 320
Foolery. sike fancies weren *foolery*, S.C.F. 211
 scorned bene dedes of fond *foolery*, S.C. May 62
 Should Colin make judge of my *foolery*: S.C. N. 28
Foolhappy. ne dares To joy at his *foolhappie* oversight: . I. vi. 1. 6
Foolhardice. with vaine *foolhardise* Daring the foe Ro. xiv. 7
 reason with *foole-hardize* over ran; II. ii. 17. 7
 Least thy *foolhardize* worke thy sad confusion, . . . II. iv. 42. 9
 the third time shall rew his *foolhardise*: . . . III. iii. 35. 7
Foolhardy. sooth to say, it is *foolhardie* thing, . . . Col. 915
 her *foolhardy* chyld Did come too neare, . . . I. xii. 11. 1
 in her *foolhardy* wit Conceiv'd a bold devise, . . . III. iii. 52. 1
 Had used bene of that *foolhardie* Squire: . . . III. v. 15. 8
Foolhardy as th' Earthes children, III. xi. 22. 8
 for his hire to so *foole-hardy* dew, VII. iv. 46. 4
Foolish. he himselte through *foolish* vanitie, F.an. viii. 5
 Ah, *foolish* Hobbinol! thy gyfts bene vayne; . . . S.C. Ja. 69
 Ah, *foolish* old man! I scorne thy skill, S.C.F. 51
 made this *foolish* Brere wexe so bold, S.C. F. 124
 Ah, *foolish* Boy! that is with love yblent: . . . S.C. Ap. 155
 to the Apes *folish* care, S.C. May 96
 Kidde . . . Was too very *foolish* and unwise; . . . S.C. May 175
 'Foolish Foxe (said the Mule), Hub. 695
 since the time that Phoebus *foolish* sonne Ythundered, . T.M. 7
 Through pompous pride, and *foolish* vanitie: . . . T.M. 92
 While then doo *foolish* men so much despize . . . T.M. 146
 Ne fearest *foolish* reprehension Of faulty men, . . . Com. Son. i. 7
 At length, the *foolish* Flie, without foresight, . . . Mu. 389
 'Cease, *foolish* man!' D. 71
 Nought hast thou, *foolish* boy, scene in thy daies, . . Col. 303
 The *foolish* man, that pities . . . His mournfull plight, . I. v. 18. 7
 'O *foolish* faeries sonne! I. vi. 47. 1
 through his own *foolish* pride Or weaknes, . . . I. viii. 1. 6
 'hath thus distraught Thee, *foolish* man, . . . I. ix. 38. 2
 O *foolish* men! why hast ye to your own decay?' . . I. x. 10. 9
 the *foolish* man, fild with delight II. iii. 42. 2
 To feede her *foolish* humour and vaine jolliment, . . II. vi. 3. 9
 'Foolish old man,' said then the Pagan wroth, . . . II. viii. 22. 1
 eyes, That mad or *foolish* seemd: II. ix. 52. 7
Foolish delights, and fond abusions, II. xi. 11. 8
 she your courage hath inclind Through *foolish* pittie, . II. xii. 29. 2
 we *foolish* men that prayse gin eke t' envy, . . . III. ii. 2. 9
 fonder then Cephisus *foolish* chyld, III. ii. 44. 6
 O *foolish* physick, and unfruitfull paine, . . . III. v. 42. 1
 'But, *foolish* boy, what hootes thy service hace . . III. v. 47. 1
 we scorne his *foolish* joy, III. vi. 24. 4
Foolish Narcisse, that likes the watry shore; . . III. vi. 45. 5
 turning her feare to *foolish* wrath, III. vii. 8. 1
 all hope wherewith he long had fedd His *foolish* malady, III. viii. 3. 9
 'Thou *foolish* knight, that weenst with words . . III. viii. 17. 1
 in their *foolish* fancy feigne thee blinde, . . . III. x. 4. 4
 Laught at his *foolish* labour spent in waste, . . III. x. 13. 4
 The *foolish* man therat woxe wondrous blith, . . III. x. 33. 1
 The whiles her *foolish* garde, III. xi. 31. 6
 'Both *foolish* knights! I can but laugh at both, . . IV. i. 47. 2
 having cast him in a *foolish* trance, IV. ii. 9. 7
 'Too *foolish* Paridell! that fayrest floure Wouldst gather
 faine, IV. ii. 14. 3
 Like *foolish* flies about an bouy-crocke; . . . V. ii. 33. 3
 'Thou *foolish* Elfe,' (said then the Gyant wroth) . . V. ii. 37. 1
 The *foolish* Kytte, led with licentious will, . . . V. v. 15. 5
foolish Mayd! whyles heedlesse of the hooke . . . V. v. 43. 1
 by his *foolish* feare Was holpen up, VI. viii. 25. 8
 'Then cease thy idle claime, thou *foolish* gerle; . . VII. vi. 34. 1
Foolish god Faunus . . . longed *foolishly* To see her naked, VII. vi. 42. 7
 profest His *foolish* thought: A *foolish* Faune indeed, . VII. vi. 46. 6
 hooke, That from the *foolish* fish theyr bayts doe hyde: . Am. xvii. 4
 fed On idle fancies of thy *foolish* thought, . . H.H.B. 289
Foolishly. so *foolishly* To come so farr, Hub. 945
 death for life exchanged *foolishlie*: VII. vi. 6. 4
 longed *foolishly* To see her naked VII. vi. 42. 8
Fool's. a *fooles* talke to beare and to heare, . . . S.C. May 141
Fools. See **Faint-heart-fools.**
 knewe we, *fooles*, what it us brings until, . . . S.C. N. 185
 They feede the eares of *fooles* with flattery, . . T.M. 323
 they themselves for praise of *fooles* do sell, . . . Col. 723
fooles, lovers, children, Dames, II. ix. 50. 9
 Yet was admired much of *fooles*, women, and boys, . V. ii. 30. 9
 used to fish for *fooles* on the dry shore, . . . V. ix. 11. 8
 forged shoves, as fitter heene For courting *fooles* . . VI. v. 38. 8
fooles therefore They are which fortunes doe by vowes devize, VI. ix. 30. 7
 T' entrap unwary *fooles* in their eternals bales, . VI. x. 3. 9
 In praise of that mad fit which *fooles* call Iove, . . H.H.L. 9
Foord. See **Ford.**
Foot. See **Dry-foot, Horse-foot, Lightfoot, Winged-foot.**
 One *foote* on Thetis, th' other on the Morning, . . . Ro. iv. 2
 Whether they fare ou *foote*, or flie aloft, Ro. xxiv. 3
 Againe on *foote* to reare her pouldred corse, . . . Ro. xxvii. 14
 Whose *foote* in ground hath left but feeble holde, . . Ro. xxviii. 4
 'Lo! how finely the Graces can it *foote* S.C. Ap. 109
 They never sette *foote* in that same troade, . . . S.C. S. 92

Foot—Continued.

- the leane soules treaden under *foote*, S.C. S. 126
 Unto the shifting of the shepheards *foote*, . . . S.C. D. 116
 With liquid *foote* doth slide downe easily, . . . Gn. 24
 chiefie joys on *foote* them to beholde, Hub. 623
 runne on *foote* a race, Hub. 744
 Did ever after scorne on *foote* to goe, Hub. 752
 treadeth under *foote* hir holie things, . . . T.M. 569
 This goodlie bridge, one *foote* not fastned well, . . . Ti. 557
 I sat . . . Under the *foote* of Mole, Col. 57
 wisdome warnes, whilest *foot* is in the gate, . . I. i. 13. 4
 hand or *foot* to stirr he strove in vaine, . . . I. i. 18. 8
 repining courage yields No *foote* to foe: . . . I. ii. 17. 7
 Under the steepe *foot* of a mountaine here: . . I. iii. 10. 6
 Under his Lordly *foot* him proudly hath supprest, . I. iii. 19. 9
 in *foote* and hand A grievous gout tormented him full sore, I. iv. 29. 6
 Where never *foote* of living wight did tread, . . . I. vi. 60. 4
 his *foot* could find no flore, I. viii. 39. 7
 His dwelling . . . Under the *foot* of Rauran mossy hore, . I. ix. 4. 6
 Thrise he assayed it from his *foote* to draw, . . . I. xi. 41. 7
 The other *foote*, fast fixed on his shield, I. xi. 43. 1
 kist the ground whereon his *foot* was pight; . . I. xii. 25. 7
 bound him hand and *foote* with yron chains; . . I. xii. 36. 2
 fairly fare on *foot*, how ever loth: II. ii. 12. 3
 So forth he far'd, as now befell, on *foot*, . . . II. iii. 3. 1
 His Palmer now shall *foot* no more alone, . . . II. iii. 3. 6
 rushed in on *foot* to ayd her, II. iii. 3. 9
 Straight at his *foot* in base humilitee, . . . II. iii. 8. 8
 nowhere could espie Tract of his *foot*: . . . II. iii. 19. 7
 cause one *foot* to flye, II. iii. 45. 4
 on *foot* was forced for to yeed, II. iv. 2. 3
 such hideous puissaunce on *foot* to heare; . . . II. v. 3. 9
 On *foot* with him to matchen equall fight; . . . II. v. 4. 8
 on his best his victor *foote* he thrust: . . . II. v. 12. 6
 He ran on *foot*, II. vi. 41. 3
 Wanting his sword when he on *foot* should fight: . II. viii. 34. 2
 twice him forst his *foot* revoke, II. viii. 39. 9
 both as swift on *foot* as chased Stags; . . . II. ix. 23. 6
 whosoever once hath fastened His *foot* thereon, . II. xii. 12. 8
 Ne did the other backe his *foote* returne, . . . III. i. 5. 7
 began to close With her on *foot*, III. i. 9. 4
 Ne ever to them yielded *foot* of ground, . . . III. i. 21. 4
 treading under *foote* her honest name: . . . III. i. 50. 4
 Ay joyning *foot* to *foot*, and syde to syde; . . III. i. 66. 8
 Ne *foot* could further move, III. vii. 3. 8
 on *foot* mote algates fare, III. vii. 4. 1
 Fast bounden hand and *foote* with cords of wire, . III. vii. 37. 8
 in *foote* doth beare A trembling Culver, . . . III. vii. 39. 1
 Unable to arise, or *foote* or hand to styre, . . III. vii. 45. 9
 Shee strugled strongly both with *foote* and hand, . III. viii. 27. 3
 that fowd . . . Downe to her *foot* with carelesse modestee, III. ix. 21. 6
 Upon whose stubborne neck, . . . She fastned hath her *foot*; III. ix. 45. 6
 more bounteous creature never far'd On *foot* . . III. ix. 10. 4
 hideous tayle his lefte *foot* did enfold, . . . III. xi. 48. 7
 Priamond on *foote* had more delight; IV. i. 42. 5
 horse and *foote* knew Diamond to wield: . . . IV. ii. 42. 6
 whilst his right *foot* did slyde, IV. iii. 18. 9
 Could stand on *foot* now to renew the fight: . . IV. iii. 23. 3
 that he should not long on *foote* endure, . . . IV. iii. 32. 8
 to alight on *foote* her algates did compell: . . IV. vi. 13. 9
 Whiles with long fight on *foot* he breathlesse was, . IV. vi. 15. 2
 Himselfe by them on *foot* to succour them from feare, . IV. viii. 22. 9
 With easie steps so soft as *foot* could stryde, . . IV. viii. 37. 2
 annoyd The Prince on *foot*, not wonted so to fare; . IV. viii. 37. 6
 Ne yeilded *foote*, ne once abacke did flit, . . . IV. ix. 29. 8
 Past forth on *foote*, IV. x. 15. 4
 Hence fare on *foot*, till he an horse have gayned, . V. iii. 35. 6
 Under my *foote* let each lay downe his sword; . . V. iv. 16. 7
 in his necke Her proud *foote* setting, V. iv. 40. 3
 Whom when he saw before his *foote* prostrated, . . V. v. 11. 6
 Doth not your handmayds life at your *foot* lie? . . V. v. 31. 6
 One *foote* was set upon the Crocodile, . . . V. vii. 7. 1
 neither will one *foot*, till we that carle have hent, . V. ix. 7. 9
 the hold Prince was forced *foote* to give . . . V. xi. 5. 6
 gan him selfe to fight on *foote* prepare: . . . V. xi. 9. 4
foot of man might sound the bottome plaine, . . V. xii. 5. 3
 In these strange waies where never *foote* did use, . VI. Pr. 2. 8
 Both hand and *foote* unto a tree was bound; . . VI. i. 11. 4
 To prove if better *foote* then horsebacke would ensw, . VI. i. 35. 9
 ere he could recover *foote* againe, VI. i. 39. 1
 save my life, which lot before your *foot* doth lay, . VI. i. 39. 9
 A tall young man, . . . Fighting on *foot*, . . . VI. ii. 3. 8
 a Ladie faire . . . Standing alone on *foot* . . . VI. ii. 4. 2
 To drive you so on *foot*, VI. ii. 16. 4
 refused To take me up . . . But forst to trot on *foot*, . VI. ii. 22. 6
 Who was more light of *foote* and swift in chace, . VI. iii. 25. 4
 In travelling on *foote* so long a space, . . . VI. iii. 29. 4
 Not wont on *foote* with heavy armes to trace, . VI. iii. 29. 6
 hardly passable on *foote* it was; VI. iii. 30. 2
 thou hast thy steed forlorne . . . So fare on *foote* . . VI. iii. 32. 2
 for thine owne defence, on *foote* alight . . . VI. iii. 35. 8
 He goth on *foote* all armed by her side, . . . VI. iii. 46. 1
 Where *foot* of living creature never trode, . . . VI. iv. 13. 8
 wont to . . . wend on *foot* for need, VI. iv. 19. 6
 He could no path nor tract of *foot* descry, . . VI. iv. 24. 6
 they ne might Endure to travell, nor one *foote* to frame: VI. v. 40. 8
 As he unable were for very neede To move one *foote*, . VI. v. 19. 7
 He *foot* by *foot* him followed away, VI. v. 28. 6
 Ne would the Prince him ever *foot* forsake . . VI. v. 29. 4
 His *foot* he set on his vile necke, VI. vii. 26. 4

Foot—Continued.

- When his foote slipt, VI. vii. 48. 3
 He in his necke had set his foote with fell disdain. VI. viii. 10. 9
 least he should recover foote againe, VI. viii. 17. 2
 every foote did tremble which did tread, VI. viii. 31. 8
 Had travelld still on foot in heavey armes, VI. viii. 47. 2
 under foot doth tread The mightie ones, VI. ix. 27. 8
 at the foote thereof a gentle flud VI. x. 7. 1
 September marched, ecke on foote, VII. vii. 38. 1
 The whiles her foot she in my necke doth place, Am. xx. 3
 the ground whereas her foot shall tread, Epith. 48
 For feare the stones her tender foot should wrong, Epith. 49
- Footed.** See Flery-footed, Wing-footed.
- Footing.** In humble dales is footing fast, S.C. Jul 13
 Have care for to pursue his footing light Gn. 31
 no footing now on earth appears? Ti. 65
 alleies wide, With footing worne, and leading inward farr. I. i. 7. 8
 to revoke The forward footing for an hidden shade: I. i. 12. 8
 gras, in which the tract of peoples footing was, I. iii. 10. 5
 she has A damzel spyde, slow footing her before, I. iii. 10. 8
 Scarse could he footing find in that lowle way, I. v. 53. 1
 as he forward moovd his footing old, I. viii. 31. 3
 Halfe flying and halfe footing in his haste, I. xi. 8. 2
 no'te without an hound fine footing trace. II. Pr. 4. 5
 by what meanes may I his footing tract? II. i. 12. 7
 Ne had they footing found at last, II. x. 48. 6
 did her footing trace So sure and swiftly, III. vii. 23. 7
 Enforced them their forward footing to revoke, III. xi. 21. 9
 I follow here the footing of thy feete, IV. ii. 34. 8
 Stood still awhile, and his fast footing kept, IV. iii. 20. 8
 her footing to direct aright, IV. ix. 25. 4
 Through slipperie footing fell into the brooke, V. v. 43. 3
 where footing was so ill; V. ix. 15. 7
 them forbad to land, and footing did forstall. V. xii. 4. 9
 Guyde ye my footing, and conduct me well VI. Pr. 2. 7
 on his steede her did sustaine . . . soft footing her beside; VI. iii. 28. 6
 With a wyld man soft footing by his syde; VI. vii. 6. 2
 Nor any footing lynde for overgrown gras: VI. x. 41. 9
 I seeke the fields with her late footing synd; Am. lxxviii. 5
- Footings's.** no footings trace Nor wight appeard, III. xi. 53. 6
 ever troden was of footings trace: IV. x. 21. 5
- Footings'.** They trampled have with their fowle footings trade, T.M. 275
- Footman.** this false footman, clokt with simplenesse, I. xii. 34. 6
- Foot-pace.** all the way the Prince on footpace traceed, IV. viii. 34. 8
- Footsteps.** Whose footsteps Bladnd following, I. ix. 25. 6
 Can follow out those false footsteps of his, V. ix. 6. 8
- Foot-stool.** they at her foot-stoolle threw; VII. vii. 10. 7
 him, that at your footstoolle humbled lies, Am. xlix. 11
 Before the footstoolle of his Majestie H.H.B. 142
- For** (partial list). See All for, And for, But for, For ever, For to, Forwhy, Unlooked for.
- Now for a truth great Babylon is fallen. Rev. ii. 14
 For no such shadow shaibe had againe. Pet. iii. 14
 For if that time make ende of things Ro. vii. 13
 Tell me then, (for perhaps some one of you Ro. xv. 9
 For, in a people . . . Ambition is engendred Ro. xxiii. 9
 For th' auncient Plot of Rome, displayed plaine, Ro. xxvi. 13
 For if that time doo let thy glorie live, Ro. xxxii. 11
 For pale and wanne he was, S.C. Ja. 8
 albee rude Pan thou please, Yet for thou pleasest not S.C. Ja. 68
 For youth is a bubble blown up with breath, S.C. F. 87
 to . . . snebbe the goode Oake, for he was old. S.C. F. 126
 What is he for a Ladde you so lament? S.C. Ap. 17
 Ah! for love of that is to thee moste leefe, S.C. S. 11
 (Ah, for Colin, he whilome my joye!) S.C. S. 177
 for that her husbands daies She did prolong Gn. 426
 Saffron, sought for in Cilician soyle; Gn. 671
 for that my sense it greatly pleased, Hub. 39
 Both for because your grieft doth great appeare, Hub. 73
 Upon his tiptoes nicely . . . For making noyse, Hub. 1010
 For that the King did favour to them beare; Hub. 1076
 Not honored nor cared for of anie, T.M. 225
 The cause why he this Flie so maliced Was . . . For that his Mui. 259
 deceive, for all his watchfull ward, Col. 136
 For that my selfe I do professe to be Vassall Col. 466
 The maker . . . for all his wondrous witt, Was nigh beguiled I. i. 45. 6
 For her he hated as the hissing snake, I. ii. 9. 8
 knight was not for all his bragging host; I. iii. 24. 5
 For unto knight there is no greater shame I. iv. 1. 7
 For that Hippolytus rent course he did redresse. I. v. 36. 9
 Scarse could he footing find . . . For many courses, I. v. 53. 2
 Upon this dreadfull Beast . . . for more aw and dread. I. vii. 18. 9
 daunce for jollity, I. vii. 32. 4
 horreur . . . For ruth of gentle knight I. viii. 39. 4
 like would not for all this worldes wealth. I. ix. 31. 4
 Would safe depart, for all his subtle sleight, I. ix. 54. 3
 would not once have moved for the knight. I. x. 49. 6
 Cleopolis, for earthly frame, The fairest I. x. 59. 2
 Then for her sonne, . . . Madan was young, II. x. 20. 1
 to him gave for wife his daughter II. x. 59. 4
 for it is too long here to abide, I will deferre IV. vii. 47. 8
 she them all despiseth for great pride.' V. ii. 10. 4
 Yet for no bidding, nor for being shent, VI. vi. 18. 8
 For ere . . . Out of great Chaos H.L. 57
 For things hard gotten men more dearely deeme. H.L. 168
 For love is Lord of truth and loialtie, H.L. 176
 For love cannot endure a Paragone. H.L. 251
 For, through infusion of celestiall powre, H.B. 50
 For it is heavenly borne H.B. 104

For—Continued.

- For when the soule, the which derived was, H.B. 106
 For of the soule the bodie forme doth take; H.B. 132
 For soule is forme, and doth the bodie make. H.B. 133
 For all that faire is, is by nature good; H.B. 139
 For Love is a celestiall harmonie H.B. 197
 For all, that . . . do not love; H.B. 208
 for Love is not so light H.B. 209
- Forage.** by his side his steed the grassy forage ate. I. vii. 2. 9
 from his lottie steed dismounting low Did let him forage. III. iv. 53. 7
- Foray.** A hand of Britons, ryding on forray III. iii. 58. 4
 to forray the land, or scoure the deepe. VI. xi. 40. 5
 when all the theeves did rest, After a late forray, VI. xi. 42. 3
 whylome did forray The Nemaean forrest, VII. vii. 36. 5
- Forayed.** dead now was their foe, which them forrayed late. I. xii. 3. 9
- Forbade.** them forbad to land, and footing did forstall. V. xii. 4. 9
 And entraunce boldly unto him forbad: VI. iii. 38. 3
 whom though he oft forbad, VI. vi. 18. 7
- Forbare.** Yet nathemore the Giantesse forbare, VII. vi. 13. 1
- Forbear.** to wrong holy eld did forbear; S.C. F. 206
 doth forbear His wonted songs, S.C. Ap. 15
 the fourth to forbear is outrageous: S.C. May 133
 Hardly forbearn, but have it they must: S.C. May 135
 With patience to forbear the offred bowle? S.C. May 139
 my wombe her burdein would forbear, II. i. 53. 4
 If I, or thou, dew vengeance doe forbear, II. i. 61. 7
 Their deadly cruell discord to forbear, II. ii. 27. 8
 Ne any evil meanes she did forbear, II. iv. 5. 8
 did not forbear Her honest merth . . . to partake; II. vi. 21. 5
 that fiers Carle commaunding to forbear, II. vii. 43. 2
 Badd those same six forbear that single enemy. III. i. 22. 9
 'Sir knight, these ydle termes forbear; III. ii. 16. 1
 those feuds may not their work forbear, III. iii. 11. 4
 to forbear The bloody batteill III. iv. 24. 7
 to her hed, which she was wont forbear, IV. i. 15. 8
 His mightie indignation did forbear; IV. i. 45. 2
 thrise he drew it backe; so did at last forbear. IV. i. 64. 9
 to forbear doth not forgive the det.' IV. iii. 11. 5
 made him oft, when he would strike, forbear; IV. vii. 27. 2
 she did not her spitefull speach forbear, IV. viii. 36. 2
 yet could she not forbear. V. vi. 4. 9
 Use scantid diet, and forbear your fill; VI. vi. 14. 7
 I must awhile forbear to you to tell; VI. vi. 17. 3
 Boldly him bad such injurie forbear; VI. xi. 15. 2
 Yet did he sought, for all that, him forbear, VI. xii. 33. 8
- Forbares.** every river eke his course forbares, III. ii. 32. 3
- Forbid.** See Forbiden.
- detained bee For looking back, being forbid before: Gn. 435
 (which God forbid!) IV. xi. 35. 2
 love forbid him, that is life denyd; IV. xii. 28. 7
- Forbiden.** See Forbid, Late-forbiden.
- voyage rashly make By this forbidden way III. iv. 14. 6
 From all forbidden things his liking to withdraw. IV. viii. 30. 9
 him forbidden, who his heast observed: V. xii. 43. 6
 Into his Lords forbidden hall to passe? VI. vi. 20. 4
- Forbore.** he that dreadfull deed Forbore, Hub. 1239
 the royall Beast forbore beleiving, Hub. 1305
 Ladies love as losse of time forbore: I. v. 37. 4
 His hand relented and the stroke forbore, II. viii. 43. 4
 them long forbore: IV. ix. 34. 4
 Yet still her blowes he bore, and her forbore, V. v. 7. 1
 I have forbore this duetie to fulfill; V. v. 41. 3
 All which nathlesse she for his love forbore; V. v. 54. 8
 That bloudie scutchin . . . have of late forbore, V. xi. 54. 6
 Him long forbore, and still his spirite spar'd, VI. i. 20. 6
 which I forbore To finish then, VI. ix. 2. 3
- Forborne.** Carthage towres from spoile should be forborne, Ro. xxiii. 2
 'forborne Your owne good shield in daungerous dismay? V. xi. 62. 1
- Forby.** 'he hence doth wonne, Foreby a fontaine, I. vi. 39. 8
 To reste him selfe foreby a fontaine syde, I. vii. 2. 7
 Ilospital, that was foreby the way, I. x. 36. 2
 Foreby that idle strand, II. viii. 10. 8
 castle, plaste Foreby a river II. ix. 10. 4
 He them encountered . . . Foreby the River II. x. 16. 2
 A goodly Lady did foreby them rush, III. i. 15. 3
 Foreby a narrow loord, III. v. 17. 2
 a flush of Ducks foreby the brooke, V. ii. 54. 2
 He tooke her up forby the lilly hand, V. xi. 17. 1
 We chaunst to come foreby a covert glade VI. ii. 16. 3
 Downe in a dale forby a rivers syde VI. iii. 29. 6
- Force.** onely God surmountes the force of ty[me], Bel.¹ i. 13
 savage beast, . . . shewde his force by fire, Rev. i. 12
 beast and Kings also Joinyng their force Rev. iii. 12
 With deadly force so in their cruell race Pct. i. 8
 heaven, that gan her force to feare. Ro. xii. 12
 Gods secure feare not her force at all. Ro. xii. 14
 Through felonous force of nine enimie.' S.C. F. 166
 From sodden force theyr flocks for to gard. S.C. S. 235
 gates of hel, and fyrie furies forse, S.C. N. 164
 from the force of Phoebus boyling ray, Gn. 167
 to defend The force of Vulcane Gn. 524
 feare he needs no force of enimie. Hub. 1126
 Upon those gates with force he fiercely fiewe, Hub. 1369
 by force I conquered were Of hardie Saxons, Ti. 113
 feeble spirits in their force maintaine, D. 438
 Nor failing force to former strength restore: D. 473
 his new force to learne, I. i. 3. 8
 Add faith unto your force, and be not faint; I. i. 19. 3
 knitting all his force, got one hand free, I. i. 19. 7
 stroke at her with more then manly force, I. i. 24. 6

Force—Continued.

with the sight amazed, forgat his furious *force*. . . . I. iii. 5. 9
 too weake and feeble was the *force* Of salvage beast I. iii. 42. 1
 With greedy *force* each other doth assayle, I. v. 6. 6
 With greedy *force* he gan the fort assayle, I. vi. 5. 3
 His trembling hand he would him *force* to put Upon the Lyon I. vi. 24. 3
 whom he had not taught To feare his *force*: I. vi. 29. 5
 with their *force* they perst both plate and maile, I. vi. 43. 4
 increasing more Their puissant *force*, I. vi. 45. 3
 With huge *force* and insupportable mayne, I. vii. 11. 2
 Him to his castle brought with hastie *force*, I. vii. 15. 8
 The *force*, . . . In one alone left hand he now unites, I. viii. 18. 1
 With furious *force* and indignation fell; I. viii. 39. 6
 by *force* unwonted passage fynd, I. xi. 10. 7
 So wondrous *force* from hand of living wight; I. xi. 17. 8
 never could the *force* of fleshly arme, I. xi. 36. 6
 to his *force* to yelden it was faine; I. xi. 37. 7
 With ydle *force* did faine them to withstand, I. xii. 35. 8
 He pricked forth his puissant *force* to prove, II. i. 50. 7
 both with greedy *force* Attonce upon him ran, II. ii. 22. 1
 with stiffe *force* shaking his mortall *force*, II. iii. 14. 4
 adding more impetuous *force*, II. iv. 6. 3
 His *force* was vaine, and strooke more often wyde, II. iv. 7. 4
 If wanted *force* and fortune doe me not much fayl? II. v. 5. 9
 Ne deeme thy *force* by fortunes doome unjust, II. v. 12. 8
 nothing might sustaine his furious *force*: II. v. 23. 2
 Is all his *force* forlorne, and all his glory donne? II. v. 35. 9
 Whom nether wind out of their seat could *force* II. vi. 20. 8
 His proud presumed *force* increased more, II. vi. 30. 3
 least *Force* or Fraud should unaware Breake in, II. vii. 25. 3
 weenest words or charms may *force* withstand; II. viii. 22. 2
 was the *force* so furious and so fell, II. viii. 31. 1
 He, swarving with the *force*, II. viii. 36. 6
 Assembling all his *force* and utmost might, II. viii. 47. 3
 Weake body wel is chang'd for minds redoubled *force*. . . . II. ix. 65. 9
 gathering *force* and corage valorous, II. x. 18. 3
 ruin'd was he did readifysy . . . gainst *force* of enimy, II. x. 46. 5
 Their *force* is fiercer through infirmity, II. xi. 1. 6
 with inecessaunt *force* and endlesse hate II. xi. 6. 8
 T' assayle with open *force* or hidden guyle, II. xi. 7. 4
 most horrible of hew And ferece of *force*, II. xi. 13. 2
 Nought feard they *force* that fortillage to win, II. xii. 43. 5
 neither guile nor *force* might it distraigne, II. xii. 82. 3
 To weene your wrong by *force* to justify; III. i. 25. 2
 she of womans *force* did leare no harme; III. iv. 27. 8
 With so fell *force*, and villemious despite, III. v. 19. 2
 strooke at him with *force* so violent, III. v. 25. 4
 having through incessant travaill spent His *force*, III. vii. 3. 7
 when his *force* gan faile his pace gan wex areare, III. vii. 24. 9
 we will by *force* it win, III. ix. 9. 5
 threatened him with *force* and punishment extreme; III. ix. 10. 9
 met Together with impetuous rage and *force*, III. ix. 16. 2
 with fowle *force* unto his will did drive; III. x. 27. 7
 to her yold the flames, and did their *force* revolt. . . . III. xi. 25. 9
 Where *force* might not availle, thre sleights III. xii. 23. 1
 with *force* her brought From twentie Knights IV. i. 2. 3
 set it all on fire by *force* unknowen, IV. ii. 1. 4
 with so untamed *force* Did beare them both IV. ii. 15. 1
 in friendship for her sake To joyne your *force*, IV. ii. 24. 7
 to joyne in one With all their *force*, IV. ii. 28. 7
 met With dreadfull *force* and furious intent, IV. iii. 6. 6
 aventred With doubled *force* close underneath his shield, IV. iii. 9. 2
 with the *force* it backward forced him to how, IV. iii. 11. 9
 Was with the *force* nigh feld, IV. iii. 18. 9
 from his *force* seemes nought may it defend; IV. iii. 19. 4
 Floues up the Shenan with contrarie *force*, IV. iii. 27. 2
 proffer made by *force* her to reprove; IV. iv. 8. 8
 neither could the others *force* sustaine; IV. iv. 18. 2
 none his *force* were able to withstand, IV. iv. 23. 8
 doe breake by *force* Into an heard, IV. iv. 35. 6
 Could hide the *force* of that enchanted speare, IV. iv. 46. 4
 (so much his *force* prevayled) IV. vi. 12. 8
 With dreadfull *force* falles on some steeple hie; IV. vi. 14. 3
 with the *force*, whiche in it selfe it bore, IV. vi. 19. 2
 mightie kingdomes of his *force* adred; IV. viii. 47. 5
 Gainst all that would it faine to *force* or wrong: IV. x. 7. 6
 Did neede to gard from *force*, IV. xi. 3. 4
 This Gyant found her and by *force* deflow'd; IV. xi. 42. 6
 no man was affrayd Of *force*, V. Pr. 9. 4
 streight at him with all his *force* did go, V. i. 21. 6
 The maysterdome of each by *force* to gaine, V. ii. 15. 4
 In swimming be expert, through waters *force* to pas, V. ii. 16. 9
force of stones which they did throw, V. ii. 22. 7
 He nigh them drew to stay th' avengers *force*, V. iii. 30. 7
 by *force* or guile She doth subdue, V. iv. 31. 1
 With dreadfull *force* he flies at her bylive, V. iv. 42. 6
 To try her Fortune, and his *force* assay, V. iv. 47. 7
 The other it with *force* doth overthrow V. vi. 40. 6
 meaning to suppress both forged guile And open *force*: V. vii. 7. 4
 having *force* increast through furious paine, V. vii. 33. 6
 Then, farewell fleshly *force*! V. vii. 40. 9
 he saw the hindmost . . . *force* him turne his face; V. viii. 5. 7
 him from *force* to let, V. viii. 6. 9
 With all their *force* to worke avengement strong V. viii. 24. 6
 threw A shivering dart with so impetuous *force*, V. viii. 32. 6
 She at her ran with all her *force* and might, V. viii. 46. 8
 with fmall *force* them all he overcame, V. viii. 50. 9
 If not, we will it *force*, maugre your foe, V. x. 24. 3
 now by *force* extort out of her hand V. x. 25. 3
 with restlesse *force* Into his shield it readie passage found, V. x. 33. 1

Force—Continued.

Ne to their *force* gave way, V. x. 35. 3
 By open *force* to fetch her quite away: V. xi. 51. 2
 she by *force* is still fro me detain'd, V. xi. 64. 8
 fiercely charged him with all his *force*: V. xii. 7. 2
 with such *force* and furie violent V. xii. 17. 5
 With so fell fury and dispiteous *force*, VI. i. 33. 6
 Thinking the utmost of their *force* to trie, VI. i. 38. 3
 by outrageous *force* away did beare: VI. iii. 18. 7
 with fierce fury and with *force* infest VI. iv. 5. 3
 by no wize He could him *force* to loose, VI. iv. 6. 9
 having now no . . . *force* his shield to straine, VI. iv. 7. 7
 Here they of *force* (as fortune now did fall) VI. iv. 15. 5
 the beast . . . Upon him turned, and, with greedie *force* VI. iv. 20. 6
 by *force* could him destroy, VI. v. 14. 3
 his great *force* unable to endure, VI. v. 16. 6
 heaped strokes did round about him haile With so huge *force*, VI. v. 18. 4
 With dreadfull *force* they all did him assaile, VI. v. 26. 1
 Durst not the furie of his *force* abyde, VI. vi. 28. 2
 greater *force* there needs to maintaine wrong then right. . . . VI. vi. 35. 9
 being carried with his *force* forthright VI. vii. 7. 7
 the first, whose *force* her first doth bring, VI. vii. 9. 6
 whether by *force*, or sleight, . . . they were away conveyd? VI. vii. 34. 5
 Compelling her, wher she would not, by *force*, VI. vii. 44. 3
 Till they him *force* the buxome yoke to beare: VI. viii. 12. 4
 Resolved in one t' assemble all his *force*, VI. viii. 14. 8
 Thereof by *force* to take their beasty pleasure: VI. viii. 43. 6
 That monstrous Beast by fmall *force* to quell, VI. xii. 22. 7
 when the Beast saw he mote nought availle By *force*, VI. xii. 33. 2
 At last, when as he found his *force* to shrinke, VI. xii. 34. 1
 she cast by *force* and tortious might Her to displace, VII. iv. 10. 7
 Whether by open *force*, or counsell wize: VII. vi. 21. 8
 Bending their *force* contrary to their face; VII. vii. 35. 8
 But then she seeks, . . . To *force* me live, Am. xi. 12
 The paynefull smith, with *force* of fervent heat, Am. xxxii. 1
 bend your *force* against your enemies: Am. xlix. 8
 now t' asswage the *force* of this new flame, H.L. 8
 Ne ought so strong that may his *force* withstand, H.L. 229
 So torne and mangled with malicious *force*: H.L.L. 250
Forced. *forst* this hideous beast to open wide Van. iii. 9
Forst with the filth his eggs to fling away: Van. iv. 12
 His wide Abyesse him *forced* forth to spewe, Van. v. 10
 Untimely my floures *forced* to fall, S.C. F. 177
 Sore against my will was I *forst* to yield, S.C. Au. 42
 Such ill, as is *forced*, mought nedes be endured, S.C. S. 139
 it mens follies mote be *forst* to fayne, S.C. O. 75
forst to ferric over Lethes river, Gn. 338
 I, poore wretch, am *forced* to retourne Gn. 618
 Were *forst* their ancient houses to let lie, Hlub. 1178
 then him waking, *forced* up to rize, Hlub. 1323
forst to overflow with brackish teares, T.M. 29
 To stay the steppe, ere *forced* to retrace, I. i. 13. 5
 with his trenchand blade . . . *forced* her to stay: I. i. 17. 4
 it *forst* him slacke His grasping hold, I. i. 20. 4
 he . . . Shooke him so hard, that *forced* him to speake, I. i. 42. 6
 owne deare sake *forst* me . . . to leave My fathers kingdom'— I. i. 62. 1
 he . . . *forced* him to stoupe upon his knee: I. v. 12. 8
 speed The fayre Duess' had *forst* him leave behind; I. vi. 2. 2
 Themselves . . . He *forst* to castle strong to take their flight; I. vii. 44. 7
 the Gyaunt . . . *forst* the knight retyre, I. viii. 17. 9
 her foundation *forst*, and feebled quight, I. viii. 23. 4
 With *forst* fury following his behest, I. ix. 7. 5
 he him *forst* to stay, I. ix. 25. 4
forst, at last he made through silence suddain breach, I. ix. 25. 9
 him that would have *forced* me to dye? I. ix. 26. 2
 th' other *forst* him staye, and comforted in feare, I. ix. 34. 9
forst him lay his heavenly thoughts aside; I. x. 49. 3
 he *forst* him to unty One of his grasping fecte, I. xi. 42. 8
forst him to retire A little backward, I. xi. 45. 2
 Now *forst* to yield, now forcing to invade; II. ii. 25. 7
 on foot was *forced* for to yeed II. iv. 2. 3
 with *forst* wind the fewell did inflame; II. vii. 36. 2
 Ne *forst* his rightful owner to offend; II. viii. 21. 4
 from his saddle *forced* him to fly; II. viii. 33. 7
forced him his ground to traverse wyde, II. viii. 35. 3
 twice him *forst* his foot revoke, II. viii. 39. 9
 Champions broke on them, that *forst* them fly, II. ix. 14. 6
forst their chiefetain, for his safeties sake, H. x. 16. 6
 their Syre . . . from Franuce was *forced* to retyre, II. x. 22. 9
 Vortiger have (*om.) *forst* (*enforst) the kingdome to
 aband. II. x. 65. 9
 thereby *forst* his workemen to forsake, III. iii. 10. 8
 shall be *forst* to yield: III. iii. 31. 6
 through weakness he was *forst* at last To yield, III. v. 48. 2
 her would *forced* have to have forlore Her former love, III. v. 53. 7
forst t' alight, on foot mote algates fare, III. vii. 4. 1
 in vaine was *forst* to turne his flight, III. vii. 28. 5
 Him *forst* to leave his pray, III. vii. 32. 4
 Him *forst*, (maulgre) his ferences to relent, III. xi. 26. 8
Forst him eftsoones to follow other game, III. xi. 38. 8
 Her fayned Paramour, her *forced* guest, IV. i. 36. 3
 being *forst* his saddle soone to leave, IV. i. 36. 4
forced him his shield to disadvaunce, IV. iii. 8. 4
 with the *force* it backward *forced* him to bow, IV. iii. 11. 9
 he was *forst* from daunger of the throwes Backe to retire, IV. iii. 26. 3
 His borrowed waters *forst* to redisbourse, IV. iii. 27. 7
 He *forced* was to strike, and save himselfe from teene, IV. iii. 31. 9
forced them from fighting to refraine, IV. iv. 25. 7
forced bim to leave his lottie sell, IV. iv. 30. 8
 brute beasts, *forst* to refraine fro meat, IV. iv. 47. 3

Forced—Continued.

forced them to seeke some covert bowre, IV. v. 32. 5
forst to wake, He felt his hart for very paine to quake, . . . IV. v. 44. 4
 she him *forced* backward to retreat, IV. vi. 15. 3
 Yet she it *forst* to have againe upheld, IV. vi. 27. 1
forst him flie abacke, himselfe to save: IV. vii. 28. 4
forst him backe with fowle dishonor to retreat. IV. vii. 37. 9
 unneath they *forced* were, . . . to relent, IV. ix. 25. 7
forst to seeke my lifes deare patronnesse: IV. x. 28. 8
 she them *forced* hand to joyne in hand, IV. x. 33. 2
 he her quickly stayd, and *forst* to wend withall. . . . V. i. 22. 9
forced him, maulgre, it up to reare. V. i. 29. 6
 him *forst* forsake His horses hacke V. ii. 16. 1
 he was *forced* to withdraw aside, V. ii. 20. 7
forst the burden of their prize to stay. V. iii. 11. 4
 they were *forst*, through penurie and pyme, V. v. 22. 6
 Since that he was not *forst*, nor overcome in light? . . . V. vi. 16. 9
 Yet being *forst* to abide the daies returning, V. vi. 31. 3
 shortly *forst* him to forsake The light, V. ix. 16. 6
forced it, the honour that is dew To God, to doe unto his
 Idole V. x. 27. 8
 the bold Prince was *forced* foote to give V. xi. 5. 6
forst her turne againe in her despight To save her selfe, . . V. xi. 26. 7
 when she saw that she was *forst* to fight, V. xi. 27. 1
forced him to throw it quite away, V. xi. 46. 3
forced them, how ever strong and stout They were, V. xi. 47. 4
forced to forgoe th' attempt remedlesse? V. xi. 51. 9
forced me to so infamous deed, V. xi. 57. 4
forst at first those knights backe to retyre: V. xi. 58. 6
 of necessity His course of Justice he was *forst* to stay, . . V. xi. 27. 4
 refused To take me up . . . But *forst* to trot on loot, . . . VI. i. 22. 5
 charging him . . . *Forst* to lorgoe his pray VI. iii. 25. 7
 But *forst* him gape and gaspe, VI. iii. 26. 8
 in his tender armes her *forced* up to stay. VI. iii. 27. 9
 That *forst* him backe recolve and reele areare, VI. iv. 5. 8
 Ere long he overtooke and *forst* to stay; VI. iv. 20. 2
 He *forced* was to turne from him and fly: VI. v. 16. 7
 Was *forced* there to leave them both behynd VI. v. 41. 3
forst him th' halter from his hand to loose, VI. vii. 45. 7
 Him often scour'd, and *forst* his fecte to fynd: VI. vii. 49. 5
 from the townes into the countrie *forst*, VI. ix. 3. 8
 he *forced* him to flie. VI. ix. 4. 9
 fierce assailing *forst* him turne againe: VI. xii. 26. 2
 Jove, all fearlesse, *fore't* them to aby; VII. vi. 24. 6
 Was *forst* to yeeld my selfe Am. xii. 10
Force's. prickt with courage, and thy forces pryde, I. x. 66. 7
 far above thy forces pitch to sore; V. ii. 34. 4
 asswage Their forces furie, and their terror slake; V. xii. 8. 4
Forces. oft beheld the warlike Greekish forces, Gn. 499
 walls of Carthage vow'd, Trembling their forces, Gn. 616
 To tell my forces, matchable to none, Ti. 89
 With my great forces might compared bec: Ti. 103
 all his yongthly forces idly spent, Mu. 431
 her beastly hodie raizd With doubled forces I. i. 18. 4
 His forces faile, ne can no lenger fight: I. i. 22. 3
 daunted with their forces hideous, Their steeds doe stagger, I. ii. 15. 5
 doest thy forces slake To after-send his loe, I. v. 10. 8
 Eftsomes his manly forces gan to fayle, I. vii. 6. 4
 all their forces spend Them selves in vaine: I. viii. 21. 5
 Knitt all his forces, II. iv. 9. 7
 oft his forces fayld, II. iv. 14. 5
 their forces gan to fayle, II. ix. 14. 3
 To joyne your force, their forces to repell IV. ii. 24. 7
 Having his forces all in one accrewed, IV. vi. 18. 7
 now their forces greatly were decayd, IV. ix. 34. 1
 all thy forces gather unto thee, V. v. 34. 7
 He all his forces streight to him did reare, V. xii. 6. 7
 Where singled forces faile, conjoynd may gaine. VI. v. 14. 7
 Their wounds reur'd, and forces reincrest, VI. vi. 15. 7
 Retourne agayne, my forces late dismayd, Am. xiv. 1
 Bring therefore all the forces that ye may, Am. xiv. 9
 with contrary forces to conspyre Each against other . . . H.L. 80
Forceth. *Forceth* it swell above his wonted mood, III. vii. 34. 3
forceth further on, and striveth still H.L. 247
Forcible. The beast, impatient . . . of so fierce and forcible
 despight, I. xi. 25. 7
Forcibly. Into the Castle entred *forcibly*, I. viii. 29. 4
 with strong flight did *forcibly* divyde The yielding ayre, . . . I. xi. 18. 3
 Yielded by him that held it *forcibly*: II. iv. 40. 2
 the sharpe steele, arriving *forcibly* On his broad shield, . . . II. v. 4. 3
 with his naked hands him *forcibly* assayld. II. xi. 41. 9
 The stone-dead quarry falls so *forciblye*, II. xi. 43. 3
 that Guest did beare her *forcibly*, III. x. 13. 8
Forcibly driven with contrarie tydes, IV. i. 42. 2
 So thicke they fell, and *forcibly* were sent, IV. iii. 26. 2
forcibly to ground they both together went. IV. iv. 28. 9
 Yet was the stroke so *forcibly* applide, V. xi. 11. 1
 with his club bet backe his bronzyron bright So *forcibly*, . . VI. viii. 10. 5
 Is *forcibly* kept downe, till he be thoroughly queld, VI. xi. 30. 9
 Did him suppress, and *forcibly* subdew, VI. xii. 31. 6
Forcing. *Forcing* with gyfts to winne his wanton heart. S.C. Ap. 24
 Now *forst* to yield, now *forcing* to invade; II. ii. 25. 7
forcing it to fayne, him forth thence ledd, II. vii. 51. 2
Forcing to doe that did him fowle misseme. III. viii. 26. 7
Forcing in vaine the rest to her to tell; V. vi. 11. 8
Ford. See Water-ford.
 As men in Summer fearles paste the foord Ro. xiv. 1
 drive them to a foord, Gn. 162
 him to ferry over that deepe ford, II. vi. 4. 4
 To ferry that old man over the perlous foord. II. vi. 19. 9

Ford—Continued.

he fownd in that dull ford The carefull servaunt II. vi. 47. 8
 then awaited ready at the ford The Ferriman, II. xi. 4. 1
 a covert glade, Foreby a narrow foord, III. v. 17. 2
 his passage through the ford to let, III. v. 17. 9
 through the ford to passen did assay; III. v. 18. 4
 labour'd long in that deepe ford III. v. 19. 9
 headlesse him into the foord he sent: III. v. 25. 5
 water of the ford, Or of the clouds, III. vi. 34. 7
 which way he through the foord mote pas: VI. iii. 30. 4
 themselves prepard through the foord to ride, VI. iii. 30. 9
 Through that same perillous foord VI. iii. 31. 4
 doth thus strongly ward the Castle of the Ford? VI. iii. 39. 9
 Whom he did overthrow by yonder foord; VI. iv. 29. 7
Fordo. that Tyrant to *fordoo*,) V. xii. 3. 4
Fordone. charmes, A *fordonne* wight from dore of death mote
 raise, I. v. 41. 8
 many soules in dolours had *fordonne*: I. x. 33. 7
 his fraile thighs, nigh weary and *fordonne*, I. x. 47. 8
 To aide a virgin, desolate, *fordonne*: I. x. 60. 4
 many errant knights hath lowle *fordonne*; II. i. 51. 4
 Whose wofull parents she hath wickedly *fordonne*? II. ii. 44. 9
 'Least we unweeting hap to be *fordonne*; II. xii. 11. 2
 thy sad people, utterly *fordonne*, III. iii. 34. 3
 the rich furrowes fote, all quite *fordonne*: III. vii. 34. 6
 squiers make hast to helpe their Lords *fordonne*, IV. iv. 38. 8
 he sav'd the victour from *fordonne*: IV. v. 7. 7
 she had them both shamefully *fordonne*, IV. ix. 28. 8
 Which lawlesse men had formerly *fordonne*: V. i. 2. 4
 many errant knights hath there *fordonne*; V. ii. 4. 8
 Where as so many knights had foully bene *fordonne*, V. x. 30. 9
 by whom that feend shold be *fordonne*, VI. iv. 32. 9
 whose hart through feare was late *fordonne*, VI. xi. 35. 5
 Give leave to rest me being halfe *fordonne*, Am. lxxx. 3
Fore. See Tofore.
Forecast. That is to come, let be forecast: S.C. Mar. 59
 how can fraile fleshy wight Forecast, Mu. 227
 Yet, wilfull man, he never would forecast I. iv. 34. 8
 mischiefe, which she did forecast III. vii. 18. 4
 as she had late forecast, III. xii. 29. 8
Forecasting. *Fore-casting* how his foe he might annoy; . . I. iv. 45. 2
Fore-damned. All desperat of his fore-damned spright, . . . III. x. 56. 8
Forefathers. their forefathers, famous over-all, Had founded . Iheb. 1180
 What bootes it then to come from glorious Forefathers, . . . T.M. 446
Forego, -ne. See Forgo, -ne.
Forehead. A grisly forehed and Saturnelike face. Bel.' vii. 4
 his broad forehead like two hornes divide, Gn. 22
 To gather fowres her forehead to array: Mu. 117
 thinking . . . to frame A girlond for her dainty forehead Et, I. ii. 30. 7
 hayes His sweatie forehead in the breathing wynd, I. vii. 3. 2
 Her yvorie forehead, full of hountie brave, II. iii. 24. 1
 th' earth with his faire forehead strooke; III. xi. 13. 7
 The rugged forehead, that with grave foresight Welde king-
 domes IV. Pr. 1. 1
 does beat her hrest and forehead knockes. V. xii. 38. 9
 the crowne, which Ariadne wore Upon her yvorie forehead, . . VI. x. 13. 2
 If Yvorie, her forehead Yvory weene; Am. xv. 10
 Her forehead yvory white, Epith. 172
 upon her forehead they behold H.B. 253
Foreheads. to grace The learned foreheads, T.M. 82
 Their frowning foreheads, . . . all asyde doe lay; I. vi. 11. 5
 from the Sun their foreheads fayr to shade; III. iv. 29. 9
 Their snowie Foreheads therewithall they crownd, Proth. 86
Forehent. Doubleth her hast for feare to bee for-hent, . . . III. iv. 45. 8
Forein. In forein costes men sayd was plentye; S.C. S. 28
Of forreine lands, of people different, Iheb. 765
 a warlike equipage Of forreine heasts, Iheb. 1119
 as be that perilous game In forreine soyle pursued As. 92
 As men use most to covet forreine thing? Col. 162
 Desyrd of forreine foemen to be knowne, I. vi. 29. 6
 health to every forreine nation: II. x. 26. 7
 unto him assembling forreine might, II. x. 35. 4
 Against the forreine Morands he exprest; II. x. 43. 8
 Betrayd his country unto forreine spoyle, II. x. 48. 8
 neighbour Scots, and forreine Scatterlings II. x. 63. 5
 letch from Faery Forreine ensamples III. Pr. 1. 4
 mightily defend Against their forren foe III. iii. 23. 8
 The powre of forreine Paynims which invade thy land, . . . III. iii. 27. 9
 Which Uther with those forreine Pagans held, III. iii. 55. 4
 of a forreine foe He is ysleine, III. v. 9. 8
 many perilles past in forreine landes, III. ix. 41. 8
 it a wonder of the world is song In forreine landes; . . . III. ix. 45. 8
 Attyr'd in forraïne armes and strange aray: IV. vi. 9. 3
 being carried farre from forraïne landes. V. iv. 5. 5
 witnesseth forth aright in forraïn land, V. ix. 37. 5
 vix alliance unto forraïn powre; V. ix. 45. 6
 from forreïn land where they did dwell, V. x. 6. 3
 Her to defend against all forreïn loes V. x. 12. 4
 Are not all places full of forraïne powres? V. x. 23. 2
 away me to remove . . . Into some forreïn land, VI. ii. 29. 8
 nature, which doth litle need Of forreïne helpe, VI. ix. 20. 7
 By all meanes shund to match with any forreïn fere. . . . VII. xii. 4. 9
 some beast of strange and forraïne race VII. vi. 28. 7
 Thy country may be freed from forraïne harmes; Proth. 156
Foreigners. those forreyners which came from farre, II. x. 65. 5
Forejudgment. seldome scene, forejudgment (*forejudgement)
 proveth true. Mu. 320
Forelay. forelay Athwart her snowy brest, II. iii. 29. 5
Forelent. As if that life to losse they had forelent, IV. iii. 6. 8
Fore-lifting. Forelifting up a-loft his speckled brest, I. xi. 15. 2

Forelock. Unless she doe him by the *forelock* take; *Am.* Ixx. 8
Foremost. past the *foremost* (**formest*) dore; III. xi. 27. 8
 that *foremost* matrone me did blame, IV. x. 54. 1
 swift Talus did the *foremost* win; V. vii. 35. 2
 Still slew the *foremost* that came first to hand. VI. xi. 46. 8
Fore-part. the first did in the *forepart* sit, II. ix. 49. 6
Forepassed. Of things *forepast*, nor monuments of time; *T.M.* 104
 At sight of these sad spectacles *forepast*, *Ti.* 576
 hung With ragged monuments of times *forepast*, IV. i. 21. 2
 whereby all cares *forepast* Are washt away IV. iii. 44. 6
 taking usurie of time *fore-past*, V. iii. 40. 3
forepast displeasures to repeale, V. viii. 21. 5
 The old yeares sinnes *forepast* let us eschew, *Am.* lxii. 7
 Now cease, ye damsels, your delights *fore-past*; *Epith.* 296
Forepast. See **Forepassed.**
Fore-read. Did largely promise, and to him *fore-red*, *Mui.* 29
Foresaw. He well *foresaw* how that the Romane courage, *Ro.* xxiii. 5
Foresee. The first of them could things to come *foresce*; II. ix. 49. 1
 strange phantoms doth lett us ofte *foresce*, (**forsee*) II. xii. 47. 6
 did *foresce* The fearefull end of his avengement sad, III. v. 24. 3
Foreseeing. (as fates the same *foresceing*) *Ro.* xviii. 13
Foreseen. had he not *forseene* with heedfull vew, V. xi. 30. 8
Foreshowed. the charge to them *foreshewed* by mighty Jove; VII. vii. 45. 5
Fore-side. Out of the *fore-side* of their forgerie, V. iii. 39. 2
Fore-sight. At length, the foolish Flie, without *foresight*, *Mui.* 389
 through fatal deepe *foresight*, I. ix. 7. 1
 He had a sharpe *foresight*, II. ix. 49. 8
 The fatal purpose of divine *foresight* III. iii. 2. 5
 through *foresight* of his eternall skill, III. iv. 25. 6
 with grave *foresight* Welds kingdomes causes IV. Pr. 1. 1
 with readie quicke *foresight* Did shun the proofe IV. viii. 44. 8
 did not them prevent with vigilant *foresight*, IV. x. 20. 9
 Till that, by fortune passing all *foresight*, VI. iv. 2. 1
 Which He had fashion'd in his wise *foresight*, *H.H.L.* 109
Fore-spent. Is not enough thy evil life *forespent*? I. ix. 43. 7
Forest. The *forest* wide is fitter to resound *S.C.* Au. 159
 The beastes in *forest* wayle *S.C.* N. 135
 I went the wastefull woodes and *forest* wide, *S.C.* D. 23
 Betwixt the *forrest* wide and starrie sky: *Gn.* 34
 Iruitfull Pales, and the *forrest* greene, *Gn.* 116
 Deeks all the *forrest* with embellishment; *Gn.* 214
 Through everie field and *forrest* farre and nere, *Hub.* 578
 In the wilde *forrest* raunging fresh and free *Hub.* 630
 Whilst through the *forrest* rechesse they did goe, *Hub.* 950
 he tooke his way Into the *forest* *Hub.* 1065
 forreine beastes, not in the *forest* bred, *Hub.* 1119
 the *forrest*, where wilde beastes doo breed, *Hub.* 1248
 seeking all the *forrest* husily, *Hub.* 1319
 all the *forrest* with astonishment Thee of did tremble, *Hub.* 1346
 In salvage *forrest* by adventure slew, *Mui.* 67
 every field and *forest* far away He sought, *As.* 81
 Into a *forest* wide and waste he came, *As.* 93
 So wide a *forest* and so waste as this, *As.* 95
 As they the *forest* raunged on a day, *As.* 140
 Nor outlawes fell affray the *forest* raunger *Col.* 319
 What ever feeds in *forest* or in field, *Col.* 820
 Led her away into a *forest* wilde; I. vi. 3. 2
 a noble warlike knight . . . to that *forrest* came I. vi. 20. 2
 A Satyres sonne, yhorne in *forrest* wyld, I. vi. 21. 1
 Therion, . . . Who had more joy to raunge the *forrest* wyde, I. vi. 21. 7
 whylst any beast of name Walkt in that *forrest*, I. vi. 29. 4
 Raunging the *forrest* wide on courser free, I. ix. 12. 7
 they come unto a *forrest* greene, II. iii. 20. 1
 made the *forrest* ring, II. iii. 20. 9
 As through the flouring *forrest* rash she fled, II. iii. 30. 7
 Sith earst into this *forrest* wild I came, II. iii. 33. 6
 doest raunge In this wilde *forest*, II. iii. 39. 2
 like a litle *forrest* seemed outwardly, II. vi. 2. 9
 all the *forrest* quakes to heare him rore: II. viii. 42. 7
 forth rushing from the *forest* nye, II. ix. 14. 9
 At length they came into a *forest* wyde, III. i. 14. 5
 To hunt the salvage heast in *forrest* wyde, III. i. 37. 4
 long time wandred through the *forest* wyde III. v. 3. 1
 rouning through that same Thicke *forest*, III. v. 3. 9
 Fast flying through this *forest* from her fo, III. v. 6. 2
 through this *forrest* wandreth thus alone? III. v. 7. 8
 with him fourth into the *forrest* went III. v. 16. 3
 Out of that *forest* should escape their might: III. v. 16. 8
 make him fast out of the *forest* ronue; III. v. 27. 8
 Into that *forest* farre they thence him led, III. v. 39. 1
 In this wilde *forrest* wandring all alone, III. vi. 5. 4
 all the sweetest flowers that in the *forrest* grew: III. vi. 6. 9
 Throughout the wandring *forest* every where; III. vi. 26. 2
 Oft from the *forrest* wildings he did bring, III. vii. 17. 1
 in *forest* and in plaine: III. vii. 30. 3
 'She wonneth in the *forrest* there before.' III. x. 38. 3
 left in yonder *forest* wyld; III. x. 39. 6
 My Lord and I will search the wide *forest*.' III. x. 41. 7
 all the *forest* did with horrour fill. III. x. 43. 4
 he has gotten to a *forrest* nere, III. xi. 6. 6
 doe you here within this *forrest* woune, IV. vi. 5. 2
 Backe to that desert *forrest* they retyned, IV. vi. 47. 1
 Both through a *forest* ryding did devise T' alight, IV. vii. 3. 5
 through the *forrest* hore her quite away, IV. vii. 8. 2
 Belphehe, raunging in that *forrest* wide, IV. vii. 29. 2
 other food then that wilde *forrest* beares, IV. vii. 41. 5
 into that *forrest* wide She drew her far, IV. viii. 11. 6
 when that *forrest* they had passed well, IV. viii. 23. 1
 To salvage chace, . . . In all this *forrest* VI. ii. 9. 6
 Of all that raungeth in the *forrest* greene, VI. ii. 31. 8

Forest—Continued.

All sodainly out of the *forrest* nere VI. iii. 24. 1
 Farre in the *forrest*, by a hollow glade VI. iv. 13. 5
 the frutes of the *forrest* was their feast; VI. iv. 14. 6
 Him selte out of the *forest* he did wynd, VI. iv. 26. 2
 Went forth streightway into the *forrest* wyde VI. v. 3. 6
 no one heast in *forrest*, wyld or tame, VI. v. 15. 7
 he in the *forrest* heard A trampling steede, VI. v. 21. 5
 'In salvage *forrest* I him lost of late, VI. v. 29. 1
 great store of *forrest* frute VI. vii. 24. 4
 he in *forrest* greene flad hunted late VII. vii. 29. 7
 whylome did forray The Nemaean *forrest*, VII. vii. 36. 5
Forestall. With your ayd to *fore-stall* (**forstall*) my neere
 decay? *S.C.* May 273
 Forstallen hem of their wilnesse: *S.C.* S. 231
 death then would the like mishaps *forestall*, I. ix. 45. 8
 their entrance to *forestall*, II. ix. 11. 2
 sharp thornes and heres the way *forstall*, III. i. 46. 7
 eke of honour she did him *forstall*, IV. v. 9. 3
 The course of loose affection to *forstall*, IV. ix. 19. 3
 From fearefull eowards entrance to *forstall* IV. x. 17. 3
 those Damzells did *forestall* Their furious encounter, V. iv. 5. 8
 she therefore would him ere long *forstall*, V. v. 47. 7
 them forbad to land, and footing did *forstall*, V. xii. 4. 9
 Their Captaine long withstood, and did her death *forstall*, VI. xi. 31. 9
Forestalled. Abandon this *forestalled* place at erst, II. iv. 39. 3
 sold for most advantage, not to be *forstalled*, VI. xi. 10. 9
Forest-bill. A *forest-bill*, which both his hands did strayne; III. v. 21. 5
Forester, -s. See **Foster, -s.**
Forest's. A litle . . . Hermitage . . . hard by a *forests* side, I. i. 34. 2
 At length he heard under the *forests* syde VI. iv. 26. 6
Forests. Kings of Beasts, and Lords of *forests* all *Hub.* 971
 Of all the beasts, which in the *forests* bee, *Hub.* 1001
 masted the *forests* ring, *Ti.* 325
 Wyld beasts and *forests* after him to lead, *Ti.* 608
 only woond in fields and *forests* here? *Col.* 774
 The builder Oake, sole king of *forests* all; I. i. 8. 8
 He saw . . . Una wandring in woods and *forests*, I. ii. 9. 3
 all the woodes and *forestes* did resownd: I. vi. 7. 6
 Sith that in salvage *forests* she did dwell, III. vi. 1. 4
 sought the salvage woodes and *forests* wyde, III. vi. 16. 4
 lov'd in *forests* wyld to space, IV. ii. 44. 9
 In salvage *forests* and in deserts wide IV. vii. 2. 6
 Such be our joyes which in these *forests* grow: VI. ii. 32. 5
 For nought but woods and *forests* farre and nye, VI. iv. 24. 8
 Amongst wilde beastes in desert *forests* bred, VI. v. 29. 7
 through dales, through *forests*, and through plaines, VI. ix. 2. 6
 soveraine Queene profest Of woods and *forests* VII. vi. 38. 8
 All those faire *forests* about Arlo hid; VII. vi. 54. 6
 Me from these woods and pleasing *forests* bring, VII. vii. 1. 2
 Both of the rivers and the *forests* greene, *Epith.* 38
Forest-side. as chaunst them by a *forest side* To passe, II. i. 35. 5
 plaste for pleasure nigh that *forrest syde*: III. i. 20. 5
 hovd close under a *forest side*, III. x. 20. 8
 An armed Knight under a *forrest side* Sitting IV. vi. 2. 5
Foretaught. The sacred things, and holy heastes *foretaught*, I. vii. 18. 7
Foretells. Hymen . . . *foretells* Tydings of death *Gn.* 395
Foretold. he him *fortold* IV. xi. 19. 4
For ever. Enclosing you in thrice three wards *for ever*, *Ro.* xv. 7
 For ever, who in derring-doe were dreade, *S.C.* O. 65
 Live thou for ever in all happinesse! *Gn.* 63
 'Live they for ever *Gn.* 617
 to live in blisse for ever. *Gn.* 624
 Ye shall for ever us your bondmen make.' *Hub.* 412
 Out of the Court for ever banished, *Hub.* 924
 them for ever highly to advance, *Hub.* 961
 Live she for ever, *T.M.* 580
 As if his daies for ever should remaine? *Ti.* 54
 live for ever: For ever it shall live, *Ti.* 254, 255
 their names for ever memorize *Ti.* 364
 To make their memories for ever live; *Ti.* 412
 so shall our love for ever last. *D.* 291
 Her name recorded I will leave for ever. *Col.* 631
 Unto the world for ever witness bee, *Col.* 949
 Live, Lord, for ever in this lasting verse, *Ded.* Son. xi. 13
 Henceforth thy hated face for ever hyde, I. vii. 23. 4
 fire and brimstone, which for ever shall remaine. I. ix. 49. 9
 For ever with a flowring girlond crown'd: I. x. 54. 5
 With sacred rites and vowes for ever to abyde, I. xii. 36. 9
 none but death for ever can divide; I. xii. 37. 2
 as a law for ever should endure; II. ii. 32. 8
 Where they for ever incorrupted dweld: II. ix. 66. 7
 Immortall fame for ever hath enrold; II. x. 4. 8
 Both of their life and fame, for ever fowly blent. II. xii. 7. 9
 As one in willful hale for ever buried. III. ii. 31. 9
 But shall their name for ever be defaste, III. iii. 43. 8
 he may not For ever dye, and ever buried bee III. vi. 47. 2
 did abide for ever chaste and sownd.' III. vii. 56. 7
 dead . . . Henceforth for ever Florimell to hee; III. viii. 47. 6
 all faire Ladies may for ever sory bee.' III. viii. 47. 9
 in his stead let Love for ever dwell; III. xi. 2. 2
 plighted hands for ever friends to be, IV. iii. 49. 6
 Give it to her, for ever to remaine, IV. v. 4. 6
 Which vertue it for ever after did retaine, IV. v. 4. 9
 Both sire and friends and all for ever to forgo, IV. vii. 16. 9
 there did live for ever; IV. x. 27. 8
 though (unlike) they should for ever last, V. v. 38. 8
 I to your selfe should rest for ever bound, V. v. 42. 4
 Osyris is, That under Isia fete doth sleepe for ever; V. vi. 22. 7
 they should for ever faithfull bee, V. vii. 43. 5

For ever—Continued.

- By like ensample mote for ever warned bee. V. viii. 44. 9
 From him to whom she was for ever bound: VI. ii. 43. 7
 That thou for ever doe those armes forsake, VI. iii. 35. 5
 And he for ever held a recreant Knight, VI. iii. 35. 6
 With whom he myndes for ever to remaine, VI. x. 2. 5
 In that still happy state for ever to abide. VII. vi. 5. 9
 The Wood-gods breed, which must for ever live: VII. vi. 50. 4
 though it live for ever, VII. vii. 24. 1
 new desire . . . that shall endure for ever: Am. vi. 10
 joy, her thrall for ever to remaine, Am. xlii. 7
 Yet live for ever, though against her will, Am. xlvi. 13
 Mss live for ever in felicity! Am. lxviii. 8
 Ye three Elizabeths! for ever live, Am. lxxiv. 13
 This day for ever to me holy is. Epith. 249
 That ye for ever it remember may. Epith. 264
 That happie port for ever to recure! H.L. 298
 Where they for ever should in bonds remaine H.H.L. 125
 Thy straying thoughts henceforth for ever rest. H.H.B. 301
 faultie guile For ever to assolve. Proth. 100
- Forewarn.** Did him, they say, *forwarne* through sacred spell: III. v. 9. 7
Forewarned. Feeling the fit that him *foreward* to die, Ti. 598
- Forewent.** See **Forwent.**
- Forgat.** See **Forgot.**
 with the sight amaz'd, *forгат* his furious forse. I. iii. 5. 9
 how the time was fled they quite *forгат*; II. x. 77. 4
 Yet on mount Thabor quite their wits *forгат*, VII. vii. 7. 7
- Forgate.** See **Forgat.**
- Forgave.** The Prince soone hearkned, and his life *forгave*. VI. vii. 12. 5
- Forge.** To face, to *forге*, to scoffe, to companie, Hub. 506
 two, . . . fittest for to *forге* true-seeming lyes: I. i. 38. 7
 the flashing fire flies, As from a *forге*, I. ii. 17. 8
 seard In smythes fire-spitting *forге*, II. vi. 3. 9
 As in the smoky *forге* it was compilde, III. vii. 30. 5
 So could she *forге* all colours, save the trew. IV. i. 18. 5
 Framed in goldsmithes *forге* with cunning hand: IV. vi. 20. 4
 all the villany That she could *forге* in her malicious head, V. iv. 29. 8
 he so crafty was to *forге* and face, V. ix. 5. 4
- Forged.** See **Fair-forged, False-forged.**
 They *forг'd* another, as for Clerkes booke-redd. Hub. 358
 'Whose *forгed* beauty he did take . . . to have exceeded I. ii. 36. 1
 By *forгed* treason or by open fight, II. i. 3. 3
 Her deeds were *forгed*, III. xii. 14. 8
 Yet all was *forг'd* and spred with golden foyle, IV. ii. 29. 4
 with her *forгed* beautie did seduce The hearts IV. v. 11. 3
 so *forгed* things do fairest shew. IV. v. 15. 9
 With *forгed* cause them falsely to defame; IV. viii. 25. 7
 meaning to suppress both *forгed* guile And open force: V. vii. 7. 3
 foule blaspheme that Quene for *forгed* guyle, V. ix. 25. 5
 such *forгed* shoves, as fitter beene For courting foolles VI. v. 38. 7
 Oft interlacing many a *forгed* lie, VI. xii. 33. 5
- Forgerie.** Through leasings lewd, and fained *forgerie*; Col. 696
 abundance of an ydle braine . . . and painted *forgerie*, II. Pr. 1. 4
 onely womanish fine *forgerie*, II. xii. 28. 8
 Of such malengine and fine *forgerie*, III. i. 53. 8
 Out of the fore-side of their *forgerie*, V. iii. 39. 2
 'Fie on such *forgerie*!' V. xi. 56. 6
 it indeed is nought but *forgerie*, VI. Pr. 5. 3
- Forget.** *forget* not what you be: Fan. xii. 12
 never might his luckie scape *forget*. Gn. 664
 for feare her beads she did *forgett*: I. ii. 14. 5
 Whome great grieffe made *forgett* the raines to hold I. iv. 41. 3
 Els had his sinnes, . . . Made him *forget* all I. x. 22. 5
 made him to *forget* His former payne, II. v. 30. 8
 Yet will I not *forगे*, ne yet *forgett*. II. viii. 8. 3
 both did *forget* The perilous present stownd IV. ii. 15. 8
 Now made *forget* their former cruell mood, IV. iii. 39. 4
 Selfe to *forget* to mind another is over-sight? IV. vii. 10. 9
 shortly leave, and former love *forget*. IV. viii. 53. 9
 mighty hands *forget* their manliness; V. viii. 1. 5
Forget his patience, and yeeld vengeance dew V. xii. 42. 4
 My tedious travell doe *forget* thereby; VI. Pr. 1. 7
 Whiles ye *forget* your former lay to sing, Epith. 183
Forget their service and about her fly, Epith. 231
 That maketh them all worldly cares *forget*, H.H.B. 265
- Forgetful.** *Forgetfull* of your former heavinesse; T.M. 366
 both stand senselesse . . . *Forgetfull* of the hanging victory: I. ii. 16. 6
Forgetfull of the hungry rage, I. iii. 7. 4
Forgetfull of his owne that mindes an others cares. I. v. 18. 9
 Proud women, vaine, *forgetfull* of their yoke: I. v. 60. 2
 a dismayed Deare . . . *Forgetfull* of his safety, III. xii. 17. 9
Forgetfull each to have bene ever others friend. IV. ii. 14. 9
Forgetfull of her owne to minde his feares: VI. iii. 12. 3
Forgetfull of the famous golden fleece; Am. xli. 3
 man, *forgetfull* of his Makers grace H.H.L. 120
- Forgetfulness.** In the *forgetfulness* of sleepe Bel. i. 3
 die In foule *forgetfulness*, Ti. 378
- Forgeth.** hande That *forgeth* thunder dartes for Jove Bel. iv. 11
- Forgets.** *Forgets* with wary warde them to awayt, II. viii. 42. 3
 She yet *forgets* that she of men was kynded: V. v. 40. 8
 unto heaven *forgets* her former flight. Am. lxxii. 8
 now *forgets* . . . His mothers heast to prove. Epig. iv. 57
- Forgetting.** *forgetting* warres, he onely joyed In combats of
 sweet love, V. v. 24. 8
- Forgive.** Ah, my liege Lord! *forgive* it unto mee, Mu. 102
Forgive it me, faire Dames, sith lesse ye have not left. Ded.Son.xvii.14
 mote thy goodlyhed *forgive* it mee, II. iii. 37. 7
 Nath'lesse to thee thy folly I *forgive*; III. iv. 37. 7
 yet did his death *forgive*. III. x. 7. 9
 to forbear doth not *forgive* the det'. IV. iii. 11. 5

Forgive—Continued.

- Which if ye please *forgive*, V. viii. 13. 4
 onely breath, sith that I did *forgive*? VI. vi. 36. 6
 to great ones such follies doe *forgive*; VI. ix. 22. 2
- Forgiveth.** God to us *forgiveth* every howre I. x. 40. 6
- Forgo.** I wish I might this wearie life *forго*, Pet.² vii. 5
 nought feared they to *forго*; S.C. May 110
 Their ivory Luyts and Tamburins *forго*, S.C. Jun. 59
 kindly sleep . . . my feeble eyes *forго*, Hub. 22
 wishfull thing this sad life to *forго*: D. 452
Forго that royal maides bequeathed care, I. x. 63. 7
 Sith Una now he algates must *forго*, II. i. 2. 5
 Yet will I not *forго*, ne yet *forgett*. II. viii. 8. 3
 Then must he her *forго* with fowle defame, III. i. 27. 2
 could not stay, so fast she did *forго*, III. v. 6. 6
 Some, of sworne friends that did their faith *forго*; IV. i. 24. 3
 Ne her owne Amoret *forго* so light IV. v. 20. 7
 Both sire and friends and all for ever to *forго*. IV. vii. 16. 9
Forго the purchase of my gotten pray, IV. viii. 62. 4
 I neither can my love ne yet my life *forго*? IV. ix. 39. 9
 no intreatie would *forго* so glorious spoyle. IV. x. 55. 9
 not to *forго* Those warlike weedes, V. vi. 23. 6
 forced to *forго* th' attempt remediesse? V. xi. 51. 9
 loosing soone his shield did it *forго*; V. xii. 22. 7
forго This evill manner VI. i. 27. 1
 Forst to *forго* his pray VI. i. 25. 7
 this Lady, . . . is ready to *forго* the ghost; VI. iii. 39. 4
 For he would not his greedie grype *forго*, VI. iv. 7. 3
 If will; then she at will may will *forго*. Am. xli. 4
- Forgone.** hath his sword through hard assay *forgone*, II. iii. 12. 6
 things *forgone* through many ages held, II. ix. 56. 2
 all *forгон*, They mote the better tend to their devotion. V. vii. 9. 8
 yet neither has *forгон* His horses backe, V. viii. 9. 7
 long since aside had . . . battell quite *forgone*: V. xi. 37. 4
 for his sake his deare life had *forgone*; VI. vii. 18. 2
- Forgot.** See **Forgat.**
 die *forgot* from whence at first they sprong, T.M. 443
 As they themselves shalbe *forgot* cre long. T.M. 444
 Deserving never here to be *forgot*, Ti. 438
 that waste, where I was quite *forgot*. Col. 183
 thou hast *forgot* Thy selfe, me seemes. Col. 615
 Shee has *forgott* how many a woeful stowre I. iii. 30. 5
 ne yet his vertues had *forgott*: I. xi. 29. 9
 He nought *forgott* how he whilome had sworne, I. xii. 41. 6
 Whiles in the bush he lay, not yett *forgott*: II. iii. 43. 5
 shortly he *forgot* the jeopardy, II. x. 17. 3
 hath so soone *forgot* the excellence Of his creation, II. xii. 87. 2
 In balefull night where all things are *forgot*: III. vi. 47. 3
 soone *forgot* his former sickely payne: III. viii. 10. 3
forgot that whylome I heard tell From aged Mæmon; III. ix. 47. 3
 shortly she Malbecco has *forgott*, III. x. 37. 1
 he has quight *Forgot* he was a man, III. x. 60. 9
 his wound he soone *forgot*, IV. iv. 33. 2
 deviz'd some what to say, Which she *forgot*, IV. v. 45. 8
 A woeful wretched maid, of God and man *forgot*! IV. vii. 14. 9
 all the raging seas for joy *forgot* to rore. IV. xi. 23. 9
 Ram . . . Hath now *forgot* where he was plast of yore, V. Pr. 5. 8
 through great fury both their skill *forgot*, V. vii. 29. 4
 They heare him not, they have *forgot* his lore, V. viii. 39. 8
 all obedience both to words and deeds They quite *forgot*, V. viii. 41. 4
 be *forgot* as it had never beene; Am. xxvii. 7
- Forgotten.** *Forgotten* quite as they were never borne. Ti. 182
 RATHER desires to be *forgotten* quight, D. 89
 My layes made of her shall not be *forgotten*, Col. 642
 of the wicked world *forgotten* quight, IV. vii. 39. 6
- Forhale.** See **Forhale.**
- Forhale.** Nought easeth the care that doth me *forhale*; S.C. S. 243
- For(е)hed, -s.** See **Forehead, -s.**
- Forked.** See **Three-forked.**
forked sting that death in it did beare, Van. vi. 4
 A twinne of *forked* trees Bel. v. 14
- Fork-head.** backe rebownding left the *forkhead* keene: II. iv. 46. 8
 through his haberjeon the *forkehead* flew, III. v. 19. 3
- Forked.** See **Forked.**
- Forlent.** Ladies love unto his Lord *forlent*, III. iv. 47. 2
- Forlore.** See **Forlorn.**
 banisht had my selfe, like wight *forlore*, Col. 182
 For ruth of gentle knight so fowle *forlore*: I. viii. 39. 4
 mortall life gan loath as thing *forlore*, I. x. 21. 5
 Where all the Nymphes have her unwares *forlore*, II. iii. 31. 3
 To save my Lord in wretched plight *forlore*; II. vi. 48. 3
 When ever they their heavenly bowes *forlore*; II. xii. 52. 7
 their charets they *forlore*, III. iv. 34. 2
 to all th' unworthy world *forlore* III. v. 50. 8
 her would forced have to have *forlore* Her former love III. vi. 63. 7
 Lightly she leaped, as a wight *forlore*, III. vii. 25. 7
 wordes of fancies . . . that now her quite *forlore*: III. ix. 62. 3
 in that wilderness, of men *forlore*, IV. vii. 39. 5
 that wretched Greeke, that life *forlore*, IV. x. 40. 5
 go which way they list, their guide they have *forlore*. V. viii. 39. 9
 Is mine owne love, though me she have *forlore*, V. xi. 49. 7
 Whom when those knights so foward and *forlore* Beheld, V. xi. 61. 8
 implore To send her succour, being of all hope *forlore*. VI. iv. 10. 9
 Of his first quest, which he had long *forlore*, VI. xii. 12. 2
- Forlorn.** See **Forlore.**
 The weake, that hath the strong so oft *forlorne*! Van. vi. 14
 Thou weake, I wanne; thou leane, I quite *forlorne*: S.C. Ja. 47
 And am *forlorne*, (alas! why am I lorne?) S.C. Ja. 62
 art thou of thy loved lasse *forlorne*? S.C. Ap. 4
 Of fortune and of hope at once *forlorne*. Hub. 258

Forlorn—Continued.

Doo seeke to make us of the world <i>forlorne</i> ,	T.M. 66
loath'd of losels as a thing <i>forlorne</i> :	T.M. 226
Have both desire of worthe deeds <i>forlorne</i> ,	T.M. 437
of all Nations now I am <i>forlorne</i> ,	Ti. 27
well he seemd to he sum wight <i>forlorne</i> :	D. 45
love had me <i>forlorne</i> , <i>forlorne</i> of me,	Col. 90
Amyntas, floure of shepheards pride <i>forlorne</i> :	Col. 439
The Willow, worne of <i>forlorne</i> Paramours;	I. i. 9. 3
Who now is left to keepe the <i>forlorne</i> maid	I. iii. 43. 1
two of three her Nephewes are so fowle <i>forlorne</i> ?	I. v. 23. 9
The <i>forlorne</i> mayd did with Loves longing burne,	I. vi. 22. 1
this man <i>forlorne</i> , And left to losse;	I. vii. 10. 5
The wofull Dwarfe tooke up his <i>forlorne</i> weed;	I. vii. 19. 4
'The <i>forlorne</i> Maiden, whom your eies have scene	I. vii. 43. 1
ye, the <i>forlorne</i> reliques of his powre,	I. vii. 48. 1
Her, late <i>forlorne</i> and naked, he had found	II. i. 22. 1
Braggadocchio, is of fayre Belphoebe fowle <i>forlorne</i>	II. iii. Arg.
Is all his force <i>forlorne</i> , and all his glory donne?	II. v. 35. 9
His <i>forlorne</i> steed from him the victour wan:	II. vi. 41. 4
them that liv'd therin in state <i>forlorne</i> :	II. vii. 18. 3
wide Fraunce, a <i>forlorne</i> Dame,	II. x. 23. 7
was torne and the roiall throne <i>forlorne</i>	II. x. 36. 5
Late king, now captive; late lord, now <i>forlorne</i> :	III. iii. 42. 4
as wight <i>forlorne</i> , Long time she fostred up,	III. iv. 20. 3
Now lyst thou a lumpe of earth <i>forlorne</i> :	III. iv. 36. 7
'Great pittie sure that ye be so <i>forlorne</i>	III. vi. 21. 3
and wander wide like a <i>forlorne</i> welte;	III. x. 36. 3
he himselfe himselfe loath'd so <i>forlorne</i> ,	III. x. 65. 7
So shamefully <i>forlorne</i> of womankynd,	III. x. 55. 8
theirs that have so cruell thee <i>forlorne</i> :	IV. viii. 15. 4
those sixe sad brethren, like <i>forlorne</i> ,	IV. xi. 37. 1
Make meanes to win thy libertie <i>forlorne</i> ,	V. v. 40. 2
They doe thy love <i>forlorne</i> in womens thraldome see.	V. vii. 21. 9
his faire limbs left in the woods <i>forlorne</i> :	V. viii. 43. 5
Whilset still she stands, as stonisht and <i>forlorne</i> :	V. xi. 29. 5
I my countrie have <i>forlorne</i> ,	VI. ii. 27. 8
wretched life <i>forlorne</i> for vengeance of his theft.	VI. iii. 18. 9
as thou hast thy steed <i>forlorne</i> with shame,	VI. iii. 32. 1
plight In which this Lady languisheth <i>forlorne</i> ,	VI. iii. 41. 8
wend abrode, though feeble and <i>forlorne</i> ,	VI. v. 7. 3
Treading downe earth as Iothsome and <i>forlorne</i> ,	Am. xiii. 11
Accountmys my self her captive quite <i>forlorne</i>	Am. xxix. 4
when as night hath us of light <i>forlorne</i> ,	Am. lxxvii. 7
they lye languishing like thralis <i>forlorne</i> ,	H.L. 136
Form. All that Lysippus practike arte could <i>forme</i> ,	Ro. xxix. 5
his rich attire and goodly <i>forme</i> ,	Van. viii. 6
Much like an Angell in all <i>forme</i> and fashion.	Col. 615
a dull blast, that with foule usly <i>forme</i> did her disgrace: I. ii. 38. 8	II. iv. 26. 2
T' adorne thy <i>forme</i> according thy desart,	II. vii. 28. 1
That houses <i>forme</i> within was rude and strong,	II. ix. 1. 3
mans body, both for powre and <i>forme</i> ,	II. xii. 86. 9
had from hoggish <i>forme</i> him brought to naturall.	III. vi. 37. 3
whenas <i>forme</i> and feature it does ketch,	III. vi. 37. 7
when the life decayes and <i>forme</i> does fade,	III. vi. 38. 2
th' only <i>forme</i> and outward fashion;	IV. ii. 10. 7
Which that same witch had in this <i>forme</i> cngraft,	IV. x. 21. 7
frame in earth, and <i>forme</i> of substance base,	V. Pr. 3. 3
I doe not <i>forme</i> them to the common line	V. iii. 25. 8
So did this Ladies goodly <i>forme</i> decay,	V. vii. 42. 4
changing all that <i>forme</i> of common-weale	V. ix. 16. 9
some did make To leave his proper <i>forme</i> ,	VI. xi. 11. 8
gan her <i>forme</i> and feature to expresse,	VI. xii. 21. 6
other none such passion can contrive In perfect <i>forme</i> ,	VII. vii. 18. 8
Unlike in <i>forme</i> , and chang'd by strange disguise:	H.L. 193
newly fashion Unto a fairer <i>forme</i> ,	H.B. 132
of the soule the bodie <i>forme</i> doth take;	H.B. 133
soule is <i>forme</i> , and doth the bodie make.	H.B. 214
A more refyned <i>forme</i> ,	S.C. D. 68
Formal. Working her <i>formall</i> rowmes in wexen frame,	Hvb. 361
chaunst with a <i>formall</i> Priest to meete,	Col. 862
powred kindly heat and <i>formall</i> feature,	II. xii. 48. 9
Formality. Holding a staffe in hand for mere <i>formalitee</i>	II. xii. 81. 5
Formally. The skillfull Palmer <i>formally</i> did frame:	T.M. 502
Formed. How things she <i>formed</i> of a formlesse mas:	As. 188
As fairly <i>formd</i> as any star in skyes;	III. Pr. 1. 6
<i>formd</i> so lively in each perfect part,	V. Pr. 2. 4
men <i>form'd</i> of flesh and bone,	V. ii. 32. 8
In sort as they were <i>formd</i> aunciently,	V. ii. 40. 3
of the earth they <i>formd</i> were of yore:	II.H.L. 107
Yet <i>form'd</i> by wondrous skill, and by His might,	Ro. xi. 5
Former. Cooling againe his <i>former</i> kindled heate,	S.C. F. 14
then returne to his <i>former</i> fall?	S.C. Jun. 37
My fancy cke from <i>former</i> follies move	S.C. N. 133
'The feeble flocks in field refuse their <i>former</i> foole,	Gn. 594
Equall in honour to the <i>former</i> crue,	Hvb. 1363
T' excuse his <i>former</i> treason and abusion,	T.M. 366
Forgetfull of your <i>former</i> heavinesse;	Ti. 57
'Looke backe, who list, unto the <i>former</i> ages,	Ti. 354
Of <i>former</i> being in this mortall hous,	Ti. 398
for <i>former</i> vertues meede,	Col. 128
Nath-lesse the Nymph her <i>former</i> liking held;	D. 473
Nor failing force to <i>former</i> strength restore:	Col. 334
I found much greater then the <i>former</i> fame;	Col. 668
<i>former</i> dayes Had in rude fields bene altogether spent,	Col. 851
being <i>former</i> foes, they wexed friends,	I. i. 65. 4
wearines of <i>former</i> fight Having yroctt asleepe his spright,	I. ii. 16. 9
holding idely The broken reliques of their <i>former</i> cruelty,	I. ii. 35. 7
blast, that Dimmed her <i>former</i> beauties shining ray,	I. ii. 43. 8
'Time and suffised fates to <i>former</i> kynd Shall us restore;	

Former—Continued.

on their <i>former</i> journey forward pas,	I. iii. 21. 3
trembling yet through feare of <i>former</i> hate.	I. vi. 9. 5
he recovered had his <i>former</i> hew;	I. ix. 20. 8
wrapped he in loves of <i>former</i> Dame,	I. xii. 30. 8
wary was the knight By tryall of his <i>former</i> harmes	II. i. 4. 7
transformed from his <i>former</i> skill,	II. i. 64. 4
added flame unto his <i>former</i> fire,	II. v. 8. 4
made him to forget His <i>former</i> payne,	II. v. 30. 9
Yet she still followed her <i>former</i> style,	II. vi. 22. 1
maystring them, renewd his <i>former</i> heat:	II. vi. 36. 6
great disparagment makes to his <i>former</i> might,	II. viii. 29. 9
such as were through <i>former</i> fight preserv'd	II. x. 55. 5
Let them returned be unto their <i>former</i> state:	II. xii. 85. 9
All were he wearie of his <i>former</i> paine;	III. i. 29. 4
Tho gan she to renew her <i>former</i> smart,	III. ii. 29. 8
the royall Infant fell into her <i>former</i> fitt;	III. ii. 49. 2
Ere they to <i>former</i> rule restor'd shal bee,	III. iii. 44. 6
to <i>former</i> hew Hee turnd againe,	III. iii. 50. 8
Britomart kept on her <i>former</i> course,	III. iv. 5. 1
Her <i>former</i> sorrow into suddain wrath,	III. iv. 12. 6
To sorrow huge she turnd her <i>former</i> play,	III. iv. 30. 3
<i>former</i> feare of being fowly shent	III. iv. 50. 4
Where wicked ghosts doe waile their <i>former</i> sin.	III. v. 22. 4
the <i>former</i> chace Had undertaken after her,	III. v. 37. 1
Being through <i>former</i> bathing mollifide,	III. vi. 7. 6
Her <i>former</i> love and stedfast loyalty,	III. vi. 53. 8
as if her <i>former</i> dred Were hard behind,	III. vii. 2. 5
backe returning to the <i>former</i> land,	III. vii. 61. 5
His <i>former</i> grieffe with furie fresh reviv'd	III. viii. 3. 4
To make another like the <i>former</i> Dame,	III. viii. 5. 7
soone forgot his <i>former</i> sickely payne:	III. viii. 10. 3
he soone resinde His <i>former</i> suit,	III. xi. 5. 4
leave me to my <i>former</i> languishing?	III. xi. 24. 2
Much layrer then the <i>former</i> was that roome,	III. xi. 51. 1
Restore unto her health and <i>former</i> state:	III. xii. 35. 6
who so list looke backe to <i>former</i> ages,	IV. Pr. 3. 1
So did they all their <i>former</i> strife accord;	IV. i. 15. 5
now had chang'd her <i>former</i> wonted hew;	IV. i. 18. 2
gan his <i>former</i> grieffe renew.	IV. i. 38. 9
through the bruses of his <i>former</i> fight	IV. i. 39. 8
of like <i>former</i> breaches Made in their friendship,	IV. ii. 12. 4
In whom he liv'd anew, of <i>former</i> life deprived.	IV. iii. 13. 9
Now made forget their <i>former</i> cruell mood,	IV. iii. 39. 4
forth upon his <i>former</i> voiage fared,	IV. v. 46. 2
New matter added to his <i>former</i> fire;	IV. vi. 11. 2
layned still her <i>former</i> angry mood,	IV. vi. 29. 8
He by his <i>former</i> combate would not bide,	IV. vii. 29. 7
trembling every joynt through <i>former</i> feare;	IV. vii. 34. 2
him restore to <i>former</i> grace againe:	IV. vii. 47. 7
him receiv'd againe to <i>former</i> favours state.	IV. viii. 17. 9
though affide unto a <i>former</i> love,	IV. viii. 53. 1
<i>former</i> love forget.	IV. viii. 53. 9
I, that was not bent to <i>former</i> love	IV. viii. 60. 1
My <i>former</i> hardnesse first I faire excusd;	IV. viii. 60. 5
unto <i>former</i> liberty restore.	IV. ix. 8. 7
Resolved to pursue his <i>former</i> quest;	IV. ix. 17. 5
all afresh gan <i>former</i> fight renew.	IV. ix. 26. 6
I thereby my <i>former</i> love have lost;	IV. ix. 38. 2
all his <i>former</i> parts did earst appere:	IV. x. 20. 5
Marinells <i>former</i> wound is heald,	IV. xi. Arg.
his mothers <i>former</i> charge Gainst womens love,	IV. xii. 14. 5
that same <i>former</i> fatall wound of his	IV. xii. 22. 5
Ne <i>former</i> strength returne so suddently,	IV. xii. 35. 4
unto his <i>former</i> journey he returned:	V. ii. 28. 9
he ere long the <i>former</i> fittie bet,	V. ii. 11. 8
saw my lands decay And <i>former</i> livelod fayle,	V. iv. 9. 7
gan renew her <i>former</i> cruelnesse:	V. v. 14. 4
all his <i>former</i> praise doth fowly spill:	V. vi. 1. 6
Gan her address unto her <i>former</i> way.	V. vi. 36. 3
after those two <i>former</i> rode apace	V. viii. 6. 2
As they were follow'd of their <i>former</i> feare.	V. viii. 39. 3
scord all <i>former</i> law:	V. viii. 41. 4
Being returned to his <i>former</i> hew;	V. ix. 18. 8
To th' hearing of that <i>former</i> cause in hand	V. ix. 37. 2
His <i>former</i> fancies ruth he gan repent,	V. ix. 49. 2
in <i>former</i> age A Ladie of great worth	V. x. 7. 1
To graunt him that adventure for his <i>former</i> feat.	V. x. 15. 9
to his <i>former</i> journey him address;	V. xi. 35. 8
They turne afresh, and oft renew their <i>former</i> threat.	V. xi. 45. 9
all my <i>former</i> praise hath blemisht sore:	V. xi. 49. 4
My <i>former</i> shield I may resume againe:	V. xi. 56. 2
to release his <i>former</i> foule condition.	VI. i. 43. 9
recompence of all their <i>former</i> wrong.	VI. i. 47. 6
He now againe is on his <i>former</i> way.	VI. ii. 3. 5
And Callidore forth passed to his <i>former</i> payne.	VI. ii. 38. 9
Gan freshly him address unto his <i>former</i> way.	VI. iii. 13. 9
discourse Of <i>former</i> daies mishap	VI. iii. 14. 9
His <i>former</i> malice to some new assay,	VI. iii. 47. 8
nigh tyrd with <i>former</i> chace,	VI. v. 21. 1
they to pittie turnd their <i>former</i> rage,	VI. v. 30. 8
her face and <i>former</i> parts professe A faire young Mayden,	VI. vi. 10. 6
according to the <i>former</i> token	VI. vi. 18. 1
As one that had no life him left through <i>former</i> feare.	VI. vi. 32. 9
in <i>former</i> fight He of the Prince his life received	VI. vii. 2. 3
nought abating of his <i>former</i> spight,	VI. vii. 10. 5
for all his <i>former</i> follies meed,	VI. vii. 11. 8
Wearie of travell in his <i>former</i> fight,	VI. vii. 19. 1
the <i>former</i> villaine, which did lead Her tyrcing jade,	VI. vii. 40. 6
So fresh the image of her <i>former</i> dread,	VI. viii. 31. 6

Former—Continued.

His former quest, so full of toile and paine:	VI. x. 2. 2
scarcely yet from former feare exempted,	VI. x. 36. 8
Would not for ought be drawne to former drede,	VI. xi. 35. 6
all the stormes of fortunes former yre Were turnd,	VI. xii. 10. 4
Knowing his fatall hand by former feare;	VI. xii. 25. 8
rearing up his former feete on hight,	VI. xii. 29. 7
More then my former writs,	VI. xii. 41. 3
With hardned frosts of former winters ire,	VII. vii. 11. 4
Change eke our mynd, and former lives amcnd;	Am. Ixii. 6
unto heaven forgets her former flight.	Am. Ixxii. 8
again enured His former cruelty.	Epig. iv. 54
Whiles ye forget your former lay to sing,	Epith. 183
leave likewise your former lay to sing:	Epith. 313
Formerly. Formerly ground and fast setteled	II. xii. 1. 4
formerly were bownd Up in one knott,	II. xii. 67. 2
A thousand charmes he formerly did prove,	III. xii. 31. 8
Whom formerly he had in battell wonne,	IV. iv. 8. 7
formerly Had knowne right well,	IV. viii. 10. 3
Which lawlesse men had formerly fordonne:	V. i. 2. 4
on the helmet smote him formertie,	VI. i. 38. 8
Unless that with his Lord he formerly did fight.	VI. iii. 38. 9
Formless. How things she formed of a formelesse mas:	T.M. 502
Form's. yield unto her formes direction,	H.B. 146
The which your forms first sourse may sympathize,	H.B. 192
Forms. monsters kinde In hundred formes to change	Bcl. ² viii. 10
death . . . to them appeares In thousand formes,	Gn. 584
he could take As many formes and shapcs	I. ii. 10. 3
by those ugly formes weren pourtrayd	II. xi. 11. 7
The house of goodly formes and faire aspect,	III. vi. 12. 2
uncouth formes, which none yet ever knew:	III. vi. 35. 2
To change her hew, and sondry formes to don,	III. vi. 38. 4
formes are variable, and decay	III. vi. 38. 6
him the Father of all formes they call:	III. vi. 47. 8
A thousand monstrous formes therein were made,	III. xi. 51. 7
love in thousand monstrous formes doth oft appeare.	III. xi. 51. 9
Whatever formes ye list thereto apply,	VI. iv. 36. 6
her face . . . We changed see and sundry formes partake,	VII. vii. 50. 7
Such heavenly formes ought rather worship be,	Am. lxi. 13
Transported with celestiall desyre Of those faire formes,	H.H.B. 19
Forpass. Scarse can a Bishoprick forpas them by,	Hub. 519
Forpassed. One day, as hee forpassed by the plaine	III. x. 20. 5
Forpined. He was so wasted and forpined quight,	III. x. 57. 2
Forsaid. forsaid From places of delight,	S.C. Jul. 69
Forsake. yet Love she proudly did forsake:	Pet. vi. 4
Forsake your watry bowres,	S.C. Ap. 39
does the right way forsake:	S.C. May 165
Forsake the soyle that so doth thee bewitch:	S.C. Jun. 18
ere that life her lodging did forsake,	D. 260
But the ungodly ones he doth forsake,	D. 360
Hobbin desires, thou maist it not forsake;—	Col. 60
Iim for to seeke, ne ever would forsake,	I. vi. 2. 8
The innocent pray in hast he does forsake;	I. vi. 10. 7
lively breath her sad brest did forsake;	I. vii. 20. 8
Assure your selfe I will you not forsake:	I. vii. 52. 7
gives not rather cause it to forsake?	I. ix. 44. 5
he did them still forsake.	I. xi. 24. 9
did her quite forsake;	II. iv. 13. 7
Her dalliance he despis'd, and follies did forsake.	II. vi. 21. 9
the Prince would not forsake his sell,	II. viii. 31. 3
Ne stird, till hope of life did him forsake:	II. xi. 46. 8
all her vaine allurements did forsake;	II. xii. 17. 4
thereby forst his workemen to forsake,	III. iii. 10. 8
I here avow thee never to forsake.	III. v. 11. 8
Dye rather, dye, then ever so faire love forsake?	III. v. 47. 9
will I not forsake my forward way,	III. viii. 50. 4
But not so easie will I her forsake;	IV. ii. 14. 5
Her dearest love full loth so shortly to forsake.	IV. vi. 42. 9
So loth she was his companie for to forsake.	IV. vi. 45. 9
he will us quite forsake.	V. Pr. 7. 9
him forst forsake His horses backe	V. ii. 16. 1
shortly forst him to forsake The hight,	V. ix. 16. 6
that thou for ever doe those armes forsake,	VI. iii. 35. 5
Ne would the Prince him ever foot forsake	VI. vi. 29. 4
What idle errand hast thou earths mansion to forsake?	VII. vi. 25. 9
ne ever did their charge forsake.	VII. vii. 45. 9
Forsaken. Forsaken Truth long seekes her love,	I. iii. Arg.
she, . . . all this while Forsaken, wofull, solitarie mayd,	I. iii. 3. 2
The wofull daughter and forsaken heyre	I. xii. 26. 3
To call backe life to her forsaken shop.	II. i. 43. 7
now they lead him thence, of all forsaken,	V. iii. 9. 8
seeing then her selfe forsaken so,	V. iv. 10. 1
Whom now her keepers had forsaken quight	V. xi. 60. 2
Forsay. Sike worldly sovenance he must forsay.	S.C. May 82
Forse. Forst. See Force.	
Forslack. might forslack the charge to them foreshewed	VII. vii. 45. 5
Forslacked. Through other great adventures hethertoo Had it forslackt:	V. xii. 3. 6
If he for slouth forslackt so famous quest.	VI. ix. 3. 5
that enterprize . . . forslacked had so sore;	VI. xii. 12. 5
Forslow. night with stealing steppes doe you forslow,	S.C. Jun. 119
by no meanes my way I would forslow	IV. x. 15. 1
why she did her wanted course forslow;	VII. vi. 16. 4
Forsooke. Both christall wells and shadie groves forsooke,	As. 45
life forsooke his stubborne brest.	I. iii. 42. 9
In haste forsooke their rurall meriment,	I. vi. 8. 2
'Thenceforth me desolate he quite forsooke,	I. vii. 50. 1
ne her right course for ought forsooke.	III. iv. 44. 9
With great indignance he that sight forsooke,	III. xi. 13. 5
Yet she no whit dismayd her steed forsooke,	IV. vi. 14. 6

Forsook—Continued.

When Talus saw they all the field forsooke,	V. ii. 54. 7
as if her life forsooke,	V. v. 11. 4
joyous light the house of Jove forsooke;	V. vii. 8. 7
speare and shield . . . He quite forsooke,	VI. iv. 7. 9
till light the sky forsooke.	VI. xi. 40. 9
also quite forsooke All those faire forrests	VII. vi. 54. 5
I all weary had the chace forsooke,	Am. lxvii. 6
Forspent. With hollow eyes and rawbone cheekes forspent,	IV. v. 34. 4
Forswat. Albee forswonek and forswatt I am.	S.C. Ap. 99
Forswear. Shepherds delights he dooth them all forswore;	S.C. Ap. 13
Forswonck. See Forswunk.	
Forswore. sacred pledges he . . . forswore!	I. xii. 27. 4
Forswunk. Albee forswonek and forswatt I am.	S.C. Ap. 99
Fort. The Fort, that Ladies hold in soveraigne dread,	I. ii. 25. 4
Her to persuade that stubborne fort to yilde:	I. vi. 3. 7
With greedy force he gan the fort assayle,	I. vi. 5. 3
no fort can be so strong,	I. xi. 1. 3
fast imprisoned in sieged fort.	I. xii. 4. 5
dying whylome did divide this fort.	II. ii. 13. 3
cruell battry hend Gainst fort of Reason,	II. iv. 34. 8
Against the forte of reason evermore.	II. xi. 1. 3
All those against that fort did bend their batteries.	II. xi. 10. 9
that same third Fort, that is the Smell,	II. xi. 11. 1
All those this sences Fort assayle incessantly.	II. xi. 12. 9
Cruelly they assayed that fift Fort,	II. xi. 13. 5
No fort so sensible, no waile so strong,	III. x. 10. 1
leave his love in that sea-walled fort.	IV. xii. 18. 5
Fortallice. Nought feard they their force that fortillage to win,	II. xii. 43. 5
Forth (partial Est). See Far-forth, Setting-forth, Thence- forth, Whenceforth.	
threw forth a thousand rayes	Bel. ¹ ii. 7
So many Nereos and Caligulaes Must still bring forth	Bel. ¹ viii. 15
I saw the roote . . . send forth	Bel. v. 14
Who, . . . Poured fourth a water,	Bel. ² ix. 6
I saw a spring out of a rocke forth rayle,	Bel. ² xii. 1
will likewise set forth The great Colosse,	Ro. ii. 9
like a corse drawne forth out of the tombe	Ro. v. 7
Brought fourth those signes	Ro. xv. 3
he forth is hard;	Ro. xx. 8
Pow'r'd vengeance forth	Ro. xxiv. 11
Who list the Romane greatnes forth to figure,	Ro. xxvi. 1
All that which Athens ever brought forth wise;	Ro. xxix. 9
may bring things better forth.	Van. i. 14
Iis wide Abyss he forced forth to spewe,	Van. v. 10
asked who thee forth did bring,	To his Booke 8
Looking far fourth into the Ocean wide,	Van. ix. 1
A shepheards boye . . . Led forth his flock,	S.C. Ja. 4
tel it not forth:	S.C. F. 239
Flora now calleth forth eche flower,	S.C. Mar. 16
With that sprong forth a naked swayne	S.C. Mar. 79
Yode forth abroad unto the greene wood,	S.C. May 178
Till fayrer Fortune shewe forth her head	S.C. S. 257
Or pricke them forth with pleasaunce	S.C. O. 23
'Forth was I ledde,	S.C. D. 61
Night forth from the darksome bowre . . . gan call,	Gn. 313
Throws lightning forth,	Gn. 582
he gins to fashion forth a place;	Gn. 650
out of heavens windowes forth to looke,	Hub. 109
the Foxe forth toward them did goe;	Hub. 1074
fairly paced forth	Hub. 1264
Fled closely forth,	Hub. 1360
forth . . . unto his judgement brought,	Hub. 1376
he at last laid forth on balefull beare.	T.M. 162
By which mans life . . . Was firmed forth,	T.M. 202
blazon fourth an carthlie beauties praise	T.M. 369
fly forth unto my Love.	U.V. 3
teares from her faire eyes forth railing:	Ti. 12
Which draw the dayes of men forth in extent;	Ti. 18
Whose meaning much I labored fourth to wreste,	Ti. 486
Then sets she forth,	Mu. 324
With violent swift flight forth caried	Mu. 422
fourth fled into the aire,	Mu. 439
calls fourth men unto their toylsome trade,	D. 485
he fourth did goe	D. 563
The dawning day forth comming from the East.	As. 34
Did prick him fourth	As. 86
nor any forth can set,	As. 171
Stella . . . Forth darting beames of beantie	As. 190
From this day forth do call	As. 196
where, spreading forth at large,	Col. 111
'Forth on our voyage	Col. 330
But call it forth, O call him forth	Col. 408
Faire spreading forth her leaves	Col. 545
the morning Sun, Forth looking	Col. 605
from a golden Censer forth doth rise, And throwing forth	Col. 609, 610
words to speake it fitly forth	Col. 625
In ampler wise it selfe will forth display.	Ded. Son. xvi. 14
Lay forth . . . The antique rolles,	I. Pr. 2. 3
forth unto the darksom hole he went,	I. i. 14. 3
whose folds . . . Were stretch now forth at length	I. i. 16. 4
from a sacred fontaine welled forth	I. i. 34. 9
sliding softly forth,	I. i. 54. 9
rising forth out of her baser bowre,	I. ii. 7. 6
Forth spurred fast:	I. ii. 14. 8
He . . . forward forth did beare.	I. ii. 45. 9
so forth told the story of her feare	I. iii. 25. 5
All hurten forth;	I. iv. 16. 3
from their shields forth flyeth frie light	I. v. 7. 8
Then forth she rose,	I. v. 19. 3

Forth—Continued.

foorth Duessa gan proceede:	I. v. 22. 1
Cerberus . . . killed forth his bloody flaming tong:	I. v. 34. 4
From that day forth	I. vii. 16. 1
forward forth doth pas,	I. vii. 28. 3
Jove . . . Hurles forth his thundring dart	I. viii. 9. 3
Came ramping forth	I. viii. 12. 5
breathed ever forth a filthie hanefull smell.	I. viii. 39. 9
prickt forth with jollitee	I. ix. 12. 5
From that day forth,	I. ix. 15. 6, 6
pas Forth to an hill	I. x. 46. 2
pointing forth, 'Lo! yonder	I. xi. 3. 1
Forth flowed fresh A gushing river	I. xi. 22. 3
forth he threw Huge flames	I. xi. 44. 2
forth his life did breath,	I. xi. 54. 1
Forth came that auncient Lord,	I. xii. 5. 1
forth he called that his daughter fayre,	I. xii. 21. 1
He pricked forth	II. i. 50. 7
cast to seek him forth	II. i. 52. 9
Fayre marching forth	II. ii. 14. 8
knights and ladies forth right angry far'd	II. ii. 19. 8
so forth with her they fare;	II. ii. 33. 6
So forth he far'd,	II. iii. 3. 1
stepped forth A goodly Ladie	II. iii. 21. 6
It fortun'd, forth faring on his way,	II. iv. 3. 1
laid forth for ensample	II. vi. 12. 5
the flitt barke . . . Forth launched quickly	II. vi. 20. 4
isewd forth on shore;	II. vi. 24. 2
Who . . . his sword forth drew,	II. vi. 29. 3
curre . . . Hath tract'd forth some salvage	II. vi. 39. 5
forth looked . . . The watch,	II. ix. 11. 6
forth rushing from the forest	II. ix. 14. 9
stretch forth to hevns hight,	II. x. 2. 5
To paint it forth,	II. x. 28. 7
her adorned hed . . . forth to advance,	II. xii. 1. 3
So forth they row'd;	II. xii. 10. 1
strongly forth did stretch His brawnie armes,	II. xii. 21. 1
forth from virgin bowre she comes	II. xii. 50. 9
Few drops, more cleare then Nectar, forth distild,	II. xii. 78. 4
Did sparkle forth great light,	III. i. 32. 9
Cynthia . . . Breakes forth her silver heames,	III. i. 43. 4
she thought Him forth . . . to have sought.	III. iii. 6. 9
brusting forth in laughter,	III. iii. 19. 2
And then his spirite thus gan forth display:	III. iii. 21. 5
to hevns hight forth stretched bee:	III. iii. 22. 4
forth she beates the dusty path:	III. iv. 12. 8
Stoutly forth stepping on the further shore,	III. v. 18. 6
Like as an Hynd forth singled from the beard,	III. vii. 1. 1
stretched forth in ydenesse	III. vii. 12. 4
in flame forth Brust:	III. viii. 25. 4
sudden parture of faire Florimell To find him forth:	III. viii. 46. 6
Untill that it an isewd forth may finde:	III. ix. 15. 2
To search her forth	III. x. 19. 2
prickt forth with loves extremity	III. x. 22. 4
forth in flames did fly.	III. xii. 9. 9
forth in faire degree.	III. xii. 18. 9
freshly bleeding forth her fainting spright,	III. xii. 20. 7
When that same Maske againe should forth arize.	III. xii. 28. 5
fiercely forth her mortall blade she drew,	III. xii. 33. 8
The cruell steele . . . Fell softly forth,	III. xii. 38. 2
So forth he fiercely prickt	IV. i. 35. 9
on his way they had him forth conveyd:	IV. i. 37. 5
Fiercely forth prickt his steed	IV. ii. 6. 7
Let forth his wearie ghost,	IV. iii. 12. 9
He pricked forth in ayd of Satyrans;	IV. iv. 19. 2
remounting fiercely forth he rode,	IV. iv. 23. 4
Stept Braggadochio forth,	IV. v. 23. 6
He held the Lady forth before him	IV. vii. 26. 3
She sent an arrow forth	IV. vii. 31. 4
Shooting forth farre away two flaming streames,	IV. viii. 39. 3
For old despight which now forth newly brake	IV. ix. 26. 3
Venus Temple is describ'd; And lovers life forth set.	IV. x. Arg.
others, quite excluded forth,	IV. x. 13. 7
Past forth on foote,	IV. x. 15. 4
when thou spredst thy mantle forth on hie,	IV. x. 44. 7
see The spring breake forth out of his lusty howres,	IV. x. 45. 4
Buls . . . breaking forth dare tempt the deepest flood	IV. x. 46. 5
Whose eyes . . . darted forth delights	IV. x. 60. 9
my shield I forth to her did show,	IV. x. 65. 1
forth led her thence	IV. x. 56. 7
The Lady forth appeared	V. ii. 22. 1
Gyant . . . holding forth on hie	V. ii. 30. 2
For prooff shew forth thy sword,	V. iii. 21. 5
(so shewed forth his wounds)	V. iii. 22. 3
ran to meete him forth to know his tidings	V. vi. 8. 9
She unto Talus forth return'd againe,	V. vi. 15. 4
The Engin, fiercely flying forth,	V. vi. 40. 4
she bad them forth to hold.	V. vii. 25. 9
Forth of her window as she looking lay,	V. viii. 26. 6
mote understand, And witnesse forth aright	V. ix. 37. 5
forth from that howre	V. x. 13. 4
Like to a great Mill-damb forth fiercely gush,	V. xi. 31. 5
Sir Artegall . . . Did forth descend,	V. xii. 6. 2
That by no means it backe againe he forth could wrast.	V. xii. 21. 9
brancheth forth in brave nobilitie,	VI. Pr. 4. 4
Like as a flowre, . . . At length breakes forth,	VI. ii. 35. 9
And flame forth honour in thy noble hrest;	VI. ii. 37. 4
And from her sory hart few heavey words forth sight:	VI. ii. 42. 9
forth at last did breake in speeches sharpe	VI. iii. 34. 9
a well . . . forth out of an hill fresh gushing	VI. iii. 50. 9

Forth—Continued.

He saw his life powrd forth despiteously;	VI. iii. 51. 4
occasion that here needs forth be set.	VI. v. 11. 9
The people of the house rose forth in great uprore.	VI. vi. 22. 9
they pricked forth with forward pryde,	VI. vii. 6. 5
untill the flying day Was farre forth spent,	VI. ix. 12. 6
When pride of youth forth pricked my desire.	VI. ix. 24. 2
Putting his puissaunce forth,	VI. xii. 30. 3
So forth she rose,	VII. vi. 23. 7
set forth so as it ought,	VII. vii. 9. 8
sweetly sung to call forth Paramours)	VII. vii. 28. 5
there flowed forth the Romane Flood.	VII. vii. 42. 9
So past the twelve Months forth,	VII. vii. 43. 9
New yeare, forth looking out of Janus gate,	Am. iv. 1
calling forth out of sad Winters night	Am. iv. 5
He forth was thrown into the greedy seas;	Am. xxxviii. 2
utter forth the anguish of his hart:	Am. xlviii. 10
Then shall the new yeares joy forth freshly send,	Am. lxii. 9
With pretious merchandize she forth doth lay;	Am. lxxxi. 6
setting your immortal praises forth:	Am. lxxxii. 12
Arysing forth to run her mighty race,	Epith. 160
timely Sleep . . . May poure his limbs forth	Epith. 356
lights the world forth	H.B. 112
Still flowing forth His goodnesse unto all,	H.H.L. 100
spend His plenteous vaine in setting forth her prayse,	H.H.B. 220
forth pacing to the Rivers side,	Proth. 175
Forth-grows. from a stalke into an eare forth-groves,	Ro. xxx. 3
Forthink. soone he gan such folly to forthinke againe,	IV. xii. 14. 9
now the same he greatly doth forthinke,	VI. iv. 32. 5
Fortright. Glauncetb from Phoebus face forthright,	S.C. Au. 83
Arrived there, they passed in forth right;	I. iv. 6. 1
whose dore forthright To him did open,	II. vii. 35. 2
he eftsoones gan launch his barke forthright,	II. xi. 4. 4
that sweet bird departing flew forthright,	IV. viii. 8. 7
forthright Unto that purposd place	IV. x. 29. 2
thitherward forthright his ready way did make.	V. ii. 10. 9
being carried with his force forthright	VI. vii. 7. 7
way to them he gave forth right to pas;	VI. viii. 14. 3
Forthwith. so forthwith in great despight he dide,	Pet. v. 11
downe to the earth he fell forthwith.	S.C. F. 218
Forthwith he Mercurie unto him call'd,	Hub. 1246
Forth-with ber ghost out of her corps did flit,	As. 177
Forthwith he runnes . . . Unto his guest,	I. ii. 4. 1
Forthwith to court of Gloriane I sped,	I. vii. 46. 5
Forthwith he gave in charge unto his Squire,	I. viii. 29. 1
Forthwith directed to that further strand;	II. vi. 38. 2
Forthwith them selves disguising	III. iii. 7. 1
great desire . . . in ber forthwith they tynd,	III. xii. 57. 3
Forthwith themselves . . . they gan arme	III. v. 16. 1
come forthwith unto his Ladies howre:	IV. viii. 69. 3
the glaive . . . He gan forthwith t' avale,	IV. x. 19. 9
forthwith led Unto the crooke,	V. v. 18. 6
Thought therewithall forthwith him to have slaine;	VI. v. 26. 7
For-ty. For-ty thereof thou takest shame.	To his Booke 15
have no care for-ty;	S.C. Mar. 37
For-ty, my Kiddie, be rul'd by mee,	S.C. May 221
For-ty I weene thou be affrayd	S.C. Jul. 71
For-ty let the Lambe be Willye his owne:	S.C. Au. 132
For-ty woulde drawe with hem many moe.	S.C. S. 99
For-ty with shepheard sittes not playe,	S.C. S. 232
what I the bett for-ty?	S.C. O. 16
who rewards him ere the more for-ty,	S.C. O. 33
For-ty content us	S.C. O. 116
For-ty (*for thy) appease your grieffe	II. i. 14. 5
For-ty great Mammon fayrely he besought	II. vii. 65. 8
For-ty the first did in the forepart sit,	II. ix. 49. 6
For-ty he gan some other wayes advize,	II. xi. 44. 6
For-ty this hight The Rocke of vile Reproch,	II. xii. 8. 1
For-ty, faire Sir, yours be the Damozell,	III. i. 30. 3
For-ty she would not in discourteise wise	III. i. 55. 1
'For-ty great wonder were it,	III. ii. 10. 1
For-ty it round and hollow shaped was,	III. ii. 19. 8
For-ty great care she tooke,	III. iii. 6. 6
For-ty she oft him counsel'd	III. iv. 24. 7
For-ty she gave him warning every day	III. iv. 26. 1
forth themselves they set There in await	III. v. 17. 6
For-ty the bloody tract they followd fast,	III. v. 37. 6
For-ty she standeth on the highest stayre	III. v. 54. 7
For-ty she thither cast her course t' apply,	III. vi. 16. 8
she the way shund nathemore forthy,	III. vii. 38. 6
For-ty he thirld thee with a leaden dart	III. xi. 36. 6
For-ty from that same rowme not to depart	III. xii. 28. 3
For-ty they ought not thing unknowne reprove,	IV. Pr. 2. 3
For-ty he thus to Paridel bespake:	IV. i. 40. 1
For-ty I may not graunt that ye so greatly prayde.	VI. ii. 37. 9
Fortified. armed bright . . . and strongly fortifyde:	II. ix. 26. 3
Fortillage. See Fortalice.	
For to (partial list).	
For to awake out of th' infernal shade	Ro. xxv. 2
come that way, . . . for to surweve his grownd,	S.C. F. 145
theyr flocks for to gard.	S.C. S. 235
Sike myrth in May is meetest for to make,	S.C. N. 11
Have care for to pursue his footing light	Gn. 31
strove for to defend	Gn. 523
counsel'd th' Ape for to require	Hub. 325
So made by nature for to serve their will,	T.M. 40
suffer her prophaned for to bee	T.M. 566
taught in numbers for to runne,	Ti. 402
how he gan for to bestirre him	Mui. 252
he did applie For to entrap	Mui. 375

For to—Continued.

seemd amid the surges for to fleet,	Col. 286
fittest for to forge true-seeming lyes:	I. i. 38. 7
I cast for to compare	I. ii. 37. 3
It was a goodly heape for to behould,	I. iv. 5. 1
fire not made to burne, but fayrely for to shyne.	I. iv. 9. 9
Upon a Lion, loth for to be led;	I. iv. 33. 2
strive Himselfe with salves to health for to restore,	I. v. 40. 8
from one to other Ynd, Him for to seeke,	I. vi. 2. 8
chaunst her wandring for to finde;	I. vi. 22. 6
he suffred her for to retyre,	I. vi. 23. 5
To tempt the cause . . . for to bewray,	I. vii. 38. 8
cold beginneth for to creep,	I. vii. 39. 4
let me you intrete, For to unfold	I. vii. 40. 6
take delight . . . for to goe astray,	I. x. 10. 6
he gan for to abhore,	I. x. 21. 4
His office was the hungry for to feed,	I. x. 38. 2
if ye please for to discover plaine,	I. xii. 34. 7
All for their Ladies froward love to gaine	II. ii. 26. 4
disarmed for to be,	III. i. 42. 4

Fortold. See Foretold.

Forts. those small forts which ye were wont belay:	Am. xiv. 6
Fortunate. 'So happie are they, and so fortunate,	Ti. 393
O fortunate yong-man,	Ti. 433
Amaryliss, whether fortunate Or else unfortunate	Col. 564
However strong and fortunate in fight,	VI. i. 41. 3
Leading a life so free and fortunate	VI. ix. 19. 3
to tell of heavens King . . . his fortunate successe;	VII. vii. 1. 6
Fortune. Tossed with stormes of fortune variable!	Pet. ² vi. 14
Be it by fortune, or by course of kinde,	Ro. ix. 3
Ne stroke on stroke of fortune variable,	Ro. xiii. 5
if that fortune chaunce you up to call	Van. xii. 11
Ne ever was to Fortune foeman,	S.C. F. 21
false Fortune such joy did him spight,	S.C. May 198
froward fortune doth ever availle:	S.C. S. 251
Till fayer Fortune shewe forth her head.	S.C. S. 257
inconstant fortune, bent to ill,	Gn. 247
What God or Fortune would assist his might.	Gn. 301
whether God or Fortune made him hold	Gn. 302
valiant fortune made Dan Orpheus bolde;	Gn. 449
none whom fortune freely doth advaunce	Gn. 555
My fortune was, mongst manie others moe,	Hub. 13
froward fortune still to follow mee,	Hub. 66
To seeke my fortune, where I may it mend:	Hub. 88
Of fortune and of hope at once forlorne.'	Hub. 268
fortune doth you secret favour give.'	Hub. 694
if such fortune doo to us befall,	Hub. 617
if fortune thee in Court to live,	Hub. 631
Such follows those whom fortune doth advaunce.	Hub. 1136
Are heapt with spoyles of fortune	T.M. 161
squallid Fortune, into basenes flog,	T.M. 543
wicked Fortune faultles him misled,	Mui. 418
They her did praise, and my good fortune blesse.	D. 147
my fortune to deplore;	D. 476
With better fortune than did me succeed,	D. 521
By fate or fortune came unto the place,	As. 141
Of fortune and of envy uncomptrold,	Col. 662
'My weaker yeares, Captiv'd to fortune	I. i. 52. 5
fortune false betraide me to thy powre,	I. ii. 22. 5
his harder fortune was to fall Under my speare:	I. ii. 36. 6
whilst him fortune favoured, fayre did thrive In bloody field;	I. iii. 37. 8
I feare the fickle freakes,' . . . 'Of fortune false,	I. iv. 50. 2
Blaming of Fortune, which such trouble threw,	I. vi. 31. 5
'Tempestuous fortune hath spent all her spight,	I. vii. 26. 1
the breach Which love and fortune in her heart had wrought;	I. vii. 42. 4
To wander where wilde fortune would me lead,	I. vii. 50. 2
Your fortune maister eke with governing	I. viii. 28. 3
fie on Fortune, mine avowed foe,	I. viii. 43. 3
ever fickle fortune rageth rife;	I. ix. 44. 8
The which good fortune doth to you present.	II. i. 16. 4
(hard fortune ye may ghesse)	II. i. 51. 1
Accusing fortune, and too cruell fate,	II. i. 56. 8
So fortune wrought,	II. iii. 3. 6
Through fortune of his first adventure fayre,	II. iii. 7. 2
'It was my fortune . . . To love a Lady	II. iv. 19. 1
What great despight doth fortune to thee beare,	II. iv. 25. 7
If wouted force and fortune doe me not much fayl.'	II. v. 5. 9
By fortune came, ledd with the troublous sowne:	II. vi. 47. 7
'Abide the fortune of thy present fate;	II. vii. 50. 2
Whom fortune hath already laid in lowest seat.'	II. viii. 27. 9
use thy fortune as it doth befall;	II. viii. 52. 2
happinesse Heven doth to me envy, and fortune favourlesse.'	II. ix. 7. 9
'Fortune, the foe of famous chevisaunce,	II. ix. 8. 1
His life, and long good fortune,	II. x. 13. 9
whiles good fortune favoured her might,	II. x. 56. 5
thee fierce Fortune did so nearely drive,	II. xi. 30. 8
unto better fortune doth her selfe prepayre.	II. xi. 36. 9
shamefuller regret for thy hard fortune	III. i. 8. 3
Whom fortune for her husband would allot:	III. ii. 23. 6
Other then my hard fortune to deplore,	III. ii. 39. 7
So was their fortune good, though wicked were their minde.	III. ii. 43. 9
wicked fortune mine, though minde be good,	III. ii. 44. 1
better fortune thine, and better howre,	III. ii. 45. 5
thy good fortune, having fate ohayd,	III. iii. 19. 7
Ne is thy fate, ne is thy fortune ill,	III. iii. 24. 6
to th' impertunity Of froward fortune	III. iii. 31. 6
love it steres, and fortune rowes:	III. iv. 9. 5
fortune, Boteswaine, no assurance knowes;	III. iv. 9. 7
fayrest fortune to the Prince befell,	III. iv. 47. 6
he gan fowly wytte His wicked fortune	III. iv. 52. 8

Fortune—Continued.

froward fortune, and too forward Night,	III. v. 7. 4
now by fortune it was overflowne.	III. v. 17. 4
great grace or fortune thither brought Comfort	III. v. 27. 3
fortune all in eque launce doth sway,	III. vii. 4. 4
Driven to great distresse by fortune straunge,	III. viii. 20. 2
What fortune and his fate on him will lay;	III. x. 3. 2
I unwares this way by fortune straid,	III. x. 25. 5
now by fortune was arrived here,	III. x. 37. 4
Since so good fortune doth to you present So fayre a spoyle,	IV. ii. 5. 8
So fortune friends the hold:'	IV. ii. 7. 6
Did by great fortune get of her the sight,	IV. ii. 45. 3
to see the fortune of that fray,	IV. iii. 4. 7
Have by good fortune found some beasts fresh spoyle,	IV. iii. 16. 2
doubtfull fortune wavering to and fro,	IV. iii. 17. 7
Cambels fate that fortune did prevent;	IV. iii. 18. 5
With diverse fortune doubtfull to be deemed:	IV. iii. 28. 2
with no better fortune then the rest:	IV. iv. 21. 2
though some while Fortune from him withdrew,	IV. iv. 37. 7
with no better fortune then the rest afore.	IV. iv. 45. 9
by fortune . . . Upon his heavie eye-lids chaunst to fall,	IV. v. 42. 1
'Ye gentle Knights, whom fortune here hath brought	IV. vi. 30. 2
on a day, by fortune as it fell,	IV. vii. 42. 1
what good fortune did to him afford;	IV. viii. 18. 7
by that meanes which fortune did unfold,	IV. viii. 53. 4
Till fortune did perforce it so decree:	IV. viii. 58. 8
With which my weaker patience fortune proves:	IV. viii. 63. 8
Amoret, whom Fortune by bequest Had left	IV. ix. 17. 7
By fortune in that place did chance to light:	IV. ix. 28. 3
by good fortune shortly him unseated.	IV. x. 10. 2
the which by fortune came Upon your seas,	IV. xii. 31. 3
The fortune of her life long time did feare:	V. ii. 3. 4
when as fortune all her spight hath showne,	V. iii. 1. 3
many wounded, As fortune fell;	V. iii. 6. 7
With divers fortune fit for such a game,	V. iii. 7. 4
Sir Guyon, as by fortune then befell,	V. iii. 29. 3
But what to them Fortune would justify:	V. iv. 6. 4
The portion of that good which Fortune gave her,	V. iv. 12. 7
Or God or Fortune unto me did throw,	V. iv. 14. 3
How Fortune will your ruin'd name repaire	V. iv. 24. 8
in single fight To try her Fortune,	V. iv. 47. 7
how Fortune would resolve that dangerous dout.	V. v. 5. 9
Was lately broken by some fortune ill;	V. v. 15. 4
Fortune, envying good, hath felly frowned,	V. v. 36. 2
It as a token of good fortune tooke.	V. vii. 8. 5
The course of all her fortune and posteritie.	V. vii. 12. 9
Whilst Fortune favoured her successe in fight:	V. vii. 41. 7
lowre Upon their blisse, and balefull fortune frowne:	V. x. 26. 7
The which good Fortune to him ofred faire;	V. xi. 13. 5
To greet him the good fortune of his hand:	V. xi. 16. 4
(as good fortune fell)	V. xii. 4. 2
although good Fortune me befall,	V. i. 6. 6
prove the final fortune of the fight;	VI. i. 38. 4
through . . . fortune I my countrie have forlorne,	VI. ii. 27. 8
fortune hath this day Given to me the spoile	VI. ii. 33. 7
There to their fortune leave we them awhile,	VI. ii. 40. 1
Yet since it was his fortune, not his fault,	VI. iii. 21. 6
th' utmost end . . . Which that nights fortune	VI. iii. 44. 4
Till that, by fortune passing all foresight,	VI. iv. 2. 1
Here they of force (as fortune now did fall)	VI. iv. 15. 5
stone Which lay thereby (so fortune him did ayde)	VI. iv. 21. 3
Then North, then neither, but as fortune fell:	VI. iv. 25. 3
And by good fortune the plaine champion wonne:	VI. iv. 26. 3
And oft complayn'd of fate, and Fortune oft defyde.	VI. iv. 26. 9
Lo! how good fortune doth to you present	VI. iv. 35. 3
What fortune to the Briton Prince did lite,	VI. iv. 17. 5
Fortune aunswerd not unto his call:	VI. viii. 10. 1
Fortune did not with his will conspire;	VI. viii. 15. 5
False Fortune did her safety betray	VI. viii. 34. 8
came by fortune blynde Whereas this Lady . . . lay.	VI. viii. 36. 7
The selfe same evening fortune hether drove,	VI. viii. 46. 8
In that same quest which fortune on him cast,	VI. ix. 2. 7
Found her by fortune, which to him befell,	VI. ix. 14. 5
For further fortune then I would inquire;	VI. ix. 24. 5
they to each such fortune doe diffuse,	VI. ix. 29. 4
each hath his fortune in his brest.	VI. ix. 29. 9
With stormes of fortune and tempestuous fate	VI. ix. 31. 6
'That my ill fortune did them hence displace;	VI. x. 20. 7
fortune, fraught with malice,	VI. x. 38. 7
Fortune, not with all this wrong Contented,	VI. xi. 2. 5
(as Fortune had ordayned)	VI. xi. 3. 3
Till Fortune would her captive bonds unbynde:	VI. xi. 8. 8
fortune now the victors meed did make:	VI. xi. 51. 4
take what fortune, time, and place would lend.	VII. vi. 23. 6
With guifts of body, fortune, and of mind.	Am. lxxiv. 4
He faines himselfe, and doth his fortune blesse.	H.L. 210
His faith, his fortune, in his breast he heares.	H.L. 224
Above the fortune of their first condition,	H.L. 81
Fortuned. It fortun'd (as heavens had beight)	Mui. 241
It fortun'd as he that perilous game . . . pursued	As. 91
It fortun'd, out of the thickest wood A . . . Lyon rushed	I. iii. 5. 1
It fortun'd, a noble warlike knight . . . to that forrest came	I. xi. 20. 1
It fortun'd, (as fayre it then befell)	I. xi. 29. 1
Upon the way him fortun'd to meete,	II. i. 5. 6
'Him fortun'd . . . To come,	II. i. 51. 1
It fortun'd, forth faring on his way,	II. iv. 3. 1
One day it fortun'd fayre Britomart,	III. ii. 22. 1
It fortun'd (so time their turne did fitt)	III. iii. 68. 3
It fortun'd, as they devised had:	III. v. 18. 1
It fortun'd, faire Venus having lost Her little sonne,	III. vi. 11. 1

Fortuned—Continued.

- It *fortuned* (high God did so ordaine) III. vii. 27. 1
 It *fortuned*, whilst thus she stiffe strove, III. viii. 29. 6
 It *fortuned*, soone after they were gone, III. ix. 12. 1
 in open place . . . He *fortun'd* her to meet, III. x. 6. 6
 It *fortuned*, as they together far'd, III. x. 35. 1
 It *fortuned* Belphebe with her peares, IV. vii. 23. 5
 It *fortun'd* then, a solenne feast was there IV. xi. 8. 1
 It *fortun'd*, whylest they were thus ill beset, V. iii. 10. 1
 Amongst the which then *fortuned* to bee The noble Briton V. x. 15. 1
 It *fortun'd* then, that when the roules were red VI. vii. 33. 1
 It *fortuned* one day, when Calidore Was hunting VI. x. 39. 1
- Fortuneless.** disadventurous, and quite *fortunclesse*; Hub. 100
 Against all hard mishaps and *fortunclesse* misfarc. IV. viii. 27. 9
- Fortune's.** that ante *fortunes* wreales Could breake her course *Ro. xxi. 7*
 fall through *fortunes* mutabilitie. Gn. 560
 meane regard, and basest *fortunes* scorne, Hub. 60
 they unto their *fortunes* change to tosse: Hub. 342
Fortunes freakes, is wisely taught to beare: T.M. 130
 Feareles through his own fault or *Fortunes* spight T.M. 303
 The worlds sad spectacle, and *fortunes* scorne, Ti. 28
 maigre *fortunes* injurie, And times decay, Ti. 166
 Ne feareth change of time, nor *fortunes* threate, Ti. 465
 To be the pray of Tyme, and *Fortunes* spoyle! Ti. 616
 'And ye fond men! on *fortunes* wheele that ride, D. 498
 trust the guile of *fortunes* blandishment; Col. 671
 Through envies snares, or *fortunes* freakes unkind. I. iii. 1. 4
 sithens *fortunes* guile, . . . hath now captived you, Returne. I. iv. 61
 forlorne Maiden, . . . The laughing stocke of *fortunes* mock-
 eries, I. vii. 43. 2
 So tossed was in *fortunes* cruell freakes: I. xii. 16. 8
 Ne deeme thy force by *fortunes* doome unjust, II. v. 12. 8
 She left him to his *fortunes* government, IV. v. 46. 3
 Fearelesse of *fortunes* change or envies dread, IV. viii. 18. 3
 terrifie from *Fortunes* faire adward: IV. x. 17. 5
 well to beare The storme of *fortunes* frowne V. v. 38. 3
 to his *fortunes* helpe make readie way? V. v. 39. 4
 seemes that *fortunes* headlong wheele Begins to turne, V. x. 20. 7
 Subject to *fortunes* chance, still chaunging new: VI. i. 41. 8
 Fearelesse of foes and *fortunes* wrackfull yre VI. ix. 27. 7
 The heavens of their *fortunes* fault accuse, VI. ix. 29. 2
 all the stormes of *fortunes* former yre Were turnd, VI. xii. 10. 4
 She in the open fields had loosely layd To *fortunes* spoile, VI. xii. 16. 5
 blesse your *fortunes* fayre election. Am. lxxxiii. 14
 Which death, or love, or *fortunes* wreck did rayse, Epith. 8
- Fortunes.** determined to seek Their *fortunes* farre abroad, Hub. 48
 everie streete Is full of *fortunes*, Hub. 91
 he mongst Ladies could their *fortunes* read Hub. 698
 The passed *fortunes*, which to thee befell Col. 33
fortunes tell, and read in loving bookes, I. iv. 25. 8
 whose lives and *fortunes* bee . . . still open layd, III. v. 36. 6
 many *fortunes* prov'd in th' Ocean mayne, III. ix. 48. 5
 Agreed to travell, and their *fortunes* try. IV. iv. 6. 4
 many perils wonne, and many *fortunes* waide. IV. ix. 38. 9
 Can breake to him the *fortunes* of his love, VI. iii. 15. 2
 to these happie *fortunes* cruell fate. VI. iv. 30. 5
 had in many *fortunes* tossed heeme VI. vi. 3. 3
 Till Mirabellas *fortunes* I doe further say, VI. vii. 50. 9
 sith your *fortunes* thus dispose, VI. viii. 29. 6
 that my *fortunes* might transposed bee VI. ix. 28. 8
 foolles therefore They are which *fortunes* doe by vowes devize, VI. ix. 30. 8
 what straunge *fortunes* unto him befell, VI. ix. 46. 7
- Fortuneth.** How *fortuneth* this foule uncomely plight, VI. ix. 14. 8
Fortunize. Sith each unto himselfe his life may *fortunize*.? VI. ix. 30. 9
- Forty.** if the living yerely doo arise To *fortie* pound, Hub. 529
 mighty man of God . . . Dwelt *forty* daies I. x. 53. 6
 So did his *forty* yoennen, which there with him came. VI. vi. 25. 9
 longer unto me appeare, Then all those *fourty* Am. lx. 8
 sphere of Cupid *forty* yeares contains: Am. lx. 10
- Forwandered.** She . . . his *forwared* steed unto him gott: III. xi. 20. 6
Forwandering. A weary wight *forwandring* by the way; I. vi. 34. 3
- Forward.** both they *forward* went; Hub. 203
 stoutly *forward* he his steps did straine, Hub. 241
 with pleasure *forward* led, I. i. 8. 1
 resolving *forward* still to fare, I. i. 11. 1
 to revoke The *forward* footing for an hidden shade: I. i. 12. 8
forward on his way I. i. 28. 7
 He set her on her steede, and *forward* forth did beare I. ii. 45. 9
 on their former journey *forward* pas, I. iii. 21. 3
 he *forward* gan advance I. iii. 25. 8
 that proud Paynim *forward* came so ferce I. iii. 35. 1
 he *forward* lasht the laesy teme, I. iv. 36. 3
forward forth doth pas, I. vii. 28. 3
 as he *forward* moovd his footing old, I. viii. 31. 3
forward fare as their adventures fell: I. ix. 2. 5
 Would not a while her *forward* course pursue, I. ix. 20. 6
 Whom hardly he from flying *forward* stayd, I. ix. 23. 6
forward by that painfull way they pas I. x. 46. 1
 glauncing by, fourth passed *forward* right. I. xi. 16. 5
 Guyon *forward* gan his voyage make II. i. 34. 3
 to attend awhile their *forward* steps they stay. II. i. 35. 9
 That *forward* paire she ever would asswage, II. ii. 38. 6
forward he his purpose gan pursue, II. ii. 45. 6
 Their way they *forward* take II. vi. 11. 7
 Bidding his winged vessell fairely *forward* fly: II. vii. 1. 9
 They *forward* passe; II. vii. 31. 1
 Thence *forward* he him ledd, II. vii. 35. 1
 thence him *forward* ledd II. vii. 39. 9
Forward they passe, and strongly he them rowes, II. xii. 5. 1
 passe on *forward*: so their way does ly, II. xii. 14. 2

Forward—Continued.

- Yet stayd they not, but *forward* did proceed, II. xii. 37. 3
 lookt still *forward* right, II. xii. 53. 4
 nought regarding her displeasure, *forward* goth. II. xii. 67. 9
 counsell well him *forward* thence did draw. II. xii. 69. 3
 Yet swarred not, but kept their *forward* way II. xii. 76. 6
 fiercely *forward* came withouten dread, III. i. 5. 8
 stoutly *forward* came: III. i. 9. 4
 when she saw them gone she *forward* went, III. i. 19. 6
 Themselves they forth convoid, and passed *forward* right. III. iii. 61. 9
forward rode, and kept her ready way III. iv. 18. 2
 Carried her *forward* with her first intent: III. iv. 50. 6
 to his first pursuit him *forward* still doth call. III. v. 2. 9
 froward fortune, and too *forward* Night, III. v. 7. 4
 His pace he freshly *forward* did advance, III. vii. 3. 3
 of his *forward* hope deceived quight; III. vii. 28. 2
forward gallopt fast; III. vii. 38. 6
 Fiercely that straunger *forward* came: III. viii. 16. 1
 with the tide drove *forward* carelesly; III. viii. 21. 4
 as they *forward* went, They spyde a knight III. viii. 44. 6
 will I not forsake my *forward* way, III. viii. 50. 4
 the night was *forward* spent, III. ix. 11. 3
 They all agree, and *forward* them address: III. x. 40. 1
 Then they march *forward* brave. III. x. 42. 9
 Still fled he *forward*, looking backward still; III. x. 56. 1
 pricked fiercely *forward* where she did him vew. III. xi. 4. 9
 Enforced them their *forward* footing to revoke. III. xi. 21. 9
 Her swords point directing *forward* right III. xi. 25. 3
forward with bold steps into the next roome went. III. xi. 50. 9
 as *forward* he did pace. III. xi. 51. 9
 Her *forward* still with torture did constraîne, III. xii. 21. 8
 when th' one *forward* yode, The other backe retired IV. i. 28. 8
 Sir Priamond, . . . himselfe did *forward* set. IV. iii. 6. 4
 As fast as *forward* erst now backward to retrate. IV. iii. 26. 9
forward thence did pas Unto some resting place, IV. vi. 39. 3
 saw her *forward* still to make her flight, IV. viii. 8. 2
 the Dove Would fit a litle *forward*, IV. viii. 11. 2
 So forth they yode, and *forward* softly paced, IV. viii. 34. 6
 Th' one *forward* looking, IV. x. 12. 4
 Whom he requir'd his *forward* hast to stay, V. ii. 2. 3
 We on his first adventure may him *forward* send. V. iii. 40. 9
 They pressed *forward*, entrance to have made; V. iv. 38. 2
 Yet stayed she not . . . but *forward* fared, V. v. 38. 2
 she *forward* went To seeke her love, V. vii. 24. 6
 seeing her approach gan *forward* set V. viii. 6. 8
 on his first adventure *forward* forth did ride. V. x. 17. 9
forward marched to a towne in sight. V. xii. 6. 3
 still I *forward* trace. VI. i. 7. 5
 He with his speare, . . . Would thumpe her *forward* VI. ii. 10. 8
 When *forward* we should fare VI. ii. 22. 2
 She on her way cast *forward* to proceede, VI. v. 31. 2
 Eftsoones they pricked forth with *forward* pryde, VI. vii. 6. 5
 Then up he made him rise, and *forward* fare, VI. vii. 49. 1
 So as they *forward* on their way did pas, VI. viii. 4. 1
 Ilim hardly *forward* drew, VI. xi. 38. 3
- Forwarned.** Had not that charme from thee *forwarned* itt: I. ii. 18. 4
Forwasted. that infernall feend . . . *Forwasted* all their land, I. i. 5. 8
 their *forwasted* kingdom to repayre; I. xi. 1. 3
 with great spoile and rage *Forwasted* all, II. x. 52. 8
- Forwearied.** See Nigh-*forwearied*.
 of your later fight Ye all *forwearied* be; I. i. 32. 5
 'Forwearied with my sportes, I. ix. 13. 1
 of your toyle . . . Ye both *forwearied* be: I. x. 17. 4
 That he with worke may be *forwearied*: V. v. 60. 4
- Forwent.** nowe they bene to heaven *forwent*, S.C. Jul. 117
 His wasted life her wearie lodge *forwent*. As. 174
 Iowe since Florimell the Court *forwent*, III. v. 10. 2
 Whiles unawares his saddle he *forwent*, IV. vi. 11. 8
 their well-known courses they *forwent*; V. viii. 40. 6
- Forwhy.** *for-why* no powre . . . in her did dwell: III. ii. 49. 2
for-why he found no way To enter in, IV. xii. 15. 3
For-why, he sayd, they all unequal were, V. ii. 32. 1
 in vaine; *for-why* no remedy He saw VI. iii. 44. 1
for-why his Lord of old Did hate all errant Knights VI. vi. 21. 3
- Forworn.** A silly man, in simple weeds *forworne*, I. vi. 36. 1
- Foster.** a griesly *foster* forth did rush, III. i. 17. 2
 after the foule *foster* Timias did strive III. i. 18. 9
 pursueing that same *foster* strong, III. iv. 45. 6
 After that wicked *foster* fiercely went: III. iv. 47. 4
 freed from that *foster* insolent, III. iv. 50. 7
 A foule ill-favoured *foster*, III. v. 6. 3
 After that *foster* fowle he fiercely ridd III. v. 13.4
 that fierce *foster*, which late fled away, III. v. 18. 6
 the *foster* with his long bore-speare III. v. 20. 1
 fedd so fast from that same *foster* starne III. vi. 64. 3
 To stint all strife and *foster* friendly peace, IV. ii. 19. 2
- Foster-child.** Be to thy *foster* Childe, that from thy hand II. x. 69. 5
 by this most sacred head Of my deare *foster* childe, III. ii. 33. 6
- Foster-children.** yeeld . . . Unto her *foster* children, Gn. 609
- Fostered.** How in his cradle first he *fostered* was; T.M. 600
 Snake . . . Long *fostred* in the filth of Lerna lake: I. vii. 17. 3
 Long time she *fostred* up, III. iv. 20. 4
 with them carried to be *fostred*. III. ii. 28. 2
yfostered to bee And trained up in trew feminitee: III. vi. 61. 4
fostred up with bitter milke of tine, III. xi. 1. 4
 Which she with her long *fostred* in that wood, IV. ii. 46. 1
 Was *fostered* by those Graces, IV. v. 5. 8
 sith I thee *fostred* first, V. v. 29. 4
 he was *fostred* long in Stygian fen, VI. i. 8. 4
 She should it cause be *fostred* under straunge attyre. VI. xii. 6. 9

Foster-father. *foster father* of the Gyaunt dead; I. viii. 31. 8
Fosters. Three *fosters* Timias wound; III. v. Arg.
Fought. the Trojan Duke with Turnus *fought*. Bel. vii. 8
Fought with the bloudie Lapiithas at bord; Gn. 42
with the Romanes *fought*. Tz. 110
Fought, and in field against them thrice prevailed; Tz. 111
He lightly left the foe with whom he *fought*. I. viii. 15. 6
bitter batailles all are *fought*? I. x. 62. 8
many bloody batailles *fought* in face. I. x. 65. 3
many batailles *fought* and many fraies II. iii. 38. 6
of renewing fight Already *fought*. II. v. 25. 3
He *fought* great batailles with his salvage fone; II. x. 10. 3
An army brought, and with him batteille *fought*. II. x. 51. 2
Fought with Severus, and him overthrew. II. x. 57. 2
those six, which lately with her *fought*. III. i. 44. 1
cruell batailles, which he whilome *fought* III. xi. 29. 6
oft for her in bloudie armes they *fought*. IV. ii. 37. 5
Yet from thenceforth more warily he *fought*. IV. iii. 32. 1
ever vanquisht all with whom he *fought*; IV. viii. 48. 2
So long they *fought*, that all the grassie fiore V. vii. 31. 6
A Champion, that had with his Champion *fought*. V. xi. 2. 3
That same is it which *fought* for you this day. V. xi. 17. 6
Fought many battels without wound or losse; V. xi. 63. 7
Slayne of that errant knight with whom he *fought*; VI. vii. 16. 7
fought through tury fierce and hold. VI. xi. 30. 9
sith they twaine Long since had *fought* in field; VI. xii. 11. 4
Foul. What the *foule* evil hath thee so bestadde? S.C. Au. 7
they bene like *foule* wagnoires overgrast. S.C. S. 130
Eye on thee, Diggon, and all thy *foule* leasing! S.C. S. 150
bridale torches *foule* Erynnis tynde; Gn. 394
rustie horrour and *foule* fashion; Gn. 443
he hates *foule* leasings, and vile flatterie. Hub. 733
foule abuses both in realme and raine; Hub. 1276
Each place abounding with *foule* injuries. Hub. 1305
Behold the *foule* reproach and open shame. T.M. 61
Deformed with filth and *foule* iniquitie; T.M. 122
the faire Scene with rudenes *foule* disguise. T.M. 192
They trampled have with their *foule* footings trade. T.M. 275
foule Goblins, and Shriekowles. T.M. 283
By him begotten of *foule* infamy; T.M. 316
With *foule* reproach, and cruell banishment? T.M. 426
die In *foule* forgetfulness. Tz. 378
morning faire may bring *foule* evening late. Mai. 219
her faire face to *foule* and loathsome hewe. Mai. 351
Nor famous Ardeyn, nor *foule* Arlo, is. As. 96
wondrous wroth, for that so *foule* despight. Col. 148
To thrust downe other into *foule* disgrace. Col. 691
He is repayd with scorne and *foule* despight. Col. 905
Defended from *foule* Envies poisonous bit. Dec. Son. iii. 4
Foule Errour doth defeat. I. i. Arg.
that infernall feend with *foule* uprore. I. i. 5. 7
To wish you backe returne with *foule* disgrace. I. i. 13. 3
Most lothsom, filthie, *foule*, and full of vile disdaine. I. i. 14. 9
Deformed monsters, *foule*, and blacke as inke. I. i. 22. 7
to all knighthood it is *foule* disgrace. I. i. 31. 8
love with *foule* disdainfull spight He would not shend; I. i. 63. 7
There lies he now with *foule* dishonor dead. I. ii. 25. 5
Lyke a faire Lady, but did *foule* Ueussa hyde. I. ii. 35. 9
a dull blast, that . . . with *foule* ugly forme did her disgrace: I. ii. 38. 8
A filthy *foule* old woman I did vew. I. ii. 40. 8
they did seeme more *foule* and hideous. I. ii. 41. 3
With *foule* reproches . . . Her vildly entertaines; I. iii. 43. 6
having scaped hard, With balefull beggery, or *foule* disgrace; I. iv. 3. 4
Iewdens fild him with reprochfull pain Of that *foule* evil. I. iv. 26. 7
Emongst the rest rode . . . The *foule* Duessa. I. iv. 37. 5
Night, . . . in a *foule* blacke pitchy mantle clad. I. v. 20. 3
two of three her Nephewes are so *foule* forlorne. I. v. 23. 9
with her beares the *foule* wellfavoured witch. I. v. 28. 2
her abhorred face, so filthy and so *foule*. I. v. 30. 9
name of native syre did *foule* upbrayd. I. v. 48. 7
The bold Semiramis . . . her *foule* reproches spoke: I. v. 50. 4
Scarse could he footing find in that *foule* way. I. v. 53. 1
after Archimagoes *foule* defeat. I. vi. 3. 1
he thinks . . . Pholoe *foule*. I. vi. 18. 9
fly away for feare of *foule* disgrace; I. vi. 18. 7
With *foule* reprochfull words he boldly him defide. I. vi. 40. 9
With *foule* words tempring faire. I. vii. 3. 9
bodie lay, All wallowd in his owne *foule* bloody gore. I. viii. 24. 4
gentle knight so *foule* forlore; I. viii. 39. 4
nether darknesse *foule*, nor filthy bands. I. viii. 40. 1
so *foule* Deformed wight. I. viii. 49. 2
such the sight Of *foule* Duessa. I. viii. 49. 6
In *foule* reproch of knighthoodes fayre degree. I. ix. 22. 6
wounding words, and termes of *foule* reprove. I. ix. 29. 4
With *foule* enfoldred smoake and flashing fre. I. xi. 40. 2
Who then would thinke . . . He could escape *foule* death. I. xii. 36. 5
'Fayre Lady, through *foule* sorrow ill bedight. II. i. 14. 2
Death were too litle paine for such a *foule* despight. II. i. 17. 9
that same knight should doe so *foule* amis. II. i. 19. 2
foule shame him follow wher he went! II. i. 30. 9
From *foule* intemperance he ofte did stay. II. i. 34. 8
Thus *foule* to hasten your untimely date? II. i. 44. 8
many errant knightes hath *foule* fordonne; II. i. 51. 4
Purged with drags of *foule* intemperance: II. i. 54. 8
whether blott of *foule* offence Might not be purgd. II. ii. 4. 1
that faire Una late *foule* outraged. II. ii. 18. 2
foule revenging rage, and base contentious jarre. II. ii. 30. 9
foule deedes, too hideous to be told. II. ii. 44. 7
Braggadocchio, . . . is of fayre Belphoebe *foule* forlorne. II. iii. Arg.
mote him honour win to wreak so *foule* despight. II. iii. 13. 9

Foul—Continued.

ber leathers *foule* disfigured II. iii. 36. 7
'What *foule* blott Is this to knight. II. iii. 43. 7
In *foule* reproch, and termes of vile despight. II. iv. 6. 2
Her bitter rayling and *foule* revilement. II. iv. 12. 5
franght with *foule* despight. II. iv. 29. 1
did him deadly daunt, or *foule* dismay; II. iv. 40. 8
Engrost with mud which did them *foule* agrise. II. vi. 46. 7
grievly hew and *foule* ill favour'd sight; II. vii. 3. 5
'through *foule* intemperance, Frayle men are oft captiv'd. II. vii. 15. 1
An ugly feend, more *foule* then dismall day. II. vii. 26. 7
Enwrapped in *foule* smoke and clouds II. vii. 28. 9
my soule was soule with *foule* iniquity.' II. vii. 62. 9
Against *foule* feendes to ayd us militant! II. viii. 2. 5
That sire be *foul* bespake: II. viii. 12. 2
with *foule* cowardize his carcas shame. II. viii. 13. 4
'For knighthoods love doe not so *foule* a deed. II. viii. 16. 2
First prayse of knighthood is *foule* outrage to deface.' II. viii. 25. 9
when Cymochles saw the *foule* reproch. II. viii. 44. 1
none then it more *foule* and indecent. II. ix. 1. 5
they weened *foule* reproch Was to them doon. II. ix. 11. 1
all the liquour, which was *foule* and waste. II. ix. 32. 1
With *foule* repulse from Franuce was forced. II. x. 22. 9
foule Maleger doth deface. II. xi. Arg.
So *foule* and ugly, that exceeding feare. II. xi. 6. 8
a monstrous rablement Of *foule* misshapen wightes. II. xi. 8. 2
Slauderous reproches, and *foule* infamies. II. xi. 10. 6
shame that ever should so *foule* defects II. xii. 23. 3
Clad in fayre weedes but *foule* disordered. II. xii. 55. 8
without *foule* empaeh. II. xii. 56. 5
to see Him his nobility so *foule* deface: II. xii. 79. 4
Delightes in filth and *foule* incontinence: II. xii. 87. 7
For to revenge that *foule* reprochfull shame. III. i. 9. 2
after the *foule* foster Timias did strive. III. i. 18. 9
Then must he her forgoe with *foule* defame. III. i. 27. 2
with *foule* reproch To stirre up strife. III. i. 64. 4
none of them *foule* mischiefe could eschew. III. i. 66. 3
Late *foule* dishonour and reprochfull spight. III. ii. 8. 8
her turne to *foule* reprove And sore reproch. III. ii. 5. 7
Nor so *foule* outrage doen by living men; III. iii. 34. 6
Of whose *foule* outrage they impatient. III. iv. 45. 7
So deepe the deadly feare of that *foule* swaine III. iv. 49. 2
'Night! thou *foule* Mother of annoyaunce sad. III. iv. 65. 1
Foule horror, and eke hellish dremment: III. iv. 58. 5
A *foule* ill-favoured foster. III. v. 6. 3
After that foster *foule* he fiercely ridd III. v. 13. 4
cast t' avenge him of that *foule* despight III. v. 15. 3
his *foule* sore reduced to faire plight: III. v. 41. 8
Whereof conceiving shame and *foule* disgrace. III. vi. 10. 1
with *foule* infamous blot. III. vi. 13. 4
perceive In that *foule* plight III. vii. 46. 2
many hath to *foule* confusion brought. III. vii. 48. 4
for feare of shame and *foule* disgrace. III. vii. 60. 5
thought that match a *foule* disparagement: III. viii. 12. 4
Foreyng to doe that did him *foule* misseme. III. viii. 26. 7
knighthood *foule* defaced by a faithlesse knight. III. ix. 1. 9
To doe *foule* death to die. III. ix. 17. 9
his late fall and *foule* indignity. III. ix. 25. 2
for shame, so *foule* reproch to shonne. III. ix. 48. 5
the father of *foule* gealosy. III. x. 22. 5
with *foule* force unto his will did drive; III. x. 27. 7
Foule Gealosy! that turnest love divine To joylesse dread. III. xi. 1. 6
oft committed *foule* Idolatree. III. xi. 49. 5
he was *foule*, ill-favoured, and grim. III. xii. 15. 1
with *foule* outrages opprest. III. xii. 41. 5
dread of shame and doubt of *foule* dishonor IV. i. 8. 6
Vile treason and *foule* falshood hidden were. IV. i. 17. 8
Her face most *foule* and filthy was to see. IV. i. 27. 1
by slight And *foule* advantage this good Knight dismayd. IV. i. 44. 3
Whose Lord hath done my love this *foule* despight? IV. i. 52. 8
Colour thy name with *foule* reproches rust! IV. i. 53. 7
with termes of *foule* despight. IV. ii. 3. 3
Through that false witch, and that *foule* aged drevill; IV. ii. 3. 8
Yet nigh approaching he them *foule* bespake. IV. iv. 4. 1
On whom I waite to wreake that *foule* despight. IV. vi. 5. 8
defiled with *foule* villanie The sacred pledge IV. vi. 8. 2
the which it fairely blest From *foule* mischance; IV. vi. 13. 5
often did my folly *foule* reprove: IV. vii. 16. 4
A *foule* and lothsome creature, did appeare. IV. vii. 34. 4
forst him backe with *foule* dishonor to retreat. IV. vii. 37. 9
foule rebuke and shame Be theirs IV. viii. 15. 3
A *foule* and loathly creature sure in sight. IV. viii. 24. 1
faire grew *foule*, and *foule* grew faire in sight; IV. viii. 32. 5
that *foule* rudenesse which did her deface; IV. ix. 14. 3
They can remember of the *foule* upbraide. IV. ix. 28. 5
gan first dissuade From such *foule* outrage. IV. ix. 34. 4
eke the love of Ladies *foule* defame; IV. ix. 37. 5
ten thousand monsters *foule* abhor'd IV. xi. 3. 8
most free from *foule* despight. IV. xi. 18. 8
fell into all filth and *foule* iniquitie. V. i. 6. 7
opprest The faire Irena with his *foule* misdeede. V. i. 13. 4
While she was flying . . . From that *foule* monster V. iii. 27. 6
horrour of *foule* death for Knight unfit. V. iv. 25. 4
Voide of malicious mind or *foule* offence: V. v. 33. 5
him to touch with falshoods *foule* attaint. V. vi. 12. 3
so great honour with so *foule* reproch bad blent. V. vi. 18. 9
To be avenged for so *foule* a deede. V. vi. 31. 2
he falsely did revyle And *foule* blasphemie that Queene V. ix. 25. 5
she it with *foule* abuse did marre; V. ix. 38. 3
many other crimes of *foule* defame Against her brought. V. ix. 43. 2

Foul—Continued.

- Even *foule* Adulterie her face before, V. ix. 48. 8
 Orthus begotten by great Typhaon and *foule* Echidna V. x. 10. 8
 A dreadful feend with *foule* deformed looke, V. xi. 22. 5
foule blasphemous speeches forth did cast, V. xi. 28. 2
 Breathing out clouds of sulphure *foule* and blacke, V. xi. 32. 2
 'What *foule* disgrace is this To so faire Ladie, V. xi. 62. 1
 With so *foule* blame as breach of faith once plight, V. xi. 62. 4
 their faces Most *foule* and filthie were, V. xii. 28. 7
 her *foule* heare Hung loose and loathsome, V. xii. 29. 3
 Her hands were *foule* and durtie, V. xii. 30. 1
 of her owne *foule* entraytes makes her meat; V. xii. 31. 8
 with unmanly guile And *foule* abusion, V. xii. 40. 4
 Through *foule* commixture of his filthy blot; VI. i. 8. 3
foule upbrayd with faulty blame, VI. i. 24. 9
foule entreaty him indignifyde, VI. ii. 30. 5
 The which shal nought to you but *foule* dishonor yearne, VI. i. 40. 9
 to release his former *foule* condition, VI. i. 43. 9
 a Ladie faire . . . on foot in *foule* array; VI. ii. 4. 2
 Tooke in *foule* scorne that I such fault did find, VI. ii. 11. 7
 forst to trot on foot, and *foule* misused, VI. ii. 22. 5
 I may avenge him of so *foule* despight, VI. ii. 42. 6
 in despight to be so *foule* abused, VI. iii. 33. 4
 a rude churle, VI. iii. 33. 6
 Because of one that wrought him *foule* despight, VI. iii. 40. 5
 With wrathfull fury for so *foule* a shame, VI. iii. 43. 5
 that *foule* feend, who dayly doth attend VI. iv. 31. 8
 wrapt In sad misfortunes *foule* deformity VI. v. 1. 3
 Ne ever shewed signe of *foule* disloyalty, VI. v. 9. 9
 The *foule* discourtesies and unknighly parts, VI. v. 33. 2
 Begot of *foule* Echidna, VI. v. 9. 9
 Wrought to Sir Calpeine so *foule* despight; VI. vi. 17. 7
 with black dishonor And *foule* defame VI. vi. 25. 5
 To shew such faintnesse and *foule* cowardize VI. vi. 35. 2
 Bidding him turne againe, Foulle woman-wronger, VI. vii. 7. 3
 How fortuneth this *foule* uncomely plight, VI. vii. 14. 8
 Were vanquished, and put to *foule* disgrace; VI. vii. 21. 5
foule Infamie and fell Despight Gave evidence, VI. vii. 34. 7
 Met her in such misseeming *foule* array; VI. vii. 39. 3
 Yond Lady and her Squire with *foule* despight Abuse, VI. viii. 6. 3
 Who now does follow the *foule* Blatant Beast, VI. x. 1. 1
 Blew up a bitter storme of *foule* adversity, VI. x. 38. 9
 With *foule* dishonour him mote blot therefore; VI. xii. 12. 7
 yet that *foule* Beast . . . the more did tosse and teare, VI. xii. 24. 6
 They mocke and scorne him, and him *foule* miscall; VII. vi. 49. 3
 With every blast that bloweth, *foule* or faire; VII. vii. 22. 8
 The faire doth it prolong; the *foule* doth it impaire, VII. vii. 22. 9
 Scoru of base things, and sdeigne of *foule* dishonor: Am. v. 6
 From feare of perrill and *foule* horror free, Epith. 322
 deform'd with some *foule* imperfection, H.B. 147
 goodly beantie, albe heavenly borne, Is *foule* abus'd, H.B. 150
 Loath that *foule* blot, H.B. 169
 He was revid, disgrast, and *foule* abus'd; H.H.L. 242
 lampe . . . seemes *foule*, and full of sinfull blame; H.H.B. 276
 streame, . . . Seem'd *foule* to them, Proth. 48
- Fouling.** rend the rathing skyes with flames of *fouling*
 heat, II. ii. 20. 9
- Fouldings.** See **Foldings.**
- Fouled.** With their feete uncleane the water *fouled*, Bel.³ x. 13
 Altars *fouled*, and blasphemous spoke, VI. xii. 25. 3
- Fowler.** See **Fowler.**
- nothing cleaner were But rather *fowler* seemed II. vii. 61. 8
 Fleed all away for feare of *fowler* shame, II. xii. 81. 7
- Foulest.** best or fayrest, more Than worst or *foulest*, D. 203
 of the fayrest late, now made the *foulest* place, II. xii. 83. 9
 That is the greatest shame and *foulest* scorne, V. xi. 52. 3
 Disloyal lust faire beantie *foulest* blame, H.B. 170
- Fouly.** Turn'd to a Lapwing, *fouly* them upbraydes, Gn. 406
 How *fouly* they their offices abus'd, Hub. 563
 him *fouly* did entreate; Hub. 922
 ye my cousin Wolfe so *fouly* thwart, Hub. 1218
 Rosalind of divers *fouly* blamed, Col. 908
 Faire knighthood *fouly* shamed, I. vi. 41. 3
 The goddesse wroth gan *fouly* her disgrace, I. vii. 6. 5
 taile, with dong all *fouly* dight; I. viii. 48. 4
 that reprochfull fall right *fouly* he disdaynd; I. xi. 23. 9
 her faire face with teares was *fouly* blubbered, II. i. 13. 9
 The trunked beast fast bleeding did him *fouly* dight, II. v. 4. 9
fouly battered his comely corse, II. v. 23. 6
 The famous name of knighthood *fouly* shend; II. vi. 35. 2
 art thus *fouly* fledd from famous enemy? II. vi. 39. 9
fouly blend, . . . the high heriocke spright, II. vii. 10. 5
 he lived it that did thus *fouly* dye, II. viii. 12. 9
 thousand Sar'zins *fouly* donne to dye, II. viii. 18. 6
 he to him leaped furiously, And *fouly* saide: II. viii. 33. 3
 Both of their life and fame, for ever *fouly* blent, II. vii. 7. 9
fouly ras't, that none the signes might see: II. xii. 80. 4
 Shall tread adowne, and doe him *fouly* dye; III. iii. 39. 8
 former feare of being *fouly* shent III. iv. 50. 4
 he gan *fouly* wyte His wicked fortune III. iv. 52. 7
 Where they do wither, and are *fouly* mard: III. vi. 39. 6
 so *fouly* to devoure Her native flesh III. vii. 49. 4
 Ruffled and *fouly* raid with filthy soyle, III. viii. 32. 2
 the faire welkin *fouly* overcast III. ix. 11. 4
 his hore heard Was *fouly* dight, III. x. 52. 5
 Florinell him *fouly* gan revile, IV. iv. 11. 3
 He askt who had that Dame so *fouly* dight, V. i. 14. 8
fouly did array Withouten pittie of her goodly hew, V. i. 25. 7
 First he his beard did shave, and *fouly* shent, V. iii. 37. 5
 all those Knights . . . she *fouly* doth entreate, V. iv. 31. 2

Fouly—Continued.

- all his former praise doth *fouly* spill: V. vi. 1. 5
 Where as so many knights had *fouly* bene fordone, V. x. 30. 9
 Of all things, to dissemble, *fouly* may befall' V. xi. 66. 9
 Them *fouly* rent, and shamefully defaced had, V. xi. 60. 9
fouly rayle with all she could invent; V. xii. 40. 2
 he *fouly* did to die, V. xii. 40. 9
 That he gainst courtesie so *fouly* did defant, VI. iii. 21. 9
 Else had he surely there bene slaine, or *fouly* shent, VI. vii. 45. 9
 so fayre beauty was so *fouly* sbamed, Am. xii. 14
- Foulness.** like in *foulnesse* and deformity Unto that Monster, V. xi. 25. 1
- Found.** See **New-found.**
- greater was than can be *founde*, Rev. iv. 8
 great riches as like cannot be *found* (*founde*!) Pet. ii. 14
 Such was this Citie in her good daies *found*: Ro. vi. 4
 Thou findest faulte where nys to be *found*, S.C. May 144
 thy state, That Paradise hast *founde* S.C. Jun. 10
 The vaunting Poets *found* nought worth a pease S.C. O. 69
 yet alive art *founde*? S.C. D. 96
 never *found* occasion for their tourne, Hub. 579
 all the happnesse that heart desire, Is to be *found*: Hub. 610
 here arriv'd, to see if like he *found*, Hub. 688
 With all the thrifles games that may be *found*; Hub. 801
 few have *found*, and manie one hath mist! Hub. 894
 the Foxe, his copesmate he had *found*, Hub. 939
 he *found*, where sleeping he did ly, Hub. 1320
 all the gates he *found* fast lockt anon, Hub. 1350
 Now without fruite or leaves are to be *found*, T.M. 252
 vertue *found* So brave a Trompe, Ti. 433
 Built all of richest stone that might bee *found*, Ti. 506
 Two fairer beasts might not elsewhere be *found*, Ti. 566
 Emongst the rest a gentle Nymph was *found*, Mu. 118
 all, that faire or pleasant may be *found*, Mu. 167
 (as in stories it is written *found*) Mu. 258
 neither most nor least I *found* miscaried D. 140
 night without a Venus starre is *found*, D. 483
 if in him *found* pity ever place, As. Pr. 17
 Ne spight it selfe . . . *Found* ought in him, that she could say
 was ill, As. 24
 in hunting such felicitie, . . . he *found*, As. 80
 He *found* himselfe full greatly pleas'd at it: Col. 71
 I *found* much greater then the former fame; Col. 334
 A gentler shepheard may no where be *found*: Col. 445
found I lyking in her royall mynd, Col. 454
 of each, so as I *found*, to tell, Col. 683
 Nor honest mynd might there be *found* at all, Col. 734
 all women are thy debtors *found*, Col. 901
 Weening their wouted entrance to have *found* I. i. 25. 5
 Having both *found* a new friend you to aid, I. ii. 27. 2
 turning to his Lady, dead with feare her *found*, I. ii. 44. 9
 Her seeming dead he *found* with feigned feare, I. ii. 45. 1
 at length she *found* the troden gras, I. iii. 10. 4
 Shee *found* them both in darksome corner pent; I. iii. 13. 6
 Faery court, . . . Where noblest knights were to be *found* I. iii. 28. 6
 Such joy made Una, when her knight she *found*; I. iii. 32. 1
 Whom when she *found*, as she him left in plight, I. v. 19. 7
 she *found* the Faery knight Departed thence; I. v. 45. 3
 Where he unware the fairest Una *found*, I. vi. 30. 6
 She *found* not in that perillous hous of Pryde, I. vii. 2. 2
 Ere long she *found*, I. vii. 2. 6
 If lesse then that I teare, more favour I have *found*? I. vii. 25. 9
Found never help who never would his hurts impart, I. vii. 40. 9
 Whose gates he *found* fast shut, I. viii. 3. 3
 Where he with his Duessa dalliaunce *found*, I. viii. 6. 8
 the Knight him at advantage *found*; I. viii. 10. 3
 There all within full rich arayd he *found*, I. viii. 35. 1
 he . . . key *found* not at all Emongst that bounch I. viii. 37. 4
 He *found* the meanes that Prisoner up to reare; I. viii. 40. 6
 store they *found* of al that dainty was and rare, I. viii. 50. 9
 wound . . . Me hither brought by wayes yet never *found*, I. ix. 7. 6
 fort . . . unware at disadvantage *found*, I. ix. 11. 4
 'When I awoke, and *found* her place devoyd, I. ix. 15. 1
 Queene of Faries! that hast *found*, Mongst many, one I. ix. 16. 6
 She *found* her selfe assayld with great perplexity; I. x. 22. 9
 that deare Lord who oft thereon was *found*, I. x. 54. 4
 thee a Ploughman all unweeting *found*, I. x. 66. 3
 The many favours I with thee have *found*, I. x. 67. 2
found no place his deadly point to rest, I. xi. 17. 4
 ayre, which nigh too feeble *found* Her fitting parts, I. xi. 18. 4
 his late wounded wing userviceable *found*, I. xi. 25. 9
 In all the world like was not to be *found*, I. xi. 47. 1
 There did I find, or rather I was *found* I. xii. 32. 1
 The Amazon huge river, now *found* trew? II. Pr. 2. 8
 Where may that treachour . . . be *found*, II. i. 12. 6
 Her, late forlorne and naked, he had *found* II. i. 22. 1
 'Him so I sought; and so at last I *found*, II. i. 54. 1
 him *found* not there: II. ii. 11. 7
 two brave knightes . . . he enraunged *found*, II. ii. 21. 4
 Might not be *found* a francker franion, II. ii. 37. 4
 That may this day in all the world be *found*, II. ii. 42. 5
 eke of srest steels that may be *found*, II. iii. 15. 8
 Shall by to morrow by thy side be *found*? II. iii. 18. 7
 wher-so they might be *found*, II. iii. 38. 6
 will be *found* with perill and with paine; II. iii. 41. 2
 Long I her serv'd, and *found* her faithfull still, II. iv. 19. 6
 'At last such grace I *found*, II. iv. 21. 1
 There Atin *found* Cymochles sojourning, II. v. 28. 1
 There he him *found* all carelesly displaid, II. v. 32. 1
 the wanton Damsell *found* New merth II. vi. 6. 1
 there it might be *found* To bud out faire, II. vi. 12. 8

Found—Continued.

where him she byding *found* II. vi. 19. 5
 Where drenched deepe he *found* . . . The carefull seruaunt . . . II. vi. 47. 8
 long he yode, yet no adventure *found*, II. vii. 2. 6
 he sitting *found* in secret shade An uncouth . . . wight, . . . II. vii. 3. 3
Found no defect in his Creators grace; II. vii. 16. 2
 he *found* Fountaines of gold and silver II. vii. 17. 4
found A darkesome way, II. vii. 20. 6
found no place wher safe he shroud him might; II. vii. 22. 7
 Ne ever could within one place be *found*, II. vii. 31. 6
 sith thou hast *found* favour in mine eye, II. vii. 49. 7
 By further search had passage *found* elsewhere; II. viii. 3. 4
 the good Guyon he *found* slumbering fast II. viii. 4. 8
found him fiers and hold,' II. viii. 13. 9
 them *found* Emongst the shepheard swaynes, II. viii. 40. 8
 there eternal torment *found* For all the sinnes II. viii. 45. 8
 goodly purpose they together *found* II. viii. 56. 7
 They *found* the gates fast barred long ere night, II. ix. 10. 8
 With greater fury then before was *found*, II. ix. 15. 2
 Diverse delights they *found* them selves to please; II. ix. 35. 1
 not on ground mote like to this he *found*: II. ix. 45. 5
 Th' otspiring of Elves and Faeryes there he *found*, II. ix. 60. 4
 Whom he at sea *found* wandring from their waies, II. x. 41. 7
 for this Realme *found* many goodly layes, II. x. 42. 5
 Ne had they footing *found* at last, II. x. 48. 6
 all in peeces it was broken *found*, II. xii. 67. 4
 that which reft it no lesse faire was *found*, II. xii. 67. 7
 bandes, which there they readie *found*: II. xii. 82. 5
 He *found* him selfe dishonored so sore, III. i. 7. 4
 tract of living creature none they *found*, III. i. 14. 8
 Whom they *found* sitting on a sumptuous hed III. i. 41. 2
 If any puffed of breath or signe of sence shee *found*, III. i. 60. 9
 whenas none she *found*, III. i. 61. 1
found Their lady lying on the senelesse grownd: III. i. 63. 4
 many straunge adventures to bee *found*, III. ii. 8. 3
 Where now on earth, or how, he may be *found*; III. ii. 14. 2
 'Was never such, but mote the like be *found*,' III. ii. 36. 3
 blame Of her miscarriage should in her be *found*, III. ii. 52. 8
 That of no living wight he mote be *found*, III. iii. 7. 8
 the dreadfull Mage there *found* Deepe busied III. iii. 14. 6
 she *found* Of diverse things discourses to dilate, III. iii. 62. 3
 Florimell of Arthure is Long followed, but not *found*. III. iv. Arg.
 Too trew the famous Marinell it *found*, III. iv. 29. 1
 they *found* The lucklesse Marinell III. iv. 34. 8
 Shee *found*, and brought it to her patient deare, III. v. 32. 8
 How him in deadly case theyr Lady *found*, III. v. 38. 4
 there she *found* him not; III. vi. 13. 2
 many there she *found* which sore accus'd His falshood, III. vi. 13. 3
 Whereas she *found* the Goddesse with her crew, III. vi. 17. 2
found His feeble hart wide launched III. vi. 52. 8
 she *found* A little cottage, III. vii. 6. 1
 sitting on the flore the Hag she *found* III. vii. 7. 2
 there *found* The fayrest creature III. vii. 13. 1
 safety *found* at sea which she *found* not at land, III. vii. 27. 9
 her golden girdle . . . he *found*, III. vii. 31. 9
found such favour in their loving hartes, III. vii. 55. 2
 Till I so many other Dames had *found*, III. vii. 56. 4
 All that I ever *found* so wisely stayd, III. vii. 57. 2
 Whom I in cuntry cottage *found* by chance: III. vii. 59. 2
 'Safe her, I never any woman *found* III. vii. 60. 1
 He *found* him not; for he had broke his hand, III. vii. 61. 7
 I *found* her golden girdle east astray, III. viii. 49. 8
 full of guests he *found* whyleare, III. ix. 13. 4
 complaint Hath *found* another partner of your payne; III. ix. 40. 2
 weetlesse wandered . . . Ere rest he *found*, III. ix. 41. 7
 'The Trojan Brute did first that citic *found*, III. ix. 46. 1
 many fortunes prov'd . . . And great adventures *found*, III. ix. 48. 9
Found it the fittest soyle for their abode, III. ix. 49. 5
 when apart (if ever her apart) He *found*, III. x. 7. 2
 To search her forth where so she might be *found*, III. x. 19. 2
 soone he shal be *found*, III. x. 32. 9
 when he *found* it not, . . . became quite mad, III. x. 54. 3
 at the last he *found* a cave with entrance small, III. x. 57. 9
 Whereas no gate they *found* them to withhold, III. xi. 21. 3
 went unto the dore . . . *found* it locked fast: III. xii. 27. 7
 For many labours more then I have *found*, III. xii. 40. 3
 vanished utterly and cleane subverst Shee *found*, III. xii. 42. 4
 Those dreadfull flames she also *found* delayd III. xii. 42. 7
 More easie issew now then entrance late Shee *found*; III. xii. 43. 2
 There on the cold earth him now thrown she *found*, III. xii. 43. or.6
 Neither of them she *found* where she them lore: III. xii. 44. 4
found right safe assurance there. IV. i. 15. 9
 Yet many waies to enter may be *found*, IV. i. 20. 7
 Albee in heart he like affection *found*, IV. i. 34. 3
 she, that is fayrest *found*, Shall have that golden girdle IV. ii. 27. 1
 Though now their acts be no where to be *found*, IV. ii. 32. 5
 bore three such, three such not to be *found*! IV. ii. 41. 6
 There she them *found* all sitting round about, IV. ii. 48. 1
 in warlike fresh aray Them *found* IV. ii. 53. 4
 Have by good fortune *found* some beasts fresh spoyle, IV. iii. 16. 2
found rest Upon the brim of his brode-plated shield, IV. iii. 34. 5
 since their dayes such lovers were not *found* elsewhere, IV. iii. 52. 9
 before them *found* in fresh aray Manie a brave knight IV. iv. 13. 7
 as it fell, his steed he ready *found*; IV. iv. 23. 3
 doubly him did grieve when so himselfe he *found*. IV. iv. 26. 9
 There Satyrane Lord of the field he *found*, IV. iv. 28. 1
 In vaine he sought, for there he *found* it not; IV. iv. 33. 4
 There he in troupe *found* all that warlike crew, IV. iv. 33. 8
 by his friend himselfe eke soone he *found* IV. iv. 45. 3
 There entering in, they *found* the Goodman selfe IV. v. 34. 1

Found—Continued.

found himselfe on ground in great amazement. IV. vi. 11. 9
 all his glesious feare he false had *found*, IV. vi. 28. 2
 I *found* her not where I her left whyleare, IV. vi. 36. 6
 Fit time for him thence to depart it *found*, IV. vi. 42. 4
 her therewith full sore displeas'd he *found*, IV. vi. 42. 7
 she sundry purpose *found* . . . the time for to delay, IV. vi. 45. 1
 Yet *found* they none. IV. vi. 47. 5
 what guerdon hast thou *found* IV. vii. 1. 5
 nothing *found* But darkness and dread horrour IV. vii. 9. 6
 where I him thought to find, There was I *found*, IV. vii. 18. 3
 nought but darksome drerinesse she *found*, IV. vii. 33. 2
 There she him *found* by that new lovely mate, IV. vii. 35. 3
found no ease of grieft nor hope of grace, IV. vii. 38. 2
 he *found* this wretched man IV. vii. 43. 1
 Amongst the rest a Jewell rich he *found*, IV. viii. 6. 6
 There *found* she her . . . Sitting in covert shade IV. viii. 9. 1
 food which in her duresse she had *found*; IV. viii. 19. 6
 At which he wondred much when all those signes he *found*. IV. viii. 21. 9
 entering in *found* none therein abide, IV. viii. 23. 4
 Yet *found* no fault, but that the Hag did scold IV. viii. 28. 3
 he *found* His head before him tombling IV. viii. 45. 4
 him the more agreev'd I *found* thereby: IV. viii. 57. 5
 'Thenceforth I *found* more favour at her hand, IV. viii. 61. 1
 made it so to ride as it slave was *found*, IV. ix. 4. 9
 he *found* great store of hoorded threasure, IV. ix. 12. 2
 For every dram of hony therein *found* IV. x. 1. 4
 The which I *found* sure lockt and chained fast, IV. x. 11. 3
 furning all with frankensence I *found* IV. x. 37. 2
 This Gyant *found* her and by force deflow'r'd; IV. xi. 42. 6
 since he meanes *found* none, IV. xii. 12. 8
 for-why he *found* no way To enter in, IV. xii. 15. 3
 ne fraud in wight was to be *found*: V. Pr. 9. 4
 Upon a day she *found* this gentle childe V. i. 6. 2
 Mougst wicked men, in whom no truth she *found*, V. i. 11. 3
 He *found* him selfe unwist so ill bestad, V. i. 22. 4
 How she was *found* againe, and spouse to Marinell. V. ii. 2. 9
 then no ods at all in him he *found*; V. ii. 16. 5
 At length *found* out whereas she hidden lay V. ii. 25. 5
 mongst them al no change hath yet beene *found*; V. ii. 36. 4
 For there is nothing lost, that may be *found* if sought. V. ii. 39. 9
 Whom when so lowly minded Talus *found*, V. ii. 49. 6
 With whom great feast and goodly glee he *found*, V. iv. 3. 4
 readie to deserve what grace I *found*.' V. v. 42. 5
 none she *found* so fit to serve that turne, V. vi. 6. 3
 Yet *found* no place that could her liking please, V. vi. 7. 3
 Yet *found* no easement in her troubled wits, V. vi. 15. 3
 Each rowme she sought, but them all empty *found*. V. vi. 35. 8
 the Priestea she *found* full busily V. vii. 17. 7
 therefore ought it have where ever she it *found*. V. vii. 30. 9
 Nath'lesse that stroke so cruell passage *found*, V. vii. 33. 1
 by adventure *found* them faring so, V. viii. 16. 6
 an hungry hound That hunting after game hath carrion *found*, V. viii. 36. 5
found No easie meanes according to his mind: V. viii. 42. 2
 she of death was guiltie *found* by right, V. ix. 50. 4
 There he he *found* in sorrow and dismay, V. x. 19. 1
 Into his shield it readie passage *found*, V. x. 33. 2
 when he *found* no more T'oppose against his powre V. x. 38. 5
 How that the Lady Belge now had *found* A Champion, V. xi. 2. 2
 Whiles she alone is left, and thou here *found*? V. xi. 38. 6
 Her halfe dismayd they *found* in doubtfull plight, V. xi. 60. 4
 witnesse be Gerioneo *found*, V. xii. 2. 5
 they *found* A ship all readie V. xii. 4. 1
 they readie *found*, them to repell, Great hostes of men V. xii. 4. 7
 Ne ever any *found* his match in might; V. xii. 15. 4
 That vertue should be plentifully *found*, VI. i. 1. 4
 ne was there Lady *found* In Faery court, VI. i. 3. 1
 by chance a comely Squire he *found*, VI. i. 11. 2
 Ne wote I surely whether her he yet have *found*.' VI. i. 16. 9
 There he that knight *found* lying on the flore VI. ii. 40. 7
 discourteous knight, . . . them in that shadow *found* VI. ii. 43. 2
 having both *found* fit occasion, VI. iii. 8. 1
 There he him *found* much better then he was; VI. iii. 14. 5
 his Lady *found* In dolorous dismay VI. iii. 27. 2
 he *found* That hardly passable on foote it was; VI. iii. 30. 1
 There he this most discourteous craven *found*, VI. iv. 2. 6
 There he that knight full sorely bleeding *found*, VI. iv. 9. 6
 no herbe he *found* Which could redresse, VI. iv. 16. 8
 wound Made in his tender flesh; but whole them all he *found*. VI. iv. 23. 9
Found nothing that he said unmeet nor geason, VI. iv. 37. 2
 The Blatant Beast the fittest meanes they *found*. VI. v. 14. 8
 Of this wyld man, whom they full busie *found* VI. v. 25. 2
 whether he alive be to be *found*, VI. v. 28. 7
 He *found* that they had festred privily; VI. vi. 5. 2
 He *found* the gate wyde ope, VI. vi. 19. 2
 There he him *found* envrioned about With slaughtered hodies VI. vi. 38. 1
 There he him *found* in great astonishment, VI. vii. 14. 3
 he *found* Whereas the Prince himselfe lay VI. vii. 18. 6
 Then *found* he many missing of his crew, VI. vii. 34. 1
 Serena, *found* of Salvages, VI. viii. Arg.
 he plainly *found* It was his owne true groome, VI. viii. 27. 5
Found her by fortune, which to him befall, VI. ix. 14. 5
 For so great kindnesse as he *found* that day VI. ix. 18. 5
 There he a troupe of Ladies dauncing *found* VI. x. 10. 7
 She *found* no meanes to barre him, VI. xi. 7. 7
 Their Captaine there they cruelly *found* kild, VI. xi. 21. 1
 They *found* that life did yet in her remaine: VI. xi. 22. 2
 turne we haeke to Calidore where we him *found*. VI. xi. 24. 9
 Ne wight he *found* to whom he might complaine, VI. xi. 26. 1
 Ne wight he *found* of whom he might inquire, VI. xi. 26. 2

Found—Continued.

there now not one he found VI. xi. 26. 9
 At length, when they occasion fittest found, VI. xi. 42. 1
 When to the Cave they came, they found it fast; VI. xi. 43. 1
 Ne lesse in hart joyced Calidore, When he her found; VI. xi. 45. 7
 Mongst which he found a sword of better say, VI. xi. 47. 5
 when he wrapped found Th' abandond spoyle, VI. xii. 9. 4
 She found at last, by very certaine signes VI. xii. 20. 3
 Through all estates he found that he had past, VI. xii. 23. 1
 Where he him found despoyling all VI. xii. 23. 9
 At last, when as he found his force to ahrincke VI. xii. 34. 1
 As I have found it registred of old VII. vi. 2. 3
 Her sitting on an Ivory throne shee found, VII. vi. 9. 1
 Where all the Gods she found in counsell close, VII. vi. 24. 2
 none of all there-in more pleasure found Then Cynthia, VII. vi. 38. 6
 No way he found to compass his desire, VII. vi. 43. 1
 Which too-too true that lands in-dwellers since have found, VII. vi. 55. 9
 full her hand was found: VII. vii. 37. 5
 their dew places found, VII. vii. 43. 9
 riches that may farre be found: Am. xv. 6
 Well worthy thou to have found better hyre, Am. xlviii. 5
 (such grace I found,) Am. lxxv. 1
 Could not on earth have found one fit for mate, Am. lxxvi. 6
 many thou hast pricked to the hart, That pity never found: Epig. iv. 38
 when he hath found favour to his will, H.L. 245
 fthrough unaptnesse in the substance found, H.B. 144
 Before this worlds great frame, . . . found any being-place, H.H.L. 23
 no jot Of loves dislike or pride was to be found, H.H.L. 34
 underneath his feet are to be found H.H.B. 180
 freshest Flowres which in that Mead they found, Proth. 84

Foundation. Upon the same to set foundation sure? Ro. xxiv. 14
 shortly the foundation decayd, Ti. 500
 so faire a mould Did on so weake foundation ever sitt: I. iv. 5. 4
 her foundation forst, and feeble knight, I. viii. 23. 4
 clift, Whose false foundacton waves have washt away, I. xi. 54. 6
 Elfnan, who laid Cleopolis foundation first of all: II. x. 72. 8
 On firme foundation of true bountyhed: II. xii. 1. 5
 Even from the sole of his foundation, V. ii. 28. 2

Foundations. The weake foundations of this citie faire. Bel.² xiv. 14
 her head, earth'd in her foundations deep, Ro. viii. 13
 lose The worlds foundations from his centre fixt: III. xii. 2. 4

Founded. Had founded for the Kingdomes ornament, Hub. 1181
 th' Earth, . . . founded Amid the Sea, H.H.B. 36

Foundering. through foundring or through sodein feare, IV. iv. 30. 3

Founders. There also some most famous founders were, IV. xi. 15. 1

Foundest. with none of them thou favour foundest, Col. 461
 since thou foundst such grace With Cynthia Col. 652
 How many found'st thou such to put in thy record? III. vii. 56. 9

Foundress. Albe Charissa were their chiefest foundresse. I. x. 44. 9

Fount. Yet dropping fresh out of the Indian fount, V. x. 16. 6
 But that Eternall Fount of love and grace, H.H.L. 99

Fountain. the fontaine, where they sat around, S.C. Jun. 60
 streame . . . from a sacred fontaine welled forth alway. I. i. 34. 9
 'he hence doth wonne, Foreby a fontaine, I. vi. 39. 8
 About the fontaine like a girlond made; I. vii. 4. 5
 that fraile fountain which him feeble made, I. vii. 11. 8
 Beside a bubling fontaine low she lay, II. i. 40. 2
 secret vertues are infusd In every fontaine, II. ii. 5. 7
 Here is the fontaine of the worldes good: II. vii. 38. 6
 She is the fontaine of your modestee: II. ix. 43. 8
 in the midst of all a fontaine stood, II. xii. 60. 1
 Infinit streames continually did well out of this fontaine, II. xii. 62. 2
 seemd the fontaine in that sea did sayle upright, II. xii. 62. 9
 bathe him in a fontaine by some covert glade: III. i. 35. 9
 having vewed in a fontaine shere His face, III. ii. 44. 7
 In a fresh fontaine, far from all mens vew, III. vi. 6. 6
 Sitting beside a fontaine in a rew; III. vi. 17. 4
 as a fontaine from her sweete lips went, III. vi. 25. 5
 she at last came to a fontaine shearc, III. xi. 7. 2
 men the more admyre their fontaine may; H.B. 186
 Th' eternall fontaine of that heavenly beauty, H.H.B. 21

Fountains. poure forth fountaines of incessant teares? D. 247
 Fountaines of gold and silver to abownd, II. vii. 17. 5
 The which in floods and fountaines doe appere, IV. xi. 52. 8
 bathe in fountaines that do freshly flowe VII. vi. 39. 4

Fountain-side. Sate by the fontaine side, (tu. 238
 did rest In secret shadow by a fontaine side: I. vi. 40. 6
 he wearie sate . . . foreby a fontaine syde, I. vii. 2. 7

Four. Upon foure corners of the base Bel. iii. 9
 To beare the frame, foure great Lyons Bel. iii. 10
 He has them now four years besiegd to make them thrall, I. vii. 44. 9
 Is not enough foure quarters of a man, I. iii. 16. 6
 foure since Florimell the Court forwent, III. v. 10. 2
 Which four great Hippodames did draw in temewise tyde, III. xi. 40. 9
 foure of them the battell best besemed, IV. ix. 20. 4
 These foure were they from whom false Florimel IV. ix. 20. 6
 So diversly these foure disposed were to love, IV. ix. 21. 9
 From all foure parts of heaven doe rage full sore, IV. ix. 23. 6
 Foure charged two, and two surcharged one; IV. ix. 30. 5
 Foure times . . . he shifted bath V. Pr. 8. 5
 every body two, and two she foure did read, VI. viii. 31. 9
 these foure . . . To thousand sorts of Change we subject see: VII. vii. 25. 1

Four hundred. four hundred yeares And more had wasted, II. x. 62. 6
 twice foure hundred yeares shalbe supplide, III. iii. 44. 5

Fourteen hundred. the terme of fourteen hundred yeres, V. Pr. 7. 5

Fourth. Wants not a fourth Grace, to make the daunce even? S.C. Ap. 113
 She shal be a Grace, To fyll the fourth place, S.C. Ap. 116
 the fourth to forbear is outrageous: S.C. May 133
 Such one was Avarice, the fourth of this faire band, I. iv. 29. 9
 The fourth appointed by his office was I. x. 40. 1

Fourth—Continued.

that fourth band which cruell batty bent II. xi. 12. 1
 the fourth Bulwarke, that is the Taste, II. xi. 12. 2
 The fourth was by that other knight dismayd, III. i. 29. 3
 From the fourth howre of night untill the sixt; III. xii. 2. 7
 The fourth Ecator, of exceeding might; V. iii. 5. 6
 that fourth Mayd, which there amidst them traced, VI. x. 25. 2
 To be the fourth with those three other placed: VI. x. 25. 7

Fowl. See Fowl.

the foule that shunnes the cherefull light Bel.² vi. 13
 the foule, that doth the light dispise Bel.² vii. 13
 the foule, tbat serves to beare the lightning, Ro. xvii. 13
 when as the Foule was wroth, Van. iv. 13
 gentle kinde as ever Fowle afore; T. 591
 Sometime a fowle, sometime a fish in lake, I. ii. 10. 5
 drave Far from that haunt all other chearefull fowle, I. ix. 33. 8
 to contend With hardy fowle I. xi. 19. 6
 As fearfull fowle, that long . . . her selfe hath hid, II. iii. 36. 1
 Gaz'd after him, as fowle escapt by flight, II. viii. 9. 4
 To which nor fish nor fowle did once approach, II. xii. 8. 3
 The warie fowle, that spies him toward bend IV. iii. 19. 5
 The trembling foule dismayd with dreadfull sight V. ii. 54. 3
 hath seized for her share Uppon some fowle V. iv. 42. 5
 Carried with wings of feare, like fowle aghast, V. viii. 4. 7
 The warie foule his bill doth backward wring; VI. vii. 9. 4
 all the fowle . . . Gan flock about these twaine, Proth. 119

Fowler. Like as the fowler on his guilefull pype V. ix. 13. 1

Fowler's. The bird that knowes not the false fowlers call, III. i. 54. 8

Fowling-net. Entangled in a fowling net, S.C. Mar. 109

Fowls. made all other Fowles his thralls to bee: Van. iv. 4
 made him meat for wild fowles of the ayre. Gn. 380
 now the pray of fowles in field he lyes, I. v. 23. 3
 Of fowles and beastes he made the piteous prayes, It. v. 26. 7
 how the fowles in aire Doc focke, II. vi. 28. 7
 harmefull fowles about them fluttering eride, II. xii. 35. 7
 For beasts and fowles to feede upon for their repast, V. ix. 19. 9
 Sitting like King of fowles in majesty and powre: VI. x. 6. 9
 Ne have the watry fowles a certaine grange VII. vii. 21. 7
 a sight so fayre, Of Fowles, so lovely, Proth. 61

Fowls. In his Fowles parley durst not with it mel, VII. vii. 9. 5

Fowly. See Fowly.

Fox. Will doe as did the Foze by the Kidde S.C. May 171
 the Foze, maister of collusion: S.C. May 219
 the false Foze came to the dore anone: S.C. May 236
 Not as a Foze, for then he had be kend, S.C. May 237
 the Foze him spyed; S.C. May 253
 in came The false Foze, S.C. May 279

the Foze and th' Ape by him misguided; Hub. 38
 The Foze and th' Ape, disliking of their evill Hub. 46
 The Foze, that first this cause of griefe did finde, Hub. 51
 The Foze was glad, and quickly did agree: Hub. 102
 'Now surely brother (said the Foze anon) Hub. 124
 (Said then the Foze) Hub. 194
 The Foze him spying, had the Ape him dign Hub. 233
 this Curdog, . . . (Meaning the Foze) Hub. 295
 And the false Foze his dog Hub. 304
 The Foze then counsell'd th' Ape Hub. 325
 now the Foze had gotten him a gowne, Hub. 353
 Said then the Foze: Hub. 403
 The Foze was well induc'd to be a Parson, Hub. 480
 th' Ape and Foze ere long so well them sped, Hub. 552
 the Foze, deep groning in his sprite, Hub. 588
 'Foolish Foze (said the Mule) Hub. 595
 'Ay me! (said then the Foze) Hub. 601
 the slie Foze, as like to be his groom, Hub. 661
 this Foze could not so closely hide His craftie feates, Hub. 919
 the Foze, his copesmate he had found, Hub. 939
 him the Foze with hardy words did stay, Hub. 957
 'Fond Ape! (sayd then the Foze) Hub. 977
 the Foze guilefull, and most covetous; Hub. 1022
 'Nay (said the Foze) Hub. 1033
 the false Foze him helped to array, Hub. 1063
 unto them the Foze alowd did cry, Hub. 1070
 Till that the Foze forth toward them did goe, Hub. 1074
 sent the Foze to them straightway, Hub. 1095
 the subtle Foze so well his message sayd, Hub. 1101
 Strongly encourag'd by the crafty Foze; Hub. 1104
 Effsones by counsell of the Foze alone, Hub. 1112
 Like as the Foze did guide his graces skill; Hub. 1128
 the false Foze most kindly plaid his part; Hub. 1137
 The Foze had promised of friendship store, Hub. 1206
 (then said the Foze) Hub. 1213
 the Foze, and his false blandishment: Hub. 1274
 The wicked weed, which there the Foze did lay, Hub. 1321
 the false Foze, when he the Lion heard, Hub. 1359
 The Foze, first Author of that treacherie, Hub. 1379
 the whiles the Foze is crept into the hole, Ti. 216
 Like as a wily Foze, Mui. 401
 Now like a foze, now like a dragon fell; I. ii. 10. 6
 Into a Foze himselfe he first did tourne; V. ix. 17. 1
 he him hunted like a Foze full fast: V. ix. 17. 2
 I hunt the Fox, VI. ix. 23. 1

Foxes. if foxes bene so crafty as so, S.C. May 312
 The more bene the Foxes that here remaine, S.C. S. 155

Fox's. with the Foxes helpe them borne aside Hub. 1017
 Done through the Foxes great oppressions, Hub. 1312
 at her rompe she growing had behind A foxes faile, I. viii. 48. 4

Foy. See Sansfoy.

of them both did joy and tribute raise, II. x. 41. 4

Foynd. See Foined.

Fradubio. once a man, *Fradubio*, now a tree; I. ii. 33. 3
 'Say on, *Fradubio*, . . . Quoth them the Knight; I. ii. 34. 1
 The false Duessa, . . . Heard how in vaine *Fradubio* did
 lament, I. ii. 44. 2

Fraelissa. *Fraelissa* was as faire as faire mote bee, I. ii. 37. 8

Fragments. these olde *fragments* are for paternes borne; Ro. xxvii. 8

Fragnet. 'The *fragrant* flowers, that in my garden grewe, S.C. D. 109
 the *fragrant* Eglantine did spred His prickling armes, II. v. 29. 4
fragrant violets, and Pannces trim; III. i. 36. 8
 As fresh and *fragrant* as the floure-deluce IV. i. 31. 7
fragrant odours they uppon her threw; VI. x. 14. 8
fragrant flowers doe give most odorously smell; Am. lxiv. 13
 woodynd flowers and *fragrant* Eglantine; Am. lxxi. 10
 Be strewed with *fragrant* flowers all along, Epith. 50
 Flowers . . . did *fragrant* odours yeild, Proth. 75

Fragnet, -ed. See **Freight, -ed.**

Fraill. huddes so stronglie on so *frayle* a soyle, Ti. 513
 how can *frayle* fleshly wight Forecast, Mu. 226
 the strong shackles of *frayle* flesh, D. 86
 Of fleshlie slime and *frayle* mortalitie; D. 403
 was it but a wooden frame and *frayle*, Col. 216
 us *frayle* men, his wretched vassals here, Col. 813
 'My weaker yeares, Captiv'd to . . . *frayle* worldly feares, I. i. 52. 5
 his grudging ghost did strive With the *frayle* flesh; I. ii. 19. 8
 Both which *frayle* men doe oftentimes mistake, I. ii. 32. 7
 my *frayle* eies these lines with teares do steepe, I. iii. 2. 3
 whose glorious vew Their *frayle* amazed senses did confound: I. iv. 7. 3
 The yron wallis to ward their blowes are weak and *frayle*. I. v. 6. 9
 made wide furrowes in their fleshes *frayle*, I. vi. 43. 5
 mightie strong was turn'd to feeble *frayle*. I. vii. 6. 5
 that *frayle* fountain which him feeble made, I. vii. 11. 8
 That makes *frayle* flesh to feare the bitter wave, I. ix. 40. 5
 Perceived him to waver, weake and *frayle*, I. ix. 49. 2
 'Come; come away, *frayle*, feeble, fleshly wight, I. ix. 53. 1
 his *frayle* thighes, nigh weary and fardome, I. x. 47. 8
 her strength recur'd from *frayle* infirmitis! I. x. 52. 9
frayle affection did constraine His stont courage to stoupe, II. i. 42. 8
 Els never should thy judgement be so *frayle* II. iii. 16. 4
 How shall *frayle* pen describe her heavenly face, II. iii. 25. 8
 thine armes seem strong, but manhood *frayle*: II. v. 5. 6
 Can call out of the bodies of *frayle* wightes; II. v. 27. 5
 his *frayle* eye with spoyle of beauty feedes: II. v. 34. 3
 For to allure *frayle* mind to careless ease: II. vi. 13. 6
 with strong reason maistred passion *frayle*, II. vi. 40. 4
 in *frayle* wood on Adrian gulf doth fleet, II. vii. 14. 4
Frayle men are oft captiv'd to covetise; II. vii. 15. 2
 I, that am *frayle* flesh and earthly wight, II. vii. 50. 3
 In *frayle* intemperance through sinfull bayt; II. vii. 64. 2
 this *frayle* life of man, II. vii. 65. 4
frayle pen, with feare disparaged, II. x. 2. 8
 through infirmity Of the *frayle* flesh, II. xi. 1. 6
 Your stubborne hart t' affect with *frayle* infirmity. II. xii. 28. 9
 with which she thrild *Fraille* harts, II. xii. 78. 8
 Sad, solemne, sowre, and full of fancies *frayle*, III. ii. 27. 5
 Now rancleth in this same *frayle* fleshy mould, III. ii. 39. 3
 if the passion mayster thy *frayle* might, III. ii. 46. 6
 Least his *frayle* senses were emperisht quight, III. vii. 20. 8
 to deceive *Fraille* Ladies hart III. vii. 46. 4
 Deepe indignation and compassion *frayle* III. viii. 31. 4
 Fashioning . . . fancies evermore In her *frayle* witt, III. ix. 52. 5
 The whiles the passing brightnes her *frayle* senses dazd. III. xi. 49. 9
 the *frayle* soule in deepe delight nigh drown'd: III. xii. 6. 5
 By which *frayle* youth is oft to follie led, IV. Pr. 1. 6
 doth dayly grow Amongst *frayle* men, IV. i. 19. 3
 pardon her besought his errour *frayle*, IV. vi. 22. 6
 did *frayle* sense entice, IV. x. 22. 9
 did him selfe from *frayle* impatience refrain. VI. i. 30. 9
 All flesh is *frayle* and full of fickleness, VI. i. 41. 7
 conceiving then great feare Of my *frayle* safetie, VI. ii. 29. 3
 They fall too short of our *frayle* reckonings, VI. iii. 5. 4
 To her *frayle* mansion of mortality: VI. iii. 28. 3
 From things that stirre up *frayle* affection; VI. vi. 7. 7
 'Speake, thou *frayle* woman, speake with confidence; VII. vi. 25. 7
 my *frayle* spirit . . . Lift up aloft, VII. vii. 1. 3
 my *frayle* wit cannot devize to what it to compare, VII. vii. 7. 4
 kindled heavenly fyre In my *frayle* spirit, Am. iii. 4
 to lead *frayle* mindes to rest In chaste desires, Am. xviii. 7
 mens *frayle* eyes, which gaze too bold, Am. xxxvii. 5
 All flesh is *frayle*, Am. lviii. 9
 my *frayle* fancy, fed with full delight, Am. lxxii. 9
 my *frayle* thoughts too rashly led astray! Am. lxxvi. 6
 permanent and free From *frayle* corruption, Am. lxxix. 8
Fraille men, whose eyes seek heavenly things to see, H.L. 118
 free from fleshes *frayle* infection. H.B. 217
 He downe descended, . . . in fleshes *frayle* attyre, H.H.L. 137
 But we, *frayle* wights! whose sight cannot sustaine H.H.B. 120
 Clear'd from grosse mists of *frayle* infirmitis, H.H.B. 140

Frailness. though graft in *frailnesse* feminine. Col. 918

Frailty. Through fleshes *frailtie*, and deceit of sin. T.M. 492
 Ne will I rest my limmes for *frailtie*, D. 461
 (all flesh doth *frailtie* breed) II. i. 52. 6
 Are hupped with commun bond of *frailtee*, III. v. 36. 8
 To suppliants, through *frailtie* which offend: V. ix. 32. 4

Frame. On hill, a *frame* an hundred cubites hie Bel.² ii. 1
 To beare the *frame*, loure great Lions Bel. iii. 10
 a stately *frame*, An hundred cubits high Bel.² ii. 1
 overthrow this *frame* with ruine great. Bel.² ii. 14
 on sand was built the goodly *frame*: Bel.² xiv. 4
 To *frame* this world that doth endure so long? Ro. ix. 6
 dissolving his moist *frame*, Ro. xx. 7

Frame—Continued.

Well couth he tune his pipe and *frame* his stile: S.C. Ja. 10
Frame to thy songe their chereful cheriping, S.C. Jun. 65
 my careful case to *frame*: S.C. Jun. 78
 bene thy Baggyppes renue farre out of *frame*? S.C. Au. 3
 Soone as thou gynst to sette thy notes in *frame*, S.C. O. 25
 Working her formall rowmes in wexen *frame*, S.C. D. 68
 leard of lighter timber cotes to *frame*, S.C. D. 77
 went to *frame* my pype S.C. D. 115
 for thy worth *frame* some fit Poesie: Gn. 12
 Ne wist what answere unto him to *frame*, Hub. 513
 Thereto he could fine loving verses *frame*, Hub. 809
 gan he to himselfe new shape to *frame*; Hub. 1266
 those sweete wits, which wont the like to *frame*, T.M. 203
 was it but a wooden *frame* and fraile, Col. 216
 that *frame*, which us did beare; Col. 287
 fit to *frame* an everlasting dittie, Col. 385
 Her name Ile teach in knowne terms to *frame*: Col. 637
 imperiall Majestie to *frame* In loftie numbers Ded. Son. xii. 7
 thereof did verses *frame*; I. i. 37. 2
 of those branches greene to *frame* A girlond I. ii. 30. 6
 fitting gestures to her purpose *frame*, I. vii. 1. 6
 old man, . . . on a staffe his feeble steps did *frame*, I. xiii. 30. 3
 he had charge my discipline to *frame*, I. ix. 6. 3
 mortall life he learned had to *frame* I. x. 45. 8
 Cleopolis, for earthly *frame*, The fairest peece I. x. 59. 2
 On which they lowly sitt, and fitting purpose *frame*. I. xii. 13. 9
 Therefore this craftie engine he did *frame*, II. i. 23. 7
 wondrous strong by nature, and by skilfull *frame*. II. ii. 12. 9
 she her selfe thus busily did *frame* II. ii. 16. 1
 unto these dew worship I may rightly *frame*? II. iii. 33. 9
 all his actions *frame*, II. v. 1. 2
 quite departed all the linked *frame*, II. viii. 44. 7
 The *frame* thereof seemd partly circulare, II. ix. 22. 1
 To vew her Castles other wondrous *frame*: II. ix. 44. 7
 That Turrets *frame* most admirable was, II. ix. 45. 1
 That goodly *frame* from ruine to sustaine: II. xi. 15. 5
 that goodly *frame* of Temperance II. xii. 1. 1
 The skilfull Palmer formally did *frame*: II. xii. 81. 5
 To which her steps directly she did *frame*. III. i. 20. 3
 Whereto that single knight did answere *frame*: III. i. 24. 1
 Long were it to describe the goodly *frame*, III. i. 81. 1
 hostes of men of meanest things could *frame*, III. iii. 12. 6
 diverse plots did *frame* to maske in strange disguise. III. iii. 51. 9
 To your faire selves a faire ensample *frame* III. v. 64. 1
 She ther deviz'd a wondrous worke to *frame*, III. viii. 5. 2
 he could well his glozing speeches *frame* III. viii. 14. 4
 whatso my feeble Muse can *frame* III. viii. 43. 2
 skill his words to *frame* III. ix. 32. 7
 liberty to *frame* their purpost flight, III. x. 16. 4
 all that fraud did *frame* To have efforst the love III. xii. 43. 7
 To see their thrids so thin as spiders *frame*, IV. ii. 50. 8
 This goodly counterfesance he did *frame*: IV. iv. 27. 4
 by no means they could it thereto *frame*; IV. v. 16. 5
Frame thunderbolts for Joves avengefull threate. IV. v. 37. 4
 To *frame* such subtle wire, so shinie cleare; IV. vi. 20. 6
 Her mournfull notes full piteously did *frame*, IV. viii. 4. 2
 causelesse crimes continually to *frame*, IV. viii. 25. 2
 all the service of the bodie *frame*, IV. ix. 2. 7
 whose goodly pride And costly *frame* IV. x. 16. 3
frame in earth, and forme of substance base, IV. x. 21. 7
 much admiring that so goodly *frame*, IV. x. 31. 1
 The fertile Nile, which creatures new doth *frame*; IV. xi. 20. 3
 To whom the elder did this answere *frame*: V. iv. 7. 1
 Which she against the dred Mercilla oit did *frame*. V. ix. 40. 9
 of his owne vaine fancies thought did *frame*: V. xi. 19. 4
 Which though I be not wise enough to *frame*, VI. iv. 34. 8
 as he them best could *frame*, VI. v. 4. 3
 they ne might Endure to travell, nor one foote to *frame*: VI. v. 40. 8
 He to that point itt speches gan to *frame*, VI. vi. 6. 2
 him selfe to hattell he did *frame*; VI. vi. 25. 8
 to comfort him all comely meanes did *frame*. VI. x. 29. 9
 all the worlds faire *frame* . . . She alter'd quite; VII. vi. 5. 5
 Yon *frame* my thoughts, and fashion me within; Am. viii. 0
 all the bodie to thy best doest *frame*, H.L. 44
 all that in this mortall *frame* Contained is, H.L. 113
 An honourable Hymne I eke should *frame*, H.B. 10
Frame to themselves most beautiful and brave H.B. 122
 Before this worlds great *france*, . . . found any being-place, H.H.L. 22
 looke on the *frame* Of this wyde universe, H.H.B. 30

Framed. was *framed* to endure The bit of balefull steele Mu. 61
 The which the Lemnian God *framed* craftily, Mu. 370
 Had *framed* for his finall overthro. Mu. 424
 Yet I her *fram'd*, and wan so to my bent, D. 124
 Of ought that *framed* is of mortall mould, D. 493
 The one faire *fram'd* of burnisht Yvory, I. i. 40. 2
fram'd of liquid ayre her tender partes, I. i. 45. 3
 Faire Una *framed* words and count'naunce fitt; I. iii. 14. 7
 that devilish yron Engin, . . . *fram'd* by Furies skill, I. vii. 13. 2
 of Diamond perfect pure and cleene It *framed* was, I. vii. 33. 6
 new matter *fram'd* Upon the old, II. v. 21. 2
Framed of wanton Yvie, flouning fayre, II. v. 29. 3
 Some *fram'd* faire lookes, II. v. 33. 3
 Trees, branches, birds, and songs, were *framed* fitt II. vi. 13. 5
 of more worthy substance *fram'd* it was: II. ix. 23. 5
 Of that same wood it *fram'd* was cunningly, II. xii. 41. 1
 Yt *framed* was of precious yvory, II. xii. 44. 1
 All of purest hullion *framed* were, III. i. 32. 6
 IHis maker with her charmes had *framed* him so well. III. vii. 35. 9
 Whose like on earth was never *framed* yit; III. viii. 5. 3

Framed—Continued.

This mischiefe *fram'd* for their first loves defeature, IV. vi. 17. 7
Framed in goldsmithes forge with cunning hand: IV. vi. 20. 4
framed speeches fit for his behoofe, IV. vii. 37. 7
 stately pillours *fram'd* after the Doricke guise, IV. x. 6. 9
framed With endlesse cost IV. x. 30. 6
 And men . . . at first were *framed* Of earthly mould, V. Pr. 2. 3
 was *framed* all of silver fine, V. vii. 6. 2
 could be *fram'd* by workmans rare device; V. ix. 27. 8
 an Altar *framed* Of costly Ivory, V. x. 28. 2
 The flesh of men, to Gods owne likenessse *framed*, V. x. 28. 7
 (whether wicked fate so *framed* Or fault of men,) VI. xii. 38. 7
 Most happy letters! *fram'd* by skillfull trade, Am. lxxiv. 1
 song, thus *fram'd* in praise of thee, H.L. 307
Frames. though your *frames* do for a time make warre Ro. vii. 9
frames her house, in which she will be placed, H.B. 117
France. first garland of free Poesie That *France* brought forth, Ro. Env. 2
 In *France* and Ireland left a famous gage; Ded. Son. xiv. 11
 Whose father Hercules in *France* did quell, H. x. 11. 7
 their Syre . . . from *France* was forced to retryc. H. x. 22. 9
 first opened The bowels of wide *Fraunce*, H. x. 23. 7
 subjected *France* and Germany, H. x. 40. 6
 old Gall, that now is cleeped *France*, IV. xi. 16. 4
Franchise. To whom the world this *franchise* ever yeelded, IV. ix. 37. 6
Franchisement. to worke Irenas *franchisement*, V. xi. 36. 4
Francis'. The shaking Palsey, and Saint *Fraunces* fire, I. iv. 35. 8
Francon. Might not be found a *francker franion*, H. ii. 37. 4
 some fayre *Franton*, fit for such a fere, V. iii. 22. 7
Frank. Ay, *franke* shepheard, how bene thy verses meint S.C. N. 203
 Thou hast it wonne, for it is of *franke* gift, Hub. 531
 Over the fields, in his *franke* lustinesse, Mut. 148
 Ten times so much be nombred *franke* and free, H. vii. 9. 6
 More *franke* affection did to her afford, IV. i. 15. 7
 In joyous jolliment Of their *franke* loves, VI. ii. 16. 6
 In doing gentle deedes with *franke* delight, VI. vii. 1. 2
Franker. Might not be found a *francker franion*, H. ii. 37. 4
Frankincense. Ne *frankincens* he from Panchaea buyth: Gn. 133
 Matching the wealth of th' auncient *Frankincense*; Gn. 674
 Her thoughts are like the fume of *Frankincense*, Col. 608
 They all perfume with *frankincense* divine, I. xii. 38. 3
 th' altars fume with *frankincense* arownd, III. iv. 17. 4
 fuming all with *frankincense* I found, IV. x. 37. 2
Franklin. Where them does meete a *francklin faire* and free, I. x. 6. 4
Frankly. *Frankly* each Paramor his leman knowes, H. vi. 41. 7
frankly there their loves desire possesse; IV. x. 28. 6
 Thereto they both did *frankly* condensend, V. i. 25. 8
Frantic. she halfe *frantick*, having slaine her sonne, Gn. 175
 Cybeles *franticke* rites have made them mad: I. vi. 15. 3
 the Gyaunt . . . all enrag'd with smart and *frantick* yre, I. viii. 17. 8
 'What *franticke* fit,' (quoth he) 'hath thus distraught Thee I. ix. 38. 1
 when the *frantick* fitt inflamd his spright, H. iv. 7. 3
 with which she doth enrage Her *frantick* sonne, H. iv. 11. 5
 sith love is *franticke* hight, III. vii. 20. 9
 With *franticke* passion and with furie fraught; V. viii. 48. 7
 the *franticke* fit Her burning tongue with rage inflamd hath, V. viii. 49. 1
Fraud. ful of *fraude*, and guile, S.C. May 127
 Sperre the yate fast for feare of *fraude*: S.C. May 224
 the more bene fraught with *fraud* and spight, S.C. S. 84
 from the falsers *fraude* . . . to keepe, S.C. Env. 6
 Young knight . . . Beware of *fraud*, beware of fickleinesse, I. iv. 1. 3
 least Force or *Fraud* should unaware Breake in, H. vi. 25. 3
 all that *fraud* did frame H. vii. 43. 7
 Ne each of other feared *fraud* or tort, IV. viii. 31. 3
 Farre from all *fraud* or fayned blandishment; IV. x. 26. 7
 Some fearing *fraud*, some fraudulently fayning, IV. x. 43. 5
 ne *fraud* in wight was to be found: V. Pr. 9. 4
 like full of *fraud* and guile, V. vi. 33. 2
Fraudulent. him doth chyde as false and *fraudulent*, IV. xii. 23. 2
Fraudulently. Some fearing *fraud*, some *fraudulently* fayning, IV. x. 43. 5
Fraught. his false hart, *fraught* with all treasons store, Mut. 395
 Or *fraught* with envie that their gallis do swell, Col. 760
 he was false, and *fraught* with fickleinesse, I. iv. 25. 5
 sad Una *fraught* with anguish sore, I. vi. 45. 7
 With windy Nitre and quick Sulphur *fraught*, I. vii. 13. 3
fraught with rancour and engorged yre, I. xi. 40. 5
fraught with fowle despight, H. iv. 29. 1
fraught with great grieve And wrath, H. viii. 33. 1
 Glad was the knight, and with fresh courage *fraught*, II. viii. 40. 5
 forth together went with sorow *fraught*, III. iv. 31. 7
 Gardins of Adonis *fraught* With pleasures III. vi. Arg.
 From her sweete howres, and beds with pleasures *fraught*? III. vi. 20. 4
 A wicked Spright, *yfraught* with fawning guyle III. viii. 8. 1
 great sakes with endlesse riches *fraught* V. ii. 23. 4
 Having the mindes of men with fury *fraught*, V. vii. 11. 4
 Then up she rose *fraught* with melancholy, V. vii. 17. 5
 the Souldan all with furie *fraught*, V. viii. 28. 1
 With *franticke* passion and with furie *fraught*; V. viii. 48. 7
 Therewith all *fraught* with fury and disdaine, V. xi. 8. 1
 Out of her poysonous entrails *fraught* with dire decay, V. xi. 20. 9
 The other held a snake with venime *fraught*, V. xii. 30. 5
 fortune, *fraught* with malice, VI. x. 38. 7
 then the Captaine, *fraught* with more displeasure, VI. xi. 14. 7
 her wombe, unwist to wight, was *fraught*, VI. xii. 6. 4
 All were she *fraught* with pride and unpudence, VII. vi. 25. 2
 Fayre soyle . . . *fraught* with store Of all that deare Am. lxxiii. 7
 Fayre bosome! *fraught* with vertues richest treasure, Am. lxxvi. 1
 That all the world should with his rimes be *fraught*! H.H.B. 224
 And senses *fraught* with such satietie, H.H.B. 282
Fray. Bearing the fire with which heaven doth us *fray*, Ro. xvii. 2
 their service . . . To aide his friendes, or *fray* his enemies, I. l. 38. 5

Fray—Continued.

She . . . bad her knight addresse him to the *fray*, I. ii. 14. 5
 Disdisnd to loose the meed he wonne in *fray*; I. iv. 39. 8
 the Paynim lay, . . . since his late luckeiesse *fray*, I. v. 29. 5
 much rejoiced in their bloody *fray*: I. vi. 48. 4
 So diversly them selves in vaine they *fray*; I. xii. 11. 7
 Some troublous upore or contentuous *fray*, H. iv. 3. 3
 Goemot, whome in stout *fray* Corineus conquered, H. x. 10. 8
 When so him list his enemies to *fray*; III. iii. 12. 7
 when they were accorded from the *fray*, III. ix. 17. 3
 there the relicks of the drunken *fray*, IV. i. 23. 1
 to see the fortune of that *fray*, IV. iii. 4. 7
 By her subdewd in victorious *fray*: V. v. 21. 5
 He to her told the story of that *fray*, V. vi. 30. 8
 For her beginning a more fearefull *fray*, V. viii. 10. 6
 There then began a fearefull cruell *fray*, VI. i. 36. 1
 To weat the cause of so uncomely *fray*, VI. ii. 4. 4
 When the bold Centaures made thst bloody *fray* VI. x. 13. 4
 who them sees would wonder at their *fray*, VI. xi. 17. 7
 when as he was dead, the *fray* gan cease; VI. xi. 20. 3
 but that his looks them *fray*; Am. liii. 2
Fray us with things that be not: Epith. 344
Frayed. The Lyon *frayed* them, him in to lett, I. iii. 19. 3
 as a man whom hellish feendes have *frayed*, H. viii. 46. 4
 could have *frayed* one with the very sight, V. viii. 15. 7
 He ran at him enraged, instead of being *frayed*, VI. x. 35. 9
Fraying. Instead of *fraying*, they them selves did feare, H. xii. 40. 6
Frays. What *frayes* ye, that were wont to comfort me af-
 frayd? I. i. 62. 9
 in vaine glorious *frayes* he litle did delight, I. vi. 20. 9
 many battailes fought and many *frayes* H. iii. 38. 5
 subdewd in equali *frayes* H. v. 26. 5
 stirre up bloudie *frayes*, IV. i. 47. 8
Freaks. her ship, tost with so manie *freakes*, Ro. xxi. 5
 Fortunes *freakes*, is wisely taught to beare: T.M. 130
 Through envies snares, or fortunes *freakes* unkind, I. iii. 1. 4
 I feare the fickle *freakes*, . . . 'Of fortune false, I. iv. 50. 1
 So tossed was in fortunes cruell *freakes*: I. xii. 16. 8
Free. my free spirit might not . . . Be vext Pet. 2. vii.
 Bellay, first garland of free Poesie Ro. Env. 1
 Walke in Elisian fields so free, S.C. N. 179
 thou hast a free passeporte; S.C. Env. 7
 with pure brest from carefull sorrow free, Gn. 107
 Free from sad cares Gn. 136
 Free from all troubles and from worldly toyle, Gn. 151
 Alceste . . . Free from all care, Gn. 426
 Like two free men, Hub. 160
 Free men some beggers call, but they be free, Hub. 161
 wander free Where so us listeth, Hub. 168
 have the Gospell of free libertie, Hub. 478
 In the wilde Forrest raunging fresh and free, Hub. 630
 Free libertie to chaunt our charmes at will, T.M. 244
 Were wont to play, from all annoyance free, Ti. 138
 now in Elisian fields so free, Ti. 332
 strugled long, Himselfe to free therout; Mut. 426
 as I the fields did range Fearelesse and free, D. 107
 old Palemon free from spight Col. 396
 knitting all his force, got one hand free, I. i. 19. 7
 he sste upon his courser free, I. ii. 11. 8
 One . . . Full strongly armd, and on a courser free I. iii. 33. 3
 the noble Prince . . . made himselfe free enternace, I. viii. 34. 7
 Raunging the forest wide on courser free, I. ix. 12. 7
 tellen free The secrete cause I. ix. 25. 4
 Sir Terwin . . . was both bold and free, I. ix. 27. 4
 free his feet that in the myre sticke fast? I. ix. 39. 6
 Where them does meete a francklin faire and free, I. x. 6. 4
 gave them ever free, I. x. 43. 9
 does free it selfe by fight, I. xi. 19. 9
 since mine he is, or free or bond, I. xii. 28. 1
 long captived sonles from weary thraldome free, H. i. 36. 9
 To chaunge thy will, and set Occasion free, H. v. 17. 8
 to thee I yield them free, H. v. 18. 6
 When ever his fiers handes he free mote fynd: H. v. 28. 4
 Ten times so much be nombred francke and free, H. vii. 9. 5
 how more bold and free H. vii. 74. 7
 Now were they liegmen to this Ladie free, H. i. 44. 8
 In his free thought to build her sluggish nest, H. v. 2. 2
 The heavens so favorable were and free, H. vi. 2. 2
 From peril free he away her did beare; H. vii. 24. 8
 when hee saw him selfe free from poursute, H. viii. 14. 1
 to be free from bard restraynt and gealous feares, H. ix. 4. 9
 Each gan . . . weary armour free, H. ix. 19. 7
 False love! . . . Thou walkest free, H. x. 4. 6
 free from all mens reclame; H. x. 16. 5
 That did her win and free from chalenge set: IV. i. 12. 4
 Love is free, and led with selfe delight, IV. i. 46. 8
 Not all the gods can chaunge, nor Jove him self can free! IV. ii. 51. 9
 from feare of treason free, IV. iii. 49. 4
 I, who stood all fearelesse free, IV. viii. 58. 6
 All which he did from bitter hondage free, IV. ix. 8. 6
 The faire Poecana, he enlarged free, IV. ix. 13. 2
 hearke, ye gentle knights and Ladies free, IV. x. 3. 6
 in this joyous place they mote have joyance free, IV. x. 23. 9
 being free from feare and gestlosye IV. x. 28. 6
 unless some heavenly powre her free IV. xi. 1. 6
 most free from fowle despight, IV. xi. 18. 8
 So had I rather to be thrall then free; IV. xii. 10. 8
 The which the prisoner points unto the free! IV. xii. 11. 2
 Together with her selfe in dowry free; V. iv. 12. 8
 Yet would she not thereto yeeld free accord V. v. 27. 6

Free—Continued.

by his freedom get his *free* goodwill; V. v. 32. 8
 That in and out thou mayst have passage *free*. V. v. 34. 6
 if she would *free* him from that case. V. v. 55. 8
 she did from thraldome *free*. V. vii. 43. 2
 Prince Arthur and Sir Artegal *Free* Samient from feare: . . . V. viii. Arg.
 Most sacred wight, most debonayre and *free*. V. ix. 20. 7
 none tydings bore Of Artegals arryvall her to *free*. V. xii. 11. 6
 I, that knew my selle from perill *free*. VI. i. 9. 7
 shall it not her lockes, for raunsome for me *free*? VI. i. 19. 9
 Sate with a knight . . . *free* from all gealous spyes. . . . VI. ii. 16. 6
 did *free* from feare Of a discourteous Knight. VI. iii. 18. 5
 him selfe he thought from daunger *free*. VI. iii. 20. 6
 From whom he meant to *free* him, if he might. VI. iv. 3. 8
 whether *free* with him she now were, or in band? VI. v. 27. 9
 Whom when the Salvage saw from daunger *free*. VI. vi. 40. 1
 turne we now hacketo that Ladie *free*. VI. vii. 27. 7
 She was borne *free*, not bound to any wight. VI. vii. 30. 8
 Leading a life so *free* and fortunate VI. ix. 19. 3
 Simple and true, from convert malice *free*; VI. x. 24. 6
free from all that wite VI. xii. 41. 4
 Fondnesse it were for any, being *free*. Am. xxxvii. 13
 permanent and *free* From frayle corruption. Am. lxxix. 7
 From feare of perill and foule horror *free*. Epith. 322
 And thou, fayre Hebe! and thou, Hymen *free*! Epith. 405
 To let her live thus *free*, and me to dy. H.L. 154
free from fleshes frayle infection. H.B. 217
 Like Gods with Nectar in their baskets *free*; H.B. 249
 To *free* his foea, that from his heast had swerved! H.H.L. 161
 But he our life hath left unto us *free*. H.H.L. 183
Free that was thrall, and blessed that was band; H.H.L. 184
 And give thy selfe unto him full and *free*. H.H.L. 265
 dowre, which mighty God hath given to her *free*. . . . H.H.B. 251
Free-born. aith then we are *free borne*. Hub. 133
Freed. eft, when ye count you *freed* from feare. S.C. F. 42
freed from bands of impacable fate. Te. 395
 The faire Andromeda from perill *freed*. Te. 649
freed from wretched long imprisonment! D. 273
freed is from Cupids yoke by fate. Col. 566
 his ghost, *freed* from repining strife. f. iii. 36. 5
 he *freed* the Travelers high-way. II. x. 39. 3
freed from that foster insolent. III. iv. 50. 7
 I your vassall, by your prowess *freed*. III. xii. 39. 7
 eke fayre Anoret, now *freed* from feare. IV. i. 15. 6
 Who, being *freed*, from one a weapon fiercely takes. . . IV. iv. 34. 9
 sith you her *freed* fro thence IV. vi. 34. 7
 from that time I from enchanters theft Her *freed*. . . IV. vi. 35. 5
freed from feare and danger of that dismall wight. . . IV. vii. 33. 9
 being *freed* from Proteus cruell band V. iii. 2. 1
 he him selfe full lightly from him *freed*. V. xi. 9. 3
 when that Knight from perill cleare was *freed*. V. xi. 48. 1
 That yet my love may from their hands be *freed*? . . . V. xi. 57. 5
 having *freed* Irena from distresse. V. xii. 27. 8
 Whom from her Seneschall he lately *freed*. VI. i. 47. 4
 God . . . had them *freed* from that deadly feare. . . . VI. iv. 15. 3
 like an Hauke, which feeling her selfe *freed*. VI. iv. 19. 7
 Serena, found of Salvages, By Calpeine is *freed*. . . VI. viii. Arg.
 Thy country may be *freed*. Proth. 156
Freedom. My *freedom* lorne, my life he lefte to none. . . S.C. D. 52
 In the pride of his *freedom* principall: Mu. 350
 Whose *freedom* shall thee turne to greatest seath! II. v. 18. 4
 his exchange or *freedom* might be wrought. IV. viii. 68. 4
 of their loves choise they might *freedom* clame. . . . IV. ix. 37. 7
 Could she her wished *freedom*e fro me woote: IV. x. 57. 5
 Such thraldome or such *freedom*e let it surely be. . . IV. xii. 10. 9
 uncontrolled *freedom*e to obtaine. V. ii. 33. 5
 the heavens unjust, Spighting my happie *freedom*e. . . V. v. 29. 8
 by his *freedom*e get his free goodwill; V. v. 32. 8
 Life, *freedom*e, grace, and gifts of great availle. . . . V. v. 49. 3
 his *freedom*e to have gayned. V. v. 54. 3
 her Dame his *freedom*e did denye. V. v. 58. 9
 Untill his owne true love his *freedom*e gayned: V. v. 67. 8
 they to *freedom*e did retyre. VI. xii. 10. 5
Freeing. For *freeing* from their snares Irena thrall: . . V. xii. 37. 5
Freely. Usen we *freely* our felicitie; S.C. May 155
 Thy lovely layes here mayst thou *freely* boste S.C. Jun. 13
 none whom fortune *freely* doth advaunee Gn. 555
 their owne happie chance Them *freely* offred. Hub. 963
freely up those royall spyoes he tooke. Hub. 1059
 But *freely* doest, of what thee list, entreat. Col. Son. i. 9
 all good, all grace there *freely* growes. Col. 324
 'Yet shall they not escape so *freely* all. I. v. 26. 1
 from her cursed foe thou have her *freely* quitt.' . . . I. x. 63. 9
freely aprong out of the fruitfull grownd. I. xi. 47. 3
 in a body which doth *freely* yeeld II. xi. 2. 1
 As *freely* offering to be gathered; II. xii. 54. 6
freely read what wicked felon so Hath outrag'd yon. . III. xi. 15. 2
 All is his justly that all *freely* death. IV. i. 6. 5
 to her bed . . . Now *freely* drew. IV. i. 15. 9
 if she should him *freely* set. IV. viii. 53. 8
 all things *freely* grew V. Pr. 9. 7
 his hart was *freely* plast. V. v. 46. 9
 She *freely* gave that Castle for his paine. VI. i. 46. 7
 not so *freely*, but that nathelesse He unto her a penance VI. vii. 37. 5
 Unto your selfe I *freely* leave to choose. VI. viii. 29. 8
 Right happy thou that mayst them *freely* see! VI. x. 19. 8
freely wend, Or at more ease continue there VI. xi. 6. 7
 he *freely* drinks an health to all his peeres. VII. vii. 41. 9
 He *freely* gave to be both rent and torne H.H.L. 150
 That full and *freely* gave himselfe to thee. H.H.L. 266

Frees. Himselfe he *frees* by secret meanes unseene; II. i. 1. 8
 She fights with Radigund, . . . And Artegal thence *frees*. . V. vii. Arg.
Free will. None would choose goodnes of his owne *freewill*. . T.M. 456
 every dore of *freewill* open flew. I. viii. 5. 3
 Of God; of grace; of justice; of *free-will*; I. x. 19. 6
 lordeth in licentious blisse Of her *freewill*. Am. iv. 8
Freeze. his fresh blood did *freeze* with fearefull cold. . . II. i. 42. 3
 He gan to burne in rage, and *freeze* in feare. V. xi. 2. 6
 the Shepheard streight with jealousy did *freeze*. . . . VI. x. 53. 9
 on his boary beard his breath did *freeze*. VII. vii. 31. 3
 Not fyre; for she doth *freeze* with faint desire. . . . Am. iv. 8
Freezeth. The more she *freeseth* in her willfull pryde; . . Am. xxxii. 10
Freezing. My life-bloud *freesing* with unkindly cold; . . . S.C. Ja. 25
 Now boyling hot, streight *freesing* deadly cold; VII. vii. 23. 3
Fretgh. the more bene *fretgh* with frand and spight. . . . S.C. S. 84
 all with suddin indignation *fretgh*. I. xi. 35. 2
Frighted. With rich treasures this gay ship *frighted* was: . Pet. ii. 5
Frenzy. So now his friend is changed for a *frenze*. S.C. Ap. 23
Frenzy. The swelling Splene, and *Frenzy* raging rife. . . I. iv. 35. 7
 love to *frenzy* turnd, sith love is franticke light. . . III. vii. 20. 9
Frequent. Can more the same *frequent*, and further to in-
 vade. II. x. 6. 9
 to resort to common haunts, and companies *frequent*. . . V. xii. 34. 7
Frequented. shepheard, . . . *Frequented* of these gentle Nymphes VI. x. 19. 4
Fresh. I saw a *fresh* spring rise out of a rocke. Bel. x. 1
 the *fresh* and lustie Lawrell tree. Pet. iii. 2
 Whilome thy *fresh* spring flowrd. S.C. Ja. 21
 Seest how *fresh* ay flowers bene sprede. S.C. F. 129
 Where-with my *fresh* flowretts bene defast: S.C. F. 182
 When love-lads masken in *fresh* aray? S.C. May 2
 a *fresh* bend Of lovely Nymphs. S.C. May 32
 both *fresh* and lovely to see. S.C. May 183
 should it nat yshead Your roundels *fresh*. S.C. An. 140
 Cuddie, *fresh* Cuddie, the liefest boye. S.C. An. 195
 It flonreth *fresh*, as it should never fayle. S.C. N. 86
 The fieldes ay *fresh*, the grasse ay greene. S.C. N. 189
 In the *fresh* shadowe did for them prepayre. Gn. 188
 The Lilly purple, and Violet belowe; Gn. 667
 The purple Hyacinthe, and *fresh* Costmarie; Gn. 670
Fresh Rhododaphne, and the Sabine flowre. Gn. 673
 To cloath her selfe in colours *fresh* and new. Gn. 684
 In the wilde forrest raunging *fresh* and free. Hub. 630
 all that els seemd faire and *fresh*. T.M. 39
 those *fresh* buds, which wont so faire to flowre. . . T.M. 249
 The *fresh* yong fie, in whom the kindly fire Mu. 33
 joy'd to range abroad in *fresh* attire. Mu. 37
 Thus the *fresh* Clarion, being readie dight. Mu. 145
Fresh Costmarie, and breathfull Camomill. Mu. 195
 her leafe was greene, and *fresh* her rinde. D. 240
 He had a daughter *fresh* as floure of May. Col. 106
 There fruitful come, faire trees, *fresh* herbage is. . . Col. 298
 Faire spreading forth her leaves with *fresh* delight. . Col. 545
 with *fresh* clay did close the wooden wound. f. ii. 44. 8
 girlonds gay, That seemd as *fresh* as Flora in her prime; . I. iv. 17. 3
 Phoebus, *fresh* as brydegrome to his mate. I. v. 2. 3
 Their gory sides *fresh* bleeding fiercely frett; I. vi. 44. 5
 love *fresh* coles unto her fire did lay; I. vii. 27. 5
 There for to find a *fresh* unproved knight. I. vii. 47. 2
 Forth gushed, like *fresh* water streame from riven rocke. . I. viii. 10. 9
 you, *fresh* budd of vertue springing fast. I. viii. 27. 1
 that *fresh* bleeding wound. I. ix. 7. 3
 With *fresh* desire his voyage to pursue; I. ix. 18. 4
 blood . . . from his wound yet welled *fresh*. I. ix. 36. 7
 to his *fresh* remembrance did reverse The ugly vew . . . I. ix. 48. 5
fresh encounter towards him addrest; I. xi. 17. 2
 Forth flowd *fresh* A gushing river of blacke gory blood. . I. xi. 22. 3
 As Eagle, *fresh* out of the ocean wave. I. xi. 34. 3
 Whom when the damned feend so *fresh* did spy. I. xi. 35. 1
 As *fresh* as floures in meadow greene doe grow I. xii. 6. 7
 Diana in *fresh* sommers day Beholdes her nymphes . . f. xii. 7. 7
 So faire and *fresh* that Lady shewd herselfe in sight. . . I. xii. 21. 9
 So faire and *fresh*, as freshest flowre in May; I. xii. 22. 1
 his *fresh* blood did *freeze* with fearefull cold. II. i. 42. 3
fresh streames do flow. II. ii. 9. 2
 revive *fresh* memory in me of that great Queene. . . . II. ii. 40. 2
 flourishing *fresh* leaves and blossomea did enwrap. . . . II. iii. 30. 9
 with *fresh* onsett he assayld. II. v. 11. 3
 Amidst a flock of Damzelles *fresh* and gay. II. v. 32. 4
 therein sate a Lady *fresh* and fayre. II. vi. 3. 1
fresh flowrets dight About her necke. II. vi. 7. 4
 They spring, they bud, they blossome *fresh* and faire. . II. vi. 15. 6
 Out of the wound the red blood *fresh* *fresh*. II. viii. 36. 8
 Glad was the knight, and with *fresh* courage fraught. . II. viii. 40. 5
 With so *fresh* hew uprising him to see. II. viii. 54. 3
 when againe They gave *fresh* charge. II. ix. 14. 3
 was right faire and *fresh* as morning rose. II. ix. 36. 7
 A man of yeares yet *fresh*, as mote appere. II. ix. 52. 3
 with *fresh* corage on the victor servd: II. x. 55. 7
fresh begon That castle to assaile II. xi. 5. 3
 then assaile him *fresh*, ere he could shif for more. . . II. xi. 27. 9
 to him brought, *fresh* batteill to renew; II. xi. 28. 3
 Out of his awonne arose, *fresh* to contend. II. xi. 35. 4
 (For shee her weend a *fresh* and lusty knight.) . . . III. i. 47. 3
 spred Abroad thy *fresh* youths fayrest flowre. . . . III. ii. 31. 7
 In a *fresh* fountaine, far from all mens vew. III. vi. 6. 5
 he is faire and *fresh* in face and guize III. vi. 23. 7
 Th' one faire and *fresh*, the other old and dride. . . . III. vi. 31. 7
 As doth the lilly *fresh* before the sunny ray. III. vi. 38. 9
 with *fresh* colours decke the wanton Pryme. III. vi. 42. 4
Fresh Hyacinthus, Phoebus paramoure III. vi. 45. 3

Fresh—Continued.

- more fresh And fierce he still appeard, III. vii. 32. 8
 His former griefe with furie fresh reviv'd III. viii. 3. 4
 floures so fresh at morne, III. ix. 39. 9
 fresh Aurora had the shady damp III. x. 1. 3
 the fresh Swayne would not his leasure dwell, III. x. 38. 7
 The jolly Satyres, full of fresh delight, III. x. 44. 3
 With perfect peace and bandes of fresh accord, III. x. 61. 4
 She chearfull, fresh, and full of joyance glad, III. xii. 18. 4
 in her blood yet steaming fresh emhaid: III. xii. 21. 4
 she, as morrow fresh, her selfe did reare III. xii. 28. 8
 As plaine as at the first when they were fresh and greene, IV. i. 24. 9
 As fresh and fragrant as the floure-deluce IV. i. 31. 7
 in warlike fresh aray Them found IV. ii. 53. 3
 on the other side, in fresh aray, Fayre Canacee IV. iii. 4. 5
 Have by good fortune found some heasts fresh spoyle, IV. iii. 16. 2
 So fresh he seemed and so fierce in sight: IV. iii. 23. 6
 As fresh as when it first was planted in the soyle, IV. iii. 29. 9
 be started up anon, IV. iii. 31. 5
 Faire Canacee, as fresh as morning rose, IV. iii. 51. 7
 That we may us reserve both fresh and strong IV. iv. 12. 4
 before them found in fresh aray Manie a brave knight IV. iv. 13. 7
 Rose in his strength, and gan her fresh assayle, IV. iv. 16. 4
 by the flowrie marge Of a fresh streame IV. viii. 61. 6
 all burping with a fresh desire IV. x. 29. 1
 The Prince yet being fresh untoucht afore; IV. ix. 34. 2
 'Fresh shadowes, fit to shroud from sunny ray; IV. x. 24. 1
 floures as fresh as May, IV. x. 37. 9
 he their sonne full fresh and jolly was, IV. xi. 27. 1
 Fresh Alimeda deckt with girland greene; IV. xi. 51. 1
 There her assaying fiercely fresh, V. iv. 41. 4
 With fresh assault upon him she did fly, V. v. 14. 3
 so soone As she her face had wypt to fresh her blood: V. v. 45. 7
 with bloudie knyfe Yet dropping fresh in hand, V. ix. 48. 3
 of her widowed Taking advantage, and her yet fresh woes, V. x. 12. 2
 Yet dropping fresh out of the Indian fount, V. x. 16. 6
 with fresh wanted grace Disprede the glorie V. xii. 13. 5
 in fresh poyson steepe: V. xii. 42. 8
 But lov'd this fresh young Knight VI. i. 7. 5
 Callidore rising up as fresh as day VI. iii. 13. 8
 out of an hill fresh gushing did appere, VI. iii. 50. 9
 purple blood Yet flowing fresh, VI. iv. 12. 3
 being fresh and full of youthly spright, VI. vii. 5. 2
 So fresh the image of her former dread, VI. viii. 31. 6
 full of fresh dismay, VI. xi. 28. 3
 Kindle fresh sparks of that immortall fire VII. vii. 2. 4
 Had in him kindled youthfull fresh desire, VII. vii. 11. 7
 fresh Aprill, full of lustyhed, VII. vii. 33. 1
 Fresh Love, that long hath slept Am. iv. 6
 faire floure! in whom fresh youth doth raine, Am. iv. 13
 fresh against my selfe to fight, Am. xlv. 12
 Fresh Spring, the herald of loves mighty king, Am. lxx. 1
 Whose ymage yet I carry fresh in mynd, Am. lxxviii. 4
 fresh againe enured His former cruelty, Epig. iv. 53
 with fresh lusty-hed, Go to the howre Epith. 22
 In their fresh garments trim, Epith. 29
 ye fresh boyes, that tend upon her groome, Epith. 112
 like fresh Eagle, make his hardie flight H.L. 69
 whose lampe doth yet remaine Fresh burniog H.L. 132
 Venus . . . Fresh floure of grace, H.B. 282
 The earth did fresh aray; Proth. 69
 So fresh they seer'd as day, Proth. 70
- Fresh-bleeding.** See Bleeding, Fresh.
- Fresher.** turne we here . . . to gather fresher sprights, V. iii. 40. 7
 That he mote fresher be against the next daies fight, V. iv. 61. 9
- Freshest.** Resembling Stella in her freshest yeares, As. 189
 freshest Flora her with Yvie girland crown'd, I. i. 48. 9
 in the first floure of my freshest age, I. ii. 23. 1
 him, . . . Who earst in floures of freshest youth was clad, I. viii. 42. 4
 'T was in freshest floure of youthly yeares, I. ix. 9. 1
 She was a woman in her freshest age, I. x. 30. 1
 So faire and fresh, as freshest floure in May; I. xii. 22. 1
 Now in his freshest floure of lusty-hed, II. i. 41. 7
 man, Of wondrous beauty and of freshest yeares, II. viii. 5. 2
 in the floure now of her freshest age; II. ix. 18. 7
 Now in the blossome of his freshest age, III. vii. 46. 5
 When as mans age was in his freshest prime, V. Pr. 1. 3
 in his youthes freshest floure, VI. xii. 3. 5
 Did deck himselfe in freshest faire attire; VII. vii. 11. 2
 all the fairest floures and freshest buds VII. vii. 33. 7
 freshest Floures which in that Mead they found, Proth. 84
- Fresh-flowering.** In a fresh flowering meadow lying lowe: Van. ii. 4
 in fresh flowering fields themselves to sport: I. iv. 37. 3
 The prayse of her fresh flowering Maidenhead; III. v. 64. 6
- Freshing.** I walkt abroad to breath the freshing ayre D. 25
- Freshly.** freshly bleeding of a grievous wounde, Rev. i. 8
 towards heaven freshly to arise Ro. xviii. 11
 the woodbine twigges that freshly bud; Gn. 82
 dreame gan freshly tosse his braine I. i. 65. 6
 his hurts, that yet still freshly bled, I. v. 17. 3
 hubbling wave did ever freshly well, I. vii. 4. 6
 freshly up arose the doughty knight, I. xi. 52. 1
 he saw himselfe so freshly reare, I. xi. 52. 6
 With heavie load on him they freshly gan to smight, II. ii. 23. 9
 Her mery fitt shee freshly gan to reare, II. vi. 21. 2
 the floures did freshly spring, II. vi. 24. 6
 freshly, as at first, prepard himselfe to fight, II. xi. 38. 9
 Whom still he marked freshly to arise II. xi. 44. 8
 the downy heare Did now but freshly spring, II. xii. 79. 9
 her wound still inward freshly bledd, III. i. 56. 3

Freshly—Continued.

- Bee freshly kindled in the fruitfull Ile Of Mona, III. iii. 48. 4
 Then gan he freshly pricke his fomy steed, III. iv. 48. 2
 gan the battaile freshly to begin; III. v. 22. 5
 By tract of blood, which she had freshly seene III. v. 28. 4
 His pace he freshly forward did advance, III. vii. 3. 3
 In his proud furnitures she freshly dight, III. vii. 18. 8
 freshly bleeding forth her fainting spright, III. xii. 20. 7
 the trompets freshly blew, IV. iii. 14. 9
 Casts off his ragged skin and freshly doth him dight, IV. iii. 23. 9
 Is often seene full freshly to have florish't, IV. iii. 29. 7
 Gan freshly him adresse VI. iii. 13. 9
 bathe in fontaines that do freshly flowe VII. iv. 39. 4
 floures That freshly budded VII. vii. 28. 3
 Then shall the new yeares joy forth freshly send, Am. lxii. 9
 streames . . . stil do flow, and freshly still redound, H.H.L. 165
 Freshnes. th' open freshnes of the gentle aire, III. viii. 11. 4
- Fresh-renewed.** She fedd her wound with fresh renewed bale, I. vii. 28. 6
- Fresh-springing.** fresh springing wells, as christall neate, Gn. 119
- Fresh-steaming.** with their bloud fresh steaming reare, VI. vi. 24. 7
- Fret.** To fret thy soule with crosses and with cares; IHub. 903
 Yet did she inly fret and felly burne, Mut. 343
 Their gory sides fresh bleeding fiercely frett; I. vi. 44. 5
 as doth an hidden moth The inner garment frett, II. ii. 34. 8
 To frett for anger or for griefe to mone? II. iii. 3. 4
 Eftscoones he gan to rage, and inly frett, II. vi. 28. 3
 Florimell exceedingly did fret, IV. v. 19. 7
 it encompass round as with a golden fret, IV. xi. 27. 9
 She gan thereat to fret and greatly grieve; IV. xii. 26. 2
 at her happiness do fret and frowne; V. viii. 17. 7
 Then would she inly fret, and grieve, V. xii. 32. 3
 So did the Squire, the whiles the Carle did fret VI. vii. 47. 7
 he gan fret and fome out bloody gore VI. xii. 31. 3
- Frets.** nether spinnes nor cards, ne cares nor fretts, II. vi. 16. 8
- Fretted.** skirt with gold Was fretted all about, II. ix. 37. 2
 round about yfretted all with gold, III. ii. 25. 4
 All fretted round with gold, and goodly wel besene, III. iii. 58. 9
 He chaunt, he griev'd, he fretted, and he sight, VI. xi. 25. 7
- Fretting.** See Heart-fretting.
- his proude heart is filld with fretting ire: Fan. x. 10
 many mischiefs follow cruell Wrath: . . . fretting griefe, I. iv. 35. 5
- Friday.** So seemest thou like Good Fryday to frowne: S.C.F. 30
- Fried.** hoyld Her inward brest, and in her entrayles fryde, V. v. 63. 8
- Friend.** So now his friend is changed for a frenne, S.C. Ap. 28
 Had lever my foe then my friend he be; S.C. May 167
 Bacchus fruite is friend to Phoebus wise; S.C. O. 105
 to me, my trustie friend, aread Thy councill: IHub. 81
 How saist thou (friend) have I not well discourst IHub. 541
 Suspition of friend, nor feare of foe Mut. 377
 or weenedst her thy friend D. 151
 Unpitied, unplaynd, of foe or friend: As. 136
 forward on his way (with God to friend) I. i. 28. 7
 Having both found a new friend you to aid, I. ii. 27. 2
 Better new friend then an old foe is said? I. ii. 27. 4
 In stead of foe to wound my friend amis? I. iii. 39. 5
 from his friend he seeldome knew his fo. I. iv. 23. 5
 By Dianas meanes, who was Hippolyts friend, I. v. 39. 7
 to ayde his friend, Againe his wonted angry weapon prov'd, I. viii. 21. 2
 As commonly as friend does with his friend, I. x. 66. 5
 thine owne nations friend And Patrone: I. x. 61. 7
 Thy neither friend nor foe, Fidessa, I. xii. 28. 9
 so sterne and terrible in sight, That heard his friendes, II. i. 6. 4
 Accountring each her friend with lavish fest: II. ii. 16. 5
 'My friend, hight Philemon, II. iv. 20. 1
 my falsar friend did no lesa joyous deeme, II. iv. 21. 9
 To losse of love adjoining losse of friend, II. iv. 31. 2
 Mars is Cupidoes friend, II. vi. 35. 7
 honour be defaste Of friend or foe, III. i. 12. 5
 Whatever foe had wrought, or friend had faynd, III. ii. 19. 5
 the hardy Mayd (with love to friend) III. iii. 14. 5
 Forgetfull each to have bene ever others friend, IV. ii. 14. 9
 Canacee gan wayle her dearest friend, IV. iii. 35. 5
 nought he ear'd for friend or enemy, IV. iv. 11. 8
 unware to wight And to his friend unwist, IV. iv. 27. 7
 Leading his friend away, IV. iv. 33. 9
 cast t' avenge the shame doen to his friend: IV. iv. 45. 2
 by his friend himselfe eke soone he fond IV. iv. 45. 3
 To bath their hands in bloud of dearest friend, IV. vi. 17. 8
 whether willed or nilled friend or foe, IV. vii. 16. 6
 'There did I finde mine onely faithfull friend IV. viii. 57. 1
 my friend that had her long refus'd, IV. viii. 60. 2
 Her captive lovers friend, young Placidas, IV. viii. 63. 2
 did me also friend in my retrate, IV. x. 67. 9
 Now hight Palemon, and is saylers friend; IV. xi. 13. 5
 as it mote a faithfull friend behove, VI. iii. 15. 7
 Unarm'd, as fearing neither foe nor friend, VI. iv. 17. 4
 Yet he them all refus'd, though thank her as a friend; VI. iv. 39. 9
 where is eke your friend which halfe it ought? VI. vii. 16. 5
 to save his friend from jeopardy, VI. viii. 12. 9
 His life he steemed dearer then his friend: VI. x. 35. 5
 Sith in his powre she was to foe or friend, VI. xi. 6. 4
 make it more admyr'd of foe and friend; H.B. 264
- Friended.** of the Muses ye may friended bee, Ti. 366
 me friended late In entrance, IV. x. 57. 8
 Of both beloved well, but little friended, V. v. 57. 7
- Friendless.** friendlesse, unfortunate, Now miserable I, Fidessa, I. ii. 26. 1
 Whose want too well now feelles my friendlesse case; Proth. 140
- Friendly.** friendly Faeries, met with many Graces, S.C. Jun. 25
 (with Phoebus friendly leave) Gn. 52
 The knights knitt friendly bands: I. ix. Arg.

Friendly—Continued.

friendly each did others praise devize, I. ix. 1. 7
 entertaynes with *friendly* chearefull mood, I. x. 32. 4
 One day unto me came in *friendly* mood, II. iv. 22. 4
 Long they thus travelled in *friendly* wise, III. i. 14. 1
 A *friendly* league of love perpetuall, III. iv. 4. 4
 love and *friendly* aid Mongst gentle Knights to nourish, IV. i. 46. 3
 To stint all strife and foster *friendly* peace, IV. ii. 19. 2
 In *friendly* sort that lasted but a while; IV. ii. 29. 2
 So mortall foes so *friendly* to agree, IV. iii. 49. 7
 to shut up all in *friendly* love, IV. ix. 15. 1
 With gentle words perswading them to *friendly* peace, IV. ix. 32. 9
 With that his wife in *friendly* wise to deale, V. viii. 21. 2
 Sweete semblant, *friendly* offices that hynde, VI. x. 23. 5
 usde him *friendly* for further intent, VI. x. 37. 7
Friend's. greater crosse To see *friends* grave, III. iv. 38. 9
 purchase honour in his *friends* behalve, IV. iv. 27. 3
 cast t' avenge his *friends* indignity, IV. iv. 28. 5
 in remembrance of his *friends* late harme, IV. iv. 35. 2
 her error I absnd To my *friends* good, IV. viii. 60. 8
 For his *friends* sake her offred favours scorne, IV. ix. 3. 8
Friends. Great *freendes* and feeble foes: S.C. Jul. 194
 Diggon on fewe such *freendes* did ever lite, S.C. S. 259
 there came to visite mee Some *friends*, *Hub.* 18
 being former foes, they wexed *friends*, *Col.* 851
 their service . . . To aide his *friends*, or fray his enemies, I. i. 38. 5
 fearefull *freendes* wereate out the wofull night, I. iii. 20. 6
 Nor wayld of *friends*, nor layd on groning beare, I. v. 23. 8
 truth . . . shall finde *friends*, I. xii. 28. 8
 That cheard his *friends*, and did his foes amate: II. i. 6. 4
 Accord of *friends*, consent of Parents sought, II. iv. 21. 3
 Others through *friends*; others for hase regard, II. vii. 47. 4
 open to their *friends*, and closed to their foes, II. ix. 23. 9
 Lov'd of his *friends*, and of his foes eschewd: II. x. 13. 3
 murdered by the *freendes* of Gratian, II. x. 61. 5
friends to termes of gentle truce entize, III. ii. 24. 5
 With th' other he his *friends* ment to enwrap; III. xii. 11. 8
 the Ladie, ill of *friends* hestedded, IV. i. 3. 7
 Some, of sworne *friends* that did their faith forgoe; IV. i. 24. 3
 shortly *friends* them make: IV. ii. 1. 9
 So fortune *friends* the hold? IV. ii. 7. 6
 Like faithfull *friends* thenceforth to joyne in one, IV. ii. 28. 6
 plighted hands for ever *friends* to be, IV. iii. 49. 5
 mortall foes doe turne to faithfull *friends*, IV. iv. 1. 2
friends protest are chaungd to foemen fell: IV. iv. 1. 3
 Both sire and *friends* and all for ever to forgo, IV. vii. 16. 9
 her *friends* with counsell sage Dissuaded her, IV. viii. 50. 4
 zeale of *friends* comhynd with vertues meet: IV. ix. 1. 7
 These paires of *friends* in peace and settled rest, IV. ix. 17. 2
 wonder was to see In *friends* protest, IV. ix. 27. 7
 Faint *friends* when they fall out most cruell fomen hee, IV. ix. 27. 9
 Of litle much, of foes she maketh *friends*, IV. x. 34. 8
 her *friends* For her beginning a more fearefull fray, V. viii. 10. 5
 when as foes enforst, or *friends* sought ayde, V. ix. 30. 8
 from close *friends*, that dar'd not to appeare, V. xii. 10. 8
 to low, to lie, To *friends*, to foes; VI. x. 23. 9
 Ne stayeth leave to take before his *friends* doe dye, VI. xi. 18. 9
 How many of their *friends* were slaine, VI. xi. 20. 9
 Her father and her *friends* about her lying, VI. xi. 23. 2
 mote encheare his *friends*, and foes mote terrifie, VII. vi. 24. 9
 ne favour seek of *friends*: *Am.* lix. 10
 The fayned *friends*, the unassured foes, *II.L.* 263
Friends' with him to wend, gainst all her *friends* consent, IV. viii. 50. 9
Friendship. of such falsers *friendship* bene fayne, S.C. May 305
 (Both two sure bands in *friendship* to be tide), *Hub.* 54
 The Foxe had promised of *friendship* store, *Hub.* 1206
 after death all *friendship* doth decaie: *Ti.* 207
 of *friendship* I thee pray, *Col.* 159
 those two knights, fast *friendship* for to hynd, I. ix. 18. 6
 Doth nourish vertue, and fast *friendship* breeds, II. ii. 31. 2
 Saxon kinges his *friendship* shall intreat; III. iii. 45. 3
Friendship professed with unfained hart, III. iii. 62. 5
 of *friendship* let me now you pray, IV. i. 40. 2
 former breaches Made in their *friendship*, IV. ii. 12. 5
 when we *friendship* first did swaere, IV. ii. 13. 3
 of fayned *friendship* which they vow'd afore, IV. ii. 18. 9
 ought in *friendship* for her sake To joyne your force, IV. ii. 24. 6
 Ne certes can that *friendship* long endure, IV. ii. 29. 6
 Profest to her true *friendship* and affection sweet, IV. iii. 50. 9
friendship, which a faint affection breeds, IV. iv. 1. 8
 in base mind nor *friendship* dwels nor enmity, IV. iv. 11. 9
 doth beget True love and faithfull *friendship*, IV. vi. 46. 9
 faithfull *friendship* doth them both suppress, IV. ix. 2. 3
 these Squires true *friendship* more did sway, IV. ix. 3. 3
 tyde In hands of *friendship*, IV. x. 27. 8
 Mother of blessed Peace and *Friendship* trew; IV. x. 34. 2
 Yet thus much *friendship* she to him did show, V. v. 57. 1
Friendship's. true *friendships* bond Doth their long strife
 agree, IV. iii. Arg.
friendships faultie guile For ever to assoile, *Proth.* 99
Friese, -th, Friesing. See **Freeze, etc.**
Frieze. See **Freeze.**
 Lastly, came Winter clothed all in *frieze*, VII. vii. 31. 1
Friezes. Christall *frieses*, *Bel.*¹ iv. 3
 the *fryses* christall, *Bel.*² iv. 3
Friezing. See **Freezing.**
Frigate. worke and play About her litle *frigot*, II. vi. 7. 9
 the boare waters from his *frigot* ran, II. xii. 10. 3
Fright. full of ghastly *fright* . . . Gan shut the dore, I. iii. 12. 7
 she waked full of fearefull *fright*, V. vii. 16. 8

Fright—Continued.

in *fright* Upon their wall good watch and ward did keepe, V. vii. 26. 5
 Being already dead with fearefull *fright*: VI. viii. 45. 3
Frights. Whom suddenly he waken with fearefull *frights*, I. ii. 4. 4
Frigate. See **Frigate.**
Fringe. Waa hemd with golden *fringe*, II. iii. 26. 9
 Itemd all about with *fringe* of silver twine: V. vii. 6. 5
Fringed. Their watchet mantles *frindgd* with silver rownd, III. iv. 40. 5
Frises. See **Friezes.**
Frisked. *friskt*, and flong aloft, and louted low on knee, V. iii. 34. 9
Frisks. beasts begin to play Their pleasant *frisks*, IV. x. 46. 2
Frith. The Doune and eke the *Frith*, IV. xi. 47. 9
Friivolous. To buy his Masters *frivolous* good will, *Hub.* 889
Frize. See **Freeze, Frieze.**
Fro (*partial list*). See **To and fro**.
 thou art beside thy wit, Furthest *fro* the marke, S.C. May 307
 'Fro thence I durst in derring-doe compare, S.C. D. 43
 save my sheepe and me *fro* shame, S.C. D. 78
 reft *fro* me my sweete companion, And reft *fro* me my love, D. 159, 160
 which *fro* mine eyes do raine, D. 376
 Sith she . . . Is fetcht *fro* me, D. 439
 far be it . . . *fro* me, *Col.* 464
 mounts *fro* thence In rolling globes, *Col.* 610
 convaid, And *fro* me hid: I. ii. 24. 3
 Far be it from your thought, and *fro* my wil, I. iii. 28. 2
 so sad sight *fro* me hyde, I. vii. 22. 9
 is the point of death now turnd *fro* mee, I. ix. 26. 3
 will I not *fro* mine own love remove, III. i. 28. 3
 Far *fro* my native soyle, III. ii. 7. 8
fro me reft both life and light attone, III. v. 7. 6
 farre be such reproch *fro* mee! III. v. 46. 3
 Deliver her *fro* thence, III. xi. 18. 9
 too or *fro*; III. xii. 12. 3
 That dare *fro* me thinke Florimell to take! IV. i. 25. 4
 the tide, that comes *fro* th' Ocean mayne, IV. iii. 27. 1
Fro love to hate, IV. iii. 45. 6
 beasts, forst to refraine *fro* meat, IV. iv. 47. 3
Fro me the honour of that game did reare; IV. vi. 6. 7
 my love hath *fro* me reft, IV. vi. 8. 1
 long him *fro* my selfe removes? IV. viii. 63. 9
 wished freedome *fro* me woe: IV. x. 57. 5
 she by force is still *fro* me detain'd, V. xi. 54. 8
 her lockes for ransome *fro* me free, VI. i. 19. 9
fro me say, That VI. iii. 41. 1
 Ne Nature to or *fro* spake for a space, VII. vii. 57. 2
 acquit *fro* my continual smart; *Am.* xlii. 6
 life, which first *fro* me she reaved, *II.B.* 279
Frock. Well decked in a *frocke* of gray, S.C. An. 65
 Shee also dotte . . . her well-plighted *frock*, III. ix. 21. 3
Frogs. *frogs*, bred in the slimie scouring, *Gn.* 229
 loathly *frogs* and toades, which eyes did lacke, I. i. 20. 7
 todes and *frogs*, his pasture poysonous, III. x. 59. 2
 Yeeld me an hostry mougt the croking *frogs*, V. x. 23. 8
 th' unpleasant Quyre of *Frogs* still croking, *Epith.* 349
Frollic. To feast and *frollicke*; nathemore would she
 to *frollicke*, and to put away The pensive fit, IV. ix. 13. 4
 Then Coridon woxe *frollicke*, that earst seemed dead, VI. iii. 9. 2
 Made him so *frollicke* and so full of lust: VII. vii. 39. 5
Fro (*partial list*).
 Shaking the hill even from the hottome deepe, *Bel.*¹ ii. 13
Fro whence arise diversitie of sects, *Hub.* 388
fro whence come yee; *Hub.* 604
Fro whence he vewes, *Hub.* 1228
Fro whence he never should be quit, *Hub.* 1245
 Could eave the sonne of Thetis *fro* to die; *Ti.* 429
 beame of beautie sparkled *fro* above, *Col.* 468
Fro thence he shootes his arrowes, *Col.* 811
 none else *fro* hence may us unhynd, I. ii. 43. 9
fro whence when she him spyde, I. iii. 26. 5
 from thence arose away The mother, I. v. 44. 4
 The everburning lamps from thence it braught, I. vi. 18. 4
Fro whence the river Dee, I. ix. 4. 7
 He chose an halter *fro* among the rest, I. ix. 54. 4
fro thence brought to his heavenly bowre, I. x. 40. 9
 Is not from hence the way, I. x. 50. 4
Fro thence, far off he unto him did shew, I. x. 55. 1
 sprong out *fro* English race, I. x. 60. 1
Fro thence a Faery thee unwetring reft, I. x. 65. 6
Fro whence she might behold, I. xi. 5. 3
 'Fro thence it comes, II. ii. 10. 1
 To tell from whence he came, II. ii. 39. 5
Fro off the earth, II. iii. 19. 5
 'How high he . . . and *fro* whence? II. iv. 41. 1
 but they *fro* hence were sold; II. vii. 54. 4
 who shall let me now On this vile body *fro* to wreak, II. viii. 28. 4
 us . . . draw *fro* on this journey to proceed, II. xii. 26. 5
 each the other *fro* to rise restraine; II. xii. 64. 5
 quite *fro* off the earth, III. iii. 43. 9
 forth issewd from under th' Altars smooke, V. xi. 22. 4
fro th' Eternal Truth it doth proceed, *II.B.* 174
 country may be freed *fro* forraine harmes; *Proth.* 156
Front. See **Crest-front**.
 hundred pillars . . . decking the *front*, *Bel.*¹ ii. 3
 The double *front* of a triumphall Arke: *Bel.* iv. 4
 Sterne face, and *front* full of Saturnlike awe, *Bel.*² ix. 4
 So did that haughtie *front* . . . it selfe upreare, *Ro.* xii. 9
 In whose high *front* was writ as doth ensue, *Gn.* 686
 blood-red billowes, like a walled *front*, I. x. 53. 3
 His snowy *front*, curled with golden heares, II. viii. 5. 5
 stout Despetto in his greater pryde Did *front* him, VI. v. 20. 8

Fronting. pillours *fronting* faire the same, *Bel.* 2 ii. 3
Frons. Their horned *fronts* so fierce on either side Doe meete, *I.* ii. 16. 3
Frorn. See **Frozen.**
 My hart-blood is wel nigh *frorne*, *S.C.F.* 243
Frory. with his *frory* lips full softly kist, *III.* viii. 35. 2
Frory-hoar. An aged sire with head all *frory hoar*, *III.* viii. 30. 3
Frost. now are clothd with mosse and hoary *frost*, *S.C.* Ja. 33
 my flowing youth is foe to *frost*, *S.C.F.* 31
 Clothed with cold, and hoary with *frost*, *S.C.F.* 79
 The hyting *frost* nipt his stalke deyth, *S.C.F.* 231
 My head besprent with hoary *frost* I fynd, *S.C.D.* 135
 As hoary *frost* with spangles doth attire *I.* x. 48. 3
 Ne suffred storme nor *frost* on them to fall, *II.* xii. 51. 3
 sprinkled *frost* upon his deawy beard: *III.* viii. 30. 4
Frosts. opprest With early *frosts*, *D.* 23
 With hardned *frosts* of former winters ire, *VII.* vii. 11. 4
Frosty. the *frosty* Night Her mantle black gan overhaile: *S.C.* Ja. 74
 browes, Full of wrinkles and *frostie* furrowes, *S.C.F.* 44
 twinkling starrs in *frostie* night; *H.B.* 257
Froth. newly borne Of th' Ocean's fruitfull *froth*, *II.* xii. 65. 4
Froth-foamy. the nimble thyes Of his *froth-foamy* steed, *I.* xi. 23. 3
Frothy. The yron rowels into *frothy* fome he bitt, *I.* vii. 37. 9
 Ye might have seene the *frothy* billowes fry *II.* xii. 45. 1
Frougny. Of like not of the *frowie* fede, *S.C.* Jul. 111
Frounce. Some *frounce* their curled heare in courtly guise; *I.* iv. 14. 7
Froward. *froward* fortune doth ever availle: *S.C.S.* 251
 haplesse rising of some *froward* starre, *Gn.* 570
froward fortune still to follow mee, *Hub.* 66
 whom *frowning* *froward* late Hath made sad witnessse *II.* i. 37. 1
 All for their Ladies *froward* love to gaine, *II.* ii. 26. 4
 those two *froward* sisters, their faire loves, *II.* ii. 34. 1
 She scould, and frownd with *froward* countenance; *II.* ii. 35. 8
 that same *froward* twaine would accorage, *II.* ii. 38. 7
 to th' importunity Of *froward* fortune *III.* iii. 31. 6
froward fortune, and too *froward* Night, *III.* v. 7. 4
 When so the *froward* skye began to lowre; *III.* v. 51. 7
 With *froward* will doth set him selfe to wepce, *V.* vi. 14. 3
 Whom when those knights so *froward* and forlore Beheld, *V.* xi. 61. 8
 two of them still *froward* seem'd to bee, *VI.* x. 24. 7
Frowardness. in his *frowardness* from her was fed, *III.* vi. 20. 8
Frowie. See **Frougny.**
Frown. So semest thou like Good Fryday to *frowne*: *S.C.F.* 30
 well to beare The storme of fortunes *froune* *V.* v. 38. 3
 at her happinesse do fret and *frowne*; *V.* viii. 17. 7
 lowre Upon their blisse, and balefull fortune *froune*: *V.* x. 26. 7
 her *froune* me drives away. *Am.* xxi. 12
Frowned. what evil starre On you hath *frownd*, *I.* viii. 42. 7
 She scould, and *frownd* with *froward* countenance; *II.* ii. 35. 8
 This *frownd*, that faund, *II.* ix. 35. 6
 Fortune, envying good, hath felly *frownded*, *V.* v. 36. 2
 she sternly *frownd* For high disdaine of such indignity, *V.* vii. 28. 5
 Thereat *frownd* Coridon, and his lip closely bit, *VI.* ix. 41. 9
Frowning. Neede feare no change of *frowning* late; *S.C.S.* 71
 Their *frowning* forheades, all asyde doe lay; *I.* vi. 11. 5
 whom *frowning* *froward* fate Hath made sad witnessse *II.* i. 37. 1
 some part Thereof did in his *frowning* face appeare: *IV.* i. 45. 4
Frozen. See **Blood-frozen, Frorn, Heart-frozen.**
frosen horror ran through everie part, *Ti.* 483
 pierce his *frosen* cares? *D.* 249
 cold Have not all seized on your *frosen* hart, *II.* i. 46. 6
 Shortly they reard out of her *frosen* swownd; *III.* i. 64. 3
 To doe the *frosen* cold away to fly; *III.* ii. 34. 6
 she did lye All night in old Tithonus *frosen* bed, *III.* iii. 20. 6
 if life Yett in his *frosen* members did remaine; *III.* v. 31. 2
 stir his *frosen* spright: *III.* viii. 23. 5
 her faint hart was with the *frosen* cold Beummbd *III.* viii. 34. 7
 Ne in their *frosen* hearts feele kindly flame: *IV.* Pr. 2. 2
 she to stones at length all *frosen* turne! *Am.* xxxii. 14
Fructified. in her pregnant flesh thy shortly *fructifide*, *III.* vi. 7. 9
Fruit. There grows lifes *fruite* unto the Churches good, *Rev.* iv. 14
 Renownd for *fruite* of famous progenie, *Ro.* vi. 6
 His kiddes, his cracknelles, and his early *fruit*, *S.C.* Ja. 58
 Nor for *fruct* nor for shadowe serves thy stocke; *S.C.F.* 128
 Reapen the *fruite* thereof, *S.C.* May 65
 Bacchus *fruite* is frend to Phoebus wise; *S.C.O.* 106
 bringeth forth the *fruite* of sommers pryde; *S.C.D.* 74
 promised of timely *fruite* such store, *S.C.D.* 104
 The flattering *fruite* is fallen to grownd before, *S.C.D.* 106
 season more secure Shall bring forth *fruit*, *Gn.* 10
 yong plants, which went with *fruit* t' abound, *T.M.* 251
 Now without *fruite* or leaves are to be found, *T.M.* 252
 the *fruit* of all your travailes toyle *Ti.* 515
 Her long borne Infant, *fruit* of heavinesse, *D.* 32
 She fd away like *fruit* blowne downe with winde, *D.* 244
 Or mellow *fruit* if it were harvest time, *As.* 48
 Receive . . . The unripe *fruit* of an unready wit; *Deed. Son.* iii. 2
 Receive . . . a simple taste Of the wilde *fruit* *Deed. Son.* v. 2
 Receive, dear Lord, in worth, the *fruit* of barren field, *Deed. Son.* v. 14
 The floure of chevalry Doth promise *fruite* *Deed. Son.* x. 3
 her kindly skill To bring forth *fruit*, *I.* iii. 23. 8
 Bacchus merry *fruit* they did invent, *I.* vi. 15. 2
 with timely *fruit* her belly sweld, And bore a boy *I.* vi. 23. 3
 trees, Whereon nor *fruit* nor leafe was ever scene, *I.* ix. 34. 2
 Loaden with *fruit* and apples rosy redd, *I.* xi. 46. 2
 like young *fruit* in May, *II.* iii. 29. 7
 Deserves to taste his follies *fruit*, repented payne, *II.* v. 24. 9
 loaden all with *fruit* as thick as it might bee, *II.* vii. 53. 9
 Their *fruit* were golden apples glistring bright, *II.* vii. 54. 1
 planted there did bring forth *fruit* of gold; *II.* vii. 64. 7
 Here also sprong that goodly golden *fruit*, *II.* vii. 65. 1

Fruit—Continued.

the *fruit* which grew upon the brincke; *II.* vii. 58. 5
 the *fruit* from hand Did fly abacke, *II.* vii. 68. 6
 Why takest not of that same *fruite* of gold? *II.* vii. 63. 7
 thou thy treasons *fruit* shalt taste Right sowre, *II.* viii. 31. 8
 with her right the riper *fruit* did reach, *II.* xii. 56. 2
 the *fruit* more sweetnes did contayne, *III.* ii. 17. 7
 Both leafe and *fruite*, both too untimely shed, *III.* ii. 31. 8
 beareth *fruit* of honour and all chast desyre, *III.* v. 32. 9
 Bacchus *fruit* out of the silver plate *III.* ix. 30. 3
 Each other of loves bitter *fruit* despoile, *III.* xii. 47. or.2
 Such is the powre that that same *fruit*, *V.* vii. 11. 7
 great store of forrest *frute* *VI.* vii. 24. 4
 That so rich *frute* should he from us bereft; *VI.* ix. 1. 7
 last forth brought The *fruite* of joy and blisse, *VI.* ix. 45. 9
 of his love he reapt the timely *frute*, *VI.* x. 38. 5
 They fall to strokes, the *frute* of too much talke, *VI.* xi. 16. 2
 twixt ber paps, (like early *fruit* in May, *Am.* lxxvi. 9
 Sweet *fruit* of pleasure, brought from Paradise *Am.* lxxvii. 11
 Send us the timely *fruit* of this same night, *Epith.* 404
Fruitfull. This peoples vertue yet so *fruitfull* was *Ro.* viii. 5
 Which care the *frutefull* graine doth shortly bring; *Ro.* xxx. 4
 France though *fruitfull* of brave wits, *Ro.* Env. 2
 Beside the *fruitfull* shore of muddie Nile, *Van.* lii. 1
fruitfull flocks, bene every where to see: *S.C.* Jun. 22
fruitfull Pales, and the forrest greene, *Gn.* 116
 wilde greene woods and *fruitfull* pastures minde; *Gn.* 637
 Secmes that in *fruitfull* pastures ye doo live, *Hub.* 693
 The *fruitfull* spawne of their ranke fantasies: *T.M.* 322
 With *fruitfull* hope his aged breast he fed *Mai.* 25
 when floures doo clothe the *fruitfull* ground, *Mai.* 114
 A *fruitfull* Olyve tree, with berries spredd, *Mai.* 326
 None fairer, nor more *fruitfull* to be red: *Col.* 279
 There did our ship her *fruitfull* wombe unlade, *Col.* 288
 These *fruitfull* corne, faire trees, fresh herbage is, *Col.* 298
 load the braunches of the *fruitfull* vine; *Col.* 601
 Out of the *fruitfull* wombe of their great mother, *Col.* 854
 the streames that, Flow from thy *fruitfull* head, *Ded. Son.* viii. 10
 The *fruitfull* Olive; *I.* i. 9. 8
 creatures of his *fruitfull* seed; *I.* i. 21. 8
fruitfull cursed spawne of serpents small, *I.* i. 22. 6
 Charissa, left her *fruitfull* nest: *I.* x. 29. 8
 hill, Adorn'd with *fruitfull* Olives *I.* x. 54. 2
 freely sidden out of the *fruitfull* ground, *I.* xi. 47. 3
 some hidden nest Of many Dragonettes, his *fruitfull* seede: *I.* xii. 10. 6
 from whose *fruitfull* pap Their wellheads spring, *II.* ii. 6. 2
 nature them forth throws Out of her *fruitfull* lap; *II.* vi. 15. 5
 earth out of her *fruitfull* wombe Throws forth *II.* vii. 61. 6
 Both faire and *fruitfull*, and the ground dispredd *II.* xii. 12. 2
 newly borne Of th' Ocean's *fruitfull* froth, *II.* xii. 65. 4
fruitfull Ceres and Lyaeus fatt *III.* i. 61. 3
 sacred Emperours, Thy *fruitfull* Olspring, *III.* iii. 23. 2
 overronne The *fruitfull* plaines, *III.* iii. 46. 8
 Bee freshly kindled in the *fruitfull* Ile Of Mona, *III.* iii. 48. 4
 Through influence of th' hevens *fruitfull* ray, *III.* vi. 6. 2
 the *fruitfull* seades Of all things living, *III.* vi. 8. 3
 It sited was in *fruitfull* soyle of old, *III.* vi. 31. 1
 all the *fruitfull* spawne of fishes bew *III.* vi. 35. 7
 The substANCES of natures *fruitfull* progenyes, *III.* vi. 36. 9
 from their *fruitfull* sydes sweet gum did drop, *III.* vi. 43. 7
 largely overflow the *fruitfull* plaine, *III.* vii. 24. 4
 of the *fruitfull* liquor overflowne; *III.* ix. 30. 5
Fruitfull of all things fitt for living foode, *III.* ix. 49. 6
 He turnd himselfe into a *fruitfull* vine, *III.* xi. 43. 8
fruitfull apples to have borne awhile, *IV.* iii. 29. 8
 Out of her *fruitfull* lap abundant floures; *IV.* x. 45. 2
 all the Sea-gods and their *fruitfull* seede, *IV.* xi. 8. 2
 The pleasant Boyne, the fishy *fruitfull* Ban, *IV.* xi. 41. 4
 Whose *fruitfull* seede farre passeth those in land, *IV.* xii. 1. 3
 with strong hand their *fruitfull* ranckes did deface, *V.* i. 1. 9
 forth she brought The *fruitfull* vine; *V.* vii. 11. 3
 mother of a *frutefull* heritage, *V.* x. 7. 3
 Yet seem'd the soyle both fayre and *frutefull* eft, *VI.* ix. 1. 5
 did alite Upon the *fruitfull* earth, *VII.* vi. 20. 9
 Out of her *fruitfull* hosome made to growe *VII.* vii. 8. 6
 fill her wombe with *fruitfull* hope of nourishment, *VII.* vii. 32. 9
 Till they bring forth the *fruitfull* progeny; *Epith.* 403
 Yet being full of *fruitfull* love, *H.H.L.* 51
 That *fruitfull* issue may to you afford, *Proth.* 104
Fruitfulest. *fruitfulest* Virginia who did ever vew? *II.* Pr. 2. 9
Fruitfull-headed. the *fruitfull-headed* beast, Became stark
 blind, *I.* viii. 20. 1
Fruitfulness. The joyes whereof and happy *fruitfulness*, *II.* vi. 24. 3
Fruitless. loose thy labour and thy *fruitless* cost, *Hub.* 636
fruitless follies and unsound delights, *Hub.* 823
 him to follow was but *fruitless* paine: *I.* ii. 8. 5
 Arriv'd wher they in erth their *fruitless* blood had sown, *I.* v. 45. 9
 the world, whose joyes so *fruitless* are; *I.* x. 63. 2
 Bid thee to them thy *fruitless* labors yield, *II.* vi. 16. 3
 Refuse such *fruitless* toile, *II.* vi. 17. 9
 he had long time sought with *fruitless* suit: *II.* vii. 55. 3
fruitless lives were under furrow sowne, *III.* ix. 35. 8
 sow vaine sorrow in a *fruitless* eare, *III.* xi. 16. 2
 'What is there ells but cease these *fruitless* paines, *III.* xi. 24. 1
 'the *fruitless* end Of thy vaine boast, *IV.* i. 51. 1
 on the ground their lives did strow, Like *fruitless* seede, *V.* vii. 31. 9
 two more of his armes did fall away, Like *fruitless* braunches, *V.* xi. 11. 8
fruitless worke is broken with least wynd, *Am.* xxiii. 14
 my long *fruitless* stay In Princes Court, *Proth.* 6
Fruit's. seeme to labour under their *fruit*s lode: *III.* vi. 42. 6

Fruits. Sad be the sights, and bitter *fruites* of warre, II. ii. 30. 6
 a gardin goodly garnished With herbs and *fruites*, II. vii. 51. 5
 Most famous *fruites* of matrimoniall bowre, III. iii. 3. 7
 the *fruites* of the Forrest was their feast; VI. iv. 14. 6
 Laden with *fruites* that made him laugh, VII. vii. 30. 3
 ripened *fruites* the which the earth had yold. . . . VII. vii. 30. 9
Frustrate. *frustrate* all her paine, VII. vi. 48. 5
Fry. To feede youthe fancie, and the flocking *fry*, S.C. O. 14
 Her heards be thousand fishes with their *frie*, Col. 242
 Phlegeton, Whereas the damned ghosts in torments *fry*, . . . I. v. 33. 4
 them before the *fry* of children yong I. xii. 7. 1
frye in hartlesse grieffe and dolefull tene: II. i. 53. 4
 Ye might have seene the frothy billowes *fry* II. xii. 45. 1
 Witnesse th' exceeding *fry* which there are fed, IV. xii. 2. 4
 Doth *frie* with some above the surges here. . . . V. ii. 15. 8
 this off-scum of that cursed *fry* VII. vi. 30. 1
 all these flames, in which I *fry*, Am. xxxii. 5
Fryses. See **Friezes.**
Fuel. with forst wind the *fewell* did inflame; II. vii. 36. 2
Fugitive. To seeke the *fugitive* both farre and nere. . . . III. vi. 26. 4
Fugitives. He also gave to *fugitives* of Spayne, II. x. 41. 6
Fulfil. others pleasure to *fulfill*. . . . II. iv. 19. 9
 did like an halfe Theatre *fulfill*: II. xii. 30. 7
 doe by all dew meanes thy destiny *fulfill*? III. iii. 24. 9
 I the same should faithfully *fulfill*. . . . III. vii. 54. 7
 so that he *fulfill* The penance IV. vi. 32. 5
 to *fulfill* That which he doth with righteous doome decide, . V. iv. 1. 3
 which now she doth *fulfill*. . . . V. iv. 30. 9
 I have forborne this dnetie to *fulfill*; V. v. 41. 3
 I needes must by all meanes *fulfill* This penance, VI. viii. 30. 2
Fulfilled. The charme *fulfild*, dead suddainly he downe did
 sincke. . . . II. i. 55. 9
 After she had nine moneths *fulfild* and gone: III. vi. 5. 5
 Onely what needeth shall be here *fulfild*, IV. xi. 17. 7
 In which her circles voyage is *fulfild*, Am. lx. 3
Fulgent. Her reliques *Fulgent* having gathered, II. x. 57. 1
Full (*partial list of adv.*). See **Bellyful.**
 Sterne face, and front *full* of Saturnlike awe Bel.² ix. 4
 browes, *Full* of wrinkles and frostie furrowes, S.C. F. 44
 would make *full* faire; S.C. F. 67
ful of fraude, and guile, S.C. May 127
full of favour as kidded mought be. . . . S.C. May 184
 they bene false, and *full* of covetise, S.C. S. 82
 They bene so grave and *full* of mayntenance. . . . S.C. S. 169
 This with *full* bit doth catch the utmost top. . . . Gn. 83
 his beames *full* hott, Gn. 156
 glauncing *full* dreadfullie, Gn. 262
 everie streete is *full* of fortunes, Hub. 91
full glad am I, Hub. 270
 For a *full* complement of all their ill, Hub. 338
full few which follow them, Hub. 637
Full of the feared sight which late they sawe. . . . Hub. 1110
Full of sad sights and sore Catastrophes; T.M. 158
 I, whose joy was earst with Spirit *full*. . . . T.M. 289
 Thoughts halfe devine, *full* of the fire of love, T.M. 363
 bought *full* deere, Ti. 116
 'His blessed spirite, *full* of power divine Ti. 288
Full of sweete flowres and daintiest delights, Ti. 620
Full of brave courage and bold hardyhed, Mut. 27
Full many a Ladie faire, in Court *full* oft
 worke, *full* fit for kingly bowres; Mut. 105
full merrilie to pipe Mut. 300
 "Our daies are *full* of dolor and disease, D. 55
 hideous monsters *full* of uglinesse; D. 274
Full many Maydens D. 340
Full little faileth As. 37
 all the day it standeth *full* of deow, As. 135
 waile *full* many a sythe, As. 191
 My mind, *full* of my thoughts satietie, Col. 23
Full faire she lov'd, and was belov'd *full* faire Col. 42
Full of inward feare, Col. 116
 lies *full* low, Col. 228
 Muse, *full* of high thoughts invention, Col. 434
 Nor haughtie words most *full* of highest thoughts: Col. 446
 All *full* of love, and love, and love my deare, Col. 716
 voydnesse to seeke *full* satietie. . . . Col. 777
full of fire and greedy hardiment, Col. 850
 Most lothsom, filthie, foule, and *full* of vile disdainie. . . I. i. 14. 1
Full of great lumps of flesh I. i. 14. 9
 Her vomit *full* of bookes and papers was, I. i. 20. 3
 her body, *full* of filthie sin, I. i. 20. 6
 creature, I. i. 24. 7
 Where that false couple were *full* closely ment
 in wooden wals *full* faste, I. i. 46. 7
Full of sad feare and ghastly dremment, I. ii. 5. 4
Full fast she fed, I. ii. 42. 8
full of ghastly fright I. ii. 44. 4
 Paynim forward came so I. iii. 12. 1
 her fiers servant, *full* of kingly aw And high disdainie, . . . I. iii. 12. 7
 goodly galleries far over laid, *Full* of faire windowes . . . I. iii. 35. 2
 Pecoocks, I. iii. 41. 1
Full of diseases was his carcas blew, I. iv. 4. 8
 a burning hart he bare, *Full* of vaine follies I. iv. 17. 9
 coffers I. iv. 23. 6
 a kirtle of discolour say I. iv. 25. 4
 No knight, but treachour *full* of false despight I. iv. 27. 4
 for his sake have felt *full* many an heave stowre. . . . I. iv. 31. 2
 The knight was fiers, and *full* of youthly heat, I. iv. 41. 5
 So long they fight, and *full* revenge pursue, I. iv. 46. 9
 still he lay *full* low. . . . I. v. 7. 4
 I. vi. 44. 1
 I. vii. 12. 9

Full—Continued.

The proud Duessa, *full* of wrathfull spight, I. viii. 13. 1
 Came hurtling in *full* fiers, I. viii. 17. 9
 to the ground it doubleth him *full* low: I. viii. 18. 8
 O fayrest virgin! *full* of heavenly light, I. ix. 17. 3
 lookes *full* lowly cast, and gate *full* slow, I. x. 5. 6
 a woman *Full* of great love, I. x. 30. 5
 Iliis mind was *full* of spiritual repast, I. x. 48. 8
full many a lovely lay. . . . I. x. 54. 9
 sayles, in which the hollow wynd is gathered *full*, . . . I. xi. 10. 3
full of grieffe and anguish vehement, I. xi. 26. 1
 a silver flood, *Full* of great vertues, I. xi. 29. 5
 knees *full* lowly bent, I. xi. 32. 6
 To him assembled with one *full* consort, I. xii. 4. 7
 they him layd *full* low in dungeon deepe, I. xii. 36. 1
 In *full* content he there did long enjoy; I. xii. 41. 2
 forth he fares, *full* of malicious mynd, II. i. 2. 1
Full loth she seemd II. i. 20. 8
full low Shee sight II. i. 47. 1
Full measured three quarters of her yeare, II. i. 53. 2
Full of disport, still laughing, loosely light, II. ii. 36. 2
 ran away *full* light. . . . II. iii. 4. 9
 Her yvorie forehead, *full* of bountie have, II. iii. 24. 1
full fayre amayld: II. iii. 27. 5
 her face ill-favourd, *full* of wrickles old. . . . II. iv. 4. 9
 fye *Full* fast away, II. iv. 13. 7
 when him roning in *full* course he spyes, II. v. 10. 6
full low to lye; II. v. 12. 6
full of the stately tree II. v. 31. 2
 Sterne was his looke, and *full* of stomacke vayne; . . . II. vii. 41. 3
full of anger fiersly to him cryde; II. viii. 31. 5
full of princely bounty and great mind, II. viii. 61. 1
Full lively II. ix. 2. 9
full of grace and goodly modestee, II. ix. 18. 8
 A careful man, and *full* of comely gyuse. . . . II. ix. 31. 2
 him *full* of melancholy did shew; II. ix. 52. 5
 Of those that rowme was *full*; II. ix. 54. 1
 all worm-eaten and *full* of canker holes. . . . II. ix. 57. 9
 their entrailles, *full* of quick Brimston, II. x. 26. 4
 Without *full* point, or other Cesure right; II. x. 68. 3
Full large he was of limbe, II. xi. 20. 7
 with a staffe, all *full* of litle snags, II. xi. 23. 7
Full litle wanted but he had him slaine, II. xi. 29. 6
 taking his *full* course Until he came II. xi. 46. 5
 his brave shield, *full* of old moniments, II. xii. 80. 3
Full of disdainfull wrath he fierce uprose III. i. 9. 1
Full of great envy and fell gealosy III. i. 18. 2
 all was *full* of Damzels and of Squyres, III. i. 39. 6
 shee was *full* of amiable grace III. i. 46. 1
full easly doth fall. . . . III. i. 64. 9
 Sad, solemne, sowre, and *full* of fancies fraile, . . . III. ii. 27. 5
full far away did fye III. ii. 28. 6
 the *full* time, preft by destioy, III. iii. 40. 5
 to their ready Steedes they clombe *full* light, III. iii. 61. 6
 Strooke her *full* on the brest, III. iv. 15. 8
full of subtle sophismes, III. iv. 28. 7
full of bitter grieffe and pensif thought, III. iv. 31. 5
full of firy zele, him followed long, III. iv. 45. 8
 Till he had made amends, and *full* restore III. v. 18. 8
Full of fiers fury and indignant hate III. v. 23. 3
Full of soft passion and unwonted smart: III. v. 30. 8
 The goodly Maide, *ful* of divinities III. v. 34. 7
 the Damzell, *full* of doubtfull thought, III. vii. 8. 5
Full of sad feare and doubtfull agony III. vii. 32. 1
full of guesta he found whyleare, III. ix. 13. 4
 The Jolly Satyres, *full* of fresh delight, III. x. 44. 3
 There was he painted *full* of burning dartes, III. xi. 44. 8
 harmony In *full* strange notes III. xii. 6. 2
 She chearfull, fresh, and *full* of joyaunce glad, . . . III. xii. 18. 4
Full of sad signes, III. xii. 19. 7
 Scudamore With her Squire, both *full* of feare, . . . III. xii. 44. 3
 The barren ground was *full* of wicked weedes, . . . IV. i. 26. 2
 Iliis fiekle mind *full* of inconstancie: IV. i. 32. 5
 He was *full* wo, and gan his former grieffe renew. . . IV. i. 38. 9
 with countenance sterne All *full* of wrath, IV. ii. 25. 2
 courage *full* of haughtie hardiment, IV. ii. 39. 2
 Stroke him In th' arm-pit *full*, IV. iii. 33. 9
 Blandamour *full* of vainglorious spright, IV. iv. 3. 6
Full of melancholie and sad misfere IV. v. 2. 3
 he was *full* bent to some mischievous deede. . . . IV. vi. 2. 9
 Against her rode, *full* of despitoeus ire, IV. vi. 11. 4
full of wrath for that late stroke, IV. vi. 23. 1
 So goodly grave, and *full* of princely aw, IV. vi. 33. 5
 Pursuing that faire Lady *full* of feare: IV. vii. 24. 5
Full of sad anguish and in heavy case: IV. vii. 38. 4
Full of discomfort and disquiet plight, IV. viii. 8. 4
Full of sad powre, that poynous bale did breede . . . IV. viii. 39. 4
 right hand In *full* avengement heaved up on hie, . . . IV. viii. 43. 2
Full of rage he gan to curse and sweare, IV. viii. 44. 2
 Sixe they were all, all *full* of fell despight, IV. ix. 20. 3
 Feigning *full* many a fond excuse IV. x. 14. 7
Full farre was I from thinking V. i. 15. 4
full of scorn to be commaunded so, V. i. 21. 2
full inly glad, V. ii. 3. 6
 she is *full* faire, V. ii. 10. 1
 fild his ballaunce *full* of idle toys: V. ii. 30. 8
 with *full* satietie Of meates and drinckes V. iii. 4. 1
 Radigund, *full* of heart-gnawing grieffe V. iv. 47. 1
 As the faire Moore in her most *full* aspect V. v. 3. 8
 So she departed *full* of grieffe and sdaine, V. v. 51. 6

Full—Continued.

like full of fraud and guile,	V. vi. 33. 2
With full intent t' avenge that villany	V. vi. 35. 4
she waked full of fearefull fright,	V. vii. 16. 8
Full fiercely layde	V. vii. 31. 1
After long travel of full twenty yeares,	V. viii. 39. 6
followed was of him likewise full fast,	V. viii. 33. 8
comming full before his horses vew,	V. viii. 37. 8
all within it full of wyndings is	V. ix. 6. 6
like a Foxe full fast:	V. ix. 17. 2
All full of people making troublous din	V. ix. 23. 3
Are not all places full of forraine powres?	V. x. 23. 2
made smooth fields now full of flowres?	V. x. 23. 5
full lightly from him freed,	V. xi. 9. 3
full wroth he fiercely gan	V. xi. 11. 4
Full of fell ravyn and fierce greedinesse;	V. xi. 24. 2
Full loath	V. xi. 35. 6
full fayne And glad	V. xii. 9. 5
with eyes full sad and hart full sore,	V. xii. 11. 7
all from him full lightly swept,	VI. i. 24. 3
all full of wrath she thus replyde:	VI. i. 27. 6
uprose againe full light,	VI. i. 34. 1
All flesh is frayle and full of fecklenesse,	VI. i. 41. 7
comming forth yet full of late affray	VI. i. 44. 7
Wherewith he wroth, and full of proud disdaime,	VI. ii. 11. 6
full of valour	VI. iii. 7. 8
A courteous Knight and full of faithfull trust;	VI. iii. 13. 2
Serena full of dolorous dismay,	VI. iii. 45. 3
Full on the breast him strooke,	VI. iv. 5. 7
Full like ere long	VI. v. 21. 4
whom they full busie found	VI. v. 25. 2
full faire did entertaime	VI. v. 38. 6
A faire young Mayden, full of comely glee;	VI. vi. 10. 7
A monstrous Dragon, full of fearefull uglinesse,	VI. vi. 10. 9
being fresh and full of youthly spright,	VI. vii. 5. 2
did him smite Full in the shield	VI. vii. 8. 2
Full on his bever did him strike so sore,	VI. vii. 8. 6
false Turpin was full glad and faime,	VI. vii. 17. 1
he so full of indignation was,	VI. vii. 26. 1
to the brim I have it full defrayd:	VI. viii. 24. 3
Of finest flowers, and with full busie care	VI. viii. 39. 8
slept full fast;	VI. viii. 47. 6
full layre of face,	VI. ix. 9. 1
His former quest, so full of toile and paine:	VI. x. 2. 2
with fell clawes full of fierce gourmandize,	VI. x. 34. 5
full of fresh dismay,	VI. xi. 28. 3
full of joy, streight forth she ran in hast	VI. xii. 16. 6
seemed to containe A full good peecke	VI. xii. 26. 6
full of grace and Majestie,	VII. vi. 24. 8
Diana, full of indignation,	VII. vi. 54. 1
So full they filled every hill and Plaine;	VII. vii. 4. 5
Great Nature, ever young, yet full of eld;	VII. vii. 13. 2
fresh Aprill, full of Instyhed,	VII. vii. 33. 1
full her hand was found:	VII. vii. 37. 5
Then came October full of merry glee;	VII. vii. 39. 1
Made him so frolicke and so full of lust:	VII. vii. 39. 5
Full of delightful health and lively joy,	VII. vii. 46. 8
full of the living fire, Kindled above	Am. viii. 1
my traile faney, fed with full delight,	Am. lxxii. 9
Yet field and bowre are full of her aspect:	Am. lxxviii. 8
Still full, yet never satisfyde with it;	H.L. 199
After full joyance of their gentle game;	H.L. 291
my feeble breast, too full of thee?	H.B. 3
Yet being . . . full of fruitfull love,	H.H.L. 51
though not in powre so great, Yet full of beautie,	H.H.L. 54
And give thy selfe unto him full and free,	H.H.L. 265
That full and freely gave himselfe to thee	H.H.L. 266
In full enjoyment of felicitie,	H.H.B. 79
lampe . . . Thenceforth seemes fowle, and full of sinfull blame;	H.H.B. 276
So full their eyes are of that glorious sight,	H.H.B. 281
All happie joy and full contentment fynd	H.H.B. 287
cropt full feateously	Proth. 27
Fuller. feedes him once the fuller by a graine?	S.C. 0. 34
Fullness. Their bellies swolne he saw with fulnesse burst,	I. i. 26. 5
sappy liquor, that with fulnesse sweld,	II. xii. 56. 3
Fed on the fulnesse of that chearefull glaunce,	Am. xxxix. 12
For of her fulnesse which the world doth fill They all partake,	H.H.B. 199
Fully. Thrise three Moones bene fully spent	S.C. 8. 20
light Out of the ruddy East was fully reard,	III. x. 52. 7
he to fell reveng was fully bent:	IV. v. 30. 9
fully bent her That battells utmost triall to adventer.	V. v. 5. 4
right fully bent To fierce avengement	V. vi. 18. 6
Their tender flocks, now being fully fed,	VI. ix. 13. 4
And fully setteth his felicitie;	H.B. 229
Fulmined. a flake Of lightning through bright heaven fulmined:	III. ii. 5. 8
Fume. Her thoughts are like the fume of Franckincence,	Col. 608
th' altars fume with frankincense arownd,	III. iv. 17. 4
fume in his disdainfull mynd the more,	VI. vii. 47. 8
Fumed. how he fum'd, and sweld, and rag'd, and panted;	Pub. 1340
Fumeth. Nought else but smoke, and fumeth soone away;	Col. 720
Fuming. fuming all with frankensence I found	IV. x. 37. 2
Funeral. Rome now of Rome is th' onely funerall,	Ro. iii. 9
The monument of whose sad funerall,	Ti. 117
In funerall complaints and wayfull tyne,	Mu. 12
The Cypress funerall:	I. i. 8. 9
The Lady, . . . Staid not to waille his woefull funerall,	I. ii. 20. 3
many courses . . . lay Without remorse or decent funerall;	I. v. 53. 4
to tell his funerall Unto his brother,	II. v. 25. 8
wandering ghost that wanted funerall,	II. xi. 39. 7
Funsheon. shee had out of measure Long lov'd the Fanchin,	VII. vi. 44. 4

Funsheon—Continued.

Of her beloved Fanchin did obtaine,	VII. vi. 53. 5
Till with the Fanchin she her selfe doe wed,	VII. vi. 53. 8
Funsheon's. No whit inferiour to thy Fanchins (*Funchins)	Col. 301
Fur. could make a jolly hole in theyr furre:	S.C. S. 165
Furies. See Fellow-furies.	
furies rules, and Tartare tempereth.	H.ub. 1294
mourning altars . . . The black infernal Furies doen aslake:	I. iii. 36. 8
dreadfull Furies, which their chaines have brast,	I. v. 31. 8
Infernal furies with their chaines untide.	I. ix. 24. 5
So many furies and sharpe fits did haunt,	I. xi. 27. 4
thousand furies wait on wrathfull sword;	II. ii. 30. 7
rule the Furies when theyr most doe rage.	II. ii. 41. 8
by infernal furies nourished;	IV. i. 26. 8
first tynd in Phlcegeton, By thousand furies,	IV. ii. 1. 2
Ilm selfe he bent their furies to abate,	IV. ix. 34. 6
the Furies fell theyr snaky heads doe combe,	Am. lxxxv. 2
Furies'. gates of hel, and fyrie furies forse,	S.C. N. 164
fed with Furies milke for sustenance	T.M. 261
that divelish yron Engin, . . . framd by Furies skill,	I. vii. 13. 2
With hellish feends, or Furies mad upore,	II. v. 37. 7
other like infernal furies kinde;	V. xi. 23. 6
Furious. heating downe these walls with furious mood	Ro. xi. 11
The furious squadrons downe to ground did fall,	Ro. xii. 6
home him hasted with furious heate,	S.C. F. 193
from th' Argolick ships with furious yre	Gn. 495
Both fierce and furious in contention Encountred,	Gn. 517
being fld with furious insolence,	Col. 622
Halfe furious unto his foe he came,	I. i. 24. 3
he . . . would have slaine them in his furious ire,	I. i. 5. 8
both fell and furious, That, . . . Their steeds doe stagger,	I. ii. 15. 4
with the sight amazd, forgat his furious forse.	I. iii. 5. 9
open breakes the dore in furious wize,	I. iii. 19. 5
when the furious fit was overpast,	I. iv. 34. 6
quench the flame of furious despight,	I. v. 14. 5
they gan, both furious and fell, To thunder blowes,	I. vi. 43. 1
The ydle stroke, enforcing furious way,	I. viii. 8. 2
at his foe with furious rigor smites,	I. viii. 18. 5
With furious force and indignation fell;	I. viii. 39. 6
Fayre Goddesse, lay that furious fitt asyde,	I. xi. 7. 1
Exceeding rage enflam'd the furious Beast,	I. xi. 17. 5
Treby augmented was his furious mood	I. xi. 22. 7
he stroke so furious and so fell,	I. xi. 24. 2
they mingled were in furious armes,	II. ii. 27. 1
furious fitts at earst quite weren quaild:	II. iv. 14. 4
that furious beast His precious horne . . . Strikes in the stoeke,	II. v. 10. 6
nothing might sustaine his furious forse:	II. v. 23. 2
his brother burns in furious tyre.	II. vi. Arg.
Furious ever I thee knew to bee,	II. vi. 49. 3
settle patience in so furious heat?	II. viii. 27. 6
was the forse so furious and so fell,	II. viii. 31. 1
Three times more furious and more puisaunt,	II. viii. 34. 8
At last breakes forth with furious unrest,	II. xi. 32. 5
Her mighty charmes, her furious loving fitt;	II. xi. 44. 5
Guyon drove so furious and fell,	III. i. 6. 2
Her fyrie eyes with furious sparkes did stare,	III. vii. 39. 8
with his furious blast	III. ix. 15. 8
he the more with furious rage was fyred,	IV. i. 54. 7
The outrage of his furious fit relented.	IV. ii. 2. 4
The furious flames of malice to asswage.	IV. ii. 28. 4
With dreadful forse and furious intent,	IV. iii. 6. 6
passing forth with furious affret,	IV. iii. 11. 7
They from them selves gan turne their furious ire,	IV. ix. 29. 3
with furious might All th' East . . . did over-ronne,	V. i. 2. 1
those Damzells did forestall their furious encounter,	V. v. 5. 9
All sodainely enflam'd with furious fit	V. iv. 39. 5
She . . . on him ran With furious rage,	V. v. 6. 4
when calmed was her furious heat,	V. v. 47. 8
having forse increast through furious paine,	V. vii. 33. 6
All flaming with revenge and furious despight.	V. viii. 46. 9
Nor all the Moenades so furious were.	V. viii. 47. 8
with furious hit Snatching at every thing	V. viii. 49. 3
Is so exceeding furious and fell As wrong,	V. ix. 1. 2
ryven quight Out of their breasts with furious despight:	V. x. 32. 5
With that all mad and furious he grew,	V. xi. 12. 1
To save him selfe from those his furious heats,	V. xi. 13. 3
both inflam'd with furious despight;	VI. i. 36. 5
Sparkling fire out of his furious eyne,	VI. v. 26. 2
lle to him turnd with furious intent,	VI. vi. 27. 2
fares like a furious wyld Beare,	VI. xi. 25. 8
with thy furious fervour Thou does afflict	H.L. 158
Furiously. hoth eftsoones upstarted furiously,	II. viii. 18. 8
he to him leaped furiously,	II. viii. 33. 2
furiously Hurling his sword away	III. vii. 33. 5
saw the wicked fire so furiously Consume his hart,	III. ix. 14. 5
begonne Ilis stolen steed to thunder furiously,	III. x. 33. 6
So furiously they met, that either bare The other downe	IV. i. 41. 7
So furiously each other did assaile,	IV. ii. 18. 1
So furiously they both together met,	IV. iv. 18. 1
seeing him come on so furiously,	IV. iv. 28. 7
therewithall at him right furiously she strooke.	IV. vi. 14. 9
So furiously she strooke in her first heat,	IV. vi. 15. 1
So furiously that, ere he wist,	IV. viii. 45. 4
they much more furiously gan fare,	IV. ix. 27. 1
so furiously at him he flew,	V. xi. 5. 1
charged him so fierce and furiously,	V. v. 16. 5
Furlongs'. both a furlongs mountenance Retird their steeds,	III. viii. 18. 5
Furlongs. three furlongs does but litle lacke;	I. xi. 11. 7
carried him perforce Above three furlongs,	II. xi. 46. 5

Furnace. From his infernall *fournace* forth he threw Huge flames I. xi. 44. 2
 By every *fournace* many leendes did hyde, II. vii. 35. 6
 a mightie *fornace*, burning whoot, II. ix. 29. 6
 nosethrills burnd . . . like to a *furnace* redd, III. ix. 22. 4
Furnaces. hundred *fournaces* all burning bright: II. vii. 35. 5
Furniment. in a charet of straunge *furniment* IV. iii. 38. 4
Furnish. With flowering blossomes to *furnish* the prime, S.C. F. 167
 by his shifts his Master *furnish* can, *Hub.* 918
Furnished. A filed toung, *furnish* with tearmes of art, *Col.* 701
 bravely *furnished* as ship might bee, II. xii. 19. 3
 Unfitly *furnish* with thy bag and booke, III. x. 24. 7
Furniture. some *furniture* about her steed To be disordred VI. v. 10. 2
Furnitures. theretoo gan his *furnitures* prepare, *Mut.* 56
 had his *furnitures* not firmly tyde, III. i. 11. 8
 In his proud *furnitures* she Iresly dight, III. vii. 18. 8
 As each one had his *furnitures* deviz'd, V. iii. 4. 5
Furor. Gnyon does *Furor* bind in chaines, II. iv. Arg.
 That same is *Furor*, II. iv. 10. 6
 whoso will raging *Furor* tame, II. iv. 11. 1
 when as Guyon *Furor* had captivd, II. iv. 16. 1
 soone as *Furor* was enlargd, II. v. 19. 8
Furor, oh! *Furor* hath me thus bedight: II. vi. 50. 2
Furor's. Pyrochles . . . *Furors* chayne untyes, II. v. Arg.
 more thereby increased *Furors* might, II. v. 22. 2
Furrow. three yarde deepe a *furrow* up did throw, I. viii. 8. 6
 in an heaped *furrow* did thee hyde; I. x. 66. 2
 fruitlesse lives were under *furrow* sowne, III. ix. 35. 8
 Backe to the *furrow* which I lately left, VI. ix. 1. 2
 I lately left a *furrow*, one or twayne, Unplough'd, VI. ix. 1. 3
Furrow's. yokes assoyle At this same *furrows* end, III. xii. 47. or. 6
 turne we here to this faire *furrows* end, V. iii. 40. 6
Furrows. browes, Full of wrinkles and frostie *furrowes*, S.C. F. 44
Furrows'. Quenching the gasping *furrows* thirst with rayne? S.C. Ap. 6
 in my face deepe *furrows* eld hath pight: S.C. D. 134
 impresse Deepe dinted *furrows* in the battred mayle: I. v. 6. 8
 they . . . made wide *furrows* in their fleshes fraile, I. vi. 43. 5
 the rich *furrows* fote, all quite fordonne: III. vii. 34. 6
Further. Ne *further* seeke to glose *Gn.* Ded. 10
 and not be *further* vext, *Gn.* Ded. 12
 would he *further* none but for availe; *Hub.* 1204
 bad him stay at ease till *further* preeving, *Hub.* 1366
 Upon that famous Rivers *further* shore, *Ti.* 589
 tell on *further*, Colin, as befell, *Col.* 176
 'But say on *further* . . . The rest *Col.* 328
 with-hold, till *further* tryall made'. I. i. 12. 6
 How he may worke unto her *further* smarts; I. ii. 9. 7
 she bad him tellen plaine The *further* processe I. vi. 37. 8
 He hearkned, and did stay from *further* harmes, I. vii. 15. 1
 Perswade us dye, to stint all *further* strife: I. ix. 29. 8
further from it daily wanderest: I. ix. 40. 3
 The *further* he doth goe, the *further* he doth stray, I. ix. 43. 9
 doe no *further* goe, no *further* stray, I. ix. 44. 1
 For feare of *further* harme, II. iv. 39. 4
 Forthwith directed to that *further* strand; II. vi. 38. 2
 him forward ledd him *further* to entise, II. vii. 39. 9
 They made the *further* shore resounden wide, II. vii. 57. 6
 He lookt a litle *further*, II. vii. 61. 1
 By *further* search had passage found elsewhere; II. viii. 3. 4
further way It made, II. viii. 38. 6
 and *further* to invade, II. x. 6. 9
 it no *further* went, But to the ground, II. xi. 24. 7
 But to occasion him to *further* talke, III. ii. 12. 1
 ne *further* fastned not, But went her way; III. ii. 26. 2
 Stoutly forth stepping on the *further* shore, III. v. 18. 6
 Ne foot could *further* move, III. vii. 3. 8
 bide him batteill without *further* treat, III. viii. 16. 5
 The which to let you weet will further time requyre, III. viii. 52. 9
 Thence to depart for *further* aide t' enquire; III. xii. 45. 8
 Ne stayed *further* newes thereof to learne, IV. x. 9. 3
 Excludes from fairest hope withouten *further* triall, IV. x. 17. 9
 Perhaps I may all *further* quarrell end, V. i. 25. 6
further did uncomely speeches crake, V. iii. 16. 7
further right by tokens to describe, V. iii. 32. 5
 That *further* mayd, hight Philtera the faire, V. iv. 8. 7
 broke his sword, for feare of *further* harmes, V. v. 21. 8
 this *further* purpose to him shope, V. v. 39. 9
 gan the other *further* to devize, V. vi. 20. 7
 Till to the Bridges *further* end she past; V. vi. 39. 6
 passing litle *further*, V. ix. 21. 3
 Had had themselves, or taken *further* flight: V. x. 19. 4
 She humbly thankt him . . . And *further* sayd: V. xi. 18. 2
 Sir Calidore . . . *further* gan inquire VI. ii. 13. 6
 and *further* gan devize, VI. iii. 8. 8
 Stood on the *further* bancke beholding him; VI. iii. 34. 2
 And like in time to *further* ill to grow, VI. iv. 30. 8
 whose covert stopt his *further* sight: VI. v. 17. 7
 did from *further* violence restraine, VI. v. 27. 4
further could not pas Through feeblesesse, VI. v. 31. 8
 'Yet *further* hast thou heaped shame to shame, VI. vi. 34. 1
 Till Mirabellaes fortunes I doe *further* say, VI. vii. 50. 9
 For *further* fortune then I would inquire; VI. ix. 24. 5
 use him friendly for *further* intent, VI. x. 37. 7
further then she willing was he prest, VI. xi. 7. 6
 in his mind had closely made A *further* purpose, VI. xi. 38. 8
 The *further* asking her of sundry things, VI. xii. 20. 1
 'Cease therefore, daughter, *further* to aspire, VII. vii. 59. 1
further seemes his terme still to extend, *Am.* lxxxvi. 11
 we cease your *further* prayse to sing; *Epith.* 407
 they seeke onely, without *further* care, *H.L.* 101

Further—Continued.

force *further* on, and striveth still *H.L.* 247
 as every thing . . . *further* is from earth, *H.II.B.* 45
 Looker thou no *further*, but affixe thine eye *H.II.B.* 50
Furtherance. To these first labours needed *furtherance*, *Ded.* Son. ii. 14
 for *furtherance* of his guile, II. iv. 25. 1
Furthest. *Furthest* fro the marke, S.C. May 307
Furthest from end then, when they necest wcene, I. i. 10. 6
furthest from her hope, when most she wened nyc, I. iii. 21. 9
 daintie spices fetch from *furthest* Ynd, I. v. 4. 6
 they be come unto the *furthest* part; I. v. 36. 4
 The *furthest* North that did to them appeare: III. ix. 49. 3
 doome . . . That *furthest* Nations filles with awful dread, V. Pr. 11. 5
furthest from the skie And from the earth, VI. vi. 11. 2
Fury. breathing *furie* from his inward gall, *Bel.* xiv. 11
 for your antique *furie* here doo call, *Ro.* i. 12
 Emongst themselves with cruell *furie* striving, *Ro.* x. 11
 Nor the swift *furie* of the flames aspiring, *Ro.* xiii. 1
 If the blinde *furie*, which warres breedeth off, *Ro.* xxiv. 1
 Thou only cause, O Civill *furie!* art, *Ro.* xxxi. 9
 the wilde beasta their *furie* did withhold, *Gn.* 451
 Bett hack the *furie* of the Trojan fyre, *Gn.* 496
 the fires scorn'd *furie* to detest; *Gn.* 612
 What *furie*, or what feend with felon deeds *T.M.* 45
 Enflam'd with *fury* . . He seemd in hart to harbour thoughts
 unkind, I. iv. 38. 7
 Commaunded them their *fury* to refraine; I. iv. 40. 7
 with so' exceeding *furie* at him strake, I. v. 12. 7
 what *fury* mad Hath thee incenst I. vi. 47. 1
 he gan . . . towards him with dreadfull *fury* prounce; I. vii. 11. 3
 With forced *fury* following his behest, I. ix. 7. 5
 Ne ever will their fervent *fury* slake, I. ix. 8. 3
 with bold *furie* armes the weakest hart: II. i. 57. 8
 With horrible assault and *fury* fell, II. ii. 20. 4
 suppressing *fury* mad, They gan abstaue II. ii. 28. 7
 It's cath his ydle *fury* to aswage, II. iv. 11. 7
 with horrible afright And hellish *fury* II. iv. 30. 2
 such sony As grieft and *fury* unto me did bring; II. iv. 33. 4
 Yet nathemore did it his *fury* stint, II. v. 8. 3
 What hellish *fury* hath at earst thee hent? II. vi. 49. 2
 With greater *fury* then before was fownd; II. ix. 15. 2
 overflow With sudden *fury* all the fertile plaync, II. ix. 18. 6
 those wild-beasts that rag'd with *furie* mad; II. xii. 84. 5
 Ne slake the *fury* of her cruell flame, III. ii. 52. 2
 'He in his *furie* all shall overronne, III. iii. 34. 1
 marching forth with *fury* insolent III. iii. 38. 3
 will hevens *fury* never slake, III. iii. 43. 5
 the *fury* past, to former hew Hee turnd againe, III. iii. 50. 8
 With so fierce *furie* and great puissance, III. iv. 16. 2
 Full of fiers *fury* and indignant hate III. v. 23. 3
 Asswage the *fury* which his entrails teares: III. vii. 21. 4
 His former grieft with *furie* fresh reviv'd III. viii. 3. 4
 Ne ought your burning *fury* mote abate; III. viii. 28. 7
 With extreme *fury* he became quite mad, III. x. 54. 5
 what *furie* furst Brought thee from halefull house of Proser-
 pine, III. xi. 1. 1
 Troden in dust with *fury* insolent, III. xi. 52. 8
 Next him went Grieft and *Fury*, III. xii. 16. 1
Fury was full ill appareild In rags, III. xii. 17. 1
 From her, to whom his *fury* first he ment, III. xii. 33. 1
 under great Alcides *furie* fell; IV. i. 23. 5
 His flaming *furie* sought to have assuaged IV. i. 54. 3
 with the *furie* of their owne affret IV. ii. 15. 6
 with such *fury* hacke at him it heft, IV. iii. 12. 5
 Till th' heat of his fierce *furie* he had spent; IV. iii. 26. 5
 some hellish *furie* or some feend IV. vi. 17. 6
 neither would their fiendlike *fury* slacke, IV. vi. 25. 5
 Soone as with *fury* thou doest them inspire, IV. x. 46. 8
 Ne other end their *fury* would afford, V. iv. 6. 3
 Having the mindes of men with *fury* fraught, V. vii. 11. 4
 fild with heavenly *fury*, thus he her behight, V. vii. 20. 9
 through great *fury* both their skill forgot, V. vii. 29. 4
 she his *fury* willed him to slake: V. vii. 36. 7
 the Souldan all with *furie* fraught, V. viii. 28. 1
 Such was the *furie* of these head-strong steeds, V. viii. 41. 1
 With franticke passion and with *furie* fraught; V. viii. 48. 7
 Therewith all fraught with *fury* and disdaine, V. xi. 8. 1
 asswage Their forces *furie*, and their terror slake; V. xii. 8. 4
 with such force and *furie* violent V. xii. 17. 5
 goodly *fury* into them infuse, VI. Pr. 2. 6
 Such was the *fury* of this hellish Beast, VI. xii. 32. 6
 With so fell *fury* and dispiteous forse, VI. i. 33. 6
 his heart did inly flame With wrathfull *fury* VI. iii. 43. 5
 Flying the *fury* of his bloody will: VI. iii. 49. 4
 with fierce *fury* . . Upon him ran; VI. iv. 5. 3
 with greedie force And *furie* to be crossed in his way, VI. iv. 20. 7
 Duret not the *furie* of his force abyde, VI. vi. 28. 2
 fought through *fury* fierce and bold, VI. xi. 30. 9
 Such was the *fury* of this hellish Beast, VI. xii. 32. 6
 me with heavenly *fury* doth inspire, *Am.* lxxxiv. 11
 my feeble breast inspire With gentle *furie*, *H.L.* 28
 What wontlesse *fury* dost thou now inspire, *H.B.* 2
Future. No signe of storme, no feare of future paine, *Gn.* 565
 Whose praises I to future age doo sing; *Ti.* 277
 With fruitfull hope . . . Of future good, *Mut.* 26
 Little wist he his fatall future woe, *Mut.* 381
 Whose future woes so plaine he fashioned; III. iii. 43. 3
 when thy glory shall be farre displayd To future age, VI. x. 28. 9
Fynde. See *Fined*.

G

Gage. have in *gage* The Primitias of your Parsonage: . . . *Hub.* 517
 In *gage* for his gay Masters hopeless dett: . . . *Hub.* 865
 nothing ever may redeeme, . . . so sure a *gage*, . . . *Dec. Son.* vii. 7
 In Fraunce and Ireland left a famous *gage*; . . . *Dec. Son.* xiv. 11
 That same envious *gage* Of victors glory . . . *I. iv.* 39. 5
 To reave by strength the gripe! *gage* away: . . . *I. xi.* 41. 6
 That could her purchas with his lives adventur'd *gage*. . . *IV. iii.* 4. 9
 Out of his hands could not redeeme her *gage*, . . . *IV. viii.* 50. 7
Gaged. As if their lives had in his hand beene *gagd*; . . . *II. iii.* 14. 3
Gain. to thinke How great sport they *gaymen* . . . *S.C. May* 36
 get all the *gayne*, . . . *S.C. May* 50
 lived with little *gayne*: . . . *S.C. Jul.* 128
 for such, as of guile maken *gayne*, . . . *S.C. S.* 34
 who will seeke for unknowne *gayne*, . . . *S.C. S.* 72
 little good hath got, and much lesse *gayne*. . . *S.C. O.* 10
 The glory eke much greater then the *gayne*: . . . *S.C. O.* 20
 Much greater gyfts for guerdon thou shalt *gayne*, . . . *S.C. N.* 45
 all my hoped *gayne* is turnd to scathe: . . . *S.C. D.* 100
 seeke some other way to *gayne* by giving, . . . *Hub.* 350
 Thus did the Ape at first him credit *gayne*, . . . *Hub.* 689
 Not so much for to *gayne*, or for to raise . . . *Hub.* 774
 may be matter meete to *gayne* him praise: . . . *Hub.* 779
 vaine to seeke, Or hope to *gayne*, . . . *Hub.* 913
 great he was in grace, and rich through *gayne*. . . *Hub.* 1200
 What time the Ape the kingdome first did *gayne*, . . . *Hub.* 1207
 without gifts or *gayne*; . . . *T.M.* 82
 greatest ones did sue to *gayne* his grace; . . . *Ti.* 186
 who so els did goodnes by him *gayne*, . . . *Ti.* 232
 Such one King Edmond, but was rent for *gayne*. . . *Ti.* 418
 Bold men, presuming life for *gayne* to sell, . . . *Col.* 209
 glad to *gain* such favour, gan devise, . . . *I. vi.* 32. 8
 To *gayne* so goodly guerdon as she spake: . . . *I. vii.* 15. 2
 Of that great Queene may well *gayne* worthe grace, . . . *I. ix.* 17. 7
 she was inly glad her purpose so to *gayne*. . . *II. i.* 20. 9
 All for their Ladies froward love to *gayne*, . . . *II. ii.* 26. 4
 Ill by ensample good doth often *gayne*! . . . *II. ii.* 45. 5
 if thou meane her love to *gayn*. . . *II. vi.* 28. 6
 them that covet such eye-glutting *gayne* . . . *II. vii.* 9. 8
 sometimes with hope of *gayn*, . . . *II. xi.* 14. 8
 'So may ye *gayne* to you full great renowme . . . *III. v.* 11. 1
 Which if thou *gayne*, I shal be well apayd. . . *III. v.* 36. 5
 glad by any meanes her grace to *gayne*, . . . *III. vii.* 54. 1
 for faire ladies love and glories *gayne*, . . . *III. ix.* 37. 7
 without regard of *gayne* or seath, . . . *III. x.* 11. 3
 God send you better *gayne*? . . . *IV. ii.* 6. 5
gayne a feastfull guerdon of their toyle, . . . *IV. iii.* 16. 4
 He sends the sea his owne with double *gayne*, . . . *IV. iii.* 27. 8
 that could so goodly riches *gayne*, . . . *IV. iv.* 16. 8
 that glorious prize to *gayne*. . . *IV. iv.* 26. 5
 Who was right glad to *gayne* so goodly meed: . . . *IV. v.* 22. 2
 Death is to him . . . Both grace and *gayne*; . . . *IV. vii.* 11. 8
 rule to himselfe did *gayne* Of many Nations . . . *IV. viii.* 47. 3
 That enterprize for greatest glories *gayne*. . . *IV. ix.* 4. 5
 such *gayne* was gotten deare. . . *IV. ix.* 30. 9
 she her love to him would shortly *gayne*. . . *IV. xii.* 27. 6
 the fairer love to *gayne*, . . . *V. i.* 24. 8
 The maysterdome of each by force to *gayne*, . . . *V. ii.* 15. 4
 In hope by him great benefite to *gayne*, . . . *V. ii.* 33. 4
 The Fayrie, glad to *gayne* his libertie, . . . *V. v.* 55. 4
 May you in heaven immortall guerdon *gayne* . . . *V. x.* 21. 4
 much to *gayne*, a litle for to yield: . . . *V. xii.* 19. 4
 That shall you glory *gayne* More then his love, . . . *VI. i.* 27. 4
 Doth best become and greatest grace doth *gayne*: . . . *VI. ii.* 2. 8
 So fare on foote till thou another *gayne*. . . *VI. iii.* 32. 2
 When ought he did, that did their lyking *gayne*. . . *VI. iv.* 16. 5
 Where singled forces faile, conjoynd may *gayne*. . . *VI. v.* 14. 7
 his two knights Doe *gayne* their treasons meed: . . . *VI. vii.* Arg.
 ere he recovery could *gayne*, . . . *VI. vii.* 10. 5
 her companie to *gayne*, . . . *VI. ix.* 34. 7
 Long time had lov'd, and hop'd her love to *gayne*, . . . *VI. ix.* 38. 2
 the guerdon of his love to *gayne*; . . . *VI. x.* 2. 4
 through that small favours *gayne*, . . . *VI. xi.* 7. 5
 Rule and dominion to her selfe to *gayne*; . . . *VII. vi.* 4. 2
 Thinks of her Dairy to make wondrous *gayne*, . . . *VII. vi.* 48. 2
 I doo complaine, . . . that justice I may *gayne*. . . *Am.* xii. 14
 seeke most pretious things to make your *gayn*; . . . *Am.* xv. 2
 That endlesse pleasure shall unto me *gayne*! . . . *Am.* xxvi. 14
 All sorrows short that *gayne* eternall blisse. . . *Am.* lxiii. 14
 loosing one, two liberties ye *gayne*, . . . *Am.* lxx. 3
 Bring home with you the glory of her *gayne* . . . *Epith.* 244
 please her best, and grace unto him *gayne*; . . . *H.L.* 222
 To live thus happie as her grace to *gayne*. . . *H.L.* 244
 Had it bene wrong to aske his owne with *gayne*? . . . *H.H.L.* 180
 Their joy, their comfort, their desire, their *gayne*, . . . *H.H.B.* 271
Gained. Fayth of my soule, I deeme ech have *gayned*: . . . *S.C. Au.* 131
 his man Reynolds purchase which he *gain'd*. . . *Hub.* 854
 the man . . . thorough grace hath *gained* victory: . . . *I. x.* 1. 7
 shortly *gaynd* that losse exceeded farre. . . *II. v.* 15. 5
 whenas hee In Nemus *gayned* goodly victore: . . . *II. v.* 31. 5
 Till aged Hely by dew heritage it *gaynd*. . . *II. x.* 45. 9
 At last of her far off he *gained* vew. . . *III. iv.* 48. 1
 th' other litle *gained* by the lone, . . . *IV. ix.* 30. 7
 till he an horse have *gayned*. . . *V. iii.* 35. 6
 No fayrer conquest then that with goodwill is *gayned*. . . *V. v.* 17. 9
 For feare her mistresse shold have knowledge *gayned*; . . . *V. v.* 44. 4
 his freedome to have *gayned*, . . . *V. v.* 54. 3
 Untill his owne true love his freedome *gayned*: . . . *V. v.* 57. 8

Gained—Continued.

As she had got thereby and *gayned* a great stake. . . *V. xii.* 32. 9
 The which in all mens liking *gayned* place, . . . *VI. i.* 3. 4
 to her selfe to have *gained* The kingdome of the Night, . . . *VII. vi.* 10. 8
 how litle glory ye have *gayned* . . . *Am.* xxxvi. 10
 Where oft I *gayned* giftes and goodly grace . . . *Proth.* 138
Gainest. So mak'st thou kings, and *gaynest* wrongfull govern-
 ment. . . *II. vii.* 13. 9
Gaineth. A little well is lent that *gaineth* more withall. . . *VI. xi.* 6. 9
Gainful. either for some *gainfull* benefit, . . . *Hub.* 639
Gains. sure his honestie Got him small *gaines*, . . . *Hub.* 850
 to be instruments of others *gaines*. . . *Col.* 706
 greater conquest of hard love he *gaynes*, . . . *I. vi.* 3. 8
 The knight . . . *gayns* Most glorious victory. . . *I. xi.* Arg.
 That shall you win more glory than ye here find *gaines*? . . . *IV. ii.* 27. 9
 Loose so immortall glory, and so endlesse *gaines*. . . *IV. xl.* 22. 9
 Which he achieved to his owne great *gaines*, . . . *VI. ix.* 2. 8
 by such trafficke after *gaines* to hunt, . . . *VI. xi.* 9. 4
Gainsaid. none *gainsaid*, nor none did him evnie. . . *Mui.* 152
 She stood astonied long, ne ought *gainsaid*; . . . *Mui.* 339
 yeelding soft, in that she nought *gainsaid*, . . . *I. ii.* 27. 7
 her two other sisters . . . Her lowd *gainsaid*, . . . *II. ii.* 28. 2
 whiles she no whit *gainsaid*: . . . *V. xi.* 64. 8
 he had good right *gaynst* all that it *gainsaid*. . . *VI. ii.* 18. 9
Gainsay. Yet list the same efforce with faine *gainsay*; . . . *III. ii.* 15. 8
 Dy, if thou it *gainsay*: . . . *III. viii.* 12. 9
 The fearful Chole durst not *gainsay* nor dooe, . . . *III. viii.* 13. 1
 loth, yet durst he not *gainsay*, . . . *III. x.* 23. 8
 I glad did not *gayne* say nor strive, . . . *IV. viii.* 56. 8
 To which the Lion strongly doth *gainsay*, . . . *V. v.* 30. 7
Gainsaying. with him went without *gayne-saying* more. . . *V. vi.* 22. 3
Gainst (*partial list*).
 cleare as Christall *gainst* the Sunnie beames, . . . *Bel.* xii. 2
 make warre *Gainst* time, . . . *Ro.* vii. 10
 opposing *gainst* her might, . . . *Ro.* xviii. 11
 'Gainst which the noble sonne of Telamon . . . *Gn.* 513
gainst whom appeard anon Hector, . . . *Gn.* 515
 speakest thus *gainst* their felicitie, . . . *Col.* 677
 advaunst His passed hand *gainst* God, . . . *I. v.* 47. 9
 To her yeeld passage *gainst* his Lord to goe, . . . *I. viii.* 13. 7
 happie victory *Gainst* him, . . . *I. xil.* 4. 4
gainst the craggy cliffs did loudly rore, . . . *III. iv.* 7. 5
gainst tyde and winde: . . . *III. iv.* 9. 8
 looking still askaunce *Gainst* Britomart, . . . *III. ix.* 27. 4
 for a Lady *gainst* a faithlesse knight: . . . *III. x.* 28. 5
Gainst whom he alwayes bent . . . *III. xii.* 12. 8
Gainst all that truth or vertue doe professe; . . . *IV. viii.* 24. 7
 ye plaine, *Gainst* one . . . *IV. xii.* 30. 3
 damn'd her sonnes which *gainst* them did rebell, . . . *V. vii.* 10. 8
Gainst tortious powre and lawlesse regiment, . . . *V. viii.* 30. 7
 That he *gainst* courtesie so fowly did default. . . *VI. iii.* 21. 9
 To justifie thy fault *gainst* me in equal fight? . . . *VI. iii.* 35. 9
 his tongue doth whet *Gainst* all, . . . *VI. vi.* 12. 4
Gainst errant Knights and Ladies . . . *VI. vi.* 34. 5
gainst the cold hard earth so sore him strake, . . . *VI. vii.* 11. 4
 began to reare *Gainst* all the Gods, . . . *VII. vi.* 1. 9
Gaynst such strong castles needeth greater might . . . *Am.* xiv. 5
 raging floods; *Gaynst* which, a ship, . . . *Am.* lvi. 11
Gainstrive. He may them catch unable to *gainstrive*, . . . *IV. vii.* 12. 7
Gainstriving. him *gainstriving* nought at all prevailld; . . . *II. iv.* 14. 2
Gait. scarce thy legs uphold thy feeble *gate*. . . *Hub.* 600
 Goe but a lowly *gate*. . . *S.C. Evn.* 8
 gently to them bowing in his *gate*, . . . *Hub.* 1084
 Becomes more fierce and fervent in his *gate*; . . . *D.* 195
 Came ramping forth with proud presumptuous *gate*, . . . *I. xii.* 12. 5
 old man, . . . guyde his wearie *gate* both too and fro, . . . *I. viii.* 30. 4
 all hory gray, With . . . *gate* full slow, . . . *I. x.* 5. 6
 Stood gaping at their *gate*, and wondred them to see. . . *III. iv.* 32. 9
 to yonder castle turne your *gate*? . . . *III. viii.* 51. 9
 That by his *gate* might easily appeare; . . . *III. xii.* 8. 6
 Who came at length with proud presumptuous *gate* . . . *V. xii.* 14. 1
Galage. See Galosh.
Galathea. Ne lesse praise-worthy *Galathea* seemes, . . . *Col.* 516
 Faire *Galathea* with bright shining beames, . . . *Col.* 518
 snowy neckd Doris, and milkewhite *Galathaea*: . . . *IV. xi.* 49. 9
Gale. At last blow up some gentle *gale* of case, . . . *III. iv.* 10. 3
Galene. Light Doto, wanton Glauce, and *Galene* glad: . . . *IV. xi.* 48. 9
Galingale. Embathed Balme, and chearfull *Galingale*, . . . *Mui.* 194
Gall. See Gaul.
 breathing furie from his inward *gall* . . . *Bel.* xiv. 11
 Of Hony and of *Gaule* in love . . . *S.C.Mar.* Emb. 3
 The Honye is much, but the *Gaule* is more. . . *S.C.Mar.* Emb. 4
 I pray thee, *gall* not my old grieffe: . . . *S.C. S.* 12
 O *gall* of all good heartes! . . . *Ti.* 449
 Sweet without sowre, and honny without *gall*: . . . *As.* 26
 His *gall* did grate for grieffe and high disdain; . . . *I. i.* 19. 6
 And wast his inward *gall* with deepe despit, . . . *I. ii.* 6. 4
 With fowle words tempring faire, soure *gall* with honny sweet. *I. vii.* 3. 9
 trees of bitter *Gall*, and Heben sad; . . . *II. vii.* 52. 2
 did consume his *gall* with anguish sore: . . . *III. x.* 18. 2
 Corrupts the stomacke with *gall* vitious, . . . *III. x.* 59. 7
 nought but *gall* and venim comprehended, . . . *IV. i.* 27. 4
 bitter *gall* away to chace, . . . *IV. iii.* 43. 3
 heart did almost rend in tway, For very *gall*. . . *IV. iv.* 22. 8
 Pouring out streames of poysen and of *gall*. . . *IV. viii.* 24. 6
 love with *gall* and honny doth abound; . . . *IV. x.* 1. 2
 A pound of *gall* doth over it redound: . . . *IV. x.* 1. 5

Gall—Continued.

- How ever it his noble heart did *gall* V. v. 26. 3
 She gan to storme, and rage, and rend her *gall*, V. v. 47. 2
 by her tempt without grieif or *gall*, V. x. 4. 5
 vexeth so that makes her eat her *gall*, V. xii. 31. 6
 had no courage, or else had no *gall*, VI. iii. 32. 5
 pours his poysonous *gall* forth VI. vi. 12. 5
 choked he with overflowing *gall*, Am. xliii. 4
 eates the hart and feedes upon the *gall*, H.L. 268
- Gallant.** See **Stoop-gallant, Top-gallant.**
 wisely did maintaine With *gallant* showe, Hub. 69t
gallant shew to be in greatest gree, IV. i. 6. 8
 this *gallant* with his goodly crew IV. i. 33. 1
- Gallantry.** plaine attire such glorious *gallantry* Disdaines Col. 729
- Gallants,** the yong lustie *gallants* he did chose To follow, Hub. 797
- Galled.** The more it *gauld* and griev'd him night and day, IV. v. 31. 8
- Galleries.** Sure gates, sweete gardens, stately *galleries*, Ti. 95
 goodly *galleries* far over laid, Full of faire windowes I. iv. 4. 7
- Galles.** See **Gauls.**
- Gallop.** An armed knight towards them *gallop* fast, I. ix. 21. 2
 With hasty *gallop* towards her did ryde III. iv. 12. 3
- Galloped.** forward *gallopt* fast; III. iii. 38. 6
- Galloping.** A Squire came *galloping*, as he would flie, IV. viii. 38. 2
- Gallows.** on a *gallowes* bleak Shall give th' enchaunter his un-
 happy hire, III. iii. 36. 5
- Gallows-tree.** Saves Terpene from the *gallow tree*, V. iv. Arg.
 ready for the *gallow-tree* prepard; V. iv. 22. 4
 At length him nayled on a *gallow-tree*, H.H.L. 153
- Gallows-trees.** hong their conquer armes . . . On *gallow trees*, II. v. 26. 9
- Galls.** fraught with envie that their *galls* do swell, Col. 760
- Galosh.** my *galage* growne fast to my heele: S.C. F. 244
 if thy *galage* once sticketh fast, S.C. S. 131
- Game.** See **Laughing-game, May-game, Scoffing-game.**
 Love . . . is abroad at his *game*, S.C. Mar. 27
 Tell me, Perigot, what shalbe the *game*, S.C. Au. 1
 gather nuttes to make me Christmas *game*, S.C. D. 26
 Of Lovers Miseries which maketh his bloodie *game*? Tetrasticon 2
 me no man bewaileth, but in *game*, Ti. 162
 as he that perilous *game* In forreine soyle pursued As. 91
 she . . . follows other *game* and venery: I. vi. 22. 5
 In these and like delights of bloody *game* I. vi. 29. 1
 crowned her twixt earnest and twixt *game*: I. xii. 8. 7
 So can he turne his earnest unto *game*, II. i. 31. 1
 To seeke her *game*: II. iii. 31. 5
 yonder is no *game* II. iii. 35. 1
 Such cruell *game* my scarmoges disarmes II. vi. 34. 6
 with court and goodly *game* II. ix. 44. 4
 makes his *game* The flying ships with swiftnes to pursew: II. xii. 24. 3
 minding nought but lustfull *game*, II. xii. 81. 2
 At tilt or tourney, or like warlike *game*, III. ii. 9. 8
 After late chace of their embrewed *game*, III. vi. 17. 3
 Forst him eftsoones to follow other *game*, III. xi. 38. 8
 turning all to *game* And pleasaunt bord, IV. iv. 13. 1
 Assembled for to get the honour of that *game*, IV. iv. 13. 9
 Far'd like a lyon in his bloodie *game*, IV. iv. 41. 5
 Fro me the honour of that *game* did reare; IV. vi. 6. 7
 With divers fortune fit for such a *game*, V. iii. 7. 4
 of his *game* she soone enwombd grew, V. vii. 16. 5
 an hungry hound That hunting after *game* hath carrion found, V. viii. 36. 5
 When he did raunge the wood for salvage *game*, VI. v. 15. 2
 Did challenge Calidore to wrestling *game*; VI. ix. 43. 6
 Another quest, another *game* in vew He hath, VI. x. 2. 3
 as fittest for her *game*, VII. vi. 39. 1
 Seeing the *game* from him escapt away, Am. lxvii. 2
 Twixt earnest and twixt *game*: Epig. iv. 12
 could not chose but laugh at his fond *game*, Epig. iv. 33
 Making their cruell rage thy scornfull *game*, H.L. 47
 After full joyance of their gentle *game*; H.L. 291
- Games.** With all the thriftles *games* that may be found; Hub. 801
 pledges, as the spoiles of my victorious *games*, III. vii. 54. 9
 seeing both hent to so bloudy *games*, IV. ii. 20. 4
 To practise *games* and maisteries to try, VI. ix. 43. 2
 Whether it were to caroll, . . . or *games* to exercise, VI. x. 33. 6
- Gamesome.** *gamesom* merth to grievous dreriment; III. iv. 30. 4
 of her shame to make a *gamesome* jest; VII. vi. 61. 3
- Gan.** See **Gan.**
 shoure *Gan* quench the glystering flame Bel.¹ ix. 12
 By more and more she *gan* . . . t' assure (trust!) Bel. vii. 3
 Which *gan* assaile this ship Bel. xiii. 7
 dew . . . *gan* quench these precious flames; Bel.² xi. 12
 The skie *gan* everie where to overcast, Pet. iii. 9
 Then *gan* that Nation, th' earths new Giant brood, Ro. xi. 9
 heaven, that *gan* her force to feare Ro. xii. 12
 shortly *gan* all other beasts to scorne Van. viii. 8
 The nations *gan* their soveraigntie dislaide, Van. xi. 3
 I *gan* in my encrievd brest To scorne Van. xii. 5
 the welked Phoebus *gan* avails His weary waine; S.C. Ja. 73
 Her mantle black through heaven *gan* overhaile: S.C. Ja. 75
 With painted words the *gan* this proude weede S.C. F. 160
 eftsoons Winter *gan* to approche; S.C. F. 225
 Now *gan* he repent his pryde to late; S.C. F. 229
 Some *gan* to gape for greeidie governaunce, S.C. May 121
 The *gan* shepheards swaines to looke aloft, S.C. May 124
 his wreathed hornes *gan* newly sprout: S.C. May 186
 with that *gan* weepe, S.C. May 189
gan his newe-budded heard to stroke S.C. May 214
 (then *gan* he crye) S.C. May 255
 lowdly she *gan* to call Her Kidde; S.C. May 296
 after vertue *gan* for age to stoope, S.C. O. 67
 The *gan* the streames of flowing wittes to cease, S.C. O. 71

Gan—Continued.

- gan* to shoote agayne, S.C. O. 74
 Thus *gan* he make of love his piteous mone S.C. D. 6
 'Tho *gan* my lovely Spring hid me farewell, S.C. D. 55
 His little Goats *gan* drive out of their stalls, Gn. 71
 Into the highest top of heaven *gan* clime, Gn. 157
gan the sheheard gather into one His stragling Goates, Gn. 161
 Wherewith enrag'd he fiercely *gan* upstart, Gn. 289
 streight about him *gan* beholde What God Gn. 300
 Night . . . her teemed steedes *gan* call, Gn. 314
 laesie Vesper . . . *gan* proceede withall; Gn. 316
 in sad tearmes *gan* sorrowfully weepe, Gn. 325
gan first thus plaine his case Hub. 62
 Eftsoones the Ape himselfe *gan* up to reare, Hub. 237
 With that the husbandman *gan* him avize, Hub. 281
 they *gan* to be descryed Of everie one, Hub. 345
 with reproachfull tearmes *gan* them revile, Hub. 365
gan at the length them to rebuke againe, Hub. 397
 The Priest *gan* wexe halfe proud to be so praide, Hub. 413
 of the Priest eftsoones *gan* to enquire, Hub. 481
 he through pride and fatnes *gan* despise Their meanesse; Hub. 586
 Then *gan* this craftie couple to devize, Hub. 655
gan the Courtiers gaze on everie side, Hub. 669
 By secrete meanes *gan* of his state enquire, Hub. 681
gan To growe into great lacke, Hub. 926
 all men him unceasd *gan* deride, Hub. 930
 Now *gan* some courage unto him to take, Hub. 994
 first *gan* question, whether should assay Hub. 997
 faintly *gan* into his worke to enter, Hub. 1006
 At sight of him, *gan* fast away to flye; Hub. 1069
gan to provide for all things in assurance, Hub. 1113
gan he rule and tyrannize at will, Hub. 1127
 Then *gan* he to himselfe new shape to frame; Hub. 1266
 He *gan* enquire of some in secret wize, Hub. 1272
 The Lion looking up *gan* him avize, Hub. 1324
 Thereat enraged, soone he *gan* upstart, Hub. 1333
 for his rough hide He *gan* to reach, Hub. 1336
 he *gan* full terribly to rore, Hub. 1337
 Then *gan* she wofully to waile, T.M. 169
 first *gan* you to torment, T.M. 374
 she lowdly *gan* to waile and shriek, T.M. 476
gan faile, and all the rest downe shortlie fell, Ti. 658
 theretoo *gan* his furnitures prepare Mui. 56
 Lord! how he *gan* for to bestirre him tho, Mui. 252
 Then *gan* she greatly to lament and weepe Mui. 288
 Then *gan* the Goddess bright Her selfe . . . to dight Mui. 303
 steeds . . . *gan* water in the west, D. 26
gan to cast how I her compass night, D. 115
 Therewith he *gan* afresh to waile and weepe, D. 169
 Then *gan* I him to comfort all my best, D. 190
gan him to recomfort as I might D. 646
Gan dight themselves t' expresse As. Interl. 225
gan thus to him areed Col. 15
 they all *gan* throng about him neare, Col. 62
gan a gentle honnylase to speake, Col. 172
 He *gan* to cast great lykng to my lore, Col. 180
 she thenceforth therein *gan* take delight; Col. 361
gan by litle learne to love each other: Col. 852
gan heaven out of darknesse dread For to appeare, Col. 855
 Next *gan* the earth to shew her naked head, Col. 857
 Thenceforth they *gan* each one his like to love, Col. 863
 Therewith enrag'd she loudly *gan* to bray, I. i. 17. 5
 Whereat he *gan* to stretch; I. i. 42. 5
 The Sprite then *gan* more boldly him to wake, I. i. 43. 1
 whereth he *gan* to quake, I. i. 43. 3
 He . . . *gan* himselfe advise To prove his sense, I. i. 50. 5
 That troublous dreame *gan* freshly tosse his braine I. i. 55. 6
 messengers of hell, . . . *gan* tel Their bootlesse paines, I. ii. 2. 3
 wicked maister, . . . *gan* threaten hellish paine, I. ii. 2. 6
 guest, . . . *gan* now to take more sound repast; I. ii. 4. 3
 Then *gan* she sail and weepe to see that woeful stowre I. ii. 7. 9
 The knight of the Redcrosse, . . . *Gan* fairely couch his speare, I. ii. 15. 3
 the sleeping spark Of native vertue *gan* eftsoones revive; I. ii. 19. 2
 after her as hastily *gan* scowre, I. ii. 20. 5
 Melting in teares, then *gan* shee thus lament I. ii. 22. 1
 from her most beastly companie I *gan* refrain, I. ii. 41. 6
 with pale and deadly hew, At last she up *gan* lift: t. ii. 45. 6
 Her hart *gan* melt in great compassion; t. iii. 6. 8
 approaching she to her *gan* call, I. iii. 11. 1
 full of ghastly fright . . . *Gan* shut the dore, I. iii. 12. 8
 she *gan* them pray, That in their cotage small I. i. 43. 1
 For anguish great they *gan* to rend their heare, I. iii. 22. 4
 they *gan* loudly bray, With hollow houlng, I. iii. 23. 1
 Therewith she *gan* her passion to renew, I. iii. 25. 1
 he forward *gan* advance His fair enchanted steed, I. iii. 25. 8
 She . . . towards him *gan* ride: t. iii. 26. 7
 He . . . eftsoones prepare Himselfe to batteill I. iii. 34. 3
 hope of new good hap he *gan* to feele; I. iii. 34. 8
 in haste his helmet *gan* unlance, I. iii. 37. 1
 Therewith they *gan* to hurtlen greedily, I. iv. 40. 1
 the golden Oriental gate . . . *gan* to open fayre; I. v. 2. 2
 lowd to him *gan* call The false Duessa, I. v. 11. 8
 Out of his swownng dreame he *gan* awake; I. v. 12. 2
 his heave hand he high *gan* reare, I. v. 13. 5
 they . . . softly *gan* embalme on everie side: I. v. 17. 5
 the witches speach she *gan* to heare, I. v. 21. 7
 She stayd; and fourth Duessa *gan* proceede: I. v. 22. 1
 At them he *gan* to reare his bristles strong, I. v. 34. 5
gan to him discover all his harmes, I. v. 41. 5
 His cunning hand *gan* to his wounds to lay, I. v. 44. 2

Gan—Continued.

Then <i>gan</i> her beantie shyne as brightest skye,	I. vi. 4. 8
With greedy force he <i>gan</i> the fort assayle,	I. vi. 5. 3
got his ready steed, and fast away <i>gan</i> ryde,	I. vi. 8. 9
till to ryper yeares he <i>gan</i> aspyre,	I. vi. 23. 7
turning backe <i>gan</i> fast to fly away;	I. vi. 28. 2
then to him these womanish words <i>gan</i> say:	I. vi. 28. 5
<i>Gan</i> her admire, and her sad sorrowes rew,	I. vi. 31. 4
glad to gain such favour, <i>gan</i> devise,	I. vi. 32. 8
towards him they <i>gan</i> in haste to ride,	I. vi. 34. 4
he them spying <i>gan</i> to turne aside,	I. vi. 34. 7
Una <i>gan</i> to aske, if ought he knew,	I. vi. 36. 4
Then <i>gan</i> the Pilgrim thus:	I. vi. 38. 1
Therewith they <i>gan</i> , To thunder blowes,	I. vi. 43. 1
They <i>gan</i> to fight retourne,	I. vi. 46. 2
he <i>gan</i> revive the memory Of his leud lusts,	I. vi. 46. 2
The witch approaching <i>gan</i> him fayrely greet,	I. vii. 3. 6
Unkindnesse past, they <i>gan</i> of solace treat,	I. vii. 4. 1
The goddesse wroth <i>gan</i> fowly her disgrace,	I. vii. 5. 5
Eftsoones his manly forces <i>gan</i> to fayle,	I. vii. 6. 4
crudled cold his corage <i>gan</i> assayle,	I. vii. 5. 7
Th' Elfe . . . his unready weapons <i>gan</i> in hand to take,	I. vii. 7. 9
he <i>gan</i> advance With huge force	I. vii. 11. 1
Duessa loud to him <i>gan</i> crye,	I. vii. 14. 4
Then <i>gan</i> the Dwarfe the whole discourse declare;	I. vii. 26. 1
With lovely court he <i>gan</i> her entertaing;	I. vii. 38. 2
Faire feeling words he wisely <i>gan</i> display,	I. vii. 38. 6
Wherewith enmovd, these bleeding words she <i>gan</i> to say,	I. vii. 38. 9
Ere she had ended all she <i>gan</i> to faint:	I. vii. 52. 1
That when the carefull knight <i>gan</i> well avise,	I. viii. 15. 5
He . . . to the heast <i>gan</i> turne his enterprise,	I. viii. 15. 7
Unto the Gyaunt lowdly she <i>gan</i> call;	I. viii. 20. 8
Then <i>gan</i> he lowdly through the house to call;	I. viii. 29. 6
gentle Una thus to him <i>gan</i> say:	I. ix. 16. 5
The golden Sunne his glistring head <i>gan</i> shew,	I. ix. 18. 2
as they traveld, lo! they <i>gan</i> espy	I. ix. 21. 1
hoplesse, hartlesse, <i>gan</i> the cunning thiefe Perswade us dye, I. ix. 29. 7	I. ix. 29. 7
Then <i>gan</i> the villain him to overcraw,	I. ix. 50. 5
Thus as they <i>gan</i> of sondrie things devise,	I. x. 12. 1
They, seeing Una, towards her <i>gan</i> wend,	I. x. 15. 1
goodly <i>gan</i> discourse of many a noble gest,	I. x. 15. 9
a Groom, . . . <i>gan</i> despoile Of puissant armes,	I. x. 17. 7
Fayre Una <i>gan</i> Fidelia fayre request,	I. x. 18. 3
wretched world he <i>gan</i> for to abhore,	I. x. 21. 4
mortall life <i>gan</i> loath as thing forelore,	I. x. 21. 5
he <i>gan</i> apply relief	I. x. 24. 4
<i>Gan</i> him instruct in everie good behest,	I. x. 33. 3
when his feet . . . <i>gan</i> to shrinke,	I. x. 35. 7
his fraile thighe . . . <i>Gan</i> faile;	I. x. 47. 9
Whereat he wondred much, and <i>gan</i> enquire,	I. x. 56. 5
whenas himselfe he <i>gan</i> to fynd,	I. x. 68. 1
<i>gan</i> him desyre Of her adventure myndfull for to bee,	I. x. 68. 7
High time now <i>gan</i> it wex	I. xi. 1. 1
her knight she <i>gan</i> to cheare,	I. xi. 1. 5
Eftsoones he <i>gan</i> advance his haughty crest,	I. xi. 15. 5
The knight <i>gan</i> fayrely couch his steady speare,	I. xi. 16. 1
<i>gan</i> his sturdy sterne about to weld,	I. xi. 28. 8
<i>gan</i> the golden Phoebus for to steepe His ferie face,	I. xi. 31. 1
<i>Gan</i> high advance his broad discoloured brest,	I. xi. 31. 7
<i>gan</i> to highest God entirely pray	I. xi. 32. 4
The morrow next <i>gan</i> earely to appeare,	I. xi. 33. 1
ere the morrow next <i>gan</i> reare out of the sea,	I. xi. 33. 3
Then <i>gan</i> he tosse aloft his stretched traine,	I. xi. 37. 5
the dropping day-light <i>gan</i> to fade,	I. xi. 49. 5
<i>gan</i> to shade The face of earth	I. xi. 49. 7
for his safetie <i>gan</i> devoutly pray,	I. xi. 50. 8
The joyous day <i>gan</i> early to appeare;	I. xi. 51. 1
Aurora from the deawy hed . . . <i>gan</i> herselfe to reare,	I. xi. 51. 3
He woxe dismaid, and <i>gan</i> his fate to feare:	I. xi. 52. 8
to his Lord and Lady lowd <i>gan</i> call,	I. xii. 2. 8
Then <i>gan</i> triumphant Trompets sound on hye,	I. xii. 4. 1
to her gossibs <i>gan</i> in counsell say;	I. xii. 11. 4
That ancient Lord <i>gan</i> fit occasion finde,	I. xii. 15. 3
Thus <i>gan</i> to say—	I. xii. 24. 6
He <i>gan</i> renew the late forbidden baine,	I. xii. 36. 7
Then <i>gan</i> they sprinkle all the posts with wine,	I. xii. 38. 1
He <i>gan</i> to weave a web of wicked guyle,	II. i. 8. 4
He . . . his percing speach <i>gan</i> paynt:	II. i. 9. 5
she <i>gan</i> appease Her voluntarie paine,	II. i. 16. 8
His warlike armes about him <i>gan</i> embrace,	II. i. 26. 2
He <i>gan</i> encounter him in equall race,	II. i. 26. 5
that warrior <i>gan</i> abace His threatned speare,	II. i. 26. 7
Then Guyon forward <i>gan</i> his voyage make,	II. i. 34. 3
His hart <i>gan</i> wexe as starke as marhle stone,	II. i. 42. 2
At last his mighty ghost <i>gan</i> deepe to grone,	II. i. 42. 5
then <i>gan</i> softly feel Her feeble pulse,	II. i. 43. 3
shee <i>gan</i> to breath out living aire,	II. i. 43. 9
he perceiving greatly <i>gan</i> rejoice,	II. i. 44. 1
her dim eie-lids she up <i>gan</i> reare,	II. i. 45. 1
he his armes about her sides <i>gan</i> fold,	II. i. 46. 4
Then meanes I <i>gan</i> devise for his deliveraunce,	II. i. 54. 9
<i>gan</i> devoutly swear;	II. i. 61. 4
The little babe . . . <i>Gan</i> smyle on them,	II. ii. 1. 6
Whom thus at gaze the Palmer <i>gan</i> to hord,	II. ii. 5. 1
<i>Gan</i> with new rage their shields to hew	II. ii. 23. 7
on him they freshly <i>gan</i> to smight,	II. ii. 23. 9
They <i>gan</i> abstaine from dint of direfull stroke,	II. ii. 28. 8
forward he his purpose <i>gan</i> pursue,	II. ii. 45. 6
<i>Gan</i> cleare the deawy ayre	II. iii. 1. 4
Now <i>gan</i> his hart all swell in jollity,	II. iii. 5. 1

Gan—Continued.

He <i>gan</i> to hope of men to be receiv'd,	II. iii. 5. 5
his pitious handes <i>gan</i> reare,	II. iii. 6. 9
this Hiegan <i>gan</i> to wexe more hold,	II. iii. 9. 2
In his owne kind he <i>gan</i> him selfe unfold;	II. iii. 9. 4
coming close to Trompart <i>gan</i> inquire	II. iii. 12. 1
that boaster <i>gan</i> to quake,	II. iii. 18. 8
Now little <i>gan</i> to swell,	II. iii. 29. 8
towards <i>gan</i> a deadly shafte advance,	II. iii. 34. 5
He <i>gan</i> himselfe to vaunt:	II. iii. 37. 2
<i>Gan</i> burne in filthy lust;	II. iii. 42. 5
<i>gan</i> to ride As one unfit therefore,	II. iii. 46. 3
With heastly brutish rage <i>gan</i> him assay,	II. iv. 6. 7
<i>gan</i> soone unbrace His grasping hold:	II. iv. 9. 7
Then <i>gan</i> her sonne to flye Full fast away,	II. iv. 13. 6
He <i>gan</i> to comfort,	II. iv. 16. 6
Being at last recured, he <i>gan</i> inquire	II. iv. 16. 7
Then <i>gan</i> the Palmer thus;	II. iv. 34. 1
<i>gan</i> to grind His grated teeth	II. v. 14. 2
<i>gan</i> to breake the bands of their captivitee,	II. v. 18. 9
Now <i>gan</i> Pyrochles wex as wood as hee,	II. v. 20. 6
Tho <i>gan</i> that villen wex so fiers and strong,	II. v. 23. 1
<i>gan</i> him dight to succour his distresse,	II. v. 24. 2
Her mery fit shee freshly <i>gan</i> to reare,	II. vi. 21. 2
Such as he saw she <i>gan</i> him lay before,	II. vi. 24. 4
<i>Gan</i> him avize, howe ill did him beseme,	II. vi. 27. 4
Eftsoones he <i>gan</i> to rage, and inly frett,	II. vi. 28. 3
forth she <i>gan</i> procede:	II. vi. 33. 6
Yet at her speach their rages <i>gan</i> relent,	II. vi. 36. 3
Straight <i>gan</i> he him revyle,	II. vi. 39. 3
<i>gan</i> exceed The measure of her meane	II. vii. 16. 8
<i>gan</i> a cursed hand the quiet wombe	II. vii. 17. 1
avarice <i>gan</i> through his veines inspire	II. vii. 17. 8
His harmefull club he <i>gan</i> to burtle hye,	II. vii. 42. 3
Who likewise <i>gan</i> himselfe to batteill dight,	II. vii. 42. 5
he <i>gan</i> inquire, What meant that peace	II. vii. 48. 1
Then <i>gan</i> the cursed wretch alowd to cry,	II. vii. 60. 6
vital powres <i>gan</i> wexe both weake and wan	II. vii. 65. 2
<i>Gan</i> sucke this vitall ayre into his brest,	II. vii. 66. 6
he <i>gan</i> display His painted nimble wings,	II. viii. 8. 8
With trembling hand his troubled pulse <i>gan</i> try;	II. viii. 9. 6
'Good or bad,' <i>gan</i> his brother fiers reply,	II. viii. 15. 1
th' other brother <i>gan</i> his helme unlace,	II. viii. 17. 2
<i>gan</i> themselves prepare to batteill greedily,	II. viii. 18. 9
The want thereof now greatly <i>gan</i> to plaine,	II. viii. 19. 2
he <i>gan</i> spy Where at his feet,	II. viii. 23. 6
Pyrochles <i>gan</i> reply the second tyme,	II. viii. 30. 1
Horribly then he <i>gan</i> to rage and rayle,	II. viii. 37. 1
For very felnesse lowd he <i>gan</i> to weepe,	II. viii. 37. 5
his deare hart the picture <i>gan</i> adore;	II. viii. 43. 5
he fiercely <i>gan</i> approach,	II. viii. 44. 3
when this breathlesse woxe, that batteill <i>gan</i> renew,	II. viii. 47. 9
His shining Helmet he <i>gan</i> soone unlace,	II. viii. 52. 8
<i>gan</i> he to discourse the whole debate,	II. viii. 54. 6
<i>gan</i> Sir Guyon all the story shew	II. ix. 9. 5
Phoebus <i>gan</i> decline in haste His weary wagon	II. ix. 10. 1
the Squire <i>gan</i> nigher to approach,	II. ix. 11. 3
their forces <i>gan</i> to layle,	II. ix. 14. 3
they <i>gan</i> dispose Themselves to court,	II. ix. 36. 4
as they <i>gan</i> his Library to vew,	II. ix. 59. 3
<i>Gan</i> more the same frequent,	II. x. 6. 9
<i>gan</i> abhorre her broods unkindly crime,	II. x. 9. 4
The eldest, Gonorill, <i>gan</i> to protest	II. x. 28. 1
His daughter <i>gan</i> despise his drouping day,	II. x. 30. 4
The wretched man <i>gan</i> then avise too late,	II. x. 31. 1
<i>gan</i> the bloody brethren both to raine;	II. x. 33. 1
ferce Cundah <i>gan</i> shortly to envy His brother Morgan,	II. x. 33. 2
<i>gan</i> Caranus tirannize anew,	II. x. 57. 5
<i>gan</i> this Realme renew her passed prime:	II. x. 58. 8
<i>gan</i> the Hunnes and Piets invade this land,	II. x. 61. 6
he eftsoones <i>gan</i> launch his barke forthright,	II. xi. 4. 4
soone as Titan <i>gan</i> his head exault,	II. xi. 9. 4
now it <i>gan</i> to threaten neare decay:	II. xi. 14. 5
<i>Gan</i> her recomfort from so sad affright,	II. xi. 16. 5
He <i>gan</i> avize to follow him no more,	II. xi. 27. 6
<i>gan</i> him selfe to second battaill bend,	II. xi. 35. 5
the Carle as fast <i>Gan</i> heap huge strokes on him,	II. xi. 43. 9
Forthy he <i>gan</i> some other wayes advize,	II. xi. 44. 6
she in merry sort them <i>gan</i> to hord,	II. xi. 16. 2
the Palmer <i>gan</i> full bitterly Her to rebuke	II. xii. 16. 5
all that dreadfull Armie fast <i>gan</i> flye	II. xii. 26. 8
shortly <i>gan</i> desery The land	II. xii. 34. 3
at last the weather <i>gan</i> to cleare,	II. xii. 37. 5
somewhat <i>gan</i> relent his earnest pace;	II. xii. 65. 8
His stubborne brest <i>gan</i> secret pleasance to embrace,	II. xii. 65. 9
<i>gan</i> all the quire of birdes	II. xii. 76. 1
now awaking, fierce at them <i>gan</i> fly,	II. xii. 84. 6
He them espyng <i>gan</i> him selfe prepare,	III. i. 4. 7
sharply <i>gan</i> to spurne His fomy steed,	III. i. 5. 4
he <i>gan</i> to feare His toward perill,	III. i. 9. 6
<i>gan</i> fayre perswade Not to provoke misfortune,	III. i. 10. 1
The <i>gan</i> she myldly of them to inquire	III. i. 23. 8
each <i>gan</i> diversely devise,	III. i. 33. 9
Shee greatly <i>gan</i> enamoured to wex	III. i. 47. 4
<i>Gan</i> choose his Dame with <i>Basimano</i> gay,	III. i. 56. 8
she <i>gan</i> her selfe despoile,	III. i. 58. 6
afterwardes they <i>gan</i> To stirre up strife,	III. i. 64. 4
<i>Gan</i> coyne straight lawes to curb their liberty:	III. ii. 2. 6
faire purpose <i>gan</i> to find,	III. ii. 4. 2
much more straungely <i>gan</i> to love his sight,	III. ii. 18. 2

Gan—Continued.

she <i>gan</i> againe Her to bethinke	III. ii. 22. 8
Ruffed of love, <i>gan</i> lowly to availle;	III. ii. 27. 2
Tho <i>gan</i> she to renew her former smart,	III. ii. 29. 8
of their first intent <i>gan</i> make new dout,	III. iii. 14. 3
Therewith th' Enchaunter softly <i>gan</i> to smyle	III. iii. 17. 1
then his spirite thus <i>gan</i> fourth display:	III. iii. 21. 5
<i>gan</i> with sharpe reprieve Her to restraine,	III. iv. 11. 4
The which his mother seeing <i>gan</i> to feare	III. iv. 24. 4
They softly <i>gan</i> to search his griesly wovnd:	III. iv. 40. 2
Then <i>gan</i> he freshly pricke his fomy steed,	III. iv. 48. 2
he <i>gan</i> fowly wyte His wicked fortune	III. iv. 52. 7
by the way he greatly <i>gan</i> complaine	III. v. 12. 3
His coward courage <i>gan</i> emboldned hee,	III. v. 15. 2
Forthwith themselves . . . they <i>gan</i> arme bylive,	III. v. 16. 2
Tho <i>gan</i> the battaile freshly to begin;	III. v. 22. 6
with sterne horror backward <i>gan</i> to start;	III. v. 30. 6
He up <i>gan</i> liffe toward the azure skies,	III. v. 34. 4
<i>gan</i> ransack fast His inward partes,	III. v. 48. 4
fayre Belphoebe <i>gan</i> to feare,	III. v. 49. 1
She <i>gan</i> avize where els he mote him hyde:	III. vi. 16. 2
Goody she <i>gan</i> faire Cythera greet,	III. vi. 20. 1
Therat Diana <i>gan</i> to smile,	III. vi. 21. 1
<i>gan</i> relent what shee had said;	III. vi. 25. 2
<i>gan</i> recomfort her in her rude wyse,	III. vii. 10. 1
<i>gan</i> she gather up her garments rent,	III. vii. 11. 1
Softly at last he <i>gan</i> his mother aske,	III. vii. 14. 1
Was greatly woe begon, and <i>gan</i> to feare	III. vii. 20. 7
when his force <i>gan</i> faile his pace <i>gan</i> wax areare	III. vii. 24. 9
now she <i>gan</i> approach to the sea shore,	III. vii. 25. 4
at the last his fiercesne <i>gan</i> abate,	III. vii. 35. 3
<i>gan</i> encrease his speed as she encrease her flight	III. vii. 43. 9
the good Sir Satyrane <i>gan</i> awake	III. vii. 45. 1
he <i>gan</i> to make Exceeding mone,	III. vii. 45. 3
after <i>gan</i> inquire his parentage,	III. vii. 46. 7
She <i>gan</i> for me devise a grievous punishment;	III. vii. 55. 9
Who seeing her <i>gan</i> streight upstart,	III. viii. 9. 8
He <i>gan</i> make gentle purpose to his Dame	III. viii. 14. 2
the drie withered stocke it <i>gan</i> refresh,	III. viii. 25. 3
now he strength <i>gan</i> adde unto his will,	III. viii. 26. 6
comming nigh, eftsoones he <i>gan</i> to gesse,	III. viii. 45. 3
<i>Gan</i> first inquire of tydinges farre abrode,	III. viii. 45. 8
his hew <i>Gan</i> greatly change	III. viii. 48. 2
that young Squyre <i>Gan</i> them informe the cause,	III. viii. 52. 7
Therat Sir Satyrane <i>gan</i> smyle,	III. ix. 6. 6
welkin . . . <i>Gan</i> blowen up a bitter stormy blast,	III. ix. 11. 5
he <i>gan</i> to wax exceeding wroth,	III. ix. 13. 6
drew he his bright sword, and <i>gan</i> about him throw.	III. ix. 16. 9
Against that Castles Lord they <i>gan</i> conspire,	III. ix. 17. 4
Each <i>gan</i> undight Their garments wett,	III. ix. 19. 6
<i>Gan</i> causen why she could not come in place;	III. ix. 26. 2
when both nations <i>gan</i> to strive	III. ix. 43. 3
He <i>gan</i> devise how her he reskow mought:	III. x. 18. 8
Till drouping Phoebus <i>gan</i> to hyde his golden hedd,	III. x. 45. 9
up they <i>gan</i> their mery pyptes to trusse,	III. x. 46. 1
<i>gan</i> the humid vapour shed the grownd With perly deaw,	III. x. 46. 3
<i>gan</i> he her perswade to leave that . . . life,	III. x. 51. 1
up <i>gan</i> looke, And seeing . . . a stranger knight,	III. xi. 13. 2
<i>gan</i> apply Fit medeine to his griele,	III. xi. 13. 8
he likewise <i>gan</i> assay	III. xi. 26. 2
sad shadowes <i>gan</i> the world to hyde	III. xi. 55. 3
By lively actions he <i>gan</i> bewray Some argument	III. xii. 4. 5
it <i>gan</i> againe to play,	III. xii. 6. 8
fading vitall powres <i>gan</i> to fade,	III. xii. 21. 7
<i>gan</i> streight to over-looko Those cursed leaves,	III. xii. 36. 1
That horrou <i>gan</i> the virgins hart to perse,	III. xii. 36. 5
Anon she <i>gan</i> perceive the house to quake,	III. xii. 37. 1
that mightie chaine, . . . adowne <i>gan</i> fall,	III. xii. 37. 8
gentle spright Now <i>gan</i> to feede on hope,	III. xii. 44. 7
<i>gan</i> advize with her old Squyre,	III. xii. 45. 6
every one <i>gan</i> grow in secret dout	IV. i. 14. 3
<i>gan</i> with passion great . . . privately hemone	IV. i. 16. 3
<i>gan</i> his former griele renew.	IV. i. 38. 9
<i>gan</i> him selfe prepare Him to receive	IV. i. 41. 5
finding that the breath <i>gan</i> him to fayle,	IV. i. 43. 5
<i>gan</i> thereat to triumph without victorie	IV. i. 50. 9
His hart with secret envie <i>gan</i> to swell,	IV. ii. 7. 8
<i>gan</i> this bitter answer to him make:	IV. ii. 14. 2
they <i>gan</i> their shivering speares to shake,	IV. ii. 14. 7
Then, turning to those Knights, he <i>gan</i> anew:	IV. ii. 24. 1
<i>gan</i> therefore close spight to him to beare;	IV. ii. 26. 5
They <i>gan</i> abate the rancour of their rage,	IV. ii. 28. 2
she <i>gan</i> to dout Their safetie;	IV. ii. 46. 6
Lachesis thereat <i>gan</i> to repine,	IV. ii. 51. 4
for want of breath <i>gan</i> to abate,	IV. iii. 26. 6
He <i>gan</i> to faint toward the battels end,	IV. iii. 32. 7
Canacee <i>gan</i> wayle her dearest friend,	IV. iii. 35. 6
fiercely each assaying <i>gan</i> afresh to fight,	IV. iii. 35. 9
Eftsoones out of her Coch she <i>gan</i> availle,	IV. iii. 46. 4
teares <i>gan</i> shed amaine,	IV. iii. 47. 5
They all <i>gan</i> shout aloud,	IV. iii. 49. 9
In lovely wise she <i>gan</i> that Lady greet,	IV. iii. 50. 6
<i>gan</i> their shields addresse them selves afore:	IV. iv. 4. 8
<i>gan</i> to treat of decds of armes abrode,	IV. iv. 5. 4
Which th' other seeing <i>gan</i> his course relent,	IV. iv. 7. 1
Which scornfull offer Blandamour <i>gan</i> soone despize;	IV. iv. 8. 9
At which they all <i>gan</i> laugh full merrily:	IV. iv. 10. 3
At which his vaine excuse they all <i>gan</i> smile,	IV. iv. 11. 1
Florimell him fowly <i>gan</i> revile,	IV. iv. 11. 3
he <i>gan</i> to gather up around His weapons	IV. iv. 23. 1

Gan—Continued.

<i>gan</i> the part of Chalers anew To range the field,	IV. iv. 25. 3
The morrow next the Turney <i>gan</i> anew:	IV. iv. 26. 1
much he <i>gan</i> his glorie to envy,	IV. iv. 28. 4
every one <i>gan</i> sluun his dreadfull sight,	IV. iv. 41. 8
each of other <i>gan</i> inquire his name.	IV. iv. 42. 3
Till evening that the Sunne <i>gan</i> downward bend.	IV. iv. 43. 6
shrilling trompets loudly <i>gan</i> to bray,	IV. iv. 48. 5
He lowdly <i>gan</i> to laugh, and thus to jest;	IV. v. 18. 2
Therat all Knights <i>gan</i> laugh, and Ladies lowre:	IV. v. 19. 1
Whereat the rest <i>gan</i> greatly to envie,	IV. v. 19. 6
about her body <i>gan</i> it tie.	IV. v. 19. 9
He <i>gan</i> to cast how to appease the same,	IV. v. 25. 2
feare His ydle braine <i>gan</i> busily molest,	IV. v. 43. 7
<i>Gan</i> towards them to pricke with eger speede,	IV. vi. 2. 8
his speare he <i>gan</i> abase And voide his course:	IV. vi. 3. 4
Tho <i>gan</i> he swell in every inner part	IV. vi. 7. 4
he his threatfull speare <i>Gan</i> fewer,	IV. vi. 10. 2
her selfe she lightly <i>gan</i> to dight,	IV. vi. 10. 4
Rose in his strength, and <i>gan</i> her fresh assayle,	IV. vi. 16. 4
She <i>gan</i> eftsoones it to her mind to call	IV. vi. 26. 4
Therewith her wrathfull courage <i>gan</i> appall,	IV. vi. 26. 7
themselves <i>gan</i> there assemble;	IV. vi. 29. 5
When Glauce thus <i>gan</i> wisely all upkui:	IV. vi. 30. 1
eft <i>gan</i> into tender teares to melt.	IV. vii. 9. 5
<i>Gan</i> dight him selfe unto his wonted sinne;	IV. vii. 20. 8
Of whom she <i>gan</i> enquire of her estate,	IV. vii. 34. 8
Saluting him <i>gan</i> into speach to fall,	IV. vii. 43. 8
she <i>gan</i> mone his undeservd smart,	IV. viii. 3. 8
<i>gan</i> to her her mourfull plaint to make,	IV. viii. 9. 6
her inburning wrath she <i>gan</i> abate,	IV. viii. 17. 8
he <i>gan</i> to rew The evill case	IV. viii. 20. 1
He <i>gan</i> of them inquire,	IV. viii. 21. 2
<i>gan</i> from their eye-lids chace The drowzie humour	IV. viii. 34. 3
he <i>gan</i> enquire his cause of dread:	IV. viii. 41. 4
as he <i>gan</i> the same to him aread,	IV. viii. 41. 5
full of rage he <i>gan</i> to curse and swears,	IV. viii. 44. 2
<i>gan</i> the Prince at leisure to inquire	IV. viii. 46. 6
<i>Gan</i> blame me much for being so untrew	IV. viii. 56. 4
<i>gan</i> he all this storie to renew,	IV. viii. 64. 1
He <i>gan</i> advise how best he mote darrayne That enterprize	IV. ix. 4. 4
Then <i>gan</i> she loudly cry, and weepe, and waile,	IV. ix. 7. 6
<i>Gan</i> both envy, and bitterly to ban;	IV. ix. 9. 7
<i>gan</i> they ransacke that same Castle strong,	IV. ix. 12. 1
<i>gan</i> they change their sides,	IV. ix. 26. 1
all afresh <i>gan</i> former fight renew.	IV. ix. 26. 6
they much more furiously <i>gan</i> fare,	IV. ix. 27. 1
They <i>gan</i> remember of the fowle upbraide,	IV. ix. 28. 5
They from them selves <i>gan</i> turne their furious ire,	IV. ix. 29. 3
all at once at him <i>gan</i> fiercely fie,	IV. ix. 33. 2
them with speaches milde <i>gan</i> first dissuade	IV. ix. 34. 3
he <i>gan</i> him selfe advise To stay his hand,	IV. ix. 35. 5
who all that passed <i>gan</i> repeat:	IV. ix. 35. 9
So <i>gan</i> the rest him likewise to require,	IV. ix. 41. 1
<i>gan</i> advise To winne me honour	IV. x. 4. 3
With all my might I <i>gan</i> to lay about:	IV. x. 19. 7
the glaive . . . He <i>gan</i> forthwith t' avale,	IV. x. 19. 9
<i>gan</i> their endlesse happinesse envye,	IV. x. 28. 4
my hart <i>gan</i> throb	IV. x. 53. 1
She <i>gan</i> afresh thus to renew her wretched case.	IV. xii. 8. 9
<i>gan</i> he make him tread his steps anew,	IV. xii. 13. 8
Now <i>gan</i> he in his grieved minde devise,	IV. xii. 14. 1
Then <i>gan</i> he thinke,	IV. xii. 14. 7
soone he <i>gan</i> such folly to forthinke againe.	IV. xii. 14. 9
Backe to him selfe he <i>gan</i> returne the blame,	IV. xii. 16. 2
every one <i>gan</i> homeward to resort:	IV. xii. 18. 2
He <i>gan</i> record the lamentable stowe,	IV. xii. 19. 3
in short space his wonted chearefull hew <i>Gan</i> fade,	IV. xii. 20. 2
<i>gan</i> her heart to faint, and quake, and earne,	IV. xii. 24. 4
She <i>gan</i> thereat to fret and greatly grieve;	IV. xii. 26. 2
<i>gan</i> first to scold And chydre at him	IV. xii. 26. 3
afterwards she <i>gan</i> him soft to shrieve,	IV. xii. 26. 5
She <i>gan</i> afresh to chafe, and grieve in every vaine.	IV. xii. 27. 9
rather <i>gan</i> in troubled mind devise	IV. xii. 28. 8
His cheared heart eftsoones away <i>gan</i> chace Sad death,	IV. xii. 34. 3
when the world with sinne <i>gan</i> to abound,	V. i. 11. 1
on him catching hold <i>gan</i> loud to erie,	V. i. 18. 2
He gently <i>gan</i> him to demand of all	V. i. 23. 3
sternly <i>gan</i> repine at his beheast;	V. i. 29. 2
<i>gan</i> of sundry newes his store to tell,	V. ii. 2. 6
When as they to the passage <i>gan</i> to draw,	V. ii. 11. 4
as his head he <i>gan</i> a litle reare	V. ii. 18. 3
<i>gan</i> entreat that iron man below	V. ii. 22. 5
Artegall him fairely <i>gan</i> asswage,	V. ii. 47. 3
They <i>gan</i> to gather in tumultuous rout,	V. ii. 51. 3
They <i>gan</i> with all their weapons him assay,	V. ii. 53. 2
when at him he with his flaile <i>gan</i> lay,	V. ii. 63. 5
To deedes of armes . . . They <i>gan</i> themselves addresse,	V. iii. 4. 4
goodly <i>gan</i> to greet his brave emprise,	V. iii. 15. 7
<i>gan</i> inquire how was that steed bereaved,	V. iii. 30. 8
all that piteous storie . . . to him <i>gan</i> tell;	V. iii. 31. 3
the proud boaster <i>gan</i> his doome upbrayd,	V. iii. 35. 7
All <i>gan</i> to jest and gibe full merlie	V. iii. 39. 4
<i>Gan</i> to repent that she had beene so mad	V. iv. 11. 4
They round about him <i>gan</i> to swarme apace,	V. iv. 23. 7
She fiercely towards him her selfe <i>gan</i> dight,	V. iv. 43. 2
he <i>gan</i> fiercely her pursew.	V. v. 7. 5
Therat she <i>gan</i> to triumph with great boast,	V. v. 16. 1
his great hart <i>gan</i> inwardly to swell	V. v. 10. 5
<i>gan</i> renew her former cruelnesse:	V. v. 14. 4

Gan—Continued.

Gan cast a secret liking to this captive strange	V. v. 26. 9
She <i>gan</i> to stoupe, and her proud mind covert	V. v. 28. 7
she <i>gan</i> unfold The cause of her conceived maladie	V. v. 31. 7
<i>gan</i> to doubt least she him sought t' appeach Of treason	V. v. 37. 3
<i>gan</i> thenceforth to cast affection	V. v. 43. 7
<i>Gan</i> to demand of her some tydings good	V. v. 45. 2
Therewith she <i>gan</i> at first to change her mood	V. v. 45. 4
Tho <i>gan</i> she tell her all that she had doone	V. v. 45. 8
She <i>gan</i> to storme, and rage, and rend her gall	V. v. 47. 2
She chang'd that threafull mood, and mildly <i>gan</i> entreat	V. v. 47. 9
She <i>gan</i> to cast in her misdoubtfull mynde A thousand feares	V. vi. 3. 8
<i>gan</i> enquire of him with mylder mood	V. vi. 15. 6
he <i>gan</i> at large to her dilate The whole discourse	V. vi. 17. 1
<i>gan</i> gently her salute With curtous words	V. vi. 20. 1
Then <i>gan</i> the other further to devise Of things abroad	V. vi. 20. 7
they <i>gan</i> to fie	V. vi. 30. 2
<i>Gan</i> her addresse unto her former way	V. vi. 36. 3
These vile reproches <i>gan</i> unto her speake	V. vi. 37. 3
He <i>gan</i> to threaten her likewise to eat	V. vii. 15. 8
<i>gan</i> for grace and love of her to seeke	V. vii. 16. 3
Then <i>gan</i> she to declare the whole discourse	V. vii. 20. 1
Her heart <i>gan</i> grudge for very deepe despight	V. vii. 37. 8
<i>gan</i> forward set To save her from her feare	V. viii. 6. 8
They stayd their hands, when she thus <i>gan</i> to speake	V. viii. 11. 1
Ettsaones they <i>gan</i> their wrothfull hands to hold	V. viii. 12. 4
Then Artegall <i>gan</i> of the Prince enquire	V. viii. 15. 1
<i>gan</i> ettsaones devize to be aveng'd for it	V. viii. 45. 9
their harts <i>gan</i> earne To understand	V. ix. 7. 1
<i>Gan</i> to advize what best were to be done	V. ix. 8. 5
<i>Gan</i> weepe and wayle, as if great grieffe had her affected	V. ix. 9. 9
He <i>gan</i> with guilefull words her to perswade	V. ix. 12. 5
<i>Gan</i> forih to lay his hayte her to beguyle	V. ix. 12. 8
Then <i>ganne</i> it runne away incontinent	V. ix. 18. 7
he with his yron flayle <i>Gan</i> drive at him	V. ix. 19. 3
softly royne, when salvage cholere <i>gan</i> redound	V. ix. 33. 9
Her selfe ettsaones she <i>gan</i> convert againe	V. ix. 37. 3
He <i>gan</i> that Ladie strongly to appele	V. ix. 39. 5
First <i>gan</i> he tell how this . . . Dussia hight	V. ix. 40. 1
Then <i>gan</i> Authority her to appose	V. ix. 44. 1
Next <i>gan</i> Religion gainst her to impute High Gods beheast	V. ix. 44. 5
Then <i>gan</i> the Peoples cry and Commons sute	V. ix. 44. 7
for great rnth his courage <i>gan</i> relent	V. ix. 46. 6
He <i>gan</i> his earnest fervour to augment	V. ix. 46. 8
He <i>gan</i> t' efforce the evidence anew	V. ix. 47. 1
His former fancies rnth he <i>gan</i> repent	V. ix. 49. 2
he <i>gan</i> forth from that howre To stirre up strife	V. x. 13. 4
humbly <i>gan</i> that mightie Queene entreat	V. x. 15. 8
Himselfe unto his journey <i>gan</i> prepare	V. x. 16. 2
Upon his voyage forth he <i>gan</i> to fare	V. x. 17. 5
She <i>gan</i> take hart and looke up joyfully	V. x. 19. 8
feeble spirits, that <i>gan</i> faint and reele	V. x. 20. 5
<i>Gan</i> to recomfort her all that he might	V. x. 22. 3
To which when now they <i>gan</i> approach in sight	V. x. 30. 7
<i>gan</i> with courage fierce addresse him to the fight	V. x. 31. 9
her <i>gan</i> cheare with what she there had vewed	V. x. 38. 8
He <i>gan</i> to burne in rage	V. xi. 2. 6
with his huge great yron axe <i>gan</i> hew	V. xi. 5. 3
He <i>gan</i> to watch the wielding of his hand	V. xi. 7. 2
<i>Gan</i> into one assemble all the might Of all his hands	V. xi. 8. 4
<i>gan</i> him selfe to fight on foote prepare	V. xi. 9. 4
Wherewith full wroth he fiercely <i>gan</i> assay	V. xi. 11. 4
<i>gan</i> to chaufe and sweat	V. xi. 12. 7
his heart <i>gan</i> earne For great desire	V. xi. 21. 1
he <i>gan</i> him selfe streightway Thereto addresse	V. xi. 21. 4
he <i>gan</i> her with courage fierce assay	V. xi. 26. 6
With that aloude she <i>gan</i> to bray and yell	V. xi. 28. 1
Then <i>gan</i> she cry much louder then afore	V. xi. 30. 1
She <i>gan</i> joyce and shew triumphant chere	V. xi. 33. 2
<i>Gan</i> shout aloud, that unto heaven it rong	V. xi. 34. 2
Whom by his name saluting, thus he <i>gan</i>	V. xi. 38. 1
Them also <i>gan</i> assaile with outrage hold	V. xi. 47. 3
Of whom Sir Artegall <i>gan</i> then enquire	V. xi. 48. 6
to his voyage <i>gan</i> againe proceed	V. xi. 65. 8
To the sea-shore he <i>gan</i> his way apply	V. xii. 3. 8
<i>gan</i> him streight to buckle to the fight	V. xii. 16. 8
He <i>gan</i> at him let drive more fiercely then afore	V. xii. 22. 9
Then th' other comming neare <i>gan</i> him revile	V. xii. 40. 1
To whom Sir Artegall <i>gan</i> to expresse	V. i. 5. 3
<i>gan</i> to drive at him more hard	V. i. 20. 9
His heart <i>gan</i> faint	V. i. 22. 3
he for dread of death <i>gan</i> loude to crie	V. i. 22. 8
with uncomely shame <i>Gan</i> him salute	V. i. 24. 9
<i>gan</i> t' augment her bitterness much more	V. i. 32. 2
<i>gan</i> to stretch his limbs	V. i. 35. 4
courage chill Kindling afresh, <i>gan</i> battell to renew	V. i. 35. 8
I . . . <i>gan</i> to blame him for such cruelty	V. ii. 11. 3
Sir Calidore . . . further <i>gan</i> inquire	V. ii. 13. 6
He inly <i>gan</i> her lover to envy	V. ii. 17. 2
He . . . in that rage <i>gan</i> rove	V. ii. 20. 7
There <i>gan</i> he me to curse	V. ii. 21. 4
Him much more now then earst he <i>gan</i> admire	V. ii. 34. 2
His mightie hart their mournfull case <i>gan</i> rew	V. ii. 41. 8
The Ladie . . . <i>Gan</i> reare her eyes	V. ii. 42. 8
he <i>gan</i> of her demand, What manner wight he was	V. ii. 44. 2
Then <i>gan</i> Sir Calidore to ghesse streightway	V. ii. 45. 1
Whereof she now bethinking, <i>gan</i> t' advize	V. iii. S. 6
and further <i>gan</i> devize	V. iii. S. 8
when day <i>gan</i> to uplooke	V. iii. 11. 1
He also <i>gan</i> uplooke	V. iii. 11. 2

Gan—Continued.

conspiring <i>gan</i> to intimate Each others grieffe	VI. iii. 12. 4
<i>Gan</i> freshly him addresse	VI. iii. 13. 9
<i>Gan</i> breake to him the fortunes of his love	VI. iii. 15. 2
His long adventures <i>gan</i> to him relate	VI. iii. 22. 8
the Knight . . . <i>Gan</i> him entreat	VI. iii. 38. 5
<i>Gan</i> cry aloud with horrible affright	VI. iv. 8. 8
He <i>gan</i> in mind conceive a fit reliefe	VI. iv. 34. 4
<i>Gan</i> teare her hayre, and all her garments rent	VI. v. 4. 8
<i>gan</i> himselfe addresse to take her part	VI. v. 8. 3
Those warlike armes . . . he <i>gan</i> ettsaones prepare	VI. v. 8. 5
Out of their ambush broke, and <i>gan</i> him to invade	VI. v. 17. 9
He <i>gan</i> to shrinke and somewhat to give place	VI. v. 21. 3
Whence soone upstarting much he <i>gan</i> repine	VI. v. 26. 5
Then <i>gan</i> the Prince of her for to demand	VI. v. 27. 3
now her wounds corruption <i>gan</i> to breed	VI. v. 31. 5
Now <i>gan</i> to faint, and further could not pas	VI. v. 31. 8
<i>gan</i> them selves to dight Unto their journey	VI. v. 40. 5
The inner parts now <i>gan</i> to putriif	VI. vi. 5. 4
He to that point fit speeches <i>gan</i> to frame	VI. vi. 6. 2
him against his powre <i>gan</i> to prepare	VI. vi. 27. 3
<i>Gan</i> him recomfort and from ground to reare	VI. vi. 32. 6
He <i>gan</i> bethinke him in what perilous plight	VI. vi. 37. 4
He <i>gan</i> devize to be aveng'd anew	VI. vii. 2. 6
<i>Gan</i> to complaine of great discourtesie	VI. vii. 4. 3
plainely <i>gan</i> to him declare the case	VI. vii. 21. 2
He <i>gan</i> to him object his haynous crime	VI. vii. 26. 7
Her stubborn hart . . . <i>Gan</i> stoupe	VI. vii. 35. 8
they <i>gan</i> augment Their cruelty	VI. viii. 4. 6
approching thus he <i>gan</i> to say	VI. viii. 7. 3
<i>gan</i> fiercely fly Upon that Carle	VI. viii. 12. 8
still suppressing, <i>gan</i> of her inquire	VI. viii. 18. 3
when first the flowre Of beauty <i>gan</i> to bud	VI. viii. 20. 2
<i>Gan</i> him to hale, and teare, and scratch, and bite	VI. viii. 23. 7
Then thus the Prince <i>gan</i> say	VI. viii. 29. 5
Each <i>gan</i> his fellow solace and embrace	VI. viii. 37. 4
Then <i>gan</i> they to devize what course to take	VI. viii. 37. 6
some of them <i>gan</i> mongst themselves devize	VI. viii. 43. 5
<i>Gan</i> mutter close a certaine secret charme	VI. viii. 45. 6
Which doen, he <i>gan</i> aloft t' advance his arme	VI. viii. 45. 8
Then <i>gan</i> the baggyes and the hornes to shrill	VI. viii. 45. 1
Her deawy humour <i>gan</i> on th' earth to shed	VI. ix. 13. 2
<i>Gan</i> greatly thanke his host and his good wife	VI. ix. 18. 6
<i>Gan</i> highly to commend the happie life	VI. ix. 18. 8
I <i>gan</i> my follies to my selfe to plaine	VI. ix. 25. 5
Tho <i>gan</i> that shepheard thus for to dilate	VI. x. 21. 1
now <i>gan</i> afresh to ranele sore	VI. x. 31. 3
<i>Gan</i> cry to them aloud to helpe her	VI. x. 34. 9
From that day lorth she <i>gan</i> him to affect	VI. x. 37. 1
<i>Gan</i> to inquire for that faire shepherdesse	VI. xi. 11. 6
<i>gan</i> her forme and feature to expresse	VI. xi. 11. 8
when as he was dead, the fray <i>gan</i> cease	VI. xi. 20. 3
lighting candles new, <i>gan</i> search anone	VI. xi. 20. 8
His hart <i>gan</i> fayle	VI. xi. 37. 9
Of sundrie things he purpose <i>gan</i> to faine	VI. xi. 39. 2
<i>gan</i> aloud for Pastorell to call	VI. xi. 44. 2
in great store Unto the cave <i>gan</i> presse	VI. xi. 45. 4
with all their might <i>Gan</i> all upon him lay	VI. xi. 47. 9
there <i>gan</i> a dreadfull fight	VI. xi. 47. 9
He her <i>gan</i> to recomfort all he might	VI. xi. 50. 2
She forth <i>gan</i> lay unto the open light The litle babe	VI. xii. 7. 4
Untill the Damzell <i>gan</i> to wex more sound and strong	VI. xii. 11. 9
The <i>gan</i> Sir Calidore him to advize Of his first quest	VI. xii. 12. 1
she <i>gan</i> to cast In her conceitfull mynd	VI. xii. 16. 1
<i>gan</i> to question streight, how she it knew?	VI. xii. 18. 2
he <i>gan</i> fret and fume out bloody gore	VI. xii. 31. 3
he <i>gan</i> his hundred tongues apply	VI. xii. 33. 2
She <i>gan</i> to cast in her ambitious thought	VII. vi. 7. 3
She <i>gan</i> to burne in her ambitious spright	VII. vi. 10. 5
<i>Gan</i> call to him aloud with all their might	VII. vi. 15. 4
straight <i>gan</i> cast their counsell grave and wise	VII. vi. 22. 6
<i>gan</i> now advise What course were best to take	VII. vi. 22. 8
in his sovereign throne <i>gan</i> straight dispose Himselfe	VII. vi. 24. 7
They <i>gan</i> to cast what penaunce him to give	VII. vi. 50. 2
<i>gan</i> examine him in straighter sort	VII. vi. 51. 4
Thus <i>gan</i> her plaintif Plea with words to amplifie	VII. vii. 13. 9
thus <i>gan</i> the Titanesse	VII. vii. 47. 1
Then thus <i>gan</i> Jove	VII. vii. 48. 1
Love . . . <i>Gan</i> reare his head	H.L. 63
He <i>gan</i> to move out of his idle seate	H.L. 66
he <i>gan</i> to mount up hyre	H.L. 68
through the world his way he <i>gan</i> to take	H.L. 74
<i>gan</i> to rauge them selves in huge array	H.L. 79
That they <i>gan</i> cast their state how to increase	H.L.L. 80
all the foule . . . <i>Gan</i> flock about these twaine	Proth. 120
Gang. She mought ne <i>gang</i> on the greene	S.C. Mar. 57
let hem <i>gange</i> alone a Gods name	S.C. S. 100
they <i>gang</i> in more secrete wise	S.C. S. 156
Ganges. By Nyle, or <i>Gange</i> , or Tygre, or Euphrate	Ro. xxxi. 4
Great <i>Ganges</i> , and immortall Euphrates	IV. xi. 21. 1
Gaol. See Jall.	
Gape. Some <i>gan</i> to <i>gape</i> for greedie gouernance	S.C. May 121
Seeing the gored woundes to <i>gape</i> so wyde	I. v. 9. 8
greedy gulfe does <i>gape</i>	I. xi. 21. 5
his wide mouth did <i>gape</i> With huge great teeth	IV. vii. 5. 5
But forst him <i>gape</i> and gaspe	VI. iii. 26. 8
Gaped. His deepe devouring jawes Wyde <i>gaped</i>	I. xi. 12. 8
the gate of Hell, which <i>gaped</i> wide	II. vii. 24. 6
<i>gaped</i> still as coveting to drinke	II. vii. 58. 2
<i>gaped</i> like a gulfe when he did gerue	V. xii. 15. 8

Gapes. Offering to fall into each mouth that *gapes*, Col. 602

Gaping. See *Wide-gaping*.

the *gaping* earth devour The spring, the place, Pet. iv. 10
beasts with deep mouths *gaping* direfull Col. 202
With *gaping* mouth at her ran greedily, I. iii. 5. 5
With *gaping* jaws full greedy at him came, I. iii. 41. 4
A sea of blood gusht from the *gaping* wound, I. viii. 16. 6
gaping wyde, He thought . . . him to have swallowd I. xi. 63. 1
upon with *gaping* wonderment; I. xii. 9. 5
gaping wide to swallow them alyve II. xii. 5. 7
all atonce, *gaping* full greedily, II. xii. 39. 7
Stood *gaping* at their gate, and wondred them to see. III. iv. 32. 9
greedily long *gaping* at the sight, III. vii. 28. 4
ten thousand monsters . . . *gaping* griesly, all begor'd. IV. xi. 3. 9
the Crocodile, . . . *goping* greedy wide V. vii. 15. 5
the beast enrag'd . . . *Gaping* full wyde, VI. iv. 20. 3
and thrust it all atone Into his *gaping* throte, VI. iv. 21. 5

Gar. To stirre up strife, and *garre* them disagree: II. v. 19. 7

Gard, -ed. See *Guard, -ed.*

Gardante. The first of them by name *Gordante* hight, III. i. 45. 1

one of those sixe knights, *Gardante* hight, III. i. 65. 1

Garden. 'The fragrant flowres, that in my *garden* grewe, S.C. D. 109

could this *gardine* staine, Ti. 525

Since that I sawe this *gardine* wasted quite, Ti. 529

Grewe in this *Gardin*, Mu. 202

this *gardin*, where yong Clarion Was wont to solace him, Mu. 242

a *gardin* goodly garnished With hearbs and fruits, II. vii. 51. 4

The *Gardin* of Proserpina this hight; II. vii. 53. 1

the utmost bound Of this great *gardin*, II. vii. 56. 5

He of this *Gardin* had the governall, II. xii. 48. 7

This *Gardin* to adorne with all variety, II. xii. 59. 9

The *Gardin* of Adonis, far renownd by fame, III. vi. 29. 9

In that same *Gardin* all the goodly flowres, III. vi. 30. 1

They in that *Gardin* planted bee agayne, III. vi. 33. 2

That in the *Gardin* of Adonis springes, III. vi. 39. 2

When walking through the *Gardin* them she saw, III. vi. 40. 6

All that in this delightfull *Gardin* growes, III. vi. 41. 2

in the Princes *gardin* daily wrought: VI. ix. 24. 8

a *gardin* of sweet flowres, Am. lxxv. 2

brought . . . By Love himselfe, and in his *garden* plaste. Am. lxxvii. 12

Gardener. Ne needs there *Gardiner* to sett or sow, II. vi. 24. 1

Garden's. told that *gardins* pleasures in their caroling, II. vi. 24. 9

Gardens. Sure gates, sweete *gardens*, stately galleries, Ti. 95

To the gay *gardins* his unstaide desire Ilim wholly caried, Mu. 161

in the *gardens* of Adonis nurst: Col. 804

Did in the *gardins* of Adonis fynd H. x. 71. 4

Their groves he feld; their *gardins* did deface; II. xii. 83. 6

The *Gardins* of Adonis fraught With pleasures III. vi. Arg.

walke about her *gardens* of delight, IV. viii. 54. 3

Garden-side. drenched lay full deepe under the *Garden* side. II. vii. 57. 9

Garland. See *Ivy-garland, Laurel-garland, Olive-garland.*

Bellay, first *garland* of free Poesie Ro. Env. 1

her *garland* so much honoured Van. vii. 9

The fayrest floure our *girlond* all emong S.C. N. 75

for her *girlond* Olive braunches beare, S.C. N. 144

To spil the flowres that should her *girlond* dight? S.C. D. 114

Realmes chiefe strength and *girlond* of the crowne. H. ub. 1185

That is the *girlond* of Nobilitie. T.M. 84

that Citie, which the *garland* wore Of Britaines pride, Ti. 36

with rosie *garland* crownd! D. 312

like faire Phebes *garland* shining new, Col. 342

courts chiefe *garland* with all vertues dight, Col. 499

Whose *girlond* now is set in highest place, Ded. Son. xiii. 2

Wherewith that courtly *garland* most ye grace Ded. Son. xvi. 4

thinking . . . to frame A *girlond* for her dainty forehead fit, I. ii. 30. 7

A Rosy *girlond* was the victors meede, I. ii. 37. 5

greene houghes . . . About the fontaine like a *girlond* made; I. vii. 4. 5

never any could that *girlond* win, I. vii. 45. 6

For ever with a flowing *girlond* crownd: I. x. 54. 5

on her head they sett a *girlond* greene, I. xii. 8. 6

crowned with a *garland* of sweete Rosiere, H. ix. 19. 9

they still the *girlond* bore away; III. ii. 2. 4

every one did teare her *girlond* from her crowne. III. iv. 30. 9

The *girlond* of her honour did adorne: III. v. 51. 3

Whiles all her Nymphes did like a *girlond* her enclose, III. vi. 19. 9

like a *girlond* compassed the hight; III. vi. 43. 6

Helene, . . . *girlond* of the mighty Conquerours, III. ix. 35. 2

breaking quite his *garland* ever greene, III. xi. 37. 8

Fresh Alimeda deckt with *girlond* greene; IV. xi. 51. 1

To whom that day they should the *girlond* yield, V. iii. 14. 6

To make a *garland* to adorne her hed, VI. iii. 23. 8

The Priest him selle a *garland* doth compose VI. viii. 39. 7

Environ'd with a *girlond*, . . . Of lovely lasses; VI. ix. 8. 3

Her flowry *garland* tooke from her owne head, VI. ix. 42. 6

A *garland* was the meed of victory: VI. ix. 43. 4

like a *girlond* did in compasse stemme: VI. x. 12. 5

Crownd with a rosie *girlond* VI. x. 14. 5

as a *girlond* seemes to deck the locks VII. vi. 41. 3

He with an Oaken *girlond* now did tire, VII. vii. 11. 5

a *girlond* well besene He wore, VII. vii. 29. 4

is comming forth with *girlond* crowned, Am. xix. 4

*And having all your heads with *girlond* crownd, Epith. 13

bring in hand Another gay *girlond*, Epith. 42

being crowned with a *girlond* greene, Epith. 157

the *garland* of your glorie marre, H.B. 174

Garlands. See *Laurel-garlands.*

To peinet their *girlonds* with his colowres; S.C. F. 121

girlonds of roses, and Soppes in wine. S.C. May 14

Dight gaudy *Girlonds* was my common trade, S.C. Jun. 45

girt in *girlonds* of wild Yvie twine, S.C. O. 111

Garlands—Continued.

The gaudie *girlonds* deck her grave, S.C. N. 108

deekt . . . With manie *garlands* for his victories, Ti. 653

Gay chapelets of flowers and *girlonds* trim, As. 42

wont to be with flowers and *girlonds* dight, As. 153

sung by them with flowry *girlonds* crownd, Col. 643

she comes, . . . Adorned all with gold and *girlonds* gay, I. iv. 17. 2

The comely virgins came, with *girlonds* dight, I. xii. 6. 6

all the people decke with *girlonds* greene, II. iii. 28. 3

her head she fondly would aguize With gaudy *girlonds*, II. vi. 7. 4

Now making *girlonds* of each floure that grew, III. i. 35. 4

With gilden hornes and flowry *girlonds* crownd, III. iv. 17. 2

Gay *girlonds* from the Sun their foreheads fayr to shade; III. iv. 29. 9

both flowres and *girlonds* far away Shee song, III. iv. 30. 1

With this fayre floure your goodly *girlonds* dight III. v. 53. 5

decks the *girlonds* of her Paramoures, III. vi. 30. 3

Girlonds of flowres sometimes for her faire hed III. vii. 17. 5

Faire Helenore with *girlonds* all hespred, III. x. 44. 5

their proud *girlonds* of tryumphant bayes III. xi. 52. 7

Their *girlonds* rent, their howres despoyled all; IV. i. 24. 7

All deekt with crownes, and chaynes, and *girlonds* gay, IV. x. 37. 6

Both *girlonds* of his Saints against their foes offence. IV. x. 51. 9

Crowned with *girlonds* of immortal haies; V. xi. 24. 6

garnished with *garlands* goodly dight VII. viii. 33. 6

having all your heads with *girlonds* crownd, Epith. 13

All with gay *girlonds* goodly wel besene. Epith. 40

all the pillours deck with *girlonds* trim, Epith. 207

two *Garlands* bound Of freshest Flowres Proth. 83

Garment. A *garment* better than of wooll or heare H. ub. 474

by her cleanly *garment* catching hold, Her from her Palfrey

pluckt, J. iii. 40. 8

His *garment*, . . . With thornes together pind I. ix. 36. 1

him the poisoned *garment* did enchaunt, I. xi. 27. 5

a *garment* she did weare All lilly white, I. xii. 22. 6

did the floodgate stop With his faire *garment*; II. i. 43. 3

as doth an hidden moth The inner *garment* frett, II. ii. 34. 8

all her *garment* blew, II. ix. 40. 5

His looser *garment* to the ground did fall, II. xii. 46. 7

With her soft *garment* wipes away the gore III. i. 38. 5

His *garment* nether was of silke nor say, III. xii. 8. 1

His *garment* was disguysed very wayne, III. xii. 9. 5

Rude was his *garment*, and to rags all rent, IV. v. 35. 1

ne other *garment* wore, For all his haire was like a *garment* IV. vii. 7. 2, 3

his *garment*, to be thereto meet, IV. vii. 40. 1

with her *garment* covering him from sight, VI. vi. 31. 3

their upper *garment* which they weare; VI. vi. 34. 7

Her *garment* was so bright and wondrous sheene, VII. vii. 7. 3

In *garment* all of gold downe to the ground; VII. vii. 37. 2

Garments. Where sate a gentle Lady . . . With *garments* rent, II. i. 13. 6

(As *garments* doen, which waxen old above,) S.C. Jun. 39

A simple husbandman in *garments* gray; H. ub. 228

to weare *garments* base of wollen twist, H. ub. 460

Good *garments* for their service should deserve; H. ub. 468

in those his *garments* olde; H. ub. 928

garments gathered neare; Mu. 284

Seeme greatest, when their *garments* are most gay, Col. 722

in *garments* gilt and gorgeous gold arayd, I. v. 26. 7

That her gay *garments* staynd with filthy gore, I. viii. 16. 7

often tore Her guiltlesse *garments* I. x. 28. 6

In which were not rich tyres, nor *garments* gay, I. x. 39. 2

with their *garments* strowes the paved street; I. xii. 13. 4

With *garments* rent, and heare dischevelde, II. i. 13. 6

That all her goodly *garments* staid arond, II. i. 39. 8

In goodly *garments* that her well became, II. ii. 14. 7

garments loose that seemd unmeet for womanhed, II. xii. 55. 9

Her *garments* all were wrought of beaten gold, III. i. 15. 6

her *garments* loose Upgath'ring, III. vi. 19. 6

gan she gather up her *garments* rent, III. vii. 11. 1

Ilim shaped thus she deekt in *garments* gay, III. viii. 9. 1

Her *garments* gay with scales of fish that all did fill, III. viii. 26. 9

Each gan undight their *garments* wett, III. ix. 19. 7

al yclad in *garments* light III. x. 21. 6

Yclad in costly *garments* fit for tragicke Stage, III. xii. 3. 9

from her backe her *garments* she did teare, III. xii. 17. 4

all her silken *garments* did with blood bestaine, IV. vi. 27. 9

clothed all in *garments* made of line, V. vii. 6. 4

Sate goodly Temperance in *garments* clene, V. ix. 32. 8

on her selfe did dight Most squalid *garments*, V. xii. 12. 2

their *garments* yet, Being all rag'd and tatter'd, V. xii. 28. 7

All her *garments* from her snowy brest, VI. i. 17. 7

That all his *garments* and the grasse in vermeill dyde, VI. ii. 40. 9

Gan teare her hayre, and all her *garments* rent, VI. v. 4. 8

his *garments* so did daze their eyes, VII. vii. 7. 9

all his *garments* he had cast away, VII. vii. 36. 2

In theyr fresh *garments* trim, Epith. 29

Garnished. His head was *garnisht* with the Laurel Bel.¹ vii. 12

head with Lawrell *garnisht* was about, Bel.² ix. 12

Descendeth *garnisht* as a loved sponse, Rev. iv. 4

a Persian mitre . . . with crowns and owches *garnished*, I. ii. 13. 5

Gars—Continued.

- Their ill haviour *garres* men missay S.C. S. 106
Gash. made a large And open *gash* therein: H. v. 6. 5
Gasp. floods do *gaspe*, for dryed is their source, S.C. N. 126
 But forst him *gape* and *gaspe*, VI. iii. 26. 8
 that made him grone And *gaspe* for breath, VI. iv. 21. 6
Gaspig. Quenching the *gaspig* furrowes thirst with rayne? . S.C. Ap. 6
Gastful, Gastly. See **Ghastful, Ghastly.**
Gat. See **Got.**
 ye thereby much greater glory *gate*, Am. lxvi. 9
 all the good that ever yet I *gat*: III. v. 7. 3
Gate. See **Back-gate, Castle-gate, City-gate, Flood-gate, Gait, Gat, Goat, Hell-gate, Temple-gate, Town-gate.**
 Eche *gate* was of an orient perfect pearle, Rev. iv. 10
 Sperre the *gate* fast S.C. May 224
 to his *Gate* he pointed a strong gard, Hub. 1115
 some ungracious blast, out of the *gate* Of Aeoles raine, Mu. 419
 wisdomes warnes, whilst foot is in the *gate*, I. i. 13. 4
 the golden Orientall *gate* Of greatest beaven I. v. 2. 1
 No *gate* so strong, no locke so firme I. viii. 4. 8
 The same before the Geannts *gate* he blew, I. viii. 5. 1
 He badd to open wyde his brasen *gate*, I. xii. 3. 6
 Before her *gate* high God did Sweate ordaine, II. iii. 41. 5
 That to the *gate* of Hell . . . Was next adjoining, II. vii. 24. 6
 a broad *gate* all built of beaten gold: II. vii. 40. 2
 The *gate* was open; II. vii. 40. 3
 to the *gate* directly did incline II. ix. 24. 7
 Nor wight nor word mote passe out of the *gate*, II. ix. 25. 3
 built that *gate* which of his name is hight, H. x. 46. 6
 Whom nought regarding they kept on their *gate*, II. xii. 17. 3
 the *gate* was wrought of substaunce light, II. xii. 43. 8
 more might in that goodly *gate* Be red, II. xii. 46. 1
 he came unto another *gate*; II. xii. 53. 6
 No *gate*, but like one, II. xii. 53. 7
 faire before the *gate* a spatious playne, III. i. 20. 6
 She then the Cities sought from *gate* to *gate*, III. vi. 14. 1
 they agayn returne hacke by the hinder *gate*, III. vi. 32. 9
 The which beside the *gate* for swyne was ordered, III. ix. 11. 9
 Hygate . . . by West, And Overt *gate* by North: III. ix. 46. 3
 Whereas no *gate* they found them to withhold, III. xi. 21. 3
 eholt the porch of that enchanted *gate* III. xii. 43. 2
 every houre they knoeke at deathes *gate*? IV. iii. 1. 7
 the *gate* to him unbard; IV. ix. 5. 8
 to the Bridges utter *gate* I came; IV. x. 11. 2
 Behinde the *gate* that none her might espy; IV. x. 13. 2
 streight he cloed the *gate*: IV. x. 14. 4
 'Thence forth I passed to the second *gate*, IV. x. 16. 1
 The *Gate* of Good Desert, IV. x. 16. 2
 unto Venus grace the *gate* doth open right, IV. x. 35. 9
 gathering them unto her citties *gate*, V. iv. 45. 6
 there without the *gate*, V. vii. 26. 1
 pressing through the preace unto the *gate*, V. vii. 35. 3
 hindmost in the *gate* he overhent, V. x. 36. 6
 laboured fast To sperre the *gate*; V. x. 37. 2
 The *gate* soone opened to receive him in; VI. i. 23. 2
 arriving with the fall of day Drew to the *gate*, VI. iii. 37. 8
 the rude Porter . . . Did shut the *gate* VI. iii. 38. 2
 That here is at his wyde an errant Knight, VI. iii. 41. 2
 He found the *gate* wyde ope, VI. vi. 19. 2
 did them porters make Of heavens *gate* VII. vii. 45. 7
 New yeare, forth looking out of Janus *gate*, Am. iv. 1
 The *gate* with pearles and rubyes richly dight: Am. lxxxii. 10
- Gates.** See **Goats, Temple-gates.**
 Square was this Citie, and twelve *gates* it bad, Rev. iv. 9
 The griesly *gates* of his devouring hell, Van. iii. 10
gates of hel, and fyrie furies forse, S.C. N. 164
 standing by the *gates* in strange disguise, Hub. 1271
 all the *gates* he found fast locked anon, Hub. 1350
 Upon those *gates* with force he fiercely flew, Hub. 1369
 Sure *gates*, sweete gardens, stately galleries, Ti. 95
 'The sevenfold yron *gates* of grislie Hell, Ti. 372
 double *gates* be findeth locked fast, I. i. 40. 1
 still to all the *gates* stood open wide: I. iv. 6. 2
 Whose *gates* he found fast shut, I. viii. 3. 3
 Their *gates* to all were open evermore, I. x. 36. 6
 All these before the *gates* of Pluto lay, II. vii. 24. 1
 They found the *gates* fast barred long ere night, II. ix. 10. 8
 Therein two *gates* were plaeced scenly well: II. ix. 23. 1
 he behight Those *gates* to be unbard, II. xi. 17. 4
 double *gates* it had which opened wide, III. vi. 31. 5
 to the *gates* they goe To burn the same, III. ix. 17. 6
 seeing them resolv'd indeed To flame the *gates*, III. ix. 18. 2
 Hard by the *gates* of hell her dwelling is; IV. i. 20. 1
 Did heat upon the *gates* to enter in; V. iv. 37. 2
 She had that streight the *gates* should be unbard, V. iv. 37. 8
 Soone as the *gates* were open to them set, V. iv. 38. 1
 Then caused he the *gates* be opened wyde; V. viii. 51. 1
 Whose silver *gates* . . . she entred, VII. vi. 8. 5
 heaving at his *gates* full earnestly, VII. vi. 15. 3
- Gather.** As they which gleane, the reliques use to *gather*, Ro. xxx. 13
 The shepherds daughters to *gather* flowres, S.C. F. 120
 When Damsines I *gather*, S.C. Ap. 152
 To *gather* May bus-kets and smelling brere: S.C. May 10
gather nuttes to make me Christmas game, S.C. D. 26
 'Gather together ye my little focke, S.C. D. 145
 gan the shepherd *gather* into one His stragling Goates, Gn. 161
 live like Lords of that which they doo *gather*, Hub. 164
 Or care to overlooke, or trust to *gather*, Hub. 279
 will serve my sheepe to *gather*, Hub. 295
 Then was high time their wits about to *gather*, Hub. 570

Gather—Continued.

- To *gather* flowres her forehead to array: Mu. 117
 Go, *gather* up the reliques of thy race; I. v. 24. 2
 staid, To *gather* breath in many miseryes, I. vi. 19. 4
Gather therefore the Rose whilst yet is prime, II. xii. 75. 6
Gather the Rose of love whilst yet is time, II. xii. 75. 8
 his wound did *gather*, and grow houle, III. v. 43. 1
 gan she *gather* up her garments rent, III. vii. 11. 1
 all their goodly heardes did *gather* rownd; III. x. 46. 2
 fayrest floure Wouldst *gather* faire, IV. ii. 14. 4
 he gan to *gather* up around His weapons IV. iv. 23. 1
 laugh aloud, and *gather* great delight, IV. vii. 26. 9
 They gan to *gather* in tumultuous rout, V. ii. 51. 3
 turne we here . . . to *gather* fresher sprights, V. iii. 40. 7
 all thy forces *gather* unto thee, V. v. 34. 7
 he would let him breath, nor *gather* spright, VI. iii. 102. 7
 went To the greene wood to *gather* strawberries, VI. x. 34. 2
gather to myselve new breath awhile, Am. lxxx. 4
- Gathered.** sbe languisht as the *gathered* floure; Pet. vi. 9
 flames . . . *Gathered* in one up to the heavens to spyre, Ro. xvi. 10
 earthly vapours *gathered* in the ayre, Ro. xx. 2
 as they had bene *gathered* long; S.C. D. 110
 Sike follies nowe have *gathered* as too ripe, S.C. D. 117
 sundrie flowers in wilde fieldes *gathered*; Gn. 132
gathered more store Of the fields honour Mu. 122
 garments *gathered* neare; Mu. 284
 That the worlds pride seemes *gathered* there to bee, Ded. Son. xvii. 12
 kindling rage her selfe she *gathered* round, I. i. 18. 2
 all . . . *Gathered* themselves about her body round, I. i. 25. 4
 Is *gathered* full, and worketh speedy way: I. xi. 10. 3
 Could *gathered* be through all the world around, II. vii. 31. 8
 One with great bellows *gathered* filling ayre, II. vii. 56. 1
Gathered the Princes of the people loose II. x. 37. 6
 Her reliques Fulgent having *gathered*, II. x. 57. 1
 that lame Hag . . . *gathered* them againe, II. xi. 23. 2
 As freely offering to be *gathered*; II. xii. 54. 6
 Had *gathered* Rew, and Savine, III. ii. 49. 5
 Which she had *gathered* in a shady glade III. viii. 6. 3
Gathered the Trojan reliques sav'd from flame, III. ix. 36. 8
 His armes, . . . She *gathered* up and did about him dresse, III. xi. 20. 5
 great riches, *gathered* manie a day, IV. i. 29. 5
 The which that tyrant *gathered* had by wrong IV. ix. 12. 3
 Full many people *gathered* in a crew; V. ii. 29. 5
gathered unto her her troubled wit, V. viii. 45. 8
 lay aside this grieffe, Which ye have *gathered* VI. ii. 46. 2
 Had for his food late *gathered* from the tree, VI. iv. 24. 5
Gathered him selfe together soone againe, VI. vii. 46. 2
 each his sundrie sheepe with severall care *Gathered* together, VI. ix. 15. 5
 all . . . Devized to worke delight was *gathered* there, VI. x. 5. 7
 In whom so many Graces *gathered* are, VI. x. 27. 2
 from all the brookes thereby Had *gathered*, VII. vii. 10. 7
 they *gathered* flowers to fill their flasket, Proth. 26
 They *gathered* some; Proth. 30
- Gathereth.** Of all the which he *gathereth* what is fit Hub. 789
- Gathering.** *Gathering* also filth him to infest, Van. iv. 11
 limbs, with lightening rent, They, *gathering* up, Gn. 200
Gathering his straying focke, Gn. 319
gathering unto him a ragged rout T.M. 267
 in *gathering* Into her lap the children of the spring, Mu. 127
 Whereof the Goddess *gathering* jealous feare, Mu. 129
gathering up the reliques of his smart, I. v. 39. 6
gathering up himselfe out of the mire I. xi. 40. 7
gathering force and corage valorous, II. x. 18. 3
 such as were through former flight preserv'd *Gathering* againe, II. x. 55. 6
 th' Infants tutors *gathering* to feare, II. x. 64. 4
gathering him rownd about more neare, III. i. 23. 3
Gathering sweete daffadillyes, to have made Gay girlonds III. iv. 29. 8
 Whilst he to *gathering* of the gold did fall: V. ii. 23. 8
gathering them unto her citties *gate*, V. iv. 45. 6
 Yet *gathering* spirit of her natures pride, VII. vi. 26. 2
 Thence *gathering* plumes of perfect speculation, H.H.B. 134
- Gathers.** thereof *gathers* for himselfe the best, Hub. 726
- Gaudy.** Ylike as others, girt in *gawdy* greene? S.C. May 4
 Dight *gawdy* Girlonds was my eommon trade, S.C. Jun. 45
 The *gawdy* girlonds deck her grave, S.C. N. 108
 her head she fondly would aguize With *gawdy* girlonds, II. vi. 7. 4
- Gaul.** old *Gaul*, that now is cleeped France, IV. xi. 16. 4
- Gauld.** See **Galled.**
- Gaule.** See **Gall.**
- Gauls.** The *Gauls* were, by corrupting of a mayde, Van. xi. 6
Gauntlet. threw his *gauntlet*, as a sacred pledge I. iv. 43. 1
- Gave.** The mightie Dragon *gave* to hir his power, Rev. i. 6
 thilke God, that *gave* him that good, S.C. May 85
 Love they him called that *gave* me checkmate, S.C. D. 53
 Nereis to the Seas a token *gave*, Gn. 567
 sbe *gave* like blessing to each creature, Hub. 146
 to those ashes *gave* a second life, T. 669
Gave her the fatal wound of deadlie smart, D. 158
gave that name unto that pleasant vale; Col. 107
 Who ever *gave* more honourable prize Ded. Son. xiv. 1
 adventure . . . That greatest Gloriana to him *gave*, I. i. 3. 2
 to the Dwarf a while bis needlesse spere he *gave*, I. i. 11. 9
 The one of them he *gave* a message I. i. 38. 8
 which her lavish lovers to her *gave*, I. ii. 13. 6
 I would not yeeld that to Sansoy I *gave*, I. iv. 47. 9
 He *gave* her gold and purple pall to weare, I. vii. 16. 3
 he *gave* in charge unto his Squire, That scarlot whore I. viii. 29. 1
 those two knights . . . *Gave* goodly gitts, I. ix. 18. 8
 Prince Arthur *gave* a boxe of Diamond sure, I. ix. 19. 1
 the Redrosse knight him *gave* A booke, I. ix. 19. 6

Gave—Continued.

- gave* it him in hand: I. ix. 51. 3
 Almighty God her *gave* such powre and puissance great. I. x. 20. 9
 wise Speranza *gave* him comfort sweet, I. x. 22. 1
 the careful charge of him she *gave*, I. x. 34. 6
 he . . . *gave* All in his hand, I. x. 42. 7
 He didd supply their want, and *gave* them ever free. I. x. 43. 9
 Geordis he thee *gave* to name; I. x. 66. 6
 thens departing *gave* for his paynes hyre I. x. 68. 5
 Life and long health that gracious ointment *gave*, I. xi. 48. 6
 sacred pledges he both *gave*, and had, I. xii. 27. 3
 after *gave* a grone so deepe and low II. i. 38. 3
 to the Palmer *gave* to beare; II. ii. 11. 2
Gave him great ayd, and made him more incluyd: II. iii. 4. 7
 Of deadly drugs I *gave* him drinke anon, II. iv. 30. 8
 'Feare *gave* her winges, II. iv. 32. 1
 that she *gave* into his hond, II. v. 22. 8
Gave wondrous great contentment to the knight, II. vi. 8. 2
 Ne *gave* him leave to bid that aged sire Adieu; II. vi. 20. 5
 to that Damsell thanks *gave* for reward, II. vi. 38. 6
 hidden vertue to it *gave*, II. viii. 20. 9
Gave signes of grudge and discontentment vaine. II. viii. 23. 5
Gave him great hart and hope of victory, II. ix. 39. 4
 when againe They *gave* fresh charge, II. ix. 14. 3
gave light, and flamd continually; II. ix. 46. 4
 He also *gave* to fugitives of Spayne, II. x. 41. 6
 to him *gave* for wife his daughter bright, II. x. 59. 4
 his daughter deare He *gave* in wedlocke II. x. 61. 2
 How much to her we owe, that all us *gave*; II. x. 69. 8
gave unto us all what ever good we have. II. x. 69. 9
 grownd he *gave*, and lightly lept areare: II. xi. 36. 5
gave against his mother earth a gronefull sound. II. xi. 42. 9
 blushing to her laughter *gave* more grace, II. xi. 68. 2
 scarce them leasure *gave* her passing to behold. III. i. 15. 9
 With which layre Britomart *gave* light unto the day. III. i. 43. 9
 eke the Redcrosse knight *gave* her good ayd, III. i. 66. 7
gave unto king Ryence for his gard, III. ii. 21. 2
 she *gave* him warning every day III. iv. 26. 1
 Thy life she *gave*, thy life she doth deserve: III. v. 46. 8
 The rest upon her person *gave* attendance great. III. vi. 17. 9
gave it streight in charge III. vii. 23. 1
 fear *gave* her wings, and need her corage taught. III. vii. 26. 9
 Whom Venus to him *gave* for meed of worthinesse; III. ix. 34. 9
Gave them safe conduct, till to end they came. III. x. 16. 7
 the flame; the which eftsoneas *gave* place, III. xi. 25. 4
gave him being, commune to them twayne: III. xii. 9. 4
gave her leave at pleasure forth to passe. III. xii. 43. 6
 so *gave* way unto his fell intent; III. xii. 18. 7
 straight flew ope, and *gave* her way to ride. IV. iii. 46. 3
 That girdle *gave* the vertue of chast love, IV. v. 3. 1
gave place to kindly rest, IV. v. 43. 4
 for advantage ground unto him *gave*, IV. vii. 28. 7
 that cruell stroke Which Britomart him *gave*, IV. xi. 5. 9
 Which steely brand . . . She *gave* unto him, V. i. 9. 2
 The portion of that good which Fortune *gave* her, V. iv. 12. 7
gave them gifts and things of deare delight. V. iv. 51. 6
 in his hand a distaffe to him *gave*, V. v. 23. 2
 one thought, That *gave* none other place. V. vi. 21. 4
gave to them great living and large fee: V. vii. 43. 4
Gave unto her great comfort and reliefe; V. vii. 44. 7
 Unto his horses *gave* his guests for meat, V. viii. 31. 2
Gave way unto his horses speedie flying, V. viii. 32. 3
gave him great ayde: V. ix. 5. 3
gave beginning to her we and wretchednesse. V. x. 11. 9
gave him souveraine powre V. x. 13. 2
gave him roiall giftes and riches rare, V. x. 17. 2
Gave leave unto his ghost . . . To wander in the grisly shades V. x. 33. 5
 Ne to their force *gave* way, V. x. 35. 3
 Albe that it most safety to him *gave*, V. xi. 46. 5
 when he *gave* me armes in field to fight, V. xi. 53. 3
 when he *gave* me armes . . . *Gave* me a shield, V. xi. 53. 4
 ne *gave* him longer day: V. xii. 9. 8
 She freely *gave* that Castle for his paine, VI. i. 46. 7
gave then straight unto that Squire againe, VI. i. 47. 3
 foule Infamie and fell Despight *Gave* evidence, VI. vii. 34. 8
gave his foe good hope of victory: VI. viii. 9. 6
 way to them he *gave* forth right to pas; VI. viii. 14. 3
 they all *gave* one consent VI. viii. 38. 4
gave him for to feed VI. ix. 7. 3
Gave it to Coridon, and said he wonne it well. VI. ix. 44. 9
 better tearmes . . . Which *gave* him hope, VI. xi. 7. 3
 gently waking them *gave* them the time of day. VI. xi. 38. 9
 ye to me *gave* A little mayde, VI. xii. 17. 6
 the Gods, that *gave* good care To her bold words, VII. vi. 28. 1
 equall *gave* to each as Justice duly scann'd. VII. vii. 38. 9
gave her doome in speeches few. VII. vii. 57. 9
 the bay, which I unto her *gave*, Am. xxix. 3
 one disparagement they to you *gave*, Am. lxxvi. 3
 The first my being to me *gave* by kind, Am. lxxiv. 5
 He *gave* as their inheritance to hold, H.H.L. 61
 He freely *gave* to be both rent and torne H.H.L. 150
 He *gave* us life, he it restored lost; H.H.L. 181
 Who first to us our life and being *gave*, H.H.L. 191
 That full and freely *gave* himselfe to thee. H.H.L. 266
 That to me *gave* this Lifes first native source, Proth. 129
Gavest. for his sake thy life thou *gavest*? V. vii. 32. 6
Gay. With rich treasures this *gay* ship fraughted was: Pet. ii. 6
 Renewes herselfe with buildings rich and *gay*; Ro. xxvii. 11
 the *gay* floures did offer to be eaten; Van. ii. 6
 more for thrift did care than for *gay* clothing: Hub. 231

Gay—Continued.

- Gay* without good is good hearts greatest loathing. Hub. 232
 That before God we may appeare more *gay*, Hub. 462
 so goodly and so *gay* In your attyres, Hub. 590
 In *gay* for his *gay* Masters hopelesse dett: Hub. 865
 wont to be the glorie of *gay* wits, T.M. 182
 fields, that earst so *gay* were dyde In colours T.M. 237
 thy *gay* Sonne, that winged God of Love, T.M. 401
 all that in this world is great or *gay* Ti. 55
 To the *gay* gardins his unstaid desire Him wholly caried, Mu. 161
Gay chapelets of flowers and gyrlonds trim. As. 42
 Seeme greatest, when their garments are most *gay*. Col. 722
 Unless that some *gay* Mistresse badge he beares: Col. 780
 In whose great shield was writ with letters *gay* I. ii. 12. 7
 others trimly didd Their *gay* attyre; I. iv. 14. 9
 she comes, . . . Adorned all with gold and girlands *gay*, I. iv. 17. 2
 Greatly advancing his *gay* chevalree: I. v. 16. 5
 an borne . . . in twisted gold And tasselles *gay*. I. viii. 3. 7
 That her *gay* garments staynd with filthy gore, I. viii. 16. 7
 In which were not rich tyres, nor garments *gay*, I. x. 39. 2
 deckt himselfe with fethers youthly *gay*, I. xi. 34. 5
Gay steed with spurs did pricke, II. i. 49. 9
 These two *gay* knights, vovd to so diverse loves, II. ii. 19. 1
 in court *gay* portance he perceiv'd, II. iii. 5. 7
 at her backe a bow and quiver *gay*, II. iii. 29. 2
 Great glory and *gay* spoile, sure hast thou gott, II. iv. 45. 6
 Amidst a flock of Damzelles fresh and *gay*, II. v. 32. 4
 that *gay* payre, issewing on the shore, II. vi. 11. 6
 Faire shields, *gay* steedes, bright armes be my delight; II. vii. 10. 8
 a woman, gorgeous *gay* And richly cladd II. vii. 44. 6
 With his *gay* Squyre issewing did espye, II. xi. 17. 8
 Gan choose his Dame with *Bascimano gay*, III. i. 56. 8
Gay girlanda from the Sun their foreheads fayr to shade; III. iv. 29. 9
 your *gay* sonne, that gives ye so good ayd III. vi. 21. 4
 Their goodly meriment and *gay* felicity. III. vi. 41. 9
 Him shaped thus she deckt in garments *gay*, III. viii. 9. 1
 Her garments *gay* with scales of fish that all did fill. III. viii. 26. 4
 Her golden locks, that were in trammells *gay* Uphounden, III. ix. 20. 9
 However *gay* and goodly be the style, IV. ii. 29. 7
 All deckt with crownes, and chaynes, and girlands *gay*, IV. x. 37. 6
 That her *gay* clothes did in discolour die. V. i. 14. 5
 How ever *gay* their blossome or their blade Doe flourish now, V. ii. 40. 4
 Dispreids the glorie of her leaves *gay*; V. xii. 13. 6
 Yet is that lisse so *gay*, that it can blynd VI. Pr. 5. 2
 'To them that list the worlds *gay* shoves I leave, VI. ix. 22. 6
 all this worlds *gay* shoves, which we admire, VI. ix. 27. 4
 Al with *gay* girlands goodly wel bescene. Epith. 40
 bring in hand Another *gay* girland, Epith. 42
Gay-beseene. Deckt with greene boughes and flowers *gay* be-
 seene: VI. v. 38. 5
 That goodly Idoll, now so *gay* beseene, Am. xxvii. 5
Gayne, -n. See Gain.
Gay-painted. She her *gay* painted plumcs disorderid; II. iii. 36. 4
Gay-seeming. this vile world and these *gay-seeming* things; H.H.B. 299
Gaze. thrust out his golden hedde, Upon her to *gaze*: S.C. Ap. 74
 gan the Courtiers *gaze* on everie side, Hub. 669
 lifted up above the wordes *gaze*, T.M. 587
 people, . . . Doe ride each other upon her to *gaze*: I. iv. 16. 8
 flockt . . . To *gaze* on earthly wight I. v. 32. 9
 Leave off their worke, . . . To *gaze* on them; I. v. 36. 3
 Why doe ye . . . liking find to *gaze* on earthly mould, I. vii. 22. 4
 Whom thus at *gaze* the Palmer gan to bord II. ii. 5. 1
 with fell looke and hollow deadly *gaze* III. vii. 7. 6
 round about themselves awhile did *gaze*; IV. ii. 17. 3
 That men on him the more might *gaze* alone. IV. iv. 14. 6
 Low looking dales, disloingd from common *gaze*; IV. x. 24. 6
 thought that she thereon could never *gaze* her fill V. vii. 5. 9
 They ceast their clamors upon them to *gaze*; V. ix. 24. 1
 that goodly glorious *gaze* VI. x. 4. 1
 A while on her they greedily did *gaze*, VI. xi. 13. 8
 So did their gastyly *gaze* bewray their hidden feares. VII. vi. 28. 9
 rash eies which *gaze* on her so wide, Am. v. 7
 I unwarily did *gaze* On those fayre eyes, Am. xvi. 1
 having it, they *gaze* on it the more; Am. xxxv. 6
 mens Irayle eyes, that *gaze* too hold, Am. xxxvii. 5
 To let them *gaze*, whylest he on them may pray: Am. liii. 4
 When others *gaze* upon theyr shadowes vayne, Am. lxxxvii. 6
 Upon her so to *gaze*, Epith. 182
 all earthes glorie, on which men do *gaze*, H.H.L. 275
 The greatest wisards which thereon do *gaze*. H.H.B. 168
 cease to *gaze* on matter of thy grief: H.H.B. 294
Gazed. *gazed* on her as they were wood, S.C. Au. 75
 Still as I *gazed*, I beheld where stood A Knight Ti. 645
 on whom while so he *gazed*, I. i. 26. 3
gazed upon with gaping wonderment; I. xii. 9. 5
Gaz'd after him, as fowle escapt by flight. II. viii. 9. 4
 So as *gaz'd* after her a whyle, III. i. 17. 1
 one, which hath *gaz'd* On the bright Sonne unware, III. vii. 13. 6
 ever more and more upon it *gaz'd*, III. xi. 49. 8
gazed on their harmes, not pittying their estate. IV. ii. 20. 9
 He *gazed* still upon that snowy mayd; V. iii. 18. 7
 He *gaz'd* about and stared horriblie, VI. vii. 42. 8
 Downe on his golden feete he often *gazed*, VI. viii. 26. 6
 on her uncount habit and sterne looke still *gazed*. VII. vi. 13. 9
Gazeful. beheld with *gazefull* eye, IV. x. 28. 2
 The ravisht harts of *gazefull* men H.B. 12
 Then looke, who list thy *gazefull* eyes to feed H.H.B. 29
Gazement. Covered from peoples *gazement* with a vele: V. iii. 17. 3
Gazer. Like lightning flash that hath the *gazer* burned, V. viii. 38. 1
Gazer's. *gazers* sence with double pleasure fed, II. iii. 22. 8

Gazers. See Star-gazers.

- To make the hayte her gazers to embrew: *Am.* liii. 11
 So many gazers as on her do stare, *Epith.* 160
Gazers'. Great ruth in all the gazers harts did grow, *I. v.* 9. 7
 Ne rov'd at randon, after gazers guyse, *IV. x.* 49. 8
Gazing. blinde his gazing eye; *Gn.* 100
Gn. 310
 gazing ghastly on, (for teare and yre *I. iii.* 8. 4
 The kingly beast upon her gazing stood: *I. iv.* 7. 1
 By them they passe, all gazing on them round, *I. iv.* 17. 6
 the which, . . . The gods stand gazing on, *I. v.* 3. 2
 earely waite him many a gazing eye, *I. vi.* 16. 4
 old Sylvanus . . . gazing stood *I. vii.* 35. 9
 He would them gazing blind, or turne to other hew. *I. x.* 56. 1
 As he thereon stood gazing, *II. ix.* 33. 3
 with rsre delight And gazing wonder *II. xii.* 66. 2
Gazing while at his unwonted guise; *III. vi.* 27. 6
 On which when gazing him the Palmer saw, *III. ix.* 23. 4
 gazing each on other nought bespake. *III. xi.* 53. 4
 they all on her, Stood gazing, *III. xii.* 29. 2
 ne could satisfy . . . with gazing a long space: *IV. iii.* 37. 4
 gazing on that Chambers ornament, *IV. v.* 26. 3
 there among Stood gazing, *IV. vi.* 22. 1
 All on her gazing wisht, and vovd, and prayd, *IV. vii.* 32. 6
 long gazing thereupon, At last tell humbly downe *IV. viii.* 11. 8
 over him she there long gazing stood, *V. vii.* 5. 8
 Thus gazing long at them much wondred he; *V. xi.* 15. 6
 thereupon long while stood gazing still, *VI. ix.* 11. 9
 there stood gazing from the Citties wall *VI. ix.* 12. 1
 gazing still on others stands.
 So stood he still long gazing thereupon,
Gealous, Gealosity. See Jealous, -y.
Gear. Aray thyselfe in her most gorgeous geare, *II. iv.* 26. 8
 unknown geare And uncouth fashion, *IV. xi.* 45. 2
 Thus goe they both together to their geare, *V. viii.* 30. 1
 Ere he were throughly buckled to his geare, *V. xi.* 10. 2
 That to Sir Calidore was easie geare; *VI. iii.* 6. 5
 unable to support So huge a burden on such broken geare, *VI. viii.* 16. 7
 spat out poysen, and gore-bloudy gere, *VI. xii.* 28. 3
Geare. See Jeer.
Gears. spoyling all her geares and goodly ray *V. ii.* 50. 4
Geason. this age, in which all good is geason, *Van. i.* 5
 it to Leaches seemed strange and geason, *Hub.* 12
 Found nothing that he said unmeet nor geason, *VI. iv.* 37. 2
Geather. See Gather.
Geaunt, -ess, -s. See Glant, -ess, -s.
Gehon's. Gehons golden waves doe wash continually: *I. vii.* 43. 9
Gelded. See Gelt.
Gelly-blood. See Jelly-blood.
Gelosy. See Jealousy.
Gelt. See Gelded, Gllt.
 it must be gelt in privitie, *Hub.* 520
 like a ghastly Gelt whose wits are reaved, *IV. vii.* 21. 3
 Some would have gelt him; *Vii.* vi. 50. 3
Gem. as a precious gemme Amidst a ring *VI. x.* 12. 7
Gems. a tyre of gold, Adorn'd with gemmes *I. x.* 31. 6
 Her selfe adorn'd with gems and jewells manifold, *V. vii.* 13. 9
 Adorn'd all with gemmes of endlesse price, *V. ix.* 27. 6
 And with ten thousand gemmes of shyning gold, *H.H.L.* 60
 all with gemmes and jewells gorgeously Adorn'd, *H.H.B.* 187
 meades adorn'd with daintie gemmes *Proth.* 14
Genealogy. fetch from heven thy great genealogie, *III. ix.* 33. 7
General. That men may thinke of you in generall, *Hub.* 647
 pride with slaughter of their Generall; *Ti.* 116
 the blame . . . is too generall, *Col.* 732
 'Blame is . . . more blamelesse generall, *Col.* 749
 Were by them slaine by generall consent: *VI. xi.* 31. 5
 Yet is she chang'd in part, and eeke in generall: *Vii.* vii. 17. 9
 Of all the which demand in generall, *Vii.* vii. 27. 5
Generation. generation of all That lives, *II. xii.* 47. 3
 Great father he of generation Is rightly call'd, *III. vi.* 9. 1
 In generation seeke to quench their inward fire, *IV. x.* 46. 9
 So fertile be the flouds in generation, *IV. xii.* 1. 8
 generation goodly dost enlarge, *Epith.* 384
Generous. generous stout courage did inspyre, *III. iii.* 57. 4
 Through secret feeling of his generous spright, *IV. iii.* 14. 5
 fyre Which kindleth love in generous desyre, *H.L.* 187
Genial. The bridale howre and geniall bed remaine, *Epith.* 399
Genius. th' aunccient Genius of that Citie brent: *Ti.* 19
 They in that place him Genius did call: *II. xii.* 47. 1
 Old Genius the porter of them was, *III. vi.* 31. 8
 Old Genius, the which a double nature has, *III. vi.* 31. 9
 And thou, glad Genius! in whose gentle hand *Epith.* 398
Gen. 'Well worthy impe,' said then the Lady gent, *I. ix.* 6. 1
 He lov'd, as was his lot, a Lady gent, *I. ix.* 27. 6
 A knight had wrought against a Ladie gent, *II. i.* 30. 6
 till Genuissa gent Persuaded him to cease, *II. i.* 52. 8
 the prowest and most gent, *II. xi.* 17. 5
 they all seemed courteous and gent, *III. i.* 44. 4
 Was usd of knights and Ladies seeming gent: *III. i.* 67. 6
 the Prince and Faery gent, *III. iv.* 45. 4
 Having farre off espyde a Tassell gent, *III. iv.* 49. 6
 for love of knighthood gent, *III. v.* 10. 5
 The Lady gent Thereat was suddein strook *III. vii.* 3. 8
 Ladies, knights, and Damsels gent, *III. xi.* 46. 1
 In th' bearing of full many Knights and Ladies gent, *V. x.* 14. 9
 a Ladie gent Sate with a knight *VI. ii.* 16. 4
Gentlesse. man, that . . . neither gentlesse knew, *VI. iv.* 3. 2
Gentlity. far expell All civile usage and gentlity, *III. vi.* 1. 8
Gentle. the gentle sounding of the waters fall: *Pet.* iv. 7
 pinch't the hunches of that (thia) gentle heast, *Pet. i.* 9

Gentle—Continued.

- Ye gentle Shepheards, which your flocks do feede, *S.C. Jun.* 106
 The gentle shepheard satte beside a springe, *S.C. D.* 1
 with gentle mood Of Poets Prince, *Gn.* 17
 With gentle murmure of the breathing ayre, *Gn.* 186
 a gentle murmure sent; *Gn.* 228
 gentle slumbring sleep oppressed him *Gn.* 239
 the right gentle minde would bite his lip, *Hub.* 711
 The canker worme of everie gentle brest; *Hub.* 736
 with Loves, and Ladies gentle sports, *Hub.* 757
 love of letters did inspire Their gentle wits, *Hub.* 830
 The foes of learning and each gentle thought; *T.M.* 64
 The gentle minds, in midst of worldlie smarts: *T.M.* 136
 Marring my joyous gentle dalliaunce, *T.M.* 186
 that same gentle Spirit, *T.M.* 217
 gentle mindes with lewd delights distaine; *T.M.* 334
 some one perhaps of gentle kin, *T.M.* 345
 Ye gentle Spirits, breathing from above, *T.M.* 361
 that gentle River for great griefe Of my mishaps, *Ti.* 141
 'Most gentle spirite, breathed from above *Ti.* 281
 cared not to cherishe No gentle wits, *Ti.* 363
 the gentle Squire, to entertaine His fayre Belphoebe, *Ti.* 524
 gentle kinde as ever Fowle afore; *Ti.* 591
 With gentle calme the world had quieted, *Mui.* 50
 ward his gentle corpes from cruell wound; *Mui.* 60
 Amongst the rest a gentle Nymph was found, *Mui.* 118
 Then stay, Alcyon, gentle shepheard! *D.* 68
 all my joy was on my gentle sheepe, *D.* 104
 Hearken, ye gentle shepheards, to my song, *As. Pr.* 5
 A gentle shepheard borne in Arcady, *As.* 1
 With gentle usage and demaure myld: *As.* 20
 another swaine Of gentle wit *As. Interl.* 218
 gan a gentle bonnylasse to speake, *Col.* 172
 Whose gentle spright for Daphnes death *Col.* 386
 ingratefull to each gentle mayd, *Col.* 462
 That I of gentle Mayds should ill deserve! *Col.* 465
 Ne thee lesse worthy, gentle Flavia, *Col.* 572
 Ne is there place for any gentle wit, *Col.* 707
 not any gentle wit of name Nor honest mynd *Col.* 733
 despite, That yrkes each gentle heart which it doth heare,' *Col.* 906
 Receive, most nohle Lord, in gentle gree, *Decd. Son.* iii. 1
 dwell . . . gentle Nymphes, delights of learned wits; *Decd. Son.* v. 10
 to . . . sing of Knights and Ladies gentle deeds; *I. Pr.* 1. 6
 Mart, In loves and gentle jollities arraid, *I. Pr.* 3. 8
 A gentle Knight was pricking on the plaine, *I. i.* 1. 1
 As gentle shepheard in sweete eventide, *I. i.* 23. 1
 Care . . . Who oft is wont to trouble gentle Sleepe, *I. i.* 40. 6
 With gentle blandishment and lovely looke, *I. i.* 49. 8
 Tho can she weepe, to stirre up gentle ruth *I. i.* 50. 8
 Much griev'd to thinke that gentle Dame so light, *I. i.* 55. 2
 sore grieved in her gentle brest, *I. ii.* 8. 8
 Which to expresse he bends his gentle wit: *I. ii.* 30. 6
 it was my lott To love this gentle Lady, *I. ii.* 35. 4
 nigh he drew unto this gentle payre, *I. iii.* 34. 1
 A gentle Husher, Vanitie by name, Made rowme, *I. iv.* 13. 3
 With gentle wordes he can her fayrely greet, *I. iv.* 46. 1
 slew with glauncing dart amisse A gentle llynd, *I. vi.* 17. 6
 During which time her gentle wit she pleyes *I. vi.* 19. 5
 make prooffe of her cruelty On gentle Dame, *I. vi.* 31. 7
 The gentle virgin, left behinde alone, *I. vi.* 33. 3
 Hereof this gentle knight unweeting was; *I. vii.* 6. 1
 A gentle youth, his dearely loved Squire, *I. vii.* 37. 1
 'Ah Lady deare,' quoth then the gentle knight, *I. vii.* 40. 1
 horroure ran through every joynt, For ruth of gentle knight *I. viii.* 39. 4
 upbrought in gentle thewes and martiall might, *I. ix.* 3. 9
 the river Dee . . His tombling billowes rolls with gentle rore; *I. ix.* 4. 8
 gentle Una thus to him gan say: *I. ix.* 16. 5
 'Thine, O! then,' said the gentle Rederosse knight, *I. ix.* 17. 1
 Him yett againe . . . bespake The gentle knight; *I. ix.* 24. 7
 Whenas the gentle Rederosse knight did vew, *I. ix.* 27. 3
 There fayrely them receives a gentle Squyre, *I. x.* 7. 1
 there sate a gentle payre, Of turtle doves, *I. x.* 31. 8
 Up rose the gentle virgin from her place, *I. xi.* 33. 5
 gentle Una saw the second fall Of her deare knight, *I. xi.* 50. 1
 never gentle knight . . . So tossed was *I. xii.* 16. 7
 did throw This gentle knight into so great distresse, *I. xii.* 33. 8
 Where sate a gentle Lady all alone, *II. i.* 13. 5
 Eftsoone she said; 'Ah! gentle trustie Squyre, *II. i.* 17. 1
 the man, that ever would deceave A gentle Lady, *II. i.* 17. 8
 Or ever gentle Damzell so abuse; *II. i.* 19. 3
 well ye worthy bene for worth and gentle thewes,' *II. i.* 33. 9
 As gentle llynd, . . . forth her bleeding life does raine, *II. i.* 38. 6
 The gentle knight her soone with carefull paine Uplifted *II. i.* 46. 1
 all that gentle noriture ensu'th; *II. iii.* 2. 5
 without desert of gentle deud And noble worth, *II. iii.* 10. 6
 a science Proper to gentle blood: *II. iv.* 1. 8
 would abuse so gentle Dame! *II. iv.* 20. 9
 there trickled softly downe A gentle streame, *II. v.* 30. 2
 That gentle Lady did to him impart: *II. vi.* 26. 5
 lovely peace, and gentle amity, *II. vi.* 35. 3
 Of courteous clemency in gentle hart. *II. vi.* 36. 6
 with uncomely weedes the gentle wave acloyes, *II. vii.* 15. 9
 'Gramercy, Marmon,' (said the gentle knight) *II. vii.* 50. 1
 gentle Knight, That doth against the dead *II. viii.* 29. 6
 him the Prince with gentle court did bord: *II. ix.* 2. 5
 was shee woo'd of many a gentle knight, *II. ix.* 18. 3
 gentle court and gracious delight Shee to them made, *II. ix.* 20. 3
 As if some pensive thought constraind her gentle spright, *II. ix.* 36. 9
 'Gentle Madame, why heene ye thus dismayd, *II. ix.* 37. 5
 Another Damsell of that gentle crew, *II. ix.* 40. 2

Gentle—Continued.

Polliard this same <i>gentle</i> soyle long time;	II. x. 9. 2
<i>gentle</i> Alma, seeing it so late,	II. x. 77. 5
Had not his <i>gentle</i> Squire heheld his paine,	II. xi. 29. 8
'O thou fayre sonne of <i>gentle</i> Faery,	II. xii. 32. 3
Which outrage when those <i>gentle</i> knights did see,	III. i. 18. 1
of many a <i>gentle</i> knight,	III. i. 31. 6
in each <i>gentle</i> hart desire of honor breeds.	III. i. 49. 9
rudely sdeigne a <i>gentle</i> hartas request,	III. i. 65. 4
every knight, and every <i>gentle</i> Squire,	III. i. 56. 7
t' upbrayd A <i>gentle</i> knight with so unknighly blame;	III. ii. 9. 6
It ill besemes a knight of <i>gentle</i> sort,	III. ii. 12. 6
Such secreete ease felt <i>gentle</i> Britomart,	III. ii. 15. 7
friends to termes of <i>gentle</i> truce entize,	III. ii. 24. 6
love, that is in <i>gentle</i> brest begonne,	III. ii. 51. 7
At last blow up some <i>gentle</i> gale of ease,	III. iv. 10. 3
Timias, the Princes <i>gentle</i> Squire,	III. iv. 47. 1
Was earst impressed in her <i>gentle</i> spright.	III. iv. 49. 3
<i>gentle</i> Sleepe envyde him any rest;	III. iv. 54. 1
Served a <i>gentle</i> Lady of great sway.	III. v. 4. 5
The <i>gentle</i> Squire came ryding that same way,	III. v. 18. 2
'Ah! <i>gentle</i> Squire, Nor Goddesses I, nor Angell;	III. v. 36. 1
seemd to plaine With <i>gentle</i> murmure,	III. v. 39. 9
In <i>gentle</i> Ladies breste and bounteous race Of woman kind	III. v. 52. 7
<i>gentle</i> sprite deforme with rude rusticity,	III. vi. 1. 9
a <i>gentle</i> slombring swowne Upon her fell,	III. vi. 7. 3
the <i>gentle</i> Shepheard swaynes,	III. vi. 15. 6
Spare, <i>gentle</i> sister, with reproch my paine to eeke;	III. vi. 22. 9
With sugred words and <i>gentle</i> blandishment,	III. vi. 25. 4
sweete love <i>gentle</i> fits emongst them throwes,	III. vi. 41. 6
to their senses yld Her <i>gentle</i> speach applyde,	III. vii. 15. 4
That <i>gentle</i> Lady whom I love and serve,	III. vii. 53. 6
I night doe service unto <i>gentle</i> Dames,	III. vii. 54. 6
'Ah! <i>gentle</i> Squire,' (quoth he)	III. vii. 66. 8
This <i>gentle</i> Damzell, whom I write upon,	III. viii. 1. 4
with <i>gentle</i> countenance, retain'd Enough	III. viii. 10. 6
th' open freshnes of the <i>gentle</i> aire,	III. viii. 11. 4
He gan make <i>gentle</i> purpose to his DAME	III. viii. 14. 2
there with many <i>gentle</i> termes her faire besought.	III. viii. 35. 9
'Ah! <i>gentle</i> knight,' . . . 'Thy labour all is lost,	III. viii. 47. 1
fast goodwill, with <i>gentle</i> courtesyes,	III. ix. 7. 7
'entreat The man by <i>gentle</i> meanes	III. ix. 9. 2
shewd her selfe in all a <i>gentle</i> courteous Dame,	III. ix. 26. 9
Purpose was moved by that <i>gentle</i> DAME	III. ix. 32. 2
The <i>gentle</i> Lady, loose at randon lefte,	III. x. 36. 1
'Ah <i>gentle</i> knight!	III. xi. 14. 1
thrald your <i>gentle</i> inake.	III. xi. 15. 3
<i>gentle</i> Ladies helpless misery . . .	III. xi. 18. 6
<i>gentle</i> pangues, with which he maketh neeke The mightie Mars,	III. xi. 44. 2
she was <i>gentle</i> and of milde aspect,	III. xii. 14. 3
' <i>Gentle</i> Dame, reward enough I weene,	III. xii. 40. 2
no lesse grieved endured for your <i>gentle</i> sake.'	III. xii. 40. 9
<i>gentle</i> spright Now gan to feede on hope,	III. xii. 44. 6
Was much empassion in her <i>gentle</i> sprite,	III. xii. 46. or. 7
through her <i>gentle</i> deed Was . . . restor'd,	IV. i. 15. 1
'Ah <i>gentle</i> knight!' then false Duesna sayd,	IV. i. 46. 1
love and friendly aid Mongst <i>gentle</i> knights to nourish	IV. i. 46. 4
'Ah <i>gentle</i> Knights!' (quoth he) 'how may that bee,	IV. ii. 22. 3
twixt themselves did <i>gentle</i> purpose make,	IV. ii. 30. 7
All which when <i>gentle</i> Canacee beheld,	IV. iii. 50. 1
To joyous feast and other <i>gentle</i> play,	IV. iv. 48. 7
the <i>gentle</i> Amoret Likewise assayd . . .	IV. v. 19. 2
her lover long miswent, The <i>gentle</i> Scudamour,	IV. v. 30. 7
When <i>gentle</i> sleepe his heavie eyes would close;	IV. v. 40. 2
pyning anguish hid in <i>gentle</i> hart,	IV. vi. 1. 2
'Ah, <i>gentle</i> Scudamour! unto your grace I me submit,	IV. vi. 3. 7
'Ye <i>gentle</i> Knights, whom fortune here hath brought	IV. vi. 30. 2
did lay Continuall siege unto her <i>gentle</i> hart;	IV. vi. 40. 4
whose <i>gentle</i> hart Thou martyrrest . . .	IV. vii. 2. 4
It was my lot to love a <i>gentle</i> swaine,	IV. vii. 15. 6
that same <i>gentle</i> Squire arriv'd in place	IV. vii. 24. 3
Which dreary sight the <i>gentle</i> Squire espying	IV. vii. 25. 1
She left the <i>gentle</i> Squire with Amoret:	IV. vii. 35. 2
he whitome some <i>gentle</i> swaine had benee,	IV. vii. 45. 6
The <i>gentle</i> Squire recovers grace . . .	IV. viii. Arg.
to this <i>gentle</i> Squire did happen late,	IV. viii. 1. 2
this <i>gentle</i> bird to him did use . . .	IV. viii. 5. 1
Her <i>gentle</i> Squire through her displeasure did pertake.	IV. viii. 9. 9
No service lothsome to a <i>gentle</i> kind,	IV. viii. 22. 7
These <i>gentle</i> Ladies will misdeeme too light	IV. viii. 29. 4
This <i>gentle</i> crew gan from their eye-lids chace	IV. viii. 34. 3
a <i>gentle</i> Squire That lov'd a Ladie	IV. viii. 60. 1
the <i>gentle</i> hart should most assured bind.	IV. ix. 1. 9
To yeeld strong succour to that <i>gentle</i> swayne,	IV. ix. 4. 2
Britomart and <i>gentle</i> Scudamour;	IV. ix. 22. 2
With <i>gentle</i> words perswading them to friendly peace.	IV. ix. 32. 9
to see that <i>gentle</i> maide so tost!	IV. ix. 38. 5
this <i>gentle</i> crew Is now so well accorded	IV. ix. 40. 4
hearken, ye <i>gentle</i> knights and Ladies free,	IV. x. 3. 6
Soft rombling brookes, that <i>gentle</i> slomber drew;	IV. x. 24. 4
she in <i>gentle</i> wise me entertayned,	IV. x. 36. 2
Holding her hand upon her <i>gentle</i> hart;	IV. x. 61. 2
many a <i>gentle</i> Muse and many a learned wit.	IV. xi. 34. 9
The first the <i>gentle</i> Shure . . .	IV. xi. 43. 1
with their boughes the <i>gentle</i> plants did beat:	V. i. 1. 6
Upon a day she found this <i>gentle</i> childe	V. i. 6. 2
Much did his words the <i>gentle</i> Ladie quell,	V. iii. 16. 8
A <i>gentle</i> Faulcon sitting on an hill,	V. v. 15. 2
Doth beat upon the <i>gentle</i> bird in vaine,	V. v. 15. 6
This <i>gentle</i> knight himselfe so well behaved,	V. vi. 2. 2

Gentle—Continued.

'Ah <i>gentle</i> Knights! what meane ye thus . . .	V. viii. 11. 2
Thence forth they passed with that <i>gentle</i> Mayd . . .	V. ix. 20. 1
The <i>gentle</i> knights rejoyced much to heare The prayes . . .	V. ix. 21. 1
forth he gan to fare With those two <i>gentle</i> youthes,	V. x. 17. 6
Much was the Ladie in her <i>gentle</i> mind Abasht	V. xi. 64. 1
Both noble armes and <i>gentle</i> curtesie . . .	VI. i. 26. 8
As then the quiz was for each <i>gentle</i> swayne:	VI. i. 6. 3
'What meanes this, <i>gentle</i> Swaine,	VI. ii. 7. 2
aread, thou <i>gentle</i> chyld, wherefore . . .	VI. ii. 8. 8
turning backe unto that <i>gentle</i> boy,	VI. ii. 24. 1
'Faire <i>gentle</i> swayne, and yet as stout as fayre,	VI. ii. 25. 1
Have trayned bene . . . In <i>gentle</i> thewes . . .	VI. ii. 31. 5
Which ye have gathered to your <i>gentle</i> hart . . .	VI. ii. 46. 2
The <i>gentle</i> minde by <i>gentle</i> deeds is knowne:	VI. iii. 1. 2
<i>gentle</i> blood will <i>gentle</i> manners breed;	VI. iii. 2. 2
The <i>gentle</i> Aladine did earst invade . . .	VI. iii. 8. 4
With which his <i>gentle</i> words and goodly wit . . .	VI. iii. 22. 1
Allur'd with myldnesse of the <i>gentle</i> wether . . .	VI. iii. 23. 3
Chasing the <i>gentle</i> Calepine around . . .	VI. iv. 2. 8
O what an easie thing is to descry The <i>gentle</i> blood,	VI. v. 1. 2
Yet will it shew some sparkes of <i>gentle</i> mynd,	VI. v. 1. 8
Yet shewd some token of his <i>gentle</i> blood . . .	VI. v. 2. 5
By <i>gentle</i> usage of that wretched Dame:	VI. v. 2. 6
So milde humanity and perfect <i>gentle</i> mynd.	VI. v. 29. 9
Some goodly person, and of <i>gentle</i> race,	VI. v. 36. 7
Ne yet that <i>gentle</i> Squire, . . .	VI. v. 39. 7
Like as the <i>gentle</i> hart it selfe bewrayes . . .	VI. vii. 1. 1
In doing <i>gentle</i> deedes with franke delight,	VI. vii. 1. 2
The <i>gentle</i> Prince not farre away they spyde,	VI. vii. 6. 7
the <i>gentle</i> knight Would not be tempted . . .	VI. vii. 23. 1
In th' harts of many a knight, and many a <i>gentle</i> squire.	VI. vii. 28. 9
the <i>gentle</i> Squire, with faire Serene,	VI. vii. 39. 2
His <i>gentle</i> heart with indignation sweld,	VI. vii. 45. 3
to his <i>gentle</i> mynd Was much more grievous . . .	VI. vii. 49. 7
Ye <i>gentle</i> Ladies, in whose soveraine powre . . .	VI. viii. 1. 1
after thraldome of the <i>gentle</i> Squire, . . .	VI. viii. 3. 1
I was belov'd of many a <i>gentle</i> Knight, . . .	VI. viii. 20. 5
It was his owne true groome, the <i>gentle</i> Squire, . . .	VI. viii. 27. 6
When first the <i>gentle</i> Squire at variance fell . . .	VI. viii. 31. 3
Great travell hath the <i>gentle</i> Calidore . . . endured,	VI. ix. 2. 1
tooke their <i>gentle</i> offer: . . .	VI. ix. 7. 2
The <i>gentle</i> knight, as he that did excell In courtesie . . .	VI. ix. 18. 3
Thus did the <i>gentle</i> knight himselfe abeare . . .	VI. ix. 45. 1
at the foote thereof a <i>gentle</i> stud . . .	VI. x. 7. 1
Frequented of these <i>gentle</i> Nymphes alwayes, . . .	VI. x. 19. 4
That we likewise should mylde and <i>gentle</i> be;	VI. x. 24. 2
<i>gentle</i> Shepheard, pardon thou my shame, . . .	VI. x. 29. 6
taking leave of that same <i>gentle</i> Swaine, . . .	VI. x. 32. 1
The <i>gentle</i> heart scornes base disparagement . . .	VI. x. 37. 5
Which with those <i>gentle</i> shepherds here I wont to lead.'	VI. xi. 32. 9
Her <i>gentle</i> hart . . . Began some smacke of comfort new to tast,	VI. xi. 45. 1
delayd This <i>gentle</i> knight from sewing his first quest, . . .	VI. xi. 45. 2
For never more defaming <i>gentle</i> Knight, . . .	VI. xii. 34. 6
Ne spareth he the <i>gentle</i> Poets rime; . . .	VI. xii. 40. 8
(in whose <i>gentle</i> spright, The pure well head of Poesie did dwell)	VII. vii. 9. 3
Ah, <i>gentle</i> Mole! such joyance hath thee well besenee . . .	VII. vii. 11. 9
the joyous oyle, whose <i>gentle</i> gust Made him so frolick . . .	VII. vii. 39. 4
to kinde new desire In <i>gentle</i> brest, . . .	Am. vi. 10
your <i>gentle</i> brest inspire With sweet infusion, . . .	Am. xxviii. 6
Such is the powre of love in <i>gentle</i> mind, . . .	Am. xxx. 13
The <i>gentle</i> birde feelles no captivity . . .	Am. lxxv. 7
The <i>gentle</i> deare returnd the selfe-same way, . . .	Am. lxxvii. 7
peace shall see Betwene the Spyder and the <i>gentle</i> Bee. . .	Am. lxxi. 14
the tref fayre, that is the <i>gentle</i> wit, . . .	Am. lxxxix. 3
To beare the message of her <i>gentle</i> spright. . .	Am. lxxxii. 12
Attempt to work her <i>gentle</i> mindes unrest: . . .	Am. lxxxiii. 4
A <i>gentle</i> Bee, with his loud trumpet murmur'ing, . . .	Epig. iv. 3
Breake <i>gentle</i> sleepe with misconceived doubt, . . .	Epith. 337
And thou, glad Genius! in whose <i>gentle</i> hand . . .	Epith. 398
to overspred Me with the shadow of thy <i>gentle</i> wing, . . .	H.L. 20
my feeble breast inspire With <i>gentle</i> furie, . . .	H.L. 28
that monster placed In <i>gentle</i> love, . . .	H.L. 272
After full joyance of their <i>gentle</i> game; . . .	H.L. 291
That is a signe to know the <i>gentle</i> blood. . .	H.B. 140
many a <i>gentle</i> mynd Dwels in deformed tabernacle . . .	H.B. 141
<i>gentle</i> Love, that loiall is and tref, . . .	H.B. 176
Should in loves <i>gentle</i> band combyned bee . . .	H.B. 205
Ah! <i>gentle</i> Muse! thou art too weake and faint . . .	H.H.B. 230
A <i>gentle</i> spirit, that lightly did delay . . .	Proth. 3
the <i>gentle</i> streame, the which them bare, . . .	Proth. 47
'Ye <i>gentle</i> Birdes! the worlds faire ornament, . . .	Proth. 91
Joy may you have, and <i>gentle</i> hearts content . . .	Proth. 94
<i>gentle</i> Echo . . . Their accents did resound. . .	Proth. 112
Two <i>gentle</i> Knights of lovely face and feature, . . .	Proth. 169
Gentleman. some good <i>Gentleman</i> , that hath the right . . .	Hub. 525
the Ape anon Himselfe had clothed like a <i>Gentleman</i> , . . .	Hub. 660
A noble <i>Gentleman</i> of high regard, . . .	Hub. 685
when this Courtly <i>Gentleman</i> with toyle Himselfe hath wearied, . . .	Hub. 753
Gentleness. <i>gentleness</i> of spright And manners mylde . . .	VI. i. 2. 3
wroth Against her Knight, her <i>gentleness</i> refused, . . .	VI. iii. 33. 2
Gentler. A <i>gentler</i> shepheard may no where be found: . . .	Col. 445
Gentlesse. See <i>Gentlesse</i> .	
Gentlest. Of <i>gentlest</i> race that ever shepheard bore, . . .	As. 2
The <i>gentlest</i> shepheardesse that lives this day, . . .	As. 212
to grieve the <i>gentlest</i> hart on ground? . . .	I. ix. 7. 9
The <i>gentlest</i> knight, that ever . . . with spurs did pricke, . . .	II. i. 49. 8
Ah! <i>gentlest</i> knight, that ever armor bore, . . .	III. i. 7. 5
as it falleth, in the <i>gentlest</i> harts . . .	III. ii. 23. 1

Gentlest—Continued.
 Now God thee keepe, thou *gentlest* squire alive, III. v. 26. 6
 I enjoy the *gentlest* Dame alive; III. x. 27. 2
 'Ah! *gentlest* knight alive,' III. xi. 19. 1
 was the conquest of the *gentlest* Knight VI. x. 40. 8
Gentle-warbling. The simple ayre, the *gentle warbling* wynde, S.C. Jun. 4
 The *gentle warbling* wind low answered to all. II. xii. 71. 9
Gently. But *gently* tooke that ungently came; S.C. F. 22
gently to them bowing in his gate, Hub. 1084
 ronible *gently* downe with murmur soft, T.M. 26
 To whom the shepherd *gently* answered thus; Col. 36
 The same aboard us *gently* did receive, Col. 224
 a christall streame did *gently* play, I. i. 34. 8
gently grenning, . . . To comfort her; I. vi. 11. 7
 through the trembling leaves full *gently* playes, I. vii. 3. 3
gently askt, where all the people bee, I. xi. 6. 1
gently come into my feeble hrest; I. xi. 6. 2
 Come *gently*, but not with that mightie rage, II. ix. 11. 9
gently answered, They entraunce did desire II. ix. 41. 9
 to her *gently* said: II. xii. 51. 8
Gently attempted, and disposed so well, III. i. 35. 8
 him to sleepe she *gently* would perswade, III. ix. 10. 7
 them of patience *gently* prayd, V. i. 23. 3
 He *gently* gan him to demaund of all V. v. 16. 5
 he *gently* did desyre To stay her stroks, V. vii. 20. 1
 gan *gently* her salute With courteous words, VI. iv. 27. 7
 Her chearing up, thus *gently* to her said: VI. xi. 38. 9
gently waking them gave them the time of day, Am. xxiv. 14
 for my faults ye will me *gently* beat, Am. lxxiii. 10
 him take, and in your bosome bright *Gently* encage, Hub. 734
Gentry. Two filthie blots in noble *gentry*; II. x. 62. 4
Genuissa. to him aliide His daughter *Genuiss'* in marriage: II. x. 52. 8
 till *Genuissa* gent Persuaded him to cease, VII. vii. 9. 3
Geoffrey. old Dan *Geoffrey* . . . durst not with it mel, I. ii. 11. 9
George. Saint *George* himselfe ye would have deemed him I. ii. 12. 2
 The true Saint *George*, was wandred far away, I. x. 61. 8, 9
 thou Saint *George* shalt called bee, Saint *George* of mery
 England, I. x. 66. 6
Georgos. *Georgos* he thee gave to name; Ro. xvii. 9
Gerloneo, -s. See *Geryoneo, -s.*
Gerle. See *Girl.*
German. Then was the *Germane* Raven in disguise I. v. 10. 8
 sluggish *german*, doest thy forees slake I. v. 13. 2
 Thyselfe thy message do to *german* deare; I. xi. 30. 7
 th' English Bath, and eke the *German* Spau; II. viii. 46. 1
 Which when his *german* saw, II. x. 22. 7
Germans. Those *germans* did subdew all *Germany*, II. x. 22. 7
Germany. Those *germans* did subdew all *Germany*, II. x. 40. 6
 subjected France and *Germany*, II. x. 64. 7
 He sent to *Germany* straunge aid to reare;
Gerne. See *Girn.*
Geryon. borne and bred Of Gyants race, the sonne of *Geryon*; V. x. 9. 2
 The image of his monstrous parent *Geryone*. V. x. 13. 9
Geryoneo. His sonne was this *Geryoneo* hight; V. xi. Arg.
 Prince Arthure overcomes the great *Gerloneo* in fight: V. xii. 2. 5
 witness he *Gerloneo* found, V. x. Arg.
Geryoneo's. *Gerloneo's* Seneschall He slayes IV. x. 27. 5
Gesippus. Myld Titus and *Gesippus* without pryde;
Gesse. See *Guess.*
Gest. thought of honor, nor brave *gest*, I. x. 15. 9
 goodly gan discourse of many a noble *gest*, II. ii. 16. 7
 famous far abroad for warlike *gest*, II. x. 12. 4
 of his name and memorable *gest* III. ii. 24. 9
 his Heroicke grace and honorable *gest*, III. ii. 27. 3
 her proud portance and her princely *gest*, III. viii. 8. 7
 Ne how to speake, ne how to use his *gest*; IV. iv. 36. 7
 Esch labouring t' advance the others *gest*, IV. x. 4. 4
 To winne me honour by some noble *gest*, II. ix. 26. 9
Gests. The Porter eke to her did lout with humble *gestes*. II. ix. 53. 3
 memorable *gestes* Of famous Wisards; III. i. 6
 their brave *gestes* and prowess martiall: VI. iv. 14. 3
 By signes, by lookes, and all his other *gests*; I. vii. 1. 6
Gestures. fitting *gestures* to her purpose frame, S.C. May 60
Get. *get* all the gayne, Hub. 349
 would they take no paines to *get* their living, Hub. 536
 way for one that is unlern'd Living to *get*, Hub. 544
 Needs anie more to learne to *get* a living? Hub. 1372
 th' Ape still flying he no where might *get*: I. iv. 28. 8
 thorough daily care To *get*, . . . his owne, I. vii. 8. 2
 ere he could . . . *gett* his shield, II. vii. 48. 9
 blis . . . few *gett*, but many mis: III. i. 22. 5
 To *get* a snatch when turned is his face, III. iv. 20. 6
 mickle fame Did *get* through great adventures III. vii. 61. 3
 To *get* small thankes, and therewith many blames, IV. iv. 45. 3
 Did by great fortune *get* of her the sight, IV. iv. 9. 9
 with her alwaies ride, till he another *get*, IV. iv. 13. 9
 Assembled for to *get* the honour of that game, IV. iv. 18. 3
 strive the rule to *get* Of all the heard, IV. v. 21. 2
 in hope themselves to *get* her: IV. v. 21. 7
 In great displeasure that he could not *get* her, IV. vi. 47. 4
 Where they might tydings *get* of her estate; IV. vii. 35. 7
 handling soft the hurts which she did *get*; IV. viii. 53. 6
 To win her grace his libertie to *get*: V. iii. 24. 4
 whether should the honor *get*, V. v. 32. 8
 by his freedome *get* his free goodwill; V. v. 42. 3
 Which if I might by your good office *get*, V. viii. 6. 6
 to *get* Succour against her greedy enemy: V. ix. 4. 9
 brought the pillage home, whence none could *get* it out, V. xii. 22. 1
 Long while he tug'd and strove to *get* it out, VI. iii. 1. 6
 a trotting Stallion *get* An ambling Colt,

Get—Continued.

did inquire After adventures, where they mote them *get*, VI. v. 11. 6
 They fled, and fast into the wood did *get*, VI. v. 22. 7
 To spy where he may some advauntage *get*, VI. vii. 47. 5
 stryving each to *get* The greatest portion VI. xi. 17. 3
 he would undertake for this to *get* her To be his Love, VII. vi. 44. 5
 Out of her bands ye by no meanes shall *get*, Am. xxxvii. 12
 Onely my paines will be the more to *get* her; Am. li. 13
 to *get* his love retyre; H.L. 235
 fruitful love, that loves to *get* Things like himselfe, H.H.L. 51
Getteth. The Nymph, his mother, *getteth* her IV. vi. Arg.
Getting. Vaine Braggadochio, *getting* Guyons horse, II. iii. Arg.
Ghastful. Here will I dwell apart In *ghastful* grove S.C. Au. 170
Ghastliness. let *ghastliness* And dreary horror dim the cheer-
 full light, D. 327
 her horn sound with such *ghastliness*, II. iii. 44. 9
Ghastly. Nor elvish ghosts, nor *ghastly* owles doe flee. S.C. Jun. 22
 The *ghastlie* Owle her grievous ynne doth keepe, S.C. D. 74
 gazing *ghastly* on, (for feare and yre Gn. 310
 to worke more *ghastly* feares, Gn. 584
 Of ghastly darkenes, and of *ghastlic* dreed; T.M. 532
 On which the clowde of *ghastly* night did sit, D. 305
 as *ghastly* dreadfull, as it seemes, Col. 208
 Full of sad feare and *ghastly* dreriment, I. ii. 44. 4
 full of *ghastly* fright . . . Gan shut the dore, I. iii. 12. 7
 the *ghastly* owle, With dreary shriekes I. v. 30. 6
 A ruefull spectacle of death and *ghastly* dreere, I. viii. 40. 9
 the *ghastly* Owle, Shrieking his balefull note, I. ix. 33. 6
 seratcht her face with *ghastly* dreriment; I. i. 15. 5
 As *ghastly* bug, does greatly them affeare: II. iii. 20. 5
 She fled away with *ghastly* dreriment, II. iv. 31. 8
 a dead mans skull, that seemd a *ghastly* sight, II. xi. 22. 9
 Through *ghastly* horror and eternall shade: II. xii. 41. 5
 they did unmanly looke, And stared *ghastly*; II. xii. 86. 4
 Through suddain feare and *ghastly* drerihedd, III. i. 62. 5
 As one with vew of *ghastly* feends affright: III. ii. 29. 7
 not of nought these suddain *ghastly* feares III. ii. 31. 1
 such *ghastly* noyse of yron chaines III. iii. 9. 2
 other *ghastly* spectacle dismayd, III. iii. 50. 3
 With nought but *ghastly* lookes him answered; III. vii. 14. 6
 saw the *ghastly* fit III. xi. 12. 6
 With *ghastly* looks and dreadfull drerihedd; III. xii. 17. 3
 like a *ghastly* Gelt whose wits are reaved, IV. vii. 21. 3
 fled away with *ghastly* dreriment, IV. vii. 29. 8
 It made her . . . stare with *ghastly* eye, V. iv. 41. 9
 sternly him beheld with grim and *ghastly* looke, V. xi. 12. 9
 Was with his *ghastly* count'nance nothing queld; V. xii. 16. 7
 rising up at last in *ghastly* wize, VI. vi. 32. 7
 Which when she sees with *ghastly* grievell eyes, VI. viii. 40. 5
 So did their *ghastly* gaze hewray their hidden feares, VII. vi. 28. 9
Ghesse, Ghest, Ghesseth. See *Guess, etc.*
Ghost. a *ghost* appeare before mine eyes Bel.¹ i. 5
 all astonned with this nightly *ghost*, Bel.¹ vii. 1
 Then did a *Ghost* before mine eyes appeare, Bel.² i. 5
 all astonied with this mighty *ghost*, Bel.² ix. 1
 my poore wretched *ghost* Is forst to ferrie Gn. 337
 thou art he whom my poore *ghost* complaines Gn. 630
 grieve my *ghost*, that ill mote him behove, D. 265
 to her *ghost* doo service day by day, D. 371
 Forth-with her *ghost* out of her corps did flit, As. 177
 his grudging *ghost* did strive With the fraile flesh; I. ii. 19. 7
 'What voice of damned *Ghost* from Limbo lake, I. ii. 32. 5
 'Nor damned *Ghost*, . . . to thee these words doth speake; I. ii. 33. 1
 Hencefooth his *ghost* . . . may passen over Lethe lake; I. iii. 36. 5
 grooved *ghost* for vengeance deep do grone: I. iv. 49. 7
 Goe, guiltie *ghost*, to him my message make, I. v. 11. 3
 Then gins her griev'd *ghost* thus to lament and mourne: I. vii. 21. 9
 At last his mighty *ghost* gan deepe to grone, II. i. 42. 5
 damned *ghoste* In flaming Phlegeton II. vi. 50. 8
 to doen outrage to a sleeping *ghost*; II. viii. 26. 2
 tomling downe on ground, Dreathd out his *ghost*, II. viii. 45. 7
 like a *ghost* he seem'd II. xi. 20. 9
 wandring *ghost* that wanted funerall, II. xi. 39. 7
 She shortly like a pynd *ghost* became III. ii. 52. 5
 Like to a *ghost*, that lately is reviv'd III. vii. 14. 7
 Let forth his wearie *ghost*, IV. iii. 12. 9
 his wearie *ghost* assayld from fleshy band IV. iii. 13. 1
 halfe affeard . . . as he some *ghost* had scene, IV. iii. 31. 6
 like a pined *ghost* he soone appeares: IV. vii. 41. 4
 Like *ghost* late risen from his grave agryz'd, IV. viii. 12. 7
 the *ghost* would rive Out of their wretched courses, IV. ix. 22. 8
 my weary *ghost*, with grieffe outworne, IV. xii. 8. 1
 Like ruefull *ghost*, IV. xii. 20. 9
 leave unto his *ghost* . . . To wander in the griesly shades V. x. 33. 5
 Whose grudging *ghost* was thereout fled and past, V. x. 37. 3
 her he deemes already but a damned *ghoste*! V. xi. 42. 9
 this Lady, . . . is ready to forgo the *ghost*; VI. iii. 39. 4
 Like troubled *ghost*, did dreadfully appeare, VI. vi. 32. 8
 darted tyre into my feeble *ghost*, H.B. 24
Ghostly. Ye may me trust as your owne *ghostly* father, Hub. 250
 By that he ended had his *ghostly* sermon, Hub. 479
 in loathsome den Of *ghostly* darkenes, T.M. 532
Ghosts. Ye pallid spirits, and ye ashie *ghosts*, Ro. xv. 1
 Nor elvish *ghosts*, nor *ghastly* owles doe flee. S.C. Jun. 24
 Up, grieslie *ghostes*! S.C. N. 55
 Where wretched *ghosts* sit walling evermore, Gn. 384
 With which the damned *ghosts* he govermeth, Hub. 1293
 griesly *Ghosts*, to heare the dolefull teene, D. 21
 The trembling *ghosts* with sad amazed mood, I. v. 32. 6
 Phlegeton, Whereas the damned *ghosts* in torments fry, I. v. 33. 4

Ghosts—Continued.

- The groning *ghosts* of many one dismaide I. vii. 47. 8
 all about it wandring *ghosts* did wayle and howle. I. ix. 33. 9
 The damned *ghosts* that doe in tormentes waile. I. ix. 49. 7
 they to direfull death their groning *ghosts* did send. II. xi. 15. 9
 Through which the damned *ghosts* doen often creepe II. xii. 6. 5
 Where wiked *ghosts* doe waile their former sin. III. v. 22. 4
 what *ghosts* there under ground Lay hid IV. vii. 33. 5
 damned *ghosts* which dwell For aye in darknesse. VI. xii. 35. 7
 damned *ghosts*, cald up with mighty spels, *Epith.* 347
- Glambeux.** See *Jambeux*.
- Glaet.** that Nation, th' earths new *Giant* brood, *Ro.* xi. 9
 the *Geaunt* has not such a weight, *S.C.* May 142
 Soone after this a *Giaunt* came in place, *Ti.* 533
 The Redcrosse knight is . . . By *Gyaunt* prond opprest: I. vii. Arg.
 An hideous *Geaunt*, horrible and lye, I. vii. 8. 4
 The *Geaunt* strooke so maynly mercilesse, I. vii. 12. 1
 So daunted when the *Geaunt* saw the knight, I. vii. 14. 1
 The lucklesse conflict with the *Gyaunt* stout, I. vii. 26. 8
 his foe, a *Gyaunt* huge and tall; I. vii. 51. 2
 Arthure . . . slayes the *Gyaunt*, I. viii. Arg.
 The *Gyaunt* selfe, dismaied with that soun, I. viii. 5. 4
 Therewith the *Gyaunt* buckled him to fight, I. viii. 7. 1
 Had not the *Gyaunt* soone her succoured; I. viii. 17. 7
 Which when the *Gyaunt* spyde with staring eye, I. viii. 19. 6
 Unto the *Gyaunt* lowdly she gan call; I. viii. 20. 8
 body, which the *Gyaunt* bore, Was vanisht quite; I. viii. 24. 7
 foster father of the *Gyaunt* dead; I. viii. 31. 8
 Like an huge *Gyant* of the Titans race; II. vii. 41. 6
 the Nimphe that bore A *gyaunt* babe II. xii. 52. 3
 How like a *Gyaunt* in each many part III. iii. 32. 3
 Now like a *Gyaunt*; now like to a feend; III. viii. 41. 2
 fled From an huge *Geaunt*, III. xi. 3. 4
 Whom when the *Gyaunt* saw, he soone . . . fled apace: III. xi. 5. 3
 He like a monstrous *Gyaunt* seem'd in sight, IV. v. 37. 1
 An hideous *Giant*, dreadfull to behold, IV. x. 16. 6
 Which that great *Gyant* Blomius begot IV. xi. 42. 2
 This *Gyant* found her and by force deflow'r'd; IV. xi. 42. 6
 There they beheld a mighty *Gyant* V. ii. 30. 1
 'Thou foolishse Elfe,' (said then the *Gyant* wroth) V. ii. 37. 1
 Therewith the *Gyant* much abashed sayd, V. ii. 44. 1
 then the *Gyant* strove with puissance strong V. ii. 46. 4
 downe the cliffe the wretched *Gyant* tumbled; V. ii. 50. 6
 Whereof when as the *Gyant* was aware, V. xi. 9. 5
 The which this *Gyant* reared first on hie, V. xi. 19. 3
 Like to a *Giant* for his monstrous hight, V. xii. 15. 2
 From a great *Gyant*, called Cormoraunt, VI. iv. 29. 6
 this proud *gyant* should with brave emprize Quite overthrow; VI. iv. 33. 4
 rather like a *Gyant* monstrous: VI. vii. 41. 4
- Giantess.** He spide far off a mighty *Giantesse* III. vii. 37. 2
 So ran the *Geautesse* unto the fight, III. vii. 39. 7
 'That *Geautesse* Argante is behight, III. vii. 47. 2
 that bold knight, whom ye pursuing saw That *Geautesse*, III. vii. 52. 2
 Of an huge *Geautesse* whylome was bred, IV. viii. 47. 2
 Yet nathemore the *Giantesse* forbare, VII. vi. 13. 1
- Giantlike.** safe thereby, with *gyantlike* resemblance, V. ix. 22. 6
- Giant's.** Thrall to that *Gyaunts* hatefull tyranny: I. viii. 2. 5
 The same before the *Geaunts* gate he blew, I. viii. 5. 1
 Such was this *Gyaunts* fall, I. viii. 23. 8
 saves the Squire of Dames From *Gyaunts* tyranny. III. vii. Arg.
 how he fell into the *Gyaunts* hands, III. vii. 46. 8
 This *Gyaunt* sonne, that lies there on the laire IV. viii. 51. 5
 'This *Gyaunt* daughter came upon a day IV. viii. 52. 1
- Giants.** The *Giants* old should once again uprise, *Ro.* iv. 6
 the *Giaunts* did the Gods assay; *Ro.* xvii. 4
 of *Giaunts*, hard to be beleev'd; *Hub.* 31
 hideous *Giaunts*, and halfe beastly men, II. x. 7. 2
 They brought forth *Geaunts*, II. x. 8. 8
 many *Giaunts* left on groning flore: II. x. 10. 5
 Elfar, who two brethren *gyauntes* hild, II. x. 73. 5
 those two brethren *Gyauntes* did defend The walles II. xi. 15. 6
 From slaughter of the *Giaunts* conquered; III. ix. 22. 2
 in that same day when Jove those *Gyaunts* quelled: V. i. 9. 9
 Even the bloud of *Gyaunts*, which were slaine V. vii. 10. 4
 he was descended of the hous Of those old *Gyaunts*, VI. vii. 41. 6
- Giants'.** When *Giants* bloud did staine Phlegraean ground, *Gn.* 40
 an huge nation of the *Geaunts* broode III. ix. 49. 8
 they say that he was borne and bred Of *Gyaunts* race, V. x. 9. 2
- Gibbet.** Upon that *gibbet*, which is there bebind, V. iv. 32. 3
- Gibe.** common Courtiers love to *gybe* and feare *Hub.* 714
 when he saw her toy, and *gibe*, and geare, II. vi. 21. 7
 All gan to jest and *gibe* full merilie V. iii. 39. 4
- Gift.** rest the *gift* of Gods *Bel.* i. 1
 Thou hast it wonne, for it is of franke *gift*, *Hub.* 531
 th' heavenly *gift* of wisdomes influence, *T.M.* 86
 everie *gift*, and everie goodly meed, *Col.* 592
 Vouchsafe in worth this small *gift* to receive, *Ded. Son.* vii. 8
 But other some, by *guifte* of later grace, II. ii. 6. 6
 massy gold of glorious *guifte*, II. vii. 28. 4
 'Foole!' . . . 'I thy *gift* deyle, II. viii. 52. 1
 So shall you by one *gift* save all us three alive.' IV. xii. 31. 9
 To seeke for succour of this Ladies *gift*; V. x. 14. 7
 Delivered bath into your hands by *gift*, VI. viii. 1. 5
 He would commend his *guift*, VI. ix. 40. 5
- Gifts.** heaven whence all good *gifts* do come, *Bel.* i. 8
 His clownish *gifts* and curtsies I disdaine, *S.C.* Ja. 57
 Ah, foolish Hobbino! thy *gyfts* bene vayne; *S.C.* Ja. 59
 Forcing with *gyfts* to winne his wanton heart. *S.C.* Ap. 24
 Much greater *gyfts* for gerdon thou shalt gayne, *S.C.* N. 45
 Their memories, their singings, and their *gifts*, *Hub.* 454

Gifts—Continued.

- some good Ladies *gifts*: *Hub.* 852
 without *gifts* or gain; *T.M.* 82
 Deign'd to behold me and their *gifts* bestowe, *Ti.* 81
 the heavens powrde all their *gifts* upon her, *Ti.* 280
 Ne for their *gifts* unworthie of his wit, *As.* 51
 God his *gifts* there plenteously bestowes, *Col.* 326
 All heavenly *gifts* and riches locked are; *Col.* 489
 those two knights . . . Gave goodly *gifts*, I. ix. 18. 8
 princely *gifts* of ivory and gold, I. xii. 12. 6
 To them that covet . . . Proffer thy *giftes*, II. vii. 9. 9
 The *guifts* of soveraine bounty did embrace, II. vii. 16. 4
 with *guifts* his Lord Cadwallin pacify. III. iii. 39. 9
 ful of divinities And *gifts* of heavenly grace, III. v. 34. 8
 all the *gifts* of grace and chastitee III. vi. 2. 5
 offered faire *guiftes* t' allure her sight; III. viii. 38. 7
 will not use his *gifts* for thanklesse nigardise, IV. viii. 15. 9
 through *gifts*, or guile, or such like waies, IV. x. 18. 8
 thousand pretious *gifts* worth many a pound, IV. x. 37. 7
 Both *gifts* of God, not gotten but from thence, IV. x. 51. 8
 neither *gifts* nor graces kind IV. xi. 2. 7
 She did allure with *gifts* and speaches milde V. i. 6. 5
 gave them *gifts* and things of deare delight V. iv. 61. 6
 Life, freedome, grace, and *gifts* of great availe, V. v. 49. 3
 royall *gifts* of gold and silver wrought V. vi. 24. 4
 gave him roiall *giftes* and riches rare, V. x. 17. 2
 With golden *giftes* and many a guilefull word V. xi. 50. 4
 O! who may not with *gifts* and words be tempted? V. xi. 50. 6
 For *guiftes* of gold or any worldly glee, V. xi. 63. 3
 deckt with wondrous *giftes* of natures grace, VI. vii. 28. 5
 Adorn'd with goodly *gifts* of beauties grace, VI. viii. 2. 2
 Nature me endu'd with plenteous dowre Of all her *gifts*, VI. viii. 20. 4
 most of all those three did her with *gifts* endew, VI. x. 14. 9
 Those three to men all *gifts* of grace do graunt; VI. x. 15. 4
 'These three men all gracious *gifts* bestow, VI. x. 23. 1
 a goddesse graced With heavenly *gifts* VI. x. 25. 5
 With looks, with words, with *gifts* he oft her wowed, VI. xi. 4. 8
 through grace Or secret *guifts*, VI. xii. 6. 2
 pleasing *guifts* for her purvaide, VII. vi. 43. 5
 so goodly *giftes* of beauties grace! *Am.* xxxi. 2
 all her natures goodly *guifts* are lost: *Am.* xli. 8
 Each of which did her with their *guifts* adorne; *Am.* lxi. 8
 With *guifts* of body, fortune, and of mind. *Am.* lxxiv. 4
 Garnish'd with heavenly *guifts* of high degree, *Epith.* 187
 From whom all *guifts* of wit and knowledge flow, *H.II.B.* 9
 Where oft I gayned *giftes* and goodly grace *Proth.* 138
 Two gentle Knights . . . With *gifts* of wit, *Proth.* 171
- Gilded.** See *Gilden*.
- Gilden.** a Bull . . . With *gilden* hornes embowed like the
 Moone, *Van.* ii. 3
 A *gilden* towre, which shone exceedinglie; *Van.* viii. 4
 His *gylden* quiver at his backe, *S.C.* Mar. 82
 embayd In *gilden* buskins of costly Cordwayne, II. iii. 27. 3
 With *gilden* hornes and flowry girlonds crown'd, III. iii. 17. 2
 Her bow and *gilden* quiver lying him beside. III. v. 34. 9
 These goodly *gilden* armes which I have won VI. ii. 33. 9
 of stature large, Clad all in *gilden* armes, VI. ii. 44. 7
 His hornes were *gilden* all with golden studs, VII. vii. 33. 5
- Gills.** Foming with poyson round about her *gils*, V. xii. 36. 2
- Gillyflowers.** 'Bring hether the Pincke . . . With *Gellyflowers*; *S.C.* Ap. 137
 Her lips did smell lyke unto *Gillyflowers*; *Am.* lxxv. 5
- Gilt.** I wonne her with a gyrdle of *gilt*, *S.C.* F. 65
 The knotted rush-ringes, and *giltte* Rosemarrye? *S.C.* N. 116
 in garments *gilt* and gorgeous gold arayd, I. v. 26. 7
 though richly *guilt*, II. ix. 45. 8
 With scutchins *gilt* and banners broad displayd; IV. iii. 5. 6
 all the pillours of the one were *guilt*, IV. x. 5. 8
 A *guilt* engraven morion he did weare: VII. vii. 28. 8
- GIN.** These bitter blasts never *ginne* tassawge? *S.C.* F. 2
 The *gygne* you, fond flies! the cold to seorne, *S.C.* F. 39
Gynne when ye lyst, *S.C.* Au. 51
 now unto despaire I *gin* to growe, *Hub.* 79
 subtil *gin*, The which the Lemnian God framde *Mut.* 369
 Typhocus joynts were stretch'd on a *gin*; I. v. 35. 7
gin to pittie her unhappie state: I. vi. 9. 7
 Then *gin* the blustering brethren boldly threat I. xi. 21. 7
 through treason and deceitfull *gin*, II. iii. 13. 7
 we foolish men that prayse *gin* eke t' envy. III. ii. 2. 9
 From their long vassalage *gin* to respire, III. iii. 36. 8
 Busie (as seem'd) about some wicked *gin*: III. vii. 7. 3
 To *gin* awake, and stir his frosen spright: III. viii. 23. 5
 the great waters *gin* apace to swell, III. viii. 24. 2
 'yet now I *gin* new life to feele; V. x. 20. 4
 when I *gin* to feele decay of might, VI. Pr. 1. 8
 in some snare or *gin* set close behind, Entrapp'd him, VII. vi. 48. 6
 Then *gin* I thinke on that which Nature sayd, VII. viii. 2. 1
 how the Minstrils *gin* to shrill aloud *Epith.* 129
- Glneth.** the bright Sunne *gynneth* to dismount; *S.C.* May 315
 Now *gynneth* this roundelay. *S.C.* Au. 66
 By vew of her he *ginneth* to revive His ancient love, I. vi. 17. 1
- Gins.** *gins* Bartas hee to rayse His heavenly Muse, *Ro.* Env. 11
 The grasse nowe *ginnes* to be refresht, *S.C.* Mar. 10
 Now *gynnes* to mizzle, *S.C.* N. 208
gins straight to prepare The weapons, *Gn.* 275
 Etssoones he *gins* to fashion forth a place; *Gn.* 650
 Now *ginnes* to shoote up fast, *T.* 269
 all his *gins*, that him entangle might; *Mut.* 387
 As when old father Nilus *gins* to swell I. i. 21. 1
 when his later spring *gins* to avale, I. i. 21. 5
 ruddy Phebus *gins* to welke in west, I. i. 23. 2

Gins—Continued.

- Then *gins* her grieved ghost thus to lament and mourne: . . . I. vii. 21. 9
 She *gins* her feathers . . . Prowdly to prune, . . . II. iii. 36. 7
 Now *gins* that goodly frame of Temperance . . . II. xii. 1. 1
 sith the Sunne now *gins* to slake his beames . . . III. vii. 51. 3
 her Gorgonian shield *gins* to untye . . . III. ix. 22. 8
 she *gins* to mend her pace, . . . IV. vii. 22. 6
gins to spread his leafe before the faire sunshine. . . IV. xii. 34. 9
Gins to abate the brightnesse of his beame, . . . V. ix. 35. 3
 Like as a tender Rose . . . *Gins* to looke up, . . . V. xii. 13. 5
 now *gins* to despise The good Sir Bruin . . . VI. iv. 33. 5
 Phoebus *gins* to shew his glorious hed. . . *Epith.* 77
Ginst. Soone as thou *ginst* to set thy notes in frame, . . . S.C. O. 25
Gipsy. like a *Gipsen*, or a Juggeler, . . . *Hub.* 86
Gird. *gird* in your waste, . . . S.C. Ap. 134
 Manie great handogs which her *gird* about: . . . *Gn.* 540
 about her middle small They thought to *gird*, . . . IV. v. 16. 4
Girded. See *Girt*.
girded with a belt of twisted brake: . . . II. xi. 22. 7
Girding. It would have cleft him to the *girding* place; . . . IV. viii. 43. 8
Girdle. I wonne her with a *gyrdle* of gelt, . . . S.C. F. 65
 her golden *girdle*, which did fall From her in flight, . . . III. vii. 31. 8
 retournung spyde Tyde with her golden *girdle*; . . . III. viii. 2. 7
 I found her golden *girdle* cast astray, . . . III. viii. 49. 8
 Satyran a *girdle* did uptake . . . IV. ii. 25. 7
 Shall have that golden *girdle* for reward; . . . IV. ii. 27. 2
 For that rich *girdle* of faire Florimell, . . . IV. iv. 5. 8
 A gorgeous *girdle*, curiously embost . . . IV. iv. 15. 6
 The Ladies for the *girdle* strive Of famous Florimell: . . . IV. v. Arg.
 Shall fall the *girdle* of faire Florimell: . . . IV. v. 2. 5
 That *girdle* gave the vertue of chast love, . . . IV. v. 3. 1
 Dame Venus *girdle*, by her steemed deare . . . IV. v. 3. 7
 Cannot find one this *girdle* to invest. . . IV. v. 18. 5
 th' emptie *girdle* which about her wast was wrought. . . V. iii. 24. 9
 Florimells owne *girdle*, from her rest . . . V. iii. 27. 4
Girdle's. Likewise assayd to prove that *girdles* powre; . . . IV. v. 19. 3
Girl. 'Then cease thy idle claime, thou foolish *gerle*; . . . VII. vi. 34. 1
Girland, Girlond, -s. See *Garland, -s.*
Girn. gaped like a gulfe when he did *gerne*; . . . V. xii. 15. 8
Girt. See *Girded*.
 Ylike as others, *girt* in gawdy greene? . . . S.C. May 4
 Ygyrt with helts of glitterand gold, . . . S.C. Jul. 177
girt in girlonds of wild Yvie twine, . . . S.C. O. 111
 fendes of hell *Girt* with long snakes, . . . *Gn.* 626
 the puissant brood Of golden *girt* Alcmena, . . . *Tl.* 380
 with yvie twyne his waste is *girt* about. . . I. vi. 14. 9
girt in with two walls on either side; . . . III. vi. 31. 2
 her small waste *girt* round with yron bands . . . III. xii. 30. 8
Gjust. To *gjust* with that brave straunger knight a cast, . . . III. x. 35. 4
 them against came all that list to *gjust*, . . . V. iii. 6. 1
Giusted. So fourth they went, and both together *giusted*; . . . IV. i. 11. 1
Giusts. sing of bloody Mars, of wars, of *giusts*; . . . S.C. O. 39
 As one for knightly *giusts* and fierce encounters flit. . . I. i. 1. 9
 Paridell *giusts* with Britomart; . . . III. ix. Arg.
 solemne feasts and *giusts* ordain'd therefore: . . . V. iii. 2. 6
Give. See *Overgive*.
 Wolfe did *give* sucke To two yong babes. . . *Bel.* vii. 9
 my Lute, whom Phoebus deign'd to *give*, . . . *Ro.* xxxii. 9
give a second life to dead decayes! . . . *Ro.* Env. 6
 can to other *give* eternall dayes: . . . *Ro.* Env. 8
 never *give* trust to his trecherere: . . . S.C. May 222
 Queene-apples unrype, To *give* my Rosalind; . . . S.C. Jun. 44
 I shall thee *give* yond Cosset . . . S.C. N. 42
give him curds and clouted Creame. . . S.C. N. 99
 (God *give* them paine!) . . . *Hub.* 304
 none would *give*, but all men would them wyte: . . . *Hub.* 348
 Such grace did God unto his creatures *give*. . . *Hub.* 402
 fortune doth you secret favour *give*. . . *Hub.* 594
 To spend, to *give*, to want, to be undone. . . *Hub.* 906
 Nought suffered he the Ape to *give* or graunt, . . . *Hub.* 1143
 to *give* largely to the boxe refused. . . *Hub.* 1224
 did those Armes first *give* To their Grandysres, . . . *T.M.* 95
 Such grace the heavens doo to my verses *give*. . . *Ti.* 259
 unto men eternitie do *give*; . . . *Ti.* 367
 how can mortall immortalitie *give*? . . . *Ti.* 413
Give leave to him . . . to lament His losse, . . . *Ti.* 676
give unto my heavie eyes A well of teares, . . . *Mu.* 409
 to *give* them light Which dwell in darknes, . . . *D.* 478
 Such grace sometimes shall *give* me some reliefe, . . . *Col.* 945
 But, sith thou maist not so, *give* leave a while . . . *Del. Son.* xii. 9
 Ne spared he to *give* her gold and rings; . . . I. iii. 18. 8
 foolish man, so rash a doome to *give*? . . . I. ix. 38. 2
 Is then unjust to each his dew to *give*? . . . I. ix. 38. 7
 His office was to *give* entertainment . . . I. x. 37. 4
 His office was the . . . thirsty *give* to drinke; . . . I. x. 38. 3
 some he would *give* to the pore. . . I. x. 38. 9
 if that no spare clothes to *give* he had, . . . I. x. 39. 8
 warning *give* that enimies conspyre . . . I. xi. 14. 5
 'Fayre sonne, God *give* you happy chaunce, . . . II. i. 31. 7
 So courteous conge both did *give* and take, . . . II. i. 34. 1
 So *give* me leave to rest.' . . . II. i. 37. 9
 Take not away, now got, which none would *give* to me.' . . . II. i. 47. 9
give death to him that death does *give*, . . . II. i. 55. 4
 I *give* thee life: . . . II. iii. 8. 5
give you eke good helpe to their decay, . . . II. iii. 15. 2
Give no ods to your foes, . . . II. iii. 15. 4
 To which right wel the wise doe *give* that name, . . . II. v. 1. 5
 love does *give* his sweet Alarmes Without bloodshed, . . . II. vi. 34. 7
 O Atin! helpe to me last death to *give*.' . . . II. vi. 45. 6
give me leave to follow mine emprise.' . . . II. vii. 39. 6

Give—Continued.

- Of grace I pray thee, *give* to eat and drinke to mee! . . . II. vii. 59. 9
 More glory thought to *give* life then decay, . . . II. viii. 51. 4
 Who now shall *give* unto me words and sound . . . II. x. 1. 1
Give over to effect his first intent, . . . II. xi. 41. 3
 Thereof she used to *give* to drinke to each, . . . II. xii. 56. 7
 'Great ayd thereto his mighty puissaunce . . . shall *give* . . . III. iii. 28. 2
 Shall *give* th' enchaunter his unhappy hire. . . III. iii. 36. 6
 Her to restraine, and *give* her good reliefe . . . III. iv. 11. 5
 they more fond that credit to thee *give*! . . . III. iv. 37. 2
 Because I could not *give* her many a Jane? . . . III. vii. 58. 4
 but if she Mercie would him *give*, . . . III. x. 7. 8
 Peece, that unto parley eare will *give*, . . . III. x. 10. 6
 every Satyre first did *give* a husse To Hellenore; . . . III. x. 46. 3
 To *give* him the reward for such vile outrage dew. . . III. xii. 33. 9
 So both together *give* a new alarme, . . . IV. iv. 35. 4
 for her loves first hire *Give* it to her, . . . IV. v. 4. 6
 yet he her made To *give* him ground, . . . IV. vi. 12. 8
 inforced to *give* place Unto the passion . . . IV. xii. 8. 6
 'Unto yourselfe,' said they, 'we *give* our word, . . . V. iv. 16. 4
 Ne doth she *give* them other thing to eat . . . V. iv. 31. 7
Give her great comfort and some harts content. . . V. v. 35. 3
Give him more labour, . . . V. v. 50. 3
 I resolve this siege not to *give* over, . . . V. v. 61. 4
 So blesse thee God, and *give* thee joyance of thy dreame!' . . . V. vi. 23. 9
 the bold Prince was forced foote to *give* . . . V. xi. 5. 6
 What guerdon can I *give* thee for thy paine, . . . V. xii. 16. 8
 way did *give* unto their gracelesse speed: . . . V. xii. 18. 4
 Willt *give* thy beard, though it but little bee? . . . VI. i. 19. 8
 Ne time would *give*, nor any termes aby, . . . VI. ii. 19. 7
 To *give* faire colour to that Ladies cause . . . VI. iii. 16. 9
 He gan to shrinke and somewhat to *give* place, . . . VI. v. 21. 3
Give salves to every sore, but counsell to the minde. . . VI. vi. 5. 9
 he them away did *give*, . . . VI. vi. 36. 8
 he did him constraine To *give* him ground, . . . VI. vii. 46. 6
 Whether more wary were to *give* or ward the blow. . . VI. viii. 13. 9
 ne did *give* Them selves to any trade, . . . VI. viii. 35. 4
 Coridon most helpe did *give*. . . VI. ix. 15. 9
Give leave awhyle, good father, in this shore To rest . . . VI. ix. 31. 3
 I shall You well reward, and golden guerdon *give*, . . . VI. ix. 32. 6
 Whereof her name ye then to her did *give*. . . VI. xii. 18. 9
 her need *give* lone Of her faire light . . . VII. vi. 11. 7
 They gan to cast what penaunce him to *give*. . . VII. vi. 50. 2
 most agreed, and did this sentence *give*, . . . VII. vi. 50. 7
 him, . . . With mercifull regard *give* mercy too. . . *Am.* xlix. 12
 flowers doe *give* most odorous smell; . . . *Am.* lxix. 13
 That three such graces did unto me *give*. . . *Am.* lxxiv. 14
Give leave to rest me being halfe fordonne, . . . *Am.* lxxx. 3
give leave to me . . . To sport my muse, . . . *Am.* lxxx. 9
 change thy cruelty, Or *give* like leave unto the fly.' . . *Epig.* iv. 20
 Why blush ye, love, to *give* to me your hand, . . . *Epith.* 238
 One drop of grace at length will to me *give*, . . . *H.B.* 277
 And *give* me words equall unto my thought, . . . *H.H.L.* 48
 Knowung that, whatsoere to them we *give*, . . . *H.H.L.* 209
 We *give* to him by whom we all doe live. . . *H.H.L.* 210
 And *give* thy selfe unto him full and free, . . . *H.H.L.* 265
Given. Let that rowme to my Lady be *given*: . . . S.C. Ap. 114
 shaming to have *given* so great head To his off-spring, . . . *Ro.* xi. 1
 in a people *given* all to ease, . . . *Ro.* xxiii. 9
given like cause with thee to waile . . . *D.* 66
 reliefe, Which *given* was to them for good intents: . . . I. iii. 17. 4
 Great grace that old man to him *given* had; . . . I. x. 47. 1
 this grace I have Me *given* . . . II. iii. 45. 2
 Was *given* all to lust and loose living, . . . II. v. 28. 3
 she was *given* all to fleshly lust, . . . III. i. 48. 5
 To whom sweet Poets verse hath *given* endlesse date. . . III. vi. 45. 9
 To Britomart was *given* by good right; . . . IV. v. 8. 3
 she *given* is to vaine delight, . . . IV. viii. 49. 8
 such grace is *given* them from above, . . . IV. x. 2. 1
 long *given* him in vaine: . . . IV. xii. 14. 6
 though unto his will she *given* were, . . . IV. xii. 15. 6
 Faith may be *given*, it is by them told . . . V. Pr. 8. 3
 from the most that some were *given* to the least? . . . V. ii. 37. 9
 The charge of Justice *given* was in trust, . . . V. iv. 2. 2
 nought was *given* them to sup or dyne, . . . V. v. 22. 8
 he had *given* streight commaundement . . . V. xii. 10. 3
 unrighteous ire . . . had *given* him his owne due hire? . . . VI. ii. 13. 9
 fortune hath this day *Given* to me the spoile . . . VI. ii. 33. 8
 woundes the which the Blatant Beast Had *given* them, . . . VI. v. 39. 9
 thy life unto this Ladie fayre I *given* have, . . . VI. v. 36. 2
 Whether such grace were *given* her by kynd, . . . VI. vi. 43. 1
Given to Calidore as his due right; . . . VI. ix. 44. 7
 why hath nature . . . *Given* so goodly giftes . . . *Am.* xxxi. 2
 A dreadfull countenance she *given* hath; . . . *Am.* xxxi. 6
 downe, Which mighty God hath *given* to her free, . . . *H.H.B.* 251
Gives. Colin them *gives* to Rosalind againe. . . S.C. Ja. 60
 as the springe *gives* place to elder time, . . . S.C. D. 73
gives the fruit of all your travailes toyle . . . *Ti.* 615
 to her selfe she *gives* her Aegide shield, . . . *Mu.* 321
gives to their professors stipends large. . . *Col.* 746
 their praise, Which *gives* them life, . . . *Del. Son.* iv. 11
 Vertue *gives* her selfe light . . . I. i. 12. 9
 Untroubled night, . . . *gives* counsell best.' . . I. i. 33. 3
 will to might *gives* greatest aid.' . . I. vii. 41. 4
gives not rather cause it to forsake? . . . I. ix. 44. 5
 To him that *gives* thee life and liberty; . . . II. v. 13. 6
 your gay sonne, that *gives* ye so good ayd . . . III. vi. 21. 4
 Therefore needs mote he live, that living *gives* to all. . . III. vi. 47. 9
 death and life atonce unto him *gives*, . . . III. x. 60. 3
 getteth her And *gives* to him for wife. . . IV. xii. Arg.

Gives—Continued.

- He gives to this, from that he takes away, V. ii. 41. 8
 'Whats this (quoth he) that gives so great a voyce Epig. iv. 7
 Gives me great hope of your relenting mynd; Am. xxviii. 2
Givest. To learned wits *givest* courage worthily, Gn. 36
Giveth. God *giveth* good for none other end. S.C. May 72
 It *giveth* name unto that ancient Citty, Col. 112
giveth comfort to her courage cold: VI. iv. 1. 5
 vertue . . . *giveth* lawes alone, Epith. 195
 the thing which *giveth* pleasant grace H.B. 57
Giving. See *Life-giving*, *Light-giving*.
Giving account of th' annual increce Hub. 301
 seeke some other way to gaine by *giving*, Hub. 350
 To him that hath a whit of Natures *giving*? Hub. 418
Giving hastie credit to th' accuser, Mui. 135
Giving warning of th' unwonted sound, I. v. 30. 3
Giving the bride to her wanton will, III. i. 60. 3
Giving her dearest children one by one Unto a dreadful
 Monster V. x. 13. 6
 So shall you live, by *giving* life to me. Am. xlix. 14
Glady. the messenger of tidings *glady*; Bel.² xiv. 3
 my *glady* hart thereat did much rejoyce. Pet.² iv. 8
 went to make the jolly shepheards *gladde*, S.C. An. 9
 Both seeming now full *glad* and joyous Gn. 433
 The Foxe was *glad*, and quickly did agree: Hub. 102
 'Good Sir, full *glad* am I, To take what paines Hub. 270
 The Ape was *glad* to end the strife so light, Hub. 1056
 the *glad* marchant, that does vew from ground His ship I. iii. 32. 3
 Right *glad* with him to have increast their crew; I. iv. 15. 2
 when he heard of harme he wexed wondrous *glad*. I. iv. 30. 9
 all . . . gently grening, shew a semblance *glad* I. vi. 11. 7
 all as *glad* as birdes of joyous Pryme, I. vi. 13. 5
 Far off he wonders what them makes so *glad*; I. vi. 15. 1
Glady of such lucke, the . . . mayd Did her content I. vi. 19. 1
glad to gain such favour, gan devise, I. vi. 32. 8
 to see him made her *glad*, I. viii. 42. 2
 His owne cote he would . . . distribute *glad*. I. x. 39. 9
 The watehman wayting tydings *glad* to heare; I. xi. 3. 7
Glady signe of victory and peace in all their land. I. xii. 5. 9
 she was inly *glad* her purpose so to gaine. II. i. 20. 9
 ever of their loves they would be *glad*: II. ii. 28. 4
glad t' embosome his affection vile, II. iv. 25. 3
 wondrous *glad*, out of the path Did lightly leape, II. v. 18. 7
 She no lesse *glad* then he desirous was II. vi. 37. 1
 with *glad* thanks, and mrepoved truth, II. vii. 16. 3
 Socrates; who, thereof quaffing *glad*, Poured out his life II. vii. 52. 7
 'glad and faine Beteeme to you this sword, II. viii. 19. 5
Glady was the knight, and with fresh courage fraught, II. viii. 40. 5
 right *glad* he grew, II. viii. 53. 6
 The Palmer, *glad* With so fresh hew II. viii. 54. 2
 with her bounty and *glad* countenance Doth blesse II. ix. 5. 4
 maketh every creature *glad*, II. xi. 3. 4
 The royall Maid woxe inly wondrous *glad*, III. ii. 11. 1
 conceiving hope of comfort *glad*, III. iii. 51. 3
 Sad life worse then *glad* death; III. iv. 38. 8
 To scorne the joy that Jove is *glad* to seeke: III. vi. 22. 6
 As *glad* of that small rest as Bird of tempest gon. III. vii. 10. 9
glad by any meanes her grace to gaine, III. vii. 54. 1
 am I *glad* that here I now in safety ame. III. viii. 23. 9
 Paridell, . . . being *glad* of so fitte tide III. ix. 32. 8
 of their lovely fellowship full *glade*, III. x. 44. 8
 Ne ought but deare Bisaltis ay could make him *glad*. III. xi. 41. 9
 She chearefull, fresh, and full of joyance *glad*, III. xii. 18. 4
 He, *glad* of life, that lookt for death III. xii. 35. 8
glad to rest withall. IV. ii. 21. 9
Glady man was he to see that joyous sight, IV. ii. 23. 1
 full *glad* for thirst, ech drunk an hartie draught; IV. iii. 48. 9
 Instead of strokes, each other kissed *glad*, IV. iii. 49. 3
 Yet all were *glad* there Florimell to see, IV. v. 14. 8
 They were full *glad*, in hope themselves to set her: IV. v. 21. 2
 Who was right *glad* to gaine so goodly meed: IV. v. 22. 2
 Full *glad* of so good end, IV. vi. 25. 3
 Scudamour, now woxen inly *glad* IV. vi. 28. 1
 as seeming wondrous *glad*, IV. vii. 24. 8
 how he wexed *glad* When he it heard, IV. vii. 46. 7
 ne once shew'd countenance *glad*, IV. viii. 2. 7
 he woxe full *glad* To see his foe IV. viii. 46. 1
 I *glad* did not gaine say nor strive, IV. viii. 56. 8
 whose great desire He *glad* to satisfie, IV. ix. 41. 4
 Ne ought on earth that merry is and *glad*, IV. x. 47. 3
 Light Doto, wanton Glauce, and Galene *glad*: IV. xi. 48. 9
 he was full inly *glad*, V. ii. 3. 6
 Bracidas and Lucy were right *glad*, V. iv. 20. 3
 They left behind them, *glad* to be so quit: V. iv. 25. 2
Glady from his companie to be so sondred; V. v. 19. 4
 The Fayrie, *glad* to gaine his libertie, V. v. 65. 4
 Was *glad* to yeeld unto his good request, V. vi. 22. 2
 As *glad* to heare of armes, V. vii. 25. 5
 as nothing *glad* To have beheld a spectacle so bad; V. vii. 38. 4
 joyd much in his semblance *glad*. V. vii. 41. 9
glad of spoyle and ruinous decay, V. ix. 47. 6
 Whereof she *glad*, . . . Him entertayn'd V. x. 12. 6
 Out of the pleasant soyle and cities *glad*, V. x. 18. 6
 Yet *glad* at last to make most base submission, V. x. 27. 4
 Whom when he saw on ground, he was full *glad*, V. xi. 32. 6
 full fayne And *glad* he was the slaughter so to stay; V. xii. 9. 6
 neither *glad* nor sorie for their sight; V. xi. 60. 5
Glady to be quit from that proud Tyrants awe, V. xii. 24. 3
 I am right *glad* To heare these tidings, VI. i. 10. 2
 Whereof she now more *glad* then sory earst, VI. i. 45. 1

Glady—Continued.

- So all returning to the Castle *glad*, VI. i. 46. 1
 I yet *glad* to beare the packe VI. ii. 21. 7
 Full *glad* and joyous then young Tristram grew; VI. ii. 35. 6
 'Glady would I surely be, . . . To have thy presence VI. ii. 37. 1
 though she were right *glad* so rid to bee VI. iv. 10. 1
Glady of that easement, though it were but small; VI. iv. 15. 7
 Right *glad* was Calepine to bee so rid VI. iv. 38. 1
 Ne she lesse *glad*; for she so wisely did, VI. iv. 38. 3
 Whereof exceeding *glad* he to him drew, VI. v. 23. 3
 Were *glad* to heare of that adventure new, VI. v. 5. 3
glad of life, and willing eke to wreake The guilt on him VI. vii. 13. 6
 Thereof false Turpin was full *glad* and faine, VI. vii. 17. 1
 may her feeble leaves with comfort *glade*— VI. x. 44. 7
 Whereof right *glad* they seem'd, VI. xi. 40. 1
 Whereof they both full *glad* and blyth did rest, VI. xi. 41. 8
 full *glad* That he had banisht hunger, VII. vii. 30. 3
 His Saviour's birth his mind so much did *glad*. VII. vii. 41. 4
 Sometimes I joy when *glad* occasion fits, Am. liv. 5
 my *glad* mouth with her sweet prayses fill Am. lxxxix. 12
 As joying in the sight Of these *glad* many, Epith. 294
 And thou, *glad* Genins! in whose gentle hand Epith. 398
 by signes his *glad* affection show, Proth. 117
Gladdened. Which sight much *gladde* me; Col. 266
Glade. See *Glady*.
 they spide, how, in a gloomy *glade*, Hub. 951
 with greene boughes decking a gloomy *glade*, I. vii. 4. 4
 as in a hollow *glade*, Those glaring lampes were sett I. xi. 14. 8
 At last he came unto a gloomy *glade*, II. vii. 3. 1
 bathe him in a fountaine by some covert *glade*: III. i. 35. 9
 none durst passen through that perilous *glade*: III. iv. 21. 5
 Within that wood there was a covert *glade*, III. v. 17. 1
 Where was their dwelling, in a pleasant *glade* III. v. 39. 2
 a shady *glade* Of the Riphoean hills, III. viii. 6. 3
 Thrust to an Hynd within some covert *glade*, IV. vi. 12. 4
 chose out a gloomy *glade*, Where hardly eye mote see IV. vii. 38. 6
 We channst to come fore by a covert *glade* VI. ii. 16. 3
 They met together in that lucklesse *glade*; VI. iii. 8. 2
 Farre in the Forrest, by a hollow *glade* VI. iv. 13. 6
 at length unto a woody *glade* He came, VI. v. 17. 6
Glades. round about me heapt in darksome *glades*; Gn. 372
Gladful. Of his successe and *gladful* victory: III. iii. 69. 4
 Some *gladful* newes and sure intelligence, IV. vi. 34. 4
 follow'd him with *gladful* glee, V. iii. 34. 3
 Spending their joyous dayes and *gladful* nights, V. iii. 40. 2
 to whom she straight did hie With *gladful* hast, V. iii. 6. 6
 The *gladful* blessing of posteritie, VI. iv. 31. 3
 Lord! what *gladful* glee They made VI. viii. 37. 1
 making *gladful* glee, VI. x. 10. 8
 With *gladful* speeches and with lovely cheare; VI. xi. 50. 3
Gladfulness. all his *gladfulness*, and kingly joyance. Mui. 208
Gladliest. *gladliest* I of your fleecie sheepe . . . would take Hub. 289
Glady. 'Glady (said he) what ever such like paine Hub. 287
glady did them guide, till to the Hall they came. I. x. 6. 9
glady granted their desire. II. ix. 60. 9
 Upon them *glady* would have prov'd his night, IV. iv. 3. 8
 She *glady* granted it: V. x. 16. 1
 his heasts did *glady* heare, VI. i. 43. 2
 The noble ympe, . . . It *glady* did accept, VI. ii. 38. 7
 Ne would I *glady* combate with mine host, VI. iii. 39. 5
 She *glady* did of that same babe accept, VI. iv. 37. 6
 The which full *glady* they did take in gree, VI. v. 89. 3
 Did *glady* hearken to his grave beheast, VI. vi. 15. 2
 The knight full *glady* soone agreed thereto, VI. ix. 16. 8
 As meanes of blisse I *glady* wil embrace; Am. xxv. 12
 slaying him that would live *glady* yours! Am. lvii. 12
Gladness. I goe with *gladnesse* to my wished rest, D. 282
 With sober *gladnesse* and myld modestie; I. viii. 26. 5
 wondrous *gladnesse* to her hart applyde. III. viii. 2. 9
 The sight whereof oyd all with *gladnesse* fill V. iii. 15. 1
 signes of *gladnesse* all did shew. V. iii. 23. 9
 went forth his *gladnesse* to partake With Belge, V. xi. 32. 7
 me revived with hart-robbing *gladnesse*. Am. xxxix. 8
 disdayne Of all worlds *gladnesse*, Am. lii. 12
Gladsome. tree . . . throw forth his *gladsome* shade, Bel.¹ v. 2
 tree . . . to spread his *gladsome* gleame, Bel.² v. 2
 great mirth and *gladsome* glee. Gn. 184
 meanes of *gladsome* solace to devise: Hub. 20
 From highest heaven in *gladsome* compance, I. x. 56. 3
 Where *gladsome* Guyon sallied forth to land, II. vi. 38. 5
 Unto the *gladsome* port of her intent. III. iv. 10. 5
 Thence to depart with glee and *gladsome* chere. IV. iii. 61. 3
 with great joyance and with *gladsome* glee IV. ix. 13. 5
gladsome countenance nor pleasant glee; IV. ix. 13. 5
 rest her selfe as in a *gladsome* port, VI. x. 9. 4
 the new yeares joy . . . send, Into the glooming world, his
gladsome ray: Am. lxii. 10
Glave. laying both his hands upon his *glave*, IV. vii. 28. 2
 the *glave* which he did wield IV. x. 19. 8
Glaves. With bills and *glayves* making a dreadful luster, V. xi. 68. 5
 Achilles preassing through the Phrygian *glaves*, H.L. 233
Glamorgan. woody hilles . . . hight of him *Glamorgan*, II. x. 33. 8
Glance. See *Eye-glance*.
 The *glauce* into my heart did glide; S.C. An. 93
 through the *glauce* Of envies dart, Gn. 667
 Most like Alcyon seeming at a *glauce*; D. 53
 soone as on that knight his eye did *glauce*, II. i. 31. 4
 Unto the bush her eye did suddain *glauce*, II. iii. 34. 2
 as the Sunny heames do *glauce* and glide II. v. 2. 4
 as swift as *glauce* of eye, A litle Gondelay, II. vi. 2. 6

Glance—Continued.

- Did roll too lightly, and too often *glauce*, III. i. 41. 8
 Still did he rove at her with crafty *glauce*, III. i. 50. 6
 eternal providence, that has Gyuded thy *glauce*, III. iii. 24. 5
 The wicked steele through his left side did *glauce*, III. iv. 16. 5
 Whom having slain through luckles arrowes *glauce*, III. ix. 48. 3
 with unhekie *glauce* Through Cambels shoulder it unwarely
 went, IV. iii. 8. 2
 His roving eie did on the Lady *glauce*, IV. iv. 7. 7
 it on the church doth *glauce*, IV. vi. 14. 4
 The *glauce* whereof their dimmed eies would daze, VI. x. 4. 3
 Fed on the fulnesse of that chearefull *glauce*, Am. xxxix. 11
 Ne one light *glance* of sensuall desyre Am. lxxxiii. 3
 some *glance* doth in mine eie remayne, Am. lxxxvii. 8
 suffers not one looke to *glauce* awry, Epith. 236
- Glanced.** See **Yglanced.**
 The stroke . . . from her head unto her shoulder *glauinst*, I. i. 17. 9
 thence it *glauinst* Adowne her backe, IV. vi. 13. 3
 thence forth *glauinst* Adowne in vaine, IV. vi. 19. 3
 Ran fierce at me that fire *glauinst* from his horses hoofe, IV. x. 9. 9
 being carried with his force forthright *Glauinst* swiftly by; VI. vii. 7. 8
- Glances.** See **Eye-glances.**
 closely eide . . . that *glances* might not glide: III. ix. 27. 5
- Glanceth.** *Glauinceth* from Phoebus face forthright, S.C. Au. 83
- Glancing.** See **Wide-glancing.**
 She roved at me with *glancing* eye, S.C. Au. 79
 the *glancing* rayes Of precious stones, Gn. 101
 his hright eyes, *glancing* full dreadfullie, Gn. 262
glancing downe his shield from blame him fairly blest, I. ii. 18. 9
 slew with *glancing* dart amisse A gentle Hynd, I. vi. 17. 5
 armour . . . Like *glancing* light of Phoebus brightest ray; I. vii. 29. 5
 since that *glancing* sight, He hath no powre to hurt, I. viii. 21. 6
 steele, . . . *glancing* by, fourth passed forward right, I. xi. 16. 5
glancing from his sealy necke I. xi. 20. 6
glancing fire out of the yron plaid, I. xi. 42. 5
glancing fell On his horse necke II. v. 4. 4
glancing on his helmet, II. v. 6. 4
 faire lookes, *glancing* like evening lights; II. v. 33. 3
glancing downe would not his owner byte; II. viii. 38. 4
glancing unwares in charmed looking glas, III. iii. 24. 2
glancing fel to ground, but him annoyed naught, III. v. 24. 9
glancing on the tempered metall, III. vii. 40. 8
 she saw with sodaine *glancing* eye, IV. vii. 36. 1
glancing downe his thigh the purple bloud forth drew, V. v. 9. 9
 The *glancing* sparkles through her bever glared, V. vi. 38. 7
glancing on her shoulder-plate it bit Unto the bone, V. vii. 33. 2
glancing by deceivd him of that he desynd, V. vii. 10. 9
glancing askew, as if his enemies He scorned, VI. vii. 42. 3
 I mote perceive how, in her *glancing* sight, Am. xvi. 5
glancing through the eyes with countenance coy, II. L. 122
- Glared.** The *glancing* sparkles through her bever *glared*, V. vi. 38. 7
 eies, Like two great Beacons, *glared* bright and wyde, VI. vii. 42. 2
- Glaring.** *glaring* lampes were sett that made a dreadfull shade, I. xi. 14. 9
- Glass.** See **Bubble-glass, Crystal-glass, Hour-glass, Looking-glass.**
 out of his packe a *glasse* he tooke, S.C. May 274
 for the love of the *glasse* he did see, S.C. May 283
 as a *glasse* upon the water shone, Ti. 220
 well could file his tongue as smooth as *glas*: I. i. 35. 7
 all embrewd in blood his eyes did shine as *glas*, I. vii. 17. 9
 linger till the *glas* be all out ronne? I. ix. 47. 8
 this bright Angels towre quite dims that towre of *glas*, I. x. 58. 9
 Like to the world itselfe, and seemd a world of *glas*, III. ii. 19. 9
 Ybuilded all of *glasse*, by Magicke powre, III. ii. 20. 7
 in that enchanted *glasse* she saw; IV. vi. 26. 6
 like to christall *glasse*, Yet *glasse* was not, IV. x. 39. 7
 likest *glasse* did seeme, IV. x. 39. 9
 see not perfect things but in a *glas*: VI. Pr. 5. 5
 Yet is that *glasse* so gay, that it can blynd, VI. Pr. 5. 6
 Ne could be scene but like an image in a *glass*, VII. vii. 6. 9
 Nor unto *Glasse*; such hasenesse mought offend her, Am. ix. 12
 in your *glasse* . . . Your goodly selfe for evermore to vew: Am. xlv. 1
- Glasses.** bells, and babes, and *glasses*, in hys packe: S.C. May 240
- Glassy.** upon the *glassy* See A bridge of bras, II. x. 73. 8
 Such was the *glassy* globe that Merlin made, III. ii. 21. 1
- Glauce.** Her aged Nourse, whose name was *Glauce* hight, III. ii. 30. 2
 That when old *Glauce* saw, III. ii. 52. 7
 Old *Glauce* cast to cure this Ladies griefe; III. iii. 5. 2
 Then *Glauce* thus: 'Let not it thee offend, III. iii. 15. 6
 'Glauce, what needes this colourable word, III. iii. 19. 3
 'But read,' (saide *Glauce*) 'thou Magitian, III. iii. 25. 1
 old *Glauce* thither led Faire Britomart, III. iii. 59. 6
 old *Glauce* can with sharpe reprefe Her to restraine, III. iv. 11. 4
 lookt on *Glauce* grim; IV. i. 50. 3
 He for revenge had guiltlesse *Glauce* slaine: IV. i. 52. 4
 Such us'd wise *Glauce* to that wrathfull knight, IV. ii. 3. 1
 For ought that *Glauce* could or doe or say, IV. v. 31. 6
Glauce, seeing all that chaunced there, IV. vi. 25. 1
 when *Glauce* thus gan wisely all upknit, IV. vi. 30. 1
 Till *Glauce* thus: 'Faire Sir, be nought dismayd, IV. vi. 37. 6
 Light Dote, wanton *Glauce*, and Galene glad, IV. xi. 48. 9
- Glaucome.** seeming still to smile, *Glaucome*, IV. xi. 50. 8
- Glaucus.** *Glaucus*, that wise southsayer understood; IV. xi. 13. 3
- Glave.** See **Glave.**
Gleam. tree . . . to spread his gladsome *gleame*, Bel.² v. 2
Gleams. like sunny heames, . . . shewe their golden *gleames*, III. ix. 20. 8
 Monst which crept litle Angels through the glittering
gleames, V. ix. 28. 9
- Glean.** As they which *gleane*, the reliques use to gather, Ro. xxx. 13
- Glee.** all this *glee* had no continuance: S.C. F. 224

Glee—Continued.

- the Kidde made him good *glee*, S.C. May 282
 'Now leave, ye shepherds hoyes, your merry *glee*; S.C. D. 139
 long lasting life with joyous *glee*, Gn. 59
 great mirth and gladsome *glee*, Gn. 184
 Then made they revell route and goodly *glee*; Hub. 558
 all that goodly *glee*, T.M. 181
 all the people followe with great *glee*, I. v. 16. 7
 'Most goodly *glee* . . . She to me made, I. ix. 14. 1
 nor for gold nor *glee* will I abyde By you, I. ix. 32. 7
 entertaines with comely courteous *glee*; I. x. 6. 5
 him salute with well besecming *glee*; I. x. 15. 7
 The whiles the other Ladies mind their merry *glee*, II. viii. 6. 9
 they were entertaynd with courteous And comely *glee* III. i. 31. 5
 Their goodly entertainment and great *glee*, III. i. 42. 2
 Thence to depart with *glee* and gladsome chere, IV. iii. 51. 3
 in her joyous *glee*, To view the thrals, IV. viii. 52. 2
 with great joyance and with gladsome *glee* IV. viii. 59. 6
 gladsome countenance nor pleasaut *glee*; IV. ix. 13. 5
 follow'd him with gladfull *glee*, V. iii. 34. 8
 With whom great feast and goodly *glee* he fond, V. iv. 3. 4
 fild with courage and with joyous *glee*, V. vi. 25. 4
 For guiftes of gold or any worldly *glee*, V. xi. 63. 3
 goodly *glee* and feast to them she made, VI. i. 45. 3
 no meanes to comfort, nor procure her *glee*, VI. iii. 43. 9
 A faire young Mayden, full of comely *glee*; VI. vi. 10. 7
 With all the courteous *glee* and goodly feast, VI. vii. 41. 4
 Lord! what gladfull *glee* They made, VI. viii. 37. 1
 Were met to make their sports and merrie *glee*, VI. ix. 41. 2
 making gladfull *glee*, VI. x. 10. 8
 this way comming from feastfull *glee* VI. x. 22. 4
 Then came October full of merry *glee*; VII. vii. 39. 1
- Glen.** woos the Widdowes daughter of the *glenne*; S.C. Ap. 26
 There in a gloomy hollow *glen* III. vi. 6. 1
- Glib.** With heary *glib* deform'd and meiger face, IV. viii. 12. 6
- Glide.** The *glance* unto my heart did *glide*; S.C. Au. 93
 the stiffe beame . . . did *glyde* Close under his left wing, I. xi. 20. 6
 as the Sunny beames do *glauce* and *glide* II. v. 2. 4
 closely eide . . . that *glances* might not *glide*: III. ix. 27. 5
 secretly did *glyde* Into his heart, III. ix. 29. 4
 Stayd not, till through his crat it did *glyde*, V. viii. 34. 8
 The sweete eye-glances, that like arrowes *glide*; Am. xvii. 9
- Glided.** See **Glode.**
- Glider.** Hey, ho, the *glyder*! S.C. Au. 94
- Glider.** Through both whose borders swiftly downe it *glides*, IV. xi. 31. 3
- Gliding.** *glyding* through the ayre lights all the heavens darke, VI. vii. 7. 9
- Glimpse.** Whom soone as Talus spide by *glims* of night, V. vi. 29. 5
 by th' uncertaine *glims* of stary night, VI. viii. 48. 1
 Scene but a *glims* of this which I pretend, H.H.B. 221
- Glister.** bloodie eyes doo *glister* frire red; Gn. 350
 Yet through that darksome vale do *glister* bright; Col. 495
 the bright *glister* of their heames cleare III. i. 32. 8
 it did *glister* like the golden sand, IV. vi. 20. 7
 beames, which then did *glyster* fayre; Proth. 4
- Glistered.** golden aygulets, that *glistered* bright, II. iii. 26. 7
glistered all with gold and glorious shew, III. i. 41. 3
- Glistereth.** that *glistereth* bright With hurning starres, I. x. 50. 5
 His glorious face! which *glistereth* else so bright, H.H.B. 118
- Glistering.** See **Bright-glistering.**
 shoure Gan quench the *glistering* flame, Bel.¹ ix. 12
 his golden Charet *glistering* light; Gn. 57
 Ne *glistering* of golde, Gn. 99
 Upon his head his *glistering* Burganet, Mu. 73
 His glorious colours, and his *glistering* eies, Mu. 336
 his *glistering* armor made A litle glooming light, I. i. 14. 4
 Queene . . . In *glistering* gold and perlesse pretious stone; I. iv. 8. 6
 Phoebus . . . hurld his *glistering* beams through gloomy ayre, I. v. 2. 5
 so exceeding shone his *glistering* ray, I. vii. 34. 5
 The golden Sunne his *glistering* head gan shew, I. ix. 18. 2
 with his *glistering* armes does ill agree; I. ix. 22. 8
 Those *glistering* armes that hevyn with light did fill, I. xi. 4. 8
glistering glosse, darkned with filthy dust, II. vii. 4. 3
Glistering in armes and battailous aray, II. vii. 37. 1
 as in *glistering* glory she did sitt, II. vii. 46. 2
 Their fruit were golden apples *glistering* bright, II. vii. 54. 1
 all armed bright In *glistering* steele, II. ix. 26. 3
Glistering in armes and warlike ornament, II. xi. 24. 2
 the *glistering* helmes were hong With warlike spoiles, III. i. 52. 1
 her *glistering* helmet she unlaced; IV. i. 13. 1
 Pactolus *glistering* with his golden flood; IV. xi. 20. 8
 In *glistering* armes right goodly well-beseene, V. viii. 29. 4
Glistering like gold amongst the plights enrold, V. ix. 28. 7
 All *glistering* glorious in their Makers light, H.H.L. 56
 All sodd with *glistering* stars more thicke then grasse, H.H.B. 53
- Glisters.** his Adamants with which he shines And *glisters*
 wide, IV. xi. 31. 8
- Glitterand.** See **Glittering.**
 Ygyrt with helts of *glitterand* gold, S.C. Jul. 177
 Her glorious *glitterand* light doth all mens eies amaze, I. iv. 15. 9
 His *glitterand* armour shined far away, I. vii. 29. 4
 Soone as those *glitterand* armes he did espye, II. vii. 42. 1
 Eftssoones himselfe in *glitterand* armes he dight, II. xi. 17. 1
- Glittering.** See **Glitterand.**
 Upon the *glittering* wave doth playe, S.C. Au. 91
 A trophee of his *glittering* spoiles and treasure, Gn. 127
 His *glittering* breast he lifeth up on hie, Gn. 258
 his owne armes when *glittering* he did spy, III. xii. 12. 4
 the waves, *glittering* like Christall glas, IV. xi. 27. 3
glittering spangs that did like starres appeare, IV. xi. 45. 5
 crept litle Angels through the *glittering* gleames, V. ix. 28. 9

Globe. fall, that seemd to shake The stedfast *globe* of earth, . . . I. viii. 23. 9
Such was the glassy *globe* that Merlin made, . . . III. ii. 21. 1

Globes. In rolling *globes* up to the vaulted skies, . . . Col. 611

Glode. Like sparke of fire that from the anvillie *glode*, . . . IV. iv. 23. 5

Gloom. at last I see it *gloom*, . . . Epith. 285

Glooming. the *glooming* skies Ward them . . . Col. 954

A little *glooming* light, much like a shade; . . . I. i. 14. 5
Phoebus in the *glooming* East . . . I. xii. 2. 1
Now *glooming* sadly, so to cloke her matter; . . . VI. vi. 42. 8
the new yeares joy . . . send, Into the *glooming* world, . . . Am. lxii. 10

Gloomy. they spide, how, in a *gloomy* glade, . . . Ilib. 951
In *gloomie* evening, when the wearie Sun, . . . D. 22
Phoebus . . . hurld his glistring beams through *gloomy* ayre. . . I. v. 2. 5
with greene boughes decking a *gloomy* glade, . . . I. vii. 4. 4
At last he came unto a *gloomy* glade, . . . II. vii. 3. 1
A *gloomy* grove of mirtle trees did rise, . . . III. vi. 43. 3
There in a *gloomy* hollow glen . . . III. vii. 6. 1
th' Earthes *gloomy* shade Did dim the brightnesse . . . III. x. 46. 6
Like as a *gloomie* cloud, . . . IV. i. 45. 6
By that the *gloomy* evening on them fell, . . . IV. iv. 25. 6
chos out a *gloomy* glade, . . . IV. vii. 38. 6
to the *gloomy* world itselfe bewray'd; . . . IV. x. 62. 7
Did underneath them make a *gloomy* shade, . . . VI. iv. 13. 7

Gloriana. adventure . . . That greatest *Gloriana* to him gave, I. i. 3. 2
Forthwith to court of *Gloriane* I sped, . . . I. vii. 46. 5
Gloriane, great Queene of glory bright, . . . I. vii. 46. 6
Elfin Emperours, Till time of *Gloriane*, . . . II. x. Arg.
they *Glorian* call that glorious flowre: . . . II. x. 76. 8
Long mayst thou, *Glorian*, live . . . II. x. 76. 9
either *Gloriana* let her chuse, . . . III. Pr. 5. 7
his avowed quest, Which he had undertake to *Gloriane*; . . . V. viii. 3. 3
Appointed by that mightie Faerie Prince, Great *Gloriane*, . . . V. xii. 3. 4
Great *Gloriana*, greatest Majesty! . . . VI. x. 28. 3

Gloriana's. (Save onely *Glorianaes* heavenly hew, . . . VI. x. 4. 7

Glories. *glories* most in mortall miseries, . . . D. 152
Does all their deedes detace, and dims their *glories* all. . . III. ii. 1. 9

Glorified. with sweete Poets verse be *glorified*. . . Ti. 427
Progeny; . . . By whose endeavours they are *glorified*, . . . Ded. Son. iv. 8
on knight so goodly *glorified*, . . . III. ii. 11. 4
Admir'd of all the people and much *glorified*. . . IV. iii. 51. 9
With great successe, that her hath *glorified*, . . . V. iv. 33. 7
With triumph entertaing and *glorified*, . . . V. viii. 51. 3

Glorify. the wilde beasts whom armes did *glorify*, . . . Ilib. 1184
Whose merits they to *glorify* do chose. . . Ti. 371
him, whom all the world did *glorify*: . . . Ti. 663
hable . . . her name to *glorify*. . . Col. 379
That warlike feats doest highest *glorify*. . . II. iii. 38. 3
Oxford, thine doth Thame most *glorify*. . . IV. xi. 26. 9
through the world thereby should *glorify* his name. . . VI. xii. 12. 9

Glorious. See Vainglorious.

An Hydra was of warriors *glorious*, . . . Ro. x. 6
What bootes it then to come from *glorious* Forefathers, . . . T.M. 445
Admirers of her *glorious* excellence; . . . T.M. 584
To feed on flowres and weeds of *glorious* feature, . . . Jul. 213
His *glorious* colours, and his glistring cies. . . Jul. 336
in remembrance of that *glorious* bright, . . . Col. 46
plaine attire such *glorious* gallantry Disdaines . . . Col. 729
comprise Those *glorious* ornaments of heavenly grace, . . . Ded. Son. xvi. 7
glorious fire it kindled in his hart; . . . I. Pr. 3. 4
that true *glorious* type of thine, . . . I. Pr. 4. 7
For whose sweete sake that *glorious* badge he wore, . . . I. i. 2. 3
(That greatest *Glorious* Queene of Faery lond) . . . I. i. 3. 3
In so ritche weeds, and seeming *glorious* show, . . . I. ii. 21. 5
whose *glorious* vew Their frayle amazed senses did confound: I. iv. 7. 2
To dim the brightnesse of her *glorious* throne, . . . I. iv. 8. 8
Her *glorious* glittering light doth all mens eyes amaze. . . I. iv. 16. 9
hart that . . . is with childe of *glorious* great intent, . . . I. v. 1. 2
haughtie Helmet . . . Both *glorious* hrightnesse and great
terroure bredd: . . . I. vii. 31. 2
that most *glorious* house, that glistreth bright . . . I. x. 50. 5
The knight . . . gayns Most *glorious* victory. . . I. xi. Arg.
glorious light of her sunshyng face, . . . I. xii. 23. 2
enrolled is your *glorious* name In heavenly Regesters . . . II. i. 32. 3
be these the parts Of *glorious* knighthood, . . . II. ii. 29. 6
Great and most *glorious* virgin Queene alive, . . . II. ii. 40. 3
great or *glorious* in mortall eye, . . . II. ii. 41. 4
So *glorious* mirrhour of celestiaall grace, . . . II. iii. 25. 6
glorious spoiles, purchast in perillous fight: . . . II. v. 26. 3
massy gold of *glorious* guifte, . . . II. vii. 28. 4
so *glorious* bayte Would tempt his guest . . . II. vii. 34. 3
the trew lively-head Of that most *glorious* visage . . . II. ix. 3. 4
they *Glorian* call that *glorious* flowre: . . . II. x. 76. 8
greatest and most *glorious* thing on ground . . . II. xi. 30. 1
Cannot your *glorious* pourtraict figure playne, . . . III. Pr. 3. 7
Did sparkle forth great light, and *glorious* did appeare. . . III. i. 32. 9
glistred all with gold and *glorious* shew, . . . III. i. 41. 3
Ne in so *glorious* spoile themselves embosse: . . . III. i. 64. 8
My *glorious* Sovereignes goodly auncestrye, . . . III. iii. 4. 7
glorious Features of beautie, and all shapies select, . . . III. vi. 12. 3
to rest in *glorious* victorie. . . III. ix. 22. 9
Her goodly personage and *glorious* hew, . . . III. ix. 23. 6
What bootes it boast thy *glorious* descent, . . . III. ix. 33. 6
brings forth *glorious* flowres of fame, . . . IV. Pr. 2. 7
Made him seeme happie for so *glorious* theft; . . . IV. ii. 4. 8
Ne desperate of *glorious* victorie; . . . IV. iii. 25. 2
hearts quite robbed with so *glorious* sight, . . . IV. iv. 16. 5
that *glorious* prize to gaine. . . IV. iv. 26. 5
That *glorious* belt did in it selfe containe, . . . IV. v. 2. 8
Then did her *glorious* flowre wax dead and wan, . . . IV. viii. 32. 8
from that goodly *glorious* flowre proceed, . . . IV. viii. 33. 6

Glorious—Continued.

though sweet love to conquer *glorious* bee, . . . IV. x. 3. 8
no intreatie would forgoe so *glorious* spoyle. . . IV. x. 55. 9
That *glorious* spoyle of beautie with me lead, . . . IV. x. 58. 3
that same great *glorious* lampe of light, . . . V. Pr. 7. 1
makes them like himselfe in *glorious* sight . . . V. Pr. 10. 7
The *glorious* picture vanisheth away, . . . V. iii. 25. 6
what a *glorious* shew he made in all their sights. . . V. iii. 39. 9
beautie is more *glorious* bright and cleere, . . . VI. vii. 29. 7
that goodly *glorious* gaze . . . VI. x. 4. 1
they their *glorious* Lord in strange disguise Transfigur'd sawe; VII. vii. 7. 8
The *glorious* pourtraict of that Angels face, . . . Am. xvii. 1
In which her *glorious* ymage placed is; . . . Am. xxii. 6
decke her head with *glorious* hayes, . . . Am. xxix. 13
that same *glorious* beauties ydle boast . . . Am. xli. 9
The *glorious* image of the Makers beautie, . . . Am. lxi. 1
Most *glorious* Lord of lyfe! . . . Am. lxxviii. 1
The happy purchase of my *glorious* spoile, . . . Am. lxxix. 13
in the heavens wryte your *glorious* name. . . Am. lxxxv. 12
turne to nought and loose that *glorious* hew; . . . Am. lxxxix. 6
enchased Your *glorious* name in golden monument. . . Am. lxxxii. 8
Phoebus gins to shew his *glorious* hed. . . Epith. 77
glorious lampe of love! . . . Epith. 288
for the guerdon of theyr *glorious* merit, . . . Epith. 421
Beauties *glorious* beame. . . H.L. 116
The Sunne more bright and *glorious* doth appeare; . . . H.L. 277
All glistring *glorious* in their Makers light. . . H.L.L. 56
Next to Himselfe in *glorious* degree, . . . H.L.L. 93
In which he reigned with his *glorious* syre, . . . H.L.L. 135
O *glorious* Morning-Starre! O Lampe of Light! . . . H.L.L. 170
Whose *glorious* beames all fleshly sense doth daze . . . H.L.L. 278
So full their eyes are of that *glorious* sight, . . . H.H.B. 281
And *glorious* images in heaven wrought, . . . H.H.B. 3
Whence they doe still behold the *glorious* face . . . H.H.B. 80
His *glorious* face! which glistreth else so bright, . . . H.H.B. 118
all about him sheddeth *glorious* light: . . . H.H.B. 161
More excellent, more *glorious*, more divine, . . . H.H.B. 171
beautie . . . Sparkled on her from Gods owne *glorious* face, . . . H.H.B. 207
great Elisaeas *glorious* name may ring . . . Proth. 157

Gloriously. In goodly colours *gloriously* arrayd; . . . Am. lxx. 4

Glory. She seemde with *glorie* of the scarlet faire, . . . Rev. ii. 6
ancient *glory* (*glorie*!) of the Romaine pearles (lordes!). . . Bel. iv. 8
the great (*om.*!) *glorie* (*glory*!) and the auncient praise, . . . Bel. x. 6
trustles state Of vaine worlds *glorie*, . . . Pet. 2. vii. 2
Your *glorie*, fairest of all earthly thing! . . . Ro. i. 14
Mausolus worke will be the Carians *glorie*; . . . Ro. ii. 7
th' heavens in *glorie* triumpht over all: . . . Ro. xii. 8
The Romaine triumphs *glorie* to beholde . . . Ro. xiv. 12
if that time doo let thy *glorie* live, . . . Ro. xxxii. 11
Let therefore nought, that great is, therein *glorie*, . . . Van. viii. 13
all his *glory* in his cruell claws. . . Von. x. 6
The *glory* eke much greater then the gayne: . . . S.C. O. 20
the *glorie* bee Of the Pierian streames, . . . Gn. 25
Let everlasting lightsome *glory* strive, . . . Gn. 55
Their match in *glorie*, mightie, fierce, and coy; . . . Gn. 494
Hector, the *glorie* of the Trojan field: . . . Gn. 516
The *glorie* of the stock of Tantalus, . . . Gn. 546
Resembling Aarons *glorie* in his place: . . . Ilib. 463
Tickled with *glorie* and rash covetise: . . . Ilib. 996
in his new *glory* sheene. . . Ilib. 1066
wont to be the *glorie* of gay wits, . . . T.M. 182
His love, his truth, his *glorie*, and his might, . . . T.M. 613
'O vaine worlds *glorie*! . . . Ti. 43
'He now is dead, and all his *glorie* gone, . . . Ti. 218
sits in highest seate Of this worlds *glorie*, . . . Ti. 464
In *glorie*, or in greatnes to excell, . . . Te. 555
glorie of the world your high thoughts scorne, . . . Ti. 681
'She is the Rose, the *glorie* of the day, . . . D. 232
in a moment loose their grace and *glorie*. . . D. 497
Whose *glorie* greater then my simple thought, . . . Col. 333
To end thy *glorie* which he hath begun: . . . Col. 409
Excelling most in *glorie* and great light: . . . Col. 497
glorie that in simple cie Seeme greatest, . . . Col. 721
That her bright *glorie* else hath much defamed. . . Col. 910
th' antique *glory* of thine auncestry . . . Ded. Son. iii. 6
that Emperesse, The worlds sole *glory*. . . Ded. Son. xi. 4
that most Heroicke spirit, . . . the *glory* of our daies, . . . Ded. Son. xv. 2
Armory, Wherein ye have great *glory* wonne this day, . . . I. i. 27. 6
to compare Whether in beauties *glorie* did exceede: . . . I. ii. 37. 4
Proud of such *glory* . . . He leaves the welkin way . . . I. iv. 9. 5
the stout Faery . . . Thought all their *glorie* vaine . . . I. iv. 15. 7
that same envious gage Of victors *glory* . . . I. iv. 39. 6
to augment the *glorie* of his guile, His dearest love, . . . I. iv. 42. 1
Th' eternall brood of *glorie* excellent: . . . I. v. 1. 4
The conquest yours; I yours; the shield, and *glory* yours.' . . I. v. 14. 9
He had . . . fild far landes with *glorie* of his might: . . . I. vi. 20. 6
Gloriane, great Queene of *glory* bright, . . . I. vii. 46. 6
glory does to them for guerdon graunt . . . I. x. 59. 8
How dare I thinke such *glory* to attaine? . . . I. x. 62. 2
feeble eyes your *glory* may behold, . . . II. Pr. 6. 3
he hath great *glory* wonne, . . . II. i. 19. 9
spred his *glory* through all countryes wide. . . II. i. 35. 4
My Sovereigne, Whose *glory* is in gracious deeds, . . . II. ii. 43. 6
A pleasing vaine of *glory* he did fynd, . . . II. iii. 4. 5
Great *glory* and gay spoile, sure hast thou gott, . . . II. iv. 45. 6
Is all his force forlorne, and all his *glory* donne? . . . II. v. 35. 9
Of love they ever greater *glory* bore . . . II. vi. 35. 6
whom I lust do heape with *glory* and renouwe? . . . II. vii. 11. 9
His *glory* did enhance, and pompous pryde display. . . II. vii. 44. 9
as in glistring *glory* she did sitt, . . . II. vii. 46. 1

Glory—Continued.

goodly was their *glory* to behold; II. vii. 54. 2
 More *glory* thought to give life then decay, II. viii. 51. 4
 Whose *glory* shineth as the morning starre, II. ix. 4. 6
 Through great desire of *glory* and of fame; II. ix. 38. 7
 Conceive such sovaine *glory* and great bountyhed? II. x. 2. 9
 the *glory* of her sex, II. x. 20. 6
 no monument of Brutus, nor of Britons *glorie* auncient. II. x. 36. 9
 Great was his power and *glorie* II. x. 76. 1
 Long mayst thou, *Glorian*, live in *glory* and great powre! II. x. 76. 9
 Reviving thought of *glory* and of fame, II. xi. 31. 8
 Where is the Antique *glory* now become, III. iv. 1. 1
 To hunt for *glory* and renowned prayse. III. i. 3. 3
 for *glorie* of great valiaunce, III. iv. 3. 3
 to advance his name and *glory* more, III. iv. 21. 6
 That mortall men her *glory* should admyre. III. x. 62. 6
 Your *glory* sett to chace the salvage beasts, III. vi. 22. 2
 all their *glory* to the ground downe flings, III. vi. 39. 5
 His *glory* did repose, and credit did maintaine. III. viii. 11. 9
 Most vertuous virgin! *glory* be thy meed, III. viii. 42. 6
 doth blend The shyning *glory* of your sovaine light; III. ix. 1. 8
 Their offspring hath . . . later *glory* shent? III. ix. 33. 9
 The *glory* of the later world to spring, III. ix. 44. 2
 in all *glory* and great enterprise, III. ix. 44. 8
 Ne in small meares containe his *glory* great, III. ix. 46. 8
 So shall your *glory* bee advanced much, III. x. 28. 6
 Fame is my meed, and *glory* vertues pay: III. x. 31. 7
 Even immortal prayse and *glory* wyde, III. xii. 39. 6
 all their *glory* quite decayd; III. xii. 42. 4
 with great *glorie* both the shield of love . . . he brought
 away, IV. i. 2. 6
 That shall you win more *glory* than ye here find gaines.' IV. ii. 27. 9
 For *glorie* vaine, their fellowship to lose, IV. iv. 14. 5
 much he gan his *glorie* to envy, IV. iv. 28. 4
 A stranger knight, that did his *glorie* shend: IV. iv. 43. 8
 That many wish to win for *glorie* vaine, IV. v. 2. 6
 What *glorie*, or what guerdon hast thou found IV. vii. 1. 5
 Loose so immortal *glory*, and so endless gaines. IV. xi. 22. 9
 Whose *glorie* is to aide all suppliants pore, V. i. 4. 6
 Their greatest *glory* for their rightfull deedes, V. ii. 1. 6
 To tell the *glorie* of the feast that day, V. iii. 3. 1
 'By which that *glorie* gotten doth appeare. V. iii. 22. 4
 her *glory* to partake; V. vii. 36. 2
 her *glorie* to commend, V. ix. 32. 7
 Dispreids the *glorie* of her leaves gay; V. xii. 13. 6
 eke her champions *glorie* sounded overall. V. xii. 24. 9
 That shall you *glory* gaine More then his love, VI. i. 27. 4
 he grace and *glory* wonne alwaies, VI. vi. 4. 4
 Love hath the *glory* of his kingdom left, VI. viii. 1. 2
 thighes, whose *glorie* did appeare Like a triumphal Arch, VI. viii. 42. 7
 Reaping eternall *glorie* of his restlesse paines. VI. ix. 2. 9
 daily doe behold The *glorie* of the great VI. ix. 28. 2
 'Sunne of the world, great *glory* of the sky, VI. x. 28. 1
 when thy *glory* shall be farre displayd To future age, VI. x. 28. 8
 th' onely *glory* of his might. VI. x. 40. 9
 Where Cynthia raines in everlasting *glory*, VII. vi. 8. 2
 l' envie her that in such *glory* rainied. VII. vi. 10. 6
 Bellona, whose great *glory* thou doost spight, VII. vi. 32. 5
 this worlds worthlesse *glory* to embase, Am. xvii. 3
 But taketh *glory* in her eruelnesse. Am. xx. 12
 all worlds *glorie* is but drosse uncleane, Am. xxvii. 2
 To sing the *glory* of their famous deedes. Am. xxix. 8
 All this worlds *glory* seemeth vayne to me, Am. xxxv. 13
 how litle *glory* ye have gayned. Am. xxxvi. 10
 And greater *glory* thinke, to save then spill. Am. xlix. 4
glory thinke to make these eruel stoures. Am. lvii. 10
 what *glory* can be got, In slaying him Am. lvii. 11
 much greater *glory* gate, Am. lxxi. 9
 Resembling heavens *glory* in her light, Am. lxxii. 6
 To speake her prayse and *glory* excellent, Am. lxxiv. 11
 Bring home with you the *glory* of her gaine
 to receive the triumph of your *glorie*, Epith. 244
 Who can expresse the *glorie* of thy might? H.L. 34
 Certes small *glory* doest thou winne hereby, H.L. 49
 herein eke thy *glory* seemeth more, H.L. 153
 thy blisse, and heavens *glorie*. H.L. 162
 your bright *glorie* darkned quight; H.L. 279
 the garland of your *glorie* marre, H.B. 165
 In endless *glorie* and immortall night, H.B. 174
 Where they behold the *glorie* of his light, H.H.L. 37
 Eternal King of *Glorie*, Lord of Might, H.H.L. 69
 The *glory* of our heavenly riches lay, H.H.L. 172
 all earthes *glorie*, on which men do gaze, H.H.L. 229
 Th' Idce of his pure *glorie* present still Before thy face, H.H.L. 275
 That with the *glorie* of so goodly sight H.H.L. 284
 The *glory* of that Majestie Divine, H.H.B. 15
 On that bright Sunne of *Glorie* fixe thine eyes, H.H.B. 124
 With the great *glorie* of that wondrous light. H.H.B. 139
 the worlds faire ornament, And heavens *glorie*, H.H.B. 176
 a noble Peer, Great Englands *glory*, Proth. 92
Glory's. for faire ladies love and *glories* gaine, III. ix. 37. 7
 That enterprize for greatest *glories* gayne. IV. ix. 4. 5
 is ought so bright And beautifull as *glories* beames appeare, V. xi. 62. 8
 Her *glories* pride that none may it repayre. Am. lviii. 8
Glose. See *Glize*.
Gloss. glistring *glosse*, darkned with filthy dust, II. vii. 4. 3
 He much more goodly *glosse* thereon doth shed IV. v. 15. 5
Glove. herly with hymnes thy lasses *glove*; S.C. F. 62
Glow. told, it flames; and, hidden, it does *glow*, I. ix. 8. 7
 downe both sides two wide long eares did *glow*, IV. vii. 6. 7

Gloze. seeke to *glose* upon the text; Gn. Ded. 10
Glazing. he could well his *glazing* speeches frame III. viii. 14. 4
Glued. *Glued* together with some subtile matter. Col. 217
Glutted. with the weedes be *glutted*. S.C. Jul. 112
 with many a Lambe had *glutted* his gulfe, S.C. S. 185
 with your carkasses wild beasts be *glutted*. D. 350
Glutting. See *Eye-glutting*.
Glutton. He casts his *glutton* sense to satisfie, Mui. 179
Gluttony. *Gluttonie*, malice, pride, and covetize, Hubb. 1309
 by his side rode loathsome *Gluttony*, I. iv. 21. 1
 Such one was *Gluttony*, the second of that crew. I. iv. 23. 9
 For Steward was excessive *Gluttony*, I. iv. 43. 7
Gnar. he gan to reare his bristles strong, And felly *gnarre*, I. v. 34. 6
Gnash. teeth he still did grind And grimly *gnash*, II. iv. 15. 4
 both did *gnash* their teeth, and both did threaten life. II. vii. 21. 9
Gnashed. he *gnasht* his teeth to see Those heapes of gold I. iv. 31. 6
gnasht his yron tuskes at that displeasing sight. IV. x. 33. 9
gnasht with his teeth, V. ii. 18. 7
gnasht his teeth, and his head at him shooke, V. xi. 12. 8
Gnashing. the feend his *gnashing* teeth did grate, II. vii. 34. 1
 with *gnashing* teeth did bite The bitter earth, III. v. 22. 1
Gnashing his cruel teeth at him in vaine, VI. iv. 22. 8
Gnashing his grinded teeth with griesly looke, VI. v. 26. 1
Gnat. A *Gnat*, unto the sleepe Shepheard went; Gn. 283
 The Image of that *Gnat* appeard to him, Gn. 324
 To thee, small *Gnat*, in lieu of his life saved; Gn. 687
Gnat's. May by this *Gnatts* complaint be easily knowne. Gn. Ded. 14
 excuse This *Gnats* small Poeme, Gn. 5
 lighter seeme than this *Gnats* idle name. Gn. 8
 that *Gnats* death, which deeply was imprest, Gn. 645
Gnats. A cloud of cumbrons *gnattes* doe him molest, I. i. 23. 5
 As when a swarme of *Gnats* at eventide II. ix. 16. 1
Gnaw. disdaind and rancour, which did *gnaw* His hart II. viii. 50. 7
 Another in her teeth did *gnaw* a rush; II. ix. 35. 8
gnaw his gealous hart, IV. vi. 7. 5
Gnawed. On which she fed and *gnawed* hungrily, V. xii. 30. 6
Gnawing. See *Heart-gnawing*.
 The *gnawing* envie, the hart-fretting feare, H.L. 269
 'The *gnawing* anguish, and sharp gelosy, II. iv. 23. 1
gnawing Gealosy, . . his bitter lips did bite; II. vii. 22. 4
Gnawing her nayles for felnesse and for yre, IV. viii. 23. 8
Gnawn. See *Half-gnawn*.
Gnidus. See *Cnidus*.
Go. See *Ago*, *Outgo*, *Overgo*.
Goe, little booke! To his Booke 1
 I east to *goe* a shooting. S.C. Mar. 63
 Ladies of the lake behight, That unto her *goe*. S.C. Ap. 121
 time, I gesse, homeward to *goe*: S.C. Jun. 117
 Theyr good is with them *goe*: S.C. Jul. 118
 if you *goe* nye, S.C. S. 116
 Is faded quite, and into dust *goe*. S.C. N. 76
Goe, lytle Calender! S.C. Env. 7
Goe but a lowly gate. S.C. Env. 8
 fayre Naiades, *Go* too, Gn. 27
Go ye with them, *go*, cursd damosells, Gn. 393
 durst those lowest shadowes *goe* to see, Gn. 438
 boldlie doth amongst the boldest *go*; Hubb. 666
 Did ever after scorne on foote to *goe*. Hubb. 752
 Whilst through the forest rechesse they did *goe*, Hubb. 950
 Till that the Foxe forth toward them did *goe*, Hubb. 1074
 Unto the King so rash ye may not *goe*; Hubb. 1214
 now thou maist *go* pack; T.M. 398
 May now *goe* prune his plumes T.M. 402
Go beg with us, and be companions still, T.M. 407
 So walking backe *go* to their wofull toomb. Ti. 49
 'I *goe*, and long desired have to *goe*; D. 281
 I *goe* with gladnesse to my wished rest, D. 282
 'Yet, ere I *goe*, a pledge I leave with thee D. 288
 round about doth *goe* Like a Mill-wheele D. 431
 under ground to *goe* to give them light D. 478
 without taking leave he fourth did *goe*. D. 663
 how we rashly *go* To serve that God, Col. 797
 he was . . . unhable once to stirre or *go*; I. iv. 23. 2
 he could not touch, nor *goe*, nor stand. I. iv. 29. 8
 Duessa . . . to hell does *goe*. I. v. Arg.
 'Goe, caytive Elfe, him quickly overtake, I. v. 11. 1
Goe, guiltie ghost, to him my message make, I. v. 11. 3
 'Goe now, proud Misereant, I. v. 13. 1
Goe say, his foe thy shield with his doth beare.' I. v. 13. 4
Go, gather up the reliques of thy race; I. v. 24. 2
 Or else *goe* them avenge, I. v. 24. 3
 Lo! now I *goe* with thee.' I. v. 27. 9
Go to then, O thou . . . some Of great Apollo! I. v. 43. 6
Go, find some other play-fellows, I. vi. 28. 9
 To her yeeld passage gainst his Lord to *goe*, I. viii. 13. 7
 They let her *goe* at will, and wander waies unknowne. I. viii. 49. 9
 The further he doth *goe*, the further he doth stray. I. ix. 43. 9
 doe no further *goe*, no further stray, I. ix. 44. 1
 To come and *goe* with tidings from the heart, I. ix. 51. 6
 With many rather for to *goe* astray, I. x. 10. 6
 The eldest did against the youngest *goe*, II. ii. 13. 8
 Withouten which she could not *goe* upright; II. iv. 5. 7
 They *goe* aboard, And he etsoomes gan launch II. xi. 4. 3
 to see that dreadful place. III. iii. 8. 2
 'Goe, Dame; *goe*, seeke your boy, III. vi. 24. 2
 Doth it consume and into nothing *goe*, III. vi. 37. 8
 A womans will, which is disposd to *goe* astray. III. ix. 6. 9
 to the gates they *goe* To burn the same III. ix. 17. 6
 besought Them *go* to rest. III. ix. 53. 9
 ever faine he towards them would *goe*, III. x. 22. 1

Go—Continued.

let us <i>goe</i> to seeke my dearest Dame,	III. x. 39. 5
Those feeling words so neare the quicke did <i>goe</i> ,	III. xi. 15. 7
where ever thou do go or ryde,	IV. i. 51. 8
warded, or avoyded and let <i>goe</i> ,	IV. iii. 17. 4
As two wild Boares together grappling <i>go</i> ,	IV. iv. 29. 8
so in to <i>goe</i> ,	IV. x. 19. 3
Sometime with tender teares to let her <i>goe</i> ,	IV. x. 57. 2
unto great king Neptune selfe did <i>goe</i> ,	IV. xii. 29. 4
streight at him with all his force did <i>go</i> ,	V. i. 21. 5
So did this Ladies goodly forme decay, And into nothing <i>goe</i> ,	V. iii. 25. 9
' <i>Goe</i> , damzell, quickly, doe thy selfe addresse	V. iv. 48. 4
<i>Goe</i> thou unto that stranger Faery Knight,	V. iv. 48. 6
<i>Goe</i> streight, and take with thee . . . Sixe of thy fellowes	V. iv. 49. 6
<i>Goe</i> now, Clarinda;	V. v. 34. 6
Thus <i>goe</i> they both together to their geare,	V. viii. 30. 1
Yet could the Prince not nigh unto him <i>goe</i> ,	V. viii. 37. 3
<i>go</i> which way they list, their guide they have forlore	V. viii. 39. 0
they overcommen Agree to <i>goe</i> with her;	V. ix. 4. 2
whether shall I <i>goe</i> ?	V. x. 23. 1
'Nathlesse,' (said he) 'deare Ladie, with me <i>goe</i> ;	V. x. 24. 1
The trumpets sound, and they together <i>goe</i>	V. xii. 17. 1
He . . . Would thumpe her forward and inforce to <i>goe</i> ,	VI. ii. 10. 8
Chyld Tristran prayd that he with him might <i>goe</i>	VI. ii. 36. 3
'But <i>go</i> thy waies to him, and fro me say,	VI. iii. 41. 1
with medicine To <i>goe</i> about to salve such kynd of sore,	VI. vi. 13. 2
home with him did <i>go</i> ,	VI. ix. 16. 9
toward them did <i>go</i> ,	VI. x. 17. 9
good should from us <i>goe</i> , then come, in greater store	VI. x. 24. 9
So forth they <i>goe</i> together	VI. xi. 36. 1
all the people, where so he did <i>go</i> ,	VI. xii. 37. 3
<i>Go</i> seek he out that Alane were he may be sought,	VII. vii. 9. 9
I <i>goe</i> lyke one that, . . . Is prisoner	Am. lii. 2
<i>Goe</i> to my love, where she is carelesse layd,	Am. lxx. 5
Lacking my love, I <i>go</i> from place to place,	Am. lxxviii. 1
<i>Goe</i> visit her in her chaste bowre of rest	Am. lxxxiii. 7
<i>Go</i> to the bowre of my beloved love,	Epith. 23
backe againe they <i>go</i> ,	H.B. 242
Goale. See Jail.	
Goat. The Gate her dame . . . Yode forth	S.C. May 177
So schooled the Gate her wanton soune,	S.C. May 227
rode lustfull Lechery Upon a bearded <i>Gote</i> , (*Goat)	I. iv. 24. 2
like a <i>Gote</i> amongst the Gotes did rush;	III. x. 47. 3
thereon flew Like a wyld <i>Gote</i> ,	V. ix. 15. 4
like a wilde <i>goate</i> round about did chace	VI. iii. 49. 3
from the <i>Goat</i> her kiddo, how to convey;	VI. ix. 23. 4
Upon a shaggy-bearded <i>Goat</i> he rode,	VII. vii. 41. 5
Goatherd. Is not thilke same a <i>gotheard</i> prowde,	S.C. Jul. 1
As <i>Gotheard</i> prowde, that, sitting hye,	S.C. Jul. 103
Goatherds. they dwell (As <i>Gotheards</i> wont) upon a hill,	S.C. Jul. 47
Goatish. through likeness of his <i>gotish</i> beard,	III. x. 47. 6
by his <i>goatish</i> beard some did him haile:	VII. vi. 49. 5
Goats. Teribinth, good for <i>Gotes</i> :	S.C. Jul. 86
if they with thy <i>Gotes</i> should yede,	S.C. Jul. 109
when my <i>Gates</i> shall han their bellies layd,	S.C. O. 119
His little <i>Goats</i> gan drive out of their stalls,	Gn. 71
There his milk-dropping <i>Goats</i> be his delight,	Gn. 115
gan the shepherd gather into one His stragling <i>Goates</i> ,	Gn. 162
To milk their <i>gotes</i> , and make them cheese	III. x. 36. 8
The whiles their <i>Gotes</i> upon the brouzes fedd,	III. x. 45. 8
like a <i>Gote</i> amongst the <i>Gotes</i> did rush;	III. x. 47. 3
like wyld <i>Goates</i> them chaced all about,	V. viii. 50. 7
Gobbelines. See Goblins.	
Gobbet. Then from her mouth the <i>gobbet</i> she does take,	V. xii. 39. 1
Gobbets. great lumps of flesh and <i>gobbets</i> raw,	I. i. 20. 3
In which yett trickling blood, and <i>gobbets</i> raw,	I. xi. 13. 3
Goblins. See Hobgoblins.	
fowle <i>Goblins</i> , and Shriekowles	T.M. 253
overcame The wicked <i>Gobbelines</i> in bloody field;	II. x. 73. 2
God. See Good, Money-god, Sea-god, Wood-god.	
only <i>God</i> surmountes the force of ty[me],	Bel. ¹ i. 13
In <i>God</i> alone do stay my confidence	Bel. ¹ i. 14
The worde of <i>God</i> made him a noble name	Rev. iii. 4
the bright abode Of <i>God</i> and men	Rev. iv. 6
For he shall be their <i>God</i> ,	Rev. iv. 6
Sith only <i>God</i> surmounts all times decay,	Bel. ² i. 13
In <i>God</i> alone my confidence do stay	Bel. ² i. 14
faire as mote the greatest <i>god</i> delite;	Pet. i. 5
Nor swelling streames of that <i>God</i> snakie-paced,	Ro. xiii. 10
<i>God</i> might not endure . . . to set foundation sure?	Ro. xxiv. 13
Pan, thou shepherds <i>God</i> that once didst love,	S.C. Ja. 17
Ah, <i>God</i> ! that love should brede both joy and payne!	S.C. Ja. 54
'O, my liege Lord! the <i>God</i> of my life!	S.C. F. 150
(There shrouded was the little <i>God</i>)	S.C. Mar. 68
'Is granted scarce to <i>God</i> above	S.C. Mar. 120
Which Pan, the shepherds <i>God</i> , of her begot:	S.C. Ap. 51
their <i>God</i> his good does them send,	S.C. May 64
<i>God</i> giveth good for none other end	S.C. May 72
thilke <i>God</i> , that gave him that good,	S.C. May 85
<i>God</i> wote, such cause hath she none)	S.C. May 98
The shepherds <i>Gods</i> so wel them guided,	S.C. May 113
' <i>God</i> blesse thee, poore Orphan!	S.C. May 191
The <i>God</i> of shepherds, Tityrus, is dead,	S.C. Jun. 81
<i>God</i> shield, man, that I should clime,	S.C. Jul. 9
wonned not the great <i>God</i> Pan Upon Mount Olivet,	S.C. Jul. 49
To Kerke the narre, from <i>God</i> more farre,	S.C. Jul. 97
(thanked be <i>God</i> therefore)	S.C. Jul. 169
So hath they <i>god</i> them blist;	S.C. Jul. 174
Shepherds sich, <i>God</i> mought us many send,	S.C. S. 178
<i>God</i> shield, man, he should so ill have thrive,	S.C. S. 226

God—Continued.

were Hobbinoll as <i>God</i> mought please,	S.C. S. 252
Ah, Hobbinoll! <i>God</i> mought it thee requite;	S.C. S. 258
'O soveraigne Pan! thou <i>god</i> of shepherds all,	S.C. D. 7
The shepherds <i>God</i> (perdie <i>God</i> was he none)	S.C. D. 60
dauncing all in companie, Adorne that <i>God</i> :	Gn. 28
Of him his <i>God</i> is worshipt with his sythe,	Gn. 129
Content with any food that <i>God</i> doth send;	Gn. 140
What <i>God</i> or Fortune would assist his might,	Gn. 301
whether <i>God</i> or Fortune made him hold	Gn. 302
(<i>God</i> give them paine!)	Hub. 304
And yet (<i>God</i> wote) small oddes I often see	Hub. 373
little els (<i>God</i> wote) could thereof skill;	Hub. 381
hateful heresies, of <i>God</i> abhor'd:	Hub. 389
An easie life, and fit high <i>God</i> to please	Hub. 395
Such grace did <i>God</i> unto his creatures give	Hub. 402
<i>God</i> it is that feedes them with his grace,	Hub. 437
All shalbe taught of <i>God</i>	Hub. 440
That before <i>God</i> we may appeare more gay,	Hub. 462
hath a zealous disposition To <i>God</i> ,	Hub. 492
mauie eke of them (<i>God</i> wote) are driven	Hub. 639
mocke high <i>God</i> himselfe, whom they profess?	Hub. 843
what car'd he for <i>God</i> , or godlinesse?	Hub. 844
That curse <i>God</i> send unto mine enemy!	Hub. 914
Let <i>God</i> . . . care for the manie,	Hub. 1195
the <i>God</i> of goodly Arts:	T.M. 58
<i>God</i> himselfe for wisdomes most is praised,	T.M. 89
men to <i>God</i> thereby are highest raised,	T.M. 90
thy gay Sonne, that winged <i>God</i> of Love,	T.M. 401
what to mau, and what to <i>God</i> , wee owe	T.M. 604
the blinfoulded pretie <i>God</i> , that feathered Archer,	Tetrasticon 1
Living, on <i>God</i> and on thy selfe relie;	Ti. 209
hope of heaven, and heart to <i>God</i> inclinde;	Ti. 585
The Archer <i>God</i> , the sonne of Cytheree,	Mut. 98
none, except a <i>God</i> , or <i>God</i> him guide,	Mut. 223
Before them stands the <i>God</i> of Seas in place,	Mut. 313
The which the Lemnian <i>God</i> framde craftily,	Mut. 370
<i>God</i> his gifts there plenteously bestowes,	Col. 326
I wened sure he was our <i>God</i> alone,	Col. 773
that <i>God</i> , that is so greatly dred;	Col. 798
of that <i>God</i> the Priest thou shouldst bee,	Col. 832
nor <i>God</i> nor man can fynd Defence,	Col. 876
A monster vile, whom <i>God</i> and man does hate:	I. i. 13. 7
<i>God</i> helpe the man so wrapt in Errours . . . traine!	I. i. 18. 9
forward on his way (with <i>God</i> to frend)	I. i. 28. 7
highest <i>God</i> , the Lord of life and light:	I. i. 37. 6
The <i>God</i> obayde; and, calling forth . . . A diverse Dreame	I. i. 44. 1
the blind <i>God</i> that doth me thus amate,	I. i. 51. 4
He . . . cared not for <i>God</i> or man a point	I. ii. 12. 9
ever most adord As the <i>God</i> of my life?	I. iii. 7. 9
of his wicked pelfe his <i>God</i> he made,	I. iv. 27. 6
him as only <i>God</i> to call upon;	I. v. 47. 3
Antiochus, the which advaunst His cursed hand gainst <i>God</i> ,	I. v. 47. 9
scorn'd of <i>God</i> and man, a shameful death he dide	I. v. 48. 9
unto their <i>God</i> present That floure of fayth	I. vi. 15. 4
The <i>God</i> himselfe, . . . Stood long amazd,	I. vii. 15. 6
blessed sprites, . . . To <i>God</i> for vengeance cryde continually;	I. vii. 36. 7
Their <i>God</i> . . . Shott many a dart	I. ix. 10. 7
We met that villen, (<i>God</i> from him me blesse!)	I. ix. 28. 3
<i>God</i> you never let his charmed speeches heare!	I. ix. 30. 9
thank be <i>God</i> , and her encrease so evermore!	I. x. 16. 9
Of <i>God</i> ; of grace; of justice; of freewill;	I. x. 19. 6
Almightie <i>God</i> her gave such powre and puissaunce great	I. x. 20. 9
The grace of <i>God</i> he layd up still in store,	I. x. 38. 6
The images of <i>God</i> in earthly clay;	I. x. 39. 7
<i>God</i> to us forgiveth every howe	I. x. 40. 6
Ah, dearest <i>God</i> , me graunt,	I. x. 42. 9
Of <i>God</i> and goodnes was his meditation	I. x. 46. 9
<i>God</i> he often saw from heavens light:	I. x. 47. 2
Such one as that same mighty man of <i>God</i> ,	I. x. 53. 2
writt in stone . . . by the hand of <i>God</i> ,	I. x. 53. 7
The new Hierusalem, that <i>God</i> has built	I. x. 67. 2
More dear unto their <i>God</i> then younglings to their dam,	I. x. 67. 9
'so <i>God</i> me grace,	I. x. 64. 1
The <i>God</i> of warre with his fiers equipage	I. xi. 6. 7
I this man of <i>God</i> his godly armes may blaze	I. xi. 7. 9
gau to highest <i>God</i> entirely pray	I. xi. 32. 4
(eternall <i>God</i> that chauce did guide)	I. xi. 45. 6
Great <i>God</i> it planted in that blessed stedd	I. xi. 46. 7
<i>God</i> she praysd, and thankt her faithfull knight,	I. xi. 55. 8
well arrived are, (high <i>God</i> be blest!)	I. xii. 17. 8
High <i>God</i> be witness that I guiltesse ame;	I. xi. 30. 6
Would <i>God</i> ! thy selfe now present were in place	II. i. 0. 8
<i>God</i> ye speed and send you good successe,	II. i. 25. 6
'Fayre sonne, <i>God</i> give you happy chauce,	II. i. 31. 7
<i>God</i> guide thee, Guyon, well to end thy warke,	II. i. 32. 8
'Such and such evil <i>God</i> on Guyon reare,	II. i. 61. 5
high <i>God</i> . . . Imprinted had that token	II. ii. 4. 3
Before her gate high <i>God</i> did Sweate ordaine,	II. iii. 41. 5
the blinded <i>god</i> his lustfull fyre To kinde	II. iii. 23. 6
Ah <i>God</i> ! what horrou and tormenting grieve	II. iv. 28. 6
' <i>God</i> of the world and worldlings I me call,	II. vii. 8. 1
Great Mammon, greatest <i>god</i> below the skye,	II. vii. 8. 2
Eternall <i>God</i> thee save from such decay!	II. vii. 34. 7
As if the highest <i>God</i> defy he would;	II. vii. 40. 5
The <i>God</i> , though loth, yet was constraynd t' obay;	II. vii. 66. 1
highest <i>God</i> that loves his creatures so,	II. viii. 1. 6
why should hevenly <i>God</i> to men have such regard?	II. viii. 2. 9
'The charge, which <i>God</i> doth unto me arret,	II. viii. 8. 1
So streightly <i>God</i> doth judge.	II. viii. 29. 6

God—Continued.

'Fayre Sonne, great *God* thy right hand blesse, . . . II. viii. 40. 3
 'Certes,' (then said the Prince) 'I *God* avow, . . . II. ix. 7. 1
 towre That *God* hath built for his owne blessed bowre. . . II. ix. 47. 5
 (*God* doe us well acquit!) . . . II. xii. 3. 3
 a *God* him sage Antiquity Did wisely make, . . . II. xii. 48. 1
 That blinded *God*, which hath ye blindly smit, . . . III. ii. 35. 8
 neither *God* of love nor *God* of skye, . . . III. ii. 36. 7
 Well did Antiquity a *God* thee deeme, . . . III. iii. 2. 1
 'Thou *God* of windes, that raignest in the seas, . . . III. iv. 10. 1
 The *God* did graunt his daughters deare demaund, . . . III. iv. 22. 1
 The prayes of high *God* he faire displayes, . . . III. iv. 59. 3
 'Ah, dearest *God*!' (quoth he) 'that is great woe, . . . III. v. 6. 7
 Now *God* thee keepe, thou gentlest squire alive, . . . III. v. 26. 6
 Ah *God*! what other could he do at least, . . . III. v. 43. 8
 doth not highest *God* vouchsafe to take The love . . . III. v. 47. 6
 Eternall *God*, in his almightie powre, . . . III. v. 52. 1
 Her little sonne, the winged *god* of love, . . . III. vi. 11. 2
 With which high *God* his workmanship hath deckt; . . . III. vi. 12. 5
 To search the *God* of love her Nymphes she sent . . . III. vi. 26. 1
 (high *God* did so ordaine) . . . III. vii. 27. 1
 to *God* he made so many an idle boone: . . . III. vii. 34. 9
 with blasphemous bannes high *God* in peeces fare. . . III. vii. 39. 9
 So much high *God* doth innocence embrace, . . . III. viii. 29. 5
 Sometimes he boasted that a *God* he light, . . . III. viii. 39. 6
 but *God* turne the same to good sooth-say, . . . III. viii. 50. 2
 The *God* of his desire, the joy of misers blinde. . . III. x. 15. 9
 loathsome life, of *God* and man abhord, . . . III. x. 51. 2
 Foolhardy . . . so we a *God* invade, . . . III. xi. 22. 9
 Whenas the *God* to golden hew him selfe transfard. . . III. xi. 31. 9
 The *God* himselfe rending his golden heare, . . . III. xi. 37. 7
 The *God* himselfe did pensive seeme and sad, . . . III. xi. 41. 6
 So proov'd it eke that gracious *God* of wine, . . . III. xi. 43. 6
 the winged *God* him selfe Came riding . . . III. xii. 22. 1
 wicked wordes that *God* and man offended, . . . IV. i. 27. 5
 The *God* of love with wings displayed wide . . . IV. i. 39. 3
 Untrue to *God*, and unto man unjust! . . . IV. i. 53. 2
 None but a *God* or godlike man can slake; . . . IV. ii. 1. 6
God send you better gaine!' . . . IV. ii. 6. 5
 her beloved Paramoure, The *God* of warre, . . . IV. v. 5. 3
 Great *God* of love, that with thy cruell darts . . . IV. vii. 1. 1
 A wofull wretched maid, of *God* and man forgot! . . . IV. vii. 14. 9
 wont to vanquish *God* and man, . . . IV. vii. 32. 6
 curse his *God* that did him so confound: . . . IV. viii. 45. 7
 Praying their *god*, and yielding him great thanks, . . . IV. x. 25. 7
 Great *God* of men and women, . . . IV. x. 47. 7
 Both gifts of *God*, not gotten but from thence, . . . IV. x. 51. 8
 the which became A *God* of seas . . . IV. xi. 13. 5
 (which *God* forbid!) . . . IV. xi. 35. 2
 had refuse a *God* that her had sought to wife. . . IV. xii. 16. 9
 To whom *God* Neptune, softly smyling, thus: . . . IV. xii. 30. 1
 Remembling *God* in his imperial might; . . . V. Pr. 10. 2
 'Now by my life,' (sayd he) 'and *God* to guide, . . . V. ii. 10. 6
 as if he had Iliigh *God*, . . . V. ii. 18. 8
 Or *God* or Fortune unto me did throw, . . . V. iv. 14. 3
 Justice was a *God* of soveraine grace, . . . V. vii. 2. 2
 So blesse thee *God*, and give thee joyance . . . V. vii. 23. 9
 makes his *God* of his ungodly pelfe, . . . V. viii. 19. 8
 thank be *God*, and your good hardiment, . . . V. viii. 23. 5
 a thousand more of such as sings Hymns to high *God*, . . . V. ix. 29. 5
 high *God* had blest her happie land, . . . V. ix. 30. 4
 she take comfort which *God* now did send: . . . V. x. 22. 8
 the honour that is dew To *God*, . . . V. x. 27. 9
 him his *God* hath named; . . . V. x. 28. 5
 The more t' aggrate his *God* . . . V. xi. 19. 9
 dread of *God*, that devils bindes, . . . V. xii. 1. 3
 'Now *God* you speed,' . . . VI. i. 10. 6
 They tooke it well, and thanked *God* for all, . . . VI. iv. 15. 2
 Sir Knight! for love of *God* abstaine . . . VI. viii. 17. 5
 The which the *God* of love hath on me layd, . . . VI. viii. 19. 7
 the winged *God* that woundeth harts . . . VI. viii. 22. 1
 'Certes,' (sayd then the Prince) 'the *God* is just, . . . VI. viii. 23. 1
 since by grace of *God* she there was sent, . . . VI. viii. 38. 5
 Unto their *God* they would her sacrifice, . . . VI. viii. 38. 6
 prayd high *God* them farre from them to send. . . VI. ix. 6. 5
 the winged *God* . . . A thousand sowres hath tempred . . . VI. xi. 1. 6
 So forth they goe together (*God* before) . . . VI. xi. 36. 1
 yonder Lady, whom high *God* did save.' . . . VI. xi. 17. 9
 made them all accurst That *God* had blest, . . . VII. vi. 5. 8
 The wing-foot *God* so fast his plumes did beat, . . . VII. vi. 17. 1
 Aced, ye sonnes of *God*, . . . VII. vi. 21. 9
 To weat, the *God* of Nature, . . . VII. vi. 35. 6
 Foolish *god* Faunus . . . longed foolishly . . . VII. vi. 42. 7
 Phocbus selfe, that *god* of Poets hight, . . . VII. vii. 12. 6
 the *God* of Sabaoth hight: O! that great Sabaoth *God*, . . . VII. viii. 2. 8, 9
 winged *god* his planet cleare began in me to move, . . . Am. ix. 5
 sweet aspect both *God* and man can move, . . . Am. lxxxviii. 11
 Crowne ye *God* Bacchus with a coronall, . . . Epith. 255
 Come, then, O come, thou mightie *God* of Love, . . . H.L. 22
 Great *God* of Might, that reignest in the mynd, . . . H.L. 43
 Thou art his *god*, thou art his mightie gyde, . . . H.L. 225
 My guide, my *God*, my victor, and my king: . . . H.L. 305
 Unto the *God* of Love, high heavens king, . . . H.H.L. 7
 Drew millions more against their *God* to fight, . . . H.H.L. 84
 Could make amends to *God* for mans misgyde, . . . H.H.L. 144
 Mecke Lambe of *God*, before all worlds behight, . . . H.H.L. 173
 The house of blessed *God*, which men call Skye, . . . H.H.B. 52
 And pure Intelligences from *God* inspyred, . . . H.H.B. 84
 to *God* all mortal actions here, . . . do plaine appeare; . . . H.H.B. 172
 With which she rules the house of *God* on hy, . . . H.H.B. 193

God—Continued.

Of all on earth whom *God* so much doth grace . . . H.H.B. 240
 dowre, Which mighty *God* hath given to her free, . . . H.H.B. 251
 That kindleth love . . . Even the love of *God*; . . . H.H.B. 298
Godde. taking up to heaven, him *godde* new. . . Col. 810
Goddess. Such as the Bereynthian *Goddess* bright, . . . Ro. vi. 1
 Shee is my *goddess* plaine, . . . S.C. Ap. 97
 to the place, Where my *Goddess* shines; . . . S.C. Ap. 101
 She raignes a *goddess* now among the saintes, . . . S.C. N. 175
 plac'd in thy sacred wood (O Delian *Goddess*!) . . . Gn. 170
 Whereof the *Goddess* gathering jealous feare, . . . Mut. 129
 the Tritonian *goddess* . . . Came downe . . . Mut. 265
 dar'd The *Goddess* selfe to challenge . . . Mut. 270
 Then gan the *Goddess* bright Her selfe . . . to dight. . . Mut. 303
goddess of my life, . . . Col. 170
 O *Goddess* heavenly hright! . . . I. Pr. 4. 1
 worship her as *Goddess* of the wood; . . . I. vi. 16. 2
 The *goddess* wroth gan fowly her disgrace, . . . I. vii. 5. 6
 Fayre *Goddess*, lay that furious fitt asyde, . . . I. xi. 7. 1
 The *goddess* heard; . . . II. ii. 8. 6
 'O *Goddess*, (for such I thee take to hee) . . . II. iii. 33. 2
 The *Goddess*, pleased with his wanton play, . . . II. viii. 6. 7
 Sith of that *Goddess* I have sought the sight, . . . II. ix. 7. 7
 the Cyprian *goddess*, newly borne . . . II. xii. 65. 3
 by his side the *Goddess* groveling . . . III. i. 38. 3
 Calles thee his *goddess*, in his errour blind, . . . III. iv. 56. 8
 Angell, or *Goddess* doe I call thee right? . . . III. v. 35. 5
 'Ah! gentle Squire, Nor *Goddess* I, nor Angell; . . . III. v. 36. 2
 Whereas shee found the *Goddess* with her crew, . . . III. vi. 17. 2
 to the *Goddess* rose; . . . III. vi. 19. 8
 Joying his *goddess*, and of her enjoyd; . . . III. vi. 48. 2
 some *Goddess*, or of Dianes crew, . . . III. vii. 11. 7
 weening some heavenly *goddess* he did see, . . . IV. v. 32. 4
 'Right in the midst the *Goddess* selfe did stand . . . IV. x. 39. 1
 Thee, *goddess*, thee the winds, the clouds doe feare, . . . IV. x. 44. 6
 Dread Sovereayne *Goddess*, that doest highest sit . . . V. Pr. 11. 1
 A *Goddess* of great powre and soverainty, . . . V. vii. 3. 2
 Such was the *Goddess*; . . . V. vii. 7. 6
 the *Goddess* with her rod him backe did beat. . . V. vii. 15. 9
 She for a present to their *Goddess* brought. . . V. vii. 24. 5
 as a *Goddess* her adoring, . . . V. vii. 42. 8
 Did for their soveraine *goddess* her esteeme, . . . VI. ix. 9. 7
 a *goddess* graced With heavenly gifts . . . VI. x. 25. 4
 as a *Goddess* men might her admire, . . . VII. vi. 4. 3
 Boldly shee bid the *Goddess* downe descend, . . . VII. vi. 11. 1
 The *Goddess*, all abashed with that noise, . . . VII. vi. 47. 1
 (great *goddess*) great dame Nature . . . VII. vii. 5. 1
 'To thee, O greatest *Goddess*, . . . VII. vii. 14. 1
 O soveraigne *goddess*! by what right . . . VII. vii. 16. 1
 Vouchsafe, O *Goddess*! . . . VII. vii. 27. 2
 judge then, (O thou greatest *goddess* trew) . . . VII. vii. 56. 6
 vouchsafe, O *goddess*, to accept, . . . Am. xxii. 13
 O! fayrest *goddess*, do thou not envy . . . Epith. 376
 her they crowne their *Goddess* and their Queene, . . . H.L. 292
 great *Goddess*! Queene of Beauty, . . . H.B. 15
 great *Goddess* of my life, . . . H.B. 282
Godde's. Unto that *Goddess* grace me first enhance, . . . Col. 359
 Thy soveraine *Goddesses* most deare delight, . . . Ded. Son. viii. 2
 ill your *goddess* services are drest By virgins, . . . IV. x. 54. 8
 upon the *Goddess* face Mine eye was fixt, . . . IV. x. 56. 1
Goddesses. that faire troupe of woodie *Goddesses* . . . Gn. 182
 For which the three faire *Goddesses* did strive: . . . IV. i. 22. 6
 Sweete *Goddesses* all three, . . . VI. x. 22. 9
 'Such were those *Goddesses* which ye did see; . . . VI. x. 25. 1
 beautiful of face As any of the *Goddesses* . . . VII. vi. 28. 5
Godhead. who the *Godhead* can define. . . Col. 347
 As if his *godhead* thou didst present see.' . . . Col. 834
 write the battailes of his great *godhead*: . . . II. iii. 24. 4
 The wondrous triumphs of my great *god-head*: . . . H.L. 18
Godhead's. 'Mammon,' (said he) 'thy *godheads* vaunt is vaine, II. vii. 9. 6
Godlike. None but a *God* or *godlike* man can slake; . . . IV. ii. 1. 6
Godliness. what car'd he for *God*, or *godliness*? . . . Hub. 844
Godly. There must thou fashion eke a *godly* zeale. . . Hub. 493
 with that *godly* father to his home they went. . . I. i. 33. 9
 all the day in doing good and *godly* deedes. . . I. x. 3. 9
 upbrought In *godly* thewes, and *godly* exercise: . . . I. x. 4. 4
 The *godly* Matrone by the hand him beares Forth . . . I. x. 35. 1
 Did spend their daies in doing *godly* thing. . . I. x. 36. 5
godly worke of Almes and charitee, . . . I. x. 45. 4
 There they doe finde that *godly* aged Sire, . . . I. x. 48. 1
 I this man of *God* his *godly* armes may blaze. . . I. xi. 7. 9
 That *godly* King and Queene did passionate, . . . I. xii. 16. 2
 Where ever he that *godly* knight may fynd, . . . II. i. 2. 3
 in all *godly* thewes and *godly* praise . . . II. x. 59. 6
 he *godly* Oswald shall subdew, . . . III. iii. 59. 3
 That kindleth love in every *godly* spright . . . H.H.B. 297
Godmer. Great *Godmer* threw . . . At hold Canutus, . . . II. x. 11. 8
God's. See Sea-god's, Wood-god's.
 though ye be the fairest of *Gods* creatures, . . . Pet. 2. vii. 13
 let hem gange alone a *Gods* name; . . . S.C. S. 100
 Mischiefe light on him, and *Gods* great curse! . . . S.C. S. 212
 put themselves (a *Gods* name) on their way; . . . Hub. 111
 askt an almes for *Gods* deare love. . . Hub. 363
 with vile cloaths approach *Gods* majestic, . . . Hub. 465
 speach Against *Gods* holie Ministers . . . Hub. 840
 The vassals of *Gods* wrath, and slaves of sin. . . T.M. 126
 'For *Gods* deare love, Sir knight, doe me not stay; . . . I. ix. 25. 1
 death was dew to him that had provokt *Gods* ire. . . I. ix. 50. 9
 all the *Gods* are *Gods*, both power and eke will. . . I. x. 1. 9
 wrath . . . That drew on men *Gods* hatred . . . I. x. 33. 6

God's—Continued.

Those for <i>Gods</i> sake his dewy way to entertaine	I. x. 37. 9
The wondrous workmanship of <i>Gods</i> owne mould,	I. x. 42. 6
For <i>Gods</i> deare love be not so wilfull bent,	II. i. 16. 2
Of all <i>Gods</i> workes which doe this worlde adorne,	II. ix. 1. 1
Of <i>Gods</i> high praise, and of their loves sweet teeme,	III. v. 40. 4
Such as the Angels wear before <i>Gods</i> tribunal!	III. v. 63. 9
by <i>Gods</i> grace, and her good heedinesse,	V. vi. 34. 6
Next gain Religion gainst her to impute ligh <i>Gods</i> behest,	V. ix. 44. 6
The flesh of men, to <i>Gods</i> owne likeness framed,	V. x. 28. 7
her selfe she wholly recommended To <i>Gods</i> sole grace,	VI. iv. 10. 8
And sit in <i>Gods</i> owne seat without commission;	H.H.L. 82
Angels and Archangels, which attend On <i>Gods</i> owne person,	H.H.B. 98
beautie . . . Sparkled on her from <i>Gods</i> owne glorious face,	H.H.B. 207
Of <i>Gods</i> high praise, that fills the brassen sky;	H.H.B. 263
Gods. See <i>Fellow-gods, Sea-gods, Wood-gods.</i>	
rest the gift of <i>Gods</i>	Bel. ¹ i. 1
The place where is the temple of the <i>Gods</i> ,	Bel. ¹ vi. 8
erst of <i>Gods</i> and man I worshipt was?	Bel. ¹ viii. 8
fie up to the throne of <i>Gods</i> ,	Bel. ¹ ix. 6
In majestie she seemde to matehe the <i>Gods</i>	Bel. ¹ xi. 6
<i>Gods</i> and men my honour up did raise?	Bel. ² x. 8
up to the throne of <i>Gods</i> did fie,	Bel. ² xi. 6
Did seeme to match the <i>Gods</i> in Majestie.	Bel. ² xv. 6
Proud that so manie <i>Gods</i> she brought to light;	Ro. vi. 3
So did the <i>Gods</i> by heavenly doome decree,	Ro. vi. 11
Ye cruell starres, and eke ye <i>Gods</i> unkinde,	Ro. ix. 1
fight against the <i>Gods</i> of heavenly berth,	Ro. xii. 3
<i>Gods</i> secure feare not her force at all.	Ro. xii. 14
Nor wrath of <i>Gods</i> , nor spight of men unstable,	Ro. xiii. 7
the Giants did the <i>Gods</i> assay;	Ro. xvii. 4
'Ye <i>Gods</i> of love, that pitie lovers payne,	S.C. Ja. 13
(If any <i>gods</i> the paine of lovers pitie)	S.C. Ja. 14
Is graunted searee to <i>Gods</i> above.	S.C.Mar.Emb.2
cruell fate And angry <i>Gods</i> pursue	S.C. Jun. 15
why weary we the <i>Gods</i> with playnts,	S.C. N. 173
There lives shee with the blessed <i>Gods</i> in blisse,	S.C. N. 194
honor now of highest <i>gods</i> she is,	S.C. N. 197
did the bankets of the <i>Gods</i> bewray,	Cn. 386
scorning to the sacred <i>Gods</i> to pray,	Gn. 390
Heare, thou great Father of the <i>Gods</i> on hie,	T.M. 55
What wrath of <i>Gods</i> , or wiked influence	T.M. 481
with the <i>Gods</i> , . . . On Nectar and Ambrosia do feede.	Ti. 398
Twelve <i>Gods</i> doo sit around in royall state,	Mui. 307
Each of the <i>Gods</i> , by his like visomie	Mui. 310
all the <i>Gods</i> , which saw his wondrous might,	Mui. 318
That all the <i>Gods</i> admir'd.	Mui. 327
all the <i>Gods</i> with common mockerie Might laugh	Mui. 372
as the mother of the <i>Gods</i> , that sought For faire Eurydice,	D. 463
The <i>gods</i> , which all things see, this same beheld,	As. 181
him the greatest of the <i>Gods</i> we deeme,	Col. 799
shortly was of all the <i>Gods</i> the first.	Col. 806
Through judgement of the <i>gods</i> to been ywroken,	Co. 921
the which, . . . The <i>gods</i> stand gazing on,	I. iv. 17. 6
that great house of <i>Gods</i> caelestiall,	I. v. 22. 4
what of <i>gods</i> then boots it to be borne,	I. v. 23. 6
to the hous of hevenly <i>gods</i> it raught;	I. vii. 18. 2
doe the temple of the <i>Gods</i> support,	II. iii. 28. 2
To weete which of the <i>gods</i> I shall thee name,	II. iii. 33. 8
From whence the <i>gods</i> have her for envy thrust;	II. vii. 49. 6
Apple . . . amongst the <i>gods</i> false Ate thre;	II. vii. 55. 5
Accusing highest Jove and <i>gods</i> ingrate;	II. vii. 60. 7
Cursing his <i>Gods</i> , and him selfe damning deepe:	II. viii. 37. 2
all the <i>Gods</i> admir his lofty note.	II. x. 3. 5
Ida, where the <i>Gods</i> lov'd to repayre,	II. xii. 62. 6
In which the <i>Gods</i> doe dwell eternally;	III. iv. 43. 6
(Black Herebus, thy husband, is the foe Of all the <i>Gods</i> .)	III. iv. 65. 8
whose sad annoy The <i>Gods</i> doe dread,	III. vi. 24. 8
Yet pittie often did the <i>gods</i> relent,	III. vi. 40. 1
hid from the world, and from the skill Of Stygian <i>Gods</i> ,	III. vi. 46. 7
With many of the <i>Gods</i> in company	III. vi. 49. 2
Pleasure, that doth both <i>gods</i> and men aggrate,	III. vi. 50. 8
angry <i>Gods</i> and cruell skie	III. ix. 33. 4
the which made Bateill against the <i>Gods</i> ,	III. xi. 22. 9
fought Gainst all the <i>Gods</i>	III. xi. 29. 7
Unto the Victor of the <i>Gods</i> this bee:	III. xi. 49. 2
Farre from the view of <i>Gods</i> and heavens blisse,	IV. ii. 47. 8
Not all the <i>gods</i> can change,	IV. ii. 61. 9
As one in feare the Stygian <i>gods</i> v' offend,	IV. iii. 32. 2
Devised by the <i>Gods</i> , for to asswage Harts grief,	IV. iii. 43. 2
Are by the <i>Gods</i> to drinke thereof assynd;	IV. iii. 43. 8
there made <i>gods</i> , though borne of mortall berth,	IV. iii. 44. 3
Before that they in blisse amongst the <i>Gods</i> were plaste.	IV. iii. 44. 9
all the <i>gods</i> did mone her miserable case.	IV. vii. 30. 9
named To all the heathen <i>Gods</i> ,	IV. x. 30. 9
The joy of <i>Gods</i> and men,	IV. x. 44. 2
Old Styx the Grandame of the <i>Gods</i> ,	IV. xi. 4. 6
for the <i>Gods</i> in Proteus house be made:	IV. xi. 9. 2
that great banquet of the watry <i>Gods</i> ,	IV. xi. 10. 8
could the Idden of the <i>gods</i> unfold;	IV. xi. 19. 2
Like as the mother of the <i>Gods</i> ,	IV. xi. 28. 1
Of <i>Gods</i> , of Nymphs, of rivers, yet unred;	IV. xii. 2. 7
The manner of the <i>Gods</i> when they at banquet be.	IV. xii. 3. 9
Ne with th' eternall <i>Gods</i> to banquet come;	IV. xii. 4. 4
'Ye <i>Gods</i> of seas, if any <i>Gods</i> at all Have care of right,	IV. xii. 9. 1
leaving watry <i>gods</i> , as booting nought,	IV. xii. 25. 2
place deserved with the <i>Gods</i> on hy.	V. ii. 1. 7
With which the <i>Gods</i> themselves are mylder made:	V. v. 49. 4
That <i>Gods</i> and men doe equally adore,	V. vii. 1. 2
doth true justice deale To his inferiour <i>Gods</i> ,	V. vii. 1. 7

Gods—Continued.

the earth . . . Wroth with the <i>Gods</i> ,	V. vii. 10. 7
To make new warre against the <i>Gods</i> againe.	V. vii. 11. 6
Can from th' immortal <i>Gods</i> ought hidden bee?	V. vii. 21. 6
blasphemies forth threw Against his <i>Gods</i> ,	V. xi. 12. 4
A dreadfull feend, of <i>gods</i> and men ydrad,	V. xii. 37. 8
by the <i>Gods</i> with paine Planted in earth,	VI. Pr. 3. 5
For love amongst the woodie <i>Gods</i> to dwell)	VI. ii. 26. 3
thought that those brave imps were sowne Here by the <i>Gods</i> ,	VI. iv. 36. 8
Whom <i>Gods</i> doe hate, and heavens abhor to see;	VI. vi. 10. 2
'To her the <i>Gods</i> . . . appointed have her place	VI. vi. 11. 1
What could the <i>Gods</i> doe more,	VI. vii. 31. 9
the <i>Gods</i> , that mortall follies vew,	VI. vii. 32. 1
so sacred treasure Vow'd to the <i>gods</i> :	VI. viii. 43. 9
as well of <i>Gods</i> as Men To be the Sovereaine.	VII. vi. Arg.
her selfe began to reare Gainst all the <i>Gods</i> ,	VII. vi. 1. 9
by her disposed diversly To <i>Gods</i> and men,	VII. vi. 3. 6
(which none yet durst Of <i>Gods</i> or men to alter	VII. vi. 5. 6
unto <i>Gods</i> , whose state she did maligne,	VII. vi. 11. 6
unto the king of <i>Gods</i> to plaine.	VII. vi. 14. 9
The father of the <i>Gods</i>	VII. vi. 15. 6
make both <i>Gods</i> and hellish fiends afraid:	VII. vi. 18. 3
With all the <i>Gods</i> about him congregate:	VII. vi. 19. 5
whilst the <i>Gods</i> . . . Were troubled,	VII. vi. 23. 1
the <i>Gods</i> she found in counsell close,	VII. vi. 24. 2
Grand-mother magnifide Of all the <i>Gods</i> ,	VII. vi. 26. 6
I greater am . . . Then all the <i>Gods</i> ,	VII. vi. 26. 9
the <i>Gods</i> , that gave good care	VII. vi. 28. 1
tall as any there Of all the <i>Gods</i> ,	VII. vi. 28. 4
if <i>Gods</i> should strive with flesh yfere,	VII. vi. 31. 7
behight Father of <i>Gods</i> and men	VII. vi. 35. 6
The <i>gods</i> then us'd . . . Oft to resort there-to,	VII. vi. 38. 4
With whom the woody <i>Gods</i> did oft consort,	VII. vi. 39. 8
The <i>gods</i> assembled all on Arlo Hill;	VII. vii. 3. 2
Then any of the <i>gods</i> or Powers on hie:	VII. vii. 5. 4
since the day That all the <i>gods</i> whylome assembled were	VII. vii. 12. 2
all the <i>gods</i> were ravisht with delight	VII. vii. 12. 8
<i>gods</i> no more then men thou doest esteeme;	VII. vii. 15. 8
even the <i>gods</i> to thee, as men to <i>gods</i> , do seeme.	VII. vii. 15. 9
These <i>gods</i> do claime the worlds whole sovereignty,	VII. vii. 16. 2
manger Jove, and all his <i>gods</i> beside,	VII. vii. 17. 1
these, that <i>Gods</i> themselves do call,	VII. vii. 26. 2
heavens gate (whence all the <i>gods</i> issued)	VII. vii. 45. 7
them we <i>gods</i> do rule, and in them also thee.	VII. vii. 48. 9
all the <i>Gods</i> in counsell did agree	Am. xxiv. 9
the <i>gods</i> , in their revengfull yre,	Am. xxxvii. 11
all the <i>gods</i> he threats with thunding dart:	Am. xxxix. 4
suffrest neyther <i>gods</i> in sky, Nor men in earth, to rest:	Epig. iv. 15
ye high heavens, the temple of the <i>gods</i> ,	Eph. 409
Victor of <i>gods</i> , subduer of mankynd,	H.L. 45
Ah, <i>Gods!</i> that ever ye that monster placed	H.L. 271
lie like <i>Gods</i> in yvorie beds arayd,	H.L. 285
name then would I raise Bove all the <i>gods</i> ,	H.L. 304
Like <i>Gods</i> with Nectar in their bankets free;	H.B. 249
Gods'. See <i>Sea-gods'.</i>	
she raught the <i>Gods</i> owne mansions:	Bel. ² vii. 8
Seeking to kisse her, brok'tst the <i>Gods</i> decree,	Gn. 471
whether through the <i>Gods</i> decree,	Gn. 569
wonts to deeke the <i>Gods</i> immortal crew	Hub. 1268
As for the <i>gods</i> owne principality,	VII. vii. 16. 5
Goemagot, Goemot. See <i>Gogmagog.</i>	
Goes. He to his studie <i>goes</i> ;	I. i. 36. 7
to the wood she <i>goes</i> , to serve her turne,	I. vi. 22. 3
when the oyle is spent, The light <i>goes</i> out,	II. x. 30. 2
Full fast she flies, and farre afore him <i>goes</i> ,	IV. vii. 21. 8
He where he list <i>goes</i> loose,	IV. xii. 11. 4
She <i>goes</i> to seeke him,	V. vi. Arg.
Goeth. he <i>goeth</i> to that soveraine Queene;	I. v. 16. 1
nought regarding her displeasure, forward <i>goth</i>	II. ii. 57. 9
with whom now she <i>goth</i> In lovely wise,	IV. i. 47. 6
upon them <i>goth</i> As on the ground,	IV. xi. 14. 5
each estate quite out of order <i>goth</i> ?	V. ii. 37. 3
some doe say it <i>goeth</i> downe to hell:	V. ix. 6. 5
with presumptuous powre against that knight streight <i>goth</i>	VI. ii. 17. 9
And carelesly into the river <i>goth</i> ,	VI. iii. 23. 3
forth on his journey <i>goth</i>	VI. iii. 45. 9
He <i>goth</i> on foote all armed by her side,	VI. iii. 46. 1
Gogh. See <i>Y sculth gogh.</i>	
Gogmagog. besprincled with the gore Of mighty <i>Goemot</i> ,	II. x. 10. 8
the great <i>Goemagot</i> of strong Corineus,	III. ix. 60. 3
Gold. an hundred steps of purest <i>golde</i>	Bel. ¹ ii. 8
the bases were of richest <i>golde</i> ,	Bel. ¹ iv. 2
with fine perle and <i>golde</i> putt up in heart.	Rev. ii. 7
The houses <i>golde</i> , the pavement precious stone.	Rev. iv. 11
<i>Golde</i> was the parget;	Bel. ii. 9
four great Lyons of <i>gold</i> (<i>golde</i>);	Bel. iii. 10
shine all sealy with great plates of <i>golde</i> ;	Bel. ² ii. 10
The sailes of <i>golde</i> , of silke the tackle were:	Pet. ii. 3
As snowe and <i>golde</i> together had been wrought:	Pet. vi. 6
shields of brasse that shone like burnisht <i>golde</i> ,	Yan. vi. 3
Ygyrt with belts of glitterand <i>gold</i> ,	S.C. Jul. 177
So you may buye <i>golde</i> to deere.	S.C. Au. 108
<i>golde</i> , which underlayes The summer beames,	Gn. 99
paint with pallid greene her buds of <i>gold</i> ,	Gn. 222
On everie side did shine like sealie <i>golde</i> ;	Gn. 261
this might better be the world of <i>gold</i> ;	Hub. 152
without <i>golde</i> now nothing wilbe got,	Hub. 153
Enchaste with chaine and circulet of <i>golde</i>	Hub. 624
To register, and sound in trump of <i>gold</i> ,	T.M. 98
her yeolow locks, like wyrie <i>gold</i>	Ti. 10

Gold—Continued.

Adorn'd with purest <i>golde</i> and precious stone;	Ti. 86
I saw an Image, all of massie <i>gold</i> ;	Ti. 491
Then did I see a Bridge, made all of <i>golde</i> ;	Ti. 547
Made of <i>golde</i> and costlie yvorie;	Ti. 605
Adorned all with costlie cloth of <i>gold</i> ;	Ti. 632
Lastly I saw an Arke of purest <i>golde</i> ;	Ti. 659
pearles of Ynde, or <i>gold</i> of Opher;	Col. 490
Then got he how and shafts of <i>gold</i> and lead;	Col. 807
Purified with <i>gold</i> and pearle of rich assay;	I. ii. 13. 3
Ne spared he to give her <i>gold</i> and rings;	I. iii. 18. 8
Queene . . . In glistring <i>gold</i> and perelless pretious stone;	I. iv. 8. 6
she comes, . . . Adorned all with <i>gold</i> and girlonds gay;	I. iv. 17. 2
Avarice . . . did ride, Uppon a Camell loaden all with <i>gold</i> ;	I. iv. 27. 2
he gnasht his teeth to see Those heapes of <i>gold</i> ;	I. iv. 31. 7
Adorn'd with <i>gold</i> and jewels shining cleare;	I. v. 21. 2
in garments gilt And gorgeous <i>gold</i> arayd;	I. v. 26. 8
He gave her <i>gold</i> and purple pall to weare;	I. vii. 16. 3
hilts were burnisht <i>gold</i> , and handle strong Of mother perle;	I. vii. 30. 8
His haughtie Helmet, horrid all with <i>gold</i> ;	I. vii. 31. 1
With sprinkled pearle and <i>gold</i> full richly drest;	I. vii. 32. 3
an horne . . . in twisted <i>gold</i> And tasselles gay;	I. viii. 3. 6
With royall arras, and resplendent <i>gold</i> ;	I. viii. 36. 2
a boxe . . . Emhord with <i>gold</i> and gorgeous ornament;	I. ix. 19. 2
nor for <i>gold</i> nor glee will I abyde By you;	I. ix. 32. 7
in her right hand hore a cup of <i>gold</i> ;	I. x. 13. 2
on her head she wore a tyre of <i>gold</i> ;	I. x. 31. 5
nor would for <i>gold</i> or fee Be wonne;	I. x. 43. 6
princely gifts of yvorie and <i>gold</i> ;	I. xii. 12. 6
With silkin curtens and <i>gold</i> coverletts;	II. vi. 16. 6
His yron cote . . . Was underneath enveloped with <i>gold</i> ;	II. vii. 4. 2
Great hespes of <i>gold</i> that never could be spent;	II. vii. 5. 2
Fountaines of <i>gold</i> and silver to abownd;	II. vii. 17. 5
life for <i>gold</i> engage;	II. vii. 18. 6
so much <i>gold</i> Thou canst preserve;	II. vii. 20. 3
massy <i>gold</i> of glorious guifte;	II. vii. 28. 4
Both rooffe, and floore, and walls, were all of <i>gold</i> ;	II. vii. 29. 1
a broad gate all built of beaten <i>gold</i> ;	II. vii. 40. 2
She held a great <i>gold</i> chaine ylincked well;	II. vii. 46. 2
planted there did bring forth fruit of <i>gold</i> ;	II. vii. 54. 7
Why takest not of that same fruite of <i>gold</i> ?	II. vii. 63. 7
<i>gold</i> al is not that doth golden seeme;	II. viii. 14. 5
Braunched with <i>gold</i> and perle most richly wrought;	II. ix. 19. 4
skirt with <i>gold</i> was fretted all about;	II. ix. 37. 1
he first wore crowne of <i>gold</i> for dignity;	II. x. 39. 9
otherwhiles, with <i>gold</i> hesprinkled;	II. xii. 45. 8
some were of burnisht <i>gold</i> ;	II. xii. 55. 1
In her left hand a Cup of <i>gold</i> she held;	II. xii. 66. 1
of purest <i>gold</i> was spred A trayle of yvie;	II. xii. 61. 1
Her garments all were wrought of beaten <i>gold</i> ;	III. i. 15. 6
glistred all with <i>gold</i> and glorious shew;	III. i. 41. 3
with <i>gold</i> and Ermines faire enveloped;	III. i. 69. 9
round about yfretted all with <i>gold</i> ;	III. ii. 25. 4
That fame in tromp of <i>gold</i> eternally displayes;	III. iii. 3. 9
All fretted round with <i>gold</i> , and goodly well besene;	III. iii. 58. 9
would not stay For <i>gold</i> , or perles, or pretious stones;	III. iv. 18. 8
<i>Gold</i> , amber, yvorie, perles, owches, rings;	III. iv. 23. 5
'Royally clad' (quoth he) 'in cloth of <i>gold</i> ;	III. v. 5. 2
The one of yron, the other of bright <i>gold</i> ;	III. vi. 31. 3
loves his fetters, though they were of <i>gold</i> ;	III. ix. 8. 6
goodly arras . . . Woven with <i>gold</i> and silke;	III. xi. 28. 3
made the sparkling waves . . . flame with <i>gold</i> ;	III. xi. 41. 4
there stood an Image all alone Of massy <i>gold</i> ;	III. xi. 47. 5
Some headed with sad lead, some with pure <i>gold</i> ;	III. xi. 48. 4
with pure <i>gold</i> it all was overlaid;	III. xi. 51. 4
her fayre lockes were woven up in <i>gold</i> ;	III. xii. 13. 4
Without adorne of <i>gold</i> or silver bright;	III. xii. 20. 2
With <i>gold</i> and many a gorgeous ornament;	IV. iii. 38. 7
Bearing that precious relicke in an arke Of <i>gold</i> ;	IV. iv. 15. 3
unto the vulgar for good <i>gold</i> insted;	IV. v. 15. 4
perfect <i>gold</i> surmounts the meaneest brasse;	IV. ix. 2. 9
all her gowne Enwoven was with <i>gold</i> ;	IV. x. 31. 9
Nor shining <i>gold</i> , nor mouldring clay it was;	IV. x. 39. 5
With nimble wings of <i>gold</i> and purple hew;	IV. x. 42. 3
quail in conquest of that land of <i>gold</i> ;	IV. xi. 22. 5
garnisht all with <i>gold</i> upon the blade;	V. i. 10. 3
Whilst he to gathering of the <i>gold</i> did fall;	V. ii. 23. 8
whereas she hidden lay Under an heape of <i>gold</i> ;	V. ii. 25. 6
her suppliant hands, those hands of <i>gold</i> ;	V. ii. 26. 6
Basted with bends of <i>gold</i> on every side;	V. v. 3. 2
His Lyons skin chamgd to a pall of <i>gold</i> ;	V. v. 24. 7
all dispreed With shining <i>gold</i> ;	V. vii. 6. 5
Uppon her head she wore a Crowne of <i>gold</i> ;	V. vii. 6. 6
Moone-like Mitre to a Crowne of <i>gold</i> ;	V. vii. 13. 6
royall gifts of <i>gold</i> and silver wrought;	V. vii. 24. 4
all their tops hright glistring with <i>gold</i> ;	V. ix. 21. 7
Uppon a throne of <i>gold</i> full bright and sheene;	V. ix. 27. 5
Not of rich tissew, nor of cloth of <i>gold</i> ;	V. ix. 28. 2
Glistring like <i>gold</i> amongst the plights enrold;	V. ix. 28. 7
There he that Idoll saw of massy <i>gold</i> ;	V. xi. 21. 8
For guiftes of <i>gold</i> or any worldly glee;	V. xi. 63. 3
Dearer is love then life, and fame then <i>gold</i> ;	V. xi. 63. 8
to thinke <i>gold</i> that is bras;	VI. Pr. 5. 7
taking from her hand a ring of <i>gould</i> ;	VI. i. 29. 2
Pinck't upon <i>gold</i> , and paled part per part;	VI. ii. 6. 2
So forth he drew much <i>gold</i> , and toward him it drive;	VI. ix. 32. 9
offred store of <i>gold</i> ;	VI. xi. 14. 6
In garment all of <i>gold</i> downe to the ground;	VII. vii. 37. 2
wings of <i>gold</i> fit to employ;	VII. vii. 46. 9
If <i>Gold</i> , her locks are finest <i>Gold</i> on ground;	Am. xv. 11

Gold—Continued.

under a net of <i>gold</i> ;	Am. xxxvii. 2
which is <i>gold</i> , or heare, may scarce be told?	Am. xxxvii. 4
And with ten thousand gemmes of shyning <i>gold</i> ;	H.H.L. 60
on her head a crowne of purest <i>gold</i> Is set;	H.H.B. 190
Golden , shine all scaly with fine <i>golden</i> plates;	Bel. iii. 10
With <i>golden</i> wings in habite of a Nymph;	Bel. i. vi. 6
Renting hir faire visage and <i>golden</i> haire;	Bel. i. viii. 4
sodain dropping of a <i>golden</i> shoure;	Bel. i. ix. 11
shining land, That <i>golden</i> Pactol drives;	Bel. i. x. 4
in this <i>golden</i> vessel couched were The ashes;	Bel. iii. 7
outraing her cheekes and <i>golden</i> haire;	Bel. i. x. 3
bottom yeallow, like the <i>golden</i> grayle;	Bel. i. xii. 3
With purple wings, and crest of <i>golden</i> hewe;	Pet. v. 2
Atcheived the <i>golden</i> Fleece in Colchid land;	Ro. x. 2
'I sawe Phoebus thrust out his <i>golden</i> hedde;	S.C. Ap. 73
To crowne her <i>golden</i> locks;	S.C. Jun. 46
betweene the Cuppe And <i>golden</i> Diademe;	S.C. Jul. 20
The <i>golden</i> offspring of Latona pure;	Ga. 13
his <i>golden</i> Charet glistring light;	Ga. 67
Whom <i>golden</i> Fleece did make an heavenly signe;	Ga. 211
Vesper in his timely howre From <i>golden</i> Oeta;	Ga. 316
That was the <i>golden</i> age of Saturne old;	Hub. 151
So well his <i>golden</i> Circiet him besemeth;	Hub. 627
The <i>golden</i> brood of great Apollos wit;	T.M. 2
all her Sisters rent their <i>golden</i> heares;	T.M. 111
<i>golden</i> Trompet of eternitie;	T.M. 458
now I will my <i>golden</i> Clarion rend;	T.M. 463
do those men in <i>golden</i> thrones repose;	Ti. 370
the nuissant brood Of <i>golden</i> girt Alcmena;	Ti. 380
Fame with <i>golden</i> wings aloft doth flie;	Ti. 421
so silken soft And <i>golden</i> faire;	Mui. 108
In whose brave mynd, as in a <i>golden</i> coter;	Col. 488
from a <i>golden</i> Censer forth doth rise;	Col. 609
With price whereof they buy a <i>golden</i> bell;	Col. 725
To tast the streames that, like a <i>golden</i> shoure;	Deed. Son. viii. 9
hath writ her owne record in <i>golden</i> verse;	Deed. Son. xii. 4
For theremto doth need a <i>golden</i> quill;	Deed. Son. xvi. 10
Whose bridle rung with <i>golden</i> bells and bosses brave;	I. ii. 13. 9
<i>golden</i> Phoebus, . . . Hurl'd his beame so scorching;	I. ii. 29. 3
<i>golden</i> foile all over them displaid;	I. iv. 4. 4
strove to match, . . . Great Junoes <i>golden</i> chayre;	I. iv. 17. 5
the <i>golden</i> Orientall gate Of greatest heaven;	I. v. 2. 1
huckled with a <i>golden</i> tong;	I. vi. 30. 9
a Dragon . . . over all did spredd His <i>golden</i> winges;	I. vii. 31. 6
Phoebus <i>golden</i> face it did attaint;	I. vii. 34. 6
Gebons <i>golden</i> waves doe wash continually;	I. vii. 43. 9
Then tooke the angrie witch her <i>golden</i> cup;	I. viii. 14. 1
Her <i>golden</i> cup she cast unto the ground;	I. viii. 25. 2
<i>golden</i> chayne, wherewith yfere The vertues linked are;	I. ix. 1. 1
The <i>golden</i> Sunne his glistring head gan shew;	I. ix. 18. 2
writt with <i>golden</i> letters rich and brave;	I. ix. 19. 8
tore Her guiltlesse garments and her <i>golden</i> heare;	I. x. 28. 6
gan the <i>golden</i> Phoebus for to steepe His ferie face;	I. xi. 31. 1
Her <i>golden</i> locks for hast were loosely shed;	I. xi. 51. 5
Her looser <i>golden</i> lockes he rudely rent;	II. i. 11. 5
Her <i>golden</i> lockes most cruelly she rent;	II. i. 15. 4
'with <i>golden</i> squire . . . can measure out a meane;	II. i. 58. 1
The face of <i>golden</i> Meane;	II. ii. Arg.
He left his loftie steed with <i>golden</i> sell;	II. ii. 11. 6
Her <i>golden</i> lockes she roundly did uptye;	II. ii. 15. 7
rode in <i>golden</i> sell with single spered;	II. iii. 12. 3
besprinkled was throughout With <i>golden</i> aygnets;	II. iii. 26. 7
Was hend with <i>golden</i> fringe;	II. iii. 26. 9
All hard with <i>golden</i> hendes;	II. iii. 27. 4
Knit with a <i>golden</i> handricke;	II. iii. 29. 5
Her yellow lockes, crisped like <i>golden</i> wyre;	II. iii. 30. 1
idle offers of thy <i>golden</i> fee;	II. vii. 9. 7
his busy paines aplyde To melt the <i>golden</i> metall;	II. vii. 35. 9
he himselfe was all of <i>golden</i> mould;	II. vii. 40. 7
Many great <i>golden</i> pillours did beupere The massy rooffe;	II. vii. 43. 5
Their fruit were <i>golden</i> apples glistring bright;	II. vii. 54. 1
Here also sprong that goodly <i>golden</i> fruit;	II. vii. 55. 1
Here eke that famous <i>golden</i> Apple grew;	II. vii. 55. 4
they with <i>golden</i> pinecons cleave The fitting skyes;	II. viii. 2. 3
His snowy front, curled with <i>golden</i> heares;	II. viii. 5. 5
gold al is not that doth <i>golden</i> seeme;	II. viii. 14. 5
Her yellow <i>golden</i> heare Was trimly woven	II. ix. 19. 6
Elfaine enclost it with a <i>golden</i> wall;	II. x. 72. 9
Ifis goodly conquest of the <i>golden</i> fleece;	II. xii. 44. 6
th' yvorie in <i>golden</i> mantle gownd;	II. xii. 67. 5
a Lion passant in a <i>golden</i> field;	III. i. 4. 9
with that <i>golden</i> chaine of concord tyde;	III. i. 12. 8
To crowne his <i>golden</i> lockes with honour dew;	III. i. 35. 5
all the gravell mixt with <i>golden</i> owre;	III. iv. 18. 6
now the <i>golden</i> Hesperus Was mounted high;	III. iv. 51. 6
Her <i>golden</i> lockes, that late in tresses bright Emhreaded were;	III. vi. 18. 6
With <i>golden</i> wreath and gorgeous ornament;	III. vii. 11. 3
her <i>golden</i> girdle, which did fall From her in flight;	III. vii. 31. 8
The <i>golden</i> ribband, which that virgin wore;	III. vii. 36. 1
Tyde with her <i>golden</i> girdle;	III. viii. 2. 7
With <i>golden</i> wyre to weave her curled head;	III. viii. 7. 6
<i>golden</i> wyre was not so yellow;	III. viii. 7. 7
I found her <i>golden</i> girdle cast astray;	III. viii. 49. 8
Her <i>golden</i> locks, that were in trammells gay Upbounden;	III. ix. 20. 4
shewe their <i>golden</i> gleames;	III. ix. 20. 8
inly tickled with that <i>golden</i> vew;	III. x. 30. 3
all that <i>golden</i> pray, . . . I loath;	III. x. 31. 4
Till drouping Phoebus gan to hyde his <i>golden</i> hedde;	III. x. 45. 9
that doth his <i>golden</i> wings embay In blessed Nectar;	III. xi. 2. 3

Golden—Continued.

into a *golden* showre Him selfe he chaung'd, III. xi. 31. 1
 Whenas the God to *golden* hew him selfe transfard, III. xi. 31. 9
 The God himselfe rending his *golden* heare, III. xi. 37. 7
 Ease, on his robe in *golden* letters cyphered, III. xii. 4. 9
 her *golden* lockes, that were upbound, IV. i. 13. 2
 The *golden* Apple, cause of all their wrong, IV. i. 22. 5
 All mindlesse of the *Golden* fleece, which made them strive, IV. i. 23. 9
 that great *golden* chaine quite to divide, IV. i. 30. 8
 With *golden* words and goodly countenance, IV. ii. 9. 2
 Shall have that *golden* girdle for reward; IV. ii. 27. 2
 Yet all was forg'd and spred with *golden* foyle, IV. ii. 29. 4
 Combing her *golden* lockes, as seemd her good; IV. ii. 45. 5
 Her *golden* cup to them for drinke she saught, IV. iii. 48. 8
 Him needeth sure a *golden* pen, I weene, IV. v. 12. 2
 With *golden* foyle doth finely over-spredd Some baser metall, IV. v. 15. 2
golden belt by doome of all Graunted to her, IV. v. 16. 1
 Like to a *golden* border did appeare, IV. vi. 20. 3
 it did glister like the *golden* sand, IV. vi. 20. 7
 with a little *golden* chaine about it bound, IV. viii. 6. 9
 hand on high with *golden* ribbands laeced; IV. x. 8. 5
 With *golden* letters goodly well enchauced; IV. x. 8. 7
 Pactolus glistring with his *golden* flood; IV. xi. 20. 8
 it encompass round as with a *golden* fret, IV. xi. 27. 9
 from the *golden* age, that first was named, V. Pr. 2. 1
 With *golden* hands and silver feete beside, V. ii. 10. 2
 bore the Sunne brode blazed in a *golden* field, V. iii. 14. 9
 Artegal that *golden* belt uptooke, V. iii. 27. 1
 th' one hand seizing on his *golden* bit, V. iii. 29. 6
 As he with *golden* saddle is arayd, V. iii. 35. 4
 wrapt in fetters of a *golden* tresse, V. viii. 1. 7
 With *golden* giftes and many a guilefull word, V. xi. 50. 4
 Downe on his *golden* feete he often gazed, VI. viii. 26. 6
 rends her *golden* locks, and snowy breasts embrew, VI. viii. 40. 9
 I shall You well reward, and *golden* guerdon give, VI. ix. 32. 6
 What time the *golden* apple was unto him brought, VI. ix. 36. 9
 nor her *golden* haire Into their comely tresses dewly drest, VI. xii. 15. 3
 lifting up her *golden* wand, VII. vi. 13. 4
 His homes were gilden all with *golden* studs, VII. vii. 33. 5
 her *golden* tresses She doth attyre, Am. xxxvii. 1
 entangle in that *golden* snare; Am. xxxvii. 6
 To covet fetters, though they *golden* bee! Am. xxxvii. 14
 Forgetfull of the famous *golden* fleece; Am. xlv. 3
 they are lyke but unto *golden* hookes, Am. xlvii. 3
 the fayre tresses of your *golden* hayre, Am. lxxiii. 3
 Twoo *golden* apples of unvalewd price; Am. lxxvii. 6
 her fayre *golden* hearea . . . ye waving chance to marke; Am. lxxxi. 1
 enchauced Your glorious name in *golden* moniment, Am. lxxxii. 8
 Her worth is written with a *golden* quill, Am. lxxxiv. 10
 Iis *golden* beame upon the hills doth spred, Epith. 20
 Her long loose yellow lookes lyke *golden* wyre, Epith. 154
 Doe lyke a *golden* mantle her attyre; Epith. 156
 the bright evening-star with *golden* creast Appeare Epith. 286
 On *golden* plumes up to the purest skie, H.L. 178
 That *golden* wyre, those sparckling stars so bright, H.B. 97
 Love, lift me up upon thy *golden* wings, H.I.L. 1
 Cherubins, Which all with *golden* wings are overdright, H.H.B. 93
 Hesper, when his *golden* hayre . . . he hath bathed fayre, Proth. 164
Golden-fleecy. For that same *golden fleecy* Ram, V. Pr. 5. 6
Gold's. hundred steps of Afrike *golds* enchase, Bel.² ii. 8
Golds. With Roses dight and *Golds* and Daffadillies; Col. 339
Goldsmith. As guilefull *Goldsmith* that by secret skill, IV. v. 15. 1
Goldsmith's. Framed in *goldsmithes* forge with cunning hand; IV. vi. 20. 4
goldsmithes cunning could not understand, IV. vi. 20. 5
Gondola. A little *Gondelay*, bedecked trim, H. vi. 2. 7
 There her small *Gondelay* her port did make, H. vi. 11. 5
Gone. See **Go, Outgone, Overgone, Ygo.**
 To see such pleasures *gon* so suddenly, Pet.² iv. 14
 When these sad sights were overpast and *gone*, Van. xii. 1
 after shee was *gone*, S.C. May 235
 her Kidde shee knewe well was *gone*: S.C. May 300
 yts time to be *gone*, S.C. An. 198
 Now she is *gone* that safely did hem keepe: S.C. N. 137
 'Dido is *gone* afore; S.C. N. 193
 Out of the land is fled away and *gone*, Gn. 360
 O! all is *gone*; T.M. 181
 As if shee all to water would have *gone*; T.M. 596
 by my foes are now all spent and *gone*; Ti. 88
 'They all are *gone*, and all with them is *gone*; Ti. 155
 He now is *gone*, Ti. 216
 'He now is dead, and all his glorie *gone*, Ti. 218
 suddainly both bed and all was *gone*, Ti. 643
 My Lyonesse (ah, woe is mee!) is *gon*! D. 161
 he quite is *gone*, Amyntas quite is *gone*, Col. 433, 434
 after Astrofell is dead and *gone*: Col. 449
 suddain all were *gone*, I. i. 15. 9
 when Satyres all were *gone*, I. vi. 33. 1
 Dead sculls and bones of men whose life had *gone* astray, I. iv. 36. 9
 their griefe is with them *gone*: I. iv. 49. 2
 And zealous haste away is quickly *gone*, H. i. 13. 2
 Sith his good steed is lately from him *gone*; H. iii. 3. 2
 *Sometimes shee laught, that nigh her breth was *gone*, H. vi. 3. 4
 all so soone as Guyon thence was *gon*, H. xi. 5. 1
 when she saw them *gone* she forward went, III. i. 19. 6
 Taketh his nimble winges, and soone away is *gone*, III. i. 25. 9
 The worde *gone* out shee backe againe would call, III. ii. 9. 1
 After shee had nine moneths fulfilled and *gone*: III. vi. 5. 5
 As glad that that small rest as Bird of tempest *gon*, III. vii. 10. 9
 well they kent that their fayre guest was *gone*, III. vii. 19. 8
 after her are *gone* All the brave knights III. viii. 46. 6

Gone—Continued.

soone after they were *gone*, III. ix. 12. 1
 So beene they *gone* yfere, III. x. 16. 8
 whiles Jove to earth is *gone*, III. xi. 35. 9
 when as she her selfe was lost and *gone*, IV. ii. 26. 1
 That was the Salvage Knight: but he was *gone*, IV. v. 21. 6
 so soone as they perceiv'd That she was *gone*, IV. v. 28. 2
 thought shee wandred was, or *gone* astray: IV. vi. 36. 7
 none Equall to this, where ever I have *gone*, IV. vii. 14. 5
 When I was *gone*, soone after me shee sent V. viii. 23. 2
 hee farre was *gone* and past: V. viii. 33. 6
 Ne none can backe returne that once are *gone* amis, V. ix. 6. 9
 sith that he is *gone* irrevocable, VI. ii. 15. 1
 repentancee for things past and *gon*, VI. viii. 24. 5
 Although his quest were farre afore him *gon*: VI. ix. 12. 3
 cleane were *gone*, which way he never knew; VI. x. 18. 3
 being *gone*, none can them bring in place, VI. x. 21. 4
 Sith they that were the cause of all were *gone*: VI. xi. 20. 6
 is of late far out of order *gone*, VII. vii. 51. 4
 Now it is night, ye damsels may be *gon*, Epith. 311
Goneril. The eldest, *Gonorill*, Gan to protest II. x. 28. 1
 A private life led in Albania with *Gonorill*, II. x. 29. 8
Good. See **Good day, Goodwill.**
 grows lifes fruit unto the Churches *good*, Rev. iv. 14
 heaven whence all *good* gifts do come, Bel.² i. 8
 Such was this Citie in her *good* daies fownd: Ro. vi. 4
 All the *good* hap of th' oldest times afore, Ro. xix. 6
 In which all *good* and evill was enclosed, Ro. xix. 10
 this age, in which all *good* is geason, I. am. i. 5
 Griefe of *good* mindes, to see goodnesse disgraced! Van. i. 8
 Proud of his highest service, and *good* hap, Van. iv. 3
 From *good* to badd, and from badd to worse, S.C. F. 12
 So semest thou like *Good* Fryday to frowne: S.C. F. 30
 Cuddie, I wote thou kenst little *good*, S.C. F. 85
 What ever that *good* old man bespake, S.C. F. 97
 to scold And snebbe the *good* Oake, S.C. F. 126
 Submitting me to your *good* sufferance, S.C. F. 187
 the *good* man noulde stay his leasure, S.C. F. 192
 fiercely the *good* man at him did laye, S.C. F. 214
 (But now I trowe can better *good*), S.C. Mar. 56
 Tell me, *good* Hobbinoll, what garres thee greete? S.C. Ap. 1
 their God his *good* does them send, S.C. May 64
 their *good* is ygoe, S.C. May 67
Good is no *good*, but if it be spend; S.C. May 71
 God giveth *good* for none other end, S.C. May 72
 thilke God, that gave him that *good*, S.C. May 85
 So often times, when as *good* is meant, S.C. May 101
 her dame, that had *good* reason, S.C. May 177
 what shee thought *good*: S.C. May 179
 That some *good* body woulde once pitie mee! S.C. May 248
 'Ah, *good* young maister!' S.C. May 255
 the Kidde made him *good* glee, S.C. May 282
 Teribinth, *good* for Gotes: S.C. Jul. 86
 Their *good* is with them goe: S.C. Jul. 118
 (Mought they *good* sheepeheads here?) S.C. Jul. 178
 Here is a great deale of *good* matter Lost S.C. Jul. 205
 Ah! *good* Algrind! his hap was ill, S.C. Jul. 229
 Never knew I lovers sheepe in *good* plight: S.C. Au. 20
 With mery thing its *good* to medle sadde, S.C. Au. 144
 maken a Mart of their *good* name: S.C. S. 37
 To leave the *good*, that I had in hande, S.C. S. 59
 Ne in *good* nor goodnes taken delight, S.C. S. 85
 ought of the gotten *good* to restore: S.C. S. 129
 hee call hem at theyr *good* choyce; S.C. S. 143
 not *good* Dogges hem needeth to chace, S.C. S. 166
 When the *good* old man used to sleepe, S.C. S. 189
 Too *good* for him had bene a great deale worse; S.C. S. 213
good Hobbinoll, mought I thee praye Of ayde S.C. S. 246
 little *good* hath got, S.C. O. 10
 What *good* thereof to Cuddie can arise? S.C. O. 18
 to restraine The lust . . . with *good* advice, S.C. O. 22
 Reliven not for any *good*, S.C. N. 89
 to wete whats *good* or ill, S.C. N. 183
 A *good* old shepheard, Wrenock was his name, S.C. D. 41
 Adieu, *good* Hobbinoll, that was so true, S.C. D. 155
good men, of whom thou oft are blest; Gn. 62
 whence no *good* commeth by; Gn. 102
 In steed of *good*, hastning his cruel fate, Gn. 328
 boasts his *good* event Gn. 534
 with *good* speed the fomie billowes scowre: Gn. 564
 Iis worke he shortly to *good* purpose brought, Gn. 655
 Amongst the rest a *good* old woman was, Hub. 33
 advanced, For my *good* parts; Hub. 64
 I likewise have wasted much *good* time, Hub. 75
 Abroad, where change is, *good* may gotten bee, Hub. 101
 all the rest doo rob of *good* and land, Hub. 140
 Sildome but some *good* commeth ere the end, Hub. 172
 Withouten pasport or *good* warrantye, Hub. 186
 A *good* yeoman he was of honest place, Hub. 230
 Gay without *good* is *good* hearts greatest loathing, Hub. 232
 As if *good* service he were fit to doo; Hub. 239
 that *good* man, Seeing them Hub. 243
 in long service lost both limbs and *good*; Hub. 248
 'Good Sir, full glad am I, Hub. 270
 men of *good* deserving Hub. 369
 this *good* Sir did follow the plaine word, Hub. 390
 no *good* trade of life did entertaine, Hub. 398
 some *good* course that we might undertake; Hub. 411
 In the meane-time to live in *good* estate, Hub. 427
Good garments for their service should deserve; Hub. 468

Good—Continued.

Much <i>good</i> deep learning one thereout may reed;	Hub. 484
some <i>good</i> Gentleman, that hath the right . . .	Hub. 525
The Priest him wisht <i>good</i> speed, . . .	Hub. 550
Newes may perhaps some <i>good</i> unweeting heare.	Hub. 606
with a <i>good</i> bold face, . . .	Hub. 645
<i>good</i> Courtiers may ye bee! . . .	Hub. 653
The which in Court him served to <i>good</i> stead;	Hub. 697
To heare the Javell so <i>good</i> men to nip;	Hub. 712
backbite Anies <i>good</i> name for envie or despite;	Hub. 720
some <i>good</i> Ladies gilts: . . .	Hub. 852
had not power to doo him <i>good</i> or ill. . .	Hub. 890
To loose <i>good</i> dayes, that might be better spent;	Hub. 897
In case the <i>good</i> . . . they would wisely take.	Hub. 962
he askt how <i>good</i> might growe . . .	Hub. 965
(if we thinke <i>good</i>) . . .	Hub. 970
deare brother, take <i>good</i> hart, . . .	Hub. 1003
it <i>good</i> sport had been him to have eyde: . . .	Hub. 1013
did he <i>good</i> to none, to manie ill, . . .	Hub. 1197
seeke with slaunder his <i>good</i> name to blot;	Hub. 1219
surcease, <i>good</i> Dame, and hence depart.	Hub. 1221
<i>good</i> men blame, and losels magnify. . .	T.M. 324
As heretofore of <i>good</i> , so now of ill. . .	T.M. 408
if <i>good</i> were not praised more than ill, . . .	T.M. 455
Lifting the <i>Good</i> up to high Honours seat,	Com. Son. i. 11
Thy father, that <i>good</i> Earle of rare renowne,	Ti. 261
Whose great <i>good</i> deeds, in country and in towne,	Ti. 263
So life exchanging for his countries <i>good</i> .	Ti. 301
in this halfe happie I doo read <i>Good</i> Melibae,	Ti. 436
O gall of all <i>good</i> heartes! . . .	Ti. 449
Exceeding all this baser worldes <i>good</i> ;	Ti. 620
With fruitfull hope . . . Of future <i>good</i> ,	Mui. 26
with <i>good</i> speed began to take his flight. . .	Mui. 147
Cummin <i>good</i> for eyes, . . .	Mui. 188
Sharpe Isope, <i>good</i> for greene wounds remedies,	Mui. 190
whatso else of vertue <i>good</i> or ill . . .	Mui. 201
all <i>good</i> things with venomous tooth devowres,	Mui. 302
his gins . . . Drest in <i>good</i> order . . .	Mui. 388
So carefull was for them, and for my <i>good</i> ,	D. 138
They her did praise, and my <i>good</i> fortune blesse.	D. 147
at all complaine My <i>good</i> to heare, . . .	D. 280
'The <i>good</i> and righteous he away doth take,	D. 358
spight it selfe, that all <i>good</i> things doth spill,	As. 23
Had not <i>good</i> hap those shepherds thether led. . .	As. 144
of <i>good</i> passed newly to discuss, . . .	Col. 38
her old sire more carefull of her <i>good</i> , . . .	Col. 120
with hope of <i>good</i> , and hate of ill, . . .	Col. 192
No ravenous wolves the <i>good</i> mans hope destroy . . .	Col. 318
For end, all <i>good</i> , all grace there freely growes,	Col. 324
<i>good</i> Harpalus, now woxen aged . . .	Col. 380
selfe-regard of private <i>good</i> or ill . . .	Col. 682
Vouchsafe from him this token in <i>good</i> worth to take.	Ded. Son. xv. 14
At that <i>good</i> knight so cunningly didst rove, . . .	I. Pr. 3. 3
The Aspine <i>good</i> for staves; . . .	I. i. 8. 9
Making . . . eke her hurt her <i>good</i> , . . .	I. i. 25. 9
seemde best the person to put on Of that <i>good</i> knight,	I. ii. 11. 2
this <i>good</i> knight, . . . him thither bastly got;	I. ii. 29. 1
the <i>good</i> knight, . . . The bleeding hough did thrust into the ground, . . .	I. ii. 44. 3
reliefe, Which given was to them for <i>good</i> intents:	I. iii. 17. 4
<i>Good</i> cause of mine excuse, . . .	I. iii. 29. 6
hope of new <i>good</i> hap he gan to feele; . . .	I. iii. 34. 8
hee . . . scarce <i>good</i> morsell all his life did taste,	I. iv. 28. 3
He hated all <i>good</i> workes and vertuous deeds, . . .	I. iv. 32. 1
death it was, when any <i>good</i> he saw; . . .	I. iv. 30. 7
So every <i>good</i> to bad he doth abuse; . . .	I. iv. 32. 6
that <i>good</i> knight would not so nigh repaire, . . .	I. iv. 37. 7
<i>good</i> successes which their foes ensue; . . .	I. v. 25. 3
<i>Good</i> cause he had to hasten thence away; . . .	I. v. 45. 6
That <i>good</i> knight of the Redcrosse to have slain:	I. vi. 41. 4
she chaunced by <i>good</i> hap to meet . . .	I. vii. 29. 1
'Faire Sir, I hope <i>good</i> hap hath brought You . . .	I. vii. 42. 5
'Twas my chance (my chance was faire and <i>good</i>) . . .	I. vii. 47. 1
O! heavie record of the <i>good</i> Redcrosse, . . .	I. vii. 48. 8
penance pay Of treble <i>good</i> : <i>good</i> growes of evils priefe.'	I. viii. 43. 6
th' only <i>good</i> that growes of passed feare Is to be wise,	I. viii. 44. 5
Whose secret fith <i>good</i> manners biddeth not be told. . .	I. viii. 46. 9
this <i>good</i> Prince redeemd the Redcrosse knight . . .	I. ix. 1. 9
Least so great <i>good</i> . . . Should die unknown, . . .	I. ix. 2. 8
Most envious man, that grieves at neighbours <i>good</i> ;	I. ix. 39. 6
<i>good</i> lucke prolonged hath thy date, . . .	I. ix. 45. 7
all the <i>good</i> is Gods, both power and eke will, . . .	I. x. 1. 9
all the day in doing <i>good</i> and godly deedes, . . .	I. x. 3. 9
knew his <i>good</i> to all of each degree, . . .	I. x. 7. 5
this <i>good</i> knight his way with me address, . . .	I. x. 11. 3
'Deare dame, And you, <i>good</i> Sir, . . .	I. x. 17. 2
Una her besought, to be so <i>good</i> . . .	I. x. 32. 5
Gan him instruct in everie <i>good</i> behest, . . .	I. x. 33. 3
in every <i>good</i> behest . . . Shee him instructed . . .	I. x. 45. 3
'That word shall I,' (said he) 'avouchen <i>good</i> , . . .	I. x. 64. 8
Great thankes, and goodly meed, to that <i>good</i> syre . . .	I. x. 68. 4
Full of great vertues, and for med'cine <i>good</i> : . . .	I. xi. 29. 5
in that soile, where all <i>good</i> things did grow, . . .	I. xi. 47. 2
eftsoones did know Both <i>good</i> and ill, . . .	I. xi. 47. 8
this faery knight, The <i>good</i> Sir Guyon, . . .	II. Pr. 5. 8
to all <i>good</i> he enemy was still. . .	II. i. 5. 5
knighthood tooke of <i>good</i> Sir Huons hand, . . .	II. i. 6. 8
The which <i>good</i> fortune doth to you present, . . .	II. i. 16. 4
he surely is A right <i>good</i> knight, . . .	II. i. 19. 5
make you <i>good</i> amendment for the same: . . .	II. i. 20. 4

Good—Continued.

all he did was to deceive <i>good</i> knights, . . .	II. i. 23. 1
God ye speed and send you <i>good</i> successe, . . .	II. i. 25. 6
when the <i>good</i> Sir Guyon did behold, . . .	II. i. 42. 1
this dead corpse . . . the <i>good</i> Sir Mortdant was:	II. i. 49. 9
<i>good</i> Sir Guyon could uneach . . .	II. i. 56. 5
'death is an equall doome To <i>good</i> and bad, . . .	II. i. 59. 2
by <i>good</i> prayers, or by other hap, . . .	II. ii. 6. 7
not so <i>good</i> of deedes as great of name, . . .	II. ii. 17. 3
Ill by ensample <i>good</i> doth often gayne, . . .	II. ii. 45. 5
Sith his <i>good</i> steed is lately from him gone; . . .	II. iii. 3. 2
give you eke <i>good</i> helpe to their decay. . .	II. iii. 15. 2
All <i>good</i> and honour might therein be red, . . .	II. iii. 24. 5
envying my toward <i>good</i> , . . .	II. iv. 22. 2
staynd their prayes with thy least <i>good</i> part; . . .	II. iv. 26. 4
Honour, estate, and all this worldes <i>good</i> , . . .	II. vii. 8. 6
Here is the fontaine of the worldes <i>good</i> : . . .	II. vii. 38. 6
the <i>good</i> Guyon he found slumbering fast . . .	II. viii. 4. 8
Ne all <i>good</i> knights that shake well speare and shield. . .	II. viii. 14. 6
' <i>Good</i> or bad,' gan his brother fiers reply, . . .	II. viii. 15. 1
And of that shield, more worthy of <i>good</i> knight; . . .	II. viii. 15. 8
His owne <i>good</i> sword Morddure, . . .	II. viii. 30. 7
robbed mee Of my <i>good</i> sword and shield? . . .	II. viii. 54. 2
<i>Good</i> turnes be counted as a servile bond . . .	II. viii. 56. 2
'Fly fly, <i>good</i> knights,' (said he) . . .	II. ix. 12. 1
many <i>good</i> knights slaine . . .	II. ix. 12. 9
in <i>good</i> order, and with dew regard; . . .	II. ix. 25. 4
Not <i>good</i> nor serviceable elles for ought, . . .	II. ix. 32. 2
Greece, the Nourse of all <i>good</i> arts, . . .	II. ix. 48. 1
Illis life, and long <i>good</i> fortune, . . .	II. x. 13. 9
endlesse moniments of his great <i>good</i> : . . .	II. x. 46. 3
<i>Good</i> Claudius, that next was Emperour, . . .	II. x. 51. 1
Then Coyll; and after him <i>good</i> Lucius, . . .	II. x. 53. 3
This <i>good</i> king shortly without issew dide, . . .	II. x. 54. 1
Not with so <i>good</i> successe as shee deserv'd; . . .	II. x. 55. 2
whiles <i>good</i> fortune favoured her might, . . .	II. x. 56. 6
gave unto us all what ever <i>good</i> we have. . .	II. x. 69. 9
So fast as his <i>good</i> Courser could him beare; . . .	II. xi. 25. 8
His owne <i>good</i> sword Mordure, . . .	II. xi. 41. 6
his <i>good</i> Squire, him helping up with speed, . . .	II. xi. 48. 7
of our safety <i>good</i> heede to take; . . .	II. xi. 17. 7
A God . . . Did wisely make, and <i>good</i> Agdistes call; . . .	II. xii. 48. 2
The foe of life, that <i>good</i> envyes to all, . . .	II. xii. 48. 4
<i>good</i> Sir Guyon deare besought The Prince of grace . . .	III. i. 5. 1
By such <i>good</i> means he him discourseled . . .	III. i. 11. 1
'Mongst thousands <i>good</i> one wanton Dame to find: . . .	III. i. 49. 5
eke the Redcrosse knight gave her <i>good</i> ayd, . . .	III. i. 66. 7
So was their fortune <i>good</i> , though wicked were their minde. . .	III. ii. 43. 9
wicked fortune mine, though minde be <i>good</i> , . . .	III. ii. 44. 1
thy <i>good</i> fortune, having fate obeyd, . . .	III. iii. 19. 7
Yet ought mens <i>good</i> endeavours them confirme, . . .	III. iii. 25. 8
Against the <i>good</i> king Oswald, . . .	III. iii. 38. 4
Ne shall the <i>good</i> Cadwallader . . . be hable it to remedy, . . .	III. iii. 40. 3
<i>good</i> king Uther now doth make Strong warre . . .	III. iii. 52. 5
(need makes <i>good</i> schollers) . . .	III. iii. 53. 3
give her <i>good</i> reliefe . . .	III. iv. 11. 5
They poured in souveraine balme and Nectar <i>good</i> , . . .	III. iv. 40. 8
<i>Good</i> both for erthly med'cine and for heavenly food. . .	III. iv. 40. 9
<i>good</i> Sir, tell out of hand.' . . .	III. v. 4. 9
all the <i>good</i> that ever yet I gat: . . .	III. v. 7. 3
By your <i>good</i> counsell, or bold hardiment, . . .	III. v. 10. 7
Do one or other <i>good</i> , . . .	III. v. 10. 9
Of all <i>good</i> Ladies through the worlde . . .	III. v. 11. 2
The want of his <i>good</i> Squire . . .	III. v. 12. 4
gives ye so <i>good</i> ayd . . .	III. vi. 21. 4
A laesy loord, for nothing <i>good</i> to donne, . . .	III. vii. 12. 3
It was to weete the <i>good</i> Sir Satyrane, . . .	III. vii. 30. 1
the <i>good</i> Sir Satyrane gan awake . . .	III. vii. 45. 1
Gainst natures law and <i>good</i> behavoure; . . .	III. vii. 49. 2
Three hundred pledges for my <i>good</i> desartes, . . .	III. vii. 55. 4
thrice three hundred thanks for my <i>good</i> partes, . . .	III. vii. 55. 5
<i>good</i> man, sith far in sea we bee, . . .	III. viii. 24. 1
he, that never <i>good</i> nor maners knew, . . .	III. viii. 26. 1
but God turne the same to <i>good</i> sooth-say, . . .	III. viii. 50. 2
never let th' ensample of the bad Offend the <i>good</i> : . . .	III. ix. 2. 2
<i>good</i> by paragone Of evill, may more notably be rad, . . .	III. ix. 2. 2
The <i>good</i> man selfe, which then the Porter playd, . . .	III. ix. 10. 2
hardly praisd his wedlock <i>good</i> , . . .	III. ix. 42. 9
' <i>Good</i> Sir, let not my rudenes be no breach . . .	III. x. 25. 3
'take <i>good</i> hart, And tell thy grieve, . . .	III. x. 26. 1
al <i>good</i> knights, that armes doe bear this day, . . .	III. x. 27. 8
every one as commune <i>good</i> her handeled. . .	III. x. 36. 9
litle <i>good</i> of him is to he got, . . .	III. x. 39. 3
Ne ever looked back for <i>good</i> or ill; . . .	III. x. 43. 7
hast thou, Lord, of <i>good</i> mens cause no heed? . . .	III. xi. 9. 6
What booteth then the <i>good</i> and righteous deed, . . .	III. xi. 9. 8
'If <i>good</i> find grace, and righteousnes reward, . . .	III. xi. 10. 1
heavenly grace some <i>good</i> reliefe You send, . . .	III. xi. 14. 3
nor signe of her <i>good</i> speed, . . .	III. xii. 45. 3
Under maske of beautie and <i>good</i> grace . . .	IV. i. 17. 7
To hurt <i>good</i> knights, . . .	IV. i. 31. 3
<i>Good</i> lucke presents you with yond lovely mayd, . . .	IV. i. 33. 8
made <i>good</i> semblance to his companie, . . .	IV. i. 38. 2
Ye will me now with like <i>good</i> turne repay, . . .	IV. i. 40. 5
And foule advantage this <i>good</i> Knight dismayd, . . .	IV. i. 44. 3
old and crooked and not <i>good</i> for ought. . .	IV. ii. 3. 5
<i>good</i> fortune doth to you present So fayre a spoyle, . . .	IV. ii. 5. 8
wicked Time that all <i>good</i> thoughts doth waste, . . .	IV. ii. 33. 1
Combing her golden lockes, as seemd her <i>good</i> ; . . .	IV. ii. 45. 5
Ilave ye <i>good</i> fortune found . . .	IV. iii. 16. 2

Good—Continued.

with so good wariment	IV. iii. 17. 3
T'obey their riders hest, as seemed good.	IV. iii. 39. 5
Without regard of good.	IV. iv. 1. 9
To Britomart was given by good right;	IV. v. 8. 3
Unto the vulgar for good gold insted.	IV. v. 15. 4
Full glad of so good end.	IV. vi. 25. 3
An happie life with grace and good accord.	IV. viii. 18. 2
what good fortune did to him afford;	IV. viii. 18. 7
steale away the crowne of their good name;	IV. viii. 25. 4
all that on him lookt without good heed.	IV. viii. 39. 5
her error I abusd To my friends good.	IV. viii. 60. 8
with good thewes and speaches well applyde	IV. ix. 14. 6
Then good Sir Claribell him thus bespake:	IV. ix. 40. 1
by good fortune shortly him unseated.	IV. x. 10. 2
The Gate of Good Desert.	IV. x. 16. 2
As every one bad cause of good or ill.	IV. x. 43. 5
in order seemly good Did on the Thamis attend.	IV. xi. 44. 7
When good was onely for it selfe desyred.	V. Pr. 3. 6
both to good and bad he dealeth right.	V. Pr. 10. 4
Nor tooke away his love, but his owne proper good.	V. i. 23. 9
The spoile of peoples evil gotten good.	V. ii. 27. 7
Were it not good that wrong were then surceast.	V. ii. 37. 8
well they hoped to have got great good.	V. ii. 51. 5
His owne good steed.	V. iii. 29. 5
lewndnes blotteth good deserts with blame.	V. iii. 38. 9
with faire words, but words did little good.	V. iv. 4. 8
through my good endeavour . . . did helpe	V. iv. 12. 2
that good which Fortune gave her.	V. iv. 12. 7
what so good or ill . . . I hold mine owne.	V. iv. 14. 2
Yet my good lucke he shall not likewise pray.	V. iv. 14. 8
Known by good markes and perfect good espiall:	V. iv. 15. 8
With good right doe you withhold this day?	V. iv. 17. 5
'Your right is good,' (sayd he)	V. iv. 17. 8
'Your right is good,' (sayd he)	V. iv. 18. 8
for such good him recompence with ill?	V. v. 32. 6
with sure promise of her good endeavour	V. v. 35. 2
Fortune, envying good, hath felly frowned.	V. v. 36. 2
That will not take the offer of good hope.	V. v. 39. 6
Gan if I might by your good office get.	V. v. 42. 3
Who to demand of her some tydings good.	V. v. 45. 2
Who will not stoupe with good shall be made stoupe with harme.	V. v. 49. 9
by all good means he might, deserve such grace.	V. v. 55. 9
tell what ever it be, good or bad.	V. vi. 10. 2
never word did say Nor good nor bad.	V. vi. 18. 4
To lodge with him that night, unless good cause empeach.	V. vi. 21. 9
Was glad to yeeld unto his good request.	V. vi. 22. 2
little good could finde, And much lesse honour	V. vi. 32. 4
by Gods grace, and her good heedinesse.	V. vi. 34. 6
It as a token of good fortune tooke.	V. vii. 8. 5
Uppon their wall good watch and ward did keepe.	V. vii. 25. 6
her good Knights, of which so brave a band Serves her	V. viii. 18. 6
thankt be God, and your good hardiment.	V. viii. 23. 5
his good steed . . . Durst not endure their sight.	V. viii. 36. 7
To doe whatever he thought good or fit;	V. x. 13. 3
Good hart in evils doth the evils much amend.	V. x. 22. 9
The which good Fortune to him offred faire;	V. xi. 13. 5
To greet him the good fortune	V. xi. 15. 4
'Taile, good Sir Sergis.	V. xi. 38. 2
'forborne Your owne good shield	V. xi. 52. 2
By a good knight.	V. xi. 53. 2
the pelfe for which good name is sold.	V. xi. 63. 6
(as good fortune fell)	V. xii. 4. 2
if she hapt of any good to heare.	V. xii. 32. 1
what so Envie good or bad did fynd	V. xii. 33. 4
mens good name to have bereaved.	V. xii. 33. 9
whatsoever good by any sayd	V. xii. 34. 1
To hearken what any one did good report.	V. xii. 34. 8
To throw amongst the good which others had disprad.	V. xii. 36. 9
the good successe Which ye have had	VI. i. 5. 1
good direction how to enter in.	VI. i. 6. 3
although good Fortune me befall.	VI. i. 5. 6
Good Knights and Ladies true.	VI. i. 7. 9
for hyre of his good deede.	VI. i. 47. 2
ought they well to know Their good;	VI. ii. 1. 7
praise likewise deserve good thewes	VI. ii. 2. 9
he had good right gainst all that it gainesayd.	VI. ii. 18. 9
He burst into these wordes, as to him seemed good:	VI. ii. 24. 9
Tristram . . . the onely heire Of good king Meliograss	VI. ii. 28. 2
good Sir, sith now occasion fit Doth fall.	VI. ii. 33. 1
And turne we backe to good Sir Calidore;	VI. ii. 40. 2
that whilome that good Poet sayd.	VI. iii. 1. 1
did that good old Knight Temper his grieffe.	VI. iii. 6. 1
hazard she at earst had made Of her good fame;	VI. iii. 8. 8
But Calidore with all good courtesie	VI. iii. 9. 1
When Calidore in seemly good array	VI. iii. 9. 7
next after life, he tendered her good.	VI. iii. 11. 9
And by good fortune the plaine champion wonne:	VI. iv. 26. 3
The good Sir Bruin growing farre in yeares.	VI. iv. 33. 6
Lo! how good fortune doth to you present	VI. iv. 35. 3
Ne ever saw faire guize, ne learned good.	VI. v. 2. 4
he lacked had The good Sir Calpaine.	VI. v. 3. 2
otherwhile with good encouragement	VI. v. 32. 8
goodly person. . . . That could his good to all;	VI. v. 35. 8
In that good Hermits charge;	VI. v. 41. 4
tongue doth whet Gainst all, both good and bad.	VI. vi. 12. 4
sith we need good counsell.	VI. vi. 13. 8
'Aread, good Sire, some counsell	VI. vi. 13. 9
Of that good Hermite both they tooke their leave.	VI. vi. 15. 8

Good—Continued.

how to please the minds of good and ill.	VI. vi. 41. 8
her good dayes in dolorous disgrace:	VI. vii. 38. 4
Gave his foe good hope of victory:	VI. viii. 9. 6
The good Sir Calpaine, her owne true Knight.	VI. viii. 33. 2
For joy of such good hap by heavenly grace.	VI. viii. 37. 5
day, that doth discover bad and good.	VI. viii. 51. 7
Then came to them a good old aged syre.	VI. ix. 13. 5
Meliboee (so light that good old man)	VI. ix. 16. 1
thanke his host and his good wife;	VI. ix. 18. 5
'It is the mynd that maketh good or ill.	VI. ix. 30. 1
Give leave away, good father.	VI. ix. 31. 3
the good man . . . did thrust it farre away.	VI. ix. 33. 1
farre From malicing, or grudging his good boure.	VI. ix. 39. 7
Good should from us goe.	VI. x. 24. 9
forth the good old Meliboe was brought.	VI. xi. 11. 1
Old Meliboe and his good wife withall	VI. xi. 31. 6
Whereof was Lord the good Sir Bellamour;	VI. xii. 3. 4
such passion . . . as this good Lady felt.	VI. xii. 21. 6
seemed to containe A full good pecke	VI. xii. 26. 6
Of good and bad alike.	VI. xii. 28. 6
The good Sir Pelleas him tooke in hand.	VI. xii. 39. 6
Nature had establish first in good estate.	VII. vi. 5. 3
wrong of right, and bad of good did make	VII. vi. 6. 3
Good on-set boads good end.	VII. vi. 23. 9
that gave good care To her bold words.	VII. vi. 28. 1
to be her debter For many moe good turnes	VII. vi. 44. 8
From good to bad, from bad to worst of all:	VII. vii. 19. 3
Chose rather to be prayd for dooing good.	Am. xxxviii. 13
And speake her good, though she requite it ill.	Am. xviii. 14
Good shames to be to fill an instrument!	Am. liiii. 12
Set all your things in seemly good aray.	Epith. 114
what ye do, albe it good or ill.	Epith. 367
all that faire is, is by nature good;	H.B. 139
Nothing so good, but that . . . May be corrupt.	H.B. 157
How can we thee requite for all this good?	H.H.L. 174
Offending none, and doing good to all.	H.H.L. 237
For all that good is beautifull and faire.	H.H.B. 133
Good day. Diggon Davie! I bidde her god day;	S.C. S. 1
Goodlihead. Craving your goodlihead to aswage	S.C. F. 184
So be your goodlihead doe not disdayne	S.C. May 270
mote thy goodlihed forgive it mee.	II. iii. 33. 7
pleased with that seeming goodly-hed.	III. ii. 33. 8
That in thy face appeares and gracions goodlihead.	VI. ii. 25. 9
Goodly. Many a spoile, and many goodly signes.	Bel. ¹ v. 6
many a spoyle, and many a goodly show.	Bel. ² v. 6
on sand was built the goodly frame:	Bel. ² xiv. 4
death shall spoyle your goodly features.	Bel. ² vii. 14
all his goodly feature . . . nought him pleased:	Van. ii. 12
High on a hill a goodly Cedar grewe.	Van. vii. 1
To see so goodly thing so soone decayed.	Van. vii. 14
his rich attire and goodly forme.	Van. viii. 6
A goodly ship with banners bravely dight.	Van. ix. 2
A goodly Oake sometime had it bene.	S.C. F. 103
over them spred a goodly wild vine.	S.C. Au. 29
"There also goodly Agamemnon bosts.	Gn. 545
Whom ye in goodly seates may placed see.	Gn. 595
manie honest men . . . grow to goodly prize.	Hub. 420
Then made they revell route and goodly glee;	Hub. 558
The Mule all deckt in goodly rich aray.	Hub. 582
so goodly and so gay In your attyres.	Hub. 590
the God of goodly Arts:	T.M. 58
all that goodly glee.	T.M. 181
With seasoned wit and goodly pleasaunce graced.	T.M. 200
The goodly fields, that earst so gay were dyde	T.M. 237
what ever thing is goodly thought.	T.M. 405
The goodly off-spring of Joves progenie.	T.M. 429
Have mard the face of goodly Poesie.	T.M. 557
As for those many goodly matters leaft I for others.	Ex Tempore 2
Nigh where the goodly Verlame stood	Ti. 3
'High towers, faire temples, goodly theaters.	Ti. 92
In learned artes, and goodlie governaunce.	Ti. 270
thy husbands sister die. That goodly Ladie.	Ti. 275
This goodlie bridge . . . Gan falle.	Ti. 557
the goodlie crief Of white Strimonian brood	Ti. 592
Therein a goodly Virgine sleeping lay;	Ti. 636
So many goodly colours doth containe.	Mui. 96
A goodly worke, full fit for kingly bowres;	Mui. 300
'Much was I moved at so goodly sight.	D. 113
That men admire in goodlie womankind.	D. 212
Faire goodly fields.	Col. 278
seemed to be a goodly pleasant lea:	Col. 283
most goodly rivers there appeare.	Col. 300
'They all (quoth he) me graced goodly well.	Col. 485
goodly beames though they be overlight	Col. 493
Through the myld temperance of her goodly raies.	Col. 551
like a goodly beacon high address.	Col. 562
those goodly favours Bestowd on thee.	Col. 585
everie gift, and everie goodly meed.	Col. 592
All goodly bountie and true honour sits.	Ded. Son. v. 12
And ye, brave Lord, whose goodly personage	Ded. Son. vi. 1
As goodlie well ye shew'd in late assaies.	Ded. Son. x. 8
Bids me. . . . to adore His goodly image.	Ded. Son. xv. 9
The maker selfe. . . . Was nigh beguiled with so goodly sight.	I. i. 45. 7
A goodly Lady clad in scarlot red.	I. ii. 13. 2
they came at last Where grew two goodly trees.	I. ii. 28. 3
pleasaunce each to other makes, With goodly purposes.	I. ii. 30. 2
till at last they see A goodly building bravely garnished.	I. iv. 2. 6
goodly galleries far over laid, Full of faire windowes	I. iv. 4. 7
It was a goodly heape for to behould.	I. iv. 5. 1

Goodly—Continued.

A gentle Husher . . . goodly brought them . . . I. iv. 13. 6
 Goodly they all that knight doe entertayne, . . . I. iv. 16. 1
 So forth they marchen in this goodly sort, . . . I. iv. 37. 1
 Greeting him goodly with new victorie, . . . I. v. 15. 8
 she accepts with thankes and goodly gree, . . . I. v. 16. 4
 His goodly corps, . . . Was quite dismembred, . . . I. v. 38. 6
 Thenceforth he kept her goodly company, . . . I. vi. 31. 8
 goodly court he made still to his Dame, . . . I. vii. 7. 1
 To gayne so goodly guerdon as she spake: . . . I. vii. 15. 2
 A goodly knight, faire marching by the way, . . . I. vii. 29. 2
 A goodly person, and could menage faire His stubborne steed. I. vii. 37. 5
 His goodly reason, and well-guided speach, . . . I. vii. 42. 1
 calmd his wrath with goodly temperance. . . . I. viii. 34. 5
 O goodly golden chayne, wherewith yfere The vertues linked are I. ix. 1. 1
 The verdant gras my couch did goodly dight, . . . I. ix. 13. 3
 'Most goodly glee . . . She to me made, . . . I. ix. 14. 1
 those two knights . . . Gave goodly gifts, . . . I. ix. 18. 8
 well upbrought In goodly thewes, and godly exercise: . . . I. x. 4. 4
 Each goodly thing is hardest to begin; . . . I. x. 6. 1
 The ancient Dame Him goodly greeted . . . I. x. 11. 6
 two most goodly virgins came in place, . . . I. x. 12. 2
 goodly gan discourse of many a noble gest. . . . I. x. 15. 9
 forth him ledd Into a goodly lodge, . . . I. x. 17. 7
 wonder was to heare her goodly speach: . . . I. x. 19. 7
 With goodly counsell and advisement right; . . . I. x. 23. 5
 With goodly grace and comely personage, . . . I. x. 30. 3
 A little path . . . to a goodly Citty led his vew, . . . I. x. 55. 3
 Great thankes, and goodly meed, . . . I. x. 68. 4
 That erst him goodly armd, now most of all him harmd. . . . I. xi. 27. 9
 There grew a goodly tree him faire beside, . . . I. xi. 46. 1
 before did march a goodly band Of tall young men, . . . I. xii. 6. 6
 such as she was, a goodly maiden Queene. . . . I. xii. 8. 9
 that boarie king, . . . Him goodly greetes, . . . I. xii. 12. 5
 What needes me tell their feast and goodly guize, . . . I. xii. 14. 1
 Then stepped forth the goodly royall Mayd, . . . I. xii. 33. 1
 great rule of Temp'raunce goodly doth appeare, . . . II. Pr. 5. 9
 A goodly knight, all armd in harness meete, . . . II. i. 5. 8
 Goodly comportance each to other beare, . . . II. i. 29. 3
 I know your goodly gouernance, . . . II. i. 29. 8
 turne his earnest unto game, Through goodly handling . . . II. i. 31. 2
 Wherewith above all knights ye goodly seeme aguidz! . . . II. i. 31. 9
 That all her goodly garments staid around, . . . II. i. 39. 8
 Seemd to have bene a goodly personage, . . . II. i. 41. 6
 goodly counsell, that for wounded hart Is meeteat med'cine, . . . II. i. 44. 2
 the Palmer gan to bord With goodly reason, . . . II. ii. 5. 2
 with golden sell And goodly gorgeous barbes, . . . II. ii. 11. 7
 In goodly garments that her well became, . . . II. ii. 14. 7
 She led him up into a goodly bowre, . . . II. ii. 15. 1
 them began With goodly meanes to pacifie, . . . II. ii. 21. 9
 With sober grace and goodly carriage: . . . II. ii. 38. 2
 On goodly courser thondring with his feet, . . . II. iii. 11. 4
 A goodly Ladie clad in hunters weed, . . . II. iii. 21. 7
 Through goodly mixture of complexions dew; . . . II. iii. 22. 4
 when her goodly visage he beheld, . . . II. iii. 37. 1
 fayre defence and goodly menaging Of armes . . . II. iv. 8. 3
 it the goodly peace of staid mindes Does overthrow, . . . II. v. 1. 6
 whenas hee In Nemus gayned goodly victorie: . . . II. v. 31. 5
 Guyon in them all shewes goodly maysteries. . . . II. vi. 1. 9
 Holding in hand a goodly arming sword, . . . II. vi. 47. 6
 'That goodly one . . . my daughter is: . . . II. vii. 48. 4
 a gardin goodly garnished With hearbs and fruits, . . . II. vii. 51. 4
 a thiek Arber goodly over-dight, . . . II. vii. 53. 3
 Next thereunto did grow a goodly tree, . . . II. vii. 63. 6
 goodly was their glory to behold; . . . II. vii. 64. 2
 Here also sprong that goodly golden fruit, . . . II. vii. 65. 1
 So goodly did beguile the Goyler of his pray, . . . II. vii. 64. 9
 with his goodly sisters, Graces three: . . . II. viii. 6. 6
 that straunger knight . . . goodly salued them; . . . II. viii. 23. 2
 goodly purpose they together fond . . . II. viii. 56. 7
 on your shield, so goodly scord, . . . II. ix. 2. 7
 Whenas they spide a goodly castle, . . . II. ix. 10. 3
 a goodly traine Of Squires and Ladies . . . II. ix. 17. 7
 full of grace and goodly modestee, . . . II. ix. 18. 8
 Goodly shee entertaind those noble knights, . . . II. ix. 20. 1
 So goodly workmanship should not endure: . . . II. ix. 21. 8
 All which compacted made a goodly Diapase. . . . II. ix. 23. 9
 There added was by goodly ordinaunce . . . II. ix. 30. 3
 goodly order and great workmans skill . . . II. ix. 33. 1
 soone into a goodly Parlour brought, . . . II. ix. 33. 6
 with court and goodly game . . . II. ix. 44. 4
 Two goodly Beacons, set in watches stead, . . . II. ix. 46. 3
 His goodly reason and grave personage, . . . II. ix. 54. 7
 for his Realme found many goodly layes, . . . II. x. 42. 6
 goodly well long time it governd; . . . II. x. 47. 4
 in all godly thewes and goodly praise . . . II. x. 59. 6
 A goodly creature, whom he deemd in mynd . . . II. x. 71. 5
 All happy peace and goodly government . . . II. xi. 2. 4
 Attremperd goodly well for health and for delight, . . . II. xi. 2. 9
 That goodly frame from ruine to sustaine: . . . II. xi. 15. 5
 ginnes that goodly frame of Temperaunce . . . II. xii. 1. 1
 a goodly Ship did see . . . II. xii. 19. 1
 Goodly it was enclosed round about, . . . II. xii. 43. 1
 His goodly conquest of the golden fleece, . . . II. xii. 44. 6
 more might in that goodly gate Be red, . . . II. xii. 46. 1
 goodly beautifide With all the ornaments, . . . II. xii. 50. 4
 being goodly dight With bowes and braunches, . . . II. xii. 53. 7
 It was her guise all Straungers goodly so to greet, . . . II. xii. 56. 9
 Most goodly it with curious ymageree Was overwrought, . . . II. xii. 60. 6
 Some goodly swayne of honorable place, . . . II. xii. 79. 2

Goodly—Continued.

Ne ought their goodly workmanship might save Them . . . II. xii. 83. 3
 on his arme addresse his goodly shield . . . III. i. 4. 8
 Through goodly temperaunce and affection chaste; . . . III. i. 12. 2
 So goodly all agreed they forth yfere did ryde. . . . III. i. 12. 9
 O! goodly usage of those antique tymes, . . . III. i. 13. 1
 A goodly Lady did forebe them rush, . . . III. i. 15. 3
 in hope to win thereby Most goodly meede, . . . III. i. 18. 8
 That Castle was most goodly edifyde, . . . III. i. 20. 4
 Long were it to describe the goodly frame, . . . III. i. 31. 1
 So was that chamber clad in goodly wize: . . . III. i. 39. 1
 Their goodly entertainment and great glee. . . . III. i. 42. 2
 so did let her goodly visage to appere. . . . III. i. 42. 9
 goodly taught to tilt and tournament: . . . III. i. 44. 7
 All were faire knights, and goodly well besecene; . . . III. i. 45. 8
 on knight so goodly glorifyde, . . . III. ii. 11. 4
 My glorious Sovereignes goodly auncestree, . . . III. iii. 4. 7
 If ay more goodly creature thou didst see? . . . III. iii. 32. 2
 Howell Dha shall goodly well indew . . . III. iii. 45. 4
 perseude The warlike minds to learne her goodly lore, . . . III. iii. 49. 4
 A goodly Armour, and full rich aray, . . . III. iii. 58. 7
 All fretted round with gold, and goodly well besecene. . . . III. iii. 58. 9
 all her goodly deedes doe well declare. . . . III. iv. 3. 5
 her goodly shield addressing fayre, . . . III. iv. 14. 1
 to win so goodly pray, . . . III. iv. 46. 9
 cursed night that reft from him so goodly scope. . . . III. iv. 52. 9
 in brave sprite it kindlea goodly fire, . . . III. v. 1. 8
 The goodly ornaments of beautie bright; . . . III. v. 8. 6
 The goodly Maide, ful of divinities . . . III. v. 34. 7
 they saw that goodly boy with blood Defowled, . . . III. v. 38. 1
 With this fayre flowre your goodly girlonds dight, . . . III. v. 53. 6
 Temperd with grace and goodly modesty, . . . III. v. 55. 3
 It were a goodly storie to declare . . . III. vi. 5. 1
 The house of goodly formes and faire aspect, . . . III. vi. 12. 2
 Goodly she gan faire Cythera greet, . . . III. vi. 20. 1
 as a fountaine . . . welled goodly forth, . . . III. vi. 25. 6
 To be upbrought in goodly womanhd; . . . III. vi. 28. 7
 In that same Gardin all the goodly flowres, . . . III. vi. 30. 1
 Does mow the flowering herbes and goodly things, . . . III. vi. 39. 4
 Their goodly meriment and gay felicity. . . . III. vi. 41. 9
 In all the lore of love, and goodly womanhead. . . . III. vi. 51. 9
 many one Admyrd her goodly haveour, . . . III. vi. 52. 8
 That was, to weet, the goodly Florimell; . . . III. vi. 54. 5
 vouchsafed to embrace Her goodly port, . . . III. vii. 15. 3
 Yt was a goodly Swaine, and of great might, . . . III. vii. 29. 4
 t' advance thy goodly chastitee . . . III. viii. 43. 3
 ought your goodly patience offend, . . . III. ix. 1. 5
 Her goodly personage and glorious hew, . . . III. ix. 23. 6
 Out of the goodly heven amoved quight, . . . III. x. 1. 4
 louted low, and greeted goodly well; . . . III. x. 37. 9
 The silly man . . . Saw all this goodly sport, . . . III. x. 45. 2
 all their goodly heardea did gather rownd; . . . III. x. 46. 2
 goodly arras of great majesty, . . . III. xi. 28. 2
 To search each secrete of that goodly sted, . . . III. xi. 50. 2
 The goodly ordinaunce of this rich Place, . . . III. xi. 63. 2
 Minstrales making goodly meriment, . . . III. xii. 5. 4
 paynted plumes in goodly order dight, . . . III. xii. 8. 2
 Goodly adorned and exceeding faire: . . . III. xii. 14. 5
 did surway his goodly company; . . . III. xii. 23. 3
 goodly well advance that goodly well was tryde, . . . III. xii. 39. 9
 those goodly rowmes, which erst She saw . . . III. xii. 42. 1
 Was to that goodly fellowship restor'd, . . . IV. i. 15. 2
 made full goodly joyance to her new-found mate. . . . IV. i. 31. 9
 this gallant with his goodly crew . . . IV. i. 33. 1
 had a goodly Ladie by his side, . . . IV. ii. 4. 3
 With golden words and goodly countenance, . . . IV. ii. 9. 2
 However gay and goodly be the style, . . . IV. ii. 29. 7
 two Ladies of most goodly hew, . . . IV. ii. 30. 6
 rul'd her thoughts with goodly government, . . . IV. ii. 36. 4
 she was right faire, . . . and of goodly stature: . . . IV. ii. 44. 7
 In brave aray and goodly amenance, . . . IV. iii. 5. 5
 Thus when they all accorded goodly were, . . . IV. iii. 51. 1
 that could so goodly riches gaine, . . . IV. iv. 16. 8
 This goodly counterfesaunce he did frame: . . . IV. iv. 27. 4
 brought with her from thence that goodly belt away. . . . IV. v. 5. 9
 That goodly belt was Cestus hight by name, . . . IV. v. 6. 1
 To tell the feature of each goodly face: . . . IV. v. 12. 3
 He much more goodly glosse thereon doth shed . . . IV. v. 15. 5
 Who was right glad to gaine so goodly need: . . . IV. v. 22. 2
 To spoyle so goodly workmanship of nature, . . . IV. vi. 17. 4
 So goodly grave, and full of princely aw, . . . IV. vi. 33. 5
 Where goodly solace was unto them made, . . . IV. vi. 39. 6
 goodly grace abe him did shew: . . . IV. viii. 6. 5
 from that goodly glorious flowre proceed, . . . IV. viii. 33. 6
 though she were most faire, and goodly dyde, . . . IV. ix. 14. 8
 goodly learned had of yore . . . IV. ix. 19. 2
 To whom the Prince thus goodly well replied: . . . IV. ix. 37. 1
 It was a bridge ybuilt in goodly wize . . . IV. x. 6. 6
 With golden letters goodly well enchaced; . . . IV. x. 8. 7
 beholding all the way The goodly workes, . . . IV. x. 15. 5
 whose goodly pride And costly frame . . . IV. x. 16. 2
 goodly workmanship farre past all other . . . IV. x. 29. 5
 much admyring that so goodly frame, . . . IV. x. 31. 1
 next to her sate goodly Shamefastnesse, . . . IV. x. 50. 1
 darted forth delights the which her goodly graced, . . . IV. x. 50. 9
 in the midst of them a goodly mayd . . . IV. x. 52. 2
 For goodly triumph and great jollyment, . . . IV. xi. 12. 4
 The eares and hearts of all that goodly crew, . . . IV. xi. 23. 5
 The noble Thamis, with all his goodly traine; . . . IV. xi. 24. 3
 Cambridge or Oxford, Englands goodly beames. . . . IV. xi. 35. 6

Goody—Continued.

the *goody* Barow which doth hoord IV. xi. 43. 5
 Her *goody* lockes adowne her backe did flow IV. xi. 46. 1
 All *goody* damzels, deekt with long greene haire, IV. xi. 48. 2
 Joyous *Thalia*, *goody* Amphitrite, IV. xi. 49. 2
 gold upon the blade In *goody* wise, V. i. 10. 4
 Having great Lordships got and *goody* farmes, V. ii. 5. 7
 She ment him to corrupt with *goody* meede; V. ii. 23. 3
 Withouten pity of her *goody* hew, V. ii. 25. 8
 In *goody* measure by their Makers might; V. ii. 35. 2
 spoyling all her geares and *goody* ray V. ii. 50. 4
 The *goody* service, the deivcefull sights, V. iii. 3. 2
goody gan to greet his brave emprise, V. iii. 15. 7
 Ne of that *goody* hew remayned ought, V. iii. 24. 8
 Her *goody* bow, which paints the liquid ayre, V. iii. 25. 3
 So did this Ladies *goody* forme decay, V. iii. 25. 8
 With whom great feast and *goody* glee he fond, V. iv. 3. 4
 With whom a *goody* doure I should have got, V. iv. 8. 8
 Both *goody* portions, both of both the better she, V. iv. 12. 9
 A *goody* city and a mighty one, V. iv. 35. 8
 them *goody* well did greete, V. iv. 51. 2
 He saw . . . A miracle of natures *goody* grace V. v. 12. 3
 Both *goody* meede of him it purchase may, V. v. 33. 8
 To fight with him, and *goody* die her last, V. vi. 13. 3
 For he, their host, them *goody* well did cheare, V. vi. 22. 8
 There she received was in *goody* wize V. vii. 4. 1
 Whose *goody* building when she did behould, V. vii. 5. 3
 In glistering armes right *goody* well-beseene, V. viii. 29. 4
goody seem'd t' adorne her royall state; V. ix. 31. 3
 Sate *goody* Temperance in garments clene, V. ix. 32. 8
 with *goody* chere Them entertaynd, V. x. 5. 3
 Even seventene *goody* sonnes; V. x. 7. 4
 Both *goody* Castle, and both *goody* Towne, V. x. 26. 5
 with right humble thanks him *goody* greeting V. x. 39. 1
 thanks for their so *goody* deed, V. xi. 48. 3
goody light then Phoebus lampe doth shine more cleare? V. xi. 62. 9
goody fury into them infuse, VI. Pr. 2. 6
 The *goody* praise of Princely curtesie, VI. Pr. 6. 3
 Right so from you all *goody* vertues well VI. Pr. 7. 6
 of all *goody* manners is the ground, VI. i. 1. 5
 so *goody* as ye can devize, VI. i. 5. 7
 both tooke *goody* leave, and parted severall, VI. i. 10. 9
 calm'd his wrathfull heat With *goody* patience, VI. i. 40. 3
goody glee and feast to them she made, VI. i. 46. 3
 some so *goody* gracious are by kind, VI. ii. 2. 2
 and saw to bee A *goody* youth VI. ii. 5. 2
 With whom those graces did so *goody* fit: VI. ii. 24. 7
 These *goody* gilden armes which I have won VI. ii. 33. 9
 despoyling . . . Of all those *goody* implements VI. ii. 39. 2
 his gentle words and *goody* wit VI. iii. 22. 1
 Therefore inclyning to his *goody* reason, VI. iv. 37. 4
 And it in *goody* thewes so well upbrought, VI. iv. 38. 7
 Some *goody* person, and of gentle race, VI. v. 36. 7
 from his craven bodie torne Those *goody* armes, VI. vi. 36. 8
 With all the courteous glee and *goody* feast VI. vi. 41. 4
 for their paines obtaine of him a *goody* meed, VI. vii. 4. 9
 praise the feature of her *goody* face; VI. vii. 28. 7
 nought regarding her so *goody* hew, VI. vii. 32. 3
 Wasting her *goody* hew in heave teares, VI. vii. 38. 3
 Adorn'd with *goody* gifts of beauties grace, VI. viii. 2. 2
 being naked, . . . The *goody* treasures of nature appeare: VI. viii. 41. 7
 Her *goody* thighees, whose glorie did appeare VI. viii. 42. 7
 a girland, *goody* graced, Of lovely lasses; VI. ix. 8. 3
 that *goody* glorious gaze VI. x. 4. 1
 with her *goody* presence all the rest much graced, VI. x. 12. 9
 Such was the beauty of this *goody* band, VI. x. 14. 1
 dayes Here leade in this *goody* merry-make, VI. x. 19. 3
 waste her *goody* beauty, VI. x. 44. 5
 Deviz'd all *goody* meanes VI. xi. 50. 6
 Both whom their *goody* well did entertaing; VI. xii. 11. 1
 th' Images, for all their *goody* hew, Did cast to ground, VI. xii. 25. 4
 All fairely deekt with heavens *goody* storie; VII. vi. 8. 4
 The *goody* building of her Palace bright, VII. vi. 10. 2
 those Woods, and all that *goody* Chase VII. vi. 55. 7
 With *goody* port and gracious Majesty, VII. vii. 5. 2
 garnished with garlands *goody* dight VII. vii. 33. 6
 The *goody* Sun encompass all with beames bright, VII. vii. 44. 9
 So Venus eeke, that *goody* Paragone, VII. vii. 51. 5
 her faire countenance, like a *goody* banner, Am. v. 11
 th' ymage of their *goody* light, Am. ix. 4
 that proud port, which her so *goody* graceth, Am. xiii. 1
 Most *goody* temperature ye may descry; Am. xiii. 4
 rare perfection of each *goody* part; Am. xxiv. 2
 That *goody* Idoll, now so gay besene, Am. xxvii. 5
 so *goody* giftes of beauties grace! Am. xxxi. 2
 Through the broad world doth spred his *goody* ray; Am. xl. 8
 all her natures *goody* guifts are lost: Am. xli. 8
 Your *goody* selfe for evermore to vew: Am. xlv. 2
 The *goody* ymage of your visnomy, Am. xlv. 11
 with the *goody* semblant of her hew, Am. liii. 6
 Her *goody* bosome, lyke a Strawberry bed; Am. lxiv. 9
 to see a beast so wyld, So *goody* wonne, Am. lxvii. 14
 In *goody* colours gloriously arrayd; Am. lxx. 4
 A *goody* table of pure yvory, Am. lxxvii. 2
 cloud of pryde, that oft doth dark Her *goody* light, Am. lxxxi. 8
 since ye deignd so *goody* to relent Am. lxxxiii. 9
 Al with gay girlands *goody* wel besene. Epith. 40
 So *goody* all agree, with sweet consent, Epith. 83
 now shew theyr *goody* beams Epith. 94
 Her *goody* eyes lyke Saphyres shining bright, Epith. 171

Goody—Continued.

the pure snow, with *goody* vernill stayne Epith. 227
 Are governed with *goody* modesty, Epith. 235
 Behold how *goody* my faire love does ly, Epith. 305
 generation *goody* dost enlarge, Epith. 384
 Be unto her a *goody* ornament, Epith. 432
 his *goody* face long hidden was H.L. 59
 lend him light from her owne *goody* ray; H.L. 73
 tempering *goody* well Their contrary dislikes H.L. 85
 things that are contained Within this *goody* cope, H.L. 95
 He is enlumind with that *goody* light, H.L. 108
 Unto like *goody* semblant to aspyre; H.L. 109
 he before his eyes had plast A *goody* Paterne, H.B. 32
goody temprament Of pure complexions, H.B. 66
 that same *goody* hew of white and red, H.B. 92
 Shall turne to dust, and loose their *goody* light, H.B. 98
goody beautie, albe heavenly borne, H.B. 149
 adde more brightnesse to your *goody* hew, H.B. 178
 Through contemplation of those *goody* sights, H.H.B. 2
 That with the glorie of so *goody* sight H.H.B. 15
 beantie . . . more increast by her owne *goody* grace, H.H.B. 208
 Angels, which her *goody* face behold H.H.B. 232
 Nymphes . . . With *goody* greenish locks, Proth. 22
 two Swannes of *goody* hewe Proth. 37
 upon those *goody* Birds they threw Proth. 76
 Where oft I gayned giftes and *goody* grace Proth. 138
 were *goody* to hee seene Two gentle Knights Proth. 168
 Fit for so *goody* stature, Proth. 172
Goodman. Him rested the *goodman* on the lea, S.C. F. 168
 The *goodman* granted, doubting nought their deeds, H.U.B. 328
 There entering in, they found the *goodman* selfe IV. v. 34. 1
 The *goodman* of this house was Dolon hight; V. vi. 32. 1
Goodnesse. Griefe of good mindes, to see *goodnesse* disgraced! Van. i. 8
 but your *goodnes* the same recure, S.C. F. 154
 Ne in good nor *goodnes* taken delight, S.C. S. 85
 None would choose *goodnes* of his owne freewill, T. 232
 who so els did *goodnes* by him gaine, T. 232
 He grew up fast in *goodnesse* and in grace, As. 17
 great Cynthiaes *goodnesse*, and high grace, Col. 588
 Of God and *goodnes* was his meditation, I. x. 46. 9
 never tasted grace, nor *goodnes* felt; II. x. 7. 3
 in heven, whereas all *goodnes* is, III. ix. 2. 6
 If *goodnesse* find no grace, III. xi. 9. 9
 Her nature is all *goodnesse* to abuse, IV. viii. 25. 1
 all the world with *goodnesse* did abound: V. Pr. 2. 2
 High God, whose *goodnesse* he despair'd quight, V. ii. 18. 8
 thence all *goodnesse* he bereift, VI. xii. 23. 5
 seeke by grace and *goodnesse* to obtaine That place, VII. vi. 34. 2
 in fame Of wealths and *goodnesse*, far above the rest VII. vi. 38. 2
 Still flowing forth His *goodnesse* unto all, H.H.L. 100
 His *goodnesse*, which his beautie doth declare; H.H.B. 132
Goods. Consumed bad their *goods* and thriftlesse howres, I. v. 61. 8
 thou didst these *goods* bereave From rightfull owner II. vii. 19. 3
 His dayes, his *goods*, his bodie, he did spend: II. xii. 80. 8
 had gotten a great pray Of Saxon *goods*; III. iii. 58. 6
 suffer wreck both of her selfe and *goods* Am. lvi. 12
Goodwill. Shee deignes not my *good will*, S.C. Ja. 63
 To buy his Masters frivolous *good will*, H.U.B. 889
 her *good will* he got her first to wedde, Col. 131
 But to make humble present of *good will*: Ded. Son. xvi. 12
 chose in Faery court, of meere *goodwill*, I. iii. 28. 6
 More then *goodwill* to me attribute nought; II. i. 33. 4
 With right hands plighted, pledges of *good will*, II. i. 34. 4
 Scorne the faire offer of *good will* profest; III. i. 55. 2
 fast *goodwill*, with gentle courtesyes, III. ix. 7. 7
 No fayrer conquest then that with *goodwill* is gayned, V. v. 17. 9
 by his freedome get his free *goodwill*; V. v. 32. 8
 with her owne *good will*, V. xi. 49. 9
 well she knew the wayes to win *good will* VI. vi. 41. 6
 thanks to you for your *good will*, VI. viii. 30. 5
 courtesie amongst the rudest breeds *Good will* VI. ix. 45. 6
 simple truth, and mutual *good-will*, Am. lxxv. 11
 I . . . with her owne *goodwill* hir fyrmely tyde, Am. lxxvii. 12
Goody. 'Soft, *Gooddie* Sheepe! (then said the Foxe) Hub. 1213
Goord. See *Gourd*.
Goose. Had not a *Goose* the treachery bewrayde; Van. xi. 8
 a *Goose* great Rome from ruine stayde, Van. xi. 9
Gorbodue. Kinmarke did rayne, And *Gorbogud*, II. x. 34. 6
Gorbogud. See *Gorbodue*.
Corboman. First *Corboman*, a man of vertuous life, II. x. 44. 3
Corbonlanus. See *Corboman*.
Gore. Like two sharpe speares his enemies to *gore*: Mui. 83
 With crudled blood and filthie *gore* deformed, As. 152
 with their dreary wounds, and bloody *gore*, I. vi. 45. 5
 That her gay garments stayd with filthy *gore*, I. viii. 16. 7
 bodie lay, All wallowd in his owne fowle bloody *gore*, I. viii. 24. 4
 swoln with wrath and poyson, and with bloody *gore*; I. xi. 8. 9
 the cleane waves with purple *gore* did ray: II. i. 40. 4
 His guiltie handes from bloody *gore* to cleene, II. ii. 3. 4
 soyl'd with durtie *gore*, II. vi. 41. 7
 besprincled with the *gore* Of mighty Goemot, II. x. 10. 7
 Fayre Daphne Phoebus hart with love did *gore*; II. xii. 52. 5
 With her soft garment wiper away the *gore* III. i. 38. 5
 it was seene To *gore* her side; III. i. 65. 6
 all my entrailes flow with poisonous *gore*, III. ii. 39. 4
 He tumbled on an heape, and wallowd in his *gore*, III. iv. 16. 9
 with his streaming *gore* Distaines the pillours III. iv. 17. 6
 all in *gore* And cruddy blood enwallowd III. lv. 34. 7
 wallowd all in his owne *gore*, III. v. 26. 5
 in whose purple *gore* Me seemes I see Amintas wretched fate, III. vi. 45. 7

Gore—Continued.

all their armours staynd with bloudie *gore*; IV. ii. 18. 6
 rape Of men and beasts; and fed on fleshly *gore*, IV. vii. 5. 8
 all in *gore* They trode, V. vii. 31. 7
 Enwallow'd in his owne blacke bloudy *gore*, V. xi. 14. 6
 The bloudie *gore* and poyson dropping lathsomely, V. xii. 30. 9
 lake Of bloudy *gore* congeal'd about them stood, VI. i. 37. 8
 Betwixt his bloodie jawes, besprinkled all with *gore*, VI. iv. 17. 9
 he bathed lay in his owne bloody *gore*, VI. vii. 8. 9
 To see him so bedight with bloodie *gore*, VI. vii. 14. 4
 he gan fret and fume out bloudy *gore*, VI. xii. 31. 3
Gore blood. forth gushit a stream of *gore blood* thick, II. i. 39. 7
 the *gore-bloud* thence gushing grievously, V. xii. 20. 6
 All in *gore bloud* there tumbled on the ground, VI. iii. 27. 4
Gore-bloudy. spat out poyson, and *gore-bloudy* gere, VI. xii. 28. 3
Gored. from his *gored* wound a well of bloud did gush, I. iii. 35. 9
 Seeing the *gored* woundes to gape so wyde, I. v. 9. 8
 Out of her *gored* wound the cruell steel, II. i. 43. 1
gor'd with many a wovnd, II. iv. 3. 8
 purple robe *gored* with many a wound, II. vii. 13. 7
 He groveling fell, all *gored* in his gushing wound, II. viii. 32. 9
 the wyde wound, III. xii. 38. 4
Gorge. he grypt her *gorge* with so great paine, I. i. 19. 8
 most like a brutish beast, He spued up his *gorge*, I. iv. 21. 9
 Out of his stinking *gorge* forth steemed still, I. xi. 13. 8
 having him embowelled To fill his bellish *gorge*, III. vii. 29. 2
 did gripe his *gorge* so fast, VI. iv. 22. 4
Gorged. That which I eate did I joy, and that which I greedily
gorged, *Ex Tempore* I
Gorgeous. when them the *gorgeous* Flie had doft, *Mui.* 109
 most brave embellished With royall robes and *gorgeous* array, I. iv. 8. 4
 in garments gilt And *gorgeous* gold arayd, I. v. 26. 8
 His *gorgeous* ryder from her loftie sted Would have cast downe, I. viii. 17. 5
 a boxe . . . Embowd with gold and *gorgeous* ornament, I. ix. 19. 2
 with golden sell And goodly *gorgeous* barbes, II. ii. 11. 7
 Aray thyselfe in her most *gorgeous* gear, II. iv. 26. 8
 a woman, *gorgeous* gay And richly cladd, II. vii. 44. 6
 With golden wreath and *gorgeous* ornament; III. vii. 11. 3
 With gold and many a *gorgeous* ornament, IV. iii. 38. 7
 A *gorgeous* girdle, curiously embost, IV. iv. 15. 6
Gorgeously. Adorn'd with bells and bosses *gorgeously*, *Van.* viii. 2
 all with gemmes and jewels *gorgeously* Adorn'd, *H.H.B.* 187
Corget. His weasand-pipe it through his *gorget* cleft, IV. iii. 12. 7
Gorgon. Great *Gorgon*, prince of darknes and dead night; I. i. 37. 8
Gorgonian. her *Gorgonian* shield gins to untye, III. ix. 22. 8
Corlois. 'But sooth he is the sonne of *Corlois*, III. iii. 27. 1
Gormandize. To make a common feast, and feed with *garmandize*, VI. viii. 33. 9
 with fell clawes full of fierce *gourmandize*, VI. x. 34. 5
Gormond. Great *Gormond*, having with huge mightinesse Ireland
 subdewd, III. iii. 33. 5
Gory. out of whose rift there came Small drops of *gory* blood, I. ii. 30. 9
 Their *gory* sides fresh bleeding fiercely frett; I. vi. 44. 5
 A gushing river of blacke *gory* blood, I. xi. 22. 4
 from his *gory* sydes the blood did gush, III. i. 17. 7
 all his hairy brest with *gory* blond was filld, IV. vii. 31. 9
 nought mote shake the greedy vengeances but *goary* blood, VI. i. 37. 6
Goshawk. a *Goshauke*, that in foote doth beare A trembling
 Culver, III. vii. 39. 1
 by chance hath spide A *Goshauke*, V. iv. 42. 4
Gospel. have the *Gospell* of free libertie; *Hub.* 478
Gossip. 'Neighbour Ape, and my *Gossip* eke beside, *Hub.* 53
 I meane my *Gossip* privie first to make, *Hub.* 70
 'Ah! my deare *Gossip*, *Hub.* 71
 'Right well, deere *Gossip*, ye advized have, *Hub.* 193
Gossips. to her *gossips* gan in counsell say; I. xii. 11. 4
Got. See *Gotten*.
 A Biggen he had *got* about his brayne, *S.C.* May 241
 with great cold he had *gotte* the gout, *S.C.* May 244
 little good hath *got*, *S.C.* O. 10
 well hast thou it *gotte*, *S.C.* N. 206
 without golde now nothing wilbe *got*, *Hub.* 153
 sure his honestie *Got* him small gaines, *Hub.* 850
 so he *got* it, little did he pas, *Hub.* 1150
 hath a Poet *got* To sing his living praises, *Ti.* 436
 her good will he *got* her first to wedde, *Col.* 131
 Then *got* he bow and shafts of gold and lead, *Col.* 807
 knitting all his force, *got* one hand free, I. i. 19. 7
 For the coole shade him thither hastily *got*; I. ii. 29. 2
 to her snowy Palfrey *got* agayne, I. iii. 8. 8
 stells, and pillage . . . *got* abroad by purchas criminall, I. iii. 16. 9
got his ready steed, and fast away gan ryde, I. vi. 8. 9
 before that cursd Dragon *got* That happy land, I. xi. 29. 6
 fast it stucke, ne would thereout be *gott*; I. xi. 38. 7
 Take not away, now *got*, which none would give to me, II. i. 47. 9
 So to his steed he *gott*, and gan to ride, II. iii. 46. 3
 Great glory and gay spoile, sure hast *got*, II. iv. 45. 6
 First *got* with guile, and then preserv'd with dread, II. vii. 12. 3
 I know it well be *got*; II. vii. 19. 2
 those which Hercules . . . *Got* from great Atlas daughters, II. vii. 54. 6
 fruit, With which Acontius *got* his lover trew, II. vii. 55. 2
 So long as any thing it in the caudron *got*, II. ix. 29. 9
 In need of these great conquests by them *got*, II. x. 12. 1
 by him Caesar *got* the victory, II. x. 49. 1
got large portions of land, II. x. 65. 6
 The growing evill, ere it strength have *got*, III. ii. 46. 2
 when in none of all these she him *got*, III. vi. 16. 1
 On faire Oenone *got* a lovely boy, III. ix. 36. 4
 little good of him is to be *got*, III. x. 39. 3
 She . . . his forwarded steed unto him *gott*; III. xi. 20. 6

Got—Continued.

On whom he *got* faire Pegasus that fitteth in the ayre, III. xi. 42. 9
 Signe of nigh battail, or *got* victory; III. xii. 1. 6
 shar'd to them the spoiles that he had *got* alive, IV. i. 22. 9
 He woxe full blithe, as he had *got* thereby, IV. i. 50. 8
 Having so peerelesse paragon *yyot*; IV. ii. 8. 2
Got these three lovely babes, IV. ii. 45. 9
 having now misfortune *got* for guide, IV. iv. 24. 4
 Cambello it away before had *got*, IV. iv. 33. 5
 Under Slewloome in shady grove was *got*, IV. xi. 42. 5
 those great Heroes *got* thereby Their greatest glory, V. ii. 1. 5
 Having great Lordships *got* and goodly farmes, V. ii. 5. 7
 well they hoped to have *got* great good, V. ii. 51. 6
 With whom a goodly doure I should have *got*, V. iv. 8. 8
 Which having *got*, he gan . . . To stirre up strife, V. x. 13. 4
 He wox right blyth, as he had *got* thereby, V. xi. 9. 6
 As she had *got* thereby and gayned a great stake, V. xii. 32. 9
 His steede, . . . Well as she could she *got*, and did bedight; VI. v. 7. 6
 which having *got*, he used without crime, VI. ix. 46. 3
 Of all the other pray which they had *got*, VI. xi. 4. 4
got into the world at liberty againe, VI. xii. 38. 9
 easie things, that may be *got* at will, *Am.* xxvi. 11
 what glory can be *got*, In slaying him, *Am.* lviii. 11
 having *got* it, may it more esteeme; *H.L.* 167
Gote, Gotish, Gotes. See *Goat, Goatish, Goats*.
Goth. See *Goeth*.
Gothic. Into the *Gothicke* colde hot rage instil'd, *Ro.* xi. 8
Gotten. See *Evil-gotten, Got, Ill-gotten, Long-gotten*.
 ought of the *gotten* good to restore; *S.C.* S. 129
 Abroad, where change is, good may *gotten* bee, *Hub.* 101
 now the Foxe had *gotten* him a gowne, *Hub.* 353
 without reward Livings in Court be *gotten*, *Hub.* 514
gotten was but hate, II. ii. 26. 5
 travellers, whom *gotten* they did kill, II. xii. 31. 9
 he by an Elfe was *gotten* of a Fay; III. iii. 26. 9
 had *gotten* a great pray Of Saxon goods; III. iii. 58. 5
 he has *gotten* to a forrest neare, III. xi. 6. 6
 by thee *gotten* From thy sweete smyling mother, IV. Pr. 5. 6
 'Unworthy life, that love with guile hast *gotten*; IV. i. 51. 7
 of your *gotten* spoyle their owne triumph to make, IV. ii. 24. 9
 saves his *gotten* pray; IV. vii. 25. 7
 Forgoe the purchase of my *gotten* pray, IV. viii. 62. 4
 such gaine was *gotten* deare, IV. ix. 30. 9
 Both gifts of God, not *gotten* but from thence, IV. x. 51. 8
 that she *gotten* had So faire a wife, IV. xii. 33. 6
gotten by her slight And earnest search, V. i. 9. 2
 'By which that glorie *gotten* doth appeare, V. iii. 22. 4
 As if the prize she *gotten* had almost, V. v. 10. 3
 With which whylome he *gotten* had great fame; V. v. 20. 5
 As either might for wealth have *gotten* bene, V. ix. 27. 7
 unto themselves they *gotten* had A monster, V. xii. 37. 6
 his late conquest which he *gotten* had; VI. i. 4. 5
 there should to him a sonne Be *gotten*, not begotten; VI. iv. 32. 7
 the conquest of his might, *Gotten* by spoyle, VI. v. 9. 5
Gotten great worship in this wordes sight; VI. vi. 35. 8
 After he *gotten* had with busie paine, VI. vi. 38. 7
 glorious spoile, *gotten* at last with labour, *Am.* lxix. 14
 things hard *gotten* men more dearely deeme, *H.L.* 163
Gourd. mosse as greene as any *goord*, *Gn.* 164
Gout. with great cold he had gotte the *gout*, *S.C.* May 244
 in foote and hand A grievous *gout* tormented him full sore, I. iv. 29. 7
Govern. counselled faire Alma how to *governe* well, II. ix. 48. 9
 yield her rowme to day that can it *governe* well, III. iv. 60. 9
 them *governe* wisely well, III. xi. 2. 7
Governail. He of this Gardin had the *governail*, II. xii. 48. 7
Governance. Some gan to gape for greedie *governance*, *S.C.* May 121
 for wise and civill *governance*, *Hub.* 782
 In learned artes, and goodlie *governance*, *Ti.* 270
 That is regardles of his *governance*, *Mui.* 384
 For her great worth and noble *governance*; *Col.* 503
 I know your goodly *governance*, II. i. 29. 8
 through wise handling and faire *governance*, II. i. 54. 6
 Unworthy of faire Ladies comely *governance*, II. ii. 35. 9
 Had he had *governance* it well to gyde; II. iv. 7. 2
 gyde thy waies with warie *governance*, II. iv. 36. 4
 shortly brought to civile *governance*, II. x. 38. 8
 by Palmers *governance*, Passing through perilles great, II. xii. Arg.
 From whom all earthly *governance* is fet, *H.H.B.* 91
Governed. so well, they say, It *governed* was, I. x. 3. 4
 goodly well long time it *governed*; I. x. 47. 4
 his sage Palmer that him *governed*; II. xii. 38. 5
 Are *governed* with goodly modesty, *Epith.* 235
Governeth. With which the damned ghosts he *governeth*, *Hub.* 1293
Governing. His weak steps *governing* . . . on cypresse stalle
 stout, I. vi. 14. 7
 Your fortune maister eke with *governing*, I. viii. 28. 3
 under her *governing*, III. ix. 44. 5
Government. Mayst witness well, by thy ill *government*, *S.C.* Ja. 45
 Of kingdomes change, of divers *government*, (**government*), *Hub.* 766
government of state Will without wisdom soone be ruinate, *Hub.* 1039
 ye shall have both crowne and *government*, *Hub.* 1050
 of the King, and of his *government*, *Hub.* 1273
 grow to height of kingdomes *government*, *T.M.* 76
 The burden of this kingdomes *government*, *Deed.* Son. ix. 4
 of his hands he had no *government*, I. iv. 34. 4
 I them warded all with wary *government*, I. ix. 10. 9
 Of all the house had charge and *government*, I. x. 37. 2
 So mak'st thou kings, and gaynest wrongfull *government*, II. vii. 13. 9
 Whilea it is kept in sober *government*; II. ix. 1. 4
 their quiet *government* annoy; II. x. 14. 8

Government—Continued.

All happy peace and goodly government	II. xi. 2. 4
to the Saxons over-give their government.	III. iii. 41. 9
rul'd her thoughts with goodly government.	IV. ii. 36. 4
She lesse esteem'd then th' others vertuous government.	IV. v. 20. 9
She left him to his fortunes government.	IV. vi. 46. 3
that great yron groome, his gard and government.	V. iv. 3. 9
The true guide of his way and vertuous government.	V. viii. 3. 9
did rebell against lawfull government;	V. xii. 26. 8
Governments. Till it reduced was to one maus governments.	II. ix. 59. 9
maintaynd With mightie deedes their sondry governments;	II. x. 74. 4
Gown. now the Foxe had gotten him a gowne.	I. i. 353
In a greene gowne he clothed was full faire.	I. iv. 25. 1
Lo! to that shore one in an ancient gowne.	II. vi. 47. 4
all her gowne Enwoven was with gold.	IV. x. 31. 8
Gowned. Th' olde honour of the people gowned long.	Ro. xxxii. 14
Without a gowned beast him fast beside.	I. i. 749
sage and sober peres, all gravely gownd;	I. xii. 5. 5
th' yvorie in golden mantle gownd;	II. xii. 67. 5
Gowns. with their gowns their gravitie maintaine.	I. i. 838
Grace. All heavenly grace and vertue shrined is.	Pet. ² vii. 10
So sprong her Grace Of heavenly race.	S.C. Ap. 52
Her heavenly haveour, her princely grace.	S.C. Ap. 66
Wants not a fourth Grace, to make the daunce even?	S.C. Ap. 113
She shal be a Grace, To fyll the fourth place.	S.C. Ap. 115
To adorne her grace:	S.C. Ap. 130
The old lineaments of his fathers grace.	S.C. May 212
faithlesse Rosalind and voide of grace.	S.C. Jun. 115
Through Venus grace, and vertues cariage.	Gn. 488
Such grace did God unto his creatures give.	I. i. 402
God it is that feedes them with his grace.	I. i. 437
read (faire Sir, of grace)	I. i. 604
the highest now in grace Be the wilde beasts.	I. i. 619
Thinking that their disgracing did him grace:	I. i. 708
Not so much for to gaine. as for his grace.	I. i. 775
To have thy Princes grace, yet want her Peeres;	I. i. 901
So great he was in grace, and rich through gaine.	I. i. 1200
to grace The learned forheads.	T.M. 81
Before your Loves did take you unto grace;	T.M. 377
Doth borrow grace, the fancie to aggrate;	T.M. 406
Is ignorance, the enemy of grace.	T.M. 497
greatest ones did sue to gaine his grace;	Ti. 186
Such grace the heavens doo to my verses give.	Ti. 259
influence of all celestiall grace.	Ti. 289
Some one, that would with grace be gratifide.	Mui. 110
'In purenesse and in all celestiall grace.	D. 211
in a moment loose their grace and glorie.	D. 497
Hath farre exiled from your Ladies grace.	D. 506
He grew up fast in goodness and in grace.	As. 17
in his grace did boast you most to bee!	As. 130
move to take him to her grace againe.	Col. 175
grace was great, and bounty most rewardfull.	Col. 187
all good, all grace there freely growes.	Col. 324
Had people grace it gratefully to use.	Col. 325
let us heare what grace she shewed thee.	Col. 356
Unto that Goddess grace me first enhanced.	Col. 359
The pearle of peerlesse grace and modestie:	Col. 471
say, who else vouchsafed thee of grace?	Col. 484
great Cynthia her in chiefest grace Doth hold.	Col. 500
She is the blosome of grace and curtesie.	Col. 528
great Cynthiaes goodness, and high grace.	Col. 588
since thou foundst such grace With Cynthia	Col. 652
of their grace us dignifie.	Col. 818
when he list shew grace, Does graunt them grace	Col. 881, 882
so much grace let her vouchsafe to grant	Col. 939
Such grace shall be some guerdon for the grieve.	Col. 943
Such grace sometimes shall give me some reliefe.	Col. 945
rymes . . . for their titles sake may find more grace.	De. Son. i. 14
that Empresse. her sexes grace:	De. Son. xi. 4
Mecenas. It first advaunt to great Augustus grace.	De. Son. xiii. 4
And native beauty deck with hevenlie grace:	De. Son. xv. 12
Wherewith that courtly garland most ye grace	De. Son. xvi. 4
comprise Those glorious ornaments of hevenly grace.	De. Son. xvi. 7
Mirrour of grace and Majestie divine.	I. Pr. 4. 2
To winne him worshippe, and her grace to have.	I. i. 3. 4
Did never mortall eye behold such hevenly grace.	I. iii. 4. 9
Ne other grace vouchsafed them to showe	I. iv. 14. 3
him destroy, That was the floure of grace and chevalrye;	I. iv. 45. 8
so true-seeming grace It carried.	I. v. 27. 4
never past, That backe returned without hevenly grace;	I. v. 31. 7
From lawlesse lust by wondrous grace	I. vi. Arg.
when they vewed have her hevenly grace.	I. vi. 18. 5
were not hevenly grace that did him blesse.	I. vii. 12. 3
Who her as willingly to grace did take.	I. vii. 15. 4
Were not that hevenly grace doth him uphold.	I. viii. 1. 3
Of that great Queene may well gaine worthis grace.	I. ix. 17. 7
A worke of wondrous grace, and hable soules to save.	I. ix. 19. 9
had not greater grace Me reft from it.	I. ix. 26. 8
Of grace do me unto his cabin gyde.	I. ix. 32. 4
'will ryde Against my liking backe to doe you grace:	I. ix. 32. 6
Is not great grace to helpe him over past.	I. ix. 39. 4
Where justice growes, there grows eke greater grace.	I. ix. 53. 6
the man . . . thorough grace hath gained victory:	I. x. 1. 7
she up arose with seemly grace.	I. x. 8. 4
What grace hath thee now hither brought this way?	I. x. 9. 8
With countenance demure, and modest grace.	I. x. 12. 4
Of God; of grace; of justice; of freewill;	I. x. 19. 6
To such perfection of all hevenly grace.	I. x. 21. 3
With goodly grace and comely personage.	I. x. 30. 3
tristy give to drinke; a worke of grace.	I. x. 38. 3

Grace—Continued.

The grace of God he layd up still in store.	I. x. 38. 6
Great grace that old man to him given had;	I. x. 47. 1
Well worthy doest thy service for her grace.	I. x. 60. 1
'Unworthy wretch,' (quoth he) 'of so great grace.	I. x. 62. 3
'so God me grace.	I. x. 64. 1
added grace unto her excellence:	I. xii. 24. 4
thy sight could win thee grace.	II. i. 9. 9
But other some, by guite of later grace.	II. ii. 6. 6
To rest themselves, and grace to reconile.	II. ii. 33. 5
With sober grace and goodly carriage:	II. ii. 38. 2
with bold grace, and comely gravity.	II. ii. 39. 7
In her the richesse of all hevenly grace	II. ii. 41. 1
everie one her with a grace endowes.	II. iii. 25. 4
So glorious mirrhour of celestiall grace.	II. iii. 25. 6
with stately grace and princely port	II. iii. 28. 5
when she herselfe would grace;	II. iii. 28. 6
this grace I have Me given	II. iii. 45. 1
'At last such grace I found.	II. iv. 21. 8
wanted grace in utt'ring of the same.	II. vi. 6. 1
to me this grace Both yeld.	II. vi. 33. 4
'The antique world. Fownd no defect in his Creators grace;	II. vii. 16. 2
If then thee list my offred grace to use.	II. vii. 18. 6
Such grace now to be happy is before thee laid.	II. vii. 32. 9
'Certes,' (sayd he) 'I n'll thine offred grace.	II. vii. 33. 1
so great grace and offred high estate;	II. vii. 50. 2
Of grace I pray thee, give to eat and drinke to mee!'	II. vii. 59. 9
O! th' exceeding grace Of highest God	II. viii. 1. 5
An armed knight, of bold and bounteous grace.	II. viii. 17. 5
Prince Arthur, floure of grace and noblesse.	II. viii. 18. 4
hope of helpe and timely grace.	II. viii. 25. 6
he so wilfully refused grace;	II. viii. 52. 6
incontinent Doth loose his dignity and native grace:	II. ix. 1. 8
Shee is the floure of grace and chastity	II. ix. 4. 3
grace of earthly Prince so soveraine.	II. ix. 6. 2
full of grace and goodly modestee.	II. ix. 18. 8
to her homage made with humble grace:	II. ix. 36. 3
the strong passion mard her modest grace.	II. ix. 43. 4
never tasted grace, nor goodnes felt;	II. x. 7. 3
heavenly grace so plenteously displayd!	II. x. 50. 6
Received is to grace and new accord.	II. x. 66. 4
Ne like in grace, ne like in learned skill;	II. x. 76. 7
had not grace thee blest.	II. xi. 30. 9
blushing to her laughter gave more grace.	II. xii. 68. 2
A sweet regard and amiable grace.	II. xii. 79. 5
bought The Prince of grace to let him ronne that turne.	III. i. 5. 2
Without regard of grace or comely amenaunce.	III. i. 41. 9
shee was full of amiable grace	III. i. 46. 1
his Heroicke grace and honorable gest.	III. ii. 24. 9
of grace I pray, Pity our playnt.	III. iii. 21. 2
thy great grace and my great jeoparddee.	III. iv. 10. 8
great grace or fortune thither brought Comfort	III. v. 27. 3
ful of divinities And gifts of hevenly grace.	III. v. 34. 8
'what grace is this That thou hast shewed to me	III. v. 35. 1
To make ensample of his hevenly grace.	III. v. 52. 2
Temperd with grace and goodly modesty.	III. v. 55. 3
all the gifts of grace and chastitee	III. vi. 2. 5
The heritage of all celestiall grace;	III. vi. 4. 7
Of grace and beautie noble Paragone.	III. vi. 52. 2
quite devourd her beauties scornfull grace.	III. vii. 23. 5
glad by any means her grace to gaine.	III. vii. 54. 1
of voluntary grace And soveraine favor	III. viii. 29. 2
Shee came in presence with right comely grace.	III. ix. 26. 7
If goodness find no grace.	III. ix. 9. 9
'If good find grace, and righteousness reward.	III. xi. 10. 1
if that hevenly grace some gooder reliefe You send.	III. xi. 14. 3
in that horror shewd a seemly grace.	III. xii. 19. 8
under maske of beautie and good grace	IV. i. 17. 7
Sith she her selfe was of his grace indigne;	IV. i. 30. 5
by that her outward grace	IV. ii. 22. 8
Nepenthe is a drinke of soveraine grace.	IV. iii. 43. 1
Disgracing them, him selfe thereby to grace.	IV. iv. 4. 2
The controvserse of beauties soveraine grace;	IV. v. 2. 3
unto your grace I me submit.	IV. vi. 3. 7
Graunt him your grace;	IV. vi. 32. 5
Death is to him . . . Both grace and gaine;	IV. vii. 11. 8
evermore, when he did grace entreat.	IV. vii. 37. 6
found no ease of grieve nor hope of grace.	IV. vii. 38. 2
him restore to former grace againe:	IV. vii. 47. 7
The gentle Squire recovers grace.	IV. viii. Arg.
goodly grace she him did shew:	IV. viii. 6. 5
wisht it were in her to doe him any grace.	IV. viii. 12. 9
The grace of his Creator doth despise.	IV. viii. 15. 8
An happy life with grace and good accord.	IV. viii. 18. 2
To win her grace his libertie to get:	IV. viii. 53. 6
By her committed be, of speciall grace.	IV. viii. 54. 7
the Prince, through his well wonted grace.	IV. ix. 14. 1
such grace is given them from above.	IV. x. 2. 1
Unworthy they of grace.	IV. x. 17. 8
she was of such grace and vertuous might.	IV. x. 33. 6
unto Venus grace the gate doth open right.	IV. x. 35. 9
Queene of beautie and of grace.	IV. x. 44. 1
Snying with beauties light and hevenly vertues grace.	IV. x. 52. 9
with amiable grace To laugh at me.	IV. x. 56. 3
Adorn'd with honor and all comely grace:	V. iii. 23. 2
He saw. A miracle of nature goodly grace	V. v. 12. 3
him entreat for grace that had procur'd her paine.	V. v. 28. 9
of princely grace to be inclyn'd thereto.	V. v. 41. 9
readie to deserve what grace I found.'	V. v. 42. 5
Life, freedom, grace, and gifts of great avails.	V. v. 49. 3

Grace—Continued.

- by all good means he might, deserve such *grace*. V. v. 55. 9
 by Gods *grace*, and her good heednesse, V. vi. 34. 6
 Justice was a God of soveraine *grace*, V. vii. 2. 2
 gan for *grace* and love of her to seeke; V. vii. 16. 3
 soveraine *grace*, with which her royall crowne She doth support, V. viii. 17. 4
 Dealing with Justice with indifferent *grace*, V. ix. 36. 4
 through high heavens *grace*, V. ix. 42. 1
 From thence pour'd down on men by influence of *grace*. V. x. 1. 9
 She humbly thank't him for that wondrous *grace*, V. xi. 18. 1
 'Ten daies,' (quoth he) 'he graunted hath of *grace*, V. xi. 42. 3
 with fresh wouted *grace* Disprets the glorie V. xii. 13. 5
 with the greatest purchast greatest *grace*: VI. i. 3. 5
 Doth hest become and greatest *grace* doth gaine; VI. ii. 2. 8
 A goodly youth of amiable *grace*, VI. ii. 5. 2
 recommended To Gods sole *grace*, VI. ix. 10. 8
 of her *grace* did stand againe assured, VI. v. 12. 3
 With stayed steps and grave beseming *grace*: VI. v. 36. 5
 he *grace* and glory wonne alwaies, VI. vi. 4. 4
 her bowd Upon her knee, intreating him for *grace*, VI. vi. 31. 6
 Whether such *grace* were given her by kynd, VI. vi. 43. 1
 deekt with wondrous giftes of natures *grace*, VI. vii. 28. 5
 Adorn'd with goodly gifts of beauties *grace*, VI. viii. 2. 2
 For joy of such good hap by heavenly *grace*. VI. viii. 37. 5
 since by *grace* of God she there was sent, VI. viii. 38. 5
 Which she did more augment with modest *grace* VI. ix. 9. 3
 most in Pastorellaes *grace* did sit: VI. ix. 41. 8
 him to *grace*, Her flowry garland tooke VI. ix. 42. 5
 Was favoured and to her *grace* commended. VI. ix. 46. 6
 how he may be relieved With *grace* from her, VI. x. 1. 9
 Those three to men all gifts of *grace* do graunt; VI. x. 15. 4
 Thy love is there advaunst to be another *Grace*. VI. x. 16. 9
 But whom they of them selves list so to *grace*! VI. x. 20. 5
 graced her so much to be another *Grace*. VI. x. 26. 9
 'Another *Grace* she well deserves to be, VI. x. 27. 1
 with such courtesie doth *grace*, VI. x. 27. 6
 if any *grace* chaunst to arise To him, VI. x. 33. 8
 through *grace* Or secret gifts, VI. xii. 6. 1
 what mortall hand or heavens *grace* VI. xii. 8. 7
 full of *grace* and Majestie, VII. vi. 24. 8
 marked well her *grace*, VII. vi. 28. 2
 could the greatest wrath some turne to *grace*, VII. vi. 31. 3
 seeke by *grace* and goodnesse to obtaine That place, VII. vi. 34. 2
 ungracious crew which faines demrest *grace*. VII. vii. 35. 9
 Pardon for thee, and *grace* for me, intreat: Am. ii. 12
 In vaine I seeke and sew to her for *grace*, Am. xx. 1
 appeare t' adorne her beauties *grace*? Am. xxi. 4
 A close intent at last to shew me *grace*; Am. xxv. 10
 so goodly giftes of beauties *grace*! Am. xxxi. 2
 Lodwick, this of *grace* to me aread; Am. xxxiii. 5
 Make peace therefore, and graunt me timely *grace*, Am. lvii. 13
 to kisse her lyps, (such *grace* I found,) Am. lxxv. 1
 Adorn'd with beauties *grace* and vertues store? Epith. 170
 ere thou doest them unto *grace* restore, H.L. 164
 heavens such happie *grace* did to him lend, H.L. 213
 please her best, and *grace* unto him gaine; H.L. 222
 To live thus happy as her *grace* to gaine. H.L. 244
 whose soverayne *grace* and kindly dewty H.B. 17
 Some deaw of *grace* into my withered hart, H.B. 27
 pleasant *grace* To all things faire, H.B. 57
 chearefull *grace* and amiable sight; H.B. 131
 still preserve your first informed *grace*, H.B. 167
 One drop of *grace* at length will to me give, H.B. 277
 Venus . . . Fresh flowre of *grace*, H.B. 282
 Eternal spring of *grace* and wisdome trew, H.H.L. 44
 Yet being pregnant still with powerfull *grace*, H.H.L. 50
 But that Eternal Fount of love and *grace*, H.H.L. 99
 man, forgetfull of his Makers *grace* H.H.L. 120
 O blessed Well of Love! O Flowre of *Grace*! H.H.L. 169
 His *grace*, his doome, his mercy, and his might, H.H.B. 111
 And shew himselfe in th' image of his *grace*, H.H.B. 114
 beantie . . . more increas by her owne goodly *grace*, H.H.B. 208
 Of all on earth whom God so much doth *grace* H.H.B. 240
 Where oft I gayned giftea and goodly *grace* Proth. 138
Graced. With seasoned wit and goodly pleasance *graced*, T.M. 200
 'They all (quoth he) me *graced* goodly well, Col. 485
 The shield of Love, whose guerdon me hath *graced*, IV. x. 8. 4
 darted forth delights the which her goodly *graced*. IV. x. 50. 9
 a girland, goodly *graced*, Of lovely lasses; VI. ix. 8. 3
 wish th' heavens so much had *graced* mee, VI. ix. 28. 6
 all he could he *graced* him with her, VI. ix. 39. 8
 With her goodly presence all the rest much *graced*. VI. x. 12. 9
 a goddess *graced* With heavenly gifts VI. x. 25. 4
graced her so much to be another *Grace*. VI. x. 26. 9
 To tell her how the heavens had her *graste* VI. xii. 16. 8
 had the equall hevns so much you *graced* Am. lxxxii. 5
 According as the heavens have her *graced*, H.B. 116
Gracefull. Whom ye thought worthy of your *gracefull* tymes, Epith. 3
Graceless. if for *gracelesse* greete I dye, S.C. Au. 113
 Hey, ho, *gracelesse* grieft! S.C. Au. 114
 Like as the Foxe did guide his *graceles* skill; Hub. 1128
gracelesse men them greatly do abuse'. Col. 327
 'This *gracelesse* man, for furtherance of his guile, II. iv. 25. 1
 Ungracious children of one *gracelesse* syre, III. v. 15. 6
 Much was he grieved with that *gracelesse* chaunce; IV. iii. 8. 5
 saw that boasters pride and *gracelesse* guile, V. iii. 20. 3
 way did give unto their *gracelesse* speed: V. xii. 18. 4
Graces. 'Lo! how finely the *Graces* can it foote S.C. Ap. 109
 frendly Faeries, met with many *Graces*, S.C. Jun. 25
 maske in mirth with *Graces* well besene? T.M. 180

Graces—Continued.

- The true Pandora of all heavenly *graces*, T.M. 578
 be heavenly *graces* there, Col. 306
 'Both heaven and heavenly *graces* do . . . abound Col. 308
 There, in deepe, dwell faire *Graces* many one, Ded. Son. v. 9
 the *Graces* seemed all to sing, . . . dauncing all around; . . . I. i. 48. 7
 Upon her eyelids many *Graces* sate, II. iii. 25. 1
 unto none my *graces* do envie? II. vii. 8. 4
 with his goodly sisters, *Graces* three: II. viii. 6. 6
 so great *graces* as ye have me shewd, II. viii. 55. 8
 all the *Graces* rockt her cradle being borne. III. vi. 2. 9
 She with the pleasant *Graces* went to play. IV. v. 5. 6
 Was fostered by those *Graces*, IV. v. 5. 8
 neither gifts nor *graces* kind. IV. xi. 2. 7
 With whom those *graces* did so goodly fit: VI. ii. 24. 7
 Calidore sees the *Graces* daunce VI. x. Arg.
 with the *Graces* there to play and sport; VI. x. 9. 5
 Those were the *Graces*, daughters of delight, VI. x. 15. 1
 They all are *Graces* which on her depend, VI. x. 21. 6
 the *Graces*, that here went to dwell, VI. x. 26. 7
 In whom so many *Graces* gathered are, VI. x. 27. 2
 sweetly doe appeare An hundred *Graces* Am. xl. 4
 That three such *graces* did unto me give. Am. lxxiv. 14
 still throw betwene Some *graces* to be scene; Epith. 107
 let the *Graces* daunce unto the rest, Epith. 257
 A thousand *Graces* masking in delight; H.B. 254
Graceth. that proud port, which her so goodly *graceth*, Am. xlii. 1
Gracing. Some shew of favour, by him *gracing* small, VI. xi. 6. 6
Gracious. in lieu of paines so *gracious*, Gn. 333
 Use them but well, with *gracious* clemencie, Hub. 1080
 What to be great? what to be *gracious*? Ti. 352
 Thy *gracious* Sovereains praises to compile, Ded. Son. xii. 6
 But with remembrance of your *gracious* name, Ded. Son. xvi. 3
 who with *gracious* bread the hungry feeds, I. iv. 32. 3
 speach, So deepe did settle in her *gracious* thought, I. vii. 42. 2
 To be both *gracious* and eke liberrall: I. x. 34. 5
 Poore prisoners to relieve with *gracious* ayd, I. x. 40. 2
 Life and long health that *gracious* ointment gave, I. xi. 48. 6
 Themselvea to ground with *gracious* humblesse bent, I. xii. 8. 3
 'Ye bene right bard amated, *gracious* Lord, II. ii. 5. 3
gracious womanhood, and gravitie, II. ii. 15. 5
 Her *gracious* words their rancour did appall, II. ii. 32. 1
 My Sovereaine, Whose glory is in *gracious* deeds, II. ii. 43. 6
 she to him her *gracious* speach renewd: II. iii. 37. 5
gracious to that Lady as to mee; II. iv. 20. 4
 by whose most *gracious* ayd I live this day, II. viii. 55. 5
 Whom *gracious* lot and thy great valiaunce II. ix. 5. 2
 gentle court and *gracious* delight Shee to them made, II. ix. 20. 3
 Soone as the *gracious* Alma came in place, II. ix. 36. 1
 The *gracious* Numa of great Britany; II. x. 39. 6
 a *gracious* servaunt pictured His Cynthia, III. Pr. 4. 5
 glee of many *gracious* Faire Ladies, III. i. 31. 5
 From her faire eyes and *gracious* countenance. III. v. 42. 6
 Thy life she saved by her *gracious* deed; III. v. 45. 3
 She, *gracious* Lady, yet no paines did spare III. v. 50. 1
 Through *gracious* regard of her faire eye, III. ix. 25. 4
 a kindly pride Of *gracious* speach III. ix. 32. 7
 I graunt to thy great misery *Gracious* respect; III. x. 32. 2
 So prov'd it eke that *gracious* God of wine, III. xi. 43. 6
 Yield you in lieu of this your *gracious* deed? III. xii. 39. 4
 Much more of price and of more *gracious* powre, IV. iii. 45. 1
 to my wound her *gracious* help impart. IV. x. 48. 5
 She her besought of *gracious* redresse. V. i. 4. 4
 more my *gracious* mercie by this wize, V. v. 48. 7
 Unto the presence of that *gracious* Queene; V. ix. 27. 2
 unto *gracious* great Mercilla call For ayde V. x. 14. 3
 comely goe gifte withall And *gracious* speach, VI. i. 2. 6
 some so goodly *gracious* are by kind, VI. ii. 2. 2
 That in thy face appeares and *gracious* goodlyhead. VI. ii. 25. 9
 There they awhile some *gracious* speeches spent, VI. v. 24. 6
 'These three on men all *gracious* gifts bestow, VI. x. 23. 1
 Have Jove thy *gracious* Lord and Sovereaine'. VII. vi. 34. 5
 With goodly port and *gracious* Majesty, VII. vii. 5. 2
Graciously. favour my beginnings *graciously*; Gn. 38
 vouchsafe . . . *graciously* to heare: II. Pr. 5. 8
Graffed. *graffed* to the ground is my breche: S.C. F. 242
 From heaven, though *graff* in frailnesse feminine Col. 918
Graft. See *Graffed*.
Graill. bottome yeallow, like the golden *grayle* Bel.² xii. 3
 lying downe upon the sandie *graille*, I. vii. 6. 2
 brought with him the holy *grayle*, II. x. 53. 8
 all his bones as small as sandy *grayle* He broke, V. ix. 19. 4
Grain. Which eare the frutefull *graine* doth shortly bring; Ro. xxx. 4
 As halfe unwilling to cutte the *graine*; S.C. F. 204
 fecles him once the fuller by a *graine*? S.C. O. 34
 her coulours, died deepe in *graine*, I. vii. 1. 4
 All armd with ragged snubbes and knottie *graine*, I. viii. 7. 4
 Like crimson dyde in *grayne*: Epith. 228
Gramercy. 'Gramercy, Mammon,' (said the gentle Knight) II. vii. 50. 1
 'Gramercy Sir,' said he; but mote I weete II. ix. 9. 1
Grand. That flocks *grand* Captaine and most trustie guide Gn. 268
Grandam. Old Styx the *Grandame* of the Gods, IV. xi. 4. 5
Grandams. No leasing new, nor *Grandams* fable stalc, Col. 102
Grandfathers. See *Great-grandfathers*.
 Striving in power their *grandfathers* to passe, Ro. viii. 7
Grandmother. See *Great-grandmother*.
 'O! thou most auncient *Grandmother* of all. I. v. 22. 2
 Of her that is *Grand-mother* magnifide Of all the Gods, VII. vi. 26. 5
 This great *Grandmother* of all creatures bred, VII. vii. 13. 1
Grandsire. See *Great-grandsire*.

Grandsire—Continued.

- if that my *Grandsire* me sayd be true, S.C. May 268
Great Romulus, the *Grandsire* of them all; I. v. 49. 6
from the *grandsyre* to the Nephewes sonne, II. viii. 29. 3
Thy *Grandsire* Nereus promist to adorne? III. iv. 36. 5
Grandsire's. 'He, noble bud, his *Grandsires* livelie hayre, Ti. 267
Grandsires. did those Armes first give To their *Grandsyres*, T.M. 96
Grange. Ne have those watry foules a certaine *grange* VII. vii. 21. 7
Grant. See *Granta*.
Nought suffered he the Ape to give or *graunt*, *Hub.* 1143
graunt his boone that most desires to dye, *D.* 357
Does *graunt* them grace *Col.* 882
so much grace let her vouchsafe to *grant* *Col.* 939
Ah, dearest God, me *graunt*, I. x. 42. 9
glory does to them for guerdon *graunt*: I. x. 59. 8
Great favour I thee *graunt* II. iii. 7. 9
Life will I *graunt* thee for thy valiance, II. viii. 51. 8
The God did *graunt* his daughters deare demaund, III. iv. 22. 1
other offices for mother meet They would not *graunt*— III. iv. 39. 7
I *graunt* to thy great misery Gracious respect; III. x. 32. 1
her besought To *graunt* her boone, IV. ii. 50. 2
Graunt this; that when ye shred with fatal knife His line, IV. ii. 52. 3
To *graunt* unto those warriours truce a whyle; IV. vi. 25. 7
Graunt him your grace; IV. vi. 32. 5
graunt more scope to me to walke at large, IV. viii. 61. 4
O *graunt* that of my love at last I may not misse! IV. x. 47. 9
Besought her to *graunt* ease unto my smart, IV. x. 48. 4
To *graunt* to her her sonnes life, IV. xii. 29. 7
If I should *graunt* that I have doen the same, V. i. 15. 6
To *graunt* him that adventure for his former feat, V. x. 15. 9
I will it *graunt*, your hopeless life to save, VI. i. 42. 5
I may not *graunt* that ye so greatly prayde, VI. ii. 37. 9
Have not vouchsaf't to *graunt* unto us twaine VI. iv. 31. 2
Ne lodging would to any of them *graunt*; VI. vi. 21. 5
As *graunt* me live in like condition; VI. ix. 28. 7
Those three to men all gifts of grace do *graunt*; VI. x. 15. 4
To *graunt* him favour or afford him love: VI. xi. 5. 4
grant me that Saboaths sight, VII. viii. 2. 9
Which if she *graunt*, then live, and my love cherish: *Am.* ii. 13
To *graunt* small respite to my restless toile; *Am.* xi. 6
till she vouchsafe to *graunt* me rest; *Am.* xxxiii. 13
Make peace therefore, and *graunt* me timely grace, *Am.* lviii. 13
grant that we . . . May live for ever in felicity! *Am.* lxxviii. 6
Grant that it may be so. *Epith.* 406
graunt, O great Sovereine! *H.B.* 274
Granta. The Cle, the Were, the *Grant*, the Sture, the Rowne. IV. xi. 34. 5
Granted. Is *granted* scarce to Gods above. S.C.Mar.Emh.2
The Goodman *granted*, doubting nought their deeds, *Hub.* 328
when he saw no entrance to him *granted*, *Hub.* 1367
She *granted*; and that knight so much agraste, I. x. 18. 7
Shee *granted*; and, then leading forth, II. ix. 20. 9
gladly *granted* their desire. II. ix. 60. 9
He *granted*: then the Faery quickly raught, III. i. 5. 3
She *granted*; and then in they all together far'd, III. i. 30. 9
They *granted* it; and then that careful Fay Departed IV. ii. 53. 1
Granted to her, as to the fayrest Dame, IV. v. 16. 2
Her *granted* love, but with affection cold, IV. viii. 53. 5
Prince Arthur *granted* had To yeild IV. ix. 4. 1
He *granted* it: IV. xii. 32. 1
She gladly *granted* it: V. x. 16. 1
'Ten daies,' (quoth he) 'he *granted* bath of grace, V. xi. 42. 3
To whom his life he *granted* for her love, V. xi. 37. 3
Granting. Which Clotho *granting* shewed her the same. IV. ii. 50. 6
Grantorto. a strong tyrant . . . *Grantorto* was his name. V. i. 3. 9
Surprized was, and to *Grantorto* brought, V. xi. 39. 8
a Tyrant, which *Grantorto* hight, V. xi. 50. 3
Therewith *Grantorto* selfe I did appall, V. xi. 53. 8
He with the great *Grantorto* fights, V. xii. Arg.
so be now *Grantorto*, V. xii. 2. 8
Which message when *Grantorto* heard, V. xii. 9. 5
Grantorto . . . he foully did to die. V. xii. 40. 8
Grantorto's. *Grantorto*es worthy punishment. V. xi. 36. 5
Grapes. Her beads were like great clusters of ripe *grapes*, *Col.* 600
into her faire bosome made his *grapes* decline, III. xi. 43. 9
Grapplement. With their rude handes and gryesly *graplement*; II. xi. 29. 3
Grapples. Amongst the yron hookes and *grapples* keene V. viii. 42. 6
Crappling. As two wild Boares together *grappling* go, IV. iv. 29. 8
Graseth, Grasing. See *Graseth, Grazing*.
Grasping. Knitting his wanton armes with *grasping* hold, *Gn.* 218
it forst him slacke His *grasping* hold, I. i. 20. 5
he forst him to unty One of his *grasping* feete, I. xi. 42. 9
gan soone unbrace His *grasping* hold: II. iv. 9. 8
Grassp. All that the Ocean *grasspes* in his long armes; *Ro.* xxvi. 6
Grass. Like as the seeded field greene *grasse* first shoves, *Ro.* xxx. 1
Then from greene *grasse* into a stalke doth spring, *Ro.* xxx. 2
Up to his eares the verdant *grasse* did growe, *Van.* ii. 5
The *grasse* nowe ginnes to be refresh, S.C. Mar. 10
the ground with *grasse*, S.C. May 7
The feldees ay fresh, the *grasse* ay greene, S.C. N. 189
Where thickest *grasse* did cloath the open hills, *Gn.* 74
on the soft greene *grasse* feeding their fills, *Gn.* 78
On the soft *grasse* his limbs doth oft display, *Gn.* 108
To dig up sods out of the fowrie *grasse*, *Gn.* 654
Sith now I am but weedes and wastfull *gras*? *Ti.* 42
streames of blood forth flowed on the *gras*. *Ti.* 651
softly tread The tender *grasse*, *D.* 312
wont to feede with finest *grasse* that grew, *D.* 345
Upon the perled *grasse* to make their feast, *Col.* 607
creeping sought way in the weedy *gras*: I. i. 20. 8
on the *grasse* her dainty limbs did lay I. iii. 4. 3

Grass—Continued.

- at length she found the troden *gras*, I. iii. 10. 4
The verdant *gras* my couch did goodly dight, I. ix. 13. 3
nought but pressed *gras* where she had lyen, I. ix. 16. 2
there lay upon the *gras* A dreary corse, I. ix. 36. 4
often bounding on the brused *gras*, I. xi. 15. 3
upon the soiled *gras* The dead corse of an armed knight II. i. 41. 1
on greene *gras* Gay steed with spurs did pricke, II. i. 49. 8
whose fery feete did burne The verdant *gras* III. i. 6. 6
the greene *grasse* that groweth they shall bren, III. iii. 34. 8
feeds on wemens flesh as others feede on *gras*, III. vii. 22. 9
with their horned feet the greene *gras* wore, III. x. 45. 7
wilfully him throwing on the *gras* III. xi. 27. 5
hidden snares Through the greene *gras* III. xi. 28. 9
With pearly dew sprinkling the morning *grasse*: IV. v. 45. 5
pour'd the purple bloud forth on the *gras*; IV. vi. 15. 7
That all his garments and the *grasse* in vermeill dyde, VI. ii. 40. 9
as he lay upon the humbled *gras*, VI. ii. 46. 3
Upon the *grasse* her selfe adowne she layd; VI. viii. 34. 3
they them selves did place Upon the *grasse*, VI. viii. 39. 2
Nor any footing fynd for overgrown *gras*: VI. x. 41. 9
on the soft And downy *grasse* her dainty limbes to lay VII. vi. 42. 4
lying on the flowry *gras*, *Epith.* 308
All sodd with glistering stars more thicke then *grasse*, *H.H.B.* 53
Grassd. See *Overgrassd*.
Grasshopper. Such pleassunce makes the *Grasshopper* so poore, S.C. O. 11
Grasshoppers. shrill *grasshoppers* chirped them around; *Gn.* 231
Grassy. 'See, where she sits upon the *grassy* greene, S.C. Ap. 55
The *grassy* ground with dainty Daysies dight, S.C. Jun. 6
playing on the *grassy* greene, *Gn.* 177
looslie on the *grassy* greene dispredd, *Gn.* 242
He soft arrived on the *grassy* plaine, *Hub.* 1263
Nor the ranke *grassy* fennes delights untride, *Mut.* 156
I spied playing on the *grassy* playne *D.* 110
About the *grassy* bancks of Haemony *As.* 3
since first on *grassy* greene Shepherds kept sheep, *As.* 209
by his side his steed the *grassy* forage ate, I. vii. 2. 9
Pourd out in loosnesse on the *grassy* ground, I. vii. 7. 2
into a deepe sanguine dide the *grassy* ground, II. i. 39. 9
layd him downe upon a *grassy* playn; II. vi. 14. 4
grassy greene of delectable hev; II. xii. 12. 3
fayre *grassy* ground Mantled with greene, II. xii. 50. 3
Downe himselfe he layd Upon the *grassy* ground III. iv. 53. 8
besprinkled all the *grassy* greene: III. v. 28. 5
Upon the *grassy* ground her selfe she layd III. vi. 7. 2
a knight all wallowed Upon the *grassy* ground, III. xii. 7. 4
For bloud to gush forth on the *grassy* field; IV. vi. 9. 5
downe she fell upon the *grassy* field V. v. 11. 3
all the *grassy* flore Was filld with bloud V. vii. 31. 6
Loosely displayd upon the *grassy* ground, VI. vii. 18. 8
Graste. See *Graced*.
Grate. His gall did *grate* for grieffe and high disdain; I. i. 19. 6
in the same a little *grate* was pight, I. viii. 37. 6
for grieffe his hart did *grate*, II. i. 56. 6
the feend his gnashing teeth did *grate*, II. vii. 34. 1
chiefely Paridell his hart did *grate* III. ix. 14. 6
Her heart for rage did *grate*, V. iv. 37. 7
Grated. gan to grind His *grated* teeth II. v. 14. 3
Grateful. goodly gifts, the signes of *gratefull* mynd, I. ix. 18. 8
eke with *gratefull* service me right well apay, V. v. 33. 9
Her selfe most *gratefull* shew'd, V. viii. 23. 9
Gratefully. Had people *grate* it *gratefully* to use: *Col.* 325
Gratian. murdered by the freends of *Gratian*, II. x. 61. 5
Gratified. Some one, that would with grace be *gratified*, *Mut.* 110
all new-come guests be *gratified*: II. xii. 49. 5
Grating. Grinding his teeth, and *grating* his great hart; *Hub.* 1334
Grave. Corinth skil'd in curious workes to *grave*; *Ro.* xxix. 4
They bene so *grave* and full of mayntenance, S.C. S. 169
The gaudie girlonds deck her *grave*, S.C. N. 108
afterwards with *grave* advizement said: *Hub.* 176
through wise speaches and *grave* conference *Hub.* 791
hell, and darkenesse, and the grislie *grave*, T.M. 496
have in mine owne bowels made my *grave*, *Ti.* 26
these wofull layes, On my *grave* written, *D.* 537
Oft from those *grave* affaires were wont abstaine, *Ded. Son.* i. 5
To menage of most *grave* affaires is bent; *Ded. Son.* ix. 2
And wipe their faults out of your censure *grave*. *Ded. Son.* ix. 14
He, . . . his mother earth did kis, Greeting his *grave*: I. ii. 19. 7
whom he . . . slew, and brought to shameful *grave*: I. iv. 47. 6
poutrahed With natures pen, in ages *grave* degree, I. viii. 33. 8
His dwelling . . . Darke, dolefull, dreary, like a greedy *grave*, I. ix. 33. 4
layes the soule to sleepe in quiet *grave*? I. ix. 40. 7
Through wisdomes of a matrone *grave* I. x. 3. 5
'Thrise happy man,' said then the father *grave*, I. x. 51. 1
The sencelesse corse appointed for the *grave*: I. xi. 48. 8
with utt'rance *grave*, and count'nance sad, I. xii. 15. 7
with great wisdomes and *grave* eloquence I. xii. 24. 6
well ye wote by *grave* intendment, I. xii. 31. 3
he threw Into the *grave*, II. i. 61. 4
boast to swallow her in greedy *grave*; II. ii. 24. 6
the Palmer, by his *grave* restraynt, Him stayd II. v. 24. 3
'Not one, nor other,' sayd the Palmer *grave*, II. viii. 24. 6
His goodly reason and *grave* personage, II. ix. 54. 7
Ne him committ to *grave* terrestriall, II. ix. 45. 8
In th' huge abyss of his engulfing *grave*, II. xii. 5. 8
greater crosse To see frends *grave*, III. iv. 38. 9
dead the *grave* selfe to engrosse. III. iv. 38. 9
Ne pryve hev unto your treasures *grave*? III. x. 42. 8
a *grave* personage That in his hand a branch of laurell bore, III. xii. 3. 6
with *grave* foresight Welds kingdomes causes IV. Pr. 1. 1

Grave—Continued.

- So goodly grave, and full of princely aw, IV. vi. 33. 6
 Like ghost late risen from his grave agryz'd, IV. viii. 12. 7
 came Many grave persons that against her pled. V. ix. 43. 6
 With stayed steps and grave beseming grace: VI. v. 36. 6
 Did gladly hearken to his grave beheast, VI. vi. 15. 2
 straight can cast their counsell grave and wise. VII. vi. 22. 6
- Grave-clothes.** like a ghost he seem'd whose *grave-clothes*
 were unbound: II. xi. 20. 9
 all the *gravell* mixt with golden owre: III. iv. 18. 6
- Gravelly.** A noble crew . . . all *gravely* gown'd; I. xii. 5. 5
- Graven.** With curious Corbes and pendants *graven* faire, IV. x. 6. 7
- Graver.** Aread in *graver* wise what I demaund of thee, I. viii. 33. 9
graver countenance then all the rest; IV. x. 49. 2
- Gravest.** To be the greatest and the *gravest* wight, V. vii. 18. 6
- Gravity.** There thou must walke in sober *gravitee*, Hub. 496
 with their gownes their *gravitie* maintaine. Hub. 838
 His reverend heares and holy *gravitee* I. viii. 32. 1
 gracious womanhood, and *gravitee*, II. ii. 15. 6
 with bold grace, and comely *gravity*, II. ii. 39. 7
 Whose hoary locks great *gravitie* did crowne, II. vi. 47. 5
- Gray.** now the *gray* mosse marred his rine; S.C. F. 111
 Well decked in a frocke of *gray*, S.C. Au. 65
 Hey, ho, *gray* is greet! S.C. Au. 66
 the greene in *gray* is tinct; S.C. N. 107
 A simple husbandman in garments *gray*; Hub. 228
 The wholesome Saulge, and Lavender still *gray*, Mut. 187
 (Mole hight that mountain *gray* Col. 104
 His feete all bare, his heard all hoarie *gray*, I. i. 29. 3
 Where grew two goodly trees, . . . with *gray* mosse overcast; I. ii. 28. 4
 He was an aged syre, all hory *gray*, I. x. 5. 5
 he hath lefte his plumes all hory *gray*, I. xi. 34. 4
 Of rypest yeares, and heares all hoarie *gray*, II. i. 7. 3
 under him a *gray* steede he did wield, II. i. 18. 6
 loathly were and hoarie *gray*, II. iv. 4. 6
 did staine And the *gray* Ocean into purple dy: II. x. 48. 4
 on a Courser dapl'd *gray*, III. vii. 37. 3
 With head all hoary, and his heard all *gray*, IV. xi. 25. 8
 The chalky Kenet, and the Thetis *gray*, IV. xi. 29. 5
 waters *gray* By faire Kilkenny and Rossepoite boord; IV. xi. 43. 3
 made him change his *gray* attire to greene: VII. vii. 11. 8
 now round, now bright, now browne and *gray*; VII. vii. 50. 8
- Gray-eyed.** The *gray-eyde* Doris; IV. xi. 48. 5
- Grayle.** See Grail.
- Grare.** The whiles our flockes do *graze* about in sight, S.C. Ap. 31
 Letting their steedes to *graze* upon the greene. VI. v. 38. 2
- Grazeth.** sike mischiefe *grazeth* hem emong, S.C. S. 113
- Grazing.** Whiles he had keeping of his *grazing* steed. I. vii. 19. 2
 Sitting in shade beside his *grazing* steede; IV. vi. 2. 6
- Great.** the *great* Typhaeus sister Bel.¹ xi. 4
 With so *great* noyse I start Bel.¹ xi. 14
 O *great* misfortune, O *great* griefe, Pet.² ii. 10
great Babylon is fallen. Rev. ii. 14
 that *great* rivers banck, that runnes by Rome; Bel. i. 6
 under this *great* temple Bel. i. 10
 To beare the frame, foure *great* Lyons Bel. iii. 10
 So *great* riches as like cannot be found! Pet. ii. 14
 forthwith in *great* despight he hided, Pet. v. 11
 shine all scaly with *great* plates of golde; Bel.² ii. 10
 overthrow this frame with ruine *great*. Bel.² ii. 14
 the roote in *great* disdaine . . . send forth Bel.² v. 13
 the ground-work of an old *great* wall; Bel.² viii. 2
 the *great* glorie and the ancient praise, Bel.² x. 6
 suddenly arose a tempest *great*, Bel.² xiii. 5
 I thus mazed was with *great* affray, Bel.² xv. 11
 with *great* noyse I wakke Bel.² xv. 14
 O, how *great* ruth, and sorrowfull assay, Pet.² ii. 11
Great Babylon her haughtie walls will praise, Ro. ii. 1
 the storie Of Joves *great* Image Ro. ii. 6
 The *great* Colosse, erect to Memorie; Ro. ii. 10
 her *great* spirite . . . is in the same enwomb'd; Ro. v. 10
 rejoyned to the spirite Of this *great* masse, Ro. v. 11
 more than that *great* Phrygian mother Ro. vi. 5
 onely Rome could make *great* Rome to tremble: Ro. vi. 10
 shaming to have given so *great* head To his off-spring, Ro. xi. 1
 In a *great* mountaine heapt with hideous noyse, Ro. xvi. 2
 So long as Joves *great* Bird did make his flight, Ro. xvii. 1
 their rule yearly Presidents Grew *great*, Ro. xviii. 8
 six months greater a *great* dede; Ro. xviii. 8
 rose to so *great* might, Ro. xviii. 9
 Rome, in the time of her *great* ancesters, Ro. xix. 7
 their *great* sinnes, the causes of their paine, Ro. xix. 13
 With his *great* bellie sprede the dimmed world, Ro. xx. 6
 not able to beare so *great* weight, Ro. xx. 12
 If too *great* winde against the port him drive, Ro. xxi. 13
 Shall in *great* Chaos wombe againe be hid. Ro. xxii. 14
 By paterne of *great* Virgils spirit divine! Ro. xxv. 11
 He that hath seene a *great* Oke drie and dead, Ro. xxviii. 1
 O marvelous *great* change! Ro. xxix. 12
 So by the small the *great* is oft diseased. Yan. ii. 14
 (O *great* ruth for the same!) Yan. vii. 10
 Let therefore nought, that *great* is, therein glorie, Yan. viii. 13
 Should able be so *great* an one to wring. Yan. ix. 14
 a Goose *great* Rome from ruine stayde, Yan. xi. 9
 To see so *great* things by so small distrest Yan. xii. 4
 To scorne all difference of *great* and small, Yan. xii. 6
 So spake this bold brere with *great* disdain: S.C. F. 139
 Such follie *great* sorrow to Niobe did breede: S.C. Ap. 87
Great pittie is, he be in such taking, S.C. Ap. 156
 to thinke How *great* sport they gaynen S.C. May 36

Great—Continued.

- When *great* Pan account of shepherdes shall aske. S.C. May 54
 the *great* care I have of thy health S.C. May 215
 with *great* cold he had gotte the gout. S.C. May 244
 Asked the cause of his *great* distresse, S.C. May 246
 made *great* mone. S.C. May 301
Great clymbers fall unsoft. S.C. Jul. 12
 wouned not the *great* God Pan Upon mount Olivet, S.C. Jul. 49
 O blessed sheepe! O shepherd *great*! S.C. Jul. 53
 They han *great* stores and thriftye stockes, S.C. Jul. 193
Great freendes and feeble foes: S.C. Jul. 194
 Here is a *great* deale of good matter Lost S.C. Jul. 205
 He is a shepherd *great* in gree, S.C. Jul. 215
 that *great* Pan bought with deare horror, S.C. S. 96
 For feare of raungers and the *great* hunt, S.C. S. 159
 We han *great* Bandogs will teare their skinne. S.C. S. 163
 Mischiefe light on him, and Gods *great* curse! S.C. S. 212
 Too good for him had bene a *great* deale worse; S.C. S. 213
great Augustus long ygoe is dead, S.C. O. 62
 Dido! the *great* shephearde his daughter sheene. S.C. N. 38
greate shepherd, Lobbin, how *great* is thy grieffe! S.C. N. 113
 Whether joyce or weepe for *great* constrainte. S.C. N. 205
 you (*great* Lord) the causer of my care, Gn. Ded. 2
 ornament of *great* Joves progenie, Gn. 14
 O! the *great* happines, which shepherds have, Gn. 89
 As the *great* Ocean doth himselte divide. Gn. 160
great mirth and gladsome glee. Gn. 184
 The *great* Argoon ships brave ornament, Gn. 210
 An huge *great* Serpent, all with speckles pade, Gn. 250
 murdered troups upon *great* heapes to lye, Gn. 400
 beside the honourable band Of *great* Heroes Gn. 480
Great Nereus his daughter and his joy. Gn. 492
 That *great* warre, which Trojanes oft behelde? Gn. 498
 As the *great* clap of thunder Gn. 519
 'Againe *great* dole on either partie grewe, Gn. 529
 Manie *great* handogs which her gird about: Gn. 540
 because your grieffe doth *great* appeare, Hub. 73
 As pausing in *great* doubt, awhile he staid, Hub. 175
 we shall ronne into *great* daunger, Hub. 184
 how to scape *great* punishment, Hub. 314
 the charge is wondrous *great*, Hub. 431
 Ne is the paines so *great*, but beare ye may, Hub. 446
 not so *great*, as it was wont of yore, Hub. 447
 other *great* one in the worldes eye, Hub. 490
 to be a beetle-stock Of thy *great* Masters will, Hub. 508
 they, that are *great* Clerkes, have nearer wayes, Hub. 537
 Ye a *great* master are in your degree: Hub. 546
Great thanks I yeeld you for your discipline, Hub. 647
 As if he were some *great* Magnifico, Hub. 665
 he therein had *great* felicitie; Hub. 706
 being one of *great* regard In Court, Hub. 885
 To growe into *great* lacke, Hub. 927
 he driven was to *great* distresse, Hub. 933
 So *great* he was in grace, and rich through gaine. Hub. 1200
 he seidefully it scorn'd In his *great* heart, Hub. 1235
 Done through the Foxes *great* oppressions, Hub. 1312
 Grinding his tecth, and grating his *great* hart; Hub. 1334
 The golden brood of *great* Apollos wit, T.M. 2
 Heare, thou *great* Father of the Gods on hie, T.M. 65
 whom thou, *great* Jove, by doome unjust, T.M. 69
great revenues all in sumptuous pride They spend, T.M. 469
 There we behold the heavens *great* Hierarchie, T.M. 507
 Ne fawnest for the favour of the *great*; Com. Son. i. 6
 Like a *great* Lord of peerlesse liberty; Com. Son. i. 10
 With so *great* labour and long lasting paine, Ti. 53
 all that in this world is *great* or gaie Ti. 65
great warriors, which did overcome The world, Ti. 61
 where is that same *great* seven-headed beast, Ti. 71
 With my *great* forces might compar'd bee: Ti. 103
 for *great* griefe Of my mishaps, Ti. 141
 Yet it is comfort in *great* languishment, Ti. 159
 through the *great* outrage Of her owne people Ti. 172
 Whose *great* good dedes, in cuntry and in towne, Ti. 263
 What to be *great*? what to be gracious? Ti. 352
 'How manie *great* ones may remembered be, Ti. 358
 raised they the puissant brood . . . for *great* merite, Ti. 380
 'Such one Mausolus made, the worlds *great* wonder, Ti. 414
 'Those two be those two *great* calamities, Ti. 442
 did grieve the noble spright . . . with *great* indignities, Ti. 444
 Not that *great* Idoll might with this compare, Ti. 495
 Was (O *great* pittie!) built of bricke clay, Ti. 499
 that *great* Towre, which is so much renown'd, Ti. 509
 that *great* Arche, which Trajan edifice, Ti. 551
 for *great* sorrow of their sudden fate, Ti. 573
 Which th' ashes seem'd of some *great* Prince to hold, Ti. 661
 Betwixt two mightie ones of *great* estate, Mut. 3
 By his *great* lookes and power Imperiall, Mut. 312
 With griefe of mournfull *great* mishap oppress, D. 2
 fell to ground for *great* extremitie; D. 185
 with her she reft *Great* hope, D. 221
 unto the bridale feast Of his *great* Lord, D. 269
 As the *Great* Judge at first did it ordaine, D. 363
 he of them *great* troups did soone entrap, As. 100
 how *great* a losse Had all the shepherds, Col. 16
 ragged ruines breed *great* ruth and pittie Col. 114
 In *great* avenge did roll downe from his hill, Col. 149
 Of *great* unkindnesse, and of usage hard, Col. 165
 could *great* Cynthiaes sore displeasure breake, Col. 174
 He gan to cast *great* lyking to my lore, Col. 180
Great dislyking to my lucklesse lot, Col. 181

Great—Continued.

grace was <i>great</i> , and bounty most rewardfull.	Col. 187
Behold! an huge <i>great</i> vessell to us came,	Col. 213
a <i>great</i> shepherdesse, that Cynthia hight,	Col. 234
There learned arts do flourish in <i>great</i> honor,	Col. 320
not by measure of her owne <i>great</i> mynd,	Col. 364
shee That is so <i>great</i> a shepherdesse her selfe,	Col. 369
There eke is Palin worthe of <i>great</i> praise,	Col. 392
Excelling most in glorie and <i>great</i> light:	Col. 497
<i>great</i> Cynthia her in chiefest grace Doth hold,	Col. 500
For her <i>great</i> worth and noble governance;	Col. 503
Best knowne by bearing up <i>great</i> Cynthiaes traine:	Col. 509
<i>great</i> Cynthiaes goodnesse, and high grace,	Col. 588
Her deeds were like <i>great</i> clusters of ripe grapes,	Col. 600
her <i>great</i> excellence Lifts me	Col. 620
so <i>great</i> enemies as of them bee,	Col. 844
Out of the fruitfull wombe of their <i>great</i> mother.	Col. 854
How <i>great</i> a guilt upon your heads ye draw,	Col. 928
This simple trophe of her <i>great</i> conquest.—	Col. 951
So you, <i>great</i> Lord, that with your counsell sway	Ded. Son. i. 9
Mecænas, . . . It first advaunst to <i>great</i> Augustus grace,	Ded. Son. xiii. 4
That are the <i>great</i> Mecænas of this age,	Ded. Son. xiii. 9
<i>Great</i> Ladie of the greatest Isle,	I. Pr. 4. 3
Upon a <i>great</i> adventure he was bond,	I. i. 3. 1
when he heard, in <i>great</i> perplexitie,	I. i. 19. 6
he grypt her gorge with so <i>great</i> paine,	I. i. 19. 8
Full of <i>great</i> lumps of flesh	I. i. 20. 3
Armory, Wherein ye have <i>great</i> glory wonne this day,	I. i. 27. 6
no . . . wight May ever passe, but through <i>great</i> distresse.'	I. i. 32. 3
<i>Great</i> Gorgon, prince of darknes and dead night;	I. i. 37. 8
this <i>great</i> passion of unwonted lust,	I. i. 49. 1
The guilefull <i>great</i> Enchaunter parts	I. ii. Arg.
Retourning to his bed in torment <i>great</i> ,	I. ii. 6. 1
In whose <i>great</i> shield was writ with letters gay	I. ii. 12. 7
O, how <i>great</i> sorrow my sad soule assaid!	I. ii. 24. 5
He in <i>great</i> passion at this while did dwell,	I. ii. 26. 5
For danger <i>great</i> , . . . I saw before mine eyes,	I. ii. 41. 8
I . . . Feele my hart perst with so <i>great</i> agony,	I. iii. 1. 8
Her angels face, As the <i>great</i> eye of heaven,	I. iii. 4. 7
Her hart gan melt in <i>great</i> compassion;	I. iii. 6. 8
For anguish <i>great</i> they gan to rend their beare,	I. iii. 22. 4
so <i>great</i> was the puissance of his push,	I. iii. 35. 6
<i>Great</i> troupes of people travailld thereward	I. iv. 3. 1
But full <i>great</i> pittie, that so faire a mould	I. iv. 5. 3
To prove the wide report of her <i>great</i> Majestee	I. iv. 13. 9
Thought . . . that <i>great</i> Princesse too exceeding proud,	I. iv. 15. 8
strove to match, . . . <i>Great</i> Junoes golden chayre;	I. iv. 17. 5
he . . . grudged at the <i>great</i> felicitie Of proud Lucifera,	I. iv. 31. 8
that <i>great</i> Queene, . . . Commaunded them their fury to refraime;	I. iv. 40. 5
Whome <i>great</i> griefe made forgett the raines to hold	I. v. 41. 3
hart that . . . is with childe of glorious <i>great</i> intent,	I. v. 1. 2
The Sarazin . . . heaped blowes like yron hammers <i>great</i> ;	I. v. 7. 2
<i>Great</i> ruth in all the gazers harts did grow,	I. v. 9. 7
all the people followe with <i>great</i> glee,	I. v. 16. 7
that <i>great</i> house of Gods caelestiall,	I. v. 22. 4
who shall not <i>great</i> Nightes children scorne,	I. v. 23. 8
change in that <i>great</i> mothers face:	I. v. 24. 7
by my ruines thinks to make them <i>great</i> :	I. v. 25. 8
To make one <i>great</i> by others losse is bad excheat.	I. v. 25. 9
O thou far renowned sonne Of <i>great</i> Apollo!	I. v. 43. 7
<i>Great</i> pains, and greater praise, both never to be donne.'	I. v. 43. 9
There was that <i>great</i> proud king of Babylon,	I. v. 47. 1
through his <i>great</i> richesse store;	I. v. 47. 7
them long time before, <i>great</i> Nimrod was,	I. v. 48. 1
<i>Great</i> Romulus, the Grandyre of them all,	I. v. 49. 5
High Caesar, <i>great</i> Pompey, and fiers Antonius.	I. v. 49. 9
many corse, like a <i>great</i> Lay-stall,	I. v. 53. 2
al through that <i>great</i> Princesse pride did fall,	I. v. 53. 5
cries, The last vaine helpe of womens <i>great</i> distresse,	I. vi. 6. 3
<i>Great</i> maistresse of her art was that false Dame,	I. vii. 1. 8
So grown <i>great</i> , through arrogant delight	I. vii. 10. 1
'O <i>great</i> Orgoglio! greatest under skye,	I. vii. 14. 5
that renowned Snake Which <i>great</i> Alcides in Stremona slew,	I. vii. 17. 2
seven <i>great</i> heads out of his body grew,	I. vii. 17. 7
with them all departes to tell his <i>great</i> distresse.	I. vii. 19. 9
Helmet . . . glorious brightnesse and <i>great</i> terrour bredd:	I. vii. 31. 2
'Well may I ween your griefe is wondrous <i>great</i> ;	I. vii. 40. 2
wondrous <i>great</i> griefe groweth in my spright,	I. vii. 40. 3
' <i>great</i> griefe will not be tould,	I. vii. 41. 1
An huge <i>great</i> Dragon, horrible in sight,	I. vii. 44. 2
Gloriane, <i>great</i> Queene of glory bright,	I. vii. 46. 6
my cause of griefe, more <i>great</i> then may be told.'	I. vii. 51. 9
'Certes, Madame, ye have <i>great</i> cause of plaint;	I. vii. 52. 3
Wyde wonders . . . Of that same homes <i>great</i> vertues	I. viii. 3. 8
As <i>great</i> a noyse, as when . . . complaine,	I. viii. 11. 5
That to have heard <i>great</i> horror would have bred;	I. viii. 17. 2
Through <i>great</i> impatience of his grieved hed,	I. viii. 17. 4
That huge <i>great</i> body, which the Gyaunt bore,	I. viii. 24. 7
he himselfe with greedie <i>great</i> desyre Into the Castle entred	I. viii. 29. 3
<i>great</i> Orgoglio with his puissance fell	I. viii. 32. 7
sprites, . . . with <i>great</i> griefe were often heard to grone,	I. viii. 36. 8
Least so <i>great</i> good . . . Should die unknown,	I. ix. 2. 8
'Thither the <i>great</i> magicien Merlin came,	I. ix. 5. 1
Before their rage grew to so <i>great</i> unreat,	I. ix. 9. 7
change of hew <i>great</i> passion did bewray;	I. ix. 16. 2
Of that <i>great</i> Queene may well gaine worthe grace,	I. ix. 17. 7
Is not <i>great</i> grace to helpe him over past,	I. ix. 39. 4
All those <i>great</i> battels, which thou boasts to win	I. ix. 43. 3
In word and dede that shewd <i>great</i> modestee,	I. x. 7. 4

Great—Continued.

As might become a Squire so <i>great</i> persons to greet.	I. x. 7. 9
<i>great</i> hostes of men she could dismay;	I. x. 20. 4
Almightie God her gave such powre and puissance <i>great</i>	I. x. 20. 9
his sinnes, so <i>great</i> and manifold,	I. x. 22. 4
She found her selfe assayld with <i>great</i> perplexity;	I. x. 22. 9
had <i>great</i> insight In that disease	I. x. 23. 7
his torment often was so <i>great</i> , That . . . he would cry	I. x. 28. 1
a woman . . . Full of <i>great</i> love,	I. x. 30. 5
Shee him instructed with <i>great</i> industrie,	I. x. 45. 5
<i>Great</i> grace that old man to him given had;	I. x. 47. 1
eien . . . through <i>great</i> age had lost their kindly sight,	I. x. 47. 4
The City of the <i>great</i> king hight it well,	I. x. 65. 8
with <i>great</i> joy into that City wend,	I. x. 56. 4
<i>great</i> Cleopolis . . . The fairest city was	I. x. 68. 2
this <i>great</i> City that does far surpass,	I. x. 68. 8
'Unworthy wretch,' (quoth he) 'of so <i>great</i> grace,	I. x. 62. 1
<i>Great</i> thanks, and goodly meed,	I. x. 68. 4
he lay upon the sunny side Of a <i>great</i> hill,	I. xi. 4. 6
himselfe like a <i>great</i> hill:	I. xi. 4. 6
hartes of <i>great</i> Illeoes doest enrage,	I. xi. 6. 4
Twixt that <i>great</i> faery Queene and Paynina king,	I. xi. 7. 4
The cloudes before him fledd for terror <i>great</i> ,	I. xi. 10. 8
As for <i>great</i> joyance of his newcome guest.	I. xi. 15. 4
To be avenged of so <i>great</i> despight;	I. xi. 17. 6
To heare so <i>great</i> a weight:	I. xi. 18. 6
that <i>great</i> Champion of the antique world,	I. xi. 27. 1
Full of <i>great</i> vertues, and for med'cine good:	I. xi. 29. 5
<i>Great</i> woe and sorrow did her soule assay,	I. xi. 32. 2
she had <i>great</i> doubt of his safety,	I. xi. 33. 8
<i>great</i> vertues over-all were redd;	I. xi. 46. 4
<i>Great</i> God it planted in that blessed stedd	I. xi. 46. 7
Did grone, as feeble so <i>great</i> load to lift;	I. xi. 54. 4
rolling downe <i>great</i> Neptune doth dismay:	I. xi. 54. 8
atchieve so <i>great</i> a conquest by his might.	I. xi. 55. 9
Rejoycing at the fall of that <i>great</i> beast,	I. xii. 4. 8
costly scarlott of <i>great</i> name,	I. xii. 13. 8
<i>Great</i> pleasure, mixt with pittiful regard,	I. xii. 16. 1
<i>great</i> becne the evils which ye bore	I. xii. 17. 2
Backe to retourne to that <i>great</i> Faery Queene,	I. xii. 18. 6
with <i>great</i> wisdome and grave eloquence	I. xii. 24. 5
With flying speede, and seeming <i>great</i> pretence,	I. xii. 24. 7
falling flat <i>great</i> humblesse he did make,	I. xii. 25. 6
that <i>great</i> Emperour of all the West;	I. xii. 26. 4
still he sate . . . As in <i>great</i> muse,	I. xii. 29. 4
throw This gentle knight into so <i>great</i> distresse,	I. xii. 33. 8
made <i>great</i> feast to solemnize that day:	I. xii. 38. 2
all the house did sweat with <i>great</i> aray:	I. xii. 38. 5
<i>Great</i> joy was made that day of young and old,	I. xii. 40. 1
through hardy enterprize Many <i>great</i> Regions are discovered,	II. Pr. 2. 4
In this antique ymage thy <i>great</i> ancestry.	II. Pr. 4. 9
<i>great</i> rule of Temp'raunce goodly doth appeare.	II. Pr. 6. 9
that seeke with warlike spoyle, And <i>great</i> atchievements,	II. i. 8. 8
that seeke . . . <i>great</i> your selfe to make,	II. i. 8. 8
the earth, <i>great</i> mother of us all,	II. i. 10. 6
<i>Great</i> pity is to see you thus dismayd,	II. i. 14. 3
Either for grievous shame, or for <i>great</i> teene,	II. i. 15. 8
he hath <i>great</i> glory wonne,	II. i. 19. 9
<i>Great</i> cause, I weene, you guided,	II. i. 29. 9
As Lion, grudging in his <i>great</i> disdaine,	II. i. 42. 6
herselfe, in <i>great</i> despight, She groveling threw to ground,	II. i. 45. 8
through danger and <i>great</i> dread.	II. i. 52. 9
For all so <i>great</i> shame after death I weene,	II. i. 59. 8
The <i>great</i> earthes wombe they open to the sky,	II. i. 60. 2
him into <i>great</i> amazment drove,	II. ii. 3. 8
through the <i>great</i> contagion direfuld deadly stonck.	II. ii. 4. 9
of your ignorance <i>great</i> merveill make,	II. ii. 5. 4
from their source indewd By <i>great</i> Dame Nature,	II. ii. 6. 2
not so good of deedes as <i>great</i> of name,	II. ii. 17. 3
with amazement <i>great</i> Did rend the ratling skyes	II. ii. 20. 8
Wondrous <i>great</i> prowess and heroick worth He shewd	II. ii. 25. 3
revive Fresh memory in me of that <i>great</i> Queene,	II. ii. 40. 2
<i>Great</i> and most glorious virgin Queene alive,	II. ii. 40. 3
<i>great</i> or glorious in mortall eye,	II. ii. 41. 4
men, beholding so <i>great</i> excellence	II. ii. 41. 6
As th' Idole of her makers <i>great</i> magnificence.	II. ii. 41. 9
all unfit for so <i>great</i> purpose,	II. ii. 43. 9
Gave him <i>great</i> ayd,	II. iii. 4. 7
of him selfe <i>great</i> hope and help conceiv'd,	II. iii. 5. 2
To him avauiting in <i>great</i> bravery,	II. iii. 6. 3
<i>Great</i> favour I thee graunt	II. iii. 7. 9
'He is a <i>great</i> adventurer,'	II. iii. 12. 5
<i>great</i> sur should be thy meed,	II. iii. 14. 6
dead through <i>great</i> affright	II. iii. 19. 7
seemd to be a woman of <i>great</i> worth,	II. iii. 21. 8
write the battailes of his <i>great</i> godhed:	II. iii. 24. 4
Did shew her selfe in <i>great</i> triumphant joy,	II. iii. 31. 8
her <i>great</i> words did appall My feeble corage,	II. iii. 44. 5
<i>great</i> difference Betwene the vulgar and the noble seed,	II. iv. 1. 2
Drew . . . A handson stripling with <i>great</i> crueltee,	II. iv. 3. 7
The noble Guyon, mov'd with <i>great</i> remorse,	II. iv. 6. 1
his <i>great</i> yron teeth he still did grind	II. iv. 15. 3
more for ranck despight then for <i>great</i> paine,	II. iv. 15. 7
To love a Lady fayre of <i>great</i> degree,	II. iv. 19. 2
What <i>great</i> despight doth fortune to thee beare,	II. iv. 25. 7
The knight at his <i>great</i> holdnesse wonderd;	II. iv. 39. 6
A knight of wondrous powre and <i>great</i> assay,	II. iv. 40. 6
<i>Great</i> cause, that carries thee so swifte and light.'	II. iv. 43. 4
<i>Great</i> glory and gay spoile, sure hast thou goit,	II. iv. 45. 6
through <i>great</i> constraint He made him stoup	II. v. 11. 5

Great—Continued.

to grind His <i>great</i> teeth for <i>great</i> disdeigne,	II. v. 14. 3
thou hadst done <i>great</i> tort Unto an aged woman,	II. v. 17. 2
<i>Great</i> mercy, sure, for to enlarge a thrall,	II. v. 18. 3
What is become of <i>great</i> Acrates sonne?	II. v. 35. 6
Gave wondrous <i>great</i> contentment to the knight,	II. vi. 8. 2
floted in the midst of that <i>great</i> lake;	II. vi. 11. 4
Whose pleasure she him shewd, and plentifull <i>great</i> store,	II. vi. 11. 9
The slouthfull wave of that <i>great</i> grisly lake:	II. vi. 18. 7
Whose hoary locks <i>great</i> gravitie did crowne,	II. vi. 47. 5
<i>Great</i> heapes of gold that never could be spent;	II. vii. 5. 2
distent Into <i>great</i> Ingowes and to wedges square;	II. vii. 5. 6
in <i>great</i> affright And haste he rose	II. vii. 6. 1
In <i>great</i> disdain he answered:	II. vii. 7. 6
<i>Great</i> Mammon, greatest god below the skye,	II. vii. 8. 2
if to thy <i>great</i> mind, or greedly vew,	II. vii. 9. 3
That noble heart as <i>great</i> dishonour doth despize,	II. vii. 12. 9
Castles surprizd, <i>great</i> cities sackt and brent:	II. vii. 13. 8
huge <i>great</i> yron chests, and coffers strong,	II. vii. 30. 2
One with <i>great</i> bellows gathered filling ayre,	II. vii. 36. 1
Some stirrd the molten owre with ladles <i>great</i> ;	II. vii. 36. 8
made him scorn all creatures <i>great</i> and small,	II. vii. 41. 7
Many <i>great</i> golden pillours did upbeare The massy rooffe,	II. vii. 43. 5
with <i>great</i> upore preaced to draw nere	II. vii. 44. 3
beam <i>great</i> brightnes threw Through the dim shade,	II. vii. 45. 2
She held a <i>great</i> gold chaine ylncked well,	II. vii. 46. 2
so <i>great</i> grace and offred high estate;	II. vii. 50. 2
braunches broad dispredd and body <i>great</i> ,	II. vii. 53. 7
those which Hercules . . . Got from <i>great</i> Atlas daughters,	II. vii. 54. 6
tree, So fayre and <i>great</i> that shadowed all the ground,	II. vii. 56. 2
the utmost bound Of this <i>great</i> garden,	II. vii. 56. 5
<i>great</i> Mammon fayrely he besought	II. vii. 65. 8
hath to Paynim knights wrought <i>great</i> distresse,	II. viii. 18. 5
In whose dead face he redd <i>great</i> magnanimity,	II. viii. 23. 9
What <i>great</i> misfortune hath betidd this knight?	II. viii. 24. 2
'Ye warlike payre, whose valorous <i>great</i> might,	II. viii. 27. 2
<i>great</i> disparagment makes to his former might,'	II. viii. 29. 9
fraught with <i>great</i> griefe And wrath,	II. viii. 33. 1
Gave him <i>great</i> hart and hope of victory,	II. viii. 39. 4
'Fayre Sonne, <i>great</i> God thy right hand blesse,	II. viii. 40. 3
full of princely bounty and <i>great</i> mind,	II. viii. 51. 1
His hart with <i>great</i> affection was embayd,	II. viii. 55. 2
so <i>great</i> graces as ye have me shewd,	II. viii. 55. 8
how <i>great</i> wonder would your thoughts devour,	II. ix. 3. 8
'Whom gracious loff and thy <i>great</i> valiaunce	II. ix. 5. 2
'Noble Lord, what meed so <i>great</i> ,	II. ix. 6. 1
<i>Great</i> guerdon, will I wote, should you remaine,	II. ix. 6. 7
But O <i>great</i> pity!	II. ix. 21. 7
Tall yomen seemd they and of <i>great</i> might,	II. ix. 26. 4
It was a vauit yhuilt for <i>great</i> dispence,	II. ix. 29. 1
And one <i>great</i> chimney,	II. ix. 29. 3
An huge <i>great</i> payre of bellows,	II. ix. 30. 4
in another <i>great</i> round vessell plaste,	II. ix. 32. 3
goodly order and <i>great</i> workmans skill	II. ix. 33. 1
Through <i>great</i> desire of glory and of fame;	II. ix. 38. 7
<i>Great</i> wonder had the knight	II. ix. 41. 8
that <i>great</i> Lady thence away them sought	II. ix. 44. 6
This parts <i>great</i> workmanship and wondrous powre,	II. ix. 47. 2
<i>Great</i> pleasure had those straunger knightes	II. ix. 54. 6
Conceive such sovaine glory and <i>great</i> hounthyed?	II. x. 2. 9
worthy of <i>great</i> Phochus rote,	II. x. 3. 2
the ruines of <i>great</i> Ossa hill,	II. x. 3. 3
He fought <i>great</i> battells with his salvage fone;	II. x. 10. 3
<i>Great</i> Godmer threw . . . At bold Canutus;	II. x. 11. 8
In need of these <i>great</i> conquests by them gott,	II. x. 12. 1
raigned long in <i>great</i> felicity,	II. x. 13. 2
Like Noyes <i>great</i> flood,	II. x. 15. 6
in semblance of his puiissance <i>great</i> ,	II. x. 23. 3
long had in <i>great</i> renowme,	II. x. 29. 8
Next <i>great</i> Gurgustus, then faire Caecily,	II. x. 34. 3
With high renowme and <i>great</i> felicity:	II. x. 36. 3
The gratious Numa of <i>great</i> Britany;	II. x. 39. 6
Gurgiunt, <i>great</i> Belinus sonne,	II. x. 41. 1
endlesse monuments of his <i>great</i> good:	II. x. 46. 3
Through <i>great</i> bloodshed and many a sad assay,	II. x. 49. 2
with <i>great</i> spoile and rage Forwasted all,	II. x. 52. 7
joyd his dayes in <i>great</i> tranquillity.	II. x. 53. 2
<i>great</i> trouble in the kingdome grew,	II. x. 54. 2
OI whom he did <i>great</i> Constantine begett,	II. x. 60. 1
Grew <i>great</i> , and got large portions of land,	II. x. 65. 6
it was a <i>great</i> And ample volume,	II. x. 70. 2
The wise Elfeoles, in <i>great</i> Majestie,	II. x. 75. 2
<i>Great</i> was his power and glorie	II. x. 76. 1
Long mayst thou, Glorian, live in glory and <i>great</i> powre!	II. x. 76. 9
Against the five <i>great</i> Bulwarkes of that pyle,	II. xi. 7. 2
Like a <i>great</i> water flood,	II. xi. 18. 4
carries into smoake with rage and horror <i>great</i> ,	II. xi. 32. 9
An huge <i>great</i> stone, which stood upon one end,	II. xi. 35. 7
Thereat he smitten was with <i>great</i> affright,	II. xi. 39. 1
for all his <i>great</i> dismay	II. xi. 41. 2
Guyon, . . . Passing through perilles <i>great</i> ,	II. xii. Arg.
with <i>great</i> terrour rave,	II. xii. 5. 9
by the way there is a <i>great</i> Quicksand,	II. xii. 18. 1
through <i>great</i> disaventure, or mesprise,	II. xii. 19. 4
the <i>great</i> sea, puffed up with proud disdain,	II. xii. 21. 7
<i>Great</i> whirlpooles which all fishes make to flee;	II. xii. 23. 7
fast gan fyre Into <i>great</i> Tethys bosome,	II. xii. 26. 9
<i>great</i> sorrow and sad agony	II. xii. 27. 7
Seemd some <i>great</i> misfortune to deplore,	II. xii. 27. 8
this <i>great</i> Universe seemd onc confused mas.	II. xii. 34. 9

Great—Continued.

shortly grew into so <i>great</i> quantitie,	II. xii. 62. 4
it <i>great</i> pity was to see	II. xii. 79. 3
<i>Great</i> shame and sorrow of that fall he tooke;	III. i. 7. 1
<i>Great</i> hazard were it, and adventure fond,	III. i. 10. 8
Full of <i>great</i> envy and fell gealosy	III. i. 18. 2
For knught to leave his Lady were <i>great</i> shame	III. i. 25. 3
the sumptuous aray Of that <i>great</i> chamber	III. i. 32. 2
with <i>great</i> perles and pretious stones embost;	III. i. 32. 7
Did sparckle forth <i>great</i> light,	III. i. 32. 9
Deadly engored of a <i>great</i> wilde Bore;	III. i. 38. 2
Thence they were brought to that <i>great</i> Ladies vew,	III. i. 41. 1
She seemd a woman of <i>great</i> bountied,	III. i. 41. 5
Their goodly entertainment and <i>great</i> glee.	III. i. 42. 2
Eltssoones shee grew to <i>great</i> impatience,	III. i. 48. 1
<i>great</i> rebuke it is love to despise,	III. i. 55. 3
to all <i>great</i> exploiters them selves inclind,	III. ii. 2. 3
<i>great</i> worth and worship may be wonne;	III. ii. 8. 4
'Forthy <i>great</i> wonder were it,	III. ii. 10. 1
The <i>great</i> Magition Merlin had deviz'd,	III. ii. 18. 6
<i>Great</i> Ptolomee it for his lemans sake Ybuilled	III. ii. 20. 6
With <i>great</i> devotion, and with little zeal:	III. ii. 48. 5
over mortall mindes hast so <i>great</i> might,	III. ii. 2. 2
In thy <i>great</i> volume of Eternitye:	III. iii. 4. 5
<i>great</i> care shee tooke, and greater feare,	III. iii. 5. 6
oftentimes <i>great</i> grones, and grievous stownds,	III. iii. 9. 6
' <i>Great</i> ayd thereto his mighty puiissance	III. iii. 28. 1
Long time ye both in armes shall beare <i>great</i> sway,	III. iii. 28. 6
with <i>great</i> honour many batteills try;	III. iii. 31. 4
comprovinciall In ancient times unto <i>great</i> Britaine,	III. iii. 32. 7
<i>Great</i> Gormond, having . . . Ireland subdewd,	III. iii. 33. 5
Was never so <i>great</i> waste in any place,	III. iii. 34. 5
Rhodoricke, whose surname shal be <i>Great</i> ,	III. iii. 45. 1
the <i>great</i> Castle smite so sore withall,	III. iii. 49. 8
feld <i>Great</i> Ulfin thrise	III. iii. 65. 6
<i>great</i> desire Of warlike armes	III. iii. 67. 2
had gotten a <i>great</i> pray of Saxon goods;	III. iii. 68. 5
For his <i>great</i> vertues proved long afore:	III. iii. 60. 6
Both speare and shield of <i>great</i> powre,	III. iii. 60. 9
I swell with <i>great</i> disdain,	III. iv. 2. 9
for glorie of <i>great</i> valiaunce,	III. iv. 3. 3
thy <i>great</i> grace and my <i>great</i> jeoparddee,	III. iv. 10. 8
' <i>Great</i> Neptune, I avow to hallow unto thee!'	III. iv. 10. 9
her <i>great</i> courage would not let her weepe,	III. iv. 11. 3
With so fierce furie and <i>great</i> puiissance,	III. iv. 16. 2
Of pearles and pretious stones of <i>great</i> assay,	III. iv. 18. 5
blacke-browd Cymoent, The daughter of <i>great</i> Nereus,	III. iv. 19. 4
<i>great</i> adventures by him donne:	III. iv. 20. 6
shortly he a <i>great</i> Lord did appeare,	III. iv. 23. 8
<i>Great</i> Neptune stode amazed at their sight,	III. iv. 32. 1
For <i>great</i> compassion of their sorrow,	III. iv. 32. 5
skill In leaches craft, by <i>great</i> Apolloes lore,	III. iv. 41. 3
Upon <i>great</i> Neptunes necke they softly swim,	III. iv. 42. 8
Those two <i>great</i> champions did atonce pursaw	III. iv. 46. 2
<i>great</i> Dame Natures handmaide chearing every kind,	III. iv. 56. 9
as halfe in <i>great</i> disdain,	III. iv. 61. 5
In him bewraidd <i>great</i> grudge and mallealent:	III. iv. 61. 8
Served a gentle Lady of <i>great</i> sway	III. v. 4. 5
'Ah, dearest God!' (quoth he) 'that is <i>great</i> woe,	III. v. 6. 7
of her errour straunge I have <i>great</i> ruth and monc.'	III. v. 7. 9
'So may ye gaine to you full <i>great</i> renowme	III. v. 11. 1
the blood forth gusht in so <i>great</i> store,	III. v. 26. 4
<i>great</i> grace or fortune thither brought Comfort	III. v. 27. 3
By the <i>great</i> persue which shee there perceav'd,	III. v. 28. 6
shee of herbes had <i>great</i> intendment,	III. v. 32. 3
rather chose to dye for sorrow <i>great</i> ,	III. v. 49. 8
In so <i>great</i> prayse of stedfast chastity	III. v. 65. 1
So <i>great</i> perfections did in her compile,	III. vi. 1. 3
The <i>great</i> schoolmaistrisse of all courtesy:	III. vi. 1. 6
<i>Great</i> father he of generation is rightly cald,	III. vi. 9. 1
The rest upon her person gave attendance <i>great</i> ,	III. vi. 17. 9
' <i>Great</i> pity sure that ye be so forlorne	III. vi. 21. 3
<i>Great</i> enmy to it, and to all the rest	III. vi. 39. 1
their <i>great</i> mother Venus did lament	III. vi. 40. 3
Hither <i>great</i> Venus brought this infant fayre,	III. vi. 51. 1
unto Psyche with <i>great</i> trust and care Committed her,	III. vi. 61. 3
sudden strook with <i>great</i> astonishment;	III. vii. 3. 9
Ne had onc word to speake for <i>great</i> amaze,	III. vii. 7. 8
a goodly Swaine, and of <i>great</i> might,	III. vii. 29. 4
with <i>great</i> cruelty Rored	III. vii. 33. 7
For <i>great</i> despit of that unwonted band,	III. vii. 36. 4
with <i>great</i> hardnesse Her hard pursawd,	III. vii. 37. 4
Lying athwart her horse in <i>great</i> distresse,	III. vii. 37. 7
She caught in hand an huge <i>great</i> yron mace,	III. vii. 40. 1
with <i>great</i> remorse He nere was touched	III. vii. 43. 7
<i>Great</i> wreake to many errant knights of yore,	III. vii. 45. 3
esteemd For her <i>great</i> worth:	III. vii. 52. 6
<i>Great</i> labour fondly hast thou hent in hand,	III. vii. 61. 2
Fell streight to ground in <i>great</i> astonishment,	III. viii. 12. 7
fid his senses with abashment <i>great</i> ;	III. viii. 16. 7
Driven to <i>great</i> distresse by fortune straunge,	III. viii. 20. 2
<i>Great</i> comfort of her presence he conceiv'd,	III. viii. 23. 3
the <i>great</i> waters gin apace to swell,	III. viii. 24. 2
turned hath <i>great</i> mirth to mourning sad,	III. viii. 46. 3
<i>great</i> amazement of so wondrous sight;	III. ix. 23. 2
as if sudden <i>great</i> affright Had them surprizd,	III. ix. 23. 4
leth from heaven thy <i>great</i> genealogie,	III. ix. 33. 7
through <i>great</i> prowesse and bold hardnesse,	III. ix. 34. 6
in all glory and <i>great</i> enterprise,	III. ix. 44. 8
Ne in small meares containe his glory <i>great</i> ,	III. ix. 46. 8

Great—Continued.

many fortunes provid . . . And *great* adventures found, . . . III. ix. 48. 9
 the *great* Goemagot of strong Corincus, . . . III. ix. 50. 3
 'His worke *great* Troynovant, . . . III. ix. 51. 1
 forth he drew *Great* store of treasure, . . . III. x. 29. 2
 Besought him his *great* corage to appease, . . . III. x. 30. 8
 I graunt to thy *great* misery Gratiations respect; . . . III. x. 32. 1
 of her safety in *great* doubt I ame, . . . III. x. 39. 7
 Malhecco stopt in *great* astonishment, . . . III. x. 41. 1
 opprest With hurdein of *great* treasure, . . . III. x. 41. 5
 All day they daunced with *great* lusty-hedd, . . . III. x. 45. 6
 with *great* ruth and terrour she was smit, . . . III. xi. 12. 8
 With *great* indignance he that sight forsooke, . . . III. xi. 13. 5
 More for *great* sorrow that he could not pas . . . III. xi. 27. 2
 goodly arras of *great* majesty, . . . III. xi. 28. 2
 fought . . . to make his empire *great*; . . . III. xi. 29. 7
 Whyles thus on earth *Great* Jove these pageants playd, . . . III. xi. 35. 5
 Which foure *great* Hippodames did draw in temewise tyde, . . . III. xi. 40. 9
 To shew Dan Cupids powre and *great* effort: . . . III. xi. 46. 5
 Of passing valew and of *great* renownie, . . . III. xi. 47. 3
 lad, . . . so deare To *great* Alcides, . . . III. xii. 7. 6
 did *great* liking sheowe, *Great* liking unto many, . . . III. xii. 13. 8, 9
 that *great* brasen pillow broke in peeces small, . . . III. xii. 37. 9
 With that *great* chaine, . . . Himselfe she bound, . . . III. xii. 41. 6
 She left Sir Scudamour in *great* distresse, . . . III. xii. 43. or.2
 with *great* glorie both the shield of love . . . he brought . . . IV. i. 2. 6
 with passion *great* And griefull pittie . . . IV. i. 16. 3
Great cities ransackt, and strong castles rast; . . . IV. i. 21. 7
 under *great* Alcides furie fell; . . . IV. i. 23. 5
 Now grown *great*, at first of little seedes, . . . IV. i. 25. 4
great riches, gathered manie a day, . . . IV. i. 29. 5
 that *great* golden chaine quite to divide, . . . IV. i. 30. 8
 bore *great* sway in armes and chivalrie, . . . IV. i. 32. 2
 Ne word had he to speake for *great* dismay, . . . IV. i. 50. 2
 for passing *great* despight, Staid not to answer; . . . IV. i. 52. 1
 To whom he made *great* dalliance and delight: . . . IV. ii. 4. 4
 So *great* a mistresse of her art she was, . . . IV. ii. 10. 1
 By *great* adventure travelled that way; . . . IV. ii. 20. 3
 unquiet strife . . . *great* quarrels wrought, . . . IV. ii. 37. 4
 Cambell . . . Perceiv'd would breede *great* mischief, . . . IV. ii. 37. 7
 Which he atchiev'd to his *great* ornament: . . . IV. ii. 39. 4
 Well was that rings *great* vertue knowne to all; . . . IV. ii. 40. 1
 Did by *great* fortune get of her the sight, . . . IV. ii. 45. 3
 Upon which ground this same *great* battell grew, . . . IV. ii. 54. 6
Great matter growing of beginning small, . . . IV. ii. 54. 7
 brave exploits which *great* Heroes womne, . . . IV. Pr. 3. 4
 too and fro in *great* amazement reed; . . . IV. iii. 9. 7
Great heapes of them, like sheepe in narrow fold, . . . IV. iii. 41. 4
 For their high merits and *great* dignitie, . . . IV. iii. 44. 4
 passing joy, which so *great* marvaile brings, . . . IV. iii. 49. 8
 had so *great* dismay so well amended: . . . IV. iii. 50. 7
 Of that *great* turney which was blazed brode, . . . IV. iv. 5. 7
 (For so to lose a Lady were *great* shame) . . . IV. iv. 9. 3
 An huge *great* speare, such as he went to wield, . . . IV. iv. 17. 2
 Triumphant in *great* joy and jollity, . . . IV. iv. 28. 2
 In *great* displeasure that he could not get her, . . . IV. v. 21. 7
great comfort in her sad misfere Was Amoret, . . . IV. v. 30. 4
 With huge *great* hammers, that did never rest . . . IV. v. 36. 3
 Farre passing Bronteus or Pyracmon *great*, . . . IV. v. 37. 2
 found himselfe on ground in *great* amazement, . . . IV. vi. 11. 9
 through long sufferance growing now more *great*, . . . IV. vi. 16. 3
 wreake on him her will for so *great* injurie, . . . IV. vi. 23. 9
 Where she, captived long, *great* woes did prove; . . . IV. vi. 34. 8
 'Great cause of sorrow certes, Sir, ye have; . . . IV. vi. 38. 6
Great God of love, . . . IV. vii. 1. 1
 huge *great* teeth, like to a tusked Bore: . . . IV. vii. 5. 6
 over it his huge *great* nose did grow, . . . IV. vii. 6. 5
 More *great* then th' eares of Elephants by Indus flood, . . . IV. vii. 6. 9
 Full many *great* calamities and rare . . . IV. vii. 14. 3
 laugh aloud, and gather *great* delight, . . . IV. vii. 26. 9
 In vengeance of her mothers *great* disgrace, . . . IV. vii. 30. 6
 deepe disdain and *great* indignity, . . . IV. vii. 36. 3
 Envyng my too *great* felicity, . . . IV. viii. 16. 6
 her *great* daunger did him much dismay, . . . IV. viii. 20. 5
 forth would breake, and gush in *great* excesse, . . . IV. viii. 24. 5
 The *great* Creatours owne resemblance bright, . . . IV. viii. 32. 2
great feebleesse, which did oft assay Faire Amoret . . . IV. viii. 37. 3
 with *great* joyance and with gladsome glee . . . IV. viii. 59. 6
 vowing *great* love to mee, . . . IV. viii. 59. 6
 Deceived through *great* likeness of their face: . . . IV. ix. 10. 7
 he found *great* store of hoorded threasure, . . . IV. ix. 12. 2
 Dan Aeolus, in *great* displeasure . . . IV. ix. 23. 1
 so *great* outrage donne: . . . IV. ix. 27. 7
 whose *great* desire He glad to satisfie, . . . IV. ix. 41. 3
Great Venus Temple is describ'd; . . . IV. x. Arg.
 of *great* mother Venus hare the name, . . . IV. x. 5. 4
 some lost *great* hope unheedily, . . . IV. x. 13. 5
 Praying their god, and yielding him *great* thanks, . . . IV. x. 25. 7
great Hercules and Hyllus deare . . . IV. x. 27. 1
 The temple of *great* Venus, . . . IV. x. 29. 5
 in her semblant shew'd *great* womanhood; . . . IV. x. 31. 5
Great sorts of lovers piteously complainyng, . . . IV. x. 43. 2
 'Great Venus! Queene of beautie and of grace, . . . IV. x. 44. 1
Great God of men and women, . . . IV. x. 47. 7
 Deepe in the bottome of an huge *great* rocke . . . IV. xi. 3. 1
 that *great* banquet of the watry Gods, . . . IV. xi. 10. 8
great Neptune, with his threeforkt mace, . . . IV. xi. 11. 1
 For goodly triumph and *great* jollyment, . . . IV. xi. 12. 4
Great Brontes; and Astraeus, . . . IV. xi. 12. 7
Great Belus, Phocax, and Agenor best; . . . IV. xi. 15. 7

Great—Continued.

for the prooffe of his *great* puissance, . . . IV. xi. 16. 2
 his mortall part by *great* mischance Was slaine; . . . IV. xi. 16. 7
 T' expresse some part of that *great* equipage . . . IV. xi. 17. 8
 from *great* Neptune do derive their parentage, . . . IV. xi. 17. 9
 nathlesse he takes *great* joy . . . IV. xi. 19. 8
Great Ganges, and immortal Euphrates, . . . IV. xi. 21. 1
 Ooraxes, feared for *great* Cyrus fate, . . . IV. xi. 21. 5
 In her *great* iron charet wents to ride, . . . IV. xi. 28. 2
 Which that *great* Gyant Blomius begot . . . IV. xi. 42. 2
 In three *great* rivers ran, . . . IV. xi. 42. 9
Great heapes of salmons in his deepe bosome: . . . IV. xi. 43. 6
 present at this *great* solemnity: . . . IV. xi. 53. 5
 through *great* abundance of her smart, . . . IV. xii. 11. 9
 He could no more but her *great* misery hemone, . . . IV. xii. 12. 9
 unto *great* king Neptune selfe did goe, . . . IV. xii. 29. 4
 Into the *great* Nemaean lions grove, . . . V. Pr. 6. 4
 that same *great* glorions Lampe of light, . . . V. Pr. 7. 1
 so divine a Reed As thy *great* justice, . . . V. Pr. 11. 8
 the wicked seede of vice . . . shortly grew full *great*, . . . V. i. 1. 4
 was taught By faire Astraea with *great* industrie, . . . V. i. 5. 4
 it us'd in that *great* fight Against the Titans, . . . V. i. 9. 5
 For his *great* justice, held in high regard, . . . V. i. 30. 2
 those *great* Heroes got thereby Their greatest glory . . . V. ii. 1. 5
 to perils *great* for justice sake procedes, . . . V. ii. 1. 9
 'He is' (said he) 'a man of *great* defence, . . . V. ii. 5. 3
 Having *great* Lordships got and goodly farmes, . . . V. ii. 5. 7
 she them all despiseth for *great* pride, . . . V. ii. 10. 4
 the Paynim . . . *great* advantage had, . . . V. ii. 13. 6
 In whose right hands *great* power is containyd, . . . V. ii. 19. 7
 filled all the house with feare and *great* uprore, . . . V. ii. 21. 9
great sakes with endlesse riches . . . V. ii. 23. 4
 Whose *great* assembly they did much admire, . . . V. ii. 29. 6
 holding forth on hie An huge *great* paire of ballance . . . V. ii. 30. 3
 In hope by him *great* benefite to gaine, . . . V. ii. 33. 4
 Instead of right me seemes *great* wrong dost shew, . . . V. ii. 34. 3
 All in the powre of their *great* Maker lie: . . . V. ii. 40. 8
 Ill can he rule the *great* that cannot reach the small, . . . V. ii. 43. 9
 For certaine losse of so *great* expectation: . . . V. ii. 51. 5
 well they hoped to have got *great* good, . . . V. ii. 51. 6
 Of Lords and Ladies infinite *great* store; . . . V. iii. 2. 8
 There Marinell *great* deeds of armes did shew, . . . V. iii. 8. 4
 With *great* amazement they were stupefide; . . . V. iii. 17. 5
 her bashful shamefastnesse ywrought A *great* increase . . . V. iii. 23. 4
 She ill yet conceived *great* disgrace: . . . V. iii. 23. 7
 They stricken were with *great* astonishment, . . . V. iii. 26. 2
 did her compell To perils *great*; . . . V. iii. 27. 7
 Thereof *great* hurly-burly moved was . . . V. iii. 30. 1
 with how *great* vaunt of braverie He them abused . . . V. iii. 39. 7
 to knights of *great* emprise . . . V. iv. 2. 1
 With whom *great* feast and goodly glee he fond, . . . V. iv. 3. 4
 that *great* yron groom, his gard and government, . . . V. iv. 3. 9
 Yet was as *great* and wide, ere many yeares, . . . V. iv. 7. 8
 in recompence of that *great* favour . . . V. iv. 12. 5
Great threasure sithence we did finde . . . V. iv. 13. 2
 A Princesse of *great* powre and greater pride, . . . V. iv. 33. 4
 With *great* successe, that her hath gloriifide, . . . V. iv. 33. 7
 in *great* heapes them circled all about, . . . V. v. 5. 8
 With his *great* yron sledge doth strongly on it heat, . . . V. v. 7. 9
 Thereat she gan to triumph with *great* hoast, . . . V. v. 10. 1
 his *great* hart gan inwardly to swell . . . V. v. 10. 5
 With which whylome he gotten had *great* fame: . . . V. v. 20. 5
 So *great* her pride that she such hasnesse much abhord, . . . V. v. 27. 0
 Give her *great* comfort and some harts content, . . . V. v. 35. 3
 to a courage *great* It is no lesse heeseeming . . . V. v. 38. 1
Great shame to lose so long employed paines, . . . V. v. 48. 3
 greater shame t' abide so *great* misprize, . . . V. v. 48. 4
 Life, freedome, grace, and gifts of *great* availe, . . . V. v. 49. 3
 did to *great* impatience move her: . . . V. v. 51. 7
 Can yeeld *great* thanks for such her curtesie; . . . V. v. 55. 5
 Some men, I wote, will deeme in Arteggall *Great* weakness, . . . V. vi. 1. 2
 stood still mute, as one in *great* suspence; . . . V. vi. 9. 7
 so *great* honour with so fowle reproch had hlent, . . . V. vi. 18. 9
 Lying without her dore in *great* disease: . . . V. vi. 26. 7
 for what cause so *great* mischievous smart Was ment . . . V. vi. 31. 8
 Calling him *great* Osyris, . . . V. vii. 2. 5
 A Goddess of *great* powre and soverainty, . . . V. vii. 3. 2
 shee with *great* humility Did enter in, . . . V. vii. 3. 7
 her selfe in *great* perplexity, . . . V. vii. 14. 9
 with which grown *great*, And swolne with pride . . . V. vii. 15. 6
 forth did bring a Lion of *great* might, . . . V. vii. 16. 6
 Through *great* astonishment of that strange sight; . . . V. vii. 20. 6
 through *great* fury both their skill forgot, . . . V. vii. 29. 4
 Not so *great* wonder and astonishment, . . . V. vii. 39. 1
 mighty palmes, the which ye wont . . . *great* hoastes to subdew? V. vii. 40. 5
 Could so *great* courage stouped have to ought? . . . V. vii. 40. 8
 Whereof there was *great* store, . . . V. vii. 41. 4
 gave to them *great* living and large fee: . . . V. vii. 43. 4
 Gave unto her *great* comfort and reliefe; . . . V. vii. 44. 7
 doth procure *Great* warriors oft their rigour to repress, . . . V. viii. 1. 4
 So also did that *great* Oetean Knight . . . V. viii. 2. 4
 A Princesse of *great* powre and majestie, . . . V. viii. 16. 8
 For her *great* houny knowne over all . . . V. viii. 17. 3
 having throughly heard and scene All those *great* wrongs, . . . V. viii. 24. 2
 torne in pieces by Alcides *great*; . . . V. viii. 31. 4
 gave him *great* ayde: . . . V. ix. 5. 3
 As if she did some *great* calamitie deplore, . . . V. ix. 8. 9
 Gan weepe and wayle, as if *great* griefe had her affected, . . . V. ix. 9. 9
 at his backe a *great* wyde net he bore, . . . V. ix. 11. 6
 Of which he in faire weather wont to take *great* store, . . . V. ix. 11. 9

Great—Continued.

in Princes courts to worke great scath and hindrance: . . .	V. ix. 22. 9
An huge great Lyon lay, . . .	V. ix. 33. 4
The tryall of a great and weightie case, . . .	V. ix. 36. 7
A Ladie of great countenance and place, . . .	V. ix. 38. 2
The peoples great compassion unto her allure, . . .	V. ix. 38. 9
That false Dussa, which had wrought great care, . . .	V. ix. 40. 3
Great ruth through her misfortunes tragicke stowre; . . .	V. ix. 45. 8
for great ruth his courage gan relent: . . .	V. ix. 46. 6
This well I wote, that sure she is as great, . . .	V. x. 1. 5
if that Vertue be of so great might, . . .	V. x. 2. 1
What heavenly Muse shall thy great honour rayse, . . .	V. x. 3. 3
Both doing and receiving curtesies Of that great Ladie, . . .	V. x. 5. 3
Wrapt in great dolours and in deadly feares, . . .	V. x. 6. 7
A Ladie of great worth and wealth had bene, . . .	V. x. 7. 2
For his huge powre and great oppression, . . .	V. x. 9. 4
Orthus begotten by great Typhaon And foule Echidna, . . .	V. x. 10. 7
unto gracious great Mercilla call For ayde, . . .	V. x. 14. 3
He stepped forth with courage bold and great, . . .	V. x. 15. 6
Then taking humble leave of that great Queene, . . .	V. x. 17. 1
For so great travell as you doe sustaine!, . . .	V. x. 21. 5
As three great Culverings for battrie hent, . . .	V. x. 34. 6
Ne to their force gave way, that was great wonder; . . .	V. x. 35. 3
For so great prowess as he there had proved, . . .	V. x. 39. 2
With great admiraunce inwardly was moved, . . .	V. x. 39. 4
Prince Arthure overcomes the great Cerioneo in fight: . . .	V. xi. Arg.
with his huge great yron axe gan hew, . . .	V. xi. 5. 3
Thereto a great advantage eke he has, . . .	V. xi. 6. 1
hell unto him selfe with horreur great, . . .	V. xi. 12. 5
There stands an Idole of great note and name, . . .	V. xi. 19. 2
For great desire that Monster to assay, . . .	V. xi. 21. 2
An huge great Beast it was, . . .	V. xi. 23. 1
seem'd to be of infinite great strength: . . .	V. xi. 23. 3
backe she would have turnd for great affright: . . .	V. xi. 26. 5
more fiercely reard Uppon her wide great wings, . . .	V. xi. 30. 6
Like to a great Mill-damb forth fiercely gusht, . . .	V. xi. 31. 6
Making great feast and joyous merriment, . . .	V. xi. 35. 2
their numbers are so great, . . .	V. xi. 45. 6
yeeld great thanks for their so goodly deed, . . .	V. xi. 48. 3
nif I driven am to great distresse, . . .	V. xi. 51. 8
Unto her ran with greedie great desyre, . . .	V. xi. 61. 2
The which they troubled had with great turmoyle, . . .	V. xi. 65. 5
He with the great Grantorto fights, . . .	V. xii. Arg.
Appointed by that mightie Faerie Prince, Great Gloriana, . . .	V. xii. 3. 4
Through other great adventures hethertoo Had it forsackt: . . .	V. xii. 3. 5
Great hostes of men in order martiall, . . .	V. xii. 4. 8
All armed in a cote of yron plate Of great defence, . . .	V. xii. 14. 4
he had great skill in single fight: . . .	V. xii. 15. 5
thereon seizing tooke no great effect; . . .	V. xii. 21. 7
then would she make Great cheare, . . .	V. xii. 32. 7
in anothers losse great pleasure take, . . .	V. xii. 32. 8
As she had got thereby and gayned a great stake, . . .	V. xii. 32. 9
take great joy to publish it to many, . . .	V. xii. 35. 3
Great skill it is such duties timely to bestow, . . .	VI. ii. 1. 9
great helpe dame Nature selfe doth lend; . . .	VI. ii. 2. 1
And in the eyes of men great liking find, . . .	VI. ii. 2. 4
his hart was inly child With great amazement, . . .	VI. ii. 4. 9
'Pardie great blame' . . . a wight unarm'd to wrong: . . .	VI. ii. 8. 6
He with his speare, that was to him great blame, . . .	VI. ii. 10. 7
I . . . wish thee grow in worship and great weale; . . .	VI. ii. 26. 7
conceiving then great feare Of my fraile safetie, . . .	VI. ii. 29. 2
that wounded Knight in his great need, . . .	VI. iii. 2. 5
And borne great sway in armes amongst his peares; . . .	VI. iii. 3. 3
sought her to affy To a great pere; . . .	VI. iii. 7. 3
How great a hazard she at earst had made, . . .	VI. iii. 8. 7
And in his wide great mouth away her bare, . . .	VI. iii. 24. 4
the blood ensew'd In great aboumdance, . . .	VI. iii. 50. 8
his life . . . was certes in great jeopardy, . . .	VI. iii. 51. 5
He made great mone after his salvage wood; . . .	VI. iv. 12. 4
From a great Gyant, called Cormoraunt, . . .	VI. iv. 29. 6
his great force unable to endure, . . .	VI. v. 16. 6
seeing one in so great danger set, . . .	VI. v. 22. 2
Finde harbour fit to comfort her great neede; . . .	VI. v. 31. 4
So all that night they past in great disease, . . .	VI. v. 40. 1
great affaires in mynd Would not permit, . . .	VI. v. 41. 1
in the mindes of men had great insight; . . .	VI. vi. 3. 6
Now left alone in great extremity; . . .	VI. vi. 16. 3
Would not her leave alone in her great need, . . .	VI. vi. 16. 5
The people of the house rose forth in great uprore, . . .	VI. vi. 22. 9
did rattle like to haile In a great tempest; . . .	VI. vi. 26. 4
with great affright She starting up, . . .	VI. vi. 31. 1
Gotten great worship in this worldes sight: . . .	VI. vi. 35. 8
Gan to complaine of great discourtesie, . . .	VI. vii. 4. 3
Great treason to him meant, his life to reave, . . .	VI. vii. 12. 4
for promise of great meed, . . .	VI. vii. 12. 7
There he him found in great astonishment, . . .	VI. vii. 14. 3
Great shame in lieges blood to be embrew'd! . . .	VI. vii. 23. 6
great store of Forrest frute, . . .	VI. vii. 24. 4
She was a Ladie of great dignitie, . . .	VI. vii. 28. 1
In great displeasure wild a Capias Should issue forth, . . .	VI. vii. 35. 4
sib to great Orgolio, . . .	VI. vii. 41. 8
eies, Like two great Beacons, glared bright and wyde, . . .	VI. vii. 42. 2
could no longer beare so great abuse, . . .	VI. vii. 45. 4
Ne could with seeing satisfie his great desire, . . .	VI. viii. 27. 9
That huge great loole oppressing th' other Knight, . . .	VI. viii. 28. 2
A great adventure, which did him from them devide, . . .	VI. viii. 30. 9
endured for her sake Great perill of his life, . . .	VI. viii. 33. 9
that were too great a shame, . . .	VI. ix. 1. 6
Besides the great dishonour and defame, . . .	VI. ix. 1. 8
Great travell hath the gentle Calidore, . . . endured, . . .	VI. ix. 2. 1

Great—Continued.

Which he achieved to his owne great gaines, . . .	VI. ix. 2. 8
For so great kindnesse as he found that day, . . .	VI. ix. 18. 5
to great ones such follies doe forgive; . . .	VI. ix. 22. 2
his speach, that wrought him great content, . . .	VI. ix. 26. 6
daily doe behold The glorie of the great, . . .	VI. ix. 28. 2
Now loath great Lordship and ambition; . . .	VI. ix. 28. 5
worke his loe great shame, . . .	VI. ix. 43. 9
made great mone for that unhappy turne: . . .	VI. x. 18. 6
'Sunne of the world, great glory of the sky, . . .	VI. x. 28. 1
Great Gloriana, greatest Majesty! . . .	VI. x. 28. 3
Would be on earth too great a blessednesse, . . .	VI. xi. 1. 4
with great rage he stoutly doth deny; . . .	VI. xi. 15. 6
I onely scapt through great confusione, . . .	VI. xi. 32. 3
His hart quite deaded was with anguish great, . . .	VI. xi. 33. 2
Where shortly they in great acquaintance grew, . . .	VI. xi. 41. 3
faire Pastorell through great affright Was almost dead, . . .	VI. xi. 43. 7
in great store Unto the cave gan presse, . . .	VI. xi. 46. 3
Fayre Pastorella by great hap Her parents understands, . . .	VI. xii. Arg.
farre renoued For his great riches, . . .	VI. xii. 4. 3
he grew In so great rage, . . .	VI. xii. 5. 6
resolving to returne in hast Unto so great achievement, . . .	VI. xii. 13. 2
for great desire Rent up her brest, . . .	VI. xii. 19. 3
That great Alcides whilome overthrew, . . .	VI. xii. 32. 2
thereunto a great long chaine he tight, . . .	VI. xii. 34. 8
He grown is so great and strong of late, . . .	VI. xii. 40. 4
many of them afterwards obtain'd Great power, . . .	VII. vi. 3. 2
Of her great power, to many ones great paine, . . .	VII. vi. 4. 7
All ran together with a great out-cry, . . .	VII. vi. 15. 1
they suddaine all arose In great amaze, . . .	VII. vi. 24. 5
halfe confused with his great commaund, . . .	VII. vi. 26. 1
great Earth, great Chaos child; . . .	VII. vi. 26. 6
great Prometheus tasting of our ire, . . .	VII. vi. 29. 7
Bellona, whose great glory thou doost spight, . . .	VII. vi. 32. 5
Before great Natures presence should appeare, . . .	VII. vi. 36. 3
for great joy of some-what he did spy, . . .	VII. vi. 46. 3
Then forth issewed (great goddesse) great dame Nature, . . .	VII. vii. 5. 1
Was never so great joyance, . . .	VII. vii. 12. 1
This great Grandmother of all creatures bred, . . .	VII. vii. 13. 1
Great Nature, ever young, yet full of eld; . . .	VII. vii. 13. 2
'To thee, O greatest Goddesse, onely great! . . .	VII. vii. 14. 1
the Earth (great mother of us all) . . .	VII. vii. 17. 6
Now like great Hills, and streight like sluces, . . .	VII. vii. 20. 9
by Dianes doom unjust Slew great Orion; . . .	VII. vii. 39. 8
merry feasting which he made And great honfures, . . .	VII. vii. 41. 3
Upon an huge great Earth-pot steane he stood, . . .	VII. vii. 42. 8
within this wide great Universe, . . .	VII. vii. 66. 1
that great Sabaoth God, . . .	VII. viii. 2. 9
doth burne, it doth divide Great heat, . . .	Am. vi. 8
Great shame it is to leave, like one afraid, . . .	Am. xiv. 3
Gives me great hope of your relenting mynd: . . .	Am. xxviii. 2
her great triumph, which my skill exceeds, . . .	Am. xxx. 11
her cold so great Is not dissolv'd, . . .	Am. xxx. 2
Great wrong I doe, . . .	Am. xxxiii. 1
Great shame it is, thing so divine in view, . . .	Am. liii. 9
great deeds and valarous emprize, . . .	Am. lxix. 4
'Whats this (quoth he) that gives so great a voyce, . . .	Epip. iv. 7
how great the smart Of those whom thou dost wound: . . .	Epip. iv. 35
let them make great store of bridale poses, . . .	Epith. 45
When he begot the great Tirynthian groomo: . . .	Epith. 329
great Juno! which with awful might, . . .	Epith. 390
Heroes, which their world did daunt With their great deedes, . . .	Cam. Son. iii. 4
Admire their statues, their Colossocs great: . . .	Cam. Son. iii. 6
Matchable to the greatest of those great; . . .	Cam. Son. iii. 10
Great both by name, and great in power and might, . . .	Cam. Son. iii. 11
shewing, by their heapes, how great they were, . . .	Cam. Son. iv. 8
The wondrous triumphs of my great god-hed: . . .	H.L. 18
Great God of Might, that reignest in the mynd, . . .	H.L. 43
in their roring taking great delight; . . .	H.L. 48
When thy great mother Venus first thee bare, . . .	H.L. 62
Out of great Chaos ugly prison crept, . . .	H.L. 58
Through all that great wide wast, . . .	H.L. 70
The worlds great Parent, . . .	H.L. 156
Thou in me kindest much more great desyre, . . .	H.B. 5
great Goddess! Queene of Beauty, . . .	H.B. 15
this worlds great Workmaister, . . .	H.B. 29
out of that great immortal Spright, . . .	H.B. 107
O great Beauties Queene, . . .	H.B. 267
Adore the powre of thy great Majestie, . . .	H.B. 271
graunt, O great Sovereine! . . .	H.B. 274
great Goddess of my life, . . .	H.B. 282
Before this worlds great frame, . . . found any being-place, . . .	H.H.L. 22
His second brood, though not in powre so great, . . .	H.H.L. 53
Till that great Lord of Love, which him at first, . . .	H.H.L. 127
Him first to love great right and reason is, . . .	H.H.L. 190
Yet being malist both of great and small, . . .	H.H.L. 238
ravish with devouring great desire Of his deare selfe, . . .	H.H.L. 268
to bethinke how great that heantie is, . . .	H.H.B. 107
Ne dare looke . . . On the dred face of that great Deity, . . .	H.H.B. 145
And the great Dragon strongly doth repress, . . .	H.H.B. 157
With the great glorie of that wondrous light, . . .	H.H.B. 176
most fit For so great powre and peerlesse majesty, . . .	H.H.B. 186
As their great Maker did at first ordaine, . . .	H.H.B. 201
out of their baskets drew Great store of Flowers, . . .	Prath. 74
I gayned gistes and goodly grace Of that great Lord, . . .	Prath. 139
a noble Peer, Great Englands glory, . . .	Prath. 146
great Elisas glorious name may ring, . . .	Prath. 157
With a great traine ensuing, . . .	Prath. 167
Greater, Hir brightnesse greater was than can be founde, . . .	Rev. iv. 8
if she should greater growe, . . .	Ra. iv. 6

Greatly—Continued.

since it greatly did decay	II. x. 53. 9
Thereat they greatly were dismayd	II. xii. 35. 1
Repnyed greatly, and did him miscall	II. xii. 86. 8
His daedale hand would faile and greatly faynt	III. Pr. 2. 4
Of the faire Alma greatly were procur'd	III. i. 1. 5
They greatly wondred whence so sumptuous guize	III. i. 33. 8
Shee greatly gan enamoured to wex	III. i. 47. 4
Hart that is inly hurt is greatly eased With hope	III. ii. 15. 3
So greatly his commendement they feare	III. iii. 11. 5
they grew Greatly confusd in behavoure	III. iii. 50. 7
by the way he greatly gan complaine	III. v. 12. 3
her expectation greatly was deceav'd	III. v. 28. 9
The sight whereof did greatly bim adaw	III. vii. 13. 4
Was greatly woe begon, and gan to feare	III. vii. 20. 7
of her safety greatly grew afraid	III. vii. 25. 3
Greatly he grew enrag'd	III. vii. 33. 5
'Thy labour all is lost, I greatly dread	III. viii. 47. 2
his hew Gan greatly change	III. viii. 48. 2
'Thy offers base I greatly loth	III. x. 29. 6
Greatly thereat was Britomart dismayd	III. xi. 22. 1
The warlike Mayd . . . Did greatly wonder	III. xi. 53. 3
Do greatly stand amaz'd at such unwonted wonder	IV. i. 16. 9
Thereat did greatly grudge	IV. ii. 26. 3
To hasten greatly to his parties ayd	IV. iv. 20. 2
thereat greatly grudged Arthegall	IV. v. 9. 1
Whereat the rest gan greatly to envie	IV. v. 19. 6
Yet at her choice they all did greatly muse	IV. v. 21. 3
Blandamour thereat full greatly grudged	IV. v. 22. 3
Whence neither greatly hasted to arise	IV. vi. 10. 8
Did greatly solace his engriev'd mind	IV. viii. 7. 4
he greatly did desire To know	IV. viii. 22. 1
now their forces greatly were decayd	IV. ix. 34. 1
She gan thereat to fret and greatly grieve	IV. xii. 26. 2
Which when he saw he greatly grew in rage	V. ii. 47. 1
of the meane he greatly did misleeke	V. ii. 49. 5
greatly it desir'd of her to learne	V. ix. 7. 3
She coming forth . . . was greatly queld	V. xi. 26. 3
Whereat Sir Calidore . . . greatly joy'd	VI. ii. 36. 7
I may not grant that ye so greatly prayde	VI. ii. 37. 9
To make abode that night he greatly was besought	VI. iii. 2. 9
Let none therefore . . . Too greatly grieve	VI. iii. 5. 9
his lovely litle spoile . . . did greatly him offend	VI. iv. 25. 8
now the same he greatly doth forthinke	VI. iv. 32. 5
Was greatly growne in love of that brave pere	VI. v. 41. 8
Gan greatly thanke his host and his good wife	VI. ix. 18. 6
Calidore he greatly did mistake	VI. ix. 44. 1
Ne certes mote he greatly blamed be	VI. x. 3. 1
did her greatly like, and did her greatly praise	VI. xi. 13. 9
Yet greatly did the Beast repine	VI. xii. 36. 1
even the greatest did not greatly scorne	Epith. 4
Greatness. To shewe the greatness of the stately race	Bel. ¹ v. 7
Which that brave races greatness did attest	Bel. ² v. 7
Tombes of her greatnes which did threate the skies	Ro. iv. 8
In ease thy greatnes he can gesse in harte	Ro. v. 3
Whose greatnes by the greatnes of none other	Ro. vi. 7
Who list the Romane greatnes forth to figure	Ro. xxvi. 1
To greatnes growne, through long prosperitie	Ro. xxxi. 13
That did so much in his owne greatness trust	Fan. vi. 12
all his greatnes vapoured to nought	Ti. 219
In glorie, or in greatnes to excell	Ti. 555
Such greatnes I cannot compare to ought	Col. 335
to increase his wondrous greatnes more	I. xi. 5. 8
Like belles in greatnesse orderly succeed	IV. v. 36. 8
Great-tormenting. let her weet The great tormenting grieft	IV. viii. 9. 8
Greave. fast closed in some hollow greave	III. x. 42. 3
when she fled into that covert greave	VI. i. 43. 8
Greelian. Who of the Greelian Libbard now ought heares	Ti. 68
Gree. He is a shepherd great in gree	S.C. Jul. 215
Receive, most Noble Lord, in gentle gree	Ded. Son. iii. 1
she accepts with thankes and goodly gree	I. v. 16. 4
gallant shew to be in greatest gree	II. iii. 5. 8
her besought to take it well in gree	V. vi. 21. 7
The which full gladly they did take in gree	VI. v. 39. 3
Greece. Greece will the olde Ephesian buildings blaze	Ro. ii. 3
The same yet vaunting Greece will tell the storie	Ro. ii. 5
All that which Greece their temples to embrace	Ro. xxix. 2
all the brood of Greece so highly praised	Cal. 413
They bring them wines of Greece and Araby	I. v. 4. 5
Greece, the Nourse of all good arts	II. ix. 48. 1
ransackt Greece wel tryde, when they were wroth	II. x. 40. 5
through the Euxine seas bore all the flowr of Greece	II. xii. 44. 9
the fayrest Dame That ever Greece did boast	III. ix. 34. 8
when strife was grown Amongst those famous ympes of Greece	IV. ii. 1. 8
her all Greece with many a champion bold Should fetch again	IV. xi. 19. 5
those renowned noble Peres of Greece	Am. xlv. 1
Greedly. That which I eate did I joy, and that which I greedily gorged	Ez Tempore 1
on their pleasures greedily doth pray	Mui. 204
seized greedelie On the resistles pray	Mui. 435
Full greedily into the heard he thrust	As. 104
at her ran greedily, To have attonce devourd	I. iii. 5. 5
they gan to hurtlen greedily	I. iv. 40. 1
cruell steele so greedily doth hight In tender flesh	I. v. 9. 3
To see their blades so greedily imbrew	I. vi. 38. 7
gan themselves prepare to batteill greedily	II. viii. 18. 9
In which whenas he greedily did looke	II. ix. 60. 3
all attonce, gaping full greedily	II. xii. 39. 7
greedly depasturing delight	II. xii. 73. 4

Greedly—Continued.

greedly long gaping at the sight	III. vii. 28. 4
Unto his reskew ran, and greedily him spedd	III. vii. 30. 9
behinde The fearefull boy so greedily poursew	III. xi. 4. 6
a Deare, that greedily embayes In the cool soile	III. xii. 44. or. 7
The which whyleare she was so greedily Devouring	V. xii. 39. 2
greedly him griping his avengement stayd	VI. v. 26. 9
A while on her they greedily did gaze	VI. xi. 13. 8
Whom catching greedily, for great desire Rent up her brest	VI. xii. 19. 3
But greedily her fell intent poursewth	Am. xi. 7
Greedinesse. eger greedinesse through every number thrild	I. viii. 6. 9
the Gulfe of Greedinesse, they say	II. xii. 3. 4
yield herselfe to spoile of greedinesse	III. vii. 25. 6
With such fell greedines he her assayed	IV. v. 12. 6
Both challenge it with equal greedinesse	V. vii. 30. 3
Full of fell ravin and fierce greedinesse	V. xi. 24. 2
a Tygre, that with greedinesse Hunts after blood	Am. lvi. 2
Greedy. roming through the field with greedie rage	Bel. ² vi. 6
Within the gulfe of greedie Nereus	Bel. ² xiii. 11
cran'd with guiltles blood and greedie pray	Fan. iii. 4
Some gan to gape for greedie governaunce	S.C. May 121
rend the greedie mindes of covetous men	Gn. 95
No greedy riches knowes nor bloudie strife	Gn. 123
greedie Scilla, under whom there bay Manie great bandogs	Gn. 539
'Some in the greedie flouds are sunke and drent	Gn. 585
beguile Their greedie mouthes of the expected spoyle	Hub. 1286
overran the East with greedie powre	Ti. 69
after greedie spoyle of bloud to crave	Ti. 565
Greedie of mischief, ranging all about	D. 157
with greedie listfull eares	Col. 7
full of fire and greedy bardiment	I. i. 14. 1
Lyon . . . Hunting full greedy after salvage blood	I. iii. 5. 3
With gaping jawes full greedy at him eame	I. iii. 41. 4
greedy Avarice by him did ride	I. iv. 27. 1
Whose greedy lust did lacke in greatest store	I. iv. 29. 2
With greedy force each other doth assayle	I. v. 6. 6
with greedy eye He sought all round about	I. v. 15. 1
With greedy force he gan the fort assayle	I. vi. 5. 3
As when a greedy Wolfe, through hunger fell	I. vi. 10. 3
More greedy they of newes fast towards him do crosse	I. vi. 34. 9
Una . . . Fast flying from that Paynius greedy pray	I. vii. 20. 3
all the erest a Dragon did enfold With greedie pawes	I. vii. 31. 4
he himselfe with greedie great desyre Into the Castle entred	I. viii. 29. 3
With griping talaunts arm'd to greedy fight	I. viii. 48. 7
Darke, dolefull, dreary, like a greedy grave	I. ix. 33. 4
greedy gulfe does gape	I. xi. 21. 5
from Cerberus greedy jaw To plucke a bone	I. xi. 41. 4
both with greedy force Attonce upon him ran	II. ii. 22. 1
boast to swallow her in greedy grave	II. ii. 24. 6
if to thy great mind, or greedy vew	II. ii. 9. 3
avarice gan through his veines inspire His greedy flames	II. vii. 17. 9
Threatning with greedy gripe to doe him dye	II. vii. 27. 7
griev'd so long to lacke his greedie pray	II. vii. 34. 2
'Nay, nay, thou greedy Tantalus	II. vii. 60. 1
satisfy The greedy hunger of revenging yre	II. vii. 15. 4
With greedy pace forth rushing	II. ix. 14. 9
O! the greedy thirst of royall crowne	II. x. 35. 1
With greedie malice and importune toyle	II. xi. 7. 7
Some mouth'd like greedy Oystriages	II. xi. 12. 4
Still as the greedy knight nigh to him drew	II. xi. 27. 2
streame more violent and greedy growes	II. xii. 5. 3
greedy Rosmarines with visages deforme	II. xii. 24. 9
th' amarus sweet spoiles to greedy eyes revele	II. xii. 64. 9
Had in his greedy gulfe devoured deepe	III. iv. 22. 6
Infixt such secrete sting of greedy lust	III. viii. 25. 2
hayle The greedy villen from his hoped pray	III. viii. 31. 6
With greedy jawes her ready for to teare	III. viii. 33. 7
greedy eares her weake hart from her bore	III. ix. 52. 7
With greedy will and envious desire	III. xi. 26. 3
ne could satisfy Her greedy eyes	III. xi. 53. 4
Both greedie fiers on other to be wroken	IV. ii. 21. 5
a Vulture greedie of his pray	IV. iii. 19. 1
greedy Wolves doe brake by foree Into an heard	IV. iv. 35. 6
Amoret rapt by greedie lust Belphebe saves	IV. vii. Arg.
Whilset he on him was greedy to be wroke	IV. vii. 26. 7
through it thrild His greedy throte	IV. vii. 31. 7
For ought will from his greedie pleasure spare	IV. viii. 29. 8
greedy hold of that his bloudy feast	IV. ix. 31. 8
greedy seas doe in the spoile of life delight	IV. xii. 6. 9
Did stay a while their greedy bickerment	V. iv. 6. 8
from her griping pounce the greedy prey doth rive	V. iv. 42. 9
like a greedie Beare unto her pray	V. v. 9. 7
Her wrathful hand from greedy vengeance to have stayd	V. v. 14. 9
they together run With greedy rage	V. vii. 29. 2
To get Succour against her greedy enemy	V. viii. 6. 7
like hound full greedy of his pray	V. viii. 7. 1
Till he himselfe was made their greedie pray	V. viii. 31. 3
running unto them with greedy joyes	V. x. 20. 1
greedy t' understand To whether should the victory befall	V. xi. 15. 7
Strongly he strove out of her greedy gripe To loose his shield	V. xi. 27. 6
Unto her ran with greedie great desyre	V. xi. 61. 2
running all with greedie joyfulness To faire Irena	V. xii. 24. 5
nought mote slake Their greedy vengeaunces	VI. i. 37. 6
Tristram . . . Long fed his greedie eyes	VI. ii. 39. 3
greedy to avenge that vile despight	VI. iii. 45. 7
Pursuing him apace with greedy speede	VI. iii. 46. 7
For he would not his greedie grype forgoe	VI. iv. 7. 3
the beast . . . Upon him turned, and, with greedie force	VI. iv. 20. 6
plucke the pray oftines out of their greedy hound	VI. v. 15. 9
He flew upon him like a greedy kight	VI. viii. 28. 4

Greedy—Continued.

- with *greedy* earc Hong still upon his melting mouth attent; . . . VI. ix. 26. 1
with delight his *greedy* fancy fed . . . VI. x. 30. 4
greedy mouth wide gaping like hell-gate, . . . VI. x. 34. 6
The greatest portion of the *greedie* pray, . . . VI. xi. 17. 4
My hungry eyes, through *greedy* covetize . . . Am. xxxv. 1
He forth was thrown into the *greedy* seas; . . . Am. xxxviii. 2
Did sacrifice unto the *greedy* fyre, . . . Am. lxviii. 4
greedy pikes which use therein to feed; . . . Epith. 58
greedy pleasure, carelesse of your toys, . . . Epith. 365
ye that wont with *greedy* vaine desire . . . H.I.L. 15
Did puffe them up with *greedy* bold ambition, . . . H.I.L. 79
- Greedy-wide.** gaping *greedy wide* did streight devoure Both flames and tempest: . . . V. vii. 15. 5
- Greek.** Ne yet of Latine, ne of *Greeke*, . . . Hub. 386
paines far passing that long wandring *Greeke*, . . . I. iii. 21. 5
Greeke and Asian rivers stayned with their blood, . . . III. iii. 22. 9
that wretched *Greeke*, that life forlore, . . . IV. x. 40. 5
- Greekish.** oft beheld the warlike *Greekish* forces, . . . Gn. 499
famous light of all the *Greekish* hosts; . . . Gn. 547
made a lake Of *Greekish* blood . . . III. iv. 2. 6
- Greeks.** as at Troy most dastards of the *Greekes* . . . Ro. xiv. 9
flocking Persians did the *Greeks* affray; . . . Gn. 50
the *Greekes* themselves, more dolorous, . . . Gn. 550
many noble *Greekes* and Trojans made to bleed, . . . II. vii. 55. 9
young Hectors blood by cruell *Greekes* was spilt, . . . II. ix. 45. 9
after *Greekes* did Priams realme destroy, . . . III. ix. 36. 7
Greeks and Trojans which therein did die; . . . IV. xi. 20. 7
- Greeks'.** Flames, weapons, wounds, in *Greeks* fleete to have tynde, . . . Gn. 504
With zelous envy of *Greekes* cruell fact . . . III. ix. 38. 5
- Green.** See Evergreen, Lincoln green.
- faire *greene* Laurel witherd up and dide, . . . Bel.¹ vii. 14
conquerours bedecked with his *greene*, . . . Bel.² v. 3
faire *greene* Lawrell branch did quite decay, . . . Bel.² ix. 14
Like as the seeded field *greene* grasse first showes, . . . Ro. xxx. 1
Then from *greene* grasse into a stalke doth spring, . . . Ro. xxx. 2
crowing in pypes made of *greene* corne, . . . S.C. F. 40
were thy yeares *greene*, as now bene myne, . . . S.C. F. 59
There grewe an aged Tree on the *greene*, . . . S.C. F. 102
With Leaves engrained in lusty *greene*; . . . S.C. F. 131
She mought ne gang on the *greene*, . . . S.C. Mar. 57
'See, where she sits upon the grassie *greene*, . . . S.C. Ap. 55
Bay leaves betwene, And priuoruses *greene*, . . . S.C. Ap. 62
'Ye shepherds daughters, that dwell on the *greene*, . . . S.C. Ap. 127
Ylike as others, girt in gawdy *greene*? . . . S.C. May 4
the Woods With *greene* leaves, . . . S.C. May 8
in a Kirtle of *greene* saye, . . . S.C. Au. 67
The *greene* is for maydens meete, . . . S.C. Au. 68
the *greene* in gray is tint; . . . S.C. N. 107
that were wont *greene* bayes to weare, . . . S.C. N. 146
The fieldes ay fresh, the grasse ay *greene*, . . . S.C. N. 189
Hearken awhile, from thy *greene* cabinet, . . . S.C. D. 17
groves, with *green* leaves dight, . . . Gn. 32
on the soft *greene* grasse leeding their fills, . . . Gn. 78
fruitfull Pales, and the Forrest *greene*, . . . Gn. 116
playing on the grassy *greene*, . . . Gn. 177
paint with pallid *greene* her buds of gold, . . . Gn. 222
looslie on the grassie *greene* dispredd, . . . Gn. 242
By that same River lurking under *greene*, . . . Gn. 649
A little mount, of *greene* turfs eadije; . . . Gn. 660
Oxeye still *greene*, and bitter Patience; . . . Gn. 678
The woods, the rivers, and the meadows *green*, . . . Mui. 153
Sharpe Isope, good for *greene* wounds remedies, . . . Mui. 190
I her caught disporting on the *greene*, . . . D. 118
Whil't yet her leafe was *greene*, . . . D. 240
since first on grassie *greene* Shepherds kept sheep, . . . As. 209
the cooly shade Of the *greene* alders, . . . Col. 59
their *greene* leaves, . . . Made a calme shadowe . . . I. ii. 28. 5
thinking of those branches *greene* to frame A girdle . . . I. ii. 30. 6
In *greene* vine leaves he was right fitly clad, . . . I. iv. 22. 1
In a *greene* gowne he clothed was full faire, . . . I. iv. 25. 1
She is ybrought unto a paled *greene*, . . . I. v. 5. 3
with *greene* branches strowing all the ground, . . . I. vi. 13. 8
with *greene* boughes decking a gloomy glade, . . . I. vii. 4. 4
an almond tree ymounted hye On top of *greene* Selinis . . . I. vii. 32. 6
His dwelling is low in a valley *greene*, . . . I. ix. 4. 5
carcasses were scattered on the *greene*, . . . I. ix. 34. 5
like a leafe of Aspin *greene*, . . . I. ix. 51. 4
As fresh as flowres in meadow *greene* doe grow . . . I. xii. 6. 7
on her head they sett a girdle *greene*, . . . I. xii. 8. 6
with *greene* mosse cov'ring her nakednesse . . . II. i. 22. 4
on *greene* gras Gay steed with spurs did pricke, . . . II. i. 49. 8
they come unto a Forrest *greene*, . . . II. iii. 20. 1
all the people deeke with girlands *greene*, . . . II. iii. 28. 3
Of swift Eurotas, or on Cynthus *greene*, . . . II. iii. 31. 2
did an Arber *greene* dispredd, . . . II. v. 29. 2
The *greene* shield dyde in dolorous vermell? . . . II. x. 24. 7
grassy *greene* of delectable hew; . . . II. xii. 12. 3
fayre grassy grownd Mantled with *greene*, . . . II. xii. 50. 4
That speare enchanted was which layd thee on the *greene*, . . . III. i. 7. 9
a spatious playne, Mantled with *greene*, . . . III. i. 20. 7
the *greene* grasse that groweth they shall bren, . . . III. iii. 34. 8
besprinkled all the grassy *greene*; . . . III. v. 28. 5
Planted with mirtle trees and laurells *greene*, . . . III. v. 40. 2
with their horned feet the *greene* gras wore, . . . III. x. 45. 7
hidden snares Through the *greene* gras . . . III. xi. 28. 9
As plaine as at the first when they were fresh and *greene*, . . . IV. i. 24. 9
His wast was with a wreath of yvie *greene* Engirt about, . . . IV. vii. 7. 1
damzels, deckt with long *greene* haire, . . . IV. xi. 48. 2

Green—Continued.

- Fresh Alimede deckt with girdle *greene*; . . . IV. xi. 51. 1
on the *greene* The Briton Prince him readie did awayte, . . . V. viii. 29. 2
scattered all about, and strow'd upon the *greene*, . . . V. viii. 42. 9
before this Castle *greene* Buill a faire Chappell, . . . V. x. 28. 1
in a woodmans jacket . . . Of Lincoln *greene*, . . . VI. ii. 5. 7
Of all that raungeth in the Forrest *greene*, . . . VI. ii. 31. 8
Letting their steedes to graze upon the *greene*, . . . VI. v. 38. 2
Deckt with *greene* boughes and flowers gay besene; . . . VI. v. 38. 5
Of few *greene* turfs an altar soone they fayned, . . . VI. viii. 44. 8
Yelad in home-made *greene* that her owne handes had dyde, . . . VI. ix. 7. 9
He durst not enter into th' open *greene*, . . . VI. x. 11. 1
sitting downe by them upon the *greene*, . . . VI. xi. 39. 1
made him change his gray attire to *greene*: . . . VII. vii. 11. 8
a thin silken cassock coloured *greene*, . . . VII. vii. 29. 2
he in Forrest *greene* Had hunted late . . . VII. vii. 29. 7
Cupid selfe about her flutted all in *greene*, . . . VII. vii. 34. 9
Jolly June, arrayd All in *greene* leaves, . . . VII. vii. 35. 2
Both of the rivers and the Forrests *greene*, . . . Epith. 38
being crowned with a girdle *greene*, . . . Epith. 157
- Greenish.** Flocke of Nymphes . . . With goodly *greenish* locks, Proth. 22
- Greenwood.** Lawrell tree, Amidst (Amidde) the yong *greene* (*grene*) wood; . . . Pet. iii. 3
to the *greene* Wood they speeden hem . . . S.C. May 27
Yode forth abroad into the *greene* wood, . . . S.C. May 178
The gentle Lady, . . . The *greene*-wood long did walke, . . . III. x. 36. 2
'No tree . . . in *greenwood* growes, . . . IV. x. 22. 1
as they all three together went To the *greene* wood . . . VI. x. 34. 2
- Greenwood's.** as under *greene* woodes syde He lately heard . . . II. iii. 3. 6
Under the *greenwoods* side in sorie plight, . . . VI. iv. 39. 2
- Greenwoods.** wilde *greene* woods and fruitful pastures minde; . . . Gn. 637
- Greet.** Tell me, good Hobbinoll, what garres thee *greete*? . . . S.C. Ap. 1
Hley, ho, gray is *greete*! . . . S.C. Au. 66
Whom they in civill manner first did *greete*, . . . Hub. 362
larke . . . with her song doth *greet* The dawning day . . . As. 33
There did a loftie mount at first us *greet*, . . . Col. 284
His Lady, . . . Approch in hast to *greet* his victorie; . . . I. i. 27. 2
With gentle wordes he can her fayrely *greet*, . . . I. iv. 46. 1
The witch approching can him fayrely *greet*, . . . I. vii. 3. 6
Came running fast to *greet* his victorie, . . . I. viii. 26. 4
As might become a Squire so great persons to *greet*, . . . I. x. 7. 9
The knight and Una entring fayre her *greet*, . . . I. x. 32. 1
doen upreare Their bevers bright each other for to *greet*; . . . II. i. 29. 2
he never staid to *greete*, . . . II. v. 3. 1
It was her guise all Strangers goodly so to *greet*, . . . II. xii. 56. 9
Goodly she gan faire Cytherea *greet*, . . . III. vi. 20. 1
I *greet* you well Your country kin; . . . III. ix. 51. 6
This happie day I have to *greete* you well, . . . IV. ii. 23. 5
In lovely wise she gan that Lady *greet*, . . . IV. iii. 50. 6
To *greet* his guerdon unto every knight, . . . V. iii. 14. 3
goodly gan to *greet* his brave emprise, . . . V. iii. 15. 7
them goodly well did *greete*, . . . V. iv. 51. 2
To *greet* him the good fortune of his hand: . . . V. xi. 15. 4
He drawing neare hegan to *greete* them faire, . . . V. xi. 48. 2
he did not stay To *greet* him first, . . . VI. xi. 28. 2
- Greeted.** The auncient Dame Him goodly *greeted* . . . I. x. 11. 6
louted low, and *greeted* goodly well; . . . III. x. 37. 9
Now when they saw it false, they eke him *greeted* all, . . . V. xi. 15. 9
- Greeting.** He, . . . his mother earth did kis, *Greeting* his grave: I. ii. 19. 7
Heralds . . . *Greeting* him goodly with new victorie, . . . I. v. 15. 8
Who, well them *greeting*, humbly did requight, . . . I. x. 49. 8
Her *greeting* . . . in these sad lines address, . . . I. xi. 26. 2
The Championesse them *greeting*, as she could, . . . V. vii. 5. 1
with right humble thanks him goodly *greeting* . . . V. x. 39. 1
The villaine, wroth for *greeting* him so sore, . . . VI. vii. 46. 1
first him *greeting*, thus unto him spake: . . . VI. x. 19. 1
- Greets.** A man of hell . . . Who first us *greets*, . . . I. ix. 28. 6
Him goodly *greets*, and fayre does entertayne . . . I. xii. 12. 5
- Grelsle, Gren, Greve.** See Grisly, Grin, Grieve.
- Grew.** See Overgrew.
- their rule of yearly Presidents *Grew* great, . . . Ro. xviii. 8
Uprising by degrees, *grewe* to such height, . . . Ro. xx. 10
So *grew* the Romane Emperie by degree, . . . Ro. xxx. 9
High on a hill a goodly Cedar *grewe*, . . . Jan. vii. 1
There *grewe* an aged Tree on the *greene*, . . . S.C. F. 102
Hard by his side *grewe* a bragging Brere, . . . S.C. F. 115
'The fragrant flowres, that in my garden *grewe*, . . . S.C. D. 109
them amongst the wicked Lotos *grewe*, . . . Gn. 193
Here also *grew* the rougher rinded Pine, . . . Gn. 209
Emongst the rest the clambring Yvie *grew*, . . . Gn. 217
'Agaire great dole on either partie *grewe*, . . . Gn. 529
Grewe in this Gardin, fecth from farre away, . . . Mui. 202
She *grew* to hideous shape of dryried, . . . Mui. 347
her fine corpes to a bag of venim *grewe*, . . . Mui. 352
feede with finest grasse that *grew*, . . . D. 345
He *grew* up fast . . . As. 17
sung so long untill quite hoarse he *grew*, . . . Col. 399
so fell and puissant he *grew*, . . . Col. 808
for my sake unknowne such grieft unto you *grew*, . . . I. i. 53. 9
they came at last Where *grew* two goodly trees, . . . I. ii. 28. 3
lawlesse riotise, By which he *grew* to grievous malady; . . . I. iv. 20. 6
a dry dropsie . . . Which by misdiety daily greater *grew*, . . . I. iv. 23. 8
She greatly *grew* amazed at the sight, . . . I. v. 21. 3
Thereby so fearlessse and so fell he *grew*, . . . I. i. 25. 1
seven great heads out of his body *grew*, . . . I. vii. 17. 7
greater *grew* the more she did contend, . . . I. vii. 27. 3
all still shronke, and still he greater *grew*; . . . I. vii. 45. 7
Before their rage *grew* to so great unrest, . . . I. ix. 9. 7
The faithfull knight now *grew*, . . . I. x. 21. 1
At their first presence *grew* agrieved sore, . . . I. x. 49. 2

Grew—Continued.

his baptized hands now greater <i>grew</i>	I. xi. 36. 4
There <i>grew</i> a goodly tree him faire beside	I. xi. 46. 1
Another like faire tree eke <i>grew</i> thereby	I. xi. 47. 6
<i>Grew</i> all afore, and loosely bong unrold;	II. iv. 4. 6
There mournfull Cypress <i>grew</i> in greatest store	II. vii. 52. 1
On earth like never <i>grew</i>	II. vii. 54. 3
Here eke that famous golden Apple <i>grew</i>	II. vii. 55. 4
the fruit which <i>grew</i> upon the brincke;	II. vii. 58. 5
right glad he <i>grew</i>	II. viii. 53. 6
Gorbogud, till far in years he <i>grew</i> :	II. x. 34. 6
great trouble in the kingdome <i>grew</i>	II. x. 54. 2
<i>Grew</i> great, and got large portions of land	II. x. 65. 6
Of these a mighty people shortly <i>grew</i>	II. x. 72. 1
shortly <i>grew</i> into so great quantitie	II. xii. 62. 4
nigh he breathlesse <i>grew</i>	III. i. 21. 3
girlonds of each floure that <i>grew</i>	III. i. 35. 4
in that cloth was wrought as if it lively <i>grew</i>	III. i. 38. 9
yett in armes Noctante greater <i>grew</i> :	III. i. 45. 7
Eltsoues shee <i>grew</i> to great impatience	III. i. 48. 1
they <i>grew</i> Greatly confused in behavoure	III. iii. 50. 6
<i>Grew</i> pensive through that amarous discourse	III. iv. 5. 3
he wondrous pensive <i>grew</i> in minde	III. v. 12. 5
shee <i>grew</i> Full of soft passion	III. v. 30. 7
all the sweetest flowers that in the Forrest <i>grew</i> :	III. vi. 6. 9
thither they retourne where first they <i>grew</i> :	III. vi. 33. 8
all about <i>grew</i> every sort of floure	III. vi. 45. 1
when she to perfect ripenes <i>grew</i>	III. vi. 52. 1
She <i>grew</i> familiare in that desert place	III. vii. 15. 5
shortly <i>grew</i> into outrageous fire;	III. vii. 16. 2
of her safety greatly <i>grew</i> afraid	III. vii. 25. 3
Greatly he <i>grew</i> enrag'd	III. vii. 33. 5
With thought whereof exceeding mad he <i>grew</i>	III. viii. 4. 1
of the antique Trojan stocke there <i>grew</i> Another plant	III. ix. 47. 6
Exceeding wroth therewith the virgin <i>grew</i>	III. xii. 33. 6
fostr'd . . . Till that to ripenesse of mans state they <i>grew</i> :	IV. ii. 46. 2
Upon which ground this same great battell <i>grew</i>	IV. ii. 54. 6
Cambell still more strong and greater <i>grew</i>	IV. iii. 29. 1
By which few crooked sallowes <i>grew</i> in ranke:	IV. v. 33. 5
Whereby the passion <i>grew</i> more fierce and faire	IV. vi. 33. 8
faire <i>grew</i> foule, and foule <i>grew</i> faire in sight;	IV. viii. 32. 5
the sting which in her tongs end <i>grew</i>	IV. viii. 36. 9
there was planted, or <i>grew</i> naturall:	IV. x. 22. 5
she her selfe likewise divinely <i>grew</i> ;	IV. x. 34. 4
His cheeke-bones raw, and eie-pits hollow <i>grew</i>	IV. xii. 20. 3
all things freely <i>grew</i> out of the ground:	V. Pr. 9. 7
the wicked seede of vice . . . shortly <i>grew</i> full great	V. i. 1. 4
towards th' end <i>grew</i> greater in his might	V. ii. 17. 6
Which when he saw he greatly <i>grew</i> in rage	V. ii. 47. 1
halfe enrag'd she <i>grew</i>	V. v. 9. 6
So much the greater still her anguish <i>grew</i>	V. v. 28. 1
right discontent In minde he <i>grew</i>	V. vi. 24. 2
of his game she soone enwombed <i>grew</i>	V. vii. 16. 5
With that all mad and furious he <i>grew</i>	V. xi. 12. 1
with the sting which in her vile tongue <i>grew</i>	V. xii. 42. 7
nurst, Till it to ripenesse <i>grew</i>	VI. Pr. 3. 9
Till he to perfect ripenesse <i>grew</i> ;	VI. i. 8. 5
He greater <i>grew</i> , and gan to drive at him more hard	VI. i. 20. 9
But still his passion <i>grew</i> more violent	VI. ii. 21. 9
Full glad and joyous then young Tristram <i>grew</i> ;	VI. ii. 35. 6
With that the wyld man more enraged <i>grew</i>	VI. iv. 6. 1
for exceeding griefe which inly <i>grew</i>	VI. iv. 40. 1
eltsoues he all enraged <i>grew</i>	VI. v. 22. 2
she thereof <i>grew</i> proud and insolent	VI. vii. 29. 1
like one halfe entranced <i>grew</i>	VI. ix. 26. 9
Where shortly they in great acquaintance <i>grew</i>	VI. xi. 41. 3
he <i>grew</i> In so great rage	VI. xii. 5. 5
The little purple rose which thereon <i>grew</i>	VI. xii. 18. 5
thousand heads, the which . . . in greater number <i>grew</i>	VI. xii. 32. 5
Was dight with flowers that voluntary <i>grew</i>	VII. vii. 10. 2
Of every sort, which in that Meadow <i>grew</i>	Proth. 29
Gride. All as I were through the body <i>gryde</i> :	S.C. F. 4
Therewith my soule was sharply <i>gryde</i>	S.C. Au. 95
With brandisht tongue the emptie aire did <i>gride</i>	Ga. 254
through his thigh the mortall steele did <i>gryde</i> :	II. viii. 36. 5
in minde to <i>gride</i> The loathed leachour	III. i. 62. 3
love hath <i>gryde</i> My feeble brest of late	III. ii. 37. 8
Into his heart, which it did sorely <i>gryde</i>	III. ix. 29. 5
Such was the wound that Scudamour did <i>gride</i>	IV. vi. 1. 8
Gried. See Gride .	
Grief. nought in this worlde but <i>griefe</i> endures	Bel. ³ iii. 12
O great misfortune, O great <i>griefe</i>	Pet. ⁴ ii. 10
nothing doth endure, But bitter <i>griefe</i>	Pet. ⁴ vi. 12
<i>Griefe</i> of good mindes, to see goodness disgraced!	Van. i. 8
yeelded, with shame and <i>griefe</i> adawed	S.C. F. 141
And waked againe with <i>griefe</i> :	S.C. Mar. 48
if for gracelesse <i>griefe</i> I dye	S.C. Au. 113
Hey, ho, gracelesse <i>griefe</i> !	S.C. Au. 114
I pray thee, gall not my old <i>griefe</i> :	S.C. S. 12
how great is thy <i>griefe</i> !	S.C. N. 113
Ere the breme Winter breede yon greater <i>griefe</i>	S.C. D. 148
<i>griefe</i> enough it is to grieved wight	Ga. Ded. 11
my weake bodie, set on fire with <i>griefe</i>	Hub. 15
The Foxe, that first this cause of <i>griefe</i> did finde	Hub. 51
because your <i>griefe</i> doth great appeare	Hub. 73
Can <i>griefe</i> then enter into heavenly hartes	T.M. 47
naught on earth her <i>griefe</i> might pacife;	T.M. 356
for great <i>griefe</i> Of my mishaps	Ti. 141
'O <i>griefe</i> of griefes!	Ti. 449
do my soule with inward <i>griefe</i> infest:	Ti. 460

Grief—Continued.

nigh with <i>griefe</i> thereof my heart was brust	Ti. 518
<i>Griefe</i> thereof my spirite greatly pained	Ti. 560
all ia vanitie and <i>griefe</i> of minde	Ti. 583
Pined with <i>griefe</i> of folly late repented:	Mut. 348
mournfull tunes enough my <i>griefe</i> to show?	Mut. 412
With <i>griefe</i> of mournfull great mishap opprest	D. 2
<i>Griefe</i> findes some ease by him that like does beare	D. 67
since so much thou seemst to rue my <i>griefe</i>	D. 92
All were my self, through <i>griefe</i> , in deadly drearing	D. 189
Leaving behind them nought but <i>griefe</i> of minde	D. 398
With inward anguish and great <i>griefe</i> opprest:	As. 206
Such grace shall be some guerdon for the <i>griefe</i>	Col. 943
His gall did grate for <i>griefe</i> and high disdain;	I. i. 19. 6
for my sake unknowne such <i>griefe</i> unto you <i>grew</i>	I. i. 53. 9
Will was his guide, and <i>griefe</i> led him astray	I. ii. 12. 4
He oft findes med'cine who his <i>griefe</i> imparts	I. ii. 34. 4
many mischiefes follow cruell Wrath: . . . fretting <i>griefe</i>	I. iv. 35. 5
Whome great <i>griefe</i> made forgett the raines to hold	I. iv. 41. 3
Cause of my new <i>griefe</i> , cause of my new joy;	I. iv. 45. 5
their <i>griefe</i> is with them gone:	I. iv. 49. 2
sweet musick . . . Him to beguile of <i>griefe</i>	I. v. 17. 8
in false <i>griefe</i> hyding his harmefull guile	I. v. 18. 5
For <i>griefe</i> whereof the lad n'ould after joy	I. vi. 17. 8
The further processe of her hidden <i>griefe</i> :	I. vi. 37. 8
rip up <i>griefe</i> where it may not avale:	I. vii. 39. 8
'Well may I ween your <i>griefe</i> is wondrous great;	I. vii. 40. 2
wondrous great <i>griefe</i> groweth in my spright	I. vii. 40. 3
'great <i>griefe</i> will not be tonld	I. vii. 41. 1
' <i>griefe</i> ' . . . 'does greater grow displaid'	I. vii. 41. 5
to inquire the secrets of my <i>griefe</i>	I. vii. 42. 6
This is my cause of <i>griefe</i>	I. vii. 51. 9
Such percing <i>griefe</i> her stubborne hart did womd	I. viii. 25. 4
sprites . . . with great <i>griefe</i> were often heard to grone	I. viii. 36. 8
Had no delight to treaten of his <i>griefe</i> ;	I. viii. 43. 8
Embost with bale, and bitter byting <i>griefe</i>	I. ix. 29. 2
Could hardly him intreat to tell his <i>griefe</i> :	I. x. 24. 2
full of <i>griefe</i> and anguish vehement	I. xi. 26. 1
The <i>griefe</i> thereof him wondrous sore diseasd	I. xi. 38. 8
For <i>griefe</i> thereof and divelish despight	I. xi. 44. 1
appease your <i>griefe</i> and heavy plight	II. i. 14. 5
now exceeding <i>griefe</i> him overcame	II. i. 23. 5
Let one word fall that may your <i>griefe</i> unfold	II. i. 46. 7
He oft finds present helpe who does his <i>griefe</i> impart	II. i. 46. 9
die with you in sorrow, and partake your <i>griefe</i> :	II. i. 48. 9
for <i>griefe</i> his hart did grate	II. i. 56. 6
frye in hartlesse <i>griefe</i> and dolefull tene:	II. i. 58. 4
To frett for anger, or for <i>griefe</i> to mone?	II. iii. 3. 4
what horror and tormenting <i>griefe</i>	II. iv. 28. 6
'Thus heaping crime on crime, and <i>griefe</i> on <i>griefe</i>	II. iv. 31. 1
such agony As <i>griefe</i> and fury unto me did bring;	II. iv. 33. 4
Wrath, gealosy, <i>griefe</i> , love, this Sqnyre have laide thus low	II. iv. 34. 9
'Wrath, gealosie, <i>griefe</i> , love, do thus expell:	II. iv. 35. 1
<i>Griefe</i> is a flood; and love a monster fell;	II. iv. 35. 3
So shall wrath, gealosy, <i>griefe</i> , love, die and decay.'	II. iv. 35. 9
for <i>griefe</i> of mind That he . . . was conquered:	II. v. 14. 5
<i>griefe</i> and wrath, that be her enemies	II. vi. 1. 6
his <i>griefe</i> He knew right well	II. vi. 51. 1
Leaving behind them <i>griefe</i> and heavinesse:	II. vii. 12. 5
fraught with great <i>griefe</i> And wrath	II. viii. 33. 1
prickt with guiltie shame And inward <i>griefe</i>	II. viii. 44. 3
All pleasance was to them <i>griefe</i> and annoy:	II. ix. 35. 5
herselfe for <i>griefe</i> did kill;	II. xii. 52. 3
Much greater <i>griefe</i> and shamefuller regret	III. i. 8. 2
With sighes, and sobs, and plaints, and piteous <i>griefe</i>	III. i. 53. 2
by long triall of the inward <i>griefe</i>	III. i. 54. 3
Like an huge Aetn' of deepe engulfed <i>griefe</i>	III. ii. 32. 6
to ease thy <i>griefe</i> And win thy will:	III. ii. 33. 6
rather doth my helpelesse <i>griefe</i> augment;	III. ii. 43. 5
to cure this Ladies <i>griefe</i> ;	III. iii. 5. 2
'Sith then thou knowest all our <i>griefe</i>	III. iii. 21. 1
Both for his <i>griefe</i> , and for her peoples sake	III. iii. 43. 2
'Hnge sea of sorrow and tempestuous <i>griefe</i>	III. iv. 8. 1
She shut up all her plaint in privy <i>griefe</i>	III. iv. 11. 2
The mist of <i>griefe</i> dissolv'd did into vengeance powre	III. iv. 13. 9
full of bitter <i>griefe</i> and pensife thought	III. iv. 31. 5
Exceeding <i>griefe</i> that wound in him empight	III. v. 20. 8
hardly finde to aggravate her <i>griefe</i> ;	III. viii. 1. 8
His former <i>griefe</i> with furie fresh reviv'd	III. viii. 3. 4
Dye had she rather in tormenting <i>griefe</i>	III. viii. 42. 3
to her he sought to intimate His inward <i>griefe</i>	III. ix. 30. 2
Into huge waves of <i>griefe</i> and gealosy	III. x. 17. 4
Long thus he chawd the end of inward <i>griefe</i>	III. x. 18. 1
Ne <i>griefe</i> might not his love to him restore	III. x. 18. 7
tell thy <i>griefe</i> , if any hidden lye:	III. x. 26. 2
Ne word he had to speake his <i>griefe</i> to tell	III. x. 37. 5
<i>Griefe</i> , and despight, and gealosy, and scorne	III. x. 55. 5
through privy <i>griefe</i> and horrour vaine	III. x. 60. 7
gan apply Fit medicine to his <i>griefe</i>	III. xi. 13. 9
deepe conceived <i>griefe</i> Well seemes t' exceede the powre of patience	III. xi. 14. 1
For <i>griefe</i> whereof, ye mote have . . . scene	III. xi. 37. 6
Next him went <i>Griefe</i> and Fury	III. xii. 16. 1
<i>Griefe</i> all in sable sorrowfully clad	III. xii. 16. 2
no lesse <i>griefe</i> endured for your gentle sake.'	III. xii. 40. 9
with wondrous <i>griefe</i> of mynd And shame	IV. i. 37. 6
gan his former <i>griefe</i> renew	IV. i. 38. 9
his heart Was thrild with inward <i>griefe</i> :	IV. i. 49. 7
him fld With double life and <i>griefe</i> ;	IV. iii. 22. 3
Devised by the Gods, for to aswage Harts <i>griefe</i>	IV. iii. 43. 3

Grief—Continued.

- So much the more her *griefe*, the more her toyle: IV. v. 30. 1
 Yet neither toyle nor *griefe* she once did spare, IV. v. 30. 2
 What equall torment to the *griefe* of mind IV. vi. 1. 1
 she waked out of dread Straight into *griefe*, IV. vii. 9. 4
 seekes to know anothers *griefe* in vaine, IV. vii. 10. 7
 found no ease of *griefe* nor hope of grace, IV. vii. 38. 2
 As one with *griefe* and anguise overcum, IV. vii. 44. 4
 let her weat The great tormenting *griefe* IV. viii. 9. 8
 through inward *griefe* or willfull scorn, IV. viii. 15. 5
 wound the soule it selfe with *griefe* unkind; IV. viii. 26. 7
 most she touched was with *griefe* entire IV. ix. 13. 8
 Sith love was first the ground of all her *griefe*, IV. ix. 15. 2
 piteously complaind her careful *griefe*, IV. xii. 5. 3
 hoping *griefe* may lessen being told, IV. xii. 6. 3
 my weary ghost, with *griefe* outworne, IV. xii. 8. 1
 even for *griefe* of minde he oft did grone, IV. xii. 12. 6
 To see an hellesse evill double *griefe* doth lend, IV. xii. 21. 9
Grief unknowne, which he could not discern: IV. xii. 24. 2
 Thinking to have her *griefe* by death bereaved: V. iv. 10. 4
 Radigud, full of heart-gnawing *griefe* V. iv. 47. 1
 So she departed full of *griefe* and sdaine, V. v. 51. 6
 her *griefe* with error to beguyle, V. vi. 5. 3
 With sodaine stounds of wrath and *griefe* atone; V. vi. 17. 6
 Chawing the end of *griefe* and inward paine, V. vi. 19. 2
 With inward *griefe* and malice did against them swell, V. vii. 10. 9
 For his departure, her new cause of *griefe*: V. vii. 44. 2
 as if great *griefe* had her affected; V. ix. 9. 9
Griefe did plead, and many teares forth powre, V. ix. 45. 9
 by her temptd without *griefe* or gall, V. x. 4. 5
 let not your *griefe* empeach To tell VI. ii. 42. 2
 'Therefore, faire Lady, lay aside this *griefe*, VI. ii. 46. 1
 did that good old Knight Temper his *griefe*, VI. iii. 6. 2
 gan to intimate Each others *griefe* VI. iii. 12. 5
 'Sith then ye needs will know the *griefe* I hoord, VI. iv. 29. 2
 this my cause of *griefe* to you appeares; VI. iv. 33. 8
 With tender ruth for her unworthy *griefe*; VI. iv. 34. 2
 for exceeding *griefe* which inly grew VI. iv. 40. 1
 whose *griefe* through suffraunce sore increast, VI. v. 39. 9
 Words sharply wound, but greatest *griefe* of scorning growes, VI. vii. 49. 9
 after *griefe* awhile had had his course, VI. xi. 34. 1
 Calidore recomforting his *griefe*, VI. xi. 38. 1
 chiefly Calidore, whom *griefe* had most possess, VI. xi. 41. 9
 lovely light to cleare my cloudy *griefe*, Am. xxiv. 12
griefe renew, and passions doe awake Am. xlv. 11
 she, all carelesse of his *griefe* Am. xlviii. 9
 Of my harts wound, and of my bodies *griefe*; Am. l. 2
 faine my *griefe* with changes to beguile, Am. lxxxvi. 10
 he weeping came, And of his *griefe* playmoynd: Epig. iv. 32
 drinketh up the lyfe . . . with consuming *griefe*, H.L. 126
 recure my harts long pynning *griefe*, H.B. 285
 cease to gaze on matter of thy *griefe*: H.H.B. 294
Griefull, with passion great And *griefull* pittie IV. i. 16. 4
 Which when she sees with ghashtly *griefull* eies, VI. viii. 40. 5
Grief's. 'This *griefes* deepe wound I would to thee disclose, V. v. 30. 7
Griefs. 'Resort of people doth my *griefes* augment, S.C. Au. 157
 'O *griefe* of *griefes*! T. 449
 double *griefes* afflict concealing harts, I. ii. 34. 5
Griefull. See **Griefull**.
Griesle, **Griesly**. See **Grisy**, **Grisly**.
Grievance, this world doth nought but *grievance* hold! Bel.² iii. 12
 stoope-gallaunt Age, the hoste of *grievance*, S.C. F. 90
 praying to be garded from *grievance*. S.C. F. 188
 In playner wise to tell her *grievance* she begonne, III. i. 52. 9
 Through *grievance* of his late received wound, IV. iv. 26. 8
 such a sore, that doth her *grievance* hide, IV. vi. 1. 6
Grieve, ever since my hart did *grieve*, S.C. Au. 123
griev that my remembrance quite is raced Out, T. 177
 did *grieve* the noble spright Of Salomon T. 443
 the earth did *grieve* exceedingly, T. 671
grieve my ghost, that ill mote him bebove, D. 265
 wound Could ever find to *grieve* the gentlest hart on ground? I. ix. 7. 9
 at their second sister grutch And inly *grieve*, II. ii. 34. 7
 Did see and *grieve* at his hold fashion; II. ii. 37. 7
 to recover right for such as wrong did *grieve*, III. i. 3. 9
 Let not thee *grieve* dismoynd to have beene, III. i. 7. 6
 if it should not *grieve* you III. ix. 40. 5
 doubly did him *grieve* when so himselfe he found, IV. iv. 26. 9
 They have him taken captive, though it *grieve* him sore, IV. iv. 32. 9
 She gan thereat to fret and greatly *grieve*; IV. xii. 26. 2
grieve in every vaine, IV. xii. 27. 9
 Whose nature is to *grieve* and grudge at all V. xii. 31. 2
 Then would she inly fret, and *grieve*, V. xii. 32. 3
 Let none therefore . . . Too greatly *grieve* VI. iii. 5. 9
 As if it them should *grieve* to see his punishment, VI. viii. 4. 9
 Ne once my minds unmoved quiet *grieve*; VI. ix. 22. 7
 the nights they *grieve* and grone, H.L. 129
 th' evils which poore lovers *grieve*, H.L. 258
Grieved, *grieve* enough it is to *grieved* wight Gn. Ded. 11
 His inly *grieved* minde full sore opprest; Gn. 643
 Was *griev'd* as he had felt part of his paine; Hüb. 260
 he saw, that sorely *griev'd* his hart, Hüb. 1304
 My thought returned *griev'd* home againe, T. 473
 sight thereof much *griev'd* my pensive thought, T. 623
 I sore *griev'd* to see his wretched case, D. 553
 Much *griev'd* to thinke that gentle Dame so light, I. i. 55. 2
 sore *griev'd* in her gentle brest, I. ii. 8. 8
griev'd to thinke how foe did him destroy, I. iv. 45. 7
griev'd ghost for vengeance deepe do grone: I. iv. 49. 7
 Then gins her *griev'd* ghost thus to lament and mourne: I. vii. 21. 9

Grieved—Continued.

- Through great impatience of his *griev'd* hed, I. viii. 17. 4
 Their God himselfe, *griev'd* at my libertie, I. ix. 10. 7
Griev'd with remembrance of his wicked wayes, I. x. 21. 6
 that disease of *griev'd* conscience, I. x. 23. 8
 Faynt, wearie, sore, embolyed, *griev'd*, hrent, I. xi. 28. 1
griev'd mindes, which cholere did englut, II. ii. 23. 5
griev'd at her flight; II. iii. 43. 2
 dismayd . . . Pyrochles was, and *griev'd* eke entyre; II. v. 8. 2
 The varlet at his plaint was *griev'd* so sore, II. vi. 45. 6
griev'd so long to lacke his greedie pray; II. vii. 34. 2
 nought him *griev'd* to beene from rule deposed downe, II. x. 29. 9
 her seeming *griev'd* Out of her heave swowne not to awake III. vi. 27. 7
 Saw all this goodly sport, and *griev'd* sore; III. x. 45. 2
 it *griev'd* him full sore, IV. i. 39. 7
 Much was he *griev'd* with that gracelesse chaunce; IV. iii. 8. 5
 The more it gauld and *griev'd* him night and day, IV. v. 31. 8
 long time his *griev'd* hart did wound, IV. vi. 28. 5
griev'd was for losse both of her sire, IV. ix. 13. 6
 Now gan he in his *griev'd* minde devise, IV. xii. 14. 1
griev'd her more that she it could not mend: IV. xii. 21. 8
 If ought lay hidden in his *griev'd* thought, IV. xii. 24. 8
griev'd to restore the pledge he did possesse, IV. xii. 32. 9
Griev'd to the soule, and groning inwardly, V. iv. 22. 8
 Restlesse, recomfortlesse, with heart deepe *griev'd*, V. vi. 24. 6
 Much was he *griev'd* with that haplesse throe, V. viii. 35. 1
griev'd sore that . . . she had Fallen into that Tyrants hand V. xi. 40. 8
 Doe it disclose to ease your *griev'd* spright: VI. iv. 28. 7
 'But most my Lord is *griev'd* herewithall, VI. iv. 32. 1
 much *griev'd* against that straunger knight, VI. vii. 20. 6
 groning sore from *griev'd* hart entire VI. viii. 48. 7
 that sore she *griev'd* to see, VI. xi. 23. 1
 He chauf, he *griev'd*, he fretted, and he sight, VI. xi. 25. 7
 Melt into teares, and grone in *griev'd* thought, H.H.L. 252
Griev, Most envious man, that *griev*es at neighbours good; I. ix. 39. 6
 what were they all, whose lacke thee *griev*es so sore? Vt. x. 20. 9
 how ever it him *griev*es, VI. xi. 15. 3
Grieveth, much it *grieveth* me to thinke thereon, Pet. i. 3
 in minde, the which most *grieveth* me, VI. v. 28. 3
Grieving, inlie *grieving* in my groning brest, Ti. 484
Grievous, O *grievous* change! Bel.² ix. 12
 freshly bleeding of a *grievous* wounde, Rev. i. 8
 (O *grievous* chance!) Bel.² xi. 12
 The ghashtie Owle her *grievous* ynne doth keepe, S.C. D. 72
 Began her *grievous* plaint, as doth ensew, T.M. 114, 174,
 234, 300, 420
 With shrikes and groanes and *grievous* agonie, T.M. 358
 lawlesse riotise, By which he grew to *grievous* malady; I. iv. 20. 6
 in foote and hand A *grievous* gout tormentd him full sore, I. iv. 29. 7
 The sad earth, . . . Did grone full *grievous* I. viii. 8. 8
 Whose *grievous* fall when false Duessa spyde, I. viii. 25. 1
 'The things, that *grievous* were to doe, or heare, I. viii. 44. 2
 the *grievous* smart which him did wring, I. xi. 39. 2
 Either for *grievous* shame, or for great teene, II. i. 15. 8
 playnd of *grievous* outrage, II. i. 30. 5
 did complaine Of *grievous* mischiefs, II. ii. 43. 3
 In joyous pleasure then in *grievous* paine; II. vi. 1. 2
 oftentimes great grones, and *grievous* stownds, III. iii. 9. 6
 thought so to beguile her *grievous* smart; III. iv. 6. 2
 so her smart was much more *grievous* bredd, III. iv. 6. 3
 gamesom merth to *grievous* dremert; III. iv. 30. 4
 did the best His *grievous* hurt to guarish, III. v. 41. 6
 She gan for me devise a *grievous* punishment; III. vii. 55. 9
 wrap in *grievous* woe, III. ix. 17. 9
 seemd more *grievous* then it was before, III. x. 18. 5
 did the rest with *grievous* signes suppress, III. x. 25. 8
 she heard with *grievous* threth Him grone, III. xi. 8. 6
 made it seeme to leele her *grievous* paine, IV. xii. 5. 8
 On whom he did inflict most *grievous* punishment, V. xii. 26. 9
 Ne sparing him the more for all his *grievous* wound, VI. iv. 2. 9
 for *grievous* paine Of their late woundes, VI. v. 39. 7
 Was much more *grievous* then the others blowes: VI. vii. 49. 8
Grievously, a large lukewarme flood, . . . thence gushed
grievously; II. viii. 39. 2
 grudged *grievously* To house a guest III. x. 2. 2
 the gore-blood thence gushing *grievously* V. xii. 20. 6
Griffin, As when a *Gryfon*, seized of his pray, I. v. 8. 2
Griffins, as *Griffons*, Minotaures, Crocodiles, Hüb. 1123
 others like *Gryphons* dreare; II. xi. 8. 4
Griffith, *Griffyth* Conan also shall upreare His dreaded head, III. iii. 45. 6
Grim, With greislie countenance and visage *grim*, Gn. 326
 There *grim* Persephone, encountering mee, Gn. 422
 Like a *grimme* Lyon rushing Mut. 434
 yet quakes . . . to see the Lyon looke so *grim*, I. vi. 10. 9
 with *grim* looke And count'naunce sterne, II. v. 14. 1
 over them sad horror with *grim* hew th. vii. 23. 1
 With hoary lockes all loose, and visage *grim*; II. xi. 23. 3
 by the *grim* flood of Cocytus slow, III. iv. 55. 5
 looked *grim*, And faynd to cheare his lady III. viii. 15. 6
 more for feare of his *grim* sight, III. viii. 32. 8
 he was fowle, ill favoured, and *grim*, III. xii. 15. 1
 lookt on Glauce *grim*; IV. i. 50. 3
 Of two *grim* Lyons, taken from the wood, IV. iii. 39. 2
 at first espiall Of his *grim* face, IV. x. 17. 7
 brought he forth with grisly *grim* aspect Abhorred Murder, V. ix. 48. 1
 sternely him beheld with *grim* and ghashtly looke, V. xi. 12. 9
 Looking . . . with count'naunce *grim*, VI. iii. 34. 7
 Appearing like the mouth of Orcus grisly *grim*: Vt. xii. 26. 9
 Death with most *grim* and grisly visage seeme, VII. vii. 46. 2
grim Sir Saturne oft doth spare His sterne aspect, VII. vii. 52. 7

- Grimly.** feeth he still did grind And *grimly* gnash, II. iv. 15. 4
- Grin.** See **Girn.**
- Thereth th' old man did nought but fondly *grin*, III. viii. 24. 6
- Her heart for rage did grate, and teeth did *grin*. . . . V. iv. 37. 7
- Tygres, that did seeme to *grin* And snar at all VI. xii. 27. 6
- Grind.** See **Grinded, Grinned.**
- his great yron teeth he still did *grind* II. iv. 15. 3
- gan to *grind* His grated teeth II. v. 14. 2
- Grinded.** Gnashing his *grinded* teeth with griesly looke, . . . VI. v. 26. 1
- Grinding.** *Grinding* his teeth, and grating his great hart; . . . *Hub.* 1334
- Grinned.** He *grind*, hee hit, he scratcht, he venim threw, . . . VI. xii. 31. 8
- Grinning.** all . . . gently *grinning*, shew a semblance glad by his *grinning* laughter mote farre off he rad. . . . IV. vii. 24. 9
- grinning* griesly, did against him weld His deadly weapon . . . V. xii. 16. 4
- Gripe.** Did *gripe* your hearts with noysome rage imbew'd, . . . *Ro.* xxiv. 6
- Threatning with greedy *gripe* to doe him dye, II. vii. 27. 7
- Strongly he strove out of her greedy *gripe* To loose his shield, . . V. xi. 27. 6
- For he would not his greedie *gripe* forgoe, VI. iv. 7. 3
- did *gripe* his gorge so fast, VI. iv. 22. 4
- Griped.** he *grypt* her gorge with so great paine, I. i. 19. 8
- From Lyons clawes to pluck the *gryped* pray. . . . I. vi. 7. 4
- grypt* it fast withall. . . . I. xi. 40. 9
- To reave by strength the *griped* gage away: I. xi. 41. 6
- Him sternly *grypt*, and hailing to and fro, II. iv. 8. 7
- Uppon his iron collar *griped* fast, V. ii. 14. 4
- Having both sides through *grypt* with griesly wound. . . VI. iii. 27. 5
- Gripping.** from his *gripping* pawes He hath his shield redeemd, . I. iii. 41. 8
- With *gripping* talaunts arm'd to greedy fight, I. viii. 48. 7
- He so disseized of his *gripping* grosse, I. xi. 20. 1
- from her *gripping* pounce the greedy prey doth rive, . . . V. iv. 42. 9
- whilens in hand it *gripping* hard he hent, V. ix. 18. 4
- greedily him *gripping* his avengement stayd. . . . VI. v. 26. 9
- Grippe.** he gnasht his teeth . . . with *grippe* Covetyse; . . . I. iv. 31. 7
- Ne ever Arteggall his *grippe* strong . . . wold slaeke, . . . V. ii. 14. 8
- Tho on his shield he *grippe* hold did lay, VI. iv. 6. 7
- Grisly.** A *gristy* forched and Saturnelike face. . . . *Bel.* vii. 4
- wall, . . . cover'd all with *griestly* shadowes, . . . *Bel.* viii. 3
- The *griestly* (**griestly*) gates of his devouring hell, . . . *Van.* iii. 10
- Up, *griestlie* ghostes! *S.C.* N. 55
- The *griestlie* Tode-stoole growne there *S.C.* D. 69
- With *griestlie* countenance and visage grim, *Ga.* 326
- griestly* Feends of hell him terrifie. . . . *Gn.* 544
- With hollow browes and *griestly* countenance. . . . *T.M.* 185
- hell, and darkenesse, and the *griestlie* grave, *T.M.* 496
- griestlie* shades, such as doo haunt in hell *Ti.* 125
- 'The seventold yron gates of *griestlie* Hell, *Ti.* 372
- Which when the *griestly* tyrant did espie, *Mut.* 433
- griestly* Ghosts, to heare the dolefull teene. . . . *D.* 21
- No *griestly* famine, nor no raging sward, *Col.* 314
- He had awake blaekie Plutoes *griestly* Dame; I. i. 37. 4
- Of *griestly* Pluto she the daughter was, I. iv. 11. 1
- griestly* Night, with visage deadly sad, I. v. 20. 1
- her darke *griestly* looke them much dismay: I. v. 30. 5
- other *griestly* thing that him agast, I. ix. 21. 4
- like the *griestly* mouth of hell, I. xi. 12. 8
- A cruell knife that made a *griestly* woumd, II. i. 39. 6
- *The slonhfull wave of that great *griestly* lake; II. vi. 18. 7
- griestly* hew and fowle ill favour'd sight; II. vii. 3. 5
- streight did lead to Plutoes *griestly* rayne. . . . II. vii. 21. 4
- Through *griestly* shadowes by a beaten path, II. vii. 51. 3
- With their rude handes and *griestly* gresplemt; II. xi. 29. 3
- that *griestly* mouth did see Sucking the seas II. xii. 6. 1
- The *griestly* Wasserman, that makes his game II. xii. 24. 3
- sore annoyed, *gripping* in that *griestly* night. . . . II. xii. 35. 9
- Whose hideous horror . . . Full *griestly* seemd: . . . III. i. 14. 7
- a *griestly* foster forth did rush, III. i. 17. 2
- all the *griestly* Monsters of the See III. iv. 32. 8
- They sotly gan to search his *griestly* woumd: III. iv. 40. 2
- griestly* shadowes covered heaven bright, III. iv. 52. 2
- The state of life out of the *griestly* shade, III. vi. 37. 5
- with *griestly* hate And dreadfull horror III. xi. 21. 7
- Strange horrour to deforme his *griestly* shade: . . . III. xii. 11. 4
- in their flesh a *griestly* passage rend, IV. ii. 15. 5
- the thrid by *griestly* Laechesis was spun IV. ii. 48. 6
- fly Unto her rest in Plutoes *griestly* land; IV. iii. 13. 3
- therein made a very *griestly* woumd, IV. iv. 24. 6
- Full blaekie and *griestly* did his face appeare, . . . IV. v. 34. 6
- espies that *griestly* wight Approching nigh, IV. vii. 22. 5
- He let to grow and *griestly* to conerew, IV. vii. 40. 9
- ten thousand monsters . . . gaping *griestly*, all begor'd. . . IV. xi. 3. 8
- it bit Unto the bone, and made a *griestly* woumd, . . . V. vii. 33. 3
- made a *griestly* woumd in his enriwen side. . . . V. viii. 34. 9
- brought he forth with *griestly* grim aspect Abhorred Murder, . V. ix. 48. 1
- To wander in the *griestly* shades of night. . . . V. x. 33. 6
- grinning* *griestly*, did against him weld His deadly weapon . . V. xii. 16. 4
- ill favour'd Hags he met, . . . Two *griestly* creatures: . . . V. xi. 28. 6
- Having both sides through *grypt* with *griestly* woumd. . . VI. iii. 27. 5
- Gnashing his grinded teeth with *griestly* looke, . . . VI. v. 26. 1
- griestly* wounds that him appalled sore; VI. vii. 14. 5
- kept with gard Of *griestly* theeves, VI. x. 43. 8
- in the horror of the *griestly* night, VI. xi. 16. 6
- Appearing like the mouth of Oureus *griestly* grim: . . . VI. xii. 26. 9
- tell To *griestly* Pluto what on earth was donne, . . . VI. xii. 35. 6
- Death with most grim and *griestly* visage scene, . . . VII. vii. 46. 2
- griestly* vultures, make us once affeard: *Epith.* 348
- Grisy.** His *griestlie* lockes, long grown and unbound, . . . I. ix. 35. 4
- The slonhfull wave of that great *gristy* lake: II. vi. 18. 7
- Was, as the rest, a *grisy* rablement; II. xi. 12. 3
- ere the grosse Earthes *grisy* shade Was all disperst . . . III. i. 67. 7
- Led of two *grisy* Villeins, III. xii. 19. 2
- Groan.** I heard the tronck to *grone*; *Bel.* v. 12
- th' earth under her childrens weight did *grone*, . . . *Ro.* xii. 7
- inly deepe did *grone*, *D.* 48
- grieved ghost for vengeance deepe do *grone*: I. iv. 49. 7
- The sad earth, . . . Did *grone* full grievous I. viii. 8. 8
- sprites, . . . with great griepe were often heard to *grone*, . . I. viii. 36. 8
- him underneath Did *grone*, I. xi. 54. 4
- after gave a *grone* so deepe and low II. i. 38. 3
- At last his mighty ghost gan deepe to *grone*, II. i. 42. 5
- He lately heard that dying Lady *grone*, II. iii. 3. 7
- That spere is him enough to doen a thousand *grone*! . . . II. iii. 12. 9
- made his spright to *grone* full piteous; II. xi. 38. 7
- she heard with grievous throb Ilim *grone*, III. xi. 8. 7
- oft to *grone* with hillowes heating from the maine: . . . IV. xii. 5. 9
- even for griepe of minde he oft did *grone*, IV. xii. 12. 6
- that made him *grone* And gaspe for breath, VI. iv. 21. 5
- Full many a night for her did sigh and *grone*: VI. ix. 10. 4
- the nights they grieve and *grone*, *H.L.* 129
- Melt into tearcs, and *grone* in grieved thought. . . *H.H.L.* 252
- Groaned.** hundred vanquisht kings *gronde* at hir leete, . . . *Bel.* xi. 9
- Long having deepe *gron'd* these Visions sad, . . . *Bel.* xiv. 1
- The blocke oft *groned* under the blow, *S.C.F.* 215
- layd him downe, and *groned*, *S.C.* May 246
- The ground eke *groned* under him for dreed: I. vii. 8. 6
- and *groned* inwardly, To thinke of this ill state . . . VI. xii. 11. 5
- Full many a one for me deepe *grond* and sight, . . . VI. viii. 20. 7
- Groaneth.** wondrous great griepe *groneth* in my spright, . . I. vii. 40. 3
- groneth* out his utmost grudging spright II. v. 36. 7
- Groaning.** gave against his mother earth a *gronefull* sound. . II. xi. 42. 9
- Groanful.** See **Deepe-groaning.**
- the Foxe, deep *groning* in his sprite, *Hub.* 588
- inlie greewing in my *groning* brest, *Ti.* 484
- their Parent deare . . . *Groning* full deadly, I. i. 25. 3
- groning* deepe; 'Nor damned Ghost,' (quoth he,) I. ii. 33. 1
- Nor wayld of friends, nor layd on *groning* beare, . . . I. v. 23. 4
- The *groning* ghosts of many one dismaide I. vii. 47. 8
- groning* deepe, thus answerd him againe; II. vii. 59. 3
- many Giauents left on *groning* flore: II. x. 10. 5
- they to direfull death their *groning* ghosts did send. . . II. xi. 15. 9
- nathemore forth feid his *groning* spright, II. xi. 38. 8
- life recur'd agayne, And, *groning* inly deepe, . . . III. v. 34. 2
- Some ittle whispering, and soft *groning* sound. . . . IV. vii. 33. 4
- left them *groning* there upon the plaine: IV. x. 10. 6
- inly *groning* deepe and sighing oft, IV. x. 48. 3
- Griev'd to the soule, and *groning* inwardly, V. iv. 22. 8
- sent His *groning* soule unto her place of punishment. . . V. x. 36. 9
- There she long groveling and deepe *groning* lay, VI. v. 5. 6
- groning* sore from grieved hart entire VI. viii. 48. 7
- Groanings.** His ruefull shriekes and *gronings*, *T.* x. 28. 5
- Groans.** With shriekes and *groanes* and grievous agonie. . . *T.M.* 358
- here no tunes, save sobs and *groanes*, shall ring. . . *D.* 14
- she does lament . . . And sighes, and *groanes*, . . . I. iii. 15. 7
- oftentimes great *groanes*, and grievous stownds, . . . III. iii. 9. 6
- Groined.** Beares, that *groyn'd* continually; VI. xii. 27. 5
- Gronde.** See **Groaned.**
- Grone, -d, etc.** See **Groan, -d, etc.**
- Groom.** See **Bridegroom, Herd-groom.**
- the slie Foxe, as like to be his *groom*, *Hub.* 661
- (a jolly *groom* was he, *Col.* 12
- Then called she a *Groom*e, that forth him ledd I. x. 17. 6
- the bushy Teade a *groom*e did light, I. xii. 37. 6
- 'Hayle, *Groom*e! didst not thou see a bleeding Hynde, . . . II. iii. 32. 7
- it was a *groom*e of base degree, II. iv. 24. 3
- Disguised like that *groom*e of base degree, II. iv. 27. 8
- Straying alone withouten *groom*e or guide: . . . III. x. 36. 5
- she left her *groom*e An yron man, V. i. 12. 1
- Thereto he hath a *groom*e of evill guise, V. ii. 6. 6
- The whiles his guilefull *groom*e was fled away, . . . V. iii. 38. 1
- that great yron *groom*e, his gard and government. . . V. iv. 3. 9
- it was Talus, Arteggall his *groom*e: V. vi. 8. 6
- The *groom*e went straight way in, VI. iii. 42. 1
- Which answer when the *groom*e returning brought . . . VI. iii. 43. 3
- she did th' assistance need Of this her *groom*e; VI. v. 10. 5
- Ere long to him a homely *groom*e there came, VI. vi. 20. 1
- It was his owne true *groom*e, the gentle Squire, . . . VI. viii. 27. 6
- ye fresh boyes, that tend upon her *groom*e, . . . *Epith.* 112
- When he begot the great Tirynthian *groom*e: . . . *Epith.* 329
- Grooms.** See **Herd-grooms, Shepherd-grooms.**
- When shepherdes *grooms* han leave to playe, *S.C.* Mar. 62
- One of those *grooms* (a jolly *groom*e was he, . . . *Col.* 12
- Beware therefore, ye *grooms*, *Col.* 925
- many *Grooms* and Squyres ready were II. xi. 49. 1
- All sixe strong *grooms*, but one then other more; . . . IV. v. 36. 5
- on either side she was sustained Of two smal *grooms*, . . . IV. xi. 25. 2
- Where *grooms* awayted her to have undrest; V. vi. 23. 3
- they themselves were evill *grooms*, they sayd, . . . VI. xi. 40. 3
- Grope.** made me hold, In bitter hyve to *grope* for homy: . . *Epig.* i. 4
- Groping.** sore annoyed, *groping* in that *griestly* night. . . II. xii. 35. 9
- Grose.** See **Gross.**
- Gross.** *grose* disease Soone growes through humours superfluitie. *Ro.* xxiii. 11
- by much wrestling to leese the *grosse*. . . . *S.C.* S. 135
- Whose *grosse* defaults thy daintie pen may file, . . . *Dec. Son.* xii. 11
- He so disseized of his *groping* *grosse*, I. xi. 20. 1
- suddenly a *grosse* fog over-sped II. xii. 34. 5
- ere the *grosse* Earthes *gryesy* shade Was all disperst . . . III. i. 67. 7
- full *grosse* and fat As fed with lard, VII. vii. 40. 1
- the *grosse* matter of this earthly myne *H.B.* 46
- grosse* matter by a soveraine might Tempers . . . *H.B.* 124
- Clear'd from *grosse* mists of fraile infirmities. . . *H.H.B.* 140
- Ground.** See **Underground.**

Ground—Continued.

Fell to the ground (<i>grounde</i>), and there . . . dide	Pet. i. 12
The furious squadrons downe to ground did fall,	Ro. xii. 6
Be it where the yerely starre doth scorch the ground,	Ro. xxvi. 7
Whose foote in ground hath left but feeble holde,	Ro. xxviii. 4
halfe disbowel'd lies above the ground,	Ro. xxviii. 5
'Thou barrein ground, whome winters wrath hath wasted,	S.C. Ja. 19
Thy wast bignes but combers the ground,	S.C. F. 133
Of custome for to survewe his ground,	S.C. F. 145
His wonderous weight made the ground to quake,	S.C. F. 219
grafed to the ground is my breche:	S.C. F. 242
Strowe me the ground with Daffadownhillies,	S.C. Ap. 140
the ground with grasse,	S.C. May 7
buildest strong warke upon a weake ground:	S.C. May 145
The grassy ground with dainty Daysies dight,	S.C. Jun. 6
thou hast measured much ground,	S.C. S. 21
I cast to have lorne this ground:	S.C. S. 57
The flattirng fruite is fallen to ground before,	S.C. D. 106
When Giants bloud did staine Phlegraean ground,	Gn. 40
sleep oppressed him Displaid on ground,	Gn. 240
The joyous Spring out of the ground brings forth,	Gn. 683
looke lowly on the ground,	Hub. 498
costly trappings that to ground downe hung,	Hub. 584
seene the manners of all beasts on ground;	Hub. 687
May we his Crowne and Mace take from the ground,	Hub. 968
their olde Castles to the ground to fall,	Hub. 1179
As if it quite were riven from the ground,	Hub. 1354
Bee now become most wretched wightes on ground,	T.M. 312
placed on a plot of sandie ground:	Ti. 508
what can long abide above this ground	Ti. 568
when flowres doo clothe the fruitful ground,	Mui. 114
The most fine-fingred workwoman on ground,	Mui. 260
with her weapon dredd She smote the ground,	Mui. 325
The wretchedst man that treades this day on ground?	D. 63
they, that live on ground,	D. 87
fell to ground for great extreanitie;	D. 185
To thinke to ground how that faire blossome fell,	D. 252
My bed the ground that hardest I may finde;	D. 377
As if againe he would have fallen to ground;	D. 543
in the ground each where will it engrosse,	Col. 634
having ended, he from ground did rise,	Col. 952
as she lay upon the durty ground,	I. i. 15. 1
her beastly bodie raizd . . . high above the ground:	I. i. 18. 4
their Parent deare They saw . . . falling to the ground,	I. i. 25. 2
to the ground his eyes were lowly bent,	I. i. 29. 6
'Assure you selfe, it fell not all to ground;	I. i. 54. 1
The fearefull shepheard, . . . shund th' unlucky ground,	I. ii. 28. 9
knight, . . . The bleeding bough did thrust into the ground, I. ii. 44. 6	I. ii. 44. 6
the glad marchant, that does vew from ground His ship	I. iii. 32. 3
Ile, tombling rudely downe, to ground did rush,	I. iii. 35. 8
all the while she stood upon the ground,	I. v. 30. 1
So from the ground she fearelesse doth arise,	I. vi. 13. 3
with greene branches strowing all the ground,	I. vi. 13. 8
with their horned feet doe weare the ground,	I. vi. 14. 3
Pour'd out in loosnesse on the grassy ground,	I. vii. 7. 2
The ground eke groned under him for dreed:	I. vii. 8. 6
prowdly threw to ground, as things of naught;	I. vii. 18. 5
She fell to ground for sorrowfull regret,	I. vii. 20. 7
Then downe againe she fell unto the ground,	I. vii. 24. 1
ne ever . . . Had throwne to ground the unregarded right:	I. vii. 47. 5
all the castle quaked from the ground,	I. viii. 5. 2
The ydle stroke, . . . Did fall to ground,	I. viii. 8. 4
His boystrous club, so buried in the ground,	I. viii. 10. 1
his left arme, . . . Did fall to ground,	I. viii. 10. 7
over shoes in blood he waded on the ground,	I. viii. 16. 9
to the ground it doubleth him full low:	I. viii. 18. 8
For to have slaine the man, that on the ground did lye,	I. viii. 19. 9
as a Castle, . . . Is undermined from the lowest ground,	I. viii. 23. 3
Her golden cup she cast unto the ground,	I. viii. 25. 2
three Moones . . . have been thrice hid underneath the ground,	I. viii. 33. 7
to grieve the gentlest hart on ground?	I. ix. 7. 9
Nothing is sure that growes on earthly ground;	I. ix. 11. 5
True loves are often sown, but seldom grow on ground?	I. ix. 16. 9
That cursed man, low sitting on the ground,	I. ix. 35. 2
threw it to the ground, enraged rife,	I. ix. 52. 5
adowne he looked to the ground	I. x. 67. 5
seemd unneath to shake the stedfast ground,	I. xi. 4. 3
horse and man to ground did rush,	I. xi. 16. 9
Himselfe up high he lifted from the ground,	I. xi. 18. 2
comming down to ground, does free it selfe	I. xi. 19. 9
to the ground he is . . . constraingd To throw his ryder;	I. xi. 23. 6
with his winges to stye above the ground;	I. xi. 25. 8
him so strongly stroke, that to the ground him feld,	I. xi. 28. 9
freely sprong out of the fruitfull ground,	I. xi. 47. 3
on the ground still fell,	I. xi. 48. 3
Arayd in antique robes downe to the ground,	I. xii. 5. 2
Themselves to ground with gracious humblesse bent,	I. xii. 8. 3
Stretcht on the ground in monstrous large extent,	I. xii. 9. 7
kist the ground whereon his foot was pight;	I. xii. 25. 7
Fidessa hight the falsest Dame on ground,	I. xii. 32. 3
on the ground herselfe prostrating low,	I. xii. 33. 2
drew her on the ground;	II. i. 11. 6
into a deepe sanguine dide the grassy ground,	II. i. 39. 9
herselfe, . . . She groveling threw to ground,	II. i. 45. 9
In number of the noblest knightes on ground;	II. ii. 42. 2
fell flatt to ground for feare,	II. iii. 6. 8
they be two the prowtest knightes on ground,	II. iii. 15. 6
Downe fell to ground,	II. iii. 21. 3
Drew by the heare along upon the ground	II. iv. 3. 6
to the ground her threw:	II. iv. 12. 4

Ground—Continued.

Then him to ground he cast,	II. iv. 14. 7
Lying on ground, all soild with blood and myre:	II. iv. 16. 4
streight on ground made him full low to lye;	II. v. 12. 5
He cast him downe to ground,	II. v. 23. 3
Whites sad Pyrochles lies on senselesse ground,	II. v. 36. 6
No daintie flowre or herbe that growes on ground,	II. vi. 12. 6
To shed your lives on ground?	II. vi. 32. 7
still he traveld through wide wastfull ground,	II. vii. 2. 8
Witnessse the guiltlesse blood pourd oft on ground,	II. vii. 13. 4
deep descended through the hollow ground,	II. vii. 20. 8
all the ground with seules was scattered,	II. vii. 30. 6
tree, So fayre and great that shadowed all the ground,	II. vii. 56. 2
Where ever that on ground they mote him find:	II. viii. 11. 2
to ground He groveling fell,	II. viii. 32. 8
forced him his ground to traverse wyde,	II. viii. 35. 3
He, tombling downe on ground,	II. viii. 45. 6
carcasses on ground were horribly prostrate,	II. viii. 54. 9
overronne, to tread them to the ground:	II. ix. 15. 5
yclad in red Downe to the ground,	II. ix. 27. 6
Unto the ground she cast her modest eye,	II. ix. 41. 2
it survewd as hills doen lower ground;	II. ix. 45. 4
not on ground mote like to this be found:	II. ix. 45. 5
from ground My lowly verse may loftily arise,	II. x. 1. 3
being eight lugs of ground,	II. x. 11. 3
his long legs nigh raught unto the ground,	II. xi. 20. 6
to the ground the idle quarrell fell:	II. xi. 24. 8
Ne scarce his feet on ground were seene to tred:	II. xi. 26. 3
greatest and most glorious thing on ground	II. xi. 30. 1
groveling to the ground he fell,	II. xi. 34. 9
ground he gave, and lightly lept areare:	II. xi. 36. 5
kest The lumpish corse unto the senselesse ground;	II. xi. 42. 6
Therefore to ground he would him cast no more,	II. xi. 45. 7
the ground dispretd With grassy greene	II. xii. 12. 2
His looser garment to the ground did fall,	II. xii. 46. 7
fayre grassy ground Mantled with greene,	II. xii. 50. 3
The cup to ground did violently cast,	II. xii. 57. 3
the most daintie Paradise on ground	II. xii. 58. 1
Such as attonce might not on living ground,	II. xii. 70. 3
brought to ground that never wast before;	III. i. 7. 7
Ne ever to them yielded foot of ground,	III. i. 21. 4
For I love one, the truest one on ground,	III. i. 24. 6
Ne did she stay till three on ground she layd	III. i. 29. 1
fownd Their lady lying on the senselesse ground:	III. i. 63. 5
low underneath the ground, In a deepe delve,	III. iii. 7. 6
writing straunge characters in the ground,	III. iii. 14. 8
him perforce unto the ground it bore,	III. iii. 60. 7
Distaines the pillours and the holy ground,	III. iv. 17. 7
Their tender feete upon the stony ground:	III. iv. 34. 6
spredding on the ground Their watchet mantles	III. iv. 40. 4
Downe himselfe he layd Upon the grassy ground	III. iv. 53. 8
He is ysleine, which is the ground of all our woe,	III. v. 9. 9
Downe on the ground his carkas groveling fell:	III. v. 23. 7
glauncing fel to ground, but him annoyed naught,	III. v. 24. 9
His locks, like faded leaves fallen to ground,	III. v. 29. 5
Upon the grassy ground her selfe she layd	III. vi. 7. 2
all their glory to the ground downe flings,	III. vi. 39. 5
all the ground, with pretious deaw bedight,	III. vi. 43. 8
all fayre Ladies that doe live on ground,	III. vi. 52. 6
Lightly upstarted from the dustie ground,	III. vii. 7. 5
Sate downe upon the dusty ground anon;	III. vii. 10. 8
Sitting beside his mother on the ground;	III. vii. 13. 3
The quarry throwes to ground with fell despight,	III. vii. 39. 5
Fell streight to ground in great astonishment,	III. viii. 12. 7
The fairest wight on ground, and most of men esteem'd,	III. viii. 13. 9
falls to ground to seeke for succor there,	III. viii. 33. 5
They rudely drove to ground both man and horse,	III. ix. 16. 4
cast himselfe on ground her fast besyde:	III. x. 7. 5
bearing with him treasure . . . The rest he leaves in ground:	III. x. 19. 4
to the ground him meckely made to bowe,	III. x. 24. 3
Trompart, lowly to the ground inclinde,	III. x. 30. 7
buried in the ground from jeopardy,	III. x. 42. 4
fell to ground half dedd,	III. x. 43. 9
shed the ground With perly deaw,	III. x. 46. 5
a knight all wallowed Upon the grassy ground,	III. xi. 7. 4
Ris face upon the ground did groveling ly,	III. xi. 8. 1
Unworthy wretch to tread upon the ground,	III. xi. 11. 8
spoiles wherewith he all the ground did strow,	III. xi. 45. 7
to ground He fell halfe dead:	III. xii. 34. 1
prostrate she fell unto the ground,	III. xii. 38. 9
Britomart, uprearing her from ground,	III. xii. 40. 1
himself he reared light from ground,	III. xii. 43. or.9
The barren ground was full of wicked weedes,	IV. i. 25. 2
the rest him seeing lie on ground Ran hastily,	IV. i. 43. 3
Upon the ground awhile in slomber lay;	IV. ii. 7. 2
Each other horse and man to ground did send;	IV. ii. 15. 7
all the ground with purple blond was sprent,	IV. ii. 18. 5
of those Knights, who is most stout on ground,	IV. ii. 27. 3
Those two were foes the fellonest on ground,	IV. ii. 32. 2
Upon which ground this same great battell grew,	IV. ii. 54. 6
Whom when on ground his brother next beheld,	IV. iii. 14. 1
He fallet hight to ground,	IV. iii. 19. 9
So these two champions to the ground were feld,	IV. iv. 18. 6
So much more sorely to the ground he fell,	IV. iv. 19. 6
horse and man to ground he quite did beare,	IV. iv. 20. 8
Gainst whom none able was to stand on ground;	IV. iv. 28. 3
forcibly to ground they both together went,	IV. iv. 28. 9
In hope to take him prisoner, where he stood on ground,	IV. iv. 31. 9
seemed some blacksmith dwelt in that desert ground,	IV. v. 33. 9
to the ground she smote both horse and man;	IV. vi. 10. 7

Ground—Continued.

found himself on ground in great amazement.	IV. vi. 11. 9
yet he her made To give him ground.	IV. vi. 12. 8
Fell downe to ground;	IV. vi. 21. 6
I joy to see you lout so low on ground.	IV. vi. 28. 7
Doest conquer greatest conquerors on ground.	IV. vii. 1. 2
Had unawares her snatched up from ground;	IV. vii. 4. 6
for advantage ground unto him gave.	IV. vii. 23. 7
Whom when on ground she groveling saw to rowle.	IV. vii. 32. 1
how the ground he kist Wherein it written was.	IV. vii. 46. 8
Shee sitting by him, as on ground he lay.	IV. viii. 4. 1
kist the ground on which her sole did tread.	IV. viii. 13. 2
he them from ground did reare.	IV. viii. 22. 6
Upon the ground in ragged rude attyre.	IV. viii. 23. 6
found His head before him tumbling on the ground;	IV. viii. 45. 5
That headlesse tyrants tronke he reard from ground.	IV. ix. 4. 6
Sith love was first the ground of all her grieft.	IV. ix. 15. 2
The roefe up high was reared from the ground.	IV. x. 37. 5
all the ground was strow'd with flowres as fresh as May.	IV. x. 37. 9
Ne ever durst her eyes from ground upreare.	IV. x. 50. 2
upon them goth As on the ground.	IV. xi. 14. 6
freely grew out of the ground.	V. Pr. 9. 7
Ne any liv'd on ground that durst withstand.	V. i. 8. 6
As that it seem'd above the ground he went;	V. i. 20. 3
on the ground he layd him like a senselesse blocke.	V. i. 21. 9
He shouldered him from off the higher ground.	V. ii. 49. 8
to the ground him quite she overthrew.	V. iv. 39. 8
Soone as she saw him on the ground to grovell.	V. iv. 40. 1
Ne yet to any other wight on ground.	V. v. 44. 3
there where on ground he lay.	V. vi. 29. 6
on the ground the other fast did stand;	V. vii. 7. 2
all the embers strow Upon the ground;	V. vii. 14. 6
on the ground their lives did strow.	V. vii. 31. 8
whom ye may see There dead on ground.	V. viii. 11. 7
What were those knights which there on ground were layd.	V. viii. 15. 2
At last they have all overthrowne to ground.	V. viii. 42. 4
tombing downe upon the senselesse ground.	V. x. 33. 4
laid his Seneschall low on the ground.	V. xi. 2. 4
Downe straight to ground fell his astonisht steed.	V. xi. 9. 1
Then downe to ground fell.	V. xi. 32. 1
Whom when he saw on ground.	V. xi. 32. 6
on the ground he left full many a corse;	V. xi. 7. 5
of all goodly manners in the ground.	VI. i. 1. 5
Of all this day on ground that breathen living spright!	VI. i. 4. 9
rudely rowld to ground, both man and horse.	VI. i. 33. 8
She deem'd him sure to have bene dead on ground;	VI. i. 34. 7
made him stoupe to ground.	VI. i. 38. 9
him upon the ground he groveling cast;	VI. i. 39. 4
all errant knights, whereso on ground;	VI. i. 42. 8
low on ground he lay:	VI. ii. 4. 7
beside him sate upon the ground His wofull Ladie.	VI. ii. 41. 1
And him unarm'd, as now he lay on ground.	VI. ii. 43. 4
Upon the ground, like to an hollow beare;	VI. ii. 48. 2
when he the Lady saw There left on ground.	VI. iii. 26. 2
All in gore blond there tumbled on the ground.	VI. iii. 27. 4
Upreat'd her from the ground.	VI. iii. 27. 8
Not satisfide till on the fatall ground.	VI. iii. 51. 3
Kissing his hands, and crouching to the ground;	VI. iv. 11. 5
the bare ground with hoarie mosse bestrowed.	VI. iv. 14. 4
wanting breath him downe to ground he cast;	VI. iv. 22. 5
On the cold ground maugre himselfe he threw.	VI. iv. 40. 3
Upon the ground her selfe she fiercely threw.	VI. v. 5. 1
He reared her up from the bloudie ground.	VI. v. 6. 2
armes aside did lay Upon the ground.	VI. v. 10. 7
in his chauffe he digs the trampled ground.	VI. v. 19. 7
With those brave armours lying on the ground.	VI. v. 25. 4
The wretchedest Dame that lives this day on ground;	VI. v. 28. 2
Upon the ground with feeble feete he trode.	VI. vi. 19. 5
when on ground they saw their fellow slaine.	VI. vi. 23. 1
with the dead He saw the ground all strow'd.	VI. vi. 24. 6
to the ground he fell in senselesse swone:	VI. vi. 30. 7
him recomfort and from ground to reare:	VI. vi. 32. 6
the cold steele . . . to the ground him bore.	VI. vii. 8. 8
falleth downe to ground like senselesse thing;	VI. vii. 9. 7
'He lyes' (said he) 'upon the cold bare ground.	VI. vii. 16. 6
Loosely displayd upon the grassie ground.	VI. vii. 18. 8
Fell flat to ground, ne word unto him sayd.	VI. vii. 25. 8
he did him constraine To give him ground.	VI. vii. 46. 6
Traceth his ground, and round about doth beat.	VI. vii. 47. 4
with his yron club to ground him strooke;	VI. vii. 48. 4
He driven was to ground in selfe despight;	VI. viii. 10. 7
whilst on ground he lay.	VI. viii. 11. 2
fell to ground, like to a lumpe of durt;	VI. viii. 16. 8
many feete fast thumping th' hollow ground.	VI. x. 10. 4
to the ground astonished he fell;	VI. x. 36. 4
underneath the ground their way was made.	VI. x. 42. 1
was slaine and layd on ground.	VI. xi. 19. 6
th' Images. . . . Did cast to ground.	VI. xii. 25. 5
Of butchers balefull hand to ground is feld.	VI. xii. 30. 8
Sprinkled with wholsom waters more then most on ground:	VII. vi. 38. 9
voluntary grew Out of the ground.	VII. vii. 10. 3
faire May, the fayrest mayd on ground.	VII. vii. 34. 1
In garment all of gold downe to the ground;	VII. vii. 37. 2
His plough and harness fit to till the ground.	VII. vii. 43. 6
with firme eyes affixt the ground still viewed.	VII. vii. 57. 3
to the ground her eie-lids low embasch.	Am. xiii. 3
her locks are finest Gold on ground;	Am. xv. 11
the ground whereas her foot shall tread.	Epith. 48
Upon the lowly ground affixed are;	Epith. 161
her sad eyes, still fastened on the ground.	Epith. 234

Ground—Continued.

stubborne ground, That will not yield.	H.B. 145
gentle Echo from the neighbour ground.	Proth. 112
Grounded. See Ill-grounded.	
th' Okes, deep grounded in the earthly molde.	Gn. 453
grounded and fast settled On firme foundation.	II. xii. 1. 4
on chast vertue grounded their desire.	IV. x. 26. 6
Ground-hold. spent all her inastes and her ground-hold.	VI. v. 1. 2
Grounds. Cattell to keep, or grounds to oversea;	Hub. 283
Groundwork. the ground-work of an old great wall;	Bel. 7 viii. 2
that the ground-work is, and end of all.	Hub. 485
the ground-work bee Of all the world.	VII. vii. 25. 1
Whose root from earths base groundworke shold begin.	H.H.L. 105
Grove. pypping lowe in shade of lowly grove.	S.C. Jun. 71
Here will I dwell apart In gastfull grove.	S.C. An. 170
A shadie grove not farr away they spide.	I. i. 7. 2
on the other syde a pleasaunt grove.	II. v. 31. 1
A gloomy grove of mirtle trees did rise.	III. vi. 43. 3
Within a grove appointed him to meete;	IV. vii. 17. 8
Under Slewblome in shady grove was got.	IV. xi. 42. 5
Into the great Nemaean lions grove.	V. Pr. 6. 4
his Ladie. . . . hid her selfe within the grove.	VI. i. 20. 4
Seem'd like a grove faire braunched over-hed.	VI. v. 35. 4
Unto a little grove not farre asyde.	VI. viii. 44. 2
to this grove Sir Calpeine.	VI. viii. 46. 6
begot of faire Eurynome. . . . in this pleasaunt grove.	VI. x. 22. 3
On which a grove of Oakes high-mounted growes.	VII. ii. 41. 2
Grovel. Soone as she saw him on the ground to grovell.	V. iv. 40. 1
Groveling. herselfe. . . . She groveling threw to ground.	II. i. 45. 9
He groveling fell, all gored in his gushing wound.	II. viii. 32. 9
groveling to the ground he fell.	II. xi. 34. 9
by his side the Goddess groveling.	III. i. 38. 3
with mortall stroke astownd, Doth groveling fall.	III. iv. 17. 6
Downe on the ground his carkas groveling fell:	III. v. 23. 7
His face upon the ground did groveling ly.	III. xi. 8. 1
Whom when on ground she groveling saw to rowle.	IV. vii. 32. 1
him upon the ground he groveling cast;	VI. i. 39. 4
There she long groveling and deepe groning lay.	VI. v. 5. 6
Groves. Echo made the neyghbour groves to ring.	S.C. Jun. 52
Through the wide woods and groves.	Gn. 32
He joyes in groves.	Gn. 131
all their groves . . . were wont to sound.	T.M. 19
Our pleasaunt groves, which planted were with paines.	T.M. 277
Both christall wells and shadie groves forsooke.	As. 45
The trembling groves, the christall running by.	II. xii. 58. 7
Through many covert groves and thickets close.	II. xii. 76. 6
Their groves he feld; their gardins did deface;	II. xii. 83. 6
Grow. See Overgrow.	
if she should greater grove.	Ro. iv. 5
Up to his eares the verdant grasse did growe.	Van. ii. 5
The fame whereof doth dayly greater growe.	S.C. Jun. 92
the bushie shrubs which growe thereby.	Gn. 80
round about he taught sweete flowres to growe:	Gn. 665
now unto despaire I gin to growe.	Hub. 79
manie honest men . . . grow to goodly prize;	Hub. 420
gan To growe into great lacke.	Hub. 927
he askt how good might growe.	Hub. 965
grow to height of kingdomes government.	T.M. 76
Brave Impe of Bedford! growe apace in bountie.	Ti. 272
as the trees do grow, her name may grow:	Col. 633
plenty, which in all the land did grow:	I. iii. 18. 7
Great ruth in all the gazers harts did grow.	I. v. 9. 7
all that drank thereof do faint and feeble grow.	I. vii. 5. 9
griefe . . . 'does greater grow displaid'.	I. vii. 41. 5
sparkes . . . troubled once, into huge flames will grow:	I. ix. 8. 2
True loves are often sown, but seldom grow on ground.	I. ix. 16. 9
in that soile, where all good things did grow.	I. ix. 47. 2
As fresh as flowres in meadow greene doe grow.	I. xii. 6. 7
soone through suffrance growe to fearefull end:	II. iv. 34. 4
when they once to perfect strength do grow.	II. iv. 34. 6
For not to grow of nought he it conjectured.	II. iv. 39. 9
Ne suffred them to ryse or greater grow;	II. vii. 47. 8
Next thereunto did grow a goodly tree.	II. vii. 53. 6
The sacred soile where all our perills grow.	II. xii. 37. 8
Emongst the Roses grow some wicked weeds:	III. i. 49. 6
Whereof did grow her first engrafted payne.	III. ii. 17. 5
his wound did gather, and grow hole.	III. v. 43. 1
grow afresh, as they had never seene Fleshly corruption.	III. vi. 33. 3
All things, as they created were, doe grow.	III. vi. 34. 3
Daily they grow, and daily forth are sent.	III. vi. 36. 1
still stronger grow through strife.	III. vii. 33. 3
much she feard his mind would grow to some excesse.	IV. i. 7. 9
every one gan grow in secret dout.	IV. i. 14. 3
dissention which goth dayly grow Amongst fraile men.	IV. i. 19. 2
over it his huge great nose did grow.	IV. vii. 6. 5
He let to grow and griesly to concrew.	IV. vii. 40. 5
his worke lessened, that his love mote grow:	V. v. 57. 3
Into outrageous flames unware did grow.	V. vii. 14. 7
Like fruitlesse seele, of which untimely death should grow.	V. vii. 31. 9
the Damzell selfe, whence all did grow.	V. viii. 15. 8
I . . . wish thee grow in worship.	VI. ii. 26. 7
Such he our joyes which in these forrests grow:	VI. ii. 32. 5
And like in time to further ill to grow.	VI. iv. 30. 8
That made them grow so high t' all honorable hap.	VI. iv. 36. 9
howsoever it may grow mis-shapt.	VI. v. 1. 5
prov'd the perfect pleasures which doe grow.	VI. x. 3. 5
made to growe Most dainty trees.	VII. vii. 8. 6
Growth. th' ulcer groweth daily more and more;	III. ii. 39. 5
the greene grass that groweth they shall brean.	III. iii. 34. 8
Growing. Coole Violets, and Orpine growing still.	Mui. 193

Growing—Continued.

- growing* he his owne perfection wrought, Col. 805
tree, High *growing* on the top of rocky clift, I. viii. 22. 6
 at her rompe she *growing* had behind A foxes taile, I. viii. 48. 3
 repress the *growing* evill, ere it strength have gott, III. ii. 46. 2
 Great matter *growing* of beginning small, IV. ii. 54. 7
 through long sufferance *growing* now more great, IV. vi. 16. 3
 The good Sir Bruin *growing* farre in yeares, VI. iv. 33. 6
- Grown.** See Long-grown, New-grown, Overgrown.
 To greatnes *growne*, through long prosperitie, Ro. xxxi. 13
 my galage *growne* fast to my heele: S.C. F. 244
 The grieslie Tode-stoole *growne* there mought I se, S.C. D. 69
 So *growne* great, through arrogant delight, I. vii. 10. 1
growne old In cunning sleights, II. iii. 9. 5
 He now was *growne* right wise and wondrous sage: II. ix. 54. 5
 So seemd those two, as *growne* together quite, III. xii. 46. or. 5
 weedes, Now *growne* great, at first of little seedes, IV. i. 25. 4
 when to ripenesse due they *growne* are, IV. i. 25. 6
 when strife was *growne* Amongst those famous ympe of Greece, IV. ii. 1. 7
 with which *growne* great, And swolne with pride, V. vii. 15. 6
 where I have wond thus long now *growne* to stature strong, VI. ii. 30. 9
 Of what degree and what rae he is *growne*: VI. iii. 1. 5
 Was greatly *growne* in love of that brave pere,) VI. v. 41. 8
 being *growne* strong it forth doth bring Sorrow, VI. vi. 8. 5
 He *growne* is so great and strong of late, VI. xii. 40. 4
- Grows.** See Forth-grows.
 These *grows* lifes fruite unto the Churches good, Rev. iv. 14
 Soone *grows* through humours superfluitie, Ro. xxiii. 12
 Here *grows* Melampode every where, S.C. Jul. 85
 It first *grows* red, and then to blew doth fade, As. 185
 all good, all grace there freely *grows*, Col. 324
 good *grows* of evils priefe, I. viii. 43. 6
 th' only good that *grows* of passed feare, I. viii. 44. 5
 Nothing is sure that *grows* on earthly ground; I. ix. 11. 5
 Where justice *grows*, there *grows* eke greater grace, I. ix. 53. 6
 floure or herbe that *grows* on ground, II. vi. 12. 6
 The flowers, the fields, and all that pleasaunt *grows*, II. vi. 15. 2
 It *grows* a Monster, and incontinent, II. ix. 1. 7
 streame more violent and greedy *grows*: II. xii. 5. 3
 All that in this delightfull Gardin *grows*, III. vi. 41. 2
 'No tree . . . in greenewood *grows*, IV. x. 22. 1
 once amisse *grows* daily wourse and wourse: V. Pr. 1. 9
 Amongst them all *grows* not a fayrer floure, VI. Pr. 4. 1
 but greatest griefe of scorning *grows*, VI. vii. 49. 9
 The litle that I have *grows* dayly more, VI. ix. 21. 5
 On which a grove of Oakes high-mounted *grows*, VII. vi. 41. 2
 Sweet is the Rose, but *grows* upon a breere; Am. xxvi. 1
 harder *grows* the more I her intreat! Am. xxx. 4
 harder *grows*, the harder she is smit, Am. xxxii. 11
 so still more cleare And faire it *grows*, H.H.B. 46
- Grudge.** mindfull of that olde Eniested *grudge*, Mut. 354
 signes of *grudge* and discontentment vaine, II. viii. 23. 5
 Ne was there outward breach, nor *grudge* in hart, II. x. 14. 7
grudge in so streight prison to be prest, II. xi. 32. 4
 In him bewraide great *grudge* and miltalent: III. iv. 61. 8
 inly *grudge* at him that he had sped so well, IV. ii. 7. 9
 Full many knights, Thereat did greatly *grudge*, IV. ii. 26. 3
 inward *grudge* fild his heroicke best: IV. ix. 32. 4
 Her heart gan *grudge* for very deede despight, V. vii. 37. 8
 Whose nature is to grieve and *grudge* at all, V. xii. 31. 2
 Thought sure t' avenge his *grudge*, VI. ix. 43. 9
 in his spright Did inly *grudge*, VII. vi. 35. 8
- Grudge.** *grudged* at the great felicitee Of proud Lucifer, I. iv. 31. 8
grudgd to see the counterfet should shame The thing, III. viii. 5. 5
grudged grievously To house a guest, III. x. 2. 2
 thereat greatly *grudged* Arthegall, IV. v. 9. 1
 Blandamour thereat full greatly *grudged*, IV. v. 22. 3
 not the stately Severne *grudgd* at all, IV. xi. 30. 6
- Grudgeful.** rayle at them with *grudgefull* discontent, IV. viii. 28. 4
- Grudging.** Ne dyde with dread and *grudging* discontent, D. 254
 his *grudging* ghost did strive With the fraile flesh; I. ii. 19. 7
 As Lion, *grudging* in his great disdain, II. i. 42. 6
 groneth out his utmost *grudging* spright, II. v. 36. 7
 Sir Guyon, *grudging* not so much his might, II. vi. 30. 5
 Whose *grudging* ghost was therout fled and past, V. x. 37. 3
 malice, or *grudging* his good houre, VI. ix. 39. 7
 feare the spight Of *grudging* foes, Am. lix. 10
- Grutch.** both did at their second sister *grutch*, II. ii. 34. 6
- Gryde.** See Gryde, Grided.
Gryesy. See Grisy.
Gryll. hight Grylle by name, II. xii. 86. 7
 Let Gryll be Gryll, and have his hoggish minde; II. xii. 87. 8
- Gryphon, Grypt.** See Gryffin, Gryped.
Gualsever. yet therof Gualsever they doe call: IV. xi. 36. 5
- Guard.** See Safe-guard.
 From sodden foree they flocke for to *gard*, S.C. S. 235
 to his Gate he pointed a strong *gard*, Hub. 1115
 through the *gard*, which never him deseride, Hub. 1301
 The Lyon . . . a strong *gard* Of her chaste person, I. iii. 9. 2
 Her faithfull *gard* remov'd, her hope dismayd, I. iii. 43. 3
 Eftsoones the *Guard*, Attach that faytor false, I. xii. 35. 4
 spoile the treasure there in *gard*: II. vii. 25. 4
 With a strong *gard*, all reskow to prevent, III. i. 2. 3
 gave unto king Ryence for his *gard*, III. ii. 21. 2
 many dreadfull feends hath pointed to her *gard*, III. xi. 16. 9
 The whiles her foolish *garde*, III. xi. 31. 5
 Against all those that challenge it to *gard*, IV. ii. 27. 7
 Did neede to *gard* from force, IV. xi. 3. 4
 The other stayd behind to *gard* the pray: V. iii. 11. 7
 that great yron groome, his *gard* and government, V. iv. 3. 9

Guard—Continued.

- t' advise . . . how himselfe to *gard*, VI. iv. 5. 2
gard her to defend from bold oppressors might, VI. v. 7. 9
 Did warne his rider be upon his *gard*; VI. v. 21. 7
 kept with *gard* Of griesly theeves, VI. x. 43. 7
Guarded. praying to be *garded* from grievance, S.C. F. 188
Guarded of many which did her defend: V. ii. 20. 3
 she came . . . *Guarded* with many Damzels, V. v. 4. 3
 all that while her life she safely *garded*; V. v. 8. 8
Guardian. As *Guardian* and Steward of the rest, I. x. 37. 3
Guarish. did the best lles grievous hurt to *guarish*, III. v. 41. 6
Guarished. all his wounds, and all his bruses *guarish*; IV. iii. 29. 5
Guendolen. quite his hart from *Guendolene* remov'd, II. x. 17. 8
 From *Guendolene* his wife, II. x. 17. 9
 stout *Guendolen*; Renowned *Martia*; III. iii. 54. 8
Guerdon. Much greater gyfts for *guerdon* thou shalt gayne, S.C. N. 45
 Where then is now the *guerdon* of my paine? Gn. 356
 Such grace shall be some *guerdon* for the grieft, Col. 943
 him, who has the *guerdon* of his guile, I. iii. 40. 3
 To gayne so goodly *guerdon* as she spake: I. vii. 15. 2
 glory does to them for *guerdon* graunt: I. x. 59. 8
 Till guilty blood her *guerdon* doe obtayne! II. i. 61. 8
 Thy carcas for their pray, the *guerdon* of thy payn, II. vi. 28. 9
 Great *guerdon*, well I wote, should you remaine, II. ix. 6. 7
 Your worthy paine shall wel reward with *guerdon* rich, III. x. 28. 9
 gayne a feastfull *guerdon* of their toyle, IV. iii. 16. 4
 What glorie, or what *guerdon* hast thou found, IV. vi. 1. 5
 every day, for *guerdon* of her song, IV. viii. 5. 6
 The shield of Love, whose *guerdon* me hath graced, IV. x. 8. 4
 for *guerdon* of my paine, IV. x. 10. 8
 To greet his *guerdon* unto every knight, V. iii. 14. 3
 May you in heaven immortall *guerdon* gayne, V. x. 21. 4
 What *guerdon* can I give thee for thy paine, V. xi. 16. 8
 That thankfull *guerdon* may to you repay, VI. ii. 38. 5
 I shall You well reward, and golden *guerdon* give, VI. ix. 32. 6
 the *guerdon* of his love to gayne; VI. x. 2. 4
 for the *guerdon* of theyr glorious merit, Epith. 421
 But love of us, for *guerdon* of thy paine: H.H.L. 177
- Gesse.** In ease thy greatnes he can *gesse* in harte, Ko. v. 3
 time, I *gesse*, homeward to goe: S.C. Jun. 117
 The base-borne brood of blindnes cannot *gesse*, T.M. 392
 names I cannot readily now *gesse*: Col. 740
 Ye shall him Archimago find, I *gesse*, I. xii. 34. 8
 (hard fortune ye may *gesse*) II. i. 51. 1
 conning nigh, eftsoones he gan to *gesse*, III. viii. 45. 3
 well she wist not what by them to *gesse*: IV. i. 7. 6
gesse the man to be dismayd with zealous dread, IV. v. 45. 9
 could not *gesse* The cause, IV. vii. 45. 2
 Aenylla well he lov'd, as I mote *gesse*, IV. viii. 57. 8
 It seem'd a second paradise to *gesse*, IV. x. 23. 2
 Then gan Sir Calidore to *gesse* straightway, VI. ii. 45. 1
 Ne by inquirie learne, nor *gesse* by ayme; VI. iv. 24. 7
- Gessed.** soone he came, as he the place had *ghest*, I. vi. 40. 4
 He *ghest* his nature by his countenance, I. viii. 34. 4
 Whom at the first he *ghessed* by his looke, V. i. 20. 8
 Yet whether side was victor note be *ghest*: V. iii. 7. 6
 chiefly by that yron page he *ghest*, V. vi. 34. 3
 they straightway *ghest* That it was she, VI. i. 17. 2
- Gueseth.** Their harts she *ghesseth* by their huoble guise, I. vi. 13. 1
- Guest.** Forthwith he runnes Unto his *guest*, I. ii. 4. 2
 that good knight, his late beguiled *guest*: I. ii. 11. 2
 when the carle . . . saw his *guest* Would safe depart, I. ix. 54. 2
 fayre Una brought this unacquainted *guest*, I. x. 29. 9
 As for great joyance of his newcome *guest*, I. xi. 15. 4
 to demand of his renowned *guest*: I. xii. 15. 6
 thy daughter linck . . . to that new unknown *guest*: I. xii. 26. 7
 With doubtfull eyes fast fixed on his *guest*: I. xii. 29. 6
 to entertaine her new-come *guest*, II. ii. 16. 2
 Her selfe to cherish, and her *guest* to cheare, II. vi. 21. 4
 Well hoped hee, ere long that hardy *guest*, II. vii. 27. 1
 tempt his *guest* to take thereof assay; II. vii. 34. 4
 lurking from the vew of covetous *guest*, II. xii. 55. 4
 to wooe a wandring *guest*, III. i. 55. 7
 Unto their howes to guyden every *guest*, III. i. 58. 4
 Following the guydance of her blinded *guest*, III. iv. 6. 8
 well they kent That their fayre *guest* was gone, III. vii. 19. 8
 To house a *guest* that would be needes obayd, III. x. 2. 3
 that *Guest* did beare her forcibly, III. x. 13. 8
 Her fayned Paramour, her forced *guest*, IV. i. 36. 3
 not meet for any *guest*, IV. v. 32. 8
 at sent of stranger *guest*, IV. v. 41. 7
 he weend that this his present *Guest* Was Artegal, V. vi. 34. 1
 Did closely harbour such a jealous *guest*, V. vii. 27. 5
 'Not that the burden of so bold a *guest* Shall chargefull be, VI. ix. 32. 1
 With lustfull eyes beheld that lovely *guest*, VI. xi. 3. 7
 doth not the blinded *guest* Shoot out his darts, Am. viii. 5
- Guests.** Unto their lodgings then his *guestes* he ridde: I. i. 9. 1
 Archimago, when his *guestes* He saw divided, I. ii. 9. 1
 whose care Was *guestes* to welcome, I. x. 44. 3
 Those *guestes*, beguiled, did beguyle their eyes, II. ii. 46. 6
 as Alma passed with her *guestes*, II. ix. 26. 6
 he did bestow Both *guestes* and meate, II. ix. 28. 4
 forth ledd her *guestes* anone, II. ix. 28. 8
 Whom Alma having shewed to her *guestes*, II. ix. 53. 1
 to her *guestes* doth bounteous banquet dight, II. xi. 2. 8
 Ran towards to devoure those unexpected *guestes*, II. xii. 39. 9
 their entred *guestes* to keep within, II. xii. 43. 2
 all new-come *guestes* be gratyfide, II. xii. 49. 5
 full of *guestes* be found whyleare, III. ix. 13. 4
 Sclaunder her *guestes* doth staine: IV. viii. Arg.

Guests—Continued.

that Hag, unmeet to host such *guests*, IV. viii. 27. 1
 Unto his horses gave his *guests* for meat, V. viii. 31. 2
 To cheere his *guests* whom he had stayd that night, VI. iii. 6. 3
 Thether he brought these unacquainted *guests*, VI. iv. 14. 1
 My thoughts the *guests*, which would thereon have fedd, Am. lxxvii. 14
Guidance. Nor *guidance* of herselfe in her did dwell: III. ii. 49. 3
 Following the *guidance* of her blinded guest, III. iv. 6. 8
Guide. That flocks grand Captaine and most trustie *guide*, Gn. 268
 Like as the Foxe did *guide* his graces skill; IHub. 112S
 none, except a God, or God him *guide*, Am. 223
 Will was his *guide*, and grieffe led him astray, I. ii. 12. 4
 the first, that all the rest did *guide*, Was sluggish Idleness, I. iv. 18. 5
 lampe . . . First made by him mens wandring wayes to *guide*, I. vii. 23. 2
 For whose deliverance she this Prince doth thither *guid*, I. viii. 1. 9
guide his wearie gate both too and fro, I. viii. 30. 4
 Of grace do me unto his cabin *guide*, I. ix. 32. 4
 gladly did them *guide*, till to the Hall they came, I. x. 6. 9
 his weaker wandring steps to *guide*, I. x. 34. 1
 his toylesome teme that way did *guide*, I. x. 66. 4
 (eternall God that chauce did *guide*) I. xi. 45. 6
 his aged *Guide* in presence came; II. i. 31. 3
 God *guide* thee, Guyon, well to end thy warke, II. i. 32. 8
 Sir Guyon with his faithfull *guide*, II. ii. 1. 1
 that blaek Palmer, his most trustie *guide*, II. iv. 2. 4
 Had he had governaunce it well to *guide*; II. iv. 7. 2
guide thy waies with warie governaunce, II. iv. 36. 4
 Withouten oare or Pilot it to *guide*, II. vi. 5. 3
 where him she byding fond With his sad *guide*; II. vi. 19. 6
 Guyon was loath to leave his *guide* behind, II. vi. 20. 1
 Guyon having lost his trustie *guide*, II. vii. 2. 1
 Into the world to *guide* him backe, II. vii. 65. 9
 I labour would to *guide* you through al Faery land, II. ix. 8. 2
 Upon his voyage with his trustie *guide*, II. xi. 5. 2
 Unto their bowres to *guiden* every guest, III. i. 58. 4
guide the heavenly causes to their constant terme, III. iii. 25. 9
 the place, to which her hope did *guide*, III. vii. 5. 8
 to *guide* the cock-bote well, III. viii. 24. 4
 Straying alone withouten groomer or *guide*; III. x. 36. 5
 bold to *guide* the charet of the Sunne, III. xi. 38. 3
 having now misfortune got for *guide*, IV. iv. 24. 4
 making blind love her *guide*, IV. v. 29. 5
 Ne wight him to attend, or way to *guide*, IV. vi. 44. 6
 Withouten comfort and withouten *guide*, IV. vii. 2. 8
 drew thereto, making her eare her *guide*; IV. vii. 29. 4
 In th' end she her unto that place did *guide*, IV. viii. 11. 8
 what evill *guide* Them thether brought, IV. viii. 21. 2
 steadie hand was faine his steede to *guide*, IV. viii. 37. 7
 To *guide* the beast that did his maister beare, IV. ix. 5. 4
 'Now by my life,' (sayd he) 'and God to *guide*, V. ii. 10. 5
 Al which the heavens containe, and in their courses *guide*, V. ii. 35. 9
 nimbly did him dight to *guide* the way, V. iv. 35. 5
 bad Talus *guide* her on, V. vi. 17. 9
 To seeke her Knight, as Talus her did *guide*, V. vi. 18. 2
 Your aide to *guide* me out of errour blind, V. vii. 19. 5
 The true *guide* of his way and vertuous government, V. viii. 3. 9
 go which way they list, their *guide* they have forlore, V. viii. 39. 9
 I would you *guide* directly to the place, V. ix. 7. 7
 With those two gentle youthes, which him did *guide*, V. x. 17. 6
 The waies, through which my weary steps I *guide*, VI. Pr. 1. 1
Guide ye my footing, and conduct me well, VI. Pr. 2. 7
 withouten *guide* Or good direction, VI. i. 6. 2
 he, that could his wrath full wisely *guide*, VI. i. 30. 7
 To which he meant his weary steps to *guide*, VI. iii. 29. 8
 Withouten *guide* her to conduct aright, VI. v. 7. 8
 To *guide* mens labours, VI. v. 40. 3
 As women wont their *guide*full wits to *guide*, VI. vi. 43. 2
 better able it to *guide* alone; VII. vi. 11. 4
 And eke his learned hand at pleasure *guide*, Am. xvii. 6
 Whenas a storme hath dimd her trustie *guide*, Am. xxxiv. 3
 she . . . weake harts doth *guide* Unto her love, Am. xlvi. 5
 Yet wanting light to *guide* his wandring way, H.L. 71
 Thou art his god, thou art his mightie *guide*, H.L. 225
 My *guide*, my God, my victor, and my king; H.L. 305
Guided. See Well-guided.
 The shepherds God so wel them *guided*, S.C. May 113
 as that same shepherd still us *guided*, Col. 331
 It governd was, and *guided* evermore, I. x. 3. 4
 Great cause, I weene, you *guided*, II. i. 29. 9
 his blaek Palmer, that him *guided* still; II. i. 34. 4
 Still he him *guided* over dale and hill, II. i. 34. 5
 eternall providence, that has *Guided* thy glauce, III. iii. 24. 5
 what unwonted path Had *guided* her, III. vii. 8. 4
 never thought one thing, but doubly stil was *guided*, IV. i. 27. 9
 All being *guided* by Sir Artegall; IV. vi. 39. 5
guided through th' ayrie wyde By some bad spirit, V. viii. 34. 6
 Them *guided* through the throng, V. ix. 23. 9
 were *guided* by degree Unto the presence of that gratious
 Queene; V. ix. 27. 1
Guides. To sinfull hous of Pryde Duessa *Guides*, I. iv. Arg.
 he Guyon *guides* an uncouth way, II. i. 24. 1
Guidest. *guidest* lovers through the nights sad dread, Epith. 290
Guiding. When such an one had *guiding* of the way, I. iv. 19. 8
 forth they went, the Dwarfes them *guiding* ever right, I. vii. 52. 9
Guidd. As it some *Guided* or solemne Temple weare, II. vii. 43. 4
Guile. ful of fraude, and *guile*, S.C. May 127
 for such, as of *guile* maken gayne, S.C. S. 34
 lying all at ease from *guile* or spight, Gn. 111
 Abusing manie through their cloaked *guile*, IHub. 344
 Supplanted by fine falshood and faire *guile*; IHub. 788

Guile—Continued.

an usurping Ape, with *guile* suborn'd, IHub. 1233
 punished for their presumptuous *guile*, IHub. 1256
 trust the *guile* of fortunes blandishment; Col. 671
 creature, . . . Full of the makers *guyle*, I. i. 46. 7
 What not by right she cast to win by *guile*; I. ii. 38. 3
 him, who has the guerdon of his *guile*, I. iii. 40. 3
 who through *guile* hath slayn The prouest knight I. iv. 41. 6
 to augment the glorie of his *guile*, His dearest love, I. iv. 42. 1
 sithens fortunes *guile*, . . . Hath now captived you, Returne I. iv. 51. 1
 in false grieffe hyding his harmefull *guile*, I. v. 18. 5
 he . . . Her constant hart did tempt with diverse *guile*; I. vi. 4. 3
 hast with knightlesse *guile*, . . . Faire knighthood fowly shamed, I. vi. 41. 2
 blent My name with *guile* and traiterous intent; I. vi. 42. 5
 The *guiltlesse* man with *guile* to entertaime? I. vii. 1. 7
 That conning Architect of canered *guyle*, II. i. 1. 1
 He gan to weave a web of wicked *guyle*, II. i. 8. 4
 To cloke her *guile* with sorrow and sad teene; II. i. 21. 7
 for furtherance of his *guile*, II. iv. 25. 1
 So hast thou oft with *guile* thine honor blent; II. v. 5. 7
 litle may such *guile* thee now avayl, II. v. 5. 8
 First got with *guile*, and then preserv'd with dread, II. vii. 12. 3
 bloodguiltinesse or *guile* them blott, II. vii. 19. 5
 T' assayle with open force or hidden *guyle*, II. xi. 7. 4
 neither *guile* nor force might it distraine, II. xii. 82. 3
 Who meanes no *guile* be *guiled* soonest shall, III. i. 54. 6
 she to him dissembled womanish *guyle*, III. iii. 17. 3
 yfraught with fawning *guyle* And fayre resemblance III. viii. 8. 1
 womans subtiltyes Can *guyle* Argus, III. ix. 7. 3
 with humble pride and pleasing *guile*; III. x. 9. 3
 'Unworthy life, that love with *guile* hast gotten; IV. i. 51. 7
 under it hidde hate and hollow *guyle*, IV. ii. 29. 5
 Ne then of *guile* had made experiment; IV. viii. 30. 4
 through gifts, or *guile*, or such like waies, IV. x. 18. 8
 Most voide of *guile*, most free from fowle despight, IV. xi. 18. 8
 saw that boasters pride and gracelesse *guile*, V. iii. 20. 3
 by force or *guile* She doth subdue, V. iv. 31. 1
 Artegall . . . is subdewd by *guile*; V. v. Arg.
 with *guyle* My heart at first betrayd, V. vi. 25. 1
 like full of fraud and *guile*, V. vi. 33. 2
 meaning to suppress both forged *guile* And open force; V. vii. 7. 3
 To keepe out *guyle*, and malice, and despight, V. ix. 22. 7
 foule blasphem that Queene for forged *guyle*, V. ix. 25. 5
 Through avarice, or powre, or *guile*, or strife, V. xi. 1. 3
 Ay me, that ever *guyle* in women was invented! V. xi. 50. 9
 with unmanly *guile* And foule abuson, V. xii. 40. 3
 not with manhood, but with *guile* Maintaine this evil use, VI. vi. 34. 8
 without *guile* Or false dissemblance VI. x. 24. 3
 What *guyle* is this, Am. xxxvii. 1
 Consume thee quite, that didst with *guile* conspire Am. lxxxv. 11
 friendships faultie *guile* For ever to assoile, Proth. 99
Guiled. Who meanes no *guile* be *guiled* soonest shall, III. i. 54. 6
Guileful. the Foxe *guileful*, and most covetous; IHub. 1022
 To which him needs a *guileful* hollow hart, Col. 699
 The *guileful* great Enchaunter parts, I. ii. Arg.
 Or *guileful* spright wandring in empty aire, I. ii. 32. 6
 'Nor *guileful* sprite to thee these words doth speake; I. ii. 33. 2
 To thinke how she through *guyleful* handling, I. iii. 2. 4
 on those *guileful* . . . eyes . . . The cloude of death did sit, I. iii. 39. 7
 whom he with *guileful* snare Entrapp'd slew, I. iv. 47. 5
 O! never, Sir, desire to try his *guileful* traine, I. ix. 31. 9
 her *guileful* bayt She will embosome deeper in your mind, II. xii. 29. 2
 Through *guileful* semblants which he makes us see; II. xii. 48. 6
 Britemart would not such *guileful* message know, III. i. 51. 9
 By false illusion of a *guileful* Spright, III. iii. 13. 4
 As *guileful* Goldsmith that by secret skill, IV. v. 15. 1
 With *guileful* love did secretly agree, IV. vii. 15. 4
 The whiles his *guileful* groomer was fled away, V. iii. 38. 1
 some *guileful* traine did weave, V. v. 37. 4
 with *guileful* call Did cast for to allure, V. v. 52. 8
 with *guileful* words her to perswade To banish feare; V. ix. 12. 5
 on his *guileful* pype Charmes to the birds, V. ix. 13. 1
 By *guileful* treason and by subtilt slight, V. xi. 39. 7
 With golden giftes and many a *guileful* word, V. xi. 50. 4
 Ere that I in her *guileful* traines was well expert, VI. i. 12. 9
 his three foes shrowded in *guileful* shade, VI. v. 17. 8
 As women wont their *guileful* wits to *guide*, VI. vi. 43. 2
 By unjst And *guileful* meames, VII. vi. 27. 4
 In the close covert of her *guileful* even, Am. iii. 7
 stare Henceforth too rashly on that *guileful* net, Am. xxxvii. 10
 ye have theyr *guyleful* traynes well tryde; Am. xlvi. 2
Guilefully. for holding *guilefully* away Ulysses men, Gn. 194
 to my foe bath *guilefully* consented; V. xi. 50. 8
Guiler. So goodly did beguile the *Guylter* of his pray, II. vii. 64. 9
Guilers. Where those two *guilers* with Malbecco were, III. x. 37. 5
Guilt. See Gilt.
 whose unappressed *guilt* Powr'd vengeance forth Ro. xxiv. 10
 Yet was the *guilt* thereof, Orpheus, in thee, Gn. 436
 Least that the world thee dead accuse of *guilt*, D. 82
 How great a *guilt* upon your heads ye draw, Col. 928
 some shall pay the price of others *guilt*; I. v. 26. 2
 for want of faith, or *guilt* of sin, I. vii. 45. 8
 To wreake the *guilt* of mortall sins is bent, I. viii. 9. 2
 the dart of sinfull *guilt* the soule dismayes, I. x. 21. 9
 Iis chosen people, purg'd from sinfull *guilt*, I. x. 57. 4
 wash thy hands from *guilt* of bloody field; I. x. 60. 8
guilt of sinfull crimes cleane wash away; I. xi. 30. 2
 washt away his *guilt* with guilty potion, II. iv. 30. 9
 Why should not that dead carrion satisfye The *guilt*, II. viii. 28. 7
 vengeance utterly the *guilt* bereave, II. viii. 29. 5

Guilt—Continued.

- To purge away the *guilt* of sinfull crime II. x. 50. 4
 flying from his *guilt*, by them was slayne; II. x. 67. 5
 No *guilt* in you, but in the tyranny of love. III. ii. 40. 9
 to accursed fate, The *guilt* I doe ascribe; III. iv. 37. 9
 The privie *guilt* wherof makes him alway Suspect her truth, III. ix. 5. 3
 lay on heaven the *guilt* of their owne crimes. V. iv. 23. 3
 that his *guilt* the greater may appeare, V. v. 48. 6
 'Neither will I Him charge with *guilt*, VI. ii. 14. 4
 To wreake on me the *guilt* of his owne wrong; VI. ii. 21. 6
 willing eke to wreake The *guilt* on him VI. vii. 13. 7
 by force, . . . Or their owne *guilt*, they were away conveyd? VI. vii. 34. 6
 their *guilt* to hyde: VI. viii. 44. 7
 In flesh at first the *guilt* committed was, II.II.L. 141
 And clense the *guilt* of that infected cryme II.II.L. 167
- Guiltiness.** See **Blood-guiltiness.**
- Guiltless.** cram'd with *guiltless* blood and greedie pray I'an. iii. 4
 Each place defilde with blood of *guiltless* beasts, Hub. 1307
 his pure streames with *guiltless* blood oft stained; Tl. 145
 powre forth th' offering of his *guiltless* blood; Ti. 300
 ruefull plaints, me bidding *guiltless* blood to spare? I. ii. 32. 9
 The *guiltless* man with guile to entertaîne? I. vii. 1. 7
 With blood of *guiltless* babes, and innocents I. viii. 35. 6
 often tore Her *guiltless* garments I. x. 28. 0
 High God he witnesseth that I *guiltless* ame; I. xii. 30. 6
 Witnesseth the *guiltless* blood pourd oft on ground, II. vii. 13. 4
 Albe her *guiltless* conscience her cleard, III. vi. 10. 2
 He for revenge had *guiltless* Glauce slaine: IV. i. 52. 4
 With which she *guiltless* persons may accuse, IV. iii. 25. 3
 of all he *guiltless* stood, V. i. 23. 6
 In *guiltless* blood of many an innocent: V. xii. 40. 7
 and *guiltless* innocent Of blame, VI. iii. 18. 3
 Whose share, her *guiltless* blood, they would present; VI. viii. 38. 7
 Shames not to be with *guiltless* bloud defylde, Am. xx. 11
 blam'd for spilling *guiltless* blood. Am. xxxviii. 14
- Guiltly.** Ne Afrike thereof *guiltie* is, nor Spaine, Ro. xxxi. 5
 the *guiltie* blood Which she . . . had shd before; Gn. 173
 wretched boy, they slew with *guiltie* blades; Gn. 403
 Untill he quite him of this *guiltie* blame. Tl. 230
guiltie hands of enemies Tl. 299
 bitter anguish of his *guilty* sight, I. ii. 6. 2
 'O! spare with *guilty* hands to teare My tender sides I. ii. 31. 2
 He lives that . . . *guiltie* Elfin blood shall sacrifice in hast.' I. iv. 49. 9
 Goe, *guiltie* ghost, to him my message make, I. v. 11. 3
 maintaîna Thy *guilty* wrong, or els thee *guilty* yield.' I. vi. 41. 6
 manly hands imbred in *guilty* blood Had never beene, I. vii. 47. 3
 his owne *guiltie* mind, deserving death. I. ix. 38. 6
guilty he of thine impietie? I. ix. 47. 4
 Witness . . . *guilty* heavens of his bold perjury; I. xii. 27. 6
 My conscience cleare with *guilty* hands would bynd? I. xii. 30. 5
 As heven accusing *guilty* of her death, II. i. 49. 2
 Till *guiltie* blood her gerdon doe obtayne! II. i. 61. 8
 His *guiltie* haades from bloody gore to cleene, II. ii. 3. 4
 washt away his *guilt* with *guilty* potion, II. iv. 30. 9
 prick't with *guiltie* shame And inward grieffe, II. viii. 44. 2
 under the blacke vele of *guilty* Night, III. i. 59. 7
 The *guilty* cup she fained to mistake, III. ix. 31. 2
guilty Dread Of heavenly vengeance; III. xii. 25. 7
 die *guiltie* of the blame The which another did, V. i. 15. 8
 rather *guilty* chose himselfe to yield: V. i. 24. 5
 the stream washt away her *guilty* blood. V. ii. 27. 5
 'Ye *guilty* eyes,' (said she) 'the which with guyle V. vi. 25. 1
 through his owne *guilty* wile: V. vi. 33. 5
 there with *guiltie* bloudshed charged ryfe: V. ix. 48. 4
 So was she *guiltie* deemed of them all. V. ix. 49. 6
 she of death was *guiltie* found by right, V. ix. 50. 4
 hast with *guilty* hand Murdred my men, VI. i. 25. 2
 In haste forth started from the *guilty* brooke; VII. vi. 47. 2
 Their quiet heads, devoid of *guilty* shame, II.L. 290
 through *guilty* shame May be corrupt, H.B. 157
- Guintellins, Guinthelinus, Guintolinus.** See **Guitheline.**
- Guise.** After th' Ionicke, Atticke, Doricke *guise*; Ro. xxix. 3
 After his *guize* did cast abroad to fare: Mu. 55
 half enraged at her shamelesse *guise*, I. i. 50. 2
 Some fronnee their curled heare in courtly *guise*; I. iv. 14. 7
 through evill *guise*, A shaking fever raignd continually. I. iv. 20. 7
 Their hearts she ghesseeth by their humble *guise*, I. vi. 13. 1
 the maister of his *guise*, Did often tremble at his horrid vew; I. vi. 25. 2
 Him goodly greeted in her modest *guyse*, I. x. 11. 6
 What needes me tell their feast and goodly *guize*, I. xii. 14. 1
 rich arayd, and yet in modest *guize*, II. ii. 14. 6
 as was her wonted *guize*, II. vi. 21. 1
 noise of armes, or vew of martiall *guize*, II. vi. 25. 8
 A careful man, and full of comely *guyse*. II. ix. 31. 2
 To swell above the measure of his *guise*, II. xii. 21. 8
 It was her *guise* all Straungers goodly so to greet. II. xii. 56. 9
 Gazing awhile at his unwonted *guise*; II. xii. 66. 2
 whence so sumptuous *guize* Might be maintaynd, III. i. 33. 8
 As whylome was the antique wordles *guize*, III. i. 39. 3
 he is faire and fresh in face and *guize* III. vi. 23. 7
 After the Persian Monarks antique *guize*, IV. iii. 38. 8
 his uncouth *guise* and usage quaint IV. vii. 45. 1
 stately pillours fram'd after the Doricke *guize*, IV. x. 0. 9
 Ne rov'd at randon, after gazers *guyse*, IV. x. 49. 8
 Thereto he hath a groome of evill *guize*, V. ii. 6. 6
 termes to entertaîne of common *guize*, V. vi. 20. 4
 linnen stole after those Priestes *guize*, V. vii. 13. 3
 The more t' aggregate his God with such his blouddy *guize*, V. xi. 19. 9
 comely *guize* withall And gracious speech, VI. i. 2. 5
 As then the *guize* was for each gentle swayne: VI. ii. 6. 3

Guise—Continued.

- Ne ever saw faire *guize*, ne learned good, VI. v. 2. 4
 his Dame, him seeing in such *guize*, VI. vi. 32. 5
 Did little whit regard his courtuous *guize*, VI. ix. 35. 6
 He much was troubled at that straungers *guize*, VI. ix. 38. 3
Guitheline. After him raignd *Guitheline* his hayre, II. x. 42. 1
Guizor. His name was *Guizor*; V. vi. 33. 6
 appease the spright Of *Guizor* by thee slaine, V. vi. 37. 9
Gulf. Within the *gulf* of greedie Nereus. Bel.² xiii. 11
 with many a Lambe had gluttid his *gulf*, S.C. S. 185
 a *gulph* most hideous Amidst the Towne Gn. 604
 Bold men . . Dare tempt that *gulf*, Col. 210
 yawning *gulf* of deepe Avernus hole. I. v. 31. 3
 From surging *gulf* two Monsters streight were brought, I. v. 38. 3
 greedy *gulf* does gape, I. xi. 21. 5
 Island, that doth ronne And stray in perillous *gulf*, II. i. 51. 6
 in frayle wofe on Adrian *gulf* doth fleet, II. vii. 13. 4
 That is the *Gulf* of Greedinesse, they say; II. xii. 3. 4
 Untill they nigh unto that *Gulf* arryve, II. xii. 5. 2
 Itad in his greedy *gulf* devoured deepe, III. iv. 22. 6
 gaped like a *gulf* when he did gerae; V. xii. 15. 8
Gulging. deep Charybdis *gulping* in and out: Gn. 542
Gulfs. whiles they fly that *Gulfs* devouring jawes, II. xii. 4. 8
Gulls. See **Sea-gulls.**
- Gum.** The Spartan Mirtle, whence sweet *gumb* does flowe; Gn. 669
 from their fruitfull sydes sweet *gum* did drop, III. vi. 43. 7
Gums. Her teeth out of her rotten *gummes* were feld, I. viii. 47. 4
Gurglunt. *Gurglunt*, (**Gurgunt*) great Belinus sonne, II. x. 41. 1
Gurgustus. Next great *Gurgustus*, then faire Caecily, II. x. 34. 3
Gurmond. See **Gormond.**
- Gush.** from his gored wound a well of bloud did *gush*. I. iii. 35. 9
 When the hart blood should *gush* out of his chest, II. xi. 37. 7
 from his gory sydes the blood did *gush*, III. i. 17. 7
 readie way did yield For bloud to *gush* forth IV. iii. 9. 5
 forth would breake, and *gush* in great excesse, IV. viii. 24. 5
Gushed. cole-black blood forth *gushed* from her corse. I. i. 24. 9
 Large streames of blood . . . Forth *gushed*, I. viii. 10. 9
 A sea of blood *gusht* from the gaping wound, I. viii. 16. 6
 forth *gusht* a stream of gore blood thick, II. i. 39. 7
 a large lukewarme flood . . . thence *gushed* grievously; II. viii. 39. 2
 the blood forth *gusht* in so great store, III. v. 26. 4
 A streame of coleblacke bloud thence *gusht* amaine, IV. vii. 27. 8
gushed through their armes, that all in gore They trode, V. vii. 31. 7
 Like to a great Mill-damb forth fiercely *gusht*, V. xi. 31. 5
 from their rivin sides forth *gushed* like a flood, VI. i. 37. 9
 in teares, which *gushed* fast like many water streames, VI. viii. 19. 1
- Gushing.** See **Outgushing.**
- he saw . . . bowels *gushing* forth: I. i. 26. 6
 made an open passage for the *gushing* flood. I. ix. 36. 9
 A *gushing* river of blacke gory blood, I. xi. 22. 4
 He groveling fell, all gored in his *gushing* wound. II. vii. 32. 9
 the gore-bloud thence *gushing* grievously, V. xii. 20. 6
 as a well . . . out of an hill fresh *gushing* VI. iii. 50. 9
 full of fresh dismay, And *gushing* forth in teares, VI. vi. 28. 4
- Gust.** the joyous nyle, whose gentle gust Made him so frolick VII. vii. 30. 4
- Gut.** loose like an emptie *gut*; Hub. 212
- Guylen.** See **Guille.**
- Guyon.** this faery knight, The good Sir *Guyon*, II. Pr. 5. 8
Guyon, by Archimage abusd, II. i. Arg.
 hy my head,' (saide *Guyon*) 'much I muse, II. i. 19. 1
 he *Guyon* gyudes an uncouth way II. i. 24. 1
 'Ah! deare Sir *Guyon*, well becommeth you, II. i. 28. 3
 'Now mote I weet, Sir *Guyon*, II. i. 29. 6
 God gyde thee, *Guyon*, well to end thy warke, II. i. 32. 8
 Then *Guyon* forward gan his voyage make II. i. 34. 3
 when the good Sir *Guyon* did behold, II. i. 42. 1
 Sir *Guyon* could unfeath From teares abstayne; II. i. 56. 5
 Sir *Guyon* . . . Bynempt a sacred vow, II. i. 60. 8
 'Such and such evil God on *Guyon* reare, II. i. 61. 5
 when Sir *Guyon* with his faithful gyude II. ii. 1. 1
 when Sir *Guyon* saw, all were he wroth, II. ii. 12. 1
 when *Guyon* came to part their fight, II. ii. 23. 8
 She *Guyon* deare besought of curtesie To tell II. ii. 39. 4
 Sir *Guyon*, mindfull of his vow yplight, II. iii. 1. 5
 with *Guyon* knitt in one consent, II. iii. 11. 8
 The ill . . . he now to *Guyon* ment. II. iii. 11. 9
 By *Guyon*, and by that false Redecrosse knight: II. iii. 13. 6
Guyon does Furor bind in chaines, II. iv. Arg.
 The noble *Guyon*, mov'd with great remorse, II. iv. 6. 1
 O *Guyon*! never thinke that so II. iv. 10. 2
 Sir *Guyon* left his first emprise, II. iv. 12. 1
Guyon after him in hast did hie, II. iv. 13. 8
 when as *Guyon* Furor had captivd, II. iv. 16. 1
 Said *Guyon*; 'Squyre, sore have ye heene diseasd, II. iv. 33. 8
 'Unlucky Squire,' (saide *Guyon*) . . . take heede II. iv. 36. 1
 to *Guyon* first He boldly spake; II. iv. 39. 1
 'How might he them,' (said *Guyon*) II. iv. 41. 1
 Said *Guyon*: 'let that message to thy Lord be brought.' II. iv. 44. 9
 Pyrochles does with *Guyon* fight, II. v. Arg.
 on the plaine fast pricking *Guyon* spide One II. v. 2. 2
 It booted nought Sir *Guyon*, II. v. 3. 8
 Exceeding wroth was *Guyon* at that blow, II. v. 7. 1
Guyon, in the heat of all his strife, II. v. 9. 5
 With such faire sleight him *Guyon* often fayld, II. v. 11. 1
 Whom *Guyon* seeing stoup, poursewed fast II. v. 12. 1
 Eftsoones his cruel hand Sir *Guyon* stayd, II. v. 13. 1
 Which *Guyon* marking said; 'Be nought agriev'd, II. v. 15. 1
 Threatat Sir *Guyon* smylde; II. v. 18. 1
 streight deloyde Both *Guyon* and Pyrochles; II. v. 19. 4
Guyon standing by their uncouth strife does see. II. v. 20. 9

Guyon—Continued.

<i>Guyon</i> much disdeigned so loathly sight.	II. v. 23. 6
'Help, O Sir <i>Guyon!</i> helpe.	II. v. 23. 8
<i>Guyon</i> obeyd: So him away he drew.	II. v. 25. 1
<i>Guyon</i> is of immodest Merth Led into loose desyre;	II. vi. Arg.
<i>Guyon</i> in them all shewes goodly mysteries.	II. vi. 1. 9
By this time was the worthy <i>Guyon</i> brought.	II. vi. 19. 1
<i>Guyon</i> was loath to leave his guide behind,	II. vi. 20. 1
whenas <i>Guyon</i> of that land had sight,	II. vi. 22. 5
in the way he with Sir <i>Guyon</i> mett,	II. vi. 23. 1
Sir <i>Guyon</i> , grudging not so much his might.	II. vi. 30. 5
Where gladsome <i>Guyon</i> sallied forth to land,	II. vi. 38. 5
sober <i>Guyon</i> , hearing him so rayle,	II. vi. 40. 2
<i>Guyon</i> findes Mamon in a delve.	II. vii. Arg.
<i>Guyon</i> . . . procedes Yet on his way,	II. vii. 2. 1
Soone as he <i>Guyon</i> saw,	II. vii. 6. 1
<i>Guyon</i> , lightly to him leaping,	II. vii. 6. 6
Him followed eke Sir <i>Guyon</i> evermore,	II. vii. 26. 3
They forward passe; ne <i>Guyon</i> yet spoke word,	II. vii. 31. 1
Which whenas <i>Guyon</i> saw,	II. vii. 48. 1
Sir <i>Guyon</i> , layd in swowne,	II. viii. Arg.
the while that <i>Guyon</i> did abide In Mamons house,	II. viii. 3. 1
Where <i>Guyon</i> lay in trauance;	II. viii. 3. 6
the good <i>Guyon</i> he found slumbring fast.	II. viii. 4. 8
he which earst them combatted was <i>Guyon</i> bold.	II. viii. 10. 9
seven fold shield, which he from <i>Guyon</i> brought,	II. viii. 32. 5
Sir <i>Guyon</i> from his trauance awakt,	II. viii. 53. 1
Prince recov'ring his stoine sword, And <i>Guyon</i> his lost shield,	II. ix. 2. 3
Said <i>Guyon</i> , 'Noble Lord, what meed so great,	II. ix. 6. 1
'Seldom' (said <i>Guyon</i>) 'yields to vertue aide,	II. ix. 8. 2
gan Sir <i>Guyon</i> all the story shew.	II. ix. 9. 5
So long as <i>Guyon</i> with her commoned,	II. ix. 41. 1
<i>Guyon</i> mervayld at her uncooth cace;	II. ix. 43. 5
Sir <i>Guyon</i> chaunst eke on another booke,	II. ix. 60. 1
<i>Guyon</i> all this while his booke did read,	II. x. 70. 1
Sir <i>Guyon</i> , in bright armour clad,	II. xi. 3. 5
all so soone as <i>Guyon</i> thence was gon.	II. xi. 5. 1
<i>Guyon</i> , by Palmers gouernance, Passing through perilles great, II. xii. Arg.	

Guyon—Continued.

Which <i>Guyon</i> hearing.	II. xii. 28. 1
to <i>Guyon</i> , as he passed by,	II. xii. 32. 1
forth the noble <i>Guyon</i> sallied,	II. xii. 38. 4
So did he eke Sir <i>Guyon</i> passing by;	II. xii. 49. 6
Much wondred <i>Guyon</i> at the fayre aspect.	II. xii. 53. 1
she to <i>Guyon</i> offred it to tast,	II. xii. 57. 1
As <i>Guyon</i> hapned by the same to wend,	II. xii. 63. 5
Whom such when <i>Guyon</i> saw,	II. xii. 65. 7
<i>Guyon</i> broke downe with rigour pittillesse;	II. xii. 83. 2
Then <i>Guyon</i> askt, what meant those beastes.	II. xii. 84. 9
Saide <i>Guyon</i> ; 'See the mind of heastly man,	II. xii. 87. 1
<i>Guyon</i> encountreth Britomart;	III. i. Arg.
good Sir <i>Guyon</i> deare hesought The Prince of grace.	III. i. 5. 1
<i>Guyon</i> drove so furious and fell,	III. i. 6. 2
<i>Guyon</i> selfe, ere well he was aware,	III. i. 6. 6
The Prince and <i>Guyon</i> equally bylyve Her selfe pursewd,	III. i. 18. 6
She, traueiling with <i>Guyon</i> ,	III. ii. 4. 1
Sir <i>Guyon</i> , as by fortune then befell,	V. iii. 29. 3
<i>Guyon</i> would him algates have perforce,	V. iii. 39. 4
'If that' (said <i>Guyon</i>) 'may you satisfie,	V. iii. 32. 7
Unfill that <i>Guyon</i> selfe unto him spake,	V. iii. 34. 2
'Lo there! Sir <i>Guyon</i> , take to you the steed,	V. iii. 35. 3
<i>Guyon</i> did his cholere pacify,	V. iii. 36. 5
Guyon's. Vaine Braggadocchio, getting <i>Guyons</i> horse,	II. iii. Arg.
bashed not For <i>Guyons</i> lookes,	II. iv. 37. 9
Under Sir <i>Guyons</i> puissaunt stroke to fall,	II. v. 25. 6
Cymochles sword on <i>Guyons</i> shield yglauunst,	II. v. 31. 3
<i>Guyons</i> angry blade so fiers did play.	II. vi. 31. 5
<i>Guyons</i> shield about his wrest he bond;	II. viii. 22. 7
Sir <i>Guyons</i> sword he lightly to him raught,	II. viii. 40. 2
(Who <i>Guyons</i> shield cast ever him before,	II. viii. 43. 2
<i>Guyons</i> senses softly tickeled,	II. xii. 33. 7
Gyeld. See Guild.	
Gyre. hurtle rownd in warlike <i>gyre</i> ,	II. v. 8. 7
Perforce departed their compacted <i>gyre</i> ,	III. i. 23. 6
Gyrlond, -s. See Garland, -s.	
Gyved. Those yron fetters wherewith he was <i>gyved</i> ,	V. iv. 35. 3

H

Habergeon. her Maidles attyre To turme into a massy <i>habergeon</i> , III. iii. 57. 8	
through his <i>habergeon</i> the forkehead flew,	III. v. 19. 3
His mayled <i>habergeon</i> she did undight,	III. v. 31. 8
Shee also dotte her heavy <i>habergeon</i> ,	III. ix. 21. 1
His <i>habergeon</i> , his helmet, and his speare;	III. xi. 7. 5
Through shield and mayle and <i>habergeon</i> did wend,	IV. ii. 15. 4
She wore for her defence a mayled <i>habergeon</i> ,	V. v. 2. 9
Both through his <i>habergeon</i> and eke his corse;	V. x. 33. 3
Habergeons. Their mightie strokes their <i>habergeons</i> dismayld, II. vi. 29. 5	
Habiliment. Straunge Lady in so strauange <i>habiliment</i> ,	I. vi. 30. 7
Habiliments. Both their <i>habiliments</i> unto them tooke,	Hub. 110
He . . . spoild the Priests of their <i>habiliments</i> ;	I. iii. 17. 7
sad <i>habiliments</i> right well besecne:	I. xii. 5. 3
Her mathelesse Th' enchaunter . . . deckt with dew <i>habiliments</i> , II. i. 22. 9	
disaray Her upper partes of meet <i>habiliments</i> ,	II. v. 32. 8
To clad his corpe with meete <i>habiliments</i> ,	VI. iv. 4. 5
Hability, Hable. See Ability, Able, etc.	
Habit. With golden wings in <i>habite</i> of a Nymph.	Bel. ¹ iv. 6
In some strauange <i>habit</i> , after uncouth wize;	Hub. 84
sluggish Idleness, . . . Arayd in <i>habit</i> blacke,	I. iv. 18. 8
the Palmer eke in <i>habit</i> sad.	II. xi. 3. 7
on her uncouth <i>habit</i> and sterne looke still gazed,	VII. vi. 13. 9
it the fairer bodie doth procure To <i>habit</i> in,	H.B. 130
Habitance. That here in desert hast thine <i>habitaunce</i> ,	II. vii. 7. 2
Hacked. they now <i>hackt</i> and hewd.	V. vii. 29. 9
Hacqueton. See Haqueton.	
Had (partial list of auxiliary).	
Feete of a beare, a Lions throte she <i>had</i>	Rev. i. 5
Square was this Citie, and twelve gates it <i>had</i>	Rev. iv. 9
no such shadow shalbe <i>had</i> againe.	Pet. iii. 14
Heaven <i>had</i> not feare of that presumptuous might,	Ro. xvii. 3
<i>Had</i> all the world in armes against her bent,	Ro. xxi. 6
O that I <i>had</i> the Thraecian Poets harpe,	Ro. xxv. 1
that I <i>had</i> Amphions instrument,	Ro. xxv. 6
All that which Asiae ever <i>had</i> of prise,	Ro. xxix. 11
all this glee <i>had</i> no continuance:	S.C. F. 224
bowe and shafts as then none <i>had</i> ,	S.C. Mar. 113
I . . . <i>had</i> rather he envied,	S.C. May 57
When shepheards <i>had</i> none inheritaunce,	S.C. May 105
<i>Had</i> lever my foe then my freend he be;	S.C. May 167
her dame, that <i>had</i> good reason,	S.C. May 177
she <i>had</i> a motherly care.	S.C. May 180
Such end <i>had</i> the Kidde,	S.C. May 302
This <i>had</i> a brother.	S.C. Jul. 161
To leave the good, that I <i>had</i> in hande,	S.C. S. 59
they <i>had</i> be better come at their cal;	S.C. S. 146
Never <i>had</i> shepheard so kene a kurre,	S.C. S. 182
For beauties prayse and pleasure <i>had</i> no peere;	S.C. N. 94
I of doubted daunger <i>had</i> no feare:	S.C. D. 22
choise I <i>had</i> to choose my wandring waye,	S.C. D. 62
hardie will he <i>had</i> To overcome,	Gn. 303
not a lambe . . . <i>Had</i> they to shew;	Hub. 317
they more subtil meaning <i>had</i> than he;	Hub. 330
askt what license, or what Pas they <i>had</i> ?	Hub. 367
Of such deep learning little <i>had</i> he neede,	Hub. 386
Seeing the world . . . <i>Had</i> wayes enough.	Hub. 401
he therein <i>had</i> great felicitie;	Hub. 706
fee-simples . . . Which he <i>had</i> never,	Hub. 868

<i>had</i> not power to doo him good or ill.	Hub. 890
Of men of armes he <i>had</i> but small regard,	Hub. 1189
th' Apes long taile (which then he <i>had</i>)	Hub. 1381
For her departure, <i>had</i> no word to say;	Ti. 474
Suspition of friend, nor feare of foe . . . <i>had</i> he at all,	Mai. 378
No chace so hard, but he therein <i>had</i> skill.	As. 84
matcht with such courage as he <i>had</i> ,	As. 85
where were ye, when he of you <i>had</i> need,	As. 131
how great a losse <i>Had</i> all the shepheards nation.	Col. 17
He <i>had</i> a daughter fresh as floure of May,	Col. 106
<i>had</i> it armes and wings,	Col. 218
Poets wits are <i>had</i> in peerlesse price:	Col. 321
<i>Had</i> people grace it gratefully to use:	Col. 325
man, that <i>had</i> the sparke of reasons might.	Col. 867
who can tell what cause <i>had</i> that faire Mayd.	Col. 911
soveraine hope which in his helpe he <i>had</i> ,	I. i. 2. 6
Seemed in heart some hidden care she <i>had</i> ,	I. i. 4. 8
by his belt his booke he hanging <i>had</i> :	I. i. 29. 4
that olde man of pleasing wordes <i>had</i> store,	I. i. 35. 6
arts, That <i>had</i> such might over true meaning harts:	I. ii. 9. 5
Hee <i>had</i> a faire companion of his way,	I. ii. 13. 1
a knight . . . That <i>had</i> a like faire Lady.	I. ii. 35. 8
rightfull kingdome she <i>had</i> none at all,	I. iv. 12. 3
of deuotion he <i>had</i> little care,	I. iv. 19. 3
When such an one <i>had</i> guiding of the way,	I. iv. 19. 8
he . . . on his head an yvie girland <i>had</i> ,	I. iv. 22. 3
childe ne kinsman living <i>had</i> he none to leave them to;	I. iv. 28. 6
Whose need <i>had</i> end, but no end covetise;	I. iv. 29. 3
Who <i>had</i> enough, yett wished ever more;	I. iv. 29. 5
he . . . wept, that cause of weeping none he <i>had</i> ,	I. iv. 30. 8
of his hands he <i>had</i> no government,	I. iv. 34. 4
if that either to that shield <i>had</i> right,	I. iv. 40. 8
she in hell and heaven <i>had</i> power equally.	I. v. 34. 9
Good cause he <i>had</i> to hasten thence away;	I. v. 45. 6
ne joynt to move, she <i>had</i> ;	I. vi. 11. 2
Venus never <i>had</i> so sober mood:	I. vi. 16. 7
Therion, . . . Who <i>had</i> more joy to raunge the forrest wyde,	I. vi. 21. 7
Such joy he <i>had</i> their stubborne harts to quell,	I. vi. 26. 7
Were it not better I that Lady <i>had</i>	I. vi. 47. 3
he <i>had</i> keeping of his grasing steed,	I. vii. 19. 2
No magicke arts hereof <i>had</i> any might,	I. vii. 35. 1
'Well hoped I, and faire beginnings <i>had</i> ,	I. vii. 49. 1
No powre he <i>had</i> to stirre,	I. viii. 15. 4
<i>Had</i> no delight to treaten of his griefe;	I. viii. 43. 8
at her rompe she growing <i>had</i> behind A foxes taile,	I. viii. 48. 3
he <i>had</i> charge my discipline to frame,	I. ix. 5. 3
lever <i>had</i> I die then see.	I. ix. 32. 9
by him <i>had</i> many pledges dere.	I. x. 4. 9
the which <i>had</i> great insight In that disease.	I. x. 23. 7
med'cines, which <i>had</i> passing prief;	I. x. 24. 5
Of all the house <i>had</i> charge and government,	I. x. 37. 2
He <i>had</i> enough;	I. x. 38. 8
<i>had</i> he lesse, yett some he would give fo the pore.	I. x. 38. 9
The third <i>had</i> of their wardrobe custody,	I. x. 39. 1
if that no spare clothes to give he <i>had</i> ,	I. x. 39. 8
The fift <i>had</i> charge sick persons to attend,	I. x. 41. 1
The sixt <i>had</i> charge of them now being dead,	I. x. 42. 1
The seventh . . . <i>Had</i> charge the tender Orphans.	I. x. 43. 2

Had—Continued.

sacred pledges he both gave, and <i>had</i> ,	I. xii. 27. 3
Eftsoones of him <i>had</i> perfect cognizance,	II. i. 31. 5
To kindle oft assayd, but <i>had</i> no might;	II. iii. 23. 7
<i>Had</i> <i>had</i> governance it well to gyude;	II. iv. 7. 2
beckned him, the last help she <i>had</i> left;	II. iv. 13. 3
sometimes <i>had</i> the worse, and lost by warre,	II. v. 15. 4
of his way he <i>had</i> no soveraigne,	II. vi. 8. 3
whenas Guyon of that land <i>had</i> sight,	II. vi. 22. 5
<i>had</i> both life and sence,	II. vii. 40. 8
they shall soone be <i>had</i>	II. viii. 54. 6
The rest <i>had</i> severall offices assynd;	II. ix. 31. 6
Great wonder <i>had</i> the knight	II. ix. 41. 8
He <i>had</i> a sharpe foresight	II. ix. 49. 8
Great pleasure <i>had</i> those straunger knightes	II. ix. 54. 6
Corineus <i>had</i> that Province utmost west	II. x. 12. 2
Canute <i>had</i> his portion from the rest,	II. x. 12. 7
Albanact <i>had</i> all the Northerne part,	II. x. 14. 2
<i>had</i> no issue male him to succeed,	II. x. 27. 2
long <i>had</i> in great renouwe,	II. x. 29. 8
<i>had</i> to wife Dame Mertia the fayre,	II. x. 42. 3
He <i>had</i> two sonnes,	II. x. 46. 1
The one of which <i>had</i> two heades,	II. x. 73. 6
some <i>had</i> wings, and some <i>had</i> clawes to teare:	II. xi. 8. 5
every one of them <i>had</i> Lynces eyes;	II. xi. 8. 6
the one her other legge <i>had</i> lame,	II. xi. 23. 6
she <i>had</i> cause to busie them withall;	II. xii. 15. 3
There those five sisters <i>had</i> continuall trade,	II. xii. 30. 8
Such vertue in his staffe <i>had</i> eke this Palmer sage.	II. xii. 41. 9
Ile of this Gardin <i>had</i> the governell,	II. xii. 48. 7
yet the vanquished <i>had</i> no despight,	III. i. 13. 7
what reward <i>had</i> he that overcame?	III. i. 27. 7
<i>had</i> never priefe Of such malengine	III. i. 53. 7
she sighing softly <i>had</i> no powre To speake	III. ii. 5. 1
As if she <i>had</i> a fever fitt,	III. ii. 5. 4
It vertue <i>had</i> to shew in perfect sight	III. ii. 19. 1
Though straunge beginning <i>had</i> ,	III. ii. 42. 2
For Merlin <i>had</i> in Magick more insight	III. iii. 11. 8
all that els <i>had</i> puissance,	III. iv. 3. 1
'What <i>had</i> th' eternall Maker need of thee	III. iv. 56. 1
<i>had</i> no powre in his soft flesh to bite,	III. v. 19. 5
load upon him layd his life for to have <i>had</i> ,	III. v. 22. 9
shee of herbes <i>had</i> great intendiment,	III. v. 32. 3
double gates it <i>had</i> which opened wide,	III. vi. 31. 5
Ne <i>had</i> one word to speake for great amaze,	III. vii. 7. 8
This wicked woman <i>had</i> a wicked sonne,	III. vii. 12. 1
<i>had</i> he not the hart, nor hardiment,	III. vii. 16. 3
chastitee <i>Had</i> lodging in so meane a maintenance;	III. vii. 69. 4
deedes of armes <i>had</i> ever in despaire,	III. viii. 11. 7
<i>had</i> no regard Him to poursew,	III. viii. 19. 1
Dye <i>had</i> she rather	III. viii. 42. 3
rather <i>had</i> he dy	III. ix. 14. 8
when of meats and drinks they <i>had</i> their fill,	III. ix. 32. 1
meant to ravish her, that rather <i>had</i> to dy,	III. x. 13. 9
The loving couple . . . leasure <i>had</i> and liberty	III. x. 16. 4
Ne word he <i>had</i> to speake his griefto tell,	III. x. 37. 8
winges it <i>had</i> with sondry colours dight,	III. xi. 47. 6
As if in minde he somewhat <i>had</i> to say;	III. xii. 4. 2
at his backe a brode Capuccio <i>had</i> ,	III. xii. 10. 3
A paire of Pincers in his hand he <i>had</i> ,	III. xii. 16. 5
an angry Waspe th' one in a viall <i>had</i> ,	III. xii. 18. 7
Die <i>had</i> she lever	III. i. 6. 8
hee, Which <i>had</i> no love nor lemman	IV. i. 9. 8
ech of them <i>had</i> ryding by his side A Ladie,	IV. i. 17. 3
He <i>had</i> small lust to buy his love so deare,	IV. i. 34. 6
Ne word <i>had</i> he to speake for great dismay,	IV. i. 50. 2
Knight That <i>had</i> a goodly Ladie by his side,	IV. ii. 4. 3
But Paridell, that <i>had</i> too late a tryall	IV. ii. 6. 1
each not farre behinde him <i>had</i> his make,	IV. ii. 30. 5
<i>Had</i> power to staunch al wounds	IV. ii. 39. 9
Priamond on foote <i>had</i> more delight;	IV. ii. 42. 5
Their mother . . . <i>had</i> full blessed hap	IV. ii. 43. 8
a Fay, and <i>had</i> the skill Of secret things,	IV. ii. 44. 1
Now this the better <i>had</i> , now <i>had</i> his fo;	IV. iii. 28. 3
So wearie both of fighting <i>had</i> their fill,	IV. iii. 36. 8
For that <i>had</i> might to change the hearts	IV. iii. 45. 5
(for small delight They <i>had</i>	IV. iii. 47. 2
Triamond <i>had</i> Canacee to wife,	IV. iii. 52. 4
Sith each of them his Ladie <i>had</i> him by,	IV. iv. 6. 2
Which Blandamour <i>had</i> riding by his side:	IV. iv. 7. 8
<i>had</i> no will To hasten greatly	IV. iv. 20. 1
litle Just he <i>had</i> to rise againe:	IV. iv. 44. 6
all the rest which <i>had</i> the best afore,	IV. v. 8. 6
thought he <i>had</i> the trow And very Florimell,	IV. v. 13. 7
Ne better <i>had</i> he, ne for better cared:	IV. v. 35. 2
he <i>had</i> sixe servants prest,	IV. v. 36. 1
as if the steele <i>had</i> sence,	IV. vi. 21. 6
Ne care he <i>had</i> , ne pittie of the pray,	IV. vii. 8. 4
Then loyall love <i>had</i> royall regiment,	IV. viii. 30. 7
her Dwarfe, which <i>had</i> me in his charge,	IV. viii. 61. 2
cause of feare, sure, <i>had</i> she none	IV. ix. 19. 1
sometimes Paridell and Blandamour The better <i>had</i> ,	IV. ix. 25. 2
Doubt, that <i>had</i> a double face,	IV. x. 12. 3
As every one <i>had</i> cause of good or ill	IV. x. 43. 6
hundred mouthes, and voice of brasse I <i>had</i> ,	IV. xi. 9. 7
All which she there on her attending <i>had</i> :	IV. xi. 48. 6
So <i>had</i> I rather to be thrall then free;	IV. xii. 10. 8
As to his memory they <i>had</i> recourse;	V. ii. 2. 7
if time he <i>had</i> , He would be there	V. ii. 3. 8
the Paynim . . . great advantage <i>had</i> ,	V. ii. 13. 6

Had—Continued.

Uncertaine whether <i>had</i> the better side;	V. ii. 17. 2
If ought he <i>had</i> the same to counterpoys;	V. ii. 30. 6
The second <i>had</i> to name Sir Bellisont,	V. iii. 5. 3
None was dehard, but all <i>had</i> leave that lust,	V. iii. 6. 3
Whom Trompart <i>had</i> in keeping there beside,	V. iii. 17. 2
Such power it <i>had</i> , that to no womans wast	V. iii. 28. 6
rather <i>had</i> to lose then trie in armes his right,	V. iii. 31. 9
<i>Had</i> neede have mightie hands	V. iv. 1. 3
each one <i>had</i> his right,	V. iv. 20. 6
litle <i>had</i> for his excuse to say,	V. iv. 27. 4
might have <i>had</i> of life or death election:	V. v. 26. 5
litle lust <i>had</i> she to talke of ought,	V. vi. 21. 1
He <i>had</i> three sonnes,	V. vi. 33. 1
To shew that she <i>had</i> powre	V. vii. 6. 7
As well as to her minde it <i>had</i> recourse,	V. vii. 20. 3
as his proud wife of her <i>had</i> sight,	V. viii. 26. 5
Of which he <i>had</i> with him abundant store	V. viii. 34. 2
<i>had</i> to name The Kingdome Care,	V. ix. 43. 7
The woefull widow <i>had</i> no meanes now left,	V. x. 14. 2
when her owne two sonnes she <i>had</i> in sight,	V. x. 19. 7
To which they <i>had</i> no right,	V. xi. 3. 9
of a Mayd she <i>had</i> the outward face,	V. xi. 23. 7
Thereto the body of a dog she <i>had</i> ,	V. xi. 24. 1
he <i>had</i> great skill in single fight:	V. xi. 15. 5
Or harme that any <i>had</i> ,	V. xii. 32. 6
A distaffe in her other hand she <i>had</i> ,	V. xii. 36. 6
whenas each of other <i>had</i> a sight,	VI. i. 4. 6
the good successe Which ye have <i>had</i>	VI. i. 5. 2
none afore . . . I have <i>had</i> ;	VI. i. 10. 4
<i>had</i> now her self in hould,	VI. i. 29. 7
by his side his hunters borne he hanging <i>had</i> ,	VI. ii. 5. 9
Or <i>had</i> no courage, or else <i>had</i> no gall,	VI. iii. 36. 5
the rude Porter that no manners <i>had</i>	VI. iii. 38. 1
Yet <i>had</i> no meanes to comfort, nor procure her glee,	VI. iii. 43. 9
Yet armes or weapon <i>had</i> he none to fight,	VI. iv. 4. 1
For other language <i>had</i> he none, nor speach,	VI. iv. 11. 6
in the mindes of men <i>had</i> great insight;	VI. vi. 3. 6
As one that <i>had</i> no life him left	VI. vi. 32. 9
her beutie <i>had</i> such soveraine might,	VI. vii. 31. 6
Ne powre <i>had</i> to withstand,	VI. vii. 48. 9
Ne any will <i>had</i> thence to move away,	VI. ix. 12. 2
for other he <i>had</i> none;	VI. ix. 14. 8
thence he <i>had</i> no will away to fare,	VI. x. 30. 8
He <i>had</i> no weapon but his shepherds hooke	VI. x. 36. 1
They spoyld old Melibee of all he <i>had</i> ,	VI. x. 40. 2
<i>had</i> the chiefe commaund of all the rest,	VI. xi. 3. 5
With which none <i>had</i> to doe,	VI. xi. 12. 4
after grieft awhile <i>had</i> his course,	VI. xi. 34. 1
The rosie marke . . . That litle Infant <i>had</i> ,	VI. xii. 15. 7
<i>had</i> to her that soveraigne seat By highest Jove assign'd,	VII. vi. 12. 1
He <i>had</i> his ploughing-share and coulter ready tyde,	VII. vii. 39. 9
yet <i>had</i> he by his side His plough	VII. vii. 43. 5
Never <i>had</i> man more joyfull day then this,	Epith. 246
each one <i>had</i> a litle wicker basket,	Proth. 24
The Nymphes, which now <i>had</i> Flowers their fill,	Proth. 55
<i>Had</i> -I-wist, to sue for <i>had</i> wist,	Inub. 893
<i>Hadst</i> . Such cause of mourning never <i>hadst</i> afore;	S.C. N. 54
Dead . . . thou <i>haddest</i> bin,	I. ii. 18. 3
Haemony . About the grassie bancks of <i>Haemony</i>	As. 3
Haemus . From top of <i>Hemus</i> by him heaped hie;	III. ix. 22. 6
On <i>Haemus</i> hill in their divine array,	VII. vii. 12. 3
Hag . 'The devilish <i>hag</i> . . . Perceiv'd my thought;	I. ii. 42. 1
A loathly, wrinckled <i>hag</i> , ill favoured, old,	I. viii. 46. 8
that lame <i>Hag</i> ,	II. xi. 28. 1
That other <i>Hag</i> did far away espye	II. xi. 28. 8
him behynd a wicked <i>Hag</i> did stalke,	II. iv. 4. 1
first the <i>Hag</i> did thrust away;	II. iv. 6. 2
the <i>Hag</i> , with many a bitter threat,	II. iv. 9. 3
that same <i>Hag</i> , his aged mother, hight Occasion;	II. iv. 10. 8
sitting on the flore the <i>Hag</i> she found	III. vii. 7. 2
that vile <i>Hag</i> . . . was much moved	III. vii. 9. 8
such whenas the wicked <i>Hag</i> did vew,	III. vii. 11. 4
that vile <i>hag</i> , or her unciwile sonne;	III. vii. 10. 6
that accursed <i>Hag</i> , her hostesse late,	III. viii. 2. 1
Such was that <i>hag</i> which with Duessa roud;	IV. i. 31. 1
'Vile <i>hag</i> !' (sayd Scudamour) why dost thou lye,	IV. i. 48. 1
as that <i>Hag</i> him teaches:	IV. ii. 12. 5
Together with this <i>Hag</i> beside her set,	IV. iv. 9. 6
he shall have the <i>Hag</i> that is ybet,	IV. iv. 9. 8
such an <i>Hag</i> , that seemed worse then nought,	IV. iv. 10. 5
whether shall have the <i>Hag</i> , or hold the Lady still?	IV. iv. 12. 9
That stryfull <i>Hag</i> with abousal discontent	IV. v. 30. 8
how that <i>Hag</i> his love abused <i>had</i>	IV. vi. 28. 3
the <i>Hag</i> , there with her mewed,	IV. vii. 34. 3
Such was that <i>Hag</i> , unmeet to host such guests,	IV. viii. 27. 1
the <i>Hag</i> did scold And rayle at them	IV. viii. 28. 3
That shamefull <i>Hag</i> , the slaunder of her sexe,	IV. viii. 35. 2
He brought forth that old <i>hag</i> of helbush hew,	V. ix. 47. 3
A wicked <i>hag</i> , and Envy selfe excelling In mischief;	V. xii. 35. 7
Haggard . <i>haggard</i> hauke, presuming to contend With hardy fowle	I. xi. 19. 5
Hags . helbush <i>hags</i> <i>had</i> met upon the way;	D. 566
Inferrall <i>Hags</i> , Centaurs, feendes, Hippodames,	II. ix. 50. 8
There follow'd fast at hand two wicked <i>Hags</i> ,	II. xi. 23. 2
Which when those wicked <i>Hags</i> from far did spye,	II. xi. 47. 1
two old ill favour'd <i>Hags</i> he met,	V. xii. 28. 4
Such were these <i>Hags</i> , and so unhandsome drest:	V. xii. 38. 1
those <i>hags</i> them selves did paine To sharpen him,	V. xii. 41. 8

Hail. See All-hall, Hale.

Hail—Continued.

- In raine, or snowe, or *haile*, he forth is horld; *Ro.* xx. 8
haile, and harmful showres, *Gn.* 582
 neither car'd for wynd, nor *haile*, nor raine, *Col.* 221
 'Haile, Groome! didst not thou see a bleeding llynde, *II.* xi. 32. 7
 Upon his shield their heaped *haile* he bore, *II.* xi. 19. 1
 With showre and *haile* so horrible and dred, *III.* ix. 11. 6
 As thicke as *haile* forth poured from the skie: *IV.* iii. 25. 5
 Heaping huge strokes as thicke as showre of *haile*, *IV.* vi. 16. 5
 raine, and *haile* and sleet, *IV.* ix. 33. 6
 'Haile, good Sir Sergis, truest Knight alive *V.* xi. 38. 2
 'Haile, noblest Knight Of all *VI.* i. 4. 8
 heaped strokes did round about him *haile* *VI.* v. 18. 3
 on his shield did rattle like to *haile* *VI.* vi. 26. 3
 'Haile, jolly shepheard, *VI.* x. 19. 2
 Rayne, *haile*, and snowe do pay them sad penance, *VII.* vii. 23. 7
- Hailed.** As thicke as it had *hayled*. *S.C.* Mar. 87
 Then him to ground he cast, and rudely *hayld*, *II.* iv. 14. 7
 arrowes *haild* so thicke, that they could not abide. *V.* iv. 38. 9
- Hailing.** th' *hayling* darts of heaven beating hard. *Mai.* 50
hailing to and fro, *II.* iv. 8. 7
- Hainault.** warreyd on Brunchild In *Hennault*, *II.* x. 21. 8
- Hainous.** See **Heinous.**
- Hair.** and side did hang his *hair*, *Bel.* i. vii. 3
 Renting hir faire visage and golden *haire*, *Bel.* i. viii. 4
 outraging her cheekes and golden *haire*, *Bel.* i. x. 3
 fayre Aurora, with her rosie *haire*, *Gn.* 68
 A garment better than of wooll or *haire*, *Hub.* 474
 Of milde aspect, and *haire* as soft as silke, *Ti.* 563
 Did rend his *haire*, and beat his blubberd face, *D.* 551
 Astoned he stood, and up his *haire* did hove; *I.* ii. 31. 8
 For anguish great they gan to rend their *haire*, *I.* iii. 22. 4
 cry, and curse, and raile, and rend her *haire*, *I.* iii. 25. 2
 Some frounce their curled *haire* in courtly guise; *I.* iv. 14. 7
 whose rugged *haire* . . . Was like the person selfe *I.* iv. 24. 2
 Phoebus . . . Came dauncing forth, shaking his dewie *haire*, *I.* v. 2. 4
 his rash gyrt began to rend his *haire*, *I.* v. 39. 5
 tore her guiltlesse garments and her golden *haire*, *I.* x. 28. 6
 With garments rent, and *haire* discheveled, *II.* i. 13. 6
 he cutt a lock of all their *haire*, *II.* i. 61. 2
 *As ghastly hug their *haire* on end does reare: *II.* iii. 20. 5
 Drew by the *haire* along upon the ground *II.* iv. 3. 6
 Her yellow golden *haire* Was trimly woven *II.* ix. 19. 6
 A daintie damselfe dressing of her *haire*, *II.* xii. 14. 8
 their yellow *haire* Christalline humor dropped downe apace. *II.* xii. 65. 5
 the downy *haire* Did now but freshly spring, *II.* xii. 79. 8
 did teare His rugged flesh, and rent his ragged *haire*; *III.* vii. 20. 5
 not so yellow thryse As Florimells fayre *haire*: *III.* viii. 7. 8
 With upstart *haire* and staring eyes dismay, *III.* x. 54. 8
 The God himselfe rending his golden *haire*, *III.* xi. 37. 7
 her bright browes were deckt with borrowed *haire*; *III.* xii. 14. 7
 from her head ofte rente her snarled *haire*: *III.* xii. 17. 5
 With rugged beard, and hoarie shagged *haire*, *IV.* v. 34. 8
 round about the same her yellow *haire*, *IV.* vi. 20. 1
 overgrowne with *haire*, that could awahe An hardy hart; *IV.* vii. 5. 4
 all his *haire* was like a garment seene; *IV.* vii. 7. 3
 All overgrowne with rude and rugged *haire*; *IV.* vii. 43. 4
 rent his *haire* and scratcht his face for paine. *IV.* viii. 46. 5
 As with a robe, with her owne silver *haire*, *IV.* xi. 11. 8
 Did tricle downe her *haire*, *IV.* xi. 46. 8
 damzels, deckt with long greene *haire*, *IV.* xi. 48. 2
 She to them runnes in hast, and her *haire* rends, *V.* viii. 10. 7
 The morrow next appear'd with purple *haire* *V.* x. 16. 5
 her foule *haire* Hung loose and loathsomely: *V.* xii. 29. 3
 Hayling that mayden by the yellow *haire*, *VI.* i. 17. 6
 the hope that to my hoary *haire* Thou brings? *VI.* iii. 4. 7
 Gan teare her *haire*, and all her garments rent, *VI.* v. 4. 8
 nor her golden *haire* Into their comely tresses dewly drest, *VI.* xii. 15. 3
 which is gold, or *haire*, may scarce be told? *Am.* xxxvii. 4
 the fayre tresses of your golden *haire*.) *Am.* lxxiii. 3
 Hesper, when his golden *haire* In th' Ocean billowes *Proth.* 164
- Haire.** See **Heir.**
- Hairs.** mowes The waving lockes of those faire yeallow *heares*, *Ro.* xxx. 6
 draweth newe delighes with hoary *heares*. *S.C.* Jun. 40
 all her Sisters rent their golden *heares*. *T.M.* 111
 on her craven crest A bounch of *heares* *I.* ii. 11. 6
 A bounch of *heares* discoloured diversly, *I.* vii. 32. 2
 His reverend *heares* and holy gravitee *I.* viii. 32. 1
 curld uncombed *heares* Upstaring stiffe, *I.* ix. 22. 2
 Of rypest yeares, and *heares* all hoarie gray, *II.* i. 7. 3
 that no looser *heares* Did out of order stray *II.* ii. 15. 8
 In her rude *heares* sweet flowres themselves did lap, *II.* iii. 30. 8
 His snowy front, curld with golden *heares*, *II.* viii. 5. 5
 Staring with hollow eyes, and stiffe upstanding *heares*. *II.* ix. 13. 9
 taking thrise three *heares* from off her head, *III.* ii. 50. 1
 knocke his head, and rend his rugged *heares*, *IV.* viii. 4. 8
 many scarres and many hoary *heares*, *V.* vii. 39. 8
 her fayre golden *heares* . . . ye waving chance to marke; *Am.* lxxxi. 1
- Hairy.** An *hairie* hide of some wilde beast, *Mai.* 66
 His broad outstretched hornes, his *hairie* thics, *Mai.* 335
 doth farre outcast His *hairie* beames, *III.* i. 16. 6
 all his *hairie* brest with gory bloud was fld. *IV.* vii. 31. 9
 With *hairie* glib deform'd and meiger face, *IV.* viii. 12. 6
- Hale.** See **Hearty-hale.**
- they bene *hale* enough, *S.C.* Jul. 107
 all heedlesse of his dearest *hale*, *As.* 103
 streight did he *hayle* The greedy villain *III.* viii. 31. 5
 See, how they doe the Lady *hale* and draw! *VI.* viii. 6. 7
 Gan him to *hale*, and teare, and scratch, and bite; *VI.* viii. 28. 7
 by his goatish beard some did him *haile*: *VII.* vi. 49. 5

- Haled.** rudely *hayld* her forth without remorse, *V.* ii. 26. 3
 But *hayld* and pold with all his might and maine, *VI.* iv. 7. 4
- Hales.** with both his hands unto him *hayles* The resty raynes, *V.* viii. 39. 5
- Half.** *haile* disbowel'd lies *Ro.* xxviii. 5
 the pensive boy, *haile* in despight, Arose, *S.C.* Ja. 76
 As *haile* unwilling *S.C.* F. 204
 forth shee yode, thereat *haile* aghast: *S.C.* May 233
haile with shame confound *S.C.* Jun. 63
haile in doubt he opned the dore, *S.C.* S. 220
 ere they were *haile* mellow ripe; *S.C.* D. 107
 Now had the Sun *haile* heaven overgone, *Gn.* 165
 she *haile* frantick, having slaine her sonne, *Gn.* 175
 ere the yeare have *haile* his course out-run, *Hub.* 305
 The Priest gan wexe *haile* proud *Hub.* 413
 ne *haile* so streight and sore. *Hub.* 448
 Ne suffer it to house there *haile* a day. *Hub.* 828
 watrie eyne *haile* weeping, *Hub.* 1362
 all Apes but *haile* their eares have left, *Hub.* 1383
 Thoughts *haile* devine, *T.M.* 363
 vainly thinke your selves *haile* happie then, *Ti.* 199
 in this *haile* happie I doo read Good Melibae, *Ti.* 435
 Not *haile* so manie sundrie colours *Mai.* 92
haile in doubt, because of his disguise, *D.* 57
 (saide he, *haile* wrothfully) *D.* 71
 yet would live with heart *haile* stonie cold, *Col.* 206
 This sun would faile me ere I *haile* had ended: *Col.* 679
 ugly monster . . . *Haile* like a serpent horribly displaide, *I.* i. 14. 7
 th' other *haile* did womans shape retaine, *I.* i. 14. 8
Haile furious unto his foe he came, *I.* i. 24. 3
Haile angrie asked him, for what he came. *I.* i. 43. 5
 as *haile* blushing ofred him to kis, *I.* i. 49. 7
haile enraged at her shamelesse guise, *I.* i. 50. 2
Haile mad through malice *I.* iii. 22. 8
haile ashamed wondred at the sight: *I.* iii. 38. 6
haile loth to looke so lowe, *I.* iv. 14. 1
 The Marriner yet *haile* amazed stares *I.* vi. 1. 4
 The mightie trunk, *haile* rent with ragged rift, *I.* viii. 22. 8
haile dead with dying feare; *I.* ix. 30. 6
 The mossy braunches of an Oke *haile* ded. *I.* x. 48. 4
Haile flying and *haile* footing in his haste, *I.* xi. 8. 2
Haile dead through feare, *I.* xii. 11. 3
 sayd then the knight *haile* wroth, *II.* i. 11. 1
 lay, *haile* dead, *haile* quick; *II.* i. 39. 4
haile discontent, mote nathelesse Himselfe appease, *II.* vi. 24. 1
 Joves dreaded thunder light Does scorch not *haile* so sore, *II.* vi. 50. 8
haile in disdainful wise, *II.* ix. 38. 1
 an old man, *haile* blind, *II.* ix. 55. 6
 hideous Giaunts, and *haile* beastly men, *II.* x. 7. 2
 The Prince him selfe *haile* seemed to offend; *II.* x. 68. 7
haile unwilling from their bookes them brought, *II.* x. 77. 8
haile the steele behind his backe did rest; *II.* xi. 37. 5
Haile in amaze with horror hideous, *II.* xi. 38. 4
haile in rage to be deluded thus, *II.* xi. 38. 5
 did like an *haile* Theatre fulfill: *II.* xii. 30. 7
 th' upper *haile* their hew retayned still, *II.* xii. 31. 6
 Art, as *haile* in scorn of niggard Nature, *II.* xii. 50. 6
 th' eternall lampes . . . were *haile* yspent, *III.* i. 57. 7
 the Dame, *haile* dedd Through suddain feare *III.* i. 62. 4
Haile arm'd and *haile* unarm'd, *III.* i. 63. 3
 Th' old woman wox *half* blanek those wordes to heare, *III.* iii. 17. 8
 suddain fitt, and *haile* extatick stoure, *III.* iii. 50. 5
Haile of thy dayes doest lead in horrour hideous. *III.* iv. 55. 9
 as *haile* in great disdaine, *III.* iv. 61. 6
 woxe *haile* wroth against her damzels slacke, *III.* vi. 19. 3
 To whom *haile* weeping she thus answered; *III.* vi. 20. 6
 Not *haile* so fast the wicked Myrrha fled *III.* vii. 26. 1
 Nor *haile* so fast to save her maydenhed *III.* vii. 26. 3
 being but *haile* twin of that berth: *III.* vii. 47. 9
 As if the word so spoken were *haile* donne, *III.* x. 33. 2
 fell to ground *half* dedd. *III.* x. 43. 9
 to ground He fell *haile* dead: *III.* xii. 34. 2
 Twixt dolour and despight *haile* desperate, *III.* xii. 43. or.3
 Britomart, *haile* envying their blesse, *III.* xii. 46. or.6
 Whose scoffed words he taking *haile* in scorn, *IV.* ii. 6. 6
 The other *haile*, behind yet sticking fast, *IV.* iii. 12. 3
 Then he *haile* vanquisht, then the other seemed, *IV.* iii. 28. 4
haile affeard Of th' uncouth sight, *IV.* iii. 31. 5
 Triamond, *haile* wroth to see him staid, *IV.* iv. 20. 5
 snatching from her hand *haile* angrily The belt. *IV.* v. 19. 8
 The Prince *haile* rapt began on her to dote; *IV.* ix. 6. 7
haile angry therewithall *IV.* x. 11. 9
 were they brethren both of *haile* the blood, *IV.* x. 32. 3
 'By her I entring *half* dismayed was; *IV.* x. 36. 1
 he was *haile* mortall, *IV.* xii. 4. 1
haile dead did hide her selfe for feare. *V.* ii. 24. 9
 Of which th' one *haile* upon himselfe did set, *V.* iii. 11. 6
 but *haile* seeme his ugly visnomie, *V.* iv. 11. 3
 their Queene her selfe, *haile* like a man, *V.* iv. 36. 8
 Through vengefull wrath and sdeignfull pride *half* mad; *V.* iv. 43. 3
Haile of her shield he shared quite away, *V.* v. 9. 2
haile her side it selfe did naked show, *V.* v. 9. 3
haile enrag'd she grew, *V.* v. 9. 6
 she turn'd her head, as *haile* abashed, *V.* v. 30. 1
 As one adaw'd, and *haile* confused stood; *V.* v. 45. 5
 ere they were *haile* ded *V.* viii. 28. 8
 with unwonted terror *haile* affray, *V.* ix. 24. 4
 made him stagger and stand *haile* agast, *V.* xi. 28. 7
 Sir Burbon, blushing *haile* for shame: *V.* xi. 62. 6
 Her *haile* dismayd they found in doubtfull plight, *V.* xi. 60. 4
 Artegall, returning yet *haile* sad *VI.* i. 4. 4

Half—Continued.

- when her he mist, He woxe *halfe* mad; VI. ii. 20. 7
 (quoth he *halfe* wrothfully) VI. vii. 16. 1
 where is eke your friend which *halfe* it ought? VI. vii. 16. 5
 how could her love make *half* amends therefore? VI. vii. 38. 9
 like one *halfe* entranced grew. VI. xi. 26. 9
 gave him hope, and did him *halfe* perswade, VI. xi. 7. 3
halfe enraged at that ruefull sight; VI. xi. 25. 4
 being *halfe* dismayd, VI. xii. 16. 7
halfe confusd with his great commaund, VII. v. 26. 1
 I in hand her yet *halfe* trembling tooke, Am. lxvii. 11
 Give leave to rest me being *halfe* fordonne, Am. lxxx. 3
- Halfen.** he Malheccoes *halfen* eye did wyle; III. x. 5. 2
 His *halfen* eye he wiled wondrous well, III. x. 5. 3
Halfendeal. heavenly lampes were *halfendeale* ybrent; III. ix. 53. 5
Half-gnawn. even that *halfe-gnawn* snake, V. xii. 39. 3
Half-horsy. th' *halfe-horsy* people, Centaures hight, Gn. 41
Halldome. sure, and by my *halldome*, (quoth he) Hub. 545
Halmeda. Fresh *Almeda* deckt with girlond greene; IV. xi. 51. 1
Haling. *Hayling* that mayden by the yellow heare, VI. i. 17. 6
Haling her palfrey by the hempen raines; VI. vii. 44. 4
 Scourging and *haling* him more vehemant; VI. viii. 4. 8
- Hall.** See **Castle-hall**, **Judgement-hall**.
 Merily masking both in bowre and *hall*. As. 28
 purchase highest rowmes in bowre and *hall*: Col. 726
 Thence to the *hall*, which was . . . With rich array . . . dight. I. iv. 6. 5
 The heapes of people, thronging in the *hall*, I. iv. 16. 7
 Feasting and courting both in bowre and *hall*; I. iv. 43. 6
 forth he comes into the commone *hall*; I. v. 3. 1
 Which wast begot in Daemorgorgons *hall*, I. v. 22. 5
 nor wight was scene in howre or *hall*. I. viii. 29. 9
 gladly did them guide, till to the *Hall* they came. I. x. 6. 9
 All in the open *hall* amazed stood I. xii. 25. 1
 Thence she them brought into a stately *Hall*, II. ix. 27. 1
 through the *Hall* there walked to and fro II. ix. 28. 1
 in her fathers *hall* . . . in that enchanted glasse she saw; IV. vi. 26. 5
 dayly feasting both in bowre and *hall*, IV. vi. 39. 7
 He comes to Proteus *hall*, IV. xi. Arg.
 All these together marched toward Proteus *hall*. IV. xi. 39. 9
 Came to the open *hall* to listen V. iii. 13. 8
 thether also came . . . into the common *hall*, V. iii. 14. 2
 Thereof great hurly-burly moved was Throughout the *hall*. V. iii. 30. 2
 drawing him out of the open *hall*. V. iii. 37. 3
 She heard a wondrous noise below the *hall*: V. vi. 27. 5
 they passing in Went up the *hall*, V. ix. 23. 2
 The marshall of the *hall* to them did come, V. ix. 23. 7
 ran into the *Hall*, where he did weene Him selfe to save; V. x. 37. 8
 well besemeth that in Princes *hall*. VI. i. 1. 3
 passing forth into the *hall* he came, VI. i. 24. 6
 Ne staid, till that he came into the *hall*; VI. vi. 19. 3
 Into his Lords forbidden *hall* to passe? VI. vi. 20. 4
 this your cabin both my bowre and *hall*: VI. ix. 32. 4
- Hallidome.** See **Halldome**.
Halloo. Yet did she not lament with loude *alew*, V. vi. 13. 8
Hallow. A table . . . I avow to *hallow* unto thee! III. iv. 10. 9
Hallowed. often *halowed* with holy-water dewe: S.C. F. 210
Hallowing. with a sheepe, The Altars *hallowing*. S.C. Jul. 136
 Whooping and *hallowing* on every part, VI. viii. 40. 3
Halsed. lovely *haust*, from feare of treason free, IV. iii. 49. 4
Halter. He chose an *halter* from among the rest, I. ix. 54. 4
 round about his necke an *halter* tight, V. iv. 22. 3
 forst him th' *halter* from his hand to loose, VI. vii. 45. 7
- Ham.** Below her *ham* her weed did somewhat trayne, II. iii. 27. 1
 short tucked for light motion Up to her *ham*; V. v. 2. 7
- Hamadryads.** faire *Hamadryades*, Her to behold do thither
 runne I. vi. 18. 1
- Hammer.** So huge his *hammer*, and so fierce his heat, IV. v. 37. 7
Hammers. heaped blowes like yron *hammers* great; I. v. 7. 2
 when heavy *hammers* on the wedge are swaid; I. xi. 42. 7
 they heard the sound of many yron *hammers*. IV. v. 33. 7
 With huge great *hammers*, that did never rest IV. v. 36. 3
 So likewise did the *hammers* which they bore, IV. v. 36. 7
Hammers'. *hammers* sound his senses did molest, IV. v. 41. 2
- Han.** See **Have**.
- Hand.** See **Left hand**, **Nigh hand**, **Right hand**, **Underhand**,
White-hand.
 made by his owne skilfull *hande*. Bel.¹ iv. 10
 One *hand* on Scythia, th' other on the More, Ro. iv. 3
 Doth yet himselfe with fatal *hand* enforce, Ro. xxvii. 13
 Didst arme thy *hand* against thy proper hart; Ro. xxxi. 11
 Was not I planted of thine owne *hand*, S.C. F. 165
 His harmefull Hatchet he hent in *hand*, S.C. F. 195
 With howe and bolts in either *hand*, S.C. Mar. 65
 All for Elisa in her *hand* to weare? S.C. Ap. 105
 In evill houre thou hentest in *hand*. S.C. Jul. 37
 To leave the good, that I had in *hande*, S.C. S. 59
 Unwisely weaves, that takes two webbes in *hand*. S.C. O. 102
 with his *hand* him rashly bruizing slewe Gn. 290
 each with brothers bloudie *hand* was slaine. Gn. 416
 hold in hugger mugger in their *hand*, Hub. 139
 not with kissed *hand* below the knee, Hub. 730
 dare his hardy *hand* to those outstretch, Hub. 974
 the worke of your nimble *hand*, Hub. 1035
 through his *hand* must passe the Fiaunt. Hub. 1144
 high Jove, in whose almightie *hand*. Hub. 1225
 in his *hand* He tooke Caduceus, Hub. 1291
 reach his *hand* into his enemies hoast. Ti. 542
 woven even now Of Joves owne *hand*, Mu. 236
 Jaakob staffe in *hand* devoutlie crossd, D. 41
 bring to *hand* that yet had never beene; D. 116

Hand—Continued.

- he tooke in *hand* My pipe, Col. 72
 To have in her commandment at *hand*? Col. 263
 Enforst to seeke some covert nigh at *hand*, I. i. 7. 1
 nought aghast, his mightie *hand* enhaunst: I. i. 17. 8
hand or foot to stirr he strove in vaine. I. i. 18. 8
 knitting all his force, got one *hand* free, I. i. 19. 7
 He stayde his *hand*; and gan himselfe advise I. i. 50. 5
 he suddenly up start With sword in *hand*, I. ii. 5. 2
 His foe was nigh at *hand*. I. ii. 14. 6
 Astonied with the stroke of their owne *hand*, I. ii. 15. 8
 'Whose forged beauty he did take in *hand* . . . to have ex-
 cceded I. ii. 36. 1
 The false witch did my wrathfull *hand* withhold: I. ii. 39. 8
 Truth . . . fals in *hand* of leachour I. iii. Arg.
 To weet if dwelling place were nigh at *hand*; I. iii. 11. 2
 His bludding hart is in the vengers *hand*; I. iii. 20. 2
 hee durst not show Him selfe too nigh at *hand*, I. iii. 26. 4
 Una eride, 'O! hold that heavie *hand*, I. iii. 37. 2
 His hasty *hand* he doth amased hold, I. iii. 38. 5
 Left in the *hand* of that same Paynim hold, I. iii. 40. 6
 mightie corse, As ever wielded speare in warlike *hand*, I. iii. 42. 4
 Through highest heaven with weaker *hand* to rayne: I. iv. 9. 4
 in her *hand* she held a mirrhour bright, I. iv. 10. 6
 in his *hand* his Portesse still he bare, I. iv. 19. 1
 he . . . in his *hand* did beare a bouzing can, I. iv. 22. 6
 in his *hand* a burning hart he bare, I. iv. 25. 3
 in foote and *hand* A grievous gout tormented him full sore, I. iv. 29. 6
 in his *hand* a burning brood he bath, I. iv. 33. 3
 on his dagger still his *hand* he held, I. iv. 33. 8
 after all, . . . Rode Sathan with a smarting whip in *hand*, I. iv. 36. 2
 That brothers *hand* shall dearely well requight, I. iv. 42. 6
 his heavie *hand* he high gan reare, I. v. 13. 5
 His cunning *hand* gan to his wounds to lay, I. v. 44. 2
 Antiochus, the which advaunst His cursed *hand* gainst God, I. v. 47. 9
 His trembling *hand* he would him force to put Upon the Lyon I. vi. 24. 3
 in his *hand* a Jacobs staffe, I. vi. 35. 7
 Th' Elle . . . his unready weapons gan in *hand* to take. I. vii. 7. 9
 His heavie *hand* he heaved up on hie, I. vii. 14. 2
 O! hold thy mortall *hand* for Ladies sake; I. vii. 14. 6
 Encourcing fiercs with single sword in *hand*; I. viii. 12. 8
 Pupill fit for such a Tutors *hand*! I. ix. 6. 2
 gave it him in *hand*: his *hand* did quake I. ix. 51. 3
 He lifted up his *hand*, that backe againe did start. I. ix. 51. 9
 Out of his *hand* she snatcht the cursed knife, I. ix. 52. 4
 in her other *hand* she fast did hold I. x. 13. 7
 Amendment readie still at *hand* did wayt, I. x. 26. 7
 taking by the *hand* that Faeries sonne, I. x. 33. 2
 by the *hand* him beares Forth I. x. 35. 1
 he . . . gave All in his *hand*, I. x. 42. 8
 the keyes are to thy *hand* beight I. x. 50. 7
 staggering steps thy steady *hand* doth lead, I. x. 51. 2
 writt in stone . . . by the *hand* of God, I. x. 53. 7
 Who did her cause into thy *hand* committ, I. x. 63. 8
 with mightie *hand* . . . High reard thy royall throne I. x. 65. 2
 the dreadful Beast drew nigh to *hand*, I. xi. 8. 1
 So wondrous force from *hand* of living wight; I. xi. 17. 8
 ferely tooke his trenchand blade in *hand*, I. xi. 24. 1
 Great God it planted . . . With his Almighty *hand*, I. xi. 46. 8
 Behold! I see the haven nigh at *hand*. I. xi. 41. 1
 out of *hand* Proclaymed joy and peace I. xii. 3. 7
 now they laurell braunches bore in *hand*, I. xii. 5. 8
 scratch my sonne, or rend his tender *hand*? I. xii. 11. 6
 Withhold . . . your hasty *hand* From knitting league I. xii. 28. 3
 often semblance made to scape out of their *hand*. I. xii. 35. 9
 bound him *hand* and foote with yron chainis; I. xii. 36. 2
 Possessed of his Ladies hart and *hand*; I. xii. 40. 7
 knighthood tooke of good Sir Huons *hand*, II. i. 6. 8
 Whose hastie *hand* so far from reason strayd, II. i. 28. 5
 Who made my *hand* the organ of his might: II. i. 33. 3
 cursed *hand*, bath plaid this cruell part, II. i. 44. 7
 this babes bloody *hand* May not be clensd II. ii. 10. 1
 To weet what dreadfull thing was there in *hand*, II. ii. 21. 2
 hold your dead-doing *hand*? II. iii. 8. 1
 As if their lives had in his *hand* beene gagd; II. iii. 14. 3
 'That shall I shortly purchase to your *hand*; II. iii. 18. 2
 in her *hand* a sharpe bore-speare she held, II. iii. 29. 1
 'O! stay thy *hand*; II. iii. 35. 1
 Those deadly tooles which in her *hand* she held, II. iii. 37. 3
 with solemue oath and plighted *hand* Assurd, II. iv. 23. 8
 With wrathfull *hand* I slew her innocent, II. iv. 29. 4
 in his *hand* two dartes, II. iv. 38. 7
 Eftssoones his cruel *hand* Sir Guyon stayd, II. v. 13. 1
 that she gave into his *hand*. II. v. 22. 8
 by Natures cunning *hand* Bene choycely picked out II. vi. 12. 3
 shee soone to *hand* Her ferry brought, II. vi. 19. 4
 ever held his *hand* upon his hart; II. vi. 26. 2
 What coward *hand* shall doe thee next to dye, II. vi. 39. 8
 Holding in *hand* a goodly arming sword, II. vi. 47. 6
 Helpe with thy *hand*, or with thy counsell sage: II. vi. 48. 4
 His *hand* that trembled as one terrifyde; II. vii. 6. 7
 gan a cursed *hand* the quiet wombe II. vii. 17. 1
 ne *hand* these handled not; II. vii. 19. 7
 The one in *hand* an yron whip did strayne, II. vii. 21. 7
 If ever covetous *hand*, or lustfull eye, II. vii. 27. 2
 Mammon did his hasty *hand* withhold, II. vii. 42. 6
 stretching forth his *hand*. II. vii. 58. 4
 the fruit from *hand* . . . Did fly abacke, II. vii. 58. 6
 evill is at *hand* him to offend.' II. viii. 8. 7
 With trembling *hand* his troubled pulse gan try; II. viii. 9. 6

Hand—Continued.

wrathfull <i>hand</i> wrought not her owne desire?	II. viii. 15. 5
rude <i>hand</i> upon his shield he laid,	II. viii. 17. 1
out of his <i>hand</i> . . . he rudely snatcht away,	II. viii. 22. 5
doth against the dead his <i>hand</i> upheave,	II. viii. 29. 7
his <i>hand</i> , more sad then Iomp of lead,	II. viii. 30. 5
thy cruell <i>hand</i> , That twice hath speed;	II. viii. 37. 6
again he armed felt his <i>hand</i> :	II. viii. 40. 6
back againe turning his busie <i>hand</i> ,	II. viii. 41. 6
His <i>hand</i> relented and the stroke forbore,	II. viii. 43. 4
may Thy cursed <i>hand</i> so cruelly have swayd	II. viii. 46. 7
read, what wicked <i>hand</i> hath robbed mee	II. viii. 54. 1
withstand Oppressours powre by armes and puissant <i>hand</i> ?	II. viii. 56. 5
hard adventure which I have in <i>hand</i> ,	II. ix. 8. 8
in his <i>hand</i> a white rod menaged:	II. ix. 27. 5
in her <i>hand</i> a Poplar braunch did hold:	II. ix. 37. 3
yvory Which cunning Craftesman <i>hand</i> hath overlayd	II. ix. 41. 6
There chaunced to the Princes <i>hand</i> to rize	II. ix. 59. 5
As it delivered was from <i>hand</i> to <i>hand</i> :	II. ix. 60. 5
In her owne <i>hand</i> the crowne she kept in store,	II. x. 20. 3
with most cruell <i>hand</i> him murrered pittillesse.	II. x. 35. 9
they overran all parts with easy <i>hand</i>	II. x. 61. 9
they which sought at first their helping <i>hand</i> ,	II. x. 65. 8
As if the rest some wicked <i>hand</i> did rend,	II. x. 68. 4
from thy <i>hand</i> Did comun breath and nouriture receive.	II. x. 69. 5
in his <i>hand</i> a bended bow was scene,	II. xi. 21. 1
There follow'd fast at <i>hand</i> two wicked Hags,	II. xi. 23. 2
often need the helpe of weaker <i>hand</i> :	II. xi. 30. 2
With steadfast <i>hand</i> upon his horse did stay,	II. xi. 48. 8
Sir Palmer, keepe an even <i>hand</i> ,	II. xii. 18. 3
hard at <i>hand</i> they spy	II. xii. 18. 5
defects From her most cunning <i>hand</i> escaped bee;	II. xii. 23. 4
Holding a staffe in <i>hand</i> for mere formalitee,	II. xii. 48. 9
taking it out of her tender <i>hand</i> ,	II. xii. 57. 2
His daedale <i>hand</i> would faile and greatly faynt,	III. Pr. 2. 4
To loose long gotten honour with one evill <i>hand</i>	III. i. 10. 9
in his clownish <i>hand</i> a sharp bore speare he shooke.	III. i. 17. 9
with cunning <i>hand</i> was pourtrahed The love of Venus	III. i. 34. 3
Dare not for dread his hardy <i>hand</i> exposc.	III. i. 46. 8
with her softe <i>hand</i> She sofly felt	III. i. 60. 6
Carados her <i>hand</i> withheld From rash revenge,	III. iii. 55. 7
That mortall speare she in her <i>hand</i> did take,	III. iv. 14. 2
Through heavy stroke of Britomartis <i>hand</i>	III. iv. 29. 4
Not this the worke of womans <i>hand</i> ywis,	III. iv. 37. 3
Cursed the <i>hand</i> that did so deadly smight	III. iv. 44. 4
good Sir, tell out of <i>hand</i> ?	III. v. 4. 9
His bootlesse bow in feeble <i>hand</i> upcaught,	III. v. 24. 6
From dread of her revenging fathers <i>hand</i> ;	III. vii. 26. 2
he tooke in <i>hand</i> , And with it bownd the beast,	III. vii. 36. 2
Fast bounden <i>hand</i> and foote with cords of wire,	III. vii. 37. 8
She caught in <i>hand</i> an huge great yron mace,	III. vii. 40. 1
on his collar laying puissant <i>hand</i> ,	III. vii. 43. 1
when him at <i>hand</i> she did espy,	III. vii. 44. 7
Unable to arise, or foote or <i>hand</i> to styre.	III. vii. 45. 9
Great labour fondly hast thou hent in <i>hand</i> ,	III. vii. 61. 2
In <i>hand</i> she boldly tooke To make another	III. viii. 5. 6
his rough <i>hand</i> Where ill became him	III. viii. 25. 6
Shee struggled strongly both with foote and <i>hand</i>	III. viii. 27. 3
rough Masons <i>hand</i> with engines keene	III. viii. 37. 6
<i>hand</i> should dare for to engore Her noble blood?	III. viii. 48. 8
when so of his <i>hand</i> the pledge she raught,	III. ix. 31. 1
sewd At <i>hand</i> with humble pride	III. x. 9. 3
So takes in <i>hand</i> To seeke her	III. x. 19. 4
Why then is Busirane with wicked <i>hand</i> suffred,	III. xi. 10. 7
Perhaps this <i>hand</i> may helpe to ease your woe,	III. xi. 15. 4
powre of <i>hand</i> , nor skill of learned brest,	III. xi. 16. 3
both are of thy haplesse <i>hand</i> extinct,	III. xi. 37. 3
in his <i>hand</i> a hraunch of laurell bore,	III. xii. 3. 7
to the vulgare beckning with his <i>hand</i> ,	III. xii. 4. 3
in his <i>hand</i> a windy fan did beare,	III. xii. 8. 8
A net in th' one <i>hand</i> ,	III. xii. 11. 5
in her <i>hand</i> did hold An holy-water-sprinkle,	III. xii. 13. 5
alwaies in her <i>hand</i> two clewes of silke she twynd.	III. xii. 14. 9
A paire of Pincers in his <i>hand</i> he had,	III. xii. 16. 5
(The work of cruell <i>hand</i>)	III. xii. 20. 8
Shame burning brand-yrons in her <i>hand</i> did hold:	III. xii. 24. 8
His cured <i>hand</i> withheld,	III. xii. 32. 9
Therewith she stayd her <i>hand</i> ,	III. xii. 34. 8
slack her threatfull <i>hand</i> for daungers dout;	III. xii. 37. 4
laid the noble Championesse strong <i>hand</i> Upon th' enchaunter	III. xii. 41. 3
the lovely paire drew nigh to <i>hand</i> :	IV. i. 34. 1
Why doth mine <i>hand</i> from thine avenge abstaine,	IV. i. 52. 7
thrise his <i>hand</i> to kill her did upreare,	IV. i. 54. 8
did take His silver Harpe in <i>hand</i>	IV. ii. 1. 9
This <i>hand</i> her wonne, this <i>hand</i> shall her defend?	IV. ii. 14. 6
as they now approached nigh at <i>hand</i> ,	IV. ii. 31. 1
These three that hardie challenge tooke in <i>hand</i> ,	IV. iii. 3. 1
in his <i>hand</i> nought but the troncheon left:	IV. iii. 12. 2
seeing it at <i>hand</i> , he swar'd asyde,	IV. iii. 18. 6
his mightie <i>hand</i> He beav'd on high,	IV. iii. 33. 1
Stroke him, as he his <i>hand</i> to strike upreard,	IV. iii. 33. 8
in her other <i>hand</i> a cup she hild,	IV. iii. 42. 8
Their wrathfull blades downe fell out of their <i>hand</i> ,	IV. iii. 48. 4
Then tooke the bold Sir Satyrane in <i>hand</i> ,	IV. iv. 17. 1
went away sore wounded of his haplesse <i>hand</i>	IV. iv. 21. 9
So dreadfull were his strokes, so deadly was his <i>hand</i>	IV. iv. 23. 9
ere his <i>hand</i> he reard, he overthrew Seven Knights,	IV. iv. 41. 1
Till by mishap he in his foemens <i>hand</i> did light.	IV. v. 7. 9
snatching from her <i>hand</i> halfe angrily The belt	IV. v. 19. 8
This <i>hand</i> may helpe, or succour ought supplie,	IV. vi. 8. 7

Hand—Continued.

Ah, cruell <i>hand</i> ! and thrise more cruell hart,	IV. vi. 16. 8
At last his lucklesse <i>hand</i> he heav'd on hie,	IV. vi. 18. 6
Framed in goldsmithes forge with cunning <i>hand</i> :	IV. vi. 20. 4
as his <i>hand</i> he up againe did reare,	IV. vi. 21. 1
felt some ruth or sence his <i>hand</i> did lacke,	IV. vi. 21. 7
All that long while upheld her wrathfull <i>hand</i> ,	IV. vi. 23. 2
her enhaunced <i>hand</i> she downe can soft withdraw.	IV. vi. 26. 9
Her <i>hand</i> fell downe,	IV. vi. 27. 4
womans <i>hand</i> Hath conquered you	IV. vi. 31. 2
Like to a stubborne steede whom strong <i>hand</i> would restraine.	IV. vi. 33. 9
in his <i>hand</i> a tall young oake he bore,	IV. vii. 7. 4
he his <i>hand</i> so carefully did beare,	IV. vii. 27. 5
scarse the Squire his <i>hand</i> could once upreare,	IV. vii. 28. 6
With bow in <i>hand</i> and arrowes ready bent,	IV. vii. 29. 6
of his owne rash <i>hand</i> one wound was to be scene.	IV. vii. 35. 9
held her wratfull <i>hand</i> from vengeance sore:	IV. vii. 36. 6
With ready <i>hand</i> it to have reft away;	IV. viii. 10. 6
Eftsommes she flew unto his fearelesse <i>hand</i> ,	IV. viii. 12. 1
untide . . . by Virgins <i>hand</i> ;	IV. viii. 21. 6
steadie <i>hand</i> was faine his steede to guyde,	IV. viii. 37. 7
ere his <i>hand</i> he could recure againe	IV. viii. 45. 1
"Thenceforth I found more favour at her <i>hand</i> ,	IV. viii. 61. 1
nigh at <i>hand</i> Those Ladies two,	IV. viii. 62. 6
in a mighty <i>hand</i> Her person . . . did remaine,	IV. ix. 18. 2
gan him selfe advise To stay his <i>hand</i> ,	IV. ix. 35. 6
she them forced <i>hand</i> to joyne in <i>hand</i> ,	IV. x. 33. 2
Holding her <i>hand</i> upon her gentle hart;	IV. x. 51. 2
by the lilly <i>hand</i> her labour'd up to reare.	IV. x. 53. 9
The pledge of faith, her <i>hand</i> , engaged held	IV. x. 55. 7
to lay <i>hand</i> on her not one of all them daring.	IV. x. 56. 9
of a womans <i>hand</i> it was ywroke,	IV. xi. 5. 6
what an endlesse worke have I in <i>hand</i> ,	IV. xii. 1. 1
Whom she receiving by the lilly <i>hand</i> ,	IV. xii. 33. 3
with strong <i>hand</i> their fruitfull rancknes did deface.	V. i. 1. 9
Did with strong <i>hand</i> withhold;	V. i. 3. 9
bide the horror of his wreakfull <i>hand</i> ,	V. i. 8. 8
in his <i>hand</i> an yron stale did hould,	V. i. 12. 8
whether his owne <i>hand</i> , or whether other wight?	V. i. 14. 9
That did his <i>hand</i> in Ladies bloud embrew,	V. i. 16. 4
rather of his <i>hand</i> besought to die.	V. i. 18. 4
keepes a Bridges passage by strong <i>hand</i> ,	V. ii. 4. 7
With bright Chrysaor in his cruell <i>hand</i> ,	V. ii. 18. 2
curst the <i>hand</i> which did that vengeance on him dight.	V. ii. 18. 9
Of Justice, which in Talus <i>hand</i> did lye;	V. ii. 26. 2
An huge great paire of ballance in his <i>hand</i> ,	V. ii. 30. 3
In vaine therefore doest thou now take in <i>hand</i>	V. ii. 42. 5
by misfortune in his <i>hand</i> did fall?	V. iii. 22. 8
th' one <i>hand</i> seizing on his golden bit,	V. iii. 29. 6
one did take The horse in <i>hand</i>	V. iii. 33. 2
thrise did lay his <i>hand</i> upon his sword;	V. iii. 36. 3
Which long agoe he taken had in <i>hand</i> :	V. iv. 3. 7
this maides with whom I fastned <i>hand</i> ,	V. iv. 15. 7
So each of them layd downe his sword out of his <i>hand</i>	V. iv. 16. 9
plucked quite from all possessors <i>hand</i> ,	V. iv. 19. 3
on womankind His mighty <i>hand</i> to shend,	V. iv. 24. 4
She causeth them be hang'd up out of <i>hand</i> ;	V. iv. 32. 4
ere she could joyne <i>hand</i> with him to fight,	V. iv. 43. 5
Cursing his <i>hand</i> that had that visage mard:	V. v. 13. 4
No <i>hand</i> so cruell, nor no hart so hard,	V. v. 13. 5
Her wrathfull <i>hand</i> from greedy vengeance to have stayd.	V. v. 14. 9
in his <i>hand</i> a distaffe to him gave,	V. v. 23. 2
T' obey the heasts of mans well-ruling <i>hand</i>	V. v. 25. 4
Not by strong <i>hand</i> compelled thereunto,	V. vi. 16. 4
as next to <i>hand</i> did light,	V. vi. 20. 8
in his <i>hand</i> his thrasher ready keight.	V. vi. 29. 7
So well as could with cunning <i>hand</i> be wrought,	V. vii. 6. 3
in her other <i>hand</i> She stretched forth a long white eclender	V. vii. 7. 4
wand,	V. vii. 7. 4
ere they reared <i>hand</i> the Amazone Began	V. vii. 28. 1
she to hunt the beast first tooke in <i>hand</i> ;	V. vii. 30. 8
Suffering my <i>hand</i> against my heart to stray;	V. viii. 13. 3
to his part allures, and bribeth under <i>hand</i>	V. viii. 18. 9
being wounded of the huntsmans <i>hand</i>	V. viii. 35. 6
With knife in <i>hand</i> ,	V. viii. 46. 3
with knife in <i>hand</i> She threw her husbands murrered infant	V. viii. 47. 1
Did stay her cruell <i>hand</i> ere she her raught;	V. viii. 48. 2
So fight of <i>hand</i> , and nymble of his pace,	V. ix. 5. 6
Which when the Damzell neare at <i>hand</i> did spy,	V. ix. 8. 3
in his <i>hand</i> an huge long staffe he held,	V. ix. 11. 1
he then tooke it up, and held fast in his <i>hand</i>	V. ix. 17. 9
whilst in <i>hand</i> it gryping hard he hent,	V. ix. 18. 4
Holding a Scepter in her royall <i>hand</i> ,	V. ix. 30. 2
To th' hearing of that former cause in <i>hand</i>	V. ix. 37. 2
with bloudie knyfe Yet dropping fresh in <i>hand</i> ,	V. ix. 48. 3
now by force extort out of her <i>hand</i>	V. x. 25. 3
would his doings justifie with his owne <i>hand</i>	V. xi. 4. 9
his weapon shift from side to syde, From <i>hand</i> to <i>hand</i> ;	V. xi. 6. 6
He gan to watch the wielding of his <i>hand</i> ,	V. xi. 7. 2
chang'd from <i>hand</i> to <i>hand</i> ,	V. xi. 7. 7
To greet him the good fortune of his <i>hand</i> :	V. xi. 15. 4
He tooke her up forby the lilly <i>hand</i> ,	V. xi. 17. 1
reave out of the <i>hand</i> that did it hend:	V. xi. 27. 5
Fallen into that Tyrants <i>hand</i> and usage bad.	V. xi. 40. 9
long having since Taken in <i>hand</i> th' exploit,	V. xii. 3. 2
As thicke as doth the seede after the sowers <i>hand</i>	V. xii. 7. 9
in his <i>hand</i> an huge Polaxe did beare,	V. xii. 14. 7
His deadly weapon which in <i>hand</i> he held:	V. xii. 16. 5
high did reare His cruell <i>hand</i> to smite him mortally,	V. xii. 20. 3
A distaffe in her other <i>hand</i> she had,	V. xii. 36. 6

Hand—Continued.

- Both *hand* and foote unto a tree was bound; VI. i. 11. 4
 What cruell *hand* thy wretched thraldome wrought, VI. i. 12. 3
 little bootes against him *hand* to reare. VI. i. 16. 5
 with *hand* unblest Hayling that mayden VI. i. 17. 5
 hast with guilty *hand* Murdred my men, VI. i. 25. 2
 taking from her *hand* a ring of gould, VI. i. 29. 2
 alive or dead Her foe deliver up into her *hand*: VI. i. 31. 6
 tooke in *hand* her quarrell to maintaine; VI. i. 33. 2
 his mortall *hand* a while he stayd; VI. i. 40. 1
 unto his *hand* in chase did happen neare. VI. ii. 6. 9
 Why hath thy *hand* . . . it selfe embrewed In blood. VI. ii. 7. 3
 He with strong *hand* downe from his steed me throw'th. VI. ii. 17. 8
 with carefull *hand* . . . To wype his wounds, VI. ii. 41. 4
 what cruell *hand* hath thus arayed This knight. VI. ii. 42. 3
 Which had this outrage wrought with wicked *hand*. VI. ii. 44. 4
 With speare in th' one *hand* VI. iii. 33. 8
 his long speare So nigh at *hand*, VI. iv. 7. 7
 catching up in *hand* a ragged stone VI. iv. 21. 2
 And quietly doth hold it in his *hand*, VI. iv. 30. 3
 sternely with strong *hand* he from his handling kept. VI. v. 25. 9
 laying *hand* upon his wrathfull blade VI. v. 26. 6
 it perceiving *hand* upon him layd, VI. v. 26. 8
 by what traine She fell into that salvage villaines *hand*? VI. v. 27. 8
 No wound, which warlike *hand* of enemy Indicts VI. vi. 1. 1
 rude *hand* on him did lay, To thrust him out of dore. VI. vi. 21. 8
 He stayd his second strooke, and did his *hand* abase. VI. vi. 31. 9
 slaughtered bodies which his *hand* had slaine, VI. vi. 38. 2
 Approching to him neare, his *hand* he stayd, VI. vi. 39. 2
 streight he held his *hand* at his commaundement. VI. vi. 40. 9
 With flaming sword in *hand* his terror more to breed. VI. vii. 11. 9
 throwing downe his load out of his *hand*, VI. vii. 24. 3
 in his *hand* a mighty yron club he bore. VI. vii. 43. 9
 having in his *hand* a whip, Her therewith yrks; VI. vii. 44. 6
 forst him th' halter from his *hand* to loose, VI. vii. 45. 7
 Till heavy *hand* the Carle upon him layd, VI. vii. 48. 6
 as his *hand* was heaved up on hight, VI. viii. 10. 2
 His dreadfull *hand* he heaved up aloft, VI. viii. 15. 1
 He staide his *hand* according her desire, VI. viii. 18. 1
 his cruell *hand* to stay, VI. viii. 29. 2
 Then to the rest his wrathfull *hand* he bends; VI. viii. 49. 5
 With shepheards hooke in *hand*, and fit attyre, VI. ix. 13. 8
 night arrived hard at *hand*, VI. ix. 16. 3
 in his *hand* he tooke . . . a shepheards hooke; VI. ix. 36. 4
 In his strong *hand* their rugged teats to hold, VI. ix. 37. 8
 who so hardie *hand* on her doth lay, VI. xi. 15. 8
 At length espies at *hand* the happie cost, VI. xi. 44. 8
 Still slew the foremost that came first to *hand*. VI. xi. 46. 8
 what mortall *hand* or heavens grace VI. xii. 8. 7
 Knowing his fatall *hand* by former feare; VI. xii. 25. 8
 Of butchers halefull *hand* to ground is feld, VI. xii. 30. 8
 trenbled underneath his mighty *hand*, VI. xii. 36. 8
 The good Sir Pelleas him tooke in *hand*, VI. xii. 39. 6
 Hecate, in whose almighty *hand* He plac't all rule. VII. vi. 3. 3
 an bory Old aged sire, with bower-glasse in *hand*, VII. vi. 8. 6
 rought forth her *hand* To pluck her downe VII. vi. 13. 2
 his burning levin-brond in *hand* he tooke. VII. vi. 30. 9
 He staide his *hand*; VII. vii. 31. 5
 in his *hand* a javelin he did beare, VII. vii. 28. 6
 in his *hand* he bore A boawe and shaftes, VII. vii. 29. 6
 in his *hand* a sickle he did holde, VII. vii. 30. 6
 Yet in his *hand* a spade he also hant, VII. vii. 32. 8
 led a lovely Mayd Forth by the lilly *hand*, VII. vii. 37. 4
 full her *hand* was found: VII. vii. 37. 5
 In his one *hand* . . . He held a knife-hook; VII. vii. 38. 5
 in th' other *hand* A paire of waights, VII. vii. 38. 6
 in his *hand* a broad deepe boawle he beares, VII. vii. 41. 8
 held in *hand* a mace, VII. vii. 44. 5
 And eke his learned *hand* at pleasure guide, Am. xvii. 6
 A greater craftsmans *hand* thereto doth neede, Am. xvii. 13
 in *hand* my tunelesse harp I take, Am. xlv. 9
 whom too cruell *hand* Did make the matter Am. xlviii. 1
 With plenteous *hand* by heaven upon you thrown; Am. lxvi. 2
 I in *hand* her yet halfe trembling tooke, Am. lxvii. 11
 a byrd, that in ones *hand* doth spy Desired food, Am. lxxiii. 5
 Agayne, I wrote it with a second *hand*; Am. lxxv. 3
 in his *hand* . . . Him caught Epig. iv. 23
 on it he hasty *hand* did lay, Epig. iv. 25
 bring in *hand* Another gay girland, Epith. 41
 Why blush ye, love, to give to me your *hand*, Epith. 238
 And thou, glad Genius! in whose gentle *hand* Epith. 398
 With which thou arnest his resistlesse *hand*. H.L. 230
 made Of that selfe mould, and that selfe Makers *hand*, H.H.L. 198
 in her *hand* a scepter she doth hold, H.H.B. 192
- Handed.** See *Bloody-handed, Lily-handed, Nimbler-handed.*
- Handle.** perhaps ye things may handle soc, Hub. 641
 best can *handle* his deceitfull wit Col. 693
 His cruell wounds . . . They . . . handle softly, I. v. 29. 8
 hilts were burnisht gold, and *handle* strong Of mother perle; I. vii. 30. 8
 that they might him *handle* more at will, III. iv. 40. 3
 Triamond to *handle* speare and shield, IV. ii. 42. 8
 likewise Should *handle* as the rest of her allies, VII. vi. 30. 5
 those lilly hands, . . . Shall *handle* you, Am. i. 3
 D. 120
- Handled.** afterwards I *handled* her so fayre, I. iii. 41. 3
 his sovaine Dame So rudely *handled* by her foe he saw, I. iii. 41. 3
 Ne tong did tell, ne hand these *handled* not; II. vii. 19. 7
 eke the Prince like treaty *handeled*, III. i. 11. 3
 every one as commune good her *handeled*. III. x. 36. 9
 To be captiv'd and *handled* as he list, VI. viii. 13. 2
- Handling.** thogh their owne faire *handling* wisely wrought, Hub. 554

Handling—Continued.

- Through his fine *handling*, and his cleanly play, Hub. 1015
 To thinke how she through guyleful *handling*, I. iii. 2. 4
 the heavens, and your faire *handeling*, Have made you
 master I. viii. 28. 1
 turne his earnest unto game, Through goodly *handling* II. i. 31. 2
 through wise *handling* and faire gouernance, II. i. 54. 6
 His rude assault and rugged *handeling* II. iv. 8. 1
 Through wounds, and strokes, and stubborne *handeling*, II. iv. 33. 2
 By their faire *handling*, III. ix. 31. 9
handling soft the hurts which she did get; IV. vii. 35. 7
 Through stubborne *handling* of her love-sicke hart; V. v. 28. 2
Handling and turning them a thousand wayes: VI. ii. 39. 5
 sternely with strong hand it from his *handling* kept. VI. v. 25. 9
 Whose cruell *handling* when that Squire beheld, VI. vii. 45. 1
 so hard *handling* those which best thee serve, H.L. 163
- Handmaid.** Did court the *handmayd* of my Lady deare, II. iv. 25. 2
 Her faultie *Handmayd*, which that bale did breede, II. iv. 29. 8
 great Dame Natures *handmaide* chearing every kind. III. iv. 56. 9
 she did call Her nearest *handmayd*, V. v. 28. 2
 To make one minine of thy poore *handmayd*, VI. v. 29. 6
 Delivered to her *handmayd*, VI. vii. 6. 8
 her owne *handmayd*, that Melissa hight, VI. vii. 14. 8
 Fit for the *handmayd* of the Faery Queene. Am. lxxx. 14
- Handmaid's.** Doth not your *handmayds* life at your foot lie? V. v. 31. 6
- Handmaids.** On her two pretty *handmaid*s did attend, IV. vi. 47. 1
 the Graces, . . . *Handmaid*s of Venus, VI. x. 15. 2
 ye three *handmayds* of the Cyprian Queene, Epith. 103
 thousands more Thy *handmaid*s be, H.B. 261
- Hands.** Why have your *hands* long sithence travel'd Ro. ix. 5
 these old Romane works, built with your *hands*, Ro. xv. 13
 That which no *hands* can evermore compyle, Ro. xxv. 14
 Till that Barbarian *hands* it quite did spill, Ro. xxx. 10
 Their *hands* they may not file. S.C. Jul. 192
 blood Which she with curs'd *hands* had shed before; Gn. 174
 fortunes read Out of their *hands*, Hub. 699
 wring Her wretched *hands* T.M. 170
 with *hands* uncleane Dares to pollute T.M. 567
 guiltie *hands* of enemies Ti. 299
 whose sad *hands* Doo weave the direfull threds D. 16
 Which in your noble *hands* for pledge I leave Ded. Son. vii. 9
 with his clownish *hands* their tender wings He brusheth I. i. 23. 8
 Wringing her *hands*, in womens piteous we, I. i. 50. 7
 Into the *hands* of hys accursed fone, I. ii. 23. 8
 'O! spare with guilty *hands* to teare My tender sides I. ii. 31. 2
 he . . . lickt her lilly *hands* with fawning tong, I. iii. 6. 2
 quaking *hands*, and other signes of feare: I. iii. 12. 6
 of his *hands* he had no government, I. iv. 34. 4
 Shouting, and clapping all their *hands* on hight, I. v. 16. 8
 manly *hands* imbred in guilty blood Had never beene, I. vii. 47. 3
 (Entire affection hateth nicer *hands*) I. viii. 40. 3
 How to advance with lavourable *hands*, I. ix. 1. 8
 as pledges firme, right *hands* together joynd. I. ix. 18. 9
 wash thy *hands* from guilt of bloody field: I. x. 60. 8
 fame, That warlike *hands* ennoblest with immortal name; I. xi. 5. 9
 With folded *hands*, and knees full lowly bent, I. xi. 32. 6
 his haptized *hands* now greater grew, I. xi. 36. 4
 in their *hands* sweet Timbrels all upheld on hight. I. xii. 6. 9
 to his *hands* that writt he did betake, I. xii. 25. 8
 Bad on that Messenger rude *hands* to reach. I. xii. 35. 3
 His owne two *hands* the holy knots did knitt, I. xii. 37. 1
 His owne two *hands*, for such a turne most fitt, I. xii. 37. 3
 out of cavytes *hands* Himselfe he frees II. i. 1. 7
 Whom his victorious *hands* did earst restore II. i. 2. 6
 Laid first his filthie *hands* on virgin cleene, II. i. 10. 4
 Wringing her *hands*, and making piteous moone: II. i. 13. 7
 With right *hands* plighted, pledges of good will. II. i. 34. 2
 Thy litle *hands* embred in bleeding brest II. i. 37. 8
 in her streaming blood he did embay His litle *hands*, II. i. 40. 8
 With feeble *hands* then stretched forth on hye, II. i. 49. 1
 Babes bloody *hands* may not be clensd: II. ii. Arg.
 His guiltie *hands* from bloody gore to cleene, II. ii. 3. 4
 still the litle *hands* were bloody scene: II. ii. 3. 7
 more to mighty *hands* then rightfull cause doth trust. II. ii. 29. 9
 his pitious *hands* gan reare. II. iii. 6. 9
 Forth creeping on his caitive *hands* and thies; II. iii. 35. 7
 His mighty *hands* did on the madman lay, II. iv. 6. 4
 With her two crooked *hands* she signes did make, II. iv. 13. 2
 both her *hands* fast bound unto a stake, II. iv. 13. 5
 both his *hands* fast bound behind his backe, II. iv. 14. 8
 My hart, my *hands*, mine eyes, and all assayd! II. iv. 28. 7
 mortall *hands* may not withstand his might, II. iv. 42. 2
 To ridd a wretched man from *hands* of hellish wight! II. v. 23. 9
 When ever his fiers *hands* he free mote fynd: II. v. 28. 4
 Both of them high attonce their *hands* enhaunst, II. vi. 31. 1
 Withold your bloody *hands* from battail fierce; II. vi. 33. 3
 The mightie martiall *hands* doe most commend: II. vi. 35. 5
 that ought those puissant *hands* may marre: II. vi. 44. 8
 Weake *hands*, but counsell is most strong in age! II. vi. 48. 5
 His cole-blacke *hands* did seeme to have ben seard II. vii. 3. 8
 both his *hands*, most filthie feculent, II. vii. 61. 4
 my *hands* I washt in purity, II. vii. 62. 8
 living *hands* immortalizd his name. II. viii. 13. 5
 her attaching thought her *hands* to tye; II. xi. 28. 6
 With their rude *hands* and gresly graplement; II. xi. 29. 3
 Having off-shakt them and escapt their *hands*, II. xi. 33. 4
 his *hands* Discharged of bis bow II. xi. 33. 7
 with his naked *hands* him forcibly assayd, II. xi. 41. 9
 up he caught him twixt his puissant *hands*, II. xi. 46. 1
 Impotence with her owne wilfull *hands* II. xi. 47. 7

Hands—Continued.

did them selves into their *hands* incline, II. xii. 54. 5
 holy Church with faithlesse *handes* deface, III. iii. 34. 2
 Al holding crosses in their *hands* on hye, III. iii. 38. 6
 our weake *hands* . . . teach III. iii. 53. 3
 up him taking in their tender *hands*, III. iv. 42. 1
 A forest-hill, which both his *hands* did strayne; . . . III. v. 21. 5
 As Hellene, her lilly *handes* twaine III. v. 33. 3
 how he fell into the Gyaunts *hands*, III. vii. 46. 8
 Her up betwixt his rugged *hands* he reard, III. viii. 35. 1
 To save his people sad from victours vengefull *handes*. . . III. ix. 41. 9
 As Hellene, . . . Did clap her *hands*, III. x. 12. 9
 Upon his *handes* and feete he crept full light, III. x. 47. 2
 he the powre of chaste *hands* might not beare, III. xi. 6. 3
 Twixt both his *hands* few sparks he close did strayne, . . III. xii. 9. 7
 both whose *hands* Were bounden fast, III. xii. 30. 6
 Likewise unequal were her *handes* twaine; IV. i. 29. 1
 To stay their *hands*, till he awhile had spoken; IV. ii. 21. 2
 they at last their wrothfull *hands* let fall, IV. ii. 21. 8
 plighted *hands* for ever friends to be, IV. iii. 49. 5
 in their *hands* their idle troncheons held, IV. iv. 18. 8
 With blistred *hands* amongst the cinders brent, IV. v. 35. 3
 with *hands* impure To spoyle so goodly workmanship . . IV. v. 17. 3
 To bath their *hands* in bloud of dearest freend, IV. vi. 17. 8
 laying both his *hands* upon his glave, IV. vii. 28. 2
 Out of his *hands* could not redeeme her gage, IV. viii. 50. 7
 they for nought their cruell *hands* would stay, IV. ix. 31. 3
 she holds them with her blessed *hands*, IV. x. 35. 7
 With golden *hands* and silver feete beside, V. ii. 10. 2
 In whose right *hands* great power is containd, V. ii. 19. 7
 Still holding up her suppliant *hands* on hye, V. ii. 26. 4
 her suppliant *hands*, those *hands* of gold, V. ii. 26. 6
 loth he was his noble *hands* t' embrew, V. ii. 52. 4
 Had neede have mightie *hands* V. iv. 1. 3
 bent against them selves their cruell *hands*; V. iv. 5. 7
 With weapons in their *hands* as ready for to fight, . . . V. iv. 21. 9
 With both his *hands* behinde him pinnoed hard, V. iv. 22. 2
 That he of womens *hands* so base a death should dy, . . V. iv. 22. 9
 Meaning on him their cruell *hands* to lay, V. iv. 23. 8
 Standing with emptic *hands* all weaponlesse, V. v. 14. 2
 when they thought on Talus *hands* to lay, V. v. 19. 1
 what their *hands* could earne by twisting linnen twyne, . . V. v. 22. 9
 apply His mightie *hands* the distaffe vile to hold, V. v. 24. 4
 mighty *hands* forget their manlinesse; V. viii. 1. 5
 Crying to them their cruell *hands* to stay, V. viii. 10. 8
 They stayd their *hands*, when she thus gan to speake: . . V. viii. 11. 1
 Eftsoones they gan their wrothfull *hands* to hold, V. viii. 12. 4
 with both his *hands* unto him hayles The resty raynes, . . V. viii. 39. 5
 she did at last commit All to his *hands*, V. x. 13. 2
 Through his three double *hands* thrise multiplyde, V. xi. 6. 2
 Can into one assemblle all the might Of all his *hands*, . . . V. xi. 8. 5
 holding up her wretched *hands* To him for aide, V. xi. 44. 8
 That yet my love may from their *hands* be freed'. V. xi. 57. 5
 Her *hands* were foule and durtie, V. xii. 30. 1
 both their *hands* on hie At cunce did heave VI. i. 38. 1
 her did sustaine With carefull *hands*, VI. iii. 28. 6
 Kissing his *hands*, and crouching to the ground; VI. iv. 11. 5
 Now wringing both his wretched *hands* in one, VI. v. 4. 4
 holding up his *hands*, with silence mercie prayd, VI. vii. 25. 9
 with cursd *hands* uncleane Whipping her horse, VI. vii. 39. 7
 Led in a rope which both his *hands* did bynd; VI. vii. 49. 2
 Delivered hath into your *hands* by gift, VI. viii. 1. 5
 Abide, and from them lay your loathly *hands*, VI. viii. 7. 8
 Laide heavy *hands* on him and held so strayte, VI. viii. 11. 3
 all bootes not; they *hands* upon her lay; VI. viii. 41. 1
 He first her *hands* beginneth to unbind, VI. viii. 50. 5
 Yelad in home-made greene that her owne *hands* had dyde, . VI. ix. 7. 9
 out of his cruell *hands*; VI. ix. 11. 8
 Whylest everie one with helping *hands* did strive, . . . VI. ix. 15. 6
 To stay their cruell *hands* from slaughter fell, VI. xi. 20. 5
 Wringing her *hands*, and ruefully loud crying? VI. xi. 23. 7
 Then all attonce their *hands* upon Molanna laid, VII. iv. 51. 9
 those lilly *hands*, Which hold my life Am. i. 1
 to yeeld my selfe into their *hands*; Am. xii. 10
 her faire *hands* are Silver sheene: Am. xv. 12
 in bloody bath . . . her cruell *hands* embrew, Am. xxxi. 12
 whylst her bloody *hands* them slay, Her eyes looke lovely, . Am. xlvii. 9
 blesseth her with his two bappy *hands*, Epith. 225
 He freely gave to be both rent and torne Of cruell *hands*, . . H.H.L. 151
 With bitter wounds through *hands*, through feet, and syde! . H.H.L. 245
 th' Aire . . . Never consum'd, nor quencht with mortall *hands*; H.H.B. 40
 th' *hands*, with his owne *hands* might, VI. viii. 10. 5
Handsel. It dearely shall aby, and death for *handsell* pay, . VI. xi. 15. 9
Handsome. In stead of them a *handsome* bat he held, . . . Hub. 217
 like a *handsome* swaine it him became, Hub. 242
 in *handsome* wise Your selfe attyred, Hub. 487
 Drew by the heare . . . A *handsome* stripling II. iv. 3. 7
 for want of *handsome* time and place, III. vii. 60. 4
 Hope in ranke, a *handsome* Mayd, III. xii. 13. 1
Handsomely. He would have slipt the collar *handsomly*, . . Hub. 269
Handwriting. grace . . . that accurst *hand-writing* doth deface, I. ix. 53. 8
Handy. to his *handy* swimming him betake, V. ii. 16. 3
Hang. and side did *hang* his hair, Bel.² vii. 3
 Like wailfull widowes *hangan* their crags; S.C. F. 82
hang their heads as they would learne to weepe; S.C. N. 134
 Here will I *hang* my pype upon this tree: S.C. D. 141
 snakes . . . *hang* in heapes, that horribly affray, Gn. 349
 eke behind His scrip did *hang*, I. vi. 35. 9
 stubs of trees . . . Did *hang* upon the ragged rocky knees; I. ix. 34. 3
 Another harness which did *hang* thereby, III. iii. 61. 2

Hang—Continued.

Did *hang* in long suspence what would ensee, VII. vii. 57. 6
 Bynd up the locks the which *hang* scatterd light, Epith. 62
Hanged. his shield is *hangd* with bloody hew; I. v. 5. 8
 here thy shield is *hangd* for victors hyre? I. v. 10. 7
 stubs of trees . . . On which had many wretches *hangd* beene, I. ix. 34. 4
 His chamber all was *hangd* about with rolls II. ix. 57. 6
 King Ryence caused to be *hangd* by III. iii. 59. 2
hangd on high with golden ribbands laced; IV. x. 8. 5
 She causeth them be *hang'd* np out of hand; V. iv. 32. 4
 Where he full shamefully was *hangd* by the hed, V. v. 18. 9
 she causd his warlike armes Be *hang'd* on high, V. v. 21. 7
 The spoiles of Princes *hang'd* which were in battel won. . VI. viii. 42. 9
Hangng. See Overhangng.
 side-long beard, and locks down *hangng* loast, Bel.² ix. 3
hangng heads did seeme his carefull case to weepe, S.C. Ja. 78
 th' Ape a cassoocke sidelong *hangng* downe; Hub. 354
 by his belt his booke he *hangng* had; I. i. 29. 4
 both stand seelesse . . . Forgetfull of the *hangng* victory; I. ii. 16. 6
 His sandy lockes, long *hangng* downe behind, II. v. 14. 4
 bounces *hangng* downe seemd to entice II. xii. 54. 3
 Downe *hangng* his dull head with heavy chere, III. xii. 16. 3
hangng downe his heavy countenance; III. xii. 18. 3
 like a wide deepe poke, downe *hangng* low, IV. vii. 6. 2
 Under the *hangng* of an hideous cleiffe, IV. xii. 5. 1
 next her selfe her righteous ballance *hangng* bee, V. i. 11. 9
hangng downe her head with heavie chere, V. xi. 64. 4
 by his side his hunters horne he *hangng* had, VI. ii. 5. 9
hangng up his armes and warlike spoyle, VI. v. 37. 8
hangng downe his head, did like a Mome appeare, VII. vi. 49. 9
Hania. Let Scaldis tell, and let tell *Hania*, II. x. 24. 1
Hannibal. Stout Scipio, and stubborne *Hannibal*; I. v. 47. 7
Hap. Where all worldes *hap* was reposed, Bel.¹ viii. 7
 All the good *hap* of th' oldest times afore, Ro. xix. 6
 Proud of his highest service, and good *hap*, Yan. iv. 3
 Ah! good Algrind! his *hap* was ill, S.C. Jul. 229
 llard is our *hap*, Hub. 170
 evill *hap* Unworthy in such wretchednes doth wrap, Hub. 601
 (O sad *hap*, and howe unfortunate!) Mu. 421
 the Shepheards, which my *hap* did heare, D. 141
 if any nyce wit Shall *hap* to heare, As. Pr. 14
 Had not good *hap* those shepheards thether led, As. 144
 fly, . . . Least to you *hap* that happened to me heare, . . I. ii. 31. 5
 The heavie *hap* which on them is alight; I. iii. 20. 8
 hope of new good *hap* he gan to feele; I. iii. 34. 8
 helplesse *hap* it booteth not to mone, I. iv. 49. 5
 she chaunced by good *hap* to meet A goodly knight, . . . I. vii. 29. 1
 'Faire Sir, I hope good *hap* hath brought You I. vii. 42. 5
 empty sides . . . Could make a stony hart his *hap* to rew; I. viii. 41. 6
 by good prayers, or by other *hap*, II. ii. 6. 7
 to taken heed Of what might *hap*, II. iii. 21. 6
 whether art it were or heedlesse *hap*, II. iii. 30. 6
 'what man can shun the *hap*, II. iv. 17. 2
 Hard is his *hap* that first fals in his jeoparddee'. . . . II. iv. 43. 9
 'Least wee unweeting *hap* to be fordonne; II. xii. 11. 2
 sad sorow and disdaine Of his hard *hap* III. iv. 54. 3
 Their mother . . . had full blessed *hap* IV. ii. 43. 8
 if I *hap* to fayle, you shall recure my right'. IV. vi. 9. 9
 In Princes Court doe *hap* to sprout againe, IV. viii. 33. 4
 pant with hope of that adventures *hap*; IV. x. 9. 2
 I them both with equal *hap* defeated, IV. x. 10. 4
 Cares not what evils *hap* to wretched wight; IV. xii. 6. 8
 What evil *hap* to Marinell betid, V. iii. 10. 6
 That made them grow so high t' all honorable *hap*?' . . VI. iv. 36. 9
 How ever by hard *hap* he hether came, VI. v. 2. 8
 For joy of such good *hap* by heavenly grace, VI. viii. 37. 5
 destiny Or other dyrefull *hap* from heaven or hell . . . VI. xi. 29. 8
 Fayre Pastorella by great *hap* Her parents understands, . VI. xii. Arg.
 A gentle Bee . . . About him flew by *hap*, Epig. iv. 4
 Till which we cease our hopefull *hap* to sing; Epith. 388
Hapless. For ruth and pitie of so *hapless* plight: Pel.² v. 13
 The *hapless* mischief that has thee hent; S.C. S. 249
hapless rising of some froward starre, Gn. 570
 never didst thou heare more *hapless* fate, D. 98
 Much seemed he to mone her *hapless* chaunce, I. iii. 25. 6
 Who *hapless*, and eke hopelesse, . . . Did to him pace . . I. vii. 11. 4
 'Ensample make of him your *hapless* joy, I. ix. 12. 1
 That I may tell this *hapless* history?' I. ix. 26. 4
 though overcome in *hapless* fight, II. x. 56. 8
 full many had with *hapless* doole Beene suncke, II. xii. 20. 3
 What stony hart, that heares thy *hapless* fate, III. ix. 39. 6
 both are of thy *hapless* hand extinct, III. xi. 37. 3
 went away sore wounded of his *hapless* hand, IV. iv. 21. 9
 by what *hapless* fate Or hard misfortune IV. iv. 47. 5
 Unweeting of thine owne like *hapless* plight: IV. vii. 10. 8
 through that *hapless* wound IV. viii. 19. 8
 'Sir Turpine! *hapless* man, what make you here? V. iv. 26. 1
 'Most *hapless* well ye may Me justly terme, V. iv. 27. 5
 him captived hath in *hapless* woe, V. vi. 11. 3
 Much was he grieved with that *hapless* throe, V. vii. 35. 1
 'My *hapless* case Is not occasion'd VI. i. 12. 5
 with the horrcur of her *hapless* care VI. iii. 24. 7
 There-on an heavy *hapless* curse did lay; VII. vi. 55. 3
 state In which he stood before his *hapless* fate, H.H.L. 140
Haply. No; but *haply* I hym spyde, S.C. Mar. 31
 Least that the Poplar *haply* should rew Gn. 219
 least he my Love *haply* chaunce to beholde, Tetrasticeon 4
haply in her hart finde highest rowme III. v. 11. 3
Happed. if she *hapt* of any good to heare, V. xii. 32. 1
 wretched sorowes, which have often *hapt*! VI. v. 1. 4

Happely. See *Haply, Happily.*
Happen. ought may happen, S.C. May 104
 What did of late chaunce happen (*om.) to the Lyon stearne, *Hub.* 1250
 May happen unto the most happiest wight; D. 517
 When as my hearse shall happen to your sightes, D. 528
 Into the which hereafter thou maist happen fall, I. ix. 45. 9
 if thou ever happen that same way To travell, III. iii. 8. 1
 he feareth evill happen may; III. x. 3. 5
 to this gentle Squire did happen late, IV. viii. 1. 2
 Should happen this with living eye to see, IV. x. 23. 6
 That his decay should happen by a mayd, IV. xii. 28. 5
 unto his hand in chace did happen neare, VI. ii. 6. 9
Happened. strange things happened (happened) me to see, Pet. i. 2
 fly, . . . Least to you hap that happened to me heare, I. ii. 31. 5
 By that which lately hapned Una saw I. x. 2. 1
 Whom passing by she happened to meet: II. xii. 56. 8
 As Guyon hapned by the same to wend, II. xii. 63. 5
 Who all to her at large, as hapned, did relate, IV. vii. 34. 9
 all the accident there hapned plaine, tV. viii. 46. 7
 Tydings of all which there had hapned on the land, IV. viii. 62. 9
 It is so hapned that the heavens unjust, V. v. 29. 7
Happier. In hope to finde there happier successe, *Hub.* 658
Happiest. Harvey, the happy above happiest men *Com. Son. i. 1*
 May happen unto the most happiest wight; D. 517
Happily. might I happily Unto you bring, I. xi. 3. 8
 Of other worldes he happily should heare, II. Pr. 3. 8
 had it not happily found rest IV. iii. 34. 5
 Betwixt him and his hurt bene happily, IV. viii. 43. 7
 Artegall, arriving happily, V. iv. 6. 7
 where happily he spide A rout of many people V. iv. 21. 2
 In which she went to harbour happily: V. x. 18. 6
 Least ye therefore mote happily me blame, V. xi. 52. 8
 That had to any happily betid, V. xii. 32. 2
Happiness. Sith so small thing his happiness may varie, *Van.* viii. 14
 Live thou for ever in all happiness! *Ge.* 63
 O! the great happiness, which shepherds have, *Gn.* 89
 all the happiness that heart desire, *Hub.* 609
 One joyous howre in blisfull happiness, *Hub.* 983
 O soveraigne Lord! O soveraigne happiness, *T.M.* 515
 Such happiness have they *T.M.* 517
 Whose happiness the heavens envying, *Ti.* 24
 Taste no one hower of happiness or merth; *Ti.* 46
 where thou dost that happiness enjoy, *Ti.* 306
 hath no hope of happiness or blis, *Ti.* 357
 All happiness in Iebes silver howre, *Ti.* 384
 In state of blis, or stedfast happiness? *Ti.* 569
 To live in heaven where happiness is life: *Ti.* 670
 Who rests not pleased with such happiness, *Mui.* 215
 of all happiness hath us deprived, *Mui.* 416
 'Long thus I joyed in my happiness, D. 148
 Wherein eternall peace and happiness doth dwell, I. x. 55. 9
 Afiyaunce made, my happiness begonne, II. iv. 21. 4
 Another happiness, another end, II. vii. 33. 4
 such happiness Ieven doth to me envy, II. ix. 7. 8
 none does others happiness envye; II. xii. 68. 4
 men of happiness deprive, III. iv. 57. 9
 Such happiness did, maugre, to me spight, III. vi. 7. 5
 courtly blis and wonted happiness, III. viii. 20. 8
 to her selfe oft wisht like happiness, III. xii. 46. 0r.8
 such as drinck, eternall happiness do fynd, IV. iii. 43. 9
 I never joyed happiness nor rest; IV. ix. 39. 3
 They some would loath their lesser happiness, IV. x. 23. 7
 gan their endlesse happiness envye, IV. x. 28. 4
 strength and wealth and happiness she lends, IV. x. 34. 6
 at her happiness do fret and frowne; V. viii. 17. 7
 flourish in all wealth and happiness, V. x. 11. 6
 certes I your happiness envie, VI. ix. 19. 8
 now have prov'd what happiness ye hold, VI. ix. 28. 3
 here on earth is no sure happiness, VI. xi. 1. 7
 Thenceforth they joy'd in happiness together, VI. xii. 10. 6
 Hart need not wish none other happiness, *Am.* lxxii. 13
 which they may long possesse With lasting happiness, *Epth.* 419
 Ne ever should their happiness decay, *H.H.L.* 76
 All joy, all blisse, all happiness, have place; *H.H.B.* 243
 have thou . . . endlesse happiness of thine owne name *Proth.* 153
Happy. See *Foolhappy.*
 shortly turne unto my happy rest, *Pet.* 2 vii. 6
 Live, happy spirits, th' honour of your name, *Ro.* Env. 13
 O happy Hobbinoll! I blesse thy state, S.C. Juu. 9
 sike happy cheere is turnd to heavie chaunce, S.C. N. 103
 O happye herse! S.C. N. 170
 O happy herse! S.C. N. 180,190,
 200
 let an happy roome remaine for thee, *Gn.* 57
 who can lead, then, a more happy life *Gn.* 121
 to the seates of happy soules admitted: *Gn.* 478
 Renown'd in choyce of happy marriage *Gn.* 487
 happy winde and weather entaine, *Gn.* 563
 thrise happy then Was the condition of mortall men, *Hub.* 149
 their owne happy chaunce Them freely ofred, *Hub.* 962
 Are thereby filld with happy influence; *T.M.* 586
 Harvey, the happy above happiest men *Com. Son. i. 1*
 vainly thinke your selves halfe happy then, *Ti.* 199
 'He, whilst he lived, happy Was through thee, *Ti.* 246
 being dead, is happy now much more; *Ti.* 247
 Have purchast him in heaven an happy crowne, *Ti.* 264
 out of her happy womb did bring The sacred brood, *Ti.* 278
 ere his happy soule to heaven went *Ti.* 295
 That happy there I maie thee alwaies see, *Ti.* 308
 O, happy were those dayes, thrise happy were! *Ti.* 329

Happy—Continued.
 now, more happye thou, and wretched wee *Ti.* 330
 'So happye are they, and so fortunate, *Ti.* 393
 in this halfe happye I doo read Good Melibae, *Ti.* 435
 who can him assure of happye day, *Mui.* 218
 unhappy happye Flie, Whose cruell fate *Mui.* 234
 May come their happye quiet to molest; D. 284
 How happye was I then, and wretched now! D. 308
 'How happye was I when I saw her D. 309
 'And ye, more happye Lovers! which enjoy D. 512
 he was not so happye as the rest, *As.* 12
 Thrise happye she, whom he to praise did chose, *As.* 36
 Full happye man (misweeing much) was hee, *As.* 101
 all happye peace and plenteous store *Col.* 310
 'Thrise happye Mayd, *Col.* 480
 Thrise happye do I hold thee, noble swaine, *Col.* 552
 Why didst thou ever leave that happye place, *Col.* 654
 'Happye indeed (said Colin) I him hold, *Col.* 660
 still are wont most happye states t' annoy; *Col.* 663
 followd those which happye seemd to bee, *Col.* 667
 'Faire knight, borne under happye starre, I. i. 27. 3
 'O! who is that, which brings me happy choyce Of death, I. viii. 38. 3
 'O happye Queene of Faeries! I. ix. 16. 6
 not so happye as mote happye bee: I. ix. 27. 5
 happye ease, which thou doest want and crave, I. ix. 40. 2
 her embracing, said; 'O happye earth, I. x. 9. 1
 bid her joy of that her happye brood; I. x. 32. 2
 'Thrise happye man,' said then the father grave, I. x. 51. 1
 before that cursed Dragon got That happy land, I. xi. 29. 7
 happy life to all which thereon fedd, I. xi. 46. 5
 their new joy, and happye victory I. xii. 4. 3
 'the troubler of my happye peace, I. xii. 19. 2
 Thrise happye man the knight himselfe did hold, I. xii. 40. 6
 happy land of Faery, Which I so much doe vaunt, II. Pr. 1. 7
 As wetherbeaten ship arryv'd on happye shore, II. i. 2. 9
 'Fayre sonne, God give you happye chaunce, II. i. 31. 7
 home ye may report thrise happye newes; II. i. 33. 8
 Thrise happye man, who fares them both atweene! II. i. 58. 5
 So happye peace they made and faire accord, II. iii. 9. 1
 happye blis And all delight does raigne, II. iii. 39. 4
 Unto her happye mansion attaine: II. iii. 41. 4
 Happy! who can abstaine, II. iv. 14. 4
 The joyes whereof and happye fruitfulness, II. vi. 24. 3
 more happye he then wise, II. vi. 46. 4
 Like Angels life was then mens happye cace; II. vii. 16. 5
 Such grace now to be happye is before thee laid, II. vii. 32. 9
 Ne to be made so happye doe intend; II. vii. 33. 2
 'Thrise happye man,' (said then the Briton knight) II. ix. 5. 1
 An happye man in his first dayes he was, II. x. 22. 1
 happye father of faire progeuy; II. x. 22. 2
 Next him king Leyr in happye peace long raynd, II. x. 27. 1
 O joyous memorie of happye time, II. x. 50. 5
 Nath'lesse the same enjoyed but short happye howre: II. x. 57. 9
 All happye peace and goodly government II. xi. 2. 4
 all his labor brought to happye end; II. xi. 35. 2
 Nothing on earth mote alwaies happye beene: III. i. 10. 7
 Happy this Realme, had it remayned ever since! III. ii. 21. 9
 Yet shall he long time warre with happye speed, III. iii. 31. 3
 each to assay Whether more happye wee III. iv. 46. 9
 Should happye hee, and have immortal blis: III. vi. 41. 3
 in stedfast love and happye state III. vi. 50. 6
 Extremely joyed in so happye sight, III. viii. 10. 2
 next to none after that happye day, III. viii. 13. 7
 each take happye chaunce! III. viii. 18. 4
 wicked Sprights did fall from happye blis; III. ix. 2. 8
 spare thy happye daies, III. xi. 19. 5
 Made him seeme happye for so glorious theft; IV. ii. 4. 8
 'Lo! slugghish Knight, the victors happye pray! IV. ii. 7. 5
 To him was fallen for his happye lot, IV. ii. 8. 4
 This happye day I have to grette you well, IV. ii. 23. 5
 Long may you live in health and happye state! IV. ii. 23. 8
 Then pardon, O most sacred happye spirit! IV. ii. 34. 1
 Most confidence and hope of happye speed, IV. ii. 39. 6
 Borne of one mother in one happye mold, IV. ii. 41. 3
 Borne at one burden in one happye morne; IV. ii. 41. 4
 Thrise happye mother, and thrise happye morne, IV. ii. 41. 5
 he that happye seemes, and least in payne, IV. iii. 1. 8
 none did ever see More happye creatures IV. iii. 2. 5
 The which Rinaldo drunck in happye howre, IV. iii. 45. 3
 With whom he ledd a long and happye life; IV. iii. 52. 5
 Thrise happye Ladie, and thrise happye knight, IV. iv. 16. 7
 So nought may be esteemed happye till the end, IV. iv. 43. 9
 joyd in happye peace, IV. vii. 15. 3
 An happye life with grace and good accord, IV. viii. 18. 2
 the happye soules, which doe possesse Th' Elysian fields IV. x. 23. 4
 never tasted blis Nor happye howre, IV. x. 28. 2
 with happye eye I spyde IV. x. 48. 6
 So ever loose, so ever happye be! IV. xii. 11. 5
 where so loose or happye that thou art, IV. xii. 11. 6
 what on earth can alwaies happye stand? V. iii. 9. 1
 the heavens unjust, Spighting my happye freedome, V. v. 29. 8
 'Mongst many which maligne her happye state, V. viii. 18. 1
 With which high God had blest her happye land, V. ix. 30. 4
 More happye mother would her surely weene V. x. 7. 7
 happy man,' (sayd then Sir Calidore) VI. i. 5. 6
 To these happye fortunes cruell fate VI. iv. 30. 5
 To happye blisse he was full high uprear'd, VI. v. 12. 4
 from the high degree of happye state Fell VI. viii. 2. 8
 feend that mote offend Their happye flockes, VI. ix. 6. 3
 to commend the happye life Which Shepherds lead, VI. ix. 18. 8

Happy—Continued.

'How much' (said he) 'more <i>happie</i> is the state	VI. ix. 19. 1
'If <i>happie</i> , then it is in this intout,	VI. ix. 20. 2
maketh wretch or <i>happie</i> , rich or poore;	VI. ix. 30. 2
The <i>happy</i> peace which there doth overflow,	VI. x. 3. 4
Right <i>happy</i> thou that mayst them freely see!	VI. x. 19. 8
'Not I so <i>happy</i> . . . As thou unhappy,	VI. x. 20. 1
At length espies at hand the <i>happie</i> cost,	VI. xi. 44. 8
In that still <i>happy</i> state for ever to abide,	VII. vi. 5. 9
all the heavenly crew Of <i>happy</i> wights,	VII. vi. 14. 4
<i>Happy</i> , ye leaves! when as those lily bands,	Am. i. 1
And <i>happy</i> lines! on which, with starry light,	Am. i. 5
<i>happy</i> rymes! bath'd in the sacred brooke	Am. i. 9
Thrice <i>happie</i> she! that is so well assured	Am. lix. 1
Most <i>happy</i> she, that most assur'd doth rest;	Am. lix. 13
he most <i>happy</i> , who such one loves best.	Am. lix. 14
the <i>happy</i> shore, In which I hope . . . to arrive:	Am. lxxiii. 5
Most <i>happy</i> he! that can at last atchive . . . so sweet a rest;	Am. lxxiii. 9
those <i>happy</i> blessings, which ye have	Am. lxxvi. 1
The <i>happy</i> purchase of my glorious spoile,	Am. lxxix. 13
Most <i>happy</i> letters! . . . With which that <i>happy</i> name was	
first desynd,	Am. lxxiv. 1, 2
which three times thrise <i>happy</i> hath me made,	Am. lxxiv. 3
Sweet thoughts! I envy your so <i>happy</i> rest,	Am. lxxvii. 13
blesseth her with his two <i>happy</i> bauds,	Epith. 225
<i>happy</i> influence upon us raine,	Epith. 416
Thrise <i>happie</i> mau!	H.L. 209
this farre <i>happie</i> he himselfe doth weene,	H.L. 212
heavens such <i>happie</i> grace did to him lend,	H.L. 213
To live thus <i>happie</i> as her grace to gaine,	H.L. 244
all delight and joyous <i>happie</i> rest,	H.L. 281
That <i>happie</i> port for ever to recure!	H.L. 298
Hating the <i>happie</i> light from which they fell,	H.H.L. 91
him restore unto that <i>happie</i> state	H.H.L. 139
Faire is the heaven where <i>happy</i> soules have place,	H.H.B. 78
But who so may, thrise <i>happie</i> mau him hold,	H.H.B. 239
All <i>happie</i> joy and full contentment fynd,	H.H.B. 257
whom this <i>happie</i> hower Doth leade	Proth. 92
Haps. Through manie <i>haps</i> , which needs not here to tell,	Hub. 360
The hard adventures and strange <i>haps</i> to tell,	IV. v. 28. 8
<i>haps</i> to light Upon two stubborn oakes,	V. vi. 40. 1
What <i>haps</i> to day to me to morrow may to you,	VI. i. 41. 9
Oftimes it <i>haps</i> that sorrowes of the mynd	VI. iv. 28. 8
Haqueton. on his <i>haqueton</i> did lyte,	II. viii. 38. 7
Harbinger. sleepe (the <i>harbinger</i> of wearie wights)	D. 470
Harbor. where <i>harbrough</i> nis to see,	S.C. Jun. 19
Faire <i>harbour</i> that them seems,	I. i. 7. 9
He seemd in hart to <i>harbour</i> thoughts unkiud,	I. iv. 38. 8
more heavy plight Then that I . . . <i>harbour</i> in mine hart:	I. vii. 25. 4
such as want of <i>harbour</i> did constraine:	I. x. 37. 8
Did closely <i>harbour</i> such a jealous guest)	V. vii. 27. 5
In which she wout to <i>harbour</i> happily:	V. x. 18. 6
<i>harbour</i> here in safety from those ravenous dogs!	V. x. 23. 9
Some place shall us receive and <i>harbour</i> yield;	V. x. 24. 2
For his sicke charge some <i>harbour</i> there to seeke;	VI. iii. 37. 6
a ship . . . Now farre from <i>harbour</i> likely to be lost,	VI. iv. 1. 3
Finde <i>harbour</i> fit to comfort her great neede;	VI. v. 31. 4
The sacred <i>harbour</i> of that bevenly spright;	Am. lxxvi. 4
Harbored. Left for sweete Muses to be <i>harboured</i> ,	Ded. Son. v. 7
Should <i>harbour'd</i> be and all those Woods deface,	VII. vi. 55. 5
have <i>harboured</i> since their first descent	H.B. 201
Harbors. Sweete quiet <i>harbours</i> in his harmeless head,	Gn. 134
Regard of honour <i>harbours</i> more than ought,	Hub. 718
The noble hart that <i>harbours</i> vertuous thought,	I. v. 1. 1
Harbrough. See Harbor.	
Hard. See Heard.	
<i>harde</i> by a violent streame,	Bel. xi. 7
<i>Hard</i> by a rivers side	Bel. x. 1
makes me wayle so <i>hard</i> (<i>harde</i>) a destenie,	Pet. i. 14
Was this (ye Romans) your <i>hard</i> destenie,	Ra. xxiv. 9
<i>Hard</i> by his side grewe a bragging Brere,	S.C. F. 115
with her <i>hard</i> hold, and straight embracing,	S.C. May 99
leave to live <i>hard</i> , and learne to ligge soft:	S.C. May 125
is <i>hard</i> to asswage:	S.C. May 137
a young alder <i>hard</i> beside him pight,	Gn. 299
Its <i>hard</i> to read:	Gn. 303
Through their <i>hard</i> barke his silver sound receav'd,	Gn. 456
of Giants, <i>hard</i> to be beleved;	Hub. 31
disliking of their evill And <i>hard</i> estate,	Hub. 47
the Ape, begiuning well to wey This <i>hard</i> adventure,	Hub. 113
<i>Hard</i> is our hap,	Hub. 170
husbands life is labourous and <i>hard</i> ?	Hub. 266
Its an <i>hard</i> case, when men of good deserving	Hub. 369
Livings in court be gotten, though full <i>hard</i> ;	Hub. 514
to compas anie sute not <i>hard</i> ,	Hub. 886
That none might enter but with issue <i>hard</i> :	Hub. 1116
kept them lowe, and streigued verie <i>hard</i> ,	Hub. 1190
th' hayling darts of heaven beating <i>hard</i> ,	Mui. 80
that any should bemeome My <i>hard</i> mishap,	D. 76
No chace so <i>hard</i> , but he therein had skill,	As. 84
Of great unkiudnesse, and of usage <i>hard</i> ,	Col. 165
being to that swaine too cruell <i>hard</i> ,	Col. 909
<i>hard</i> by a forests side,	I. i. 34. 2
he againe Shooke him so <i>hard</i> ,	I. i. 42. 6
You, whom my <i>hard</i> avenging destenie Hath made judge	I. i. 51. 8
On silly Dame, subject to <i>hard</i> mischance,	I. ii. 21. 3
So <i>hard</i> the discord was to be agreede,	I. ii. 37. 7
a faythfull mate Of her sad troubles and misfortunes <i>hard</i> :	I. iii. 9. 4
what <i>hard</i> mishap is this, That hath thee hether brought	I. iii. 39. 2
few returned, having scaped <i>hard</i> ,	I. iv. 3. 3

Hard—Continued.

greater conquest of <i>hard</i> love he gaynes,	I. vi. 3. 8
he would learne The Lyon stoup to him . . . (A lesson <i>hard</i>)	I. vi. 25. 8
famous <i>harde</i> achievements still pursue;	I. vii. 45. 5
by <i>hard</i> meanes enforcing her to stay,	I. viii. 25. 8
'Full <i>hard</i> it is,' (quoth he)	I. ix. 6. 6
his sinewes woxen weake and raw, Through . . . <i>hard</i> constraint,	I. x. 2. 4
Wherein darke things were writt, <i>hard</i> to be understood,	I. x. 13. 9
whether dread did dwell . . . is <i>hard</i> to tell,	I. x. 14. 5
'Unhappy falls that <i>hard</i> necessity',	I. xii. 19. 1
through perils straunge and <i>hard</i> ,	I. xii. 31. 8
Of late most <i>hard</i> achievment by you donne,	II. i. 32. 2
Through many <i>hard</i> assayes which did betide;	II. i. 35. 2
(<i>hard</i> fortune ye may ghesse)	II. i. 51. 1
<i>Hard</i> help at need! So deare thee, babe, I bought;	II. i. 53. 8
'Ye bene right <i>hard</i> amated,	II. ii. 5. 3
hath his sword through <i>hard</i> assay forgone,	II. iii. 12. 6
oft approv'd in many <i>hard</i> assay;	II. iii. 15. 7
What <i>hard</i> mishap him brought to such distresse,	II. iv. 16. 8
'here comes, and is <i>hard</i> by, A knight	II. iv. 40. 5
<i>Hard</i> is his hap that first fals in his jeoparddee,	II. iv. 43. 9
Those that were low themselves held others <i>hard</i> ,	II. vii. 47. 7
thy faithfull aide in <i>hard</i> assay,	II. viii. 7. 4
cleaving the <i>hard</i> steele, did deepe invade	II. viii. 45. 4
<i>hard</i> adventure which I have in hand,	II. ix. 8. 8
Him selfe address to that adventure <i>hard</i> :	II. xi. 3. 8
many <i>hard</i> Achievement wrought,	II. xi. 15. 3
Flying from Junoes wrath and <i>hard</i> assay,	II. xii. 13. 5
<i>hard</i> at hand they spy	II. xii. 18. 5
Both firmly armd for every <i>hard</i> assay,	II. xii. 38. 8
Right <i>hard</i> it was for wight which did it heare,	II. xii. 70. 5
So <i>hard</i> a workmanship adventure darre,	III. Pr. 2. 8
for witnes of his <i>hard</i> assay	III. i. 2. 5
many <i>hard</i> adventures did atchieve;	III. i. 3. 6
shamefuller regret For thy <i>hard</i> fortune	III. i. 8. 3
there so <i>hard</i> besett:	III. i. 8. 5
Seeking adventures <i>hard</i> , to exercise Their puissaunce,	III. i. 14. 3
'Perdy,' (said Britomart) 'the choise is <i>hard</i> ;'	III. i. 27. 6
To huut out perilles and adventures <i>hard</i> ,	III. ii. 7. 2
That mau to <i>hard</i> conditions to bind,	III. ii. 13. 7
Other then my <i>hard</i> fortune to deplore,	III. ii. 39. 7
Should of his dearest daughters <i>hard</i> misfortune heare,	III. iii. 5. 9
The <i>hard</i> beginne that meetes thee in the dore,	III. iii. 21. 8
How to effect so <i>hard</i> an enterprize,	III. iii. 51. 6
t' atchieve an <i>hard</i> emprise;	III. iii. 53. 7
Some <i>hard</i> mishap in hazard of his life,	III. iv. 24. 6
A lesson too <i>hard</i> for living clay	III. iv. 26. 3
the <i>hard</i> rocks could scarce from tears refraine;	III. iv. 35. 7
the <i>hard</i> steele his pillow,	III. iv. 53. 9
sad sorow and disdaine Of his <i>hard</i> hap	III. iv. 54. 3
till him oppressed <i>hard</i> The heavie plague	III. v. 14. 8
Ne ever pittie may relent his malice <i>hard</i> ,	III. vi. 39. 9
as if her former dred Were <i>hard</i> behiud,	III. vii. 2. 6
Need teacheth her this lessou <i>hard</i> and rare,	III. vii. 4. 3
brought she was now to so <i>hard</i> constraint,	III. vii. 10. 7
Her <i>hard</i> pursewd, and sought for to suppress,	III. vii. 37. 5
on his helmet martelled so <i>hard</i>	III. vii. 42. 3
used her so <i>hard</i> To reave her honor,	III. viii. 14. 8
What <i>hard</i> misfortune brought me to this same;	III. viii. 23. 8
<i>Hard</i> is to teach an old horse amble trew;	III. viii. 26. 3
to be free from <i>hard</i> restrynt and gealous feares,	III. ix. 4. 9
with watch and <i>hard</i> restrynt	III. ix. 6. 8
Did all the way him follow <i>hard</i> behyud;	III. x. 55. 6
to compasse Philliras <i>hard</i> love,	III. xi. 43. 7
shrunck when <i>hard</i> thereon he lay,	III. xi. 10. 9
whose names is <i>hard</i> to read;	III. xii. 25. 2
both fit for <i>hard</i> emprise:	III. xii. 28. 2
That seem'd full <i>hard</i> t' accord two things	IV. i. 11. 9
of their loves did treat, And <i>hard</i> adventures,	IV. i. 16. 2
<i>Hard</i> by the gates of hell her dwelling is;	IV. i. 20. 1
whether were more false full <i>hard</i> it is to tell,	IV. i. 32. 9
<i>hard</i> it was to weene which harder were,	IV. iii. 7. 5
In quent disguise, full <i>hard</i> to be descride:	IV. iv. 39. 3
So <i>hard</i> this Idole was to be ared,	IV. v. 15. 7
The <i>hard</i> adventures and strange haps to tell,	IV. v. 28. 8
bound Upon an <i>hard</i> adventure	IV. vi. 42. 3
by what haplesse fate Or <i>hard</i> misfortune	IV. vi. 47. 6
had it bene right <i>hard</i> him to withstand,	IV. vii. 25. 8
His <i>hard</i> mishap in dolor to deplore,	IV. vii. 39. 7
what heavens <i>hard</i> disgrace, Or wrath of cruell wight	IV. viii. 14. 7
Against all <i>hard</i> mishaps and fortunelesse misfare,	IV. viii. 27. 9
rare And <i>hard</i> to fude,	IV. viii. 29. 7
More <i>hard</i> for hungry steed t' abstaine	IV. viii. 29. 9
all the way from trotting <i>hard</i> to spare;	IV. viii. 37. 8
<i>hard</i> behiud his backe his foe was prest,	IV. viii. 41. 6
<i>hard</i> unto his crowne The shield it drove,	IV. xii. 42. 6
An <i>hard</i> mishap and disaventrous case	IV. viii. 51. 3
<i>Hard</i> is the doubt, and difficult to deeme,	IV. ix. 1. 1
Of two full <i>hard</i> to read the harder theft:	IV. ix. 36. 6
Britomart did him importune <i>hard</i>	IV. ix. 41. 2
My <i>hard</i> mishaps that ye may learne to shonne;	IV. x. 3. 7
on that <i>hard</i> adventure forth I went,	IV. x. 5. 1
shew of perill <i>hard</i>	IV. x. 17. 4
in <i>hard</i> assaies Were cowards knowne,	IV. x. 18. 6
the things which come through <i>hard</i> distresse,	IV. x. 28. 9
'The cause . . . Was <i>hard</i> to know,	IV. x. 41. 2
in thoughts lesse <i>hard</i> and bold,	IV. xi. 22. 4
count the starres on hie, Or ought more <i>hard</i> ,	IV. xi. 53. 3
his <i>hard</i> rocky hart for no entreating Will yeeld,	IV. xii. 7. 3
To come of him for using her so <i>hard</i> ,	IV. xii. 12. 3

Hard—Continued.

- An *hard* adventure, which did then befall, V. i. 3. 4
 there no substance was so firme and *hard*, V. i. 10. 6
 wend with him on his adventure *hard*; V. i. 30. 5
 A noble Knight, and tride in *hard* assays; V. iii. 5. 2
 With both his hands behinde him pinned *hard*, V. iv. 22. 2
 false on you by heavens *hard* direction V. iv. 26. 7
 Through *hard* adventures deedes of armes to try, V. iv. 29. 2
 No hand so cruell, nor no hart so *hard*, V. v. 13. 5
 So *hard* it is to be a womans slave. V. v. 23. 5
 'Bound unto me but not with such *hard* hands V. v. 33. 1
 Let him lodge *hard*, and lie in straven bed, V. v. 50. 5
 least some *hard* mishap Had him misfaine V. vi. 4. 1
 by *hard* mishap doth lie In wretched bondage, V. vi. 10. 6
 with *hard* endurance had Heard to the end, V. vi. 17. 4
 bake their sides upon the cold *hard* stone, V. vii. 9. 3
 whilst in hand it gryping *hard* he bent, V. ix. 18. 4
 on both sides was then debating *hard*; V. ix. 36. 8
 rare in-sight *hard* matters to revele; V. ix. 39. 2
 her selfe did hyde from his *hard* tyranny. V. x. 18. 9
 orders new Imposed on it with many a *hard* condition, V. x. 27. 7
 the Prince *hard* pressed in betwene, V. x. 37. 6
Hard is the case the which ye doe complaine; V. xi. 55. 2
 Yet not so *hard* (for nought so *hard* may light V. xi. 55. 3
 Upon an *hard* adventure sore bestad, VI. i. 4. 2
 Achiev'd so *hard* a quest, a few before; VI. i. 5. 8
 What *hard* mishap these brought VI. i. 12. 1
 uppon yond rocky hill, *Hard* by a streight, VI. i. 13. 2
 gan to drive at him more *hard*. VI. i. 20. 9
hard at him did lay; VI. i. 24. 2
 Full on the breast him strooke, so strong and *hard* VI. iv. 5. 7
 And held the same so *hard*, VI. iv. 6. 8
 An *hard* adventure with unhappie end, VI. iv. 17. 7
 How ever by *hard* hap he hether came, VI. v. 2. 8
 Now beating his *hard* head upon a stone, VI. v. 4. 5
 Bout which whilst he was busied thus *hard*, VI. v. 11. 1
 Full like ere long to have escaped *hard*; VI. v. 21. 4
 gainst the cold *hard* earth so sore him strake, VI. vii. 11. 4
 So *hard* a taske as life for hyre to sell; VI. vii. 15. 3
 Through such her stubborne stifnesse and *hard* hart, VI. vii. 31. 1
 abide the death that *hard* before you stands; VI. viii. 7. 9
 For penaunce of my proud and *hard* rebellious hart. VI. viii. 19. 9
 night arrived *hard* at hand, VI. ix. 16. 3
 To Merchants, which them kept in bondage *hard*, VI. x. 43. 5
 Putting his puissance forth, pursu'd so *hard*, VI. xii. 30. 3
 So *hard* it is for any living wight VII. iv. 9. 1
 So *hard* it is to kindle new desire Am. vi. 9
 Yet cannot I, . . . soften her *hard* hart; Am. xviii. 6
 to so *hard* a hart Given so goodly giftes Am. xxxi. 1
 Her hart more *hard* then yron Am. xxxii. 6
hard t' achieve and bring to end. Am. li. 8
 Ne ought so *hard*, but he, Mote soften it Am. li. 9
 Fayre be ye sure, but *hard* and obstinate, Am. lvi. 9
 By so *hard* handling those H.L. 163
 things *hard* gotten men more dearely deeme. H.L. 168
 So *hard* those heavenly beauties be enfyred H.L. 169
 the *hard* diamond which them both doth passe. H.H.B. 154
- Hard-avenging.** See **Avenging, Hard.**
- Harden.** That fire . . . should *harden* yse; Am. xxx. 10
- Hardened.** Upon his crest the *hardned* yron fell, I. xi. 24. 4
 his more *hardned* crest was armed so well, I. xi. 24. 5
 the revenging steele . . . *hardned* with that holy water dew I. xi. 36. 2
hardned more with my abundant teares; IV. xii. 7. 5
 Their *hardned* hearts, enur'd to bloud and cruelty, V. viii. 1. 9
 With *hardned* frosts of former winters ire, VII. vii. 11. 4
 if in your *hardned* brest ye hide Am. xxv. 9
- Hardens.** She laughs, and *hardens* evermore her hart. Am. liv. 12
- Harder.** his *harder* fortune was to fall Under my speare: I. ii. 36. 6
 His *harder* hyde would nether perce nor bight, I. xi. 16. 4
 Nor *harder* was from Cerberus greedy jaw To plucke a bone, I. xi. 41. 4
 A *harder* lesson to learne Continence II. vi. 1. 1
 With *harder* meanes he cast her to subdew, III. viii. 40. 7
 discord *harder* is to end then to begin. IV. i. 20. 9
 (The *harder* it to make them well agree) IV. ii. 38. 4
 hard it was to weene which *harder* were. IV. iii. 7. 5
 Of two full hard to read the *harder* theft: IV. ix. 36. 6
 That *harder* may be ended, then begonne: IV. x. 3. 4
 The *harder* wonne, the firmer will abide. Am. vi. 4
harder growes the more I her intreat! Am. xxx. 4
harder growes, the *harder* she is smit Am. xxxii. 11
- Hardest.** make the *hardest* flint to floue! S.C. Jun. 114
 My bed the ground that *hardest* I may finde; D. 377
hardest heart would bleede to hear their piteous mone. I. viii. 36. 9
 Each goodly thing is *hardest* to begin; I. x. 6. 1
 the *hardest* hart of stone Would hardly finde III. viii. 1. 7
hardest marble weares; IV. xii. 7. 2
 men . . . Are now transformed into *hardest* stone; V. Pr. 2. 5
 The *hardest* steale, in tract of time doth teare: Am. xviii. 2
 The *hardest* yron soone doth mollify; Am. xxxii. 2
 ymages Of *hardest* marble are of purpose made, Am. li. 2
- Hardiehead.** Puff up with pride of Romane *hardiehead*, Ro. xi. 3
 Crave pardon for my *hardyhead*. To his Booke 12
 Full of brave courage and bold *hardyhead*, Mui. 27
 Enflam'd with fury and fiers *hardy head*, I. iv. 38. 7
- Hardily.** nought they feard, but past on *hardily*, II. xii. 39. 5
 full of fire and greedy *hardiment*, I. i. 14. 1
- Hardiment.** prickt forth . . . heat of *hardiment*, I. ix. 12. 6
 mercie, Lord, For mine offence and heedlesse *hardiment*, II. i. 27. 2
 Hardly could he endure his *hardiment*, II. ii. 37. 8
 To make more triall of his *hardiment*, III. i. 2. 8

Hardiment—Continued.

- With steadfast corage and stout *hardiment*: III. i. 19. 8
 By your good counsell, or bold *hardiment*, III. v. 10. 7
 had he not the hart, nor *hardiment*, III. vii. 16. 3
 in his port appeared manly *hardiment*, III. viii. 44. 9
 straunge affaires, and noble *hardiment*, III. ix. 53. 2
 courage full of haughtie *hardiment*, IV. ii. 39. 2
 Met him mid-way with equall *hardiment*, IV. iv. 28. 8
 Whom he assayld with dreadlesse *hardiment*, V. iii. 11. 3
 To wrecke on them their follies *hardiment*: V. iv. 24. 5
 thank be God, and your good *hardiment*, V. viii. 23. 5
 thy love, for lacke of *hardiment*, hast shamed VI. v. 33. 7
 in his hand, with heedlesse *hardiment*, Him caught Epy. iv. 23
- Hardiness.** his too haughtie *hardines* might reare Some hard
 mishap III. iv. 24. 5
 with great *hardinesse* Her hard pursewd, III. vii. 37. 4
 through great prowess and bold *hardinesse*, III. ix. 34. 6
 At whose strange sight and baughty *hardinesse* He wondrous VII. vi. 17. 4
- Hardize.** See **Foolhardice.**
- Hardly.** *Hardly* forbearn, but have it they must: S.C. May 135
Hardly my selfe escaped thilke payne, S.C. S. 66
Hardly, naythles, were they restraynd so, Hub. 1073
 hardly did refraine, But that with thunder bolts Hub. 1235
 Of rustick muse full *hardly* to be betterd. D. 231
 he . . . *hardly* was restrained of that aged sire. I. ii. 5. 9
 Which *hardly* doen, at length she gan them pray, I. iii. 14. 8
 She *hardly* yet perswaded was to stay, I. vi. 28. 4
 So *hardly* he the fitted life does win I. vii. 21. 7
 Whom *hardly* he from flying forward stayd, I. ix. 23. 5
 Could *hardly* him intreat to tell his grief: I. x. 24. 2
 hardly could bee hurt who was already stoug. II. i. 3. 9
 fish . . . new bait wil *hardly* byte. II. i. 4. 9
Hardly could he endure his *hardiment*, II. ii. 37. 8
 more *hardly* he mote him withstond. II. v. 22. 9
 With some late perill which he *hardly* past, III. v. 3. 4
 full *hardly* was assayd Of deadly daunger, III. v. 13. 1
hardly fude to aggravate her grieft; III. viii. 1. 8
 Escaped *hardly*, *hardly* praisd his wedlock good. III. ix. 42. 9
hardly he with life away does fly, III. x. 53. 8
hardly of her chearefull speech Did comfort take, IV. vi. 38. 1
hardly could he come the carle to touch, IV. vii. 27. 3
 Where *hardly* eye mote see bright heavens face IV. viii. 38. 7
 By which I *hardly* past with much adoe: IV. x. 57. 7
 the Bull hath . . . *hardly* butted V. Pr. 6. 2
 Can *hardly* but by Sacrament be tride, V. i. 25. 2
 That yron heart it *hardly* could sustaine: VI. i. 30. 6
 he found That *hardly* passable on foote it was; VI. iii. 30. 2
 Albe the wyld-mau *hardly* would refraine. VI. v. 27. 5
hardly one could know VI. viii. 13. 8
 but *hardly* scene by candle-light, VI. xi. 13. 2
 Him *hardly* forward drew, VI. xi. 38. 3
 Yet as it was, I *hardly* scap't with paine. Am. xvi. 14
 Within my hart, though *hardly* it can shew Am. xlv. 5
 stormes and tempests . . . Which *hardly* I endured Am. lxiii. 2
 What brave exploit, what perill *hardly* wrought, H.L. 220
- Hardnesse.** nickle want and *hardnesse* suffered; Hub. 944
 Whose utmost *hardnesse* I before bad tryde, Col. 673
 Enur'd to *hardnesse* and to homely fare, IV. viii. 27. 6
 My former *hardnesse* first I faire excusd; IV. viii. 60. 5
 Let him feele *hardnesse* of thy heave arme: V. v. 49. 8
 cruelty and *hardnesse* from you chace, VI. viii. 2. 4
 Her *hardnes* blame, which I should more commend? Am. li. 6
- Hardy.** See **Foolhardy.**
- hardie* will he had To overcome, Gn. 303
 Fierce Peleus, and the *hardie* Telamon, Gn. 482
 him the Foxe with *hardy* words did stay, Hub. 957
 dare his *hardy* hand to those outstretch, Hub. 974
 by force I conquered were Of *hardie* Saxons, Tz. 114
 Both wise and *hardie*, (too *hardie*, alas!) As. 72
 The one upon his *hardie* head him plaste, I. i. 47. 3
 to contend With *hardy* fowle I. xi. 19. 6
 him in *hardy* battayle overcame, I. xii. 20. 4
 through *hardy* enterprize Many great Regions are discovered, II. Pr. 2. 3
 Was hight Sir Huddibras, an *hardy* mau; II. ii. 17. 2
 For his bold feates and *hardy* confidence, II. iv. 41. 3
 'Hardy Elle, . . . I read thee rash II. vii. 7. 6
 Well hoped hee, ere long that *hardy* guest, II. vii. 27. 1
 Since he this *hardy* enterprize began: II. vii. 65. 7
hardy Nennius, whom he yet did slay, II. x. 49. 4
 he was not so *hardy* to abide That bitter stownd, II. xi. 25. 4
 Dare not for dread his *hardy* hand expose, III. i. 46. 8
 For *hardie* thing it is, to weene by night III. ii. 13. 6
 the *hardy* Mayd (with love to frend) III. iii. 14. 5
 with *hardy* enterprize Shall backe repulse the valiaunt Brock-
 well III. iii. 35. 4
 That stroke the *hardy* Squire did sore displeas, III. v. 19. 6
 He from such *hardy* boldnesse was restraynd, III. v. 44. 8
 her the *hardy* knight pursewd so nye III. vii. 44. 5
 of the *hardie* Britomarta successe: III. xii. 43. ar. 5
 These three that *hardie* challenge tooke in hand, IV. iii. 3. 1
 the *hardy* Satyrane Appeard in place, IV. iv. 26. 2
 could awshape An *hardy* bart; IV. vii. 5. 5
 much renown For noble courage and for *hardie* race, V. viii. 36. 8
 mote appall An *hardie* courage, V. ix. 33. 5
 to make her *hardy* flight. V. xi. 24. 9
 The *hardy* boy . . . Upon him set, VI. v. 16. 1
 who so *hardie* hand on her doth lay, VII. xi. 15. 8
 when the *hardy* Titanesse beheld VII. vi. 10. 1
 wote thou this, thou *hardy* Titanesse, VII. vi. 33. 1
 Such haughty nynds, enur'd to *hardy* fight, Am. xiv. 7

Hardy—Continued.

- like fresh Eagle, make his *hardie* flight H.L. 69
 Hunt the hartlesse *hare* til shee were tame S.C. D. 28
 from them fled, as light-foot *hare* from view III. iv. 46. 4
Hark. *Harke* then, ye jolly shepherds, to my song'. Col. 51
 That she may *hearke* to love, IV. Pr. 5. 9
 List not to *hearke*, but made this faire denyall: IV. ii. 6. 3
hearke, ye gentle knights and Ladies free, IV. x. 3. 6
 So well that *Leach* did *hearke* to her request, IV. xi. 7. 1
 Yet would she *hearke*, V. v. 16. 7
 To *hearke* what any one did good report, V. xii. 34. 8
Hark! how the cheerefull birds do chaunt Epith. 78
Hark! how the Minstrils gin to shrill aloud Epith. 129
Harlot. Saying, that *harlott* she too lately knew, I. iii. 25. 3
Harlot's. hide Thy maisters shame, in *harlots* bondage tide: V. col. 11. 5
Harm. (Ay little helpe to *harme* there needeth!) S.C. F. 198
Harme may come of melling, S.C. Jul. 208
 without *harme* ns farre away did beare, Col. 225
 when he heard of *harme* he wexed wondrous glad. I. iv. 20. 9
 Late leard what *harme* to hasty trust ensu'th. I. vi. 12. 4
 could never wight him *harme* By subtilty, I. xi. 36. 8
 For feare of further *harme*, II. iv. 39. 4
 whence should come that *harme*, II. iv. 40. 3
 Though otherwise it did him little *harme*: II. v. 7. 4
 neither can he fly, nor other *harme*, II. xi. 34. 2
 could doe *harme*, yet could not harmed bee, III. xi. 40. 6
 she of womans force did feare no *harme*; III. iv. 27. 8
 in remembrance of his friends late *harme*, IV. iv. 35. 2
 'Small *harme* it were For any knight IV. vi. 4. 1
 before the *harme* came neare: IV. viii. 42. 4
 For feare of *harme* that might lie hidden there; IV. x. 20. 2
 Who will not stoupe with good shall be made stoupe with
harme. V. v. 49. 9
 of ill that any did, Or *harme* that any had, V. xii. 32. 6
 by discovering my estate, *Harme* may arise VI. ii. 27. 3
Harmed. ne might his corse bee *harmd* With dint of sward, I. xi. 9. 3
 That erst him goodly armd, now most of all him *harmd*. I. xi. 27. 9
 he slumbred fearing not be *harmd*: II. vi. 14. 8
 Of every place that was with bruizing *harmd*, II. vi. 51. 4
 could doe *harme*, yet could not *harmd* bee, II. xi. 40. 6
 Some fearing shriekt, some being *harmd* hould, IV. iii. 41. 7
 glaunst Adowne in vaine, ne *harm'd* her any more. IV. vi. 19. 4
 th' other two well likely to have *harmd*. V. iv. 36. 5
Harmful. His *harmfull* Hatchet he hent in hand, S.C. F. 195
 haile, and *harmful* shoures, Gn. 582
 bitter-breathing windes with *harmfull* blast, Ti. 405
 in false grieft hyding his *harmfull* guile, I. v. 18. 5
harmful head, thrise heated in the fire, I. vii. 37. 3
harmfull pestilence, So sore him noyd, I. xi. 45. 1
 His *harmfull* club he gan to hurtle hye, II. vii. 42. 3
 hurling up his *harmfull* blade on hy, II. viii. 33. 5
harmfull fowles about them fluttering cride, II. xii. 35. 7
 the biting of that *harmfull* Beast VI. vi. 15. 5
Harmless. Sweete quiet harbours in his *harmlesse* head, Gn. 134
Harmony. In stead of them, and their sweet *harmonie*, D. 15
 With hungrie eares to heare his *harmonie*: Col. 53
 Joying to heare the birdes sweete *harmony*, I. i. 8. 2
 Chaunted aloud their chearefull *harmonie*, H. v. 31. 7
 a strange kinde of *harmony*, II. xii. 33. 6
 there consorted in one *harmonie*; II. xii. 70. 8
 Musick did divide Her looser notes with Lydian *harmony*; III. i. 40. 2
 a most delicious *harmony* . . . was sweetly heard III. xii. 6. 1
 Love is a celestiall *harmonie* H.B. 197
Harms. their buds, that perish through their *harmes*. T.M. 78
 gan to him discover all his *harmes*, I. v. 41. 5
 He hearkned, and did stay from further *harmes*, I. vii. 15. 1
 Such helpelesse *harmes* yts better hidden keep, I. vii. 39. 7
 wary was the knight By tryall of his former *harmes* II. i. 4. 7
 in pitty of their *harmes*, II. ii. 27. 3
 doolefull sorrow heape with deadly *harmes*: II. vi. 34. 4
 His chiefest letts and authors of his *harmes*, II. xi. 31. 3
 whereas all the plagues and *harmes* abound IV. i. 20. 2
 gazed on their *harmes*, not pitying their estate. IV. ii. 20. 9
 by their many wounds and carelesse *harmes*, IV. iv. 38. 3
 on their common *harmes* together did devise. IV. vi. 10. 9
 how their *harmes* befell? IV. viii. 21. 3
 that doth to travellers such *harmes*? V. ii. 5. 2
 broke his sword, for feare of further *harmes*, V. v. 21. 8
 Ne ought was feared of his certaine *harmes*: VI. vii. 47. 4
 house-fyres, nor lightnings helpelesse *harmes*, Epith. 340
 freed from forraine *harmes*; Proth. 156
Harness. A goodly knight, all armd in *harness* meete, II. i. 5. 8
 Another *harness* which did hang thereby III. iii. 61. 2
 Etsometimes the people all to *harness* ran, V. iv. 36. 6
 His plough and *harness* fit to till the ground, VII. vii. 43. 6
Harness-bearing. Joves *harness-bearing* Bird from hye II. xi. 43. 1
Harnessed. yron charet . . . Already *harnessed* for journey new, I. v. 20. 7
 Phoebus . . . Yett *harnessed* his fyrie-footed teeme, I. xii. 2. 2
Harp. O that I had the Thracian Poets *harpe*, Ro. xxv. 1
 Playing on yvorie *harp* with silver strong. Gn. 16
 an *Harpe* stroong all with silver twyne, Ti. 604
 whylome seemed to have been The *Harpe* Ti. 607
 But was th' *Harpe* of Philisides now dead. Ti. 609
 The *Harpe* well knowne beside the Northern Beare. Ti. 616
 did take His silver *Harpe* in hand IV. ii. 1. 9
 playing on his *harpe*, IV. xi. 23. 4
 the sweet musick, which his *harp* did make, Am. xxxviii. 3
 Orpheus with his *harp* theyr strife did bar. Am. xlv. 4
 when in hand my tunecesse *harp* I take, Am. xlv. 9
Harpalus. good *Harpalus*, now woxen aged Col. 380

- Harples.** The hellish *Harpies*, prophets of sad destiny. H. xii. 36. 9
Harp's. So meane *Harpes* worke may chalenge for her meed? Ro. xxxii. 4
Harrow. 'Harrow now out, and well away!' he cryde, II. vi. 43. 6
 'Harrow! the flames which me consume,' II. vi. 49. 8
Harrow and well away! II. viii. 46. 8
Harrowed. he, that *harrowed* hew with heavie stowre, I. x. 40. 8
 having *harrowed* hell, didst bring away Captivity Am. lxxviii. 3
Hart, -en, -ened. See **Heart, -en, -ened.**
Harts. measured by his weed, . . . As *harts* by hornes, Col. 712
 all *harts* that hornes the highest beares; Col. 714
 Some having heads like *Harts*, II. xi. 10. 4
Harvest. Well mought it beseme any *harvest* Queene. S.C. Au. 36
 Thus is my *harvest* hastened all to rathe; S.C. D. 98
 My *harvest*, wast, my hope away dyd wipe. S.C. D. 108
 My *harveste* hasts to stirre up Winter sterne, S.C. D. 129
 Or mellow fruit if it were *harvest* time. As. 48
 Who reapes the *harvest* sown by his foe, I. iv. 42. 4
 There is continuall Spring, and *harvest* there Continuall, III. vi. 42. 1
 Should reap the *harvest* ere it ripened were; VI. ix. 38. 6
 (Whose *harvest* seemd to hasten now apace) Am. lxxvi. 10
Harvest-hope. of all my *harvest-hope* I have Nought reaped S.C. D. 121
Harvest's. heavy laden with the spoyle Of *harvests* riches, VII. vii. 38. 3
 fit for *harvests* toyle, VII. vii. 33. 5
Harvey. *Harvey*, the happy above happiest men Com. Son. i. 1
Harwich. Clare and *Harwich* both doth beautify: IV. xi. 33. 5
Has (*partial list of auxiliary*). See **Nas**.
 the Gaunt has not such a weight, S.C. May 142
 what peace *has* the Lion with the Lambe? S.C. May 169
 Here *has* the salt Medway his sourse, S.C. Jul. 79
 Areede uprightly who *has* the victorie S.C. Au. 130
 He *has* a Dogge to byte or to barke; S.C. S. 181
 The Nymph, which of that water course *has* charge, Col. 109
 whereof the name it *has*, Col. 282
 The noblest mind the best contentment *has*. I. i. 35. 4
 He that the wild West under his rule *has*, II. ii. 22. 8
 him, who *has* the guerdon of his guile, I. iii. 40. 3
 where that same wicked wight His dwelling *has*, I. ix. 33. 2
 For all so many weekes as the yeare *has*, II. x. 22. 3
 Old Genius, the which a double nature *has*. III. vi. 31. 9
has no skill of Court nor courtesie, III. ix. 3. 6
has full large to live and spend at libertie. III. ix. 3. 9
 far unlike conditions *has*; III. ix. 4. 7
 each Knight, that use of peril *has*, V. ii. 16. 8
 So feeble skill of perfect things the vulgar *has*. V. iii. 17. 9
 Tyrant, who invaded *has* fier land, . . . alas! V. x. 6. 8
 Thereto a great advantage eke he *has* V. xi. 6. 1
 of a man, they say, It *has* the voice, V. xi. 20. 7
Hask. taken up his ynne in Fishes *haske*. S.C. N. 16
Hast (*partial list of auxiliary*). See **Haste**.
 That long *hast* travelld, Ro. Env. 4
 Where *hast* thou coverture? S.C. Jul. 26
 sith thys hyll Thou *hast* such doubt to climbe. S.C. Jul. 232
 Now say on, Diggon, what ever thou *hast*. S.C. S. 55
 of their maisters *hast* no lesse regarde S.C. D. 11
hast thy deatheaes wound? S.C. D. 95
 Goe, lyttle Calendar! thou *hast* a free passeporte; S.C. Env. 7
 'Colin, my lief, . . . *Hast* made us all so blessed Col. 21
 *That us late dead, *hast* made againe alive: Col. 31
Hast sole possession in so chaste a brest! Col. 555
 fond, that joyest in the woe thou *hast*! I. ix. 39. 7
 'Thou, wretched man, of death *hast* greatest need, I. ix. 45. 1
 In heavenly mercies *hast* thou not a part? I. ix. 53. 4
 here in desert *hast* thine habitaunce, II. vii. 7. 2
 over mortall mindes *hast* so great might, III. iii. 2. 8
 retire, whiles thou *hast* might, III. iv. 14. 8
hast thou, Lord, of good mens cause no heed? III. xi. 9. 6
 What idle errand *hast* thou VII. vi. 25. 9
 Vayne man, quod I, that *hast* but little priefe Am. l. 5
 sith of wemens labours thou *hast* charge, Epith. 383
Haste. Yts time to *hast* us homeward S.C. Mar. 117
 ranne away with him in all *hast*. S.C. May 293
 though one fall through heedlesse *hast*, S.C. Jul. 15
 balefull barking brings in *hast* Pyne, S.C. Jul. 23
 now at earst the dirke night doth *hast*. S.C. S. 6
 Make *hast*, ye shepherds, thether to revert: S.C. N. 191
 after Winter dreerie death does *hast*. S.C. D. 144
 in *hast*, disroabed as he was, H.ub. 1343
 after him did make untimely *haste*: As. 176
 His Lady, . . . Approcht in *hast* to greet his victorie; I. i. 27. 2
 the dreame he bore In *hast* unto his Lord, I. i. 44. 9
 well instructed, to their worke they *haste*; I. i. 47. 1
 Phoebus fiery carre In *hast* was climbing I. ii. 1. 8
 he runnes with feigned faithfull *hast* I. ii. 4. 1
 in *haste* his helmet gan unlace, I. iii. 37. 1
 How many mischieves should ensue his heedlesse *hast*. I. iv. 34. 9
 He lives that . . . guiltie Elfin blood shall sacrifice in *hast*? I. iv. 49. 9
 In *haste* Duessa from her place arose, I. v. 14. 1
 In *haste* forsooke their rurall meriment, I. v. 8. 2
 The innocent pray in *hast* he does forsake; I. vi. 10. 4
 towards him they gan in *haste* to ride, I. vi. 34. 4
 Therewith the knight thence marched forth in *hast*, I. vi. 40. 1
 catching up in *hast* his three-square shield I. vi. 41. 8
 Hath thee incens't to *hast* thy dolefull fate? I. vi. 47. 2
 In *hast* came rushing forth from inner bowre, I. viii. 5. 6
 To come unto his wished home in *haste*, I. ix. 39. 2
 O foolish men! why *hast* ye to your own decay? I. x. 10. 9
 Halfe flying and halfe footing in his *haste*. I. xi. 8. 2
 Her golden locks for *hast* were loosely shed I. xi. 51. 5
 with fierce yre And zealous *haste* II. i. 13. 2
 Whereto he drew in *hast* II. iv. 3. 4

Haste—Continued.

- Guyon after him in *hast* did hie, II. iv. 13. 8
 he in *hast* approached to the shore, II. vi. 48. 9
 in great affright And *haste* he rose II. vii. 6. 2
 voice, That bad him come in *haste* II. viii. 4. 4
 Phoebus gan decline in *haste* His weary wagon II. ix. 10. 1
 in *haste* he yode The cause to weet, II. xi. 20. 2
 for him in *hast* did send; III. iii. 10. 7
 sent in *haste* for Tryphon, III. iv. 43. 7
 Doubleth her *hast* for feare to bee for-hent, III. iv. 49. 8
 With no lesse *hast*, and eke with no lesse dreed, III. iv. 50. 1
 O Titan! *hast* to reare thy joyous waine; III. iv. 60. 3
 made more *haste* the life to have bereav'd; III. v. 28. 8
 Into the woods thenceforth in *haste* shee went, III. v. 32. 1
 for hindring of her *haste*, III. vi. 18. 7
 Nor wearinesse to slack her *hast*, III. vii. 2. 4
 Went forth in *haste*, and did her footing trace III. vii. 23. 7
 in *haste* He lette his captive Beast III. vii. 38. 1
 His charett swifte in *hast* he thither steard, III. viii. 30. 7
 Mote not mislike you also to abate Your zealous *hast*, III. viii. 51. 7
 The whiles her husband ran with sory *haste* III. x. 13. 2
 in *hast* he fledd, Ne ever looked back III. x. 43. 6
 His wicked bookes in *hast* he overthrew, III. xii. 32. 2
 came forth in *hast* to take his part, IV. iii. 40. 8
 For *hast* did over-runne, in dust enrould; IV. iii. 41. 5
 In *hast* she from her lofty chaire descended, IV. iii. 50. 2
 neither could in *hast* themselves againe upreare, IV. iv. 20. 9
 squiers make *hast* to helpe their Lords fordonne, IV. iv. 38. 8
 Ran forth in *hast* with hideous outcry, IV. vii. 21. 4
 makes her leare a spur to *hast* her flight; IV. vii. 22. 7
hast to crosse him by the nearest way, IV. vii. 25. 2
 She ran in *hast* his life to have bereft; IV. vii. 32. 2
 Therewith she rose in *hast*, IV. viii. 10. 5
 Therefore to Tryphon she againe doth *hast*, IV. xii. 23. 1
 Unto the shinie heaven in *haste* she hide, IV. xii. 25. 3
 Whom he requir'd his forward *hast* to stay, V. ii. 2. 3
 He saw no way but close with him in *hast*; V. ii. 14. 2
 to whom she straight did hie With gladfull *hast*, V. viii. 6. 6
 She to them runnes in *hast*, V. viii. 10. 7
 Nathelesse him selfe he armed all in *hast*, V. xi. 3. 1
 She towards him in *hast* her selfe did draw V. xi. 15. 3
 a Dwarfie she cald to her in *hast*, VI. i. 29. 1
 The Dwarfie his way did *hast*, VI. i. 30. 1
 he ran with zealous *haste* To rescue th' infant, VI. iv. 18. 6
 Came forth in *hast*; VI. vi. 24. 5
 descending backe in *haste* he sought If yet he were alive, VI. vi. 37. 8
 Himselfe in *hast* he arm'd, VI. vii. 2. 9
 if ye list to *haste* a litle more, VI. vii. 6. 3
 I forbore To finish then, for other present *hast*, VI. ix. 2. 4
 shepherds to their homes to *hast* Their tender flocks, VI. ix. 13. 3
 ran in *hast* To reskue her; VI. x. 35. 1
 resolving to returne in *hast* VI. xii. 13. 1
 forth she ran in *hast* Unto her mistresse, VI. xii. 16. 6
 forth in *hast* ran to the straunger Mayd; VI. xii. 19. 2
 Ran forth in *haste* VII. vi. 14. 9
 In *haste* forth started VII. vi. 47. 2
 Make *hast*, therefore, sweet love, Am. lxx. 13
Hast thee, O fayrest Planet, to thy home, Epith. 282
 the Nymphes, . . . Ran all in *haste* Proth. 56
Hasted. after *hasted* Thy sommer prowde, S.C. Ja. 21
 home him *hasted* with furious heate, S.C. F. 193
 Whence neither greatly *hasted* to arise, IV. vi. 10. 8
 turn'd abacke, and to retyre him *hasted* VI. vi. 28. 3
Hasten. home they *hasten* the postes to dight, S.C. May 11
 Good cause he had to *hasten* thence away; I. v. 45. 6
 Thus fowle to *hasten* your untimely date? II. i. 44. 8
 His flaming head did *hasten* for to steep, II. ii. 46. 3
 To *hasten* greatly to his parties ayd, IV. iv. 20. 2
 Whose harvest seemd to *hasten* now apace), Am. lxxvi. 10
Hastened. Sorrowe ne neede he *hastened* on, S.C. May 152
 Thus is my harvest *hastened* all to rathe; S.C. D. 98
 He rousd himselfe full hlyth, and *hastned* them untill, I. xi. 4. 9
Hastening. Tyber *hastning* to his fall Ro. iii. 11
 In steed of good, *hastning* his cruell fate. Gn. 328
Hastely. Tho pumie stones I *hastly* hent S.C. Mar. 89
 Remme after *hastely* thy silver sound; S.C. Jun. 61
 informe his Master *hastely*, Hub. 880
 For the coole shade him thither *hastly* got: I. ii. 29. 2
 hither *hastly* sent Vespasian, II. x. 52. 6
 Trompart, ronning *hastely*, him did stay, III. x. 23. 6
Hastes. My harveste *hasts* to stirre up Winter sterne, S.C. D. 129
Hastily. To Morpheus house doth *hastily* repaire, I. i. 39. 3
 Then up he rose, and clad him *hastily*: I. ii. 6. 8
 Who ater her as *hastily* gan scowre, I. ii. 20. 5
 lefte the doubtfull battell *hastily*, I. vi. 46. 4
 she *hastily* did draw Her dreadfull beast; I. viii. 12. 3
 A varlet ronning towards *hastily*, II. iv. 37. 2
 That nothing should him *hastily* awake. II. vi. 18. 4
 O, come *hastily*! II. viii. 3. 8
 she to him ran *hastily*; II. xi. 28. 9
 As fayre Aurora, rysing *hastily*, III. iii. 20. 4
 with it ronning *hastly* to her sonne, III. viii. 3. 1
hastily remounting to his steed III. ix. 15. 1
 Ran *hastily*, to weete what did him ayle, IV. i. 43. 4
 To whom his course he *hastily* applide, V. iv. 21. 4
Hastily hent that enterprise to heare, V. x. 15. 4
 erie Unto the ward to open to him *hastilie*, VI. i. 22. 9
 To whom himselfe he *hastily* did draw VI. ii. 4. 3
Hastily starting up, . . . Ran after fast VI. iii. 24. 8
Hasting. Hasting to raunch the arrow out, S.C. An. 97

Hasting—Continued.

- hasting* towards him gan fayre perswade III. i. 10. 1
hasting Prime did make them burgein round. VII. vii. 43. 8
Hasty. catching *hastie* holde Of a yong alder Gn. 298
 eke the Moore her *hastie* steedes did stay, Gn. 457
 They stole away, and tooke their *hastie* flight, Hub. 339
 giving *hastie* credit to th' accuser, Mui. 135
 Let streaming floods their *hastie* courses stay, D. 332
 which doe byte their *hasty* supper best; I. i. 23. 4
hastie heat tempring with sufferance wise, I. i. 50. 4
 One pricking towards them with *hastie* heat, I. iii. 33. 2
 His *hasty* hand he doth amased hold, I. iii. 38. 5
 Trembling through *hasty* rage when cholier in him sweld, I. iv. 33. 9
hasty tong that did offend; I. v. 39. 5
 Withold . . . your *hasty* hond From knitting league with him; I. vi. 2. 1
 Late leard what harme to *hasty* trust ensu'th, I. vi. 12. 4
 Him to his castle brought with *hastie* forse, I. vii. 15. 8
 Her *hastie* ruine does more heavie make, I. viii. 23. 6
 to him she ran With *hasty* joy: I. viii. 42. 2
 from whom make ye this *hasty* flight? I. ix. 23. 8
 'With which sad instrument of *hasty* death, I. ix. 30. 1
 She would commaund the *hasty* Sunne to stay, I. x. 20. 2
 Uprose with *hasty* joy, and feeble speed, I. xii. 3. 1
 wondred at his breathlesse *hasty* mood: I. xii. 25. 3
 Withold . . . your *hasty* hond From knitting league with him; I. xii. 28. 3
 Whose *hastie* hand so far from reason strayd, II. i. 12. 4
 suffred not in wrath his *hasty* steps to stray, II. i. 34. 9
 whither with such *hasty* flight Art thou now bownd? II. iv. 43. 2
hasty wroth, and heedlesse hazardry, II. v. 13. 8
 Him *hasty* to arise, II. v. 37. 6
 Appease his heat, or *hastie* passage stay; II. v. 38. 4
 The *hasty* heat of his avowd revenge delayd, II. vi. 40. 9
 hent his *hastie* course towards the ydle flood, II. vi. 41. 9
 Mammon did his *hasty* hand withhold, II. vii. 42. 6
 So *hasty* heat soone cooled to subdew: II. viii. 47. 8
 Her fickle hart conceived *hasty* fyre, III. i. 47. 6
 With *hasty* gallop towards her did ryde, III. iv. 12. 3
 nothing might relent her *hasty* flight, III. iv. 49. 1
 ever *hasty* Night he blamed bitterlie, III. iv. 54. 9
 to her ran with *hasty* egernesse, III. xii. 44. or. 6
 when as he saw her *hastie* heat Abate, IV. v. 16. 1
 He chaunst to meet a Dwarfie in *hasty* course, V. ii. 2. 2
 One comming towards her with *hasty* speede, V. vi. 8. 2
 on it he *hasty* hand did lay, Epig. iv. 25
 cutting off through *hasty* accidents, Epith. 429
 Which at first blowing take not *hastie* fyre; H.L. 174
Hat. on his head his dreadfull *hat* he dight, Hub. 1279
Hatched. ourd it tenderly, As chicken newly *hatcht*, II. viii. 9. 9
Hatchet. His harmefull *Hatchet* he hent in hand, S.C. F. 195
 An *hatchet* keene, with which he felled wood VII. vii. 42. 6
Hatchet's. the *hatchets* slight Hath pruned from the native tree, V. xi. 11. 8
Hate. I *hate* the house, since thence my love did part, S.C. Au. 161
 better mought they have behote him *Hate*. S.C. D. 54
 hating those that *hate*; Hub. 428
 without strife or *hate*, Finde all things needfull Hub. 910
 such as *hate* the honour of our name, T.M. 63
 he light and heaven does *hate*: T.M. 190
 Henceforth all worlds felicitie I *hate*. T. 574
 Through proud ambition and hart-swelling *hate*, Mui. 5
 'Henceforth I *hate* what ever Nature made, D. 393
 'I *hate* the heaven, because it doth withhold D. 400
 I *hate* the earth, because it is the mold D. 402
 I *hate* the fire, because to nought it fyres; D. 404
 I *hate* the Ayre, because signes of it be; D. 405
 I *hate* the Sea, because it teares supplies. D. 406
 'I *hate* the day, because it lendeth light D. 407
 I *hate* the darknesse and the drey night, D. 409
 I *hate* all times, because, all times doo flye D. 411
 'I *hate* to speake, my voyce is spent D. 414
 I *hate* to heare, lowd plaints have duld mine eares; D. 415
 I *hate* to tast, for food withholdis my dying; D. 416
 I *hate* to see, mine eyes are dimd with teares; D. 417
 I *hate* to smell, no sweet on earth is leit; D. 418
 I *hate* to feele, my flesh is numbd with feares: D. 419
 'I *hate* all men, and shunn all womankind; D. 421
 life I *hate*, because it will not last; D. 425
 death I *hate*, because it life doth marre; D. 426
 all I *hate* that is to come or past. D. 427
 'So all the world, and all in it I *hate*, D. 428
 with hope of good, and *hate* of ill, Col. 192
 A monster vile, whom God and man docs *hate*: I. i. 13. 7
 For hoped love to winne me certaine *hate*? I. i. 51. 5
 to *hate* Her, that him lov'd, I. iii. 7. 7
 sitting high, for lowly she did *hate*: I. iv. 10. 3
 Her love she turnd to *hate*, I. v. 37. 7
 trembling yet through feare of former *hate*. I. vi. 9. 5
 Most senelesse man he, that himselfe doth *hate*, I. vi. 47. 5
 head . . . as in *hate* of honorable eld, Was overgrowne with scurfe I. viii. 47. 2
 th' antique world excesse and pryde did *hate*: I. xii. 14. 8
 Each other does envy with deadly *hate*, II. ii. 19. 2
 love to gaine, Which gotten was but *hate*. II. ii. 26. 5
 Disloyall Treason, and hart-burning *Hate*; II. vii. 22. 3
 with inessaunt force and endless *hate* II. xi. 6. 8
 Such as by nature men abhorre and *hate*; II. xii. 36. 3
 Such love is *hate*, and such desire is shame. III. i. 50. 5
 His mother bad him womens love to *hate*, III. iv. 27. 7
 they that dyde doe neither love nor *hate*: III. iv. 37. 6
 all that lye downesse love doe *hate* the light to see. III. iv. 58. 9

Hate—Continued.

- Full of fierce fury and indignant *hate* III. v. 23. 3
 Shall I then *hate* her that from deathes dore Me brought? . . . III. v. 46. 2
 with griesly *hate* And dreadfull horror III. xi. 21. 7
 did not seeke t' appeare their deadly *hate*. IV. ii. 20. 8
 under it hidde *hate* and hollow guyle. IV. ii. 29. 5
 to change the hearts of men Fro love to *hate*. IV. iii. 45. 6
 mov'd Belphebe her no lesse to *hate*. IV. vii. 34. 6
 The one of them might Love, the other *Hate*. IV. x. 32. 6
Hate was the elder, Love the younger brother; IV. x. 32. 7
 'The cause, they say, of this her cruell *hate* V. iv. 30. 1
 His father Dolon had . . . shew'd his canker'd *hate*. V. vi. 33. 9
 with most fell despyght and deadly *hate* V. viii. 18. 3
 Whom Gods doe *hate*, and heavens abhor to see; VI. vi. 10. 2
 his Lord of old Did *hate* all errant Knights VI. vi. 21. 4
 For all that shme, which kindled inward *hate*: VI. vii. 2. 7
 from you turne the love of men to *hate*: VI. viii. 2. 6
 all things stedfastnesse do *hate* And changed be; VII. vii. 53. 2
 Degendering to *hate*, fell from above H.H.L. 94
- Hated.** His heart did earne against his *hated* foe, Mu. 254
 light she *hated* as the deadly bale, I. i. 16. 7
 her he *hated* as the hissing snake, I. ii. 9. 8
 He *hated* all good workes and vertuous deeds, I. iv. 32. 1
 she all day did hide her *hated* hew. I. v. 20. 5
 evermore she *hated*, never lov'd; I. v. 24. 9
 'O lightsome day! . . . Ilenceforth thy *hated* face for ever hyde, I. vii. 23. 4
 Shee, flying fast from heavens *hated* face, . . . Fled I. viii. 50. 1
 Cupids wanton snre As hell she *hated*; I. x. 30. 6
 Whom mortally he *hated* evermore, IV. i. 39. 4
 as the death he *hated* such despyght, V. iii. 31. 8
 as if such use they *hated*. V. vii. 29. 9
 That recreant knight, whose *hated* life I sought? VI. vii. 16. 4
 much she *hated* sight of living eye. VII. vi. 42. 6
 Ayre *hated* earth, and water *hated* fyre, H.L. 83
Hateful. this fierce *hateful* beast and all bir traine Rev. iii. 13
 The *hateful* darknes now had put to flight; Gn. 69
hateful heresies, of God abhor'd; Hub. 389
 Had lately built his *hateful* mansion; Mu. 246
 Where hidden wss his *hateful* enemy. Mu. 392
 He rafft her *hateful* hesde without remorse; I. i. 24. 8
 in his bosome secretly there lay An *hateful* Snake, I. iv. 31. 4
 Thrall to that Gyaunts *hateful* tyranny: I. vii. 2. 5
 wreake on them their hainous *hateful* deed'. II. iii. 14. 9
 The *hateful* messengers of heavy things, II. vii. 23. 6
 staynes his snowy skin with *hateful* hew: III. i. 38. 6
 In *hateful* darknes and in deepe horrere, III. vi. 36. 7
Hateful both to him selfe and every wight; III. x. 60. 6
 O *hateful* hellish Snake! III. xi. 1. 1
 With *hateful* thoughts to languish and to pine, III. xi. 1. 7
 with hideous And *hateful* outrage long him chaced III. xi. 3. 5
 In perfect love, devoide of *hateful* strife, IV. iii. 52. 2
 there were none her *hateful* words to heare. IV. viii. 36. 4
 to his *hateful* foe He mote not come V. viii. 35. 3
 spake licentious words and *hateful* things VI. xii. 28. 5
 did him compell To see the *hateful* sunne, VI. xii. 35. 5
- Hates.** He *hates* fowle leasings, and vile flatterie, Hub. 733
 harts deep sorrow *hates* both life and light. D. 91
 Toungue *hates* to tell the rest that eye to see abhord'. II. i. 11. 9
- Hateth.** Shepherds devise she *hateth* as the snake, S.C. Ja. 65
 (Entire affection *hateth* nicer hands) I. viii. 40. 3
 To shew how sore bloodguiltinesse he *hat'th*; II. ii. 4. 5
- Hath** (*partial list of auxiliary*).
 onely Rome of Rome *hath* victorie; Ro. iii. 10
 such sight *hath* bred my bane. S.C. Ja. 53
hath he skill to make so excellent, S.C. Ap. 19
 Yet *hath* so little skill to brydle love? S.C. Ap. 20
 such cause *hath* she none) S.C. May 93
 To him that *hath* a whit of Natures giving? Hub. 418
 the charge is wondrous great, . . . and *hath* an heavie threat'. Hub. 432
hath a zealous disposition To God, Hub. 491
 some good Gentleman, that *hath* the right Hub. 525
hath not seeme that heavens portracture Hub. 611
 such as *hath* a Reynold to his man, Hub. 917
hath no hope of happinesse or blis. Ti. 357
 she *hath* praises in all plenteousnesse D. 227
 the shepherd which *hath* charge in chief, Col. 244
 Religion *hath* lay powre to rest upon her, Col. 322
hath so many shepherds in her fee, Col. 370
 'what *hath* ye thus dismayd? I. i. 52. 8
 true love *hath* no powre To looken backe; I. iii. 30. 7
 in his hand a burning brond he *hath*, I. v. 33. 3
 dreaded Night in brightest day *hath* place, I. v. 24. 4
 He *hath* no powre to hurt, I. viii. 21. 7
 What *hath* poore Virgin I. viii. 27. 3
 what *hath* life that may it loved make, I. ix. 44. 4
 who *hath* skill them rightly to have chused, II. ii. 5. 8
Hath great or glorious in mortall eye, II. ii. 41. 4
 He *hath* a sword that flames like burning brond. II. iii. 18. 5
 Whose souveraine beautie *hath* no living pere; III. i. 26. 3
 Another arrow *hath* your lovers hart to hit'. III. i. 35. 9
 No shadow but a body *hath* in powre: III. ii. 45. 7
 More neede of leach-craffe *hath* your Damozell, III. iii. 17. 5
 She *hath* the leading of a Martiall And mightie people, III. iii. 56. 4
 Love, my lewd Pilott, *hath* a restlesse minde; III. iv. 9. 6
hath the charge of Neptunes mighty heard; III. viii. 30. 2
 he, the tyrant, which her *hath* in ward III. xi. 16. 6
 Whom he that *hath* were loth to lose so light, IV. iv. 9. 2
 Which *hath* in charge the ingate of the yeare: IV. x. 12. 6
 she *hath* both kinds in one, IV. x. 41. 6
 Where she *hath* now an everlasting place V. i. 11. 5

Hath—Continued.

- Thereto he *hath* a grome of evill guize, V. ii. 6. 6
 try in equal field whether *hath* greater might. V. iv. 48. 9
 Such wondrous powre *hath* wemens faire aspect V. viii. 2. 8
 neither *hath* religion nor fay, V. viii. 19. 7
 each *hath* his fortune in his brest. VI. ix. 29. 9
 some, that *hath* abundance at his will, VI. ix. 30. 3
Hath not enough, but wants in greatest store, VI. ix. 30. 4
 other, that *hath* litle, askes no more, VI. ix. 30. 5
 Another quest, another game in vew He *hath*, VI. x. 2. 4
 what *hath* all that goodly glorious gaze VI. x. 4. 1
 All paine *hath* end, and every war *hath* peace; Am. xi. 13
 on earth nought *hath* endurauce. Am. lviii. 13
Hath white and red in it such wondrous powre, H.B. 71
hath in it the more of heavenly light, H.B. 128
 shew what wondrous powre your beauty *hath*, H.B. 286
 Ne *hath* their day, ne *hath* their blisse, an end, H.H.L. 74
 Whose smile, they say, *hath* vertue to remove Prath. 98
- Hating.** Ne rust of age *hating* continuance, Ro. xiii. 6
hating those that hate; Hub. 428
 as *hating* life and light. II. i. 45. 9
Hating the happie light from which they fell. H.H.L. 91
- Hatred.** wrath and *hatred* warely to shonne, I. x. 33. 5
 wrath . . . That drew on men Gods *hatred* I. x. 33. 6
 this doth *hatred* make in love to brenne, IV. iii. 45. 7
hatred, murther, treason, and despyght, IV. x. 20. 6
 Albe that *Hatred* was thereto full loth, IV. x. 33. 3
Hatred would my entrance have restrayned, IV. x. 36. 4
 She turn'd her love to *hatred* manifold, V. iv. 30. 7
- Hauberck.** on the *haubergh* stroke the Prince so sore, It. viii. 44. 6
 through his mayled *hauberque*, III. iv. 16. 4
 through the seame, which did his *hauberck* close, IV. iii. 30. 3
- Hauberks.** Their . . . speres were broke, and *hauberques* rent, III. xi. 52. 6
 Ne helmets bright ne *hauberks* strong did spare, IV. ix. 27. 3
- Haught.** courage *haught* Desyrd of forreine foemen to he knowne, I. vi. 29. 5
 Or through support of count'nance proud and *haullt*, VI. ii. 23. 8
- Haughty.** the most *haughtie* mountaines bight, Bel. vii. 7
 Great Babylon her *haughtie* walls will praise, Ro. ii. 1
 So did that *haughtie* front . . . it selfe upreare Ro. xii. 9
 These *haughtie* heapes, these palaces of olde, Ro. xxvii. 3
 so his *hauty* hornes did he weld'. S.C. May 206
 Nor *haughtie* words most full of highest thoughts: Col. 716
 at his *haughtie* helmet making mark, I. ii. 19. 3
 Duessa . . . highly honourd in his *haughtie* eye: I. vii. 16. 2
haughtie helmet, horrid all with gold, I. vii. 31. 1
 lett downe that *haughtie* string, I. xi. 7. 7
 Eftsoone he gan advance his *haughtie* crest, I. xi. 15. 5
 The knight embolyng in his *haughtie* hart II. iv. 9. 6
 he smote his *haughtie* crest so hyc, II. v. 12. 4
 That hath so many *haughtie* conquests wonne? II. v. 35. 8
 Smote him so hugely on his *haughtie* crest, II. viii. 33. 6
 Equal unto this *haughtie* enterprise? II. x. 1. 2
 too *haughtie* hardinesse might reare Some hard mishap III. iv. 24. 5
haughtie courage soften, IV. Pr. 5. 8
 courage full of *haughtie* hardiment, IV. ii. 39. 2
 did the more enhance llis *haughtie* courage IV. iii. 8. 8
haughtie spirits meekeky to adaw, IV. vi. 26. 8
 that warriouresse with *haughtie* crest Did forth issue V. vii. 27. 7
 he straightway with *haughtie* choler burned, VI. ii. 12. 3
 At those strange sight and *haughtie* hardinesse He wondred VII. vi. 17. 4
 when the *haughtie* Titsnesse beheld, VII. vi. 25. 1
 Such *haughtie* mynds, enur'd to hardy fight, Am. xiv. 7
 to the heaven her *haughtie* lookes aspire: Am. lv. 11
 Up to your *haughtie* pallaces may mount; Epith. 420
- Haustl.** See Halsed.
- Haunt.** See Haught.
- Haunch.** Whose right *haunch* earst my stedfast arrow strake? II. iii. 32. 8
- Haunches.** pinch the *haunches* of that (this) gentle beast, Pet. i. 9
- Haunt.** Sylvanes *haunten* rathe; S.C. Jul. 78
 dare To come unto his *haunt*; Gn. 274
 doo thou *haunt* the soft downe-rolling river, Gn. 636
 Poore suters, that in Court did *haunt* some while; Hub. 878
 greislie shades, such as doo *haunt* in hell Ti. 125
 There now *haunt* yelling Mewes Ti. 133
 All these, and many evils moe *haunt* ire, I. iv. 35. 6
 drave Far from that *haunt* all other chearefull fowle, I. ix. 33. 8
 besemes all knights . . . that same to *haunt*, I. x. 59. 6
 So many furies and sharpe fits did *haunt*, I. xi. 27. 4
 Where many Mermaids *haunt* II. xii. 17. 9
 sweet Parnasse, the *haunt* of Muses fayre; II. xii. 52. 8
 sith it is uneth to finde his *haunt*, III. ii. 16. 2
 where most he us'd Whylome to *haunt*, III. vi. 13. 2
 With many of the gods in company Which thither *haunt*, III. vi. 49. 3
 that wastefull wildernessse Huge monsters *haunt*, III. x. 40. 4
 Did bate all errant Knights which there did *haunt*, VI. vi. 21. 4
 are wont to *haunt* Upon this hill, VI. x. 15. 2
- Haunted.** carrion Crowes . . . That in our Peere-tree *haunted*: S.C. Mar. 111
- Haunts.** Here *hauntes* that feend, and does his dayly spoyle; I. xi. 2. 3
 To search the secret *haunts* of Dianas company. III. vi. 16. 9
 she used often to resort To common *haunts*, V. xii. 34. 7
- Have** (*partial list of auxiliary*).
 Sith I *have* scene so faire a thing Bel. i. 13
 all things which beneath the Moore *have* being Ro. ix. 10
 Thy Ewes, that wont to *have* blowen bags, S.C. F. 81
 Thomalin, *have* no care for-thy; S.C. Mar. 37
 My selfe will *have* a double eye, S.C. Mar. 38
 For als at home I *have* a syre, S.C. Mar. 40
 She shoulde *have* neede no more spell; S.C. Mar. 54
 When shepherdes grooms *han* leave to playe, S.C. Mar. 62

Have—Continued.

to have the overthrowe	S.C. Ap. 81
so they han the feece,	S.C. May 49
have it they must:	S.C. May 135
what concord han light and darke sam?	S.C. May 168
Of my old age have this one delight,	S.C. May 202
the great care I have of thy health	S.C. May 216
Such pierlesse pleasures have we	S.C. Jun. 32
of them han theyr name.	S.C. Jul. 40
Here han the holy Faunes recourse,	S.C. Jul. 77
the saynets Which han be dead	S.C. Jul. 116
Theyr sheepe han crustes,	S.C. Jul. 187
They han the feece, and eke the flesh,	S.C. Jul. 189
They han great storea and thriftye stockes,	S.C. Jul. 193
They han fatte kernes,	S.C. Jul. 199
Sike syrlye shepheards han we none,	S.C. Jul. 203
Thou medlest more then shall have thanke,	S.C. Jul. 209
I fear me, thou have a squint eye:	S.C. Au. 129
They boast they han the devill at commaund,	S.C. S. 94
aske hem therefore what they han paund:	S.C. S. 95
We han great Bandogs will teare their skinne.	S.C. S. 103
They han the pleasure,	S.C. O. 16
when my Gates shall han their bellies layd,	S.C. O. 119
Cuddie shall have a Kidde to store his farme.	S.C. O. 120
Matter of myrth now shalt thou have no more;	S.C. N. 56
dewed with teares they han be ever among,	S.C. D. 112
Have care for to pursue his footing light	Gn. 31
O! the great happines, which shepheards have,	Gn. 89
Calling in vaine for rest, and can have none.	Gn. 392
deserve to have small faults remitted,	Gn. 474
worse than that I have I cannot meete.	Hub. 89
a few have all, and all have nought,	Hub. 141
have no wit to live withouten toyle;	Hub. 158
if that anie other place you have,	Hub. 277
We have not yet the tract of anie troad,	Hub. 406
may have lying by our sides Our lovely Lasses,	Hub. 475
have the Gospell of free libertie.'	Hub. 478
have in gage The Primitias of your Parsonage:	Hub. 517
then his yongest some Shall twentie have,	Hub. 530
they, that are great Clerkes, have nearer wayes,	Hub. 537
To have thy Princes grace,	Hub. 901
To have thy asking,	Hub. 902
to have the rayne Twixt them divided	Hub. 1023
ye shall have both crowne and government,	Hub. 1050
so his rule might lenger have endurance.	Hub. 1114
Ne would he anie let to have accesse	Hub. 1201
all Apes but halfe their cares have left,	Hub. 1383
succeeding ages have no light Of things forepast,	T.M. 103
Because I nothing noble have to sing,	T.M. 108
Because that mourning matter I have none.	T.M. 168
hold by wrong that wee should have by right.	T.M. 318
to have the auncestrie . . . memorizde anew;	T.M. 439
mortal men have powre to deifie:	T.M. 460
It is the onelic comfort which they have,	T.M. 494
Such happinesse have they	T.M. 517
shame and sorrow and accursed case Have they	T.M. 520
By those which have no skill to rule them right,	T.M. 551
comfort can I, wretched creature, have?	Ti. 23
'Name have I none (quoth she)	Ti. 34
if I might of her have sight.	Ti. 476
salvage nature seemed not to have,	Ti. 564
till thou have to my trustie care Committed	D. 69
well did hope my joy would have no end,	D. 149
heavenly spirits have compassion On mortal men,	D. 384
Sith all my sorrow should have end thereby,	D. 446
they shall have no long endurance,	D. 501
Ne feeling have in any earthly pleasure,	Col. 45
Have in the Ocean charge to me assignd;	Col. 253
To have in ber commandement at hand.'	Col. 263
know how to have donne.	Col. 591
'Cause have I none	Col. 680
arts of schoole have there small countenance,	Col. 703
highest lookes have not the highest mynd,	Col. 715
So hie her thoughts as she her selfe have place,	Col. 937
In this same Pageaunt have a worthy place,	Deed. Son. vi. 6
have your deserved place High	Deed. Son. xi. 2
Here eke of right have you a worthis place,	Deed. Son. xvii. 4
desird Of all the fairest Maides to have the vew.	I. i. 3. 4
To winne him worshippe, and her grace to have,	I. i. 3. 8
In charmes and magick to have wondrous might,	I. iii. 38. 8
Abyde, till I have told the message which I have.'	I. v. 21. 9
shall have their deadly meed.'	I. vii. 23. 9
Madame, ye have great cause of plaint,	I. vii. 52. 3
What if some little payne the passage have,	I. ix. 40. 4
Are written sure, and have their certain date.	I. ix. 42. 5
If any strength we have, it is to ill,	I. x. 1. 8
To have her knight into her schoolehous plaste,	I. x. 18. 4
O man! have mind of that last bitter throw;	I. x. 41. 8
Should have mine onely daughter to his Dame,	I. xii. 20. 5
All wrongs have mendes,	II. i. 20. 5
'Joy may you have, and everlasting fame,	II. i. 32. 1
of her love too lavish; (little have she thank!)	II. ii. 36. 9
this grace I have Me given by eternal destiny,	II. iii. 45. 1
For it was taught the way which she would have,	II. vi. 5. 8
What bootes it al to have, and nothing use?	II. vi. 17. 6
Such powre have pleasing wordes:	II. vi. 36. 5
When foggy mistes or cloudy tempests have . . . yblent,	II. vii. 1. 3
If thee list not, leave have thou to refuse:	II. vii. 18. 8
to be Lord of those that riches have,	II. vii. 33. 8
them to have myselfe, and be their servile slave.'	II. vii. 33. 9

Have—Continued.

All that I need I have:	II. vii. 39. 3
To covet more then I have cause to use?	II. vii. 39. 4
More fitt amongst black fiendes then men to have his place.	II. vii. 41. 9
to remove the same I have no might:	II. vii. 50. 8
why should heavenly God to men have such regard?	II. viii. 2. 9
fiercely bent to have him disaraid;	II. viii. 17. 3
Words, well dispost, Have secrete powre	II. viii. 26. 8
hard adventure which I have in hand,	II. ix. 8. 8
Here may ye not have entraunce,	II. ix. 12. 4
In case he have no Lady nor no love,	II. ix. 38. 9
Ne did it then deserve a name to have,	II. x. 6. 1
To have a pere in part of sovereignty;	II. x. 33. 4
gave unto us all what ever good we have.	II. x. 69. 9
Let Gryll be Gryll, and have his hoggish minde;	II. xii. 87. 8
In case he have no Lady nor no love,	III. i. 26. 8
'But if he have a Lady or a Love,	III. i. 27. 1
Have our Ladies love for his reward.	III. i. 27. 9
'Therefore aread, Sir, if thou have a love.'	III. i. 28. 1
Love have I sure, '(quoth she)' but Lady none;	III. i. 28. 2
Full easy was for her to have heliefe,	III. i. 54. 1
Here have I cause in men just blame to find,	III. ii. 1. 1
Joy thereof have thou, and eternal blis!'	III. ii. 42. 5
Can have no ende nor hope of my desire,	III. ii. 44. 2
helpe may have elsewhere,	III. iii. 17. 6
of a woman he should have much ill;	III. iv. 25. 8
of her errour strange I have great ruth	III. v. 7. 9
Should happy be, and have immortall blis:	III. vi. 41. 3
that refusd to have adoe with mee,	III. vii. 58. 3
Have care, I pray, to guide the cock-bote well,	III. viii. 24. 4
of his lady they might have the sight	III. ix. 25. 8
least doubt of us ye have,	III. x. 42. 6
That his swift charet might have passage wyde	III. xi. 40. 8
either he should neither of them have, or both.	IV. i. 10. 9
'I saw him have your Amoret at will;	IV. i. 49. 1
This happie day I have to greet you well,	IV. ii. 23. 5
she . . . Shall have that golden girdle for reward;	IV. ii. 27. 2
makes it seeme to have some other sourse;	IV. iii. 27. 5
Desirous both to have the battell donne;	IV. iii. 36. 5
Whether of them in her should have the greater share.	IV. iii. 39. 9
who so winnea her may her have by right:	IV. iv. 9. 7
he shall have the Hag that is ybet,	IV. iv. 9. 8
Whether shall have the Hag,	IV. iv. 12. 9
'Great cause of sorrow certes, Sir, ye have;	IV. vi. 38. 6
have the sterne remembrance wypt away	IV. viii. 1. 8
That none mote have accesse,	IV. x. 6. 4
they mote have joyance free.	IV. x. 23. 9
what an endlesse worke have I in hand,	IV. xii. 1. 1
if any Gods at all Have care of right,	IV. xii. 9. 2
such was he of whom I have to tell,	V. i. 3. 1
For all we have is his:	V. ii. 41. 9
Guyon would him algates have perforce,	V. iii. 30. 4
Another, that would seeme to have more wit,	V. iii. 33. 6
that neede have mightie hands	V. iv. 1. 3
IIad of Artegall, which here we have to say.	V. iv. 2. 9
That in and out thou mayst have passage free.	V. v. 34. 5
Equity, Whereof I have to treat here presently:	V. vii. 3. 5
therefore ought it have where ever she it fond.	V. vii. 30. 9
With hope of her some wishfull boot to have.	V. ix. 10. 3
with her purple pall Would have the passion hid,	V. ix. 50. 9
meriteth to have as high a place,	V. x. 1. 6
What else they have is all the Tyrants fee;	V. x. 29. 8
before that tide None can have fidinga	V. xi. 42. 5
if I live till those ten daies have end,	V. xi. 43. 2
Assure your selfe, Sir Knight, she shall have ayd,	V. xi. 43. 3
Yet can I not my love have mathemore,	V. xi. 54. 7
the keeping have of learnings treasures	VI. Pr. 2. 3
did seeme a thousand tongues to have,	VI. i. 9. 3
ye have much adoe to deale withall.'	VI. i. 10. 8
tell, if thou have it knownc.'	VI. i. 14. 4
How can he mercy ever hope to have?	VI. i. 42. 2
For knights and all men this by nature have,	VI. ii. 14. 8
'Glad would I surely be, . . . To have thy presence	VI. ii. 37. 2
My life will by his death have lamentable end.	VI. viii. 17. 9
if ye list have liberty ye may;	VI. viii. 29. 7
doe my selfe with that I have content;	VI. ix. 20. 5
They, that have much, feare much to loose thereby,	VI. ix. 21. 3
The litle that I have growes dayly more	VI. ix. 21. 5
What have I, but to praise th' Almighty	VI. ix. 21. 9
Litle for him to have one silly lasse;	VI. xi. 12. 6
Whose heavy tydings now I have to tell.	VI. xi. 31. 3
The same againe if now ye list to have,	VI. xii. 17. 8
Have Jove thy gracious Lord and Sovereaine.'	VII. vi. 34. 6
Ne have the watry foulds a certaine grange	VII. vii. 21. 7
So many turning cranks these have,	VII. vii. 52. 9
each of you, That vertue have or this	VII. vii. 54. 7
Nor to the Starres; for they have purer sight;	Am. ix. 7
when shall these wearie woes have end,	Am. xxxvi. 1
Is it because your eyes have powre to kill?	Am. xlix. 2
then my body shall have shortly ease:	Am. l. 11
when shall I have peace with you?	Am. lvii. 1
here on earth to have such hevns blisse.	Am. lxxii. 14
when will this long weary day have end,	Epith. 278
Thy tyred steedes long since have need of rest.	Epith. 284
Their being have, and dayly are increast	H.L. 96
soules, which have The most resemblance	H.B. 120
every one doth seeke and aew to have it,	H.B. 153
the food of life, which now we have,	H.H.L. 194
Where they shall have like heritage of land,	H.H.L. 200
All joy, all blisse, all happinesse, have place;	H.H.B. 243

Have—Continued.

- Joy may you *have*, and gentle hearts content *Proth.* 94
 Where now the studious Lawyers *have* their bowers, *Proth.* 134
 Joy *have* thou of thy noble victorie, *Proth.* 152
- Haven.** Behold! I see the *haven* nigh at hand I. xii. 1. 1
 to the wished *haven* bring thy weary harke! II. i. 32. 9
 Far from the hoped *haven* of reliefe, III. iv. 8. 3
 Shut up her *haven*, mard her marchants trade, V. x. 25. 6
- Having** (*partial list of auxiliary*).
having all parts in their power, *Ro.* viii. 9
 Nought *having*, nought feared they to forgoe; *S.C.* May 110
 With horrid sound though *having* little sence, *T.M.* 554
having none to let, to wood did wend, *As.* 126
Having his Amaryllis left to none, *Col.* 435
 In vaine he seekes that *having* cannot hold, I. vi. 33. 7
having not complaine, and *having* it upbrayd? II. vii. 14. 9
 Some *having* heads like Harts, II. xi. 10. 4
having at a bay The salvage beast, III. i. 22. 1
Having a keeper still with him in place; IV. viii. 54. 4
having in companie This lucklesse Ladie, V. i. 16. 8
 long *having* since Taken in hand th' exploit, V. xii. 3. 1
having soone his armes about him dight, VI. i. 32. 6
having now no use of his long speare, VI. iv. 7. 6
having in his hand a whip, Her threewith yirks; VI. vii. 44. 6
 a Mastiffe *having* at a bay A salvage Bull, VI. vii. 47. 1
having small yet doe I not complaine Of want, VI. ix. 20. 3
 nought *having* dout Of that was doen, VI. xi. 46. 4
having, pine; and, *having* not, complaine, *Am.* xxxv. 4
having it, they gaze on it the more; *Am.* xxxv. 6
having her, my joy will be the greater, *Am.* li. 14
having yet in his deducted spright, *H.L.* 106
- Havior.** Her heavenly *haveour*, her princely grace, *S.C.* Ap. 66
 Their ill *haveour* garres men missay, *S.C.* S. 106
 Ne in her speach, ne in her *haveour*, II. ii. 15. 3
 many one Admyrd her goodly *haveour*, III. v. 52. 8
 With comely *haveour* and count'nance sage, III. xii. 3. 8
- Havoc.** he amongst them cruell *havoocke* makes, IV. iv. 34. 6
 Whom with sore *havoocke* soone they overthrow, V. iii. 12. 5
 Made cruell *havoocke* of the baser crew, V. xi. 59. 6
 Of whom he makes such *havoocke* and such hew, VI. viii. 49. 6
 amongst them stalke, And makes huge *havoocke*, VI. xi. 16. 8
 such spoile, such *havoocke*, and such theft He wrought, VI. xii. 23. 4
- Hawk.** See *Eyas-hawk*.
 haward *hauke*, presuming to contend With hardy fowle I. xi. 19. 5
 him rencountering fierce, as *hauke* in flight, I. xi. 53. 4
 For dread of soring *hauke* her selfe hath hid, II. iii. 36. 2
 the sharpe *hauke* which her attached neare, III. viii. 33. 4
 'Ne is there *hauke* which mantleth her on perch, VI. ii. 32. 1
 like an *Hauke*, which feeling her selfe freed VI. iv. 19. 7
 in their tops the soring *hauke* did towre, VI. x. 6. 8
- Hawthorn.** Seest not thilke same *Hawthorne* studd, *S.C.* Mar. 13
 With *Hawthorne* buds, and swete Eglantine, *S.C.* May 13
- Hay.** under the cocked hay, *S.C.* N. 12
 he is old, and withered like *hay*, III. ix. 5. 1
 In simple cratch, wrapt in a wad of *hay*, *H.H.L.* 226
- Hay-de-guys.** With *Heydeguyes*, and trimly trodden traces, *S.C.* Jun. 27
- Hayld, Hayle.** See *Hailed, Haled, Hail, etc.*
- Haynous, Hayre.** See *Heinous, Heir.*
- Hazard.** Great *hazard* were it, and adventure fond, III. i. 10. 8
 Some hard mishap in *hazard* of his life, III. iv. 24. 6
 seeke els without *hazard* of thy hedd, III. viii. 17. 6
 life to *hazard* for faire Ladies looke; IV. ii. 40. 6
 he her must hurt, or *hazard* neare; IV. vii. 27. 4
 How great a *hazard* she at earst had made VI. iii. 8. 7
- Hazarded.** feare of foe That *hazarded* his health, *Mut.* 378
 How to save hole her *hazarded* estate; VI. iii. 12. 7
- Hazardize.** Her selfe had romne into that *hazardize*; II. xii. 19. 6
- Hazardry.** hasty wroth, and heedlesse *hazardry*, II. v. 13. 8
 Some fell to daunce, some fel to *hazardry*, III. i. 57. 1
- Hazel.** like an *hazzel* wand it quivered and quooke, VI. vii. 24. 9
- He** (*partial list*).
 He bade me upwarde unto heaven looke, *Bel.* i. 8
 He is the Shepheard, and the Priest is *hee*; *Hub.* 443
 'Old father Mole, . . . He had a daughter *Col.* 106
 Did not *he* all create To die againe? I. ix. 42. 2
 'Is not *he* just, that all this doth behold, I. ix. 47. 1
- Head.** See *Barehead, Fork-head, Godhead, Goodhead, Hardihead, Jollyhead, Lustihead, Overhead, Pike-head, Sharp-head, Steel-head, Well-head.*
 His *head* was garnisht with the Laurel, *Bel.* vii. 12
 His *head* . . . with a morian armed, *Bel.* xi. 5
 His *head* did shine with crounea set therupon, *Rev.* iii. 3
head with Lawrell garnisht was about, *Bel.* ix. 12
 Whose *head* . . . with a morion hidd, *Bel.* xv. 6
 Upon her *head* he heapt Mount Saturnal, *Ro.* iv. 9
 her *head*, earth'd in her foundations deep, *Ro.* viii. 13
 shaming to have given so great *head* To his off-spring, *Ro.* xi. 1
 cloud, . . . to steepe his *head*, Doth plonge himselfe, *Ro.* xx. 3
 Lifting to heaven her aged hoarie *head*, *Ro.* xxviii. 3
 her faire lockes fell from her loftie *head*, *'an.* vii. 11
 sicker thy *head* veray tottie is, *S.C.* F. 55
 The watrie wette weighed downe his *head*, *S.C.* F. 232
 utter his tender *head*? *S.C.* Mar. 15
 Upon her *head* a Cremosin coronet, *S.C.* Ap. 59
 'I sawe Phoebus thrust out his golden *hedde*, *S.C.* Ap. 73
 His Vellet *head* began to shoote out, *S.C.* May 185
 so thy father his *head* upheld, *S.C.* May 205
 was the soveraigne *head* Of shepheards all, *S.C.* Jun. 83
 the spring was in his learned *hedde*, *S.C.* Jun. 94
 weening hys whyte *head* was chalke, *S.C.* Jul. 223

Head—Continued.

- A chaplet on her *head* she wore, *S.C.* An. 69
 I left the *head* in my hart-roote, *S.C.* An. 99
 sithence I sawe thy *head* last, *S.C.* S. 19
 Till fayrer Fortune shewe forth her *head*, *S.C.* S. 257
 hold up thy heavey *head*, *S.C.* O. 1
 The vaunted verse a vacant *head* demaundes, *S.C.* O. 100
 My *head* besprent with hoary frost I fynd, *S.C.* D. 135
 Sweete quiet harhours in his harmeless *head*, *Gn.* 134
 weighing down his drouping drowsie *hedd*, *Gn.* 244
 with prond vaunt his *head* aloft doth holde; *Gn.* 259
 Ten thousand snakes cralling about his *head* *Gn.* 348
 Iwo is better than one *head*, *Hub.* 82
 Upon his *head* an old Scotch cap he wore, *Hub.* 209
 upon his *head* The Crowne, *Hub.* 1061
 the Lambes owne mothers *hed*, *Hub.* 1216
 on his *head* his dreadfull hat he dight, *Hub.* 1279
 That on his *head* he wore, and in his hand *Hub.* 1291
 From underneath his *head* he tooke away, *Hub.* 1322
 thy kingdome from thy *head* he rent, *Hub.* 1329
 all comfortlesse doth hide her chearlesse *head* *T.M.* 239
 Upon his *head* his glistering Burganet, *Mut.* 73
 A burning Teade about his *head* did move, *Mut.* 293
 steelhed speare, and morion on her *hedd*, *Mut.* 322
 perforce him drove on *hed*, *Mut.* 420
 bad it armes and wings, and *head* and taile, *Col.* 218
 With hoary *head* and deawy dropping beard, *Col.* 250
 Upon a virgin brydes adorned *head*, *Col.* 338
 Next gan the earth to show her naked *head*, *Col.* 857
 the streames that, . . . Flow from thy fruitfull *head*, *Dea.Son.* viii. 10
 hurling her hideous taile About her cursed *head*; I. i. 16. 3
 The stroke . . . from her *head* unto her shoulder glaunst, I. i. 17. 9
 He raft her hateful *heade* without remorse; I. i. 24. 8
 fyes Flutting about his ever-damned *hedd*, I. i. 38. 3
 Cynthia . . . doth steepe In silver deaw his ever-drouping *hed*, I. i. 39. 8
 lifting up his lompish *head*, I. i. 43. 4
 His heavey *head*, devode of careful carke; I. i. 44. 4
 The one upon his hardie *head* him plaste, I. i. 47. 3
 like a Persian mitre on her *hed* Shee wore, I. ii. 13. 4
 I warne thee . . . hide thy *head*? I. ii. 18. 6
 So hugely stroke, that it . . . cleft his *head*, I. ii. 19. 5
 From her fayre *head* her fillet she undight, I. iii. 4. 6
 when he sees his age, And hoarie *head* of Archimago old, I. iii. 38. 4
 Scarce could he once uphold his heavey *hedd*, I. iv. 19. 5
 he . . . on his *head* an yvie girland had, I. iv. 22. 3
 a burning brond . . . The which he brandisheth about his *hed*: I. iv. 33. 4
 He gave her . . . triple crowne set on her *head* full hie, I. vii. 16. 4
 this dreadfull Beast with sevenfold *head* I. vii. 18. 8
 stone . . . Shapt like a Ladies *head*, exceeding shone, I. vii. 30. 3
 his dreadfull hideous *hedd*, Close couched on the hever, I. vii. 31. 6
 harmful *head*, thrise heated in the fire, I. vii. 37. 3
 every *head* with fyrie tongue did flame, I. viii. 6. 3
 every *head* was crowned on his creast, I. viii. 6. 4
 Through great impatience of his grievied *hed*, I. viii. 17. 4
 His sparkling blade about his *head* he blest, I. viii. 22. 3
 How ill it sits with that same silver *hed*, I. viii. 33. 6
 Her crafty *head* was altogether bald, I. viii. 47. 1
 The golden Sunne his glistering *head* gan shew, I. ix. 18. 2
 they might perceive his *head* To bee unarnd, I. ix. 22. 1
 to redeeme thy woefull parents *head* From tyrans rage I. x. 9. 4
 heames . . . round about her *head* did shine I. x. 12. 9
 on her *head* she wore a tyre of gold, I. x. 31. 5
 that sacred hill, whose *head* full hie, I. x. 54. 1
 his most hideous *head* my tongue to tell Doea tremble; I. xi. 12. 6
 The steely *head* stuck fast still in his flesh, I. xi. 22. 1
 The same advauncing high above his *head*, I. xi. 38. 1
 on her *head* they sett a girlond greene, I. xii. 8. 6
 from his *head* no place appeared to his feete, I. i. 5. 9
 hid her visage, and her *head* downe bent, II. i. 15. 7
 by my *head*? (saide Guyon) 'much I muse, II. i. 19. 1
 from so heavey sight his *head* did wreath, II. i. 56. 7
 His flaming *head* did hasten for to steep, II. ii. 46. 3
 To hide his coward *head* II. iii. 21. 4
 from the *head* the body sundred quight, II. v. 4. 6
 her *head* she fondly would aguize II. vi. 7. 3
 laying his *head* disarmd In her loose lap, II. vi. 14. 6
 bared all his *head* unto the bone; II. vi. 31. 8
 His *head* and beard with sout were ill hedight, II. vii. 3. 7
 lifting up his *head*, him answerd thus; II. vii. 62. 1
 Beside his *head* there satt a faire young man, II. viii. 5. 2
 Uplifting high, . . . to cleave his *head*, II. viii. 30. 7
 have cleft his *head* in twaine, II. viii. 33. 9
 breake the launce, and let the *head* abyde, II. viii. 36. 7
 did deepe invade Into his *head*, II. viii. 45. 5
 Beare ye the picture of that Ladies *head*? II. ix. 2. 8
 Ne other tire she on her *head* did weare, II. ix. 19. 8
 abasht for shame Held downe her *head*, II. ix. 43. 2
 Realmes defence, Did *head* against them make II. x. 15. 9
 made he *head* against his enimies, II. x. 38. 1
 soone as Titan gan his *head* exault, II. xi. 9. 4
 Upon his *head* he wore an Helmet light, II. xi. 22. 8
 her adorned *hed* . . . forth to advance, II. xii. 1. 2
 Whose sleepe *head* she in her lap did soft dispose, II. xii. 76. 9
 bent his dreadfull speare against the others *head*, III. i. 5. 9
 her soft arme lay underneath his *hed*, III. i. 36. 3
 her bright *hed* Discovers to the world discomfited: III. i. 43. 4
 Then I avow, by this most sacred *head* III. ii. 33. 5
 taking thrise three heares from off her *head*, III. ii. 50. 1
 from the *head* Of his coosen Constantius, III. iii. 29. 4
 crowne with martiredome his sacred *head*: III. iii. 39. 4

Head—Continued.

shall upreare His dreaded *head*, III. iii. 45. 7
 from the Daniske Tyrants *head* shall rend III. iii. 47. 6
 Decline her *head*, and touch her crouper with her crown. III. iv. 15. 9
 ere the morrow did upreare His deawy *head* III. iv. 61. 4
 he would have hid His shameful *head* III. v. 13. 8
 to the chin he cleft his *head* in twaine. III. v. 23. 6
 th' *head* fell backward on the Continent; III. v. 25. 7
 from his *head* his heavy burganet did light. III. v. 31. 9
 Girldons of flowres sometimes for her faire *head* III. vii. 17. 5
 in his Scutchin bore a Satyres *hedd*. III. vii. 30. 6
 With golden wyre to weave her curled *head*; III. viii. 7. 6
 seeke els without hazard of thy *hedd*? III. viii. 17. 6
 An aged sire with *head* all frory bore, III. viii. 30. 3
 loods her helmet from her lofty *hedd*, III. ix. 22. 7
 whose *hedd* Empoisoned was with privy lust III. ix. 28. 8
 Ne he twixt heven and earth shall hide his *hedd*, . . III. x. 32. 8
 Ile in a bush did hyde his fearefull *hedd*. III. x. 44. 2
 Phoebus gan to hyde his golden *hedd*. III. x. 45. 9
 up his *head* he reared easily, III. xi. 15. 8
 Did beat and bounce his *head* and brest ful sore: . . III. xi. 27. 6
 his hoarie *hed* Dropped with brackish dew: III. xi. 40. 3
 hong adowne his *head* III. xi. 41. 7
 Downe hanging his dull *head* with beavy chere, . . . III. xii. 16. 3
 from his shoulders quite his *head* he reft: IV. iii. 20. 6
 a firebrand she did tosse About her *head*, III. xii. 17. 7
 left the *head* behinde: IV. iii. 10. 7
 from his shoulders quite his *head* he reft: IV. iii. 20. 6
 in his *head* an hideous wound imprest: IV. iii. 34. 4
 thus he sharply sayd: 'Now, by my *head*, IV. vi. 7. 6
 knocke his *head*, and rend his rugged heares, IV. viii. 4. 8
 dreadfull weapon aymed at his *head*, IV. viii. 41. 7
 Over his *head* before the harme came neare: IV. viii. 42. 4
 found His *head* before him tomling IV. viii. 45. 5
 having ympt the *head* to it agayne, IV. ix. 4. 7
 on her *head* a crowne She wore, IV. x. 31. 6
 whose *head* and tail were fast combynd, IV. x. 40. 9
 sad Asopus, comely with his hoarie *head*, IV. xi. 14. 9
 With *head* all boary, and his beard all gray, IV. xi. 25. 8
 on his *head* like to a Coronet Ile wore, IV. xi. 27. 6
 on her *hed* A Chapelet of sundry flowres IV. xi. 46. 5
 Liftes up his *head* that did before decline, IV. xii. 34. 8
 at one stroke crott off her *head* with scorne, V. i. 18. 6
 Beare for his penance that same Ladies *head*, V. i. 26. 8
 He chose with shame to beare that Ladies *hed*: . . . V. i. 27. 8
 beare the burden of defame, Your owne dead Ladies *head*, . V. i. 28. 9
 To beare that Ladies *head* before his breast, V. i. 29. 4
 as his *head* he gan a litle reare V. ii. 18. 3
 his blasphemous *head* . . . He pitcht upon a pole . . . V. ii. 19. 3
 none Against them durst his *head* to perill shew. . . V. iii. 12. 7
 face was covered, and his *head* was bar'd, V. iv. 22. 5
 villany That she could forge in her malicious *head*, . V. iv. 29. 8
 at his *head* did levell, V. iv. 40. 3
 both *head* and helmet to have raeed, V. v. 11. 9
 Where he full shamefully was hanged by the *hed*. . . V. v. 18. 9
 With that she turn'd her *head*, V. v. 30. 1
 Uppon her *head* she wore a Crowne of gold; V. vii. 6. 6
 deekt with Mitre on her *hed* V. vii. 13. 2
 both *head* and helmet cleft, V. vii. 34. 6
 She turnd her *head* aside, V. vii. 38. 4
 on his *head* unhappily he pight, V. viii. 8. 2
 high over his *head* There written was, V. ix. 26. 1
 a sage old Syre, . . . with a white silver *hed*, . . . V. ix. 43. 8
 lighting on his horses *head* him quite did mall. . . V. xi. 8. 9
 his *head* at him shooke, V. xi. 12. 8
 strongly flew With all her body at his *head* V. xi. 30. 7
 hanging down her *head* with heavie cheare, V. xi. 64. 4
 nigh withered was, And hung the *head*, V. xii. 13. 3
 on his *head* a steele cap he did weare V. xii. 14. 5
 stouped off his *head* from shame to shield: V. xii. 19. 2
 No shame to stoupe, ones *head* more high to reare; . . V. xii. 19. 3
 He stroke him with Chrysaor on the *hed*, V. xii. 23. 2
 reft his *head* to ease him of his paine. V. xii. 23. 9
 with th' one of which she scratecht Her cursed *head*, . . V. xii. 30. 4
 from her *head* her lockes he nigh did teare, VI. i. 17. 8
 cleft his *head* asunder to his chin. VI. i. 23. 5
 Above the earth upreard his flaming *head*, VI. i. 31. 2
 on his *head* an hood with aglets sprad, VI. ii. 5. 8
 crowne which should my *head* by right adorne) . . . VI. ii. 27. 9
 tooke with him the *head*, the signe of shame. . . . VI. iii. 17. 6
 he shew'd his *head* there left, VI. iii. 18. 8
 To make a garland to adorne her *hed*, VI. iii. 23. 8
 Upreard her *head* to see that chearefull sight. . . . VI. iii. 45. 5
 hide his *head* from heavens sight, VI. iv. 39. 4
 Now beating his hard *head* upon a stone, VI. v. 4. 5
 with his fist unwares on th' *head* he strooke, VI. v. 26. 3
 So hideous is her shape, so huge her *hed*, VI. v. 10. 3
 with his fist unwares on th' *head* he strooke, VI. v. 26. 3
 on his *head* a roll of linnen plight, VI. vii. 43. 5
 did his *head* for bashfulness abase, VI. vii. 5. 5
 His *head* meant from his shoulders to have swept. . . VI. viii. 17. 3
 Whose silver lockes bedeckt his beard and *hed*, . . . VI. ix. 13. 7
 Her flowry garlond tooke from her owne *head*, . . . VI. ix. 42. 6
 hewing off his *head*, VI. x. 36. 6
 he his face, his *head*, his brest did beat, VI. xi. 33. 4
 That is the highest *head* (in all mens sights) VII. vi. 36. 7
 hanging downe his *head*, did like a Mome appeare. . VII. vi. 49. 9
 Her *head* and face was hid that mote to none appeare. VII. vii. 5. 9
 his high *head*, that seemeth alwayes hore VII. vii. 11. 3
 on his *head* . . . A guilt engraven morion VII. vii. 28. 7

Head—Continued.

On his *head* a girland . . . He wore, VII. vii. 29. 4
 Upon his *head* a wreath . . . he bore; VII. vii. 30. 6
 decke her *head* with glorious bayes, Am. xxix. 13
 Sufficient worke for one mans simple *head*, Am. xxxiii. 7
 to the light lift up theyr drouping *hed*, Am. xl. 12
 Within a bush his dreadfull *head* doth hide, Am. liii. 3
 catching hold on thine owne wicket *hed*, Am. lxxxv. 10
 Cupid lay, His quiver by his *head*: Epig. ii. 3
 Phoebus gins to shew his glorious *hed*. Epith. 77
 More bright then Iesperus his *head* doth rere. . . . Epith. 95
 lyke to those which red Medusas mazeful *hed*. . . . Epith. 190
 Love . . . Gan reare his *head*, H.L. 63
 Endure their Captains flaming *head* to see? H.H.B. 60
 sparke Which darted is from Titans flaming *head*, . . H.H.B. 163
 on her *head* a crowne of purest gold Is set, H.H.B. 190

Headed. See **Fruitful-headed, Ill headed, Iron-headed, Maiden-headed, Many-headed, Seven-headed, Spring-headed, Steel-headed, Two-headed.**

Headed with yre and vengeable despight. II. iv. 46. 2
 some were *Headed* like Owles, II. xi. 8. 3
Headed with flint, and fethers bloody dide; II. xi. 21. 4
 A cruell shaft, *headed* with deadly ill, III. v. 20. 4
 arrowes . . . Some *headed* with sad lead, III. xi. 48. 4

Headland. An high *headland* thrust far into the sea, . . Col. 281

Headless. So vainely tadvaunce thy *headlesse* hood; . . . S.C. F. 86
headlesse his unwely bodie lay, I. viii. 24. 3
 left his *headlesse* body bleeding all the place. . . . II. viii. 52. 9
headlesse him into the foord he sent: III. v. 25. 5
 The *headlesse* tronke, as *headlesse* of that stower, Stood still. IV. iii. 20. 7
 Were much amaz'd the *headlesse* tronke to see Stand up. IV. xi. 21. 2
 lies there on the laire An *headlesse* heape, IV. viii. 51. 6
 That *headlesse* tyrants tronke he reard from ground, . . IV. ix. 4. 6
 An *headlesse* Ladie lying bim beside V. i. 14. 3
 This lucklesse Ladie which now here doth *headlesse* lie. . V. i. 16. 9

Headlong. Fell *headlong* into a dell, S.C. Mar. 51
 Nor bounds nor banks his *headlong* ruine may sustayne. II. xi. 18. 9
Headlong her selfe did cast into that lake; II. xi. 47. 6
 All destitute of helpe doth *headlong* fall; V. ii. 8. 4
 Into the Sea her selfe did *headlong* throw, V. iv. 10. 3
 Alreadie seemes that fortunes *headlong* wheele Begins to turne, V. x. 20. 7
 Who then can thinke their *headlong* ruine to recure? . . V. x. 26. 9

Head-piece. in his *headpeece* he felt a sore payne: . . . S.C. May 242
 Out of his *headpeece* Cambell fiercely reft, IV. iii. 12. 4
 him did rap Upon his *headpeece* IV. v. 42. 4
 on his *head-peece* him so fiercely smit, V. iv. 39. 7

Head-purging. Veyne-healing Verven, and *hed-purging* Dill, Mut. 197

Heads. See **Well-heads.**

seven springing *heads* of monstrous crimes, Bel.¹ viii. 13
 seven *heads*, ten crounes, ten bornes did beare, Rev. i. 2
 One of hir *heads* yet there I did espie, Rev. i. 7
 seven *heads* I saw, Ten bornes Rev. ii. 4
 a strange beast with seven *heads* Bel.² viii. 5
 seven *heads*, budding monstrous crimes Bel.² x. 12
 hanging *heads* did seeme bis careful case to wcepe. . . S.C. Ja. 78
 Ylike as a Monster of many *heads*; S.C. S. 121
 hang theyr *heads* as they would learne to weepe; . . . S.C. N. 134
 high shoote up their *heads* into the skyes. Gn. 192
 How great a guilt upon your *heads* ye draw, Col. 928
 Those prudent *heads*, that with their counsels wise . . . Ded. Son. i. 1
 burning blades about their *heades* doe blesse, I. v. 6. 4
 dreadfull Cerberus His three deformed *heads* did lay along, I. v. 34. 2
 many *heades* . . . Did breed him endlesse labor to subdew. I. vii. 17. 4
 seven great *heads* out of his body grew, I. vii. 17. 7
 beast; . . . threatned all his *heades* like flaming brandes. I. viii. 12. 6
 Stroke one of those deformed *heades* so sore, I. viii. 16. 2
 two hills, whose high *heads* overlapt II. i. 24. 4
 from whose two *heads* . . . fresh streames do flow, . . . II. ii. 9. 1
 whose *heads* were dight In poyson II. iv. 33. 8
 The one of which had two *heades*, II. x. 73. 6
 Some having *heads* like Harts, II. xi. 10. 4
 crowne your *heades* with heavenly coronall, III. v. 53. 8
 in his shield . . . the *heads* of many broken speares; . . IV. i. 48. 9
 Where they might hide their *heads* in quiet rest, . . . IV. v. 32. 6
 Bearing his sixe deformed *heads* on hys, IV. xi. 32. 2
 on theyr *heads* . . . They wore rich Mitres V. vii. 4. 5
 their *heads* from death to hide, VI. xi. 49. 8
 labourd long in vaine To crop his thousand *heads*, . . VI. xii. 32. 4
 Did seeme to bow their blooming *heads* full lowe . . . VII. vii. 8. 3
 they therewith doe Poetes *heades* adorne, Am. xxix. 7
 the Furies fell Theyr snaky *heads* doe combe, Am. lxxxv. 3
 having all your *heads* with girlands crownd, Epith. 13
 in her snowy bosome boldly lay Their quiet *heads*, . . . H.L. 290

Head-stall. Him by the bright embroidered *hed-stall* tooke; V. iii. 33. 7

Headstrong. Such was the furie of these *head-strong* steeds, V. viii. 41. 1

Heal. The next to *heale* they throte. S.C. Jul. 88

Aesculape . . . by his art Did *heale* them all againe, . . I. v. 39. 9
 That any wovnd could *heale* incontinent. I. ix. 19. 5
 that gracious ointment . . . deadly woundes could *heale*, . I. xi. 48. 7
 Did *heale* his woundes, and scorching heat alay; I. xi. 50. 6
 Hable to *heale* the sicke, and to revive the ded. . . . II. iii. 22. 9
 How she might *heale* her sonne whose senses were decayd. III. viii. 4. 9
 he there sojourned his woundes to *heale*; III. x. 5. 6
 Him to refresh, and her late woundes to *heale*: V. vii. 42. 2
 all the passions *heale* which wound the weaker spright. . VI. vi. 3. 9
 in your selfe your onely hope doth lie To *heale* your selves, . VI. vi. 7. 2
 with one salve, both hart and body *heale*. Am. l. 14
 al my woundes wil *heale* in little space. Am. lvii. 14
 To *heale* the sores of sinfull soules unsound, H.H.L. 166

Healed. woundes . . . handle softly till they can be *heald*: . I. v. 29. 8

Healed—Continued.

his woundes wide Not throughly *heald* I. v. 45. 5
 infected sin, Not purg'd nor *heald*, I. x. 25. 3
 All *healed* of his hurts and woundes wide, I. xi. 52. 2
 Least that his wound were inly well not *heald*, III. v. 49. 2
 Untill that they their woundes well *healed* had, IV. v. 39. 8
 Marinells former wound is *heald*, IV. xi. Arg.
 Whyleare by Tryphon was not throughly *healed*, IV. xii. 22. 6
 the biting . . . Was throughly *heald*, VI. vi. 15. 6
Healing. See *Vein-healing*.
Heals. *heales* up one, and makes another wound! III. v. 42. 2
 The Hermit *heales* both Squire and dame VI. vi. Arg.
Health. the great eare I have of thy *health* S.C. May 216
 It is a signe of *helth*. S.C. Jul. 212
 his vowed life to spill For Countreyes *health*, Gn. 604
 feare of foe That hazarded his *health*, Mu. 378
 strive Himselfe with salves to *health* for to restore, I. v. 40. 8
 Both carelesse of his *health*, and of his fame; I. vii. 7. 3
 to spoyle the Castle of his *health*? I. ix. 31. 2
 wants she *health*, or busie is elsewhere? I. x. 16. 3
 they did to *health* restore The man I. x. 27. 8
 Life and long *health* that gracious ointment gave, I. xi. 48. 6
 his owne *health* remembering now no more, II. vi. 45. 8
 him restor'd to *helth* that would have algates dyde. II. vi. 51. 9
health to every forreyne nation: II. x. 26. 7
 Attempted goodly well for *health* and for delight. II. xi. 2. 9
 his hart woxe sore, and *health* decayd: III. v. 43. 2
 Her crased *health*, her late recourse to rest, III. ix. 26. 3
 Restore unto her *health* and former state: III. xii. 35. 6
 her lives Lord and patrone of ber *health* IV. i. 6. 2
 Long may you live in *health* and happie state! IV. ii. 23. 8
 of her *health* when Artegall did heare, V. ii. 3. 5
 If therefore *health* ye seeke, observe this one: VI. vi. 7. 5
 If that no salves may us to *health* restore? VI. vi. 13. 7
 in that villaines *health* her safety lies; VI. viii. 18. 5
 he freely drinks an *health* to all his peeres. VII. vii. 41. 9
 Full of delightful *health* and lively joy, VII. vii. 46. 8
Healthful. him restor'd to *healthfull* state againe: IV. xi. 7. 4
Heame. See *Home*.
Heap. barbarous villaines in disordred *heape*, Bel.¹ v. 10
 They *heape* hylles of wrath; S.C. Jul. 202
 An *heape* of earth he hoorded up on bie, Gn. 657
 There now is but an *heape* of lyme and sand, T. 129
 did a stately *heape* of stones upreare, Col. 285
 It was a goodly *heape* for to behould, I. iv. 5. 1
 in his lap an *heape* of coine he told; I. iv. 27. 5
 Whose shield he heares renverst, the more to *heape* disdayn. I. iv. 41. 9
 All these together in one *heape* were throwne, I. v. 49. 1
 with bloodguiltinesse to *heape* offence, II. ii. 30. 3
 To *heape* more vengeance on that wretched wight: II. iv. 5. 4
 doolefull sorrow *heape* with deadly harmes: II. vi. 34. 4
 whom I lust do *heape* with glory and crowne? II. vii. 11. 9
 the Carle as fast Gan *heape* huge strokes on him, II. xi. 43. 9
 He tumbled on an *heape*, and wallowd in his gore. III. iv. 16. 9
 Did *heape* on her new waves of weary wretchednesse. III. viii. 20. 9
 To *heape* on him dew vengeance for his hire. III. ix. 17. 5
 an huge *heape* of singultes did oppresse His strugling soule, III. xi. 12. 1
 rolled on an *heape*, lay still in swound, IV. i. 43. 1
 on an *heape* were tumbled hore and man; IV. iv. 19. 7
 lies there on the laire An headlesse *heape*, IV. viii. 51. 6
 whereas she hidden lay Under an *heape* of gold. V. ii. 25. 6
 Whom heaven would *heape* with blis, Epith. 247
Heaped. Upon her head he *heapt* Mount Saturnal, Ro. iv. 9
 the children of the earth *Heapt* hills on hills Ro. xii. 2
heaped was On these seven Romane hills, Ro. xii. 9
 Now to become nought els but *heaped* sands? Ro. xv. 14
 In a great mountaine *heapt* with hideous noyse, Ro. xvi. 2
heaped snowe burnd him so sore, S.C. F. 233
 round about me *heapt* in darksome glades; Gn. 372
 Are *heapt* with spoyles of fortune T.M. 161
heaped spoyles of bleeding harts to see, Mu. 100
 A world of waters *heaped* up on hie, Col. 197
 The Sarazin . . . *heaped* blowes like yron hammers great; I. v. 7. 2
 With *heaped* strokes more hugely then before; I. vi. 45. 4
 hart, . . . *heaped* with so huge misfortunes, I. vii. 39. 3
heaped hight Her hastie ruine does more heavie make, I. viii. 23. 5
 High *heaped* up with huge iniquitee, I. ix. 46. 4
 in an *heaped* turrow did thee hyde; I. x. 66. 2
 like an *heaped* mountaine lay. I. xi. 54. 9
Heaped together in rude rablement, I. xii. 9. 2
 fate That *heaped* on him so many wrathfull wrekas; I. xii. 16. 6
 Here *heaped* up with termes of love unkynd, I. xii. 30. 4
 They *heapt* huge strokes the scorned life to quell, II. ii. 20. 5
 In chiefe degree are *heaped* up on hie: II. ii. 41. 2
 From sea to sea he *heapt* a mighty mound, II. x. 63. 8
 Upon his shield their *heaped* bayle he bore, II. xi. 19. 1
 Sorrow is *heaped* in thy hollow chest, III. ii. 32. 7
 his *heaped* waves he did commaund III. iv. 22. 3
 upon that shore there *heaped* was Exceeding riches III. iv. 23. 1
 her bowre Is built of hollow billowes *heaped* hie, III. iv. 43. 2
 he perforce him held, and strokes upon him *hept*. III. vii. 33. 9
heaped hills on hight To scale the skyes III. vii. 47. 4
 From top of Hemus by him *heaped* hie;) III. ix. 22. 6
 angry Gods . . . Upon thee *heapt* a direfull destinie; III. ix. 32. 5
*heapt*d together with the vulgar sort, III. xi. 46. 2
 Which she with wrongs hath *heaped* up so hy V. ii. 9. 5
 that rout . . . *heaped* strokes so fast on every side, V. iv. 38. 8
 cruell heavens have *heapt* an hevy fate; V. v. 36. 3
 Her selfe most grateful shew'd, and *heaped* thanks repayd. V. viii. 23. 9
heaped strokes did round about him haile VI. v. 18. 3

Heaped—Continued.

'Yet further hast thou *heaped* shame to shame, VI. vi. 34. 1
 sorrowes *heapt* on her in greater throng; VI. xi. 2. 7
Heaping. *Heaping* up waves of welth and woe, S.C. May 93
 'Thus *heaping* crime on crime, II. iv. 31. 1
heaping strokes which thereon soused sore: IV. v. 36. 4
Heaping huge strokes as thicke as showre of hayle, IV. vi. 16. 5
heaping stormes of trouble on them daily more? IV. vii. 1. 9
Heaps. These *heapes* of stones, these old wals, Ro. xviii. 1
 These haughtie *heapes*, these palaces of olde, Ro. xxvii. 3
 snakes . . . hang in *heapes*, that horribly afray, Gn. 349
 murdered troups upon great *heapes* to lay. Gn. 400
Heapes of huge wordes uphoorded hideously, T.M. 553
 by her *heaps* her hugeness testifies. Ti. 77
 Huge *heapes* of mudd he leaves, I. i. 21. 6
 The *heapes* of people, . . . Doe ride each other I. iv. 16. 7
 he gnasht his teeth to see Those *heapes* of gold I. iv. 31. 7
 Great *heapes* of gold that never could be spent; II. vii. 5. 2
 *these rich *heapes* of wealth doest hide apart II. vii. 7. 3
 To trouble my still seate, and *heapes* of pretious pelfe. II. vii. 7. 9
 To hoord up *heapes* of evill gotten masse, III. ix. 4. 2
 sore bestedde With *heapes* of strokes, IV. iii. 25. 4
 Great *heapes* of them, like sheepe in narrow fold, IV. iii. 41. 4
 Great *heapes* of salmons in his deepe bosome: IV. xi. 43. 6
 in great *heapes* them circled all about, V. v. 6. 8
 th' *heapes* of those which he did wound and slay, V. v. 19. 6
 the *heapes* which he did make Of slaughtred carkasses, V. vii. 36. 4
 All on confused *heaps* themselves assay, VI. xi. 17. 5
 shewing, by their *heapes*, how great they were. Com. Son. iv. 5
Hear. to *heare* a noise alluring slepe Bel.¹ x. 7
 to *heare* novells of his devise; S.C. F. 95
 That it a heaven is to *heare*, S.C. Ap. 108
 a foolles talke to *heare* and to *heare*. S.C. May 141
 to *heare* thy rymes and roundelays, S.C. Jun. 49
 to *heare* a doolefull verse Of Rosalend S.C. Au. 140
 him to *heare*, or matter of his deede. S.C. Au. 148
 my cries . . . You *heare* all night, S.C. Au. 177
 my nightly cries Ye *heare* apart, S.C. Au. 190
 Tityrus, I *heare*, . . . left his Oaten reede, S.C. O. 55
 the Heavens did quake his verse to *heare*. S.C. O. 60
 (so he thou deigne to *heare* Rude ditties, S.C. D. 13
 delay Thy nightly course, to *heare* his melodie? Gn. 460
Heare, then, my paine and inward agonie. Hub. 68
 ye shall shortly *heare*. Hub. 549
 what of tidings you abroad doo *heare*? Hub. 605
 To *heare* the Javell so good men to nip; Hub. 712
 At everie thing which they *heare* spoken ill, Hub. 715
 To *heare* their doome, and sad ensamble see. Hub. 1378
 tgether came to *heare* their musick sweet, T.M. 32
Heare, thou great Father of the Gods on hie, T.M. 55
Heare, and behold the miserable state Of us, T.M. 59
 they him *heare*, and they him highly prayse. T.M. 414
 tell hir, I can *heare* no mirth. U.F. 9
 her to *heare* I feele my feeble spright Robbed of sense, Ti. 320
 To runne thy shrill Arcadian Pipe to *heare*: Ti. 328
 doost *heare* their heavenlie layes, Ti. 335
 they *heare* thine, and thine doo better praise. Ti. 336
 Of whom no word we *heare*, Ti. 360
 grisly Ghosts, to *heare* the dolefull teene. D. 21
 Hath made fit mate thy wretched case to *heare*, D. 65
 'To seeke to *heare* that which cannot be tolde, D. 72
 never didst thou *heare* more haplesse fate. D. 98
 the Shepheards, which my hap did *heare*, D. 141
 at all complaine My good to *heare*, D. 280
 heavens refuse to *heare* a wretches cry; D. 355
 I hate to *heare*, lowd plaints have duld mine eares; D. 415
 When ye doo *heare* me in that desert place D. 508
 When ye doo *heare* my sorrowfull annoy, D. 514
 when ye *heare* that I am dead or slaine, D. 523
 if any nyer wit Shall hap to *heare*, As. Pr. 14
 To *heare* the charmes of his enchanting skill; As. 46
 Did tgether flock to see what they did *heare*. As. 202
 With hungrie eares to *heare* his harmonie: Col. 53
 'Heare then (quoth be) the tenor of my tale, Col. 100
 I do covet most the same to *heare*, Col. 161
 let us *heare* what grace she shewed thee, Col. 356
 it desir'd at timely houres to *heare*, Col. 362
 To *heare* thee sing, a simple silly Elfe? Col. 371
 When as ye *heare* her memory renewed, Col. 645
 yrkes each gentle heart which it doth *heare*. Col. 906
 see And *heare* the languors of my too long dying, Col. 948
 The which to *heare* vouchsafe, O dearest dread, I. Pr. 4. 9
 Joying to *heare* the birdes sweete harmony, I. i. 8. 2
 if of . . . homebredd evil ye desire to *heare*, I. i. 31. 2
 his dull eares to *heare* what shée did tell; I. ii. 26. 7
 She could not *heare*, nor speake, nor understand; I. iii. 11. 4
 the witches speach she gan to *heare*, I. v. 21. 7
 If old Aveugles sonnes so evil *heare*? I. v. 23. 7
 none can breath, nor see, nor *heare* at will, I. vii. 13. 7
 thus I *heare* you of your sorrowes treat. I. vii. 40. 4
heare the story sad, which I shall tell you brieve. I. vii. 42. 9
 O *heare*, how piteous he to you for ayd does call! I. viii. 28. 9
 bleede to *heare* their piteous mone. I. viii. 36. 9
 Ne living man like wordes did ever *heare*, I. ix. 14. 7
 God you never let his charmed speeches *heare*! I. ix. 30. 9
heare the wisdomd of her wordes divine. I. x. 18. 6
 wonder was to *heare* her goodly speach: I. x. 19. 7
 The watchman wayting tydings glad to *heare*, I. xi. 3. 7
 So shaked he, that horror was to *heare*: I. xi. 9. 7
 Of other worldes he happily should *heare*, II. Pr. 3. 8

Hear—Continued.

The brave adventures of this faery knight . . . to <i>heare</i> ;	II. Pr. 5. 8
he hath great glory wonne, as I <i>heare</i> tell.	II. i. 19. 9
' <i>Heare</i> then, O man! the sorrowes . . .	II. i. 49. 6
to her just conditions of faire peace to <i>heare</i> .	II. ii. 27. 9
of his strange adventures to be told.	II. ii. 42. 9
whistling wind they <i>heare</i> ,	II. iii. 20. 4
She list not <i>heare</i> , but her disports poursewd,	II. vi. 26. 8
all the forest quakes to <i>heare</i> him rore:	II. viii. 42. 7
quite ravisht with delight to <i>heare</i> . . .	II. x. 69. 1
Like did he never <i>heare</i> , like did he never see.	II. xi. 40. 9
let him <i>heare</i> some part of their rare melody.	II. xii. 33. 9
hard it was for wight which did it <i>heare</i> ,	II. xii. 70. 5
wonder was to <i>heare</i> their trim consort.	III. i. 40. 6
To <i>heare</i> her Love so highly magnifyde;	III. ii. 11. 2
of his dearest daughters hard misfortune <i>heare</i> .	III. iii. 5. 9
brasen Caudrons thou shalt rombling <i>heare</i> ,	III. iii. 9. 3
wox half blank those wordes to <i>heare</i> ,	III. iii. 17. 8
To <i>heare</i> so often, in that royall hous,	III. iii. 54. 2
boastfull men so oft abasht to <i>heare</i> ?	III. iv. 1. 7
To <i>heare</i> the warlike feates . . .	III. iv. 2. 4
wondrous ruth to all that shall it <i>heare</i> :	III. v. 6. 8
she everywhere mote <i>heare</i> Complayning,	III. vi. 13. 6
Into misfortune fell, as ye did <i>heare</i> ,	III. vi. 64. 8
Each shade she saw, and each noyse she did <i>heare</i> ,	III. vii. 1. 8
most lament For her depart, that ever man did <i>heare</i> :	III. vii. 20. 2
his hart did grate To <i>heare</i> him threaten . . .	III. ix. 14. 6
I would to <i>heare</i> desyre What to Aeneas fell;	III. ix. 40. 6
Vouchsafe with mild regard a wretches case to <i>heare</i> ?	III. x. 26. 9
prayd her wake to <i>heare</i> him plaine . . .	III. x. 49. 6
In signe of silence, as to <i>heare</i> a play,	III. xii. 4. 4
She much was cheard to <i>heare</i> him mentioud,	III. xii. 41. 1
that she may the better deigne to <i>heare</i> ,	IV. Pr. 5. 1
Which when as Scudamour did <i>heare</i> ,	IV. i. 49. 6
<i>heare</i> the ordenance thonder . . .	IV. ii. 16. 8
Content to <i>heare</i> him speake, . . .	IV. ii. 21. 9
Like to the Northern winde, that none could <i>heare</i> :	IV. v. 38. 8
Desiring of his Amoret to <i>heare</i> . . .	IV. vi. 34. 3
no where could her find, nor tydings of her <i>heare</i> ?	IV. vi. 36. 9
dismayd With needlesse dread, till certaintie ye <i>heare</i> ;	IV. vi. 37. 7
pittie is to <i>heare</i> the perils which she tride.	IV. vii. 2. 9
The hideous noise of their huge strokes did <i>heare</i> ,	IV. vii. 29. 3
Seeking adventures where he mote <i>heare</i> tell;	IV. vii. 42. 3
there were none her hatefull words to <i>heare</i> .	IV. viii. 36. 4
sigh full sore to <i>heare</i> the miserie . . .	IV. viii. 64. 4
That none might <i>heare</i> the sorrow of my hart,	IV. x. 48. 2
count my cares when none is nigh to <i>heare</i> ,	IV. xii. 6. 2
listening if he mote her <i>heare</i> againe,	IV. xii. 17. 4
soone as she did <i>heare</i> . . .	IV. xii. 27. 7
of her health when Artegall did <i>heare</i> ,	V. ii. 3. 5
'Withio three daies,' (quoth he) 'as I do <i>heare</i> ,	V. ii. 4. 1
All which when Artegall did see and <i>heare</i> ,	V. ii. 33. 6
turn'd aside for shame to <i>heare</i> what he did tell.	V. iii. 16. 9
To <i>heare</i> the piteous beast pleading her plaintiffe cause.	V. iv. 40. 9
since she no ill did <i>heare</i> ,	V. vi. 4. 8
ought to <i>heare</i> that mote delightfull hee:	V. vi. 21. 2
As glad to <i>heare</i> of arnes, . . .	V. vii. 25. 5
sore engriev'd to <i>heare</i> ,	V. vii. 32. 7
Until they both doe <i>heare</i> what she to them will say.	V. viii. 10. 9
They <i>heare</i> him not, they have forgot his lore,	V. viii. 39. 8
Crying to them in vaine that nould his crying <i>heare</i> ,	V. viii. 41. 9
The gentle knights rejoiced much to <i>heare</i> The prayes	V. ix. 21. 1
Where they mote <i>heare</i> the matter throughly scand . . .	V. ix. 37. 7
Though plaine she saw, by all that she did <i>heare</i> ,	V. ix. 50. 3
Hastily bent that enterprise to <i>heare</i> ,	V. x. 15. 4
Did quake to <i>heare</i> , and nigh asunder brast:	V. xi. 28. 5
tidings sad Did much abash Sir Artegall to <i>heare</i> ,	V. xi. 40. 7
no redemption nigh she did nor <i>heare</i> nor see.	V. xii. 11. 9
if she hapt of any good to <i>heare</i> ,	V. xii. 32. 1
I am right glad To <i>heare</i> these tidings,	VI. i. 10. 3
'A shamefull use as ever I did <i>heare</i> ,' . . .	VI. i. 14. 1
his beasts did gladly <i>heare</i> ,	VI. i. 43. 2
more enforst my paine, the more my plaints to <i>heare</i> .	VI. ii. 22. 9
And <i>heare</i> th' adventure of her late mischaunce;	VI. iii. 19. 2
The dastard, that did <i>heare</i> him selfe defyde,	VI. iii. 36. 1
To take the ayre and <i>heare</i> the thrushes song,	VI. iv. 17. 3
Whom pitying to <i>heare</i> so sore complaine,	VI. iv. 23. 3
So lowdly had abusde, as ye did lately <i>heare</i> .	VI. vi. 17. 9
To erect this wicked custome, which I <i>heare</i> . . .	VI. vi. 34. 4
Were glad to <i>heare</i> of that adventure new,	VI. vii. 5. 3
none is nigh to <i>heare</i> that will her rew,	VI. viii. 40. 8
to thee flocke to <i>heare</i> thy lovely layes!	VI. x. 19. 5
who sees not would be affrayd to <i>heare</i> :	VI. xi. 17. 8
but could no tydings <i>heare</i> :	VI. xi. 26. 5
Whose like he never once did speake, nor <i>heare</i> ,	VI. xi. 33. 6
Ne ought he said, what ever he did <i>heare</i> ,	VII. vi. 49. 8
According as thy selfe doest see and <i>heare</i> ,	VII. vii. 56. 7
once vouchsafe my plaint to <i>heare</i> ,	Am. xviii. 7
would not <i>heare</i> , when he to her complayned . . .	Am. xviii. 11
To <i>heare</i> their names sung in your simple layes,	Epith. 5
all the Nymphes that you can <i>heare</i> . . .	Epith. 37
But blush to <i>heare</i> her prayes sung . . .	Epith. 163
And <i>heare</i> such heavenly notes and carolings,	H.H.B. 262

Hear. See *Herd*.

I <i>heard</i> (<i>hearde</i>) the tronck to grone;	Bel. v. 12
I <i>heard</i> a busie bustling.	S.C. Mar. 69
But then <i>heard</i> no more rustling:	S.C. Mar. 72
For once I <i>heard</i> my father say,	S.C. Mar. 106
Well <i>heard</i> Kiddie all this sore constraint,	S.C. May 249
I <i>heard</i> that Pan with Phoebus strove,	S.C. Jun. 68

Heard—Continued.

(as I have <i>heard</i> Old Algrind often snyne) . . .	S.C. Jul. 125
sike a rounde never <i>heard</i> I none:	S.C. Au. 125
The honest man, that <i>heard</i> him thus complaine,	Hub. 259
Whenas the Ape him <i>hard</i> so much to talke . . .	Hub. 267
evermore he <i>heard</i> each one complaine . . .	Hub. 1275
the false Foxe, when he the Lion <i>heard</i> ,	Hub. 1359
Was ever <i>heard</i> such wayling in this place . . .	T.M. 18
now no pastorall is to bee <i>hard</i> .	T.M. 282
Their names shall of the later age be <i>heard</i> ,	Ti. 348
at last I <i>heard</i> a voyce,	Ti. 580
all the way most heavenly noyse was <i>heard</i> . . .	Ti. 612
I <i>heard</i> a voyce that called farre away,	Ti. 638
(as they <i>heard</i> before) . . .	Mui. 126
having <i>hard</i> Her blazed fame . . .	Mui. 265
'Let Bagpipe never more be <i>heard</i> to shrill,	D. 323
The heavniest plaint that ever I <i>heard</i> sound,	D. 641
The mournfulst verse that ever man <i>heard</i> tell:	As. Pr. 8
Where store he <i>heard</i> to be of salvage pray.	As. 94
Was <i>heard</i> to sound as she was wont on hye,	Col. 20
The woods were <i>heard</i> to waile full many a sythe,	Col. 23
when he <i>heard</i> the musicke which I made,	Col. 70
No wayling there nor wretchednesse is <i>heard</i> ,	Col. 312
what ever thou hast <i>heard</i> to be . . . prayd . . .	Col. 568
I have often <i>heard</i> Faire Rosalind . . . lowly blamed	Col. 907
oft I <i>heard</i> it spoken, how one,	Col. 919
That when he <i>heard</i> , in great perplexitie,	I. i. 19. 5
Long way he traveled before he <i>heard</i> of ought.	I. i. 28. 9
No other noyse, . . . Might there be <i>heard</i> ;	I. i. 41. 8
Therewith a piteous yelling voyce was <i>heard</i> ,	I. ii. 31. 1
<i>Heard</i> how in vaine Fradubio did lament,	I. ii. 44. 2
when he <i>heard</i> of harme he waxed wondrous glad.	I. iv. 30. 9
Soone as the Faerie <i>heard</i> his Ladie speake,	I. v. 12. 1
when they <i>heard</i> that piteous strained voyce,	I. vi. 8. 1
warres, nor new adventures, none he <i>herd</i> .	I. vi. 36. 3
<i>heard</i> abroad of that her champion trew,	I. vi. 36. 5
at the last he <i>heard</i> a dreadful sound,	I. vii. 7. 4
She <i>heard</i> with patience all unto the end,	I. vii. 27. 1
when he <i>heard</i> her answers loth,	I. vii. 38. 3
Was never wight that <i>heard</i> that shrilling sound,	I. viii. 4. 1
Three miles it might be easy <i>heard</i> arownd,	I. viii. 4. 3
That when his deare Duessa <i>heard</i> ,	I. viii. 12. 1
That to have <i>heard</i> great horror would have bred;	I. viii. 17. 2
Nor voyce was <i>heard</i> , nor wight was scene . . .	I. viii. 29. 9
sprites, . . . with great grieffe were often <i>heard</i> to grone,	I. viii. 36. 8
when that Champion <i>heard</i> , . . . his hart was thrilled sore;	I. viii. 39. 1
Ay wont to laugh when them I <i>heard</i> to cry,	I. ix. 10. 5
never rest, Till I that treachours art have <i>heard</i> . . .	I. ix. 32. 2
they <i>heard</i> a roaring hideous sound,	I. xi. 4. 1
He lowdly brayd, that like was never <i>heard</i> ;	I. xi. 26. 2
they his pittifull adventures <i>heard</i> ;	I. xii. 16. 3
there was an heavenly noyse <i>Heard</i> sound . . .	I. xii. 39. 2
Who ever <i>heard</i> of th' Indian Peru?	II. Pr. 2. 6
when she <i>heard</i> ,	II. i. 15. 1
When she her Squyre <i>heard</i> speake,	II. i. 16. 8
when he <i>heard</i> him speake,	II. i. 28. 1
They <i>heard</i> a ruefull voyce,	II. i. 35. 7
when that warrior <i>heard</i> , dismounting strait . . .	II. i. 39. 1
Whom when I <i>heard</i> to beene so ill bestad,	II. i. 52. 7
The goddesse <i>heard</i> ;	II. ii. 8. 6
when they <i>heard</i> How . . . strange knight arrived . . .	II. ii. 19. 6
He lately <i>heard</i> that dying Lady grone,	II. iii. 3. 7
At last they <i>heard</i> a horne . . .	II. iii. 20. 7
through the thicke they <i>heard</i> one rudely rush,	II. iii. 21. 1
When first I <i>heard</i> her horn sound . . .	II. iii. 44. 9
when earst that horne I <i>heard</i> ,	II. iii. 45. 6
'Which when I <i>heard</i> ,	II. iv. 30. 1
That when the varlett <i>heard</i> and saw,	II. iv. 45. 1
when far oft Cymochies <i>heard</i> and saw,	II. vi. 4. 1
Which when as Archimago <i>heard</i> ,	II. vi. 61. 1
suddenly He <i>heard</i> a voyce . . .	II. viii. 3. 7
Again he <i>heard</i> a more efforced voyce,	II. viii. 4. 3
when he <i>heard</i> , and saw the tokens trew,	II. viii. 65. 1
His larumbell might lowd and wyde be <i>hard</i> . . .	II. ix. 25. 7
Which when the Romanes <i>heard</i> ,	II. x. 59. 1
When as their Capteine <i>heard</i> ,	II. xi. 20. 2
An hideous roring far away they <i>heard</i> ,	II. xi. 2. 6
as they went they <i>heard</i> a ruefull cry . . .	II. xii. 27. 2
they <i>heard</i> an hideous bellowing . . .	II. xii. 39. 1
Eftsoones they <i>heard</i> a most melodious sound,	II. xii. 70. 1
might not . . . be <i>heard</i> elsewhere:	II. xii. 70. 4
whence that Musick scemed <i>heard</i> to bee,	II. xii. 72. 1
The constant payre <i>heard</i> all that he did say,	II. xii. 76. 4
he it knew at home before he <i>hard</i> Tydings thereof,	III. ii. 21. 4
heavy tidings <i>heard</i> , whereas she playd . . .	III. iv. 29. 6
She sweetly <i>heard</i> complaine,	III. vi. 15. 8
tell me, if that ye my sonne have <i>heard</i> . . .	III. vi. 23. 1
when those pittifull outeries he <i>heard</i> . . .	III. viii. 30. 5
Which wordes when Paridell had <i>heard</i> ,	III. viii. 48. 1
the noble Britomart <i>heard</i> tell . . .	III. ix. 38. 1
She <i>heard</i> that she was lineally extract;	III. ix. 38. 7
forgot that whylome I <i>heard</i> tell . . .	III. ix. 47. 3
so <i>heard</i> I say Old Mneumon . . .	III. ix. 51. 5
They <i>heard</i> a noyse of many bagpipes shrill,	III. x. 43. 2
none of all the Satyres him espyde or <i>heard</i> .	III. x. 47. 9
Nine times he <i>heard</i> him come aloft ere day,	III. x. 48. 5
she <i>heard</i> with grievous throb Him grone,	III. xi. 8. 6
Which when she <i>heard</i> , and saw the ghastly fit . . .	III. xi. 12. 6
She <i>heard</i> a shrilling Trompet sound alowd,	III. xii. 1. 5
harmony . . . was sweetly <i>heard</i> to sound,	III. xii. 6. 2

Heard—Continued.

armes . . . glittering he did spy Or clashing *heard*, . . . III. xii. 12. 5
 Soone as he *heard*, himself he reared . . . from ground. . . III. xii. 43. ar.9
 Als as she double spake, so *heard* she double, . . . IV. i. 28. 1
 So stood Sir Scudamour when this he *heard*, . . . IV. i. 60. 1
 for the words which she *heard* say, . . . IV. i. 60. 4
 When they the reason of his words had *heard*, . . . IV. ii. 28. 1
 The wicked weapon *heard* his wrathfull vow, . . . IV. iii. 11. 6
 All suddenly they *heard* a troublous noyes, . . . IV. iii. 37. 6
 they *heard* the sound Of many yron hammers . . . IV. v. 33. 6
 When Scudamour *heard* mention of that speare, . . . IV. vi. 7. 1
 Soone as she *heard* the name of Artegal, . . . IV. vi. 29. 1
 When Scudamour those heaue tydings *heard*, . . . IV. vi. 37. 1
 she *heard* One rushing forth . . . IV. vii. 4. 3
 Britomart *heard* not the shrilling sound, . . . IV. vii. 4. 8
 she *heard* some one close by her side Sighing . . . IV. vii. 10. 1
 how he wexed glad When he it *heard*, . . . IV. vii. 46. 8
 Him seemed oft he *heard* his owne right name. . . IV. viii. 4. 5
 When so he *heard* her say, . . . IV. viii. 16. 1
 never *heard* one word Of tydings . . . IV. viii. 18. 5
 Which Ladies love, I *heard*, had never wonne . . . IV. x. 53. 7
 Then was there *heard* a most celestiall sound . . . IV. xi. 23. 1
 He *heard* the lamentable voice of one, . . . IV. xii. 5. 2
 All which complaint when Marinell had *heard*, . . . IV. xii. 12. 1
 (as ye haue *heard* whyleare) . . . V. ii. 3. 2
 as ye *heard* afore, . . . V. iii. 13. 5
 I *heard* report that farre abrode did fly, . . . V. iv. 29. 4
 Which when as Radigund there comming *heard*, . . . V. iv. 37. 6
 In sort as ye haue *heard* the same of late: . . . V. vi. 17. 3
 with hard endurance had *heard* to the end, . . . V. vii. 17. 6
 She *heard* a wondrous noise below the hall: . . . V. vi. 27. 5
 It was not long before she *heard* the sound . . . V. vi. 28. 6
 All which when he unto the end had *heard*, . . . V. vii. 20. 4
 All which when she unto the end had *heard*, . . . V. vii. 24. 1
 Which when the other *heard*, she sternly frowned . . . V. vii. 28. 5
 Whom when they *heard* so say, they lookt about . . . V. viii. 12. 1
 having throughly *heard* and scene Al those great wrongs, . . . V. viii. 24. 1
 Which when those knights had *heard*, . . . V. ix. 7. 1
 to be *heard* The tryall of a . . . case, . . . V. ix. 36. 6
 All which when as the Prince had *heard* and scene, . . . V. ix. 49. 1
 When they had scene and *heard* her doome . . . V. x. 4. 3
 sith he *heard* but one that did appeare, . . . V. xi. 2. 8
 Which when the Prince *heard* tell, . . . V. xi. 21. 1
 all the people there without it *heard*, . . . V. xi. 30. 2
 Which message when Grantorto *heard*, . . . V. xii. 9. 5
 if she *heard* of ill that any did, . . . V. xii. 32. 5
 whatsoever good by any sayd Or doen she *heard*, . . . V. xii. 34. 2
 if that any ill she *heard* of any, . . . V. xii. 35. 1
 they *heard* a ruefull shriek . . . VI. i. 17. 1
 when well Sir Calidore had *heard*, . . . VI. ii. 34. 1
 Came to the place whereas ye *heard* afore . . . VI. ii. 40. 4
 At length he *heard* under the forrests syde A voice, . . . VI. iv. 26. 6
 Which when he *heard*, he inly tonched was . . . VI. iv. 34. 1
 (as ye *heard*) . . . VI. v. 12. 2
 he in the Forrest *heard* A trampling steede, . . . VI. v. 21. 5
 Which when as Cupid *heard*, he wexed wroth; . . . VI. vii. 33. 6
 All which when Cupid *heard*, . . . VI. vii. 35. 3
 as earst you *heard*, . . . VI. viii. 31. 2
 sound Of a shrill pipe he playing *heard* . . . VI. x. 10. 3
 Knowing his voice, although not *heard* long sin, . . . VI. xi. 44. 3
 I will rehearse that whylome I *heard* say, . . . VII. vi. 1. 7
 when this he *heard*, Was troubled much . . . VII. vi. 15. 6
 running straight where-as she *heard* his voice, . . . VII. vi. 47. 3
 No word was *heard* of her that most it ought; . . . Am. xix. 10
 Be *heard* all night within, nor yet without: . . . Epith. 335
 Let not the shriek Oule nor the Storke be *heard*, . . . Epith. 345
Heardest. Sike a song never *heardest* thou . . . S.C. Au. 50
Heare, -s, Heary. See **Hair, -s, -y.**
Hearer. careful pipe may make the *hearer* rew: . . . Col. 397
Hearer's. Hable to melt the *hearers* heart unweeting, . . . Col. 598
Hearers'. salt teares bedawed the *hearers* cheeks. . . I. xii. 16. 9
Hearest. careless *hearest* my intollerable cares. . . Gn. 632
 Save as thou seest or *hearest*. . . II. viii. 14. 3
Hearing. *hearing* them so heavily lament, . . . T.M. 35
 Which *hearing*, his rash syre began to rend His heare, . . . I. v. 39. 4
 The Sarazin, this *hearing*, rose amain, . . . I. vi. 41. 7
 By *hearing* her, and by her sisters lore, . . . I. x. 21. 2
hearing evermore His ruefull shriekes . . . I. x. 28. 4
 sober Guyon, *hearing* him so rayle, . . . II. vi. 40. 2
 The second Bulwarke was the *Hearing* sence, . . . II. xi. 10. 1
 Which Gnyon *hearing* . . . II. xii. 28. 1
 Malbecco, . . . *hearing* them to call For fire in earnest, . . . III. ix. 18. 2
 The wretched man *hearing* her call for ayd, . . . III. x. 14. 1
Hearing him those same bloody lynes reherse; . . . III. xii. 36. 7
 Unto his cave farre from all peoples *hearing*, . . . IV. vii. 8. 8
 farre from *hearing* of my heavy plight; . . . IV. xii. 6. 6
 Which Artegal well *hearing*, . . . V. iii. 32. 1
hearing pleas of people meane and base: . . . V. ix. 36. 5
 To th' *hearing* of that former cause in hand . . . V. ix. 37. 2
 In th' *hearing* of full many Knights and Ladies gent. . . V. x. 14. 9
 Talus, *hearing* her so lowly raile, . . . V. xii. 43. 1
hearing th' answeres of his pregnant wit, . . . VI. ii. 24. 4
 The Ladie, *hearing* his so courteous speech, . . . VI. ii. 42. 7
hearing how his people badly sped, . . . VI. vi. 24. 4
 Which Coridon first *hearing* ran in hast . . . VI. x. 35. 1
Hearing the holy priest that to her speakes, . . . Epith. 224
Hearke. See **Hark.**
Hearken. Now listen a while and *hearken* the end. . . S.C. F. 101
Hearken awhile, from thy greene cabinet, . . . S.C. D. 17
 Then *hearken* well till it to ende be brought, . . . D. 97

Hearken—Continued.

Hearken, ye gentle shepheards, to my song, . . . As. Pr. 6
hearken to the sober speaches which she spoke. . . II. ii. 28. 9
 They to him *hearken*, as besemeth meete, . . . II. xii. 14. 1
 ill it were to *hearken* to her cry, . . . II. ii. 28. 6
 soome compell to *hearken* unto peace. . . III. i. 23. 7
hearken to his lore, and all his counsell hyde. . . III. x. 50. 9
 So litle did they *hearken* to her sweet beheast. . . IV. ix. 31. 9
 Did gladly *hearken* to his grave beheast, . . . VI. vi. 15. 2
 'Harken to mee awhile, yee heavenly Powers! . . . VII. vi. 20. 1
hearken to the birds love-learned song, . . . Epith. 88
Hearkened. He *hearkned*, and did stay from further harnes, . . . I. vii. 15. 1
 He *hearkned* to his reason, . . . II. ii. 11. 1
 Him *hearkned* to, and soone her selfe arayd, . . . II. iv. 27. 2
 The merry mariner unto his word Soone *hearkned*, . . . II. vi. 4. 6
 He *hearkned*, and his armes about him tooke, . . . II. xii. 38. 1
hearkned now and then Some litle whispering, . . . IV. vi. 33. 3
 Her wisdome did admire, and *hearkned* to her loring. . . V. vii. 42. 9
 The Prince soone *hearkned*, and his life forgave. . . VI. vii. 12. 5
 The Infant *hearkned* wisely to her tale, . . . VI. viii. 25. 1
Hearkening. ought could fynd Worth *hearkening* to, . . . Col. 367
 To which all *hearkning* did a while asswage Their fores
 furie, . . . V. xii. 8. 3
hearkning to that voice, . . . VI. i. 19. 1
 To those wise read she *hearkning* sent me streight . . . VI. iii. 30. 7
 The Ladie, *hearkning* to his sensefull speach, . . . VI. iv. 37. 1
Hears. *heares* and sees the follies of the rest, . . . Hub. 725
 Who of the Grecian Libbard now ought *heares*, . . . Ti. 68
 Whence he them *heares*; and, when he list shew grace, . . . Col. 881
 he, enrag'd with rancor, nothing *heares*. . . I. iii. 44. 5
 The whistler shrill, that whoso *heares* doth dy; . . . II. xii. 36. 8
 Wherso he *heares* that any doth confownd Them . . . III. ii. 14. 7
 Prince Arthur *heares* of Florimell: . . . III. v. Arg.
 So strong is passion that no reason *heares*. . . III. vii. 21. 5
 What stony hart, that *heares* thy haplesse fate, . . . III. ix. 39. 6
 Tell what thou saw'st, maulgre who so it *heares*. . . IV. i. 48. 6
 when my piteous plaints he *heares*, . . . IV. xii. 7. 4
 some pit, where she him *heares* complaine, . . . IV. xii. 17. 7
 Artegal *heares* of Florimell, . . . V. ii. Arg.
 who so *heares* her heavnesse, would rew . . . VI. xi. 2. 8
Hearse. O heaue (heavy) *herse*! . . . S.C. N. 60, 70,
 80, 90, 100,
 110, 120, 130,
 140, 150, 160
 O happye *herse*! . . . S.C. N. 170, 180,
 190, 200
 to deeke thy sable *Herse*. . . Ti. 679
 When as my *herse* shall happen to your sightes, . . . D. 528
 As fittest flowres to deck his mournfull *herse*. . . As. Interl. 228
 To deeke his *herse*, and trap his tomb-blacke steed'. . . II. viii. 16. 7
 'What *herse* or steed' . . . 'should he have dight, . . . II. viii. 16. 8
 from the holy *herse* ller love-sicke hart . . . did steale; . . . III. ii. 48. 6
 Beene they all dead, and laide in dolefull *herse*, . . . III. iv. 1. 8
Heart. See **Faint-heart-fools.**
 sight wherof dyd make my *heart* rejoyce. . . Pet. 1 iv. 8
 my *heart* yet burnes in paine. . . Pet. 1 v. 12
 pnt up in *heart*. . . Rev. ii. 7
 agreeves my *hart* (*heart*) even to this houre, . . . Pet. iv. 12
 All pleasure . . . for which mans *hart* could long; . . . Bel. 2 xii. 6
 my glad *hart* thereat did much rejoyce. . . Pet. 2 v. 8
 yet my *heart* burnes in exceeding paine, . . . Pet. 2 v. 12
 In case thy greatnes he can gesse in *harte*, . . . Ro. v. 3
 Didst arme thy hand against thy proper *hart*; . . . Ro. xxxi. II
 his proude *heart* is fld with fretting ire: . . . Van. x. 10
 'Such rage as winters reigneth in my *heart*, . . . S.C. Ja. 25
 cruddles the blood and prickes the *harte*: . . . S.C. F. 46
 Forcing with gyfts to winne his wanton *heart*. . . S.C. Ap. 24
 Made my *heart* after the pype to daunce: . . . S.C. May 26
 careful thoughts in her *heart* did crepe) . . . S.C. May 190
 a sigh had nigh rent her *heart* in twaine) . . . S.C. May 194
 A thrilling throbbe from her *hart* did aryse, . . . S.C. May 208
 which love within his *heart* had bredd, . . . S.C. Jun. 86
 pierce her *heart* with poynt of worthy wight, . . . S.C. Jun. 100
 she the truest shepheards *hart* made bleede, . . . S.C. Jun. 111
 when the *hart* is ill assayde, . . . S.C. Au. 5
 So love into thy *hart* did streame: . . . S.C. Au. 84
 The glance into my *heart* did glide; . . . S.C. Au. 93
 ever since my *hart* did greve, . . . S.C. Au. 123
 sorrow close shrouded in *hart*, . . . S.C. S. 15
 such eeking hath made my *hart* sore. . . S.C. S. 31
 with cleane minde, and *heart* sincere, . . . Gn. 122
 In quiet rest his molten *heart* did steep, . . . Gn. 245
 all the happinesse that *heart* desire, . . . Hub. 609
 his *heart* was greatly eased. . . Hub. 710
 To eate thy *heart* through comfortlesse despair; . . . Hub. 904
 deare brother, take good *hart*, . . . Hub. 1003
 So went the Sheepe away with heaue *hart*: . . . Hub. 1222
 he sdeignfully it scorn'd In his great *heart*, . . . Hub. 1235
 he saw, that sorely griev'd his *hart*, . . . Hub. 1304
 Grinding his teeth, and grating his great *hart*; . . . Hub. 1334
 could have made a stonic *heart* to weep; . . . T.M. 110
 deignes to pitie a perplexed *hart*; . . . T.M. 424
 felt my *heart* nigh riven in my brest. . . Ti. 30
 Him true in *heart* and trustie to yon trow. . . Ti. 203
 I felt such anguish wound my feeble *heart*, . . . Ti. 482
 nigh with griefe thereof my *heart* was brust. . . Ti. 518
 hope of heauen, and *heart* to God inclinde; . . . Ti. 685
 (Whilst oft his *heart* did melt in tender teares) . . . Mu. 30
 Before his noble *heart* he firmly bound, . . . Mu. 58
 His *heart* did earne against his hated foe, . . . Mu. 254

Heart—Continued.

His *heart* with vengefull malice inly swelt; *Mui.* 356
 his false *hart*, fraught with all treasons store, *Mui.* 395
 stroke his weapon slie Into his *heart*, *Mui.* 438
 As if his *heart* in peeces would have rent. *D.* 49
 reft fro me my love, my life, my *hart*; *D.* 160
 to a beast his noble *hart* embase, *D.* 180
 'What *hart* so stony hard but that would weepe, *D.* 246
 accents, which like swords Did wound my *heart*, *D.* 298
 to breed Compassion in a cuntry lasses *hart*. *As. Pr.* 4
 For her that did his *heart* with love inflame. *As.* 40
 he whose *heart* like sorrow did invade. *As.* 172
 'Fearful much more . . . then *hart* can fear: *Col.* 201
 yet would live with *heart* halfe stonie cold, *Col.* 206
 can empierce a Princes mightie *hart*. *Col.* 431
 To her my *heart* I nightily martyrise: *Col.* 473
 My thought, my *heart*, my love, my life is shee, *Col.* 476
 seald up in the threasure of her *hart*. *Col.* 671
 Hable to melt the bearers *heart* unsweeting, *Col.* 598
 To which him needs a guilefull hollow *hart*, *Col.* 699
 with chaste *heart* to honor him alway: *Col.* 888
 despite, That yrkes each gentle *heart* which it doth heare. *Col.* 906
 glorious fire it kindled in his *hart*; *I. Pr.* 3. 4
 his *hart* did earne To prove his puissance. *I. i.* 3. 6
 Seemed in *heart* some hidden care she had, *I. i.* 4. 8
 nigh his manly *hart* did melt away, *I. i.* 47. 5
 that false winged boy Her chaste *hart* had subdewd. *I. i.* 47. 9
 Her swollen *hart* her speech seemd to bereave, *I. i.* 52. 3
 all so deere as life is to my *hart*, I deeme your love, *I. i.* 54. 2
 He . . . did his stout *heart* eat, *I. ii.* 6. 3
 prickte with pride And hope to winne his Ladies *hearte*. *I. ii.* 14. 7
 Did much emmove his stout heroticke *heart*; *I. ii.* 21. 6
 'faire lady, *hart* of flint would rew The undeserved woes *I. ii.* 26. 8
 I . . . Feele my *hart* perst with so great agony, *I. iii.* 1. 8
 Her *hart* can melt in great compassion; *I. iii.* 6. 8
 How does he find in cruell *hart* to hate Her, *I. iii.* 7. 7
 in close *hart* shutting up her payne, *I. iii.* 8. 6
 His bleeding *hart* is in the vengers hand; *I. iii.* 20. 2
 ought . . . That should as death unto my deare *heart* light. *I. iii.* 27. 5
 Cruell revenge, which he in *hart* did hyde; *I. iii.* 33. 8
 he . . . launcht his Lordly *hart*: *I. iii.* 42. 8
 stony *hart* could riven have in twaine; *I. iii.* 44. 3
 Least . . . rash misweening doe thy *hart* remove: *I. iv.* 1. 6
 in his hand a burning *hart* he here, *I. iv.* 25. 3
 He seemd in *hart* to harbour thoughts unkind, *I. iv.* 38. 8
 bad say on the secrete of her *hart*: *I. iv.* 46. 2
 in eternal woes my weaker *hart* Have wasted, *I. iv.* 46. 7
 The noble *hart* that harbours vertuous thought, *I. v.* 1. 1
 Her feeling speaches some compassion moved In *hart*, *I. v.* 24. 7
 pity in her *hart* was never prov'd Till then, *I. v.* 24. 8
 Croesus, that enhaunst His *hart* too high. *I. v.* 47. 7
 he . . . Her constant *hart* did tempt with diverse guile: *I. vi.* 4. 3
 burnt his beastly *hart* t' efforce her chastitye. *I. vi.* 4. 9
 Such fearefull fit assaid her trembling *hart*, *I. vi.* 11. 1
 her deare *hart* with anguish did torment, *I. vi.* 32. 4
 That cruell wof her tender *hart* so thrild, *I. vi.* 37. 1
 might her pitteous *hart* be scene to pant and quake. *I. vii.* 20. 9
 dead was his *hart* within, *I. vii.* 21. 2
 recovering *hart*, he does begin To rubb her temples, *I. vii.* 21. 4
 let the stony dart of senselesse cold Perce to my *hart*, *I. vii.* 22. 8
 more heavy plight Then that I . . . harbour in mine *hart*: *I. vii.* 25. 4
 sorrowfull assay . . . almost rent her tender *hart* in tway; *I. vii.* 27. 4
 he knew Some secret sorrow did her *heart* distraine; *I. vii.* 38. 4
hart, so plunged in sea of sorrowes deep, *I. vii.* 39. 2
 in my *heart* his yron arrow steep, *I. vii.* 39. 5
 you intrete, For to unfold the anguish of your *hart*: *I. vii.* 40. 6
 the breach Which love and fortune in her *heart* had wrought; *I. vii.* 42. 4
 stoutest *heart*, I weene, could cause to quake: *I. vii.* 62. 4
 wondrous anguish in his *hart* it wrought, *I. viii.* 15. 8
 Such percing grieffe her stubborne *hart* did wound, *I. viii.* 25. 4
 hardest *heart* would bleede to hear their piteous none. *I. viii.* 36. 9
 with percing point Of pity deare his *hart* was thrilled sore; *I. viii.* 39. 2
 empty sides . . . Could make a stony *hart* his hap to rew; *I. viii.* 41. 6
 ensample hath this lesson deare Deepe written in my *heart*. *I. viii.* 44. 8
 'what secret wound Could ever find to grieve the gentlest
hart on ground?' *I. ix.* 7. 9
 slombring soft my *hart* did steale away, *I. ix.* 13. 6
 Was never *hart* so ravisht with delight, *I. ix.* 14. 6
 nathemore . . . Could his blood frozen *hart* emboldened bee, *I. ix.* 25. 7
 His subtle tong . . . mealt'h Into the *heart*, *I. ix.* 31. 6
 cold that makes the *hart* to quake, *I. ix.* 44. 7
 as a swords poynt through his *hart* did perse, *I. ix.* 48. 2
 To come and goe with tidings from the *heart*, *I. ix.* 51. 6
 Ne let vaine words bewitch thy manly *hart*, *I. ix.* 53. 2
 Her *heart* with joy unwonted inly sweld, *I. x.* 8. 8
 whether dread did dwell Or anguish in her *hart*, *I. x.* 14. 5
 rayse againe to life the *hart* that shee did thrill. *I. x.* 19. 9
 sinfull horror workes in wounded *hart*, *I. x.* 23. 3
 sharp Remorse his *hart* did prick and nip, *I. x.* 27. 3
Hart cannot thinke what outrage *I. xi.* 40. 1
 Possessed of his Ladies *hart* and hand; *I. xii.* 40. 7
 His *heart* did seeme to melt in pleasures manifold. *I. xii.* 40. 9
 as if her *hart* with sorrow had transfixed beene: *II. i.* 15. 9
 seemd her tender *heart* was rent in twaine, *II. i.* 38. 4
 Which shee increased with her bleeding *hart*, *II. i.* 40. 3
 His *hart* can waxe as starke as marble stone, *II. i.* 42. 2
 goodly counsell, that for wounded *hart* Is meetest medicine, *II. i.* 44. 2
 cold Have not all seized on your frozen *hart*, *II. i.* 46. 6
 The bitter pangs that doth your *heart* infest. *II. i.* 48. 5
 for grieffe his *hart* did grate, *II. i.* 56. 6

Heart—Continued.

with bold furie armes the weakest *hart*: *II. i.* 57. 8
 ruth emperced deepe In that knightes *hart*, *II. ii.* 1. 9
 Now gan his *hart* all swell in jollity, *II. iii.* 5. 1
 appall My feeble corage, and my *heart* oppresse, *II. iii.* 44. 6
 The knight emboyling in his baughtie *hart*. *II. iv.* 9. 6
 With *hart* then throbbing, *II. iv.* 17. 1
 My *hart*, my handes, mine eyes, and all assayd! *II. iv.* 28. 7
 wel nigh molt his *hart* in raging yre: *II. v.* 8. 6
 Ne let thy stout *hart* melt in pittie vayne: *II. v.* 24. 6
 Whereby close fire into his *heart* does creepe: *II. v.* 34. 7
 all that might his constant *hart* Withdraw *II. vi.* 26. 5
 ever held his hand upon his *hart*; *II. vi.* 26. 2
 In slouthfull sleepe bis molten *hart* to steme, *II. vi.* 27. 5
 Of courteous clemency in gentle *hart*. *II. vi.* 36. 6
 Though somewhat moved in his mightie *hart*, *II. vi.* 40. 3
 his deepe wounded *hart* in two did rive: *II. vi.* 45. 7
 That noble *heart* as great dishonour doth despize. *II. vii.* 12. 9
hart of flint asonder could have rifte; *II. vii.* 23. 8
 Gave him great *hart* and hope of victory. *II. viii.* 39. 4
 his deare *hart* the picture gan adore; *II. viii.* 43. 6
 the stony feare Ran to his *hart*, *II. viii.* 46. 2
 disdaigne and rancour, which did gnaw His *hart*. *II. viii.* 60. 8
 His *hart* with great affection was embayd, *II. viii.* 55. 2
 in the secret of your *hart* close lyes, *II. ix.* 42. 4
 Ne was there outward breach, nor grudge in *hart*, *II. x.* 14. 7
 quite his *hart* from Guendolene remov'd, *II. x.* 17. 8
 trembling terror did his *hart* apall; *II. xi.* 39. 2
 So ry'd her trembling *hart*, and wicked end did make. *II. xi.* 47. 9
 Your stubborne *hart* t' affect with fraile infirmity. *II. xii.* 28. 9
 Fayre Daphne Phoebus *hart* with love did gore; *II. xii.* 52. 5
 all that might his molting *hart* entyse *II. xii.* 66. 7
 Need but behold the pourtraict of her *hart*; *III. Pr.* 1. 8
 When first her tender *hart* was with his beautie smit. *III. i.* 34. 9
 So did she steale his heedelesse *hart* away, *III. i.* 37. 1
 Her gentle *hart* conceived hasty fyre, *III. i.* 47. 6
 in each gentle *hart* desire of honor breeds. *III. i.* 49. 9
 her false eyes, that at her *hart* did ayme, *III. i.* 50. 7
 imperious love her *hart* did vexe, *III. i.* 54. 4
 she affixed had Her *hart* on knight. *III. i.* 11. 4
 softly sunck into her molten *hart*: *III. ii.* 15. 2
Hart that is inly hurt is greatly eased With hope *III. ii.* 15. 3
 thinke of that fayre visage written in her *hart*. *III. ii.* 29. 9
 To let the secret of her *hart* to be appere. *III. ii.* 34. 9
 Another arrow hath your lovers *hart* to hit. *III. ii.* 35. 9
 sucks the blood which from my *hart* doth bleed: *III. ii.* 37. 5
 yield your *heart* whence ye cannot remove? *III. ii.* 40. 8
 Nor so did Biblis spend her pining *hart*; *III. ii.* 41. 2
 (wellfare thy *heart*, my deare!) *III. ii.* 42. 1
 Her love-sicke *hart* to other thoughts did steale; *III. ii.* 48. 7
 Out of her daughters *hart* fond fancies to reverse. *III. ii.* 48. 9
 with sharpe fits thy tender *hart* oppreseth sore: *III. iii.* 21. 9
 Friendship professed with unfained *hart*. *III. iii.* 62. 8
 the deepe wound more deep engord her *hart*, *III. iv.* 6. 4
 to an heavy *hart* Thou art the roote . . . of bitter cares, *III. iv.* 57. 1
 Panting for breath, and almost out of *hart*, *III. v.* 4. 1
 in her *hart* finde highest rowme *III. v.* 11. 3
 The point of pity perced through her tender *hart*. *III. v.* 30. 9
 hurt his *hart*, the which before was sound, *III. v.* 42. 4
 his *hart* waxe sore, and health decayd: *III. v.* 43. 2
 neither blood in face nor life in *hart* H left, *III. v.* 48. 6
 Yet never he his *hart* to her reveald; *III. v.* 49. 7
 can restore A love-sick *hart*, *III. v.* 60. 7
 upbrayd A dolefull *heart* with so disdainfull pride: *III. vi.* 21. 8
 Her *hart* was pierst with pittie at the sight, *III. vi.* 40. 5
 His feeble *hart* wide launched with loves cruel wovnd. *III. vi.* 52. 9
 To whom her loving *hart* she linked fast *III. vi.* 53. 3
 none so bestiall Nor salvage *hart*, *III. vii.* 9. 6
 had he not the *hart*, nor hardiment, *III. vii.* 16. 3
 deceive Fraile Ladies *hart* with loves consuming rage, *III. vii.* 46. 4
 My *heart* doth melt with meere compassion, *III. viii.* 1. 2
 the hardest *hart* of stone Would hardly finde *III. viii.* 1. 7
 Had so enrankled her malicious *hart*, *III. viii.* 2. 2
 wondrous gladnes to her *hart* applyde. *III. viii.* 2. 9
 would have algates riv'd The *hart* out of his brest: *III. viii.* 3. 6
 compassion frayle Into his *hart* attonce: *III. viii.* 31. 6
 Her *hart* nigh broken was with weary toyle, *III. viii.* 32. 4
 her faint *hart* was with the frozen cold Benumbd *III. viii.* 34. 7
 In th' *heart* of every honorable Dame, *III. viii.* 43. 5
 the burning *hart* which on his brest He here, *III. viii.* 45. 4
 chiefly Paridell his *hart* did grate *III. ix.* 14. 5
 to the wound his weake *heart* opened wyde: *III. ix.* 29. 2
 secretly did glyde Into his *heart*, *III. ix.* 29. 5
 What stony *hart*, that heares thy haplesse fate, *III. ix.* 39. 6
 greedy eeres her weake *hart* from her bore; *III. ix.* 52. 7
 did eke beguyle, Both eyes and *hart* attonce, *III. x.* 5. 5
 all the sleights unbosomd in his *hart*: *III. x.* 7. 3
 she her love and *hart* hath wholly sold To him, *III. x.* 11. 2
 saw the wicked fire so furiously Consume his *hart*, *III. x.* 14. 6
 ever his faint *hart* much earned at the sight: *III. x.* 21. 9
 'take good *hart*, And tell thy grieffe, *III. x.* 26. 1
 That chearful word his weak *heart* much did cheare, *III. x.* 26. 6
 That dreadfull sound the bosters *hart* did thrill *III. x.* 43. 5
 did his *hart* with bitter thoughts engore, *III. x.* 45. 4
 all his *hart* with gealosy did swell; *III. x.* 48. 6
 doth with curlesse care consume the *hart*, *III. x.* 59. 6
 mak'st the loving *hart* With hatefull thoughts to languish *III. xi.* 1. 6
 as if his *hart* were peeces made, *III. xi.* 8. 7
 pittie did the Virgins *hart* of patience rob. *III. xi.* 8. 9
 the sharpe steele doth rive her *hart* in tway, *III. xi.* 11. 4

Heart—Continued.

ever in your noble <i>hart</i> prepenze,	III. xi. 14. 5
the fearful Ladies tender <i>hart</i>	III. xi. 30. 7
he pinched people to the <i>hart</i> ,	III. xii. 16. 6
At that wide orifice her trembling <i>hart</i> Was drawne forth,	III. xii. 21. 1
Dreadfully dropping from her dying <i>hart</i> ,	III. xii. 31. 4
thousand charmes could not her stedfast <i>hart</i> remove.	III. xii. 31. 9
That horrou gan the virgins <i>hart</i> to perse,	III. xii. 36. 5
The cruell steele, which thrild her dying <i>hart</i> ,	III. xii. 38. 1
Thereat her noble <i>hart</i> was stonisht sore;	III. xii. 44. 5
Sprinkle her <i>heart</i> ,	IV. Pr. 5. 8
compassion . . . My softened <i>heart</i> so sorely doth constraîne,	IV. i. 1. 7
Through cruell knife that her deare <i>heart</i> did kerve:	IV. i. 4. 5
as her tongue so was her <i>hart</i> disced,	IV. i. 27. 8
his wanton <i>hart</i> Was tickled with delight,	IV. i. 32. 5
Albee in <i>heart</i> he like affection fond,	IV. i. 34. 3
in manly <i>heart</i> His mightie indignation did forbear;	IV. i. 45. 1
his <i>heart</i> Was thrild with inward grieffe:	IV. i. 49. 6
His <i>heart</i> with seeret envie gan to swell,	IV. ii. 7. 8
Trembling in <i>heart</i> , and looking pale and wan,	IV. ii. 49. 4
Through hunger long that <i>hart</i> to him doth lend,	IV. iii. 19. 2
heavy <i>heart</i> with comfort doth rejoyce.	IV. iii. 45. 8
so to see him made her <i>heart</i> to quaille;	IV. iii. 46. 7
His mighty <i>heart</i> did almost rend in tway,	IV. iv. 22. 7
In royall <i>heart</i> disdainng to be thrall.	IV. iv. 32. 7
When first he loved her with <i>heart</i> entire,	IV. v. 4. 2
whose <i>heart</i> . . . with gealous discontent Had filld,	IV. v. 30. 7
like thornes did pricke his gealous <i>hart</i> ,	IV. v. 31. 3
He felt his <i>hart</i> for very paine to quake,	IV. v. 44. 5
pyning anguish hid in gentle <i>hart</i> ,	IV. vi. 1. 2
gnaw his gealous <i>hart</i> ,	IV. vi. 7. 5
Ah, cruell hand! and thrise more cruell <i>hart</i> ,	IV. vi. 16. 8
made ech member quake, and manly <i>hart</i> to quayle.	IV. vi. 22. 9
long time his grieved <i>hart</i> did wound,	IV. vi. 28. 5
Her <i>hart</i> did leape, and all her <i>hart</i> -strings tremble,	IV. vi. 29. 2
Artegall close snyling joy'd in secret <i>hart</i> ,	IV. vi. 32. 9
Ne thinke th' affection of her <i>hart</i> to draw	IV. vi. 33. 2
whose <i>hart</i> twixt doubtfull feare And feeble hope hung	IV. vi. 34. 1
His <i>hart</i> was thrild with point of deadly feare,	IV. vi. 37. 2
did lay Continuall siege unto her gentle <i>hart</i> ;	IV. vi. 40. 4
thousand vowes from bottoome of his <i>hart</i> ,	IV. vi. 43. 4
whose gentle <i>hart</i> Thou martyrest	IV. vii. 2. 4
could awhape An hardy <i>hart</i> ;	IV. vii. 5. 5
grieffe, that her deare <i>hart</i> nigh swelt,	IV. vii. 9. 4
Her tender <i>hart</i> in peeces would divide:	IV. vii. 10. 3
To hide th' intent which in my <i>heart</i> did lurke,	IV. vii. 17. 3
Her noble <i>heart</i> with sight thereof was filld	IV. vii. 36. 2
tender <i>heart</i> the faire Belphebe had daunted,	IV. viii. 2. 2
her tender <i>heart</i> . . . deeply did emmove,	IV. viii. 3. 6
Shap'd like a <i>heart</i> yet bleeding of the wound,	IV. viii. 6. 8
Which sory words her mightie <i>hart</i> did mate	IV. viii. 17. 6
passing through the eares would pierce the <i>hart</i> ,	IV. viii. 26. 6
that much did vex His noble <i>hart</i> :	IV. viii. 35. 5
close venim doth convey Into the lookers <i>hart</i> ,	IV. viii. 39. 9
she, whose <i>hart</i> to love was wholly lent,	IV. viii. 50. 6
her deare <i>hart</i> full deeply made to rew,	IV. viii. 64. 3
doe dispart the <i>hart</i> with powre extreme,	IV. ix. 1. 3
the gentle <i>hart</i> should most assured bind.	IV. ix. 1. 9
corsive, which did eat Her tender <i>heart</i>	IV. ix. 14. 5
His mighty <i>heart</i> with indignation sweld,	IV. ix. 32. 3
with deadly wound My <i>heart</i> was launcht,	IV. x. 1. 8
my <i>heart</i> did inly earne,	IV. x. 9. 1
nor <i>hart</i> could wish for any queint device,	IV. x. 22. 8
That none might heare the sorrow of my <i>hart</i> ,	IV. x. 48. 2
Holding her hand upon her gentle <i>hart</i> ;	IV. x. 51. 2
my <i>heart</i> gan throb	IV. x. 53. 1
wemens love did from his <i>hart</i> expell,	IV. xi. 5. 3
his hard rocky <i>hart</i> for no entreating Will yeeld,	IV. xii. 7. 3
the passion that her <i>heart</i> opprest;	IV. xii. 8. 7
as if her <i>hart</i> Would quite have burst	IV. xii. 11. 8
His stubborn <i>heart</i> , that never felt misfaire,	IV. xii. 12. 4
his stony <i>heart</i> with tender ruth Was toucht,	IV. xii. 13. 1
The thought whereof empierst his <i>hart</i> so deepe,	IV. xii. 19. 6
love it was, which in his <i>hart</i> lay unrevealed.	IV. xii. 22. 9
gan her <i>heart</i> to faint, and quake, and earne,	IV. xii. 24. 4
Which of the Nymphes his <i>heart</i> so sore did mieve;	IV. xii. 26. 7
His cheared <i>heart</i> eftsoones away gan chace Sad death,	IV. xii. 34. 3
Ne lesse was she in seeret <i>hart</i> affected,	IV. xii. 35. 6
with full heavy <i>heart</i> with them he far'd,	V. iv. 22. 7
Her <i>heart</i> for rage did grate,	V. iv. 37. 7
Out of his breast the very <i>heart</i> have rended:	V. v. 6. 5
his great <i>hart</i> gan inwardly to swell	V. v. 10. 5
his cruell minded <i>hart</i> Empierced was	V. v. 13. 1
No hand so cruell, nor no <i>hart</i> so hard,	V. v. 13. 5
his bigge <i>hart</i> loth'd so uncomely vew:	V. v. 22. 5
How ever it his noble <i>heart</i> did gall	V. v. 26. 3
Through stubborn handling of her love-sicke <i>hart</i> ;	V. v. 28. 2
'Can dread of ought your dreadlesse <i>hart</i> withhold,	V. v. 31. 2
Even at the marke-white of his <i>hart</i> she roved,	V. v. 35. 8
Conceived close in her beguiled <i>hart</i> ,	V. v. 43. 8
The more thereby her tender <i>hart</i> was payned;	V. v. 44. 7
his <i>hart</i> was freely plast.	V. v. 46. 9
Unto the prison, where her <i>hart</i> did thrall remaine.	V. v. 51. 9
find In her false <i>hart</i> his bondage to unbind,	V. v. 56. 5
in th' Adamantine mould Of his true <i>hart</i>	V. vi. 2. 7
shee in her <i>heart</i> did find Many vaine fancies	V. vi. 7. 6
Whereat her <i>heart</i> was filld with hope and drede,	V. vi. 8. 7
in her thought did hide The fellesse of her <i>heart</i> ,	V. vi. 18. 6
Restlesse, recomfortlesse, with <i>heart</i> deepe grieved,	V. vi. 24. 6
which th' <i>heart</i> mote have relieved;	V. vi. 24. 8

Heart—Continued.

with guyle My <i>heart</i> at first betrayd,	V. vi. 25. 2
Now ye have made my <i>heart</i> to wake away,	V. vi. 25. 7
to her that never evill ment in <i>hart</i>	V. vi. 31. 9
with right humble <i>hart</i> . . . her silent prayera did impart.	V. vii. 7. 8
some pensiveness to the <i>heart</i> she tooke:	V. vii. 18. 3
'Say on' (quoth he) 'the secret of your <i>hart</i>	V. vii. 19. 6
her <i>heart</i> did quake For very ruth,	V. vii. 36. 5
Her <i>heart</i> gan grudge for very deepe despight	V. vii. 37. 8
He much admired both his <i>heart</i> and hew,	V. viii. 12. 8
Suffring my hand against my <i>heart</i> to stray;	V. viii. 13. 3
First there came Pittie with full tender <i>hart</i> ,	V. ix. 45. 3
in tender <i>hart</i> The Briton Prince was sore empassionate,	V. ix. 46. 1
She gan take <i>hart</i> and looke up joyfully;	V. x. 19. 8
Good <i>hart</i> in evils doth the evils much amend.	V. x. 22. 9
his <i>heart</i> gan earne For great desire	V. xi. 21. 1
Would have embraced her with <i>hart</i> entyre;	V. xi. 61. 4
Look up with eyes full sad and <i>hart</i> full sore,	V. xii. 11. 7
it did her dead <i>hart</i> cheare,	V. xii. 12. 8
His <i>heart</i> gan faint,	VI. i. 22. 3
That yron <i>heart</i> it hardly could sustaine:	VI. i. 30. 6
pearst Her stubborn <i>hart</i> with inward deepe effect,	VI. i. 45. 4
enchantment, that . . . did steale the <i>hart</i> away.	VI. ii. 3. 4
his <i>hart</i> was inly child With great amazement,	VI. ii. 4. 8
to launch the salvage <i>hart</i> Of many a Lyon	VI. ii. 6. 7
I, . . . Strooke him, as scemeth, underneath the <i>hart</i> ,	VI. ii. 12. 8
the stroke . . . had made so strong a breach Into his <i>hart</i> ,	VI. ii. 13. 4
that mote content An <i>hart</i>	VI. ii. 16. 8
And greatly joy'd at his so noble <i>hart</i> ,	VI. ii. 36. 7
His mightie <i>hart</i> their mournfull case gan rew.	VI. ii. 41. 8
And from her sory <i>hart</i> few heavie words forth sight:	VI. ii. 42. 9
Which ye have gathered to your gentle <i>hart</i>	VI. ii. 46. 2
His <i>heart</i> with vengeaunce inwardly did swell,	VI. iii. 34. 8
his <i>heart</i> did inly flame With wrathfull fury	VI. iii. 43. 4
even his ruder <i>hart</i> began to rew,	VI. iv. 3. 5
shrieches shrill, Percing his <i>hart</i> , with pities point did thrill;	VI. iv. 18. 5
for want of manly <i>hart</i> , . . . hast shamed	VI. iv. 33. 8
Like as the gentle <i>hart</i> it selfe bewrayes	VI. vii. 1. 1
Through such her stubbornnesse and hard <i>hart</i> ,	VI. vii. 31. 1
Her stubborn <i>hart</i> , which love before disdayned,	VI. vii. 36. 7
His gentle <i>heart</i> with indignation sweld,	VI. vii. 45. 3
no night in man, nor <i>heart</i> in Knights,	VI. viii. 18. 6
For penaunce of my proud and hard rebellious <i>hart</i>	VI. viii. 19. 9
Her <i>heart</i> does quake,	VI. viii. 40. 6
growning sore from grieved <i>hart</i> entire	VI. viii. 48. 7
Whose sensefull words empierst his <i>hart</i> so neare,	VI. ix. 26. 3
Was readie oft his owne <i>heart</i> to devoure,	VI. ix. 39. 4
whose love his <i>heart</i> hath sore engrieved.	VI. x. 1. 9
His poysonous point deepe fixed in his <i>hart</i>	VI. x. 31. 2
liking in her yet untamed <i>heart</i> procure.	VI. x. 32. 9
His loves deare spoile, in which his <i>heart</i> was prayde,	VI. x. 35. 8
The gentle <i>heart</i> seemes base disparagement.	VI. x. 37. 5
At sight whereof his barbarous <i>heart</i> was fired,	VI. xi. 4. 1
sighting sore, as if her <i>hart</i> in twaine Had riven bene	VI. xi. 22. 7
even his <i>hart</i> . . . he readie was to teare:	VI. xi. 25. 5
His <i>hart</i> quite deaded was with anguish great,	VI. xi. 33. 2
he, whose <i>hart</i> through feare was late fordonne,	VI. xi. 35. 5
His <i>hart</i> gan fayle,	VI. xi. 37. 9
Her gentle <i>hart</i> Began some snacke of comfort new to tast,	VI. xi. 45. 1
Ne lesse in <i>hart</i> rejoyced Calidore,	VI. xi. 45. 6
made his <i>hart</i> to tickle in his brest,	VII. vi. 46. 2
th' inward bale of my love-pined <i>hart</i> ;	Am. ii. 2
Yet in my <i>hart</i> I then both speake and write	Am. iii. 13
Fayre eyes! the myrrour of my mazed <i>hart</i> ,	Am. vii. 1
and teach my <i>hart</i> to speake;	Am. viii. 10
But her proud <i>hart</i> doe thou a little shake,	Am. x. 9
And lay incessant battery to her <i>heart</i> ;	Am. xiv. 10
My stonisht <i>hart</i> stood in amaze,	Am. xvi. 3
Ayming his arrow at my very <i>hart</i> :	Am. xvi. 10
smiles, that rob sense from the <i>hart</i> ;	Am. xvii. 10
Yet cannot I, . . . soften her hard <i>hart</i> ;	Am. xviii. 6
And doe myne humbled <i>hart</i> before her poure;	Am. xx. 2
on the same my <i>hart</i> will sacrifice,	Am. xxii. 11
to so hard a <i>hart</i> Given so goodly giftes	Am. xxxi. 1
Her <i>hart</i> more harde then yron soft a whit;	Am. xxxii. 6
So my storme-beaten <i>hart</i> likewise is cheared	Am. xl. 13
yield for pledge my poore captvyed <i>hart</i> ;	Am. xlii. 8
if I silent be, my <i>hart</i> will breake,	Am. xliii. 3
my <i>hart</i> to thrall, And eke my toung	Am. xliii. 5
my <i>hart</i> with silence secretly Will teach to speak,	Am. xliii. 9
Within my <i>hart</i> , . . . every part remains immortally:	Am. xlv. 5
To utter forth the anguish of his <i>hart</i> :	Am. xlvi. 10
Is not the <i>hart</i> of all the body chiefe,	Am. l. 7
The inward languor of my wounded <i>hart</i> ,	Am. I. 10
with one salve, both <i>hart</i> and body heale.	Am. I. 14
So doe I hope her stubborn <i>hart</i> to bend,	Am. li. 11
prisoner led away with heavy <i>hart</i> ,	Am. lii. 3
She laughs, and hardens evermore her <i>hart</i>	Am. liv. 12
Seeing my <i>hart</i> through-launched every where	Am. lvii. 7
assured Unto her selfe, and settled so in <i>hart</i> ,	Am. lix. 2
Her <i>hart</i> need not wish none other happinesse,	Am. lxxii. 13
My <i>hart</i> . . . forth to you doth fy.	Am. lxxiii. 2
Even so my <i>hart</i> . . . flies backe unto your sight.	Am. lxxiii. 7
thereon feed my love-affamisht <i>hart</i>	Am. lxxvii. 12
Love wounded my Loves <i>hart</i> ,	Epig. ii. 7
Full many thou hast pricked to the <i>hart</i> ,	Epig. iv. 37
Perforce subdude my poore captived <i>hart</i> ,	H.L. 2
Thou doest emmarble the proud <i>hart</i> of her	H.L. 139
whose yet bleeding <i>hart</i> With thousand wounds	H.L. 142

Heart—Continued.

- eates the *hart* and feedes upon the gall, H.L. 268
 Some deaw of grace into my withered *hart*, H.B. 27
 it can pierce through th' eyes unto the *hart*, H.B. 72
 My trembling *hart* in her eternall chaine, H.B. 276
 pierst the piteous *hart* Of that deare Lord, H.H.L. 156
 What *hart* can feele least touch of so sore launch, H.H.L. 162
 Then let thy flinty *hart*, that feels no paine, H.H.L. 246
 With all thy *hart*, with all thy soule and mind, H.H.L. 260
Heart-binding. that of Amoret's *heart-binding* chaine, IV. i. 1. 4
Heart-blood. My *heart-blood* is wel nigh frome, S.C. F. 243
 my *heart-blood* dropping weares, D. 251
 When the *hart blood* should gush out of his chest, II. xi. 37. 7
 lay bleeding out his *heart-blood* neare, III. v. 32. 9
 With point of Steele that close his *heartbloud* spild, IV. iii. 22. 5
Heart-breaking. Making your musick of *heart-breaking* mone, T.M. 6
Heart-burning. Disloyall Treason, and *heart-burning* Hate; II. vii. 22. 3
 through long languour and *heart-burning* brame, III. ii. 52. 4
Hearted. See *Faint-hearted*, *Vile-hearted*.
Hearten. *Hearten* against her selfe her conquer'd spoile, Ro. xxii. 6
Heartened. seeing them through suffrance *hartned* more, IV. ix. 34. 5
Heart-fretting. In such disquiet and *heart-fretting* payne, IV. v. 45. 1
 The gnawing envie, the *heart-fretting* feare, H.L. 259
Heart-frozen. delayd by her *heart-frozen* cold; Am. xxx. 6
Heart-gnawing. Radigund, full of *heart-gnawing* griefe, V. iv. 47. 1
Heartless. hunt the *heartlesse* hare til shee were tame, S.C. D. 28
 All suddenly dismaid, and *heartles* night, Gn. 297
 all within were dead and *heartles* left; Hub. 1355
 Like *heartlesse* deare, dismayd with thunders sound, Col. 9
 Then *heartlesse* quite, and full of inward feare, Col. 228
 With stony eyes and *heartlesse* hollow hew, I. ix. 24. 3
 hopelessse, *heartlesse*, gan the cunning thiefe, I. ix. 29. 7
 frye in *heartlesse* griefe and dolefull tene; II. i. 58. 4
 The *heartlesse* Hynd and Robucke to dismay, II. ii. 7. 4
 Such when as *heartlesse* Trompart her did vew, II. iii. 32. 1
 He seemed breathlesse, *heartlesse*, faint, and wan; II. vi. 41. 5
 Was at his backe with *heartlesse* hedinesse, VI. vi. 26. 7
Heartly. (Theerat full *heartly* laughed Satyrane.) III. vii. 58. 5
Heart-murdering. Direfull impatience, and *heart-murdring* love; II. v. 16. 4
 Thereto compelled through *heart-murdring* paine; V. v. 30. 8
Heart-piercing. felt the point of his *heart-percing* dart, III. xi. 30. 2
Heart-quelling. faire Venus, With her *heart-quelling* Sonne Proth. 97
Heart-robbing. Drawne with the powre of an *heart-robbing*
 eye, V. viii. 1. 6
 me reviced with *heart-robbing* gladnesse, Am. xxxix. 8
Heart-root. I left the head in my *heart-roote*, S.C. Au. 99
 kydst not ene to cure thy sore *heart-roote*, S.C. D. 93
Heart's. Gay without good is good *hearts* greatest loathing, Hub. 232
 Therefore I mourne with deep *hearts* sorrowing, T.M. 107
 to thee sings with deep *hearts* sorrowing, Ti. 318
hearts deep sorrow hates both life and light, D. 91
 my *hearts* eternall treasure, Col. 47
 rudely sdeigne a gentle *hearts* request; III. i. 55. 4
 choicest med'cine for sick *hearts* reliefe; III. iii. 5. 5
 Her dearest sonne, her dearest *hearts* delight; III. iv. 44. 5
 Devised by the Gods, for to asswage *Hearts* grief, IV. iii. 43. 3
 woxe nigh mad for very *hearts* despight, IV. v. 27. 2
 neither showed to other their *hearts* privity, IV. ix. 19. 9
 Give her great comfort and some *hearts* content, V. v. 35. 3
 from thy tongue thy *hearts* intent doth hold; V. vi. 10. 3
 Made kill her selfe for very *hearts* despight, V. xi. 25. 4
hearts dismay and inward dolour queld, VI. i. 18. 3
 (Being his *hearts* owne wish,) VI. ix. 16. 9
 to insinuate his *hearts* desire, VI. x. 27. 2
 Wrapped in wretched cares and *hearts* unreat, VI. xi. 3. 2
 Written with teares in *hearts* close-bleeding book, Am. i. 8
 thou wrongest my deare *hearts* desire, Am. v. 1
 her deep wit, that true *hearts* thought can spel, Am. xliii. 13
 Of my *hearts* wound, and of my bodies griefe; Am. l. 2
 Her *hearts* desire with most contentment please, Am. lxxii. 12
 this the worke of *hearts* astonishment, Am. lxxxi. 14
 His *hearts* enshrined saint, his heavens queene, H.L. 225
 may recure my *hearts* long pnyng griefe, H.B. 285
 Joy may you have, and gentle *hearts* content, Proth. 94
Hearts. griefe, that dothe our *hearts* any, Pet. vi. 12
 Wants not t' enrage the *hearts* of equal beaſts, Ro. xxiv. 2
 Did grype your *hearts* with noysome rage imbew'd, Ro. xxiv. 6
 when their *false hearts* bene hidde, S.C. May 170
 sad cares that rich mens *hearts* devowre, Gn. 136
 Brings downe the stowtest *hearts* to lowest state; Hub. 255
 the *hearts* of all his enemies; Hub. 1296
 Roaring yet lowder that all *hearts* it daunted, Hub. 1368
 Can griefe then enter into heavenly *hearts*, T.M. 47
 In th' *hearts* of men to rule them carefully, T.M. 314
 The noble *hearts* to pleasures they allure, T.M. 331
 launch your *hearts* with lamentable wounds, T.M. 375
 O gall of all good *heartes*! Ti. 449
 Such rancour in the *hearts* of mightie men? Mu. 16
 heaped spoyles of bleeding *hearts* to see, Mu. 100
 they in secret *hearts* envying sore, Mu. 124
 with your loves da their rude *hearts* possesse, D. 527
 you whose softened *hearts* it may empersee, As. Pr. 9
 all mens *hearts* . . . He stole away, As. 21
 To prove that death their *hearts* cannot divide, As. 179
 Belov'd of high and low with faithfull *hearts*, Col. 531
 my dread Lord, that doest liege *hearts* possesse, Col. 793
 With humble *hearts* to heaven uplifted hie, Col. 816
 ye . . . in subdued *hearts* do tyrannise, Ded. Son. xvi. 9
 had such might over true meaning *hearts*; I. ii. 9. 5
 double griefs afflict concealing *hearts*, I. ii. 34. 5

Hearts—Continued.

- joyd weake wemens *hearts* to tempt, and prove, I. iv. 26. 4
 So been they parted both, with *hearts* on edge, I. iv. 43. 3
 Great ruth in all the gazers *hearts* did grow, I. v. 9. 7
 Their *hearts* she ghesseeth by their humble guise, I. vi. 13. 1
 Such joy he had their stubborne *hearts* to quell, I. vi. 26. 7
 peoples *hearts* with awful terror tye, I. vii. 16. 7
 suddaine horroure to faint *hearts* did show; I. vii. 31. 8
 Th' eternall bale of heave wounded *hearts*: I. viii. 14. 5
 when he . . . felt our feeble *hearts* Embost with bale, I. ix. 29. 1
hearts of great Heroes doest enrage, I. xi. 6. 4
 in your noble *hearts* Her hellish brond hath kindled, II. ii. 29. 2
 Love, that two *hearts* makes one, II. iv. 19. 8
 word so deepe did in their *hearts* impresse, II. viii. 18. 7
 with sweet science mollifide their stubborne *hearts*, II. x. 25. 9
 all mens *hearts* in dew obedience held; II. x. 32. 5
 with which she thrild Fraile *hearts*, II. xii. 78. 8
 Could judge what paines doe loving *hearts* perplexe, III. i. 54. 5
 as it falleth, in the gentlest *hearts*, III. ii. 23. 1
 With lighter *hearts* unto their home retir'd; III. iii. 61. 4
 Vile rancour their rude *hearts* had fld with such despight, III. v. 16. 9
 Their wofull *hearts* he wounded had, III. vi. 13. 8
 How he their heedlesse *hearts* with love had fr'd, III. vi. 15. 4
 in the wofull *hearts* Of many wretches, III. vi. 49. 6
 found such favour in their loving *hearts*, III. vii. 55. 2
 he many weake *hearts* had subdewd Of yore, III. x. 9. 7
 On which their eies and *hearts* were wholly sett, III. x. 34. 6
 your kingdome make In th' *hearts* of men, III. xi. 2. 7
 Ne in their frozen *hearts* feele kindly flame; IV. i. Pr. 2. 2
 none . . . to them tydings tell that mote their *hearts* delight, IV. i. 16. 9
 vertue is the hand that bindeth *hearts* most sure, IV. ii. 29. 9
 Smart daunts not mighty *hearts*, IV. iii. 8. 9
 all mens eyes and *hearts* . . . filled were with rufull tine, IV. iii. 37. 3
 to change the *hearts* of men Fro love to hate, IV. iii. 45. 5
 as if their *hearts* did faile, IV. iii. 48. 3
hearts quite robbed with so glorious sight, IV. iv. 16. 5
 able was weake *hearts* away to steale, IV. v. 10. 5
 did seduce The *hearts* of some, IV. v. 11. 4
 setst thy kingdome in the captive *hearts* Of Kings, IV. vii. 1. 3
 could have perst the *hearts* of Tigres and of Beares, IV. viii. 4. 9
 into their *hearts* and parts entire, IV. viii. 48. 9
 faint *hearts*, at first espiall, IV. x. 17. 6
 luring baytes oftines doe heedlesse *hearts* entyae, IV. x. 49. 9
 O men! which boast your strong And valiant *hearts*, IV. xi. 22. 4
 The eares and *hearts* of all that goodly crew, IV. xi. 23. 5
 their *hearts* hegan to faile, V. ii. 24. 7
 their faint *hearts* with senselesse horroure queld, V. iii. 26. 3
 proudest *hearts* base love hath blynded; V. v. 40. 9
 The skill whereof to Princes *hearts* he doth reveale, V. vii. 1. 9
 Their hardned *hearts*, cur'd to bloud and cruelty, V. viii. 1. 9
 their *hearts* gan came to understand, V. ix. 7. 1
 did steale mens *hearts* away; VI. i. 2. 6
 Their *hearts* were sicke; their sides were sore; VI. v. 40. 9
 in signe Of servile yoke, that nobler *hearts* repine; VI. vii. 26. 5
 did kinde lovly fire In th' *hearts* of many a knight, VI. vii. 28. 9
 th' *hearts* of men, as your eternall dowre, VI. viii. 1. 3
 the winged God that woundeth *hearts*, VI. viii. 22. 1
 could so meekly make proud *hearts* avale, VI. viii. 25. 3
 humbled *hearts* brings captive unto thee, Am. x. 7
 craftily enfold Theyr weaker *hearts*, Am. xxxvii. 8
 she . . . weake *hearts* doth gyde Unto her love, Am. xlvii. 5
 thou madest many *hearts* to bleed, H.L. 12
 Prepare your selves, and open wide your *hearts*, H.L. 33
 sterve their *hearts* that needeth nourtire most, H.L. 39
 Rest not till they have pierst the trembling *hearts*, H.L. 123
 The ravisht *hearts* of gazefull men, H.B. 12
 robs the *hearts* of those which it admyre; H.B. 61
 likely *hearts* composd of starres concent, H.B. 198
 in mens *hearts* thou mayst thy throne enstall, H.B. 265
 The *hearts* of men, . . . may lift themselves up hyer, H.H.B. 16
 In flame The *hearts* of men with selfe-consuming fyre, H.H.B. 275
 Let endlessse Peace your steadfast *hearts* accord, Proth. 101
Hearts'. lovers link'd in true *hearts* consent, IV. x. 26. 4
Heart-sore. His onely *heart-sore*, and his onely foe; II. i. 2. 4
Heart-strings. tree, Whose *heartstrings* with keene Steele
 nigh hewen be; I. viii. 22. 7
heart-strings of an Aegle ryv'd, II. x. 70. 9
 Her *heart* did leape, and all her *heart-strings* tremble, IV. vi. 29. 2
 all her *heart-strings* brast, VI. xi. 22. 8
Heart-swelling. Through proude ambition and *heart-swelling*
 hate, Mu. 5
Heart-thrilling. to him threatned his *heart-thrilling* speare; II. iii. 6. 6
 To yield wide way to his *heart-thrilling* brond; II. viii. 41. 8
 with *heart-thrilling* throbs and bitter stowre, III. ii. 5. 3
 with her *heart-thrilling* eies To make a truce, Am. xii. 1
Heart-wounding. vainly did expownd To be *heart-wounding*
 love, III. iv. 28. 4
Hearty. Ne may thee help the manie *heartie* vow, Mu. 237
 natemore by his bold *heartie* speach, I. ix. 25. 6
 With *heartie* wordes her knight she gan to cheare, I. xi. 1. 5
 Her *hearty* wordes so deepe into the mynd . . . sunke, III. iii. 57. 1
 ech drunk an *hearty* draught; IV. iii. 48. 9
Hearty-bale. Sound Savorie, and Bazil *heartie-bale*, Mu. 198
Heat. See *Summer's-beat*.
 Cooling againe his former kindled *heate*, Ro. xi. 5
 Yet never complained of cold nor *heate*, S.C. F. 19
 home him hasted with furious *heate*, S.C. F. 193
 Agaynst his cruell scorching *heate*, S.C. Jul. 25
 Were not better to shunne the scorching *heate*? S.C. Au. 48
heate of heedlesse lust me so did sting, S.C. D. 21

Heat—Continued.

- A comett stird up that unkindly *heate*, S.C. D. 59
 always flow to quench his thirstie *heate*, Gn. 120
 In some coole shadow from the scorching *heat*, Gn. 143
 There from the boyling *heate* himselfe to hide: Gn. 252
 having doft for *heate* his dreadfull hide: Hubb. 954
 Through him the cold began to covet *heat*, Col. 847
 powdered kindly *heat* and formall feature, Col. 862
 hastie *heat* tempring with suferance wise, I. i. 50. 4
 in hope themselves to hide From the fierce *heat*, I. ii. 29. 9
 though a tree I seme, yet cold and *heat* me paines: I. ii. 33. 9
 One pricking towards them with hastie *heat*, I. iii. 33. 2
 one clothes he could not weare for *heate*; I. iv. 22. 2
 spices . . . To kindle *heat* of corage privily; I. v. 4. 7
 The knight was fiers, and full of youthly *heat*, I. v. 7. 4
 turning wrathfull fyre to lustfull *heat*, I. vi. 3. 3
 shade, Which shielded them against the boyling *heat*, I. vii. 4. 3
 This nymph, quite tyr'd with *heat* of scorching ayre, I. vii. 5. 3
 Then first the cole of kindly *heat* appeares I. ix. 9. 3
 prick't forth with . . . *heat* of hardiment, I. ix. 12. 6
 With *heat*, toyle, wounds, armes, smart, and inward fire, I. xi. 28. 2
 The *heate* whereof, and harmefull pestilence, I. xi. 45. 1
 Did heale his woundes, and scorching *heat* alay; I. xi. 50. 6
 rend the rattling skyes with flames of foultring *heat*. II. ii. 20. 9
 for *heat* of scorching aire, II. iii. 26. 3
 with my *heat* kindled his cruell fyre; II. iv. 32. 8
 Guyon, in the *heat* of all his strife, II. v. 9. 6
 Therein did often quench his thristy *heat*, II. v. 30. 6
 ne sweete entreaties, might Appease his *heat*, II. v. 38. 4
 The hasty *heat* of his avowd revenge delayd, II. vi. 40. 9
 maystring them, renewd his former *heat*: II. vii. 36. 6
 from open *heat* Her selfe to shroud, II. vii. 53. 4
 better reason will aswage The rash revengers *heat*. II. viii. 26. 7
 settle patience in so furious *heat*? II. viii. 27. 6
 So hasty *heat* soone cooled to subdew: II. viii. 47. 8
 to delay the *heat*, leas't by mischaunce II. ix. 30. 1
 Yt now devoures with flames and scorching *heat*, II. xi. 32. 8
 Nor scorching *heat*, nor cold intemperate, II. xii. 51. 6
 As faint through *heat*, or dight to pleasant sin; II. xii. 77. 2
 they slaked had the fervent *heat* Of appetite III. i. 52. 1
 She bath'd her brest the boyling *heat* 't allay; III. vi. 6. 7
 tempered right With *heate* and humour, III. vi. 9. 5
 Others lay shaded from the scorching *heat*, III. vi. 17. 8
 After her *heat* the breathing cold to taste: III. vi. 18. 5
 kindled *heat* that soone in flame forth burst: III. viii. 25. 4
 From scorching *heat* her daintie limbes to shade; III. xi. 32. 5
 What time the dayes with scorching *heat* abound, IV. i. 13. 7
 Till th' *heat* of his fierce furie he had spent; IV. iii. 26. 5
 when raging *heat* Doth burne the earth IV. iv. 47. 1
 So huge his hammer, and so fierce his *heat*, IV. v. 37. 7
 So furiously she strooke in her first *heat*, IV. vi. 15. 1
 when as he saw her hastie *heat* Abate, IV. vi. 16. 1
 Through toylesome *heate* and labour IV. vi. 19. 9
 As blasted bloosme through *heat* doth languish IV. viii. 2. 9
 hard to finde, that *heat* of youthfull spright IV. viii. 29. 7
 mollifie, and calme her raging *heat*: IV. ix. 14. 7
 the cause of their so cruell *heat* IV. ix. 35. 8
 inspired with heroicke *heat*, V. i. 1. 7
 Her snowy substance melted as with *heat*, V. iii. 24. 7
 Soone as he feeles it mollifide with *heat*, V. v. 7. 8
 when calmed was her furious *heat*, V. v. 47. 8
 in his first rages *heat*, V. viii. 31. 7
 Like a fell mastiffe through enraging *heat*, V. xi. 12. 2
 a Steare, in *heat* of sommers day, VI. i. 24. 4
 having somewhat calm'd his wrathfull *heat* VI. i. 40. 2
 With such faire words she did their *heat* asswage, VI. v. 30. 6
 Layes of sweete love and youthes delightfull *heat*: VI. ix. 4. 4
 Offred him drinke to quench his thirstie *heat*, VI. ix. 6. 8
 a fowre that feeles no *heate* of sunne, VI. x. 44. 6
 Like lyfull *heat* to nummed senses brought, VI. xi. 45. 4
 To lose their *heat* and shortly to decay: VII. vii. 24. 4
 it doth divide Great *heat*, and makes Am. vi. 8
 my exceeding *heat* Is not delayd Am. xxx. 5
 The paynefull smith, with force of fervent *heat*, Am. xxxii. 1
 Let thy lifull *heat* not fervent be, Epith. 118
 He somewhat Joseth of his *heat* and light, Epith. 268
 taking to him wings of his owne *heate*, H.L.L. 64
 I have in th' *heat* of youth made heretofore, H.H.L.L. 10
 Sith now that *heat* is quenched, quench my blame, H.H.L.L. 18
Heated. harmful head, thrise *heated* in the fire, I. vii. 37. 3
 his limbes with labor *heated* sore, VII. vii. 29. 9
Heath. now entomb'd lies at Stoneheng by the *heath*. II. x. 67. 9
Heathen. comes unto the place where th' *Hethen* knight I. v. 19. 4
 named To all the *heathen* Gods, IV. x. 30. 9
 All other Idoles which the *heathen* adore, IV. x. 40. 2
Heathenish. *heathnish* shield, wherein with letters red, Was
 writt *Sansjoy*, I. iv. 38. 5
Heats. enraged *heates*, Here heaped up I. xii. 30. 3
 To save him selfe from those his furious *heats*, V. xi. 13. 3
Heave. both their hands on hie At once did *heave* VI. i. 38. 2
Heaved. See *Heft*.
 His heave hand he *heaved* up on hie, I. vii. 14. 2
 His weapon huge, that *heaved* was on hie I. viii. 19. 8
 Diamond, . . . *heav'd* his mrdrous axe at him IV. iii. 17. 9
 his mightie hand He *heav'd* on high, IV. iii. 33. 2
 At last his lucklesse hand he *heav'd* on hie, IV. vi. 18. 6
 right hand In full avengement *heaved* up on hie, IV. viii. 43. 2
heaved then on high, V. xi. 8. 6
 as his hand was *heaved* up on hight, VI. viii. 10. 2
 His dreadfull hand he *heaved* up aloft, VI. viii. 16. 1

- Heaven.** He had me upwarde unto *heaven* looke. Bel.¹ l. 8
 A sodaine tempest from the *heaven*, Bel.¹ iii. 13
 no more see faire thing under *heaven*, Bel.¹ iv. 12
 With feeble flight venture to mount to *heaven*, Bel.¹ vi. 2
 hir armes with thousand sighs to *heaven*, Bel.¹ viii. 2
 flame, Mounting like waves . . . to *heaven*, Bel.¹ ix. 2
 She climbed up to *heaven* in the smoke. Bel.¹ ix. 8
 An Angell then descending downe from *Heaven*, Rev. ii. 12
 from the *heaven* on horses white, Rev. iii. 6
 I saw new Earth, new *Heaven*, Rev. iv. 1
heaven whence all good gifts do come, Bel.² i. 8
 a tempest from the *heaven* descend, Bel.² iii. 13
 her armes to *Heaven* with thousand throbs, Bel.² x. 2
 in the smooke she unto *heaven* did stie. Bel.² xi. 8
 if aught under *heaven* might firme endure. Bel.² xiv. 8
 Both *heaven* and earth in roundnesse compassing; Ro. iv. 4
 what ever nature, arte, And *heaven* could doo, Ro. v. 2
 you to see doth th' *heaven* it selfe appall; Ro. vii. 6
 The lowest earth join'd to the *heaven* hie; Ro. viii. 8
Heaven envious, and bitter stepelame Nature! Ro. ix. 8
 lift her loftie face Against the *heaven*, Ro. xiii. 12
 Bearing the fire with which *heaven* doth us fray, Ro. xvii. 2
Heaven had not feare of that presumptuous might, Ro. xvii. 3
 That antique horror, which made *heaven* adredd. Ro. xvii. 8
 towards *heaven* freshly to arise Ro. xvii. 11
 th' *heaven* it selfe, opposing gainst her might, Ro. xviii. 11
 All that is perfect, which th' *heaven* beautefices; Ro. xix. 1
 Caried to *heaven*, from sinfull bondage losed; Ro. xix. 12
 Lifting to *heaven* her aged hoarie head, Ro. xxviii. 3
 the *heaven* it selfe with her wide wonders fill. Ro. xxxix. 8
 If under *heaven* anie endurance were, Ro. xxxii. 5
 Her mantle black through *heaven* gan overhaile: S.C. Ja. 76
 That it a *heaven* is to heare. S.C. Ap. 107
 reigne with the rest in *heaven*. S.C. Ap. 117
 the hills bene nigher *heaven*, S.C. Jul. 89
 Of *Heaven* to demen so; S.C. Jul. 94
 nowe they bene to *heaven* forewent, S.C. Jul. 117
 they con to *heaven* the high-way, S.C. S. 90
 So mought our Cuddies name to *heaven* sownde. S.C. O. 54
 flye backe to *heaven* apace. S.C. O. 84
 Dido nis dead, but into *heaven* hent. S.C. N. 169
 I learned als the signes of *heaven* to ken, S.C. D. 83
 Into the highest top of *heaven* gan clime, Gn. 157
 Now had the Sun halfe *heaven* overgone, Gn. 165
 none . . . Himselfe therefore to *heaven* should elcvate; Gn. 656
 Fled back to *heaven*, whence she was first conceived, Hub. 3
 everie sound that under *heaven* blew; Hub. 1011
 Whatso the *heaven* in his wide vawte containes, Hub. 1229
 he light and *heaven* does hate: T.M. 190
 Bacehus and Hercules I raisd to *heaven*, T.M. 461
 towards *heaven* shee seemd on high to weld. Ti. 14
 All things doo change that under *heaven* abide, Ti. 206
 Have purchast him in *heaven* an happie crowne, Ti. 264
 Worthie of *heaven* it selfe, Ti. 287
 ere his happie soule to *heaven* went Ti. 295
 raised they the puissant brood . . . To highest *heaven*, Ti. 383
 To shew in *Heaven* his brightnes orient; Ti. 389
 with Pyramides to *heaven* aspired, Ti. 408
 assay To mount to *heaven*, Ti. 426
 With showres of *heaven* and tempests worne away; Ti. 501
 hope of *heaven*, and heart to God inclinde; Ti. 585
 out of sight to highest *heaven* mounted, Ti. 600
 So now in *heaven* a signe it doth appeare, Ti. 615
 straight to *heaven* him bore, Ti. 657
 From *heaven* descending to appease their strife, Ti. 667
 To live in *heaven* where happines is rife: Ti. 670
 by lacke of thee to *heaven* hent, Ti. 677
 unto *heaven* let your high minde aspire, Ti. 685
 Whilst *heaven* did favour his felicities, Mu. 21
 high in *heaven* Hyperions fierie childe Mu. 51
 th' hayling darts of *heaven* beating hard. Mu. 80
 ne *heaven* doth shine so bright, Mu. 93
 borne to *heaven*, for *heaven* a fitter pray; D. 164
 Will honour *heaven*, or heavenlie powers adore, D. 198
 Yet shee in putnesse *heaven* it selfe did pas. D. 210
 'I hate the *heaven*, because it doth withhold D. 400
 in ought under *heaven* repose assurance, D. 499
 nought but sea and *heaven* to us appeare. Col. 227
 is theyr *heaven* likewise there all one? Col. 305
 if like *heaven*, be heavenly graces there, Col. 306
 'Both *heaven* and heavenly graces do . . . abound Col. 308
 Her name to echo unto *heaven* bie. Col. 453
 taking up to *heaven*, him godded new. Col. 810
 With humble hearts to *heaven* uplifted hie, Col. 816
 gan *heaven* out of darknesse dread For to appeare, Col. 855
 first did spring From *heaven*, Col. 918
 th' unkindly Impes, of *heaven* accurst, I. i. 26. 2
 The Sunne, that measures *heaven* all day long, I. i. 32. 8
 He curs'd *heaven*; I. i. 37. 6
 Shall I accuse . . . mightie causes wrought in *heaven* above, I. i. 51. 3
 Her angels face, As the great eye of *heaven*, I. iii. 4. 7
 blustering breath of *Heaven*, that none can bide, I. iii. 31. 5
 every breath of *heaven* shaken itt: I. iv. 6. 7
 Through highest *heaven* with weaker hand to rayne: I. iv. 9. 4
 Looking to *heaven*, for earth she did disdayne, I. iv. 10. 2
 thundering Jove, that high in *heaven* doth dwell I. iv. 11. 6
 the golden Oriental gate Of greatest *heaven* I. v. 2. 2
 all the ayre it fills, and flies to *heaven* bright. I. v. 16. 9
 to the Easterne coast of *heaven* makes speedy way: I. v. 19. 9
 she in hell and *heaven* had power equally. I. v. 34. 9

Heaven—Continued.

daring tempt the Queene of heaven to sin; I. v. 35. 2
 thrust from heaven dew, I. v. 42. 5
 From hope of heaven hath thee excluded quight, I. v. 43. 2
 dawning light Discovered had the world to heaven wyde, I. v. 52. 6
 everie little breath that under heaven ia blowne, I. vii. 32. 9
 From every coast that heaven walks about I. vii. 45. 3
 what ever thing is donne In heaven and earth? I. ix. 42. 2
 that all this doth behold From highest heaven, I. ix. 47. 2
 Caelia men did her call, as thought From heaven to come, I. x. 4. 2
 broad-blazd fame, That up to heaven is blowne, I. x. 11. 5
 ever up to heaven, . . . Her stedfast eyes were bent, I. x. 14. 8
 to heaven she teacheth him the ready path. I. x. 33. 9
 high heaven to attaine? I. x. 50. 3
 Who better can the way to heaven aread, I. x. 51. 4
 descend From highest heaven I. x. 56. 3
 she is heavenly borne, and heaven may justly vaunt, I. x. 59. 9
 path . . . after all to heaven shall thee send; I. x. 61. 2
 the way that does to heaven bownd! I. x. 67. 4
 High heaven behold the tedious toyle I. xi. 1. 9
 Those glistring armes that heaven with light did fill, I. xi. 4. 8
 with their horror heaven and earth did ring; I. xi. 7. 5
 al the land with stench and heaven with horror choke, I. xi. 44. 9
 high her burning torch set up in heaven bright, I. xi. 49. 9
 From heaven high to chace the chearelesse darke; I. xi. 51. 8
 sent to heaven the echoed report Of their new joy, I. xii. 4. 2
 Lifting to heaven her everlasting fame: I. xii. 8. 5
 that victorious man, Whom all admired as from heaven
 sent, I. xii. 9. 4
 heaven thee deignes to hold in living state, II. i. 37. 3
 As heaven aeneuing guilty of her death, II. i. 49. 2
 cover'd heaven with hideous dremment, II. vii. 1. 5
 upper end to highest heaven was knitt, II. vii. 46. 3
 Worthie of heaven and hyc felicitie, II. vii. 49. 5
 eke blaspheming heaven bitterly, II. vii. 60. 8
 And is there care in heaven? II. viii. 1. 1
 such happinesse Heaven doth to me envy, II. ix. 7. 9
 even heaven rejoiced her sweete face to see, II. ix. 18. 9
 Like highest heaven compassed around, II. ix. 45. 2
 In whose sad time blood did from heaven rayne, II. x. 34. 2
 stole fire from heaven to animate Iiis worke, II. x. 70. 7
 The windowes of hright heaven opened had, II. x. 81. 2
 a flake Of lightning through bright heaven fulmined: III. ii. 5. 8
 Under what coast of heaven the man did dwell, III. iii. 6. 5
 heaven it selfe shall their successe envy, III. iii. 40. 7
 to be in heaven enrold, III. iv. 11. 9
 a foggy mist hath overcast The face of heaven, III. iv. 13. 2
 Was mounted high in top of heaven sheene, III. iv. 51. 7
 griesly shadowes covered heaven bright, III. iv. 52. 2
 wast begot in heaven, III. iv. 55. 3
 Which darknesse shall subdue and heaven win: III. iv. 59. 6
 the Titans which did make Warre against heaven, III. vii. 47. 4
 So made him thinke him selfe in heaven that was in hell, III. viii. 19. 9
 cride to heaven, from humane helpe exild, III. viii. 27. 5
 Both light of heaven and strength of men relate: III. viii. 51. 8
 in heaven, whereas all goodnes is, III. ix. 2. 6
 fetch from heaven thy great genealogie, III. ix. 33. 7
 the shady damp Out of the goodly heaven amoved quight, III. x. 1. 4
 Ne he twixt heaven and earth shall hide his hedd, III. x. 32. 8
 As if he heaven and hell would over-ronne, III. x. 33. 7
 Whiles that from heaven he suffered exile, III. xi. 39. 6
 High heaven beholdes sad lovers nightly theeveryes, III. xi. 45. 9
 *discoloured how she sprede through heaven, III. xi. 47. 9
 ycovered had Fayre heaven with an universall elowd, III. xii. 1. 2
 Prince of peace from heaven blest, IV. Pr. 4. 9
 before they may to heaven flie, IV. iii. 44. 5
 They all gan shout aloud, that all the heaven rings, IV. iii. 49. 9
 conquerd sea and land, And heaven it selfe, IV. vi. 31. 5
 lovers heaven must passe by sorrowes hell, IV. vi. 32. 7
 twenty daies . . . have past through heaven sheene, IV. vii. 13. 2
 'If heaven, then none may it redresse or blame, IV. viii. 15. 1
 heaven, first author of my languishment, IV. viii. 16. 5
 From all foure parts of heaven doe rage full sore, IV. ix. 23. 6
 I thought there was none other heaven then this; IV. x. 28. 3
 the heaven is in his course contained, IV. x. 35. 1
 rould in clouds to heaven did aspire, IV. x. 38. 4
 those rolles, layd up in heaven above, IV. xi. 10. 3
 heaven, that unto all lends equal care, IV. xii. 6. 5
 Unto the shinie heaven in haste she hide, IV. xii. 25. 3
 whylome rebelled Gainst highest heaven: V. i. 9. 7
 Return'd to heaven, whence she deriv'd her race; V. i. 11. 4
 Then would he ballaunce heaven and hell together, V. ii. 31. 5
 weigh the winde that under heaven doth blow; V. ii. 43. 2
 so soone as morrow light Appear'd in heaven, V. iii. 7. 2
 lay on heaven the guilt of their owne crimes, V. iv. 28. 3
 lampe of lightsome day Up-lifted in the porch of heaven lie: V. vii. 17. 4
 Nought under heaven so strongly doth allure The sence of man, V. viii. 1. 1
 shone as bright as doth the heaven sheene: V. viii. 29. 5
 May you in heaven immortal guerdon gaine, V. x. 21. 4
 Gan shout aloud, that unto heaven it rong; V. xi. 34. 2
 did warres darraigne Against the heaven in order battailous, VI. vii. 41. 7
 Through the bright heaven doth her beams display, VI. x. 13. 7
 a goddesse . . . from heaven first enrac'd? VI. x. 25. 5
 Liker to heaven then mortall wretchednesse: VI. xi. 1. 5
 up to heaven his eyes fast-streming threw: VI. xi. 28. 6
 what destiny Or other dyrefull hap from heaven or hell, VI. xi. 29. 8
 That makes both heaven and earth to tremble at her pride, VII. vi. 3. 9
 if from heaven it were, then to arrest The Author, VII. vi. 16. 8
 even the highest Powers of heaven to check) VII. vi. 22. 4
 though wrongfully from heaven exil'd, VII. vi. 26. 9

Heaven—Continued.

In this bold sort to Heaven claime to make, VII. vi. 29. 3
 (Such sway doth beauty even in Heaven beare) VII. vi. 31. 4
 art yborne of heaven and heavenly Sire, VII. vii. 2. 7
 Can tell things doen in heaven so long ygone, VII. vii. 2. 8
 heaven it selfe by heritage in Fee: VII. vii. 15. 5
 heaven and earth I both alike doe deeme, VII. vii. 15. 6
 Sith heaven and earth are both alike to thee, VII. vii. 15. 7
 When any winde doth under heaven blowe; VII. vii. 20. 7
 was to heaven extold, VII. vii. 37. 9
 all things else that under heaven dwell VII. vii. 48. 2
 and makes his flames to heaven aspire, Am. vi. 8
 and thinke how she to heaven may clime; Am. xiii. 10
 Into this sinfull world from heaven to send; Am. xxiv. 10
 from heaven most hideous stormes are sent, Am. xlvi. 3
 Whom then shall I, or heaven or her, obey? Am. xlvi. 5
 But as she will, . . . My lower heaven, Am. xlvi. 8
 to the heaven her haughty lookes aspire: Am. lv. 11
 sith so heaven ye lykened are the best, Am. lv. 13
 blessings . . . by heaven upon you thrown; Am. lxvi. 2
 high worths . . . Ne but in heaven matchable Am. lxvi. 7
 unto heaven forgets her former flight, Am. lxxii. 8
 Ne thinks of other heaven, Am. lxxii. 11
 when as day the heaven doth adorne, Am. lxxxvi. 5
 ought that under heaven doth hove, Am. lxxxviii. 9
 Whom heaven would heape with blis, Epith. 247
 all the host of heaven in ranks doost lead, Epith. 289
 walks about high heaven al the night? Epith. 375
 huge Pyramids, doe heaven threat, Com. Son. iii. 8
 dare not to heaven fly, H.L. 181
 through heaven and hell thou makest way, H.L. 236
 thou doest thy entrance make Unto thy heaven, H.L. 274
 in heaven, that no man may it see, H.B. 38
 those whom heaven did at first ordaine, H.B. 206
 (Not this round heaven, which we from hence behold, H.H.L. 68
 And glorious images in heaven wrought, H.H.B. 3
 heaven then fire, appeares more pure and fayre, H.H.B. 49
 Faire is the heaven where happy soules have place, H.H.B. 78
 Yet fairer is that heaven, in which doe raine, H.H.B. 85
 Both heaven and earth obey unto her will, H.H.B. 197
Heavenfield. Shall Heavenfield be cald to all posterity, III. iii. 38. 9
Heavenly. heavenly branches did I see arise Pet. iii. 1
 of some heavenly wight I had the vewe; Pet. v. 4
 All heavenly grace and vertue shrined is, Pet. 2 vii. 10
 Ye heavenly spirites, whose ashie einders lie, Ro. i. 1
 So did the Gods by heavenly doome decree, Ro. vi. 11
 fight against the Gods of heavenly berth, Ro. xii. 3
 Their heavenly vertues from these woos assoyling, Ro. xix. 11
 gins Bartas hie to rayse Iiis heavenly Muse, Ro. Env. 12
 So sprong her grace Of heavenly race, S.C. Ap. 53
 Her heavenly haveour, her princely grace, S.C. Ap. 66
 heavenly ranks, where blessed soules do rest; Gn. 58
 Up to the heavenly towers, Gn. 66
 Whom golden Fleece did make an heavenly signe; Gn. 211
 all the heavenly powres Conspire in one, Gn. 578
 The bread of life pow'd downe from heavenly place, Hub. 438
 the heavenly noyses Of their sweete instruments, T.M. 19
 Can grieft then enter into heavenly harts? T.M. 47
 th' heavenly gift of wisdomes influence, T.M. 86
 When th' heavenlie light of knowledge is put out, T.M. 488
 ignorance . . . mindes of men borne heavenlie doth debace, T.M. 498
 The precepts of my heavenlie discipline; T.M. 518
 To make men heavenly wise through humbled will, T.M. 522
 contemplation of things heavenlie wrought: T.M. 526
 The true Pandora of all heavenly graces, T.M. 578
 her eternize with their heavenlie writs! T.M. 582
 Playing alone carelesse on hir heavenlie Virginals, U. 1. 6
 Unto his heavenlie maker to present His bodie, Ti. 297
 doost heare their heavenlie layes, Ti. 335
 that blessed throng Of heavenlie Poets and Heroes Ti. 341
 There stood a snowie Swan of heavenly hiew, Ti. 590
 Where now he is become an heavenly signe, Ti. 601
 all the way most heavenly noyse was heard Ti. 612
 In which all heavenly treasures locked are, Ti. 630
 Dan Persens, borne of heavenly seed, Ti. 648
 as ye be of heavenlie off-spring borne, Ti. 684
 by her heavenly might, Mui. 137
 Will honour heaven, or heavenlie powers adore, D. 198
 her with heavenly hymnes doth deifie, D. 230
 when she list advance her heavenly voyce, D. 313
 heavenly spirits have compassion On mortall men, D. 354
 an hundred Nymphs all heavenly borne, Col. 256
 be heavenly graces there, Col. 306
 'Both heaven and heavenly graces do . . . abound, Col. 308
 All heavenly gifts and riches looked are; Col. 489
 with sparks of hevenlie beautie fired, Col. 563
 Emongst the seats of Angels heavenly wrought, Col. 614
 of divine regard and heavenly hew, Col. 933
 crownd with lasting baies Of hevenlie blis Ded. Son. xv. 5
 And native beauty deck with hevenlie grace: Ded. Son. xv. 12
 comprise Those glorious ornaments of hevenly grace, Ded. Son. xvi. 7
 O Goddesse heavenly bright! I. Pr. 4. 1
 Did never mortall eye behold such heavenly grace, I. iii. 4. 9
 At last, . . . Arose the virgin, borne of heavenly brood, I. iii. 8. 7
 you, my life, yborne of heavenly berth, I. iii. 28. 9
 most heavenly melody . . . sweet musicke did divide, I. v. 17. 6
 creature never past, That haeke retourned without heavenly
 grace; I. v. 31. 7
 And slake the heavenly fire that rag'd evermore, I. v. 40. 9
 Ah heavens! that doe . . . heavenly virgin thus outraged see, I. vi. 5. 7

Heavenly—Continued.

when they vewed have her heavenly grace, I. vi. 18. 5
 He wondred at her wisdom heavenly rare, I. vi. 31. 1
 were not heavenly grace that did him blesse, I. vii. 12. 3
 to the hous of heavenly gods it taught, I. vii. 18. 2
 Were not that heavenly grace doth him uphold, I. viii. 1. 3
 'to read aright The course of heavenly cause, I. ix. 6. 7
 O fayrest virgin! full of heavenly light, I. ix. 17. 3
 In heavenly mercies hast thou not a part? I. ix. 53. 4
 he is taught . . . The way to heavenly blesse, I. x. Arg.
 Whom well she knew to sprung from heavenly race, I. x. 8. 7
 Most vertuous virgin, borne of heavenly berth, I. x. 9. 3
 of her heavenly learning he might taste, I. x. 18. 5
 heavenly documents thereof did preach, I. x. 19. 4
 To such perfection of all heavenly grace, I. x. 21. 3
 The faulty soules . . . brought to his heavenly bowre, I. x. 40. 9
 to their heavenly spouse . . . They might appeare, I. x. 42. 4
 His name was heavenly Contemplation; I. x. 46. 8
 forst him lay his heavenly thoughts aside; I. x. 49. 3
 heavenly throne, where thousand Angels shine? I. x. 61. 6
 the thrise three learned Ladies play Their heavenly notes, I. x. 54. 9
 she is heavenly borne, I. x. 59. 9
 Wherewith her heavenly beautie she did hide, I. xii. 22. 4
 Her heavenly lineaments for to euchace, I. xii. 23. 5
 there was an heavenly noise Heard sound, I. xii. 39. 1
 wist no creature whence that heavenly sweet Proceeded, I. xii. 39. 6
 that fayre ymage of that heavenly Mayd, II. i. 28. 7
 enrolled is your glorious name In heavenly Regesters, II. i. 32. 4
 In her the riches of all heavenly grace, II. ii. 41. 1
 by her statly portance borne of heavenly birth, II. iii. 21. 9
 heavenly pourtraict of bright Angels hew, II. iii. 22. 2
 Kindled above at th' heavenly makers light, II. iii. 23. 2
 heavenly musicke seemd to make, II. iii. 24. 9
 How shall frayle pen describe her heavenly face, II. iii. 25. 8
 what ever heavenly powre, Or earthly wight thou be, II. iii. 34. 8
 most heavenly faire . . . She by creation was, II. vii. 45. 7
 And is there love In heavenly spirits, II. viii. 1. 2
 why should heavenly God to men have such regard? II. viii. 1. 2
 that heavenly towre That God hath built, II. ix. 47. 4
 some relish of that heavenly lay, II. x. 3. 6
 heavenly grace so plenteously displayd! II. x. 50. 6
 The fierce Sputador, borne of heavenly seed, II. xi. 19. 8
 When ever they their heavenly bowres forlore; II. xii. 52. 7
 the streight course of heavenly destiny, III. iii. 24. 3
 guyde the heavenly causes to their constant terme, III. iii. 25. 9
 indewd With heavenly powre, III. iii. 38. 5
 Good both for erthly med'cine and for heavenly food, III. iv. 40. 9
 her wombe did fill With heavenly seed, III. iv. 41. 6
 Providence heavenly passeth living thought, III. v. 27. 1
 ful of divinities And gifts of heavenly grace, III. v. 34. 8
 with thy heavenly salves and med'cines sweete III. v. 35. 8
 whenas he beheld the heavenly Mayd, III. v. 43. 4
 To biott her honour, and her heavenly light, III. v. 45. 6
 She, heavenly borne and of celestial hew, III. v. 47. 4
 To make ensample of his heavenly grace, III. v. 52. 2
 Adorne the world with like to heavenly light, III. v. 53. 2
 crowne your heades with heavenly coronall, III. v. 63. 8
 Him for to seeke, she left her heavenly hous, III. vi. 12. 1
 She was astonisht at her heavenly hew, III. vii. 11. 5
 crowne of heavenly prayse with Saintes above, III. viii. 42. 7
 heavenly lampes were halfe-deale ybrent: III. ix. 53. 5
 if that heavenly justice may withstand, III. xi. 10. 5
 if that heavenly grace some goode reliefe You send, III. xi. 14. 3
 guilty Dread Of heavenly vengeance; III. xii. 25. 8
 With heavenly notes, that did all other pas, IV. ii. 2. 3
 aith workes of heavenly wits Are quite devourd, IV. ii. 33. 8
 So many heavenly faces were not scene, IV. v. 12. 5
 The heavenly pourtraict of bright Angels hew, IV. v. 13. 4
 weening some heavenly goddesse he did see, IV. vi. 22. 4
 heavenly image of perfection, IV. vi. 24. 6
 few plants, preserv'd through heavenly ayd, IV. viii. 33. 3
 noble kind at first was sure of heavenly seed, IV. viii. 33. 9
 both borne of heavenly seed, IV. x. 34. 3
 like to Angels playing heavenly toys, IV. x. 42. 5
 Shyning with . . . heavenly vertues grace, IV. x. 52. 9
 unlesse some heavenly powre her free, IV. xi. 1. 6
 'Such heavenly justice doth among them raue, V. ii. 36. 1
 Therewith containes his heavenly Common-weale: V. vii. 1. 8
 heavenly honours in the highest place; V. vii. 2. 4
 There did appeare unto her heavenly spright, V. vii. 12. 7
 fid with heavenly fury, thus he her behight, V. vii. 20. 9
 sings Hymns to high God, and carols heavenly things, V. ix. 29. 5
 sacred Reverence yborne of heavenly stren, V. ix. 32. 9
 this heavenly thing whereof I treat, To weeten Mercie, V. x. 1. 2
 She first was bred, and borne of heavenly race, V. x. 1. 8
 What heavenly Muse shall thy great honour rayse, V. x. 3. 3
 Such secret comfort and such heavenly pleasures, VI. Pr. 2. 1
 heavenly seedes of bounty soveraine, VI. Pr. 3. 7
 brave imps . . . fed with heavenly sap, VI. iv. 36. 8
 Glauust swiftly by; like to that heavenly sparke, VI. vii. 7. 8
 For joy of such good hap by heavenly grace, VI. viii. 37. 6
 some miracle of heavenly hew, VI. ix. 8. 8
 her admiring as some heavenly wight, VI. ix. 9. 6
 (Save onely Glorianaes heavenly hew, VI. x. 4. 7
 a goddesse graced With heavenly gifts, VI. x. 25. 5
 her admire, And heavenly honors yield, VII. vi. 4. 4
 eke the heavens, and all the heavenly crew, VII. vi. 14. 3
 'Harken to mee awbile, yee heavenly Powers!
 both heavenly Powers and earthly wights, VII. vi. 20. 1
 inflameth with desire Of heavenly things; VII. vi. 36. 2

Heavenly—Continued.

art yborne of heaven and heavenly Sire, VII. vii. 2. 7
 As well those that are sprung of heavenly seed, VII. vii. 3. 3
 poure that vertue from our heavenly cell, VII. vii. 48. 7
 The light whereof hath kindled heavenly fyre, Am. iii. 3
 In chast desires, on heavenly beauty bound, Am. viii. 8
 hudders heavenly thoughts with drossy shine, Am. xiii. 12
 rapt with joy resembling heavenly madnes, Am. xxxix. 9
 Not earth, for her high thoughts more heavenly are: Am. iv. 5
 in course of heavenly spheres are skill, Am. ix. 1
 of the brood of Angels heavenly borne; Am. lxi. 6
 Such heavenly formes ought rather worship be, Am. lxi. 13
 The sacred harbour of that heavenly spright; Am. lxxvi. 4
 divine, and borne of heavenly seed; Am. lxxxix. 10
 The contemplation of whose heavenly hew, Am. lxxxix. 11
 ye mote invent Som heavenly wit, Am. lxxxii. 7
 they that skill not of so heavenly matter, Am. lxxxiv. 5
 me with heavenly fury doth inspire, Am. lxxxiv. 11
 th' onely image of that heavenly ray, Am. lxxxvii. 7
 Garnisht with heavenly guifts of high degree, Epith. 187
 May heavenly tabernacles there inherit, Epith. 422
 yet the eldest of the heavenly Peares? H.L. 56
 Some sparks remaining of that heavenly fyre, H.L. 107
 scenes on earth most heavenly to embrace, H.L. 111
 That same is Beautie, borne of heavenly race, H.L. 112
 th' immortal flame Of heavenly light, H.L. 116
 Fraile men, whose eyes seek heavenly things to see, H.L. 118
 those heavenly beauties be enfyred As things divine, H.L. 169
 Admires the mirroure of so heavenly light, H.L. 196
 As thing on earth so heavenly, H.L. 214
 An heavenly Hymne, such as the Angels sing, H.L. 302
 admiration of that heavenly light, H.B. 13
 it is heavenly borne and can not die, H.B. 104
 th' heavenly riches which she robd erewhyle, H.B. 119
 The most resemblance of that heavenly light, H.B. 121
 hath in it the more of heavenly light, H.B. 128
 goodly beautie, albe heavenly borne, H.B. 149
 That heavenly riches which in you ye beare, H.B. 185
 first descent Out of their heavenly bowres, H.B. 202
 An heavenly beautie to his fancies will; H.B. 222
 That I thereof an heavenly Hymne may sing, H.H.L. 6
 The heavenly praises of true love to sing, H.H.L. 14
 According to an heavenly patterne wrought, H.H.L. 108
 Endewd with wisdomes riches, heavenly, rare, H.H.L. 112
 Felt from the hope of promist heavenly place, H.H.L. 122
 The glory of our heavenly riches lay, H.H.L. 229
 At sight of his most sacred heavenly corse, H.H.L. 249
 soule inspired bee With heavenly thoughts, H.H.L. 282
 Th' eternal fountaine of that heavenly beauty, H.H.B. 21
 And heavenly Dominations are set, H.H.B. 90
 Mount up aloft through heavenly contemplation, H.H.B. 136
 Through heavenly vertue which her beames doe breed, H.H.B. 175
 The pourtraict of so heavenly hew to paint, H.H.B. 231
 Enough is me t' admyre so heavenly thing, H.H.B. 236
 Even heavenly riches, which there hidden ly, H.H.B. 248
 And heare such heavenly notes and carolings, H.H.B. 262
 did deeme Them heavenly borne, Proth. 62
 Heavenly-wise, they doe feede on Nectar heavenly-wise, H.L. 282
Heaven's. See Hcavens'.
 sudden flash of heavens fire out brast, Pet. iii. 11
 From heavens hight into mens heavy eyes, Bel.² i. 2
 thinke of heavens blis: Pet.² vii. 12
 Scem'd above heavens powre it selfe to advaunce; Ro. xi. 4
 all the sea did roare like heavens thunder, Fan. v. 11
 is entalled nowe in heavens hight, S.C. N. 177
 Light out of heavens windowes forth to looke, Hub. 109
 hath not scene that heavens portraiture, Hub. 611
 Of Natures workes, of heavens continuall course, Hub. 764
 lowly thoughts lift up to heavens hight, T.M. 459
 Save what in heavens storehouse he uplaid: Ti. 212
 By heavens doome doo ende my earthlie daies: Ti. 312
 To view the workmanship of heavens hight: Mu. 45
 Nought may thee save from heavens avengement, Mu. 240
 her heavens fairest light, Col. 41
 Beautie, the burning lamp of heavens light, Col. 873
 Did spred so broad, that heavens light did hide, I. i. 7. 5
 Nought is there under heav'ns wide hollownes, I. iii. 1. 1
 when she does ride . . . through heavens bras-paved way, I. iv. 17. 7
 heavens king From hope of heaven bath thee excluded quight, I. v. 43. 1
 shut up heavens windowes shyning wyde; I. vii. 23. 5
 The light whereof, that heavens light did pas, I. viii. 19. 3
 Shee, flying fast from heavens hated face, I. viii. 50. 1
 so soone as life . . . shewed heavens light, I. ix. 3. 6
 beames . . . did shine like heavens light, I. x. 12. 9
 backward turne his course from heavens hight: I. x. 20. 3
 vowed all their life to service of high heavens Kings, I. x. 36. 4
 God he often saw from heavens hight: I. x. 47. 2
 desyre To see faire heavens face, II. i. 17. 4
 Cover'd with boughes and shrubs from heavens light, II. vii. 3. 2
 in secret mew From heavens sight, II. vii. 19. 9
 So huge a masse, and hide from heavens eie? II. vii. 20. 2
 Niue was the circle sett in heavens place: II. ix. 22. 8
 doth it selfe stretch forth to heavens hight, II. x. 2. 5
 whose sound heavens thunder seem'd to bee, II. x. 73. 9
 heavens chearefull face enveloped, II. xii. 34. 7
 Iis Cynthia, his heavens fayrest light? III. Pr. 4. 6
 From his Beauperes, and from bright heavens vew, III. i. 35. 7
 So is his soveraine honour raise'd to heavens hight, III. ii. 14. 9
 Betwixt the lowest earth and heavens hight, III. ii. 19. 3
 to heavens hight forth stretched bee: III. iii. 22. 4

Heaven's—Continued.

those same antique Peres, the *heavens* brood, III. iii. 22. 8
 will *heavens* fury ever slake, III. iii. 43. 5
 We both are bound to follow *heavens* behests, III. vi. 22. 7
 From *heavens* bliss and everlasting rest: III. viii. 8. 4
 appear . . . flames and reach to *heavens* height, III. x. 12. 8
 Jove . . . leaving *heavens* kingdom, III. xi. 30. 3
 When her discoloured bow she spreads through *heavens* height, III. xi. 47. 9
 Farre from the view of gods and *heavens* bliss, IV. ii. 47. 8
 So soon as *heavens* window shewed light, IV. iii. 3. 7
 by this *heavens* light, I vow you dead or living not to leave, IV. vi. 38. 7
 Where hardly eye mote see bright *heavens* face IV. vii. 38. 7
 what *heavens* hard disgrace, Or wrath of cruell wight IV. viii. 14. 7
 soone as day discovered *heavens* face IV. viii. 34. 1
 false on you by *heavens* hard direction V. iv. 26. 7
 The worke of *heavens* will surpasseth humane thought, V. iv. 27. 9
 well to beare The storme of fortunes frowne or *heavens* threat, V. v. 38. 3
 by *heavens* high decree, V. viii. 44. 6
 through high *heavens* grace, V. ix. 42. 1
 Long shut up in the bud from *heavens* view, VI. ii. 35. 8
 Or house to hide his head from *heavens* spight, VI. iv. 39. 4
 Tell me what worlds despight, or *heavens* yre, VI. v. 23. 7
 what mortall hand or *heavens* grace VI. xii. 8. 7
 strive With Saturnes sonne for *heavens* regiment; VII. vi. 2. 7
 All fairely deckt with *heavens* goodly storie; VII. vi. 8. 4
 Bade her attonce from *heavens* coast to pack, VII. vi. 12. 8
 To Joves faire palace fixt in *heavens* height; VII. vi. 15. 2
 To thrust . . . eke our selves from *heavens* high Empire, VII. vi. 21. 4
 May challenge ought in *Heavens* interesse; VII. vi. 33. 3
 to tell of *heavens* King . . . his fortunate successe; VII. vii. 1. 5
 him of *heavens* Empire sought to dispossesse? VII. vii. 1. 9
 did them porters make Of *heavens* gate VII. vii. 45. 7
 that Angels blessed looke, . . . my *heavens* blis; Am. i. 12
 Resembling *heavens* glory in her light, Am. lxxii. 6
 here on earth to have such *heavens* blisse, Am. lxxii. 14
 face long hidden was From *heavens* view, H.L. 60
 Kindled at first from *heavens* life-giving fyre, H.L. 65
 Their lives they loath, and *heavens* light disdain; H.L. 130
 His harts enshrined saint, his *heavens* queene, H.L. 215
 thy blisse, and *heavens* glorie, H.L. 279
 from the top of purest *heavens* height H.B. 109
 lively images of *heavens* light, H.B. 163
 From this base world unto thy *heavens* height, H.H.L. 2
 Unto the God of Love, high *heavens* king, H.H.L. 7
 From *heavens* light, to which they did aspyre, H.H.L. 88
 that faire love of mightie *heavens* King; H.H.B. 235
 beauties bright, That shone as *heavens* light, Proth. 52
 the worlds faire ornament, And *heavens* glorie, Proth. 92
Heavens. th' inconstance of the *heavens*: Bel.¹ xi. 3
 I saw the *heavens* warre against hir tho, Bel.¹ xi. 12
 the *heavens* still wavering thus, Bel.² xv. 3
 I saw the *heavens* in warre against her rize: Bel.² xv. 12
 did her courage to the *heavens* advance, Ro. vi. 14
 th' *heavens* in glorie triumph over all: Ro. xii. 8
 flames . . . Gathered in one up to the *heavens* to spyre, Ro. xvi. 10
 th' *heavens* looked lovely all the while, Pan. ix. 6
 the *Heavens* did quake his verse to here, S.C. O. 60
 The *heavens* doe melt in teares without remorse; S.C. N. 131
 thunder which doth ryve The rattling *heavens*; Gn. 520
 The *heavens* on everie side ecloclouded hee: Gn. 571
 The billowes striving to the *heavens* to reach, Gn. 575
 th' *heavens* striving them for to impeach, Gn. 576
 with shrilling cryes Pierce the dull *heavens* T.M. 118
 Till please the *heavens* afford me remedy, T.M. 294
 Whose happens the *heavens* enjoyng, Ti. 24
 whilst *heavens* with equal vewe Deignd to behold me Ti. 80
 Such grace the *heavens* doo to my verses give, Ti. 259
 the *heavens* powde all their gifts upon her, Ti. 280
 nigh unto the *Heavens* in height upreared, Ti. 507
 Seemed the *heavens* with the earth did disagree, Ti. 664
 all the *heavens* on lower creatures smilde, Mu. 53
 whatso *heavens* in their secret doome Ordained have, Mu. 225
 It fortified (as *heavens* had behight) Mu. 241
 To careless *heavens* I doo daylie call; D. 354
heavens refuse to heare a wretches cry; D. 355
 th' *heavens* with long languor pacifide, D. 388
 The image of the *heavens* in shape humane, Col. 351
 Before that angry *heavens* list to lowre, I. ii. 22. 4
 both . . . souce so sore that they the *heavens* affray; I. v. 8. 7
 Ah *heavens*! . . . How can ye vengeance just so long withhold, I. vi. 5. 6
 the *heavens* it doth fill With thundering noyse, I. vii. 13. 5
 when the flying *heavens* he would affray; I. vii. 34. 4
 their felicities The favourable *heavens* did not envy, I. vii. 43. 6
 ye *heavens*, that all things right esteeme, I. vii. 49. 7
 the *heavens*, . . . Have made you master of the field I. viii. 28. 1
 The fields, the floods, the *heavens*, with one consent, I. ix. 12. 8
 all the *heavens* stood still I. xi. 10. 9
 Witness . . . guilty *heavens* of his bold perjury; I. xii. 27. 6
 What *heavens*? what alters? I. xii. 30. 3
 Witnes, ye *heavens*, whom she in vaine to help did call, II. i. 10. 9
 doen the *heavens* afford him vitall food? II. i. 12. 3
 if that careless *heavens*, (quoth she) 'despise II. i. 36. 1
heavens just with equal brow Vouchsafed II. i. 50. 3
 the *Heavens* always joviall II. xii. 51. 1
 'The man, whom *heavens* have ordaind III. iii. 26. 1
 th' *heavens* have decreed to displace The Britons III. iii. 41. 7
 'But if the *heavens* did his dayes envie, III. iv. 39. 1
 To her to whom the *heavens* doe serve and sew? III. v. 47. 2
 The *heavens* so favorable were and free, III. vi. 2. 2
 the *heavens*, of voluntary grace III. viii. 29. 2

Heavens—Continued.

The *heavens* such crueltie abhorre, III. viii. 48. 9
 now the *heavens* obey to me alone, III. xi. 35. 8
 ungodly trade The *heavens* abhorre, IV. vii. 12. 4
 But if the *heavens* helpe to redresse her wrong, IV. vii. 23. 3
heavens laugh, and all the world shews joyous cheare, IV. x. 44. 9
 For who so list into the *heavens* looke, V. Pr. 5. 1
 Al which the *heavens* containe, V. ii. 35. 9
 day forth dawning . . . Nights humid curtaine from the *heavens*
 withdrew, V. v. 1. 2
 Unless the *heavens* them lift to lawfull sovraintie, V. v. 25. 9
 the *heavens* unjust . . . have agreed To thrall my looser life, V. v. 29. 7
 cruell *heavens* hath heapt an heavy fate; V. v. 36. 3
heavens themselves . . . rul'd by righteous lore Of highest Jove, V. vii. 1. 4
 O ye *Heavens*, defend! and turne away From her V. viii. 19. 5
 bringing light into the *heavens* fayre, V. x. 16. 7
 Till that th' offended *heavens* list to lowre Upon their blisse, V. x. 26. 6
 witness unto me, ye *heavens*! V. xi. 41. 6
 'For th' *heavens*, envying our prosperitie, VI. iv. 31. 1
 Whom Gods doe hate, and *heavens* abhor to see; VI. vi. 10. 2
 whose tempestuous rage Makes th' *heavens* tremble VI. vi. 11. 9
 glyding through the ayre lights all the *heavens* darke, VI. vii. 7. 9
 Yet *heavens* them selves, that favour feeble rights, VI. viii. 18. 8
 'Nor *heavens*, nor mee, can me . . . Deliver VI. viii. 19. 5
 had through the *heavens* wyde By this dispred, VI. viii. 44. 5
 wish th' *heavens* so much had graced mee, VI. ix. 28. 6
 The *heavens* of their fortunes fault accuse, VI. ix. 29. 2
 Oft cursing th' *heavens*, that so cruell were To her, VI. xi. 33. 6
 To tell her how the *heavens* had her graste VI. xii. 16. 8
 eke the *heavens*, and all the heavenly crew VII. vi. 14. 3
 Witness, ye *Heavens*, the truth of all that I have told! VII. vi. 27. 9
 Have wonne the Empire of the *Heavens* bright; VII. vi. 33. 7
 Shouting as they the *heavens* would have brast; VII. vi. 52. 7
 The *heavens* know best what is the best for me Am. xlv. 6
 ye high *heavens*, that all this sorowe see, Am. xlv. 9
 in the *heavens* wryte your glorious name, Am. lxxx. 12
 had the equal *heavens* so much you graced Am. lxxxii. 5
 even to the *heavens* theyr shouting shrill Doth reach, Epith. 141
 ye high *heavens*, the temple of the gods, Epith. 409
heavens such happie grace did to him lend, H.L. 213
 What *heavens* of joy then to himselfe he faynes! H.L. 240
 According as the *heavens* have her graced, H.B. 116
 For farre above these *heavens*, which here we see, H.H.B. 64
 And as these *heavens* still by degrees arise, H.H.B. 71
 Whose beautie fills the *heavens* with her light, H.H.B. 228
 Which decke the Bauldricke of the *Heavens* bright; Proth. 173
Heavens'. See *Heaven's*.
 Thrice having scene under the *heavens* veale Ro. i. 9
 beares on his shoulders the *heavens* height, S.C. May 143
 There we behold the *heavens* great Hierarchie, T.M. 507
 The worlds late wonder, and the *heavens* new joy; Ti. 303
 now art made the *heavens* ornament, Ti. 674
 that most Heroicke spirit, 'The *heavens* pride, Ded. Sor. xv. 2
 Since I the *heavens* chearefull face did vew, I. viii. 38. 8
 lluge flames that dimmed all the *heavens* light, I. xi. 44. 3
 Through influence of th' *heavens* fruitful ray, III. vi. 6. 2
 before the *heavens* fairest light . . . was fully reard, III. x. 52. 6
 the *heavens* revolution Is wandred farre V. Pr. 4. 6
 The *heavens* bright-shining bauldricke to enchace; V. i. 11. 7
 Their sound did reach unto the *heavens* height; V. v. 4. 6
 Sith shady dampe had dimd the *heavens* reach, V. vi. 21. 8
 T' attempt the empire of the *heavens* height, VII. vi. 7. 4
 Made of the *heavens* substance, VII. vi. 10. 3
 The *Heavens* Herald staid not to reply, VII. vi. 19. 1
 Sought to assaile the *heavens* eternall towers, VII. vi. 20. 3
 thou, Jove, injuriously hast held The *Heavens* rule VII. vi. 27. 7
 though she all unworthy were Of the *Heavens* Rule; VII. viii. 1. 4
 As King and Queene, the *heavens* Empire sway; H.H.B. 56
 up to the *heavens* height, H.L. 189
 To them the *heavens* illimitable height H.H.L. 57
Heaviest. The *heaviest* plaint that ever I heard sound, D. 541
Heavily. he *heavily* departed With piteous crie, Gn. 639
 hearing them so *heavily* lament, T.M. 35
 Like *heavily* lamenting from them went, T.M. 36
 of sorowe *heavily* can siag; D. 12
 charged *heavily* Of hardy Nennius, II. x. 49. 3
Heaviness. pitying hys *heaviness*, S.C. May 259
 endles paines and hideous *heaviness*, Gn. 371
 Was turned now to dismal *heaviness*, T.M. 41
 Ah, wretched world! the house of *heaviness*, T.M. 123
 Forgetfull of your former *heaviness*; T.M. 366
 Her long borne Infant, fruit of *heaviness*, D. 32
 To make the image of true *heaviness*: D. 329
 Ne will I rest mine eyes for *heaviness*, D. 462
 burning blades . . . The instruments of wrath and *heaviness*, I. v. 6. 5
 Una, with huge *heaviness* opprest, I. vi. 40. 2
 The rueful monuments of *heaviness*; I. vii. 19. 8
 Leaving behind them grieft and *heaviness*: II. vii. 12. 5
 In wilfull anguish and dead *heaviness*, III. xii. 43. or. 7
 tempred for the time her present *heaviness*, V. vii. 44. 9
 He tooke his leave of her there left in *heaviness*, V. xii. 27. 9
 who so heares her *heaviness*, would rew VI. xi. 2. 8
Heavy. From *heavens* height into mens *heavy* eyes, Bel.² i. 2
 Hey, ho, *heavy* cheere! S.C. Au. 106
 Then listneth ech unto my *heavy* laye, S.C. Au. 149
 hold up thy *heavy* head, S.C. O. 1
 O *heavy* herse! S.C. N. 60, 70
 80, 90, 100,
 110, 120, 130
 140, 150, 160

Heavy—Continued.

sike happy chere is turnd to <i>heavie</i> chaunce,	S.C. N. 103
now morne with <i>heavy</i> cheare,	S.C. N. 151
soone ensued them with <i>heavie</i> stowre,	Gn. 566
the sloathfull fit . . . Had left the <i>heavie</i> Shepheard,	Gn. 642
All were my spirite <i>heavie</i> and diseased,	Hub. 40
the charge . . . hath an <i>heavie</i> throat,	Hub. 432
So went the Sheepe away with <i>heavie</i> hart:	Hub. 1222
lying reastlesse in <i>heavy</i> hedde,	U.V. 4
who will bewaile my <i>heavy</i> chaunce?	U.V. 19
Much was I troubled in my <i>heavie</i> spright,	Ti. 575
give unto my <i>heavie</i> eyes A well of teares,	Mui. 409
What-ever man be he whose <i>heavie</i> minde,	D. 1
even their <i>heavie</i> song would breede delight;	D. 13
Downe to the earth his <i>heavie</i> eyes were throwne,	D. 46
I will to thee this <i>heavie</i> case relate:	D. 96
I for pittie of his <i>heavie</i> plight	D. 170
with wofull <i>heavie</i> thought;	D. 465
Thus when he ended had his <i>heavie</i> plaint,	D. 540
the light to mount on hie, And th' <i>heavie</i> downe to peize;	Col. 840
<i>heavie</i> sate upon her palfrey slow;	I. i. 4. 7
His <i>heavie</i> head, devoide of careful carke;	I. i. 44. 4
on his backe a <i>heavy</i> load he bare	I. iii. 16. 7
The <i>heavie</i> hap which on them is alight;	I. iii. 20. 8
Una cride, 'O! hold that <i>heavie</i> hand,	I. iii. 37. 2
Scarse could he once uphold his <i>heavie</i> hedd,	I. iv. 19. 5
have felt full many an <i>heavie</i> stowre,	I. iv. 46. 9
his <i>heavie</i> hand he high gan reare,	I. v. 13. 5
they . . . brought the <i>heavy</i> corse with easy pace	I. v. 31. 2
lastly thrown themselves into these <i>heavy</i> stowres,	I. v. 51. 9
His <i>heavie</i> hand he heaved up on hie,	I. vii. 14. 2
more <i>heavy</i> plight Then that I feele,	I. vii. 25. 3
O! <i>heavie</i> record of the good Rederosse,	I. vii. 48. 8
his <i>heavy</i> sway So deeply dinted in the driven clay,	I. vii. 8. 4
Th' eternal bate of <i>heavie</i> wounded harts:	I. viii. 14. 5
The stroke upon his shield so <i>heavie</i> lites,	I. viii. 18. 7
Her hastie ruine does more <i>heavie</i> make,	I. viii. 23. 6
all that noyd his <i>heavie</i> spright	I. x. 24. 3
he, that harrowd hell with <i>heavie</i> stowre,	I. x. 40. 8
To trusse the pray too <i>heavy</i> for his flight;	I. xi. 19. 8
When <i>heavy</i> hammers on the wedge are swaid:	I. xi. 42. 7
apease your grieffe and <i>heavy</i> plight,	II. i. 14. 5
from so <i>heavie</i> sight his head did wreath,	II. i. 56. 7
An <i>heavie</i> load, himselfe did lightly reare;	II. ii. 11. 4
With <i>heavie</i> load on him they fresly gan to smight,	II. ii. 23. 9
When late he saw his Lord in <i>heavie</i> plight	II. v. 25. 5
The hatefull messengers of <i>heavy</i> things,	II. vii. 23. 4
<i>heavy</i> ruine they did seeme to threath;	II. vii. 28. 6
Behold this <i>heavy</i> sight, thou reverend Sire!	II. viii. 7. 6
cloudes of deadly night . . . his <i>heavy</i> eyelids cover'd have,	II. viii. 24. 8
Through <i>heavy</i> stroke of Britomartis hond,	III. iv. 29. 4
<i>heavy</i> tidings heard,	III. iv. 29. 6
Lamenting his mishap and <i>heavy</i> plight;	III. iv. 44. 2
Sister of <i>heavie</i> death, and nurse of woe,	III. iv. 55. 2
to an <i>heavie</i> hart Thou art the roote and nurse of bitter cares,	III. iv. 57. 1
With <i>heavie</i> look and lumpish pace,	III. iv. 61. 7
The <i>heavie</i> plague that for such leachours is prepar'd,	III. v. 14. 9
Saw never living eie more <i>heavy</i> sight,	III. v. 30. 1
from his head his <i>heavy</i> burganet did light,	III. v. 31. 9
reskewed out of the <i>heavy</i> stownd,	III. v. 38. 5
Out of her <i>heavie</i> swowne not to awake	III. vi. 27. 8
the <i>heavy</i> trees they clyme,	III. vi. 42. 5
Shee also dofte her <i>heavy</i> haberjeon,	III. ix. 21. 1
lament The <i>heavie</i> losse of their brave Paramours,	III. ix. 35. 4
With this sad hersall of his <i>heavy</i> stresse	III. xi. 18. 1
ne let sleepe oppresse Her <i>heavy</i> eyes	III. xi. 55. 7
Downe hanging his dull head with <i>heavy</i> chere,	III. xii. 16. 3
hanging downe his <i>heavy</i> countenance;	III. xii. 18. 3
Though sad and sorie for so <i>heavy</i> sight,	III. iii. 14. 2
falling <i>heavie</i> on Cambelloes crest,	IV. iii. 34. 2
<i>heavy</i> heart with comfort doth rejoyce,	IV. iii. 45. 8
laying on them <i>heavy</i> lode,	IV. iv. 23. 7
When gentle sleepe his <i>heavie</i> eyes would close;	IV. v. 40. 2
Upon his <i>heavie</i> eye-lids chaunst to fall,	IV. v. 42. 2
up he rose, like <i>heavie</i> lumpe of lead,	IV. v. 45. 6
When Soudamour those <i>heavie</i> tydings heard,	IV. vi. 37. 1
backe returned with right <i>heavie</i> mind	IV. vi. 46. 4
With Beares and Tygers taking <i>heavie</i> part,	IV. vii. 2. 7
<i>heavie</i> sleepe the eye-lids did surpris Of Britomart,	IV. vii. 3. 7
to rue the others <i>heavy</i> cheare;	IV. vii. 34. 7
Full of sad anguish and in <i>heavy</i> case;	IV. vii. 38. 4
<i>heavie</i> armes which sore annoyd The Prince	IV. viii. 37. 5
despiteous dreare And <i>heavie</i> sway,	IV. viii. 42. 6
In <i>heavy</i> plight and sad perplexitie;	IV. viii. 67. 2
She bad to lighten my too <i>heavie</i> band,	IV. viii. 61. 3
ancient <i>heavy</i> hurden which he bore	IV. xi. 26. 3
farre from hearing of my <i>heavy</i> plight;	IV. xii. 6. 6
'Which is' (sayd he) 'more <i>heavy</i> then in weight,	V. ii. 44. 5
with full <i>heavy</i> heart with them he far'd,	V. iv. 22. 7
cruell heavens have heapt an <i>heavie</i> fate;	V. v. 36. 3
Let him feele hardnesse of thy <i>heavie</i> arme:	V. v. 49. 8
with sweete rest her <i>heavy</i> eyes did close,	V. vii. 12. 3
as she prest on him with <i>heavy</i> sway,	V. xi. 31. 1
hanging downe her head with <i>heavie</i> cheare,	V. xi. 64. 4
The <i>heavy</i> Mayd, to whom none tydings bore	V. xii. 11. 5
He sorely punished with <i>heavie</i> payne;	V. xii. 25. 7
The <i>heavy</i> burden of whose dreadfull might	VI. i. 22. 1
With <i>heavie</i> eyne, from teares uneth refrayning,	VI. ii. 41. 7
And from her sory hart few <i>heavie</i> words forth sight:	VI. ii. 42. 9
Not went on foote with <i>heavy</i> armes to trace,	VI. iii. 29. 5

Heavy—Continued.

Well then him chaunst his <i>heavy</i> armes to want,	VI. iv. 19. 1
Wasting her goodly hew in <i>heavie</i> teares,	VI. vii. 38. 3
Till <i>heavy</i> hand the Carle upon him layd,	VI. vii. 48. 6
Laide <i>heavy</i> hands on bim and held so strayte,	VI. viii. 11. 3
Had traveld still on foot in <i>heavie</i> armes,	VI. viii. 47. 2
Whose <i>heavy</i> tydings now I have to tell,	VI. xi. 31. 3
left in <i>heavy</i> care Through daily mourning	VI. xii. 14. 4
nathemore his <i>heavy</i> load releast,	VI. xii. 32. 8
There-on an <i>heavie</i> haplesse curse did lay:	VII. vi. 55. 3
with his <i>heavy</i> sledge he can it heat,	Am. xxxii. 3
prisoner led away with <i>heavy</i> hart,	Am. liii. 3
cheare you your <i>heavy</i> spright,	Am. lxiii. 13
the native might Of <i>heavie</i> earth,	H.L. 189
Heavy-clouded. Lift up to him thy <i>heavie</i> clouded eyne,	H.L.L. 222
Heavy-laden. <i>heavy</i> laden with the spoyle Of harvests riches, VII. vii. 38. 2	
Hebe. And thou, fayre <i>Hebe!</i> and thou, Hymen free!	Epith. 405
Heracles and <i>Hebe</i> , and the rest Of Venus dearlings,	H.L. 283
Heben(e). See Ebon.	
Hebe's. All happinesse in <i>Hebes</i> silver bowre,	Ti. 384
Hebrus. repress The streames of <i>Hebrus</i> with his songs,	Gn. 181
Ne can Cephise, nor <i>Hebrus</i> , match this well:	I. xi. 30. 8
Hecate. the dreaded name Of <i>Hecate</i> :	I. i. 43. 3
<i>Hecate</i> , in whose almighty hand He plac't all rule,	VII. vi. 3. 3
Hector. Did brave about the corpes of <i>Hector</i> colde;	Ro. xiv. 10
Whilst <i>Hector</i> raged with outrageous minde,	Gn. 503
<i>Hector</i> , the glorie of the Trojan field:	Gn. 516
Having the blood of vanquisht <i>Hector</i> shedd,	Gn. 527
Hector's. young <i>Hectors</i> blood by cruell <i>Greekes</i> was spilt,	II. ix. 45. 9
Heder. He would have devoured both <i>hider</i> and <i>shidder</i> ,	S.C. S. 211
Hedge. To <i>hedge</i> , to ditch, to thrash, to tetch, to mowe?	Hub. 264
Ne <i>hedge</i> ne ditch his readie passage brake;	II. xi. 26. 5
Nor <i>hedge</i> , nor ditch, nor hill, nor dale she staies,	IV. vii. 22. 1
Hedgehog. Into a <i>Hedgehogge</i> all unwares it went,	V. ix. 18. 5
Hedges. Like loathsome lazars, by the <i>hedges</i> lay,	I. iv. 3. 6
Heed. Warning all other to take <i>heede</i> ,	S.C. Ap. 90
How, but, with <i>heede</i> and watchfullnesse,	S.C. S. 230
badd thereof take <i>heed</i> ;	I. xii. 10. 8
So kept she them in order, and her selfe in <i>heed</i> ,	II. ii. 38. 9
to taken <i>heed</i> Of what might hap,	II. iii. 21. 5
Henceforth take <i>heede</i> of that thou now hast past,	II. iv. 36. 3
Upon him lightly leaping without <i>heed</i>	II. viii. 49. 5
of our safety good <i>heede</i> to take;	II. xii. 17. 7
of each turning still kept wary <i>heed</i> :	III. iv. 48. 5
hast thou, Lord, of good mens cause no <i>heed</i> ?	III. ix. 9. 6
ere she backe could turne to taken <i>heed</i> ,	IV. vii. 4. 5
all that on him lookt without good <i>heed</i> ,	IV. viii. 39. 5
his hindparts, whereof <i>heed</i> I tooke,	IV. x. 20. 3
with right wary <i>heede</i> ,	V. vi. 31. 4
he chaunst far off to <i>heed</i> A Damzell,	V. viii. 4. 1
with warie <i>heed</i> He shund his strokes,	V. xii. 18. 2
Through that same perillous foord with better <i>heede</i> ,	VI. iii. 31. 4
for lacke of <i>heed</i> Now gan to faint,	VI. v. 31. 7
For want of taking <i>heede</i> unto the same,	VI. vi. 2. 4
Take <i>heed</i> , therefore, myne eyes,	Am. xxxvii. 9
with careful <i>heed</i> The silver scaly trouts doe tend	Epith. 56
Heedful. by wrestling to wex strong and <i>heedfull</i> ,	Hub. 746
th' <i>heedful</i> Boteman strongly forth did stretch His brawnie armes,	II. xii. 21. 1
had he not it shun'd with <i>heedfull</i> vew,	V. viii. 32. 7
had he not foreseene with <i>heedfull</i> vew,	V. xi. 30. 8
Heediness. by Gods grace, and her good <i>heedinesse</i> ,	V. vi. 34. 6
Was at his backe with heartlesse <i>heedinesse</i> ,	VI. vi. 26. 7
Heedless. though one fall through <i>heedlesse</i> hast,	S.C. Jul. 15
heate of <i>heedlesse</i> lust me so did sting,	S.C. D. 21
As in avengement of his <i>heedlesse</i> smart,	Gn. 291
all <i>heedlesse</i> of his dearest bale,	As. 103
How many mischieves should ensue his <i>heedlesse</i> hast,	I. iv. 34. 9
mercie, Lord, For mine offence and <i>heedlesse</i> hardiment,	II. i. 27. 2
whether art it were or <i>heedlesse</i> hap,	II. iii. 30. 6
hasty wroth, and <i>heedlesse</i> hazardry,	II. v. 13. 8
I read thee rash and <i>heedlesse</i> of thy selfe,	II. vii. 7. 8
So did she steal her <i>heedlesse</i> hart away,	III. i. 37. 1
How he their <i>heedlesse</i> harts with love bad fir'd,	III. iv. 15. 4
'Pardon, I pray, my <i>heedlesse</i> oversight,	III. ix. 47. 2
every man, Surcbarg'd with wine, were <i>heedlesse</i> and ill-hedded,	IV. i. 3. 4
with the shooke of their owne <i>heedlesse</i> might	IV. ii. 16. 5
The <i>heedlesse</i> tronke, as <i>heedlesse</i> of that stower,	IV. iii. 20. 7
luring haytes oftines doe <i>heedlesse</i> harts entyse,	IV. x. 49. 9
<i>heedlesse</i> of the hooke	V. v. 43. 1
he with his tooth impure Him <i>heedlesse</i> bit,	VI. v. 16. 9
The whyles they strike at him with <i>heedlesse</i> might,	VI. vii. 9. 3
in his hand, with <i>heedlesse</i> hardiment, Him caught	Epig. iv. 23
Heedy. <i>heedy</i> shepherds to discern their face;	S.C. S. 167
That they the whiles may take lesse <i>heedie</i> keepe	V. ix. 13. 3
Heel. A stinging serpent by the <i>heele</i> her caught;	Pet. vi. 8
stopt her course, and held her by the <i>heele</i> ,	Fan. ix. 11
my galage growne fast to my <i>heele</i> :	S.C. F. 244
he . . . hit me running in the <i>heele</i> :	S.C. Mar. 97
His hinder <i>heele</i> was wrapt in a clout,	S.C. May 243
bent his speare, and spurd his horse with yron <i>heele</i> ,	I. iii. 34. 9
from her shoulder to her <i>heele</i> downe raught;	II. ix. 19. 2
it raught Downe to her lowest <i>heele</i> ;	V. v. 2. 8
Heeled. See Winged-heeled.	
Heelling. his hose broken high above the <i>heeling</i> ,	Hub. 213
Heels. with his winged <i>heelcs</i> did tread the wynd,	I. ix. 21. 8
flew about his <i>heelcs</i> in wanton wize,	II. xii. 46. 8
Her golden lockes, . . . raught unto her <i>heelcs</i> ;	III. ix. 20. 6
golden lockes, . . . unto her <i>heelcs</i> downe traced,	IV. i. 13. 3
with his <i>heelcs</i> so sorely he him strake,	V. iii. 33. 3

Heels—Continued.

- Feeling some curie behinde his *heelles* to bite, VI. vi. 27. 6
 Unto his *heelles* himselfe he did betake, VI. vi. 29. 2
 He by the *heelles* him hung upon a tree, VI. vii. 27. 2
- Heft.** See **Heaved.**
- Inflam'd with wrath, his raging blade he *hefte*, I. xi. 39. 6
 with such furie backe at him it *heft*, IV. iii. 12. 5
- Height.** up unto his *hight* (*height*), Bel. iii. 3
 From heavens *hight* into mens heavy eyes, Bel.² i. 2
 With feeble wings assay to mount on *hight*; Bel.² vii. 2
 the most haughtie mountaines *hight*, Bel.² vii. 7
 no time should so low embase their *hight*, Ro. xiii. 12
 Uprising by degrees, grewe to such *height*, Ro. xx. 10
 Her length, her breadth, her deepnes, or her *hight*; Ro. xxvi. 4
 when thou wast in greatest *hight*, Ro. xxxi. 12
 Thoroughly rooted, and of wonderous *hight*; S.C. F. 107
 beares on his shoulders the heavens *height*, S.C. May 143
 systems nine, which dwell on Parnasse *hight*, S.C. Jun. 23
 affrayd To clime this hilles *height*, S.C. Jul. 72
 is entastled nowe in heavens *hight*, S.C. N. 177
 The fiery Sun was mounted now on *hight* Gn. 65
 both eares pared of their *hight*; Hub. 1382
 grow to *height* (**hight*) of kingdomes government, T.M. 76
 nigh unto the Heavens in *height* appeared, Ti. 507
 lowly thoughts lift up to heavens *height*, T.M. 459
 To view the workmanship of heavens *hight*; Mul. 45
 Lift up thy notes unto their wouted *height*, Col. 390
 daring not too rashly mount on *hight*, Col. 421
 clapping all their hands on *hight*, I. v. 16. 8
 The *hight* of three the tallest somes of mortall seed, I. vii. 8. 9
 lifting up his dreadfull club on *hight*, I. viii. 7. 3
 heaped *height* Her hastie ruine does more heaue make, I. viii. 23. 5
 a cup . . . fild up to the *hight*, I. x. 13. 3
 backward turne his course from hevens *hight*; I. x. 20. 3
 God he often saw from heavens *hight*; I. x. 47. 2
 to what end they clomb that tedious *hight*? I. x. 49. 9
 sweet Timbrels all upheld on *hight*, I. xii. 6. 9
 Far passing th' *hight* of men terrestriall, II. vii. 41. 5
 doth it selfe stretch forth to hevens *hight*, II. x. 2. 5
 depth exceeded not three cubits *hight*, II. xii. 62. 6
 So is his soveraine honour raise to hevens *hight*? III. ii. 14. 9
 Betwixt the lowest earth and hevens *hight*, III. ii. 19. 3
 to hevens *hight* forth stretched bee; III. iii. 22. 4
 like a girland compassed the *hight*; III. vi. 43. 6
 having spide on *hight* An Eagle III. vii. 39. 2
 Upon the top of Mount Olympus *hight*, III. vii. 41. 5
 heaped hills on *hight* To scale the skyes III. vii. 47. 4
 Another plant, that raught to wondrous *hight*, III. ix. 47. 7
 appeare . . . flames and reach to hevens *hight*, III. x. 12. 8
 through the helpe of his faire hornes on *hight*, III. x. 47. 4
 To looke adowne, or upward to the *hight*; III. x. 56. 6
 When her discolourd bow she spreads through hevens *hight*, III. xi. 47. 9
 Whose *hight* all Ephesus did oversee, IV. x. 30. 2
 learned Ptolomee his *hight* did fake, V. Pr. 7. 6
 since the time they first tooke the Sunnes *hight*, V. Pr. 8. 4
 Bold Radigund with sound of trumpe on *hight*, V. iv. 45. 4
 Their sound did reach unto the heavens *hight*, V. v. 4. 6
 Which when his Ladie from the castles *hight* Beheld, V. viii. 45. 4
 shortly forst him to forsake The *hight*, V. ix. 16. 7
 heaved them on *hight*, V. xi. 8. 5
 Like to a Giant for his monstrous *hight*, V. xii. 15. 2
 Exceeding all the rest in powre and *hight*; VI. v. 13. 7
 with reprochfull words him thus bespake on *hight*, VI. vi. 24. 9
 as his hand was beaved up on *hight*, VI. viii. 10. 2
 was bordered with a wood Of matchlesse *hight*, VI. x. 6. 3
 with equall *hight* Did seeme to overlooke the lowly vale; VI. x. 8. 7
 sound Of a shrill pipe he playing heard on *hight*, VI. x. 10. 3
 rearing up his former feete on *hight*, VI. xii. 29. 7
 T' attempt the empire of the heavens *hight*, VII. vi. 7. 4
 With thousand Crystall pillors of huge *hight*, VII. vi. 10. 4
 faire palace fixt in heavens *hight*; VII. vi. 15. 2
 Day did beare upon his scepters *hight* The goodly Sun VII. vii. 44. 8
 This day the sunne is in his chiefest *hight*, Epith. 265
 up to the heavens *hight*, H.L. 189
 from the top of purest heavens *hight* H.B. 109
 From this base world unto thy heavens *hight*, H.H.L. 2
 To them the heavens illimitable *hight* H.H.L. 57
 From heavens *hight*, to which they did aspyre, H.H.L. 88
 heavens, . . . infinite in largenesse and in *hight*, H.H.B. 67
- Heights.** upon the highest *heights* Of Arlo-hill VII. vi. 36. 5
 fairest Hill That was in all this holy Islands (*heights*) VII. vi. 37. 7
- Hainous.** almost it did *hainous* violence II. i. 28. 6
 wreake on them their *hainous* hateful deed, II. iii. 14. 9
 breathes out wrath and *hainous* crueltee; II. iv. 43. 8
 That am the author of this *hainous* deed, II. vi. 33. 8
 worke so *hainous* tort, III. ii. 12. 8
 endured sore Sore trouble of an *hainous* enemy, III. vi. 53. 6
 He cast to punish for his *hainous* fault; III. viii. 36. 3
 As may be worthy of his *hainous* sin, III. ix. 9. 7
 Of many *hainous* crimes by her enured; V. ix. 39. 6
 Strongly did Zele her *hainous* fact enforce, V. ix. 43. 1
 Which *hainous* sight when Calidore beheld, VI. i. 18. 1
 He gan to him object his *hainous* crime, VI. vii. 26. 7
- Heir.** With them it sits to care for their *heire*, S.C. May 77
 To deck her Dame, and enrich her *heire*; S.C. S. 115
 'He, noble bud, his Grandsires livelie *heire*, Ti. 267
 Clarion, the eldest sonne and *heire* Of Muscaroll; Mu. 22
 For being borne an auncient Lions *heire*, D. 122
 Which of their praises have left you the *heire*; Ded. Son. x. 4
 'He, . . . betrothed me unto the onely *heire* I. ii. 23. 2

Heir—Continued.

- That I was sonne and *heire* unto a king, I. ix. 5. 8
 His onely daughter and his onely *heire*; (**heire*) I. xii. 21. 3
 The wofull daughter and forsaken *heire* (**heire*) I. xii. 26. 3
 in his crown he counted her no *heire*, II. x. 28. 8
 After him raigned Guitheline his *heire*, II. x. 42. 1
 him with her made of his kingdome *heire*, II. x. 61. 3
 left none *heire* them to withstand, II. x. 61. 8
 Being his onely daughter and his *heire*; III. ii. 22. 4
 She, Angel-like, the *heire* of ancient kings V. ix. 29. 7
 Tristram . . . the onely *heire* Of good King Meliograa VI. ii. 28. 1
 begot, Like to it selfe his eldest sonne and *heire*, H.H.L. 31
- Heir-apparent.** of my kingdome *heire* apparaunt bee; I. xii. 20. 6
- Heirs.** such as claymd themselves Brutes rightfull *hayres*, II. x. 37. 5
 So that for want of *heires* it to defend, VI. iv. 31. 6
- Hold.** See **Upheld.**
- Since of all workmen *helde* in reckning best; Ro. xxvii. 7
 stopt her course, and *held* her by the heele, Van. ix. 11
 In stead of them a handsome bat he *held*, Hub. 217
 Then was shee *held* in soveraigne dignitie, T.M. 563
 In her right hand a broken rod she *held*, Ti. 13
 Whom England high in count of honour *held*, Ti. 185
 scarce the skin the strong contagion *helde*, Mu. 256
 Ne will be *helde* in anie stedfast plight, D. 496
 deare did entertaime, . . . and *held* in passing price, As. Interl. 220
 Nath-lesse the Nymph her former liking *held*; Col. 128
 all the world in their subjection *held*; I. i. 5. 6
 in her hand she *held* a mirrhour bright, I. iv. 10. 6
 on his dagger still his hand he *held*, I. iv. 33. 8
 there he *held* Her captive to his sensuall desyre, I. vi. 23. 1
 Hope . . . That earst us *held* in love of lingring life; I. ix. 29. 6
 She *held* him fast, and firmly did upheare, I. x. 35. 8
 a sharpe bore-speare she *held*, II. iii. 29. 1
 Those deadly tooles which in her hand she *held*, II. iii. 37. 3
 in his hand two darts . . . be *held*, II. iv. 33. 8
 Yielded by him that *held* it forcibly; II. iv. 40. 2
 ever *held* his hand upon his bart; II. ix. 26. 2
 Disdeigning to bee *held* so long in fight, II. vi. 30. 4
 In his right hand an yron club he *held*, II. vii. 40. 6
 She *held* a great gold chaine ylnocked well, II. vii. 46. 2
 Those that were low themselves *held* others hard, II. vii. 47. 7
 abasht for shame *held* downe her head, II. ix. 43. 2
 things foregone through many ages *held*, II. ix. 56. 2
 They *held* this land, II. x. 9. 1
 all mens harts in dew obedience *held*; II. x. 32. 5
held on his course with stayed stedfastnesse, II. xii. 29. 6
 In her left hand a Cup of gold she *held*, II. xii. 56. 1
 So *held* them under fast; II. xii. 81. 6
 Which Uther with those forrein Pagans *held*, III. iii. 55. 4
 he perforce him *held*, and strokes upon him hept, III. vii. 33. 9
 him he *held*, and did through night amate, III. vii. 35. 1
 So long he *held* him, and him bett so long, III. vii. 35. 2
 'Sir, him wise I never *held*, IV. i. 34. 7
 Sad Clotho *held* the rocke, IV. ii. 48. 5
 in her other hand a cup she *held*, IV. iii. 42. 8
 in their hands their idle troncheons *held*, IV. iv. 18. 8
 in an open Turney lately *held*, IV. vi. 6. 6
 He *held* the Lady fort before him right, IV. vii. 26. 3
 He her wrathfull hand from vengeance sore; IV. vii. 36. 6
held vertue for it selfe in soveraine awe; IV. viii. 30. 6
 He her unwares attackt, and captive *held* by might, IV. ix. 6. 9
 forth to bring those thrals which there he *held*, IV. ix. 8. 3
 him embracing fast betwixt them *held*, IV. ix. 9. 3
 The pledge of faith, her hand, engaged *held* IV. x. 55. 7
 in small compasse *held*? IV. xi. 17. 4
 Though vertue then were *held* in highest price, V. i. 1. 1
 For his great justice, *held* in high regard, V. i. 30. 2
 had he not bene *held*, he nought had fayld of it, V. iii. 29. 9
 of him require That Damsell whom he *held* V. viii. 27. 9
 in his hand a huge long staffe he *held*, V. ix. 11. 1
 looke it up, and *held* fast in his hand, V. ix. 17. 9
 His deadly weapon which in hand he *held*; V. xii. 16. 5
 The other *held* a snake with venime fraught, V. xii. 30. 5
 In his right hand he *held* a trembling dart, VI. ii. 6. 4
 And in his left he *held* a sharpe bore-speare, VI. ii. 6. 6
 And he for ever *held* a recreant Knight, VI. iii. 35. 6
 And *held* the same so hard, VI. iv. 6. 8
 streight he *held* his hand at his commandement, VI. iv. 40. 9
 Laide heavy hands on him and *held* so straye, VI. viii. 11. 3
 Whom with his weight unwelody downe he *held*, VI. viii. 28. 3
 religion *held* even theeves in measure, VI. viii. 43. 9
 She long so *held*, and softly weeping sayd; VI. xii. 19. 7
 His shield be on him threw, and fast downe *held*; VI. xii. 30. 6
 did rage and rore To be downe *held*, VI. xii. 31. 2
 hast *held* The Heavens rule VII. vi. 27. 6
 In his right hand a tipped staffe he *held*, VII. vii. 31. 6
 In his one hand . . . He *held* a knife-hook; VII. vii. 38. 6
held in hand a mace, VII. vii. 44. 5
- Helen.** one, that fairest *Helene* did revile, Col. 920
 had of her fayre *Helen* for his meed, II. vii. 55. 8
 Fayre *Helena*, the fairest living wight; II. x. 59. 5
 'Fayre *Helene*, flowre of beautie excellent, III. ix. 35. 1
 As *Helene*, when she saw aloft appeare, III. x. 12. 7
 This second *Helene*, fayre Dame Hellenore, III. x. 13. 1
- Helena.** See **Helene.**
- Helice.** My *Helice*, the lodestar of my lyfe, Am. xxxiv. 10
- Helicon.** Whence floweth *Helicon*, the learned well, S.C. Ap. 42
 Beside the silver Springs of *Helicone*, T.M. 5
 The sacred springs of horsefoot *Helicon*, T.M. 271
 Not one Parnassus nor one *Helicone*, Ded. Son. v. 6

Helicon—Continued.

- Of *Helicon*, whence she derived is; *Am. i. 10*
Heliconian. the love which thou doest beare To th' *Heli-*
conian yumps, *Ded. Son. iii. 11*
 striv'd With th' *Heliconian* maides for maystery; *II. xii. 31. 2*
Helle. See *Hely*.
Hell. See *Rake-hell*.
 May reach from hence to depth of darkest *hell*, *Ro. i. 6*
 The grisly gates of his devouring *hell*, *Van. iii. 10*
 gates of *hell*, and Iyric furies forse, *S.C. N. 164*
 The Queene of *hell* to move as easily, *Gn. 462*
 If *Hell* at least Knew how to pardon, *Gn. 475*
 grisly Feendes of *hell* him terrifie, *Gn. 544*
 the cruell fiends of *hell*, *Gn. 625*
 What *hell* it is in suing long to bide: *Hub. 896*
 Hell, and slaine, And driven downe to *hell*, *Hub. 1237*
hell, and darknesse, and the grislie grave, *T.M. 496*
 grislie shades, such as doo haunt in *hell*, *Ti. 125*
 'The sevenfold yron gates of grislie *Hell*, *Ti. 372*
 waies unknowne, waies leading downe to *hell*, *Col. 211*
 when those accursed messengers of *hell*, Came *I. ii. 2. 1*
 sad Proserpina, the Queene of *hell*; *I. iv. 11. 2*
 unto *hell* him selfe for money sold: *I. iv. 27. 7*
 Duessa to *hell* does goe, *I. v. Arg.*
 an entrance Descends to *hell*: *I. v. 31. 6*
 she in *hell* and heaven had power equally, *I. v. 34. 9*
 unto *hell* did thrust him downe alive, *I. v. 40. 5*
 wrought In deepest *Hell*, and fram'd by Furies skill, *I. vii. 13. 2*
 a deepe descent, as darke as *hell*, *I. viii. 39. 8*
 A man of *hell* that calls himselfe Despayre; *I. ix. 28. 5*
 Cupids wanton snare As *hell* she hated; *I. x. 30. 6*
 his spright Had past the paines of *hell*, *I. x. 32. 9*
 he, that harrowd *hell* with heave stowre, *I. x. 40. 8*
 sin, and *hell*, and death, doe most dismay *I. x. 41. 4*
 like the grisly mouth of *hell*, *I. xi. 12. 8*
 'That cursed man, that cruel fende of *hell*, *II. vi. 56. 1*
 That to the gate of *Hell* Was next adjoyning, *II. vii. 24. 6*
 lower part did reach to lowest *Hell*; *II. vii. 46. 4*
 hideous shapes were like to feendes of *hell*, *II. xi. 11. 3*
 seemd more horrible then *hell* to bee, *II. xii. 6. 3*
 afraid of him as feend of *hell*, *III. iv. 47. 9*
 thrust downe to *hell* below, *III. iv. 55. 4*
 Chace her away, from whence she came, to *hell*: *III. iv. 60. 6*
 So made him thinke him selfe in heven that was in *hell*, *III. viii. 19. 9*
 As if he heaven and *hell* would over-ronne, *III. x. 33. 7*
 Dragons, and Minotaures, and feendes of *hell*, *III. x. 40. 5*
 paines in love, or punishments in *hell*: *III. xii. 26. 5*
 Hard by the gates of *hell* her dwelling is: *IV. i. 20. 1*
 sent away So many centaures drunken soules to *hell*, *IV. i. 23. 4*
 Firebrand of *hell*, first tynd in Phlegeton, *IV. ii. 1. 1*
 lovers heaven must passe by sorrowes *hell*,' *IV. vi. 32. 7*
 he in *hell* doth lie, That lives a loathed life, *IV. vii. 11. 8*
 Was fled to *hell*, surcharg'd with spoile and theft: *IV. vii. 32. 5*
 fire devour the ayre, and *hell* them quight, *IV. x. 35. 6*
 Like to the balefull house of lowest *hell*, *IV. xi. 4. 3*
 lowest *hell*, to which I lie most neare, *IV. xii. 6. 7*
 Then would he ballance heaven and *hell* together, *V. ii. 31. 5*
 some doe say it goeth downe to *hell*: *V. ix. 6. 5*
 fire to them did threat, And *hell* unto him selfe *V. xi. 12. 5*
 swarmes of damned soules to *hell* he sends: *VI. viii. 49. 7*
 she thought her self in *hell*, *VI. x. 43. 8*
 what destiny Or other dyrefull hap from heaven or *hell* *VI. xi. 29. 8*
 Brought forth with him the dreadfull dog of *hell*, *VI. xii. 35. 2*
 Him to attache, and downe to *hell* to throwe; *VII. vi. 16. 7*
 thunder-drive to *hell*? *VII. vi. 36. 6*
 having harrowd *hell*, didst bring away Captivity *Am. lxxviii. 3*
 all the plagues, and horrid paines, of *hell* *Am. lxxxv. 5*
 through heaven and *hell* thou makest way *H.L. 236*
 make a lovers life a wretches *hell*, *H.L. 265*
 To deepest *hell*, and lake of damned fyre, *H.H.L. 89*
 In that deepe horror of despayred *hell*, *H.H.L. 130*
Hell-born. like the *hell-borne* Hydra, *VI. xii. 32. 1*
Hell-bred. The *hell-bred* beast threw forth unto the skies, *I. xi. 40. 3*
Hell-dreaded. By his deepe science and *hell-dreaded* might, *III. ii. 18. 7*
Hell-gate. Here Sleep, ther Richesse, and *Hell-gate* them both
 betwext, *II. vii. 25. 9*
 greedy mouth wide gaping like *hell-gate*, *VI. x. 34. 6*
Helle. like a Ram, faire *Helle* to pervart, *III. xi. 30. 5*
 Ram, which bore Phrixus and *Helle* *V. Pr. 5. 7*
Hellebore. Dead sleeping Poppy, and black *Hellebore*; *II. vii. 52. 3*
Hellenore. 'Malbecco he, and *Hellenore* she hight; *III. ix. 6. 1*
 Upon his lips hong faire Dame *Hellenore* *III. ix. 52. 2*
 Paridell rapeth *Hellenore*: *III. x. Arg. 1*
 This second Helene, fayre Dame *Hellenore*, *III. x. 13. 1*
 asked him for *Hellenore*: *III. x. 38. 1*
 Faire *Hellenore* with girlonds all bespredd, *III. x. 44. 5*
 To see th' unkindnes of his *Hellenore*, *III. x. 45. 5*
 every Satyre first did give a busse To *Hellenore*; *III. x. 46. 4*
Hellenore's. *Hellenore's* both eyes did eke beguyle, *III. x. 5. 4*
Hellespont. *Hellespont* trampled with horses fecte, *Gn. 49*
 In th' *Hellespont* being nigh drowned all, *Gn. 552*
 The same which over *Hellespontus* swam; *VII. vii. 32. 5*
Hellish. His musicks might the *hellish* bound did tame, *S.C. O. 30*
 Innage of *hellish* horroure, Ignorance, *T.M. 259*
hellish hags had met upon the way; *D. 566*
 She poured forth out of her *hellish* sinke *I. i. 22. 5*
 wicked maister, gan threaten *hellish* paine, *I. ii. 2. 6*
 by her *hellish* science raisd A Ioggy mist *I. ii. 38. 4*
 cole blacke steedes yborne of *hellish* brood, *I. v. 20. 8*
 all the *hellish* brood of feends infernall *I. v. 32. 7*

Hellish—Continued.

- hellish* anguish did his soule assaile; *I. ix. 49. 4*
 doth quench the brond of *hellish* smart, *I. ix. 63. 7*
 he from *hellish* entrailes did expire, *I. xi. 45. 5*
 Her *hellish* brond hath kindled with despight, *II. ii. 29. 3*
 either *hellish* feends, or powres on lye: *II. iii. 45. 5*
 with horrible affright And *hellish* fury *II. iv. 30. 2*
 To ridd a wretched man from handes of *hellish* wight! *II. v. 23. 9*
 As one affright With *hellish* feends, *II. v. 37. 7*
 What *hellish* fury hath at earst thee hent? *II. vi. 49. 2*
 Outrageous wrong, and *hellish* covetize, *II. vii. 12. 8*
 dipped in the bitter wave Of *hellish* Styx, *II. viii. 30. 9*
 as a man whom *hellish* feendes have frayd, *II. viii. 46. 4*
hellish feend raysd up through divelish science, *II. xi. 39. 9*
 The *hellish* Harpyes, prophets of sad destiny, *II. xii. 36. 9*
 Fowle horror, and eke *hellish* dreriment: *III. iv. 58. 5*
 her divelish deedes And *hellish* arts *III. vii. 6. 8*
 To fill his *hellish* gorge, *III. vii. 29. 2*
 O hatefull *hellish* Snake! *III. xi. 1. 1*
 she at first was borne of *hellish* brood, *IV. i. 26. 7*
 Wherewith the *hellish* fiends he doth confound: *IV. iii. 42. 7*
 some *hellish* furie or some feend *IV. vi. 17. 6*
 Of this accursed Carle of *hellish* kind, *IV. vii. 18. 4*
 ere unto his *hellish* den he raught, *IV. vii. 31. 2*
 He brought forth that old hag of *hellish* bew, *V. ix. 47. 3*
 Horrible, hideous, and of *hellish* race, *V. xi. 23. 4*
 She flew at him like to an *hellish* feend, *V. xi. 27. 2*
 'It is a Monster bred of *hellish* race,' *VI. i. 7. 7*
 such hurts are *hellish* paine, *VI. vi. 1. 9*
 that same beast was bred of *hellish* strene, *VI. vi. 9. 7*
 even the *hellish* fiends affrighted bee At sight thereof, *VI. vi. 10. 4*
 This *hellish* Dog, that hight the Blatant Beast; *VI. vi. 12. 2*
 Whylest thus she in these *hellish* dens remayned, *VI. xi. 3. 1*
 Unto their *hellish* den those theeves them brought; *VI. xi. 41. 2*
 Such was the fury of this *hellish* Beast, *VI. xii. 32. 6*
 Doth make both Gods and *hellish* fiends afraid: *VII. vi. 18. 3*
 them to *hellish* dungeons downe hast feld, *VII. vi. 27. 8*
 O how doth it torment with more then *hellish* paine! *H.L. 253*
 Loath that foule blot, that *hellish* fierbrand, *H.B. 169*
Hell-mouth. did the house of Richesse from *hell-mouth* divide, *II. vii. 24. 9*
Helme. Withouten *helme* or Pilot her to sway: *T.M. 142*
 there sate a knight with *helme* unlaste, *II. i. 24. 7*
 to them does the stedy *helme* apply, *II. vii. 1. 8*
 th' other brother gan his *helme* unlace, *II. viii. 17. 2*
 would have unlast His *Helme*, *VI. i. 39. 6*
Helmet. at his haughty helmet making mark, *I. ii. 19. 3*
 in haste his *helmet* gan unlace, *I. iii. 37. 1*
 rending up his *helmet*, would have slayne him streight; *I. iii. 38. 2*
 catching up in hast his shining *helmet*, *I. vi. 41. 9*
 haughtie *Helmet*, horrid all with gold, *I. vi. 31. 1*
 pillow was my *helmet* layre displayd; *I. ix. 13. 4*
 thought his armes to leave, and *helmet* to unlace, *I. xi. 26. 9*
 glauncing on his *helmet*, *II. v. 6. 4*
 so fiers did play On th' others *helmet*, *II. vi. 31. 6*
 His shining *Helmet* he gan soone unlace, *II. viii. 52. 8*
 Upon his head he wore an *Helmet* light, *II. xi. 22. 8*
 on her dight Her *Helmet*, *III. iv. 12. 5*
 fayntly fluttering, scarce his *helmet* raught, *III. v. 24. 8*
 on his *helmet* martelled so hard *III. vii. 42. 3*
 loosd her *helmet* from her lofty hedd, *III. ix. 22. 7*
 His haberjeon, his *helmet*, and his speare: *III. xi. 7. 5*
 her glistering *helmet* she unlaed; *IV. i. 13. 1*
 doth his *helmet*, and undid his mayle: *IV. i. 43. 7*
 The wicked stroke upon her *helmet* chaunst, *IV. vi. 19. 1*
 Upon her *helmet* he againe her strooke, *V. v. 11. 2*
 her sunshynie *helmet* soone unlaced, *V. v. 11. 8*
 Thinking at once both head and *helmet* to have raced, *V. v. 11. 9*
 Which when she saw her *helmet* she unlaste, *V. vii. 8. 8*
 She her so rudely on the *helmet* smit *V. vii. 33. 7*
 She with one stroke both head and *helmet* cleft, *V. vii. 34. 6*
 on the *helmet* smote him formerlie, *VI. i. 38. 8*
 His shield, his *helmet*, and his curats bare; *VI. v. 8. 7*
Helmetts. hewen *helmetts* deepe show marks of eithers might, *I. v. 7. 9*
 mighty browed bows Were wont to *helmetts* hew, *I. viii. 41. 7*
 Hewing and slashing shields and *helmetts* bright, *IV. iv. 41. 6*
 Ne *helmetts* bright ne hawberks strong did spare, *IV. ix. 27. 3*
Helms. *helms* unbruzed wexen dayly browne, *S.C. O. 42*
 mailes did rash, and *helms* did hew, *IV. ii. 17. 9*
 Rashing off *helms*, and rying plates asonder, *V. iii. 8. 6*
 They hew'd their *helms*, and plates asunder brake, *VI. i. 37. 4*
Help. (Ay little *helpe* to harme there needeth!) *S.C. F. 198*
Helpe me to blaze Her worthy praise, *S.C. Ap. 43*
 To *helpe* the Ladies their Maybush beare!) *S.C. May 34*
 What *helpe*? her Kidde was gone: *S.C. May 300*
Helpe me, ye banefull byrds, *S.C. Au. 173*
 times delay new hope of *helpe* still breeds, *Hub. 327*
 the best *helpe*, which chiefly him sustain'd, *Hub. 853*
 with the Foxes *helpe* them borne aside *Hub. 1017*
 So seeke we *helpe* our sorrow to redresse, *T.M. 351*
 Ne may the *helpe* the manie hartie vow, *Mui. 237*
Helpe, O thou Tragick Muse! *Mui. 413*
Helpe me to wayle my miserable case, *D. 510*
Helpe, O ye shepheards, *helpe* ye all in this, *Col. 436*
Helpe Amaryllis this her losse to mourne: *Col. 437*
Helpe then, O holy virgin! *I. Pr. 2. 1*
 O, *helpe* thou my weake wit, *I. Pr. 2. 9*
 souveraine hope which in his *helpe* he had, *I. i. 2. 6*
 God *helpe* the man so wrapt in Errours endlesse traine! *I. i. 18. 9*
 cries, The last vaine *helpe* of wemens great distresse, *I. v. 6. 3*
 Found never *helpe* who never would his hurts impart.' *I. vii. 46. 9*

Help—Continued.

- If then it find not *helpe*, and breeds despaire. I. vii. 41. 6
 'O! *helpe*, Orgoglio; *helpe!* or els we perish all. I. viii. 20. 9
 Is not great grace to *helpe* him over past I. ix. 39. 4
helpe the helpelesse pore: I. x. 3. 7
 by her *helpe* the top at last he wonne. I. x. 47. 9
 Witnes, ye heavens, whom she in vaine to *help* did call. II. i. 10. 9
help never comes too late. II. i. 44. 9
 He oft finds present *helpe* who does his grieffe impart. II. i. 46. 9
 Hard *help* at need! So deare thee, babe, I bought; II. i. 53. 8
 of him selfe great hope aud *help* conceiv'd, II. iii. 5. 2
 give you eke good *helpe* to their decay. II. iii. 15. 2
 beckned him, the last *help* she had left; II. iv. 13. 3
 he that last left *helpe* away did take, II. iv. 13. 4
 if she had her least *helpe* to thee leut, II. iv. 26. 1
 'Help, O Sir Guyon! *helpe*, II. v. 23. 8
 Calling thy *help* in vaine II. v. 36. 9
 O Atin! *helpe* to me last death to give. II. vi. 45. 5
 lowdly call; 'Help, *helpe!* O Archmage! II. vi. 48. 2
Helpe with thy hand, or with thy counsell sage: II. vi. 48. 4
helpe, he saw, he needed more Then pittie, II. vi. 48. 8
 hope of *helpe* and timely grace, II. viii. 25. 6
 by the *helpe* of Vortimere his sonne, II. x. 66. 1
 often need the *helpe* of weaker hand; II. xi. 30. 2
 when she saw no *helpe* might him restore, III. i. 38. 7
helpe may have elsewhere, III. iii. 17. 6
 O! who shal *helpe* me to lament and mourne III. iii. 42. 7
 unable to withstand Or *helpe* himselfe; III. vii. 43. 4
 cride to heaven, from humane *helpe* exild. III. viii. 27. 5
 call aloud for *helpe*, ere *helpe* were past; III. x. 13. 7
 through the *helpe* of his faire hornes on hight, III. x. 47. 4
 seemd no *help* for him was left in living sight. III. x. 56. 9
 Perhaps this hand may *helpe* to ease your woe, III. xi. 15. 4
 squiers make hast to *helpe* their Lords fordonne. IV. iv. 38. 8
 In no lesse neede of *helpe* then him he feond. IV. iv. 45. 4
 This hand may *helpe*, or succour ought supplie, IV. vi. 8. 7
 'Through *helpe*' (quoth she) 'of this old woman here IV. vii. 19. 6
 But-if the heavens *helpe* to redresse her wrong, IV. vii. 23. 3
 to my wound her gracious *help* impart. IV. x. 48. 5
 At last to Tryphon she for *helpe* did hie, IV. xi. 6. 5
Helpe, therefore, O! thou sacred imp of Jove IV. xi. 10. 1
Helpe me to tell the names of all those foods IV. xi. 10. 6
 All destitute of *helpe* doth headlong fall; V. ii. 8. 4
 did *helpe* to save her. V. iv. 12. 4
 he that *helpe* from her against her will discarded. V. v. 8. 9
 to his fortunes *helpe* make ready way? V. v. 39. 4
 for *helpe* aloud in earnest cride: V. ix. 12. 3
 Crying for *helpe* aloud: V. ix. 14. 6
 Crying in vaine for *helpe*, when *helpe* was past: V. ix. 19. 6
 With hope of *helpe* in that her greatest neede. V. x. 22. 5
 it was she the which for *helpe* did seeke. VI. i. 17. 3
 great *helpe* dame Nature selfe doth lend; VI. i. 2. 1
 the onely *helpe* now left them VI. iii. 12. 8
 As if his cry did meane for *helpe* to call, VI. iv. 18. 3
 quite they seem'd past *helpe* of surgery; VI. vi. 5. 6
 in your selfe your onely *helpe* doth lie VI. vi. 7. 1
 'What hope of *helpe* doth then for us remaine, VI. vi. 13. 6
 To *helpe* faire Pastorella home to drive Her fleecie flocke; VI. ix. 15. 8
 Coridon most *helpe* did give. VI. ix. 15. 9
 Gan cry to them aloud to *helpe* her VI. x. 34. 9
 Would for the wretched infants *helpe* provyde; VI. xii. 8. 8
 ere he new *helpe* could call, VI. xii. 30. 5
Helpe me mine owne loves prayses to resound; Epith. 14
 To *helpe* to deeke her, aud to *help* to sing, Epith. 72
Helpe quickly her to dight: Epith. 97
Helpe to adorne my beautifullest bride: Epith. 105
- Helped.** See **Holpen.**
 the false Foxe him *helped* to array. Hub. 1063
 You to have *helped* I hold my selfe yet blest. I. ix. 7. 7
 her mis-shape much *helped*; V. xii. 29. 3
helped through the swiftnesse of his steed, VI. iv. 8. 5
- Helping.** they which sought at first their *helping* hand, II. x. 65. 8
 his good Squyre, him *helping* up with speed, II. xi. 48. 7
 Whylest everie one with *helping* hands did strive, VI. ix. 15. 6
 every evening *helping* them to fold: VI. ix. 37. 6
- Helpless.** *helplesse* hap it booteth not to mone. I. iv. 49. 5
 Such *helplesse* harmes yts better hidden keep, I. vii. 39. 7
helpe the *helpelesse* pore: I. x. 3. 7
helplesse what may it boot To fret for anger, II. iii. 3. 3
 on this rock are reut, and sunck in *helples* wawes. II. xii. 4. 9
 rather doth my *helplesse* grieffe augment; III. ii. 43. 5
 gentle Ladies *helplesse* misery: III. xi. 18. 6
 To see an *helplesse* evill double grieffe doth lend. IV. xii. 21. 9
 So miserably him all *helplesse* slew, VI. vi. 22. 7
 house-fyres, nor lightnings *helplesse* harmes, Epith. 340
- Helps.** she sought for *helps* to cloke her crime withall. II. vii. 45. 9
 when all other *helps* she saw to faile, III. vii. 21. 6
 all other *helps* were past. VI. iii. 12. 9
 nature, which doth litle need Of forreine *helps* VI. ix. 20. 7
 Then all their *helps* they busily applyde VI. xi. 22. 3
- Hely.** Till aged *Hely* by dew heritage it gaynd. II. x. 45. 9
- Hem.** See **Them.**
 to the greene Wood they speeden *hem* all, S.C. May 27
 blamest *hem* much S.C. May 147
 such end, perdie, does all *hem* remayne, S.C. May 304
 With holy water they doeu *hem* all drench. S.C. S. 89
 not good Dogges *hem* needeth to chace, S.C. S. 166
 How mought we. Diggon, *hem* he-hold? S.C. S. 229
 better learne of *hem* that leared bee, S.C. N. 29
 safely did *hem* keepe: S.C. N. 137

Hem—Continued.

- the rest them round about did *hemme*, VI. x. 12. 4
Hemmed. round about with mightie white rocks *hemd*, Col. 274
 Was *hemd* with golden fringe. II. iii. 26. 9
Hemd in with waters like a wall in sight, V. ii. 35. 7
 All clad in linnen robes with silver *hemd*; V. vii. 4. 4
Hemd all about with fringe of silver twine: V. vii. 6. 5
Hempen. About his neck an *hempen* rope he wears, I. ix. 22. 7
 Italing her palfrey by the *hempen* raines: VI. vii. 44. 4
 with an *hempen* cord He like a dog was led VI. viii. 5. 3
- Hems.** Whose ratty Bancke, the which his River *hemmes* Proth. 12
- Hemus.** See **Haemus.**
- Henalois.** hood of *Henalois* which therein fell. II. x. 24. 5
- Henault.** See **Hainault.**
- Hence** (*partial list*).
 May reach from *hence* to depth Ro. i. 6
 soone I rede thee *hence* remove, S.C. F. 137
 twinkling starres the daylight *hence* chase. S.C. Ap. 161
Hence with the Nightingale will I take part, S.C. Au. 183
 and *hence* depart. Hub. 1221
 From *hence* wee mount aloft T.M. 505
 being driven *hence*, T.M. 528
 batusht farre away from *hence*; D. 10
 she parted *hence*, D. 220
 Whilst thou wast *hence*, Col. 22
 that thee did *hence* dissuade. Col. 177
 'Far *hence* . . . in wastfull wildernesse I. i. 32. 1
 fly far *hence* away, I. ii. 31. 4
 borne him *hence* to Plutoes balefull bowrea: I. v. 14. 8
 'Not far away,' (quoth he) 'he *hence* doth woune, I. v. 39. 7
 'hence shall I never rest, I. ix. 32. 1
 soule departing *hence* away. I. x. 41. 5
hence began, Aud planted there did bring forth II. vii. 54. 9
 let us *hence* depart II. xii. 87. 6
 recount from *hence* My glorious III. iii. 4. 6
Hence farre away we will blyndfolded ly, III. x. 42. 7
 Deliver *hence* out of this dungeon strong, IV. xii. 9. 4
 how far *hence* is he, V. ii. 5. 1
Hence fare on foot, V. iii. 35. 6
 where aud how far *hence* does she abide? V. iv. 33. 2
 from *hence* Their sound did reach V. v. 4. 5
 where is he thy Lord, and how far *hence*? V. vi. 9. 2
 not far *hence* doth wone, V. viii. 16. 7
 'Not farre from *hence*, uppon yond rocky hill, VI. i. 13. 1
 And how ye may him *hence*, VI. ii. 46. 5
 ne ever knighthood dare *Hence* to professe; VI. vi. 36. 4
 my ill fortune did them *hence* displace; VI. x. 20. 7
 caried us from *hence*; VI. xi. 30. 5
 (Not this round heaven, which we from *hence* behold, II.H.L. 58
- Henceforth.** And will *henceforth* immortalize no more; T.M. 464
Henceforth all worlds felicitie I hate. Tt. 574
 'What maun *henceforth* that breatheth D. 197
 cease *henceforth* things kindly forth to bring, D. 339
 Feede ye *henceforth* on bitter Astrofell D. 346
 'Henceforth I hate what ever Nature made, D. 393
 'Henceforth mine eyes shall never more behold D. 491
 I pray, Aud *henceforth* ever wish I. i. 27. 9
 'Henceforth in safe assurance may ye rest, I. ii. 27. 1
Henceforth his ghost, freed from repining strife, I. iii. 36. 5
henceforth nothing faire but her on earth they find I. vi. 18. 9
Henceforth thy hated face for ever hyde, I. vii. 23. 4
 'Henceforth, Sir knight, take to you wonted strength, I. viii. 45. 1
henceforth, hee at your keeping well, I. xi. 2. 4
 why should ever I *henceforth* desyre II. i. 17. 3
Henceforth take heede of that thou now hast past, II. iv. 36. 3
henceforth by this daies ensample trow, II. v. 13. 7
 him *henceforth* the same can save no more; II. viii. 43. 7
 Ne feareth he *henceforth* that foe of his, III. vi. 48. 3
 dead, *Henceforth* for ever Florimell to bee; III. viii. 47. 6
 But weete *henceforth*, that all . . . I loath III. x. 31. 4
Henceforth, faire Lady, comfort to you take, III. xii. 40. 6
Henceforth may not disdaine IV. vi. 31. 2
 Ne *henceforth* be rebellious unto love, IV. vi. 31. 6
henceforth he oft shall hungry sit.' V. iv. 49. 9
henceforth in batteilous array I may beare armes, VI. ii. 33. 5
 from *henceforth* he meanes no more to sew VI. x. 2. 1
 how ye doe stare *Henceforth* too rashly Am. xxxvii. 10
 Dare not *henceforth*, . . . T' accuse of pride, Am. lxi. 3
henceforth some pittie take, Eptg. iv. 39
 Thy straying thoughts *henceforth* for ever rest. II.H.B. 301
- Hend.** reave out of the hand that did it *hend*: V. xi. 27. 5
- Henge.** See **Hinge.**
- Hengist.** their Capitayns, which hight *Hengist* aud Horsus, II. x. 65. 2
Hengist, seeming sad for that was donne, II. x. 66. 3
Hengist eke soon brought to shamefull death. II. x. 67. 6
- Hent.** See **Forehent, Overhent.**
 His harmefull Hatchet he *hent* in hand, S.C. F. 195
 pumle stones I hastily *hent* And threwe; S.C. Mar. 89
 The haplesse mischief that has thee *hent*; S.C. S. 249
 Dido nis dead, but into heaven *hent*. S.C. N. 169
 by lacke of thee to heaven *hent*, Tt. 677
 The whiles soft death away her spirit *hent*, D. 258
 The litle babe up in his armes he *hent*; II. ii. 1. 4
 fast her *hent* By the hoare lockes II. iv. 12. 2
 What hellish fury hath at earst thee *hent*? II. vi. 49. 2
 his well proved weapons to him *hent*; II. ix. 17. 2
 Great labour fondly bast thou *hent* in hand, III. vii. 61. 2
 For losse of his deare love by Neptune *hent*, IV. ix. 23. 2
 Talus by the backe the boaster *hent*, V. iii. 37. 2
 neither will one foot, till we that carle have *hent*.' V. ix. 7. 9

Hent—Continued.

- whilst in hand it gryping hard he *hent*, V. ix. 18. 4
 all the captives, which they here had *hent*, VI. xi. 31. 4
 Yet in his hand a spade he also *hent*, VII. vii. 32. 6
Hentest. In evill houre thou *hentest* in hond S.C. Jul. 37
Hept. See **Heaped.**
Her (*partial list*). following th' example of *hir damme*: *Bel.*¹ vi. 4
Her length, *her* breadth, *her* deepnes, or *her* hight; *Ro.* xxvi. 4
 And layen *her* faults the world before, S.C. May 160
 I bidde *her* god day; Or Diggon *her* is Or S.C. S. 1, 2
Her was *her*, while it was daye-light, S.C. S. 3
 But now *her* is a most wretched wight: S.C. S. 4
 robbed one another, And *S.C.* S. 39
 Dares to pollute *her* hidden mysterie; *T.M.* 568
 treadeth under foote *hir* holie things, *T.M.* 569
 If at *hir* Virginals, tell *hir*, I can heare *U.V.* 9
 Crept forth like wormes out of *her* slimie nature. *Col.* 860
 from *her* settled seat, The house was raysd, *H.* ii. 20. 6
Her seem'd, as she was doing sacrifice *V.* vii. 13. 1
 when *her* listed she could *VI.* vi. 42. 6
 Hands that holds my life in *hir* deaddoing might *Am.*¹ 1. 2
 Thou doest emmarble the proud hart of *her* *H.L.* 139
Herald. Were worke fit for an *Herauld*, not for me: *V.* iii. 3. 6
 Till he an *Herauld* cald, and to him spake, *V.* xii. 8. 5
 The Heavens *Herauld* staid not to reply, *VII.* vi. 19. 1
 Spring, the *herald* of loves mighty king, *Am.* lxx. 1
Heralds. running *Heralds* humble homage made, *I.* v. 15. 7
 To Marinell, whose name the *Heralds* loud resounded. *V.* iii. 6. 9
Herb. whatso other *herb* of lovely hew, *Gn.* 682
 every flowre and *herbe* there set in order: *Mui.* 172
 Now sucking of the sap of *herbe* most meete, *Mui.* 180
 That *herbe* of some Starlight is cald by name, *As.* 193
 No daintie flowre or *herbe* that growes on grownd, *II.* vi. 12. 6
 A certaine *herbe* from thence unto him brought, *VI.* iv. 12. 6
 that same Ladies hurt no *herbe* he found *VI.* iv. 16. 8
Herbage. There fruitful come, faire trees, fresh *herbage* is, *Col.* 298
Herbars. See **Arhors.**
Herbs. On *herbs* (*herbes*¹) and flowres she walked *Pet.* vi. 3
 The power of *herbs*, both which can hurt and ease, *S.C.* D. 88
 The hidden powre of *herbes*, and might of Magick spel? *I.* ii. 10. 9
 With wickied *herbes* and oymntents did besmeare My body *I.* ii. 42. 5
 If either salves, or oyles, or *herbes*, or charmes, *I.* v. 41. 7
 he balmes and *herbes* thereto applyde, *II.* vi. 51. 6
 a gardin goodly garnished With *herbs* and fruits, *II.* vii. 51. 5
 Nor *herbes*, nor charmes, nor counsel, *III.* iii. 5. 4
 To seeke for *herbes* that mote him remedy; *III.* v. 32. 2
 shee of *herbes* had great intendiment, *III.* v. 32. 3
 Does mow the flowing *herbes* and goodly things, *III.* vi. 39. 4
 With *herbs*, with charms, with counsel, and with teares; *III.* vii. 21. 2
 tears, nor charms, nor *herbs*, nor counsel, *III.* vii. 21. 3
 In power of *herbes*, and tunes of beasts and burds; *IV.* ii. 35. 6
 many *herbes* did use *IV.* xi. 6. 3
 In seeking . . . For *herbes* to dresse their wounds; *VI.* iv. 16. 4
Hercean. Some scattered on the *Hercean* shores unknowne; *Gn.* 588
Hercules. an hundred such as *Hercules*, *Bel.*¹ viii. 12
 Of hundred *Hercules* to be assaide, *Bel.*² x. 11
 there being then not living An *Hercules* *Ro.* x. 10
 Bacchus and *Hercules* I raisd to heaven, *T.M.* 461
 those which *Hercules*, with conquest hold Got *II.* vii. 54. 5
 Whose father *Hercules* in Fraunce did quell, *II.* xi. 11. 7
 great *Hercules* and Hyllus deare *IV.* x. 27. 1
Hercules, that did advance To vanquish all the world *IV.* xi. 16. 5
 Next *Hercules* his like ensample shewed, *V.* i. 2. 6
 That whylome hath of *Hercules* bene told, *V.* v. 24. 2
Hercules them all did overcome in fight, *V.* x. 10. 9
 apples . . . Far passing those which *Hercules* came by, *Am.* lxxviii. 7
Hercules and Hebe, and the rest Of Venus dearlings, *H.L.* 283
Hercules'. *Hercules* two pillors . . . Did make to quake *Proth.* 148
Herd. See **Heard.**
 Whose straying *heard* them selfe doth shrowde *S.C.* Jul. 3
 he his *heard* back from that water foord Drave, *Gn.* 166
 Full greedily into the *heard* he thrust, *As.* 104
 The whiles the captive *heard* his nets did rend, *As.* 125
heard Of stinking Seales and Porcpisces *Col.* 248
 when in Cymbrian plaine An *heard* of Bulles, *complainte.* I. viii. 11. 6
 Like as an Hynd forth singled from the *heard*, *III.* vii. 1. 1
 hath the charge of Neptunes mighty *heard*; *III.* viii. 30. 2
 with his staffe, that drives his *heard* astray, *III.* viii. 31. 8
 home he marcht amongst the horned *heard*, *III.* x. 47. 8
 then turnd to the *heard*, *III.* x. 52. 2
 strive the rule to get Of all the *heard*, *IV.* iv. 18. 4
 doe breake by force Into an *heard*, *IV.* iv. 35. 7
 Ne was there *heard* . . . But did *her* honour; *VI.* ix. 10. 1
 Like as a Lion mongst an *heard* of dere, *VI.* xi. 49. 1
Herd-groom. That shall yonder *herdgrome*, *S.C.* Au. 45
Herdgrome, I fear me, thou have a squint eye: *S.C.* Au. 129
 Ne can Willye wite the witelesse *herdgrome*. *S.C.* Au. 136
Herd-grooms. So loytring live you little *herdgrooms*, *S.C.* F. 35
 they were poore *herdgrooms*, *VI.* xi. 39. 8
Herds. See **Land-herds.**
 Lukewarm blood Of the small *herds*, *Bel.*² vi. 8
 Your carefull *herds* with cold bene annoied: *S.C.* F. 48
 the *herds* Of ravenous wilde beasts, *Hub.* 1284
 Where be the flockes and *herds*, which she doth keep? *Col.* 237
 surges hie, On which faire Cynthia *her* *herds* doth feed: *Col.* 241
Her *herds* be thousand fishes with their frie, *Col.* 242
 the whole assembly of those *herds* Moov'd at his speech, *Col.* 648
 all their goodly *herds* did gather rownd; *III.* x. 46. 2
 The *herds* out of their foldes were loosed quight, *III.* x. 52. 8
 Whereas the *Herdes* were keeping of their neat, *VI.* ix. 4. 2

Herds—Continued.

- evermore his speach he did apply To th' *herds*, *VI.* ix. 12. 9
 for want of *herds*, themselves then kept. *VI.* xi. 37. 5
 Unwont with *herds* to watch, *VI.* xi. 40. 4
Here (*partial list*). See **Hear.**
 which for Rome in Rome *here* seekest, *Ro.* iii. 1
here above him secretly doth hide) *Ro.* xv. 10
 All that . . . Was *here* to see. *Ro.* xxix. 12
 The while they *here* liven at ease *S.C.* May 66
 Lo! Collin, *here* the place *S.C.* Jun. 1
 what wants me *here* to worke delyte? *S.C.* Jun. 3
Here no night-ravens lodge, *S.C.* Jun. 23
Here han the holy Faunes recourse, *S.C.* Jul. 77
Here growes Melampode *S.C.* Jul. 85
Here is a great deale of good matter *S.C.* Jul. 205
Here will I dwell apart *S.C.* Au. 169
 That *here* by there I whilome usd to keepe, *S.C.* S. 63
 While *here* on earth she did abyde. *S.C.* N. 109
Here will I hang my pype *S.C.* D. 141
 Ne let the sacred Sisters *here* be hight, *D.* 11
 So will I travell whilst I tarrie *here* *D.* 466
 Least to you hap that happened to me *here*, *I.* ii. 31. 5
here thy shield is hangd for victors hyre? *I.* v. 10. 7
Here take thy lovers token on thy pate.' *I.* vi. 47. 7
Here hath left you *here* *I.* vii. 48. 5
 'Such then,' . . . 'as she seemeth *here*, *I.* viii. 49. 3
 die at ease, that liveth *here* unath? *I.* ix. 38. 9
 errant knight to see *Here* in this place; *I.* x. 10. 2
 let me *here* for aie in peace remaine, *I.* x. 63. 3
Here hautes that feend, *I.* xi. 2. 3
 what enraged heates, *Here* heaped up *I.* xii. 30. 4
 Suffice it *here* by signes to understand *I.* xii. 40. 4
 Which we far off will *here* abide to vew.' *II.* i. 25. 7
 how, or where, *here* fits not tell. *II.* ii. 11. 9
 That *here* in desert hath thine habitaunce, *II.* vii. 7. 2
Here Sleep, ther Richesse, *II.* vii. 25. 9
 'Loe! *here* the worldes blis: loe! *here* the end, *II.* vii. 32. 7
 Lo! Tantalus, I *here* tormented lye: *II.* vii. 59. 5
Here I now for want of food doe dye: *II.* vii. 59. 7
Here may ye not have entraunce, *II.* ix. 12. 4
Here, there, and every where, *III.* i. 66. 5
 'What monstrous enmity provoke we *here*? *III.* xi. 22. 7
 Tracing and traversing, now *here*, now there; *IV.* vii. 28. 8
here thy Artegall, *V.* Pr. 11. 9
 in my way, a little *here* beyond, *V.* ii. 4. 5
 haplesse man, what make you *here*? *V.* iv. 26. 1
 That *here* on earth is no sure happinesse, *VI.* xi. 1. 7
 nothing knew Of all that chanced *here*, *VII.* vi. 14. 2
 doth lighten all that *here* we see *Am.* ix. 14
 But *here* on earth to have such hevns blisse *Am.* lxxxi. 14
 Be also present *here*: *Epith.* 71
here fits not well Olde woes, *Proth.* 141
Hereafter. *Hereafter*, when as season more secure *Gn.* 9
Hereafter many yeares *Gn.* 61
 Why will *hereafter* amie flesh delight *Ti.* 527
 Now prayds, *hereafter* deare thou shalt repent; *I.* ix. 43. 5
 Into the which *hereafter* thou maist happen fall *I.* ix. 45. 9
 Least thou perhaps *hereafter* wish, *II.* vii. 33. 9
 whose like *hereafter* seldome may, *II.* ix. 33. 2
 That it *hereafter* may you not repent, *Am.* lxxiii. 13
Here and there. Like Swallow swift I wandred *here and* *S.C.* D. 20
there; *Hub.* 577
 after that long straied *here and there*, *Hub.* 1357
 th' Ape himselfe, . . . Fled *here and there*, *III.* xi. 28. 6
 Yet *here, and there*, and every where, unwares *III.* xii. 8. 7
 in the ydle ayre he mov'd still *here and there*, *III.* xii. 17. 9
 About *her* head, still roming *here and there*; *IV.* iii. 9. 9
 At pufte of every storme doth stagger *here and there*. *IV.* iii. 9. 9
 and turneyed *here and there*, *IV.* iv. 30. 1
 So, as they coursed *here and there*, it chaunst *IV.* vi. 13. 1
here and there and round about doth stie, *IV.* ix. 33. 5
here and there were pleasant arhors pight, *IV.* x. 26. 3
 sprinkled *here and there* With glittering spangs *IV.* xi. 45. 4
 In this sad plight he walked *here and there*, *IV.* xii. 17. 1
 hid them selves in corners *here and there*; *V.* ii. 24. 8
here and there before his presence flew, *V.* ii. 53. 8
here and there like scattred sheepe they lay: *V.* vi. 30. 6
 From side to side they tost him *here and there*, *V.* viii. 41. 8
here and there shooting forth silver streames, *V.* ix. 28. 8
 her, thus loosely wandring *here and there*, *VI.* iii. 24. 3
 So did he fly amongst them *here and there*, *VI.* xi. 49. 3
 the Monckes he chased *here and there* *VI.* xii. 24. 2
 them amongst were mingled *here and there* *VI.* xii. 28. 1
 wandring *here and there* all desolate, *Am.* lxxviii. 7
Hereat. be nought *hereat* dismayd, *I.* xii. 31. 2
Herebefore. *here before* a perlous passage lyes, *II.* xii. 17. 8
Hereby. See **Erebus.**
Hereby. *Hereby* I learned have not to despise *Van.* v. 13
 Whose praise *hereby* no whit impaired is, *Col.* 755
 daunger, which *hereby* doth dwell, *I.* i. 31. 1
 his cruell foes, that stand *hereby*, *II.* viii. 25. 1
 Let all that live *hereby* be counselled *II.* xii. 9. 8
 as I in solace sate *hereby* *V.* i. 16. 6
 a mighty man, which wannes *hereby*, (**here by*) *V.* viii. 18. 2
 in this Church *hereby* There stands *V.* xi. 19. 1
 small glory doest thou winne *hereby*, *H.L.* 153
Herein. *herein* I tooke my chiefe delight, *Pet.* iv. 9
 Be therefore counselled *herein* *Hub.* 985
 her plaint, as doth *herein* ensw. *T.M.* 480
 thou thy selfe *herein* shalt also live: *Ti.* 258

Herein—Continued.

plaint herein exprest, D. 4
 many doe partake *Herein*; IV. ii. 26. 6
herein most exprest, V. Pr. 10. 3
Herein the noblesse of this knight exceedes, V. ii. 1. 8
herein doest all earthly Princes pas? V. x. 3. 2
herein eke thy glory seemeth more, H.L. 162
Hereof. *Hereof* when tydings far abroad did passe, As. 199
Hereof this gentle knight unweeting was; I. vii. 6. 1
 No magicke arts *hereof* had any might, I. vii. 35. 1
Newes hereof II. ii. 16. 3
 The roole *hereof* II. ix. 46. 1
 Tydings *hereof* III. iv. 19. 2
 To drincke *hereof*, IV. iii. 44. 6
 did those olde Heroes *hereof* taste, IV. iii. 44. 8
 To whom the right *hereof* it selfe hath sold, IV. xi. 22. 7
 for recompence *hereof* VI. ix. 32. 5
 in regard *hereof* VI. x. 9. 9
Hereout. *Hereout* up to the throne of Gods did flie, Bel. xi. 6
Heretics. hatefull *heresies*, of God abhor'd; Hub. 389
 them of crimes and *heresies* accus'd, Hub. 564
Heresy. Yet *heresy* nor treason didst conspire, Am. xlviii. 7
Heretics. so bad end for *hereticks* ordayned; Am. xlviii. 6
Hereto. *Hereto*, the hills bene higher heaven, S.C. Jul. 89
 No Muses alde *Hereto* me needes *heretoo* to call; Hub. 43
 Approach *hereto*; D. 19
 my lucklesse lott doth me constrayne *Hereto* perforce. III. Pr. 3. 5
Heretofore. As *heretofore* of good, so now of ill. T.M. 408
 accounted *heretofore* The learned need. T.M. 411
 Well knowne, and far renowned *heretofore*, V. xi. 49. 2
 tempests . . . Which hardly I endured *heretofore*, Am. lxiii. 2
 I have in th' heat of youth made *heretofore*, H.H.L. 10
Hereupon. to resolve first *hereupon*? Hub. 123
hereupon an oath unto me plight! Hub. 1055
Herewith. Therefore *herewith* doo not your selfe dismay; Hub. 445
 be not *herewith* dismayd, II. ix. 8. 5
 Cupid, not *herewith* content, III. ix. 38. 7
Herewithal. 'But most my Lord is griev'd *herewithal*, VI. iv. 32. 1
Heried. For Apollos temple highly *heried*? II. xii. 13. 9
 With thousand blessings she is *heried*. III. i. 43. 7
Heritage. Enaunter their *heritage* doe impaire. S.C. May 78
 Let us our fathers *heritage* divide, Hub. 136
 From our owne native *heritage* exile, T.M. 341
 she had none . . . Ne *heritage* of native soveraintie; I. iv. 12. 4
 Enjoy an *heritage* of lasting peace, II. x. 25. 2
 Till aged Hely by dew *heritage* it gaynd. II. x. 45. 9
 did share The *heritage* of all celestiall grace; III. iv. 4. 7
 from the *heritage*, which she did elame, V. i. 3. 8
 To hinder thee from the just *heritage* V. vii. 23. 3
 mother of a frutefull *heritage*, V. x. 7. 3
 In th' *heritage* of our unhappie paine; VI. iv. 31. 5
 challenge th' *heritage* of this our skie; VII. vi. 30. 3
 heaven it selfe by *heritage* in Fee; VII. vii. 15. 5
 that to be My *heritage* Jove's selfe cannot denie, VII. vii. 16. 7
 Where they shall have like *heritage* of land, H.H.L. 200
Hermaphrodite. they had bene that faire *Hermaphrodite*, III. xii. 46. or. 2
Hermes. To whom when *Hermes* had his message told, VII. vi. 19. 6
Hermes'. though she nought did reck Of *Hermes* message, VII. vi. 22. 8
 (After returne of *Hermes* Embassie) VII. vi. 23. 2
Hermit. the *Hermit* dewly wont to say His holy thinges I. i. 34. 6
 Weening therein some holy *Hermit* lay, IV. vii. 42. 7
 his Squire, With th' *Hermit* leaves beyhnd. VI. v. Arg.
 Therein the *Hermit*, which his life here led VI. v. 35. 5
 Whom when the *Hermit* present saw in place, VI. v. 36. 2
 The *Hermit* heales both Squire and dame VI. vi. Arg.
 Howe that careful *Hermit* did his best, VI. vi. 2. 6
 Of that good *Hermit* both they tooke their leave, VI. vi. 15. 8
Hermitage. A little lowly *Hermitage* it was, I. i. 34. 1
 eke a little *Hermitage* thereby, I. x. 46. 4
 By which a little *Hermitage* there lay, VI. v. 34. 8
 He thence them led into his *Hermitage*, VI. v. 38. 1
 He tooke him selfe unto this *Hermitage*, VI. vi. 4. 1
Hermits. In that good *Hermits* charge; VI. v. 41. 4
Hernshaw. See **Heronsew.**
Heroes. beside the honourable band Of great *Heroes* Gn. 480
 Here manie other like *Heroes* bee. Gn. 693
 the ancestrie Of th' old *Heroes* T.M. 440
 throng Of heavenlie Poets and *Heroes* strong. Tt. 341
 ensamble to the present age Of th' old *Heroes*, Ded. Son. vi. 4
 hartes of great *Heroes* doest enrage, I. xi. 6. 4
 one of th' old *Heroes* seemes to bee! III. iii. 32. 5
 brave exploits which great *Heroes* wonne, IV. Pr. 3. 4
 So did those olde *Heroes* hereof taste, IV. iii. 44. 8
 By whom those old *Heroes* wonne such fame; IV. xi. 13. 2
 those great *Heroes* got thereby Their greatest glory V. ii. 1. 5
 ancient monuments of mightie peeres, And old *Heroes*, Com. Son. iii. 3
Heroic. Whose living praises in *heroick* style, T.M. 431
 lifting up her brave *heroick* thought. Tt. 109
 Who lives that can match that *heroick* song, Col. 404
 make more famous memory Of thine *Heroicke* parts, Ded. Son. ii. 12
 In loftie numbers and *heroicke* stile. Ded. Son. xii. 8
 Remembrance of that most *Heroicke* spirit, Ded. Son. xv. 1
 Her humblelesse low, . . . Did much emmove his stout *heroicke*
 heart; I. ii. 21. 6
 Wondrous great prowess and *heroick* worth He shewd II. ii. 25. 3
 low abase the high *heroicke* spright, II. vii. 10. 6
 his *Heroicke* grace and honorable gest. III. ii. 24. 9
 The higher place in her *Heroick* mynd: III. v. 55. 5
 'What huge *heroicke* magnanimity III. xi. 19. 2
 With warlike numbers and *Heroicke* sound, IV. ii. 32. 7

Heroic—Continued.

inward grudge fild his *heroicke* brest: IV. ix. 32. 4
 inspired with *heroicke* heat, V. i. 1. 7
 Or surely borne of some *Heroicke* seed, VI. ii. 25. 8
Heroically. Doth like himselfe *Heroically* sound. Col. 447
Heron. Stoupes at a flying *heron* with proud disdayne, II. xi. 43. 2
 Strikes at an *heron* with all his bodies sway, IV. iii. 19. 3
Heronsew. At an *Hernshaw*, that lyes aloft on wing, VI. vii. 9. 2
Hero's. stirred up th' *Heroes* high intents, III. iii. 2. 8
Herried. See **Heried.**
Hers (*partial list*).
 And I *hers* ever onely, Col. 477
hers I die, Col. 960
 Venus *hers* thence far away convayd, III. iv. 23. 6
 th' one in a viall had, Th' other in *hers* an III. xii. 18. 8
 To you that ornament of *hers* pertaines IV. ii. 27. 6
 My knight *hers* . . . to daunger drove, VI. ii. 20. 6
 One of his shafts she stole away. And one of *hers* did Epig. ii. 6
Hersall. With this sad *hersall* of his heavy stresse III. xi. 18. 1
Hersell (*partial list*).
 hath tam'd *herselfe* at last; Ro. iii. 7
 Queene of land and sea *her selfe* she made Ro. xx. 11
 As envying *her selfe*, that too exceeding shone: I. iv. 8. 9
 Cleopatra . . . *her selfe* did stoutly kill; I. v. 50. 8
 She found *her selfe* assayld with great perplexity; I. x. 22. 9
 In sumptuous tire she joyd *her selfe* to pranck, II. ii. 36. 8
 So kept she them in order, and *her selfe* in heed. II. ii. 38. 9
 Ceasse then, myne eyes, to seeke *her selfe* to see; Am. lxxviii. 13
Hery. *hery* with hymnes thy lasses glove; S.C. F. 62
 Nor Pan to *herye*, nor with love to playe; S.C. N. 10
Hesperus. At last faire *Hesperus* . . . Had spent his lampe, I. ii. 6. 6
 stone . . . shone, Like *Hesperus* amongst the lesser lights, I. vii. 30. 4
 now the golden *Hesperus* Was mounted high III. iv. 61. 6
 More bright then *Hesperus* his head doth reere. Epith. 95
 Radiant *Hesper*, when his golden hayre . . . he hath hathed Proth. 164
Hest. 'T' obey their riders *hest*, as seemed good. IV. iii. 39. 5
 durst withstand His dreadfull *hest*, V. i. 8. 7
 him forbidden, who his *hest* observed: V. xii. 43. 6
 Regarding nought religion, nor their holy *hest*. VI. xii. 24. 9
 forgets . . . His mothers *hest* to prove. Epig. iv. 68
 all the bodie to thy *hest* doest frame, H.L. 44
 To free his foes, that from his *hest* had swerved! H.H.L. 161
Hests. The sacred thinges, and holy *heastes* foretaught. I. vii. 18. 7
 she that hight of many *heastes* Polynome; IV. xi. 50. 9
 'T' obay the *heastes* of mans well-ruling hand V. v. 25. 4
 his *heasts* did gladly heare, VI. i. 43. 2
 As if he long had to his *heasts* bene trayned. VI. vi. 39. 6
 him that doeth thy lovely *heasts* despize, H.L. 160
Heven, -ly, -field. See **Heaven, etc.**
Hew. See **Hue.**
 mighty brawned bows Were wont to . . . helmets *hew*, I. viii. 41. 7
 Gan with new rage their shieldes to *hew* II. ii. 23. 7
 mailles did rash, and helmes did *hew*. IV. ii. 17. 9
 with his huge great yron axe gan *hew* V. xi. 5. 3
 Of whom he makes such havoc and such *hew*, VI. viii. 49. 6
 all that nere him came did *hew* and slay, VI. xi. 49. 4
Hewed. a large share it *hewd* out of the rest, I. ii. 18. 8
 Five joints thereof he *hewd*, I. xi. 39. 9
 made such way that *hewd* it quite in twaine; I. xi. 43. 7
 He *hewd*, and lasht, and foynd, II. v. 9. 1
 He stroke, he soust, he foynd, he *hewd*, he lasht, IV. iii. 25. 6
 She *hewd*, she foynd, she lasht, she laid on every side. V. v. 6. 9
 Which they now hacket and *hewd* as if such use they hated. V. vii. 29. 9
 They *hewd* their helmes, and plates asunder brake, VI. i. 37. 4
Hewing. Which *hewing* quite asunder, II. viii. 38. 6
Hewing and slashing at their idle shades; II. ix. 15. 8
Hewing and slashing shields and helmes bright, IV. iv. 41. 6
hewing off his bead, VI. x. 36. 6
Hewn. *heven* helmets (*helmets *heven*) deepe shew marks of
 eithers might. I. v. 7. 9
Hewen out of Adamant rocke with engines keene, I. vii. 33. 7
 Whose hartstrings with keene steele nigh *hewen* be; I. viii. 22. 7
 Lyke an huge cave *hewne* out of rocky clifte, II. vii. 28. 2
 Of *hewen* stone the porch was fayrely wrought, II. ix. 24. 1
Hewen underneath that Mount, III. vi. 48. 9
 all the *hewen* stones thereof defaced, V. ii. 28. 3
 Is wondrous strong and *hewen* farre under ground, V. ix. 6. 3
Heydeguyes. See **Hay-de-guys.**
Hey-ho. *Hey, ho,* S.C. Au. 54, 58,
 62, 66, 70, 74,
 78, 82, 86, 90,
 94, 98, 102,
 106, 110, 114,
 118, 122
Heyre. See **Helr.**
Hid. See **Hidden.**
 head, full bravelly with a morion *hidd*, Bel.² xv. 5
 Shall in great Chaos wombe againe be *hid*. Ro. xxii. 14
 when their false hartes bene *hidd*, S.C. May 170
 Shall die in darknesse, and lie *hid* in slime; T.M. 106
 from commune vew Their fairer parts are *hid*, Ded. Son. ix. 11
 The danger *hid*, the place unknowne and wilde, I. i. 12. 3
 'His blessed body, . . . Was afterward, . . . fro me *hid*: I. ii. 24. 3
 'Hcr neather partes misshapen, . . . Were *hidd* in water, I. ii. 41. 2
 Who all that while lay *hid* in secret shade. I. v. 15. 4
 three Moones . . . have been thrice *hid* underneath the ground, I. viii. 38. 7
 His griesie lockes . . . *hid* his face, I. ix. 35. 6
 Let nought be *hid* from me that ought to be exprest. I. xii. 29. 9
hid her visage, and her head downe bent, II. i. 16. 7
 For dread of soring hanke her selfe hath *hid*, II. iii. 36. 2

Hid—Continued.

I hid my selfe from it,	II. iii. 45. 8
the hid treasures in her sacred tombe	II. vii. 17. 3
hid in darkenes, that none could behold	II. vii. 29. 3
The rest hid underneath him more desirous made.	II. xii. 66. 9
So hid in lockes and waves from lookers theft,	II. xii. 67. 8
hid no whit her alabaster skin,	II. xii. 77. 6
in his ashes raked up and hid,	III. iii. 48. 3
he would have hid His shamefull head	III. v. 13. 7
By her hid from the world,	III. v. 46. 6
Downe in her lap she hid her face,	III. viii. 32. 9
in th' earthes hollow caves hath long ben hid	III. ix. 15. 3
his closet . . . where all his wealth Lay hid;	III. x. 12. 4
faining to be hid from envious eye;	III. xi. 28. 5
walkte each where for feare of hid mischaunce,	III. xi. 15. 7
golden foyle, That under it hidde hate	IV. ii. 29. 5
The lines of life, from living knowledge hid.	IV. ii. 48. 4
pyning anguish hid in gentle hart,	IV. vi. 1. 2
Lay hid in horrour of eternal night?	IV. vii. 33. 6
all their sundry kinds, and all their hid abodes.	IV. xi. 10. 9
shall see Stamford, though now homely hid,	IV. xi. 35. 4
hid them selves in corners here and there;	V. i. 24. 8
hid themselves in holes and bushes from his view.	V. ii. 53. 9
change his shield with him, to be the better hid.	V. iii. 10. 9
Would have the passion hid, and up arose	V. ix. 50. 9
Had hid themselves, or taken further flight:	V. x. 19. 4
teare Her flesh for fellesse, which she inward hid:	V. xii. 32. 4
his Ladie, . . . closely hid her selfe	VI. ii. 20. 4
To some hid end to make more easie way,	VI. vi. 42. 2
To this attempt to wreake his hid despight,	VI. vii. 12. 8
Shame would be hid.	VI. viii. 5. 7
All those faire forrests about Arlo hid;	VII. vi. 54. 6
Her head and face was hid	VII. vii. 5. 9
His throne is . . . hid in his owne brightness.	H.H.B. 178

Hidden. See Hid.

kydst the hidden kiuds of many a wede,	S.C.D. 92
Dares to pollute her hidden mysterie,	T.M. 568
Feareles of foes and hidden jeopardie,	Mui. 251
Where hidden was his hatefult enimie.	Mui. 392
To let thy fame lie so in hidden shade:	Col. 407
The antique rolles, which there lye hidden still,	I. Pr. 2. 4
Seemed in heart some hidden care she had,	I. i. 4. 8
to revoke The forward footing for an hidden shade:	I. i. 12. 8
Silly old man, that lives in hidden cell,	I. i. 30. 6
all this while, with charmes and hidden artes,	I. i. 45. 1
seeming to mistrust Some secret ill, or hidden foe	I. i. 49. 4
Shall I accuse the hidden cruell fate,	I. i. 51. 2
who can tell The hidden powre of herbes,	I. ii. 10. 9
The hidden cause of their captivite;	I. v. 46. 3
As when a ship, . . . An hidden rocke escaped hath	I. vi. 1. 2
The further processe of her hidden griefe:	I. vi. 37. 8
fld her hidden caves with stormie yre,	I. vii. 9. 5
Such helpelesse harmes yts better hidden keep,	I. vii. 39. 7
from mee are hidden yitt;	I. ix. 3. 4
told, it flames; and, hidden, it does glow,	I. ix. 8. 7
creeping close, as Snake in hidden weedes,	I. ix. 28. 8
some hidden nest Of many Dragonettes,	I. xii. 10. 5
have from wisest ages hidden beene;	II. Pr. 3. 2
or hidden danger did entrap;	II. i. 26. 9
as doth an hidden moth The inner garment frett,	II. ii. 34. 7
hidden lyes unware him to surpryse?	II. iv. 17. 3
with the hidden fire too inly warmd.	II. vi. 61. 6
hidden vertue to it gave.	II. viii. 20. 9
T' assayle with open force or hidden guyle,	II. xi. 7. 4
a whirlpoole of hidden jeopardie;	II. xii. 18. 2
great Tethys hosome, where they hidden lye.	II. xii. 26. 9
Worse is the danger hidden then descrie.	II. xii. 35. 5
Into his hidden nett full easely doth fall.	III. i. 54. 9
Lay hidden in the bottoome of the pot.	III. ii. 25. 5
Unwares the hidden hooke with baite I swallowed,	III. ii. 38. 9
Were from him hidden, or unknowne of yore.	III. iii. 15. 5
More hidden are then Sunne in cloudy vele;	III. iii. 19. 6
there hidden lye Light-shinning thefts,	III. iv. 58. 1
out of her hidden cave she cald	III. vii. 22. 1
tell thy griefe, if any hidden lye;	III. x. 26. 2
hidden snares Through the greene gras	III. xi. 28. 8
Vile treason and fowle falshood hidden were,	IV. i. 17. 8
By wondrous skill and many hidden wayes	IV. ii. 47. 3
hidden love t' appare.	IV. iii. 46. 9
Sends forth the winds out of his hidden treasure	IV. ix. 23. 3
harme that might lie hidden there;	IV. x. 20. 2
tell their hidden race,	IV. xi. 40. 8
If ought lay hidden in his grieved thought,	IV. xii. 24. 8
found out whereas she hidden lay	V. ii. 25. 5
wyder made the wound of th' hidden dart.	V. v. 28. 5
Whose hidden drift he could not well perceive;	V. v. 37. 2
Can from th' immortal Gods ought hidden bee?	V. vii. 21. 6
roiall pompe, which there long hidden lay,	V. viii. 51. 5
full of wyndings is And hidden wayes,	V. ix. 6. 7
then came Danger, threatning hidden dread	V. ix. 45. 5
out of an hidden shade There forth issewd	V. xi. 22. 3
could reveale All hidden crimes,	V. xii. 26. 6
it in silver howre does hidden ly	VI. Pr. 3. 3
the wood, where so he wist She hidden was,	VI. ii. 20. 9
Without suspect of ill or dangers hidden dread.	VI. iii. 23. 9
Sir Calepine himselfe away had hidden it.	VI. v. 8. 9
ghastly gaze bewray their hidden feares.	VII. vi. 28. 9
couldst not hold thy selfe so hidden blest,	VII. vi. 46. 7
A wicked embush which lay hidden long	Am. xii. 6
Through hidden perils round about me plast;	Am. xxiv. 8

Hidden—Continued.

false whispers, breeding hidden feares,	Epith. 336
face long hidden was From heavens view,	H.L. 59
Even heavenly riches, which there hidden ly	H.H.B. 248
Hidden. See Heder.	
Hide. some one of you . . . secretly doth hide)	Ro. xv. 10
Through his faire hide his angrie sting did threaten,	Van. ii. 11
Safe in his dreedles den him thought to hide:	Van. x. 4
The kene cold blowes through my beaten hyde,	S.C.F. 3
Where in a hush he did him hide,	S.C.F. Mar. 32
by the hyde the Wolfe Lowerd caught;	S.C.S. 223
There from the boyling heate himselfe to hide:	Gn. 252
your silken hyde Fil'd with round flesh,	Hub. 591
flesh, that everie bone doth hide.	Hub. 592
could not so closely hide His craftie feates,	Hub. 919
having doft for beate his dreadfull hide:	Hub. 954
for his rough hide He gan to reach,	Hub. 1335
To hide himselfe from his owne feared thought.	Hub. 1358
better farre it were to hide their names,	T.M. 101
All comfortlesse doth hide her chearlesse head	T.M. 239
Where doth she all that wondrous welth nowe hide?	Ti. 75
in it did most precious treasure hide,	Ti. 619
An hairie hide of some wilde beast,	Mui. 66
The engines which in them sad death doo hyde:	Mui. 86
but the same did hide Under a vele,	I. i. 4. 3
Did spread so broad, that heavens light did hide,	I. i. 7. 5
I warne thee . . . hide thy head.'	I. ii. 18. 6
in hope themselves to hide From the fierce heat,	I. ii. 29. 8
Lyke a faire Lady, but did lowle Duessa hyde.	I. ii. 35. 9
having tand his tawney hide With . . . breath of Heaven,	I. iii. 31. 4
Cruell revenge, which he in hart did hyde;	I. iii. 33. 8
a greene gowne . . . underneath did hide his filthinesse;	I. iv. 25. 2
she all day did hide her hated hew.	I. v. 20. 5
let eternal night so sad sight for me hyde.	I. vii. 22. 9
'O lightsome day! . . . thy hated face for ever hyde,	I. vii. 23. 4
From living eies her open shame to hide,	I. viii. 50. 4
hide the smoke that did his fire display,	I. ix. 16. 4
in an heaped furrow did thee hyde;	I. x. 66. 2
His harder hyde would nether perce nor bight,	I. xi. 16. 4
Wherewith her heavenly beautie she did hide,	I. xii. 22. 4
sacred lamp in secret chamber hide,	I. xii. 37. 7
To hide her shame and loathly filthinesse,	II. i. 22. 5
To hide his coward head	II. iii. 21. 4
ne thinks how erst she did her hide.	II. iii. 36. 9
Into the hollow earth, them there to hide.	II. vii. 6. 5
these rich hills of welth doest hide apart	II. vii. 7. 3
So huge a masse and hide from heavens eie?	II. vii. 20. 2
shame his ugly face did hide from living eye.	II. vii. 22. 9
the river, which the same did hyde;	II. vii. 61. 3
with faire semblaunt sought to hyde the breach,	II. ix. 39. 3
Without or robe or rag to hide his shame:	II. x. 58. 3
all the land they under them did hyde;	II. xi. 5. 7
Such as the Indians in their quivers hide:	II. xi. 21. 5
ne car'd to Hide Their dainty partes	II. xii. 63. 8
Did use to hide, and plaine appaunce shonne)	III. i. 52. 8
How ever finely she it faind to hyde.	III. ii. 11. 5
since thy faithful zele lets me not hyde My crime,	III. ii. 37. 6
She gan avize where els he mote him hyde:	III. vi. 16. 2
So may he long him selfe full easie hyde;	III. vi. 23. 6
hellish arts from people she might hide,	III. vii. 6. 8
haberjeon, . . . the faire feature of her limbs did hyde:	III. ix. 21. 2
All his demeaure from his sight did hide:	III. ix. 27. 7
they lay in wait, or els them selves did hide.	III. x. 20. 9
In lofty looks to hide an humble minde,	III. x. 30. 2
Ne he twixt heven and earth shall hide his hedd,	III. x. 32. 8
He in a hush did hyde his fearefull hedd.	III. x. 44. 2
Till drouping Phoebus gan to hyde his golden hedd.	III. x. 45. 9
hearken to his lore, and all his counsell hyde.	III. x. 50. 9
sad shadowes gan the world to hyde	III. xi. 65. 3
for to hide her fained sex the better	IV. i. 7. 3
glosse thereon doth shed To hide his falshood,	IV. v. 15. 6
Where they might hide their heads in quiet rest,	IV. v. 32. 6
such a sore, that doth her grievance hide,	IV. vi. 1. 6
Thinking to hide the depth by troubling of the flood.	IV. vi. 29. 9
To hide her wound, that none might it perceive:	IV. vi. 40. 8
To hide th' intent which in my heart did lurke,	IV. vii. 17. 3
To hide the metall,	IV. xi. 45. 7
eke their dame halfe dead did hide her self for feare.	V. ii. 24. 9
Doe hide themselves from her astonyng looke	V. ii. 54. 5
To hide the blush which in her visage rose	V. v. 30. 2
The more that she it sought to cover and to hyde.	V. v. 53. 9
'The tidings sad, That I would hide,	V. vi. 10. 5
badly doest thou hide Thy maisters shame,	V. vi. 11. 4
in her thought did hide The fellesse of her heart,	V. vi. 18. 5
I will not seeke the same from you to hide;	V. vii. 19. 3
To hide thy state from being understood?	V. vii. 21. 5
there her selfe did hyde from his hard tyranny.	V. vii. 18. 9
To hide the horrour which did lurke behinde,	V. xi. 23. 8
Or house to hide his head from heavens spight,	VI. iv. 39. 4
there thinking him to hyde:	VI. vi. 28. 4
their guilt to hyde:	VI. viii. 44. 7
whilst darknes him doth hide,	VI. xi. 18. 7
their heads from death to hide,	VI. xi. 49. 8
Behind the bushes, where she did her hyde,	VI. xii. 8. 6
To hide the terror of her uncouth hew	VII. vii. 6. 2
Him slew, and with his hyde did him array.	VII. vii. 36. 7
if in your hardned brest ye hide A close intent	Am. xxv. 9
hookes, That from the foolish fish their bayts doe hyde:	Am. xlvi. 4
his spotted hyde Doth please all beasts,	Am. liii. 1
Within a bush his dreadfull head doth hide,	Am. liii. 3

Hideous. a naked rout of Faunes With *hideous* cry *Bel.* x. 12
 An *hideous* bodie big and strong *Bel.* ix. 2
 with *hideous* outerie, A troupe of Satyres *Bel.* xii. 11
 In a great mountaine heapt' with *hideous* noyse, *Ro.* xvi. 2
 forst this *hideous* beast to open wide *Von.* iii. 9
 An *hideous* Dragon, dreadfull to behold, *Jan.* vi. 1
 The scalle backe of that most *hideous* snake *Gn.* 305
 endles paines and *hideous* heavinesse *Gn.* 371
 a gulph most *hideous* Amidst the Towne *Gn.* 604
 She grew to *hideous* shape of dryrihed, *Mai.* 347
hideous monsters full of uglinesse; *D.* 340
 Horrible, *hideous*, roaring with hoarse crie, *Col.* 199
 angry Jove an *hideous* storme of raine Did poure *I. i.* 6. 6
 hurling her *hideous* taile About her cursed head; *I. i.* 16. 2
 daunted with their forces *hideous*, Their steeds doe stagger, *I. ii.* 15. 5
 they did seeme more foule and *hideous*, *I. ii.* 41. 3
 A dreadfull Drsgon with an *hideous* trayne, *I. iv.* 10. 5
 With *hideous* horror both together smight, *I. v.* 8. 6
 Ah heavens! that doe this *hideous* act behold, *I. vi.* 6. 6
 An *hideous* Geaunt, horrible and bye, *I. vii.* 8. 4
 his dreadfull *hideous* hedd, Close couched on the bever, *I. vii.* 31. 5
 Ne shame he thought to shonne so *hideous* might: *I. viii.* 8. 1
 his *hideous* club aloft he dites, *I. viii.* 18. 4
 they heard a roaring *hideous* sound, *I. xi.* 4. 1
 his most *hideous* head my tongue to tell Does tremble; *I. xi.* 12. 6
 His *hideous* tayle then hurled he about, *I. xi.* 23. 1
 fowle deedes, too *hideous* to bee told, *II. ii.* 44. 7
 such *hideous* puissance on foot to heare; *II. v.* 3. 9
 cover'd heaven with *hideous* driment, *II. vii.* 1. 5
 With *hideous* strokes and importable powre, *II. viii.* 35. 2
hideous Giaunts, and halfe heastly men, *II. x.* 7. 2
 that huge sonne of *hideous* Albion, *II. x.* 11. 6
 (O *hideous* hunger of dominion!) *II. x.* 47. 9
hideous shapes were like to feendes of hell, *II. xi.* 11. 3
hideous Ordinance Upon the Bulwarkes cruelly did play, *II. xi.* 14. 3
 Halfe in amaze with horror *hideous*, *II. xi.* 38. 4
 An *hideous* roring far away they heard, *II. xii.* 2. 6
 'On thother syde an *hideous* Rocke is pight *II. xii.* 4. 1
 an *hideous* hoast arrayd Of huge Sea monsters, *II. xii.* 22. 8
 an *hideous* bellowing Of many beasts, *II. xii.* 39. 1
 Now turned into figures *hideous*, *II. xii.* 85. 4
hideous horror and sad trembling sound, *III. i.* 14. 6
 It is an *hideous* hollow cave *III. iii.* 8. 3
 Halfe of thy dayes doest lead in horreur *hideous*. *III. iv.* 55. 9
 An *hideous* heast of horrible aspect, *III. vii.* 22. 2
 quaked under their so *hideous* masse; *III. ix.* 50. 6
 with *hideous* And hateful outrage long him chased *III. xi.* 3. 4
hideous tayle his lefte foot did enfold, *III. xi.* 48. 7
 an *hideous* storme of winde arose, *III. xii.* 2. 1
 doth heare An *hideous* storme, *IV. i.* 45. 6
 Demogorgon, . . . The *hideous* Chaos keepes, *IV. ii.* 47. 9
 could once sustaine the *hideous* stowre, *IV. iii.* 15. 5
 in his head an *hideous* wound imprest: *IV. iii.* 34. 4
 meete with so *hideous* maine, *IV. iv.* 18. 4
 all unwares he felt an *hideous* sway *IV. iv.* 31. 4
 Ran forth in hast with *hideous* outcry, *IV. vii.* 21. 4
 The *hideous* noise of their huge strokes did heare, *IV. vii.* 29. 3
 An *hideous* Giant, dreadfull to behold, *IV. x.* 16. 6
 Under the hanging of an *hideous* cleiffe *IV. xii.* 5. 1
 An *hideous* tempest seemed from below To rise *V. vii.* 14. 2
 Like to an *hideous* storme, which nothing may empeach. *V. vii.* 35. 9
 An *hideous* monster doth in darknesse lie, *V. x.* 29. 3
 An *hideous* monster that doth it defend, *V. xi.* 20. 2
 Horrible, *hideous*, and of hellish race, *V. xi.* 23. 4
 Of stature huge and *hideous* he was, *V. xii.* 15. 1
 layd On *hideous* strokes *VI. i.* 20. 2
 So *hideous* is her shape, so huge her hed, *VI. vi.* 10. 3
 doth lie In *hideous* horreur and obscurity, *VI. vi.* 11. 5
 eeke of person huge and *hideous*, *VI. vii.* 41. 2
 from heaven most *hideous* stormes are sent, *Am.* xlvi. 3
Hideously. Heapes of huge wordes uphoorded *hideously*, *T.M.* 553
 therewith stroke at her so *hideously*, *IV. vi.* 18. 8
 thundred strokes thereon so *hideously*, *V. ii.* 21. 7
 ran hew So *hideously* upon his armour bright, *V. xi.* 6. 4
Hides. Phoebus, . . . *hydes* for shame, *I. vi.* 6. 8
Hiding. Under blacke stole *hiding* her bayted hooke; *I. i.* 49. 6
 in false grieft *hiding* his harmefull guile, *I. v.* 18. 6
 With smoake and sulphur *hiding* all the place, *I. v.* 31. 5
Hie. *Hye* thee home, shepheard, *S.C.F.* 246
 'Ye shepheards daughters, . . . *Hye* you there apace: *S.C.* Ap. 128
 I hold it best for us home to *hye*. *S.C.* May 317
hye we homeward fast. *S.C.N.* 208
 Guyon after him in hast did *hye*, *II. iv.* 13. 8
 At last to Tryphon she for helpe did *hie*, *IV. xi.* 6. 5
 to whom she straight did *hie* With gladfull hast, *V. viii.* 6. 5
 him selfe did faster *hye* To reskue him, *VI. v.* 22. 3
 flies away as fast as he can *hye*, *VI. xi.* 18. 8
Hied. Home when the doubtfull Damne had her *hyde*, *S.C.* May 294
 Whom to pourse the Infant after *hide* *II. xi.* 25. 7
 Unto the shinie heaven in haste she *hide*, *IV. xii.* 25. 3
Hierarchy. There we beheld the heavens great *Hierarchie*, *T.M.* 507
Hierusalem. See *Jerusalem*.
Hies. then each to rest him *hyes*. *II. ii.* 46. 9
Hiest. See *Highest*.
Hiew. See *Hue*.
High. So *hie* as mought an Archer reache with sight. *Bel.* i. iii. 4
 set on *hie* upon triumphing chaire, *Bel.* i. iv. 7
 the roote in *hie* disdaine Sende forth *Bel.* i. v. 13
 The holy Citie of the Lorde, from *hye* *Rev.* iv. 3
 frame, An hundred cubits *high* (*hie*) *Bel.* ii. 2

High—Continued.

On *high* hills top I saw a stately frame *Bel.* ii. 1
 in triumphing chayre was set on *hie*, *Bel.* ii. 7
 did raise a Trophee *hie*; *Bel.* xv. 8
 sharped steeples *high* shot up in ayre; *Ro.* ii. 2
 She, whose *high* top above the starrs did sore, *Ro.* iv. 1
 In her swifte charret with *high* turrets crownde, *Ro.* vi. 2
 The lowest earth join'd to the heaven *hie*; *Ro.* viii. 8
 these arktes, these baths, these temples *hie*; *Ro.* xxvii. 4
 gins Barbas *hie* to ralse His heavenly Muse, *Ro.* Env. 11
High on a hill a goodly Cedar grewe, *Van.* vii. 1
 As doen *high* Towers in an earthquake: *S.C.F.* 6
 sitting *hye*, Upon the Mountaine sayles. *S.C.* Jul. 103
 An Eagle sored *hye*, *S.C.* Jul. 222
 Sitting upon a hill so *hye*, *S.C.* Au. 57
 Hey, ho, the *high* hyl! *S.C.* Au. 58
 So *high* to sore *S.C.* O. 86
 mount as *high*, and sing as soote *S.C.* O. 90
 love does teach him climbe so *hie*, *S.C.* O. 91
 their *high* steppes adore: *S.C.* Env. 11
 To an *high* mountaine top he with them went, *Gn.* 73
 clambring through the hollow cliffes on *hg* *Gn.* 79
high doth overlooke Her owne like image *Gn.* 87
 the *high* Palme trees, with braunches faire, *Gn.* 190
high shoote up their heads into the skyes. *Gn.* 192
 coveting, with his *high* tops extent, *Gn.* 212
 His glittering breast he lifteth up on *hie*, *Gn.* 258
 An heape of earth he hoorded up on *hie*, *Gn.* 657
 In whose *high* front was writ as doth ensue. *Gn.* 686
 losels lifted up on *high*, *Hub.* 67
 *losels lifted *high*, where I did looke, *Hub.* 67
 his hose broken *high* above the heeling, *Hub.* 213
 on his shoulders *high* his bat to beare, *Hub.* 238
 An easie life, and fit *high* God to please. *Hub.* 395
 he that serves the Lord of hoasts most *high*, *Hub.* 469
 Then was *high* time their wits about to geather. *Hub.* 570
 himselfe uppreing *hy* Upon his tiptoes, *Hub.* 663
 A noble Gentleman of *high* regard, *Hub.* 685
 to raise Himselfe to *high* degree, *Hub.* 775
 moeke *high* God himselfe, *Hub.* 843
 followed unto his palaise *hye*; *Hub.* 1107
high Jove, in whose almightie hand *Hub.* 1225
 Sitting one day within his turret *hye*, *Hub.* 1227
 Heare, thou great Father of the Gods on *hie*, *T.M.* 65
 Such *high* concept of that celestial fire, *T.M.* 391
 with humble minde and *high* insight, *T.M.* 511
 Princes and *high* Priests *T.M.* 560
 Lifting the Good up to *high* Honours seat, *Com. Son.* i. 11
 towards heaven shee seemd on *high* to weld. *Ti.* 14
 'High towers, faire temples, goodly theaters, *Ti.* 92
 'Where my *high* steeples whilom use to stand, *Ti.* 127
 Whom England *high* in count of honour held, *Ti.* 185
 Placed on *high* upon an Altare faire, *Ti.* 492
 Upon a brazen pillour standing *hie*, *Ti.* 660
 glorie of the world your *high* thoughts scorne, *Ti.* 681
 unto heaven let your *high* minde aspire, *Ti.* 685
high in heaven Hyperions ferie childe *Mui.* 61
 heard to sound as she was wont on *hye*, *Col.* 20
 her father, sitting still on *hie*, *Col.* 132
 A world of waters heaped up on *hie*, *Col.* 197
 'These be the hills (quothe he) the surges *hie*, *Col.* 240
 An *high* headland thrust far into the sea, *Col.* 281
 Muse, full of *high* thoughts invention, *Col.* 446
 Her name to echo unto heaven *hie*, *Col.* 483
 For *high* desert, advaunst to that degree. *Col.* 527
 Below'd of *high* and low with faithfull harts. *Col.* 531
 like a goodly beacon *high* adrest, *Col.* 662
 Right noble Nymphs, and *high* to be commended: *Col.* 577
 great Cynthiaes goodnesse, and *high* grace, *Col.* 688
 thou hast forgot Thy selfe, . . . to mount so *hie*: *Col.* 617
 service *high* so basely they ensew, *Col.* 767
 with humble hearts to heaven uplifted *hie*, *Col.* 816
 that *high* powre, wherewith thou art possesst. *Col.* 826
 the light to mount on *hie*, And th' heavie downe *Col.* 848
 to my selfe the hlamc that lookt so *hie*: *Col.* 936
 So *hie* her thoughts as she her selfe have place, *Col.* 937
 In whose *high* thoughts Pleasure hath built her howre, *Ded. Son.* viii. 6
 For honor of your name and *high* descent. *Ded. Son.* x. 14
High in the favour of that Emperesse, *Ded. Son.* xi. 3
 And for your owne *high* merit in like case: *Ded. Son.* xi. 7
 the trees so straight and *hy*, *I. i.* 8. 5
 her heastly bodie raizd . . . *high* above the ground: *I. i.* 18. 4
 His gall did grate for . . . *high* disdain; *I. i.* 19. 6
High on an hill, his flocke to weven wide, *I. i.* 23. 3
 trickling streame from *high* rock tumbling downe, *I. i.* 41. 2
 the *high* hills Titan discovered, *I. ii.* 7. 4
 He that . . . *high* hath set his throne where Tiberis doth pas. *I. ii.* 22. 9
 My dearest Lord fell from *high* honors staire *I. ii.* 23. 7
 Phoebus, now ymounted *hie*, *I. ii.* 29. 3
 when Aldehoran was mounted *hye* *I. iii.* 16. 1
 her flers servant, full of kingly aw And *high* disdain, *I. iii.* 41. 2
 Whose wals were *high*, but nothing strong nor thick, *I. iv.* 4. 3
High lifted up were many loftie towres, *I. iv.* 4. 6
 on a sandie hill, . . . it mounted was full *hie*, *I. iv.* 6. 6
High above all a cloth of State was spread, *I. iv.* 8. 1
 sitting *high*, for lowly she did hate: *I. iv.* 10. 3
 Jove, that *high* in heaven doth dwell *I. iv.* 11. 6
 the lowest stayre Of her *high* throne; *I. iv.* 13. 6
 when she does ride To Joves *high* hous *I. iv.* 17. 7
 they . . . clash their shields, and shake their swerds on *hy*, *I. iv.* 40. 3

High—Continued.

upon eternal paine Of *high* displeasure that ensewed might, I. iv. 40. 6
 A shrilling trompett soundd from on *hye*, I. v. 6. 1
 his heaue hand he *high* can reare, I. v. 13. 5
 At last the trumpets Triumph sound on *hie*; I. v. 15. 6
 shyning lampes in Joves *high* house were light; I. v. 19. 2
 ghosts . . . Cursing *high* Jove, I. v. 33. 6
 enhaunst IIs hart too *high*, I. v. 47. 7
High Caesar, great Pompey, and fiers Antonius, I. v. 49. 9
 Fell from *high* Princes courtes, or Ladies bowres, I. v. 51. 6
 An hideous Gaunt, horrible and *hye*, I. vii. 8. 4
 arrogant delight Of th' *high* descent whereof he was yborne, I. vii. 10. 2
 His heaue hand he heaved up on *hye*, I. vii. 14. 2
 triple crowne set on her head full *hye*, I. vii. 16. 4
High over hills, and lowe adowne the dale, I. vii. 28. 8
 ymounted *hye* On top of greene Selinis, I. vii. 32. 5
 Nigh to a castle builded strong and *hye*: I. viii. 2. 2
 Duessa came, *High* mounted on her many headed beast, I. viii. 6. 2
 Inflam with scornfull wrath and *high* disdaine, I. viii. 7. 2
high advaunche his blood-thirstie blade, I. viii. 16. 1
 His weapon huge, that heaved was on *hye*, I. viii. 19. 8
 the Prince, . . . threatning *high* his dreadfull stroke, I. viii. 22. 2
 aged tree, *High* growing on the top of rocky clift, I. viii. 22. 6
 as a Castle, reared *high* and round, I. viii. 23. 1
 he that *high* does sit, and all things see, I. viii. 27. 6
 what *high* intent, IIs brought you hither into Faery land, I. ix. 6. 3
 she was proud, and of too *high* intent, I. ix. 27. 8
High heaped up with huge iniquitee, I. ix. 46. 4
 vowed all Their life to service of *high* heavens King, I. x. 36. 4
 an hill that was both steepe and *hy*, I. x. 46. 2
high heaven to attaine?, I. x. 50. 3
 that sacred hill, whose head full *hie*, I. x. 54. 1
 wals and towres were builded *high* and strong, I. x. 55. 4
 Too *high* a ditty for my simple song, I. x. 55. 7
 What stately building durst so *high* extend, I. x. 56. 7
high emongst all knights bast hong thy shield, I. x. 60. 6
High reard their royall throne in Britans land, I. x. 65. 4
High time now gan it wax, I. xi. 1. 1
High heaven behold the tedious toyle, I. xi. 1. 9
 he reared *high* afore His body monstrous, I. xi. 8. 6
 Himselfe up *high* he lifted, I. xi. 18. 2
 for twelve huge labours *high* extold, I. xi. 27. 3
 Gan *high* advanee his broad discoloured brest, I. xi. 31. 7
High brandishing his bright deaw-burning blade, I. xi. 35. 6
high trees overthrow, and rocks in peeces tore, I. xi. 37. 9
 The same advaunche *high* above his head, I. xi. 38. 1
high her burning torch set up, I. xi. 49. 9
 From heven *high* to chace the chearelesse darke; I. xi. 51. 8
 Then gan triumphant Trompets sound on *hye*, I. xii. 4. 1
 well arrived are, (*high* God be blest!) I. xii. 17. 8
High God be witness that I guiltlesse ame; I. xii. 30. 6
 many an Angels voice . . . In their trinall triplicities on *hye*: I. xii. 39. 5
 see the Rederosse thus advanced *hye*; II. i. 23. 6
 two bills, whose *high* heads overlapt, II. i. 24. 4
 With feeble hands then stretched forth on *hye*, II. i. 49. 1
 when him *high* corage did emmove, II. i. 50. 5
high God . . . Imprinted had that token, II. ii. 4. 3
 In chiefe degree are heaped up on *hye*: II. ii. 41. 2
 to be advanced *hye*: II. iii. 10. 7
 Before her gate *high* God did Sweate ordaine, II. iii. 41. 5
 either hellish feends, or powres on *hye*: II. iii. 45. 5
 hurling *high* his yron braced arme, II. v. 7. 5
 he smote his haughty crest so *hye*, II. v. 12. 4
 a pleasaunt grove Was shott up *high*, II. v. 31. 2
 Both of them *high* attonce their handes enhaunst, II. vi. 31. 1
 low abase the *high* heroicke spright, II. vii. 10. 6
 on *hye* He over him did hold, II. vii. 27. 5
 Arachne *high* did lifte Iler cunning web, II. vii. 28. 7
 His harmefull club he gan to burtle *hye*, II. vii. 42. 3
 where was advanced *hye* A stately siege, II. vii. 44. 4
 Some thought to raise themselves to *high* degree, II. vii. 47. 1
 what she was that did so *high* aspyre?, II. vii. 48. 3
 Worthie of heven and *hye* felicitie, II. vii. 49. 5
 so great grace and offred *high* estate; II. vii. 50. 2
 Of whom *high* Jove wont whylome feasted bee; II. vii. 59. 6
 unto all that live in *high* degree, II. vii. 60. 3
 Above the water were on *high* extent, II. vii. 61. 5
 his hand, . . . Uplifting *high*, II. viii. 30. 6
 hurling up his harmefull blade on *hy*, II. viii. 33. 5
 As when a windy tempest bloweth *hye*, II. viii. 48. 1
 Doth blesse her servants, and them *high* advaunche, II. ix. 5. 5
 And in her favor *high* bee reckoned, II. ix. 6. 8
 so *high* as foe might not it clime, II. ix. 21. 2
 lifted *high* above this earthly masse, II. ix. 45. 3
 With *high* renowne and great felicity: II. x. 36. 3
 wondrous wit to menage *high* affayres, II. x. 37. 2
 (O too *high* ditty for my simple time!) II. x. 50. 7
 Semiramis, Whom antique history so *high* doth rayse, II. x. 66. 3
 Did *high* advance the crowne of Faery: II. x. 75. 5
 most gent, That ever brandished bright steele on *hye*! II. xi. 17. 6
 tomling low From the *high* mountaines, II. xi. 18. 5
 Joves harness-bearing Bird from *hye*, II. xi. 43. 1
 craggie clift Depending from on *high*, II. xii. 4. 3
 lifting up his vertuous staffe on *hye*, II. xii. 26. 6
 On th' other side an *high* rocke toured still, II. xii. 30. 5
 The painted flowres, the trees unshooting *hye*, II. xii. 58. 6
 Presume so *high* to stretch mine humble quill?, III. Pr. 3. 3
 'He should advanced bee to *high* regard,' III. i. 27. 8
high Jove Doth light the lower world, III. i. 57. 6
High time it seemed then for everie wight, III. i. 58. 1

High—Continued.

When in so *high* an object they do lyte, III. ii. 3. 7
 Onely for honour and for *high* regard, III. ii. 7. 4
 bright ventayle, lifted up on *hye*, III. ii. 24. 3
 stirredst up th' Heroes *high* intents, III. iii. 2. 8
 standing *high* aloft low lay thine eare, III. iii. 9. 1
 Al holding crosses in their hands on *hye*, III. iii. 38. 6
 caused to be hanged *hy* In his chiefe Church, III. iii. 59. 2
 all the conquests which them *high* did reare, III. iv. 1. 5
 Is this thine *high* advaunche?, III. iv. 36. 3
 her whylome upon *high* Pindus hill He loved, III. iv. 41. 4
 her bowre Is built of hollow billowes heaped *hye*, III. iv. 43. 2
 Was mounted *high* in top of heaven sheene, III. iv. 51. 7
 The prayes of *high* God be faire displayes, III. iv. 59. 3
 to all *high* desert and honour doth aspyre, III. v. 1. 9
 a gentle Lady of great sway And *high* accompt, III. v. 4. 6
 by no means the *high* banke he could sease, III. v. 19. 8
 Of Gods *high* praise, and of their loves sweet teene, III. v. 40. 4
 so disloyally Deeme of her *high* desert, III. v. 45. 7
 A Faerie was, yborne of *high* degree, III. v. 4. 3
 With which *high* God his workmanship hath deckt; III. vi. 12. 5
 having hong upon a bough on *high* Iler bow, III. vi. 18. 1
 set his triumphes *hye*, III. vi. 49. 7
 Through the tops of the *high* trees, III. vii. 6. 1
 His caytive thought durst not so *high* aspyre: III. vii. 16. 5
 (*high* God did so ordaine) III. vii. 27. 1
 with blasphemous bannes *high* God in peeces tare, III. vii. 39. 0
 Bad that same boaster, as he mote, on *high*, III. viii. 16. 3
 So much *high* God doth innocence embrace, III. viii. 29. 5
 From top of Hemus by him heaped *hye*: III. ix. 22. 6
 Troyvant . . . which stands so *hy*, III. ix. 45. 6
High over billes and over dales he fedd, III. x. 55. 1
 'O soverayne Lord! that sit'st on *hye*, III. xi. 9. 2
 submit you to *high* providence; III. xi. 14. 4
High heven beholdes sad lovers nightly theeveryes, III. xi. 45. 9
 him selfe up rearing *hye*, III. xii. 23. 1
 clapt on *hye* his coulour winges twaine, III. xii. 23. 7
 she did extend Her sword *high* over him, III. xii. 36. 9
 From her *high* spirit chase imperious feare, IV. Pr. 5. 3
 on *high* there hong The golden Apple, IV. i. 22. 4
 his mightie hand He heav'd on *high*, IV. iii. 33. 2
 For their *high* merits and great dignitie, IV. iii. 44. 4
 With dreadfull force falles on some steeple *hie*: IV. vi. 14. 3
 At last his lucklesse hand he beav'd on *hie*, IV. vi. 18. 6
 had done outrage in so *high* degree: IV. vi. 22. 7
 Daughter unto a Lord of *high* degree; IV. vii. 15. 2
 to wreake on worthlesse wight Your *high* displeasure, IV. viii. 17. 3
 Ryding upon a Dromedare on *hie*, IV. viii. 38. 7
 right hand In full avengement heaved up on *hie*, IV. viii. 43. 2
 lov'd a Ladie of *high* parentage; IV. viii. 50. 2
 might not aspyre To match so *high*, IV. viii. 50. 4
 hand on *high* with golden ribbands laced; IV. x. 8. 5
 The roote up *high* was reared from the ground, IV. x. 37. 5
 when thou spredst thy mantle forth on *hie*, IV. x. 44. 7
 Wayting when as the Anthem should be sung on *hye*, IV. x. 48. 9
 Faire Ister, flowing from the mountaine *hie*; IV. xi. 20. 5
 Bearing his sixe deformed heads on *hye*, IV. xi. 32. 2
High Swale, unquiet Nide, and troublous Skell; IV. xi. 37. 7
 To tell the sands, or count the starres on *hye*, IV. xi. 53. 2
 much more eath to tell the starres on *hy*, IV. xii. 1. 5
 yours the wait by *high* prerogative, IV. xii. 31. 6
high adord with solemne feasts, V. Pr. 9. 8
 For his great justice, held in *high* regard, V. i. 30. 2
 place deserved with the Gods on *hy*, V. ii. 1. 7
 Which she with wrongs hath heaped up so *hy*, V. ii. 9. 5
 as if he band *High* God, V. ii. 18. 8
 He pitcht upon a pole, on *high* ordayned; V. ii. 19. 4
 made them stoupe that looked carst so *hie*, V. ii. 21. 5
 Still holding up her suppliant hands on *hye*, V. ii. 26. 4
 nayld on *high* that all might them behold, V. ii. 26. 9
 holding forth on *hie* An huge great paire of ballance, V. ii. 30. 2
 'Therefore I will throw downe these mountaine *hie*, V. ii. 38. 1
 All creatures must obey the voice of the Most *Hie*, V. ii. 40. 9
 He pulleth downe, he setteth up on *hy*; V. ii. 41. 7
 she causd his warlike armes Be hang'd on *high*, V. v. 21. 7
 lampe of lightsome day Up-lifted in the porch of heaven *hie*: V. vii. 17. 4
 For *high* disdaine of such indignity, V. vii. 28. 6
 a mayden Queene of *high* renowne, V. viii. 17. 2
 mounting straight upon a charret *hye*, V. viii. 28. 4
 he was mounted in his seat so *high*, V. viii. 33. 3
High over hilles, and lowly over dales, V. viii. 39. 2
 by heavens *high* decree, V. viii. 44. 6
 With many towres, and terras mounted *hye*, V. ix. 21. 6
high over his head There written was, V. ix. 26. 1
 sate on *high*, that she might all men see, V. ix. 27. 3
 a thousand more of such as sings Hymus to *high* God, V. ix. 29. 6
 With which *high* God had blest her happie land, V. ix. 30. 4
 All lovely daughters of *high* Jove, V. ix. 31. 4
 So sitting *high* in dreaded soverayntie, V. ix. 34. 1
 through *high* heavens graee, V. ix. 42. 1
 many *high* regards and reasons gainst her red, V. ix. 43. 9
 Next gan Religion gainst her to impute *High* Gods beheast, V. ix. 44. 6
high alliance unto forren powre; V. ix. 45. 6
 wretched ruine of so *high* estate; V. ix. 46. 5
 meriteth to have as *high* a place, V. x. 1. 6
 Eitsoones againe his axe he raught on *hie*, V. xi. 10. 1
 The which this Gyant reared first on *hie*, V. xi. 19. 3
 To him assynd her *high* beheast to doo, V. xii. 3. 7
 No shame to stoupe, ones head more *high* to reare; V. xii. 19. 3
 the cursd felon *high* did reare IIs cruell hand, V. xii. 20. 2

High—Continued.

from low to high uplifted is your fame	VI. Pr. 6. 9
through high disdain And proud desight	VI. i. 15. 1
both their hands on <i>hie</i> At once did heave	VI. i. 38. 1
placed <i>high</i> above Or low beneath	VI. ii. 1. 5
Upon him tooke the roiall high degree	VI. ii. 28. 8
Whether high trowing or accosting low	VI. ii. 32. 2
yet past a boy, And being now <i>high</i> time	VI. ii. 32. 9
the <i>high</i> desire . . . which in you doth aspire	VI. ii. 34. 4
in achievement of her <i>high</i> behest	VI. ii. 37. 7
That made them grow so <i>high</i> t' all honorable hap	VI. iv. 36. 9
To happie blisse he was full <i>high</i> uprear'd	VI. v. 12. 4
did stryde At every step upon the tiptoes <i>hie</i>	VI. vii. 42. 6
from the <i>high</i> degree of happy state Fell	VI. viii. 2. 8
They prayd <i>high</i> God them farre from them to send	VI. ix. 6. 6
Unmyndfull of his vow, and <i>high</i> behest	VI. x. 1. 3
From so <i>high</i> step to stoupe unto so low	VI. x. 3. 2
to low, to <i>hie</i> , To friends, to foes	VI. x. 23. 8
With ragged weedes, and lockes upstaring <i>hye</i>	VI. xi. 27. 4
The same is yonder Lady, whom <i>high</i> God did save	VI. xii. 17. 9
Of good and bad alike, of low and <i>hie</i>	VI. xii. 28. 6
Whom though <i>high</i> Jove of kingdome did deprive	VII. vi. 2. 8
obtain'd Great power of Jove, and <i>high</i> authority	VII. vi. 3. 2
doth sound on <i>hie</i> Warres and allurams	VII. vi. 3. 7
come before <i>high</i> Jove her dooings to discharge	VII. vi. 17. 9
To thrust . . . eke our selves from heavens <i>high</i> Empire	VII. vi. 21. 4
To Joves <i>high</i> Palace straight cast to ascend	VII. vi. 23. 8
Or from <i>high</i> hills or from the dales belowe	VII. vi. 39. 5
dooth oft refuse This too <i>high</i> flight	VII. vii. 1. 4
Then any of the gods or Powers on <i>hie</i>	VII. vii. 5. 4
his <i>high</i> head, that seemeth always here	VII. vii. 11. 3
Whether those same on <i>high</i> , or these belowe	VII. vii. 20. 2
daughters of <i>high</i> Jove And timely Night	VII. vii. 45. 1
that <i>high</i> look, with which she doth comptroll	Am. x. 10
ye <i>high</i> hevns, that all this sorowe see	Am. xlv. 9
Not earth, for her <i>high</i> thoughts more heavenly are	Am. lv. 5
And eke her mind is pure immortal <i>hye</i>	Am. lv. 12
<i>High</i> time it is this warre now ended were	Am. lvii. 2
<i>high</i> worths surpassing paragon	Am. lxxv. 5
Shall lift you up unto an <i>high</i> degree	Am. lxxxii. 14
Garnish with heavenly gifts of <i>high</i> degree	Epith. 187
Bring her up to th' <i>high</i> altar	Epith. 215
walkes about <i>high</i> heaven all the night?	Epith. 375
ye <i>high</i> heavens, the temple of the gods	Epith. 409
ayry Towers upraised much more <i>high</i>	Com. Son. iv. 4
forme, which now doth dwell In his <i>high</i> thought	H.L. 194
Advance the banner of thy conquest <i>hie</i>	H.B. 268
Unto the God of Love, <i>high</i> heavens king	H.H.L. 7
That <i>High</i> Eternal Powre, which now doth move	H.H.L. 27
where those Ideas on <i>hie</i> Enraunged be	H.H.B. 82
Which in their <i>high</i> protections doe containe	H.H.B. 87
That sits upon the righteous throne on <i>hy</i>	H.H.B. 151
With which she rules the house of God on <i>hy</i>	H.H.B. 193
Through observation of her <i>high</i> behest	H.H.B. 202
Of Gods <i>high</i> praise, that fills the brasen sky	H.H.B. 263
cropt full leateously The tender stalkes on <i>hye</i>	Proth. 28
From those <i>high</i> Towers this noble Lord issuing	Proth. 163
High-ador'd. See Adored, High.	
High-advanced. <i>high advanced</i> crests downe meckely feld;	II. xii. 40. 5
High-aspiring. she beholds, with <i>high aspiring</i> thought	Col. 612
So was the <i>high-aspiring</i> with huge ruine humbled	V. ii. 50. 9
High-blowing. Nor th' horrible upore of windes <i>high blowing</i> , Ro. xiii. 9	
High-conceited. Do kindle love in <i>high conceited</i> sprights;	H.H.B. 5
Higher. honor Pan with hymnes of <i>higher</i> vaine	S.C. N. 8
The kindely dewe drops from the <i>higher</i> tree	S.C. N. 31
if ought <i>higher</i> were than that, did it desyre	I. iv. 11. 9
thoother rather <i>higher</i> did arise	II. xii. 66. 5
yet love can <i>higher</i> styte Then reasons reach	III. ii. 36. 6
The <i>higher</i> place in her Heroick mynd	III. v. 55. 5
eke in stature <i>higher</i> by a span;	IV. vii. 5. 3
He shouldered him from off the <i>higher</i> ground	V. ii. 49. 8
meriteth indeede an <i>higher</i> name	VI. Pr. 6. 8
<i>Higher</i> then all the rest	VI. ix. 8. 2
Though meane her lot, yet <i>higher</i> did her mind ascend	VI. ix. 10. 9
From pitch of <i>higher</i> place unto this low degree	VI. ix. 28. 9
My spirit to an <i>higher</i> pitch will rayse	Am. lxxx. 12
he gan to mount up <i>hye</i>	H.L. 68
His dunghill thoughts . . . no <i>higher</i> dare aspyre	H.L. 184
Thereof he fashions in his <i>higher</i> skill	H.B. 221
How ever here on <i>higher</i> steps we stand	H.H.L. 201
The hearts of men . . . may lift themselves up <i>hyer</i>	H.H.B. 19
How much lesse those, much <i>higher</i> in degree	H.H.B. 61
Highest. the toppes even of the <i>hiest</i> hills	Bel. vi. 6
Proud of his <i>highest</i> service	Jan. iv. 3
they bene daughters of the <i>hyghest</i> Jove	S.C. Jun. 67
honor now of <i>highest</i> gods she is	S.C. N. 197
Into the <i>highest</i> top of heaven gan clime	Gn. 157
downe on them to fall from <i>highest</i> towres	Gn. 580
Abides in <i>highest</i> place above the best	Gn. 614
in <i>highest</i> place, t' approach him nigh	Hub. 470
the <i>highest</i> now in grace Be the wilde beasts	Hub. 619
From <i>highest</i> staire to lowest step me drave	Ti. 25
I doo dailie see things <i>highest</i> placed	Ti. 180
That him to <i>highest</i> honour shall advance	Ti. 271
raised they the puissant brood . . . To <i>highest</i> heaven	Ti. 383
sits in <i>highest</i> seate Of this worlds glorie	Ti. 463
out of sight to <i>highest</i> heaven mounted	Ti. 600
To raine in th' aire from th' earth to <i>highest</i> skie	Mu. 212
in the <i>highest</i> place, Urania, sister unto Astrotell	Col. 486
th' youngest is the <i>highest</i> in degree	Col. 543

Highest—Continued.

all harts that hornes the <i>highest</i> beares;	Col. 714
<i>highest</i> looks have not the <i>highest</i> mynd	Col. 715
Nor laughtie words most full of <i>highest</i> thoughts	Col. 716
purchase <i>highest</i> rowmes in bowre and hall	Col. 726
Whose girland now is set in <i>highest</i> place	Dec. Son. xiii. 2
thou, most dreaded impie of <i>highest</i> Jove	I. Pr. 3. 1
<i>highest</i> God, the Lord of life and light	I. i. 37. 6
faire Hesperus in <i>highest</i> skie Had spent his lampe	I. ii. 6. 6
Through <i>highest</i> heaven with weaker hand to rayne	I. iv. 9. 4
to the <i>highest</i> she did still aspyre	I. v. 11. 8
'O lightsome day! the lampe of <i>highest</i> Jove	I. vii. 23. 1
Both loftie towres and <i>highest</i> trees hath rent	I. viii. 9. 7
that all this doth behold From <i>highest</i> heven	I. ix. 47. 2
he leads him to the <i>highest</i> Mount	I. x. 53. 1
descend From <i>highest</i> heven	I. x. 56. 3
gan to <i>highest</i> God entirely pray	I. xi. 32. 4
Till it the pitch of <i>highest</i> praise exceeds	II. ii. 31. 4
That warlike feats doest <i>highest</i> glorifie	II. iii. 38. 3
set in <i>highest</i> seat of dignitee	II. iv. 19. 4
As if the <i>highest</i> God defy he would	II. vii. 40. 5
upper end to <i>highest</i> heven was knitt	II. vii. 46. 3
Accusing <i>highest</i> Jove and gods ingrate	II. vii. 60. 7
<i>highest</i> God that loves his creatures so	II. viii. 1. 6
forth looked from the <i>highest</i> spire The watch	II. ix. 11. 6
Like <i>highest</i> heaven compassed around	II. ix. 45. 2
lift it selfe unto the <i>highest</i> skyes?	II. x. 1. 5
To pricke of <i>highest</i> prayse forth to advance	II. xii. 1. 3
Imperious Love hath <i>highest</i> set his throne	III. ii. 23. 2
to the <i>highest</i> and the worthiest	III. v. 2. 5
in her hart finde <i>highest</i> rowme	III. v. 11. 3
doth not <i>highest</i> God vouchsafe to take The love	III. v. 47. 6
Forthy she standeth on the <i>highest</i> staire	III. v. 54. 7
Goddesse, that doest <i>highest</i> sit	V. Pr. 11. 1
Though vertue then were held in <i>highest</i> price	V. i. 1. 1
whylome rebelled Gainst <i>highest</i> heaven	V. i. 9. 7
are rul'd by righteous lore Of <i>highest</i> Jove	V. vii. 1. 6
heavenly honours in the <i>highest</i> place	V. vii. 2. 4
till she the <i>highest</i> stage had scand	VII. vi. 8. 8
that soveraigne seat By <i>highest</i> Jove assign'd	VII. vi. 12. 2
in th' <i>highest</i> sky, Was placed	VII. vi. 19. 3
even the <i>highest</i> Powers of heaven to check	VII. vi. 22. 4
to the <i>highest</i> him, that is beight	VII. vi. 35. 4
upon the <i>highest</i> heights Of Arlo-hill	VII. vi. 36. 5
That is the <i>highest</i> head (in all mens sights)	VII. vi. 36. 7
standeth on the <i>hyghest</i> staire	Am. lviii. 11
striving . . . To be advanced <i>highest</i> in degree	Com. Son. ii. 8
As to the <i>Highest</i> they approach more neare	H.H.B. 100
Yet is that <i>Highest</i> farre beyond all telling	H.H.B. 101
crowne . . . in signe of <i>highest</i> soverainty	H.H.B. 191
High-flying. To impe the wings of thy <i>high flying</i> mynd	H.H.B. 135
Highgate. <i>Highgate</i> made the meare thereof by West	III. ix. 46. 2
Highly. them for ever <i>highly</i> to advance	Hub. 961
they him <i>highly</i> prayse	T.M. 414
all the brood of Greece so <i>highly</i> praised	Col. 413
<i>highly</i> honourd in his laughtie eye	I. vii. 16. 2
Whom <i>highly</i> he did reverence and adore	I. x. 49. 5
Was never king more <i>highly</i> magnifide	II. x. 52. 1
for Apollos temple <i>highly</i> herried	II. xii. 13. 9
To heare her Love so <i>highly</i> magnifide	III. ii. 11. 2
in all His famous conquests <i>highly</i> magnifide	III. vii. 31. 7
Gan <i>highly</i> to commend the happie life	VI. ix. 18. 8
High-minded. <i>High minded</i> Cleopatra	I. v. 50. 7
High-mounted. See High, Mounted.	
On which a grove of Oakes <i>high-mounted</i> growes	VII. vi. 41. 2
High-reared. <i>High reared</i> mounts, the lands about to vew	IV. x. 24. 5
High-soaring. As a faire stoupe of her <i>high soaring</i> thought	V. ix. 34. 7
Hight. See Height, Hote.	
Say it out, Diggon, whatever it <i>hight</i>	S.C. S. 172
The gentle shepheard . . . That Colin <i>hight</i>	S.C. D. 3
th' halfe-horsy people, Centaures <i>hight</i>	Gn. 41
a good old woman was, <i>Hight</i> Mother Hubberd	Hub. 34
all that in this world is worthise <i>hight</i>	T.M. 105
So hee his sonnes both Syre and brother <i>hight</i>	T.M. 264
Therefore the nurse of vertue I am <i>hight</i>	T.M. 457
a gentle Nymph was found, <i>Hight</i> Astery	Mu. 119
Aragonn (so his foe was <i>hight</i>)	Mu. 385
Ne let the sacred Sisters here be <i>hight</i>	D. 11
Astrophel he <i>hight</i>	As. 6
first his sister that Clorinda <i>hight</i>	As. 211
another swaine . . . <i>Hight</i> Thestylis	As. Interl. 221
(a jolly groom . . . <i>Hight</i> Hobbinol;)	Col. 15
when I asked . . . how he <i>hight</i>	Col. 65
a bonie swaine, That Cuddy <i>hight</i>	Col. 81
(Mole <i>hight</i> that mountain gray	Col. 104
Mulla . . . so <i>hight</i> The Nymph	Col. 108
her owne brother river, Bregog <i>hight</i>	Col. 117
So <i>hight</i> because of this deceitfull traine	Col. 118
Allo <i>hight</i> , Broad-water called farre	Col. 123
a gentle bonylasse . . . That Marin <i>hight</i>	Col. 173
a great shepheadesse, that Cynthia <i>hight</i>	Col. 234
a lovely lasse, <i>hight</i> Lucida	Col. 456
The false Duessa, now Fidessa <i>hight</i>	I. ii. 44. 1
charge of them was to a Porter <i>hight</i>	I. iv. 6. 3
That noble order <i>hight</i> of maidenhed	I. vii. 46. 4
at her parting said, She Queene of Faeries <i>hight</i>	I. ix. 14. 9
Sir Terwin <i>hight</i> , that well himselfe advaunst	I. ix. 27. 3
'I, that <i>hight</i> Trevisan,' (quoth he)	I. ix. 32. 5
He was an aged syre . . . <i>Hight</i> Humilta	I. x. 5. 8
them receives a gentle Squire . . . <i>Hight</i> Reverence	I. x. 7. 6

Hight—Continued.

the eldest, that Fidelia <i>hight</i> ,	I. x. 12. 6
Her younger sister, that Speranza <i>hight</i> ,	I. x. 14. 1
The City of the greake king <i>hight</i> it well,	I. x. 55. 8
This false woman that Fidessa <i>hight</i> ,	I. xii. 32. 2
Fidessa <i>hight</i> the falsest Dame on grownd,	I. xii. 32. 3
'I wote not how he <i>hight</i> ,	II. i. 18. 6
it <i>hight</i> the <i>Bowre of blis</i> ,	II. i. 51. 9
Was <i>hight</i> Sir Huddibras,	II. ii. 17. 2
Elissa (so the eldest <i>hight</i>)	II. ii. 35. 1
that same Hag, his aged mother, <i>hight</i> Occasion;	II. iv. 10. 8
'My friend, <i>hight</i> Philemon,	II. iv. 20. 1
Pryene, (so she <i>hight</i>),	II. iv. 25. 6
'Phaon I <i>hight</i> , (quoth he)	II. iv. 36. 7
'How <i>hight</i> he then,' (sayd Guyon)	II. iv. 41. 1
Herebus somme of Aeternitie is <i>hight</i> ,	II. iv. 41. 9
rash Pyrochles varlett, Atin <i>hight</i> ,	II. v. 25. 4
<i>hight</i> by name The Idle lake,	II. vi. 10. 1
faire Philotime she rightly <i>hight</i> ,	II. vii. 49. 1
The Gardin of Proserpina this <i>hight</i> ;	II. vii. 53. 1
Wherefore <i>Morddure</i> it rightfully is <i>hight</i> ,	II. viii. 21. 6
He Steward was, <i>hight</i> Diet;	II. ix. 27. 8
The kitchin clerke, that <i>hight</i> Digestion,	II. ix. 31. 3
<i>hight</i> Phantastes by his nature trew,	II. ix. 52. 2
An auncient booke, <i>hight</i> Briton monuments,	II. ix. 59. 6
booke, That <i>hight</i> Antiquitee of Faery lond;	II. ix. 60. 2
River that whylome was <i>hight</i> The ancient Abus,	II. x. 16. 2
germans did subdew all Germany, Of whom it <i>hight</i> ;	II. x. 22. 8
woody hilles . . . <i>hight</i> of him Glamorgan,	II. x. 33. 8
Most mercilesse of women, Wyden <i>hight</i> ,	II. x. 35. 7
huilt that gate which of his name is <i>hight</i> ,	II. x. 46. 6
most famous <i>hight</i> For skill in Musicke	II. x. 59. 7
their Capitayns, which <i>hight</i> Hengist and Horsus,	II. x. 65. 1
Uther, which Pendragon <i>hight</i> ,	II. x. 68. 1
Therefore a Fay he her according <i>hight</i> ,	II. x. 71. 8
Forthy this <i>hight</i> The Rocke of ville Reproch,	II. xii. 8. 1
therefore are they <i>hight</i> The Wandring Islands.	II. xii. 11. 6
Verdant (so he <i>hight</i>) he soone untyde,	II. xii. 82. 8
<i>hight</i> Grylle by name,	II. xii. 86. 7
she th' Errant Damzell <i>hight</i> ;	III. i. 24. 7
(For so that Castle <i>hight</i> by comun name)	III. i. 31. 3
The first of them by name Gardante <i>hight</i> ,	III. i. 45. 1
one of those sixe knights, Gardante <i>hight</i> ,	III. i. 65. 1
The which I seeke to wreake, and Arthegall he <i>hight</i> ,	III. ii. 8. 9
In Deheubarth, that now South-wales is <i>hight</i> ,	III. ii. 18. 4
Her aged Nourse, whose name was Glauce <i>hight</i> ,	III. ii. 30. 2
a faire Lady Nonne, that whilome <i>hight</i> Matilda,	III. iii. 13. 5
'His sonne, <i>hight</i> Vortipore, shall him succede	III. iii. 31. 1
the king of Louthiane, <i>Hight</i> Adin,	III. iii. 37. 6
the Paynim brethren, <i>hight</i> Octa and Oza,	III. iii. 52. 6
'how is she <i>hight</i> ?'	III. iii. 56. 1
Tryphon of sea gods the soveraine leach is <i>hight</i> ,	III. iv. 43. 9
Yet she loves none but one, that Marinell is <i>hight</i> ,	III. v. 8. 9
'A Sea-nymphes sonne, that Marinell is <i>hight</i> ,	III. v. 9. 1
sith love is franticke <i>hight</i> ,	III. vii. 20. 9
She Palladine is <i>hight</i> ,	III. vii. 52. 6
the more to seeme such as she <i>hight</i> ,	III. viii. 10. 4
one old Nymph, <i>hight</i> Panope,	III. viii. 37. 9
Sometimes he boasted that a God he <i>hight</i> ,	III. viii. 39. 6
'Malbecco he, and Hellenore she <i>hight</i> ;	III. ix. 6. 1
Whiles yet on Ida he a shepheard <i>hight</i> ,	III. ix. 36. 3
by him cadd Paros, which before <i>Hight</i> Nausa:	III. ix. 37. 2
'It Troynovant is <i>hight</i> ,	III. ix. 45. 1
he . . . Forgot he was a man, and Gelosy is <i>hight</i> ,	III. x. 60. 9
Aeolus faire daughter, Arne <i>hight</i> ,	III. xi. 42. 2
The one of them the false Duessa <i>hight</i> ,	IV. i. 18. 1
It was to weete the bold Sir Ferraug <i>hight</i> ,	IV. ii. 4. 5
the first <i>hight</i> Priamond,	IV. ii. 41. 8
<i>Hight</i> Bruncheval the hold, who fersly forth did ride,	IV. iv. 17. 9
knowne to few, that Arthegall he <i>hight</i> ,	IV. iv. 42. 8
That goodly hilt was Cestus <i>hight</i> by name,	IV. v. 6. 1
sith ye my name have <i>hight</i> ,	IV. vi. 4. 4
a privy place, betwix us <i>hight</i> ,	IV. vii. 17. 7
it woxe warre old, (Whereof it <i>hight</i>)	IV. viii. 31. 7
one daughter that is <i>hight</i> The faire Pocana,	IV. viii. 49. 3
so much favour she to him hath <i>hight</i>	IV. viii. 54. 1
<i>hight</i> The Queene of beautie,	IV. x. 29. 5
The one of them <i>hight</i> Love,	IV. x. 32. 6
Every of which was to a damzell <i>hight</i> ;	IV. x. 38. 8
(This Tryphon is the seagods surgen <i>hight</i> ,)	IV. xi. 6. 6
Now <i>hight</i> Palemon, and is saylers frend;	IV. xi. 13. 6
<i>hight</i> The Churne and Charwell,	IV. xi. 25. 2
a Scythian king, that Humber <i>hight</i> ,	IV. xi. 37. 8
she that <i>hight</i> of many heastes Polynome;	IV. xi. 60. 9
that which vice was <i>hight</i> , Is now <i>hight</i> vertue,	V. Pr. 4. 2, 3
the Lady, which Irena <i>hight</i> ,	V. i. 4. 1
Chrysaor it was <i>hight</i> ;	V. i. 9. 7
'His name is <i>hight</i> Pollente,	V. ii. 7. 1
The first of them was <i>hight</i> Sir Orimont,	V. iii. 5. 1
called Brigadore, (so was he <i>hight</i> ,)	V. iii. 34. 3
For powre is the right hand of Justice truly <i>hight</i> ,	V. iv. 1. 9
That further mayd, <i>hight</i> Philtera the faire,	V. iv. 8. 7
What hetter dowre can to a dame be <i>hight</i> ?	V. iv. 9. 5
So, Amidas, the land was yours first <i>hight</i> ;	V. iv. 19. 8
'How <i>hight</i> that Amazon?'	V. iv. 33. 1
The Goodman of this house was Dolon <i>hight</i> ;	V. vi. 32. 1
stird up . . . By his had wife that <i>hight</i> Adicia;	V. viii. 20. 3
So said this Damzell, that <i>hight</i> Samient;	V. viii. 23. 7
His name <i>hight</i> Order;	V. ix. 23. 8
All lovely daughters of high Jove, that <i>hight</i> Litae,	V. ix. 31. 4

Hight—Continued.

First gan he tell how this . . . Duessa <i>hight</i> ;	V. ix. 40. 2
Kept by a cowheard, <i>hight</i> Eurytion,	V. x. 10. 2
With his two-headed dogge that Orthrus <i>hight</i> ;	V. x. 10. 6
His sonne was this Geryoneo <i>hight</i> ;	V. x. 11. 1
the sad stele seizd not, where it was <i>hight</i> ,	V. xi. 8. 7
'My name is Burbon <i>hight</i> ,	V. xi. 49. 1
that faire Lady . . . Flourdelis <i>hight</i> ,	V. xi. 49. 6
a Tyrant, which Grandtorto <i>hight</i> ,	V. xi. 60. 3
ller name was <i>hight</i> Detraction,	V. xii. 36. 5
by name Briana <i>hight</i> ,	VI. i. 14. 6
my mother, which then <i>hight</i> Faire Emiline,	VI. ii. 29. 1
The which the fertile Lionesse is <i>hight</i> ,	VI. ii. 30. 4
But faire Priscilla (so that Lady <i>hight</i>)	VI. iii. 10. 1
The faire Serena (so his Lady <i>hight</i>)	VI. iii. 23. 2
Sir Calepine (so <i>hight</i>) Came to the place	VI. iii. 27. 1
aread to me, how <i>hight</i> thy Lord,	VI. iii. 39. 8
'His name . . . Is <i>hight</i> Sir Turpine,	VI. iii. 40. 2
Alhe his Lady, that Blandina <i>hight</i> ,	VI. iii. 42. 6
This hellish Dog, that <i>hight</i> the Blatant Beast;	VI. iv. 12. 2
She could or save or spill whom she would <i>hight</i> :	VI. vii. 31. 8
The fayrest Pastorella her by name did <i>hight</i> ,	VI. ix. 9. 9
Meliboee (so <i>hight</i> that good old man)	VI. ix. 16. 1
The first of them <i>hight</i> mylde Euphrosyne,	VI. x. 22. 7
A lawlesse people, Brigants <i>hight</i> of yore,	VI. x. 39. 3
whose father <i>hight</i> The Lord of Many Ilands,	VI. xii. 4. 1
her owne handmayd, that Melissa <i>hight</i> ,	VI. xii. 14. 8
Old aged Sire, with hower-glasse in hand, <i>Hight</i> Time,)	VII. vi. 8. 7
by her side there ran her Page, that <i>hight</i> Vesper,	VII. vi. 9. 5
there was a Nymph that <i>hight</i> Molanna;	VII. vi. 40. 1
Phoebus selfe, that god of Poets <i>hight</i> ,	VII. vii. 12. 6
The seed of Saturne and faire Nais, Chiron <i>hight</i> ,	VII. vii. 40. 9
With Him that is the God of Sabaoth <i>hight</i> :	VII. viii. 2. 8
Highway. they con to heaven the <i>high-way</i> ,	S. C. S. 90
towards it a broad <i>high way</i> that led,	I. iv. 2. 8
All keepe the broad <i>high way</i> ,	I. x. 10. 5
Through which a beaten broad <i>high way</i> did trace,	II. vii. 21. 3
he freed the Travelers <i>high-way</i> ,	II. x. 39. 3
Hild. See Hield.	
Hilding. Thinking to take them from that <i>hylding</i> hound;	VI. v. 25. 7
Hill. See Arlo.	
On <i>hill</i> , a frame . . . I sawe	Bel. ¹ ii. 1
sodein carthquake loe, Shaking the <i>hill</i>	Bel. ¹ ii. 13
Upon a <i>hill</i> I saw a kindled flame,	Bel. ¹ ix. 1
An carthquake shooke the <i>hill</i>	Bel. ² ii. 13
Upon an <i>hill</i> a bright flame I did see	Bel. ² xi. 1
llygh on a <i>hill</i> a goodly Cedar grewe,	Van. vii. 1
Tho to a <i>hill</i> his faynting focke he ledde,	S. C. Ja. 11
I never lyst presume to Parnasse <i>hyll</i> ,	S. C. Jun. 70
Come up the <i>hyll</i> to me;	S. C. Jul. 6
they dwell (As gotheards wont) upon a <i>hill</i> ,	S. C. Jul. 47
Suffice this <i>hill</i> of our,	S. C. Jul. 76
Whom Ida <i>hyll</i> dyd heare,	S. C. Jul. 146
One daye he sat upon a <i>hyll</i> ,	S. C. Jul. 217
sith thys <i>hyll</i> Thou hast such doubt to climbe,	S. C. Jul. 231
Sitting upon a <i>hill</i> so hys,	S. C. Au. 67
Hey, ho, the high <i>hyll</i> !	S. C. Au. 58
Sitte we downe here under the <i>hill</i> ;	S. C. S. 62
with the same fill every <i>hill</i> and dale,	D. 322
did roll downe from his <i>hill</i> Huge mightie stones,	Col. 149
llygh on an <i>hill</i> , his focke to wewen wide,	I. i. 23. 3
Phochus fiery carre . . . was climbing up the Easterne <i>hill</i> ,	I. ii. 1. 8
she . . . every <i>hil</i> and dale, . . . Did search,	I. ii. 8. 6
hee . . . turned wyde Unto an <i>hil</i> ;	I. iii. 26. 5
on a sandie <i>hill</i> , . . . it mounted was full hie,	I. iv. 5. 5
Sisyphus an . . . stone did reele Against an <i>hill</i> ,	I. v. 35. 4
they pas Forth to an <i>hill</i> that was both steepe and hy,	I. x. 46. 2
That <i>hill</i> they scale with all their powre and might,	I. x. 47. 7
that sacred <i>hill</i> , . . . Adorn'd with fruitfull Olives	I. x. 54. 1
he lay upon the sunny side Of a great <i>hill</i> ,	I. xi. 4. 6
Dragon . . . himselfe like a great <i>hill</i> :	I. xi. 4. 6
to an <i>hill</i> herselfe withdraw asyde;	I. xi. 6. 2
Fayre marching underneath a shady <i>hill</i> ,	II. i. 5. 7
Still he him guided over dale and <i>hill</i> ,	II. i. 34. 5
Like as Cupido on Idaeian <i>hill</i> ,	II. viii. 6. 1
the ruines of great Ossa <i>hill</i> ,	II. x. 3. 3
the brode shadow of an hoarie <i>hill</i> ;	II. xii. 30. 4
the pleasaunt <i>hill</i> Of Rhodope,	II. xii. 62. 1
her whilome upon high Pindus <i>hill</i> He loved,	III. iv. 41. 4
Whether in Paphos, or Cytheron <i>hill</i> ,	III. v. 29. 4
he came unto a rocky <i>hill</i>	III. x. 56. 3
the Trojane hoy so fayre He snatcht from Ida <i>hill</i> ,	III. xi. 34. 5
Nor hedge, nor ditch, nor <i>hill</i> , nor dale she staies,	IV. vii. 22. 1
A gentle Faulcon sitting on an <i>hill</i> ,	V. v. 16. 2
Like a wyld Gote, leaping from <i>hill</i> to <i>hill</i> ,	V. ix. 15. 4
chaced them both over <i>hill</i> and dale,	V. xi. 59. 7
upon yond rocky <i>hill</i> ,	VI. i. 13. 1
out of an <i>hill</i> fresh gushing did appere,	VI. iii. 50. 9
It was an <i>hill</i> plaste in an open plaine,	VI. v. 6. 1
the <i>hill</i> . . . Did seeme to overlooke the lowly vale;	VI. x. 8. 7
are wont to haunt Upon this <i>hill</i> ,	VI. x. 15. 3
upon an <i>hill</i> not farre away,	VI. xi. 36. 6
highest heights Of Arlo-hill (Who knows not Arlo-hill?)	VII. vi. 36. 6
(Beeing of old the best and fairest <i>Hill</i>	VII. vi. 37. 6
The gods assembled all on Arlo <i>Hill</i> ;	VII. vii. 3. 2
So full they filled every <i>hill</i> and Plaine;	VII. vii. 4. 5
In a fayre Plaine upon an equall <i>Hill</i>	VII. vii. 8. 1
assembled were On Haemus <i>hill</i>	VII. vii. 12. 3
she was bred and nurst On Cynthus <i>hill</i> ,	VII. vii. 60. 4
Hillock. Upon a litle <i>hillocke</i> she was placed	VI. ix. 8. 1

Hill's. On high hills top I saw a stately frame, *Bel.* 2 ii. 1
 affrayd To cline this *hilles* height. *S.C.* Jul. 72
 at length she came To an *hilles* side, *III.* vii. 4. 7
 Under a steepe *hilles* side it placed was, *IV.* v. 33. 1
Hills. the toppes even of the hiest *hilles*, *Bel.* 1 vi. 6
 from nie *hilles* a naked rout of Faunes *Bel.* 1 x. 11
 faire Dodonian tree . . . Upon seaven *hills* (*hilles*) *Bel.* v. 2
 from nigh *hills*, with hideous outerie, *Bel.* 2 xii. 11
 Seven Romane *Hills*, the worlds Seven Wonderments. *Ro.* ii. 14
 Jove . . . Her whelm'd with *hills*, these seven *hills*, *Ro.* iv. 7
 Heapt *hills* on *hills* to scale the starrie skie, *Ro.* xii. 2
 heaped was On these seven Romane *hills*, *Ro.* xii. 10
 Keeping his sheepe on the *hills* of Kent? *S.C.* F. 93
 Leave me those *hilles* *S.C.* Jun. 19
 thou wert wont on wastfull *hylls* to siege, *S.C.* Jun. 50
 on *hylls*, or dales, or other where, *S.C.* Jun. 107
 The wastfull *hylls* . . . Is a playne overture. *S.C.* Jul. 27
 Thus holy *hylls* to blame, *S.C.* Jul. 38
 the *hills* bene nigher heven, *S.C.* Jul. 89
 The *hylls* where dwell'd holy saints *S.C.* Jul. 113
 They heape *hylls* of wrath; *S.C.* Jul. 202
 Where thickest grasse did cloath the open *hills*.
 th' hollow *hills*, from which their silver voyces *T.M.* 21
 do feed Your carelesse flocks on *hills* *D.* 520
 where may I the *hills* and pastures see, *Col.* 238
 'These be the *hills* (quoth he) the surges hie, *Col.* 240
 lie, On *hills* and downes, *Col.* 317
 woods, and *hills*, and valleyes *Col.* 482
 the high *hills* Titan discovered, *I.* ii. 7. 4
 High over *hills*, and lowe adowne the dale, *I.* vii. 28. 8
 dale that lowly lay Betwixt two *hills*, *H.* i. 24. 4
 to remove . . . Those pretious *hills* *H.* vii. 6. 3
 these rich *hills* of welth doest hide apart *H.* vii. 7. 3
 it survew'd as *hills* doen lower ground; *H.* ix. 45. 4
 as he to those woody *hilles* did fly, *H.* x. 33. 7
 Through *hills* and dales he speedy way did make, *H.* xi. 26. 4
 The dales for shade, the *hilles* for breathing space, *H.* xii. 58. 6
 Emongst the woody *hilles* of Dynevowre: *III.* iii. 8. 6
 huge *hills* Of dying people, *III.* iii. 41. 1
 heaped *hills* on hight To scale the skyes *III.* vii. 47. 4
 a shady glade Of the Riphean *hills*, *III.* viii. 6. 4
 High over *hilles* and over dales he fiedd, *III.* x. 55. 1
 The *hills* doe not the lowly dales disdaine, *V.* ii. 41. 3
 The dales doe not the lofty *hills* envy. *V.* ii. 41. 4
 High over *hilles*, and lowly over dales, *V.* viii. 39. 2
 over rockes, and *hilles*, and every place *V.* ix. 16. 4
 Through woods and *hills* he follow'd him *VI.* iii. 26. 6
 Through *hills* and dales, through bushes and through breres, *VI.* viii. 32. 1
 Through *hills*, through dales, through forests, *VI.* ix. 2. 6
 in *hills*, in woods, in dales, *VI.* x. 3. 6
 To sing of *hilles* and woods mongst warres and Knights, *VII.* vi. 37. 2
 Or from high *hilles* or from the dales belowe, *VII.* vi. 39. 5
 Now like great *Hills*, and streight like sluces *VII.* vii. 20. 9
 His golden beame upon the *hills* doth spread, *Epith.* 20
Hilly. There is a *hillye* place, *S.C.* Jul. 58
Hills. *hills* were burnisht gold, and handle strong *I.* vii. 30. 8
Him (*partial list*).
 A shepheards boye, (no better doe *him* call,) *S.C.* Ja. 1
Him rested the goodman on the lea, *S.C.* F. 158
 but happily I *hym* spyde, *S.C.* Mar. 31
 give *him* curds and clouted Creame. *S.C.* N. 99
 Eternally *Him* praise that hath them blest; *D.* 256
 A lovely Ladie rode *him* faire beside, *I.* i. 4. 1
Him als accompanyd upon the way *H.* i. 7. 1
 With *him* went Hope . . . a handsome Mayd, *III.* xii. 13. 1
 Betwixt *him* and his hurt bene happily, *IV.* viii. 43. 7
 As one that had no life *him* left *VI.* vi. 32. 9
 highest *him*, that is behight Father of Gods *VII.* vi. 35. 4
Him first to love that us so dearly bought, *H.H.L.* 188
Himself (*partial list*).
 Unto his journey did *himselfe* adresse, *Mut.* 146
 Like as *himselfe* us pleaseth save or spill. *Col.* 814
 like *himselfe* desire for to heget: *Col.* 864
 Whereas that Pagan proud *him selfe* did rest *I.* vi. 40. 5
 death he could not worke *himselfe* thereby, *I.* ix. 54. 6
Himselfe to chearish, *I.* x. 29. 5
 The knight *him selfe* even trembled at his fall, *I.* xi. 55. 1
 Mournes inwardly, and makes to *him selfe* mone; *II.* i. 42. 7
 As with lamenting eyes *him selfe* did lately view. *II.* ii. 45. 9
 Cursing his Gods, and *him selfe* damning deepe: *II.* viii. 37. 2
 In which *himselfe* was charged heavily *II.* x. 49. 3
 That powre . . . makes them like *himselfe* *V.* Pr. 10. 7
 From her unto the miscreant *him selfe*; *V.* viii. 19. 6
 the food of life, . . . Even he *himselfe*, *H.H.L.* 195
Hind. At my right hand a *Hynde* (*Hinde*) appear'd *Pet.* i. 4
 the stout *hynde* arm'd his right hand with steele: *Ro.* xviii. 6
 With love long time did languish, as the striken *hind*. *I.* ii. 24. 9
 slew with glauncing dart amisse A gentle *Hynd*, *I.* vi. 17. 6
 As gentle *Hynd*, . . . forth her bleeding life does raine, *II.* i. 38. 6
 The hartlesse *Hynd* and Robucke to dismay, *II.* ii. 7. 4
 As *hynd* from her, so she fed from her eaimy. *II.* ii. 7. 9
 didst not thou see a heeding *Hynde*, *II.* iii. 32. 7
 Like as an *Hynd* forth singled from the heard, *III.* vii. 1. 1
 Thrust to an *Hynd* within some covert glade, *IV.* vi. 12. 4
 Like warie *Hynd* within the weedie soyle, *IV.* x. 55. 8
 an *Hynde*, whose calfe is falne unwares *IV.* xii. 17. 6
 a sturdy ploughman with his *hynde* *VI.* viii. 12. 1
 Coridon it was, the silly shepherds *hynd*. *VI.* xi. 27. 9
 a young fawne, that late hath lost the *hynd*. *Am.* lxxviii. 2
Hinder. His *hinder* beele was wrapt in a clout, *S.C.* May 243

Hinder—Continued.

Full closely creeping by the *hinder* side, *Mut.* 403
 all the *hinder* partes, . . . Were ruinous and old, *I.* iv. 6. 8
 To *hinder* soule from her desired rest, *II.* i. 48. 2
 That nought mote *hinder* his quicke prejudice: *II.* ix. 49. 7
 All that did earst it *hinder* and molest, *II.* xi. 32. 7
 they agayne returne hacke by the *hinder* gate. *III.* vi. 32. 9
 Till on her horses *hinder* parts it fell; *IV.* vi. 13. 6
 To *hinder* thee from the just heritage *V.* vii. 23. 3
 heavy armes . . . *hinder* him from libertie to pant; *VI.* iv. 19. 3
 her *hinder* partes did plainc expresse A monstrous Dragon, *VI.* vi. 10. 8
 what should *hinder*, but that we likewise Should handle *VII.* vi. 30. 4
 Now none doth *hinder* you, *Epith.* 370
Hindering. *Hindering* with his shade my lovely light, *S.C.* F. 173
 for *hindring* of her haste, *III.* vi. 18. 7
Hinders. That *hinders* heavenly thoughts *Am.* xiii. 12
Hindmost. led to th' *hindmost* rowme of three. *II.* ix. 54. 9
 he saw the *hindmost* overtake One of those two, *V.* viii. 5. 6
hindmost in the gate he overhent, *V.* x. 36. 6
Hind parts. his *hindparts*, whereof heed I tooke, *IV.* x. 20. 3
Hindrance. in Princes courts to worke great scath and
hindrance: *V.* ix. 22. 9
Hinds. perfect pleasures . . . grow Amooget poore *hyndes*, *VI.* x. 3. 6
Hinge. To move the world from off his stedfast *henge*, *I.* xi. 21. 8
Hippodames. Infernall Hags, Centaurs, feendes, *Hippodames*, *II.* ix. 50. 8
 Which foure great *Hippodames* did draw in temewise
 tyde. *III.* xi. 40. 9
Hippolytus. *Hippolytus* a jolly huntsman was, *I.* v. 37. 1
 of *Hippolytus* was lefte no monument. *I.* v. 38. 9
Hippolytus'. For that *Hippolytus* rent corse he did redresse. *I.* v. 36. 9
 By Dianes meanes, who was *Hippolytus* trend, *I.* v. 39. 7
Hipponee. *Hipponee* with salt-bedewed wrests; *IV.* xi. 51. 2
Hippothoe. Speedy Hippothoe, and chaste Actea, *IV.* xi. 50. 1
Hips. Though catting *hipps*, and drinking watry fome. *Hub.* 948
 Her dainty limbes above her tender *hips*; *II.* v. 33. 8
Hire. The one for the *hire* which he doth take, *S.C.* May 62
 privily his servant thereto *hire*: *Hub.* 682
 here thy shield is hangd for victors *hyre*? *I.* v. 10. 7
 the measure of thy sinfull *hire* *I.* ix. 46. 3
 thanks . . . He thens departing gave for his paynes *hyre* *I.* x. 68. 5
 him reave of armes, the victors *hire*, *II.* viii. 15. 7
 sufficient were that *hire* For losse of thousand lives, *II.* ix. 5. 8
 cold Canutium, for his *hyre*; *II.* x. 12. 8
 Shall give th' enchaunter his unhappy *hire*. *III.* iii. 36. 6
 To heape on him dew vengeance for his *hire*. *III.* ix. 17. 5
 for her loves first *hire* Give it to her, *IV.* v. 4. 5
 'Loe! there thy *hire*;' *V.* ii. 11. 8
 had receiv'd their follies worthy *hire*, *V.* viii. 15. 3
 Nor land nor fee for *hyre* of his good deede, *VI.* i. 47. 2
 unrighteous ire . . . had given him his owne due *hire*? *VI.* ii. 13. 9
 I . . . wish that some more noble *hire* *VI.* ii. 34. 7
 So hard a taske as life for *hyre* to sell; *VI.* vii. 15. 3
 Where I did sell my selfe for yearley *hire*, *VI.* ix. 24. 7
 now sought *hyre* elsewhere. *VI.* xi. 39. 9
 offer made To *hyre* them well *VI.* xi. 40. 2
 To keepe their flocks for litle *hyre* and chepe, *VI.* xi. 40. 7
 they for better *hyre* did shortly looke: *VI.* xi. 40. 8
 for *hyre* She should it cause he fostred *VI.* xi. 40. 8
 hold Procrustes *hyre* . . . Would have suffiz'd *VII.* vi. 29. 6
 Her to discover for some secret *hyre*: *VII.* vi. 43. 3
 for his *hyre* to so foole-hardy dew, *VII.* vi. 45. 4
 Well wroth thou to have found better *hyre*, *Am.* xlvi. 5
 Upon thee fall for thine accursed *hyre* *Am.* lxxxv. 6
 That He for him might pay sinnes deadly *hyre*, *H.H.L.* 138
Hired. See Outhired.
 they bene *hyred* for little pay *S.C.* May 47
 Keeping their fleecy flocks as they were *hyr'd*, *III.* vi. 15. 7
 (Both two her paramours, both by her *hyred*, *V.* ix. 41. 4
 The wretch that *hyr'd* you to this wicked deed'. *VI.* vii. 13. 5
His (*partial list*).
 rather made by his owne skillfull hande *Bel.* 1 iv. 10
 all were it Jove his sire, *Ro.* xi. 13
Hys pleasaunt Pipe, which made us meriment, *S.C.* Ap. 14
 let the Lambe be Willye his owne: *S.C.* Au. 132
 Dido! the greate shephearde his daughter sheene. *S.C.* N. 38
 To Pan his owne selfe pype I aeede not yield: *S.C.* D. 46
 to match thy pipe with Tityrus his (**hys*) style. *S.C.* Env. 9
 Great Nereus his daughter and his joy. *Gn.* 492
 And left his sonne t' ensue those steps of his. *Ti.* 266
 There now the joy is his, here sorrow mine. *Ti.* 602
 Not mine, but *His*, which mine awhile her made; *D.* 235
 Mine to be *His*, with him to live for ay. *D.* 236
 sweetly trempled is that Muse of his, *Col.* 430
 for servitors of his? *Col.* 770
 on a tree Sansfoy his shield is hangd *I.* v. 5. 8
 his foe thy shield with his doth beare'. *I.* v. 13. 4
 a fole of Pegasus his kynd. *I.* ix. 21. 9
His am I Atin, *his* in wrong and right, *II.* iv. 42. 6
 others it to use according to his kynd. *II.* ix. 31. 9
 Where you him lately lefte, in Mars his bed: *III.* vi. 24. 3
 Satoryane his chaunce Was her before, *III.* ix. 27. 1
 Then was she judged Triamond his one; *IV.* v. 21. 8
 garnisht all with gold . . . whereof it tooke his name, *V.* i. 10. 4
 it was Talus, Artegal his groom: *VI.* ix. 8. 6
 those sterne behests and cruell doomes of his. *V.* vii. 22. 9
 Or other his old foes *VII.* vii. 15. 9
 he partakers of those joyes of his. *H.H.L.* 63
Hisseth. Fellie he *hisseth*, and doth fiercely stare, *Gn.* 277
Hissing. her he hated as the *hissing* snake; *I.* ii. 9. 8
 Orion, flying fast from *hissing* snake, *II.* ii. 46. 2

History. th' whole *history* is but a jest, *Gn.* 5
 That I may tell this hapless *history*? *I.* ix. 26. 4
 all this famous antique *history* *II.* Pr. 1. 2
 Semiramis, Whom antique *history* so high doth raise, *II.* x. 56. 3
 the famous *history* Of Jason and Medæa *II.* xii. 44. 3
 As ye may elsewhere reade that ruefull *history*. *III.* vi. 53. 9
 So oft as I this *history* record, *III.* viii. 1. 1
 A famous *history* to bee enrold *III.* ix. 50. 7
Hit. he . . . *hit* me running in the heele; *S.C.* Mar. 97
 Furthest from the marke, weening it to *hit*. *S.C.* May 307
 Another arrow hath your lovers hart to *hit*. *III.* ii. 35. 9
 where I thereon may *hit* In all this Forrest *VI.* ii. 9. 5
Hither (*partial list*).
 Forsake your watry bowres, and *hether* looke, *S.C.* Ap. 39
 'Bring *hether* the Pincke *S.C.* Ap. 136
 if you come *hether* *S.C.* Ap. 151
 '*Hether* . . . me Archimago sent, *I.* i. 43. 6
 hath thee *hether* brought *I.* iii. 39. 3
 thy foes thee *hither* sent *I.* vi. 42. 2
 brought you *hither* into Faery land, *I.* ix. 6. 4
 Me *hither* brought *I.* ix. 7. 6
 What grace hath thee now *hither* brought this way? *I.* x. 9. 8
 Or doen thy feeble feet unweeting *hither* stray? *I.* x. 9. 9
 through which ye *hither* came, *I.* x. 17. 3
 shall *hither* backe retourne *I.* xii. 19. 8
 that me *hither* led *II.* i. 30. 2
 'Come *hither!* [*come] *hither!* O, come hastily! *II.* viii. 3. 8
 Caesar, . . . (O hideous hunger of dominion!) *hither* came. *II.* x. 47. 9
hither hastily sent Vespasian, *II.* x. 52. 6
Hither came Joseph of Arimathy, *II.* x. 53. 7
 having late obayd, Hath *hither* brought *III.* iii. 19. 8
Hither great Venus brought *III.* vi. 51. 1
 Me *hether* brought with him *IV.* vi. 18. 7
 have perforce him *hether* brought away? *IV.* viii. 62. 5
 doth thee *hither* drive, *V.* xi. 38. 5
 How ever by hard hap he *hether* came, *VI.* v. 2. 8
 to me thou *hether* bring *VI.* vii. 13. 4
Hither those Brigants brought their *VI.* x. 43. 1
Hitherto. More ample spirit then *hitherto* was wound *II.* x. 1. 6
 the thing that *hetherto* hath troubled *IV.* vi. 30. 6
hetherto Had it forsackt: *V.* xii. 3. 5
 all that *hetherto* hath long delayd *VI.* xii. 2. 1
Hitherward, over the pouesse *hetheward* (**hetherward*) doth post. *S.C.* Au. 46
 as *hitherward* I lately traveld, *I.* xii. 31. 6
 turne thy rudder *hitherward* awhile *II.* xii. 32. 6
Hits. where he *hits* nought knowes, *II.* iv. 7. 9
Hive. bonny . . . which doth softly trickle from the *hive*, *Col.* 597
 In bitter *hyve* to grope for honny: *Epiq.* i. 4
Hives. After their *hives* with honny do abound. *II.* ix. 51. 5
 creeping close amongst the *hives* *III.* x. 53. 5
Ho. See *Hey-ho, What ho.*
Hoar. See *Frory-hoar, Mossy-hoar.*
 Under the foote of Mole, that mountaine *hoare*, *Col.* 57
 Under the steepe foot of a mountaine *hoare*: *I.* iii. 10. 6
 Through wisdome of a matrone grave and *hoare*; *I.* x. 3. 5
 fast her hent By the *hoare* lockes *II.* iv. 12. 3
 Mamon in a delve Sunning his treasure *hoare*; *II.* vii. Arg.
 the *hoare* waters from his frigit ran, *II.* xii. 10. 3
 having vewd awhile the surges *hoare* *III.* iv. 7. 4
 An aged sire with head all frory *hoare*, *III.* viii. 39. 3
 his *hoare* beard Was fowly dight, *III.* x. 52. 4
 the *hoare* Congealed little drops *IV.* xi. 46. 8
 Doth frie with fume above the surges *hoare*. *V.* ii. 15. 8
 his high head, that semeth alwayes *hoare* *VII.* vii. 11. 3
Hoard. Ne car'd to *hoard* for those whom he did breede: *I.* x. 38. 5
 To *hoard* up heapes of evill gotten masse, *III.* ix. 4. 2
 Barow which doth *hoard* Great heapes of salmons *IV.* xi. 43. 5
 'Sith then ye needs will know the grieft I *hoard*, *VI.* iv. 29. 2
Hoarded. An heape of earth he *hoarded* up on hie, *Gn.* 657
 he found great store of *hoarded* treasure, *IV.* ix. 12. 2
Hoarse. My Muse is *hoarse* and wearie of thys stounde: *S.C.* D. 140
 Horrible, hideous, roaring with *hoarse* crie'. *Col.* 199
 sung so long untill quite *hoarse* he grew. *Col.* 399
 Seagull's *hoars* and bace, *II.* xii. 8. 4
 The *hoars* Night-raven, trump of dolefull dreere; *II.* xii. 36. 5
Hoary. Lifting to heaven her aged *hoarie* head, *Ro.* xxviii. 3
 now are clothd with mosse and *hoary* frost, *S.C.* Ja. 33
 Clothd with cold, and *hoary* wyth frost, *S.C.* F. 79
 oft his *hoarie* locks downe doth cast, *S.C.* F. 181
 draweth newe delights with *hoary* heares. *S.C.* Jun. 40
 My head besprent with *hoary* frost I fynd, *S.C.* D. 135
 She compast with a wreathe of Olyves *hoarie*. *Mui.* 328
 With *hoary* head and deawy dropping beard, *Col.* 250
 His feete all bare, his beard all *hoarie* gray, *I.* i. 29. 3
 when he sees his age, And *hoarie* head of Archimago old, *I.* iii. 38. 4
 He was an aged syre, all *hory* gray, *I.* x. 5. 5
 As *hoary* frost with spangles doth attire *I.* x. 48. 3
 he hath lette his plumes all *hory* gray, *I.* xi. 34. 4
 that *hoarie* king, with all his traine, *I.* xii. 12. 2
 Of rypest yeares, and heares all *hoarie* gray, *II.* i. 7. 3
 loathly were and *hoarie* gray, *II.* iv. 4. 5
 Whose *hoary* locks great gravitie did crowne, *II.* vi. 47. 5
 With *hoary* lockes all loose, *II.* xi. 23. 3
 the brode shadow of an *hoarie* hill; *II.* xii. 30. 4
 his *hoarie* hed Droppd with brackish dew: *III.* xi. 40. 3
 With rugged beard, and *hoarie* shagged heare, *IV.* v. 34. 8
 sad Asopus, comely with his *hoarie* head. *IV.* xi. 14. 9
 With head all *hoary*, and his beard all gray, *IV.* xi. 25. 8
 many scarres and many *hoary* heares, *V.* vii. 39. 8
 the hope that to my *hoary* heare Thou brings? *VI.* iii. 4. 7

Hoary—Continued.

the bare ground with *hoarie* mosse bestrowed *VI.* iv. 14. 4
 there sate an *hory* Old aged Sire, *VII.* vi. 8. 5
 on his *hoary* beard his breath did freeze, *VII.* vii. 31. 3
 on the *hoary* mountayne use to towre; *Epiq.* 68
Hobbin. *Hobbin*, ah *Hobbin!* I curse the stounde *S.C.* S. 56
 I wote ne, *Hobbin*, how I was bewitcht *S.C.* S. 74
 '*Hobbin*, thou temptest me to that I covet: *Col.* 37
Hobbin desires, thou maist it not forsake;— *Col.* 60
Hobbinol. 'It is not *Hobbinol* wherefore I plaine, *S.C.* Ja. 55
 Ah, foolish *Hobbinol!* thy gyfts bene vayne; *S.C.* Ja. 59
 Tell me, good *Hobbinol*, what garres thee greet? *S.C.* Ap. 1
 I pray thee, *Hobbinol*, recorde some one, *S.C.* Ap. 30
 O happy *Hobbinol!* I blesse thy state, *S.C.* Jun. 9
 Of Muses, *Hobbinol*, I conne no skill, *S.C.* Jun. 65
Hobbinol, I pray thee, gall not my old grieft: *S.C.* S. 12
Hobbinol, all this long tale Nought easeth the care *S.C.* S. 242
 good *Hobbinol*, mought I thee praye Of ayde *S.C.* S. 246
 were *Hobbinol* as God mought please, *S.C.* S. 252
 Ah, *Hobbinol!* God mought it thee requite; *S.C.* S. 258
 if that *Hobbinol* right judgement bare, *S.C.* D. 45
 Adieu, good *Hobbinol*, (**Hobbinol*) that was so true, *S.C.* D. 155
 (a jolly groomme . . . Hight *Hobbinol*;) *Col.* 15
 'Ah! Colin, (then said *Hobbinol*) *Col.* 731
 'That ill (said *Hobbinol*) they him requite, *Col.* 903
Hobgoblins. *hob Goblins*, names whose sence we see not, *Epiq.* 343
Hog. one . . . That bad an *hog* bene late, *II.* xii. 86. 7
Hoggish. had from *hoggish* forme him brought to naturall. *II.* xii. 86. 9
 Let Gryll be Gryll, and have his *hoggish* minde; *II.* xii. 87. 8
Hogh. The westerne *Hogh*, hesprincd with the gore *II.* x. 10. 7
Hogs. he had been a fatting *hogs* of late, *VII.* vii. 40. 3
Hold. See *Ground-hold.*
 this world doth nought but grievance *hold!* *Bel.* iii. 12
 Whose foote in ground hath left but feeble *holde*, *Ro.* xxviii. 4
 Nought aske I, but onely to *hold* my right; *S.C.* F. 186
 Sicker I *hold* him for a greater fon, *S.C.* Ap. 158
 with her hard *hold*, and straight embracing, *S.C.* May 99
 I *hold* it best for us home to hie. *S.C.* May 317
hold thy peace, for shame *S.C.* Jun. 56
holden scorne of homely shepherds quill: *S.C.* Jun. 68
 to *holden* chat With seely shepherds swayne, *S.C.* Jul. 29
 they *holden* shame of their cote: *S.C.* S. 111
hold up thy heave head, *S.C.* O. 1
 That did her buried body *hold*. *S.C.* N. 159
 Knitting bis wanton armes with grasping *hold*, *Gn.* 218
 with proud vaunt his head aloft doth *holde*; *Gn.* 259
 catching bastie *holde* Of a yong alder *Gn.* 298
hold in hugger mugger in their hand, *Hub.* 139
 at the length he published to *holde* A Visitation, *Hub.* 568
 weake was my remembrance it to *hold*, *Hub.* 1387
hold by wrong that wee should have by right. *T.M.* 318
 some bride, her joyous night to *hold*: *Ti.* 635
 Which th' ashes seem'd of some great Prince to *hold*, *Ti.* 661
 Nymphs, which she doth *hold* In her retinew, *Col.* 459
 great Cynthia her in chiefest grace Doth *hold*, *Col.* 501
 Thrise happie do I *hold* thee, noble swaine, *Col.* 552
 to *hold* eternally Their bounteous deeds *Col.* 581
 So long as life my limbs doth *hold* together; *Col.* 629
 'Happie indeed (said Colin) I him *hold*, *Col.* 660
 it forst him slacke His grasping *hold*, *I.* i. 29. 5
 I . . . *hold* me to you bound: *I.* i. 54. 3
 The Port, that Ladies *hold* in soveraigne dread. *I.* ii. 25. 4
 suddene catching *hold*, did her dismay *I.* iii. 12. 5
 Una eride, 'O! *hold* that heave hand, *I.* iii. 37. 2
 His basty hand he doth amased *hold*, *I.* iii. 38. 5
 by her cleanly garment catching *hold*, *I.* iii. 40. 8
 did usurpe . . . Upon the scepter which she now did *hold*: *I.* iv. 12. 6
 offers . . . With precious metall full as they might *hold*: *I.* iv. 27. 4
 forgett the raines to *hold* Of reasons rule, *I.* iv. 41. 3
 In vaine he seekes that having cannot *hold*. *I.* v. 33. 7
 O! *hold* thy mortall hand for Ladies sake; *I.* vii. 14. 6
Hold for my sake, and doe him not to dye, *I.* vii. 14. 7
 The combat which he with Sansjoy did *hold*; *I.* vii. 26. 7
 Remedlesse for aie he doth him *hold*. *I.* vii. 51. 8
 You to have helpt I *hold* my selfe yet blest.' *I.* ix. 7. 7
 she fast did *hold* A booke, *I.* x. 13. 7
 take assured *hold* Upon her silver anchor, *I.* x. 22. 2
 Much was the man encomberd with his *hold*, *I.* xi. 41. 1
 Thrise happy man the knight himselfe did *hold*, *I.* xii. 40. 6
 heven thee deignes to *hold* in living state, *II.* i. 37. 3
hold sad life in long captivitee; *II.* i. 48. 3
 An yearly solemne feast she wotes to *hold*, *II.* ii. 42. 6
 Ne ever shall I rest in house nor *hold*, *II.* ii. 44. 5
 '*Hold*, O deare Lord! *hold* your dead-doing hand,' *II.* iii. 8. 1
 cleped him his liege, to *hold* of him in fee, *II.* iii. 8. 9
 none thereof could ever taken *hold*; *II.* iv. 4. 8
 gan soone unbrace His grasping *hold*: *II.* iv. 9. 8
 catching *hold* of her ungratious tonge, *II.* iv. 12. 8
 catching *hold* him strongly stayd From drowning, *II.* vi. 46. 3
 'What secret place . . . can safely *hold* *II.* vi. 29. 1
 He over him did *hold* his cruell clawes, *II.* vii. 27. 6
 To catch *hold* of that long chaine, *II.* vii. 46. 6
 neither mayle could *hold*, Ne shield defend *II.* viii. 41. 2
 with long siege us in the castle *hold*, *II.* ix. 12. 7
 in her hand a Poplar branch did *hold*: *II.* ix. 37. 3
 What wight she was that Poplar branch did *hold*? *II.* ix. 39. 7
hold of him, as subject to Britayne, *II.* x. 41. 9
 catching *hold* of him, as downe he lent, *II.* xi. 29. 1
 the Briton Prince him rouzd Out of his *holde*, *II.* xi. 33. 2
 all that here on earth we dreadfull *hold*, *II.* xii. 25. 7

Hold—Continued.

- those unruly beasts to hold without; II. xii. 43. 3
 fled so fast that nothing mote him hold, III. i. 15. 8
 her knights service ought, to hold of her in fee. III. i. 44. 9
 hold them backe that would in error fall; III. i. 46. 5
 infixed faster hold Within my bleeding bowells, III. ii. 39. 1
 Enough to hold a foole in vaine delight, III. viii. 10. 7
 all that could not from affright her hold, III. viii. 34. 5
 sure a foole I doe him firmly hold, III. ix. 8. 4
 often to him calling to take surer hold, III. xi. 34. 9
 A mortall bow and arrowes keene did hold, III. xi. 48. 2
 in her hand did hold An holy-water-sprinkle, III. xii. 13. 5
 Shame burning brond-yrons in her hand did hold: III. xii. 24. 8
 unawares upon her laying hold, IV. ii. 45. 6
 Therefore this Fay I hold but fond and vaine, IV. iii. 2. 1
 Whether shall have the flag, or hold the Lady still? IV. iv. 12. 9
 would no longer hold The wrathfull weapon IV. vi. 27. 4
 To whom his faith he firmly ment to hold, IV. viii. 53. 2
 she him still detaines in captive hold, IV. viii. 53. 7
 greedy hold of that his bloody feast: IV. ix. 31. 8
 sith all by lot we hold, IV. x. 4. 9
 Delay . . . Caught hold on me, IV. x. 14. 6
 Were cowards knowne, and little count did hold, IV. x. 18. 7
 Upon a recluse Virgin to lay hold, IV. x. 54. 4
 Cupids man with Venus mayd to hold, IV. x. 54. 7
 warlike people which the Britaine Islands hold: IV. xi. 15. 9
 from all men so rich a kingdome hold! IV. xi. 22. 2
 One prison fittest is to hold us two, IV. xii. 10. 7
 in his hand an yron flae did hold, V. i. 12. 8
 on him catching hold can loud to erie, V. i. 18. 2
 Else be doth hold him backe or beat away, V. ii. 6. 5
 Eftsoones him selfe he from his hold unbownd, V. ii. 16. 4
 catching hold of this Sea-beaten chest, V. iv. 11. 6
 I hold mine owne, and so will hold it still, V. iv. 14. 5
 All the brave Knights that hold of Maidenhead, V. iv. 29. 6
 apply His mightie hands the distaffe vile to hold V. v. 24. 4
 Yet doubting least his hold was but unsound V. v. 42. 7
 Devize how to enlarge him out of hould, V. v. 55. 3
 from thy tongue thy hearts intent doth hold, V. vi. 10. 3
 she bad them forth to hold. So there without V. vii. 25. 9
 Nor hold from suite of his avowed quest, V. viii. 3. 2
 Eftsoones they gan their wrothfull hands to hold, V. viii. 12. 4
 Fit to catch hold of all that he could weld, V. ix. 11. 3
 Warning him hold it fast for feare of slights: V. ix. 18. 3
 on his shield tooke hold with all her might, V. xi. 27. 3
 dearer then them both your faith once plighted hold, V. xi. 63. 9
 still the way did hold To Faerie Court; V. xii. 43. 8
 'I hold it no indignity; VI. i. 28. 2
 through strong powre had now her self in hould, VI. i. 29. 7
 Of which occasion Aldine taking hold VI. iii. 15. 1
 Tho on his shield he gripe hold did lay, VI. iv. 6. 7
 and laying mightie hold Upon his throte, VI. iv. 22. 3
 And quietly doth hold it in his hand, VI. iv. 30. 3
 plucke the pray oftines out of their greedy hould, VI. v. 15. 9
 the steele-head no stedfast hold could fynd, VI. vii. 10. 8
 his well-learned speare Tooke snerer hould, VI. vii. 11. 2
 They downe him hold, VI. viii. 12. 3
 now have prov'd what happinesse ye hold VI. ix. 28. 3
 that all contented rest With that they hold: VI. ix. 29. 9
 In his strong hand their rugged teats to hold, VI. ix. 37. 8
 The rest take if they would; he her to him would hold, VI. xi. 14. 9
 whilst one sought her to hold, VI. xi. 30. 8
 Which to our selves we hold, VII. vi. 33. 8
 couldst not hold thy selfe so hidden blest, VII. vi. 46. 7
 Ne Poole so small, that can his smoothnesse holde VII. vii. 20. 6
 which doe the world in being hold; VII. vii. 27. 3
 in his hand a sickle he did holde, VII. vii. 30. 8
 those lilly hands, Which hold my life Am. i. 2
 Shall handle you, and hold in loves soft bands, Am. i. 3
 all your tempests cannot hold me backe, Am. xlv. 10
 catching hold on thine owne wicked hed, Am. lxxxv. 10
 the same doth hold A beauteous soule, H.B. 136
 He gave as their inheritance to hold, H.H.L. 61
 in her hand a scepter she doth hold, H.H.B. 192
 But who so may, thrise happie man him hold, H.H.B. 239
- Holdeth.** of my rurall musicke holdeth scorene, S.C. Ja. 64
- Holdings.** Wicked for holding guilefully away Ulysses men, Gn. 194
 holding idely The broken reliques of their former cruelty, I. ii. 16. 8
 Holding in hand a goodly arming sword, II. vi. 47. 6
 Holding a staffe in hand for mere formalitee, II. xii. 48. 9
 Al holding crosses in their hands on hie, III. iii. 38. 6
 Holding a lattis still before his face, III. xii. 15. 7
 Stood still amaz'd, holding his idle sward; IV. iii. 31. 7
 Holding her hand upon her gentle hart; IV. x. 51. 2
 Still holding up her suppliant hands on hie, V. ii. 26. 4
 holding forth on hie An huge great paire of ballance V. ii. 30. 2
 Holding a Scepter in her royall hand, V. ix. 30. 2
 Crying, and holding up her wretched hands V. xi. 44. 8
 holding up his hands, with silence mercie prayd, VI. vii. 25. 9
 holding fast twixt both his armes extended Fayre Pastorell, VI. xi. 19. 7
 numb'd with holding all the day An hatchet VII. vii. 42. 5
- Holds.** Rome, that holds the world in sovereignty, Gn. 597
 necessitie, That holds the world I. ix. 42. 7
 she holds them with her blessed hands, IV. x. 35. 7
 By which he stil them holds, V. ii. 5. 9
 Hands that holds my life in her deaddoing might Am.² i. 2
- Hole.** See Whole.
 could make a jolly hole in their furre: S.C. S. 165
 Into the hole, the which the Badger swept, Ti. 217
 forth unto the darksom hole he went, I. i. 14. 3

Hole—Continued.

- yawning gulfe of deepe Avernus hole, I. v. 31. 3
 By that same hole an entraunce, darke and bace, I. v. 31. 4
 downe them poured through an hole full wide II. vii. 6. 4
 that darke dreadfull hole of Tartare steepe II. xii. 6. 4
- Holes.** all worm-eaten and full of canker holes, II. ix. 57. 9
 hid themselves in holes and bushes from his view, V. ii. 53. 9
- Holiday.** It was upon a holiday, S.C. Mar. 61
 At the Kerke, when it is holiday; S.C. May 310
 Hey, ho, holiday! S.C. Au. 54
 Hey, ho, holiday! S.C. Au. 122
 to morrow is an holy day, III. xii. 47. 9
- Holidays.** To read Homelies upon holidayes; Hub. 393
 was the Lady of your holy-dayes? D. 319
- Holiness.** The Patrone of true Holinesse I. i. Arg.
 knight faire Una brings To house of Holinesse; I. x. Arg.
- Holland.** drowne all Holland with his excrement, IV. xi. 35. 3
 hollow. kindling fire within the hollow tree, Van. iv. 7
 The hollow Echo of my carefull cryes: S.C. Au. 160
 called Lowder, with a hollow throte, S.C. S. 217
 clambering through the hollow cliffs on hy Gn. 79
 On everie bush, and everie hollow rocke, Gn. 235
 th' hollow hills, from which their silver voyces T.M. 21
 With hollow browes and greisly countenance, T.M. 185
 he saide, with hollow sound, D. 61
 those hollow eyes and deadly view, D. 304
 To which him needs a guilefull hollow hart, Col. 699
 a hollowe cave Amid the thickest woods, I. i. 11. 6
 they gan loudly bray, With hollow howling, I. iii. 23. 2
 with his breath . . . Her hollow womb did secretly inspyre, I. vii. 9. 4
 The neighbor woods around with hollow murmur ring, I. viii. 11. 9
 an hollow, dreary, murmuring voyce I. viii. 38. 1
 His sad dull cies, deepe sunck in hollow pits, I. viii. 41. 1
 staring wyde With stony eyes and hartlesse hollow hew, I. ix. 24. 3
 His dwelling has, low in an hollow cave, I. ix. 32. 2
 his hollow eyne Lookt deadly dull, I. ix. 35. 6
 sayles, in which the hollow wynd is gathered full, I. xi. 10. 2
 as in a hollow glade, Those glaring lampes were sett I. xi. 14. 8
 deepe emperst his darkson hollow maw, I. xi. 53. 8
 remaynd Some lingring life within his hollow brest, I. xi. 10. 4
 downe them poured . . . Into the hollow earth, II. vii. 6. 5
 in the hollow earth have their eternal brood, II. vii. 8. 9
 deep descended through the hollow ground, II. vii. 20. 8
 Staring with hollow cies, and stiffe upstanding heares, II. ix. 13. 9
 Bent hollow beetle browes, II. ix. 52. 6
 fire, the which in hollow cave flath long bene underkept II. xi. 32. 1
 mightily doth drive The hollow vessell II. xii. 5. 6
 dreadfull noise and hollow rombling rore II. xii. 25. 3
 it round and hollow shaped was, III. ii. 19. 8
 Sorrow is heaped in thy hollow chest, III. ii. 32. 7
 Certain sad words with hollow voice and bace, III. ii. 50. 5
 It is an hideous hollow eave III. iii. 8. 3
 housed is within her hollow brest, III. iii. 18. 7
 Out of their hollow bosome forth to throw III. iv. 22. 4
 her bowre is built of hollow billowes heaped hie, III. iv. 43. 2
 There in a gloomy hollow glen III. vii. 6. 1
 with fell looke and hollow deadly gaze III. vii. 7. 6
 trampling feete upon the hollow lay III. viii. 15. 4
 Therein is eaten out an hollow cave, III. viii. 37. 5
 in th' earthes hollow caves hath long ben hid III. ix. 15. 3
 fast closed in some hollow greave, III. x. 42. 3
 under it hidde hate and hollow guyle, IV. ii. 29. 5
 With hollow eyes and rawbone cheekes forspent, IV. v. 34. 4
 His cheek-bones raw, and eie-pits hollow grew, IV. vii. 20. 3
 The cry whereof entring the hollow cave V. ix. 10. 1
 with hollow eyes deepe pent, V. ix. 10. 5
 his shield, . . . like to an hollow beare; VI. ii. 48. 2
 Farre in the Forrest, by a hollow glade VI. iv. 13. 5
 many feete fast thumping th' hollow ground, VI. x. 10. 4
 their way was made Through hollow caves, VI. x. 42. 2
 with hollow throates, The Choristers . . . sing, Epith. 220
- Hollowness.** Nought is there under heav'ns wide hollownesse, I. iii. 1. 1
- Holly-bush.** Nor holy-bush, nor brere, S.C. Jun. 20
- Holm.** the blacke Holme that loves the watrie vale; Gn. 215
 The carver Holme; I. i. 9. 9
- Holpen.** See Helped.
 by his foolish feare Was holpen up, VI. viii. 25. 9
- Holy.** See Holiday.
 The holy Citie of the Lorde, from hie Rev. iv. 3
 to wrong holy eld did forbear; S.C. F. 206
 Such merimake holy Saints doth queene, S.C. May 15
 Thus holy hylles to blame, S.C. Jul. 88
 as holy fathers sayne, S.C. Jul. 57
 Here han the holy Faunes recourse, S.C. Jul. 77
 The hyls where dwelled holy saints S.C. Jul. 113
 'It fell upon a holy (*holly) eve, S.C. Au. 53
 When holy fathers wont to shrieve; S.C. An. 55
 So leard I love on a holye (*hollye) eve, S.C. Au. 121
 thou holie Pales, Gn. 28
 Their service and their holie thinga to say, Hub. 450
 speach Against Gods holie Ministers Hub. 840
 treadeth under foote hir holie things, T.M. 569
 Made The holie brethren falslie to have praid, Ti. 497
 O holy virgin! chiefe of nyme, I. Pr. 2. 1
 With holy father sita not with such thingea to mell, I. i. 30. 9
 a litle wyde There was an holy chappell edifyde, I. i. 34. 5
 wont to say His holy thinges each morne and eventyde: I. i. 34. 7
 The holy Saints of their rich veatiments He did disrohe, I. iii. 17. 5
 none the holy things in safety kept, I. iii. 17. 8
 Arayd in habit blacke, . . . Like to an holy Monck, I. iv. 18. 9

Holy—Continued.

The sacred things, and <i>holy</i> heastes foretaught.	I. vii. 18. 7
His reverend heares and <i>holy</i> gravitee	I. viii. 32. 1
<i>holy</i> Martyres often doen to dye With cruell malice	I. viii. 36. 4
unto an <i>holy</i> Hospital	I. x. 36. 1
frame In <i>holy</i> righteousness, without rebuke or blame.	I. x. 45. 9
Wherein an aged <i>holy</i> man did lie.	I. x. 46. 5
'Most trew,' then said the <i>holy</i> aged man;	I. x. 59. 1
'O <i>holy</i> Sire!' (quoth he)	I. x. 67. 1
thy daughter linck, in <i>holy</i> band Of wedlocke,	I. xii. 26. 6
His owne two hands the <i>holy</i> knotts did knitt,	I. xii. 37. 1
brought with him the <i>holy</i> grayle,	II. x. 53. 8
from the <i>holy</i> herse Her love-sicke hart . . . did steale;	III. ii. 48. 6
<i>holy</i> Church with faithlesse handes deface,	III. iii. 34. 2
Distaines the pillowes and the <i>holy</i> grownd,	III. iv. 17. 7
'The second was an <i>holy</i> Nunne to chose,	III. vii. 58. 0
Altars defyld, and <i>holy</i> things defast;	IV. i. 21. 5
Weening therein some <i>holy</i> Hermit lay,	IV. vii. 42. 7
from the Altar all about did blow The <i>holy</i> fire,	V. vii. 14. 5
full busily About their <i>holy</i> things	V. vii. 17. 8
by the <i>holy</i> vow which me doth bind,	V. vii. 19. 7
High Gods behest, and powre of <i>holy</i> lawes;	V. ix. 44. 6
Was wont his howres and <i>holy</i> things to bed;	VI. v. 35. 7
His bloody vessels wash, and <i>holy</i> fire prepare.	VI. viii. 39. 9
Regarding nought religion, nor their <i>holy</i> heast.	VI. xii. 24. 9
Regarding nought religion, nor their <i>holy</i> heast.	VI. viii. 39. 9
fairest Hill That was in all this <i>holy</i> Islanda hights)	VII. vi. 37. 7
This <i>holy</i> season, fit to fast and pray,	Am. xxii. 1
on so <i>holy</i> day,	Am. xxii. 3
When so ye come into those <i>holy</i> places,	Epith. 213
Hearing the <i>holy</i> priest that to her speaks,	Epith. 224
This day for ever to me <i>holy</i> is.	Epith. 249
This day is <i>holy</i> ;	Epith. 263
Most wise, most <i>holy</i> , most almightie Spright!	H.H.L. 39
Such mercy he by his most <i>holy</i> reede	H.H.L. 211
Holy water. See <i>Holy, Water.</i>	
often halowed with <i>holy-water</i> dewe;	S.C. F. 210
With <i>holy water</i> they doen hem all drench.	S.C. F. 89
that <i>holy water</i> dew Wherein he fell,	I. xi. 36. 2
<i>holy water</i> thereon sprinkled wide;	I. xii. 37. 5
Holy-water sprinkle. did hold An <i>holy-water-sprinkle</i> ,	III. xii. 13. 6
Holy Writ. renownd For tongues confusion in <i>Holie Writ</i> ,	Ti. 510
Homage. with <i>homage</i> due Themselves to humble	Hub. 1082
running Heralds humble <i>homage</i> made,	I. v. 15. 7
'To her I <i>homage</i> and my service owe,	II. ii. 42. 1
kisse my stirrup; that thy <i>homage</i> hee'.	II. iii. 8. 5
Such <i>homage</i> till that instant never learned hee.	II. v. 11. 9
to her <i>homage</i> made with humble grace:	II. ix. 36. 3
call Their sondry kings to do their <i>homage</i> severall.	III. iii. 32. 9
humble <i>homage</i> did unto him make,	IV. vii. 44. 8
Those two strange knights such <i>homage</i> to her make,	V. ix. 35. 6
to bow their bloosming heads full lowe For <i>homage</i> unto her,	VII. vii. 8. 9
Home. <i>home</i> him hasted with furious heate,	S.C. F. 193
Hye thee <i>home</i> , shepherd,	S.C. F. 246
For als at <i>home</i> I have a syre,	S.C. Mar. 40
<i>home</i> they hasten the postes to dight,	S.C. May II
To fetchen <i>home</i> May with their musicall:	S.C. May 28
<i>home</i> they bringen in a roiall throne,	S.C. May 29
<i>Home</i> when the doubtfull Damme had her hyde,	S.C. May 294
I hold it best for us <i>home</i> to hve.	S.C. May 317
ryse, ye blessed Flocks, and <i>home</i> apace,	S.C. Jun. 118
till safe and sound 'She <i>home</i> returne,	S.C. An. 181
shepherds, til you be at <i>home</i> ;	S.C. An. 197
Driven for neede to come <i>home</i> agayne.	S.C. S. 67
she would call him often <i>heame</i> , (* <i>heme</i>)	S.C. N. 98
To cut the ships from turning <i>home</i> againe To Argos;	Gn. 522
'Th' Argolicke power returning <i>home</i> againe,	Gn. 561
to wexe olde at <i>home</i> in idleness Is disadventrous,	Hub. 99
<i>home</i> him leading, lent to him the charge	Hub. 299
Who ever leaves sweete <i>home</i> ,	Hub. 909
leave the sweetnes of contented <i>home</i> ,	Hub. 947
Departed to his <i>home</i> in dreadfull awe,	Hub. 1109
My thought returned greved <i>home</i> againe,	Ti. 478
Abandon quiet <i>home</i> to seeke for it,	Col. 686
Doth to his <i>home</i> entreate.	I. i. Arg.
with that godly father to his <i>home</i> they went.	I. i. 33. 9
<i>home</i> she came, whereas her mother blynd Sate	I. iii. 12. 3
marcheth <i>home</i> , and hy her takes the knight,	I. v. 16. 6
<i>Home</i> is he brought, and layd in sumptuous bed,	I. v. 17. 1
<i>home</i> he suffred her for to retire,	I. vi. 23. 5
To come unto his wished <i>home</i> in haste,	I. ix. 39. 2
<i>home</i> ye may report thrise happy newes;	II. i. 33. 8
Abroad in armes, at <i>home</i> in studious kynd,	II. iii. 40. 8
'I <i>home</i> retourning, fraught with fowle despight,	II. iv. 29. 1
wouldst be reckoned A stranger in thy <i>home</i> ,	II. vi. 9. 6
life ere long shall to her <i>home</i> retire,	II. viii. 7. 8
he it knew at <i>home</i> before he hard Tydings thereof,	III. ii. 21. 4
Returned <i>home</i> , the roiall Infant fell	III. ii. 49. 1
With lighter hearts unto their <i>home</i> retir'd;	III. iii. 51. 4
He, comming <i>home</i> at ndertime,	III. vii. 13. 1
with them <i>home</i> her ledd,	III. x. 36. 5
<i>home</i> he marcht amongst the horned heard,	III. x. 47. 8
<i>home</i> returne, where all should be renewd	III. x. 51. 3
comming <i>home</i> , in wsrlike fresh aray Them found	IV. ii. 53. 3
flie Unto her native <i>home</i> from mortall miserie.	IV. iii. 30. 9
Unto her Coch remounting, <i>home</i> did ride,	IV. iii. 51. 8
Whom when the watch . . . Saw comming <i>home</i> ,	IV. ix. 5. 7
seem'd unlike unto his earthly <i>home</i> :	IV. xii. 4. 7
So <i>home</i> with her she streight the virgin lad,	IV. xii. 33. 8
sent them <i>home</i> to tell a piteous tale	V. iv. 24. 8
yet so fast they could not <i>home</i> retrate,	V. vii. 35. 1

Home—Continued.

Come <i>home</i> to her in piteous wretchednesse,	V. vii. 39. 5
brought the pillage <i>home</i> , whence none could get it out.	V. ix. 4. 9
Calidore brings Priscilla <i>home</i> ;	VI. iii. Arg.
brought <i>home</i> upon a beare	VI. iii. 4. 2
Him oft desired <i>home</i> with her to wend,	VI. iv. 39. 6
brought <i>home</i> and noursed well As his owne chyld;	VI. ix. 14. 7
To helpe faire Pastorella <i>home</i> to drive Her fleecie flocke;	VI. ix. 15. 8
began Him to invite unto his simple <i>home</i> ;	VI. ix. 16. 4
<i>home</i> with him did go.	VI. ix. 16. 9
<i>home</i> came the fayrest Pastorell,	VI. ix. 17. 5
leaving <i>home</i> , to roiall court I sought,	VI. ix. 24. 6
ten yeares my selfe excluded From native <i>home</i> ,	VI. ix. 25. 4
To call the soule backe to her <i>home</i> againe;	VI. xi. 22. 4
So <i>home</i> unto his honest wife it bore,	VI. xii. 9. 8
bring <i>home</i> the bride againe;	Epith. 242
Bring <i>home</i> the triumph of our victory:	Epith. 243
Bring <i>home</i> with you the glory of her gaine	Epith. 244
Hast thee, O fayrest Planet, to thy <i>home</i> ,	Epith. 282
Home-bred. if of . . . <i>homebredd</i> evil ye desire to heare,	I. i. 31. 2
Homely. The <i>homely</i> shepherd, nor the ruder clowne;	Pet. iv. 4
holden scorne of <i>homely</i> shepherds quill:	S.C. Jun. 68
Who taught me <i>homely</i> , as I can, to make;	S.C. Jun. 82
built of sticke and reedes In <i>homely</i> wize,	III. vii. 6. 3
Nor s'deignfull of so <i>homely</i> fashion,	III. vii. 10. 5
Enur'd to hardnesse and to <i>homely</i> fare,	IV. viii. 27. 6
shall see Stamford, though now <i>homely</i> hid,	IV. xi. 35. 4
in his <i>homely</i> wize began to assay T'amend what was amisse,	VI. v. 10. 8
Yet was their fare but <i>homely</i> ,	VI. v. 39. 1
Ere long to him a <i>homely</i> groomer there came,	VI. vi. 20. 1
Such <i>homely</i> what as serves the simple clowne,	VI. ix. 7. 4
There he was welcom'd . . . <i>homely</i> well;	VI. ix. 17. 2
this <i>homely</i> verse, of many meanest,	VI. xii. 41. 1
Home-made. Yelad in <i>home-made</i> greeme that her owne hands	VI. ix. 7. 9
had dyde.	VI. ix. 7. 9
Homer. To heare the warlike feates which <i>Homere</i> spake	III. iv. 2. 4
Homes. Them reconcyld againe, and to their <i>homes</i> did drive.	IV. ii. 2. 9
warn'd the shepherds to their <i>homes</i> to hast	VI. ix. 13. 3
Homeward. Arose, and <i>homeward</i> drove his sonn'd sheepe,	S.C. Ja. 77
time to hast us <i>homeward</i>	S.C. Mar. 117
let us <i>homeward</i> , for night draweth on,	S.C. Ap. 160
now is time, I gesse, <i>homeward</i> to goe:	S.C. Jun. 117
hwe we <i>homeward</i> fast,	S.C. N. 208
Gathered together, and them <i>homeward</i> bare:	VI. ix. 15. 5
both together chose <i>Homeward</i> to march,	IV. iii. 51. 5
every one gan <i>homeward</i> to resort:	IV. xii. 18. 2
backe againe they <i>homeward</i> turnd their feete;	V. iv. 51. 7
Gathered together, and them <i>homeward</i> bare:	VI. ix. 15. 5
So oft as <i>homeward</i> I from her depart,	Am. lii. 1
Homilies. To read <i>Homilies</i> upon holidayes;	Hub. 398
Honest. Pales, To whom the <i>honest</i> care of husbandrie	Gn. 29
<i>honest</i> mirth, that seem'd her well:	Hub. 35
A good yeoman he was of <i>honest</i> place,	Hub. 280
The <i>honest</i> man, that heard him thus complaine,	Hub. 259
we are as <i>honest</i> as we seeme,	Hub. 375
How manie <i>honest</i> men see ye arize	Hub. 419
Being some <i>honest</i> Curate,	Hub. 429
Were it by <i>honest</i> wayes, or otherwise,	Hub. 848
Nor <i>honest</i> mynd might there be found at all,	Col. 734
Her <i>honest</i> mirth and pleasaunce to partake;	II. vi. 21. 6
trading under foote her <i>honest</i> name:	III. i. 50. 4
plyd himselfe to any <i>honest</i> trade,	III. vii. 12. 6
his faire wife, whom <i>honest</i> long he kept uneth.	III. x. 2. 9
Ne ever Lady of so <i>honest</i> name,	VI. vi. 12. 8
There he was welcom'd of that <i>honest</i> syre	VI. ix. 17. 1
So home unto his <i>honest</i> wife it bore,	VI. xii. 9. 8
Honesty. sure his <i>honestie</i> Got him small gaines,	Hub. 849
single Truth and simple <i>Honestie</i>	Col. 727
for report of spotlesse <i>honestie</i> ,	Col. 753
loved simple truth and stedfast <i>honesty</i>	VI. i. 3. 9
Honey. Of <i>Hony</i> and of Gaule in love	S.C. Mar. Emb. 3
The <i>Honye</i> is much, but the Gaule is more.	S.C. Mar. Emb. 4
Butter enough, <i>honye</i> , milke, and whay,	S.C. May 115
Large streames of <i>honnie</i> and sweete Nectar flowe,	T.M. 218
Sweet without sowre, and <i>honnny</i> without gall:	As. 26
Her words were like a streame of <i>honnny</i> flecting,	Col. 596
With fowle words tempring faire, soure gall with <i>hony</i> sweet,	I. vii. 3. 9
His subtle tong like dropping <i>honnny</i> mealt'h Into the heart,	I. ix. 31. 5
Sweete wordes like dropping <i>honnny</i> she did shed;	II. iii. 24. 7
After their hives with <i>honnny</i> do abound,	II. ix. 51. 5
love with gall and <i>hony</i> doth abound;	IV. x. 1. 2
For every dram of <i>hony</i> therein found	IV. x. 1. 4
In bitter hyve to grope for <i>honnny</i> :	Epig. I. 4
Honey-bee. I was wont to seeke the <i>honey Bee</i> ,	S.C. D. 67
Honeycomb. amongst the hives to reare An <i>hony-combe</i> ,	III. x. 53. 6
Honey-crook. Like foolish flies about an <i>hony-crooke</i> ;	V. ii. 33. 3
Honey-dew. sweet wordes, dropping like <i>hony dew</i> ;	II. v. 33. 4
Did raine into her lap an <i>hony dew</i> ;	III. xi. 31. 4
Honey-laden. Th' other in hers an <i>hony-laden</i> Bee.	III. xii. 18. 8
Honey-lady. *Th' other in hers an <i>hony-lady</i> Bee;	III. xii. 18. 8
Hong. See Hanged, Hung.	
His carelesse locks . . . <i>Hong</i> long adowne,	D. 44
Two iron coffers <i>hong</i> on either side,	I. iv. 27. 3
his brothers shield, which <i>hong</i> thereby:	I. v. 10. 3
then downe his taile he <i>hong</i> ,	I. v. 34. 7
Then thristy Tantalus <i>hong</i> by the chin;	I. v. 35. 5
He snatcht the vele that <i>hong</i> her face before:	I. vi. 4. 7
Thereby his mortall blade full comely <i>hong</i> In yvory sheath,	I. vii. 30. 6
an horne . . . Which <i>hong</i> adowne his side	I. viii. 3. 6
Her dried duges, lyke bladders lacking wind, <i>Hong</i> downe,	I. viii. 47. 7

Hong—Continued.

Disordred <i>hong</i> about his shoulders round,	I. ix. 35. 5
with it <i>hong</i> him selfe, unhid, unblest.	I. ix. 54. 5
A multitude of babes about her <i>hong</i> ,	I. x. 31. 1
high amongst all knights hast <i>hong</i> thy shield,	I. x. 60. 6
The paw . . . <i>hong</i> still on the shield,	I. xi. 43. 9
His credit now in doubtfull ballance <i>hong</i> :	II. i. 3. 8
Grew all afore, and loosely <i>hong</i> unrold;	II. iv. 4. 6
the hoare lockes that <i>hong</i> before her eyes,	II. iv. 12. 3
<i>hong</i> their conquerd armes . . . On gallow trees,	II. v. 26. 8
where hath he <i>hong</i> up his mortall blade,	II. v. 35. 7
the ragged breaches <i>hong</i> Embost with massy gold	II. vii. 28. 3
over it a fayre Porteuillis <i>hong</i> ,	II. ix. 24. 6
weary of that wretched life her selfe she <i>hong</i> ,	II. x. 32. 9
right over him she <i>hong</i> ,	II. xii. 73. 1
His warlike Armes, . . . were <i>hong</i> upon a tree;	II. xii. 80. 2
Both speare she tooke and shield which <i>hong</i> by it;	III. iii. 60. 8
having <i>hong</i> upon a bough on high Her bow	III. vi. 18. 1
Now loose about her shoulders <i>hong</i> unlight,	III. vi. 18. 8
Upon his lips <i>hong</i> faire Dame Hellenore,	III. ix. 52. 2
<i>hong</i> adowne his head as he did dreame;	III. xi. 41. 7
walles were <i>hong</i> With warlike spoiles	III. xi. 52. 1
on high there <i>hong</i> The golden Apple,	IV. i. 22. 4
Whilst thus the case in doubtfull ballance <i>hong</i> ,	IV. iii. 37. 1
still upon him <i>hong</i> ,	V. ii. 14. 9
<i>Hong</i> still upon his melting mouth attent;	VI. ix. 26. 2
Honor , the mettall that we <i>honour</i> most,	Bel. i. iii. 6
all worldes hap [and <i>honour</i>],	Bel. viii. 7
The <i>honour</i> of these noble boughs,	Bel. v. 11
the mettall, which we most do <i>honour</i> ;	Bel. i. iii. 6
Gods and men my <i>honour</i> up did raise?	Bel. x. 8
The <i>honour</i> yet in ashes doo maintaine;	Ro. vii. 4
Should not her name and endles <i>honour</i> keep,	Ro. viii. 14
that brave <i>honour</i> of the Latine name,	Ro. xxvii. 1
such this Cities <i>honour</i> was of yore,	Ro. xxviii. 13
Th' olde <i>honour</i> of the people gowned long,	Ro. xxxii. 14
Live, happie spirits, th' <i>honour</i> of your name,	Ro. Env. 13
when his <i>honour</i> has the redde,	To his Booke 11
His <i>honour</i> decayed, his branches sere,	S.C. F. 114
That bene the <i>honour</i> of your Coronall;	S.C. F. 178
O! what an <i>honour</i> is it,	S.C. O. 21
sonne-bright <i>honour</i> pend in shamefull coupe,	S.C. O. 72
<i>honour</i> Pan with hymnes of higher vaine,	S.C. N. 8
<i>honour</i> now of highest gods she is,	S.C. N. 197
loftie type of <i>honour</i> , . . . is downe in dust	Gn. 557
Equal in <i>honour</i> to the former crue,	Gn. 594
Regard of <i>honour</i> harbour more than ought,	Hub. 718
all his minde on <i>honour</i> fixed is,	Hub. 771
Desire of <i>honour</i> or brave thought of armes	Hub. 825
into whose brest Never crept thought of <i>honour</i> ,	Hub. 978
such as hate the <i>honour</i> of our name,	T.M. 63
Didst to the type of <i>honour</i> earst advance;	T.M. 70
Hunt after <i>honour</i> and advancement vaine,	Ti. 51
Whom England high in count of <i>honour</i> held,	Ti. 185
That him to highest <i>honour</i> shall advance,	Ti. 271
The sacred brood of learning and all <i>honour</i> ;	Ti. 279
ye, faire Ladie, th' <i>honour</i> of your daies,	Ti. 680
If ought against thine <i>honour</i> I have tolde;	Mui. 103
gathered more store Of the fields <i>honour</i> ,	Mui. 123
Will <i>honour</i> heaven, or heavenlie powers adore,	D. 193
Her he did love, her he alone did <i>honour</i> ,	As. 59
serve and <i>honour</i> her with faithfull mind,	Col. 255
There learned arts do flourish in great <i>honour</i> ,	Col. 320
they cannot her <i>honour</i> worthyly?	Col. 375
favour thee, and <i>honour</i> Cynthia;	Col. 458
The <i>honour</i> of the noble familie;	Col. 537
with chaste heart to <i>honour</i> him alway;	Col. 888
Yet that I may her <i>honour</i> paravant,	Col. 941
All goodly hountie and true <i>honour</i> sits,	Dec. Son. v. 12
In which trew <i>honour</i> yee may fashioned see,	Dec. Son. x. 10
To like desire of <i>honour</i> may ye raise,	Dec. Son. x. 11
For <i>honour</i> of your name and high descent,	Dec. Son. x. 14
That all posteritie thy <i>honour</i> may rehearse,	Dec. Son. xi. 11
Moste noble Lord, the <i>honour</i> of this age,	Dec. Son. xiv. 6
Come, see where your false Lady doth her <i>honour</i> staine,	I. ii. 4. 9
turnament With greatest <i>honour</i> he atchieven might;	I. v. 1. 8
all for praise and <i>honour</i> he did fight,	I. v. 7. 6
one that with his prowess may Defend thine <i>honour</i> ,	I. ix. 16. 8
even dead we <i>honour</i> should,	I. x. 42. 8
more mindfull of his <i>honour</i> deare	I. xi. 39. 1
Thy life and <i>honour</i> late adventurst,	I. xii. 29. 8
Of chastity and <i>honour</i> virginall;	II. i. 10. 8
that false Traytour did my <i>honour</i> reave?	II. i. 17. 5
with reprochfull shame mine <i>honour</i> shent,	II. i. 27. 4
he <i>honour</i> still away did beare,	II. i. 35. 3
Ne thought of <i>honour</i> ever did assay His baser brest,	II. iii. 4. 3
<i>honour</i> . . . Doth beare the fayrest fflowe	II. iii. 10. 3
mote him <i>honour</i> win to wreak so foule despight,	II. iii. 13. 9
All good and <i>honour</i> might therein be red,	II. iii. 24. 5
<i>honour</i> in their festivall resort;	II. iii. 28. 4
all the like, which <i>honour</i> have pursewd	II. iii. 37. 7
Who seekes with painfull toile shall <i>honour</i> soonest fynd;	II. iii. 40. 9
to rayse our house to <i>honour</i> did begin,	II. iv. 36. 9
So hast thou oft with guile thine <i>honour</i> blent;	II. v. 5. 7
in <i>honour</i> of his dearest Dame,	II. v. 26. 9
<i>Honour</i> , estate, and all this worldes good,	II. vii. 8. 6
<i>Honour</i> and dignitie from her alone Derived are,	II. vii. 48. 7
Thus for to blott the <i>honour</i> of the dead,	II. viii. 13. 3
Ne blame your <i>honour</i> with so shamefull vannt	II. viii. 16. 3
ought that els your <i>honour</i> might maintaine;	II. viii. 19. 7

Honor—Continued.

<i>Honor</i> is least where odde appeareth most,	II. viii. 26. 5
His <i>honour</i> staines with rancour and despight,	II. viii. 29. 8
dye with <i>honour</i> and desert of fame;	II. viii. 44. 5
by well doing sought to <i>honour</i> to aspre,	II. ix. 39. 9
Ne for them ne for <i>honour</i> cared hee,	II. xii. 80. 5
they <i>honour</i> ever wonne,	III. i. 3. 7
To loose long gotten <i>honour</i> with one evill hond,	III. i. 10. 9
To let not others <i>honour</i> be defaste	III. i. 12. 4
Then <i>honour</i> was the need of victory,	III. i. 13. 6
To crowne his golden lockes with <i>honour</i> dew;	III. i. 35. 5
meet respect of <i>honour</i> putt to fight;	III. i. 48. 8
in each gentle hart desire of <i>honour</i> breeds,	III. i. 49. 9
Onely for <i>honour</i> and for high regard,	III. ii. 7. 4
both I wish welfare, And <i>honour</i> both;	III. ii. 10. 9
So is his sovaine <i>honour</i> raise to bevens hight,	III. ii. 14. 9
with great <i>honour</i> many battella try;	III. iii. 31. 4
Proud of his dying <i>honour</i> and deare bandes,	III. iv. 17. 3
Now lyst thou of life and <i>honour</i> reffe;	III. iv. 36. 6
to all high desert and <i>honour</i> doth aspre,	III. v. 1. 9
<i>honour</i> of trew Ladies,	III. v. 10. 6
<i>honour</i> which thou didst atchive,	III. v. 26. 9
To blott her <i>honour</i> , and her heavenly light,	III. v. 45. 5
The girland of her <i>honour</i> did adorne;	III. v. 51. 3
beareth fruit of <i>honour</i> and all chaste desyre,	III. v. 52. 9
used her so hard To reave her <i>honour</i> ,	III. viii. 14. 9
To save her <i>honour</i> from that villaine vilde,	III. viii. 27. 4
shame of all that doe for <i>honour</i> strive,	III. x. 27. 4
proude of that new <i>honour</i> which they redd,	III. x. 44. 7
Of her dew <i>honour</i> was despoyled quight;	III. xii. 20. 4
it of <i>honour</i> and all vertue is The roote,	IV. Pr. 2. 6
Lest she with blame her <i>honour</i> should attaint,	IV. i. 5. 5
her <i>honour</i> , dearer then her life,	IV. i. 6. 6
attended duly on her, . . . and did to her all <i>honour</i> ,	IV. i. 8. 9
noble knights Which hunt for <i>honour</i> ,	IV. i. 19. 7
So hast thou to thy selfe false <i>honour</i> often wonne,	IV. i. 44. 9
Bidding them fight for <i>honour</i> of their love,	IV. ii. 19. 6
save her <i>honour</i> with your ventrous paines;	IV. ii. 27. 8
turne both him and her to <i>honour</i> ,	IV. ii. 37. 9
Assembled for to get the <i>honour</i> of that game,	IV. iv. 13. 9
purchase <i>honour</i> in his friends behalve,	IV. iv. 27. 3
Yet evermore his <i>honour</i> he recured,	IV. iv. 37. 8
eke of <i>honour</i> she did him forestall,	IV. v. 9. 3
Fro me the <i>honour</i> of that game did reare;	IV. vi. 6. 7
Thine <i>honour</i> sav'd, though into thraldome throwne?	IV. vii. 19. 5
Wherein the <i>honour</i> both of Armes ye shame,	IV. ix. 37. 4
To winne me <i>honour</i> by some noble gest,	IV. x. 4. 4
In <i>honour</i> of the spousalls	IV. xi. 8. 3
He would be there, and <i>honour</i> to her spousall ad,	V. ii. 3. 9
whose The <i>honour</i> of the prize should be adjudg'd,	V. iii. 13. 9
this dayes <i>honour</i> sav'd to Marinell;	V. iii. 21. 2
Adorn'd with <i>honour</i> and all comely grace;	V. iii. 23. 2
make paragone And triall, whether should the <i>honour</i> get,	V. iii. 24. 4
after fame and <i>honour</i> for to hunt,	V. iv. 29. 3
such blot his <i>honour</i> blemish should,	V. vi. 2. 9
all his other <i>honour</i> overthrow,	V. vi. 12. 4
How to revenge that blot of <i>honour</i> blent,	V. vi. 13. 2
so great <i>honour</i> with so fowle reproch had blent,	V. vi. 18. 9
much lesse <i>honour</i> by that warlike kinde Of life;	V. vi. 32. 5
his <i>honour</i> , which she tendred chiefe,	V. vii. 44. 6
the brave Prince for <i>honour</i> and for right, . . . did fight;	V. viii. 30. 6
all her other <i>honour</i> did obscure,	V. ix. 38. 6
What heavenly Muse shall thy great <i>honour</i> rayse	V. x. 3. 3
yeelding the last <i>honour</i> to her wretched corse,	V. x. 4. 9
the <i>honour</i> that is dew To God,	V. x. 27. 8
Is ought on earth so pretious or deare As prayse and <i>honour</i> ?	V. xi. 62. 7
<i>honour</i> with indignitie debased!	V. xi. 63. 7
Saying that he had . . . his <i>honour</i> blent,	V. xii. 40. 4
it to ripenesse grew, and forth to <i>honour</i> burst,	VI. Pr. 3. 9
And fame forth <i>honour</i> in thy noble brest;	VI. ii. 37. 4
the badge of <i>honour</i> and of fame,	VI. iii. 35. 3
ne was there shepherds swayne, But her did <i>honour</i> ;	VI. ix. 10. 2
In which all trees of <i>honour</i> stately stood,	VI. x. 6. 4
differing in <i>honour</i> and degree;	VI. x. 21. 5
Have for more <i>honour</i> brought her to this place,	VI. x. 26. 8
to <i>honour</i> her the more,	VII. vi. 11. 1
Such pride is praise; such portlinesse is <i>honour</i> ;	Am. v. 9
Such life should be the <i>honour</i> of your light,	Am. vii. 13
all, which did Loves <i>honour</i> rayse,	Am. xix. 9
I <i>honour</i> and admire the Makers art,	Am. xxiv. 4
Mote have your life in <i>honour</i> long maintayned,	Am. xxxvi. 12
Adorn'd with <i>honour</i> , love, and chastity!	Am. lxxix. 8
That <i>honour</i> and large richesse to me lent,	Am. lxxiv. 8
If ever I did <i>honour</i> thee aright,	Epith. 122
Regard of <i>honour</i> , and mild modesty;	Epith. 193
For to receive this Saynt with <i>honour</i> dew,	Epith. 208
Made in the <i>honour</i> of your Sovereigne king,	H.L. 42
Why then do I this <i>honour</i> unto thee,	H.L. 148
in <i>honour</i> of thy Mother deare,	H.B. 9
Singing this Hymne in <i>honour</i> of thy name,	H.B. 272
Whom he therefore with equall <i>honour</i> crown'd,	H.H.L. 35
pompe to which proud minds aspre By name of <i>honour</i> ,	H.H.B. 278
Great store of Flowers, the <i>honour</i> of the field,	Proth. 74
Faire branch of <i>Honor</i> ,	Proth. 150
Honorable , beside the <i>honourable</i> hand Of great Heroes	Gn. 479
He stands on tearmes of <i>honourable</i> minde,	Hub. 721
the <i>honorable</i> race Of mightie Peerea	T.M. 79
Well worthie of so <i>honourable</i> place,	Col. 502
best of all that <i>honourable</i> crew,	Col. 517
Adorned with all <i>honourable</i> parts;	Col. 529

Honorable—Continued.

In vain I thinke, right *honorable* Lord, *Deed. Son.* xii. 1
 Who ever gave more *honorable* prize *Deed. Son.* xiv. 1
 as in hate of *honorable* eld, Was overgrowne with scurfe *I.* viii. 47. 2
 her ador'd by *honorable* name, *I.* xii. 8. 4
 vouchsafe her *honorable* toombe, *II.* i. 58. 9
 Fayre marching forth in *honorable* wize, *II.* ii. 14. 8
 Brave be her warres, and *honorable* deeds, *II.* ii. 31. 5
 Sith last I left that *honorable* place, *II.* ii. 44. 3
 Doth beare the fayrest flowre in *honorable* seed, *II.* iii. 10. 9
 In brave poursuitt of *honorable* deed, *II.* iv. 1. 1
 distaind her *honorable* blood, *II.* iv. 22. 7
honorable sight Doth promise hope of helpe *II.* viii. 25. 5
 there dwelt three *honorable* sages, *II.* ix. 47. 8
 ruled long with *honorable* state, *II.* x. 45. 4
 Some goodly swayne of *honorable* place, *II.* xii. 79. 2
 his Heroicke grace and *honorable* gest, *III.* ii. 24. 9
 An hundred knights of *honorable* name *III.* iv. 21. 1
 th' *honorable* stage of womanhead, *III.* v. 54. 8
 In th' heart of every *honorable* Dame, *III.* viii. 43. 5
 Redoubted knights, and *honorable* Dames, *III.* ix. 1. 1
 Nought is more *honorable* to a knight, *V.* i. 1. 1
 By all the names that *honorable* were, *V.* xi. 33. 4
 That made them grow so high t' all *honorable* hap, *VI.* iv. 36. 9
 lifted up to *honorable* place, *VI.* vii. 28. 2
 An *honorable* Hymne I eke should frame, *H.B.* 10
Honored. This *honoured* Dragon, *Rev.* i. 10
 'Where is . . . this whilom *honoured* (*honored*) face? *Bel.* x. 5
 her garland so much *honoured* *Van.* vii. 9
 Not *honored* nor cared for of anie, *T.M.* 225
 all the rest, that me so *honored* made *Ti.* 121
 Yet manie Poets *honored* him alive, *Ti.* 224
 Duessa . . . highly *honored* in his haughtie eye; *I.* vii. 16. 2
 His reverend heares . . . The knight much *honored*, *I.* viii. 32. 2
 As Arthegall and Sophy now becom *honored*, *II.* ix. 6. 9
 both him *honored* as their principall, *IV.* xi. 30. 8
 Famous through all the world, and *honored* far and nic, *V.* viii. 16. 9
 Admir'd of many, *honored* of all; *V.* ix. 33. 2
honored him with all that her behoved, *V.* x. 39. 5
Honoring. thee onely *honoring* My guide, *H.L.* 304
Honors. you up to call To *honours* seat, *Van.* xii. 12
 Lifting the Good up to high *Honours* seat, *Com. Son.* i. 11
 Be it riches, beautie, or *honors* pride, *D.* 500
 My dearest Lord fell from high *honors* staire *I.* ii. 23. 7
 that in . . . *honors* suit my vowed daies do spend, *II.* vii. 10. 2
 For dread of blame and *honors* blemishment; *IV.* ii. 36. 5
 As to abandon that which doth containe Your *honors* stile, *V.* xi. 55. 6
 To *honors* seat and chastities sweet bowre, *Epith.* 180
Honors. them that had purloyn'd his Princely *honors*, *Hub.* 1342
 That loves and *honors* thee, as doth behove, *Deed. Son.* iii. 14
 with their *honors* and their loves regard *IV.* ii. 28. 3
 heavenly *honors* in the highest place; *V.* vii. 2. 4
 men might her admire, And heavenly *honors* yield, *VII.* vi. 4. 4
Hood. So vainely tadvaunce thy headlesse *hood*; *S.C. F.* 86
 much like unto a Danisk *hood*, *IV.* x. 31. 7
 through that disguised *hood*, To hide thy state *V.* vii. 21. 4
 'Under one *hood* to shadow faces twaine; *V.* xi. 56. 7
 on his head an *hood* with aglets sprad, *VI.* ii. 5. 8
Hoof. Ran fierce at me that fire glaunst from his horses *hoofe*, *IV.* x. 9. 9
Hook. See *Knife-hook*, *Sheep-hook*.
 Under blacke stole hyding her bayted *hooke*; *I.* i. 49. 6
 In hope her to attaine by *hooke* or crooke, *III.* i. 17. 6
 Unwares the hidden *hooke* with haite I swallowed, *III.* ii. 38. 9
 The which her sire had scrap't by *hooke* and crooke, *V.* ii. 27. 8
 heedlesse of the *hooke* *V.* v. 43. 1
 Whose top was arm'd with many an yron *hooke*, *V.* ix. 11. 2
 With shepherds *hooke* in hand, and fit attyre, *VI.* ix. 13. 8
 Instead of Steele-head speare, a shepherds *hooke*; *VI.* ix. 36. 5
 He had no weapon but his shepherds *hooke* *VI.* x. 36. 1
Hooks. thousand other waies to bait his fleshly *hookes*, *I.* iv. 25. 9
 many Cookes accoyld With *hookes* and ladles, *II.* ix. 30. 7
 (With yron wheelles and *hookes* arm'd dreadfully, *V.* viii. 28. 5
 Amongst the yron *hookes* and grapes keene *V.* viii. 42. 6
 both with shepherds *hookes*: *VI.* xi. 36. 3
 they are lyke but unto golden *hookes*, *Am.* xlvii. 3
Hoord, -ed. See *Hoard, -ed*.
Hooved. See *Hoved*.
Hop. drop Of living blood yet in her veynes did *hop*: *II.* i. 43. 5
Hope. See *Harvest-hope*.
 The ploughmans *hope* and shepherds labour vaine: *Ro.* xiv. 4
Hope ye, my verses, that posteritie *Ro.* xxxii. 1
Hope ye, that ever immortalitie *Ro.* xxxii. 3
 In *hope* of better that was uncouth! *S.C. S.* 60
 With vayne desire and *hope* to be enrich; *S.C. S.* 75
 slipper *hope* Of mortal men, *S.C. N.* 153
 my *hope* away dyd wipe, *S.C. D.* 108
hope thereof to finde due remedie? *Hub.* 57
 no longer *hope* I see, *Hub.* 65
 Of fortune and of *hope* at once forlorne, *Hub.* 258
 times delay new *hope* of helpe still breeds, *Hub.* 327
 ye will (I *hope*) well mooved bee, *Hub.* 378
 in case thou ever there wilt *hope* to thrive, *Hub.* 632
 In *hope* to finde there happier successe, *Hub.* 658
 To feed on *hope*, to pine with leare and sorrow; *Hub.* 900
 vaine to seeke, Or *hope* to gaine, *Hub.* 913
 (if ever they would *hope*) *Hub.* 959
 builde your blis on *hope* of earthly thing, *Ti.* 198
 His *hope* is failld, and come to passe his dread, *Ti.* 213
 hath no *hope* of happinesse or blis, *Ti.* 357
hope of heaven, and heart to God inclinde; *Ti.* 685

Hope—Continued.

With fruitfull *hope* his aged breast he fed *Mut.* 25
 Was fill'd with *hope* his purpose to obtaine: *Mut.* 396
 well did *hope* my joy would have no end, *D.* 149
 in worlds ficklenesse Reposedst *hope*, *D.* 161
 with her she reft Great *hope*, *D.* 221
 with *hope* of good, and hate of ill, *Col.* 192
 No ravenous wolves the good mans *hope* destroy *Col.* 318
 soveraine *hope* which in his helpe he had, *I.* i. 2. 6
 prickte with pride And *hope* to winne his Ladies hearte *I.* ii. 14. 7
 There they alight, in *hope* themselves to hide *I.* ii. 29. 8
 furbest from her *hope*, when most she weened nye, *I.* iii. 21. 9
hope of new good hap he gan to feele; *I.* iii. 34. 8
 Her faithfull gard remov'd, her *hope* dismayd, *I.* iii. 43. 3
 heavens king From *hope* of heaven hath thee excluded quight, *I.* v. 43. 2
 Why fearest thou, that canst not *hope* for thing; *I.* v. 43. 3
 twist feare and *hope* amazed does sitt, *I.* vi. 12. 3
 Or ever *hope* recover her againe: *I.* vi. 33. 6
 thou his errour shalt, I *hope*, now proven trew, *I.* vi. 42. 9
 In *hope* to bring her to her last decay, *I.* vi. 48. 7
 'Faire Sir, I *hope* good hap hath brought You *I.* vii. 42. 5
 He pluckt from us all *hope* of dew reliefe, *I.* vi. 29. 5
 nothing may my present *hope* empare, *I.* x. 63. 5
 In *hope* to win occasion to his will; *II.* i. 5. 2
 ofred *hope* of comfort did despise; *II.* i. 15. 3
 In *hope* to win more favour with his mate, *II.* ii. 19. 4
 Whom they in equall pray *hope* to divide, *II.* ix. 22. 8
 of him selfe great *hope* and help conceiv'd, *II.* iii. 5. 2
 He gan to *hope* of men to be receiv'd, *II.* iii. 5. 5
 Both feare and *hope* he in her face did finde: *II.* iii. 32. 5
 Ne thou for better *hope*, if thou his presence stay, *II.* iv. 40. 9
hope of helpe and timely grace, *II.* ix. 25. 6
 thou thy treasons fruit, I *hope*, shalt taste *II.* viii. 31. 8
 Gave him great hart and *hope* of victory, *II.* viii. 39. 4
 may not *hope* by flight to scape alive, *II.* viii. 50. 3
 How may strange knight *hope* ever to aspire, *II.* ix. 5. 6
 Ye well may *hope*, and easily attaine? *II.* ix. 6. 4
 In *hope* thereof to win victorious spoile, *II.* xi. 7. 5
 sometimes with *hope* of gayn, *II.* xi. 14. 8
 the sad husbandmans long *hope* doth throw *II.* xi. 18. 7
 beare him farre from *hope* of succour usuall, *II.* xi. 45. 9
 Ne stird, till *hope* of life did him forsake; *II.* ix. 46. 8
 In *hope* her to attaine by hooke or crooke, *III.* i. 17. 6
 in *hope* to win thereby Most goodly meede, *III.* i. 18. 7
 ever *hope* to match in equall fight, *III.* ii. 13. 8
 With *hope* of thing that may allege his smart; *III.* ii. 15. 4
 then some *hope* I might unto me draw; *III.* ii. 38. 2
 Can have no ende nor *hope* of my desire, *III.* ii. 44. 2
 Both love and lover, without *hope* of joy, *III.* ii. 45. 3
 conceiving *hope* of comfort glad, *III.* iii. 51. 3
 give her good reliefe Through *hope* of those, *III.* iv. 11. 6
 lose the *hope* Of his long labour, *III.* iv. 52. 6
 Besides all *hope*, with melting eyes did vew, *III.* v. 30. 4
 had left them languishing twixt *hope* and leare, *III.* vi. 13. 9
 the place, to which her *hope* did gayde, *III.* vii. 6. 8
 of his forward *hope* deceived quight; *III.* vii. 28. 2
 In *hope* unto my pleasure to have won; *III.* vii. 59. 8
 Without all *hope* of comfort or reliefe; *III.* viii. 1. 6
 all *hope* wherewith he long had fedd His foolish malady, *III.* viii. 3. 8
 with vaine *hope* his spirits faint supply, *III.* x. 26. 7
 With him went *Hope* in rancke, *III.* xii. 13. 1
 gentle spright Now gan to feede on *hope*, *III.* xii. 44. 7
 How may these rimes . . . *Hope* to endure, *IV.* ii. 33. 8
 Most confidence and *hope* of happie speed, *IV.* ii. 39. 6
 In *hope* to take him prisoner, *IV.* iv. 31. 9
 in *hope* themselves to get her: *IV.* v. 21. 2
 twixt doubtfull feare And feeble *hope* hung *IV.* vi. 34. 2
 Its best to *hope* the best, though of the worst afraid, *IV.* vi. 37. 9
 Iound no ease of griefe nor *hope* of grace, *IV.* vii. 38. 2
 her new love, the *hope* of her desire, *IV.* ix. 13. 9
 pant with *hope* of that adventures hap: *IV.* x. 9. 2
 some lost great *hope* unheedly, *IV.* x. 13. 5
 Excludes from fairest *hope* withouten further triall, *IV.* x. 17. 9
 In *hope* thereby her to his bent to draw: *IV.* xi. 2. 6
 'To *hope*' (quoth he) 'him soone to overtake *V.* i. 19. 3
 That there mote be no *hope* of reparation, *V.* ii. 28. 4
 In *hope* by him great benefite to gaine, *V.* ii. 33. 4
 Which to her in that danger *hope* of life did offer, *V.* iv. 10. 9
 In *hope* ye will not turne misfortune to my blame, *V.* iv. 25. 9
 Would to his *hope* a window open wyde, *V.* v. 39. 3
 That will not take the offer of good *hope*, *V.* v. 39. 6
 drew him on with *hope* fit leasure to awayt, *V.* v. 42. 9
 Whereat her heart was filld with *hope* and drede, *V.* vi. 8. 7
 will my cares unfold, in *hope* to find Your aide, *V.* vii. 19. 4
hope of his successe, *V.* vii. 44. 6
 In *hope* to have her overhent at last: *V.* viii. 4. 5
 in *hope* of him to get Succour, *V.* viii. 6. 6
 In *hope* some stroke to fasten on him neare, *V.* viii. 33. 2
 in *hope* to find some spoyle, *V.* ix. 9. 2
 so would *hope* him easily to foyle, *V.* ix. 9. 5
 With *hope* of her some wishfull boot to have, *V.* ix. 10. 3
 both with *hope* of shadowes vaine inspyred) *V.* ix. 41. 5
 For other meede may *hope* for none of mee, *V.* x. 21. 6
 With *hope* of helpe in that her greatest neede, *V.* x. 22. 5
 Where they may *hope* a kingdome to obtaine: *V.* xii. 1. 7
 some *hope* your words unto me add, *VI.* i. 10. 5
 abase Unto this shame, and my young *hope* subvert, *VI.* i. 12. 8
 His *hope* of refuge used to remaine: *VI.* i. 22. 5
 How can he mercy ever *hope* to have? *VI.* i. 42. 2
 f never saw in any greater *hope* appeare, *VI.* ii. 26. 9

Hope—Continued.

- the rare *hope* which in his years appear'd, VI. ii. 34. 3
 In *hope* he sure would prove a doughtie knight: VI. ii. 36. 8
 Is this the *hope* that to my hoary heare Thou brings? VI. iii. 4. 7
 'Such is the weaknesse of all mortall *hope*, VI. iii. 5. 7
 In *hope* there for his love some succour to provyde, VI. iii. 29. 9
 Twixt darknesse dread and *hope* of living light, VI. iii. 45. 4
 Inplore To send her succour, being of all *hope* forlore, VI. iv. 10. 9
 no *hope* of his retourne She saw now left, VI. v. 7. 1
 In vaue of me ye *hope* for remedie, VI. vi. 6. 8
 'What *hope* of helpe doth then for us remaue, VI. vi. 13. 6
 Ne powre had to withstand, no *hope* of any ayd, VI. vii. 48. 9
 To *hope* for to release or mollify, VI. viii. 3. 7
 gave his foe good *hope* of victory: VI. viii. 9. 6
 better tearmes . . . Which gave him *hope*, VI. xi. 7. 3
 In *hope* there newes to learne, VI. xi. 36. 9
Hope to escape his venemous despite, VI. xii. 41. 2
 fild her wombe with fruitfull *hope* of nourishment, VII. vii. 32. 9
 New yeare, . . . Doth seeme to promise *hope* Am. iv. 2
 Twixt fesse and *hope* depending doubtfully! Am. xxv. 4
 Gives me great *hope* of your relenting mynd: Am. xxviii. 2
 Yet *hope* I well Am. xxxiv. 9
 Without *hope* of aswagement or release? Am. xxxvi. 4
 So doe I *hope* her stubborn hart to bend, Am. li. 11
 the happy shore, In which I *hope* . . . to arryve: Am. lxiii. 6
 when I *hope* to see theyr trew object, Am. lxxviii. 11
 So let us rest, sweet love, in *hope* of this, Epith. 424
 His care, his joy, his *hope*, is all on this, H.L. 206
 that ever I might *hope*, H.L. 294
 verse With equal words can *hope* it to rehearse, H.H.L. 42
 Fell from the *hope* of promist heavenly place, H.H.L. 122
 How then can mortall tongue *hope* to expresse H.H.B. 104
 Or *hope* t' expresse her least perfection part, H.H.B. 227
- Hoped.** Might well have *hop'd* to have obtained it, Ro. xxxii. 8
 all my *hoped* gaine is turnd to scathe: S.C. D. 100
 still I *hoped* to be up advanced, Hub. 63
 there to hunt after the *hoped* pray, Hub. 503
 Lyes in ambushment of his *hoped* pray, Mu. 404
 For *hoped* love to winne me certaine hate? I. i. 51. 5
 ere my *hoped* day of spousall shone, I. ii. 23. 6
 To muse on meanes of *hoped* victory, I. iv. 44. 5
hop'd to reape the crop of all my care, I. iv. 47. 2
 She fownd not in that perilous hous . . . Her *hoped* pray, I. vii. 2. 4
 'Well *hop'd* I, and faire beginnings had, I. vii. 49. 1
 he *hoped* faire To call backe life II. i. 43. 6
 Well *hoped* hee, ere long that hardy guest, II. vii. 27. 1
 Far from the *hoped* haven of reliefe, III. iv. 8. 3
 Well *hoped* shee the beast engor'd had beene, III. v. 28. 7
 hayle The greedy vellein from his *hoped* pray, III. viii. 31. 6
 well they *hoped* to have got great good, V. ii. 51. 6
 'Well *hop't* he then, when this was propheside, VI. iv. 33. 1
 Long time had lov'd, and *hop'd* her love to gaine, VI. ix. 33. 2
- Hopeful.** Till which we cease our *hopefull* hap to sing; Epith. 388
- Hopeless.** In gage for his gay Masters *hopelesse* dett: Hub. 865
 shortly brought to *hopelesse* wretchednesse, Hub. 934
 Who *hopelesse*, and eke *hopelesse*, . . . Did to him pace I. vii. 11. 4
hopelesse, hartlesse, gan the cunning thiefe Perswade us dye, I. ix. 29. 7
 From whence descend all *hopelesse* remedies: III. v. 34. 5
hopelesse ever to attaine My Ladies love III. vii. 60. 6
 in which ye her all *hopelesse* left, IV. v. 35. 5
 like one that *hopelesse* was depry'd, V. iv. 35. 1
 'Unhappy Knight! upon whose *hopelesse* state V. v. 36. 1
 I will it graunt, your *hopelesse* life to save, VI. i. 42. 5
- Hoopes.** long deluded With idle *hoopes* VI. ix. 25. 2
 On which he safety *hoopes* that earst feard to be lost, VI. xi. 44. 9
 by proffers vaine Of idle *hoopes* VII. vi. 34. 8
 idle *hoopes*, which still doe fly away, Proth. 8
- Hooping.** *hooping* grieffe may lessen being told, IV. xii. 6. 3
hooping that the change of aire and place Would change her
 paine, V. vii. 45. 3
Hooping thereby to have my love obtayned; V. xi. 54. 6
Hooping unto some refuge to withdraw: VI. vi. 29. 3
- Horatii.** *Horatii* that in vertue did excell, Gn. 600
- Hore.** See *Hoar*.
- Hord.** See *Hurled*.
- Horn.** Triton, blowing loud his wreathed *horne*: Col. 245
 An high headland, . . . Like to an *horne*, Col. 282
 Then tooke that Squire an *horne* of bugle small, I. viii. 3. 5
 At last they heard a *horne* II. iii. 20. 7
 When first I heard her *horn* sound II. iii. 44. 9
 when earst that *horne* I heard, II. iii. 45. 6
 His precious *horne*, sought of his enimyes, II. v. 10. 7
 wind his *horne* under the castle wall, II. ix. 11. 4
 On her they poured forth of plentious *horne*: III. vi. 2. 6
 the Bull hath with his bow-bent *horne* V. Pr. 6. 1
 And by his side his hunters *horne* VI. ii. 5. 9
 wanton as a Kid whose *horne* new huds: VII. vii. 33. 2
 The Fly . . . lth hurt me with his little *horne*, Epig. iv. 30
- Horned.** Their *horned* fronts so fierce on either side Doe meete, I. ii. 16. 3
 with their *horned* feet doe weare the ground, I. vi. 14. 3
 with their *horned* feet the Greene gras wore, III. x. 45. 7
 home he marcht amongst the *horned* heard, III. x. 47. 8
 till the *horned* moone three courses did expire, IV. vi. 43. 9
 Bending her *horned* browes, did put her backe; VII. vi. 12. 6
 Now *hornd*, now round, now bright, VII. vii. 50. 8
- Hornpipe.** to the many a *Horne-pype* playd, S.C. May 23
- Horn's.** Wyde wonders . . . Of that same *hornes* great vertues I. viii. 3. 8
- Horns.** seven heads, ten crounes, ten *hornes* did beare, Rev. i. 2
 Ten *hornes* also the stately beast did beare, Rev. ii. 5
 With gilden *hornes* embowed like the Moone, I'an. ii. 3

Horns—Continued.

- His *hornes* bene as broad as Rainebowe bent, S.C. F. 73
 his wreathed *hornes* can newly sprout: S.C. May 186
 so his hauty *hornes* did he weld, S.C. May 206
 with theyr *hornes* huten the more stout; S.C. S. 125
 his broad forehead like two *hornes* divide, Gn. 22
 So did this flie outstretch his fearefull *hornes*, Mu. 87
 manie Tritons which their *hornes* did sound, Mu. 296
 His broad oustretched *hornes*, his hayrie thies, Mu. 335
 measured by his weed, As harts by *hornes*, Col. 712
 all harts that *hornes* the highest beares; Col. 714
 frowning foreheads, with rough *hornes* yclad, I. vi. 11. 5
 thrise three tymes had fild her crooked *hornes*, II. i. 63. 3
 with his dreadfull *hornes* them drives afore, II. viii. 42. 4
 With gilden *hornes* and flowry girlonds crown'd, III. iv. 17. 2
 through the helpe of his faire *hornes* on high, III. x. 47. 4
 butted him with *hornes* on every syde, III. x. 62. 3
 threats his *hornes*, and bellows like the thunder: VI. v. 19. 8
 Bull, whose cruell *hornes* doe threat Desperate daunger, VI. vii. 47. 2
 Then gan the bagpyes and the *hornes* to shrill VI. viii. 46. 1
 Theuce forth they drew him by the *hornes*, VII. vi. 47. 7
 His *hornes* were gilden all with golden studs, VII. vii. 33. 5
- Horscope.** In th' *Horscope* of her nativitee, III. vi. 2. 4
- Horrible.** Nor th' *horrible* upore of windes high blowing, Ro. xiii. 9
 for to shunne the *horrible* mischiefe, Ti. 143
 all that him so *horrible* did see Mu. 70
Horrible, hideous, roaring with hoarse erie, Col. 199
 Upon his foe, a Dragon *horrible* and stearne, I. i. 3. 9
 A foud of poysen *horrible* and blacke, I. i. 20. 2
 choosing out few words most *horrible*, I. i. 37. 1
 An hideous Geaunt, *horrible* and hye, I. vii. 8. 4
 An huge great Dragon, *horrible* in sight, I. vii. 44. 2
 that fire-mouthed Dragon, *horrible* and bright? I. ix. 52. 9
 His body monstrous, *horrible*, and vaste; I. xi. 8. 7
 So huge and *horrible* a masse it seem'd; I. xi. 55. 2
 With *horrible* assault, and fury fell, II. ii. 20. 4
 with *horrible* affright And hellish fury II. iv. 30. 1
 Deformed creatures, *horrible* in sight; II. vii. 35. 7
 the fit troupe, most *horrible* of hew II. xi. 13. 1
 seem'd more *horrible* then hell to bee, II. xii. 6. 3
 Most ugly shapes and *horrible* aspects, II. xii. 23. 1
 The *horrible* Sea-satyre, II. xii. 24. 5
 O *horrible* enchantment, that him so did blend! II. xii. 80. 9
 Yet did possess their *horrible* intent; III. ii. 43. 7
 An hideous beast of *horrible* aspect, III. vii. 22. 2
 With showre and hayle so *horrible* and dred, III. ix. 11. 6
 Of stature huge, and *horrible* of hew, IV. i. viii. 38. 8
 drives Upon a rocke with *horrible* dismay, V. ii. 60. 2
 Seem'd to awake in *horrible* dismay, V. vii. 15. 3
 Of *horrible* aspect and dreadfull mood, V. x. 8. 7
Horrible, hideous, and of hellish race, V. xi. 23. 4
 bitter curses, *horrible* to tell; V. xi. 28. 3
 Gan cry sloud with *horrible* affright, VI. iv. 8. 8
 fared like a feend right *horrible* in hew: VI. xii. 31. 9
- Horribly.** Thou then adowne might'st fall more *horribly*, Ro. xxxi. 14
 snakes . . . haug in heapes, that *horribly* affray Gn. 349
 like a serpent *horribly* displaide, I. i. 14. 7
horribly misshapes with ugly sightes, II. v. 27. 7
Horribly then he gan to rage and rayle, II. viii. 37. 1
 Whose carcases on ground were *horribly* prostrate, II. viii. 54. 9
 From under that deepe Rock most *horribly* rebowdes, III. iii. 9. 9
 on them layd so huge and *horribly*, VI. vi. 23. 4
 He gaz'd about and stared *horribly*, VI. vii. 42. 8
 roring *horribly*, did him compell To see the hateful sunne, VI. xii. 35. 4
- Horrid.** Being the Judge of all that *horrid* hous: Gn. 486
 With *horrid* sound though having little sence, T.M. 554
Horrid house of sad Proserpina, Ti. 373
 his own syre, . . . Did often tremble at his *horrid* vew; I. vi. 25. 3
 His haughtie Helmet, *horrid* all with gold, I. vii. 31. 1
 Privily moystening his *horrid* cheeke: III. xi. 44. 7
 all the plagues, and *horrid* paines, of hell Am. lxxxv. 6
Horror. *Horror* and dreadfull name of blasphemie Rev. ii. 3
 with black *horror* did the ayre appall: Bel. viii. 4
 The whiles that I with sacred *horror* sing Ro. i. 13
 That antique *horror*, which made heaven adredd, Ro. xvii. 8
 rustie *horror* and fowle fashion; Gn. 443
 Image of hellish *horror*, Ignorance, T.M. 259
 Let him behold the *horror* of my fall, Ti. 466
 frosen *horror* ran through everie part, Ti. 483
 none durst vewe the *horror* of his face, Ti. 535
 dreary *horror* dim the chearfull light, D. 328
 with that sudden *horror* could no member move, I. ii. 31. 9
 With hideous *horror* both together smight, I. v. 8. 6
 foreheads, with rough *hornes* yclad, And rustick *horror*, I. vi. 11. 6
 stony *horror* all her sences fild I. vi. 37. 3
 suddaine *horror* to faint hartes did show; I. vii. 31. 8
 what suddain stowre Had wrought that *horror* strange, I. viii. 5. 9
 That to have heard great *horror* would have bred; I. viii. 17. 2
 trembling *horror* ran through every joynt, I. viii. 39. 3
 trembling *horror* did his conscience daunt, I. ix. 49. 3
 a Serpent . . . *horror* made to all I. x. 13. 5
 which sinfull *horror* workes in wounded hart, I. x. 23. 3
 scared nations doest with *horror* sterne atownd, I. xi. 6. 9
 with their *horror* heven and earth did ring; I. xi. 7. 6
 So shaken he, that *horror* was to heare: I. xi. 9. 7
 al the land with stench and heven with *horror* choke, I. xi. 44. 9
 what *horror* and tormenting grieffe II. iv. 28. 6
 Deadly dismayd with *horror* of that dint II. v. 8. 1
 with dread and *horror* compassed srownd, II. vii. 20. 9
 over them sad *horror* with grim hew II. vii. 23. 1

Horror—Continued.

her light Doth dim with horror and deformity ;	II. vii. 49. 4
sudden horrow and confused cry	II. xi. 20. 1
carries into smooke with rage and horrow great.	II. xi. 32. 9
Halle in amaze with horrow hideous.	II. xi. 38. 4
Unweeting what such horrow strange did reare.	II. xii. 22. 7
all that els does horrow breed.	II. xii. 37. 1
Through ghastly horrow and eternal shade:	II. xii. 41. 5
hideous horrow and sad trembling sound.	III. i. 14. 6
every daintie limbe with horrow shake;	III. ii. 5. 5
Halle of thy dayes doest lead in horrow hideous.	III. iv. 55. 9
Fowle horrow, and eke hellish dremition:	III. iv. 58. 5
Trembling with horrow, as that did foresce.	III. v. 24. 3
with sterne horrow backward gan to start;	III. v. 30. 6
In hatefull darknes and in deepe horrowe.	III. vi. 36. 7
all the forest did with horrow fill.	III. x. 43. 4
through privy grieffe and horrow vaine.	III. x. 60. 7
with grisly hate And dreadfull horrow.	III. xi. 21. 8
Straunge horrow to deforme his grisly shade:	III. xii. 11. 4
In that horrow shewd a seemly grace.	III. xii. 19. 8
That horrow gan the virgins hart to perse.	III. xii. 36. 5
Whilst trembling horrow did his sense assaile.	IV. v. 22. 8
darknesse and dread horrow where she dwelt.	IV. vii. 9. 7
For horrow of his shamefull villany:	IV. vii. 21. 5
Lay hid in horrow of eternal night?	IV. vii. 33. 6
in the midst thereof did horrow dwell.	IV. xi. 4. 1
bide the horrow of his wreakfull hand.	V. i. 8. 8
their faint harts with seaslesse horrow queld.	V. iii. 26. 3
horrow of fowle death for Knight unait.	V. iv. 25. 4
aggravate the horrow of her blame:	V. ix. 43. 4
for more horrow and more crueltie.	V. x. 29. 1
hell unto him selfe with horrow great.	V. xi. 12. 5
for endless horrow of his shame.	V. xi. 19. 5
To hide the horrow which did lurke behinde.	V. xi. 23. 8
Who with the horrow of her haplesse care	VI. iii. 24. 7
doth lie In hideous horrow and obscurity.	VI. vi. 11. 5
in the horrow of the grisly night.	VI. xi. 16. 6
As well for horrow of their count'naunce ill.	VII. vii. 3. 7
From feare of perrill and foule horrow free.	<i>Epith.</i> 322
Where they in darknesse and dread horrow dwell.	<i>H.H.L.</i> 90
In that deepe horrow of despayred hell.	<i>H.H.L.</i> 130
Horsa. their Capitayns, which hight Hengist and Horses.	II. x. 65. 2
Horse. See Horse's .	
upon a white horse set The faithfull man	<i>Rev.</i> iii. 1
hent his speare, and spurd his horse with yron heele.	I. iii. 34. 9
horse and man to ground did rush.	I. xi. 16. 9
Both horse and man up lightly rose againe.	I. xi. 17. 1
Snatcht up both horse and man.	I. xi. 18. 9
Vaine Braggadocchio, getting Guyons horse.	II. iii. Arg.
Both horse and man nigh able for to cloke;	II. v. 3. 5
horse and man it made to reele asyde:	II. viii. 31. 2
With stedfast hand upon his horse did stay.	II. ix. 48. 8
Lightly she leaped . . . From her dull horse.	III. vii. 25. 8
the horse whereon faire Florimell was wont to ride.	III. vii. 31. 1
Lying athwart her horse in great distresse.	III. vii. 37. 7
laying thwart her horse, In loathly wise.	III. vii. 43. 4
Hard is to teach an old horse amble trew:	III. viii. 26. 3
They rudely drove to ground both man and horse.	III. ix. 16. 4
like a winged horse heooke his flight.	III. xi. 42. 7
Each other horse and man to ground did send;	IV. ii. 15. 7
horse and foote knew Diamond to wield:	IV. ii. 42. 6
on an heape were tumbled horse and man:	IV. iv. 19. 7
horse and man to ground he quite did beare.	IV. iv. 20. 8
to the ground she smote both horse and man;	IV. vi. 10. 7
The Ladies both on horse, together fast embraced.	IV. viii. 34. 9
horse and man he equally dismaies.	V. ii. 8. 8
great hurly-hurly moved was . . . for that same warlike horse;	V. iii. 30. 2
His horse purloyned was by subtil traine.	V. iii. 31. 5
one did take The horse in hand.	V. iii. 33. 2
areed That unto him the horse belong'd.	V. iii. 35. 2
till he an horse have gayed.	V. iii. 35. 6
It had himselfe transfixed or his horse.	V. viii. 32. 8
he them overthrew both man and horse.	V. xii. 7. 7
both man and horse.	VI. i. 33. 8
And offred him . . . Both horse and armes.	VI. iv. 39. 8
with cursed hands uncleane Whipping her horse.	VI. vii. 39. 8
led that Ladies horse Through thick and thin.	VI. vii. 44. 1
Horse-back. They reared him on horsebocke and upstayd.	IV. i. 37. 4
On horsebacke used Triamond to fight.	IV. ii. 42. 4
To prove if better foote then horsebacke would ensew.	VI. i. 35. 9
an armed knight that did on horsebacke ryde.	VI. ii. 3. 9
'The knight. . . on horsebacke was.	VI. ii. 10. 1
Horse-fect. rudely tumbling downe under his horse-fecte fell.	IV. iv. 30. 9
Horse-foot. The sacred springs of horsefoot Helicon.	<i>T.M.</i> 271
Horse's. glauncing fell on his horse necke.	II. v. 4. 5
Over his horses taile above a stryde;	IV. iv. 44. 5
Till on her horses hinder parts it fell;	IV. v. 13. 6
Ran fierce at me that fire glannst from his horses hoofe.	IV. x. 9. 9
him forst forsake His horses backe	V. ii. 16. 2
blacke spot doth appeare, Shapt like a horses shoe.	V. iii. 32. 9
yet neither has forgon His horses backe.	V. viii. 9. 8
Gave way unto his horses speedie flying.	V. viii. 32. 3
lighting his horses head him quite did mall.	V. xi. 8. 9
this his Ladie . . . by his horse side did pas	VI. ii. 10. 3
from his horses backe . . . him forth did beare.	VI. vii. 11. 2
Horses. See Sea-horses .	
on horses white, A puissant armie come	<i>Rev.</i> iii. 6
Unto his horses gave his guests for meat.	V. viii. 31. 2
Horses'. Hellespont trampled with horses feete.	<i>Gn.</i> 49
either bare The other downe under their horses feete.	IV. i. 41. 8

Horses—Continued.

under his fierce horses feet have borne.	V. viii. 31. 8
comming full before his horses vew.	V. viii. 37. 8
Horsa. See Horsa .	
Horsy. See Half-horsy .	
Hose. his hose broken high above the heeling.	<i>Hub.</i> 213
Hospitage's. vile ungentleness, or hospitages breach.	III. x. 6. 9
Hospital. unto an holy Hospital.	I. x. 36. 1
Which choosing for that evenings hospitale.	II. ix. 10. 5
Host. stoope-gallant Age, the hoste of Greevaunce.	<i>S.C.F.</i> 90
Taking to hoste, it quite from him did stay;	<i>Gn.</i> 196
Her mightie host against my bulwarke brought.	<i>Ti.</i> 107
With railing tearmes defied the Jewish host.	<i>Ti.</i> 538
reach his hand into his enemies host.	<i>Ti.</i> 542
Withouten sword or shield, an hoste to quayle?	II. iii. 16. 7
her Host she did renew.	II. x. 55. 6
Her Host two hundred thousand numbered is;	II. x. 56. 5
an hideous host arrayd Of huge Sea monsters.	II. xii. 22. 8
an huge hoste into Northumber lead.	III. iii. 39. 2
Malbecco will no straunge knights host.	III. ix. Arg.
secretly their hoste did on them lowre.	III. ix. 19. 3
Maulgre his host, who grudged . . . To house a guest	III. x. 2. 2
his ungentle host n'ote him appeach	III. x. 6. 8
Three such as able were to match a puissant host?	IV. iii. 24. 9
that Hag, unmet to host such guests.	IV. viii. 27. 1
For he, their host, them goodly well did cheare.	V. vi. 22. 8
Which when their Host perceiv'd.	V. vi. 24. 1
none can there arrive without an hoste:	V. xi. 42. 8
Ne would I gladly combate with mine host.	VI. iii. 39. 5
Whom when her Host saw readie to depart.	VI. v. 8. 1
Gan greatly thanke his host and his good wife;	VI. ix. 18. 6
all the host of heaven in rankes doost lead.	<i>Epith.</i> 289
Prepare your selves to march amongst his host.	<i>H.L.</i> 40
Hostages. hostages doe offer for my truth;	<i>Am.</i> xi. 2
Hostess. that accused Hag, her hostesse late.	III. viii. 2. 1
Hostless. Forth ryding from Malbeccoes hostlesse hous.	III. xi. 3. 2
Hostry. Yeeld me an hostry mongst the coking frogs.	V. x. 23. 8
Hosts. famous light of all the Greekish hosts;	<i>Gn.</i> 547
he that serves the Lord of hosts most high.	<i>Hub.</i> 469
great hostes of men she could dismay;	I. x. 20. 4
huge hostes of men he could alone dismay.	III. iii. 12. 5
hostes of men of meanest thinges could frame.	III. iii. 12. 6
Ne hostes of men with banners brode dispreid.	III. viii. 47. 7
great hostes to subdew?	V. vii. 40. 5
Great hostes of men in order martiall.	V. vii. 4. 8
Calidore hostes with Meliboe.	VI. ix. Arg.
Hot. See Fiery-hot, Hote, Red-hot .	
Into the Gothicke colde hot rage instill'd.	<i>Ro.</i> xi. 8
A stepdame eke, as whott as fyre.	<i>S.C.</i> Mar. 41
(whote cole on her tongue!)	<i>S.C.</i> S. 112
Hyperion, throwing foorth his beames full hott.	<i>Gn.</i> 156
the hot Syrian Dog on him awaiting.	<i>Hub.</i> 5
Spurring so hote with rage dispiteous.	I. ii. 15. 2
Hurled his beame so scorching cruell hot.	I. ii. 29. 5
when corage hott The fire of love. . . First kindled	I. ii. 35. 1
his hot ryder spurd his chauffed side:	I. iii. 33. 6
to melt in pleasures whott desyre.	II. i. 58. 3
He soone approched, panting, breathlesse, whot.	II. iv. 37. 6
his whott fyre burnes in mine entralles bright.	II. vi. 50. 4
From their whot work they did themselves withdraw	II. vii. 37. 3
Coles of contention and whot vengeance tind.	II. viii. 11. 5
a mightie fornaice, burning whott.	II. ix. 29. 6
More whott then Aetn', or flaming Mongiball.	II. ix. 29. 7
Now seeming flaming whott.	II. ix. 39. 5
Of his sharpe daries and whot artillere:	III. vi. 14. 5
So whot she burned in that lustfull fyre.	III. vii. 49. 8
cruell blades, yet steeming with whot bloud.	IV. ix. 29. 4
One day, as she to shunne the season whot	IV. xi. 42. 4
Ne ought the water cooled their whot bloud.	V. ii. 13. 3
But he was fierce and whot.	VI. ii. 19. 6
fully burnt with flames most raging whot.	VI. xi. 4. 2
What course were best to take in this hot hold emprize.	VII. vi. 22. 9
Now boyling hot, streight friezing deadly cold;	VII. vii. 23. 3
hot July boyling like to fire.	VII. vii. 36. 1
dissolv'd through my so hot desyre.	<i>Am.</i> xxx. 3
did delay Hot Titans heames.	<i>Proth.</i> 4
Hot-burning. fell Erynnis, with hot burning tongs.	<i>Ro.</i> xxiv. 5
Hot-embolling. now quench thy whott emboyling wrath:	II. v. 18. 5
Hote. not so true As he that earst I hote.	<i>S.C.</i> Jul. 164
(for so his dog hote)	<i>S.C.</i> S. 194
it rightly hot The well of life.	I. xi. 29. 8
another Knight, that hote Sir Brianor.	IV. iv. 40. 8
Hotspur. the hot-spurre youth so scorning to be crost.	IV. i. 35. 5
Hottest. many flies, in hottest sommers day.	VI. xi. 48. 1
Hound. See Lym-hound .	
His musicks might the hellish hound did tame.	<i>S.C.</i> O. 30
scorching flames of fierce Orions hound;	I. iii. 31. 6
no'te without an hound fine footing trace.	II. Pr. 4. 5
as sure as hound The stricken Deare doth chalenge	II. i. 12. 8
His crest was covered with a couchant Hound.	III. ii. 25. 1
'as doth an eger hound Thrust to an Hynd	IV. vi. 12. 3
like hound full greedy of his pray.	V. viii. 7. 1
like to an hungry hound	V. viii. 36. 4
the Pagan hound . . . Torne all to rags.	V. viii. 42. 5
scarse an hound by smell Can follow out	V. ix. 6. 7
creeping like a fasting hound.	VI. iv. 11. 2
Is bayted of a mastiffe and a hound	VI. v. 19. 2
Thinking to take them from that hylding hound;	VI. v. 25. 7
for chace of beasts with hound or boawe.	VII. vi. 39. 2
Hounds. Some like to houndes.	II. xi. 11. 4

Hounds—Continued.

view Of hunter swift and sent of <i>houndes</i> trew	III. iv. 46. 5
Was of his <i>hounds</i> devour'd in Hunters bew	VII. vi. 45. 5
in that plight To hunt him with their <i>hounds</i> ,	VII. vi. 50. 9
chast With all their <i>hounds</i>	VII. vi. 52. 3
panting <i>hounds</i> beguiled of their pray:	Am. lxxvii. 4
Hour. yet agreeses my hart even to this <i>houre</i>	Pet. iv. 12
'A thousand sithes I curse that careful <i>hower</i>	S.C. Ja. 49
In evill <i>houre</i> thou hentest in hond	S.C. Jul. 37
Vesper in his timely <i>houre</i> From golden Octa	Gn. 315
One joyous <i>houre</i> in blissfull happines	Hub. 933
Taste no one <i>houer</i> of happines or merrh;	Ti. 46
(O sad hap, and <i>houre</i> unfortunate!)	Mui. 421
from that <i>houre</i> . . . was not like mourning seen	As. 209
her dwarfe, that went to wait each <i>houre</i> :	I. ii. 7. 8
whom unhappy <i>houre</i> Hath now made thrall	I. ii. 22. 2
one loving <i>houre</i> For many yeares of sorrow can dispence;	I. iii. 30. 2
I never joyed <i>houre</i> ,	I. iv. 46. 6
In evill <i>houre</i> thy foes thee hither sent	I. vi. 42. 2
When <i>houre</i> of death is come,	I. ix. 42. 9
God to us forgiveth every <i>houre</i>	I. x. 40. 6
They wist their <i>houre</i> was spent;	II. ii. 46. 9
withhold this deadly <i>houre</i>	II. iii. 34. 9
He promised to bring me at that <i>houre</i> ,	II. iv. 24. 7
by this Cymochles <i>houre</i> was spent,	II. vi. 27. 1
now arrived is his fatal <i>houre</i> ,	II. viii. 43. 8
Nath'lesse the same enjoyed but short bappy <i>houre</i> :	II. x. 57. 9
Fairer and nobler liveth none this <i>houre</i> ,	II. x. 76. 6
from the <i>houre</i> I taken was from nurses tender pap,	III. ii. 6. 1
better fortune thine, and better <i>houre</i> ,	III. ii. 45. 5
would not stay For . . . pretious stones, an <i>houre</i> ,	III. iv. 18. 8
the <i>houre</i> that first he did them lett The same behold,	III. x. 34. 8
From the fourth <i>houre</i> of night untill the sixt;	III. xii. 2. 7
every <i>houre</i> they knocke at deathes gate?	IV. iii. 1. 7
with his axe him smote in evill <i>hower</i> ,	IV. iii. 29. 5
The which Rinaldo drunck in bappie <i>houre</i> ,	IV. iii. 45. 3
where many an <i>houre</i> She . . . went to play	IV. v. 5. 5
Upon them fell, before her timely <i>houre</i> :	IV. v. 32. 4
unhappy <i>houre</i> me thither brought,	IV. vii. 18. 1
'The morrow next, about the wouted <i>houre</i> ,	IV. viii. 59. 1
Whose like they never saw till that same <i>houre</i>	IV. ix. 22. 5
this <i>houre</i> , this present lucklesse <i>houre</i> ,	IV. ix. 39. 2
I never joyed <i>houre</i> ,	IV. x. 1. 9
never tasted blis Nor bappie <i>houre</i> ,	IV. x. 28. 2
Terpine, borne to' nor an unhappy <i>houre</i> ,	V. v. 18. 4
Brought in untimely <i>houre</i> , ere it was sought:	V. vi. 3. 5
Each <i>hour</i> did seeme a moneth, and every moneth a yeare.	V. vi. 5. 9
so soone as dawning <i>houre</i> Discovered had the light	V. vi. 35. 1
ne ever <i>houre</i> did cease Till he redeemed had	V. vii. 45. 7
he gan forth from that <i>houre</i> To stirre up strife	V. x. 13. 4
Weening her lifes last <i>houre</i> then neare to bee,	V. xii. 11. 8
The salvage man, that never till this <i>houre</i>	VI. iv. 3. 1
'Perdie,' (said he) 'in evill <i>houre</i> it fell,	VI. vii. 15. 1
farre From malicing, or grudging his good <i>houre</i> ,	VI. ix. 39. 7
Looking each <i>houre</i> into deathes mouth to fall,	VI. xi. 44. 7
in evill <i>houre</i> He from his Jove such message to her brought,	VII. vi. 18. 5
Which every <i>houre</i> is chang'd and altdred cleane	VII. vii. 22. 7
For lusty Spring now in his timely <i>houre</i>	Am. iv. 9
In one short <i>houre</i> I find by her undonee	Am. xxiii. 8
whom this happie <i>hower</i> Doth leade	Proth. 92
Hour-glass. an hory Old aged Sire, with <i>hower-glasse</i> in hand,	VII. vi. 8. 6
Hours. They cast in course to waste the wearie <i>houres</i>	Hub. 27
<i>houres</i> in ease to wast,	Mui. 36
wandering spirits walke untimely <i>houres</i>	D. 336
it desir'd at timely <i>houres</i> to heare,	Col. 362
on the top a Diall told the timely <i>houres</i>	I. iv. 4. 9
Consumed had their goods and thriftlesse <i>houres</i> ,	I. v. 51. 8
waste thy joyous <i>houres</i> in needlesse paine,	II. vi. 17. 4
in Amours the passing <i>houres</i> to spend,	II. vi. 35. 4
choose my flitting <i>houres</i> to spend,	II. vii. 33. 7
by the <i>houres</i> he measured,	III. ix. 53. 8
thought it all one night that did no <i>houres</i> divide.	IV. xi. 4. 9
Some blissfull <i>houres</i> at last must needes appeare;	V. iii. 1. 4
For <i>houres</i> , but dayes; for weekes . . . She told but moneths,	V. vi. 5. 6
the <i>Houres</i> , faire daughters of high Jove	VII. vii. 45. 1
Was wont his <i>houres</i> and holy things to bed;	VI. v. 35. 7
joyous <i>houres</i> doe fly away too fast.	Am. lxxvii. 14
first come ye fayre <i>houres</i> ,	Epith. 98
How slowly do the <i>houres</i> their numbers spend?	Epith. 280
mightie bound which . . . parts their <i>houres</i> by space,	H.H.L. 26
House. See Dairy-house, Store-house.	
The fire sunnes both one and other <i>hou</i> :	Ro. x. 8
I hate the <i>houe</i> , since thence my love did part,	S.C. Au. 161
love then in the Lyons <i>houe</i> did dwell)	S.C. D. 57
Being the Judge of all that horrid <i>hou</i> :	Gn. 485
Ne suffer it to <i>houe</i> there halfe a day.	Hub. 828
Ah, wretched world! the <i>houe</i> of heaviness,	T.M. 123
Of former being in this mortall <i>hou</i> ,	Ti. 354
horrid <i>houe</i> of sad Proserpina,	Ti. 373
Arrived there, the litle <i>houe</i> they fill,	I. i. 35. 1
To Morphens <i>houe</i> doth hastily repaire;	I. i. 39. 3
how long time, . . . 'Are you in this misformed <i>hou</i> to dwell?'	I. ii. 43. 2
all . . . Unto this <i>houe</i> be brought,	I. iii. 18. 2
To sinfull <i>hou</i> of Pryde Duessa Guydes	I. iv. Arg.
The <i>houe</i> of mightie Prince it seemd to be,	I. iv. 2. 7
when she does ride To Joves high <i>hou</i>	I. iv. 17. 7
shyning lampes in Joves high <i>hou</i> were light;	I. v. 19. 2
that great <i>houe</i> of Gods caelestiall,	I. v. 22. 4
downe to Plutoea <i>houe</i> are come blivve:	I. v. 32. 3
The <i>houe</i> of endesse paine is built thereby,	I. v. 33. 7

House—Continued.

The dreadfull spectacle of that sad <i>houe</i> of Pryde	I. v. 53. 9
She fownd not in that perilous <i>hou</i> of Pryde,	I. vii. 2. 2
to the <i>hou</i> of heavenly gods it raught:	I. vii. 18. 2
The <i>houe</i> of Pryde, and perilles round about;	I. vii. 26. 6
Then gan he lowdly through the <i>houe</i> to call;	I. viii. 29. 6
knight faire Una brings To <i>houe</i> of Holiness;	I. x. Arg.
There was an ancient <i>houe</i> not far away,	I. x. 3. 1
In that sad <i>houe</i> of Penance,	I. x. 32. 8
Of all the <i>houe</i> had charge and government,	I. x. 37. 2
that most glorious <i>houe</i> , that glistreth bright	I. x. 50. 5
all the <i>houe</i> did sweat with great aray:	I. xii. 38. 5
The <i>houe</i> was raysd,	II. ii. 20. 7
Ne ever shall I rest in <i>houe</i> nor hold,	II. ii. 44. 5
to rayse our <i>houe</i> to honour did begin.'	II. iv. 36. 9
did the <i>houe</i> of Richesse from hell-mouth divide.	II. vii. 24. 9
his <i>houe</i> is unto his annex:	II. vii. 25. 8
Did never in that <i>houe</i> it selfe display,	II. vii. 29. 5
the while that Guyon did abide In Mamons <i>houe</i> ,	II. viii. 3. 2
The <i>houe</i> of Temperance, . . . Besiegd of many foes,	II. ix. Arg.
When oblique Saturne sate in th' <i>houe</i> of agonyes.	II. ix. 52. 9
Did shriek aloud, that through the <i>hou</i> it rong,	III. i. 62. 6
the <i>houe</i> that beares the stile Of roiall majesty	III. iii. 48. 7
To heare so often, in that royall <i>hou</i> ,	III. iii. 54. 2
To light their blessed lampes in Joves eternall <i>hou</i>	III. iv. 51. 9
Thy dwelling is in Herebus black <i>hou</i> ,	III. iv. 55. 6
Into the balefull <i>houe</i> of endesse night,	III. v. 22. 3
Him for to seeke, she left her heavenly <i>hou</i> ,	III. vi. 12. 1
The <i>houe</i> of goodly formes and faire aspect,	III. vi. 12. 2
To <i>houe</i> a guest that would be needes obayd,	III. x. 2. 3
Assayes the <i>houe</i> of Busyrane,	III. xi. Arg.
Brought thee from balefull <i>houe</i> of Proserpine,	III. xi. 1. 2
Forth ryding from Malbeccoos hostlesse <i>hou</i> ,	III. xi. 3. 2
all the people in that ample <i>hou</i>	III. xi. 49. 3
a stormy whirlwind blew Throughout the <i>houe</i> ,	III. xii. 3. 2
Anon she gan perceive the <i>houe</i> to quake,	III. xii. 37. 1
Such was her <i>houe</i> within;	IV. i. 25. 1
To the three fatal sisters <i>houe</i> she went.	IV. ii. 47. 4
Scudamour, comming to Cares <i>Hou</i> ,	IV. v. Arg.
the dogs did barke and howle About the <i>houe</i> ,	IV. v. 41. 7
having left that restless <i>houe</i> of Care,	IV. vi. 2. 1
Like to the balefull <i>houe</i> of lowest hell,	IV. vi. 4. 3
for the Gods in Proteus <i>houe</i> he made:	IV. xi. 9. 2
Proteus <i>houe</i> they fld even to the dore;	IV. xii. 3. 3
where it was kept in store In Joves eternall <i>houe</i> ,	V. i. 9. 4
filled all the <i>houe</i> with feare and great uprore.	V. ii. 21. 9
The Goodman of this <i>houe</i> was Dolon hight;	V. vi. 32. 1
joyous light the <i>houe</i> of Jove forsooke;	V. vii. 8. 7
And foule Eehidna in the <i>houe</i> of night:	V. x. 10. 8
bore Downe to the <i>houe</i> of dole,	V. x. 14. 9
Now comest thou to rob my <i>houe</i> unmand,	VI. i. 25. 4
till to her fathers <i>houe</i> he had her brought.	VI. iii. 15. 9
Till to that Ladies fathers <i>houe</i> he came;	VI. iii. 17. 8
Withouten . . . <i>houe</i> to hide his head from heavens spight,	VI. iv. 39. 4
Small was his <i>houe</i> , and like a little cage,	VI. v. 38. 3
The people of the <i>houe</i> rose forth in great uprore.	VI. vi. 22. 9
he was descended of the <i>hou</i> Of those old Grants,	VI. vii. 41. 5
frames her <i>houe</i> , in which she will be placed,	II. B. 117
The <i>houe</i> of blessed God, which men call Skye,	H.H.B. 52
With which she rules the <i>houe</i> of God on hy,	H.H.B. 193
An <i>houe</i> of ancient fame:	Proth. 131
Housed. to weet if living wight Were <i>housed</i> therewithin,	I. viii. 37. 9
<i>housed</i> is within her hollow brest,	III. iii. 18. 7
House-fires. <i>houe-fires</i> , nor lightninges helpelesse harmes,	Epith. 340
Housing. The <i>housing</i> fire did kinde and provide,	I. xii. 37. 4
House-room. an errant Knight, That <i>houe-rome</i> craves;	VI. iii. 41. 3
House's. That <i>houes</i> forme within was rude and strong,	II. vii. 28. 1
Houses. See Banquet-houses.	
The <i>houes</i> golde, the pavement precious stone.	Rev. iv. 11
Were forst their ancient <i>houes</i> to let lie,	Hub. 1178
Large streetes, brave <i>houes</i> , sacred sepulchres,	Ti. 94
spoyld their <i>houes</i> , and them selves did murder,	VI. i. 39. 8
Housewife. With them as <i>housewife</i> ever to abide,	III. x. 36. 7
Like as an <i>huswife</i> , that with usie care	VII. vi. 48. 1
Hove. Astond he stood, and up his heare did <i>hove</i> ;	I. ii. 31. 8
ought that under heaven doth <i>hove</i>	Am. lxxxviii. 9
Hoved. The which in Court continually <i>hoved</i> ,	Col. 666
A couple, . . . Which <i>hoved</i> close under a forest side.	III. x. 20. 8
Hover. darkenesse dred and daily night did <i>hover</i>	VI. x. 42. 5
Hovered. with his servant Trompart <i>hoverd</i> there,	III. x. 23. 2
Hovers. Like to a storme which <i>hovers</i> under skie,	IV. ix. 33. 4
Hoving. A little bote lay <i>hoving</i> her before,	III. vii. 27. 4
How (partial list).	
O, how great ruth,	Pet. 2. ii. 11
how that she . . . Tam'd all the world,	Ro. iii. 6
He well foresaw <i>how</i> that the Romane courage,	Ro. xxiii. 5
also marke <i>how</i> Rome . . . Renewes herselfe	Ro. xxvii. 9
'Lo! <i>how</i> the least the greatest may reprove',	Van. iv. 14
O! <i>how</i> great vainesse is it	Van. vi. 13
Seest <i>how</i> brag yond Bullocke heares,	S.C. F. 75
See <i>how</i> he vntend into the wynd;	S.C. F. 75
Seest <i>how</i> fresh my flowers	S.C. F. 129
<i>How</i> falls it then	S.C. F. 169
Seest not . . . <i>How</i> bragly	S.C. Mar. 14
<i>How</i> knest thou that he is awake?	S.C. Mar. 28
Ne wote I <i>how</i> to cease it.	S.C. Mar. 102
<i>how</i> art thou dasht!	S.C. Ap. 85
<i>how</i> broadre her beames did spredde,	S.C. Ap. 75
<i>how</i> finely the Graces can it foote	S.C. Ap. 109
<i>How</i> falleth it, then, we no merrier bene,	S.C. May 3

How—Continued.

How great sport they gaynen	S.C. May 36
How shoulde shepherdes live,	S.C. May 148
'Thy father, . . . How would he have joyed	S.C. May 197
How can Bagpipe or joynts be well payd?	S.C. Au. 6
How I admire ech turning of thy verse!	S.C. Au. 194
how truly I note,	S.C. S. 110
howe done the flocks creepe?	S.C. S. 140
How mought we, Diggon, hem be-hold?	S.C. S. 229
How, but, with heede	S.C. S. 230
How I could reare the Muse	S.C. O. 112
And howe my rimes bene rugged	S.C. N. 51
to ken, How Phoebe faynes, where Venns sittes,	S.C. D. 84
Nor how th' halfe-horsy people, Centaures hight,	Gn. 41
If Hell . . . Knew how to pardon,	Gn. 476
They sought my troubled sense how to deceave	Hub. 23
how t' acquite themselves . . . They were in doubt,	Hub. 323
How manie honest men see ye arise	Hub. 419
end of all, How to obtaine a Beneficiall.	Hub. 486
How saist thou (friend) have I not	Hub. 541
'How els (said he) but with a good bold face,	Hub. 645
complain; How that the Wolfe,	Hub. 1209
Lord! how he lum'd, and sweld,	Hub. 1340
How in his cradle first he fostred was;	T.M. 500
'How manie great ones	Ti. 358
how can mortall immortalitie give?	Ti. 413
Lord! how he gan for to bestirre him	Mui. 257
Arachne figur'd how Jove did abuse Europa	Mui. 272
How happie was I	D. 308, 309
how great a losse	Col. 16
when I asked . . . how he hight,	Col. 65
how bold and swift the monster was,	Col. 220
How to begin, then know how to have donne	Col. 591
make religion how we rashly go To serve that God,	I. i. 397
'how should, alas! Silly old man,	I. ii. 9. 7
meanes doth make, How he may worke	I. ii. 24. 2
Was afterward, I know not how, convoid,	I. ii. 43. 1
how long time' . . . 'Are you in this,	I. ii. 44. 2
I heard how in vaine Fradubio did lament,	I. vi. 17. 4, 5
How fayre he was, . . . And how he slew	I. vi. 39. 1
'how might that bee,	I. ix. 31. 1
'How may a man,' (said he)	I. x. 22. 2
taught him how to take assured hold	I. x. 62. 2
How dare I thinke such glory to attaine?	I. x. 67. 1
'O holy Sire!' (quoth he) 'how shall I quight	I. xii. 11. 5
'How can I tell,	II. i. 4. 4
what course he takes, and how he fares,	II. i. 11. 1
'How may it be,' sayd then the knight	II. i. 18. 5
'I wote not how he hight,	II. i. 55. 2
Enchantresse perceiv'd, How . . . I would reprove,	II. ii. 11. 9
but how, or where, here fits not tell.	II. iii. 36. 9
ne thinks how erst she did her hide.	II. iv. 30. 6
read how art thou nam'd, and of what kin?	II. iv. 41. 1
'How hight he then,' (sayd Guyon)	II. vi. 10. 4
Ne care, ne feare I how the wind do blow,	II. vi. 15. 3
How they them selves doe thine ensample make,	II. vi. 15. 5
how no man knowes, They spring,	II. vi. 16. 5
how brave she decks her bounteous boure,	II. vi. 27. 4
avize, howe ill did him heseme	II. vi. 28. 7
how the fowles in aire Doe focke,	II. vi. 32. 5
how can Your cruell eyes endure	II. vi. 42. 2
How without stop or stay he fiersly lept,	II. vi. 44. 2
'O! how I burne with implacable fyre;	II. viii. 30. 3
I read, How that thou art partaker	II. ix. 38. 2
'How is it that this mood in me ye blame,	II. x. 2. 8
How shall fraile pen, with feare disparaged,	II. x. 8. 1
whence they sprong, or how they were begott,	II. x. 69. 3
O! how dearely deare	II. x. 69. 7, 8
How brutish is it not to understand How much	II. x. 77. 4
how the time was fled they quite forgate;	III. ii. 14. 2
Where now on earth, or how, he may be fownd;	III. ii. 27. 6
yet wist she nether how, nor why.	III. v. 6. 9
can ye read, Sir, how I may her finde,	III. vi. 15. 8
how and what Her sonne had to them doen;	III. viii. 28. 3
How soone would yee assemble many a flecte,	III. viii. 48. 7
how mote it ever bee,	III. x. 14. 8
Ne wist he how to turne, nor to what place:	III. x. 34. 7
With purpose how they might it best betray;	III. xi. 30. 7
Ah! how the fearefull Ladies tender hart	III. xi. 44. 4
How oft for Venns, and how often eek	III. xi. 48. 5
(Ah man! beware how thou those dartes behold.)	V. v. 5. 9
Wayting how Fortune would resolve	V. xi. 2. 2
newes . . . How that the Lady Belge	V. xii. 26. 2
His studie was true Justice how to deale,	VI. i. 6. 3, 4
how to enter in, Or how to issue forth	VI. i. 7. 4
know I not or how, or in what place	VI. i. 20. 7
Lying in waite how him he damage might;	VI. i. 42. 2
How can he mercy ever hope to have?	VI. v. 35. 9
these Knights arriv'd, they wist not where nor how.	VI. vii. 14. 6
'How now, Sir knight, What meaneth this	VI. xi. 20. 9
How many of their friends were slaine, how many fone.	Epith. 78
Hark! how the cheerefull birds do chaunt	Epith. 129
how the Minstrils gin to shrill aloud	Epith. 226
How the red roses flush up in her cheekes,	Epith. 280
How slowly do the houres they numbers spend?	Epith. 281
How slowly does sad Time his feathers move?	Epith. 291
How chearefully thou lookest from above,	Epith. 305
Behold how goodly my faire love does ly,	II.L. 252
O how doth it torment His troubled mynd	II.B. 246
In which how many wonders doe they reede	

How—Continued.

in what rags, and in how base aray,	H.H.L. 228
How be. How be I am but rude and borrell, Yet	S.C. Jul. 95
Howbe that carefull Hermite did his best,	VI. vi. 2. 6
Howell. Howell Dha shall goodly well indew	III. iii. 45. 4
Howe, -s. See Hour, -s.	
However. how ever base thou bee,	Ro. xxxii. 12
How ever yet they mee despise	T.M. 523
deeds doe die, how ever noble donne,	Ti. 400
how ever sweete they beene,	Mui. 157
'how ever now, in garments gilt . . . I to thee came,	I. v. 26. 7
How ever now accopted Elfins sonne,	I. x. 60. 2
fairly fare on foot, how ever loth:	II. ii. 12. 3
How ever, sure I rew his pitteous plight,	II. viii. 24. 5
How ever may Thy cursd hand	II. viii. 46. 6
How ever finely she it faind to hyde.	III. ii. 11. 5
'How ever, Sir, ye lyle Your courteous tongue	III. ii. 12. 4
However list her now her knowledge fayne,	III. ii. 17. 2
For they, how ever shamefull and unkinde,	III. ii. 43. 6
However gay and goodly be the style,	IV. ii. 29. 7
How ever she her paynd . . . To hide	IV. vi. 40. 7
how ever malecontent She inly were	IV. vi. 44. 2
how ever loth to rest;	IV. ix. 32. 7
How ever gay their blossome or their blade Doe flourish	V. ii. 40. 4
How ever it his noble heart did gall	V. v. 26. 3
However loth he were his way to slake,	V. viii. 5. 8
And forced them, how ever strong and stout	V. xi. 47. 4
However strong and fortunate in fight,	VI. i. 41. 3
He up arose, however liefie or loth,	VI. i. 44. 3
(how ever thorough fate . . . I my countrie have forlorne,	VI. ii. 27. 7
Calepine, however inly wroth,	VI. iii. 45. 6
how ever it be wrapt In sad misfortunes foule deformity	VI. v. 1. 2
How ever by hard hap he hether came,	VI. v. 2. 8
How ever they through treason doe trespass,	VI. vii. 27. 6
Ne ought would buy, how ever prisd with measure,	VI. xi. 14. 4
how ever it him greeves,	VI. xi. 15. 3
How-ever faire it flourish for a time,	VII. vii. 18. 2
How-ever these, . . . do claime the rule	VII. vii. 26. 2
However now thereof ye little weene!	Am. xxvii. 4
all the rest, how ever fayre it be,	Am. Lxxix. 5
How ever fleshes fault it filthy make;	II.B. 160
How ever here on higher steps we stand,	H.H.L. 201
with selfe-same price redeemed . . . how ever of us light	esteemed. H.H.L. 203
Howl. hungry wolves continually did howle	I. v. 30. 8
all about it wandring ghostes did wayle and howle.	I. ix. 33. 9
the dogs did barke and howle About the house,	IV. v. 41. 6
Howled. Some fearing shriekt, some being harmed howld,	IV. iii. 41. 7
howld aloud to see his Lord there slaine,	IV. viii. 46. 4
Howling. With fearfull howling do all places fill;	T.M. 284
they gan loudly bray, With hollow howling,	I. iii. 23. 2
Howls. feeble Echoe now laments and howles	T.M. 285
How so. Then is she mortall borne, how-so ye crake:	VII. vii. 50. 5
Howsoever. howsoever base and meane it were,	VI. iv. 15. 1
howsoever it may grow mis-shapt,	VI. v. 1. 5
Hoys. arrived here three hoyes Of Saxons,	II. x. 64. 8
Hubbard. a good old woman was, Hight Mother Hubberd,	Hub. 34
So Mother Hubberd her discourse did end,	Hub. 1385
Hubbubs. shrieking Hububs them approching nere,	III. x. 43. 3
Huckster-man. his huckster mon, That wont provide his	necessaries, Hub. 925
Hudibras. Was hight Sir Huddibras,	II. ii. 17. 2
Huddibras, more like a Malecontent,	II. ii. 37. 6
Next Huddibras his realme did not encrease,	II. x. 25. 4
Hue. a Woman . . . Of Orange colour hue:	Rev. ii. 2. 2
crest of golden huee (hue ¹);	Pet. v. 2
In hundred formes to change his fearefull huee;	Bel. ² viii. 10
all the waves were stain'd with filthie huee.	Yan. v. 12
in whose transformed hue	Gn. 197
whats o other herb of lovely hue,	Gn. 682
that Ambrosiall hue, Which wents to decke the Gods	Hub. 1267
There stood a snowie Swan of heavenly huee,	Ti. 590
In curteous usage and unstained huee;	Mui. 120
her faire face to fowle and loathsome huee,	Mui. 351
those pallid cheekes and ashy hue,	D. 302
No nightly bordrags, nor no hue and cries;	Col. 315
of divine regard and heavenly huee,	Col. 933
portraict Venns in her perfect hue,	Ded. Son. xvii. 2
semblance she did carrie under feigned huee.	I. i. 46. 9
I chaunst to see her in her proper hue,	I. ii. 40. 6
with pale and deadly huee, At last she up gan lift:	I. ii. 45. 5
that dredd Lyons looke her cast in deadly huee.	I. iii. 11. 9
As ashes pale of hue, and seeming ded;	I. iv. 33. 7
his shield is hangd with bloody huee;	I. v. 5. 8
she all day did hide her hated huee.	I. v. 20. 5
Both breathing vengeance, both of wrathfull huee.	I. vi. 38. 5
He would them gazing blind, or turne to other huee.	I. vii. 35. 9
three Moones have changed thrice their huee,	I. viii. 38. 6
this misseeming huee your manly looks doth marre?	I. viii. 42. 9
change of huee great passion did bewray;	I. ix. 16. 2
he recovered had his former huee;	I. ix. 20. 3
staring wyde With stony eyes and hartlesse hollow huee,	I. ix. 24. 8
hevenly portraict of bright Angels huee,	II. iii. 22. 2
no man can Discerne the huee thereof.	II. vi. 41. 8
griesly huee and fowle ill favour'd sight;	II. vii. 3. 5
over them sad horror with grim huee	II. vii. 23. 1
none could behold The huee thereof;	II. vii. 29. 4
was not that same her owne native huee,	II. vii. 45. 4
with sorrowfull demayne And deadly huee,	II. viii. 23. 8
With so fresh huee uprising him to see,	II. viii. 54. 3

Hue—Continued.

Thousand times fairer than her mortall <i>hew</i> ,	II. ix. 3. 7
too oft she chaung'd her native <i>hew</i> ,	II. ix. 40. 4
Of swarth complexion, and of crabbed <i>hew</i> ,	II. ix. 52. 4
the fit troupe, most horrible of <i>hew</i> ,	II. xi. 13. 1
grassy greene of delectable <i>hew</i> ;	II. xii. 12. 3
like him lookes in dreadfull <i>hew</i> ;	II. xii. 24. 2
th' upper halfe their <i>hew</i> retain'd still,	II. xii. 31. 6
A trayle of yvie in his native <i>hew</i> ;	II. xii. 61. 2
in living colours, and right <i>hew</i> ,	III. Pr. 4. 1
staynes his snowy skin with hatefull <i>hew</i> :	III. i. 38. 6
So soone as Night had with her pallid <i>hew</i>	III. ii. 28. 1
to former <i>hew</i> Hee turnd againe,	III. iii. 50. 8
All suddainly abasht shee changed <i>hew</i> ,	III. v. 30. 5
Her sovaine bountie and celestiall <i>hew</i> ,	III. v. 44. 5
She, heavenly borne and of celestiall <i>hew</i> ,	III. v. 47. 4
soyle, which did deforme their lively <i>hew</i> ;	III. vi. 17. 7
then of him are clad with other <i>hew</i> ,	III. vi. 33. 6
all the fruitfull spawne of fishes <i>hew</i>	III. vi. 35. 7
To change her <i>hew</i> , and sondry formes to don,	III. vi. 38. 4
She was astonisht at her heavenly <i>hew</i> ,	III. vii. 11. 5
his <i>hew</i> Gan greatly change,	III. viii. 48. 1
Her goodly personage and glorious <i>hew</i> ,	III. ix. 23. 6
Whenas the God to golden <i>hew</i> him selfe transtard,	III. xi. 31. 9
As ashes pale of <i>hew</i> ,	III. xii. 12. 6
now had chang'd her former wanted <i>hew</i> ;	IV. i. 18. 2
two Ladies of most goodly <i>hew</i> ,	IV. i. 30. 6
Made her to change her <i>hew</i> , and hidden love t' appeare,	IV. iii. 46. 9
most perfect <i>hew</i> And passing beautie	IV. v. 10. 3
The heavenly pourtraict of bright Angels <i>hew</i> ,	IV. v. 13. 4
a Ruby of right perfect <i>hew</i> ,	IV. viii. 6. 7
Before misfortune did his <i>hew</i> deface;	IV. viii. 14. 5
Of stature huge, and horrible of <i>hew</i> ,	IV. viii. 38. 8
through the likeness of my outward <i>hew</i> ,	IV. viii. 56. 2
With minible wings of gold and purple <i>hew</i> ;	IV. x. 42. 3
All decked in a robe of watchet <i>hew</i> ,	IV. xi. 27. 2
his wanted chearefull <i>hew</i> Gan fade,	IV. xii. 20. 1
Withouten pittie of her goodly <i>hew</i> ,	V. ii. 25. 8
Ne of that goodly <i>hew</i> remain'd ought,	V. iii. 24. 8
As to have robde you of that manly <i>hew</i> ?	V. vii. 40. 7
He much admir'd both his heart and <i>hew</i> ,	V. viii. 12. 8
Being returned to his former <i>hew</i> ;	V. ix. 18. 8
He brought forth that old hag of hellish <i>hew</i> ,	V. ix. 47. 3
they were all, they say, of purple <i>hew</i> ,	V. x. 10. 1
her <i>hew</i> Was wan and leane,	V. xii. 29. 4
and brode displays his smyling <i>hew</i> ,	VI. ii. 35. 9
nought regarding her so goodly <i>hew</i> ,	VI. ii. 32. 3
Wasting her goodly <i>hew</i> in heave teares,	VI. vii. 38. 3
deadly pallid <i>hew</i> Benumbes her cheekes:	VI. viii. 40. 6
some miracle of heavenly <i>hew</i>	VI. ix. 8. 8
twixt his pleasing tongue, and her faire <i>hew</i> ,	VI. ix. 26. 8
(Save onely Glorianaes heavenly <i>hew</i> ,	VI. x. 4. 7
her sad plight, so chang'd from pleasaunt <i>hew</i> ,	VI. xi. 2. 9
Faire Pastorella, whose sad mournefull <i>hew</i>	VI. xi. 3. 8
askt againe, what ment that rufull <i>hew</i> :	VI. xi. 28. 8
The <i>hue</i> and cry was rayesd all about;	VI. xi. 46. 2
her countenance and her likely <i>hew</i> ,	VI. xii. 18. 7
th' Images, for all their goodly <i>hew</i> , Did cast to ground,	VI. xii. 25. 4
fares like a feend right horrible in <i>hew</i> :	VI. xii. 31. 9
Was of his hounds devour'd in Hunters <i>hew</i> ,	VII. vi. 45. 5
To hide the feror of her uncouth <i>hew</i>	VII. vii. 6. 2
Tenne thousand mores of sundry sent and <i>hew</i> ,	VII. vii. 10. 4
though he lesse appeare To change his <i>hew</i> ,	VII. vii. 51. 2
At wondrous sight of so celestiall <i>hew</i> ,	Am. iii. 8
when ye mildly looke with lovely <i>hew</i> ,	Am. vii. 5
sweet allurement of her lovely <i>hew</i> ;	Am. xxxi. 10
The fayre Idea of your celestiall <i>hew</i> remains	Am. xlv. 7
with the goodly semblant of her <i>hew</i> ,	Am. liii. 6
turne to nought and loose that glorious <i>hew</i> ;	Am. lxxix. 6
The contemplation of whose heavenly <i>hew</i> ,	Am. lxxx. 11
arayd with much more orient <i>hew</i> ,	H.B. 79
that same goodly <i>hew</i> of white and red,	H.B. 92
That goodly beautie . . . and that celestiall <i>hew</i> ,	H.B. 150
adde more brightness to your goodly <i>hew</i> ,	H.B. 178
The pourtraict of so heavenly <i>hew</i> to paint,	H.B. 231
two Swannes of goodly <i>hew</i>	Proth. 37
Hues. Whom then she does transforme to monstrous <i>hewes</i> ,	II. v. 27. 6
Huge. Under deep ruines, with <i>huge</i> walls opprest,	Ro. i. 2
Tossing <i>huge</i> tempests through the troubled skie,	Ro. xvi. 6
as ye see <i>huge</i> flames spred diverslie,	Ro. xvi. 9
destinie this <i>huge</i> Chaos turmoyleing,	Ro. xix. 9
The <i>huge</i> Leviathan, dame Natures wonder,	Fon. v. 6
by their <i>huge</i> Navy cast,	Gn. 47
An <i>huge</i> great Serpent, all with speckles pide,	Gn. 250
there <i>huge</i> Othos sits in sad distresse,	Gn. 373
thwarting his <i>huge</i> shield, Them battell bad,	Gn. 514
Heapes of <i>huge</i> wordes uphoorded hideously,	T.M. 553
<i>huge</i> Colosses built with costlie paine,	Ti. 409
the <i>huge</i> anguish, which dooth multiplye My dying paines,	D. 73
the <i>huge</i> burden of my cares unlade,	D. 489
so <i>huge</i> streames of blood thereout did flow,	As. 122
did roll downe . . . <i>Huge</i> mightie stones,	Col. 150
Behold! an <i>huge</i> great vessell to us came,	Col. 213
<i>huge</i> castles . . . ye did before you chace;	Dec. Son. vi. 7
Her <i>huge</i> long taile her den all overspred,	I. i. 15. 2
her <i>huge</i> traine All suddainly about his body wound,	I. i. 18. 6
<i>Huge</i> heapes of mudd he leaves,	I. i. 21. 6
<i>Huge</i> routs of people did about them hand,	I. iv. 36. 5
Sisyphus an <i>huge</i> round stone did reele,	I. v. 35. 3
in a dungeon deepe <i>huge</i> numbers lay	I. v. 45. 8

Huge—Continued.

Una, with <i>huge</i> heaviness opprest, Could not . . . follow	I. vi. 40. 2
With <i>huge</i> force and insupportable mayne,	I. vii. 11. 2
whenas monsters <i>huge</i> he would dismay,	I. vii. 34. 2
hart . . . heaped with so <i>huge</i> misfortunes,	I. vii. 39. 3
An <i>huge</i> great Dragon, horrible in sight,	I. vii. 44. 2
his foe, a Gyaunt <i>huge</i> and tall;	I. vii. 51. 2
He . . . soft withdrew His weapon <i>huge</i> ,	I. viii. 19. 8
That <i>huge</i> great body, which the Gyaunt bore,	I. viii. 24. 7
sparkes . . . troubled once, into <i>huge</i> flames will grow;	I. ix. 8. 2
lhigh heaped up with <i>huge</i> iniquitee,	I. ix. 46. 4
<i>huge</i> mountaines . . . She would command themselves to beare away,	I. x. 20. 6
For dread of that <i>huge</i> feend	I. xi. 3. 3
made wide shadow under his <i>huge</i> waste,	I. xi. 8. 4
His <i>huge</i> long taile, wovnd up in hundred foldes,	I. xi. 11. 1
for twelve <i>huge</i> labours high extold,	I. xi. 27. 3
his <i>huge</i> taile he quite a sonder clette;	I. xi. 39. 8
<i>Huge</i> flames that dimmed all the heavens light,	I. xi. 44. 3
<i>huge</i> rocky clift, Whose false foundation waves have washt away, I. xi. 54. 5	I. xi. 54. 5
So <i>huge</i> and horrible a masse it seem'd;	I. xi. 55. 2
The Amazon <i>huge</i> river, now found tresp?	II. Pr. 2. 8
Hath with so <i>huge</i> misfortune you opprest;	II. i. 48. 7
More <i>huge</i> in strength then wise in workes he was,	II. ii. 17. 6
They heapt <i>huge</i> strokes the scorned life to quell,	II. ii. 20. 5
both atonce their <i>huge</i> blowes down did sway,	II. vi. 31. 2
feede his eye And covetous desire with his <i>huge</i> threasury,	II. vii. 4. 9
the matter of his <i>huge</i> desire And pompous pride	II. vii. 17. 6
'can safely hold So <i>huge</i> a masse,	II. vii. 20. 2
Lyke an <i>huge</i> cave hewne out of rocky clifte,	II. vii. 28. 2
<i>huge</i> great yron chests, and coffers strong,	II. vii. 30. 2
Like an <i>huge</i> Gyant of the Titans race;	II. vii. 41. 6
upbeare The massy rooffe, and riches <i>huge</i> sustayne;	II. vii. 43. 6
in <i>huge</i> perplexity The Prince now stood,	II. viii. 39. 5
An <i>huge</i> great payre of hellowes,	II. ix. 30. 4
A labor <i>huge</i> , exceeding far my might,	II. x. 2. 7
of stature <i>huge</i> , and eke of corage bold,	II. x. 7. 8
that <i>huge</i> sonne of hideous Albion,	II. x. 11. 6
So <i>huge</i> and infinite their numbers were,	II. xi. 5. 6
planted there their <i>huge</i> artillery,	II. xi. 7. 8
two then all more <i>huge</i> and violent,	II. xi. 9. 8
An <i>huge</i> great stone, which stood upon one end,	II. xi. 35. 7
the Carle as fast Gan heap <i>huge</i> strokes on him,	II. xi. 43. 9
In th' <i>huge</i> abyse of his engulfin grave,	II. xii. 5. 8
<i>huge</i> Sea monsters, such as living sence dismayd:	II. xii. 22. 9
<i>Huge</i> Ziffius, whom Mariners eschew	II. xii. 24. 7
the moist daughters of <i>huge</i> Atlas	III. i. 57. 8
Like an <i>huge</i> Aetn' of deepe engulfd gryete,	III. ii. 32. 6
When too <i>huge</i> toile and labour them constraines,	III. iii. 9. 7
<i>Huge</i> hostes of men he could alone dismay,	III. iii. 12. 5
having with <i>huge</i> mightinesse Ireland subdewd,	III. iii. 33. 5
an <i>huge</i> hoste into Northumber lead,	III. iii. 39. 2
<i>huge</i> hills Of dying people,	III. iii. 41. 1
Nor vengeance <i>huge</i> relent it selfe at last?	III. iii. 43. 6
how Camill' hath slaine The <i>huge</i> Orsilochus,	III. iv. 2. 9
' <i>Huge</i> sea of sorrow and tempestuous grieffe,	III. iv. 8. 1
forth to throw All the <i>huge</i> threasury,	III. iv. 22. 5
To sorrow <i>huge</i> she turnd her former play,	III. iv. 30. 3
An <i>huge</i> eternall Chaos,	III. vi. 36. 8
with <i>huge</i> strokes and cruell battery	III. vii. 32. 3
She caught in hand an <i>huge</i> great yron mace,	III. vii. 40. 1
Makes the <i>huge</i> element, . . . To move,	III. ix. 15. 5
So <i>huge</i> a scope at first him seem'd best,	III. ix. 46. 5
So <i>huge</i> a mind could not in lesser rest,	III. ix. 46. 7
Save an <i>huge</i> nation of the Gaunts broode	III. ix. 49. 8
Into <i>huge</i> waves of grieffe and gealosye,	III. x. 17. 4
that wastefull wilderness <i>Huge</i> monsters haunt,	III. x. 40. 4
Threates with <i>huge</i> ruine him to fall upon,	III. x. 58. 5
fled From an <i>huge</i> Gaunt,	III. xi. 3. 4
an <i>huge</i> heape of singultes did oppresse His strugling soule,	III. xi. 12. 1
'What <i>huge</i> heroicke magnanimity	III. xi. 19. 2
With <i>huge</i> impatience he inly swelt,	III. xi. 27. 1
Besides the <i>huge</i> massacres, which he wrought	III. xi. 29. 8
when she saw The <i>huge</i> seas under her	III. xi. 30. 9
<i>huge</i> mischiete and vile villany	III. xii. 35. 2
overcommen quight Of <i>huge</i> affection,	III. xii. 45. or.6
Nations captived, and <i>huge</i> armies slaine:	IV. i. 21. 8
An <i>huge</i> great speare, such as he wont to wield,	IV. iv. 17. 2
All which at once <i>huge</i> strokes on him did pound,	IV. iv. 31. 8
With <i>huge</i> great hammers, that did never rest	IV. v. 36. 3
So <i>huge</i> his hammer, and so fierce his heat,	IV. v. 37. 7
Heaping <i>huge</i> strokes as thicke as showre of hayle,	IV. vi. 16. 5
<i>huge</i> great teeth, like to a tusked Bore:	IV. vii. 5. 6
over it his <i>huge</i> great nose did grow,	IV. vii. 6. 5
The hideous noise of their <i>huge</i> strokes did heare,	IV. vii. 29. 3
Of stature <i>huge</i> , and horrible of <i>hew</i> ,	IV. viii. 38. 8
Of an <i>huge</i> Geantesse whylome was bred,	IV. viii. 47. 2
Deepe in the hottome of an <i>huge</i> great rocke	IV. xi. 3. 1
<i>huge</i> Orion, that doth tempests still portend;	IV. xi. 13. 9
that <i>huge</i> River, which doth beare his name	IV. xi. 21. 8
So <i>huge</i> their numbers,	IV. xii. 1. 9
layd on load with his <i>huge</i> yron flail,	V. ii. 24. 2
holding forth on hie An <i>huge</i> great paire of ballance	V. ii. 30. 3
So was the high-aspyring with <i>huge</i> ruine humbled,	V. ii. 50. 9
he raght her Such an <i>huge</i> stroke,	V. iv. 41. 5
With <i>huge</i> redoubled strokes she on him layd;	V. v. 14. 6
his <i>huge</i> club, which had subdew'd of old So many monsters	V. v. 24. 5
in his hand an <i>huge</i> long staffe he held,	V. ix. 11. 1
Gan drive at him with so <i>huge</i> might and maine,	V. ix. 19. 3
An <i>huge</i> great Lyon lay,	V. ix. 33. 4

Huge—Continued.

For his *huge* powre and great oppression, V. x. 9. 4
 in her necke a Castle *huge* had made, V. x. 25. 8
 with so *huge* might and maine V. x. 32. 3
 Rebutting him . . . With so *huge* rigour, V. x. 35. 6
 with *huge* terrour, to be more ydrad, V. xi. 3. 6
 with his *huge* great yron axe gan hew V. xi. 5. 3
 Ere that *huge* stroke arrived on him neare, V. xi. 10. 5
 An *huge* great Beast it was, V. xi. 23. 1
 Tho with her *huge* long taile she at him strooke, V. xi. 28. 6
 stound with stroke of her *huge* taile; V. xi. 29. 6
 With his *huge* faile began to lay about; V. xi. 47. 7
 in his hand an *huge* Polaxe did beare, V. xii. 14. 7
 Of stature *huge* and hideous he was, V. xii. 15. 1
 their *huge* strokes full dangerously bestow, V. xii. 17. 3
 the *huge* stroke, which be before intended, V. xii. 21. 1
 heaped strokes did round about him haile With so *huge* force, VI. v. 18. 4
 So hideous is her shape, so *huge* her hed, VI. vi. 10. 3
 on them layd so *huge* and horribly, VI. vi. 23. 4
 joyning close *huge* lode at him did lay; VI. vi. 28. 8
 ecke of person *huge* and hideous, VI. vii. 41. 2
 so well enured was With such *huge* strokes, VI. viii. 14. 2
 unable to support So *huge* a burden VI. viii. 16. 7
 That *huge* great foole oppressing th' other Knight, VI. viii. 28. 2
 doth mongst them stalke, And makes *huge* havoocke, VI. xi. 16. 8
 with *huge* resistesse might The doras assayed, VI. xi. 43. 2
 With thousand Crystall pillors of *huge* hight, VII. vi. 10. 4
 Upon an *huge* great Earth-pot steane he stood, VII. vii. 42. 8
 being now with her *huge* brightness dazed, Am. iii. 5
 The *huge* massacres which her eyes do make; Am. x. 6
huge Pyramids, which do heaven threat, Com. Son. iii. 8
 gan to raunge them selves in *huge* array, H.L. 79
 O *huge* and most unspeakable impression, H.L.L. 155
 being thus with her *huge* love possesd, H.H.B. 237
Hugely. So *hugely* stroke, that it the steele did rive, I. ii. 19. 4
 With heaped strokes more *hugely* then before; I. vi. 45. 4
 Strooke him so *hugely*, H. v. 11. 5
 Smote him so *hugely* on his haughtie crest, II. viii. 33. 6
 He stroke so *hugely* with his borrowd blade, II. viii. 45. 2
 Strooke him so *hugely* that in swowne he lay, IV. iii. 34. 3
Hugeness. by her heaps her *hugeness* testifies, Tl. 77
 with this mightie one in *hugeness* boast; Tl. 539
Hugger-mugger. a few Now hold in *hugger mugger* in their
 hand, Hub. 139
Hulk. the Mast of some well-timbred *hulke* V. xi. 29. 1
Human. the image of the heavens in shape *humane?* Col. 351
 eride to heaven, from *humane* helpe exild. III. viii. 27. 5
 deem'st of things divine As of *humane*, IV. ii. 51. 6
 The worke of heavens will surpasseth *humaine* thought, V. iv. 27. 9
 Such chaunces oft exceed all *humaine* thought! VI. iii. 61. 8
 With heavenly thoughts farre above *humane* skil, H.H.L. 282
 That it doth farre exceed all *humane* thought, H.H.B. 209
Humanity. wonderfull to fynd So milde *humanity* VI. v. 29. 9
Humber. (Their Chiefetain *Humber* named was aright.) H. x. 16. 7
 Ne storming *Humber*, though he looked stout; IV. xi. 30. 7
 a Scythian king, that *Humber* hight, IV. xi. 37. 8
 With the proud *Humber* unto them had donne, IV. xi. 38. 3
Humble. all that *humble* is, and meane debaced, Van. i. 6
 Thou placer of plants both *humble* and tall, S.C.F. 164
 In *humble* dales is footing fast, S.C. Jul. 13
Humble, and like in eche degree The flocke S.C. Jul. 131
 content us in thys *humble* shade, S.C.O. 116
 to well I wote my *humble* vaine, S.C.N. 50
 Themselves to *humble* to the Ape prostrate, Hub. 1083
 with *humble* minde and high insight, T.M. 511
 Thereto doo thou my *humble* spirite raise, Tl. 313
 t' adore, with *humble* mind, Col. 350
 With *humble* hearts to heaven uplifted hie, Col. 816
 To you this *humble* present I prepare, Ded. Son. x. 5
 But to make *humble* present of good will: Ded. Son. xvi. 12
 raise my thoughtes, too *humble* and too vile, I. Pr. 4. 6
 mightie proud to *humble* weake does yield, I. iii. 7. 3
 With *humble* service to her will prepard: I. iii. 9. 7
 they, on *humble* knee Making obeysaunce, I. iv. 13. 6
 running Heralds *humble* homage made, I. v. 15. 7
 Their harts she ghessest by their *humble* guise, I. vi. 13. 1
 She to her Syre made *humble* reverence, I. xii. 24. 2
 Vouchsafe to stay your steed for *humble* misers sake, II. i. 8. 9
 He stayd his steed for *humble* misers sake, II. i. 9. 1
 'I am your *humble* thrall,' II. iii. 8. 2
 The Porter eke to her did lout with *humble* gestes, II. ix. 26. 9
 to her homage made with *humble* grace: II. ix. 36. 3
 Presume so high to stretch mine *humble* quill? III. Pr. 3. 3
 thought her to adore with *humble* spright: III. vii. 11. 8
 with *humble* pride and pleasing guile; III. x. 9. 3
 In lofty looks to hide an *humble* minde, III. x. 30. 2
 Did to that image bowe their *humble* knee, III. xi. 49. 4
humble homage did unto him make, IV. vii. 44. 8
 by faire and *humble* wise IV. xii. 14. 3
 Made *humble* suit unto his Majestie IV. xii. 29. 6
 with right *humble* hart . . . her silent prayers did impart, V. vii. 7. 8
 With *humble* prayers and intreatfull teares; V. x. 6. 5
 Then taking *humble* leave of that great Queene, V. x. 17. 1
 with right *humble* thanks him goodly greeting V. x. 39. 1
 falling downe with *humble* awe, VI. vi. 36. 8
 With *humble* service, and with daily sute, VI. x. 38. 2
 An *humble* suppliant loe! I lowely fly, VII. vii. 14. 2
 With trembling steps, and *humble* reverence, Epith. 210
 To *humble* your proud faces: Epith. 214
 Betweene the toytleful Ox and *humble* Asse, H.H.L. 227

Humble—Continued.

His *humble* carriage, his unfaulty wayes, H.H.L. 233
 And learne to love, with zealous *humble* dewty, H.H.B. 20
Humbled. To make men heavenly wise through *humbled* will. T.M. 522
 So was the high-asyring with *huge* ruine *humbled*. V. ii. 50. 9
 as he lay upon the *humbled* gras, VI. vii. 26. 3
humbled harts brings captive unto thee, Am. x. 7
 And doe myne *humbled* hart before her poure; Am. xx. 2
 To be so cruell to an *humbled* foe? Am. xli. 2
 bim, that at your footstole *humbled* lies, Am. xlix. 11
 spirit Is inly toucht, and *humbled* with meeke zeale H.H.L. 254
Humbled with feare and awfull reverence, H.H.B. 141
Humbleness. her adored with due *humbleness* V. xii. 24. 7
Humblesse. Her *humblesse* low, In so ritche weedes, I. ii. 21. 4
 with faire fearefull *humblesse* towards him shee came: I. iii. 26. 9
 Themselves to ground with gracious *humblesse* bent, I. xii. 8. 3
 falling flat great *humblesse* he did make, I. xii. 25. 6
 Tho turning all his pride to *humblesse* meeke, V. vii. 16. 1
 with meeke *humblesse* and afflicted mood, Am. ii. 11
 Myld *humblesse*, mixt with awfull majesty. Am. xiii. 5
Humblest. With *humblest* suit that he imagine mot, IV. ii. 8. 7
Humby. of love I always *humby* deemed, Col. 828
 Their backward bent knees teach her *humby* to obay, I. vi. 11. 9
 He *humby* louted in meeke lowliness, I. x. 44. 6
 Who, well them greeting, *humby* did requight, I. x. 49. 8
 at their feet her selfe most *humby* feld, II. vi. 32. 3
 Do one or other good, I you most *humby* pray, III. vi. 10. 9
 Besought them *humby* him to beare withall, III. ix. 18. 5
humby thanked him a thousand sith III. x. 33. 3
 those Knights be *humby* did beseech IV. ii. 21. 1
 She then began them *humby* to intreate IV. ii. 51. 1
 At last fell *humby* downe upon his knee, IV. v. 22. 2
 I *humby* crave your Majestie It to replevie, IV. xii. 31. 7
 To whom their sute they *humby* did present V. x. 14. 8
humby gan that mightie Queene entreat V. x. 15. 8
 She *humby* thankt him for that wondrous grace, V. xi. 18. 1
humby praid to let them in VI. iii. 38. 6
 So *humby* taking leave she turnd aside; VI. viii. 30. 6
 little Cupid *humby* came, Epig. iii. 2
Humid. A little nousling of the *humid* ayre; Gn. 282
 through his *humid* eyes did sucke his spright, II. xii. 73. 7
humid evening ill for sicke folkes cace; III. ix. 26. 4
 now the *humid* night was farforth spent, III. ix. 53. 4
 gan the *humid* vapour shed the grownd With perly dew, III. x. 46. 5
 Nights *humid* curtaine from the heavens withdrew, V. v. 1. 2
Humility. Streight at his foot in base *humilitee*, II. iii. 8. 8
 they were borne to base *humilitee*, V. v. 25. 8
 shee with great *humility* Did enter in, V. vii. 3. 7
 made him stoupe to ground with meeke *humilitee*: VI. i. 38. 9
 With meeke obeysaunce and *humilitee*, VII. vii. 13. 8
 mine eies, with meeke *humility*, Am. xliiii. 11
 my faire love dees ly, In proud *humility*! Epith. 306
Humilita. He was an aged syre, . . . Hight *Humilita*. I. x. 5. 8
Humor. their faire faces with salt *humour* steep, T.M. 112
 the sad *humor* loading their eyeliddes, I. i. 36. 2
 for her *humor* fitting purpose faire, I. vii. 38. 7
 every sence the *humour* sweet embayd, I. ix. 13. 5
 to uphold His ydle *humour* with fine flattery, II. iii. 9. 8
 To feede her foolish *humour* and vaine jolliment, II. vi. 3. 9
 their yellow heare Christalline *humor* dropped downe apacce, II. xii. 65. 6
 To feed her *humor* with his pleasing style, III. ii. 12. 2
 The Christall *humor* stood congealed round; III. v. 29. 4
 tempred right With heate and *humour*, III. vi. 9. 5
 Trompart, that his maistres *humor* knew III. x. 30. 1
 A filthy blood, or *humour* rancorous, III. x. 59. 4
 The drowzie *humour* of the dampish night, IV. viii. 34. 4
 the deawy *humour* shed Did tricle downe IV. xi. 46. 7
 To feede the *humour* of her maladie, V. v. 65. 7
 no need of dreadd daunger might his doubtfull *humor* feed, VI. ii. 29. 9
 The poysonous *humour* which did most infest, VI. vi. 2. 8
 Her deawy *humour* gan on th' earth to shed, VI. ix. 13. 2
Humors. Soone grows through *humours* superfluitie, Ro. xxiii. 12
Humors. their vaine *humours* fed With fruitles follies Hub. 822
 In ashes . . . array His daintie corse, proud *humors* to abate; I. x. 26. 2
 deekt with smyles that all sad *humors* chaced, IV. x. 50. 8
Hundred. See Four hundred, Nine hundred, Seven hundred,
 Three hundred, Two hundred, Two hundred thou-
 sand.
 I sawe, an *hundred* pillers eke about, Bel.¹ ii. 2
 an *hundred* steps of purest golde, Bel.¹ ii. 8
 an *hundred* such as Herenles, Bel.¹ viii. 12
 frame, An *hundred* cubits high Bel. ii. 2
 Of *hundred* Hercules to be assaide, Bel. x. 11
hundred Nymphes sate side by side Bel. xii. 10
 An *hundred* vanquisht Kings Bel. xv. 9
 With *hundred* pillours fronting faire Bel.² ii. 3
hundred steps of Afrike golde enchase: Bel.² ii. 8
 with an *hundred* speares her flank wide rended, Bel.² vii. 11
 monsters kinde In *hundred* formes to change Bel.² viii. 10
 an *hundred* Nymphs all heavenly borne, Col. 256
 His *huge* long tayle, wovnd up in *hundred* foldes, I. xi. 11. 1
 As *hundred* ramping Lions seemd to rore, I. xi. 37. 3
 With *hundred* yron chaines he did him bind, II. iv. 15. 1
hundred knots, that did him sore constraine; II. iv. 15. 2
 Therein an *hundred* raunges weren pight, II. vii. 35. 4
hundred founaces all burning bright: II. vii. 35. 5
 An *hundred* knights of honorable name III. ix. 21. 1
 It is not yron bandes, nor *hundred* eyes, III. ix. 7. 4
 An *hundred* knights had him enclosed round, IV. iv. 31. 6
 an *hundred* Ladies moe Appear'd in place, IV. v. 11. 8

Hundred—Continued.

- Upon an hundred marble pillors round IV. x. 37. 4
 'An hundred Altars round about were set, IV. x. 38. 1
 eke an hundred brasen caudrons bright, IV. x. 38. 6
 not if an hundred tongues to tell, IV. xi. 9. 6
 hundred mouths, and voice of brasse I had, IV. xi. 9. 7
 a Diademe embattild wide With hundred turrets, IV. xi. 28. 6
 An hundred times about the pit side fares, IV. xii. 17. 8
 They were an hundred knights of that array, V. iii. 11. 5
 All were they nigh an hundred knights of name, V. viii. 60. 6
 So dreadfully his hundred tongues did bray: V. xii. 41. 7
 An hundred naked maidens lilly white VI. x. 11. 8
 wont the shepherds . . . feed an hundred flocks, VI. xi. 26. 9
 he gan his hundred tongues apply, VI. xii. 33. 2
 sweetly doe appeare An hundred Graces Am. xl. 4
 an hundred little winged loves, Epith. 357
- Hung.** See **Hanged, Hong.**
 costly trappings that to ground downe hung, Hub. 684
 hung With ragged monuments of times forepast, IV. i. 21. 1
 The same aloft he hung in open view, IV. iv. 16. 1
 twixt doubtfull feare And feeble hope hung IV. iv. 34. 2
 on her shoulder hung her shield, V. v. 3. 6
 He caused them be hung in all mens sight, V. viii. 45. 2
 nigh withered was, And hung the head, V. xii. 13. 3
 her foule heare Hung loose and loathsomely: V. xii. 29. 4
 He by the heeles him hung upon a tree, VI. vii. 27. 2
- Hunger.** Having his hunger thoroughly satisfide Van. x. 2
 to keep sheepe, with hunger and with toyle? Col. 658
 a greedy Wolfe, through hunger fell, I. vi. 10. 3
 Payne, hunger, cold that makes the hart to quake, I. ix. 44. 7
 Lions . . . ravenous hunger did thereto constraine: I. xi. 37. 4
 he sterv'd with hunger, II. vii. 58. 8
 satisfy The greedy hunger of revenging yre, II. viii. 15. 4
 (O hideous hunger of dominion!) II. x. 47. 9
 Through hunger long that hart to him doth lend, IV. iii. 19. 2
 (welcommed with cold And chearelesse hunger) IV. viii. 28. 2
 O sacred hunger of ambitious mindes, V. xii. 1. 1
 when they had their hunger slaked well, VI. ix. 18. 1
 full glad That he had banisht hunger, VII. vii. 30. 4
- Hungered.** Both hongred after death; I. vi. 43. 9
- Hunger's.** hungers poynt or Venus sting II. xii. 39. 3
 two Tygers prickt with hungers rage IV. iii. 16. 1
- Hungrily.** On which he fed and gnawed hunggrily, V. xii. 30. 6
 though she hunggrily Earst chawd thereon, V. xii. 39. 5
- Hungry.** With hungrie eares to heare his harmonie: Col. 53
 the hungry t' eat, Col. 840
 the hungry rage, which late Him prickt, I. iii. 7. 4
 who with gratious bread the hungry feeds, I. iv. 32. 3
 hungry wolves continually did howle I. v. 30. 8
 His office was the hungry for to feed, I. x. 38. 2
 bare to ready spoyle Of hungry eies, II. xii. 78. 2
 with a crew Of hungry whelpes, III. iii. 47. 4
 the hungry Spaniels she does spye III. viii. 33. 6
 With wonder of her beauty fed their hungry vew, III. ix. 23. 9
 note their hungry vew he satisfide, III. ix. 24. 1
 More hard for hungry steed t' abstaine from pleasant lare, IV. viii. 29. 9
 henceforth he oft shall hungry sit, V. iv. 49. 9
 at spoyling of some hungry pray, V. vii. 30. 2
 like to an hungry hound V. viii. 36. 4
 if he hungry were, him offered eke to eat, VI. ix. 6. 9
 On which his hungry eye was alwayes bent; VI. ix. 26. 7
 Like a sort of hungry dogs, VI. xi. 17. 1
 My hungry eyes, through greedy covetize Am. xxxv. 1
 He thereon feeds his hungrie fantasy, H.L. 198
 in his deare sacrament, To feede our hungry soules, H.H.L. 196
 Ah, then, my hungry soule! which long hast fed H.H.B. 288
- Huns.** gan the Hunnes and Picts invade this land, II. x. 61. 6
- Hunt.** For feare of raungers and the great hunt, S.C. S. 159
 hunt the hartlesse hare til shee were tame, S.C. D. 28
 hurtful beastes to hunt? S.C. D. 82
 there to hunt after the hoped pray, Hub. 503
 Hunt after honour and advancement vaine, Ti. 51
 Then hunt the steps of pure unspotted Maid: I. vi. 46. 8
 To hunt for glory and renowned prayse, III. i. 3. 3
 To hunt the salvage beast in forrest wyde, III. i. 37. 4
 To hunt out perilles and adventures hard, III. ii. 7. 2
 noble knights Which hunt for honor, IV. i. 19. 7
 Doe hunt for shade, where shrowded they may lie, IV. iv. 47. 4
 after fame and honour for to hunt, V. iv. 29. 3
 to hunt him out Amongst loose Ladies V. vi. 6. 7
 she to hunt the beast first tooke in hond; V. vii. 30. 8
 all about the fields like Squirrels hunt; V. xi. 59. 3
 my most delight . . . To hunt the salvage chace, VI. ii. 31. 7
 'Sometimes I hunt the Fox, VI. ix. 23. 1
 hunt still after shadowes vaine Of courtly favour, VI. x. 2. 7
 by such trafficke after gaines to hunt, VI. xi. 9. 4
 in that plight To hunt him with their hounds, VII. ii. 50. 9
- Hunted.** Which when by tract they hunted had throughout, I. i. 11. 6
 he him hunted like a Foxe full fast: V. ix. 17. 2
 Had hunted late the Libbard or the Bore, VII. vii. 29. 8
 As Diane hunted on a day, Epig. ii. 1
- Hunter.** vew Of hunter swifte and sent of bowndea trew, III. iv. 46. 5
Hunter's. A goodly Ladie clad in hunters weed, II. iii. 21. 7
 by chauce doth fall Into the hunters toille, IV. iv. 32. 6
 And by his side his hunters home VI. ii. 5. 9
 Was of his boundes devour'd in Hunters hev, VII. iv. 45. 5
- Huntest.** Young knight whatever, that . . . through long
 labours huntest after fame, I. iv. 1. 2
Hunting. in hunting such felicitie, . . . he found, As. 79
 Hunting full greedy after salvage blood, I. iii. 5. 3

Hunting—Continued.

- By hunting and by spoiling lveden; II. x. 7. 7
 like a Lyon hunting after spoile; III. xi. 39. 7
 hunting then the Libbards and the Beares IV. vii. 23. 7
 bound That hunting after game hath carrion found, V. viii. 36. 5
 one day, when Calidore Was hunting in the woods, VI. x. 39. 2
Huntingdon. Thence doth by Huntingdon and Cambridge flit, IV. xi. 34. 6
Huntress. Ilow that a noble huntresse did wonne, III. v. 27. 6
Hunts. The rampant Lyon hunts he fast, S.C. Jul. 21
 a Tygre, that with greedinesse Hunts after blood; Am. lvi. 3
Huntsman. Hippolytus a jolly huntsman was, I. v. 37. 1
 his chacing stodes aghast Both charett swifte and huntsman
 overcast: I. v. 38. 5
 Lyke as a huntsman after weary chace, Am. lxxvii. 1
Huntsman's. being wounded of the huntsmans hand V. viii. 35. 6
Huntsmen. a thousand huntsmen, which descended Bel.² vi. 9
Huon's. knighthood tooke of good Sir Huons hand, II. i. 6. 8
Hurl. His eies did hurle forth sparles fiery red, I. iv. 33. 5
 How can ye . . . hurle not flashing flames I. vi. 5. 9
Hurled. In raine, or snowe, or haile, he forth is hurld; Ro. xx. 8
 From fiery wheeles of his faire chariot Hurled his beame I. ii. 29. 5
 Phobus . . . hurld his glistering beames through gloomy ayre, I. v. 2. 5
 His hideous tayle then hurled he about, I. xi. 23. 1
Hurling. hurling her hideous taile About her cursed head; I. i. 16. 2
 hurling high his yron braced arme, II. v. 7. 5
 hurling up his harmefull blade on hy, II. viii. 33. 5
 Hurting his sword away he lightly lept Upon the beast, III. iv. 33. 6
Hurle's. He hurles out vowes, and Neptune oft doth blesse, I. iii. 32. 5
 almightie Jove, . . . Hurles forth his thundering dart I. viii. 9. 3
Hurly-burly. Thereof great hurly-burly moved was V. iii. 30. 1
Hurt. being downe, is . . . brouzed, and sorely hurt, S.C. F. 236
 Ewe, Whose clonted legge her hurt doth shewe, S.C. Mar. 50
 herbs, both which can hurt and ease, S.C. D. 88
 Eternal hurte left unto many one: Gn. 203
 being hurt, seeke to be medicynd Of her Col. 877
 him encombred sore, but could not hurt at all I. i. 22. 9
 Making . . . eke her hurt their good, I. i. 25. 9
 fearest not that more thee hurten might, I. v. 43. 4
 oft, for dread of hurt, would him advise I. vi. 25. 4
 He hath no powre to hurt, nor to defend, I. viii. 21. 7
 hardly could bee hurt who was already stong, II. i. 3. 9
 oft himselfe he ebaunst to hurt unware, II. iv. 7. 6
 *Of whom sore hurt, for his revenge II. v. Arg.
 he his foe haa hurt and wounded sore, II. v. 22. 3
 Nought could he hurt, but still at warde did ly; II. viii. 39. 7
 As hurt he had not bene, II. xi. 35. 6
 Wounds without hurt, a body without might, II. xi. 40. 5
 Hart that is iuly hurt is greatly eased With hope III. ii. 15. 3
 Of hurt unvist most danger doth redound; III. ii. 26. 6
 did the best His grievous hurt to guarish, III. v. 41. 6
 She his hurt thigh to him recurd againe, III. v. 42. 3
 hurt his hart, the which before was sound, III. v. 42. 4
 hurt far off unknowne whom ever she envide, III. vii. 6. 9
 he thereby receiv'd no hurt at all; III. x. 57. 6
 As she were never hurt, III. xii. 38. 7
 To hurt good knights, IV. i. 31. 3
 he her must hurt, or hazard neare: IV. vii. 27. 4
 Betwixt him and his hurt bene happily, IV. viii. 43. 7
 His old hurt, which was not thoroughly cured, IV. xii. 23. 6
 Yet nought they could him hurt, V. ii. 63. 4
 Yet would he not him hurt although he might; VI. i. 34. 3
 that same Ladies hurt no herbe he found VI. iv. 16. 8
 passing by doth hurt no more, VI. vi. 9. 9
 Whence he assayd to rise, but could not for his hurt, VI. viii. 16. 9
 The Fly . . . Hath hurt me Epig. iv. 30
- Hurtful.** hurtful beastes to hunt? S.C. D. 82
- Hurtle.** All hurtlen forth; and she, with princely pace, I. iv. 16. 3
 Therewith they gan to hurtlen greedily, I. iv. 40. 1
 hurtle round in warlike gyre, II. v. 8. 7
 His harmefull club he gan to hurtle bye, II. vii. 42. 3
- Hurtless.** My hurtlesse pleasaunce did me ill upbraide; S.C. D. 51
 On gentile Dame, so hurtlesse and so trew: I. vi. 31. 7
 they doe play Their hurtlesse sports, H.L. 288
- Hurlting.** the Gyaunt . . . Came hurlting in full fiers, I. viii. 17. 9
 Now hurlting round advantage for to take: IV. iv. 29. 7
- Hurts.** his hurts, that yet still freshly bled, I. v. 17. 3
 Found never help who never would his hurts impart, I. vii. 40. 9
 All healed of his hurts and woundes wide, I. xi. 52. 2
 whom he hurts nought cares, II. iv. 7. 9
 all your hurts may soone through temperance be easd, II. iv. 33. 9
 ryde he could not, till his hurts he did amend, III. x. 1. 9
 The hurts whereof me now from battell stay, IV. i. 40. 4
 handling soft the hurts which she did get; IV. vii. 35. 7
 Through her late hurts, and through that haplesse wound IV. viii. 19. 8
 in short space his hurts he had redrest, IV. xi. 7. 3
 *that same Ladies hurts no herbe . . . Which could redresse, VI. iv. 16. 8
 Can remedy such hurts: such hurts are hellish paine, VI. vi. 1. 9
Husband. as in season due the husband mowes Ro. xxx. 6
 mochell mast to the husband did yelde, S.C. F. 109
 wholesome Statutes to her husband brought, II. x. 42. 6
 Whom fortune for her husband would allot? III. ii. 23. 6
 (Black Herebus, thy husband, is the foe Of all the Gods,) III. iv. 55. 7
 care of credite, or of husband old, III. x. 11. 4
 her husband ran with sory haste To quenche the flames III. x. 13. 2
 an heard, farre from the husband farme, IV. iv. 33. 7
 Her husband Vulcan whylome for her sake, IV. v. 4. 1
 To bring it to her husband new ordained, V. iv. 13. 7
 with her husband under hand so wrought, VI. iv. 38. 4
- Husbandman.** Which th' husbandman behind him chanst to
 scater, Ro. xxx. 14

Husbandman—Continued.
 The *Husbandman* selfe to come that way, S.C. F. 144
 A simple *husbandman* in garments gray; *Hub.* 228
 With that the *husbandman* gan him avize, *Hub.* 281
 The *Husbandman* was meanelly well content *Hub.* 297
 So was the *husbandman* left to his losse, *Hub.* 341
 The wofull *husbandman* doth lowd claime *III.* vii. 34. 7
Husbandman's. the sad *husbandmans* long hope *II.* xi. 18. 7
Husbandry. Pales, To whom the bonest care of *husbandrie* *Gn.* 29
 Askt if in *husbandrie* he ought did knowe, *Hub.* 262
 care of thrift, and *husbandry*, *Rub.* 1170
Husband's. her *husbands* daies She did prolong *Gn.* 426
husbands life is labourous and hard? *Hub.* 266
 'Ne may I let thy *husbands* sister die, *Ti.* 274
 through *husbands* toyle, Is often scene full freshly to have
 florish, *IV.* iii. 29. 6
 She threw her *husbands* muredred infant ont; *V.* viii. 47. 2
 After her Noble *husbands* late decesse; *V.* x. 11. 8
 wrought her *husbands* peace: *VI.* vi. 43. 6
Hush. at these straungers presence every one did *hush*. *II.* ix. 35. 9
Husher. See **Usher**.
Hyacinth. See **Hyacinthus**.
 The purple *Hyacinthe*, and fresh *Costmarie*; *Gn.* 670
 Some deepe empurpled as the *Hyacine* (**Hyacint*), *II.* xii. 54. 7
Hyacinthus. Fresh *Hyacinthus*, *Phoebus* paramoure *III.* vi. 45. 3
 So lovedst thou the lusty *Hyacinct*; *III.* xi. 37. 1
Hyde. See **Hlde**.
Hydra. this new *Hydra* mete to be assailde *Bel.* viii. 11
hydra new, Of hundred *Hercules* to be assaide, *Bel.* x. 10
 An *Hydra* was of warriorous glorions, *Ro.* x. 6
 like the hell-borne *Hydra*, *VI.* xii. 32. 1
Hydras. Spring-headed *Hydras* (**Hydraes*); and sea-shouldring
 Whales; *II.* xii. 23. 6
Hyena. likest it to an *Hyena* was, *III.* vii. 22. 8
 bnding not th' *Hyena* to be slayne, *III.* viii. 44. 4
Hyer, Hygate. See **Higher, Highgate**.

Hylas. the Nymphes eke *Hylas* cryde. *III.* xii. 7. 9
 great *Hercules* and *Hyllus* (**Hylas*) deare *IV.* x. 27. 1
Hylas'. He filld with *Hylas* name; *III.* xii. 7. 9
Hyiding. See **Hilding**.
Hyllus. See **Hylas**.
Hymen. *Hymen*, at your Sponsalls sad, *Gn.* 395
 the Graces seemd all to sing, *Hymen* lo *Hymen!* *I.* i. 48. 8
 Bid her awake; for *Hymen* is awake, *Epith.* 25
Hymen, io *Hymen*, *Hymen*, they do shout; *Epith.* 140
 evermore they *Hymen*, *Hymen* sing, *Epith.* 146
Hymen also crowne with wreathes of vine; *Epith.* 256
 And thou, fayre Hebe! and thou, *Hymen* free! *Epith.* 405
Hymn. some *hymne*, or morall laie, *Col.* 86
 did sing the sponsall *hymne* full cleere, *VII.* vii. 12. 7
 all the way this sacred *hymne* do sing, *II.L.* 41
 An heavenly *Hymne*, such as the Angels sing, *II.L.* 302
 An honourable *Hymne* I eke should frame, *H.B.* 10
 beautife this sacred *hymne* of thyne: *II.B.* 21
 Singing this *Hymne* in honour of thy name, *H.B.* 272
 That I thereof an heavenly *Hymne* may sing *II.L.* 6
Hymns. hery with *hymnes* thy lasses glove; *S.C. F.* 62
 bonor Pan with *hymnes* of higher vaine. *S.C. N.* 8
 her with heavenly *hymnes* doth deife, *D.* 230
 For ber he made *hymnes* of immortall praise, *As.* 63
 most sweet *hymnes* of this thy famous deed *III.* viii. 42. 8
 a thousand more of such as sings *Hymns* to high God, *V.* ix. 29. 5
 Renowned hath with *hymnes* fit for a rurall skill. *VII.* vi. 36. 9
 And caroll *Hymnes* of love both day and night. *H.H.L.* 70
Hyperion. *Hyperion*, throwing foorth his beames full hott, *Gn.* 156
Hyperion's. *Hyperions* berie childe Ascending *Mui.* 51
Hypocrisy. *Hypocrisie*, him to entrappe, *I.* i. 81
Hyponeo. See **Hipponoe**.
Hypsiphyle. to *Hypsiphil'*, or to *Thomiris*. *II.* x. 56. 4
Hyre. See **Higher**.
Hyssop. Sharpe *Isape*, good for greene wounds remedies, *Mui.* 190

I

I (partial list).
 Picturing that which *I* in minde embraced, *Fan.* i. 11
 I saw a Bull as white as driven snowe, *Fan.* ii. 2
 I saw a little Bird call'd Tedula, *Fan.* iii. 7
 I saw the fish (if fish *I* may it cleepe) *Fan.* v. 2
 I hereby *I* learned have not to despise *Fan.* v. 13
I, . . . was much dismayed *Fan.* vii. 13
 Soone after this *I* saw an Elephant, *Fan.* viii. 1
 I saw a wasp, *Fan.* x. 7
 Thenceforth *I* gan in my engrieved brest *Fan.* xii. 5
 And *I* will send more after thee *To his Booke 18*
 I have made a Calender for every yeare, *S.C. Env.* 1
 if *I* marked well the starres revolution, *S.C. Env.* 3
 I aske no more. *S.C. Env.* 12
 the happy above happiest men *I* read; *Com. Son.* i. 2
I did behold A Woman sitting, *Ti.* 8
 Much was *I* mooved at her piteous plaint, *Ti.* 29
 That, shedding teares a while, *I* still did rest, *Ti.* 32
 That *I*, through inward sorrowe wexen faint, *Ti.* 472
 Looking still, if *I* might of her have sight, *Ti.* 476
 Which when *I* missed, . . . My thought returned *Ti.* 477
I felt such anguish wound my feeble heart, *Ti.* 482
 Whose meaning much *I* labored foorth to wreste, *Ti.* 486
I saw an Image, all of massie gold, *Ti.* 491
 That *I*, it seeing, dearelie did lament, *Ti.* 504
I saw this Towre fall sodainelie to dust, *Ti.* 517
 Then did *I* see a pleasant Paradize, *Ti.* 519
 Since that *I* sawe this gardine wasted quite, *Ti.* 529
 That *I*, . . . Could not from teares *Ti.* 531
 Then did *I* see a Bridge, *Ti.* 547
I saw two Beares, as white as anie milke, *Ti.* 561
 Henceforth all worlds felicitie *I* hate, *Ti.* 574
 Much was *I* troubled in my heavie spright, *Ti.* 575
 And *I* in minde remained sore agast, *Ti.* 578
I heard a voyce, which loudly to me called, *Ti.* 580
 That with the suddain shrill *I* was appalled, *Ti.* 581
 To cast mine eye, where other sights *I* spide, *Ti.* 588
 Whilest thus *I* looked, loe! *Ti.* 603
I sawe an Harpe strong all with silver twync, *Ti.* 604
 Soone after this *I* saw, . . . A curious Coffe *Ti.* 617
 Looking aside *I* saw a stately Bed, *Ti.* 631
I heard a voyce that called farre away, *Ti.* 638
 And *I* in languor left there all alone, *Ti.* 644
 Still as *I* gazed, *I* beheld where stood A Knight *Ti.* 645
 Lastly *I* saw an Arke of purest golde *Ti.* 659
 And *I* for dole was almost like to die, *Ti.* 672
I walkt abroad to breath the freshing ayre *D.* 26
 So as *I* mized on the miserie In which men live, *D.* 36
 and *I* of many most Most miserable man; *D.* 37
I did espie Where . . . a sory wight did cost, *D.* 38
 Approaching nigh, his face *I* vewed nere, *D.* 50
 Me seemd *I* had his person scene elsewhere, *D.* 52
I softlie said, Alcyon! *D.* 58
 Yet stayed not, till *I* againe did call: *D.* 60
 The heaviest plaint that ever *I* heard sound, *D.* 541
 Which when *I* saw, *I* (stepping to him light) *D.* 544
 That in his trance *I* would not let him lie, *D.* 550
 That *I* sore griev'd to see his wretched case, *D.* 553
I him desirde sith daie was overcast, *D.* 556
 But by no meanes *I* could him win thereto, *D.* 561
 But what of him became *I* cannot weene, *D.* 567

I—Continued.

To you alone *I* sing this mournfull verse, *As.* Pr. 7
 To you *I* sing and to none other wight, *As.* Pr. 11
 For well *I* wot my rymes bene rudely dight, *As.* Pr. 12
 least *I* marre the sweetness of the vearse, *As.* 215
 In sort as she it sung *I* will rehearse, *As.* 216
 To thee, . . . *I* send This present *Ded. Son.* iv. 13
I now doe live, bound yours by vassalage; *Ded. Son.* vii. 5
 Which in your noble hands for pledge *I* leave *Ded. Son.* vii. 9
 Of all the rest that *I* am tyde t' account: *Ded. Son.* vii. 10
 Why doe *I* send this rusticke Madrigale, *Ded. Son.* viii. 3
 My rimes *I* know unsavory and sowre, *Ded. Son.* viiii. 8
 Unfitly *I* these ydle rimes present, *Ded. Son.* ix. 7
 To you this humble present *I* prepare, *Ded. Son.* x. 5
 In vain *I* thinke, . . . to memorize thy name, *Ded. Son.* xii. 1
 Ne may *I*, without blot of endless blame, *Ded. Son.* xvi. 1
 If all the world to seeke *I* overwent, *Ded. Son.* xvii. 9
 A fairer crew yet no where could *I* see *Ded. Son.* xvii. 10
 Of each a part *I* stole by cunning theft: *Ded. Son.* xvii. 13
 Lo! *I*, the man whose Muse *I.* Pr. i. 1
 That *I* must rue his undeserved wrong: *I.* Pr. 2. 8
 'I, that do seee not *I*, Duessa ame,' *I.* v. 26. 6
 Till *I* of warres and bloody Mars doe sing, *I.* xi. 7. 2
I this man of God his godly armes may blaze, *I.* xi. 7. 9
 Behold! *I* see the haven nigh at hand *I.* xii. 1. 1
 To which *I* meane my wearie course to bend; *I.* xii. 1. 2
 Which *I* so much doe vaunt, *II.* Pr. 1. 8
 How then shall *I*, . . . Presume *III.* Pr. 3. 1
 That *I* in colourd shewes may shadow itt, *III.* Pr. 3. 8
 Here have *I* cause in men just blame to find, *III.* ii. 1. 1
 by record of antique times *I* finde *III.* ii. 2. 1
 whose prayse *I* would endyte, *III.* ii. 3. 4
 Endite *I* would as dewtie doth excyte; *III.* ii. 3. 5
 For all too long *I* burne with envy sore *III.* iv. 2. 3
 But when *I* reade, how stout *Dehora* strake *III.* iv. 2. 7
I swell with great disdain, *III.* iv. 2. 9
 Whose lignage from this Lady *I* derive along, *III.* iv. 3. 9
 So oft as *I* this history record, *III.* viii. 1. 1
 To whom *I* levell all my labours end, *III.* ix. 1. 2
 Whiles of a wanton Lady *I* doe write, *III.* ix. 1. 6
 If shee were thine, and thou as now am *I!* *III.* xi. 19. 4
 whilst here *I* doe respire, *III.* xii. 45. 9
 To such therefore *I* do not sing at all; *IV.* Pr. 4. 1
 To her *I* sing of love, *IV.* Pr. 4. 6
 spirit! That *I* thy labours lost may thus revive, *IV.* ii. 34. 2
 Ne dare *I* like; but, through infusion sweete *IV.* ii. 34. 6
I follow here the footing of thy feete, *IV.* ii. 34. 8
 That with thy meaning so *I* may the rather meete *IV.* ii. 34. 9
 The which, for length, *I* will not here pursue, *IV.* ii. 54. 8
 Therefore this *Fay* *I* hold but fond and vaine, *IV.* iii. 2. 1
 Where *I* . . . will also rest a while, *IV.* iv. 48. 9
I here will stay . . . that *I* it finish may, *IV.* vi. 47. 8, 9
 So doest thou now to her of whom *I* tell, *IV.* vii. 2. 3
I will deferre the end untill another tide, *IV.* vii. 47. 9
 those dangers . . . *I* will them in another tell, *IV.* ix. 41. 9
 So ended he his tale, where *I* this Canto end, *IV.* x. 58. 9
 that *I* have thus long Left a fayre Ladie *IV.* xi. 1. 1
 that *I* have doen such wrong, *IV.* xi. 1. 3
 Unto an other Canto *I* will overpas, *IV.* xi. 53. 9
 What an endless worke have *I* in hand, *IV.* xii. 1. 1
 blame me not if *I* have err'd in count, *IV.* xii. 2. 6

I—Continued.

Which to another place I leave to be perfected.	IV. xii. 35. 9
So oft as I . . . compare.	V. Pr. 1. 1
Such odds I finde twixt those.	V. Pr. 1. 6
if in discipline Of vertue . . . I doe not forme	V. Pr. 3. 3
In those old times of which I doe entreat.	V. i. 1. 2
such was he of whom I have to tell.	V. i. 3. 1
Whereof I have to treat here presently.	V. vii. 3. 5
Whether this heavenly thing whereof I treat.	V. x. 1. 2
This well I wote, that sure she is as great.	V. x. 1. 5
through which my weary steps I guyde	VI. Pr. 1. 1
That I, nigh ravisht with rare thoughts	VI. Pr. 1. 6
when I gin to feele decay of might.	VI. Pr. 1. 8
where shall I . . . So faire a pattered fnde.	VI. Pr. 6. 1
That from your selfe I doe this vertue bring.	VI. Pr. 7. 2
I must awhile forbear to you to tell;	VI. vi. 17. 3
Till that, as comes by course, I doe recite What	VI. vi. 17. 4
The coward Turpine, whereof now I treat;	VI. vii. 2. 2
Till Mirabellæ fortunes I doe further say.	VI. vii. 50. 9
Backe to the furrow which I lately left.	VI. ix. 1. 2
I lately left a furrow, one or twayne.	VI. ix. 1. 3
seem'd the soyle both fayre . . . As I it past:	VI. ix. 1. 6
sith I left him last Sewing the Blatant Beast;	VI. ix. 2. 2
now I come into my course againe.	VI. xii. 2. 6
I will recheate that whylome I heard say.	VII. vi. 1. 7
As I have found it registered of old	VII. vi. 2. 3
I would abate the sternenesse of my stile.	VII. vi. 37. 3
sith I needs must follow thy behest.	VII. vii. 2. 1
When I bethinke me on that speech	VII. viii. 1. 1
Then gin I thinke on that which Nature sayd.	VII. viii. 2. 1
Whom if ye please, I care for other none!	Am. i. 14
Unquiet thought! whom at the first I bred	Am. ii. 1
I with thee will perish.	Am. ii. 14
Base thing I can no more endure to view:	Am. iii. 6
But, looking still on her, I stand amazed	Am. iii. 7
Yet in may hart I then both speake and write	Am. iii. 13
The thing which I doo most in her admire.	Am. v. 3
Then doe I die.	Am. vii. 8
I sought to what I might compare	Am. ix. 1
Yet find I nought on earth, to which I dare Resemble	Am. ix. 3
That I may laugh at her in equall sort.	Am. x. 13
Dayly when I do seeke and sew for peace.	Am. xi. 1
One day I sought . . . To make a truce.	Am. xii. 1
as I then disarmed did remaine.	Am. xii. 5
Too feeble I 't abide the brunt so strong.	Am. xii. 9
So, Ladie, now to you I doo complaine.	Am. xii. 13
that justice I may gaine.	Am. xii. 14
as I unwarily did gaze On those fayre eyes.	Am. xvi. 1
One of those archers closely I did spy.	Am. xvi. 9
Had she not so doon, sure I had bene slayne;	Am. xvi. 13
Yet as it was, I hardly scap't with paine.	Am. xvi. 14
Yet cannot I . . . soften her hard hart;	Am. xviii. 5
But, when I pleade, she bids me play my part;	Am. xviii. 9
when I weep, she says.	Am. xviii. 10
when I sigh, she says.	Am. xviii. 11
when I waile, she turnes hir selfe	Am. xviii. 12
So do I weepe, and wayle, and pleade	Am. xviii. 13
In vaine I seeke and sew to her for grace.	Am. xx. 1
Such art of eyes I never read in bookes!	Am. xxi. 14
Therefore, I lykewise . . . service fit will find.	Am. xxii. 3
There I to her . . . Will builde an altar	Am. xxii. 9
For all that I in many dayes doo weave.	Am. xxiii. 7
In one short houre I find by her undonne.	Am. xxiii. 8
when I thinke to end that I begome.	Am. xxiii. 9
I must begin and never bring to end:	Am. xxiii. 10
with one looke she spils that long I sponne;	Am. xxiii. 11
When I behold that beauties wonderment.	Am. xxiv. 1
I honor and aduire the Makers art.	Am. xxiv. 4
But when I feele the bitter balefull smart.	Am. xxiv. 5
I thinke that I a new Pandora see.	Am. xxiv. 8
Then all the woes and wrecks which I abide.	Am. xxv. 11
As meanes of blisse I gladly will embrace;	Am. xxv. 12
My love is lyke to yse, and I to fyre!	Am. xxx. 1
But harder growes the more I her intreat!	Am. xxx. 4
But that I burne much more in boyling sweat.	Am. xxx. 7
Yet cannot all these flames, in which I fry.	Am. xxxii. 5
prayers, with which I Doe beat on th' audvile	Am. xxxii. 7
What then remains but I to ashes burae.	Am. xxxii. 13
Great wrong I doe, I can it not deny.	Am. xxxiii. 1
How then should I . . . Thinck ever to endure	Am. xxxiii. 9
Seemd every bit which theeneforth I did eat.	Am. xxxix. 14
The more I love and doe embrace my bane.	Am. xlii. 4
Ne doe I wish . . . To be acquit	Am. xlii. 5
Shall I then silent be.	Am. xliii. 1
if I speake, her wrath renew I shall;	Am. xliii. 2
if I silent be, my hart will breake.	Am. xliii. 3
That nether I may speake nor thinke at all.	Am. xliii. 7
Yet I my hart with silence . . . Will teach	Am. xliii. 9
when in hand my tunelesse harp I take.	Am. xliiv. 9
Then doe I more augment my foes despight;	Am. xliiv. 10
the more I seeke to settle peace.	Am. xliiv. 13
the more I fynd their mallice to increase.	Am. xliiv. 14
Whom then shall I, or heaven or her, obay?	Am. xlii. 6
Doe I not see that fayrest ymagæ.	Am. li. 1
Why then doe I . . . Her hardnes blame.	Am. li. 5
which I should more commend?	Am. li. 6
So doe I hope her stubborne hart to bend.	Am. li. 11
So oft as homeward I from her depart.	Am. lii. 1
I goe lyke one that . . . Is prisoner led away	Am. lii. 2
So doe I now my selfe a prisoner yeeld	Am. lii. 5

I—Continued.

So I her ashens will my pncounce make.	Am. lii. 13
That of her presens I my need may take.	Am. lii. 14
Sometimes I joy when glad occasion fits.	Am. liv. 5
I waile, and make my woes a Tragedy.	Am. liv. 8
when I laugh, she mocks; and, when I cry, She laughs.	Am. liv. 11
So oft as I her beauty doe behold.	Am. lv. 1
I marvail of what substance was the mould.	Am. lv. 3
that same beast, um I, Whom ye doe . . . destroy.	Am. lvi. 13
when shall I have peace with you?	Am. lvii. 1
Which I no longer can endure to sue.	Am. lvii. 3
That wonder is how I should live a jot.	Am. lvii. 6
Which I have wasted in long languishment.	Am. lx. 11
Which hardly I endured heretofore.	Am. lxiii. 2
I doe at length desery the happy shore.	Am. lxiii. 5
In which I hope ere long for to arryve.	Am. lxiii. 6
Comm'ng to kisse her lyps, (such grace I found.)	Am. lxiv. 1
Me seemd, I smelt a garden of sweet flowres.	Am. lxiv. 2
When I all weary had the chace forsooke.	Am. lxvii. 6
Till I in hand her yet halfe trembling tooke.	Am. lxvii. 11
What trophee then shall I most fit devize.	Am. lxix. 5
In which I may record the memory	Am. lxix. 6
I joy to see how . . . Your selfe unto the Bee	Am. lxxi. 1
One day I wrote her name upon the straad;	Am. lxxv. 1
Agayne, I wrote it with a second hand;	Am. lxxv. 3
For I my selfe shall lyke to this decay.	Am. lxxv. 7
How was I ravisht with your lovely sight.	Am. lxxvi. 5
Sweet thoughts! I envy your so happy rest.	Am. lxxvi. 13
Which oft I wisht, yet never was so blest.	Am. lxxvi. 14
Was it a dreame, or did I see it playne;	Am. lxxvii. 1
Lacking my love, I go from place to place.	Am. lxxviii. 1
And seeke . . . where last I sawe her face.	Am. lxxviii. 3
Whose ymage yet I carry fresh in mynd.	Am. lxxviii. 4
I seeke the fields with her late footing synd;	Am. lxxviii. 5
I seeke her bowre	Am. lxxviii. 6
Yet nor in field nor bowre I her can fynd;	Am. lxxviii. 7
But, when myne eyes I thereunto direct.	Am. lxxviii. 9
And, when I hope to see theyr trew object.	Am. lxxviii. 11
I fynd my selfe but fed with fancies vayne.	Am. lxxviii. 12
After so long a race as I have run	Am. lxxx. 1
Out of my prison I will breake anew;	Am. lxxx. 6
I blisse my lot, that was so lucky plac'd:	Am. lxxxii. 2
But then the more your owne mishap I rew.	Am. lxxxii. 3
That little, that I am, shall all be spent	Am. lxxxii. 11
When I doe praise her, say I doe but flatter:	Am. lxxxiv. 2
Since I did leave the presence of my love.	Am. lxxxvi. 1
Many long weary dayes I have outworne;	Am. lxxxvii. 2
I wish that night the noyous day would end:	Am. lxxxvi. 6
I wish that day would shortly reascend.	Am. lxxxvi. 8
Thus I the tyme with expectation spend.	Am. lxxxvi. 9
Since I have lackt the comfort of that light.	Am. lxxxvii. 1
I wander as in darkenesse of the night.	Am. lxxxvii. 3
Ne ought I see, though in the clearest day.	Am. lxxxvii. 5
With light thereof I doe my selfe austayne.	Am. lxxxvii. 11
whylest I fill my mind.	Am. lxxxvii. 13
I starve my body.	Am. lxxxvii. 14
So I alone, now left disconsolate.	Am. lxxxviii. 5
So I unto my selfe alone will sing;	Epith. 17
If ever I did honour thee aright.	Epith. 122
Then I thy sovrayne praises loud wil sing.	Epith. 127
Faine would I seeke to ease my bitter smart	H.L. 5
By any service I might do to thee.	H.L. 6
I meane to sing the praises of thy name.	H.L. 10
Onely I feare my wits enfeebled late.	H.L. 15
I should enabled be thy actes to sing.	H.L. 21
Why then do I this honor unto thee.	H.L. 148
Ay me! deare Lord! that ever I might hope.	H.L. 294
For all the paines and woes that I endure.	H.L. 295
Then would I thinke these paines no paines	H.L. 299
Then would I sing of thine immortall praise	H.L. 301
And thy triumphant name then would I raise	H.L. 303
That as I earst, in praise of thine owne name.	H.B. 8
An honourable Hymne I eke should frame.	H.B. 10
That both to thee, to whom I meane it most.	H.B. 22
May owe to her, of whom I it received.	H.B. 280
Where I may see those admirable things	H.H.L. 3
That I thereof an heavenly Hymne may sing	H.H.L. 6
I have in th' heat of youth made heretofore.	H.H.L. 10
But all those follies now I do reprove.	H.H.L. 12
I faine to tell the things that I behold.	H.H.B. 6
that I may show Some litle beames	H.H.B. 11
Which in my weake distraughted mynd I see;	H.H.B. 14
Of the soare fawleon so I learne to fly.	H.H.B. 26
When I . . . Walkt forth to ease my payne	Proth. 5
Sweete Themmes! runne softly, till I end my Song	Proth. 18
With that I saw two Swannes of goodly hewe	Proth. 37
Two fairer Birds I yet did never see;	Proth. 39
Though from another place I take my name.	Proth. 130
Where oft I gayned giftes and goodly grace	Proth. 138
Icc. My love is lyke to yse, and I to fyre;	Am. xxx. 1
That fire . . . should barden yse; And yse . . . should kinde	
fyre	Am. xxx. 10, 11
Iccles. Whose drops in drery ysicles remaine.	S.C. Ja. 36
on your boughes the ysicles depend.	S.C. Ja. 42
the cold ysicles from his rough beard	III. viii. 36. 3
Ida. Whom Ida hyll dyd beare.	S.C. Jul. 146
The shepheard of Ida that judged beauties Queene.	S.C. Au. 138
Ida selfe, in ayde of that fierce fight.	Gn. 505
Ida, where the Gods lov'd to repayre.	II. xii. 52. 6
Whiles yet on Ida he a shepheard hight.	III. ix. 36. 3

Ida—Continued.

the Trojane boy so fayre He snatch from <i>Ida</i> hill,	III. xi. 34. 5
<i>Idaean</i> . th' <i>Idaean</i> Ladies disagreed,	II. vii. 55. 6
Like as Cupido on <i>Idaean</i> hill,	II. viii. 6. 1
nourisht by th' <i>Idaean</i> mayd,	VII. vii. 41. 7
<i>Ida</i> . The fayre <i>Idea</i> of your celestiaall bew . . . remains	Am. xlv. 7
beholding the <i>Idaean</i> playne,	Am. lxxxvii. 9
plainly see Th' <i>Idea</i> of his pure glorie	H.H.L. 284
<i>Idea</i> s. where those <i>Idees</i> on hie Enranged be,	H.H.B. 82
<i>Idle</i> . the shepheards bene <i>ydle</i> and still,	S.C. S. 80
lighter seeme than this Gnats <i>idle</i> name.	Gn. 8
his limbs, resolvd through <i>idle</i> leisour,	Gn. 141
pleasant tales (fit for that <i>idle</i> stound)	Hub. 26
Each <i>idle</i> wit at will presumes to make,	T.M. 215
Doth rather choose to sit in <i>idle</i> Cell,	T.M. 221
Care now his <i>idle</i> bagpipe up to raise,	Ti. 226
provoke them might To <i>idle</i> pleasure;	D. 327
Ne her with <i>ydle</i> words alone he wowed,	As. 67
Counted but toys to busie <i>ydle</i> braines;	Col. 704
use his <i>ydle</i> name to other needs,	Col. 789
And to these <i>ydle</i> rymes lend litle space,	Ded. Son. i. 13
Unfitly I these <i>ydle</i> rimes present,	Ded. Son. ix. 7
when that <i>ydle</i> dreame was to him brought,	I. i. 46. 1
Through widest ayre making his <i>ydle</i> way,	I. v. 8. 4
in <i>ydle</i> pomp, or wanton play,	I. v. 51. 7
His silver shield, now <i>idle</i> , maisterlesse;	I. vii. 19. 6
The <i>ydle</i> stroke, . . . Did fall to ground,	I. viii. 8. 2
'That <i>ydle</i> name of love . . . I ever scorn'd,	I. ix. 10. 1
'How may a man . . . with <i>idle</i> speach Be wonne	I. ix. 31. 1
th' <i>ydle</i> stroke yet backe receyld in vaine,	I. xi. 17. 3
The sight with <i>ydle</i> feare did them dismay,	I. xii. 9. 8
'What meane these bloody vowes and <i>idle</i> threats,	I. xii. 30. 1
With <i>ydle</i> force did faime them to withstand,	I. xii. 35. 8
th' aboundance of an <i>ydle</i> braine Will judged be,	II. Pr. 1. 3
One sitting <i>ydle</i> on a sunny banck,	II. iii. 6. 2
to uphold His <i>ydle</i> humour with fine flattery,	II. iii. 9. 8
the man that moulds in <i>ydle</i> cell	II. iii. 41. 3
It's eath his <i>ydle</i> fury to aswage,	II. iv. 11. 7
though he scorn'd his <i>ydle</i> vanitie,	II. iv. 39. 7
<i>ydle</i> pleasures in her Bowre of Blisse,	II. v. 27. 3
poured out his <i>ydle</i> mynd in daintie delicies,	II. v. 28. 5
hight by name The <i>Idle</i> lake,	II. v. 10. 2
he awoke out of his <i>ydle</i> dreame;	II. vi. 27. 2
hent his hastie course towards the <i>ydle</i> flood,	II. vi. 41. 9
Whiles thus they strugled in that <i>ydle</i> wave,	II. vi. 47. 1
guyde, Late left beyond that <i>Ydle</i> lake,	II. vii. 2. 2
<i>idle</i> offers of thy golden fee;	II. vii. 9. 7
all thine <i>ydle</i> offers I refuse,	II. vii. 39. 2
So lost his labour vaine and <i>ydle</i> industry.	II. vii. 61. 9
Archimago slie Foreby that <i>idle</i> strond,	II. viii. 10. 8
suffred rash Pyrochles waste his <i>ydle</i> might,	II. viii. 48. 9
Hewing and slashing at their <i>idle</i> shadae;	II. ix. 15. 8
never <i>idle</i> was, ne once would rest a whit.	II. ix. 49. 9
Such as in <i>idle</i> fantasies do flit;	II. ix. 60. 7
All those were <i>idle</i> thoughtes and fantasies,	II. ix. 51. 6
Vaine feastes, and <i>ydle</i> superfluity;	II. xi. 12. 8
to the ground the <i>idle</i> quarrell fell;	II. xi. 24. 8
th' <i>ydle</i> breath all utterly exprest.	II. xi. 42. 4
Did ferry him over the <i>Idle</i> lake:	II. xii. 17. 2
he his <i>ydle</i> erutesie defide,	II. xii. 49. 7
the <i>ydle</i> instruments Of sleeping praise,	II. xii. 80. 1
wishing it far off his <i>ydle</i> wish doth lose,	III. i. 46. 9
'Sir knight, these <i>ydle</i> termes forbear;	III. ii. 16. 1
'These <i>idle</i> wordes' (said she) 'doe nought aswage	III. ii. 37. 1
Was of him selfe the <i>ydle</i> Paramoure,	III. ii. 45. 2
that old Dame said many an <i>idle</i> verse,	III. ii. 48. 8
No <i>ydle</i> charmes so lightly may remove:	III. ii. 51. 8
thousand Fancies bett his <i>ydle</i> brayne	III. iv. 54. 4
<i>ydle</i> thoughts . . . cleave unto the lowly clay,	III. v. 1. 4
Ne lend we leisure to his <i>idle</i> toy:	III. vi. 24. 5
from Princee Arthure fled with wings of <i>idle</i> feare,	III. vi. 54. 9
tell the <i>idle</i> tidings to his Dame:	III. vii. 28. 6
to God he made so many an <i>idle</i> boone:	III. vii. 34. 9
Her to disport and <i>idle</i> time to pas	III. viii. 11. 3
in her lap did shed her <i>idle</i> draught,	III. ix. 31. 3
'Troy, that art now hought but an <i>idle</i> name,	III. ix. 33. 1
in the <i>ydle</i> ayre he mov'd still here and there,	III. xii. 8. 9
Nether of <i>ydle</i> shoves, nor of false charmes aghast,	III. xii. 29. 9
Stood still amaz'd, holding his <i>idle</i> swerd;	IV. iii. 31. 7
in their hands their <i>idle</i> troncheons held,	IV. iv. 18. 8
fearc His <i>ydle</i> braine gam busily molest,	IV. v. 43. 7
Hath troubled both your mindes with <i>idle</i> thought,	IV. vi. 30. 7
find his ballaunce full of <i>idle</i> toys:	V. ii. 30. 8
With many <i>idle</i> stoups her troubling still:	V. v. 16. 7
with bold vaunts and <i>ydle</i> threatening,	V. xi. 3. 7
Who scornes thy <i>ydle</i> scoffe, and bids thee be defyde,	VI. i. 27. 9
long deluded With <i>idle</i> hopes	VI. ix. 25. 2
What <i>idle</i> errand hast thou earths mansion to forsake?	VII. vi. 25. 9
'Then cease thy <i>idle</i> claime, thou foolish gerle;	VII. vi. 34. 1
by proffers vaine Of <i>idle</i> hopes	VII. vi. 34. 8
by their <i>idle</i> skill Are wont . . . to fashion;	VII. vii. 8. 3
And doth his <i>ydle</i> message set at nought,	Am. xix. 12
that same glorious beauties <i>ydle</i> boast	Am. xli. 9
He can to move out of his <i>idle</i> seate:	H.L. 66
To breake his sleepe, and waste his <i>ydle</i> braine:	H.L. 256
flow vainly then doe <i>ydle</i> wits invent,	H.B. 64
Or <i>idle</i> thought of earthly things, remaine;	H.H.B. 268
fed On <i>idle</i> fancies of thy foolish thought,	H.H.B. 289
<i>idle</i> hopes, which still doe fly away,	Proth. 8
<i>Idleness</i> . Through <i>idleness</i> would turne to civill rage,	Ro. xxiii. 7

Idleness—Continued.

to wexe olde at home in <i>idleness</i> Is disadvantageous,	Hub. 99
lothefull <i>idleness</i> he doth detest,	Hub. 735
Clerks they to loathly <i>idleness</i> entice,	T.M. 335
they their dayes to <i>ydleness</i> divide,	Col. 761
the first, . . . Was sluggish <i>Idleness</i> , the nurse of sin;	I. iv. 18. 6
Such one was <i>Idleness</i> , first of this company,	I. iv. 20. 9
uncomely <i>idleness</i> . . . to build her sluggish nest,	III. v. 2. 1
stretched forth in <i>ydleness</i> alwayes,	III. vii. 12. 4
<i>Idlesse</i> . spilt the blossome of my tender yeares In <i>ydlesse</i> ;	VI. ii. 31. 3
<i>Idly</i> . all his yongthly forces <i>idly</i> spent,	Mud. 431
holding <i>idly</i> The broken reliques of their former cruelty,	I. ii. 16. 8
some <i>ydly</i> satt at ease;	II. ix. 35. 3
Ne day nor night did ever <i>idly</i> rest;	V. viii. 3. 7
My love, lyke the Spectator, <i>ydly</i> sits;	Am. liv. 2
They <i>ydly</i> backe returne to me agayne:	Am. lxxxviii. 10
<i>Idoll</i> . Doo make her <i>Idole</i> through the world appeare,	Ro. v. 14
Not that great <i>Idoll</i> might with this compaire,	Ti. 495
As th' <i>Idole</i> of her makers great magnificence,	II. ii. 41. 9
To walke the woodes with that his <i>Idole</i> faire,	III. viii. 11. 2
So hard this <i>Idole</i> was to be ared,	IV. v. 15. 7
Thence forth unto the <i>Idoll</i> they her brought;	V. vii. 6. 1
the <i>Idoll</i> , as it were inclining,	V. vii. 8. 1
setting up an <i>Idole</i> of his owne,	V. x. 13. 8
to doe unto his <i>Idole</i> most untrew,	V. x. 27. 9
that cursed <i>Idole</i> , farre proclaimed,	V. x. 28. 4
in this Church hereby There stands an <i>Idole</i>	V. xi. 19. 2
underneath this <i>Idoll</i> there doth lie An hideous monster	V. xi. 20. 1
There he that <i>Idoll</i> saw of massy gold	V. xi. 21. 8
eke that <i>Idoll</i> deem'd so costly dere,	V. xi. 33. 7
That goodly <i>Idoll</i> , now so gay besene,	Am. xxvii. 5
My sovayney saynt, the <i>Idoll</i> of my thought,	Am. lxi. 2
Above that <i>Idole</i> of his fayning thought,	H.H.B. 223
<i>Idolatryes</i> . worship her in vaine, And made her th' Image of <i>Idolatryes</i> ;	I. vi. 19. 7
<i>Idolatry</i> . oft committed fowle <i>Idolatree</i> ,	III. xi. 49. 5
<i>Idol's</i> . saw the wicked fire . . . scorch his <i>Idoles</i> face,	III. x. 14. 6
at the <i>Idoles</i> feet apart	IV. x. 48. 7
lay Under the <i>Idols</i> feete in fearelesse howre,	V. vii. 16. 2
Under that cursed <i>Idols</i> altar-stone	V. x. 29. 2
<i>Idols</i> . All other <i>Idoles</i> which the heathen adore,	IV. x. 40. 2
makes his God of his ungodly pelfe, And <i>Idols</i> serves:	V. viii. 19. 9
so let his <i>Idols</i> serve the Elfe!	V. viii. 19. 9
to his <i>Idols</i> sacrifice their blood,	V. x. 8. 4
<i>If</i> (<i>portial</i> list). See And If, As If, But if. (<i>If</i> ought here worthie of immortal dayes,)	Bel. 2. xiv. 7
<i>if</i> things nam'd their names doo equalize,	Ro. xxvii. 10
<i>if</i> that time doo let thy glorie live,	Ro. xxxii. 11
<i>If</i> then a Goose great Rome from ruine stayde,	Van. xi. 9
<i>if</i> that fortune chance you up to call	Van. xii. 11
(<i>If</i> any gods the paine of lovers pitie)	S.C. Ja. 14
Listening <i>if</i> any thing did rushe,	S.C. Mar. 71
<i>if</i> hys ditties bene so trimly dight,	S.C. Ap. 29
Let him, <i>if</i> he dare,	S.C. Ap. 79
<i>if</i> you come hether . . . I will part them	S.C. Ap. 151
Or prive or pert <i>if</i> any bene,	S.C. S. 162
<i>if</i> that Hobbinol right judgement bare,	S.C. D. 45
<i>if</i> the flocking Nymphes did folow Pan,	S.C. D. 47
One <i>if</i> I please,	S.C. D. 120
<i>if</i> that any Oedipus unware Shall chance,	Gn. Ded. 5
Ne eares he <i>if</i> the feece, . . . Be not twice steeped	Gn. 97
<i>if</i> that anie other place you have,	Hub. 277
<i>if</i> he could willing bee To keep his sheep,	Hub. 284
<i>if</i> thee list unto the Court to throng,	Hub. 502
<i>if</i> fortune thee in Court to live,	Hub. 631
(<i>if</i> ever they would hope)	Hub. 959
<i>if</i> he be spide,	Hub. 975
<i>if</i> that wrong on cyther side there were,	Hub. 1097
Let God, . . . <i>if</i> please, care for the manie,	Hub. 1195
<i>if</i> chance him fall into calamitie,	T.M. 305
<i>if</i> good were not praised more than ill,	T.M. 455
<i>If</i> in Bed, . . . <i>If</i> at Boorde, . . . <i>If</i> at hir Virginals, tell hir, U.V. 7, 8, 9	U.V. 7, 8, 9
<i>if</i> I might of her have sight,	Ti. 476
<i>If</i> ought against thine honour I have tolde;	Mud. 103
flowers <i>if</i> it were prime, Or mellow fruit <i>if</i> it were harvest	As. 47. 48
'But <i>if</i> that land be there	Col. 304
danger great, <i>if</i> not assur'd decay,	I. ii. 41. 8
<i>if</i> dwelling place were nigh at hand;	I. iii. 11. 2
Or <i>if</i> that any else did Jove excell;	I. iv. 11. 7
to weet <i>if</i> living wight	I. iv. 26. 5
<i>Yf</i> living man mote worthie be to be her liefe,	I. viii. 37. 8
<i>If</i> not well ended at our dying day,	I. x. 17. 9
<i>if</i> knight thou bee,	I. x. 41. 7
' <i>If</i> ever love of lady did empierce	II. iv. 39. 2
'Fly . . . <i>If</i> that your lives ye love,	II. vi. 33. 1
<i>if</i> please you it disoure,	II. ix. 12. 2
<i>if</i> that he were depriv'd Of native strength	II. ix. 42. 8
Ne wonder, <i>if</i> these did the knight appall;	II. ix. 57. 4
be not displeas'd <i>if</i> disobayd;	II. xii. 25. 6
more white, <i>if</i> more might bee:	II. xii. 28. 5
'But <i>if</i> he have a Lady or a Love,	II. xii. 77. 6
'Therefore aread, Sir, <i>if</i> thou have a love,	III. i. 28. 1
She softly felt <i>if</i> any member mov'd,	III. i. 60. 7
<i>If</i> any puffe of breath . . . shee fond,	III. i. 60. 9
<i>If</i> chance I him encounter paravaunt;	III. ii. 16. 4
My crime, (<i>if</i> crime it be)	III. ii. 37. 7
to sleepe, <i>if</i> that she might;	III. ii. 47. 3
' <i>Yf</i> any leache skill, . . . could have redrest	III. iii. 18. 1
<i>If</i> ay more goodly creature thou didst see?	III. iii. 32. 2

If—Continued.

to weete <i>if</i> life . . . did remaine ;	III. v. 31. 1
<i>if</i> that ye my sonne have heard	III. vi. 23. 1
and worse, <i>if</i> worse ought were.	III. xi. 3. 9
' <i>If</i> good find grace,	III. xi. 10. 1
or <i>if</i> that ought doe death exceed;	III. xii. 36. 3
<i>if</i> ought he did offend.	III. xii. 36. 9
<i>if</i> he thereto list strive.	IV. v. 37. 9
<i>if</i> one did rightly deeme;	IV. x. 39. 8
not <i>if</i> an hundred tongues to tell . . . I had,	IV. xi. 9. 6
blame me not <i>if</i> I have err'd	IV. xii. 2. 6
'Ye Gods of seas, <i>if</i> any Gods at all	IV. xii. 9. 1
listening <i>if</i> he note her heare againe,	IV. xii. 17. 4
<i>If</i> ought lay hidden in his griev'd thought,	IV. xii. 24. 8
And <i>if</i> then those may any worse be red,	V. Pr. 2. 8
What time, <i>if</i> naught me let, I will be there.	V. ii. 4. 3
<i>If</i> ought he had the same to counterpoys;	V. ii. 30. 6
nothing lost, that may be found <i>if</i> sought;	V. ii. 39. 9
'Now tell me, Amidas, <i>if</i> that ye may,	V. iv. 17. 2
try <i>if</i> thou . . . can Move Radigund?	V. v. 40. 3
<i>if</i> two met, the one mote needes fall over	V. vi. 36. 9
<i>if</i> not, we will it force,	V. x. 24. 3
And <i>if</i> all fayle, yet farewell open field;	V. x. 24. 5
asked him, <i>if</i> that he were the same,	V. xi. 4. 4
<i>if</i> shipping readie he mote there descry.	V. xii. 3. 9
'Now tell, <i>if</i> please you,	VI. i. 5. 1
Ne stayd to aske <i>if</i> it were he	VI. i. 33. 3
<i>if</i> please her make the prife;	VI. iv. 34. 5
' <i>If</i> that the cause of this your languishment	VI. iv. 35. 1
To seeke <i>if</i> he perchance asleep were layd,	VI. v. 3. 7
<i>If</i> therefore health ye seeke,	VI. vi. 7. 5
Wayting <i>if</i> he unwares him murthir might;	VI. vi. 26. 8
he sought <i>If</i> yet he were alive,	VI. vi. 37. 9
<i>if</i> he hungry were, him offred eke to eat.	VI. ix. 6. 9
' <i>If</i> happie, then it is in this intent,	VI. ix. 20. 2
The joyes of love, <i>if</i> they should ever last	VI. xi. 1. 1
Threatned to strike her <i>if</i> she did with-stand:	VII. vi. 13. 5
<i>if</i> that any were on earth belowe	VII. vi. 16. 5
<i>If</i> ever I did honour thee aright,	<i>Epith.</i> 122
<i>if</i> thou be indeede, . . . The worlds great Parent,	<i>H.L.</i> 155
<i>if</i> . . . He may but purchase lyking	<i>H.L.</i> 238
If so be. <i>If so be</i> . . . voyce of wight alive May reach	<i>Ro.</i> i. 5
bad them, <i>if so be</i> they were not bound, To come	IV. vii. 33. 7
to depart them, <i>if so be</i> he may:	VI. ii. 4. 5
Ignaro. His name <i>Ignaro</i> did his nature right aread.	I. viii. 31. 9
Ignorance. The sonnes of darknes and of <i>ignorance</i> ,	<i>T.M.</i> 68
ugly Barbarisme, And brutish <i>Ignorance</i> ,	<i>T.M.</i> 188
Image of hellish horreur, <i>Ignorance</i> ,	<i>T.M.</i> 259
Whilset <i>Ignorance</i> the Muses doth oppresse.	<i>T.M.</i> 288
Sith <i>ignorance</i> our kingdome did confound,	<i>T.M.</i> 311
love of blindnesse and of <i>ignorance</i> ,	<i>T.M.</i> 485
Is <i>ignorance</i> , the enemy of graee,	<i>T.M.</i> 497
sencelesse speach, and doted <i>ignorance</i> ,	I. viii. 34. 2
of your <i>ignorance</i> great mervell make,	II. ii. 5. 4
Britomart dissembled it with <i>ignorance</i>	III. i. 50. 9
Ignorant. <i>ignorant</i> Of Phaedria, (for so my name is red)	II. vi. 9. 6
Unmindfull of his wound, of his fate <i>ignorant</i>	II. viii. 34. 9
All <i>ignorant</i> of her contrary sex,	III. i. 47. 2
brought Unto your dwelling, <i>ignorant</i> and loth,	III. vii. 8. 8
<i>ignorant</i> of servants bad abuse	III. ix. 18. 6
Ne was she <i>ignorant</i> of that lend lore,	III. ix. 28. 5
Ile. See <i>Isle</i> .	
Illic. The Dorick flames consum'd the <i>Illic</i> posts.	<i>Gn.</i> 549
Ilion. stately towres of <i>Ilion</i>	III. ix. 34. 3
Of sacred Salem; and sad <i>Ilion</i> ,	IV. i. 22. 3
Ilk. <i>ylke</i> can I you rehearse.	<i>S.C.</i> Au. 142
Ill. Mayst witness well, by thy <i>ill</i> government,	<i>S.C.</i> Ja. 45
I play to please myselfe, all be it <i>ill</i>	<i>S.C.</i> Jun. 72
he was proude, that <i>ill</i> was payd,	<i>S.C.</i> Jul. 149
Tway things doen <i>ill</i> agree.	<i>S.C.</i> Jul. 152
I am taught, by Algrinds <i>ill</i> ,	<i>S.C.</i> Jul. 219
Ah! good Algrind! his hap was <i>ill</i> ,	<i>S.C.</i> Jul. 229
<i>ill</i> may they thrive!	<i>S.C.</i> An. 19
Their <i>ill</i> haviour garres men missay	<i>S.C.</i> S. 106
Such <i>ill</i> , as is forced, mought nedes be endured.	<i>S.C.</i> S. 139
he should so <i>ill</i> have thrive,	<i>S.C.</i> S. 226
with love so <i>ill</i> bedight,	<i>S.C.</i> O. 89
to weete whats good or <i>ill</i> ,	<i>S.C.</i> N. 183
We deeme of Death as doome of <i>ill</i> desert;	<i>S.C.</i> N. 184
such pryde at length was <i>ill</i> repayde;	<i>S.C.</i> D. 49
My hurtlesse pleasaunce did me <i>ill</i> upbraide;	<i>S.C.</i> D. 51
With minde that <i>ill</i> use doth before deprave,	<i>Gn.</i> 91
inconstant fortune, bent to <i>ill</i> ,	<i>Gn.</i> 247
To be the author of her <i>ill</i> unwares	<i>Gn.</i> 631
In this <i>ill</i> plight there came to visite mee	<i>Hub.</i> 17
They shall him make an <i>ill</i> accomp't of thirft.	<i>Hub.</i> 307
For a full complement of all their <i>ill</i> ,	<i>Hub.</i> 338
they so <i>ill</i> Did order their affaires,	<i>Hub.</i> 559
At everie thing which they heare spoken <i>ill</i> ,	<i>Hub.</i> 715
the best speeches with <i>ill</i> meaning spill,	<i>Hub.</i> 716
each practise <i>ill</i> Of coosinage	<i>Hub.</i> 856
had not power to doo him good or <i>ill</i>	<i>Hub.</i> 890
<i>Ill</i> might it prosper that <i>ill</i> gotten was;	<i>Hub.</i> 1149
did he good to none, to manie <i>ill</i>	<i>Hub.</i> 1197
Sweete Love devoyd of villanie or <i>ill</i> ,	<i>T.M.</i> 387
As heretofore of good, so now of <i>ill</i>	<i>T.M.</i> 408
<i>if</i> good were not praised more than <i>ill</i> ,	<i>T.M.</i> 455
whatso else of vertue good or <i>ill</i>	<i>Mut.</i> 201
what thee dooth so <i>ill</i> apay'.	<i>D.</i> 70
grieve my ghost, that <i>ill</i> mote him behove,	<i>D.</i> 265

III—Continued.

Found ought in him, that she could say was <i>ill</i>	<i>As.</i> 24
<i>Ill</i> mynd so much to mynd anothers <i>ill</i> ,	<i>As.</i> 111
with hope of good, and hate of <i>ill</i> ,	<i>Col.</i> 192
I of gentle Mayds should <i>ill</i> deserve!	<i>Col.</i> 465
To quite them <i>ill</i> , that me demaend so well:	<i>Col.</i> 681
selfe-regard of private good or <i>ill</i>	<i>Col.</i> 682
'That <i>ill</i> (said Hobbinol) they him requite,	<i>Col.</i> 903
Briton Prince . . . suffered so much <i>ill</i> ,	I. Pr. 2. 7
The Ash for nothing <i>ill</i> ;	I. i. 9. 7
seeming to mistrust Some secret <i>ill</i> , or hidden foe	I. i. 49. 4
Craving of you, in pittie of my state, To doe none <i>ill</i> ,	I. ii. 26. 4
nor in word nor deede <i>ill</i> meriting,	I. iii. 2. 7
To follow her that was the causor of their <i>ill</i>	I. iii. 22. 9
damned sprights sent forth to make <i>ill</i> men aghast.	I. v. 31. 9
Yet <i>ill</i> thou blamest me	I. vi. 42. 4
How <i>ill</i> it sits with that same silver bed,	I. viii. 33. 5
with his glistring armes does <i>ill</i> agree;	I. ix. 22. 8
Th' <i>ill</i> to prevent, that life enseven may;	I. ix. 44. 3
<i>If</i> any strength we have, it is to <i>ill</i> ,	I. x. 1. 8
the cause and root of all his <i>ill</i> ,	I. x. 25. 1
bitter sence of his deepe rooted <i>ill</i> ,	I. xi. 22. 8
oftsoones did know Both good and <i>ill</i> ,	I. xi. 47. 8
to my foe betrayd when least I feared <i>ill</i> !	I. xii. 32. 9
He chaungd his mynd from one to other <i>ill</i> ;	II. i. 5. 4
'Fayre Lady, through fowle sorrow <i>ill</i> bedight,	II. i. 14. 2
what hootes it to weepe . . . When <i>ill</i> is chaunst,	II. i. 16. 6
but doth the <i>ill</i> increase,	II. i. 16. 6
me he knew not, nether his owne <i>ill</i> ;	II. i. 54. 5
<i>Ill</i> by ensample good doth often gayne!	II. ii. 45. 5
The <i>ill</i> . . . he now to Guyon ment.	II. iii. 11. 9
(and sure I feare it <i>ill</i>)	II. iii. 44. 3
That <i>ill</i> besemes thee, such as I thee see,	II. v. 17. 6
would not seeme so rude, and thewed <i>ill</i> ,	II. vi. 26. 3
howe <i>ill</i> did him besene	II. vi. 27. 4
His head and beard with sout were <i>ill</i> bedight,	II. vii. 3. 7
'Me <i>ill</i> besits,	II. viii. 10. 1
To proove he lived <i>il</i> that did thus fowly dye.	II. viii. 12. 9
Lives any that you hath thus <i>ill</i> apayd?	II. ix. 37. 7
What ever bee the cause, it sure besemes you <i>ill</i> !	II. ix. 37. 9
Ilhim <i>ill</i> besemes anothers fault to name,	II. ix. 38. 4
other <i>ill</i> to feare	II. ix. 42. 3
To ease you of that <i>ill</i> ,	II. ix. 42. 9
these rent reliques, speaking their <i>ill</i> plights?	II. xii. 9. 7
<i>ill</i> it were to hearken to her cry,	II. xii. 28. 6
Which ever after they abusd to <i>ill</i> ,	II. xii. 31. 8
ofte of secret <i>ill</i> bids us beware:	II. xii. 47. 7
to the <i>ill</i> purveyaunce of his page,	III. i. 11. 7
Her wanton eyes, <i>ill</i> signes of womanbed,	III. i. 41. 7
It <i>ill</i> besemes a knight of gentle sort,	III. ii. 12. 6
my deare daughters deepe engrafted <i>ill</i> ,	III. iii. 18. 3
Ne is thy fate, ne is thy fortune <i>ill</i> ,	III. iii. 24. 6
pittyng his peoples <i>ill</i> ,	III. iii. 35. 8
First <i>ill</i> , and after ruled wickedly;	III. iii. 46. 3
of a woman he should have much <i>ill</i> ;	III. iv. 25. 8
'Sir, <i>ill</i> mote I stay To tell the same:	III. v. 4. 2
<i>Ill</i> weares he armes, that nill them use for Ladies sake!	III. v. 11. 9
A cruell shaft, headed with deadly <i>ill</i> ,	III. v. 20. 4
To yield himselfe unto the mightie <i>ill</i> ,	III. v. 48. 3
<i>ill</i> mote ye bene apayd!	III. vi. 21. 5
<i>ill</i> heseemes it, to upbrayd A dolefull heart	III. vi. 21. 7
<i>ill</i> becomes you, . . . To scorne the joy	III. vi. 22. 5
least ought did <i>ill</i> hetide To that faire Maide,	III. vii. 31. 4
<i>ill</i> they seemed sure avizd to bee,	III. vii. 57. 8
Where <i>ill</i> became him rashly would have thrust;	III. viii. 25. 7
what men say of him, <i>ill</i> or well;	III. ix. 3. 7
why doe we devise of others <i>ill</i> ,	III. ix. 8. 6
humid evening <i>ill</i> for sicke folkes cace;	III. ix. 26. 4
So readie rype to <i>ill</i> <i>ill</i> wemens counsels bee!	III. x. 11. 9
Ne ever looked back for good or <i>ill</i> ;	III. x. 43. 7
Fury was full <i>ill</i> appareild In rags,	III. xii. 17. 1
did her <i>ill</i> become,	III. xii. 30. 7
Such ones <i>ill</i> judge of love that cannot love,	IV. Pr. 2. 1
the Ladie, <i>ill</i> of friends bestedded,	IV. i. 3. 7
That doth <i>ill</i> cause or evill end enure;	IV. ii. 29. 8
life it selfe seemd loathsome, and long safetie <i>ill</i>	IV. iii. 36. 9
For enmitie, that of no <i>ill</i> proceeds	IV. iv. 1. 6
lay musing long on that him <i>ill</i> apayd.	IV. v. 42. 9
wiping out remembrance of all <i>ill</i> ,	IV. vi. 32. 4
some <i>ill</i> whose cause did not appeare.	IV. x. 12. 9
As every one had cause of good or <i>ill</i>	IV. x. 43. 6
<i>ill</i> your goddesse serviees are drest By virgins,	IV. x. 64. 8
For his deare sake, that <i>ill</i> deserv'd that plight:	IV. xii. 19. 5
<i>ill</i> perhaps mote fall to either side;	V. i. 25. 4
<i>ill</i> can he rule the great that cannot reach the small!	V. ii. 43. 9
whylest they were thus <i>ill</i> beset,	V. iii. 10. 1
what so good or <i>ill</i> . . . I hold mine owne,	V. iv. 14. 2
he was soone aware of their <i>ill</i> minde,	V. iv. 24. 1
all the <i>ill</i> which chaunst to me of late,	V. iv. 28. 7
to doe all the <i>ill</i> Which she could doe	V. iv. 30. 8
Was lately broken by some fortune <i>ill</i> ;	V. v. 15. 4
for such good him recompence with <i>ill</i> ?	V. v. 32. 6
report of him mueb <i>ill</i> ,	V. vi. 1. 2
since she no <i>ill</i> did heare,	V. vi. 4. 8
To thinke of him so <i>ill</i> ;	V. vi. 4. 9
with conscience Of his <i>ill</i> newes,	V. vi. 9. 6
(for she ful <i>ill</i> Could sleepe all night,	V. vii. 27. 3
'Ne him sufficeth all the wrong and <i>ill</i> ,	V. viii. 19. 1
never did her <i>ill</i> , ne once deserved blame.	V. viii. 22. 9
where footing was so <i>ill</i> ;	V. ix. 15. 7

III—Continued.

- better to reforme then to cut off the *ill*. V. x. 2. 9
 Yet him nought terrified that feared nothing *ill*. V. xi. 22. 9
 if she heard of *ill* that any did. V. xii. 32. 5
 turne to *ill* the thing that well was ment; V. xii. 34. 5
 if that any *ill* she heard of any. V. xii. 35. 1
 speake so *ill* of him that well deserved. V. xii. 43. 2
 doth observe a custome lewd and *ill*. VI. i. 13. 3
 feeling *ill* Of his late fall. VI. i. 35. 4
 this his Ladie (that him *ill* became). VI. ii. 10. 2
 he, that hath your Knight so *ill* bestad. VI. ii. 45. 5
 his sonne so *ill* bedight With bleeding wounds. VI. iii. 4. 1
 To thinke of this *ill* state in which she stood; VI. iii. 11. 6
 Without suspect of *ill* or daungers. VI. iii. 23. 9
 'It seemes,' (said he) 'if he so valiaunt be. VI. iii. 40. 6
 And like in time to further *ill* to grow. VI. iv. 30. 8
 from those outward sences, *ill* affected. VI. vi. 8. 1
 to avoide the occasion of the *ill*. VI. vi. 14. 2
 With which he had those two so *ill* bestad. VI. vi. 18. 5
 prayd to pittie his *ill* plight. VI. vi. 20. 9
 With her unworthy knight, who *ill* him entertayned. VI. vi. 39. 9
 how to please the minds of good and *ill*. VI. vi. 41. 8
 Least unto me betide a greater *ill*; VI. viii. 30. 4
 he For *ill* rewards him well. VI. ix. Arg.
 'It is the mynd that maketh good or *ill*. VI. ix. 30. 1
 to whom ye *ill* display That mucky masse. VI. ix. 33. 4
 'That my *ill* fortune did them hence displace; VI. x. 20. 7
 Was made the most unpleasant and most *ill*. VII. vi. 37. 8
 As well for horror of their count'naunce *ill*. VII. vii. 3. 7
 sweet is Moly, but his root is *ill*. Am. xxvi. 8
 did she know how *ill* these two accord. Am. xxxi. 13
 And speake her good, though she requite it *ill*. Am. xlvi. 14
 not on him that never thought you *ill*. Am. xlix. 7
 Good shames to be to *ill* an instrument! Am. liii. 12
 Without constraynt, or dread of any *ill*. Am. lxxv. 6
 to tempt her mind to *ill*. Epith. 199
 for this time it *ill* ordained was. Epith. 270
 what ye do, albe it good or *ill*. Epith. 367
 Whatever *ill* before he did aby; H.L. 242
 theirs that do abuse it unto *ill*. H.B. 156
 (for pride and love may *ill* agree) H.H.L. 95
- I'll** (partial list).
 He write in termes as she. Hub. 41
 Her name *I'll* teach. He teach to call for Cynthia. Col. 637, 639
 The end whereof *I'll* keepe untill another cast. VI. viii. 51. 9
- Ill-advised.** thou *ill* advized man. V. v. 40. 1
- Ill-apaid.** she is inly nothing *ill* apayd; H. xii. 28. 7
 rudenes be no breach. ne be *ill* ypaid; III. x. 25. 4
 Or *ill* apayd or much dismayd ye he; V. vii. 18. 8
 So bore her quite away, nor well nor *ill* apayd. V. xi. 64. 9
 To leave his love he should be *ill* apayd. VI. ii. 18. 8
- Ill-assayed.** the hart is *ill* assayde. S.C. Au. 5
- Ill-bested.** Thus *ill* bested, and fearefull more of shame. I. i. 24. 1
 that seemed *ill* bested. II. i. 30. 4
 Whom when I heard to beene so *ill* bestad. II. i. 52. 7
 He found him selfe unwist so *ill* bestad. V. i. 22. 4
 whiles he him saw so *ill* bestad. V. xii. 23. 5
- Ill-disposed.** of him selfe to treason *ill* disposd. II. iv. 22. 3
 borne with *ill*-disposed skyes. II. ix. 62. 8
- Ill-faced.** The *ill*-faste Owle, deaths dreadfull messengere; II. xii. 36. 4
- Ill-favored.** each one Of sundrie shapes, yet all *ill*-favored. I. i. 16. 7
 A loathly, wrinkled hag, *ill* favoured, old. I. viii. 46. 8
 eke her face *ill*-favoured, full of wrinkles old. II. iv. 4. 9
 griesly hew and fowle *ill* favour'd sight; II. vii. 3. 5
 A foule *ill*-favoured foster. III. v. 6. 3
 he was fowle, *ill*-favoured, and grim. III. xii. 15. 1
 Shame most *ill*-favoured, bestiall, and blinde. III. xii. 24. 6
 two old *ill* favour'd Hags he met. V. xii. 28. 4
- Ill-fitting.** were it not *ill* fitting for this file. VII. iv. 37. 1
- Ill-gotten.** *Ill* might it prosper that *ill* gotten was; Hub. 1149
- Ill-grounded.** dyes like *ill* grounded seeds. IV. iv. 1. 9
- Ill-headed.** every man, Surcharg'd with wine, were heedlesse
 and *ill*-headed. IV. i. 3. 4
- Illimitable.** To them the heavens *ill*imitable hight. H.H.L. 57
- Ill luck.** as signes of *ill* luck. S.C. May 232
- Ill-pleasing.** His witlesse pleasance, and *ill* pleasing vaine. Hub. 799
- Ills.** not yielding to his *ills*. III. iii. 41. 3
- Ill-succeeding.** bootlesse paines, and *ill* succeeding night. I. ii. 2. 4
- Illude.** falsed oft his blowes t' *illude* him with such bayt. II. v. 9. 9
- Illuminate.** T' *illuminate* my dim and dulled eye. H.B. 20
 That need no Sunne t' *illuminate* their spheres. H.H.B. 69
- Illumine.** more *illumine* your resplendent ray. H.B. 177
- Illusion.** through so false *illusion*, Doth turne the name. Hub. 219
 with such vaine *illusion* Hath so wise men bewicht. Ti. 456
 Through vaine *illusion* of their lust unclene. II. x. 8. 7
 magical *Illusion* that did beguile his sense. II. xi. 39. 6
 By false *Illusion* of a guilefull Spright. III. iii. 13. 4
 Through sweet *illusion* of her lookes delight. Am. xvi. 4
- Illusions.** doe that sence besiege with light *illusions*. II. xi. 11. 19
- Image.** in setting of hir *image* up. Rev. i. 14
 the storie Of Joves great *Image*. Ro. ii. 6
 Her owne like *image* in a christall brooke. Ga. 88
 The *Image* of that Gnat appeard to him. Gn. 324
 mans life in his likest *Image* Was limned forth. T.M. 261
Image of hellish horrour, Ignorance. T.M. 259
 I saw an *Image*, all of massie gold. Ti. 491
 th' Altare, on the which this *Image* staid. Ti. 498
 To make the *image* of true heaviness. D. 329
 The *image* of the heavens in shape humane. Col. 351
 Bids me. to adore His goodly *image*. Ded. Son. xv. 9

Image—Continued.

- Joyous to see his *ymage* in mine eye. I. iv. 45. 6
 worship her in vaine, And made her t' *Image* of Idolatryes; I. v. 19. 7
 in this antique *ymage* thy great auncestry. II. Pr. 4. 9
 On that fayre *ymage* of that heavenly Mayd. II. i. 28. 7
 deare Lady, which the *ymage* art Of ruefull pittie II. i. 44. 4
 Behold the *ymage* of mortalitie. II. i. 57. 2
 In springing flowre the *image* of thy day. II. xii. 74. 3
 Whose *image* shee had sene in Venus looking glas. III. i. 8. 9
 The *image* of superfluous riotize. III. i. 33. 6
 'With thee yet shall he leave. his *ymage* dead. III. iii. 29. 2
 'Deare *image* of my selfe, (she said) III. iv. 36. 1
 The dreary *image* of sad death appeares. III. iv. 57. 7
 there stood an *Image* all alone. III. xi. 47. 4
 Did to that *image* bowe their humble knee. III. xi. 49. 4
 She. Had Deathes owne *ymage* figurd in her face. III. xii. 19. 6
 heavenly *image* of perfection. IV. v. 24. 6
 present time The *image* of the antique world compare. V. Pr. 1. 2
 Like the true saine beside the *image* set. V. iii. 24. 2
 The *image* of his monstrous parent Geryonc. V. x. 13. 9
 Upon the *Image* with his naked blade. he strooke; V. xi. 22. 1
 So fresh the *image* of her former dread. VI. viii. 31. 6
 Ne could be sene but like an *image* in a glass. VII. vii. 6. 9
 to which I dare Resemble th' *ymage*. Am. ix. 4
 In which her glorious *ymage* placed is; Am. xxii. 6
 The goodly *ymage*. would therein appere. Am. xlv. 11
 The glorious *image* of the Makers beautie. Am. lxi. 1
 Whose *ymage* yet I carry fresh in mynd. Am. lxxviii. 4
 th' onely *image* of that heavenly ray. Am. lxxxvii. 7
 Fresh burning in the *image* of their eye. H.L. 132
 Whose *image* printing in his deepest wit. H.L. 197
 Most lively *image* of thy Fathers face. H.H.L. 171
 to love. our brethren, to his *image* wrought. H.H.L. 189
 in thy brest his blessed *image* beare. H.H.L. 259
 The *image* of such endlesse perfectnesse? H.H.B. 105
 And shew himselfe in th' *image* of his grace. H.H.B. 114
- Imageries.** Wrought with faire pillours and fine *imageries*. Ti. 96
- Imagery.** *Imagery* Of Baetus or of Alcons vanity. Gm. 103
 An Altare, carv'd with cunning *ymagery*. I. viii. 36. 2
 Woven with antiques and wyld *ymagery*. II. vii. 4. 6
 Most goodly it with curious *ymagere* Was overwrought. II. xii. 60. 5
 Princes bowres adorne with painted *imagery*. VII. vii. 10. 9
- Images.** Doe not restraine your *images* still mourning). Ro. xv. 8
 The *images* of God in earthly clay; I. x. 39. 7
 th' *Images*. Did cast to ground. VI. xii. 25. 4
ymages Of hardest marble are of purpose made. Am. li. 1
 lively *images* of heavens light. H.B. 163
 And glorious *images* in heaven wrought. H.H.B. 3
Imagine. With humblest suit that he *imagine* mot. IV. ii. 8. 7
 Who had him seeme *imagine* mote thereby V. v. 24. 1
 meckest boone that they *imagine* mought. V. ix. 34. 5
 The which for him she could *imagine* best. VI. vi. 41. 5
- Imbrace, Imbrast.** See **Embrace, -d.**
- Imbrue.** T' *embrue* her teeth and clawes. Bel.² vi. 7
 To see their blades so greedily *imbrue*. I. vi. 38. 7
 never could the force of fleshly arme. in his blood *embrue*; I. xi. 36. 7
 in her streaming blood he did. tender joints *embrue*. II. i. 40. 8
 did soft *embrue* The sugred licour. G. v. 33. 5
 A murderous knife. In her tormented bodie to *embrue*. III. xii. 32. 7
 His hand in Ladies blood *embrue*. V. i. 16. 4
 loth he was his noble hands t' *embrue* In the base blood. V. ii. 52. 4
 the which ye wont t' *embrue* In blood of Kings. V. vii. 40. 4
 with their blood did all the flore *embrue*. VI. v. 5. 3
 rends her golden locks, and snowy brests *embrue*. VI. viii. 40. 9
 in bloody bath. her cruell hands *embrue*. Am. xxxi. 12
 To make the bayte her gazers to *embrue*. Am. liii. 11
 That may my rymes with sweet infuse *embrue*. H.H.L. 47
- Imbrued.** His precious robe I saw *embrued* with blood. Rev. iii. 5
 Your blades in your owne bowels you *embrued*? Ro. xxiv. 8
 all *embrued* in blood his eyes did shine as glas. I. xvii. 17. 9
 manly hands *imbrued* in guilty blood Had never beene. I. vii. 47. 3
 Thy litle bands *embrued* in bleeding brest. II. i. 37. 8
 Shall him defeat withouten blood *imbrued*. III. iii. 38. 7
 After late chace of their *embrued* game. III. iv. 17. 3
 avenge on Sanglier His Ladies blood *embrued*. V. i. Arg.
 thy hand too bold it selfe *embrued* In blood. VI. ii. 7. 3
 Great shame in lies blood to be *embrued*! VI. vii. 23. 6
 many harts to bleed. with wyde wounds *embrued*. H.L. 13
- Imbued.** grype your hearts with noysome rage *imbued*. Ro. xxiv. 6
- Imitate.** To mock her selfe, and Truth to *imitate*. T.M. 206
 with usage sly He taught to *imitate* that Lady trew. I. i. 46. 8
 hest alyve, That natures worke by art can *imitate*. II. xii. 42. 4
 It was her selfe whom it did *imitate*. III. viii. 9. 4
 they thy vertuous deedes may *imitate*. III. viii. 43. 6
- Immaculate.** whe be they themselves *immaculate*. D. 206
 Swift Rhene, and Alpheus still *immaculate*. IV. xi. 21. 4
- Immeasured.** far exceeded men in their *immeasurd* mights. II. x. 8. 9
 Mighty Monoceroses with *immeasured* tayles. II. xii. 23. 9
- Immerito.** who will saye: *this was Immerito*? U.V. 21
- Imminent.** Shamefull deceipt, and danger *imminent*. III. iv. 58. 4
 Their counsell crav'd in danger *imminent*. III. x. 41. 3
- Immixing.** Amongst her teares *immixing* prayers meeke. IV. iii. 47. 6
- Immodest.** Guyon is of *immodest* Merth Led into loose desyre; II. vi. Arg.
 A foe of folly and *immodest* toy. II. vi. 37. 4
- Immodestly.** Now throwing forth lewd wordes *immodestly*. II. xii. 16. 4
- Immortal.** right worthe sure. of *immortal* dayes. Bel.² xiv. 7
 Such *immortal* mirrhors, as he doth admire. S.C. O. 93
 the *immortal* praise of womankind. Gn. 428
 woult to decke the Gods *immortal* crew. Hub. 1268
 pierce *immortal* breast with mortall smarts? T.M. 48

Immortal—Continued.

To sing with Angels her <i>immortal</i> praise	T.M. 538
So thou both here and there <i>immortal</i> art	Ti. 342
them <i>immortal</i> make, which els would die	Ti. 377
that blinde bard did him <i>immortal</i> make	Ti. 430
<i>Immortal</i> spirite of Philisides,	Ti. 673
For her he made hymnes of <i>immortal</i> praise,	As. 63
heavenly borne, And of <i>immortal</i> race,	Col. 257
do their Cynthia <i>immortal</i> make:	Col. 453
And crownes their ashes with <i>immortal</i> baies.	Ded. Son. iv. 12
In golden verse, worthy <i>immortal</i> fame:	Ded. Son. xii. 4
Which now triumpheth, through <i>immortal</i> merit	Ded. Son. xv. 3
in th' <i>immortal</i> booke of fame To be eternized,	I. x. 59. 5
fame, That warlike handes ennobleth with <i>immortal</i> name;	I. xi. 5. 9
'So from <i>immortal</i> race he does procede,	II. iv. 42. 1
Unworthy match for such <i>immortal</i> mate	II. vii. 50. 4
Th' other <i>immortal</i> , perfect, masculine;	II. ix. 22. 5
laid them up in his <i>immortal</i> scrine,	II. ix. 56. 6
<i>Immortal</i> fame for ever hath enrolld;	II. x. 4. 8
A woman worthy of <i>immortal</i> praise,	II. x. 42. 4
ennoble with <i>immortal</i> name The warlike Worthies,	III. iii. 4. 3
from the sacred mould Of her <i>immortal</i> womb,	III. iv. 11. 9
O! is this Th' <i>immortal</i> name,	III. iv. 36. 4
of <i>immortal</i> seed To beene ybredd	III. iv. 38. 1
Should happy bee, and have <i>immortal</i> blis:	III. vi. 41. 3
As an <i>immortal</i> mote a mortall wight,	III. viii. 38. 4
Even <i>immortal</i> prayse and glory wyde,	III. xii. 39. 6
crowne true lovers with <i>immortal</i> blis,	IV. Pr. 2. 8
that which is th' <i>immortal</i> Spright Lives still,	IV. xi. 16. 8
Great Ganges, and <i>immortal</i> Euphrates,	IV. xi. 21. 1
Loose so <i>immortal</i> glory, and so endless gaines.	IV. xi. 22. 9
Of mortall sire, though of <i>immortal</i> wombe,	IV. xii. 4. 2
He might not with <i>immortal</i> food be fed,	IV. xii. 4. 3
Can from th' <i>immortal</i> Gods ought hidden bee?	V. vii. 21. 6
May you in heaven <i>immortal</i> guerdon gaine	V. x. 21. 4
Crowned with girlonds of <i>immortal</i> baies;	V. xi. 34. 6
that <i>immortal</i> spright Of Podalyrius	VI. vi. 1. 7
Wasting the strength of her <i>immortal</i> age:	VI. vi. 11. 6
Which should befall to Calidores <i>immortal</i> name.	VI. ix. 1. 9
Kindle fresh sparks of that <i>immortal</i> fire	VII. vii. 2. 4
their minds (which they <i>immortal</i> call)	VII. vii. 19. 8
ye make <i>immortal</i> and unchangeable to be:	VII. vii. 54. 3
that fayre eyes, my loves <i>immortal</i> light;	Am. xvi. 2
that, which shall you make <i>immortal</i> , cherish.	Am. xxvii. 14
And eke her mind is pure <i>immortal</i> hye.	Am. lv. 12
this verse . . . Shall be thereof <i>immortal</i> moniment;	Am. lxxix. 10
setting your <i>immortal</i> prayses forth:	Am. lxxxii. 12
man that breathes a more <i>immortal</i> mynd,	H.L. 103
th' <i>immortal</i> flame Of heavenly light,	H.L. 115
Then would I sing of thine <i>immortal</i> praise	H.L. 302
faire <i>immortal</i> beame Hath darted fyre	H.B. 23
out of that great <i>immortal</i> Spright,	H.B. 107
things <i>immortal</i> no corruption take,	H.B. 161
In endless glorie and <i>immortal</i> might,	H.H.L. 37
resemble . . . as mortall thing <i>immortal</i> could;	H.H.L. 114
beames . . . Of that <i>immortal</i> beautie, there with thee,	H.H.B. 13
To contemplation of th' <i>immortal</i> sky:	H.H.B. 25
But that <i>immortal</i> light, which there doth shine,	H.H.B. 169
Immortality. <i>immortalitie</i> So meane Harpes worke may challenge	Ro. xxxii. 3
Well worthe thou of <i>immortalitie</i> ,	Ro. Env. 3
how can mortall <i>immortalitie</i> give?	Ti. 413
Immortalize. will henceforth <i>immortalize</i> no more;	T.M. 464
That their brave deeds she might <i>immortalize</i>	Ded. Son. xiv. 3
A mortall thing so to <i>immortalize</i> ;	Am. lxxv. 6
Immortalized. living handes <i>immortalized</i> his name.	II. viii. 13. 5
Immortally. every part remains <i>immortally</i> :	Am. xlv. 8
Immovable. <i>Immoveable</i> , resistlesse, without end;	V. i. 12. 7
In which it doth <i>immoveable</i> abide,	V. ii. 35. 6
like a lifelesse corse <i>immoveable</i> he stood.	V. iii. 26. 9
Imp. Brave <i>Impe</i> of Bedford! grow apace in bountie, thou, most dreaded <i>impe</i> of highest Jove,	Ti. 272
he taught the tender <i>ymp</i> . . . To banish cowardize	I. Pr. 3. 1
'Hull worthy <i>impe</i> ,' said then the Lady gent,	I. vi. 24. 1
faire <i>ymp</i> , sprong out from English race,	I. ix. 6. 1
Fayre <i>ympe</i> of Phoebus and his aged brude,	I. xi. 5. 7
Matchable ether to that <i>ympe</i> of Troy,	III. xii. 7. 3
O! thou sacred <i>imp</i> of Jove	IV. xi. 10. 1
The noble <i>ympe</i> , . . . It gladly did accept,	VI. ii. 38. 6
To <i>impe</i> the wings of thy high flying mynd,	H.H.B. 135
Impacable. freed from bands of <i>impacable</i> fate,	Ti. 395
wounded at their <i>impacable</i> stoure,	IV. ix. 22. 4
Impair. See Patr.	
Enauther their heritage doe <i>impaire</i>	S.C. May 78
'Flesh may <i>empaire</i> ,' . . . 'but reason can repaire.'	I. vii. 41. 9
nothing may my present hope <i>empaire</i> ,	I. x. 53. 5
Ne poisonous Eovy justly can <i>empaire</i> The prayse	III. v. 54. 5
So all the rest did others parts <i>empaire</i> ,	V. ii. 32. 5
So his increased, but mine did <i>empaire</i> ,	V. iv. 8. 5
knights of Maidenhead, whose praise she would <i>empaire</i>	V. iv. 34. 9
sought his life for to <i>empaire</i> :	V. xi. 48. 5
mote <i>empaire</i> my peace with dangers dread;	VI. ix. 33. 6
The faire doth it prolong; the fowle doth it <i>empaire</i>	VII. vii. 22. 9
Impaired. Whose praise hereby no whit <i>impaired</i> is, their powres, <i>empayrd</i> through labor long,	Col. 755
Her bountie she abated, and his cheere <i>empayrd</i>	I. ix. 2. 1
Impale. her worke she did <i>empate</i> With a faire border	II. x. 30. 9
Impaneled. Therefore a Jurie was <i>impaneled</i> straight	Mu. 297
Imparance. To speake to them, and some <i>emparance</i> move;	VI. vii. 34. 4
with his Lord she would <i>emparance</i> make.	IV. ix. 31. 2
	V. iv. 50. 9

Impart. Found never help who never would his hurts <i>im-</i> <i>part</i> !	I. vii. 40. 9
He oft finds present helpe who does his grieft <i>impart</i> !	II. i. 46. 9
unto him she would <i>impart</i> the same,	II. iv. 20. 8
That gentle Lady did to him <i>impart</i> :	II. vi. 26. 5
To whom no share in armes and chevalree They doe <i>impart</i> ,	III. ii. 1. 5
will to none her maladie <i>impart</i> ?	IV. vi. 1. 7
The penance which ye shall to him <i>empart</i> :	IV. vi. 32. 6
to my wound her grations help <i>impart</i>	IV. x. 48. 5
Unto her selfe her silent prayers did <i>impart</i>	V. vii. 7. 9
I am adju'd best counsell to <i>impart</i>	V. vii. 19. 8
She thank him . . . for that newes he did to her <i>impart</i> ,	VI. ii. 46. 7
all thy blessings unto us <i>impart</i> ,	Epith. 397
Imparted. Eche thing <i>imparted</i> is more eath to beare:	S.C. S. 17
Imparts. He oft finds medecine who his grieft <i>imparts</i> ,	I. ii. 34. 4
Impassion. yet those sights <i>empassion</i> me full nere.	Von. i. 12
yet my soule it deeply doth <i>empassion</i>	D. 35
Impassionate. he thereby was more <i>empassionate</i> ;	D. 193
The Briton Prince was sore <i>empassionate</i> ,	V. ix. 46. 2
Impassioned. Yet pittie me in your <i>empassiond</i> spright,	D. 515
now it is <i>empassioned</i> so deepe,	I. iii. 2. 1
The Damzell was full deepe <i>empassioned</i>	III. iii. 43. 1
She was <i>empassioned</i> at that piteous act,	III. ix. 38. 4
The warlike Damzell was <i>empassioned</i> sore,	III. xi. 18. 2
Was much <i>empassiond</i> in her gentle sprite,	III. xii. 46. or 7
Impatience. Through great <i>impatience</i> of his grieved hed,	I. viii. 17. 4
Direfull <i>impatience</i> , and hart-murding love:	II. v. 16. 4
Yet nothing could him to <i>impatience</i> entise.	II. v. 21. 9
th' other was <i>Impatience</i> ,	II. xi. 23. 9
Eftsoues she grew to great <i>impatience</i> ,	III. i. 48. 1
With huge <i>impatience</i> he inly swelt,	III. xi. 27. 1
did to great <i>impatience</i> move her:	V. v. 51. 7
did him selfe from fraile <i>impatience</i> refraine.	VI. i. 30. 9
Impatient. <i>Impatient</i> of pleasures faint desires,	Ro. xxiii. 6
With bitter torture, and <i>impatiant</i> paines,	Gn. 628
Might be the cause of so <i>impatiant</i> plight?	T.M. 44
The rest of her <i>impatiant</i> regret,	As. 169
<i>impatiant</i> of unwonted payne, He loudly brayd	I. viii. 11. 2
The beast, <i>impatiant</i> of his smarting wound	I. xi. 25. 6
Throwne out from womanish <i>impatiant</i> mynd?	I. xii. 30. 2
Of ruefull pittie and <i>impatiant</i> smart,	II. i. 44. 5
him affronted with <i>impatiant</i> might:	II. v. 20. 7
*The one she slew in that <i>impatiant</i> stoure,	II. x. 19. 5
Of whose fowle outrage they <i>impatiant</i> ,	III. iv. 45. 7
With other signes of sorrow and <i>impatiant</i> teene.	III. xi. 37. 9
Being <i>impatiant</i> of impediment,	V. vi. 7. 2
Nor cease her sorrow and <i>impatiant</i> stound,	VI. v. 6. 7
Sorrow, and anguish, and <i>impatiant</i> paine,	VI. vi. 8. 5
<i>Impatient</i> of any paramoure:	VI. ix. 39. 5
But pride, <i>impatiant</i> of long resting peace,	H.H.L. 78
Impeach. th' heavens striving them for to <i>impeach</i>	Gn. 576
There was no barre to stop, nor foe him to <i>impeach</i>	I. viii. 34. 9
Which with sad cares <i>impeach</i> our native joyes.	II. vii. 15. 6
secret pleasure did offence <i>impeach</i> ,	II. x. 68. 8
without fowle <i>impeach</i> ,	II. xii. 56. 5
nought our passage may <i>impeach</i> ,	III. iii. 53. 1
swelling throbs <i>impeach</i> his loltring toung	III. xi. 12. 2
th' other eke his malice did <i>impeach</i> ,	IV. x. 36. 8
To lodge with him that night, unless good cause <i>impeach</i>	V. vi. 21. 9
Like to an hideous storme, which nothing may <i>impeach</i>	V. vii. 35. 9
The vaile, which did his powerfull light <i>impeach</i> ,	V. viii. 37. 7
let not your grieft <i>impeach</i> To tell	VI. ii. 42. 2
T' expresse his passions, which his reason did <i>impeach</i>	VI. iv. 11. 9
armes . . . Whose burden mote <i>impeach</i> his needfull speed,	VI. iv. 19. 2
Imped. having <i>ympt</i> the head to it agayne,	IV. ix. 4. 7
Impediment. forth without <i>impediment</i> I past,	IV. x. 11. 1
Being <i>impatiant</i> of <i>impediment</i> ,	V. viii. 7. 2
Imperfect. All that's <i>imperfect</i> , borne belowe the Moone;	Ro. xix. 2
The one <i>imperfect</i> , mortall, foeminine,	II. ix. 22. 4
Imperfection. deform'd with some foule <i>imperfection</i>	H.B. 147
Imperial. thence th' <i>Imperiall</i> Eagle rooting looke,	Ro. xviii. 10
Subject unto that <i>imperiall</i> Eagle,	Hub. 972
By his great lookes and power <i>Imperiall</i> ,	Mu. 312
<i>imperiall</i> Majestie to frame In lofty numbers	Ded. Son. xii. 7
Like as a Lyon, whose <i>imperiall</i> powre	II. v. 10. 1
That is, her bounty, and <i>imperiall</i> powre,	II. ix. 3. 6
he parted his <i>imperiall</i> state,	II. x. 13. 6
brave ensamble, . . . to kinges and states <i>imperiall</i>	II. x. 74. 9
Under his Diademe <i>imperiall</i> :	IV. ix. 11. 4
wandering on his seas <i>imperiall</i>	IV. xii. 32. 4
Resembling God in his <i>imperiall</i> might;	V. Pr. 10. 2
He may dispose by his <i>imperiall</i> might,	V. iv. 19. 6
Yet tempered with some majestic <i>imperiall</i>	V. ix. 34. 9
Jove confirm'd in his <i>imperiall</i> see.	VII. vii. 59. 7
All mortall Princes and <i>imperiall</i> states;	H.H.B. 88
lower creatures all Subjected to her powre <i>imperiall</i>	H.H.B. 196
Imperill. His person to <i>emperill</i> so in fight;	IV. iv. 10. 6
Imperious. <i>imperious</i> love her hart did vexe,	III. i. 54. 4
<i>Imperious</i> Love hath highest set his throne,	III. ii. 23. 2
The wretched man at his <i>imperious</i> speach	III. x. 25. 1
with <i>imperious</i> sway Him forst,	III. xi. 26. 7
man and beast with powre <i>imperious</i> Subdeweth	III. xii. 22. 4
From her high spirit chase <i>imperious</i> feare,	IV. Pr. 5. 3
To shew the powre of your <i>imperious</i> eyes;	Am. xlix. 6
that <i>imperious</i> boy Doth therwith tip his darts,	H.L. 120
Impetuous. finally the storme <i>impetuous</i>	Bel. ² xiii. 9
adding more <i>impetuous</i> forse,	II. iv. 6. 3
That thee against me drew with so <i>impetuous</i> dread.	II. v. 16. 9
with such puissance and <i>impetuous</i> maine	II. ix. 14. 5
met Together with <i>impetuous</i> rage and forse,	III. ix. 16. 2

Impetuous—Continued.

threw A shivering dart with so *impetuous* force, V. viii. 32. 6
 did him smite Full in the shield with so *impetuous* powre, Vt. vii. 8. 2
 Rencountred him with so *impetuous* might, VI. xii. 29. 2
Impetuously. round about him flocke *impetuously*, II. xi. 18. 3
Impictured. His palled face, *impictured* with death, As. 163
Impierceable. never felt his *imperceable* brest So wondrous
 force I. xi. 17. 7
Imply. lewd *Impietie*, that her accused sore, V. ix. 48. 9
 guilty be of thine *impietie*? I. ix. 47. 4
Implacable. Displeasure too *implacable* was it, Gn. 379
 'O! how I burne with *implacable* fyre; II. vi. 44. 2
 to avenge the *implacable* wrong III. vii. 35. 5
Impliments. Of all those goodly *impliments* of prayse, VI. ii. 39. 2
Implied. in those lofty lookes is close *impliede*, Am. v. 5
Implies. An hatefull Snake, the which his . . . mortall sting
implies. I. iv. 31. 5
 Phoebus, . . . His blushing face in foggy cloud *implies*, I. vi. 6. 7
 Himselife in streighter bandes too rash *implies*, I. xi. 23. 5
Implore. With percing wordes and pittifull *implore*, II. v. 37. 5
 ne her need *implore* Lucinaes aide: III. vi. 27. 3
 nothing so much pittie doth *implore* III. xi. 18. 5
 whence mortal men *implore* Right in their wrongs, V. vii. 1. 4
 whom she did oft *implore* To send her succour, VI. iv. 10. 8
Employ. See **Employ**.
Impunged. Into huge waves of griefe . . . Full deepe em-
 plunged was, III. x. 17. 5
Imply. in themselves eternall moisture they *imply*. III. vi. 34. 9
 did close *implye* The course of all her fortune V. vii. 12. 8
Importable. With hideous strokes and *importable* powre, II. viii. 35. 2
Importune. with *importune* might Warre against us, Mu. 230
 Th' *importune* fates, which vengeance on me seeke, D. 387
 Ran through his mouth with so *importune* might, I. xi. 53. 7
 often blame the too *importune* fate I. xii. 16. 5
 with *importune* outrage him assayld; II. vi. 29. 2
 The which dividing with *importune* sway, II. viii. 38. 8
 with their *importune* sway, II. x. 15. 5
 with greedie malice and *importune* toyle, II. xi. 7. 7
 their *importune* fates all satisfide: III. iii. 44. 7
 Britomart did him *importune* hard IV. ix. 41. 2
Importune care of their owne publicke cause; V. ix. 44. 8
 smote at him with so *importune* might, V. xi. 11. 6
 with most *importune* might, VI. i. 20. 2
 him pursued with *importune* speed, VI. iv. 8. 2
 At last, when him she so *importune* saw, VI. xi. 6. 1
 Th' *importune* suit of my desire to shonne: Am. xxiii. 6
Importuned. ever her *importund* not to feare III. ii. 34. 8
 the wide sea *importuned* long space With shrilling shriekes, III. viii. 29. 7
Importunately. To weete who called so *importunately*: H. viii. 4. 2
Importunes. it *importunes* death and dolefull dreryhedd III. i. 16. 9
Importuneth. With loud plaintes *importuneth* the skyes, I. vi. 6. 4
Importuning. With praieris lowd *importuning* the skie, Col. 880
Importunity. to th' *importunity* Of froward fortune III. iii. 31. 5
Impose. He unto her a penance did *impose*, VI. vii. 37. 6
 Ne ever any durst till then *impose*; VI. xii. 36. 3
Imposed. To prove her surname true, that she *imposed* has. V. viii. 49. 9
 now he hath new lawes and orders new *imposed* on it V. x. 27. 7
Impossible. 'Things ofte *impossible* . . . seeme, ere begonne. III. ii. 36. 9
Impotence. *Impotence* her name II. xi. 23. 8
Impotence with her owne wilfull hands II. xi. 47. 7
Impotent. *impotent* desire of men to raine! V. xii. 1. 2
Impregnable. also it *impregnable* did make; III. ii. 20. 8
Impress. Which Venus blood did in her leaves *impreste*, D. 109
 they do *impreste* Deepe dinted furrowes I. v. 6. 7
 word so deepe did in their harts *impreste*, II. viii. 18. 7
 nothing may *impreste* so deare constraint III. ix. 40. 3
 least passions doe *impreste*, H.L. 170
 Through every part she doth the same *impreste*, H.B. 115
Impressed. that Gnats death, which deeply was *imprest*, Gn. 645
 'One, whome like wofulnesse, *impressed* deepe, D. 64
 exceeding feare Their visages *imprest* II. xi. 5. 9
 feare . . . Was earst *impressed* in her gentle spright. III. iv. 49. 3
 Albe the wound were nothing deepe *imprest*, III. xii. 33. 7
 in his head an hideous wound *imprest*: IV. iii. 34. 4
 Where bytyng deepe so deadly it *imprest*, IV. vi. 13. 7
Impression. ravished with rare *impression* in his sprite. I. xii. 39. 9
 Through deepe *impression* of thy secret might, III. iii. 2. 7
 through *impression* Of the sunbeames III. vi. 8. 4
 More eath was new *impression* to receive; IV. vi. 40. 6
 no new loves *impression* ever could Bereave it thence: V. vi. 2. 8
 Worke like *impression* in the lookers view? H.B. 81
 Doe both expresse the faces first *impression*. H.B. 182
 O huge and most unspeakable *impression* H.H.L. 155
Imprinted. *Imprinted* had that token of his wrath, II. ii. 4. 4
Imprisoned. sad Aesculapius far apart *Emprisond* was I. v. 36. 8
 my parents deare For dread of that huge feend *emprisond* he; I. xi. 3. 3
 had them . . . fast *emprisoned* in seiged fort. I. xii. 4. 5
 She firmly hath *emprisoned* for ay, III. vi. 48. 6
 He is by her *imprisoned*, V. v. Arg.
 her *imprisond* hath, and her life often sought. V. xi. 39. 9
Imprisonment. freed from wretched long *imprisonment*! D. 273
 his sinewes woxen weake and raw, Through long *emprisonment*, I. x. 2. 4
Improvised. To worke new woe and *improvised* seath, I. xii. 34. 3
Imps. learned *Impes* that wont to shoote up still, T.M. 75
 one of those three fatal *Impes* Ti. 17
 the love which thou doest beare To th' Heliconian *ymps*, Ded. Sox. iii. 11
 th' unkindly *Impes*, of heaven accurst, I. i. 26. 2
 Fayre *ympes* of beantie, III. v. 53. 1
 when strife was grown Amongst those famous *ympes* of Greece, IV. ii. 1. 8
 chaung'd at pleasure for those *impes* of thine! IV. ii. 51. 7

Imps—Continued.

So many learned *impes*, that shoote abrode, IV. xi. 26. 5
 these weake *impes* replanted by thy might, V. xi. 16. 7
 Ye sacred *impes*, that on Parnasso dwell, VI. Pr. 2. 2
 thought that those brave *impes* were sown Here by the Gods, VI. iv. 36. 7
Impudence. All were she fraught with pride and *impudence*, VII. vi. 25. 2
Impudent. his *impudent* lewde speach Hub. 839
 With wanton Bardes, and Rymer's *impudent*, III. xii. 5. 5
Impugn. proudly did *impugne* her sentence just: V. iv. 2. 5
Impugneth. By thee no knight; which armes *impugneth*
 plaine? VI. ii. 7. 5
Impure. allure Chast Ladies eares to fantasies *impure*. Hub. 820
 To waile the wretchednes of world *impure*? T.M. 120
 Faire Ladies loves they spot with thoughts *impure*, T.M. 333
 Yet was by them as thing *impure* rejected; D. 209
 with hands *impure* To spoyle so goodly workmanship IV. vi. 17. 3
 he with his tooth *impure* Him heedlesse bit, VI. v. 16. 8
 All dewfull service, void of thoughts *impure*; VI. x. 32. 6
 looser lookes that stir up lustes *impure*; Am. xxi. 8
 Sith purest Angels fell to be *impure*? H.H.L. 93
Impute. gan Religion gainst her to *impute* High Gods behest, V. ix. 44. 5
Imputed. fairly quit him of th' *imputed* blame; II. i. 20. 2
 she . . . cleard that stripling of th' *imputed* blame, VI. ii. 14. 2
Imputest. the blame Which thou *imputest*, Col. 732
In (*partial list*). See **INfixed, Inn, Wherein**.
In God alone do stay my confidence. Bel. i. 14
 And gird in your waste, S.C. Ap. 134
 There crept in Wolves, S.C. May 127
in came The false Foxe, S.C. May 278
 He popt him *in*, S.C. May 291
 they *in* thee, and thou *in* sleepe art dead. S.C. O. 6
 Let powre in lavish cups S.C. O. 105
 deep Charrybdis gulping *in* and out: Gn. 542
 how shall we first come *in*, Hub. 643
 Or sell fee-simples *in* his Masters name, Hub. 869
 a Broker, and draw *in* Both wares and money, Hub. 869
 Nor anie one doth care to call us *in*, T.M. 343
 the danger hee is *in*, T.M. 491
 Mars sleeping with his wife to compasse *in*, Mu. 371
 that none them *in* doth call. Col. 730
 some end they finde, or *in* or out, That path I. i. 11. 2
 unto the darkness hole he went, And looked *in*: I. i. 14. 4
 By them the Sprite doth passe *in* quietly, I. i. 40. 7
 Returning to his hed *in* torment great, I. ii. 6. 1
 yeelding soft, *in* that she nought gainsaid, I. ii. 27. 7
 the wicket open rent, And let her *in*; I. iii. 13. 3
 One knocked at the dore, and *in* would fare: I. iii. 16. 4
in at the window crept. I. iii. 17. 9
 him *in* to lett. I. iii. 19. 3
 they passed *in* forth right; I. v. 6. 1
 So deeply dinted *in* the driven clay, I. viii. 8. 5
 Came hurtling *in* full fiers, I. viii. 17. 9
 Then asked he, which way he *in* might pas? I. viii. 33. 1
 Where entred *in*, his foot could find no flore, I. viii. 39. 7
 They passe *in*, stouping low; I. x. 5. 8
 entred *in*, a spatious court they see, I. x. 6. 2
 Both plaine and pleasaut to be walk'd *in*; I. x. 6. 3
 Downe *in* a darksome lowly place far *in*, I. x. 25. 7
 To call *in* commers-by I. x. 36. 9
 And comfort those *in* point of death which lay; I. x. 41. 2
 For those to dwell *in* I. x. 57. 3
 Came running *in*, . . . A Messenger I. xii. 24. 8
 and all that *in* did dwell II. ii. 20. 7
 rushed *in* on foot to ayd her II. iii. 3. 9
 that same warlike Lord She *in* receiv'd; II. vi. 4. 8
 He brought him *in*. II. vii. 43. 3
 Therein two gates . . . by which all *in* did pas, II. ix. 23. 2
 when ever *in* they came, II. ix. 28. 4
 at them gan fly, As *in* their mistresse reskew II. xii. 84. 9
 To enter *in* . . . ; and then *in* they all together far'd. III. i. 30. 8, 9
 When *in* so high an object they do lyte, III. i. 3. 7
 Ne durst adventure rashly *in* to wend, III. iii. 14. 2
 they him laide *in* easy couch III. iv. 43. 6
 to lett him *in* Into the halefull house. III. v. 22. 2
 And girt *in* with two walls III. vi. 31. 2
 By which both *in* and out men moten pas: III. vi. 31. 6
 He letteth *in*, he letteth out to wend III. vi. 32. 1
 The Damzell there arriving entred *in*; III. vii. 7. 1
 entreat The man . . . to let us *in*, III. ix. 9. 2
 But none to issue forth when one is *in*: IV. i. 20. 8
 that shone as Phebes light . . . *in* evening cleare. IV. v. 14. 4
 There entering *in*, they found IV. v. 34. 1
 And there he threw her *in*, IV. vii. 8. 9
 wisht it were *in* her to do him any grace IV. viii. 12. 9
in together far'd. IV. ix. 5. 9
 That warded all which *in* or out did wend, IV. x. 7. 3
 So *in* I past, and streight he closd the gate: IV. x. 14. 4
 But being *in*, Delay . . . Caught hold on me, IV. x. 14. 5
 Crept *in* by stouping low, IV. x. 18. 9
 Or creepe betweene his legs, so *in* to goe, IV. x. 19. 3
 And either beat him *in*, or drive him out. IV. x. 19. 5
 he found no way To enter *in*, IV. xii. 15. 4
 Hemd *in* with waters like a wall V. ii. 35. 7
 Did beat upon the gates to enter *in*; V. iv. 37. 2
 Mads them all enter *in* before her sight; V. iv. 45. 7
 And all the wounded, . . . To be convey'd *in*, V. iv. 45. 9
 There entred *in* he round about him saw V. v. 22. 1
 That *in* and out thou mayst have passage free. V. v. 34. 5
 shee with great humility Did enter *in*, V. vii. 3. 8
 Pelmeil with them attonce did enter *in*. V. vii. 35. 4

In—Continued.

- Her selfe came in, her glory to partake; V. vii. 36. 2
 by Directed in, and shewed all the sight; V. ix. 22. 1
 by whom they passing in Went up the hall, V. ix. 23. 1
 Mal was now put in: V. ix. 26. 5
 as he pressed in, him there did slay: V. x. 36. 7
 hard preased in betwene, And entrance wome: V. x. 37. 6
 Then in he brought her, V. xi. 33. 5
 Or good direction how to enter in, VI. i. 6. 3
 The gate soone opened to receive him in; VI. i. 23. 2
 whilst Calidore Did enter in, VI. i. 23. 9
 but straightway in did pas: VI. v. 36. 1
 He found the gate wyde ope, and in he rode, VI. vi. 19. 2
 With that the foole, . . . Came running in, VI. viii. 11. 2
 That all which I put in fals out anon, VI. viii. 24. 7
 no way Appeare for people in nor out to pas, VI. x. 41. 8
 But when as Calidore was comen in, VI. xi. 44. 1
 Shee there arriving boldly in did pass; VII. vi. 24. 1
 Thus sitting in her throne, VII. vii. 13. 5
 her foot she in my necke doth place, Am. xx. 3
 tread my life downe in the lowly foure, Am. xx. 4
 Open them wide that she may enter in, Epith. 205
 to receive this Saynt . . . That cometh in to you, Epith. 209
 She cometh in, before th' Almighties view; Epith. 211
 Which may let in a little thought unsound, Epith. 237
 lewd layes . . . in praise of that mad fit H.H.L. 8
 grone in griev'd thought, H.H.L. 252
- Inachus.** What odde twixt Irus and old Inachus, T.M. 447
 old Assaracus, and Inachus divine, II. ix. 56. 9
 Inachus, renown'd above the rest; IV. xi. 15. 5
- Inburning.** The outward sparkes of her inburning fire; III. i. 53. 3
 her inburning wrath she gan ahave, IV. viii. 17. 8
- Incaruate.** The one a feend, the other an incaruate devill, IV. ii. 3. 9
- Incarne.** incense of precious Cedar tree, Bel. xi. 3
 She through her wicked working did incense IV. v. 23. 2
- Inced.** what fury mad Hath thee inced I. vi. 47. 2
- Whose sharpe provokement them incest so sore, IV. iv. 4. 6
 Much was the knight incest with his lewd word V. iii. 36. 1
- Incessant.** poure fourth fountaines of incessant teares? D. 247
 Our life afflicted with incessant paine, D. 275
 with incessant force and endlesse hate II. xi. 6. 8
 pursue The fearefull damzell with incessant payns; III. iv. 46. 3
 having through incessant travell spent His force, III. vii. 3. 6
 with incessant paine To wander through the world III. vii. 54. 3
 In wretched anguish and incessant woe, IV. ix. 39. 6
 And lay incessant battery to her heart; Am. xiv. 10
 your incessant hattry more to heare: Am. lvii. 4
- Incessantly.** I mourne and waile incessantly, T.M. 293
 with that old Dragon fights Two days incessantly: I. xi. Arg.
 For which men swinke and sweat incessantly, II. vii. 8. 7
 faynd to wash themselves incessantly, II. vii. 61. 6
 All those this sences Fort assayle incessantly, II. xi. 12. 9
 through the world incessantly doe chase, VI. i. 7. 2
 A salvage man, . . . incessantly did roune VI. iv. 2. 4
- Incest.** Through incest her of his owne mother Earth
 did shame Himselfe with incest of his kin unkend; III. vii. 47. 8
 II. xi. 13. 8
- Inced.** The Beast, with their pursuit inced more, VI. iii. 25. 1
- Inclination.** of the trees owne inclination made, III. vi. 44. 3
 Calidore, of courteous inclination, VI. ix. 42. 1
- Incline.** To other delights they would incline: S.C. F. 60
 doe not doubt but duly to incline My wits theretoo, H.U. 548
 Thou doest . . . his avenging wrath to clemency incline, I. x. 51. 9
 loyall truth to treason doest incline: II. vii. 13. 3
 to the gate directly did incline II. ix. 24. 7
 did them selves into their hands incline, II. xii. 54. 5
 made him low incline his lofty crest, III. vii. 42. 4
 Unsure to whether side it would incline, IV. iii. 37. 2
 And loved all that did to armes incline; VI. iii. 3. 6
 made him downe unto the earth encline; VI. v. 26. 4
 in his prayer nought he would incline, VI. vii. 26. 2
 Encline thy will t' effect our wishfull vow, Epith. 385
- Inclined.** hope of heaven, and heart to God inclinde; Ti. 585
 to mine oaten pipe enclin'd her care, Col. 360
 To which though nobly ye inclined are, Ded. Son. x. 7
 Gave him great ayd, and made him more inclynd: II. iii. 4. 7
 if he inclynd had at all, II. vii. 64. 3
 when she your courage hath inclind II. xii. 29. 1
 this was not to love, but lust, inclind; III. i. 49. 7
 to all great exploits them selves inclind, III. ii. 2. 3
 Trompart, lowly to the ground inclinde, III. x. 30. 7
 of princely grace to be inclyn'd thereto, V. v. 41. 9
 woxe inclind much unto her part, V. ix. 46. 3
 everie thing to which one is inclind, VI. ii. 2. 7
 Unto her prayers piteously enclynd, VI. vii. 37. 3
 Men to devotion ought to be inclynd Am. xxii. 2
 Ye . . . doe seeme to me inclind: Am. xxviii. 4
- Inclining.** he knew His errour; and, himselfe inclining, sayd; II. i. 28. 2
 himselfe inclining on his knee II. ii. 3. 1
 oft inclining downe, with kisses light II. xii. 73. 5
 the Idoll, as it were inclining, V. vii. 8. 1
 To whom she eke inclining her withall, V. ix. 34. 6
 Therefore inclining to his goodly reason, VI. iv. 37. 4
- Inclose.** See Enclose.
- Incomber.** See Encumber.
- Incoming.** He, at his first incoming, charg'd his spere IV. iv. 40. 1
- Incompared.** That Mantuane Poetes incompared spirit, Ded. Son. xiii. 1
- Inconstance.** to see th' inconstance of the heavens: Bel.¹ xi. 3
- Inconstancies.** I, that know this worlds inconstancies, Bel.² i. 12
- Inconstancy.** O worlds inconstancie! Ro. iii. 12
 there is no greater shame Then . . . inconstancie in love: I. iv. 1. 8

Inconstancy—Continued.

- His fickle mind full of inconstancie: IV. i. 32. 5
- Inconstant.** inconstant fortune, hent to ill, Gn. 247
 the common winde Of Courts inconstant mutabilitie, H.U. 723
 Inconstant man, that loved all he saw, I. iv. 26. 1
 Inconstant Change, and false Disloyalty; III. xii. 25. 6
 II. ix. 87. 7
- Incontinnence.** Delights in filth and fowle incontinnence: III. i. 48. 3
 That plaine discovered her incontinnence; III. ix. 1. 7
 with her loose incontinnence doth blend The shyning glory V. ix. 48. 7
 Then brought he forth Incontinnence of lyte, I. vi. 8. 5
 That any wond could heale incontinnent: I. ix. 19. 5
 incontinnent Doth loose his dignity and native grace: II. ix. 1. 7
 stinted all the strife incontinnent: IV. iii. 18. 4
 Dispersed all their troupe incontinnent, V. iv. 24. 7
 Then ganne it runne away incontinnent, V. ix. 18. 7
 Shall to your eyes appeare incontinnent, VII. vii. 17. 5
- Incorrupted.** As incorrupted Nature did them sow, I. xi. 47. 4
 Where they for ever incorrupted dweld: II. ix. 66. 7
- Increase.** as my cryes . . . Increase, S.C. Au. 178
 Giving account of th' annuall increce H.U. 301
 For to encrease the common treasures store; H.U. 1171
 Did more increase the sharpnes of her showre, T.M. 478
 with my mourning plaints your plaint increase, Ti. 238
 Fit matter for his cares increase would finde, D. 3
 So will I wilfully increase my paine, D. 378
 to increase his feares, . . . an hempen rope he weares, I. ix. 22. 5
 thanke he God, and her encrease so evermore! I. x. 16. 9
 to increase his wondrous greatnes more, I. xi. 8. 8
 to increase, and all atonce to kill, I. xi. 13. 6
 but doth the ill increase, II. i. 16. 6
 more affection to increase, II. i. 60. 8
 strong thing does increase, II. ii. 31. 3
 Abusd her plenty and fat swolne encrease II. vii. 16. 7
 Next Huddibras his realme did not encrease, II. x. 25. 4
 Their wanton meriments they did encrease, II. xii. 68. 7
 Their direfull rancour rather did encrease; III. i. 23. 4
 t' increase thy lover's pray, III. iii. 28. 4
 So evermore he did increase his speed, III. iv. 48. 4
 had them to increase and multiply: III. vi. 34. 6
 gan encrease his speed as she encrease her flight, III. vii. 43. 9
 Bring forth an infinite increase, IV. i. 25. 7
 They did much more their cruelty encrease; IV. ii. 19. 5
 t' increase affection naturall, IV. ii. 54. 4
 Whereto her bashful shamelastnesse ywrought A great increase V. iii. 23. 4
 through his want her woe did more increase: V. vii. 45. 2
 to increase his shame, . . . Would thumpe her forward VI. ii. 10. 5
 made him evermore increase his speedie pace, VI. vi. 29. 9
 My lamhes doe every yeare increase their score, VI. ix. 21. 7
 their cruelty doth still increase, Am. xxxvi. 7
 take delight t' encrease a wretches woe; Am. xlii. 7
 The more I fynd their malice to increase, Am. xlv. 14
 Of blessed Sainrs for to increase the count, Epith. 423
 An infinite increase of Angels bright, H.H.L. 55
 to increase Above the fortune of their first condition, H.H.L. 80
- Increased.** soome it sore increased; S.C. Mar. 99
 his owne treasure he increased more, H.U. 1172
 Right glad with him to have increast their crew; I. iv. 15. 2
 hath increast the world with one sonne more, I. x. 16. 6
 Which she increased with her bleeding hart, II. i. 40. 3
 Their fell contention still increased more, II. v. 22. 1
 more thereby increased Furors might, II. v. 22. 2
 His proud presumed force increased more, II. vi. 30. 3
 much increast Through his Heroicke grace III. ii. 24. 8
 his bad deedes, which daily he increast, III. v. 14. 7
 So still his Malady the more increast, III. v. 43. 6
 both increast the prayse of woman kynde, III. v. 65. 7
 both increast her beautie excellent: III. v. 55. 8
 still increast till she her terme had full outgone, III. vi. 9. 9
 her terror hath increast; III. vii. 1. 5
 gan encrease his speed as she increast her flight, III. vii. 43. 9
 that more suspicion increast, III. viii. 49. 7
 still the smart thereof increased more, III. x. 18. 4
 evermore increased her consuming paine, III. xii. 21. 9
 all the more, the more his praise increast: IV. iv. 21. 7
 th' earth it selfe how daily its increast V. ii. 37. 6
 threatens the more increast their mood, V. iv. 4. 9
 So his increased, but mine did empaire, V. iv. 8. 5
 Yet still her crueltie increased more, V. v. 7. 3
 more increast her outrage mercilesse, V. v. 14. 7
 The one of them, which most her wrath increast, V. vi. 39. 4
 having force increast through furious paine, V. vii. 33. 6
 cruell enemies increased more, V. xi. 64. 2
 as he still decayd so he increased more, VI. i. 21. 9
 as it still increast, so still increast their cruell strokes VI. i. 36. 6
 whose grieft through suffraunce sore increast, VI. v. 39. 9
 were now much more increast VI. vi. 2. 3
 that same foole, which most increast her paines, VI. vii. 44. 5
 more increast the anguish of his paine: VI. xi. 26. 3
 the more he rag'd, the more his powre increast, VI. xii. 32. 9
 With my reflex yours shall increased be, Am. lxvi. 14
 Their being have, and dayly are increast H.L. 96
 By which they first were made, and still increast, H.H.B. 203
 beautie . . . more increast by her owne goodly grace, H.H.B. 208
 V. ii. 6. 1
- Increasing.** Increasing his wrath with many a threate: S.C. F. 194
 increasing more Their puissant force, I. vi. 45. 2
- Ind.** pearles of Ynde, or gold of Opher, Col. 490
 daintie spices fetch from furthest Ynd, I. v. 4. 6
 She wandred had from one to other Ynd, I. vi. 2. 7

Ind—Continued.

- Through boyling sands of Arabie and *Inde*, I. vi. 35. 6
Indecent, none then it more fowle and *indecent*, II. ix. 1. 6
Indeed, *indeede*, thy Ball is a bold bigge curre, S.C.S. O. 164
indeede the Romish Tityrus, t' heare, S.C.S. O. 55
there (said the Priest) is arte *indeed*: *Hub.* 483
Thinking *indeed* that it the Lyon was, *Hub.* 1093
King *indeed* himselfe he shortly thought, *Hub.* 1105
'Happie indeed (said Colin) I him hold, *Col.* 660
indeed . . . passeth reasons reach, *Col.* 837
indeed (said Lucid) I have often heard, *Col.* 907
There, in *deede*, dwell faire Graces many one, *Dee. Son.* v. 9
Th' onc seeming such, the other such *indeede*, I. ii. 37. 2
Being in *deed* old Archimage, did stay, I. vi. 48. 2
'*indeed*,' (quoth she) 'that should her trouble sore; I. x. 16. 8
Dead was it sure, as sure as death in *deed*, I. xi. 12. 3
to weet if trew *indeed* Those tydings were, I. xii. 3. 3
he saw him move his eyes *indeed*, I. xii. 10. 9
'*indeede*,' . . . Frayle men are oft captiv'd II. vii. 15. 1
'*indeed*,' . . . the evill donne Dyes not, II. viii. 29. 1
these same Monsters are not these in *deed*, II. xii. 26. 2
'These seeming beasts are men *indeed*, II. xii. 85. 1
'*indeede* the fates are firme, III. iii. 25. 6
indeed, in sleepe The slouthfull body III. iv. 56. 4
sheweth each thing as it is in *deed*: III. iv. 59. 2
'*indeed*, Sir knight,' (said he) 'one word may tell III. vii. 57. 1
seeing them resolv'd indeed To flame the gates, III. ix. 18. 1
indeed he said, . . . there grew Another plant, III. ix. 47. 5
it was *indeed* Her old Malbecco, III. x. 50. 2
well she wist, as true it was *indeed*, IV. i. 6. 1
a man, such as *indeed* he seemed; IV. i. 8. 2
was *indeed* a man of mickle might; IV. i. 32. 3
whom Paridell Seeing so faire *indeede*, IV. ii. 7. 7
shew'd themselves to her such as *indeed* they were, IV. vi. 25. 9
Feebly she shriekt, but so feebly *indeed* IV. vii. 4. 7
'That shield, which thou doest beare, was it *indeed* V. iii. 21. 1
whether it *indeede* be so or no, V. iv. 14. 1
it was onc sent from her love *indeede*; V. vi. 8. 4
it *indeed* is nought but forgerie, VI. Pr. 5. 3
meriteth *indeede* an higher name: VI. Pr. 6. 8
The Squire, for that he courteous was *indeed*, VI. vi. 16. 4
He weened well that he in *deed* was dead, VI. vii. 20. 2
A foolish Faune *indeed*, VII. vi. 46. 6
That can expresse the life of things *indeed*, Am. xvii. 14
if thou be *indeede*, as men thee call, H.L. 155
is *indeede* the bondslave of defame; H.B. 173
they, which love *indeede*, looke otherwise, H.B. 211
Counting it fairer then it is *indeede*, H.B. 230
yet *indeede* her fairenesse doth excede, H.B. 231
- Indevour**. See *Endevour*.
Indew, -ed. See *Endue, -d*.
India, him all *India* obayd, II. x. 72. 5
Indian, from *Indian* seas brought far away; *Gn.* 106
Who ever heard of th' *Indian* Peru? II. Pr. 2. 6
beyond the Africk Ismael Or th' *Indian* Peru III. iii. 6. 8
pearles which th' *Indian* seas for her prepare, IV. xi. 11. 9
Yet dropping fresh out of the *Indian* fount, V. x. 16. 6
Indians, Such as the *Indians* in their quivers hide; II. xi. 21. 6
the sunburnt *Indians* do aray Their tawney bodies, III. xii. 8. 3
Indias, both the *Indias* of their treasure spoile; Am. xv. 3
Indict. See *Indite*.
never so deserved to *endite*, VI. xii. 41. 7
Indicted, Of all those crymes she there *indited* was; VI. vii. 35. 2
Indicting, So thy renomme lives ever by *endighting*, *Com. San.* i. 14
Indifferent, not *indifferent* to woman kind, III. ii. 1. 3
Dealing with Justice with *indifferent* grace, V. ix. 36. 4
Indifferently, made judge of my life or death *indifferently*, I. i. 61. 9
Right to all dost deale *indifferently*, VII. vii. 14. 4
Indign, Sith she her selfe was of his grace *indigne*; IV. i. 30. 5
Indignance, With great *indignance* he that sight forsooke, III. xi. 13. 5
Indignant, with proud envy and *indignant* yre III. iv. 47. 3
Full of fiers fury and *indignant* hate, III. v. 23. 3
with sterne countenance and *indignant* pride, V. i. 23. 5
Which breaking open with *indignant* ire, V. vii. 37. 4
Much was I moved in *indignant* mind, VI. ii. 11. 2
Indignation, With furious force and *indignation* fell; I. viii. 39. 6
all with sudden *indignation* fraight, I. xii. 35. 2
him move to wrath, and *indignation* reare, II. iv. 5. 9
Deepe *indignation* and compassion frayle III. viii. 31. 4
His mightie *indignation* did forbear; IV. i. 45. 2
His mighty heart with *indignation* sweld, IV. ix. 32. 3
to swell With *indignation* at her vaunting vaine, V. v. 10. 6
he so full of *indignation* was, VI. vii. 26. 1
His gentle heart with *indignation* sweld, VI. vii. 45. 3
Diana, full of *indignation*, VII. vi. 54. 1
Indignified, fowle entreaty him *indignifyde*, VI. i. 30. 5
Indignify, then by discourse them to *indignifie*, *Col.* 683
Indignities, grieve the noble spright . . . with great *indignities*, *Ti.* 444
Indignity, chafte at that *indignitie* right sore: *Hub.* 1338
his late fall and fowle *indignity*, III. ix. 25. 2
cast t' avenge his friends *indignity*, IV. iv. 28. 5
deepe disdain and great *indignity*, IV. vii. 36. 3
For high disdain of such *indignity*, V. vii. 28. 6
honour with *indignitie* debased! V. xi. 63. 7
'I hold it no *indignity*; debased! VI. i. 28. 2
- Indite**. See *Indict*.
And dainty love leard sweetly to *endite*, *Dee. Son.* viii. 7
O soveraine Queene! whose prayse I would *endyte*, III. ii. 3. 4
Endite I would as dewtie doth excyte; III. ii. 3. 5
The wonder that my wit cannot *endite*, Am. iii. 14

Indited. See *Indicted*.

- Induced**, The Foxe was well *induc'd* to be a Parson, *Hub.* 480
Inducement, Through some vaine error, or *inducement* light, VII. vi. 32. 2
Indued, Indure. See *Endued, Endure*.
Indus, More great then th' cares of Elephants by *Indus* flood, IV. vii. 6. 9
Deepe *Indus*, and Maeander intricate, IV. xi. 21. 2
Industrious, nimbler joynted than the rest, And more *in-*
dustrious, *Mui.* 122
Industry, wrought by his owne *industry*, *Bel.* 2 iv. 10
Shee him instructed with great *industry*, I. x. 45. 5
So lost his labour vaine and ydle *industry*, II. vii. 61. 9
was taught By faire Astraea with great *industry*, V. i. 5. 4
through long and perfect *industry*, VI. ix. 43. 7
In-dwellers, Which too-too true that lands *in-dwellers* since
have found, VII. vi. 55. 9
Infamies, Ebranck salved both their *infamies*, II. x. 21. 6
slanderous reproches, and fowle *infamies*, II. xi. 10. 6
Infamous, False erraunt knight, *infamous*, I. xii. 27. 4
A false *infamous* faitour II. i. 30. 3
with fowle *infamous* blot, III. vi. 13. 4
her from so *infamous* faet assoyld, III. viii. 32. 7
forced me to so *infamous* deed, V. x. 57. 4
Infamy, Brings to reproach and common *infamie*! *Hub.* 222
anie Should of his race be voyd of *infamie*; *Hub.* 1242
By him begotten of fowle *infamy*; *T.M.* 316
Unles they mention'd be with *infamie*, *Ti.* 350
Doe breede repentance late, and lasting *infamy*, II. v. 13. 9
All losse is lesse, and lesse the *infamy*, III. i. 25. 5
Vile Poverty; and, lastly, Death with *infamy*, VII. xii. 25. 9
Let ugly shame and endlesse *infamy* Colour thy name IV. i. 53. 6
all his face deform'd with *infamie*, V. iii. 38. 4
the poysonous sting, which *infamy* infixeth, VI. vi. 1. 3
for greater *infamie*, VI. vii. 27. 1
foule *Infamie* and fell Despight Gave evidence, VI. vii. 34. 7
blotted them with *infamie*, VI. xii. 28. 8
With bitter termes of shameful *infamy*; VI. xii. 33. 4
Infancies, He remembred both their *infancies*; II. ix. 57. 3
Infancy, for sustenance Of his weake *infamie*, *T.M.* 262
from her *infancy* Her noured had in trew Nobility: III. v. 32. 4
antique age, yet in the *infancie* Of time, IV. viii. 30. 1
Even from the cradle of his *infancie*, V. i. 5. 2
The wondrous cradle of thine *infancie*, H.L. 51
Infant, Her long borne *Infant*, fruit of heavnesse, D. 32
To whom the *Infant* thus; II. viii. 56. 1
Whom to pursue the *Infant* after hide, II. xi. 25. 7
the royall *Infant* fell into her former fitt; III. ii. 49. 1
Whyles yet in *infant* cradle he did crall; III. iii. 26. 7
faire *Infant*, her ensample make Unto thy selfe, III. iii. 56. 8
Hither great Venus brought this *infant* fayre, III. vi. 51. 1
dred *infant*, Venus dearling dove, IV. Pr. 5. 2
doeth deceive The *infant*, so for want of nourtur spoyld; V. v. 53. 4
She threw her husbands murderd *infant* out; V. viii. 47. 2
his brother, seeing mee An *infant*, VI. ii. 28. 7
whylest an *Infant* from a Beare He saves, VI. iv. Arg.
A cruell Beare, the which an *infant* bore VI. iv. 17. 8
he ran with zealous haste To rescue th' *infant*, VI. iv. 18. 7
when that *infant* unto him she brought, VI. iv. 38. 5
The *Infant* hearkned wisely to her tale, VI. viii. 25. 1
In th' open fields an *Infant* left alone; VI. ix. 14. 6
The rosie marke . . . That litle *Infant* had, VI. xii. 15. 7
this faire Mayd Was that same *infant*, VI. xii. 16. 3
Is her owne daughter, her owne *infant* deare, VI. xii. 20. 6
Infant's, Soone as the *infants* sunlike shield they saw, V. viii. 41. 2
Would for the wretched *infants* helpe provide; VI. xii. 8. 8
Led with the *infants* cry that loud did weepe, VI. xii. 9. 3
Infants, faire Chrysogone Conceiv'd these *infants*, III. vi. 5. 3
Infants' th' *Infants* tutors gathering to feare, II. x. 64. 4
Infect, pestilence, That mortall mindes doth inwardly *infect*, *T.M.* 484
Infected, Inward corruption and *infected* sin, I. x. 25. 2
Those that with sickness were *infected* sore I. xi. 30. 3
Their blood with secret filth *infected* hath, II. ii. 4. 7
at the first, before it had *infected*, VI. vi. 8. 3
And cleanse the guilt of that *infected* cryme H.H.L. 167
Infection, free from fleshes frayle *infection*, H.B. 217
Infectious, by the powre of his *infectious* sight, IV. viii. 47. 8
Infelicity, in hunting such felicitie, Or rather *infelicitie*, As. 80
Inferior, No whit *inferiour* to thy Fanchins praise, *Col.* 301
whence, to none *inferior*, ye came, III. iii. 54. 3
doth true justice deale To his *inferiour* Gods, V. vii. 1. 7
Infernal, to awake out of th' *infernal* shade *Ro.* xxv. 2
Till that *infernal* feend . . . Forwasted all their land, I. i. 6. 7
mourning altars . . . The black *infernal* Furies doen aslake: I. iii. 36. 8
th' *infernal* powres . . . Have borne him hence I. v. 14. 6
all the hellish brood Of feends *infernal* I. v. 32. 8
Infernal furies with their chaines untide, I. ix. 24. 5
that *infernal* Monster I. xi. 31. 5
From his *infernal* founace forth he threw Huge flames I. xi. 44. 2
Kindled through his *infernal* brood of apight, II. vi. 50. 5
*there sate *infernal* Payne, II. vii. 21. 6
to th' *infernal* shade Fast flying, II. viii. 45. 7
Infernal Hags, Centaurs, fecendes, Hippodames, II. ix. 60. 8
Th' *infernal* feends with it he can asswage, II. xii. 41. 6
by *infernal* furies nourished; IV. i. 26. 8
other like *infernal* furies kinde; V. xi. 23. 6
poured out of her *infernal* sinke Most ugly filth; V. xi. 31. 6
sacrifizeth to th' *infernal* feends: VI. viii. 49. 4
to th' *infernal* Powers her need give lone Of her faire light VII. vi. 11. 7
Onely th' *infernal* Powers might not appeare; VII. vii. 3. 6
Inferred, afeard Of villany to be to her *inferd*: VI. viii. 31. 5
Infest, gathering also filth him to *infest*, *Jan.* iv. 11

Infest—Continued.

do my soule with inward grieffe *infest*: *Ti.* 460
 rage, Where with the martiall troupes thou doest *infest*, *I.* xi. 6. 3
 The bitter pang that doth your heart *infest*. *II.* i. 48. 6
 Then doth this wicked evill thee *infest*. *III.* ii. 32. 4
 this sad evill, which doth her *infest*. *III.* iii. 18. 5
 with fierce fury and with force *infest*. *VI.* iv. 5. 3
 humour which did most *infest* Their ranekling wounds, *VI.* vi. 2. 8
 to *infest* The noblest wights with notable defame: *VI.* vi. 12. 5
 Of every wight, that were not too *infest*; *VI.* vi. 41. 7
Infested, mindfull of that olde *Infested* grudge, *Mu.* 354
Infestered, searsly suffering her *infestered* wound . . . to be
 drest. *VI.* xi. 24. 6
Infidels. The scourge of Turkes, and plague of *infidels*, *Com.Son.* iii. 13
Infinite. Besides the *infinite* extortions, *Hub.* 1311
Infinite sortes of people did abide There waiting long, *I.* iv. 6. 7
Infinite mischiefs of them doe arise, *II.* vii. 12. 6
Infinite moe tormented in like paine He there beheld, *II.* vii. 63. 1
infinite desire into your spirite poure. *II.* ix. 3. 9
Infinite shapes of things dispersed thin; *II.* ix. 60. 3
 This man of *infinite* remembrance was, *II.* ix. 56. 1
 were too long their *infinite* contents Here to record, *II.* x. 74. 5
 So huge and *infinite* their numbers were, *II.* xi. 5. 6
Infit streames continually did well. *II.* xii. 62. 1
 worthy worke of *infinite* reward, *III.* ii. 21. 7
 Him forth through *infinite* endeavour to have sought. *III.* iii. 6. 9
Infinite shapes of creatures men doe fynd. *III.* vi. 8. 8
Infinite shapes of creatures there are bred, *III.* vi. 35. 1
 Bring forth an *infinite* increase, *IV.* i. 25. 7
 Of Lords and Ladies *infinite* great store; *V.* iii. 2. 8
 seem'd to be of *infinite* great strength: *V.* xi. 23. 3
 All overcome with *infinite* affect. *VI.* i. 45. 2
 'Therein the changes *infinite* beholde, *VII.* vii. 23. 1
 nought may quench his *infinite* desyre, *H.L.* 202
 An *infinite* increase of Angels bright, *H.H.L.* 55
 heavens . . . *infinite* in largesse and in hight, *H.H.B.* 67
 bereave Their soule of sense, through *infinite* delight, *H.H.B.* 258
Infirmities. Fainting at last through long *infirmities*, *Ti.* 656
 her strength recur'd from fraile *infirmities*. *I.* x. 52. 9
 Clear'd from grosse mists of fraile *infirmities*. *H.H.B.* 140
Infirmity, like *infirmity* like chaunce may heare; *I.* ix. 30. 8
 The strong it weakens with *infirmity*, *II.* i. 57. 7
 through *infirmity* Of the fraile flesh, *II.* xi. 1. 5
 most strong in most *infirmitee*; *II.* xi. 40. 8
 To comfort him in his *infirmity*. *II.* xi. 49. 5
 Your stubborn hart t' affect with fraile *infirmity*. *II.* xii. 28. 9
 him selfe weaker through *infirmity*. *III.* vii. 33. 4
 faint *Infirmity*; Vile Poverty; *III.* xii. 25. 8
Infix. All striving to *infix* their feeble stinges, *I.* i. 23. 6
Infixed. See **Far-infixed**.
 at the point two stinges *in fixed* (**in-fixed*) arre, *I.* xi. 11. 8
 Which his sad speach *infix* in my brest, *II.* iv. 23. 2
infix faster hold Within my bleeding bowells, *III.* ii. 39. 1
Infix such secret sting of greedy lust, *III.* viii. 25. 2
 Where fast *infix*, . . . the staffe asunder brake, *IV.* iii. 10. 5
 bitter thoughts, which deepe therein *infix* lay. *IV.* viii. 1. 9
Infixeth, the poysonous sting, which infamy *Infixeth*. *VI.* vi. 1. 4
Infixing. His little needle there *infixing* deep, *Gn.* 287
Inflame, might *Inflame* the Navie of their enemies, *Gn.* 510
 For her that did his heart with love *inflame*. *As.* 40
 lust did now *inflame* His corage more, *I.* iii. 41. 7
 Fitt to *inflame* faire Lady with loves rage, *II.* i. 41. 8
 seem'd him to *inflame* on every side: *II.* v. 2. 7
 with first wind the fewell did *inflame*; *II.* vii. 36. 2
 face The flashing blood with blushing did *inflame*, *II.* ix. 43. 3
 affections move In brutish mindes, and filthy lust *inflame*, *III.* iii. 1. 6
 it ought your corage much *inflame*. *III.* iii. 54. 1
 That warre was kindled which did Troy *inflame*, *III.* ix. 34. 2
 doth *inflame* The eyes of all *VI.* Pr. 6. 6
 that shall thy feeble brest *inflame* with love, *H.H.L.* 270
 lampe, which useth to *inflame* (**enflame*) The hearts of men *H.H.B.* 274
Inflamed, with *inflamed* breath . . . hot rage instil'd, *Ro.* xi. 7
 when choler is *inflamed* with rage, *S.C.* May 136
Enflam'd with fury and fiers hardy hed, *I.* iv. 38. 7
Inflamd with scornfull wrath and high disdain, *I.* viii. 7. 2
 Exceeding rage *enflam'd* the furious Beast, *I.* xi. 17. 5
Inflam'd with wrath, his raging blade he hefte, *I.* xi. 39. 6
 So they him left *inflam'd* with wrathfulnesse, *II.* i. 25. 8
Inflamed was to follow beauties pray, *II.* ii. 7. 7
 when the frantick fitt *inflamd* his spright, *II.* iv. 7. 3
 It was not long ere she *inflamd* him so, *II.* v. 20. 1
 Ne would with vaine occasions be *inflamd*; *II.* v. 21. 7
 He then uprose, *inflamd* with fell despight, *II.* v. 37. 8
inflamd with rage That sire he fowl bespake: *II.* viii. 12. 1
 secrete powre t' appease *inflamed* rage: *II.* viii. 26. 8
 All sodainely *enflam'd* with furious fit *V.* iv. 39. 5
 Her burning tongue with rage *enflamd* hath, *V.* viii. 49. 2
 Both *inflamd* with furious despight; *VI.* i. 36. 5
Inflames, with whirling wheeles, *inflames* the skyen With fire *I.* iv. 9. 8
Inflameth, learned minds *inflameth* with desire Of heavenly
 things: *VII.* vii. 2. 5
Inflaming, *Inflaming* feeble eyes that her do view. *Col.* 619
InFLICT. Upon him did *inFLICT* this punishment: *V.* iii. 37. 4
 On whom he did *inFLICT* most grievous punishment. *V.* xii. 26. 9
 Which I to others did *inFLICT* afore, *VI.* viii. 22. 4
InFLICTING, *InFLICTING* on her selfe his punishment. *V.* vi. 13. 5
InFLICTS. No wound, which warlike hand of enemy *InFLICTS*. *VI.* vi. 1. 2
Influence, th' heavenly gift of wisdomes *influence*, *T.M.* 86
 wicked *influence* Of Starres conspiring *T.M.* 481
 Are thereby fild with happie *influence*; *T.M.* 686

Influence—Continued.

influence of all celestiall grace, *Ti.* 289
 what evill starre On you hath . . . pou'd his *influence* bad, *I.* viii. 42. 7
 Seems to be borne by native *influence*; *II.* iv. 1. 5
 Through *influence* of th' heavens fruitful ray *III.* vi. 6. 2
 The wicked engine through false *influence* *III.* ix. 29. 3
 From thence pour'd down on men by *influence* of grace. *V.* x. 1. 9
 with subtill *influence* Of his thin spirit *VII.* vii. 22. 3
 happy *influence* upon us raine, *Epith.* 416
 Or more or lesse, by *influence* divine, *H.B.* 44
Inforce, -d, -ment. See **Enforce**, etc.
Inform, then *inform* his Master hastily, *Hub.* 880
 (as travellers *inform*) *II.* xii. 24. 8
 that young Squire Gan them *inform* the cause, *III.* viii. 52. 7
 Which with sage counsell . . . He could *enform*, *VI.* vi. 3. 8
 the chast wombe *inform* with timely seed, *Epith.* 386
Informed, in each point her selfe *informed* aright, *III.* iv. 4. 3
Informed in the mud on which the Sunne hath shynd, *III.* vi. 8. 9
 still preserve your first *informed* grace, *H.B.* 167
Infuse, goody fury into them *infuse*, *VI.* Pr. 2. 6
 That may my rymes with sweet *infuse* embrew, *H.H.L.* 47
Infused, From thence *infused* into mortal brests. *T.M.* 390
 secrete vertues are *infused* In every fountaine, *II.* ii. 5. 6
 Through secrete sparks of his *infused* fyre, *H.L.* 97
Infusion, Through the divine *infusion* of their skill, *T.M.* 38
 through *infusion* sweete Of thine owne spirit *IV.* ii. 34. 6
 your gentle brest inspire With sweet *infusion*, *Am.* xxviii. 7
 through *infusion* of celestiall powre, *H.B.* 50
Ingate, like as at the *ingate* of their herth *Ti.* 47
 Which hath in charge the *ingate* of the yeare: *IV.* x. 12. 6
Ingenerate, That is *ingenerate* in fleshly slime. *III.* vi. 3. 5
Inglorious, dwell in dust *inglorious* and bace, *Hub.* 981
 sleepes in dust, dead and *inglorious*, *Ti.* 355
 Loe! where he now *inglorious* doth lye, *II.* viii. 12. 8
 left *inglorious* on the vanquisht playne, *II.* x. 58. 2
Inglorious now lies in senecesse swownd, *III.* iv. 29. 3
 'Daunger without discretion to attempt *Inglorious*, [*and]
 beastlike is: *III.* xi. 23. 2
Ingots, distent Into great *Ingowes* (**Ingoes*) and to wedges
 square; *II.* vii. 5. 6
Ingrate, Accusing highest Jove and gods *ingrate*; *II.* vii. 60. 7
 in his mind, malicious and *ingrate*, *VI.* vi. 2. 5
Ingrateful, Or art *ingratefull* to each gentle mayd, *Col.* 462
Ingrave, So both agree their bodies to *engrave*: *II.* i. 60. 1
Inhabitants, With Thames *inhabitants* of noble fame, *Ro.* xxii. 3
Inherit, where now he doth *inherit* All happinesse *Ti.* 383
 Ne mongst true lovers they shall place *inherit*, *Col.* 893
 This lowly quiet life which I *inherit* here! *VI.* ix. 25. 9
 May heavenly tabernacles there *inherit*, *Epith.* 422
Inheritance, That his father left by *inheritance*: *S.C.* May 89
 When shepheards had none *inheritance*, *S.C.* May 105
 Pan himselfe was their *inheritance*, *S.C.* May 111
 To you th' *inheritance* belongeth by right *I.* iv. 48. 5
 He gave as their *inheritance* to hold, *H.H.L.* 61
Inholders, every parts *inholders* to convent, *VII.* vii. 17. 4
Inhumanity, No greater shame to man then *inhumanitie*. *VI.* i. 26. 9
Iniquity, Deformed with filth and fowle *iniquitee*; *T.M.* 122
 High heaped up with huge *iniquitee*, *I.* ix. 46. 4
 my soule was soyld with fowle *iniquitee*? *II.* vi. 62. 9
 fell into all filth and fowle *iniquitee*, *V.* i. 5. 7
Injuries, Each place abounding with fowle *injuries*, *Hub.* 1305
 their sharpe wounds and noyous *injuries*, *II.* ix. 16. 7
Injurious, The which *injurious* time hath quite outworne, *Ro.* xxvii. 6
 reft That piteous spoile by so *injurious* theft; *VI.* i. 18. 5
Injuriously, thou, Jove, *injuriously* hast held The Heavens
 rule *VII.* vi. 27. 6
Ti. 166
 them conjure t' avenge this shameful *injury*. *I.* xii. 27. 9
 wreake on him her will for so great *injury*. *IV.* vi. 23. 9
 Boldly him bad such *injury* forbeare; *VI.* xi. 15. 2
 bit them with his banefull teeth of *injury*. *VI.* xii. 28. 9
 Darning all wrong and tortious *Injurye*, *VII.* vii. 14. 5
Injustice, Justice he solde *injustice* for to buy, *Hub.* 1147
Ink, Deformed monsters, fowle, and hlacke as *inke*, *I.* i. 22. 7
Inland, 'In this wide *Inland* sea, *II.* vi. 10. 1
 far *in land* a salvage nation dwelt *II.* x. 7. 1
 th' *inland* folke, which sought him backe to drive, *III.* ix. 42. 3
Inly, their fondnesse *inly* I pitie: *S.C.* May 38
 Enaunter they mought be *inly* knowe. *S.C.* S. 161
 for which intent He *inly* burns, *Gn.* 275
 His *inly* grieved minde full sore oppress; *Gn.* 643
 at the Lyons skin he *inly* quooke; *Hub.* 1060
inly greiving in my groning brest, *Ti.* 484
 Yet did she *inly* fret and felly burne, *Mu.* 343
 His heart with vengefull malice *inly* swelt; *Mu.* 356
 He sighed soft, and *inly* deepe did grone, *D.* 48
 Yet if their deeper seuce be *inly* wayd, *Ded. Son.* ix. 9
 As one that *inly* mournd, so was she sad, *I.* i. 4. 6
 trembling every joynt, did *inly* quake, *I.* ix. 24. 8
 Her heart with joy unwonted *inly* sweld, *I.* x. 8. 8
 she was *inly* glad her purpose so to gaine. *II.* i. 20. 9
 grutch And *inly* grieve, *II.* ii. 34. 7
inly did him selfe torment. *II.* ii. 37. 9
inly bate Deepe in his flesh, *II.* v. 7. 8
 Eftsoones he gan to rage, and *inly* frett, *II.* vi. 28. 3
 Yet nought can quench mine *inly* flaming syde, *II.* vi. 44. 3
 with the hidden fire too *inly* warmd. *II.* vi. 61. 5
 The Prince was *inly* moved at her speech, *II.* ix. 39. 1
inly tremble at the memory Of Brennus *II.* x. 40. 8
 recure their wounds; so *inly* they did tine. *II.* xi. 21. 9

Inly—Continued.

- With murmurous disdayne doth *inly* rave, II. xi. 32. 3
 she is *inly* nothing ill apayd; II. xii. 28. 7
 shee *inly* deemd Her love too light, III. i. 65. 6
 ne word she spake, But *inly* sigh'd. III. i. 61. 7
 The royall Maid woxe *inly* wondrous glad, III. ii. 11. 1
 Hart that is *inly* hurt is greatly easd With hope III. ii. 15. 3
 weeting *inly* well That she to him dissembled III. iii. 17. 2
 sighing softly sore, and *inly* deepe, III. v. 11. 1
 groning *inly* deepe, III. v. 34. 2
 Least that his wound were *inly* well not heald, III. v. 49. 2
 Shee *inly* sory was, and gan relent III. vi. 25. 2
 with terrour and with aw So *inly* smot, III. vii. 13. 6
 with the frosen cold Benumbd so *inly*, III. viii. 34. 8
inly tickled with that golden vew, III. x. 30. 3
 With huge impatience he *inly* swelt, III. xi. 27. 1
inly being more then seeming sad: III. xii. 16. 4
 The warlike virgine wexed *inly* wroth; IV. i. 10. 6
inly grudge at him that he bad spied so well. IV. ii. 7. 9
 Whereat full *inly* wroth was Triamond, IV. iv. 45. 1
inly thought of that despightfull deede IV. v. 9. 5
inly feeds it selfe with thoughts unkind, IV. vi. 1. 3
 Seudamour, now woxen *inly* glad IV. vi. 28. 1
 Thereat full *inly* blushed Britomart, IV. vi. 32. 8
 how ever malcontent She *inly* were IV. vi. 44. 3
 sighing *inly* deepe, her thus bespake: IV. viii. 16. 3
 Full *inly* sorie, for the fervent zeale, IV. viii. 55. 2
 Through jealous passion weeping *inly* wroth, IV. ix. 9. 8
 my heart did *inly* carne, IV. x. 9. 1
inly groning deepe and sighing oft, IV. x. 48. 3
 even to thinke thereof it *inly* pitties mee. IV. xi. 1. 9
inly wish that in his powre it weare IV. xii. 12. 7
 all the way did *inly* mourne, like one astray. IV. xii. 18. 9
inly troubled was the truth to learne. IV. xii. 24. 5
 feeble spirit *inly* felt refection: IV. xii. 34. 5
 he was full *inly* glad, V. ii. 3. 6
 She *inly* yet conceived great disgrace: V. iii. 23. 7
inly did to great impatience move her: V. v. 51. 7
 The yron man, did *inly* chill and quake, V. vi. 9. 6
inly burning To be avenged V. vi. 31. 1
 Then would she *inly* fret, and grieve, V. xii. 32. 3
 his hart was *inly* child With great amazement, VI. ii. 4. 8
 He *inly* gan her lover to envy, VI. ii. 17. 2
inly touched with compassion deare, VI. iii. 4. 4
inly did afflict her pensive thought VI. iii. 6. 8
 yet, *inly* wroth Against her Knight, VI. iii. 33. 1
 his heart did *inly* flame With wrathfull fury VI. iii. 43. 4
 Calcopine, however *inly* wroth, VI. iii. 45. 6
 Which when he heard, he *inly* touched was VI. iv. 34. 1
 for exceeding grieffe which *inly* grew VI. iv. 40. 1
 yet *inly* neate and clene, VI. v. 38. 4
 To cloke the mischiefe which he *inly* ment, VI. vii. 4. 2
inly burnt with flames most rging whot, VI. xi. 4. 2
 chauffed *inly*, seeing now no more Hym liberty was left VI. xii. 36. 4
inly quaking, seem'd as reft of sense VII. vi. 25. 4
 in his spright Did *inly* grudge, VII. vi. 35. 8
 Whether she man or woman *inly* were, VII. vii. 5. 6
 with like beauties parts be *inly* deckt; H.B. 193
 Which seeing now so *inly* faire to be, H.B. 225
 whilst so thy softened spirit Is *inly* toucht, H.H.L. 254
Inmost. Shortly within her *inmost* pith there bred Van. vii. 6
 Fashiond above within their *inmost* part, III. vi. 44. 7
 'Into the *inmost* Temple thus I came, IV. x. 37. 1
 in her *inmost* brest He may embosmd bee H.L. 248
 wounds the life, and wastes the *inmost* marrow. H.B. 63
 to their eyes that *inmost* laire display, H.B. 237
Immove. Did much *emmove* his stout heroicke heart; I. ii. 21. 6
 when him high corage did *emmove*, II. i. 50. 5
 With deare compassion deeply did *emmove*, IV. viii. 3. 7
Inmoved. Wherewith *enmovd*, these bleeding words she gan I. vii. 38. 9
 to say, I. ix. 48. 1
 The knight was much *emmovd* with his speech, II. vi. 61. 1
 Mammon *emmovd* was with inward wrath; III. xi. 4. 7
 She was *emmovd* in her noble minde, III. xii. 2. 9
 Though much *emmov'd*, but stedfast VI. iv. 3. 4
 Was much *emmovd* at his perils vew, VI. vii. 5. 9
 His manly mynde was much *emmovd* therewithall; S.C. F. 89
Inn. Whose way is wilderness, whose *ynne* Penaunce, S.C. F. 16
 taken up his *ynne* in Fishes haske. S.C. D. 72
 The ghabtie Owle her grievous *ynne* doth keepe. D. 469
 will I take up my *Inne*. I. i. 33. 7
 with me ye may take up your *In* II. i. 59. 2
 The worldes sweet *In* from paine and wearisome turnnoyle, III. iii. 30. 9
 He shall his dayes with peace bring to his earthly *In*. III. iii. 30. 9
 Phoebus Dato his *Inne* began to draw apace; VI. iii. 29. 2
Inner. came rushing forth from *inner* bowre, I. viii. 5. 6
 sup, secret poyson through their *inner* Partes, I. viii. 14. 4
 Those were the keyes of every *inner* dore; I. viii. 30. 8
 as doth an hidden moth The *inner* garment frett, II. ii. 34. 8
 in a darkesome *inner* bowre Her oft to meete: II. iv. 24. 5
 fild his *inner* thought. II. vii. 24. 4
 forth were led Into an *inner* rowme, III. i. 33. 2
 the *inner* part Of every thing consumes, III. v. 48. 8
 many wide woundes launched through his *inner* partes. III. xi. 44. 9
 the *inner* rowme from whence they first did rise. III. xii. 26. 9
 As one whose *inner* parts had bene ythild IV. iii. 22. 4
 Tho gan he swell in every *inner* part IV. vi. 7. 4
 Her spightfull words did pricke and wound the *inner* part. IV. vii. 26. 9
 The *inner* parts now gan to putrify, VI. vi. 5. 4

Inner—Continued.

- anguish, and impatient paine, In th' *inner* parts; VI. vi. 8. 7
 daily night did hover Through all the *inner* parts, VI. x. 42. 6
 Breake forth at length out of the *inner* part, Am. ii. 5
 And kindled flame in all their *inner* parts, H.L. 124
 sharply launching every *inner* part, H.H.L. 158
Innocence. he her wronged *innocence* did weat. I. iii. 6. 3
 In death avowing th' *innocence* of her sonne. I. v. 39. 3
 in lieu of *innocence*, Imprinted had that token II. ii. 4. 3
 they his mothers *innocence* may tell, II. ii. 10. 5
 So much high God doth *innocence* embrace III. viii. 29. 5
 of his *innocence* to make her pray. V. v. 52. 4
 That holdnd *innocence* beares in hir eies; Am. v. 10
 Throw thy selfe downe, with trembling *innocence*, H.H.B. 143
Innocent. To save the *innocent* from the beastes pawes, S.C. Au. 33
 to afflict so sore The *innocent*, D. 201
 His sports were faire, his joyance *innocent*, As. 25
 So pure and (*an) *innocent*, as that same lambe, I. i. 5. 1
 of whose most *innocent* death When tidings came to mee, I. ii. 24. 3
 That from the blood he might be *innocent*, I. ii. 44. 7
 The *innocent* pray in hast he does forsake; I. vi. 10. 7
 happy earth, Whereon thy *innocent* feet doe ever tread! I. x. 9. 2
 with *innocent* blood Delyd those sacred waves, I. xi. 29. 7
innocent Of that was doen; II. ii. 1. 7
 With wrathfull hand I slew her *innocent*, II. iv. 29. 4
 To wreake it selfe on beast all *innocent*, II. v. 5. 4
 the sad virgin, *innocent* of all, II. x. 19. 6
 did live then like an *innocent*, IV. viii. 30. 2
 In guiltlesse blood of many an *innocent*: V. xii. 40. 7
 and guiltlesse *innocent* Of blame, VI. iii. 18. 3
Innocent paper; matter to avenge her yre: Am. xlviii. 1
Innocents. *innocents* trew, Which there were slaine as sheepe I. viii. 35. 6
 out of the fold, V. ii. 61. 7
Innovation. to have got great good by his *innovation*. II. xii. 35. 6
Innumerable. an *innumerable* flight Of harmefull fowles V. viii. 47. 1
Ino. Like raging *Ino*, when with knife in hand V. viii. 47. 7
 neither *Ino*, nor Medea stout, II. x. 13. 5
Inogene. Borne of fayre *Inogene* of Italy; IV. x. 13. 5
Ino's. tragicke *Inoes* sonne, IV. xi. 13. 4
Inquest. what *inquest* Made her dissemble her disguised kind? III. ii. 4. 6
 He now went with hip in this new *inquest*, V. i. 13. 1
 by diligent *inquest* Provided him a sword VI. xi. 42. 5
Inquire. T' *enquire* of custome, what and whence they were? Hub. 245
 of the Priest eftsoones gan to *enquire*, Hub. 481
 By secrete meanes gan of his state *enquire*, Hub. 681
 He gan *enquire* of some in secret wize, Hub. 1272
 each part t' *enquire* Of the wide rule Mu. 39
 'Of such,' (saide he,) 'I chiefly doe *enquire*, I. i. 31. 5
 After for that Lady did *enquire*; I. iii. 25. 7
 good hap hath brought You to *enquire* the secrets I. vii. 42. 6
 Whereat he wondred much, and gan *enquire*, I. x. 56. 6
 Of faery lond yet if he more *enquire*, II. Pr. 4. 1
 coming close to Trompart gan *enquire* II. iii. 12. 1
 he gan *enquire* What hard mishap II. iv. 16. 7
 Ne staid for his Damsell to *enquire*, II. vi. 27. 8
 he gan *enquire*, What meant that preace II. vii. 48. 1
 he did *enquire* What wight she was II. ix. 39. 6
 Cantium, which Kent we comenly *enquire*. II. x. 12. 9
 Tho gan she myldly of them to *enquire* III. i. 23. 8
 after gan *enquire* his parentage, III. vii. 46. 7
 'inquire of thee what were those three, III. vii. 67. 6
 Gan first *enquire* of tydings farre abroad, III. viii. 45. 8
 of each one he mett he tidings did *enquire*. III. x. 19. 9
 Thence to depart for further aide t' *enquire*: III. xii. 45. 8
 each of other gan *enquire* his name. IV. iv. 42. 3
 Of whom she gan *enquire* of her estate, IV. vii. 34. 8
 He gan of them *enquire*, IV. viii. 21. 2
 oft of them did earnestly *enquire*, IV. viii. 22. 3
 he gan *enquire* his cause of dread: IV. viii. 41. 4
 to *enquire* Of all the accident there hapnd plaine, IV. viii. 46. 6
 to *enquire* What thing so many nations met did there desire. V. ii. 29. 8
 t' *enquire* The cause of their array, V. ii. 52. 8
 gan *enquire* how was that steed bereaved, V. iii. 30. 8
 gan *enquire* of him with mylder mood V. vi. 15. 6
 She for that yron prison did *enquire*, V. vii. 37. 2
 Then Artegal gan of the Prince *enquire*, V. viii. 15. 1
 Of whom Sir Artegal gan then *enquire* V. xi. 48. 6
 Both man and beast doe fly, and succour doe *enquire*. V. xi. 58. 9
 Sir Calidore further gan *enquire* VI. ii. 13. 6
 did *enquire* After adventures, VI. v. 11. 5
 T' *enquire* of them, whether by force they were away con-
 vayed? VI. vii. 34. 5
 still suppressing, gan of her *enquire*, VI. viii. 18. 3
 For further fortune then I would *enquire*; VI. ix. 24. 5
 Arrived in this Isle T' *enquire* for slaves; VI. xi. 9. 6
 Gan to *enquire* for that faire shepherdess, VI. xi. 11. 6
 Ne wight he found of whom he might *enquire*, VI. xi. 26. 2
 The matrone staid no lenger to *enquire*, VI. xi. 19. 1
 Ne any then shall after it *enquire*, Am. xxvii. 9
 another Element *enquire* Whereof she mote be made; Am. lv. 9
Inquired. of him *inquired* Tidings of warre, I. vi. 36. 1
 with speeches sage *Inquyr'd*, II. x. 27. 9
 Of all that needed them to be *inquir'd*, III. iii. 51. 2
 she *inquir'd* One day of Proteus III. iv. 25. 1
 in the rurall cottages *inquir'd*; III. vi. 15. 2
 having long beheld, at last *enquired* The cause IV. v. 38. 3
inquired Where they might tydings get of her estate; IV. vi. 47. 3
Inquireth. *Inquireth* of our states, and of our knightly deedes, I. ix. 28. 9
Inquiring. there *enquiring* privily, to learne What did of late Hub. 1249
Inquiry. Ne by *inquire* learne, nor ghesse by ayme; VI. iv. 24. 7

Inquisition. made it beare the yoke of *Inquisition*, V. x. 27. 2
Inslight. Let him rest pleased with his owne *insight*, Gn. Dcd. 9
 with humble minde and high *insight*, T.M. 511
 seeme, by this thy deep *insight*, Col. 831
 bad great *insight* In that disease I. x. 23. 7
 For Merlin had in Magick more *insight* III. iii. 11. 8
 wiserards old, Which have best *insight*, V. Pr. 8. 2
 rare *in-sight* hard matters to revele; V. ix. 39. 2
 in the mindes of men had great *insight*; VI. vi. 3. 6
 diving deepe through amorous *insight*, Am. lxxvi. 7
 with equall *insight* see The ods twist both, Com. Son. ii. 9
Insinuate. to *insinuate* his harts desire, VI. ix. 27. 2
Insolence. puffed up with sdeignfull *insolence*, T.M. 71
 being fild with furious *insolence*, Col. 622
Insolvency. That nource of vice, this of *insolencie*, S.C. May 118
Insolent. that proud people, woxen *insolent* Through many
 victories, Dcd. Son. vi. 10
insolent wox through unwonted ease, II. x. 17. 2
 marching forth with fury *insolent* III. iii. 38. 3
 freed from that foster *insolent*, III. iv. 50. 7
 Troden in dust with fury *insolent*, III. xi. 52. 8
 To th' *insolent* commaund of womens will; V. vi. 1. 4
 the proud Souldan, with countenance sublime and *insolent* V. viii. 30. 4
 she thereof grew proud and *insolent*, VI. vii. 29. 1
Inspection. revived with her sweet *inspection*, IV. xii. 34. 4
Inspire. He shall *inspire* my verse with gentle mood Gn. 17
 whenso love of letters did *inspire* Their gentle wits, Hub. 829
 into me that sacred breath *inspire*, Ti. 314
 with his breath Her hollow womb did secretly *inspire*, I. vii. 9. 4
 when the winde emongst them did *inspire*, II. iii. 30. 3
 his mother did more rage *inspire*, II. ix. 32. 9
 avaricie gan through his veines *inspire* His greedy flames, II. vii. 17. 8
 payre of bellows cooling breath *inspire*, II. ix. 30. 5
 false instilled fire Did spred it selfe, and venime close *inspire*, III. i. 56. 5
 generous stout courage did *inspire*, III. iii. 57. 4
 Soone as with fury thou doest them *inspire*, IV. x. 46. 8
 Do thou my weaker wit with skill *inspire*, VII. vii. 2. 2
 your gentle brest *inspire* With sweet infusion, Am. xxviii. 6
 me with heavenly fury doth *inspire*, Am. lxxxiv. 11
 my feeble brest *inspire* With gentle furie, H.L. 27
 Which in the barraine cold he doth *inspire*, H.L. 98
 What woutlesse fury dost thou now *inspire* H.B. 2
Inspired. As those that are *inspired* with Martiall rage, Ded. Son. xiii. 11
 (For Proteus was with prophecie *inspired*) III. iv. 25. 3
 His false venim through their veines *inspired*: III. vi. 15. 5
inspired with herolcke heat, V. i. 1. 7
 both with hope of shadowes vaine *inspired*) V. ix. 41. 5
 Then is my soule with life and love *inspired*: Am. vii. 6
 Then shall thy ravisbt soule *inspired* bee H.H.L. 281
 And pure Intelligences from God *inspired*, H.H.B. 84
Install. in mens harts thou mayst thy throne *install*, H.B. 265
 to *install* A new unknown Colony therein, H.H.L. 103
Installed. is *installed* nowe in heavens height, S.C. N. 177
Instant. Such homage till that *instant* never learned hee, II. v. 11. 9
 at that *instant* reaching forth his sward IV. iii. 33. 6
 Now at that *instant*, as occasion fell, V. ix. 36. 1
 being readie met at the *instant* brunt, VI. xi. 9. 7
Instantly. *instantly* desired T' asswage his wrath, IV. ix. 35. 3
Instead (partial list).
 hoary frost, *Instead* of bloomes, S.C. Ja. 34
 In *stead* of good, hastning his cruell fate, Gn. 328
 In *stead* of them a handsome bat he held, Hub. 217
 In *stead* thereof scoffing Scurrillitie, T.M. 211
Instead of them, fowle Goblius T.M. 283
 In *stead* of them, and their sweet harmonie, D. 15
 In *stead* of teares, whose brackish bitter well, D. 250
 In *stead* thereof he kist her wearie feet, I. iii. 6. 1
 In *stead* of rest she does lament and weepe, I. iii. 15. 5
 In *stead* of foe to wound my friend amis? I. iii. 39. 5
 play His cruell sport, in *stead* of sorrow dew; II. i. 40. 6
Instead of fraying, they them selves did feare, II. xii. 40. 6
 counsell sage in *stead* thereof to him applyde, II. xii. 82. 9
 In *stead* thereof sad sighes and sorrowes deepe III. ii. 28. 6
 In *stead* thereof sad sorrow and disdainie III. iv. 54. 2
Instead of rest thou ledest rayling teares; *Instead* of sleepe III. iv. 57. 4, 5
Instead of eyes two burning lampes III. viii. 7. 1
Instead of yellow lockes III. viii. 7. 5
Insted thereof, know that your loving Make III. xii. 40. 8
Insted thereof with drops of melting love, IV. Pr. 5. 5
instead of praying them surcease, IV. ii. 19. 4
Instead thereof sweet peace and quiet-age IV. iii. 43. 5
Instead of strokes, each other kissed glad, IV. iii. 49. 3
 Unto the vulgar for good gold *insted*, IV. v. 15. 4
 beath'd in fire for steele to be in *sted*, IV. vii. 7. 6
instead of bis Aemilia faire, This Gyants sonne, IV. viii. 51. 4
 As if *instead* thereof they Chaos would restore, IV. ix. 23. 9
Instead of right me seemes great wrong dost shew, V. ii. 34. 3
 a napron white, *Instead* of Curiets V. v. 20. 9
 rather let, in *stead* thereof, to fall V. ix. 50. 6
 doe *instead* thereof mild curt'sie showe VI. i. 27. 3
 bitter sorrowings, *Instead* of comfort VI. iii. 5. 6
Instead of steele-head speare, a shepherds hooke; VI. ix. 36. 5
 did it put on Coridons *instead*: VI. ix. 42. 8
 He ran at him enraged, *instead* of being frayde, VI. x. 35. 9
 death, *instead* of life, have sucked from our Nurse! VII. vi. 6. 9
Instilled. See False-instilled.
 Into the Gothicke colde hot rage *instild*, Ro. xi. 8
Institution. Ne was it so by *institution* Ordained first, Hub. 144
Instruct. Gan him *instruct* in everie good bebest, I. x. 33. 3
 Him needed not *instruct* which way were best III. viii. 8. 5

Instructed. well *instructed*, to their worke they haste; I. i. 47. 1
 when him she well *instructed* hath, I. x. 33. 8
 Shee him *instructed* with great industree, I. x. 45. 5
 when them selves they well *instructed* had III. iii. 51. 1
 well *instructed* by the Fay her mother, IV. iii. 40. 4
 in the rules of justice them *instructed* well, V. i. 5. 9
 And sent me, where him list, *instructed* for to bee, VI. ii. 28. 9
Instrument. that I had Amphions *instrument*, Ro. xxv. 5
 the Graces can it foote To the *Instrument*: S.C. Ap. 110
 To be thy living praises *instrument*, Ded. Son. ii. 3
 'With which sad *instrument* of hasty death, I. ix. 30. 1
 Of his revenge to make the *instrument*; II. iii. 11. 6
 'Him shall he make his fatal *Instrument* III. iii. 38. 1
 his sword he drew, The *instrument* of wrath, IV. iv. 41. 4
 Well knowing her to be his deaths sole *instrument*, IV. vii. 29. 9
 thy great justice The *instrument* whereof loe! V. Pr. 11. 9
 with his dreadfull *instrument* of yre VI. viii. 15. 2
 Good shames to be to ill an *instrument*! Am. liii. 12
Instruments. the heavenly noyses Of their sweete *instruments* T.M. 20
 all their learned *instruments* did breake: T.M. 599
 to be *instruments* of others gaines, Col. 706
 burning blades The *instruments* of wrath and heavnesse, I. v. 6. 5
 'Ye dreary *instruments* of dolefull sight, I. vii. 22. 1
 As well in curious *instruments* as cunning laies, II. x. 59. 9
 Birdes, voices, *instruments*, windes, waters, II. xii. 70. 9
 voyces made To th' *instruments* divine respoudence meet; II. xii. 71. 4
 The silver sounding *instruments* did meet II. xii. 71. 5
 the ydle *instruments* Of sleeping praise, II. xii. 80. 1
 with their sad *instruments* Of spoyle and murder III. v. 16. 1
 Ne knew the use of warlike *instruments*, VI. iv. 4. 2
 The *instruments* of his avenging yre, H.H.B. 182
Insupportable. With huge force and *insupportable* mayne, I. vii. 11. 2
Integrity. mercie seate Close covered with the Lambes
integrity H.H.B. 149
Intelligence. Base minded they that want *intelligence*; T.M. 88
 dimd with darknesse their *intelligence*, T.M. 255
 thereby wanting due *intelligence*, T.M. 556
 To be a beast, and lacke *intelligence*! II. xii. 87. 5
 Some gladfull newes and sure *intelligence*, IV. vi. 34. 4
Intelligences. The Spirites and *Intelligences* fayre, T.M. 509
 And pure *Intelligences* from God inspyred, H.H.B. 84
Intemperance. From fowle *intemperance* he ofte did stay, II. i. 34. 8
 Purged with drugs of fowle *intemperance*: II. i. 54. 8
 Falne into mischiefe through *intemperance*, II. iv. 36. 2
 'through fowle *intemperance*, Frayle men are oft captiv'd, II. vii. 15. 1
 In frayle *intemperance* through sinfull bayt; II. vii. 64. 2
Intemperate. Ensampl be of mind *intemperate*, II. vii. 60. 4
 wanton joyes and lustes *intemperate*, II. xii. 7. 7
 Nor scorching heat, nor cold *intemperate*, II. xii. 51. 5
 'Sad end (quoth he) 'of life *intemperate*, II. xii. 85. 6
 with lewd loves and lust *intemperate* IV. ix. 16. 7
Intend. Who it to rob and ransacke did *intend*, II. vii. 32. 5
 Ne to be made so happy doe *intend*: II. vii. 33. 2
 contrary to the worke which ye *intend*: II. vii. 19. 9
 he did *intend* A brasen wall in compas to compyle III. iii. 10. 2
 wist not what it might *intend*, III. xi. 54. 9
 doe what ever thing he did *intend*: V. i. 12. 5
 From that unware ye weelless doe *intend*; VI. viii. 17. 6
 Vesper, whom we the Evening-starre *intend*; VII. iv. 9. 6
Intended. On their *intended* journey to proceede; Hub. 105
 With sharpe *intended* sting so rude him smott, I. xi. 38. 2
 to bis brest it selfe *intended* right: II. iv. 46. 4
 With squinted eyes contrarie wayes *intended*, IV. i. 27. 2
 broke The puissance of his *intended* stroke: IV. vii. 26. 5
intended Out of his breast the very heart have rendel: V. v. 6. 4
 'Not by that Tyrant, his *intended* foe, V. vi. 11. 1
 all that treason there *intended* did bewray, V. vi. 30. 9
 the huge stroke, which he before *intended*, V. xii. 21. 1
 Unwares defrauded his *intended* destiny: VI. viii. 8. 9
 Ere he attain'd the point by him *intended*, VI. ix. 46. 8
Intendment. So is the man that wants *intendment*, T.M. 144
 well ye wote by grave *intendment*, I. xii. 31. 3
 shee of herbes had great *intendment*, III. v. 32. 3
 marvelld at his straunge *intendment*, III. vii. 5. 2
Intent. her course begun with brave *intent*, Ro. xxi. 8
 Evil ensueth of wrong *intent*, S.C. May 102
 for which *intent* He inly burns, Gn. 274
 He spide his foe with felonous *intent*, Gn. 295
 The Ape clad Souldierlike, fit for th' *intent*, Hub. 204
 To marke th' *intent* of Counsellis, Hub. 786
 send for his *intent* A fit false dreame, I. i. 43. 8
 ever by her lookes conceived her *intent*, I. iii. 9. 9
 hart that is with childe of glorious great *intent*, I. v. 1. 2
 The God himselfe, burnt in his *intent*; I. vi. 15. 7
 now he thither came for like *intent*: I. vi. 30. 5
 To Satyrane she shewed her *intent*; I. vi. 32. 7
 blent My name with guile and traiterous *intent*: I. vi. 42. 5
 what high *intent*, Iiath brought you hither into Faery land, I. ix. 6. 3
 Shott many a dart at me with fiers *intent*; I. ix. 10. 8
 laugh on me, and favour mine *intent*, I. ix. 12. 9
 she was proud, and of too high *intent*, I. ix. 27. 8
 Well may she speede, and fairly finish her *intent*! I. xii. 42. 9
 why with so fierce saliaunce, And fell *intent* II. i. 29. 7
 Where you he made the marke of his *intent*, II. i. 30. 8
 Against him turning all his fell *intent*, II. iv. 6. 6
 with which cruell *intent*, II. iv. 31. 6
 That broke the violence of his *intent*, II. v. 6. 6
 nothing cleaner were for such *intent*, II. vii. 61. 7
 Give over to effect his first *intent*, II. xi. 41. 3
 bent Her crafty engins to her close *intent*, III. i. 57. 5

Intent—Continued.

with felonous despight And fell <i>intent</i>	III. i. 65. 4
For such <i>intent</i> into these partes I came,	III. ii. 7. 6
Yet did possesse their horrible <i>intent</i> ;	III. ii. 43. 7
Of their first <i>intent</i> can make new dout,	III. iii. 14. 3
Shal be by vision staide from his <i>intent</i> ;	III. iii. 41. 6
Unto the gladsome port of her <i>intent</i>	III. iv. 10. 5
To bring to passe his mischievous <i>intent</i> ,	III. iv. 45. 2
Carried her forward with her first <i>intent</i> ;	III. iv. 50. 5
Light-shonning theft, and traitorous <i>intent</i> ,	III. iv. 58. 2
His steed eke seemd t' apply his steps to his <i>intent</i>	III. iv. 61. 9
He knockt his brest with desperate <i>intent</i> ,	III. vii. 20. 3
to reward my trusty true <i>intent</i> ,	III. vii. 55. 8
proseing of her first <i>intent</i> ,	III. xi. 50. 8
To shew the victors might and mercesse <i>intent</i>	III. xi. 52. 9
turning to herselfe, his fell <i>intent</i> ,	III. xii. 33. 3
met With dreadfull force and furious <i>intent</i> ,	IV. iii. 6. 6
so gave way unto his fell <i>intent</i> ;	IV. iii. 18. 7
his felonous <i>intent</i> Returning disappointed his desire,	IV. vi. 11. 6
With fell <i>intent</i> on him to bene ywroke;	IV. vi. 23. 3
To hide th' <i>intent</i> which in my heart did lurke,	IV. vii. 17. 3
messengers of his true meaning and <i>intent</i>	IV. viii. 13. 9
void of vile and treacherous <i>intent</i> ,	IV. viii. 30. 5
The more did she pursne her lewd <i>intent</i> ,	IV. viii. 35. 8
firmly following her first <i>intent</i>	IV. viii. 50. 8
Upon the sea to wreake his fell <i>intent</i> ;	IV. ix. 23. 4
loved not as these for like <i>intent</i> ,	IV. x. 26. 5
To follow his adventures first <i>intent</i> ,	V. iv. 3. 6
To joyne the combate with cruel <i>intent</i> ,	V. iv. 6. 6
drawing backe deceived their <i>intent</i> ;	V. iv. 24. 2
with fell <i>intent</i> And countenance fierce,	V. v. 5. 3
The trustie Mayd, conceiving her <i>intent</i> ,	V. v. 35. 1
Which speaches she applying to the scope Of her <i>intent</i> ,	V. v. 39. 9
from thy tongue thy hearts <i>intent</i> doth hold'.	V. vi. 10. 3
Of armed men comming with close <i>intent</i>	V. vi. 28. 7
With full <i>intent</i> t' avenge that villany	V. vi. 35. 4
rode him selfe upon his first <i>intent</i> ,	V. viii. 3. 6
'Then let not that' (said they) 'stay your <i>intent</i> ;	V. ix. 7. 8
his false <i>intent</i> to shade,	V. ix. 12. 7
To turne her eyes from his <i>intent</i> away;	V. ix. 13. 7
with constant firme <i>intent</i> For zeale of Justice,	V. ix. 49. 4
With dreadfull terror and with fell <i>intent</i> ;	V. xii. 17. 2
to misconstrue of a mans <i>intent</i> ,	V. xii. 34. 4
with vile tongue and venomous <i>intent</i>	VI. i. 8. 8
With full <i>intent</i> him cruelly to kill,	VI. iii. 49. 2
He to him turnd with furious <i>intent</i> ,	VI. vi. 27. 2
Willing to worke his villenous <i>intent</i>	VI. vi. 44. 4
ere his stroke attayned his <i>intent</i> ,	VI. viii. 15. 6
'If happie, then it is in this <i>intent</i> ,	VI. ix. 20. 2
usde him friendly for further <i>intent</i> ,	VI. x. 37. 7
But greedily her fell <i>intent</i> poursewth,	Am. xi. 7
A close <i>intent</i> at last to shew me grace;	Am. xxv. 10
With pure regard and spotlesse true <i>intent</i> ,	H.B. 212
Intentive. whilst she lent her <i>intentive</i> mind,	V. ix. 14. 1
Intents. reliefe, which given was to them for good <i>intents</i> :	I. iii. 17. 4
Her nathelesse Th' enchaunter finding fit for his <i>intents</i>	II. i. 22. 8
stirredst up th' Heroes high <i>intents</i> ,	III. iii. 2. 8
Interchanged. <i>interchanged</i> life unto them lent,	Ti. 387
strokes, . . . The whiles were <i>enterchaunged</i> twixt them two;	IV. iii. 17. 2
Interdeale. To learne the <i>enterdeale</i> of Princes strange,	Hub. 785
To treat with her, by way of <i>enterdeale</i> ,	V. viii. 21. 7
Interesse. May challenge ought in Heavens <i>interesse</i> ;	VII. vi. 33. 3
Interest. all is now repayd with <i>interest</i> againe,	VII. viii. 21. 9
Interlace. As roses did with lilies <i>interlace</i> ;	V. iii. 23. 5
Interlacing. Oft <i>interlacing</i> many a forged lie,	VI. xii. 33. 5
Internal. there sate <i>internall</i> (* <i>internall</i>) Payne,	II. vii. 21. 5
Cros-cuts the liver with <i>internall</i> smart,	III. x. 59. 8
Interrupted. <i>interrupted</i> all her other speache.	S.C. May 209
Interrupting. There <i>interrupting</i> him, a bonie swaine,	Col. 80
Intimate. to her he sought to <i>intimate</i> His inward grieffe,	III. ix. 30. 1
gan to <i>intimate</i> Each others grieffe with zeale affectionate,	VI. iii. 12. 4
Into (<i>partial list</i>).	
Sweetely sliding <i>into</i> the eyes of men,	Bel. ³ i. 2
beating downe . . . <i>Into</i> her mothers bosome,	Ro. xi. 12
See howe he venteth <i>into</i> the wynd;	S.C. F. 75
many han <i>into</i> mischiefe fall,	S.C. S. 147
Dido nis dead, but <i>into</i> heaven hent.	S.C. N. 169
high shoote up their heads <i>into</i> the skyes.	Gn. 192
Maide, . . . <i>Into</i> her silver howre the Sunne received;	Hub. 4
Transformed them, . . . <i>Into</i> one flowre	As. 184
drawne together <i>into</i> one	Col. 845
some him brought <i>into</i> a secret part,	I. ii. 5. 3
every way did seeke <i>into</i> his life;	II. v. 9. 2
him that raignd <i>into</i> his rowne thrust downe,	II. vii. 11. 8
it fell <i>into</i> that Fairies mind To aske	III. ii. 4. 4
lett him in <i>Into</i> the balefull house	III. v. 22. 3
shortly grew <i>into</i> outrageous fire;	III. vii. 16. 2
Note not be entertaingd . . . <i>Into</i> that Castle,	III. ix. 3. 4
<i>Into</i> the Martian field adowne descended	IV. v. 6. 8
allure such fondlings . . . <i>Into</i> her trap	VI. vi. 42. 4
golden haire <i>Into</i> their comely tresses dewly drest,	VI. xii. 15. 4
Intolerable. careles hear'st my <i>intollerable</i> cares.	Gn. 632
to avoyde th' <i>intollerable</i> stowre,	III. ix. 13. 1
Intrapped, Intreat. See Entrapped, Entreat.	
Intricate. dilate Their clasping armes in wanton wreathings	II. xii. 53. 9
<i>intricate</i> :	IV. xi. 21. 2
Deepe Indus, and Maeadon <i>intricate</i> ,	II. ii. 44. 4
Introid. *In which her royall presence is <i>introid</i> ;	III. v. 33. 8
Intuse. after having searcht the <i>intuse</i> deepe,	III. v. 33. 8
Inundation. after Nilus <i>inundation</i> , Infinite shapcs of creatures III. vi. 8. 7	

Inure. Ne to strong labour can it selfe <i>enure</i> :	Hub. 276
That doth ill cause or evill end <i>enure</i> ;	IV. ii. 29. 8
T' <i>enure</i> them selves to sufferance thereby,	V. vii. 9. 4
her eyes she doth <i>inure</i> ,	Am. xxi. 9
His dunghill thoughts . . . themselves <i>enure</i> To dirtie drosse, H.L. 183	
Inured. <i>Enur'd</i> to hardnesse and to homely fare,	IV. viii. 27. 6
Their hardned hearts, <i>enur'd</i> to blond and cruelty.	V. viii. 1. 9
Of many hainous crymes by her <i>enured</i> ;	V. ix. 39. 6
But yet the Prince so well <i>enured</i> was	VI. viii. 14. 1
Such haughty mynds, <i>enur'd</i> to hardy fight,	Am. xiv. 7
againe <i>enured</i> His former cruelty.	Epig. iv. 53
Invaide. he whose heart like sorrow did <i>invade</i>	As. 172
With fire and sword the region to <i>invade</i> :	I. xi. 14. 6
he it oft adventur'd to <i>invade</i>	I. xi. 49. 4
Now first to yield, now forcing to <i>invade</i> ;	II. ii. 25. 7
The shame and death, which will thee soone <i>invade</i> ?	II. vi. 39. 7
did deepe <i>invade</i> Into his head,	II. viii. 45. 4
Gan more the same frequent, and further to <i>invade</i>	II. x. 6. 9
gan the Hunnes and Picts <i>invade</i> this land,	II. x. 61. 6
Least that his Lord they should behinde <i>invade</i> ;	II. xi. 31. 5
he wents the Stygian realmes <i>invade</i>	II. xii. 41. 4
That never foms his kingdome might <i>invade</i> ,	III. ii. 21. 3
forreine Paynims which <i>invade</i> thy land.	III. iii. 27. 9
fearc did all <i>invade</i> ,	III. iv. 21. 4
<i>invade</i> The state of life out of the griesly shade.	III. vi. 37. 4
whiles sleepe their senses did <i>invade</i>	III. x. 46. 9
seeme too suddenly him to <i>invade</i>	III. xi. 8. 5
Foolhardy . . . so we a God <i>invade</i>	III. xi. 22. 9
the proud Bird . . . did her <i>invade</i> :	III. xi. 32. 7
With th' one his foes he threatend to <i>invade</i> ,	III. xii. 11. 7
Those be unquiet thoughts that carefull minds <i>invade</i>	IV. v. 35. 9
Whom without perill he cannot <i>invade</i>	IV. vi. 12. 5
With which in case thou canst him not <i>invade</i> ,	V. v. 49. 7
The gentle Aladine did earst <i>invade</i> ,	VI. iii. 8. 4
Out of their ambush broke, and gan him to <i>invade</i>	VI. v. 17. 9
The dwelling of these shepheards did <i>invade</i> ,	VI. x. 39. 7
to <i>invade</i> Now all unware,	VI. xi. 38. 5
Invaded. This land <i>invaded</i> with like violence,	II. x. 15. 6
By a strong Tyrant, who <i>invaded</i> has Her land,	V. x. 6. 8
Invader's. wall'd by nature gainst <i>invaders</i> wrong,	IV. x. 6. 3
Invades. Fast bound with serpents that him oft <i>invades</i> ;	Gn. 374
Invasion. Upon his fleshy corpse to make <i>invasion</i> :	Hub. 1090
Invegle. easy was t' <i>inveigle</i> weaker sight:	I. xii. 32. 5
Inveigled. <i>Inveigled</i> him to follow her desires unmeete.	I. vii. 60. 9
Invent. Bacehus merry fruit they did <i>invent</i> ,	I. vi. 15. 2
thousand waies <i>invent</i> To feede her foolish humour	II. vi. 3. 8
Till him alive or dead she did <i>invent</i>	III. v. 10. 4
Fie on the man that did it first <i>invent</i>	IV. v. 18. 6
At last, when as no meanes he could <i>invent</i> ,	IV. xii. 16. 1
to <i>invent</i> Which way he enter might	V. ii. 20. 8
Well therefore did the antique world <i>invent</i>	V. vii. 2. 1
she would streightwayes <i>invent</i> How to deprave	V. xii. 34. 2
fouly rayle with all she could <i>invent</i> ;	V. xii. 40. 2
By all the courteous meanes he could <i>invent</i> ;	VI. v. 32. 6
The villaine stayd not answer to <i>invent</i> ,	VI. viii. 8. 1
With all kind courtesies he could <i>invent</i> ;	VI. ix. 34. 6
by that count, which lovers books <i>invent</i> ,	Am. lx. 9
ye mote <i>invent</i> Som hevenly wit,	Am. lxxvii. 6
How vainly then doe ydle wits <i>invent</i> ,	H.B. 64
Invented. Such mournfull tunes were never since <i>invented</i>	T.M. 12
Such as that prudent Romane well <i>invented</i> ,	IV. ii. 2. 7
the antique wizarde well <i>invented</i>	IV. xii. 2. 1
Ay me, that ever guyle in wemen was <i>invented</i> !	V. xi. 50. 9
Invention. Muse, full of high thoughts <i>invention</i> ,	Col. 446
Invest. Cannot find one this girdle to <i>invest</i>	IV. v. 18. 5
Inviolable. bound them with <i>invulnerable</i> hands;	IV. x. 35. 4
Inviolatc. 'There chast Alceste lives <i>invulnerable</i> ,	Gn. 425
Inviolated. to preserve <i>invulnerable</i> right	V. x. 2. 3
Invisible. hat . . . Which maketh him <i>invisible</i> in sight,	Hub. 1280
Invite. began Him to <i>invite</i> unto his simple home;	VI. ix. 16. 4
Invulnerable. He was <i>invulnerable</i> made by Magicke leare.	VI. iv. 4. 9
Inward. breathing furie from his <i>inward</i> gall	Bel. ³ xiv. 11
With <i>inward</i> ruth and deare affection,	Van. xii. 3
Hearc, then, my paine and <i>inward</i> agonie.	Hub. 58
tell the anguish of my <i>inward</i> smart,	T.M. 422
do my soule with <i>inward</i> grieffe infest:	Ti. 460
through <i>inward</i> sorrowe wexen faint,	Ti. 472
With <i>inward</i> anguish and great grieffe opprest:	As. 206
t' expresse their <i>inward</i> woe,	As. Interl. 225
full of <i>inward</i> feare,	Col. 228
allcies wide, With footing worne, and leading <i>inward</i> farr.	I. i. 7. 8
the Maple seeldom <i>inward</i> sound.	I. i. 9. 9
And wast his <i>inward</i> gall with deepe despight,	I. ii. 6. 4
still be strove to cloke his <i>inward</i> bale,	I. ix. 16. 3
<i>Inward</i> corruption and infected sin,	I. x. 25. 2
With heat, toyle, wounds, armes, smart, and <i>inward</i> fire,	I. xi. 28. 2
to quake Through <i>inward</i> feare,	II. i. 9. 4
His stont courage to stoupe, and shew his <i>inward</i> paine.	II. i. 42. 9
Mammon emmovd was with <i>inward</i> wrath;	II. vii. 51. 1
prickt with guiltie shame And <i>inward</i> grieffe,	II. viii. 44. 3
And stared ghastly; some for <i>inward</i> shame,	II. xii. 86. 4
by long triall of the <i>inward</i> grieffe	III. i. 54. 3
from like <i>inward</i> fire that outward smoke had steemd.	III. i. 55. 9
her wound still <i>inward</i> freshly hledd,	III. i. 56. 3
gan ransack fast His <i>inward</i> partes,	III. v. 48. 5
The <i>inward</i> smoke, that did before but steeme,	III. viii. 26. 4
to her he sought to intimate His <i>inward</i> grieffe,	III. ix. 30. 2
Shewing desire her <i>inward</i> flame to slake.	III. ix. 31. 4
Twixt <i>inward</i> doole and felonous despight:	III. x. 17. 6
Long thus he chawd the cud of <i>inward</i> grieffe,	III. x. 18. 1

Inward—Continued.

- inward* wounds of dolours dart III. xii. 16. 9
his heart Was thrild with *inward* griele: IV. i. 49. 7
through *inward* griele or willful scorne IV. viii. 15. 5
T' expresse the meaning of the *inward* mind, IV. viii. 26. 2
poynsons spirit sent From *inward* parts, IV. viii. 26. 4
inward grudge filld his heroicke brest: IV. ix. 32. 4
That none mote have access, nor *inward* fare, IV. x. 6. 4
In generation seeke to quench their *inward* fire IV. x. 46. 9
languish of some *inward* thought, IV. xii. 25. 7
reading it with *inward* loathfulness, IV. xii. 32. 8
her private fire, which boyld Her *inward* brest, V. v. 53. 8
Chawing the end of griele and *inward* paine, V. vi. 19. 2
By outward shew her *inward* sence desining: V. vii. 8. 3
With *inward* griele and malice did against them swell. V. vii. 10. 9
teare Her flesh for felnesse, which she *inward* hid: V. xii. 32. 4
not in outward shows, but *inward* thoughts defynd. VI. Pr. 5. 9
hearts dismay and *inward* dolour queld, VI. i. 18. 3
pears Her stubborn hart with *inward* deepe effect. VI. i. 45. 4
Burning with *inward* rancour and despight, VI. v. 18. 2
he sighed deepe for *inward* tye: VI. v. 24. 1
ranceling *inward* with unruly stounds, VI. vi. 5. 3
For all that shame, which kindled *inward* hate: VI. vii. 2. 7
inward shame of her uncomely case She did conceive, VI. viii. 51. 1
bred Of th' *inward* bale of my love-pined hart; Am. ii. 2
io my selfe, my *inward* selfe, I meane, Am. xlv. 3
The *inward* languor of my wounded hart, Am. l. 10
The *inward* beauty of her lively spright, Epith. 186
Move such affection in the *inward* mynd, H.B. 76
Which they have written in their *inward* ey; H.H.B. 285
- Inwardly.** *inwardly* it festreth sore, S.C. Mar. 101
pestilence, That mortall mindes doth *inwardly* infect T.M. 484
Did tickle *inwardly* in everie vaine; Mu. 394
inwardly he chawed his owne maw I. iv. 30. 5
Disarmd, disgraste, and *inwardly* dismayde; I. vi. 11. 6
As Lion, . . . Mourne *inwardly*, II. i. 42. 7
Rancelled so sore, and festred *inwardly*, II. iv. 23. 3
Whereof she seemes ashamed *inwardly*: III. iii. 20. 7
flam'd with zeale of vengeance *inwardly*, V. i. 14. 7
Griev'd to the soule, and groning *inwardly*, V. iv. 22. 8
his great hart gan *inwardly* to swell V. v. 10. 5
With great admiraunce *inwardly* was moved, V. x. 39. 4
and groaned *inwardly*, To thinke of this ill state VI. iii. 11. 5
His heart with vengeance *inwardly* did swell, VI. iii. 34. 8
that same Ladies hurt . . . was *inwardly* usound. VI. iv. 16. 9
And feele such joy and pleasure *inwardly*, H.H.B. 264
- Inwoven.** *Enwoven* with an Yvie-winding trayle: Mu. 299
in thy colours bright West there *enwoven*, III. xi. 36. 2
all her gowne *Enwoven* was with gold, IV. x. 31. 9
So cunningly *enwoven* were, IV. xi. 27. 4
- Io.** the Graces seemed all to sing, *Hymen Io Hymen!* I. i. 48. 8
Hymen, io Hymen, Hymen, they do shout; Epith. 140
Then *Io*, triumph! H.B. 267
- Iola's.** How for *Iola's* sake he did apply His mightie hands V. v. 24. 3
- Ionic.** After th' *Ionicke*, Atticke, Doricke guise; Ro. xxix. 3
- Iphimedia.** He loved eke *Iphimedia* deare, III. xi. 42. 1
- Ire.** his proude heart is fld with fretting *ire*: Fan. x. 10
kindle coales of conteck and *yre*, S.C. S. 86
with sterne lookes to threaten kindled *yre*. Gn. 264
feare and *yre* Had blent so much his sense, Gn. 310
from th' Argoliek ships with furious *yre* Gn. 495
he . . . would have slaine them in his furious *ire*, I. ii. 5. 8
bath thee hither brought to taste mine *yre?* I. iii. 39. 3
All these, and many evils moe haunt *ire*, I. iv. 35. 6
Therewith redoubled was his raging *yre*, I. v. 10. 4
fld her hidden eaves with stormie *yre*, I. vii. 9. 5
the Gyaunt . . . all enrag'd with smart and frantick *yre*, I. viii. 17. 8
death was dew to him that had provokt Gods *ire*. I. ix. 50. 9
So flam'd his eyne with rage and rancorous *yre*: I. xi. 14. 7
fraught with rancour and engorged *yre*, I. xi. 40. 5
with fierce *yre* And zealous haste II. i. 13. 1
By which she triumphes over *yre* and pride, II. ii. 31. 6
with dredd Majestie and awfull *yre*, II. iii. 23. 8
bitt his tawny beard to shew his raging *yre*. II. iv. 15. 9
I, breathing *yre*, Sore chauffed at my stay II. iv. 32. 6
Headed with *yre* and vengeable despight, II. iv. 46. 2
His steed was bloody red, and fomed *yre*, II. v. 2. 8
wel nigh molt his hart in raging *yre*: II. v. 8. 5
quench the bronnd of his conceived *yre*: II. vi. 27. 6
satisfy The greedy hunger of revenging *yre*, II. viii. 15. 4
The cause of their dissention and outrageous *yre*. III. i. 23. 9
on their Paynim foes avenge their rancelled *ire*. III. iii. 36. 9
with proud envy and indignant *yre* III. iv. 47. 3
So them with bitter words he stird to bloodie *yre*. III. v. 15. 9
with faire treaty pacifide their *yre*. III. ix. 17. 2
To stirre up strife twixt love and spight and *ire*, IV. ii. 11. 8
Against her rode, full of despieous *ire*, IV. vi. 11. 4
Gnawing her nayles for felnesse and for *yre*, IV. viii. 23. 8
With curses vaine in his avengefull *ire*; IV. viii. 40. 3
They from them selves gan turne their furious *ire*, IV. ix. 29. 3
Beare off the burden of her raging *yre*: V. v. 16. 4
Which breaking open with indignant *ire*, V. vii. 37. 4
Nought may abide the tempest of his *yre*; V. xi. 58. 8
backstarting with disdainefull *yre* V. xi. 61. 5
th' unrighteous *ire* . . . had given him his owne due hire? VI. ii. 13. 8
Tell me what worlds despight, or heavens *yre*, VI. v. 23. 7
with his dreadfull instrument of *yre* VI. viii. 15. 2
Fearlesse of foes, or fortunes wraekfull *yre* VI. ix. 27. 7
all the stormes of fortunes former *yre* Were turnd, VI. xii. 10. 4
great Prometheus tasting of our *ire*, VII. vi. 29. 7

Ire—Continued.

- With hardned frosts of former winters *ire*, VII. vii. 11. 4
Upon a Lyon raging yet with *ire* Vtt. vii. 36. 3
Will builde an altar to appease her *yre*; Am. xxii. 10
the gods, in their revengefull *yre*, Am. xxviii. 11
make the matter to avenge her *yre*: Am. xxviii. 2
In my true love did stirre up coles of *yre*; Am. lxxxv. 8
Love relented their rebellious *yre*. H.L. 84
to provoke the *yre* Of damned fiends, H.L. 234
Kindled the flame of His consuming *yre*, H.H.L. 86
The instruments of his avenging *yre*. H.H.B. 182
- Ireland.** In Fraunce and *Ireland* left a famous gage; Ded.Son.xiv.11
Jett or Marble far from *Ireland* brought; II. ix. 24. 3
A seate in *Ireland* safely to remayne, II. x. 41. 8
having with huge mightinesse *Ireland* subdewd, III. iii. 33. 6
when *Ireland* florished in fame Of wealths VII. vi. 38. 1
- Irena.** the Lady, which *Irena* hight, V. i. 4. 1
oppress The faire *Irena* with his foule misdeede, V. i. 13. 4
whilome did attend On faire *Irene* V. xi. 37. 7
For faire *Irena*, whom they loved deare: V. xii. 10. 6
running all with greedie joyfulness To faire *Irena*, V. xii. 24. 6
having freed *Irena* from distresse, V. xii. 27. 8
For freeing from their snares *Irena* thrall: V. xii. 37. 5
- Irena's.** Artegal trayn'd in Justice lore *Irenas* quest pursewd; V. i. Arg.
to worke *Irenas* frandisement, V. xi. 36. 4
to trie the right Of fayre *Irenas* cause V. xii. 8. 9
the dismall day Appointed for *Irenas* death V. xii. 11. 2
Such was *Irenas* countenance, such her case, V. xi. 13. 7
- Ires.** By all meanes seeking to asswage their *ires*; V. iv. 4. 7
- Iris.** the proud Pavone . . . or *Iris* bright, III. i. 47. 8
- Iris's.** so manie sundrie colours arre In *Iris* bowe; Mu. 93
- Irish.** As when two billowes in the *Irish* soundes, IV. i. 42. 1
Ne thence the *Irish* Rivers absent were, IV. xi. 40. 1
- Irketh.** 'Now sure it *yrketh* mee, VI. x. 29. 2
- Irks.** despite, That *yrkes* each gentle heart Col. 906
Yt *yrkes* me leave thee in this wofull state, III. viii. 43. 8
what I was it *irkes* me to reherse; IV. vii. 15. 1
- Irksome.** so let your *yrksome* yells augment. S.C. Au. 178
dull wearines . . . Having yrockt asleepe his *irkesome*
spright, I. i. 55. 5
Yrkesome of life, and too long lingring night. I. ii. 6. 5
One day, nigh wearie of the *yrkesome* way, I. xi. 4. 1
faint through *yrkesome* wearines, III. vi. 7. 1
He therein saw that *yrkesome* sight, III. viii. 31. 3
At last with *irkesome* trouble she abrayd; III. x. 50. 1
what filth and ordure . . . Were *yrkesome* to report; VI. xi. 24. 6
- Iron.** Semed, the senselesse *iron* dyd feare, S.C. F. 205
iron bands aboard The Pontick sea Gn. 46
Girt with long snakes, and thousand *iron* chaynes, Gn. 626
This *iron* world (that same he weeping sayes) Hub. 254
iron sides that sighing may endure, T.M. 119
'The sevenfold *iron* gates of grislie Hell, Ti. 372
his life from *iron* death assure, Mu. 59
through their *iron* sides . . . Does seeke to perce; I. ii. 17. 5
a courser . . . the sharpe *iron* did for anger eat, I. iii. 33. 5
beot his speare, and spurd his horse with *iron* heele. I. iii. 34. 9
he perced . . . With thrilling point of deadly *iron* brand, I. iii. 42. 7
Two *iron* coffers hong on either side, I. iv. 27. 3
The *iron* walles to ward their blowes are weak and fraile. I. v. 6. 9
The Sarazin . . . heaped blowes like *iron* hammers great; I. v. 7. 2
Before the dore her *iron* charet stood, I. v. 20. 6
to her *iron* wagon she betakes, I. v. 28. 1
With which her *iron* wheeles did them affray, I. v. 30. 4
The trembling ghosts . . . Chattring their *iron* teeth, I. v. 32. 6
Wyld beastes in *iron* yokes he would compell; I. v. 26. 2
that divelish *iron* Engin, wrought In deepest Hell, I. vii. 13. 1
An *iron* brest, and back of scaly bras, I. vii. 17. 8
The *iron* rowels into frothy fome he bitt. I. vii. 37. 9
in my hart his *iron* arrow steep, I. vii. 39. 5
At last he came unto an *iron* doore, I. viii. 37. 3
Which shaking off, he rent that *iron* dore I. viii. 39. 5
this lesson deare Deepe written in my heart with *iron* pen, I. viii. 44. 8
bitter Penaunce, with an *iron* whip, I. x. 27. 1
Three rancous of *iron* teeth emranged were, I. xi. 13. 2
Upon his crest the hardned *iron* fell, I. xi. 24. 4
clapt his *iron* wings as victor he did dwell. I. xi. 31. 9
glaucing fire out of the *iron* plaid, I. xi. 42. 5
bound him hand and foote with *iron* chains; I. xii. 36. 2
on his shield like *iron* sledges bet: II. ii. 22. 4
Thereon an *iron* lock did fasten II. iv. 12. 9
both his feet in fetters to an *iron* raeke, II. iv. 14. 9
With hundred *iron* chaines he did him bind, II. iv. 15. 1
his great *iron* teeth he still did grind II. iv. 15. 3
Captiv'd eternally in *iron* mewes II. v. 27. 8
Deepe in their flesh, quite through the *iron* walles, II. vi. 29. 8
'If ever love of Lady did empierce Your *iron* brestes, II. vi. 33. 2
His *iron* cote, all overgrowne with rust, II. vii. 4. 1
The one in hand an *iron* whip did strayne, II. vii. 21. 7
Did alwaies sore, beating his *iron* wings; II. vii. 23. 2
huge great *iron* chests, and coffers strong, II. vii. 30. 2
they came unto an *iron* dore, II. vii. 31. 2
the dying bronnds repayre With *iron* tonges, II. vii. 36. 4
In his right hand an *iron* club he held, II. vii. 40. 6
him so sore smott with his *iron* mace, II. xi. 34. 8
such ghastly noyse of *iron* chaines III. iii. 9. 2
The one of *iron*, the other of bright gold, III. vi. 31. 3
She caught in hand an huge great *iron* mace, III. vii. 40. 1
He heard him up and loosd his *iron* bands, III. vii. 46. 6
It is not *iron* bandes, nor hundred eyes, III. ix. 7. 4
kept th' *iron* dore fast bard, III. xi. 31. 6

Iron—Continued.

- Another *iron* dore, on which was writ, III. xi. 54. 7
 that *iron* wicket open flew, III. xii. 3. 3
 her small waste girl rownd with *iron* bands III. xii. 30. 8
 did his *iron* brood so fast applie, IV. iii. 25. 7
 they heard the sound Of many *iron* hammers IV. v. 33. 7
 to small purpose *iron* wedges made; IV. v. 35. 8
 rap Upon his headpeece with his *iron* mall; IV. v. 42. 4
 A paire of red-whot *iron* tongs did take IV. v. 44. 2
 What *iron* courage ever could endure IV. vi. 17. 1
 his massie *iron* mace Betwixt him and his hurt IV. viii. 43. 6
 gnasht his *iron* tuskes at that displeasing sight IV. x. 33. 9
 neither *iron* barres, nor brasen locke, IV. xi. 3. 3
 In her great *iron* charret wonts to ride, IV. xi. 28. 2
 tameth stubborn youth With *iron* bit, IV. xii. 13. 4
 she left her groome An *iron* man, V. i. 12. 2
 His name was Talus, made of *iron* mould, V. i. 12. 6
 in his hand an *iron* flaele did hold, V. i. 12. 8
 streight he after sent His *iron* page, V. i. 20. 2
 Him in his *iron* paw he seized had; V. i. 22. 2
 Upon his *iron* collar griped fast, V. ii. 14. 4
 with his *iron* flaele at it let flie, V. ii. 21. 2
 entreat that *iron* man below To cease his outrage, V. ii. 22. 5
 layd on load with his huge *iron* flaele, V. ii. 24. 2
 that great *iron* groome, his gard and government. V. iv. 3. 9
 Fast bound on every side with *iron* bands, V. iv. 5. 2
 with few sowces of his *iron* flaele V. iv. 24. 6
 Those *iron* letters wherewith he was gyv'd, V. iv. 35. 3
 that mighty *iron* man . . . Them sorely vext, V. iv. 44. 1
 With his great *iron* sledge doth strongly on it beat. V. v. 7. 9
 As if she had an *iron* anvile beene, V. v. 8. 2
 He with his *iron* flaele amongst them thondred, V. v. 19. 2
 Cold *iron* chaines with which let him be tide; V. v. 50. 8
 many *iron* bands on him to lade: V. v. 54. 7
 The *iron* man . . . did inly chill and quake, V. vi. 9. 4
 (sayd then the *iron* man) V. vi. 16. 1
 to lay about With his rude *iron* flaele, V. vi. 30. 2
 chiefly by that *iron* page he ghest, V. vi. 34. 3
 when they of that *iron* man had told, V. vii. 25. 8
 He with his *iron* flaele did thresh so thin, V. vii. 35. 7
 She for that *iron* prison did enquire, V. vii. 37. 2
 (With *iron* wheeles and hookes arm'd dreadfully, V. viii. 28. 5
 they did draw The *iron* charret, V. viii. 41. 6
 Amongst the *iron* hookes and graples keene V. viii. 42. 6
 Whose top was arm'd with many an *iron* hooke, V. ix. 11. 2
 his *iron* man he sent To follow him; V. ix. 16. 1
 he with his *iron* flayle Gan drive at him V. ix. 19. 2
 With a strong *iron* chaine and collar bound, V. ix. 33. 6
 any *iron* eyes to see it would agrize, V. x. 28. 9
 with his huge great *iron* axe gan hew V. xi. 5. 3
 that *iron* man With his huge flaele V. xi. 47. 6
 chiefly Talus with his *iron* flayle, V. xi. 59. 4
 Nathlesse the *iron* man did still pursue V. xi. 65. 1
 All armed in a cote of *iron* plate V. xii. 14. 3
 through the *iron* walles their way they rent, V. xii. 17. 7
 did his *iron* axe so nimble wield, V. xii. 19. 7
 that same *iron* man, which could reveale All hidden crimes, V. xii. 26. 5
 Would her have chastiz'd with his *iron* flaele, V. xii. 43. 3
 That *iron* heart it hardly could sustaine: V. i. 30. 6
 Made all of rusty *iron* ranckling sore, V. i. 9. 3
 in his hand a mighty *iron* club he bore, V. i. vii. 43. 9
 with his *iron* batton which he bore V. i. vii. 46. 3
 with his *iron* club to ground him strooke; V. i. vii. 48. 4
 In *iron* chaines of liberty bereft, V. i. viii. 1. 4
 with his *iron* club preparing way, V. i. viii. 8. 2
 All set with *iron* teeth in raunges twaine, V. i. xii. 26. 7
 he tooke a muzzel strong Of surest *iron*, V. i. xii. 34. 3
 Against his will fast bound in *iron* chaine, V. i. xii. 35. 3
 he broke his *iron* chaine, V. i. xii. 38. 8
 The hardest *iron* soone doth mollify; Am. xxxii. 2
 Her hart more harde then *iron* Am. xxxii. 6
Iron-braced. hurling high his *iron* braced arme, II. v. 7. 5
Iron-coated. Disarmed all of *iron*-coated Plate; I. vii. 2. 8
Iron-headed. His *iron*-headed spade tho making cleene, Gn. 653
Iron-rust. preserv'd from *iron* rust Of rude oblivion V. iv. 2. 7
 Titans heames . . . in darknesse, duld with *iron* rust, VI. iii. 13. 7
Irons. See Plough-Irons.
Iron-studded. Whose steale was *iron*-studded, but not long, V. xii. 14. 8
Irrenowned. end their daies with *irrenowned* shame, II. i. 23. 4
Irrevocable. Ne can thy *irrevocable* desteny bee wefte, III. iv. 36. 9
 sith that he is gone *irrevocable*, VI. ii. 15. 1
Irus. What oddes twixt *irus* and old Inachus, T.M. 447
Is (partial list). See **It's, What's, Where's.**
 Loe all *is* nought but flying vanitie, Bel.' i. 11
 Y's love such pinching payne to them S.C. Ap. 18
 The wastefull hylls . . . *Is* a playne overture, S.C. Jul. 28
 shrieking sound Y's signe of dreery death, S.C. Au. 174
 Most wretched he, that *is* and cannot tell, Col. 659
 'Where *is*,' (said Satyrane) 'that Paynims sonne, I. vi. 39. 5
 For she it *is*, that did my Lord Bethrall, I. viii. 28. 6
 Such *is* the face of falshood: I. viii. 49. 4
 nothing *is* but that which he hath seene? II. Pr. 3. 5
 all the wealth which *is*, or was of yore, II. vii. 31. 7
 Hard by the gates of hell her dwelling *is*; IV. i. 20. 1
 Ne any *is* that may him now restraine, VI. xii. 40. 3
I-same. in a hag all sorts of seeds *ysame*, VII. vii. 32. 7
Ishmael. though beyond the Africk *Ishmael* . . . he were, III. iii. 6. 7
Isis. The Ouze, whom men doe *Isis* rightly name; IV. xi. 24. 7
 Britomart comes to *Isis* Church, V. vii. Arg.
 His wife was *Isis*; V. vii. 3. 1

Isis—Continued.

- To shew that *Isis* doth the Moore portend; V. vii. 4. 7
 Under the wings of *Isis* all that night; V. vii. 12. 2
 as she was doing sacrifice To *Isis*, V. vii. 13. 2
Isis' under *Isis* fecte doth sleepe for ever; V. vii. 22. 7
Island. An *island*, which the first to west was showne, Col. 271
 Within a wandring *Island* . . . her dwelling is, II. i. 51. 5
 come unto an *Island* waste and voyd, II. vi. 11. 3
 Soone shee that *Island* far behind her lette, II. vi. 18. 8
 Ne was it *Island* then, II. x. 5. 5
 this sweet *Island* never conquered, II. x. 47. 7
 they in an *Island* did espy II. xii. 27. 5
 they driven were Into an *Island* spatiuous and brode, III. ix. 49. 2
 it was seated in an *Island* strong, IV. x. 6. 1
 like an *Island* fayre, IV. xi. 44. 3
 since the salvage *Island* I did leave, VI. i. 9. 1
 their dwelling in a little *Island* was, VI. x. 41. 6
Island's. Within the compasse of that *Islands* space; IV. x. 21. 2
 To meeete her at the salvage *Islands* syde, V. xi. 39. 3
 fairest Hill That was in all this holy *Islands* hights) VII. vi. 37. 7
Islands. far off they many *Islandes* spy II. xii. 10. 6
 those same *Islands*, seeming now and than, II. xii. 11. 3
 are they hight The Wandring *Islands*, II. xii. 11. 7
Islands, which doe fleet In the wide sea, II. xii. 14. 3
 the six *Islands*, comprovinciall . . . unto great Britaince, III. iii. 32. 6
 warlike people which the Britaince *Islands* hold: IV. xi. 15. 9
 Two *Islands*, which ye there before you see V. iv. 7. 5
 whose father hight The Lord of Many *Islands*, VI. xii. 4. 2
Islands' Of all that beare the British *Islands* name, VII. iv. 38. 3
Isle. Great Ladie of the greatest *Isle*, I. Pr. 4. 3
 Till they arrived in that pleasaunt *Ile*, II. vi. 22. 3
 'As th' *Isle* of Delos whylome, II. xii. 13. 1
 Bee freshly kindled in the fruitfull *Ile* Of Mona, III. iii. 48. 4
 She with her brings into a secret *Ile*, III. vii. 50. 6
 sayling thence to th' *isle* of Paros came, III. ix. 36. 9
 Phidias did make in Paphos *Isle* of yore, IV. x. 40. 4
 that same other *Isle*, that greater bredth now beares, V. iv. 7. 9
 Her weary barke at last upon mine *Isle* did rest, V. iv. 11. 9
 Arrived in this *Isle*, though hare and blunt, VI. xi. 9. 5
Ismael. See **Ishmael.**
Isope. See **Hyssop.**
Issa. See **Issa.**
Isse. He loved *Isse* for his dearest Dame, III. xi. 39. 1
Issue. That none might enter but with *issue* hard: Hub. 1116
 it must needs to *issue* come? Mui. 227
 had no *issue* male him to succeed, II. x. 27. 2
 This good king shortly without *issee*w dide, II. x. 54. 1
 wanting *yssee*w male, II. x. 61. 1
 th' utmost *yssee*w of his owne decay, II. xi. 41. 5
 Then shall he *issee*w forth with dreadfull might III. iii. 29. 8
 'Whereat Cadwallin wroth shall forth *issee*w, III. iii. 39. 1
 To finde some *issue* thence; III. v. 3. 2
 Untill that it an *issee*w forth may finde: III. ix. 15. 2
 watch that none should enter nor *issee*w: III. xi. 31. 7
 More easie *issee*w now then entrance late She found; III. xii. 43. 1
 none to *issue* forth when one is in; IV. i. 20. 8
 a tryall Of the bad *issue* of his counsell vaine, IV. ii. 6. 2
 that none Might *issue* forth, IV. vii. 20. 6
 after them the royall *issue* came, IV. xi. 12. 6
 all the world have with their *issue* fild? IV. xi. 17. 2
 To enter in, or *issue* forth below; IV. xii. 15. 4
 Did forth *issue* all ready for the fight: V. vii. 27. 8
 Did *issue* forth gainst all that warlike rout V. viii. 50. 2
 when as the captive carle Should *issue* forth, V. ix. 9. 2
 Latonaes childrens wrath that all her *issue* wasted, V. x. 7. 9
 for her entrailes made an open way To *issue* forth; V. xi. 31. 4
 Talus into the sea did forth *issee*w V. xii. 5. 4
 how to *issue* forth in waies untryde, VI. i. 6. 4
 Did *issue* forth to meeete his foe afore; VI. i. 32. 7
 To weat what *issue* would thereof hetyde: VI. iii. 47. 2
 a Capias Should *issue* forth VI. vii. 35. 5
 That fruitful *issue* may to you afford, Proth. 104
Issued. *issee*w'd forth on shore; II. vi. 24. 2
 Shee forth *issee*w'd with a goodly traine II. ix. 17. 7
 She forth *issee*w'd, and on her journey went: III. ix. 19. 2
 remounting to his steed He forth *issee*w'd: III. ix. 15. 2
 forth *yssee*w'd, . . . a grave personage III. xii. 3. 5
 a joyous fellowship *issee*w'd Of Minstrales III. xii. 5. 3
 the brave Maid . . . *Issee*w'd forth, III. xii. 27. 6
 lightly *issee*w'd forth to take his lot, IV. iv. 33. 7
 forth *issee*w'd To have rencountred him IV. vi. 3. 1
 forth the sad Aemylia *issee*w'd, IV. vii. 34. 1
 Streight forth *issee*w'd a Knight all arm'd to prooffe, IV. x. 9. 6
 first of all *issee*w'd Sir Marimell, V. iii. 4. 6
 forth *issee*w'd, And unto all himselte there open shewed, V. iii. 20. 4
 She forth *yssee*w'd out of her loathed bowre, V. vi. 35. 3
 he forth *issee*w'd Unto that Lady, V. x. 38. 6
 forth *issee*w'd From under th' Altars smooke A dreadfull feend V. xi. 22. 4
 The Salvage forth out of the wood *issee*w'd VI. vii. 23. 8
 Then forth *issee*w'd (great goddess) great dame Nature VII. vii. 5. 1
 forth *issee*w'd the Seasons of the yeare, VII. vii. 28. 1
 heavens gate (whence all the gods *issee*w'd) VII. vii. 45. 7
Issues. Whenceforth *issues* a warlike steed in sight, Mui. 316
 No bloodie *issues* nor no leprosy, Col. 313
Issuing. that gay payre, *issee*wing on the shore, II. vi. 11. 6
 With his gay Squyre *issee*wing did espye, II. xi. 17. 8
 Thence streames of purple blood *issee*wing rife IV. iii. 12. 8
 Then Talus forth *issuing* from the tent V. iv. 50. 5
 All arm'd to point, *issuing* forth apace, V. x. 34. 2
 forth *issuing* with his scouts afore, V. xii. 6. 8

Issuing—Continued.

From those high Towers this noble Lord issuing *Proth.* 163
Ister. Faire *Ister*, flowing from the mountaine hie *IV.* xi. 20. 5
It (*partial list*). See **Be it, Itself**.
 I saw the fish (if fish I may it cleepe) *Fan.* v. 2
 alas *yt* is already donne *S.C.* Ja. 30
 Ill might it prosper that ill gotten was; *Hub.* 1149
 it seems that some celestiall rage *Col.* 823
 that charme from thee forwardd *itt*: *I.* ii. 18. 4
 every breath of heaven shaked *itt*: *I.* iv. 6. 7
 'Tt was my chaunce . . . There for to find *I.* vii. 47. 1
 It lov'd it selfe, because it selfe was faire; *H.H.L.* 29
Italian. Along the bankes of the *Italian* streame *Bel.* v. 4
Italy. Borne of fayre Inogence of *Italy*; *II.* x. 13. 5
Itched. although it *itched* naught: *V.* xii. 30. 4
Itis. Calling on *Itis*, *Itis!* evermore, *Gn.* 402
It's (*partial list*).
 It's like a corse *Ro.* v. 7
 Yt's time to hast us homeward *S.C.* Mar. 117
 With mery thing *its* good to medle saddle *S.C.* Au. 144
yts time to be gone *S.C.* Au. 198
 Its hard to read: *Gn.* 303
 Its an hard case *Hub.* 369
 For not so great, . . . It's now a dayes, *Hub.* 448
 Such helpesse harmes *yts* better hidden keep, *I.* vii. 39. 7
 Where ease abownds *yt's* eath to doe amis: *II.* iii. 40. 5
 Its now so farre from that which then it was, *VI.* Pr. 5. 2
Itself (*partial list*).
 Her power *it selfe* against *it selfe* did arme; *Ro.* xxi. 10
 To tempt the cause *it selfe* for to bevray, *I.* vii. 38. 8
 Echoes three aunswer'd *it selfe* againe: *I.* viii. 4. 4
 Shamefastnes *it selfe* is shee! *II.* ix. 43. 9
 When good was onely for *it selfe* desyred, *V.* Pr. 3. 6
 thy hand too bold *it selfe* embrewed in blood *VI.* i. 7. 3
 even *itselfe* is mov'd, as wizards saine: *VII.* vii. 55. 7
 It lov'd *it selfe*, because *it selfe* was faire; *H.H.L.* 29
it selfe begot, Like to *it selfe* his eldest sonne *H.H.L.* 30. 31
Iulus. His sonne *Iulus* did from thence depart *III.* ix. 43. 5
Ivory. raise up on pillars of *Ivorie*, *Bel.* iv. 1
 seates and benches shone as *yvorie* (*ivorie*!); *Bel.* xii. 9
 raysde upon *yvorie* pillowes [text, pillowes] tall, *Bel.* iv. 1
 Made all of Heben and white *Ivorie* (*Ivorie*!); *Pet.* ii. 2
 Theyr *yvory* Luyts and Tamburins forgoe, *S.C.* Jun. 59
 Playing on *yvorie* harp with silver strong *Gn.* 16
 Made of golde and costlie *yvorie*, *Ti.* 605
 The one faire fram'd of burnisht *Ivory*, *I.* i. 40. 2
 backe returning by the *Ivorie* dore, *I.* i. 44. 6
yvory sheath, yearv'd with curious slights, *I.* vii. 30. 7
 she sitting in an *yvory* chayre *I.* x. 31. 9

Ivory—Continued.

princely gifts of *yvory* and gold, *I.* xii. 12. 6
 Her *yvorie* forehead, full of bountie brave, *II.* iii. 24. 1
 her became, as polisht *yvory* *II.* ix. 41. 6
 Yt framed was of precious *yvory*, *II.* xii. 44. 1
 seemd the waves were into *yvory* . . . sent; *II.* xii. 45. 3
yvory into the waves were sent; *II.* xii. 45. 4
 th' *yvorie* in golden mantle gownd: *II.* xii. 67. 5
 her pure *yvory* Into a cleare Carnation suddene dyde; *III.* iii. 20. 2
 Gold, amber, *yvorie*, perles, owches, rings, *III.* iv. 23. 6
 Dropped adowne upon her *yvory* brest: *III.* viii. 35. 4
 naked, as nett *yvory* *III.* xii. 20. 1
 all the others pavement were with *yvory* spilt *IV.* x. 5. 9
 Whose *yvorie* shoulders weren covered all, *IV.* xi. 11. 7
 an Altar framed Of costly *Ivory* *V.* x. 28. 3
 when her face Like the faire *yvory* shining they did see, *VI.* viii. 37. 3
 Her *yvorie* neck; her ablaster brest; *VI.* viii. 42. 1
 the crowne, which Ariadne wore Upon her *yvory* forehead, *VI.* x. 13. 2
 Chaumt to espy upon her *yvory* chest The rosie marke, *VI.* xii. 15. 5
 Her sitting on an *Ivory* throne shee found, *VII.* vi. 9. 1
 let her selfe into that *Ivory* throne; *VII.* vi. 11. 2
 If *yvorie*, her forehead *Ivory* weene; *Am.* xv. 10
 A goodly table of pure *yvory*, *Am.* lxxvii. 2
 lie like Gods in *yvorie* beds arayd, *H.L.* 285
Ivory-white. Her forehead *yvory white*, *Epith.* 172
Ivy. Emongst the rest the clambring *Ivye* grew, *Gn.* 217
 pallid *Ivye*, building his owne bowre; *Gn.* 675
 Framed of wanton *Ivye*, flouring layre, *II.* v. 29. 3
 A trayle of *yvye* in his native hew; *II.* xii. 61. 2
 surely deeme it to bee *yvye* trew: *II.* xii. 61. 5
 His wast with a wreath of *yvye* greene Engirt about, *IV.* vii. 7. 1
 being all with *Ivvy* overspred *VI.* v. 35. 2
Ivy-garland. freshest Flora her with *Ivye* girlond crown'd *I.* i. 48. 9
 he . . . on his head an *yvye* girlond had, *I.* v. 22. 3
Ivy-tod. At length within an *Ivye* todde, *S.C.* Mar. 67
Ivy-twine. Entrailed with a wanton *Ivye* twine *S.C.* Au. 30
 girt in girlonds of wild *Ivye* twine, *S.C.* O. 111
 with an *yvye* twyne his waste is girt about *I.* vi. 14. 9
 Enchaced with a wanton *yvye* twine; *II.* ix. 24. 6
 With wanton *yvye* twine entrayld athwart, *III.* vi. 44. 5
Ivy-winding. Enwoven with an *Ivye-winding* trayle: *Mui.* 299
Iwis. See **Wist**.
 Well *ywis* was it with shepherds thoe: *S.C.* May 109
 A right good knight, and trew of word *ywis*: *II.* i. 19. 6
 Not this the worke of womans hand *ywis*, *III.* ix. 37. 3
 'That shall I you recount' (quoth he) *ywis*, *III.* vii. 53. 4
Ixion. There was *Ixion* turned on a wheele *I.* v. 35. 1
Ixione. The faire *Ixione* captiv'd from Troy; *Gn.* 490
Ixion's. Typhons fall, or proud *Ixions* paine, *VII.* vi. 29. 6

J

Jacket. In a blew *jacket* with a crosse of redd *Hub.* 205
 All in a woodmans *jacket* be was clad *VI.* ii. 5. 6
 in a *Jacket*, quilted richly rare *VI.* vii. 43. 3
Jacob's staff. *Jaakob* staffe in hand devoutlie crost, *D.* 41
 in his hand a *Jacobs* staffe, *I.* vi. 35. 7
Jade. Snatcht first the one, and then the other *Jade*, *II.* xi. 31. 2
 His tyreling *Jade* he fierly forth did push *III.* i. 17. 4
 Upon a mangy *jade* unmeetly set, *VI.* vi. 16. 8
 the former villaine, which did lead Her tyreling *jade*, *VI.* vii. 40. 7
Jagged. underneath, his breech was all to-torne and *jagged*. *V.* ix. 10. 9
Jail. to heaven went Out of this fleshie *gaole*, ('*goale*') *Ti.* 296
Jambeux. a large purple streame adowne their *giambeux* falles. *II.* vi. 29. 9
Jane. Because I could not give her many a *Jane*. *III.* vii. 58. 4
January. Then came old *January*, *VII.* vii. 42. 1
Janus. Therein resembling *Jonus* auncient *IV.* x. 12. 5
Janus'. New yeare, forth looking out of *Janus* gate, *Am.* iv. 1
Jar. we will appease our *jarre*; *Hub.* 1048
 from small *jarre* . . . broke into open warre. *Mui.* 7
 his peace is but continual *jarre*: *II.* ii. 26. 8
 fowle revenging rage, and base contentious *jarre*. *II.* ii. 30. 9
 Acrates, sonne of Phlegeton and *Jarre*; *II.* iv. 41. 7
 Outrageous anger, and woe-working *jarre*, *II.* v. 16. 3
 Troubled with terrour and unquiet *jarre*, *II.* vi. 37. 8
 making vantage of their civile *jarre*, *II.* x. 65. 4
 Till universall peace compound all civill *jarre*. *III.* iii. 23. 9
 breeds Tumultuous trouble, and contentious *jarre*, *IV.* i. 25. 8
 Ne private *jarre*, ne spite of enemies, *IV.* ix. 16. 3
 Ne ever shewed signe of rancour or of *jarre*. *VI.* ix. 39. 9
 Through stubborn pride, amongst themselves did *jar*, *Am.* xlv. 2
 well agree withouten breach or *jar*. *Epith.* 132
 unlike parts amongst themselves do *jarre*. *H.B.* 196
Jarring. frogs . . . their *jarring* voyces bent, *Gn.* 230
Jason. the famous history Of *Jason* and Medaea *II.* xii. 44. 4
Jasp. The floore of *Jasp* and Emeraude was dight *Bel.* ii. 11
Jasper. All pav'd beneath with *Jasp* shining bright, *II.* xii. 62. 8
Jaspis. The floor was *Jaspis*, and of Emeraude *Bel.* ii. 11
Javel. To heare the *Javell* so good men to nip; *Hub.* 712
Javelin. her *Javelin* bright Against him bent, *II.* iii. 42. 7
 ever when the Squire his *javelin* shooke, *IV.* vii. 26. 2
 in his hand a *javelin* he did beare, *VII.* vii. 28. 6
Javels. these two *javels* should render up a reckning *Hub.* 309
Jaw. all the poison ran about his *chaw*; *I.* iv. 30. 4
 in either *jaw* Three ranckes of yron teeth *I.* xi. 13. 1
 from Cerberus greedy *jaw* To plucke a bone, *I.* xi. 41. 4
 Taking advantage of his open *jav*, *I.* xi. 63. 6
Jaws. *jaws*, that with blacke venom swell *V.* iii. 12
 bad him battaile even to his *jaws*: *Fan.* x. 8

Jaws—Continued.
 Therehy is a Lambe in the Wolves *jaws*: *S.C.* Au. 31
 hath his *jaws* with angrie spirits rent, *Gn.* 278
 With gaping *jaws* full greedy at him came, *I.* iii. 41. 4
 for feare into his *jaws* to fall, *I.* vii. 44. 6
 His raw-bone cheekes . . . Were shronke into his *jaws*, *I.* ix. 35. 9
 his deepe devouring *jaws* Wyde gaped, *I.* xi. 12. 7
 whiles they fly that Gullees devouring *jaws*, *II.* xii. 4. 8
 With greedy *jaws* her ready for to teare: *III.* viii. 33. 7
 round about her *jaws* one might descry *V.* xii. 30. 9
 Betwix his bloodie *jaws*, besprinkled all with gore *VI.* iv. 17. 8
 fomed all about his bloody *jaws*: *VI.* xii. 29. 6
Jays. Deeked with diverse plumes, like painted *Jayes*, *II.* viii. 5. 8
Jealous. Whereof the Goddesse gathering *jealous* feare, *Mui.* 129
 from far observ'd, with *jealous* cie, *Col.* 134
 he burnt with *jealous* fire; *I.* ii. 5. 6
 Still flying from his thoughts and *jealous* feare: *I.* ii. 12. 3
 with her *jealous* termes his open eares abusd: *I.* v. 37. 9
 without *jealous* feares Or faultie thoughts, *II.* ii. 18. 7
 Then wounde of *jealous* worme, *II.* iv. 28. 9
 to be free from hard restraynt and *jealous* feares. *III.* ix. 4. 9
 Empoisoned with privy lust and *jealous* dredd. *III.* ix. 28. 9
 Deceivd of *jealous* Juno, *III.* xi. 33. 2
 That stryfull hag with *jealous* discontent Had fld, *IV.* v. 30. 8
 like thornes did pricke his *jealous* hart, *IV.* v. 31. 3
 ghesse the man to be dismayd with *jealous* dread. *IV.* v. 45. 9
 gnaw his *jealous* hart, *IV.* vi. 7. 5
 all his *jealous* feare he false had found, *IV.* vi. 28. 2
 Through *jealous* passion weeping indly wroth, *IV.* ix. 9. 8
 Scarce so conceived in her *jealous* thought, *V.* vi. 3. 2
 secretly afflict with *jealous* feare, *V.* vi. 4. 6
 Did closely harbour such a *jealous* guest) *V.* vii. 27. 5
Jealous suspect as true untruely drad: *V.* vii. 38. 7
 Sate with a knight . . . free from all *jealous* spyes. *VI.* ii. 16. 6
 Whose *jealous* dread induring not a peare *VI.* ii. 29. 6
 many *jealous* thoughts conceiv'd in vaine, *VI.* ix. 38. 4
Jealousy. whally eies (the signe of *gelosy*), *I.* v. 24. 3
 Ne wicked envy, ne vile *gelosy*, *I.* xii. 41. 3
 'The gnawing anguish, and sharp *gelosy*, *II.* iv. 23. 1
 Wrath, *gelosy*, griefe, love, this Squire have laide thus low. *II.* iv. 34. 9
 'Wrath, *gelosie*, griefe, love, do thus expell' *II.* iv. 35. 1
 Wrath is a fire; and *gelosie* a weede; *II.* iv. 36. 2
 So shall wrath, *gelosy*, griefe, love, die and decay.' *II.* iv. 35. 9
 gnawing *Gealosy*, . . . his bitter lipa did bight; *II.* vii. 22. 4
 Full of great envy and fell *gealosy* *III.* i. 18. 2
 Without fell rancor or fond *gealosy*. *III.* vi. 41. 6
 Malbecco will no straunge knights host, For peevish *gealosy*. *III.* ix. Arg.

Jealousy—Continued.

Into huge waves of griefe and *gealosyc* III. x. 17. 4
 the father of fowle *gealosy*, III. x. 22. 5
 all his hart with *gealosy* did swell; III. x. 48. 6
 Griefe, and despight, and *gealosy*, and scorne, III. x. 55. 5
 he Forgot he was a man, and *Gelosy* is hight. III. x. 60. 9
 Fowle *Gealosy!* that turnest love divine To joylesse dread, III. xi. 1. 6
 being free from feare and *gealosy* IV. x. 28. 6
 for *gealousie* was readie oft his owne heart to devoure, VI. ix. 39. 3
 the Shepheard streight with *jealousie* did frize. VI. x. 33. 9
 That cancker-worme, that monster, *Gelosie*, H.L. 267
 II. vi. 21. 7
Jeer. when he saw her toy, and gibe, and *geare*, II. vi. 21. 7
Jelly-blood. They softly wipt away the *gelly blood* III. iv. 40. 6
Jeopardy. when thou art past *jeopardie*, To his Booke 16
 In this adventures chauncfull *jeopardie*: Hub. 98
 sith I For it did put my life in *jeopardie*: Hub. 1028
 Feareles of foes and hidden *jeopardie*, Mu. 251
 Floating amid the sea in *jeopardie*, Col. 273
 To tell from whence he came through *jeopardy*, II. ii. 39. 5
 Or hide the chance at thine owne *jeopardie*? II. iv. 39. 5
 Hard is his hap that first falls in his *jeopardie*? II. iv. 43. 9
 shortly he forgot the *jeopardy*, II. x. 17. 3
 a whirlepoole of hidden *jeopardy*; II. xii. 18. 2
 In such distresse and doubtfull *jeopardy* III. i. 22. 6
 thy great graace and my great *jeopardie*, III. iv. 10. 8
 carried her beyond all *jeopardy*; III. vii. 3. 4
 seeing nigh him *jeopardy* extreme, III. viii. 16. 8
 they had past with mickle *jeopardy*, III. ix. 53. 3
 buried in the ground from *jeopardy*, III. x. 42. 4
 till safe him selfe he see from *jeopardy*. III. x. 63. 9
 through paines and perious *jeopardie*, IV. x. 28. 7
 in times of *jeopardy*, To keepe a nightly watch V. iv. 46. 8
 all the Temple put in *jeopardy* Of flaming, V. vii. 14. 8
 his life was certes in great *jeopardy*, VI. iii. 61. 5
 Ne skillfull of the uncouth *jeopardy*; VI. v. 16. 4
 to save his friend from *jeopardy*, VI. viii. 12. 9
Jerusalem. *Hierusalem* that is, The new *Hierusalem*, I. x. 57. 1, 2
 pilgrimage To yonder same *Hierusalem* doe bend, I. x. 61. 4
Jessamines. Her nipples, lyke yong blossomed *Jessemynes*: Am. lxiv. 12
Jesses. freed From bels and *jesses* which did let her flight, VI. iv. 19. 8
Jest. th' whole history Is but a *jest*, Gn. 6
 did her earnest end in *jest*, II. vi. 23. 9
 Cambell thus did shut up all in *jest*: IV. iv. 12. 1
 He lowdly gan to laugh, and thus to *jest*; IV. v. 18. 2
 All gan to *jest* and jibe full merlie V. iii. 39. 4
 of her shame to make a gamesome *jest*; VII. vi. 61. 3
Jesting. Was tickled with delight, and *jesting* sayd; IV. i. 33. 6
Jesus. *Jesus* blesse that sweete face I espye, S.C. May 256
 That same hath *Jesus* Christ now to him raught, Hub. 441
Jet. fowle smoke and clouds more black then *Jett*, II. vii. 28. 9
Jett or Marble far from Ireland brought; II. ix. 24. 3
Jewel. nought he deemed deare for the *jewell*: S.C. May 277
 they fastned were In a rich *jewell*, II. iii. 27. 7
 Amongst the rest a *jewell* rich he found, IV. viii. 6. 6
 his *jewell* he had lost so light, IV. viii. 8. 5
 about her purple brest That precious *jewell*, IV. viii. 10. 3
 Then know that mercy is the Mighties *jewell*: Am. xlix. 3
Jewels. Adorn'd with gold and *jewels* shining cleare, I. v. 21. 2
 Her selfe adorn'd with gems and *jewels* manifold, V. vii. 13. 9
 richly clad In roiall robes, and many *jewels* dight; V. xi. 60. 7
 first they spoile her of her *jewels* deare, VI. viii. 41. 2
 all with gemmes and *jewels* gorgeously Adorn'd, H.H.B. 187
Jewish. With railing tearmes defied the *Jewish* hoast, Ti. 538
 So whylome leard that mighty *Jewish* swaine, V. viii. 2. 1
Jewry. that which that wise King of *Jurie* framed IV. x. 30. 6
Jews. with the budding rod Did rule the *Jewes*, Hub. 440
 To *Jewes* despituous Delivered up the Lord II. vii. 62. 5
Joan. Sometimes she laught, as merry as Pope *Jone*; II. vi. 3. 4
Jocante. next to him *Jocante* did ensew; III. i. 45. 4
John. new Earth, new Heaven, sayde Saint *John*. Rev. iv. 1
 For our Sir *John*, to say to morrowe S.C. May 309
Joine. arte and nature strived to *joyne* all pleasures Bel.¹ x. 5
 three valiaunt knights to see Three combates *joine* in one, II. ii. 26. 2
 mortal vengeance *joyne* to crime abhord? II. ii. 30. 4
 in friendship for her sake To *joyne* your force, IV. ii. 24. 7
 Like faithfull friends thenceforth to *joyne* in one IV. ii. 28. 6
 she them forced hand to *joyne* in hand, IV. x. 33. 2
joyne in neighbourhood of kingdome nere, IV. xi. 40. 3
 accord To *joyne* in one, IV. xi. 43. 8
 To *joyne* the combate with cruell intent, V. iv. 6. 6
 ere she could *joyne* hand with him to fight, V. iv. 43. 6
joyne in equall portion of thy realme; V. vii. 23. 6
 I should no creature *joyne* unto mine ayde: VI. ii. 37. 8
 To *joyne* with him and vengeance to devize, VI. vii. 22. 8
 Least they should *joyne* against the weaker side, VI. xi. 18. 2
joyne together in sweete sympathie, H.B. 199
Joined. The lowest earth join'd to the heaven hie; Ro. viii. 8
 At last againe with him in travell *joynd*, Hub. 941
 Both male and female through commixture *joynd*: Col. 802
 Aesculape *joynd* every part, I. v. 39. 9
 knights as pledgee firme, right hands together *joynd*. I. ix. 18. 9
 cruell combat *joynd* in middle space: II. ii. 20. 3
 In love of Canacee they *joynd* all: IV. ii. 54. 5
 The prize of heautie still hath *joynd* beene; IV. v. 1. 3
 They both together *joynd* might and maine, V. iii. 12. 3
 should have *joynd* bene to her in wedlocks knot. V. iv. 8. 9
 with her *joynd*'d Regard of womanhead; V. ix. 45. 4
 cruell fate Hath *joynd*'d one evil, VI. iv. 30. 6
 Though all their beauties *joynd* together were; H.H.B. 103
Joining. beast and Kings also *Joinyng* their force Rev. iii. 12

Joining—Continued.

Ay *joyning* too to foot, and syde to syde; III. i. 66. 8
joyning close huge lode at him did lay; VI. vi. 28. 8
joyning joy with her in one accord, VI. xii. 22. 3
Joint. full large of limbe and every *joint* He was, I. ii. 12. 8
 Ne worte to speake, ne *joynt* to move, she had; I. vi. 11. 2
 so faint in every *joynt* and vayne, I. viii. 11. 7
 trembling horreur ran through every *joynt*, I. viii. 39. 3
 trembling every *joynt*, did inly quake, I. ix. 24. 8
 Upon the *joint* the lucky steele did light, I. xi. 43. 6
 panting softe, and trembling every *joynt*, III. i. 60. 1
 every trembling *joynt* and every vaine III. ii. 34. 3
 Both *joynt* partakers of their fatal payne: III. iii. 37. 7
 trembling every *joynt* through former feare; IV. vii. 34. 2
 every *joynt* for dread of death did quake, VI. vi. 29. 7
 His dearest *joynt* he sure had broken quight. VI. ix. 44. 5
Jointed. Mought her necke bene *joynted* attones, S.C. Mar. 53
 beeing nimbler *joynted* than the rest, Mu. 121
 with his sword it strooke, that without faile He *jointed* it, V. xi. 29. 9
Joints. The stonie *joynts* of these old walls now rent, Ro. xxv. 7
 hath the Crampe thy *joynts* benomd S.C. Au. 4
 How can Bagpipe or *joynts* be well apayd? S.C. Au. 6
 unto rest his wearie *joynts* prepare. Gn. 320
 through kindly aptnes of his *joynts*. Hub. 696
 Typhoeus *joynts* were stretched on a gin; I. v. 35. 7
 Five *joynts* thereof he hewd, I. xi. 39. 9
 in her streaming blood he did tender *joynts* embrew: II. i. 40. 8
 Her feeble *joynts* layd eke adowne to rest; IV. v. 39. 7
 With trembling *joynts*, as he for terrour shooke; V. xi. 28. 8
 now high time these strong *joynts* to employ. VI. i. 32. 9
Jolliment. To feede her foolish humour and vaine *jolliment*. II. vi. 3. 9
 For goodly triumph and great *jollyment*, IV. xi. 12. 4
 in joyous *jolliment* Of their franke loves, VI. ii. 16. 6
Jollities. Mart, in loves and gentle *jollities* arraid, I. Pr. 3. 8
Jollity. send thee joy of thy *jollitee*. S.C. May 192
 A thousand Nymphes, with mirthfull *jollitee*, Ti. 137
 That night they pas in joy and *jollity*, I. iv. 43. 5
 heares Did shake, and seemd to daunce for *jollity*, I. vii. 32. 4
 prick't forth with *jollitee* Of looser life I. ix. 12. 9
 one sung a song of love and *jollity*. I. xii. 38. 9
 Now gan his hart all swell in *jollity*, II. iii. 6. 1
 did of joy and *jollity* devize, II. v. 21. 3
 some seemd with lively *jollitee* To fly about, II. xii. 60. 7
 Ay caroling of love and *jollity*, III. i. 40. 5
 That much Malbecco joyed in his *jollity*. III. x. 33. 9
 Triumphant in great joy and *jollity*, IV. iv. 28. 2
 With joyance bring her and with *jollity*. Epith. 245
Jolly. With singing, and shouting, and *jolly* chere: S.C. May 21
 What, ho! thou *jolly* shepherds swayne, S.C. Jnl. 5
 went to make the *jolly* shepherds gladd, S.C. Au. 9
 ye *jolly* shepherds twayne: S.C. Au. 61
 The *jolly* shepheard that was of yore S.C. S. 26
 Is nowe nor *jollye*, nor shepheard more. S.C. S. 27
 could make a *jolly* hole in their furre: S.C. S. 165
 Then up, I say, thou *jolly* shepheard swayne, S.C. N. 47
 All *jolly* Prelates, worthie rule to heare, Hub. 423
 all joy and *jolly* meriment Is also deaded, T.M. 209
 Aleyon he, the *jollie* Shepheard swaine D. 54
 (a *jolly* groome was he, Col. 12
 Harke then, ye *jolly* shepherds, to my song'. Col. 61
 Full *jolly* knight he seemd, I. i. 1. 8
 Full *jolly* knight he seemde, and wel address: I. ii. 11. 7
 Hippolytus a *jolly* huntsman was, I. v. 37. 1
 strike your sailes, ye *jolly* Mariners, I. xii. 42. 1
 A *jolly* yeoman, Marshall of the same, II. ix. 28. 2
 Courted of many a *jolly* Paramoure, II. ix. 34. 3
 A *jolly* person, and of comely vew; III. i. 45. 2
 hee too simple ever to surprize The *jolly* Paridell, III. x. 20. 4
 The *jolly* Satyres, full of fresh delight, III. x. 44. 3
 chose amongst the *jolly* Satyres still to wonne. III. x. 61. 9
 After whom marcht a *jolly* company, III. xii. 6. 8
 Amongst the rest there was a *jolly* knight, IV. i. 10. 1
 Her mate, he was a *jollie* youthfull knight IV. i. 32. 1
 left him now as sad, as whilome *jollie*, IV. i. 36. 8
 he their sonne full fresh and *jolly* was, IV. xi. 27. 1
 to come whereas a *jolly* Knight did safely rest, VI. iii. 20. 2
 Now turne againe my teme, thou *jolly* swayne, VI. ix. 1. 1
 She was, to weete, that *jolly* Shepherds lасс, VI. x. 16. 1
 That *jolly* shepheard, which there piped, VI. x. 16. 3
 Pye, *jolly* shepheard, pye thou now apace VI. x. 16. 6
 'Haile, *jolly* shepheard, VI. x. 19. 2
 Then came the *jolly* Sommer, VII. vii. 29. 1
 after her came *jolly* June, VII. vii. 35. 1
Jollyhead. Despoyled of those joyes and *jolly-head*, VI. xi. 32. 8
Jonathan. Trew *Jonathan* and David trustie tryde IV. x. 27. 2
Jone. See *Joan*.
Jones. thanks to *Jones*, that truly it translated. Com. Son. ii. 14
Jordan. Both Silo this, and *Jordan*, did excell, I. xi. 30. 6
Joseph. Hither came *Joseph* of Arimathy, II. x. 63. 7
Jot. soone in him was left no one corrupted *jott*. I. x. 26. 9
 wonder is how I should live a *tot*, Am. lvii. 6
 in whom no *tot* Of loves dislike or pride was to be found, H.H.L. 33
Jouissance. To see those folkes make such *joyssaunce*, S.C. May 25
 songs of some *joyssaunce*? S.C. N. 2
Journal. from their *journal* labours they did rest; I. xi. 31. 4
 All woxen weary of their *journal* toyle: III. xii. 47. or. 4
Journey. On their intended *journey* to proceede; Hub. 105
 Unto his *journey* did himselfe address, Mu. 146
 on their former *journey* forward pas, I. iii. 21. 3
 he told her all that fell, in *journey* as she went. I. iii. 32. 9

Journey—Continued.

Already harnessed for journey new, I. v. 20. 7
 on her wearie journey she did ride; I. xii. 22. 5
 So parted we, and on our journey drive; II. i. 55. 7
 him address Unto the journey II. iii. 1. 7
 to his purposed journey him prepar'd; II. xi. 3. 6
 draw from on this journey to proceed; II. xii. 26. 5
 As lay her journey, through that perilous Pace, III. i. 19. 7
 forth upon their journey went III. i. 67. 9
 T' abridge their journey long, and lingring day; III. ii. 4. 3
 he forth on his journey did proceede, III. iv. 4. 6
 She forth issued, and on her journey went; III. vii. 19. 2
 forth on their journey for to wend; III. x. 1. 6
 One may his journey bring too soone to evill end; III. x. 40. 9
 did themselves unto their journey dight IV. viii. 34. 5
 leaving him forth on his journey far'd; V. i. 30. 7
 unto his former journey he returned; V. ii. 28. 9
 Himselfe unto his journey gan prepare, V. x. 16. 2
 to his former journey him address; V. xi. 35. 8
 That she her selfe had to the journey dight, VI. iii. 16. 3
 forth on his journey goth VI. iii. 45. 9
 gan them selves to dight Unto their journey; VI. iv. 40. 6
Journey's. now at her journeyes end; I. xii. 1. 7
 Yet nought the nearer to his journeyes end, VI. iv. 25. 6
Joust, -ed, -s. See **Giust,** etc.
Jove, thunder-dartes for **Jove** his syre *Bel.* iv. 11
Jove fearing . . . The Giants old should once againe uprise, *Ro.* iv. 5
 all were it **Jove** his sire, *Ro.* xi. 13
 Whiles **Jove** at them his thunderbolts let flie, *Ro.* xii. 4
 said **Jove**, 'Lo! how the least the greatest may reprove.' *Van.* iv. 13
Jove himselfe, the patron of the place, *Van.* xi. 10
 they bene daughters of the hyghest **Jove**, *S.C.* Jun. 66
 high **Jove**, in whose almightie hand *Hub.* 1225
 whom thou, great **Jove**, by doome unjust *T.M.* 69
Jove, the father of eternitie, *Ti.* 369
 Arachne figur'd how **Jove** did abuse Europa *Mut.* 277
Jove in midst with awful Majestie, *Mut.* 308
 but **Jove** above them all, *Mut.* 311
Jove himselfe his povre began to dread, *Col.* 809
 thou, most dreaded impe of highest **Jove**, *t. Pr.* 3. 1
 angry **Jove** an hideous storme of raine Did poure *I.* i. 6. 6
 thundring **Jove**, . . . she claymed for her syre, *I.* iv. 11. 5
 if that any else did **Jove** excell; *I.* iv. 11. 7
 More old then **Jove**, whom thou at first didst breede, *I.* v. 22. 3
 ghosts . . . Cursing high **Jove**, *I.* v. 33. 6
 Such wondrous science . . . When **Jove** avizd, *I.* v. 40. 2
 thundring **Jove**, that rules both night and day? *I.* v. 42. 9
 'O lightsome day! the lampe of highest **Jove**, *I.* vii. 23. 1
 almightie **Jove**, . . . Hurtles forth his thundring dart *I.* viii. 9. 1
 dedicated is t' Olympick **Jove**, *II.* v. 31. 3
 Ne swelling Neptune ne lowd thundring **Jove** *II.* vi. 10. 7
 Of whom high **Jove** went whylome feasted bee; *II.* vii. 59. 6
 Accusing highest **Jove** and gods ingrate; *II.* vii. 60. 7
 triumphes of Phlegraean **Jove**, *II.* x. 3. 4
 he was by **Jove** depryv'd Of life *II.* x. 70. 8
 high **Jove** Doth light the lower world, *III.* i. 57. 6
Jove laught on Venus from his soverayne see, *III.* vi. 2. 7
 To scorne the joy that **Jove** is glad to seeke; *III.* vi. 22. 6
 To scale the skyes and put **Jove** from his right; *III.* vii. 47. 5
 often thondring **Jove** Had felt the point *III.* xi. 30. 1
 Whyles thus on earth great **Jove** these pageaunts playd, *III.* xi. 35. 5
 take me for their **Jove**, whiles **Jove** to earth is gone; *III.* xi. 35. 9
 that ympe of Troy, Whom **Jove** did love *III.* xii. 7. 4
 Well worthe thou to be of **Jove** accurst, *IV.* ii. 49. 8
 Not all the gods can change, nor **Jove** him self can free! *IV.* ii. 51. 9
 As **Jove** will have advanced to the skie, *IV.* iii. 44. 2
 Throwne out by angry **Jove** in his vengeance, *IV.* vi. 14. 2
 O! thou sacred imp of **Jove** *IV.* xi. 10. 1
 those two twinnes of **Jove**, *V.* Pr. 6. 2
 in that same day when **Jove** those Gyants quelled; *V.* i. 9. 9
 With which thou canst even **Jove** himselfe to love entise; *V.* v. 34. 9
 are rul'd by righteous lore Of highest **Jove**, *V.* vii. 1. 6
 joyous light the house of **Jove** forsooke; *V.* vii. 8. 7
 slaine By thundring **Jove** in the Phlegrean plaine; *V.* vii. 10. 5
 All lovely daughters of high **Jove**, *V.* ix. 31. 4
 'They are the daughters of sky-ruling **Jove**, *VI.* x. 22. 1
 Whom though high **Jove** of kingdome did deprive, *VII.* vi. 2. 8
 obtain'd Great power of **Jove**, and high authority; *VII.* vi. 3. 2
Jove himselfe to shoulder from his right *VII.* vi. 7. 5
 had to her that soveraigne seat By highest **Jove** assign'd, *VII.* vi. 12. 2
 come before high **Jove** her dooings to discharge *VII.* vi. 17. 9
 He from his **Jove** such message to her brought, *VII.* vi. 18. 6
 Sith shee his **Jove** and him esteemed nought, *VII.* vi. 18. 8
 It did them all exceedingly amate, Save **Jove**; *VII.* vi. 19. 8
Jove, all fearless, forc't them to aby; *VII.* vi. 24. 6
 Until that **Jove** himselfe her selfe bespake; *VII.* vi. 25. 6
 thou, **Jove**, injuriously hast held The Heavens rule *VII.* vi. 27. 6
 having pauz'd awhile, **Jove** thus bespake; *VII.* vi. 29. 1
 if **Jove** should do still what he can *VII.* vi. 31. 9
 Have **Jove** thy gracious Lord and Sovereign; *VII.* vi. 34. 5
 thee, O **Jove!** no equall Judge I deeme *VII.* vi. 35. 1
 There-at **Jove** wexed wroth, *VII.* vi. 35. 7
 She hath'd her lovely limbes, for **Jove** a likely pray *VII.* vi. 45. 9
 Pealing from **Jove** to Nature's bar, *VII.* vii. Arg.
 'To thee therefore of this same **Jove** I plaine, *VII.* vii. 15. 1
 the gods owne principality, Which **Jove** usurps unjustly, *VII.* vii. 16. 6
 manger **Jove**, and all his gods beside, *VII.* vii. 17. 1
 The same wherewith Dan **Jove** . . . was nourisht *VII.* vii. 41. 6
 daughters of high **Jove** And timely Night; *VII.* vii. 45. 1
 the charge to them foreshew'd By mighty **Jove**; *VII.* vii. 45. 6

Jove—Continued.

Then thus gan **Jove**: *VII.* vii. 48. 1
 you, Dan **Jove**, that only constant are, *VII.* vii. 53. 1
Jove confirm'd in his imperiall see *VII.* vii. 59. 7
 she wants to temper angry **Jove**, *Am.* xxxix. 3
 Like unto Maia, when as **Jove** her took *Epith.* 307
 Lyke as when **Jove** with fayre Almena lay, *Epith.* 328
 Nor **Jove** himselfe, . . . whiter did appeare; *Proth.* 42
 like the twins of **Jove** they seem'd *Proth.* 173
Joves's. the storie Of **Joves** great Image *Ro.* ii. 6
 So long as **Joves** great Bird did make his flight, *Ro.* xvii. 1
 The kingly Bird, that beares **Joves** thunder-clap, *Van.* iv. 1
 drove in **Joves** owne lap his eggs to lay; *Van.* iv. 10
 ornament of great **Joves** progenie, *Gn.* 14
 through **Joves** avengefull wrath, *T.M.* 8
 The goodly off-spring of **Joves** progenie, *T.M.* 429
 wov'en even now Of **Joves** owne hand, *Mut.* 236
 when she does ride To **Joves** high hous *I.* iv. 17. 7
 shyning laupes in **Joves** high house were light; *I.* v. 19. 2
 Which fast is tyde to **Joves** eternall seat? *I.* v. 26. 6
Joves dreaded thunder light Does scorch not halfe so sore, *II.* vi. 50. 7
Joves harness-bearing Bird from hye *II.* xi. 43. 1
 To light their blessed lamps in **Joves** eternall hous *III.* iv. 51. 9
 Frame thunderbolts for **Joves** avengefull threate *IV.* v. 37. 4
 When to **Joves** pallace she doth take her way, *IV.* xi. 28. 3
Joves and Phoebus kinde; *IV.* xi. 52. 7
 where it was kept in store In **Joves** eternall hous, *V.* i. 9. 4
 those, they say, Upon **Joves** judgement-seat wayt *V.* ix. 31. 7
 To **Joves** faire palace fixt in heavens hight; *VII.* vi. 15. 2
 To **Joves** high Palace straight cast to ascend, *VII.* vi. 23. 8
 that to be My heritage **Jove's** selfe cannot denie, *VII.* vii. 16. 7
 whom so much ye make **Joves** dearest darling, *VII.* vii. 50. 3
 In **Joves** sweet paradise of Day and Night; *Epith.* 99
Jovial. the Heavens alwayes joviall Lookte on them lovely, *II.* xii. 51. 1
Jovysaunce. See **Jouisance.**
Joy. See **Sans Joy.**
 she mounted up to joy *Pet.* vi. 10
 Ah, God! that love should breede both joy and payne! *S.C.* Ja. 54
 Some in much joy, many in many teares, *S.C.* F. 18
 on him was all my care and joye, *S.C.* Ap. 23
 send thee joy of thy jollitee *S.C.* May 192
 false Fortune such joy did him spight, *S.C.* May 198
 In such delights did joy *S.C.* Jun. 35
 O Colin, Colin! the shepheards joye, *S.C.* Au. 193
 (Ah, for Colin, he whilome my joye!) *S.C.* S. 177
 Great Nereus his daughter and his joy *Gn.* 492
 So wilde a beast so tame ytaught . . . is joy to see; *Hub.* 626
 Ladies gentle sports, The joy of youth, *Hub.* 758
 Her loved Twinnes, the dearlings of her joy, *T.M.* 14
 Of wretched life the onely joy shee is, *T.M.* 131
 all joy and jolly meriment is also deaded, *T.M.* 209
 I, whose joy was earst with Spirit full *T.M.* 289
 That which I eate did I joy, and that which I greedily gorged, *Ex Tempore* 1
 The worlds late wonder and the heavens new joy; *Ti.* 303
 Robbed of sense, and ravished with joy: *Ti.* 321
 O sad joy, made of mourning and anoy! *Ti.* 322
 joy in pleasures vaine, *Ti.* 528
 There now the joy is his, *Ti.* 602
 wrought both joy and sorrow in my mind: *Ti.* 614
 (small joy to him, alas!) *Ti.* 652
 with secret joy therefore Did tickle inwardly *Mut.* 393
 all my joy was on my gentle sheepe, *D.* 104
 well did hope my joy would have no end, *D.* 149
 her faire brest, the treasury of joy, *As.* 161
 The blossome of sweet joy and perfect love, *Col.* 470
 Bathed in wanton blis and wicked joye, *I.* i. 47. 6
 Them both together laid to joy in vaine delight *I.* ii. 3. 9
 when corage hott The . . . joy of chevalree, First kindled *I.* ii. 35. 2
 Such joy made Una, when her knight she found; *I.* iii. 32. 1
 Huge routs of people . . . Showing for joy; *I.* iv. 36. 6
 That night they pas in joy and jollity, *I.* iv. 43. 5
 Cause of my new griefe, cause of my new joy; *I.* iv. 45. 5
 in doubt ne dares To joy at his foolhappie oversight: *I.* vi. 1. 6
 doubly is distrest twixt joy and cares *I.* vi. 1. 7
 For griefe whereof the lad n'ould after joy, *I.* vi. 17. 8
 Therion, . . . Who had more joy to raunge the Forrest wyde, *I.* vi. 21. 7
 Such joy he had their stubborne harts to quell, *I.* vi. 26. 7
 'Ah Satyrane, my dearing and my joy, *I.* vi. 28. 6
 That him of life, and us of joy, hath reft?' *I.* vi. 39. 6
 'What worlds delight, or joy of living speech, *I.* vii. 39. 1
 to him she ran With hasty joy: *I.* viii. 42. 2
 'Ensample make of him your haplesse joy *I.* ix. 12. 1
 Whose onely joy was to relieve the needes *I.* x. 3. 6
 Her heart with joy unwonted inly sweld, *I.* x. 8. 8
 greatly joy each other for to see: *I.* x. 15. 4
 The knight and Una . . . bid her joy *I.* x. 32. 2
 with great joy into that City wend, *I.* x. 56. 4
 Fayre Una to the Redecrosse Knight Betrouthed is with joy: *I.* xii. Arg.
 Uprose with hasty joy, and feeble speed, *I.* xii. 3. 1
 Proclaymed joy and peace through all his state; *I.* xii. 3. 8
 Of their new joy, and happie victory *I.* xii. 4. 3
 Great joy was made that day of young and old, *I.* xii. 40. 1
 swimming in that sea of blisfull joy, *I.* xii. 41. 6
 'Joy may you have, and everlasting fame, *II.* i. 32. 1
 Is this the joy of armes? *II.* ii. 29. 5
 in her loosenesse tooke exceeding joy *II.* ii. 37. 3
 Did shew her selfe in great triumphant joy, *II.* iii. 31. 8
 did of joy and jollity devize, *II.* vi. 21. 3
 of her joy And vaine delight *II.* vi. 37. 2
 I joy thy face to vew: *II.* viii. 63. 8

Joy—Continued.

some laught for joy;	II. ix. 35. 2
Joy thereof have thou and eternall his!	III. ii. 42. 5
Both love and lover, without hope of joy.	III. ii. 45. 3
Ile lives, but takes small joy of his renewme;	III. v. 26. 1
left her blisfull bowre of joy above:	III. vi. 11. 5
To scorne the joy that Jove is glad to seeke:	III. vi. 22. 6
we scorne his foolish joy,	III. vi. 24. 4
There now he lives in everlasting joy,	III. vi. 49. 1
she does joy to play amongst her peares,	III. ix. 4. 8
Depriv'd of kindly joy and naturall delight.	III. ix. 5. 9
for remembrance of her passed joy,	III. ix. 36. 5
his liefest pelfe . . . the joy of misers blinde.	III. x. 15. 9
passing joy, which so great marvaile brings,	IV. iii. 49. 8
Triumphing in great joy and jollity,	IV. iv. 28. 2
I joy to see you lout so low on ground,	IV. vi. 28. 7
For sudden joy and secret feare withall;	IV. vi. 29. 3
as was her wonted joy,	IV. vii. 23. 8
no joy In all his life, which afterwards he lad,	IV. viii. 2. 3
For all his joy, he said, in that distresse	IV. viii. 57. 6
for more joy, that captive Lady faire,	IV. ix. 13. 1
To bath in joy and amorous desire,	IV. x. 38. 7
The joy of Gods and men,	IV. x. 44. 2
nathlesse he takes great joy	IV. xi. 19. 8
Joy on those warlike women,	IV. xi. 22. 1
all the raging seas for joy forgot to rore.	IV. xi. 23. 9
Joy to you both,	IV. v. 26. 8
joy likewise this solemne day to see?	IV. xi. 40. 5
joy that for his sake I suffer prisonment.	IV. xii. 7. 9
To tast of joy, and to wnt pleasures to retourne.	V. iii. 1. 9
for joy he brake His hands,	V. iii. 34. 7
Timely to joy and carrie comely cheare:	V. v. 38. 5
They sbouted all for joy of his successe,	V. xii. 24. 2
take great joy to publish it to many,	V. xii. 35. 3
the use of armes, which most I joy,	VI. ii. 32. 6
is this the timely joy, Which I expected long,	VI. iii. 4. 8
For joy of such good hap by heavenly grace,	VI. viii. 37. 5
last forth brought The fruite of joy and blisse,	VI. ix. 45. 9
wondrous joy felt in her spirits thrall:	VI. xi. 44. 5
full of joy, streight forth she ran in hast	VI. xii. 16. 6
this mothers joy describe;	VI. xii. 21. 4
nigh she swelt For passing joy,	VI. xii. 21. 9
joyning joy with her in one accord,	VI. xii. 22. 3
There leave we them in joy,	VI. xii. 22. 5
joy to weary wandring travailers did lend:	VII. vi. 9. 9
for great joy of some-what he did spy,	VII. vi. 46. 3
Full of delightfull health and lively joy,	VII. vii. 46. 8
how the Tyrannesse doth joy to see	Am. x. 5
rapt with joy resembling heavenly madnes,	Am. xxxix. 9
joy, her thrall for ever to remayne,	Am. xlii. 7
having her, my joy will be the greater.	Am. li. 14
There let no thought of joy, . . . Dare to approach,	Am. lii. 9
Sometimes I joy when glad occasion fits,	Am. liv. 5
Soone after, when my joy to sorrow flits, I waile,	Am. liv. 7
The bud of joy, the blossom of the morne,	Am. lxi. 9
Then shall the new yeares joy forth freshly send,	Am. lxii. 9
This joyous day . . . with joy begin;	Am. lxviii. 5
I joy to see how, in your drawn work,	Am. lxxi. 1
Joy of my life!	Am. lxxxii. 1
Ne joy of ought that under heaven doth hove	Am. lxxxviii. 9
Doe ye to her of joy and solace sing,	Epith. 35
they of joy and pleasaunce to you sing,	Epith. 90
these glad many, which for joy doe sing,	Epith. 294
annoy The safety of our joy;	Epith. 325
His care, his joy, his hope, is all on this,	H.L. 206
What heavens of joy then to himselfe he faynes!	H.L. 240
To worke ech others joy and true content,	H.B. 200
voide of sinfull blot, The firstling of his joy,	H.H.L. 33
All joy, all blisse, all happinesse, have place;	H.H.B. 243
And feele such joy and pleasure inwardly,	H.H.B. 264
Their joy, their comfort, their desire, their gaine,	H.H.B. 271
All happie joy and full contentment fynd.	H.H.B. 287
Joy may you have,	Proth. 94
Joy have thou of thy noble victorie,	Proth. 152
Joyance. wee that earst in joyance did abound,	T.M. 307
all his gladfulnes, and kingly joyance.	Mui. 208
His sports were faire, his joyance innocent,	As. 25
Him selfe estraunging from their joyance vaine,	I. iv. 37. 8
As for great joyance of his newcome guest,	I. xi. 15. 4
She chearfull, fresh, and full of joyance glad,	III. xii. 18. 4
made full goodly joyance to her new-found mate.	IV. i. 31. 9
with great joyance and with gladsome glee	IV. viii. 59. 6
in this joyous place they mote have joyance free.	IV. x. 23. 9
So blesse thee God, and give thee joyance of thy dreame!	V. vii. 23. 9
he in time her joyance should obtaine:	VI. xi. 7. 4
Had never joyance felt nor chearefull thought,	VI. xi. 45. 2
such joyance hath thee well besene.	VII. vii. 11. 9
Was never such great joyance	VII. vii. 12. 1
With joyance bring her and with jollity.	Epith. 245
After full joyance of their gentle game;	H.L. 291
Joyed. How would he have joyed at this sweete sight!	S.C. May 197
joyed oft to chace the trembling Pricket,	S.C. May 27
But th' other joy'd, that . . . He compast Troy	Gn. 526
with sharp quips joy'd others to deface,	Hab. 707
joy'd to range abroad in fresh attire,	Mui. 37
'Long thus I joyed in my happinesse,	D. 148
joy'd that country shepheard ought could fynd	Col. 366
in the witch unweeting joy'd long time,	I. ii. 40. 2
his looser life . . . joy'd weake womens hearts to tempt,	I. iv. 26. 4
I never joyed howre,	I. iv. 46. 6

Joyed—Continued.

joyd to make prooffe of her cruelty	I. vi. 31. 6
joyd to stirre up strife,	I. ix. 10. 3
I sorrowed all so much as earst I joyd,	I. ix. 15. 3
joyd to see her lover languish and lament:	I. ix. 27. 9
babes . . . Playing their sportes, that joyd her to behold;	I. x. 31. 2
Una, who him joyd to see;	I. x. 68. 6
In sumptuous tire she joyd her selfe to pranck,	II. ii. 36. 8
Th' enchanter greatly joyed in the vaunt,	II. iii. 13. 1
greatly joyed merry tales to faire,	II. vi. 6. 4
joyd his dayes in great tranquillity.	II. x. 53. 2
joyd his love in secret unespyde:	III. i. 37. 2
joyd that ever she affixed had Her hart	III. ii. 11. 3
rather joyd to bee then seemen sich,	III. vii. 29. 8
Extremely joyed in so happy sight,	III. viii. 10. 2
As Hellene, . . . joyed at that dolefull sight.	III. x. 12. 9
That much Malbecco joyed in his jollity.	III. x. 33. 9
that most on earth him joyd,	III. xii. 44. or. 1
from the time . . . she never joyed day;	IV. i. 2. 2
none alive but joy'd in Florimell,	IV. i. 23. 2
Arteggall close smyling joy'd in secret hart.	IV. vi. 32. 9
joyd in happy peace, till fates perverse	IV. vii. 15. 3
I never joyed happinesse nor rest;	IV. ix. 39. 3
I never joyed howre, but still with care was moved.	IV. x. 1. 9
he onely joyed In combats of sweet love,	V. v. 24. 8
joyed to behold Her selfe adorn'd with gems	V. vii. 13. 8
joyd much in his semblance glad.	V. vii. 41. 9
Whereat Sir Calidore . . . greatly joy'd	VI. ii. 36. 7
joyed long in close felicity,	VI. x. 38. 6
Thenceforth they joy'd in happinesse together,	VI. xii. 10. 6
As though he joyed in his plentious store,	VII. vii. 30. 2
joyed in their praise;	Epith. 6
Joyest. fond, that joyest in the woe thou hast!	I. ix. 39. 7
joyeth. (In which shee joyeth in eternall his)	D. 381
Joyful. O joyfull verse!	S.C. N.172, 182, 192, 202
when flowrd my joyfull spring,	S.C. D. 19
leads as joyfull life;	Gn. 150
Most joyfull man her sire was her to see,	VI. iii. 19. 1
With many a joyfull kisse	VI. xii. 20. 9
Fit for so joyfull day:	Epith. 115
Never had man more joyfull day then this,	Epith. 246
Joyfulest. The joyfulest day that ever sunne did see.	Epith. 116
Joyfully. with him brought a present joyfully	IV. xi. 33. 7
She gan take hart and looke up joyfully;	V. x. 19. 8
Most joyfully she them did entertaime;	VI. i. 46. 2
Joyfulness. So my delight is all in joyfulness,	III. vi. 22. 3
When she with Mars was meynt in joyfulness:	III. xi. 36. 5
running all with greedie joyfulness To faire Irena,	V. xii. 24. 5
Joying. joying in the brightnes of your day,	Ro. xv. 2
Joying to heare the birdes sweete harmony,	I. i. 8. 2
Joying his goddess, and of her enjoyd;	III. vi. 48. 2
Joying his love in likenes more entire:	III. xi. 33. 7
Joying together in unblam'd delight;	VI. ii. 43. 3
As joying in the sight Of these glad many,	Epith. 293
Joyless. turnest love divine To joylesse dread,	III. xi. 1. 6
Joyous. The joyous time now nighes fast,	S.C. Mar. 4
long lasting life with joyous glee,	Gn. 59
perfect pleasure buildes her joyous bowre,	Gn. 135
Both seeming now full glad and joyous	Gn. 483
The joyous Spring out of the ground brings forth,	Gn. 683
One joyous howre in blisfull happines,	Hab. 983
The joyous Nymphes and lightfoote Faeries	T.M. 31
Marring my joyous gentle dalliance,	T.M. 186
Now change the tenor of your joyous layes,	T.M. 367
some bride, ber joyous night to hold:	Ti. 635
when he spide the joyous Butterfie	Mui. 249
into plaints convert your joyous playes,	D. 321
to dye must needes be joyous,	D. 451
since mine eie your joyous sight did mis,	I. iii. 27. 6
th' enchanter joyous seemde no lesse Then the glad marchant,	I. iii. 32. 2
Joyous to see his ymage in mine eye,	I. iv. 45. 6
all as glad as birdes of joyous Pryme,	I. vi. 13. 5
bathe in pleasaunce of the joyous shade,	I. vii. 4. 2
with sweet joyous cheare him thus bespake:	I. viii. 26. 6
Una . . . joyous of his cured conscience,	I. x. 29. 3
She was right joyous of her just request;	I. x. 33. 1
Brings them to joyous rest and endless blis.	I. x. 52. 6
watch the noyous night, and wait for joyous day.	I. xi. 50. 9
The joyous day gan early to appeare;	I. xi. 51. 1
She nigher drew, and saw that joyous end:	I. xi. 55. 7
song In well attuned notes a joyous lay,	I. xii. 7. 4
all the way the joyous people singes,	I. xii. 13. 3
Her joyous presence and sweet company,	I. xii. 41. 1
doest not it for joyous court exchange,	II. iii. 39. 3
greatly joyous seemed for my sake,	II. iv. 20. 3
Most joyous man . . . my selte I did esteeme,	II. iv. 21. 7
my falsar friend did no less joyous deme.	II. iv. 21. 9
In joyous pleasure then in grievous paine;	II. vi. 1. 2
waste thy joyous howres in needlesse paine,	II. vi. 17. 4
O joyous memorie of happy time,	II. x. 50. 5
They crownd the second Constantine with joyous teares.	II. x. 62. 9
The joyous birdes, shrouded in chearefull shade	II. xii. 71. 1
stately port of Castle Joyeous,	III. i. 31. 2
His joyous face odd to the world revele,	III. ii. 48. 2
ward his other brethren joyous	III. iv. 51. 8
O Titan! hast to reare thy joyous waine;	III. iv. 60. 3
her conception of the joyous Prime;	III. vi. 3. 2
She brought her to her joyous Paradize,	III. vi. 29. 1
The whiles the joyous birdes make their pastyme	III. vi. 42. 7

Joyous—Continued.

to enjoy Her deare Adonis joyous company,	III. vi. 46. 2
who that smites it mars his joyous play,	III. vii. 41. 8
bad that none their joyous treason should reveale,	III. x. 5. 9
all the night did minde his joyous play:	III. x. 48. 4
a joyous fellowship issewd Of Minstrales	III. xii. 5. 3
The morrowe next appeard with joyous cheare,	III. xii. 28. 6
to make you joyous meriment?	IV. ii. 6. 9
Glad man was he to see that joyous sight,	IV. ii. 23. 1
making joyous feast their daies they spent	IV. iii. 52. 1
To joyous feast and other gentle play,	IV. iv. 48. 7
Joyous to see her safe after long toyle,	IV. vi. 25. 5
Midst sorrow showing joyous semblance for his sake,	IV. vii. 44. 9
in her joyous glee, To view the thrals	IV. viii. 52. 2
in peace and joyous blis	IV. ix. 16. 1
in this joyous place they mote have joyance free,	IV. x. 23. 9
al the world shews joyous cheare,	IV. x. 44. 9
Thou art the root of all that joyous is:	IV. x. 47. 6
Joyous Thalia, goodly Amphitrite,	IV. xi. 49. 2
was right joyous that she gotten had	IV. xii. 33. 6
The sunne at length his joyous face doth cleare:	V. iii. 1. 2
Where he her spous'd, and made his joyous brid,	V. iii. 2. 4
Spending their joyous dayes and gladfull nights,	V. iii. 40. 2
joyous light the house of Jove forsooke;	V. vii. 8. 7
ild with courage and with joyous glee,	V. vii. 25. 4
joyous peace and quietnesse alway	V. ix. 24. 7
Now rise againe at this your joyous sight,	V. x. 20. 6
Came dauncing forth, and joyous carrols song:	V. xi. 34. 4
Making great feast and joyous merriment,	V. xi. 35. 2
in joyous jolliment Of their franke loves,	VI. ii. 16. 5
Full glad and joyous then young Tristram grew;	VI. ii. 35. 6
so soone as joyous day Did shew it selfe	VI. iii. 45. 1
thy joyous dayes Here leade in this goodly merry-make,	VI. x. 19. 2
forth her bringing to the joyous light,	VI. xi. 60. 4
the joyous oyle, whose gentle gust Made him so frolick	VI. vii. 39. 4
The joyous safety of so sweet a rest;	Am. lxiii. 10
This joyous day, deare Lord, with you begin;	Am. lxviii. 5
Tell her the joyous time wil not be staid,	Am. lxx. 7
fill your selfe with those most joyous sights,	Am. lxxxiii. 9
joyous houres doe fly away too fast,	Am. lxxxvii. 14
comfort me, but her owne joyous sight:	Am. lxxxviii. 10
T' awayt the comming of your joyous make,	Epith. 87
The Choristers the joyous Antheme sing,	Epith. 221
all delight and joyous happie rest,	H.L. 281
forth those joyous Birdes did passe along,	Proth. 114
Joyously. Whom when she saw so joyously come forth,	V. xi. 33. 1
Joyes. Looke from above, where you in joyes remaine,	S.C. Ja. 31. 5
joyes enjoyes that nortall men doe misse,	S.C. N. 196
He joyes in groves,	Gn. 131
chieflie joyes on foote them to beholde,	Hub. 623
joyes on wretched lovers to be wroken,	Mut. 99
My good to heare, and toward joyes to see!	D. 280
the world, whose joyes so fruitlesse are;	I. x. 63. 2
The usuall joyes at knitting of loves band,	I. xii. 40. 5
joyes Throughout the world her mercy to maintaine,	II. ii. 43. 6
In daintie delices, and lavish joyes,	II. v. 28. 6
Calling thy help in vaine that here in joyes art dround,	II. v. 36. 9
The joyes whereof and happy fruitfulnessse,	II. vi. 24. 3
That joyes for crownes and kingdomes to contend:	II. vii. 10. 7
Which with sad cares empeach our native joyes,	II. vii. 15. 6
wanton joyes and lustes intemperate,	II. xii. 7. 7
others did them selves embay in liquid joyes,	II. xii. 60. 9
In secret shade after long wanton joyes,	II. xii. 72. 6
mournefull meed of joyes delicious!	II. xii. 85. 7
litle loves, and sports, and joyes,	IV. x. 42. 2
all those joyes that weake mankind entyse,	IV. xi. 5. 4
running unto them with greedy joyes,	V. x. 20. 1
Mongst joyes mixing some tears,	V. xi. 16. 3
Such be our joyes which in these forrests grow:	VI. ii. 32. 5
one evill, which doth overthrow All these our joyes,	VI. iv. 30. 7
The joyes of love, if they should ever last	VI. xi. 1. 1
Despoyled of those joyes and jolly-head,	VI. xi. 32. 8
In much delight, and many joyes among,	VI. xii. 11. 8
No eies but joyes, in which al powers conspire,	Am. viii. 3
Thinks more upon her paradise of joyes,	Epith. 366
cease till then our tynely joyes to sing:	Epith. 425
all his joyes defaced!	H.L. 272
And be partakers of those joyes of bis,	H.H.L. 63
fruitfull issue . . . make your joyes redound	Proth. 106
here fits not well Olde woes, but joyes, to tell	Proth. 142
Judge. Judge, by these ample ruines vew, the rest	Ro. xxvii. 5
one would judge, that the Romaine Daemon	Ro. xxvii. 12
who shall judge the wager wonne or lost?	S.C. Au. 44
Sike a judge as Cuddie were for a king,	S.C. Au. 52
Should Colin make judge of my foolerree:	S.C. N. 28
judgement seates, whose Judge is deadlie dred,	Gn. 446
A judge, that after death doth punish sore	Gn. 447
Being the Judge of all that horrid howe,	Gn. 485
their ernell Judge compell With bitter torture,	Gn. 627
judge of Natures cunning operation,	T.M. 501
To judge the strife betwene them stirred late:	Mut. 309
As the Great Judge at first did it ordaine,	D. 363
to judge of things divine:	Col. 345
You, . . . destinie Hath made judge of my life or death	I. i. 51. 9
Be judge, ye heavens, that all things right esteeme,	I. vii. 49. 7
What justice can but judge against thee right,	I. ix. 37. 8
'I Pilate am, the falsest Judge, alas!	II. vii. 62. 3
So straightly God doth judge,	II. viii. 29. 6
Could judge what paines doe loving harts perplexe,	III. i. 54. 5
Such ones ill judge of love that cannot love,	IV. Pr. 2. 1

Judge—Continued.

judge, whether with truth or falshood they agree,	V. ii. 47. 9
To you that are our judge of equity,	V. iii. 36. 7
They for their Judge did Pastorella chose;	VI. ix. 43. 3
thee, O Jove! no equall Judge I deeme,	VII. vi. 35. 1
judge thyselfe, by verdict of thine eye,	VII. vii. 27. 6
mighty mother, now be judge,	VII. vii. 47. 2
judge then, (O thou greatest goddesse trew)	VII. vii. 56. 6
Judged. The shepherd of Ida that judged beauties Queene,	S.C. Au. 138
th' abundance of an ydle braine Will judged be,	II. Pr. 1. 4
Satyraue that day was judg'd to heare the bell,	IV. iv. 25. 9
There was it judged, by those worthie wights,	IV. v. 7. 3
It yielded was by them that judged it:	IV. v. 20. 3
Then was she judged Triamond his one;	IV. v. 21. 8
Judges. at th' one side sixe judges were dispos'd,	IV. iii. 4. 3
Judges rose, and Marshals of the field	IV. iii. 35. 3
The judges, which thereto selected were,	IV. v. 6. 7
the judges did arret her Unto the second best	IV. v. 21. 4
Then did the trompets sound, and Judges rose,	V. iii. 13. 6
Judges'. Ne Judges powre, ne reasons rule, mote them restraine.	IV. v. 24. 9
Judgment. if that Hobbinol right judgement bare,	S.C. D. 45
forth with shame unto his judgement brought,	Hub. 1376
Through judgement of the gods to been ywroken,	Col. 921
What justice ever other judgement taught,	I. ix. 38. 3
In face of judgement he their right would plead,	I. x. 43. 4
I to them for judgement just doe fly,	I. xii. 27. 8
Els never should thy judgement he so frayle	II. iii. 16. 4
O vaine judgement, and conditions vaine,	IV. xii. 11. 1
In seate of judgement	V. Pr. 11. 2
So ye will sweare my judgement to abide,	V. i. 25. 7
judgement so unjust against him had ordayned,	V. iii. 35. 9
To bid that judgement ye shall us afford,	V. iv. 16. 5
on the threasure by that judgement seased,	V. iv. 20. 4
his contempt, that did her judg'ment breake,	V. iv. 40. 5
to their Queene for judgement loudly call,	V. ix. 49. 8
So judgement past, as is by law ordayned,	VI. vii. 36. 5
wondred much at Cupids judg'ment wise,	VI. viii. 25. 2
Under the rigour of his judgement just;	H.H.B. 158
Judgment-hall. He which doth summon lovers to loves judgement hall,	VI. vii. 35. 9
Judgment-seat. Upon Joves judgement-seat wayt day and night;	V. ix. 31. 7
Judgment-seats. judgement seates, whose Judge is deadlie dred,	Gn. 446
Judgments. their judgments share Mongst earthlie wights,	D. 199
Of lwes, of judgements, and of decretals,	II. ix. 53. 7
That they might execute her judgements wise,	V. iv. 2. 3
Dealing just judgements, that mote not be broken	V. ix. 24. 8
Juell. See Jewel.	
Juggle. juggle finely, that became him well,	Hub. 700
Juggler. like a Gipsen, or a Juggeler,	Hub. 86
Juggling. he in slights and juggling feates did flourish,	V. ix. 13. 8
Juice. Into his wound the juice thereof did seaze;	III. v. 33. 4
like withered tree that wanteth juice,	IV. i. 31. 5
berhe . . . The juice whereof into his wound he wrought,	IV. ix. 12. 8
July. but July boyling like to fire,	VII. vii. 36. 1
Juncates. See Juncnets.	
June. jolly June, arrayd All in greene leaves,	VII. vii. 35. 1
Juniper. From lowest Juniper to Cedar tall,	IV. x. 22. 2
Sweet is the Junipere, but sharpe his bough;	Am. xxvi. 2
Juncnets. beare with you both wine and juncates fit,	V. iv. 49. 8
A goodly table . . . All spred with juncats,	Am. lxxvii. 3
Juno. Deceived of jealous Juno,	III. ix. 33. 2
Juno, of the ayre;	VII. vii. 26. 6
great Juno! which with awful might	Epith. 390
Juno's. Junoes Bird in her ey-spotted traine	Mut. 95
strove to match, . . . Great Junoes golden chayre,	I. iv. 17. 5
Flying from Junoes wrath and hard assay,	II. xii. 13. 5
Jurie. See Jewry.	
Jurisdiction. Through their Syres dreadfull jurisdiction,	Gn. 484
Jury. Therefore a Jurie was impaneld streight	VI. vii. 34. 4
Just. See Glust, Joust.	
An hundred cubits high by just assize,	Bel. ² ii. 2
just Minos righteous soules doth sever	Gn. 623
Cause of my death and just complaint to tell:	Gn. 629
Yet thy just labours ever shall endure,	Ti. 175
How can ye vengeance just so long withhold,	I. vi. 5. 8
a noble warlike knight By just occasion to that forrest came	I. vi. 20. 2
time in her just term the truth to light should bring,	I. ix. 5. 9
As, when just time expired, should appeare,	I. ix. 14. 4
'Is not be just, that all this doth behold	I. ix. 47. 1
She was right joyous of her just request;	I. x. 33. 1
I to them for judgement just doe fly,	I. xii. 27. 8
forgerly, Rather then matter of just memory;	II. Pr. 1. 5
'despise The doome of just revenge,	II. i. 36. 2
hevens just with equal hrow Vouchsafed	II. i. 50. 3
to her just conditions of faire peace to heare,	II. ii. 27. 9
not regard dew right and just desarts?	II. ii. 29. 7
she may thee advance for works and merits just,	II. vii. 49. 9
just wronges to vengeance doe provoke,	II. viii. 27. 3
Here have I cause in men just blamc to find,	III. ii. 1. 1
the just revolution measured	III. iii. 44. 3
indew . . . with skill of just and trew:	III. iii. 45. 5
did ye see Just cause of dread,	III. viii. 48. 6
Lesse shee the lov'd then was thy just desart,	III. xi. 36. 8
Cymo, Eupompe, and Themiste just;	IV. xi. 51. 6
alwaies doe their powre within just compasse pen,	V. ii. 19. 9
so much is more then just to trow,	V. ii. 34. 9
proudly did impugne her sentence just:	V. iv. 2. 5
thought it just t' ohay,	V. v. 19. 9
Like to Osyris in all just endeavor:	V. vii. 22. 5

Just—Continued.

To hinder thee from the *just* heritage V. vii. 23. 3
 To messengers that come for causes *just*: V. viii. 22. 2
 Dealing *just* judgements, that mote not be broken V. ix. 24. 8
Just Dice, wise Eunomie, myld Eirene; V. ix. 32. 6
 Yet would not let just vengeance on her light; V. ix. 50. 5
 from *just* verdict will for nothing start, V. x. 2. 2
 refused To take me up . . . for no *just* cause accused, VI. ii. 22. 4
 and to his dealing *just*. VI. iii. 13. 4
 slaine The day before by just avengement VI. iii. 17. 3
 'Certes,' (sayd then the Prince) 'the God is *just*, VI. viii. 23. 1
 Yet could he not their *just* demaund deny, VI. xi. 10. 7
 my *just* cause to plead; Am. xliii. 10
 And slew the *Just* by most unjust decree. H.H.L. 154
 From the *just* wrath of his avengefull threate H.H.B. 150
 Under the rigour of his judgement *just*; H.H.B. 158

Juster. sith thy *juster* merit Might else have with felicitie
 bene crowned: V. v. 36. 6

Justest. The *justest* man and trewest in his daies, II. x. 42. 2
 The *justest* man alive and truest did appeare. V. vii. 2. 9

Justice. th' antique faith of *Justice* long agone Gn. 359
 No care of *justice*, nor no rule of reason, Hub. 1131
Justice he solde injustice for to buy, Hub. 1147
 What *justice* can but judge against thee right I. ix. 37. 8
 What *justice* ever other judgement taught, I. ix. 38. 3
 Where *justice* growes, there grows eke greater grace, I. ix. 53. 6
 Of God; of grace; of *justice*; of free-will; I. x. 19. 6
 doth thy *justice* sleepe and silent ly? III. xi. 9. 7
 if that heavenly *justice* may withstand III. xi. 10. 5
 When *Justice* was not for most meed out-hyred, V. Pr. 3. 8
Justice sate high ador'd with solemne feasts, V. Pr. 9. 8
 all his workes with *Justice* hath bedight. V. Pr. 10. 5
 so divine a read As thy great *justice*, V. Pr. 11. 8
 There *Justice* first her princely rule begonne. V. i. 2. 5
 The club of *Justice* dread with kingly powre endowed. V. i. 2. 9
 The Champion of true *Justice*, Artegal! V. i. 3. 2
 Artegal in *justice* was upbrought V. i. 5. 1
 in the rules of *justice* them instructed well. V. i. 5. 9
 all the discipline of *justice* there him taught. V. i. 6. 9
 For his great *justice*, held in high regard, V. i. 30. 2
 Yet for no pifty would he change the course Of *Justice*, V. ii. 26. 2
 sought unrighteousnesse, and *justice* sold, V. ii. 26. 8
 Such heavenly *justice* doth among them raine, V. ii. 36. 1
 True *Justice* unto people to divide, V. iv. 1. 2
 makes wrong doers *justice* to deride, V. iv. 1. 7
 For *powre* is the right hand of *Justice* truly light. V. iv. 1. 9
 The charge of *Justice* given was in trust, V. iv. 2. 2
 doth true *justice* deale To his inferiour Gods, V. vii. 1. 6

Justice—Continued.

Justice was a God of soveraine grace, V. vii. 2. 2
 That part of *Justice* which is Equivy, V. vii. 3. 4
 they both like race in equal *justice* runne. V. vii. 4. 9
 did true *Justice* deale, V. vii. 42. 7
 she her selfe professeth mortall foe To *Justice*, V. vii. 20. 7
Justice that day of wrong her selfe had broken; V. viii. 44. 7
 Dealing with *Justice* with indifferent grace, V. ix. 36. 4
 lastly *Justice* charged her with breach of lawes. V. ix. 44. 9
 with constant firme intent For zeale of *Justice*, V. ix. 49. 5
 call, Unto Mercilla myld, for *Justice* gainst the thrall. V. ix. 49. 9
 Whether this heavenly thing . . . be of *Justice* part, V. x. 1. 3
 Those Nations farre thy *justice* doe adore; V. x. 3. 8
Justice, though her dome she doe prolong, V. xi. 1. 5
 His studie was true *Justice* how to deale, V. xii. 26. 2
 of necessity His course of *Justice* he was forst to stay, V. ix. 27. 4
 that bright sword, the sword of *Justice* lent, V. xii. 40. 5
 eke of *Justice*, and of Policie; VII. vi. 6. 2
 after Wrong was lov'd, and *Justice* solde, VII. vii. 37. 8
 equall gave to each as *Justice* duly scann'd. VII. vii. 38. 9
 I doo complaine, . . . that *justice* I may gaine. Am. xii. 14
Justice'. such as sate in *justice* seate, Hub. 921
 Artegal trayn'd in *Justice* lore. V. i. Arg.
 to perils great for *justice* sake proceedes. V. ii. 1. 9
Justified. he his title *justifide* by might, II. x. 60. 6
 To him that hath it better *justifide*, VI. i. 18. 8

Justify. To weene your wrong by force to *justify*; III. i. 25. 2
 ofred that to *justify* allowd. IV. i. 10. 4
justify my cause on yonder knight, IV. i. 40. 6
 His life he then would spend to *justify* his right. IV. iv. 10. 9
 But what to them Fortune would *justify*: V. iv. 6. 4
 would his doings *justify* with his owne hand. V. xi. 4. 9
 her cause in battailous array Against him *justify*, V. xi. 40. 4
 With which he went to fight to *justify* his wrong: V. xi. 14. 9
 Her to defend, or his to *justify*, VI. ii. 19. 2
 To *justify* thy fault gainst me in equal fight, VI. iii. 35. 9

Justly. *Justly* proportion'd up unto his hight, Bel. iii. 3
 who with blame can *justly* her upbrayd Col. 913
 heaven may *justly* vaunt. I. x. 59. 9
 Ne I against the same can *justly* preece: I. xii. 19. 2
 Scoffing at him that did her *justly* wite, II. xii. 16. 8
 Ne poysnous Envy *justly* can empayre The prayse III. v. 54. 5
 All is his *justly* that all freely dealth. IV. i. 6. 5
 He as a Knight might *justly* be admitted; IV. i. 12. 8
 he could *justly* weigh the wrong or right. V. ii. 45. 3
 'Most haplesse well ye may Me *justly* terme, V. iv. 27. 6
 Yet was he *justly* damned by the doome Of his owne mouth, V. v. 17. 3

K

Kales. See Keys.

Kalers. the care of *Kesars* and of Kings. T.M. 570
 The antique shapcs of kings and *kesars* straunge and rare. H. vii. 5. 9
 mighty kings and *kesars* into thraldome brought. III. xi. 29. 9
 Kings and *Kesars* to thy service bound; IV. vii. 1. 4
 Whylest kings and *kesars* at her feet did them prostrate. V. ix. 29. 9
 This is the state of *Kesars* and of Kings! VI. iii. 5. 7
 Ne *Kesars* spared he a whit, VI. xii. 28. 7

Kesars. See **Kaisers**.

Keel. there clove unto her *keele* A little fish, Yan. ix. 9
 with her crooked *keele* the land she strooke: II. xii. 38. 3

Keels. their crooked *keeles* the surges clave. Ga. 568

Keen. The *kene* cold blowes through my beaten hyde, S.C. F. 3
 Never had shepherd so *kene* a kurre, S.C. S. 182
 Hewen out of Adamant rocke with engines *keene*, I. vii. 33. 7
 Whose hartstrings with *keene* steele nigh hewen be; I. viii. 22. 7
 He to him raught a dagger sharpe and *keene*, I. ix. 51. 2
 clothes meef to *keepe* *keene* cold away, I. x. 39. 4
 prickt with courage *kene*, did cruell battell breath. II. i. 27. 9
 Wandreth alone with bow and arrowes *keene*, II. iii. 31. 4
 backe rebownding left the forehead *keene*: II. iv. 46. 8
 All deadly daungerous, all cruell *keene*, II. xi. 21. 3
 The secrete vertue of that weapon *keene*, III. i. 10. 5
 fierce *Bachante* seemd too fell and *keene*; III. i. 45. 6
 Drew out a deadly bow and arrow *keene*, III. i. 65. 2
 Yet he her followd still with corage *keene* III. iv. 51. 5
 which with her arrowes *keene* She wounded had, III. v. 28. 2
 rough Masons hand with engines *keene* III. viii. 37. 6
 therewith their *keene* desires were whett. III. x. 34. 9
 A mortall bow and arrowes *keene* did hold, III. xi. 48. 2
 Entrenched deep with knyfe accursed *keene*, III. xii. 20. 6
 try the edges *keene*. IV. vii. 45. 9
 From the dread danger of his weapon *keene*, V. v. S. 7
 Amongst the yron hookes and graples *keene* V. viii. 42. 6
 Are so exceeding venomous and *keene*, VI. vi. 9. 2
 An hatchet *keene*, with which he felled wood VII. vii. 42. 6
 can the sight that is most sharpe and *keene* H.H.B. 59

Keep. See Underkeep.

Should not her name and endles honour *keep*. Ro. viii. 14
 which they did *keep*. S.C. May 108
 the shepherds that did hem *keep*: S.C. May 129
keep both our flockes from straying. S.C. May 173
keep your corpse from the careful stounds S.C. May 257
 mery tales to *keep* us wake, S.C. Jun. 87
 The flocke which he did *keep*. S.C. Jul. 132
 used of hys *keep* A sacrifice to bring, S.C. Jul. 133
 Their fasting flockes to *keep*. S.C. Jul. 200
 They *keep*en all the path. S.C. Jul. 204
 Woode as he that did them *keep*. S.C. Au. 76

Keep—Continued.

sorrow close shrouded in hart, . . . to *keep* S.C. S. 16
 I whilome used to *keep*, S.C. S. 63
 Now she is gone that safely did hem *keep*: S.C. N. 137
 of our fender Lambkins takest *keep*, S.C. D. 8
 The ghaslie Owle her grievous ynnce doth *keep*. S.C. D. 72
 From the falsers fraude his folded flock to *keep*. S.C. Env. 6
 Of trecherie or fraines nought tooke he *keep*, Ga. 241
 Ward him awake, from death himselfe to *keep*. Ga. 258
 Cattell to *keep*, or grounds to overse; Hub. 283
 if he could willing hee To *keep* his sheep, Hub. 285
 of your fleecie sheepe . . . would take on me the *keep*. Hub. 290
 but *keep* this as a lawe: Hub. 1054
 My little flocke on westernne downes to *keep*, D. 100
 She of my flock would take full warie *keep*. D. 133
 Did *keep* his sheep, As. 4
 Where be the flockes and heards, which she doth *keep*? Col. 237
 Here to *keep* sheepe, Col. 658
 of nothing he takes *keep*. I. i. 40. 9
 at her feete the Lyon watch doth *keep*: I. ii. 15. 4
 left to *keep* the forlorne maid From raging spoile I. iii. 43. 1
 Such helplessse harmes yts better hidden *keep*, I. vii. 39. 7
 he gave . . . That scarlot whore to *keep*en carefully; I. viii. 29. 2
 With a fayre knight to *keep*en companee, I. ix. 27. 2
 All *keep* the broad high way, f. x. 10. 5
 clothes meet to *keep* *keene* cold away, I. x. 39. 4
 pyn'd his flesh to *keep* his body low and chast. I. x. 48. 9
 they him . . . with continual watch did warely *keep*. I. xii. 36. 3
 yet shall it not thee *keep* From the third brunt II. viii. 37. 7
 constant *keep* the way in which ye stand; II. ix. 8. 6
 The third things past could *keep* in memore: II. ix. 49. 3
keep his standing, and his shaftes eschew, II. xi. 27. 7
 stere aright, And *keep* an even course; II. xii. 3. 2
 Sir Palmer, *keep* an even hand, II. xii. 18. 3
 their entred guesates to *keep* within, II. xii. 43. 2
 nothing else might *keep* her safe and sound: II. xii. 52. 7
 their wealth, which he from them did *keep*. III. iv. 22. 9
 Bad her from womankind to *keep* him well, III. iv. 25. 7
 The world in his continuall course to *keep*. III. iv. 56. 2
 Now God thee *keep*, thou gentlest squire alive, III. v. 26. 6
 did him the wound from cold to *keep*. III. v. 33. 9
 To lurke emongst your Nymphes . . . Or *keep* their cabins: III. vi. 23. 3
 vow . . . I plighted have, and yet *keep* stedfastly. III. vii. 51. 7
 all his windes Dan Aeolus did *keep*. III. viii. 21. 6
 one old Nymph, hight Panope, to *keep* it cleane. III. viii. 37. 9
keep continuall spy Upon her III. ix. 5. 4
 ne *keep* her company, III. ix. 5. 7
 dotard old To *keep* us out in scorne, III. ix. 8. 8
 'I take no *keep* of her,' (sayd Paridell) III. x. 38. 2

Keep—Continued.

- to possess . . . ne them *keepe* with carefulnesse. . . . III. xi. 53. 9
 pledges pawnd the same to *keepe* aright: IV. iii. 3. 4
 To *keepe* a nightly watch for dread of treachery. . . . V. iv. 46. 9
 To thinke of your nights want, that should yee waking *keepe*. V. vi. 25. 9
 Upon their wall good watch and ward did *keepe*. . . . V. vii. 26. 6
 There let her ever *keepe* her damned den. V. ix. 2. 3
 That they the whiles may take lesse heedie *keepe*. . . . V. ix. 13. 3
 To *keepe* out guyle, and mallice, and despight. . . . V. ix. 22. 7
 Can *keepe* from outrage and from doing wrong. . . . V. xii. 1. 6
 seem'd of them to take no *keepe*. V. xii. 42. 9
keepe your body from the danger draul. VI. i. 10. 7
 wary watch about her . . . *keepe*. VI. iii. 44. 9
 to *keepe* him selfe so safely as he may. VI. iii. 47. 9
 The end whereof He *keepe* untill another cast. . . . VI. viii. 51. 9
 in it She used most to *keepe* her royall court. . . . VI. x. 9. 7
 Fit to *keepe* sheepe, unfit for loves content: VI. x. 37. 4
 Albe with all their might those Brigants her did *keepe*. . . VI. xi. 23. 9
 when he saw the theeves which did them *keepe*. . . . VI. xi. 37. 8
 To hyre them well if they their flockes would *keepe*: . . VI. xi. 40. 2
 To *keepe* their flockes for litle hyre and chepe. . . . VI. xi. 40. 7
 Yet did so straightly them asunder *keepe*. VI. xii. 5. 8
 there by did *keepe* His fleecie flock VI. xii. 9. 1
 Therefore do you, my rimes, *keep* better measure. . . . VI. xii. 41. 8
 wrapped well . . . to *keep* the cold away; VII. vii. 42. 2
 still compell To *keepe* his course? VII. vii. 48. 6
 ye likewise, which *keepe* the rusby lake. Epith. 60
 ye lightfoot mayds, which *keepe* the dore. Epith. 67
 let stil Silence trew night-watches *keepe*. Epith. 353
 To *keepe* them selves within their sundrie raines. . . . ILL. 88
Keeper. Whether should of those ashes *keeper* bee. . . . Ti. 665
 This was the ancient *keeper* of that place. I. viii. 31. 7
 Having a *keeper* still with him in place; IV. viii. 54. 4
 Which *keeper* is this Dwarfe. IV. viii. 54. 5
Keepers. Whom now her *keepers* had forsaken quight . . V. xi. 60. 2
 so with his *keepers* wrought. VI. xii. 6. 2
Keeping. *Keeping* your beastes in the budded broomes: . . S.C. F. 36
Keeping his sheepe on the hills of Kent? S.C. F. 93
Keeping my sheepe amongst the cooly shade Col. 58
 Whiles he had *keeping* of his grasing steed. I. vii. 19. 2
 bee at your *keeping* well. I. xi. 2. 4
keeping wary watch and ward. II. vii. 25. 2
Keeping that slombred corse to him assind: II. viii. 11. 7
 Day and night duely *keeping* watch and ward; II. ix. 25. 2
Keeping their fleecie flockes as they were hyrd. . . . III. vi. 15. 7
Keeping there close with him . . . his false Ladie. . . . V. iii. 13. 4
 Whom Trompart had in *keeping* there heside. . . . V. iii. 17. 2
 the *keeping* have of learnings threasures VI. Pr. 2. 3
 weary now with careful *keeping* ward. VI. v. 21. 2
 Whereas the Heardes were *keeping* of their neat. . . . VI. ix. 4. 2
Keeping all noysome things away from it. VI. x. 7. 8
 as they sate *Keeping* their sheepe. VI. x. 23. 6
Keeps. "Curse on that Cross," . . . "That *keeps* thy body . . I. ii. 18. 2
Keeps in covert close from living wight. II. ix. 40. 8
 one eye Still ope he *keeps* III. x. 58. 7
 Demogoron. . . The hideous Chaos *keeps*. IV. ii. 47. 9
 ne *keeps* his course more right. V. Pr. 7. 3
keeps a Bridges passage by strong hond. V. ii. 4. 7
 he stil them holds, and *keeps* with strong effort. . . V. ii. 5. 9
 part The raging waves, and *keeps* her course. Am. lix. 6
Keight. See *Caught*.
Kempt. with long locks comely *kem'd*. V. vii. 4. 5
Ken. Pallinode (if thou him *ken*) S.C. Jul. 181
 The shepherdes swayne you cannot wel *ken*. S.C. S. 42
 I learned alle the signes of heaven to *ken*. S.C. D. 83
 who so list the like assayes to *ken*. H.B. 88
Kend, Kenet. See *Kenned, Kennet*.
Kenned. Not as a Foxe, for then he had be *kend*. S.C. May 237
 From thence another world of land we *kend*. Col. 272
 the land . . . afore is fayrly to be *kend*. I. xii. 1. 4
 well he *kend* His credit now in doubtfull ballaunce hong: . II. i. 3. 7
 Well *kend* him so far space II. viii. 17. 7
 this weapons powre I well have *kend*. II. viii. 19. 8
 well they *ken't* That their fayre guest was gone. . . . III. vii. 19. 7
 whom when be passed *kend*. III. x. 38. 8
 He *kend* it streight. IV. x. 14. 3
 Whose ugly shape none ever saw, nor *kend*. V. xi. 20. 5
 A rout of people they before them *kend*. V. xi. 43. 7
 (as none they *kend*) VI. ix. 6. 4
Kennel. As if he did a dogge in *kenell* rate III. ix. 14. 7
Kennest. See *Kenst*.
Kennet. The chaulky *Kenet*, and the Thetis gray. . . . IV. xi. 29. 5
Kenst. Cuddie, I wote thou *kenst* litle good. S.C. F. 85
 How *kenst* thou that he is awoke? S.C. Mar. 28
 Colin thou *kenst*, the Southerne shepherdes boye; . . . S.C. Ap. 21
 thou *kenst* the great care S.C. May 215
 Thou *kenst* not, Percie, howe the ryme should rage. . . . S.C. O. 109
Kent. See *Kenned*.
 His dewelap as lythe as lasse of *Kent*: S.C. F. 74
 Keeping his sheepe on the hills of *Kent*? S.C. F. 93
 All *Kent* can rightly boaste: S.C. Jul. 44
 stremis Adowne the dales of *Kent* S.C. Jul. 82
 Nor in all *Kent*, nor in Christendome; S.C. S. 153
 Cantium, which *Kent* we comenly inqyre. II. x. 12. 9
Kentish. by your flockes on *Kentish* downes abyde. . . . S.C. N. 63
Kept. *kept* yere The flockes of mighty Pan. S.C. Jul. 143
 whatso he likte he *kept*. Hub. 1146
kept them lowe, and streigned verie hard. Hub. 1190
 Without regard, or due Deorum *kept*; T.M. 214
kept from looking on the lightsome day: T.M. 693

Kept—Continued.

- Full carefully he *kept* them day and night. As. 5
 since first on grassie greene Shepherds *kept* sheep. . . . As. 210
 her boldy *kept* From turning backe. I. i. 17. 3
 That path he *kept* which beaten was most plaine. . . . I. i. 28. 3
 when she slept, he *kept* both watch and ward; I. iii. 9. 5
 none the holy things in safety *kept*. I. iii. 17. 8
 Me. . . ever since hath *kept* in darksom cave. I. iv. 47. 8
 Thenceforth he *kept* her goodly company. I. vi. 31. 8
 beast . . . which he had *kept* long time in darksom den. . I. vii. 16. 9
 he could not them use, but *kept* them still in store. . . . I. viii. 30. 9
 So *kept* she them in order. II. ii. 38. 9
 Ne of his safetie seemed care he *kept*; II. vi. 42. 5
 safe I have them *kept* in secret mew II. vii. 19. 8
 ever as he went dew watch upon him *kept*. II. vii. 26. 9
 Those that were up themselves *kept* others low; II. vii. 47. 6
 Whiles it is *kept* in sober government; II. vii. 47. 6
 In her owne hand the erowne she *kept* in store. . . . II. x. 20. 3
 overcomen *kept* in prison long. II. x. 32. 8
 cunning to his Squyre that *kept* his steel. II. xi. 48. 2
 nathemore Would they once turne, *kept* on as afore: . . II. xii. 15. 5
 Whom nought regarding they *kept* on their gate. II. xii. 17. 3
 Quit from that danger forth their course they *kept*; . . . II. xii. 27. 1
 Yet swarred not, but *kept* their forward way II. xii. 76. 5
 his faire wife, whom honest long he *kept* uneth. . . . III. x. 2. 9
 Paridell *kept* better watch then hee. III. x. 4. 1
Kept watch and ward about her warily. III. xi. 28. 7
 Britomart *kept* on her former course. III. iv. 5. 1
Kept her ready way Along the strond; III. iv. 18. 2
 of each turning still *kept* wary heed: III. iv. 48. 5
 Him *kept* from landing at his wished will. III. v. 20. 2
 garde. . . *kept* th' yron dore fast hard. III. xi. 31. 6
 Seven moneths he so her *kept* in bitter smart. . . . IV. i. 4. 1
 that both the custome showne Were *kept*. IV. i. 11. 8
 Stood still awhile, and his fast footing *kept*. IV. iii. 20. 8
 Yet still that direfull stroke *kept* on his way. . . . IV. iii. 34. 1
 evermore from villenie her *kept*: IV. vi. 35. 7
 He durst not nigh approch, but *kept* aloofe. IV. vii. 37. 4
 Which he in store about him *kept* alway. IV. viii. 20. 7
 They passing forth *kept* on their readie way. IV. viii. 37. 1
 the watch, that *kept* continuall ward. IV. ix. 5. 6
 tooke, and sithence *kept* as thrall. IV. ix. 32. 5
 where it was *kept* in store In Joves eternal house. . . V. i. 9. 3
kept the crowne in which she should succeed: V. i. 13. 5
kept her place with courage confident. V. vi. 28. 4
Kept himselfe still in his strange armour dight: V. viii. 27. 5
 Whom she had cansd be *kept* as prisonere V. viii. 46. 5
 The whiles the Prince there *kept* the entrance still. . . V. ix. 15. 2
Kept by a cowheard, hight Eurytion. V. x. 10. 2
kept from complishing the faith which I did owe. . . . V. xi. 41. 9
Kept on his course, as he did it direct. V. xii. 21. 2
 the rest the which the Castle *kept* VI. i. 24. 1
 She bore it thence, and ever as her owne it *kept*. . . . VI. iv. 37. 9
 sternly with strong hand it from his handling *kept*. . VI. v. 25. 9
Kept and delivered me from deadly dread. VI. v. 29. 5
kept so well his wise commaundements. VI. vi. 15. 3
kept aloofe for dread to be deseryde. VI. vii. 3. 3
 on a day, when Cupid *kept* his court. VI. vii. 32. 6
 ded, Or *kept* in bands, or from their loves exyled. . . VI. vii. 33. 4
 downe he *kept* him with his scornfull sway. VI. viii. 11. 4
kept her sheepe with diligent attent. VI. ix. 37. 3
kept them with continuall watch and ward; VI. x. 43. 2
 Merchants, which them *kept* in bondage bard. . . . VI. x. 43. 5
kept with gard Of griesly theeves. VI. x. 43. 7
 for want of heards, themselves then *kept*. VI. xi. 37. 9
 Is forcibly *kept* downe, till he be throughly queld. . . VI. xii. 30. 9
 Have ever since me *kept* in cruell hands. Am. xii. 12
 Amongst lby deerest relics to be *kept*. Am. xxii. 14
 in deepe darkness *kept*. H.L. 60
Kerke. See *Kirk*.
Kerns. They han fatte *kernes*. S.C. Jul. 199
Kerve. See *Carve*.
Kesars. See *Kalsers*.
Kest. See *Cast*.
Kestrel. in his *kestrell* kynd A pleasing vaine of glory . . II. iii. 4. 4
Ketch. See *Catch*.
Key. *key* found not at all Emongst that bounch I. viii. 37. 4
 Had bene the *keye* of all that kingdomes crowne; . . . V. x. 26. 4
Keys. on his arme a bounch of *keyes* he bore. I. viii. 30. 6
 Those were the *keyes* of every inner dore; I. viii. 30. 8
 from his arme did reach Those *keyes*. I. viii. 34. 7
 the *keyes* are to thy hand behight I. x. 60. 7
 all the *keyes* convayd Unto their maister. III. ix. 10. 4
 the *keyes* of every prison dore IV. viii. 54. 6
 stealing of the *kaies*. IV. x. 18. 9
Kicked. smott, and bitt, and *kickt*, and seratcht, and rent . II. iv. 6. 8
Kicks. *kicks*, and squals, and shriekes for fell despight; . . V. vi. 14. 5
Kid. Will doe as did the Foxe by the *Kidde*. S.C. May 171
 Thilke same *Kidde* . . . Was too very foolish S.C. May 174
 full of favour as *kidde* mought be. S.C. May 184
 The *Kidde*, pittying hys beavinesse. S.C. May 259
 the *Kidde* made him good glee. S.C. May 282
 for the *Kidde* to fynd: S.C. May 289
 when the *Kidde* stooped downe to catch. S.C. May 290
 lowly she gan to call Her *Kidde*; S.C. May 297
 her *Kidde* shee knewe well was gone: S.C. May 300
 Such end had the *Kidde*. S.C. May 302
 Nowe with a *Kidde*, now with a sheepe. S.C. Jul. 135
 A Lambe, or a *Kidde*, or a weanell wast; S.C. S. 198
 Cuddie shall have a *Kidde* to store his farme. . . . S.C. O. 120

Kid—Continued.

- Much greater gyfts . . . Then *Kidde* or Cosset . . . S.C. N. 46
 from the Goat her *kidde*, bow to convey . . . VI. ix. 23. 4
 wanton as a *Kid* whose home new buds . . . VII. vii. 33. 2
- Kiddle.** *Kiddie*, (quoth shee) thou kenst the great care . . . S.C. May 215
 For-thy, my *Kiddie*, be rul'd by mee, . . . S.C. May 221
Kiddie the dore sperred after her fast . . . S.C. May 234
 Well heard *Kiddie* all this sore constraint, . . . S.C. May 249
 while *Kiddie* unwareds did looke, . . . S.C. May 275
- Kids.** His *kiddes*, his cracknelles, and his early fruit . . . S.C. Ja. 58
 The one my madding *kiddes* to smere, . . . S.C. Jul. 87
 Leaping like wanton *kids* in pleasant Spring . . . I. vi. 14. 4
- Kilkenny.** By faire *Kilkenny* and Rossepoete boord; . . . IV. xi. 43. 4
- Kill.** No beast so salvage but he could it *kill*; . . . As. 83
 His care was all how he them all might *kill*, . . . As. 109
 Cleopatra . . . with stroke Of *Aspes* sting her selfe did stoutly
kill; . . . I. v. 50. 8
 Engin, . . . ramd with bollet rownd, ordaind to *kill*, . . . I. vii. 13. 4
 to *kill*, And rayse againe to life the hart . . . I. x. 19. 8
 all atonce to *kill*, . . . I. xi. 13. 6
 Still cald upon to *kill* him in the place . . . II. iv. 9. 4
 travellers, whom gotten they did *kill*. . . II. xii. 31. 9
 herselfe for grieft did *kill*; . . . II. xii. 52. 3
 Shall stoutly him defeat, and thousand Saxons *kill*. . . III. iii. 35. 9
 A virgin straunge and stout him should dismay or *kill*. . . III. iv. 25. 9
 rather do not ransack all, and him selfe *kill*? . . . III. ix. S. 9
 whom he could not *kill* he practizd to entrap . . . III. xii. 11. 9
 thrise his hand to *kill* her did upreare, . . . IV. i. 54. 8
 like the stings of aspes that *kill* with smart, . . . IV. vii. 26. 8
 Made *kill* her selfe for very hearts desight . . . V. xi. 25. 4
 With full intent him cruelly to *kill*, . . . VI. iii. 49. 2
 To rescue th' infant, ere he did him *kill*; . . . VI. iv. 18. 7
 first of all their captives they doe *kill*, . . . VI. xi. 18. 1
 Is it because your eyes have powre to *kill*? . . . Am. xlix. 2
kill with looks as Cocksatrices doo: . . . Am. xlix. 10
- Killed.** Eftssoones I . . . would have *kild* her; . . . I. ii. 39. 7
 what art thou, that telst of Nephews *kill*? . . . I. v. 26. 5
 for the sinnes of al the world was *kill*: . . . I. x. 57. 7
 who-so *kild* that monster most deforme, . . . I. xii. 20. 3
 For thirst of single kingdom him he *kild*. . . II. x. 21. 6
 Elfir, who two brethern gyauntes *kild*, . . . II. x. 73. 5
 As if he could have *kild* him with his looke, . . . III. x. 24. 2
 that selfe arrow which the Carle had *kild*; . . . IV. vii. 36. 5
 With which he *killed* all that came within his might . . . IV. viii. 47. 9
 he it was not which that Lady *kild*, . . . V. i. 24. 7
 that youth had *kild* That armed knight, . . . VI. ii. 4. 6
 Their Captaine there they cruelly found *kild*, . . . VI. xi. 21. 1
- Killeth.** convey Into the lookers hart, *killeth* farre away . . . IV. viii. 39. 9
- Killing.** with his *killing* bow And cruell shafts, . . . IV. x. 55. 3
- Kills.** Appear'd like *Aspis* sting that closely *kills*, . . . V. xii. 36. 4
 Whome, . . . she *kills* with cruell pryde, . . . Am. xlvii. 7
- Kilnamulla.** Citty, Which *Kilnemullah* cleped is of old; . . . Col. 113
- Kilt.** See **Killed**.
- Kimarus.** then *Kimorus*; and then *Danius*; . . . II. x. 43. 2
- Kimbellne.** Tenantius raignd; then *Kimbellne*, . . . II. x. 50. 1
- Kin.** Nor prince, nor peere, nor *kin*, they would abide . . . Ro. xxiii. 14
 some one perhaps of gentle *kin*, . . . T.M. 345
 read how art thou nam'd, and of what *kin*? . . . II. iv. 36. 6
 From whom I Paridell by *kin* descend: . . . III. ix. 37. 6
 I greet you well Your country *kin*; . . . III. ix. 51. 7
 did shame Himselfe with incest of his *kin* unkend; . . . IV. xi. 13. 8
- Kind.** See **Womankind**.
- monsters *kinde* In hundred formes to change . . . Bel.² viii. 9
 Be it by fortune, or by course of *kinde*, . . . Ro. ix. 3
 where Byrds of every *kynde* . . . their tunes attemper . . . S.C. Jun. 7
 never was aboard The simple shepherds *kynd*. . . S.C. Jul. 140
 Such is the rightfull Courtier in his *kinde*, . . . Hub. 793
 he was school'd by *kinde* in all the skill . . . Hub. 855
 crueltie, the signe of currish *kinde*, . . . Hub. 1134
 To be bemoned with compassion *kinde*, . . . Ti. 160
 gentle *kinde* as ever Fowle afore; . . . Ti. 591
 though fairest thou Of all thy *kinde*, . . . Mui. 234
 though by *kind* shee stout and salvage were, . . . D. 121
 She fell away against all course of *kinde*. . . D. 242
 All these do florish in their sundry *kynd*, . . . Col. 452
 Borne without Syre or couples of one *kynd*; . . . Col. 800
 Doth man allure for to enlarge his *kynd*; . . . Col. 872
 Hast Cupid selfe depainted in his *kynd*, . . . Col. 898
 Doth promise fruitte worthy the noble *kind*. . . Ded. Son. x. 3
 'Time and suffised fates to former *kynd* Shall us restore; . . . I. ii. 43. 8
 More mild in beastly *kind* then that her beastly foe . . . I. iii. 44. 9
 all the Satyres scorne their woody *kind*, . . . I. vi. 18. 8
 A Satyre . . . made her person thrall unto his beastly *kind*. . . I. vi. 22. 9
 comforted with curteous *kind* reliefe: . . . I. vi. 37. 6
 chearefull birds of sundry *kynd* . . . I. vii. 3. 4
 Her weather parts, the shame of all her *kind*, . . . I. viii. 48. 1
 As he had beene a fole of Pegasus his *kynd*. . . I. ix. 21. 9
 Many *kind* speeches they betwene them spend, . . . I. x. 15. 3
 meates and drincks of every *kinde* . . . I. xii. 15. 1
 quite contrary to her sisters *kynd*; . . . II. ii. 36. 3
 in his kestrell *kynd* A pleasing vaine of glory . . . II. iii. 4. 4
 In his owne *kind* he gan him selfe unfold; . . . II. iii. 9. 4
 Abroad in armes, at home in studious *kynd*, . . . II. iii. 40. 8
 he by *kynd* Was given all to lust . . . II. v. 28. 2
 Not this rude *kynd* of battaill, . . . II. vi. 34. 2
 others it to use according to his *kynd*. . . II. ix. 31. 9
 the first author of all Elfin *kynd*; . . . II. x. 71. 2
 a strange *kinde* of harmony, . . . II. xii. 33. 6
 'The donghill *kinde* Delightes in flth . . . II. xii. 87. 6
 what inquest Made her dissemble her disguised *kind*? . . . III. ii. 4. 7

Kind—Continued.

- Of filthy lust, contrary unto *kinde*; . . . III. ii. 40. 4
 lov'd their native flesh against al *kynd*, . . . III. ii. 41. 3
 Wise, warlike, personable, courteous, and *kind*. . . III. iv. 5. 9
 great Dame Natures handmaide chearing every *kind*. . . III. iv. 56. 9
 she was so courteous and *kynde*, . . . III. v. 55. 2
 Doe life conceive and quickned are by *kynd*: . . . III. vi. 8. 6
 By course of *kinde* and by occasion; . . . III. vi. 38. 7
 through her so *kind* And curteise use, . . . III. vii. 15. 6
 many *kinde* remembraunces . . . III. vii. 16. 9
 the huge element, against her *kinde*, . . . III. ix. 15. 5
 his proud spoile . . . he might behold in perfect *kinde*; . . . III. xii. 22. 8
 all three according to their *kynd*: . . . IV. ii. 53. 4
 in this Ladie wrought Against the course of *kind*, . . . IV. vi. 30. 5
 Her second care, though in another *kind*: . . . IV. vi. 46. 7
 Of this accursed Carle of hellish *kind*, . . . IV. vii. 18. 4
 Latonaes daughter, cruell *kynde*, . . . IV. vii. 30. 5
 No service lothsome to a gentle *kind*, . . . IV. viii. 22. 7
 noble *kind* at first was sure of heavenly seed . . . IV. viii. 33. 9
 with *kind* words accoyd, . . . IV. viii. 59. 9
 neither gifts nor graces *kind* . . . IV. xi. 2. 7
 Lovely Pasithe, *kinde* Eulimene, . . . IV. xi. 49. 3
 Joves and Phoebus *kinde*; . . . IV. xi. 52. 7
 love . . . that leads each living *kind*. . . IV. xii. 25. 9
 With wrongfull powre oppressing others of their *kind*. . . V. i. 7. 9
 With daily shew of courteous *kind* behaviour, . . . V. v. 35. 7
 For such your *kind* regard I can but rest your detter . . . V. v. 37. 9
 a Queene, and come of Princely *kynd*, . . . V. v. 41. 5
 much lesse honour by that warlike *kinde* Of life; . . . V. vi. 32. 5
 The fayrest kyne alive, but of the fiercest *kynd*: . . . V. x. 9. 9
 other like infernall furies *kinde*; . . . V. xi. 23. 6
 Agreeing in bad will and carerd *kynd*; . . . V. xii. 33. 2
 some so goodly gracious are by *kind*, . . . VI. ii. 2. 2
 with usage *kind* He rather should have taken up . . . VI. ii. 11. 4
 at the last breake forth in his owne proper *kynd*. . . VI. v. 1. 9
 In such a salvage wight, of brutish *kynd*, . . . VI. v. 29. 6
 with medicine To goe about to salve such *kynd* of sore, . . . VI. v. 13. 2
 Whether such grace were given her by *kynd*, . . . VI. vi. 43. 1
 By such discourteous deeds discovering his base *kind*. . . VI. vii. 1. 9
 Did counterfeit *kind* pittie where was none? . . . VI. vii. 18. 4
 The some of Venus, who is myld by *kynd* . . . VI. viii. 37. 1
 as ye soft and tender are by *kynde*, . . . VI. viii. 2. 1
 A monstrous cruelty gainst course of *kynde*! . . . VI. viii. 36. 5
 clothes to cover what they ought by *kind*, . . . VI. viii. 50. 4
 afterwards to cheare with speaches *kind*; . . . VI. viii. 50. 7
 With all *kind* courtesies he could invent; . . . VI. ix. 34. 6
 comely carriage, entertainment *kynde*, . . . VI. x. 23. 4
 to each degre and *kynde* We should our selves demeane, . . . VI. x. 23. 7
 Had in his *Plaint* of *kinde* describ'd it well: . . . VII. vii. 9. 7
 Such love, not lyke to lusts of baser *kynd*, . . . Am. vi. 3
 it can alter all the course of *kynd*. . . Am. xxx. 14
 The first my being to me gave by *kind*, . . . Am. lxxiv. 5
 my sovereigne Queene most *kind*, . . . Am. lxxiv. 7
 vile adders sting, Of that selfe *kynd* . . . Am. lxxxv. 2
 To multiply the likeness of their *kynd*, . . . H.L. 100
 the most *kind* preserver Of living wights, . . . H.L. 156
 by chance, against the course of *kynd*, . . . H.B. 143
 like the native hood of Eagles *kynd*, . . . H.H.B. 138
- Kinded.** She yet forgets that she of men was *kynded*: . . . V. v. 40. 8
- Kindle.** *kindle* coales of conteck and yre, . . . S.C. S. 86
kindle wise desire, . . . Hub. 830
 lustfull yongth began to *kindle* fast, . . . Mui. 34
 spices . . . To *kindle* heat of corage privily; . . . I. v. 4. 7
 To *kindle* love in every living brest: . . . I. ix. 9. 4
 The housling fyre did *kindle* and provide, . . . I. xii. 37. 4
 his lustfull fyre To *kindle* oft assayd, . . . II. iii. 23. 7
 she sought To *kindle* his quencht fyre, . . . II. v. 19. 9
 as a cole to *kindle* fleshly flame, . . . III. i. 50. 2
 The beames whereof did *kindle* lovely fyre . . . VI. vii. 28. 8
 in my feeble brest *Kindle* fresh sparks . . . VII. vii. 2. 4
 wondrous beauty fit to *kindle* love; . . . VII. vii. 45. 3
 So hard it is to *kindle* new desire . . . Am. vi. 9
 May *kindle* living fyre within my brest . . . Am. vii. 12
kindle fyre by wonderfull devyse! . . . Am. xxx. 12
 The sparkes whereof let *kindle* thine own fyre, . . . Am. lxxxv. 9
 Do *kindle* love in high conceipted sprights; . . . H.H.B. 5
- Kindled.** a *kindled* flame, Mounting like waves . . . Bel.³ ix. 1
 Cooling againe his former *kindled* heate, . . . Ro. xi. 5
 his enemy Had *kindled* such coles of displeasure, . . . S.C. F. 191
 The raging fyre that *kindled* at his ray, . . . S.C. D. 58
 with sterne lookes to threaten *kindled* yre . . . Gn. 264
 With beawtic *kindled*, and with pleasure fed, . . . T.M. 364
 glorious fyre it *kindled* in his hart; . . . I. Pr. 3. 4
 when corage hott The fyre of love, . . . First *kindled* . . . I. ii. 35. 3
 nought their *kindled* corage may aswage: . . . I. xi. 6. 6
 Her hellish brouth hath *kindled* with desight, . . . II. ii. 29. 3
Kindled above at th' hevenly makers light, . . . II. iii. 23. 2
 with my heat *kindled* his cruell fyre; . . . II. iv. 32. 8
 Which *kindled* once, his mother did more rage inspyre . . . II. iv. 32. 9
 in Stygian lake, ay burning bright, Had *kindled*: . . . II. v. 22. 8
 The wrath which Atin *kindled* in his mind, . . . II. vi. 2. 3
 With wrathfull fyre his corage *kindled* bright, . . . II. vi. 30. 7
Kindled through his infernall broud of spight, . . . II. vi. 50. 5
kindled life-devouring fyre.' . . . II. vii. 17. 9
 The secrete signes of *kindled* lust appeare, . . . II. xii. 68. 6
 Cupid still emongst them *kindled* lustfull fyres . . . III. i. 39. 9
kyndled first above Emongst th' eternal spheres . . . III. iii. 1. 2
 Bee freshly *kindled* in the fruitfull Ile Of Mona, . . . III. iii. 48. 4
 Love and desight atonce her corage *kindled* hath . . . III. iv. 12. 9
kindled heat that soone in flame forth brust: . . . III. viii. 25. 4

Kindled—Continued.

- That warre was *kindled* which did Troy inflame, III. ix. 34. 2
 sparks . . . Which still he blew and *kindled* husily, III. xii. 9. 8
 The crime which cursed Ate *kindled* carst, IV. v. 31. 2
 rather in them *kindled* choler new: V. ii. 13. 4
 Together strove, and *kindled* wrathfull fires: V. iv. 4. 5
Kindled privily, Into outrageous flames unwarres did grow, V. vii. 14. 6
 That mote thy *kindled* course set on fire, VI. ii. 37. 3
 For all that shame, which *kindled* inward hate: VI. vii. 2. 7
 Had in him *kindled* youthfull fresh desire, VII. vii. 11. 7
 The light whereof hath *kindled* heavenly fyre Am. iii. 3
 fire, *Kindled* above unto the Maker neere; Am. viii. 2
 gentle furie, *Kindled* of thy fire, H.L. 28
Kindled at first from heavens life-giving fyre, H.L. 65
 And *kindled* flame in all their inner parts, H.L. 124
 Once *kindled* through that first conceived fyre, H.L. 203
 by like way *Kindled* of yours, H.B. 180
Kindled the flame of His consuming yre, H.H.L. 86
 love, *Kindled* through sight of those faire things above, H.H.L. 287
Kindles. enrage Her frantic sonne, and *Kindles* his corage; II. iv. 11. 5
 when Rancor fire *Kindles* Revenge, II. iv. 34. 5
 in brave spite it *kindles* goodly fire, III. v. 1. 8
Kindlest. Thou in me *kindlest* much more great desyre, H.B. 5
Kindleth. he *kindleth* his ambitious sprights, Hub. 768
 fyre Which *kindleth* love in generous desyre, H.L. 187
 the thing . . . that *kindleth* lively fyre, H.B. 58
 light proceedes, which *kindleth* lovers fire, H.B. 100
 That *kindleth* love in every godly spright H.H.B. 297
Kindling. See Love-kindling.
Kindling fire within the hollow tree, Von. iv. 7
kindling rage her selfe she gathered round, I. i. 18. 2
 A Satyre . . . *kindling* coles of lust in brutish eye, I. vi. 22. 7
kindling fire at her faire-burning eye, II. ii. 7. 6
kindling new his corage seeming quaint, II. v. 11. 4
kindling coles of cruell enmity, II. v. 33. 5
 in their spirits *kindling* zealous fire, IV. x. 26. 8
 courage chill *Kindling* afresh, gan hattell to renew, VI. i. 35. 8
 Is long ere it conceive the *kindling* fyre; Am. vi. 6
Kindly. The *kindlye* (**kindlye*) dewe drops from the higher
 tree, S.C. N. 31
 can undoe Dame Natures *kindly* course; S.C. N. 124
 Ida selfe . . . like a *kindly* nourse, Gn. 507
 seeing *kindly* sleep refuse to doe IHis office, Hub. 21
 To doo their *kindly* services as needeth, Hub. 273
 through *kindly* aptnes of his joynts, Hub. 695
 the false Foxe most *kindly* plaid his part; Hub. 1137
 Whom not their *kindly* Sovereigne did welde, Hub. 1232
 With *kindly* counter under Mimick shade, T.M. 207
 Am put from practice of my *kindlie* skill, T.M. 383
 I nightly waste, wanting my *kindly* rest: U.V. 16
 the *kindly* fire Of lustfull youth, Mii. 33
 Her youthfull sports and *kindlie* wantonnesse, D. 111
 cease henceforth things *kindly* forth to bring, D. 339
 powred *kindly* heat and formall feature, Col. 862
 her *kindly* skill To bring forth fruit, I. iii. 28. 7
 An heard of Bulles, whom *kindly* rage doth sting, t. viii. 11. 6
 Then first the cole of *kindly* heat appeares, I. ix. 9. 3
 when their wearie limbes with *kindly* rest, I. x. 18. 1
 eien . . . through great age had lost their *kindly* sight, I. x. 47. 4
 did beguyle their eyes Of *kindly* sleepe, II. ii. 46. 7
 Them to betake unto their *kindly* rest: III. i. 58. 2
 Depriv'd of *kindly* joy and naturall delight, III. ix. 5. 9
 a *kindly* pride Of gracious speech, III. ix. 32. 6
 Ne in their frosen hearts feele *kindly* flame; IV. Pr. 2. 2
 Drives backe the current of his *kindly* course, IV. iii. 27. 4
 gave place to *kindly* rest, IV. v. 43. 4
 mother call to coole their *kindly* rages, IV. x. 45. 9
 Towards all womenkind them *kindly* to behave, VI. ii. 14. 9
 Would to no hed, nor take no *kindly* sleepe, VI. iii. 10. 2
 his *kyndly* courtisie to prove, VI. iii. 15. 5
 The cruell worker of your *kindly* smarts, H.L. 32
 They . . . shew their *kindly* might, H.L. 91
 whose soverayne grace and *kindly* dewty, H.B. 17
 my London, my most *kyndly* Nurse, Proth. 128
Kindnesse. each one himselfe did payne All *kindnesse* . . . to
 shew, I. iv. 15. 4
 Of *kindnesse* and of courteous aggrace; II. viii. 56. 8
 as they two of *kindnes* treated long, III. viii. 15. 1
 all his fained *kindnes* did detest, III. viii. 39. 4
 rather then she *kindnesse* would despise, V. vi. 20. 5
 That curt'sie with like *kindnesse* to repay, V. xi. 11. 5
 For so great *kindnesse* as he found that day, VI. ix. 18. 5
 From that day forth he *kyndnesse* to her showed, VI. xi. 4. 6
Kindred. The base *kinred* of so simple swaine, S.C. May 271
 knight . . . to that forrest came To seeke his *kinred*, I. vi. 20. 3
 knowes no *kinred*, nor regards no right, II. x. 35. 2
 every one his *kinred* and his name, III. ix. 32. 5
 The deare affection unto *kinred* sweet, IV. ix. 1. 5
 Though of meane parentage and *kinred* base, VI. vii. 28. 4
Kinds. kydst the hidden *kinds* of many a wede, S.C. D. 92
 monstrous beasts . . . Bred of two *kinds*, Hub. 1123
 they brought forth other *kynds*, Col. 853
 Ten thousand *kinds* of creatures, partly male And partly
 femall, I. i. 21. 7
 amidde IHis magick booke, and artes of sundrie *kinds*, I. i. 36. 8
 With like conditions to their *kinds* applyde: I. iv. 18. 4
 whose *kinds* mote not be redd: II. vii. 51. 5
 shewes his powre in variable *kinds*: III. v. 1. 3
 According to their *kynds*, III. vi. 30. 6
 When all three *kinds* of love together meet IV. ix. 1. 2

Kinds—Continued.

- she hath both *kinds* in one, IV. x. 41. 6
 all their sundry *kinds*, and all their hid abodes, IV. xi. 10. 9
 With many *kinds* of medicines meete, VI. vi. 2. 7
 Of sundry *kinds* and sundry quality; VI. xii. 27. 2
 According to their sundry *kinds* of features, VII. vii. 4. 3
 therein reced The endless *kinds* of creatures, H.H.B. 32
Kine. take his charge of *kyne*? Hub. 286
 to his *kyne* for food assynd; V. x. 9. 8
 The fayrest *kyne* alive, but of the fiercest kynd: V. x. 9. 9
King. See Mock-king.
 Whilome had bene the *King* of the field, S.C. F. 108
 Crowned as *king*: S.C. May 30
 Sike a judge as Cuddie were for a *king*, S.C. An. 52
 sith the Saxon *king* Never was Woolfe scene, S.C. S. 151
 flying vengeance sore Of *king* Nictileus, Gn. 173
 For whome the Thracian *king*, lamenting sore, Gn. 404
 Who will not venture life a *King* to be, Hub. 979
 the *King* did favour to them beare; Hub. 1076
 in the mean-time upon the *King* U attend, Hub. 1100
King indeed himselfe he shortly thought, Hub. 1105
 therefore crav'd to come unto the *King*, Hub. 1211
 Unto the *King* so rash ye may not goe; Hub. 1214
 of the *King*, and of his government, Hub. 1273
 Such one *King* Edmond, but was rent for gaine, Tl. 418
 that great Towre, . . . *King* Nimus worke, Tl. 511
 those huge castles of Castilian *King*, Ded. Son. vi. 7
 The builder Oake, sole *king* of Forrests all; I. i. 8. 8
 the daughter of a *king*, Now a losse Leman, I. i. 48. 5
 the onely haire Of a most mighty *king*, I. ii. 23. 3
 she . . . Though true as touch, though daughter of a *king*, I. iii. 2. 5
 he was . . . Not meet to be of counsell to a *king*, I. iv. 23. 3
 heavens *king* From hope of heaven hath thee excluded quight, I. v. 43. 1
 There was that great proud *king* of Babylon, I. v. 47. 1
 There also was *king* Croesus, I. v. 47. 6
 th' onely daughter of a *King* and Queene, I. vii. 43. 3
 That I was sonne and heire unto a *king*, I. ix. 5. 8
 vowed all Their life to service of high heavens *King*, I. x. 36. 4
 The City of the greate *king* hight it well, I. x. 55. 8
 Twixt that great faery Queene and Paynim *king*, I. xi. 7. 4
 that hoarie *king*, with all his traine, I. xii. 12. 2
 That godly *King* and Queene did passionate, I. xii. 16. 2
 that proud Paynim *king* that works her teene: I. xii. 18. 8
 fast before the *king* he did alight; I. xii. 25. 5
 most mighty *king* of Eden fayre, I. xii. 26. 1
 'My Lord, my *king*, be nought hereat dismayd, I. xii. 31. 2
 The *king* was greatly moved at her speech; I. xi. 35. 1
 with *king* Oberon he came to Faery land, II. i. 6. 9
king Nine whilome huilt Babel towre, II. ix. 21. 6
 The warres he well remembred of *king* Nine, II. ix. 56. 8
 The *king* returned proud of victory, II. x. 17. 1
 His sonne, *king* Leill, II. x. 25. 1
 Next him *king* Leyr in happie peace long raynd, II. x. 27. 1
 wedded th' one to Maglan *king* of Scottes, II. x. 29. 1
 wedded . . . thother to the *king* of Cambria, II. x. 29. 2
 As for her Syre and *king* her seemed best; II. x. 31. 7
 him streight did choose Their *king*, II. x. 37. 9
 that of Camhry *king* confirmed late, II. x. 38. 5
 the *king* was by a Treachetour Disguised slaine, II. x. 51. 3
 Was never *king* more highly magnifide, II. x. 52. 1
 This good *king* shortly without issew dide, II. x. 54. 1
 With whome *king* Coyll made an agreement, II. x. 59. 3
 What time *king* Ryence raig'n'd and dealed right, III. ii. 18. 5
 gave unto *king* Ryence for his gard, III. ii. 21. 2
 coosen unto *king* Ambrosius; III. iii. 13. 8
 brother unto Cadour, Cornish *king*; III. iii. 27. 2
 a straunger *king*, from unknowne soyle Arriving, III. iii. 33. 3
 Together with the *king* of Louthiane, III. iii. 37. 5
 the *king* of Orkeny, III. iii. 37. 6
 Against the good *king* Oswald, III. iii. 38. 4
 Late *king*, now captive; late lord, now forlorne; III. iii. 42. 4
 good *king* Uther now doth make Strong warre, III. iii. 52. 5
King Ryence caused to be hanged hy, III. iii. 59. 2
 like a *king* he was to her exprest, III. viii. 40. 3
 To sitt in second seat of soveraine *king* III. ix. 44. 4
 that which that wise *King* of Jurie framed, IV. x. 30. 6
 a Scythian *king*, that lumber hight, IV. xi. 37. 8
 thence Apollo, *King* of Leaches, brought, IV. xii. 25. 4
 unto great *king* Neptune selfe did goe, IV. xii. 29. 4
 tribute backe repay as to their *King*: VI. Pr. 7. 5
 I am a Briton borne, Sonne of a *King*, VI. ii. 27. 7
 Tristram . . . the onely heire Of good *king* Meliograss, VI. ii. 28. 2
 Sitting like *King* of fowles in majesty and powre: VI. x. 6. 9
 Ran forth in haste unto the *king* of Gods to plaine, VII. vi. 14. 9
 to tell of heavens *King* . . . his fortunate successe; VII. vii. 1. 5
King of all the rest, as ye doe clame, VII. vii. 53. 2
 That warnes al lovers wayt upon their *king*, Am. xix. 3
 Spring, the herald of loves mighty *king*, Am. lxx. 1
 Made in the honor of your Sovereigne *king*, H.L. 42
 My guide, my God, my victor, and my *king*: H.L. 305
 Unto the God of Love, high heavens *king*, H.H.L. 7
 Eternal *King* of Glorie, Lord of Might, H.H.L. 172
 As *King* and Queene, the heavens Empire sway; H.H.B. 56
 that faire love of mightie heavens *King*; H.H.B. 235
Kingcups. Cowslips, and *Kingcups*, and loved Lillies: S.C. Ap. 141
Kingdome. ever thinke a *Kingdome* is your part: Hub. 1004
 The title of the *Kingdome* to possess, Hub. 1046
 did he all the *kingdome* rob and pill, Hub. 1198
 What time the Ape the *kingdome* first did gaine, Hub. 1207
 troubled *kingdome* of wilde beasts behelde, Hub. 1231

Kingdom—Continued.

thy <i>kingdome</i> from thy head is rent,	<i>Hub.</i> 1329
Sith ignorance our <i>kingdome</i> did confound,	<i>T.M.</i> 311
thy <i>Kingdome</i> is defaced quight,	<i>T.M.</i> 399
sway The burdein of this <i>kingdom</i> mightily,	<i>Ded. Son.</i> i. 10
forst me . . . to leave My fathers <i>kingdom</i> —	<i>I.</i> i. 52. 2
rightful <i>kingdome</i> she had none at all,	<i>I.</i> iv. 12. 3
six wisards . . . with their counsels bad, her <i>kingdome</i> did uphold,	<i>I.</i> iv. 12. 9
Their <i>kingdome</i> spoild, and countrey wasted quight:	<i>I.</i> vii. 44. 5
their forwasted <i>kingdom</i> to repayre:	<i>I.</i> xi. 1. 3
of my <i>kingdome</i> heyre apparant bee:	<i>I.</i> xii. 20. 6
Both daughter and eke <i>kingdome</i> lo! I yield to thee:	<i>I.</i> xii. 20. 9
did earst restore To native crowne and <i>kingdom</i>	<i>II.</i> i. 2. 7
For thirst of single <i>kingdom</i> him he kild,	<i>II.</i> x. 21. 5
twixt the other twain his <i>kingdom</i> whole did shayre,	<i>II.</i> x. 28. 9
great trouble in the <i>kingdome</i> grew,	<i>II.</i> x. 54. 2
So settled he his <i>kingdome</i> ,	<i>II.</i> x. 60. 9
him with her made of his <i>kingdome</i> heyre,	<i>II.</i> x. 61. 3
Vortiger have forst the <i>kingdome</i> to aband,	<i>II.</i> x. 65. 9
That never foes his <i>kingdome</i> might invade,	<i>III.</i> ii. 21. 3
shall him succede In <i>kingdome</i> ,	<i>III.</i> iii. 31. 2
With price of silver shall his <i>kingdome</i> buy;	<i>III.</i> iii. 39. 6
the <i>kingdom</i> he from them should beare,	<i>III.</i> iii. 45. 9
with Latinus did the <i>kingdom</i> part;	<i>III.</i> ix. 43. 2
a third <i>kingdom</i> yet is to arise	<i>III.</i> ix. 44. 6
Jove . . . leaving heavens <i>kingdome</i> ,	<i>III.</i> xi. 30. 3
Subdeweth to his <i>kingdome</i> tyrannous,	<i>III.</i> xii. 22. 5
setst thy <i>kingdome</i> in the captive harts Of Kings	<i>IV.</i> vii. 1. 3
enjoyes The wide <i>kingdome</i> of love	<i>IV.</i> x. 42. 8
from all men so rich a <i>kingdome</i> hold!	<i>IV.</i> xi. 22. 2
joyne in neighbourhood of <i>kingdome</i> nere,	<i>IV.</i> xi. 40. 3
Where they may hope a <i>kingdome</i> to obtaine:	<i>V.</i> xii. 1. 7
An infant, weake a <i>kingdome</i> to sustaine,	<i>VI.</i> i. 28. 7
Love hath the glory of his <i>kingdome</i> left,	<i>VI.</i> viii. 1. 2
His <i>kingdome</i> would continue but a while,	<i>VI.</i> viii. 23. 5
Whom though high Jove of <i>kingdome</i> did deprive,	<i>VII.</i> vi. 2. 8
to her selfe to have gained The <i>kingdome</i> of the Night,	<i>VII.</i> vi. 10. 9
Unless the <i>kingdome</i> of the sky yee make Immortall	<i>VII.</i> vii. 54. 2
spred thy lovely <i>kingdome</i> over-all	<i>H.B.</i> 266
Kingdom's. reckmed him the <i>kingdomes</i> corner stone,	<i>Hub.</i> 1166
founded for the <i>Kingdomes</i> ornament,	<i>Hub.</i> 1181
grow to height of <i>kingdomes</i> government,	<i>T.M.</i> 76
For their usurped <i>kingdomes</i> maintenance,	<i>T.M.</i> 338
The burdein of this <i>kingdomes</i> government,	<i>Ded. Son.</i> ix. 4
Whose <i>kingdomes</i> seat Cleopolis is red;	<i>I.</i> vii. 46. 7
To be the compass of his <i>kingdomes</i> seat:	<i>III.</i> ix. 46. 6
In which her <i>kingdomes</i> throne is chiefly resiant,	<i>IV.</i> xi. 28. 9
Unto the type of <i>kingdomes</i> title clymes!	<i>V.</i> ix. 42. 7
had to name The <i>Kingdomes</i> Care,	<i>V.</i> ix. 43. 8
Had bene the keye of all that <i>kingdomes</i> crowne;	<i>V.</i> x. 26. 4
to her <i>kingdomes</i> seat restore agayne:	<i>V.</i> xii. 25. 4
Whose <i>kingdomes</i> throne no thought of earthly wight Can comprehend,	<i>H.I.I.L.</i> 40
Kingdoms. those same mournfull <i>kingdomes</i> ,	<i>Gn.</i> 442
leit his whelps their <i>kingdomes</i> to devoure?	<i>Ti.</i> 70
That vainly threatned <i>kingdomes</i> to displace,	<i>Ded. Son.</i> vi. 8
That joyes for crownes and <i>kingdomes</i> to contend:	<i>II.</i> vii. 10. 7
crownes and <i>kingdomes</i> to thee multiply,	<i>II.</i> vii. 11. 5
'Ne thine be <i>kingdomes</i> , ne the scepters thine;	<i>II.</i> vii. 13. 1
In constant peace their <i>kingdomes</i> did contayne,	<i>II.</i> x. 34. 4
their decayed <i>kingdomes</i> shall amend:	<i>III.</i> iii. 23. 5
Towres, cities, <i>kingdomes</i> , ye would rinate	<i>III.</i> viii. 28. 5
offred <i>kingdoms</i> unto her in vew,	<i>III.</i> viii. 40. 4
your <i>kingdomes</i> make In th' harts of men,	<i>III.</i> xi. 2. 6
mightie <i>kingdomes</i> of his force adred:	<i>IV.</i> viii. 47. 5
When those gainst states and <i>kingdomes</i> to conjure,	<i>V.</i> x. 26. 8
all their <i>kingdoms</i> sought,	<i>VII.</i> vi. 18. 9
To bandie Crownes, and <i>Kingdoms</i> to bestowe:	<i>VII.</i> vi. 32. 8
Kingdoms' Of <i>kingdomes</i> change, of divers government,	<i>Hub.</i> 766
Welds <i>kingdomes</i> causes and affaires of state,	<i>IV.</i> Pr. 1. 2
Kingly. Then tooke the shepheards <i>Kingly</i> ornaments,	<i>Ro.</i> xviii. 5
The <i>kingly</i> Bird, that beares Joves thunder-elap,	<i>Van.</i> iv. 1
horne to be a <i>Kingly</i> soveraigne,	<i>Hub.</i> 1032
all his gladfulnes, and <i>kingly</i> joyance,	<i>Mai.</i> 208
A goodly worke, full fit for <i>kingly</i> bowres;	<i>Mai.</i> 300
The <i>kingly</i> beast upon her gazing stood:	<i>I.</i> iii. 8. 4
her fiers servant, full of <i>kingly</i> aw And high disdain,	<i>I.</i> iii. 41. 1
Begotten by her <i>kingly</i> Paramoure,	<i>II.</i> x. 19. 2
all that seemed fit for <i>kingly</i> seed:	<i>II.</i> x. 27. 4
The club of Justice dread with <i>kingly</i> powre endowed,	<i>V.</i> i. 2. 9
in his <i>kingly</i> pride Soring through his wide Empire	<i>V.</i> iv. 42. 1
the might of him that did the <i>kingly</i> Scepter beare,	<i>VI.</i> ii. 29. 4
Kings. in the <i>Kings</i> name bad them both to stay,	<i>Hub.</i> 1071
Kings. Should warre upon the <i>kings</i> , and eate their flesh,	<i>Rev.</i> iii. 10
Then did I see the beast and <i>Kings</i> also	<i>Rev.</i> iii. 11
An hundred vanquisht <i>Kings</i>	<i>Bel.</i> xv. 9
<i>Kings</i> of Beasts, and Lords of forests all	<i>Hub.</i> 971
The care of <i>Kings</i> and power of Empires stand,	<i>Hub.</i> 1226
the care of Kesars and of <i>Kings</i> ,	<i>T.M.</i> 570
Royall lynage . . . Of ancient <i>Kings</i> and Queenes,	<i>I.</i> i. 5. 4
thou springst from ancient race Of Saxon <i>kinges</i> ,	<i>I.</i> x. 65. 2
The antique shapes of <i>kinges</i> and kesars strange and rare,	<i>II.</i> vii. 5. 9
Do not I <i>kinges</i> create,	<i>II.</i> vii. 11. 6
So mak'st thou <i>kinges</i> , and gaynest wrongfull government,	<i>II.</i> vii. 13. 9
A chronicle of Briton <i>kinges</i> ,	<i>II.</i> x. Arg.
mighty <i>kinges</i> and conquerours in warre,	<i>II.</i> x. 4. 5
Brennus and Belinus, <i>kinges</i> of Britany,	<i>II.</i> x. 40. 9
oft the Briton <i>kinges</i> against them strongly swayd,	<i>II.</i> x. 49. 9
puissant <i>kinges</i> which all the world warrayd,	<i>II.</i> x. 72. 2

Kings—Continued.

brave ensample, . . . to <i>kinges</i> and states imperiall,	<i>II.</i> x. 74. 9
'Renowned <i>kinges</i> , and sacred Emperours,	<i>III.</i> iii. 23. 1
call Their sondry <i>kinges</i> to do their homage severall,	<i>III.</i> iii. 32. 9
Saxon <i>kinges</i> his friendship shall intreat;	<i>III.</i> iii. 45. 3
The wealth of th' East, and pompe of Persian <i>kinges</i> :	<i>III.</i> iv. 23. 4
Mighty <i>kinges</i> and kesars into thraldome brought,	<i>III.</i> xi. 29. 9
<i>Kings</i> , Queenes, Lords, Ladies,	<i>III.</i> xi. 46. 1
<i>Kings</i> and Kesars to thy service bound;	<i>IV.</i> vii. 1. 4
He maketh <i>Kings</i> to sit in sovereignty;	<i>V.</i> ii. 41. 5
Of th' old Aegyptian <i>Kings</i> that whylome were,	<i>V.</i> vii. 2. 6
the which ye wont t' embrew In bloud of <i>Kings</i> ,	<i>V.</i> vii. 40. 5
the heyre of ancient <i>kinges</i> And mightie Conquerours,	<i>V.</i> ix. 29. 7
Whylest <i>kinges</i> and kesars at her feet did them prostrate,	<i>V.</i> ix. 29. 9
Unto the pallace where their <i>kinges</i> did rayne,	<i>V.</i> xii. 25. 2
This is the state of Kesars and of <i>Kings</i> !	<i>VI.</i> iii. 5. 7
With such quaint usage, fit for Queenes and <i>Kings</i> ,	<i>VI.</i> ix. 35. 2
Ne Kesars spared he a whit, nor <i>Kings</i> ;	<i>VI.</i> xii. 28. 7
Ye may attribute to your selves as <i>Kings</i> ,	<i>VII.</i> vii. 49. 3
Kinmark. Lago, and <i>Kinmarke</i> did rayne,	<i>II.</i> x. 34. 5
Kinred. See <i>Kindred</i> .	
Kinsman. childe ne <i>kinsman</i> living had he none	<i>I.</i> iv. 28. 6
Kirk. the postes to dight, And all the <i>Kirke</i> pillours	<i>S.C.</i> May 12
to say to morrowe At the <i>Kerke</i> ,	<i>S.C.</i> May 310
To <i>Kerke</i> the narre, from God more farre,	<i>S.C.</i> Jul. 97
Kirkrapine. finding <i>Kirkrapine</i> there slayne,	<i>I.</i> iii. 22. 3
Kirtle. in a <i>Kirtle</i> of greene saye,	<i>S.C.</i> Au. 67
All in a <i>kirtle</i> of discolourd say He clothed was,	<i>I.</i> iv. 31. 1
Kisse. to <i>kisse</i> their christall faces,	<i>S.C.</i> Jun. 30
Seeking to <i>kisse</i> her, brok'st the Gods decree,	<i>Gn.</i> 471
<i>kisse</i> thy lips like faded leaves of rose,	<i>As.</i> 138
as halfe blushing offred him to <i>kis</i> ,	<i>I.</i> i. 49. 7
With bloody mouth his mother earth did <i>kis</i> ,	<i>I.</i> ii. 19. 6
They, . . . Doe <i>kisse</i> her fete,	<i>I.</i> vi. 12. 9
prostrated fall, And <i>kisse</i> my stirrup;	<i>II.</i> iii. 8. 6
Her ablaster brest she soft did <i>kis</i> ,	<i>III.</i> ii. 42. 7
I <i>kisse</i> thy blessed feete,	<i>III.</i> v. 35. 9
I saw him <i>kisse</i> ; I saw him her embrace;	<i>IV.</i> i. 49. 2
With many a joyfull <i>kisse</i> and many a melting teare,	<i>VI.</i> xii. 20. 9
Comming to <i>kisse</i> her lyps,	<i>Am.</i> lxiv. 1
Bathing thy wings in her ambrosiall <i>kisse</i> ,	<i>H.L.</i> 25
Kissed. not with <i>kissed</i> hand below the knee,	<i>Hub.</i> 730
Her up he tooke, . . . And oft her <i>kist</i> ,	<i>I.</i> ii. 45. 8
In stead thereof he <i>kist</i> her wearie feet,	<i>I.</i> iii. 6. 1
bowing downe her aged backe, she <i>kist</i> The wicked witch,	<i>I.</i> v. 27. 1
Una . . . Him dearly <i>kist</i> ,	<i>I.</i> x. 29. 4
<i>kist</i> the ground whereon his foot was pight;	<i>I.</i> xii. 25. 7
with his frory lips full softly <i>kist</i> ,	<i>III.</i> viii. 35. 2
Instead of strokes, each other <i>kissed</i> glad,	<i>III.</i> iii. 49. 3
how the ground he <i>kist</i> Wherein it written was,	<i>IV.</i> vii. 46. 8
<i>kist</i> the ground on which her sole did tread,	<i>IV.</i> viii. 13. 2
A thousand times embrast, and <i>kist</i> a thousand more,	<i>VI.</i> xi. 45. 9
Kisses. with sweet <i>kisses</i> suckt the wasting breath	<i>As.</i> 165
Some bathed <i>kisses</i> ,	<i>II.</i> v. 33. 5
with <i>kisses</i> light For feare of waking him,	<i>II.</i> xii. 73. 5
with ambrosiall <i>kisses</i> bathe his eyes;	<i>III.</i> i. 36. 4
with <i>kisses</i> deare Shee ofte did bathe,	<i>III.</i> ii. 34. 6
She promist <i>kisses</i> sweet, and sweeter things,	<i>III.</i> ix. 12. 8
Deawd with ambrosiall <i>kisses</i> ,	<i>IV.</i> Pr. 5. 6
Kisseth. Her dearly doth imbrace, and <i>kisseth</i> manifold,	<i>I.</i> xii. 12. 9
Kissing. <i>kissing</i> them atweene,	<i>IV.</i> vii. 35. 6
<i>kissing</i> off his visage pale and wan:	<i>IV.</i> ix. 9. 5
Came to her . . . <i>Kissing</i> his hands,	<i>VI.</i> ix. 11. 5
Kitchen-clerk. The <i>kitchin clerke</i> , that hight Digestion,	<i>II.</i> ix. 31. 3
Kitchen-room. led her guesates anone into the <i>kitchin rowme</i> ,	<i>II.</i> ix. 28. 9
Kite. be entombed in the raven or the <i>right?</i>	<i>II.</i> viii. 16. 9
The foolish <i>Kyte</i> , led with licentious will,	<i>V.</i> v. 15. 5
He flew upon him like a greedy <i>right</i>	<i>VI.</i> vii. 28. 4
Knack. he could shewe many a fine <i>knack</i> :	<i>S.C.</i> May 286
Knavery. coosinage and cleanly <i>knaverie</i> ,	<i>Hub.</i> 857
In cunning sleights and practick <i>knaverie</i> ,	<i>II.</i> iii. 9. 6
At the remembrance of their <i>knaverie</i> :	<i>V.</i> iii. 39. 5
Knaves. They han fatte kernes, and leany <i>knaves</i> ,	<i>S.C.</i> Jun. 199
Knee. Shee set her youngling before her <i>knee</i> ,	<i>S.C.</i> May 182
not with <i>kissed</i> hand below the <i>knee</i> ,	<i>Hub.</i> 730
they, on humble <i>knee</i> Making obeysance,	<i>I.</i> iv. 13. 6
he . . . forced him to stoupe upon his <i>knee</i> :	<i>I.</i> v. 12. 8
falling her before on lowly <i>knee</i> ,	<i>I.</i> v. 16. 2
But misseth . . . buskins to her <i>knee</i> ,	<i>I.</i> vi. 16. 9
smote off quite his right leg by the <i>knee</i> ,	<i>I.</i> viii. 22. 4
himselfe inclyning on his <i>knee</i>	<i>II.</i> ii. 3. 1
they fastned were under her <i>knee</i>	<i>II.</i> iii. 27. 6
He made him stoupe perforce unto his <i>knee</i> ,	<i>II.</i> v. 11. 6
Did to that image howe their humble <i>knee</i> ,	<i>III.</i> xi. 49. 4
At last fell humbly downe upon his <i>knee</i> ,	<i>IV.</i> vi. 22. 2
on her <i>knee</i> before him falling lowe,	<i>IV.</i> xii. 29. 5
friskt, and flong aloft, and louted low on <i>knee</i> ,	<i>V.</i> iii. 34. 9
her bowd Upon her <i>knee</i> , intreating him for grace,	<i>VI.</i> vi. 31. 6
smote him on the <i>knee</i> that never yet was bent,	<i>VI.</i> viii. 15. 9
Whom greatest Princes sought on lowest <i>knee</i> ,	<i>H.I.I.L.</i> 231
Kneel. Fell straight about their neckes as they did <i>kneele</i> ,	<i>V.</i> x. 20. 2
There him he causd to <i>kneele</i> ,	<i>VI.</i> ii. 35. 1
Kneeling. <i>kneeling</i> at his feete submissively:	<i>V.</i> ii. 26. 5
Knees. flocke . . . Whose <i>knees</i> are weake through fast	<i>S.C.</i> Ja. 44
Their backward bent <i>knees</i> teach her humbly to obay,	<i>I.</i> vi. 11. 9
stubs of trees . . . Did hang upon the ragged rocky <i>knees</i> ;	<i>I.</i> ix. 34. 3
With folded hands, and <i>knees</i> full lowly bent,	<i>I.</i> xi. 32. 6
Knells. th' ayre be filled with noyse of dolefull <i>knells</i> ,	<i>D.</i> 335
Knew. Whereby by chaunce I him <i>knewe</i> ,	<i>S.C.</i> Mar. 36
her Kidde shee <i>knewe</i> well was gone:	<i>S.C.</i> May 300

Knew—Continued.

(his name I <i>knew</i>)	S.C. Jul. 161
Never <i>knew</i> I lovers sheepe in good plight:	S.C. Au. 20
<i>Knew</i> we, foolcs, what it us brings until,	S.C. N. 185
If Hell at least . . . <i>knew</i> how to pardon,	Ga. 476
As whom he <i>knew</i> to him both fast and true.	Hub. 1081
of all wisdom <i>knew</i> the perfect somme?	Tl. 60
yet since no' untruth he <i>knew</i> ,	I. i. 53. 6
The false Duessa, . . . <i>knew</i> well all was true.	I. ii. 44. 3
As all unweeting of that well she <i>knew</i> ;	I. ii. 45. 2
Saying, that harlott she too lately <i>knew</i> ,	I. iii. 25. 3
the old man well <i>knew</i> he, though untold,	I. iii. 38. 7
In living Princes court none ever <i>knew</i> Such endlesse riches, I. iv. 7. 4	I. iv. 7. 4
in that court whylome her well they <i>knew</i> :	I. iv. 15. 5
such an one . . . <i>knew</i> not whether right he went,	I. iv. 19. 9
from his frend he seeldome <i>knew</i> his fo.	I. iv. 23. 5
Whose like in womens witt he never <i>knew</i> ;	I. vi. 31. 2
Una gan to aske, if ought he <i>knew</i> ,	I. vi. 36. 4
he <i>knew</i> Some secret sorrow did her heart distraine;	I. vii. 38. 3
him to he yet weake and wearie well she <i>knew</i>	I. ix. 20. 9
when he <i>knew</i> , and felt our feeble harts Embost with bale,	I. ix. 29. 1
<i>knew</i> his good to all of each degree,	I. x. 7. 5
Whom well she <i>knew</i> to spring from heavenly race,	I. x. 8. 7
streight way he <i>knew</i> His errour;	II. i. 28. 1
me he <i>knew</i> not, nether his owne ill;	II. i. 54. 5
when I other <i>knew</i> , my self I holdly reard.	II. iii. 45. 9
The quivering Steele his aymed end wel <i>knew</i>	II. iv. 46. 3
Him Atin spying <i>knew</i> right well of yore,	II. iv. 48. 1
Furious ever I thee <i>knew</i> to be,	II. vi. 49. 3
his grieffe He <i>knew</i> right well,	II. vi. 51. 2
Well <i>knew</i> they both his person,	II. viii. 11. 8
Well <i>knew</i> The Prince,	II. viii. 47. 6
yt the beauty of her mind ye <i>knew</i> ,	II. ix. 3. 5
<i>knew</i> them how to order without blame,	II. ix. 28. 5
Then did he raigne alone, when he none equall <i>knew</i>	II. x. 33. 9
as well that art she <i>knew</i> ,	III. i. 35. 2
Yet him in everie part before she <i>knew</i> ,	III. ii. 17. 1
he it <i>knew</i> at home before he hard Tydings thereof,	III. ii. 21. 4
shee <i>knew</i> there staid still Some little life	III. iv. 41. 7
they <i>knew</i> that Squire unknowne Mote algates passe:	III. v. 17. 5
uncouth formes, which none yet ever <i>knew</i> :	III. vi. 35. 2
she <i>knew</i> , she said, I would disclose Her counsell,	III. vii. 58. 8
all the wyles of wemens wits <i>knew</i> passing well.	III. viii. 8. 9
he, that never good nor maners <i>knew</i> ,	III. viii. 26. 1
Into the utmost Angle of the world he <i>knew</i>	III. ix. 47. 9
Trompart, that his maistres humor <i>knew</i>	III. x. 30. 1
foolish garde, that litle <i>knew</i> Of such deceit,	III. xi. 31. 5
horse and foote <i>knew</i> Diamond to wield:	IV. ii. 42. 6
Seeking adventures where they anie <i>knew</i>	IV. ii. 46. 5
Yet he him <i>knew</i> not, ne aviz'd at all,	IV. vii. 43. 6
She <i>knew</i> him not, but pittid much his case,	IV. viii. 12. 5
unto every person <i>knew</i> her part;	IV. x. 51. 4
that use well <i>knew</i> To fight in water,	V. ii. 13. 5
never there the like resort they <i>knew</i>	V. ii. 29. 7
Whom soone as he beheld he <i>knew</i> ,	V. iv. 25. 9
Dismayd so with the stroke that he no colours <i>knew</i>	V. iv. 39. 9
brave Knights, whose names right well he <i>knew</i> ,	V. v. 22. 2
Whose life and manners straunge she never <i>knew</i> ;	V. vi. 12. 7
she <i>knew</i> not his favours likeliness,	V. vii. 39. 7
as well he <i>knew</i> :	V. viii. 38. 6
snatching her soone up, ere well she <i>knew</i> ,	V. ix. 14. 4
he <i>knew</i> anone That it was he	V. xi. 37. 5
They <i>knew</i> them selves, and both their persons rad;	VI. i. 4. 7
I, that <i>knew</i> my selfe from perill free,	VI. i. 9. 7
his own thought he <i>knew</i> most cleare from wite:	VI. iii. 16. 6
man, that . . . neither gentlesse <i>knew</i> ,	VI. iv. 3. 2
Ne <i>knew</i> the use of warlike instruments,	VI. iv. 4. 2
him well he <i>knew</i> To be his Timias,	VI. v. 23. 1
He <i>knew</i> the diverse went of mortall wayes,	VI. vi. 3. 5
As he the art of words <i>knew</i> wondrous well,	VI. vi. 6. 3
well she <i>knew</i> the wayes to win good will	VI. vi. 41. 6
Of whom what was becomen no man <i>knew</i>	VI. vii. 34. 3
cleane were gone, which way he never <i>knew</i> ;	VI. x. 18. 3
sith he well <i>knew</i> The readie way	VI. xi. 35. 1
Right well <i>knew</i> Coridon his owne late sheepe,	VI. xi. 37. 6
For Bellamour <i>knew</i> Calidore right well,	VI. xii. 11. 2
gan to question streight, how she it <i>knew</i> ?	VI. xii. 18. 2
nothing <i>knew</i> Of all that chanced heere,	VII. vi. 14. 1
As if they <i>knew</i> the meaning of their layes.	Am. xix. 8
Knewest. 'Daphne thou <i>knewest</i> , quoth he,	D. 183
(Lobbin well thou <i>knewest</i>),	Col. 736
Knife. Ne runs in perill of foes cruell <i>knife</i> ,	Gn. 125
him that slew Sansfoy with bloody <i>knife</i> :	I. iii. 36. 4
Bitter despight, with rancours rusty <i>knife</i> ,	I. iv. 35. 4
Her wicked daies with wretched <i>knife</i> did end,	I. v. 39. 2
The Rederosse knight was slain with Paynim <i>knife</i> ?	I. vi. 38. 9
To me he lent this rope, to him a rusty <i>knife</i>	I. ix. 29. 9
In which a rusty <i>knife</i> fast fixed stood,	I. ix. 36. 8
Out of his hand she snatch the cursed <i>knife</i> ,	I. ix. 52. 4
did stick A cruell <i>knife</i>	II. i. 39. 6
threats his rusty <i>knife</i>	II. iv. 44. 5
yeilded passage to his cruell <i>knife</i>	II. v. 9. 4
The other brandished a bloody <i>knife</i> ;	II. vii. 21. 8
after all his warre to rest his wearie <i>knife</i>	III. iv. 24. 9
Entrenched deep with <i>knife</i> accursed keene,	III. xii. 20. 6
A murderous <i>knife</i> out of his pocket drew,	III. xii. 32. 5
Through cruell <i>knife</i> that her deare heart did kerve:	IV. i. 4. 5
Die had she lever with Enchanters <i>knife</i>	IV. i. 6. 8
With cursed <i>knife</i> cutting the twist in twaine.	IV. ii. 48. 8
when ye shred with fatall <i>knife</i> His line,	IV. ii. 52. 3

Knife—Continued.

With <i>knife</i> in hand,	V. viii. 46. 3
with <i>knife</i> in hand She threw	V. viii. 47. 1
with bloudie <i>knife</i> Yet dropping	V. ix. 48. 2
new laundit with noudrous <i>knife</i> ,	VI. v. 5. 4
noudrous <i>knife</i> well whet,	VI. viii. 45. 5
Eftsoones he saw one with a naked <i>knife</i>	VI. viii. 48. 8
Knife-hook. for harvests toyle, He held a <i>knife-hook</i> ;	VII. vii. 38. 6
Knight. See Mock-knight .	
A <i>Knight</i> all arm'd, upon a winged steed;	Tl. 646
Full mortally this <i>Knight</i> ywounded was,	Tl. 650
At that good <i>knight</i> so cunningly didst rove,	I. Pr. 3. 3
A gentle <i>Knight</i> was pricking on the plaine,	I. i. 1. 1
Full jolly <i>knight</i> he seemd,	I. i. 1. 8
Whom to avenge she had this <i>Knight</i> from far compeld.	I. i. 5. 9
your stroke, Sir <i>Knight</i> , with-hold,	I. i. 12. 6
The youthfull <i>Knight</i> could not . . . be staide;	I. i. 14. 2
Sir <i>knight</i> , shew what ye bee;	I. i. 19. 2
same so sore annoyed has the <i>knight</i> ,	I. i. 22. 1
'Faire <i>knight</i> , borne under happie starre,	I. i. 27. 3
He faire the <i>knight</i> saluted, louting low,	I. i. 30. 1
'Right well, Sir <i>knight</i> , ye have advised bin.'	I. i. 33. 4
The <i>knight</i> was well content;	I. i. 33. 8
Unto that Elfin <i>knight</i> he had him fly,	I. i. 46. 2
comming where the <i>knight</i> in slomber lay,	I. i. 47. 2
like that virgin true which for her <i>knight</i> him took.	I. i. 49. 9
words made that redoubted <i>knight</i> Suspect her truth:	I. i. 53. 6
Enchanter parts The Rederosse <i>Knight</i> from Truth:	I. ii. Arg.
The royall virgin . . . Lookt for her <i>knight</i> ,	I. ii. 7. 7
seemde best the person to put on Of that good <i>knight</i> ,	I. ii. 11. 2
Full jolly <i>knight</i> he seemde, and wel address;	I. ii. 11. 7
the <i>knight</i> whose semblaunt he did beare,	I. ii. 12. 1
she saw the <i>knight</i> his speare advance,	I. ii. 14. 3
She . . . bad her <i>knight</i> address him to the fray,	I. ii. 14. 5
The <i>knight</i> of the Rederosse, . . . Gan fairely couch his speare,	I. ii. 15. 1
this good <i>knight</i> , . . . him thither hastily got:	I. ii. 29. 1
'Say on, Fradubio, . . . Quoth then the <i>Knight</i> ;	I. ii. 34. 2
Me chaunced of a <i>knight</i> encountred bee,	I. ii. 35. 7
'But how long time,' said then the Elfin <i>knight</i> ,	I. ii. 43. 1
the good <i>knight</i> , . . . The bleeding bough did thrust	I. ii. 44. 3
she . . . Is from her <i>knight</i> divorced in despayre,	I. iii. 2. 8
In wilderness . . . strayd, To seeke her <i>knight</i> ;	I. iii. 3. 5
the late losse of her deare loved <i>knight</i> ,	I. iii. 15. 6
By which she thought her wandring <i>knight</i> shold pas,	I. iii. 10. 2
pas, In waies unknowne, her wandring <i>knight</i> to seeke,	I. iii. 21. 4
A <i>knight</i> her mett in mighty armes embost,	I. iii. 24. 4
<i>knight</i> was not for all his bragging host;	I. iii. 24. 6
her <i>knight</i> by name She weend it was,	I. iii. 26. 6
a felon strong To many <i>knight</i> s did daily worke disgrace;	I. iii. 29. 4
<i>knight</i> he now shall never more deface:	I. iii. 29. 5
Before her stands her <i>knight</i> , for whom she toyl'd so sore	I. iii. 30. 9
Such joy made Una, when her <i>knight</i> she found;	I. iii. 32. 1
he . . . saw the Red-crosse which the <i>knight</i> did beare,	I. iii. 34. 2
he is . . . the truest <i>knight</i> alive,	I. iii. 37. 6
so misfeigning her true <i>knight</i> to hee:	I. iii. 40. 4
Duessa Gydes the faithfull <i>knight</i> ;	I. iv. Arg.
Young <i>knight</i> whatever, that dost armes professe,	I. iv. 1. 1
unto <i>knight</i> there is no greater shame	I. iv. 1. 7
Soone as the Elfin <i>knight</i> in presence came,	I. iv. 13. 1
Goodly they all that <i>knight</i> doe entertayne,	I. iv. 15. 1
That to strange <i>knight</i> no better countenance allowd.	I. iv. 15. 9
that good <i>knight</i> would not so nigh repaire,	I. iv. 37. 7
an errant <i>knight</i> in armes yclod,	I. iv. 38. 4
th' Elfin <i>knight</i> , . . . Disdaind to loose the need	I. iv. 39. 7
to see this recreant <i>knight</i> , No <i>knight</i> , but treachour	I. iv. 41. 4, 5
The prowtest <i>knight</i> that ever field did fight,	I. iv. 41. 7
Him litle answerd th' angry Elfin <i>knight</i> ;	I. iv. 42. 8
The faithfull <i>knight</i> . . . Subdewes his faithlesse foe;	I. v. Arg.
torment The flaming corage of that Faery <i>knight</i> ,	I. v. 1. 6
To weet what end to straunger <i>knight</i> s may fall.	I. v. 3. 3
The <i>knight</i> was fier, and full of youthly heat,	I. v. 7. 4
prowest <i>knight</i> , That ever Ladie to her love did chose,	I. v. 14. 2
marsheth home, and by her takes the <i>knight</i> ,	I. v. 16. 6
the place where th' Hethen <i>knight</i> . . . Lay	I. v. 19. 4
To Aesculapius brought the wounded <i>knight</i> :	I. v. 41. 3
she found the Faery <i>knight</i> wounded thence;	I. v. 45. 3
The dreadlesse corage of this Elfin <i>knight</i> ,	I. vi. 1. 8
a noble warlike <i>knight</i> . . . to that forrest came	I. vi. 20. 1
she, all vovd unto the Rederosse <i>Knight</i> ,	I. vi. 32. 1
tidings of her <i>knight</i> of the Rederosse;	I. vi. 34. 6
The <i>knight</i> , approaching nigh, of him inquerd	I. vi. 36. 1
These eies did see that <i>knight</i>	I. vi. 36. 9
The <i>knight</i> her lightly reared up againe,	I. vi. 37. 5
The Rederosse <i>knight</i> was slain with Paynim knife.	I. vi. 38. 9
he the stoutest <i>knight</i> that ever wonne?	I. vi. 39. 2
Therewith the <i>knight</i> thence marched forth in hast.	I. vi. 40. 1
That good <i>knight</i> of the Rederosse to have slain:	I. vi. 41. 4
That Rederosse <i>knight</i> , perdie, I never slew;	I. vi. 42. 6
The Rederosse <i>knight</i> is captive made	I. vii. Arg.
Where she had left the noble Rederosse <i>knight</i> ,	I. vii. 2. 3
Hereof this gentle <i>knight</i> unweeting was;	I. vii. 6. 1
when the <i>knight</i> he spyde, he gan advance	I. vii. 11. 1
So daunted when the Geaunt saw the <i>knight</i> ,	I. vii. 14. 1
valiant <i>knight</i> become a caytive thrall,	I. vii. 19. 3
she did love the <i>knight</i> of the Rederosse,	I. vii. 27. 8
A goodly <i>knight</i> , faire marching by the way,	I. vii. 29. 2
Whenas this <i>knight</i> nigh to the Lady drew,	I. vii. 38. 1
'Ah Lady deare,' quoth then the gentle <i>knight</i> ,	I. vii. 40. 1
To there to obtaine some such redoubted <i>knight</i> ,	I. vii. 46. 8
There for to find a fresh unprovod <i>knight</i> ;	I. vii. 47. 2

Knight—Continued.

till I have acquitt your captive *knicht*, I. vii. 52. 6
 Els should this Rederose *knicht* in bands have dyde, I. viii. 1. 8
 The noble *knicht* alighted . . . From loftie steed, I. viii. 2. 7
 when the *knicht* heheld, his mightie shild I. viii. 6. 6
 the *Knicht* him at advantage fownd; I. viii. 10. 3
 That when the careful *knicht* gan well advise, I. viii. 15. 5
 the Gyaunt . . . forst the *knicht* retyre, I. viii. 17. 9
 The *knicht*, then lightly leaping to the pray, I. viii. 24. 1
 His reverend heares . . . The *knicht* much honor'd, I. viii. 32. 2
 he askt, where that same *knicht* was layd, I. viii. 32. 6
 Thereat the courteous *knicht* displeas'd was, I. viii. 33. 3
 horour ran through every joynt, For ruth of gentle *knicht* I. viii. 39. 4
 'Faire Lady,' then said that victorious *knicht*, I. viii. 44. 1
 'Henceforth, Sir *knicht*, take to you wanted strength, I. viii. 45. 1
 Despayre, Whom Redcroa *knicht* withstands, I. ix. Arg.
 this good Prince receidm the Rederose *knicht* from hands, I. ix. 1. 9
 besought That stranger *knicht* his name . . . tell; I. ix. 2. 7
 streight deliver'd to a Faery *knicht*, I. ix. 3. 8
 'Ah! courteous *Knicht*,' (quoth she) I. ix. 7. 8
 'Thine, O! then,' said the gentle Rederose *knicht*, I. ix. 17. 1
 the Rederose *knicht* him gave A booke, I. ix. 19. 6
 weighing the . . . shrunken synewes of her chosen *knicht*, I. ix. 20. 5
 An armed *knicht* towards them gallop fast, I. ix. 21. 2
 The Rederose *knicht* toward him crossed fast, I. ix. 23. 1
 'Sir *knicht*, aread who hath ye thus araid, I. ix. 23. 7
 never *knicht* I saw in such misseeming plight,' I. ix. 23. 9
 Him yett againe . . . bespake The gentle *knicht*; I. ix. 24. 7
 For Gods deare love, Sir *knicht*, doe me not stay; I. ix. 25. 1
 With a fayre *knicht* to keepon companee, I. ix. 27. 2
 Ne yett assur'd of life by you, Sir *knicht*, I. ix. 30. 7
 you, Sir *knicht*, whose name mote I request, I. ix. 32. 3
 That hare-head *knicht* . . . Would faine have fled, I. ix. 34. 7
 Whennas the gentle Rederose *knicht* did vew, I. ix. 37. 3
 The *knicht* much wondred at his suddaine wit, I. ix. 41. 1
 never *knicht*, that dared warlike deed, I. ix. 45. 3
 The *knicht* was much emmov'd with his speach, I. ix. 48. 1
 'Fie, fie, faint hearted *Knicht*! I. ix. 52. 6
 Arise, sir *Knicht*; arise, and leave this cursed place,' I. ix. 53. 9
 Her faithfull *knicht* faire Una brings, I. x. Arg.
 Una saw That this her *knicht* was feeble, I. x. 2. 2
 'Straunge thing it is an errant *knicht* to see Here I. x. 10. 1
 this good *knicht* his way with me adrest, I. x. 11. 3
 Then to the *knicht* . . . They turne themselves, I. x. 15. 5
 To have her *knicht* into her schoolous plaste, I. x. 18. 4
 that *knicht* so much agraste, That she him taught I. x. 18. 7
 The faithfull *knicht* now grew I. x. 21. 1
 coming to that sowle-diseas'd *knicht*, I. x. 24. 1
 The *knicht* and Una entring fayre her greet, I. x. 32. 1
 in her vertuous rules to schoole her *knicht*, I. x. 32. 6
 There when the Elfn *knicht* arriv'd was, I. x. 44. 1
 He would not once have mov'd for the *knicht*, I. x. 49. 6
 To shew it to this *knicht*, according his desire,' I. x. 50. 9
 'Faire *Knicht*,' (quoth he) 'Hierusalem that is, I. x. 57. 1
 'Till now,' said then the *knicht*, I. x. 58. 1
 The *knicht* with that old Dragon fights I. xi. Arg.
 her *knicht* she gan to cheare, I. xi. 1. 5
 'Deare *knicht*, as deare as ever *knicht* was deare, I. xi. 1. 7
 Then hadd the *knicht* his Lady yede aloof, I. xi. 5. 1
 Such noyse his rouzed scales did send unto the *knicht*, I. xi. 9. 9
 That made the Rederose *knicht* nigh quake for feare, I. xi. 15. 8
 The *knicht* gan fayrely conch his steady speare, I. xi. 16. 1
 prov'd the powre of many a puissant *knicht*, I. xi. 17. 9
 The *knicht* his thirillant speare againe assayd I. xi. 20. 2
 The *knicht* was wroth to see his stroke beguyld, I. xi. 25. 1
 did this *knicht* twelve thousand dolours daunt, I. xi. 27. 9
 the *knicht* back overthrown fell, I. xi. 30. 9
 she might spy Her loved *knicht* I. xi. 33. 7
 this new-borne *knicht* to battell new did rise, I. xi. 34. 9
 his late enemy . . . or other new supplid *knicht*, I. xi. 35. 4
 the second fall Of her deare *knicht*, I. xi. 50. 2
 freshly up arose the doughty *knicht*, I. xi. 52. 1
 The *knicht* him selve even trembled at his fall, I. xi. 55. 1
 God she praysd, and thankt her faithfull *knicht*, I. xi. 55. 8
 Fayre Una to the Rederose *Knicht* Betrouthed is I. xii. Arg.
 never gentle *knicht* . . . So tossed was I. xii. 16. 7
 'Ah dearest Lord!' said then that doughty *knicht*, I. xii. 18. 1
knicht . . . Did wonder much at her celestial sight: I. xii. 23. 6
 False errant *knicht*, infamous, I. xii. 27. 4
 'Redoubted *knicht*, that for myne only sake I. xii. 29. 7
 if yourselfe, Sir *knicht*, ye faulty fynd, I. xii. 30. 7
 the Rederose *knicht* this answer sent: I. xii. 31. 1
 did throw This gentle *knicht* into so great distresse, I. xii. 33. 8
 to the *knicht* his daughter deare he tyde I. xii. 36. 8
 Thrice happy man the *knicht* himselde did hold, I. xii. 40. 6
 this faery *knicht*, The good Sir Guyon, II. Pr. 5. 7
 Guyon . . . The Rederose *knicht* awaytes; II. i. Arg.
 the Rederose *knicht* he understands To beene departed II. i. 1. 4
 Where ever he that godly *knicht* may fynd, II. i. 2. 3
 so wise and wary was the *knicht* II. i. 4. 6
 A goodly *knicht*, all armd in harnessse meete, II. i. 5. 8
 with slow pace the *knicht* did lead, II. i. 7. 8
 with faire countenance . . . thus the *knicht* hespake; II. i. 8. 6
 sayd then the *knicht* halfe wroth, II. i. 11. 1
 Ne yett hath any *knicht* his courage crackt,' II. i. 12. 5
 is quickly gone To seeke that *knicht*, II. i. 13. 3
 The *knicht*, approaching nigh, thus to her said: II. i. 14. 1
 'False traytour certes,' (saide the Faerie *knicht*) II. i. 17. 6
 How that same *knicht* should doe so fowle amis, II. i. 19. 2
 he surely is A right good *knicht*, II. i. 19. 5

Knight—Continued.

there sate a *knicht* with helme unlaste, II. i. 24. 7
 streight against that *knicht* his speare he did addresse, II. i. 25. 9
 cryde, 'Mercie, Sir *Knicht*! and mercie, Lord, II. i. 27. 1
 said the Rederose *knicht*; 'Now mote I weete, II. i. 29. 5
 grievous outrage, which he red A *knicht* had wrought II. i. 30. 6
 soome as on that *knicht* his eye did glauce, II. i. 31. 4
 him answered the Rederose *knicht*, II. i. 33. 1
 The dead corse of an armed *knicht* was spread, II. i. 41. 2
 The gentle *knicht* her soome with careful paine Uplifted II. i. 46. 1
 The gentlest *knicht*, that ever . . . with spurs did pricke, II. i. 49. 8
 Where when the *knicht* arriv'd, II. ii. 14. 1
 as *knicht* of so much worth became, II. ii. 14. 2
 in that place straunge *knicht* arriv'd late, II. ii. 19. 7
 The noyse thereof cald forth that stranger *knicht*, II. ii. 21. 1
 the Rederose *knicht* he erst did weete To heen with Guyon II. iii. 11. 7
 By Guyon, and by that false Rederose *knicht*; II. iii. 13. 6
 that which noblest *knicht* on earth doth weare,' II. iii. 17. 9
 'Perdy, Sir *knicht*,' saide then th' enchaunter blive, II. iii. 18. 1
 the best and noblest *knicht* alive Prince Arthur is, II. iii. 18. 3
 'All halle, Sir *knicht*! II. iii. 37. 6
 'What fowle blott Is this to *knicht*, II. iii. 43. 8
 Straunge seem'd to the *knicht*, II. iv. 8. 2
 The *knicht* emboyling in his haughtie hart, II. iv. 9. 6
 To be the shield of some redoubted *knicht*; II. iv. 38. 6
 'Sir *knicht*, if *knicht* thou bee, II. iv. 39. 2
 The *knicht* at his great boldnesse wonder'd, II. iv. 39. 6
 A *knicht* of wondrous powre and great assay, II. iv. 40. 6
 'Vile *knicht*, That knights and knighthood doest II. iv. 45. 2
 'Disleall *Knicht*, whose coward corage chose II. v. 5. 3
 That him so noble *knicht* had maastered; II. v. 14. 8
 'Be nought agriev'd, Sir *knicht*, II. v. 15. 2
 yielded had to that same stranger *knicht*, II. v. 20. 5
 helpe, most noble *knicht*, II. v. 23. 8
 The *knicht* was greatly mov'd at his playnt, II. v. 24. 1
 'Up, up! thou womanish weake *knicht*, II. v. 36. 2
 alhe the *knicht* her much did pray, II. vi. 4. 9
 Gave wondrous great contentment to the *knicht*, II. vi. 8. 2
 The *knicht* was courteous, II. vi. 21. 5
 Where sleeping late she leite her other *knicht*, II. vi. 22. 4
 'Let be that Lady debonaire, Thou recreant *knicht*, II. vi. 28. 5
 the Faery *knicht* Besought that Damzell II. vi. 36. 7
 An armed *knicht* that towards her II. vi. 41. 2
 Those be the riches fit for an advent'rous *knicht*, II. vii. 10. 9
 'Me list not' (said the Elfn *knicht*) II. vii. 19. 1
 th' Elfn *knicht* with wonder all the way II. vii. 24. 3
 threaten hattleil to the Faery *knicht*; II. vii. 42. 4
 'Gramercy, Mammon,' (said the gentle *knicht*) II. vii. 50. 1
 To change love causelesse is reproch to warlike *knicht*, II. vii. 50. 9
 The *knicht*, him seeing labour so in vaine, II. vii. 59. 1
 The *knicht* him calling asked who he was? II. vii. 62. 1
 'Certes, Sir *knicht*, ye bene too much to blame, II. viii. 13. 2
 And of that shield, more worthy of good *knicht*; II. viii. 15. 8
 An armed *knicht*, of bold and bounteous grace, II. viii. 17. 5
 yonder comes the prowst *knicht* alive, II. viii. 18. 3
 that stranger *knicht* in presence came, II. viii. 23. 1
 What great misfortune hath betid this *knicht*? II. viii. 24. 2
 Unworthe usage of redoubted *knicht*, II. viii. 25. 4
 'Palmer, (said he) 'no *knicht* so rude, I weene, II. viii. 26. 1
 To wreake your wrath on this dead seeming *knicht*, II. viii. 27. 4
 gentle *Knicht*, That doth against the dead II. viii. 29. 6
 The least of which was match for any *knicht*, II. viii. 34. 5
 Glad was the *knicht*, and with fresh course fraught, II. viii. 40. 5
 so cruelly have swayd Against that *knicht*! II. viii. 46. 8
 debate, Which that straunge *knicht* for him sustained had, II. viii. 54. 7
 'Sir *knicht*, mote I of you this court'sy read, II. ix. 2. 6
 'Thrice happy man,' (said then the Briton *knicht*) II. ix. 5. 1
 How may straunge *knicht* hope ever to aspire, II. ix. 5. 6
 was shee wo'd of many a gentle *knicht*, II. ix. 18. 3
 the Faery *knicht* did entertayne Another Damsell II. ix. 40. 1
 Great wonder had the *knicht* II. ix. 41. 8
 Still as the greedy *knicht* nigh to him drew; II. xi. 27. 2
 The *knicht*, yett wrothfull for his late disgrace, II. xi. 34. 6
 Nigh his wits end then woxt th' amazed *knicht*, II. xi. 44. 1
 this brave *knicht*, that for this vertue fights, II. xii. 1. 6
 Then said the *knicht*; 'Lo! I the land desery; II. xii. 10. 8
 if these did the *knicht* appall; II. xii. 25. 6
 The *Knicht* was ruled, II. xii. 29. 5
 Sir *knicht*, your ready arms about you throw,' II. xii. 37. 9
 when they spyde the *knicht* to slacke his pace II. xii. 68. 4
 eke that *knicht* They with them led, II. xii. 84. 1
 The famous Briton Prince and Faery *knicht*, III. i. 1. 1
 They spide a *knicht* that towards pricked fayre; III. i. 4. 2
 Ah! gentlest *knicht*, that ever armor bore, III. i. 7. 5
 Whereto that single *knicht* did answer frame: III. i. 24. 1
 For *knicht* to leave his Lady were great shame III. i. 25. 3
 every *knicht* which doth this way repayre, III. i. 26. 7
 As did this *knicht*, before ye hither came,' III. i. 27. 5
 wreake your wronges wrought to this *knicht* alone, III. i. 28. 5
 The fourth was by that other *knicht* dismayd, III. i. 29. 3
 of many a gentle *knicht*, III. i. 31. 6
 The Rederose *Knicht* was soon disarm'd there; III. i. 42. 6
 The second was Parlante, a bold *knicht*; III. i. 45. 3
 (For shee her weend a fresh and lusty *knicht*), III. i. 47. 3
 every *knicht*, and every gentle Squire, III. i. 56. 7
 eke the Rederose *knicht* ran to the stownd, III. i. 63. 2
 eke the Rederose *knicht* gave her good ayd, III. i. 66. 7
 The Rederose *knicht* to Britomart Describeth Artegall: III. ii. Arg.
 fairest *knicht* alive, when armed was her brest, III. ii. 4. 9
 mote I weete of you, right courteous *knicht*, Tydings III. ii. 8. 6

Knight—Continued.

f' upbrayd A gentle knight with so unknighly blame; . . . III. ii. 9. 6
 on knight so goodly glorifyde, . . . III. ii. 11. 4
 It ill besemes a knight of gentle sort, . . . III. ii. 12. 6
 'Sir knight, these ylle termes forbear; . . . III. ii. 16. 1
 All which the Rederosse knight to point aredd, . . . III. ii. 16. 8
 A comely knight, all arm'd in complete wize, . . . III. ii. 24. 2
 th' only shade and semblant of a knight, . . . III. ii. 38. 3
 lov'st the shadow of a warlike knight; . . . III. ii. 45. 6
 To compass thy desire, and find that loved knight? . . . III. ii. 46. 9
 To love the prowest knight that ever was, . . . III. iii. 24. 7
 meeting with this Rederosse knight, . . . III. iii. 62. 3
 The Rederosse knight diverst, . . . III. iii. 62. 9
 through speaches with the Rederosse knight, . . . III. iv. 4. 1
 The Rederosse knight diverst, . . . III. iii. 62. 9
 The knight, approaching, sternely her bespake: . . . III. iv. 14. 4
 'Sir knight, that doest thy voyage rashly make . . . III. iv. 14. 5
 Strongly the straunge knight ran, and sturdily . . . III. iv. 15. 7
 There he this knight of her begot, . . . III. iv. 20. 1
 Thereto he was a doughty dreaded knight, . . . III. iv. 24. 1
 it was a knight which now her sewde, . . . III. iv. 50. 8
 Yet she no lesse the knight feard . . . III. iv. 50. 9
 'then ransome of the richest knight, . . . III. v. 7. 2
 Faire Florimell belov'd of many a knight, . . . III. v. 8. 8
 the noble knight Sir Seudamore, . . . III. vi. 53. 2
 it chaunst a knight To passe that way, . . . III. vii. 29. 2
 a bold knight that with great hardnesse . . . III. vii. 37. 4
 the knight That her pursewed . . . III. vii. 43. 6
 her the hardy knight purswed so nye . . . III. vii. 44. 5
 that bold knight, whom ye pursuing saw . . . III. vii. 52. 1
 'Indeed, Sir knight,' (said he) 'one word may tell . . . III. vii. 57. 1
 (then laughing sayd The knight) . . . III. vii. 57. 6
 A knight that way there chaunced to repaire; . . . III. viii. 11. 5
 Yet knight he was not, but a boastfull swaine . . . III. viii. 11. 6
 An armed knight upon a courser strong, . . . III. viii. 15. 3
 'Thou foolish knight, that weenst with words To steale . . . III. viii. 17. 1
 that other knight begonne To wex exceeding wroth, . . . III. viii. 17. 7
 The knight, him seeing flie, . . . III. viii. 19. 1
 sbe lov'd none, but a Faery knight, . . . III. viii. 39. 9
 like a Faerie knight him selfe he drest, . . . III. viii. 40. 1
 Thy spyde a knight fayre pricking on the playne, . . . III. viii. 44. 7
 'Ah! gentle knight! . . . 'Thy labour all is lost, . . . III. viii. 47. 1
 knighthood fowle defaced by a faithlesse knight, . . . III. ix. 1. 9
 never any knight Is suffred here to enter, . . . III. ix. 6. 3
 Another knight, whom tempest thither brought, . . . III. ix. 12. 2
 that straunger knight amongst the rest . . . III. ix. 20. 1
 That ever Greece did boast, or knight possesse, . . . III. ix. 34. 8
 fairest Lady knight? . . . 'Pardon, I pray, . . . III. ix. 47. 1
 that same Faery knight Uprose, . . . III. x. 1. 5
 a knight, no knight at all perdee, . . . III. x. 27. 3
 for a Lady gainst a faithlesse knight; . . . III. x. 28. 6
 that vile knight, who ever that he bee, . . . III. x. 32. 3
 To giust with that brave straunger knight a cast, . . . III. x. 35. 4
 there lay a knight all wallowed . . . III. xi. 7. 3
 seeing him behind a stranger knight, . . . III. xi. 13. 3
 'Ah gentle knight! . . . III. xi. 14. 1
 'Sir knight, your cause is nothing lesse . . . III. xi. 18. 3
 'Ah! gentlest knight alive,' . . . III. xi. 19. 1
 Sir knight, Aread what course of you ia safest dempt, . . . III. xi. 23. 2
 Soone as that virgin knight he saw in place, . . . III. xii. 32. 1
 'Ah noble knight! . . . III. xii. 39. 2
 to see her own deare knight, . . . III. xii. 44. 8
 attended dully on her, As well became a knight, . . . IV. i. 8. 9
 many a knight, and many a lovely Dame, Was then assembled . . . IV. i. 9. 3
 Amongst the rest there was a jolly knight, . . . IV. i. 10. 1
 and yet that Knight not locked out; . . . IV. i. 11. 8
 as to a Knight That did her win . . . IV. i. 12. 3
 He as a Knight might justly be admitted; . . . IV. i. 12. 8
 that young knight . . . Ten thousand thanks did yeeld her . . . IV. i. 15. 1
 Her mate, he was a jollie youthfull knight . . . IV. i. 32. 1
 Like knight adventurous in outward vew, . . . IV. i. 33. 3
 'This knight too late his manhood and his might I did assay, . . . IV. i. 35. 1
 justifie my cause on yonder knight,' . . . IV. i. 40. 6
 by slight And foule advantage this good Knight dismayd, . . . IV. i. 44. 3
 A Knight much better then thy selfe behight, . . . IV. i. 44. 4
 still when any Knight Is weakned, . . . IV. i. 44. 7
 'Ah gentle knight!' then false Duessa sayd, . . . IV. i. 46. 1
 That she, your love, list love another knight, . . . IV. i. 46. 6
 'Fond knight,' (sayd she) . . . IV. i. 48. 3
 'I saw' (quoth she) 'a stranger knight, . . . IV. i. 48. 7
 'Fy, fy! false knight,' (then false Duessa eryde) . . . IV. i. 51. 6
 'False traitour squire! false squire of falsest knight! . . . IV. i. 52. 6
 Such us'd wise Glauce to that wrathfull knight, . . . IV. ii. 3. 1
 They were encountered of a lustie Knight . . . IV. ii. 4. 2
 'Sir knight, why ride ve dumpish thus behind, . . . IV. ii. 5. 7
 as in disdain Against that Knight, . . . IV. ii. 6. 8
 'Lo! sluggish Knight, the victors happie pray! . . . IV. ii. 7. 5
 Strong Diamond, but not so stout a knight; . . . IV. ii. 42. 2
 a noble youthly knight, Seeking adventures . . . IV. ii. 45. 1
 how that noble Knight . . . Could stand on foot . . . IV. iii. 23. 1
 'Sir Knight, sith ye this Lady clame, . . . IV. iv. 9. 1
 Manie a brave knight and manie a daintie dame, . . . IV. iv. 13. 8
 Thrice happie Ladie, and thrice happie knight, . . . IV. iv. 16. 7
 A Painim knight that well in armes was skild, . . . IV. iv. 17. 7
 Ne was there Knight that ever thought of armes, . . . IV. iv. 38. 1
 there entered on the other side A straunger knight, . . . IV. iv. 39. 2
 well was known to be a valiant Knight, . . . IV. iv. 40. 4
 after him another Knight, that hate Sir Brianor, . . . IV. iv. 40. 8
 him to terme the Salvage Knight; . . . IV. iv. 42. 6
 The doughtiest knight that liv'd that day, . . . IV. iv. 42. 9

Knight—Continued.

A stranger knight, that did his glorie shend; . . . IV. iv. 43. 8
 The third dayes prize unto that stranger Knight, . . . IV. v. 8. 1
 Whom all men term'd Knight of the Hebene speare, . . . IV. v. 8. 2
 The Salvage Knight that victour was whileare, . . . IV. v. 8. 5
 the Knight That bore the Hebene speare, . . . IV. v. 20. 4
 That was the Salvage Knight: . . . IV. v. 21. 6
 all unawarea espide An armed Knight . . . IV. vi. 2. 5
 For any knight upon a venturous knight . . . to prove his spere, IV. vi. 4. 2
 call ye me the Salvage Knight, . . . IV. vi. 4. 9
 'Then this, Sir Salvage Knight,' (quoth he) 'areede: . . . IV. vi. 5. 1
 'a stranger knight Shame and dishonour hath unto me donne, . . . IV. vi. 5. 6
 'A stranger knight,' sayd he, 'unknowne by name, . . . IV. vi. 6. 3
 that same knight, whom by his lance I read, . . . IV. vi. 7. 8
 A Knight soft ryding towards them they spyde, . . . IV. vi. 9. 2
 'Sir Salvage knight, Let me this crave, . . . IV. vi. 9. 6
 Sir Artegal, the salvage knight, . . . IV. vi. 31. 1
 faire Ladie knight, my dearest Dame, . . . IV. vi. 32. 1
 'Certes, Sir knight, What is of her become, . . . IV. vi. 35. 1
 many a knight had sought so many a day, . . . IV. vii. 8. 5
 Ne ever Knight so bold, ne ever Dame So chast . . . IV. viii. 25. 5
 thus conversing with this noble Knight; . . . IV. viii. 29. 6
 that same errant Knight, . . . IV. ix. 36. 1
 'Certes, sir Knight, . . . IV. ix. 37. 2
 Streight forth issewd a Knight all arm'd to prooffe, . . . IV. x. 9. 6
 it was to Knight unseemely shame . . . IV. x. 54. 3
 'A knight,' (said he) 'if knight he may be thought . . . V. i. 16. 3
 There came this knight, . . . V. i. 16. 8
 Sir Sanglier, (so cleeped was that Knight) . . . V. i. 20. 7
 which that Lady kild, But that strange Knight, . . . V. i. 24. 8
 you, Sir Knight, that love so light esteeme, . . . V. i. 28. 5
 Nought is more honorable to a knight, . . . V. ii. 1. 1
 Herein the noblesse of this knight exceeds, . . . V. ii. 1. 8
 each Knight, that use of perill has, . . . V. ii. 16. 8
 Ne any Knight was absent that brave courage bore, . . . V. iii. 2. 9
 A noble Knight, and tride in hard assays; . . . V. iii. 5. 2
 The sixt was Lansack, a redoubted Knight; . . . V. iii. 5. 8
 To greet his guerdon unto every knight, . . . V. iii. 14. 3
 Then for that stranger knight they loud did call, . . . V. iii. 14. 5
 Much was the knight inconstant with his lewd word . . . V. iii. 36. 1
 'Sir knight, it would dishonour bee . . . V. iii. 36. 6
 When they thus ended had, the Knight began: . . . V. iv. 16. 1
 in the midst of them he saw a Knight, . . . V. iv. 22. 1
 horreur of fowle death for Knight unfit, . . . V. iv. 25. 4
 lead that shamefull life, unworthy of a Knight,' . . . V. iv. 32. 9
 the one him seem'd a Knight all armed, . . . V. iv. 36. 4
 the Elfin Knight, Weary of toile . . . Causd his pavilion . . . V. iv. 46. 2
 Goe thou unto that stranger Faery Knight, . . . V. iv. 48. 6
 The Knight, as best was seeming for a Knight, . . . V. v. 1. 8
 Soone as the knight she there by her did spy . . . V. v. 14. 1
 with bootlesse paine Annoy this noble Knight, . . . V. v. 15. 9
 Then tooke the Amazon this noble knight, . . . V. v. 20. 1
 'thou seeest yond Faery Knight, . . . V. v. 32. 1
 to enury favour With th' Elfin Knight, . . . V. v. 35. 6
 'Unhappie Knight! upon whose hopelesse state . . . V. v. 36. 1
 eke the knight attonce she did betray; . . . V. v. 52. 7
 the knight, whom she . . . Did cast for to allure . . . V. v. 52. 8
 conning to this knight, she purpose fayned, . . . V. v. 54. 1
 This gentle knight himselfe so well behaved, . . . V. vi. 2. 2
 to seeke her errant Knight; . . . V. vi. 6. 6
 to make her morefull plaint Against her Knight . . . V. vi. 12. 2
 To seeke her Knight, as Talus her did guide, . . . V. vi. 18. 2
 A Knight that softly paced on the plaine, . . . V. vi. 19. 4
 whilome in his youth had bene a Knight, . . . V. vi. 32. 3
 yet Knight art none, . . . V. vi. 37. 5
 'Sir Knight, it seemes to me . . . V. vii. 18. 6
 The righteous Knight that is thy faithfull lover, . . . V. vii. 22. 4
 'That Knight shall all the troublous stormes asswage . . . V. vii. 23. 1
 Which had bene reft from many a noble Knight, . . . V. vii. 41. 5
 So also did that great Oetean Knight . . . V. viii. 2. 4
 Soone after these he saw another Knight, . . . V. viii. 5. 1
 the other Knight Defeated had the other faytoure quight, . . . V. viii. 8. 4
 'Sir Knight, of pardon I you pray, . . . V. viii. 13. 1
 Him elad in th' armour of a Pagan knight, . . . V. viii. 26. 2
 She weened streight it was her Paynim Knight, . . . V. viii. 26. 7
 Offred his service to disarme the Knight; . . . V. viii. 27. 2
 misween'd for her owne Knight, . . . V. viii. 46. 6
 for the armed knight To thinke to follow him . . . V. ix. 15. 8
 mickle mischiefe unto many a knight, . . . V. ix. 40. 4
 well she wist this knight came succour to supply, . . . V. x. 19. 9
 through comfort of this noble knight,' . . . V. x. 20. 9
 'And you, Sir knight,' (Said she) . . . V. x. 21. 1
 sent redresse thereof by this brave Briton Knight, . . . V. xi. 1. 9
 'O most redoubted Knight, . . . V. xi. 16. 4
 whom the Theban Knight . . . Made kill her selfe, . . . V. xi. 25. 2
 'Haile, good Sir Sergis, truest Knight alive, . . . V. xi. 38. 2
 ye promist, as ye were a Knight, To meete her . . . V. xi. 39. 2
 Assure your selfe, Sir Knight, she shall have ayd, . . . V. xi. 43. 3
 They saw a Knight in daungerous distresse . . . V. xi. 44. 2
 counted but a recreant Knight with endles shame, . . . V. xi. 46. 9
 when that Knight from perill cleare was freed, . . . V. xi. 48. 1
 Which unto any knight behappen may, . . . V. xi. 52. 4
 'True is that I at first was dubbed knight . . . V. xi. 53. 1
 By a good knight, the knight of the Rederosse; . . . V. xi. 53. 2
 'Certes, Sir knight, Hard is the ease . . . V. xi. 55. 1
 all the bands Which may a Knight assure . . . V. xii. 2. 2
 Sir Artegal with that old knight Did forth descend, . . . V. xii. 6. 1
 So did the Faerie knight himselfe abear, . . . V. xii. 19. 1
 he therewith the knight drew all about . . . V. xii. 22. 3
 none more courteous Knight Then Calidore, . . . VI. i. 2. 1

Knight—Continued.

Ne was there *Knicht* ne was there Lady VI. i. 3. 1
 'Haile, noblest *Knicht* Of all VI. i. 4. 8
 may no *Knicht* nor Lady passe along That way, VI. i. 13. 5
 She long time hath deare lov'd a doughty *Knicht*, VI. i. 14. 8
 'False traytor *Knicht!* . . . 'no *Knicht* at all, VI. i. 25. 1
 some better *Knicht* Then thou, VI. i. 25. 6
 Much was the *Knicht* abashed at that word VI. i. 26. 1
 Vouchsafe to reskue her against a *Knicht*, VI. i. 29. 6
 The comming of that so much threatend *Knicht*; VI. i. 30. 3
 The Dwarfie, which bore that message to her *knicht*, VI. i. 31. 3
 a *Knicht* He spide come pricking un VI. i. 32. 8
 nothing is more blamfull to a *knicht*, VI. i. 41. 1
 slay A proud discourteous *knicht*: VI. ii. Arg.
 What vertue is so fitting for a *knicht*, VI. ii. 1. 1
 a Ladie whom a *knicht* should love, VI. ii. 1. 2
 Fighting on foot, . . . Against an armed *knicht* VI. ii. 3. 9
 that youth had kild That armed *knicht*, VI. ii. 4. 7
 thy hand too bold it selfe embred In blood of *knicht* VI. ii. 7. 4
 the which by thee is slaine, By thee no *knicht*; VI. ii. 7. 5
 great blame' . . . For armed *knicht* a wight unarm'd to wrong: VI. ii. 8. 7
 I chaunst to meeete this *Knicht*, who there lyes slaine, VI. ii. 9. 8
 'The *knicht*, . . . on horsebacke was, VI. ii. 10. 1
 th' unrighteous ire Of her owne *knicht* VI. ii. 13. 9
 Against both which that *knicht* wrought knightlesse shame; VI. ii. 14. 7
 'Certes, Sir *Knicht!* (sayd she) 'full loth I were VI. ii. 15. 6
 a Ladie gent Sate with a *knicht* VI. ii. 16. 5
 'Whom when my *knicht* did seee so lovely faire, VI. ii. 17. 1
 with presumptuous powre against that *knicht* streight go'th. VI. ii. 17. 9
 'Unarm'd all was the *knicht*, VI. ii. 18. 1
 He him requested, as he was a *knicht*, VI. ii. 19. 3
 My *knicht* hers . . . to daunger drove, VI. ii. 20. 5
 'May he, Sir *knicht*, . . . Harme may arise VI. ii. 27. 2
 fortune hath . . . Given to me the spoile of this dead *knicht*, VI. ii. 33. 8
 Faith to his *knicht*, and truth to Ladies all, VI. ii. 35. 2
 In hope he sure would prove a doughtie *knicht*: VI. ii. 36. 8
 Tristran, then despoyleing that dead *knicht* VI. ii. 39. 1
 Upon the steed of her owne late dead *knicht*; VI. ii. 39. 8
 This *knicht*, whom Tristran slew, VI. ii. 40. 5
 This *knicht*, . . . had wounded sore Another *knicht* VI. ii. 40. 6
 There he that *knicht* found lying on the flore VI. ii. 40. 7
 what cruell hand hath thus arayed This *knicht* unarm'd VI. ii. 42. 4
 that discourteous *knicht*, (Whom Tristran slew) VI. ii. 43. 1
 he, that hath your *Knicht* so ill bestad, VI. ii. 45. 5
 Which to your selfe he wrought and to your loved *knicht*. VI. ii. 45. 9
 In which a worthy auncient *Knicht* did wonne: VI. ii. 48. 8
 that courteous deed Done to that wounded *Knicht* VI. iii. 2. 5
 the *Knicht*, the which that Castle ought, VI. iii. 2. 8
 And was the Father of that wounded *Knicht*, VI. iii. 3. 7
 By a faire Lady and a straunger *Knicht*, VI. iii. 4. 3
 did that good old *Knicht* Temper his grieft, VI. iii. 6. 1
 But lov'd this fresh young *Knicht* who dwelt her ny, VI. iii. 7. 5
 that proud *Knicht* in his presumption VI. iii. 8. 3
 that old *Knicht* by all meanes did assay VI. iii. 9. 4
 A courteous *Knicht* and full of faithfull trust; VI. iii. 13. 2
 him seemed fit that wounded *Knicht* To visite, VI. iii. 14. 1
 to the carkasse of that *Knicht* he went, VI. iii. 17. 1
 a discourteous *Knicht*, who had her ref't VI. iii. 18. 6
 to come whereas a jolly *Knicht* . . . did safely rest, VI. iii. 20. 2
 knowing that her *Knicht* now neare did draw, VI. iii. 26. 3
 he nigh espyde An armed *Knicht* approaching VI. iii. 30. 7
 thou peasant *Knicht* mightst rightly reed VI. iii. 31. 7
 inly wroth Against her *Knicht*, VI. iii. 33. 2
 fowle discourtesie, unfit for *Knicht*, VI. iii. 33. 6
 that same discourteous *Knicht* . . . laught, and moek't VI. iii. 34. 1
 'Unknightly *Knicht*, the blemish of that name, VI. iii. 35. 1
 And be for ever held a recreant *Knicht*, VI. iii. 35. 6
 Nathelesse the *Knicht*, now in so needy case, VI. iii. 38. 4
 no place Of lodging fit for any errant *Knicht*, VI. iii. 38. 8
 stearne In all assaies to every errant *Knicht*, VI. iii. 40. 4
 an errant *Knicht*. That house-rome craves; VI. iii. 41. 2
 Declar'd the message which that *Knicht* did move; VI. iii. 42. 2
 an armed *Knicht*, . . . Pursuing him VI. iii. 46. 6
 To spare her *Knicht*, and rest with reason paciefyde: VI. iii. 49. 9
 Such was the state of this most courteous *knicht* VI. iv. 1. 6
 And shrieked out, a thing uncomely for a *knicht*. VI. iv. 8. 9
 There he that *knicht* full sorely bleeding found, VI. iv. 9. 6
 By reason that her *knicht* was wounded sore: VI. iv. 10. 6
 comming likewise to the wounded *knicht*, VI. iv. 12. 1
 the bold *knicht* no whit thereat dismayd, VI. iv. 21. 1
 That it became a famous *knicht* well knowne, VI. iv. 38. 8
 a *knicht*, together with his squire, VI. v. 11. 2
 Eftsoones he spide a *Knicht* approaching nye; VI. v. 22. 1
 cryde Unto the *Knicht*, them to dispart in twaine: VI. v. 27. 2
 trayterously did wound her weary *Knicht*. VI. v. 33. 9
 avenge th' abuses of that proud And shamefull *Knicht* VI. v. 34. 4
 he had bene a doughty *Knicht*, VI. vi. 4. 1
 Ne ever *Knicht* that bore so lofty creast, VI. vi. 12. 7
 Pursuing that proud *Knicht*, VI. vi. 17. 8
 he was an errant *Knicht*, VI. vi. 20. 6
 that same *Knicht* and Salvage standing by, VI. vi. 23. 2
 that same *Knicht* And salvage VI. vi. 24. 6
 that craven cowherd *Knicht* Was at his backe VI. vi. 26. 6
 So likewise turnde the Prince upon the *Knicht*, VI. vi. 27. 8
 Atwene that Lady myld and recreant *knicht*, VI. vi. 37. 2
 where that Dame remayned With her unworthy *knicht*, VI. vi. 39. 9
 That well appears in this discourteous *knicht*, VI. vii. 2. 1
 a straunge *knicht*, that neare afore him went, VI. vii. 4. 4
 Bidding him turne againe, false traytour *knicht*. VI. vii. 7. 2
 'There is a straunger *knicht*, VI. vii. 12. 6

Knight—Continued.

'How now, Sir *knicht*, What meaneth this VI. vii. 14. 6
 'That recreant *knicht*, whose hated life I sought? VI. vii. 16. 4
 Slayne of that errant *knicht* with whom he fought; VI. vii. 16. 7
 Like as that other *knicht* to him had sayd; VI. vii. 20. 3
 much griev'd against that straunger *knicht*, VI. vii. 20. 6
 that same *knicht* would not once let him start, VI. vii. 21. 1
 the gentle *knicht* Would not be tempted VI. vii. 23. 1
 The traytour Turpin with that other *knicht*, VI. vii. 25. 2
 kindle lovely fire In th' harts of many a *knicht*, VI. vii. 28. 9
 noblest she that served is of noblest *knicht*. VI. vii. 29. 9
 By Arthure, when as Unas *Knicht* he did maintaine. VI. vii. 41. 9
 (That was that courteous *Knicht*, VI. viii. 4. 4
 'See you, Sir *Knicht*, The greatest shame VI. viii. 6. 1
 Ne list the *Knicht* the powre thereof assay, VI. viii. 8. 7
 So did these two this *Knicht* oft tug and teare. VI. viii. 12. 5
 'Stay, stay, Sir *Knicht!* for love of God abstaine VI. viii. 17. 5
 I was belov'd of many a gentle *Knicht*, VI. viii. 20. 5
 That huge great foole oppressing th' other *Knicht*, VI. viii. 28. 2
 'Ahl say, Sir *Knicht*, (said she) 'it may not be, VI. viii. 30. 1
 The good Sir Calepine, her owne true *Knicht*, VI. viii. 33. 2
 The *knicht* was nothing nice, where was no need, VI. ix. 7. 1
 The *knicht* full gladly soone agreed thereto, VI. ix. 16. 8
 The gentle *knicht*, as he that did excell In courtesie VI. ix. 18. 3
 the *knicht* . . . Hong still upon his melting mouth attent; VI. ix. 26. 1
 'Sir *knicht*, your hounteous proffer Be farre fro me, VI. ix. 33. 3
 Thus did the gentle *knicht* himselfe abeare VI. ix. 45. 1
 Unto this place when as the Elin *Knicht* Approcht, VI. x. 10. 1
 Thus did the courteous *Knicht* excuse his blame, VI. x. 29. 8
 With which the *Knicht* him selfe did much content, VI. x. 30. 3
 was the conquest of the gentlest *Knicht* VI. x. 40. 8
 Whereat the *knicht* amaz'd yet did not rest, VI. xi. 28. 7
 the bold *knicht* Encountering him with small resistence slew, VI. xi. 43. 5
 delayd This gentle *knicht* VI. xii. 2. 6
 A lustie *knicht* as ever wielded speare, VI. xii. 3. 2
 The Elin *Knicht* . . . into a Monastere did light, VI. xii. 23. 6
 the more the *Knicht* Did him suppress, VI. xii. 31. 5
 For never more defaming gentle *knicht*, VI. xii. 34. 6
 So led this *Knicht* his captivtye with like conquest wonne. VI. xii. 35. 9
 much admyr'd the Beast, but more admyr'd the *Knicht*. VI. xii. 37. 9
Knighthood. to all *knighthood* it is foule disgrace, I. i. 31. 8
 To thinke that *knighthood* I so much should shame, I. i. 28. 3
 Misereant, That hast . . . Faire *knighthood* fowly shamed, I. vi. 41. 3
 All other powres and *knighthood* he did seorne, I. vii. 10. 8
knighthood tooke of good Sir luons hand, II. i. 6. 8
 'That *knicht* should *knighthood* ever so have shent? II. i. 11. 2
 by the *knighthood* which they sure had sworn, II. ii. 27. 7
 be these the parts Of glorious *knighthood*, II. ii. 29. 6
 Braggadocchio, . . . is made the scorne Of *knighthood* trew; II. iii. Arg.
 The scorne of *knighthood* and trew chevalrye, II. iii. 10. 5
 unto *knighthood* workes much shame and woe; II. iv. 10. 7
 That knights and *knighthood* doest with shame upbray, II. iv. 45. 3
 For suffering such abuse as *knighthood* sham'd, II. v. 21. 5
 The famous name of *knighthood* fowly shend; II. vi. 35. 2
 Ne east of prowesse ne of *knighthood* deeme, II. viii. 14. 2
 when he *knighthood* swore, II. viii. 20. 3
 First prayse of *knighthood* is fowle outrage to deface.' II. viii. 25. 9
 sith I armes and *knighthood* first did plight, II. ix. 7. 2
 worke so hainous tort, In shame of *knighthood*, II. ii. 12. 9
 Advent'rous *knighthood* on her selfe to don; III. iii. 57. 6
 for love of *knighthood* gent, III. v. 10. 5
knighthood fowle defaced by a faithlesse *knicht*. III. ix. 1. 9
 hath thy lady ref't and *knighthood* shent, III. x. 32. 4
 Whereby the name of *knighthood* thou dost shend, IV. i. 51. 3
 They loved armes, and *knighthood* did enswe, IV. ii. 46. 4
 In love of *knighthood* and fidelitie; IV. vi. 8. 4
 shame, That is the crowne of *knighthood*, IV. vi. 31. 7
 So ought all faytours that true *knighthood* shame, V. iii. 38. 6
 made the scorne of *Knighthood* V. iv. 27. 7
 by the faith that I To Maidenhead and noble *knighthood* owe, V. iv. 34. 2
 with lone Of armes hast *knighthood* stolne, V. vi. 37. 5
 as he did on his *Knighthood* swear, VI. iii. 18. 4
 The name of *knighthood* he did disavow; VI. v. 37. 7
 ne ever *knighthood* dare Hence to professe; VI. vi. 36. 3
Knighthood's. In fowle reproch of *knighthoodes* fayre degree, II. ix. 22. 6
 'For *knighthoods* love doe not so fowle a deed, II. viii. 16. 2
Knighthless. hast with *knighthless* guile, . . . Faire *knighthood*
 fowly shamed, I. vi. 41. 2
 that *knicht* wrought *knighthless* shame; VI. ii. 14. 7
 all knights hast shamed with this *knighthless* part. VI. vi. 33. 9
Knighthlless. Trained up in feats of armes and *knighthllessnes*; IV. vii. 45. 7
Knighthly. with faire exercise Of *knighthly* feates, *Ilub.* 738
 As one for *knighthly* gusts and ferce encounters fitt. I. i. 1. 9
 Thought all their glorie vaine in *knighthly* vew, I. iv. 15. 7
 Inquireth of our states, and of our *knighthly* deedes. I. ix. 28. 9
 Might not revive desire of *knighthly* exercise. II. v. 25. 9
 eround his coward crest with *knighthly* stile; II. viii. 12. 7
knighthly worth which he too late did try. III. ix. 25. 5
 The battell, ofred in so *knighthly* wize: IV. iv. 11. 5
 Into the thickest of that *knighthly* preasse IV. iv. 34. 1
 Of all the ornaments of *knighthly* name, V. v. 20. 4
 They should accomplish both a *knighthly* deed, VI. vii. 4. 8
 lastly to despoyle of *knighthly* bannerall. VI. vii. 26. 9
 Ne ever had such *knighthly* service scenne, VI. ix. 35. 3
Knights. this Rederosse *knights* ensample plainly prove. I. iv. 1. 9
 The dead *knights* sword out of his sheath he drew, II. i. 61. 1
 ruth empered deepe In that *knighthly* hart, II. ii. 1. 9
 that same *knights* owne sword this is, II. viii. 20. 1
 leave unto me thy *knights* last patronage.' II. viii. 26. 9
 her *knights* service ought, to hold of her in fee. III. i. 44. 9

Knight's—Continued.

bold, as ever Squire that waited by knights side:	III. v. 12. 9
since that strange <i>Knights</i> love from him was quitted,	IV. i. 12. 6
that <i>knights</i> berd, for toll which they for passage pay:	VI. i. 13. 9
soone allayd that <i>Knights</i> conceiv'd displeasure,	VI. iii. 22. 2
ere long he had that <i>knights</i> wound Recured well,	VI. iv. 16. 6
Knights. doubted <i>Knights</i> , whose woundlesse armour rusts,	S.C. O. 41
brave <i>Knights</i> , and their renowned Squires;	<i>Hub.</i> 29
Of dreadfull battailes of renowned <i>Knights</i> ;	<i>Hub.</i> 767
The antique rolles . . . Of Faerie <i>knights</i> ,	I. Pr. 2. 5
That many errant <i>knights</i> hath brognt to wretchednesse.	I. ii. 34. 9
Faery court . . . Where noblest <i>knights</i> were to be found on earth.	I. iii. 28. 6
The warlike feates of both those <i>knights</i> to see.	I. v. 5. 5
'I chaunst this day, . . . To see two <i>knights</i> ,	I. vi. 38. 3
when these <i>knights</i> had breathed once,	I. vi. 45. 1
'Full many <i>knights</i> , adventurous and stout,	I. vii. 45. 1
doughty <i>knights</i> , whom Faery land did raise,	I. vii. 46. 3
Which when the <i>knights</i> beheld	I. viii. 49. 1
that faire crew of <i>knights</i> ,	I. viii. 50. 6
The <i>knights</i> knitt friendly bands:	I. ix. Arg.
those two <i>knights</i> . . . Gave goodly gifts,	I. ix. 18. 6
well hseemes all <i>knights</i> of noble name,	I. x. 59. 4
high emougst all <i>knights</i> hast hong thy shield,	I. x. 60. 6
renowned . . . Above all <i>knights</i> on earth,	I. xi. 2. 9
all he did was to deceive good <i>knights</i> ,	II. i. 23. 1
Wherewith above all <i>knights</i> ye goodly seeme agnizd!	II. i. 31. 9
As wont ye <i>knights</i> to seeke adventures wilde,	II. i. 50. 6
many errant <i>knights</i> hath fowle fordonne;	II. i. 51. 4
They were two <i>knights</i> of perelless puissaunce,	II. ii. 16. 6
These two gay <i>knights</i> , vovd to so diverse loves,	II. ii. 19. 1
Both <i>knights</i> and ladies forth right angry far'd,	II. ii. 19. 8
two brave <i>knights</i> in bloody fight	II. ii. 21. 3
three valiaunt <i>knights</i> to see Three combates joine in one,	II. ii. 26. 1
to observe in word of <i>knights</i> they did assure,	II. ii. 32. 9
In number of the noblest <i>knights</i> on ground;	II. ii. 42. 2
all <i>knights</i> of worth and courage bold	II. ii. 42. 8
where those <i>knights</i> . . . Doe lurke,	II. iii. 14. 7
they be two the prowest <i>knights</i> on ground,	II. iii. 15. 6
content With either of those <i>knights</i>	II. iii. 17. 3
with one sword seven <i>knights</i> I brought to end,	II. iii. 17. 7
That <i>knights</i> and knighthood doest with shame upbray,	II. iv. 45. 3
Full many doughtie <i>knights</i> he . . . Had doen to death,	II. v. 26. 4
cause of death betwene two doughtie <i>knights</i> do breed.	II. vi. 33. 9
Two Paynim <i>knights</i> al armd as bright as skie,	II. viii. 10. 2
Ne all good <i>knights</i> that shake well speare and shield,	II. viii. 14. 6
hath to Paynim <i>knights</i> wrought gret distresse,	II. viii. 18. 5
Are not all <i>knights</i> by oath bound	II. viii. 56. 4
many foes, whom straunger <i>knights</i> to flight compell.	II. ix. Arg.
numbered be mongst <i>knights</i> of Maidenhead,	II. ix. 6. 6
lowd unto the <i>knights</i> did call,	II. ix. 11. 7
'Fly, fly, good <i>knights</i> ?' (said he)	II. ix. 12. 1
good <i>knights</i> slaine that have us sought to save,	II. ix. 12. 9
Fierly at first those <i>knights</i> they did assaile,	II. ix. 14. 1
the <i>knights</i> with their bright burning blades	II. ix. 15. 6
Goodly shee entertaind those noble <i>knights</i> ,	II. ix. 20. 1
Whenas those <i>knights</i> beheld,	II. ix. 33. 2
Whom when the <i>knights</i> beheld,	II. ix. 36. 4
Great pleasure had those straunger <i>knights</i>	II. ix. 54. 6
The <i>knights</i> there entring did him reverence dew,	II. ix. 59. 1
fairly feasted as so noble <i>knights</i> she ought,	II. x. 77. 9
all <i>knights</i> that ever batteill tryde,	II. xii. 32. 5
Which outrage when those gentle <i>knights</i> did see,	III. i. 18. 1
On which she saw six <i>knights</i> ,	III. i. 20. 8
These stranger <i>knights</i> , through passing, forth were led	III. i. 33. 1
Which when those <i>knights</i> beheld,	III. i. 40. 7
All were faire <i>knights</i> , and goodly well besene;	III. i. 45. 8
those six <i>knights</i> , that ladies Champions	III. i. 63. 1
one of those six <i>knights</i> , Gardante hight,	III. i. 65. 1
Was used of <i>knights</i> and Ladies seeming gent:	III. i. 67. 6
Doe many famous <i>knights</i> and Ladies wonne,	III. ii. 8. 2
An hundred <i>knights</i> of honorable name	III. iv. 21. 1
singled from the crew Of courteous <i>knights</i> ,	III. iv. 45. 4
in vain sheows, that wont yong <i>knights</i> bewitch,	III. vii. 29. 6
Great wreake to many errant <i>knights</i> of yore,	III. vii. 48. 3
above many <i>knights</i> is eke esteemd	III. vii. 52. 5
ye brave <i>knights</i> , that boast this Ladies love,	III. viii. 27. 6
sith that none of all her <i>knights</i> is nye,	III. viii. 29. 1
All the brave <i>knights</i> that doen in armes excell	III. viii. 46. 7
all the noble <i>knights</i> of Maidenhead,	III. viii. 47. 7
'Ye noble <i>knights</i> ,' . . . 'Well may yee speede	III. viii. 51. 1
ought evermore To errant <i>knights</i> be communc:	III. viii. 52. 5
Malbecco will no straunge <i>knights</i> host,	III. ix. Arg.
Redoubted <i>knights</i> , and honorable Dames,	III. ix. 1. 1
The <i>knights</i> were willing all things to excuse,	III. ix. 18. 8
Unto those <i>knights</i> adventurous,	III. ix. 32. 3
So long these <i>knights</i> discoursed diversly	III. ix. 53. 1
Of <i>knights</i> and ladies any meetings were;	III. x. 19. 8
al good <i>knights</i> , that armes doe bear this day,	III. x. 27. 8
Ladies, <i>knights</i> , and Damsels gent,	III. xi. 46. 1
From twentie <i>Knights</i> that did him all assay;	IV. i. 2. 4
Such when those <i>Knights</i> and Ladies all about Beheld her,	IV. i. 14. 1
Two armed <i>Knights</i> that toward them did pace,	IV. i. 17. 2
trouble noble <i>knights</i> Which hunt for honor,	IV. i. 19. 6
To hurt good <i>knights</i> ,	IV. i. 31. 3
they chanced to espie Two other <i>knights</i> ,	IV. i. 38. 5
love and friendly aid Mongst gentle <i>knights</i> to nourish	IV. i. 46. 4
'Both foolish <i>knights</i> ! I can but laugh at both,	IV. i. 47. 2
Loathed of ladies all, and of all <i>knights</i> defyde!	IV. i. 51. 9
those <i>Knights</i> he humbly did beseech	IV. ii. 21. 1

Knights—Continued.

'Ah gentle <i>Knights</i> !' (quoth he) 'how may that bee,	IV. ii. 22. 3
Then, turning to those <i>Knights</i> , he gan anew:	IV. ii. 24. 1
Full many <i>knights</i> , that loved her like deare,	IV. ii. 26. 2
all <i>knights</i> with them their Ladies are to bring:	IV. ii. 26. 9
of those <i>Knights</i> , who is most stout on ground,	IV. ii. 27. 3
battell strong to wage Gainst all those <i>knights</i> ,	IV. ii. 28. 8
Two <i>knights</i> that lincked rode in lovely wise,	IV. ii. 30. 3
Two of the prowest <i>Knights</i> in Faery land,	IV. ii. 31. 6
yet lov'd of <i>Knights</i> and Lords,	IV. ii. 35. 9
Full many Lords and many <i>Knights</i> her loved,	IV. ii. 36. 1
Amongst those <i>knights</i> there were three brethren bold,	IV. ii. 41. 1
So cruelly these <i>knights</i> strove for that Ladies sake,	IV. iii. 16. 9
having those two other <i>Knights</i> espide	IV. iv. 2. 6
they were doughtie <i>knights</i> of dreaded name,	IV. iv. 3. 2
'Brave <i>Knights</i> and Ladies, certes, ye doe wrong	IV. iv. 12. 2
The <i>knights</i> in couples marcht with ladies linckt attonc	IV. iv. 14. 9
vauncing forth from all the other band Of <i>knights</i> ,	IV. iv. 17. 4
Unto the noble <i>Knights</i> of Maidenhead,	IV. iv. 22. 6
An hundred <i>knights</i> had him enclosed round,	IV. iv. 31. 6
Like captive thral two other <i>Knights</i> atweene:	IV. iv. 34. 5
when all those <i>knights</i> againe Assembled were	IV. iv. 37. 1
still the <i>Knights</i> of Maidenhead the better wonne;	IV. iv. 38. 9
ere his hand he reard, he overthrew Seven <i>Knights</i> ,	IV. iv. 41. 2
all those stranger <i>knights</i> full sore agrieved,	IV. iv. 46. 8
restore The prize to <i>knights</i> of Maydenhead	IV. iv. 48. 2
those <i>Knights</i> That lately turneyd	IV. v. 7. 1
Therent all <i>Knights</i> gan laugh, and Ladies lowre:	IV. v. 19. 1
full many other <i>Knights</i> She . . . did incense	IV. v. 23. 1
(Whylome for ventrous <i>Knights</i> the bedding hest)	IV. v. 39. 4
Hath doen to noble <i>knights</i> , that many makes him dread:	IV. vi. 7. 9
'Ye gentle <i>Knights</i> , whom fortune bere hath brognt	IV. vi. 30. 2
As whylome was the custome ancient Mongst <i>Knights</i>	IV. vi. 44. 8
Britomart fights with many <i>Knights</i> ;	IV. ix. Arg.
<i>Knights</i> and Squires to him unknowne afore:	IV. ix. 8. 5
the other <i>Knights</i> and Squires which them did see,	IV. ix. 11. 9
a troupe of <i>Knights</i> They saw	IV. ix. 20. 1
in that right should by all <i>knights</i> be shielded:	IV. ix. 37. 8
hearke, ye gentle <i>knights</i> and Ladies free,	IV. x. 3. 6
therein wonned twenty valiant <i>Knights</i> ,	IV. x. 7. 6
Six valiant <i>Knights</i> of one faire Nymph yborne,	IV. xi. 37. 3
many errant <i>knights</i> hath there fordonne;	V. ii. 4. 8
spousals of faire Florimell, Where turney many <i>knights</i> :	V. iii. Arg.
The pride of Ladies, and the worth of <i>knights</i> ,	V. iii. 3. 4
with him sixe <i>knights</i> more,	V. iii. 4. 7
many <i>knights</i> unhorst, and many wounded,	V. iii. 6. 6
They were an hundred <i>knights</i> of that array,	V. iii. 11. 5
all these <i>knights</i> , which that day armour bore,	V. iii. 13. 7
the boaster, that all <i>knights</i> did blot	V. iii. 16. 1
As was the wont of warlike <i>knights</i> of yore,	V. iii. 32. 3
From all brave <i>knights</i> be banisht with defame;	V. iii. 38. 8
Ladies can laugh at Ladies, <i>Knights</i> at <i>Knights</i> ,	V. iii. 39. 6
Fit for such Ladies and such lovely <i>knights</i> ;	V. iii. 40. 5
to <i>knights</i> of great emprise	V. iv. 2. 1
(as all <i>Knights</i> are wont)	V. iv. 29. 1
All the brave <i>Knights</i> that hold of Maidenhead,	V. iv. 29. 6
to doe all the ill Which she could doe to <i>Knights</i> ;	V. iv. 30. 9
all those <i>Knights</i> , the which by force or guile She doth subduc,	V. iv. 31. 1
venge the shame that she to <i>Knights</i> doth shov,	V. iv. 34. 4
<i>knights</i> of Maidenhead, whose praise she would empaire,	V. iv. 34. 9
now the <i>Knights</i> , being arrived neare,	V. iv. 37. 1
Unto those warlike <i>Knights</i> she warning sent,	V. iv. 50. 4
he round about him saw Many brave <i>knights</i> ,	V. v. 22. 2
amongst the warlike rout Of errant <i>Knights</i> ,	V. vi. 6. 6
both <i>Knights</i> envie, and Ladies eke did spight,	V. vi. 6. 9
Two <i>Knights</i> all armed ready for to fight;	V. vi. 29. 2
Both armed <i>Knights</i> and eke unarmed rout;	V. vi. 30. 3
All noble <i>Knights</i> , which were adventurous,	V. vi. 32. 8
all those <i>Knights</i> . . . she did from thraldome free,	V. vii. 43. 1
Before two <i>Knights</i> that after her did speed	V. viii. 4. 3
'Ah gentle <i>Knights</i> ! what meane ye thus	V. viii. 11. 2
What were those <i>knights</i> which there on ground were layd,	V. viii. 15. 2
her good <i>Knights</i> , of which so brave a band Serves her	V. viii. 18. 6
making all her <i>Knights</i> and people to doe so,	V. viii. 20. 9
soone after me she sent These two false <i>Knights</i> ,	V. viii. 23. 3
to those <i>knights</i> for their so noble ayd	V. viii. 23. 8
upon all those <i>Knights</i> that did to her belong,	V. viii. 24. 9
Like one of those two <i>Knights</i> which dead there lay;	V. viii. 25. 5
gainst all that warlike rout Of <i>knights</i> and armed men,	V. viii. 50. 3
All were they nigh an hundred <i>knights</i> of name,	V. viii. 50. 6
Which when those <i>knights</i> had heard,	V. ix. 7. 1
She warn'd the <i>knights</i> thereof;	V. ix. 8. 4
The armed <i>knights</i> stopping his passage by,	V. ix. 14. 8
So he it brognt with him unto the <i>knights</i> ,	V. ix. 18. 1
'Loe! now, right noble <i>knights</i> , arriv'd ye bee	V. ix. 20. 4
The gentle <i>knights</i> joyced much to heare The prayes	V. ix. 21. 1
Those two strange <i>knights</i> were to her presence brognt;	V. ix. 34. 2
Those two strange <i>knights</i> such homage to her make,	V. ix. 35. 6
When these two stranger <i>knights</i> arriv'd in place,	V. ix. 36. 2
that those <i>knights</i> likewise mote understand,	V. ix. 37. 4
Much more it prayesd was of those two <i>knights</i> ,	V. x. 4. 1
those <i>knights</i> continu'd there	V. x. 5. 1
In th' hearing of full many <i>Knights</i>	V. x. 14. 9
when he none of all those <i>knights</i> did see	V. x. 15. 3
vanquished all ventrous <i>knights</i> in fight;	V. x. 30. 4
so many <i>knights</i> had foully bene fordonne	V. x. 30. 9
as he nigher drew, three <i>knights</i> he spyde,	V. x. 34. 1
Amongst all <i>Knights</i> he blotted was with blame,	V. xi. 46. 8
<i>Knights</i> ought be true, and truth is one in all:	V. xi. 56. 8
forst at first those <i>knights</i> backe to retyre:	V. xi. 58. 6

Knights—Continued.

Those *knights* began atresh them to assayle, . . . V. xi. 59. 2
 the two *knights* themselves their captains did subdew. . . V. xi. 59. 9
 Whom when those *knights* so froward and forlore Beheld, . . . V. xi. 61. 8
 So stontest *knights* doen oftentimes in field. . . V. xii. 19. 5
 Where curteous *Knights* and Ladies most did won . . . VI. i. 1. 8
 Good *Knights* and Ladies true, . . . VI. i. 7. 9
 With beards of *Knights* and locks of Ladies lynd: . . . VI. i. 15. 5
 all errant *knights*, whereso on ground; . . . VI. i. 42. 8
 For *knights* and all men this by nature have, . . . VI. ii. 14. 8
 Crying aloud . . . Unto the *Knights*, . . . VI. iii. 24. 6
 More brave and noble *knights* have rayaed beene. . . VI. iv. 36. 3
 To be two errant *knights*, . . . VI. v. 31. 4
 Whenas these *Knights* arriv'd, . . . VI. v. 35. 9
 his Lord of old Did hate all errant *Knights* . . . VI. vi. 21. 4
 all *knights* hast shamed with this knightlesse part. . . VI. vi. 33. 9
 Gainst errant *Knights* and Ladies . . . VI. vi. 34. 5
 valiant *Knights* doe rashly enterprize . . . VI. vi. 35. 4
 his two *knights* Doe gaine their treasons meed: . . . VI. vii. Arg.
 At last be met two *knights* to him unknowne, . . . VI. vii. 3. 6
 The *knights* belev'd that all he sayd was trew; . . . VI. vii. 5. 1
 no might in man, nor heart in *Knights*, . . . VI. viii. 18. 6
 To sing of hilles and woods mongst warrea and *Knights*, . . . VII. v. 37. 2
 There whylome wont the Templer *Knights* to byde, . . . Proth. 135
 Two gentle *Knights* of lovely face and feature, . . . Proth. 169
Knights. And sing of *Knights* and Ladies gentle deeds; . . . I. Pr. 1. 5
 in all those *knights* and ladies sight . . . IV. i. 52. 3
 sield With moniments of many *Knights* decay, . . . V. v. 21. 4
Knit. being *knit*, they brought forth other kynds . . . Col. 853
 wicked wights Have *knit* themselves in Venus shameful chaine: I. ii. 4. 8
 The *knights* *knitt* friendly bands: . . . I. ix. Arg.
 His owne two hands the holy knotts did *knitt*, . . . I. xii. 37. 1
 with Guyon *knitt* in one consent, . . . II. iii. 11. 8
Knit with a golden bauldricke, . . . II. iii. 29. 5
Knitt all his forces, . . . II. iv. 9. 7
 Our selves in league of vowed love wee *knitt*, . . . II. iv. 18. 6
 upper end to highest heaven was *knitt*, . . . II. vii. 46. 3
 Thus reconcilment was betweene them *knitt*, . . . III. i. 12. 1
 a wanton payre Of lovers loosely *knit*, . . . III. x. 16. 9
 About their tender lcyne to *knit* the same; . . . IV. v. 17. 7
 being *knit* with vertue, never will remove. . . IV. vi. 31. 9
 About their middles that faire belt to *knit*; . . . V. iii. 28. 2
 To *knit* the knot, that ever shall remaine. . . Am. vi. 14
Knittest. *knittest* each to each, as brother unto brother. . . VII. vii. 14. 9
Knitting. *Knitting* his wanton armae with grasping hold, . . . Gn. 218
 In skillfull *knitting* of soft silken twyne, . . . Muf. 362
knitting all his force, got one hand free, . . . I. i. 19. 7
 Withhold . . . your hasty bond From *knitting* league with him, I. xii. 28. 4
 The usuall joyes at *knitting* of loves hand. . . I. xii. 40. 5
knitting their rancke branches, part to part, . . . III. vi. 44. 4
Knives. Some rusty *knives*, some staves in fier warme: . . . II. ix. 13. 7
 Some weth their *knives*, and strip their elboes bare: . . . VI. viii. 39. 6
Knock. every houre they *knocke* at deathes gate? . . . IV. iii. 1. 7
knocke his head, and rend his rugged heares, . . . IV. viii. 4. 8
 I persever'd still to *knocke* and call, . . . IV. x. 11. 6
 to him leaping lent him such a *knocke*, . . . V. i. 21. 8
Knocked. *knockt* his brest, as one that did repent. . . I. i. 29. 9
 One *knocked* at the dore, and in would fare: . . . I. iii. 16. 4
 He *knocked* fast, and often curst, and sware, . . . I. iii. 16. 5
 when they *knockt*, The Porter opened unto them . . . I. x. 5. 3
 He *knockt* his brest with desperate intent, . . . III. vii. 20. 3
 I *knockt*, but no man answerd me by name; . . . IV. x. 11. 4
Knocking. soft *knocking* entrance he desyr'd. . . III. iii. 10. 1
Knocks. doea beat her brest and forehead *knocks*. . . V. xii. 38. 9
Knot. Striving to loose the *knott* that fast him tyes, . . . I. xi. 23. 4
 formerly were hownd Up in one *knott*, . . . II. xii. 67. 3
 her life at last must lincke in that same *knot*. . . III. ii. 23. 9
 her golden lockes, that were upbound Still in a *knot*, . . . IV. i. 13. 3
 should have joynd bene to her in wedlocks *knot*. . . V. iv. 8. 9
 To *knit* the *knot*, that ever shall remaine. . . Am. vi. 14
Knots. taile . . . in *knots* and many boughtes upwound, . . . I. i. 15. 3
 thick entangled *knots* adown does slack, . . . I. xi. 11. 4
 His owne two hands the holy *knotts* did *knitt*, . . . I. xii. 37. 1
 therein entrayld The ends of all the (*their) *knots*, . . . II. iii. 27. 8
 hundred *knots*, that did him sore constraine; . . . II. iv. 15. 2
Knotted. The *knotted* rush-ringes, and gilte Rosemarree? . . . S.C. N. 116
 His sandy lockes, . . . *Knotted* in blood and dust, . . . II. v. 14. 5
Knotted with blood in bounces rudely ran; . . . III. v. 29. 6
Knotty. All armd with ragged snubbae and *knottie* graine, . . . I. viii. 7. 4
 the *knotty* string Of his huge taile . . . I. xi. 39. 7
knottie snags were sharpned all afore, . . . IV. vii. 7. 5
Know. I, that *know* this worlds inconstancies, . . . Bel.² i. 12
 I *know* him by a token; . . . S.C. Mar. 105
 Iengd to *know* the cause of his complaint: . . . S.C. May 250
 Much needeth all shepheards hem to *knowe*. . . S.C. May 313
 St. Michels Mount who does not *know*, . . . S.C. Jul. 41
 nearer wayes I *knowe*. . . S.C. Jul. 96
 I *know*, to kepe is a burdenous smart: . . . S.C. S. 16
 Enaunter they mought be inly *knowe*. . . S.C. S. 161
 what my selfe *knowe* Chaunced to Roffynn . . . S.C. S. 170
know the purpote of my evill plight, . . . Gn. Ded. 8
 Askt if in husbandrie he ought did *knowe*, . . . Hub. 262
 To let him *knowe* the order of the thing. . . Hub. 1212
know their names, or speak their praises dew, . . . T.M. 442
 By *knowledge* wee do learne our selves to *knowe* . . . T.M. 503
 (as thou right well doest *know*) . . . D. 99
 I *know* not right: . . . Col. 63
 hablest wit of most I *know* this day. . . Col. 383
 then *know* how to have donne. . . Col. 591
 fill with stones, that all men may it *know*. . . Col. 635

Know—Continued.

My rymes I *know* unsavory and sowre, . . . Ded. Son. viii. 8
 asked him, if he did *know* Of straunge adventures . . . I. i. 30. 3
 Was afterward, I *know* not how, convaidd, . . . I. ii. 24. 2
 Abessa, . . . With whom he whoredome usd, that few did *know*, I. iii. 18. 5
 O! who does *know* the bent of womens lantasy? . . . I. iv. 24. 9
 eftsoones did *know* Both good and ill, . . . I. xi. 47. 7
 treasons, which of late I *know* To have bene wrought . . . I. xii. 33. 5
 does *know* Where is that happy land of Faery, . . . II. Pr. 1. 6
 vouch antiquities, which no body can *know*. . . II. Pr. 1. 9
 all these were, when no man did them *know*, . . . II. Pr. 3. 1
 I *know* your goodly governaunce, . . . II. i. 29. 8
know it by the name: it hight the Bowre of blis . . . II. i. 51. 9
know, that secret vertues are infusd . . . II. ii. 5. 6
 Such ye may her *know*: . . . II. ii. 9. 5
 th' equall die of warre he well did *know*: . . . II. v. 13. 4
 I *know* it well be gott; . . . II. vii. 19. 2
 That he might *know* and ease her sorrow sad; . . . II. xii. 28. 3
 Britomart would not such guilfull message *know*. . . III. i. 51. 9
 (For what doest thou not *knowe*?) . . . III. iii. 21. 2
 How shall she *know*, how shall she finde the man? . . . III. iii. 25. 3
 The surest signe, whereby ye may her *knowe*, . . . III. v. 5. 8
 That much they faynd to *know* who she mote bee; . . . III. ix. 24. 7
know that your loving Make . . . III. xii. 40. 8
 Her false Dnessa, who full well did *know* . . . IV. i. 19. 5
 desirous th' end of all their dayes To *know*, . . . IV. ii. 47. 2
know the measure of their utmost date . . . IV. ii. 50. 4
 seekes to *know* anothers grieffe in vaine, . . . IV. vii. 10. 7
 To *know* what Virgin did them thence unbind, . . . IV. viii. 22. 2
 He ment to make them *know* their follies prise, . . . IV. ix. 35. 2
 'The cause . . . Was hard to *know*, . . . IV. x. 41. 2
know the moniments of passed age: . . . IV. xi. 17. 6
Know, Mariell, that all this is for thee, . . . IV. xii. 11. 7
 with him beare where none of her might *know*: . . . IV. xii. 15. 2
 By which it's easie him to *know* againe, . . . V. i. 19. 7
 thou oughtest first to *know* . . . V. ii. 34. 6
 every one doe *know* their certaine bound, . . . V. ii. 36. 2
 Thou doest not *know* the causes, nor their courses dew. . . V. ii. 42. 9
 how erst thou those greater secrets *know*, . . . V. ii. 43. 7
 doest not *know* the least thing of them all? . . . V. ii. 43. 8
 'Then sith ye needs' (quoth he) 'will *know* my shame, . . . V. iv. 28. 6
 wend with me, that ye may see and *know* . . . V. iv. 34. 7
 ran to meete him forth to *know* his tidings somme. . . V. iv. 8. 9
 Now mote ye *know* . . . whence all this did procede; . . . V. vi. 31. 6
 Of whom we may at will the whole occasion *know*? . . . V. viii. 15. 9
 of legierdemayne the mysteries did *know*. . . V. ix. 13. 9
know How cleare I am from blame of this upbraide; . . . V. xi. 41. 6
 as they approch the cause to *know*, . . . V. xi. 44. 1
know I not or how, or in what place . . . VI. i. 7. 4
know that I doe much disdaine . . . VI. i. 27. 7
 ought they well to *know* Their good; . . . VI. ii. 1. 6
 I . . . all her pray and all her diet *know*. . . VI. ii. 32. 4
 And fittest most for noble swayne to *know*, . . . VI. ii. 32. 7
 'Sith then ye needs will *know* the grieffe I hoord, . . . VI. iv. 29. 2
 As ye may *know* when time shall be to tell the same. . . VI. v. 2. 9
 hardly one could *know* . . . VI. viii. 13. 8
 Sith they *know* best what is the best for them; . . . VI. ix. 29. 3
 As they doe *know* each can most aptly use: . . . VI. ix. 29. 6
 resolving what it was to *know*, . . . VI. x. 17. 8
 some, which did the sundry prisoners *knowe*, . . . VI. xi. 11. 5
 if her syre Should *know* thereof . . . VI. xii. 6. 7
 'ye *know* that long ygo . . . ye to me gave A little mayde, . . . VI. xii. 17. 5
 To *know* what meant that suddaine lacke of light. . . VII. i. 15. 5
 to *knowe* The cause of this so strange astonishment, . . . VII. vi. 16. 2
 how we then defeated all their deed, Yee all do *knowe*, . . . VII. vi. 20. 6
 when I sigh, she sayes, I *know* the art; . . . Am. xviii. 11
know no end of her owne mysery. . . Am. xxv. 2
 did she *know* how ill these two accord . . . Am. xxxi. 13
 The heavens *know* best what is the best for me. . . Am. xlvi. 6
 Then *know* that mercy is the Mighties jewell: . . . Am. xlix. 3
 All that they *know* not envy or admyre; . . . Am. lxxxiv. 6
 I, that have often prov'd, too well it *know*, . . . H.B. 87
Know this for certaine, . . . H.B. 136
 That is a signe to *know* the gentle blood. . . H.B. 140
 they did see And *know* each other . . . H.B. 203
Knowest. Full little *knowest* thou, that hast not tride, . . . Hub. 895
 'Sith then thou *knowest* all our grieffe, . . . III. iii. 21. 1
 Well *know'st* thou, when we friendship first did swaere, . . . IV. i. 13. 3
Knoweth. Alebius, that *know'th* The waters depth, . . . IV. xi. 14. 7
Knowing. I *knowing* the worldes unstedfastnesse, . . . Bel.² i. 12
 well *knowing* trew all that he did reherse, . . . I. ix. 48. 4
 both of old well *knowing* by their names, . . . IV. ii. 20. 5
Knowing the miserie of their estate, . . . IV. iii. 1. 4
 Well *knowing* her to be his deaths sole instrument. . . IV. vii. 29. 9
 Not *knowing* natures worke, . . . V. iii. 19. 6
 he me . . . Assayld, not *knowing* what to armes doth long? . . . VI. ii. 8. 5
 Twixt life and death, not *knowing* what was donne. . . VI. ii. 48. 6
 Yet *knowing* that her Knight now neare did draw, . . . VI. iii. 26. 3
Knowing his voice, although not heard long sin, . . . VI. xi. 44. 3
 Yet *knowing* not what meant that sodaine thro, . . . VI. xii. 17. 2
Knowing his fatal hand by former feare; . . . VI. xii. 25. 8
 The Panther, *knowing* that his spotted hyde Doth please . . . Am. liii. 1
 Not *knowing* Venus from the other. . . Epig. lii. 6
Knowing that, whatsoever to them we give, . . . H.H.L. 209
Knowledge. Ne other *knowledge* ever did attaine, . . . Hub. 837
 When th' heavenlie light of *knowledge* is put out, . . . T.M. 488
 Through *knowledge* we behold the worlds creation, . . . T.M. 499
 By *knowledge* wee do learne our selves to *knowe* . . . T.M. 503
 raced Out of the *knowledge* of posteritie, . . . Ti. 178
 much more that does from mena *knowledge* lurke. . . Col. 295

Knowledge—Continued.

Shall he thy sins up in his knowledge fold, I. ix. 47. 3
 However list her now her knowledge fayne, III. ii. 17. 2
 knowledge of those woods where he did dwell, III. v. 14. 3
 The lines of life, from living knowledge hid, IV. ii. 48. 4
 out of all mens knowledge he was worne at last, IV. vii. 41. 9
 From peoples knowledge labour'd to concele: IV. x. 41. 3
 For feare her mistresse shold have knowledge gayned; V. v. 44. 4
 From whom all guifts of wit and knowledge flow, H.H.B. 9

Known. See **Well-known.**
 be *knowne* for such thy villance, S.C. Jun. 104
 Well is *knowne* that sith the Saxon king, S.C. S. 151
 May by this Gnatts complaint be easily *knowne*, Gn. Ded. 14
 before That Ceres seede of mortall men were *knowne*, Gn. 207
 that which common is, and *knowne* to all, Hab. 613
 by his like visnonie Eathe to be *knowne*; Mai. 311
 The shepherds boy (best *knowne* by that name) Col. 1
 As if the way she perfectly had *knowne*, Col. 269
 skill, though *knowne* yet to few; Col. 401
 were he *knowne* to Cynthia as he ought, Col. 402
 Best *knowne* by hearing up great Cynthias traine: Col. 509
 Her name Ile teach in *knowne* terms to frame: Col. 637
 is Love then . . . once *knowne* In Court, Col. 771
 Yet, till that thou thy Poeme wilt make *knowne*, Ded. Son. viii. 13
 danger . . . I saw before mine eyes, if I were *knowne* to stray, I. ii. 41. 9
 Desyrd of forreine foemen to be *knowne*, I. vi. 29. 6
 They both, deformed, scarcely could be *knowne*, I. vi. 45. 6
 he that made the same was *knowne* right well, I. vii. 36. 2
 borrowed light Is laid away, and counterfesaunce *knowne*, I. viii. 49. 6
 Which *knowne*, . . . etsoones he gan apply relief, I. x. 24. 3
 well *knowne* over-all To be both gratious and eke liberall: I. x. 34. 4
 Some daily seene and *knowne* by their names, II. ix. 50. 6
 thy prayes tell, and make them *knowne* farre, III. ii. 3. 9
 By *knowne* signes and passions which I see, III. ii. 33. 3
 Ne other to himselve is *knowne* this day, III. iii. 26. 8
 with sharpe speare the rest made dearly *knowne*, III. iv. 15. 6
 Foreby a narrow foord, to them well *knowne*, III. v. 17. 2
 by meanes to him well *knowne*: III. ix. 30. 2
 full easie to be *knowne*, III. xi. 7. 8
 whose voices *knowne* sound, III. xii. 43. or. 8
 By way of sport, as oft in masks is *knowne*, IV. i. 3. 8
 a girdle . . . Well *knowne* to appartaine to Florimell, IV. ii. 25. 8
 Well was that rings great vertue *knowne* to all: IV. ii. 40. 1
 well *knowne* to be the same Which Triamond had worne, IV. iv. 27. 5
 his utmost prowess there made *knowne*; IV. iv. 38. 2

Labor. The ploughmans hope and shepherds *labour* vaine: Ro. xiv. 4
 Ere Roffy could for his *laboure* him thanck, S.C. S. 201
 Nor change of *labour* may intreated bee; Gn. 418
 to what *labour* els he was prepar'd, Hab. 265
 talke Of *labour*, that did from his liking balke, Hab. 268
 Ne to strong *labour* can it selfe enure: Hab. 276
 loose thy *labour* and thy fruitles cost, Hab. 636
 With so great *labour* and long lasting paine, Ti. 53
 Were but lost *labour*, Ti. 90
 After his dayes long *labour* drew to rest, D. 23
 these ydle rimes . . . The *labor* of lost time, Ded. Son. ix. 8
 Now needeth him no lenger *labour* spend, I. i. 26. 8
 when he saw his *labour* all was vaine, I. i. 55. 8
 Shee backe retourned with some *labour* lost; I. iii. 24. 2
 ne might from *labour* lin; I. v. 35. 4
 many heades . . . Did breed him endlesse *labor* to subdew, I. vii. 17. 5
 their powres, empayrd through *labor* long, I. ix. 2. 1
 To seek her out with *labor* and long tyne, I. ix. 15. 7
 Feare, sicknesse, age, losse, *labour*, sorrow, strife, I. ix. 44. 6
 Did *labour* lively to expresse the same, I. x. 6. 8
 A worke of *labour* long, and endlesse prayse: I. xi. 7. 6
 The knight, him seeing *labour* so in vaine, II. vii. 59. 1
 So lost his *labour* vaine and ydle industry, II. vii. 61. 9
 sure yt would deceiue thy *labor* and thy might, II. viii. 21. 9
 I *labour* would to guide you through al Faery land, II. ix. 8. 9
 A *labor* huge, exceeding far my might, II. x. 2. 7
 by fathers *labour* long, II. x. 25. 1
labour lost it was to weene approach him neare, II. xi. 25. 9
 all his *labor* brought to happy end; II. xi. 35. 2
 thought his *labor* lost, and travell vayne, II. xi. 44. 2
 to tell the sumptuous aray . . . should be *labour* lost; III. i. 32. 2
 When too huge toile and *labour* them constraines, III. iii. 9. 7
 their *labor* not to slake, III. iii. 10. 9
 lose the hope Of his long *labour*, III. iv. 52. 7
 seeme to *labour* under their fruitles lode: III. vi. 42. 6
 both to be and seeme to him was *labor* lich, III. vii. 29. 9
 To see his whole yeares *labor* lost so soone, III. vii. 34. 8
 with like *labour* walke the world arownd, III. vii. 56. 2
 Great *labour* fondly hast thou bent in hand, III. vii. 61. 2
 'Thy *labour* all is lost, I greatly dread, III. viii. 47. 2
 But to the rest, . . . My *labour* adde, III. viii. 50. 9
 Lought at his foolish *labour* spent in waste, III. x. 13. 4
 life and *labour* both in vaine to spend, IV. iii. 32. 5
 Through toylesome heate and *labour* of her weary fight, IV. vi. 19. 9
 yet did he *labour* long, V. ii. 46. 7
 By any skill or *labour* it would sit, V. iii. 28. 7
 she thenceforth did *labour* . . . to curry favour, V. v. 35. 4
 Give him more *labour*, V. v. 60. 3
 by them long with careful *labour* murst, VI. Pr. 3. 8
 when the Salvage saw his *labour* vaine, VI. iv. 9. 1
 of all his *labour* and long paine, VI. ix. 38. 5

Known—Continued.

well was *knowne* to be a valiant Knight, IV. iv. 40. 4
knowne to few, that Arthegall he hight, IV. iv. 42. 8
 That rather seemes, sith *knowne* armes ye shonne, IV. vi. 6. 5
knowne by fame, and by an Hebene speare, IV. vi. 6. 4
 'of all that ever hath bene *knowne*! IV. vii. 14. 2
 formerly Had *knowne* right well, IV. viii. 10. 4
 in hard assaies Were cowards *knowne*, IV. x. 18. 7
 Rich Oranochy, though but *knowne* late; IV. xi. 21. 7
 brawny armes had lost their *knowne* might, IV. xii. 20. 4
 No warre was *knowne*, V. Pr. 9. 5
 So did the Ladies both, as may he *knowe*; V. i. 17. 4
 by what markes may he be *knowne* againe? V. i. 19. 2
Known by good markes and perfect good espiall: V. iv. 15. 8
 Being the dowry of his wife well *knowne*, V. iv. 18. 4
 For her great bounty *knowne* over all, V. viii. 17. 3
 Well *knowne* by his feates, V. ix. 5. 9
 Her name was Envie, *knowne* well thereby, V. xii. 31. 1
 tell, if thou have it *knowne*, VI. i. 14. 4
 The gentle minde by gentle deeds is *knowne*: VI. iii. 1. 2
 Unwilling to be *knowne* or scene at all, VI. viii. 27. 3
 made her *knowne* to him at last: VI. viii. 51. 8
 by all meanes the daunger *knowne* did shonne: VI. xi. 35. 7
 closely did her wed, but *knowne* to few: VI. xii. 5. 4
 So farre past memory of man that may be *knowne*? VII. vii. 2. 9
 as is well *knowne* to thee, VII. vii. 16. 9
 Despoild of warlike armes and *knowne* shield, Am. lii. 4
Knows. (who *knowes* not Rosalend?) S.C. Au. 141
 No greedy riches *knowes* nor bloudie strife, Gn. 123
 When as he *knowes* his meede, . . . To be, Hab. 975
 'knowes best the termes established; I. ix. 41. 7
 where he hits nought *knowes*, II. iv. 7. 3
knowes her port, and thither sayles by ayne, II. vi. 10. 9
 how no man *knowes*, They spring, II. vi. 15. 5
knowes no kinned, nor regards no right, II. x. 35. 2
 The bird that *knowes* not the false fowlers call, III. i. 54. 8
 fortune, Boteswaine, no assurance *knowes*; III. iv. 9. 7
 Franckly each Paramor his lenan *knowes*, III. vi. 41. 7
 (who *knowes* not Colin Clout?) VI. x. 16. 4
 (Who *knowes* not Arlo-hill?) VII. vi. 36. 6

Kon, -d. See **Con, Conned.**
Kurre. See **Cur.**
Kydst. *kydst* the hidden kinds of many a wede, S.C. D. 92
kydst not ene to cure thy sore hart-rote, S.C. D. 93

L

Labor—Continued.
 with *labour* and long paine, VI. xi. 22. 5
 his limbes with *labor* heated sore, VII. vii. 29. 9
 Such *labour* like the Spydres web I fynd, Am. xxiii. 13
 glorious spoile, Gotton at last with *labour*, Am. lxxix. 14
 That long daies *labour* doest at last defray, Epith. 316
Labored. *laboured* lands to yield the timely eare, S.C. O. 58
 Whose meaning much I *labored* forth to wreste, Ti. 486
Labour'd in vaine to have recur'd their prize, II. xii. 19. 7
labour'd long in that deepe ford with vaine disease, III. v. 19. 9
 long while *laboured* it to engrave: III. viii. 37. 7
 From peoples knowledge *labour'd* to concele: IV. x. 41. 3
 by the lilly hand her *labour'd* up to reare, IV. x. 53. 9
laboured fast To sperre the gate; V. x. 37. 1
 Him selfe thereof he *labour'd* to acquite, VI. iii. 21. 7
 After that he had *labour'd* long in vaine, VI. xii. 32. 3
Labouring. Each *labouring* t' advance the others gest, IV. iv. 36. 7
Laborous. husbands life is *labourous* and hard? Hab. 266
Labors. To whom I level all my *labours* end, III. ix. 1. 2
 my lives and *labors* end, III. ix. 37. 9
 little prays'd his *labours* evill speed, IV. v. 22. 4
Labors. Yet thy just *labours* ever shall endure, Ti. 175
 O vaine *labours* of terrestriall wit, Ti. 512
 them requitest with thy thankfull *labours*, Col. 587
 Such were the *labours* of this Lady meeke, I. iii. 21. 7
 Young knight whatever, that . . . through long *labours* huntst
 after fame, I. iv. 1. 2
 After long *labours* and adventures spent, I. vi. 30. 2
 After long paines and *labors* manifold, I. viii. 40. 5
 of youre toyle And *labors* long . . . Ye both forwearied be: I. x. 17. 3
 after *labors* long and sad delay, I. x. 62. 6
 for twelve huge *labours* high extold, I. xi. 27. 3
 from their journall *labours* they did rest; I. xi. 31. 4
 travell long and *labors* manifold, II. i. 24. 9
 who his limbs with *labours*, II. iii. 40. 6
 Bid thee to them thy fruitlesse *labors* yield, II. vi. 16. 3
 may amongst Alcides *labours* stand, III. vii. 61. 4
 through wearie wars and *labours* long, III. ix. 50. 1
 Not caring his long *labours* to deface; III. xii. 32. 3
 For many *labours* more then I have found, III. xii. 40. 3
 That I thy *labours* lost may thus revive, IV. ii. 34. 2
 bad them leave their *labours* and long toyle, IV. iv. 48. 6
 In perils strange, in *labours* long and wide; VI. i. 6. 6
 carly light To guide mens *labours*, VI. v. 40. 3
 on the *labours* of poore men to feed, VI. viii. 35. 8
 did their *labours* share, VI. ix. 15. 7
 to present her with their *labours* late; VI. x. 33. 7
 leave your wonted *labors* for this day: Epith. 262
 sith of womens *labours* thou hast charge, Epith. 383
Labors. To these first *labours* needed furtheraunce, Ded. Son. ii. 14
Labryde. Fayre Thymis, the daughter of *Labryde*, I. vi. 21. 4

- Labyrinth.** Crete will boast the *Labyrinth*; *Ro.* ii. 8
 like to lead the *labyrinth* about; *I.* i. 11. 4
 within the utmost bound Of his wide *Labyrinth*; *II.* xii. 20. 9
- Labyrinths.** False *Labyrinths*, fond runners eyes to daze; *IV.* x. 24. 8
- Lace.** gird in your waste . . . with a tawdrie *lace*. *S.C.* Ap. 135
 trebly breaded in a threefold *lace*; *III.* ii. 50. 2
 jacket . . . Of Lincoln greene, belayd with silver *lace*; *VI.* ii. 5. 7
Laced. hand on high with golden ribbands *laced*; *IV.* x. 8. 5
 painted buskins . . . *laced* close afore; *V.* v. 3. 3
 having her snowy brest As yet not *laced*; *VI.* xii. 15. 3
- Lacedaemon.** From *Lacedaemon* fetcht the fayrest Dame *III.* ix. 34. 7
- Laces.** the more in *laces* strong Himselfe he tide; *Mut.* 427
- Lachesis.** the thrid By gricely *Lachesis* was spun *IV.* ii. 48. 6
Lachesis thereat gan to repine; *IV.* ii. 51. 4
- Lack.** little *lack* of dead; *S.C.* May 264
 good matter Lost for *lacke* of telling; *S.C.* Jul. 206
 Their rootes bene dreyd up for *lacke* of dewe; *S.C.* D. 111
 my late maymed limbs *lack* wanted might *Hub.* 272
 be thou sure one not to *lacke* or long; *Hub.* 501
 To growe into great *lacke*; *Hub.* 927
 by *lacke* of thee to heaven hent; *Ti.* 677
 with her *lacke* I might tormented be; *D.* 368
 how great a losse . . . by thy *lacke*; *Col.* 17
 loathly frogs and toades, which eyes did *lacke*; *I.* i. 20. 7
 Whose greedy lust did *lacke* in greatest store; *I.* iv. 29. 2
 The forlorne mayd . . . could not *lacke* her lovers company; *I.* vi. 22. 2
 of three furlongs does but litle *lacke*; *I.* xi. 11. 7
 griev'd so long to *lacke* his greedie pray; *II.* vi. 34. 2
 doen you *lack* your will? *II.* ix. 37. 8
 To be a beast, and *lacke* intelligence! *II.* xii. 87. 5
lacke of reskewes, will to parley drive; *III.* x. 10. 4
 felt some ruth or sence his hand did *lacke*; *IV.* vi. 21. 7
 for *lacke* Of breath; *IV.* ix. 25. 7
 to curse and ban, for *lacke* Of that faire bootic; *VI.* ii. 21. 4
 Be *lacke* of children to supply your place; *VI.* iv. 35. 2
 for *lacke* of heed Now gan to faint; *VI.* v. 31. 7
 thy love, for *lacke* of hardiment; *VI.* vi. 38. 7
 fearing death, and next to death the *lacke* Of clothes *VI.* viii. 50. 3
 this sweet peace, whose *lacke* did then appeare; *VI.* ix. 25. 6
 what were they all, whose *lacke* thee grieves so sore? *VI.* x. 20. 9
 To know what meant that suddaine *lacke* of light; *VII.* vi. 15. 5
- Lacked.** See Long-lacked.
 my Lord . . . Whose presence I have *lackt* too long a day; *I.* viii. 43. 2
 'Long *lackt*, alas! I haath bene thy faithfull aide *II.* viii. 7. 3
 his shield he *lakt* And sword saw not; *II.* viii. 53. 3
 whom wandring to and fro I long have *lackt*; *II.* viii. 53. 8
 long time he *lacked* had the good Sir Calepine; *VI.* v. 3. 1
 whilst love *lackt* place; *VI.* vii. 38. 7
 Whereof she long had *lackt* the wishfull sight; *VI.* xi. 50. 5
 Since I have *lackt* the comfort of that light; *Am.* lxxxviii. 1
 would speake, but that he *lackt* a tong; *Proth.* 116
- Lackest.** thou *lackest* somelede their delight; *S.C.* May 56
- Lacketh.** Little *lacketh* Perigot of the best; *S.C.* Au. 126
 Whatever thing *lacketh* chaungeable rest; *S.C.* S. 240
- Lackey.** unfit to tread And *lackey* by him; *VI.* ii. 15. 5
- Lacking.** Her dried dngs, lyke bladders *lacking* wind, I long *I.* viii. 47. 6
 fiers Pyrochles, *lacking* his owne sword; *II.* viii. 19. 1
lacking it, they cannot lyfe sustayne; *Am.* xxxv. 5
Lackyn my love, I go from place to place; *Am.* lxxxviii. 1
- Lacks.** The earth now *lacks* her wonted light; *S.C.* N. 65
- Lad.** See Led.
 Lewdly complainest thou, laesie *ladde*; *S.C.* F. 9
 sayd, he was a winged *lad*; *S.C.* Mar. 112
 the *ladde*, whom long I lov'd so deare; *S.C.* Ap. 10
 What is he for a *Ladde* you so lament? *S.C.* Ap. 17
 the *Ladde* can keepe both our flocks from straying; *S.C.* May 173
 Now say it, Cuddie, as thou art a *ladde*; *S.C.* Au. 143
 a milkewhite lambe she *lad*; *I.* i. 4. 9
 For grieffe whereof the *lad* n'ould after joy; *I.* vi. 17. 8
 in their mistresse reskew whom they *lad*; *II.* xii. 84. 7
 therewith shott an arrow at the *lad*; *III.* v. 24. 7
 that same daintie *lad*, which was so deare *III.* xii. 7. 5
 from thenceforth a wretched life they *lad*; *III.* xii. 16. 7
 all his life, which afterwards he *lad*; *IV.* viii. 2. 4
 So home with her she streight the virgin *lad*; *IV.* xii. 33. 8
 Thence he him *lad*; *V.* i. 22. 5
 by slights allur'd, and to their purpose *lad*; *V.* xii. 37. 9
 this lucklesse mayd away was *lad*; *VI.* x. 40. 4
- Lade.** See Overlade.
 many yron bands on him to *lade*; *V.* v. 54. 7
- Laden.** See Heavy-laden, Honey-laden, Loaden, Rich-laden.
 his broad branches, *laden* with rich fee; *II.* vii. 56. 3
Laden from far with precious merchandize; *II.* xii. 19. 2
Laden with fruits that made him laugh; *VII.* vii. 30. 3
- Ladies.** whither rennes this bevie of *Ladies* bright; *S.C.* Ap. 118
 They bene all *Ladies* of the lake beight; *S.C.* Ap. 120
 To helpen the *Ladies* they Maybush beare! *S.C.* May 34
 Some tolde of *Ladies*, and their Paramoures; *Hub.* 28
 he mongst *Ladies* could their fortunes read *Hub.* 698
 Sweete *Ladie* Muses, *Ladies* of delight; *Hub.* 761
 The Fort, that *Ladies* hold in souveraine dread; *I.* ii. 25. 4
 'So doubly lov'd of *ladies*, unlike faire; *I.* ii. 37. 1
 a noble crew Of Lords and *Ladies* stood on every side; *I.* iv. 7. 8
 Her Lordes and *Ladies* . . . devise Themselves to setten forth *I.* iv. 14. 5
 he of *Ladies* oft was loved deare; *I.* iv. 24. 7
 warres for *Ladies* doen by one a Lord; *I.* v. 3. 9
 the thrise three learned *Ladies* play Their bevenly notes; *I.* x. 54. 8
 to these *Ladies* love did countenance; *II.* ii. 16. 8
 Both knightes and *Ladies* forth right angry far'd; *II.* ii. 19. 8
 Mingled amongst loose *Ladies* and lascivious boyes; *II.* v. 28. 9
- Ladies—Continued.**
 th' Idaeian *Ladies* disagreed; *II.* vii. 55. 6
 The whilles the other *Ladies* mind their mery glee; *II.* viii. 6. 9
 a goodly traine Of Squires and *Ladies* equipaged well; *II.* ix. 17. 8
 A lovely bevy of faire *Ladies* sate; *II.* ix. 34. 2
 They were faire *Ladies*; *II.* xii. 31. 1
 Many faire *Ladies* and lascivious boyes; *II.* xii. 72. 8
 all *Ladies*, which have it protest; *III.* Pr. 1. 7
 glee of many gratious Faire *Ladies*; *III.* i. 31. 6
 Faire *Ladies*, that to love captived erre; *III.* i. 49. 1
 Was used of knightes and *Ladies* seeming gent; *III.* i. 67. 6
 I loathed have my life to lead, As *Ladies* went; *III.* ii. 6. 7
 Doe many famous knightes and *Ladies* wonne; *III.* ii. 8. 2
 Yet many *Ladies* layre did oft complaine; *III.* iv. 26. 7
 honour of trew *Ladies*; *III.* v. 10. 6
 Of all good *Ladies* through the worlde so wide; *III.* v. 11. 2
 That *Ladies* all may follow her ensample dead; *III.* v. 54. 9
 Well may I weene, faire *Ladies*; *III.* vi. 1. 1
Ladies and Lordes she everywhere mote heare Complayning; *III.* vi. 13. 6
 all fayre *Ladies* that doe live on grownd; *III.* vi. 52. 6
 The which himselfe then *Ladies* most delames; *III.* viii. 44. 3
 all faire *Ladies* may for ever sory bee; *III.* viii. 47. 9
 madest many *Ladies* deare lament *III.* ix. 35. 3
 Of knightes and *ladies* any meetings were; *III.* x. 19. 8
 all faire *Ladies* magnify your might; *III.* x. 28. 7
 ye, faire *Ladies*; . . . ensample take; *III.* xi. 2. 6
Ladies, knightes, and Damsels gent; *III.* xi. 46. 1
 Such when those Knightes and *Ladies* all about Beheld her; *IV.* i. 14. 1
Ladies none they were; *IV.* i. 17. 5
 Loathed of *ladies* all, and of all knightes defyde! *IV.* i. 51. 9
 that which is for *Ladies* most besitting; *IV.* ii. 19. 1
 first laide on those *Ladies* thousand blames; *IV.* ii. 20. 7
 all knightes with them their *Ladies* are to bring; *IV.* ii. 26. 9
 two *Ladies* of most goodly hew; *IV.* ii. 30. 6
 those two *Ladies* their two lovers deare; *IV.* ii. 31. 7
 eke those masked *Ladies* riding them beside; *IV.* iv. 2. 9
 those two *Ladies* late, Aemylia and Amoret, abode; *IV.* viii. 19. 2
 'Brave Knightes and *Ladies*, certes, ye doe wrong *IV.* iv. 12. 2
 The knightes in couples marcht with *ladies* linckt attone; *IV.* iv. 14. 9
 The *Ladies* for the girdle strive Of famous Florimell; *IV.* v. Arg.
 Which *Ladies* ought to love, and seeke for to obtaine; *IV.* v. 2. 9
 to winne the same So many *Ladies* sought; *IV.* v. 6. 4
 an hundred *Ladies* moe Appear'd in place; *IV.* v. 11. 8
 many other *Ladies* likewise tride *IV.* v. 17. 6
 Thereat all Knightes gan laugh, and *Ladies* lowre; *IV.* v. 19. 1
 In feeble *Ladies* tyranning so sore; *IV.* vii. 1. 6
 those two *Ladies* late, Aemylia and Amoret, abode; *IV.* viii. 19. 2
 The evill case in which those *Ladies* lay; *IV.* viii. 20. 2
 These gentle *Ladies* will misdeeme too light *IV.* viii. 29. 4
 The *Ladies* both on horse, together fast embraced; *IV.* viii. 34. 9
 those two *Ladies* much asham'd did wexe; *IV.* viii. 35. 7
 the Prince tooke downe those *Ladies* twaine *IV.* viii. 41. 1
 nigh at hand Those *Ladies* two; *IV.* viii. 62. 7
 solace in soft pleasure Those weaker *Ladies* *IV.* ix. 12. 8
 eke the love of *Ladies* foule defame; *IV.* ix. 37. 5
 hearke, ye gentle knightes and *Ladies* free; *IV.* x. 3. 6
 So did the *Ladies* both, as may be knowe; *V.* i. 17. 4
 Of Lords and *Ladies* infinite great store; *V.* iii. 2. 8
 The pride of *Ladies*, and the worth of knightes; *V.* iii. 3. 4
 Full many *Ladies* often had assayd *V.* iii. 28. 1
Ladies can laugh at *Ladies*, Knightes at Knightes; *V.* iii. 39. 6
 Fit for such *Ladies* and such lovely knightes; *V.* iii. 40. 5
 Amongst loose *Ladies* lapped in delight; *V.* vi. 6. 8
 both Knightes envie, and *Ladies* eke did spight; *V.* vi. 6. 9
 In th' hearing of full many Knightes and *Ladies* gent; *V.* x. 14. 9
 Faire Lords and *Ladies* which about you dwell; *VI.* Pr. 7. 8
 Where courteous Knightes and *Ladies* most did won *VI.* i. 1. 8
 Good Knightes and *Ladies* true; *VI.* i. 7. 9
 With beards of Knightes and locks of *Ladies* lynd; *VI.* i. 15. 5
Ladies ayde in every stead and stound; *VI.* i. 42. 9
 Faith to his knight, and truth to *Ladies* all; *VI.* ii. 35. 2
 Gainst errant Knightes and *Ladies* *VI.* v. 34. 5
 Ye gentle *Ladies*, in whose souveraine powre *VI.* viii. 1. 1
 There he a troupe of *Ladies* dauncing found *VI.* x. 10. 7
 Three other *Ladies* did both daunce and sing; *VI.* x. 12. 3
 all those *Ladies*, which thou sawest late; *VI.* x. 21. 3
- Ladies'. with Loves, and Ladies gentle sports,** *Hub.* 757
 allure Chast *Ladies* cares to fantasies impure; *Hub.* 820
 some good *Ladies* gifts; *Hub.* 852
 Faire *Ladies* loves they spot with thoughts impure; *T.M.* 333
 Hath farre exiled from your *Ladies* grace; *D.* 506
 to . . . sing of Knightes and *Ladies* gentle deeds; *I.* Pr. 1. 5
 with bowres, and beds, and *Ladies* deare delight; *I.* i. 55. 7
 Fell from high Princes courtes, or *Ladies* bowres; *I.* v. 51. 6
 All for their *Ladies* froward love to gaine; *II.* ii. 26. 4
 Ne *Ladies* loves, ne sweete entreaties; *II.* v. 38. 3
 ever from fayre *Ladies* love did fly; *III.* iv. 26. 6
Ladies love his mother long yvce Did him, they say, forwarne *III.* v. 9. 6
 'So well I to faire *Ladies* service did; *III.* vii. 55. 1
 Seeking to match the chaste with th' unchaste *Ladies* traine; *III.* vii. 60. 9
 in all those knightes and *ladies* sight *IV.* i. 52. 3
 so weening way to make To *Ladies* love; *IV.* iv. 4. 4
 Braggadochio is uncas'd In all the *Ladies* sights; *V.* iii. Arg.
Ladies. Some stird the molten owre with *ladies* great; *II.* vii. 36. 8
 many Cookes accoyld With hookes and *ladies*; *II.* ix. 30. 7
- Lads.** See Love-lads.
 the shepherds *lades* to leade In rymes; *S.C.* O. 4
- Lady.** See Honey-lady, May-lady.
 so faire a *Ladie* did I spie; *Pet.* vi. 1
 ye, faire *Ladie*, in whose bounteous brest *Pet.* vii. 9

Lady—Continued.

Such as they were (faire <i>Ladie!</i>) take in worth,	<i>Fan.</i> i. 13
Let that rowne to my <i>Lady</i> be even:	<i>S.C.</i> Ap. 114
his Queene atone Was <i>Lady</i> Flora,	<i>S.C.</i> May 31
'She, (<i>Ladie</i>) having well before approved	<i>Gn.</i> 465
Sweete <i>Ladie</i> Muses, <i>Ladies</i> of delight,	<i>Hib.</i> 761
thy husbands sister die, That goodly <i>Ladie</i> ,	<i>Ti.</i> 275
thine owne sister, peerles <i>Ladie</i> bright,	<i>Ti.</i> 317
ye, faire <i>Ladie</i> , th' honour of your daies,	<i>Ti.</i> 680
Full many a <i>Ladie</i> faire, in Court	<i>Mut.</i> 105
That was the <i>Lady</i> of your holy-dayes?	<i>D.</i> 319
Of Cynthia the <i>Ladie</i> of the Sea,	<i>Col.</i> 166
His liege, his <i>Ladie</i> , and his lifes Regent.—	<i>Col.</i> 235
With the sweet <i>Lady</i> Muses for to play:	<i>Ded. Son.</i> i. 6
Remembraunce . . . Bids me, most noble <i>Lady</i> , to adore	<i>Ded. Son.</i> xv. 8
Ne may I, . . . You, fairest <i>Lady</i> , leave out.	<i>Ded. Son.</i> xvi. 2
Great <i>Ladie</i> of the greatest Isle,	<i>I. Pr.</i> 4. 3
A lovely <i>Ladie</i> rode him faire beside,	<i>I. i.</i> 4. 1
'Be well aware,' quoth then that <i>Ladie</i> milde,	<i>I. i.</i> 12. 1
'Ah <i>Ladie</i> ,' (sayd he)	<i>I. i.</i> 12. 7
His <i>Lady</i> , sad to see his sore constraint,	<i>I. i.</i> 19. 1
His <i>Lady</i> , seeing all that chaunst from farre,	<i>I. i.</i> 27. 1
with the <i>Lady</i> backward sought to wend.	<i>I. i.</i> 28. 2
'Now,' (saide the <i>Ladie</i> ,) 'draweth toward night,	<i>I. i.</i> 32. 4
made a <i>Lady</i> of that other Spright,	<i>I. i.</i> 45. 2
with usage sly He taught to imitate that <i>Lady</i> trew,	<i>I. i.</i> 46. 8
Then seemd him his <i>Lady</i> by him lay,	<i>I. i.</i> 47. 7
there before his face his <i>Ladie</i> is,	<i>I. i.</i> 49. 5
Come, see where your false <i>Lady</i> doth ber honor staine.'	<i>I. ii.</i> 4. 9
A goodly <i>Lady</i> clad in scarlot red,	<i>I. ii.</i> 13. 2
The <i>Lady</i> , . . . Staid not to waile his woefull funerall,	<i>I. ii.</i> 20. 1
'faire <i>Lady</i> , hart of flint would rew The undeserved woes	<i>I. ii.</i> 26. 8
And his new <i>Lady</i> it endured not.	<i>I. ii.</i> 29. 7
that happened to me heare, And to this wretched <i>Lady</i> ,	<i>I. ii.</i> 31. 6
it was my lot To love this gentle <i>Lady</i> ,	<i>I. ii.</i> 35. 4
whome ye see Now not a <i>Lady</i> , but a seeming tree;	<i>I. ii.</i> 35. 5
That had a like faire <i>Lady</i> by his syde;	<i>I. ii.</i> 35. 8
Lyke a faire <i>Lady</i> , but did fowle Duesse hyde.	<i>I. ii.</i> 35. 9
His <i>Lady</i> , . . . Did yield her comely person to be at my	<i>I. ii.</i> 36. 8
call.	<i>I. ii.</i> 36. 8
turning to his <i>Lady</i> , dead with feare her fownd.	<i>I. ii.</i> 44. 9
most faithfull <i>Ladie</i> , all this while Forsaken,	<i>I. iii.</i> 3. 1
never . . . Face of fayre <i>Lady</i> she before did vew,	<i>I. iii.</i> 11. 8
Such were the labours of this <i>Lady</i> meeke,	<i>I. iii.</i> 21. 7
If that of such a <i>Lady</i> shee could tellen ought.	<i>I. iii.</i> 24. 9
after for that <i>Lady</i> did inquire;	<i>I. iii.</i> 25. 7
his <i>Lady</i> did so well him cheare,	<i>I. iii.</i> 34. 7
Of her, that was the <i>Lady</i> of that Pallace bright.	<i>I. iv.</i> 6. 9
false Duesse, seeming <i>Lady</i> fayre,	<i>I. iv.</i> 13. 2
Emongst the rest rode that false <i>Lady</i> faire,	<i>I. iv.</i> 37. 4
Soone as the Faerie heard his <i>Ladie</i> speake,	<i>I. v.</i> 12. 1
prowest knight, That ever <i>Ladie</i> to her love did chose,	<i>I. v.</i> 14. 3
A wondrous way it for this <i>Lady</i> wrought,	<i>I. vi.</i> 7. 3
there begotten of a <i>Lady</i> myld,	<i>I. vi.</i> 21. 3
Strange <i>Lady</i> in so strange habillment,	<i>I. vi.</i> 30. 7
Were it not better I that <i>Lady</i> had	<i>I. vi.</i> 47. 3
on the way He woefull <i>Lady</i> , woefull Una, met,	<i>I. vii.</i> 20. 2
Was never <i>Lady</i> loved dearer day	<i>I. vii.</i> 27. 7
Whenas this knight nigh to the <i>Lady</i> drew,	<i>I. vii.</i> 38. 1
'Ah <i>Lady</i> deare,' quoth then the gentle knight,	<i>I. vii.</i> 40. 1
woefull <i>Lady</i> , let me you intrate,	<i>I. vii.</i> 40. 5
The noble knight . . . badd the <i>Ladie</i> stay,	<i>I. viii.</i> 2. 8
Whome when his <i>Lady</i> saw, to him she ran	<i>I. viii.</i> 42. 1
'Faire <i>Lady</i> ,' then said that victorious knight,	<i>I. viii.</i> 44. 1
'Well worthy impe,' said then the <i>Lady</i> gent,	<i>I. ix.</i> 6. 1
He lov'd, as was his lot, a <i>Lady</i> gent,	<i>I. ix.</i> 27. 6
to this <i>Lady</i> mild Thou falsed hast thy faith	<i>I. ix.</i> 46. 6
That aged Dame, the <i>Lady</i> of the place,	<i>I. x.</i> 8. 2
Then badd the knight his <i>Lady</i> yede aloot,	<i>I. xi.</i> 5. 1
which when his pensive <i>Lady</i> saw from farre,	<i>I. xi.</i> 32. 1
his deare <i>Lady</i> , that beheld it all,	<i>I. xi.</i> 55. 3
to his Lord and <i>Lady</i> lowd gan call,	<i>I. xii.</i> 2. 8
So faire and fresh that <i>Lady</i> shewd herselfe in sight.	<i>I. xii.</i> 21. 9
'Deare <i>Lady!</i> how shall I declare thy case,	<i>II. i.</i> 9. 6
Where sate a gentle <i>Lady</i> all alone,	<i>II. i.</i> 13. 5
'Fayre <i>Lady</i> , through fowle sorrow ill bedight,	<i>II. i.</i> 14. 2
the man, that ever would deceave A gentle <i>Lady</i> ,	<i>II. i.</i> 17. 8
fayre <i>Lady</i> , comfort to you make,	<i>II. i.</i> 18. 1
<i>Lady</i> , rise out of your paine,	<i>II. i.</i> 20. 6
A knight had wrought against a <i>Ladie</i> gent;	<i>II. i.</i> 30. 6
Fitt to inflame faire <i>Lady</i> with loves rage,	<i>II. i.</i> 41. 8
deare <i>Lady</i> , which the ymage art Of ruefull pittie	<i>II. i.</i> 44. 4
Speake, O deare <i>Lady</i> , speake! help never comea too late.'	<i>II. i.</i> 44. 9
Tell then, O <i>Lady!</i> tell what fatall priefe	<i>II. i.</i> 48. 6
Which plonged had faire <i>Lady</i> in so wretched state.	<i>II. i.</i> 56. 9
thy demaund, O <i>Lady!</i> doth revive Fresh memory	<i>II. ii.</i> 40. 1
He lately heard that dying <i>Lady</i> grone,	<i>II. iii.</i> 3. 8
Had slayne Sir Mordant and his <i>Lady</i> bright:	<i>II. iii.</i> 13. 8
A goodly <i>Ladie</i> clad in hunters weed,	<i>II. iii.</i> 21. 7
'But what art thou, O <i>Lady!</i>	<i>II. iii.</i> 39. 1
that <i>Lady</i> should agayne Depart to woods untouched,	<i>II. iii.</i> 43. 8
To love a <i>Lady</i> fayre of great degree,	<i>II. iv.</i> 19. 2
gratious to that <i>Lady</i> as to mee;	<i>II. iv.</i> 20. 4
I that <i>Lady</i> to my spouse had wonne;	<i>II. iv.</i> 21. 2
That <i>Lady</i> , whom I had to me assynd,	<i>II. iv.</i> 22. 6
Did court the handmayd of my <i>Lady</i> deare,	<i>II. iv.</i> 25. 2
Tho' she thy <i>Lady</i> be,	<i>II. iv.</i> 26. 6
therein sate a <i>Lady</i> fresh and fayre,	<i>II. vi.</i> 3. 1
'The lilly, <i>Lady</i> of the flowing field,	<i>II. vi.</i> 16. 1
That gentle <i>Lady</i> did to him impart:	<i>II. vi.</i> 26. 5

Lady—Continued.

Crying; 'Let be that <i>Lady</i> debonaire,	<i>II. vi.</i> 28. 4
'If ever love of <i>Lady</i> did empierce Your yron brestes,	<i>II. vi.</i> 33. 1
love avowd to other <i>Lady</i> late,	<i>II. vii.</i> 50. 7
Did dewly to their <i>Lady</i> , as became;	<i>II. ix.</i> 28. 7
each one sought his <i>Lady</i> to aggrate;	<i>II. ix.</i> 34. 5
The Prince by chance did on a <i>Lady</i> light,	<i>II. ix.</i> 36. 6
that great <i>Lady</i> thence away them sought	<i>II. ix.</i> 44. 6
lov'd faire <i>Ladie</i> Estrild,	<i>II. x.</i> 17. 6
The noble Virgin, <i>Ladie</i> of the Place,	<i>II. xi.</i> 16. 1
many a <i>lady</i> ,' and many a Paramowre.	<i>II. xii.</i> 75. 5
That wanton <i>Lady</i> with her lover lose,	<i>II. xii.</i> 76. 8
A goodly <i>Lady</i> did foreby them rush,	<i>III. i.</i> 15. 3
For knight to leave his <i>Lady</i> were great shame	<i>III. i.</i> 25. 3
Within this castle wall a <i>Lady</i> fayre,	<i>III. i.</i> 26. 2
In case he have no <i>Lady</i> nor no love,	<i>III. i.</i> 26. 8
'But if he have a <i>Lady</i> or a Love,	<i>III. i.</i> 27. 1
'Love have I sure,' (quoth she) 'but <i>Lady</i> none;	<i>III. i.</i> 28. 2
Ne to your <i>Lady</i> will I service done,	<i>III. i.</i> 28. 4
of them cleeped was the <i>Lady</i> of Delight,	<i>III. i.</i> 31. 9
Now were they liegmen to this <i>Ladie</i> free,	<i>III. i.</i> 44. 8
when the <i>Lady</i> saw so faire a wight,	<i>III. i.</i> 47. 1
The <i>Lady</i> did faire Britomart entreat	<i>III. i.</i> 52. 3
fownd Their <i>lady</i> lying on the senselesse grownd:	<i>III. i.</i> 63. 5
About their <i>Ladye</i> first they flockt arownd;	<i>III. i.</i> 64. 1
Faire <i>Lady</i> she him seemd, like <i>Lady</i> drest.	<i>III. ii.</i> 4. 8
the <i>Lady</i> of the Lake, Whom long be lov'd,	<i>III. ii.</i> 10. 6
a faire <i>Lady</i> Nonne, that wilhome hight Matilda,	<i>III. iii.</i> 13. 5
Whose lignage from this <i>Lady</i> I derive along.	<i>III. iv.</i> 3. 9
That fearfull <i>Ladie</i> fledd from bim,	<i>III. iv.</i> 50. 2
wish that <i>Lady</i> faire mote be His Faery Queene,	<i>III. iv.</i> 54. 6
Served a gentle <i>Lady</i> of great sway	<i>III. v.</i> 4. 5
Dwarfie, aread what is that <i>Lady</i> bright	<i>III. v.</i> 7. 7
'That <i>Ladie</i> is,' . . . The bountiest virgin	<i>III. v.</i> 8. 1
To seeke his <i>Lady</i> where he mote her finde;	<i>III. v.</i> 12. 2
that <i>Lady</i> bright, Besides all hope,	<i>III. v.</i> 30. 3
where their <i>Lady</i> was arrived at the last.	<i>III. v.</i> 37. 9
their <i>Lady</i> dresse his wovnd.	<i>III. v.</i> 38. 2
How him in deadly case they <i>Lady</i> fownd,	<i>III. v.</i> 38. 4
love so fayre a <i>Lady</i> that his life releast?	<i>III. v.</i> 43. 9
She, gracions <i>Lady</i> , yet no paines did spare	<i>III. v.</i> 50. 1
The <i>Lady</i> gent Thereat was suddain strook	<i>III. vii.</i> 3. 8
That gentle <i>Lady</i> whom I love and serve,	<i>III. vii.</i> 53. 6
The Witch creates a snowy <i>Lady</i>	<i>III. viii.</i> Arg.
the <i>Lady</i> selfe whom he so long had sought.	<i>III. viii.</i> 9. 9
'This <i>Lady</i> is my deare;	<i>III. viii.</i> 12. 8
faynd to cheare his <i>lady</i> in dismay,	<i>III. viii.</i> 15. 7
To leave to him that <i>lady</i> for excheat,	<i>III. viii.</i> 16. 4
had no regard Him to pousew, but to the <i>lady</i> rode;	<i>III. viii.</i> 19. 2
The whiles the pitteous <i>Lady</i> up did ryse,	<i>III. viii.</i> 32. 1
To be his Lemman and his <i>Lady</i> trew:	<i>III. viii.</i> 40. 5
Whiles of a wanton <i>Lady</i> I doe write,	<i>III. ix.</i> 1. 6
of his <i>lady</i> they might have the sight	<i>III. ix.</i> 25. 8
fairest <i>Lady</i> knight,' . . . 'Pardon, I pray,	<i>III. ix.</i> 47. 1
He did resemble to his <i>lady</i> bright;	<i>III. x.</i> 21. 8
A silly Pilgrim . . . That seeke a <i>Lady</i> '	<i>III. x.</i> 25. 7
'What <i>Lady</i> , man?' (said Trompart)	<i>III. x.</i> 26. 1
for a <i>Lady</i> gainst a faithlesse knight:	<i>III. x.</i> 28. 6
hath thy <i>lady</i> reft and knighthood shent,	<i>III. x.</i> 32. 4
The gentle <i>Lady</i> , loose at randon lefte,	<i>III. x.</i> 36. 1
My <i>lady</i> and my love so cruelly to pen!	<i>III. xi.</i> 10. 9
'My <i>lady</i> and my love is cruelly pend	<i>III. xi.</i> 11. 1
For whom so faire a <i>Lady</i> feelles so sore a wound!'	<i>III. xi.</i> 11. 9
She, dolefull <i>Lady</i> , like a dreary Spright	<i>III. xi.</i> 19. 4
Save that same woefull <i>Lady</i> ,	<i>III. xii.</i> 30. 6
fercely running to that <i>Lady</i> trew,	<i>III. xii.</i> 32. 4
the <i>Lady</i> , which by him stood bound,	<i>III. xii.</i> 34. 3
wretched <i>Lady</i> , quitt from woefull state,	<i>III. xii.</i> 39. 3
faire <i>Lady</i> , comfort to you take,	<i>III. xii.</i> 40. 6
He bound that pitteous <i>Lady</i> prisoner,	<i>III. xii.</i> 41. 7
she, faire <i>Lady</i> , did in pleasure melt,	<i>III. xii.</i> 45. or.5
eke the <i>Ladie</i> selfe he brought away,	<i>IV. i.</i> 2. 7
the <i>Ladie</i> , ill of friends bestedded,	<i>IV. i.</i> 3. 7
ech of them had ryding by his side A <i>Ladie</i> ,	<i>IV. i.</i> 17. 4
Knight That had a goodly <i>Ladie</i> by his side,	<i>IV. ii.</i> 4. 3
Where is my part then of this <i>Ladie</i> bright,	<i>IV. ii.</i> 13. 6
'Seest not the <i>Ladie</i> there before thy face?'	<i>IV. ii.</i> 22. 6
for this <i>Ladie</i> , present in your vew,	<i>IV. ii.</i> 24. 3
Shall to that fairest <i>Ladie</i> be prefard.	<i>IV. ii.</i> 27. 4
That was the learnedst <i>Ladie</i> in her dayes,	<i>IV. ii.</i> 35. 2
therein sate a <i>Ladie</i> , passing faire	<i>IV. iii.</i> 39. 6
In lovely wise she gan that <i>Lady</i> greet,	<i>IV. iii.</i> 50. 6
Sith each of them his <i>Ladie</i> had him by,	<i>IV. iv.</i> 6. 2
Hia roving eie did on the <i>Lady</i> glance	<i>IV. iv.</i> 7. 7
sith ye this <i>Lady</i> clame,	<i>IV. iv.</i> 9. 1
(For so to lose a <i>Lady</i> were great shame)	<i>IV. iv.</i> 9. 3
to match that <i>Lady</i> they had sought Another like,	<i>IV. iv.</i> 10. 7
Whether shall have the Hag, or hold the <i>Lady</i> still.'	<i>IV. iv.</i> 12. 9
Thrise happie <i>Ladie</i> , and thrise happie knight,	<i>IV. iv.</i> 16. 7
To her therefore The fayrest <i>Ladie</i> was adjudgd	<i>IV. v.</i> 8. 9
Let never <i>Ladie</i> to his love assent,	<i>IV. v.</i> 18. 8
The fayrest <i>Ladie</i> reft, and ever since withheld.'	<i>IV. vi.</i> 6. 9
Which secret fate hath in this <i>Ladie</i> wrought	<i>IV. vi.</i> 30. 4
faire <i>Ladie</i> knight, my dearest Dame,	<i>IV. vi.</i> 32. 1
she, deare <i>Ladie</i> , all the way was dead,	<i>IV. vii.</i> 9. 1
Pursuing that faire <i>Lady</i> full of feare:	<i>IV. vii.</i> 24. 5
He held the <i>Lady</i> forth before him right,	<i>IV. vii.</i> 26. 3
lov'd a <i>Ladie</i> of high parentage:	<i>IV. viii.</i> 50. 2
love of fairest <i>Ladie</i> could constraine;	<i>IV. ix.</i> 3. 5
that captive <i>Lady</i> faire, The faire Pocana,	<i>IV. ix.</i> 13. 1

Lady—Continued.

shew'd that she had not that <i>Lady</i> rest,	IV. ix. 36. 8
the <i>Ladie</i> with her powrefull speach	IV. x. 36. 6
that same <i>Ladie</i> , which me friended late	IV. x. 57. 8
Left a fayre <i>Ladie</i> languishing in payne:	IV. xi. 1. 2
the <i>Lady</i> , which Irena hight,	V. i. 4. 1
An heedlesse <i>Ladie</i> lying him beside	V. i. 14. 3
having in companie This lucklesse <i>Ladie</i>	V. i. 16. 9
'Which when his <i>Ladie</i> saw, she follow'd fast,	V. i. 18. 1
The <i>Lady</i> to alight did oft require,	V. i. 21. 3
The sight whereof the <i>Lady</i> sore adrad,	V. i. 22. 7
he it was not which that <i>Lady</i> kild,	V. i. 24. 7
And both the living <i>Lady</i> claime your right,	V. i. 26. 2
offred streight the <i>Lady</i> to be slaine:	V. i. 27. 2
thine I deeme The living <i>Lady</i> ,	V. i. 28. 3
Artegall . . . drownes <i>Lady</i> Munera,	V. ii. Arg.
the <i>Lady</i> forth appeared Upon the Castle wall;	V. ii. 22. 1
Keeping there close with him . . . his false <i>Ladie</i> ,	V. iii. 13. 5
Much did his words the gentle <i>Ladie</i> quell,	V. iii. 16. 8
this <i>Ladie</i> , which he sheweth here,	V. iii. 22. 5
So forth the noble <i>Ladie</i> was ybrought,	V. iii. 23. 1
Say on, my sovrayne <i>Ladie</i> , and be bold:	V. v. 31. 5
One day her <i>Ladie</i> , calling her apart,	V. v. 45. 1
both her <i>Ladie</i> , and her selfe withall,	V. v. 52. 6
Least any should betray his <i>Lady</i> treacherously,	V. vi. 26. 9
Till he redeemed had that <i>Lady</i> thrall:	V. vii. 45. 8
'Which my liege <i>Lady</i> seeing,	V. viii. 21. 1
To have bene done against her <i>Lady</i> Queene	V. viii. 24. 3
on his <i>Lady</i> , th' author of that wrong,	V. viii. 24. 8
her to present Unto his scornfull <i>Lady</i>	V. viii. 25. 9
Which when his <i>Ladie</i> from the castles hight Beheld,	V. viii. 45. 4
to see her <i>Ladie</i> thence not farre away.	V. ix. 3. 9
To see her <i>Ladie</i> , as they did agree:	V. ix. 20. 2
There shall ye see my sovrayne <i>Lady</i> Queene,	V. ix. 20. 6
So did this mightie <i>Ladie</i> . . . Bate somewhat of that Majestie	V. ix. 35. 5
A <i>Ladie</i> of great countenance and place,	V. ix. 38. 2
He gan that <i>Ladie</i> strongly to appele	V. ix. 39. 5
Both doing and receiving curtesies Of that great <i>Ladie</i> ,	V. x. 5. 3
A <i>Ladie</i> of great worth and wealth had bene,	V. x. 7. 2
Within the land where dwelt that <i>Ladie</i> sad;	V. x. 18. 2
'Nathlesse,' (said he) 'deare <i>Ladie</i> , with me goe;	V. x. 24. 1
The <i>Ladie</i> counsell him the place to shonne,	V. x. 30. 8
he forth issued Unto that <i>Lady</i> ,	V. x. 38. 7
How that the <i>Lady</i> Belge now had found A Champion,	V. xi. 2. 2
Which when the <i>Lady</i> from the Castle saw,	V. xi. 15. 1
'Deare <i>Lady</i> , deedes ought not be seand	V. xi. 17. 3
They spide a <i>Lady</i> left all succourlesse,	V. xi. 44. 7
that faire <i>Lady</i> . . . Flourdelis hight,	V. xi. 49. 5
At last they came whereas that <i>Ladie</i> bode,	V. xi. 60. 1
'What foule disgrace is this To so faire <i>Ladie</i> ,	V. xi. 62. 2
Much was the <i>Ladie</i> in her gentle mind Abasht	V. xi. 64. 1
O sovrayne <i>Lady</i> Queene?	VI. Pr. 6. 4
Ne was there Knight ne was there <i>Lady</i>	VI. i. 3. 1
may no Knight nor <i>Lady</i> passe along That way,	VI. i. 13. 5
'The <i>Lady</i> , which doth owne This Castle,	VI. i. 14. 5
Then which a prouder <i>Lady</i> liveth none:	VI. i. 14. 7
of the <i>Lady</i> selfe in sad dismay Hee was ymett,	VI. i. 24. 7
full blyth the <i>Lady</i> streight became,	VI. i. 32. 1
a <i>Ladie</i> whom a knight should love,	VI. ii. 1. 2
And them beside a <i>Ladie</i> faire he saw	VI. ii. 4. 1
his <i>Ladie</i> here May witness well,	VI. ii. 8. 1
I chaunst to meete this knight, . . . Together with this <i>Ladie</i> ,	VI. ii. 9. 9
this his <i>Ladie</i> . . . by his horse side did pas	VI. ii. 10. 2
to blame him for such cruelty Towards a <i>Ladie</i> ,	VI. ii. 11. 4
Sir Calidore . . . gan inquire Of that same <i>Lodie</i> ,	VI. ii. 13. 7
Please it you, <i>Ladie</i> , to us to aread	VI. ii. 15. 2
a <i>Ladie</i> gent Sate with a knight	VI. ii. 16. 4
Faire was the <i>Ladie</i> , sure,	VI. ii. 16. 7
his <i>Ladie</i> , . . . did her selfe withdraw,	VI. ii. 20. 1
'But since this <i>Ladie</i> is all desolate,	VI. ii. 38. 1
He tooke that <i>Ladie</i> , and her up did rayse	VI. ii. 39. 7
beside him sate . . . His wofull <i>Ladie</i> ,	VI. ii. 41. 2
Then speaking to the <i>Ladie</i> thus he said:	VI. ii. 42. 1
The <i>Ladie</i> , . . . Gan reare her eyes	VI. ii. 42. 7
A <i>Ladie</i> on rough waves row'd in a sommer barge.	VI. ii. 44. 9
'Therefore, faire <i>Lady</i> , lay aside this griefe,	VI. ii. 46. 1
'Faire <i>Lady</i> , let it not you seeme disgrace	VI. ii. 47. 7
brought home upon a beare By a faire <i>Lady</i>	VI. iii. 4. 3
But that faire <i>Lady</i> would be cheard for nought,	VI. iii. 6. 6
But faire Priscilla (so that <i>Lady</i> hight)	VI. iii. 10. 1
And eke that <i>Lady</i> , his faire lovely lasse,	VI. iii. 14. 4
present The fearefull <i>Lady</i> to her father deare,	VI. iii. 18. 2
Ne lesse the <i>Lady</i> did advance,	VI. iii. 19. 5
To solace with his <i>Lady</i> in delight:	VI. iii. 20. 4
And eke the <i>Lady</i> was full faire to see,	VI. iii. 20. 8
The faire Serena (so his <i>Lady</i> hight)	VI. iii. 23. 2
when he the <i>Lady</i> saw There left on ground,	VI. iii. 26. 1
the place where he his <i>Lady</i> found In dolorous dismay	VI. iii. 27. 2
With a faire <i>Lady</i> lincked by his syde,	VI. iii. 30. 8
let thy <i>Lady</i> likewise doe the same,	VI. iii. 32. 3
With which rude speach his <i>Lady</i> much displeas'd	VI. iii. 32. 6
With th' other staide his <i>Lady</i> up	VI. iii. 33. 9
with his <i>Lady</i> to the Castle rid,	VI. iii. 37. 3
this <i>Lady</i> , both whose sides are pearst	VI. iii. 39. 3
plight In which this <i>Lady</i> languisheth forlorne,	VI. iii. 41. 8
Who, sitting with his <i>Lady</i> then at bord,	VI. iii. 42. 3
Albe his <i>Lady</i> , that Blandina hight,	VI. iii. 42. 6
So downe he tooke his <i>Lady</i> in distresse,	VI. iii. 44. 5
As ever he to <i>Lady</i> was affyde, To spare her Knight,	VI. iii. 49. 8
And his sad <i>Ladie</i> left in pitifull affright:	VI. iv. 1. 9

Lady—Continued.

the <i>Ladie</i> fearefully aghast,	VI. iv. 9. 7
The <i>Ladie</i> , hearkning to his sensefull speach,	VI. iv. 37. 1
leaving there this <i>Ladie</i> all dismayd,	VI. v. 3. 5
A salvage man matcht with a <i>Ladie</i> fayre,	VI. v. 9. 3
Ne ever <i>Lady</i> of so honest name,	VI. vi. 12. 8
The <i>Lady</i> , for that she was much in dred,	VI. vi. 16. 2
eke his <i>Lady</i> , though she sickely were,	VI. vi. 17. 8
Which when the <i>Ladie</i> saw,	VI. vi. 31. 1
thy life unto this <i>Ladie</i> fayre I given have,	VI. vi. 36. 1
Atwene that <i>Ladie</i> myld and recreant knight,	VI. vi. 37. 2
Sitting beside his <i>Ladie</i> there at ease,	VI. vi. 40. 2
his deare <i>Ladie</i> shent:	VI. vii. 4. 5
turne we now backe to that <i>Ladie</i> free,	VI. vii. 27. 7
She was a <i>Ladie</i> of great dignitie,	VI. vii. 28. 1
she, the <i>Ladie</i> of her libertie,	VI. vii. 31. 5
such a <i>Lady</i> so to beate and bruse;	VI. vii. 45. 5
Yond <i>Lady</i> and her Squire with foule despiteff Abusde,	VI. viii. 6. 3
See, how they doe the <i>Lady</i> hale and draw!	VI. viii. 6. 7
Which when the <i>Lady</i> saw, she cryde amaine:	VI. viii. 17. 4
tell me, <i>Lady</i> , wherefore doe you beare This bottle	VI. viii. 23. 6
'Now, <i>Lady</i> , sith your fortunes thus dispose,	VI. viii. 29. 6
Then he was tride unto his <i>Lady</i> bright;	VI. viii. 33. 7
this <i>Lady</i> , like a sheepe astray,	VI. viii. 36. 8
returning to that <i>Ladie</i> backe,	VI. viii. 50. 1
The fayrest <i>Ladie</i> then of all that living were:	VI. xii. 3. 9
had endured many a dreadfull stoure . . . for a <i>Ladie</i> deare,	VI. xii. 3. 8
The daughter of her <i>Lady</i> Claribell,	VI. xii. 15. 8
The same is yonder <i>Lady</i> , whom high God did save.'	VI. xii. 17. 9
Much was the <i>Lady</i> troubled at that speach,	VI. xii. 18. 1
as this good <i>Lady</i> felt,	VI. xii. 21. 6
unto lovely <i>Lady</i> doing wrong;	VI. xii. 37. 9
To tell what time he might her <i>Lady</i> see	VII. vi. 43. 8
So <i>Ladie</i> , now to you I doo complaine,	Am. xii. 13
Leave, <i>lady!</i> in your glasse of cristall elene,	Am. xlv. 1
Lady's . . . tell thee more, And of our <i>Ladies</i> bowre;	S.C. Jul. 74
pricks with pride And hope to winne his <i>Ladies</i> hearte	I. ii. 14. 7
Unseemly man to please faire <i>Ladies</i> eye;	I. iv. 24. 6
mov'd with wrath, and shame, and <i>Ladies</i> sake,	I. v. 12. 5
<i>Ladies</i> love as losse of time forbore:	I. v. 37. 4
ever lov'd to fight for <i>Ladies</i> right;	I. vi. 20. 8
Then serve his <i>Ladies</i> love, and waste in pleasures vayne.	I. vi. 21. 9
O! hold thy mortall hand for <i>Ladies</i> sake;	I. vii. 14. 6
stone . . . Shapt like a <i>Ladies</i> head, exceeding shone,	I. vii. 30. 3
Next to that <i>Ladies</i> love, shalbe the place,	I. ix. 17. 2
<i>Ladies</i> love to leave,	I. x. 62. 6
Possessed of his <i>Ladies</i> hart and hand;	I. xii. 40. 7
now this <i>Ladies</i> Champion,	II. ii. 18. 9
Unworthy of faire <i>Ladies</i> comely governance,	II. ii. 35. 9
That here in <i>Ladies</i> lap entomb'd art,	II. v. 36. 3
What meant that preace about that <i>Ladies</i> throne,	II. vii. 48. 2
Bear ye the picture of that <i>Ladies</i> head?	II. ix. 2. 8
report . . . Came to the <i>Ladies</i> eare	II. ix. 17. 6
Ne reekt of <i>Ladies</i> Love,	III. i. 19. 3
have our <i>Ladies</i> love for his reward,	III. i. 27. 9
Eftsoones them brought unto their <i>Ladies</i> sight,	III. i. 31. 8
Thence they were brought to that great <i>Ladies</i> vew,	III. i. 41. 1
those sixe knights, that <i>Ladies</i> Champions	III. i. 63. 1
Defending <i>Ladies</i> cause and Orphans right,	III. ii. 14. 6
to cure this <i>Ladies</i> griefe;	III. iii. 5. 2
through that false <i>Ladies</i> traine, He was surpris'd,	III. iii. 11. 1
<i>Ladies</i> love unto his Lord forlent,	III. iv. 47. 2
Ill weares he armes, that nill them use for <i>Ladies</i> sake.'	III. v. 11. 9
whom late their <i>Ladies</i> arrow ryv'd:	III. v. 37. 5
In gentle <i>Ladies</i> brest and bounteous race Of woman kind	III. v. 52. 7
deceive Fraile <i>Ladies</i> hart with loves consuming rage,	III. vii. 46. 4
hopelesse ever to attaine My <i>Ladies</i> love	III. vii. 60. 7
ye brave knights, that boast this <i>Ladies</i> love,	III. viii. 27. 6
That <i>Ladies</i> safetie is sore to be dradd,	III. viii. 50. 3
Unfit faire <i>Ladies</i> service to supply;	III. ix. 5. 2
for faire <i>Ladies</i> love and glories gaine,	III. ix. 37. 7
gentle <i>Ladies</i> helplesse misery:	III. xi. 18. 6
the fearefull <i>Ladies</i> tender hart	III. xi. 30. 7
as <i>Ladies</i> det. He as a Knight might justly be admitted;	III. xi. 12. 7
Ne for light <i>Ladies</i> love that soone is lost.'	IV. i. 35. 4
'Why do ye strive for <i>Ladies</i> love so sore,	IV. i. 46. 2
rather die then <i>Ladies</i> cause release:	IV. ii. 19. 7
That lost faire <i>Ladies</i> ornament should weare,	IV. ii. 26. 4
life to hazard for faire <i>Ladies</i> looke;	IV. ii. 40. 6
So cruelly these Knights strove for that <i>Ladies</i> sake,	IV. iii. 16. 9
now become to live a <i>Ladies</i> thrall,	IV. iv. 28. 8
By any <i>Ladies</i> side for Leman to have laine,	IV. vii. 15. 9
Led with that wofull <i>Ladies</i> piteous crying,	IV. vii. 25. 3
a riband new, In which his <i>Ladies</i> colours were,	IV. viii. 7. 2
To come forthwith unto his <i>Ladies</i> bowre:	IV. viii. 59. 3
unto <i>Ladies</i> love would lend no leasure:	IV. ix. 21. 2
For that faire <i>Ladies</i> love:	IV. ix. 40. 9
Which <i>Ladies</i> love, I heard, had never wonne	IV. x. 53. 7
How she that <i>Ladies</i> libertie might enterprize	IV. xii. 28. 9
avenge on Sanglier His <i>Ladies</i> bloud embrewed,	V. i. Arg.
his hand in <i>Ladies</i> blond embrew,	V. i. 16. 4
neither he did shed that <i>Ladies</i> bloud,	V. i. 23. 8
Bear for his penance that same <i>Ladies</i> head,	V. i. 26. 8
He chose with shame to beare that <i>Ladies</i> head:	V. i. 27. 8
beare the burden of defame, Your owne dead <i>Ladies</i> head,	V. i. 28. 9
To beare his <i>Ladies</i> head before his breast,	V. i. 29. 4
for his owne deare <i>Ladies</i> sake,	V. iii. 16. 4
So did this <i>Ladies</i> goodly forme decay,	V. iii. 25. 8
With th' Elin Knight, her <i>Ladies</i> best beloved:	V. v. 35. 6
Such was this <i>Ladies</i> fit in her loves fond accusing,	V. vi. 14. 9

Lady's—Continued.

which did maintaine That Ladies part,	V. viii. 50. 4
behight Unto that Damzell in her Ladies right,	V. ix. 3. 5
it should let your pace Towards my Ladies presence,	V. ix. 7. 6
To seeke for succour of this Ladies gift;	V. x. 14. 7
The which whylome that Ladies owne had bene;	V. x. 25. 2
Well tride in all thy Ladies troubles	V. xi. 38. 3
they that Ladies lockes doe shave away,	VI. i. 13. 8
'To take defiance at a Ladies word	VI. i. 28. 1
is the boast of that proud Ladies threat,	VI. i. 40. 4
'Unarm'd' . . . as then more meete For Ladies service,	VI. ii. 18. 2
To give faire colour to that Ladies cause in sight,	VI. iii. 16. 9
Till to that Ladies fathers house he came;	VI. iii. 17. 8
dare, for thy deare Ladies sake	VI. iii. 35. 7
Yet for the feeble Ladies sake,	VI. iii. 45. 8
refuge was still Behind his Ladies back;	VI. iii. 49. 6
But chaste him still for all his Ladies cry;	VI. iii. 51. 2
Drawne with that Ladies loud and piteous shrigh,	VI. iv. 2. 3
that same Ladies hurt no herbe he found	VI. iv. 16. 8
Till that his Ladies sight he mote attaine,	VI. iv. 40. 8
Such were this Ladies paugs and dolorous assay,	VI. v. 5. 9
led that Ladies horse Throug thick and thin,	VI. vii. 44. 1
had not the Ladies cry Procour'd the Prince	VI. viii. 29. 1
Laertes' from him <i>Laertes</i> sonne his vewe Doth turne aside,	<i>Gn.</i> 533
Laesie. <i>See Lazy.</i>	
Laestrygones, blacke <i>Laestrygones</i> , a people stout:	<i>Gn.</i> 538
Lag. Behind her farre away a Dwarf did <i>lag</i> ,	I. i. 6. 1
Lagged. When so she <i>lagged</i> , . . . Would thumpe her forward	VI. ii. 10. 6
Lago. <i>Lago</i> , and Kinmarke did rayne,	II. x. 34. 5
Laid. <i>See Overlaid.</i>	
Upon her stomache <i>laid</i> Mount Quirinal,	<i>Ro.</i> iv. 11
bound in sheaves, and <i>laid</i> in comely rowes,	<i>Ro.</i> xxx. 7
<i>laid</i> him downe, and groned,	<i>S.C.</i> May 246
the cave where Phoebe <i>laid</i> The shepheard	<i>S.C.</i> Jul. 63
makes the Grashopper . . . liege so <i>laid</i> , when Winter	<i>S.C.</i> O. 12
when my Gatea shall han their bellies <i>laid</i> ,	<i>S.C.</i> O. 119
Delight is <i>laid</i> abedde;	<i>S.C.</i> D. 137
On this side them there is a yongman <i>laid</i> ,	<i>Gn.</i> 493
all those needlesse works are <i>laid</i> away;	<i>Hvb.</i> 455
he at last <i>laid</i> forth on balefull beare,	<i>T.M.</i> 162
Is <i>laid</i> abed, and no where now to see;	<i>T.M.</i> 183
He <i>laid</i> the brutish nation to envrap:	<i>As.</i> 98
And the dim vele . . . aside lie <i>laid</i> ,	<i>Des. Son.</i> ix. 11
Them both together <i>laid</i> to joy in vaine delight,	I. ii. 3. 9
she . . . <i>laid</i> her stole aside,	I. iii. 4. 6
squared bricke, Which cunningly was without mortar <i>laid</i> ,	I. iv. 4. 2
goodly galleries far over <i>laid</i> , Full of faire windowes	I. iv. 4. 7
The warlike youthes, on dayntie couches <i>laid</i> ,	I. iv. 44. 3
Home is he brought, and <i>laid</i> in sumptuous bed,	I. v. 17. 1
Nor wayld of friends, nor <i>laid</i> on groning beare,	I. v. 23. 4
that mightie Monarch <i>laid</i> Low under all,	I. v. 48. 5
he askt, where that same knight was <i>laid</i> ,	I. viii. 32. 6
such the sight . . . when her borrowed light Is <i>laid</i> away,	I. viii. 49. 6
downe to sleepe me <i>laid</i> ,	I. ix. 13. 2
ever burning wrath before him <i>laid</i> ,	I. ix. 50. 3
a Groom, that forth him ledd . . . and <i>laid</i> in easie bedd,	I. x. 17. 8
he <i>laid</i> him privly Downe	I. x. 25. 6
The grace of God he <i>laid</i> up still in store,	I. x. 38. 6
why they in bauds were <i>laid</i> ;	I. x. 40. 7
three mens strength unto the stroake he <i>laid</i> ,	I. xi. 20. 4
double blowes about him stoutly <i>laid</i> ,	I. xi. 42. 4
she had <i>laid</i> her mournefull stole aside,	I. xii. 22. 2
they him <i>laid</i> full low in dungeon depe,	I. xii. 36. 1
<i>Laid</i> first his filthie hands on virgin cleene,	II. i. 10. 4
slyding soft, as downe to sleepe her <i>laid</i> ,	II. i. 56. 3
Me leading, in a secret corner <i>laid</i> ,	II. iv. 27. 5
this Squire have <i>laid</i> thee low,	II. iv. 34. 9
thus low me <i>laid</i> in dust,	II. v. 12. 9
On a sweet bed of lillies softly <i>laid</i> ,	II. v. 32. 3
<i>laid</i> forth for ensample of the best,	II. vi. 12. 5
<i>laid</i> him downe upon a grassy playn;	II. vi. 14. 4
lips he <i>laid</i> on thing that likte him best,	II. vii. 27. 3
Such grace now to be happy is before thee <i>laid</i> ,	II. vii. 32. 9
Sir Guyon, <i>laid</i> in swowne,	II. viii. Arg.
having <i>laid</i> his cruell bow away	II. viii. 6. 2
rude hand upon his shield he <i>laid</i> ,	II. viii. 17. 1
Whom fortune hath already <i>laid</i> in lowest seat,	II. viii. 27. 9
So fierce he <i>laid</i> about him,	II. viii. 41. 1
so soone as his outrageous powre Is <i>laid</i> ,	II. viii. 48. 5
having from him <i>laid</i> His cruel bow,	II. ix. 34. 8
<i>laid</i> them up in his immortal serine,	II. ix. 56. 6
when things were lost, or <i>laid</i> amis,	II. ix. 58. 6
Elfinan, who <i>laid</i> Cleopolis foundation first of all:	II. x. 72. 7
Upon him fell, and lode upon him <i>laid</i> :	II. xi. 29. 5
In sumptuous bed shee made him be <i>laid</i> ;	II. xi. 49. 8
There she had him now <i>laid</i> aslombering	II. xii. 72. 5
Upon a bed of Roses she was <i>laid</i> ,	II. xii. 77. 1
That speare enchanted was which <i>laid</i> thee on the greene,	III. i. 7. 9
<i>laid</i> the blame, not to his carriage,	III. i. 11. 5
Mainely they all attonce upon him <i>laid</i> ,	III. i. 21. 1
Ne did she stay till three on ground she <i>laid</i>	III. i. 29. 1
by her side her selfe she softly <i>laid</i> ,	III. i. 61. 4
Whom having <i>laid</i> in comfortable couch,	III. i. 64. 2
with her flaming sword about her <i>laid</i> ,	III. i. 66. 2
sith they warlike armes have <i>laid</i> away,	III. ii. 2. 7
her downe she <i>laid</i> In her warme bed	III. ii. 47. 2
Beene they all dead, and <i>laid</i> in dolefull berse,	III. iv. 1. 8
There they him <i>laid</i> in easy couch well dight,	III. iv. 43. 6
Downe himselfe he <i>laid</i> Upon the grassy ground	III. iv. 53. 7
load upon him <i>laid</i> his life for to have had,	III. v. 22. 9

Laid—Continued.

To commun accidents still open <i>laid</i> ,	III. v. 36. 7
<i>laid</i> in easie couch his feeble limbes to rest,	III. v. 41. 1
Whiles dayly playsters to his wovnd she <i>laid</i> ,	III. v. 43. 5
Upon the grassy ground her selfe she <i>laid</i>	III. vi. 7. 2
first <i>laid</i> on those Ladies thousand blames,	III. ix. 10. 5
overthrowne and <i>laid</i> on th' earth full cold,	III. ix. 50. 5
none espyde His . . . drift, till he her <i>laid</i> abord,	III. x. 6. 4
her trembling hart . . . in a silver basin <i>laid</i> ,	III. xii. 21. 2
<i>laid</i> the noble Championesse strong hond Upon th' enchaunter	III. xii. 41. 3
with his bronDIRou round about him <i>laid</i> ;	IV. iv. 32. 3
<i>laid</i> aside when so she usd her looser sport,	IV. v. 3. 9
in his armour <i>laid</i> him downe to rest:	IV. v. 39. 2
To rest he <i>laid</i> him downe upon the flore,	IV. v. 39. 3
Her feeble joynts <i>laid</i> eke adowne to rest;	IV. v. 39. 7
oft in wrath he <i>laid</i> him downe againe,	IV. v. 40. 6
<i>laid</i> Before the ryder, as he captive were,	IV. ix. 5. 1
<i>laid</i> on load with all their might and powre,	IV. ix. 23. 7
Paridell and Druon fiercely <i>laid</i> At Sendamour,	IV. ix. 30. 3
<i>laid</i> at them so sharply and so sore,	IV. ix. 34. 7
those rolles, <i>laid</i> up in heaven above,	IV. xi. 10. 3
<i>laid</i> above, Like ruefull ghost,	IV. xii. 20. 8
In which his life unluckily was <i>laid</i> ,	IV. xii. 28. 2
on the ground he <i>laid</i> him like a senselesse blocke,	V. i. 21. 9
<i>laid</i> on load with his huge yron flate,	V. ii. 24. 2
the least word that ever could be <i>laid</i> Within his ballance	V. ii. 44. 3
thou the false he <i>laid</i> In th' other scale;	V. ii. 45. 6
So each of them <i>laid</i> downe his sword	V. iv. 16. 9
Your brothers land the which the sea hath <i>laid</i> Unto your part,	V. iv. 17. 3
Then all that rout upon them rudely <i>laid</i> ,	V. iv. 38. 7
She bewd, she foynd, she Iasht, she <i>laid</i> on every side,	V. v. 6. 9
With huge redoubled strokes she on him <i>laid</i> ;	V. v. 14. 6
Full fiercely <i>laid</i> the Amazon about,	V. vii. 31. 1
Where being <i>laid</i> , the wrothfull Britonnesse Stayd not	V. vii. 34. 1
In which her wretched love was captive <i>laid</i> :	V. vii. 37. 3
What were those knights which there on ground were <i>laid</i> ,	V. viii. 15. 2
at her feet her sword was likewise <i>laid</i> ,	V. ix. 30. 6
<i>laid</i> his Seneschall low on the ground,	V. xi. 2. 4
That bloudie scutchin, being battered sore, I <i>laid</i> aside,	V. xi. 54. 5
still the tyrant sternely at him <i>laid</i> ,	V. xii. 19. 6
<i>laid</i> On hideous strokes	VI. i. 20. 1
and downward <i>laid</i> Upon the ground,	VI. ii. 48. 1
<i>laid</i> her underneath a bush to sleepe,	VI. iii. 44. 6
To seeke if he perchance asleepe were <i>laid</i> ,	VI. v. 3. 7
it perceiving hand upon him <i>laid</i> ,	VI. v. 26. 8
on them <i>laid</i> so huge and horribly,	VI. vi. 23. 4
<i>laid</i> at him amaine with all his will and might,	VI. vi. 27. 9
he <i>laid</i> about, and made them fast to flie,	VI. vi. 38. 9
downe his weapons <i>laid</i> ,	VI. vi. 39. 5
He there in shade himselfe had <i>laid</i> to rest,	VI. vii. 19. 2
Whom when as Turpin saw so loosely <i>laid</i> ,	VI. vii. 20. 1
his left hand upon his collar <i>laid</i> ,	VI. vii. 25. 6
Till heavy hand the Carle upon him <i>laid</i> ,	VI. vii. 48. 6
<i>Laid</i> heavy hands on him and held so straye,	VI. viii. 11. 3
Sometimes aloft he <i>laid</i> , sometimes a low,	VI. viii. 13. 6
The which the God of love hath on me <i>laid</i> ,	VI. viii. 19. 7
Upon the grasse her selfe adowne she <i>laid</i> ;	VI. viii. 34. 3
by the Faery Queene was on him <i>laid</i> ,	VI. x. 1. 4
in dreadfull darknesse <i>laid</i> Amongst those theeves,	VI. xi. 2. 3
He at the length was slaine and <i>laid</i> on ground,	VI. xi. 19. 6
Seeme much more lovely in that darknesse <i>laid</i> ,	VI. xi. 21. 7
She in the open fields had loosely <i>laid</i>	VI. xii. 16. 4
Rent up her brest, and bosome open <i>laid</i> ,	VI. xii. 19. 1
on her shoulder <i>laid</i> His snaky-wreathed Mace,	VI. vi. 18. 1
Then all attonce their hands upon Molanna <i>laid</i> ,	VII. vi. 51. 9
Goe to my love, where she is carelesse <i>laid</i> ,	<i>Am.</i> lxx. 5
Whether in earth <i>laid</i> up in secret store,	<i>H.B.</i> 37
Lain. <i>See Lien.</i>	
underneath her scornfull feete was <i>layne</i> A dreadfull Dragon	I. iv. 10. 4
By any Ladies side for Leman to have <i>laine</i> ,	IV. vii. 15. 9
Lair. More hard for hungry steed t' abstaine from pleasant	IV. viii. 29. 9
<i>lare</i> ,	IV. viii. 51. 5
lies there on the <i>laire</i> An beadlesse heape,	
Laisure. <i>See Laisure.</i>	
Lake. That now sleepeth in Lethe <i>lake</i> ,	<i>S.C.</i> Mar. 23
They bene all Ladies of the <i>lake</i> behight,	<i>S.C.</i> Ap. 120
In that wide <i>lake</i> looking for plenteous praie	<i>Ti.</i> 151
Is now no <i>lake</i> , nor anie fishers store,	<i>Ti.</i> 153
not to have been dipt in Lethe <i>lake</i> ,	<i>Ti.</i> 428
Sometime a fowle, sometime a fish in <i>lake</i> ,	I. ii. 10. 5
'That voice of damned Ghost from Limbo <i>lake</i> ,	I. ii. 32. 5
his ghost . . . In peace may passen over Lethe <i>lake</i> ;	I. iii. 36. 6
Doest thou sit wayling by blacke Stygian <i>lake</i> ,	I. v. 10. 6
Snake . . . Long fostred in the filth of Lerna <i>lake</i> :	I. vii. 17. 3
In every fontaine, and in everie <i>lake</i> ,	II. ii. 5. 7
In Stygian <i>lake</i> , av burning bright, Had kindled:	II. v. 22. 7
hight by name The Idle <i>lake</i> ,	II. vi. 10. 2
noted in the midst of that great <i>lake</i> ;	II. vi. 11. 4
The slouthfull wave of that great griesy <i>lake</i> :	II. vi. 18. 7
in the <i>lake</i> his loftie crest was stept,	II. vi. 42. 4
Nor sea of licour cold, nor <i>lake</i> of myre:	II. vi. 44. 4
Into the <i>lake</i> he lept his Lord to ayd,	II. vi. 46. 1
guyde, Late left beyond that Yde <i>lake</i> ,	II. vii. 2. 2
(As wons the Tartar by the Caspian <i>lake</i> ,	II. xi. 26. 7
Until he came unto a standing <i>lake</i> ;	II. xi. 46. 6
Hedlong her selfe did east into that <i>lake</i> :	II. xi. 47. 6
Did ferry him over the Idle <i>lake</i> :	II. xii. 17. 2
like a litle <i>lake</i> it seemd to bee;	II. xii. 62. 5
the Lady of the <i>Lake</i> , Whom long he lov'd,	III. iii. 10. 6

Lake—Continued.

- made a *lake* Of Greekish blood III. iv. 2. 5
 By Stygian *lake* I vow III. vi. 24. 7
 From Limbo *lake* him late escaped sure would say . . . III. x. 54. 9
 He is declin'd . . . to the Southerne *lake*; V. Pr. 7. 2
 More loathed then Lerna, or then Stygian *lake*, . . . V. xi. 32. 4
 like to a purple *lake* Of bloody gore VI. i. 37. 7
 Witnessse the wounds, and this wyde bloudie *lake*, . . VI. vii. 15. 5
 Ne any *Lake*, that seems most still and slowe, . . . VII. vii. 20. 5
 ye likewise, which keepe the rushe *lake*, *Epith.* 60
 To deepest hell, and *lake* of daunted fyre, *H.H.L.* 89
Lakes. Lastly the squalid *lakes* of Tartarie, *Gn.* 543
 the sad *lakes* that Phoebus sunnie rayes Doo never see, . *Gn.* 619
 Dragon . . . Bred in the loathly *lakes* of Tartary, . . . I. vii. 44. 3
Lamb. To her will I offer a milkwhite *Lamb*: *S.C.* Ap. 96
 what peace has the Lion with the *Lambe*? *S.C.* May 169
 Thereby is a *Lambe* in the Wolves jawes; *S.C.* Au. 31
 Thereto will I pawne yonder spotted *Lambe*, *S.C.* Au. 37
 let the *Lambe* be Willye his owne; *S.C.* Au. 132
 with many a *Lambe* had glutted his gulle, *S.C.* S. 185
 A *Lambe*, or a Kidde, or a weanell wast; *S.C.* S. 198
 not a *lambe* of all their flockes supply *Hub.* 316
 slaine her *Lambe* most emellie, *Hub.* 1210
 He is with greater matter busied Than a *Lambe*, . . . *Hub.* 1216
 As the least *lamb* in all my flock that went: *D.* 126
 a milkwhite *lamb* she had I. i. 4. 9
 So pure and innocent, as that same *lambe*, I. i. 5. 1
 Wolfe, . . . A seely *Lamb* . . . does take, I. i. 10. 4
 unspotted *lam*, that for the sinnes of all the world was kilt: . I. x. 57. 6
 trembled like a *lambe* fled from the pray; III. vii. 30. 6
 The Lyon there did with the *Lambe* consort, IV. viii. 31. 1
 disdaineth to devour The silly *lambe* *Am.* xx. 8
 Meeke *Lambe* of God, before all worlds behight, . . . *H.H.L.* 173
Lambkin. twixt them both they not a *lambkin* left, . . . *Hub.* 321
Lambkins. of our tender *Lambkins* takeest keepe, . . . *S.C.* D. 8
Lamb's. the *Lambes* owne mothers hed, *Hub.* 1216
 mercie seate, Close covered with the *Lambes* integrity . *H.H.B.* 149
Lamb's. The rather *Lambes* bene starved with cold, . . . *S.C.* F. 83
 hath some Wolfe thy tender *Lambes* yorne? *S.C.* Ap. 2
 your tender *Lambes* that by you trace, *S.C.* Jan. 120
 Adieu, my little *Lambes* and loved sheepe; *S.C.* D. 163
 of their *lambes*, and of their woolly fleece, *Hub.* 302
 when *lambes* fail'd the old sheepes lives they rett; . . *Hub.* 322
 shepherds leave their *lambes* unto mischance, *Ti.* 327
 Where on a sunnie banke the *Lambes* doo play, *Mut.* 402
 Him forth did bring, and taught her *lambes* to feed; . . *As.* 14
 my *lambes*, when for their damms they call, *Col.* 638
 leave their *lambes* to fosse, misled amisse, *Col.* 657
 My *lambes* doe every yeare increase their score, . . . VI. ix. 21. 7
 the Fox, the vowed foe Unto my *Lambes*, VI. ix. 23. 2
Lame. as he were starke *lame*: *S.C.* May 279
 Her other leg was *lame*, II. iv. 4. 3
 the one her other legge had *lame*, II. xi. 23. 6
 that *lame* Hag, II. xi. 28. 1
 was besrach't and both his feet nigh *lame*, III. v. 3. 9
 He sett upon her Palfrey tired *lame*, III. vii. 28. 8
 Repentance feeble, sorrowfull, and *lame*; III. xii. 24. 3
 their sides were sore; their feete were *lame*, VI. v. 40. 9
Lament. What is he for a Ladde you so *lament*? *S.C.* Ap. 17
 I *lament* thy case; *S.C.* Jun. 113
 I *lament* The haplesse mischiefe *S.C.* S. 248
 O Lohb! thy losse no longer *lament*; *S.C.* N. 168
 with sweete teares did *lament*, *Gn.* 200
 almost sterv'd did much *lament* and mourne, *Hub.* 580
 hearing them so heavily *lament*, *T.M.* 35
 Therewith she lowdly did *lament* and shriek, *T.M.* 229
 did the losse of some dere love *lament*, *Ti.* 16
 'O Rome! thy ruine I *lament* and rue, *Ti.* 78
 to *lament* My long decay, *Ti.* 156
 I, it seeing, dearelie did *lament*, *Ti.* 504
 to *lament* His losse, *Ti.* 676
 Then gan she greatly to *lament* and weepe, *Mut.* 288
 seeking misse, and missing doe *lament*, *D.* 168
 Well may the shepherd lasses now *lament*; *D.* 222
 Why should Alcyon then so sore *lament* That I *D.* 271
Lament my lot, and tell your fellow-swaines *D.* 524
 all their fish with languor did *lament*: *Col.* 28
 Melting in teares, then gan shee thus *lament*, I. ii. 22. 1
 Heard how in vaine Fradubio did *lament*, I. ii. 44. 2
 In stead of rest shee does *lament* and weepe, I. iii. 15. 6
 To weet what wight so loudly did *lament*, I. vi. 8. 4
 His wandring perill closely did *lament*, I. vi. 32. 2
 Then gins her grieved ghost to *lament* and mourne: . . I. vii. 21. 9
 joyd to see her lover languish and *lament*: I. ix. 27. 9
 praying still did wake, and waking did *lament*, . . . I. xi. 32. 9
 oft they did *lament* his lucklesse state, I. xii. 16. 4
 Had with dew riters and dolorous *lament* II. ii. 1. 2
 after soone I dearely did *lament*; II. iv. 29. 5
 to *lament* and mourne The royall seed, III. iii. 42. 7
 The martiall Mayd stayd not him to *lament*, III. iv. 18. 1
 Whiles all her sisters did for her *lament* III. iv. 30. 7
 their great mother Venus did *lament* III. vi. 40. 3
 did the most *lament* For her depart, III. vii. 20. 1
 That madest many Ladies deare *lament* III. ix. 35. 3
 threw Her selfe upon her hed, and did *lament*: . . . V. vi. 13. 7
 Yet did she not *lament* with loude alew, V. vi. 13. 8
 for his sake Diana did *lament*, V. viii. 43. 6
 'What be you, wofull Dame, which thus *lament*, . . . VI. iv. 27. 8
 ruth it was to see him so *lament*: VI. v. 4. 6
 To see her sore *lament* VI. vii. 44. 9

Lament—Continued.

- Did laugh at those that did *lament* and plaine; . . . VI. viii. 21. 8
 she sought did but *lament* Her wretched life VI. x. 44. 3
 These eyes saw die, and dearely did *lament*; VI. xi. 31. 7
 teach the woods and waters to *lament* *Epith.* 10
Lamentable. Leave this *lamentable* plaint behinde: . . *Gn.* 635
 wring Her wretched hands in *lamentable* wise; . . . *T.M.* 170
 launch your hearts with *lamentable* wounds *T.M.* 375
 Ne sheddeth teares from *lamentable* eie; *Ti.* 163
 where shall I finde *lamentable* cryes, *Mut.* 411
 a *lamentable* lay Of great unkindnesse, *Col.* 164
 to tell her *lamentable* case, I. vi. 48. 8
 strove with flowres the *lamentable* beare, III. iv. 42. 5
 'O *lamentable* fall of famous towne! III. ix. 39. 2
 thereof made a *lamentable* lay, IV. viii. 4. 3
 the *lamentable* voice of one, That piteously complaind . IV. xii. 5. 2
 He can record the *lamentable* stowre, IV. xii. 19. 3
 tell with all the *lamentable* plight VI. iii. 41. 7
 Then thus began the *lamentable* Dame: VI. iv. 29. 1
 Which she beheld with *lamentable* eye, VI. viii. 3. 2
 My life will by his death have *lamentable* end, . . . VI. viii. 17. 9
Lamentation. pitious *lamentation* did make; *T.M.* 296
Lamented. By his disloyalty *lamented* sore, *Gn.* 202
 Of you, his mournfull Sisters, was *lamented*, *T.M.* 11
 much *lamented* his calamity, VI. viii. 3. 4
Lamenting. See Great-lamenting.
 For whom the Thracian king, *lamenting* sore, *Gn.* 401
 heavily *lamenting* from them went, *T.M.* 36
lamenting Love marreth the Musically, *U.F.* 12
Lamenting lowde my Daphnes Elegie, *D.* 509
 With hollow howling, and *lamenting* cry; I. ii. 23. 2
 As with *lamenting* eyes him selfe did lately vew, . . II. ii. 45. 9
Lamenting Sorrow did in darknes lye, II. vii. 22. 8
Lamenting his mishap and heavy plight; III. iv. 44. 2
Lamenting sore his sorrowfull sad tyne, V. i. 13. 8
 thy sire *lamenting* sore for thee, V. vii. 21. 8
 Which to her selfe *lamenting* loudly cryde, VI. iv. 26. 8
lamenting her unluckie strife, VI. viii. 48. 6
 She tooke him streight full pitiously *lamenting*, . . . *Epig.* iv. 41
 Let no *lamenting* cryes . . . Be heard *Epith.* 334
Laments. *Laments* the wound that death did launch, . . *S.C.* N. 139
 feeble Echo now *laments* *T.M.* 285
 With lowd *laments* her answered, *T.M.* 418
 He wept, and wayld, false *laments* helyde, III. x. 7. 7
 piteously complayning With loud *laments* VI. ii. 41. 3
Lamorack. after him Sir *Lamoracke* of yore, VI. xii. 39. 7
Lamp. Beautie, the burning *lamp* of heavens light, . . *Col.* 873
 Like Phoebus *lampe* throughout the world doth shine, . I. Pr. 4. 4
 faire Hesperus . . . Had spent his *lampe*, I. ii. 6. 7
 my light, and shining *lampe* of blis! I. iii. 27. 9
 'O lightsome day! the *lampe* of highest Jove, . . . I. vii. 23. 1
 sacred *lamp* in secret chamber hide, I. xii. 37. 7
 The faithfull light of that faire *lampe* II. vii. 1. 4
 a *lamp*, whose life does fade away, II. vii. 29. 7
 The drunken *lamp* down in the oyl did steepe, . . . III. ii. 47. 8
 Phoebus *Lamp* Bewrayed had the world III. x. 1. 1
 that same great glorious *lampe* of light, V. Pr. 7. 1
 Untill shee spide the *lampe* of lightsome day . . . V. vi. 17. 3
 leading th' ever-burning *lampe* astray, V. viii. 40. 7
 light then Phoebus *lampe* doth shine more cleare? . . V. xi. 62. 9
 the *lampe* of light Above the earth upreard VI. i. 31. 1
 therein to beare Nights burning *lamp*, VII. vi. 12. 3
 the worlds light-giving *lampe* *Epith.* 19
 glorious *lampe* of love! *Epith.* 288
lampe doth yett remaine Fresh burning *H.L.* 131
 Light of thy *lampe*; *H.B.* 59
 that faire *lampe*, from whose celestiall ray *H.B.* 99
 O most blessed Spirit! pure *lampe* of light, . . . *H.H.L.* 43
 O glorious Morning-Starre! O *Lampe* of Light! . . *H.H.L.* 170
 And that faire *lampe*, which useth to inflame . . . *H.H.B.* 274
Lamp-burning. the Sunne, with his *lamp-burning* light, . II. ix. 7. 5
Lamping. Emongst th' eternall spheres and *lamping* sky, . III. iii. 1. 3
 with stary light, Those *lamping* eyes will . . . look, . *Am.* i. 6
Lamps. Lightned with deadly *lamps* on everie post? . . *Gn.* 341
 shyning *lamps* in Joves high house were light; . . . I. v. 19. 2
 The everburning *lamps* from thence it braught, . . . I. vii. 18. 4
 Those glaring *lamps* were sett that made a dreadfull shade. I. xi. 14. 1
 In her faire eyes two living *lamps* did flame, . . . II. iii. 23. 1
 th' eternall *lamps* . . . were halfe yspent, III. i. 57. 6
 To light their blessed *lamps* in Joves eternall hous, . III. iv. 51. 9
 whose faire eyes, like *lamps* of quenched fire, . . . III. v. 29. 3
 two burning *lamps* shee set In silver sockets, . . . III. viii. 7. 1
 hevenly *lamps* were halfendeale ybrent; III. ix. 53. 6
 both adorn'd with *lamps* of flaming light; V. iii. 19. 4
 Few perling drops from her faire *lamps* of light; . . V. ix. 60. 7
 all the rest like lesser *lamps* did dim: VI. ix. 9. 5
 baseborne mynds such *lamps* regard the lesse, . . *H.L.* 173
 Adorn'd with thousand *lamps* of burning light, . . *H.H.L.* 59
Lancaster. to old *Lancaster* his name doth lend; . . . IV. xi. 39. 2
Lance. he forward gan advance . . . his charmed *lance*, . . I. iii. 25. 9
 with stiffe force shaking his mortall *lance*, I. iii. 14. 4
 shee lefte her percing *lance*, II. iii. 34. 4
 bore after him an heben *lance* And covered shield, . . II. viii. 17. 6
 within his flesh Did breake the *lance*, II. viii. 36. 7
 the length of all her *lance*; III. iv. 16. 7
 fortune all in equall *lance* doth sway, III. vii. 4. 4
 Braggadochio, with his bloody *lance*, III. viii. 18. 7
 that same knight, whom by his *lance* I read, . . . IV. vi. 7. 8
 oft adventring his steele-headed *lance*, IV. vi. 11. 3
 casting from her that enchanted *lance*, IV. vi. 14. 7

Lance—Continued.

all his lance in peeces shivered quite,	VI. vii. 8. 3
Lanced. See Out-lanced, Through-lanced.	
Lance's. Above a lances length him forth did heare,	VI. vii. 11. 3
Lances. dart at them their litle fierie lances;	H.B. 241
Land. See Faery-land, Inland, Mainland, Upland.	
bottomed yellow like the shining land,	Bel. x. 3
Both land and sea in roundnes had survey'd,	Ro. viii. 3
Atcheived the golden Fleece in Colchid land,	Ro. x. 2
Queen of land and sea her selfe she made,	Ro. xx. 11
When land and sea ye name,	Ro. xxvi. 11
naming Rome, ye land and sea comprize:	Ro. xxvi. 12
To be the primrose of all thy land;	S.C. F. 166
Long wandring up and downe the land,	S.C. Mar. 64
Ne of land, nor fee in sufferance,	S.C. May 106
Out of the land is fled away and gone,	Gn. 366
To follow Orpheus musieke through the land:	Gn. 452
all the rest doo rob of good and land,	Hub. 140
like a Lawyer, when he land would lett,	Hub. 866
part by land and part by water fed;	Hub. 1120
She seem'd still backe unto the land to looke,	Mui. 281
When as the land she saw no more appeare,	Mui. 286
Dauncing upon the waters lack to land,	Col. 214
land, our mother, us did leave,	Col. 226
beside a thousand moe at land;	Col. 261
land and sea my Cynthia doth deserve,	Col. 262
at length we land far off descryde:	Col. 265
I feard, least land we never should have eyde:	Col. 267
From thence another world of land we kend,	Col. 272
put us all ashore on Cynthias land,	Col. 289
'What land is that thou meant,	Col. 290
that same land much larger is then this,	Col. 296
if that land he there . . . as here,	Col. 304
much more . . . abound in that same land then this:	Col. 309
'Foordh on our voyage we by land did passe,	Col. 330
And, in so faire a land as may be redd,	Ded. Son. v. 5
Till that infernall feend . . . Forwasted all their land,	I. i. 5. 8
and ech to other yeadeth land,	I. ii. 15. 9
never in that land Face of fayre Lady she . . . did vew,	I. iii. 11. 7
plenty, which in all the land did grow:	I. iii. 18. 7
the thirsty land Dronke up his life;	I. iii. 20. 4
that by land and seas Have vovd you to defend,	I. iii. 29. 8
conquered now he lye on lowly land;	I. iii. 37. 7
A foggy mist had covered all the land;	I. iv. 36. 7
High reard their royall throne in Britans land,	I. x. 65. 4
with his largeness measured much land,	I. xi. 8. 3
It sweepeth all the land behind him farre,	I. xi. 11. 6
drowned all the land whereon he stood;	I. xi. 22. 5
before that cursed Dragon got that happy land,	I. xi. 29. 7
That at the land with stench and heven with horror choke,	I. xi. 44. 9
Vere the maine shete, and beare up with the land,	I. xii. 1. 3
That aged Syre, the Lord of all that land,	I. xii. 3. 2
Glad signe of victory and peace in all their land,	I. xii. 5. 9
To prove how many aeres he did spred of land,	I. xii. 11. 9
he already plighted his right hand . . . to another land,	I. xii. 26. 9
solemne feast proclaymd throughout the land,	I. xii. 40. 2
rode, Where we must land some of our passengers,	I. xii. 42. 3
happy land of Faery, Which I so much doe vaunt,	II. Pr. 1. 7
thine owne realmes in land of Faery,	II. Pr. 4. 8
mickle worship in his native land;	II. i. 6. 6
The cursed land where many wend amis,	II. i. 51. 8
Into the land that lay them faire before,	II. vi. 11. 8
It was a chosen plott of fertile land,	II. vi. 12. 1
whenas Guyon of that land had sight,	II. vi. 22. 5
Where gladsome Guyon sallied forth to land,	II. vi. 38. 5
The land which warlike Britons now possesse,	II. x. 5. 1
Into this land by chauce have driven bene;	II. x. 8. 5
They held this land,	II. x. 9. 1
This land invaded with like violence,	II. x. 15. 6
in his land he lately did appease,	II. x. 17. 4
monuments remaine, which yet that land envies,	II. x. 21. 9
taught the land from wearie yet to cease;	II. x. 25. 5
Nought els but treason from the first this land did foyle,	II. x. 48. 9
this land was tributarie made T' ambitious Rome,	II. x. 49. 6
gan the Hunnes and Piets invade this land,	II. x. 61. 6
got large portions of land,	II. x. 65. 6
The royall Ofspring of his native land,	II. x. 69. 2
fast the land behynd them fled away,	II. xi. 4. 6
all the land they under them did hyde;	II. xi. 5. 7
noblest borne of all in Britayne land;	II. xi. 30. 7
Ne ever land beheld, ne living wight,	II. xii. 2. 2
'Lo! I the land descry;	II. xii. 10. 8
not firme land, nor any certain wonne,	II. xii. 11. 4
From the departing land it launched light,	II. xii. 15. 8
The land to which their course they leveled;	II. xii. 34. 4
the faire land it selfe did playnly sheow,	II. xii. 37. 6
with her crooked keele the land she strooke:	II. xii. 38. 3
with the liquor stained all the land:	II. xii. 57. 5
By sea, by land, where so they may be mett,	III. ii. 7. 3
The Land to sea, and sea to maineland dry,	III. iii. 12. 3
He wonneth in the land of Fayeree,	III. iii. 26. 3
forreine Paynims which invade thy land,	III. iii. 27. 9
As was in all the land of Faery, or else where,	III. iv. 23. 9
high accopt through out all Elfin land,	III. v. 4. 6
safety fownd at sea which she fownd not at land,	III. vii. 27. 9
backe returning to the former land,	III. vii. 61. 5
to change The land for sea,	III. viii. 20. 5
Least worse on sea then us on land befell,	III. viii. 24. 5
To feteh from sea that ye at land lost late!	III. viii. 28. 4
Confonnds both land and seas,	III. ix. 15. 9

Land—Continued.

that is the bound Toward the land;	III. ix. 46. 4
To seeke her endlong both by sea and land,	III. x. 19. 5
upon the face of living land?	III. xi. 10. 4
fly Unto her rest in Plutoes griesly land;	IV. iii. 13. 3
they were left upon the land,	IV. iv. 21. 8
whyhome they have conquerd sea and land,	IV. vi. 31. 4
he was full light and nimble on the land,	IV. vii. 25. 9
all which there had hapned on the land,	IV. viii. 62. 9
of Lordship with both land and fee:	IV. ix. 13. 7
chiefe Of all her land and lordship during life,	IV. ix. 15. 8
afterward both sea and land possesit;	IV. xi. 18. 4
quail in conquest of that land of gold,	IV. xi. 22. 5
the plenteous Ouse came far from land,	IV. xi. 34. 1
betwixt Logris land And Albany:	IV. xi. 36. 6
fruitfull seede farre passeth those in land,	IV. xii. 1. 3
from the water to the land betooke his flight,	V. ii. 17. 9
to tread upon the land,	V. ii. 18. 4
Ereoch upon the land there under thee?	V. ii. 37. 5
part of my land hath washt away,	V. iv. 8. 3
though my land he first did winne away,	V. iv. 14. 6
what so about our land My brother here declared hath,	V. iv. 15. 2
Your brothers land the which the sea,	V. iv. 17. 3
So, Amidas, the land was yours first hight;	V. iv. 19. 8
her selfe upon the land She did prostrate,	V. vii. 7. 7
Unto the land of Amazons, as she was bent,	V. vii. 24. 9
like a stone it fell upon the land;	V. ix. 17. 8
With which high God had hlest her happie land,	V. ix. 30. 4
witnesse forth aright in forrain land,	V. ix. 37. 5
from forreine land where they did dwell,	V. x. 6. 3
By a strong Tyrant, who invaded has Her land,	V. x. 6. 9
brought that land to his subjection,	V. x. 9. 5
streight tooke his flight From that sad land,	V. x. 11. 4
Within the land where dwelt that Ladie sad;	V. x. 18. 2
from her native land Exiled her,	V. xi. 4. 6
ever, ere he saw the stroke to land,	V. xi. 7. 4
all the people, both of towne and land,	V. xi. 15. 5
their forhad to land, and footing did forstall,	V. xii. 4. 9
nathemore would they from land refraine:	V. xii. 5. 1
they lay scattred over all the land,	V. xii. 7. 8
as he backe returned from that land,	V. xii. 28. 1
In this delightfull land of Faery,	VI. Pr. 1. 2
Nor land nor fee for hyre of his good deede,	VI. i. 47. 2
away me to remove . . . Into some forreine land,	VI. i. 29. 8
adviz'd to send me . . . Into the land of Faerie,	VI. ii. 30. 5
she . . . sent me straight Into this land,	VI. ii. 30. 8
bold Sir Bruin, who is Lord Of all this land,	VI. iv. 29. 5
'So is my Lord now seiz'd of all the land,	VI. iv. 30. 1
all this land with endlesse losse to overflow,	VI. iv. 36. 9
all this land unto his foe shall fall,	VI. iv. 38. 3
Famous through all the land of Faerie:	VI. vii. 28. 3
to forray the land, or scoure the deepe,	VI. xi. 40. 5
like a fearful dog him followed through the land,	VI. xii. 36. 9
all his brethren borne in Britaine land;	VI. xii. 39. 8
rule both sea and land unto their will:	VII. vii. 3. 5
Where they shall have like heritage of land,	H.H.L. 200
As these are fairer then the land and seas?	H.H.L. 63
Landed. this fayre virgin wearie of her way Must landed bee,	I. xii. 1. 7
Land-herds. the fields in which dame Cynthia her landheards fed; Col. 277	
Landing. Him kept from landing at his wished will,	III. v. 20. 2
Landmark. Some land-marke seemd to bee,	II. xi. 35. 9
Land's. of this lands first conquest did devize,	II. ix. 59. 7
Which too-too true that lands in-dwellers since have found,	VII. vi. 55. 9
Lands. laboured lands to yield the timely eare,	S.C. O. 58
Of forreine lands, of people different,	Hub. 765
He had . . . fld far landes with glorie of his might:	I. vi. 20. 6
knight he understands To bene departed out of Eden landes,	II. i. 1. 5
Like two mad dogs they ran about the lands,	II. xi. 47. 2
shall their conquests through all lands extend,	III. iii. 23. 4
Searchinge all lands and each remotest part,	III. iv. 6. 7
who that was which chaced her along the lands,	III. vii. 46. 9
many perilles past in forreine landes,	III. ix. 41. 8
it a wonder of the world is song In forreine landes;	III. ix. 45. 8
High reared mounts, the lands about to vew;	IV. x. 24. 5
Else would the waters overflow the lands,	IV. x. 35. 5
The waters play, and pleasant lands appeare,	IV. x. 44. 8
being carried farre from forraine lands,	V. iv. 5. 5
Did equally bequeath his lands in fee,	V. iv. 7. 4
when Philtra saw my lands decay,	V. iv. 9. 6
the love of Lordship and of lands,	V. xii. 2. 3
Language. For other language had he none, nor speach,	VI. iv. 11. 6
Languages. The ladden of straunge languages in charge:	Col. 744
Languish. mourne for me that languish out my dayes,	D. 538
whose deepe wounded mind With love . . . did languish,	I. ii. 24. 9
joyd to see her lover languish and lament:	I. ix. 27. 9
languish, as the leafe fall from the tree,	III. ii. 39. 8
with entire Affection I doe languish and expire,	III. ii. 44. 5
With hatefull thoughts to languish and to pine,	III. xi. 1. 7
As blasted bloosme through heat doth languish,	IV. viii. 2. 9
did languish of some inward thought,	IV. xii. 25. 7
Did languish long in life-consuming smart,	VI. vii. 31. 3
For her did languish, and his deare life speed;	VI. ix. 10. 6
I languish, till he please My pining anguish to appease,	Epig. iv. 59
Languished. she languisht as the gathered floure;	Pet. vi. 9
pyn'd, and mourn'd, and languisht,	IV. xii. 19. 9
Languisheth. plight in which this Lady languisheth forlorne, VI. iii. 41. 8	
Languishing. Lo! where beyond he lyeth languishing,	III. i. 38. 1
had left them languishing twixt hope and feare,	III. vi. 13. 9
leave me to my former languishing?	III. xi. 24. 2
Long languishing there in unpittied paine,	IV. x. 13. 8

Languishing—Continued.

- Left a fayre Ladie languishing in payne: IV. xi. 1. 2
 Long languishing in double malady Am. l. 1
 they lye languishing like thralles forlorne, H.L. 136
Languishment. secret sorrow and sad languishment, T.M. 376
 Yet it is comfort in great languishment, Tl. 159
 But rather riddance from long languishment, D. 364
 heaven, first author of my languishment, IV. viii. 16. 5
 new languishment Of his old hurt, IV. xii. 23. 5
 'If that the cause of this your languishment VI. iv. 35. 1
 Which I have wasted in long languishment, Am. lx. 11
Langour. I in langour left there all alone, Tl. 644
 th' heavens with long langour pacified, D. 388
 all their fish with langour (*langour) did lament: Col. 28
 Let me not die in langour and long teares, I. i. 52. 7
 That he my captive langour (*langour) should redeeme: I. vii. 49. 2
 through langour of her late sweet toyle, II. xii. 78. 3
 through long langour and hart-burning breme, III. ii. 52. 4
 'Whiles thus thy Britons doe in langour pine, III. iii. 35. 1
 In wilfull langour and consuming smart, III. xii. 16. 8
 He left him there in langour to remaine, IV. vii. 47. 5
 Whereas that wofull man in langour did abide, IV. viii. 11. 9
 of the wound he yet in langour lyes, IV. xi. 5. 7
 In langour wastes his life: IV. xii. Arg.
 left his love . . . Faire Britomart in langour and unrest, V. viii. 3. 5
 here thus long now lie In pitous langour VI. vi. 6. 7
 al my dayes in pining langour (*langour) spend, Am. xxxvi. 3
 The inward langour (*langour) of my wounded hart, Am. l. 10
 Long-while alone in langour (*langour) to remaine, Am. lii. 8
Langorous. Whom late I left in langorous (*langorous)
 constraunt? II. i. 9. 7
Langours. heare the langours (*langours) of my too long
 dying, Col. 948
Lank. her lank loynes ngirt, and brests unhraste, III. vi. 18. 4
 flowed from her lank syde III. ix. 21. 5
Lansack. The sixth was Lansack, a redoubted Knight; V. iii. 5. 8
Lantern. lanterne unto late succeeding age, Tl. 170
Laomedia. Laomedia like the christall sheene; IV. xi. 51. 3
Laomedon. Such as Laomedon of Phoeux race did breed, II. xi. 19. 9
Lap. drove in Joves owne lap his eggs to lay; Van. iv. 10
 in the lap of soft delight Beene long time luld, T.M. 301
 in gathering Into her lap the children of the spring, Mui. 128
 so plenteouslie Her lap she filled had, Mui. 141
 Did poure into his Lemans lap so fast, I. i. 6. 7
 in his lap an heap of coine he told; I. iv. 27. 5
 in her lap a lovely habe did play His cruell sport, II. i. 40. 5
 filles with flowres fayre Floarea painted lap, II. ii. 6. 5
 In her rude heares sweet flowres themselves did lap, II. iii. 30. 8
 entrap The man most wary in her whelming top: II. iv. 17. 5
 That here in Ladies lap entombed art, II. v. 36. 3
 laying his head disarmed In her loose lap, II. vi. 14. 7
 nature them forth throws Out of her fruitfull lap; II. vi. 15. 5
 in his lap a masse of coyne he told, II. vii. 4. 7
 Whose sleepeie head she in her lap did soft dispose, II. xii. 76. 9
 As Ladies wont, in pleasures wanton lap, III. ii. 6. 7
 She bore before her lap a dolefull Squire, III. vii. 37. 6
 Downe in her lap she hid her face, III. viii. 32. 9
 in her lap did shed her idle draught, III. ix. 31. 3
 Did raie into her lap an honey dew; III. xi. 31. 4
 Out of her fruitfull lap abundant flowres; IV. x. 45. 2
 Even in the lap of Womanhood there sate, IV. x. 52. 3
 put before his lap a napron white, V. v. 20. 8
 on their mother Earths deare lap did lie, V. vii. 9. 2
 Then those which have bene dandled in the lap: VI. iv. 36. 6
 That other swayne . . . Lay in the lap of death, VI. vii. 17. 9
 throwing flowres out of her lap around: VII. vii. 34. 3
 Love lay sweetly slumbring All in his mothers lap; Epig. iv. 2
 Where thou doest sit in Venus lap above, H.L. 24
 Love, that had . . . securely slept In Venus lap, H.L. 62
Lapithae. Fought with the bloudie Lapithae at hord: Gn. 42
 the drunken fray, The which amongst the Lapithes befell; IV. i. 23. 2
 With the fierce Lapithes which did them dismay, VI. x. 13. 5
Lapped. lapped up her silken leaves most chayre, III. v. 51. 6
 Lapped in flowres and pretious spycery, III. vi. 46. 5
 Amongst loose Ladies lapped in delight: V. vi. 6. 8
Lapwing. Turn'd to a Lapwing, fowle them nphraydes, Gn. 405
Lard. full grosse and fat As fed with lard, VII. vii. 40. 2
Larded. with his nuts larded many swine: S.C. F. 110
Lare. See Lair.
Large. letting their sheepe runne at large, S.C. May 40
 stretch her selfe at large from East to West; S.C. O. 44
 make so large a flight; S.C. O. 86
 with libertie full large, Hub. 300
 (large breath in armes most needfull) Hub. 745
 Large streames of honnie and sweete Nectar flowe, T.M. 218
 Large streetes, brave houses, sacred sepulchers, Tl. 94
 spreading forth at large, Col. 111
 gives to their professors stipends large, Col. 746
 Noble Lord, . . . Through whose large bountie, Ded. Son. vii. 3
 full large of limbe and every joint He was, I. ii. 12. 8
 a large share it hewd out of the rest, I. xi. 18. 8
 Large floods of blood adowne their sides did raile; I. vi. 43. 7
 Large streames of blood . . . Forth gushed, I. viii. 10. 8
 flames of fire he threw forth from his large noethrill, I. xi. 22. 9
 Stretcht on the ground in monstrous large extent, I. xii. 9. 7
 The large discourse of roiall Princes state, I. xii. 14. 6
 made a large And open gash therein: II. v. 6. 4
 that wofull theame For to dilate at large, II. v. 37. 4
 a large purple streame adowne their giamheux falles, II. vi. 29. 9
 The rowme was large and wyde, II. vii. 43. 3

Large—Continued.

- a large lukewarme flood, Red as the Rose, II. viii. 39. 1
 the large leape which Debon did compell, II. x. 11. 2
 got large portions of land, II. x. 65. 6
 Full large he was of limbe, II. xi. 20. 7
 A large and spacions plaine, II. xii. 50. 2
 Large were his limbes, and terrible his looke, III. i. 17. 8
 for ye beene tall, And large of limbe, III. iii. 53. 7
 his large hountie rightly doth areed: III. iv. 59. 4
 a large streame of blood out of the wound did flow, III. v. 21. 9
 to stay to rest, or breath at large, III. vii. 23. 3
 has full large to live and spend at libertie, III. ix. 3. 9
 Of which he dealt large almes, as did befall: IV. iv. 32. 4
 Who all to her at large, as hapned, did relate, IV. vii. 34. 9
 promist large amends to make, IV. viii. 60. 6
 graunt more scope to me to walke at large, IV. viii. 61. 4
 told at large how that same errant Knight, IV. ix. 36. 1
 Large Lisanassa, and Pronaea sage, IV. xi. 50. 2
 Into a long large chamber, V. v. 21. 3
 he gan at large to her dilate The whole discourse, V. vi. 17. 1
 gave to them great living and large fee: V. vii. 43. 4
 Went up the hall, that was a large wyde room, V. ix. 23. 2
 dreadfull blowes with large dispence, V. xi. 45. 4
 Him thus describ'd; to be of stature large, VI. ii. 44. 6
 Of his large paines in her deliveraunce, VI. iii. 19. 4
 making way for death at large to walke; VI. xi. 16. 5
 Ceasse to molest the Moore to walke at large, VII. iv. 17. 8
 Bold Alteration pleades Large Evidence: VII. vii. Arg.
 That honour and large riches to me lent: Am. lxxiv. 8
 That we may raise a large posterity, Epith. 417
Largeley. With armes full strong and largely displayd, S.C. F. 104
 to give largely to the boxe refused, Hub. 1224
 yong toward yeares . . . Did largely promise, Mui. 29
 as I largely can report, III. ii. 12. 9
 largely overflow the fruitfull plaine, III. vii. 34. 4
Largeness. Beast . . . with his largeness measured much land, I. xi. 8. 3
 heavens . . . infinite in largeness and in height, H.H.B. 67
Larger. rise, and with a larger flight, Bel. vii. 5
 that same land much larger is then this, Col. 296
 when she list poure out her larger spright, I. x. 20. 1
 At length they came into a larger space, II. vii. 21. 1
Lark. I more delight then larke in Sommer dayes: S.C. Jun. 51
 our pypes, that shrill as lowde as Lorke; S.C. N. 71
 As Somers larke that with her song doth greet, As. 33
 Remounted up as light as chearefull Larke; I. i. 44. 7
 her lowd salutes the mounting larke, I. xi. 51. 9
 Sometimes she song as lowd as larke in ayre, II. vi. 3. 3
 Like darred Larke, not daring up to looke, VII. iv. 47. 5
 The merry Larke hir mattins sings alot; Epith. 80
Larumbell. His larumbell might lowd and wyde be hard, II. ix. 25. 7
Lascivious. mingled amongst loose Ladies and lascivious boyes, II. v. 28. 9
 Low his lascivious armes adown did creepe, II. xii. 61. 6
 Many faire Ladies and lascivious boyes, III. xii. 72. 8
 They sdeigned such lascivious disport, III. i. 40. 8
 Therewith to bind lascivious desire, IV. v. 4. 7
 Those villains view'd with loose lascivious sight, IV. viii. 43. 3
Lashed. whip . . . With which he forward lasht the laesy teme, I. iv. 36. 3
 He hewd, and lasht, and foynd, II. v. 9. 1
 strooke, and foynd, and lasht outrageously, II. viii. 47. 5
 He stroke, he soust, he foynd, he hewd, he lasht, IV. iii. 25. 6
 She hewd, she foynd, she lasht, she laid on every side, V. v. 6. 9
Lashing. lashing dreadfully at every part, IV. vi. 16. 6
Lass. See Bonnilass.
 'I love thilke lasse, (alas! why doe I love?) S.C. Ja. 61
 His dewlap as lythe as lasse of Kent: S.C. F. 74
 art thou of thy loved lasse forlorne? S.C. Ap. 4
 Nowe loves a lasse that all his love doth scorne, S.C. Ap. 11
 Didst underfong my lasse to wexe so light, S.C. Jun. 103
 tell the lasse, whose flowre is woxe a weede, S.C. Jun. 109
 left hys flocke to fetch a lasse, S.C. Jul. 147
 Yet should thilke lasse not from my thought, S.C. Au. 107
 Whether thee list thy loved lasse advaunce, S.C. N. 7
 The loser Lasse I cast to please no more; S.C. D. 119
 unto his loved lasse . . . him dolefully did heare, As. 147
 carol made to praise thy loved lasse, Col. 87
 'Nor of my love, nor of my lasse, Col. 88
 late he sung unto a scornfull lasse, Col. 419
 a lovely lasse, hight Lucida: Col. 456
 is he lincked to a lovely lasse, III. ix. 4. 4
 To have efort the love of that faire lasse, III. xii. 43. 8
 The faire Tindarid lasse, IV. xi. 19. 4
 And eke that Lady, his faire lovely lasse, VI. iii. 14. 4
 issue forth t' attach that scornfull lasse, VI. vii. 35. 5
 She was, to weete, that jolly Shepherds lasse, VI. x. 16. 1
 Yet was she certes but a cuntry lasse; VI. x. 25. 8
 Little for him to have one silly lasse; VI. xi. 12. 6
Lasses. See Shepherd-lasses.
 Our lovely Lasses, or bright shining Brides: Hub. 476
 their Lasses, which my luck envide, D. 142
 Environ'd with a girland . . . Of lovely Lasses; VI. ix. 8. 4
 all other cuntry Lasses farre did passe: VI. x. 25. 9
 Above all other Lasses heare the bell; VI. x. 26. 4
Lasses'. Young Astrophel, the rusticke Lasses love: As. 8
Lass's. hery with hymnes thy Lasses glove; S.C. F. 62
 to breed Compassion in a cuntry Lasses hart, As. Pr. 4
Last. See At last.
 at the last, and in short time, I spide, Pet. i. 10
 At last so faire a Ladie did I spie, Pet. vi. 1
 each thing at last . . . Doth passe away: Pet. v. 7
 bath tam'd herselfe at last; Ro. lii. 7

Last—Continued.

your *last* reliques marre Ro. vii. 11
 at *last*, there being then not living An Hercules Ro. x. 9
 Till at the *last* . . . be forth is horld; Ro. xx. 7
 At *last*, not able to beare so great weight, Ro. xx. 12
 brought forth in her *last* declining season, Jan. i. 7
 At *last* her solein silence she broke, S.C. May 213
 he has voued thy *last* confusion. S.C. May 220
 till my *last* sleepe Doe close mine eyes: S.C. An. 170
 sithence I sawe thy head *last*, S.C. S. 19
 Tho deemed I my spying would ever *laste*. S.C. D. 30
 when as at *last* he spide, Gn. 266
 so long as it did *last*? Gn. 332
 At *last* they chaunst to meet Hub. 227
 at the *last* they gan to be deseryed Hub. 345
 At *last* they chaunst to meete upon the way Hub. 581
 At *last* againe with him in travell joynd, Hub. 941
 Yet at the *last*, (so well he him applyde) Hub. 1014
 (for what thing can ever *last*?) Hub. 1176
 At *last* he found, where sleeping he did ly. Hub. 1320
 At *last* he came unto his mansion, Hub. 1349
 him at *last* the Lyon spide, Hub. 1375
 he at *last* laid forth on halefull beare. T.M. 162
 though at *last* by force I conquered were Ti. 113
 at *last* I heard a voyce, Ti. 579
 At *last*, when all his mourning melodie He ended Ti. 596
 Fainting at *last* through long infirmitie, Ti. 656
 At *last* me seem'd wing-footed Mercurie, Ti. 666
 with *last* duties of this broken verse, Ti. 678
 Vouchsafe this moniment of his *last* praise Ti. 682
 sad Clarion did at *last* decline Mu. 14
 breaking fourth at *last*, thus dearnelie plained: D. 196
 so shall our love for ever *last*. D. 291
 those *last* deadly accents, which like swords Did wound D. 297
 life I hate, because it will not *last*; D. 425
 At *last*, when paine his vitall powres had spent, As. 173
 At *last*, when as he piped had his fill, Col. 10
last not least, is Aetion, Col. 444
 Till Thestylis at *last* their silence brake, Col. 651
 To the *last* praises of this Faery Queene; Ded. Son. ii. 10
 lasie seemd, in being ever *last*, I. i. 6. 2
 At *last* resolving forward still to fare, I. i. 11. 1
 The which at *last* out of the wood them brought. I. i. 28. 6
 At *last*, dull wearines of former fight I. i. 55. 4
 At *last* faire Hesperus . . . Had spent his lampe, I. ii. 6. 6
 At *last* him chaunst to meete . . . A faithlesse Sarazin, I. ii. 12. 6
 at *last* it fitted is, I. ii. 19. 8
 'At *last* it chaunced this proud Sarazin I. ii. 25. 1
 they came at *last* Where grew two goodly trees, I. ii. 28. 2
 At *last* whcnas the dreadfull passion Was overpast, I. ii. 32. 1
 with pale and deadly hew, at *last* she up gan lift: I. ii. 45. 6
 At *last*, . . . Arose the virgin, I. iii. 8. 6
 till at *last* she has A damzel spyde, I. iii. 10. 7
 till at *last* they see A goodly building bravely garnished; I. iv. 2. 5
 Such one was Wrath, the *last* of this ungodly tire. I. iv. 35. 9
 'At *last*, when perils all I weened past, I. iv. 47. 1
 He lives that shall him pay his dewties *last*, I. iv. 49. 8
 At *last*, the golden Orientall gate . . . gan to open I. v. 2. 1
 At *last* forth comes that far renowned Queene: I. v. 5. 1
 At *last* the Paynim . . . cast his eye, I. v. 10. 1
 At *last* the trumpets Triumph sound on hie; I. v. 15. 6
 cryes. The *last* vaine helpe of womens great distresse, I. vi. 6. 3
 At *last* in privy wise I. vi. 32. 6
 In hope to bring her to her *last* decay. I. vi. 48. 7
 Till at the *last* he heard a dreadfull sound, I. vii. 7. 4
 At *last* . . . he does begin To rubb her temples, I. vii. 21. 4
 At *last* when life recover'd had the raine, I. vii. 24. 5
 At *last* when fervent sorrow slaked was, I. vii. 28. 1
 At *last* she chaunced . . . to meet A goodly knight, I. vii. 29. 1
 'At *last*, yled with far reported praise, I. vii. 46. 1
 'At *last*, . . . she him hetraid Unto his foe, I. vii. 51. 1
 as a Castle . . . At *last* downe falles; I. viii. 23. 5
 At *last*, . . . forth came An old man, I. viii. 30. 1
 At *last* he came unto an yron doore, I. viii. 37. 3
 will at *last* be wonne with battrie long, I. ix. 11. 3
 at *last*, these words seemd forth to shake; I. ix. 24. 9
 forst, at *last* he made through silence suddein breach. I. ix. 25. 9
 draw thy dayes forth to their *last* degree? I. ix. 46. 2
 At *last*, resolv'd to work his finall smart, I. ix. 51. 8
 Till he should die his *last*, that is, eternally. I. ix. 54. 9
 have mind of that *last* bitter throw; I. x. 41. 8
 from the first unto the *last* degree, I. x. 45. 7
 by her helpe the top at *last* he wonne. I. x. 47. 9
 deeds of armes must I at *last* be faine . . . to leave, I. x. 62. 5
 streightway on that *last* long voiage fare, I. x. 63. 4
 At *last*, whenas himselfe he gan to fynd, I. x. 68. 1
 At *last*, low stouping with unwelwy sway, I. xi. 18. 8
 struggling strong did him at *last* constraine I. xi. 19. 3
 At *last* she saw where he upstarted hrave I. xi. 34. 1
 His trusty sword he cald to his *last* aid, I. xi. 42. 2
 at *last* he forst him to untye One of his . . . feete, I. xi. 42. 8
 at *last*, whenas the direfull feend I. xi. 55. 5
 the *last* deadly smoke aloft did steeme, I. xii. 2. 4
 That signe of *last* outbreathed life I. xii. 2. 5
 From first to *last* in your late enterprise, I. xii. 17. 3
 At *last* his solemne silence thus he brake, I. xii. 29. 5
 they came at *last* Into a pleasant dale II. i. 24. 2
 At *last*, . . . They heard a ruefull voyce, II. i. 25. 5
 At *last* his mighty ghost gan deepe to grone, II. i. 42. 5
 at the *last* shee gan to breath out living aire. II. i. 43. 9

Last—Continued.

'Him su I sought; and so at *last* I fownd, II. i. 54. 1
 'At *last*, when fayling breath began to faint, II. ii. 8. 1
 As she bequeathd in her *last* testament; II. ii. 10. 6
 at *last* they to a Castle came, II. ii. 12. 6
 at the *last* . . . They gan abstaine II. ii. 28. 7
 At *last*, when lust of meat and drinke was ceast, II. ii. 39. 3
 Sith *last* I left that honorable place, II. ii. 44. 3
 At *last*, when they had markt the changed skyes, II. ii. 46. 8
 At *last* they heard a horne II. iii. 20. 7
 she at *last* him spying thus bespake: II. iii. 32. 6
 Seeing at *last* her selfe from daunger rid, II. iii. 36. 6
 heekned him, the *last* help she had left; II. iv. 13. 3
 Being at *last* recured, he gan inquire II. iv. 16. 7
 'At *last* such grace I found, II. iv. 21. 1
 She *last* should smart: II. iv. 31. 6
 at the *last* all breathlesse, weary, faint, II. v. 11. 2
 At *last* he was compeld to cry perforce, II. v. 23. 7
 O Atin! helpe to me *last* death to give, II. vi. 45. 5
 At *last* he came unto a gloomy glade, II. vii. 3. 1
 At *last* him to a little dore he brought, II. vii. 24. 5
 his life and . . . *last* Philosophy To the fayre Critias, II. vii. 52. 8
 to that shady delve him brought at *last*, II. viii. 4. 6
 At *last*, him turning to his charge behight, II. viii. 9. 6
 At *last* he spide where towards him did pace II. viii. 10. 1
 leave unto me thy knights *last* patronage, II. viii. 26. 9
 at *last*, when he advantage spyde, II. viii. 36. 2
 at the *last* them fond II. viii. 40. 8
 at *last* thus sayd; 'Traytour, what hast thou doen? II. viii. 46. 5
 At *last*, when as the Sarazin perceiv'd II. viii. 49. 1
 Those two the first and *last* proportions are; II. ix. 22. 3
 At *last* ripe age had him surrender II. x. 13. 8
 Yet he at *last*, II. x. 26. 8
 At *last*, resolv'd likewise to prove the rest, II. x. 31. 4
 Ne had they footing found at *last*, II. x. 48. 5
 At *last*, quite ravisht with delight II. x. 69. 1
 Him to succede therein, by his *last* will: II. x. 76. 5
 At *last* breake forth with furious unrest, II. xi. 32. 5
 At *last* them driven hath II. xii. 8. 9
 At *last* far off they many Islandes spy II. xii. 10. 6
 At *last* they in an Island did espy II. xii. 27. 5
 for your ruine at the *last* awayt, II. xii. 29. 4
 at *last* the weather gan to cleare, II. xii. 37. 5
 at *last* display That wanton Lady II. xii. 76. 7
 At *last*, as through an open plaine they yode, III. i. 4. 1
 At *last*, as nigh out of the wood she came, III. i. 20. 1
 at *last* she told her brieve, III. i. 53. 4
 At *last* the royall Mayd . . . did awake, III. i. 61. 7
 by ensample of the *last* dayes losse, III. i. 64. 6
 At *last*, the passion past, she thus him answered. III. ii. 5. 9
 yield the pray of love to lothsome death at *last*. III. ii. 17. 9
 her life at *last* must lincke in that same knot. III. ii. 23. 9
 at *last* she thus bespake. III. ii. 42. 9
 At *last* a little creeping sleepe Surprisd her senee: III. ii. 47. 6
 At *last* she her avise, III. iii. 6. 1
 his *last* fate him from thee take away; III. iii. 28. 7
 at the *last* . . . shall be forst to yield: III. iii. 31. 5
 Nor vengeance huge relent it selfe at *last*? III. iii. 43. 6
 At *last*, . . . to former hew Hee turnd III. iii. 50. 8
 At *last* the Nurse . . . Conceiv'd a bold devise, III. iii. 52. 1
 In the *last* field before Menevia, III. iii. 55. 3
 At *last* their wayes so fell, III. iii. 62. 6
 At *last* blow up some gentle gale of ease, III. iv. 10. 3
 at *last* The watry Southwinde, III. iv. 13. 3
 To bring her sonne unto his *last* decay. III. iv. 28. 5
 At *last* her wombe did fill With heavenly seed, III. iv. 41. 5
 At *last* they came unto a double way; III. iv. 46. 6
 At *last* of her far off he gained vew. III. iv. 48. 1
 at *last* He met a Dwarfie. III. v. 3. 2
 At *last*, through wrath and vengeance III. v. 21. 1
 the only *last* of three III. v. 24. 1
 at *last* his eies . . . He up gan lifte III. v. 34. 2
 where their Lady was arrived at the *last*. III. v. 37. 9
 he was forst at *last* To yield III. v. 48. 2
 At *last* she her bethought III. vi. 16. 3
 At *last* they both agreed her . . . not to awake III. vi. 27. 7
 at *last* perforce adowne did ly, III. vii. 3. 7
 came at *last* in weary wretched plight III. vii. 5. 7
 At *last*, turning her feare to foolish wrath, III. vii. 8. 1
 Softly at *last* he gan his mother aske, III. vii. 14. 1
 dismayd At that same *last* extremity III. vii. 25. 2
 At *last* in vaine was forst to turne his fight, III. vii. 28. 5
 at the *last* his fiercesnes gan abate, III. vii. 35. 3
 was as far at *last*, as when I first begon. III. vii. 59. 9
 At *last* when drencche with drowsinesse he woke, III. viii. 22. 1
 compeld at *last* To fly for succour III. ix. 11. 7
 At *last*, avizing right Her goodly personage III. ix. 23. 5
 at *last* she thus: 'O lamentable fall III. ix. 39. 1
 'At *last* in Latium he did arryve, III. ix. 42. 1
 'At *last* by fatall course they driven were III. ix. 49. 1
 At *last* when sorrow he saw hooted nought, III. x. 18. 6
 At *last* resolving, like a Pilgrim pore, III. x. 19. 1
 At *last* he thus; 'Thou clod of vilest elay, III. x. 31. 2
 At *last* with irkesom trouble she abrayd; III. x. 50. 1
 at the *last* he found a cave with entrance small. III. x. 57. 9
 she at *last* came to a fontaine sheare, III. xi. 7. 2
 At *last* forth breaking into bitter plaintes III. xi. 9. 1
 As if his dayes were come to their *last* reach: III. xi. 12. 5
 with proove of *last* extremity, III. xi. 18. 8
 At *last* she spyde at that rowmes upper end III. xi. 64. 6

Last—Continued.

saw both first and last,	III. xii. 27. 6
At last that mightie chaine,	III. xii. 37. 7
At last she came unto the place,	III. xii. 43. or. 1
at the last they spide Two armed Knights	IV. i. 17. 1
Unto his last confusion to bring,	IV. i. 30. 7
at the last they brake His slomber,	IV. i. 43. 8
so did at last forbear,	IV. i. 64. 9
'Last turne was mine, well proved to my paine;	IV. ii. 6. 4
both resolv'd the last extremities to prove,	IV. ii. 19. 9
they at last their wrothfull hands let fall,	IV. ii. 21. 8
when at last she had beheld her fill,	IV. ii. 49. 3
Sir Triamond at last full faint and feeble stood,	IV. iii. 28. 9
At last arriving by the listes side,	IV. iii. 46. 1
It chaunst Sir Satyrane his steed at last To stumble,	IV. iv. 30. 2
The last day came,	IV. iv. 37. 1
from the first he to the last endured,	IV. iv. 37. 6
For he last ended, having first begonne,	IV. v. 7. 5
to the last unconquer'd did appeare;	IV. v. 8. 7
For last is deemed best,	IV. v. 8. 8
At last, the most redoubted Britonnesse	IV. v. 13. 1
at last the gentle Amoret Likewise assayd	IV. v. 19. 2
At last to Braggadochio selfe alone She came	IV. v. 26. 8
he which was the last the first did farre excede,	IV. v. 36. 9
at last enquired The cause and end thereof,	IV. v. 38. 3
at the last his wearie sprite, oppress	IV. v. 43. 2
At last his lucklesse hand he heav'd on hie,	IV. vi. 18. 6
At last fell humbly downe upon his knee,	IV. vi. 22. 2
At last, through many vowes which forth he pour'd,	IV. vi. 41. 6
At last, when all her speeches she had spent,	IV. vi. 46. 1
at the last he did himselfe attaine,	IV. vii. 27. 6
At last, when long he follow'd had	IV. vii. 38. 1
out of all mens knowledge he was worne at last,	IV. vii. 41. 9
at the last, of all his woe Companion she became,	IV. viii. 5. 8
At last, when they were passed out of sight,	IV. viii. 36. 1
for his love him promist libertie at last,	IV. viii. 52. 9
over-ruld at last, he did to me agree,	IV. viii. 58. 9
at the last I spide within the same	IV. x. 11. 7
graunt that of my love at last I may not misse!"	IV. x. 47. 9
At last to Tryphon she for helpe did hie,	IV. xi. 6. 5
at last relenting, she to him was wed,	IV. xi. 8. 9
All which, long sundred, doe at last accord	IV. xi. 43. 7
all one at last become,	IV. xi. 43. 9
At last, when as no meanes he could invent,	IV. xii. 16. 1
Till they arrive at their last ruinous decay,	V. Pr. 6. 9
Some blisfull houres at last must needes appeare;	V. iii. 1. 4
at the last the trompets did proclame	V. iii. 7. 7
Her weary barke at last upon mine Isle did rest,	V. iv. 11. 9
when she saw at last that he ne would	V. iv. 30. 5
mongst the rest the fight did untill evening last,	V. iv. 43. 9
mindefull to pursue The last daies purpose	V. v. 1. 6
Weening at last to win advantage new;	V. v. 7. 2
At last, when long she struggled had in vaine,	V. v. 28. 6
my last bale to breed,	V. v. 29. 9
Looke up at last, and wake thy dulled spirit	V. v. 36. 8
though (unlike) they should for ever last,	V. v. 38. 8
His resolution was, both first and last,	V. v. 46. 8
he, at first or last, was trapt	V. vi. 1. 9
at last she spide One comming towards her	V. vi. 8. 1
To fight with him, and goodly die her last,	V. vi. 13. 3
Into the river, where he drunke his deadly last,	V. vi. 39. 9
through evill rest of this last night,	V. vii. 18. 7
At last proud Radigund Let drive at her	V. vii. 32. 1
At last when as to her owne Love she came,	V. vii. 38. 1
In hope to have her overhent at last,	V. viii. 4. 5
So long as in his steedes the flaming breath did last,	V. viii. 33. 9
At last from his victorious shield he drew The vaile,	V. viii. 37. 6
At last they have all overthrowne to ground	V. viii. 42. 4
till that at last Into a bird it chaung'd,	V. ix. 17. 4
yeelding the last honour to her wretched corse,	V. x. 4. 9
she did at last commit All to his hands,	V. x. 13. 1
Yet glad at last to make most base submission,	V. x. 27. 4
Yet at the last she will her owne cause right:	V. xi. 1. 6
till that he came at last Unto the Castle	V. xi. 3. 3
At last they came whereas that Ladie bode,	V. xi. 60. 1
Weening her lifes last howre then neare to bee,	V. xii. 11. 8
at the last He stroke him with Chrysaor	V. xii. 23. 1
at the last like to a purple lake	VI. i. 37. 7
the onely helpe now left them last	VI. iii. 12. 8
forth at last did breake	VI. iii. 34. 9
At last some fisher-barke doth neare behold,	VI. iv. 1. 4
the place, whereas he last Had left that couple	VI. iv. 9. 4
At last, about the setting of the Sunne,	VI. iv. 26. 1
at the last breake forth in his owne proper kynd,	VI. v. 1. 9
At last he up into the chamber came	VI. v. 30. 1
rising up at last in ghastly wize,	VI. vi. 32. 7
At last he met two knights to him unknowne,	VI. vii. 3. 6
at the last through dreary dolour die:	VI. vii. 31. 4
which when at last she saw,	VI. vii. 36. 6
at advantage him at last he tooke,	VI. vii. 48. 2
At last the caytive, after long discourse,	VI. viii. 14. 6
at last she thought Her selfe now past the perill	VI. viii. 32. 2
made her known to him at last:	VI. viii. 51. 8
sith I left him last Sewing the Blatant Beast;	VI. ix. 2. 2
last forth brought The fruite of joy and Blisse,	VI. ix. 45. 8
Next faire Aglaia, last Thalia merry;	VI. x. 22. 8
at the last unto his will he brought her;	VI. x. 38. 3
The joyes of love, if they should ever last	VI. xi. 1. 1
At last, when him she so importune saw,	VI. xi. 6. 1
At last when all the rest them offred were,	VI. xi. 14. 1

Last—Continued.

they to life recovered her at last:	VI. xi. 22. 6
At last, as there he romed up and downe,	VI. xi. 27. 1
needs mote she die at last,	VI. xi. 32. 2
he at last Began to mitigate his swelling sourse,	VI. xi. 34. 2
How he might save her life, if life did last;	VI. xi. 34. 5
faire bespoken with words, that he at last agreed,	VI. xi. 35. 9
So her unweath at last he did revive	VI. xi. 50. 8
She found at last, by very certaine signes	VI. xii. 20. 3
to the Clergy now was come at last;	VI. xii. 23. 3
At last, when as he found his force to shrinke	VI. xii. 34. 1
At last he bade her (with bold stedfastnesse)	VII. vi. 17. 7
'Last is the fire;	VII. vii. 24. 1
shew the last ensample of your pride;	Am. xxv. 6
A close intent at last to shew me grace:	Am. xxv. 10
That greater meede at last may turne to mee,	Am. xxv. 14
shine again, and looke on me at last,	Am. xxxiv. 11
She meanes at last to make her pitious spoyle,	Am. xli. 12
at last atcheye so sweet a rest;	Am. lxiii. 9
glorious spoyle, Gotten at last with labour	Am. lxix. 14
The third, my love, my lifes last ornament,	Am. lxxviii. 3
seeke each where, where last I sawe her face,	Am. lxxxvi. 13
So sorrow still doth seeme too long to last;	Am. lxxxvi. 13
For lo! the wished day is come at last,	Epith. 31
at last I see it gloome,	Epith. 285
That long daies labour doest at last defray,	Epith. 316
Fayre Venice, flower of the last worlds delight;	Com. Son. iv. 10
And last, the food of life, which now we have,	H.H.L. 194
Which in his last bequest he to us spake,	H.H.L. 207
And looke at last, how He taken was,	H.H.L. 239
And, last, that mightie shining christall wall,	H.H.B. 41
till to his perfect end Of purest beautie it at last ascend;	H.H.B. 47
till they at last arive To the most faire,	H.H.B. 76
And looke at last up to that Sovereain Light,	H.H.B. 295
Lasted, For wonder of the world, long in me lasted,	Ti. 118
In friendly sort that lasted but a while;	IV. ii. 29. 2
Lasting. See Long-Lasting.	
'Live they for ever through their lasting praise!	Gn. 617
O short pleasure, hought with lasting paine!	Ti. 526
Till I have told her praises lasting long;	Col. 49
Live, Lord, for ever in this lasting verse,	Ded. Son. xi. 13
crownd with lasting baies Of hevenlie blis	Ded. Son. xv. 4
Doe breede repentaunce late, and lasting infamy,	H. v. 13. 9
Enjoyd an heritage of lasting peace,	H. x. 25. 2
live in lasting blisse,	IV. x. 23. 5
No love so lasting then, that may endure long,	V. xii. 1. 9
which they may long possess with lasting happinesse,	Epith. 419
Seekes to enlarge his lasting progenie;	H.L. 105
Last-left. My last left comfort is my woes to weepe	I. vii. 39. 9
he that last left helpe away did take,	H. iv. 13. 4
Lastly. Lastly the squalid lakes of Tartarie,	Gn. 643
lastly, when the bodie list to pause,	Hub. 759
Lastly I saw an Arke of purest golde	Ti. 659
Lastly his shinie wings	Mui. 89
And lastly thrown themselves into these heavy stowres,	I. v. 51. 9
Thou have it lastly brought unto her Excellence,	III. iii. 4. 9
Vile Poverty; and, lastly, Death with infamy,	III. xii. 25. 9
lastly all that Castle quite he rased,	V. ii. 28. 1
lastly, to make prooffe of utmost shame,	V. viii. 22. 6
lastly, that no shame might wanting be,	V. viii. 23. 1
lastly Justice charged her with breach of lawes,	V. ix. 44. 9
lastly Griefe did plead,	V. ix. 45. 9
lastly, scattering Contagious poyson	VI. vi. 8. 7
lastly, in approovance of thy wrong,	VI. vi. 35. 1
lastly to despoyle of knightly hannerall,	VI. vii. 26. 9
Lastly, came Winter	VII. vii. 31. 1
lastly came cold February,	VII. vii. 43. 1
after all came Life, and lastly Death;	VII. vii. 46. 1
And lastly, how twixt robbers crucified,	H.H.L. 244
Latch. his basket did latch:	S.C. May 291
Latched. oft the pumies latched,	S.C. Mar. 93
Late. to the spring, that late devoured was,	Pet. v. 6
Thy mantle mard, wherein thou maskedst late,	S.C. Ja. 24
gan he repent his pryde to late;	S.C. F. 229
wander may thy flocke, early or late,	S.C. Jun. 11
Yode late on Pilgrimage	S.C. Jul. 182
the wrong which he had done of late,	Gn. 327
late in warres have spent my dearest blood,	Hub. 247
That art so leane and meagre waxen late,	Hub. 599
his late chayne his Liege unmeete esteemeth;	Hub. 628
Full of the feared sight which late they sawe,	Hub. 1110
What did of late chance happen to the Lyon stearne,	Hub. 1260
As one late in a trance,	Hub. 1325
Which late ye powred forth	T.M. 4
I late was wont to raine as Queene,	T.M. 179
ycerept of late Out of dredd darknes,	T.M. 188
Our pleasant Willy, ah! is dead of late:	T.M. 208
The sweete companions of the Muses late,	T.M. 404
that late posteritie Should know their names,	T.M. 441
no man that late him loved deare:	Ti. 193
The worlds late wonder, and the heavens new joy;	Ti. 303
rich spoyles, which late he did purchas	Ti. 654
morning faire may bring fowle evening late,	Mui. 219
the strife betweene them stirred late:	Mui. 309
griefe of folly late repented:	Mui. 348
the late love the which betwixt us past,	D. 289
They stopt his wound, (too late to stop it was!)	As. 145
That us, late dead, has made againe alive:	Col. 31
fortunes, which to thee befell In thy late voyage,	Col. 34
there is a new shepherd late up sprong,	Col. 416

Late—Continued.

late he sung unto a scornfull lasse	Col. 419
having leard repentance late,	Col. 674
As goodlie well ye shew'd in late assaies,	Ded. Son. x. 8
too late To wish you backe returne	I. i. 13. 2
that late vision which th' Enchaunter wrought,	I. iii. 3. 6
the hungry rage, which late him prickt,	I. iii. 7. 4
the late losse of her deare loved knight,	I. iii. 15. 6
many a woeful stowre For him she late endurd;	I. iii. 30. 6
Discoursing of her dreadfull late distresse,	I. iii. 32. 7
Bewraying him that didd of late destroy His eldest brother;	I. iv. 39. 3
the Paynim lay, . . . since his late luckesse fray,	I. v. 29. 5
As her outrageous foe had left her late;	I. vi. 9. 4
Danzell . . . does sitt, Late leard what harme	I. vi. 12. 4
Too late it was to Satyres to be told,	I. vi. 33. 5
Foreby a fontaine, where I late him lefte	I. vi. 39. 8
Then that thou hadst repented it too late?	I. vi. 47. 4
late repentance which shall long ayde:	I. vii. 23. 7
bloody mouthed with late cruell feast,	I. viii. 6. 5
who, swolne with blood of late, Came ramping forth	I. viii. 12. 4
with this unlucky eye I late beheld;	I. ix. 26. 8
'whom truely late did teach,	I. ix. 31. 3
of late Thy life . . . for death so oft did call;	I. ix. 45. 5
long enprisonment, . . . he endured in his late restraint,	I. x. 2. 5
she of late is lightned of her wombe,	I. x. 16. 5
made him pray both earely and eke late:	I. x. 26. 5
Charissa, late in child-bed brought,	I. x. 29. 7
why of late Didst thou behight me borne of English blood,	I. x. 64. 5
Since late she saw him fall	I. xi. 33. 9
doubted whether his late enemy It were,	I. xi. 35. 3
As if late fight had nought him damnifyde,	I. xi. 52. 7
dead now was their foe, which them forrayed late.	I. xii. 3. 9
Such proud luxurious pompe is swollen up but late.	I. xii. 14. 9
never gentle knight, as he of late,	I. xii. 16. 7
From first to last in your late enterprise,	I. xii. 17. 3
Thy life and honor late adventrest,	I. xii. 29. 8
treasons, which of late I know	I. xii. 33. 5
Which to late age were never mentioned.	II. Pr. 2. 5
Whom Princes late displeasure left in hands,	II. i. 1. 2
kingdom late ygoe;	II. i. 2. 7
'Deare Lady! . . . Whom late I left	II. i. 9. 7
Her, late forlorne and naked,	II. i. 22. 1
infamous faitour late befell Me for to meet,	II. i. 30. 3
him in Faery court he late avizd;	II. i. 31. 6
Of late most hard atchievment by you donne,	II. i. 32. 2
help never comes too late?	II. i. 44. 9
that faire Una late fowle outraged,	II. ii. 18. 2
strange knight arrived late,	II. ii. 19. 7
rowze as coming late from rest.	II. iii. 35. 9
Whom that mad man of life nigh late deprivd,	II. iv. 16. 3
Doe heede repentance late, and lasting infamy.'	II. v. 13. 9
to bee wroke Of his late wronges,	II. v. 21. 4
When late he saw his Lord in heavie plight	II. v. 25. 5
In which that many person late did fade.	II. v. 35. 5
Where sleeping late she lefte her other knight.	II. vi. 22. 4
when late he far'd in Phaedrias flitt barck	II. vi. 38. 8
sith of late He with Pyrochles sharp debatement made:	II. vi. 39. 1
Awaiting passage which him late did faile;	II. vi. 40. 7
Sith late with him I battell vaine would hoste;	II. vi. 50. 6
guyde, Late left beyond that Ydle lake,	II. vii. 2. 2
all the wealth late shewd by mee	II. vii. 38. 4
love avowd to other Lady late,	II. vii. 50. 7
of late With him in bloody armes	II. viii. 11. 8
those two Sarazins confounded late,	II. viii. 54. 8
Early and late it rong,	II. ix. 25. 9
being returned late From his fierce warres,	II. ix. 34. 7
ripe age had him surrender late His life,	II. x. 13. 8
The wretched man gan then avise too late,	II. x. 31. 1
that of Cambry king confirmed late,	II. x. 38. 5
all their Nephewes late; Even thrise eleven descents	II. x. 45. 7
gentle Alma, seeing it so late,	II. x. 77. 5
wilde Bores late round out of the brakes:	II. xi. 10. 5
The knight, yet wrothfull for his late disgrace,	II. xi. 34. 6
shivered ships, which had beene wrecked late,	II. xii. 7. 4
late Did ferry him over the Idle lake:	II. xii. 17. 1
through languour of her late sweet toyle,	II. xii. 78. 3
of the fayrest late, now made the fowlest place.	II. xii. 83. 9
one . . . That had a hog beene late,	II. xii. 86. 7
through long watch, and late daies weary toile,	III. i. 58. 8
Late foule dishonour and reprochfull spight,	III. ii. 8. 8
love hath gryde My feeble brest of late,	III. ii. 37. 9
Which the late world admires for wondrous monuments.	III. iii. 2. 9
for memory Of his late puissaunce,	III. iii. 29. 2
the Britons, late dismayd and weake,	III. iii. 36. 7
Late king, now captive; late lord, now forlorne;	III. iii. 42. 4
Will not long misery late mercy make,	III. iii. 43. 7
Late dayes ensample, which these eyes beheld:	III. iii. 55. 2
In th' evening late old Glauce thither led	III. iii. 59. 6
as Merlin them directed late:	III. iii. 62. 2
in late yeares so faire a blossome bare,	III. iv. 3. 7
Least afterwards it be too late to take thy flight.'	III. iv. 14. 9
findeth dew effect or soone or late;	III. iv. 27. 5
through late triall, on that wealthy Strond	III. iv. 29. 2
Ne of thy late life memory is lefte,	III. iv. 36. 8
deare wisdom bought too late!	III. iv. 37. 9
Whom late in chace of beauty excellent Shee lefte,	III. iv. 45. 5
terryfyde With some late perill	III. v. 3. 4
The want of his good Squire late lefte behinde,	III. v. 12. 4
late did drive Their brother to reproch	III. v. 16. 5
that fierce foster, which late fled away,	III. v. 18. 5

Late—Continued.

late Affrighted had the fairest Florimell,	III. v. 23. 1
whom late their ladies arrow ryv'd:	III. v. 37. 5
too late He had him scene,	III. vi. 14. 3
After late chace of their embrewed game,	III. vi. 17. 3
Her golden lockes, that late in tresses bright Embreaded were III. vi. 18. 6	III. vi. 18. 6
Sad Amaranthus, made a flowre but late,	III. vi. 45. 6
Pleasure, the daughter of Cupid and Psyche late.	III. vi. 50. 9
From Stygian shores where late it wandered:	III. vii. 14. 8
too late awaking,	III. vii. 19. 7
Where late he left the Beast he overcame,	III. vii. 61. 6
that wicked Hag, her hostesse late,	III. viii. 2. 1
by her curied art Late toorth she sent,	III. viii. 2. 6
Which Florimell had left behind her late;	III. viii. 9. 2
late mischance had her compeld to change The land for sea, III. viii. 20. 4	III. viii. 20. 4
To fetch from sea that ye at land lost late!	III. viii. 28. 4
yet trembling sith of late,	III. viii. 36. 4
To tell of Satyrane where I him left of late.	III. viii. 43. 9
the late ruine of proud Marinell,	III. viii. 46. 4
late entrance deare besought:	III. ix. 12. 4
entraunce late did not refuse.	III. ix. 18. 9
(being late returnd From slaughter of the Giants	III. ix. 22. 1
his late fall and fowle indignity,	III. ix. 25. 2
knightly worth which he too late did try,	III. ix. 25. 5
Her crased helth, her late recourse to rest,	III. ix. 26. 3
so fresh at morne, and fades at evening late?	III. ix. 39. 9
the strife, which late befell Betwixt us both unknowne.'	III. ix. 51. 8
his late fight with Britomart	III. x. 1. 7
Still when he mused on his late mischief,	III. x. 18. 3
late he fled from his too earnest foe:	III. x. 23. 3
the place Where late his treasure he entombd had;	III. x. 54. 2
From Limbo lake him late escaped sure would say.	III. x. 54. 9
Nor ward to waite at morne and evening late;	III. xi. 21. 4
as she had late forecast,	III. xii. 29. 8
He, glad of life, that lookt for death but late,	III. xii. 35. 8
put away remembrance of late teene;	III. xii. 40. 7
More easie issew now then entrance late	III. xii. 43. 1
the place, where late She left Sir Scudamour	III. xii. 43. or.1
Where late she left the pensive Scudamore	III. xii. 44. 2
Her body, late the prison of sad paine,	III. xii. 45. or.3
as I have done of late,	IV. Pr. 1. 4
Brought in that mask of love which late was showen;	IV. i. 3. 6
of late As fresh and fragrant as the floure-deluce	IV. i. 31. 6
Yet mindfull how he late by one was feld	IV. i. 34. 4
too late His manhood and his might I did assay,	IV. i. 35. 1
as I late adventured for your sake,	IV. i. 40. 3
But Paridell, that had too late a tryall	IV. ii. 6. 1
whom thousand late Misdoughted lost	IV. ii. 23. 6
That so their lives might be prolonged late:	IV. ii. 51. 3
that of late Twixt Cambell and Sir Triamond befell,	IV. iv. 2. 1
he yet was sore of his late luckesse fight.	IV. iv. 3. 9
Which Ferrau late from Braggadochio wonne:	IV. iv. 8. 2
in remembrance of his friends late harme,	IV. iv. 35. 2
Whose luckesse riders late were overthrowen;	IV. iv. 38. 7
that late weaker band of challengers relieved.	IV. iv. 46. 9
She through his late disguizement could him not descrie!	IV. v. 29. 9
full of wrath for that late stroke,	IV. vi. 23. 1
wearie limmes recur'd after late usage bad.	IV. vi. 39. 9
Where sorie Britomart had lost her late;	IV. vi. 47. 2
the place where late She left the gentle Squire	IV. vii. 35. 1
to this gentle Squire did happen late,	IV. viii. 1. 2
likewise late had lost her dearest love,	IV. viii. 3. 4
After late wearie toile	IV. viii. 9. 3
Like ghost late risen from his grave agryz'd,	IV. viii. 12. 7
those two Ladies late, Aemyllia and Anoret, ahode,	IV. viii. 19. 2
Through her late hurts, and through that haplesse wound	IV. viii. 19. 8
Her person, late in perill,	IV. ix. 18. 3
lost in Turneyment of late;	IV. ix. 24. 3
In that late Turney for the snowy maide;	IV. ix. 28. 7
being brought in daunger to relent too late.	IV. ix. 34. 9
them late had foyled in open turney,	IV. ix. 36. 2
this shield of love I late have wonne,	IV. x. 3. 2
Bearing the shield which I had conquerd late,	IV. x. 14. 2
me friended late In entrance,	IV. x. 57. 8
Rich Oranochy, though but knowne late;	IV. xi. 21. 7
river, where he late Had drenched them,	IV. xi. 38. 5
bailefull Ore, late stained with English blood,	IV. xi. 44. 5
It's late in death of daunger to advize,	IV. xii. 28. 6
all the ill which chaunst to me of late,	V. iv. 28. 7
a proud Amazon did late defy All the brave Knights	V. iv. 29. 5
To whom she bore most fervent love of late,	V. iv. 30. 3
Ne would I it have ween'd, had I not late it prievded.'	V. iv. 33. 9
In sort as ye have heard the same of late:	V. vi. 17. 3
till she revnge had wrought Of a late wrong	V. vi. 23. 8
His father Dolon had deviz'd of late	V. vi. 33. 8
Which late her folke had slaine,	V. vii. 25. 9
her late vile reproch though vaunted vaine,	V. vii. 34. 4
Him to refresh, and her late wounds to heale:	V. vii. 42. 2
Where righteous Artegal her late exyled;	V. ix. 2. 2
where late We did him leave,	V. ix. 2. 6
Well solast in that Souldans late delight,	V. ix. 3. 2
After her Noble husbands late decesse;	V. x. 11. 8
bad Deliver him his owne, ere yet too late,	V. xi. 3. 8
The whole occasion of his late misfare,	V. xi. 48. 7
Untill late mischief did upon me light,	V. xi. 49. 3
That hfoundie scutchin . . . have of late forbore,	V. xi. 54. 5
did late maintayne That Tyrants part	V. xii. 25. 5
Sir Artegal, return'd from his late quest,	V. xii. 38. 3
his late conquest which he gotten had;	VI. i. 4. 5
successes Which ye have had in your late enterprize.'	VI. i. 5. 2

Late—Continued.

Having late slaine her Seneschall in fight,	VI. i. 29. 8
feeling ill Of his late fall,	VI. i. 35. 5
comming forth yet full of late affray	VI. i. 44. 7
sith ye so courtous seemed late,	VI. ii. 27. 4
Upon the steed of her owne late dead knight;	VI. ii. 39. 8
By late ensample of that courtous deed	VI. iii. 2. 4
th' adventure of her late mischance;	VI. iii. 19. 2
adventures, which had . . . to him hefallen late.	VI. iii. 22. 6
that vile lozell which her late offended;	VI. iv. 10. 2
this land, late conquer'd by his sword	VI. iv. 29. 5
'In salvage forrest I him lost of late,	VI. v. 29. 1
wounded was Of that same Monster late,	VI. v. 31. 7
Which Turpine had unto her shewed late,	VI. v. 33. 3
her excluded late at night,	VI. v. 33. 8
for grievous paine Of their late woundes,	VI. v. 39. 8
shame For his late villanies.	VI. vi. Arg.
He of the Prince his life received late,	VI. vii. 2. 4
Backe to the place where Turpine late he lore;	VI. vii. 14. 2
Of all his mischiefe and late lucklesse smart;	VI. vii. 21. 3
Had for his food late gathered from the tree,	VI. vii. 24. 5
Whom late we left ryding upon an Asse,	VI. vii. 27. 8
Fell into wretched woes, which she repented late.	VI. viii. 2. 9
through his late lucklesse prise,	VI. viii. 25. 7
hath hene beaten late With stormes of fortune	VI. ix. 31. 4
all those Ladies, which thou sawest late,	VI. x. 21. 3
to present her with her labours late;	VI. x. 33. 7
Gan cry to them aloud to helpe her all too late.	VI. x. 34. 9
As if he did from some late daunger fly,	VI. xi. 27. 5
whose hart through feare was late fordonne,	VI. xi. 35. 5
Right well knew Coridon his owne late shepe,	VI. xi. 37. 6
when all the theeves did rest, After a late forray,	VI. xi. 42. 3
Having of late . . . Provided him a sword	VI. xi. 42. 5
with noyse of late upore,	VI. xi. 46. 1
He growen is so great and strong of late,	VI. xii. 40. 4
the love of some new Nymph, late scene,	VII. vii. 11. 6
Had hunted late the Libbard or the Bore,	VII. vii. 29. 8
he had been a fatting hogs of late,	VII. vii. 40. 3
is of late far out of order gone.	VII. vii. 51. 4
Retourne agayne, my forces late dismayd,	Am. xiv. 1
on me thou shinedst late in sadnesse,	Am. xxxix. 6
Comes forth afresh out of their late dismay,	Am. xl. 11
a young fawne, that late hath lost the hnd;	Am. lxxviii. 2
I seeke the fields with her late footing synd;	Am. lxxviii. 5
her howre with her late presence deekt;	Am. lxxviii. 6
his returne that seemes to linger late:	Am. lxxviii. 4
Yet never day so long, but late would passe.	Epith. 273
I feare my wits enfelched late.	H.L. 15
have left thee nought But late repentance	H.H.B. 293
late through all Spaine did thunder,	Proth. 147
Late-attempted. his leud lusts, and late attempted sin,	I. vi. 46. 3
Late-begulled. that good knight, his late beuyled guest:	I. ii. 11. 2
Late-betrothed. loth to leave her late betrothed make,	IV. vi. 42. 8
Late-born. For ransome leaving him the late-borne childre;	I. vi. 23. 6
Late-decayed. Till he recovered had his late decayed plight.	I. x. 2. 9
Late-devoured. gobhets raw, Of late devoured hodies	I. xi. 13. 4
Late-forbidden. He gan renew the late forbidden bains,	I. xii. 36. 7
Lately. He lately slue his dreadful foe	Gn. 648
Us to advise, which forth but lately moved,	Hub. 410
The Priests holosome counsell lately tought,	Hub. 553
'From royall Court I lately came	Hub. 607
woods, which he did lately fell,	Hub. 872
The beantie of the world hath lately wasted,	T.M. 248
our royall thrones, which lately stood	T.M. 313
Had lately built his hateful mansion;	Mui. 246
verse of nohlest shepheard lately dead	Col. 534
And lately shakt the Lusitanian soile.	Deed.Son.xiv.12
I, whether lately through her brightnes hlynd,	I. iii. 1. 5
that harlott she too lately knew,	I. iii. 25. 3
'I lately chaunst	I. ix. 27. 1
By that which lately hapned Una saw	I. x. 2. 1
as hitherward I lately travell'd,	I. xii. 31. 7
with lamenting eyes him selfe did lately vew.	II. ii. 45. 9
his good steed is lately from him gone;	II. iii. 3. 2
He lately heard that dying Lady grone,	II. iii. 3. 7
in his land he lately did appease,	II. x. 17. 4
by Maximian lately led away,	II. x. 62. 2
where they lately had Charm'd those wild-beasts	II. xii. 84. 4
those six, which lately with her fought,	III. i. 44. 1
whome hee lately brake . . . in victorious fight,	III. iii. 52. 7
he asked, whence he lately came,	III. v. 3. 6
I lately did depart From Faery court,	III. v. 4. 3
lately left the same, and tooke this way.	III. v. 4. 7
Where you him lately left, in Mars his hed:	III. vi. 24. 3
Fayre Psyche to him lately reconeyld,	III. vi. 50. 2
a ghost, that lately is reviv'd	III. vii. 14. 7
upon thy selfe hast lately ta'ne?	III. vii. 53. 3
lately did dispart Her bleeding brest,	III. xii. 38. 3
much the more by that he lately wrought,	IV. i. 8. 3
It lately so befell,	IV. ii. 25. 6
Hath lately caus'd to be proclaim'd each where	IV. ii. 26. 7
It was the same which lately Florimel had lost.	IV. iv. 15. 9
those Knights That lately turneyd	IV. v. 7. 2
in an open Turney lately held,	IV. vi. 6. 6
'For lately he my love hath from me reft,	IV. vi. 8. 1
By Braggadochio lately was redeemed;	IV. ix. 20. 7
which he had lately scene,	IV. xii. 26. 9
He lately tooke, and sithence kept as thrall.	IV. xii. 32. 5
(as ye lately mote remember well)	V. i. 3. 3
With Braggadochio, whom he lately met	V. iii. 10. 3

Lately—Continued.

having lately left that lovely payre,	V. iv. 3. 1
From deatnes dore at which he lately lay,	V. iv. 35. 2
Was lately broken by some fortune ill;	V. v. 15. 4
From which he lately had through reskew fled:	V. v. 18. 8
Whom from her Seneschall he lately freed,	VI. i. 47. 4
Since I him lately lost,	VI. v. 28. 9
So lowly had abuse, as ye did lately heare.	VI. vi. 17. 9
Through many woundes, which lately he in fight Received had,	VI. vi. 20. 8
lately sought his Lord for to displease:	VI. vi. 40. 4
an oaken plant which lately hee Rent by the root;	VI. vii. 24. 7
Backe to the furrow which I lately left.	VI. ix. 1. 2
I lately left a furrow, one or twayne, Unplough'd,	VI. ix. 1. 3
like that which lately she did vew.	VI. xi. 43. 9
Lately-bruised. their lately bruized parts to hring in plight.	III. ix. 19. 9
Lately-wrought. weetesle eke of lately wrought despight,	II. v. 36. 5
Late-maimed. my late maymed limbs lack wonted might.	Hub. 272
Late-miswanded. His late miswanded wayes now to re- measure right.	III. vii. 18. 9
Later. Their names shall of the later age be heard,	Ti. 348
Ne hene so much admir'd of later age.	Ded. Son. xiii. 6
when his later spring gins to avale,	I. i. 21. 5
of your later fight Ye all forwaried be;	I. i. 32. 5
later times thinges more unknowne shall show.	II. Pr. 3. 3
But other some, hy guifte of later grace,	II. ii. 6. 6
Least worse betide thee by some later chance.	II. iv. 36. 5
later ages pride, like corn-fed steed,	II. vii. 16. 6
Thou, that doest live in later times,	II. vii. 18. 4
But later day, Finding in it fit ports	II. x. 6. 7
Let later age that noble use envy,	III. i. 13. 8
Their ospring hath . . . later glory shent?	III. ix. 33. 9
The glory of the later world to spring,	III. ix. 44. 2
Our love shall live, and later life renew.	Am. lxxv. 14
Lo! one, whom later age hath brought to light,	Com. Son. iii. 9
Late-received. Through grievance of his late received wound,	IV. iv. 26. 8
Late-renewed. to prove his late-renewed might,	I. xi. 35. 5
Latest. "Alcyon! ah, my first and latest love!"	D. 263
Braies out her latest breath, and up her eies doth seele.	II. i. 38. 9
Late-succeeding. lanterns unto late succeeding age,	Ti. 170
Late-wounded. his late wounded wing unserviceable found.	I. xi. 25. 9
Latin. I chaunst to see Upon the Lotiae Coast	Bel. ² xiii. 4
that have honour of the Latine name,	Ro. xxii. 1
Ne yet of Lotine, ne of Greeke,	Hub. 386
Latinus. he with old Latinus was constrained To contract wedlock,	III. ix. 42. 4
with Latinus did the kingdom part;	III. ix. 43. 2
Latium. 'At last in Latium he did arryve,	III. ix. 42. 1
Latmlan. The Latmian shepherd once unto thee brought,	Epith. 350
Latona. The golden offspring of Latona pure,	Gn. 13
thy displeasure, O Latona faire!	Gn. 378
Latona travelling that way,	II. xii. 13. 4
Latona's. I will not match her with Latonaes seede,	S.C. Ap. 86
Latonaes daughter, cruell kynde, In vengement	IV. vii. 30. 5
Latonaes childrens wrath that all her issue wasted.	V. x. 7. 9
repayre, . . . unto Latonaes sonne After his chace	VI. ii. 25. 4
Latter. my yeare drawes to his latter terme,	S.C. D. 127
Lattice. Holding a lattis still before his face,	III. xii. 15. 8
Laud. loud advance her laud;	Epith. 145
Lauding. Louding and praying his renowned worth	V. xi. 33. 3
Laugh. there thou needs must learne to laugh, to lie,	Hub. 505
Yet would he laugh it out,	Hub. 703
pleased, And made to laugh,	Hub. 710
Might laugh at them, and scorne their shamefull sin,	Mui. 373
Ay wont to laugh when them I heard to cry,	I. ix. 10. 5
The fields . . . Did seeme to laugh on me,	I. ix. 12. 9
to do him laugh,	II. vi. 7. 6
To laugh at shaking of the leaves light	II. vi. 7. 7
The fields did laugh, the flowres did freshly spring,	II. vi. 24. 6
'Both foolish knights! I can but laugh at both,	IV. i. 47. 2
At which they all gan laugh full merrily:	IV. v. 10. 3
He lowly gan to laugh, and thus to jest;	IV. v. 15. 2
Thereat all Knights gan laugh, and Ladies lowre:	IV. v. 19. 1
Then would he laugh aloud, and gather great delight.	IV. vii. 26. 9
heavens laugh, and al the world shews joyous cheare.	IV. x. 44. 9
To laugh at me, and favour my pretence,	IV. x. 56. 4
Ladies can laugh at ladies, Knights at Knights,	V. iii. 39. 6
Did laugh at her that many did deride,	VI. vii. 32. 4
Did laugh at those that did lament and plaine;	VI. viii. 21. 8
Laden with fruits that made him laugh,	VII. vii. 30. 3
That I may laugh at her in equall sort,	Am. x. 13
laugh at her . . . As she doth laugh at me,	Am. x. 14
when I laugh, she mocks;	Am. liv. 11
when he saw me laugh, for shame His face . . . did flame,	Epig. iii. 4
could not chose but laugh at his fond game,	Epig. iv. 33
seemst to laugh atweene thy twinkling light,	Epith. 292
Love doest laugh and scorne At their complaints,	H.L. 134
Laughed. Sometimes she laugh, as merry as Pope Jone;	II. vi. 3. 4
Therewith she laugh,	II. vi. 23. 9
some laugh for joy;	II. ix. 35. 2
therewith lowly laugh:	II. xii. 15. 4
Withall she laugh'd, and she blusht withall,	II. xii. 68. 1
Jove laugh on Venus from his sovayne see,	III. vi. 2. 7
(Therewith full hartely laugh'd Satyrane.)	III. vii. 58. 5
Laugh at his foolish labour spent in waste,	III. x. 13. 4
as Dissemblance laugh on him,	III. xii. 15. 3
Some laugh for sport, some did for wonder shout,	IV. iii. 41. 8
Ne ever laugh, ne once shew'd countenance glad,	IV. viii. 2. 7
laugh so loud, that all his teeth wide hare	V. xi. 9. 7
At those calamity, . . . He laugh,	VI. iii. 34. 4
But laugh them out,	VI. iii. 36. 3

Laughed—Continued.
 how all creatures *laught* when her they spide . . . VII. vii. 34. 7
Laugheth. when the shining sunne *laugheth* once, . . . S.C. F. 37
Laughing. *laughing* lope to a tree; . . . S.C. Mar. 81
 Full of disport, still *laughing*, loosely light, . . . II. ii. 36. 2
 Some as the Rubine *laughing* sweetly red, . . . II. xii. 54. 8
 the boughes doe *laughing* blossoms heare, . . . III. vi. 42. 3
 (then *laughing* sayd The knight) . . . III. vii. 57. 5
 with Sardonian smyle *Laughing* on her, . . . V. ix. 12. 7
Laughing-game. Are now despizd, and made a *laughing game*. T.M. 294
Laughing-stock. *laughing stocke* of all that list to scorne; . T.M. 224
Laughorne Maiden . . . The *laughing stocke* of fortunes mockeries, I. vii. 43. 2
Laughs. *laughs* the songs that Colin Clout doth make. . . S.C. Ja. 66
 goes loose, and *laughs* at me. . . IV. xii. 11. 4
 when she complains, The more he *laughs*, . . . VI. vii. 44. 8
 mocketh all my paine, and *laughs* the more I mourn, . VI. viii. 24. 9
 She *laughs*, and hardens evermore her hart. . . Am. li. 12
Laughter. Delight, and *Laughter*, deekt in seemly sort. . T.M. 198
 all her wordes she drown'd with *laughter* vaine, . . II. vi. 6. 7
 blushing to her *laughter* gave more grace, And *laughter* to her
 blushing, . . . II. xii. 68. 2, 3
 bursting forth in *laughter*, . . . III. iii. 19. 2
 by his grenning *laughter* mote farre off he rad. . . IV. vii. 24. 9
 Mother of *laughter*, and welspring of blisse, . . IV. x. 47. 8
 breaking forth in *laughter*, . . . VII. vii. 46. 5
 when I waille, she turnes hir selfe to *laughter*. . . Am. xviii. 12
Launch. Laments the wound that death did *launch*. . S.C. N. 139
launch your hearts with lamentable wounds . . . T.M. 375
 he eftsoues gan *launch* his barke forthright. . . II. xi. 4. 4
 With which he went to *launch* the salvage hart. . VI. ii. 6. 7
 with a naked kinfe Readie to *launch* her brest, . VI. viii. 48. 9
 What hart can feele least touch of so sore *launch*, . H.H.L. 162
Launched. See Through-launched.
Launched his tbigth with so mischievous might, . . . As. 119
 he . . . *launched* his Lordly hart: . . . I. iii. 42. 8
 since my brest was *launched* with lovely dart. . I. iv. 46. 5
 wound That *launched* hatb my brest with bleeding smart. I. vii. 25. 7
 griefe, Which love bad *launched* with his deadly darts, . I. ix. 29. 3
 whose sides with cruell steele Through *launched*, . . II. i. 38. 7
 Forth *launched* quickly as she did desire, . . . II. vi. 20. 4
 From the departing laud it *launched* light, . . . II. xii. 15. 8
launched this wound wyde. . . III. ii. 37. 9
 His feeble hart wide *launched* with loves cruel wovnd. III. vi. 52. 9
 many wide woundes *launched* through his inner partes. III. xi. 44. 9
 being whylome *launched* with lovely dart, . . IV. vi. 40. 5
 with deadly wound My heart was *launched*, . . IV. x. 1. 8
 new *launched* with murdrous knife, . . . VI. v. 5. 4
 with the selfe same wound *Launched* through the arme, VI. xi. 19. 9
Launchedst. their lives thow *launchedst* long afore, . . IV. vii. 1. 8
Launching. sharply *launching* every inner part, . . H.H.L. 158
Laurel. faire greene *Laurel* wither'd up and dide. . . Bel.¹ vii. 14
 head with *Laurell* garnisht was about. . . Bel.² ix. 12
 While on this *Laurell* fixed was mine eie, . . . Pet. iii. 8
Laurell, th' ornament of Phoebus toyle. . . Gn. 672
 The *Laurell*, meed of mightie Conquerours . . I. i. 9. 1
 her face did with a *Laurell* shade. . . III. x. 44. 3
 in his hand a branch of *laurell* bore, . . . III. xii. 37. 9
Laurel-bough. His head was garnisht with the *Laurel bow*. Bel.¹ vii. 12
Laurel-boughs. at his feet their *laurell boughes* did throw. I. xii. 6. 4
Laurel-branch. faire greene *Laurell branch* did quite decay. Bel.² ix. 14
Laurel-branches. now they *laurell branches* bore in hand, . I. xii. 5. 8
Laurel-garland. with *laurell girtland* round. . . II. iii. 38. 9
Laurel-garlands. Like virgin Queenes, with *laurell garlands*
 round . . . T.M. 309
 Both thow the *laurell girtlands* to the victor dew. . . I. v. 5. 9
Laurel-leaf. The *laurel-leafe*, which you this day doe weare, . Am. xxviii. 1
Laurels. Planted with mittle trees and *laurells* greene, . III. v. 40. 2
Laurel-tree. the fresh and lustie *Laurell (Laurel^p) tree*, . . Pet. iii. 2
 Did her transforme into a *laurell-tree*. . . Am. xxviii. 12
Laurel-trees. sett With shady *Laurell trees*, . . . II. xii. 63. 2
Lavender. The wholesome Saugle, and *Lavender* still gray, . Mu.¹ 187
Laver. The which into an ample *laver* fell, . . . II. xii. 62. 3
Lavish. See Love-lavish.
 Let powre in *lavish* cups . . . S.C. O. 105
lavish Nature, in her best attire, . . . Mu.¹ 163
 which her *lavish* lovers to her gave. . . I. ii. 13. 6
 Accourting each her friend with *lavish* fest: . . II. ii. 16. 5
 of her love too *lavish*: . . . II. ii. 36. 9
 In daintie deliees, and *lavish* joyes, . . . II. v. 28. 6
 made there to abound with *lavish* affluence. . . II. xii. 42. 9
Lavishly. like a pompous bride . . . too *lavishly* adorne, . II. xii. 50. 8
 So *lavishly* enrich with Natures treasure, . . IV. x. 23. 3
Lavishness. spent with pride and *lavishnesse*, . . . II. vii. 12. 4
Law. ne by the *law* of Nature, . . . Hub. 145
 keepe this as a *lawe*: . . . Hub. 1054
 Ne would his looser life he tide to *law*, . . . I. iv. 26. 3
 Theseus condemned to endless slouth by *law*; . . I. v. 35. 8
 by *law* of that proud Tyrannesse, . . . I. v. 46. 6
 his behest they feared as a tyrans *law*. . . I. vi. 26. 9
 Is not his *lawe*, Let every sinner die; . . . I. ix. 47. 5
 By righteous sentence of th' Almighty *law*. . . I. ix. 50. 4
 as a *law* for ever should endure: . . . II. ii. 32. 8
 thou broken hast The *law* of armes. . . II. viii. 31. 7
 feele the *law* the which thou hast defast? . . II. viii. 31. 9
 he, now subject to the victours *law*, . . . II. viii. 59. 5
 She hath ordain'd this *law*, which we approve, . III. i. 26. 6
 by her owne *law* to your lot doth light, . . III. i. 30. 4
 Hath me subjected to loves cruell *law*: . . III. ii. 38. 5
 all that lives is subject to that *law*; . . III. vi. 40. 8
 Gainst natures *law* and good behaviour; . . III. vii. 49. 2

Law—Continued.
 in martiall law And deedes of armes . . . III. vii. 52. 3
 t' obay her servaunts *law*. . . III. xi. 39. 9
 eke unto her lookes a *law* she made, . . IV. ii. 36. 6
 each unto his lust did make a *lawe*, . . IV. viii. 30. 8
 to his *law* compels all creatures to obay. . IV. x. 42. 9
 According to the custome of their *law*: . . V. ii. 11. 7
 Tyrants, that make men subject to their *law*, . . V. ii. 38. 6
 By *law* of armes there neede ones right to trie, . . V. iii. 32. 2
 if I vanquishe him, be shall obay My *law*, . . V. iv. 49. 3
 There bound t' obay that Amazons proud *law*, . V. v. 22. 3
 Chiefly by him whose life her *law* doth hynd, . V. v. 41. 7
 Give him more labour, and with streighter *law*, . V. v. 50. 3
 To breake all bonds of *law* and rules of right: . V. viii. 29. 5
 scor'd all former *law*: . . V. viii. 41. 4
 adjudg'd so by *law*; . . V. ix. 25. 3
 then the *Law* of Nations gainst her rose, . . V. ix. 44. 3
 'loth were I to have broken The *law* of armes: . VI. ii. 7. 7
 So judgement past, as is by *law* ordayned. . VI. vii. 36. 5
 Cryde mercie, to abate the extremite of *law*. . VI. vii. 36. 9
 against all reason and all *law*, . . VI. viii. 6. 4
 were no *law* in love, . . His kingdome would continue
 but a while. . . VI. viii. 23. 3
 Unto his lust, and make his will his *law*, . . VI. xi. 6. 3
 Unrighteous Lord of Love, what *law* is this, . . Am. x. 1
Lawful. looser thoughts to *lawfull* bounds withdraw; . IV. v. 33. 7
 Unless the heavens them lift to *lawfull* sovraintie. . V. v. 29. 9
 did rebell gainst *lawfull* government; . . V. xii. 26. 8
Lawless. to restraine The lust of *lawlesse* youth . . S.C. O. 22
 raging spoile of *lawlesse* victors will? . . I. iii. 43. 2
 otherwise His life he led in *lawlesse* riotise, . I. iv. 20. 5
 From *lawlesse* lust . . . Payre Una is releast: . I. v. Arg.
 all to *lawlesse* lust encouraged . . . II. ii. 18. 5
lawlesse lustes, corrupt envyes, . . . II. xi. 8. 8
 Unto abuse of *lawlesse* lust was lent, . . IV. viii. 32. 3
lawlesse lust to rule with reasons lore; . . IV. ix. 19. 4
 Which *lawlesse* men had formerly fordonne: . V. i. 2. 4
 Fro me reft mine away by *lawlesse* might, . . V. i. 17. 8
 Which *lawlesse* multitude him comring too . . V. ii. 52. 1
 Gainst tortious powre and *lawlesse* regiment, . V. viii. 30. 7
 Purchast through *lawlesse* powre and tortious wrong . V. viii. 51. 6
 sought with *lawlesse* powre him to oppresse, . V. xi. 44. 4
 In execution of her *lawlesse* doome . . VI. i. 16. 3
 A *lawlesse* people, Brigants hight of yore, . . VI. x. 39. 3
 made unfit to serve his *lawlesse* mindes behest. . VI. xi. 7. 9
Lawlessness. *lawlesnes* rainging with riotize; . . Hub. 1319
Lawns. Faire *lawnds*, to take the sunne in season dew; . IV. x. 24. 2
Laws. breach of *lawes* to privie ferme did let: . . Hub. 1169
 The sacred *lawes* therein they wont expresse, . . T.M. 561
 Ne ruld her Realme with *lawes*, but pollicie, . . I. iv. 12. 7
 T' observe the sacred *lawes* of armes. . . I. v. 4. 9
 Emongst wild beastes and woods, from *lawes* of men exile. I. vi. 23. 9
 If ever he transgrest the fatall Stygian *lawes*. . II. vii. 27. 9
 Of *lawes*, of judgements, and of decretals, . . II. ix. 53. 7
 Then made he sacred *lawes*, . . II. x. 39. 1
 Those yet of her be Mertian *lawes* both nam'd and thought. II. x. 42. 9
 Can coyne straight *lawes* to curb their liberty: . III. ii. 2. 6
 what prescribed were by *lawes* of chevalrie. . . V. vii. 28. 9
 High Gods behest, and powre of holy *lawes*; . . V. ix. 44. 6
 lastly Justice charged her with breach of *lawes*. . V. ix. 44. 9
 now he hath new *lawes* and orders new Impos'd on it . . V. x. 27. 6
lawes of men, that common-weales containe, . . V. xii. 1. 4
 Ne shee the *lawes* of Nature onely brake, . . VII. vi. 6. 1
 vertue . . . giveth *lawes* alone, . . . Epith. 195
 The *lawes* of wedlock still dost patronize; . . Epith. 391
Lawyer. like a *Lawyer*, when he land would lett, . . Hub. 866
Lawyers. studious *Lawyers* have their bowers, . . Proth. 134
Lay. See Lea, Love-lay, Overlay.
 there *lay* . . . foure great Lions of golde. . . Bel.¹ iii. 9
 Strake on a rock, that under water *lay*, . . Pet. ii. 9
 An hundred vanquisht Kings under her *lay*, . . Bel.² xv. 9
 outstretched *lay*, In monstrous length, . . Van. iii. 2
 drove in Joves owne lap his eggs to *lay*; . . Van. iv. 10
 fiercely the good man at him did *laye*. . . S.C. F. 214
 will I singe his *laye* Of fayre Elisa. . . S.C. Ap. 33
 Which once he made as by a spring he *laye*, . . S.C. Ap. 35
 live ylike as men of the *laye*. . . S.C. May 76
layen her faults the world before, . . S.C. May 169
 Then listneth ech unto my heavy *laye*, . . S.C. Au. 149
layen baytes to beguile her brother; . . S.C. S. 39
 To take his owne where ever it *laye*? . . S.C. S. 209
 Ystabled hath his steedes in lowlye *laye*, . . S.C. N. 15
 Into thick shadowes, there themselves to *lay*. . . Gn. 168
 This Shepherds flocke *Lay* everie where, . . Gn. 234
 murdred troupes upon great heapes to *lay*. . . Gn. 409
 with like lovely *lay* The Queene of hell to move . . Gn. 461
 Where *lay* the ships which they did seeke to burne. . Gn. 512
 We are but charg'd to *lay* the meate before: . . Hub. 435
 The Lyon sleeping *lay* in secret shade, . . Hub. 952
 when his Syre with Alcumena *lay*. . . Hub. 1299
 The wicked weed, which there the Foxe did *lay*, . . Hub. 1321
 Can rightfully aread so dolefull *lay*. . . T.M. 52
 upon his lips to *late* The sacred sod, . . Ti. 195
 low in ashes *lay*, . . . Ti. 502
 these Beares *lay* sleeping sound, . . . Ti. 579
 Therein a goodly Virgine sleeping *lay*; . . Ti. 636
 lurking closely, in awayne now *lay*, . . Mu.¹ 247
Lay lurking covertly him to surprize; . . Mu.¹ 386
 So *lay* she downe, as if to sleepe she went, . . D. 256
 Where as the lucklesse boy yet bleeding *lay*; . . As. 142

Lay—Continued.

Yet bleeding <i>lay</i> , and yet would still have bled,	As. 143
Clorinda . . . began this dolefull <i>lay</i>	As. 214
after Tityrus first sung his <i>lay</i> ,	Col. 2
some hymne, or morall <i>laie</i> ,	Col. 86
Record to us that lovely <i>lay</i> againe:	Col. 97
'Now by my life this was a mery <i>lay</i> ,	Col. 157
a lamentable <i>lay</i> Of great unkindnesse,	Col. 164
Religion hath <i>lay</i> powre to rest upon her,	Col. 322
<i>Lay</i> forth . . . The antique rolles, which there lye hidden	I. Pr. 2. 3
<i>Lay</i> now thy deadly Heben howe apart,	I. Pr. 3. 5
as she <i>lay</i> upon the durtie ground,	I. i. 15. 1
downe did <i>lay</i> His heavie head,	I. i. 44. 3
comming where the knight in slomber <i>lay</i> ,	I. i. 47. 2
Then seemed him his Lady by him <i>lay</i> ,	I. i. 47. 7
Long after <i>lay</i> he musing at her mood,	I. i. 55. 1
on the grasse her dainty limbs did <i>lay</i>	I. iii. 4. 3
As if her life upon the wager <i>lay</i> ;	I. iii. 12. 2
He answered nought, but in a trauince still <i>lay</i> ,	I. iii. 39. 6
Like loathsome lazars, by the hedges <i>lay</i>	I. iv. 3. 6
in his bosome secretly there <i>lay</i> An hatefull Snake,	I. iv. 31. 3
underneath their feet, all scattered <i>lay</i> Dead skulls	I. iv. 36. 8
Who all that while <i>lay</i> bid in secret shade.	I. v. 15. 4
knight . . . <i>Lay</i> cover'd with inchaunted cloud	I. v. 19. 6
Unto the place whereas the Paynim <i>lay</i> ,	I. v. 29. 2
So <i>lay</i> him in her charett,	I. v. 29. 9
dreadfull Cerberus His three deformed heads did <i>lay</i> along,	I. v. 34. 2
His cunning hand gan to his wounds to <i>lay</i> ,	I. v. 44. 2
in a dungeon deepe huge numbers <i>lay</i>	I. v. 45. 8
most of all, which in that dungeon <i>lay</i> ,	I. v. 51. 5
many corse . . . <i>lay</i> Without remorse	I. v. 53. 3
rocks . . . That <i>lay</i> in waite her wrack for to bewaile,	I. vi. 1. 3
Their frowning foreheads, . . . all asyde doe <i>lay</i> ;	I. vi. 11. 6
all his senses stound that still he <i>lay</i> full low.	I. vii. 12. 9
love fresh coes unto her fire did <i>lay</i> ;	I. vii. 27. 5
headlesse his unweldy bodie <i>lay</i> ,	I. viii. 24. 3
she it is, that did my Lord . . . deepe in dungeon <i>lay</i> ,	I. viii. 28. 7
Love! <i>lay</i> down thy bow, the whiles I may respire.	I. ix. 8. 9
Her daintie limbes full softly downe did <i>lay</i> :	I. ix. 13. 8
there <i>lay</i> upon the grasse A dreary corse,	I. ix. 36. 4
Upon her arme a silver anchor <i>lay</i> ,	I. x. 14. 6
The man that . . . <i>lay</i> at deathea dore.	I. x. 27. 9
those in point of death which <i>lay</i> ;	I. x. 41. 2
forst him <i>lay</i> his hevenly thoughts aside;	I. x. 49. 3
learned Ladies . . . make full many a lovely <i>lay</i>	I. x. 54. 9
he <i>lay</i> upon the sunny side Of a great hill,	I. xi. 4. 5
Fayre Goddess, <i>lay</i> that furious fitt asyde,	I. xi. 7. 1
ne once adowne would <i>lay</i> Her dainty limbs	I. xi. 32. 7
the well, wherein he drenched <i>lay</i> :	I. xi. 34. 2
<i>lay</i> , as in a dreame of deepe delight,	I. xi. 50. 4
like an heaped mountaine <i>lay</i>	I. xi. 54. 9
song In well attuned notes a joyous <i>lay</i> ,	I. xii. 7. 4
they came where that dead Dragon <i>lay</i> ,	I. xii. 9. 6
Still as he went he crattie stales did <i>lay</i> ,	II. i. 4. 1
Into a pleasant dale that lowly <i>lay</i>	II. i. 24. 3
With percing shriekes and many a dolefull <i>lay</i> ;	II. i. 35. 8
where that sad pourtraict Of death and dolour <i>lay</i> ,	II. i. 39. 4
Beside a bubbling fountaine low she <i>lay</i> ,	II. i. 40. 2
They <i>lay</i> therein their corsees tenderly,	II. i. 60. 5
this misseeming discord meekely <i>lay</i> aside.'	II. ii. 31. 9
in the bush he <i>lay</i> ,	II. iii. 43. 5
His mighty hands did on the madman <i>lay</i> ,	II. iv. 6. 4
overthrew him selfe unawares, and lower <i>lay</i> :	II. iv. 8. 9
To lull him soft asleepe that by it <i>lay</i> :	II. v. 30. 4
Into the land that <i>lay</i> them faire before,	II. vi. 11. 8
*with a loud <i>lay</i> she thus him sweetly charm'd.	II. vi. 14. 9
Such as he saw she gan him <i>lay</i> before,	II. vi. 24. 4
round about him <i>lay</i> on every side	II. vii. 5. 1
All these before the gates of Pluto <i>lay</i> ,	II. vii. 24. 1
drenched <i>lay</i> full deepe under the Garden side,	II. vii. 57. 9
Where Guyon <i>lay</i> in trauince;	II. viii. 3. 6
some relish of that hevenly <i>lay</i>	II. x. 3. 6
all along the Southerne sea-coast <i>lay</i>	II. x. 6. 4
<i>lay</i> strong siege about it far and wyde.	II. xi. 5. 5
Did <i>lay</i> strong siege	II. xi. 9. 2
Against that Castle restlesse siege did <i>lay</i> ,	II. xi. 14. 2
Thereby there <i>lay</i> An huge great stone,	II. xi. 35. 6
He soone in vomit up againe doth <i>lay</i> ,	II. xii. 3. 7
some one did chaunt this lovely <i>lay</i> :	II. xii. 74. 1
Their diverse notes 't attune unto his <i>lay</i> ,	II. xii. 76. 2
As <i>lay</i> her journey, through that perous Pace,	III. i. 19. 7
her soft arme <i>lay</i> underneath his hed,	III. i. 36. 3
doth the charmed Snake in slomber <i>lay</i>	III. ii. 15. 6
dischord ofte in Musick makes the sweeter <i>lay</i> —	III. ii. 15. 9
<i>Lay</i> hidden in the bottome of the pot.	III. ii. 26. 5
mortal men their weary cares Do <i>lay</i> away,	III. ii. 32. 2
standing high aloft low <i>lay</i> thine eare,	III. iii. 9. 1
Whiles thus he <i>lay</i> in deadly stonishment,	III. iv. 19. 1
Was taken with her love, and by her closely <i>lay</i>	III. iv. 19. 9
<i>lay</i> as in a swowne,	III. iv. 30. 6
he <i>lay</i> wallowd all in his owne gore,	III. v. 26. 5
Comfort to him that comfortlesse now <i>lay</i>	III. v. 27. 4
With blood deformed, <i>lay</i> in deadly swownd;	III. v. 29. 2
<i>lay</i> bleding out his hart-blood nere.	III. v. 32. 9
whiles that he <i>lay</i> in swownd,	III. v. 38. 7
Beside the same a dainty place there <i>lay</i> ,	III. v. 40. 1
the birds song many a lovely <i>lay</i>	III. v. 40. 3
Others <i>lay</i> shaded from the scorching heat,	III. vi. 17. 8
whereas <i>lay</i> Faire Cryso gone in slombyr trauince	III. vi. 26. 6
A litle hote <i>lay</i> hoving her before,	III. vii. 27. 4

Lay—Continued.

her sonne that <i>lay</i> in feeble state;	III. viii. 9. 7
<i>lay</i> tumbled in the myre, Unable to arise,	III. viii. 45. 8
each awhile <i>lay</i> like a senselesse corse.	III. ix. 16. 5
What fortune and his fate on him will <i>lay</i> ;	III. x. 3. 2
where all his wealth <i>Lay</i> hid;	III. x. 12. 4
As if they <i>lay</i> in wait,	III. x. 20. 9
<i>lay</i> still in the winde, Waiting advantage	III. x. 30. 5
The silly man that in the thickett <i>lay</i>	III. x. 45. 1
Whereas his lovely wife amongst them <i>lay</i> ,	III. x. 48. 2
a fountaine sheare, By which there <i>lay</i> a knight	III. xi. 7. 3
A <i>lay</i> of loves delight with sweet concent:	III. xii. 5. 7
nyceley trode, as thornes <i>lay</i> in his way,	III. xii. 10. 6
shrunck when hard thereon he <i>lay</i>	III. xii. 10. 9
foe . . . rolled on an heape, <i>lay</i> still in swownd	IV. i. 43. 1
Upon the ground awtyle in slomber <i>lay</i> ;	IV. ii. 7. 2
Stroke him so lingly that in swowne he <i>lay</i> ,	IV. iii. 34. 3
Out of the swowne, in which too long he <i>lay</i> ;	IV. iv. 22. 2
His weapons which <i>lay</i> scattered all abrode,	IV. iv. 23. 2
many swords that lode on him did <i>lay</i>	IV. iv. 31. 5
There as he <i>lay</i> , his wound he soone forgot,	IV. iv. 33. 2
There <i>lay</i> Sir Scudamour long while	IV. v. 40. 1
<i>lay</i> musing long on that him ill apayd.	IV. v. 42. 9
So long he muzed, and so long he <i>lay</i> ,	IV. v. 43. 1
Where fearelesse I to sleepe me downe did <i>lay</i> :	IV. vi. 36. 4
<i>lay</i> Continuall siege unto her gentle hart;	IV. vi. 40. 3
through weary travel she <i>lay</i> sleeping sound.	IV. vii. 4. 9
will not he the lovely spoile downe <i>lay</i> ,	IV. vii. 25. 5
<i>Lay</i> hid in horrour of eternall night?	IV. vii. 33. 6
Who <i>lay</i> the whiles in swowne, full sadly set,	IV. vii. 35. 4
Weening therein some holy Hermit <i>lay</i> ,	IV. vii. 42. 7
bitter thoughts, which deepe therein indix'd <i>lay</i>	IV. viii. 1. 9
Shee sitting by him, as on ground he <i>lay</i> ,	IV. viii. 4. 1
thereof made a lamentable <i>lay</i> ,	IV. viii. 4. 3
The evill case in which those Ladies <i>lay</i> ;	IV. viii. 20. 2
<i>lay</i> long while in senselesse swowne.	IV. viii. 42. 9
the thralls which there in bondage <i>lay</i> :	IV. viii. 52. 3
<i>lay</i> on load, as they him downe would beare;	IV. ix. 33. 3
With all my might I gan to <i>lay</i> about:	IV. x. 19. 7
<i>lay</i> in ambushment there,	IV. x. 20. 7
all about her altar scattered <i>lay</i>	IV. x. 43. 1
Upon a recluse Virgin to <i>lay</i> hold,	IV. x. 54. 4
to <i>lay</i> hand on her not one of all them daring.	IV. x. 56. 9
old Styx her aged bones alway . . . doth <i>lay</i>	IV. xi. 4. 5
his wretched love <i>lay</i> day and night	IV. xi. 19. 4
which in his hart <i>lay</i> unrevealed.	IV. xii. 22. 9
If ought <i>lay</i> hidden in his grieved thought,	IV. xii. 24. 8
At length found out whereas she hidden <i>lay</i>	V. ii. 25. 5
all the wrongs that he therein could <i>lay</i>	V. ii. 46. 6
His batted ballances in peeces <i>lay</i> ,	V. ii. 50. 7
when at him he with his faile gan <i>lay</i> ,	V. ii. 53. 5
thrise did <i>lay</i> his hand upon his sword;	V. iii. 36. 3
let each <i>lay</i> downe his sword;	V. iv. 16. 7
the sea it to my share did <i>lay</i> ?	V. iv. 17. 7
Meaning on him their cruell hands to <i>lay</i> ,	V. iv. 23. 8
<i>lay</i> on heaven the guilt of their owne crimes.	V. iv. 28. 3
From deathea dore at which he lately <i>lay</i> ,	V. iv. 35. 2
She mote revenge that blot which on her <i>lay</i>	V. iv. 47. 5
So did Sir Artegall upon her <i>lay</i> ,	V. v. 5. 1
when they thought on Talus hands to <i>lay</i> ,	V. v. 19. 1
if in his owne powre occasion <i>lay</i> ,	V. v. 39. 2
<i>lay</i> upon him . . . Cold yron chaines	V. v. 50. 7
there where on ground he <i>lay</i> ,	V. vi. 29. 6
soone as he began to <i>lay</i> about	V. vi. 30. 1
here and there like scattedd sheepe they <i>lay</i> :	V. vi. 30. 6
the Crocodile, which sleeping <i>lay</i>	V. vii. 15. 1
So thereupon long while she musing <i>lay</i> ,	V. vii. 17. 1
first the Tygre claws thereon did <i>lay</i> ,	V. vii. 30. 4
To <i>lay</i> his spoiles before his Iemans traine:	V. viii. 2. 3
those two Knights which dead there <i>lay</i> ;	V. viii. 25. 5
Forth of her window as she looking <i>lay</i> ,	V. viii. 26. 6
Only his shield and armour, which there <i>lay</i> ,	V. viii. 44. 1
roiall pompe, which there long hidden <i>lay</i> ,	V. viii. 51. 5
A strange adventure, which not farre thence <i>lay</i> :	V. ix. 4. 5
Gan forth to <i>lay</i> his bayte	V. ix. 12. 8
Charmes to the birds full many a pleasant <i>lay</i> ,	V. ix. 13. 2
How he his nets doth for their ruine <i>lay</i> :	V. ix. 13. 4
An huge great Lyon <i>lay</i> ,	V. ix. 33. 4
and all her treasons forth did <i>lay</i>	V. ix. 47. 9
Right in the midst of the threshold <i>lay</i> ,	V. x. 37. 4
The Monster underneath the Altar <i>lay</i> :	V. xi. 21. 7
With his huge faile began to <i>lay</i> about;	V. xi. 47. 7
they <i>lay</i> scattedd over all the land,	V. xii. 7. 8
hard at him did <i>lay</i> ;	VI. i. 24. 2
his foe <i>lay</i> fast in senselesse swownd;	VI. i. 34. 2
save my life, which lot before your foot doth <i>lay</i> .'	VI. i. 39. 9
low on ground he <i>lay</i> :	VI. ii. 4. 7
And him unarm'd, as now he <i>lay</i> on ground,	VI. ii. 43. 4
'Therefore, faire Lady, <i>lay</i> aside this grieft,	VI. ii. 46. 1
steed <i>lay</i> All night in darknesse,	VI. iii. 13. 6
Uprear'd her from the ground whereon she <i>lay</i>	VI. iii. 27. 8
Tho on his shield he griple hold did <i>lay</i> ,	VI. iv. 6. 7
Compeld him soone the spoyle adowne to <i>lay</i>	VI. iv. 20. 4
ragged stone Which <i>lay</i> thereby	VI. iv. 21. 3
And every part that under sweat-bands <i>lay</i> ,	VI. iv. 23. 7
There she long groveling and deepe goning <i>lay</i> ,	VI. v. 5. 6
streight his cumbrous armes aside did <i>lay</i>	VI. v. 10. 6
By which a litle Hermitage there <i>lay</i> ,	VI. v. 34. 8
ride hand on him did <i>lay</i> , To thrust him out	VI. vi. 21. 8
joyning close huge lode at him did <i>lay</i> :	VI. vi. 28. 8

Lay—Continued.

- he bathed *lay* in his owne bloody gore VI. vii. 8. 9
 That other swayne . . . *Lay* in the lap of death, VI. vii. 17. 9
 Whereas the Prince himselfe *lay* all alone, VI. vii. 18. 7
 The whiles his Lord in silver slomber *lay*, VI. vii. 19. 8
 as he *lay* upon the humbled gras, VI. vii. 26. 3
 he *lay*, ne out of swoune awooke, VI. vii. 48. 5
 from them *lay* your loathly hands, VI. viii. 7. 8
 whilst on ground he *lay*, VI. viii. 11. 2
 whilst in Morpheus bosome safe she *lay*, VI. viii. 34. 6
 in the depth of sleepe all fearelesse *lay*, VI. viii. 36. 9
 all bootes not; they hands upon her *lay*: VI. viii. 41. 1
 I downe doe *lay* My limbes VI. ix. 23. 7
 Nor draw unto the lure of his lewd *lay*, VI. xi. 5. 3
 who so hardie hand on her doth *lay*, VI. xi. 15. 8
 There *lay* she ecovered with confused preasse VI. xi. 20. 1
Lay sleeping soundly in the bushes shade, VI. xi. 38. 4
 Gan all upon him *lay*: VI. xi. 47. 9
 gan *lay* unto the open light The litle babe, VI. xii. 7. 4
 on the . . . grasse her dainty limbes to *lay* VII. vi. 42. 4
 There-on an heavy haplesse curse did *lay*; VII. vi. 55. 3
 A wicked ambush which *lay* hidden long Am. xii. 6
 And *lay* inessant battery to her heart; Am. xiv. 10
 With pretious merchandize she forth doth *lay*; Am. lxxxix. 6
 She chaunst to come where Cupid *lay*, Epig. ii. 2
 Love *lay* sweetly slumbering Epig. iv. 1
 on it he hasty hand did *lay*, Epig. iv. 25
 Now *lay* those sorrowfull complaints aside; Epith. 12
 Whiles ye forget your former *lay* to sing, Epith. 183
 in her bed her *lay*; Epith. 301
Lay her in lillies and in violets, Epith. 302
 leave likewise your former *lay* to sing: Epith. 313
 when Jove with fayre Almena *lay*, Epith. 328
 in her snowy bosome boldly *lay* Their quiet heads, H.L. 289
 forth to *lay* That heavenly riches H.B. 184
 The glory of our heavenly riches *lay*, H.H.L. 229
 one did sing this *Lay*, Proth. 87
- Laybourne.** Both slaine in battaile upon *Layburne* playne, III. iii. 37. 4
- Laying.** *laying* his head disarmed In her loose lap, II. vi. 14. 6
laying his sad dartes Asyde, III. vi. 49. 8
 on his collar *laying* puissaunt hand, III. vii. 43. 1
laying thwart her horse, In leathly wise III. vii. 43. 4
 unawares upon her *laying* hold, IV. ii. 45. 6
 Chasing, and *laying* on them heavy lode, IV. iv. 23. 7
laying both his hands upon his grave, IV. vii. 28. 2
 and, *laying* mightie hold Upon his throte, VI. iv. 22. 3
laying hand upon his wrathfull blade VI. v. 26. 6
laying yet afresh . . . Upon the rest VI. vi. 38. 3
laying feare aside to doe his charge, VII. vi. 17. 6
- Lays.** See Loving-lays.
- Thy lovely *lajes* . . . freely boste S.C. Jun. 13
 for shame of thy swete *lajes* S.C. Jun. 56
 into weeping turme your wanton *lajes*. S.C. N. 79
 Fayre feldes and pleasaunt *lajes* there bene; S.C. N. 188
 So oft bedeaured with our learned *lajes*, T.M. 272
 change the tenor of your joyous *lajes*, T.M. 367
 doost heare their heavenlie *lajes*, Ti. 335
lajes forth her threatfull pikes Mui. 85
 ye read these wofull *lajes*, On my grave written, D. 536
 with your piteous *lajes* have leard to breed Compassion As. Pr. 3
lajes of love he also could compose: As. 35
 expresse their inward woe, With dolefull *lajes* As. Interl. 226
Laies of sweet love, without rebuke or blame, Col. 3
 tourn Sweet *lajes* of love to endlesse plaints Col. 387
 raise His tunes from *laies* to matter of more skill. Col. 395
 In loves soft *laies* and looser thoughts delight. Col. 423
 My *lajes* made of her shall not be forgotten, Col. 642
 To sing his sweet delights in lowlie *laies*; Ded. Son. xv. 7
 Sad Una downe her *laies* in weary plight, I. iii. 15. 3
lajes the soule to sleepe in quiet grave? I. ix. 40. 7
 Before, behind, and round about him *laies*; II. ii. 25. 8
 for this Realme found many goodly *lajes*, II. x. 42. 5
 As well in curious instruments as cunning *laies*. II. x. 59. 9
 Their daintie *lajes* and dulcet melody, III. i. 40. 4
 making *lajes* of love and lovers paine, III. x. 8. 4
 Straight he upstart from the loathed *lajes*, III. xii. 44. or.5
 The fitt Armeddan, skild in lovely *lajes*; V. iii. 5. 7
 He him preventing *lajes* on earth along, VI. viii. 49. 3
Lajes of sweete love and yonthes delightfull heat: VI. ix. 4. 4
 His *lajes*, . . . she did them all despize. VI. ix. 35. 9
 to thee flocke to heare thy lovely *lajes*! VI. x. 19. 5
 mongst so many *lajes* As he hath sung VI. x. 28. 4
 As if they knew the meaning of their *lajes*. Am. xix. 8
 To heare their names sung in your simple *lajes*, Epith. 5
 how the cheerefull birds do chaunt their *laies* Epith. 78
 Many lewd *lajes* (ah! woe is me the more!) H.H.L. 8
Laystall. many corses, like a great *Lay-stall*, I. v. 53. 2
- Lazars.** Like loathsome *lazars*, by the hedges lay. I. iv. 3. 6
- Laziness.** Such *laesinesse* both lewd and poore attonce him
 made. III. vii. 12. 9
- Lazy.** Lewdly complainest thou, *laesie* ladde, S.C. F. 9
 thons but a *laesie* loord, S.C. Jul. 33
laesie Vesper in his timely howre Gn. 315
 be the shepherds which do serve her *laesie*, Col. 372
 Vaine votaries of *laesie* Love professe, Col. 766
 A Dwarfe did lag, That *laesie* seemd, I. i. 6. 2
 whip . . . With which he forward lasht the *laesie* teme, I. iv. 36. 3
 A *laesie* loord, for nothing good to donne, III. vii. 12. 3
- Lea.** Him rested the Goodman on the *lea*, S.C. F. 158
 With sundrie colours paints the sprinckled *lay*; Gn. 110

Lea—Continued.

- in silver channell, downe along the *Lee*, Ti. 135
 adowne the *Lee* I sawe an Harpe . . . Swimming, Ti. 603
 seemed to be a goodly pleasant *lea*: Col. 283
 trampling fecte upon the hollow *lay* Seemed to thunder, III. viii. 15. 4
 comming him before low louted on the *lay*. III. x. 23. 9
 Do meeete together on the watry *lea*, IV. ii. 16. 3
 There was the Liffy rolling downe the *lea*, IV. xi. 41. 1
 His corpa was carried downe along the *Lee*. V. ii. 19. 1
 swimming downe along the *Lee*; Proth. 38
 Birdes did passe along, Adowne the *Lee*, Proth. 115
- Leach, Leachour.** See Leech, Lecher.
- Lead.** line, or *lead*, or rule, or squire, to measure Ro. xxvi. 3
 pray him *leaden* our daunce. S.C. Mar. 24
 dead be is, and lyeth wrapt in *lead*, S.C. Jun. 89
 shepherds (sayd he) there doen *leade*, S.C. Jul. 185
 the fayre flocke thou was wont to *leade*? S.C. S. 9
 the shepherds laddes to *leade* In rymes, S.C. O. 4
leade the Myllers rownde, S.C. O. 52
 all the worthies ligen wrapt in *leade*, S.C. O. 63
 Dead, and lyeth wrapt in *lead*. S.C. N. 59
 where death doth *leade* the daunce, S.C. N. 105
 Woulde *leade* me forth on Fancies bitte to playe: S.C. D. 64
 who can *lead*, then, a more happie life Gn. 121
 Wyld beasts and forrests after him to *lead*, Ti. 608
leade The Shepherds daughters dauncing in a rownd! D. 309
 who shall *lead* Your wandring troupes, D. 316
 life, For shepherd fit to *lead* Col. 689
 how and shafts of gold and *lead*, Col. 807
 like to *lead* the labyrinth about; I. i. 11. 4
 Thence *lead* her forth, about her dauncing round, I. vi. 13. 6
 wander where wilde fortune would me *lead*, I. vii. 50. 2
 Both feet and face one way are wont to *lead*. I. viii. 31. 6
 ceasest not thy weary soles to *lead*; I. x. 9. 7
 To *leade* aright, that he should never fall I. x. 34. 7
 staggering steps thy steady hand doth *lead*, I. x. 51. 2
 with slow pace the knight did *lead*, II. i. 7. 8
 death did sitt as sad As lump of *lead*, II. i. 45. 3
 day that first doth *lead* the yeare around, II. ii. 42. 7
 thee to endlesse bale captived *lead*. II. v. 16. 6
 streight did *lead* to Plutoes griesly rayne. II. vii. 21. 4
 his hand, more sad then lomp of *lead*, II. viii. 30. 5
 life *ledd* in Albania With Gonorill, II. x. 29. 7
 Sithence I leathed have my life to *lead*, III. ii. 6. 6
 an huge boste into Northumber *lead*, III. iii. 39. 2
 Halfe of thy dayes doest *lead* in horrour hideous. III. iv. 55. 9
 arrows . . . Some headed with sad *lead*, III. xi. 48. 4
 they, which *lead* him, soone enforced beene IV. iv. 34. 7
 up he rose, like heavie lumpe of *lead*, IV. v. 45. 6
 His dayes in dole doth *lead*. IV. vii. 49. 6
 Death is to him, that wretched life doth *lead*, IV. vii. 11. 7
 afterwards did *lead* An happie life IV. viii. 18. 1
 That glorious spoyle of beautie with me *lead*, IV. x. 58. 3
 Therefore me thither *lead*. V. ii. 10. 8
 now they *lead* him thence, of all forsaken, V. iii. 9. 8
 to *lead* your selfe unto your owne decay? V. iv. 26. 9
lead that shamefull life, V. iv. 32. 9
 villaine, which did *lead* Her tyreling jade, VI. vii. 40. 6
 the happie life Which Shepherds *lead*, VI. ix. 18. 9
 life, which here in lowliness ye *lead*, VI. ix. 27. 6
 simple sort of life that shepherds *lead*, VI. ix. 33. 8
 Calidore should *lead* the ring, VI. ix. 41. 7
 should *lead* the daunce, as was his fashion; VI. ix. 42. 3
 Which with those gentle shepherds here I wont to *lead*. VI. xi. 32. 9
 To see him *leade* that Beast in bondage VI. xii. 37. 5
 But Angels come to *lead* fraile mindes to rest Am. viii. 7
 was wont to *lead* my thoughts astray; Am. lxxxvii. 2
 all the host of heavn in rankes doost *lead*, Epith. 289
 happie hower Doth *leade* unto your lovers blissfull bower, Proth. 93
- Leaden.** with *leaden* mace Arrested all that courtly company, I. iv. 44. 6
 Fortby he thrild thee with a *leaden* dart III. xi. 36. 6
- Leadest.** joyous dayes Here *leadest* in this goodly merry-make, VI. x. 19. 3
- Leadeth.** the way, that *leadeth* right To that most glorious
 house, I. x. 50. 4
 home him *leading*, lent to him the charge Hub. 299
 waies unknowne, waies *leading* down to hell. Col. 211
 alleies wide, . . . *leading* inward farr. I. i. 7. 8
 Me *leading*, in a secret corner layd, II. iv. 27. 5
 them *leading* forth, the same did shew. II. ix. 20. 9
 Now *leading* him into a seeret shade III. i. 35. 6
 She hath the *leading* of a Martiall And mightie people, III. iii. 56. 4
Leading his friend away, IV. iv. 33. 9
 Where they were *leading* Marinell away; V. iii. 11. 2
leading th' ever-burning lampe astray, V. viii. 40. 7
 streight her *leading* with meeete majestie V. xii. 25. 1
 a lewd foole her *leading* thorough dry and wet. VI. vi. 16. 9
Leading a life so free and fortunate VI. ix. 19. 3
- Leads.** *leades* in lowly dales, S.C. Jul. 102
leads as joyfull life; Ga. 150
 afterwards them to his Dame he *leades*, I. x. 8. 1
 That never *leads* the traveller astray, I. x. 52. 4
 he *leads* him to the highest Mount, I. x. 53. 1
 love . . . that *leads* each living kind. IV. xii. 25. 9
- Leaf.** See Laurel-leaf.
- 'All so my lustfull *leafe* is drye and serc, S.C. Ja. 37
 Beating the withered *leafe* from the tree, S.C. S. 51
 waketh and if but a *leafe* sturre. S.C. S. 183
 turne the next *leafe* of the hooke; Hub. 68
 Afraid of everie *leafe* that stir'd him by, Hub. 1007
 Whil'st yet her *leafe* was greene, D. 240

Leaf—*Continued.*
 trees, Whereon nor fruit nor leafe was ever scene, I. ix. 34. 2
 like a *leafe* of Aspin greene, I. ix. 51. 4
 Each trembling *leafe* and whistling wind they heare, II. iii. 20. 4
 direfull deadly black, both *leafe* and bloom, II. vii. 51. 8
 Of mortall life the *leafe*, the bud, the floure; II. xii. 75. 2
 Both *leafe* and fruite, both too untimely shed, III. ii. 31. 8
 languish, as the *leafe* fain from the tree, III. ii. 39. 8
 every *leafe*, that shaketh, III. vii. 1. 4
 gins to spread his *leafe* before the faire sunshine, IV. xii. 24. 9
 in your brest his *leafe* and love embrace, Am. xviii. 14
Leafy. Chirpe loud to thee out of their *leafy* cages, IV. x. 45. 8
League. Withhold . . . your hasty hond From knitting *league*
 with him, I. xii. 28. 4
 fast to bind their *league*, II. ii. 33. 1
 Our selves in *league* of vowed love wee knitt, II. iv. 18. 6
 A friendly *league* of love perpetuall III. iv. 4. 4
 The *league* twixt them, that loyal love hath bound: Am. lxxv. 10
Leak. fifty sisters water in *leake* vessels draw, I. v. 35. 9
 Yet is the bottle *leake*, and hag so torne, VI. viii. 24. 6
Leams. Threw forth abroade a thousand shining *leams*, Bel. ix. 10
Lean. Thou weake, I wanne; thou *lean*, I quite forlorne: S.C. Ja. 47
 Upon whose toppe . . . all the skie doth *lean*; S.C. Jul. 62
 the *lean* soules treaden under foote, S.C. S. 126
 so *lean* and meagre waxen late, Hub. 599
 His body *lean* and meagre as a rake, II. xi. 22. 2
 her hew Was wan and *lean*, V. xii. 29. 5
 O weake life! that does *lean* On thing so tickle VII. vii. 22. 5
Leander. Witness *Leander* in the Euxine waves, H.L. 231
Leant. On which he *leant*, as one farre in elde, Hub. 218
 a silver anchor . . . Whereon she *leant* ever, I. x. 14. 7
Leaning. *Leaning* on (against) the belly of a pot, Bel. ix. 5
Leaning on his elbowe, these few words lett fly, III. xi. 15. 9
Leans. So on thy corbe shoulder it *leanes* amisse, S.C. F. 56
Leant. as downe he *lent*, II. xi. 29. 1
 his hooke for best safeguard He *lent* against a tree, VI. v. 18. 9
Leany. They han fatte kernes, and *leany* kuaves, S.C. Jul. 199
Leap. flocks to *leap* and daunce, Ti. 326
 Well made to strike, to throw, to *leape*, to lift, As. 75
 out of the path Did lightly *leape*, II. v. 18. 8
 the large *leape* which Debon did compell Coulin to make, II. x. 11. 2
 Feeling her *leape* out of her loathed nest, III. ii. 39. 3
 In minde to *leape* into the mighty maine, III. vii. 27. 3
 Did *leape* to her, as doth an eger bound, IV. vi. 12. 3
 Her hart did *leape*, and all her hart-strings tremble, IV. v. 29. 2
 To *leape* into the same after our lives end, VI. iv. 31. 9
Leapt. See *Leapt*.
 he to him *leaped* furiously, II. viii. 33. 2
 Lightly she *leaped*, as a wight forlore, III. vii. 25. 7
 Like a fell Lyon *leaped* to him light, VI. vii. 25. 5
Leaping. *Leaping* like wanton kids in pleasant Spring, I. vi. 14. 4
 lightly *leaping* from so monstrous maine, I. viii. 7. 7
 The knight, then lightly *leaping* to the pray, I. viii. 24. 1
leaping light, Thought . . . her to embrace, II. iii. 42. 5
 Guyon, lightly to him *leaping*, II. vii. 6. 6
 Upon him lightly *leaping* without heed, II. viii. 49. 5
 the stout Damzell, to him *leaping* light, III. xii. 32. 8
 to him *leaping* lent him such a knocke, V. i. 21. 8
 Like a wyld Gote, *leaping* from hill to hill, V. ix. 15. 4
leaping to him light would have unlust His Helme, VI. i. 39. 5
 to him *leaping* vengeance thought to take, VI. vii. 11. 7
Leaps. See *Overleaps*.
Leapes forth into the foud, V. ii. 8. 6
Leapt. See *Leaped*, *Lope*.
 From bough to bough he *lepped* light, S.C. Mar. 92
 All offices, all leases by him *lept*, Hub. 1145
 he *lept* As Lyon fierce upon the flying pray, I. i. 17. 1
 she . . . *Lept* fierce upon his shield, I. i. 18. 6
 He to him *lept*, in minde to reave his life, I. iii. 36. 2
 burning all with rage, He to him *lept*, I. iv. 39. 5
 he . . . lightly *lept* from underneath the blow: I. vii. 12. 6
 How without stop or stay he fierly *lept*, II. vi. 42. 2
 Into the lake he *lept* his Lord to ayd, II. vi. 46. 1
 forth there *lept* An ugly feend, II. vii. 26. 6
 Octavius here *lept* into his roome, II. x. 60. 4
 ground he gave, and lightly *lept* areare: II. xi. 36. 5
 She lightly *lept* out of her filed bedd, III. i. 62. 2
 Into the same shee *lept*, and with the ore Did thrust, III. vii. 27. 7
 he lightly *lept* Upon the beast, III. vii. 33. 6
 Rudely to her he *lept*, III. viii. 25. 6
 He lightly *lept* out of his place of rest, IV. iii. 22. 6
 Lightly Cambello *leapt* downe from his steed, IV. iv. 31. 1
 straight *leapt* the Carle unhlest, V. ii. 12. 7
 But he was well aware, and *leapt* before his fall, V. ii. 12. 9
 She lightly to him *leapt*; V. iv. 40. 2
 He to her *lept* with deadly dreadfull looke, V. v. 11. 7
 he it seeing lightly to him *lept*, VI. v. 25. 8
leapt and daunc't as they had ravisht beene! VII. vii. 34. 8
Lear. had well ycond his *lere*, S.C. May 262
 he of Tityrus his songs did *lere*: S.C. D. 4
 they of love, and of his sacred *lere*, Col. 783
 Next him king *Leyr* in happie peace long raynd, II. x. 27. 1
 By strong enchantments and blacke Magicke *leare*, III. xi. 16. 7
 Thereto she *learned* was in Magicke *leare*, IV. iii. 40. 1
 He was invulnerable made by Magicke *leare*, VI. iv. 4. 9
Learn. See *Outlearn*.
Learn by their losse to love the low degree; Van. xii. 10
 Tho wouldst thou *learn* to caroll of Love, S.C. F. 61
learn with Lettice to wexe light, S.C. Mar. 20
learn to ligge soft: S.C. May 125

Learn—*Continued.*
learn—these woods to wayle my woe, S.C. Jun. 95
learn to looke aloft; S.C. Jul. 10
learn the little what, S.C. Jul. 31
 better *learn* of hem that *learned* bee, S.C. N. 29
 as they would *learn* to weepe; S.C. N. 134
 there thou needs must *learn* to laugh, to lie, Hub. 505
 Needes anie more to *learn* to get a living? Hub. 544
 To *learn* the enterdeale of Princes strange, Hub. 785
 he would *learn* their busines secretly, Hub. 879
 to *learn* What did of late chauce happen, Hub. 1249
 Did *learn* to move their nimble-shifting feete, T.M. 34
 By knowledge wee do *learn* our selves to knowe, T.M. 503
 gan by litle *learn* to love each other: Col. 852
 Doe yet but flagg, and lowly *learn* to fly, Ded. Son. 2. 8
 his new force to *learn*, I. i. 3. 8
 subdued to *learn* Dame Pleasures toy, I. i. 47. 9
 'I *learn* that litle sweet Oft tempred is,' I. iv. 46. 3
 he would *learn* The Lyon stoup to him in lowly wise, I. vi. 25. 6
learn from pleasures poyson to abstaine: II. ii. 45. 4
 A harder lesson to *learn* Continance, II. vi. 1. 1
 persuade The warlike minds to *learn* her goodly lore, III. iii. 49. 4
 it shall make him shake, and shortly *learn* to fall, III. iii. 49. 9
 till thou tidings *learn* what her betide, III. v. 11. 7
 to *learn* What end unto that fearefull Damozell . . . befell: III. v. 54. 1
 to *learn* his wanton playes; III. xi. 44. 3
 that I the man may *learn*, IV. i. 25. 3
 when they could not *learn* it by no wize, IV. iv. 42. 4
 My hard mishaps that ye may *learn* to shonne; IV. x. 3. 7
 Ne stayed further newes thereof to *learn*, IV. x. 9. 3
 They all doe *learn* to play the Paramours; IV. x. 45. 5
 to *learn* and see The manner of the Gods, IV. xii. 3. 8
learn to love by learning lovers paines to rew, IV. xii. 13. 9
 ily troubled was the truth to *learn*, IV. xii. 24. 5
 to *lerne* So fond a lesson as to love againe: V. v. 46. 3
 greatly it desir'd of her to *learn*, V. ix. 7. 3
 prayd the place of her abode to *learn*; V. xi. 21. 3
learn Strangers no more so rudely to entreat, VI. i. 40. 6
 I may beare armes, and *learn* to use them right; VI. ii. 33. 6
 'if that thou list to *learn*, VI. iii. 40. 1
 Ne by inquirie *learn*, nor ghesse by ayme; VI. iv. 24. 7
 First *learn* your outward senses to refrain, VI. vi. 6. 6
 that he the truth of all by him mote *learn*, VI. x. 18. 9
 In hope there newes to *learn*, VI. xi. 36. 9
 Wil soon conceive, and *learn* to construe well, Am. xliii. 14
 he there may *learn*, with rare delight, Am. lxxiii. 11
 Of her ye virgins *learn* obedience, Epith. 212
Learn him to love that loved thee so deare, H.H.L. 258
 And *learn* to love, with zealous humble dewty, H.H.B. 20
 Of the soare falcon so I *learn* to fly, H.H.B. 26
Learned. See *Greater-learned*, *Love-learned*, *Well-learned*.
 Some greater *learned* wit will magnife: Ro. ii. 12
 long hast traveld, by thy *learned* writs, Ro. Env. 4
 Hereby I *learned* have not to despise, Van. v. 13
 Whence floweth Helicon, the *learned* well, S.C. Ap. 42
 the spring was in his *learned* hedde, S.C. Jun. 94
 upon a hill, Beside a *learned* well, S.C. Jul. 48
 now I have *learned* a newe daunce; S.C. Au. 11
 So *learned* I love on a holye eve, S.C. Au. 121
 he had eft *learned* a curres call, S.C. S. 191
 To put in peace among the *learned* troupe: S.C. O. 70
 better *learn* of hem that *learned* bee, S.C. N. 29
 Now have I *learned* (a lesson derely bought) S.C. N. 156
learned of lighter timber cotes to frame, S.C. D. 77
 I *learned* als the signes of heaven to ken, S.C. D. 83
 To *learned* wits givest courage worthily, Ga. 36
learned Impes that wont to shoote up still, T.M. 75
 to grace The *learned* forheads, T.M. 82
learned themselves hoves to bee, T.M. 83
 to be *learned* it a base thing deeme: T.M. 87
 So oft bedeauced with our *learned* layes, T.M. 272
 The faithfull service of my *learned* skill, T.M. 428
 For prize of value, or for *learned* lore: T.M. 466
 all their *learned* instruments did breake: T.M. 599
 Where be those *learned* wits and antique Sages, Ti. 59
 In *learned* artes, and goodlie governaunce, Ti. 270
 with your piteous layes have *learned* to breed Compassion, As. Pr. 3
 There *learned* arts do flourish in great houer, Col. 320
 amongst the *learned* throng, Col. 367
 having *learned* repentance late, Col. 674
 for profession of all *learned* arts, Col. 754
 dwell . . . gentle Nymphes, delights of *learned* wits; Ded. Son. v. 10
 And dainty love *learned* sweetly to endite, Ded. Son. viii. 7
 Whose *learned* Muse hath writ her owne record, Ded. Son. xii. 3
 To blazon broade amongst her *learned* throng: I. Pr. 1. 8
learned had to love with secret looks; I. iv. 25. 6
 the *learned* leach His cunning hand, I. v. 44. 1
 he *learned* had . . . The hidden cause, I. v. 46. 2
 Late *learned* what harme to hasty trust ensueth, I. vi. 12. 4
learned her discipline of faith and verity, I. vi. 31. 9
 mortall life he *learned* had to frame, I. x. 45. 8
 the thrise three *learned* Ladies play Their hevenly notes, I. x. 54. 8
 O thou sacred Muse! most *learned* Dame, I. xi. 5. 6
 Such homage till that instant never *learned* hee, II. v. 11. 9
 well of yore he *learned* had to ryde, II. viii. 31. 4
 His *learned* daughters would to me report, II. x. 3. 7
 Exceld at Athens all the *learned* preace, II. x. 25. 7
 Ne like in grace, ne like in *learned* skill; II. x. 76. 7
 lov'd a Bul, and *learned* a beast to hee, III. ii. 41. 6
 May *learned* be by cyphers, or by Magicke might, III. ii. 45. 9

Learned—Continued.

the *learned* Merlin, well could tell III. iii. 6. 4
 any leaches skill, Or other *learned* meanes, III. iii. 18. 2
 by fatall lore Hast *learn'd* to love, III. iii. 21. 7
 She *learned* had th' estate of Artbegall, III. iv. 4. 2
 had *learned* skill in leaches craft, III. iv. 41. 2
 As he had long bene *learned* to obey; III. vii. 36. 8
 never *learned* be such service till that day. III. vii. 36. 9
 For all that art he *learned* had of yore; III. ix. 28. 4
 well she redd out of the *learned* line; III. ix. 30. 3
 The *learned* lover lost no time nor tyde III. x. 6. 1
 powre of hand, nor skill of *learned* brest, III. xi. 16. 3
 Thereto she *learned* was in Magicke leare, IV. iii. 40. 1
 As she had *learned* readily by rote; IV. ix. 6. 5
 goodly *learned* had of yore IV. ix. 19. 2
learned to have loved, IV. x. 1. 8
 So many *learned* impes, that shoote abrode, IV. xi. 26. 5
 many a gentle Muse and many a *learned* wit. IV. xi. 34. 9
 Nemertea *learned* well to rule her lust, IV. xi. 51. 9
learned Ptolomae his hight did take, V. Pr. 7. 6
 So whylome *learn'd* that mighty Jewish swaine, V. viii. 2. 1
 Who hath not *learn'd* him selfe first to subdew; VI. i. 41. 6
 Or nurse up in lore of *learn'd* Philosophy. VI. iv. 35. 9
 Ne ever saw faire guize, ne *learned* good, VI. v. 2. 4
 Or *learn'd* the art to please, VI. vi. 43. 3
 To love my selfe I *learned* had in schoole. VI. viii. 21. 5
 Have *learn'd* to love more deare This lowly quiet life VI. ix. 25. 8
 Had ever *learn'd* to love the lowly things, VI. ix. 35. 5
 As if he *learned* had obedience long, VI. xii. 37. 2
 Ne spareth he most *learned* wits to rate, VI. xii. 40. 7
 all living wights have *learn'd* to die, VII. vi. 6. 5
learned minds inflameth with desire Of heavenly things: VII. vii. 2. 5
 And eke his *learned* hand at pleasure guide, Am. xvii. 6
 Ye *learned* sisters, which have oftentimes Beene Epith. 1
Learned's. doth the *Learneds* taske upon him take. T.M. 216
 accounted heretofore The *learneds* meed T.M. 412
Learnedst. That was the *learnedst* Ladie in her dayes, IV. ii. 35. 2
Learning. Of such deep *learning* little had he neede, Hub. 385
 Much good deep *learning* one thereout may reed; Hub. 484
 Ne let thy *learning* question'd be of anie. Hub. 524
 For *learning* sake to living them to raise; Hub. 538
 he would scoffe at *learning*, Hub. 832
 men of *learning* little be esteemed; Hub. 1191
 His wisdom he above their *learning* deemed, Hub. 1192
 The foer of *learning* and each gentle thought; T.M. 64
 us, that patronize The name of *learning*? T.M. 148
 tell their Prince that *learning* is but vaine: T.M. 332
 name of *learning* utterly doo scorne. T.M. 438
 nought to *learning* they may spare; T.M. 470
 The sacred brood of *learning* and all honour; Ti. 279
 Since whose decease, *learning* lies unregarded, Ti. 440
 of her heavenly *learning* he might taste, I. x. 18. 5
Learning his ship from those white rocks to save, II. x. 6. 3
 see Stamford . . . Then shine in *learning*, IV. xi. 35. 5
 learne to love by *learning* lovers paines to rew. IV. xii. 13. 9
Learning's. Where be the sweete delights of *learnings* treasure T.M. 175
 the keeping have of *learnings* treasures VI. Pr. 2. 3
Leares. who of you it *learnes*, T.M. 51
 This lowly Muse, that *learns* like steps to trace, Ded. Son. xiii. 7
 salvage nation . . . *learnes* her wise behest. I. vi. Arg.
 of him *learnes* His state and present plight. VI. ii. Arg.
Lears. She turnd her selfe backe to her wicked *leares*; III. vii. 21. 7
 In gentle thewes and such like seemly *leres*: VI. ii. 31. 5
Leas. lived in lowly *leas*: S.C. Jul. 122
Leases. All offices, all *leases* by him lept, Hub. 1145
Leasing. Fye on thee, Diggon, and all thy foule *leasing*? S.C. S. 150
 No *leasing* new, nor Grandams fable stale, Col. 102
 with evil deed or *leasing* vaine Blaspheme Col. 821
 that false Pilgrim, which that *Leasing* told, I. vi. 48. 1
 he loathd *leasing* and base flattery, VI. i. 3. 8
Leasings. tell many *lesinges* of this and that, S.C. May 285
 merie *leasings* tell, Hub. 699
 He hates foule *leasings*, and vile flatterie, Hub. 733
 Through *leasings* lewd, and fained forgerie; Col. 696
leasings, tales, and liea. II. ix. 51. 9
Leasings, backbytines, and vain-glorious crakes, II. xi. 10. 7
 Whom she with *leasings* lewdly did miscall IV. viii. 24. 8
 cluster thicke unto his *leasings* vaine, V. ii. 33. 2
 othra worth with *leasings* doest deface, V. iii. 20. 8
 faynes to weave false tales and *leasings* bad, V. xii. 36. 8
Least. that at *least* I could . . . Fashion the pourtraicts Ro. xxv. 9
 The *least* of thousands which on earth abide, Fon. iii. 8
 greatest things the *least* disdain, Fon. iii. 13
 'Lo! how the *least* the greatest may improve.' Fon. iv. 14
 of my woe cannot bewray *least* part) S.C. Au. 176
 If Hell at *least* . . . Knew how to pardon, Gn. 475
 for the rascal Commons *least* he eared, Hub. 1193
least mishap the most blisse alter may? Mui. 220
 As the *least* lamb in all my flock that went: D. 126
 neither most nor *least* I found miscaried D. 139
 I among the rest, of many *least*, Col. 252
 hast not seen *least* part of natures worke: Col. 293
 last not *least*, is Aetion, Col. 444
 him againe lov'd in the *least* degree; I. ix. 27. 7
 when *least* I feared ill' I. xii. 32. 9
 of the world *least* part to us is red; II. Pr. 2. 2
 if she had her *least* helpe to thee lent, II. iv. 26. 1
 stand thy prayes with thy *least* good part; II. iv. 26. 4
 Honour is *least* where oddes appeareth most. II. viii. 26. 5
 The *least* of which was match for any knight. II. viii. 34. 5

Least—Continued.

th' Author selfe could not at *least* attend To finish it: II. x. 68. 5
 living art may not *least* part expresse, III. Pr. 2. 1
 At *least* eternall meede shall you abide.' III. v. 11. 6
 out of sight escaped at the *least*: III. v. 14. 5
 Ah God! what other could he do at *least*, III. v. 43. 8
 shaketh with the *least* Murrure of winde, III. vii. 1. 4
 speaking token sheweth at the *least* III. viii. 49. 5
 That *least* avantage mote to him afford, III. x. 6. 2
 At *least* it faire endeavour will apply.' III. xi. 15. 6
 he that bappie seemes, and *least* in payne, IV. iii. 1. 8
 To which they all repayr'd, both most and *least*, . . . IV. xi. 9. 3
 with her *least* word can asswage The surging seas, . . . IV. xi. 50. 4
Least did she thinke, IV. xii. 22. 8
 from the most that some were given to the *least*? . . . V. ii. 37. 9
 doest not know the *least* thing of them all? V. ii. 43. 8
 the *least* word that ever could be layd Within his ballaunce . V. ii. 44. 3
 Whose life did lie in her *least* eye-lids fall; V. v. 47. 5
 the *least* twinkling sleepe to start Into her eye, V. vi. 24. 7
 if the *least* appear'd, her eyes she streight reprieved: . . V. vi. 24. 9
 Gainst all, both good and bad, both most and *least*, . . . VI. vi. 12. 4
 Even unto the lowest and the *least*. VI. vi. 2. 5
 ransacke all their demes from most to *least*, VI. xii. 24. 8
 The *least* of which this little pleasure should excell. . . VII. vi. 44. 9
 fruitlesse worke is broken with *least* wynd. Am. xxiii. 14
 a rest; Where *least* delight sufficeth Am. lxiii. 11
 Affrayd of every dangers *least* dismay. Am. lxxvii. 4
 things . . . both most and *least*, H.L. 95
Least part of th' evils which poore lovers greeve. H.L. 258
 What hart can feele *least* touch of so sore launch, H.H.L. 162
 Then life were *least*, that us so little eost. H.H.L. 182
 Compared to his *least* resplendent sparke? H.H.B. 126
 Or hope t' expresse her *least* perfections part, H.H.B. 227
Leasure. See *Leisure*.
Leather. Her lipa were, like raw *lether*, pale and blew: . . V. xii. 29. 7
Leather-winged. The *lether-winged* Batt, dayes enemy; . . II. xii. 36. 6
Leave. When shepherdes groomes han *leave* to playe, S.C. Mar. 62
 To *leave* enriched with that he hath spard? S.C. May 84
leave to live hard, S.C. May 125
Leave me those hilles. S.C. Jun. 19
 My sheepe did *leave* theyr wonted food, S.C. Au. 73
 I was so fonde to *leave* the good, S.C. S. 59
 better leafe of with a little losse, S.C. S. 134
 From Plutoes balefull howre withouten *leave*, S.C. O. 29
 'Now *leave*, ye shepherds boyes, your merry glee; S.C. D. 139
 (with Phoebus friendly *leave*) Gn. 52
leave this lamentable plaint behinde: Gn. 635
 his credite he did often leafe In gage Hub. 864
 he east to *leave* The Court, Hub. 935
 to *leave* The Court, not asking any passe or *leave*; Hub. 936
leave the sweetnes of contented home, Hub. 947
leave me here distressed With mortall cares Ti. 304
 shepherds *leave* their lambs unto mischaunce, Ti. 327
 Give *leave* to him . . . to lament His losse, Ti. 676
 Ne did he *leave* the mountaine bare unseene, Mui. 155
 a pledge I *leave* with thee P. 288
 Is it so uneach To *leave* this life, D. 448
 without taking *leave* he fourth did goe D. 563
 The which to *leave*, thenceforth he counseld mee, Col. 184
 land, our mother, us did *leave*, Col. 226
 Her name recorded I will *leave* for ever. Col. 631
 Why didst thou ever *leave* that happie place, Col. 654
 And *leave* their lambes to losse, misled amisse, Col. 687
 Which in your noble hands fer pledge I *leave* Ded. Son. vii. 9
 But, sith thou maist not so, give *leave* a while Ded. Son. xii. 9
 Ne may I, . . . You, fairest Lady, *leave* out Ded. Son. xvi. 2
 forst me . . . to *leave* My fathers kingdom"— I. i. 52. 1
 'O! *leave* her soone, or let her soone be slaine." I. i. 39. 4
 The Lyon would not *leave* her desolate, I. iii. 9. 1
 you to *leave* that have me loved stil, I. iii. 28. 4
 shall soone *leave* her kindly skill . . . Then I *leave* you, . . I. iii. 28. 7
 Her servile beast yet would not *leave* her so, I. iii. 44. 6
 kinsman living had he none To *leave* them to; I. iv. 28. 7
 They all . . . *Leave* off their worke, I. v. 36. 2
 speed The fayre Duess' had forst him *leave* behind; . . I. vi. 2. 2
 make the Libbard sterne *Leave* roaring, I. vi. 25. 9
 For love of me *leave* off this dreadfull play: I. vi. 28. 7
 The souldier may not . . . *leave* his stand I. ix. 41. 5
 arise, and *leave* this cursed place.' I. ix. 53. 9
 Disdeining life, desiring *leave* to dye. I. x. 22. 8
 Ladies love to *leave*, so dearly bought? I. x. 62. 6
leave they take of Caelia I. x. 68. 9
 thought his armes to *leave*, and helmet to unlace. . . I. xi. 26. 9
 To see faire heavens face, and life not *leave*, II. i. 17. 4
 So give me *leave* to rest'. II. i. 37. 9
 Thy little hands . . . I for pledges *leave*. II. i. 37. 9
 'Leave, ah! *leave* off, II. i. 47. 6
 Depart to woods untouched, and *leave* so proud disdayne'. II. iii. 43. 9
 soone *leave* off this toylsome weary stoure: II. vi. 16. 4
 Guyon was loath to *leave* his guide behind, II. vi. 20. 1
 Ne gave him *leave* to bid that aged sire Adieu; II. vi. 20. 5
leave the rudenesse of that antique age II. vii. 18. 2
 If thee list not, *leave* have thou to refuse: II. vii. 18. 8
 give me *leave* to follow mine emprise'. II. vii. 39. 6
 How oft do they their silver bowers *leave*, II. viii. 2. 1
leave these relics of his living might II. viii. 16. 6
leave unto me thy knights last patronage.' II. viii. 26. 9
 when breath the body first doth *leave*: II. viii. 29. 2
 Crav'd *leave* of Alma and that aged sire II. ix. 60. 8
 lend A little *leave* unto a rusticke Muse III. Pr. 5. 2

Leave—Continued.

For knight to leave his Lady were great shame III. i. 25. 3
 shall he leave . . . his ymage dead, III. iii. 29. 1
 To leave that desert mansion, III. vii. 18. 2
 Him forst to leave his pray, III. vii. 32. 4
 To leave to him that lady for excheat, III. viii. 16. 4
 Yt yrkes me leave thee in this wofull state, III. viii. 43. 8
 Both were full loth to leave that needfull tent, III. ix. 14. 1
 take to his new love, leave her old despyd, III. x. 8. 9
 loth to leave his liefest pelfe behinde; III. x. 15. 6
 'that ye doe leave Your treasure here, III. x. 42. 1
 to leave that lewd And loathsom life, III. x. 51. 1
 leave me to my former languishing?, III. xi. 24. 2
 gave her leave at pleasure forth to passe, III. xii. 43. 6
 being forst his saddle soone to leave, IV. i. 36. 4
 she passed forth, not taking leave, IV. i. 36. 7
 Yet leave unto his sorrow did not yeeld, IV. iii. 14. 3
 forced him to leave his lottie sell, IV. iv. 30. 8
 bsd them leave their labours and long toyle IV. iv. 48. 6
 I vow you dead or living not to leave, IV. vi. 38. 8
 loth to leave her late betrothed make, IV. vi. 42. 8
 she for the present was appeased, And yielded leave, IV. vi. 44. 2
 Full oftentimes she leave of him did take; IV. vi. 45. 6
 her shortly leave, and former love forget, IV. viii. 53. 9
 taking leave of all, with him did heare IV. ix. 17. 6
 folly seem'd to leave the thing undone IV. x. 53. 4
 leave his love in that sea-walled fort, IV. xii. 18. 5
 Not to another place I leave to be perfected, IV. xii. 35. 9
 Not so to leave her, nor away to cast, V. i. 18. 3
 ye would for little leave the same, V. i. 28. 6
 Therefore leave off to weigh them all againe, V. ii. 36. 8
 None was debar'd, but all had leave that lust, V. iii. 6. 3
 There leave we them in pleasure and repast, V. iii. 40. 1
 Leave nought unpromist that may him perswade, V. v. 49. 2
 Yet taking leave of her he did depart, V. vi. 24. 4
 Then taking leave of them, she forward went V. vii. 24. 6
 where late We did him leave, V. ix. 2. 7
 resolving now to leave the place, V. ix. 3. 3
 soone did make To leave his proper forme, V. ix. 16. 9
 Then taking humble leave of that great Queene, V. x. 17. 1
 Gave leave unto his ghost . . . To wander V. x. 33. 5
 did the Prince him leave in deadly s wound, V. x. 33. 7
 yet taking leave thence forth he went, V. xi. 35. 7
 from the day that he thus did it leave, V. xi. 46. 7
 To leave the love that ye before embraced, V. xi. 63. 4
 lends unto it leave the empty ayre to heat, V. xii. 18. 9
 He tooke his leave of her there left V. xii. 27. 9
 since the salvage Island I did leave, VI. i. 9. 1
 both tooke goodly leave, and parted severall, VI. i. 10. 9
 'Leave, faytor, quickly that misgotten weft VI. i. 18. 7
 'then liberty I leave to you VI. i. 28. 8
 when as I was loth My loves owne part to leave, VI. ii. 17. 7
 To leave his love he should be ill ayd, VI. ii. 18. 8
 So taking courteous leave they parted twayne, VI. ii. 38. 8
 There to their fortune leave we them awhile, VI. ii. 40. 1
 both them thus nigh dead did leave, VI. ii. 43. 9
 safe-conduct his love, and not for ought To leave VI. iii. 15. 9
 if he needs will fight, crave leave till morne, VI. iii. 41. 6
 force to . . . leave his enterprize, VI. iv. 6. 9
 she cast to leave the place, VI. v. 7. 2
 Was forced there to leave them both behynd VI. v. 41. 3
 Of that good Hermite both they tooke their leave, VI. vi. 15. 8
 ne eeh would other leave: VI. vi. 15. 9
 Would not her leave alone in her great need, VI. vi. 16. 5
 if ye please to lend me leave awhile, VI. viii. 6. 8
 Ne list me leave my loved libertie VI. viii. 21. 3
 Unto your selfe I freely leave to chose, VI. viii. 29. 8
 Whether I shall you leave, or from these villaines lose, VI. viii. 29. 9
 So humbly taking leave she trind aside; VI. viii. 30. 6
 As her to leave in such a piteous plight: VI. viii. 33. 5
 'To them that list the worlds gay shows I leave, VI. ix. 22. 1
 Give leave awhyle, good father, VI. ix. 31. 3
 he should never leave, nor be delayd VI. x. 1. 5
 taking leave of that same gentle Swaine, VI. x. 32. 1
 Ne stayeth leave to take VI. xi. 18. 9
 So leave we her in wretched thraldome bound, VI. xi. 24. 8
 he bethought To leave his love, VI. xii. 13. 3
 taking leave of his faire Pastorell, VI. xii. 13. 6
 There leave we them in joy, VI. xii. 22. 5
 bid her leave faire Cynthias silver bower; VII. vi. 18. 7
 Great shame it is to leave, like one afrayd, Am. xiv. 3
 Leave, lady! in your glasse of cristall clene, Am. xlv. 1
 Give leave to rest me being halfe fordonne, Am. lxxx. 3
 give leave to me . . . To sport my muse, Am. lxxx. 9
 Since I did leave the presence of my love, Am. lxxxvi. 1
 change thy cruelty, Or give like leave unto the fly, Epig. iv. 20
 leave your wonted labors for this day: Epith. 262
 lende me leave to come unto my love? Epith. 279
 leave my love alone, Epith. 312
 leave likewise your former lay to sing: Epith. 313
 lend unto my mynd Leave to bethinke H.H.B. 107
Leaved. after all an army strong she leav'd, II. x. 31. 8
Leaves. See Bay-leaves, Bramble-leaves, Vine-leaves.
 Conquerors bedecked with his leaves Bel.¹ v. 3
 'You naked trees, whose shady leaves are lost, S.C. Ja. 31
 of their leaves they were disarayde: S.C. F. 105
 With Leaves engrained in lusty greene; S.C. F. 131
 the Woods With greene leaves, S.C. May 8
 shroude in shady leaves S.C. Jun. 54
 Oft lives by losse, and leaves with payne, S.C. S. 73

Leaves—Continued.

groves, with green leaves dight, Gn. 32
 not these leaves do sing that dreadfull stound, Gn. 39
 Who ever leaves sweete home, Hub. 909
 Now without fruite or leaves are to be found, T.M. 252
 Ne with his feete their silken leaves deface, Mu. 175
 Amongst these leaves she made a Butterflie, Mu. 329
 Which Venus blood did in her leaves impresse, D. 109
 kisse thy lips like faded leaves of rose, As. 138
 Faire spreading forth her leaves with fresh delight, Col. 545
 doth need a golden quill, And silver leaves, Ded.Son.xvi.11
 Huge heapes of mudd he leaves, I. i. 21. 6
 their greene leaves, . . . Made a calme shadowe I. ii. 28. 5
 He leaves the welkin way most beaten playne, I. iv. 9. 7
 through the trembling leaves full gently playes, I. vii. 3. 3
 morning deaw upon their leaves doth light; I. xii. 6. 8
 narrow leaves cannot in them couayne I. xii. 14. 5
 flourishing fresh leaves and blossomes did enwrap, II. iii. 30. 9
 To laugh at shaking of the leaves light II. vi. 7. 7
 Clothed with leaves, that none the wood mote see, II. vii. 53. 8
 so long leaves here to repeat: II. x. 70. 4
 As withered leaves drop from their dryed stockes, II. xi. 19. 4
 the tall trees with leaves appareled II. xii. 12. 4
 Their tender buds or leaves to violate; II. xii. 51. 4
 did themselves amongst the leaves enfold, II. xii. 55. 3
 His locks, like faded leaves fallen to grownd, III. v. 29. 5
 lapped up her silken leaves most chayre, III. v. 61. 6
 Beates downe both leaves and buds without regard, III. vi. 39. 8
 Amongst the shady leaves, their sweet abode, III. vi. 42. 8
 The rest he leaves in ground: III. x. 19. 4
 gan streight to over-looke Those cursed leaves, III. xii. 36. 2
 all his steed With oaken leaves atrapt, IV. iv. 39. 6
 Disprede the glorie of her leaves gay; V. xii. 13. 6
 a flowre, whose silken leaves small VI. ii. 35. 7
 his Squyre, With th' Hermit leaves behynd, VI. v. Arg.
 may her feeble leaves with comfort glade— VI. x. 44. 7
 leaves no skill nor difference of wight, VI. xi. 16. 9
 like a rose her silken leaves did faire unfold, VI. xii. 7. 9
 leaves of flowres That freshly budded VII. vi. 42. 2
 jolly June, arrayd All in greene leaves, VII. vii. 35. 2
 Happy, ye leaves! when as those lilly hands, Am. i. 1
 Leaves, lines, and rymes, seeke her to please alone, Am. i. 13
 proud mayd, whom now those leaves attyre: Am. xxviii. 8
 Lillies, ere they leaves be shed; Am. lxiv. 11
 The deawy leaves among! Epith. 89
 those sweete rosy leaves, so fairely spred H.B. 94
Leaving. for leaving his 'Lords taske, S.C. May 53
 Leaving behind them nought but griefe of minde, D. 398
 The false Duess, leaving noyous Night, I. v. 45. 1
 For ransome leaving him the late-borne childe; I. vi. 23. 6
 Ubrayd, for leaving her in place unmeet, I. viii. 3. 8
 leaving all behind her fled away: I. viii. 25. 6
 Leaving behind them griefe and heavinesse: II. vii. 12. 5
 Jove . . . leaving heavens kingdome, III. xi. 30. 3
 leaving watry gods, as booting nought, IV. xii. 25. 2
 leaving him forth on his journey far'd: V. i. 30. 7
 Whom leaving there in that dispiteous plight, V. viii. 8. 7
 leaving Artegall to his owne care, V. x. 17. 4
 leaving there this Ladie all dismayd, VI. v. 3. 5
 The villaine, leaving him unto his mate VI. viii. 13. 1
 leaving home, to roiall court I sought, VI. ix. 24. 6
 Not sparing wight, ne leaving any halke, VI. xi. 16. 4
 Nought leaving but their barren ashes VII. vii. 24. 9
Leawd. See Lewd.
Lebanon. Mongst all the daughters of proud Libanon, Van. vii. 4
Lecher. Truth . . . fals in hand of leachour I. iii. Arg.
 in minde to gride The loathed leachour, III. i. 62. 4
 that old leachour, which with bold assault III. viii. 36. 1
Lechers. The heavie plague that for such leachours is pre-
 pard, III. v. 14. 9
Lechery. next to him rode lustfull Lechery Upon a bearded
 Gote, I. iv. 24. 1
 Such one was Lechery, the third of all this traine, I. iv. 26. 9
Led. See Lad, Misled.
 Led forth his flock, that had bene long ypent: S.C. Ja. 4
 Tho to a hill his faynting focke he ledde, S.C. Ja. 11
 ledde of their sheepe what way they wyll, S.C. S. 81
 'Forth was I ledde, S.C. D. 61
 So parted they, as eithers way them led, Hub. 551
 To such delights the noble wits he led Hub. 821
 with base thoughts are into blindness led, T.M. 592
 his sweete waters away with him led, T. 147
 her owne people led with warlike rage: T. 173
 Was led away of them that did abuse her, Mu. 136
 Had not good hap those shepheards thether led, As. 144
 thither led by chance, Col. 63
 love will not be drawne, but must be ledde; Col. 129
 through our rudenesse into errour led, Col. 796
 fourth they passe, with pleasure forward led, I. i. 8. 1
 Led with delight, they thus begulle the way, I. i. 10. 1
 His wanton daies that ever loosely led, I. ii. 3. 5
 Will was his guide, and griefe led him astray, I. ii. 12. 4
 who perforce me led With him away, I. ii. 25. 2
 towards it a broad high way that led, I. iv. 2. 8
 May seeme the wayne was very evill ledd, I. iv. 19. 7
 otherwise His life he led in lawlesse riotise, I. iv. 20. 5
 He led a wretched life, unto himselfe unknowne, I. iv. 28. 9
 Upon a Lion, loth for to be led; I. iv. 33. 2
 Led her away into a forest wilde; I. vi. 3. 2
 The gentle virgin, left behinde alone, He led away I. vi. 33. 4

Ledd—Continued.

- Ledd* with their noise I. vi. 45. 8
yled with far reported praise, I. vii. 46. 1
 knight his way with me address, *Ledd* with thy prayes, I. x. 11. 4
 Then called she a Groomer, that forth him *ledd*, I. x. 17. 6
 Mercie, that his steps uphare And alwaies *ted*, I. x. 44. 5
 A little path . . . to a goodly Citty *ted* his vew, I. x. 55. 3
 The fond encheason that me bither *led*, II. i. 30. 2
 Which to avenge he to this place me *led*, II. i. 30. 7
 She *led* him up into a goodly bowre, II. ii. 15. 1
 Guyon is of immodest Merth *Ledd* into loose desyre, II. vi. Arg.
 Into a shady dale she soft him *led*, II. vi. 14. 3
ledd with the troublous sowne, II. vi. 47. 7
 Guyon . . . Is by him tempted, and *led* downe II. vii. Arg.
 Through that thick covert he him *led*, II. vii. 20. 6
 Thence forward he him *ledd*, II. vii. 35. 1
 thence him forward *ledd* him further to entise, II. vii. 39. 9
 forcing it to fayne, him forth thence *ledd*, II. vii. 51. 2
 she them *led* up to the Castle wall, II. ix. 21. 1
 forth *ledd* her guesates anone II. ix. 28. 8
 backe againe faire Alma *ted* them right, II. ix. 33. 5
 Alma thence them *led* II. ix. 64. 9
 by Maximian lately *ledd* away, II. x. 62. 2
led him to the Castle by the beaten way, II. xi. 48. 9
 Then *led* they her away, II. xii. 84. 1
 eke that knight They with them *led*, II. xii. 84. 2
 forth were *led* into an inner rowme, III. i. 33. 1
 he *led* in courteous wise into a bowre, III. i. 42. 3
 one day, as me misfortune *led*, III. ii. 38. 6
led with eternall providence, III. iii. 24. 4
 old Glauce thither *led* Faire Britomart, III. iii. 59. 6
 Into that forest farre they thence him *led*, III. v. 39. 1
 Thus as he *led* the Beast along the way, III. vii. 37. 1
 without reskew *led* her quite away, III. viii. 13. 5
 he through fatal erroure long was *led*, III. ix. 41. 4
 with him *ledd* to sea an youthly trayne; III. ix. 48. 6
 with them home her *ledd*, III. x. 36. 6
 with them nimbly *ledd* Faire Helenore III. x. 44. 4
 a most faire Dame, *Ledd* of twa grysie Villeins, III. xii. 19. 2
 captive with her *led* to wretchednesse and wo, III. xii. 41. 9
 By which fraile youth is oft to follie *led*, IV. Pr. 1. 6
 the vulgar sort, That still are *led* with every light report, IV. i. 28. 5
 Love is free, and *led* with selfe delight, IV. i. 46. 8
 With whom he *ledd* a long and happie life; IV. iii. 52. 5
Ledd with that wofull Ladies piteous crying, IV. vii. 25. 3
 She drew her far, and *led* with slow delay, IV. viii. 11. 7
 many Nations into thraldome *led*, IV. viii. 47. 4
 forth *led* her thence, IV. x. 56. 7
 forth I *led* her through the Temple gate, IV. x. 57. 6
 to his love he *led*; IV. xi. 8. 8
 The foolish Kyte, *led* with licentious will, V. v. 15. 5
 forthwith *led* Unto the crooke, V. v. 18. 6
 Was thence by them into the Temple *led*; V. vii. 5. 2
led her to the Souldans right; V. viii. 26. 4
 Thenceforth into that Castle he her *led*, V. x. 39. 6
 So him they *led* through all their streetes along V. xi. 34. 5
 as iking *led* her wavering lust, VI. iii. 23. 6
 Therein the Hermite, which his life here *led*, VI. v. 35. 5
 He thence them *led* into his Hermitage, VI. v. 38. 1
Ledd by a Carle and foole, VI. vii. 27. 9
led that Ladies horse Through thick and thin, VI. vii. 44. 1
Ledd in a rope which both his hands did bynd; VI. vii. 49. 2
 He like a dog was *led* in captive case, VI. viii. 5. 4
 The whiles his Pastorell is *led* into captivity, VI. x. Arg.
 as fit occasion forth them *led*; VI. x. 30. 2
 all his people captive *led* away; VI. x. 40. 3
Ledd with the infants cry that loud did weepe, VI. xii. 9. 3
 So *led* this Knight his captiue with like conquest wonne, VI. xii. 35. 9
led Europa foting through th' Argolick fluds; VII. vii. 33. 3
led a lovely Mayd Forth by the lilly hand, VII. vii. 37. 3
 prisoner *led* away with heavy hart, Am. lii. 3
 my frayle thoughts too rashly *led* astray! Am. lxxvi. 6
Leda. To win faire *Leda* to his lovely trade; III. xi. 32. 2
 The twinnes of *Leda*; VII. vii. 34. 5
 when he a Swan would be, For love of *Leda*, Proth. 43
 Yet *Leda* was (they say) as white as he, Proth. 44
Leda's. 'So raisee they eke faire *Ledaes* warlick twinnes, Ti. 386
Ledden. See *Leden*.
Leden. The *ledden* of straunge languages in charge; Col. 744
 could the *ledden* of the gods unfold; IV. xi. 19. 2
Ledge. if two met, the one mote needes fall over the *ledge*. V. vi. 36. 9
Lee. See *Lea*.
 The wanton *Lee*, that oft doth loose his way; IV. xi. 29. 7
 The spreading *Lee* that, like an Island fayre, IV. xi. 44. 3
Leech. the learned *leech* His cunning hand I. v. 44. 1
 sent with careful diligence, To fetch a *Leech*, I. x. 23. 7
 Tryphon of sea gods the souveraine *leech* is hight, III. iv. 43. 9
 So well that *Leech* did hearken in her request, IV. xi. 7. 1
 he no worke at all left for the *leech*; V. vii. 35. 8
 a *leech*, that would apply Fit medicines Am. l. 3
 my lyfes *Leech*! doe your skill reveale; Am. l. 13
Leechcraft. More neede of *leech-crafte* hath your Damozell, III. iii. 17. 5
Leeches. it to *Leeches* seemed strange and geason, Hub. 12
 many skillfull *leeches* him abide To slve his hurts, I. v. 17. 2
 thence Apollo, King of *Leeches*, brought, IV. xii. 25. 4
Leech's. let stay Avcugles sonne there in the *leeches* cure; I. v. 44. 6
 any *leeches* skill, Or other learned meanes, III. iii. 18. 1
 had learned skill In *leeches* craft, III. iv. 41. 3
 What medicine can any *Leeches* art Yeeld such a sore, IV. vi. 1. 5
 by no art, nor any *leeches* might, VI. vi. 1. 5

Leech's—Continued.

- he right well in *Leeches* craft was seene; VI. vi. 3. 1
 no skill of *Leeches* art Mote him availe, VI. x. 31. 5
Leese. See *Lose*.
 by much wrestling to *leese* the grosse, S.C. S. 135
Left. See *Last-left*.
 he bare . . . in *left* the conquering Palme, Bel.¹ vii. 11
 His *left* the palme trec stout, Bel.² ix. 10
 this nothing, which they have thee *left*, Ro. xiii. 13
 Whose foote in ground hath *left* but feeble holde, Ro. xxviii. 4
left of it but these olde markes to see, Ro. xxx. 11
 naked *left* and disconsolate, S.C. F. 230
 what they *left* behind them is lost, S.C. May 70
 That his father *left* by inheritance; S.C. May 89
 a bell, which he *left* behind S.C. May 288
 That *left* hys flocke to fetch a lasse, S.C. Jul. 147
 I *left* the head in my hart-roote, S.C. Au. 99
 the Romish Tityrus . . . *left* his Oaten reede, S.C. O. 56
 Her like shee has not *left* behinde S.C. N. 40
 My freedome lorne, my life he *left* to mone, S.C. D. 52
 Are *left* both bare and barreim S.C. D. 105
 Eternal hurte *left* unto many one; Gn. 203
left mine owne his safetie to tender; Gn. 362
 the sloathfull fit . . . Had *left* the heavie Shepheard, Gn. 642
 twixt them both they not a lambkin *left*, Hub. 321
 So was the husbandman *left* to his losse, Hub. 341
 all within were dead and hartles *left*; Hub. 1355
 all Apes but halfe their eares have *left*, Hub. 1383
left Withouten helme or Pilot ber to sway; T.M. 141
 none is *left* to remedie my paine, T.M. 423
 What difference twixt man and beast is *left*, T.M. 487
 As for those many goodly matters *left* I for others, Ex Tempore 2
left his whelps their kingdome to devoure? Ti. 70
 no man *left* to mone His dolefull fate, Ti. 192
 Scarse anie *left* to close his eylyds neare; Ti. 194
 Scarse anie *left* upon his lips to laie Ti. 195
left his sonne t' ensue those steps of his, Ti. 266
 all the rest must needs be *left* behinde; Ti. 586
 I in langour *left* there all alone, Ti. 644
left me here his losse for to deplore, Ti. 658
 Under the *left* wing stroke his weapon Mui. 437
 His bodie *left* the spectacle of care, Mui. 440
 (since fayre Astraee *left* The sinfull world) D. 218
 no sweet on earth is *left*; D. 418
 Having his Amaryllis *left* to mone, Col. 435
 soyl . . . being through long wars *left* almost waste, Ded. Son. v. 3
 nor one Helicon, *Left* for sweete Muses Ded. Son. v. 7
 Which of their prayes have *left* you the haire; Ded. Son. x. 4
 In Fraunce and Ireland *left* a famous gage; Ded. Son. xiv. 11
 Forgive it me, faire Dames, sith lesse ye have not *left*, Ded. Son. xvii. 14
 his Lord, where he him *left* afore, I. i. 44. 9
 He so ungently *left* her, whome she loved best, I. ii. 8. 9
 She soone *left* off her mirth and wanton play, I. ii. 14. 4
 His Lady, *left* as a prise martiall, Did yield I. ii. 36. 8
 So *left* her, where she now is turned to treen mould, I. ii. 39. 9
 his corse *left* on the strand, I. iii. 20. 5
 sooth to say, why I *left* you so long, I. iii. 29. 1
 He *left* him lying so, he would no longer stay; I. iii. 39. 9
Left in the band of that same Paynim bold, I. iii. 40. 6
 Who now is *left* to keepe the forlorne maid I. iii. 43. 1
 Whom when she found, as she him *left* in plight, I. v. 19. 7
 of Hippolytus was *left* no monument, I. v. 38. 9
 As her outrageous foe had *left* her I. vi. 9. 4
 The gentle virgin, *left* behinde alone, I. vi. 33. 3
 where I late him *left*, I. vi. 39. 8
left the doubtfull battell hastily, I. vi. 46. 4
 He *left* his stond, and her purswd apace, I. vi. 48. 6
 Where she had *left* the noble Redcrosse knight, I. vii. 2. 3
 this man forlorne, And *left* to losse; I. vii. 10. 6
 now he hath *left* you heare I. vii. 48. 5
 Where have yee *left* your lord I. vii. 48. 9
 He smott off his *left* arme, I. viii. 10. 6
 He lightly *left* the foe with whom he fought, I. viii. 15. 6
 of that monstrous mas Was nothing *left*, I. viii. 24. 9
 in him was *left* no one corrupted jott, I. x. 26. 9
 Charissa, . . . *left* her fruitfull nest; I. x. 29. 8
 as a stocke he *left* unto his seede, I. x. 38. 7
 her base Elfin brood there for thee *left*; I. x. 65. 8
 did glyde Close under his *left* wing, I. xi. 20. 7
left not any marke where it did light, I. xi. 25. 4
 he hath *left* his plumes all hory gray, I. xi. 34. 4
 Five joints thereof he hewd, and but the stump him *left*, I. xi. 39. 9
 he shortly did, and Una *left* to mourne, I. xii. 41. 9
 Whom Princes late displeasure *left* in bands, II. i. 1. 2
 His shackles emptie *left*, himselve escaped cleene, II. i. 1. 9
 Whom late I *left* in languorous constraynt? II. i. 9. 7
 So they *left* inflam'd with wratfulnessse, II. i. 25. 8
 where ye have *left* your marke, II. i. 32. 6
 Me then he *left* enwombed of this childe, II. i. 50. 8
 weenest thou what sorrowes are *Left* thee, II. ii. 2. 4
 He *left* his loftie steed II. ii. 11. 6
 Sith last I *left* that honorable place, II. ii. 44. 3
 He *left* his steed without, II. iii. 3. 8
 that weake eld hath *left* thee nothing wise; II. iii. 16. 3
 she *left* her percing lance, II. iii. 34. 4
 Sir Guyon *left* his first emprise, II. iv. 12. 1
 beeked him, the last help she had *left*; II. iv. 13. 3
 Where *left*, he went, and his owne false part playd, II. iv. 27. 7
 backe rebownding *left* the forehead keene; II. iv. 46. 8
 all his *left* side it did quite disarme; II. v. 7. 7

Left—Continued.

So she him <i>lefte</i> , and did her selfe betake	II. vi. 18. 5
shee that Island far behind her <i>lefte</i> ,	II. vi. 18. 8
Where sleeping late she <i>lefte</i> her other knight	II. vi. 22. 4
There by his maister <i>left</i> ,	II. vi. 38. 8
guyde, Late <i>left</i> beyond that Ydle lake,	II. vii. 2. 2
their vile carcasses now <i>left</i> unburied,	II. vii. 30. 9
The Palmer seeing his <i>lefte</i> empty place,	II. viii. 9. 1
no way is <i>lefte</i> to wreake my spight,	II. viii. 15. 6
<i>left</i> his headlesse body bleeding all the place,	II. viii. 52. 9
many Giants <i>left</i> on groning flore:	II. x. 10. 5
He <i>left</i> three sonnes,	II. x. 13. 4
Loecrine <i>left</i> chiefe Lord of Britany,	II. x. 13. 7
Loecrine was <i>left</i> the souveraine Lord of all:	II. x. 14. 1
was <i>left</i> no monument Of Brutus,	II. x. 36. 8
<i>left</i> two sonnes, of pearelesse prowess both,	II. x. 40. 2
Five sonnes he <i>left</i> ,	II. x. 44. 1
<i>Left</i> of his life most famous memory,	II. x. 46. 2
He <i>left</i> two sonnes, too young to rule	II. x. 46. 8
<i>left</i> inglorious on the vanquisht playne,	II. x. 58. 2
dying <i>left</i> none heire them to withstand,	II. x. 61. 8
Three sonnes he dying <i>left</i> ,	II. x. 64. 1
He <i>left</i> three sonnes,	II. x. 74. 1
He <i>left</i> two sonnes,	II. x. 75. 6
He dying <i>left</i> the fairest Tanacquill,	II. x. 76. 4
What now is <i>left</i> of miserable wightes,	II. xii. 9. 4
she <i>left</i> her lockes undight,	II. xii. 15. 6
Nought but her lovely face she for his looking <i>left</i> ,	II. xii. 67. 9
The wicked steel through his <i>left</i> side did glaunce,	III. iv. 16. 5
Ne of thy late life memory is <i>lefte</i> ,	III. iv. 36. 8
who that lives is <i>lefte</i> to waile	III. iv. 38. 6
in chace of beauty excellent Shee <i>lefte</i> ,	III. iv. 45. 6
lately <i>left</i> the same, and tooke this way,	III. v. 4. 7
The want of his good Squire late <i>lefte</i> behinde,	III. v. 12. 4
stayd not till it did light In his <i>left</i> thigh,	III. v. 20. 7
neither blood in face nor life in hart It <i>left</i> ,	III. v. 48. 7
<i>left</i> her blisfull bowre of joy above:	III. vi. 11. 5
him for to seeke, she <i>left</i> her heavenly hous,	III. vi. 12. 1
had <i>left</i> them languishing	III. vi. 13. 9
Where you him lately <i>lefte</i> , in Mars his hed:	III. vi. 24. 3
He <i>lefte</i> his captive Beast at liberty,	III. vii. 38. 2
Where late he <i>left</i> the Beast he overcame,	III. vii. 61. 6
garments gay, Which Florimell had <i>left</i> behind	III. viii. 9. 2
<i>lefte</i> his love to losse, and fled him selfe apace,	III. viii. 18. 9
To tell of Satyrane where I him <i>left</i> of late,	III. viii. 43. 9
shield gins to untye From her <i>lefte</i> arme,	III. ix. 22. 9
The which he dying <i>lefte</i> next in remaine	III. ix. 37. 4
for . . . glories gaine, My native soile have <i>lefte</i> ,	III. ix. 37. 8
of his owne him <i>lefte</i> not liberty:	III. x. 2. 4
he turnd, And <i>left</i> the fire;	III. x. 15. 2
He <i>left</i> his wife; money did love disclame:	III. x. 15. 4
The gentle Lady, loose at randon <i>lefte</i> ,	III. x. 36. 1
desrest Dame, . . . <i>left</i> in yonder forest wyld;	III. x. 39. 6
seemd no help for him was <i>left</i> in living sight,	III. x. 56. 9
nothing <i>left</i> but like an aery Spright,	III. x. 57. 4
hideous tayle his <i>lefte</i> foot did enfold,	III. xi. 48. 7
She <i>left</i> Sir Scudamour in great distresse,	III. xii. 43. or.2
Where late she <i>left</i> the pensife Scudamore	III. xii. 44. 2
<i>left</i> him now as sad, as whilome jollie,	IV. i. 36. 8
More for the love which he had <i>left</i> behynd,	IV. i. 37. 8
<i>left</i> the head behinde:	IV. iii. 10. 7
in his hand nought but the tronbeon <i>left</i> ;	IV. iii. 12. 2
finding no fit seat, the lifelesse corse it <i>left</i> ,	IV. iii. 21. 9
It <i>left</i> ; but that same soule which therein dwelt	IV. iii. 22. 1
they were <i>left</i> upon the land,	IV. iv. 21. 8
<i>left</i> behind her in her secret bowre	IV. v. 5. 4
having <i>left</i> that restless house of Care,	IV. vi. 2. 1
The sacred pledge which in his faith was <i>left</i> ,	IV. vi. 8. 3
That where ye <i>left</i> I may her seeke,	IV. vi. 34. 9
in which ye her all hopelesse <i>left</i> ,	IV. vi. 35. 5
I found her not where I her <i>left</i> whyleare,	IV. vi. 36. 6
She <i>left</i> him to his fortunes government,	IV. vi. 46. 3
To Scudamour, whom she had <i>left</i> behind:	IV. vi. 46. 5
<i>left</i> that Turneyment for beauties prise,	IV. vii. 3. 2
therein <i>left</i> the pike-head of his speare:	IV. vii. 27. 7
Having his carrion corse quite senclesse <i>left</i>	IV. vii. 32. 4
She <i>left</i> the gentle Squire with Amoret:	IV. vii. 35. 2
He <i>left</i> him there in languor to remaine,	IV. vii. 47. 5
hath he <i>left</i> one daughter	IV. viii. 49. 3
<i>left</i> in his protection whileare,	IV. ix. 17. 8
<i>Left</i> in the victors powre, like vassall bond,	IV. ix. 18. 7
her had to her liking <i>left</i> ,	IV. ix. 36. 9
<i>left</i> them groning there upon the plaine:	IV. x. 10. 6
<i>Left</i> a fayre Ladie languishing in payne:	IV. xi. 1. 2
The dongeon was, in which her bound he <i>left</i> ,	IV. xi. 3. 2
So <i>left</i> he her withouten remedie,	IV. xii. 24. 3
she <i>left</i> her groome An yron man,	V. i. 12. 1
<i>left</i> me here . . . to morne,	V. i. 18. 9
So were they <i>left</i> Lords of the field alone:	V. iii. 12. 8
The which of all her spoyle was only <i>left</i> ;	V. iii. 27. 2
having lately <i>left</i> that lovely payre,	V. iv. 3. 1
she <i>left</i> me quight, And to my brother did ellope	V. iv. 9. 7
his owne love <i>left</i> astray,	V. iv. 9. 9
As thame at randon <i>left</i> ,	V. iv. 19. 7
that same wretched man, . . . They <i>left</i> behind them,	V. iv. 25. 2
he <i>left</i> the bloudy slaughter In which he swam,	V. iv. 41. 2
<i>Left</i> to her will by his owne wilfull blame,	V. v. 20. 2
'What now is <i>left</i> , Clarinda?	V. v. 48. 1
to their sire their carcasses <i>left</i> to bestow,	V. v. 40. 9
her sole victor <i>left</i> ,	V. vii. 34. 9

Leisure—Continued.

he no worke at all <i>left</i> for the leach:	V. vii. 35. 8
else he sure had <i>left</i> not one alive,	V. vii. 36. 8
<i>left</i> his love, albe her strong request,	V. viii. 3. 4
his necke asunder broke, And <i>left</i> there dead,	V. viii. 8. 4
<i>left</i> their scorched path yet in the firmament,	V. viii. 40. 9
his faire limbs <i>left</i> in the wooda forlorne;	V. viii. 43. 5
There they him <i>left</i> a carrion outcast	V. ix. 19. 8
Had <i>left</i> her now but five of all that brood:	V. x. 8. 2
The woeful widow had no meanes now <i>left</i> ,	V. x. 14. 2
'What is there else' (sayd he) ' <i>left</i> of their rout?	V. xi. 18. 8
<i>left</i> so in the loathely soyle,	V. xi. 33. 9
having <i>left</i> Mercilla, streight way went	V. xi. 36. 2
Whiles she alone is <i>left</i> , and thou here found?	V. xi. 38. 6
They spide a Lady <i>left</i> all succourlesse,	V. xi. 44. 7
encountred ere they <i>left</i> the shore:	V. xii. 6. 9
on the ground he <i>left</i> full many a corse;	V. xii. 7. 5
Not one was <i>left</i> that durst her once have disobayd,	V. xii. 25. 9
He tooke his leave of her there <i>left</i> in heavinesse,	V. xii. 27. 9
him <i>left</i> With hearts dismay,	VI. i. 18. 2
And in his <i>left</i> he held a sharpe bore-speare,	VI. ii. 6. 6
hers . . . to daunger drove, And <i>left</i> sore wounded:	VI. ii. 20. 6
he turned backe Unto the place where me he <i>left</i> behind:	VI. ii. 21. 3
the only helpe now <i>left</i> them	VI. iii. 12. 8
he shew'd his head there <i>left</i> ,	VI. iii. 18. 8
when he the Lady saw There <i>left</i> on ground,	VI. iii. 26. 2
And his sad Ladie <i>left</i> in pitifull affright:	VI. iv. 1. 9
the place, whereas he last Had <i>left</i> that couple	VI. iv. 9. 5
shield and speare, Which earst he <i>left</i> ,	VI. iv. 13. 2
But Calepine, now being <i>left</i> alone	VI. iv. 39. 1
no hope of his retourne She saw now <i>left</i> ,	VI. v. 7. 2
armes which Calepine whyleare Had <i>left</i> behind	VI. v. 8. 5
Why have ye me alone thus long <i>yleft</i> ?	VI. v. 23. 6
Now <i>left</i> alone in great extremity;	VI. vi. 16. 3
few of them he <i>left</i> alive,	VI. vi. 24. 2
no life him <i>left</i> through former feare,	VI. vi. 32. 9
<i>left</i> that salvage wight Amongst so many foes,	VI. vi. 37. 5
He had not <i>left</i> one limbe of him unrent:	VI. vi. 40. 8
seeing him so lie, he <i>left</i> his steed,	VI. vii. 11. 6
Whom late he <i>left</i> ryding upon an Asse,	VI. vii. 27. 8
Love hath the glory of his kingdome <i>left</i> ,	VI. viii. 1. 2
He <i>left</i> his lofty steede	VI. viii. 12. 7
Backe to the furrow which I lately <i>left</i> ,	VI. ix. 1. 2
I lately <i>left</i> a furrow . . . Unplough'd,	VI. ix. 1. 3
sith I <i>left</i> him last Sewing the Blatant Beast;	VI. ix. 2. 2
In th' open fields an Infant <i>left</i> alone;	VI. ix. 14. 6
Now seeing Calidore <i>left</i> all alone,	VI. ix. 16. 2
poysnous point deepe fixed in his hart Had <i>left</i> ,	VI. x. 31. 3
Her selfe sole <i>left</i> a second spoyle to bee	VI. xi. 23. 3
What now is <i>left</i> her but to waile and weepe,	VI. xi. 23. 6
They <i>left</i> her so, in charge of one,	VI. xi. 24. 2
certaine of the theeves there by them <i>left</i> ,	VI. xi. 37. 4
Ne any <i>left</i> that victorie to him envie,	VI. xi. 49. 9
Bedeaw'd with teares there <i>left</i> it in the place:	VI. xii. 8. 4
<i>Yeft</i> not quite, but drew a litle space	VI. xii. 8. 5
Departed life, and <i>left</i> unto them all:	VI. xii. 10. 3
<i>left</i> in heavy care Through daily mourning,	VI. xii. 14. 4
In which he many massacres had <i>left</i> ,	VI. xii. 23. 2
now no place besides unsought had <i>left</i> ,	VI. xii. 23. 7
no more Him liberty was <i>left</i> aloud to rore:	VI. xii. 36. 5
they <i>left</i> him nought;	VII. vi. 47. 8
all that . . . Thence-forth she <i>left</i> ;	VII. vi. 55. 2
She <i>left</i> th' unrighteous world,	VII. vii. 37. 9
I alone, now <i>left</i> disconsolate,	Am. lxxxviii. 5
The Rosy Morne long since <i>left</i> Tithones bed,	Epith. 75
Now seeing <i>left</i> a waste and emptie place	H.H.L. 101
But he our life hath <i>left</i> unto us free,	H.H.L. 183
all are fled, and now have <i>left</i> thee nought	H.H.B. 292
Left hand. On her <i>left</i> hand the noysome Esquiline,	Ro. iv. 12
The force, . . . In one alone <i>left</i> hand he now unites,	I. viii. 18. 2
In her <i>left</i> hand a Cup of gold she held,	II. xii. 56. 1
the <i>left</i> hand rubs the right,	IV. i. 40. 9
his <i>left</i> hand upon his collar layd,	VI. vii. 25. 6
Leg. Ewe, Whose clouted <i>legge</i> her hurt doth shewe,	S.C. Mar. 50
smote off quite his right <i>leg</i> by the knee,	I. viii. 22. 4
Her other <i>leg</i> was lame,	II. iv. 4. 3
her staffe, though it her one <i>leg</i> were,	II. iv. 5. 6
the one her other <i>legge</i> had lame,	II. xi. 23. 6
that <i>leg</i> , which did his body beare,	VI. viii. 16. 4
his <i>leg</i> . . . Was crackt in twaine,	VI. viii. 25. 7
Legerdemain. he so light was at <i>legierdemaine</i> ,	Hub. 701
of <i>legierdemayne</i> the mysteries did know,	V. ix. 13. 9
Legion. having overcome The Romane <i>legion</i>	H. x. 60. 8
a whole <i>legione</i> Of wicked Sprights	III. ix. 2. 7
Legions. forth he calld . . . <i>Legions</i> of Sprights,	I. i. 85. 2
<i>Legions</i> of loves with litle wings did fly;	Am. xvi. 6
Legs. His tayle he clapt betwixt his <i>legs</i>	S.C. May 280
scarse thy <i>legs</i> uphold thy feeble gate,	Hub. 600
manly <i>legs</i> , still passing too and fro,	Hub. 748
her white streight <i>legs</i> were altered,	Mui. 349
swarming all about his <i>legs</i> did crall,	I. i. 22. 8
her streight <i>legs</i> most bravely were embayld	II. iii. 27. 2
his long <i>legs</i> nigh raught unto the ground,	II. xi. 20. 6
creepe betwene his <i>legs</i> ,	IV. x. 19. 3
both her feete and <i>legs</i> together twyned	IV. x. 40. 8
on her <i>legs</i> she painted huskins wore,	V. v. 3. 1
th' armes and <i>legs</i> of three to succour him in fight,	V. x. 8. 9
Leill. His sonne, king <i>Leill</i> ,	II. x. 25. 1
Leisure. should With cancing <i>leisure</i> not he overcome:	Ro. xxiii. 4
the good man nould stay his <i>leisure</i> ,	S.C. F. 192

Leisure—Continued.

- here liven at ease and *leasure*? S.C. May 66
to theyr foldes yeed at their owne *leasure*. S.C. S. 145
his limbs, resolv'd through idle *leisure*, *Gn.* 141
Now at thy *leisure* them to us to tell, *Col.* 35
Thou much more fit (were *leasure* to the same) *Ded. Son.* xii. 5
Them list no lenger there at *leasure* dwell, I. ix. 2. 4
volume, that doth far exceed My *leasure* II. x. 70. 4
scarse them *leasure* gave her passing to behold. III. i. 15. 9
Ne lend we *leisure* to his idle toy: III. vi. 24. 5
finding litle *leasure* her to wooe III. viii. 13. 3
leasure had and liberty to frame Their purpos flight, III. x. 16. 4
the fresh Swayne would not his *leasure* dwell, III. x. 33. 7
gan the Prince at *leasure* to inquire IV. viii. 46. 6
unto Ladies love would lend no *leasure*: IV. ix. 21. 2
drew him on with hope fit *leasure* to awayt. V. v. 42. 9
they mote treat of things ahrode at *leasure*, VI. iii. 22. 4
- Leke.** See *Leak*.
- Leman.** a loose *Leman* to vile service bound: I. i. 48. 6
me, thy worthy meed, unto thy *Leman* take! I. vii. 14. 9
his faire *Leman* flying through a brooke She overhent, II. x. 18. 8
Franckly each Paramor his *leman* knowes, III. vi. 41. 7
To be his *Leman* and his Lady trew: III. viii. 40. 5
had no love nor *leman* there in store, IV. i. 9. 8
By any Ladies side for *Leman* to have laime, IV. vii. 15. 9
A *leman* fit for such a lover deare: IV. vii. 34. 5
recoure His *Leman* from the Stygian Princes boure: IV. x. 58. 5
- Leman's.** Did poure into his *Lemans* lap so fast, I. i. 6. 7
To scerve his *Lemans* love: II. v. 28. 2
Great Ptolomae it for his *lemans* sake Ybuilted III. ii. 20. 6
To lay his spoiles before his *lemans* traine: V. vii. 2. 3
- Lemans.** change his liking, and new *Lemans* prove; IV. ix. 21. 6
- Lemnian.** The which the *Lemnian* God framde crattily, *Mui.* 370
- Lemnos.** wrought in *Lemno* with unquenched fire: IV. v. 4. 4
- Lend.** Unto sweete sleepe he may securely *lend* *Gn.* 142
Cupide . . . Did *lend* her secret aide, *Mui.* 127
And to these ydle ryms *lend* litle space, *Ded. Son.* i. 13
to affections does the bridle *lend*! II. iv. 34. 2
To them that list these base regardes I *lend*; II. vii. 33. 5
should I *lend* The same to thee, II. viii. 21. 7
them sought and unto him did *lend*: II. ix. 58. 7
who shall *lend* me wings, II. x. 1. 3
lend A little leave unto a rusticke Muse III. Pr. 5. 1
to her cry they list not *lenden* eare, III. i. 23. 1
she did *lend* her short reliefe And doe her comfort, III. i. 53. 5
Ne *lend* we leisnre to his idle toy: III. vi. 24. 5
she thereto would *lend* hut light regard, III. viii. 14. 6
Through hunger long that hart to him doth *lend*, IV. iii. 19. 2
To *lend* an eare, and softly to relent. IV. vi. 41. 5
unto Ladies love would *lend* no leasure: IV. ix. 21. 2
Ne *lend* an eare to ought that might behove. IV. ix. 31. 4
to old Lancaster his name doth *lend*; IV. xi. 39. 2
To see an helpless evill double grieffe doth *lend*. IV. xii. 21. 9
That powre he also doth to Princes *lend*, V. Pr. 10. 6
due tryall *lend* Of all the rest; V. iii. 8. 1
great helpe dame Nature selfe doth *lend*; VI. ii. 2. 1
He him requested, . . . To *lend* him day VI. ii. 19. 4
Both horse and armes and what so else to *lend*, VI. iv. 39. 8
if ye please to *lend* me leave awhile, VI. viii. 6. 8
Did care a whit, ne any liking *lend*: VI. ix. 10. 8
at length the raines would *lend* Unto his lust, VI. xi. 6. 2
joy to weary wandring travaillers did *lend*: VII. vi. 9. 9
take what fortune, time, and place would *lend*. VII. vi. 23. 6
O Clie! *lend* Calliope thy quill. VII. vi. 37. 9
lend you me another living brest. *Am.* xxxiii. 14
lende me leave to come unto my love? *Epith.* 279
In dreadful darknesse *lend* desired light; *Epith.* 412
lend him light from her owne goodly ray; *H.L.* 73
heavens such happie grace did to him *lend*, *H.L.* 213
Cease then, my tongue! and *lend* unto my mynd *H.H.B.* 106
their best service *lend* *Proth.* 124
- Lendest.** Instead of rest thou *lendest* rayling teares; III. iv. 57. 4
- Lendeth.** 'I hate the day, because it *lendeth* light D. 407
- Lending.** thraldome find For *lending* life to me, V. v. 32. 5
- Lends.** strength and wealth and happinesse she *lends*, IV. x. 34. 6
heaven, that unto all *lends* equal eare, IV. xii. 6. 5
The earth to all her creatures lodging *lends*! V. x. 24. 6
lends unto it leave the emptie ayre to beat. V. xii. 18. 9
how sweete musicke that unto them *lends*! *H.B.* 252
By which he *lends* us of himselfe a sight! *H.H.B.* 112
- Lenged.** See *Longed*.
- lengd* to know the cause of his complaint: S.C. May 250
- Lenger.** See *Longer*.
- this morrowe, no *lenger* agoe, S.C. May 19
no *lenger* hope I see, *Hub.* 65
his rule might *lenger* have endurance. *Hub.* 1114
His forces faile, ne can no *lenger* fight: I. i. 22. 3
Now needeth him no *lenger* labour spend, I. i. 26. 8
He would no *lenger* stay him to advize, I. iii. 19. 4
He left him lying so, ne would no *lenger* stay: I. iii. 39. 9
Then forth she rose, ne *lenger* would abide, I. v. 19. 3
he no *lenger* would there dwell I. v. 52. 3
she would no *lenger* hyde, I. vii. 2. 4
Why doe ye *lenger* feed on loathed light, I. vii. 22. 3
list no *lenger* there at leasure dwell, I. ix. 2. 4
That wofull lover, loathing *lenger* light, I. ix. 30. 2
'The *lenger* life, I wote, the greater sin; I. ix. 43. 1
He stayd not *lenger* talke, II. i. 13. 1
Why livest thou, dead dog, a *lenger* day. II. iii. 7. 6
lenger tiore then that no living wight II. vii. 66. 2

Lenger—Continued.

- After so wicked deede why liv'st thou *lenger* day? II. viii. 46. 9
no *lenger* time . . . workemanship should not endure: II. ix. 21. 7
ne her selle would *lenger* vex. II. x. 20. 9
To make there *lenger* sojourne and abode; III. i. 1. 6
For nothing would she *lenger* there be stayd, III. i. 67. 4
The wisard could no *lenger* beare her bord, III. iii. 19. 1
Whose empire *lenger* here then ever any stood? III. iii. 42. 9
Ne *lenger* stayd for th' other to reply, III. iv. 16. 5
for want of *lenger* light, III. iv. 52. 5
her pleasures *lenger* to partake. III. xi. 33. 9
She *lenger* yet is like captiv'd to hee; IV. xi. 1. 8
lenger he note stand upright, IV. xii. 20. 7
Astraea loathing *lenger* here to space V. i. 11. 2
He list no *lenger* to use lothfull speach, V. vi. 21. 6
She saw it vaine to make there *lenger* stay, V. vi. 36. 1
would no *lenger* treat, but had them sound; V. vii. 28. 7
full loth To make there *lenger* stay, VI. iii. 45. 9
Would not permit to make there *lenger* stay, VI. v. 41. 2
could no *lenger* beare so great abuse VI. vii. 45. 4
The matrone stayd no *lenger* to enquire, VI. xii. 19. 1
be no *lenger* proud of that shall perish; *Am.* xvii. 13
no *lenger* can endure to sue, *Am.* lvii. 3
Him, wretch, in doole would let no *lenger* dwell, *H.H.L.* 131
- Length.** Eche thing at *length* we see Doth passe *Pet.* v. 7
At *length*, even at the time, when Morpheus *Bel.* x. 1
When as at *length* I saw the wrathfull winde, *Bel.* viii. 11
To be the measure of her bredth and *length*: *Ro.* viii. 4
to measure Her *length*, her breadth, *Ro.* xxvi. 4
outstretched lay, In monstrous *length*, *Van.* iii. 3
Of wondrous *length*, and streight proportion, *Van.* vi. 2
At *length* within an Yvie todde, *S.C.* Mar. 67
such pryde at *length* was ill repayed: *S.C.* D. 49
all his foldes are now in *length* outstrained. *Gn.* 280
At *length* chaunst with a formall Priest to meeete, *Hub.* 361
Gan at the *length* them to rebuke againe, *Hub.* 397
at the *length* he published to holde A Visitation, *Hub.* 568
they were descrie At *length* *Hub.* 921
Wake, shepheards boy, at *length* awake for shame! *Ti.* 231
At *length*, by demonstration me to teach, *Ti.* 488
At *length* out of the River it was reard *Ti.* 610
At *length*, when most in perill it was brought, *Ti.* 624
Their wraths at *length* broke into open warre, *Mui.* 8
At *length*, the foolish Flie, without foresight, *Mui.* 389
at *length* we land far off descryde: *Col.* 265
At *length* it brought them to a hollow cave I. i. 11. 6
whose foldes . . . Were stretcht now forth at *length* I. i. 16. 4
At *length* they chaunst to meet I. i. 29. 1
At *length*, . . . He set her on her steede, I. ii. 45. 8
at *length* she found the troden gras, I. iii. 10. 4
hardly doen, at *length* she gan them pray, I. iii. 14. 8
they be come at *length* Unto the place I. v. 29. 1
His tayle was stretched out in wondrous *length*, I. vi. 18. 1
Loe! where your foe lies stretcht in monstrous *length*; I. viii. 45. 3
at *length* with Archimage they meet: II. iii. 11. 2
At *length* they came into a larger space, II. vi. 21. 1
Nigh a speares *length* behind his crouper fell; III. i. 6. 7
At *length* they came into a forest wyde, III. i. 14. 6
at *length* him thus bespake: III. iii. 43. 4
to the sea-coast at *length* she her address. III. iv. 6. 9
spightfull wrong At *length* allay, III. iv. 8. 8
the *length* of all her launce; III. iv. 16. 7
at *length* she came To an hilles side, III. vii. 4. 6
At *length* he spyde . . . that wofull Squire, III. vii. 45. 6
shee at *length* perswaded him to rise, III. xi. 20. 1
At *length* they both upstart in amaze, IV. ii. 17. 1
The which, for *length*, I will not here pursaw, IV. ii. 54. 8
at *length*, upon th' appointed day IV. iv. 13. 5
At *length*, when as he saw her hastie heat Abate, IV. vi. 16. 1
at the *length* unto a bay he brought her, IV. vi. 41. 3
At *length* did marke about her purple brest IV. viii. 10. 2
at *length* into that Forrest wide She drew her IV. viii. 11. 6
At *length* they spide where towards them IV. viii. 38. 1
At *length* they came whereas a troupe of Knights IV. ix. 20. 1
At *length* breaks downe in raine, IV. ix. 33. 6
of my love at *length* I rest assured, IV. x. 2. 8
So Artegall at *length* him forst forsake V. ii. 16. 1
at the *length* he has yrent the dore, V. ii. 24. 3
At *length* found out whereas she hidden lay V. ii. 25. 5
Till that at *length* nigh to the sea they drew; V. ii. 29. 2
The sunne at *length* his joyous face doth cleare: V. iii. 1. 2
To whom he thus at *length*: V. vi. 10. 4
At *length* he saw the hindmost overtake One V. viii. 5. 6
at *length* she did before her spie Sir Artegall; V. viii. 6. 4
bore him . . . longer Then two speares *length*: V. viii. 7. 9
yet at *length* she did requit, V. xi. 1. 8
when it in *length* Was stretched forth. V. xi. 23. 1
Till nigh unto the place at *length* approach V. xi. 36. 9
Who came at *length* with proud presumptuous gate V. xii. 14. 1
Nathlesse at *length* him selfe he did upreare VI. i. 35. 1
At *length* it chaunst that both VI. i. 38. 1
Whom Calidore . . . At *length* bespake: VI. ii. 7. 2
Like as a flowre, . . . At *length* breaks forth, VI. ii. 35. 9
the deadly swound . . . she at the *length* dispacht him, VI. iii. 10. 8
at *length*, in his extreamest neede, VI. iii. 46. 5
at *length*, after long weary chace, VI. iii. 60. 3
At *length* he heard under the Forrests syde VI. iv. 26. 6
At *length*, when as no hope of his retourne VI. v. 7. 1
at *length* unto a woody glade He came, VI. v. 17. 6
at *length*, nigh tyrd with former chace, VI. v. 21. 1

Length—Continued.

Above a launces length him forth did beare,	VI. vii. 11. 3
Yet thus at length he said:	VI. vii. 14. 6
Fearing least he at length the raines would lend	VI. xi. 6. 2
He at the length was slaine	VI. xi. 19. 6
At length, when they occasion fittest found,	VI. xi. 42. 1
At length espies at hand the happie cost,	VI. xi. 44. 8
At length a Shepheard . . . Came to the place;	VI. xii. 9. 1
At length into a Monastere did light,	VI. xii. 23. 8
Did unto them at length these speeches wise unfold;	VII. vi. 19. 9
At length, when they had flouted him	VII. vi. 50. 1
At length she, looking up with chearefull view,	VII. vii. 57. 8
turning to themselves at length againe,	VII. vii. 58. 6
Breake forth at length out of the inner part,	Am. ii. 5
she to stones at length all frozen turne!	Am. xxxii. 14
I doc at length descry the happy shore,	Am. lxxii. 5
To come at length unto the wished scope	H.L. 296
she at length will streame Some deaw of grace	H.B. 26
One drop of grace at length will to me give,	H.B. 277
At length him nayled on a gallow-tree,	H.H.L. 153
At length they all to mery London came,	Proth. 127
Lengthen. <i>See</i> Leant, Long-lent.	
Lengthen. <i>See</i> Againe Doth lengthen her sonnes lives.	IV. ii. Arg.

Lent. *See* Leant, Long-lent.

All that is lent to love will be lost.	S.C. F. 70
Theyr sample onely to us lent,	S.C. Jul. 119
The weapons, which Nature to him hath lent:	Gn. 276
the two pearles which sight unto him lent,	Gn. 285
what ever power his aged yeares Him lent,	Gn. 647
lent to him the charge Of all his focke,	Hub. 299
unto such the Ape lent not his minde:	Hub. 794
his eare he lent To everie sound	Hub. 1010
is now lent to the foole:	T.M. 412
interchanged life unto them lent,	Ti. 387
Him to the mercy of th' avenger lent,	Mui. 432
had he beene where earst his armes were lent,	I. vi. 42. 7
To me he lent this rope, to him a rusty knife.	I. ix. 29. 9
when yeares More ripe us reason lent	II. iv. 18. 5
if she had her least helpe to thee lent,	II. iv. 26. 1
Nathelesse so sore a buff to him it lent,	II. v. 6. 8
'What dismal day hath lent this cursed light,	II. vi. 43. 7
The Palmer lent his eare unto the noyce,	II. viii. 4. 1
lent her wary eare to understand	III. i. 60. 8
both full life he lodging to have lent,	III. ix. 14. 3
Yet she to none of them her liking lent,	IV. ii. 36. 2
his sisters skill unto him lent Most confidence	IV. ii. 39. 5
unto rest themselves all onely lent,	IV. viii. 28. 7
Unto abuse of lawlesse lust was lent,	IV. viii. 32. 3
she, whose hart to love was wholly lent,	IV. viii. 50. 6
Unto whose trust the charge thereof was lent:	IV. x. 12. 2
To cure her sonne, as he his faith had lent,	IV. xii. 23. 4
to him leaping lent him such a knocke,	V. i. 21. 8
So courage lent a cloke to cowardise.	V. iii. 15. 5
altars unto him and temples lent,	V. vii. 2. 3
whilst she lent her intente mind,	V. ix. 14. 1
to his Lord Sir Artegal he lent,	V. ix. 18. 2
to his first emprize his mind he lent,	V. xi. 35. 5
how long space . . . lent a Champion to provide?	V. xi. 42. 2
new life to her lent in midst of deadly feare.	V. xii. 12. 9
that bright sword, the sword of Justice lent,	V. xii. 40. 5
So soone as passage is unto him lent,	VI. i. 21. 4
such as sudden rage him lent to smite;	VI. iv. 4. 3
That ever I this life unto thee lent,	VI. vi. 33. 5
in lieu of life him lent,	VI. vii. 21. 6
such a stroke him lent,	VI. vii. 45. 6
A little well is lent that gaineth more withall.	VI. xi. 6. 9
ye your love lent to so meane a one.	Am. lxxvi. 4
Him lodging in your bosome to have lent,	Am. lxxviii. 14
That honour and large riehesse to me lent:	Am. lxxiv. 8
himselfe, . . . To feede our hungry soules, unto us lent.	H.H.L. 196
The meanes, therefore, which unto us is lent	H.H.B. 127
Lentulus. Proud Tarquin, and too lordly Lentulus;	I. v. 49. 6
Leopard. The cruell Leopard she resembled much:	Rev. i. 4
Who of the Grecian Libbard now ought heares,	Ti. 68
he would . . . make the Libbard sterne Leave roaring,	I. vi. 25. 8
when the flying Libbard she did chace,	II. iii. 23. 8
Had hunted late the Libbard or the Bore,	VII. vii. 29. 8
Leopards. hunting then the Libbards and the Beares	IV. vii. 23. 7
Lepped. <i>See</i> Leaped, Leapt.	
Leptosies. No bloodie issues nor no leptosies,	Col. 313
Leptous. spightfull poison spues From leptous mouth on all	I. iv. 32. 8
that ever writt.	
Lerna, -s. <i>See</i> Lear, -s.	
Lerna. Snake . . . Long fostred in the filth of Lerna lake:	I. vii. 17. 3
More loathd then Lerna, or then Stygian lake,	V. xi. 32. 4
Leslings. <i>See</i> Leasings.	
Less. <i>See</i> No less.	
Thought all things lesse than his disdainful pride.	Jnn. iii. 6
(Were it more or lesse)	S.C. May 108
little good hath got, and much lesse gayne,	S.C. O. 10
will he had . . . that made him lesse adrad.	Gn. 304
blent so much his sense, that lesse he feard)	Gn. 311
Ne lesse praise-worthie I Theana read,	Col. 492
Ne lesse praise-worthie is her sister deare,	Col. 504
Ne lesse praise-worthie is Mansilia,	Col. 508
Ne lesse praise-worthie Galathia seemes,	Col. 516
Ne lesse praise-worthie faire Neaera is,	Col. 524
Ne lesse praise-worthie Stella do I read,	Col. 532
Ne lesse praiseworthy are the sisters three,	Col. 636
Ne thee lesse worthie, gentle Flavia,	Col. 572
Ne thee lesse worthie, curteous Candida,	Col. 574

Less—Continued.

Forgive it me, faire Dames, sith lesse ye have not lette.	Ded.Son.xviii. 14
If lesse then that I feare, more favour I have found.'	I. vii. 25. 9
had he lesse, yet some he would give to the pore.	I. x. 38. 9
Losse is no shame, nor to bee lesse then foe;	II. v. 16. 6
That fairer seemes the lesse ye see her may,	II. xii. 74. 6
All losse is lesse, and lesse the infamy,	III. i. 25. 5
No whit lesse fayre then terrible in fight:	III. iii. 56. 3
What can I lesse doe then her love therefore,	III. v. 46. 4
all the sorrow . . . is lesse Then vertues might	III. xi. 14. 6
your cause is nothing lesse Then is your sorrow certes,	III. xi. 18. 3
To love faire Daphne, which thee loved lesse;	III. xi. 36. 7
Lesse she thee lov'd then was thy just desart,	III. xi. 36. 8
Ne lesse approved was Cambelloes might,	IV. iii. 7. 3
Ne lesse his skill in weapons did appeare;	IV. iii. 7. 4
whose beauties wonderment She lesse esteem'd	IV. v. 20. 9
Ne lesse thearad did Paridell complaine,	IV. v. 22. 6
dread Untride is lesse then when thou shalt it try:	IV. vii. 11. 6
'Then lesse,' (said she) 'by all the woe I pas,	IV. viii. 63. 7
in thoughts lesse hard and bold,	IV. xi. 22. 4
lesse she feared that same fatal read,	IV. xii. 27. 1
Ne lesse was she in secret hart affected,	IV. xii. 35. 6
much lesse him match in fight,	V. i. 8. 7
ere thou limit what is lesse or more	V. ii. 34. 5
Ne is the earth the lesse, or loseth ought,	V. ii. 39. 6
Ne lesse did Talus suffer sleepe to seaze His eye-lids sad,	V. vi. 26. 5
much lesse honour by that warlike kinde Of life;	V. vi. 32. 5
of all other weapons lesse or more,	V. viii. 34. 4
That they the whiles may take lesse heedie keepe	V. ix. 13. 3
All perill ought be lesse, and lesse all paine	V. xi. 55. 7
thought more the lesse she sed.	V. xi. 29. 9
of lesse livelood and hability,	VI. iii. 7. 7
Ne lesse the Lady did advaunce,	VI. iii. 19. 5
Ne she lesse glad; for she so wisely did,	VI. iv. 38. 3
Ne lesse in vertue . . . Doth she exceede	VI. x. 26. 5
Ne lesse in hart rejoiced Calidore,	VI. xi. 45. 6
Claribell Ne lesse did tender the faire Pastorell,	VI. xii. 11. 5
Much lesse the Title of old Titans Right:	VII. vi. 33. 4
waight, with which he did assoyle Both more and lesse,	VII. vii. 38. 8
in all thy creatures more or lesse	VII. vii. 47. 3
though he lesse appeare To change his hew,	VII. vii. 61. 1
baseborne myndes such lumps regard the lesse,	H.L. 173
Or more or lesse, by influence divine,	H.B. 44
Which powre retayning still or more or lesse,	H.B. 113
much lesse my trembling verse . . . can hope it to reherse.	H.H.L. 41
what can us lesse then that behove?	H.H.L. 178
Thou canst not count, much lesse their natures aime;	H.H.B. 33
How much lesse those, much higher in degree,	H.H.B. 61
Lessen. nought on earth may lessen or appease;	D. 276
hoping griele may lessen being told,	IV. xii. 6. 3
Lessened. Yet is the stocke not lessened nor spent,	III. vi. 36. 3
mans life For nought may lessened nor enlarged bee,	IV. ii. 52. 2
this worke lessened, that his love mote grow:	V. v. 57. 3
Lesseneth. sithens silence lesseneth not my fire,	I. ix. 8. 6
Lesser. The lesser pang can beare who hath endur'd the chief. I. vi. 37. 9	I. vi. 37. 9
shone, Like Hesperus amongst the lesser lights,	I. vii. 30. 4
That it should not deface all others lesser light?	II. iv. 25. 9
to bee lesser then himselfe	II. v. 16. 7
in thy selfe thy lesser partes do move;	II. v. 16. 2
So huge a mind could not in lesser rest,	III. ix. 46. 7
shone as Phebes light Amongst the lesser starres	IV. v. 14. 4
They soone would loath their lesser happinesse,	IV. x. 23. 7
light, That doth enlumine all these lesser fyres,	V. Pr. 7. 2
all the rest like lesser lamps did dim:	VI. ix. 9. 5
All other lesser lights in light excell;	VI. x. 26. 2
Cynthia doth shend The lesser starres.	Proth. 122
Lesson. (a lesson derely bought)	S.C. N. 156
learne The Lyon stoup to him . . . (A lesson hard)	I. vi. 25. 8
hath this lesson deare Deepe written	I. viii. 44. 7
A harder lesson to learne Continence	II. vi. 1. 1
A lesson too too hard for living clay	III. iv. 26. 3
Need teacheth her this lesson hard and rare,	III. vii. 4. 3
That she may . . . reade this lesson often.	IV. Pr. 5. 9
to learne So fond a lesson as to love againe:	V. v. 46. 4
Love is the lesson which the Lord us taught.	Am. lxxviii. 14
Lessoned. her lessoned In all the lore of love,	III. vi. 61. 8
Lessons. Of love full manie lessons did apply,	IV. Pr. 3. 8
Lest (partial list). <i>See</i> Llist.	
Jove fearing, lest if she should greater growe,	Ro. iv. 5
Lest thou the price of my displeasure prove.'	S.C. F. 138
Lest he should be descried	S.C. May 281
Then ryse, . . . Lest night with stealing steppes	S.C. Jun. 119
Lest that the Poplar happily should rew	Gn. 219
Lest he my Looove happily chauce to beholde.	Tetrasticon 4
Lest that the world thee dead accuse of guilt,	D. 82
Lest that his toyle should . . . be Brust.	As. 106
lest I marre the sweetnesse of the vearse,	As. 216
I leard, lest land we never should have eyde:	Col. 267
aware' . . . 'Lest suddaine mischiefe	I. i. 12. 2
fly, . . . Lest to you hap	I. ii. 31. 5
lest to themselves the like mishappen might.	I. iii. 20. 9
Beware . . . Lest thou of her believe too lightly blame,	I. iv. 1. 5
Lest so great good . . . Should die	I. ix. 2. 8
ayd, lest they should be undone;	I. x. 43. 3
Least his long way his aged limbes should tire:	II. i. 7. 5
feared lest his boldnesse should offend,	II. iii. 17. 5
Lest by her presence danger mote befall:	II. iii. 44. 2
gyde thy waies . . . Least worse hetide thee	II. iv. 36. 5
fly . . . Lest thy foolhardize worke thy sad confusion?	II. iv. 42. 9
feare lest Force or Fraud should unware	II. vii. 25. 3

Lest—Continued.

Advise thee well, . . . <i>Least</i> thou perhaps	II. vii. 38. 9
<i>least</i> by mischance it might breake out	II. ix. 30. 1
<i>Least</i> that his Lord they should behinde invade;	II. xi. 31. 5
doubted <i>least</i> it were some magical illusion	II. xi. 39. 5
' <i>Least</i> wee unweeting hap to be fordonne;	II. xii. 11. 2
aware, <i>Least</i> that too farre	III. ii. 10. 7
I feare <i>least</i> love it beel	III. ii. 33. 1
for feare <i>least</i> blame . . . should in her be fond,	III. ii. 52. 7
care she tooke, . . . <i>Least</i> that it should	III. iii. 5. 7
feare, <i>Least</i> back againe the kingdom he	III. iii. 45. 9
<i>Least</i> afterwards it be too late	III. iv. 14. 9
<i>Least</i> they their finnes should bruce,	III. iv. 34. 5
affear'd <i>Least</i> he like one of them	III. vi. 23. 4
feare <i>Least</i> his fraile senses	III. vii. 20. 8
feared he <i>least</i> ought did ill betide	III. vii. 31. 4
llave care, . . . <i>Least</i> worse on sea . . . befell,	III. viii. 24. 5
great doubt . . . <i>Least</i> salvage beastes her person	III. x. 39. 8
<i>least</i> doubt of us ye have, . . . we will	III. x. 42. 6
Fearing <i>least</i> . . . the wearie soule would flit	III. xi. 12. 9
through feare <i>least</i> down be fallen should,	III. xi. 34. 8
fearfull was . . . <i>Least</i> she with blame	IV. i. 5. 5
dout Their safetie; <i>least</i> by searching dangers	IV. ii. 46. 7
Fearing <i>least</i> she . . . should woo:	IV. vi. 30. 8
Fearing, <i>least</i> if she should him freely set,	IV. vii. 53. 8
fear'd <i>least</i> they with shame would him pursue:	V. i. 52. 7
doubt <i>least</i> she him sought t' appeach Of treason,	V. v. 37. 3
doubting <i>least</i> his hold was but unsound	V. v. 42. 7
she feared <i>least</i> some hard mishap Had him misfaine	V. vi. 4. 1
Spaniell wayting carefully <i>Least</i> any should betray	V. vi. 26. 9
heede, <i>Least</i> any more such practise should proceede	V. vi. 31. 5
to watch . . . <i>Least</i> by such slight he were unwares	V. xi. 7. 3
To save her selfe, <i>least</i> that he did her slay;	V. xi. 26. 8
'bewray, <i>Least</i> ye therefore mote happily me	V. xi. 52. 8
misdoubting <i>least</i> he should misgyde	VI. iii. 47. 7
<i>Least</i> that the beasts sharpe teeth had	VI. iv. 23. 8
aware . . . <i>Least</i> , if men you of cruelty accuse,	VI. viii. 1. 8
<i>least</i> he should recover foote againe,	VI. viii. 17. 2
<i>Least</i> unto me betide a greater ill;	VI. viii. 30. 4
<i>Least</i> they should joyne	VI. xi. 18. 2
misdoubting <i>least</i> of-new Some uprore were	VI. xi. 43. 8
(for dread <i>least</i> if her syre Should know	VI. xii. 6. 6
Doubting <i>least</i> Typhon were againe upreard,	VII. vi. 15. 8
<i>Least</i> , trembling, it his workmanship should spill;	Am. xvii. 7
enfyred . . . <i>least</i> passions doe impresse,	H.L. 170
For feare, <i>lest</i> if he chauce to looke	H.H.B. 146
<i>lest</i> they might Soyle their fayre plumea	Proth. 49
Let. <i>Let</i> me no more see faire thing	Bel. iv. 12
O <i>let</i> mine eyes no more see such a sight!	Pet. ² v. 14
Then <i>let</i> those deep Abysses open rive,	Ro. i. 7
O Rome! thee <i>let</i> him see,	Ro. v. 2
Whiles Jove at them his thunderbolts <i>let</i> flie,	Ro. xii. 4
<i>let</i> him record That such this Cities honour was	Ro. xxviii. 12
if that time doo <i>let</i> thy glorie live,	Ro. xxxii. 11
<i>let</i> him feede, as Nature did provide,	Van. iii. 11
<i>Let</i> therefore nought, that great is, therein glorie,	Von. viii. 13
Anger would <i>let</i> him speake to the tree,	S.C. F. 199
<i>Let</i> be, as may be, that is past:	S.C. Mar. 58
That is to come, <i>let</i> be forecast:	S.C. Mar. 59
<i>Let</i> him, if he dare, His brightnesse compare	S.C. Ap. 79
<i>Let</i> that rowme to my Lady be yeven:	S.C. Ap. 114
<i>Let</i> none come there but that Virgins bene,	S.C. Ap. 129
<i>Let</i> dame Elisa thanke you for her song:	S.C. Ap. 150
<i>let</i> us homeward, for night draweth on,	S.C. Ap. 160
<i>letten</i> them runne at randon alone:	S.C. May 46
<i>Let</i> none mislike of that may not be mended:	S.C. May 162
<i>lette</i> me thy tale borrowe	S.C. May 308
Did <i>let</i> me walke withouten links of love,	S.C. Jun. 34
The corne is theyrs, <i>let</i> other thresh,	S.C. Jul. 191
A shell-fish downe <i>let</i> flie:	S.C. Jul. 224
<i>Let</i> thy follye be the priefe,	S.C. Au. 116
<i>let</i> the Lambe be Willye his owne:	S.C. Au. 132
' <i>Let</i> stremes of teares supply the place of sleepe;	S.C. Au. 163
<i>Let</i> all, that sweete is, voyd:	S.C. Au. 164
so <i>let</i> your yrksome yells augment.	S.C. Au. 178
<i>Let</i> breake your soulder sleepe,	S.C. Au. 191
<i>let</i> hem gange alone a Gods name;	S.C. S. 100
As they han brewed, so <i>let</i> hem beare blame.	S.C. S. 101
<i>let</i> out the sheepes bloud at his throte.	S.C. S. 207
<i>let</i> us cast with what delight to chace,	S.C. O. 2
<i>Let</i> powre in lavish cups	S.C. O. 105
<i>Let</i> not my small demaund be so contempt.	S.C. N. 48
<i>Let</i> streaming teares be poured out in store;	S.C. N. 61
<i>Let</i> me, ah! <i>lette</i> me in your foldes ye lock,	S.C. D. 147
<i>Let</i> everlasting lightsome glory strive,	Gn. 55
<i>let</i> us happie roome remaine for thee	Gn. 57
<i>let</i> long lasting life . . . remembered be	Gn. 59
<i>let</i> us turne to our first businesse.	Gn. 64
<i>let</i> destruction be the punishment,	Gn. 367
<i>let</i> the fitting aire my vaine words sever,	Gn. 638
<i>Let</i> us all servile base subjection scorne;	Hub. 134
<i>Let</i> us our fathers heritage divide,	Hub. 136
<i>Let</i> such vile vassals . . . Drudge	Hub. 156
Ne <i>let</i> thy learning question'd be of anie.	Hub. 524
<i>Let</i> not sweete Poets praise,	Hub. 811
Ne <i>let</i> such verses Poetrie be named!	Hub. 814
like a Lawyer, when he land would <i>lett</i> ,	Hub. 866
that ye <i>let</i> none other ever drawe Your minde	Hub. 1053
bresch of lawes to privie ferme did <i>let</i> :	Hub. 1160
Were forst their ancient houses to <i>let</i> lie,	Hub. 1178

Let—Continued.

Ne would he anie <i>let</i> to have accesse	Hub. 1201
He did uncase, and then away <i>let</i> flie:	Hub. 1380
<i>let</i> the rest in order thee ensew,	T.M. 54
Now being <i>let</i> to runne at libertie	T.M. 550
'Ne may I <i>let</i> thy husbands sister die,	Ti. 274
O <i>let</i> the man, of whom the Muse is scorned,	Ti. 454
<i>Let</i> them behold the piteous fall of mee,	Ti. 461
<i>Let</i> him behold the horror of my fall,	Ti. 466
unto heaven <i>let</i> your high minde aspire,	Ti. 685
<i>Let</i> reade the ruffull plaint herein exprest,	D. 4
<i>Let</i> him be banisht farre away from hence;	D. 10
Ne <i>let</i> the sacred Sisters here be hight,	D. 11
<i>Let</i> those three fatall Sisters . . . Approach hereto;	D. 16
<i>Let</i> the dreadfull Queene Of Darkenes deepe come	D. 19
'Ne <i>let</i> Elisa, royall Shepherdesse, . . . envy,	D. 225
<i>let</i> compassion creepe Into his brest,	D. 248
<i>Let</i> now your blisse be turned into bale,	D. 320
' <i>Let</i> Bagpipe never more be heard to shrill,	D. 323
<i>let</i> ghastlinesse And dreary horror dim the chearfull light,	D. 327
' <i>Let</i> birds be silent on the naked spray,	D. 330
<i>Let</i> streaming floods their hastie courses stay,	D. 332
<i>Let</i> th' earth be barren,	D. 334
<i>Let</i> rest her selfe from her long wearinesse,	D. 338
in his traunce I would not <i>let</i> him lie,	D. 550
<i>Let</i> him be mov'd to pity such a case.	As. Pr. 18
having none to <i>let</i> , to wood did wend.	As. 126
<i>Let</i> him to sea, and he shall see it there.	Col. 207
<i>let</i> us heare what grace she shewed thee,	Col. 356
To <i>let</i> thy fame lie so in hidden shade:	Col. 407
so much grace <i>let</i> her vouchsafe to grant	Col. 939
doe not sdeigne to <i>let</i> thy name be writt	Ded. Son. ii. 4
<i>Let</i> thy faire Cinthias praises be thus rudely showne.	Ded. Son.viii.14
words most horrible, (<i>Let</i> none them read)	I. i. 37. 2
<i>Let</i> me not die in languor	I. i. 52. 7
Ne <i>let</i> vaine feares procure your needlesse smart,	I. i. 54. 4
the seeming simple maid <i>Let</i> fal her cien,	I. ii. 27. 6
'O! leave her soone, or <i>let</i> her soone be staine."	I. ii. 39. 4
her unlevy Page . . . <i>let</i> her in;	I. iii. 13. 3
The Lyon frayed them, him in to <i>lett</i>	I. iii. 19. 3
<i>Let</i> not his love, <i>let</i> not his restlesse spright, Be unreveng'd,	I. iv. 48. 7
<i>Let</i> now abate the terrour of your might,	I. v. 14. 4
<i>let</i> be seene That dreaded Night	I. v. 24. 3
<i>let</i> stay Aveugles sonne there	I. v. 44. 5
fainting, each themselves to breathe <i>lett</i> ,	I. vi. 44. 2
Satyranne him from pursnit did <i>let</i>	I. vii. 20. 4
<i>let</i> the stony dart . . . Perce to my hart,	I. vii. 22. 7
<i>let</i> eternal night so sad sight fro me hyde.	I. vii. 22. 9
Ne <i>let</i> it seeme that credence this exceeds;	I. vii. 36. 1
woefull Lady, <i>let</i> me you intrete,	I. vii. 40. 5
Scorning the <i>let</i> of so unequal foe:	I. vii. 13. 5
He downe <i>let</i> fall his arme,	I. viii. 19. 7
Ne <i>let</i> that wicked woman scape away;	I. viii. 28. 5
Now in your powre, to <i>let</i> her live, or die,	I. viii. 45. 6
spoil her of her searlot robe, and <i>let</i> her flie,	I. viii. 45. 9
They <i>let</i> her goe at will, and wander waies unknowne.	I. viii. 49. 9
A wyde way made to <i>let</i> forth living breath:	I. ix. 30. 3
God you never <i>let</i> his charmed speeches heare!	I. ix. 30. 9
<i>let</i> him dye, that loatheth living breath,	I. ix. 38. 8
<i>let</i> him die at ease, that liveth here undeath?	I. ix. 38. 9
Why wilt not <i>let</i> him passe,	I. ix. 39. 8
<i>let</i> none aske whence, nor why.	I. ix. 42. 9
his lawe, <i>Let</i> every sinner die;	I. ix. 47. 5
Ne <i>let</i> vaine words bewitch thy manly hart,	I. ix. 53. 2
Ne <i>let</i> the man ascribe it to his skill,	I. x. 1. 6
'O! <i>let</i> me not, (quoth he) 'then turne againe	I. x. 63. 1
But <i>let</i> me heare for aie in peace remaine,	I. x. 63. 3
<i>lett</i> downe that haughtie string,	I. xi. 7. 7
To <i>let</i> them downe before his lighte end:	I. xi. 19. 4
<i>Let</i> nought be hid	I. xi. 29. 9
<i>let</i> that man with better sence advize,	II. Pr. 2. 1
<i>Let</i> one word fall that may your grief unfold,	II. i. 46. 7
To <i>lett</i> a weary wretch from her dew rest,	II. i. 47. 7
Her deare besongt to <i>let</i> her die a mayd.	II. ii. 8. 5
<i>let</i> them still be bloody,	II. ii. 10. 4
downe they <i>lett</i> their cruell weapons fall,	II. ii. 32. 3
To <i>let</i> him weyt his doughtie valiance,	II. iii. 14. 5
' <i>let</i> be thy deepe advise:	II. iii. 16. 1
' <i>lett</i> her pas at will,	II. iii. 44. 1
<i>Let</i> us soone hence depart,	II. iii. 46. 2
the truth to <i>let</i> me understand.	II. iv. 23. 9
' <i>let</i> that message to thy Lord be brought,	II. iv. 44. 9
So up he <i>let</i> him rise;	II. v. 14. 1
Ne <i>let</i> thy stout hart melt in pittie vayne:	II. v. 24. 6
Crying; ' <i>Let</i> be that Lady debonaire,	II. vi. 28. 4
' <i>lett</i> be thy bitter soorne,	II. vii. 18. 1
As author of unjustice, there to <i>let</i> him dye.	II. vii. 60. 9
Ne Mammon would there <i>let</i> him long remaine,	II. vii. 63. 3
who shall <i>let</i> me now	II. viii. 28. 3
<i>Let</i> Scaldis tell, and <i>let</i> tell Iliania, And <i>let</i> the marsh	II. x. 24. 1
their tribute he refusd to <i>let</i> be payd.	II. x. 50. 9
land beynd them fled away. But <i>let</i> them pas,	II. xi. 4. 7
at him <i>let</i> fly Their futting arrowes,	II. xi. 18. 1
<i>Let</i> all that live hereby be counselled	II. xii. 9. 8
bad . . . <i>let</i> him heare some part	II. xii. 33. 9
strange phantomes doth <i>lett</i> us ofte foresee,	II. xii. 47. 6
<i>Let</i> them returned be unto their former state,	II. xii. 85. 9
<i>Let</i> Gryll be Gryll, and have his hogghish minde;	II. xii. 87. 8
<i>let</i> us hence depart whilest wether serves and winde,	II. xii. 87. 9
<i>let</i> that same delitious Poet lend A little leave	III. Pr. 5. 1

Let—Continued.

let him mend, if ought amis	III. Pr. 5. 3
Ne let bis fayrest Cynthia refuse	III. Pr. 5. 5
either Gloriana let her chuse,	III. Pr. 5. 7
besought The Prince of grace to let him ronne that turne	III. i. 5. 2
Let not thee grieve dismounted to have beene,	III. i. 7. 6
To let not others honour be defaste	III. i. 12. 4
Let later age that noble use envy,	III. i. 13. 8
so did let her goodly visage to appeare	III. i. 42. 9
Let not her fault your sweete affections marre,	III. i. 49. 3
'Faire Sir, I let you weete,	III. ii. 6. 1
'Let hee therefore my vengeance to dissuade,	III. ii. 13. 1
To let the secret of her hart to her appeare	III. ii. 34. 9
'Let not it thee offend,	III. iii. 15. 6
was loth to let her purpose plaine appeare;	III. iii. 17. 9
let no whit thee dismay	III. iii. 21. 7
Let us in feigned armes our selves disguise,	III. iii. 53. 2
O let them soone awake!	III. iv. 2. 2
her great courage would not let her weepe,	III. iv. 11. 3
let their temed fishes softly swim	III. iv. 34. 3
oft let fall Many meeke wordes	III. iv. 48. 8
Did let him forage	III. iv. 53. 7
There let her with the damned spirits dwell,	III. iv. 60. 8
his passage through the ford to let	III. v. 17. 9
did bite The bitter earth, and bad to lett him in	III. v. 22. 2
She did it fayre dispred and let to flourish fayre	III. v. 61. 9
(let not it be envide.)	III. vi. 23. 8
Ne did she let dull sleepe once to relent,	III. vii. 2. 3
trickling teares she softly forth let fall,	III. vii. 9. 2
would not let me be her Chappellane,	III. vii. 58. 7
Downe in a Dongeon deepe he let her fall,	III. viii. 41. 8
The which to let you weet will further time requyre	III. viii. 52. 9
never let th' ensample of the bad Offend the good;	III. ix. 2. 1
Nay, let us first' (sayd Satyrane) 'entreat	III. ix. 9. 1
'entreat The man by gentle meanes to let us in,	III. ix. 9. 2
So as he was not let to enter there:	III. ix. 13. 5
her well-plighted frock, Shee low let fall,	III. ix. 21. 5
therein write to lett his love be showne;	III. ix. 30. 7
In speaking many false belgardes at her let fly	III. ix. 52. 9
let not my rudenes be no breach	III. x. 25. 3
the howre that first he did them lett The same behold,	III. x. 34. 8
and lett her fly alone:	III. x. 35. 8
But let him passe as lightly as he came:	III. x. 39. 2
let us goe to seeke my dearest Dame,	III. x. 39. 5
ne let him be descryde,	III. x. 50. 8
let him far be banished away,	III. xi. 2. 1
in his stead let Love for ever dwell;	III. xi. 2. 2
these few words lett fly	III. xi. 15. 9
let me die that ought:	III. xi. 19. 6
Rather let try extremities of chaunce,	III. xi. 24. 8
ne let sleepe oppresse Her heavy eyes	III. xi. 55. 6
Where let them wend at will,	III. xi. 46. 9
she wisht, that fate nould let her yet possesse	III. xi. 46. 9 or 9
Which straight to her was yeilded without let	IV. i. 12. 5
of friendship let me now you pray,	IV. i. 40. 2
Let ugly shame and endlesse infamy	IV. i. 53. 6
Yet would not let their battell so be broken,	IV. ii. 21. 4
they at last their wrathfull bands let fall,	IV. ii. 21. 8
Have I thus long thy life unto thee let:	IV. iii. 11. 4
streames of purple blood Let forth his wearie ghost,	IV. iii. 12. 9
warded, or aveyded and let goe,	IV. iii. 17. 4
He can let drive at him with all his power,	IV. iii. 20. 4
did not from him let One drop of blood to fall,	IV. iii. 24. 2
With heapes of strokes, which he at him let flie	IV. iii. 25. 4
To let them passe at will, for dread of shame	IV. iv. 3. 5
soone enforced beene To let him loose	IV. iv. 34. 8
Let never Ladie to his love assent,	IV. v. 18. 8
Did find it fit withouten breach or let,	IV. v. 19. 5
Ne let his speeches come unto their eare	IV. v. 38. 6
'Sir Salvage knight, Let me this crave,	IV. vi. 9. 7
With dreadful strokes let drive at him so sore,	IV. vii. 28. 3
He let to grow and griesly to concrew,	IV. vii. 40. 5
thinking to let her weet The great tormenting griete	IV. viii. 9. 7
Against those two let drive,	IV. ix. 29. 5
twixt her selfe and Love did let me pas;	IV. x. 36. 3
her sacrifices let to rest."	IV. x. 54. 9
often me besought to let her goe,	IV. x. 57. 2
To let faire Florimell in bands remayne,	IV. xi. 1. 4
Let them record them that are better skild,	IV. xi. 17. 5
And let their swelling waters low before him fall	IV. xi. 30. 9
to let men plainly wot	IV. xi. 45. 8
But let me waste in woe my wretched yeares,	IV. xii. 7. 7
Let then this plaint unto his eares be borne,	IV. xii. 8. 3
To let her die whom he might have redrest'	IV. xii. 8. 5
let me die and end my daies atone,	IV. xii. 9. 8
let him live unlov'd, or love him selfe alone	IV. xii. 9. 9
Then let mee live as lovers ought to do,	IV. xii. 10. 2
Such thralldome or such freedome let it surely be	IV. xii. 10. 9
Let none then blame me,	V. Pr. 3. 1
Let both the dead and living equally Devided be	V. i. 26. 3
if naught me let, I will be there	V. ii. 4. 3
a trap was letten downe to fall	V. ii. 12. 6
with his iron flate at it let flie,	V. ii. 21. 2
'Well then,' sayd Artegal, 'let it be tride:	V. ii. 45. 4
let it tell What strokes it stird this day;	V. iii. 21. 5
Braggadocchio would not let him pas,	V. iii. 30. 3
let that losell Hence fare on foot,	V. iii. 35. 5
Under my foote let each lay downe his sword;	V. iv. 16. 7
'Now, Bracidas, let this likewise be showne;	V. iv. 18. 2
ne let you amate Your misery,	V. iv. 28. 4

Let—Continued.

ne let him once respire,	V. v. 16. 7
they were fayne to let him scape away,	V. v. 19. 3
want of meanes bath bene mine onely let	V. v. 42. 1
Let him feele hardnesse of thy heave arme:	V. v. 49. 8
Let him lodge hard, and lie in strawen bed,	V. v. 50. 5
Cold yron chaines with which let him be tide;	V. v. 50. 8
let what ever he desires be him denide	V. v. 50. 9
By a false trap was let adowne to fall	V. vi. 27. 7
They seeing that let drive at him streightway,	V. vi. 29. 8
Let drive at her with all her dreadfull might,	V. vii. 32. 3
him from force to let,	V. viii. 6. 9
so let his Idols serve the Elite!	V. viii. 19. 9
refusing him to let unlace,	V. viii. 27. 3
There let her wonne,	V. ix. 2. 1
There let her ever keepe her damned den,	V. ix. 2. 3
it should let your pace Towards my Ladies presence,	V. ix. 7. 5
'Then let not that' (said they) 'stay your intent;	V. ix. 7. 8
A chearefull countenance on them let fall,	V. ix. 34. 8
would not let just vengeance on her light;	V. ix. 50. 5
let, instead thereof, to fall Few perling drops	V. ix. 50. 6
can let drive at him so dreadfullie,	V. xi. 10. 3
'Yet let me you of courtesie request'	V. xi. 57. 1
let your fame with falshood be defaced?	V. xi. 63. 5
Ife gan at him let drive	V. xii. 22. 9
Rather then let my selfe of wight be stroken,	VI. ii. 7. 8
when as my presence he did spy To be a let,	VI. ii. 17. 5
sith noon occasion fit Doth fall, Let me this crave,	VI. ii. 33. 3
let not your grieffe empach To tell	VI. ii. 42. 2
let it not you seeme disgrace To beare this burden	VI. ii. 47. 7
Let none therefore Too greatly grieve	VI. iii. 5. 8
follow'd him so fast, That he would let him breath,	VI. iii. 26. 7
And let thy Lady likewise doe the same,	VI. iii. 32. 3
humbly praid to let them in that night;	VI. iii. 38. 6
freed From bels and jesses which did let her flight,	VI. iv. 19. 8
Or loth to let her sorrowes be bewrayd:	VI. iv. 27. 4
'Let me therefore this favour for him binde,	VI. v. 30. 1
so holdly, without let or shame,	VI. v. 20. 3
Let drive at him with so malicious mynd,	VI. vii. 10. 6
that same knight would not once let him start,	VI. vii. 21. 1
Let them that list their lucklesse lot deplore,	VI. vii. 30. 7
Yet would not let her lite, nor rest a little stead:	VI. vii. 40. 9
Let drive at him so dreadfully amaine,	VI. vii. 46. 4
let them love that list,	VI. viii. 21. 1
let him rise	VI. viii. 29. 5
to let her Sleepe out her fill	VI. viii. 38. 1
Readie to launch her hrest, and let out loved life	VI. viii. 48. 9
let men weat That here on earth,	VI. xi. 1. 6
With which her winged speed is let and crost,	VI. xii. 1. 4
Let her this mothers joy describe;	VI. xii. 21. 3
let us tell Of Calidore;	VI. xii. 22. 5
let her selfe into that Ivory throne;	VII. vi. 11. 2
let me aske you this withouten blame;	VII. vii. 53. 4
What then should let, but I aloft should reare My Trophec,	VII. vii. 56. 4
To force me live, and will not let me dy,	Am. xi. 12
Ere Cuckow end, let her a rebell be!	Am. xix. 14
let none ever say, That ye were blooded	Am. xx. 13
better were attonce to let me die,	Am. xxv. 5
Let it likewise your gentle brest inspire	Am. xxviii. 16
Let her accept me as her faithfull thrall;	Am. xxix. 10
O fayrest fayre! let never it be named,	Am. xli. 13
Let her, yf please her, bynd with adamant chayne:	Am. xlii. 10
Onely let her abstaine from cruelty,	Am. xlii. 13
Let them feele the utmost of your cruelties;	Am. xlix. 9
Ne let their famous monuments to fade?	Am. li. 4
There let no thought of joy, Dare to approach,	Am. lii. 9
To let them gaze, whylest he on them may pray:	Am. liii. 4
let my loves fayre Planet short her wayes,	Am. lx. 13
So let us, which this change of weather vew,	Am. lxii. 5
The old yeares sinnes forepast let us eschew,	Am. lxii. 7
let us love lyke as we ought:	Am. lxxviii. 13
let baser things devize To dy in dust,	Am. lxxv. 9
let my thoughts behold her selfe in mee,	Am. lxxviii. 14
let her prayes yet be low and meane,	Am. lxxx. 13
Let not one sparke of filthy lustfull fyre Breake out,	Am. lxxxiii. 1
Rather then envy, let them wonder at her,	Am. lxxxiv. 7
Let the world chose to envy or to wonder,	Am. lxxxv. 14
Let all the plagues, and horrid paines, of hell fall	Am. lxxxv. 5
The sparkes whereof let kinde thine own fyre,	Am. lxxxv. 9
Ne let the same of any be envide:	Epith. 15
let them also with them bring in hand	Epith. 41
let them make great store of bridale poses,	Epith. 45
let them eke bring store of other flowers,	Epith. 46
let the ground Be strewed with fragrant flowers	Epith. 48
Let all the virgins therefore weill awayt:	Epith. 111
let thy lifull heat not fervent be,	Epith. 118
let this day, let this one day, be myne;	Epith. 125
Let all the rest be thine,	Epith. 126
let the roring Organs loudly play	Epith. 218
Which may let in a little thought unsound,	Epith. 237
let the Graces dance unto the rest,	Epith. 257
Let no false treason seeke us to entrap,	Epith. 323
let the night be calme, and quietsome,	Epith. 326
let the mayds and yongmen cease to sing;	Epith. 332
Ne let the woods them answer	Epith. 333
Let no lamenting cryes Be heard	Epith. 334
Ne let false whispers Breake gentle sleepe	Epith. 336
Let no deluding dreames, nor dreadfull sights,	Epith. 338
Ne let house-fyres, nor lightnings	Epith. 340
Ne let the Pouke, nor other evill sprights,	Epith. 341

Let—Continued.

- Ne let mischivous witches with their charmes, *Epith.* 342
 Ne let hob Goblins, names whose sence we see not, *Epith.* 343
 Let not the shriech Oule nor the Storke he heard, *Epith.* 345
 Ne let th' unpleasant Quyre of Frogs still croaking *Epith.* 349
 Let none of these they drye accents sing; *Epith.* 351
 Ne let the woods them answer, *Epith.* 352
 let stil Silence trew night-watches keepe, *Epith.* 353
 Ne let the woods us answere, *Epith.* 389
 So let us rest, sweet love, in hope of this, *Epith.* 424
 To let her live thus free, and me to dye, *H.L.* 154
 Deigne to let fall one drop of dew reliefe, *H.B.* 284
 Him, wretch, in doole would let no lenger dwell, *H.H.L.* 131
 Then let thy flinty hart, that feels no paine, *H.H.L.* 246
 And let thy bowels bleede in every vaine, *H.H.L.* 248
 And let thy soule . . . Melt into teares, *H.H.L.* 251
 Let Angels, . . . her sovereigne praises sing, *H.H.B.* 232
 And let faire Venus, that is Queene of love, *Proth.* 96
 Let endesse Peace your steadfast hearts accord, *Proth.* 101
 let your bed with pleasures chast abound, *Proth.* 103
Lethe. That nowe slepeth in *Lethe* lake, *S.C.* Mar. 23
 not to have been dipt in *Lethe* lake, *Ti.* 428
 his ghost . . . In peace may passen over *Lethe* lake; *I. iii.* 36. 6
Lethe's. forst to ferrie over *Lethe* river, *Gn.* 338
Lets. oft he *lets* his cancker-wormes light *S.C.F.* 179
Lets none shoot up that nigh him planted bee: *Ti.* 453
 Ne *lets* it rest untill it forth have brought *D.* 31
 'Love of your selfe,' . . . *Lets* me not sleepe, *t. i.* 53. 2
 Ne *lets* her waves with any filth be dyde; *II. ii.* 9. 8
 to her mother Nature all her care she *lets*, *II. vi.* 16. 9
 His chiefest *lets* and authors of his harmes, *II. xi.* 31. 3
 thy faithful zeale *lets* me not hyde My crime, *III. ii.* 37. 6
 It *lettes* not fall, it *lettes* it not to rest; *III. v.* 2. 7
 It *lettes* not scarce this Prince to breath at all, *III. v.* 2. 8
 Whiles neither *lets* the other touch the soyle, *IV. iii.* 16. 7
 never night he *lets* to passe that way *V. ii.* 6. 2
 whom God . . . *lets* his owne Beloved to behold; *H.H.B.* 241
Letter. Ne tell a writtten word, ne write a *letter*, *Hub.* 383
Letters. whenso love of *letters* did inspire Their gentle wits, *Hub.* 829
 In whose great shield was writ with *letters* gay *I. ii.* 12. 7
 heathnish shield, wherein with *letters* red, Was writt *Sansjoy*, *I. iv.* 38. 5
 writt with golden *letters* rich and brave: *I. ix.* 19. 8
 writt in stone With bloody *letters* *I. x.* 53. 7
 A Messenger with *letters*, which his message sayd, *I. xii.* 24. 9
 suborned hath This crafty messenger with *letters* vaine, *I. xii.* 34. 2
 For falsed *letters*, and suborned wyle, *II. i.* 1. 3
 Ease, on his robe in golden *letters* cyphered, *III. xii.* 4. 9
 With golden *letters* goodly well enuched; *IV. x.* 8. 7
 Love-learned *letters* to her eyes to read; *Am.* xliii. 12
 Most happy *letters*! fram'd by skilfull trade, *Am.* lxxiv. 1
Lettest. ne *lettest* see The beautie of his worke? *III. iv.* 56. 3
 Thou, being blind, *letst* him not see his feares, *H.L.* 226
Letteth. *letteth* her that ought the accepter weeld, *II. xi.* 2. 3
 He *letteth* in, he *letteth* out to wend *III. vi.* 32. 1
 And *letteth* them her lovely face to see, *H.H.B.* 255
Letting. learne with *Letting* to wexe light, *S.C.* Mar. 20
Letting. *letting* their sheepe runne at large, *S.C.* May 40
Letting him arise like abject thrall, *VI. v.* 38. 2
letting him arise like abject thrall, *VI. vii.* 26. 6
Letuce. Colde *Letuce*, and refreshing Rosmarine, *Mui.* 200
Leud, etc. See **Leud, etc.**
Level. far as Archer might his *level* see: *Bel.* 2 iii. 4
 To builde, with *level* of my loftie style, *Ro.* xxv. 13
 To whom I *level* all my labours end, *III. ix.* 1. 2
 make them *level* with the lowly plaine; *V. ii.* 38. 2
 at his head did *level*, *V. iv.* 40. 3
Levelled. That seeing, I *levelle* againe *S.C.* Mar. 85
 The land to which their course they *levelled*; *II. xii.* 34. 4
levelled all against one certaine place, *V. x.* 34. 7
Levels. To which he *levels* all his purposis, *Hub.* 772
Lever. See **Llefer**.
Lever. As it with mighty *levers* had bene tore; *III. xii.* 3. 4
Leviathan. The huge *Leviathan*, dame Natures wonder, *Van.* v. 6
Levin. As well can prove the piercing *levin*, *S.C.* Jul. 91
 Wherein the lightsome *levin* shroudes, *S.C.* Au. 87
 As percing *levin*, which . . . every thing consumes, *III. v.* 48. 8
 As when the flashing *Levin* haps to light *V. vi.* 40. 1
Levin-brand. his burning *levin-brand* in hand he tooke, *VII. vi.* 30. 9
Lewd. But little ease of thy *lewd* tale I tasted: *S.C.F.* 245
 thou speakes lyke a *lewd* lorrill, *S.C.* Jul. 93
 with *lewd* lust was overlaid: *S.C.* Jul. 151
 Such would descrie his *lewd* conditions; *Hub.* 796
 his impudent *lewd* speach *Hub.* 839
 gentle mindes with *lewd* delights distaine; *T.M.* 334
 Through leasings *lewd*, and fained forgerie; *Col.* 696
 with *lewd* speeches, and licentious deeds, *Col.* 787
 wanton lust and *lewd* embraecment: *I. ii.* 5. 5
 revive the memory Of his *lewd* lusts, *I. vi.* 46. 3
lewd rybauld, with vyle lust advaunst, *II. i.* 10. 3
 In chaines of lust and *lewd* desyres ybownd, *II. i.* 54. 3
 Of her *lewd* parts to make companion: *II. ii.* 37. 5
 all the sinnes wherewith his *lewd* life did abound, *II. viii.* 45. 9
 spent their looser daies in *lewd* delightes, *II. xii.* 9. 5
 Now throwing forth *lewd* wordes immodestly; *II. xii.* 16. 4
 Quite molten into lust and pleasure *lewd*; *II. xii.* 73. 8
 in *lewd* loves, and wastfull luxurie, *II. xii.* 80. 7
 Love, my *lewd* Pilott, hath a restlesse minde; *III. iv.* 9. 6
 in *lewd* slouth to wast his carelesse day; *III. v.* 1. 7
 Such laesnesse both *lewd* and poore attonce him made, *III. vii.* 12. 9
 that *lewd* lover did the most lament *III. vii.* 20. 1

Lewd—Continued.

- Ne was she ignoraunt of that *lewd* lore, *III. ix.* 28. 5
 to leave that *lewd* And loathsom life, *III. x.* 51. 1
Lewd Losse of Time, *III. xii.* 25. 5
 with *lewd* termes their lovers to deface, *IV. iv.* 4. 5
 The more did she pursue her *lewd* intent, *IV. viii.* 35. 8
 with *lewd* loves and lust intemperate *IV. ix.* 16. 7
 sterne Druon, and *lewd* Claribell, *IV. ix.* 20. 8
 through *lewd* upbraide Of Ate and Duessa, *IV. ix.* 24. 5
 Much was the knight incenst with his *lewd* word *V. iii.* 36. 1
 Where none may be with her *lewd* parts defyled, *V. ix.* 2. 4
 with *lewd* poems which he did compyle; *V. ix.* 25. 7
lewd Impietie, that her accused sore, *V. ix.* 48. 9
 doth observe a custome *lewd* and ill, *VI. i.* 13. 3
 to make avoure Of the *lewd* words and deedes *VI. iii.* 48. 6
 a *lewd* foole her leading thorough dry and wet, *VI. iv.* 16. 9
 With these two *lewd* companions, *VI. viii.* 22. 7
 Nor draw unto the lure of his *lewd* lay, *VI. xi.* 5. 3
 Many *lewd* layes (ah! woe is me the more!) *H.H.L.* 8
Lewdly. *Lewdly* complainest thou, laesie ladde, *S.C.F.* 9
 For naught caren that hene so *lewdly* bent, *S.C.F.* Ap. 157
 He lov'd faire Ladie Estrild, *lewdly* lov'd, *II. x.* 17. 6
 though my love be not so *lewdly* bent *III. ii.* 43. 2
 Whom she with leasings *lewdly* did miscall *IV. viii.* 24. 8
 Whom when so *lewdly* minded Talus found, *V. ii.* 49. 6
 '*Lewdly* thou my love depravest, *V. vii.* 38. 8
 Talus, hearing her so *lewdly* raile, *V. xii.* 43. 1
 my daies I have not *lewdly* spent, *VI. ii.* 31. 1
 So *lewdly* had abuse, as ye did lately heare, *VI. vi.* 17. 9
Lewdness. if he mislive in *lewdnes* and lust, *S.C.* May 87
 those that Love with *lewdnes* fill *T.M.* 384
lewdnes filld him with reprochfull paine Of that loule evill, *I. iv.* 26. 6
 Sweete love such *lewdnes* bands from his faire compance, *II. ii.* 41. 9
 all that *lewdnesse* love doe hate the light to see, *III. iv.* 58. 9
 With termes of love and *lewdnesse* dissolute; *III. viii.* 14. 3
 oft their *lewdnes* blotteth good deserts with blame, *V. viii.* 38. 9
Lewkenor's. *Lewkenor's* stile that hath her beautie told, *Com. Son.* iv. 14
Liagore. the lilly handed *Liagore* *II. iv.* 41. 1
 (This *Liagore* whilome had learned skill *III. iv.* 41. 2
Liagore much praised for wise behests; *IV. xi.* 51. 4
Libanon. See **Lebanon**.
Libbard, -s. See **Leopard, -s.**
Liberal. To be both gracious and eke *liberall*: *I. x.* 34. 5
 Shewing her selfe both wise and *liberall*, *II. ix.* 20. 5
Liberties. loosing one, two *liberties* ye gayne, *Am.* lxxv. 3
 Now being let to runne at *libertie* *S.C.* D. 36
Liberty. ylike to me was *libertee* and lyfe, *Hub.* 132
 why should he that is at *libertie* Make himselfe bond? *Hub.* 300
 with *libertie* full large, *Hub.* 478
 have the Gospell of free *libertie*. *T.M.* 244
 Free *libertie* to chaunt our charmes at will, *T.M.* 550
 Now being let to runne at *libertie* *Com. Son.* i. 10
 Like a great Lord of peerlesse *liberty*; *Mui.* 210
 to enjoy delight with *libertie*, *Col.* 55
 round about them feed at *libertie*, *I. ix.* 10. 7
 Their God himselfe, grievd at my *libertie*, *I. ix.* 12. 4
 that proud avenging boy . . . curbd my *libertee*, *II. v.* 13. 6
 To him that gives thee life and *liberty*; *II. v.* 17. 9
 to her captive sonne yield his first *libertee*, *III. ii.* 2. 6
 Gan coyne streight lawes to curb their *liberty*: *III. vii.* 38. 2
 He lefte his captive Beast at *liberty*, *III. ix.* 3. 9
 has full large to live and spend at *libertie*, *III. x.* 2. 4
 of his owne him lefte not *liberty*: *III. x.* 16. 4
liberty to frame Their purpos flight, *IV. viii.* 52. 9
 for his love him promist *libertie* at last, *IV. viii.* 53. 6
 To win her grace his *libertie* to get: *IV. viii.* 57. 7
 mine and his Aemylias *libertie*, *IV. viii.* 60. 9
 For whose sole *libertie* I love and life did stake, *IV. ix.* 8. 7
 unto former *liberty* restore, *IV. xii.* 28. 9
 How she that Ladies *libertie* might enterprize, *V. v.* 25. 6
 To purchase a licentious *libertie*: *V. v.* 40. 2
 Make meanes to win thy *libertie* forlorne, *V. v.* 55. 4
 The *liberty* of women did repeale, *V. vii.* 42. 5
 'then *liberty* I leave to you *VI. i.* 28. 7
 heavy armes . . . hinder him from *libertie* to pant; *VI. iv.* 19. 3
 she, the Ladie of her *libertie*, *VI. vii.* 31. 5
 In yron chaines of *liberty* hereft, *VI. viii.* 1. 4
 Ne list me leave my loved *libertie* *VI. viii.* 21. 3
 if ye list have *liberty* ye may; *VI. viii.* 29. 7
 no more Him *liberty* was left aloud to rore: *VI. xii.* 36. 5
 got into the world at *liberty* againe, *VI. xii.* 38. 9
 fionlly feare to loose your *liberty*; *Am.* lxxv. 2
Library. as they gan his *Library* to vew, *II. ix.* 59. 3
Libyan. under him he saw his *Libyan* steed to prounce; *II. viii.* 17. 9
Licence. askt him *licence*, or what Pas they had? *Hub.* 367
 Doth *licence* him depart at sound of morning droomer? *I. ix.* 41. 9
Licentious. with *lewd* speeches, and *licentious* deeds, *Col.* 787
 Abuse her plenty . . . To all *licentious* lust, *II. vii.* 16. 8
 ever mixt their song with light *licentious* toyes, *II. xii.* 72. 9
 with their might beat downe *licentious* lust, *V. iv.* 2. 4
 The foolish Kyte, led with *licentious* will, *V. v.* 15. 5
 To purchase a *licentious* *libertie*: *V. v.* 25. 6
 spake *licentious* words and hatefull things *VI. xii.* 28. 5
 loredeth in *licentious* blisse Of her freewill, *Am.* x. 3
Lich. See **Like**.
Lick. the fat from their beards doen *lick*: *S.C.* S. 123
Licked. he . . . *lickt* her lilly hands with lawning tong, *I. iii.* 6. 2
Lld. See **Eyellld**.
Lidded. See **Black-llded**.
Lidge. See **Ledge**.

Lids. See Eyelds.

- through their *lids* his wanton eies do peepe II. v. 34. 5
 Cover'd with *lids* deviz'd of substance sly, II. ix. 46. 7
Lie on the plaine outstretched *lie*, *Bel.*² vi. 12
 spirites, whose ashie cinders *lie* Under deep ruines, *Ro.* i. 1
 So broke his oaten pype, and downe dyd *lye*, *S.C.* Ja. 72
 learne to *ligge* soft: *S.C.* May 125
 many wyld beastes *ligger* in waite *S.C.* May 217
 The fatte Oxe, that wont *ligge* in the stal, *S.C.* S. 118
 ever *ligger* in watch and ward, *S.C.* S. 234
 There mayst thou *ligge* in a vetchy bed, *S.C.* S. 256
ligge so layd, when Winter doth her straine. *S.C.* O. 12
 all the worthies *ligger* wrapt in leade, *S.C.* O. 63
 All slaine with darts, *lie* wallowed in their blood. *Gn.* 432
 there thou needs must learne to laugh, to *lie*, *Hub.* 505
 everie stick that underneath did *ly*, *Hub.* 1008
 Were first their auncient houses to let *lie*, *Hub.* 1178
 he found, where sleeping he did *ly*, *Hub.* 1320
 Shall die in darknesse, and *lie* hid in slime: *T.M.* 106
lie drowned in deep wretchednes, *T.M.* 149
 like brute beasts do *lie* in loathsome den *T.M.* 531
lye in mine owne ashes, *Ti.* 40
 shall in rustie darknes ever *lie*, *Ti.* 349
 die In foule forgetfulness, and nameles *lie*. *Ti.* 378
 the deaw which yet on them does *lie*, *Mai.* 181
 thousand perills *lie* in close awaite *Mai.* 221
 The velvet nap which on his wings doth *lie*, *Mai.* 333
 as one toyl'd with travaile downe doth *lye*, *D.* 255
 in his trauce I would not let him *lie*, *D.* 550
 all dead in dole did *lie*: *Col.* 22
 The shepherds there abroad may safely *lie*, *Col.* 316
 To let thy fame *lie* so in hidden shade: *Col.* 407
 drowned *lie* in pleasures wastefull well, *Col.* 762
 The antique rolles, which there *lye* hidden still, *I. Pr.* 2. 4
 your vanquisht foes before you *lye*, *I. i.* 27. 4
 wakeful dogges before them farre doe *lye*, *I. i.* 40. 4
 all in deadly sleepe did drowned *lye* *I. iii.* 16. 3
 Though conquered now he *lye* on lowly land; *I. iii.* 37. 7
 my liege, doth lucklesse *ly* *I. viii.* 2. 4
 to have slaine the man, that on the ground did *lye*. *I. viii.* 19. 9
 me . . . that here *lye* dying every stound, *I. viii.* 33. 4
 wasted life doe *lye* in ashes low: *I. ix.* 8. 5
 here *ly* downe, and to thy rest betake, *I. ix.* 44. 2
 Hermitage . . . Wherein an aged holy man did *lie*, *I. x.* 46. 5
 straight on ground made him full low to *lye*: *II. v.* 12. 5
 him that low in dust doth *ly*, *II. vii.* 11. 7
 Lamenting Sorrow did in darknes *lye*, *II. vii.* 22. 8
 Lo! Tantalus, I here tormented *lye*: *II. vii.* 59. 5
 Lo! where he now inglorious doth *lye*, *II. viii.* 12. 8
 at his feet . . . an armed corse did *lye*, *II. viii.* 23. 8
 Nought could he hurt, but still at warde did *ly*: *II. viii.* 39. 7
 passe on forward: so their way does *ly*, *II. xii.* 14. 2
 twist them both the narrow way doth *ly*: *II. xii.* 18. 4
 Into great Tethys bosome, where they hidden *lye*. *II. xii.* 26. 9
 what meant those beastes which there did *ly*? *II. xii.* 64. 9
 She with her Nourse adowne to sleepe did *lye*: *III. ii.* 28. 4
 she did *lye* All night in old Tithonus frozen bed, *III. iii.* 20. 5
 there hidden *lye* Light-shonning thefte, *III. iv.* 58. 1
 Mongst whom might be that he did closely *lye*, *III. vi.* 16. 6
 There yet, some say, in secret he does *ly*, *III. vi.* 46. 4
 at last perforce adowne did *ly*, *III. vii.* 3. 7
 After she long in waite for me did *lye*, *III. vii.* 51. 2
 rather had he dy Then, . . . in coward corner *ly*. *III. ix.* 14. 9
 in thine ashes buried low dost *lie*, *III. ix.* 33. 2
 Malhecco, seeing how his losse did *lye*, *III. x.* 17. 2
 tell thy grieft, if any hidden *lye*: *III. x.* 26. 2
 Hence farre away we will blyndfolded *ly*, *III. x.* 42. 7
 His face upon the ground did groveling *ly*, *III. xi.* 8. 1
 doth thy justice sleepe and silent *ly*? *III. xi.* 9. 7
 A wounded Dragon under him did *ly*, *III. xi.* 48. 6
 either winne him one, or *lye* without the dore. *IV. i.* 9. 9
 the rest him seeing *lie* on ground Ran hastily, *IV. i.* 43. 3
 'Vile hag!' (sayd Scudamour) why dost thou *lye*, *IV. i.* 48. 1
 shade, where shrowded thy may *lie*, *IV. iv.* 47. 4
 he in hell doth *lie*, That lives a loathed life, *IV. vii.* 11. 8
 He bowed low, and so a while did *lie*: *IV. viii.* 43. 5
 namelesse there his bodie now doth *lie*; *IV. viii.* 49. 2
 miserie In which so long he merclesse did *lie*. *IV. viii.* 64. 5
 did *ly* Long languishing there *IV. x.* 13. 7
 For feare of harme that might *lie* hidden there; *IV. x.* 20. 2
 A bevie of fayre damzels close did *lye*, *IV. x.* 48. 8
 lowest hell, to which I *lie* most neare, *IV. xii.* 6. 7
 This lucklesse Ladie which now here doth headlesse *lie*. *V. i.* 16. 9
 In that same place whereas it now doth *lie*. *V. i.* 18. 7
 Of Justice, which in Talus hand did *lye*: *V. ii.* 26. 2
 All in the powre of their great Maker *lie*: *V. ii.* 40. 8
 Doth not your handmayds like at your foot *lie*? *V. v.* 31. 6
 Whose life did *lie* in her least eye-lids fall; *V. v.* 47. 5
 Let him lodge hard, and *lie* in strawen bed, *V. v.* 50. 5
 by hard mishap doth *lie* In wretched bondage, *V. vi.* 10. 6
 the bed, where she should *lie*, *V. vi.* 27. 6
 backe returning where his Dame did *lie*, *V. vi.* 30. 7
 on their mother Earths deare lap did *lie*, *V. vii.* 9. 2
 her earthly parts . . . did deeply drowned *lie*, *V. vii.* 12. 6
 An hideous monster doth in darknesse *lie*, *V. x.* 29. 3
 underneath this Idoll there doth *lie* *V. xi.* 20. 1
 it in silver howre does hidden *ly* *VI. Pr.* 3. 3
 never . . . His limbes would rest, ne *ly* in ease embost, *VI. iv.* 40. 7
 here thus long now *lie* In pitceous languor *VI. vi.* 6. 6
 in your selfe your onely helpe doth *lie* *VI. vi.* 7. 1

Lie—Continued.

- Mongst rocks and caves, where she enrold doth *lie* *VI. vi.* 11. 4
 still did *lie* as dead, and quake, and quiver, *VI. vi.* 32. 3
 their weapons which thereby did *lie*, *VI. vi.* 38. 8
 when he saw his fellow lifelesse *ly*, *VI. vii.* 10. 3
 Where seeing him so *lie*, he left his steed, *VI. vii.* 11. 6
 to the little cots, where shepherds *lie* *VI. ix.* 4. 8
 that she thus sicke did *lie*, *VI. xi.* 9. 1
 Oft interlacing many a forged *lie*, *VI. xii.* 33. 5
 in a silver dish did *ly* Two golden apples *An.* lxxxvii. 5
 when you come whereas my love doth *lie*, *Epith.* 65
 Behold how goodly my faire love does *ly*, *Epith.* 305
 lyke as when he with thy selfe did *lie* *Epith.* 330
 fallen . . . And buried now in their own ashes *ly*; *Com. Son.* iv. 7
 they *lye* languishing like thrals forlorne, *H.L.* 136
 like a moldwarpe in the earth doth *ly*, *H.L.* 182
 Like Tantale, that in store doth sterved *ly*, *H.L.* 200
lie like Gods in yvorie beds arayd, *H.L.* 285
 Seeing him *lie* like creature long accurst *H.H.L.* 129
 Even heavenly riches, which there hidden *ly* *H.H.B.* 248
Lief all these were lowe and lief, *S.C.* Jul. 165
 for love of that is to thee moste lief, *S.C.* S. 11
 My little flock, that was to me so lief; *S.C.* D. 146
 'I cannot, my lief brother, like but well *Hub.* 177
 'Colin, my lief, my life, *Col.* 16
 you, my lief, yhorn of heavenly berth. *I. iii.* 28. 9
 living man mote worthie be to be her lief'. *I. ix.* 17. 9
 'Madame, my lief, For Gods deare love *II. i.* 16. 1
 My lief, my liege, my Sovereine, my deare, *II. ix.* 4. 5
 To change my lief, and love another Dame; *III. i.* 24. 3
 tell me therefore, my liefest lief! *III. ii.* 33. 9
 more lief Then losse of chastitie, *III. viii.* 42. 1
 them dislodge, all were they lief or loth; *III. ix.* 13. 8
 both full lief him lodging to have lent, *III. ix.* 14. 3
 both full lief his boasting to abate: *III. ix.* 14. 4
 as life were to each other lief. *IV. iii.* 52. 7
 Not to despise that dame which lov'd him lief, *IV. ix.* 15. 4
 He up arose, however lief or loth, *VI. i.* 44. 3
 'My lief, my lifes desire, *VI. v.* 23. 5
 'My lief, (sayd she) 'ye know that long ygo, *VI. xii.* 17. 5
 she entred, were he lief or sory; *VII. vi.* 8. 7
Liefer Had liefer my toe then my frend he be; *S.C.* May 167
 lever had I die then see his deadly face'. *I. ix.* 32. 9
 Me Liefer were ten thousand deaths prife *II. iv.* 28. 8
 That death me Liefer were then such despight, *III. i.* 24. 4
 Me lever were with point of foemans speare he dead. *III. ii.* 6. 9
 'Perdy, me lever were to weeten that', *III. v.* 7. 1
 thousand deaths me lever were to dye *III. vii.* 51. 5
 Die had she lever with Enchanters knife *IV. i.* 6. 8
Liefest Cuddie, fresh Cuddie, the liefest boyc, *S.C.* An. 195
 My liefest Lord she thus beguiled had; *II. i.* 52. 5
 fly, O my liefest Lord! *II. ii.* 30. 5
 thy me therefore, my liefest lief! *III. ii.* 33. 9
 loth to leave his liefest pelte behinde; *III. x.* 15. 6
 likly was his liefest love to be, *IV. vii.* 46. 3
Liege. 'O, my liege Lord! the God of my life! *S.C.* F. 150
 his late chayne his Liege unneete esteemeth; *Hub.* 628
 Ah, my liege Lord! forgive it unto mee, *Mai.* 102
 His liege, his Ladie, and his lifes Regent.— *Col.* 235
 My dread Lord, that doest liege hearts possesse, *Col.* 793
 'Ah Sir, my liege Lord, and my love, *I. i.* 51. 1
 my liege, doth lucklesse *ly* *I. viii.* 2. 4
 cleeped him his liege, to hold of him in fee. *II. iii.* 8. 9
 my liege, whose warlike name is far renown'd *II. iii.* 35. 3
 thus sayd; 'My Lord, my liege, *II. viii.* 55. 5
 My lief, my liege, my Sovereine, my deare, *II. ix.* 4. 5
 'Which my liege Lady seeing, *V. viii.* 21. 1
 As their true Liege and Princesse naturall; *V. xi.* 24. 8
Liege man. Etssoones this liegeman gan to wexe more bold, *II. iii.* 9. 2
 my trew liegeman yield thy selfe for ay, *II. viii.* 51. 7
 Shall yield him selfe his liegeman, and swaere fealty. *III. iii.* 37. 9
 Compyld by me, which thy poore liegeman am! *H.B.* 273
Liege men. we your liegemen faith unto you plight'. *III. i.* 30. 5
 Now were they liegmen to this Ladie free, *III. i.* 44. 8
Liege's. Great shame in lieges blood to be embrew'd! *VI. vii.* 23. 6
Lien. See Lain.
 spirit, . . . Might long perhaps have lien in silence *Ded. Son.* xiii. 5
 nought but pressed gras where she had *lyen*, *I. ix.* 15. 2
 Who now long time had *lyen* in prison sad; *IV. ix.* 4. 3
 stretch it selfe as it had long *lyen* still; *V. xi.* 22. 6
 long had *lyen* dead, *VI. xi.* 50. 9
 The which before had *lyen* confused ever. *H.L.* 77
Lies. halfe disbowel'd *lies* above the ground, *Ro.* xxviii. 5
 He *lyes* in lingring payne. *S.C.* Jul. 228
 With her owne weight down pressed now shree *lies*, *Ti.* 76
 Since whose decease, learning *lies* unregarded, *Ti.* 440
Lies in ambushment of his hoped pray, *Mai.* 404
 Amyntas quite is gone, and *lies* full low, *Col.* 434
 two, . . . fittest for to forge true-seeming *lies*: *I. i.* 38. 7
 carelesse Quiet *lies* Wrapt in eternal silence *I. i.* 41. 8
 There *lies* he now with foule dishonor dead, *I. ii.* 25. 5
 now the pray of fowles in field he *lyes*, *I. v.* 23. 3
 Lo! where your foe *lies* strecht in monstrous length; *I. v.* 45. 3
 as the tree does fall, so *lyes* it ever low. *I. x.* 41. 9
 this dead corpe, that *lies* here underneath, *II. i.* 49. 7
 now in shade he shrowded yonder *lies*! *II. iii.* 35. 5
 hidden *lyes* unwares him to surpryse? *II. iv.* 17. 3
 Whiles sad Pyrochles *lies* on sencelesse ground, *II. v.* 36. 6
 Bad therefore I him deeme that thus *lies* dead on field'. *II. viii.* 14. 9
 in the secret of your hart close *lyes*, *II. ix.* 42. 4

Lies—Continued.

leasings, tales, and lies	II. ix. 51. 9
By which he <i>lyes</i> entomb'd solemnly	II. x. 46. 7
now entomb'd <i>lies</i> at Stoncheng by the heath	II. x. 67. 9
here before a perious passage <i>lyes</i> ,	II. xii. 17. 8
Rock that <i>lyes</i> a litle space From the swift Barry,	III. iii. 8. 4
Inglorious now <i>lies</i> in secclesse swoond,	III. vi. 29. 3
At an Hernessaw, that <i>lyes</i> aloft on wing,	III. vi. 36. 6
<i>lies</i> there on the laire An headlesse heape,	IV. viii. 51. 5
of the wound he yet in languor <i>lyes</i> ,	IV. xi. 5. 7
<i>lies</i> in wretched thraldome, weake and wan,	V. vi. 16. 3
I chaunst to meete this knight, who there <i>lyes</i> slaine,	VI. ii. 9. 8
At an Hernessaw, that <i>lyes</i> aloft on wing,	VI. vii. 9. 2
'He <i>lyes</i> ' (said he) 'upon the cold bare ground,	VI. vii. 16. 6
in that villaines health her safety <i>lies</i> ;	VI. viii. 18. 5
him, that at your footstoolc humbled <i>lies</i> ,	Am. xlix. 11
false forged <i>lyes</i> , which thou didst tel,	Am. lxxxv. 7
Lest. That here <i>liest</i> senseles, like the corpse deceast,	Hub. 1328
Now <i>lyest</i> thou of life and honor reft;	III. iv. 36. 6
Now <i>lyest</i> thou a lumpe of earth forlorne;	III. iv. 36. 7
Leith. There <i>lyeth</i> the Oake, pittied of none!	S.C. F. 221
dead he is, and <i>lyeth</i> wrapt in lead,	S.C. Jun. 89
Dead, and <i>lyeth</i> wrapt in lead,	S.C. N. 59
<i>lyeth</i> buryed long in Winters bale;	S.C. N. 84
Lo! where beyond he <i>lyeth</i> languishing,	III. i. 38. 1
Lieu. in lieu of paines so gracious,	Gn. 333
To thee, small Gnat, in lieu of his <i>life</i> saved,	Gn. 687
in lieu of mee, Love her;	D. 290
in lieu of innocence, Imprinted had that token	II. ii. 4. 3
Yield you in lieu of this your gracious deed?	III. xii. 39. 4
And me in lieu thereof revild' againe,	VI. ii. 11. 8
In lieu whereof he would to him descrie Great treason	VI. vii. 12. 3
in lieu of life him lent,	VI. vii. 21. 6
Song! made in lieu of many ornaments,	Epith. 427
In lieu whereof graunt,	H.B. 274
nought thou ask'st in lieu of all this love,	H.H.L. 176
Life. Which make this <i>life</i> wretched and miserable,	Pet. 2 vi. 13
I wish I might this wearie <i>life</i> forgoe,	Pet. 2 vii. 5
give a second <i>life</i> to dead decayea!	Ro. Env. 5
'O, my liege Lord! the God of my <i>life</i> !	S.C. F. 150
shepherdas so witen ech others <i>life</i> ,	S.C. May 159
her, whose love as <i>lyfe</i> I wayd,	S.C. Jun. 47
lylike to me was libertee and <i>lyfe</i> ,	S.C. D. 36
My freedome lorne, my <i>life</i> he lette to mone,	S.C. D. 52
long lasting <i>life</i> with joyous glee,	Gn. 59
who can lead, then, a more happie <i>life</i> ,	Gn. 121
leads as joyfull <i>life</i> ;	Gn. 150
His dearest <i>life</i> did trust to careles sleep;	Gn. 243
<i>life</i> out of his members did depart;	Gn. 293
thy <i>life</i> more deare and precious Was than mine owne,	Gn. 331
For that I thee restor'd to <i>life</i> againe,	Gn. 354
sad Eurydice . . . no more Must turne to <i>life</i> ,	Gn. 434
The faults which <i>life</i> hath trespassed before,	Gn. 448
his vowed <i>life</i> to spill For Countreyes health,	Gn. 603
To thee, small Gnat, in lieu of his <i>life</i> saved,	Gn. 687
As well of worldly livelode as of <i>life</i> ,	Hub. 147
Beggars <i>life</i> is best;	Hub. 180
husbands <i>life</i> is labourous and hard?	Hub. 266
An easie <i>life</i> , and fit high God to please,	Hub. 395
no good trade of <i>life</i> did entertaîne,	Hub. 398
on us taken anie state of <i>life</i> ,	Hub. 407
The bread of <i>life</i> pow'd downe from heavenly place,	Hub. 438
Delights of <i>life</i> , and ornaments of light!	Hub. 762
doth his <i>life</i> in so long tendance spend!	Hub. 908
Who will not venture <i>life</i> a King to be,	Hub. 979
I chose before a <i>life</i> of wretchednes,	Hub. 984
sith I For it did put my <i>life</i> in jeopardie;	Hub. 1028
Of wretched <i>life</i> the onely joy shee is,	T.M. 131
all mans <i>life</i> me seemes a Tragedy,	T.M. 157
mans <i>life</i> in his like image Was limned forth,	T.M. 201
the troublous state Of Lovers <i>life</i> ,	T.M. 382
<i>Life</i> , and Death, is in thy doomefull writing!	Com. Son. i. 13
So <i>life</i> exchanging for his countries good,	Ti. 301
interchanged <i>life</i> unto them lent,	Ti. 387
Her back againe to <i>life</i> sent for his sake,	Ti. 392
to those ashes gave a second <i>life</i> ,	Ti. 669
his <i>life</i> from yron death assure,	Mui. 59
to sheild Achilles <i>life</i> from fate of Troyan field,	Mui. 64
in this wretched <i>life</i> dooth take delight,	D. 9
'Who <i>life</i> dooes loath, and longs to bee unbound	D. 85
harts deep sorrow hates both <i>life</i> and light,	D. 91
ref't from me my love, my <i>life</i> , my hart;	D. 160
Revok'd <i>life</i> , that would have fled away,	D. 188
cre that <i>life</i> her lodging did forsake,	D. 260
Our <i>life</i> afflicted with incessant paine,	D. 275
<i>life</i> I hate, because it will not last;	D. 425
death I hate, because it <i>life</i> doth marre;	D. 426
Is it so uneth To leave this <i>life</i> ,	D. 448
<i>life</i> drawes care, and care continuall woe;	D. 450
wishfull thing this sad <i>life</i> to forgoe;	D. 452
when <i>life</i> parts vouchsafe to close mine eye,	D. 511
His wasted <i>life</i> her wearie lodge forwent,	As. 174
'Colin, my liefe, my <i>life</i> ,	Col. 16
'Now by my <i>life</i> this was a mery lay,	Col. 157
goddesse of my <i>life</i> ,	Col. 170
Who <i>life</i> doth loath, and longs death to behold,	Col. 204
Bold men, presuming <i>life</i> for gaine to sell,	Col. 209
<i>life</i> to move it selfe upon the water,	Col. 219
To her my <i>life</i> I wholly sacrifice:	Col. 475
My thought, my heart, my love, my <i>life</i> is shee,	Col. 476

Life—Continued.

thy chaste <i>life</i> and vertue I esteeme:	Col. 573
So long as <i>life</i> my limbs doth hold together;	Col. 629
sooth to say, it is no sort of <i>life</i> ,	Col. 688
praise, Which gives them <i>life</i> ,	Ded. Son. iv. 11
Most Noble Lord, the pillor of my <i>life</i> ,	Ded. Son. vii. 1
So pure . . . She was in <i>life</i> ad every vertuous lore;	I. i. 5. 2
Making her death their <i>life</i> ,	I. i. 25. 9
such as drunke her <i>life</i> the which them nurst!	I. i. 26. 7
highest God, the Lord of <i>life</i> and light:	I. i. 37. 6
You, . . . destinie Hath made judge of my <i>life</i> or death	I. i. 51. 9
all so deare as <i>life</i> is to my hart, I deeme your love,	I. i. 54. 2
Yrkesome of <i>life</i> , and too long lingring night,	I. ii. 6. 5
ever most adord As the God of my <i>life</i> ?	I. iii. 7. 9
As if her <i>life</i> upon the wager lay;	I. iii. 12. 2
the thirsty land Dronke up his <i>life</i> ;	I. iii. 20. 5
He to him lept, in minde to reave his <i>life</i> ,	I. iii. 36. 2
mourning altars, purgd with enimies <i>life</i> ,	I. iii. 36. 7
<i>Life</i> from Sansloy thou tookst, Sansloy shall from thee take!	I. iii. 36. 9
therefore, of <i>life</i> him not deprive!	I. iii. 37. 9
<i>life</i> forsooke his stubborne brest,	I. iii. 42. 9
otherwise His <i>life</i> he led in lawlesse riotise,	I. iv. 20. 5
In shape and <i>life</i> more like a monster then a man,	I. iv. 22. 9
Ne would his looser <i>life</i> be tide to lawe,	I. iv. 26. 3
His <i>life</i> was nigh unto deaths dore yplaste;	I. iv. 28. 1
hec . . . scarce good morsell all his <i>life</i> did taste,	I. iv. 28. 3
He led a wretched <i>life</i> , unto himselfe unknowne,	I. iv. 28. 9
fretting griefe, the enemy of <i>life</i> :	I. iv. 35. 5
Dead sculls and bones of men whose <i>life</i> had goe astray,	I. iv. 36. 9
to my loathed <i>life</i> now shewes some light,	I. iv. 48. 2
Of endlesse <i>life</i> he might him not deprive,	I. v. 40. 4
which the lovely boy Did love as <i>life</i> ,	I. vi. 17. 7
Whom, . . . He nousel'd up in <i>life</i> and manners wilde,	I. vi. 23. 8
dronke with blood, yet thristed after <i>life</i> :	I. vi. 38. 8
That him of <i>life</i> , and us of joy, hath reft?	I. vi. 39. 6
hardly he the fittid <i>life</i> does win	I. vii. 21. 7
threds . . . The which my <i>life</i> and love together tyde?	I. vii. 22. 6
<i>life</i> recover'd had the raine, And over-wrestled his strong enimy,	I. vii. 24. 5
captiv'd, of <i>life</i> or death he stood in doubt,	I. vii. 26. 9
That <i>life</i> nigh crusst out of his panting brest:	I. viii. 15. 3
so soone as <i>life</i> did me admitt Into this world,	I. ix. 3. 5
wasted <i>life</i> doe lye in ashes low:	I. ix. 8. 5
lovers <i>life</i> , As losse of time . . . I ever scorn'd,	I. ix. 10. 1
pricket forth with jollitee Of looser <i>life</i> ,	I. ix. 12. 6
you, my Lord, the Patrone of my <i>life</i> ,	I. ix. 17. 6
Nor . . . blood in all his face appears, Nor <i>life</i> in limbe;	I. ix. 22. 5
hope . . . That earst us held in love of lingring <i>life</i> ;	I. ix. 29. 6
Ne yet assur'd of <i>life</i> by you, Sir knight,	I. ix. 30. 7
A dreary corse, whose <i>life</i> away did pas,	I. ix. 36. 5
death after <i>life</i> , does greatly please!	I. ix. 40. 9
'The terme of <i>life</i> is limited,	I. ix. 41. 2
'Who <i>life</i> did limit by almightie doome,'	I. ix. 41. 6
'The lenger <i>life</i> , I wote, the greater sin;	I. ix. 43. 1
<i>life</i> must <i>life</i> , and blood must blood, repay,	I. ix. 43. 6
Is not enough thy evill <i>life</i> forespent?	I. ix. 43. 7
Th' ill to prevent, that <i>life</i> ensewen may;	I. ix. 44. 3
what hath <i>life</i> that may it loved make,	I. ix. 44. 4
All which, and thousands mo, do make a loathsome <i>life</i> ,	I. ix. 44. 9
Thy <i>life</i> shutt up for death so oit did call;	I. ix. 45. 6
The crudled cold ran to her well of <i>life</i> ,	I. ix. 52. 2
sacred lore And pure unspotted <i>life</i> :	I. x. 3. 3
to kill, And rayse againe to <i>life</i> ,	I. x. 19. 9
mortal <i>life</i> gan loath as thing forlore,	I. x. 21. 5
Disdeining <i>life</i> , desiring leave to dye,	I. x. 22. 8
vowed all Their <i>life</i> to service of high heavens King,	I. x. 36. 4
His mortal <i>life</i> he learned had to frame	I. x. 45. 8
it rightly hot The well of <i>life</i> ,	I. xi. 29. 9
unto <i>life</i> the dead it could restore,	I. xi. 30. 1
Ne living wight would have him <i>life</i> behott:	I. xi. 38. 4
happy <i>life</i> to all which thereon fedd,	I. xi. 46. 5
<i>life</i> eke everlasting did hefall:	I. xi. 46. 6
The tree of <i>life</i> , the crime of our first fathers fall,	I. xi. 46. 9
<i>Life</i> and long health that gracious ointment gave,	I. xi. 48. 3
al that <i>life</i> preserved did detest;	I. xi. 49. 3
downe he fell, and forth his <i>life</i> did breath,	I. xi. 54. 1
That signe of last outbreathed <i>life</i> ,	I. xii. 2. 5
remaynd Some lingring <i>life</i> within his hollow brest,	I. xii. 10. 4
Thy <i>life</i> and honor late adventurst,	I. xii. 29. 8
To see faire heavens face, and <i>life</i> not leave,	II. i. 17. 4
forth her bleeding <i>life</i> does raine,	II. i. 38. 7
he hoped faire To call hacke <i>life</i> ,	II. i. 43. 7
as hating <i>life</i> and light,	II. i. 45. 9
hold sad <i>life</i> in long captivitee;	II. i. 48. 3
Thus enter We Into this <i>life</i> with woe,	II. ii. 2. 9
They heapt huge strokes the scorn'd <i>life</i> to quell,	II. ii. 20. 5
I give thee <i>life</i> :	II. iii. 8. 5
her silly <i>life</i> to save,	II. iii. 36. 3
Whom that mad man of <i>life</i> nigh late deprived,	II. iv. 16. 3
during <i>life</i> will never be appeas'd!	II. iv. 33. 6
rash Occasion makes unquiet <i>life</i> !	II. iv. 44. 7
Who ever doth to temperance apply His stedfast <i>life</i> ,	II. v. 1. 2
every way did seeke into his <i>life</i> ;	II. v. 9. 2
To him that gives thee <i>life</i> and liberty:	II. v. 13. 6
her enemies And foes of <i>life</i> ,	II. vi. 1. 7
make the <i>life</i> unsweet:	II. vii. 14. 2
Like Angels <i>life</i> was then mens happy eace;	II. vii. 16. 5
<i>life</i> for gold engage,	II. vii. 18. 5
both did gnash their teeth, and both did threaten <i>life</i> ,	II. vii. 21. 9
a lamp, whose <i>life</i> does fade away,	II. vii. 29. 7

Life—Continued.

had both <i>life</i> and sence	II. vii. 40. 8
Socrates; . . . Poured out his <i>life</i>	II. vii. 52. 8
Delivered up the Lord of <i>life</i> to dye	II. vii. 62. 6
this frail <i>life</i> of man	II. vii. 65. 4
The <i>life</i> did flit away out of her nest	II. vii. 66. 8
<i>life</i> ere long shall to her home retire	II. viii. 7. 8
finding <i>life</i> not yet dislodged quight	II. viii. 9. 7
did his <i>life</i> her fatal date expyre	II. viii. 24. 3
His <i>life</i> for dew revenge should deare abyge?	II. viii. 28. 8
his Lordes <i>life</i> did assure	II. viii. 30. 9
His cursed <i>life</i> out of her lodge have rent;	II. viii. 32. 3
cleft his head in twaine, and <i>life</i> thence dispossesst	II. viii. 33. 9
all the sinnes wherewith his lewd <i>life</i> did abound	II. viii. 45. 9
Ne thenceforth <i>life</i> ne corage did appeare;	II. viii. 46. 3
As one that loathed <i>life</i> , and yet despyd to dye	II. viii. 50. 9
More glory thought to give <i>life</i> then decay	II. viii. 61. 4
<i>Life</i> will I graunt thee for thy valiaunce	II. viii. 51. 8
in despite of <i>life</i> for death doe call?	II. viii. 52. 4
<i>Life</i> having maystered her senselesse foe	II. viii. 53. 2
with reverence dew As to the patron of his <i>life</i>	II. viii. 55. 4
'if in that picture dead Such <i>life</i> ye read	II. ix. 3. 2
did then meditate all his <i>life</i> long	II. ix. 54. 3
Whence all that lives does borrow <i>life</i> and light	II. x. 2. 2
His <i>life</i> , and long good fortune	II. x. 13. 9
he an end of battell and of <i>life</i> did make	II. x. 16. 9
she much more than her owne <i>life</i> him lov'd;	II. x. 28. 2
A private <i>life</i> ledd in Albania With Gomoril	II. x. 29. 7
wearie of that wretched <i>life</i> her selfe she hong	II. x. 32. 9
First Gorboman, a man of virtuous <i>life</i>	II. x. 44. 3
Till he surrendered Realme and <i>life</i> to fate	II. x. 45. 5
Left of his <i>life</i> most famous memory	II. x. 46. 2
he was by Jove depry'd Of <i>life</i>	II. x. 70. 9
his dearest <i>life</i> For her defence	II. xi. 16. 6
She him remerci'd as the Patrone of her <i>life</i>	II. xi. 16. 9
So feeble is mans state, and <i>life</i> unsound	II. xi. 30. 3
Yet <i>life</i> he saw, and felt his mighty mayne	II. xi. 44. 4
How to take <i>life</i> from that dead-living swayne	II. xi. 44. 7
so often as his <i>life</i> decayd	II. xi. 45. 3
Did <i>life</i> with usury to him restore	II. xi. 45. 4
The lothfull <i>life</i> , now loosd from sinfull hands	II. xi. 46. 3
Ne stird, till hope of <i>life</i> did him forsake	II. xi. 46. 8
he began to faint, and <i>life</i> decay	II. xi. 48. 6
Both of their <i>life</i> and fame	II. xii. 7. 9
powre, to whom the care Of <i>life</i> perteines	II. xii. 47. 3
The foe of <i>life</i> , that good envyes to all	II. xii. 48. 4
Of mortall <i>life</i> the leafe, the bud, the floure;	II. xii. 75. 2
'Sad end,' (quoth he) 'of <i>life</i> intemperate	II. xii. 85. 6
excellence Of his creation, when he <i>life</i> began	II. xii. 87. 3
mischievous mischaunce his <i>life</i> and limbs did spare	III. i. 6. 9
so loose <i>life</i> , and so ungentle trade	III. i. 67. 5
Sithence I loathed have my <i>life</i> to lead	III. ii. 6. 6
her <i>life</i> at last must lincke in that same knot	III. ii. 23. 9
which on my <i>life</i> doth feed	III. ii. 37. 4
Threatning to swallow up my fearefull <i>life</i> ?	III. iv. 8. 6
Some hard mishap in hazard of his <i>life</i>	III. iv. 24. 6
soone as <i>life</i> recovered had the raine	III. iv. 35. 5
Now lyst thou of <i>life</i> and honor rette;	III. iv. 36. 6
Ne of thy late <i>life</i> memory is left	III. iv. 36. 8
So <i>life</i> is losse, and death felicity	III. iv. 38. 7
Sad <i>life</i> worse then glad death;	III. iv. 38. 8
Some little <i>life</i> his feeble sprites emong;	III. iv. 41. 8
Our <i>life</i> is day, but death with darkness doth begin	III. iv. 59. 9
for me reft both <i>life</i> and light atone	III. v. 7. 6
load upon him layd his <i>life</i> for to have had	III. v. 22. 9
made more haste the <i>life</i> to have bereav'd;	III. v. 28. 8
if <i>life</i> Yett in his frosen members did remaine;	III. v. 31. 1
By this he had sweet <i>life</i> recur'd agayne	III. v. 34. 1
deemd the beast had bene depri'd Of <i>life</i>	III. v. 37. 5
love so fayre a Lady that his <i>life</i> releast?	III. v. 43. 9
Thy <i>life</i> she saved by her gracious deed;	III. v. 45. 3
Thy <i>life</i> she gave, thy <i>life</i> she doth deserve;	III. v. 46. 8
neither blood in face nor <i>life</i> in hart if left	III. v. 48. 6
More deare then <i>life</i> she tendered	III. v. 51. 2
Doe <i>life</i> conceive and quickned are by kynd	III. vi. 8. 6
th' authour of <i>life</i> and light;	III. vi. 9. 2
Was the disturber of all civill <i>life</i>	III. vi. 14. 8
The state of <i>life</i> out of the griesly shade	III. vi. 37. 5
when the <i>life</i> decays and forme does fade	III. vi. 37. 7
He wist not how him to despoile of <i>life</i>	III. vii. 33. 1
Wherewith she many had of <i>life</i> depri'd;	III. vii. 40. 2
Badd her commaund my <i>life</i> to save or spill	III. vii. 54. 2
in the stead Of <i>life</i> , she put a Spright	III. viii. 7. 9
her honor, which she more then <i>life</i> prefard	III. viii. 14. 9
flim befte so sore, that <i>life</i> and sence did much dismay	III. viii. 31. 9
had from death to <i>life</i> him newly wonne	III. x. 33. 4
he her prayd . . . To save his <i>life</i>	III. x. 50. 8
to leave that lewd And loathsome <i>life</i>	III. x. 51. 2
hardly he with <i>life</i> away does fly	III. x. 53. 8
death and <i>life</i> attonce unto him gives	III. x. 60. 3
Threatning into his <i>life</i> to make a breach	III. xi. 12. 7
<i>Life</i> is wretchednesse	III. xi. 14. 9
' <i>Life</i> is not lost,' (said she)	III. xi. 19. 8
soone they <i>life</i> conceiv'd	III. xii. 9. 9
from thenceforth a wretched <i>life</i> they ladd	III. xii. 16. 7
<i>life</i> she him envye, and look'd revenge to see	III. xii. 34. 9
He, glad of <i>life</i> , that lookt for death	III. xii. 35. 8
wearied his <i>life</i> with dull delays	III. xii. 44. or. 4
her honor, dearer then her <i>life</i>	IV. i. 6. 6
each of <i>life</i> sought others to deprive	IV. i. 23. 8

Life—Continued.

<i>life</i> it is to her, when others sterve	IV. i. 26. 3
That she may sucke their <i>life</i>	IV. i. 26. 5
'Unworthy <i>life</i> , that love with guile hast gotten;	IV. i. 61. 7
as if their springs of <i>life</i> were spent	IV. ii. 18. 4
wondrous chaste of <i>life</i> , yet lov'd of Knights and Lords	IV. ii. 35. 9
<i>life</i> to hazard for faire Ladies looke;	IV. ii. 40. 6
like that roote that doth her <i>life</i> divide	IV. ii. 43. 7
with unwearied fingers drawing out The lines of <i>life</i>	IV. ii. 48. 4
Beholding how the thrids of <i>life</i> they spau;	IV. ii. 49. 2
durst Come see the secret of the <i>life</i> of man	IV. ii. 49. 7
'the terme of each mans <i>life</i>	IV. ii. 52. 1
Eitsoones his <i>life</i> may passe into the next	IV. ii. 52. 6
in seeking for her children three Long <i>life</i>	IV. iii. 2. 3
As if that <i>life</i> to losse they had forelet	IV. iii. 6. 8
Have I thus long thy <i>life</i> unto thee let	IV. iii. 11. 4
making way unto his dearest <i>life</i>	IV. iii. 12. 6
In whom he liv'd anew, of former <i>life</i> deprived	IV. iii. 13. 9
still the <i>life</i> stood fearelesse of her foe;	IV. iii. 17. 5
feeling <i>life</i> to fayle, it fell	IV. iii. 20. 9
him filld With double <i>life</i> and grieft;	IV. iii. 22. 3
Into his throate and <i>life</i> it pierced quight	IV. iii. 30. 4
<i>life</i> and labour both in vaine to spend	IV. iii. 32. 5
Ne either cared <i>life</i> to save or spill	IV. iii. 36. 6
<i>life</i> it selfe seemd loathsome, and long safetie ill	IV. iii. 36. 9
With whom he ledd a long and happie <i>life</i> ;	IV. iii. 52. 5
as <i>life</i> were to each other life	IV. iii. 52. 7
His <i>life</i> he then would spend to justifie his right	IV. iv. 10. 9
so sore that none him <i>life</i> hehote	IV. iv. 40. 9
as her <i>life</i> by her esteemed deare	IV. v. 6. 2
Ne in his face or bloud or <i>life</i> appeard;	IV. vi. 37. 3
Death is to him, that wretched <i>life</i> doth lead	IV. vii. 11. 7
lives a loathed <i>life</i> , and wishing cannot die	IV. vii. 11. 9
She ran in hast his <i>life</i> to have hereft;	IV. vii. 32. 2
all his <i>life</i> , which afterwards he lad	IV. viii. 2. 4
selfe-dislik'd <i>life</i> , doth thee thus wretched make?	IV. viii. 14. 9
inward grieft or wilfull scorne Of <i>life</i>	IV. viii. 15. 6
make me loath this <i>life</i> , still longing for to die	IV. viii. 16. 9
An happie <i>life</i> with grace and good accord	IV. viii. 18. 2
The whiles his <i>life</i> ran forth in bloudie streame	IV. viii. 45. 8
eke too loose of <i>life</i> , and eke of love too light	IV. viii. 49. 9
For whose sole libertie I love and <i>life</i> did stake	IV. viii. 60. 9
chieft Of all her land and lordship during <i>life</i>	IV. ix. 15. 8
Druons delight was all in single <i>life</i>	IV. ix. 21. 1
I wast my <i>life</i> , and doe my daies devowre	IV. ix. 39. 5
I neither can my love ne yet my <i>life</i> forgoe	IV. ix. 39. 9
Venus Temple is describ'd; And lovers <i>life</i> forth set	IV. x. Arg.
wish to <i>life</i> return'd againe to bee	IV. x. 23. 8
that wretched Greeke, that <i>life</i> forlore	IV. x. 40. 5
In languor wastes his <i>life</i>	IV. xii. Arg.
greedy seas doe in the spoile of <i>life</i> delight	IV. xii. 6. 9
if that <i>life</i> ye unto me decree	IV. xii. 10. 1
deeme unworthy or of love or <i>life</i>	IV. xii. 16. 6
In which his <i>life</i> unluckily was layd	IV. xii. 28. 2
love forhid him, that is <i>life</i> denyd;	IV. xii. 28. 7
To graunt to her her sonnes <i>life</i>	IV. xii. 29. 7
True love despiseth shame, when <i>life</i> is cald in dread	V. i. 27. 9
The fortune of her <i>life</i> long time did feare	V. ii. 3. 4
'Now by my <i>life</i> ,' (said he) 'and God to guide	V. ii. 10. 5
Twixt <i>life</i> and death long to and fro she weaved	V. iv. 10. 7
Which to her in that daunger hope of <i>life</i> did offer	V. iv. 10. 9
For any death to change <i>life</i> , though most bad	V. iv. 11. 5
more then losse of <i>life</i> ydreaded it;	V. iv. 25. 5
lead that shamefull <i>life</i> , unworthy of a Knight	V. iv. 32. 9
all that while her <i>life</i> she safely garded;	V. v. 8. 8
as if her <i>life</i> forsooke	V. v. 11. 4
might have had of <i>life</i> or death election	V. v. 26. 5
have agreed To thrall my looser <i>life</i>	V. v. 29. 9
Doth not your handmayds <i>life</i> at your foot lie?	V. v. 31. 6
thraldome find For lending <i>life</i> to me	V. v. 32. 5
she might his wretched <i>life</i> hereave	V. v. 37. 5
Chiefly by him whose <i>life</i> her law doth bynd	V. v. 41. 7
Whose <i>life</i> did lie in her least eye-lids fall;	V. v. 47. 5
<i>Life</i> , freedome, grace, and gifts of great availle	V. v. 49. 3
Whose <i>life</i> and manners strange she never knew;	V. vi. 12. 7
will ye betray My <i>life</i> now too	V. vi. 25. 3
much lesse honour by that warlike kinde Of <i>life</i>	V. vi. 32. 6
They tied were to stedfast chastity And continence of <i>life</i>	V. vii. 9. 8
for his sake thy <i>life</i> thou gavest	V. vii. 32. 6
Then brought he forth Incontinence of <i>life</i>	V. ix. 48. 7
'yet now I gin new <i>life</i> to feele;	V. x. 20. 4
nought else but bare <i>life</i> doth remaine;	V. x. 21. 7
ls liker lingring death then loathed <i>life</i> to bee	V. x. 21. 9
<i>life</i> enjoy for any composition	V. x. 27. 5
powred forth his wretched <i>life</i> in deadly dreare	V. x. 35. 9
If often fals, in course of common <i>life</i>	V. xi. 1. 6
earst was dead, restor'd to <i>life</i> agayne	V. xi. 16. 6
her imprisond hath, and her <i>life</i> often sought	V. xi. 39. 9
'Now sure and by my <i>life</i>	V. xi. 41. 1
Though I this dearest <i>life</i> for her doe spend	V. xi. 43. 4
Fro dangers dread his doubtfull <i>life</i> to save;	V. xi. 46. 4
sought his <i>life</i> for to empaire	V. xi. 48. 5
Dearer is love then <i>life</i> , and fame then gold;	V. xi. 63. 8
new <i>life</i> to her lent in midst of deadly feare	V. xii. 12. 9
never washt In all her <i>life</i>	V. xii. 30. 2
some <i>life</i> remayned secretly;	V. xii. 39. 7
Into the <i>life</i> of his malignant foe	V. i. 37. 3
save my <i>life</i> , which lot before your foot doth lay	VI. i. 39. 9
I will if graunt, your hopelesse <i>life</i> to save	VI. i. 42. 5
By which he had to her both <i>life</i> and love restord	VI. i. 42. 9

Life—Continued.

Twixt <i>life</i> and death, not knowing what was done.	VI. ii. 48. 6
For first, next after <i>life</i> , he tendered her good.	VI. iii. 11. 9
wretched <i>life</i> forlorne for vengeance of his theft.	VI. iii. 18. 9
ran at him, as he would devour <i>his life</i> .	VI. iii. 48. 8
He saw his <i>life</i> powd forth despitiously.	VI. iii. 51. 4
Would straight dislodge the wretched wearie <i>life</i> .	VI. v. 6. 5
Therein the Hermit, which his <i>life</i> here led.	VI. v. 35. 5
As one that had no <i>life</i> him left through former feare.	VI. vi. 32. 9
That ever I this <i>life</i> unto thee lent.	VI. vi. 33. 5
thy <i>life</i> unto this Ladie fayre I given have.	VI. vi. 36. 1
onely suffred him this wretched <i>life</i> to live.	VI. vi. 36. 9
To whom his <i>life</i> he graunted for her love.	VI. vi. 37. 3
He of the Prince his <i>life</i> received late.	VI. vii. 2. 4
Great treason to him meant, his <i>life</i> to reave.	VI. vii. 12. 4
The Prince soone hearkend, and his <i>life</i> forgave.	VI. vii. 12. 6
glad of <i>life</i> , and willing eke to wreake The guilt on him.	VI. vii. 13. 6
So hard a taske as <i>life</i> for hyre to sell;	VI. vii. 15. 3
<i>life</i> so dearely did redeeme.	VI. vii. 15. 9
That recant knight, whose hated <i>life</i> I sought?	VI. vii. 16. 4
for his sake his deare <i>life</i> had forgone;	VI. vii. 18. 2
Plaine signes in him of <i>life</i> and livelhead:	VI. vii. 20. 5
in lieu of <i>life</i> him lent.	VI. vii. 21. 6
Having subdew'd yet did to <i>life</i> restore;	VI. viii. 4. 5
My <i>life</i> will by his death have lamentable end.	VI. viii. 17. 9
endured for her sake Great perill of his <i>life</i> .	VI. viii. 33. 9
Readie to launch her brest, and let out loved <i>life</i> .	VI. viii. 48. 9
For her did languish, and his deare <i>life</i> spend;	VI. ix. 10. 6
to commend the happie <i>life</i> Which Shepherds lead.	VI. ix. 18. 8
Leading a <i>life</i> so free and fortunate.	VI. ix. 19. 3
learn'd to love more deare This lowly quiet <i>life</i> .	VI. ix. 25. 9
Of <i>life</i> , which here in lowliness ye lead.	VI. ix. 27. 6
Sith each unto himselfe his <i>life</i> may fortunize.	VI. ix. 30. 9
This simple sort of <i>life</i> that shepherds lead.	VI. ix. 33. 8
His <i>life</i> he steemed dearer then his friend:	VI. x. 35. 5
she nought did but lament Her wretched <i>life</i> .	VI. x. 44. 4
They found that <i>life</i> did yet in her remaine:	VI. xi. 22. 2
they to <i>life</i> recovered her at last:	VI. xi. 22. 6
How he might save her <i>life</i> , if <i>life</i> did last;	VI. xi. 34. 5
<i>life</i> to feele that long for death had sought.	VI. xi. 45. 5
till that her syre Departed <i>life</i> .	VI. xii. 10. 3
death for <i>life</i> exchanged foolishlie:	VII. vi. 6. 4
death, instead of <i>life</i> , have suckled from our Nurse!	VII. vi. 6. 9
all other creatures, What-ever <i>life</i> or motion do retaine.	VII. vii. 4. 2
all creatures to maintaine In state of <i>life</i> ?	VII. vii. 22. 5
O weake <i>life</i> ! that does leane On thing so tickle.	VII. vii. 22. 5
with their death his cruell <i>life</i> dooth feed;	VII. vii. 24. 8
after all came <i>Life</i> , and lastly Death;	VII. vii. 46. 1
<i>Life</i> was like a faire young lusty hoy,	VII. vii. 46. 6
loath this state of <i>life</i> so tickle.	VII. viii. 1. 6
those lilly hands, Which hold my <i>life</i> .	Am. i. 2
both <i>life</i> and death forth from you dart.	Am. vii. 3
Thins is my soule with <i>life</i> and love inspired:	Am. vii. 6
since that <i>life</i> is more then death deservd.	Am. vii. 9
Such <i>life</i> should be the honor of your light.	Am. vii. 13
Of my poore <i>life</i> to make unpittied spoile.	Am. xi. 8
Yet my poore <i>life</i> , . . . I would her yield.	Am. xi. 9
That can expresse the <i>life</i> of things indeed.	Am. xvii. 14
And tread my <i>life</i> downe in the lowly floure.	Am. xx. 4
with one looke, she doth my <i>life</i> dismay;	Am. xxi. 10
How long shall this lyke dying <i>life</i> endure.	Am. xxv. 1
My Helice, the lodestar of my <i>life</i> .	Am. xxxiv. 10
lacking it, they cannot <i>life</i> sustayne;	Am. xxxv. 5
him, whose <i>life</i> , though ye despyse.	Am. xxxvi. 11
Mote have your <i>life</i> in honour long maintayned.	Am. xxxvi. 12
All carelesse how my <i>life</i> for her decays:	Am. xxxviii. 10
as she will, whose will my <i>life</i> doth sway.	Am. xlv. 7
So shall you live, by giving <i>life</i> to me.	Am. xlix. 14
al those fourty which my <i>life</i> out-went.	Am. lx. 8
Lord of <i>life</i> ! that . . . Didst make thy triumph over death.	Am. lxxviii. 1
Our love shall live, and later <i>life</i> renew.	Am. lxxxv. 14
Joy of my <i>life</i> !	Am. lxxxviii. 1
I dead my <i>life</i> that wants such lively hlis.	Am. lxxxviii. 14
suckles the blood, and drinketh up the <i>life</i> .	H.L. 125
her Whose love before their <i>life</i> they doe prefer.	H.L. 140
make a lovers <i>life</i> a wretches hell.	H.L. 265
wounds the <i>life</i> , and wastes the inmost marrow.	H.B. 63
<i>life</i> , which first fro me she reaved.	H.B. 279
great Goddess of my <i>life</i> .	H.B. 282
Had he required <i>life</i> of us againe.	H.H.L. 179
He gave us <i>life</i> , he it restored lost.	H.H.L. 181
Then <i>life</i> were least, that us so little cost.	H.H.L. 182
But he our <i>life</i> hath left unto us free.	H.H.L. 183
Who first to us our <i>life</i> and being gave.	H.H.L. 191
And last, the food of <i>life</i> , which now we have.	H.H.L. 194
From thence reade on the storie of his <i>life</i> .	H.H.L. 232
Life-blood. My <i>life</i> -bloud frising with unkindly cold;	S.C. Ja. 26
his <i>life</i> blood forth with all did draw.	I. xi. 53. 9
Life-consuming. Did languish long in <i>life</i> -consuming smart.	VI. vii. 31. 3
Life-devouring. kindled <i>life</i> -devouring fire.	H. vii. 17. 9
Life-ful. Like <i>life</i> full heat to nummed senses brought.	VI. xi. 45. 4
let thy <i>life</i> full heat not fervent be.	Epith. 118
<i>life</i> -full spirits privily doth powre.	H.B. 52
Life-giving. on them the Suns <i>life</i> -giving light Had powred.	Col. 861
Kindled at first from heavens <i>life</i> -giving fyre.	H.L. 65
Lifeless. Against this <i>life</i> lesse shadow so to fight:	II. xi. 44. 3
finding no fit seat, the <i>life</i> lesse corse it leit.	IV. iii. 21. 9
like a <i>life</i> lesse corse immoveable he stood.	V. iii. 26. 9
when he saw his fellow <i>life</i> lesse ly.	VI. vii. 10. 3
Life-resembling. Nor <i>life</i> -resembling pencill it can paynt:	III. Pr. 2. 2

Life's. There growes <i>lives</i> fruite	Rev. iv. 14
despise The noble Lion after his <i>lives</i> end.	Ro. xiv. 6
the sloathfull fit of <i>lives</i> swete rest	Gn. 641
this worlds vainesse and <i>lives</i> wretchednesse.	D. 34
'Why doo I longer live in <i>lives</i> despight.	D. 442
had through dyde in <i>lives</i> disdaine.	D. 525
His <i>lives</i> desire, and his deare loves delight.	As. 54
My <i>lives</i> sole blisse, my hearts eternal treasure.	Col. 47
His liege, his Ladie, and his <i>lives</i> Regent.—	Col. 235
through report of that <i>lives</i> painted blisse.	Col. 685
bownd by them to live in <i>lives</i> despight;	II. i. 36. 4
my <i>lives</i> and labors end.	III. ix. 37. 9
her <i>lives</i> Lord and patrone of her health	IV. i. 6. 2
That could her purchase with his <i>lives</i> adventur'd gage.	IV. iii. 4. 9
For <i>lives</i> succession in those brethern three	IV. iii. 21. 5
forst to seeke my <i>lives</i> deare patronnesse:	IV. x. 28. 8
of my <i>lives</i> deare love beloved be;	IV. xii. 10. 3
I rather chose to die in <i>lives</i> despight.	V. iv. 32. 8
Weening her <i>lives</i> last howre then neare to bee.	V. xii. 11. 8
him adoring as her <i>lives</i> deare Lord.	VI. i. 45. 6
he through <i>lives</i> despiree Untimely dyde.	VI. i. 28. 3
'My liefe, my <i>lives</i> desire.	VI. v. 23. 5
Of forreine helpe to <i>lives</i> due nourishment:	VI. ix. 20. 7
to fashion his owne <i>lives</i> estate.	VI. ix. 31. 2
his <i>lives</i> threed to breake.	VI. xi. 34. 9
my <i>lives</i> Leach! doe your skill reveale;	Am. I. 13
The third, my love, my <i>lives</i> (* <i>lives</i>) last ornament.	Am. lxxiv. 9
That to me gave this <i>Lives</i> first native sourse.	Proth. 129
Liffar. the Liffar deep.	IV. xi. 41. 6
Liffey. There was the Liffy rolling downe the lea.	IV. xi. 41. 1
Lift. lift her loffie face Against the heaven.	Ro. xii. 11
Lift up thy selfe out of the lowly dust.	S.C. O. 38
lowly thoughts lift up to heavens hight.	T.M. 459
Well made to strike, to throw, to leape, to lift.	As. 75
Lift up thy notes unto their wonted height.	Col. 390
Who first my Muse did lift out of the flore.	Ded. Son. xv. 6
with pale and deadly hew, At last she up gan lift:	I. ii. 45. 6
Did grone, as feeble so great load to lift;	I. xi. 54. 4
Arachne high did lifte Her cunning web.	II. vii. 28. 7
lift it selfe unto the highest skyes?	II. x. 1. 5
Over the waves his rugged armes doth lift.	II. xii. 4. 4
Sometimes the one would lift the other	II. xii. 64. 1
Th' embroder'd quilt she lightly up did lifte.	III. i. 61. 3
He up gan <i>life</i> toward the azure skies.	III. v. 34. 4
When so he list in wrath lift up his steely brand.	V. i. 8. 9
Unless the heavens them lift to lawfull soveraintie.	V. v. 25. 9
quite snit off his arme as he it up did lift.	V. xi. 7. 9
That pride doe not to tyranny you lift;	VI. viii. 1. 7
my fraile spirit . . . Lift up aloft.	VII. vii. 1. 5
to the light lift up theyr drouping hed.	Am. xl. 12
Shall lift you up unto an high degree.	Am. lxxxiii. 14
Ne dare lift up her countenance too hold.	Epith. 162
Love, lift me up upon thy golden wings.	H.H.L. 1
Lift up to him thy heave clouded eyne.	H.H.L. 222
Lift up thy mind to th' Author of thy weale.	H.H.L. 256
The hearts of men, . . . may lift themselves up hyer.	H.H.B. 19
Lifted. See Uplifted.	
Professing thee I lifted am aloft	Gn. 33
losels lifted up on high.	Hub. 67
lifted up his loffie towres thereby.	Hub. 1173
lifted up above the worldes gaze.	T.M. 587
High lifted up were many loffie towres.	I. iv. 6. 6
He lifted up his hand, that backe againe did start.	I. ix. 61. 9
Himselfe up high he lifted from the ground.	J. xi. 18. 2
Vaine-glorious man . . . is lifted up to skye;	II. iii. 10. 4
lifted high above this earthly masse.	II. ix. 45. 3
bright ventayle, lifted up on hye.	III. ii. 24. 3
lifted up to honorable place.	VI. vii. 28. 2
with desyre Lifted aloft.	H.L. 68
Lifteth. His glittering brest he lifteth up on hie.	Gn. 258
Lifteth it up that els would lowly fall:	III. v. 2. 6
Lifting. See Fore-lifting.	
Lifting to heaven her aged hoarie head.	Ro. xxviii. 3
Lifting the Good up to high Honours seat.	Com. Son. i. 11
lifting up her brave heroick thought	Ti. 109
lifting up his lompish head.	I. i. 43. 4
lifting up his dreadfull club on hight.	I. viii. 7. 3
Lifting to heaven her everlasting fame.	I. ix. 8. 5
lifting up his head, him answerd thus;	II. vii. 62. 2
lifting up his vertuous staffe on hye.	II. xii. 26. 6
lifting up her golden wand.	VII. vi. 13. 4
Lifting himselfe out of the lowly dust.	H.L. 177
Lifts. <i>lyfes</i> him up out of the loathsome myre:	S.C. O. 92
excellence Lifts me above the measure of my might:	Col. 621
<i>Liftes</i> up his head that did before decline.	IV. xii. 34. 8
Lig(ge), Liggen. See Lle.	
Light. See Candle-light, Daylight, Thunder-light.	
the foule that shunnes the cherefull light	Bel. ³ vi. 13
the foule, that doth the light despise.	Bel. ² vii. 13
Proud that so manie Gods she brought to light;	Ro. vi. 3
th' Ansonian light might be restor'd!	Ro. xxv. 8
Hindering with his shade my lovely light.	S.C. F. 173
lets his cancker-wormes light Upon my braunches.	S.C. F. 179
learne with Lettice to wexe light.	S.C. Mar. 20
From bough to bough he lepped light.	S.C. Mar. 92
what concord han light and darke sam?	S.C. May 168
Didst underlong my lasse to wexe so light.	S.C. Jun. 103
Mischiefe light on him.	S.C. S. 212
Diggon on fewe such freends did ever lite.	S.C. S. 259
if thou algate lust light virelades.	S.C. N. 21

Light—Continued.

The earth now lacks her wonted <i>light</i> ,	S.C. N. 68
was the saynt of shepherds <i>light</i> ,	S.C. N. 176
Have care for to pursue his footing <i>light</i> ,	Gn. 31
Out of his golden Charet glistering <i>light</i> ;	Gn. 67
famous <i>light</i> of all the Greekish hosts;	Gn. 547
see <i>Light</i> out of heavens windowes forth to looke,	Hub. 109
<i>Light</i> not on some that may our state amend;	Hub. 171
Shame <i>light</i> on him,	Hub. 219
a composition . . . for <i>light</i> condition,	Hub. 572
he so <i>light</i> was at legierdemaine,	Hub. 701
what he foucht came not to <i>light</i> againe;	Hub. 702
Delights of life, and ornaments of <i>light</i> !	Hub. 762
The Ape was glad to end the strife so <i>light</i> ,	Hub. 1056
succeeding ages have no <i>light</i> Of things forepast,	T.M. 103
he <i>light</i> and heaven does hate:	T.M. 190
bath our fayre <i>light</i> defaced;	T.M. 266
ye three Twins, to <i>light</i> by Venus brought,	T.M. 403
When th' heavenlie <i>light</i> of knowledge is put out,	T.M. 458
It is their <i>light</i> , their loadstarre, and their day;	T.M. 495
The Starres pure <i>light</i> , the Spheres swilt movement,	T.M. 608
the <i>light</i> of simple veritie Buried in ruines,	Ti. 171
with pineons <i>light</i> To mount aloft	Mu. 43
all the champain o're he soared <i>light</i> ;	Mu. 149
Love, . . . <i>light</i> fluttering Upon the waves,	Mu. 290
his heave eyes were throwne, As loathing <i>light</i> ;	D. 47
harts deep sorrow hates both life and <i>light</i> ,	D. 91
dubble losse by her hath on them <i>light</i> ,	D. 223
dry horror dim the chearfull <i>light</i> ,	D. 328
'I hate the day, because it lendeth <i>light</i> ,	D. 407
Why doo I longer see this loathsome <i>light</i> ,	D. 444
to give them <i>light</i> Which dwell in darknes,	D. 478
(stepping to him <i>light</i>)	D. 544
her heavens fairest <i>light</i> ,	Col. 41
Excelling most in glorie and great <i>light</i> :	Col. 497
Though blame do <i>light</i> on those that faultie bee;	Col. 756
the <i>light</i> to mount on hie, And th' heave downe to peize;	Col. 848
on them the Suns life-giving <i>light</i> Had powred	Col. 861
Beautie, the burning lampe of heavens <i>light</i> ,	Col. 873
Great Ladie . . . whose <i>light</i> Like Phoebus lampe	I. Pr. 4. 3
Did spread so broad, that heavens <i>light</i> did hide,	I. i. 7. 5
<i>light</i> through darknesse for to wade?	I. i. 12. 9
A little glooming <i>light</i> , much like a shade;	I. i. 14. 5
Soone as that uncouth <i>light</i> upon them shone,	I. i. 15. 8
<i>light</i> she hated as the deadly bale,	I. i. 16. 7
highest God, the Lord of life and <i>light</i> :	I. i. 37. 6
He, . . . Remounted up as <i>light</i> as chearefull Larke;	I. i. 44. 7
Much griev'd to thinke that gentle Dame so <i>light</i> ,	I. i. 55. 2
firme is fixt, and sendeth <i>light</i> from farre	I. ii. 1. 4
faire Hesperus . . . brought forth dawning <i>light</i> ;	I. ii. 6. 7
night she thinks too long, and often lookes for <i>light</i> ,	I. iii. 15. 9
ought . . . That should as death unto my deare heart <i>light</i> :	I. iii. 27. 5
welcome now, my <i>light</i> , and shining lampe of blis!	I. iii. 27. 9
He, . . . Remounted up as <i>light</i> as chearefull Larke;	I. i. 44. 7
he had faire Una lorne, Through <i>light</i> misdeeming of her loialtie;	I. iv. 2. 2
Her glorious glittering <i>light</i> doth all mens eies amaze,	I. iv. 16. 9
to my loathed life now shewes some <i>light</i> ,	I. iv. 48. 2
Still did he wake, and still did watch for dawning <i>light</i> ,	I. v. 1. 9
from their shields forth fyeth frie <i>light</i> ,	I. v. 7. 8
shyning lampes in Joves high house were <i>light</i> ;	I. v. 19. 2
She . . . th' unacquainted <i>light</i> began to feare,	I. v. 21. 4
Night . . . can the children of fayre <i>light</i> deface,	I. v. 24. 5
dawning <i>light</i> Discovered had the world to heaven wyde,	I. v. 52. 5
Why doe ye lenger feed on loathed <i>light</i> ,	I. vii. 22. 3
armour . . . Like glauncing <i>light</i> of Phoebus brightest ray;	J. vii. 29. 6
He did not rearen up againe so <i>light</i> ,	I. viii. 10. 2
The <i>light</i> whereof, that heavens <i>light</i> did pas,	I. viii. 19. 3
As where th' Almighties lightning broude does <i>light</i> ,	I. viii. 21. 8
Whose feeble thighes, . . . him scarce to <i>light</i> could beare;	I. viii. 40. 8
such the sight . . . when her borrowed <i>light</i> Is laid away,	I. viii. 49. 5
so soone as life . . . shewed hevens <i>light</i> ,	I. ix. 3. 6
time in her just term the truth to <i>light</i> should bring,	I. ix. 5. 9
O fayrest virgin! lull of heavenly <i>light</i> ,	I. ix. 17. 3
That wofull lover, loathing lenger <i>light</i> ,	I. ix. 30. 2
beames . . . did shine like hevens <i>light</i> ,	I. x. 12. 9
opened his dull eyes, that <i>light</i> mote in them shine,	I. x. 18. 9
he his paine endur'd, as seeneing now more <i>light</i> ,	I. x. 24. 9
Those glistring armes that heven with <i>light</i> did fill,	I. xi. 4. 8
beast about him turned <i>light</i> ,	I. xi. 16. 7
steale . . . left not any marke where it did <i>light</i> ,	I. xi. 25. 4
Upon the joint the lucky steele did <i>light</i> ,	I. xi. 43. 6
Huge flames that dimmed all the hevens <i>light</i> ,	I. xi. 44. 3
morning deaw upon their leaves doth <i>light</i> ;	I. xii. 6. 8
to the world does bring long-wished <i>light</i> :	I. xii. 21. 8
glorious <i>light</i> of her sunshynny face,	I. xii. 23. 2
the bushy Teade a groome did <i>light</i> ,	I. xii. 37. 6
<i>light</i> this weary vessell of her lode:	I. xii. 42. 4
enfold In covert vele, and wrap in shadowes <i>light</i> ,	II. Pr. 5. 2
would bee dazed with exceeding <i>light</i> ,	II. Pr. 6. 5
That short revenge . . . soone upon him <i>light</i> ?	II. i. 18. 4
take away this long lent loathed <i>light</i> :	II. i. 36. 7
as hating life and <i>light</i> ,	II. i. 45. 9
The gentle knight her . . . Uplifted <i>light</i> ,	II. i. 46. 2
Full of disport, still laughing, loosely <i>light</i> ,	II. ii. 36. 2
Gan cleare the deawy ayre with springing <i>light</i> ,	II. iii. 1. 4
ran away full <i>light</i> ,	II. iii. 4. 9
when fluttring wind does blow In his <i>light</i> winges,	II. iii. 10. 4
The Northerne wind . . . reared him up <i>light</i> ,	II. iii. 19. 4
Kuddled above at th' hevny makers <i>light</i> ,	II. iii. 23. 2

Light—Continued.

leaping <i>light</i> ,	II. iii. 42. 5
Where this same wicked villein did me <i>light</i> upon,	II. iv. 17. 9
That it should not deface all others lesser <i>light</i> ?	II. iv. 25. 9
carries thee so swifte and <i>light</i> !	II. iv. 43. 4
Their wanton follies and <i>light</i> meriments:	II. v. 32. 6
To laugh at shaking of the leaves <i>light</i>	II. vi. 7. 7
Her <i>light</i> behaviour and loose dalliance	II. vi. 8. 1
of her joy . . . she saw he <i>light</i> did pas,	II. vi. 37. 3
'What dismal day hath lent this cursed <i>light</i> ,	II. vi. 43. 7
The faithfull <i>light</i> of that faire lampe	II. vii. 1. 4
Cover'd with boughes and shrubs from heavens <i>light</i> ,	II. vii. 3. 2
a faint shadow of uncertein <i>light</i> :	II. vii. 29. 6
More <i>light</i> then Culver in the Faulcons fist,	II. vii. 34. 6
with their brightness made that darknes <i>light</i> ,	II. vii. 42. 2
neather world her <i>light</i> Doth dim	II. vii. 49. 3
backe againe him brought to living <i>light</i> ,	II. vii. 66. 4
on his hacqueton did <i>lyte</i> ,	II. viii. 38. 7
all desperate, as loathing <i>light</i> ,	II. viii. 47. 1
with her <i>light</i> the earth enlumes cleare:	II. ix. 4. 7
the Sunne, with his lamp-burning <i>light</i> ,	II. ix. 7. 5
The Prince by chance did on a Lady <i>light</i> ,	II. ix. 36. 6
gave <i>light</i> , and flamd continually;	II. ix. 46. 4
Whence all that lives does borrow life and <i>light</i> ,	II. x. 2. 2
when the oyle is spent, The <i>light</i> goes out,	II. x. 30. 2
soone againe as he his <i>light</i> withhault,	II. xi. 9. 5
doe that sence besiege with <i>light</i> illusions,	II. xi. 11. 9
Upon his head he wore an Helmet <i>light</i> ,	II. xi. 22. 8
Upon the waves to spread her trembling <i>light</i> ,	II. xii. 2. 5
the <i>light</i> hubles daunced all along,	II. xii. 10. 4
From the departing land it launched <i>light</i> ,	II. xii. 15. 8
Her to rebuke for being loose and <i>light</i> :	II. xii. 16. 6
the gate was wrought of substaunce <i>light</i> ,	II. xii. 43. 8
ever mixt their song with <i>light</i> licentious toyes,	II. xii. 72. 9
with kisses <i>light</i> For feare of waking him,	II. xii. 73. 6
like starry <i>light</i> , Which, sparekling	II. xii. 78. 8
His Cynthia, his heavens fayrest <i>light</i> ?	III. Pr. 4. 6
by her owne law to your lot doth <i>light</i> ,	III. i. 30. 4
Did sparckle lorth great <i>light</i> ,	III. i. 32. 9
Where she may finde the substaunce thin and <i>light</i> ,	III. i. 43. 3
With which fayre Britomart gave <i>light</i> unto the day,	III. i. 43. 9
to faire semblaunce doth <i>light</i> faith annexe:	III. i. 54. 7
shee inly deemd Her love too <i>light</i> ,	III. i. 55. 7
wherewith high Jove Doth <i>light</i> the lower world,	III. i. 57. 7
Efftesoomes long waxen torches weren <i>light</i>	III. i. 58. 3
When in so high an object they do <i>lyte</i> ,	III. ii. 3. 7
That body, wheresoever that it <i>light</i> ,	III. ii. 45. 8
three Moones with borrowd brothers <i>light</i>	III. iii. 16. 2
Tho to their ready Steedes they clombe full <i>light</i> ,	III. iii. 61. 6
to her Courser mounting <i>light</i> :	III. iv. 12. 5
To <i>light</i> their blessed lampes in Joves eternall hous,	III. iv. 51. 9
for want of lenger <i>light</i> ,	III. iv. 52. 6
Fancies bett his ydle brayne With their <i>light</i> wings,	III. iv. 64. 5
<i>light</i> doe shonne for feare of being shent;	III. iv. 58. 7
<i>light</i> ylike is loth'd of them and thee;	III. iv. 58. 8
all that lewdnesse love doe hate the <i>light</i> to see,	III. iv. 58. 9
bring with him his long expected <i>light</i> ?	III. iv. 60. 2
fro me rett both life and <i>light</i> attone,	III. v. 7. 6
stayd not till it did <i>light</i> In his left thigh,	III. v. 20. 6
from his head his heavy burganet did <i>light</i> ,	III. v. 31. 9
That hast from darkenes me returnd to <i>light</i> ,	III. v. 35. 7
To blott her honour, and her heavenly <i>light</i> ,	III. v. 45. 5
disloyally Deeme of her high desert, or seeme so <i>light</i> ;	III. v. 45. 7
Adorne the world with like to heavenly <i>light</i> ,	III. v. 53. 2
th' authour of life and <i>light</i> :	III. vi. 9. 2
some <i>light</i> displeasure which him crost,	III. vi. 11. 3
were with sweet Ambrosia all besprinkled <i>light</i> ,	III. vi. 18. 9
A little smoke, whose vapour thin and <i>light</i>	III. vii. 5. 2
made her selfe more <i>light</i> away to fly:	III. vii. 44. 4
Coyly rebuted his embracement <i>light</i> ;	III. viii. 10. 5
she thereto would lend but <i>light</i> regard,	III. viii. 14. 6
He it dissembled well, and <i>light</i> seemd to esteeme	III. viii. 16. 9
with rare <i>light</i> his bote did beautiifye,	III. viii. 22. 6
Both <i>light</i> of hevyn and strength of men relate:	III. viii. 51. 8
doth blend The shyning glory of your soveraine <i>light</i> ;	III. ix. 1. 8
To dry them selves by Vulcanes flaming <i>light</i> ,	III. ix. 19. 8
in a cloud their <i>light</i> did long time stay,	III. ix. 20. 7
'Pardon, I pray, . . . for my wits beene <i>light</i> ,	III. ix. 47. 4
Bewrayed had the world with early <i>light</i> ,	III. x. 1. 2
all the passions that in man may <i>light</i>	III. x. 17. 8
al yclad in garments <i>light</i>	III. x. 21. 6
He up remounted <i>light</i> ,	III. x. 38. 9
Upon his handes and feete he crept full <i>light</i> ,	III. x. 47. 2
before the heavens fairest <i>light</i> . . . was fully reard,	III. x. 52. 6
on the rockes he fell so fit and <i>light</i> ,	III. x. 57. 5
chaunced on a craggy cliff to <i>light</i> ,	III. x. 57. 7
stouping downe she him moved <i>light</i> ;	III. xi. 13. 1
with his owne <i>light</i> shone;	III. xi. 47. 5
As those same plumes so seemd he vaine and <i>light</i> ,	III. xii. 8. 5
In silken samite she was <i>light</i> arayd,	III. xii. 13. 3
the stout Damzell, to him leaping <i>light</i> ,	III. xii. 32. 8
himself he reard <i>light</i> from ground,	III. xii. 43. or. 9
Is creasted all with lincs of frie <i>light</i> ,	IV. i. 13. 8
still are led with every <i>light</i> report:	IV. i. 28. 6
Ne for <i>light</i> Ladies love that soone is lost,	IV. i. 35. 4
mounting <i>light</i> , his foe for lying long upbrayes:	IV. i. 42. 9
whose fancie <i>light</i> Was alwaies flitting	IV. ii. 5. 1
Sometimes him blessing with a <i>light</i> eyeglance,	IV. ii. 9. 4
So soone as heavens window shewed <i>light</i> ,	IV. iii. 3. 7
The warie fowle, . . . avoydes it, shunning <i>light</i> ,	IV. iii. 19. 6

Light—Continued.

suddenly they both upstart <i>light</i> ,	IV. iii. 35. 6
Whom he that hath were loth to lose so <i>light</i> ,	IV. iv. 9. 2
Till by mishap he in his foemens hand did <i>light</i> ,	IV. v. 7. 9
daz'd the eyes of all as with exceeding <i>light</i> ,	IV. v. 10. 9
shone as Phebes <i>light</i> Amongst the lesser starres	IV. v. 14. 3
Ne her owne Amoret forgoe so <i>light</i>	IV. v. 20. 7
he their words as wind esteemed <i>light</i> ,	IV. v. 27. 7
by this heavens <i>light</i> , I vow you dead or living not to leave,	IV. vi. 38. 7
overleapes them all, like Robucke <i>light</i> ,	IV. vii. 22. 2
he was full <i>light</i> and nimble on the land,	IV. vii. 25. 9
That any little blow o'er her did <i>light</i> ,	IV. vii. 26. 8
To come and shew themselves before the <i>light</i> ,	IV. vii. 33. 8
He seeing her depart arose up <i>light</i> ,	IV. vii. 37. 1
his juell he had lost so <i>light</i> ,	IV. viii. 8. 5
Ye may redresse, and me restore to <i>light</i> !	IV. viii. 17. 5
These gentle Ladies will misceme too <i>light</i>	IV. viii. 29. 4
Did shun the prooff thereof, and it avoyded <i>light</i> ,	IV. viii. 44. 9
eke too loose of life, and eke of love too <i>light</i> ,	IV. viii. 49. 9
By fortune in that place did chance to <i>light</i> ,	IV. ix. 28. 3
Shyning with beauties <i>light</i> and heavenly vertues graace,	IV. x. 52. 9
<i>Light</i> Doto, wanton Glauce, and Galene glad:	IV. xi. 48. 9
Euagore, and <i>light</i> Pontoporea,	IV. xi. 50. 3
great glorious lampe of <i>light</i> ,	V. Pr. 7. 1
wheresoever it did <i>light</i> , it thrughly shard,	V. i. 10. 9
His yron page, who him pursew'd so <i>light</i> ,	V. i. 20. 2
you, Sir Knight, that love so <i>light</i> esteeme,	V. i. 28. 5
weigh the <i>light</i> that in the East doth rise;	V. ii. 43. 3
he of little things made reckoning <i>light</i> ;	V. ii. 44. 2
said that words were <i>light</i> ,	V. ii. 45. 1
so soone as morrow <i>light</i> Appear'd in heaven,	V. iii. 7. 1
both adorn'd with lampes of flaming <i>light</i> ;	V. iii. 19. 4
She chaunst unware to <i>light</i> upon this coffer,	V. iv. 10. 8
him restoring unto living <i>light</i> ,	V. iv. 25. 6
All in a Camis <i>light</i> of purple silke,	V. v. 2. 1
short tucked for <i>light</i> motion Up to her ham;	V. v. 2. 6
though darkned be her <i>light</i> ,	V. v. 12. 9
For yeelding to a straungers love so <i>light</i> ,	V. vi. 12. 6
Now seeking darknesse, and now seeking <i>light</i> ,	V. vi. 14. 7
as next to hand did <i>light</i> ,	V. vi. 20. 8
many things demaund, to which she answer'd <i>light</i> ,	V. vi. 20. 9
so soone as dawning houre Discovered had the <i>light</i> ,	V. vi. 35. 2
tooke her steede; and thereon mounting <i>light</i>	V. vi. 36. 2
from her eies did flash out fiery <i>light</i> ,	V. vi. 38. 8
laps to <i>light</i> Upon two stubborne oakes,	V. vi. 40. 1
joyous <i>light</i> the house of Jove forsooke;	V. vii. 8. 7
The morrow next, so soone as dawning <i>light</i>	V. vii. 26. 7
did his powrefull <i>light</i> empeach,	V. viii. 37. 7
So <i>light</i> of hand, and nymble of his pace,	V. ix. 5. 5
to follow him that was so swift and <i>light</i> ,	V. ix. 15. 9
Yet would not let just vengeance on her <i>light</i> ;	V. ix. 50. 5
Few perling drops from her faire lampes of <i>light</i> ;	V. ix. 50. 7
bringing <i>light</i> into the heavens fayre,	V. x. 16. 7
he car'd no more which way he strooke, Nor where it <i>light</i> ;	V. xi. 12. 7
Untill late mischief did upon me <i>light</i> ,	V. xi. 49. 3
(for nought so hard may <i>light</i>	V. xi. 55. 3
goodly <i>light</i> then Phoebus lampe doth shine more cleare?	V. xi. 62. 9
<i>light</i> to men restore,	V. xii. 11. 4
the lampe of <i>light</i> Above the earth upreard	VI. i. 31. 1
Calidore uprose againe full <i>light</i> ,	VI. i. 34. 1
Prevented him before his stroke could <i>light</i> ,	VI. i. 35. 7
leaping to him <i>light</i> would have unlust His Helme,	VI. i. 39. 5
The Ladie, Gan reare her eyes as to the chearefull <i>light</i> ,	VI. ii. 42. 8
abasht, That he so rudely did upon them <i>light</i> ,	VI. iii. 21. 4
Calidore, Who was more <i>light</i> of foote,	VI. iii. 25. 4
and hope of living <i>light</i> ,	VI. iii. 45. 4
Now wanting them he felt himselfe so <i>light</i> ,	VI. iv. 19. 6
the morning, bringing earely <i>light</i>	VI. v. 40. 2
No wound so sore doth <i>light</i>	VI. vi. 1. 2
What fortune to the Briton Prince did <i>lite</i> ,	VI. vi. 17. 5
whether thwart or flatly it did <i>lyte</i> ,	VI. vi. 30. 8
him too <i>light</i> of credence did mislead,	VI. vii. 20. 7
Like a fell Lyon leaped to him <i>light</i> ,	VI. vii. 25. 5
Yet would not let her <i>lite</i> , nor rest a little stead:	VI. vii. 40. 9
Dismounting <i>light</i> , his shield about him threw,	VI. vii. 7. 2
wayt advantage when they downe did <i>light</i> ,	VI. vii. 14. 5
For being of his love to her so <i>light</i> ,	VI. vii. 33. 4
had he not upon him fallen <i>light</i> ,	VI. ix. 44. 4
fed with <i>light</i> report Of every blaste,	VI. x. 2. 8
to course about their bases <i>light</i> ;	VI. x. 8. 4
All other lesser lights in <i>light</i> excell;	VI. x. 26. 2
Her lovely <i>light</i> was dimmed and decayd	VI. xi. 21. 4
make even that dimmed <i>light</i> Seeme much more lovely	VI. xi. 21. 6
till <i>light</i> the sky forsooke,	VI. xi. 40. 9
theefe awaking <i>light</i> Unto the entrance ran;	VI. xi. 43. 4
he forth went into th' open <i>light</i> ,	VI. xi. 47. 6
forth her bringing to the joyous <i>light</i> ,	VI. xi. 60. 4
She forth gan lay unto the open <i>light</i> The litle babe,	VI. xii. 7. 4
At length into a Monastere did <i>light</i> ,	VI. xii. 23. 8
her need give Ione Of her faire <i>light</i>	VII. vi. 11. 8
Of happy wights, now unpurvaild of <i>light</i> ,	VII. vi. 14. 4
To know what meant that suddaine lacke of <i>light</i> ,	VII. vi. 15. 5
Through some vaine error, or inducement <i>light</i> ,	VII. vi. 32. 2
then into the open <i>light</i> they forth him brought,	VII. vi. 47. 9
that seem'd penance <i>light</i> :	VII. vi. 50. 6
That was unlynd all, to be more <i>light</i> ;	VII. vii. 29. 3
with starry <i>light</i> , Those lamping eyes will look,	Am. i. 5
The <i>light</i> whereof hath kindled heavenly fyre	Am. iii. 3
Such life should be the honor of your <i>light</i> ,	Am. vii. 13
Dark is the world, where your <i>light</i> shined never;	Am. viii. 13

Light—Continued.

th' ymage of their goodly <i>light</i> ,	Am. ix. 4
Whose <i>light</i> doth lighten all that here we see,	Am. ix. 14
to leave, for one repulse so <i>light</i> ,	Am. xiv. 4
those fayre eyes, my loves immortal <i>light</i> ;	Am. xvi. 2
lovely <i>light</i> to cleare my cloudy grief,	Am. xxxiv. 12
to the <i>light</i> lift up thy drooping hed,	Am. xl. 12
Not ayre; for she is not so <i>light</i> or rare:	Am. lv. 7
The beame of <i>light</i> , whom mortal eyes admyre;	Am. lxi. 10
now your <i>light</i> doth more itselife dilate,	Am. lxxvi. 7
your <i>light</i> hath once enlumind me,	Am. lxxvi. 11
Resembling heavens glory in her <i>light</i> ,	Am. lxxxi. 6
cloud of pryde, that oft doth dark Her goodly <i>light</i> ,	Am. lxxxi. 8
Ne one <i>light</i> glance of sensuall desyre	Am. lxxxiii. 3
when as night hath us of <i>light</i> forlorne,	Am. lxxxvi. 7
Since I have lackt the comiort of that <i>light</i> ,	Am. lxxxvii. 1
With <i>light</i> thereof I doe my selfe sustayne,	Am. lxxxviii. 11
Dark is my day, whyles her fayre <i>light</i> I mis,	Am. lxxxviii. 13
Bynd up the locks the which hang scatterd <i>light</i> ,	Epith. 62
He somewhat loseth of his heat and <i>light</i> ,	Epith. 268
seemst to laugh atwene thy twinkling <i>light</i> ,	Epith. 292
In dreadful darknesse lend desired <i>light</i> ;	Epith. 412
Lol one, whom later age hath brought to <i>light</i> ,	Com. Son. iii. 9
Through all that great wide wast, yet wanting <i>light</i> ,	H.L. 70
Yet wanting <i>light</i> to guide his wandring way,	H.L. 71
lend him <i>light</i> from her owne goodly ray;	H.L. 73
He is enlumind with that goodly <i>light</i> ,	H.L. 108
th' immortal flame Of heavenly <i>light</i> ,	H.L. 116
Their lives they loath, and heavens <i>light</i> disdaioic;	H.L. 130
No <i>light</i> but that,	H.L. 131
The flaming <i>light</i> of that celestiall fyre	H.L. 156
Admires the mirroure of so heavenly <i>light</i> ,	H.L. 196
admiration of that heavenly <i>light</i> ,	H.B. 13
vouchsafe with thy love-kindling <i>light</i>	H.B. 19
the <i>light</i> Of that faire beame	H.B. 48
<i>Light</i> of thy lampe;	H.B. 59
Shall turne to dust, and loose their goodly <i>light</i> ,	H.B. 98
<i>light</i> procedes, which kindleth lovers fire,	H.B. 100
it then tooke <i>light</i> And lively spirits	H.B. 110
The most resemblance of that heavenly <i>light</i> ,	H.B. 121
hath in it the more of heavenly <i>light</i> ,	H.B. 128
lively images of heavens <i>light</i> ,	H.B. 163
the <i>light</i> of your bright shyning starre,	H.B. 175
From <i>light</i> of his pure fire;	H.B. 179
Love is not so <i>light</i> As straight to burne	H.B. 209
conforming it unto the <i>light</i> ,	H.B. 218
As plaine as <i>light</i> discovers dawning day,	H.B. 238
That in <i>light</i> wits did loose affection move;	H.H.L. 11
O most blessed Spirit! pure lampe of <i>light</i> ,	H.H.L. 43
All glistring glorious in their Makers <i>light</i> ,	H.H.L. 56
Adorn'd with thousand lampes of burning <i>light</i> ,	H.H.L. 59
Where they behold the glorie of his <i>light</i> ,	H.H.L. 69
The brightest Angell, even the Child of <i>Light</i> ,	H.H.L. 83
Hating the happie <i>light</i> from which they fell,	H.H.L. 91
O glorious Morning-Starre! O Lampe of <i>Light</i> !	H.H.L. 170
with selfe-same price redeemed how ever of us <i>light</i>	H.H.L. 203
esteemed,	H.H.L. 203
With admiration of their passing <i>light</i> ,	H.H.L. 279
some sparkling <i>light</i> Of thine eternal Truth,	H.H.B. 10
others farre exceeding these in <i>light</i> ,	H.H.B. 65
their owne native <i>light</i> farre passing theirs,	H.H.B. 70
Which from their faces dart out ferie <i>light</i> ;	H.H.B. 95
all about him sheddeth glorious <i>light</i> :	H.H.B. 161
<i>Light</i> , farre exceeding that bright blazing sparke	H.H.B. 162
But that immortal <i>light</i> , which there doth shine,	H.H.B. 169
With the great glorie of that wondrous <i>light</i>	H.H.B. 176
Whose beantie filles the heavens with her <i>light</i> ,	H.H.B. 228
And looke at last up to that Sovereain <i>Light</i> ,	H.H.B. 295
beauties bright, That shone as heavens <i>light</i> ,	Proth. 52
Lighted. See Light .	
Then it had <i>lighted</i> on an aged Oke,	III. vii. 41. 3
She from her palfrey <i>lighted</i> on the plaine;	VI. viii. 32. 6
Lighten. She bad to <i>lighten</i> my too heavie band,	IV. viii. 61. 3
all the earth doest <i>lighten</i> with thy rayes,	VI. x. 28. 2
Those powrefull eies, which <i>lighten</i> my dark	Am. ix. 2
Whose <i>light</i> doth <i>lighten</i> all that here we see,	Am. ix. 14
Lightened. <i>Lightned</i> with deadly lampas on everie post?	Gn. 341
being <i>lightned</i> with her beawties beme,	T.M. 585
she of late is <i>lightned</i> of her wombe,	I. x. 16. 5
Ne <i>lightned</i> was with window, nor with lover,	VI. x. 42. 7
Her <i>lightened</i> all the way where she should wend,	VII. vi. 9. 8
Lighter. leard of <i>lighter</i> timber cotes to frame,	S.C. D. 77
<i>lighter</i> seeme than this Goats idle name,	Gn. 8
so soone as <i>lighter</i> sleepe was entered,	Gn. 321
With <i>lighter</i> hearts unto their home retir'd;	III. iii. 51. 4
Light-fluttering. See Fluttering, Light .	
Lightfoot. <i>lightfoote</i> Nymphes, can chace the lingring Night	S.C. Jun. 26
The joyous Nymphes and <i>lightfoote</i> Faeries	T.M. 31
For him so far had borne his <i>light-foot</i> steede,	I. ii. 8. 3
all the troupe of <i>light-foot</i> Naiades	I. vi. 18. 3
The <i>light-foot</i> Squyre her quickly turnd around,	I. viii. 25. 7
far before a <i>light-foote</i> Page did fie,	II. viii. 10. 4
turning quicke aside His <i>light-foot</i> beast,	II. xi. 25. 6
alighted from her <i>light-foot</i> beast,	III. iv. 7. 1
from them fled, as <i>light-foot</i> hare from vew	III. iv. 46. 4
<i>Lightfoote</i> Cymothoe, and sweete Melite,	IV. xi. 49. 4
ye <i>lightfoot</i> mayds, which keepe the dore,	Epith. 67
Light-giving. the worlds <i>light-giving</i> lampe	Epith. 19
Lighting. <i>lighting</i> on his horses head him quite did mall,	V. xi. 8. 9
<i>lighting</i> candles new, gan search anone,	VI. xi. 20. 8

Lightly. bowe . . . Which *lightly* he bent at me: . . . S.C. Mar. 84
lightly slake The flames which love . . . S.C. Jun. 85
 things *lightly* done amis . . . Gn. 475
 Out of the swelling streame it *lightly* caught, . . . Ti. 626
 I . . . *lightlie* him uprearing, Revoked life, . . . D. 187
 Dismounting *lightly* from his loftie steed, . . . I. iii. 36. 1
 Least thou of her believe too *lightly* blame, . . . I. iv. 1. 5
 The knight her *lightly* reared up againe, . . . I. vi. 37. 5
 Th' Elfe, therewith astownd, Upstart *lightly* . . . I. vii. 7. 8
lightly lept from underneath the blow: . . . I. vii. 12. 6
lightly leaping from so monstrous maine, . . . I. viii. 7. 7
 She *lightly* sprinkled on his weaker partes: . . . I. viii. 14. 7
 He *lightly* left the foe with whom he fought, . . . I. viii. 15. 6
 The knight, then *lightly* leaping to the pray, . . . I. viii. 24. 1
 Both horse and man up *lightly* rose againe, . . . I. xi. 17. 1
 From loathed soil he can him *lightly* reare, . . . I. xi. 39. 3
 the cruell steel He *lightly* snatcht, . . . II. i. 43. 2
 An heavie load, himselfe did *lightly* reare; . . . II. ii. 11. 4
lightly did upstart, . . . II. iv. 9. 8
lightly slumped it; and, passing by, . . . II. v. 4. 1
 out of the path Did *lightly* leape, . . . II. v. 18. 8
lightly mounted passeth on his way; . . . II. v. 38. 2
 on the dull waves did *lightly* flote, . . . II. vi. 38. 3
 Guyon, *lightly* to him leaping, . . . II. vii. 6. 6
 Sir Guyons sword he *lightly* to him raught, . . . II. viii. 40. 2
 devoyd of dreed, Upon him *lightly* leaping . . . II. viii. 49. 5
 grownd he gave, and *lightly* lept areare: . . . II. xi. 36. 5
 Mordure . . . he *lightly* threw away, . . . II. xi. 41. 7
 His falsed fayth, and love too *lightly* flitt; . . . II. xii. 44. 7
 do not in th' ayre more *lightly* flee. . . II. xii. 77. 9
 Would not so *lightly* follow beauties chace, . . . III. i. 19. 2
 Did roll too *lightly*, and too often glance, . . . III. i. 41. 8
Lightly arose out of her wearie bed, . . . III. i. 59. 6
 Th' embroder'd quilt she *lightly* up did lifte, . . . III. i. 61. 3
 She *lightly* lept out of her filed bedd, . . . III. i. 62. 2
lightly rased her soft silken skin, . . . III. i. 65. 7
 No ydle charmes so *lightly* may remove: . . . III. i. 51. 8
 Timias him *lightly* overhent, . . . III. v. 25. 2
Lightly upstarted from the dustie ground, . . . III. vii. 7. 5
Lightly she leaped, as a wight forlore, . . . III. vii. 25. 7
 he *lightly* lept Upon the beast, . . . III. vii. 33. 6
 She *lightly* unto him adjoynd syde to syde; . . . III. vii. 42. 9
 having her from Trompart *lightly* reard, . . . III. viii. 19. 3
 loosenes, that she *lightly* did remove. . . III. viii. 42. 5
 let him passe as *lightly* as he came: . . . III. x. 39. 2
Lightly he clipt her twist his armes twaine, . . . III. xii. 45. or.1
 By meanes whereof he hath him *lightly* overborne. . . IV. i. 6. 9
 She litle answer'd him, but *lightly* did aggrate. . . IV. ii. 23. 9
 Full *lightly*, ere himselfe he could recover . . . IV. iii. 20. 2
 He *lightly* lept out of his place of rest, . . . IV. iii. 22. 6
 They *lightly* her requit, . . . IV. iii. 47. 1
 Shee smote them *lightly* with her powrefull wand. . . IV. iii. 48. 2
 They up againe them selves can *lightly* reare, . . . IV. iv. 29. 1
Lightly Cambello leapt downe from his steed . . . IV. iv. 31. 1
lightly issewd forth to take his lot. . . IV. iv. 33. 7
lightly started up as one affrayd, . . . IV. v. 42. 6
 her selfe she *lightly* gan To dight, . . . IV. vi. 10. 4
Lightly he started up out of that stound, . . . IV. vi. 12. 1
 after her full *lightly* he uprose, . . . IV. vii. 21. 6
 flew away as *lightly* as the wind: . . . IV. vii. 7. 7
 looser thought will *lightly* be misled, . . . IV. viii. 29. 3
 shield, which *lightly* he did throw . . . IV. viii. 42. 3
 To whom she did her liking *lightly* cast, . . . IV. viii. 52. 6
 I *lightly* snatcht him up and with me bore away. . . IV. viii. 61. 9
 rocke Is *lightly* stricken with some stones throw; . . . V. i. 21. 7
 from you *lightly* throw This squalid weede, . . . V. iv. 34. 5
 She *lightly* to him leapt; . . . V. iv. 40. 2
 he him selfe full *lightly* from him freed, . . . V. xi. 9. 3
 Unto a strangers love, so *lightly* placed, . . . V. xi. 63. 2
 He *lightly* reft his head to ease him of his paine. . . V. xii. 23. 9
 he them all from him full *lightly* swept, . . . VI. i. 24. 3
 Or stay till he his armes, . . . Might *lightly* fetch: . . . VI. i. 19. 6
 he it seeing *lightly* to him lept, . . . VI. v. 25. 8
 therefore *lightly* bad him packe away, . . . VI. vi. 21. 6
lightly slipping by, Unwares defrauded his intended destiny: . . . VI. viii. 8. 8
 He *lightly* started up like one aghast, . . . VI. viii. 47. 8
lightly did delay Hot Titans beames, . . . Proth. 3

Lightness. there is no greater shame Then *lightnesse* and in-
 constancie in love: . . . I. iv. 1. 8
 Was *lightnesse* scene or looser vanitie, . . . II. ii. 15. 4
 For feare she should of *lightnesse* be detected: . . . IV. xii. 35. 8

Lightning. All suddenly with *lightning* overthrowne,
 the foule, that serves to beare the *lightning*, . . . Ro. xii. 5
 limbs, with *lightening* rent, . . . Gn. 199
 The skie . . . Throws *lightning* forth, . . . Gn. 582
 as it had bene a flake Of *lightning* . . . III. ii. 5. 8
 With dreadfull thunder and *lightning* atwixt, . . . III. xii. 2. 2
 fire did flash, like *lightning* after thunder, . . . IV. iii. 15. 8
 through her eyes like sudden *lightning* flashed, . . . V. v. 30. 3
 No more then *lightening* from the lofty sky: . . . VI. viii. 8. 6
 Then doe I die, as one with *lightning* fyred. . . Am. vii. 8
 Nor to the *Lightning*; for they still persever; . . . Am. ix. 9
 Thunder, and *lightning*, and tempestuous fyre, . . . H.II.B. 181

Lightning-brand. As where th' Almightyes *lightning* brand
 does light, . . . I. viii. 21. 8
 Like as the *lightning* brand from riven skie, . . . IV. vi. 14. 1

Lightning-fire. Armd with his thunderbolts and *lightning* fire, . . . III. xi. 33. 4

Lightning-flash. Like *lightening* flash that hath the gazel
 burned, . . . V. viii. 38. 1

Lightning's. house-fyres, nor *lightnings* helpelesse harmes, . . . Epith. 340

Lights. shone, Like Hesperus amongst the lesser *lights*, . . . I. vii. 30. 4
 The stroke upon his shield so heavie *lites*, . . . I. viii. 18. 7
 faire lookes, glancing like evening *lights*; . . . II. v. 33. 3
 for so much as to my lot here *lights*, . . . VI. iii. 3. 7
 As if his lungs and *lites* were nigh asunder brast. . . VI. iii. 26. 9
 glyding through the ayre *lights* all the heavens darkc. . . VI. vii. 7. 9
 All other lesser *lights* in light excell; . . . VI. x. 26. 2
 dreadfull thunder-claps . . . With flames and flashing *lights* . VII. vii. 23. 9
 that fayrest starre Which *lights* the world . . . H.B. 112

Light-shunning. *Light-shunning* thefte, and traiterous intent, . . . III. iv. 58. 2

Lightsome. Wherein the *lightsome* levin shroudes, . . . S.C. Au. 87
 Let everlasting *lightsome* glory strive, . . . Gn. 55
 kept from looking on the *lightsome* day: . . . T.M. 593
 'O *lightsome* day! the lampe of highest Jove, . . . I. vii. 23. 1
 Ere they into the *lightsome* world were brought, . . . III. vii. 48. 7
 Untill she spide the lampe of *lightsome* day . . . V. vii. 17. 3
 Phoebus selfe, who *lightsome* is alone, . . . VII. vii. 51. 7

Lignage. See Lineage.

Like. See Angel-like, Balm-like, Beam-like, Beastlike,
 Fiendlike, Giantlike, Lion-like, Moon-like, Saintlike,
 Saturn-like, Shepherd-like, Soldier-like, Sun-like,
 Victor-like, Widow-like, Woman-like.

Mounting *like* waves with triple point to heaven, . . . Bel. i. 9. 2
 What one is *like* . . . This honoured Dragon, . . . Rev. i. 9
 yellow, *like* the golden grayle . . . Bel. xii. 3
 Clad *like* a Nimph, . . . Bel. iv. 6
 Out of her dust *like* to a worm arise. . . Bel. vii. 14
like incense of precious Cedar tree, . . . Bel. xi. 3
 I saw a Citie *like* unto that same, . . . Bel. xiv. 2
 So great riches as *like* (*lyke*) cannot be found! . . . Pet. ii. 14
 what els in the world is of *like* worth, . . . Ro. ii. 11
 It's *like* a corse drawne forth out of the tombe . . . Ro. v. 7
Like as whilome the children of the earth . . . Ro. xii. 1
Like as ye see the wrathfull Sea from farre . . . Ro. xvi. 1
Like as ye see fell Boreas with sharpe blast . . . Ro. xvi. 5
Like a Pandora, locked long in store. . . Ro. xix. 8
Like as the seeded field greene grasse first shoves, . . . Ro. xxx. 1
 With gilden hornes embowed *like* the Moore, . . . Fan. ii. 3
 the sea did roare *like* heavens thunder. . . Van. v. 11
 shields of brasse that shone *like* burnisht golde, . . . Van. vi. 3
 So seemest thou *like* Good Fryday to frowne: . . . S.C. F. 30
 Thy Ewes, . . . *Like* waillefull widdowes . . . S.C. F. 82
 Am *like* for desperate doole to dye, . . . S.C. F. 155
 Now stands the Breere *like* a lord alone, . . . S.C. F. 222
 spotted winges, *like* Peacocks trayne, . . . S.C. Mar. 80
Like April shoure so stremes the trickling teares . . . S.C. Ap. 7
 Yelad in Scarlot, *like* a mayden Queene, . . . S.C. Ap. 57
 her angelick face, *Like* Phoebe fayre? . . . S.C. Ap. 65
 Where have you yeene the *like* but there? . . . S.C. Ap. 72
 thou speakes *lyke* a lewde lorrell, . . . S.C. Jul. 93
 My seely sheepe *like* well below, . . . S.C. Jul. 105
 they . . . *lyken* theyr ahode; . . . S.C. Jul. 108
like not of the frowie fede, . . . S.C. Jul. 111
like in eche degree The flocke . . . S.C. Jul. 131
 make *like* account of his brother. . . S.C. Au. 43
 they bene *like* foule wagnoires overgrast, . . . S.C. S. 130
 Her *like* shee has not left behinde . . . S.C. N. 40
Like Swallow swift I wandered here and there; . . . S.C. D. 20
like a cobweb weaving slendely, . . . Gn. 3
 his broad forehead *like* two hornes divide, . . . Gn. 22
 Her owne *like* image in a christall brooke . . . Gn. 88
 Did shrowd her selfe *like* punishment to shonne. . . Gn. 176
 On everie side did shine *like* scalie golde; . . . Gn. 261
 The same was able with *like* lovely lay . . . Gn. 461
like a kindly nurse, did yeeld . . . Gn. 507
 'Here manie other *like* Heroes bee. . . Gn. 593
Like as he had conceiv'd it . . . Gn. 656
lyke with his *lyeke*, . . . Hub. 48
 Or *like* a Pilgrim, or a Lymiter, . . . Hub. 85
like a Gipsen, or a Juggeler, . . . Hub. 86
 if this device Doth *like* you, or may you to *like* entice? . . . Hub. 94
 she gave *like* blessing to each creture, . . . Hub. 146
Like two free men, . . . Hub. 160
 live *like* Lords of that which they doo gather, . . . Hub. 164
 Well seemd the Ape to *like* this ordinaunce; . . . Hub. 173
like but well The purpose . . . Hub. 177
 we shall roome Into great daunger, *like* to be undone. . . Hub. 184
 For feare least we *like* rogues should be reputed, . . . Hub. 187
 loose *like* an emptie gut; . . . Hub. 212
like a handsome swaine it him became. . . Hub. 242
 what ever such *like* paine Ye put on me, . . . Hub. 287
 Much *like* to begging, but much better named, . . . Hub. 351
 the Ape anon Himselfe had clothed *like* a Gentleman, . . . Hub. 660
 the slie Foxe, as *like* to be his groome, . . . Hub. 661
 here arriv'd, to see if *like* he found. . . Hub. 688
 whilst that other *like* vaine wits he pleased, . . . Hub. 709
like desire and praise of noble fame, . . . Hub. 769
 Now *like* a Merchant, Merchants to deceave, . . . Hub. 863
like a Lawyer, when he land would lett, . . . Hub. 866
 nor ought *like* the same. . . Hub. 868
Like as a Puppit placed in a play, . . . Hub. 931
 in person and in stature Most *like* a Man, . . . Hub. 1030
 for outward shape Most *like* a man, Man is not *like* an Ape . . . Hub. 1042
 I therein most *like* to him doo merite, . . . Hub. 1044
Like as the Foxe did guide his graces skill; . . . Hub. 1128
 stouping, *like* an arrowe from a bowe, . . . Hub. 1262
 senseles, *like* the corpe deceast, . . . Hub. 1328
Like heavily lamenting from them went. . . T.M. 36
 Is *like* a ship in midst of tempest left . . . T.M. 141
 all his dayes, *like* dolorous Trophees, . . . T.M. 160

Like—Continued.

those sweete wits, which wont the <i>like</i> to frame,	T.M. 203
all her Sisters, with compassion <i>like</i> ,	T.M. 231
<i>Like</i> as the dearling of the Summers pryde,	T.M. 235
<i>Like</i> wofull Culvers, doo sit wayling now,	T.M. 246
<i>like</i> to troubled puddles have them made,	T.M. 276
<i>Like</i> virgin Queenes, with laurell garlands croud,	T.M. 309
prune his plumes <i>like</i> ruffed Dove,	T.M. 402
all her sisters, with compassion <i>like</i> ,	T.M. 477
<i>like</i> brute beasts doo lie in loathsome den,	T.M. 631
<i>like</i> a Looker-on Of this worldes Stage,	Com. Son. i. 2
<i>Like</i> a great Lord of peerelesse liberty;	Com. Son. i. 10
her yeowol locks, <i>like</i> wyrie gold,	Ti. 10
<i>like</i> as at the ingate of their berth,	Ti. 47
<i>Like</i> beast whose breath but in his nostrrels is,	Ti. 356
broad spreading <i>like</i> an aged tree,	Ti. 452
That of <i>like</i> ruine he may warned bee,	Ti. 463
<i>Like</i> tragicke Pageants seeming to appeare,	Ti. 490
<i>like</i> the coloured Rainbowe arched wide,	Ti. 550
I for dole was almost <i>like</i> to die,	Ti. 672
<i>Like</i> two sbarpe speares,	Mui. 83
<i>Like</i> as a warlike Brigandine,	Mui. 84
bow Jove did abuse Europa <i>like</i> a Bull,	Mui. 278
by his <i>like</i> visnomie Eathe to be knowne;	Mui. 310
seem'd to live, so <i>like</i> it was in sight;	Mui. 332
Was <i>like</i> to this,	Mui. 374
<i>Like</i> as a wily Foxe,	Mui. 401
<i>Like</i> a grimme Lyon rushing,	Mui. 434
<i>Like</i> to some Pilgrim come from farre away,	D. 42
Most <i>like</i> Alcyon seeming at a glance;	D. 53
'One, whome <i>like</i> wofulnesse, impressed deepe,	D. 64
given <i>like</i> cause with thee to waile,	D. 66
Griefe findes some ease by him that <i>like</i> does beare,	D. 67
Whose <i>like</i> before mine eye had seldome seene,	D. 114
Living on earth <i>like</i> Angell new dividde,	D. 214
Powr'd upon her, <i>like</i> showers of Castaly,	D. 223
She fel away <i>like</i> fruit blowne downe with winde,	D. 244
deadly accents, which <i>like</i> swords Did wound,	D. 297
<i>Like</i> a Mill-wheele in midst of miserie,	D. 432
<i>like</i> her that did him breed,	As. 16
kisse thy lips <i>like</i> faded leaves of rose,	As. 138
She likewise did deforme, <i>like</i> him to bee,	As. 156
Out of his lips <i>like</i> lilies pale and soite,	As. 166
he whose heart <i>like</i> sorrow did invade,	As. 172
followed her make <i>like</i> turtle cbast,	As. 178
<i>Like</i> Astropbel, which thereinto was made,	As. 186
was not <i>like</i> mourning seene,	As. 210
<i>Like</i> hartlesse deare, dismayd with thunders sound,	Col. 9
banisht had my selfe, <i>like</i> wight forlore,	Col. 182
Rolling <i>like</i> mountaines in wide wildernesse,	Col. 198
An high headland . . . <i>Like</i> to an horne,	Col. 282
if <i>like</i> heaven, be beavenly graces there,	Col. 308
<i>Like</i> as in this same world where we do wome?	Col. 307
if I her <i>like</i> ought on earth might read,	Col. 336
<i>like</i> the circlet of a Turtle true,	Col. 340
<i>like</i> faire Phebes garland shining new,	Col. 342
Doth <i>like</i> himselfe Heroically sound,	Col. 447
<i>like</i> a goodly beacon high adrest,	Col. 562
Her words were <i>like</i> a streame of honny fleeting,	Col. 596
Her deeds were <i>like</i> great clusters of ripe grapes,	Col. 600
Her lookes were <i>like</i> beames of the morning Sun,	Col. 604
Her thoughts are <i>like</i> the fume of Franckincence,	Col. 605
Much <i>like</i> an Angell in all forme and fashion,	Col. 615
I feele my selfe <i>like</i> one yrap't in spright,	Col. 623
<i>like</i> bladders blowne up with wynd,	Col. 717
<i>like</i> Moldwarps nousing still they hurke,	Col. 763
<i>Like</i> as himselfe us pleaseth save or spill,	Col. 814
<i>like</i> wormes out of her slimie nature,	Col. 860
Thenceforth they gan each one his <i>like</i> to love,	Col. 863
<i>like</i> himselfe desire for to beget;	Col. 864
<i>Like</i> as himselfe was fairest by creation;	Col. 870
she is not <i>like</i> as the other crew,	Col. 931
With <i>like</i> delightes . . . delay The rugged brow,	Ded. Son. i. 11
Then, by <i>like</i> right the noble Progeny,	Ded. Son. iv. 5
<i>Like</i> flying doves ye did before you chace;	Ded. Son. vi. 9
To tast the streames that, <i>like</i> a golden showre,	Ded. Son. viii. 9
To <i>like</i> desire of honor may ye raise,	Ded. Son. x. 11
And for your owne high merit in <i>like</i> cace;	Ded. Son. xi. 7
This lowly Muse, that learns <i>like</i> steps to trace,	Ded. Son. xiii. 7
This lowly Muse, . . . Flies for <i>like</i> aide,	Ded. Son. xiii. 8
whose light <i>Like</i> Phoebus lampe,	I. Pr. 4. 4
Upon his shield the <i>like</i> was also scord,	I. i. 2. 5
<i>like</i> to lead the labyrinth about;	I. i. 11. 4
A litle glooming light, much <i>like</i> a shade;	I. i. 14. 5
Halfe <i>like</i> a serpent borribly displaide,	I. i. 14. 7
henceforth ever wish that <i>like</i> succeed it may!	I. i. 27. 9
and other spelles <i>like</i> terrible,	I. i. 37. 3
Legions of Sprights, the which, <i>like</i> litle fyes,	I. i. 38. 2
winde, much <i>like</i> the sowne Of swarming Bees,	I. i. 41. 4
partes, So lively and so <i>like</i> in all mens sight,	I. i. 45. 4
a black stole, most <i>like</i> to seeme for Una fit,	I. i. 45. 9
<i>like</i> that virgin true which for her knight him took,	I. i. 49. 9
he spred A seeming body . . . <i>Like</i> a young Squire,	I. ii. 3. 4
Now <i>like</i> a foxe, now <i>like</i> a dragon fell;	I. ii. 10. 6
And <i>like</i> a Persian mitre on her hed She wore,	I. ii. 13. 4
tinsell trappings, woven <i>like</i> a wave,	I. ii. 13. 8
her champion fall <i>Like</i> the old ruines of a broken towre,	I. ii. 20. 2
That had a <i>like</i> faire Lady by his syde;	I. ii. 35. 8
<i>Lyke</i> a faire Lady, but did fowle Duessa byde,	I. ii. 35. 9
Affraid least to themselves the <i>like</i> mishappen might,	I. iii. 20. 9

Like—Continued.

forth they ran, <i>like</i> two amazed deare,	I. iii. 22. 7
Much <i>like</i> , as when the beaten marinere,	I. iii. 31. 1
<i>Like</i> loathsome lazars, by the hedges lay,	I. iv. 3. 6
Ne Persia selfe, the nurse of Pompous pride, <i>Like</i> ever saw,	I. v. 7. 7
Exceeding shone, <i>like</i> Phoebus fayrest childe,	I. iv. 9. 1
With <i>like</i> conditions to their kindes applyde;	I. iv. 18. 4
<i>Like</i> to an holy Monck,	I. iv. 18. 9
<i>like</i> a Crane his necke was long and fyne,	I. iv. 21. 5
most <i>like</i> a brutish beast,	I. iv. 21. 8
more <i>like</i> a monster then a man,	I. iv. 22. 9
Was <i>like</i> the person selfe whom he did beare;	I. iv. 24. 4
He hated . . . him no lesse, than any <i>like</i> did use;	I. iv. 32. 2
ne you the <i>like</i> need to reherce,	I. iv. 50. 9
heaped blowes <i>like</i> yron hammers great;	I. v. 7. 2
doubled strokes, <i>like</i> dreaded thunders threat;	I. v. 7. 5
With <i>like</i> attempt to <i>like</i> end to renew,	I. v. 42. 4
<i>Like</i> carkases of beasts in butchers stall,	I. v. 49. 2
thousands moe the <i>like</i> that did that dongeon fill,	I. v. 50. 9
dwel in perill of <i>like</i> painefull plight,	I. v. 52. 4
many corses, <i>like</i> a great Lay-stall,	I. v. 53. 2
molten starres doe drop <i>like</i> weeping eyes;	I. vi. 6. 5
monstrous rablement, Whose <i>like</i> he never saw,	I. vi. 8. 8
Leaping <i>like</i> wanton kids in pleasant Spring,	I. vi. 14. 4
In these and <i>like</i> delightes of bloody game,	I. vi. 29. 1
now he thither came for <i>like</i> intent;	I. vi. 30. 5
Whose <i>like</i> in womens witt be never knew;	I. vi. 31. 2
with <i>like</i> treason now maintain Thy guilty wrong,	I. vi. 41. 5
cast her colours . . . To seeme <i>like</i> truth,	I. vii. 1. 5
greene boughes . . . About the fountaine <i>like</i> a girlond made;	I. vii. 4. 5
Which <i>like</i> a fever fit through all his bodie swelt,	I. vii. 6. 9
His living <i>like</i> saw never living eye,	I. vii. 8. 7
<i>Like</i> glauncing light of Phoebus brightest ray;	I. vii. 29. 5
shind, <i>like</i> twinkling stars, with stones,	I. vii. 29. 9
one pretious stone . . . Shapt <i>like</i> a Ladies bead,	I. vii. 30. 3
shone, <i>Like</i> Hesperus emongst the lesser lights,	I. vii. 30. 4
<i>Like</i> to an almond tree ymounted bye,	I. vii. 32. 5
earth, . . . did <i>like</i> an earthquake show,	I. viii. 8. 9
his left arme, which <i>like</i> a block Did fall,	I. viii. 10. 6
blood . . . Forth gushed, <i>like</i> fresh water streame,	I. viii. 10. 9
tbreated all his beades <i>like</i> flaming brandes,	I. viii. 12. 6
twixt him and his Lord did <i>like</i> a bulwarke stand,	I. viii. 12. 9
<i>like</i> an emptie blader was,	I. viii. 24. 9
his flesh shronk up <i>like</i> withered flowres,	I. viii. 41. 9
Is to be wise, and ware of <i>like</i> agein,	I. viii. 44. 6
dried duges, <i>like</i> bladders lacking wind,	I. viii. 47. 6
one of them was <i>like</i> an Eagles claw,	I. viii. 48. 6
The other <i>like</i> a beares uneven paw,	I. viii. 48. 8
Ne living man <i>like</i> wordes did ever heare,	I. ix. 14. 7
<i>like</i> infirmity <i>like</i> chaunce may beare;	I. ix. 30. 8
That <i>like</i> would not for all this worldes wealth,	I. ix. 31. 4
His subtle tong <i>like</i> dropping honny mealt'h,	I. ix. 31. 5
Darke, dolefull, dreary, <i>like</i> a greedy grave,	I. ix. 33. 4
death then would the <i>like</i> mishaps forestall,	I. ix. 45. 8
his hand did quake And tremble <i>like</i> a leafe,	I. ix. 51. 4
<i>Like</i> sunny beames threw from her Christall face,	I. x. 12. 7
beames . . . did shine <i>like</i> hevens light,	I. x. 12. 9
them encounters with <i>like</i> courtesee;	I. x. 15. 2
drops of blood thence <i>like</i> a well did play;	I. x. 27. 4
<i>like</i> a Lyon he would cry and rore,	I. x. 28. 2
blood-red billowes <i>like</i> a walled front,	I. x. 53. 3
<i>like</i> that sacred hill, whose head full bie,	I. x. 54. 1
<i>like</i> that pleasaunt Mount,	I. x. 54. 6
'These, that have it ataynd, were in <i>like</i> cace,	I. x. 62. 3
As wretched men, and lived in <i>like</i> paine,	I. x. 62. 4
himselfe <i>like</i> a great hill;	I. xi. 4. 6
<i>Like</i> plated cote of steele,	I. xi. 9. 2
His flaggy winges, . . . Were <i>like</i> two sayles,	I. xi. 10. 2
Were <i>like</i> mayne-yardes with flying canvas lynd;	I. xi. 10. 5
Wyde gaped, <i>like</i> the griesly mouth of bell,	I. xi. 12. 8
blazing eyes, <i>like</i> two bright shining shieldes,	I. xi. 14. 1
from thenceforth he shund the <i>like</i> to take,	I. xi. 24. 8
He lowdly brayd, that <i>like</i> was never beard;	I. xi. 26. 2
<i>Like</i> Eyas hauke up mounts,	I. xi. 34. 6
In all the world <i>like</i> was not to be fownd,	I. xi. 47. 1
Another <i>like</i> faire tree eke grew thereby,	I. xi. 47. 6
<i>like</i> an heaped mountaine lay,	I. xi. 54. 9
That seemd <i>like</i> silke and silver woven neare;	I. xii. 22. 8
much <i>like</i> a man dismayd,	I. xii. 24. 8
<i>Like</i> as it bad bene many an Angels voice,	I. xii. 39. 3
vertues <i>like</i> mote unto him allye,	II. i. 23. 9
Must now anew begin <i>like</i> race to ronne,	II. i. 32. 7
her semblance seemes to show, Shapt <i>like</i> a maide,	II. ii. 9. 5
ever, <i>like</i> herselfe, unstaynd,	II. ii. 9. 9
on his shield <i>like</i> yron sledges bet;	II. ii. 22. 4
he, not <i>like</i> a weary traveller,	II. ii. 23. 1
Huddibras, more <i>like</i> a Malecontent,	II. ii. 37. 6
a sword that flames <i>like</i> burning brond,	II. iii. 18. 6
red did shew <i>Like</i> roses in a bed of lillies shed,	II. iii. 22. 6
forhead . . . <i>Like</i> a broad table,	II. iii. 24. 2
Sweete wordes <i>like</i> dropping honny,	II. iii. 24. 7
glistred bright <i>like</i> twinkling starres;	II. iii. 26. 8
<i>Like</i> two faire marble pillours,	II. iii. 28. 1
paps; which, <i>like</i> yron fruit in May,	II. iii. 29. 7
yellow lockes, crisped <i>like</i> golden wyre,	II. iii. 30. 1
lockes . . . waved <i>like</i> a penon,	II. iii. 30. 4
well may thee befall, As all the <i>like</i> ,	II. iii. 37. 7
his long locks colourd <i>like</i> copper-wyre,	II. iv. 15. 8
'Ere long with <i>like</i> againe be boorded mee,	II. iv. 24. 1
Disguised <i>like</i> that groome of base degree,	II. iv. 27. 8

Like—Continued.

like a cruell tygre far'd	II. v. 8. 9
like as a Lyon, whose imperial powre	II. v. 10. 1
faire lookes, glancing like evening lights;	II. v. 33. 3
sweet wordes, dropping like honny dew;	II. v. 33. 4
like an Adder lurking in the weedes,	II. v. 34. 1
like a litle Forrest seemed outwardly.	II. vi. 2. 9
Emongst wide waves sett, like a litle nest,	II. vii. 12. 2
mayles like clawes appeard.	II. vii. 3. 9
Like Angels life was then mens happy cace;	II. vii. 16. 5
later ages pride, like corn-fed steed,	II. vii. 16. 6
Lyke an huge cave hewne out of rocky cliffe,	II. vii. 28. 2
Like an huge Gyant of the Titans race;	II. vii. 41. 6
On earth like never grew,	II. vii. 54. 3
ne living wight like ever saw,	II. vii. 54. 4
Infinite moe tormented in like paine He there beheld,	II. vii. 63. 1
which two upbeare, Like mightie pillours,	II. vii. 65. 4
cleave The fitting skyes, like flying Pursuivant,	II. viii. 2. 4
Like Phobus face adorn'd with sunny rayes,	II. viii. 5. 6
Deeked with diverse plumes, like painted Jayes,	II. viii. 5. 8
Like as Cupido on Idaean hill,	II. viii. 6. 1
like a Lyon, which hath long time sought	II. viii. 40. 7
their looke; like wild amazed steares,	II. ix. 13. 8
forst them fly, Like scattered Sheepe,	II. ix. 14. 7
of thing like to that Aegyptian slime,	II. ix. 21. 6
Like highest heaven compassed around,	II. ix. 45. 2
not on ground mote like to this be found:	II. ix. 45. 5
Like many swarms of Bees assembled round,	II. ix. 51. 4
wild like beastes lurking in loathsome den,	II. x. 7. 4
Like Noyes great flood,	II. x. 16. 5
This land invaded with like violence,	II. x. 15. 6
Ne like in grace, ne like in learned skill;	II. x. 76. 7
No wretchednesse is like to sinful vellenage.	II. xi. 1. 9
Alma, like a virgin Queene most bright,	II. xi. 2. 6
some were Headed like Owles,	II. xi. 8. 3
Others like Dogs; others like Gryphons dreare;	II. xi. 8. 4
Some having heads like Harts, some like to Snakes,	II. xi. 10. 4
Some like wilde Bores	II. xi. 10. 5
hideous shapes were like to feneces of hell,	II. xi. 11. 3
Some like to houndes, some like to Apes,	II. xi. 11. 4
Some like to Puttockes, all in plumes arayd;	II. xi. 11. 6
Some mouth'd like greedy Ostriges;	II. xi. 12. 4
some faste Like loathly Toades;	II. xi. 12. 5
some fashioned in the waste Like swine:	II. xi. 12. 6
some like Snailles, some did like spyders shew,	II. xi. 13. 3
some like ugly Urchins thick and short:	II. xi. 13. 4
Like a great water flood,	II. xi. 18. 4
The fierce Spumador, trode them downe like docks:	II. xi. 19. 7
like a ghost he seem'd	II. xi. 20. 9
skin all withered like a dried rooke;	II. xi. 22. 3
Like as a fire, At last breakes forth	II. xi. 32. 1
Like did he never heare, like did he never see.	II. xi. 40. 9
Like two mad dogs they ran about the lands,	II. xi. 47. 2
Like to a restless wheele, still roning round,	II. xii. 20. 6
The surging waters like a mountaine rise,	II. xii. 21. 6
like him lookes in dreadfull hew;	II. xii. 24. 2
did like an halfe Theatre fulfill:	II. xii. 30. 7
like the boyes blood therein shed,	II. xii. 45. 6
like a pompous bride Did dekke her,	II. xii. 50. 7
No gate, but like one,	II. xii. 53. 7
Some like faire Emeraudes,	II. xii. 54. 9
like a litle lake it seemd to bee;	II. xii. 62. 5
like pure Orient perles adowne it trild;	II. xii. 78. 5
like starry light, Which, sparkling	II. xii. 78. 8
According to their mindes like monstrous.	II. xii. 85. 6
eke the Prince like treaty handeled,	III. i. 11. 3
Like dastard Curres	III. i. 22. 1
Her mantle, colour'd like the starry skyes,	III. i. 36. 2
Like sparkes of fire which fall in scelder flex,	III. i. 47. 7
from like inward fire that outward smoke had steemd.	III. i. 55. 9
Faire Lady she him seemd, like Lady drest.	III. ii. 4. 8
At tilt or tourney, or like warlike game,	III. ii. 9. 8
pleasing wordes are like to Magick art,	III. ii. 15. 6
hollow shaped was, Like to the world itselfe,	III. ii. 19. 9
Like an huge Aeto' of deepe engulfed gryete,	III. ii. 32. 6
mine is not' (quoth she) 'like other wovnd;	III. ii. 36. 1
'Was never such, but mote the like be fownd,'	III. ii. 36. 3
like a shadowe wexe,	III. ii. 44. 4
'Nought like,' (quoth shee)	III. ii. 45. 1
She shortly like a pynd ghost became	III. ii. 52. 6
'Like as a Lyon that in drowsie cave Hath long time slept,	III. iii. 30. 1
How like a Gyaunt in each manly part	III. iii. 32. 3
Like a swift Otter, fell through emptinesse,	III. iii. 33. 7
Penda, fearefull of like destiny,	III. iii. 37. 8
daunted with like dread,	III. iii. 39. 5
Like as the sacred Oxe that carelesse stands,	III. iv. 17. 1
Like to thicke clouds that threat a stormy showre,	III. iv. 43. 3
vaulted all within, like to the Skye,	III. iv. 43. 4
Like as a fearefull Dove,	III. iv. 49. 4
Whose like in Faery land were seldom scene,	III. iv. 51. 2
Like as a ship, whose Lodestar suddainly Covered	III. iv. 53. 3
whose faire eyes, like lamps of quenched fire,	III. v. 29. 3
His locks, like faded leaves fallen to grownd,	III. v. 29. 5
His watry eies drizzling like dewy rayne,	III. v. 34. 3
like a stately Theatre it made,	III. v. 39. 6
Adorne the world with like to heavenly light,	III. v. 53. 2
she bore in like cace Fayre Amoretta	III. vi. 4. 4
her Nymphes did like a girlond her enclose.	III. vi. 19. 9
The like that mine may be your paine another tide.	III. vi. 21. 9
Least he like one of them him selfe disguise,	III. vi. 23. 4

Like—Continued.

So, like a wheele, around they ronned from old to new.	III. vi. 33. 9
like a girlond compassed the height;	III. vi. 43. 6
Like as an Hynd forth singled from the heard,	III. vii. 1. 1
like to orient perles did purely shyne	III. vii. 9. 3
Like to a ghost, that lately is reviv'd	III. vii. 14. 7
Like never yet did living eie detect;	III. vii. 22. 7
both to be and seeme to him was labor lich.	III. vii. 29. 9
trembled like a lambe fled from the pray;	III. vii. 36. 6
Like as a Goshauke,	III. vii. 39. 1
All were the beame in bignes like a mast,	III. vii. 40. 6
In loathly wise like to a carrion corse,	III. vii. 43. 6
'So liv'd they ever after in like sin,	III. vii. 49. 1
with like labour walke the world around,	III. vii. 56. 2
all my dayes am like to waste in vaine,	III. vii. 60. 8
The Witch creates a snowy Lady like to Florimell;	III. viii. Arg.
Whose like on earth was never framed yit;	III. viii. 6. 3
To make another like the former Dame,	III. viii. 5. 7
in shape and looke So lively and so like,	III. viii. 5. 9
like a lively sanguine it seemd to the eye.	III. viii. 6. 9
shyning like the skyes,	III. viii. 7. 2
To stirre and roll them like to womens eyes:	III. viii. 7. 4
Like as a fearefull partridge,	III. viii. 33. 3
like a Faerie knight him selfe he drest,	III. viii. 40. 1
like a king he was to her exprest,	III. viii. 40. 3
Now like a Gyaunt; now like to a feend;	III. viii. 41. 2
Then like a Centaure; then like to a storme	III. viii. 41. 3
he is old, and withered like hay,	III. ix. 6. 1
with earnest mone, Like as the rest,	III. ix. 12. 4
like so as the rest, he prayd for nought;	III. ix. 12. 5
like as a boystrous winde,	III. ix. 15. 2
each awhile lay like a secelesse corse.	III. ix. 16. 6
Was for like need enforst to disaray:	III. ix. 20. 2
like sunny beames, shewe their golden gleames,	III. ix. 20. 6
Like as Bellona Hath loosd her helmet	III. ix. 22. 1
nosethrills burnd like to a furnace redd,	III. ix. 22. 4
with the like him answerd evermore.	III. ix. 28. 7
thousands like which flow'd in his braine,	III. x. 8. 7
resolving, like a Pilgrim pore,	III. x. 19. 1
Discoloured like to womanish disguise,	III. x. 21. 7
Big looking like a doughty Doucepere,	III. x. 31. 1
and wander wide like a forlorne weite;	III. x. 36. 3
like a Gote emongst the Gotes did rush;	III. x. 47. 3
like as a Beare,	III. x. 53. 4
nothing left but like an acry Spright,	III. x. 67. 4
with like fiercenesse did ensew the chace.	III. xi. 5. 2
Like a discoloured Snake,	III. xi. 28. 8
like a Ram, faire Helle to pervart,	III. xi. 30. 6
like a Bull, Europa to withdraw:	III. xi. 30. 6
like a fire, when he Aegin' assayd:	III. xi. 35. 2
like a Serpent to the Thracian mayd.	III. xi. 35. 4
So like, that all the waldes did seeme to flame:	III. xi. 38. 6
like a Lyon hunting after spoile;	III. xi. 39. 7
Now, like a stag; now, like a falcon fit:	III. xi. 39. 8
In his divine resemblance wondrous lyke:	III. xi. 40. 2
like a winged horse he tooke his flight	III. xi. 42. 7
So lively and so like that living sence it fayld.	III. xi. 46. 9
like a lovely Boy Of rare aspect,	III. xii. 7. 1
Like as the sunburnt Indians do aray	III. xii. 8. 3
She, dolefull Lady, like a dreary Spright	III. xii. 19. 4
There were full many moe like maladies,	III. xii. 26. 1
quenched quite like a consumed torch,	III. xii. 42. 8
with hasty egernesse, Like as a Deare,	III. xii. 44. or.7
like two secelesse stocks in long embracement dwelt.	III. xii. 45. or.9
to her selfe oft wisht like happinesse:	III. xii. 46. or.8
was like to sterve Through cruell knife	IV. i. 4. 4
like a silken veile in compasse round	IV. i. 13. 4
Like as the shining skie in summers night,	IV. i. 13. 6
like withered tree that wanteth juyce,	IV. i. 31. 5
With two companions of like qualitie,	IV. i. 32. 7
Like knight adventurous in outward vew,	IV. i. 33. 3
Albee in heart he like affection fond,	IV. i. 34. 3
Ye will me now with like good turne repay,	IV. i. 40. 5
Like shaft out of a bow preventing speed:	IV. i. 41. 3
Like as a gloomie cloud, the skie doth overcast	IV. i. 45. 5
Whose like alive on earth he weened not:	IV. ii. 8. 6
of like former breaches Made in their friendship,	IV. ii. 12. 4
Like two mad mastiffes, each on other flew,	IV. ii. 17. 8
Full many knights, that loved her like deare,	IV. ii. 26. 2
Like faithfull friends thenceforth to joyne in one	IV. ii. 28. 6
Ne dare I like; hut, through infusion sweete	IV. ii. 34. 6
like to warie Centonels well stayd,	IV. ii. 36. 8
Like three faire branches budding	IV. ii. 43. 5
like that roote that doth her life divide,	IV. ii. 43. 7
Tossing them like a boate amid the mayne,	IV. iii. 1. 6
Like an old Oke, whose pith and sap is seare,	IV. iii. 9. 8
Like as his mother prayd the Destinie,	IV. iii. 13. 7
rived were like rotten wood asunder;	IV. iii. 15. 6
fire did flash, like lightning after thunder,	IV. iii. 15. 8
Like as a Snake, whom wearie winters teene	IV. iii. 23. 7
Like as the tide, that comes fro th' Ocean mayne,	IV. iii. 27. 1
Adowne their sides like litle rivers stremed,	IV. iii. 28. 7
Like as a withered tree,	IV. iii. 29. 6
Towards them driving, like a storme out sent.	IV. iii. 38. 5
Great heapes of them, like sheepe in narrow fold,	IV. iii. 41. 4
Like to the rod which Maias sonne doth wield,	IV. iii. 42. 6
they, like men astonisht, still did stand.	IV. iii. 48. 6
dyes like ill grounded seeds.	IV. iv. 1. 9
Another like, that were like faire and bright,	IV. iv. 10. 8
Like as it seemd best to every one;	IV. iv. 14. 8

Like—Continued.

looking round about, *like* one dismayd, IV. iv. 22. 3
Like sparke of fire that from the anvile glode, IV. iv. 23. 5
Like as a Lion . . . doth rage and rore, IV. iv. 32. 5
Like captive thral two other Knights atweene: IV. iv. 34. 5
like salvage weed With woody mosse bedight, IV. iv. 39. 4
Far'd like a lyon in his bloodie game, IV. iv. 41. 5
Like as in sommers day, IV. iv. 47. 1
Which else was *like* to have bene lost, IV. iv. 48. 3
As *like* can not be seeme from East to West, IV. v. 18. 4
like thornes did pricke his gealous hart, IV. v. 31. 3
through his soule *like* poysoned arrow perst, IV. v. 31. 4
a little cottage, *like* some poore mans nest, IV. v. 32. 9
Of muddie water, that *like* puddle stanke, IV. v. 33. 4
Like belles in greatnesse orderly succeed, IV. v. 36. 8
He *like* a monstrous Gyant seem'd in sight, IV. v. 37. 1
Like to the Northren winde, IV. v. 38. 8
up he rose, *like* heavie lumpe of lead, IV. v. 45. 6
Like as the lightning brond from riven skie, IV. vi. 14. 1
Like to the ruddie morne appeard in sight, IV. vi. 19. 6
Like to a golden border did appeare, IV. vi. 20. 3
it did glister *like* the golden sand, IV. vi. 20. 7
Like to a stubborne steede, IV. vi. 33. 9
senselesse stood, *like* to a mazed steare, IV. vi. 37. 4
Yet was no man, but onely *like* in shape, IV. vii. 5. 2
huge great teeth, *like* to a tusked Bore: IV. vii. 5. 6
His neather lip was not *like* man nor beast, IV. vii. 6. 1
like a wide deepe poke, IV. vii. 6. 2
all his haire was *like* a garment scene; IV. vii. 7. 3
Unweeting of thine owne *like* haplesse plight: IV. vii. 10. 8
like unlucky Iot Hath linckt with me, IV. vii. 14. 6
like a ghastly Gelt whose wits are reaved, IV. vii. 21. 3
overleapes them all, *like* Robucke light, IV. vii. 22. 2
seemd *like* a sodaine flood, IV. vii. 32. 9
like a pined ghost he soone appeares: IV. vii. 41. 4
like strange wight, whom he had scene no where, IV. vii. 43. 7
liv'd *like* outcast thrall, IV. vii. 43. 9
Like as it fell to this unhappy boy, IV. viii. 2. 1
Which losse her made *like* passion also prove: IV. viii. 3. 5
Shap'd *like* a heart yet bleeding of the wound, IV. viii. 6. 8
Like ghost late risen from his grave agryz'd, IV. viii. 12. 7
From his moist eies, and *like* two streames proceed; IV. viii. 13. 4
like the stings of aspes that kill with smart, IV. viii. 26. 8
did live then *like* an innocent, IV. viii. 30. 2
Like as a curre doth felly bite, IV. viii. 36. 5
Like as the Basiliske, of serpents seede, IV. viii. 39. 7
were her vertue *like* her beautie bright, IV. viii. 49. 6
never two so *like* did living creature see, IV. viii. 55. 9
error and misthought Of our *like* persons, IV. viii. 58. 3
weake and wan, not *like* him selfe to bee, IV. ix. 8. 9
they so *like* in person did appeare, IV. ix. 10. 8
Their *like* resemblance much admired there, IV. ix. 11. 2
Left in the victors powre, *like* vassall hond, IV. ix. 18. 7
Whose *like* they never saw till that same houre, IV. ix. 22. 5
Like to a storme which hovers under skie, IV. ix. 33. 4
like on earth no where I reckon may: IV. x. 15. 7
through gifts, or guile, or such *like* waies, IV. x. 18. 8
loved not as these for *like* intent, IV. x. 26. 5
like to this be clamed, IV. x. 30. 9
much *like* unto a Danisk hood, IV. x. 31. 7
like to christall glasse, IV. x. 39. 7
shapes seem'd not *like* to terrestriall boyes, IV. x. 42. 4
like to Angels playing heavenly toys, IV. x. 42. 5
eyes, *like* twinkling stars in evening cleare, IV. x. 50. 7
Like to the Morne, IV. x. 52. 6
Like warie Hynd within the weedie soyle, IV. x. 55. 8
All looking on, and *like* astonisht staring, IV. x. 56. 8
She lenger yet is *like* captiv'd to bee; IV. xi. 1. 8
Like to the balefull house of lowest hell, IV. xi. 4. 3
like her thrall: IV. xi. 7. 6
the waves, glittering *like* Christall glas, IV. xi. 27. 3
like to a Coronet, IV. xi. 27. 6
Like as the mother of the Gods, IV. xi. 28. 1
hundred turrets, *like* a Turribant; IV. xi. 28. 6
like a nousling Mole doth make His way, IV. xi. 32. 8
decked all with woods *Like* a wood God, IV. xi. 33. 2
Whose *like* none else could shew, IV. xi. 33. 9
those sixe sad brethren, *like* forlorne, IV. xi. 37. 1
The apacious Shenan spreading *like* a sea, IV. xi. 41. 3
like an Island fayre, IV. xi. 44. 3
seem'd *like* silver, sprinckled here and there, IV. xi. 45. 4
glittering spangs that did *like* starres appeare, IV. xi. 45. 5
way'd upon, *like* water Chamelot, IV. xi. 45. 6
like to the hore Congesled litle drops, IV. xi. 46. 8
Both clad in colours *like*, and *like* array, IV. xi. 47. 8
Laomedea *like* the christall sheene; IV. xi. 51. 3
Till *like* a victor on his backe he ride, IV. xii. 13. 5
Like as an Hynde, whose calfe is false unwares, IV. xii. 17. 6
did inly mourne, *like* one astray, IV. xii. 18. 9
nothing *like* himselfe he seem'd in sight, IV. xii. 20. 5
Like ruefull ghost, IV. xii. 20. 9
makes them *like* himselfe in glorious sight, V. Pr. 10. 7
Next Hercules his *like* ensample shewed, V. i. 2. 6
Bursting forth teares *like* springs, V. i. 15. 2
on the ground he layd him *like* a senselesse blocke, V. i. 21. 9
Bound *like* a heast appointed to the stall: V. i. 22. 6
Could swim *like* to a fish, V. ii. 13. 9
Talus, that could *like* a lime-bound winde her, V. ii. 25. 3
never there the *like* resort they knew, V. ii. 29. 7
Like as the sea . . . Had worne the earth; V. ii. 32. 3

Like—Continued.

Like foolish flies about an hony-crocke; V. ii. 33. 3
Hem'd in with waters *like* a wall in sight, V. ii. 35. 7
"They live, they die, *like* as he doth ordaine, V. ii. 41. 1
Like as a ship, whom cruell tempest, V. ii. 50. 1
He *like* a swarme of flies them overthrew; V. ii. 53. 6
through the thickest *like* a Lyon flew, V. iii. 8. 5
like as one whom feends had made affrayd, V. iii. 18. 4
Like the true saint beside the image set, V. iii. 24. 2
like a lifelesse corse immoveable he stood, V. iii. 26. 9
While shee was flying, *like* a weary weft, V. iii. 27. 5
Shapt *like* a horses shoe, V. iii. 32. 9
like a little Mount of small degree, V. iv. 7. 7
like tyrants mercilesse, the more Rejoyced, V. v. 23. 1
bread and water or *like* feeble thing, V. iv. 31. 8
like one that hopelesse was depry'd, V. iv. 35. 1
like a sort of Bees in clusters swarmed: V. iv. 36. 7
their Queene her selfe, halfe *like* a man, V. iv. 36. 8
Like a fell Lionesse at him she flew, V. iv. 39. 6
Like to an Eagle, in his kingly pride, V. iv. 42. 1
like a sort of sheepe dispersed farre, V. iv. 44. 7
What ever he shall *like* to doe or say, V. iv. 49. 5
Like as the workeman had their courses taught; V. v. 2. 5
to the Moone it mote be *like* in each respect, V. v. 3. 9
he, that had *like* tempests often tride, V. v. 6. 6
Like as a Smith, V. v. 7. 6
like a greedie Beare unto her pray, V. v. 9. 7
Like as the Moone in foggie winters night, V. v. 12. 8
Like one that from his dreame is waked suddenlye, V. v. 13. 9
Like as a Puttocke having spyde in sight A gentle Faulcon, V. v. 15. 1
through her eyes *like* sudden lightning fashed, V. v. 30. 3
not *like* a lover, But *like* a rebell stout, I will him use; V. v. 51. 2, 3
to her chamber went *like* solitary cell, V. vi. 11. 9
Like as a wayward childe, V. vi. 14. 1
Like to a Spaniell wayting carefully, V. vi. 26. 8
here and there *like* scatted sheepe they lay: V. vi. 30. 6
He had three sonnes, all three *like* fathers sonnes, V. vi. 33. 1
Like treacherous, *like* full of fraud and guile, V. vi. 33. 2
Streight was the passage, *like* a ploughed ridge, V. vi. 36. 8
Like coles that through a silver Censer sparkle bright, V. vi. 38. 9
They wore rich Mitres shaped *like* the Moone, V. vii. 4. 6
Like as Osyris signifies the Sunne: V. vii. 4. 8
they both *like* race in equall justice runne, V. vii. 4. 9
Whose *like* before she never saw nor red; V. vii. 5. 7
Like to a weake faint-hearted man he fared, V. vii. 20. 5
Like one adawd with some dreadfull spright: V. vii. 20. 8
Like to Osyris in all just endeavor: V. vii. 22. 5
on the ground their lives did strow, *Like* fruitlesse seede, V. vii. 31. 9
Like to an hideous storme, which nothing may empeach, V. vii. 35. 9
Whom *like* disguise no lesse deformed had, V. vii. 38. 2
Carried with wings of feare, *like* fowle aghast, V. vii. 4. 7
like hound full greedy of his pray, V. viii. 7. 1
So both together, ylike felly bent, *Like* fiercely met, V. viii. 7. 6
totted, *like* two towres which through a tempest quooke, V. viii. 9. 9
Me *like* a dog shee out of dores did thrust, V. viii. 22. 7
Like one of those two Knights which dead there lay; V. viii. 25. 5
With *like* fierce minds, but meanings different: V. viii. 30. 2
Like to the Thracian Tyrant, V. viii. 31. 1
made him rave, *like* to a Lyon wood, V. viii. 35. 5
like to an hungry bound, V. viii. 36. 4
Like lightening flash that hath the gszzer burned, V. viii. 38. 1
like mazed deare dismayfully they flew, V. viii. 38. 9
Like as the cursed sone of Theseus, V. viii. 43. 1
By *like* ensample mote for ever warn'd bee, V. viii. 44. 9
Streight downe shee ranne, *like* an enraged cow, V. viii. 46. 1
Like raging Ino, when with knife in hand, V. viii. 47. 1
like one enfeol'd or distraught, V. viii. 48. 5
like wyld Gastes them chased all about, V. viii. 50. 7
Like as the fouler on his guilefull pype, V. ix. 13. 1
oversprad her *like* a puffe wind; V. ix. 14. 3
thereon flew *Like* a wyld Gote, V. ix. 15. 4
he him hunted *like* a Foxe full fast: V. ix. 17. 2
like a stone it fell upon the land; V. ix. 17. 8
never saw they there the *like* array; V. ix. 24. 5
like a cloud, as likest may be told, V. ix. 28. 4
Glistring *like* gold amongst the plights enrolld, V. ix. 28. 7
appall An hardie courage, *like* captived thrall, V. ix. 33. 5
like a hulwarke firmly did abyde, V. x. 35. 4
Like to a rancke of piles that pitched are awry, V. xi. 9. 9
That curt'sie with *like* kindnesse to repay, V. xi. 11. 5
two more of his armes did fall away, *Like* fruitlesse braunches, V. xi. 11. 8
Like a fell mastiffe through enraging heat, V. xi. 12. 2
other *like* infernal furies kinde; V. xi. 23. 6
like in foulnesse and deformity Unto that Monster, V. xi. 25. 1
So also did this Monster use *like* slight, V. xi. 25. 7
Whom shee did put to death, deceived *like* a foole, V. xi. 25. 9
She flew at him *like* to an hellish feend, V. xi. 27. 2
Like to a great Mill-damb forth fiercely gusht, V. xi. 31. 5
For ye into *like* thraldome me did throw, V. xi. 41. 8
like a Lion wood amongst them fares, V. xi. 45. 3
Like scatted chaffe the which the wind away doth fan, V. xi. 47. 9
all about the fields *like* Squirrels hunt; V. xi. 59. 3
for *like* cause faire Belge did oppresse, V. xii. 2. 6
to fly *like* doves whom the Eagle doth affray, V. xii. 5. 9
Like as a tender Rose in open plaine, V. xii. 13. 1
Like to a Giant for his monstrous height, V. xii. 15. 2
gaped *like* a gulfe when he did gerne; V. xii. 15. 8
off had scene *like* sight, V. xii. 16. 6
Did underneath him *like* a pond appeare, V. xii. 20. 7
Her lipa were, *like* raw lether, pale and hlew: V. xii. 29. 7

Like—Continued.

with long nayles over-raught, <i>Like</i> puttocks claws;	V. xii. 30. 3
<i>like</i> one unto a banquet bid,	V. xii. 32. 7
Appear'd <i>like</i> Aspis sting that closely kills,	V. xii. 36. 4
<i>Like</i> as a water-stream,	VI. i. 21. 1
<i>like</i> to a purple lake	VI. i. 37. 7
from their riven sides forth gushed <i>like</i> a flood,	VI. i. 37. 9
Whose every deed and word, Was <i>like</i> enchantment,	VI. ii. 3. 3
In gentle thewes and such <i>like</i> seemly leres:	VI. iii. 11. 3
whose <i>like</i> hereafter seldome may,	VI. ii. 33. 2
Full glad . . . young Tristram grew; <i>Like</i> as a flowre,	VI. ii. 35. 7
<i>like</i> as the best could understand,	VI. ii. 44. 5
his shield, . . . <i>like</i> to an hollow beare;	VI. ii. 48. 2
<i>Like</i> one that out of deadly dreame awooke:	VI. iii. 11. 3
<i>like</i> men dismayde, Ran after fast to reskue	VI. iii. 24. 8
mockt to see him <i>like</i> to swim:	VI. iii. 34. 4
<i>like</i> a wilde goate round about did chace	VI. iii. 49. 3
<i>Like</i> as a ship with dreadful storme long tost,	VI. iv. 1. 1
<i>Like</i> to a Tygre that hath mist his pray,	VI. iv. 6. 2
creeping <i>like</i> a fawning hound,	VI. iv. 11. 2
<i>like</i> an Hauke, which feeling her selfe freed	VI. iv. 19. 7
And <i>like</i> in time to further ill to grow,	VI. iv. 30. 8
All is in time <i>like</i> to returne againe	VI. iv. 31. 7
That of the <i>like</i> , whose linage was unknowne,	VI. iv. 36. 2
<i>Like</i> this wyld man being undisciplind,	VI. v. 1. 6
<i>Like</i> a wyld Bull, that, being at a bay,	VI. v. 19. 1
threats his horns, and bellows <i>like</i> the thonder:	VI. v. 19. 8
Full <i>like</i> ere long to have escaped hard;	VI. v. 21. 4
Seem'd <i>like</i> a grove faire branched over-bed:	VI. v. 35. 4
Small was his house, and <i>like</i> a little cage,	VI. v. 38. 3
In which he liv'd alone, <i>like</i> carelesse bird in cage.	VI. v. 4. 9
soft dismounting, <i>like</i> a weary lode,	VI. vi. 19. 4
<i>Like</i> a fell Lion at him fiercely flew,	VI. vi. 22. 4
on his shield did rattle <i>like</i> to haile	VI. vi. 26. 3
<i>Like</i> a fierce Bull, that being busie bent	VI. vi. 27. 4
<i>Like</i> troubled ghost, did dreadfully appeare,	VI. vi. 32. 8
<i>Like</i> scattred sheepe, to seeke for safetie,	VI. vi. 38. 6
Now smyling smoothly, <i>like</i> to sommers day,	VI. vi. 42. 7
<i>Like</i> as the gentle hart it selfe bewrayes	VI. vii. 1. 1
<i>like</i> to that heavenly sparke,	VI. vii. 7. 8
falleth downe to ground <i>like</i> senselesse thing;	VI. vii. 9. 7
That other swayne, <i>like</i> ashes deadly pale,	VI. vii. 17. 8
<i>Like</i> to the Evening starre adorn'd with dewy ray,	VI. vii. 19. 9
<i>Like</i> as that other knight to him had sayd;	VI. vii. 20. 3
<i>like</i> an hazell wand it quivered and quooke.	VI. vii. 24. 9
<i>Like</i> a fell Lyon leaped to him light,	VI. vii. 25. 5
letting him arise <i>like</i> abject thrall,	VI. vii. 26. 6
by the <i>like</i> ensample warned bee,	VI. vii. 27. 5
as is by law ordayned In cases <i>like</i> ;	VI. vii. 36. 6
rather <i>like</i> a Gyant monstrous:	VI. vii. 41. 4
eies, <i>Like</i> two great Beacons,	VI. vii. 42. 2
stalking stately, <i>like</i> a Crane,	VI. vii. 42. 5
<i>Like</i> to the Mores of Malaber,	VI. vii. 43. 6
<i>Like</i> as a Mastiffe having at a bay A salvage Bull,	VI. vii. 47. 1
He <i>like</i> a dog was led in captive case,	VI. viii. 5. 4
to requite him with the <i>like</i> againe,	VI. viii. 9. 1
fell to ground, <i>like</i> to a lumpe of durt;	VI. viii. 16. 8
teares, which gushed fast <i>Like</i> many water streames,	VI. viii. 19. 2
He flew upon him <i>like</i> a greedy kight	VI. viii. 28. 4
this Lady, <i>like</i> a sheepe astray,	VI. viii. 36. 8
her face <i>like</i> the faire ivory shining	VI. viii. 37. 3
round about her flocke, <i>like</i> many flies,	VI. viii. 40. 2
Her paps, which <i>like</i> white silken pillowes were	VI. viii. 42. 2
<i>like</i> an Altar did it selfe uprere	VI. viii. 42. 5
thighes, whose glorie did appeare <i>Like</i> a triumphal Arch,	VI. viii. 42. 8
He lightly started up <i>like</i> one aghast,	VI. viii. 47. 8
Fly <i>like</i> a flocke of doves before a Faulcons vew,	VI. viii. 49. 9
all the rest <i>like</i> lesser lamps did dim:	VI. ix. 9. 5
Caught <i>like</i> the bird which gazing still on others stands.	VI. ix. 11. 9
<i>like</i> one halfe entranced grew.	VI. ix. 26. 9
As graunt me live in <i>like</i> condition:	VI. ix. 28. 7
<i>Like</i> to one sight which Calidore did vew?	VI. x. 4. 2
Sitting <i>like</i> King of fowles	VI. x. 6. 9
<i>like</i> a girlond did in compasse stemme:	VI. x. 12. 5
Whose <i>like</i> before his eye had never scene;	VI. x. 17. 2
<i>Like</i> as the wounded Whale to shore flies from the maine.	VI. x. 31. 9
greedy mouth wide gaping <i>like</i> hell-gate,	VI. x. 34. 6
fade <i>Like</i> to a flowre that feelles no heate of sunne,	VI. x. 44. 6
<i>Like</i> as is now befallne to this faire Mayd,	VI. xi. 2. 1
<i>Like</i> the faire Morning clad in misty fog	VI. xi. 3. 9
<i>like</i> a Diamond of rich regard,	VI. xi. 13. 3
did her greatly <i>like</i> , and did her greatly praise.	VI. xi. 13. 9
<i>Like</i> as a sort of hungry dogs,	VI. xi. 17. 1
<i>like</i> a sweet Angell twixt two clouds uphild;	VI. xi. 21. 3
<i>like</i> starres in Ioggie night.	VI. xi. 21. 9
lookt up <i>like</i> one aghast.	VI. xi. 22. 9
fares <i>like</i> a furious wyld Beare,	VI. xi. 25. 8
<i>like</i> that which lately she did vew.	VI. xi. 43. 9
<i>Like</i> him that being long in tempest tost,	VI. xi. 44. 6
<i>Like</i> lyfull heat to nummed senses brought,	VI. xi. 45. 4
<i>like</i> to one distraught And robd of reason,	VI. xi. 45. 7
<i>Like</i> as a Lion mongst an heard of dere,	VI. xi. 49. 1
<i>Like</i> as a ship, that through the Ocean wyde	VI. xii. 1. 1
Upon the litle brest, <i>like</i> christall bright,	VI. xii. 7. 7
<i>like</i> a rose her silken leaves did faire unfold.	VI. xii. 7. 9
closing it againe <i>like</i> as before,	VI. xii. 8. 3
Appearing <i>like</i> the mouth of Orcus griesly grim:	VI. xii. 26. 9
<i>Like</i> as a bullocke, that in bloody stall	VI. xii. 30. 7
fares <i>like</i> a feend right horrible in hew:	VI. xii. 31. 9
<i>like</i> the hell-borne Hydra,	VI. xii. 32. 1

Like—Continued.

Whose <i>like</i> he never once did speake, nor beare,	VI. xii. 33. 6
<i>Like</i> as whylome that strong Tiryntbian swaine	VI. xii. 35. 1
So led this Knight his captiue with <i>like</i> conquest wonne.	VI. xii. 35. 9
Strange bands, whose <i>like</i> till then he never bore,	VI. xii. 36. 2
<i>like</i> a fearefull dog him followed through the land,	VI. xii. 36. 9
brought into <i>like</i> hands, ne maystrd any more:	VI. xii. 39. 4
with his Torche, still twinkling <i>like</i> twilight,	VII. vi. 9. 7
Stood all astonied; <i>like</i> a sort of steeres,	VII. vi. 28. 6
Dare to renew the <i>like</i> bold enterprize,	VII. vi. 30. 2
<i>Like</i> darred Larke, not daring up to looke	VII. vi. 47. 5
<i>Like</i> as an huswife, that with busie care	VII. vi. 48. 1
hanging downe his head, did <i>like</i> a Mome appeare.	VII. vi. 49. 9
her face did <i>like</i> a Lion shew,	VII. vii. 6. 4
Ne could be scene but <i>like</i> an image in a glass.	VII. vii. 6. 9
nor finde <i>like</i> stuffe to that:	VII. vii. 7. 5
<i>like</i> a throne did shewe.	VII. vii. 8. 9
Now <i>like</i> great Hills, and streight <i>like</i> sluces	VII. vii. 20. 9
Supported her <i>like</i> to their soveraigne Queene:	VII. vii. 34. 6
<i>Like</i> that ungracious crew which faines demurest grace.	VII. vii. 35. 9
hot July boyling <i>like</i> to fire,	VII. vii. 36. 1
Yet did he quake and quiver, <i>like</i> to quell,	VII. vii. 42. 3
Ne ought to see, but <i>like</i> a shade to weene,	VII. vii. 46. 4
Life was <i>like</i> a faire young lusty boy,	VII. vii. 46. 6
<i>Like</i> captives trembling at the victors sigbt.	Am. i. 4
In which thou lurkest <i>lyke</i> to vipers brood;	Am. ii. 6
her faire countenance, <i>like</i> a goodly banner,	Am. v. 11
Such love, not <i>lyke</i> to lusts of baser kynd,	Am. vi. 3
Great shame it is to leave, <i>like</i> one afrayd,	Am. vii. 3
The sweet eye-glances, that <i>like</i> the arrowes glide;	Am. xvii. 9
<i>Like</i> sacred priests that never thinke amisse!	Am. xxii. 8
Such labour <i>like</i> the Spydres web I fynd,	Am. xxiii. 13
How long shall this <i>lyke</i> dying lyfe endure,	Am. xxv. 1
My love is <i>lyke</i> to yse, and I to fyre;	Am. xxx. 1
<i>Lyke</i> as a ship,	Am. xxxiv. 1
<i>lyke</i> Narcissus vaine, Whose eyes him starv'd:	Am. xxxv. 7
lothe the things which they did <i>like</i> before,	Am. xxxv. 11
<i>like</i> a stupid stock in silence die!	Am. xliii. 8
Most lively <i>lyke</i> behold your semblant trew.	Am. xlv. 4
For they are <i>lyke</i> but unto golden hookes,	Am. xlviii. 3
I goe <i>lyke</i> one that, Is prisoner	Am. lii. 2
My love, <i>lyke</i> the Spectator, ydy sits;	Am. liv. 2
mask in myrth <i>lyke</i> to a Comedy:	Am. liv. 6
Not water; for her love doth burne <i>like</i> fyre:	Am. lv. 6
Be <i>lyke</i> in mercy as in all the rest.	Am. lv. 14
<i>Like</i> a vaine bubble blown up with ayre:	Am. lviii. 6
<i>like</i> a stedy ship,	Am. lix. 5
Her lips did smell <i>lyke</i> unto Gillyflowers;	Am. lxiv. 5
cheekes, <i>lyke</i> unto Roses red;	Am. lxv. 6
browes, <i>like</i> budded Bellamoures;	Am. lxv. 8
eyes, <i>lyke</i> Pincks	Am. lxv. 8
bosome, <i>lyke</i> a Strawberry bed;	Am. lxv. 9
neck, <i>lyke</i> to a bounch of Cullambynes;	Am. lxv. 10
brest, <i>lyke</i> Lillyes,	Am. lxv. 11
<i>lyke</i> yong blossomed Jessemynes:	Am. lxv. 12
<i>Lyke</i> as a huntsman after weary chace,	Am. lxvii. 1
all <i>lyke</i> deare didst buy,	Am. lxviii. 11
let us love . . . <i>lyke</i> as we ought:	Am. lxviii. 13
<i>Lyke</i> as a byrd to it doth make his flight:	Am. lxviii. 5
I my selfe shall <i>lyke</i> to this decay,	Am. lxxv. 7
twixt her paps, <i>like</i> early fruit in May,	Am. lxxvi. 9
<i>Lyke</i> as the Culver Sits mourning	Am. lxxxviii. 1
<i>Lyke</i> a young fawne, that late hath lost the bynd;	Am. lxxxviii. 2
All other fayre, <i>lyke</i> flowres, untymely fade.	Am. lxxxix. 14
her brest, <i>lyke</i> a rich laden barke,	Am. lxxxi. 5
change thy cruelty, Or give <i>like</i> leave unto the fly?	Epith. iv. 20
diapred <i>lyke</i> the discolored mead.	Epith. 51
her fayre eyes, <i>like</i> stars that dimmed were	Epith. 93
<i>Lyke</i> Phoebe, from her chamber of the East,	Epith. 149
Her long loose yellow locks <i>lyke</i> golden wyre,	Epith. 154
Doe <i>lyke</i> a golden mantle her attyre;	Epith. 156
Seeme <i>lyke</i> some mayden Queene.	Epith. 158
Her goodly eyes <i>lyke</i> Saphyres shining bright,	Epith. 171
Her cheekes <i>lyke</i> apples which the sun hath rudded.	Epith. 173
Her lips <i>lyke</i> cherries charming men to byte,	Epith. 174
Her brest <i>like</i> to a bowle of creame uncruded,	Epith. 175
Her paps <i>lyke</i> lillyes budded,	Epith. 176
Her snowie necke <i>lyke</i> to a marble towre;	Epith. 177
all her body <i>like</i> a pallace fayre,	Epith. 178
<i>lyke</i> to those which red Medusae's mafezel bed.	Epith. 189
<i>Like</i> crimsin dyde in grayne:	Epith. 228
<i>Like</i> unto Maia, when as Jove her took	Epith. 307
<i>Lyke</i> as when Jove with fayre Alcmena lay,	Epith. 328
<i>lyke</i> as when he with thy selfe did lie	Epith. 330
little winged loves, <i>Like</i> divers-fethered doves,	Epith. 358
<i>like</i> fresh Eagle, make his hardie flight	H.L. 69
Unto <i>like</i> goodly semblant to aspyre;	H.L. 109
they lye languishing <i>like</i> thrals forlorne,	H.L. 136
<i>like</i> a moldwarpe in the earth doth ly.	H.L. 182
<i>Like</i> Tantalus, that in store doth sterved ly.	H.L. 200
lie <i>like</i> Gods in yvorie beds arayd,	H.L. 285
pass away, <i>like</i> to a sommers shade;	H.B. 68
Worke <i>like</i> impression in the lookers vew?	H.B. 81
why doe not faire pictures <i>like</i> powre shew,	H.B. 82
who so list the <i>like</i> assayes to ken,	H.B. 88
by <i>like</i> way Kindled of yours,	H.B. 179
<i>Like</i> as two mirrors,	H.B. 181
with <i>like</i> beauties parts be inly deckt;	H.B. 193
all, that <i>like</i> the beautie which they see,	H.B. 208
their soules they feede, <i>Like</i> Gods with Nectar	H.B. 249

Like—Continued.

- her lookes, which *like* to Cordials hee; *H.B.* 250
 seeme *like* twinkling starres in frostie night; *H.B.* 257
 lips, *like* rosy buds in May, *H.B.* 258
 hegot, *Like* to it seffe his eldest sonne and heire, *H.H.L.* 31
 loves to get Things *like* himselfe, and to enlarge his race, *H.H.L.* 52
 He made by love out of His owne *like* mould, *H.H.L.* 116
 That *like* itselfe in lovely shape may bee, *H.H.L.* 119
 Seeing him lie *like* creature long accenst, *H.H.L.* 129
like a most demisse And abject thrall, *H.H.L.* 136
 Where they shall have *like* heritage of land, *H.H.L.* 200
 That we the *like* should to the wretches shew, *H.H.L.* 215
 soyle, In which thou wallowest *like* to filthy swyne, *H.H.L.* 219
like the native brood of Eagles kynd, *H.H.B.* 138
 Clad *like* a Queene in royall robes, *H.H.B.* 185
 doe fly away, *Like* empty shaddowes, *Proth.* 9
like old Peneus Waters they did seeme, *Proth.* 78
 they appeare . . . *Like* a Brydes Chamber fore, *Proth.* 82
 this noble Lord issuing, *Like* Radiant Hesper, *Proth.* 164
like the twins of Jove they seem'd in sight, *Proth.* 173
Liked. whatso he *likte* he kept, *Hub.* 1146
 lips he layd on thing that *likte* him best, *II.* vii. 27. 3
 did vew his Personage And *liked* well, *II.* ii. 26. 2
 every one her *likte*, and every one her lov'd, *III.* ix. 24. 9
 th' Amazon, as best it *likte* her selfe to dight, *V.* v. 1. 9
 To be his Love, and of him *liked* well: *VII.* vi. 44. 6
 at first Made of meere love, and after *liked* well, *H.H.L.* 128
Likeliness. she knew not his favours *likeliness*, *V.* vii. 39. 7
Likely. *likly* was his liefest love to be, *IV.* vii. 46. 3
 th' other two well *likly* to have harmed, *V.* iv. 36. 5
 Ne surely thus unarm'd I *likely* were; *VI.* ii. 8. 3
 a ship . . . Now farre from harbour *likely* to be lost, *VI.* iv. 1. 3
 her countenance and her *likely* hew, *VI.* xii. 18. 7
 She hath'd her lovely limbes, for Jove a *likely* pray, *VII.* vi. 45. 9
likely harts composd of starres concent, *H.B.* 198
Liken. See *Like*.
 I would her *lyken* to a crowne of lillies, *Col.* 337
 tell me whereto can ye *lyken* it; *Am.* xl. 2
Likened. he *likened* was to a welchd Of evill words, *V.* ix. 26. 8
 sith so heaven ye *lykened* are the best, *Am.* iv. 13
Likeness. through *likenesse* of his gotish heard, *III.* x. 47. 6
 Joying his love in *likenes* more entire: *III.* xi. 33. 7
 through the *likenesse* of my outward hew, *IV.* viii. 56. 2
 Deceived through great *likenesse* of their face: *IV.* ix. 10. 7
 The flesh of men, to Gods owne *likenesse* framed, *V.* x. 28. 7
 To multiply the *likenesse* of their kynd, *H.L.* 100
 your *likenesse* doth display; *H.B.* 180
Liker. *liker* hene they to pluck away more, *S.C.S.* 128
 But was secure; the *liker* he to fall, *Mui.* 382
 Is *liker* lingring death then loathed life to bee, *V.* x. 21. 9
Liker to heaven then mortall wretchednesse: *VI.* xi. 1. 5
Likes. it *likes* me wondrous well; *Hub.* 95
 Foolish Narcisse, that *likes* the watry shore; *III.* vi. 45. 5
Like-seeming. By his *like seeming* shield her knight by name
 She weend *I.* iii. 26. 6
Likest. Souldier, for you *likest* are For manly semblance, *Hub.* 199
 mans life in his *likest* image Was limned forth, *T.M.* 201
 paint in rimes the troublous state . . . in *likest* fashion, *T.M.* 382
 He *likest* is to fall into mischance, *Mui.* 383
likest is unto that heavenly towre *II.* ix. 47. 4
likest it to an Hyena was, *III.* vii. 22. 8
 Him selfe to fashion *likest* Florimell, *III.* viii. 8. 6
likest glasse did seeme, *IV.* x. 39. 9
 like a cloud, as *likest* may be told, *V.* ix. 28. 4
 Then to the Maker selfe they *likest* be, *Am.* ix. 13
Lykest . . . Unto the fayre sunshine, *Am.* xl. 5
likest to your selves ye them select, *H.B.* 191
Likewise. Rhodian will *likewise* set forth The great Colosse, *Ro.* ii. 9
 I *likewise* have wasted much good time, *Hub.* 75
 ye *likewise* Might unto some of those . . . arise? *Hub.* 425
 Her selfe *likewise* unto her worke to dight, *Mui.* 304
 She *likewise* did deforme, like him to hee, *As.* 156
 is theyr heaven *likewise* there all one? *Col.* 305
 I in defence of mine did *likewise* stand, *I.* ii. 36. 3
 His answers *likewise* was, *I.* viii. 84. 1
 Who *likewise* gan himselfe to batteill dight, *II.* vii. 42. 5
 resolv'd *likewise* to prove the rest, *II.* x. 31. 4
Likewise that same third Fort, *II.* xi. 11. 1
 the other *likewise* up arose, *II.* xii. 67. 1
 What wonder then, if she were *likewise* carried? *III.* x. 9. 9
 he *likewise* gan assay *III.* xi. 26. 2
 over that same dore was *likewise* writ, *III.* xi. 54. 2
Likewise unequal were her handes twaine; *IV.* i. 29. 1
 when the next shall *likewise* ended bee, *IV.* ii. 52. 7
 both their lives may *likewise* be annext Unto the third, *IV.* ii. 52. 8
 th' end of both *likewise* of both their ends: *IV.* iv. 1. 5
 him *likewise* with that same speare he eke did quell, *IV.* iv. 19. 9
 him *likewise* he quickly downe did smight, *IV.* iv. 21. 3
 shortly was *likewise* scene lying on the plaine, *IV.* iv. 44. 9
 Full many others at him *likewise* ran, *IV.* iv. 46. 1
 all of them *likewise* dismounted were; *IV.* iv. 46. 2
 many other Ladies *likewise* tride *IV.* v. 17. 6
Likewise assayd to prove that girdles powre; *IV.* v. 19. 3
likewise sought her lover long miswent, *IV.* v. 30. 6
 So *likewise* did the hammers which they bore, *IV.* v. 36. 7
likewise late had lost her dearest love, *IV.* viii. 3. 4
 Being *likewise* beguiled in her thought, *IV.* viii. 56. 3
 being doubly smitten *likewise* doubly smit, *IV.* ix. 29. 9
 till that *likewise* fleet; *IV.* ix. 33. 8
 So gan the rest him *likewise* to require, *IV.* ix. 41. 1

Likewise—Continued.

- all the twenty I *likewise* entreated, *IV.* x. 10. 5
 she her selfe *likewise* divinely grew; *IV.* x. 34. 4
 Why should they not *likewise* in love agree, *IV.* xi. 40. 4
 joy *likewise* this solemne day to see? *IV.* xi. 40. 5
likewise on her hed A Chapelet *IV.* xi. 46. 5
likewise the wicked seede of vice Began to spring; *V.* i. 1. 3
 'Likewise the earth is not augmented more *V.* ii. 40. 1
 'Now take the right *likewise*, *V.* ii. 46. 1
 so *likewise* of words, the which he spoken, *V.* ii. 47. 7
 Which when as Marinell beheld *likewise*, *V.* iii. 18. 1
 Yet my good lucke he shall not *likewise* pray, *V.* iv. 14. 8
 'Now, Bracidas, let this *likewise* be showne; *V.* iv. 18. 2
 whom they *likewise* made A Goddess, *V.* vii. 3. 1
 He gan to threaten her *likewise* to eat, *V.* vii. 15. 8
 All night *likewise* they of the towne *V.* vii. 26. 5
 did enterprise Both to redresse, and both redrest *likewise*: *V.* viii. 11. 5
 followed was of him *likewise* full fast, *V.* viii. 33. 8
 at her feet her sword was *likewise* layde, *V.* ix. 30. 6
 that those knights *likewise* mote understand, *V.* ix. 37. 4
 praise *likewise* deserve good thewes *VI.* ii. 2. 9
 let thy Lady *likewise* doe the same, *VI.* iii. 32. 3
 the other came in place *likewise*, *VI.* iii. 48. 1
 comming *likewise* to the wounded knight, *VI.* iv. 12. 1
 this Squire, who *likewise* wounded was *VI.* v. 31. 6
 therein he *likewise* was praying now, *VI.* v. 35. 8
 I *likewise* in vaine doe salves to you applie: *VI.* vi. 6. 0
 So *likewise* turnde the Prince upon the Knight, *VI.* vi. 27. 8
 Whom he *likewise* right sorely did constraine, *VI.* vi. 38. 5
 Sith he *likewise* did wrong by him sustaine, *VI.* vii. 22. 7
 Then all the rest about her rose *likewise*, *VI.* ix. 15. 3
 who her *likewise* Long time had lov'd, *VI.* ix. 38. 1
 That we *likewise* should mylde and gentie be; *VI.* x. 24. 2
 So *likewise* did this Titanesse aspire *VII.* vi. 4. 1
likewise Should handle as the rest of her allies, *VII.* vi. 30. 4
 'So *likewise* are all watry living wights Still tost *VII.* vii. 21. 1
likewise chang'd and subject unto mee? *VII.* vii. 49. 9
 So *likewise* grim Sir Saturne oft doth spare *VII.* vii. 52. 7
 I *lykewise* . . . some service fit will find, *Am.* xxiii. 3
 Let it *lykewise* your gentie brest inspire *Am.* xxviii. 6
 So my storme-beaten hart *likewise* is cheared *Am.* xi. 13
 So, *likewise*, Love! cheare you your heavy spright, *Am.* lxiii. 13
 thy love we weighing worthily, May *likewise* love thee *Am.* lxviii. 10
 eek my name bee wyped out *lykewise*, *Am.* lxxv. 8
 thou thyselfe *likewise* art llytle made, *Epig.* iv. 13
 ye *likewise*, which keepe the rusby lake, *Epith.* 60
 leave *likewise* your former lay to sing: *Epith.* 313
 For thou *likewise* didst love, *Epith.* 373
 So those *likewise* doe by degrees redound, *H.H.B.* 75
Liking. labour, that did from his *liking* balke, *Hub.* 268
 in his *liking* to winne worthy place, *Hub.* 776
 raigne in *liking* of the multitude; *T.M.* 326
 the Nymph her former *liking* held; *Col.* 128
 He gan to cast great *lyking* to my lore, *Col.* 180
 found I *lyking* in her royall mynd, *Col.* 454
 Why doe ye . . . *liking* find to gaze *I.* vii. 22. 4
 will ryde Against my *liking* backe to doe you grace: *I.* ix. 32. 6
 If ought amia her *liking* may abuse: *III.* Pr. 5. 4
 greatest Princes *liking* it mote well delight, *III.* v. 40. 9
 To winne her *liking* unto his delight: *III.* viii. 38. 5
 great *liking* sheowe, Great *liking* unto many, *III.* xii. 13. 8, 9
 her love prepare, and *liking* win theretoo, *IV.* ii. 8. 9
 Yet she to none of them her *liking* lent, *IV.* ii. 36. 2
 Whether she would them love, or in her *liking* brooke, *IV.* ii. 40. 9
 From all forbidden things his *liking* to withdraw, *IV.* viii. 30. 9
 To whom she did her *liking* lightly cast, *IV.* viii. 52. 6
 change his *liking*, and new Lemans prove: *IV.* ix. 21. 6
 her had to her *liking* left, *IV.* ix. 36. 9
 Gan cast a secret *liking* to this captive strange, *V.* v. 26. 9
 his foes love or *liking* entertaime, *V.* v. 46. 7
 Yet found no place that could her *liking* please, *V.* vi. 7. 3
 The which in all mens *liking* gayned place, *VI.* i. 3. 4
 And in the eyes of men great *liking* find, *VI.* ii. 2. 4
 Ne could her *liking* to his love apply, *VI.* iii. 7. 4
 Wandred about the fields, as *liking* led *VI.* iii. 32. 6
 When ought he did, that did their *lyking* gaine, *VI.* iv. 16. 5
 in her sovaine *lyking* he dwelt evermore, *VI.* v. 12. 9
 Did care a whit, ne any *liking* lend: *VI.* ix. 10. 8
liking in her yet untamed heart procure, *VI.* x. 32. 9
 He may hut purchase *lyking* in her eye, *H.L.* 239
Lilies. Cowslips, and Kingcups, and loved *Lillies*: *S.C.* Ap. 141
 Out of his lips like *lillies* (**lillies*) pale and soft: *As.* 166
 I would her lyken to a crowne of *lillies*, *Col.* 337
 Like roses in a bed of *lillies* shed, *II.* iii. 22. 6
 On a sweet bed of *lillies* softly laid, *II.* v. 32. 3
 As roses did with *lillies* interlae; *V.* iii. 23. 5
 brest, lyke *Lillies*, ere theyr leaves be shed; *Am.* lxiv. 11
 Another gay giarand . . . of *lillies* and of roses, *Epith.* 43
 Her paps lyke *lillies* budded, *Epith.* 176
 Lay her in *lillies* and in violets, *Epith.* 302
 With rose and *lillies* over them displayd, *H.L.* 286
Lilled. through *Lillies* pteuous store, *Proth.* 81
Lilled. Cerberus . . . lilled forth his bloody flaming tong: *I.* v. 34. 4
Lilly. The *Lilly* fresh, and Violet belowe; *Gn.* 667
 he . . . lickt her *lilly* hands with fawning tong, *I.* iii. 6. 2
 'The *lilly*, Lady of the flowing field, *II.* vi. 16. 1
 her two *lilly* paps aloft displayd, *II.* xii. 66. 6
 did her *lilly* smock with staines of vermeil steep, *III.* i. 65. 9
 atweene her *lilly* handes twaine *III.* v. 33. 3
 As doth the *lilly* fresh before the sunny ray, *III.* vi. 38. 9

Lily—Continued.

- by the *lilly* hand her labour'd up to reare. IV. x. 53. 9
 Whom she receiving by the *lilly* hand. IV. xii. 33. 3
 He tooke her up forby the *lilly* hand. V. xi. 17. 1
 led a lovely Mayd Forth by the *lilly* hand. VII. vii. 37. 4
 Happy, ye leaves! when as those *lilly* hands, *Am.* i. 1
 The virgin *Lillie*, and the Prinrose trew. *Proth.* 32
Lily-handed. the *lilly* handed *Liagore* III. iv. 41. 1
Lily-white. Dyed in *Lilly* white and *Cremsin* redden. S.C. F. 130
 She was araid all in *lilly* white. I. x. 13. 1
 a garment she did weare All *lilly* white. I. xii. 22. 7
 in a silken Camus *lilly* whight. II. iii. 26. 4
 In robe of *lilly* white she was arayd. II. ix. 19. 1
 The which was all in *lilly* white arayd. IV. x. 52. 4
 Fairest *Pherusa*, Phao *lilly* white. IV. xi. 49. 5
 An hundred naked maidens *lilly* white VI. x. 11. 8
Limb. sleep . . . seized everie *lim*. *Gn.* 240
 now loosing everie *lim*. *Gn.* 322
 Ne stirreth *limbe*; *Mut.* 405
 full large of *limbe* and every joint He was. I. ii. 12. 8
 Which, quitt from death, yet quakes in every *lim* I. vi. 10. 8
 Nor . . . blood in all his face appeares, Nor life in *limbe*; I. ix. 22. 5
 feigning then in every *limb* to quake II. i. 9. 3
 Full large he was of *limbe*. II. xi. 20. 7
 She secretly would search each daintie *lim*. III. i. 36. 6
 every daintie *limbe* with horrour shake; III. ii. 5. 5
 for ye beene tall, and large of *limbe* III. iii. 53. 7
 seemd for feare to quake in every *lim*. III. viii. 15. 8
 everie *limbe* that touched her did quake; IV. i. 5. 8
 so weake of *limbe*, and sicke of love He woxe. IV. xii. 20. 6
 That *lim* he could not wag; V. i. 22. 5
 And every little *limbe* he searcht around. VI. iv. 23. 6
 He had not left one *limbe* of him unrent; VI. vi. 40. 8
 Began to tremble every *limbe* and vaine; VI. vii. 22. 2
 perfectly well shapt in every *lim*. VI. ix. 9. 2
Limbeck. As from a *limbeck* did adown distill. VII. vii. 31. 5
Limbo. 'What voice of damned Ghost from *Limbo* lake, I. ii. 32. 5
 From *Limbo* lake him late escaped sure would say. III. x. 54. 9
Limbs. On the soft grasse bis *limbs* doth oft display, *Gn.* 108
 his *limbs*, resolv'd through idle leisour. *Gn.* 141
 To rest their *limbs* with wearines redounding. *Gn.* 189
limbs, with lightening rent. *Gn.* 199
 their wearie *limbs* to rest. *Gn.* 234
 Thy careles *limbs* in loose sleep dost display. *Gn.* 336
 in long service lost both *limbs* and good; *Hub.* 248
 my late mayned *limbs* lack wouted might *Hub.* 272
 Ne will I rest my *limmes* for frailtie. *D.* 461
 So long as life my *limbs* doth hold together; *Col.* 629
 she her weary *limbes* would never rest; I. ii. 8. 6
 rest their wesry *limbs* a tide. I. ii. 29. 9
 on the grasse her daintie *limbs* did lay I. iii. 4. 3
 in his lustlesse *limbs*, . . . A shaking fever raigned I. iv. 20. 7
 governing . . . aged *limbs* on cypressse stadle stout. I. vi. 14. 8
 staffe, to stay His weary *limbs* upon; I. vi. 35. 8
 Her daintie *limbes* . . . down did lay: I. ix. 13. 8
 tyred *limbes* to rest. . . 'T hither came; I. x. 11. 1
 when their wearie *limbes* with kindly rest. I. x. 18. 1
 ne once adowne would lay Her daintie *limbs* I. xi. 32. 8
 Least his long way his aged *limbes* should tire: II. i. 7. 5
 who his *limbs* with labours. II. iii. 40. 6
 then by it his wearie *limbes* display. II. v. 30. 7
 does yeld to vew Her daintie *limbes* II. v. 33. 8
 their snowy *limbes*, as through a velle. II. xii. 64. 6
 Having their weary *limbes* to perfect plight Restord. III. i. 1. 3
 mischievous mischaunce his life and *limbs* did spare. III. i. 6. 9
 Large were his *limbes*, and terrible his looke. III. i. 17. 8
 with delightfull sport To loose her warlike *limbs* III. i. 52. 5
 doth love to steepe His lustlesse *limbes*. III. iv. 56. 6
 In easie couch his feeble *limbes* to rest. III. v. 41. 2
 From off their daintie *limbs* the dusty sweat. III. vi. 17. 6
 to rest her faint And wearie *limbes* awhile. III. vii. 10. 5
 the faire feature of her *limbs* did hyde; III. ix. 21. 2
 From scorching heat her daintie *limbes* to shade; III. ix. 32. 5
 thought his wearie *limbs* to have redrest. IV. v. 39. 5
 wearie *limmes* recur'd after late usage bad. IV. vi. 39. 9
 T' alight, and rest their wearie *limbs* awhile. IV. vii. 3. 6
 admir'd his monstrous shape, and oft His mighty *limbs*. IV. vii. 32. 8
 manly *limbs* endur'd with little care. IV. vii. 27. 8
 though his *limbs* could not his bodie beare. IV. xii. 35. 3
 his faire *limbs* left in the woods forlorne; V. viii. 43. 5
 gan to stretch his *limbs*; VI. i. 35. 4
 never . . . His *limbes* would rest, ne lig in ease embost. VI. iv. 40. 7
 Through feeblenesse, which all his *limbes* oppressed has. VI. v. 31. 9
 I downe doe lay My *limbes* VI. ix. 23. 8
 on the . . . grasse her daintie *limbes* to lay VII. vi. 42. 4
 doffing her array. She bath'd her lovely *limbes*. VII. vi. 45. 9
 So much delight to bathe her *limbes* she tooke: VII. vi. 54. 4
 now would bathe his *limbes* with labor heated sore. VII. vii. 29. 9
 scarce his loosed *limbes* he hable was to weld. VII. vii. 31. 9
 May poure his *limbs* forth on your pleasant playne; *Epith.* 356
Limit. There now is but an heap of *lyme* and sand. *Ti.* 129
 Not built of bricke, ne yet of stone and *lime*. II. ix. 21. 4
 He of his name *Coylchester* built of stone and *lime*. II. x. 58. 9
Limbe-bound. See *Lyam-bound*.
Limit. 'Who life did *limit* by almightie doome,' I. ix. 41. 6
 Twede, the *limit* betwixt *Logris* land And *Albany*: IV. xi. 36. 6
 ere thou *limil* what is lesse or more V. ii. 34. 5
Limited. 'The terme of life is *limited*,' I. ix. 41. 2
 'Nay but the terme' (sayd he) 'is *limited*,' III. iii. 44. 1
Limiter. Or like a *Pilgrim*, or a *Limiter*, *Hub.* 85

- Limned.** mans life in his likest image Was *limned* forth. *T.M.* 202
Limning. in perfect *limning* every part? *H.B.* 84
Limy. wrapt his wings twaine In *limie* snares *Mut.* 429
Lin. Ne will I lodge, ne will I ever *lin*. *D.* 467
 soome to lose, before he once would *lin*; I. i. 24. 5
 ne might from labour *lin*; I. v. 35. 4
 shall not *lin* Till they to heavens hight III. iii. 22. 3
 if he then with victorie can *lin*. III. iii. 30. 8
 his deceitfull eyes did never *lin* To looke III. viii. 24. 8
Lincoln. his worke is eke Faire *Lincolne*. III. ix. 51. 2
 Of which the auncient *Lincolne* men doe call: IV. xi. 39. 8
Lincoln green. in a woodmans jacket . . . Of *Lincolne greene*. VI. ii. 5. 7
Lindus. *Lindus* that bis pikes doth most commend. IV. xi. 39. 7
Line. *line*, or lead, or rule, or squire, to measure Her
 length. *Ro.* xxvi. 3
 In dieper, in damaske, or in *lyne*. *Mut.* 364
 in a *line*, a milkewhite lambe she lad. I. i. 4. 9
 roiall stocke of old *Assaracs line*. II. x. 9. 7
 from wretched *Adams line* To purge away II. x. 50. 3
 Those could he well direct and straight as *line*. II. xi. 21. 6
 well she redd out of the learned *line*: III. li. 30. 8
 when ye shred with fatall knife *liis line*. IV. ii. 52. 4
 I doe not forme them to the common *line* V. Pr. 3. 3
 According to the *line* of conscience. V. i. 7. 4
 clothed all in garments made of *line*. V. vii. 6. 4
Lineage. Descended all from Rome by *linage* due; *Gn.* 696
 by descent from Royall *lynage* came I. i. 6. 3
 the *lynage* right From whence he tooke his weldeserved name: I. v. 20. 3
 His loves and *lynage* *Arthure* tells: I. ix. Arg.
 the *lynage*, and the certain *Sire* . . . from mee are hidden I. ix. 3. 3
 Of what loines and what *lynage* I did spring; I. ix. 5. 6
 Lives ought that to her *lynage* may compaire; II. x. 2. 3
 Of whom all *Faeryes* spring, and fetch their *lynage* right. II. x. 71. 9
 From *lynage* from this Lady I derive along. III. iv. 3. 9
 'From him my *lynage* I derive aright. III. ix. 36. 1
 thy *lynage*, and thy Lordly brood. V. vii. 21. 7
 That of the like, whose *lynage* was unknowne. VI. iv. 36. 2
 Her antique race and *lynage* ancient. VII. ii. 2. 2
Lineal. of them sprung by *lineal* descent: IV. xi. 12. 7
Lineally. She heard that she was *lineally* extract; III. ix. 38. 7
Lineaments. The old *lineaments* of his fathers grace. S.C. May 212
 Her heavenly *lineaments* for to enchace. I. xii. 23. 5
Lined. like mayne-yardest with flying canvas *lynd*; I. xi. 10. 5
 From inward parts, with cancred malice *lynd*. IV. viii. 26. 4
 With beards of Knights and locks of Ladies *lynd*: VI. i. 15. 5
Linen. all the Priests were danzels in soft *linnen* dight. IV. x. 38. 9
 With silver streames amongst the *linnen* stray'd; IV. x. 62. 5
 what their hands could earne by twisting *linnen* twyne. V. v. 22. 9
 All clad in *linnen* robes with silver hemd; V. vii. 4. 4
linnen stole after those Priestes guise. V. vii. 13. 3
 All sodainly she saw transfigured Her *linnen* stole V. vii. 13. 5
 on his head a roll of *linnen* plight. VI. vii. 43. 5
Lines. Not that these few *lines* can in them comprise *Deed.* Son. xvi. 6
 my frayle eies these *lines* with teares do steepe. I. iii. 2. 3
 on his shield *Sanstoy* in bloody *lines* was dyde. I. iii. 33. 9
 Her greeting sends in these sad *lines* address I. xii. 26. 2
 Hearing him those same bloody *lynes* reherse; III. xii. 36. 7
 I creasted all with *lines* of frie light. IV. i. 13. 8
 with unweared fingers drawing out The *lines* of life. IV. ii. 48. 4
 happy *lines*! on which, with stary light. *Am.* i. 5
 Leaves, *lines*, and rymes, seeke her to please alone. *Am.* i. 13
 When your faire eyes these fearefull *lines* shal read. *H.B.* 283
Linger. *linger* till the glas be all out runne? I. ix. 47. 8
 his returne that seemes to *linger* late: *Am.* lxxxviii. 4
Lingering. See *Long-lingering*.
 chace the *lingring* Night With *Heydeguyes*. S.C. Jun. 26
 He lies in *lingring* payne. S.C. Jul. 228
 nigh consumed is the *lingring* day. I. iv. 3. 9
 The better part now of the *lingring* day I. vi. 34. 1
 That caret us held in love of *lingring* life; I. ix. 29. 6
 remaynd Some *lingring* life within his hollow brest. I. xii. 10. 4
 T' abridg their journey long, and *lingring* day; III. ii. 4. 3
 Touching her loves successe, her *lingring* smart. V. v. 45. 3
 Is liker *lingring* death then loathed life to bee. V. x. 21. 9
 As each thought best to spend the *lingring* space: VI. viii. 39. 3
Link. thy daughter *linck*, in holy band Of wedlocke. I. xii. 26. 6
 "So soone as *Bacchus* with the *Nympe* does *lincke*!" II. i. 55. 6
 every *linck* therof a step of dignity. II. vii. 46. 9
 sought with her to *lincke* in marriage: III. ix. 18. 5
 her life at last must *lincke* in that same knot. III. ii. 23. 9
 muzzel strong . . . made with many a *lincke*: VI. xii. 34. 3
Linked. *lincked* chaunst with thee to bee. *Ti.* 248
 yere The vertues *linked* are in lovely wize; I. ix. 1. 2
 faire *Charissa* to a lovely fere was *lincked*. I. x. 4. 9
Ylinked arme in arme in lovely wize: I. x. 12. 3
 She held a great gold chaine *ylinked* well. II. vii. 46. 2
 quite disparted all the *linked* frame. II. viii. 44. 7
 through the *linked* mayles empierced quite. III. v. 19. 4
 To whom her loving hart she *linked* fast III. v. 53. 3
 is he *linked* to a lovely lasse. III. ix. 4. 4
 Two knights that *lincked* rode in lovely wize. IV. ii. 30. 3
 With *Canacee* and *Cambine* *lincked* in lovely bond. IV. ii. 31. 9
 The knights in couples marcht with ladies *lincked* atone. IV. iv. 14. 9
lincked with me in the same chaine atone? IV. vii. 14. 7
 lovers *lincked* in true harts consent. IV. x. 26. 4
 Both *lincked* together never to dispart; IV. x. 51. 7
lincked together gainst Sir *Artegall*; V. xii. 37. 2
 With a faire Lady *lincked* by his syde. VI. iii. 30. 8
 Together *lincked* with *Adamantine* chaines; *H.L.* 89
Links. walke withouten *lincks* of love. S.C. Jun. 34

Links—Continued.

- The loyall *links* of wedlocke did unbinde, I. vi. 22. 8
Linus. With Orpheus, and with *Linus*, and the choicce *Ti.* 333
Lion. despise The noble *Lion* after his lives end, *Ro.* xiv. 6
 A mighty *Lion*, Lord of all the wood, *Fan.* x. 1
 What peace has the *Lion* with the Lambe? *S.C.* May 169
 The rampant *Lion* hunts he fast, *S.C.* Jul. 21
 The *Lion* now doth take the most delight; *Hub.* 622
 The *Lion* sleeping lay in secret shade, *Hub.* 952
 Whiles the *Lion* sleepeth sound, *Hub.* 967
 Thinking indeed that it the *Lion* was, *Hub.* 1093
 What did of late chauce happen to the *Lion* stearne, *Hub.* 1250
 he had the *Lion* be remitted into his seate, *Hub.* 1254
 east to seeke the *Lion* where he may, *Hub.* 1316
 The *Lion* looking up gan him avize, *Hub.* 1324
 the false Foxe, when he the *Lion* heard, *Hub.* 1359
 to the *Lion* came, full lowly creeping, *Hub.* 1361
 him at last the *Lion* spide, *Hub.* 1375
 Like a grimme *Lion* rushing, *Mu.* 434
 the *Lion*, which with toyle Alcides slew, *D.* 165
 The *Lion* chose his mate, *Col.* 865
 leapt As *Lion* fierce upon the flying pray, *I.* i. 17. 2
 Forsaken Truth . . . makes the *Lion* mylde; *I.* iii. Arg.
 out of the thickest wood A ramping *Lion* rushed, *I.* iii. 5. 2
 'The *Lion*, Lord of everie beast in field,' *I.* iii. 7. 1
 he, my *Lion*, and my noble Lord, *I.* iii. 7. 6
 The *Lion* would not leave her desolate, *I.* iii. 9. 1
 seeing by her side the *Lion* stand, *I.* iii. 11. 5
 at her feete the *Lion* watch doth keepe; *I.* iii. 15. 4
 The *Lion* frayed them, him in to lett, *I.* iii. 19. 3
 Up Una rose, up rose the *lyon* eke; *I.* iii. 21. 2
 he askt her, what the *Lion* ment; *I.* iii. 32. 8
 him beside rides fierce revenging Wrath, Upon a *Lion*, *I.* iv. 33. 2
 a greedy Wolfe, . . . A *Lion* spyes *I.* vi. 10. 6
 yet quakes . . . to see the *Lion* looke so grim, *I.* vi. 10. 9
 His trembling hand he would him force to put Upon the *Lion*, *I.* vi. 24. 4
 he would learne The *Lion* stoup to him in lowly wise, *I.* vi. 25. 7
 like a *Lion* he would cry and rore, *I.* x. 28. 2
 As *Lion*, grudging in his great disdain, *II.* i. 42. 6
 Like as a *Lion*, whose imperiall powre *II.* v. 10. 1
Lion, which hath long time saught His robbed whelpes, *II.* viii. 40. 7
 A *Lion* and a Tigre doth espye, *II.* ix. 14. 8
 a *Lion* passant in a golden field, *III.* i. 4. 9
 a *Lion* that in drowsie cave Hath long time slept, *III.* iii. 30. 1
 a *Lion* from the sea-bord wood Of Neustria *III.* iii. 47. 2
 like a *Lion* hunting after spoile; *III.* xi. 39. 7
 riding on a *Lion* ravenous, *III.* xii. 22. 2
 Like as a *Lion* . . . doth rage and rore, *IV.* iv. 32. 5
 Far'd like a *lyon* in his bloodie game, *IV.* iv. 41. 5
 The *Lion* there did with the Lambe consort, *IV.* viii. 31. 1
 strong as *Lion* in his lordly might, *V.* i. 20. 5
 through the thickest like a *Lion* flew, *V.* iii. 8. 5
 forth did bring a *Lion* of great might, *V.* vii. 16. 6
 To which the *Lion* strongly doth gainesay, *V.* vii. 30. 7
 made him rave, like to a *Lion* wood, *V.* viii. 35. 5
 An huge great *Lion* lay, *V.* ix. 33. 4
 like a *Lion* wood amongst them fares, *V.* xi. 45. 3
 to launch the salvage hart Of many a *Lion*, *VI.* ii. 6. 8
 Like a fell *Lion* at him fiercely flew, *VI.* vi. 22. 4
 Like a fell *Lion* leaped to him light, *VI.* vii. 25. 5
 Like as a *Lion* mongst an heard of dere, *VI.* xi. 49. 1
 her face did like a *Lion* shew, *VII.* vii. 6. 4
 Upon a *Lion* raging yet with ire *VII.* vii. 36. 3
 And yet the *Lion* that is Lord of power, *Am.* xx. 5
 Then either *Lion* or the *Lyonesse*; *Am.* xx. 10
Lioness. 'What nowe is of th' Assyrian *Lyonesse*, *Ti.* 64
 a faire young *Lionesse*, White as the native Rose *D.* 107
 My lovelie *Lionesse* . . . So careful was *D.* 137
 To see my *Lionesse*, whose praises wide *D.* 144
 My *Lionesse* (ah, woe is mee!) is gon! *D.* 161
 The riddle of thy loved *Lionesse*; *D.* 177
 When after him a *Lionesse* did runne, *I.* vi. 27. 5
 Like a fell *Lionesse* at him she flew, *V.* iv. 39. 6
 As when a Tigre and a *Lionesse* Are met *V.* vii. 30. 1
 Then either *Lion* or the *Lyonesse*; *Am.* xx. 10
Lion-like. *Lion-like* shall shew his powre extreme, *V.* vii. 23. 8
Lion's. Feete of a beare, a *Lions* throte she had, *Rev.* i. 5
 love then in the *Lions* house did dwell) *S.C.* D. 57
 After the chafed *Lions* cruell bayting, *Hub.* 6
 at the *Lions* skin he inly quoake; *Hub.* 1050
 Thinke him Alcides with the *Lions* skin, *Mu.* 71
 For being borne an auncient *Lions* haire, *D.* 122
 that dredd *Lions* looke her cast in deadly hew, *I.* iii. 11. 9
 From *Lions* clawes to pluck the gryped pray, *I.* vi. 7. 4
 Into the great Nemaean *lions* grove, *V.* Pr. 6. 4
 His *Lions* skin chaungd to a pall of gold, *V.* v. 24. 7
 For his loves sake his *Lions* skin undight; *V.* viii. 2. 5
 A *Lions* clawes, with powre and rigour clad, *V.* xi. 24. 3
 Her *Lions* clawes he from her feete away did wipe, *V.* xi. 27. 9
Lions. foure great *Lions* (*Lions*) of gold; *Bel.* iii. 10
 hundred ramping *Lions* seemd to rore, *I.* xi. 37. 3
 Apes, *Lions*, Aegles, Owles, *II.* ix. 60. 9
 Beares, *Lions*, and Buls, which romed them arownd, *III.* i. 14. 9
 Of two grim *lyons*, taken from the wood, *IV.* iii. 39. 2
 The *Lions* rore; the Tygres loudly bray; *IV.* x. 46. 3
 all embost with *Lions* and with Flourdelice, *V.* ix. 27. 9
 doest the *Lions* and fell *Tigers* tame, *H.L.* 46
Lion-whelps. The *Lion* whelpes she saw how he did heare, *I.* vi. 27. 8
Lip. the right gentle minde would bite his *lip*, *Hub.* 711
 His neather *lip* was not like man nor beast, *IV.* vii. 6. 1

Lip—Continued.

- bite his *lip* for felonous despight, *IV.* x. 33. 8
 sore lament and bite her tender *lip*, *VI.* vii. 44. 9
 he would loure And byte his *lip*, *VI.* ix. 39. 3
 Thereat frown'd Coridon, and his *lip* closely bit, *VI.* ix. 41. 9
Lipari. In *Lipari* doe day and night Frame thunderbolts *IV.* v. 37. 3
Lips. Ne car'd with them his daintie *lips* to sweeten: *Van.* ii. 9
 upon his *lips* to laie The sacred sod, *Ti.* 195
 kisse thy *lips* like faded leaves of rose, *As.* 138
 suckt the wasting breath Out of his *lips* *As.* 166
 Trew sacred lore, which from her sweet *lips* did redound, *I.* vi. 30. 9
 His ruddy *lips* did smyle, *II.* i. 41. 4
 With *lips* full pale and foltring tong opprest, *II.* i. 47. 4
 The sugred licour through his melting *lips*: *II.* v. 33. 6
 gnawing Gealosy . . . his bitter *lips* did bight; *II.* vii. 22. 5
lips he layd on thing that likte him best, *II.* vii. 27. 3
 with kisses light . . . his *lips* bedewd, *II.* xii. 73. 6
 on his tender *lips* the downy heare *II.* xii. 79. 8
 his sweete *lips*, on which before that stownd *III.* v. 29. 7
 as a fountaine from her sweete *lips* went, *III.* vi. 25. 5
 with his frory *lips* full softly kist, *III.* viii. 35. 2
 Upon his *lips* hong faire Dame Hellenore *III.* ix. 52. 2
 The signe whereof yet staid' his houndy *lips* afore, *IV.* vii. 5. 9
 Weigh but one word which from thy *lips* doth fall: *V.* ii. 43. 6
 shame my doubtfull *lips* doth still restraine, *V.* v. 30. 9
 Her *lips* were, like raw leather, pale and blew: *V.* xii. 29. 7
 Some praise her paps; some praise her *lips* and nose; *VI.* viii. 39. 5
 If Rubies, loe, hir *lips* be Rubies sound; *Am.* xv. 8
 Comming to kisse her *lips*, *Am.* lxiv. 1
 Her *lips* did smell lyke unto Gillyflowers; *Am.* lxiv. 5
 Her *lips* lyke cheryes charming men to byte, *Epith.* 174
 rosy leaves, so fairely spred Upon the *lips*, *H.B.* 95
lips, like rosy buds in May, *H.B.* 258
Liquid. With *liquid* foote doth slide downe easily, *Gn.* 24
 The *liquid* cloudes, and lucid firmament; *Hub.* 1259
 In *liquid* waves to cut their fomie waie, *Ti.* 149
 fram'd of *liquid* ayre her tender partes, *I.* i. 45. 3
 Himselfe refreshing with the *liquid* cold, *II.* i. 24. 8
 feedes each living plant with *liquid* sap, *II.* ii. 6. 4
 More swift then swallow sheres the *liquid* skye, *II.* vi. 5. 2
 sprinkled ofte the same With *liquid* waves, *II.* vii. 36. 5
 others did them selves embay in *liquid* joyes, *II.* xii. 60. 9
 with her pineons cleaves the *liquid* firmament, *III.* iv. 49. 9
 Some of them washing with the *liquid* dew, *III.* vi. 17. 6
 Her goody bow, which paints the *liquid* ayre, *V.* iii. 25. 3
Liquor. flowrie bancks with silver *liquor* steepe; *D.* 102
 Wherein were closd few drops of *liquor* pure, *I.* ix. 19. 3
 The sugred licour through his melting lips: *II.* v. 33. 6
 Nor sea of licour cold, nor lake of myre: *II.* vi. 44. 4
 the cold *liquor* which he waded in; *II.* vi. 58. 3
 all the *liquor*, which was fowle and waste, *II.* ix. 32. 1
 sappy *liquor*, that with fulnesse sweld, *II.* xii. 56. 3
 with the *liquor* stained all the lond: *II.* xii. 57. 5
 of the fruitfull *liquor* over flowne; *III.* ix. 30. 5
 Eftsoones that pretious *liquor* forth he drew, *IV.* viii. 20. 6
 The fruitfull vine; whose *liquor* bloudy red, *V.* vii. 11. 3
Liquors. Then she with *liquors* strong his eyes did steepe, *II.* vi. 18. 3
Lislanassa. See *Lyslanassa*.
Lisippus. See *Lysippus*.
List. Who *list* the Romane greatnes forth to figure, *Ro.* xxvi. 1
 I *list* none accordaunce make *S.C.* May 164
 if by me thou *list* advised be, *S.C.* Jun. 17
 I never *list* presume to Parnasse hyll, *S.C.* Jun. 70
 lord it as they *list*: *S.C.* Jul. 176
 Gynne when ye *list*, *S.C.* Au. 51
 Whereto thou *list* their trayned willes entice, *S.C.* O. 24
 Whither thou *list* in fayre Elisa rest, *S.C.* O. 45
 Whether thee *list* thy loved lasse advaunce, *S.C.* N. 7
 The mornefull Muse in myrth now *list* ne maske, *S.C.* N. 19
list at will them to revile or snib: *Hub.* 372
 Eate they that *list*, *Hub.* 436
 Ne are we tyde to fast, but when we *list*; *Hub.* 459
 if thee *list* unto the Court to throng, *Hub.* 602
 when the bodie *list* to pause, *Hub.* 759
 none, but whom he *list*, *Hub.* 1188
 What shape he *list* in apparition, *Hub.* 1290
 when him *list*, *Hub.* 1297
 laughing stocke of all that *list* to scorne; *T.M.* 224
 freely doest, of what thee *list*, entreat, *Com. Son.* i. 9
 'Looke backe, who *list*, unto the former ages, *Ti.* 57
 Praise who so *list*, yet I will him dispraise, *Ti.* 229
 when she *list* advance her heavenly voyce, *D.* 313
 which way he *list*, and whether, *Col.* 251
 they *list* not their mery pipes applie? *Col.* 373
 when they *list* to blow Their pipes aloud, *Col.* 378
 when he *list* shew grace, *Col.* 881
 When so thee *list* thy lofty Muse to raise: *Ded. Son.* viii. 12
 Before that angry heavens *list* to lowre, *I.* ii. 22. 4
 when him *list* the raskall routes appall, *I.* vii. 35. 5
 when him *list* the prouder lookes subdew, *I.* vii. 35. 8
 Them *list* no longer there at leasure dwell, *I.* ix. 2. 4
 when she *list* poure out her larger spright, *I.* x. 20. 1
 whenas him *list* the ayre to beat, *I.* xi. 10. 6
 She *list* not heare, but her disports poursewd, *II.* vi. 26. 8
 If then thee *list* my offred grace to use, *II.* vii. 18. 6
 If thee *list* not, leave have thou to refuse: *II.* vii. 18. 8
 'Me *list* not' . . . receive Thing offred, *II.* vii. 19. 1
 To them that *list* these hase regardea I lend; *II.* vii. 33. 5
 Behold, who *list*, both one and other in this place, *II.* ix. 1. 9
 Whose dolefull monuments who *list* to rew, *II.* x. 66. 8

List—Continued.

to her cry they <i>list</i> not lenden eare,	III. i. 23. 1
Ne <i>list</i> me change;	III. i. 24. 7
Her <i>list</i> in stryfull termes with him to balke,	III. ii. 12. 3
Yet <i>list</i> the same efforce with faind gainesay;	III. ii. 15. 8
However <i>list</i> her now her knowledge fayne,	III. ii. 17. 2
When so him <i>list</i> his enimies to fray;	III. iii. 12. 7
Yet <i>list</i> them bid their businesse to unfold,	III. iii. 15. 3
Dy, who so <i>list</i> for him, he was loves enemy.	III. iv. 26. 9
Such as him <i>list</i> , such as eternall fate Ordained hath,	III. vi. 32. 6
she <i>list</i> not the battell to abide,	III. vii. 44. 3
if thee <i>list</i> to see thy Courser ronne,	III. viii. 17. 4
if ye <i>list</i> to weeth the cause.	III. ix. 3. 1
when she <i>list</i> misdoone?	III. ix. 7. 3
they gone yfere, . . . where <i>list</i> them to repayre.	III. x. 16. 9
he shot at randon, when him <i>list</i> ,	III. xi. 48. 3
she sprinkled favours manifold On whom she <i>list</i> ,	III. xii. 13. 8
who so <i>list</i> looke backe to former ages,	IV. Pr. 3. 1
Ne <i>list</i> I for revenge provoke new fight,	IV. i. 35. 3
That she, your love, <i>list</i> love another knight,	IV. i. 46. 6
<i>List</i> not to hearke, but made this faire denyall:	IV. ii. 6. 3
whenso her face she <i>list</i> discover,	IV. ii. 44. 7
Then entred Cambell first into the <i>list</i> ,	IV. iii. 5. 1
When who so <i>list</i> to fight may fight his fill:	IV. iv. 12. 6
Her <i>list</i> no longer in that place abide;	IV. v. 29. 2
if he thereto <i>list</i> strive,	IV. v. 37. 9
at his will may whom he <i>list</i> restore,	IV. viii. 54. 8
whom he <i>list</i> reserve to be afflicted more.	IV. viii. 54. 9
All which who <i>list</i> by tryall to assay	IV. ix. 3. 1
as <i>list</i> them to devise;	IV. ix. 35. 7
though he never <i>list</i> to me relent,	IV. xii. 7. 6
He where he <i>list</i> goes loose,	IV. xii. 11. 4
For who so <i>list</i> into the heavens looke,	V. Pr. 5. 1
When so he <i>list</i> in wrath lift up his steely brand,	V. i. 8. 9
what he <i>list</i> doe, he may.	V. ii. 41. 9
them against came all that <i>list</i> to giust,	V. iii. 6. 1
who <i>list</i> to seeke it there.	V. iii. 32. 9
dispose . . . to whom he <i>list</i> ,	V. iv. 19. 7
when she <i>list</i> , it raught Downe to her lowest heele;	V. v. 2. 7
He <i>list</i> no longer to use lothfull speach,	V. vi. 21. 6
go which way they <i>list</i> ,	V. viii. 39. 9
Till that th' offended heavens <i>list</i> to lowre	V. x. 26. 6
Behinde, beside, before, as he it <i>list</i> apply.	V. xi. 6. 9
Whereto she ever <i>list</i> to make her hardy flight.	V. xi. 24. 9
To passe them over where them <i>list</i> to tell.	V. xii. 4. 4
looking up unto the cry to <i>list</i> ,	VI. i. 17. 4
He . . . sought her so long as him <i>list</i> ,	VI. ii. 20. 9
And sent me, where him <i>list</i> , instructed for to bee,	VI. ii. 28. 9
'His name,' (quoth he) 'if that thou <i>list</i> to learne,	VI. iii. 40. 1
Whatever formes ye <i>list</i> thereto apply,	VI. iv. 35. 6
Whether ye <i>list</i> him traine in chevalry,	VI. iv. 35. 8
if ye <i>list</i> to haste a little more,	VI. vii. 6. 3
Let them that <i>list</i> their lucklesse lot deplore,	VI. vii. 30. 7
Ne <i>list</i> the Knight the powre thereof assay,	VI. viii. 8. 7
To be captiv'd and handled as he <i>list</i> ,	VI. viii. 13. 2
let them love that <i>list</i> ,	VI. viii. 21. 1
Me <i>list</i> not die for any lovers doole;	VI. viii. 21. 2
Ne <i>list</i> me leave my loved libertie,	VI. viii. 21. 3
To pity him that <i>list</i> to play the foole;	VI. viii. 21. 4
if ye <i>list</i> have liberty ye may;	VI. ix. 29. 7
'To them that <i>list</i> the worlds gay shoves I leave,	VI. ix. 22. 1
all the day to what I <i>list</i> I doe attend.	VI. ix. 22. 9
whilst him <i>list</i> remaine,	VI. ix. 34. 2
But whom they of them selves <i>list</i> so to grace?	VI. x. 20. 5
The same againe if now ye <i>list</i> to have,	VI. xii. 17. 8
as she them <i>list</i> divide;	VII. vi. 3. 6
fashion to what he it <i>list</i> apply.	Am. xxxii. 4
when ye <i>list</i> your owne mishapa to mourne,	Epith. 7
who so <i>list</i> the like assayes to ken,	H.B. 88
Then looke, who <i>list</i> thy gazellull eyes to feed	H.H.B. 29
Listed. when her <i>list</i> ed she could fawne and flatter;	VI. vi. 42. 6
Listen. Now <i>listen</i> a while and hearken the end.	S.C. F. 101
they nill <i>listen</i> to the shepherds voyee,	S.C. F. 142
Then <i>listen</i> , Lordinga,	III. ix. 3. 1
if please ye <i>listen</i> to my lore,	III. xi. 18. 7
Came to the open hall to <i>listen</i>	V. iii. 13. 8
Listened. So longe have I <i>list</i> ened to thy apeche,	S.C. F. 241
Listeners'. with pleasure The <i>list</i> ners eyes and eares with melodie;	T.M. 178
Listeneth. Then <i>list</i> eneth ech unto my heavy laye,	S.C. An. 149
Listening. <i>Listening</i> if any thing did rushe,	S.C. Mar. 71
Ne tell his sorrow to the <i>list</i> ning rout	Ti. 227
Which she long <i>list</i> ning, softly askt againe	IV. vii. 10. 4
Oft <i>list</i> ning if he mote her heare againe,	IV. xii. 17. 4
Listeth. wander free Where so us <i>list</i> eth,	Hub. 169
Listful. with greedie <i>list</i> full eares,	Col. 7
to his doome with <i>list</i> full eares did both attend.	V. i. 25. 9
Listis. Who <i>list</i> is to see what eves ever nature,	Ro. v. 1
Ne ever went in field, ne in round <i>list</i> is, to fight;	I. iii. 38. 9
In equal <i>list</i> is they should the morrow next it fight.	I. iv. 40. 9
Well could he tourney, and in <i>list</i> is debate,	II. i. 6. 7
The field with <i>list</i> is was all about enclos'd,	IV. iii. 4. 1
Marshals of the field Broke up the <i>list</i> is,	IV. iii. 35. 4
first the <i>list</i> is did enter:	V. v. 5. 2
The <i>list</i> is were closed fast,	V. v. 5. 6
Soone as he did within the <i>list</i> is appeare,	V. xii. 16. 1
Listis'. At last arriving by the <i>list</i> is side,	IV. iii. 46. 1
Litae. All lovely daughters of high Jove, that hight <i>Litae</i> ,	V. ix. 31. 5
Lite, -s. See Light, -s.	
Lithe. His dewlap as <i>lythe</i> as lasse of Kent:	S.C. F. 74

Lithe—Continued.

enfold With her <i>lythe</i> twigs,	Gn. 221
Little. I saw her <i>litle</i> ones	Bel. ² vi. 2
Alas! by <i>litle</i> ye to nothing fie,	Ro. vii. 7
a Brize, a scorned <i>litle</i> creature,	Van. iii. 10
I saw a <i>litle</i> Bird call'd Tedula,	Van. iii. 7
there bred A <i>litle</i> wicked worme,	Van. vii. 7
a <i>litle</i> Ant, a silly worme,	Van. viii. 9
A <i>litle</i> fish, that men called Remora,	Van. ix. 10
Goe, <i>litle</i> booke!	To his Booke 1
So loytring live you <i>litle</i> heardgroomes,	S.C. F. 35
Cuddie, I wote (thou kenst <i>litle</i> good,	S.C. F. 85
<i>Little</i> him answered the Oake againe,	S.C. F. 140
(Ay <i>litle</i> helpe to harme there needeth!)	S.C. F. 198
Here is a long tale, and <i>litle</i> worth.	S.C. F. 240
But <i>litle</i> ease of thy lewd tale I tasted:	S.C. F. 245
Tho will we <i>litle</i> Love awake,	S.C. Mar. 22
(There shrouded was the <i>litle</i> God)	S.C. Mar. 68
For then I <i>litle</i> smart did feele,	S.C. Mar. 98
Yet hath so <i>litle</i> skill to brydle love?	S.C. Ap. 20
How great sport they gaynen with <i>litle</i> swinck?	S.C. May 36
Those faytours <i>litle</i> regarden their charge,	S.C. May 39
they bene byred for <i>litle</i> pay	S.C. May 47
caren as <i>litle</i> as they	S.C. May 48
<i>Little</i> bootes all the welth and the trust,	S.C. May 88
<i>litle</i> them served for their mayntenance.	S.C. May 112
sicke, alas! and <i>litle</i> lack of dead,	S.C. May 264
well he means, but <i>litle</i> can say.	S.C. May 311
if on me some <i>litle</i> drops would flowe	S.C. Jun. 93
learne the <i>litle</i> what,	S.C. Jul. 31
<i>litle</i> needes to strow my store,	S.C. Jul. 75
lived with <i>litle</i> gayne:	S.C. Jul. 128
<i>Little</i> lacketh Perigot of the hest,	S.C. Au. 126
to seeke redresse mought <i>litle</i> hoot;	S.C. S. 127
better leave of with a <i>litle</i> losse,	S.C. S. 134
Better it were a <i>litle</i> to feyne,	S.C. S. 137
had his wesad bene a <i>litle</i> widder,	S.C. S. 210
<i>litle</i> good hath got,	S.C. O. 10
wets the <i>litle</i> plants that lowly dwell.	S.C. N. 32
'Gather together ye my <i>litle</i> flocke,	S.C. D. 146
My <i>litle</i> flock, that was to me so life;	S.C. D. 146
'Adieu, my <i>litle</i> Lambes and loved sheepe;	S.C. D. 153
Goe, <i>lytle</i> Calender!	S.C. Env. 7
His <i>litle</i> Goats gan drive out of their stalls,	Gn. 71
A <i>litle</i> noursling of the humid ayre,	Gn. 282
His <i>litle</i> needle there infixing deep,	Gn. 287
A <i>litle</i> mount, of greene turfs edifice;	Gn. 660
<i>litle</i> thirft for him he did it too:	Hub. 240
<i>litle</i> els (God wote) could thereof skill;	Hub. 381
Of such deep learning <i>litle</i> had he neede,	Hub. 385
Content with <i>litle</i> in condition sieker.	Hub. 430
Full <i>litle</i> knowest thou, that hast not tride,	Hub. 895
so he got it, <i>litle</i> did he pas.	Hub. 1150
men of learning <i>litle</i> he esteemed;	Hub. 1191
<i>litle</i> wote what doth thereto behove.	T.M. 396
With horrid sound though having <i>litle</i> sence,	T.M. 554
Nor anie <i>litle</i> moniment to see,	Ti. 5
<i>Little</i> wist he his fatall future woe,	Mui. 381
snatheth quite away One of the <i>litle</i> yonglings	Mui. 407
My <i>litle</i> flocke on westerne downes to keepe,	D. 100
'My <i>litle</i> flocke, whom earst I lov'd so well,	D. 344
Did keepe his sheep, his <i>litle</i> stock and store:	As. 4
the rest but <i>litle</i> he esteemed.	As. 66
Full <i>litle</i> failleth but thou shalt be dead,	As. 135
those <i>litle</i> streames so broken	Col. 141
by that which <i>litle</i> while I proved,	Col. 664
gan by <i>litle</i> learne to love each other:	Col. 852
And to these ydle rymes lend <i>litle</i> space,	Ded. Son. i. 13
A <i>litle</i> glooming light, much like a shade;	I. i. 14. 5
A <i>litle</i> lowly Hermitage it was,	I. i. 34. 1
a <i>litle</i> wide There was a holy chappell ediifyde,	I. i. 34. 4
Arrived there, the <i>litle</i> house they fill,	I. i. 35. 1
Legions of Sprights, . . . like <i>litle</i> flies	I. i. 38. 2
on his <i>litle</i> wings the dreame he hore	I. i. 44. 8
That much was worne, but therein <i>litle</i> redd;	I. iv. 19. 2
of devotion he had <i>litle</i> care,	I. iv. 19. 3
Ilim <i>litle</i> answerd th' angry Elfin knight;	I. iv. 42. 8
<i>litle</i> sweet Oft tempred is,' . . . 'with muchell smart:	I. iv. 46. 3
in vaine glorious trayes he <i>litle</i> did delight.	I. vi. 20. 9
His loving mother came . . . to see her <i>litle</i> soune;	I. vi. 27. 2
Yet outwardly some <i>litle</i> comfort shewes.	I. vii. 21. 3
everie <i>litle</i> breath that under heaven is blowne.	I. vii. 32. 9
in the same a <i>litle</i> grate was pight,	I. viii. 37. 6
What if some <i>litle</i> payne the passage have,	I. ix. 40. 1
knight now grew in <i>litle</i> space, . . . To such perfection	I. x. 21. 1
eke a <i>litle</i> Hermitage therchy,	I. x. 46. 4
A <i>litle</i> path that was both steepe and long,	I. x. 55. 2
after <i>litle</i> rest,	I. x. 68. 7
turnd a <i>litle</i> wyde.—	I. xi. 5. 6
of three furlongs does but <i>litle</i> laeke;	I. xi. 11. 7
forst him to retire A <i>litle</i> baekeward	I. xi. 45. 3
her <i>litle</i> babe revyld,	I. xii. 11. 3
Death were too <i>litle</i> paine for such a fowle despight.	II. i. 17. 9
Through midst thereof a <i>litle</i> river rold,	II. i. 24. 6
Thy <i>litle</i> hands embrewd in bleeding brest	II. i. 37. 8
in her streaming blood he did emhay His <i>litle</i> hands,	II. i. 40. 8
The <i>litle</i> babe up in his armes he hent;	II. ii. 1. 4
Full <i>litle</i> weenest thou what sorrowes are Left thee	II. ii. 2. 3
still the <i>litle</i> hands were bloody scene:	II. ii. 3. 7
So long they travelled with <i>litle</i> ease,	II. ii. 12. 6

Little—Continued.

One thought her cheare too <i>little</i> ,	II. ii. 34. 9
(<i>little</i> have she thanck!)	II. ii. 36. 9
Thou <i>little</i> wotest what this right-hand can:	II. iii. 16. 8
Now <i>little</i> gan to swell,	II. iii. 29. 8
The fire of sparkes, the weede of <i>little</i> seede,	II. iv. 35. 4
<i>little</i> may such guile thee now awayl,	II. v. 5. 8
Though otherwise it did bim <i>little</i> harme:	II. v. 7. 4
A <i>little</i> Gondelay, bedecked trim	II. vi. 2. 7
like a <i>little</i> forrest seemed outwardly.	II. vi. 2. 9
The <i>little</i> barke unto the shore to draw,	II. vi. 4. 3
worke and play About her <i>little</i> frigot,	II. vi. 7. 9
My <i>little</i> boat can safely passe this perillous bourne,	II. vi. 10. 9
Emongst wide waves sett, like a <i>little</i> nest,	II. vi. 12. 2
Me <i>little</i> needed from my right way to have straid,	II. vi. 22. 9
At last him to a <i>little</i> dore he brought,	II. vii. 24. 5
Betwixt them both was but a <i>little</i> stride,	II. vii. 24. 8
He lookt a <i>little</i> further,	II. vii. 61. 1
<i>Little</i> Cupid playd His wanton sportes,	II. ix. 34. 6
A <i>little</i> boy did on him still attend To reach,	II. ix. 68. 4
with a staffe, all full of <i>little</i> snags,	II. xi. 23. 7
Full <i>little</i> wanted but he had him slaine,	II. xi. 29. 6
By whom a <i>little</i> skipper floting did appeare.	II. xii. 14. 9
like a <i>little</i> lake it seemd to bee;	II. xii. 62. 5
lend A <i>little</i> leave unto a rusticke Muse	III. Pr. 5. 2
He hore a crowned <i>little</i> Ermelin,	III. ii. 25. 8
'Beldame, your words doe worke me <i>little</i> ease;	III. ii. 43. 1
a <i>little</i> creeping sleepe Surprisd her sence:	III. ii. 47. 6
With great devotion, and with <i>little</i> zeale:	III. ii. 48. 5
lyes a <i>little</i> space From the swift Barry,	III. iii. 8. 4
A <i>little</i> whyle Before that Merlin dyde,	III. iii. 10. 1
Some <i>little</i> life his feeble sprites emong;	III. iv. 41. 8
in the midst a <i>little</i> river plaide	III. v. 39. 7
<i>Little</i> shee weend that love he close conceald.	III. v. 49. 4
faire Venus having lost Her <i>little</i> sonne,	III. vi. 11. 2
in her <i>little</i> loves stead, which was strайд,	III. vi. 28. 8
A <i>little</i> valley subject to the same,	III. vii. 4. 8
she did descry A <i>little</i> smoke,	III. vii. 5. 2
A <i>little</i> cottage, built of stickes and reedes	III. vii. 6. 2
A <i>little</i> bote lay hovng her before,	III. vii. 27. 4
Full <i>little</i> weened I that chastitoc Had lodging	III. vii. 59. 3
finding <i>little</i> leasure her to wooe	III. viii. 13. 3
Her sharpe rebuke full <i>little</i> did esteeme;	III. viii. 26. 2
Of which he now did very <i>little</i> fayle,	III. viii. 31. 7
To fly for succour to a <i>little</i> shed,	III. ix. 11. 8
<i>little</i> good of him is to be got,	III. x. 39. 3
A <i>little</i> off his shield was rudely throwne,	III. xi. 7. 6
foolish garde, that <i>little</i> knew Of such deceipt,	III. xi. 31. 5
<i>little</i> drops empurpled her faire brest.	III. xii. 33. 5
Now grown great, at first of <i>little</i> seedes,	IV. i. 25. 4
He <i>little</i> answer'd, but . . . did forbear;	IV. i. 45. 1
lookt a <i>little</i> up at that his speech,	IV. ii. 21. 3
She <i>little</i> answer'd him, but lightly did aggrate.	IV. ii. 23. 9
brought to nought by <i>little</i> bits?	IV. ii. 33. 9
Adowne their sides like <i>little</i> rivers stromed,	IV. iii. 28. 7
Whence <i>little</i> lust he had to rise againe:	IV. iv. 44. 6
<i>little</i> prays'd his labours evill speed,	IV. v. 22. 4
They spide a <i>little</i> cottage,	IV. v. 32. 9
fast beside a <i>little</i> brooke did pas	IV. v. 33. 3
any <i>little</i> nap Upon his heavie eye-lids chaunst to fall,	IV. v. 42. 1
That any <i>little</i> blow on her did light,	IV. vii. 26. 8
Some <i>little</i> whispering, and soft groning sound.	IV. vii. 33. 4
with a <i>little</i> golden chaine about it bound.	IV. viii. 6. 9
The Dove Would flit a <i>little</i> forward,	IV. viii. 11. 2
A <i>little</i> cotage farre away they spide,	IV. viii. 23. 2
manly limbe endur'd with <i>little</i> care	IV. viii. 27. 8
Bearing a <i>little</i> Dwarfie before his steed,	IV. viii. 38. 3
th' other <i>little</i> gained by the lone,	IV. ix. 30. 7
So <i>little</i> did they hearken to her sweet behest.	IV. ix. 31. 9
<i>little</i> count did hold,	IV. x. 18. 7
Of <i>little</i> much, of foes she maketh friends,	IV. x. 34. 8
A focke of <i>little</i> loves,	IV. x. 42. 2
for sparing <i>little</i> cost or paines,	IV. xi. 22. 8
All <i>little</i> Rivers which owe vassallage To him,	IV. xi. 29. 3
Congealed <i>little</i> drops which doe the morne adore.	IV. xi. 46. 9
Yet <i>little</i> losse it werc, and mickle thanke,	V. i. 15. 5
ye would for <i>little</i> leave the same,	V. i. 28. 6
in my way, a <i>little</i> here beyond,	V. ii. 4. 5
as his head he gan a <i>little</i> reare	V. ii. 18. 3
he of <i>little</i> things made reckoning light;	V. ii. 44. 2
Yet all the wrongs could not a <i>little</i> right downe way.	V. ii. 46. 9
yet <i>little</i> lost or womne:	V. iii. 6. 7
words did <i>little</i> good,	V. iv. 4. 8
like a <i>little</i> Mount of small degree,	V. iv. 7. 7
To whom but <i>little</i> dowre allotted was:	V. iv. 9. 3
(though now it <i>little</i> skill)	V. iv. 14. 7
<i>little</i> had for his excuse to say,	V. iv. 27. 4
Of both beloved well, but <i>little</i> frended,	V. v. 57. 7
<i>little</i> lust had she to talke of ought,	V. v. 21. 1
Not farre away, but <i>little</i> wide by West,	V. vi. 22. 4
for which a <i>little</i> whyle Ye will not watch?	V. vi. 25. 3
<i>little</i> good could finde, And much lesse honour	V. vi. 32. 4
of his shape appear'd no <i>little</i> monument.	V. viii. 43. 9
passing <i>little</i> further,	V. ix. 21. 3
Mongst which crept <i>little</i> Angels	V. ix. 28. 9
Seemed those <i>little</i> Angels did uphold The cloth of state,	V. ix. 29. 1
much to gaine, a <i>little</i> for to yield:	V. xii. 19. 4
A distaffe . . . Upon the which she <i>little</i> spinnes,	V. xii. 36. 7
<i>little</i> bootes against him hand to reare.	VI. i. 16. 5
Wilt give thy beard, though it but <i>little</i> bee?	VI. i. 19. 8

Little—Continued.

so after <i>little</i> stay,	VI. iii. 16. 2
The <i>little</i> babe did loudly srike and squall,	VI. iv. 18. 1
The <i>little</i> babe, sweet relickes of his pray;	VI. iv. 23. 2
And every <i>little</i> limbe he searcht around,	VI. iv. 23. 6
his lovely <i>little</i> spoile Crying for food	VI. iv. 25. 7
This <i>little</i> babe, of sweete and lovely face,	VI. iv. 35. 4
having over it a <i>little</i> wept,	VI. iv. 37. 8
By which a <i>little</i> Hermitage there lay,	VI. v. 34. 8
nigh thereto a <i>little</i> Chappell stodee,	VI. v. 35. 1
Small was his house, and like a <i>little</i> cage,	VI. v. 38. 3
Mote easie bee supprest with <i>little</i> thing;	VI. vi. 8. 4
if ye list to haste a <i>little</i> more,	VI. vii. 6. 3
ere that <i>little</i> while they ridden had,	VI. vii. 6. 6
Yet would not let her lite, nor rest a <i>little</i> stead:	VI. vii. 40. 9
Unto a <i>little</i> grove not farre asyde,	VI. viii. 44. 2
He mote perceive a <i>little</i> dawning sight	VI. viii. 48. 3
to the <i>little</i> cots, where shepherds lie	VI. ix. 4. 8
Upon a <i>little</i> hillocke she was placed	VI. ix. 8. 1
streight unto her <i>little</i> flocke did fare:	VI. ix. 15. 2
doth <i>little</i> crave contented to abyde.	VI. ix. 17. 9
nature, which doth <i>little</i> need Of foreine helpes	VI. ix. 20. 6
The <i>little</i> that I have growes dayly more	VI. ix. 21. 6
other, that hath <i>little</i> , askes no more,	VI. ix. 30. 5
in that <i>little</i> is both rich and wise;	VI. ix. 30. 6
Did <i>little</i> whilte regard his courteous guize,	VI. ix. 35. 6
<i>little</i> sparrows stolen from their nest,	VI. ix. 40. 2
Old love is <i>little</i> worth when new is more prefard.	VI. ix. 40. 9
Their dwelling in a <i>little</i> Island was,	VI. x. 41. 6
A <i>little</i> well is lent that gaineth more withall.	VI. xi. 6. 9
<i>Little</i> for him to have one silly lasse;	VI. xi. 12. 6
To sparke out <i>little</i> beames,	VI. xi. 21. 9
To keepe their flockes for <i>little</i> hyre and chepe,	VI. xi. 40. 7
with their <i>little</i> stings right felly fare:	VI. xi. 48. 4
gan lay unto the open light The <i>little</i> babe,	VI. xii. 7. 5
Upon the <i>little</i> brest, like christall bright,	VI. xii. 7. 7
She mote perceive a <i>little</i> purple mold,	VI. xii. 7. 8
drew a <i>little</i> space Behind the bushes,	VI. xii. 8. 6
The rosie marke . . . That <i>little</i> Infant had,	VI. xii. 15. 7
ye to me gave A <i>little</i> mayde,	VI. xii. 17. 7
I with these eyes did view The <i>little</i> purple rose	VI. xii. 18. 5
this <i>little</i> pleasure should excell.	VII. vi. 44. 9
taking <i>little</i> paine To knit the knot,	Am. v. 13
But ber proud hart doe thou a <i>little</i> shake,	Am. x. 9
Legions of loves with <i>little</i> wings did fly;	Am. xvi. 6
Most sorts of men doe set but <i>little</i> store.	Am. xxvi. 12
Why then should I account of <i>little</i> paine,	Am. xxvi. 13
However now thereof ye <i>little</i> weene!	Am. xxvii. 4
how <i>little</i> glory ye have gayned	Am. xxxvi. 10
<i>little</i> prife In deep discovery of the mynda disease;	Am. i. 5
wounds wil heale in <i>little</i> space.	Am. lviii. 14
your thral, in whom is <i>little</i> worth;	Am. lxxxii. 10
That <i>little</i> , that I am, shall all be spent	Am. lxxxii. 11
to my Dame How <i>little</i> Cupid humbly came,	Epig. iii. 2
thou thyselfe likewise art <i>little</i> made,	Epig. iv. 13
The Fly . . . Hath hurt me with his <i>little</i> horne,	Epig. iv. 30
Which may let in a <i>little</i> thought unsound.	Epith. 237
an hundred <i>little</i> winged loves,	Epith. 357
whole remains scarce any <i>little</i> part;	H.L. 144
dart at them their <i>little</i> ferie launces;	H.B. 241
Some <i>little</i> drop of thy celestially dew,	H.H.L. 46
Then life were least, that us so <i>little</i> cost.	H.H.L. 182
show Some <i>little</i> beames to mortall eyes below	H.H.B. 12
each one had a <i>little</i> wicker basket,	Proth. 24
The <i>little</i> Dazie, that at evening closes,	Proth. 31
Live. if that time doo let thy glorie live,	Ro. xxxii. 11
Live, happie spirits, th' honour of your name,	Ro. Env. 13
Where will he live tyll the lusty prime?	S.C. F. 16
So loytring live you little heardgroomes,	S.C. F. 35
here <i>live</i> n at ease and leasure?	S.C. May 66
Mought not live ylike as men of the laye.	S.C. May 76
leave to live hard,	S.C. May 125
How shoulden shepherdes live,	S.C. May 143
If I may rest, I will live in sorrowe.	S.C. May 151
'Why doe we longer live,	S.C. N. 73
why live we so long?	S.C. N. 73
Live thou for ever in all happinesse!	Gn. 63
here the antique fame of stout Camill Doth ever live;	Gn. 602
'Live they for ever through their lasting praise!	Gn. 617
to live in blisse for ever.	Gn. 624
have no wit to live withouten toyle;	Hub. 158
live like Lords of that which they doo gather,	Hub. 164
I driven am to seeke some meanes to live:	Hub. 250
ways enough for all therein to live;	Hub. 401
In the meane-time to live in good estate,	Hub. 427
Seemes that in fruitfull pastures ye doo live,	Hub. 593
if fortune thee in Court to live,	Hub. 631
Live she for ever.	T.M. 580
whilst that thou, faire flower of chastitie, Dost live,	Ti. 252
whiles this verse Shall live, and surely it shall live for ever:	Ti. 254
For ever it shall live, and shall rehearse	Ti. 255
thou thy selfe herein shalt also live:	Ti. 258
'O noble spirit! live there ever blessed,	Ti. 302
Live ever there, and leave me here	Ti. 304
Provide therefore (ye Princes) whilst ye live,	Ti. 365
they live for aye above,	Ti. 396
wise wordes . . . live for aye;	Ti. 403
To make their memories for ever live;	Ti. 412
To live in heaven where happines is rife:	Ti. 670
seem'd to live, so like it was in sight:	Mut. 332

Live—Continued.

the miserie In which men <i>live</i> ,	D. 37
they, that <i>live</i> on ground,	D. 87
Mine to be His, with him to <i>live</i> for ay,	D. 236
'So doo I <i>live</i> , so doo I daylie die,	D. 435
'Why doo I longer <i>live</i> in lifes despight,	D. 442
To <i>live</i> I finde it heahtly dolorous,	D. 449
yet would <i>live</i> with heartly halfe stonie cold,	Col. 206
Where I will <i>live</i> or die at her behest,	Col. 254
while as Astrofell did <i>live</i> and raine,	Col. 450
engraven . . . That it may <i>live</i> to all posterity,	Ded. Son. vi. 14
Through whose large boundtie, . . . I now doe <i>live</i> ,	Ded. Son. vii. 5
<i>Live</i> , Lord, for ever in this lasting verse,	Ded. Son. xi. 13
Whither the soules doe fly of men that <i>live</i> amis,	I. ii. 19. 9
they should <i>live</i> in wo, and dye in wretchednesse,	I. v. 46. 9
Yet <i>live</i> perforce in balefull darkenesse bound?,	I. viii. 38. 5
Now in your powre, to let her <i>live</i> , or die,	I. viii. 45. 6
he should dye who merites not to <i>live</i> ?,	I. ix. 38. 4
to health restore The man that would not <i>live</i> ,	I. x. 27. 9
if he <i>live</i> that hath you doen despight,	H. i. 14. 7
bound by them to <i>live</i> in lifes despight;	H. i. 36. 4
Long maist thou <i>live</i> , and better thrive withall,	H. i. 37. 4
<i>Live</i> thou; and to thy mother dead attest,	H. i. 37. 6
losse of love to her that loves to <i>live</i> ,	H. i. 55. 5
' <i>Live</i> , and allegiance owe To him,	H. v. 13. 5
Thou, that doest <i>live</i> in later times,	H. vii. 18. 4
unto all that <i>live</i> in high degree,	H. vii. 60. 3
The trespass still doth <i>live</i> , albee the person dye,	H. viii. 28. 9
by whose most gracious ayd I <i>live</i> this day,	H. viii. 55. 6
Donwallo dyde, (for what may <i>live</i> for ay?)	H. x. 40. 1
Long maist thou, Glorian, <i>live</i> in glory and great powre!	H. x. 76. 9
Let all that <i>live</i> hereby be counselled,	H. xii. 9. 8
To <i>live</i> in thraldome of his fathers foc!	H. iii. 42. 3
I feared love; but they that love doe <i>live</i> ,	H. iv. 37. 5
Of all things that are borne to <i>live</i> and dye,	H. iii. 30. 3
sendeth forth to <i>live</i> in mortal state,	H. vi. 32. 8
Therefore needs mote he <i>live</i> , that living gives to all,	H. vi. 47. 9
all fayre Ladies that doe <i>live</i> on ground,	H. vi. 52. 6
has full charge to <i>live</i> and spend at libertie,	H. ix. 3. 9
again he him bethought to <i>live</i> ,	H. x. 7. 6
Must not here thinke to <i>live</i> ;	H. xi. 14. 9
both in flowres doe <i>live</i> ,	H. xi. 37. 4
This doe, and <i>live</i> , els dye undoubtedly,	H. xii. 35. 7
them that love, and do not <i>live</i> amisse,	IV. Pr. 2. 9
Long may you <i>live</i> in health and happie atate!	IV. ii. 23. 8
What time she usd to <i>live</i> in wively sort,	IV. v. 3. 8
die or <i>live</i> , for nought he would upstand,	IV. vi. 23. 7
now become to <i>live</i> a Ladies thrall,	IV. vi. 28. 8
on the spoile of women he doth <i>live</i> ,	IV. vii. 12. 5
did <i>live</i> then like an innocent,	IV. viii. 30. 2
<i>live</i> in lasting blesse,	IV. x. 23. 6
there did <i>live</i> for ever;	IV. x. 27. 8
let him <i>live</i> unlov'd, or love him selfe alone,	IV. xii. 9. 9
let mee <i>live</i> as lovers ought to do,	IV. xii. 10. 2
'They <i>live</i> , they die, like as he doth ordaine,	V. ii. 41. 1
if I <i>live</i> till those ten daies have end,	V. xi. 43. 2
<i>live</i> in reproch and scorne,	VI. vi. 36. 2
onely suffred him this wretched life to <i>live</i> ,	VI. vi. 36. 9
so would ever <i>live</i> , and love her owne delight,	VI. vii. 30. 9
let them love that list, or <i>live</i> or die,	VI. viii. 21. 1
a salvage nation, which did <i>live</i> Of stealth and spoile,	VI. viii. 35. 2
that might contented <i>live</i> ,	VI. ix. 22. 5
As graunt me <i>live</i> in like condition;	VI. ix. 28. 7
in this quiet make you plaugh <i>live</i> ,	VI. ix. 32. 8
never usde to <i>live</i> by plough nor spade,	VI. x. 39. 4
'That ever I did <i>live</i> this day to see,	VI. xi. 29. 2
your daughter sure, which yet doth <i>live</i> ,	VI. xii. 18. 9
The Wood-gods breed, which must for ever <i>live</i> :	VII. vi. 50. 4
though it <i>live</i> for ever,	VII. vii. 24. 1
Which if she graunt, then <i>live</i> , and my love cherish:	Am. ii. 13
To force me <i>live</i> , and will not let me dy,	Am. xi. 12
So dying <i>live</i> , and living do adore her,	Am. xiv. 14
thinke they dy with pleasure, <i>live</i> with payne,	Am. xlvii. 14
Yet <i>live</i> for ever, though against her will,	Am. xlviii. 13
So shall you <i>live</i> , by giving life to me,	Am. xlix. 14
wonder is how I should <i>live</i> a jot,	Am. lvii. 6
slaying him that would <i>live</i> gladly yours!	Am. lvii. 12
grant that we . . . May <i>live</i> for ever in felicity!	Am. lxxviii. 8
Ye three Elizabeths! for ever <i>live</i> ,	Am. lxxiv. 13
you shall <i>live</i> by fame:	Am. lxxv. 10
Our love shall <i>live</i> , and later life renew,	Am. lxxv. 14
Thereby they all do <i>live</i> , and moved are,	H.L. 99
To let her <i>live</i> thus free, and me to dy,	H.L. 154
To <i>live</i> thus happie as her grace to gaine,	H.L. 244
immortal Spright, By whom all <i>live</i> to love,	H.B. 108
That I her bounden thrall by her may <i>live</i> ,	H.B. 278
We give to him by whom we all doe <i>live</i> ,	H.H.L. 210
Lived. See Longest-lived.	
'Thy father, had he <i>lived</i> this day,	S.C. May 195
whilst he <i>lived</i> ,	S.C. Jun. 83
<i>lived</i> in lowlye leas:	S.C. Jul. 122
<i>lived</i> with little gayne:	S.C. Jul. 128
whilst he <i>lived</i> was of none envyde,	Ti. 241
'He, whilst he <i>lived</i> , happie was through thee,	Ti. 246
Whilst here he <i>liv'd</i> ,	As. Interl. 220
He whilst he <i>lived</i> was the noblest awaine,	Col. 440
Who, whilst he <i>live</i> , was called proud Sans foy,	I. ii. 25. 6
he her takes To be the fairest wight that <i>lived</i> yet;	I. ii. 30. 4
wretched men, and <i>lived</i> in like paine!	I. x. 62. 4
best shall bee to them that <i>lived</i> best;	II. i. 59. 4

Lived—Continued.

them that <i>liv'd</i> therein in state forlorne:	H. vii. 18. 3
To prove he <i>lived</i> it that did thus fowly dye,	H. viii. 12. 9
if he <i>lived</i> had thus long,	H. viii. 28. 7
The wisest men, I weene, that <i>lived</i> in their ages,	H. ix. 47. 9
By hunting and by spoiling <i>liveden</i> ; (* <i>lived</i> then)	H. x. 7. 7
where long in wretched cace He <i>liv'd</i> ,	III. iii. 41. 5
'So <i>liv'd</i> they ever after in like sin,	III. vii. 49. 1
whilst they <i>lived</i> none did ever see More happie creatures,	IV. iii. 2. 4
In whom he <i>liv'd</i> anew, of former life deprived,	IV. iii. 13. 9
It would have <i>lived</i> , and revived eft;	IV. iii. 21. 8
The doughtiest knight that <i>liv'd</i> that day,	IV. iv. 42. 9
he <i>liv'd</i> all on ravin and on rape,	IV. vii. 5. 7
pitty much his plight, that <i>liv'd</i> like outcast thrall,	IV. vii. 43. 9
ne ever Dame So chast and loyall <i>liv'd</i> ,	IV. viii. 25. 6
They <i>liv'd</i> together long without debate;	IV. ix. 16. 2
Whilst here on earth she <i>lived</i> mortallie:	V. i. 5. 5
Ne any <i>liv'd</i> on ground that durst withstand,	V. i. 8. 6
Osyris, whilst he <i>lived</i> here, The justest man,	V. vii. 2. 8
As any one that <i>lived</i> in his daies,	VI. vi. 4. 2
In which he <i>liv'd</i> alone, like carelesse bird in cage,	VI. vi. 4. 9
the conquest of the gentlest Knight that ever <i>liv'd</i> ,	VI. x. 40. 9
There did they find . . . That Pastorell yet <i>liv'd</i> ;	VI. xi. 41. 6
<i>lived</i> long in peace and love entyre,	VI. xii. 10. 7
<i>liv'd</i> here on earth, and plenty made abound;	VII. vii. 37. 7
Ne could that Painter (had he <i>lived</i> yet)	H.H.B. 211
Lived. See Lived.	
Livedst. whilst thou <i>livedst</i> , madest the forresta ring,	Ti. 325
Livedhead. sorrowea are Left thee for porcion of thy <i>livedhead</i> ;	II. ii. 2. 4
the <i>lived-head</i> Of that most glorious visage,	II. ix. 3. 3
Plaine signes in him of life and <i>livedhead</i> :	VI. vii. 20. 5
Livelhood. As well of worldly <i>livelode</i> as of life,	Hub. 147
saw my lands decay And former <i>livelode</i> fayle,	V. iv. 9. 7
of lesse <i>livelood</i> and habitly,	VI. iii. 7. 7
Livelode. See Livelhood.	
Livelong. Make feast therefore now all this <i>live-long</i> day;	Epith. 248
Lively. A <i>lively</i> streame, more cleere than Christall,	Rev. iv. 12
In either cheeke depeincten <i>lively</i> chere:	S.C. Ap. 69
<i>livelie</i> spirits of each living wight,	T.M. 254
starve, wanting my <i>lively</i> foode:	U.V. 17
'He, noble bud, his Grandsires <i>livelie</i> hayre,	Ti. 267
so <i>lively</i> seene, That it true Sea . . . ye would weene,	Mai. 279
partes, So <i>lively</i> and so like in all mens sight,	I. i. 45. 4
'His blessed body, spoild of <i>lively</i> breath,	I. ii. 24. 1
<i>lively</i> breath her sad brest did forsake;	I. vi. 20. 8
labour <i>lively</i> to expresse the same,	I. x. 6. 8
Full <i>lively</i> is the semblaunt,	II. ix. 2. 9
<i>lively</i> vigour rested in his mind,	II. ix. 55. 7
some seemd with <i>lively</i> jollitee To fly about,	II. xii. 60. 7
fornd so <i>lively</i> in each perfect part,	III. Pr. 1. 6
Who can it doe more <i>lively</i> , or more trew,	III. Pr. 4. 3
in that cloth was wrought as if it <i>lively</i> grew,	III. i. 38. 9
Chaunged thy <i>lively</i> cheare, and living made thee dead?	III. ii. 30. 9
soyle, which did deforne their <i>lively</i> hew;	III. vi. 17. 7
in shape and looke So <i>lively</i> and so like,	III. viii. 5. 9
like a <i>lively</i> sanguine it seemd to the eye,	III. viii. 6. 9
She, . . . full glade, Daunst <i>lively</i> ,	III. x. 44. 9
hart Did <i>lively</i> seeme to tremble,	III. xi. 30. 8
ye mote have <i>lively</i> scene The God,	III. xi. 37. 6
All which in that faire arras was most <i>lively</i> writ,	III. xi. 39. 9
So <i>lively</i> and so like that living sence it fayld,	III. xi. 46. 9
By <i>lively</i> actions he gan bewray Some argument,	III. xii. 4. 5
<i>lively</i> spirits deaded quight:	IV. xii. 20. 2
Full of delightfull health and <i>lively</i> joy,	VII. vii. 46. 8
Most <i>lively</i> lyke behold your semblant trew,	Am. xlv. 4
dead my life that wants such <i>lively</i> blis,	Am. lxxxviii. 14
The inward beauty of her <i>lively</i> spirit,	Epith. 186
The praise of the Lord in <i>lively</i> notes;	Epith. 219
the thing . . . that kindleth <i>lively</i> fyre,	H.B. 58
it then tooke light And <i>lively</i> spirits,	H.B. 111
<i>lively</i> images of heavens light,	H.B. 163
Most <i>lively</i> image of thy Fathers face,	H.H.L. 171
Liver. His deadly woundes within my <i>liver</i> swell,	II. vi. 50. 3
Cros-cuts the <i>liver</i> with internall smart,	III. x. 59. 8
Liveries. Our bloncket <i>liveries</i> bene all to sadde,	S.C. May 5
Livers. *His deadly woundes within my <i>livers</i> swell,	II. vi. 50. 3
ghosts doen often creepe . . . bad <i>livers</i> to torment:	II. xii. 6. 6
Livery. As of her owne by <i>livery</i> and seisin;	VI. iv. 37. 7
Lives. <i>lives</i> on earth, and loved her most dere,	S.C. Jun. 112
Content who <i>lives</i> with tryed state,	S.C. S. 70
Of <i>lives</i> by losse, and leaves with payne,	S.C. S. 73
There <i>lives</i> shee with the blessed Gods,	S.C. N. 194
'There chast Alceste <i>lives</i> inviolate,	Ga. 425
there <i>lives</i> also the immortal praise Of womankind,	Ga. 428
here wise Curius . . . <i>lives</i> in endles rest;	Ga. 610
when lambes fail'd the old sheepes <i>lives</i> they reft;	Hub. 322
One onelie <i>lives</i> , her ages ornament,	T.M. 571
So thy renouwme <i>lives</i> ever by endighting,	Com. Son. i. 14
all that <i>lives</i> on face of sinfull earth!	Ti. 44
Nor anie <i>lives</i> that mentioneth my name,	Ti. 164
dying <i>lives</i> , and living still doea dye,	D. 434
The gentlest shepheardesse that <i>lives</i> this day,	As. 212
Who <i>lives</i> that can match that heroick song,	Col. 404
Silly old man, that <i>lives</i> in hidden cell,	I. i. 30. 6
such a cursed creature <i>lives</i> so long a space,	I. i. 31. 9
He <i>lives</i> that shall him pay his dewties laast,	I. iv. 49. 8
mortgaging their <i>lives</i> to Covetise,	I. v. 46. 4
'And <i>lives</i> he yet,	II. i. 12. 2
'He <i>lives</i> , (quoth he) 'and boasteth of the fact,	II. i. 12. 4
As if their <i>lives</i> had in his hand bene gagd;	II. iii. 14. 3

Lives—Continued.

To shed your <i>lives</i> on ground?	II. vi. 32. 7
<i>Lives</i> , it seemed, whilome there were shed,	II. vii. 30. 8
sufficient were that hire For losse of thousand <i>lives</i> ,	II. ix. 5. 9
If that your <i>lives</i> ye love,	II. ix. 12. 2
<i>Lives</i> any that you hath thus ill apayd?	II. ix. 37. 7
Whence all that <i>lives</i> does borrow life and light,	II. x. 2. 2
<i>Lives</i> ought thst to her linage may compaire,	II. x. 2. 3
Yet <i>lives</i> his memorie, though carcas sleepe	II. x. 43. 9
generation of all That <i>lives</i> ,	II. xii. 47. 4
who that <i>lives</i> is lefte to waile his losse:	III. iv. 38. 6
<i>Lives</i> none this day that may with her compare	III. v. 8. 4
the Squire <i>lives</i> with renowne.	III. v. 25. 9
He <i>lives</i> , but takes small joy of his renowne;	III. v. 26. 1
whose <i>lives</i> and fortunes bee still open layd,	III. v. 36. 6
all that <i>lives</i> is subject to that law;	III. vi. 40. 8
There now he <i>lives</i> in everlasting joy,	III. vi. 49. 1
in stedfast love and happy state She with him <i>lives</i> ,	III. vi. 60. 7
fruitlesse <i>lives</i> were under furrow sowne,	III. ix. 35. 8
Yet can he never dye, but dying <i>lives</i> ,	III. x. 60. 1
Agape Doth lengthen her sonnea <i>lives</i>	IV. ii. Arg.
The perilous present stownd in which their <i>lives</i> were set.	IV. ii. 15. 9
That so their <i>lives</i> might be prolonged late:	IV. ii. 51. 3
both their <i>lives</i> may likewise be annex Unto the third,	IV. ii. 52. 8
how their <i>lives</i> were eekt, she did not tell;	IV. ii. 53. 6
their <i>lives</i> thou lanchest long afore,	IV. vii. 1. 8
<i>lives</i> a loathed life, and wishing cannot die.	IV. vii. 11. 9
'And <i>lives</i> yet Amys?'	IV. viii. 63. 5
'He <i>lives</i> ,' (quoth he) 'and his Aemylia loves.'	IV. viii. 63. 6
Out of their wretched corses, and their <i>lives</i> deprive.	IV. ix. 22. 9
<i>lives</i> although decay'd, yet loves decayed never.	IV. x. 27. 9
that which is th' immortal spright <i>Lives</i> still,	IV. xi. 16. 9
on the ground their <i>lives</i> did strow,	V. vii. 31. 8
was never scene of none That <i>lives</i> on earth;	V. x. 29. 5
The wretchedest Dame that <i>lives</i> this day on ground;	VI. v. 28. 2
Change eke our mynds, and former <i>lives</i> amend;	Am. lxii. 6
Their <i>lives</i> they loath, and heavens light disdain;	H.L. 130
<i>Lives</i> '. Thereby to make their loves beginning their <i>lives</i> end.	IV. vi. 17. 9
To leape into the same after our <i>lives</i> end.	VI. iv. 31. 9
Livest. Why <i>livest</i> thou stil,	S.C. D. 95
'So <i>livest</i> thou; but my poore wretched ghost	Ga. 337
'So there thou <i>livest</i> , singing evermore,	Ti. 337
here thou <i>livest</i> , being ever song Of us,	Ti. 338
Why <i>livest</i> thou, dead dog,	II. iii. 7. 6
After so wicked dede why <i>livest</i> thou lenger day?'	II. viii. 46. 9
'And <i>livest</i> thou, my daughter, now againe?	VI. xii. 19. 8
Liveth. Where he now <i>liveth</i> in eternal blis,	Ti. 265
let him die at ease, that <i>liveth</i> here unneath?	I. ix. 38. 9
Fairer and nobler <i>liveth</i> none this howre,	II. x. 76. 6
There now he <i>liveth</i> in eternal blis.	III. vi. 48. 1
'She <i>liveth</i> sure and sound.	V. xi. 38. 8
Then which a prouder Lady <i>liveth</i> none:	VI. i. 14. 7
Living. See Dead-living, Ever-living, Long-living.	
there being then not <i>living</i> An Hercules	Ro. x. 9
Rome, <i>living</i> , was the worlds sole ornament,	Ro. xxix. 13
pray of beasts and spoyle of <i>living</i> blood,	Yaa. x. 3
for our selves we may a <i>living</i> make,	Hub. 116
Drudge in the world, and for their <i>living</i> droyle,	Hub. 157
To take what paines may anie <i>living</i> wight;	Hub. 271
would they take no paines to get their <i>living</i> ,	Hub. 349
Is not that name enough to make a <i>living</i>	Hub. 417
Do not thou therefore seeke a <i>living</i> there,	Hub. 621
if the <i>living</i> yerely doo arise To fortie pound,	Hub. 528
way for one that is unlern'd <i>living</i> to get,	Hub. 536
For learning sake to <i>living</i> them to raise;	Hub. 538
Needs anie more to learne to get a <i>living</i> ?	Hub. 544
their <i>living</i> they resigned quight	Hub. 573
liveliie spirits of each <i>living</i> wight,	T.M. 254
none <i>living</i> pittith our paine.	T.M. 354
Whose <i>living</i> praises in heroic style,	T.M. 431
The rest untold no <i>living</i> tongue can speake.	T.M. 600
<i>Living</i> , on God and on thy selfe relie;	Ti. 209
Spite bites the dead, that <i>living</i> never haid.	Ti. 215
dead is now, as <i>living</i> , counted deare,	Ti. 242
<i>Living</i> , that lincked chaumt with thee to hee,	Ti. 248
him dead thou dost adore As <i>living</i> ,	Ti. 250
<i>Living</i> loved thee afore,	Ti. 339
they <i>living</i> cared not to cherishe No gentle wits,	Ti. 362
To sing his <i>living</i> praises being dead,	Ti. 437
Above the reach of anie <i>living</i> sight:	Ti. 628
my reliefe exceedeth <i>living</i> thought;	D. 95
<i>Living</i> on earth like Angell new divinde,	D. 214
Nature, nurse of every <i>living</i> thing,	D. 337
By <i>living</i> long to multiple their paine;	D. 361
pitie me that <i>living</i> thus doo die;	D. 383
dying <i>lives</i> , and <i>living</i> still does dye.	D. 434
Made not to please the <i>living</i> but the dead.	As. Pr. 18
(A fairer star saw never <i>living</i> eie,)	As. 57
<i>living</i> were in love so firmly tide,	As. 180
world . . . In which I saw no <i>living</i> people dwell,	Col. 231
all things else that <i>living</i> creatura need.	Col. 299
everie <i>living</i> wight Crept forth	Col. 859
To be thy <i>living</i> praises instrument,	Ded. Son. ii. 3
In bigger tunces to sound your <i>living</i> prayse.	Ded. Son. xiii. 14
image, <i>living</i> evermore In the divine resemblance	Ded. Son. xv. 9
dead, as <i>living</i> , ever him ador'd:	I. i. 2. 4
'this is no place for <i>living</i> men.'	I. i. 13. 9
by which no <i>living</i> wight May ever passe,	I. i. 32. 2
hot, That <i>living</i> creature mote it not abide;	I. ii. 29. 6
Banish't from <i>living</i> wights, our wearie daies we waste.'	I. ii. 42. 9

Living—Continued.

Till we be hatched in a <i>living</i> well:	I. ii. 43. 4
When all this speech the <i>living</i> tree had spent,	I. ii. 44. 6
faire as ever <i>living</i> wight was fayre,	I. iii. 2. 6
never shew of <i>living</i> wight espyde;	I. iii. 10. 3
In <i>living</i> Princes court none ever knew	I. iv. 7. 4
she was wondrous faire, as any <i>living</i> wight.	I. iv. 10. 9
childe ne kinsman <i>living</i> had be none To leave them to;	I. iv. 28. 6
not a pin Does care for looke of <i>living</i> creatura eie.	I. v. 4. 4
see that knight both <i>living</i> and eke ded.'	I. vi. 36. 9
it would pittie any <i>living</i> eie.	I. vi. 43. 6
His <i>living</i> like saw never <i>living</i> eye,	I. vii. 8. 7
excell All <i>living</i> wightes in might of magicke spell:	I. vii. 36. 5
'What worlda delight, or joy of <i>living</i> speach,	I. vii. 39. 1
Where never foote of <i>living</i> wight did tread,	I. vii. 60. 4
ne <i>living</i> wight To warde the same,	I. viii. 3. 3
<i>living</i> creatura none he did espye.	I. viii. 29. 5
to weet if <i>living</i> wight Were housed therewithin,	I. viii. 37. 8
More ugly shape yet never <i>living</i> creatura saw.	I. viii. 48. 9
From <i>living</i> eie her open shame to hide,	I. viii. 50. 4
rules the thoughts of <i>living</i> wight.	I. ix. 6. 9
Till <i>living</i> moysture into smoke do flow,	I. ix. 8. 4
To kindle love in every <i>living</i> hrest:	I. ix. 9. 4
Ne <i>living</i> man like wordes did ever heare,	I. ix. 14. 7
<i>living</i> man mote worthie be to be her Liefte.'	I. ix. 17. 9
A wyde way made to let forth <i>living</i> breath:	I. ix. 30. 3
let him dye, that loatheth <i>living</i> breath,	I. ix. 38. 8
All is but lost, that <i>living</i> we bestow,	I. x. 41. 6
end, which every <i>living</i> wight Should make his marke	I. x. 50. 2
Did burne with wrath, and sparkled <i>living</i> fyre:	I. xi. 14. 2
So wondrous force from hand of <i>living</i> wight;	I. xi. 17. 8
kest His wearie foe into that <i>living</i> well,	I. xi. 31. 6
Ne <i>living</i> wight would have him life behott:	I. xi. 38. 4
The face of earth and wayes of <i>living</i> wight,	I. xi. 49. 8
never <i>living</i> man was distrest:	I. xi. 17. 5
Or false or trew, or <i>living</i> or else dead,	I. xii. 23. 2
none that breatheth <i>living</i> aire does know	II. Pr. 1. 6
With <i>living</i> eye more fayre was never scene	II. i. 10. 7
heven thee deignes to hold in <i>living</i> state,	II. i. 37. 3
if any drop Of <i>living</i> blood	II. i. 43. 5
shee gan to breath out <i>living</i> aire.	II. i. 43. 9
fledes each <i>living</i> plant with liquid sap,	II. i. 6. 4
In her faire eyes two <i>living</i> lamps did flame,	II. iii. 23. 1
that stroke of <i>living</i> arme Should him dismay,	II. v. 7. 2
Was given all to lust and loose <i>living</i> ,	II. v. 28. 3
In his owne flesh, and make way to the <i>living</i> spright!	II. vi. 32. 9
shame his ugly face did hide from <i>living</i> eye.	II. vii. 22. 9
That <i>living</i> eye before did never see.	II. vii. 38. 2
ne <i>living</i> wight Like ever saw,	II. vii. 64. 3
no <i>living</i> wight Below the earth	II. vii. 66. 2
backe againe him brought to <i>living</i> light.	II. vii. 66. 4
<i>living</i> handes immortalized his name.	II. viii. 13. 5
leave these relics of his <i>living</i> might	II. viii. 16. 6
keeps in coverta close from <i>living</i> wight,	II. ix. 40. 8
they of <i>living</i> fire most subtilly Were made,	II. ix. 46. 5
Fayre Helena, the fairest <i>living</i> wight;	II. x. 59. 5
Ne ever land beheld, ne <i>living</i> wight,	II. xii. 2. 2
huge Sea monsters, such as <i>living</i> sence dismayd:	II. xii. 22. 9
sweete and pleasing unto <i>living</i> sense,	II. xii. 42. 6
Such as atonce might not on <i>living</i> ground,	II. xii. 70. 3
all that pleasing is to <i>living</i> eare	II. xii. 70. 7
If pourtrayd it might bee by any <i>living</i> art.	III. Pr. 1. 9
<i>living</i> art may not least part expresse,	III. Pr. 2. 1
in <i>living</i> colours, and right hew,	III. Pr. 4. 1
tract of <i>living</i> creatura none they townd,	III. i. 14. 8
Whose sovaine beautie hath no <i>living</i> pere;	III. i. 26. 3
<i>living</i> wit, I weene, cannot display	III. i. 32. 3
Whose prowess paragone saw never <i>living</i> wight,	III. ii. 13. 9
Changed thy lively cheare, and <i>living</i> made thee dead?	III. ii. 30. 9
'Nor man it is, nor other <i>living</i> wight,	III. ii. 38. 1
hurnest mightily In <i>living</i> bresta,	III. iii. 1. 2
through the earth have spredd their <i>living</i> prayse,	III. iii. 3. 8
That of no <i>living</i> wight he mote be found,	III. iii. 7. 8
Then ever him before, or after, <i>living</i> wight:	III. iii. 11. 9
Of mortall Syre or other <i>living</i> wight,	III. iii. 13. 2
<i>living</i> him in all activity To thee shall represent.	III. iii. 29. 3
Nor so fowle outrage doen by <i>living</i> men;	III. iii. 34. 6
A lesson too too hard for <i>living</i> clay	III. iv. 26. 3
That ever <i>living</i> eye, I weene, did see.	III. v. 8. 3
Providence heavenly passeth <i>living</i> thought,	III. v. 27. 1
Saw never <i>living</i> eie more heavy sight,	III. v. 30. 1
Dying her serve, and <i>living</i> her adore;	III. v. 46. 7
none <i>living</i> may compayre:	III. v. 64. 4
the fruitfull seades Of all things <i>living</i> ,	III. vi. 8. 4
breedes the <i>living</i> wight.	III. vi. 9. 5
Therefore needs mote he live, that <i>living</i> gives to all.	III. vi. 47. 9
in the same did wonne some <i>living</i> wight.	III. vii. 5. 5
Like never yet did <i>living</i> eie detect;	III. vii. 22. 7
No <i>living</i> creatura could his cruelty asswage.	III. viii. 28. 9
ne <i>living</i> wight was scene	III. viii. 37. 8
Ne suffreth he resort of <i>living</i> wight Approach to her,	III. ix. 5. 6
Fruitfull of all things fit for <i>living</i> foode,	III. ix. 49. 6
the Geauntys broode That fed on <i>living</i> flesh,	III. ix. 49. 9
His money, which he lov'd as <i>living</i> breath;	III. x. 2. 8
<i>living</i> creatura it would terrify To looke adowne,	III. x. 56. 5
seemd no help for him was left in <i>living</i> sight.	III. x. 66. 9
upon the face of <i>living</i> land?	III. xi. 10. 4
Whereas no <i>living</i> creatura he mistooke,	III. xi. 13. 4
Ne may by <i>living</i> meanes be thence relest:	III. xi. 17. 8
so like that <i>living</i> sence it fayld.	III. xi. 46. 9

Living—Continued.

play in the rich metall as they living were.	III. xi. 51. 6
living creature none she saw appeare.	III. xi. 55. 2
fearfull to living sight;	III. xii. 19. 7
Ne living wight she saw in all that roome,	III. xii. 30. 6
With living blood he those characters wrate,	III. xii. 31. 3
Whom of all living wights she loved best.	III. xii. 41. 2
Conveyed quite away to living wight unknowen.	IV. i. 3. 9
curst seedes . . . yeeld her living food:	IV. i. 26. 2
to her service bind each living creature,	IV. ii. 44. 4
Farre under ground from tract of living went,	IV. ii. 47. 5
The lines of life, from living knowledge hid.	IV. ii. 48. 4
dredest day that living wight Did ever see.	IV. iii. 3. 5
As all men do, that lose the living spright.	IV. iii. 30. 7
dreadfull seem'd to every living wight,	IV. v. 32. 3
I vow you dead or living not to leave,	IV. vi. 38. 8
Emong the living, or emong the dead?	IV. vii. 11. 2
Ne living aide for her on earth appeares,	IV. vii. 23. 2
So faire as ever yet saw living eie;	IV. viii. 49. 5
never two so like did living creature see.	IV. viii. 55. 9
living thus a wretch,	IV. ix. 39. 8
Should happen this with living eye to see,	IV. x. 23. 6
There worshipped of every living wight;	IV. x. 29. 7
all living wights, soone as they see.	IV. x. 45. 3
love . . . that leads each living kind.	IV. xii. 25. 9
she all living creatures did excell;	IV. xii. 33. 5
And both the living Lady claime your right,	V. i. 26. 2
Let both the dead and living equally Devided be.	V. i. 26. 3
thine I deeme The living Lady,	V. i. 28. 3
him restoring unto living light,	V. iv. 25. 6
Discovered had the light to living eye,	V. vi. 35. 2
gave to them great living and large fee:	V. vii. 43. 4
As that I did mistake the living for the ded.	V. viii. 13. 9
till this day mongst many living are,	V. x. 5. 8
All solitarie without living wight;	V. x. 19. 2
Of all this day on ground that breathe living spright!	VI. i. 4. 9
To rayse a living blame against the dead;	VI. ii. 15. 7
Ere they were well aware of living wight,	VI. iii. 21. 2
seldome yet did living creature see.	VI. iii. 40. 8
and hope of living light,	VI. iii. 45. 4
Where foot of living creature never trode,	VI. iv. 13. 8
Cannot redressed be by living wight!	VI. iv. 28. 5
As no whit dreading any living wight;	VI. vii. 43. 2
gifts, that please each living sight,	VI. viii. 20. 4
shade From view of living wight.	VI. x. 42. 4
The fayrest Ladie then of all that living were:	VI. xii. 3. 9
where living wight Mote not bewray.	VI. xii. 7. 2
all living wights have learn'd to die,	VII. vi. 6. 5
not the worth of any living wight.	VII. vi. 33. 2
much she hated sight of living eye.	VII. vi. 42. 6
So hard it is for any living wight.	VII. vii. 9. 1
are all watry living wights Still tost.	VII. vii. 21. 1
Ne any living creatures doth he breed,	VII. vii. 24. 6
Of all the world and of all living wights)	VII. vii. 25. 2
May kindle living fire within my brest.	Am. vii. 12
full of the living fire, Kindled above.	Am. viii. 1
So dying live, and living do adore her.	Am. xiv. 14
mote enlarge her living praysea, dead.	Am. xxxiii. 4
lend you me another living brest.	Am. xxxiii. 14
in every living wight They mixe themselves,	H.L. 90
the most kind preserver Of living wights,	H.L. 157
and breath'd a living spright Into his face.	H.H.L. 110
Him to be Lord of every living wight He made.	H.H.L. 115
Living. without reward Livings in Court be gotten,	Hub. 514
Lo (partial list).	
And loe, the sea (quod he) is now no more.	Rev. iv. 2
A soeiden earthquake loe, Shaking the hill.	Bel. i. 12
crying lowd, Loel now beholde.	Bel. i. 9
'Lo! how the least the greatest may improve.'	Van. iv. 14
'Lo! how finely the Graeces can it foote.	S.C. Ap. 109
Lo! Collin, here the place.	S.C. Jun. 1
Then loe, Perigot, the Pledge.	S.C. Au. 25
Loel I have made a Calender.	S.C. Env. 1
Lo! there lives also the immortal praise.	Gn. 428
for loel he was in sight.	Hub. 234
Lo! where they spide,	Hub. 951
For lo! thy Kingdome is defaced quight,	T.M. 399
Whilset thus I looked, loel! adowne the Lee.	Ti. 603
For lo! her Bridegrome was in readie ray.	Ti. 640
For loel! the drierie stownd is now arrived,	Mut. 415
Lo! I, the man.	I. Pr. I. 1
Lo! there before his face his Ladie is,	I. i. 49. 5
'Lo! there the worthie meed Of him that slew.	I. iii. 36. 3
Lo! underneath her scornfull feete was layne.	I. iv. 10. 4
the faire Fidessa, loel!	I. iv. 42. 2
Lo! his Fidessa, to thy secret faith I fye.'	I. iv. 45. 9
when lo! a darkesome cloud Upon him fell:	I. v. 13. 6
lo! th' infernall powres, Covering your foe.	I. v. 14. 6
Lo! where the stout Sansjoy doth sleepe.	I. v. 22. 9
Lo! now I goe with thee.'	I. v. 27. 9
Lo! then, for thine ayd, Here take thy.	I. vi. 47. 6
'Lo! yonder is the same,	I. viii. 2. 3
Loel where your foe lies strecht. And loel that wicked woman.	I. viii. 45. 3, 4
lo! they gan espy An armed knight.	I. ix. 21. 1
For loel he comes,	I. ix. 25. 2
Loel two most goodly virgins came in place,	I. x. 12. 2
'Lo! yonder is,' . . . 'The brasen towre,	I. xi. 3. 1
Both daughter and eke kingdome lo! I yield.	I. xii. 20. 9
'Lo! yonder he,' . . . 'That wrought.	II. i. 25. 1

Lo—Continued.

Thy litle hauda . . . Loel I for pledges leave.	II. i. 37. 9
Loel! this dead corpse,	II. i. 49. 7
'Lo! now she is that stone;	II. ii. 9. 1
But loel! my Lord, my liege,	II. iii. 35. 3
lo! far away they spyde A varlet.	II. iv. 37. 1
'Then loel! wher bound she sits,	II. iv. 44. 8
Loel! there they bee;	II. v. 18. 6
Loe, loe! how brave she decks her honteous boure,	II. vi. 16. 5
Loe, loe! already how the fowles in aire Doe flocke,	II. vi. 28. 7
Lo! to that shore one . . . By fortune came,	II. vi. 47. 4
At thy commaund lo! all these mountaines bee:	II. vii. 9. 2
'Loel! here the worldes blis: loe! here the end,	II. vii. 32. 7
The thing, . . . lo! now is revealed to thee.	II. vii. 38. 5
Lo! Tantalus, I here tormented lye:	II. vii. 59. 5
Lo! here I now for want of food doe dye:	II. vii. 59. 7
Loel! where he now inglorious doth lye,	II. viii. 12. 8
Lo! where the dreadfull Death . . . doth stond.'	II. viii. 37. 9
loel! . . . A thousand velleins rownd about them swarmd.	II. ix. 13. 1
'Lo! I the land desery;	II. ix. 10. 8
'Lo! where does appeare The sacred soile.	II. xii. 37. 7
'Lo! see soone after how more bold and free.	II. xii. 74. 7
Lo! see . . . how she fades and falls away.	II. xii. 74. 9
Lo! where a griesly foster forth did rush,	III. i. 17. 2
Lo! where beyond he lyeth languishing,	III. i. 38. 1
For loel! great grace . . . brought Comfort to him.	III. v. 27. 3
For lo! . . . a whole legione Of wicked Sprights did fall.	III. ix. 2. 6
For lo! that Guest did beare her forcibly,	III. x. 13. 8
'Lo! now the heavens obey to me alone,	III. xi. 35. 8
But lo! they streight were vanisht.	III. xii. 30. 4
Lo! thus they rode,	IV. i. 17. 1
'Lo! there, Sir Paridel,	IV. i. 33. 7
'Lo! recreant,' . . . 'the fruitlesse end Of thy vaine boast,	IV. i. 51. 1
'Lo! sluggish Knight, the victors happie pray!	IV. ii. 7. 5
'Lo! faitour, there thy meede unto thee take,	IV. iii. 11. 1
Lo! where they spyde . . . One in a charet.	IV. iii. 38. 3
And lo! shee shall be placed here in sight,	IV. iv. 9. 5
lo! farre away A Knight . . . they spyde,	IV. vi. 9. 1
Loel! hard behind his backe his foe was prest,	IV. viii. 41. 6
loel! . . . Those Ladies two, . . . In presence came,	IV. viii. 62. 6
And loel! his hindparts, . . . ugly were,	IV. x. 20. 3
'Yet loe! the seas, I see,	IV. xii. 7. 1
loel! here thy Artegal.	V. Pr. 11. 9
'Loel! there thy hire,'	V. i. 11. 8
'Lo! there! Sir Guyon, take to you the steed,	V. iii. 35. 3
Loel! here this ring,	V. v. 34. 2
And lo! the Damzell selfe,	V. viii. 15. 8
'Loel! now, right noble knights, arriv'd ye bee.	V. ix. 20. 4
Loel! I defie thee; and here challenge make,	VI. iii. 36. 4
Lo! this my cause of griefto you appeares;	VI. iv. 33. 8
Lo! how good fortune doth to you present.	VI. iv. 35. 3
Lo! where a knight, . . . came ryding thetherward;	VI. v. 11. 2
But loel! the Gods, that mortall follies vew,	VI. vii. 32. 1
'For loel! the winged God.	VI. viii. 22. 1
'To thee, . . . loel! I lowly fly,	VII. vi. 14. 2
'Lo! mighty mother, now be judge,	VII. vii. 47. 2
For loe, my love doth in her selfe.	Am. xv. 5
If Saphyres, loe, her eyes be Saphyres plaine;	Am. xv. 7
If Rubies, loe, hir lips be Rubies sound;	Am. xv. 8
For lo! the wished day is come at last,	Epith. 31
Loel! where she comes along with portly pace,	Epith. 148
Lo! one, whom later age hath brought to light,	Com. Son. iii. 9
Load. load the branches of the fruitfull vine;	Col. 601
on his backe a heavy load he bare.	I. iii. 16. 7
Did grone, as feeble so great load to lift;	I. xi. 54. 4
light this weary vessell of her lode:	I. xii. 42. 4
An heavie load, himselfe did lightly reare;	II. ii. 11. 4
With heavie load on him they freshly gan to smight.	II. ii. 23. 9
as the winde ran underneath his lode,	II. xi. 20. 5
Upon him fell, and lode upon him layd:	II. xi. 29. 5
the weake boughes, with so rich load opprest.	II. xii. 55. 5
load upon him layd his life for to have had.	III. v. 22. 9
seeme to labour under their fruites lode:	III. vi. 42. 6
Her selfe to fight addrest, and threw her lode aside.	III. vii. 38. 9
Upon his Courser sett the lovely lode,	III. viii. 19. 4
laying on them heavy lode,	IV. iv. 23. 7
many swords that lode on him did lay.	IV. iv. 31. 5
laid on load with all their might and powre,	IV. ix. 22. 7
lay on load, as they him downe would beare;	IV. ix. 33. 3
by reason of the lode.	IV. xi. 26. 2
layd on load with his huge yron flalle,	V. ii. 24. 2
soft dismounting, like a weary lode,	VI. vi. 19. 4
joyning close huge lode at him did lay;	VI. vi. 28. 8
throwing downe his load out of his hand,	VI. vii. 24. 3
Mote not bewray the secret of her lode,	VI. xii. 7. 3
nathemore his heavy load releast,	VI. xii. 32. 8
Loaded. loaded them with lordships and with might,	Hub. 1156
with rich metall loaded every rife,	II. vii. 28. 5
Loaden. See Laden.	
Avarice . . . did ride, Uppon a Camell loaden all with gold;	I. iv. 27. 2
Loaden with fruit and apples rosy redd,	I. xi. 46. 2
loaden all with fruit as thick as it might bee.	II. vii. 53. 9
Loading. the sad humor loading their eyeliddes,	I. i. 36. 2
Loam, though it were a cottage clad with lome,	VI. ix. 16. 5
Loan, th' other litle gained by the tone,	IV. ix. 30. 7
with lone Of armes hast knighthood stolne,	V. vi. 37. 4
her need give lone Of her faire light.	VII. vi. 11. 7
Loast. See Loosed.	
Loath. See Loathe.	
Loath was the Ape, though praised, to adventer,	Hub. 1006

Loath—Continued.

- up rose eke all the rest: All *loth* to part, Col. 954
Loth was that other, and did faint through feare, I. iii. 34. 5
 With loftie eyes, halfe *loth* to looke so lowe, I. iv. 14. 1
 Upon a Lion, *loth* for to be led; I. iv. 33. 2
 when he heard her answers *loth*, I. vii. 38. 3
 Full *loth* she seemd thereto, II. i. 20. 8
 fairely fare on foot, how ever *loth*: II. ii. 12. 3
 all were they wondrous *loth*, II. ii. 34. 2
 Guyon was *loath* to leave his guide behind, II. vi. 20. 1
 The God, though *loth*, yet was constraynd t' obay; II. vii. 66. 1
 yet their praises speake, all he they *loth*, II. x. 40. 7
 suffered him to passe, all were she *loth*; II. xii. 57. 8
 was *loth* to let her purpose plaine appeare; III. iii. 17. 9
 Certes I should he *loth* thee to molest; III. iii. 18. 4
 brought Unto your dwelling, ignorant and *loth*, III. vii. 8. 8
 them dislodge, all were they liefe or *loth*; III. ix. 13. 8
 Both were full *loth* to leave that needfull tent, III. ix. 14. 1
 both full *loth* in darkenesse to debate; III. ix. 14. 2
 was he *loth* to loose his loved Dame, III. x. 15. 5
loth to leave his liefepest pelfe behinde; III. x. 15. 6
 That was him *loth*, yet durst he not gainesay, III. x. 23. 8
 stayd her hand, *loth* stayd to hee; III. xii. 34. 8
 her love to lose she was full *loth*, IV. i. 10. 8
 Whom he that hath were *loth* to lose so light, IV. iv. 9. 2
loth to leave her late betrothed make, IV. vi. 42. 8
 Her dearest love full *loth* so shortly to forsake. IV. vi. 42. 9
 So *loth* she was his companie for to forsake. IV. vi. 45. 9
 full *loth* was he, ne would for ought Consent IV. viii. 58. 5
 see the sight perforce that both her eyes were *loth*. IV. ix. 9. 9
 how ever *loth* to rest; IV. ix. 32. 7
 Alhe that Hatred was thereto full *loth*, IV. x. 33. 3
Loth was the Dwarfe, yet did he stay perforce, V. ii. 2. 6
loth he was his noble hands t' emhrew V. ii. 52. 4
 Yet *loth* she was . . . To thinke of him so ill; V. vi. 4. 8
loth to loose her right away, V. vii. 30. 5
 However *loth* he were his way to slake, V. viii. 5. 8
 Full *loath* to Belgae and to all the rest; V. xi. 35. 6
 He up arose, however liefe or *loth*, VI. i. 44. 3
 'loth were I to have broken The law of armes: VI. ii. 7. 6
 'full *loth* I were To rayse a lvyng blame VI. ii. 15. 6
 when as I was *loth* My loves owne part to leave VI. ii. 17. 6
 'Full *loth* am I,' (quothe he) VI. iii. 39. 1
loth t' assay The prooffe of hattell now VI. iii. 41. 3
 full *loth* To make there lenger stay, VI. iii. 45. 8
 Or *loth* to let her sorrowes be bewrayd: VI. iv. 27. 4
 As *loth* to see or to be seene at all: VI. viii. 5. 6
Loathe. *Loath* this base world, Pet.² vii. 12
 lofty love doth *loath* a lowly eye. S.C. O. 96
 Doth *loath* such hase condition, Hub. 719
loath this drosse of sinfull worlds desire! Ti. 686
 'Who life dooes *loath*, and longs to bee unbound D. 85
 Who life doth *loath*, and longs death to behold, Col. 204
loath each lowly thing with loftie eie. Col. 938
 mortall life gan *loath* as thing forlore, I. x. 21. 5
 (So love does *loath* disdainfull nicitee) II. ii. 3. 3
 'Thy offers base I greatly *loth*, III. x. 29. 6
 that golden pray, . . . I *loath* as doung, III. x. 31. 6
 For her, that each of you alike doth *loth*, IV. i. 47. 4
 make me *loath* this life, still longing for to die. IV. viii. 16. 9
 They soone would *loath* their lesser happinesse, IV. x. 23. 7
loath their wonted food: IV. x. 46. 2
 He now t' abhorre and *loath* her person had procured. V. ix. 39. 9
 Now *loath* great Lordship and ambition; VI. ix. 28. 5
loath this state of life so tickle, VII. viii. 1. 6
lothe the things which they did like before, Am. xxxv. 11
 Their lives they *loath*, and heavens light disdaime; H.L. 130
Loath that foule blot, H.B. 169
Loathed. *loathed* Padoocks lording on the same: S.C. D. 70
loath'd of losels as a thing forlorne: T.M. 226
 to my *loathed* life now shewes some light, I. iv. 48. 2
 Why doe ye lenger feed on *loathed* light, I. vii. 22. 3
 skin, . . . So scabby was that would have *loathd* all woman-
 kind. I. viii. 47. 9
 From *loathed* soile he can him lightly reare, I. xi. 39. 3
 take away this long lent *loathed* light: II. i. 36. 7
 Soone as my *loathed* love appeard in sight, II. iv. 29. 3
 As one that *loathed* life, and yet despysd to dye. II. viii. 50. 9
 their owne mother *loathed* their heastlinesse, II. x. 9. 3
loath'd the loose demeanure of that wanton sort. III. i. 40. 9
 in minde to gride The *loathed* leachour, III. i. 62. 4
 Sithence I *loathed* have my life to lead, III. ii. 6. 6
 Feeling her leape out of her *loathed* nest, III. ii. 30. 3
 light ylike is *loth'd* of them and thee; III. iv. 58. 8
 he himselfe himselfe *loath'd* so forlorne, III. x. 55. 7
 Straight he upstartd from the *loathed* layes, III. xii. 44. 0r.5
 Be thou, . . . *Loathed* of ladies all, IV. i. 51. 9
 lives a *loathed* life, and wishing cannot die. IV. vii. 11. 9
 in conditions to be *loath'd* no lesse; IV. viii. 24. 2
 his big hart *loth'd* so uncomely vew: V. v. 22. 5
 She forth yssew'd out of her *loathed* bowre, V. vi. 35. 3
 Is liker lingring death then *loathed* life to bee.' V. xi. 21. 9
 More *loathd* then Lerna, or then Stygian lake, V. xi. 32. 4
 he *loathd* leasing and base flattery, VI. i. 3. 8
Loathes. Who so *loathes* not too much the poore estate, Gn. 90
 Such shamefull lustes who *loaths* not, III. ii. 41. 7
Loatheth. *loatheth* sike delightes as thou doest prayse: S.C. N. 18
 let him dye, that *loatheth* living hreath, I. ix. 38. 8
Loathful. *loathfull* idleness he doth detest, Hub. 735
 Which when he did with *lothfull* eyes beholde, Hub. 1314

Loathful—Continued.

- The *lothfull* life, now loosd from sinfull bands, II. xi. 46. 3
 Which when the Prince beheld, a *lothfull* sight, III. iv. 52. 4
 He list no lenger to use *lothfull* speach, V. vi. 21. 6
Loathfulness. reading it with inward *loathfulnessse*, IV. xii. 32. 8
Loathing. Gay without good is good hearts greatest *loathing*. Hub. 232
loathing earth, I looke up to the sky, T.M. 527
Loathing this sinfull earth and earthlie slime Ti. 290
 his heavie eyes were throwne, As *loathing* light; D. 47
 Best musicke breeds delight in *loathing* eare; I. viii. 44. 4
 That wofull lover, *loathing* lenger light, I. ix. 30. 2
 all desperate, as *loathing* light, II. x. 47. 1
 Astraea *loathing* lenger here to space V. i. 11. 2
 which *loathing* brings Of this vile world H.H.B. 298
Loathly. Clerks they to *loathly* idleness entice, T.M. 335
loathly frogs and toades, which eyes did lacke, I. i. 20. 7
 Her *loathly* visage viewing with disdaime, I. ii. 39. 5
 Dragon . . . Bred in the *loathly* lakes of Tartary, I. vii. 44. 3
 A *loathly*, wrinkled hag, ill favoured, old, I. viii. 46. 8
 To hide her shame and *loathly* filthinesse, II. i. 22. 5
loathly were and hoarie gray, II. iv. 4. 5
 Guyon much disdeigned so *loathly* sight. II. v. 23. 6
 Resolv'd to put away that *loathly* blame, II. viii. 44. 4
 some faste Like *loathly* Toades; II. xi. 12. 5
 So shamelesse beauty soone becomes a *loathly* sight. III. i. 48. 9
 Pure and unpotted from all *loathly* crime III. vi. 3. 4
 In *loathly* weedes And wilfull want, III. vii. 6. 4
 In *loathly* wise like to a carrion corse, III. vii. 43. 6
 loosenesse of her love and *loathly* deed, III. x. 50. 4
loathly mouth, unmeete a mouth to bee, IV. i. 27. 3
 A foule and *loathly* creature sure in sight, IV. viii. 27. 1
 when she saw that *loathly* uncouth sight V. vii. 37. 6
 Such *loathly* matter were small lust to speake or thinke. V. xi. 31. 9
 left so in the *loathly* soyle. V. xi. 33. 9
 Abide, and from them lay your *loathly* hands, VI. viii. 7. 8
 Above the reach of *loathly* sinfull lust, H.L. 179
Loathsome. lyftes him up out of the *loathsome* myre: S.C. O. 92
 in *loathsome* den Of ghostly darkenes, T.M. 631
 to subject his desire To *loathsome* sloth, Mu. 36
 her faire face to fowle and *loathsome* hewe, Mu. 351
 Why doo I longer see this *loathsome* light D. 444
 Most *loathsome*, filthie, foule, and full of vile disdaime. I. i. 14. 9
 Like *loathsome* lazars, by the hedges lay. I. iv. 3. 6
 by his side rode *loathsome* Gluttony, I. iv. 21. 1
 All which, and thousands mo, do make a *loathsome* life. I. ix. 44. 9
 wild like heastes lurking in *loathsome* den, II. x. 7. 4
 yield the pray of love to *loathsome* death at last. III. ii. 17. 9
 Her *loathsome* pleasure there to satisfye; III. vii. 51. 4
 to leave that lewd And *loathsome* life, III. x. 51. 2
 life it selfe seemd *loathsome*, IV. iii. 36. 9
 A foule and *loathsome* creature, did appeare, IV. vii. 34. 4
 No service *loathsome* to a gentle kind, IV. viii. 22. 7
 Treading downe earth as *loathsome* Am. xiii. 11
Loathsomely. her foule heare Hung loose and *loathsomely*: V. vii. 29. 4
 The bloudie gore and poyson dropping *loathsomely*. V. xii. 30. 9
Lobb. O *Lobb!* thy losse no longer lament; S.C. N. 168
Lobbin. 'O thou greate shepheard, *Lobbin*, S.C. N. 113
 Why then weepes *Lobbin* so without remorse? S.C. N. 167
 To wait on *Lobbin*, (*Lobbin* well thou knewest.) Col. 736
Lock. See Snaky-lock.
 Fast in their folds he did them *locke*, S.C. S. 205
 lette me in your foldes ye *lock*, S.C. D. 147
 no *locke* so firme and fast, But . . . flew open I. viii. 4. 8
 he cutt a *lock* of all their heare, II. i. 61. 2
 Thereon an yron *lock* did fasten II. iv. 12. 9
 Doubly parted, it did *locke* and close, II. ix. 23. 6
 neither yron barres, nor brasen *locke*, IV. xi. 3. 3
Locked. Like a Pandora, *locked* long in store. Ro. xix. 8
 all the gates he found fast *lockt* anon, Hub. 1350
 In which all heavenly treasures *locked* are. Ti. 630
 All heavenly gifts and riches *locked* are; Col. 489
 double gates he findeth *locked* fast, I. i. 40. 1
 he came unto an yron doore, That fast was *lockt*, I. viii. 37. 4
 Arrived there, the dore they find fast *lockt*, I. x. 5. 1
 every loop fast *lockt*, as fearing foes despight. II. ix. 10. 9
 when it *locked* none might thorough pas, II. ix. 23. 7
 the dore streightway Fast *lockt*, III. xii. 27. 2
 found it *locked* last: III. xii. 27. 7
 and yet that Knight not *lockt* out; IV. i. 11. 8
 The which I found sure *lockt* and chained fast. IV. x. 11. 3
Locks. With side-long beard, and *locks* down hanging Bel.² ix. 3
 mowes The waving *lockes* of those faire yeallow heares, Ro. xxx. 6
 her faire *lockes* fell from her loftie head, Van. vii. 11
 oft his hoarie *lockes* downe doth east, S.C. F. 181
 He, plongd in payne, his tressed *locks* dooth teare. S.C. Ap. 12
 To crowne her golden *locks*: S.C. Jun. 46
 The faded *lockes* fall from the loftie oke, S.C. N. 125
 His looser *locks* doth wrap in wreath of vine: Gn. 114
locks uncombed cruell adders be. Gn. 344
 Rending her yeallow *locks*, like wyrie gold Ti. 10
 His carelesse *locks* uncombed and unshore, D. 43
 Her yellow *locks* that shone so bright and long, As. 157
 tree . . . Whose tender *locks* do tremble every one I. vii. 32. 8
 His griesie *locks*, long growen and unbound, I. ix. 35. 4
 With snowy *lockes* adowne his shoulders shed; I. x. 48. 2
 Her golden *locks* for hast were loosely shed I. xi. 51. 6
 the morning starre . . . with flaming *lockes* hedight, I. xii. 21. 6
 Her looser golden *lockes* he rudely rent, II. i. 11. 5
 Her golden *lockes* most cruelly she rent, II. i. 15. 4
 Her golden *lockes* she roundly did uptye II. ii. 15. 7

Locks—Continued.

- Her yellow *lockes*, crisped like golden wyre, II. iii. 30. 1
 Her *lockes*, that loathly were and hoarie gray, II. iv. 4. 5
 fast her hent By the hoare *lockes* II. iv. 12. 3
 Shakt his long *locks* colourd like copper-wyre, II. iv. 15. 5
 shooke His sandy *lockes*, II. v. 14. 4
 Whose hoary *locks* great gravitie did crowne, II. vi. 47. 5
 When the wroth Western wind doth reave their *locks*: II. xi. 19. 5
 With hoary *lockes* all loose, II. xi. 23. 3
 she left her *lockes* undight, II. xii. 15. 6
 her faire *lockes*, which formerly were bownd II. xii. 67. 2
 So hidd in *lockes* and waves from lookers theft, II. xii. 67. 8
 her faire yellow *locks* behind her flew, III. i. 16. 3
 a blazing starre doth . . . flaming *lockes* dispredd, III. i. 16. 6
 To crowne his golden *lockes* with honour dew; III. i. 35. 5
 in her snow-white smocke, with *locks* unbownd, III. i. 63. 7
 her faire dewy *lockes* yrent; III. iv. 30. 2
 Her faire *lockes* in rich circlet be enrolld, III. v. 5. 4
 His *locks*, like faded leaves fallen to ground, III. v. 29. 5
 Her golden *lockes*, that late in tresses bright Embreaded were III. vi. 18. 6
 her loose *lockes* to dight in order dew III. vii. 11. 2
 Instead of yellow *lockes* she did devyze With golden wyre III. viii. 7. 6
 Her golden *locks*, that were in trammells gay Upbounden, III. ix. 20. 4
 her fayre *lockes* were woven up in gold: III. xii. 13. 4
 her faire *locks* up stared stiffe on end, III. xii. 36. 6
 her golden *lockes*, that were upbound IV. i. 13. 2
 Combing her golden *lockes*, as seemd her good; IV. ii. 45. 5
 his faire *lockes*, that wont with ointment sweet IV. vii. 40. 3
 With filthy *lockes* about her scattered wide, IV. viii. 23. 7
 His dewy *lockes* did drop with brine apace IV. xi. 41. 1
 Her goodly *lockes* adowne her baecke did flow IV. xi. 46. 1
 Thence he her drew By the faire *lockes*, V. ii. 25. 7
 Now scratching her, and her loose *locks* misusing, V. vi. 14. 6
 with long *locks* comely kemd, V. vii. 4. 6
 with long *locks* up-standing, stifty stared V. vii. 20. 7
 Each of whose *lockes* did match a man in might, V. viii. 2. 2
 With *locks* all loose, and rayment all to-rent; V. viii. 4. 8
 long curld *locks* that downe his shoulders shagged; V. ix. 10. 6
 bynding up her *locks* and weeds, V. x. 24. 9
 with rude flaring *lockes* About her eares, V. xii. 38. 8
 they that Ladies *lockes* doe shave away, VI. i. 13. 8
 With beards of Knights and *locks* of Ladies lynd: VI. i. 15. 5
 from her head her *lockes* he nigh did teare, VI. i. 17. 8
 shall it not her *lockes* for raunsome from me free? VI. i. 19. 9
 his *locks*, as blacke as pitchy night, VI. vii. 43. 7
 rends her golden *locks*, and snowy breasts embrew. VI. viii. 40. 9
 Whose silver *lockes* bedeckt his beard and hed, VI. ix. 13. 7
 With ragged weedes, and *lockes* upstaring hye, VI. xi. 27. 4
 The doreas assayed, and the *locks* upbrast: VI. xi. 43. 3
 he shooke His Nectar-deawed *locks*, VII. vi. 30. 7
 to deck the *locks* Of som faire Bride, VII. vi. 41. 3
 her *locks* are finest Gold on ground; Am. xv. 11
 Bynd up the *locks* the which hang scatterd light, Epith. 62
 Her long loose yellow *locks* lyke golden wyre, Epith. 154
 Flocke of Nymphes . . . With goodly greenish *locks*, Proth. 22
- Loctrinus.** *Loctrine* left chiefe Lord of Britany, II. x. 13. 7
Loctrine was left the souveraine Lord of all: II. x. 14. 1
Loctrine . . . Did head against them make II. x. 15. 8
 her sonne, which she to *Loctrin* bore, II. x. 20. 1
 Brutus warlicke sonne, *Loctrinus*, IV. xi. 38. 2
- Lode, -d.** See **Load, -ed.**
- Lodestar.** now the Pylote can no *loadstarre* see, Gn. 573
 It is their light, their *loadstarre*, and their day; T.M. 495
 a ship, whose *Lodestar* suddenly Covered with cloudes III. iv. 63. 3
Lodestarre of all chaste affection III. vi. 52. 5
 My Helice, the *lodestar* of my lyfe, Am. xxxiv. 10
- Lodge.** Here no night-ravens *lodge*, S.C. Jun. 23
 Ne will I *lodge*, ne will I ever lin, D. 467
 Shall ever *lodge* upon mine ey-lids more; D. 471
 His wasted life her wearie *lodge* forwent. As. 174
 forth him ledd Into a goodly *lodge*, I. x. 17. 7
 His cursed life out of her *lodge* have rent; II. viii. 32. 3
 To *lodge* the warlike maide, unwisely loov'd; III. i. 60. 4
 swore that he would *lodge* with them yere, III. ix. 13. 7
 Her body, . . . the sweet *lodge* of love and deare delight: III. xii. 45. or. 4
 Let him *lodge* hard, and lie in strawen bed, V. v. 50. 5
 To *lodge* with him that night, V. vi. 21. 9
 yet better so To *lodge* then in the salvage fields to roue. VI. ix. 16. 7
 therein now doth *lodge* a noble Peer, Proth. 145
- Lodged.** they came Unto a Castell, *lodged* there to bee, IV. i. 9. 2
 my love was *lodged* day and night, IV. x. 29. 4
 that they might Finde favour to be *lodged* there VI. iii. 42. 9
- Lodging.** ere that life her *lodging* did forsake, D. 260
 And to the Paynims *lodging* comes I. iv. 44. 9
lodging unto all that came and went; I. x. 37. 6
 Into her *lodging* to repaire awhile, II. ii. 33. 4
 Had *lodging* in so meane a msintenance; III. vii. 59. 4
 dore Was shut to all which *lodging* did desyre: III. viii. 52. 8
 both full liete him *lodging* to have lent, III. ix. 14. 3
lodging there without her owne consent: IV. viii. 28. 5
 The earth to all her creatures *lodging* lends: V. x. 24. 6
 And myld entreaty *lodging* did for her beseeke. VI. iii. 37. 9
 there was no place Of *lodging* VI. iii. 38. 8
 Ne *lodging* would to any of them graunt; VI. vi. 21. 5
 Him *lodging* in your bosome to have lent. Am. lxxiii. 14
 The nearest of love, the *lodging* of delight, Am. lxxvi. 2
- Lodgings.** Unto their *lodgings* then his guesates he riddes: I. i. 36. 5
- Lodwic.** *Lodwick*, this of grace to me aread; Am. xxxiii. 6
- Loft.** ever-drizzling raine upon the *loft*, I. i. 41. 3
 The *loft* was raysd againe, that no man could it epie, V. vi. 27. 9

- Loftly.** My lowly verse may *loftly* arise, II. x. 1. 4
Lofty. lift her *loftie* face Against the heaven, Ro. xii. 11
 To builde, with levell of my *loftie* style, Ro. xxv. 13
 her faire *lockes* fell from her *loftie* head, Van. vii. 11
 The *loftie* verse of hem was loved aye. S.C. O. 66
lofty love doth loath a lowly eye. S.C. O. 96
 The faded *lockes* fall from the *loftie* oke, S.C. N. 125
loftie type of honour, . . . is downe in dust Gn. 557
 his *lockes* *loftie*, as if he aspyr'd To dignitie, Hub. 678
 lifted up his *loftie* towres thereby, Hub. 1173
 aspire Unto so *loftie* pitch of perfectnesse, T.M. 394
 With *loftie* flight above the earth he bounded, Tl. 699
 There did a *loftie* mount at first us greet, Col. 284
 Such *loftie* flight base shepheard seemeth not, Col. 618
 loath each lowly thing with *loftie* eie. Col. 938
 When so thee list thy *lofty* Muse to raise: Ded. Son. viii. 12
 In *loftie* numbers and heroicke stile Ded. Son. xii. 8
loftie trees, yclad with sommers pride, I. i. 7. 4
 Dismounting lightly from his *loftie* steed, I. iii. 36. 1
 High lifted up were many *loftie* towres, I. iv. 4. 6
 With *loftie* eyes, . . . She thancked them I. iv. 14. 1
 Upon the top of all his *loftie* crest, I. vii. 32. 1
 The noble knight alighted . . . From *loftie* steed, I. viii. 2. 8
 Both *loftie* towres and highest trees hath rent, I. viii. 9. 7
 His gorgeous ryder from her *loftie* sted I. viii. 17. 5
 I did alight From *loftie* steed, I. ix. 13. 2
 extend Her *lofty* towres unto the starry sphere, I. x. 56. 8
 He left his *loftie* steed II. ii. 11. 6
 lowly did abase their *lofty* crests II. ii. 32. 4
 From *lofty* siege began these words aloud to sownd. II. ii. 39. 9
 he from his *loftie* steed Downe fell II. iii. 21. 2
 For Love his *loftie* triumphes to engrave, II. iii. 24. 3
 his *loftie* crest Did fiercely shake, II. iii. 35. 8
 in the lake his *loftie* crest was steep, II. vi. 42. 4
 all the Gods admird his *lofty* note. II. x. 3. 5
 the fether in her *lofty* crest, III. ii. 27. 1
 Badd her old Squyre unlace her *lofty* crest: III. iv. 7. 3
 from his *loftie* steed dismounting low III. iv. 53. 6
 ill becomes you, with your *lofty* crests, III. vi. 22. 6
 made him low incline his *lofty* crest, III. vii. 42. 4
 whenas veiled was her *lofty* crest, III. ix. 20. 3
 loosd her helmet from her *lofty* hedd, III. ix. 22. 7
 In *lofty* looks to hide an humble minde, III. x. 30. 2
 the Boaster from his *loftie* scell Faynd to alight, III. x. 38. 5
 In hast she from her *lofty* chaire descended, IV. iii. 50. 2
 forced him to leave his *loftie* sell, IV. iv. 30. 8
 Unto his *lofty* steede he clombe anone, IV. v. 46. 1
 tooke downe those Ladies twaine From *loftie* steede, IV. viii. 41. 2
 From my *lofty* steede dismounting low IV. x. 15. 3
 The dales doe not the *lofty* hills envy. V. ii. 41. 4
 low dismounting from his *loftie* steede V. x. 22. 2
 Ne ever Knight that bore so *lofty* crest, VI. vi. 12. 7
 No more then lightning from the *lofty* sky: VI. viii. 8. 6
 He left his *lofty* steede to aide him neare; VI. viii. 12. 7
 To change the manner of his *loftie* looke; VI. ix. 36. 2
 in those *lofty* lookes is close implide, Am. v. 5
 that same *lofty* countenance seemes to scorne Am. xiii. 9
 Such lowliness shall make you *lofty* be. Am. xiii. 14
 The lovely plesance; and the *lofty* pride; Am. xvii. 11
 Whose *lofty* argument, uplifting me, Am. lxxxii. 13
- Logris.** quart, Which Severne now from *Logris* doth depart: II. x. 14. 5
 Ymner slew of *Logris* miscreate; II. x. 38. 2
 Twede, the limit betwixt *Logris* land And Albany; IV. xi. 36. 6
- Loines.** The sonne of his *loines* why should he regard S.C. May 83
 Of what *loines* and what lignage I did spring; I. ix. 5. 6
 From whose two *loynes* thou afterwarde did rayse III. iii. 3. 6
 her lanck *loynes* ungit, and breasts unbraste, III. vi. 18. 4
 About their tender *loynes* to knit the same; IV. v. 17. 7
 Yet it to none of all their *loynes* would fit, V. iii. 28. 4
- Lottering.** So *lottring* live you little headgroomes, S.C. F. 35
- Lombardy.** mountaines bordring *Lombardie*, Bel.² vi. 10
- Lomp, -ish.** See **Lump, -ish.**
- Loncaster, Lond.** See **Lancaster, Land.**
- London.** they all to mery *London* came, Proth. 127
 To mery *London*, my most kyndly Nurse, Proth. 128
- Lone.** See **Loan.**
- These after came the stony shallow *Lone*, IV. xi. 39. 1
- Long.** See **Erelong, Livelong, Longwhile, Sidelong.**
- Long* was his beard, Bel.¹ vii. 3
 Ere it be long within the earth to rest. Pet.¹ vii. 4
 All pleasure . . . for which mans hart could long; Bel.² xii. 6
Long having deeply gron'd these Visions Bel.² xiv. 1
 Why have your hands long sithence traveled Ro. ix. 5
 frame this world that doth endure so long? Ro. ix. 6
 So long as Joves great Bird did make his flight, Ro. xvii. 1
 Like a Pandora, locked long in store, Ro. xix. 8
Long as her ship, tost with so manie freakes, Ro. xxi. 5
 As he that having long in tempest sailed, Ro. xxi. 11
 Those antique Caesars, sleeping long in darke, Ro. xxv. 3
 All that the Ocean graspes in his long armes; Ro. xxvi. 6
 To greatnes growne, through long prosperitie, Ro. xxxi. 13
 Th' olde honour of the people gowned long. Ro. xxxii. 14
 long hast traveld, by thy learned writs, Ro. Env. 4
 Sith nought on earth can challenge long endurance? Van. xi. 14
 his flock, that had bene long ypent: S.C. Ja. 4
 Here is a long tale, and little worth. S.C. F. 240
 longe have I listened, S.C. F. 241
 Long wandering up and downe the land, S.C. Mar. 64
 So long I shott, that all was spent; S.C. Mar. 88
 ladde, whome long I lovd S.C. Ap. 10

Long—Continued.

may shee florish long S.C. Ap. 48
 I have troubled your troupes to longc: S.C. Ap. 149
 tract of time, and long prosperitie, S.C. May 117
 It was not long, after shee was gone, S.C. May 235
 with long travelle I am brent in the sonne: S.C. May 267
 long to dreame. S.C. Jul. 64
 hath bene long ypent. S.C. Jul. 216
 long agoe, S.C. S. 98
 not long ygoe? S.C. S. 171
 Long time he used this slippery pranck, S.C. S. 200
 sleepe, as some doen, all the long day; S.C. S. 233
 this long tale Nought easeth the care S.C. S. 242
 I have pyped erst so long with payne, S.C. O. 7
 great Augustus long ygoe is dead, S.C. O. 62
 Thy Muse to long slombreth. S.C. N. 3
 Relieve thy Oaten pypes that sleepe long. S.C. N. 24
 (ah! why live we so long?) S.C. N. 73
 Nay, time was long ygoe: S.C. N. 81
 lyeth buried long in Winters bale; S.C. N. 84
 withered, as they had bene gathered long; S.C. D. 110
 so long since past. Gn. 48
 Thus wise long time he did himselfe dispace Gn. 265
 So long as thankfull will may it relent. Gn. 368
 th' antique faith of Justice long agoe. Gn. 359
 so long as thankfull will may it relent. Gn. 368
 Girt with long snakes, Gn. 626
 Long they thus travailed, Hub. 223
 in long service lost both limbs and good; Hub. 248
 he thou sure one not to lacke or long. Hub. 501
 Better a short tale than a bad long shriving: Hub. 543
 ere long time had passed, Hub. 559
 So long persisted obstinate and bolde, Hub. 567
 long straid here and there, Hub. 577
 through the world had with long travel far'd, Hub. 656
 What hell it is in suing long to bide: Hub. 896
 To wast long nights in pensive discontent; Hub. 898
 doth his life in so long tendance spend! Hub. 908
 in the world long time they wandered, Hub. 943
 long experience the platforme was: Hub. 1168
 for their memories long monument: Hub. 1182
 what had of long Become of him; Hub. 1325
 th' Apes long taile . . . he quight Cut off, Hub. 1381
 Whom all the Muses did bewalle long space, T.M. 17
 in the lap of soft delight Beeme long time luld, T.M. 302
 long ere this, Bunduca, Brittonesse, Ti. 106
 For wonder of the world, long in me lasted, Ti. 118
 to lament My long decay, Ti. 157
 't is not long, since these two eyes beheld Ti. 183
 long agoe did grieve . . . Salomon Ti. 443
 sate long time in sencelesse sad affright, Ti. 475
 when I missed, having looked long. Ti. 477
 what can long abide above this ground Ti. 568
 Fainting at last through long infirmities, Ti. 656
 not long agoe Her soone to Psyche Mui. 130
 love did beare, And long it close conceal'd, Mui. 132
 what on earth can long abide in state, Mui. 217
 She stood astonied long, ne ought gainesaid; Mui. 339
 the fond Flie, entangled, strugled long, Mui. 425
 After his dayes long labour drew to rest, D. 23
 His carelesse locks . . . Hong long adowne, D. 44
 'Long thus I joyed in my happinesse, D. 148
 freed from wretched long imprisonment! D. 273
 'I goe, and long desired have to goe; D. 281
 Let rest her selfe from her long wearinesse, D. 338
 By living long to multiplie their paine; D. 361
 But rather riddance from long languishment. D. 364
 th' heavens with long languor pacifide, D. 388
 She . . . Will send for me; for which I daylie long; D. 390
 mocking such as thinke they long will stay. D. 399
 There will I sigh, and sorrow all day long, D. 488
 Be sure that they shall have no long endurance, D. 501
 The which, I, wretch, endured have thus long. D. 532
 Her yellow locks that shone so bright and long, As. 167
 Till I have told her praises lasting long: Col. 49
 so long As water doth within his bancks appeare.' Col. 94
 sung so long untill quite boarse he grew. Col. 399
 So long as life my limbs doth hold together; Col. 629
 long before the world he was ybore, Col. 839
 long affliction which I have endured: Col. 944
 beare the languors of my too long dying, Col. 948
 soyl . . . being through long wars left almost waste, Ded. Son. v. 3
 spirit, . . . Might long perhaps have lien in silence Ded. Son. xiii. 5
 deeds; Whose praises having slept in silence long, I. Pr. 1. 6
 Whom that most noble Briton Prince so long Sought I. Pr. 2. 6
 Her huge long taile her den all overspred, I. i. 15. 2
 Long way he traveled before he heard of ought. I. i. 28. 9
 An aged Sire, in long blacke weedes yelad, I. i. 29. 2
 such a cursed creature lives so long a space.' I. i. 31. 9
 The Sunne, that measures heaven all day long, I. i. 32. 8
 Let me not die in languor and long teares.' I. i. 52. 7
 Long after lay he musing I. i. 55. 1
 Full envious that night so long his roome did fill: I. ii. 1. 9
 Dead long ygoe, I wote, thou haddest bin, I. ii. 18. 3
 whose deepe wounded mind . . . long time did languish, I. ii. 24. 9
 Long time they thus together traveled; I. ii. 28. 1
 in the witch unweeting joyd long time, I. ii. 40. 2
 how long time,' . . . 'Are you in this misformed hous to
 dwell?' I. ii. 43. 1
 Forsaken Truth long seekes her love, I. iii. Arg.

Long—Continued.

when she had marked long, Her hart gan melt I. iii. 6. 7
 Long she thus traveled I. iii. 10. 1
 All night she thinks too long, and often lookes for light. I. iii. 15. 9
 long the dore with rage and threats he bett, I. iii. 19. 1
 plagues, and mischiefs, and long misery, Might fall on her, I. iii. 23. 7
 Where have ye bene thus long I. iii. 27. 2
 why I lefte you so long, I. iii. 29. 1
 long hath wandred in the Ocean wide, I. iii. 31. 2
 long time having tand his tawney hide I. iii. 31. 4
 Young knight . . . through long labours huntest after fame, I. iv. 1. 2
 Long with her traveld; I. iv. 2. 6
 waiting long, to win the wished sight I. iv. 6. 8
 like a Crane his necke was long and fyne I. iv. 21. 5
 after blood and vengeance he did long: I. v. 7. 3
 Alone, he, wandring, thee too long doth want: I. v. 13. 3
 Where, long remaining, he did alwaies strive I. v. 40. 7
 them long time before, great Nimrod was, I. v. 48. 1
 How can ye vengeance just so long withhold, I. vi. 5. 8
 The God himselfe, . . . Stood long amazd, I. vi. 15. 7
 long time with that salvage people stayd, I. vi. 19. 3
 So long . . . there he held Her captive I. vi. 23. 1
 After long labours and adventures spent, I. vi. 30. 2
 soild with dust of the long dried way; I. vi. 35. 2
 So long they fight, I. vi. 44. 1
 beast . . . which he had kept long time in darksom den. I. vii. 16. 9
 Snake . . . Long fostred in the filth of Lerna lake: I. vii. 17. 3
 He had not travaild long, when I. vii. 20. 1
 late repentance which shall long abyde: I. vii. 23. 7
 Long tost with stormes, I. vii. 28. 7
 scourging th' emptie ayre with his long trayne, I. viii. 17. 3
 his eye sight him fayled long ygo; I. viii. 30. 5
 After long paines and labors manifold, He found the meanes I. viii. 40. 5
 my Lord . . . Whose presence I have lackt too long a day: I. viii. 43. 2
 lurkt in rocks and caves, long unespide, I. ix. 60. 5
 their powres, empayrd through labor long, I. ix. 2. 1
 will at last be wonne with battrie long, I. ix. 11. 3
 To seek her out with labor and long tyne, I. ix. 15. 7
 that long hath stood Upon the bancke, I. ix. 39. 8
 Is not short payne well borne, that bringes long ease I. ix. 40. 6
 woxen weake and raw, Through long imprisonment, I. x. 2. 4
 Hast wandred through the world now long a day, I. x. 9. 6
 of youre toyle And labors long, . . . Ye both forwearied be: I. x. 17. 3
 every sinew seene, through his long fast: I. x. 48. 6
 nought he ear'd his carcas long unfed; I. x. 48. 7
 after labors long and sad delay, I. x. 52. 5
 A little path that wss both steepe and long, I. x. 55. 2
 streightway on that last long voiage fare, I. x. 63. 4
 A worke of labour long, and endlesse prayse: I. xi. 7. 6
 His huge long taile, wovnd up in hundred foldes, I. xi. 11. 1
 Does overspred his long bras-sealy back, I. xi. 11. 2
 passing by, did brush With his long taile, I. xi. 16. 9
 Long he them bore above the subject plaine, I. xi. 19. 1
 aged long decay Renew, I. xi. 30. 4
 Life and long health that gracious ointment gave, I. xi. 48. 6
 her deare knight, who weary of long fight I. xi. 50. 2
 gate, Which long time had bene shut, I. xii. 3. 7
 victory Gainst him, that had them long opprest I. xii. 4. 4
 Discourst his voyage long, according his request. I. xii. 16. 9
 He was affyaunced long time before, I. xii. 27. 2
 still he sate long time astonished, I. xii. 29. 3
 he there did long enjoy; I. xii. 41. 2
 On the long voiage whereto she is bent: I. xii. 42. 8
 when he long awaited had in wayne, II. i. 5. 3
 Least his long way his aged limbes should tire: II. i. 7. 5
 Himselfe refreshing . . . After his travell long II. i. 24. 9
 In this faire wize they traveld long yfere, II. i. 35. 1
 That long captived soules from weary thraldome free. II. i. 36. 9
 Long maist thou live, II. i. 37. 4
 hold sad life in long captivitee; II. i. 48. 3
 So long as hevens just . . . Vouchsafed to behold us II. i. 50. 3
 So long they traveled II. ii. 12. 5
 fearfull fowle, that long . . . her selfe hath hid, II. iii. 36. 1
 Shakt his long locks colourd like copper-wyre, II. iv. 15. 8
 In which we long time . . . contyned as was fitt; II. iv. 18. 7
 Long I her serv'd, II. iv. 19. 6
 Through woods and plaines so long I did her chace, II. iv. 32. 2
 After that varlets flight, it was not long II. v. 2. 1
 His sandy lockes, long hanging downe behind, II. v. 14. 4
 It was not long ere she inflam'd him so, II. v. 20. 1
 (That day it selfe him seemed all too long) II. v. 38. 6
 Him needed not long call; II. vi. 19. 4
 Disdeigning to bee held so long in fight. II. vi. 30. 4
 The maysters of his long experiment, II. vii. 1. 7
 long he yode, II. vii. 2. 6
 'Long were to tell the troublous stormes II. vii. 14. 1
 griev'd so long to lacke his greedie pray; II. vii. 34. 2
 To catchen hold of that long chaine, II. vii. 46. 6
 lover trew, Whom he had long time sought II. vii. 65. 3
 too long here to be told: II. vii. 63. 2
 Ne Mammon would there let him long remayne, II. vii. 63. 3
 now he has so long remained theare, II. vii. 65. 1
 'Long lackt, alas! Hath bene thy faithfull aide II. viii. 7. 3
 if he lived had thus long, II. viii. 28. 7
 Lyon, which hath long time saught His robbed whelpes, II. viii. 40. 7
 Long trembling still he stode: II. viii. 46. 5
 the Palmer, whom he long ygoe Had lost, II. viii. 53. 6
 whom wandring to and fro I long have lackt, II. viii. 53. 8
 the gates fast barred long ere night II. ix. 10. 8
 with long siege us in the castle hold. II. ix. 12. 7

Long—Continued.

Some with unweldy clubs, some with *long* speares, II. ix. 13. 6
 Nether unseemly short, nor yet exceeding *long*. II. ix. 24. 9
long tonnell thence The smoke forth threw. II. ix. 29. 3
 So *long* as any thing it in the caudron gott. II. ix. 29. 9
 In a *long* purple pall, II. ix. 37. 1
 So *long* as Guyon with her commoned, II. ix. 41. 1
 did them meditate all his life *long*, II. ix. 54. 3
 Ne suffred them to perish through *long* eild, II. ix. 56. 4
 old records . . . some in *long* parchment scrolls, II. ix. 57. 8
 Polluted this same gentle soyle *long* time; II. x. 9. 2
 raigned *long* in great felicity, II. x. 13. 2
 His life, and *long* good fortune, II. x. 13. 9
 by fathers labour *long*, II. x. 25. 1
 Next him king Leyr in happie peace *long* raynd, II. x. 27. 1
long had in great renowe, II. x. 29. 8
 peaceably the same *long* time did weld, II. x. 32. 4
 overcomen kept in prison *long*, II. x. 32. 8
 In wretched prison *long* he did remaine, II. x. 45. 1
 ruled *long* with honorable state, II. x. 45. 4
 goodly well *long* time it governed; II. x. 47. 4
long before that day II. x. 53. 6
 Who after *long* debate, II. x. 58. 6
Long time in peace his realme established, II. x. 63. 3
 The crowne which Vortiger did *long* detainey: II. x. 67. 4
 wonder of antiquity *long* stopt his speach, II. x. 68. 9
 so *long* leaves here to repeat: II. x. 70. 4
 were too *long* their infinite contents Here to record, II. x. 74. 5
Long mayst thou, Glorian, live II. x. 76. 9
 So *long* they redd in those antiquities, II. x. 77. 3
 To thinke how supper did them *long* awaite: II. x. 77. 7
 the sad husbandmans *long* hope doth throw II. xi. 18. 7
 his *long* legs nigh raught unto the ground, II. xi. 20. 6
long bene underkept and down snpprest, II. xi. 32. 2
 Amid th' Aegaeon sea *long* time did stray, II. xii. 13. 2
 In secret shade after *long* wanton joyes; II. xii. 72. 6
 After *long* wayes and perillous paines endur'd, III. i. 1. 2
 Because of travell *long*, III. i. 2. 2
Long so they traveled through wastefull wayes, III. i. 3. 1
Long they thus traveled in friendly wise, III. i. 14. 1
 a forest wyde, . . . Therein they *long* did ryde, III. i. 14. 7
Long were it to describe the goodly frame, III. i. 31. 1
 through a Chamber *long* and spacious, III. i. 31. 7
Long worke it were, and needlesse, III. i. 42. 1
 of fryr triall of the inward grieffe, III. i. 54. 3
 Eftsoones *long* waxen torches weren light III. i. 58. 3
 through *long* watch, and late daies weary toyle, III. i. 58. 8
 T' abridg their journey *long*, and lingring day; III. ii. 4. 3
 Wherein th' Aegyptian Phao *long* did hurke III. ii. 20. 3
 through *long* languour and hart-burninge frame, III. ii. 62. 4
long bath waited by the Stygian strand. III. ii. 52. 6
 by dew degrees, and *long* protense, III. iii. 4. 8
 thousand sprights with *long* enduring paines III. iii. 9. 4
 the Lady of the Lake, Whom *long* he lov'd, III. iii. 10. 7
 The feeble Britons, broken with *long* warre, III. iii. 23. 6
Long time ye both in armes shall beare great sway, III. iii. 28. 5
 in drowsie cave Hath *long* time slept, III. iii. 30. 2
 Yet shall he *long* time warre with happy speed, III. iii. 31. 3
 From their *long* vassalage gin to respire, III. iii. 36. 8
 where *long* in wretched ease He liv'd, III. iii. 41. 4
 Will not *long* misery late mercy make, III. iii. 43. 7
 For his great vertues proved *long* afore: III. iii. 60. 5
 Florimell of Arthure is *Long* followed, III. iv. Arg. 5
 all too *long* I burne with envy sore III. iv. 2. 3
 Wherein my feeble barke is tossed *long* III. iv. 8. 2
Long time she fostred up, III. iv. 20. 4
 To the *long* raynes at her commaundment: III. iv. 33. 4
 full of fryr zele, him followed *long*, III. iv. 45. 8
 followd still with corage keene So *long*, III. iv. 51. 6
 lose the hope Of his *long* labour, III. iv. 52. 7
long time wandred through the forest wyde III. v. 3. 1
 his mother *long* ygoe Did him, they say, forwarne III. v. 9. 6
 Him he chaced *long* Through the thicke woods III. v. 13. 6
 labour'd *long* in that deepe ford III. v. 19. 9
 the foster with his *long* bore-speare III. v. 20. 1
 Thus warreid he *long* time against his will; III. v. 48. 1
 wearie of *long* travell, III. vi. 10. 6
 So may he *long* him selfe full casie hide; III. vi. 23. 6
 So *long* they sought, till they arrived were III. vi. 26. 5
Long worke it were Here to account the endlesse progeny III. vi. 30. 6
 After *long* troubles and unmeet upbrayes III. vi. 50. 3
Long after she from perill was releast: III. vii. 1. 7
 So *long* as breath and hable puissance III. vii. 3. 1
 nought that wanteth rest can *long* aby: III. vii. 3. 5
 So *long* she traveld, III. vii. 4. 6
 well recovered after *long* repast, III. vii. 18. 7
 greedily *long* gaping at the sight, III. vii. 28. 4
 So *long* he held him, and him bett so *long*, III. vii. 35. 2
 As he had *long* bene learned to obay; III. vii. 36. 8
 his dreame that did him *long* entraunce, III. vii. 45. 2
 After she *long* in waite for me did lye, III. vii. 51. 2
 After *long* suit and wearie servicis, III. vii. 53. 7
Long thus I woo'd ber III. vii. 59. 7
long enlargement of her painefull smart. III. viii. 2. 4
 all hope wherewith he *long* had fedd His foolish malady, III. viii. 3. 8
 fedd His foolish malady, and *long* time had misledd. III. viii. 3. 9
 the Lady selfe whom he so *long* had sought, III. viii. 9. 9
 Him *long* she so with shadowes entertain'd, III. viii. 10. 8
 as they two of kindnes treated *long*, III. viii. 16. 1
Long so she on the mighty maine did fote, III. viii. 21. 3

Long—Continued.

the wide sea importuned *long* space III. viii. 29. 7
 A *long* discourse of his adventures wayne, III. viii. 44. 2
 Ne *long* shall Satyrane behind you stay, III. viii. 50. 7
 so *long* before the wicket fast III. ix. 11. 2
 in th' earthes hollow caves bath *long* ben hid III. ix. 15. 3
 in a cloud their light did *long* time stay, III. ix. 20. 7
long before the ten yeares siege of Troy, III. ix. 36. 2
 he through fatall error *long* was led III. ix. 41. 4
 in *long* Alba plast his throne apart; III. ix. 43. 7
 faire it florished and *long* time stoud, III. ix. 43. 8
 Where wearie wandring they *long* time did wonne, III. ix. 48. 7
 adventures found, that now were *long* to sayne. III. ix. 48. 9
 through wearie wars and labours *long*, III. ix. 50. 1
 So *long* these knights discoursed diversly III. ix. 53. 1
 too *long* thought Every discourse, III. ix. 53. 6
 his faire wife, whom honest *long* he kept uneach, III. x. 2. 9
 through disprurayauce *long* And lacke of reskewes, III. x. 10. 3
Long thus he chawd the end of inward grieffe, III. x. 18. 1
Long he her sought, he sought her far and nere, III. x. 19. 6
 'It is not *long*' (saide hee) III. x. 27. 1
 Thus *long* they three together traveled, III. x. 34. 1
 The gentle Lady, . . . The greene-wood *long* did walke, III. x. 36. 2
 through *long* anguish and selfe-murdring thought, III. x. 57. 1
 Whence he with crooked clawes so *long* did crall, III. x. 57. 8
 in her bosome she thee *long* had nurst, III. xi. 1. 3
 with . . . hatefull outrage *long* him chaced thus; III. xi. 3. 5
 he was *long*, and swift as any Roe, III. xi. 5. 8
 Fayre Britomart so *long* him followed, III. xi. 7. 1
 crnelty So *long* unwreaked of thine enemy? III. xi. 9. 5
 Through the greene gras his *long* bright burnisht back
 declares. III. xi. 28. 9
Long were to tell each other lovely fit; III. xi. 39. 6
 made a *long* broad dyke, III. xi. 40. 7
Long were to tell the amorous assayes, III. xi. 44. 1
 a *long* bloody river through them rayld, III. xi. 46. 8
 with gazing a *long* space: III. xi. 53. 4
 Not caring his *long* labours to deface; III. xii. 32. 3
 not *long* ygoe He bound that . . . Lady III. xii. 41. 6
 he had *long* in drede Aawayt III. xii. 45. 1
 too *long* absenee him had sore annoyd, III. xii. 44. or.3
 embayes In the cool soyle, after *long* thirstinesse, III. xii. 44. or.8
 like two seneces stocks in *long* embracement dwelt. III. xi. 45. or.9
 after your *long* turnoyle, Now cease your worke, III. xii. 47. or.7
Long wandred they, yet never met with none IV. i. 16. 7
 Of fatall Thebes; of Rome that raigned *long*; IV. i. 22. 2
 That were too *long* a worke to count them all; IV. i. 24. 2
 th' one *long*, the other short, IV. i. 28. 7
 his foe for lying *long* upbrayes: IV. i. 42. 9
 too *long* I beare The open wrongs IV. ii. 13. 1
Long may you live in health and happie state! IV. ii. 23. 8
 Ne certes can that friendship *long* endure, IV. ii. 29. 6
 strove in vaine him *long* to have withstood, IV. ii. 45. 7
 Which she with her *long* fostred in that wood, IV. ii. 46. 1
 them t' enlarge with *long* extent, IV. ii. 47. 2
 true friendships bond Doth their *long* strife agree. IV. iii. Arg. 5
 in seeking for her children three *Long* life, IV. iii. 2. 3
 Have I thus *long* thy life unto thee let: IV. iii. 11. 4
 Till Diamond, disdeigning *long* delay IV. iii. 17. 6
 Through hunger *long* that hart to him doth lend, IV. iii. 19. 2
 the headlesse tronke to see Stand up so *long*, IV. iii. 21. 3
 that he should not *long* on foote endure, IV. iii. 32. 8
 life it selfe seemd loathsome, and *long* safetie ill. IV. iii. 36. 9
 small delight They had as then her *long* to entertaine) IV. iii. 47. 2
 With whom he led a *long* and happie life; IV. iii. 52. 5
 Against the Turnement which is not *long*, IV. iv. 12. 5
 Where in a maze they both did *long* remaine, IV. iv. 18. 7
 Out of the sworne, in which too *long* he lay; IV. iv. 22. 2
 had them leave their labours and *long* toyle IV. iv. 48. 6
 by him in battell wonne *long* sens: IV. v. 23. 7
 when she *long* had lookt upon each one, IV. v. 26. 6
 likewise sought her lover *long* miswent, IV. v. 30. 6
 As if he had in prison *long* bene pent: IV. v. 34. 5
 fingers filthie with *long* nayles unpared, IV. v. 35. 4
 having *long* beheld, at last enquired The cause IV. v. 38. 3
 After so *long* a travell which them both did tire. IV. v. 39. 9
 lay musing *long* on that him ill apayd, IV. v. 42. 9
 So *long* he muzed, and so *long* he lay, IV. v. 43. 1
 which no creature may *Long* time resist, IV. v. 43. 4
 He all that night, that too *long* night, did passe IV. v. 45. 2
 Shall breath it selfe awhile after so *long* a went. IV. v. 46. 9
 Whiles with *long* fight on foot he breathlesse was, IV. vi. 15. 2
 through *long* suffrance growing now more great, IV. vi. 16. 3
long they traed' and traverst to and fro, IV. vi. 18. 1
long gazing thereupon, IV. vi. 22. 1
 All that *long* while upheld her wrathfull hand, IV. vi. 23. 2
 Joyous to see her safe after *long* toyle. IV. vi. 25. 5
Long since in that enchanted glasse she saw; IV. vi. 26. 6
long time his griev'd hart did wound, IV. vi. 28. 5
 Where she, captived *long*, great woes did prove; IV. vi. 34. 8
 when they had *long* time there taken rest, IV. vi. 42. 1
 To follow that which he did *long* propound, IV. vi. 42. 5
 Were *long* to tell; therefore, I here will stay IV. vi. 47. 8
 their lives thou lanchest *long* afore, IV. vii. 1. 8
 They travel'd *long*; IV. vii. 3. 3
 Britomart, after *long* tedious toyle, IV. vii. 3. 8
 downe both sides two wide *long* eares did glow, IV. vii. 6. 7
 Which she *long* listning, IV. vii. 10. 4
Long so she fled, and so he follow'd *long*; IV. vii. 23. 1
 over him she there *long* gazing stood, IV. vii. 32. 6

Long—Continued.

when *long* he follow'd had in vaine, IV. vii. 38. 1
 through *long* fasting woxen pale and wan, IV. vii. 43. 3
 when he *long* had marked his demeanor, IV. vii. 47. 1
 it is too *long* here to abide, IV. vii. 47. 8
long this gentle bird to him did use IV. viii. 5. 1
 Companion she became, and so continued *long*, IV. viii. 5. 9
long did mark which way she straid, IV. viii. 7. 9
long he looked had in vaine, IV. viii. 8. 1
 His sodaine silence which he *long* had pent, IV. viii. 16. 2
 he *long* time afterwards did lead An happie life IV. viii. 18. 1
 it did astonish him *long* space, IV. viii. 43. 9
 where I did *long* conceale My selfe, IV. viii. 55. 4
 my friend that had her *long* refus'd, IV. viii. 60. 2
 what mishap thus *long* him fro my selfe removes? IV. viii. 63. 9
 In which so *long* he merclesse did lie, IV. viii. 64. 5
 Who now *long* time had lyen in prison sad; IV. ix. 4. 3
 Thus gazing *long* at them IV. ix. 11. 8
 They liv'd together *long* without debate; IV. ix. 16. 2
 seeking *long* to weet which way she straid, IV. ix. 24. 4
Long here and there and round about doth stie, IV. ix. 33. 5
 them *long* forhore: IV. ix. 34. 4
 'Long were to tell the travell and *long* toile IV. x. 3. 1
 both *long* since this same, IV. x. 5. 7
 All twenty tride in warres experience *long*; IV. x. 7. 7
Long languishing there in unpittied paine, IV. x. 13. 8
long here to relate, IV. x. 16. 3
 I have thus *long* Left a fayre Ladie IV. xi. 1. 1
 In which he *long* time after did remaine IV. xi. 7. 5
Long had the Thames . . . her wood IV. xi. 8. 5
 The rich Cteatus; and Eurytus *long*; IV. xi. 14. 1
Long Rhodanus, whose source springs from the skie; IV. xi. 20. 4
 so *long* Can . . . so rich a kingdom hold! IV. xi. 22. 1
 past not *long* ere Brutus warlike sonne, IV. xi. 38. 1
 Dee, which Britons *long* ygone Did call divine, IV. xi. 39. 3
 All which, *long* sundred, doe at last accord IV. xi. 43. 7
 damzels, deckt with *long* greene haire, IV. xi. 48. 2
 Whose names and nations were too *long* to tell, IV. xii. 3. 2
 In which I daily dying am too *long*; IV. xii. 9. 5
long given him in vaine: IV. xii. 14. 6
 daunger well he wist *long* to continue there, IV. xii. 15. 9
 him had sought through trouble and *long* strife, IV. xii. 16. 8
 through *long* continuance of his course, . . . the world V. Pr. 1. 6
 'him soone to overtake That hence so *long* departed, V. i. 19. 4
 It was not *long* before he overtooke Sir Sanglier, V. i. 20. 6
 The fortune of her life *long* time did feare: V. ii. 3. 4
 is but narrow, but exceeding *long*; V. ii. 7. 7
 There they together strove and struggled *long* V. ii. 14. 6
Long they her sought, V. ii. 25. 1
 We are not sure they would so *long* remaine: V. ii. 36. 6
 yet did he labour *long*, V. ii. 46. 7
 the people, which had there about *Long* wayted, V. ii. 51. 2
 After *long* stormes and tempests overblowne V. iii. 1. 1
 After *long* sorrowes suffered whyleare, V. iii. 1. 7
 He *long* astonisht stood, ne ought he sayd, V. iii. 18. 5
 Of rude oblivion and *long* times decay, V. iv. 2. 8
 Which *long* agoe he taken had in bond: V. iv. 3. 7
 Twixt life and death *long* to and fro she weaved, V. iv. 10. 7
 After *long* tossing in the seas distrest, V. iv. 11. 8
 Into a *long* large chamber, which was sield With monuments V. v. 21. 3
 Which *long* concealing in her covert brest, V. v. 27. 1
 At last, when *long* she struggled had in vaine, V. v. 28. 6
 To thinke how this *long* death thou mightest disinherit, V. v. 36. 9
 Great shame to lose so *long* employed paines, V. v. 48. 3
 she *long* had sought for ease In every place, V. vi. 7. 1
 There as she looked *long*, at last she spide One V. vi. 8. 1
 Her selfe there close afflicted *long* in vaine, V. vi. 15. 2
 It was not *long* before she heard the sound V. vi. 28. 6
 with *long* locks comely kemd, V. vii. 4. 5
 She stretched forth a *long* white slender wand, V. vii. 7. 5
 whom when Britomart Had *long* beheld, V. vii. 7. 7
 After that *long* daies toile and weary plight: V. vii. 12. 4
 Through great astonishment . . . with *long* locks upstanding, V. vii. 20. 7
 'The end whereof, and all the *long* event, V. vii. 22. 1
 the which now she had *long* surceast, V. vii. 25. 6
 Who, *long* before awoke, . . . Was to the battell V. vii. 27. 3
 So *long* they fought, that all the grassie flore V. vii. 31. 5
 dead *long* since in dolorous distresse, V. vii. 39. 4
 After *long* travell of full twenty yeares, V. vii. 39. 6
 stood *long* staring on him mongst uncertaine feares, V. vii. 39. 9
 liberty of women did repeale, Which they had *long* usurpt; V. vii. 42. 6
long in captive shade Had shrowded hene, V. vii. 43. 1
 yet to and fro *long* shooke And tottred, V. viii. 9. 8
 So *long* as in his steedes the flaming breath did last, V. viii. 33. 9
 Thus *long* they trust and traverst to and fro, V. viii. 37. 1
 roiall pompe, which there *long* hidden lay, V. viii. 51. 5
 there having staid not *long*, V. viii. 51. 8
long could locks that downe his shoulders shagged; V. ix. 10. 6
 in his hand an huge *long* staffe he held, V. ix. 11. 1
 he then stones at it so *long* did cast, V. ix. 17. 7
 Whose *long* rest rusted the bright steely brand; V. ix. 30. 7
 Which *long* he usd with careful diligence, V. x. 12. 8
 It was not *long* till that the Prince arrived V. x. 18. 1
 Stryving *long* time in vaine it to withstond; V. x. 27. 3
Long sought the Prince; V. x. 38. 5
 right *long* time is overborne of wrong V. xi. 1. 2
 whose wrongs though *long* She suffred, V. xi. 1. 7
 all that wrong unto that wofull Dame So *long* had done, V. xi. 4. 6
 stretcht it selfe as it had *long* lyen still; V. xi. 22. 6
 her *long* taile and fethers strongly shooke, V. xi. 22. 7

Long—Continued.

Tho with her huge *long* taile she at him strooke, V. xi. 28. 6
 On which *long* way he rode, V. xi. 35. 9
long since aside had set The use of armes, V. xi. 37. 3
 how *long* space lath he her lent a Champion to provide? V. xi. 42. 1
 who *long* in vaine their rage withstands, V. xi. 44. 9
 Gainst whom my selfe I *long* in vaine have bent V. xi. 51. 3
 Stood *long* amaz'd as she amated weare: V. xi. 64. 5
 No love so lasting then, that may endure *long*, V. xii. 1. 9
long having since Taken in hand th' exploit, V. xii. 3. 1
 Whose steale was yron-studded, but not *long*, V. xii. 14. 8
 with strong powre did them *long* time oppresse; V. xii. 24. 4
 with *long* nayles over-raught, V. xii. 30. 2
 As if that *long* she had not eaten ought; V. xii. 30. 7
 After *long* the marke was to be read, V. xii. 39. 9
 by them *long* with carefull labour nurst, VI. Pr. 3. 8
 In perils strange, in labours *long* and wide; VI. i. 6. 5
 he was fostred *long* in Stygian fen, VI. i. 8. 4
 Sir Calidore thence travelled not *long*, VI. i. 11. 1
 it hath *long* mayntaind with mighty wrong: VI. i. 13. 4
 She *long* time hath deare lov'd a doughty Knight, VI. i. 14. 8
 Him *long* forhore, and still his spirite spar'd, VI. i. 20. 6
long restrayned of his ready course, VI. i. 21. 3
 With his *long* taile the byzces brush away, VI. i. 24. 5
 Where *long* he stayed not, VI. i. 32. 8
 Thus *long* they traec'd and traverst to and fro, VI. i. 37. 1
 So *long* as these two armes were able to be broken, VI. ii. 7. 9
 he me . . . Assayld, not knowing what to armes doth *long*, VI. ii. 8. 5
 He . . . sought her so *long* as him list, VI. ii. 20. 9
 After *long* search and chauff he turned backe VI. ii. 21. 2
 I . . . perswaded *long*; VI. ii. 21. 8
 And when he *long* had him beholding stood, VI. ii. 24. 8
 this land, where I have wond thus *long* VI. ii. 30. 8
 whose silken leaves small *Long* shut up in the bud VI. ii. 35. 8
 when they *long* had treated to and fro, VI. ii. 36. 1
 Tristram, . . . *Long* fed his greedie eyes VI. ii. 39. 3
 And pouring balme, which he had *long* purvayd, VI. ii. 48. 3
 the timely joy, Which I expected *long*, VI. iii. 4. 9
 in his measure Of so *long* waies VI. iii. 22. 6
 His *long* adventures gan to him relate, VI. iii. 22. 8
 In travelling on foote so *long* a space, VI. iii. 29. 4
 at length, after *long* weary chace, VI. iii. 50. 3
 having *long* eschew'd His violence in vaine; VI. iii. 50. 5
 Like as a ship with dreadfull storme *long* tost, VI. iv. 1. 1
Long did he wrest and wring it to and fro, VI. iv. 7. 1
 having now no use of his *long* speare VI. iv. 7. 6
 For having *long* time, as his daily weed, VI. iv. 19. 4
 For which he *long* in vaine did sweate and swimke, VI. iv. 32. 4
long time he lacked had The good Sir Calepine, VI. v. 3. 1
 she *long* groveling and deepe groning lay, VI. v. 5. 6
 now strong through rest so *long* a space, VI. v. 7. 5
 Why have ye me alone thus *long* ylett? VI. v. 23. 6
 Hath you thus *long* away from me hereft? VI. v. 23. 8
 Where I had surely *long* ere this hene dead, VI. v. 29. 2
 So *long* as age enabled him thereto, VI. v. 37. 2
 through the *long* experience of his dayes, VI. vi. 3. 2
 here thus *long* now lie In piteous languor VI. vi. 6. 6
long in darksome Stygian den upbrought, VI. vi. 9. 8
 As if he *long* had to his heasts bene trayned, VI. vi. 39. 6
 Did languish *long* in life-consuming smart, VI. vii. 81. 3
 which *long* time she sought, VI. vii. 50. 5
 At last the caytive, after *long* discourse, VI. viii. 14. 6
 Thus I triumphed *long* in lovers paine, VI. viii. 21. 6
Long thus she fled, VI. viii. 32. 2
 awhile bethought Of her *long* travell VI. viii. 32. 8
Long had he sought her, VI. viii. 47. 1
 So stood he still *long* gazing thereupon, VI. ix. 12. 1
long deluded With idle hopes VI. ix. 25. 1
Long time had lov'd, and hop'd her love to gaine, VI. ix. 38. 2
 of all his labour and *long* paine VI. ix. 38. 5
 through *long* and perfect industry, VI. ix. 43. 7
 though *long* time dearely bought, VI. ix. 45. 9
 thus Calidore continu'd there *long* time VI. ix. 46. 1
 Whose sundry parts were here too *long* to tell; VI. x. 14. 2
 standing *long* astonish'd in spright, VI. x. 17. 3
 In such discourses they together spent *Long* time, VI. x. 30. 2
 joyed *long* in close felicity, VI. x. 38. 6
 envies lovers *long* prosperity, VI. x. 38. 8
 with the rest they tooke not *long* agoe; VI. xi. 11. 7
 with labour and *long* paine, VI. xi. 22. 5
 Their Captaine *long* withstood, and did her death forstall, VI. xi. 31. 9
 Knowing his voice, although not heard *long* sin, VI. xi. 44. 3
 being *long* in tempest tost, VI. xi. 44. 6
 now *long* season past Had never joyance felt VI. xi. 45. 1
long for death had sought, VI. xi. 45. 5
 So *long* till all the entry was with bodies mand, VI. xi. 46. 9
 Whereof she *long* had lackt the wishfull sight, VI. xi. 50. 5
long had lyen dead, VI. xi. 50. 9
 Which they from many *long* had robd and rent, VI. xi. 51. 3
 Right so it fares with me in this *long* way, VI. xii. 1. 8
 all that hetherto hath *long* delayd This gentle knight VI. xii. 2. 1
 Thus *long* continu'd Claribell a thrall, VI. xii. 10. 1
 lived *long* in peace and love entyre, VI. xii. 10. 7
 sith they twaine *Long* since had fought in field: VI. xii. 11. 4
 Seeing her weake and wan through durance *long*, VI. xii. 11. 6
 Of his first quest, which he had *long* forloze, VI. xii. 12. 2
 The which the Faery Queene had *long* afore Bequath'd to him, VI. xii. 12. 4
long sith past She in the open fields had loosely layd VI. xii. 16. 3
long ygo, Whilst ye in durance dwelt, VI. xii. 17. 5
 She *long* so held, and softly weeping sayd; VI. xii. 19. 7

Long—Continued.

art thou yet alive, whom dead I long did faine? . . . VI. xii. 19. 9
wondering long at those so straunge events, . . . VI. xii. 20. 7
having thought long dead she fyndes alive, . . . VI. xii. 21. 2
After that he had labourd long in vaine . . . VI. xii. 32. 3
thereunto a great long chaine he tight, . . . VI. xii. 34. 8
As if he learned had obedience long, . . . VI. xii. 37. 2
So did he eke long after this remaine, . . . VI. xii. 38. 6
long time after Calidore, . . . VI. xii. 39. 5
Yet many of their stemme long after did survive: . . . VII. vi. 2. 9
shee had out of measure Long lov'd the Fanchin, . . . VII. vi. 44. 4
Can tell things doen in heaven so long ygone, . . . VII. vii. 2. 8
So nothing here long standeth in one stay: . . . VII. vii. 47. 7
So having ended, silence long ensued; . . . VII. vii. 57. 1
Did hang in long suspence what would ensue, . . . VII. vii. 57. 6
that long hath slept in cheerlesse bower, . . . Am. iv. 6
Oake . . . Is long ere it conceive the kindling fyre; . . . Am. vi. 6
thinke not long in taking litle paine . . . Am. vi. 13
A wicked ambush which lay hidden long . . . Am. xii. 6
with many a dropping teare And long intreaty, . . . Am. xviii. 6
with one looke she spils that long I sponne; . . . Am. xxiii. 11
How long shall this lyke dying lyfe endure, . . . Am. xxv. 1
Mote have your life in honour long maintayned. . . . Am. xxvii. 12
being long in her loves tempest tost, . . . Am. xli. 11
Long languishing in double malady . . . Am. l. 1
wasted in long languishment, . . . Am. lx. 11
long stormes and tempesta sad assay, . . . Am. lxiii. 1
after long pursuit . . . The gentle deare returnd . . . Am. lxvii. 5
Gotten at last with labour and long toyle . . . Am. lxxix. 14
After so long a race as I have run . . . Am. lxxx. 1
Many long weary dayes I have outworne; . . . Am. lxxxvi. 2
So sorrow still doth seeme too long to last; . . . Am. lxxxvi. 13
long since ready forth his maske to move, . . . Epith. 26
Pay to her usury of long delight: . . . Epith. 33
The Rosy Morne long since left Tithonea bed, . . . Epith. 75
why doe ye sleepe thus long, . . . Epith. 85
Her long loose yellow locks lyke golden wyre, . . . Epith. 154
Yet never day so long, but late would passe. . . . Epith. 273
when will this long weary day have end, . . . Epith. 278
Thy tyred stecdes long since have need of rest. . . . Epith. 284
Long though it be, at last I see it gloome, . . . Epith. 285
Now welcome, night! thou night so long expected, . . . Epith. 315
That long daies labour doest at last defray, . . . Epith. 316
from the earth, which they may long possesse . . . Epith. 418
Love, that long since hast to thy mighty powre . . . H.L. 1
his goodly face long hidden was . . . H.L. 59
Love, that had now long time securely slept . . . H.L. 61
After long sorrow and consuming smart. . . . H.B. 28
Sceing him lie like creature long accurst . . . H.H.L. 129
hungry soule! which long hast fed on idle fancies . . . H.H.B. 288
Through discontent of my long fruitlesse stay . . . Proth. 6
the Brydale day, which is not long: . . . Proth. 17
Against the Brydale day, which was not long: . . . Proth. 35
their Brydale day, which was not long: . . . Proth. 63, 71, 89
Upon your Brydale day, which is not long: . . . Proth. 107
their brydale daye should not be long: . . . Proth. 111
their wedding day, which was not long: . . . Proth. 125
Against the bridale daye, which is not long: . . . Proth. 143
the Brydale day, which is not long: . . . Proth. 161
Against their Brydale day, which is not long: . . . Proth. 179
Long-borne. forth have brought Her long borne Infant, . . . D. 32
Longed. See Lenged.
I longd the neighbour towne to see, . . . S.C. Ja. 50
O welcome, child! whom I have longd to see, . . . l. v. 27. 8
Which long'd to Angela, the Saxon Queene, . . . III. iii. 68. 8
long'd revenge to see: . . . III. xii. 34. 9
longed foolishly To see her naked . . . VII. vi. 42. 8
Long-endured. His long endured famine needed more reliefe. . . I. iii. 43. 9
Long-enduring. his spright Had past the paines of . . . long-
enduring night. . . I. x. 32. 9
thousand sprights with long enduring paines Doe tosse, . . . III. iii. 9. 4
Longer. See Lenger.
'Why doe we longer live, . . . S.C. N. 73
thy losse no longer lament; . . . S.C. N. 168
That balefull sorrow he no longer beares . . . Gn. 644
'Why doo I longer live in lifes despight, . . . D. 442
Why doo I longer see this loathsome light . . . D. 444
Ne longer him intreat with me to staite, . . . D. 562
To draw them longer out, . . . IV. ii. 51. 2
Her list no longer in that place abide; . . . IV. v. 29. 2
would no longer hold The wrathfull weapon . . . IV. vi. 27. 4
No longer space thereto he did desire, . . . IV. vi. 43. 8
his faint foe no longer could abide His puissance, . . . V. ii. 17. 7
He could no longer beare, . . . V. iii. 20. 4
bore him . . . longer Then two speares length: . . . V. viii. 7. 8
ne gave him longer day: . . . V. xii. 9. 8
Whenas the Carle no longer could sustaine, . . . VI. i. 22. 2
'Dame, be no longer sad; . . . VI. ii. 45. 4
Some in short space, and some in longer yeares, . . . VII. vii. 55. 3
doth longer unto me appeare, . . . Am. lx. 7
seemd the longer for my greater paines. . . . Am. lx. 12
Longest. To chose the longest day in all the yeare, . . . Epith. 271
shortest night, when longest fitter weare: . . . Epith. 272
Longest-lived. Ne yet Mathusalem, though longest liv'd; . . . II. ix. 67. 2
Long-expected. bring with him his long expected light? . . . III. iv. 60. 2
Long-gotten. To loose long gotten honour with one evill hond. III. i. 10. 9
Long-grown. His griesle lockes, long grown and unbound, . . . I. ix. 35. 4
Long-lacked. weeping said, 'Ah, my long lacked Lord, . . . I. iii. 27. 1
My soules long-lacked loode, my heavens blis; . . . Am. i. 12
Long-lent. take away this long lent loathed light: . . . II. i. 36. 7

Longing. Wemen, that of Loves longing once lust, . . . S.C. May 134
The forlorne mayd did with loves longing burne, . . . I. vi. 22. 1
make me loath this life, still longing for to die. . . . IV. viii. 16. 9
Long-lasting. long lasting life with joyous glee, . . . Gn. 59
With so great labour and long lasting paine, . . . T. 63
Long-lingering. weary thys long lingring Phoebus race. . . S.C. O. 3
Yrkesome of life, and too long lingring night. . . . I. ii. 6. 5
cbace away this too long lingring night; . . . III. iv. 60. 5
Long-living. And eke thine owne long living memory, . . . Ded. Son. iii. 8
Long-passed. Yet brave ensample of long passed daies, . . . Ded. Son. x. 9
Long-pining. That may recure my harts long pynning griete, . . . H.B. 285
Long-resting. But pride, impatient of long resting peacc, . . . H.H.L. 78
Longs. longs to bee unbound From the strong shacklea . . . D. 85
and longs death to behold, . . . Col. 204
to you eke longes his love. . . . I. iv. 48. 6
Long-slumbering. As one awakte out of long stombring shade, II. xi. 31. 7
Long-wandering. that long wandring Greeke, . . . I. iii. 21. 5
soone redeme from his long-wandring woe: . . . I. v. 11. 2
Long while. After which sort they wandered long while, . . . Hub. 343
long while after I am dead and rotten, . . . Col. 640
so remaynd long while, . . . Col. 922
longwhile Bene in his ashes raked up and hid, . . . III. iii. 48. 2
Long while he strove in his corageous brest . . . III. v. 44. 1
So stared he on her, and stood long while amaz'd. . . . III. vii. 13. 9
long while laboured it to engrave: . . . III. viii. 37. 7
Long while they then continued in that wize, . . . IV. iii. 36. 1
There lay Sir Scudamour long while . . . IV. v. 40. 1
lay long while in senselesse swowne. . . . IV. viii. 42. 9
they long while continued in fight; . . . IV. ix. 28. 1
Thus there long while continu'd Artegall, . . . V. v. 26. 1
Thus he long while in thraldome there remayncd, . . . V. v. 67. 6
thereupon long while stood gazing still, . . . V. vii. 5. 8
So thereupon long while she musing lay, . . . V. vii. 17. 1
long while did contend; . . . V. xi. 27. 7
The same long while I bore, . . . V. xi. 53. 6
Long while he tug'd and strove to get it out, . . . V. xii. 22. 1
that night Sir Calidore did dwell, And long while after, . . . VI. ix. 34. 2
Long-while I sought to what I might compare . . . Am. ix. 1
Long-while alone in langour to remaine. . . . Am. lii. 8
Long-wished. to the world does bring long-wished light: . . . I. xii. 21. 8
Look. See Overlook.
He bade me upwarde unto heaven looke . . . Bel. i. 8
All as the Sheepe, such was the shepheards looke, . . . S.C. Ja. 7
Looke from above, where you in joyes remaine, . . . S.C. Ja. 15
hether looke, At my request: . . . S.C. Ap. 39
The gan shepheards swaines to looke aloft, . . . S.C. May 124
while Kiddie unwares did looke, . . . S.C. May 275
learne to looke alofte; . . . S.C. Jul. 10
Theyr boyes can looke to those. . . . S.C. Jul. 196
They looken bigge as Bulls that bene bate, . . . S.C. S. 44
on high, where I did looke, . . . Hub. 67
Light out of heavens windowes forth to looke, . . . Hub. 109
Unto my fathers sheepe I use to looke, . . . Hub. 292
looke lowly on the ground, . . . Hub. 498
laugh it out, and proudly looke, . . . Hub. 703
looke into the Christall firmament: . . . T.M. 506
loathing earth, I looke up to the sky, . . . T.M. 627
'Looke backe, who list, unto the former ages, . . . Ti. 57
She seem'd still backe unto the land to looke, . . . Mu. 281
Ne looke for entertainment where none was; . . . I. i. 35. 2
With gentle blandishment and lovely looke, . . . I. i. 49. 8
that dredd Lyons looke her cast in deadly bew. . . . I. iii. 11. 9
true love hath no powre To looken backe; . . . I. iii. 36. 8
His looke was sterne, and scemed still to threat . . . I. iii. 33. 7
With loftie eyes, halfe loth to looke so lowe, . . . I. iv. 14. 1
To looken whether it were night or day. . . . I. iv. 19. 6
not a pin Does care for looke of living creatures eye. . . . I. v. 4. 4
her darke griesly looke them much dismay: . . . I. v. 30. 5
yet quakes . . . to see the Lyon looke so grim. . . . I. vi. 10. 9
casting up a deadly looke, . . . II. i. 47. 1
with grim looke And count'naunce sterne, . . . II. v. 14. 1
Sterne was his looke, and full of stomacke vayne; . . . II. vii. 41. 3
Sterne was their looke; like wild amazd steares, . . . II. ix. 13. 8
In which whenas he greedily did looke, . . . II. ix. 60. 3
nought moved with her pitous looke; . . . II. x. 18. 9
into the world the dawning day Might looke, . . . II. xi. 3. 4
As pale and wan as ashes was his looke, . . . II. xi. 22. 1
being men they did unmanly looke, . . . II. xii. 86. 3
Large were his limbes, and terrible his looke, . . . III. i. 17. 8
With heavy look and lumpish pace, . . . III. iv. 61. 7
with fell looke and hollow deadly gaze . . . III. vii. 7. 6
in shape and looke So lively and so like, . . . III. viii. 5. 8
To looke on her faire face and marke her snowy skin. . . . III. viii. 24. 9
As if he could have kild him with his looke, . . . III. x. 24. 2
terrify To looke adowne, or upward . . . III. x. 56. 6
up gan looke, And seeing . . . a stranger knight, . . . III. xi. 13. 2
Hlope . . . Of chearefull looke and lovely to behold: . . . III. xii. 13. 2
who so list looke backe to former ages, . . . IV. Pr. 3. 1
everie looke was coy and wondrous quaint, . . . IV. i. 5. 7
life to hazard for faire Ladies looke; . . . IV. ii. 40. 6
looke to whom she voluntarie came, . . . IV. v. 25. 7
had With one sterne looke so daunted, . . . IV. viii. 2. 3
Bad them not looke for better entertayne; . . . IV. viii. 27. 4
Durst not the sternesse of his looke abide; . . . IV. x. 18. 3
I did backward looke, . . . IV. x. 20. 1
thy smyling looke doest pacifie The raging seas, . . . IV. x. 44. 4
Ne ever once did looke up from her desse, . . . IV. x. 50. 3
For who so list into the heavens looke, . . . V. Pr. 5. 1
Whom at the first he ghesped by his looke, . . . V. i. 20. 8
looke, who does dissent from this my read, . . . V. i. 26. 6

Look—Continued.

looke what surplus did of each remaine, V. ii. 31. 8
looke then how much it doth overflow, V. ii. 34. 8
 Doe hide themselves from her astonying *looke*, V. ii. 54. 5
 All suddenly, ere one can *looke* aside, V. iii. 25. 5
 within his mouth to *looke*: V. iii. 33. 2
 He to her leapt with deadly dreadfull *looke*, V. v. 11. 7
Looke up at last, and wake thy dulled spirit, V. v. 36. 8
 Her wand did move with amiable *looke*, V. vii. 8. 2
 by the change of her unchearefull *looke*, V. vii. 18. 1
 Where is that dreadfull mauly *looke*? V. vii. 40. 3
 ever round about he cast his *looke*: V. ix. 11. 5
 She gan take hart and *looke* up joyfully; V. x. 19. 8
 sternly him beheld with grim and ghastly *looke*, V. xi. 12. 9
 A dreadfull feend with lowle deformed *looke*, V. xi. 22. 5
 Like as a tender Rose . . . Gins to *looke* up, V. xii. 13. 5
 With dreadfull *looke* he Artegal beheld, V. xii. 16. 2
 With her dull eyes did seeme to *looke* askew, V. xii. 29. 2
 put away proud *looke* and usage sterne, VI. i. 40. 8
 Gnashing his grinded teeth with griesly *looke*, VI. v. 26. 1
 when he up did *looke* And saw him selfe captiv'd, VI. vii. 48. 7
 To change the manner of his loftie *looke*; VI. ix. 36. 2
 that sunne-shine that makes them *looke* askew; VI. x. 4. 5
Looke! how the crowne, which Ariadne wore VI. x. 13. 1
 they for better hyre did shortly *looke*: VI. xi. 40. 8
 on her . . . sterne *looke* still gazed, VII. vi. 13. 9
 Like darred Larke, not daring up to *looke* VII. vii. 47. 5
 Those lamping eyes will deigne sometimes to *look*, Am. i. 6
 When ye behold that Angels blessed *looke*, Am. i. 11
 loosely they ne dare to *looke* upon her, Am. v. 8
 when ye mildly *looke* with lovely hew, Am. vii. 5
 when ye lowre, or *looke* on me askew, Am. vii. 7
Looke ever lovely, as becomes you best; Am. vii. 10
 that high *look*, with which she doth comptroll Am. x. 10
 Yet lowly still vouchsale to *looke* on me; Am. xiii. 13
 Or *looke* with pity on my payneful smart; Am. xviii. 8
 with one *looke*, she doth my life dismay; Am. xvi. 10
 with one *looke* she spils that long I sponne; Am. xxiii. 11
 shine again, and *looke* on me at last, Am. xxxiv. 11
 can no more endure on them to *looke*. Am. xxxv. 12
 Her eyes *looke* lovely, and upon them smyle; Am. xviii. 10
 beholding me with mylder *looke*, Am. xvii. 9
 suffers not one *looke* to glance awry, Epith. 236
 they, which love indeede, *looke* otherwise, H.B. 211
 Aud *looke* at last, how . . . He taken was, H.H.L. 239
 Then *looke*, who list thy gazefull eyes to feed H.H.B. 29
looke on the frame of this wyde universe, H.H.B. 30
Looke thou no further, but affixe thine eye H.H.B. 50
 Him to behold, is on his workes to *looke*, H.H.B. 128
 Ne dare *looke* up with corruptible eye H.H.B. 144
 For feare, lest if he chance to *looke* on thee, H.H.B. 146
 Of all that *looke* thereon with eyes unsound; H.H.B. 179
 And *looke* at last up to that Sovereine Light, H.H.B. 295

Looked. See **Overlooked.**
 th' heavens *looked* lovely all the while, Van. ix. 6
 having *looked* long, Ti. 477
 Whilst thus I *looked*, Ti. 603
 He *lookt* aside as in disdainfull wise, D. 59
 to my selfe the blame that *lookt* so hie: Col. 936
 forth . . . he went, And *looked* in: I. i. 14. 4
 She *lookt* about, and seeing one in mayle, I. i. 16. 5
 The royall virgin . . . *Lookt* for her knight, I. ii. 7. 7
 Full fast she fled, ne ever *lookt* behynd, I. iii. 12. 1
 his hollow eyne *Lookt* deadly dull, I. ix. 35. 7
 adowne he *looked* to the ground I. x. 67. 5
 the gentle virgin . . . *looked* all about, I. xi. 33. 6
looked forth, to weet if trew indeede Those tydinges were, I. xii. 3. 3
 They *lookt* about, II. iii. 19. 6
 He *lookt* a litle further, and espyde II. vii. 61. 1
 forth *looked* from the highest spire The watch, II. ix. 11. 6
 he *looked* evermore When the hart blood should gush II. xi. 37. 6
 the Heavens . . . *Lookt* on them lovely, II. xii. 61. 2
lookt still forward right, II. xii. 53. 4
lookt forth, as Phoebus face out of the east III. ii. 24. 6
looked grim, And faynd to cheare his lady III. viii. 15. 6
 when she *looked* up, to weet what right III. viii. 32. 6
 he on it *lookt* scornfully askew, III. x. 29. 3
 Ne ever *looked* back for good or ill; III. x. 43. 7
 never *looked* who behind him was, III. x. 53. 3
 as she *lookt* about, she did behold III. xi. 54. 1
 He *lookt* askew with his mistrustfull eyes, III. xii. 10. 5
 He *looked* round about with sterne disdayne, III. xii. 23. 2
 He, glad of life, that *lookt* for death but late, III. xii. 35. 8
lookt on Glauce grim; IV. i. 50. 3
lookt a litle up at that his speech, IV. ii. 21. 3
 He *looked* backe, and, her avizing well, IV. ii. 22. 7
 when she long had *lookt* upon each one, IV. v. 26. 6
 when she *lookt* about, and nothing found IV. vii. 9. 6
 long he *looked* had in vaine, IV. viii. 8. 1
 all that on him *lookt* without good heed, IV. viii. 39. 5
 Ne storming Humber, though he *looked* stout; IV. xi. 30. 7
 made them stoupe that *looked* earst so hie, V. ii. 21. 5
 There as she *looked* long, at last she spide One V. vi. 8. 1
 ne ever *lookt* aside, But still right downe; V. vi. 18. 4
 they *lookt* about To weete if it were true V. viii. 12. 1
Lookt up with eyes full sad and hart full sore, V. xii. 11. 7
 when he *lookt* about on every syde, VI. iv. 24. 3
 being up he *lookt* againe aloft, VI. vii. 26. 1
 With drearie dropping eyne *lookt* up like one aghast, VI. xi. 22. 9
 when he *looked* on her lovely face, VII. vi. 31. 1

Looker. So that it to the *looker* appertaynd: III. ii. 19. 4
Looker-on. like a *Looker-on* Of this wordes Stage, Com. Son. i. 2
Lookers. So bidd in lockes and waves from *lookers* theft, II. xii. 67. 8
 close venim doth convey luto the *lookers* hart, IV. viii. 39. 9
 to the *lookers* sight They seeme to please; H.B. 53
 Worke like impression in the *lookers* view? H.B. 81
Lookers'. She to her love doth *lookers* eyes allure; Am. xxi. 6
Lookers on. mocketh th' eyes of all the *lookers on*, Hub. 1281
 End of the doubtfull battaile deemed the *lookers on*; I. v. 11. 8
 fild the *lookers on* attonce with ruth and wonder, IV. iii. 15. 9
 whilst all the *lookers-on* Him dead behight, IV. iii. 31. 1
 Which when as all the *lookers-on* beheld, IV. iii. 35. 1
Lookest. How chearefully thou *lookest* from above, Epith. 291
Looking. See **Low-looking.**
Looking far fourth into the Ocean wide, Van. ix. 1
 there detained bee For *looking* back, Gn. 435
 The Lion *looking* up gan him avize, Hub. 1324
 kept from *looking* on the lightsome day: T.M. 593
 In that wide lake *looking* for pteuous praie Ti. 151
Looking still, if I might of her have sight, Ti. 476
Looking aside I saw a stately Bed, Ti. 631
 Forth *looking* through the windowes of the East, Col. 605
Looking to heaven, for earth she did disdayne, I. iv. 10. 2
looking lovely and oft sighing sore, I. vi. 4. 2
 Eit *looking* back would faine have runne away; I. ix. 25. 3
looking downe saw many damned wightes II. vii. 57. 2
looking up, wheuas his shield he lakt II. viii. 53. 3
 Nought but her lovely face she for his *looking* left, II. xii. 67. 9
 oft *looking* backward, well she vewde III. iv. 50. 6
Looking with myld aspect upon the earth III. vi. 2. 3
looking still askeance Gainst Britomart, III. ix. 27. 3
 Big *looking* like a doughty Douceperre, III. ix. 31. 1
 Still fled he forward, *looking* backward still; III. x. 56. 1
 Under his eiebrowes *looking* still askaunce; III. xii. 15. 2
 He *looking* lompish and full sullein sad, III. xii. 18. 2
 Trembling in heart, and *looking* pale and wan, IV. ii. 49. 4
looking round about, like one dismaid, IV. iv. 22. 3
looking round about him, none could see, IV. v. 44. 8
looking sterne, still over him did stand, IV. vi. 23. 4
 She *looking* backe spies that griesly wight IV. vii. 22. 5
looking after long did mark which way IV. viii. 7. 9
 Th' one forward *looking*, th' other backward IV. x. 12. 4
 All *looking* on, and like astonisht staring, IV. x. 56. 8
 There *looking* foith, shee in her heart did find V. vi. 7. 6
 Forth of her window as she *looking* lay, V. viii. 26. 6
 could deceive one *looking* in his face: V. ix. 5. 7
 Where she with her two sonnes did *looking* stand, V. xi. 15. 2
looking up unto the cry to lest, VI. i. 17. 4
Looking at that same Carle with count'nance grim, VI. iii. 34. 7
looking all about where he mote fynd VI. iv. 26. 4
 Still *looking* after him that did him chace, VI. vi. 29. 8
 Then *looking* round about, VI. viii. 32. 4
Looking each houre into deatnes mouth to fall, VI. xi. 44. 7
 all creatures, *looking* in her face, VII. vii. 57. 4
looking up with chearefull view, VII. vii. 57. 8
 But, *looking* still on her, I stand amazed Am. iii. 7
 New yeare, forth *looking* out of Janus gate, Am. iv. 1
looking on the earth whence she was borne, Am. xiii. 6
Looking-glass. Whose image shee had seene in Venus *looking*
glas. III. i. 8. 9
 A *looking glasse*, right wondrously aguz'd, III. ii. 18. 8
 Glauncing unwares in charmed *looking glas*, III. iii. 24. 2
 in his face, as in a *looking glasse*, IV. v. 45. 7
 And shewd himselfe . . . As in a *looking-glasse*, H.H.B. 115
Look's. With staggering pace and dismall *lookes* dismay, D. 564
 Through sweet illusion of her *lookes* delight; Am. xvi. 4
Looks. to reare My *looks* to heaven Bel.² i. 8
 as the lowring Wether *lookes* downe, S.C.F. 29
 scornfully *lookes* askaunce; S.C. Mar. 21
 From cheerefull *lookes* great mirth and gladsome glee. Gn. 184
 with sterne *lookes* to threaten kindled yre. Gn. 264
 These *lookes* (nought saying) doo a benefice seeke, Hub. 500
 stare . . . with big *lookes* basen wide, Hub. 670
 his *lookes* loftie, as if he aspy'd To dignitie, Hub. 678
 By his great *lookes* and power Imperiall. Mui. 312
 onely by his *lookes* did tell his thought. As. 168
 Her *lookes* were like beames of the morning Sun, Col. 604
 highest *lookes* have not the highest mynd, Col. 715
 he feining seemely merth, And shee coy *lookes*: I. ii. 27. 9
 ever by her *lookes* conceived her intent. I. iii. 9. 9
 night she thinks too long, and often *lookes* for light. I. iii. 15. 9
 he . . . learned had to love with secret *lookes*; I. iv. 25. 6
 the cruell Sarazin . . . sternly *lookes* at him, I. v. 4. 3
 wordes, and *lookes*, and sighes she did abhorre; I. vi. 4. 4
 when him list the prouder *lookes* subdew, I. vii. 35. 8
 this misseeming hew your manly *looks* doth marre? I. viii. 42. 9
 With *looks* full lowly cast, I. x. 5. 6
 sober *lookes* her wisdome well descryde: I. x. 34. 3
 if by *lookes* one may the mind aread, II. i. 7. 6
 bashed not For Guyons *lookes*, II. iv. 37. 9
 Some framd faire *lookes*, II. v. 33. 3
 with sterne *lookes*, and stomachous disdain, II. viii. 23. 4
 like him *lookes* in dreadfull hew; II. xii. 24. 2
 chearfull *lookes* as earst did shew, III. iii. 60. 9
 With nought but ghastly *lookes* him answered; III. vii. 14. 6
 With speaking *lookes*, that close embassage bore, III. ix. 28. 2
 In lofty *looks* to hide an humble minde III. x. 30. 2
 With ghastly *looks* and dreadfull drierid; III. xii. 17. 3
 coy *lookes* tempring with loose dalliance; IV. ii. 9. 5
 eke unto her *lookes* a law she made, IV. ii. 36. 6

Looks—Continued.

Onely few ruefull looks unto her sent, IV. viii. 13. 8
 Armies of lovely looks, and speeches wise, V. v. 34. 8
 Nought fear'd the childe his looks, V. xi. 13. 1
 Nymphs . . . Which daily may to thy sweete looks repayre, . . . VI. ii. 25. 3
 By signes, by looks, and all his other gests; . . . VI. iv. 14. 3
 Through tempering of her words and looks . . . VI. v. 41. 9
 Yet were her words and looks but false . . . VI. vi. 42. 1
 such proud looks would make her prayed more; . . . VI. vii. 30. 2
 His looks were dreadfull, and his fiery eyes, . . . VI. vii. 42. 1
 As if he with his looks would all men terrifie, . . . VI. vii. 42. 9
 he his looks despised, and his boast dispraised, . . . VI. viii. 26. 9
 ftis layes, his loves, his looks, she did them all despise, . . . VI. ix. 35. 9
 With looks, with words, with gifts he oft her wowed, . . . VI. xi. 4. 8
 Saturne oft doth . . . calme his crabbed looks, . . . VII. vii. 52. 8
 in those lofty looks in close implide, Am. v. 5
 Their looser looks that stir up lustes impure; . . . Am. xxi. 8
 traîne and teach me with her looks; Am. xxi. 13
 sunshine, when cloudy looks are cleared, Am. xl. 14
 Trust not the treason of those smying looks, . . . Am. xlvii. 1
 kill with looks as Cockatrices doo; Am. xlix. 10
 but that his looks them fray; Am. liii. 2
 to the heaven her haughty looks aspire; . . . Am. lv. 11
 her looks, which like to Cordials bee; H.B. 250
Loom. workes with loome, with and with quill, . . . Mui. 272
 And roughly wrought in an unlearned Loome: . . . Ded. Son. vii. 13
 not with arras made in painefull loome, . . . III. xi. 51. 3
Loop. every loop fast lockt, as fearing toes despight, . . . t. ix. 10. 9
Loops. Nor anie skil'd in loupes of fingring fine, . . . Mui. 366
 In lymie snares the subtill loupes among; . . . Mui. 429
Loord. See Loourd.
Loos. See Lose.
Loose. Thy carcles limbs in loose sleep dost display, . . . Gn. 336
Al Portugese, loose like an emptie gut; Hub. 212
 lost their time in wandring loose abroad; . . . Hub. 399
 Titan draweth neere To loose his teeme, D. 469
 soone to loose her wicked hands did her constraine, . . . I. i. 19. 9
 a loose Leman to vile service bound; I. i. 48. 6
 Therion, a loose unruly swayne, I. vi. 21. 6
 As for loose loves, they'are vaine, I. x. 62. 9
 Striving to loose the knott that fast him tyes, . . . I. xi. 23. 4
 strove to loose the far infixed sting; I. xi. 39. 4
 nor stroks mote him constraine To loose, . . . I. xi. 43. 3
 Was given all to lust and loose living, II. v. 28. 3
 Mingled amongst loose Ladies and lascivious boyes, . . . II. v. 28. 9
 Guyon is of immodest Merth Led into loose desyre; . . . II. vi. Arg.
 Her light behaviour and loose dalliance, . . . II. vi. 8. 1
 laying his head disarmd In her loose lap, II. vi. 14. 7
 The traîne wherof loose far behind her strayd, . . . II. ix. 19. 3
 Gathered the Princes of the people loose II. x. 37. 6
 With hoary lockes all loose, II. xi. 23. 3
 Her to rebuke for being loose and light; . . . II. xii. 16. 6
 garments loose that seemd unmeet for womanbed, . . . II. xii. 55. 9
 she low adowne did lose, II. xii. 67. 3
 That wanton Lady with her lover lose, II. xii. 76. 8
 loath'd the loose demeanure of that wanton sort, . . . III. i. 40. 9
 with delightfull sport To loose her warlike limbs . . . III. i. 62. 5
 so loose life, and so ungentle trade, III. i. 67. 5
 Now loose about her shoulders hong unlight, . . . III. vi. 18. 8
 She was asham'd to be so loose surpriz'd; . . . III. vi. 19. 2
 her garments loose Upgather'ing, III. vi. 19. 6
 that none him losen may, III. vi. 48. 9
 her loose lockes to dight in order dew, III. vii. 11. 2
 lose the teme out of his weary wayne, III. viii. 61. 5
 with her loose incontinence doth blend, . . . III. ix. 1. 7
 The gentle Lady, loose at randon left, III. x. 36. 1
 streight would lose The worlds foundations, . . . III. xii. 2. 3
 coy lockes tempring with loose dalliance; . . . IV. ii. 9. 5
 soone enforced beene To let him loose, IV. iv. 34. 8
 There might ye see loose steeds at randon ronue, . . IV. iv. 38. 6
 it would loose, or else asunder teare, IV. v. 3. 5
 loose affections straightly to restrain; IV. v. 4. 8
 eke too loose of life, and eke of love too light, . . IV. viii. 49. 9
 The course of loose affection to forstall, . . . IV. ix. 19. 3
 He where he list goes loose, IV. xii. 11. 4
 So ever loose, so ever happy be! IV. xii. 11. 5
 where so loose or happy that thou art, IV. xii. 11. 6
 Ne loose that he hath bound with steadfast band, . . V. ii. 42. 4
 it would lose or breake, V. iii. 28. 9
 Amongst loose Ladies lapped in delight; V. vi. 6. 8
 Now scratching her, and her loose locks misusing, . . V. vi. 14. 6
 With locks all loose, and rayment all to-rent; . . V. viii. 4. 8
 he had red her Riddle, which no wight Could ever loose, . V. xi. 26. 6
 out of her greedy gripe To loose his shield, . . . V. xi. 27. 7
 To loose the badge that should his deedes display, . . V. xi. 52. 5
 her foule heare llung loose and loathsomely; . . . V. xii. 29. 4
 by no wize He could him force to loose, VI. iv. 6. 9
 the beast enrag'd to loose his pray, VI. iv. 20. 5
 Subdue desire, and bridle loose delight; VI. vi. 14. 6
 forst him th' halter from his hand to loose, . . . VI. vii. 45. 7
 Whether I shall you leave, or from these villaines lose, . VI. viii. 29. 9
 Those villeins view'd with loose lascivious sight, . . VI. viii. 43. 3
 heares With the loose wynd ye waving chance to marke; . . Am. lxxxi. 2
 Her long loose yellow locks lyke golden wyre, . . . Epith. 154
 Such fancies feele no love, but loose desyre, . . . H.L. 175
 That in light wits did loose affection move; H.H.L. 11
 goodly greenish locks, all loose untyde, Proth. 22
Loosed. side-long beard, and locks down hanging loast, . . Bel.² ix. 3
 Caried to heaven, from sinfull bondage loosed; . . . Ro. xix. 12
 The lothfull life, now loosed from sinfull bands, . . . II. xi. 46. 3

Loosed—Continued.

doth disperse the vapour lo'ste, III. iv. 13. 5
 He heard him up and loosed his yron bands, . . . III. vii. 46. 6
 loosed her helmet from her lofty hedd, III. ix. 22. 7
 The heardes out of their foldes were loosed naight, . . III. x. 62. 8
 she from her middle loosed, And left behind her, . . IV. v. 6. 3
 ever as they fastned it, it loosed, IV. v. 16. 6
 Having through stirring loosed their wonted hand, . . IV. vi. 20. 2
 first him losde, and afterwards thus to him saide, . . VI. i. 11. 9
 Eftscoones he loosed that Squire, VI. i. 18. 2
 scarce his loosed limbes he hable was to weld, . . VII. vii. 31. 9
Loosely. loostie on the grassie greene dispredd, . . . Gn. 242
 Seeing them wander loostly, Hub. 244
 His wanton daies that ever loosely led, t. ii. 3. 5
 Her golden locks for hast were loosely shed, . . . t. xi. 51. 5
 Full of disport, still laughing, loosely light, . . . t. ii. 36. 2
 About her shoulders weren loosely shed, II. iii. 30. 2
 Her lockes, . . . loosely hong unroll; II. iv. 4. 6
 did loosely disaray Her upper partes, II. v. 32. 7
 Loosely disperst with puff of every blast: . . . III. i. 16. 4
 a wanton payre Of lovers loosely knit, III. x. 16. 9
 Caught her, thus loosely wandring here and there, . . VI. iii. 24. 3
 Loosely display upon the grassie ground, VI. vii. 18. 8
 Whom when as Turpin saw so loosely layd, VI. vii. 20. 1
 She in the open fields had loosely layd, VI. xii. 16. 4
 That loosely they ne dare to looke upon her, . . . Am. v. 8
 They loosely did their wanton winges display, . . . Am. lxxvi. 11
 if you loosely love without respect, H.B. 194
Looseness. Poured out in loosenesse on the grassy ground, . . I. vii. 7. 2
 in her loosenesse tooke exceding joy; II. ii. 37. 3
 loosenesse, that she lightly did remove, III. viii. 42. 5
 loosenesse of her love and loathly deed, III. x. 50. 4
Looser. looser songs of love to underlong, S.C. N. 22
 in thilke same looser yeares, S.C. D. 37
 The looser Lasse I cast to please no more; . . . S.C. D. 119
 His looser locks doth wrap in wreath of vine; . . . Gn. 114
 In loves soft laies and looser thoughts delight, . . Col. 423
 Ne would his looser life be tide to law, I. iv. 26. 3
 Upstart lightly from his looser make, I. vii. 7. 8
 prickt forth with jollitee Of looser life, I. ix. 12. 6
 Her looser golden lockes he rudely rent, II. i. 11. 5
 Was lightnesse scene or looser vanitie, II. ii. 15. 4
 that no looser heares Did out of order stray, . . II. ii. 15. 8
 spent their looser daies in leud delightes, II. xii. 9. 5
 His looser garment to the ground did fall, II. xii. 46. 7
 did divide Her looser notes with Lydian harmony; . . III. i. 40. 2
 Nought so of love this looser Dame did skill, . . . III. i. 50. 1
 My looser rimes (I wote) doth sharply wite, . . . IV. Pr. 1. 3
 layd aside when so she usd her looser sport, . . . IV. v. 3. 9
 looser thoughts to lawfull bomds withdraw; . . . IV. vi. 33. 7
 looser thought will lightly be misled, IV. viii. 29. 3
 have agreed To thrall my looser life, V. v. 29. 9
 Their looser lockes that stir up lustes impure; . . . Am. xxi. 8
Loosers. See Losers.
Loosing. See Losing.
 now loosing everie lim, Gn. 322
 loosing soone his shield did it forgoe; V. xii. 22. 7
LoP. Now thy selfe hast lost both topp and topp, . . S.C. F. 57
 with sharpe teeth the bramble leaves doth loP, . . . Gn. 85
 Whose shady boughes sharp Steele did never loP, . . III. iv. 43. 4
 from the trees did loP the needlesse spray; . . . VII. vii. 42. 7
Lope. See Leaped, Leapt.
 laughing lope to a tree; S.C. Mar. 81
Lord. The holy Citie of the Lorde, from hye Rev. iv. 3
 yelde unto thy lorde a sweete request, Pet. A. vii. 3
 is in Winter lord of all the plaine, Ro. xiv. 2
 A mighty Lyon, Lord of all the wood, Van. x. 1
 lowdly cryed Unto his lord, S.C. F. 149
 'O, my liege Lord! the God of my life! S.C. F. 150
 'Ah, my soveraigne! Lord of creatures all, S.C. F. 163
 Now stands the Brere like a lord alone, S.C. F. 222
 Ah, deare Lord! and sweete Saint Charitee! . . . S.C. May 247
 So lowdte he unto hys Lord, S.C. Jul. 137
 lord it as they list; S.C. Jul. 176
 you (great Lord) the causer of my care, Gn. Ded. 2
 Lord of himselfe, with palme bedight, Gn. 113
 how t' acquite themselves unto their Lord, . . . Hub. 323
 he that serves the Lord of hoasts most high, . . . Hub. 469
 Whether of them should be the Lord of Lords; . . . Hub. 1020
 Man, the Lord of everie creature, Hub. 1030
 Lord! how he fum'd, and sweld, and rag'd, and panted; . Hub. 1340
 O soveraigne Lord! O soveraigne happiness, . . . T.M. 516
 Like a great Lord of peerlesse liberty; Com. Son. i. 10
 by thee thy Lord shall never die, Ti. 252
 'Thy Lord shall never die, Ti. 253
 Ah, my liege Lord! forgive it unto mee, Mui. 102
 to be Lord of all the workes of Nature, Mui. 211
 Lord, how he gan for to bestirre him tho, Mui. 252
 (Lord!) how she in everie member shooke, . . . Mui. 285
 unto the bridale feast Of his great Lord, D. 269
 dread Lord, that doest liege hearts possesse, . . . Col. 793
 love is Lord of all the world by right, Col. 883
 Thus ought all lovers of their lord to deeme, . . . Col. 887
 So you, great Lord, that with your counsell sway . . . Ded. Son. i. 9
 Magnifick Lord, whose vertues excellent, Ded. Son. ii. 1
 Receive, most Noble Lord, in gentle gree, Ded. Son. iii. 1
 right noble Lord, I send This present, Ded. Son. iv. 13
 Receive, most noble Lord, a simple taste, Ded. Son. v. 1
 Receive, dear Lord, in worth, the fruit of barren field, . Ded. Son. v. 14
 And ye, brave Lord, whose goodly personage, Ded. Son. vi. 1

Lord—Continued.

Most Noble Lord, the pillar of my life,	Ded. Son. vii. 1
The which vouchsafe, dear Lord, your favorable doome.	Ded. Son. vii. 14
To you, right noble Lord, whose careful brest	Ded. Son. ix. 1
Redoubted Lord, in whose courageous mind	Ded. Son. x. 1
Receive it, Lord, therefore, as it was ment,	Ded. Son. x. 13
Renowned Lord, that, for your worthinesse	Ded. Son. xi. 1
Live, Lord, for ever in this lasting verse,	Ded. Son. xi. 13
In vain I thinke, right honourable Lord,	Ded. Son. xii. 1
Most noble Lord, the honor of this age,	Ded. Son. xiv. 6
The deare remembrance of his dying Lord,	I. i. 2. 2
highest God, the Lord of life and light:	I. i. 37. 6
the dreame he bore In hast unto his Lord,	I. i. 44. 9
'Ah Sir, my liege Lord, and my love,	I. i. 51. 1
My dearest Lord fell from high honors staire	I. i. 23. 7
'The Lyon, Lord of everie beast in field,'	I. iii. 7. 1
he, my Lyon, and my noble Lord,	I. iii. 7. 6
weeping said, 'Ah my long lacked Lord,	I. iii. 27. 1
He now, Lord of the field,	I. iii. 43. 5
warres for Ladies doon by many a Lord.	I. v. 3. 9
'Ah! dearest Lord,' (quoth she) 'how might that hee,	I. vi. 39. 1
your Lord that could so well you tosse?	I. vii. 48. 9
my Lord, . . . doth lucklesse ly	I. viii. 2. 4
twixt him and his Lord did like a bulwarke stand.	I. viii. 12. 9
To her yeeld passage gainst his Lord to goe,	I. viii. 13. 7
So brought unto his Lord as his deserved pray.	I. viii. 25. 9
For she it is, that did my Lord be thrall, My dearest Lord,	I. viii. 28. 6, 7
'Ah dearest Lord! what evill starre On you hath frownd,	I. viii. 42. 6
welcome now, my Lord in welc or woe,	I. viii. 43. 1
you, my Lord, the Patrone of my life,	I. ix. 17. 6
that deare Lord who oft thereon was fownd,	I. x. 54. 4
to his Lord and Lady lowd gan call,	I. xii. 2. 8
That aged Syre, the Lord of all that land,	I. xii. 3. 2
Forth came that ancient Lord, and aged Queene,	I. xii. 5. 1
Their Lord and Patrone loud did him proclame,	I. xii. 6. 3
That ancient Lord gan fit occasion finde,	I. xii. 15. 3
'Ah dearest Lord!' said then that doughty knight,	I. xii. 18. 1
'My Lord, my king, be nought hereat dismayd,	I. xii. 31. 2
'O! pardon me, my sovaine Lord,	I. xii. 33. 4
cryde, 'Mercie, Sir knight! and mercie, Lord,	II. i. 27. 1
My Lord, my love, my deare Lord, my deare love!	II. i. 50. 2
My liefest Lord she thus beguiled had;	II. i. 52. 5
my Lord from her I would reprove,	II. i. 55. 2
'Ye bene right hard amated, gracious Lord,	II. ii. 5. 3
fy, O my liefest Lord!	II. ii. 30. 5
O deare Lord! hold your dead-doing hand,	II. iii. 8. 1
when he felt the folly of his Lord,	II. iii. 9. 3
'Certes, my Lord,' (said he)	II. iii. 15. 1
my Lord, my liege, whose warlike name is far renownd	II. iii. 35. 3
'My Lord,' (quoth he) 'me sent,	II. iv. 43. 5
'let that message to thy Lord be brought,'	II. iv. 44. 9
When late he saw his Lord in heavie plight	II. v. 25. 5
where that same warlike Lord She in receiv'd;	II. vi. 4. 7
O man! that of them all Art Lord,	II. vi. 17. 2
should he but his owne deare Lord there see,	II. vi. 43. 3
His owne deare Lord Pirochles in sad plight,	II. vi. 43. 4
To see my Lord so deadly damnifye?	II. vi. 43. 8
Into the lake he lef his Lord to ayd,	II. vi. 46. 1
The careful servaunt stryving with his raging Lord.	II. vi. 47. 9
To save my Lord in wretched plight forlore,	II. vi. 48. 3
to be Lord of those that riches have,	II. vii. 33. 8
him thus bespake their sovaine Lord and syre;	II. vii. 37. 9
Delivered up the Lord of life to dye,	II. vii. 62. 6
lend The same to thee, against his lord to fight;	II. viii. 21. 8
thus sayd; 'My Lord, my liege,	II. viii. 55. 5
'Noble Lord, what meed so great,	II. ix. 6. 1
many a Lord of noble parentage,	II. ix. 18. 4
Loerine left chiefe Lord of Britany.	II. x. 13. 7
Loerine was left the sovaine Lord of all;	II. x. 14. 1
th' eternall Lord in fleshly slime Enwombed was,	II. x. 50. 2
Persuaded him to ceasse, and her Lord to relent.	II. x. 52. 9
Least that his Lord they should behinde invade;	II. xi. 31. 5
Who was the lord of Mathraval by right,	III. iii. 13. 7
with gulfts his Lord Cadwallin pacify.	III. iii. 39. 9
Late king, now captive; late lord, now forlorne;	III. iii. 42. 4
shortly be a great Lord did appeare.	III. iv. 23. 8
Ladies love unto his Lord forlent,	III. iv. 47. 2
whiles his Lord pursewd that noble Mayd,	III. v. 13. 3
Els shall thy loving Lord thee see no more;	III. v. 26. 7
'Mercy, deare Lord!' (said he) 'what grace is this	III. v. 35. 1
first was spoken by th' Almighty Lord,	III. vi. 34. 5
Against that Castles Lord they gan conspire,	III. ix. 17. 4
bad before his sovaine Lord appere.	III. x. 23. 7
you, most noble Lord, that can and dare	III. x. 28. 1
My Lord and I will search the wide forest.'	III. x. 41. 7
'O sovaine Lord! that sit'st on hie	III. xi. 9. 2
hast thou, Lord, of good mens cause no heed?	III. xi. 9. 6
her lives Lord and patrone of her health	IV. i. 6. 2
Whose Lord hath done my love this foule despyght?	IV. i. 52. 8
when the wicked feend his Lord tormented,	IV. ii. 2. 2
There Satyrane Lord of the field he found,	IV. iv. 28. 1
To be his love, and take him for her Lord,	IV. vi. 41. 8
Daughter unto a Lord of high degree;	IV. vii. 15. 2
His owne deare Lord Prince Arthure came that way,	IV. vii. 42. 2
his owne deare Lord The noble Prince,	IV. viii. 18. 4
howld aloud to see his Lord there slaine,	IV. viii. 46. 4
as to their Lord,	IV. xi. 29. 4
So brought unto his Lord,	V. iv. 25. 7
with his Lord she would emparlance make.	V. iv. 50. 9
So he them streight conducted to his Lord;	V. iv. 51. 1

Lord—Continued.

To reskew his owne Lord,	V. v. 19. 9
of her servant make her sovaine Lord:	V. v. 27. 8
'And where is he thy Lord, and how far hence?	V. vi. 9. 2
My Lord, your love, by hard mishap doth lie	V. vi. 10. 6
Which had her Lord in her base prison pent,	V. vi. 18. 8
To see her Lord, that was reported drent	V. vii. 39. 3
'Ah, my deare Lord! what sight is this?'	V. vii. 40. 1
her noble Lord, sir Artegall,	V. vii. 45. 6
as he had heene Before directed by his Lord;	V. viii. 29. 8
to his Lord Sir Artegall it lent,	V. ix. 18. 2
To be my love, and take me for her Lord;	V. xi. 50. 2
him adoring as her lives deare Lord,	VI. i. 45. 6
she was daughter to a noble Lord	VI. iii. 7. 1
Unless that with his Lord he formerly did fight.	VI. iii. 38. 9
aread to me, how hight thy Lord,	VI. iii. 39. 8
and to his Lord Declar'd the message	VI. iii. 42. 1
hold Sir Bruin, who is Lord Of all this land,	VI. iv. 29. 4
'So is my Lord now seiz'd of all the land,	VI. iv. 30. 1
'But most my Lord is grieved herewithall,	VI. iv. 32. 1
his Lord of old Did hate all errant Knights	VI. vi. 21. 3
Those evill tidings to their Lord to shew:	VI. vi. 24. 3
streight to him ohayd, As to his Lord,	VI. vi. 39. 5
lately sought his Lord for to displease;	VI. vi. 40. 4
The whyles his Lord in silver slomber lay,	VI. vii. 19. 8
whercas his Lord he sleeping vew'd.	VI. vii. 23. 9
his Lord The witness of his wretchednesse in place,	VI. viii. 5. 1
Lord! what gladfull glee They made	VI. viii. 37. 1
Whereof was Lord the good Sir Bellamour;	VI. xii. 3. 4
whose father hight The Lord of Many Hands,	VI. xii. 4. 2
Thence running forth unto her loved Lord,	VI. xii. 22. 1
his doings to relate Unto his Lord;	VII. vi. 19. 3
Have Jove thy gracious Lord and Sovaine.'	VII. vi. 34. 5
their glorious Lord in strange disguise Transfigur'd sawe;	VII. vii. 7. 8
Lord! how all creatures laugh	VII. vii. 34. 7
Unrighteous Lord of Love, what law is this,	Am. x. 1
And yet the Lyon that is Lord of power,	Am. xx. 6
Most glorious Lord of lyfe!	Am. lxviii. 1
This joyous day, deare Lord, with joy begin;	Am. lxviii. 1
Love is the lesson which the Lord us taught.	Am. lxviii. 14
The praises of the Lord in lively notes;	Epith. 219
the sovaine Lord of all,	H.L. 157
love is Lord of truth and loialtie,	H.L. 176
Ay me! deare Lord!	H.L. 294
Till then, dread Lord! vouchsafe	H.L. 306
Lord, how sweete musicke that unto them lends!	H.B. 252
Had not they dar'd their Lord to disobay.	H.H.L. 77
Him to be Lord of every living wight He made	H.H.L. 115
Till that great Lord of Love, which him at first	H.H.L. 127
pierst the piteous hart Of that deare Lord	H.H.L. 157
Eternall King of Glorie, Lord of Might,	H.H.L. 172
since that loving Lord Commanded us to love them	H.H.L. 204
Unmindfull of that dearest Lord of thyme;	H.H.L. 221
goodly grace Of that great Lord,	Proth. 139
this noble Lord issuing,	Proth. 163
Lordeth. The whiles she lordeth in licentious blisse	Am. x. 3
Lording. loathed Paddockes lording on the same:	S.C. D. 70
Lordings. Then listen, Lordings,	III. ix. 3. 1
Lordings curbe that commons over-aw,	V. ii. 38. 8
Lordly. lordly love is such a Tyranne fell,	S.C. O. 98
On which the lordly Fauleon went to towre	Ti. 128
Under his Lordly foot him proudly hath supprest.	I. iii. 19. 9
he . . . launcht his Lordly hart:	I. iii. 42. 8
Proud Tarquin, and too lordly Lentulus;	I. v. 49. 6
enjoyes The wide kingdome . . . with lordly sway,	IV. v. 42. 8
strong as Lyon in his lordly might.	V. i. 20. 5
thy linage, and thy Lordly brood,	V. vii. 21. 7
Lord's. for leaving his Lords taske,	S.C. May 53
I can carve . . . His Lords owne flesh.'	II. viii. 22. 5
his Lordes life did assure.	II. viii. 30. 9
Into his Lords forbidden hall to passe?	VI. vi. 20. 4
Lords. ancient glorie of the Romane lordes.	Bel. 1 iv. 8
You thinke to be Lords of the yeare;	S.C. F. 41
As Lordes done other where;	S.C. Jul. 186
live like Lords of that which they doo gather,	Hub. 164
fashion both our selves to bee, Lordes of the world;	Hub. 168
To Lords, to Principalls, to Prebendaries?	Hub. 422
Kings of Beasts, and Lords of forests all	Hub. 971
Whether of them should be the Lord of Lords.	Hub. 1020
either (algates) would be Lords alone;	Hub. 1025
a noble crew Of Lords and Ladies stood on every side,	I. iv. 7. 8
Her Lordes and Ladies . . . devise Themselves to setten forth I. iv. 14. 5	I. iv. 14. 5
'Ah, puissaunt Lords! what cursd evil Spright,	II. ii. 29. 1
Be, therefore, O my deare Lords! pacifide,	II. ii. 31. 8
'Ah, well away! most noble Lords,	II. vi. 32. 5
three hundred Lordes he slew Of British blood,	II. x. 66. 6
Ladies and Lordes she everywhere mote heare Complayning,	III. vi. 13. 6
Kings, Queenes, Lords, Ladies,	III. xi. 46. 1
yet lov'd of Knights and Lords.	IV. ii. 35. 9
full many Lords and many Knights her loved,	IV. ii. 36. 1
squiers make hast to helpe their Lords fordonne.	IV. iv. 38. 8
many Lords have her to wife desired,	V. ii. 10. 3
Of Lords and Ladies infinite great store;	V. iii. 2. 8
So were they left Lords of the field alone:	V. iii. 12. 8
Faire Lords and Ladies which about you dwell,	VI. Pr. 7. 8
Lordship. Lovers of Lordship, and troublers of states.	S.C. May 123
Love and Lordship bide no paragone.	Hub. 1026
of Lordship with both land and fee:	IV. ix. 13. 7
chiefe Of all her land and lordship during life.	IV. ix. 15. 8
the love of Lordship and of lands	V. xii. 2. 3

Lordship—Continued.

Now loath great *Lordship* and ambition; VI. ix. 28. 5
Lordships, loded them with *lordships* and with might, *Hub.* 1156
 Having great *Lordships* got and goodly farmes, V. ii. 5. 7
Lore. See *Lorn*.
 luck and loves unbridled *lore* S.C. D. 63
 For prize of value, or for learned *lore*; T.M. 466
 He gan to cast great lyking to my *lore*, Col. 180
 his sweet *lore* professed there? Col. 772
 Are outlawes, and his *lore* do disobay, Col. 890
 So pure . . . She was in life and every vertuous *lore*; I. i. 5. 2
 Teaching the Satyres, . . . Trew sacred *lore*, I. vi. 30. 9
 all my daies he trained mee up in vertuous *lore*, I. ix. 4. 9
 Renownd throughout the world for sacred *lore* I. x. 3. 2
 By hearing her, and by her sisters *lore*, I. x. 21. 2
 In vertuous *lore* to traine his tender youth, II. iii. 2. 4
 by fatal *lore* Hast learn'd to love, III. iii. 21. 6
 persuade The warlike minds to learne her goodly *lore*, III. iii. 49. 4
 Yet he his mothers *lore* did well retaine, III. iv. 26. 5
 skill In teaches craft, by great Apollos *lore*, III. iv. 41. 3
 all the *lore* of love, and goodly womanhead, III. iv. 51. 9
 Ne was she ignoraunt of that leud *lore*, III. ix. 28. 5
 hearken to his *lore*, and all his counsell hyde, III. x. 20. 9
 if please ye listen to my *lore*, III. xi. 18. 7
 Neither of them she found where she them *lore*: III. xii. 44. 4
 Entrayled mutually in lovely *lore*, IV. iii. 42. 3
 lawlesse lust to rule with reasons *lore*; IV. ix. 19. 4
 Stood still by him astonisht at his *lore*, IV. ix. 23. 8
 of civill usea *lore*, V. Pr. 3. 2
 Arteggall trayn'd in Justice *lore* V. i. Arg.
 to her he seem'd best skild in righteous *lore*, V. i. 4. 9
 ever to my *lore* be bound; V. iv. 49. 3
 are rul'd by righteous *lore* Of highest Jove, V. vii. 1. 5
 They heare him not, they have forgot his *lore*, V. viii. 39. 8
 where he her had *lore*, V. x. 38. 7
 ne would unto his *lore* Allured be, V. xi. 61. 6
 Thy courteous *lore*, that doest my love deride, VI. i. 27. 8
 Or nurse up in *lore* of learn'd Philosophy, VI. iv. 35. 9
 Backe to the place where Turpine late he *lore*; VI. vii. 14. 2
Lorel. thou speakes lyke a lewde *lorrell*, S.C. Jul. 93
Loring. Her wisdome did admire, and hearkned to her *loring*. V. vii. 42. 9
Lorn. See *Lore*.
 And am forlorne, (alas! why am I *lorne*?) S.C. Ja. 62
 I cast to have *lorne* this gronde: S.C. S. 57
 My freedome *lorne*, my life he left to mone, S.C. D. 52
 after that he had faire Una *lorne*, I. iv. 2. 1
Lorrel. See *Lorel*.
Loose. See *Loose*.
loose thy labour and thy fruitles cost, *Hub.* 636
 To *loose* good dayes, that might be better spent; *Hub.* 897
 faire Calliope did *lose* Her loved Twinnes, T.M. 13
 To *loose* both her and bounties ornament, D. 224
 in a moment *loose* their grace and glorie, D. 497
 Did *lose* his name: Col. 155
 Resolv'd . . . to win, Or soone to *lose*, I. i. 24. 5
 daily care To get, and nightly feare to *lose* his owne, I. iv. 28. 8
 th' Elfin knight, . . . Disdaind to *loose* the meed, I. iv. 39. 8
 his shield, that covered was, Did *loose* his vele, I. viii. 19. 2
 In feare to *lose* his weapon in his paw, I. xi. 41. 2
 incontinent Doth *loose* his dignity and native grace: II. ix. 1. 8
 swore him fealty to win or *loose*, II. x. 37. 9
 To *loose* long gotten honour with one evil hond, III. i. 10. 9
 wishing it far off his ydle wish doth *lose*, III. i. 46. 9
lose Both leafe and fruit, III. ii. 31. 7
lose the hope Of his long labour, III. iv. 52. 6
 Madnesse to save a part, and *lose* the whole! III. v. 43. 3
 was he loth to *loose* his loved Dame, III. x. 15. 5
 her love to *lose* she was full loth, IV. i. 10. 8
 As all men do, that *lose* the living spright, IV. iii. 30. 7
 Whom he that hath were loth to *lose* so light, IV. iv. 9. 2
 (For so to *lose* a Lady were great shame) IV. iv. 9. 3
 For glorie vaine, their fellowship to *lose*, IV. iv. 14. 5
Loose so immortall glory, and so endlesse gaines, IV. xi. 22. 9
 The wanton Lee, that oft doth *loose* his way; IV. xi. 29. 7
 rather had to *lose* then tri in armes his right, V. iii. 31. 9
 Great shame to *lose* so long employed paines, V. v. 48. 3
 loth to *loose* her right away, V. vii. 30. 5
 Till she had sav'd so many loves as she did *lose*, VI. vii. 37. 9
 They, that have much, feare much to *loose* thereby, VI. ix. 21. 3
 Besides the *loose* of so much loos and fame, VI. xii. 12. 8
 To *lose* their heat and shortly to decay; VII. vii. 24. 4
lose their native might; VII. vii. 25. 5
 fondly feare to *loose* your liberty; *Am.* lxxv. 2
 turne to nought and *loose* that glorious hev; *Am.* lxxix. 6
 Shall turne to dust, and *loose* their goodly light, *H.B.* 98
Losell. a *losell* wandring by the way, II. iii. 4. 1
 'Thou *losell* base, That hast with borrowed plumes, V. iii. 20. 6
 that *losell*, plainly now displayd, V. iii. 35. 5
 that vile *losell* which her late offended; VI. iv. 10. 2
Losel's. Be with the worke of *losels* wit defamed, *Hub.* 813
Losels. *losels* lifted up on high, *Hub.* 67
 loath'd of *losels* as a thing forlorne: T.M. 226
 good men blame, and *losels* magnify, T.M. 324
 those two *losels* scared; V. vi. 38. 5
Losen. See *Loose*.
Loser. See *Looser*.
Loser's. Both *losers* lott, and victours prayse alsoe; II. v. 15. 8
Loseth. Ne is the earth the lesse, or *loseth* ought, V. ii. 39. 6
 He somewhat *loseth* of his heat and light, *Epith.* 268
Losing. *losing* one, two liberties ye gayne, *Am.* lxxv. 3

Losing—Continued.

Through feare of *losing* his felicity, H.L. 270
Loss. Learne by their *losse* to love the low degree; *Van.* xii. 10
losse of her, whose love as lyfe I wayd, S.C. Jun. 47
 now by thy *losse* art taught, S.C. S. 68
 Oft lives by *losse*, and leaves with payne, S.C. S. 73
 better leave of with a little *losse*, S.C. S. 134
 My piteous plight and *losse* to amend? S.C. S. 245
 O Lobb! thy *losse* no longer lament; S.C. N. 168
 So was the husbandman left to his *losse*, *Hub.* 341
 did the *losse* of some dere love lament, *Ti.* 16
 left me here his *losse* for to deplore, *Ti.* 658
 to lament His *losse*, *Ti.* 677
 dubble *losse* by her hath on them light, D. 223
 how great a *losse* Had all the shepherds, Col. 16
 *Nor of my love, nor of my *losse* (quoth he), Col. 88
 Helpe Amaryllis this her *losse* to mourne: Col. 437
 Her *losse* is yours, your *losse* Amynas is, Col. 438
 leave their lames to *losse*, misled amisse, Col. 687
 the late *losse* of her deare loved knight, I. iii. 15. 6
 To make one great by others *losse* is bad excheat, I. v. 25. 9
 Ladies love as *losse* of time forlore: I. v. 37. 4
 For feare, as seem'd, or for some feigned *losse*: I. v. 34. 8
 this man forlorne, And left to *losse*; I. vii. 10. 6
 greater love, the greater is the *losse*, I. vii. 27. 6
 the record of his ruefull *losse*, I. vii. 48. 6
 Iovers life, As *losse* of time, . . . I ever scorn'd, I. ix. 10. 2
 Feare, sicknesse, age, *losse*, labour, sorrow, strife, I. ix. 44. 6
 faint through *losse* of blood, I. xi. 50. 3
losse of love to her that loves to live, II. i. 55. 5
 To *losse* of love adjoining *losse* of frend, II. iv. 31. 2
 shortly gaynd that *losse* exceeded farre, II. v. 15. 5
Losse is no shame, nor to bee lesse then foe; II. v. 15. 6
 sufficient were that hire For *losse* of thousand lives, II. ix. 5. 9
 Through *losse* of blood which from his wounds did bleed, II. xi. 48. 5
 All *losse* is lesse, and lesse the infamy, III. i. 25. 5
losse of love to him that loves but one: III. i. 25. 6
 by ensample of the last dayes *losse*, III. i. 64. 6
 Avenge his fathers *losse* with speare and shield, III. iii. 31. 8
 who that lives is left to waile his *losse*: III. iv. 38. 6
 So life is *losse*, and death felicity: III. iv. 38. 7
 did lament The *losse* of her deare brood, III. vi. 40. 4
 lefte his love to *losse*, and fled him selfe space, III. viii. 18. 9
losse of chastitie, or change of love: III. viii. 42. 2
 sheweth at the least Her certeine *losse*, III. viii. 49. 6
 lament The heave *losse* of their brave Paramours, III. ix. 35. 4
 Subdewd with *losse* of many Britons bold: III. ix. 50. 2
 Malbecco, seeing how his *losse* did lye, III. x. 17. 2
 More is more *losse*; one is enough to dy, III. xi. 19. 7
 Lewd *Losse* of Time, III. xii. 25. 5
 her deare nurslings *losse* no lesse did mourne, III. xii. 45. 7
 As if that life to *losse* they had forelent, IV. iii. 6. 8
 Which *losse* her made like passion also prove: IV. viii. 3. 5
 grieved was for *losse* both of her sire, IV. ix. 13. 6
 grieffe entire For *losse* of her new love, IV. ix. 13. 9
 For *losse* of his deare love by Neptune hent, IV. ix. 23. 2
 her *losse* ought me to sorrow most, IV. ix. 38. 7
 Some of their *losse*, some of their loves delay, IV. x. 3. 3
 mourn'd to see her *losse* before her eyne, IV. xii. 21. 7
 Yet little *losse* it were, and mickle thanke, V. i. 15. 5
 With a fayre love, whose *losse* I now do rew, V. i. 16. 7
 For certaine *losse* of so great expectation: V. ii. 61. 5
 more then *losse* of life ydreaded it; V. iv. 25. 5
 watch both night and day Unto your *losse*; V. vi. 25. 6
 Fought many battels without wound or *losse*; V. xi. 53. 7
losse of fame in disaventrous field: V. xi. 55. 8
 in anothers *losse* great pleasure take, V. xii. 32. 8
 And all this land with endlesse *losse* to overflow, VI. iv. 30. 9
 Besides the *losse* of so much loos and fame, VI. xii. 12. 8
 And all mirth sadnesse, and all lucre *losse*, *H.H.B.* 280
Lost. There was she *lost*; *Bel.* vii. 9
 to see *lost* and drown'd, So great riches, *Pet.* ii. 13
 'You naked trees, whose shady leaves are *lost*, S.C. Ja. 31
 Now thy selfe hast *lost* both lopp and topp, S.C. F. 57
 All that is lent to love wyl he *lost*, S.C. F. 70
 Thy focks father his corage hath *lost*, S.C. F. 80
 what they left behind them is *lost*, S.C. May 70
 That Paradise hast found whych Adam *lost*: S.C. Jun. 10
 good matter *Lost* for lacke of telling: S.C. Jul. 206
 who shall judge the wager wonne or *lost*? S.C. Au. 44
 So *lost* the Dogge the flesh in his mouth, S.C. S. 61
 manie *lost*, of whom no monument Remaines, *Gn.* 689
 in long service *lost* both limbs and good; *Hub.* 248
 yet the skill thereof I have not *lost*: *Hub.* 293
lost their time in wandring loose abroad; *Hub.* 399
 Have now quite *lost* their naturall delight, T.M. 552
 Were but *lost* labour, *Ti.* 90
 thy *lost* deare love deplore, *Ti.* 250
 had *lost* their beautie faire, D. 28
 And, *lost* among those rocks into him rold, Col. 154
 one, that fairest Helene did revile, . . . *Lost* both his eyes, Col. 922
 these ydle rimes, . . . The labor of *lost* Time, *Ded. Son.* ix. 8
 Having . . . *lost* an old foe that did you molest; I. ii. 27. 3
 Shee backe retourned with some labour *lost*; I. iii. 24. 2
 All is but *lost*, that living we bestow, I. x. 41. 6
 eien . . . through great age had *lost* their kindly sight, I. x. 47. 4
 sometimes had the worse, and *lost* by warre, II. v. 15. 4
 Guyon having *lost* his trustie guyde, II. vii. 2. 1
 So *lost* his labour vaine and ydle industry, II. vii. 61. 9
 the Palmer, whom he long ygoe Had *lost*, II. viii. 53. 6

Lost—Continued.

- Prince recov'ring his stolne sword, And Guyon his *lost* shield, II. ix. 2. 8
 when things were *lost*, or laid amis, II. ix. 58. 6
lost his sword, yet to be seene this day, II. x. 49. 5
 labour *lost* it was to weene approach him neare, II. xi. 25. 9
 thought his labor *lost*, and travell wayne, II. xi. 44. 2
 After *lost* credit and consumed thrift, II. xii. 8. 8
lost much blood through many a wound, III. i. 21. 5
 to tell the sumptuous array should be labour *lost*; III. i. 32. 2
 faire Venus having *lost* Her little sonne, III. vi. 11. 1
 called is by her *lost* lovers name, III. vi. 29. 8
 To see his whole yeares labor *lost* so soone, III. vii. 34. 8
 To fetch from sea that ye at land *lost* latel, III. viii. 28. 4
 'Thy labour all is *lost*, I greatly dread, III. viii. 47. 2
 The learned lover *lost* no time nor tyde, III. x. 6. 1
 Then all the world is *lost*, III. x. 39. 9
 'Life is not *lost*,' (said she), III. xi. 19. 8
 a dismayed Deare . . . hath his right way *lost*, III. xii. 17. 9
 Ne for light Ladies love that soone is *lost*?, IV. i. 35. 4
 Misdoubted *lost* through mischiefe that befell, IV. ii. 23. 7
 when as she her selfe was *lost* and gone, IV. ii. 26. 1
 That *lost* faire Ladies ornament should weare, IV. ii. 26. 4
 That I thy labours *lost* may thus revive, IV. ii. 34. 2
 He soone her *lost*: IV. iv. 8. 5
 It was the same which lately Florimel had *lost*, IV. iv. 15. 9
 Which else was like to have bene *lost*, IV. iv. 48. 3
 for to winne the saddle *lost* the steed, IV. v. 22. 5
 Where sorie Britomart had *lost* her late; IV. vi. 47. 2
 likewise late had *lost* her dearest love, IV. viii. 3. 4
 his juell he had *lost* so light, IV. viii. 8. 5
 Whom they had *lost* in Turneyment of late; IV. ix. 24. 3
 I thereby my former love have *lost*; IV. ix. 38. 2
 some *lost* great hope unheedily, IV. x. 13. 5
 Whose smallest minute *lost* no riches render may, IV. x. 14. 9
 As he had *lost* him selfe he wist not where; IV. xii. 17. 3
 brawney armes had *lost* their known might, IV. xii. 20. 4
 Whom having *lost*, (as ye have heard whyleare) V. ii. 3. 2
 For there is nothing *lost*, that may be found if sought, V. ii. 39. 9
 yet little *lost* or wonne: V. iii. 6. 7
 have you *lost* your selfe and your discretion, V. iv. 26. 2
 He wilfull *lost* that he before attained: V. v. 17. 8
 hath he *lost* or wun? V. vi. 9. 3
 And *lost* the crowne VI. ii. 27. 9
 a ship . . . Now farre from harbour likely to be *lost*, VI. iv. 1. 3
 That he his love so lucklesse now had *lost*, VI. iv. 40. 2
 Since I him lately *lost*, VI. v. 28. 9
 'In salvage forrest I him *lost* of late, VI. v. 29. 1
 the wretched stormes, in which his love was *lost*, VI. viii. 47. 6
 He *lost* himselfe, and like one halfe entranced grew, VI. ix. 26. 9
 On which he safety hopes that earst feard to be *lost*, VI. xi. 44. 9
 ne hath her compass *lost*: VI. xii. 1. 7
 he his way doth seem quite to have *lost*, VII. vii. 52. 3
 all her natures goodly guifts are *lost*: Am. xli. 8
 I goe lyke one that, having *lost* the field, Am. lii. 2
 a young fawne, that late hath *lost* the hynd; Am. lxxviii. 2
 He gave us life, he it restored *lost*; H.H.L. 181
Lot. ever was her *lot* To beare such an one, S.C. Ap. 93
 the world parting by an equall *lot*, Gn. 158
 Lament my *lot*, and tell your fellow-swaines D. 524
 great dislyking to my lucklesse *lot*, Col. 181
 it was my *lot* To love this gentle Lady, I. ii. 35. 3
 He lov'd, as was his *lot*, a Lady gent, I. ix. 27. 6
 Both lossers *lot*, and victours prayse alsoe; II. v. 15. 8
 thou didst these goods bereave . . . by unrighteous *lot*, II. vii. 19. 4
 'Whom gracious *lot* and thy great valiaunce II. ix. 5. 2
 assigned for thy worthy *lot*, II. x. 12. 3
 my lucklesse *lot* doth me constraune Hereto perforce, III. Pr. 3. 4
 by her owne law to your *lot* doth light, III. i. 30. 4
 her unlucky *lot* Lay hidden in the bottoome of the pot, III. ii. 26. 4
 needs love or death must bee thy *lot*, III. ii. 46. 7
 of his lucklesse *lot* and cruell love thus playnd: III. v. 44. 9
 Amongst the rest my *lot* (unworthy) is to be one, III. viii. 46. 9
 from her went to seeke another *lot*, III. x. 37. 3
 To him was fallen for his happie *lot*, IV. ii. 8. 4
 lightly issewd forth to take his *lot*, IV. iv. 33. 7
 like unlucky *lot* It hath linckt with me, IV. vii. 14. 6
 It was my *lot* to love a gentle swaine, IV. vii. 15. 6
 Might be my lucky *lot*; sith all by *lot* we hold, IV. x. 4. 9
 for so much as to my *lot* here lights, V. iii. 3. 7
 I lov'd, as was my *lot*, That further mayd, V. iv. 8. 6
 save my life, which *lot* before your foot doth lay, VI. i. 39. 9
 Let them that list their lucklesse *lot* deplore, VI. vii. 30. 7
 Though meane her *lot*, yet higher did her mind ascend, VI. ix. 10. 9
 wish my *lot* were plast in such felicitie, VI. ix. 19. 9
 when the *lot* to Pastorell did fall, VI. xi. 31. 8
 full oft for loving you I blesse my *lot*, Am. lxxxii. 2
Loth, etc. See Loath, Loathe, etc.
Lothian. Together with the king of Louthiane, III. iii. 37. 5
Lotus. them amongst the wicked *Lotus* grew, Gn. 193
Lots. twixt them shayrd his realme by equall *lottes*; H. x. 29. 3
Loud. crying *loud*, Lo! now behold, Bel. 2. i. 9
 Thrice unto you with *loud* voyce I appeale, Ro. i. 11
 The sweete Nightingale singing so *lowde*; S.C. F. 123
 carroll *lowde*, and leade the Myllers rownde, S.C. O. 52
 our pypes, that shrill as *lowde* as Larke; S.C. N. 71
 sound their praises *loud*, Gn. 616
loud shrieks and drierie dolefull cries, T.M. 172
 With *loud* laments her answered, T.M. 418
loud plaints have dull mine eares; D. 415
 Lamenting *lowde* my Daphnea Elegie, D. 509

Loud—Continued.

- Triton, blowing *loud* his wreathed horne: Col. 245
 With praiers *loud* importuning the skie, Col. 880
loud to him gan call, I. v. 11. 8
 with *loud* plaintes importuneth the skyes, I. vi. 6. 4
 Her shrill outcryes and shrieks so *loud* did bray, I. vi. 7. 5
 a Lyonsesse . . . did *loud* requere Her children deare, I. vi. 27. 6
 sownd, Which through the wood *loud* bellowing did rebownd, I. vii. 7. 5
 Duessa *loud* to him gan crye, I. viii. 14. 4
loud did call With all his powre, I. viii. 37. 7
loud he yelled for exceeding paine; I. xi. 37. 2
 her *loud* salutes the mounting larke, I. xi. 51. 9
 to his Lord and Lady *loud* gan call, I. xii. 2. 8
 Their Lord and Patrone *loud* did him proclame, I. xii. 6. 3
 to Diana calling *loud* for ayde, II. ii. 8. 4
lowde thunder . . . Did rend the rattling skyes, II. ii. 20. 8
 her two other sisters, . . . Her *loud* gainsaid, II. ii. 28. 2
 crying, 'Mercy!' *loud*, II. iii. 6. 9
 with big thundring voyce revyld him *loud*: II. iii. 7. 3
loud he cryde; II. iii. 8. 2
 Sometimes she song as *loud* as larke in ayre, II. vi. 3. 3
 *with a *loud* lay she thus him sweetly charm'd, II. vi. 14. 9
 'I burne, I burne, I burne!' then *loud* he cryde, II. vi. 44. 1
 a voyce that called *loud* and cleare, II. viii. 3. 7
 For very fellesse *loud* he gan to weepe, II. viii. 37. 5
loud unto the knights did call, II. ix. 11. 7
 His larumbell might *loud* and wyde be hard, II. ix. 25. 7
loud to them can call, II. xii. 15. 1
loud to them for succour called evermore, II. xii. 27. 9
 sweet Zephyrus *loud* whisteled His treble, II. xii. 33. 5
 Now soft, now *loud*, unto the wind did call; II. xii. 71. 8
 oftentimes *loud* strokes and ringing sowndes, III. iii. 9. 8
 The wofull husbandman doth *loud* complaine, III. vii. 34. 7
 the beast, that *loud* did rore, III. vii. 36. 3
 he stamp, he *loud* did cry, III. x. 17. 7
 shrill trompets *loud* did bray, III. xii. 6. 6
 shrill trompets and *loud* clarions sweetly playd, IV. iii. 5. 9
 now the Owle *Lowde* shrieking, IV. v. 41. 9
 I cal'd her *loud*, I sought ber farre and neare, IV. v. 36. 8
 all the way full *loud* for aide did crie, IV. viii. 35. 4
 Chirpe *loud* to thee out of their leavy eages, IV. x. 45. 8
 on him catching hold gan *loud* to crie, V. i. 18. 2
 In vaine *loud* crying, V. ii. 27. 2
 To Marinell, whose name the Heralds *loud* resounded, V. iii. 6. 9
 Then for that stranger knight they *loud* did call, V. iii. 14. 5
 They shouted *loud*, and signes of gladnesse all did shew, V. iii. 23. 9
 sounding *loud* a Trumpet from the wall, V. iv. 50. 3
 Yet did she not lament with *lowde* alew, V. vi. 13. 8
 caused streight a Trumpet *loud* to shrill, V. vii. 27. 1
 laugh so *loud*, that all his teeth wide bare, V. vii. 9. 7
 Thereat he brayed *loud*, and yelled dreadfully, V. xii. 20. 9
 a ruefull shriek Of one *loud* crying, VI. i. 17. 2
lowde to him he cryde: VI. i. 18. 6
 he for dread of death gan *lowde* to crie, VI. i. 22. 8
 piteously complaying With *loud* laments, VI. ii. 41. 3
 And called oft with prayers *loud* and shrill, VI. iii. 49. 7
 Drawne with that Ladies *loud* and piteous sbright, VI. iv. 2. 3
 shouted all, and made a *loud* alarme, VI. viii. 45. 9
 being waked with these *loud* alarmes, VI. viii. 47. 7
 Wringing her hands, and ruefully *loud* crying?, VI. xi. 23. 7
 Led with the infants cry that *loud* did weepe, VI. xii. 9. 3
loud protest His foolish thought; VII. vi. 46. 5
 Did ring againe, and *loud* re-echo to the skie, VII. vi. 52. 9
 A gentle Bee, with hir *loud* trumpet murm'ring, Epig. iv. 3
 Then I thy sovrayne prayses *loud* wil sing, Epith. 127
loud advance her laud; Epith. 145
 But blush to heare her prayses sung so *loud*, Epith. 163
 Nathlesse doe ye still *loud* her prayses sing, Epith. 165
Louder. Roaring yet *louder* that all harts it daunted, Hub. 1368
 Then gan she cry much *louder* then afore, V. xi. 30. 1
Loudly. Causelesse complained, and *loudly* cryed, S.C. F. 148
loudly she gan to call, S.C. May 296
 bells and bosses that full *loudly* rung, Hub. 583
 she *loudly* did lament and shriek, T.M. 229
 she *loudly* gan to waille and shriek, T.M. 475
 a voyce, which *loudly* to me called, Ti. 580
 enrag'd she *loudly* gan to bray, I. i. 17. 6
 they gan *loudly* bray, With hollow howling, I. iii. 23. 1
 To weet what wight so *loudly* did lament, I. vi. 8. 4
 impatient of unwonted payne, He *loudly* brayd, I. viii. 11. 3
 Unto the Gyaunt *loudly* she gan call; I. viii. 20. 8
 Then gan he *loudly* through the house to call; I. viii. 29. 6
 with the unncouth smart the Monster *loudly* cryde, I. xi. 20. 9
 He *loudly* brayd, I. xi. 26. 2
 when the Palmer saw, he *loudly* cryde, II. iv. 10. 1
 all enrag'd thus him *loudly* shent; II. v. 5. 2
 Fiercely approaching to him *loudly* cryde, II. v. 35. 3
 He *loudly* cald to such as were aboard, II. vi. 4. 2
loudly cald; 'Help, helpe! O Archimage! II. vi. 48. 2
 therewith *loudly* laught; II. xii. 15. 4
 gainst the craggy cliffs did *loudly* rore, III. iv. 7. 5
 she hid her face, and *loudly* shrighit, III. viii. 32. 9
 shrilling trompets *loudly* gan to bray, IV. iv. 48. 5
 He *loudly* gan to laugh, IV. v. 18. 2
 Then gan she *loudly* cry, IV. ix. 7. 6
 The Lyons rore; and the Tygres *loudly* bray; IV. x. 46. 3
 Where that same Damzell *loudly* him bespake, V. iv. 59. 8
 to their Queene for judgment *loudly* call, V. ix. 49. 8
 They both arose, and at him *loudly* cryde, V. xii. 38. 4
 he bayd and *loudly* barkt at mee, VI. i. 9. 5

Loudly—Continued.

- The litle babe did *loudly* srike and squall, VI. iv. 18. 1
 woman kynd, Which to her selfe lamenting *loudly* cryde, VI. iv. 26. 8
 with the noise, whilset he did *loudly* rore, VI. vi. 22. 8
 the beast doth rage and *loudly* rore; VI. vii. 47. 6
 For which it *loudly* cald, and pittifull cryde. VI. xii. 8. 9
 let the roring Organs *loudly* play Epith. 218
- Loud-thundering.** swelling Neptune ne *loud thundring* Jove. II. vi. 10. 7
- Loup, -es.** See **Loop, -s.**
- Lour.** Before that angry heavens list to *lowre*, I. ii. 22. 4
 When so the froward skye began to *lowre*; III. v. 51. 7
 secretly their hoste did on them *lowre*; III. ix. 19. 3
 Thereat all Knights gan laugh, and Ladies *lowre*: IV. v. 19. 1
 at them both Sir Paridell did *lowre*. IV. v. 24. 4
 As he on whom the lucklesse stars did *lowre*, V. v. 18. 5
 th' offended heavens list to *lowre* Upon their blisse, V. x. 26. 6
 he would *lowre* And byte his lip, VI. ix. 39. 2
 Where-at the Titanesse did sternly *lower*, VII. vi. 18. 4
 when ye *lowre*, or looke on me askew, Am. vii. 7
- Lourd.** thous but a laesie *loord*, S.C. Jul. 33
- A laesy *loord*, for nothing good to donne, III. vii. 12. 3
- Lowre.** See **Lower.**
- Loured.** He *lowrd* on her with daungerous eyeglaunce, III. xii. 15. 4
 Shame *lowrd*, Repentauce sighd, Reproch did scould; III. xii. 24. 6
- Lourlog,** as the *louring* Wether looks downe, S.C. F. 29
- since faire Sunne hath sperst that *louring* clowd, I. iv. 48. 1
 with hent *louring* browes, II. ii. 35. 7
- Lout.** The Porter eke to her did *lout* with humble gestic. II. ix. 26. 9
 I joy to see you *lout* so low on ground, IV. vi. 28. 7
 much disdainng unto him to *lout*, IV. x. 19. 2
 none disdainng low to him to *lout*: IV. xi. 30. 6
 maintaine The Ladies part, and to the Somdan *lout*: V. viii. 50. 4
 Unto thy love that made thee low to *lout*: VI. x. 16. 7
- Louted.** So *louted* he unto hys Lord, S.C. Jul. 137
- He humbly *louted* in necke lowliness, I. x. 44. 6
 comming him before low *louted* on the lay. III. x. 23. 9
 to him *louted* low, and greeted III. x. 37. 9
 Thrise *louted* lowly to the noble Mayd, IV. iii. 5. 8
 He *louted* lowly, as did him becum, IV. vii. 44. 7
 friskt, and flong aloft, and *louted* low on knee. V. iii. 34. 9
- Loutheth,** when the courting masker *louteth* luwe, Ti. 202
- Louthiane.** See **Lothian.**
- Louting.** He faire the knight saluted, *louting* low, I. i. 30. 1
louting lowly did begin To plaint of wronges, II. iii. 13. 4
 lowly to her *louting* thus beight: IV. ii. 23. 3
- Louuer.** Ne lightned was with window, nor with *lover*, VI. ix. 42. 7
- Love.** See **Truelove.**
- For pitie and *love* my heart yet burnes Pet. v. 12
 yet *Love* she proudly did forsake: Pet. vi. 4
 Learne by their losse to *love* the low degree; Van. xii. 10
 'Ye Gods of *love*, that pitie lovers payne, S.C. Ja. 13
 Pan, thou shepherds God that once didst *love*, S.C. Ja. 17
 Ah, God! that *love* should breede both joy and payne! S.C. Ja. 54
 Albee my *love* he seeke with dayly snit; S.C. Ja. 56
 'I *love* thilke lasse, (alas! why doe I *love*?) S.C. Ja. 61
 Tho wouldst thou learne to caroll of *Love*, S.C. F. 61
 Thou art a fon of thy *love* to hoste; S.C. F. 69
 All that is lent to *love* will be lost. S.C. F. 70
 Weenest of *love* is not his mynd? S.C. F. 76
 And some of *love*, and some of chevalrie; S.C. F. 99
 Tho will we little *Love* awake, S.C. Mar. 22
 lustie *Love* still slepeeth not, S.C. Mar. 26
 Perdie with *Love* thou diddest fight: S.C. Mar. 104
 To be wise, and eke to *love*, S.C. Mar. Emb. 1
 Of Hony and of Gaule in *love* S.C. Mar. Emb. 3
 Nowe loves a lasse that all his *love* doth scorne. S.C. Ap. 11
 Ys *love* such pinching payne to them that prove? S.C. Ap. 18
 Yet hath so little skill to brydle *love*? S.C. Ap. 20
 Ilim *Love* hath wounded with a deadly darte: S.C. Ap. 22
 Ah, foolish Boy! that is with *love* yblent: S.C. Ap. 155
 So *love* into thy hart did streame: S.C. Au. 84
Love is a curelesse sorrowe. S.C. Au. 104
 whether in paynefull *love* I pyne, S.C. Au. 109
 So leard I *love* on a holy eve, S.C. Au. 121
 since thence my *love* did part, S.C. Au. 161
 for *love* of that is to thee moste leefte, S.C. S. 11
 Of *love* and lustihead the mayst thou sing, S.C. O. 61
 were he not with *love* so ill bedight, S.C. O. 89
love does teach him climbe so hie, S.C. O. 91
 lofty *love* doth loath a lowly eye. S.C. O. 96
 lordly *love* is such a Tyranne fell, S.C. O. 98
 Nor Pan to herye, nor with *love* to playe; S.C. N. 10
 looser songs of *love* to underfong, S.C. N. 22
 Thus gan he make of *love* his piteous mone. S.C. D. 6
Love they him called S.C. D. 53
love then in the Lyons house did dwell) S.C. D. 57
 'Adieu, my deare, whose *love* I bought so deare, S.C. D. 152
 sweete *love* of pardon worthe is, Gn. 473
 th' other was with Thetis *love* assaid, Gn. 491
 Seeing his beautie, in *love* with it fell. Gn. 680

Love—Continued.

- askt an almes for Gods deare *love*. Hub. 363
 Loving that *love*, and hating those that hate; Hub. 428
 common Courtiers *love* to gybe and feare Hub. 714
 wheaso *love* of letters did inspire Their gentle wits, Hub. 829
Love and Lordship bide no paragone. Hub. 1026
 Thoughts halfe devine, full of the fire of *love*, T.M. 363
 those bitter stounds Of raging *love* T.M. 374
 those that *Love* with leawdnes fill. T.M. 384
Love went to be schoolmaster of my skill, T.M. 385
 Sweete *Love* devoyd of villanie or ill, T.M. 387
 rime at riot, and doo rage in *love*; T.M. 395
 thy gay Sonne, that winged God of *Love*, T.M. 401
 He sings of *love*, and maketh loving layes, T.M. 413
 Ivis of blindnesse and of ignorance, T.M. 485
 His *love*, his truth, his glorie, and his might, T.M. 513
 least he my *Love* happily chauce to beholde. Tetrasticon 4
 fly forth unto my *Love* whersoever she be: U.V. 3
 Waking *Love* suffereth no sleepe: U.V. 10
 raging *Love* dothe appall the weake stomacke: U.V. 11
 lamenting *Love* marreth the Musically. U.V. 12
 did the losse of some dere *love* lament, Ti. 16
 thy lost deare *love* deplore. Ti. 250
 In whom all bountie and all vertuous *love* Appeared Ti. 283
 Too soone for all that did his *love* embrace, Ti. 292
 Whom the Pierian sacred sisters *love*, Ti. 394
 her *Love* would her provide; Mu. 108
 Her some to Psyche secrete *love* did beare, Mu. 131
 Before the Bull she pictur'd winged *Love*, Mu. 289
 As in their Syres new *love* both triumphing: Mu. 294
 (Signe of thy *love*, though nought for my reliefe, D. 94
 rett fro me my *love*, my life, my hart: D. 160
 The praises of my parted *love* envy, D. 226
 "Alcyon! ah, my first and latest *love*! D. 263
 the late *love* the which betwixt us past, D. 289
 in lieu of mee, *Love* her; D. 291
 so shall our *love* for ever last. D. 291
 she, my *love* that was, my Saint that is D. 379
 Me from my *love*, and eke my *love* from me; D. 401
 To see all things, and not my *love* to see; D. 408
 because I doo not finde My *love* with them, D. 424
 Young Astrophel, the rusticke lasses *love*: As. 8
 layes of *love* he also could compose: As. 35
 For her that did his heart with *love* inflame. As. 40
 Her he did *love*, her he alone did honor, As. 59
 Her, and but her, of *love* he worthe deemed; As. 65
 unto . . . His dearest *love*, him dolefully did beare. As. 148
 when she saw her *love* in such a plight, As. 151
 were in *love* so firmly tide. As. 180
 Laies of sweet *love*, without rebuke or blame, Col. 3
 'Nor of my *love*, nor of my lasse Col. 88
love had me forlorne, forlorne of me, Col. 90
 of my river Bregogs *love* I soong, Col. 92
love will not be drawne, but must be ledde; Col. 129
 So secretly did he his *love* enjoy Col. 145
 so deare his *love* he bought. Col. 155
 tourn Sweet layes of *love* to endless plaints of pittie. Col. 387
 The blossom of sweet joy and perfect *love*, Col. 470
 To her my *love* I lowly do prostrate, Col. 474
 My thought, my heart, my *love*, my life is shee, Col. 476
 thy true *love* and loyaltie I deeme. Col. 575
 Vaine votaries of laesie *Love* professe, Col. 766
 is *Love* then . . . once knowne In Court, Col. 771
Love most aboundeth there. Col. 775
 All full of *love*, and *love*, and *love* my deare, Col. 777
 Unlesse he swim in *love* up to the cares. Col. 782
 they of *love*, and of his sacred lere, Col. 783
 some celestiall rage Of *Love* . . . is breath'd into thy brest, Col. 824
 Albe of *love* I alwayes humbly deeme, Col. 828
 gan by litle learne to *love* each other: Col. 852
 Thenceforth they gan each one his like to *love*, Col. 863
 Chose for his *love* the fairest in his sight. Col. 869
 Then do they cry and call to *love* apace, Col. 879
love is Lord of all the world by right, Col. 883
 doth not merit The name of *love*, Col. 892
 thou now full deeply hast divynd Of *Love* and beautie: Col. 897
 who can *love* compell? Col. 914
 sith her I may not *love*: Col. 940
 for the *love* which thou doest beare Ded. Son. iii. 10
 so *love* That loves and honours thee, Ded. Son. iii. 13
 And dainty *love* leard sweetly to endite. Ded. Son. viii. 7
 For *love* of vertue and of Martiall praise; Ded. Son. x. 6
Love him that hath eternized your name. Ded. Son. xiv. 14
 'Ah Sir, my liege Lord, and my *love*, I. i. 51. 1
 For hoped *love* to winne me certaine hate? I. i. 61. 5
 'Love of your selfe' . . . Lets me not sleepe, I. i. 53. 1
 Her fawning *love* . . . He would not shend; I. i. 53. 7
 all so deare as life is to my hart, I deeme your *love*, I. i. 54. 3
 whose deepe wounded mind With *love* . . . did languish, I. ii. 24. 9
 that happened . . . to this wretched Lady, my deare *love*; I. ii. 31. 6
 O, too deare *love*, *love* bought with death too deare! I. ii. 31. 7
 when corage hot The fire of *love*, . . . First kindled I. ii. 35. 2
 it was my lott To *love* this gentle Lady, I. ii. 35. 4
 Forsaken Truth long seekes her *love*, I. iii. Arg.
 that . . . Greeke, That for his *love* refused deitie. I. iii. 21. 6
 true *love* hath no powre To looken backe; I. iii. 30. 7
 there is no greater shame Then . . . inconstancie in *love*: I. iv. 1. 8
 he . . . leard had to *love* with secret lookes; I. iv. 25. 6
 Inconstant man, that . . . lusted after all that he did *love*; I. iv. 26. 2
 His dearest *love*, . . . Is there possessed of the traytour vile; I. iv. 42. 2

Love—Continued.

to you eke longes his *love*. I. iv. 48. 6
 Let not his *love*, . . . Be unreveng'd, I. iv. 48. 7
 proudest knight, That ever Ladie to her *love* did chose, I. v. 14. 3
 Ladies *love* as losse of time forbore: I. v. 37. 4
 Her *love* she turnd to hate, I. v. 37. 7
 for his *love*, . . . She waudred had from one to other Ynd, I. vi. 2. 6
 greater conquest of hard *love* he gaynes, I. vi. 3. 8
 By vew of her he ginnett to revive this aeneient *love*, I. vi. 17. 2
 which the lovely boy Did *love* as life, I. vi. 17. 7
 Then serve his Ladies *love*, and waste in pleasures vayne. I. vi. 21. 9
 with *love* revokt from vaine affright, I. vi. 28. 3
 For *love* of me leave off this dreadfull play; I. vi. 28. 7
 himselfe doth hate, To *love* another: I. vi. 47. 6
 threds . . . The which my life and *love* together tyde? I. vii. 22. 6
love fresh coles unto her fire did lay; I. vii. 27. 5
 greater *love*, the greater is the losse, I. vii. 27. 6
 she did *love* the knight of the Redcrosse, I. vii. 27. 8
 the breach Which *love* and fortune in her heart had wrought; I. vii. 42. 4
 I him lov'd, and *love* with all my might, I. vii. 49. 8
 Her *love* is firme, her care continuall, I. viii. 1. 5
Love! lay down thy how, the whilles I may respyre. I. ix. 21. 9
 To kindle *love* in every living brest: I. ix. 9. 4
 'That ydle name of *love* . . . I ever scorn'd, I. ix. 10. 1
 She . . . badd me *love* her deare; I. ix. 14. 2
 dearely sure her *love* was to me bent, I. ix. 14. 3
 Next to that Ladies *love*, shalbe the place, I. ix. 17. 2
love establish each to other trew, I. ix. 18. 7
 Arthur on his way To seeke his *love*, I. ix. 20. 2
 'For Gods deare *love*, Sir knight, doe me not stay; I. ix. 25. 1
 grieft, Which *love* had launched with his deadly darts, I. ix. 29. 3
 hope . . . That earst us held in *love* of lingring life; I. ix. 29. 6
 a woman . . . Full of great *love*, I. x. 30. 5
 Of *love*, and righteousness, and well to dome; I. x. 33. 4
 Ladies *love* to leave, so dearely bought? I. x. 62. 6
 he already plighted his right hand Unto another *love*, I. xii. 26. 9
 Here heaped up with termes of *love* unkynd, I. xii. 30. 4
 breach of *love* and loialty betrayd, I. xii. 31. 5
 one sung a song of *love* and jollity, I. xii. 38. 9
 For Gods deare *love* be not so wilfull bent, I. i. 16. 2
 My Lord, my *love*, my deare Lord, my deare *love!* I. i. 55. 2
 losse of *love* to her that loves to live, I. i. 55. 5
 (So *love* does loath disdainfull nicitee) II. ii. 3. 3
 to these Ladies *love* did countenance, II. ii. 16. 8
 made *love* unto the eldest Dame, II. ii. 17. 1
 chose for *love* to fight, II. ii. 18. 9
 All for their Ladies froward *love* to gaine, II. ii. 26. 4
 So *love* does raine In stoutest minds, II. ii. 26. 5
 of her *love* too lavish: II. ii. 36. 9
 For *Love* his loftie triumphes to engrave, II. iii. 24. 3
 thou maist *love*, and dearely loved be, II. iii. 39. 6
 As feates of armes, and *love* to entertaing: II. iv. 1. 6
 Our sleeves in league of vowed *love* wee knitt, II. iv. 18. 6
 To *love* a Lady fayre of great degree, II. iv. 19. 2
 seemd no lesse to *love* then lov'd to bee: II. iv. 19. 5
Love, that two harts makes one, II. iv. 19. 8
 Of all my *love* and all my privitie; II. iv. 20. 2
 of my *love* was partener Paramoure; II. iv. 24. 4
 drive me to withdraw my blind abused *love*, II. iv. 24. 9
 proud through praise and mad through *love*, II. iv. 27. 1
 Whom he had feign'd th' abuser of my *love* to hee, II. iv. 27. 9
 weend it was my *love* with whom he playd, II. iv. 28. 5
 Soone as my loathed *love* appeard in sight, II. iv. 29. 3
 To losse of *love* adjoining losse of friend, II. iv. 31. 2
 Wrath, gelysy, grieft, *love*, this Squire have laide thus low. II. iv. 34. 9
 'Wrath, gelysio, grieft, *love*, do thus expell: II. iv. 35. 1
 Grieft is a food; and *love* a monster fell; II. iv. 35. 3
 So shall wrath, gelysio, grieft, *love*, die and decay.' II. iv. 35. 9
 Direfull impatience, and hart-murdring *love*: II. v. 16. 4
 To serve his Lemans *love*: II. v. 28. 2
 if thou meane her *love* to gayn, II. vi. 28. 1
 'If ever *love* of Lady did emperice Your yron brestes, II. vi. 33. 6
 Another warre, and other weapons, I Doe *love*, II. vi. 34. 7
 where *love* does give his sweet Alarmes Withont bloodshed, II. vi. 34. 7
 Of *love* they ever greater glory hore II. vi. 35. 6
 (So *Love* the dread of daunger doth despise) II. vi. 46. 2
love avowd to other Lady late, II. vii. 50. 7
 To echange *love* causelesse is reproch to warlike knight.' II. vii. 50. 9
 And is there *love* In heavenly spirits II. viii. 1. 2
 all for *love*, and nothing for reward, II. viii. 2. 8
 'For knighthoods *love* doe not so fowle a deed, II. viii. 16. 2
 If that your lives ye *love*, II. ix. 12. 2
 Or doen you *love*? or doen you lack your will? II. ix. 37. 8
 Such was the end that to disloyall *love* did fall, II. x. 19. 9
 which of them most did *love* her parentage? II. x. 27. 9
 Regan greater *love* to him profest Then all the world, II. x. 28. 3
love is not where most it is profest; II. x. 31. 2
 Iis falsed fayth, and *love* too lightly 6itt; II. xii. 44. 7
 Fayre Daphne Phoebus hart with *love* did gore; II. xii. 52. 5
 Gather the Rose of *love* whilset yet is time, II. xii. 75. 8
 (*love* far sought alas!) III. i. 8. 8
 Ne reekt of Ladies *Love*, III. i. 19. 3
 To change my life, and *love* another Dame; III. i. 24. 3
 For I *love* one, the truest one on ground, III. i. 24. 6
 losse of *love* to him that loves bnt one: III. i. 25. 6
 Ne may *love* be compeld by maistry; III. i. 25. 7
 sweet *Love* anone Taketh his nimble winges, III. i. 25. 8
 In case he have no Lady nor no *love*, III. i. 26. 8
 'But if he have a Lady or a *Love*, III. i. 27. 1
 have our Ladies *love* for his reward, III. i. 27. 9

Love—Continued.

'Therefore aread, Sir, if thou have a *love*,' III. i. 28. 1
 'Love have I snre,' (quoth she) 'but Lady none; III. i. 28. 2
 Yet will I not for mine own *love* remove, III. i. 28. 3
 trew *love* most of might, III. i. 29. 8
 The *love* of Venus and her Paramoure, III. i. 34. 4
 joyd his *love* in secret unspysde: III. i. 37. 2
 Ay caroling of *love* and jollity, III. i. 40. 5
 Faire Ladies, that to *love* captived arre, III. i. 49. 1
 this was not to *love*, but lust, ineliud; III. i. 49. 7
love does alwaies bring forth boucteous deeds, III. i. 49. 8
 Nought so of *love* this looser Dame did skill, III. i. 50. 1
 Such *love* is hate, and such desire is shame. III. i. 50. 5
 she did prepare Way to her *love*, III. i. 51. 8
 imperious *love* her hart did vexe, III. i. 54. 4
 great rebuke it is *love* to despise, III. i. 55. 3
 shee inly deamd Her *love* too light, III. i. 65. 7
 Some to make *love*, some to make meryment, III. i. 57. 2
 she In *love* with him did falt, III. ii. Arg.
 To heare her *Love* so highly magnifyde; III. ii. 11. 2
 yield the pray of *love* to lothsome death at last, III. ii. 17. 9
 much more straungely gan to *love* his sight, III. ii. 18. 2
 when his *love* was false he with a peaze it brake, III. ii. 20. 9
 Imperious *Love* hath highest set his throne, III. ii. 23. 2
 the fether in her lofty erest, Ruffed of *love*, III. ii. 27. 2
 thought it was not *love*, but some melancholy, III. ii. 27. 9
 how much I feare least *love* it bee! III. ii. 33. 1
 if that *love* it he, as sure I read, III. ii. 33. 2
 yet *love* can higher styte Then reasons reach, III. ii. 36. 5
 neither God of *love* nor God of skye, III. ii. 36. 7
love hath gryde My feeble brest of late, III. ii. 37. 8
 To *love* the semblaunt pleasing most your minde, III. ii. 40. 7
 No guilt in you, but in the tyranny of *love*, III. ii. 40. 9
 Sweete *Love* such lewdnes bands from his faire compaene, III. ii. 41. 9
 though my *love* be not so lewdly bent III. ii. 43. 2
 was with the *love* thereof hegnyld; III. ii. 44. 8
 I, fonder, *love* a shade, the body far exyld.' III. ii. 44. 9
 Both *love* and lover, without hope of joy, III. ii. 45. 3
 needs *love* or death must hee thy lott, III. ii. 46. 7
 So thought she to undoe her daughters *love*; III. ii. 51. 6
love, that is in gentle brest begonne, III. ii. 51. 7
 thence pondit into men, which men call *Love!* III. iii. 1. 4
 that sweete fit that doth true beautie *love*, III. iii. 1. 7
 hy what means his *love* might best be wrought: III. iii. 6. 6
 the hardy Mayd (with *love* to frend) III. iii. 14. 5
 by fatal lore flast learn'd to *love*, III. iii. 21. 7
 To *love* the prouest knight that ever was, III. iii. 24. 7
 for her sake And *love*, III. iii. 56. 7
 A friendly league of *love* perpetuall, III. iv. 4. 4
 such as fittest she for *love* could find, III. iv. 5. 8
love it steres, and fortune rowes: III. iv. 9. 5
Love, my lewd Pilott, hath a restlesse minde; III. iv. 9. 6
Love and despight attonce her courage kindled hath, III. iv. 12. 9
 Was taken with her *love*, and by her closely lay, III. iv. 19. 9
 The *love* of women not to entertaing; III. iv. 26. 2
 From *love* in course of nature to refraine, III. iv. 26. 4
 ever from fayre Ladies *love* did fly; III. iv. 26. 6
 they for *love* of him would algates dy: III. iv. 26. 8
 His mother had him wemens *love* to hate, III. iv. 27. 7
 vainely did expownd To be hart-wounding *love*, III. iv. 28. 4
 I feared *love*; but they that *love* doe live, III. iv. 37. 5
 they that dye doe nether *love* nor hate: III. iv. 37. 6
 Ladie *love* unto his Lord forlent, III. iv. 47. 2
 doth *love* to steepe His lustlesse limbes, III. iv. 56. 5
 all that lewdnesse *love* doe hate the light to see, III. iv. 58. 9
 How diversly *love* doth his pageaunta play, III. v. 1. 2
 Ladies *love* his mother long ygoe Did him, they say, forwarne III. v. 9. 6
 for *love* of knighthood gent, III. v. 10. 5
love so fayre a Lady that his life releast? III. v. 43. 9
love for to dislodge ont of his nest: III. v. 44. 3
 The same to *love* he strongly was constraynd; III. v. 44. 6
 of his lacklesse lott and cruell *love* thus playnd: III. v. 44. 9
 Dye rather, dy, then ever *love* disloyally, III. v. 45. 9
 if to *love* disloyalty it bee, III. v. 46. 1
 What can tesse doe then her *love* therefore, III. v. 46. 4
 of all *love* taketh equal vew; III. v. 47. 5
 The *love* and service of the basest crew? III. v. 47. 7
 Dye rather, dye, then ever so faire *love* forsake! III. v. 47. 9
 Little shee weend that *love* he close conceald, III. v. 49. 4
 in perfect *love* and spotlesse fame Of chastitie, III. v. 54. 3
 Her little sonne, the winged god of *love*, III. vi. 11. 2
 How he their heedelesse harts with *love* had fir'd, III. vi. 15. 4
 the *love* of some of them him tyde: III. vi. 16. 7
 To search the God of *love* her Nymphes she sent III. vi. 26. 1
 sweete *love* gentle fitts emongst them throwes, III. vi. 41. 5
 Phoebus paramoure And dearest *love*; III. vi. 45. 4
 Stygian Gods, which doe her *love* envy; III. vi. 46. 7
 That her sweet *love* his malice mote avoyd, III. vi. 48. 7
 his trew *love* faire Psyche with him playes, III. vi. 60. 1
 in stedfast *love* and happy state, III. vi. 50. 6
 all the lore of *love*, and goodly womanhead, III. vi. 51. 9
 To be th' ensample of true *love* alone, III. vi. 52. 4
 she to none of them her *love* did east, III. vi. 53. 1
 her loving hart she linked fast In faithfull *love*, III. vi. 53. 4
 Her former *love* and stedfast loialty, III. vi. 53. 8
 east to *love* her in his brutish mind: III. vii. 15. 8
 No *love*, hut brutish lnt, that was so beastly tind, III. vii. 16. 9
love to frenzy turnd, sith *love* is frantikee hight, III. vii. 20. 9
 That gentle Lady whom I *love* and serve, III. vii. 63. 6
 Did aske me, how I could her *love* deserve, III. vii. 53. 8

Love—Continued.

hopelesse ever to attaine My Ladies love	III. vii. 60. 7
With termes of love and lewdnesse dissolnte	III. viii. 14. 3
lefte his love to losse, and led him selfe apace	III. viii. 18. 9
ye brave knights, that boast this Ladies love	III. viii. 27. 6
losse of chastitie, or change of love:	III. viii. 42. 2
sent close messages of love to her at will	III. ix. 27. 9
That thing of course he counted love to entertaine	III. ix. 29. 9
therein writing to lett his love be showne;	III. ix. 30. 7
for faire ladies love and glories gaine	III. ix. 37. 7
False love! why do men say thou canst not see	III. x. 4. 3
To weet how he her love away did steale	III. x. 6. 8
making layes of love and lovers paine	III. x. 8. 4
entsyd To take to his new love	III. x. 8. 9
she her love and hart hath wholly sold To him	III. x. 11. 2
when to him she cryde love money overcame:	III. x. 15. 2
He left his wife; money did love disclaime:	III. x. 15. 4
Ne griefe might not his love to him restore	III. x. 18. 7
loosenesse of her love and loathly deed	III. x. 60. 4
turnest love divine To joylesse dread	III. xi. 1. 5
in his stead let Love for ever dwell;	III. xi. 2. 2
Sweete Love, that doth his golden winga embay	III. xi. 2. 3
as trew in love as Turtle to her make	III. xi. 2. 9
My Lady and my love so cruelly to pen!	III. xi. 10. 9
'My lady and my love is cruelly pend	III. xi. 11. 1
to yield him love she doth deny	III. xi. 17. 3
Love to conceive in her disdainfull brest;	III. xi. 17. 6
all of love, and al of lusty-hed	III. xi. 29. 3
Joying his love in likenes more entire:	III. xi. 33. 7
he thrild thee To love faire Daphne	III. xi. 36. 7
Yet was thy love her death	III. xi. 36. 9
both in flowres doe live, and love thee beare	III. xi. 37. 4
love a Shephards daughter for his dearest Dame	III. xi. 38. 9
privy love his brest emperced had	III. xi. 41. 8
That sullen Saturne ever weend to love?	III. xi. 43. 2
love is sullen, and Saturnlike scene	III. xi. 43. 3
to compass Philliras hard love	III. xi. 43. 7
Such as false love doth oft upon him weare;	III. xi. 51. 8
love in thousand monstrous formes doth oft appeare	III. xi. 51. 9
whilome captived in their dayes To cruell love	III. xi. 52. 5
that ympe of Troy, Whom Jove did love	III. xii. 7. 4
Great liking unto many, hut true love to feowe	III. xii. 13. 9
paines in love, or punishments in hell:	III. xii. 26. 5
all perforce to make her him to love	III. xii. 31. 6
who can love the worker of her smart?	III. xii. 31. 7
To have efforst the love of that faire lasse	III. xii. 43. 8
His dearest love, the comfort of his dayes	III. xii. 44. or.2
the sweet lodge of love and deare delight:	III. xii. 45. or.4
doth sharply wite For praising love	IV. Pr. 1. 4
Such ones ill judge of love that cannot love	IV. Pr. 2. 1
The meed of them that love	IV. Pr. 2. 9
In love were either ended or begunne:	IV. Pr. 3. 5
Of love full manie lessons did apply	IV. Pr. 3. 8
all bonntie naturall And treasures of true love	IV. Pr. 4. 4
To her I sing of love, that loveth best	IV. Pr. 4. 6
The Queene of love, and Prince of peace	IV. Pr. 4. 9
with drops of melting love Sprinkle her heart	IV. Pr. 5. 5
That she may hearken to love	IV. Pr. 5. 9
the shield of love And eke the Ladie selfe he brought away	IV. i. 2. 6
Brought in that maske of love which late was shouen;	IV. i. 3. 6
Her love, her service, and her utmost wealth:	IV. i. 6. 4
Die had she lever Then to be false in love	IV. i. 6. 9
other-whiles to her she purpos made Of love	IV. i. 7. 8
hee, Which had no love nor lemman there in store	IV. i. 9. 8
a jolly knight, Who, being asked for his love	IV. i. 10. 2
her love to lose she was full loth	IV. i. 10. 8
since that strange Knights love from him was quitted	IV. i. 12. 6
He had small lust to buy his love so deare	IV. i. 34. 6
Ne for light Ladies love that some is lost	IV. i. 35. 4
Him selfe he did of his new love deceave;	IV. i. 36. 5
More for the love which he had left behynd	IV. i. 37. 8
The God of love with wings displayed wide	IV. i. 39. 3
because his love he wonne by right:	IV. i. 39. 6
'Why do ye strive for Ladies love so sore	IV. i. 46. 2
love and friendly aid Mongst gentle Knights to nourish	IV. i. 46. 3
That she, your love, list love another knight	IV. i. 46. 6
Love is free, and led with selfe delight	IV. i. 46. 8
spoil of love misgotten	IV. i. 51. 2
'Unworthy life, that love with guile hast gotten;	IV. i. 51. 7
Whose Lord hath done my love this foule despite?	IV. i. 52. 8
The whites his love away the other bore	IV. ii. 7. 3
all things dooe, That might her love prepare	IV. ii. 8. 9
Had thousand women of their love beraft	IV. ii. 10. 5
To stirre up strife twixt love and spight and ire	IV. ii. 11. 8
Bidding them fight for honour of their love	IV. ii. 19. 6
They said, it was for love of Florimell	IV. ii. 22. 2
in close disguise Of fayned love	IV. ii. 30. 2
So much the more as she refusd to love	IV. ii. 37. 1
of them all which love to her did make	IV. ii. 38. 6
More wise they weend to make of love delight	IV. ii. 40. 5
Whether she would them love, or in her liking brooke	IV. ii. 40. 9
These three did love each other dearly well	IV. ii. 43. 1
love each other deare, what ever them befell	IV. ii. 53. 9
In love of Canacee they joynd all:	IV. ii. 54. 5
to change the hearts of men Fro love to hate	IV. iii. 45. 6
this doth hatred make in love to brenne	IV. iii. 45. 7
Made her to change her hew, and hidden love ' appeare	IV. iii. 46. 9
In perfect love, devoide of hatefull strife	IV. iii. 52. 2
So all alike did love, and loved were	IV. iii. 52. 8
Satyranne makes a Turneyment For love of Florimell:	IV. iv. Arg.

Love—Continued.

so weening way to make To Ladies love	IV. iv. 4. 4
With love of her, and shame of such mesprize	IV. iv. 11. 7
Which Ladies ought to love, and seeke for to obtaine	IV. v. 2. 9
That girdle gave the vertue of chaste love	IV. v. 3. 1
Let never Ladie to his love assent	IV. v. 18. 8
Sweete is the love that comes alone with willingnesse	IV. v. 25. 9
To seeke her lov'd, making blind love her guide	IV. v. 29. 5
He sees her face; doth fall in love	IV. vi. Arg.
from him his fairest love did beare	IV. vi. 7. 3
'For lately he my love hath fro me reft	IV. vi. 8. 1
how that Hag his love abused had	IV. vi. 28. 3
Ne henceforth be rebellions unto love	IV. vi. 31. 6
Yet durst he not make love so suddenly	IV. vi. 33. 1
Mote I request you tydings of my love	IV. vi. 34. 6
ne unto whom I more true love did beare:	IV. vi. 35. 9
made way Unto the love of noble Britomart	IV. vi. 40. 2
To be his love, and take him for her Lord	IV. vi. 41. 8
Her dearest love full loth so shortly forsaake	IV. vi. 42. 9
doth begot True love and faithfull friendship	IV. vi. 46. 9
Great God of love, that with thy cruell darts	IV. vii. 1. 1
With guilefull love did secretly agree	IV. vii. 15. 4
It was my lot to love a gentle swaine	IV. vii. 15. 6
My Sire, who me too dearely well did love	IV. vii. 16. 2
rather than my love abandon so	IV. vii. 16. 8
likly was his liefest love to be	IV. vii. 46. 3
likewise late had lost her dearest love	IV. viii. 3. 4
Then loyal love had royall regiment	IV. viii. 30. 7
eke too loose of life, and eke of love too light	IV. viii. 49. 9
she, whose hart to love was wholly lent	IV. viii. 50. 6
for his love him promist libertie at last	IV. viii. 52. 9
though affide unto a former love	IV. viii. 53. 1
Her graunted love, but with affection cold	IV. viii. 53. 5
shortly leave, and former love forget	IV. viii. 53. 9
greater love to me then her he did professe	IV. viii. 57. 9
vowing great love to mee	IV. viii. 59. 9
I, that was not bent to former love	IV. viii. 60. 1
For whose sole libertie I love and life did stake	IV. viii. 60. 9
When all three kinds of love together meet	IV. ix. 1. 2
raging fire of love to womankind	IV. ix. 1. 6
love of soule doth love of bodie passe	IV. ix. 2. 8
love of fairest Ladie could constraine;	IV. ix. 3. 5
griefe entire For losse of her new love	IV. ix. 13. 9
to shut up all in friendly love	IV. ix. 15. 1
Sith love was first the ground of all her griefe	IV. ix. 15. 2
Of his old love conceav'd in secret brest	IV. ix. 17. 4
unto Ladies love would lend no leasure:	IV. ix. 21. 2
Paridell of love did make no treasure	IV. ix. 21. 7
So diversly these foure disposed were to love	IV. ix. 21. 9
For losse of his deare love by Neptune hent	IV. ix. 23. 2
the love of that same snowy maid	IV. ix. 24. 2
eke the love of Ladies foule defame;	IV. ix. 37. 5
I thereby my former love have lost;	IV. ix. 38. 2
from the first that her I love profest	IV. ix. 39. 1
I neither can my love ne yet my life forgo	IV. ix. 39. 9
For that faire Ladies love:	IV. ix. 40. 9
love with gall and hony doth abound;	IV. x. 1. 2
of my love at length I rest assured	IV. x. 2. 8
this shield of love I late have wonne	IV. x. 3. 2
though sweet love to conquer glorious bee	IV. x. 3. 8
The shield of Love, whose guerdon me hath graced	IV. x. 8. 4
my love was lodged day and night	IV. x. 29. 4
The Queene of beantie, and of love the mother	IV. x. 29. 6
The one of them hight Love	IV. x. 32. 6
Hate was the elder, Love the younger brother;	IV. x. 32. 7
twixt her selfe and Love did let me paa;	IV. x. 36. 3
that wretched Greeke Did fall in love:	IV. x. 40. 6
enjoyes The wide kingdom of love	IV. x. 42. 8
O graunt that of my love at last I may not misse!"	IV. x. 47. 9
Which Ladies love, I heard, had never wonne	IV. x. 53. 7
Thus safely with my love I thence did wend	IV. x. 58. 8
In bands of love	IV. xi. 1. 5
That Virgins love to win by wit or wile	IV. xi. 2. 3
all this was for love of Marinell	IV. xi. 5. 1
wemens love did from his hart expell	IV. xi. 5. 3
to his love be led;	IV. xi. 8. 8
Why should they not likewise in love agree	IV. xi. 40. 4
Erato that doth in love delite	IV. xi. 49. 7
Marin for love of Florimell In languor wastes	IV. xii. Arg.
will I never of my love repent	IV. xii. 7. 8
let him live unlov'd, or love him selfe alone	IV. xii. 9. 9
of my lifes deare love beloved be:	IV. xii. 10. 3
learne to love by learning lovers paines to rew	IV. xii. 13. 9
his mothers former charge Gainst womens love	IV. xii. 14. 6
deeme unworthy of or love or life	IV. xii. 16. 6
leave his love in that sea-walled fort	IV. xii. 18. 5
In which his wretched love lay day and night	IV. xii. 19. 4
so weake of limbe, and sicke of love He woxe	IV. xii. 20. 6
love it was, which in his hart lay unrevealed	IV. xii. 22. 9
Which love he red to he	IV. xii. 25. 9
for his love he chose	IV. xii. 26. 9
warned him of womens love beware	IV. xii. 27. 2
For love of Nymphes she thought she need not care	IV. xii. 27. 4
she her love to him would shortly gaine	IV. xii. 27. 6
love forbid him, that is life denynd;	IV. xii. 28. 7
When he in place his dearest love did spy;	IV. xii. 35. 2
With a fayre love, whose losse I now do rew	V. i. 16. 7
So he my love away with him hath borne	V. i. 18. 8
left me here both his and mine owne love to morne	V. i. 18. 9
Nor tooke away his love, hut his owne proper good	V. i. 23. 9

Love—Continued.

the fairer *love* to gaine, V. i. 24. 8
rather then his *love* should suffer paine, V. i. 27. 7
True *love* despiseth shame, V. i. 27. 9
you, Sir Knight, that *love* so light esteeme, V. i. 28. 6
Love that samie other Damzell, V. iv. 9. 2
his owne *love* left astray, V. iv. 9. 9
my land he first did winne away, And then my *love*, V. iv. 14. 7
To whom she bore most fervent *love* of late, V. iv. 30. 3
She turn'd her *love* to hatred manifold, V. iv. 30. 7
he ouely joyed In combats of sweet *love*, V. v. 24. 9
with sweet *love* and sure benevolence, V. v. 33. 4
With which thou canst even *Jove* himselfe to *love* entise, V. v. 34. 9
albe all *love* of men she scorne, V. v. 40. 7
prondest harts base *love* hath blynded, V. v. 40. 9
all the wayes she sought his *love* for to have wonne, V. v. 45. 9
to lerne So fond a lesson as to *love* againe, V. v. 46. 4
his foes *love* or liking entertaine, V. v. 46. 7
All which nathlesse she for his *love* forbore, V. v. 54. 8
To his owne absent *love* to be untrew, V. v. 56. 3
She daily told her *love* he did defyce, V. v. 56. 8
his worke lessened, that his *love* mote grow, V. v. 67. 3
Untill his owne true *love* his freedome gayned, V. v. 57. 8
With which those Amazons his *love* still craved, V. vi. 2. 4
To his owne *love* his loialtie he saved, V. vi. 2. 5
his owne *love*, the noble Britomart, V. vi. 3. 1
Least some new *love* had him from her possesit, V. vi. 4. 7
Towards which coast her *love* his way adrest, V. vi. 7. 5
To heare unto her *love* the message of her mind, V. vi. 7. 9
it was one sent from her *love* indeede, V. vi. 8. 4
your *love*, by hard mishap doth lie In wretched hondage, V. vi. 10. 6
For yeelding to a strangers *love* so light, V. vi. 12. 6
gan for grace and *love* of her to seeke, V. vii. 16. 3
They doe thy *love* forlorne in womens thraddome see, V. vii. 21. 9
she forward went To seeke her *love*, V. vii. 24. 7
Unto the man whom thou doest *love* so deare, V. vii. 32. 5
Thus answer'd: 'Lewdly thou my *love* depravest, V. vii. 32. 8
In which her wretched *love* was captive layd, V. vii. 37. 3
when as to her owne *Love* she came, V. vii. 38. 1
left his *love*, albe her strong request, V. viii. 3. 4
Working to all that *love* her deadly woe, V. viii. 20. 8
Is mine owne *love*, though me she have forlore, V. xi. 49. 7
To be my *love*, and take me for her Lord, V. xi. 50. 2
Hopping thereby to have my *love* obtained, V. xi. 64. 6
Yet can I not my *love* have nathemore, V. xi. 54. 7
That yet my *love* may from their hands be freed, V. xi. 57. 5
change of *love* for any worlds delight, V. xi. 62. 5
Unto a strangers *love*, so lightly pleased, V. xi. 63. 2
To leave the *love* that ye before embraced, V. xi. 63. 4
Dearer is *love* then life, and fame then gold, V. xi. 63. 8
No *love* so lasting then, that may endure long, V. xii. 1. 9
the *love* of Lordship and of lands, V. xii. 2. 3
sought to win his *love* by all the meanes she might, V. i. 14. 9
Refused hath to yeeld her *love* againe, V. i. 15. 3
his *love*, which thus ye seeke t' obtaine, V. i. 27. 5
Thy courteous lore, that doest my *love* deride, V. i. 27. 8
By which he had to her both life and *love* restord, V. i. 45. 9
A Ladie whom a knight should *love*, V. ii. 1. 2
bids him . . . to yeeld his *Love*, or else to fight, V. ii. 18. 5
To leave his *love* he should be ill apayd, V. ii. 18. 8
For *love* amongst the woodie Gods do dwell, V. ii. 26. 3
the high desire To *love* of armes, V. ii. 34. 5
which he did heare Both to her *love* and to her selfe, V. ii. 46. 9
Ne could her liking to his *love* apply, V. iii. 7. 4
But by her wounded *love* did watch all night, V. iii. 10. 3
Gan breake to him the fortunes of his *love*, V. iii. 15. 2
He him by all the bands of *love* besought, V. iii. 15. 6
To safe-conduct his *love*, V. iii. 15. 8
In hope there for his *love* some succour to provyde, V. iii. 29. 9
But both himselfe revild and eke his *love*, V. iii. 42. 5
Calepine . . . his *love* doth misse, V. iv. Arg.
That he his *love* so lucklesse now had lost, V. iv. 40. 2
I was erewhile the *love* of Calepine, V. v. 23. 6
Was greatly growne in *love* of that brave pere, V. v. 41. 8
Whereas his *love* was sitting all alone, V. vi. 30. 2
thy *love*, for lacke of hardiment, . . . hast shamed, V. vi. 33. 7
To whom his life he graunted for her *love*, V. vi. 37. 3
Devizing of his *love* more then of daunger drad, V. vi. 6. 9
scord them all that *love* unto her ment, V. vii. 29. 3
the more she did all *love* despize, V. vii. 30. 3
so would ever live, and *love* her owne delight, V. vii. 30. 9
Her stubborn hart, which *love* before disdayned, V. vii. 36. 7
whilst *love* lackt place, V. vii. 38. 7
how could her *love* make half amends therefore?, V. vii. 38. 9
Love hath the glory of his kingdome left, V. viii. 1. 2
from you turne the *love* of men to hate, V. viii. 2. 6
'Stay, stay, Sir Knight! for *love* of God abstaine, V. viii. 17. 5
The which the God of *love* hath on me layd, V. viii. 19. 7
let them *love* that list, V. viii. 21. 1
To *love* my selfe I learned had in schoole, V. viii. 21. 5
were no law in *love*, . . . His kingdome would continue but a
while, V. viii. 23. 3
often did of *love*, and oft of lucke complaine, V. viii. 32. 9
For being of his *love* to her so light, V. viii. 33. 4
For *love* in soft delight thereon to rest, V. viii. 42. 3
the wretched stormes, In which his *love* was lost, V. viii. 47. 6
Layes of sweete *love* and youthes delightfull heat, V. ix. 4. 4
eke many a one Burnt in her *love*, V. ix. 10. 3
have learn'd to *love* more deare This lowly quiet life, V. ix. 25. 8
Had ever learn'd to *love* the lowly things, V. ix. 35. 6

Love—Continued.

When he the *love* of fayre Oenoë sought, VI. ix. 36. 8
love so much could, VI. ix. 37. 9
Long time had lov'd, and hop'd her *love* to gaine, VI. ix. 38. 2
she did *love* a stranger swayne then him more dere, VI. ix. 38. 9
Old *love* is litle worth when new is more prefard, VI. ix. 40. 9
in her mynde the seeds Of perfect *love* did sow, VI. ix. 45. 8
To winne the *love* of the faire Pastorell, VI. ix. 46. 2
entrap't of *love*, which him betrayd, VI. x. 1. 7
whose *love* his heart hath sore engriev'd, VI. x. 1. 9
the guerdon of his *love* to gaine, VI. x. 2. 4
Unto thy *love* that made thee low to lout, VI. x. 16. 7
Thy *love* is present there with thee in place, VI. x. 16. 8
Thy *love* is there advaunst to be another Grace, VI. x. 16. 9
her to his *love* allure, VI. x. 32. 8
he colour might Both his estate and *love*, VI. x. 37. 9
of his *love* he reapt the timely frute, VI. x. 38. 5
The joyes of *love*, if they should ever last, VI. xi. 1. 1
sought her *love* by all the meanes he mote, VI. xi. 4. 7
To graunt him favour or afford him *love*, VI. xi. 5. 4
when *love* he to her made, VI. xi. 7. 1
his *love* should not be sold, VI. xi. 14. 8
his *love* reft away, VI. xi. 25. 3
Of which the best he did his *love* betake, VI. xi. 51. 5
drove them all away, and his *love* with him bore, VI. xi. 51. 9
with secret wound Of *love* to Bellamour empierced were, VI. xii. 4. 8
of her *love* he was entyrelly seized, VI. xii. 5. 3
to his *love* sometimes he came in place, VI. xii. 6. 3
lived long in peace and *love* entyre, VI. xii. 10. 7
he bethought To leave his *love*, VI. xii. 13. 3
with the Nymphes the Satyres *love* to play and sport, VI. vi. 39. 9
To be his *Love*, and of him liked well, VII. vi. 44. 6
the *love* of some new Nymph, late scene, VII. vii. 11. 6
That as some did him *love*, so others did him feare, VII. vii. 23. 8
wondrous beauty fit to kindle *love*, VII. vii. 45. 3
they were virgins all, and *love* eschewed, VII. vii. 45. 4
all that moveth doth mutation *love*, VII. vii. 65. 8
love of things so vaine to cast away, VII. viii. 1. 7
Which if she graunt, then live, and my *love* cherish, Am. ii. 13
Fresh *Love*, that long hath slept, Am. iv. 6
Prepare your selfe new *love* to entertaine, Am. iv. 14
Such *love*, not lyke to lusts of baser kynd, Am. vi. 3
Then is my soule with life and *love* inspired, Am. vii. 6
Unrighteous Lord of *Love*, what law is this, Am. x. 1
Those engins can the proudest *love* convert, Am. xv. 12
my *love* doth in her selfe containe, Am. xv. 5
Therefore, O *Love*, unlesse she turne to thee, Am. xix. 13
She to her *love* doth lookers eyes allure, Am. xxi. 6
fly no more, fayre *Love*, from Phebus chace, Am. xxviii. 13
in your brest his leafe and *love* embrace, Am. xxviii. 14
My *love* is lyke to yse, and I to fyre, Am. xxx. 1
Such is the powre of *love* in gentle mind, Am. xxx. 13
a proud *love*, that doth my spirite spoyle, Am. xxxiii. 12
the daughter of the Queene of *Love*, Am. xxxiv. 1
The *love* which me so cruelly tormenteth, Am. xlii. 1
The more I *love* and doe embrace my bane, Am. xlii. 4
doth guyde Unto her *love*, and tempte to theyr decay, Am. xlvii. 6
O mighty charm! which makes men *love* theyr bane, Am. xlvii. 13
My *love*, lyke the Spectator, ydly sits, Am. liv. 2
Not water; for her *love* doth burne like fyre, Am. lv. 6
Base things, that to her *love* too hold aspire! Am. lxi. 12
So, likewise, *Love!* cheare you your heavy spright, Am. lxii. 13
The doubt which ye misdeeme, fayre *love*, is vaine, Am. lxx. 1
true *love* doth tye, Am. lxx. 5
The league twixt them, that loyal *love* hath bound, Am. lxx. 10
ye your *love* lent to so meane a one, Am. lxxvi. 4
thy *love* we weighing worthily, May likewise *love* thee for the
same againe, Am. lxxviii. 9, 10
With *love* may one another entertayne! Am. lxxviii. 12
let us *love*, deare *love*, lyke as we ought, Am. lxxviii. 13
Love is the lesson which the Lord us taught, Am. lxxviii. 14
Adorn'd with honour, *love*, and chastity, Am. lxxx. 8
Goe to my *love*, where she is carelesse layd, Am. lxx. 5
To wayt on *Love* amongst his lovely crew, Am. lxx. 10
Make hast, therefore, sweet *love*, Am. lxx. 13
thrall'd to his *love*, Am. lxxi. 6
The third, my *love*, my lifes last ornament, Am. lxxiv. 9
Our *love* shall live, and later life renew, Am. lxxv. 14
The feast of *love*, the lodging of delight, Am. lxxvi. 2
brought from Paradise By *Love* himselfe, Am. lxxvii. 12
Lacking my *love*, I go from place to place, Am. lxxviii. 1
Fayre is my *love*, Am. lxxxi. 1
in her eyes the fyre of *love* does sparke, Am. lxxxi. 4
That are so much by so meane *love* embased, Am. lxxxi. 4
In my true *love* did stirre up coles of yre, Am. lxxxv. 8
Since I did leave the presence of my *love*, Am. lxxxvi. 1
Mourne to my selfe the absence of my *love*, Am. lxxxviii. 6
With that *Love* wounded my Loves hart, Epig. ii. 7
Love lay sweetly slumbering, Epig. iv. 1
With his sharpe dart of *love*, Epig. iv. 66
Which death, or *love*, or fortunea wreck did rayse, Epith. 8
Go to the bowre of my beloved *love*, Epith. 23
Another gay girland, For my fayre *love*, Epith. 43
when you come whereas my *love* doth lie, Epith. 65
Wake now, my *love*, awake! Epith. 74
Ah! my deere *love*, why doe ye sleepe thus long, Epith. 85
My *love* is now awake out of her dreames, Epith. 92
Now is my *love* all ready forth to come, Epith. 110
There dwells sweet *love*, and constant chastity, Epith. 101
Open the temple gates unto my *love*, Epith. 204

Love—Continued.

Why blush ye, <i>love</i> , to give to me your hand,	<i>Epith.</i> 238
Iende me leave to come unto my <i>love</i> ?	<i>Epith.</i> 279
glorious lampe of <i>love</i> !	<i>Epith.</i> 288
Behold how goodly my faire <i>love</i> does ly,	<i>Epith.</i> 305
leave my <i>love</i> alone,	<i>Epith.</i> 312
all my cares, which cruell <i>Love</i> collected,	<i>Epith.</i> 317
Spread thy broad wing over my <i>love</i> and me,	<i>Epith.</i> 319
do thou not envy My <i>love</i> with me to spy:	<i>Epith.</i> 377
For thou likewise didst <i>love</i> ,	<i>Epith.</i> 378
So let us rest, sweet <i>love</i> , in hope of this,	<i>Epith.</i> 424
With which my <i>love</i> should duly have been dect,	<i>Epith.</i> 428
<i>Love</i> , that long since hast subdude	<i>H.L.</i> 1
Come, then, O come, thou mightie God of <i>Love</i> ,	<i>H.L.</i> 22
<i>Love</i> , that had now long time securely slept	<i>H.L.</i> 61
<i>Love</i> relented their rebellious yre.	<i>H.L.</i> 84
Therefore in choice of <i>love</i> he doth desyre	<i>H.L.</i> 110
<i>Love</i> doest laugh and scorne At their complaints,	<i>H.L.</i> 134
her Whose <i>love</i> before their life they doe prefer.	<i>H.L.</i> 140
Such fancies feele no <i>love</i> , but loose desyre.	<i>H.L.</i> 175
<i>love</i> is Lord of truth and loialtie,	<i>H.L.</i> 176
fyre Which kindleth <i>love</i> in generous desyre,	<i>H.L.</i> 187
to get his <i>love</i> retyre;	<i>H.L.</i> 235
<i>love</i> can not endure a Paragone.	<i>H.L.</i> 251
that monster placed in gentle <i>love</i> ,	<i>H.L.</i> 272
O <i>Love</i> ! thou doest thy entrance make,	<i>H.L.</i> 273
whither, <i>Love</i> ! wilt thou now carrie mee?	<i>H.B.</i> 1
Mother of <i>love</i> , and of all worlds delight,	<i>H.B.</i> 16
immortal Spright, By whom all live to <i>love</i> ,	<i>H.B.</i> 108
gentle <i>Love</i> , that loial is and trew,	<i>H.B.</i> 176
It you behoves to <i>love</i> ,	<i>H.B.</i> 184
if you loosely <i>love</i> without respect,	<i>H.B.</i> 194
It is no <i>love</i> , but a discordant warre,	<i>H.B.</i> 195
<i>Love</i> is a celestiall harmonie	<i>H.B.</i> 197
all, that like the beantie Streight do not <i>love</i> ;	<i>H.B.</i> 209
for <i>Love</i> is not so light As streight to burne	<i>H.B.</i> 209
thy, which <i>love</i> indeede, looke otherwise,	<i>H.B.</i> 211
<i>Love</i> , lift me up upon thy golden wings,	<i>H.H.L.</i> 1
Unto the God of <i>Love</i> , high heavens king,	<i>H.H.L.</i> 7
In praise of that mad fit which foolcs call <i>love</i> ,	<i>H.H.L.</i> 9
The heavenly prayes of true <i>love</i> to sing,	<i>H.H.L.</i> 14
That High Eternal Powre, mov'd in it selfe by <i>love</i> .	<i>H.H.L.</i> 28
Yet being full of fruitfull <i>love</i> ,	<i>H.H.L.</i> 51
And caroll Hymnes of <i>love</i> both day and night,	<i>H.H.L.</i> 70
So that next off-spring of the Makers <i>love</i> ,	<i>H.H.L.</i> 92
(for pride and <i>love</i> may ill agree)	<i>H.H.L.</i> 95
But that Eternal Fount of <i>love</i> and grace,	<i>H.H.L.</i> 99
He made by <i>love</i> out of His owne like mould,	<i>H.H.L.</i> 116
For <i>Love</i> doth <i>love</i> the thing belov'd to see,	<i>H.H.L.</i> 118
Till that great Lord of <i>Love</i> , which him at first	<i>H.H.L.</i> 127
which him at first Made of meere <i>love</i> ,	<i>H.H.L.</i> 128
O blessed Well of <i>Love</i> ! O Flour of Grace!	<i>H.H.L.</i> 169
Yet nought thou ask'st in Heu of all this <i>love</i> ,	<i>H.H.L.</i> 176
Yet nought thou ask'st But <i>love</i> of us,	<i>H.H.L.</i> 177
Him first to <i>love</i> that us so dearely bought,	<i>H.H.L.</i> 188
Him first to <i>love</i> great right and reason is,	<i>H.H.L.</i> 190
Then next, to <i>love</i> our brethren,	<i>H.H.L.</i> 197
Commaunded us to <i>love</i> them for his sake,	<i>H.H.L.</i> 205
We should them <i>love</i> , and with their needs partake;	<i>H.H.L.</i> 208
And <i>love</i> our brethren; thereby to approve	<i>H.H.L.</i> 216
to approve How much, himselfe that loved us, we <i>love</i>	<i>H.H.L.</i> 217
read, through <i>love</i> , his mercies manifold,	<i>H.H.L.</i> 224
Learne him to <i>love</i> that loved thee so deare,	<i>H.H.L.</i> 258
Thou must him <i>love</i> , and his behests embrace;	<i>H.H.L.</i> 261
that shall thy feeble brest inflame with <i>love</i> ,	<i>H.H.L.</i> 270
With swete enagement of celestiall <i>love</i> ,	<i>H.H.L.</i> 286
Do kinde <i>love</i> in high conceipted sprights;	<i>H.H.B.</i> 5
And learne to <i>love</i> , with zealous humble dewty,	<i>H.H.B.</i> 20
His truth, his <i>love</i> , his wisdom, and his blis,	<i>H.H.B.</i> 110
that faire <i>love</i> of mightie heavens King;	<i>H.H.B.</i> 235
being thus with her huge love possess,	<i>H.H.B.</i> 237
That kindleth <i>love</i> in every godly spright	<i>H.H.B.</i> 297
That kindleth <i>love</i> Even the <i>love</i> of God;	<i>H.H.B.</i> 298
when he a Swan would be, For <i>love</i> of Leda,	<i>Proth.</i> 43
faire Venus, that is Queene of <i>love</i> ,	<i>Proth.</i> 96
Love-affamished. thereon feed my <i>love-affamish</i> hart.	<i>Am.</i> lxxvii. 12
Loved. See Dear-loved, Self-loved.	
garnisht as a <i>loved</i> spouse,	<i>Rev.</i> iv. 4
May seeme he <i>loved</i> , or els some care he tooke;	<i>S.C.</i> Ja. 9
Or art thou of thy <i>loved</i> lasse forlorne?	<i>S.C.</i> Ap. 4
the ladde, whom long I <i>loved</i> so deare,	<i>S.C.</i> Ap. 10
Cowslips, and Kingcups, and <i>loved</i> Lillies:	<i>S.C.</i> Ap. 141
<i>loved</i> her most dere.	<i>S.C.</i> Jun. 112
<i>loved</i> their flocks to feede;	<i>S.C.</i> Jul. 166
The loftie verse of hem was <i>loved</i> aye.	<i>S.C.</i> O. 66
Whether thee list thy <i>loved</i> lasse advance,	<i>S.C.</i> N. 7
Adieu, my little Lambes and <i>loved</i> sheepe;	<i>S.C.</i> D. 153
that disguised Dog <i>loved</i> blood to spill,	<i>Hub.</i> 319
Her <i>loved</i> Twinnes, the dearlings of her joy,	<i>T.M.</i> 14
late him <i>loved</i> deare:	<i>Ti.</i> 193
living <i>loved</i> thee afore,	<i>Ti.</i> 339
Give leave to him that <i>loved</i> thee to lament	<i>Ti.</i> 676
The riddle of thy <i>loved</i> Lionesse;	<i>D.</i> 177
'My little flocke, whom earst I <i>loved</i> so well,	<i>D.</i> 344
unto his <i>loved</i> lasse him dolefully did beare.	<i>As.</i> 147
The shepherds all which <i>loved</i> him full deare,	<i>As.</i> 200
sure full deare of all he <i>loved</i> was,	<i>As.</i> 201
As everie one in order <i>loved</i> him best,	<i>As.</i> Interl. 224
<i>loved</i> this shepherd dearest in degree,	<i>Col.</i> 14
carol made to praise thy <i>loved</i> lasse?	<i>Col.</i> 87

Loved—Continued.

Full faire she <i>loved</i> , and was belov'd full faire	<i>Col.</i> 116
For having <i>loved</i> ever one most deare:	<i>Col.</i> 904
He so ungently left her, whome she <i>loved</i> best.	<i>I.</i> ii. 8. 9
'So doubly <i>loved</i> of ladies, unlike faire,	<i>I.</i> ii. 37. 1
to hate Her, that him <i>loved</i> ,	<i>I.</i> iii. 7. 8
you to leave that have me <i>loved</i> stil,	<i>I.</i> iii. 28. 4
he of Ladies oft was <i>loved</i> deare,	<i>I.</i> iv. 24. 7
Inconstant man, that <i>loved</i> all he saw,	<i>I.</i> iv. 26. 1
evermore she hated, never <i>loved</i> :	<i>I.</i> v. 24. 9
His wanton steplame <i>loved</i> him the more;	<i>I.</i> v. 37. 5
ever <i>loved</i> to fight for Ladies right;	<i>I.</i> vi. 20. 8
Was never Lady <i>loved</i> dearer day	<i>I.</i> vii. 27. 7
A gentle youth, his dearely <i>loved</i> Squire,	<i>I.</i> vii. 37. 1
How I him <i>loved</i> ,	<i>I.</i> vii. 49. 8
To see his <i>loved</i> Squire into such thraldom brought:	<i>I.</i> viii. 15. 9
From that day forth I <i>loved</i> that face divyne;	<i>I.</i> ix. 15. 5
He <i>loved</i> , as was his lot, a Lady gent,	<i>I.</i> ix. 27. 6
him againe <i>loved</i> in the least degree;	<i>I.</i> ix. 27. 7
what hath life that may it <i>loved</i> make	<i>I.</i> ix. 44. 4
she might spy Her <i>loved</i> knight	<i>I.</i> xi. 33. 7
he that <i>loved</i> the youngest was Sansloy;	<i>Il.</i> ii. 18. 1
thou maist <i>love</i> , and dearely <i>loved</i> be,	<i>Il.</i> iii. 39. 6
seemd no lesse to <i>love</i> then <i>loved</i> to bee:	<i>Il.</i> iv. 19. 5
<i>Lo</i> 'd of his frends, and of his foes eschewd:	<i>Il.</i> x. 13. 3
He <i>loved</i> faire Ladie Estrild, leudly <i>loved</i> ,	<i>Il.</i> x. 17. 6
she much more than her owne life him <i>loved</i> ;	<i>Il.</i> x. 28. 2
Cordell said she <i>loved</i> him as behoov'd:	<i>Il.</i> x. 28. 5
Ida, where the Gods <i>loved</i> to repayre,	<i>Il.</i> xii. 62. 6
Whilste loving thou maist <i>loved</i> be with equall crime.	<i>Il.</i> xii. 75. 9
To lodge the warlike maide, unwisely <i>loved</i> ;	<i>III.</i> i. 60. 4
<i>loved</i> their native flesh against al kynd,	<i>III.</i> ii. 41. 3
<i>loved</i> a Bul, and leard a beast to bee.	<i>III.</i> ii. 41. 6
'To compas thy desire, and fud that <i>loved</i> knight,'	<i>III.</i> ii. 46. 9
the Lady of the Lake, Whom long he <i>loved</i> ,	<i>III.</i> iii. 10. 7
her whilome upon high Pindus hill He <i>loved</i> ,	<i>III.</i> iv. 41. 2
of my deare Dame is <i>loved</i> dearely well:	<i>III.</i> v. 9. 2
For him he <i>loved</i> above all mankinde,	<i>III.</i> v. 12. 7
her he dearely <i>loved</i> , and highly magnifide:	<i>III.</i> vii. 31. 6
she a mortall creature <i>loved</i> best:	<i>III.</i> viii. 39. 7
she <i>loved</i> none, but a Faery knight.	<i>III.</i> viii. 39. 9
every one her likte, and every one her <i>loved</i>	<i>III.</i> ix. 24. 9
<i>loved</i> so oft in vaine,	<i>III.</i> ix. 29. 8
His money which he <i>loved</i> as living breath;	<i>III.</i> x. 2. 8
was he both to loose his <i>loved</i> Dame,	<i>III.</i> x. 15. 5
not for nought his wife them <i>loved</i> so well,	<i>III.</i> x. 48. 8
To <i>love</i> faire Daphne, which thee <i>loved</i> lesse;	<i>III.</i> xi. 36. 7
Lesse she thee <i>loved</i> then was thy just desart,	<i>III.</i> xi. 36. 8
He <i>loved</i> Isse for his dearest Dame,	<i>III.</i> xi. 39. 1
He <i>loved</i> eke Iphimedia deare,	<i>III.</i> xi. 42. 1
Whom of all living wightes she <i>loved</i> best.	<i>III.</i> xii. 41. 2
best is <i>loved</i> of all alive, I weene,	<i>IV.</i> Pr. 4. 7
Full many knights, that <i>loved</i> her like deare,	<i>IV.</i> ii. 26. 2
yet <i>loved</i> of Knights and Lords.	<i>IV.</i> ii. 35. 9
Full many Lords and many Knights her <i>loved</i> ,	<i>IV.</i> ii. 36. 1
So much the more she <i>loved</i> was and sought,	<i>IV.</i> ii. 37. 2
<i>loved</i> in forests wyld to space.	<i>IV.</i> ii. 44. 9
They <i>loved</i> armes, and knighthood did ensew,	<i>IV.</i> ii. 46. 4
courtesie, That made them dearely <i>loved</i>	<i>IV.</i> iii. 2. 7
First to her brother, whom she <i>loved</i> deare,	<i>IV.</i> iii. 46. 6
So all alike did <i>love</i> , and <i>loved</i> were,	<i>IV.</i> iii. 52. 8
When first he <i>loved</i> her with heart entire,	<i>IV.</i> v. 4. 2
Unto the second best that <i>loved</i> her better;	<i>IV.</i> v. 21. 5
But Triamond <i>loved</i> Canacee, and other none.	<i>IV.</i> v. 21. 9
To seeke her <i>loved</i> , making blind <i>love</i> her guide.	<i>IV.</i> v. 29. 5
<i>loved</i> a Ladie of high parentage;	<i>IV.</i> viii. 50. 2
<i>loved</i> me deare, as dearest thing alive.	<i>IV.</i> viii. 56. 6
Aemylia well he <i>loved</i> ,	<i>IV.</i> viii. 57. 8
the captive Squire she <i>loved</i> so deare,	<i>IV.</i> ix. 10. 6
Not to despise that dame which <i>loved</i> him liefe,	<i>IV.</i> ix. 15. 4
<i>loved</i> out of measure So eke <i>loved</i> Blandamour,	<i>IV.</i> ix. 21. 4, 5
learned to have <i>loved</i> ,	<i>IV.</i> x. 1. 8
<i>loved</i> not as these for like intent,	<i>IV.</i> x. 26. 5
All <i>loved</i> vertue,	<i>V.</i> Pr. 9. 3
I <i>loved</i> , as was my lot, That further mayd,	<i>V.</i> iv. 8. 6
Then shalt thou take him to thy <i>loved</i> iere,	<i>V.</i> vii. 23. 5
For faire Irena, whom they <i>loved</i> deare:	<i>V.</i> xii. 10. 6
<i>loved</i> simple truth and stedfast honesty.	<i>VI.</i> i. 3. 9
She long time hath deare <i>loved</i> a doughty Knight,	<i>VI.</i> i. 14. 8
Which to your selfe he wrought and to your <i>loved</i> knight.	<i>VI.</i> ii. 45. 9
And <i>loved</i> all that did to armes incline;	<i>VI.</i> iii. 3. 6
But <i>loved</i> this fresh young Knight who dwelt her ny,	<i>VI.</i> iii. 7. 5
Yet was she <i>loved</i> of many a worthy pere:	<i>VI.</i> vii. 29. 4
Ne list me leave my <i>loved</i> libertie	<i>VI.</i> viii. 21. 3
Readie to launch her brest, and let out <i>loved</i> life.	<i>VI.</i> viii. 48. 9
Long time had <i>loved</i> , and hop'd her love to gaine,	<i>VI.</i> ix. 38. 2
knew Calidore right well, And <i>loved</i> for his prowess,	<i>VI.</i> xii. 11. 3
Thence runnig forth unto her <i>loved</i> Lord,	<i>VI.</i> xii. 22. 1
shee had out of measure Long <i>loved</i> the Fanchin,	<i>VII.</i> vi. 44. 4
after Wrong was <i>loved</i> , and Justice solde,	<i>VII.</i> vii. 37. 8
heavenly formes ought rather woshipt be, Then dare be <i>loved</i> Am. lxi. 14	
ye, faire Nimphes! which oftentimes have <i>loved</i>	<i>H.L.</i> 31
tempering Their contrary dislikes with <i>loved</i> meanes,	<i>H.L.</i> 86
He may embosmd bee and <i>loved</i> best;	<i>H.L.</i> 249
yet not best, but to be <i>loved</i> alone;	<i>H.L.</i> 250
Thou that hast never <i>loved</i> canst not believe	<i>H.L.</i> 257
It <i>loved</i> it selfe, because it selfe was faire;	<i>H.H.L.</i> 29
It <i>loved</i> it selfe, (For faire is <i>loved</i> ;)	<i>H.H.L.</i> 30
As he himselfe hath <i>loved</i> us afore-hand,	<i>H.H.L.</i> 186
to approve How much, himselfe that <i>loved</i> us, we <i>love</i>	<i>H.H.L.</i> 217

Loved—Continued.

Learne him to love that *loved* thee so deare, H.H.L. 258
Lovedst. So *lovedst* thou the lusty Ilyacinct; III. xi. 37. 1
 So *lovedst* thou the faire Coronis deare; III. xi. 37. 2
Love-kindling. vouchsafe with thy *love-kindling* light H.B. 19
Love-lads. When *love-lads* masken in fresh aray? S.C. May 2
Love-lavish. *Love-lavish* Blandamour, and lustfull Paridell. IV. ix. 20. 9
Love-lay. with a *love lay* she thus him sweetly charmd. II. vi. 14. 9
Love-learned. *Love-learned* letters to her eyes to read; Am. xliii. 12
 the birds *love-learned* song, The dewy leaves among! Epith. 88
Lovely. th' heavens looked *lovely* all the while, Von. ix. 6
 Hindering with his shade my *lovely* light, S.C. F. 173
 a fresh bend Of *lovely* Nymphs. S.C. May 33
 both fresh and *lovely* to see, S.C. May 183
 Thy *lovely* layes . . . freely boste. S.C. Junn. 13
 'Tho' gan my *lovely* Spring bid me farewell, S.C. D. 55
 The same was able with like *lovely* lay Gn. 461
 whatso other hearb of *lovely* hew, Gn. 682
 Our *lovely* Lasses, or bright shining Brides: Hub. 476
 My *lovelie* Lionesse . . . So carefull was D. 137
 Record to us that *lovely* lay againe: Col. 97
 a *lovely* lasse, hight Lucida: Col. 456
 A *lovely* Ladie rode him faire beside, I. i. 4. 1
 With gentle blandishment and *lovely* looke, I. i. 49. 8
 His *lovely* words her seemd due recompence I. iii. 30. 1
 since my brest was launcht with *lovely* dart I. iv. 46. 5
 looking *lovely* and oft sighing sore, I. vi. 4. 2
 which the *lovely* boy Did love as life, I. vi. 17. 6
 Floeke all about to see her *lovely* face; I. vi. 18. 4
 With *lovely* court he gan her entertaime; I. vii. 38. 2
 yfere The vertues linked are in *lovely* wize; I. ix. 1. 2
lovely blandishment She to me made, I. ix. 14. 1
 faire Charissa to a *lovely* fere was linkend. I. x. 4. 8
 Ylunked arme in arme in *lovely* wize: I. x. 12. 3
 learned Ladies . . . make full many a *lovely* lay. I. x. 54. 9
 in her lap a *lovely* babe did play II. i. 40. 5
lovely concord, and most sacred peace, II. ii. 31. 1
 No song but did containe a *lovely* ditt. II. vi. 13. 4
 The floure-deluce, her *lovely* Paramoure, II. vi. 16. 2
lovely peace, and gentle amity, II. vi. 35. 3
 A *lovely* bevy of faire Ladies sate, II. ix. 34. 2
 her *lovely* face The flashing blood with blushing did inflame, II. ix. 43. 2
 the Heavens . . . Lookte on them *lovely*, II. xii. 51. 2
 Nought but her *lovely* face she for his looking left. II. xii. 67. 9
 some one did chaunt this *lovely* lay: II. xii. 74. 1
 the birds sung many a *lovely* lay III. v. 40. 3
 In which full many *lovely* Nymphes abyde; III. vi. 16. 5
 with soft sighes and *lovely* semblaunces III. vii. 16. 6
 a comely personage And *lovely* face, III. vii. 46. 3
 Upon his Courser sett the *lovely* lode, III. viii. 19. 4
 is he linkend to a *lovely* lasse, III. ix. 4. 4
 On faire Oenone got a *lovely* boy, III. ix. 36. 4
 of their *lovely* fellowship full glade, III. x. 44. 8
 Whereas his *lovely* wife amongst them lay, III. x. 48. 2
 To win faire Leda to his *lovely* trade: III. xi. 32. 2
 Long were to tell each other *lovely* fit; III. xi. 39. 6
 Fansy, like a *lovely* Boy Of rare aspect, III. xii. 7. 1
 Hope . . . Of chearefull looke and *lovely* to behold: III. xii. 13. 2
 Marching in *lovely* wize, IV. i. 4. 7
 many a knight, and many a *lovely* Dame, IV. i. 9. 3
 Good lucke presents you with yond *lovely* mayd, IV. i. 33. 8
 the *lovely* paire drew nigh to hond: IV. i. 34. 1
 with whom now she goth In *lovely* wize, IV. i. 47. 6
 Two knights that linkend rode in *lovely* wize, IV. ii. 30. 3
 With Canacee and Cambine linkend in *lovely* bond. IV. ii. 31. 9
 Got these three *lovely* babes, IV. ii. 45. 9
 Entrayved mutually in *lovely* lore, IV. iii. 42. 3
lovely haulst, from feare of treason free, IV. iii. 49. 4
 In *lovely* wize she gan that Lady greet, IV. iii. 50. 6
 Her *lovely* Amoret did open shew; IV. v. 13. 2
 taking with her *lovely* Amoret, IV. v. 29. 3
 Beheld the *lovely* face of Artegall IV. vi. 26. 2
 being whylome launcht with *lovely* dart, IV. vi. 40. 5
 The *lovely* Amoret, whose gentle hart Thou martyrest IV. vii. 2. 4
 with that *lovely* boy, IV. vii. 23. 6
 will not he the *lovely* spoile downe lay, IV. vii. 25. 5
 There she him found by that new *lovely* mate, IV. vii. 35. 3
 she chaunced there to see This *lovely* swaine, IV. viii. 52. 5
 Unwilling to behold that *lovely* band. IV. x. 33. 5
 Ne ought on earth that *lovely* is and fayre, IV. x. 47. 4
 Neleus and Pelias, *lovely* brethren both; IV. xi. 14. 2
 Soone after whom the *lovely* Bridegroome came, IV. xi. 24. 2
 the *lovely* Media came, IV. xi. 45. 1
lovely Pasithee, kinde Eulimene, IV. xi. 49. 3
 The fit Armeiddan, skild in *lovely* layes; V. iii. 5. 7
 Fit for such Ladies and such *lovely* knights; V. iii. 40. 5
 having lately left that *lovely* payre, V. iv. 3. 1
 Armies of *lovely* lookes, and speeches wise, V. v. 34. 8
 allure . . . As beauties *lovely* baite, V. viii. 1. 3
 All *lovely* daughters of high Jove, V. ix. 31. 4
 And unto him did shew all *lovely* courtesyes. VI. ii. 16. 9
 'Whom when my knight did see so *lovely* faire, VI. ii. 17. 1
 Seeing his face so *lovely* sterne and coy, VI. ii. 24. 3
 And eke that Lady, his faire *lovely* lasse. VI. iii. 14. 4
 And evermore his *lovely* litle spoile Crying VI. iv. 25. 7
 This litle babe, of sweete and *lovely* face, VI. iv. 35. 4
 The beames whercof did kindle *lovely* fire In th' harts VI. vii. 28. 8
 Environ'd with a girland . . . Of *lovely* lasses; VI. ix. 8. 4
 to thee flocke to heare thy *lovely* layes! VI. x. 19. 5
 To make them *lovely* or well-favoured show; VI. x. 23. 3

Lovers—Continued.

with *lovely* dart Dinting his brest VI. x. 31. 7
 With lustfull eyes beheld that *lovely* guest, VI. xi. 3. 7
 Her *lovely* light was dimmed and decayd VI. xi. 21. 4
 make even that dimmed light Seeme much more *lovely* VI. xi. 21. 7
 With gladfull speeches and with *lovely* cheare; VI. xi. 50. 3
 unto *lovely* Lady doing wrong; VI. xii. 34. 7
 when he looked on her *lovely* face, VII. vi. 31. 1
 doffing her array, She bath'd her *lovely* limbes, VII. vi. 45. 9
 led a *lovely* Mayd Forth by the lilly hand, VII. vii. 37. 3
 when ye mildly looke with *lovely* hew, Am. vii. 5
 Looke ever *lovely*, as becomes you best; Am. vii. 10
 The *lovely* plesance; and the lofty pride; Am. xvii. 11
 Proud Daphne, scorning Phoebus *lovely* fyre, Am. xxviii. 9
 sweet allurement of her *lovely* hew; Am. xxxi. 10
lovely light to cleare my cloudy grief, Am. xxxiv. 12
 Her eyes looke *lovely*, and upon them smyle; Am. xlii. 10
 Her *lovely* eyes, lyke Pinckes but newly spred; Am. lxiv. 8
 To wayt on Love amongst his *lovely* crew; Am. lxx. 10
 How was I ravisht with your *lovely* sight, Am. lxxvi. 5
 So sweet, so *lovely*, and so mild as she, Epith. 169
 Eternally bind thou this *lovely* band, Epith. 396
 him that doeth thy *lovely* heasts despize, H.L. 160
 Carrying compassion to their *lovely* foe; H.B. 243
 spred thy *lovely* kingdome over-all, H.B. 266
 That like itselfe in *lovely* shape may hee. H.L. H.L. 119
 And letteth them her *lovely* face to see, H.H.B. 255
lovely Daughters of the Flood Proth. 21
 Fowles, so *lovely*, . . . did deeme Them heavenly borne, Proth. 61
 Two gentle Knights of *lovely* face and feature, Proth. 169
Love-pined. th' inward bale of my *love-pined* hart; Am. ii. 2
Lover. See **Louwer.**
 The wily *lover* did devise this slight; Col. 137
 She intertainde her *lover* all the way; I. ii. 14. 2
 joyd to see her *lover* languish and lament: I. ix. 27. 9
 That wofull *lover*, loathing lenger light, I. ix. 30. 2
 fruit, With which Acontius got his *lover* trew, It. vii. 55. 2
 her selfe now solacing With a new *Lover*, II. xii. 72. 3
 That wanton Lady with her *lover* lose, II. xii. 76. 8
 eke her *lover* strove, but all in vaine; II. xii. 82. 1
 To seeke her *lover* III. i. 8. 8
 Both love and *lover*, without hope of joy, III. ii. 45. 3
 wandring for to seeke her *lover* deare, III. vi. 54. 6
 Her *lover* deare, her dearest Marinell, III. vi. 54. 7
 that lewd *lover* did the most lament III. vii. 20. 1
 The learned *lover* lost no time nor tyde III. x. 6. 1
 time and place, . . . to her *lover* told, III. x. 11. 7
 likewise sought her *lover* long miswent, IV. v. 30. 6
 A leman fit for such a *lover* deare: IV. vii. 34. 5
 not like a *lover*, But like a rebell stont, V. v. 51. 2
 The righteous Knight that is thy faithfull *lover*, V. vii. 22. 4
 He inly gan her *lover* to envy, VI. i. 17. 2
 But sigh'd and sorrow'd for her *lover* deare, VI. liii. 6. 7
Lovers. Never knew I *lovers* sheepe in good plight: S.C. Au. 20
 the troublous state Of *Lovers* life T.M. 382
 by my wretched *lovers* side me pight; I. ii. 42. 7
 The forlome mayd . . . could not lacke her *lovers* company; I. vi. 22. 2
 Here take thy *lovers* token on thy pate, I. vi. 47. 7
lovers life, As losse of time . . . I ever scorn'd, I. ix. 10. 1
 Another arrow hath your *lovers* hart to hit, III. ii. 55. 9
 So strangely vewed her strange *lovers* shade, III. iii. 6. 3
 t' increase thy *lovers* pray, III. iii. 28. 4
 Her *lovers* shape and chevalrous aray: III. iv. 5. 5
 called is by her lost *lovers* name, III. vi. 29. 8
 making layes of love and *lovers* paine, III. x. 8. 4
 ran into her *lovers* armes right fast; III. x. 13. 5
 Her captive *lovers* friend, young Placidus, IV. viii. 63. 2
 Venus Temple is describ'd; And *lovers* life forth set. IV. x. Arg.
 She chaw'd the cud of *lover's* careful plight; V. v. 27. 2
 what reliefe . . . for this your *lovers* smart; VI. ii. 46. 4
 Me list not die for any *lovers* doole; VI. viii. 21. 2
 Why then doe I, untrainde in *lovers* trade, Her hardnes blame, Am. ii. 5
 make a *lovers* life a wretches hell, H.L. 265
 light proceedes, which kindleth *lovers* fire, H.B. 100
Lovers. (If any gods the paine of *lovers* pitie) S.C. Ja. 14
Lovers of Lordship, and troublers of states, S.C. May 123
 to comfort wakfull *Lovers*, T. 132
 joyes on wretched *lovers* to be wroken, Mut. 99
 true *Lovers!* whom desastrous chauce Hath farre exiled D. 505
 'And ye, more happie *Lovers!* which enjoy D. 512
 pitying this paire of *lovers* trew, As. 182
 Thus ought all *lovers* of their lord to deeme, Col. 887
 Ne mongst true *lovers* they shall place inherit, Col. 893
 To thee are all true *lovers* greatly bound. Col. 899
 which her lavish *lovers* to her gave, I. ii. 13. 6
 As miserable *lovers* use to rew, I. ix. 9. 8
 she makes her *lovers* dronken mad; It. i. 52. 2
 Does charme her *lovers*, II. v. 27. 4
 Thereby more *lovers* unto her to call: II. vii. 45. 6
 fooles, *lovers*, children, Dames, II. ix. 50. 9
 Her *lovers*, which her huses did feed, II. xii. 85. 3
 To which sad *lovers* were transformde of yore; III. i. 45. 2
 Two eies him needeth, . . . Who *lovers* will deceive. III. ix. 31. 8
 a wanton payre Of *lovers* loosely knit, III. x. 16. 9
 those *lovers*, with sweet countervayle, III. xii. 47. or 1
 crowne true *lovers* with immortal blis, IV. Pr. 2. 8
 Some, of deare *lovers* foes perpetuall: IV. i. 24. 5
 all true *lovers* with dishonor blotten: IV. i. 51. 4
 those two Ladies their two *lovers* deare; IV. ii. 31. 7
 oftentimes unquiet strife did move Amongst her *lovers*, IV. ii. 37. 4

Lovers—Continued.

- since their dayes such *lovers* were not found elsewhere. . . . IV. iii. 52. 9
 with lewd termes their *lovers* to deface. . . . IV. iv. 4. 5
 Delightfull bowres, to solace *lovers* trow; IV. x. 24. 7
 therein thousand payres of *lovers* walke; IV. x. 25. 6
lovers lincked in true harts consent, IV. x. 26. 4
 The which sad *lovers* for their vowes did pay; IV. x. 37. 8
 Great sorta of *lovers* piteously complayning; IV. x. 43. 2
 secret theft Of all her *lovers* IV. xi. 3. 5
 let mee live as *lovers* ought to do, IV. xii. 10. 2
 The more would wretched *lovers* her adore. . . . VI. vii. 30. 4
 Unto the which all *lovers* doe resort, VI. vii. 32. 8
 He which doth summon *lovers* to loves judgement hall. . . . VI. vii. 35. 9
 That warnes al *lovers* wayt upon their king, Am. xix. 3
 thou doest spoyle of *lovers* make. . . . Epig. iv. 40
 guydest *lovers* through the nighta sad dread, Epith. 290
 th' evils which poore *lovers* greeve. . . . H.L. 258
Lovers'. 'Ye Gods of love, that pitie *lovers* payne, S.C. Ja. 13
 Of *Lovers* Miseries which maketh his bloodie game? Tetrasticon 2
 the Evening, fit for *lovers* stealth, III. x. 12. 1
 High even beholdes sad *lovers* nightly theevyres. . . . III. xi. 45. 9
 magnifying *lovers* deare debate; IV. Pr. 1. 6
 Of *lovers* sad calamities of old IV. i. 1. 1
lovers heaven must passe by sorrowes hell. . . . IV. vi. 32. 7
 in them bore true *lovers* vowes entire: IV. x. 38. 5
 learne to love by learning *lovers* paines to rew. . . . IV. xii. 13. 9
 Thus I triumphed long in *lovers* paine, VI. viii. 21. 6
 envies *lovers* long prosperity, VI. x. 38. 8
 that count, which *lovers* books invent, Am. ix. 9
 to decke their *lovers* bowres. . . . Am. lxiv. 4
 your *lovers* feeble eyes you feed, H.L. 38
lovers eyes more sharply sighted bee H.B. 232
 Doth lead unto your *lovers* blisfull bowre, Proth. 93
Love's. Women, that of *Loves* longing once lust, S.C. May 134
 Lulled a sleepe through *loves* misgovernance. . . . S.C. N. 4
 luck and *loves* unbridled lore S.C. D. 63
 To come to her, and seeke her *loves* delight. . . . Tz. 641
 The presence of your dearest *loves* delight, D. 513
 Oft times to plaine your *loves* concealed smart; As. Pr. 2
 His lifes desire, and his deare *loves* delight, As. 64
 Ah! my *loves* queene, Col. 170
 In *loves* soft laics and looser thoughta delight. . . . Col. 423
 spends his wit in *loves* consuming smart: Col. 429
 'Of *loves* perfection perfectly to speake, Col. 835
 To tast the streames . . . of thy *loves* praise; Ded. Son. viii. 10
 The forlorne mayd did with *loves* longing burne, I. vi. 22. 1
 The usuall joyea at knitting of *loves* band. . . . I. xii. 40. 5
 Fitt to inflame faire Lady with *loves* rage, II. i. 41. 8
 Hath mee subjected to *loves* cruell law: III. ii. 38. 5
 Dy, who so list for him, he was *loves* enuim. . . . III. iv. 26. 9
 Of Gods high praise, and of their *loves* sweet teene, III. v. 40. 4
 in her little *loves* stead, which was strayed, III. vi. 28. 8
 His feeble hart wide launched with *loves* cruel wovnd. . . . III. vi. 62. 9
 deceive Fraile Ladies hart with *loves* consuming rage, III. vii. 46. 4
 prickt forth with *loves* extremity III. x. 22. 4
 house of Busyrane, Where *loves* spoyle are exprest. . . . III. xi. Arg.
 A lay of *loves* delight with sweet concent: III. xii. 5. 7
 Of his *loves* succour, of his owne redresse, III. xii. 43. or. 4
 Each other of *loves* bitter fruit spoile. . . . III. xii. 47. or. 2
 with their honours and their *loves* regard IV. ii. 28. 3
 for her *loves* first hire Give it to her, IV. v. 4. 6
 This mischiefe famd for their first *loves* defeature, IV. vi. 17. 7
 Thereby to make their *loves* beginning their lives end. . . . IV. vi. 17. 9
 of their *loves* choise they might freedom claime, IV. ix. 37. 7
 frankly there their *loves* desire possesse; IV. x. 28. 6
 Some of their losse, some of their *loves* delay, IV. x. 43. 3
 through *Loves* constraying Tormented aore, IV. x. 43. 7
 To meeke obeysance of *loves* mightie raine, V. v. 28. 8
 Touching her *loves* successe, V. v. 45. 3
 no new *loves* impression ever could Bereave it thence: V. vi. 2. 8
 Such was this Ladies fit in her *loves* fond accusing. . . . V. vi. 14. 9
 in revenge both of her *loves* distresse, V. vii. 34. 3
 For his *loves* sake his Lions skin undight; V. viii. 2. 6
 by him begot in *loves* delight V. ix. 31. 6
 when as I was loth My *loves* owne part to leave VI. ii. 17. 7
 more meeete . . . for *loves* delight, VI. ii. 18. 2
 troubled had their quiet *loves* delight VI. iii. 21. 5
 Fayre Mirabellae punishment For *Loves* disdaine decreed. . . . VI. vii. Arg.
 of their *loves* successe they there may make report; VI. vii. 32. 9
 In which the names of all *loves* folke were tyled, VI. vii. 33. 2
 He which doth summon *lovers* to loves judgement hall. . . . VI. vii. 35. 9
 Thus to herave thy *loves* deare sight from thee: VI. x. 29. 5
 ready now to rend His *loves* deare spoile, VI. x. 35. 8
 Fit to keepe sheepe, unfit for *loves* content: VI. x. 37. 4
 waves, through which he waded for his *loves* delight. . . . VII. vii. 33. 9
 hold in *loves* soft bands, Lyke captives Am. i. 3
 those fayre eyes, my *loves* immortal light; Am. xvi. 2
 Their anthemes sweet, devized of *loves* prayse, Am. xix. 6
 all, which did *Loves* honor rayse, Am. xix. 9
 being long in her *loves* tempest tost, Am. xii. 11
 let my *loves* fayre Planet short her wayes, Am. lx. 13
 memory Of my *loves* conquest, Am. lxxix. 7
 Spring, the herald of *loves* mighty king, Am. lxx. 1
 sport my muse, and sing my *loves* sweet praise; Am. lxxx. 10
 Love wounded my *Loves* hart, Epig. ii. 7
 Helpe me mine owne *loves* prayses to resound; Epith. 14
 csroll of *Loves* praise, Epith. 79
 *houres which were begot In *loves* sweet paradise Epith. 99
 the sweet pleasures of their *loves* delight Epith. 401
 Turning all *loves* delight to miserie, H.L. 269

Love's—Continued.

- Commend to you by *loves* abused name, H.B. 172
 Should in *loves* gentle hand combyned bee H.B. 205
 in deare *loves* delight H.B. 233
 no jot of *loves* dislike or pride was to be found, H.H.L. 34
 unspeakable impression Of *loves* deepe wound, H.H.L. 156
 hath vertue to remove All *Loves* dislike, Proth. 99
 two faire Brides, their *Loves* delight; Proth. 176
Loves. Nowe *loves* a lasse that all his love doth scoure. . . . S.C. Ap. 11
loves the thing he cannot purchase. . . . S.C. Ap. 159
 the blacke Holme that *loves* the watrie vale; Gn. 215
 with *Loves*, and Ladies gentle sports, Hub. 757
 Faire Ladies *loves* they spot with thoughts impure, T.M. 333
 With which ye use your *loves* to defie, T.M. 368
 Before your *Loves* did take you unto grace; T.M. 377
 why should he, that *loves* me, sorie bee D. 278
 with your *loves* do euvre rude hearts possesse, D. 527
 to true *loves* he may us evermore Preferre, Col. 817
 That *loves* and honours thee, as doth behove. . . . Ded. Son. iii. 14
 Fierce warres and faithful *loves* shall moralize my song. . . . I. Pr. 1. 9
 Mart, In *loves* and gentle jollities arraid, I. Pr. 3. 8
 made him dreame of *loves* and lustfull play, I. i. 47. 4
 in *loves* and lusty-hed His wanton daiea . . . led, I. ii. 3. 4
 her dew *loves* dery'd to that vile witches shayre. . . . I. iii. 2. 9
 If from their loyall *loves* he might them move: I. iv. 26. 6
 Chroniclers, that can record Old *loves*, I. v. 3. 9
 The wanton *loves* of false Fidessa fayre, I. vii. 26. 3
 His *loves* and lignage Arthure tells: I. ix. Arg.
 True loves are often sown, but seldom grow on ground. . . . I. ix. 16. 9
 So diversly discoursing of their *loves*, I. ix. 18. 1
 As for loose *loves*, they 'are vaine, I. x. 62. 9
 wrapped be in *loves* of former Dame, I. xii. 30. 8
 losse of love to her that *loves* to live, II. i. 55. 5
 vowd to so diverse *loves*, II. ii. 19. 1
 by the *loves* which were to them most deare, II. ii. 27. 6
 ever of their *loves* they would be glad: II. ii. 28. 4
 those two froward sisters, their faire *loves*, II. ii. 34. 1
 Ne Ladies *loves*, ne sweete entreaties, II. v. 38. 3
 Mara . . . ia for Venus *loves* renowned more II. vi. 35. 8
 highest God that *loves* his creatures so, II. viii. 1. 6
 in lewd *loves*, and wastfull luxuree, II. xii. 80. 7
 losse of love to him that *loves* but one; III. i. 25. 6
 Yet she *loves* none but one, III. v. 8. 9
 their true *loves* without suspition tell abroad. . . . III. vi. 42. 9
 The wiches sonne *loves* Florimell: III. vii. Arg.
loves his fetters, though they were of gold. . . . III. ix. 8. 5
 sith all of *loves* were fitted. . . . IV. i. 12. 9
 all that night they of their *loves* did treat, IV. i. 16. 1
 each of you alike doth loth, And *loves* another, IV. i. 47. 5
 those two Ladies their two *loves* unseene; IV. iv. 3. 3
 Fearing least she your *loves* away should woo: IV. vi. 30. 8
 The Squire her *loves*; IV. vii. Arg.
 'He lives,' (quoth he) 'and his Aemylia *loves*.' IV. viii. 63. 6
 with lewd *loves* and lust intemperate IV. ix. 16. 7
 To seeke their *loves* dispersed diversly, IV. ix. 19. 8
 of their private *loves* beguyled, IV. ix. 36. 6
 Ne ever ought but of their true *loves* talkt, IV. x. 25. 8
 spotlesse pleasures and sweet *loves* content. . . . IV. x. 26. 2
 lives although decay'd, yet *loves* decayed never. . . . IV. x. 27. 9
 A flocke of little *loves*, IV. x. 42. 2
 she that vertue *loves* and vice detests, IV. xi. 51. 7
 for loving one That *loves* not me, IV. xii. 9. 7
 To fly his stepdames *loves* outrageous, V. viii. 43. 3
 in joyous jolliment Of their franke *loves*, VI. i. 16. 6
 kept in bands, or from their *loves* exyled, VI. vii. 33. 4
 Till she had sav'd so many *loves* as she did lose. . . . VI. vii. 37. 9
 Calidore . . . *loves* fayre Pastorell: VI. ix. Arg.
 His layes, his *loves*, his looks, she did them all despize. . . . VI. ix. 35. 9
 made her lucklesse *loves* well knowne to be: VII. vi. 40. 6
 Legions of *loves* with little wings did fly; Am. xvi. 6
 she will plague the man that *loves* her most, Am. xli. 6
 all wandering *loves*, which mote pervart Am. xlii. 11
 he most happy, who such one *loves* best. . . . Am. lix. 14
 an hundred little winged *loves*, Epith. 357
 in your choise of *Loves*, H.B. 190
 Armies of *Loves* still Gyng too and fro, H.B. 240
 fruitfull love, that *loves* to get Things like himselfe, H.H.L. 51
 All other *loves*, with which the world doth blind Weake fancies, H.H.L. 262
Loves'. gentle hearta content Of your *loves* complement; Proth. 95
Love-sick. her *love-sicke* hart to other thoughts did steale; III. ii. 48. 7
 can restore A *love-sick* hart, III. v. 60. 7
 Through stubborn handling of her *love-sicke* hart; V. v. 28. 2
 A thousand feares, that *love-sicke* fancies faine to fynde. . . . V. vi. 3. 9
Lovest. *lovest* thou, or bene thy younglings mlawent? S.C. Au. 16
lovt the shadow of a warlike knight; III. ii. 45. 6
Love-stealth. Night, the patronesse of *love-stealth* fayre, III. x. 16. 6
 Loveth. Advance the worthy whome shee *loveth* best, S.C. O. 47
 so brave beasts she *loveth* best to see Hub. 629
 To her I sing of love, that *loveth* best, IV. Pr. 4. 6
Loving. *Loving* that love, and hating those that hate; Hub. 428
 justly her upbrayd For *loving* not? Col. 914
 one *loving* howre For many yeares of sorrow can dispence; I. iii. 30. 2
loving him with all my powre, I. iv. 46. 8
 His *loving* mother came . . . to see her little sonne; I. vi. 27. 1
 Her mighty charmes, her furious *loving* fitt; II. xii. 44. 5
 Whilset *loving* thou mayst loved be with equal crime. . . . II. xii. 75. 9
 Could judge what paines doe *loving* harts perplexe. . . . III. i. 64. 6
 The *loving* mother, that nine monethes did beare III. ii. 11. 6
 Els shall thy *loving* Lord thee see no more; III. v. 26. 7
 from her *loving* side the tender babes to tske. . . . III. vi. 27. 9

Loving—Continued.

- To whom her *loving* hart she linked fast III. vi. 53. 3
 found such favour in their *loving* hartes, III. vii. 55. 2
 The *loving* couple neede no reskew feare, III. x. 16. 3
 mak'st the *loving* hart III. xi. 1. 6
 your *loving* Make Hath no lesse grieft endured III. xii. 40. 8
 living thus a wretch, and *loving* so, IV. ix. 39. 8
 for *loving* one That loves not me, IV. xii. 9. 6
 To take Briana for his *loving* tere VI. i. 43. 7
 full oft for *loving* you I blesse my lot, Am. lxxxii. 1
 of *loving* eyes he vewed never? H.B. 189
 Ne ought demands but that we *loving* bee, H.H.L. 185
 since that *loving* Lord Commaunded us to love them H.H.L. 204
Loving-hooks. fortunes tell, and read in *loving* bookes, I. iv. 25. 8
Loving-lays. He sings of love, and maketh *loving* layes, T.M. 413
Lovingly. sacred Peace shall *lovingly* persuade III. iii. 49. 3
 Either embracing other *lovingly*, V. viii. 14. 6
Loving-verses. Thereto he could fine *loving* verses frame, Hub. 809
Low. See *Low-looking*.
 no time should so *low* embase their hight, Ro. viii. 12
 In a fresh flowering meadow lying *low*: Van. ii. 4
 Learne by their losse to love the *low* degree; Van. xii. 10
 pyping *low* in shade of lowly grove, S.C. Jun. 71
 all these were *low* and lief, S.C. Jul. 165
 To love the *low* degree); S.C. Jul. 220
 Seeing the doubled shadowes *low* to fall, Gn. 318
 sdeign'd the *low* degree; Hub. 679
 kept them *low*, and streigend verie hard, Hub. 1190
 when the courting masker louteth *low*, Ti. 202
 downe it fell, and *low* in ashes lay, Ti. 502
 Amyntas quite is gone, and lies full *low*, Col. 434
 Below'd of high and *low* with faithful hartes, Col. 531
 a vele, that wimpled was full *low*; I. i. 4. 4
 He faire the knight saluted, louting *low*, I. i. 30. 1
 the howels of the earth full I. i. 39. 5
 Her humblesse *low*, In so ritche weedes, I. ii. 21. 4
 With loftie eyes, halfe loth to looke so *low*, I. iv. 14. 1
 that mightie Monarch layd *Low* under all, I. v. 48. 6
 his senses stound that still he lay full *low*, I. vii. 12. 9
 High over hills, and *low* adowne the dale, I. vii. 28. 8
 taylor was stretcht adowne his back full *low*, I. vii. 31. 9
 to the ground it doubleth him full *low*: I. viii. 18. 8
 His dwelling is *low* in a valley greene, I. ix. 4. 5
 wasted life doe lye in ashes *low*: I. ix. 8. 5
 His dwelling has, *low* in an hollow cave, I. ix. 33. 2
 That cursed man, *low* sitting on the ground, I. ix. 35. 2
 They passe in, stouping *low*: I. x. 5. 8
 as the tree does fall, so lyes it ever *low*, I. x. 41. 9
 pyn'd his flesh to keepe his body *low* and chast, I. x. 48. 9
low stouping with unwelwy sway, I. xi. 18. 8
 him before themselves prostrating *low*, I. xii. 6. 2
 bowed *low*, that her right welf became, I. xii. 24. 3
 on the ground herselfe prostrating *low*, I. xii. 33. 2
 they him layd full *low* in dungeon deepe, I. xii. 36. 1
 after gave a grone so deepe and *low*, II. i. 38. 3
 Beside a bubling fountaine *low* she lay, II. i. 40. 2
 full *low* Shee sight II. i. 47. 1
low behinde her backe were scattered: II. iii. 30. 5
 this Sqyrc have laide thus *low*, II. iv. 34. 9
 him dismounted *low* he did compell II. v. 4. 7
 make him stoup so *low*, II. v. 7. 3
 streight on ground made him full *low* to lye; II. v. 12. 5
 thus *low* me laid in dust'. II. v. 12. 9
low abase the high heroicke spright, II. vii. 10. 6
 to him that *low* in dust doth lye, II. vii. 11. 7
 Those that were up themselves kept others *low*; II. vii. 47. 6
 Those that were *low* themselves held others hard, II. vii. 47. 7
 tombling *low* From the high mountaines, II. xi. 18. 4
Low his lascivious armes adown did creepe, II. xii. 61. 6
 th' one her selfe *low* ducked in the flood, II. xii. 66. 3
 she *low* adowne did lose, II. xii. 67. 3
 flowing *low* and thick her cloth'd arownd, II. xii. 67. 4
 The gentle warbling wind *low* answered to all, II. xii. 71. 9
low underneath the ground, In a deepe delve, III. iii. 7. 6
 standing high aloft *low* lay thine eare, III. iii. 9. 1
 from his loftie steed dismounting *low*, III. iv. 53. 6
 made him *low* incline his lofty crest, III. vii. 42. 4
 'The third a Damzell was of *low* degree, III. vii. 59. 1
 her well-plighted frock Shee *low* let fall, III. ix. 21. 5
 in thise ashes buried *low* dost lye, III. ix. 33. 2
 comming him before *low* louted on the lay, III. x. 23. 9
 The wretched man *low* prostrating said: III. x. 25. 2
 to him louted *low*, and greeted III. x. 37. 9
 I joy to see you lout so *low* on ground, IV. vi. 28. 7
 like a wide deepe poke, downe hanging *low*, IV. vii. 6. 2
 Yet was he but a Squire of *low* degree; IV. vii. 15. 7
 to his saddle-bow thereby He bowed *low*, IV. viii. 43. 5
 the Squire of *low* degree; IV. viii. 52. 5
 her Squire of *low* degree IV. viii. 55. 6
 The Squire of *low* degree, releast, IV. ix. Arg.
 that Squire of *low* degree IV. ix. 8. 8
 from my lofty steede dismounting *low*, IV. x. 15. 3
 Crept in by stouping *low*, IV. x. 18. 9
 rought full *low* adowne, IV. x. 31. 9
 none disdained *low* to him to lout: IV. xi. 30. 5
 let their swelling waters *low* before him fall, IV. xi. 30. 9
 on her knee before him falling *low*, IV. xii. 29. 5
 friskit, and flog aloft, and louted *low* on knee, V. iii. 34. 9
 Amongst them all she placed him most *low*, V. v. 23. 1
 her proud person *low* prostrated on the plaine, V. vii. 33. 9

Low—Continued.

- bowing *low* before her Majestie, V. ix. 34. 3
low dismounting from his loftie steede V. x. 22. 2
 laid his Seneschall low on the ground, V. xi. 2. 4
 Belge, with her sonnes, prostrated *low* V. xi. 16. 1
 from *low* to high uplifted is your fame, VI. Pr. 6. 9
 placed high above Or *low* beneath, VI. ii. 1. 6
low on ground he lay: VI. ii. 4. 7
 Whether high towring or accoasting *low* VI. ii. 32. 2
 From pitch of higher place unto this *low* degree, VI. ix. 28. 9
 From so high step to stoupe unto so *low*; VI. x. 3. 2
 Unto thy love that made thee *low* to lout: VI. x. 16. 7
 to *low*, to hie, To friends, to foes; VI. x. 23. 8
 Of good and bad alike, of *low* and hie, VI. xii. 28. 6
 Did seeme to how their blooming heads full *low*, VII. vii. 8. 8
 being *low* before her presence feld VII. vii. 13. 7
 to the ground her eie-lids *low* embaseth, Am. xiii. 3
 let her prayes yet be *low* and meane, Am. lxxx. 13
 to them nurmurde *low*, Proth. 115
Lowder. send out *Lowder* (for so his dog hote) S.C. S. 194
 when as *Lowder* was farre awaye, S.C. S. 196
 called *Lowder*, with a hollow throte, S.C. S. 217
 by the hyde the Wolfe *Lowder* caught; S.C. S. 223
Lowder had be slaine thilke same even, S.C. S. 225
Lower. See *LOUR*.
 in the *lower* spring Did shroude S.C. Jun. 53
 from this *lower* tract he dared to stie Mu. 42
 all the heavens on *lower* creaturea smilde, Mu. 53
 overthrew him selfe unware, and *lower* lay: II. iv. 8. 9
lower part did reach to lowest Hell; II. vii. 46. 4
 it surved as hills doen *lower* ground; II. ix. 45. 4
 high Jove Doth light the *lower* world, III. i. 57. 7
 Of all this *lower* world, V. Pr. 4. 9
 was let adowne to fall into a *lower* roome, V. vi. 27. 8
 forth into the *lower* parts did pas, V. vii. 17. 6
 This *lower* world nigh all to ashes brent, V. viii. 40. 8
 in their *lower* braunches sung aloud; VI. x. 6. 7
 Mean-while the *lower* World was darkned quite; VII. vi. 14. 1
 this *lower* world who can deny But to be subject VII. vii. 47. 8
 But as she will, My *lower* heaven, Am. xli. 8
 in the same these *lower* creaturea all Subjected to her powre H.H.B. 195
Lowest. Threwe downe this building to the *lowest* stone, Bel.² ii. 14
 shooke the hill from *lowest* seat, Bel.² ii. 13
 The *lowest* earth join'd to the heaven hie; Ro. viii. 8
 durst those *lowest* shadowes goe to see, Gn. 438
 Brings downe the stowtest hearts to *lowest* state; Hub. 255
 From highest staire to *lowest* step me drave, Ti. 25
 fall on *lowest* staire, Ti. 494
 did at last declie To *lowest* wretchednes: Mu. 15
 So goodly brought them to the *lowest* stayre I. iv. 13. 5
 Castle, Is undermined from the *lowest* ground, I. viii. 23. 3
lower part did reach to *lowest* Hell; II. vii. 46. 4
 Whom fortune hath already laid in *lowest* seat, II. viii. 27. 9
 Betwixt the *lowest* earth and heavens hight, III. ii. 19. 3
 From *lowest* Juniper to Ceder tall, IV. x. 22. 2
 Like to the halefull house of *lowest* hell, IV. xi. 4. 3
lowest hell, to which I lie most neare, IV. xii. 6. 7
 it rought Downe to her *lowest* heele; V. v. 2. 8
 Even unto the *lowest* and the least, VI. xii. 2. 5
 he, that standeth on the hyghest stayre, Fals *lowest*; Am. lviii. 12
 Whom greatest Princes sought on *lowest* knee, H.H.L. 231
Lowliness. He humbly louted in meeke *lowliness*, I. x. 44. 6
 Of life, which here in *lowliness* ye lead, VI. ix. 27. 6
 Such *lowliness* shall make you lofty be, Am. xiii. 14
Low-looking. *Low* looking dales, disloignd from common gaze; IV. x. 24. 6
Lowly. pyping *low* in shade of lowly grove, S.C. Jun. 71
 Better is then the *lowly* playne, S.C. Jul. 7
 leades in *lowly* dales, S.C. Jul. 102
 lived in *lowly* leas: S.C. Jul. 122
 thou seest my *lowly* saile, S.C. S. 250
 Lyft up thy selfe out of the *lowly* dust, S.C. O. 38
 lofty love doth loath a *lowly* eye, S.C. O. 96
 Ystabled hath his steede in *lowly* laye, S.C. N. 15
 the little plants that *lowly* dwell, S.C. N. 32
 Goe but a *lowly* gate S.C. Env. 8
 Out of the *lowly* vallies did arise, Gn. 191
 pray oft, looke *lowly* on the ground, Hub. 498
Lowly they him saluted in meeke wise; Hub. 585
 to the Lion came, full *lowly* creeping, Hub. 1361
 they that dwell in *lowly* dust, T.M. 67
lowly thoughts lift up to heavens hight, T.M. 459
 mine the Primrose in the *lowly* shade: D. 233
 doth his trembling Muse but *lowly* fie, Col. 420
 To her my love I *lowly* do prostrate, Col. 474
 loath each *lowly* thing with loftie eie, Col. 938
 Doe yet but flogg, and *lowly* learne to fly, Ded. Son. ii. 8
 This *lowly* Muse, Flies for like aide Ded. Son. xiii. 7
 To sing his sweet delights in *lowly* laies; Ded. Son. xv. 7
 Muse whylome did maske in *lowly* Shephards weeds, I. Pr. 1. 2
 A lovely Ladie Upon a *lowly* Asse I. i. 4. 2
 His fattie waves overflow each plaine and *lowly* dale: I. i. 21. 4
 to the ground his eyes were *lowly* bent, I. i. 29. 6
 A little *lowly* Hermitage it was, I. i. 34. 1
 conquered now he lye on *lowly* land; I. iii. 37. 7
 sitting high, for *lowly* she did hate: I. iv. 10. 3
 falling her before on *lowly* knee, I. v. 16. 2
 They, all prostrate upon the *lowly* playne, I. vi. 12. 8
 he would learne The Lyon stoup to him in *lowly* wise, I. vi. 25. 7
 hory gay, with lookea full *lowly* cast, I. x. 5. 6
 he laid him privly Downe in a darksome *lowly* place I. x. 25. 7

Lowly—Continued.

- With folded hands, and knees full *lowly* bent, I. xi. 32. 6
 On which they *lowly* sitt, I. xii. 13. 9
 A pleasant dale that *lowly* lay II. i. 24. 3
lowly did abase their lofty crests II. ii. 32. 4
 Tho to him louting *lowly* II. iii. 13. 4
 Thus *lowly* to abase thy beautie bright, II. iv. 25. 8
 My *lowly* verse may loftily arise, II. x. 1. 4
 yt rebownds against the *lowly* playne, II. xi. 43. 4
 Ruffed of love, gan *lowly* to availle; III. ii. 27. 2
 Are wont to cleave unto the *lowly* clay, III. v. 1. 5
 Liffeth it up that els would *lowly* fall: III. v. 2. 6
 Thou, a meane Squire of meeke and *lowly* place; III. v. 47. 3
 Trompart, *lowly* to the grownd inelinde, III. x. 30. 7
lowly to her lowting thus beight: IV. ii. 23. 3
 Thrise lowted *lowly* to the noble Mayd, IV. iii. 5. 8
 He louted *lowly*, as did him becum, IV. vii. 44. 7
 made them level with the *lowly* plaine; V. ii. 38. 2
 The hills doe not the *lowly* dales disdain, V. ii. 41. 3
 To serve the *lowly* vassall of her might, V. v. 27. 7
 Him selfe before her feete he *lowly* threw, V. vii. 16. 2
 High over hills, and *lowly* over dales, V. viii. 39. 2
 though it on a *lowly* stalke doe bowre, VI. Pr. 4. 3
 falling *lowly* at his feet VI. vi. 31. 5
 have learn'd to love more deare This *lowly* quiet life VI. ix. 25. 9
 Had ever learn'd to love the *lowly* things, VI. ix. 35. 6
 Did seeme to overlooke the *lowly* vale: VI. x. 8. 8
 An humble suppliant loe! I *lowly* fly, VII. vii. 14. 2
 fall *lowly* at her feet; And, with meeke Am. ii. 10
 Yet *lowly* still vouchsafe to looke on me; Am. xiii. 13
 And tread my life downe in the *lowly* floure. Am. xx. 4
 Why did ye stoup unto so *lowly* state? Am. lxvi. 8
 Upon the *lowly* ground affixed are; Epith. 161
 Lifting himselfe out of the *lowly* dust H.L. 177
 But *lowly* fall before his mercie seate, H.H.B. 148

Lowre. See Lour.

Loy. See Sans Loy.

- Loyal.** not content with *loyall* obeysaunce, S.C. May 120
Right and *loyall* did his word maintaine, Ti. 189
 If from their *loyall* loves he might them move: I. iv. 26. 5
 A Satyre . . . The *loyall* linkes of wedlocke did unbinde, I. vi. 22. 8
loyall truth to treason doest incline II. vii. 13. 3
 ne ever Dame So chaste and *loyall* liv'd, IV. viii. 25. 6
 Then *loyall* love had royall regiment, IV. viii. 30. 7
 Enlincd fast in wedlockes *loyall* bond, V. iv. 3. 2
 frayerous desynes Gainst *loyall* Princes, V. ix. 42. 3
 The league twixt them, that *loyall* love hath bound: Am. lxx. 10
 gentle Love, that *loyall* is and trew, H.B. 176
Loyalty. thy true love and *loyaltie* I deeme, Col. 575
 he had faire Una lorne, Through light misdeeming of her
loyaltie; I. iv. 2. 2
 made him to misdeeme My *loyalty*, I. vii. 49. 5
 breach of love and *loyalty* betrayd, I. xii. 31. 5
 Her former love and stedfast *loyalty*, III. vi. 53. 8
 With breach of faith and *loyaltie* unsound, IV. vi. 28. 4
 To his owne love his *loyaltie* he saved, V. vi. 2. 6
 love is Lord of truth and *loyaltie*, H.L. 176

Lozell. See Losel.

Lucid. The liquid clowdes, and *lucid* firmament; Hub. 1259

Lucida. a lovely lasse, hight *Lucida*: Col. 456

'Indeed (said *Lucid*) Col. 907

His *Lucida*, that was full faire and sheene: IV. v. 11. 7

Luces. See Lucius'.

Lucifera. proud *Lucifera* men did her call, I. iv. 12. 1

grudged at the great felicitie Of proud *Lucifera*, I. iv. 31. 9

The foule Duessa, next unto the chaire Of proud *Lucifer*,
 (**Lucifera*) I. iv. 37. 6

Lucina. bad me call *Lucina* to me neare, H. i. 53. 5

Lucina come; a manchild forth I brought, II. i. 63. 6

Lucina's. ne her need implore *Lucina's* aide: III. vi. 27. 4

Lucius. Then Coyll; and after him good *Lucius*, H. x. 53. 3

Lucius'. since *Lucius* tyme, Was of the Britons first crownd H. x. 58. 6

Luck. See Ill luck.

luck and loves unbridled lore S.C. D. 63

their lasses, which my *luck* envie, D. 142

Glad of such *lucke*, the . . . mayd Did her content I. vi. 19. 1

good *lucke* prolonged hath thy date, I. ix. 45. 7

Good *lucke* presents you with yong lovely mayd, IV. i. 33. 8

Yet my good *lucke* he shall not likewise pray, V. iv. 14. 8

often did of love, and oft of *lucke* complain, VI. viii. 32. 9

Luckless. to shroude my *lucklesse* pate, S.C. Jun. 16

Red Amaranthus, *lucklesse* Paramour; Ga. 677

The *luckles* Clarion, whether cruell Fate Mu. 417

Where as the *lucklesse* boy yet bleeding lay; As. 142

great dyslyking to my *lucklesse* lot, Col. 181

'Why Archimago, *lucklesse* syre, What doe I see? I. iii. 39. 1

the Paynim lay, . . . since his late *lucklesse* fray, I. v. 29. 6

the *lucklesse* lucky mayd Did her content I. vi. 19. 1

The *lucklesse* conflict with the Gyaunt stout, I. vii. 26. 8

my liege, doth *lucklesse* ly I. viii. 2. 4

never knight . . . More *luckless* dissaventures did amate: I. ix. 45. 4

oft they did lament his *lucklesse* state, I. xii. 16. 4

Then to thy *lucklesse* parents did befall, H. i. 37. 5

This *luckles* childe, whom thus ye see with blood defild, H. i. 60. 9

'Aht *lucklesse* habe, borne under cruell starre, H. ii. 2. 1

in *lucklesse* warre His forlorne steed from him the victour wan: H. vi. 41. 3

my *lucklesse* lott doth me constrainne Hereto perforce, III. Pr. 3. 4

they fownd The *lucklesse* Marinell, III. iv. 34. 9

of his *lucklesse* lott and cruell love thus playnd: III. v. 44. 9

Whom having slain through *luckles* arrowes glaunce, III. ix. 48. 3

Luckless—Continued.

- he yet was sore of his late *lucklesse* fight, IV. iv. 3. 9
 Whose *lucklesse* riders late were overthrowen; IV. iv. 38. 7
 At last his *lucklesse* hand he heav'd on bie, IV. vi. 18. 6
 this present *lucklesse* howre, IV. ix. 39. 2
 There did this *lucklesse* mayd seven months abide, IV. xi. 4. 6
 the mother was Of *lucklesse* Marinell, Cymodoce; IV. xi. 53. 7
 having in companie This *lucklesse* Ladie, V. i. 16. 9
 As he on whom the *lucklesse* stars did lowre, V. v. 18. 5
 They met together in that *lucklesse* glade; VI. iii. 8. 2
 That he his love so *lucklesse* now had lost, VI. iv. 40. 2
 Of all his mischiefe and late *lucklesse* smart; VI. vii. 21. 3
 Let them that list their *lucklesse* lot deplore, VI. vii. 30. 7
 through his late *lucklesse* prise, VI. viii. 25. 7
 to thy blisse I made this *lucklesse* breach, VI. x. 29. 3
 this *lucklesse* mayd away was lad, VI. x. 40. 4
 made her *lucklesse* loves well knowne to be: VII. iv. 40. 6

Lucky. never might his *luckie* scape forget, Ga. 664

the *lucklesse* *lucky* mayd Did her content I. vi. 19. 1

I, more fearefull or more *lucky* wight, I. ix. 30. 4

Upon the joint the *lucky* steele did light, I. xi. 43. 6

Might be my *lucky* lot; IV. x. 4. 9

(The *lucky* Pylot of her passage sad,) V. iv. 11. 7

I blesse my lot, that was so *lucky* placed: Am. lxxxii. 2

Lucre. And all mirth sadnesse, and all *lucre* losse, H.H.B. 280

Lucy. that same other Danzell, *Lucy* bright, V. v. 9. 2

Bracidas and *Lucy* were right glad, V. iv. 20. 3

Lud. two sonnes, whose eldest, called *Lud*, H. x. 46. 1

Lugs. being eight *lugs* of grownd, H. x. 11. 3

Lukewarm. embrew her teeth and clawes with *lukewarm* blood *Bel.* 2 vi. 7

All wallowd in his own yet *luke-warme* blood, I. ix. 36. 6

a large *lukewarme* flood, Red as the Rose, II. viii. 39. 1

Lull. hir pleasures were wonte to *lull* me asleepe: U.V. 13

more to *lulle* him in his slumber soft, I. i. 41. 1

bow he did . . . *lull* in rugged armes I. vi. 27. 9

made a sowne, To *lull* him soft asleepe H. v. 30. 4

Lulled. *Lulled* the shepherds in such securitie, S.C. May 119

Thou, pleasant spring, hast *luld* me oft asleepe, S.C. Au. 155

Lulled a sleepe through loves misgovernance, S.C. N. 4

where the chaunting birds *luld* me asleepe, S.C. D. 71

'Adieu, delights, that *lulled* me asleepe; S.C. D. 161

in the lap of soft delight Beene long time *luld*, T.M. 302

By this she had him *lulled* fast asleepe, H. v. 18. 1

My senses *lulled* are in slomber of delight, III. Pr. 4. 9

Possessed of sweete sleepe that *luld* him soft in swoond, VI. vii. 18. 9

Lumining. Blinding the eyes, and *lumining* the spright, H.H.L. 280

Lump. tombing through the aire in *lompe* of fire, *Bel.* 1 v. 10

death did sitt as sad As *lump* of lead, H. i. 45. 3

his hand, more sad then *lomp* of lead, H. viii. 30. 5

Now lyst thou a *lumpe* of earth forlorne; III. iv. 36. 7

up he rose, like heavie *lumpe* of lead, IV. v. 45. 6

that same *lumpe* of clay, V. x. 37. 2

So now all three one sencelesse *lumpe* remaine, V. xi. 14. 5

Did choke the entrance with a *lumpe* of sin, VI. i. 23. 7

fell to ground, like to a *lumpe* of durt; VI. viii. 16. 8

Lumpish. lifting up his *lompish* head, I. i. 43. 4

adowne he kest The *lumpish* case, H. xi. 42. 6

With heavy look and *lumpish* pace, III. iv. 61. 7

He looking *lompish* and full sullein sad, III. xii. 18. 2

Lumps. Full of great *lumps* of flesh I. i. 20. 3

Lundy. We *Lunday* passe; Col. 270

Lungs. As if his *lungs* and lites were nigh asunder brast, VI. iii. 26. 9

Lure. Nor draw unto the *lure* of his lewd lay, VI. xi. 5. 3

Lurling. *lurling* baytes oftimes doe heedlesse harts entyse, IV. x. 49. 9

Lurk. much more that does from mens knowledge *lurke*, Col. 295

like Moldwarps nousing still they *lurke*, Col. 763

The false resemblance of Deceit . . . Did closely *lurke*; I. v. 27. 4

in his wombe might *lurke* some hidden nest I. xii. 10. 5

for feare of dew vengeance Doe *lurke*, H. iii. 14. 8

Wherein the Aegyptian Phao long did *lurke* III. ii. 20. 3

To *lurke* amongst your Nymphes in secret wize, III. vi. 23. 2

To hide th' intent which in my heart did *lurke*, IV. vii. 17. 3

To hide the horreur which did *lurke* behinde, V. xi. 23. 8

the Spyder, that doth *lurke* In close awayt, Am. lxxi. 3

Lurked. *lurkt* in rocks and caves, long unespide, I. viii. 50. 5

under simple shew, and semblant plaine *Lurkt* false Duessa H. i. 21. 4

Mona, where it *lurked* in exile; III. iii. 48. 5

as a Snake, still *lurked* in his wounded mynd, III. x. 55. 9

the rich metall *lurked* privily, III. xi. 28. 4

Lurkest. In which thou *lurkest* lyke to vipers brood; Am. ii. 6

Lurking. By that same River *lurking* under greene, Ga. 649

lurking closely, in awayte now lay, Mu. 247

the cave in which he *lurking* dwelt, Mu. 358

Lay *lurking* covertly him to surprize: Mu. 386

Lurking in rocks and caves far under ground, H. i. 22. 3

like an Adder *lurking* in the weedes, H. v. 34. 1

wild like beastes *lurking* in loathsome den, H. x. 7. 4

lurking from the vew of covetous guest, H. xii. 55. 4

Lusclous. to taste their *lushious* wine, H. xii. 54. 4

Lustantian. Whose warlike prowesse . . . shakt the *Lusitanian*

soile, *Deed.Son.* xiv. 12

Luskishnesse. He shooke oft *luskishnesse*; VI. i. 35. 7

Lust. if he mislive in lechnes and *lust*, S.C. May 87

Wemen, that of Loves longing once *lust*, S.C. May 134

The blossomes of *lust* to bud did beginne, S.C. May 187

if thee *lust* to holden chat S.C. Jul. 29

with lewde *lust* was overlaid: S.C. Jul. 151

to restraine The *lust* of lawlesse youth S.C. O. 22

if thou algate *lust* light virelayes, S.C. N. 21

heate of heedlesse *lust* me so did sting, S.C. D. 21

Lust—Continued.

not merit The name of love, but of disloyall <i>lust</i>	Col. 892
this great passion of unwonted <i>lust</i> ,	I. i. 49. 1
wanton <i>lust</i> and leud enbraecment:	I. ii. 5. 5
<i>lust</i> did now inflame His corage more,	I. iii. 41. 7
Whose greedy <i>lust</i> did lacke in greatest store;	I. iv. 29. 2
From lawlesse <i>lust</i> Fayre Una is releast:	I. vi. Arg.
A Satyre kindling coles of <i>lust</i> in brutish eye,	I. vi. 22. 7
lewd rybauld, with vyle <i>lust</i> aduynst,	II. i. 10. 3
In chaines of <i>lust</i> and lewde desyres yhownd,	II. i. 54. 3
all to lawlesse <i>lust</i> encouraged	II. ii. 18. 5
when <i>lust</i> of meat and drinke was ceast,	II. ii. 39. 3
Gsn burne in filthy <i>lust</i> ;	II. iii. 42. 5
Was given all to <i>lust</i> and loose living,	II. v. 28. 3
whom I <i>lust</i> do heape with glory and renowne?	II. vii. 11. 9
Abusd her plenty To all licentious <i>lust</i> ,	II. vii. 16. 8
Thy spouse I will her make, if that thou <i>lust</i> ,	II. vii. 49. 8
Ne suffred <i>lust</i> his safety to betray.	II. vii. 64. 8
Through vaine illusion of their <i>lust</i> unelene,	II. x. 8. 7
With stinges of carnall <i>lust</i> ,	II. xi. 13. 7
The secrete signes of kindled <i>lust</i> appeare,	II. xii. 68. 6
Quite molten into <i>lust</i> and pleasure lewd;	II. xii. 73. 8
Breathing out beastly <i>lust</i> her to defyle:	III. i. 17. 3
she was given all to fleshy <i>lust</i> ,	III. i. 48. 5
this was not to love, but <i>lust</i> , inelind;	III. i. 49. 7
Of filthy <i>lust</i> , contrary unto kinde;	III. ii. 40. 4
affections move In brutish mindes, and filthy <i>lust</i> inflame.	III. iii. 1. 6
brutish <i>lust</i> , that was so beastly tind.	III. vii. 15. 9
In fleshy <i>lust</i> were mingled both yfere,	III. vii. 48. 8
Whom so she fittest findes to serve her <i>lust</i> ,	III. vii. 50. 4
Infixt sech secrete sting of greedy <i>lust</i> ,	III. viii. 25. 2
Empoisoned was with privy <i>lust</i> and gealous dredd.	III. ix. 28. 9
in feminine And filthy <i>lust</i> exceede all womaukinde,	III. xi. 4. 2
Because his sinfull <i>lust</i> she would not serve,	IV. i. 4. 2
He had small <i>lust</i> to buy his love so desre.	IV. i. 34. 6
with shamefull spot of sinfull <i>lust</i>	IV. i. 53. 4
it prickt his wanton mind With sting of <i>lust</i>	IV. ii. 5. 5
So blind is <i>lust</i> false colours to desery.	IV. ii. 11. 5
little <i>lust</i> he had to rise againe:	IV. iv. 44. 6
Amoret rapt by greedie <i>lust</i> Belphebe saves	IV. vii. Arg.
He with his shamefull <i>lust</i> doth first deflowre,	IV. vii. 12. 8
each unto his <i>lust</i> did make a lawe	IV. viii. 30. 8
Unto abuse of lawlesse <i>lust</i> was lent,	IV. viii. 32. 3
with lewd loves and <i>lust</i> intemperate	IV. ix. 16. 7
In case his burning <i>lust</i> should breake into excesse,	IV. ix. 18. 9
lawlesse <i>lust</i> to rule with reasons lore;	IV. ix. 19. 4
Nemertea learned well to rule her <i>lust</i>	IV. xi. 51. 9
None was debar'd, but all had leave that <i>lust</i>	V. iii. 6. 3
with their might beat downe licentious <i>lust</i> ,	V. iv. 2. 4
Whose wandring fancie after <i>lust</i> did range,	V. v. 26. 8
little <i>lust</i> had she to talke of ought,	V. vi. 21. 1
Revilng me and rayling as she <i>lust</i> ,	V. viii. 22. 5
Such loathly matter were small <i>lust</i> to speake or thinke.	V. xi. 81. 9
led Her wavering <i>lust</i> after her wandring sight,	VI. iii. 23. 7
all that <i>lust</i> Might them oppresse,	VI. viii. 23. 3
the raines would lend Unto his <i>lust</i> ,	VI. xi. 6. 3
Made him so frolicke and so full of <i>lust</i> :	VII. vii. 39. 5
Above the reach of loathly sinfull <i>lust</i> ,	H.L. 179
Disloyall <i>lust</i> faire beauties foulest blame,	H.B. 170
Lusted man, that lusted after all that he did love:	I. iv. 26. 2
Not that she lusted after any one,	III. ii. 23. 7
had rashly lusted For thing unlawfull,	IV. i. 31. 3
lusted after all that him did move:	IV. ix. 21. 8
Lustfull. 'All so my <i>lustfull</i> leafe is drye and sere,	S.C. Ja. 37
the kindly fire Of <i>lustfull</i> yongth	Mui. 34
made him dreame of loves and <i>lustfull</i> play,	I. i. 47. 4
next to him rode <i>lustfull</i> Lechery Upon a bearded Gote,	I. iv. 24. 1
turning wrathfull fyre to <i>lustfull</i> heat,	I. vi. 3. 3
to feed his fyrie <i>lustfull</i> eye, He snatcht the vele,	I. vi. 4. 6
his <i>lustfull</i> fyre To kindle oft assayd,	II. iii. 23. 6
If ever covetous hand, or <i>lustfull</i> eye,	II. vii. 27. 2
<i>lustfull</i> luxurie and thriftlesse wast.	II. xii. 9. 3
minding nought but <i>lustfull</i> game,	II. xii. 81. 2
Cupid still amongst them kindled <i>lustfull</i> fyres.	III. i. 39. 9
So whot she burned in that <i>lustfull</i> fyre;	III. vii. 49. 8
Ever when he burnt in <i>lustfull</i> fire,	IV. vii. 19. 8
seeret flakes of <i>lustfull</i> fire	IV. viii. 48. 8
Love-lavish Blandamour, and <i>lustfull</i> Paridell.	IV. ix. 20. 9
Privily prieked with thy <i>lustfull</i> powres,	IV. x. 45. 7
Which as they view with <i>lustfull</i> fantasies,	VI. viii. 41. 8
With <i>lustfull</i> eyes beheld that lovely guest,	VI. xi. 3. 7
Let not one sparke of filthy <i>lustfull</i> fyre Breake out,	Am. lxxxiii. 1
Lustfulness. Of love, and other-whiles of <i>lustfulness</i>	IV. i. 7. 8
Lusthead. In <i>lustihede</i> and wanton meryment.	S.C. May 42
fishish in flowres of <i>lusty-head</i> :	S.C. May 204
Of love and <i>lustihede</i> tho mayst thou sing,	S.C. O. 51
Yong Clarion, with vauntfull <i>lustie-head</i> ,	Mui. 54
in loves and <i>lusty-head</i> His wanton daies led,	I. ii. 3. 4
Now in his freshest flowre of <i>lusty-head</i> ,	II. i. 41. 7

Lusthead—Continued.

All day they daunced with great <i>lusty-hedd</i> ,	III. x. 45. 6
all of love, and all of <i>lusty-hed</i> ,	III. xi. 29. 3
fresh Aprill, full of <i>lustyhed</i> ,	VII. vii. 33. 1
with fresh <i>lusty-hed</i> , Go to the bowre	Epith. 22
Lustiness. Over the fields, in his franke <i>lustinesse</i> ,	Mui. 148
Lustless. So <i>lustlesse</i> bene they, so weake, so wan;	S.C. F. 78
All for their Maister is <i>lustlesse</i> and old.	S.C. F. 84
in his <i>lustlesse</i> limbes, A shaking fever raignd continually.	I. iv. 20. 7
doth love to steepe His <i>lustlesse</i> limbes,	III. iv. 56. 6
he did upreare In <i>lustlesse</i> wise;	VI. i. 35. 2
Lustre. With bills and glayves making a dreaddfull <i>luster</i> ,	V. xi. 58. 5
Lust's. Not for <i>lusts</i> sake, but for eternitie,	H.L. 104
Lusts. revive the memory of his leud <i>lusts</i> ,	I. iv. 46. 3
lawlesse <i>lustes</i> , corrupt envyes,	II. xi. 8. 8
wanton joyes and <i>lustes</i> intemperate,	II. xii. 7. 7
her lovers, which her <i>lustes</i> did feed,	II. xii. 85. 3
Such shamefull <i>lustes</i> who loaths not,	III. ii. 41. 7
Such love, not lyke to <i>lusts</i> of baser kynd,	Am. vi. 3
looser looks that stir up <i>lustes</i> impure;	Am. xxi. 8
Lusty. the fresh and <i>lustie</i> (<i>lusty</i>) Lawrell tree,	Pet. iii. 2
Where will he live tyll the <i>lusty</i> prime?	S.C. F. 16
With Leaves engrained in <i>lusty</i> greene;	S.C. F. 131
Lustie Love still sleepeth not,	S.C. Mar. 26
Before them yode a <i>lusty</i> Tabrere,	S.C. May 22
All were they <i>lustye</i>	S.C. S. 64
the yong <i>lustie</i> gallants he did chose To follow,	Hub. 797
(For shee her weend a fresh and <i>lusty</i> knight,)	III. i. 47. 3
So lovedst thou the <i>lusty</i> Hyacinet:	III. xi. 37. 1
They were encountered of a <i>lustie</i> Knight	IV. ii. 4. 2
breake forth out of his <i>lusty</i> howres,	IV. x. 45. 4
The <i>lustie</i> Aladim, though meaner borne	VI. iii. 7. 6
The <i>lustie</i> shepheard swaynes sate in a rout,	VI. ix. 8. 5
A <i>lustie</i> knight as ever wielded speare,	VI. xii. 3. 6
<i>lusty</i> Spring, all dight in leaves of flowres	VII. vii. 28. 2
Life was like a faire young <i>lusty</i> boy,	VII. vii. 46. 6
For <i>lusty</i> Spring now in his timely bowre	Am. iv. 9
Lute. My <i>Lute</i> , whom Phoebus deignd to give,	Ro. xxxii. 9
Lutes. Their yvory <i>Luyts</i> and Tamburins forgoe,	S.C. Jun. 59
Luxurious. Such proud <i>luxurious</i> pompe is swollen up but late.	I. xii. 14. 9
'In such <i>luxurious</i> plentie of all pleasure,	IV. x. 23. 1
Luxury. His belly was upblowne with <i>luxury</i> ,	I. iv. 21. 3
So deformed is <i>luxury</i> ,	II. xi. 12. 6
lustfull <i>luxurie</i> and thriftlesse wast.	II. xii. 9. 3
in lewd loves, and wastfull <i>luxuree</i> ,	II. xii. 80. 7
Luyts. See Lutes.	
Lyaeus. fruitfull Ceres and <i>Lyaeus</i> fatt	III. i. 51. 3
Lyam-hound. Talus, that could like a <i>lime-hound</i> winde her,	V. ii. 25. 3
Lybic. In eruell fight on <i>Lybicke</i> Ocean wide,	II. ii. 22. 6
From shore to shore amongst the <i>Lybicke</i> sandes,	III. ix. 41. 6
Lydian. did divide Her looser notes with <i>Lydian</i> harmony:	III. i. 40. 2
Lyeke, Lyen, Lyfull. See Like, Lien, Lifefull.	
Lying. In a fresh flowing meadow <i>lying</i> lowe:	I. an. ii. 4
<i>lying</i> all at ease from guile or spight,	Gn. 111
<i>Lying</i> along before him in that place,	Gn. 267
<i>lying</i> by our sides Our lovely Lasses,	Hub. 475
His Crowne and Scepter <i>lying</i> him beside,	Hub. 953
<i>lying</i> restlesse in heavy hedde,	U.F. 4
<i>Lying</i> together in a mightie cave,	Ti. 562
there <i>lying</i> on the field,	As. 183
He left him <i>lying</i> so, ne would no lenger stay:	I. iii. 39. 9
<i>lying</i> downe upon the sandie graile,	I. vii. 6. 2
<i>Lying</i> on ground, all soild with blood and myre:	V. iv. 16. 4
To seize upon his foe flatt <i>lying</i> on the marle.	II. xi. 33. 9
fownd Their lady <i>lying</i> on the senelesse ground:	III. i. 63. 5
The lucklesse Marinell <i>lying</i> in deadly swownd,	III. iv. 34. 9
Her bow and gilden quiver <i>lying</i> him beside,	III. v. 34. 9
<i>Lying</i> athwart her horse in great distresse,	III. vii. 37. 7
Her <i>lying</i> tongue was in two parts divided,	IV. i. 27. 6
his foe for <i>lying</i> long upbrayes:	IV. i. 42. 9
<i>lying</i> still awhile, both did forget	IV. ii. 15. 8
shortly was likewise scene <i>lying</i> on the plaine.	IV. iv. 44. 9
An headlesse Ladie <i>lying</i> him beside	V. i. 14. 3
purchase all the cuntry <i>lying</i> ny	V. ii. 9. 7
<i>Lying</i> without her dore in great disease:	V. vi. 26. 7
These two false Knights, whom there ye <i>lying</i> see,	V. viii. 23. 3
<i>Lying</i> in waite how him he damadge might:	VI. i. 20. 7
There he that knight found <i>lying</i> on the flore	VI. ii. 40. 7
With those brave armours <i>lying</i> on the ground,	VI. v. 25. 4
Her father and her friends about her <i>lying</i> ,	VI. xi. 23. 2
stonisht are and damne their <i>lying</i> bookes:	VII. vii. 52. 2
<i>lying</i> on the flowry gras,	Epith. 308
Lynx's. every one of them had <i>Lynxes</i> eyes;	II. xi. 8. 6
Lyonnesse. the cuntry wherein I was bred, fertile	
Lionnesse	VI. ii. 30. 4
Lysianassa. Large <i>Lisianassa</i> , and Pronaea sage,	IV. xi. 50. 2
Lysippus. Such one <i>Lisippus</i> , but is worne with raine:	Ti. 417
Lysippus'. All that <i>Lysippus</i> practike arte could forme,	Ro. xxix. 5

M

Mace—Continued.

Maa. Now made of <i>Maa</i> , the Nymph delicious.	Col. 523
Mace. May we his Crowne and <i>Mace</i> take from the ground,	Hub. 968
strikes the rockes with his three-forked <i>mace</i> ;	Mui. 315
Morpheus had with leaden <i>mace</i> Arrested all that courtly	
company,	I. iv. 44. 6
His mortall <i>mace</i> , wherewith his foemen he dismayde.	J. viii. 10. 9
that royall <i>mace</i> Which now thou bear'st,	II. x. 4. 3

him so sore smott with his yron <i>mace</i> ,	II. xi. 34. 8
She caught in hand an huge great yron <i>mace</i> ,	III. vii. 40. 1
his massie yron <i>mace</i> Betwixt him and his hurt	IV. viii. 43. 4
his murdrous <i>mace</i> he up did reare,	IV. viii. 44. 6
great Neptune, with his threeforkt <i>mace</i> ,	IV. xi. 11. 1
on her shoulder laid His snaky-wreathed <i>Mace</i> ,	VII. vi. 18. 2

Mace—Continued.

a <i>mace</i> , On top whereof the moon and stars were pight;	VII. vii. 44. 5
<i>Macerate. macerate</i> And rend the greedie mindcs	Gn. 94
<i>Macht. See Matched.</i>	
<i>Mad. Halfe mad</i> through malice and revenging will,	I. iii. 22. 8
Cybeles franticke rites have made them <i>mad</i> :	I. vi. 15. 3
what fury <i>mad</i> Hath thee incenst	I. vi. 47. 1
she makes her lovers drunken <i>mad</i> ;	II. i. 52. 2
suppressing fury <i>mad</i> , They gan abstaine	II. ii. 28. 7
A mad man, or that feigned <i>mad</i> to bee,	II. iv. 3. 5
proud through praise and <i>mad</i> through love,	II. iv. 27. 1
With hellish feends, or Furias <i>mad</i> uprone,	II. v. 37. 7
Cold Coloquintida, and Tetra <i>mad</i> ;	II. vii. 52. 4
eyes, That <i>mad</i> or foolish seemd:	II. ix. 52. 7
Like two <i>mad</i> dogs they ran about the lands,	II. xi. 47. 2
those wild-beasts that rag'd with furie <i>mad</i> ;	II. xii. 84. 6
<i>mad</i> through merth, And dronke with hood of men	III. vii. 47. 6
With thought whereof exceeding <i>mad</i> he grew,	III. viii. 4. 1
'Extremely <i>mad</i> the man I surely deeme,	III. ix. 6. 7
'Then is he not more <i>mad</i> ,'	III. ix. 8. 1
With extreme fury he became quite <i>mad</i> ,	III. x. 54. 5
Like two <i>mad</i> mastifes, each on other flew,	IV. i. 17. 8
wexe nigh <i>mad</i> for very harts despight,	IV. v. 27. 2
through his <i>mad</i> mothers blame,	IV. xi. 13. 6
Can to repent that she had beene so <i>mad</i>	V. iv. 11. 4
Through vengefull wrath and sdeignfull pride half <i>mad</i> ;	V. iv. 43. 3
As a <i>mad</i> bytch, when as the franticke fit	V. viii. 49. 1
With that all <i>mad</i> and furious he grew,	V. xi. 12. 1
when her he mist, He wexe halfe <i>mad</i> ;	VI. ii. 20. 7
And with <i>mad</i> moode againe upon him flew,	VI. iv. 6. 3
He wexe nigh <i>mad</i> with wrath and fell despight,	VI. vi. 24. 8
the <i>mad</i> steale about doth fiercely fly,	VI. ix. 16. 3
made him almost <i>mad</i> for fell despight:	VI. xii. 31. 7
In praise of that <i>mad</i> fit which fooles call love,	H.H.L. 9
<i>Madam.</i> 'Certes, <i>Madame</i> , ye have great cause of plaint;	I. vii. 52. 3
' <i>Madame</i> , my liefe, For Gods deare love	II. i. 16. 1
' <i>Madame</i> , why beene ye thus dismayd,	II. ix. 37. 6
<i>Madan.</i> <i>Madan</i> was young, unmeet the rule to sway,	II. x. 20. 2
Tho <i>Madan</i> raignd, unworthie of his race,	II. x. 21. 1
<i>Madding.</i> now from me hys <i>madding</i> mynd is starte,	S.C. Ap. 25
The one my <i>madding</i> kiddes to smere,	S.C. Jul. 37
Ne within reasons rule her <i>madding</i> mood containe,	V. vii. 11. 9
as that <i>madding</i> mother . . . her owne deare flesh did teare:	V. viii. 47. 5
<i>Made. See Home-made, Mskd.</i>	
rather <i>made</i> by his owne skillfull hande	Bel. ¹ iv. 10
<i>Made</i> me the spoile and bootie of the world,	Bel. ² viii. 10
The worde of God <i>made</i> him a noble name,	Rev. iii. 4
a pot . . . <i>Made</i> of the mettall,	Bel. iii. 6
<i>Made</i> all of Heben and white Yvorie;	Pet. ii. 2
civill warres me <i>made</i> The whole worlds spoile,	Bel. ² x. 9
<i>Made</i> of some matter no less firme and strong?	Ro. ix. 8
so oft thee, (Rome) their conquest <i>made</i> ;	Ro. xiii. 4
That antique horror, which <i>made</i> heaven adredd,	Ro. xvii. 8
Which, <i>made</i> perpetuall, rose to so great might,	Ro. xviii. 9
Queene of land and sea her selfe she <i>made</i> ,	Ro. xx. 11
The which this auncient Citie whilome <i>made</i> !	Ro. xxv. 4
<i>made</i> all other Foules his thralls to bee:	Van. iv. 4
<i>Made</i> him to swell, that nigh his bowells burst,	Van. vi. 10
Art <i>made</i> a myrrhour to behold my plight:	S.C. Ja. 20
crowing in pypes <i>made</i> of greene corne,	S.C. F. 40
<i>made</i> this foolish Brere wexe so bold,	S.C. F. 124
<i>made</i> many wounds in the wast Oake,	S.C. F. 202
His wonderous weight <i>made</i> the ground to quake,	S.C. F. 219
Or <i>made</i> previe to the same?	S.C. Mar. 30
Hys pleassant Pipe, which <i>made</i> us meriment,	S.C. Ap. 14
Which once he <i>made</i> as by a spring he laye,	S.C. Ap. 35
<i>Made</i> my heart after the pype to daunce:	S.C. May 26
some old sorowe that <i>made</i> a newe breache:	S.C. May 210
the Kidde <i>made</i> him good glee,	S.C. May 282
<i>made</i> great mone,	S.C. May 301
plaintive pleas in verses <i>made</i> :	S.C. Jun. 42
Echo <i>made</i> the neyghbour groves to ring,	S.C. Jun. 62
she the truest shepherds hart <i>made</i> heelde,	S.C. Jun. 111
to heare a doolefull verse . . . That <i>Colin</i> <i>made</i> ?	S.C. Au. 142
such eeking hath <i>made</i> my hart sore,	S.C. S. 31
I thought the soyle would have <i>made</i> me rich,	S.C. S. 78
matter <i>made</i> for Poets on to play:	S.C. O. 64
dead see is, that myrth thee <i>made</i> of yore,	S.C. N. 67
The songs that <i>Colin</i> <i>made</i> you in her praise,	S.C. N. 78
<i>Made</i> me by arte more cunning in the same,	S.C. D. 42
I have <i>made</i> a Calender for every yeare,	S.C. Env. 1
whether God or Fortune <i>made</i> him bold	Gn. 302
hardie will he had . . . that <i>made</i> him lesse adrad,	Gn. 304
<i>made</i> him meat for wild foules of the ayre,	Gn. 380
valiant fortune <i>made</i> Dan Orpheus holde;	Gn. 449
His breeches were <i>made</i> after the new cut,	Hub. 211
Then <i>made</i> they revell route and goodly glee;	Hub. 558
<i>made</i> a composition With their next neighbor	Hub. 671
pleased, And <i>made</i> to laugh,	Hub. 710
He <i>made</i> small choyce;	Hub. 849
it seemth I was <i>made</i> to raigne,	Hub. 1031
all wyld beasts <i>made</i> vassals of his pleasures,	Hub. 1129
he no count <i>made</i> of Nobilitie,	Hub. 1183
<i>made</i> them dwell in darknes of disgrace;	Hub. 1187
So <i>made</i> by nature for to serve their will,	T.M. 40
could have <i>made</i> a stonie heart to weep;	T.M. 110
Are now despizd, and <i>made</i> a laughing game,	T.M. 204
the man whom Nature selfe had <i>made</i>	T.M. 205
So am I <i>made</i> the servant of the manie,	T.M. 223
like to troubled puddles have them <i>made</i> ,	T.M. 276

Made—Continued.

<i>made</i> exceeding mone;	T.M. 416
<i>made</i> a monster of their fantasie,	T.M. 658
<i>made</i> the noursling of Nobilitie,	T.M. 564
<i>made</i> exceeding mone,	T.M. 698
have in mine owne bowels <i>made</i> my grave,	Ti. 26
<i>made</i> one meare of th' earth and of their raine?	Ti. 63
<i>made</i> all nations vassals of her pride,	Ti. 72
all the rest, that me so honor'd <i>made</i>	Ti. 121
O sad joy, <i>made</i> of mourning and any!	Ti. 322
Shrines <i>made</i> of the mettall most desired,	Ti. 411
'Such one Mausolus <i>made</i> ,	Ti. 414
<i>made</i> the Easterne Conquerour to crie,	Ti. 432
<i>made</i> The holie brethren falslie to have praide,	Ti. 496
<i>Made</i> for the gentle Squire,	Ti. 524
Then did I see a Bridge, <i>made</i> all of golde,	Ti. 647
<i>Made</i> of golde and costlie yvorie,	Ti. 605
A curious Coffe <i>made</i> of Heben wood,	Ti. 618
now art <i>made</i> the heavens ornament,	Ti. 674
No lesse than that which Vulcane <i>made</i>	Mui. 63
<i>Made</i> all that him so horrible did see Thinke him Alcides	Mui. 70
T' excell the naturall with <i>made</i> delights;	Mui. 166
She <i>made</i> the storie of the olde debate	Mui. 305
Emongst these leaves she <i>made</i> a Butterflie,	Mui. 329
Ne anie noyse, ne anie motion <i>made</i> ,	Mui. 400
Hath <i>made</i> fit mate thy wretched case to heare,	D. 65
Than question <i>made</i> of his calamitie,	D. 90
Not mine, but His, which mine awhile her <i>made</i> ;	D. 236
Both Nymphs and Muses nigh she <i>made</i> astownd,	D. 314
'Henceforth I hate what ever Nature <i>made</i> ,	D. 393
<i>Made</i> not to please the living but the dead,	As. Pr. 16
he himselfe seemd <i>made</i> for meriment,	As. 27
For her he <i>made</i> hymnes of immortal praise,	As. 63
Well <i>made</i> to strike, to throw, to leape, to lift,	As. 76
Wide wounds emongst them many one he <i>made</i> ,	As. 107
piteous mone the which she for him <i>made</i> ,	As. 170
Like Astrophel, which therinto was <i>made</i> ,	As. 186
<i>made</i> the Muses in his song to mourne,	As. Interl. 222
Hast <i>made</i> us all so blessed and so blythe,	Col. 21
That us, late dead, has <i>made</i> againe alive:	Col. 31
when he heard the musicke which I <i>made</i> ,	Col. 70
carol <i>made</i> to praise thy loved lasse,	Col. 87
That <i>made</i> me in that desert chose to dwell,	Col. 91
He none was <i>made</i> , but scatted all to nought;	Col. 163
each an end of singing <i>made</i>	Col. 179
she <i>made</i> them roare againe,	Col. 223
fold them up, when they have <i>made</i> an end,	Col. 259
song, Which he hath of that mightie Princesse <i>made</i> ?	Col. 405
valleyes thou hast <i>made</i> Her name to echo	Col. 482
Now <i>made</i> of Maa, the Nymph delicious,	Col. 523
<i>Made</i> by the Maker selfe to be admired;	Col. 561
My layes <i>made</i> of her shall not be forgotten,	Col. 642
by his powre the world was <i>made</i> of yore,	Col. 841
All being <i>made</i> the vassalls of his might,	Col. 855
<i>made</i> amends to her with treble praise,	Col. 924
The sacred Muses have <i>made</i> alwaies clame	Dec. Son. iv. 1
with-hold, till further tryall <i>made</i> ,	I. i. 12. 6
his glistring armor <i>made</i> A litle glooming light,	I. i. 14. 4
Had <i>made</i> a Lady that other Spright,	I. i. 45. 2
<i>made</i> him dreame of loves and lustfull play,	I. i. 47. 4
You, whom my hard avenging destinie Hath <i>made</i> judge,	I. i. 61. 9
doubtfull words <i>made</i> that redoubted knight Suspect her truth:	I. i. 53. 5
whom unhappy howre hath now <i>made</i> thrall,	I. i. 22. 3
their greene leaves, . . . <i>Made</i> a calme shadowe	I. ii. 28. 6
Her angels face . . . <i>made</i> a sunshine in the shady place;	I. iii. 4. 8
Such joy <i>made</i> Una, when her knight she found;	I. iii. 32. 1
inflames the skyen With fire not <i>made</i> to burne,	I. iv. 9. 9
That <i>made</i> her selfe a Queene, and crownd to bee;	I. iv. 12. 2
A gentle Husher, Vanitie by name, <i>Made</i> rowme,	I. iv. 13. 4
of his wicked pelfe his God he <i>made</i> ,	I. iv. 27. 6
Whose welth was want, whose plenty <i>made</i> him pore;	I. iv. 29. 4
neighboures welth, that <i>made</i> him ever sad,	I. iv. 30. 6
Whome great grieffe <i>made</i> forgett the raines to hold,	I. iv. 41. 3
running Heralds humble homage <i>made</i> ,	I. v. 15. 7
he the man that <i>made</i> Sansfoy to fall,	I. v. 26. 3
<i>made</i> ensample of their mournfull sight	I. v. 52. 2
to have . . . <i>made</i> the vassall of his pleasures vilde,	I. vi. 3. 5
Cybeles franticke rites have <i>made</i> them mad:	I. vi. 15. 3
truth, which . . . <i>made</i> her th' Image of Idolatryes;	I. vi. 19. 7
A Satyre . . . <i>made</i> her person thrall	I. vi. 22. 9
ryde their backes, not <i>made</i> to beare;	I. vi. 24. 7
<i>made</i> wild furrowes in their fleshes fraile,	I. vi. 43. 5
The Redcrosse knight is captive <i>made</i>	I. vii. Arg. 5
greene courtes . . . like a girlond <i>made</i> ;	I. vii. 4. 5
goodly bough he <i>made</i> still to his Dame,	I. vii. 7. 1
a snaggy Oke, . . . <i>made</i> His mortall mace,	I. vii. 10. 8
that fraile fountain which him feeble <i>made</i> ,	I. vii. 11. 8
His poynant speare that many <i>made</i> to bleed,	I. vii. 19. 7
First <i>made</i> by him mens wandring wayes to guyde,	I. vii. 23. 2
shield . . . Not <i>made</i> of steele,	I. vii. 33. 3
he that <i>made</i> the same was knowne right well	I. vii. 36. 2
of his prowess prooffe he since hath <i>made</i>	I. vii. 47. 6
<i>made</i> him to misdeeme My loyalty,	I. vii. 49. 4
with mighty mall The monster mercilesse him <i>made</i> to fall,	I. vii. 51. 5
he, . . . is to sinfull bands <i>made</i> thrall:	I. viii. 1. 7
him the Squire <i>made</i> quickly to retrate,	I. viii. 12. 7
of his puissaunce proud ensample <i>made</i> ;	I. viii. 15. 3
the heavens, . . . Have <i>made</i> you master of the field	I. viii. 28. 2
Orgoglio . . . Had <i>made</i> his caytive thrall:	I. viii. 32. 8

Made—Continued.

ne ever other answer <i>made</i>	I. viii. 32. 9
the noble Prince . . . <i>made</i> himselfe free enterance	I. viii. 34. 7
to see him <i>made</i> her glad,	I. viii. 42. 2
lovely blandishment She to me <i>made</i> ,	I. ix. 14. 2
forst, at last he <i>made</i> through silence suddain breach	I. ix. 25. 9
A wyde way <i>made</i> to let forth living breath:	I. x. 30. 3
<i>made</i> an open passage for the gushing flood	I. ix. 36. 9
in his conscience <i>made</i> a secreet breach,	I. ix. 48. 3
a Serpent . . . horreur <i>made</i> to all	I. x. 13. 5
Els had his sinnes, . . . <i>Made</i> him forget all	I. x. 22. 5
Him all amazd, and almost <i>made</i> afeard:	I. x. 26. 5
face he <i>made</i> all beastes to feare,	I. x. 42. 7
<i>made</i> wide shadow under his huge waste,	I. xi. S. 4
Those glaring lampes were sett that <i>made</i> a dreadfull shade	I. xi. 14. 9
That <i>made</i> the Redcrosse knight nigh quake for feare,	I. xi. 15. 8
Him all amazd, and almost <i>made</i> afeard:	I. xi. 26. 5
to the scull a yawning wound it <i>made</i> :	I. xi. 35. 8
<i>made</i> such way that hewd it quite in twaine;	I. xi. 43. 7
he was deadly <i>made</i> ,	I. xi. 49. 2
<i>made</i> delightfull musick all the way,	I. xii. 7. 5
She to her Syre <i>made</i> humble reverence,	I. xii. 24. 2
often semblance <i>made</i> to scape out of their hand,	I. xii. 35. 9
<i>made</i> great feast to solemnize that day:	I. xii. 38. 2
Great joy was <i>made</i> that day of young and old,	I. xii. 40. 1
Where you he <i>made</i> the marke of his intent,	II. i. 30. 8
Who <i>made</i> my hand the organ of his might:	II. i. 33. 3
fate Hath <i>made</i> sad witness	II. i. 37. 2
A cruell knife that <i>made</i> a griesly wound,	II. i. 39. 6
dreary death . . . <i>made</i> darke clouds appeare:	II. i. 45. 3
each <i>made</i> others foe:	II. ii. 13. 6
<i>made</i> love unto the eldest Dame,	II. ii. 17. 1
rare ensamble <i>made</i> ,	II. ii. 25. 4
<i>made</i> to spoile Themselves of soiled armes,	II. ii. 33. 7
Braggadocchio, . . . is <i>made</i> the scorn Of knighthood	II. iii. Arg.
Gave him great ayd, and <i>made</i> him more inlynd:	II. iii. 4. 7
So happy peace they <i>made</i> and faire accord	II. iii. 9. 1
<i>made</i> the Forrest ring,	II. iii. 20. 9
What hard mishap him . . . <i>made</i> that caytives thrall,	II. iv. 16. 9
Affaunce <i>made</i> , my happinesse begonne,	II. iv. 21. 4
I <i>made</i> plaine and evident,	II. iv. 29. 7
<i>made</i> a large And open gash therein:	II. v. 6. 4
<i>made</i> him reele, and to his hrest his bever bent	II. v. 6. 9
He <i>made</i> him stonp perforce unto his knees,	II. v. 11. 6
streight on grownd <i>made</i> him full low to lye;	II. v. 12. 5
Of fowles and beastes he <i>made</i> the piteous prayes,	II. v. 26. 7
<i>made</i> a sowne, To lull him soft asleepe	II. v. 30. 3
<i>made</i> him to forget His former payne,	II. v. 30. 8
<i>made</i> amongst them selves a sweete consort,	II. v. 31. 8
<i>Made</i> dronke with drugs of deare voluptuous receipt	II. v. 34. 9
all, though pleasant, yet she <i>made</i> much more:	II. vi. 24. 5
naked <i>made</i> each others manly spalles;	II. vi. 29. 6
He with Pyrochles sharp debatement <i>made</i> :	II. vi. 39. 2
<i>made</i> a priefe Of every place	II. vi. 51. 3
al men doe ayme, rich to be <i>made</i> :	II. vii. 32. S
Ne to be <i>made</i> so happy doe intend:	II. vii. 33. 2
<i>made</i> him scorn all creatures great and small,	II. vii. 41. 7
with their brightnesse <i>made</i> that darkens light,	II. vii. 42. 2
With which th' unjust Atheniens <i>made</i> to dy Wise Socrates;	II. vii. 52. 6
many noble Greekes and Trojans <i>made</i> to bleed	II. vii. 55. 9
They <i>made</i> the further shore resounden with	II. vii. 57. 6
Did fly abacke, and <i>made</i> him vainely swincke;	II. vii. 58. 7
<i>Made</i> it selle famous through false trechery,	II. viii. 12. 6
of his puissance tryall <i>made</i> extreme:	II. viii. 14. 4
Merlin <i>made</i> by his almightie art	II. viii. 20. 2
horse and man it <i>made</i> to reele asyde:	II. viii. 31. 2
underneath his feet soone <i>made</i> a purple plesh	II. viii. 36. 9
further way it <i>made</i> ,	II. viii. 38. 7
<i>made</i> him twise to reele, that never moov'd afore	II. viii. 44. 9
cruell passage <i>made</i> Quite through his brayne	II. viii. 45. 5
Have <i>made</i> thee soldier of that Princesse bright,	II. ix. 5. 3
gentle court and gracious delight Shee to them <i>made</i> ,	II. ix. 20. 4
All which compacted <i>made</i> a goodly Diapase	II. ix. 22. 9
to her homage <i>made</i> with humble grace:	II. ix. 36. 3
they of living fire most subtilly Were <i>made</i> ,	II. ix. 46. 6
buzzed all about, and <i>made</i> such sound	II. ix. 51. 2
old records . . . Some <i>made</i> in books,	II. ix. 57. 8
For safety that same his sea-marke <i>made</i> ,	II. x. 6. 6
he dyde, <i>made</i> ripe for death by eld,	II. x. 32. 2
<i>Made</i> warre on him,	II. x. 35. 5
<i>made</i> he head against his enemies,	II. x. 38. 1
one, which earst were many <i>made</i> through variaunce	II. x. 38. 9
Then <i>made</i> he sacred lawes,	II. x. 39. 1
this land was tributarie <i>made</i> T' ambitious Rome,	II. x. 49. 6
<i>made</i> them victors whome he did subdew	II. x. 57. 4
With whome king Coyll <i>made</i> an agreement,	II. x. 59. 3
him with her <i>made</i> of his kingdome heyre,	II. x. 61. 3
Were to those Pagans <i>made</i> an open pray,	II. x. 62. 4
That man so <i>made</i> he called Elfe,	II. x. 71. 1
they dayly <i>made</i> most dreadfull battery	II. xi. 7. 9
an Helmet light, <i>Made</i> of a dead mans skull,	II. xi. 22. 9
of the battell balefull end had <i>made</i> ,	II. xi. 29. 7
he <i>made</i> An open passage	II. xi. 37. 3
<i>made</i> his spright to grone full piteous;	II. xi. 38. 7
In sumptuous bed shee <i>made</i> him to be layd;	II. xi. 49. 8
them of drowning <i>made</i> afeard	II. xii. 2. 9
Ne <i>made</i> for shipping any certeine port,	II. xii. 13. 3
twixt them both a pleasant port they <i>made</i> ,	II. xii. 30. 6
Of which Caduceus whilome was <i>made</i> ,	II. xii. 41. 2
<i>made</i> there to abound with lavish affluence	II. xii. 42. 9

Made—Continued.

So <i>made</i> by art to beautify the rest,	II. xii. 55. 2
so faire winepresse <i>made</i> the wine more sweet:	II. xii. 56. 6
The rest bidd underneath him more desirous <i>made</i>	II. xii. 66. 9
voyces <i>made</i> To th' instruments divine responce meet;	II. xii. 71. 3
of the fayrest late, now <i>made</i> the fowlest place	II. xii. 83. 9
<i>made</i> him stagger, as he were not well:	III. i. 6. 6
<i>Made</i> them recoile, and fly from dredd decay,	III. i. 21. 8
Ne any noise she <i>made</i> , ne word she spake,	III. i. 61. 6
what inquest <i>Made</i> her dissemble her disguised kind?	III. ii. 4. 7
Such was the glassy globe that Merlin <i>made</i> ,	III. ii. 21. 1
Chaunged thy lively cheare, and living <i>made</i> thee dead?	III. ii. 30. 9
be which <i>made</i> That mirrhour,	III. iii. 6. 1
vantage <i>made</i> of that which Merlin had ared;	III. iii. 20. 9
'Thenceforth eternall union shall be <i>made</i>	III. iii. 49. 1
victorious Exploits <i>made</i> Rome to quake;	III. iii. 64. 8
Which Bladud <i>made</i> by Magick art of yore,	III. iii. 60. 2
matter <i>made</i> for famous Poets verse,	III. iv. 1. 6
<i>made</i> a lake Of Greekish blood	III. iv. 2. 6
Which alwaies of his paines he <i>made</i> the chiefest meed	III. iv. 4. 9
with sharpe speare the rest <i>made</i> dearly knowne	III. iv. 15. 6
<i>made</i> her downe Decline her head,	III. iv. 15. 8
He had subdew'd, and them his vassals <i>made</i>	III. iv. 21. 2
sweete daffadillyes, to have <i>made</i> Gay girlonds	III. iv. 29. 8
Shee <i>made</i> so piteous mone and deare wayment,	III. iv. 35. 6
Till he had <i>made</i> amends, and full restore	III. v. 18. 8
<i>made</i> more haste the life to have bereav'd;	III. v. 28. 8
could have <i>made</i> a rocke of stone to rew,	III. v. 30. 2
She <i>made</i> those Damzels search;	III. v. 38. 8
like a stately Theatre it <i>made</i> ,	III. v. 39. 6
Some <i>made</i> for beastes, some <i>made</i> for birds to weare;	III. vi. 35. 6
borrow matter whereof they are <i>made</i> ;	III. vi. 37. 2
of the trees owne inclination <i>made</i> ,	III. vi. 44. 3
Sad Amaranth, <i>made</i> a flowre but late,	III. vi. 45. 6
by succession <i>made</i> perpetuall,	III. vi. 47. 6
daughter Pleasure, to whom shee <i>Made</i> her companion,	III. vi. 61. 8
Such laesinesse both lewd and poore attonce him <i>made</i>	III. vii. 12. 9
many resemblances To her he <i>made</i> ,	III. vii. 16. 9
to God he <i>made</i> so many an idle boone:	III. vii. 34. 9
<i>made</i> him low incline his lofty crest,	III. vii. 42. 4
<i>made</i> her selfe more light away to fly:	III. vii. 44. 4
<i>made</i> fit for to deceive Fraile Ladies hart	III. vii. 46. 3
The substance, whereof she the body <i>made</i> ,	III. viii. 6. 1
So <i>made</i> him thinke him selfe in heven that was in hell	III. viii. 19. 9
of his bowels <i>made</i> his bloody feast:	III. viii. 49. 4
He from that deadly throw <i>made</i> no defence,	III. ix. 29. 1
Hygate <i>made</i> the meare thereof by West,	III. ix. 46. 2
will be <i>made</i> The vassall of the victors will bylive:	III. x. 10. 6
to the ground him meckly <i>made</i> to bowe,	III. x. 24. 3
Helenore . . . their May-lady they had newly <i>made</i> :	III. x. 44. 6
every bird and beast awnared <i>made</i> To shrowd themselves,	III. x. 46. 8
now <i>made</i> better speed t' escape his feared foe	III. xi. 5. 9
as if his hart were peeces <i>made</i> ,	III. xi. 8. 7
the which <i>made</i> Batteill against the Gods,	III. xi. 22. 8
her in daffadillyes sleeping <i>made</i>	III. xi. 32. 4
The raging billowes, . . . <i>made</i> a long broad dyke,	III. xi. 40. 7
<i>made</i> the sparckling waves to smoke agayne,	III. xi. 41. 3
into her faire bosome <i>made</i> his grapes decline	III. xi. 43. 9
not with arras <i>made</i> in painefull loome,	III. xi. 51. 3
A thousand monstrous formes therein were <i>made</i> ,	III. xi. 61. 7
weed <i>Made</i> of Beares skin, that him more dreadfull <i>made</i> ;	III. xii. 11. 2
all <i>made</i> in one mould	III. xii. 24. 9
demeanure daint, That each to other <i>made</i> ,	IV. i. 5. 3
Thereto her feare was <i>made</i> so much the greater	IV. i. 7. 1
other-whiles to her she purpos <i>made</i> Of love,	IV. i. 7. 7
dread . . . <i>Made</i> her not yeeld	IV. i. 8. 7
<i>made</i> repent that he had rashly lusted	IV. i. 11. 3
All mindlesse of the Golden fleece, which <i>made</i> them strive	IV. i. 23. 9
<i>made</i> full goodly joyance to her new-found mate	IV. i. 31. 9
<i>made</i> him selfe then sample of his follie	IV. i. 36. 6
<i>made</i> good semblance to his companie,	IV. i. 38. 2
To whom he <i>made</i> great dalliance and delight:	IV. ii. 4. 4
whose beautie bright <i>Made</i> him seeme happie	IV. ii. 4. 8
But Paridell, . . . <i>made</i> this faire denyall:	IV. ii. 6. 3
former breaches <i>Made</i> in their friendship,	IV. ii. 12. 6
He <i>made</i> him open challenge,	IV. ii. 12. 9
of all old dislikes they <i>made</i> faire weather;	IV. ii. 29. 3
battell <i>made</i> the dredddest dangerous	IV. ii. 32. 3
eke unto her looks a law she <i>made</i> ,	IV. ii. 36. 6
courtesie, That <i>made</i> them dearely lov'd	IV. iii. 2. 7
chevalrie, That <i>made</i> them dreaded much	IV. iii. 2. 9
<i>made</i> an end of strife	IV. iii. 12. 9
Now <i>made</i> forget their former cruell mood,	IV. iii. 39. 4
there <i>made</i> gods, though borne of mortall berth,	IV. iii. 44. 3
so to see him <i>made</i> her heart to quaille;	IV. iii. 46. 7
<i>Made</i> her to change her hew, and hidden love t' appeare	IV. iii. 46. 0
proffer <i>made</i> by force her to reprite:	IV. iv. 8. 8
therein <i>made</i> a very griesly wound,	IV. iv. 24. 6
his utmost prowess there <i>made</i> knownen;	IV. iv. 38. 2
first was question <i>made</i> , which of those Knights	IV. v. 7. 1
Some proffer <i>made</i> with him for her to fight	IV. v. 27. 5
to small purpose yron wedges <i>made</i> ;	IV. v. 35. 8
<i>made</i> him dreame those two disloyall were:	IV. v. 43. 8
yet he her <i>made</i> To give him ground,	IV. vi. 12. 7
of his wonder <i>made</i> religion,	IV. vi. 22. 3
<i>made</i> ech member quake, and manly hart to quayle	IV. vi. 22. 9
so sore a breach That sudden newes had <i>made</i>	IV. vi. 38. 4
Where goodly solace was unto them <i>made</i> ,	IV. vi. 39. 6
<i>made</i> way Unto the love of noble Britomart,	IV. vi. 40. 1
'This dismal day hath thee a caytive <i>made</i> ,	IV. vii. 12. 1

Made—Continued.

made him oft, when he would strike, forbear; IV. vii. 27. 2
 there he his cabin made. IV. vii. 38. 9
 as in his wonted wise His doole he made. IV. viii. 3. 2
 Which losse her made like passion also prove: IV. viii. 3. 5
 thereof made a lamentable lay. IV. viii. 4. 3
 she would have made her (*him) understand. IV. viii. 12. 3
 Ne then of guile had made experiment; IV. viii. 30. 4
 made to represent The great Creatours owne resemblance. IV. viii. 32. 1
 made the haite of bestiall delight. IV. viii. 32. 4
 made the vassall of the victors might; IV. viii. 32. 7
 her deare hart full deeply made to rew, IV. viii. 64. 3
 made it so to ride as it alive was found. IV. ix. 4. 9
 made his Dwarfe . . . To guide the beast. IV. ix. 5. 3
 She had them made a paragon to be, IV. ix. 11. 6
 Upon all which the Briton Prince made seasure, IV. ix. 12. 5
 made refraine from meat, IV. ix. 14. 5
 Till he had made of her some better priefe; IV. ix. 15. 5
 All which by nature made did nature selfe amaze. IV. x. 24. 9
 all the world by thee at first was made, IV. x. 47. 1
 in her cheekes made roses oft appeare: IV. x. 50. 5
 for the Gods in Proteus house he made: IV. xi. 9. 2
 made the rockes to roare as they were rent. IV. xi. 12. 5
 made it seeme to feele her grievous paine, IV. xii. 5. 8
 made him stoupe, till he did him bestride: IV. xii. 13. 7
 chyde at him that made her misbelieve: IV. xii. 26. 4
 Made humble suit unto his Majestie. IV. xii. 29. 6
 streight his warrant made, IV. xii. 32. 1
 of most perfect metall it was made, V. i. 10. 1
 His name was Talus, made of yron mould, V. i. 12. 6
 made them stoupe that looked earst so hie. V. ii. 21. 6
 made way for his maister to assaile; V. ii. 24. 4
 They turne to that whereof they first were made? V. ii. 40. 7
 he of little things made reckoning light; V. ii. 44. 2
 Where he her spous'd, and made his joyous bride. V. iii. 2. 4
 like as one whom feends had made affrayd, V. iii. 18. 4
 what a glorious shew he made in all their sights. V. iii. 39. 9
 made the scorn of Knighthood. V. iv. 27. 7
 made her famous, more then is believed; V. iv. 33. 8
 They pressed forward, entranche to have made; V. iv. 38. 2
 It made her stagger oft, V. iv. 41. 9
 Made them all enter in before her sight; V. iv. 45. 7
 other wing, now made unmete for fight, V. v. 15. 3
 she made him to be dight In womans weedes, V. v. 20. 6
 wyder made the wound of th' hidden dart. V. v. 28. 5
 With which the Gods themselves are mylder made: V. v. 49. 4
 Who will not stoupe with good shall be made stoupe with
 harme V. v. 49. 9
 How earnest suit she earst for him had made. V. v. 54. 2
 Ne would abide, till she bad aunswere made, V. vi. 17. 7
 Now ye have made my heart to wake away, V. vi. 25. 7
 whom they likewise made A Goddessse. V. vii. 3. 1
 clothed all in garments made of line, V. vii. 6. 4
 it bit Unto the bone, and made a griesly wound, V. vii. 33. 3
 'What May-game hath misfortune made of you? V. vii. 40. 2
 magistrates of all that city made, V. vii. 43. 3
 Made them sweare fealty to Artegal; V. vii. 43. 6
 Against him made againe. V. viii. 9. 5
 Amends may for the trespasse soone he made, V. viii. 14. 2
 Till he himselfe was made their greedie pray, V. viii. 31. 3
 made them both one masse withouten more remorse. V. viii. 32. 9
 made a griesly wound in his criven side. V. viii. 34. 9
 made him rave, like to a Lyon wood, V. viii. 35. 5
 made him backe againe as fast to fly; V. viii. 36. 3
 an uncouth vestiment Made of stauinge stuffe, V. ix. 10. 8
 With peremptorie powre, that made all mute; V. ix. 44. 2
 Being then new made widow V. x. 11. 7
 made smooth fields now full of flowres? V. x. 23. 5
 in her necke a Castle hewe had made, V. x. 25. 8
 made it beare the yoke of Inquisition, V. x. 27. 2
 made him stagger with uncertaine sway, V. xi. 11. 2
 of massy gold Most richly made, V. xi. 21. 9
 Made kill her selfe for very hearts desight. V. xi. 25. 4
 made him stagger and stand halfe agast, V. xi. 28. 7
 for her entrailes made an open way To issue forth; V. xi. 31. 3
 made him oftentimes in field before me fall. V. xi. 53. 9
 Made cruell havoocke of the baser crew, V. xi. 69. 6
 Made him become most faithles and unsound: V. xii. 2. 4
 made to fly like doves whom the Eagle doth affray. V. xii. 6. 9
 many wounds into his flesh it made, V. xii. 19. 8
 made most ugly cases. V. xii. 28. 9
 made a matchlesse paragon. VI. i. 1. 9
 oft he made him stagger as unstayd, VI. i. 20. 3
 made such piteous mourning therewithall, VI. i. 34. 8
 made him stoupe to ground with meeke humilitie: VI. i. 38. 9
 he made him sweare By his owne sword, VI. i. 43. 5
 goodly glee and feast to them she made, VI. i. 46. 3
 the stroke That through the mayles had made . . . a breach. VI. ii. 13. 3
 There him he . . . made to sweare VI. ii. 35. 1
 a hazard she at earst had made VI. iii. 8. 7
 He was invulnerable made by Magicke leare. VI. iv. 4. 9
 Yet in his bodie made no wound nor bloud appeare. VI. iv. 5. 9
 by rude tokens made to her appeare His deepe compassion. VI. iv. 11. 3
 He made great mone after his salvage mood; VI. iv. 12. 4
 he signes unto them made VI. iv. 13. 2
 Recured well, and made him whole againe; VI. iv. 16. 7
 that made him grone And gaspe for breath, VI. iv. 21. 5
 wound Made in his tender flesh; VI. iv. 23. 9
 That made them grow so high t' all honorable hap.' VI. iv. 36. 9
 She made him think it surely was his owne; VI. iv. 38. 6

Made—Continued.

Yet he them all withstood, and often made relent. VI. v. 20. 9
 made him downe unto the earth encline; VI. v. 26. 4
 Made in the bodys of that Squire and Dame; VI. vi. 2. 2
 Made all of rusty yron ranciling sore, VI. vi. 9. 3
 To whom the Prince . . . Mylde answer made, VI. vi. 20. 6
 made him evermore increase his speedie pace. VI. vi. 29. 9
 he layd about, and made them fast to flie. VI. vi. 38. 9
 The warrant straight was made, VI. vii. 35. 6
 Then up he made him rise, VI. vii. 49. 1
 slaine he was, or made a wretched thrall, VI. vii. 50. 3
 Lord! what gladfull glee They made. VI. viii. 37. 2
 they shouted all, and made a loud alarme. VI. viii. 45. 9
 made the wood to tremble at the noyce: VI. viii. 46. 4
 made her knowne to him at last: VI. viii. 51. 8
 made him scoule, and pout, VI. ix. 38. 7
 When the bold Centaures made that bloody fray VI. x. 13. 4
 That made him pipe so merrily, as never none. VI. x. 15. 9
 Unto thy love that made thee low to lout: VI. x. 16. 7
 made great mone for that unhappy turne: VI. x. 18. 6
 She made me often pipe, and now to pipe apace. VI. x. 27. 9
 of her this mention may be made? VI. x. 28. 9
 to thy blisse I made this luckelesse breach, VI. x. 29. 3
 spoile and booty, which they made Upon their neighbours. VI. x. 39. 5
 Now made the spoile of theeves and Brigants bad, VI. x. 40. 7
 their way was made Through hollow caves, VI. x. 42. 1
 pittifull complaints which there she made, VI. x. 44. 2
 when love he to her made, VI. xi. 7. 1
 made unfit to serve his lawlesse mindes behest. VI. xi. 7. 9
 the Captaine in full angry wize Made answer, VI. xi. 12. 2
 in his mind had closely made A further purpose, VI. xi. 38. 7
 offer made To hyre them well VI. xi. 40. 1
 Through the dead carcases he made his way, VI. xi. 47. 4
 he did revive, . . . and made againe alive. VI. xi. 50. 9
 made him almost mad for fell despight: VI. xii. 31. 7
 muzzel strong . . . made with many a lincke: VI. xii. 34. 3
 made them all accurst That God had blest, VII. vi. 5. 7
 Made no resistance, he could her contraire, VII. vi. 7. 8
 Made of the heavens substance, VII. vi. 10. 3
 Made signe to them in their degrees to speake, VII. vi. 22. 5
 Was made the most unpleasant and most ill: VII. vi. 37. 8
 made her lucklesse loves well knowne to be: VII. vi. 40. 6
 made his hart to tickle in his brest, VII. vi. 46. 2
 made to growe Most dainty trees, VII. vii. 8. 6
 made him change his gray attire to greene: VII. vii. 11. 8
 Laden with fruits that made him laugh, VII. vii. 30. 3
 made him to ohay: VII. vii. 36. 4
 Liv'd here on earth, and plenty made abound; VII. vii. 37. 7
 harvests riches, which he made his boot, VII. vii. 38. 3
 Made him so frolick and so full of lust: VII. vii. 39. 5
 merry feasting which he made And great bonfires, VII. vii. 41. 2
 say, they by your secret powre are made: VII. vii. 49. 4
 face, Made to amaze weake mens confused skil, Am. xvii. 2
 ymagines Of hardest marble are of purpose made, Am. li. 2
 Made for to be the worlds most ornament, Am. liii. 10
 The which her made attonce so cruell faire. Am. lv. 4
 another Element . . . Whereof she mote be made, Am. lv. 10
 which three times thrise happy hath me made, Am. lxxv. 3
 came the tyde, and made my paynes his pray, Am. lxxv. 4
 He onely fayre, and what he fayre hath made; Am. lxxix. 13
 want of cunning made me bold, Epig. i. 3
 thou thyselfe likewise art lyttle made, Epig. iv. 13
 Song! made in lieu of many ornaments, Epith. 427
 made you merie oft when ye were sorie. H.L. 35
 Made in the honor of your Sovereigne king. H.L. 42
 mixture made Of colours faire, H.B. 65
 that celestiall hew, . . . Made but the bait of sinne, H.B. 152
 made out of one mould the more t' agree; H.B. 207
 I have in th' heat of youth made heretofore, H.H.L. 10
 Such He him made, that he resemble might Himselfe, H.H.L. 113
 He made by love out of His owne like mould, H.H.L. 116
 which him at first Made of meere love, H.H.L. 128
 our brethren, that were made Of that selfe mould, H.H.L. 197
 All which are made with wondrous wise respect, H.H.B. 34
 Which he hath made in beauty excellent, H.H.B. 129
 By which they first were made, and still increast. H.H.B. 203
 wicker basket, Made of fine twigs, Proth. 25
 Madest. thereby mad'st her ever damn'd to be, Gn. 472
 whilst thou livedst, madest the forrests ring, Ti. 325
 Helene, . . . That madest many Ladies deare lament III. ix. 35. 3
 thou madest many harts to bleed H.L. 12
 Madman. A mad man, or that feigned mad to bee, II. iv. 3. 6
 His mighty hands did on the madman lay, II. iv. 6. 4
 Whom that mad man of life nigh late deprivd, II. iv. 16. 3
 this mad man, whom your victorious might II. iv. 32. 3
 'Mad man, . . . that does seeke Occasion to wrath, II. iv. 44. 1
 Madness. Madnesse to save a part, and lose the whole! III. v. 43. 3
 in his madnesse thinke . . . To spoyle so goodly workmanship IV. vi. 17. 3
 rapt with joy resembling heavenly madnes, Am. xxxix. 9
 Madrigal. Why doe I send this rusticke Madrigale, Ded. Son. viii. 3
 Maeander. Deepe Indus, and Maeander intricate, IV. xi. 21. 2
 Maecenas. Through his Mecaenas left his Oaten reede, S.C. O. 56
 Mecaenas is yclad in claye, S.C. O. 61
 Had not Mecaenas, (*Mecaenas) . . . It first advaunst Ded. Son. xiii. 3
 That are the great Mecaenas of this age, Ded. Son. xiii. 9
 Maenades. Nor all the Moenades so furious were, V. viii. 47. 8
 Maonian. Argument worthy of Maonian quill; II. x. 3. 1
 Mage, the dreadfull Mage there fownd Deepe husied III. iii. 14. 6
 Magic. By Magicke skill out of eternall night. Ra. v. 8
 that, which Merlin by his magicke slights Made Ti. 523

Magic—Continued.

amidst His *magick* bookes, and artes of sundrie kindes, . . . I. i. 36. 8
 who can tell The . . . might of *Magick* spel? . . . I. ii. 10. 9
 besmeare My body all, through charmes and *magicke* might, . . . I. ii. 42. 4
 In charmes and *magick* to have wondrous might, . . . I. iii. 38. 8
 when her face is staynd with *magicke* arts constraint, . . . I. vii. 34. 9
 No *magicke* arts hereof had any might, . . . I. vii. 35. 1
 excell All living wightes in might of *magicke* spell: . . . I. vii. 36. 5
 golden cup, . . . replete with *magick* artes; . . . I. viii. 14. 2
 Elfoar, who was in *magick* skild; . . . II. x. 73. 7
 Mongst thousand dangers, and ten thousand *Magick* mights. . . II. xii. 1. 9
 pleasing wordes are like to *Magick* art, . . . III. ii. 15. 5
 Ybuided all of glasse, by *Magicke* powre, . . . III. ii. 20. 7
 May learned be by cyphers, or by *Magicke* might. . . III. ii. 45. 9
 For Merlin had in *Magick* more insight . . . III. iii. 11. 8
 In vaine seekes wonders out of *Magick* spell. . . III. iii. 17. 7
 Which Bladud made by *Magick* art of yore, . . . III. iii. 60. 2
 By strong enchantments and blacke *Magicke* leare, . . . III. xi. 16. 7
 Thereto she learned was in *Magicke* leare, . . . IV. iii. 40. 1
 He was invulnerable made by *Magicke* leare. . . VI. iv. 4. 9
 did with charmes or *Magick* her moles, . . . VII. vi. 16. 6
Magical. *magical* Illusion that did beguile his sense, . . . II. xi. 39. 5
Magician. 'Thither the great *magicien* Merlin came, . . . I. ix. 5. 1
 The great *Magicien* Merlin had deviz'd, . . . III. ii. 18. 6
 'But read,' (saide Glauce) 'thou *Magician*, . . . III. iii. 25. 1
Magistrates. picturals Of *Magistrates*, of courts, of tribunals, . . . II. ix. 53. 5
magistrates of all that city made, . . . V. vii. 43. 3
Magitian. See *Magician*.
Maglan. wedded th' one to *Maglan* king of Scottes, . . . II. x. 29. 1
Magnanimity. And fill your mind with *magnanimitie*. . . *Ded. Son.* x. 12
 In whose dead face he redd great *magnanimity*. . . II. viii. 23. 9
 'What huge heroicke *magnanimity* . . . III. xi. 19. 2
Magnes-stone. hideous Roocke is pight Of mightie *Magnes stone*, . . . II. xii. 4. 2
Magnific. *Magnifique* Lord, whose vertues excellent, . . . *Ded. Son.* ii. 1
 with *magnifique* might and wondrous wit Doest . . . V. Pr. 11. 3
 '*Magnifique* Virgin, that . . . doest maske thy royall blood, . . . V. vii. 21. 1
 Whose porch, that most *magnifique* did appeare, . . . V. ix. 22. 3
Magnificence. As th' Idole of her makers great *magnificence*. . . II. ii. 41. 9
 With stately port and prond *magnificence*, . . . V. v. 4. 2
Magnifico. As if he were some great *Magnifico*, . . . *Hud.* 665
Magnified. would as Ammons sonne he *magnified*, . . . I. v. 48. 8
 Was never king more highly *magnified*, . . . II. x. 52. 1
 art in mightie armes most *magnified* . . . II. xii. 32. 4
 To heare her Love so highly *magnified*; . . . III. ii. 11. 2
 Of whom ye seeke to be most *magnified*; . . . III. v. 11. 4
 in all His famous conquests highly *magnified*; . . . III. vii. 31. 7
 The which through fame should farre be *magnified*, . . . VI. iv. 33. 3
 her that is Grand-mother *magnific* Of all the Gods, . . . VII. vi. 26. 5
Magnify. Some greater learned wit will *magnify*: . . . *Ra.* ii. 12
 good men blame, and losels *magnify*. . . *T.M.* 324
 th' others pleasing service to abate, To *magnify* his owne. . . II. ii. 19. 6
 all faire Ladies *magnify* your might, . . . III. x. 28. 7
 Yet she her selfe the more doth *magnify*, . . . V. viii. 17. 8
 much did *magnify* his noble name: . . . V. xi. 46. 6
Magnifying. *magnifying* lovers deare debate; . . . IV. Pr. 1. 5
Mahound. 'By *Mahoune*, cursed thiefe, . . . II. viii. 33. 3
 vow by *Mahoune* that he should be slaine. . . IV. viii. 44. 3
 oftentimes by Turmagant and *Mahound* swore. . . VI. vii. 47. 9
Maia. The Sonne of *Maia*, . . . *Hud.* 1257
 Eitsoones the sonne of *Maia* forth he sent . . . VII. vi. 16. 1
 Like unto *Maia*, when as Jove her took . . . *Epith.* 307
Maia's. bids make readie *Maia's* bowre, . . . *S.C.* Mar. 17
 Like to the rod which *Maia's* sonne doth wield, . . . IV. iii. 42. 6
Maid. See *Bondmaid*.
 the Gallies were, by corrupting of a *mayde*, . . . *Van.* xi. 6
 they daunce, eche one with his *mayd*. . . *S.C.* May 24
 the month in which the righteous *Maide*, . . . *Hud.* 1
 ingratefull to eache gentle *mayd*, . . . *Col.* 462
 'Thrise happie *Mayd*, . . . *Col.* 480
 who can tell what cause had that faire *Mayd* . . . *Col.* 911
 When tidings came to mee, unhappy *maid*, . . . I. ii. 24. 4
 the seeming simple *maid* Let fal her eien, . . . I. ii. 27. 5
 she, . . . all this while Forsaken, wofull, solitarie *mayd*, . . . I. iii. 3. 2
 Who now is left to keepe the forlorne *maid* . . . I. iii. 43. 1
 Me, silly *maid*, away with him he hare, . . . I. iv. 47. 7
 the luckelesse lucky *mayd* Did her content . . . I. vi. 19. 1
 The forlorne *mayd* did with loves longing burne, . . . I. vi. 22. 1
 How with that pensive *Maide* he best might thence arise. . . I. vi. 32. 9
 Then hunt the steps of pure unspotted *Maid*: . . . I. vi. 46. 8
 the whiles the royall *Mayd* Fledd farre away, . . . I. vi. 47. 8
 a royall *Mayd* Her daintie limbes . . . down did lay: . . . I. ix. 13. 7
 me, sad *mayd*, or rather widow sad, . . . I. xii. 27. 1
 Then stepped forth the goodly royall *Mayd*, . . . I. xii. 33. 1
 How shamefully that *Mayd* he did torment: . . . II. i. 11. 4
 that fayre ymage of that heavenly *Mayd*, . . . II. i. 28. 7
 Her deare besought to let her die a *mayd*. . . II. ii. 8. 5
 Shapt like a *maide*, . . . II. ii. 9. 5
 Cymochles with that wanton *mayd* . . . II. vi. 40. 8
 That wanton *Mayd* of passage had denide, . . . II. viii. 3. 3
 to see the *mayd* So strangely passioned, . . . II. ix. 41. 8
 To sterc the bote towards that dolefull *Mayd*, . . . II. xii. 23. 2
 the brave *Mayd* would not disarm'd bee, . . . III. i. 42. 7
 To lodge the warlike *maide*, unwisely loov'd; . . . III. i. 60. 4
 At last the royall *Mayd* . . . did awake, . . . III. i. 61. 7
 On thother side they saw the warlike *Mayd* . . . III. i. 63. 6
 To aske this Briton *Maid*, what unceuth wind . . . III. ii. 4. 5
 'Faire martiall *Mayd*, Certes ye misavised benee, . . . III. ii. 9. 4
 The royall *Maid* woxe inly wondrous glad, . . . III. ii. 11. 1
 to beguile A simple *maide*, . . . III. ii. 12. 8
 So thought this *Mayd* (as *maydens* use to done) . . . III. ii. 23. 5

Maid—Continued.

She wist not, silly *Mayd*, what she did aile, . . . III. ii. 27. 7
 Ne ought it mote the noble *Mayd* avayle, . . . III. ii. 62. 1
 in this royall *Maid* of yore, . . . III. iii. 3. 3
 the hardy *Mayd* (with love to frend) . . . III. iii. 14. 5
 The doubtfull *Mayd*, seeing her selfe descryde, . . . III. iii. 20. 1
 shortly make you a *mayd* Martiall. . . III. iii. 53. 9
 the yong *Mayd* She might in equalle armes accompany, . . . III. iii. 61. 3
 The martiall *Mayd* stayd not him to lament, . . . III. iv. 18. 1
 The warlike *Maide*, th' ensample of that might; . . . III. iv. 44. 7
 As meetest may beseeome a noble *mayd*: . . . III. v. 5. 3
 whiles his Lord pursewd that noble *Mayd*, . . . III. v. 13. 3
 The goodly *Maide*, ful of divinities . . . III. v. 34. 7
 the *Mayd* And daughter of a woody Nympe, . . . III. v. 36. 2
 the *Mayd* His readie wound with better salves new drest: . . . III. v. 41. 3
 whenas he beheld the heavenly *Mayd*, . . . III. v. 43. 4
 that faire *Maide*, the floure of womens pride; . . . III. vii. 31. 5
 the brave *Mayd* would not for courtesy . . . him abraide, . . . III. xi. 8. 3
 like a Serpent to the Thraecian *mayd*. . . III. xi. 35. 4
 The warlike *Mayd*, beholding earnestly . . . III. xi. 53. 1
 The noble *Mayd* still standing all this vewd, . . . III. xii. 5. 1
 Hope in ranke, a handsome *Mayd*, . . . III. xii. 13. 1
 the brave *Maid*, which all this while was plast . . . III. xii. 27. 4
 Through fine abusion of that Briton *mayd*; . . . IV. i. 7. 2
 Good lucke presents you with yond lovely *mayd*, . . . IV. i. 33. 8
 Thrise lowtd lowly to the noble *Mayd*, . . . IV. iii. 6. 8
 that snowy *Mayd* Was in the midst plast . . . IV. v. 26. 1
 Unluckie *Mayd*, to seeke her enmie! . . . IV. v. 29. 6
 Unluckie *Mayd*, to seeke him farre and wide, . . . IV. v. 29. 7
 What shall of me, unhappy *maid*, become? . . . IV. vii. 11. 3
 'Unhappy *mayd*' . . . 'whose dread Untride is lesse . . . IV. vii. 11. 5
 A wofull wretched *maid*, of God and man forgot! . . . IV. vii. 14. 9
 the love of that same snowy *maid*, . . . IV. ix. 24. 2
 Seudamour and that same Brijon *maide* . . . IV. ix. 28. 2
 In that late Turney for the snowy *maide*; . . . IV. ix. 28. 7
 to see that gentle *maide* so tost! . . . IV. ix. 38. 5
 in the midst of them a goodly *mayd* . . . IV. x. 62. 2
 Cupids man with Venus *mayd* to hold, . . . IV. x. 64. 7
 There did this lucklesse *mayd* seven months abide, . . . IV. xi. 4. 6
 That his decay should happen by a *mayd*. . . IV. xi. 28. 5
 Conmaunding Proteus straight 'U' enlarge the *mayd*, . . . IV. xii. 32. 3
 He gaz'd still upon that snowy *mayd*; . . . V. iii. 18. 7
 many a one suppos'd to be a *mayd*: . . . V. iii. 28. 3
 That further *mayd*, hight Philtera the faire, . . . V. iv. 8. 7
 'The wretched *mayd*, that earst desir'd to die, . . . V. iv. 11. 1
 She called forth to her a trusty *mayd*, . . . V. iv. 48. 1
 (said then the faithfull *Mayd*) . . . V. v. 31. 1
 The trustie *Mayd*, conceiving her intent, . . . V. v. 35. 1
 foolish *Mayd*! whyles heedlesse of the hooke . . . V. v. 43. 1
 There did the warlike *Maide* her selfe repose, . . . V. vii. 12. 1
 th' other still pursu'd the fearefull *mayd*; . . . V. viii. 6. 1
 for what cause they chased so that *Mayd*? . . . V. viii. 15. 4
 the which that *mayd* complain'd To have bene done . . . V. viii. 24. 2
 Marcht with that *mayd*; . . . V. viii. 61. 9
 So both agreed to send that *mayd* afore, . . . V. ix. 8. 6
 Thence forth they passed with that gentle *Mayd* . . . V. ix. 20. 1
 of a *Mayd* she had the outward face, . . . V. xi. 23. 7
 Too much am I too blame for that faire *Maide*, . . . V. xi. 41. 2
 The heavy *Mayd*, to whom none tydings bore . . . V. xi. 11. 5
 this *Mayd*, whose party thou doest take, . . . VI. i. 19. 7
 Ran after fast to reskue the distressed *mayde*. . . VI. iii. 24. 9
 murdered cruelly by a rebellious *Mayd*. . . VI. vi. 34. 9
 can me, most wretched *mayd*, Deliver . . . VI. viii. 19. 5
 (sayd the sory *Mayd*) . . . VI. viii. 24. 1
 the fayre *mayd* the table ta'ne away, . . . VI. ix. 18. 2
 So it surely wrought With this faire *Mayd*, . . . VI. ix. 45. 7
 Whilest Calidore does follow that faire *Mayd*, . . . VI. x. 1. 2
 that fourth *Mayd*, which there amidst them traced, . . . VI. x. 25. 2
 this lucklesse *mayd* away was lad, . . . VI. x. 40. 4
 Like as is now befalne to this faire *Mayd*, . . . VI. xi. 2. 1
 the *mayd* of whom they spake Was his owne purchase, . . . VI. xi. 12. 2
 that same *mayd* . . . Should with the rest be sold . . . VI. xi. 15. 3
 in his armes the dreary dying *mayd*, . . . VI. xi. 21. 2
 this faire *Mayd* Was that same infant . . . VI. xii. 16. 2
 ye to me gave A little *mayde*, . . . VI. xii. 17. 7
 forth in hast ran to the straunger *Mayd*; . . . VI. xii. 19. 2
 this young *Mayd*, whom chance to her presents, . . . VI. xii. 20. 5
 to corrupt Molanna, this her *maid*, . . . VII. vi. 43. 2
 The simple *mayd* did yield to him anone; . . . VII. vi. 45. 1
 faire *May*, the fayrest *mayd* on ground, . . . VII. vii. 34. 1
 led a lovely *Mayd* Forth by the lilly hand, . . . VII. vii. 37. 3
 nourish by th' Idaean *mayd*; . . . VII. vii. 41. 7
 prond *mayd*, whom now those leaves attyre: . . . *Am.* xxviii. 8
Maiden. Colours meete to clothe a *mayden* Queene? . . . *S.C.* F. 132
 Yclad in Scarlot, like a *mayden* Queene, . . . *S.C.* Ap. 57
 A *mayden* Queene that shone as Titans ray, . . . I. iv. 8. 5
 The pittous *mayden*, . . . Does throw out thrilling shriekes, . . . I. vi. 6. 1
 'The forlorne *Maiden*, whom your eies have seene . . . I. vii. 43. 1
 such as she was, a goodly *maiden* Queene. . . I. xii. 8. 9
 'The *Mayden*, prond through praise . . . II. iv. 27. 1
 A seemely *Maiden* sitting by the shore, . . . II. xii. 27. 6
 greatest shame was to that *maiden* twin, . . . III. vii. 49. 3
 the false *mayden* shortly turn'd againe Unto the prison, . . . V. v. 51. 8
 a *mayden* Queene of high renowne, . . . V. viii. 17. 2
 To wreake her on that *mayden* messengere, . . . V. viii. 46. 4
 Hayling that *mayden* by the yellow heare, . . . VI. i. 17. 6
 A faire young *Mayden*, full of comely glee; . . . VI. vi. 10. 7
 a faire *Mayden* clad in mourning weed, . . . VI. vi. 16. 7
 when this *Maiden* faire Wasighting her, . . . VI. xii. 15. 1
 Seeme lyke some *mayden* Queene. . . *Epith.* 168

Maiden-child. in dew time a *mayden child* forth brought: . . . VI. xii. 6. 6
Maidenhead. That noble order hight of *maidenhead*, . . . I. vii. 46. 4
 on me she deigned to bestowe Order of *Maydenhead*, . . . II. ii. 42. 4
 numbered he amongst knights of *Maydenhead*, . . . II. ix. 6. 6
 The prayse of her fresh flowring *Maydenhead*; . . . III. v. 54. 6
 To be upbrought in perfect *Maydenhead*, . . . III. vi. 28. 4
 Nor halfe so fast to save her *maydenhead*, . . . III. vii. 26. 3
 all the noble knights of *Maydenhead*, . . . III. viii. 47. 7
 Unto the noble Knights of *Maidenhead*, . . . IV. iv. 22. 6
 still the Knights of *Maidenhead* the better wonne; . . . IV. iv. 38. 9
 restore The prize to knights of *Maydenhead*, . . . IV. iv. 48. 2
 All the brave Knights that hold of *Maidenhead*, . . . V. iv. 29. 6
 by the faith that I To *Maydenhead* and noble knighthood owe, . . . V. iv. 34. 2
 knights of *Maidenhead*, whose praise she would empaire; . . . V. iv. 34. 9
Maiden-headed. address his *maiden-headed* shield, . . . IV. iv. 17. 4
Maidens. Did worthily revenge this *maydens* pride; . . . VI. vii. 32. 2
Maidens. The greene is for *maydens* meete. . . S.C. An. 68
 Full many *Maydens* often did him woo, . . . As. 37
 to the *Maydens* sowning tymbrels song . . . I. xii. 7. 3
 The wanton *Maidens*, him espying, . . . II. xii. 66. 1
 (as *maydens* use to done) . . . III. ii. 23. 6
 An hundred naked *maidens* lilly white . . . VI. x. 11. 8
 So did Diana and her *maidens* all . . . VII. vi. 49. 1
 The whiles the *maydens* doe they carroll sing, . . . Epith. 259
Maidens'. she beheld those *maydens* meriment . . . I. xii. 8. 1
 gemmes Fit to decke *maydens* bowres, . . . Proth. 15
Maid's. Forgoe that royal *maidens* bequeathd care, . . . I. x. 63. 7
 her *Maidens* attyre To turne into a meassy habergeon, . . . III. iii. 57. 7
 this *maidens* with whom I fastned hand, . . . V. iv. 15. 7
Maid's. 'There also those two Pandionian *maidens*, . . . Gn. 401
 we silly *Maidens*, whom they dispize . . . T.M. 339
 ye fayre *Mayds*, the matches of his yeares, . . . As. 129
 I of gentle *Mayds* should ill deserve! . . . Col. 465
 desird Of all the fairest *Maidens* to have the vew, . . . Ded.Son.xvii.4
 striv'd With th' Heliconian *maidens* for maystery; . . . II. xii. 31. 2
 So cruell doale amongst her *maidens* divide . . . V. iv. 39. 3
 Her warlike *maidens* about her flockt so fast, . . . V. iv. 43. 6
 ye lightfoot *mayds*, which keepe the dore, . . . Epith. 67
 let the *mayds* and yongmen cease to sing; . . . Epith. 332
Mail. She lookt about, and seeing one in *mayle*, . . . I. i. 16. 5
 cruell Sarazin, In woven *maile* all armed warily; . . . I. v. 4. 2
 impresse Deepe dinted furrowes in the battred *mayle*; . . . I. v. 6. 8
 with their force they persst both plate and *maile*, . . . I. vi. 43. 4
 To measure manhood by the sword or *mayle*. . . II. iii. 16. 5
 Ne plate, ne *maile*, could ward so mighty throwes, . . . II. v. 9. 3
 neither *mayle* could hold, Ne shield defend . . . II. viii. 41. 2
 doft his helmet, and undid his *mayle*: . . . IV. i. 43. 7
 Through shield and *mayle* and habergeon did wend, . . . IV. ii. 15. 4
 neither plate nor *mayle* . . . could once sustaine . . . IV. iii. 15. 4
 all his *mayle* yriv'd, and plates yrent, . . . IV. vi. 15. 8
Mailled. through his *mayled* hauberk, . . . III. iv. 16. 4
 His *mayled* habergeon she did undight, . . . III. v. 31. 8
 She wore for her defence a *mayled* habergeon, . . . V. v. 2. 9
Mails. through the linkd *mayles* empierced quite, . . . III. v. 19. 4
 shields did share, and *mailes* did rash, . . . IV. ii. 17. 9
 through the *mayles* into his thigh it entred, . . . IV. iii. 9. 3
mailes betweene, and laced close afore; . . . V. v. 3. 3
 the stroke That through the *mayles* had made . . . a breach . . . VI. ii. 13. 3
Maimed. See Late-maimed.
 he him *maymed* quite, and all his shoulder split. . . V. iii. 33. 9
Main. all that treasure, drowned in the *maine*: . . . Bel.² xiii. 13
 shott at him with might and *maine*, . . . S.C. Mar. 86
 Where Titan ryseth from the *maine* . . . S.C. Jul. 59
 defend . . . with his might and *maine*. . . Gn. 524
 with conquest of their might and *maine*, . . . Ti. 62
 With huge force and insupportable *maine*, . . . I. vii. 11. 2
 lightly leaping from so monstrous *maine*, . . . I. viii. 7. 7
 He smott thereat with all his might and *maine*, . . . I. xi. 43. 4
 swimming in the *maine* Will die for thirst, . . . II. vi. 17. 7
 with snch puissance and impetuous *maine* . . . II. ix. 14. 5
 defend The wallis so stoutly with their sturdie *maine*, . . . II. xi. 15. 7
 Yet life he saw, and felt his mighty *maine*, . . . II. xi. 44. 4
 they sec from midst of all the *Maine* The surging waters . . . II. xii. 21. 5
 Fiers battail against one with cruell might and *maine*. . . III. i. 20. 9
 upreare His deawy head out of the Ocean *maine*, . . . III. iv. 61. 4
 drove at him with all his might and *maine* . . . III. v. 21. 4
 In minde to leape into the mighty *maine*, . . . III. vii. 27. 3
 all the cuntry seemes to be a *Maine*, . . . III. vii. 34. 5
 her *maine* strength, in which she most doth trust, . . . III. vii. 60. 6
 Long so she on the mighty *maine* did flote, . . . III. viii. 21. 3
 His bowre is in the bottom of the *maine*, . . . III. viii. 37. 1
 In deawy vapours of the westerne *maine*, . . . III. viii. 51. 4
 many fortunes prov'd in th' Ocean *maine*, . . . III. ix. 48. 8
 Tossing them like a boate amid the *maine*, . . . IV. iii. 1. 6
 Like as the tide, that comes from th' Ocean *maine*, . . . IV. iii. 27. 1
 meete with so hidous *maine*, . . . IV. iv. 18. 4
 ran at him with all his might and *maine*; . . . IV. iv. 44. 8
 day out of the Ocean *maine* Began to peepe . . . IV. v. 45. 3
 He smote at him with all his might and *maine*, . . . IV. viii. 45. 3
 billowes beating from the *maine*: . . . IV. xii. 6. 9
 I will thrust downe into the deepest *maine*, . . . V. ii. 38. 4
 They both together joynd might and *maine*, . . . V. iii. 12. 3
 Gan drive at bim with so huge might and *maine*, . . . V. ix. 19. 3
 with so huge might and *maine* . . . V. x. 32. 3
 for all his *maine* It would no passage yeeld . . . V. xi. 10. 8
 He did him smite with all his might and *maine*, . . . V. xii. 23. 6
 His stroke redoubled with such might and *maine*, . . . VI. i. 39. 3
 But hayld and puld with all his might and *maine*, . . . VI. iv. 7. 4
 Upon them two they fell with might and *maine*, . . . VI. vi. 23. 3
 Like as the wounded Whale to shore flies from the *maine*. . . VI. x. 31. 9

Main—Continued.
 despoyling all with *maine* and might. . . VI. xii. 23. 9
Mainland. With dreadfull poysse is from the *mayneland* rift, . . . I. xi. 64. 7
 By sea to have bene from the Celticke *maynland* brought. . . II. x. 5. 9
 The Land to sea, and sea to *maineland* dry, . . . III. iii. 12. 3
 no more we can the *mayn-land* see, . . . III. viii. 24. 3
Mainly. strooke so *mainly* merclesse, . . . I. vii. 12. 1
Mainely they all attonce upon him laid, . . . III. i. 21. 1
Main sea. Through the *maine sea* making ber merry fight. . . Pan. ix. 4
 he came far from the *main-sea* deepe, . . . Col. 67
Main-sheet. Vere the *maine shete*, and beare up with the
 land, . . . I. xii. 1. 8
 strikes his sayles, and vereth his *mainesheet*, . . . V. xii. 18. 8
Maintain. The honour yet in ashes doo *maintaine*; . . . Ro. vii. 4
 wisely did *maintaine* With gallant showe, . . . Hub. 690
 with their gownes their gravitie *maintaine*. . . Hub. 838
 now nor Prince nor Priest doth her *maintayne*. . . T.M. 565
Right and loyall did his word *maintaine*. . . Ti. 189
 feeble spirits in their force *maintaine*, . . . D. 438
 Both did be other, which could pipe, *maintaine*, . . . Col. 442
 it to *maintaine* Against vile Zoilus backbitings . . . Ded. Son. xii. 13
 with like treason now *maintain* Thy guilty wrong, . . . I. vi. 41. 5
 his wrong with greater puissance *maintaine*? . . . II. i. 14. 9
 Throughout the world her mercy to *maintaine*, . . . II. ii. 43. 7
 drew his deady weapon to *maintaine* his part. . . II. iv. 9. 9
 ought that els your honour might *maintaine*; . . . II. viii. 19. 7
 Their stedfast stonds did mightily *maintaine*, . . . II. xi. 15. 2
 His glory did repose, and credit did *maintaine*. . . III. viii. 11. 9
 none against them battell durst *maintaine*: . . . IV. iv. 25. 6
 new discord to *maintaine*. . . IV. v. 22. 9
 vow'd with speare and shield it to *maintaine*; . . . IV. v. 24. 8
 By all meanes to *maintaine* that castels ancient rights. . . IV. x. 7. 9
 to *maintaine* that she all others did excell. . . V. iii. 4. 9
 either others cause to *maintaine* mutually. . . V. viii. 14. 9
 armed men, which did *maintaine* That Ladies part, . . . V. viii. 60. 3
maintayne That Tyrants part with close or open ayde, . . . V. xii. 25. 5
 This evill manner which ye here *maintaine*, . . . VI. i. 27. 2
 tooke in hand her quarrell to *maintaine*; . . . VI. i. 33. 2
 Ripe yeares of reason my right to *maintaine*: . . . VI. ii. 28. 5
Maintaine this evill use, thy foes thereby to foile. . . VI. vi. 34. 9
 A wrongfull quarrell to *maintaine* by fgbt; . . . VI. vi. 35. 6
 greater force there needs to *maintaine* wrong then right. . . VI. vi. 35. 9
 By Arthure, when as Unas Knight he did *maintaine*. . . VI. vii. 41. 9
 all creatures to *maintaine* In state of life? . . . VII. vii. 22. 4
 raigne over Change, and do their states *maintaine*. . . VII. vii. 58. 9
Maintained. therein thou maist *maintained* bee. . . Hub. 534
 oft *maintain'd* his masters hraverie. . . Hub. 858
 when thou of none shalt be *maintained*, . . . D. 83
 Because he had not well *maintain'd* his right, . . . II. v. 20. 4
maintaynd With mightie dedes their sondry governments; . . . II. x. 74. 3
 whence so sumptuous guize Might be *maintaynd*, . . . III. i. 33. 9
 Uppon the Souldan selfe, which it *mayntain'd*, . . . V. viii. 24. 7
 it bath long *mayntain'd* with mighty wrong: . . . VI. i. 13. 4
 Mote have your life in honour long *maintaynd*. . . Am. xxxvi. 12
Maintenance. provide for meanes of *maintenaunce*, . . . S.C. May 79
 little them served for their *mayntenaunce*. . . S.C. May 112
 They hene so grave and full of *mayntenaunce*. . . S.C. S. 169
 For their usurped kingdomes *maintenaunce*, . . . T.M. 338
 these professors find small *maintenaunce*, . . . Col. 705
 lodging in so meane a *maintenaunce*; . . . III. vii. 59. 4
Main-yards. the pennes . . . Were like *mayne-yardes* with
 flying canvas lynd; . . . I. xi. 10. 5
Malre. There also was the wide embayed *Mayre*; . . . IV. xi. 44. 1
Maist. See *Mayest*.
Maister, etc. See *Master, etc.*
Majesty. In *majestie* she seemde to matche the Gods. . . Bel.¹ xi. 6
 Did seeme to match the Gods in *Majestie*. . . Bel.² xv. 6
 Her *Majestie*, Where have you scene the like . . . S.C. Ap. 71
 with vile cloaths approach Gods *majestie*, . . . Hub. 465
 ne would his *majesty* Use them but weil, . . . Hub. 1079
 Th' eternall Makers *majestie* wee vew, . . . T.M. 612
 myrrour of her Makers *majestie*, . . . T.M. 672
 Jove in midst with awfull *Majestie*, . . . Mu. 308
 imperial *Mojestie* to frame In loftie numbers . . . Ded. Son. xii. 7
 Mirror of grace and *Majestie* divine, . . . I. Pr. 4. 2
 To prove the wide report of her great *Majestee*. . . I. iv. 13. 9
 With royall pomp and princely *majestie* She is ybrought . . . I. v. 5. 2
 He . . . her endowd with royall *majesty*. . . I. vii. 16. 5
 Present before the *majesty* divine, . . . I. x. 61. 8
 an Angels voice Singing before th' eternall *majesty*, . . . I. xii. 39. 4
 Adornes the person of her *Majesty*; . . . II. ii. 41. 5
 with dredd *Majestie* and awfull yre, . . . II. iii. 23. 8
 A stately siege of sovaine *majesty*; . . . II. vii. 44. 6
 The wise Elficles, in great *Majestie*, . . . II. x. 75. 2
 Beares he himselfe in portly *majestee*, . . . III. iii. 32. 4
 Of roiall *majesty* and sovaine name: . . . III. iii. 48. 8
 goodly arras of great *majesty*, . . . III. xi. 23. 2
 To see him in his sovaine *majestee* . . . III. xi. 33. 3
 use of awfull *Majestie* remove. . . IV. Pr. 5. 4
 Tempred with sternesse and stout *majestie*, . . . IV. vi. 26. 3
 Made humble suit unto his *Majestie* . . . IV. xii. 29. 6
 I humbly crave your *Majestie* It to replevie, . . . IV. xii. 31. 7
 A Princess of great powre and *majestie*, . . . V. viii. 16. 8
 Thus she did sit in sovaine *Majestie*, . . . V. ix. 30. 1
 howing low before her *Majestie*, . . . V. ix. 34. 3
 Yet tempred with some *majestie* imperiall. . . V. ix. 34. 9
 Bate somewhat of that *Majestie* and awe . . . V. ix. 35. 7
 her leading with meete *majestie* . . . V. xii. 25. 1
 like King of fowles in *majesty* and powre: . . . VI. x. 6. 9
 in her sovaine *Majesty* to sit, . . . VI. x. 9. 8

Majesty—Continued.

Great Gloriana, greatest Majesty!	VI. x. 28. 3
full of grace and Majesty,	VII. vi. 24. 8
With goodly port and gracious Majesty,	VII. vii. 5. 2
Bade Order call them all before her Majesty.	VII. vii. 27. 9
Myld humblesse, mixt with awfull Majesty.	Am. xiii. 5
With thy selfe did lie And begot Majesty.	Epith. 331
Adore the powre of thy great Majesty,	H.B. 271
face Of the Divine Eternall Majesty;	H.H.B. 81
The glory of that Majesty Divine,	H.H.B. 124
Before the footstoolle of his Majesty.	H.H.B. 142
most fit For so great powre and peerlesse majesty,	H.H.B. 186
Make. See Maked, Merry-make.	
signes to make all wights adore The beast,	Rev. i. 13
The sight wherof dyd make my heart rejoyce.	Pet. ¹ iv. 8
Which make this life wretched and miserable,	Pet. ² vi. 13
Doo make her Idole through the world appeare,	Ro. v. 14
onely Rome could make great Rome to tremble:	Ro. vi. 10
for a time make warre Gainst time,	Ro. vii. 9
if that time make ende of things so sure,	Ro. vii. 13
So long as Joves great Bird did make his flight,	Ro. xvii. 1
laughs the songs that Colin Clout doth make,	S.C. Ja. 66
Such an one shepheards would make full faine:	S.C. F. 67
Such an one would make thee younge againe.	S.C. F. 68
Many meete tales of youth did he make,	S.C. F. 98
bids make readie Maias bowre,	S.C. Mar. 17
Nor thys, nor that, so muche doeth make me mourne,	S.C. Ap. 9
hath he skill to make so excellent,	S.C. Ap. 19
a fourth Grace, to make the daunce even?	S.C. Ap. 113
To see those folkes make such joyvsauce,	S.C. May 25
what account both these will make;	S.C. May 51
They maken many a wrong chevisaunce,	S.C. May 92
I list none accordaunce make.	S.C. May 164
the dore to make fast,	S.C. May 292
Doe make them musick.	S.C. Jun. 29
taught me homely, as I can, to make;	S.C. Jun. 82
Thy teares would make the hardest flint to flowe!	S.C. Jun. 114
wont to make the jolly shepheards gladd,	S.C. Au. 9
Beres and Tygres, that maken fiers warre;	S.C. Au. 28
make like account of his brother.	S.C. Au. 43
in your songs were wont to make a part:	S.C. Au. 154
for such, as of guile maken gayne,	S.C. S. 34
maken a Mart of their good name:	S.C. S. 37
make a mocke at the blustering blast.	S.C. S. 54
could make a jolly hole in theyr furre:	S.C. S. 165
Then make thee wings of thine aspyring wit,	S.C. O. 83
So high to sore and make so large a flight;	S.C. O. 86
Sike myrth in May is meetest for to make,	S.C. N. 11
Should Colin make judge of my foolerie:	S.C. N. 28
Make hast, ye shepheards, tethere to revert:	S.C. N. 191
Thus gan he make of love his piteous mone.	S.C. D. 6
gather nuttes to make me Christmas game,	S.C. D. 26
To make fine cages for the Nightingale,	S.C. D. 79
Whom golden Fleece did make an heavenly signe;	Gn. 211
To make the mountaines touch the starres divine,	Gn. 213
skies and seas doo make most dreadfull warre;	Gn. 574
I meane my Gossip privie first to make?	Hub. 70
for our selves we may a living make.	Hub. 116
why should he that is at libertie Make himselfe bond?	Hub. 133
and make our ease our treasure.	Hub. 160
make them seeke for that they wont to scorne,	Hub. 257
Triall to make of his endeavourment;	Hub. 298
They shall him make an ill accompt of thrift.	Hub. 307
Ne make one title worse, ne make one better:	Hub. 334
readie are of anie to make preife.	Hub. 408
Ye shall for ever us your bondmen make?	Hub. 412
Is not that name enough to make a living?	Hub. 417
it make A servant to the vile affection.	Hub. 816
we may our selves . . . Make Kings of Beasts,	Hub. 971
Upon his fleshy corpse to make invasion:	Hub. 1090
Doo seeke to make us of the world forlorne,	T.M. 66
When he is sad, shee seeke to make him merie,	T.M. 137
Each idle wit at will presumes to make,	T.M. 215
pitious lamentation did make;	T.M. 296
make them merrie with their fooleries;	T.M. 320
If none of neither mention should make,	T.M. 449
Therefore I mourne, and endlesse sorrow make,	T.M. 473
To make men heavenly wise.	T.M. 522
make a tunefull Diapase of pleasures,	T.M. 549
Make thy selfe fluttring wings.	U.V. 2
hir sweete Tongue was wont to make me mirth.	U.V. 15
them immortall make, which els would die.	Ti. 377
Which Orpheus for Eurydice did make,	Ti. 391
To make their memories for ever live;	Ti. 412
that blinde bard did him immortall make.	Ti. 430
In the wide aire to make her wandring flight;	Mui. 139
deign'd with her the paragon to make:	Mui. 274
To make new matter fit for Tragedies;	D. 154
Weepe, Shepheard! weepe, to make my undersong.	D. 245
Weep, Shepheard! weep, to make mine undersong.	D. 294
To make the image of true heaviness:	D. 329
Weepe, Shepheard! weepe, to make my undersong.	D. 343, 392, 441, 490
make for them as he was wont to doo.	As. 39
Since round about us it doth make aboard!	As. 90
after him did make untimely haste:	As. 176
followed her make like turtle chaste,	As. 178
every one did make exceeding mone,	As. 205
Worthie of Colin selfe, that did it make.	Col. 158
He cryed out, to make his undersong;	Col. 169

Make—Continued.

Conspire in one to make contented blisse.	Col. 311
carefull pipe may make the hearer rew:	Col. 397
do their Cynthia immortall make:	Col. 453
thee, that so of them doest make,	Col. 586
eke to make the dead againe alive.	Col. 599
Upon the perled grasse to make their feast.	Col. 607
make him serve to them for sordid uses:	Col. 792
Do make religion how we rashly go.	Col. 797
To make so bold a doome,	Col. 929
shall it make more famous memory Of thine Heroicke parts,	Ded. Son. ii. 11
Make you ensample to the present age.	Ded. Son. vi. 3
Yet, till that thou thy Poeme wilt make knowne,	Ded. Son. viii. 13
But to make humble present of good will:	Ded. Son. xvi. 12
To make his worke more absolute, desird . . . the vew.	Ded. Son. xvii. 3
with so much speede As her slowe beast could make;	I. ii. 8. 2
rests not so, but other meanes doth make,	I. ii. 9. 6
As many formes . . . As ever Proteus to himselfe could make:	I. ii. 10. 4
The earth shall sooner . . . make eternal derth,	I. iii. 28. 8
There many Minstrales maken melody,	I. v. 3. 4
Goe, guiltie ghost, to him my message make,	I. v. 11. 3
by my ruines thinkes to make them great:	I. v. 25. 8
To make one great by others losse is bad excheat.	I. v. 25. 9
damned sprights sent forth to make ill men aghast.	I. v. 31. 9
Where none appeares can make her selfe a way,	I. vi. 7. 2
Of whom he meanes his bloody feast to make,	I. vi. 10. 5
Wyld roring Bulls he would him make To tame,	I. vi. 24. 6
he would . . . make the Libbard sterne Leave roaring,	I. vi. 25. 8
for to make his powre approved more,	I. vi. 26. 1
joyd to make prooffe of her cruelty.	I. vi. 31. 6
Th' Elfe, . . . Upstartt lightly from his looser make,	I. vii. 7. 8
vanquisht thine eternall bondslave make,	I. vii. 14. 8
Who . . . was possessed of his newfound make.	I. vii. 15. 5
for to make her dreaded more of men,	I. vii. 16. 6
He has them now fowr years besiegd to make them thrall.	I. vii. 44. 9
perils doe enfold The righteous man, to make him daily fall,	I. viii. 1. 2
Iier hastie ruine does more heave make,	I. viii. 23. 6
with your worth the world amazed make,	I. viii. 26. 8
Could make a stony hart his hap to rew;	I. viii. 41. 5
'Ensamble make of him your haplesse joy,	I. ix. 12. 1
from whom make ye this hasty flight?	I. ix. 23. 8
what hath life that may it loved make,	I. ix. 44. 4
All which, and thousands mo, do make a loathsome life.	I. ix. 44. 9
end, which every living wight Should make his marke.	I. x. 50. 3
learned Ladies . . . make full many a lovely lay.	I. x. 54. 9
shall ye evermore renowned make.	I. xi. 2. 8
boystrous bataille make, each other to avenge.	I. xi. 21. 9
deeper dint therein it would not make;	I. xi. 24. 6
falling flat great humblesse he did make,	I. xii. 25. 6
The tydings straunge did him abashed make,	I. xii. 29. 2
Here she a while may make her safe abode,	I. xii. 42. 5
that seeke . . . great your selfe to make,	II. i. 8. 8
fyre Lady, comfort to you make,	II. i. 18. 1
make you good amendment for the same:	II. i. 20. 4
Then Guyon forward gan his voyage make.	II. i. 34. 3
of your ignorance great merveill make,	II. ii. 5. 4
threatning to make the pray Of the rough rockes,	II. ii. 24. 2
scorning both their spights, does make wide way,	II. ii. 24. 7
Of her leawd parts to make companion:	II. ii. 37. 5
*An yearly solemne feast she wontes to make.	II. ii. 42. 6
of his pitteous tale he end did make;	II. ii. 46. 4
Of his revenge to make the instrument;	II. iii. 11. 6
what mote that Monster make.	II. iii. 18. 9
heavenly musicke seemd to make.	II. iii. 24. 9
With her two crooked handes she signes did make,	II. iv. 13. 2
few rites to be donne, Which marriage make:	II. iv. 21. 6
Strong warres they make,	II. iv. 34. 7
matter make for him to worke upon,	II. iv. 42. 6
make him stoup so low,	II. v. 7. 3
So matter did she make of nought,	II. v. 19. 5
Can change my cheare, or make me ever mourne:	II. vi. 10. 8
There her small Gondelay her port did make,	II. vi. 11. 5
How they them selves doe thine ensamble make,	II. vi. 15. 3
Willfully make thyselke a wretched thrall,	II. vi. 17. 3
make way to the living spright!	II. vi. 32. 9
make the life unsweet:	II. vii. 14. 2
Thy spouse I will her make,	II. vii. 49. 8
make his carkas as the outcast dong?	II. viii. 28. 5
the large leape which Debon did compell Coulin to make,	II. x. 11. 3
Did head against them make.	II. x. 15. 9
he an end of batteill and of life did make.	II. x. 16. 9
all his vovves make vayne;	II. xi. 18. 8
Through hills and dales he speedy way did make,	II. xi. 25. 4
end of that Carles dayes and his owne paynes did make.	II. xi. 45. 9
ryv'd her trembling hart, and wicked end did make.	II. xi. 47. 9
Did afterwards make shipwrack violent.	II. xii. 7. 8
Great whirlpooles which all fishes make to flee;	II. xii. 23. 7
A God him sage Antiquity Did wisely make,	II. xii. 48. 2
To make there lenger sojourne and abode;	III. i. 1. 6
To make more triall of his hardiment,	III. i. 2. 8
With whom he ment to make his sport and courtly play.	III. i. 56. 9
Some to make love, some to make meryment,	III. i. 57. 2
ne maken memoree Of their brave gestes.	III. ii. 1. 5
striving fit to make, I feare, doe marre:	III. ii. 3. 8
thy prayes tell, and make them knowne farre.	III. ii. 3. 9
ne ready answer make,	III. ii. 5. 2
also it impregnable did make;	III. ii. 20. 8
Till death make one end of my daies and miseree!	III. ii. 39. 9
why make ye such Monster of your minde?	III. ii. 40. 2
To make his wonne, low underneath the ground,	III. iii. 7. 6

Make—Continued.

make them him obay;	III. iii. 12. 2
of their first intent gan <i>make</i> new dout,	III. iii. 14. 3
sith fates can <i>make</i> Way for themselves	III. iii. 25. 4
prooffe of thy prov valiaunce Thou then shalt <i>make</i> ,	III. iii. 28. 4
foes, that him shall <i>make</i> in mischiefe fall.	III. iii. 28. 9
<i>make</i> The warlike Mertians for feare to quake:	III. iii. 30. 4
the third time shall fayre accordaunce <i>make</i> :	III. iii. 30. 7
'Him shall he <i>make</i> his fatal Instrument	III. iii. 38. 1
Will not long misery late mercy <i>make</i> ,	III. iii. 43. 7
it shall <i>make</i> him shake, and shortly leane to fall.	III. iii. 49. 9
<i>make</i> Strong warre upon the Paynim brethren,	III. iii. 52. 5
shortly <i>make</i> you a mayd Martiall.	III. iii. 53. 9
her ensamble <i>make</i> Unto thy selfe,	III. iii. 56. 8
voyage rashly <i>make</i> By this forbidden way	III. iv. 14. 5
for wretched mens reliefe <i>make</i> way;	III. v. 27. 2
<i>make</i> him fast out of the forest ronne,	III. v. 27. 8
To <i>make</i> ensamble of his heavenly grace,	III. v. 52. 2
So all did <i>make</i> in her a perfect complement.	III. v. 55. 9
<i>make</i> their pastyme Emongst the shady leaves,	III. vi. 42. 7
mortall miseries doth <i>make</i> her play.	III. vii. 4. 5
Would <i>make</i> to melt, or piteously appall;	III. vii. 9. 7
<i>make</i> exceeding mone, as they had been undone.	III. vii. 19. 9
Whom she did meane to <i>make</i> the thrall of her desire.	III. vii. 37. 9
semblaunce of faire fight did <i>make</i> ,	III. vii. 44. 8
he gan to <i>make</i> Exceeding mone,	III. vii. 45. 3
the Titans which did <i>make</i> Warre against heven,	III. vii. 47. 3
To <i>make</i> another like the former Dame,	III. viii. 5. 7
He gan <i>make</i> gentle purpose to his Dame	III. viii. 14. 2
Then he would <i>make</i> him selfe a mortall wight;	III. viii. 39. 8
thinking for to <i>make</i> her stubborn corage quayle.	III. viii. 40. 9
threatned there to <i>make</i> her his eternal thrall.	III. viii. 41. 9
they secret way did <i>make</i> Unto their wills,	III. ix. 31. 5
<i>make</i> them cheese and bredd;	III. x. 36. 8
your kingdomes <i>make</i> In th' harts of men,	III. xi. 2. 6
as trew in love as Turtle to her <i>make</i>	III. xi. 2. 9
Threatning into his life to <i>make</i> a breach,	III. xi. 12. 7
thrald your gentle <i>make</i>	III. xi. 15. 3
forth they both yfere <i>make</i> their progresse,	III. xi. 20. 7
fought . . . to <i>make</i> his empire great;	III. xi. 29. 7
faire Alcmena better match did <i>make</i> ,	III. xi. 33. 6
Ne ought but deare Bisaltis ay could <i>make</i> him glad.	III. xi. 41. 9
all his many it affraide did <i>make</i> :	III. xii. 23. 8
all perforce to <i>make</i> her him to love.	III. xii. 31. 6
all that did not her dismaied <i>make</i> ,	III. xii. 37. 3
through the world <i>make</i> to be notifye,	III. xii. 39. 8
your loving <i>Make</i> Hath no lesse grieffe endured	III. xii. 40. 8
could she not but courteous countenance to her <i>make</i>	IV. i. 5. 9
That one did <i>make</i> the other mad againe,	IV. i. 29. 3
shortly friends them <i>make</i> :	IV. ii. 1. 9
So fayre a spoyle, to <i>make</i> you joyous meriment?	IV. ii. 5. 9
gan this bitter answere to him <i>make</i> :	IV. ii. 14. 2
of your gotten spoyle their owne triumph to <i>make</i>	IV. ii. 24. 9
each not farre behinde him had his <i>make</i> ,	IV. ii. 30. 5
twixt themselves did gentle purpose <i>make</i> ,	IV. ii. 30. 7
(The harder it to <i>make</i> them well agree)	IV. ii. 38. 4
of them all which love to her did <i>make</i> ,	IV. ii. 38. 6
More wise they weend to <i>make</i> of love delight	IV. ii. 40. 5
cruell battell twixt themselves doe <i>make</i> ,	IV. iii. 16. 6
To <i>make</i> an end of all that did withstand:	IV. iii. 33. 3
this doth hatred <i>make</i> in love to brenne,	IV. iii. 45. 7
so weening way to <i>make</i> To Ladies love,	IV. iv. 4. 3
all the rest it did amazed <i>make</i> ,	IV. iv. 29. 4
<i>make</i> his praise before his owne preferd:	IV. iv. 36. 8
squiers <i>make</i> hast to helpe their Lords fordonne.	IV. iv. 38. 8
This pretious ornament, they say, did <i>make</i> ,	IV. v. 4. 3
Thereby to <i>make</i> their loves beginning their lives end.	IV. vi. 17. 9
Yet durst he not <i>make</i> love so suddenly,	IV. vi. 33. 1
loth to leave her late betrothed <i>make</i> ,	IV. vi. 42. 8
she forgot, whereby excuse to <i>make</i> ;	IV. vi. 45. 8
humble homage did unto him <i>make</i> ,	IV. vii. 44. 8
Ne ought mote <i>make</i> him change his wonted tenor,	IV. vii. 47. 3
saw her forward still to <i>make</i> her flight,	IV. viii. 8. 2
gan to her her mournfull plaint to <i>make</i> ,	IV. viii. 9. 6
self-disliked life, doth thee thus wretched <i>make</i> ?	IV. viii. 14. 9
<i>make</i> me loath this life, still longing for to die.	IV. viii. 16. 9
each unto his lust did <i>make</i> a lawe,	IV. viii. 30. 8
spoyle to <i>make</i> , and wast them unto nought,	IV. viii. 48. 7
promist large amends to <i>make</i>	IV. viii. 60. 6
Therefo he offred for to <i>make</i> him chiefe	IV. ix. 15. 7
Paridell of love did <i>make</i> no threasure,	IV. ix. 21. 7
He ment to <i>make</i> them know their follies prise,	IV. ix. 35. 2
Phidias did <i>make</i> in Paphos Isle of yore,	IV. x. 40. 4
wherein <i>make</i> abode So many learned impes,	IV. xi. 26. 4
doth <i>make</i> His way still under ground,	IV. xi. 32. 8
gan he <i>make</i> him tread his steps anew,	IV. xii. 13. 8
And so doe <i>make</i> contrarie constitution	V. Pr. 4. 8
to <i>make</i> experience Upon wyld beasts,	V. i. 7. 7
to <i>make</i> him dreaded more,	V. i. 9. 1
'which way then did he <i>make</i> ?	V. i. 19. 1
thithward forthright his ready way did <i>make</i>	V. ii. 10. 9
<i>make</i> him cease for ought.	V. ii. 22. 9
So would he of the fire one ballaunce <i>make</i> ,	V. ii. 31. 3
<i>make</i> them levell with the lowly plaine;	V. ii. 38. 2
Tyrants, that <i>make</i> men subject to their law,	V. ii. 38. 6
Does <i>make</i> her selfe misfortunes piteous pray,	V. ii. 50. 5
Together met of all to <i>make</i> an end.	V. iii. 8. 3
With proud disdain did scornfull answere <i>make</i> ,	V. iii. 16. 2
Of both their beauties to <i>make</i> paragone	V. iii. 24. 3
Whereof to <i>make</i> due tryall,	V. iii. 33. 1

Make—Continued.

'Sir Turpine, haplesse man, what <i>make</i> you here?	V. iv. 26. 1
to them way to <i>make</i> with weapons well prepard.	V. iv. 37. 9
with his Lord she would emparlaunce <i>make</i>	V. iv. 50. 9
of her servant <i>make</i> her soverayne Lord:	V. v. 27. 8
Thereof <i>make</i> tryall in my greatest need.	V. v. 29. 6
to his fortunes helpe <i>make</i> readie way?	V. v. 39. 4
<i>Make</i> weanes to win thy libertie forlorne,	V. v. 40. 2
of his innocence to <i>make</i> her pray.	V. v. 52. 4
to <i>make</i> them seeme more few;	V. vi. 5. 7
he would <i>make</i> Her rather reade his meaning	V. vi. 9. 8
There she began to <i>make</i> her monfull plaint	V. vi. 12. 1
She saw it vaine to <i>make</i> there lenger stay,	V. vi. 36. 1
Thorough the midst of them she way did <i>make</i>	V. vi. 39. 3
To <i>make</i> new warre against the Gods againe.	V. vii. 11. 6
the heapes which he did <i>make</i> Of slaughtred carcasses,	V. vii. 36. 4
To captive men, and <i>make</i> them all the world reject.	V. vii. 2. 9
Yet mote he algates now abide, and answere <i>make</i>	V. viii. 5. 9
They drew their swords, in mind to <i>make</i> amends	V. viii. 10. 2
to <i>make</i> prooffe of utmost shame,	V. viii. 22. 6
To their desaigne to <i>make</i> the easier way,	V. viii. 25. 2
Seeking by every way to <i>make</i> some breach;	V. viii. 37. 2
soone did <i>make</i> To leave his proper fornie,	V. ix. 16. 8
Those two strange knights such homage to her <i>make</i> ,	V. ix. 35. 0
with him, to <i>make</i> part against her, came	V. ix. 43. 5
Yet glad at last to <i>make</i> oost base submission,	V. x. 27. 4
Whereto she ever list to <i>make</i> her hardy flight.	V. xi. 24. 9
any man would nigh awshaped <i>make</i> :	V. xi. 32. 5
signe of truce did <i>make</i> :	V. xii. 8. 2
then would she <i>make</i> Great cheare,	V. xii. 32. 6
<i>make</i> much worse by telling,	V. xii. 35. 2
How they might <i>make</i> him into mischiefe fall,	V. xii. 37. 4
would <i>make</i> Forget his patience,	V. xii. 42. 3
to <i>make</i> them pierce and wound more deepe,	V. xii. 42. 6
Calidore . . . doth <i>make</i> Briana wexe more mylde.	VI. i. Arg.
shall you most renowned <i>make</i> for evermore.	VI. i. 5. 9
seeing him so fiercely towards <i>make</i> ,	VI. i. 19. 2
breake bands of civillite, And wicked customes <i>make</i> ,	VI. i. 26. 7
tryde all waies how each mote entrance <i>make</i>	VI. i. 37. 2
to <i>make</i> unto his vengeance way:	VI. i. 39. 6
What cause could <i>make</i> him so dishonourable	VI. ii. 15. 3
Let me this crave, . . . That ye will <i>make</i> me Squire	VI. ii. 33. 4
To <i>make</i> abode that night he greatly was besought.	VI. iii. 2. 9
And <i>make</i> their welcome to them well appeare.	VI. iii. 6. 4
and <i>make</i> her th' others riches scorne.	VI. iii. 7. 9
did assay To <i>make</i> them both as merry.	VI. iii. 9. 5
some small continuance He there did <i>make</i> ,	VI. iii. 19. 8
To <i>make</i> a garland to adorne her hed,	VI. iii. 23. 8
I defie thee; and here challenge <i>make</i> ,	VI. iii. 35. 4
full loth To <i>make</i> there lenger stay,	VI. iii. 45. 9
to <i>make</i> advantage of his misery.	VI. iii. 46. 9
to <i>make</i> avoure Of the lewd words	VI. iii. 48. 6
Did underneath them <i>make</i> a gloomy shade,	VI. iv. 13. 7
if please her <i>make</i> the prie;	VI. iv. 34. 5
To <i>make</i> them to endure the pains did them torment.	VI. v. 32. 9
Would not permit to <i>make</i> there lenger stay,	VI. v. 41. 2
unable . . . To move one foote, but there must <i>make</i> abode:	VI. vi. 19. 7
but after him did <i>make</i>	VI. vi. 29. 5
To some hid end to <i>make</i> more casie way,	VI. vi. 42. 2
each to <i>make</i> his owne.	VI. vii. 3. 9
they mote <i>make</i> triall of their might	VI. vii. 5. 4
when a cast of Faulcons <i>make</i> their flight	VI. vii. 9. 1
as ye did promise <i>make</i> ,	VI. vii. 15. 7
such proud looks would <i>make</i> her prayesd more;	VI. vii. 30. 2
of their loves successe they there may <i>make</i> report;	VI. vii. 32. 9
how could her love <i>make</i> half amends therefore?	VI. vii. 38. 9
all the evil termes . . . That he could <i>make</i> :	VI. vii. 39. 6
<i>make</i> one end of him without ruth or remorse.	VI. viii. 14. 9
could so meekly <i>make</i> proud hearts avale,	VI. viii. 25. 3
Yet never Turtle truer to his <i>make</i> ,	VI. viii. 33. 6
her eate attonce, or many meales to <i>make</i>	VI. viii. 37. 9
sleepe, they sayd, would <i>make</i> her battill better:	VI. viii. 38. 3
To <i>make</i> a common feast, and feed with gurmardize.	VI. viii. 38. 9
in this quiet <i>make</i> you safer live.'	VI. ix. 32. 8
He would coumend his guift, and <i>make</i> the best;	VI. ix. 40. 5
Were met to <i>make</i> their sports and merrie glee,	VI. ix. 41. 2
Which here with thee doe <i>make</i> their pleasant playes?	VI. x. 19. 7
To <i>make</i> them lovely or well-favoured show;	VI. x. 23. 3
To <i>make</i> one minime of thy poore handmayd,	VI. x. 28. 6
To <i>make</i> it seeme more deare and dainty,	VI. xi. 1. 9
Unto his lust, and <i>make</i> his will his law,	VI. xi. 6. 3
he himselfe which did that conquest <i>make</i> :	VI. xi. 12. 5
To <i>make</i> the prizes of the rest more deare.	VI. xi. 15. 5
<i>make</i> even that dimmed light Seeme much more lovely	VI. xi. 21. 6
fortune now the victors aeed did <i>make</i> :	VI. xi. 51. 4
Had رفت from Meliboe and from his <i>make</i> ,	VI. xi. 51. 7
wrong of right, and bad of good did <i>make</i>	VII. vi. 6. 3
Doth <i>make</i> both Gods and hellish fiends affraid:	VII. vi. 18. 3
Whence art thou, and what doost thou here now <i>make</i> ?	VII. vi. 25. 8
In this bold sort to Heaven claime to <i>make</i> ,	VII. vi. 29. 3
Thinks of her Dairy to <i>make</i> wondrous gaiae,	VII. vi. 48. 2
of her shame to <i>make</i> a gamesome jest;	VII. vi. 51. 3
dreadfull thunder-claps (that <i>make</i> them quake)	VII. vii. 23. 8
flashing lights that thousand changes <i>make</i>	VII. vii. 23. 9
hasting Prime did <i>make</i> them burgein round.	VII. vii. 43. 8
did them porters <i>make</i> Of heavens gate	VII. vii. 45. 6
whom so much ye <i>make</i> Joves dearest darling,	VII. vii. 60. 2
ye <i>make</i> Immortall and unchangeable to be:	VII. vii. 64. 2
That vertue have or this, or that to <i>make</i> ,	VII. vii. 54. 7
The huge massacres which her eyes do <i>make</i> ;	Am. x. 6

Make—Continued.

that high look, . . . bow to a baser *make*, *Am. x. 11*
 Of my poore life to *make* unpittied spoyle, *Am. xi. 8*
 with her hart-thrilling eyes To *make* a truce, *Am. xii. 2*
 Such lowliness shall *make* you lofty be, *Am. xiii. 14*
 seeke most pretious things to *make* your gain; *Am. xv. 2*
 the worke that she all day did *make*, *Am. xxiii. 3*
 that, which shall you *make* immortal, cherish, *Am. xxvii. 14*
 By conduct of some star, doth *make* her way; *Am. xxxiv. 2*
make agreement with her thrilling eyes; *Am. xxxvi. 6*
 the sweet musick, which his harp did *make*, *Am. xxxviii. 3*
 She means at last to *make* her pittious spoyle, *Am. xli. 12*
 The which my selfe against my selfe doe *make*; *Am. xlv. 6*
make the matter to avenge her yre; *Am. xlviii. 2*
 Such mercy shall you *make* admyr'd to be; *Am. xlix. 13*
 So I her absens will my penance *make*, *Am. lii. 13*
 shame it is, . . . To *make* the bayte her gazers to embrew; *Am. liii. 11*
 I waile, and *make* my woes a Tragedy, *Am. liv. 8*
 glory thinke to *make* these cruell stoures, *Am. lvii. 10*
Make peace therefore, and graunt me timely grace, *Am. lvii. 13*
make him bond that bondage earst dyd fly, *Am. lxx. 4*
make thy triumph over death and sin; *Am. lxxviii. 2*
 her selfe soone ready *make*, To wayt on Love, *Am. lxx. 9*
 every one, that misseth then her *make*, *Am. lxx. 11*
Make hast, therefore, sweet love, whilst it is prime; *Am. lxx. 11*
 Lyke as a byrd . . . to it doth *make* his flight; *Am. lxxiii. 6*
 her words so wise do *make* their way, *Am. lxxxi. 11*
 thou doest spoyle of lovers *make*, *Epig. iv. 40*
 let them *make* great store of bridale poses, *Epith. 45*
 in his waters, which your mirror *make*, *Epith. 63*
 T' awayt the comming of your joyous *make*, *Epith. 87*
 Doe *make* and still repayre; *Epith. 102*
 The which do endlesse matrimony *make*, *Epith. 217*
Make feast therefore now all this live-long day; *Epith. 248*
 Ring ye the bells, to *make* it weare away, *Epith. 274*
 bonifiers *make* all day; *Epith. 275*
Make sudden sad affrights; *Epith. 339*
 griesly vultures, *make* us once afeard; *Epith. 348*
Make us to wish theyr choking, *Epith. 350*
make thee more propitious in my need, *H.L. 9*
 like fresh Eagle, *make* his hardie flight, *H.L. 69*
 The world, that was not till he did it *make*, *H.L. 75*
 they playne, and *make* full piteous mone, *H.L. 127*
 mayest them *make* it better to deserve, *H.L. 166*
 Doe *make* a lovers life a wretches hell, *H.L. 265*
 thou doest thy entrance *make* Unto thy heaven, *H.L. 273*
 To *make* al things such as we now behold, *H.B. 30*
 soule is forme, and doth the bodie *make*, *H.B. 133*
 How ever fleshes fault it filthy *make*; *H.B. 160*
 to *make* your beantie more appeare, *H.B. 183*
make it more admyr'd of foe and frend; *H.B. 264*
 Therefore of clay . . . He man did *make*, *H.H.L. 110*
 Could *make* amends to God for mans misgyude, *H.H.L. 144*
 And *make* her native brightnes seem more cleare, *H.H.B. 189*
 fruitfull issue . . . *make* your joyes redound, *Proth. 106*
 Hercules two pillors . . . Did *make* to quake and feare; *Proth. 149*
 at th' appointed tyde, Each one did *make* his Bryde, *Proth. 178*
Maked. See **Make**.
 with which he *maked* meeke The mightie Mars, *III. xi. 44. 2*
Maker. Unto his heavenlie *maker* to present llis bodie, *Ti. 297*
 Made by the *Maker* selfe to be admyr'd, *Col. 561*
 The *maker* selfe, . . . Was nigh beguiled, *I. i. 45. 6*
 'What had th' eternall *Maker* need of thee, *III. iv. 56. 1*
 llis *maker* with her charmes had framed him so well, *III. vii. 35. 9*
 Such as the *maker* selfe could best by art devize, *IV. iii. 38. 9*
 The *maker* selfe resembling in her feature! *IV. vi. 17. 5*
 As th' Almighty *maker* first ordain'd, *IV. x. 35. 3*
 All in the powre of their great *Maker* lie: *V. ii. 40. 8*
 fire, Kindled above unto the *Maker* neere; *Am. viii. 2*
 Then to the *Maker* selfe they likest be, *Am. ix. 13*
 in their *Maker* ye them best may see, *Am. liii. 14*
 As their great *Maker* did at first ordaine, *H.H.B. 201*
Makers. Moses . . . sawe bys *makers* face, *S.C. Jul. 158*
 Th' eternall *Makers* majestie we viewe, *T.M. 512*
 myrrour of her *Makers* majestie, *T.M. 572*
 Out of the bosome of the *makers* blis, *Ti. 282*
 creature . . . Full of the *makers* geyle, *I. i. 46. 7*
 As th' Idole of her *makers* great magnificence, *II. ii. 41. 9*
 Kindled above at th' hevenly *makers* light, *II. iii. 23. 2*
 who can tell the prayses of that *makers* might? *II. ix. 46. 9*
 In godly measure by their *Makers* might; *V. ii. 35. 2*
 I honor and admire the *Makers* art, *Am. xxiv. 4*
 The glorious image of the *Makers* beantie, *Am. lxi. 1*
 All glistring glorious in their *Makers* light, *H.H.L. 56*
 So that next off-spring of the *Makers* love, *H.H.L. 92*
 man, forgetfull of his *Makers* grace, *H.H.L. 120*
 made Of that selfe mould, and that selfe *Makers* hand, *H.H.L. 198*
Makes. Oft *makes* me wayle so hard a destenie, *Pet. i. 14*
makes me much and ever to complain; *Pet. iii. 13*
Makes the world wonder what they from thee reft, *Ro. xiii. 14*
 fish . . . That *makes* the sea before his face to flye, *Van. v. 3*
 Making his sport, that manie *makes* to weep; *Van. v. 7*
 Now she is a stene, And *makes* dayly mone, *S.C. Ap. 89*
 Such pleasure *makes* the Grashopper so poore, *S.C. O. 11*
 Tom Piper *makes* us better melodie, *S.C. O. 78*
makes himselfe full blythe *Gn. 131*
makes the scorne of other beasts to bee; *Hub. 603*
 an universall night . . . he *makes* on everie wight; *Hub. 1298*
 (despeyre *makes* cowards stout,) *As. 117*
 Who all that Colin *makes* do covet faine, *Col. 99*

Makes—Continued.

makes them doubt their wits be not their owne; *I. i. 10. 7*
 Faire seemly pleasance each to other *makes*, *I. ii. 30. 1*
 Forsaken Truth . . . *makes* the Lyon mylde; *I. iii. Arg.*
 To her *makes* present of his service seene; *I. v. 16. 3*
 to the Easterne coast of heaven *makes* speedy way; *I. v. 19. 9*
 Through mirkesome aire her ready way she *makes*; *I. v. 28. 3*
 Far off he wonders what them *makes* so glad; *I. vi. 15. 1*
 That *makes* frayle flesh to feare the bitter wave, *I. ix. 40. 5*
 cold that *makes* the hart to quake, *I. ix. 44. 7*
 object of his spight And deadly food he *makes*; *II. i. 3. 2*
 Mourne inwardly, and *makes* to him selfe mone; *II. i. 42. 7*
 she *makes* her lovers dronken mad; *II. i. 52. 2*
makes it servant to her basest part, *II. i. 57. 6*
 Weake she *makes* strong, and strong thing does increase; *II. ii. 31. 3*
 Love, that two harts *makes* one, *makes* eke one will; *II. iv. 19. 8*
 rash Occasion *makes* unquiet life! *II. iv. 44. 7*
 great disparagement *makes* to his former might, *II. viii. 29. 0*
 Gainst which the second troupe assignment *makes*; *II. xi. 10. 2*
makes his game The flying ships with swiftnes to purswe; *II. xii. 24. 3*
 Through guilefull semblants which he *makes* us see: *II. xii. 48. 6*
Makes for him endlesse mone, *III. i. 38. 4*
 So dischord ofte in Musick *makes* the sweeter lay:— *III. ii. 15. 9*
 (need *makes* good schollers) *III. iii. 53. 3*
 heales up one, and *makes* another wound! *III. v. 42. 2*
 cause of dread, that *makes* ye doubt so sore? *III. viii. 48. 6*
makes him alway Suspect her truth, *III. ix. 5. 3*
 winde, . . . *Makes* the huge element, . . . To move *III. ix. 15. 5*
makes ensample of mans wretched state, *III. ix. 39. 8*
 daunts not mighty harts, but *makes* them more to swell, *IV. iii. 8. 9*
 the tide, . . . *makes* it seeme to have some other source; *IV. iii. 27. 5*
 Satyrane *makes* a Turneyment For love of Florimell; *IV. iv. Arg.*
 he amongst them cruell havoocke *makes*, *IV. iv. 34. 6*
 that many *makes* him dread; *IV. vi. 7. 9*
 through the thickest *makes* her highest waies; *IV. vii. 22. 3*
makes her feare a spur to hast her flight; *IV. vii. 22. 7*
 rules the Seas and *makes* them rise or fall; *IV. xi. 11. 2*
 That *makes* me feare . . . he will us quite forsake, *V. Pr. 7. 9*
 That powre . . . *makes* them like himselfe, *V. Pr. 10. 7*
makes all men for feare that passage for to shonne, *V. ii. 4. 9*
 he him *makes* his passage-penny pay; *V. ii. 6. 4*
makes them subject to his mighty wrong; *V. ii. 7. 4*
makes wrong doers justice to deride, *V. iv. 1. 7*
makes his God of his ungodly pelfe, *V. viii. 19. 8*
makes the wals to stagger with astonishment; *V. x. 34. 9*
 weakens her, and *makes* her party strong; *V. xi. 1. 4*
makes her ribs to cracke as they were torne; *V. xi. 29. 4*
 vexeth so that *makes* her eat her gall; *V. xii. 31. 5*
 of her owne foule entrayles *makes* her meat; *V. xii. 31. 8*
makes his way more violent; *VI. i. 21. 5*
 He *makes* him Squire, *VI. ii. Arg.*
 And *makes* exceeding mone, when he does thinke *VI. iv. 32. 2*
 whose tempestuous rage *Makes* th' heavens tremble, *VI. vi. 11. 9*
 Of whom he *makes* such havoocke and such bew, *VI. viii. 40. 6*
 that sunne-shine that *makes* them looke askew; *VI. x. 4. 5*
makes huge havoocke; *VI. xi. 16. 8*
 That *makes* both heaven and earth to tremble at her pride, *VII. vi. 3. 9*
 faire sun-shine, that *makes* all skip and dounce; *VII. vii. 23. 4*
 That *makes* them all to shiver and to shake; *VII. vii. 23. 6*
 So *makes* himselfe his owne consuming pray; *VII. vii. 24. 5*
 moves them all, and *makes* them changed be? *VII. vii. 48. 8*
makes me loath this state of life *VII. viii. 1. 6*
 and *makes* his flames to heaven aspire, *Am. vi. 8*
 doth laugh at me, and *makes* my paine her sport, *Am. x. 14*
 so plenty *makes* me poore, *Am. xxxv. 8*
 O mighty charm! which *makes* men love theyr bane, *Am. xlvii. 13*
makes him mount above the native might *H.L. 188*
 it more faire accordingly it *makes*, *H.B. 45*
Makest. thy selfe thou *mak'st* us more to wonder, *Col. 354*
 So *mak'st* thou kings, and gaynest wrongfull government, *II. vii. 13. 9*
 thou, That *mak'st* thy selfe his dayes-man, *II. viii. 28. 2*
mak'st the loving hart With hatefull thoughts to languish, *III. xi. 1. 6*
mak'st the stormes to fie; *IV. x. 44. 5*
 That me thou *mak'st* thus tormented be, *Am. x. 2*
 through heaven and hell thou *mak'st* way, *H.L. 236*
Maketh. hat . . . Which *maketh* him invisible in sight, *Hub. 1280*
 He sings of love, and *maketh* loving layes, *T.M. 413*
 Of Lovers Miseries which *maketh* his bloodie game? *Tetrasticon 2*
 so dainty, they say, *maketh* derth, *I. ii. 27. 9*
 love . . . *maketh* monstrous warre; *II. ii. 26. 6*
 He *maketh* warre, he *maketh* peace againe, *II. ii. 26. 7*
maketh every creature glad, *II. xi. 3. 4*
 The variee lowle, . . . *maketh* him his wing in vaine to spend; *IV. iii. 19. 7*
 Of litle much, of foes she *maketh* friends, *IV. x. 34. 8*
maketh him abide Till . . . on his backe he ride, *IV. xii. 13. 4*
 He *maketh* Kings to sit in sovereignty; *V. ii. 41. 5*
 He *maketh* subjects to their powre obay; *V. ii. 41. 6*
 'It is the mynd that *maketh* good or ill, *VI. ix. 30. 1*
maketh wretch or happie, rich or poore; *VI. ix. 30. 2*
 That *maketh* it be coveted the more; *Am. xxvi. 10*
maketh every minute seeme a myle, *Am. lxxvii. 12*
 That *maketh* them all worldly cares forget, *H.H.B. 265*
Making. *Making* his sport, that manie *makes* to weep; *Van. v. 7*
 Through the maine sea *making* her merry flight, *Van. ix. 4*
 Of Winters wracke for *making* thee sadde, *S.C. F. 10*
 was thilk same song of Colins owne *making*? *S.C. Ap. 154*
Making his way *S.C. Jul. 19*
 His yron-headed spade tho *making* cleene, *Gn. 653*
 For *making* noyse, *Hub. 1010*
Making them thinke it but a vision, *Hub. 1282*

Making—Continued.

Making your musick of hart-breaking mone. . . . T.M. 6
 By change of turnes, each *making* other mery; . . . Col. 77
 Besides her peerlesse skill in *making* well. . . . Col. 188
Making her death their life. . . . I. i. 25. 9
 He, *making* speedy way through spersed ayre, . . . I. i. 39. 1
 at his haughty helmet *making* mark. . . . I. ii. 19. 3
 they, . . . *Making* obeysance, did the cause declare, . . . I. iv. 13. 7
 Through widest ayre *making* his ydle way, . . . I. v. 8. 4
 engin, *making* way, . . . highest trees bath rent, . . . I. vii. 9. 6
 Wringing her handes, and *making* piteous mone: . . . II. i. 13. 7
Making sweet solace to herselfe alone: . . . II. vi. 3. 2
 therein *making* way. . . . II. vi. 7. 9
making advantage, to revenge their spight, . . . II. viii. 25. 2
making vantage of their civile jarre, . . . II. x. 65. 4
 Where many Mermayds haunt *making* false melodies: . . . II. xii. 17. 9
 Now *making* girlonds of each floure that grew, . . . III. i. 35. 4
Making her seeke an unknowne Paramoure, . . . III. iii. 3. 4
 through wrath and vengeance *making* wsy, . . . III. v. 21. 1
making layes of love and lovers paine, . . . III. x. 8. 4
 Minstrales *making* goodly meriment, . . . III. xii. 5. 4
making way unto his dearest life, . . . IV. iii. 12. 6
 Where *making* joyous feast their daies they spent . . . IV. iii. 52. 1
 To seeke her lov'd, *making* blind love her guide. . . . IV. v. 29. 5
 drew thereto, *making* her care her guide: . . . IV. vii. 29. 4
making way By sweet Clonnell, . . . IV. xi. 43. 1
making all her Knights and people to doe so. . . . V. viii. 20. 9
 Oft *making* offer him to smite, . . . V. viii. 42. 2
 All full of people *making* troublous din . . . V. ix. 23. 3
Making great feast and joyous merriment, . . . V. xi. 35. 2
 With bills and glayves *making* a dreadfull luster, . . . V. xi. 58. 5
 Weeping to him in vaine and *making* piteous woe. . . . VI. i. 10. 9
 sought by *making* signes him to asswage; . . . VI. vi. 39. 3
making nightly rode Into their neighbours borders; . . . VI. viii. 35. 3
making gladfull glee, . . . VI. x. 10. 8
making way for death at large to walke; . . . VI. xi. 16. 5
making many a horde and many a bay, . . . VI. xii. 1. 6
Making their cruell rage thy scornfull game, . . . II.L. 47
making their paine thy play, . . . II.L. 135
Making his streame run slow. . . . Proth. 118
Mal. *Mal* was now put in. . . . V. ix. 26. 5
Malabar. Like to the Mores of *Malabar*, . . . VI. vii. 43. 6
Maladies. There were full many moe like *maladies*, . . . III. xii. 26. 1
 heales both Squire and dame Of their sore *maladies*: . . . VI. vi. Arg.
Malady. a wicked *maladie* Raign'd amongst men, . . . IIub. 9
 lawlesse riotise, By which he grew to grievous *malady*; . . . I. iv. 20. 5
 with strenght diet tame his stubborne *malady*. . . . I. x. 25. 9
 So still his *Malady* the more increas, . . . III. v. 43. 6
 To mitigate his stubborne *malady*: . . . III. v. 50. 5
 all hope wherewith he long had ledd His foolish *malady*, . . . III. viii. 3. 9
 will to none her *maladie* impart? . . . IV. vi. 1. 7
 could ease his rankling *maladie*, . . . IV. xi. 6. 4
 Ne weene what mister *maladie* it is, . . . IV. xii. 22. 2
 it was some other *maladie*, . . . IV. xii. 24. 1
 she gan unfold The cause of her conceived *maladie*, . . . V. v. 31. 8
 To feede the humour of her *maladie*, . . . V. v. 55. 7
 From your owne will to cure your *maladie*. . . . VI. vi. 7. 3
 in short space their *malady* was ceast, . . . VI. vi. 15. 4
 Mourning the rigour of her *malady*, . . . VI. xi. 5. 4
 double *malady* Of my harts wound, and of my bodies griefe; . . . Am. 1. 1
 was shortly wel recured Of that his *malady*: . . . Epig. iv. 52
Malbecco. *Malbecco* will no straunge knights host, . . . III. ix. Arg.
 'Malbecco he, and Hellenore she hight; . . . III. ix. 6. 1
Malbecco, seeing them resolv'd . . . III. ix. 18. 1
 Then they *Malbecco* prayd of courtesy, . . . III. ix. 25. 7
 Paridell rapeth Hellenore; *Malbecco* her poursewes; . . . III. x. Arg.
 chaunst *Malbecco* busie he elsewhere, . . . III. x. 12. 2
Malbecco, seeing how his losse did lye, . . . III. x. 17. 2
 Whom such whenas *Malbecco* spyed clere, . . . III. x. 23. 4
 That much *Malbecco* joyed in his jollity. . . . III. x. 33. 9
 shortly she *Malbecco* has forgott, . . . III. x. 37. 1
 Where those two guilers with *Malbecco* were. . . . III. x. 37. 6
 'Perdy, nay,' (said *Malbecco*) . . . III. x. 39. 1
Malbecco stopt in great astonishment, . . . III. x. 41. 1
 Which when *Malbecco* saw, out of the bush . . . he crept . . . III. x. 47. 1
 it was indeed Her old *Malbecco*, . . . III. x. 50. 3
Malbecco's. Thus was the ape . . . put into *Malbeccoes* cape. . . . III. ix. 31. 9
 he *Malbeccoes* hallen eye did wyle; . . . III. x. 5. 2
 That counsell pleased not *Malbeccoes* mynd, . . . III. x. 41. 8
 Forth ryding from *Malbeccoes* hostlesse hous, . . . III. xi. 3. 2
Malcontent. Huddibras, more like a *Malcontent*, . . . II. ii. 37. 6
 how ever *malcontent* She inly were . . . IV. vi. 44. 2
Male. See *Mall*.
 Both male and female through commixture joynd: . . . Col. 502
 creatures, partly *male* And partly femall, . . . I. i. 21. 7
 had no issue *male* him to succeed, . . . II. x. 27. 2
 wanting yssew *male*, . . . II. x. 61. 1
 Both *male* and female, both under one name: . . . IV. x. 41. 7
Malecasta. faire *Malecasta* bent Her crafty engins . . . III. i. 67. 4
 Faire *Malecasta*, whose enrivied spright . . . III. i. 59. 4
Malecasta's. *Malecastoes* champions are defaced. . . . III. i. Arg.
Maleffort. Calidore saves from *Maleffort* A Damzell . . . VI. i. Arg.
Maleffort, a man of mickle might, . . . VI. i. 15. 8
Malefices. fild their mouths with meeds of *malefices*: . . . IIub. 1154
Maleger. fowle *Maleger* doth deface. . . . II. xi. Arg.
Maleger was his name; . . . II. xi. 23. 1
Maleger's. One of *Malegers* cursed darts did take, . . . II. xi. 47. 8
Malengin. Of such *malengin* and fine forgerye. . . . III. i. 53. 3
 Therefore by name *Malengin* they him call, . . . V. ix. 6. 8
Malfont. So now *Malfont* was plainly to be red, . . . V. ix. 26. 6

Malgo. *Malga* shall full mightily Avenge his fathers losse . . . III. iii. 31. 7
Malice. Gluttonie, *malice*, pride, and covetize, . . . IIub. 1309
 His heart with vengefull *malice* inly swelt; . . . Mu. 356
 each one seeks with *malice*, and with strife, . . . Col. 690
 Simple in shew, and voide of *malice* bad; . . . I. i. 29. 7
 Halfe mad through *malice* and revenging will, . . . I. iii. 22. 8
 two Bores, with rancling *malice* mett, . . . I. vi. 44. 4
 With cruell *malice* and strong tyranny: . . . I. viii. 36. 5
 In poysen and in blood of *malice* and despight. . . . II. iv. 38. 9
 t' appease the stormy winde Of *malice* . . . II. vi. 8. 9
 all attonce their *malice* forth do poure: . . . II. viii. 48. 7
 with greedie *malice* and importune toyle, . . . II. xi. 7. 7
 not for *malice* and contentious crymes, . . . III. i. 13. 3
 all the while their *malice* they did whet . . . III. v. 17. 8
 Ne ever pity may relent his *malice* hard. . . . III. vi. 39. 9
 That her sweet love his *malice* note avoyd, . . . III. vi. 48. 7
 was soone wome his *malice* to relent, . . . III. ix. 25. 3
 So much her *malice* did her might surpas, . . . IV. i. 30. 1
 So mortall was their *malice*, and so sore Become, . . . IV. ii. 18. 8
 The furious flames of *malice* to asswage. . . . IV. ii. 28. 4
 From inward parts, with cancred *malice* lind, . . . IV. viii. 26. 4
 evermore their *malice* did augment; . . . IV. ix. 25. 6
 Such mortall *malice* wonder was to see . . . IV. ix. 27. 6
 th' other eke his *malice* did empeach, . . . IV. x. 36. 8
 With inward griefe and *malice* did against them swell. . . . V. vii. 10. 9
 strongly beateh downe The *malice* of her loes, . . . V. viii. 17. 6
 To keepe out guyle, and *malice*, and despight, . . . V. ix. 22. 7
 with mortall *malice* him pursu'd so nere. . . . V. xi. 48. 9
 all in spight and *malice* did agree; . . . VI. i. 9. 4
 Did nought regard his *malice* nor his powre; . . . VI. i. 9. 8
 His former *malice* to some new assay, . . . VI. iii. 47. 8
 he of *malice*, without her desarts, . . . her excluded . . . VI. v. 33. 7
 In cancred *malice* and revengefull spight: . . . VI. vii. 1. 4
 Simple and true, from covert *malice* free; . . . VI. x. 24. 5
 fortune, fraught with *malice*, . . . VI. x. 38. 7
 The more I fynd their *malice* to increase. . . . Am. xlv. 14
Mallced. why he this Flie so *mallced*. . . . Mu. 257
 Yet being *mallist* both of great and small. . . . II.H.L. 238
Mallicing. did seeme so farre From *mallicing*, . . . II. ix. 39. 7
Mallicious. *malicious* Envy rode Upon a ravenous wolfe, . . . I. iv. 30. 1
 They envy her in their *malitious* mind, . . . I. vi. 18. 6
 Castle, . . . By subtle engins and *malitious* slight is under-
 mined . . . I. viii. 23. 2
 Forth he fares, full of *malitious* mynd, . . . II. i. 2. 1
 Had so enranckled her *malitious* hart, . . . III. viii. 2. 2
 serving her in her *malitious* use . . . IV. i. 31. 2
 in their *malitious* mood . . . IV. ix. 29. 2
 all the villany That she could forge in her *malitious* head, . . . V. iv. 29. 8
 Voide of *malitious* mind or foule offence: . . . V. v. 33. 6
 As bent to some *malicious* enterprise, . . . VI. iii. 48. 3
 in his mind, *malitious* and ingrate, . . . VI. vii. 2. 6
 Let drive at him with so *malitious* mynd, . . . VI. vii. 10. 6
 So torne and mangled with *malicious* forse; . . . II.H.L. 250
Malign. my short blis *maligne*, . . . III. iv. 39. 2
 even th' Almighty selfe she did *maligne*, . . . IV. i. 30. 2
 'Mongst many which *maligne* her happy state, . . . V. viii. 18. 1
 Though many foes did him *maligne* therefore, . . . VI. v. 12. 6
 to *maligne*, t' envie, t' use shifting slight, . . . VI. vii. 1. 5
 Could not *maligne* him, but commend him needs; . . . VI. ix. 45. 4
 unto Gods, whose state she did *maligne*, . . . VII. vi. 11. 6
Malignant. Into the life of his *malignant* foe: . . . VI. i. 37. 3
Mallim. See *Mallid*.
Mallist. See *Mallced*.
Mall. See *Maul*.
Maltalent. In him bewraid great grudge and *maltalent*: . . . III. iv. 61. 8
Malvenu. a Porter . . . Cald *Malvenu*, who entrance none
 denide: . . . I. iv. 6. 4
Mammon. Guyon findes *Maman* in a delve . . . II. vii. Arg.
 Great *Mammon*, greatest god below the skeye, . . . II. vii. 8. 2
 'Mammon,' (said he) 'thy godheads vaunt is vaine, . . . II. vii. 9. 6
Mammon waxing wroth; . . . II. vii. 14. 6
 So soon as *Mammon* there arrivd, . . . II. vii. 26. 1
Mammon, turning to that wariour, said; . . . II. vii. 32. 6
 whenas *Mammon* saw his purpose mist, . . . II. vii. 34. 8
Mammon was much displeas'd, . . . II. vii. 39. 7
Mammon did his hasty hand withhold, . . . II. vii. 42. 6
 Him *Mammon* answered; 'That goodly one, . . . II. vii. 48. 4
 'Gramercy, *Mammon*,' (said the gentle knight) . . . II. vii. 50. 1
Mammon emmovd was with inward wrath; . . . II. vii. 51. 1
 Ne *Mammon* would there let him long remayne, . . . II. vii. 63. 3
 great *Mammon* fayrely he besought . . . II. vii. 65. 8
 Where *Mammon* earst did sunne his treasury; . . . II. viii. 4. 7
Mammon's. the while that Guyon did abide In *Mammons* house, II. viii. 3. 2
Man. See *Craftsman*, *Daysman*, *Englishman*, *Huckster-man*,
Huntsman, *Llege man*, *Madman*, *News-man*, *Noble-man*,
No man, *Old man*, *Ploughman*, *Wise man*,
Young man.
 The worke did shew it selfe not wrought by *man*. . . . Bel.¹ iv. 9
 erst of Gods and *man* I worshipt was? . . . Bel.¹ viii. 8
 The faithfull *man* with flaming countenance, . . . Rev. iii. 2
 Joinyng their force to slea the faithfull *man*. . . . Rev. iii. 12
 O! warie wisdome of the *man*, . . . Ro. xxiii. 1
 the good *man* woulde stay his leasure, . . . S.C. F. 192
 fiercely the good *man* at him did laye. . . . S.C. F. 214
 all burdens, that a *man* can beare, . . . S.C. May 140
 I, unhappy *man*! . . . S.C. Jun. 14
 God shield, *man*, that I should clime, . . . S.C. Jul. 9
 God shield, *man*, he should so ill have thrive, . . . S.C. S. 226
 Nor anie *man*, we should our selves applie; . . . IIub. 131
 that good *man*, Seeing them . . . IIub. 243

Man—Continued.

The honest man, that heard him thus complaine,	Hub. 259
The man straightway his choler up did move,	Hub. 364
'To feede mens soules . . . is not in man;	Hub. 433
his man Reynold, with fine counterfeissance,	Hub. 667
his man Reynolds purchase which he gain'd,	Hub. 854
So would he worke the silly man by treach'ry,	Hub. 888
Most miserable man, whom wicked fate Ilath brought to Court,	Hub. 892
such as hath a Reynold to his man,	Hub. 917
in person and in stature Most like a Man,	Hub. 1030
for outward shape Most like a man,	Hub. 1042
Man is not like an Ape In his chiefe parts,	Hub. 1042
Man without understanding doth appeare;	T.M. 125
So is the man that wants intendment,	T.M. 144
the man whom Nature selfe had made,	T.M. 205
What difference twixt man and beast is left,	T.M. 487
what to man, and what to God, wee owe,	T.M. 504
what ever man beairst worldlie sway,	Ti. 208
the man, of whom the Muse is scorned,	Ti. 454
Such as on earth man could not more devize,	Ti. 521
What-ever man be he whose beavie minde,	D. 1
(I weene), the wofulst man alive,	D. 5
I of many most Most miserable man;	D. 38
The wretchedst man that treades this day on ground?	D. 63
'Cease, foolish man!'	D. 71
fond man! that in worlds fickleness Reposedst hope,	D. 150
That man, who doth the whole worlds rule possesse,	D. 179
'What man henceforth that breatheth vitall ayre	D. 197
The mournfulst verse that ever man heard tell:	As. Pr. 8
Full happie man (misweening much) was hee,	As. 101
The dolefulst beare that ever man did see,	As. 149
that waste . . . Unmeet for man,	Col. 185
I, silly man,	Col. 668
man, that had the sparke of reasons might,	Col. 867
bayt which with delight Doth man allure,	Col. 872
nor God nor man can fynd Defence,	Col. 875
I, the man whose Muse whylome did maske,	I. Pr. 1. 1
A monster vile, whom God and man does hate:	I. i. 13. 7
the man so wrapt in Errours endlesse traine!	I. i. 18. 9
Of a straunge man I can you tidings tell,	I. i. 31. 3
Quoth then that aged man:	I. i. 33. 5
A bold bad man, that dar'd to call . . . Gorgon,	I. i. 37. 7
He . . . cared not for God or man a point,	I. ii. 12. 9
once a man, Fraduhio, nor a tree;	I. ii. 33. 3
Wretched man, wretched tree, whose nature weake	I. ii. 33. 4
'Say on, Fraduhio, then, or man or tree,'	I. ii. 34. 1
more foule . . . Then womans shape man would beleeve to see,	I. ii. 41. 4
In shape and life more like a monster then a man,	I. iv. 22. 9
Unseemely man to please faire Ladies eye;	I. iv. 24. 6
Inconstant man, that loved all he saw,	I. iv. 26. 1
Yet, wilfull man, he never would forecast	I. iv. 34. 8
none can wound the man that does them wield,'	I. iv. 50. 7
The foolish man, that pities . . . His mournfull plight,	I. v. 18. 7
be the man that made Sansfoy to fall,	I. v. 26. 3
scorn'd of God and man, a shamefull death he dide,	I. v. 48. 9
A silly man, in simple weeds forworne,	I. vi. 35. 1
Most senselesse man he, that himselfe doth hate,	I. vi. 47. 5
What man so wise, what earthly witt so ware,	I. vii. 1. 1
The guiltesse man with guile to entertaine?	I. vii. 1. 7
this man forlorne, And left to losse;	I. vii. 10. 5
how many perils doe enfold The righteous man,	I. viii. 1. 2
heaved was on hye For to have slaine the man,	I. viii. 19. 9
forth came An old old man,	I. viii. 30. 2
The chearelesse man, whom sorrow did dismay,	I. viii. 43. 7
Old Timon, . . . In warlike feates th' expertest man alive,	I. ix. 4. 3
Ne living man like wordes did ever heare,	I. ix. 14. 7
living man mote wortheie be to be her lifie,'	I. ix. 17. 9
A man of bell that calls himselfe Despayre:	I. ix. 28. 5
'How may a man,' . . . 'with idle speach Be wonne	I. ix. 31. 1
That cursed man, low sitting on the ground,	I. ix. 35. 2
'hath thus distraught Thee, foolish man,	I. ix. 38. 2
None els to death this man despayring drive	I. ix. 38. 5
Most envious man, that grieves at neighbours good;	I. ix. 39. 6
Ne may a man prolong, nor shorten, it;	I. ix. 41. 3
'Thou, wretched man, of death hast greatest need,	I. ix. 45. 1
'Why then, doest thou, O man of sin! desire	I. ix. 46. 1
What man is he, that boasts of fleshly might	I. x. 1. 1
Ne let the man ascribe it to his skill,	I. x. 1. 6
documents . . . That weaker witt of man could never reach;	I. x. 19. 5
they did to health restore The man	I. x. 27. 9
O man! have mind of that last bitter throw;	I. x. 41. 8
Hermitage . . . Wherein an aged holy man did lie,	I. x. 46. 5
'Thise happy man,' said then the father grave,	I. x. 51. 1
come, thou man of earth, and see the way,	I. x. 52. 2
Such one as that same mighty man of God,	I. x. 53. 2
nor wit of man can tell;	I. x. 55. 6
'Most trew,' then said the holy aged man;	I. x. 59. 1
I this man of God his godly armes may blaze,	I. xi. 7. 9
horse and man to ground did rush,	I. xi. 16. 9
Both horse and man up lightly rose againe,	I. xi. 17. 1
Snatcht up both horse and man,	I. xi. 18. 9
never man such mischiefs did torment:	I. xi. 28. 3
Much was the man encombr'd with his hold,	I. xi. 41. 1
To see the face of that victorious man,	I. xii. 9. 3
never living man . . . was distrest:	I. xii. 17. 5
Came running in, much like a man dismayd,	I. xii. 24. 8
Archimago . . . The falsest man alive:	I. xii. 34. 9
Thise happy man the knight himselfe did hold,	I. xii. 40. 6
let that man with better sence advize,	II. Pr. 2. 1
Why then should witlesse man so much misweene,	II. Pr. 3. 4

Man—Continued.

'False traytour certes' . . . 'I read the man,	II. i. 17. 7
That short revnge the man may overtake,	II. i. 18. 3
'Heare then, O man! the sorrowes	II. i. 49. 5
Thise happy man, who fares them both atweene!	II. i. 58. 5
Was might Sir Huddibras, an hardy man;	II. ii. 17. 2
The seely man, seeing him ryde so ranck,	II. iii. 6. 7
Trompart, fitt man for Braggadochio,	II. iii. 10. 1
Vaine-glorious man . . . is lifted up to skye;	II. iii. 10. 3
Is not enough fowre quarters of a man,	II. iii. 16. 6
The man was much abashed at his boast;	II. iii. 17. 1
the man that moulds in ydle cell	II. iii. 41. 3
the foolish man, fild with delight	II. iii. 42. 2
he was a man of mickle might,	II. iv. 7. 1
'what man can shun the hap,	II. iv. 17. 2
to entrap The man most wary	II. iv. 17. 5
O wretched man, that would abuse so gentle Dame!	II. iv. 20. 9
Most joyous man . . . my selfe I did esteeme,	II. iv. 21. 7
'This gracelesse man, for furtherance of his guile,	II. iv. 25. 1
'Most wretched man, That to affections does the bridle lend!	II. iv. 34. 1
Both horse and man high able for to choke;	II. v. 3. 5
Was never man, who most conquestes atchiev'd,	II. v. 15. 3
To ridd a wretched man from handes of hellish wight!	II. v. 23. 9
He was a man of rare redoubted might,	II. v. 26. 1
out of his delightfull dreame The man awoke,	II. v. 37. 2
'Vaine man,' (saide she)	II. vi. 9. 5
Carelesse the man soone woxe,	II. vi. 13. 7
'Behold, O man! that tolesome paines doest take,	II. vi. 15. 1
O man! that of them all Art Lord,	II. vii. 17. 1
Wo worth the man, That first did teach	II. vi. 32. 7
'That am, I weene, most wretched man alive;	II. vi. 45. 2
'That cursed man, that cruel feend of hell,	II. vi. 50. 1
'What art thou, man, (if man at all thou art)	II. vii. 7. 1
As eie of man did never see before,	II. vii. 31. 5
ugly shapes did nigh the man dismay,	II. vii. 37. 7
this trayle life of man,	II. vii. 65. 4
To serve to wicked man,	II. viii. 1. 9
horse and man it made to reele asyde:	II. viii. 31. 2
as a man whom hellish feendes have frayd,	II. viii. 46. 4
'Thise happy man,' (said then the Briton knight)	II. ix. 5. 1
Ne man nor beast may rest,	II. ix. 16. 6
A careful man, and full of comely gyuse,	II. ix. 31. 2
A man of yeares yet fresh, as mote appere,	II. ix. 52. 3
There sate a man of ripe and perfect age,	II. ix. 54. 2
therein sat an old old man, halfe blind,	II. ix. 55. 5
This man of infinite remembrance was,	II. ix. 56. 1
An happy man in his first dayes he was,	II. x. 22. 1
The wretched man gan then advise too late,	II. x. 31. 1
up arose a man of matchlesse might,	II. x. 37. 1
The justest man and trewest in his daies,	II. x. 42. 2
First Gorboman, a man of vertuous life,	II. x. 44. 3
Constantius, a man of mickle might,	II. x. 59. 2
A man, of many parts from beasts dery'd,	II. x. 70. 6
That man so made he called Elfe,	II. x. 71. 1
Prooffe he thou, Prince, the prowtest man alyve,	II. xi. 30. 6
it would tempt a man to touchen there;	II. xii. 14. 6
'See the mind of heastly man,	II. xii. 87. 1
That man to hard conditions to bind,	III. ii. 13. 7
'Nor man it is, nor other living wight,	III. ii. 38. 1
Under what coast of heaven the man did dwell,	III. iii. 6. 5
how shall she finde the man?	III. iii. 25. 3
'The man, whom heavens have ordaynd	III. iii. 26. 1
'Behold the man! and tell me, Britomart,	III. iii. 32. 1
till he became A mighty man at armes,	III. iv. 20. 5
never man he suffred by that same Rich strond to travell,	III. iv. 20. 7
the man that of him tydings to her brings,	III. iv. 12. 9
most lament For her depart, that ever man did heare:	III. vii. 20. 2
As ever man that bloody field did fight;	III. vii. 29. 5
Proud man himselfe then Braggadochio deem'd,	III. viii. 13. 6
good man, sith far in sea we bee,	III. viii. 24. 1
'Extremely mad the man I surely deeme,	III. ix. 6. 7
'entreat The man by gentle meanes	III. ix. 9. 2
The good man selfe, which then the Porter playd,	III. ix. 10. 2
Thise rudely drove to ground both man and horse,	III. ix. 16. 4
The wretched man hearing her call for ayd,	III. x. 14. 1
Was never wretched man in such a wofull cace,	III. x. 14. 9
all the passions that in man may light	III. x. 17. 8
'Thou man of nought, what doest thou here	III. x. 24. 6
The wretched man at his imperious speach	III. x. 25. 1
'What Lady, man?' (said Trompart)	III. x. 26. 1
pardon simple man that rash did him displease,	III. x. 30. 9
The foolish man therat woxe wondrous blith,	III. x. 33. 1
The silly man that in the thickett lay	III. x. 45. 1
loathsom life, of God and man ahord,	III. x. 51. 2
he has quight Forgot he was a man,	III. x. 60. 9
thou, vile man, vile Scudamore, art sound,	III. xi. 11. 6
sweet wit of the man,	III. xi. 32. 3
(Ah man! beware how thou those dartes behold.)	III. xi. 48. 5
man and beast with powre imperious Subdeweth	III. xii. 22. 4
'Thou wicked man, whose meed . . . Is death,	III. xii. 35. 1
he, sad man, when he had long . . . Awayted	III. xii. 45. 1
every man, Surcharg'd with wine,	IV. i. 3. 3
him she surely thought To be a man,	IV. i. 8. 2
wicked wordes that God and man offended,	IV. i. 27. 5
Because to man so mercifull he was,	IV. i. 30. 3
was indeed a man of mickle might;	IV. i. 32. 3
Untrue to God, and unto man unjust!	IV. i. 53. 2
None hut a God or godlike man can slake;	IV. ii. 1. 6
Nathlesse proud man himselfe the other deemed,	IV. ii. 8. 1
Each other horse and man to ground did send;	IV. ii. 15. 7

Man—Continued.

Glad man was he to see that joyous sight,	IV. ii. 23. 1
that l the man may learne,	IV. ii. 25. 3
durst Come see the secret of the life of man,	IV. ii. 49. 7
on an heape were tumbled horse and man;	IV. iv. 19. 7
horse and man to ground he quite did beare,	IV. iv. 20. 8
no powre of man Could bide the force	IV. iv. 46. 3
Fie on the man that did it first invent	IV. v. 18. 6
ghesse the man to dismayd with jealous drcad.	IV. v. 45. 9
to the ground she smote both horse and man;	IV. vi. 10. 7
It was to weete a wilde and salvage man;	IV. vii. 5. 1
His neather lip was not like mon nor beast,	IV. vii. 6. 1
A wofull wretched maid, of God and man forgot!	IV. vii. 14. 9
he found this wretched man	IV. vii. 43. 1
Whereas that wofull man in languor did abide.	IV. viii. 11. 9
Well weend that he had bene some man of place,	IV. viii. 14. 4
wofull man, what heavens hard disgrace,	IV. viii. 14. 7
wont to vanquish God and man,	IV. viii. 32. 6
Whom after did a mightie man pursue,	IV. viii. 38. 6
would have maz'd a man his dreadfull face to view;	IV. viii. 38. 9
'This mightie man,' (quoth he) 'whom you have slaine,	IV. viii. 47. 1
Ne was there man so strong, but he downe hore;	IV. viii. 48. 3
what ever man it sayd,	IV. x. 1. 1
Blessed the man that well can use his blis:	IV. x. 8. 8
nearest man of many moe,	IV. x. 19. 1
sense of man so coy and curious nice,	IV. x. 22. 6
Cupids man with Venus mayd to hold,	IV. x. 54. 7
To which no wit of man may comen neare;	IV. xi. 10. 5
she left her groom An yron man,	V. i. 12. 2
'He is' (said he) 'a man of great defence,	V. ii. 5. 3
horse and man he equally dismaies,	V. ii. 8. 8
entreat that iron man below To cease his outrage,	V. ii. 22. 5
not that arme, nor thou the man, I reed,	V. iii. 21. 3
Would ye remit it to some righteous man?	V. iv. 16. 3
what cause brought that man to decay,	V. iv. 23. 6
that same wretched man, ordayne to die,	V. iv. 25. 1
'Sir Turpine! haplesse man, what make you here?	V. iv. 26. 1
Much was the man confounded in his mind,	V. iv. 27. 1
their Queene her selfe, halie like a man,	V. iv. 36. 8
that mighty yron man Them sorely vexed,	V. iv. 44. 1
Warn'd man and beast in quiet rest be shrowded,	V. iv. 45. 5
Earely calling forth both man and beast	V. v. 1. 3
thou ill advized man,	V. v. 40. 1
the man, that say or doe so dare,	V. vi. 1. 6
The yron man did inly chill and quake,	V. vi. 9. 4
(sayd then the yron man)	V. vi. 16. 1
A man of subtil wit and wicked minde,	V. vi. 32. 2
On that wilde man and all his family;	V. vi. 35. 5
The justest man alive and truest did appeare.	V. vii. 2. 9
Like to a weake faint-hearted man he fared	V. vii. 20. 5
when they of that yron man had told,	V. vii. 25. 8
Unto the man whom thou doest love so deare;	V. vii. 32. 5
so strongly doth allure The sense of man,	V. viii. 1. 2
Each of whose lockes did match a man in might,	V. viii. 2. 2
There is a mighty man, which wounes hereby,	V. viii. 18. 2
doth wreake her wrath On man and beast	V. viii. 49. 5
his yron man he sent To follow him;	V. ix. 16. 1
of a man, they say, It has the voice,	V. xi. 20. 6
any man would nigh awshaped make:	V. xi. 32. 5
did about them throng To see the man,	V. xi. 34. 8
that yron man With his huge flaile	V. xi. 47. 6
Both man and beast doe fly, and succour doe inquire.	V. xi. 58. 9
Nathlesse the yron man did still pursue	V. xi. 65. 1
foot of man might sound the bottome plaine,	V. xii. 5. 3
he them overthrew both man and horse,	V. xii. 7. 7
whether man or monster one could scarce discerne.	V. xii. 15. 9
that same yron man, which could reveale All hidden crimes,	V. xii. 26. 5
they the mildest man alive would make Forget his patience,	V. xii. 42. 3
happy man,' (sayd then Sir Calidore)	VI. i. 5. 6
Malefort, a man of mickle might,	VI. i. 15. 8
No greater shame to man then inhumanitie.	VI. i. 26. 9
both man and horse,	VI. i. 33. 8
The wretched man, that all this while	VI. i. 43. 1
a man by nothing is so well bewrayd As by his manners;	VI. iii. 1. 3
He was to weete a man of full ripe yeares,	VI. iii. 3. 1
Most pensive man, through feare what of his childe became.	VI. iii. 17. 9
Most joyfull man her sire was her to see,	VI. iii. 19. 1
him descryde To be the man	VI. iii. 47. 5
Calepine by a salvage man reskewed is;	VI. iv. Arg.
A salvage man, which in those woods did wonne,	VI. iv. 2. 2
The salvage man Was much emmoved	VI. iv. 3. 1
With that the wyld man more enraged grew,	VI. iv. 6. 1
after him the wyld man ran apace,	VI. iv. 8. 1
perill, by this salvage man pretended,	VI. iv. 10. 4
the wyld man, Came to her creeping	VI. iv. 11. 1
that wyld man did apply His best endeavour	VI. iv. 16. 1
Like this wyld man being undisciplynd,	VI. v. 1. 6
That plainly may in this wyld man be red,	VI. v. 2. 1
A salvage man matcht with a Ladie fayre,	VI. v. 9. 3
So now they be arrived both in sight Of this wyld man,	VI. v. 25. 2
Albe the wyld-man hardly would refraine.	VI. v. 27. 5
Had not this wyld man Kept and delivered me	VI. v. 29. 4
he had bene a man of mickle name,	VI. v. 37. 3
Ne wight with him went, But that wyld man;	VI. vi. 18. 7
The whiles the salvage man did take his steede,	VI. vi. 19. 8
With a wyld man soft footing by his syde;	VI. vi. 6. 2
The whiles that mighty man did her demeane	VI. vii. 39. 4
no might in man, nor heart in Knights,	VI. viii. 18. 6
Meane-while the Salvage man, when he beheld	VI. viii. 28. 1
the good man did thrust it farre away,	VI. ix. 33. 1

Man—Continued.

What man that sees the ever-whirling wheele, Of Change,	VII. vi. 1. 1
Then shortly should the progeny of man Be rooted out,	VII. vi. 31. 8
So farre past memory of man that may be knowne?	VII. vii. 2. 9
Whether she man or woman inly were,	VII. vii. 5. 6
As for her tenants, that is, man and beasts,	VII. vii. 19. 1
Mars, that valiant man,	VII. vii. 52. 1
she will plague the man that loves her most,	Am. xli. 6
Enough it is for one man to sustaine The stormes,	Am. xli. 13
Wayne man, quod I, that hast but little prife	Am. l. 5
Wayne man, sayd she, that doest in vaine assay	Am. lxxv. 5
sweet aspect both God and man can move,	Am. lxxxviii. 11
Never had man more joyfull day then this,	Epith. 246
man that breathes a more immortall mynd,	H.L. 103
Thrise happie man!	H.L. 209
Therefore of clay He man did make,	H.H.L. 110
man, forgetfull of his Makers grace	H.H.L. 120
Nor spirit, nor Angell, though they man surpas,	H.H.L. 143
onely man himselfe, who selfe did slide:	H.H.L. 145
For mans deare sake he did a man become.	H.H.L. 147
But who so may, thrise happie man him hold,	H.H.B. 239
Manage. To menage of most grave affaires is bent;	Ded. Son. ix. 2
A goodly person, and could menage faire His stubborne steed	I. vi. 37. 5
some others faire To menage steeds,	II. iv. 1. 9
well could menage and subdew his pride,	II. iv. 2. 2
wondrous wit to menage high affaires,	II. x. 37. 2
Taught to obey the menage of that Elfe	III. xii. 22. 3
Managed. the boldest boy That ever warlike weapons managed,	II. ii. 18. 4
in his hand a white rod managed:	II. ix. 27. 7
managed so well,	VI. ix. 46. 4
Manageth. And manageth the ever-moving sky,	H.H.B. 194
Managing. menaging the mouths of stubborne steedes,	Hub. 739
fayre defence and goodly menaging Of armes	II. iv. 8. 3
Man-child. a manchild forth I brought	II. i. 53. 6
Manfully. And manfully threat shotte.	S.C. Mar. 78
Mangled. bleeding hart thon mangled hast so sore,	H.L. 143
sacred heavenly corse, So torne and mangled	H.H.L. 250
Mangy. Upon a mangy jade unmeetely set,	VI. vi. 16. 8
Manhood. mightie manhode brought a hedde of ease,	S.C. O. 68
the dreadfull passion Was overpast, and manhood well awake,	I. ii. 32. 2
To measure manhood by the sword or mayle.	II. iii. 16. 5
thine armes seem strong, but manhood feare!	II. v. 5. 5
trust unto his strength and manhood feare,	II. xi. 34. 3
too late his manhood and his might I did assay,	IV. i. 35. 1
By his sole manhood and atchievement stout Dismay'd,	IV. ix. 43. 2
Resolv'd him to assault with manhood stout,	IV. x. 19. 4
digit In womans weedes, that is to manhood shame,	V. v. 20. 7
deedes ought not be scand By th' authors manhood,	V. xi. 17. 4
prove thy manhood on the billowes vayne,	VI. iii. 32. 5
one of mickle might And manhood rare,	VI. iii. 40. 3
That curtesie and manhood ever disagree.	VI. iii. 40. 9
not with manhood, but with guile, Maintaine this evil use,	VI. vi. 34. 8
Manifold. Yet sure those wings were fairer manifolde.	Mut. 104
Which had approved hene in uses manifold,	I. viii. 3. 9
After long paines and labors manifold, He found the meanes	I. viii. 40. 5
his sinnes, so great and manifold,	I. x. 22. 4
doth imbrace, and kisseth manifold,	I. xii. 12. 9
His heart did seeme to melt in pleasures manifold,	I. xii. 40. 9
After his travell long and labours manifold,	II. i. 24. 9
For terrour of the tortures manifold,	II. vii. 63. 4
Yet she her selfe is whiter manifold,	III. v. 13. 9
fraught With pleasures manifold,	III. vi. Arg.
she sprinkled favours manifold On whom she list,	III. xii. 13. 7
Approved oft in perils manifold,	IV. ii. 39. 3
She turn'd her love to hatred manifold,	V. iv. 30. 7
Her selfe adorn'd with gems and jewels manifold,	V. vi. 13. 9
The prayes of that Prince so manifold:	V. ix. 21. 2
Her mind adorn'd with vertues manifold,	Am. xv. 14
feele my flames augmented manifold!	Am. xxx. 8
read, through love, his mercies manifold,	H.H.L. 224
Manild. Memprise being consorted with Manild,	II. x. 21. 4
Mankind. For him he loved above all mankind,	III. v. 12. 7
all those joyes that weake mankind entyse.	IV. xi. 5. 4
all mankind do nourish with their waters clere,	IV. xi. 52. 9
for want there of mankind,	V. i. 7. 6
Victor of gods, subduer of mankynd,	H.L. 45
Manliness. Unmindfull of chiele parts of manlinesse;	Col. 764
by secret signes of manlinesse	IV. vii. 45. 4
mighty hands forget their manlinesse;	V. viii. 1. 5
Manlius. See Manild.	
Manly. you likest are For manly semblance,	Hub. 200
manly legs, still passing too and fro,	Hub. 748
With shuttlecocks, misseeming mantie wit,	Hub. 804
Whose warlike prowesse and manly courage,	Ded. Son. xiv. 8
stroke at her with more then manly force,	I. i. 24. 6
nigh his manly hart did melt away,	I. i. 47. 5
he greatly shunned manly exercise;	I. iv. 20. 2
Eftsoones his manly forces gan to fayle,	I. vii. 6. 4
manly hands inbrewd in guilty blood Had never bene,	I. vii. 47. 3
his mightie shield Upon his manly arme	I. viii. 6. 7
this misseeming hew your manly looks doth marre?	I. viii. 42. 9
When corage first does creepe in manly chest,	I. ix. 9. 2
all his manly powres it did disperse,	I. ix. 48. 7
Ne let vaine words bewitch thy manly hart,	I. ix. 53. 2
spy Her loved knight to move his manly pacc:	I. xi. 33. 7
bruze with clownish fistes his manly face;	II. iv. 9. 2
He smote so manly on his shoulder plate,	II. v. 7. 6
In which that manly person late did fade.	II. v. 35. 5
naked made each others manly spalles;	II. vi. 29. 6
downe to his manly brest Have cleft his head	II. viii. 33. 8

Manly—*Continued.*

- Not fit for speedy pace, or *manly* exercise. . . . II. xii. 46. 9
 amiable grace, Mixed with *manly* sternesse, . . . II. li. 79. 6
 for prayse, and prooffe of *manly* might, . . . III. i. 13. 4
manly terror mixed therewithall; . . . III. i. 46. 2
 His *manly* face, that did his loes agrize, . . . III. ii. 24. 4
 How like a Gyaunt in each *manly* part . . . III. iii. 32. 3
 in his port appeared *manly* hardiment, . . . III. viii. 44. 9
 in *manly* heart His mightie indignation did forbear; . . . IV. i. 45. 1
 made ech member quake, and *manly* hart to quayle. . . IV. vi. 22. 9
manly limbs endur'd with litle care . . . IV. vii. 27. 8
 through stout disdain of *manly* mind . . . V. iv. 32. 1
 Where is that dreadfull *manly* looke? . . . V. vii. 40. 3
 As to have robde you of that *manly* bew? . . . V. vii. 40. 7
 for want of *manly* hart, . . . VI. vi. 33. 8
 His *manly* mynde was much emmoued therewithall; . . . VI. xi. 46. 9
Manned. till all the entry was with bodies *mand.* . . . VI. xi. 46. 9
Manner. Whom they in civill *manner* first did greet, . . . *Hub.* 362
 Yet evermore it was his *manner* faire, . . . I. vi. 30. 1
 in her modest *manner* thus bespake: . . . I. xi. 1. 6
 was their *manner* then but bare and playne; . . . I. xii. 14. 7
 All threatening death, all in straunge *manner* armd; . . . II. ix. 13. 5
 the Prince in courteous *manner* sayd; . . . II. ix. 37. 4
 when his uncouth *manner* he did vew, . . . II. xi. 27. 5
 To read what *manner* nusicke that note bee; . . . II. xii. 70. 6
 Which stately *manner* whenas they did see, . . . III. i. 33. 5
 Him seemed more their *manner* did agree; . . . III. x. 21. 3
 marcht . . . In *manner* of a maske, enraged orderly. . . III. xii. 5. 9
 The *manner* of their worke and wearie paine; . . . IV. v. 38. 2
 against all *manner* wights . . . to maintaine that castels ancient
 rights. . . . IV. x. 7. 8
 Whose *manner* was all passengers to stay . . . IV. x. 13. 3
 The *manner* of the Gods when they at banquet be. . . IV. xii. 3. 9
 So forth he fared, as his *manner* was, . . . V. xi. 36. 6
 in bad *manner* they did disagree, . . . V. xii. 33. 3
 This evill *manner* which ye here maintaine, . . . VI. i. 27. 2
 What *manner* wight he was, and how yelad, . . . VI. ii. 44. 3
 Hast slaine my men in this unmanly *manner*, . . . VI. vi. 25. 2
 To chaunge the *manner* of his loftie looke; . . . VI. ix. 36. 2
 All quite unarm'd, as then their *manner* was. . . VII. vi. 24. 3
 as her *manner* was on sunny day, . . . VII. vi. 45. 6
Manners. see the *manners* of all beasts on ground; . . . *Hub.* 687
 Whom, . . . He noused up in life and *manners* wilde, . . . I. vi. 23. 8
 Whose secret filth good *manners* biddeth not be told. . . I. viii. 46. 9
 he, that never good nor *manners* knew, . . . III. viii. 26. 1
 Whose life and *manners* straunge she never knew; . . . V. vi. 12. 7
 of all goodly *manners* is the ground, . . . VI. i. 1. 5
 gentleness of spright And *manners* mylde . . . VI. i. 2. 4
 a man by nothing is so well bewrayd As by his *manners*; . . VI. iii. 1. 4
 noble courage shew with curteous *manners* met. . . VI. iii. 1. 9
 gentle blood will gentle *manners* breed; . . . VI. iii. 2. 2
 the rude Porter that no *manners* had . . . VI. iii. 38. 1
Man's. See Old man's, Ploughman's.
 All pleasure . . . for which *mans* hart could long; . . . *Bel.* 2 xii. 6
 all *mans* life me seemes a Tragedy, . . . *T.M.* 157
mans life in his likest image Was limned forth, . . . *T.M.* 201
 sad ensample of *mans* suldein end: . . . *As.* 134
 No ravenous wolves the good *mans* hope destroy . . . *Col.* 318
 each *mans* worth is measured by his weed, . . . *Col.* 711
 Such wondrous science in *mans* witt to rain . . . I. v. 40. 1
 That tree through one *mans* fault hath doen us all to dy. . . I. xi. 47. 9
 more faire and excellent Then is *mans* body, . . . II. ix. 1. 3
 Till it reduced was to one *mans* governments. . . II. ix. 59. 9
 when her sonne to *mans* estate did wex, . . . II. x. 20. 8
 an Helmet light, Made of a dead *mans* skull, . . . II. xi. 22. 9
 So feeble is *mans* state, . . . II. xi. 30. 3
 makes ensample of *mans* wretched state, . . . III. ix. 39. 8
 Till that to ripenesse of *mans* state they grew: . . . IV. ii. 46. 2
 'the terme of each *mans* life, . . . IV. ii. 52. 1
 like some poore *mans* nest. . . IV. v. 32. 9
 time to steale, the treasure of *mans* day, . . . IV. x. 14. 8
 When as *mans* age was in his freshest prime, . . . V. Pr. 1. 3
 Untill the ripenesse of *mans* yeares he raught; . . . V. i. 8. 3
 weigh the thought that from *mans* mind doth flow: . . . V. ii. 43. 4
 Both darting forth faire beames to each *mans* eye, . . . V. iii. 19. 3
 T' obey the heasts of *mans* well-ruling hand. . . V. v. 25. 4
 to misconstrue of a *mans* intent, . . . V. xii. 34. 4
 Exceeding much the measure of *mans* stature, . . . VI. vii. 41. 3
 in each *mans* self' (said Calidore) 'It is . . . VI. ix. 31. 1
 Suffieient worke for one *mans* simple head, . . . *Am.* xxxiii. 7
 Could make amends to God for *mans* misgyude, . . . *H.H.L.* 144
 For *mans* deare sake be did a man become. . . *H.H.L.* 147
Mansilia. Ne lesse praise-worthie is *Mansilia*, . . . *Col.* 508
Mansion. At last he came unto his *mansion*, . . . *Hub.* 1349
 Had lately built his hateful *mansion*; . . . *Mut.* 246
 But where thy selfe hast thy brave *mansion*: . . . *Ded. Son.* v. 8
 Unto her bappy *mansion* attaine: . . . II. iii. 41. 4
 To leave that desert *mansion*, . . . III. vii. 18. 2
 Resolv'd to build his balefull *mansion* . . . III. x. 58. 2
 To her fraile *mansion* of mortality: . . . VI. iii. 28. 3
 What idle errand hast thou earths *mansion* to forsake? . . . VII. vi. 25. 9
Mansions. she raught the Gods owne *mansions*: . . . *Bel.* 2 vii. 8
Mantle. Thy *mantle* mard, wherein thou maskedst late. . . *S.C.* Ja. 24
 Her *mantle* black through heath gan overhaile: . . . *S.C.* Ja. 75
 soone as spring his *mantle* hath displayde, . . . *S.C.* N. 85
 sad Night over him her *mantle* black doth spred. . . I. i. 39. 9
 Night, . . . in a foule blacke piteily *mantle* clad, . . . I. v. 20. 3
 night Who with her sable *mantle* . . . I. xi. 49. 7
 th' yorie in golden *mantle* gownd: . . . II. xii. 67. 5
 Her *mantle*, colour'd like the starry skyes, . . . III. i. 36. 2

Mantle—*Continued.*

- Her with a scarlott *mantle* covered . . . III. i. 59. 8
 'Under thy *mantle* black these hidden lye . . . III. iv. 58. 1
 when thou spredst thy *mantle* forth on hie, . . . IV. x. 44. 7
 Untill a *Mantle* she for him doe fynd . . . VI. i. 15. 4
 He tooke it up and in his *mantle* wound; . . . VI. xii. 9. 7
 To decke hir selfe, and her faire *mantle* weave. . . *Am.* iv. 12
 Doe lyke a goldeu *mantle* her attyre; . . . *Epith.* 156
 in thy sable *mantle* us enwrap, . . . *Epith.* 321
Mantled. The *mantled* medowes mourne, . . . *S.C.* N. 128
 fayre grassy ground *Mantled* with greene, . . . II. xii. 60. 4
 a spatious playne, *Mantled* with greene, . . . III. i. 20. 7
Maniles. Their watchet *maniles* frindgd with silver rownd, . . III. iv. 40. 5
Mantleth. 'Ne is there hauke which *mantleth* her on pearce, . . VI. ii. 32. 1
 There my fraile launcy . . . *mantleth* most at ease; . . . *Am.* lxxii. 10
Mantuan. That *Mantuan* Poetes incompared spirit, . . . *Ded. Son.* xiii. 1
Many (*partial list*).
many an ancient Trophee . . . And *many* a spoyle, and *many*
 a goodly show, . . . *Bel.* v. 5. 6
 So *many* Nereos and Calignlaes . . . *Bel.* x. 13
 And there a noyse . . . Of *manic* accords . . . *Bel.* xii. 8
 So *manic* strange things happened . . . *Pet.* i. 2
 Wherto approached . . . *manic* Muses, . . . *Pet.* iv. 5
 Proud that so *manic* Gods she brought to light; . . . *Ro.* vi. 3
 her ship, tost with so *manic* freakes, . . . *Ro.* xxi. 6
 And *manic* yong plants spring . . . *Ro.* xxviii. 11
 Making his sport, that *manic* makes to weep: . . . *Tan.* v. 7
 Some in much joy, *many* in *many* teares, . . . *S.C.* F. 18
 Phyllis is myne for *many* dayes, . . . *S.C.* F. 64
Many meeete tales of youth did he make,
 with his nuts larded *many* swine: . . . *S.C.* F. 98
 For this, and *many* more such outrage,
 Increasing his wrath with *many* a threate: . . . *S.C.* F. 183
 made *many* wounds in the wast Oake. . . *S.C.* F. 194
 Sacred with *many* a mysteree, . . . *S.C.* F. 202
 to the *many* a Horne-pype playd, . . . *S.C.* F. 208
 They maken *many* a wrong chevisaunce, . . . *S.C.* May 23
many yeld beastes ligen in waite . . . *S.C.* May 92
 medled his talke with *many* a teare: . . . *S.C.* May 217
 tell *many* lesinges of this and that, . . . *S.C.* May 263
 he could shewe *many* a fine knack: . . . *S.C.* May 285
 freudly Faeries, met with *many* Graces, . . . *S.C.* May 286
 Wherein is enchased *many* a fayre sight . . . *S.C.* Jun. 25
 And mone with *many* a moeke . . . *S.C.* Au. 27
 For one, opened, mote unfold *many* moe. . . *S.C.* Au. 120
 So as thou can *many* things relate; . . . *S.C.* S. 14
 to compass *many* wrong emprise: . . . *S.C.* S. 23
 woulde drawe with hem *many* moe. . . *S.C.* S. 83
 Ylike as a Monster of *many* heads; . . . *S.C.* S. 99
 For *many* han into mischiefe fall, . . . *S.C.* S. 121
 Never was Woolfe scene, *many* nor some, . . . *S.C.* S. 147
 Shepherds sich, God mought us *many* send,
 with *many* a Lanbe had gluttid his gulfe, . . . *S.C.* S. 152
 I wearied with *many* a stroke . . . *S.C.* S. 178
 I witnesse *many* a wofull stowre. . . *S.C.* S. 185
 That kydst the hidden kinds of *many* a wede, . . . *S.C.* D. 33
 he stormes with *many* a sturdy stoure; . . . *S.C.* D. 66
 Hereafter *many* yeares remembered be . . . *S.C.* D. 92
 swift Dryades, With *many* Fairies . . . *S.C.* D. 131
 Eternal hurt left unto *many* one: . . . *Gn.* 61
 Cerberus, whose *many* mouthes doo bay . . . *Gn.* 179
 there bay *Manic* great bandogs . . . *Gn.* 203
manic lost, of whom no monument Remaines, . . . *Gn.* 345
 'Here *manic* other like Heroes bee, . . . *Gn.* 540
 that *manic* did to die, . . . *Gn.* 589
 My fortune was, mongst *manic* others moe, . . . *Gn.* 593
 Thus *manic* yeares I now have spent . . . *Hub.* 10
 if we (amongst so *manic*) Light not . . . *Hub.* 13
 a blew jacket with . . . *manic* slits, . . . *Hub.* 59
 Much blood thogh *many* wounds . . . *Hub.* 170
 Yet *manic* waies they sought, and *manic* tryed, . . . *Hub.* 206
 Abusing *manic* through their cloaked guile, . . . *Hub.* 207
 For *manic* beg which are thereof ashamed, . . . *Hub.* 225
 their adventures tell, Through *manic* haps, . . . *Hub.* 344
 How *manic* honest men see ye arize . . . *Hub.* 352
 Yet *manic* eke of them . . . are driven . . . *Hub.* 360
 he could doo *manic* other poynts, . . . *Hub.* 419
manic one hath mist! . . . *Hub.* 539
 To have thy asking, yet waite *manic* yeeres; . . . *Hub.* 696
 Let God, (said he) if please, care for the *manic*, . . . *Hub.* 894
 So did he good to none, to *manic* ill, . . . *Hub.* 902
 So *many* moe, so everie one was used, . . . *Hub.* 1195
manic warders round about them stood: . . . *Hub.* 1197
 So am I made the servant of the *manic*, . . . *Hub.* 1223
manic often did abie full sore; . . . *Hub.* 1351
 Yet *manic* Poets honourd him alive. . . *T.M.* 223
 (For *manic* did, which doo it now denie), . . . *Ti.* 101
 'How *manic* great ones may remembered be, . . . *Ti.* 224
 was he deekt . . . With *manic* garlands . . . *Ti.* 235
 Not halfe so *manic* sundrie colours arre . . . *Ti.* 258
 Distinguished with *manic* a twineklng starre. . . *Ti.* 358
 So *many* goodly colours doth containe. . . *Ti.* 653
 in his wings so *manic* a changefull token, . . . *Mut.* 92
 Full *manic* a Ladie faire, . . . *Mut.* 94
 mickle woe . . . and *manic* a rufull teare, . . . *Mut.* 96
 Ne may thee help the *manic* hartie vow, . . . *Mut.* 101
manic Nymphes about them . . . And *manic* Tritons . . . *Mut.* 105
 weaving straight a net with *manic* a fold . . . *Mut.* 133
 I of *many* most Most miserable man; . . . *Mut.* 237
 sound his Oaten quill Unto the *many* . . . *Mut.* 295, 296
 . . . *D.* 37
 . . . *D.* 326

Many—Continued.

Full *many* Maydens often did him woo, As. 37
 And *many* a Nymph . . . lorsooke, As. 43
 Wide wounds amongst them *many* one he made, As. 107
 I, poore swaine, of *many*, greatest crosse! Col. 18
 woods were heard to waile full *many* a sythe, Col. 23
 My pipe, before that acumled of *many*, Col. 73
 into *many* parts his streame he shar'd, Col. 138
 I among the rest, of *many* least, Col. 252
 hath so *many* shephcards in her fee, Col. 370
 All these, and *many* others moe remaine, Col. 448
 of so *many* Nymphs, which she doth hold, Col. 459
 yet *many* mo that Cynthia serve, Col. 576
 Full *many* worthie ones then waiting were, Col. 737
 Of which among you *many* yet remaine, Col. 739
 Full *many* persons of right worthie parts, Col. 752
 There, in dedde, dwel faire Graces *many* one, Ded. Son. v. 9
 woxen insolent Through *many* victories, Ded. Son. vi. 11
 So *man* pathea, so *many* turnings scene, I. i. 10. 8
 taile . . . in knots and *many* boughtes upwound, I. i. 15. 3
 Your first adventure: *many* such I pray, I. i. 27. 8
 in her *many* troubles did most pleasure take, I. ii. 9. 9
 he could take As *many* formes and shapes, I. ii. 10. 3
many yeeres throughout the world I straid, I. ii. 24. 7
 That *many* errant knights hath broght to wretchednesse, I. ii. 34. 9
 That caused her shed so *many* a bitter teare; I. iii. 25. 4
 felon strong To *many* knights did daily worke disgrace; I. iii. 29. 4
 one loving howre For *many* yeeres of sorrow can dispence; I. iii. 30. 3
 Shee has forgott how *many* a woeful stowre I. iii. 30. 5
 High lifted up were *many* lottie towres, I. iv. 4. 6
 Snake, the which his taile uptyes In *many* folds, I. iv. 31. 5
 How *many* mischieves should ensue his heedlesse hast, I. iv. 34. 9
 Full *many* mischiefs follow crnell Wrath: I. iv. 35. 1
 All these, and *many* evils moe haunt ire, I. iv. 35. 6
 have felt full *many* an heave stowe, I. iv. 46. 9
 carely waite him *many* a gazing eye, I. v. 3. 2
 There *many* Minstrals maken melody, I. v. 3. 4
many Bardes, that . . . Can tune their timely voices I. v. 3. 6
many Chroniclers, that can record Old Loves, I. v. 3. 8
 warres for Ladies doen by *many* a Lord, I. v. 3. 9
many skillfull leaches him abide To salve his hurts, I. v. 17. 2
 Acheron, Where *many* soules sit wailing woefully, I. v. 33. 2
many corses . . . Of murr'd men, I. v. 53. 2
 stayd, To gather breath in *many* miseries, I. vi. 19. 4
 As he had travell'd *many* a sommers day I. vi. 35. 5
 Whose *many* heades . . . breed him endlesse labor to subdew, I. vii. 17. 4
 His poynant speare that *many* made to bleed, I. vii. 19. 7
 For whose deare sake so *many* troubles her did tosse, I. vii. 27. 9
 She wandred *many* a wood, and measurd *many* a vale, I. vii. 28. 9
 Had riven *many* a brest with pikehead square: I. vii. 37. 4
 'Full *many* knights, adventurous and stout, I. vii. 45. 1
 prooffe he since hath made . . . in *many* a cruell fight; I. vii. 47. 7
 The groning ghosts of *many* one dismaide I. vii. 47. 8
 Which have endurd *many* a dreadfull stowre, I. vii. 48. 3
 how *many* perils doe enfold The righteous man, I. viii. 1. 1
 Death and despayre did *many* thereof sup, I. viii. 14. 3
 Their God . . . Shott *many* a dart I. ix. 10. 8
 Queene . . . hast fownd, Mongst *many*, one I. ix. 16. 7
 On which had *many* wretches hanged beene, I. ix. 34. 4
 His garment, nought but *many* ragged clouts, I. ix. 36. 1
 by him had *many* pledges dere, I. x. 4. 9
 watched night and day, For feare of *many* foes; I. x. 5. 3
 take delight With *many* rather for to goe astray, I. x. 10. 6
Many kind speeches they betwene them spend, I. x. 15. 3
 goodly gan discourse of *many* a noble gest, I. x. 15. 9
many soules in dolours had ferdonne: I. x. 33. 7
 learned Ladies . . . make full *many* a lovely lay, I. x. 54. 9
many bloody battailes fought in face, I. x. 65. 3
 The *many* favours I with thee have fownd, I. x. 67. 2
 prov'd the powre of *many* a puissant knight, I. xi. 17. 9
 So *many* furies and sharpe fits did haunt, I. xi. 27. 4
 after all the raskall *many* ran, I. xii. 9. 1
 nest Of *many* Dragonettes, his fruitfull seede: I. xii. 10. 6
 prove how *many* acres he did spred of land, I. xii. 11. 9
 fate That heaped on him so *many* wrathfull wreakes; I. xii. 16. 6
 Like as it had bene *many* an Angels voice, I. xii. 39. 3
 through hardy enterprize *Many* great Regions are discovered, II. Pr. 2. 4
 he . . . threatend death with *many* a bloodie word: II. i. 11. 8
 Through *many* hard assayes which did betide; II. i. 35. 2
 With percing shriekes and *many* a dolefull lay; II. i. 35. 8
many bitter throbs did throw, II. i. 47. 3
many errant knights hath fowle ferdonne; II. i. 51. 4
 The cursed land where *many* wend amis, II. i. 51. 8
 shedding *many* teares they closd the earth agayne, II. i. 61. 9
 he by *many* rash adventures wan, II. ii. 17. 4
many whelmd in deadly paine; II. ii. 43. 4
 oft approv'd in *many* hrd assay; II. iii. 15. 7
 through *many* yeeres thy wits thee faile, II. iii. 16. 2
 Upon her eyelids *many* Graces sate, II. iii. 25. 1
 Purfed upon with *many* a folded plight, II. iii. 26. 5
 far renomnd through *many* bold emprize; II. iii. 35. 4
many battailes fought and *many* fraies II. iii. 38. 5
 gor'd with *many* a wound, II. iv. 3. 8
 the flag, with *many* a bitter threat, II. iv. 9. 3
 weake wretch, of *many* weakest one, II. iv. 17. 6
 Full oft approv'd in *many* a cruell warre; II. iv. 41. 4
 Full *many* doughtie knights II. v. 26. 4
 naked, deckt with *many* ornaments, II. v. 32. 9
 That hath so *many* haughty conquests wonne? II. v. 35. 8
many a stroke and *many* a streaming wound, II. v. 36. 8

Many—Continued.

purple robe gored with *many* a wound, II. vii. 13. 7
 Doth not, I weene, so *many* evils meet, II. vii. 14. 5
 By every fournaece *many* feendes did byde, II. vii. 35. 6
Many great golden pillours did upbeare II. vii. 43. 5
 blis . . . few gett, but *many* mis: II. vii. 48. 9
many noble Greekes and Trojans made to bleed, II. vii. 55. 9
 full *many* soules do endlesse wayle and weepe, II. vii. 56. 9
many damned wightes In those sad waves, II. vii. 57. 2
 to Pyrochles *many* strokes he told; II. viii. 41. 4
 Eft to Cymoehles twice so *many* fold; II. viii. 41. 5
many foes, whom straunger knightes II. ix. Arg.
 wasted bad much way, and measurd *many* miles, II. ix. 9. 9
many good knights slaine II. ix. 12. 9
 was shee woo'd of *many* a gentle knight, II. ix. 18. 3
many a Lord of noble parentage, II. ix. 18. 4
 Wherein were *many* tables fayre dispred, II. ix. 27. 2
 With *many* raunges reard along the wall, II. ix. 29. 2
 About the Caudron *many* Cookees accoyld II. ix. 30. 6
 Courted of *many* a jolly Paramoure, II. ix. 34. 3
 her garment . . . tuckt with *many* a plight: II. ix. 40. 6
 compar'd to these by *many* parts: II. ix. 48. 3
 Like *many* swarms of Bees assembled round, II. ix. 51. 4
 things foregone through *many* ages II. ix. 56. 2
many Gaunts left on groning flore: II. x. 10. 5
 so *many* weekes as the yeare has, So *many* children he did
 multiply: II. x. 22. 3, 4
 Now one, which earst were *many* made II. x. 38. 9
 for this Realme found *many* goodly layes, II. x. 42. 5
 Her *many* deemd to have bene of the Fayes, II. x. 42. 7
 great bloodshed and *many* a sad assay, II. x. 49. 2
 A man, of *many* parts from beasts dery'd, II. x. 70. 6
many bold repulse and *many* hard Atchievement II. xi. 15. 3
many arrowes under his right side, II. xi. 21. 2
 had not bene removed *many* a day; II. xi. 35. 8
 Where *many* Groomes and Squyrea ready were II. xi. 49. 1
 far off they *many* Islandes spy II. xii. 10. 6
 drawne *many* a wandring wight II. xii. 11. 8
 Where *many* Mermaids haunt II. xii. 17. 9
 In which full *many* had . . . Beene snocke, II. xii. 20. 3
 these, and thousands thousands *many* more, II. xii. 25. 1
 an hideous bellowing Of *many* beasts, II. xii. 39. 2
 And shewed him *many* sights II. xii. 68. 9
Many faire Ladies and laseivious boyes, II. xii. 72. 8
 Of *many* a lady', and *many* a Paramoure, II. xii. 75. 5
 Through *many* covert groves and thickets close, II. xii. 76. 6
 Full *many* Countreyes they did overonne, III. i. 3. 4
many hard adventures did atchieve; III. i. 3. 6
 lost much blood through *many* a wownd, III. i. 21. 5
many a bitter stownd . . . endurd, and tasted *many* a bloody
 wownd, III. i. 24. 8, 9
 glee of *many* grations Faire Ladies, and of *many* a gentle
 knight, III. i. 31. 5, 6
 Which her essayd with *many* a fervent fit, III. i. 34. 8
 rownd about it *many* beds were dight, III. i. 39. 2
many famous knightes and Ladies wonne, And *many* strange
 adventures III. ii. 8. 2, 3
 old Dame said *many* an idle verse, III. ii. 48. 8
 And *many* drops of milk and blood, III. ii. 49. 9
 through *many* a bitter stowre: III. iii. 3. 5
 Full *many* wayes within her troubled mind III. iii. 5. 1
 Full *many* waies she sought, III. iii. 5. 3
 with great honour *many* batteills try: III. iii. 31. 4
 with *many* one Of his Norveyses, III. iii. 33. 8
 Barda tell of *many* women valorous, III. iii. 54. 4
 full *many* feats adventrous Performd, III. iii. 54. 5
 wreakes of *many* wretches, III. iv. 22. 8
 Tryde often to the seath of *many* Deare, III. iv. 24. 2
many Ladies fayre did oft complaine, III. iv. 26. 7
Many meeke wordes to stay and comfort III. iv. 48. 9
 where I have *many* a day Served III. v. 4. 4
 Faire Florimell below'd of *many* a knight, III. v. 8. 8
 the birds song *many* a lovely lay, III. v. 40. 3
Many Restoratives of vertues rare, III. v. 50. 3
 But *many* there she found III. vi. 13. 3
many plaintes to her were brought, III. vi. 15. 3
 In which full *many* lovely Nymphes abyde; III. vi. 16. 5
 With *many* of the Gods in company III. vi. 49. 2
 in the wofull harts Of *many* wretches III. vi. 49. 7
 where *many* one Admyrd her goodly haveour, III. vi. 52. 7
 nor *many* wakefull spyes, That can withhold III. ix. 7. 5
 That this faire *many* were compeld III. ix. 11. 7
 That madest *many* Ladies deare lament III. ix. 35. 3
 there he *many* yeares did raine, III. ix. 37. 2
 Which raignd so *many* yeares victorious, III. ix. 39. 3
 through fatal errorr long was led Full *many* yeeres, III. ix. 41. 5
many perilles past in forreine landes, III. ix. 41. 8
 that *many* deare complaind: III. ix. 42. 7
many fortunes prov'd in th' Ocean mayne, III. ix. 48. 8
 Subdewed with losse of *many* Britons bold: III. ix. 50. 2
many false belgards at her let fly, III. ix. 52. 9
many weake harts had subdewed . . . and *many* had ylike
 misld: III. x. 9. 7, 8
 blood hath of so *many* thousands shedd, III. x. 32. 6
many a wood and *many* an uncoth way, III. x. 34. 2
 So had he served *many* one, III. x. 35. 9
many dangers dwell; III. x. 40. 4
many wilde woodmen which robbe and rend III. x. 40. 6
 a noyse of *many* bagpipes shrill, III. x. 43. 2
many dreadfull feends hath pointed to her gard, III. xi. 16. 9

Many—Continued.

Many faire pourtraicts, and many a faire feate; III. xi. 29. 2
For many other Nymphes, he sore did shreek; III. xi. 44. 5
many wide woundes launched III. xi. 44. 9
wrought to many others moe, III. xi. 45. 5
with how many eyes High heaven beholdes III. xi. 45. 8
richlier by many partes arayed; III. xi. 51. 2
He wailed womanlike with many a teare, III. xii. 7. 7
great liking sheowe, Great liking unto many, III. xii. 13. 9
all his many it affraide did make: III. xii. 23. 8
There were full many moe like maladies, III. xii. 26. 1
So many moe, as there be phantasies III. xii. 26. 3
measur'd many a sad verse, III. xii. 36. 4
reward enough I weene, For many labours III. xii. 40. 3
many a knight, and many a lovely Dame, IV. i. 9. 3
she could d'on so manie shapes in sight, IV. i. 18. 3
great riches, gathered manie a day, IV. i. 29. 5
all manie nights; and manie . . . present were IV. i. 49. 4
one, of many, was so strongly bent IV. iii. 8. 1
hath this day so many so unmanly shent. IV. v. 18. 9
Full many great calamities and rare IV. vii. 14. 3
after him full many threatnings tbrew, IV. viii. 40. 2
after many teares and sorrowes spent, IV. viii. 64. 6
many miles they two together wore, IV. ix. 19. 7
Through many perils wonne, and many fortunes waide. IV. ix. 38. 9
this shield, of many sought in vaine, IV. x. 8. 3
Feigning full many a fond excuse to prate, IV. x. 14. 7
Full many did affray, IV. x. 16. 9
many doughty warriours, IV. x. 18. 1
'But I, though meanest man of many moe, IV. x. 19. 1
With many moe lay in ambushment IV. x. 20. 7
Might match with this by many a degree: IV. x. 30. 5
worth many a pound, IV. x. 37. 7
many salves did to his sore applie, IV. xi. 6. 2
many herbes did use. IV. xi. 6. 3
with many a champaign bold IV. xi. 19. 5
So many learned impes, that shoote abroad, IV. xi. 26. 5
In which were many towres and castels set, IV. xi. 27. 8
And round about him many a pretty Page IV. xi. 29. 1
By many a city and by many a towne And many rivers IV. xi. 34. 2, 3
many a gentle Muse and many a learned wit. IV. xi. 34. 9
many a band Of Scots and English both, IV. xi. 36. 8
many countreis scowrd. IV. xi. 42. 9
The pleasaunt Bandon crownd with many a wood; IV. xi. 44. 2
With many more whose names no tongue can tell: IV. xi. 44. 6
she that hight of many heastes Polynome; IV. xi. 50. 9
All those were there, and many other more. IV. xii. 3. 1
Did march amongst the many IV. xii. 18. 8
With many bitter teares shed V. i. 13. 9
many errant Knights hath there fordonne; V. ii. 4. 8
in the same are many trapfals pight, V. ii. 7. 8
many Princes she in wealth exceeds, V. ii. 9. 6
many Lords have her to wife desired, V. ii. 10. 3
Where many years it afterwards remaind, V. ii. 19. 5
Paynims daughter . . . Guarded of many V. ii. 20. 3
They saw before them . . . Full many people V. ii. 29. 5
so many nations . . . desire. V. ii. 29. 9
they doe these many yeares remaine, V. ii. 36. 3
Where turney many knights: V. iii. Arg.
she many moneths did mourne, V. iii. 1. 8
prov'd in many a fight. V. iii. 5. 9
many deeds of armes that day were donne, V. iii. 6. 5
many knights unhorst, and many wounded, V. iii. 6. 6
battell, that so many did dismay. V. iii. 21. 9
as many it mistooke, V. iii. 27. 3
Full many Ladies often had assayd V. iii. 28. 1
And many a one suppos'd to be a mayd: V. iii. 28. 3
that many had disgrast. V. iii. 28. 9
ere many yeares, V. iv. 7. 8
A rout of many people farre away; V. iv. 21. 3
and many done be dead. V. iv. 29. 9
the Knights, . . . Threw many threats, V. iv. 37. 4
none of all the many once did darre V. iv. 44. 5
she came . . . Guarded with many Damzels V. v. 4. 3
With many idle stoups her troubling V. v. 15. 7
he had bene trayned many a day, V. v. 21. 2
With monuments of many Knights decay, V. v. 21. 4
round about him saw Many brave knights, V. v. 22. 2
subdew'd of old So many monsters V. v. 24. 6
That many hath with dread of death dismayd, V. v. 31. 3
she vow'd, with many a cursed threat, V. v. 47. 6
many yron bands on him to lade: V. v. 54. 7
in heart did find Many vaine fancies V. vi. 7. 7
gan the other . . . many things demaund, V. vi. 20. 9
after them full many other more, V. vi. 29. 3
many brought to shame V. vi. 32. 9
many treasons vile His father Dolon had deviz'd V. vi. 33. 7
he weend . . . by many tokens plaine; V. vi. 34. 2
she received was . . . Of many Priests V. vii. 4. 2
that many foes shall reare V. vii. 23. 2
many scarres and many hoary heares, V. vii. 39. 8
reff from many a noble Knight, V. vii. 41. 5
'Mongst many which maligne V. viii. 18. 1
Miscalling me by many a bitter name, V. viii. 22. 8
fenst himselfe about with many a flaming brand. V. viii. 35. 9
rent with many a wound; V. viii. 42. 7
he many doth confound: V. ix. 6. 1
top was arm'd with many an yron hooke, V. ix. 11. 2
Charmes to the birds full many a pleasant lay, V. ix. 13. 2
the villaine . . . many pleasant trickes . . . show, V. ix. 13. 6

Many—Continued.

a stately pallace . . . With many towres, V. ix. 21. 6
Maugre so many foes V. ix. 30. 5
she . . . Admyr'd of many, V. ix. 33. 2
That whylome wont to doe so many quake, V. ix. 35. 8
strongly to appele Of many haynous crymes V. ix. 39. 6
wrought . . . mischief unto many a knight, V. ix. 40. 4
many other crimes . . . Against her brought, V. ix. 43. 2
with him, . . . came Many grave persons V. ix. 43. 6
That many high regards . . . gainst her red. V. ix. 43. 9
for her, . . . Rose many advocates V. ix. 45. 2
many teares forth powre. V. ix. 45. 9
many fearefull objects to them to present. V. ix. 46. 9
Which till this day mongst many living are, V. x. 5. 8
stirre up strife and many a tragicke stowre; V. x. 13. 5
In th' hearing of full many Knights V. x. 14. 9
Imposed on it with many a hard condition, V. x. 27. 9
so many knights had foully bene fordonne. V. x. 30. 7
forth he far'd with all his many bad, V. xi. 3. 2
many a one which came V. xi. 25. 8
So forth he fared, . . . Through many perils; V. xi. 36. 8
approv'd in many a doubt, V. xi. 47. 5
With . . . many a guilefull word V. xi. 50. 4
and therewithall Fought many battels V. xi. 53. 7
'But for that many did that shield envie, V. xi. 54. 1
The raskall manie soone they overthrew; V. xi. 59. 8
In roial robes, and many jewels dight; V. xi. 60. 7
the yron man did still pursew That raskall many V. xi. 65. 2
he left full many a corse; V. xii. 7. 5
though many would right faire V. xii. 10. 5
That many wounds into his flesh it made, V. xii. 19. 8
And take great joy to publish it to many. V. xii. 35. 3
In guiltlesse blood of many an innocent; V. xii. 40. 7
Good Knights and Ladies true, and many else destroyd. VI. i. 7. 9
Though many foes did him maligne therefore, VI. v. 12. 6
in so great daunger set Mongst many foes, VI. v. 22. 3
With many kindes of medicines VI. vi. 2. 7
had in many fortunes tossed beene VI. vi. 3. 3
past through many perillous assayes, VI. vi. 3. 4
proved oft in many perillous fight, VI. vi. 4. 3
fall'n into this feeble case Through many wounds, VI. vi. 20. 8
whilst many underneath him fell. VI. vi. 23. 9
To fight with many foes about him ment, VI. vi. 27. 5
left that salvage wight Amongst so many foes, VI. vi. 37. 6
my selfe with many a wound Did slay againe, VI. vii. 16. 8
In th' harts of many a knight, and many a gentle squire. VI. vii. 28. 9
Yet was she lov'd of many a worthy pere: VI. vii. 29. 4
The more it is admir'd of many a wight, VI. vii. 29. 8
Many a wretch . . . Did languish VI. vii. 31. 2
at her that many did deride, VI. vii. 32. 4
many there were missing; VI. vii. 33. 3
Then found he many missing of his crew, VI. vii. 34. 1
Till she had sav'd so many loves as she did lose. VI. vii. 37. 9
past through many perils VI. vii. 50. 6
Like many water streames, VI. viii. 19. 2
It was belov'd of many a gentle Knight, VI. viii. 20. 5
Full many a one for me deepe ground VI. viii. 20. 7
Till I have sav'd so many as I earst did slay.' VI. viii. 22. 9
her eate atonce, or many meales to make. VI. viii. 37. 9
round about her flocke, like many flies, VI. viii. 40. 2
through many a soyle Had traveld VI. viii. 47. 1
Full many pathes and perils he hath past, VI. ix. 2. 5
and eke many a one Burnt in her love, VI. ix. 10. 2
Full many a night for her did sigh and grone: VI. ix. 10. 4
And many jealous thoughts conceiv'd VI. ix. 38. 4
And many feete fast thumping VI. x. 10. 4
In whom so many Graces gathered are, VI. x. 27. 2
mongst so many layes As he hath sung VI. x. 28. 4
And Coridon with many other moe, VI. xi. 11. 2
His aged wife, with many others wide; VI. xi. 18. 5
How many of their friends were slaine, how many fone. VI. xi. 20. 9
the best of many worst, VI. xi. 24. 3
How many flies, in whottest sommers day, VI. xi. 48. 1
So many theeves about him swarming are, VI. xi. 48. 5
from many long had robd VI. xi. 51. 3
a ship . . . Is met of many a counter winde VI. xii. 1. 3
making many a borde and many a bay. VI. xii. 1. 6
had endured many a dreadful stoure VI. xii. 3. 7
whose father hight The Lord of Many Ilands, VI. xii. 4. 2
In much delight, and many joyes among, VI. xii. 11. 8
With many a joyfull kisse and many a melting teare. VI. xii. 20. 9
he many massacers had left, VI. xii. 23. 2
Oft interlacing many a forged lie, VI. xii. 33. 5
a muzzel strong . . . made with many a lincke: VI. xii. 34. 3
vile tongue, which many had defamed, VI. xii. 38. 4
And many causelesse caused to be blamed. VI. xii. 38. 5
this homely verse, of many meanest, VI. xii. 41. 1
play Her cruell sports to many mens decay? VII. vi. 1. 5
Many of their stemme long after did survive: VII. vi. 2. 9
many of them afterwards obtain'd VII. vi. 3. 1
to many ones great paine, VII. vi. 4. 7
bowre, that many flowers stowres: VII. vi. 41. 5
Through many woods and shady covertes flowes, VII. vi. 41. 7
though full many a day He saw her clad, VII. vi. 42. 7
her debter For many moe good turnes VII. vi. 44. 8
That many now much worship and admire! Am. xxvii. 8
apples . . . That many sought, yet none could ever taste; Am. lxxvii. 10
Full many thou hast pricked to the hart. Epig. iv. 37
bright Tead that flames with many a flake, And many a bachelor
to waite on him, Epith. 27, 28

Many—Continued.

- So many gazers as on her do stare, *Epith.* 160
 Ascending up, with many a stately staire, *Epith.* 179
 joying in the sight Of these glad many, *Epith.* 204
 Song! made in lieu of many ornaments, *Epith.* 427
 thou madest many harts to bleed *H.L.* 12
 many a gentle mynd Dwelt in deformed tabernacle *H.B.* 141
 In which how many wonders doe they reede *H.B.* 246
 So many millions of chaste pleasures play *H.B.* 259
 Many lewd layes (ah! woe is me the more!) *H.H.L.* 8
Many-folded. many-folded shield he bound about his wrest. *Il. iii.* 1. 9
Many-headed. Duessa came, High mounted on her many-headed
 heast, *I. viii.* 6. 2
Map. The map of all the wide world doth containe. *Ro. xxvii.* 14
Maple. A mazer ywrought of the Maple warre, *S.C. Au.* 27
 the Maple seeldom inward sound. *I. i.* 9. 9
 Her wrizled skin, as rough as maple rind, So scabby was *I. viii.* 47. 8
Mar. your last reliques marre. *Ro. viii.* 11
 all did marre; *Ro. xi.* 12
 death I hate, because it life doth marre; *D.* 426
 least I marre the sweetness of the vearse, *As.* 215
 He . . . oft doth mar their murmurings. *I. i.* 23. 9
 this misseeming hew your manly looks doth marre? *I. viii.* 42. 9
 marre the blossom of your beauty bright: *Il. i.* 14. 4
 Ne ought the praise of prowess more doth marre *Il. ii.* 30. 8
 doth marre Both losers lott, and victours prayse alsoe; *Il. v.* 15. 7
 that ought those puissant hands may marre: *Il. vi.* 44. 8
 through want of words, her excellence to marre. *III. Pr.* 2. 9
 Let not her fault your sweete affections marre, *III. i.* 49. 3
 striving fit to make, I feare, doe marre, *III. ii.* 3. 8
 she it all did mar with cruelty and pride. *IV. ix.* 14. 9
 broke their bowes, and did their shooting marre, *V. iv.* 44. 4
 she it with foule abuse did marre; *V. ix.* 38. 3
 the garland of your glorie marre, *H.B.* 174
 marre their beauties bright, *Proth.* 61
Marble. Of bricke, ne yet of marble was the wall, *Bel.¹ ii.* 5
 Nor brick nor marble was the wall *Bel.² ii.* 5
 In Porphyre and Marble doo appeare, *Ro. xxxii.* 7
 Like two faire marble pillours they were scene, *Il. iii.* 28. 1
 Jett or Marble far from Ireland brought; *Il. i.* 24. 3
 the marble Pillour that is pight *III. vii.* 41. 4
 that rich Romane of white marble wrought, *III. xii.* 46. *or.* 3
 Upon an hundred marble pillors round *IV. x.* 37. 4
 hardest marble weares: *IV. xii.* 7. 2
 seem'd a marble rocke asunder could have rive. *V. xi.* 5. 9
 seem'd a marble pillour it could bow; *VI. viii.* 16. 3
 she springs out of two marble Rocks, *VII. vi.* 41. 1
 ymages Of hardest marble are of purpose made, *Am. li.* 2
 Her snowie necke lyke to a marble towre; *Epith.* 177
Marbles. betwixt two marbles plaine Shee pownded small. *III. v.* 33. 1
Marble-stone. Of smoothest marble stone in order set, *Gn.* 663
 there beside of marble stone was built An Altare, *I. viii.* 36. 1
 His hart gan wexe as starke as marble stone, *II. i.* 42. 2
 in the marble stone was written this, *IV. x.* 8. 6
Marcellus. Such one Marcellus, but was torne with thunder: *Ti.* 416
March. So forth they marchen in this goodly sort, *I. iv.* 37. 1
 before did march a goodly hand Of tall young men, *I. xii.* 5. 6
 Then they march forward have *III. x.* 42. 9
 march not past the mounteinance of a shott, *III. xi.* 20. 8
 Nathlesse he forth did march, well as he might, *IV. i.* 38. 1
 both together chose Homeward to march, *IV. iii.* 51. 5
 Did march amongst the many all the way, *IV. xii.* 18. 8
 sturdy March, with brows full sternly bent *VII. vii.* 32. 3
 Prepare your selves to march amongst his host, *H.L.* 40
Marched. Therewith the knight thence marched forth in hast, *I. vi.* 40. 1
 So with his Squire, . . . He marched forth *I. viii.* 3. 2
 marched to the Strond thence passage to require. *II. vi.* 27. 9
 choosing for that evenings hospitale, They thither marcht: *II. ix.* 10. 6
 she marched streight against her foes, *II. x.* 54. 8
 They marched fayrly forth, of nought ydred. *II. xii.* 38. 7
 Forth marched to a Castle them before; *III. viii.* 52. 2
 home he marcht amongst the horned heard, *III. x.* 47. 8
 After whom marcht a jolly company, *III. xii.* 5. 8
 the maskers marched forth in trim aray. *III. xii.* 6. 9
 him beside marcht amorous Desyre, *III. xii.* 9. 1
 Dissemblance and Suspect Marcht in one rancke, *III. xii.* 14. 2
 Thus marched these six couples forth in faire degre. *III. xii.* 18. 9
 After all these there marcht a most faire Dame, *III. xii.* 19. 1
 All which disguised marcht in masking wise *III. xii.* 26. 6
 then returned, having marched thrise, *III. xii.* 26. 8
 marched all in close disguise Of fayned love, *IV. ii.* 30. 1
 The knights in couples marcht with ladies *IV. iv.* 14. 9
 These marched farre afore the other crew: *IV. xi.* 12. 1
 Avon marched in more stately path, *IV. xi.* 31. 6
 together marched toward Proteus hall, *IV. xi.* 39. 9
 after these the Sea Nymphs marched all, *IV. xi.* 48. 1
 So forth into the field she marched thence, *V. v.* 4. 7
 Marcht with that mayd; *V. viii.* 51. 9
 thence unto the Castle marched right, *V. x.* 33. 8
 He sternly marcht before the Castle gate, *V. xi.* 3. 6
 forward marched to a towne in sight. *V. xii.* 6. 3
 ere he marchd farre he with them met, *V. xii.* 7. 1
 So with her marchd forth, *VI. ii.* 39. 9
 Next him September marchd, ecke on foote, *VII. vii.* 38. 1
Marcheth. marcheth home, and by her takes the knight, *I. v.* 16. 6
 Such now he marcheth to this man forlorne, *I. viii.* 10. 5
Marching. A goodly knight, faire marching by the way, *I. viii.* 29. 2
 Fayre marching underneath a shady hill, *II. i.* 5. 7
 Fayre marching forth in honorable wize, *II. ii.* 14. 8
 marching forth with fury inselent *III. iii.* 38. 3

Marching—Continued.

- forth the Boaster marching have *III. x.* 33. 5
 now she is with her . . . Marching in lovely wise, *IV. i.* 4. 7
 marching thrise in warlike ordinance, *IV. iii.* 5. 7
 those two other Knights espide Marching afore, *IV. iv.* 2. 7
 These, marching softly, thus in order went; *IV. vii.* 32. 1
Mares. watch his mares, or take his charge of kyne? *VII.* 286
Marge. the upper marge Of his sevenfolded shield *II. v.* 6. 2
 by the flowrie marge Of a fresh streame *IV. viii.* 61. 5
Margent. all the margent round about *II. xii.* 63. 1
 Along the margent of the fomy shore, *III. iv.* 34. 4
 Unto the margent of the Molucas? *V. x.* 3. 7
Marian. Faire Marian, the Muses only darling: *Col.* 505
Maridunum. To Maridunum . . . they tooke their way: *III. iii.* 7. 3
Marie. See Marry.
Marigold. The Marigolde, and cherefull Rosemarie; *Gn.* 668
Marigolds. Faire Marigoldes, and Bees-alluring Thyme *Mui.* 191
Marin. a gentle honylasse . . . That Marin hight; *Col.* 173
 Marin for love of Florimell In languor wastes *IV. xii.* Arg.
Marinell. See Marin.
 Bold Marinell of Britomart Is throwne *III. iv.* Arg.
 So fell proud Marinell upon the pretious shore. *III. iv.* 17. 9
 She, of his father, Marinell did name; *III. iv.* 20. 2
 the sad end of her sweet Marinell: *III. iv.* 25. 5
 Too trew the famous Marinell it fownd, *III. iv.* 29. 1
 The lucklesse Marinell lying in deadly swownd, *III. iv.* 34. 9
 the dim eyes of my deare Marinell *III. iv.* 39. 4
 Yet she loves none but one, that Marinell is hight. *III. v.* 8. 9
 'A Sea-nymphes sonne, that Marinell is hight, *III. v.* 9. 1
 all her delight is set on Marinell, *III. v.* 9. 4
 Her lover deare, her dearest Marinell, *III. vi.* 54. 7
 the late ruine of proud Marinell, *III. viii.* 40. 4
 all this was for love of Marinell, *IV. xi.* 5. 1
 the mother was Of lucklesse Marinell, Cymodoce; *IV. xi.* 53. 7
 The mother of unlucky Marinell, *IV. xii.* 3. 7
 Know, Marinell, that all this is for thee, *IV. xii.* 11. 7
 All which complaint when Marinell had heard, *IV. xii.* 12. 1
 Marinell was sore offended *IV. xii.* 18. 3
 So faire a wife for her sonne Marinell. *IV. xii.* 33. 7
 Right so himselfe did Marinell upreare, *IV. xii.* 35. 1
 How she was found againe, and spouse to Marinell. *V. ii.* 2. 9
 being freed from Proteus cruell band By Marinell *V. iii.* 2. 2
 first of all issu'd Sir Marinell, *V. iii.* 4. 6
 To Marinell, whose name the Heralds loud resounded. *V. iii.* 6. 9
 Marinell that day deserved best. *V. iii.* 7. 8
 There Marinell great decds of armes did shew, *V. iii.* 8. 4
 What evil hap to Marinell betid, *V. iii.* 10. 6
 Where they were leading Marinell away; *V. iii.* 11. 2
 So hacke he brought Sir Marinell againe; *V. iii.* 12. 1
 So Marinell by him was rescu'd from his fone. *V. iii.* 12. 9
 Which when as Marinell beheld likewise, *V. iii.* 18. 1
 So stood Sir Marinell, *V. iii.* 19. 8
 this dayes honour sav'd to Marinell: *V. iii.* 21. 2
 Bold Marinell with Florimell the fayre, *V. iv.* 3. 3
Marinell's. Marinells former wound is heald, *IV. xi.* Arg.
Mariner. the heaten marinere, That long hath wandred *I. iii.* 31. 1
 The Marriner yet halfe amazed stares At perill past, *I. vi.* 1. 4
 The merry mariner unto his word Soone hearkned, *I. vi.* 4. 5
 the venturous Mariner that way Learning *II. x.* 6. 2
 taught the careful Mariner to play, *III. viii.* 20. 3
 As when a skillfull Marriner doth reed A storme approaching *V. xii.* 18. 5
Mariners. both ship and mariners each one, *Bel.² xii.* 12
 strike your sailes, yee jolly Mariners, *I. xii.* 42. 1
 mariners and merchants with much toyle *II. xii.* 19. 6
 Zifius, whom Mariners eschew No lesse then rockes, *II. xii.* 24. 7
Marishes. Onely these marishes and myrie boggs, *V. x.* 23. 6
Marius. Ambitions Sylla, and sterne Marius; *I. v.* 49. 8
 He did, and him succeeded Marius, *II. x.* 53. 1
Marjoram. See Sweet marjoram.
Mark. See Landmark, Sea-mark.
 marke how Rome . . . Renewes herselfe *Ro. xxvii.* 9
 Furthest from the marke, *S.C. May* 307
 Thilk same shepherd mought I well marke, *S.C. S.* 180
 To marke th' intent of Counsells, *Hub.* 786
 at his haughty helmet making mark, *I. ii.* 19. 3
 Missing the marke of his misaymed sight, *I. viii.* 8. 3
 end, which every living wight Should make his marke *I. x.* 50. 3
 steale . . . left not any marke where it did light, *I. xi.* 25. 4
 Una her did marke Clymbe to her charet, *I. xi.* 51. 6
 Where you did make the marke of his intent, *II. i.* 30. 8
 where ye have left your marke, *II. i.* 32. 6
 In mind to marke the beast, *II. iii.* 34. 6
 the aymed marke which he had eyde: *II. iv.* 7. 5
 ere it empight In the meant marke, *II. iv.* 46. 6
 sbund the marke at which it should be ment; *II. v.* 5. 5
 swarving from the marke, *II. viii.* 30. 9
 bid them strike the marke which he had eyde; *II. xi.* 21. 7
 looke on her faire face and marke her snowy skin. *III. viii.* 24. 9
 missing of the marke which he had eyde, *IV. iii.* 18. 8
 He open shewd, that all men it mote marke: *IV. iv.* 15. 5
 With pearle and precious stone, worth many a marke; *IV. iv.* 15. 7
 The arrow to his deadly marke desynde. *IV. vii.* 30. 4
 long did mark which way she straid. *IV. viii.* 7. 9
 did marke about her purple brest *IV. viii.* 10. 2
 declyned from that marke . . . Nigh thirtie minutes *V. Pr.* 7. 7
 suffred all his secret marke to see: *V. iii.* 34. 6
 long the marke was to be read, *V. xii.* 39. 9
 th' one did misse his marke, *VI. vii.* 7. 6
 espy upon her yvory chest The rosie marke, *VI. xii.* 15. 6
 Mark when she smiles with amiable cheare, *Am. xl.* 1

Mark—Continued.

ye waving chance to *marke*; *Am.* lxxxi. 2
Marked. See **Ear-marked.**
doe misse the *marked* scope; *S.C.N.* 155
if I *marked* well the starres revolution, *S.C.N.* Enc. 3
when she had *marked* long, Her hart gan melt, *I.* iii. 6. 7
doted ignorance, Whenas the noble Prince had *marked* well, *I.* viii. 34. 3
when they had *markt* the chaunged skyes, *II.* ii. 46. 8
Whom still he *marked* freshly to arize *II.* xi. 44. 8
when he *marked* how his money burnd, *III.* x. 15. 3
when he long had *marked* his demeanor, *IV.* vii. 47. 1
as I *marked*, bore upon his shield . . . A broken sword *V.* i. 19. 6
Him stedfastly he *markt*, *VI.* ii. 5. 1
markt her rare demeanor, *VI.* ix. 11. 2
Well she it *markt*, and pittied the more, *VI.* xii. 8. 1
marked well her graec, *VII.* vi. 28. 2
Market. This new-come shepheard had his *market* mard. *VI.* ix. 40. 8
Marking. *marking* him with melting eyes, *S.C.M.* May 207
marking where his ey-lids. Shewd the two pearles *Gn.* 284
Which Guyon *marking* said; 'Be nought agrie'd, *II.* v. 15. 1
Marks. left of it but these olde *markes* to see, *Ro.* xxx. 11
The previe *markes* I would bewray, *S.C.* Mar. 35
The cruell *markes* of many' a bloody feld; *I.* i. 1. 4
Markes which doe byte their hasty supper best; *I.* i. 23. 4
hewen helmets deepe shew *markes* of eithers might, *I.* v. 7. 9
Th' eternall *marks* of treason may at Stonheng vew, *II.* x. 66. 9
Tell me some *markes* by which he may appeare, *III.* ii. 16. 3
by what *markes* may he be knowne againe? *V.* i. 19. 2
by the other *markes* which of his shield he tooke, *V.* i. 20. 9
Known by good *markes* and perfect good espiall: *V.* iv. 15. 8
'Most certaine *markes*' (sayd she) 'do me it teach; *VI.* xii. 18. 3
speaking *markes* of passed monuments, *VI.* xii. 20. 4
Mark-white. Even at the *marke-white* of his hart she roved, *V.* v. 35. 8
Marl. To seize upon his foe flatt lying on the *marle*. *II.* xi. 33. 9
Maro. So *Maro* off did Caesars cares allay. *Ded.Son.* i. 8
Marred. Thy mantle *marred*, wherein thou maskedst late. *S.C.* Ja. 24
now the gray mosse *marred* his rine; *S.C.F.* 111
My old musick *marred* by a newe mischaunce. *S.C.* Au. 12
Hath *marred* quite, and all their blossoms blasted; *T.M.* 250
Hath *marred* the face of all that sened fayre. *T.M.* 258
cut downe, and all their pleasauce *marred*, *T.M.* 281
Have *marred* the face of goodly Poesie, *T.M.* 557
the strong passion *marred* her modest grace, *II.* ix. 43. 4
So underneath her feet their swords they *marred*, *III.* i. 30. 6
Where they do wither, and are fowly *marred*: *III.* vi. 39. 6
To see so faire things *marred* and spoiled quight; *III.* vi. 40. 2
minds of mortall men are muchell *marred*. *III.* x. 31. 8
That one did make the other *marred* againe, *IV.* i. 29. 3
Cursing his hand that had that visage *marred*: *V.* v. 13. 4
Shut up her haven, *marred* her marchants trade, *V.* x. 25. 6
marred the swinging of her flaile. *V.* xi. 29. 9
This new-come shepheard had his *market* *marred*. *VI.* ix. 40. 8
The sight of whom, though now decayd and *marred*, *VI.* xi. 13. 1
Marreth. lamenting Love *marreth* the Musicall. *U.V.* 12
Marriage. Renown'd in choyce of happie *marriage*. *Gn.* 487
The *marriage* to accomplish vowd betwixt you twayn. *I.* xii. 19. 9
few rites to be donne, Which *marriage* make: *II.* iv. 21. 6
sought with her to lincke in *marriage*: *II.* ix. 18. 5
to him allide His daughter Genuiss' in *marriage*: *II.* x. 52. 4
Till they with *marriage* meet might finish that accord. *IV.* vi. 41. 9
Marring. *Marring* my joyous gentle dalliaunce. *T.M.* 186
Marrow. erooked crawling shankes, of *marrouce* emptied; *Mui.* 350
that foule evill, . . . That rotts the *marrow*, *I.* iv. 26. 8
Close creeping twixt the *marow* and the skin: *I.* x. 25. 5
wounds the life, and wastes the inmost *marrow*. *H.B.* 63
Marry. *Marrie!* that great Pan bought with deare borrow, *S.C.* S. 96
Marry, Diggon, what should him affraye. *S.C.S.* 208
'Marie, there (said the Priest) is arte indeed: *Hub.* 483
'Marie, (said he) the highest now in grace *Hub.* 619
'Marie, that shall your selfe, *Hub.* 999
Mars. See **Mart.**
Mars, shaming to have given so great head *Ro.* xi. 1
sing of bloody *Mars*, of wars, of giusts; *S.C.O.* 39
Mars sleeping with his wife to compasse in, *Mui.* 371
Truth . . . *Marres* blind Devotions mart, *I.* iii. Arg.
I of warres and bloody *Mars* doe sing, *I.* xi. 7. 2
'Fayre sonne of *Mars*, that seeke with warlike spoyle, *II.* i. 8. 7
Mars is Cupidoes frend, *II.* vi. 35. 7
Where you him lately lefte, in *Mars* his bed: *III.* vi. 24. 3
who that smites it *mars* his joyous play, *III.* vii. 41. 8
When she with *Mars* was meynt in joyfulness: *III.* xi. 36. 5
with which he naked meeke The mightie *Mars*, *III.* xi. 44. 3
most is *Mars* amisse *V.* Pr. 8. 8
Mars, that valiant man, is changed most; *VII.* vii. 52. 1
Mars in three-score yeares doth run his sphere. *Am.* lx. 4
Marsh. let the *marsh* of Esthamburges tell, *II.* x. 24. 2
Marshal. A jolly yeoman, *Marshall* of the same, *II.* ix. 28. 2
The *marshall* of the hall to them did come, *V.* ix. 23. 7
Marshalling. *marshalling* the evill-ordered trayne, *III.* xii. 23. 4
Marshals. *Marshals* of the field Broke up the listes, *IV.* iii. 35. 3
Marshes. moorish fennes, and *marshes* ever greene. *Ti.* 140
into moores and *marshes* banisht had, *V.* x. 18. 4
Mart. See **Mars.**
make a *Mart* of their good name: *S.C.S.* 37
with you bring triumphant *Mart*, *I.* Pr. 3. 7
Truth . . . *Marres* blind Devotions *mart*, *I.* iii. Arg.
Martelled. on his helmet *martelled* so hard *III.* vii. 42. 3
Martia. See **Mertia.**
Renowned *Martia*; and redoubted Emmilen. *III.* iii. 54. 9
Martial. Fitter, perhaps, to thunder *Martiall* stowe, *Ded.Son.*viii.11

Martial—Continued.

For love of vertue and of *Martiall* praise; *Ded.Son.* x. 6
As those that are inspir'd with *Martiall* rage, *Ded.Son.*xiii.11
more honourable prize . . . then did the *Martiall* crew, *Ded.Son.* xiv. 2
His Lady, left as a prise *martiall*, Did yield *I.* ii. 36. 8
Have thither come the noble *Martiall* crew *I.* vii. 8. 5
upbrought in gentle thewes and *martiall* might. *I.* ix. 3. 9
Prince Arthure, crowne of *Martiall* band? *I.* ix. 6. 6
the *martiall* troupes thou doest infest, *I.* xi. 6. 3
Through deeds of armes and prowess *martiall*. *II.* iii. 37. 8
to weake wench did yield his *martiall* might: *II.* vi. 8. 5
noise of armes, or vew of *martiall* guize, *II.* vi. 25. 8
The mightie *martiall* handes doe most commend: *II.* vi. 35. 5
brave ensample, both of *martiall* And civil rule, *II.* x. 74. 8
The *martiall* brood accustomed to fight: *III.* i. 13. 5
Of their brave gestes and prowess *martiall*: *III.* ii. 1. 6
'Faure *martiall* Mayd, Certes ye misavised beene *III.* iii. 9. 4
shortly make you a mayd *Martiall*. *III.* iii. 53. 9
She hath the leading of a *Martiall* And mightie people, *III.* iii. 56. 4
The *martiall* Mayd stayd not him to lament, *III.* iv. 18. 1
in *martiall* law And deedes of armes *III.* vii. 52. 3
Great hostes of men in order *martiall*, *V.* xii. 4. 8
Martian. See **Mertian.**
Into the *Martian* field adowne descended *IV.* v. 6. 8
Martyrdom. crowne with *martiredome* his sacred head: *III.* iii. 39. 4
hosting in their *martyrdome* unmeet. *IV.* x. 2. 5
Martyrest. whose gentle hart Thou *martyrest* *IV.* vii. 2. 6
Martyrize. To her my heart I nightly *martyrize*: *Col.* 473
Martyrs. The bloud of *Martyrs* dere *Rev.* ii. 10
holy *Martyrs* often doen to dye With cruell malice *I.* viii. 36. 4
Bangor with massacred *Martyrs* fill, *III.* iii. 35. 6
Marvel. No *marveille*, Thenot, if thou can beare *S.C.F.* 25
of your ignorance great *merveill* make, *II.* ii. 5. 4
For *marveill* of that accident extream: *III.* viii. 22. 4
passing joy, which so great *marveile* brings, *IV.* iii. 49. 8
ne *merveile* nought, Ne thenceforth feare *IV.* vi. 30. 5
Much did he *marvell* at her uncouth speach, *V.* v. 37. 1
ne *marveile* ought, For that same beast was bred *VI.* vi. 9. 6
I *marvaile* of what substance was the mould, *Am.* lv. 3
Marvelled. Guyon *mervaıld* at her uncouth cace; *II.* ix. 43. 5
whiles he *marveild* still, did still him payne; *II.* xi. 44. 6
Much *merveilled* thereat, as well he might, *III.* viii. 12. 3
He *marveild* more, and thought he yet did dreame *III.* viii. 22. 7
most they *mervaıld* at her chevalree *III.* ix. 24. 5
she *mervaıld* that no footings trace Nor wight appeard, *III.* xi. 53. 5
marveild at his strange intendment. *III.* xii. 5. 2
Whose nature yet so much is *marvelled* Of mortall wits, *H.H.B.* 165
Marvelloous. O *mervelous* great change! *Ro.* xxix. 12
Whence he indued was with skill so *mervelous*. *III.* iii. 13. 9
Marvels. *marvelles* at himselfe stil as he flies: *I.* xi. 34. 8
With which they wrought such wondrous *marvels* there, *IV.* iv. 29. 3
To tell the *marvelles* by thy mercie wrought. *H.H.L.* 49
Mary. See **Ave Mary.**
Masculine. Th' other immortal, perfect, *masculine*; *II.* ix. 22. 5
So he surpassed his sex *masculine*, *III.* xi. 4. 3
Mask. When love-lads *masken* in fresh aray? *S.C.* May 2
The morncfull Muse in myrth now list ne *maske*, *S.C.N.* 19
maske in mirth with Graces well besene? *T.M.* 180
whylome did *maske*, . . . in lowly Shephards weeds, *I.* Pr. 1. 1
deceit doth *maske* in visour faire, *I.* vii. 1. 3
diverse plots did frame to *maske* in strange disguise. *III.* iii. 51. 9
in so strange disguizement there did *maske*, *III.* vii. 14. 3
The *maske* of Cupid, and th' enchanted Chamber *III.* xii. Arg.
In manner of a *maske*, enranged orderly. *III.* xii. 5. 9
When that same *Maske* againe should forth arize. *III.* xii. 28. 5
Brought in that *maske* of love which late was showen; *IV.* i. 3. 6
to hide her fained sex . . . And *maske* her wounded mind, *IV.* i. 7. 4
Some thought . . . it was a *maske* of strage disguise: *IV.* i. 14. 8
under *maske* of beautie and good grace Vile treason *IV.* i. 17. 7
queint disguise . . . doest *maske* thy royall blood, *V.* vii. 21. 2
Of so unmanly *maske* in misery nuidight. *V.* vii. 37. 9
And *mask* in myrth lyke to a Comedy: *Am.* liv. 6
long since ready forth his *maske* to niove, *Epith.* 26
Masked. *Masked* with faire dissembling curtesie, *Col.* 700
eke those *masked* Ladies riding them beside. *IV.* iv. 2. 9
That *masked* Mock-knight was their sport and play. *IV.* iv. 13. 4
she *masked* it with modestie, *IV.* xii. 35. 7
Maskedst. Thy mantle *masked*, wherein thou *maskedst* late. *S.C.* Ja. 24
Masker. when the courting *masker* louteth lowe, *Ti.* 202
Maskers. the *maskers* marched forth in trim aray. *III.* xii. 6. 9
Masking. With mumming and with *masking* all around, *Hub.* 802
Merily *masking* both in howre and hall. *As.* 28
All which disguised marcht in *masking* wise *III.* xii. 26. 6
A thousand Graces *masking* in delight; *H.B.* 254
Masks. By way of sport, as oft in *maskes* ia knowne, *IV.* i. 3. 8
Mason's. rough *Masons* hand with engines keene *III.* viii. 37. 6
Mass. rejoyned to the spirite Of this great *masse*, *Ro.* v. 11
How things she formed of a formelesse *mas*: *T.M.* 502
All such vaine monuments of earthlie *masse*, *Ti.* 419
She . . . Brought forth this monstrous *masse* of earthly slyme, *I.* vii. 9. 8
in that monstrous *mas*, Was nothing left, *I.* viii. 24. 8
So huge and horrible a *masse* it seemd; *I.* xi. 55. 2
in his lap a *masse* of coyne he told, *II.* vii. 4. 7
'can safely hold So huge a *masse*, *II.* vii. 20. 2
lifted high above this earthly *masse*, *II.* ix. 45. 3
this great Universe seemd one confused *mas*. *II.* xii. 34. 9
To hoord up heapes of evill gotten *masse*, *III.* ix. 4. 2
quaked under their so hideous *masse*; *III.* ix. 50. 6
Began to peepe above this earthly *masse*, *IV.* v. 45. 4
as the soule doth rule the earthly *masse*, *IV.* ix. 2. 6

Mass—Continued.

- an altar of some costly *masse*, IV. x. 39. 2
 About their holy things for morrow *Mas*; V. vii. 17. 8
 made them both one *masse* without more remorse, V. viii. 32. 9
 Then downe to ground fell that deformed *Masse*, V. xi. 32. 1
 Ne could he brooke the coldnesse of the stony *masse*, VI. iv. 21. 9
 to whom ye ill display That mucky *masse*, VI. ix. 33. 5
 this worlds still moving mightie *masse*, H.L. 57
 On that bright shyaie round still moving *Masse*, H.H.B. 51
Massacre. Tydings of death and *massacre* unkinde, Gn. 396
Massacred. Bangor with *massacred* Martyrs fill, III. iii. 35. 6
 The beasts we daily see *massacred* dy, VII. vii. 19. 2
Massacres. Besides the huge *massacres*, which he wrought, III. xi. 29. 8
 In which he many *massacres* had left, VI. xii. 23. 2
 The huge *massacres* which her eyes do make; Am. x. 46
Masses. Their penie *Masses*, and their Complynes meete, IIub. 452
Massy. out of her *massie* wombe forth sent That antique
 horror, Ro. xvii. 7
 I saw an Image, all of *massie* gold, Tl. 491
 one *massy* entire mould, Hewen out of Adamant rocke I. vii. 33. 6
massy gold of glorious guifte, II. vii. 28. 4
 Many great golden pillours did upbeare The *massy* rooffe, II. vii. 43. 6
 wondrous *massy* and assured sound, III. ii. 25. 3
 her Maides attyre To turne into a *massy* habergeon, III. iii. 57. 8
 purest snow in *massy* mould congeald, III. viii. 6. 2
 mov'd amisse with *massy* mucks unmeet regard, III. xi. 31. 9
 there stood an Image all alone Of *massy* gold, III. xi. 47. 5
 his *massie* yron mace Betwixt him and his hurt, IV. viii. 43. 6
 There he that Idoll saw of *massy* gold, V. xi. 21. 8
Mast. moehell *most* to the husband did yielde, S.C. F. 109
 All were the beame in bignes like a *mast*, III. vii. 40. 6
 the *Mast* of some well-timbered hulke, V. xi. 29. 1
Master. All for their *Maister* is lustlesse and old, S.C. F. 84
 the Foxe, *maister* of collusion: S.C. May 219
 'Ah, good young *maister*!' S.C. May 255
 render up a reckning Unto their *maister*, IIub. 311
 all men, which anie *maister* serve, IIub. 467
 Ye a great *maister* are in your degree: IIub. 546
 then informe his *Maister* hastily, IIub. 880
 wish him to chuse His *Maister*, IIub. 885
 by his shifts his *Maister* furnish can, IIub. 915
 messengers of hell, Came to their wicked *maister*, I. ii. 2. 3
 O, how can beautie *maister* the most strong, I. iii. 6. 4
 made ensample of their mournfull sight Unto his *Maister*, I. v. 52. 3
 the *maister* of his guise, Did often tremble at his horrid vew; I. v. 25. 2
 She strove to *maister* sorrowfull assay, I. vii. 27. 2
 the heavens, Have made you *maister* of the field, I. viii. 28. 2
 Your fortune *maister* eke with governing, I. viii. 28. 3
maister these mishaps with patient might, I. viii. 45. 2
 There by his *maister* left, II. vi. 38. 8
 The *maister* Cooke was cald Concoction; II. ix. 31. 1
 if the passion *mayster* thy fraile might, III. ii. 46. 6
 all the keyes conveyd Unto their *maister*, III. ix. 10. 5
 purloyned for his *maister* bad, III. x. 54. 4
 the wicked earle, the *maister* Smith, IV. v. 44. 1
 To guide the beast that did his *maister* beare, IV. ix. 5. 4
 made way for his *maister* to assaile; V. ii. 24. 4
 for to *maister* wrong and puissant pride: V. iv. 1. 5
Masterdom. Ne will enforced be with *maisterdome* or might, IV. i. 46. 9
 The *maysterdome* of each by force to gaine, V. ii. 15. 4
Mastered. See Overmastered.
 these brave Pallaces, which *maystred* bee Of time, Ro. xviii. 3
mastered with workmanship so rare, Mu. 338
 Mishaps are *maistred* by advice discrete, I. vii. 40. 7
 That Monster can be *maistred* or destroyed; II. iv. 10. 3
 That him so noble knight had *maystred*; II. v. 14. 8
 with strong reason *maistred* passion fraile, II. vi. 40. 4
 Life having *maystred* her senselesse foe, II. viii. 53. 2
 the stout Damzell, *maistred* his might, III. xii. 32. 9
 him *maystred* still in all debate, IV. x. 32. 9
 To be downe held, and *maystred* so with might, VI. xii. 31. 2
 brought Into like bands, ne *maystred* any more: VI. xii. 39. 4
Masteries. Guyon in them all shewes goodly *maysteries*, II. vi. 1. 9
 To practise games and *maisteries* to try, VI. ix. 43. 2
Mastering. When with the *maistring* spur he did him roughly
 stire, II. v. 2. 9
maistring might on enemy dismayd; II. v. 13. 3
maystring them, renewd his former heat: II. vi. 36. 6
 Brydling his will and *maystring* his might, II. xii. 53. 5
 having conquered The *maistring* raines out of her weary wrest, III. vii. 2. 8
 them with *maystring* discipline doth tame, IV. ix. 2. 4
 Into his mouth his *maistring* bridle threw, IV. xii. 13. 6
 by the *maystring* might Of doughty Calidore, VI. xii. 38. 1
 Ne could that Painter Have purtrayd this, for all his
maistring skill; H.H.B. 214
Masterless. His silver shield, now idle, *maisterlesse*; I. vii. 19. 6
Master's. Thy *maysters* mind is overcome with care: S.C. Ja. 46
 The dog his *maisters* voice did it wene, S.C. S. 219
 to be a beetle-stock Of thy great *Masters* will, IIub. 508
 oft maintain'd his *masters* braverie, IIub. 858
 In gage for his gay *Masters* hopelesse dett: IIub. 865
 sell fee-simples in his *Masters* name, IIub. 867
 To buy his *Masters* frivolous good will, IIub. 889
 The wofull Dwarfe, which saw his *maisters* fall, I. vii. 19. 1
 Trompart, that his *maisters* humor knew, III. x. 30. 1
 badly doest thou hide Thy *maisters* shame, V. vi. 11. 5
 plead thy *maisters* cause, unjustly payned, Am. xlviii. 8
Masters. of their *maisters* hast no lesse regarde, S.C. D. 11
 The *maysters* of his long experiment, II. vii. 1. 7
 her Sprights to entertaine, The *maisters* of her art: III. viii. 4. 5

Masters—Continued.

- Had from their *maisters* fled, VI. xi. 39. 9
Mastery. striv'd With th' Heliconian maides for *maystery*; II. xii. 31. 2
 Ne may love be compeld by *maistry*; III. i. 25. 7
 some as *maistry* comes III. i. 25. 8
 feared, That fiers youngmaus unruly *maystery*; III. x. 2. 7
 fray Betwixt them two for *maystery* of might; VI. i. 36. 2
Mastiff. an eager *mastiffe* once doth prove The tast of bloud, IV. ix. 31. 5
 Like a fell *mastiffe* through enraging heat, V. xi. 12. 2
 Is bayted of a *mastiffe* and a hound, VI. v. 19. 2
 Like as a *Mastiffe* having at a bay A salvage Bull, VI. vii. 47. 1
Mastiffs. salvage Bull, whom two fierce *mastives* bayt, II. viii. 42. 1
 Like two mad *mastiffes*, each on other flew, IV. ii. 17. 8
Masts. spent all her *mastes* and her ground-hold, IV. iv. 1. 2
Match. In majestic she seemde to *matche* the Gods, Bel.¹ xi. 6
 Did seeme to *match* the Gods in Majestie, Bel.² xv. 6
 her equal *match* could see, Ro. vi. 8
 Her that did *match* the whole earths puissance, Ro. vi. 13
 Her *match* in beautie was not anie one, Van. vii. 5
 I will not *match* her with Latonaes seede, S.C. Ap. 86
 Shall *match* with the fayre flowre Delice, S.C. Ap. 144
match them selfe with mighty potentates, S.C. May 122
 Wherefore with myne thou dare thy musiek *matche*? S.C. Au. 2
 to *match* thy pype with Tityrus his style, S.C. Env. 9
 Their *match* in glorie, mightie, fierce, and coy; Gn. 404
 In Britannie was none to *match* with mee, Tl. 100
 I *match* with that sweet smile, D. 306
 to *match* her with the neighbour flood, Col. 122
 Who lives that can *match* that heroic song, Col. 404
 Can *match* that Muse when it with bayes is crowned, Col. 414
 strove to *match*, Great Junoes golden chayre, I. iv. 17. 4
 Ne can Cephise, nor Hebrus, *match* this well: I. xi. 30. 8
 On foot with him to *matchen* equall fight: II. v. 4. 8
 Unworthy *match* for such immortall mate, II. vii. 50. 4
match his brother proud in battailous aray, II. viii. 22. 9
 The least of which was *match* for any knight, II. viii. 34. 5
 ever hope to *match* in equal fight, III. ii. 13. 8
 none in equal armes him *matchen* might: III. iv. 24. 3
 Ne any may that Monster *match* in fight, III. vii. 52. 8
 Seeking to *match* the chaste with th' unehaste Ladies traine, III. vii. 60. 9
 thought that *match* a fowle disparagement; III. viii. 12. 4
 faire Alcmena better *match* did make, III. xi. 33. 6
 Once thinke to *match* three such on equal eost, IV. iii. 24. 8
 Three such as able were to *match* a puissant host? IV. iii. 24. 9
 to *match* that Lady they had sought Another like, IV. iv. 10. 7
 might not aspire To *match* so high, IV. viii. 50. 4
 That she mote *match* the fairest of her daies, IV. ix. 16. 6
 With ods of so unequal *match* opprest, IV. ix. 32. 2
 Might *match* with this by many a degree: IV. x. 30. 5
 much lesse him *match* in fight, V. i. 8. 7
 Each of whose lockes did *match* a man in might, V. iii. 2. 2
 Ne ever any found his *match* in might; V. xii. 15. 4
 Did strive to *match* with strong contention, VI. x. 33. 3
 By all meanes shund to *match* with any forrein fere, VI. xii. 4. 9
 If that her might were *match* to her desire, VII. vi. 21. 5
 Seek with my playnts to *match* that mournfull dove, Am. Ixxxviii. 8
Matchable. To tell my forces, *matchable* to none, Tl. 89
Matchable either to Semiramis, II. x. 56. 2
 Was *matchable* to this in equal vewing, Tl. 553
Matchable ether to that ympe of Troy, III. xii. 7. 3
 high worths Ne but in heaven *matchable* to none, Am. lxxvi. 7
 Lo! one *Matchable* to the greatest of those great; Com. Sen. iii. 10
Matched. See Evill-matched, Overmatched.
 skill, *match* with such courage as he had, As. 85
 should *matched* have the best: II. x. 43. 6
 white seemes fayrer *match* with blacke atone; III. ix. 2. 4
 Griete and Fury, *matcht* yfere, III. xii. 16. 1
 being *matcht* with plaine Antiquitie, VI. Pr. 4. 7
 A salvage man *match* with a Ladie fayre, VI. v. 9. 3
Matched with equal years, VI. xii. 18. 8
Matches. ye fayre Mayds, the *matches* of his yeares, As. 129
Matcheth. their musieke *matcheth* Phoebus quill, T.M. 330
Matching. *Matching* the wealth of th' ancient Frankincence; Gn. 674
Machless. How he may flow in quiets *matchlesse* treasure, Gn. 139
 through presumption of his *matchlesse* might, I. vii. 10. 3
 Through strong opinion of his *matchlesse* might; II. ii. 18. 6
 up arose a man of *matchlesse* might, II. x. 37. 1
 Our faulty weakenes, and your *matchlesse* might: III. i. 30. 2
 The whiles her *matchlesse* beautie him dismayd, III. v. 43. 7
 With *matchlesse* eares deformed and distort, IV. i. 28. 2
 To vanquish all the world with *matchlesse* might; IV. xi. 16. 6
 soothly he was one of *matchlesse* might, V. x. 8. 6
 made a *matchlesse* paragon, VI. i. 1. 9
 was bordered with a wood Of *matchlesse* hight, VI. x. 6. 3
Mate. See Copemate.
 womanlike, most faithfull to her *mate*, Gn. 429
 Hath made fit *mate* thy wretched case to heare, D. 65
 The Lyon chose his *mate*, Col. 865
 a faythfull *mate* Of her sad troubles and misfortunes hard: I. iii. 9. 3
 Phoebus, fresh as brydegrome to his *mate*, I. v. 2. 3
 With stony feare of that rude rustick *mate*, II. ii. 8. 8
 In hope to win more favour with his *mate*, II. ii. 19. 4
 Fit *mate* for such a mining mineon, II. ii. 37. 2
 Unworthy *mate* for such immortall *mate*, II. vii. 50. 4
 each Paramor his leman knowes, Each bird his *mate*; III. vi. 41. 8
 made full goodly joyance to her new-found *mate*, IV. i. 31. 9
 Her *mate*, he was a jollie youthfull knight, IV. i. 32. 1
 stolne away from her beloved *mate*, IV. vi. 47. 7
 There she him found by that new lovely *mate*, IV. vii. 35. 3
 Which sorry words her mightie hart did *mate*, IV. viii. 17. 6

Mate—Continued.

- The villaine, leaving him unto his *mate* VI. viii. 13. 1
 Could not on earth have found one fit for *mate*, *Am.* lxxvi. 6
 Sits mourning for the absence of her *mate*; *Am.* lxxxviii. 2
Mated. 'Ensamble make . . . of my selfe now *mated*, I. ix. 12. 2
Material. too long . . . Here to record, ne much *materiall*: II. x. 74. 6
Mates. That may thy Muse and *mates* to mirth allure. *Col.* 391
 Nereus crownes with cups; his *mates* him pledg around. I. iii. 31. 9
Mathraval. Who was the lord of *Mathraval* by right, III. iii. 13. 7
Mathusalem. See *Methuselah*.
Matilda. *Matilda*, daughter to Puhidius, III. iii. 13. 6
 I am th' unfortunate *Matilde* by name, VI. iv. 29. 3
Mattins. When one so oft a night did ring his *matins* bell. III. x. 48. 9
 The merry Lärke hir *matins* sings aloft; *Epith.* 80
Matrimonial. Most famous fruites of *matrimoniall* howre, III. iii. 3. 7
Matrimony. The which do endlesse *matrimony* make, *Epith.* 217
Matron. Through wisdome of a *matrone* grave I. x. 3. 5
 tyred limbes to rest, O *matrone* sage, (quoth she) I. x. 11. 2
 An auncient *matrone* she to her does call, I. x. 34. 2
 The godly *Matrone* by the hand him beares Forth I. x. 35. 1
 that formost *matrone* me did blame, IV. x. 54. 1
 Yet did that auncient *matrone* all she might, VI. xii. 14. 6
 The *matrone* staid no lenger to enquire, VI. xii. 19. 1
Matronly. toward them full *matronely* did pace. I. x. 8. 6
Matter. Made of some *matter* no less firme and strong? *Ro.* ix. 8
 he her selfe the *matter* of her fles; *Ro.* xxiii. 8
 Here is a great deale of good *matter* Lost *S.C.* Jul. 205
 him to heare, or *matter* of his deede. *S.C.* Au. 148
matter made for Poets on to play; *S.C.* O. 64
Matter of myrth now shalt thou have no more; *S.C.* N. 56
 Base is the style, and *matter* meane withall. *Hub.* 44
 Ye have this *matter* motioned in season; *Hub.* 125
 may be *matter* meete to gaine him praise; *Hub.* 779
 He is with greater *matter* busied Than a Lamhe, *Hub.* 1215
 none more tragick *matter* I can finde *T.M.* 155
 Because that mourning *matter* I have none. *T.M.* 168
 the devicefull *matter* of my song; *T.M.* 386
 Fit *matter* for his cares increase would finde, *D.* 3
 To make new *matter* fit for Tragedies; *D.* 164
 Gewed together with some subtle *matter*. *Col.* 217
 raise His tunes from laies to *matter* of more skill. *Col.* 395
 filthy *matter* from them weld; I. viii. 47. 7
 forgery, Rather then *matter* of just memory; II. Pr. 1. 6
matter make for him to worke upon, II. iv. 42. 6
 So *matter* did she make of nought, II. v. 19. 6
 new *matter* fram'd Upon the old, II. v. 21. 2
Matter of merth enough, though there were none, II. vi. 3. 7
 the *matter* of his huge desire And pompous pride
matter made for famous Poets verse, III. iv. 1. 6
 thee, O Queene! the *matter* of my song, III. iv. 3. 8
 his faire sister for creation Ministreth *matter* fit,
 borrow *matter* whereof they are made; III. vi. 37. 2
Matter of doubt and dread suspitions, III. x. 59. 5
 Some argument of *matter* passioned; III. xii. 4. 6
 Great *matter* growing of beginning small, IV. ii. 54. 7
 New *matter* added to his former fire; IV. vi. 11. 2
 fit *matter* for another song. V. viii. 51. 9
 Where they mote heare the *matter* throughly scand V. ix. 37. 7
 Such loathly *matter* were small lust to speake or thinke. V. xi. 31. 9
 every *matter* worse was for her melling; V. xii. 35. 4
 Now glooming sadly, so to cloke her *matter*; VI. vi. 42. 8
 what the *matter* was that mov'd her so? VI. xii. 17. 4
 make the *matter* to avenge her yre: *Am.* xlvi. 2
 they that skill not of so heavenly *matter*, *Am.* lxxxiv. 5
 The wondrous *matter* of my fyre to prayse. *H.B.* 7
 the grosse *matter* of this earthly myne *H.B.* 46
 grosse *matter* by a soveraine might Tempers *H.B.* 124
 cease to gaze on *matter* of thy grief: *H.H.B.* 294
Matters. Muttred of *matters* as their bookes them shewd, *Hub.* 836
 As for those many goodly *matters* leaft I for others. *Ex Tempore* 2
 rare in-sight hard *matters* to revele; I. ix. 39. 2
Maugre. *maugre* death, and dreaded sisters deadly spight, *S.C.* N. 163
Maugre the sacred Muses, *Hub.* 816
maugre Fortunes injurie, And times decay, *T.* 166
 hath (*maugre* her spight) thus low me laid in dust.' III. v. 12. 9
maugre thee will passe or dy.' III. iv. 15. 4
 Such happinesse did, *maugre*, to me spight, III. v. 7. 5
Maugre his host, who grudged . . . To house a guest III. x. 2. 2
 Him forst, (*maugre*) his fierenes to relent, III. xi. 26. 8
 Tell what thou saw'st, *maugre* who so it heares.' IV. i. 48. 6
maugre all his powre, IV. x. 58. 2
 forced him, *maugre*, it up to reare. V. i. 29. 6
 they departed them, *maugre* their might, V. iv. 43. 7
Maugre so many foes which did withstand: V. ix. 30. 5
 If not, we will it force, *maugre* your foe, V. x. 24. 3
Maugre the might of all those troupes in vew, V. xii. 5. 7
 On the cold ground *maugre* himselfe he threw VI. iv. 40. 3
maugre all their might, he did repell And beat them back, VI. vi. 23. 8
maugre all his might backe to relent: VI. vii. 46. 8
 'Yet *maugre* Jove, and all his gods beside, VII. vii. 17. 1
Maul. with mighty *mall* The monster merciless him made to
 fall, I. vii. 51. 4
 rap Upon his headpeece with his yron *mall*; IV. v. 42. 4
 lighting on his horses head him quote did *mall*. V. xi. 8. 9
Maugre. See *Maugre*.
Mausolus. 'Such one *Mausolus* made, *T.* 414
Mausolus. *Mausolus* worke will be the Carians glorie; *Ro.* ii. 7
Mavis. So does the Cuckow, when the *Mavis* sings, *Am.* lxxxiv. 3
 the *Mavis* descant plays: *Epith.* 81
Maw. she spewd out of her filthie *maw* I. i. 20. 1

Maw—Continued.

- inwardly he chawed his owne *maw* At neighbours welth, I. iv. 30. 5
 Tityus fed a vultur on his *maw*; I. v. 35. 6
 deepe emperst his darksom hollow *maw*, I. xi. 63. 8
 She feedes on her owne *maw* unnaturall, V. xii. 31. 7
Maws. when your *maws* are with those weeds corrupted, *D.* 348
Maximian. his daughter deare He gave in wedlocke to
Maximian, II. x. 61. 2
 by *Maximian* lately ledd away, II. x. 62. 2
Maximian. During the raigne of *Maximian*; II. x. 61. 7
May (*partial list of auxiliary*).
 immortalitie So meane Harpes worke *may* chalenge *Ro.* xxxii. 4
 when time serves *may* bring things better forth. *Van.* i. 14
 Let be, as *may* be, that is past: *S.C.* Mar. 58
 Is not thilke the mery moneth of *May*, *S.C.* May 1
 To gather *May* bus-kets and smelling breere: *S.C.* May 10
 To fetchen home *May* with their musicall: *S.C.* May 28
 Sike myrth in *May* is meeetest for to make, *S.C.* N. 11
 The fayrest *May* she was that ever went, *S.C.* N. 39
 We *may* seeke favour of the best of all? *Hub.* 618
 cast to seeke the Lion where he *may*, *Hub.* 1316
 I waile and weepe all that I *may*. *T.M.* 594
 That happie there I *maie* thee alwaies see. *Ti.* 308
 The Roses raining in the pride of *May*, *Mai.* 189
 He had a daughter fressh as floure of *May*, *Col.* 106
May seeme the wayne was very evill ledd, I. iv. 19. 7
 Deare dame, (quoth he) 'well *may* I rew I. vi. 36. 7
 trample th' earth, the whiles they *may* respire, I. vi. 44. 8
 blisse *may* not abide in state of mortall men, I. ix. 44. 9
 lay down thy bow, the whiles I *may* respire. I. ix. 8. 9
 'How *may* a man' . . . Be wonne to spoyle I. ix. 31. 1
 Ne *may* a man prolong, nor shorten, it: I. ix. 41. 3
 The souldier *may* not move from watchfull sted, I. ix. 41. 4
 Th' ill to prevent, that life enseven *may*. I. ix. 44. 3
 'Ah! no,' said they, 'but forth she *may* not come; I. x. 16. 4
 So far as ewghen bow a shaft *may* send, I. xi. 19. 2
 So faire and fressh, as fresshest floure in *May*; I. xii. 22. 1
 like young fruit in *May*, II. iii. 29. 7
 so wisely as I *may*.' II. ix. 42. 9
 him assailes with all the might he *may*; IV. vii. 25. 4
 floures as fressh as *May*, IV. x. 37. 9
 I will it defend whilst ever that I *may*. V. iv. 14. 9
 'May be, Sir knight, that, VI. ii. 27. 1
 make them both as merry as he *may*. VI. iii. 9. 5
 faire *May*, the fayrest mayd on ground, VII. vii. 34. 1
 blowe his nayles to warme them if he *may*; VII. vii. 42. 4
 twixt her paps, (like early fruit in *May*, *Am.* lxxvi. 9
 lips, like rosy buds in *May*, *H.B.* 258
May-bush. To helpe the Ladies their *Maybush* heare! *S.C.* May 34
Mayest. Well *maist* thou boast, *Ro.* xxxii. 12
 Of love and lustiehead thou *maist* thou sing, *S.C.* O. 51
 To sadder times thou *maist* attune thy quill, *S.C.* N. 35
 So *maist* thou chauce mocke out a Benefice, *Hub.* 509
 queene of heautie, now thou *maist* go pack; *T.M.* 398
 Hobbin desires, thou *maist* it not forsake;— *Col.* 50
 But, sith thou *maist* not so, give leave a while
 into the which hereafter thou *maist* happen fall. I. ix. 46. 9
 'ne *maist* thou yitt Forgoe I. x. 63. 6
 happy thou that *maist* them freely see! VI. x. 19. 8
 in thine owne behalfe *maist* partiall seeme: VII. vi. 35. 3
 in mens hart thou *maist* thy throne enstall, *H.B.* 265
May-game. 'What *May-game* hath misfortune made of you? V. vii. 40. 2
May-lady. Helenore . . . their *May-lady* they had newly made: III. x. 44. 6
Mayre. See *Maire*.
Mayster, etc. See *Master, etc.*
Maze. Where in a *maze* they both did long remaine, IV. iv. 18. 7
Mazed. Much was I *mazde*, to see this monsters kinde *Bel.* 2 viii. 9
 I thus *mazed* was with great affray, *Bel.* 2 xv. 11
 yet so *mazed* that he nothing spake. *Bel.* 1. 43. 9
 senselesse stodd, like to a *mazed* steare IV. vi. 37. 4
 would have *maz'd* a man his dreadfull face to vew: IV. viii. 38. 9
mazd how nature had so well disguised Her worke, IV. ix. 11. 3
 like *mazed* deare dismayfully they flew. V. viii. 38. 9
 Payre eyes! the myrrour of my *mazed* hart, *Am.* vii. 1
Mazeful. lyke to those which red Medusae's *mazeful* hed. *Epith.* 190
Mazer. A *mazer* wrought of the Maple warre, *S.C.* Au. 26
 To him be the wroughten *mazer* alone. *S.C.* Au. 134
 A mighty *Mazer* howle of wine was sett, II. xii. 49. 3
Mazy. 'I wont to range amydde the *mazie* thickette, *S.C.* D. 25
Me (*partial list*). See *Ay me*.
 calling me then by my propre name, *Bel.* 1. i. 7
 Then cried a shining Angell as me thought, *Rev.* iii. 8
 So manie strange things happened me to see, *Pet.* i. 2
 Ten lecte each way in square speare to mee, *Bel.* 2 iii. 2
 Strowe me the ground with Daffadownlilies, *S.C.* Ap. 140
 At the dore he cast me downe hys pack, *S.C.* May 245
 Enough is me to paint out my unrest, *S.C.* Jun. 79
 But say me, what is Algrind, *S.C.* Jul. 213
 No Muses aide me needs heretoo to call; *Hub.* 43
 Rehearse to me, ye Sacred Sisters nine, *T.M.* 1
 It chanced me on day beside the shore *Ti.* 1
 Let them behold the piteous fall of mee, *Ti.* 461
 At length, by demonstration me to teach, *Ti.* 488
 I heard a voyce, which loudly to me called, *Ti.* 580
 left me here his losse for to deplore. *Ti.* 653
 My Lyonesse (ah, woe is mee!) is gon! *D.* 161
 she it is that hath me done this wrong, *D.* 341
 And staie with me, *D.* 559
 It falls me here to write of Chastity, III. Pr. 1. 1
 death me liefer were then such despight, III. i. 24. 4

Me—Continued.

- Me lever were . . . be dead III. ii. 6. 9
 first it falleth *me* by course to tell VI. viii. 31. 1
 (woe is *me*!) VI. xi. 31. 1
me needeth to declare What did betide VI. xii. 14. 2
 But when ye lowr, or looke on *me* askew, *Am.* vii. 7
 That *me* thou makest thus tormented be, *Am.* x. 2
 Of her freewill, scorning both thee and *me*? *Am.* x. 4
 As she doth laugh at *me*, *Am.* x. 14
 To force *me* live, and will not let *me* dy. *Am.* xi. 12
 did thick about *me* throug. *Am.* xii. 8
 Who, *me* captiving straight *Am.* xii. 11
 Have ever since *me* kept in cruell bands. *Am.* xii. 12
 which have oftentimes Beene to *me* ayding, *Epith.* 2
 Helpe *me* mine owne loves prayes to resound; *Epith.* 14
 Why blush ye, love, to give to *me* your hand, *Epith.* 238
 This day for ever to *me* holy is. *Epith.* 249
 words should faile *me* to relate *H.L.* 17
 to overspred *Me* with the shadow *H.L.* 20
 vouchsafe to take of *me* This simple song, *H.L.* 306
 Ah! whither, Love! wilt thou now carrie *me*? *H.B.* 1
 Thou in *me* kindest much more great desyre, *H.B.* 5
 Love, lift *me* up upon thy golden wings, *H.H.L.* 1
Mead. diapred lyke the discolored *mead.* *Epith.* 51
 freshest Flowres which in that *Mead* they found, *Proth.* 84
Meadow. In a fresh flowring *meadow* lying lowe: *Van.* ii. 4
 As fresh as flowres in *meadow* greene doe grow I. xii. 6. 7
 in a *Meadow*, by the Rivers side, *Proth.* 19
 Of every sort, which in that *Meadow* grew, *Proth.* 29
Meadows. The mantled *meadows* mourne, *S.C.* N. 128
 The woods, the rivers, and the *meadows* green, *Mui.* 153
Meads. washeth Winborne *meads* in season drye. IV. xi. 32. 4
meads adorn'd with daintie gemmes *Proth.* 14
Meadwort. The metall first he mixt with *Medaewart*, II. viii. 20. 5
Meagre. so leane and *meagre* waxen late, *Hub.* 599
 His body leane and *meagre* as a rake, II. xi. 22. 2
 with heary glib deform'd and *meiger* face, IV. viii. 12. 6
Meals. her eate attonce, or many *meales* to make. VI. viii. 37. 9
Mean. See *Mlen.*
 So *meane* Harpes worke may chalenge for her meed? *Ro.* xxxii. 4
 all that humble is, and *meane* debaced, *Van.* i. 5
 Why do vaine men *mean* things so much deface, *Van.* xi. 12
 No being for those that truly *meane*; *S.C.* S. 33
 Base is the style, and matter *meane* withall. *Hub.* 44
meane regard, and basest fortunes scorne, *Hub.* 60
 I *meane* to turne the next leafe of the booke: *Hub.* 68
 I *meane* my Gossip privie first to make, *Hub.* 70
 I *meane* for better winde about to throwe. *Hub.* 80
 I *meane* me to disguise In some straunge habit, *Hub.* 83
 though his vesture were but *meane* and bace, *Hub.* 229
meane estate In safe assurance, *Hub.* 909
 I saw him die, as one Of the *meane* people, *Ti.* 191
 Me, all too *meane*, the sacred Muse areeds I. Pr. 1. 7
 To which I *meane* my wearie course to bend; I. xii. 1. 2
 'What *meane* these bloody voves and idle threats I. xii. 30. 1
 Betwixt them both can measure out a *meane*; II. i. 58. 2
 in the *meane*, vouchsafe her honorable toombe.' II. i. 58. 9
 The face of golden *Meane*: Her sisters, two Extremities, II. ii. Arg.
 if thou *meane* her love to gayn. II. vi. 28. 6
 The measure of her *meane* and naturall first need. II. vii. 16. 9
 A solemne *Meane* unto them measured; II. xii. 33. 4
 Exceeding much the state of *meane* degree, III. i. 33. 7
 I *meane* not thee entreat To passe, III. iv. 16. 3
 when his *meane* estate he did revew, III. v. 44. 7
 Thou, a *meane* Squire of mecke and lowly place; III. v. 47. 3
 Whom she did *meane* to make the thrall of her desire. III. vii. 37. 9
 lodging in so *meane* a maintenance; III. vii. 59. 4
meane of your deliverance have bene. III. xii. 40. 5
 for his *meane* degree IV. viii. 50. 3
 by no *meane* could in the weight be stayd; V. ii. 45. 8
 of the *meane* he greatly did misleeke. V. ii. 49. 5
 'Ah gentle Knights! what *meane* ye thus V. viii. 11. 2
 hearing pleas of people *meane* and base: V. ix. 36. 5
 by such *meane* Unto the type of kingdomes title clymes! V. ix. 42. 6
 howsoever base and *meane* it were, VI. iv. 15. 1
 As if his cry did *meane* for helpe to call VI. iv. 18. 3
 Yet, as I well it *meane*, vouchsafe it without blame. VI. iv. 34. 9
 With salve, or antidote, or other *meane*, VI. vi. 9. 5
 Though of *meane* parentage and kindred base, VI. vii. 28. 4
 Though *meane* her lot, yet higher did her mind ascend. VI. ix. 10. 9
 all things therein *meane*, VI. ix. 16. 6
 your *meane* food shall be my daily feast, VI. ix. 32. 3
 Excelling much the *meane* of her degree; VI. x. 27. 3
 (For of all sense it is the middle *meane*) VII. vii. 22. 2
 in my selfe, my inward selfe, I *meane*, *Am.* xlv. 3
 Then dare be lov'd by men of *meane* degree. *Am.* lxi. 14
 ye your love lent to so *meane* a one. *Am.* lxvi. 4
 let her prayes yet be low and *meane*, *Am.* lxxx. 13
 That are so much by so *meane* love embased. *Am.* lxxxii. 4
 I *meane* to sing the praises of thy name, *H.L.* 10
 thee, to whom I *meane* it most, *H.B.* 22
Mean-debaced. See *Debased, Mean.*
Meaner. Goe . . . emongste the *meaner* sorte: *S.C.* Env. 8
 Nor unto any *meaner* to complain; IV. xii. 29. 3
 Let none therefore, that is in *meaner* place, VI. iii. 5. 8
 The lusty Aladine, though *meaner* borne V. iii. 7. 6
Meaner's. mischief fel upon the *meaners* crowne. III. v. 25. 8
Meanest. 'What land is that thou *meanst*, *Col.* 290
 Of which I *meanest* boast my selfe to be, *Col.* 638
 What *meanest* thou by this reprochfull strife? I. ix. 52. 7

Meanest—Continued.

- hostes of men of *meanest* things could frame, III. iii. 12. 6
 perfect gold surmounts the *meanest* brasse. IV. ix. 2. 9
meanest man of many moe, IV. x. 19. 1
 Provided him a sword of *meanest* sort; VI. xi. 42. 6
 this homely verse, of many *meanest*, VI. xii. 41. 1
Meaneth. 'Shame be his meede,' (quoth he) 'that *meaneth*
 shame! IV. vi. 6. 1
 What *meaneth* this which here I see before? VI. vii. 14. 7
Meaning. See *True-meaning.*
 deceitfull *meaning* is double eyed. *S.C.* May 254
 this Curdog, by my coste, (*Meaning* the Foxe) *Hub.* 295
 they more subtil *meaning* had than he; *Hub.* 330
 the best speaches with ill *meaning* spill, *Hub.* 716
 Whose *meaning* much I labored forth to wreste, *Ti.* 486
meaning her much better to preferre, *Col.* 121
 The secret *meaning* of th' eternall might, I. ix. 6. 8
 Ne rectt shee who her *meaning* did mistrust, III. i. 48. 4
 told her *meaning* in her countenance; III. i. 50. 8
 in his eye his *meaning* wisely redd, III. ix. 28. 6
 That with thy *meaning* so I may the rather meete. IV. ii. 34. 9
 messengers of his true *meaning* and intent. IV. viii. 13. 9
 natemore his *meaning* she ared, IV. viii. 14. 1
 T' expresse the *meaning* of the inward mind, IV. viii. 26. 2
Meaning on him their cruell hands to lay, V. iv. 23. 8
 Her rather reade his *meaning* then him selfe it spake. V. vi. 9. 9
meaning to suppress both forged guile And open force: V. vii. 7. 3
 To show her thankfull mind and *meaning* faine, VI. i. 46. 4
 He doubted much what mote their *meaning* bee; VI. vii. 24. 2
 What *meaning* mote those uncouth words comprize, VI. viii. 18. 4
Meaning . . . For slaves to sell them VI. x. 43. 3
 As if they knew the *meaning* of their layes. *Am.* xix. 8
 doth deprave My simple *meaning*. *Am.* xxix. 2
Meanings. With like fierce minds, but *meanings* different; V. viii. 30. 2
Meanly. The Husbandman was *meanly* well content *Hub.* 297
 there is Corydon though *meanly* waged, *Col.* 382
Meanness. he through pride and fatnes gan despise Their
meanness; *Hub.* 587
 for his *meanness* and disparagement, IV. vii. 16. 1
 valour the which did adorne His *meanness* much, VI. iii. 7. 9
Means. provide for *means* of maintenance, *S.C.* May 79
 well be *means*, but little can say. *S.C.* May 311
 And *means* of gladsome solace to devise: *Hub.* 20
 come by readie *means* unto his end, *Hub.* 127
 I driven am to seeke some *means* to live: *Hub.* 250
 By secret *means* gan of his state enquire, *Hub.* 681
 all the cunning *means* he could devise: *Hub.* 847
 he by *means* might cast them to prevent, *Hub.* 881
 Reveale to me, and all the *means* detect, *Mui.* 13
 Arachne, by his *means* was vanquished. *Mui.* 261
 by no *means* I could him win thereto, D. 561
means devis'd to shew his sorrow best. *As.* 208
 whenas timely *means* it purchase may, *Ded.San.* xvi. 13
 rests not so, but other *means* doth make, I. ii. 9. 6
 To muse on *means* of hoped victory. I. iv. 44. 5
 By Dianes *means*, who was Hippolyts friend, I. v. 39. 7
 Of whom he *means* his bloody feast to make, I. vi. 10. 5
 by hard *means* enforcing her to stay, I. viii. 25. 8
 He found the *means* that Prisoner up to reare; I. viii. 40. 6
 Himselfe he frees by secret *means* unseene; II. i. 1. 8
 by what *means* may I his footing tract? II. i. 12. 7
 Then *means* I gan devise for his deliverance. II. i. 54. 9
 saw no *means* to scape, II. ii. 8. 2
 they began With goodly *means* to pacifie, II. ii. 21. 9
 Ne any evill *means* she did forbear, II. iv. 5. 8
 restraine from her reprochfull blame And evill *means*, II. iv. 11. 4
 such grace I found, and *means* I wrought, II. iv. 21. 1
 soome by *means* thereof the Empire wan, II. x. 61. 4
 all under age; By *means* whereof II. x. 64. 2
 th' utmost *means* of victory assay, II. xi. 41. 4
 By such good *means* he him discourseled III. i. 11. 1
 Who *means* no guile be guiled soonest shall, III. i. 54. 6
 by what *means* his love might best be wrought: III. iii. 6. 6
 any leaches skill, Or other learned *means*, III. iii. 18. 2
 doe by all dew *means* thy destiny fulfill.' III. iii. 24. 9
 What *means* shall she out seeke, or what waies take? III. iii. 25. 2
 by no *means* the high banke he could cease, III. v. 19. 8
 Sought by all *means* his dolor to prolong, III. vii. 35. 7
 glad by any *means* her grace to gain, III. vii. 54. 1
 With harder *means* he cast her to subdew, III. viii. 40. 7
 'entreat The man by gentle *means* III. ix. 9. 2
 by *means* to him well knowne: III. ix. 30. 2
 by no *means* would to his will be wonne, III. x. 61. 8
 by any *means* remov'd away; III. xi. 23. 8
 By *means* whereof he hath him lightly overborne. IV. ii. 6. 9
 By sundry *means* thereto she prickt him forth; IV. ii. 12. 1
 by no *means* they could it thereto frame; IV. v. 16. 5
 to accord them all this *means* devis'd; IV. v. 25. 3
 He by no *means* could wished ease obtaine: IV. v. 40. 8
 in vaine, sith *means*, ye see, there wants theretoo. IV. vi. 30. 9
 Unto my choise by no *means* would assent, IV. vii. 16. 3
 I sought by secret *means* to worke Time to my will, IV. vii. 17. 1
 Finding no *means* how I might us enlarge, IV. viii. 61. 7
 By all *means* to maintaine that castels ancient rights. IV. x. 7. 9
 by no *means* my way I would forswol IV. x. 15. 1
 since he *means* found none, IV. xii. 12. 8
 At last, when as no *means* he could invent, IV. xii. 16. 1
 Ne could by search nor any *means* out find IV. xii. 21. 3
 Whereby to seeke some *means* it to appease. IV. xii. 22. 3
 he thereto would by no *means* consent, V. i. 30. 6

Means—Continued.

by no means the false will with the truth he wayd. . . . V. ii. 45. 9
 As by no means he can himselfe outwind. . . . V. iii. 9. 5
 By all means seeking to assuage their ires; V. iv. 4. 7
 she thenceforth did labour By all the means she might . . . V. v. 35. 5
 Make means to win thy libertie forlorne. . . . V. v. 40. 2
 want of means hath bene my onely let. . . . V. v. 42. 1
 by no means could her thereto perswade; . . . V. v. 54. 4
 He wold, by all good means he might, deserve such grace. . . V. v. 55. 9
 found no easie means according to his mind. . . . V. viii. 42. 3
 she them woo'd, by all the means she might, V. ix. 3. 7
 By means whereof she did at last commit V. x. 13. 1
 The woefull widow had no means now left, V. x. 14. 2
 I long in vaine have bent . . . and daily means assay; . . . V. xi. 51. 4
 Yet rescue her thence by no means I may, V. xi. 51. 5
 by no means it backe againe he forth could wrast. . . . V. xi. 21. 9
 by what means did they at first it reare, VI. i. 14. 3
 sought to win his love by all the means she might. . . . VI. i. 14. 9
 By all the means she mote it hest explaine: VI. i. 46. 5
 'What means this, gentle Swaine, VI. ii. 7. 2
 when as her he by no means could find, VI. ii. 21. 1
 that old Knight by all means did assay VI. iii. 9. 4
 Yet had no means to comfort, VI. iii. 43. 9
 she saw no means to be defended, VI. iv. 10. 5
 Albe that Dame, by all the means she might, . . . VI. iv. 39. 5
 sought by all the means that he could VI. v. 6. 3
 The Blatant Beast the fittest means they found . . . VI. v. 14. 8
 By all the courteous means he could invent; . . . VI. v. 32. 6
 by what means that shame to her befell, VI. vi. 17. 1
 Whylest time did offer means him sleeping to surprize. . . VI. vii. 22. 9
 By means his leg . . . Was crackt in twaine, . . . VI. viii. 25. 7
 I needs must by all means fulfill This penance, . . . VI. viii. 30. 2
 to occasion means to worke his mind, VI. ix. 27. 1
 he means no more to scw His former quest, VI. x. 2. 1
 Whom by no means thou canst recall againe; . . . VI. x. 20. 3
 to recomfort him all comely means did frame. . . . VI. x. 29. 9
 sought her love by all the means he mote; . . . VI. xi. 4. 7
 She found no means to barre him, VI. xi. 7. 7
 By means whereof she would not him permit . . . VI. xi. 8. 1
 By means whereof . . . was slaine and layd on ground, . . VI. xi. 19. 5
 by all means the danger knowe did shonne: . . . VI. xi. 35. 7
 Deviz'd all goodly means from her to drive . . . VI. xi. 50. 6
 By all means shund to match with any forrein fere. . . VI. xii. 4. 9
 Whom to recomfort all the means he wrought, . . . VI. xii. 13. 7
 by unjust And guilefull means, VII. vi. 27. 4
 As means of blisse I gladly wil embrace; Am. xxv. 12
 Is there no means for me to purchase peace, Am. xxxvi. 6
 Out of her bands ye by no means shall get. . . . Am. xxxvii. 12
 She means at last to make her pitious spoyle. . . . Am. xli. 12
 to conspyre . . . by all means they may, H.L. 81
 tempering . . . Their contrary dislikes with loved means, . . H.L. 86
 The means, therefore, which unto us is lent H.H.B. 127

Meanst. See **Meanest.**

Meant. when as good is meant, S.C. May 101
 morrowes meed they closely meant, . . . for to prevent: . . Hub. 331
 they their occupation meant to change, Hub. 355
 thither they themselves meant to address, Hub. 657
 beg the sute the which the other meant, Hub. 882
 yet to prove more true he meant to see, Hub. 1277
 Lunday . . . by that same name is meant An island, . . . Col. 270
 Receive it, Lord, therefore, as it was meant, . . . Ded. Son. x. 13
 he askt her, what the Lyon meant; I. iii. 32. 8
 He never meant with words, but swords, to plead his right: . I. iv. 42. 9
 he meant his corrosives to apply, I. x. 25. 8
 both against the middest meant to worken woe. . . . II. ii. 13. 9
 The ill . . . he now to Guyon meant. . . . II. iii. 11. 9
 I meant to purge both with a third mischiefe, . . . II. iv. 31. 3
 ere it cpmight In the meant marke, II. iv. 46. 6
 shund the marke at which it should he ment; . . . II. v. 5. 5
 what that usage ment, II. vi. 9. 3
 What meant that preace about that Ladies throne, . . . II. vii. 48. 2
 Askd who he was, and what he ment thereby? . . . II. vii. 59. 2
 To shonne the engin of his meant decay; II. xi. 36. 3
 what meant those beastes which there did ly? . . . II. xii. 84. 9
 ne evill thing she ment. . . . III. i. 19. 9
 With whom he ment to make his sport and courtly play. . . III. i. 56. 9
 Yet wist not what their wailing ment; III. iv. 32. 4
 ment To her no evill thought nor evill deed; . . . III. iv. 50. 2
 meant unto her prison to have brought, III. vii. 61. 3
 The which she meant away with her to beare; . . . III. x. 12. 5
 meant to ravish her, that rather had to dy. . . . III. x. 13. 9
 what so were therein or writ or ment, III. xi. 50. 6
 With th' other he his friends ment to enwrap; . . . III. xii. 11. 8
 From her, to whom his fury first he ment, III. xii. 33. 1
 met, As if that each ment other to devoure; . . . IV. iii. 15. 2
 Full many strokes, that mortally were ment, . . . IV. iii. 17. 1
 arrived Where it was ment, (so deadly it was ment) . . IV. iii. 18. 2
 To weeten what that sudden clamour ment: . . . IV. iii. 38. 2
 As if he naught but peace and pleasure ment, . . . IV. iv. 7. 3
 What mister wight he was, or what he ment; . . . IV. viii. 13. 6
 Her words were not, as common words are ment, . . IV. viii. 26. 1
 False crimes and facts, such as they never ment, . . IV. viii. 35. 6
 To whom his faith he firmly ment to hold, IV. viii. 53. 2
 He ment to make them know their follies prise, . . . IV. ix. 35. 2
 being ment of mortall creatures sead, IV. xii. 27. 3
 She ment him to corrupt with goodly meede; . . . V. ii. 23. 3
 He ment the thiefe there deadly to have smit: . . . V. iii. 29. 8
 To weeten what that trumpets sounding ment: . . . V. iv. 50. 7
 In which she meant him warelesse to enfold, . . . V. v. 52. 3
 to receive In her owne mouth the food ment for her chyld, . V. v. 63. 2

Meant—Continued.

never meant . . . To his owne absent love to be untrew: . . V. v. 56. 2
 by his modest semblant that no evill ment. . . . V. vi. 19. 9
 He should his purpose misse, which close he ment: . . . V. vi. 24. 3
 Perceiving well the treason which was ment; . . . V. vi. 28. 2
 for what cause so great mischievous smart Was ment . . . V. vi. 31. 9
 to her that never evill ment in hart. . . . V. vi. 31. 9
 therefore ment him surely to have slaine: . . . V. vi. 34. 5
 Towards my Ladies presence, by you ment, V. ix. 7. 6
 Eitsoones brought forth the villaine, as they ment, . . V. ix. 10. 2
 Meant them to have encountered ere they left the shore: . . V. xii. 6. 9
 To doe most dammage where as most they ment: . . . V. xii. 17. 4
 turne to ill the thing that well was ment; V. xii. 34. 5
 To which he meant his weary steps to guyde, V. xii. 29. 8
 That meant to make advantage of his misery. . . . VI. iii. 46. 9
 From whom he meant to free him, if he might, . . . VI. iv. 3. 8
 the Prince . . . did rest not weeting what was ment, . . VI. vi. 44. 2
 To cloke the mischiefe which he inly ment, VI. vii. 4. 2
 Great treason to him meant, his life to reave. . . . VI. vii. 12. 4
 scorned them all that love unto her ment: VI. vii. 29. 3
 His head meant from his shoulders to have swept. . . VI. viii. 17. 3
 meant them to the damzels fantasy. . . . VI. ix. 12. 9
 askt againe, what meant that ruffull hew: VI. xi. 28. 8
 Yet knowing not what meant that sodaine thro, . . . VI. xi. 17. 2
 To know what meant that suddaine lacke of light. . . VII. vi. 15. 5
Mean time. In the mean-time to live in good estate, . . . Hub. 427
 In the mean-time upon the King 't attend. . . . Hub. 1100
 In the mean time . . . He was surprisd, III. iii. 11. 1
Mean while. Mean-while her noble Lord, sir Artgall, . . . V. vii. 45. 6
 Mean-while the other Knight Defeated had the other fay-
 tour V. viii. 8. 4
 Mean-while his Ladie, . . . did her selfe withdraw, . . . VI. ii. 20. 1
 Mean-while the Salvage man, when he beheld . . . VI. viii. 28. 1
 Mean-while the lower World . . . was darkned quite; . . . VII. vi. 14. 1
 Mean-while th' Earths daughter . . . gan now advise . . VII. vi. 27. 9
 Mean-while, O Clío! lend Calliope thy quill. . . . VII. vi. 37. 7
 Mean-while all creatures, looking in her faee, . . . VII. vii. 57. 4
 those Nymphes, mean while, two Garlands bound . . . Proth. 83

Meat, -ed, -s. See **Mere, -d, -s.**

Measure. measure the most haughtie mountaines height, . . Bel. 2 vii. 7
 To be the measure of her bredth and length: . . . Ro. viii. 4
 to measure Her length, her breadth, her deepnes, . . . Ro. xxvi. 3
 abound in riches above measure. . . . Gn. 128
 to the measure of their melodies T.M. 33
 I that rule in measure moderate T.M. 379
 not by measure of her owne great mynd, Col. 364
 excellence Lifts me above the measure of my might: . . Col. 621
 the measure of thy sinfull hire I. ix. 46. 3
 some more bold to measure him nigh stand. . . . I. xii. 11. 8
 Betwixt them both can measure out a meane; . . . II. i. 58. 2
 No measure in her mood, no rule of right, II. ii. 36. 4
 With equal measure she did moderate II. ii. 38. 3
 To measure manhood by the sword or mayle, II. iii. 16. 5
 The measure of her meane and naturall first need. . . II. vii. 16. 9
 To swell above the measure of his guise, II. xii. 21. 8
 Might wanting measure moveth surquedry. . . . III. x. 2. 5
 know the measure of their utmost date IV. ii. 50. 4
 by wrong And tortious powre, without respect or measure: . IV. ix. 12. 4
 loved out of measure IV. ix. 21. 4
 Passing the measure of my feeble powre; . . . IV. ix. 39. 7
 equitie to measure out along V. i. 7. 3
 In goodly measure by their Makers might; . . . V. ii. 35. 2
 I the measure of her flight doe search, VI. ii. 32. 3
 adventures, which had in his measure VI. iii. 22. 6
 Exceeding much the measure of mans stature, . . . VI. vii. 41. 3
 religion held even thieves in measure. . . . VI. viii. 43. 9
 Ne ought would buy, how ever priced with measure, . . VI. xi. 14. 4
 Therefore do you, my rimes, keep better measure, . . . VI. xii. 41. 8
 shee had out of measure Long lov'd the Fanchin, . . . VII. vi. 44. 3

Measured. See **Well-measured.**
 thou hast measured much grownd, S.C. S. 21
 plotteth out a tombe by measured space: Gn. 652
 With his aire-cutting wings he measured wide, . . . Mui. 164
 each mans worth is measured by his weed, Col. 711
 She wandred many a wood, and measurd many a vale. . . I. vii. 28. 9
 with his largenesse measured much land, I. xi. 8. 3
 who in venturous vessell measured The Amazon . . . II. Pr. 2. 7
 Full measured three quarters of her yeare, II. i. 53. 2
 They wasted had much way, and measurd many miles. . . II. ix. 9. 9
 A solemne Meane unto them measured; II. xii. 33. 4
 the first revolution measured III. iii. 44. 3
 Every discourse, . . . by the houres he measured, . . III. ix. 53. 8
 measurd many a sad verse, III. xii. 36. 4
 In which they measurd mickle weary way, . . . V. ii. 29. 1
 Of parts well measurd with meet disposition! . . . H.B. 70

Measureless. To see thee, and thy mercie measurelesse! . . T.M. 616

Measures. Ne measures all things by the costly rate . . . Gn. 92
 the sweet numbers and melodious measures, . . . T.M. 547
 The Sunne, that measures heaven all day long, . . . I. i. 32. 8

Meat. Onely supports herselfe for meate of wormes; . . . Ro. xxviii. 8
 lavish cups and thrifite bitts of meate, S.C. O. 105
 made him meat for wild foules of the ayre. . . . Gn. 380
 We are hut charg'd to lay the meate before: . . . Hub. 435
 tell hir, that my mouth can eate no meate: . . . U.V. 8
 Whose mind in meat and drinke was drowned so, . . . I. vi. 23. 4
 discontent for want of merth or meat: II. ii. 35. 4
 when lust of meat and drinke was ceast, II. ii. 39. 3
 he did bestow Both guesates and meate, II. ix. 28. 4
 the sight And company at meat, III. ix. 25. 9
 They sate to meat; III. ix. 27. 1

Meat—Continued.

- brute beasts, forst to refraine fro *meat*, IV. iv. 47. 3
made refraine from *meat*, IV. ix. 14. 5
to earne their *meat*, V. iv. 31. 6
Unto his horses gave his guests for *meat*, V. viii. 31. 2
of her owne foule entrayles makes her *meat*; V. xii. 31. 8
Meat fit for such a monsters monstrous dyeat: V. xii. 31. 9
More sweet than Nectar, or Ambrosiall *meat*, Am. xxxix. 13
Meats. *meates* and drinckes of every kinde I. xii. 15. 1
In wine and *meats* she flowd above the banck, II. ii. 36. 6
with *meates* of every sort, III. i. 52. 2
when of *meats* and drincks they had their fill, III. ix. 32. 1
with full satietie Of *meates* and drinckes V. iii. 4. 2
Mecaenas. See *Maecenas*.
Medaewart. See *Meadwort*.
Meddle. With mery thing its good to *meddle* sadde, S.C. Au. 144
Medded. The Redde rose *medded* with the White yfer, S.C. Ap. 68
medded his talke with many a teare: S.C. May 263
Ne *medded* with their controversies vaine; Hub. 391
Meddlest. Thou *meddest* more then shall have thanke. S.C. Jul. 209
Meddling. *medding* with their blood and earth II. i. 61. 3
Medea. the famous history Of Jason and *Medaea* II. xii. 44. 4
fell *Medea*, when on Colchicke strand V. viii. 47. 3
neither Ino, nor *Medea* stout, V. viii. 47. 7
Medicine. those that skill of *medicine* professe, Col. 742
He oft finds *med'cine* who his grieffe imparts, I. ii. 34. 4
shew thy famous might In *medicine*, I. v. 43. 8
Full of great vertues, and for *med'cine* good: I. xi. 29. 5
goodly counsell, that for wounded hart Is meetest *med'cine*, II. i. 44. 3
Ne was there salve, ne was there *medicine*, II. xi. 21. 8
seeking *medicine* whence she was stong, II. xii. 73. 3
choicest *med'cine* for sick hartis reliefe: III. iii. 5. 6
Good both for erthly *med'cine* and for heavenly food. III. iv. 40. 9
gan apply Fit *medicine* to his grieffe, III. ix. 13. 9
What *medicine* can any Leaches art Yeeld such a sore, IV. vi. 1. 5
Whereby she might apply some *medicine*; IV. xii. 21. 5
with *medicine* To goe about to salve such kynd of sore, VI. vi. 13. 1
Medicined. he *medicynd* Of her that first did stir that mortall
stownd, Col. 877
Medicines. he gan apply relief Of salves and *med'cines*, I. x. 24. 5
Sharpe be thy wounds, but sweete the *medicines* he, II. i. 36. 8
Salves to his wounds, and *medicines* of might; III. iv. 43. 8
with thy heavenly salves and *med'cines* sweete III. v. 35. 8
With many kindes of *medicines* meete, VI. vi. 2. 7
Fit *medicines* for my bodies best reliefe. Am. l. 4
Medina. *Medina* was her name, II. ii. 14. 4
The faire *Medina*, with her tresses torne II. ii. 27. 2
Betwixt them both the faire *Medina* sate II. ii. 38. 1
Meditate. did them *meditate* all his life long, II. ix. 64. 3
Meditation. to enter into *meditation* deepe Van. i. 3
through *meditation* Of this worlds vainesse D. 33
Of God and goodnes was his *meditation*. I. x. 46. 9
Through *meditation* of his endless merit, H.H.L. 255
Medua. See *Medway*.
Medusa. To snaky-locke *Medusa* to repayre, III. xi. 42. 8
Medusa's. bred was of *Medusae* blood, Ti. 647
lyke to those which red *Medusae* mafeul hed. Epith. 190
Medway. Here has the salt *Medway* his source, S.C. Jul. 79
The salt *Medway*, that trickling stremis S.C. Jul. 81
Where Thames doth the *Medway* wedd, IV. xi. Arg.
Betwixt the *Medway* and the Thames agreed, IV. xi. 8. 4
the lovely *Medua* came, IV. xi. 45. 1
Meed. So meane Harpes worke may challenge for her *meed*? Ro. xxxii. 4
thy due *meede* that thou deservest best, Gn. 60
that thankes so much should faile of *meed*; Gn. 353
the next morrowes *meed* they closely ment, Hub. 331
he knowes his *meede*, To be a thousand deaths, Hub. 975
driven downe to hell, his dewest *meed*: Hub. 1237
For vertues *meed* and ornament of wit, T.M. 310
accounted heretofore The learned *meed* T.M. 412
If none should yeeld him his deserved *meed*, T.M. 453
for former vertues *meede*, Ti. 398
everie gift, and everie goodly *meed*, Col. 692
The Laurrell, *meed* of mightie Conquerours I. i. 9. 1
A Rosy girlond was the victors *meede*. I. ii. 37. 6
the worthie *meed* Of him that slew Sansfoy I. iii. 36. 3
th' Elfin knight, Disdained to loose the *meed* I. iv. 39. 8
me, thy worthy *meed*, unto thy Leman take? I. vii. 14. 9
eyes seeled up with death shall have their deadly *meed*? I. vii. 23. 9
Great thankes, and goodly *meed*, I. x. 68. 4
honour, vertues *meed*, Doth beare the fayrest flowre II. iii. 10. 8
great sure shal be thy *meed*, II. iii. 14. 6
had of her fayre Helen for his *meed*, II. vii. 55. 8
What may suffice to be for *meede* repayd II. viii. 55. 7
To bind their dooers to receive their *meed*? II. viii. 56. 3
'Noble Lord, what *meed* so great, II. ix. 6. 1
In *meed* of these great conquests by them gott, II. x. 12. 1
mournfull *meed* of joyes delicious! II. xii. 55. 7
Then honour was the *meed* of victory, III. i. 13. 6
in hope to win thereby Most goodly *meede*, III. i. 18. 8
Which alwaies of his paines he made the chiefest *meed*. III. iv. 4. 9
At least eternall *meede* shall you abide? III. v. 11. 5
'Unthankfull wretch,' (said he) 'is this the *meed*, III. v. 45. 1
Most vertuous virgin! glory be thy *meed*, III. viii. 42. 6
Whom Venus to him gave for *meed* of worthinesse; III. ix. 34. 9
Fame is my *meed*, and glory vertues pay: III. x. 31. 7
for mercy or for *meed*, To save his life, III. x. 50. 7
If goodnesse find no grace, nor righteousnes no *meed*? III. xi. 9. 9
meed For so huge mischiefe III. xii. 35. 1
what worthy *meede* Can wretched Lady Yield you III. xii. 39. 2

Meed—Continued.

- The *meed* of them that love, IV. Pr. 2. 9
Right well deserved, as his duefull *meed*, IV. i. 6. 3
Ten thousand thankes did yeeld her for her *meed*, IV. i. 15. 3
steale from thee the *meede* of thy due merit, IV. ii. 34. 3
there thy *meede* unto thee take, IV. iii. 11. 1
The *meede* of thy mischalance and abet. IV. iii. 11. 2
whylome wont to be the victors *meed*; IV. iv. 31. 3
of victors *meede* And eke of honour IV. v. 9. 2
Who was right glad to gaine so goodly *meed*: IV. v. 22. 2
From wright unworthie of so noble *meed*. IV. v. 28. 4
'Shame be his *meede*,' (quoth he) 'that meaneth shame! IV. vi. 6. 1
for no worldly *meed*, Nor no entreatie, IV. xi. 8. 7
When Justice was not for most *meed* out-hyred, V. Pr. 3. 8
She ment him to corrupt with goodly *meede*; V. ii. 23. 3
goodly *meede* of him it purchase may, V. v. 33. 8
th' actours won the *meede* meet for their crymes. V. ix. 42. 5
Such be the *meede* of all that by such mee, V. ix. 42. 6
For other *meede* may hope for none of mee, V. x. 21. 6
What other *meed*, then, need me to requight, V. xi. 17. 7
that which yeeldeth vertues *meed* away? V. xi. 17. 8
for prayer nor for *meed*: V. xi. 61. 7
to his damzell, as their rightfull *meed* VI. i. 47. 5
The *meede* of his desert for that despight, VI. ii. 45. 8
The *meede* whereof shall shortly be thy shame, VI. vi. 25. 6
his two knights Doe gaine their treasons *meed*: VI. vii. Arg.
for their paines obtaine of him a goodly *meed*. VI. vii. 4. 9
desirous of the offred *meed*: VI. vii. 6. 6
for all his former follies *meed*, VI. vii. 11. 8
for promise of great *meed*, VI. vii. 12. 7
'Now sure ye well have earn'd your *meed*; VI. vii. 13. 2
for *meed* did undertake So hard a taske VI. vii. 15. 2
A garland was the *meed* of victory: VI. ix. 43. 4
Yet Calidore so well him wrought with *meed*, VI. xi. 35. 8
fortune now the victors *meed* did make: VI. xi. 51. 4
Babblers unworthy been of so divine a *meed*. VII. iv. 46. 9
That greater *meede* at last may turne to mee. Am. xxv. 14
That of her presens I my *meede* may take. Am. lix. 4
Shame be thy *meed*, and mischiefe thy reward, Am. lxxxv. 13
Meeds. fill their mouths with *meeds* of malefices: Hub. 1164
winnes an Olive girlond for her *meeds*. II. ii. 31. 7
With the revenue of her plenteous *meeds*: V. ii. 9. 8
Yielded them by the vanquish as they *meeds*, Am. xxix. 6
Meek. *meeke* he was, as *meeke* mought be, S.C. Jul. 129
shepherd mought be *meeke* and mylde, S.C. Jul. 163
He is so *meeke*, wise, and merciable, S.C. S. 174
unto everie one doo curtesie *meeke*: Hub. 499
Lowly they him saluted in *meeke* wise, Hub. 585
all things needfull for contentment *meeke*, Hub. 911
milde of speach, and *meeke* of nature: T. 636
shee became so *meeke* and milde of cheare, D. 125
for pure pitie of my sufferance *meeke*, D. 389
Was never Prince so *meeke* and debonaire, I. ii. 23. 6
Such were the labours of this Lady *meeke*, I. iii. 21. 7
They turne themselves, at Unaes *meeke* request, I. x. 15. 6
His name was *meeke* Obedience, rightfully aredd. I. x. 17. 9
He humbly louted in *meeke* lowliness, I. x. 44. 6
Many *meeke* wordes to stay and comfort her withall. III. iv. 48. 9
Thou, a meane Squyre of *meeke* and lowly place; III. v. 47. 3
teud our charges with obeisance *meeke*, III. vi. 22. 8
the fayre Virgin was so *meeke* and myld, III. vii. 16. 1
all which she of him tooke with countenance *meeke* and mild. III. vii. 17. 9
with which he made *meeke* The mightie Mars, III. xi. 44. 2
Amongst her teares immixing prayers *meeke*, IV. iii. 47. 6
with *meeke* service and much suit IV. iv. 40. 3
The more that he with *meeke* intreatie prayd V. v. 14. 8
To *meeke* obeysance of loves mightie raine, V. v. 28. 8
Tho turning all his pride to humblesse *meeke*, V. vii. 16. 1
made him stoupe to ground with *meeke* humilitie: VI. i. 38. 9
with prayers *meeke* lodging did for her beseeke. VI. iii. 37. 8
With *meek* obeysance and humilitie, VII. vii. 13. 8
with *meeke* humblesse and afflicted mood, Am. ii. 11
mine eyes, with *meek* humilty, Am. xliii. 11
*Meek*e Lambe of God, before all worlds beight, H.H.L. 173
spirit is inly toucht, and humbled with *meeke* zeale H.H.L. 254
Meekest. *meekest* boone that they imagine mought: II. ix. 34. 6
Meekly. this misseeming discord *meekely* lay aside? II. ii. 31. 9
high advanced crests downe *meekely* feld; II. xii. 40. 6
Meekely shee bowed downe, III. v. 31. 1
dye *meekly* for her sake: III. v. 47. 8
meekely stoupe unto the victor strong III. vii. 35. 4
her to save from outrage *meekely* prayed him. III. viii. 15. 9
to the ground him *meekely* made to bowe, III. x. 24. 3
haughtie spirits *meekely* to adaw, IV. v. 26. 8
could so *meekly* make proud hearts avale, VI. viii. 25. 3
She at his bidding *meekely* did arise, VI. ix. 15. 1
Meekness. everie one with *meeknesse* to her howes. II. iii. 25. 5
pride and *meeknesse*, mixt by equal part, Am. xxi. 3
Meete. this new Hydra *meete* to be assailde Bel.³ viii. 11
Mount Viminal and Aventine doo *meete*. Ro. iv. 14
Many *meete* tales of youth did he make, S.C. F. 98
Colours *meete* to clothe a mayden Queene? S.C. F. 132
The greene is for maydens *meete*. S.C. Au. 68
More *meete* to wayle my woe S.C. Au. 165
as for her power more *meete*, Gn. 61
worse than that I have I cannot *meete*. Hub. 89
they chaunst to *meete* upon the way Hub. 227
chaunst with a formall Priest to *meete*, Hub. 361
Their penie Masses, and their Compynes *meete*, Hub. 462
At last they chaunst to *meete* upon the way Hub. 681

Meet—Continued.

- may he matter *meete* to gaine him praise; *Hub.* 779
meete to whom he might disclose His witlesse pleasance, *Hub.* 798
 1 with reason *meete* will rest content, *Hub.* 1049
 Now sucking of the sap of herbe most *meete*, *Mui.* 180
 Passe unspide to *meete* her by the way; *Col.* 140
 they chaunst to *meet* upon the way An aged Sire, I. i. 29. 1
 him chaunst to *meete* A faithlesse Sarazin, I. ii. 12. 6
 Soone *meete* they both, both fell and furious, I. ii. 15. 4
 Their horned *fronts* so fierce on either side Doe *meete*, I. ii. 16. 4
 It chaunced this proud Sarazin To *meete* me wandring, I. ii. 25. 2
 he was . . . Not *meet* to be of counsell to a king, I. iv. 23. 3
 traveler . . . Doth *meete* a cruell craftie Crocodile, I. v. 18. 4
 His loving mother . . . chaunst unwares to *meet* him, I. vi. 27. 3
 she chaunced by good hap to *meet* A goodly knight, I. vii. 29. 1
 Together with his Squyre, arayed *meet*: I. vii. 29. 3
 him chaunced faise Duessa *meete*, I. vii. 50. 6
 Where them does *meete* a francklin faire and free, I. x. 6. 4
 He them with speaches *meet* Does faire entreat; I. x. 7. 6
 take assured hold Upon her silver anchor, as was *meet*; I. x. 22. 3
 them requites with court'sies seeming *meet*, I. x. 32. 3
 clothes *meet* to keepe keene cold away, I. x. 39. 4
 mounting up, they fynd purveyaunce *meet* I. xii. 13. 5
 refte of his senses *meet*, I. xii. 39. 8
 him fortun'd to *meete* A goodly knight, II. i. 5. 6
 A goodly knight, all arm'd in harness *meete*, II. i. 5. 8
 entertaine themselves with court'sies *meet*, II. i. 29. 4
 with . . . fell intent, ye did at earst me *meet*; II. i. 29. 7
 late befell Me for to *meet*, II. i. 30. 4
 Dan Faunus chaunst to *meet* her by the way, II. ii. 7. 5
 comely courted with *meet* modestie; II. ii. 15. 2
 pleas'd them all with *meete* satiety, II. ii. 39. 2
 at length with Archimage they *meet*: II. iii. 11. 2
 supposed him a person *meet* Of his revenge to make II. iii. 11. 5
 in a darkesome inner bowre Her oft to *meete*: II. iv. 24. 6
 disaray Her upper partes of *meet* habiliments, II. v. 32. 8
 nor these armes Are *meet*, II. vi. 34. 3
 Shields, steeds, and armes, and all things for thee *meet*, II. vii. 11. 3
 Doth not, I weene, so many evils *meet*? II. vii. 14. 5
 By faithfull service and *meete* amenaunce, II. ix. 5. 7
 my succour or advizement *meete* II. ix. 9. 3
 your lives ye love, as *meete* ye should; II. ix. 12. 2
 They to him hearken, as besecmeth *meete*, II. xii. 14. 1
 Whom passing by she happened to *meet*: II. xii. 56. 8
 voyces made To th' instruments divine response *meet*; II. xii. 71. 4
meet With the base murmure of the waters fall; II. xii. 71. 5
meet respect of honor putt to flight: III. i. 48. 8
 Pitty our playnt, and yield us *meet* reliefe: III. iii. 21. 3
 other offices for mother *meet* III. iv. 39. 6
 Farewell, my sweetest sonne, sith we no more shall *meet*? III. iv. 39. 9
 What service may I doe unto thee *meete*, III. v. 35. 6
Meet for her temper and complexion: III. vi. 38. 5
 both in equall tilt May *meete* againe, III. viii. 18. 4
 entertaing, as seem'd *meet*, III. ix. 3. 3
 timely service to her pleasures *meet*, III. ix. 7. 8
 in open place . . . He fortun'd her to *meet*, III. x. 6. 6
 Him to receive with entertainment *meete*, IV. i. 41. 6
 As when two billowes . . . Do *meete* together, IV. i. 42. 3
 Brigandines . . . Do *meete* together on the watry lea, IV. ii. 16. 3
 That with thy meaning so I may the rather *meete*, IV. ii. 34. 9
 entertain'ing her with curt'sies *meet*, IV. iii. 50. 8
meete with so hideous maine, IV. iv. 18. 4
 not *meet* for any guest, IV. v. 32. 8
 Till they with marriage *meet* might finish that accord, IV. vi. 41. 9
 Yet was he *meet*, unless mine eye did faine, IV. vii. 15. 8
 Within a grove appointed him to *meete*; IV. vii. 17. 8
 his garment, to be thereto *meet*, IV. vii. 40. 1
 to rest as seem'd her *meet*, IV. viii. 9. 4
 When all three kinds of love together *meet* IV. ix. 1. 2
 zeale of friends combynd with vertues *meet*: IV. ix. 1. 7
 all the cares and evill which they *meet* IV. x. 2. 2
 with *meet* service waited him about, IV. xi. 30. 4
 Which she receiving with *meete* thankfulnessse, IV. xii. 32. 6
 for want of other *meete* reward, V. i. 30. 4
 He chaunst to *meet* a Dwarfie in hasty course, V. ii. 2. 2
 whereas they brest to brest Should *meete*, V. ii. 12. 6
 Them fairely entertaing with curt'sies *meete*, V. iv. 51. 5
 ran to *meete* him forth to know his tidings somme, V. v. 8. 9
 She chaunst to *meete*, toward the even-tide, A Knight V. vi. 19. 3
 th' actions won the meede *meet* for their crymes, V. ix. 42. 5
 He would it *meete* and warily withstand, V. xi. 7. 5
 To *meete* her at the salvage Hands syde, V. xi. 39. 3
 her leading with *meete* majestic V. xii. 25. 1
 Did issue forth to *meete* his foe afore; VI. i. 32. 7
 I chaunst to *meete* this knight, VI. ii. 9. 8
 'Unarm'd . . . as then more *meete* For Ladies service, VI. ii. 18. 1
 fearing any foeman there to *meete*: VI. ii. 18. 3
 this young man . . . Spake, as was *meet*, VI. ii. 23. 3
 To clad his corpse with *meete* habiliments, VI. iv. 4. 5
 With many kindes of medicines *meete*, VI. vi. 2. 7
 To make it seeme more deare and dainty, as is *meet*, VI. xi. 1. 9
 seeking all things *meete* for remedy; VI. xi. 8. 5
 nothing *meet* in merchandise to passe: VI. xi. 12. 8
 In good estate, and in *meet* order ranged, VII. vi. 5. 3
 parts well measur'd, with *meet* disposition! *H.B.* 70
Meeter. When *meeter* were that ye should now awake, *Epith.* 86
Meetest. Sike myrth in May is *meetest* for to make, *S.C.N.* 11
 goodly counsell, that for wounded hart Is *meetest* med'cine, II. i. 44. 3
 As every one seem'd *meetest* in that case, II. xi. 6. 5
 As *meetest* may besecme a noble mayd: III. v. 5. 3

- Meeting.** He thereto *meeting* said, 'My dearest Dame, I. iii. 28. 1
meeting earst with Archimago slie II. viii. 10. 7
meeting with this Redecrosse Knight, III. iii. 62. 3
 both *meeting* at one tyme; III. vi. 42. 2
meeting Plim, to Plimmouth thence declines: IV. xi. 31. 4
 Even in the dore him *meeting*, V. vi. 9. 1
meeting him right in the middle race V. x. 34. 4
Meetings. Of knights and ladies any *meetings* were; III. x. 19. 8
Meets. Prince Arthure *meets* with Una I. vii. Arg.
meets a flood that doth his passage stay, I. ix. 39. 3
Meets two contrarie billowes II. ii. 24. 4
 The hard beginne that *meets* thee in the dore, III. iii. 21. 8
 She goes to seeke him, Dolon *meets*, V. vi. Arg.
Megaera. Fit for *Megera* or Persephone; *T.M.* 164
Melger. See **Meager.**
Meligne. See **Many** (III. ix. 11. 7; xii. 23. 8; V. xi. 3. 2).
Melint. See **Menged.**
Melampod. Here grows *Melampode* every where, *S.C.* Jul. 85
 They neede not *Melampode*: *S.C.* Jul. 106
Melancholic. as she thus *melancholicke* did ride, V. vi. 19. 1
Melancholy. melody. To drive away the dull *melancholy*; I. v. 3. 5
 To drive away the dull *melancholy*; I. xii. 38. 8
 Sterne *melancholy* did his courage pas, II. ii. 17. 8
 gnaw His hart in twaine with sad *melancholy*; II. viii. 50. 8
 him full of *melancholy* did shew; II. ix. 52. 5
 thought it was not love, but some *melancholy*, III. ii. 27. 9
 Full of *melancholie* and sad mistare IV. vi. 2. 3
 covered all with shade And sad *melancholy*: IV. vii. 38. 9
 Then up she rose fraught with *melancholy*, V. vii. 17. 5
 The pensive fit of her *melancholie*; VI. iii. 9. 3
Meliboe. in this halle happie I doo read Good *Meliboe*, *Ti.* 436
 Calidore hostes with *Meliboe*, VI. ix. Arg.
Meliboe (so hight that good old man) VI. ix. 16. 1
 (said then old *Meliboe*) VI. ix. 29. 1
 They spoyld old *Meliboe* of all he had, VI. x. 40. 2
 Theeves fall out for Pastorell, Whilst *Meliboe* is slaine: VI. xi. Arg.
 Then forth the good old *Meliboe* was brought, VI. xi. 11. 1
 Old *Meliboe* is slaine; VI. xi. 18. 4
 Old *Meliboe* and his good wife withall These eyes saw die, VI. xi. 31. 6
 From *Meliboe* and from themselves whyleare; VI. xi. 37. 3
 Had rett from *Meliboe* and from his make, VI. xi. 51. 7
Meliogras. Tristram . . . the onely heire Of good king
Meliogras VI. ii. 28. 2
Melissa. Then thus *Melissa* said; *Col.* 480
 So having said, *Melissa* spake at will; *Col.* 480
 her owne handmayd, that *Melissa* hight, VI. xii. 14. 8
Melite. Lightfoote Cymothoe, and sweete *Melite*, IV. xi. 49. 4
Mell. See **Fell-mell.**
 With holy father sits not with such things to *mell*. I. i. 30. 9
 Not fit mongst men that doe with reason *mell*, V. ix. 1. 4
 In his *Foules* partye durst not with it *mell*, VII. vii. 9. 5
Melling. Harne may come of *melling*. *S.C.* Jul. 208
 every matter worse was for her *melling*: V. xii. 35. 4
Mellow. Or *mellow* fruit if it were harvest time. *As.* 48
Mellow-ripe. rotted ere they were halfe *mellow ripe*; *S.C.* D. 107
Melodies. to the measure of their *melodies*. *T.M.* 33
 Where many Mermayds haunt making false *melodies*: II. xii. 17. 9
Melodious. the sweet numbers and *melodious* measures, *T.M.* 547
 Eltsomes they heard a most *melodious* sound, II. xii. 70. 1
Melody. singing with most pleasant *melodie* *Bel.* ix. 7
 Chaunting in shade their sundrie *melodie*, *Pet.* iii. 6
 Tom Piper makes us hetter *melodie*, *S.C.* O. 78
 delay Thy nightly course, to heare his *melodie*? *Gn.* 460
 with pleasure The listners eyes and eares with *melodie*; *T.M.* 178
 when all his mourning *melodie* He ended had, *Ti.* 596
 As base, or blunt, unmeet for *melodie*. *Col.* 710
 There many Minstrales naken *melody*, I. v. 3. 4
 most heavenly *melody* . . . sweet musicke did divide, I. v. 17. 6
 their sweet skill in wonted *melody*; II. xii. 31. 7
 let him heare some part of their rare *melody*, II. xii. 33. 9
 Their daitie layes and dulcet *melody*, III. i. 40. 4
 the rare sweetness of the *melody* III. xii. 6. 3
 the Graces daunce To Collins *melody*; VI. x. Arg.
Melpomene. 'Up, then, *Melpomene!* the mournfulst Muse *S.C.N.* 53
Melt. The heavens doe *melt* in teares without remorse; *S.C.N.* 131
 (Whilst oft his heart did *melt* in tender teares) *Mui.* 30
 liable to *melt* the hearers heart unweeting, *Col.* 598
 nigh his manly hart did *melt* away, I. i. 47. 5
 Her hart gan *melt* in great compassion; I. iii. 6. 8
 cheareful blood in fayntnes chill did *melt*, I. vii. 6. 8
 His heart did seeme to *melt* in pleasures manifold, I. xii. 40. 9
 to *melt* in pleasures whott desyre, II. i. 58. 3
 Ne let thy stout hart *melt* in pitty vayne: II. v. 24. 6
 his busy paines aplyde To *melt* the golden metall, II. vii. 35. 9
 Would make to *melt*, or pitteously appall; III. vii. 9. 7
 My heart doth *melt* with meere compassion, III. viii. 1. 2
 she, faire Lady, did in pleasure *melt*, III. xii. 45. or. 6
 eft gan into tender teares to *melt*, IV. vii. 9. 5
 For passing joy, which did all into pitty *melt*, VI. xii. 21. 9
 And let thy soule . . . *Melt* into teares, *H.H.L.* 252
Melted. See **Molt, Molten.**
 Her snowy substance *melted* as with heat, V. iii. 24. 7
Melteth. Ilis subtle tong . . . *meall'h* Into the heart, I. ix. 31. 5
Melting. marking him with *melting* eyes, *S.C.* May 207
 Could not from teares my *melting* eyes withholde, *Ti.* 532
Melting in teares, then gan shee thus lament, I. ii. 22. 1
 The sugred licour through his *melting* lips: II. v. 33. 6
 all that might his *melting* hart entyse II. xii. 66. 7
 with his *melting* sweetsnes ravished, III. Pr. 4. 7
 with *melting* eies did vew, III. v. 30. 4

Melting—Continued.

- with drops of melting love . . . Sprinkle her heart, . . . IV. Pr. 5. 5
with melting pleasaunce mollifiye Their hardened hearts, . . . V. viii. 1. 8
Hong still upon his melting mouth attent; . . . VI. ix. 26. 2
With many a joyfull kisse and many a melting teare. . . VI. xii. 20. 9
A melting pleasaunce ran through every part, . . . Am. xxxix. 7
Melts. fire, which all things melts, . . . Am. xxx. 10
Member. (Lord!) how she in everie member shooke, . . . Mu. 285
with that sudden horror could no member moove. . . I. ii. 31. 9
eager greedinesse through every member thrid. . . I. viii. 6. 9
She softly felt if any member moov'd, . . . III. i. 60. 7
every member of his body quooke. . . III. x. 24. 5
made ech member quake, and manly hart to quayle. . . IV. vi. 22. 9
Members. life out of his members did depart: . . . Gn. 293
his members chast Scattered on every mountaine. . . I. v. 38. 7
so deepe wound through these deare members drive. . . III. iv. 37. 4
if life Yett in his frozen members did remaine; . . . III. v. 31. 2
hart . . . rules the members as it selfe doth please? . . . Am. 1. 8
Memorable. memorable gestes Of famous Wisards, . . . II. ix. 53. 3
of his name and memorable gest. . . II. x. 12. 4
to enroll thy memorable name . . . III. viii. 43. 4
Memorial. yet remains his wide memoriall. . . II. x. 76. 3
Memories. Their memories, their singings, and their gifts. . . Hub. 454
out of dust their memories awake? . . . T.M. 450
To make their memories for ever live; . . . Ti. 412
Memories'. for their memories long monument: . . . Hub. 1182
Memorize. might their names for ever memorize. . . Ti. 364
In vain I thinke . . . to memorize thy name. . . Ded. Son. xii. 2
Memorized. the auncestrie Of th' old Heroes memorize
anew; . . . T.M. 440
Memory. wounds my soule with rufull memorie, . . . Pet. 2 iv. 13
The great Colosse, erect to Memorie; . . . Ro. ii. 10
the more taugment The memory of hys misdeede . . . S.C. Au. 186
Thereof nought remaynes but the memorie; . . . S.C. N. 121
nor memorie is to be showne: . . . Gn. 590
Of which there now remains no memorie, . . . Ti. 4
Whose memorie is quite worne out with yeares, . . . Ti. 67
they be daughters of Dame Memorie . . . Ti. 368
Enclosde therein for endles memorie Of him, . . . Ti. 662
for memorie Of her pretended crime, . . . Mu. 142
When as ye heare her memory renewed, . . . Col. 645
make more famous memory Of thine Heroike parts, . . . Ded. Son. ii. 1
And eke thine owne long living memory, . . . Ded. Son. iii. 8
The record of enduring memory. . . Ded. Son. xi. 12
he gan revive the memory Of his leud lusts, . . . I. vi. 46. 2
he of rope or armes has now no memorie. . . I. ix. 22. 9
for endlesse memory Of that deare Lord . . . I. x. 54. 3
O mourfull memory! . . . I. xi. 47. 8
forgery, Rather then matter of just memory; . . . II. Pr. 1. 5
revive Fresh memory in me of that great Queene, . . . II. ii. 40. 2
for memory of that dayes ruth, . . . II. iii. 2. 7
The third things past could keep in memorie: . . . II. ix. 49. 3
inly tremble at the memory Of Brennus . . . II. x. 40. 8
Yet lives his memorie, though carcass sleepe . . . II. x. 43. 9
Left of his life most famous memory, . . . II. x. 46. 2
O joyous memorie of happy time, . . . II. x. 50. 5
of whom no memorie did stay: . . . II. xii. 20. 4
ne maken memorie Of their brave gestes . . . III. ii. 1. 5
Daughter of Phoebus and of Memorie, . . . III. iii. 4. 2
the sleeping memorie Of those same antique Peres, . . . III. iii. 22. 7
for memory Of his late puissance, . . . III. iii. 29. 1
that field, for endlesse memory, Shall Hevenfeld be caid. . . III. iii. 38. 8
quite from off the earth their memory be raste? . . . III. iii. 43. 9
Ne of thy late life memory is lefte, . . . III. iv. 36. 8
For memorie of which on high there hong The golden Apple, . . . IV. i. 22. 4
Are washt away quite from their memorie. . . IV. iii. 44. 7
endlesse memorie that mote excell, . . . IV. xi. 9. 8
The noursling of Dame Memorie his deare, . . . IV. xi. 10. 2
As to his memory they had recourse; . . . V. ii. 2. 7
Nor memory thereof to any nation. . . V. ii. 28. 5
So farre past memory of man that may be knowne? . . . VII. vii. 2. 9
recount the memory Of my loves conquest, . . . Am. lxxix. 6
Eitsoones he wypes quite out of memory . . . H.L. 241
Mempricus. See Memprise.
Memprise. Next Memprise, as unworthy of that place; . . . H. x. 21. 3
Men. See Beadsmen, Craftsmen, Liegemen, Wise men,
Young men.
Sweetly sliding into the eyes of men, . . . Bel. 1 i. 2
the bright abode Of God and men. . . Rev. iv. 6
Gods and men my honour ud did raise? . . . Bel. 2 x. 8
mortall men tossed by troublous fate. . . Pet. 2 vii. 3
that which Rome men call. . . Ro. iii. 4
Out of the earth engendered men of armes . . . Ro. x. 3
Nor wrath of Gods, nor spight of men unstable, . . . Ro. xiii. 7
As men in Summer fearles passe the foord . . . Ro. xiv. 1
A little fish, that men called Remora, . . . Fan. ix. 10
Why do vaine men mean things so much deface, . . . Fan. xi. 12
we tway bene men of elder witt. . . S.C. May 18
live ylike as men of the laye. . . S.C. May 76
Sike mister men bene all misgone, . . . S.C. Jul. 201
In forrein costes men sayd was plentye; . . . S.C. S. 28
cannot wel ken . . . from other men: . . . S.C. S. 43
Their ill haviour garres men missay . . . S.C. S. 106
We bene of fleshe, men as other bee, . . . S.C. S. 238
mortall men, that swincke and sweate for nought, . . . S.C. N. 154
'Unwise and wretched men, . . . S.C. N. 183
joyes enjoys that mortall men doe misse. . . S.C. N. 196
reigned (as men sayd) in Venus seate. . . S.C. D. 60
good men, of whom thou oft are biest; . . . Gn. 62
rend the greedie mindes of covetous men, . . . Gn. 95

Men—Continued.

- fond men doe all their dayes turmoyle. . . Gn. 152
Wicked for holding guilefully away Ulysses men, . . . Gn. 195
before That Ceres seede of mortall men were knowne, . . . Gn. 207
a wicked maladie Raig'n'd emongst men, . . . Hub. 10
the condition of mortall men. . . Hub. 150
Like two free men, . . . Hub. 160
Free men some beggars call, but they be free, . . . Hub. 161
all men would them wye: . . . Hub. 348
when men of good deserving . . . Hub. 369
How manie honest men see ye arize . . . Hub. 419
all men, which any master serve, . . . Hub. 467
That men may thinke of you in generall, . . . Hub. 647
To heare the Javell so good men to nip; . . . Hub. 712
eke of private men somewhile, . . . Hub. 787
simple men, which never came in place Of worlds affaires, . . . Hub. 834
Thereby to coosin men not well aware: . . . Hub. 874
all men him uncased gan deride, . . . Hub. 930
Whose part once past all men bid take away: . . . Hub. 932
Of men of armes he had but small regard, . . . Hub. 1189
men of learning little he esteemed; . . . Hub. 1191
men to God thereby are nighest raised. . . T.M. 90
White then doo foolish men so much despise . . . T.M. 145
men depriv'd of sense and minde. . . T.M. 156
They in the mindes of men now tyrannize, . . . T.M. 191
Scorning the boldnes of such base-borne men, . . . T.M. 219
In th' hearts of men to rule them carefully, . . . T.M. 314
good men blame, and losels magnify. . . T.M. 324
mortall men have powre to deifie: . . . T.M. 460
Starres conspiring wretched men t' afflict, . . . T.M. 482
ignorance . . . mindes of men borne heavenlie doth debace. . . T.M. 498
mercie more than mortall men can vew. . . T.M. 514
To make men heavenly wise . . . T.M. 522
Thence I behold the miserie of men, . . . T.M. 529
Harvey, the happy above happiest men . . . Com. Son. i. 1
faulty men, which daunger to thee threat: . . . Com. Son. i. 8
draw the dayes of men forth in extent; . . . Ti. 18
'O! trustlesse state of miserable men, . . . Ti. 197
evill men, now dead, his deeds upbraid: . . . Ti. 214
Muses . . . unto men eternitie do give; . . . Ti. 367
do those men in Golden thrones repose, . . . Ti. 370
thoughts of men do as themselves decay; . . . Ti. 401
Admir'd of base-borne men from farre away: . . . Ti. 424
men of armes doo wander unrewarded. . . Ti. 441
Such rancour in the harts of nightie men? . . . Mu. 16
the miserie In which men live, . . . D. 37
grace, That men admire in goodlie womankind, . . . D. 212
heavenly spirits have compassion On mortall men, . . . D. 385
'I hate all men, and shun all womankind; . . . D. 421
calls fourth men unto their toyosome trade, . . . D. 485
'And ye fond men! on fortunes wheele that ride, . . . D. 498
As men use most to covet forreine thing. . . Col. 162
Bold men, presuming life for gaine to sell, . . . Col. 209
other men and beasts and birds doth feed: . . . Col. 297
gracelesse men them greatly do abuse'. . . Col. 327
fill with stones, that all men may it know . . . Col. 635
mustering all his men in Venus vew, . . . Col. 769
us fraile men, his wretched vassals here, . . . Col. 813
'this is no place for living men'. . . I. i. 13. 9
Whither the soules doe fly of men that live amis. . . I. ii. 19. 9
Both which fraile men doe oftentimes mistake. . . I. ii. 32. 7
Saints . . . He did disrobe, when all men carelesse slept, . . . I. iii. 17. 6
proud Lucifera men did her call, . . . I. iv. 12. 1
pain Of that foule evill, which all men reprove, . . . I. iv. 26. 7
underneath their feet, all scattered lay . . . bones of men . . . I. iv. 36. 9
Coverd with charmed cloud from . . . sight of men, . . . I. v. 29. 5
damned sprights sent forth to make ill men aghast. . . I. v. 31. 9
Amongst these mightie men were women mixt, . . . I. v. 50. 1
many corses . . . Of mured men, . . . I. v. 53. 3
Emongst wild beastes and woods, from lawes of men exile. . . I. vi. 23. 9
for to make her dreaded more of men, . . . I. vii. 16. 6
Men into stones therewith he could transnew, . . . I. vii. 35. 6
Unlike to men, who ever as they trace, . . . I. viii. 31. 5
blisse may not abide in state of mortall men. . . I. viii. 44. 9
Dane Caelia men did her call, . . . I. x. 4. 1
O foolish men! why hast ye to your own decay? . . . I. x. 10. 9
great hostes of men she could dismay; . . . I. x. 20. 4
wrath . . . That drew on men Gods hatred . . . I. x. 33. 6
Ne ought the powre of mighty men did dread . . . I. x. 43. 5
wretched men, and lived in like paine.' . . . I. x. 62. 4
Such, men do Chaungelings call, . . . I. x. 65. 9
Such is the state of men: . . . II. ii. 2. 8
O miserable men that to him subject arre! . . . II. ii. 26. 9
men, beholding so great excellence . . . II. ii. 41. 6
He gan to hope of men to be receiv'd . . . II. iii. 5. 5
whom Cymochles men did call. . . II. v. 25. 9
doe men in bale to sterve, . . . II. vi. 34. 3
For which men swinck and sweat incessantly, . . . II. vii. 8. 7
charmes, With which weake men thou witchest, . . . II. vii. 10. 4
'Are mortall men so fond and undiscreet . . . II. vii. 14. 7
Frayle men are oft captiv'd to covetise; . . . II. vii. 15. 2
the end, To which all men doe ayme, . . . II. vii. 32. 8
Far passing th' hight of men terrestriall, . . . II. vii. 41. 5
More fit emongst black fendes then men to have his place. . . II. vii. 41. 9
that all men might it see: . . . II. vii. 45. 3
blis, For which ye men doe strive; . . . II. vii. 48. 9
earth out of her fruitfull womb Throws forth to men, . . . II. vii. 51. 7
three dayes of men were full outwrought, . . . II. vii. 65. 6
more wretched were the cace Of men then beasta. . . II. viii. 1. 5
why should hevenly God to men have such regard? . . . II. viii. 2. 9

Men—Continued.

The worth of all *men* by their end esteeme, II. viii. 14. 7
 The wisest *men*, I weene, that lived in their ages, II. ix. 47. 9
 Three ages, such as mortall *men* contrive, II. ix. 48. 5
 hideous Giants, and halfe beastly *men*, II. x. 7. 2
 That sonnes of *men* amaz their sternesse to behold, II. x. 7. 9
 far exceeded *men* in their immeasur'd might, II. x. 8. 9
 corage fierce that all *men* did affray, II. x. 15. 2
 of her name now Severne *men* doe call: II. x. 19. 8
 first taught *men* a woman to obey: II. x. 20. 7
 contending to excell The reach of *men*, II. x. 26. 9
 some *men* say Were unto him reveald II. x. 39. 1
men of renowned might; II. x. 65. 3
 all that now America *men* call: II. x. 72. 6
 'As th' Isle of Delos whylome, *men* report, II. xii. 13. 1
 Such as by nature *men* abhorre and hate; II. xii. 36. 3
 'These seeming beaests are *men* indeed, II. xii. 85. 1
 streight of beaests they comely *men* became; II. xii. 86. 2
 being *men* they did unmanly looke, II. xii. 86. 3
 Here have I cause in *men* just blame to find, III. ii. 1. 1
 envious *Men*, fearing their rules decay, III. ii. 2. 5
 we foolish *men* that prayse gin eke t' envy, III. ii. 2. 9
 Yet she might all *men* vew out of her bowref? III. ii. 20. 5
 rette from *men* the worldes desired vew, III. ii. 28. 3
 mortall *men* their weary cares Do lay away, III. ii. 32. 1
 thence pourd into *men*, which *men* call Love! III. iii. 1. 4
 Huge hostes of *men* he could alone dismay, III. iii. 12. 5
 Hostes of *men* of meanest things could frame, III. iii. 12. 6
men say that he was not the sonne Of mortall Syre III. iii. 13. 1
 Nor so fowle outrage doen by living *men*; III. iii. 34. 6
 that *men* them faire may see. III. iii. 44. 9
 in paragone of proudest *men*: III. iii. 54. 6
 'Fayre Angela' (quoth she) '*men* do her call, III. iii. 56. 2
 boastfull *men* so oft abasht to heare? III. iv. 1. 7
men of happinesse deprive. III. iv. 57. 9
 That mortall *men* her glory should admyre. III. v. 52. 6
 Infinite shapcs of creatures *men* doe fynd III. vi. 8. 8
 both in and out *men* moten pas; III. vi. 31. 6
 Pleasure, that doth both gods and *men* agragate, III. vi. 50. 8
 dronke with blood of *men* slaine by his might, III. vii. 47. 7
 These twinnes, *men* say, (a thing far passing thought) III. vii. 48. 5
 to her reveald . . . but from all *men* conceald: III. viii. 6. 5
 The fairest wight on ground, and most of *men* esteem'd, III. viii. 13. 9
 now in Faery court all *men* doe tell, III. viii. 46. 2
 Both light of heven and strenght of *men* relate: III. viii. 51. 8
 Ne cares what *men* say of him, III. ix. 3. 7
 sith that *men* sayne III. ix. 40. 7
 all *men* feare to tempt his billowes strong, III. ix. 45. 5
 False love! why do *men* say thou canst not see, III. x. 4. 3
 all *men* husie to suppress the flame, III. x. 16. 2
 minds of mortall *men* are muchall mard III. x. 31. 8
 your kingdomes make In th' harts of *men*, III. xi. 2. 7
 The wrongfull outrage of unrighteous *men*, III. xi. 10. 6
 Calling *men* to their daily exercise: III. xii. 28. 7
 doth dayly grow Amongst fraile *men*, IV. i. 19. 3
 punish wicked *men* that walke amisse: IV. i. 20. 3
 for his worth, that all *men* did adore, IV. i. 39. 5
 As *men* awak'd rashly out of dreame, IV. ii. 17. 2
 All mightie *men* and dreadfull derring-dooers, IV. ii. 38. 3
 Most wretched *men*, whose dayes depend on thrids so vaine! IV. ii. 48. 9
 O! why doe wretched *men* so much desire IV. iii. 1. 1
 chevalrie, That made them dreaded much of all *men* IV. iii. 2. 9
 As all *men* do, that lose the living spright, IV. iii. 30. 7
 Few *men*, but such as sober are and sage, IV. iii. 43. 7
 Such famous *men*, such worthies of the earth, IV. iii. 44. 1
 to change the hearts of *men* Fro love to hate, IV. iii. 45. 5
 they, like *men* astonisht, still did stand, IV. iii. 48. 5
 When all *men* saw this sudden change of things, IV. iii. 49. 6
 That *men* on him the more might gaze alone, IV. iv. 14. 6
 He open shewd, that all *men* it mote marke; IV. iv. 15. 5
 all *men* threw out voves and wishes vaine, IV. iv. 16. 6
 Much wondred all *men* what or whence he came, IV. iv. 42. 1
 Whom all *men* term'd Knight of the Hebene speare, IV. v. 8. 2
 all *men* wondred at the uncouth sight, IV. v. 17. 1
 on ravin and on rape Of *men* and beaests; IV. vii. 5. 8
 daies, by which the sonnes of *men* Divide their works, IV. vii. 13. 1
 The shame of *men*, and plague of womankind: IV. vii. 18. 5
 in that wildernes, of *men* forelore, IV. vii. 39. 5
 Her name *men* Schlaunder call, IV. viii. 24. 9
 To sinfull *men* with darknes overdrigt, IV. viii. 24. 2
 Ne hostes of *men* with banners brode dispreed, IV. viii. 47. 7
 all *men* much admyrde her change, IV. ix. 16. 9
 The joy of Gods and *men*, IV. x. 44. 2
 Great God of *men* and women, IV. x. 47. 7
 had never wonne Mongst *men* of worth, IV. x. 53. 8
 from all *men* so rich a kingdome hold! IV. xi. 22. 2
 shame on you, O *men*! IV. xi. 22. 3
 The Ouze, whom *men* doe Isis rightly name; IV. xi. 24. 7
 Of which the auncient Lincolne *men* doe call: IV. xi. 39. 8
 to let *men* plainly wot It was no mortall worke, IV. xi. 45. 8
 Whom of their sire Nereides *men* call, IV. xi. 48. 3
 And *men* themselves, the which at first were framed V. Pr. 2. 3
 all *men* sought their owne, V. Pr. 3. 7
 For that which all *men* then did vertue call, V. Pr. 4. 1
 Peace universall rayn'd mongst *men* and beaests, V. Pr. 9. 6
 Which lawlesse *men* had formerly fordonne: V. i. 2. 4
 Astraea here mongst earthly *men* did dwell, V. i. 5. 8
men admyr'd his over-ruling might; V. i. 8. 5
 Mongst wicked *men*, in whom no truth she found, V. i. 11. 3
 makes all *men* for feare that passage for to shonne! V. ii. 4. 9

Men—Continued.

To be a mirroure to all mightie *men*, V. ii. 19. 6
 Tyrants, that make *men* subject to their law, V. ii. 38. 6
 all the wealth of rich *men* to the poore will draw! V. ii. 38. 9
 When all *men* had . . . their appetites suffiz'd, V. iii. 4. 1
 all *men* went to rest, V. iii. 7. 9
 all *men* stood amaz'd, and at his might did wonder, V. iii. 8. 9
 all *men* wonder at her colours pride; V. iii. 25. 4
 in the sight of all *men* cleane disgraced, V. iii. 39. 3
 faulty *men* use oftentimes To attribute their folly unto fate, V. iv. 28. 1
 albe all love of *men* she scorne, V. v. 40. 7
 She yet forgets that she of *men* was kynded: V. v. 40. 8
 The art of mightie words that *men* can charme; V. v. 49. 6
 Some *men*, I wote, will deeme in Artegañ Great weaknesse, V. vi. 1. 1
 the sound Of armed *men* comming V. vi. 28. 7
 That Gods and *men* doe equally adore, V. vii. 1. 2
 whence mortall *men* implore Right in their wrongs, V. vii. 1. 4
 Having the mindes of *men* with fury fraught, V. vii. 11. 4
 Of *men* disguiz'd in womanishe attire, V. vii. 37. 7
 To captive *men*, and make them all the world reject, V. viii. 2. 9
 'Her name Mercilla most *men* use to call V. viii. 17. 1
 cruell steedes which he had fed With flesh of *men*, V. viii. 23. 7
 all *men*, which that spectacle did see, V. viii. 44. 8
 gainst all that warlike rout Of knights and armed *men*, V. viii. 50. 3
 Not fit mongst *men* that doe with reason mell, V. ix. 1. 4
 There let her wonne, farre from resort of *men*, V. ix. 2. 1
 Stood open wyde to all *men* day and night; V. ix. 22. 4
 sate on high, that she might all *men* see V. ix. 27. 3
 of all *men* royally be scene, V. ix. 27. 4
 From thence pour'd down on *men* by influence of grace, V. x. 1. 9
 Offring to him in sinfull sacrifice The flesh of *men*, V. x. 28. 7
 impotent desire of *men* to raine! V. xii. 1. 2
 lawes of *men*, that common-weales containe, V. xii. 1. 4
 Great hostes of *men* in order martiall, V. xii. 4. 8
 light to *men* restore, V. xii. 11. 4
 did in strength most sorts of *men* surpas, V. xii. 15. 3
 A monster, which the Blatant Beast *men* call, V. xii. 37. 7
 A dreadfull feend, of gods and *men* ydrad, V. xii. 37. 8
 Into the mindes of mortall *men* doe well, VI. Pr. 2. 5
 From view of *men*, and wicked worldis disdaigne; VI. Pr. 3. 4
 Of Court, it seemes, *men* Courtesie doe call, VI. i. 1. 1
 To be the plague and scourge of wretched *men*, VI. i. 8. 7
 Murdred my *men*, and slaine my Seneschall, VI. i. 25. 3
 And in the eyes of *men* great liking find, VI. ii. 2. 4
 For knights and all *men* this by nature have, VI. ii. 14. 8
 like *men* dismayde, Ran after fast to reskue VI. iii. 24. 8
 That mote to all *men* scene an uncouth sight; VI. v. 9. 2
 in the mindes of *men* had great insight; VI. v. 3. 6
 Hast slaine my *men* in this unmanly maner, VI. vi. 25. 2
 all *men* did her person much admire, VI. vii. 28. 6
 That he might see his *men*, VI. vii. 33. 9
 As if he with his lookes would all *men* terrifie, VI. vii. 42. 9
 th' hearts of *men*, as your eternall dowre, VI. viii. 1. 3
 if *men* you of cruelty accuse, VI. viii. 1. 8
 from you turme the love of *men* to hate: VI. viii. 2. 6
 'Nor heavens, nor *men*, can me . . . Deliver VI. viii. 19. 5
 on the labours of poore *men* to feed, VI. viii. 35. 8
 To eate the flesh of *men* whom they mote fynde, VI. viii. 36. 2
men The heavens of their fortunes fault accuse, VI. ix. 29. 1
 not that which *men* covet most is best, VI. ix. 29. 6
 Nor that thing worst which *men* do most refuse; VI. ix. 29. 7
 Those three to *men* all gifts of grace do graunt; VI. x. 15. 4
 'These three on *men* all gracious gifts bestow, VI. x. 23. 1
 which skill *men* call Civility, VI. x. 23. 9
 to let *men* weet That here on earth is no sure happinesse, VI. xi. 1. 6
 What mister *men*, and eke from whence they were: VI. xi. 39. 6
 most of them were tongues of mortall *men*, VI. xii. 27. 8
 (whether wicked fate so framed Or fault of *men*.) VI. xii. 38. 8
 more scath he wrought To mortall *men*, VI. xii. 39. 2
 as well of Gods as *Men* To be the Sovereaine, VII. vi. Arg.
 To be by her disposed diversly To Gods and *men*, VII. vi. 3. 6
 That as a Goddess *men* might her admire, VII. vi. 4. 3
 not *men* onely (whom she soone subdew'd) VII. vi. 4. 8
 (which none yet durst Of Gods or *men* to alter VII. vi. 5. 6
 to *men*, whose fall she did bemone, VII. vi. 11. 5
 warn'd all *men* by their example to refraine, VII. vi. 29. 9
 Mongst wretched *men* (dismaide with her affright) VII. vi. 32. 7
 him, that is behight Father of Gods and *men*, VII. vi. 35. 5
 gods no more then *men* thou doest esteeme; VII. vii. 15. 8
 even the gods to thee, as *men* to gods, do seeme, VII. vii. 15. 9
men themselves do change continually, VII. vii. 19. 4
 'as changefull as the Moore' *men* use to say, VII. vii. 50. 9
Men to devotion ought to be inclynd: Am. xxii. 2
 she to wicked *men* a scourge should hee, Am. xxiv. 11
 Most sorts of *men* doe set but little store, Am. xxvi. 12
 O mighty charm! which makes *men* love theyr bane, Am. xviii. 13
 Then dare be lov'd by *men* of meane degree, Am. lxi. 14
Men call you fayre, and you doe credit it, Am. lxxix. 1
 a voyce That wakens *men* withall? Epig. iv. 8
 suffrest neyther gods in sky, Nor *men* in earth, to rest: Epig. iv. 16
 Her lips lyke cheryes charming *men* to byte, Epith. 174
 More then we *men* can fayne! Epith. 414
 Fraile *men*, whose eyes seek heavenly things to see, H.L. 118
 if thou be indeede, as *men* thee call, H.L. 155
 things hard gotten *men* more dearely deeme, H.L. 168
 The ravisht wharfs of gazefull *men*, H.B. 12
 perfect Beautie, which all *men* adore; H.B. 40
 That workes such wondra in the mindes of *men*; H.B. 86
 not, as fond *men* misdeeme, An outward shew H.B. 90
men the more admyre their fountain may; H.B. 186

- Men**—Continued.
- all earths glorie, on which *men* do gaze, *H.H.L.* 275
 The hearts of *men*, . . . may lift themselves up hyer, *H.H.B.* 16
 The house of blessed God, which men call Skye, *H.H.B.* 52
 to God . . . even the thoughts of *men*, do plaine appeare; *H.H.B.* 173
 inflame The hearts of *men* with selfe-consuming fyre *H.H.B.* 275
- Menace**. fiercely did *menace*: *I.* iii. 42. 8
 With whose reproch, and odious *menace*, *II.* iv. 9. 5
- Menaced**. The antique pride which *menaced* the skie, *Ro.* xxvii. 2
menaced me from the field to beat, *VI.* i. 40. 5
 Unto a strange mischaunce that *menoc'd* her decay. *VI.* viii. 34. 9
- Menage, etc.** See **Manage, etc.**
- Menalcas**. *Menalcas*, that by trecheree Didst underfong my
 lasse *S.C.* Jun. 102
- Mend**. To seeke my fortune, where I may it *mend*: *I.* i. 88
 let him *mend*, If ought amis *III.* Pr. 5. 3
 His speares default to *mend* with cruell blade; *III.* i. 10. 3
 Faynd to alight, something amisse to *mend*; *III.* x. 38. 6
 she gins to *mend* her pace, *IV.* vii. 22. 6
 on her waited things amisse to *mend*, *IV.* xi. 47. 3
 griev'd her more that she it could not *mend*: *IV.* xii. 21. 8
 Sith otherwise he could not *mend* thing past; *VI.* xi. 34. 7
 she may it *mend* with skill: *Am.* xlii. 3
- Mended**. Let none mislike of that may not be *mended*: *S.C.* May 162
- Mends**. All wrongs have *mendes*, but no amendes of shame. *II.* i. 20. 5
- Menevia**. In the last field before *Menevia*, *III.* iii. 55. 3
- Menged**. His brackish waves be *meynt*. *S.C.* Jul. 84
 how bene thy verses *meint* With doleful picaunce, *S.C.* N. 203
 They now amongst the woods and thickets *ment*, *Gn.* 75
 Where that false couple were full closely *ment*. *I.* ii. 5. 4
 When she with Mars was *meynt* in joyfulness: *III.* xi. 35. 6
 bath'd in bloud and sweat together *ment*; *V.* v. 12. 5
 To fight with many foes about him *ment*; *VI.* vi. 27. 5
- Menippe**. *Menippe* true in trust, *IV.* xi. 51. 8
- Men's**. See **Wise men's, Young men's**.
- From heavens hight into *mens* heavy eyes, *Bel.* 2 i. 2
 Sike *mens* follie I cannot compare *S.C.* May 96
 it *mens* follies mote be forst to fayne, *S.C.* O. 75
 sad cares that rich *mens* hearts devowre, *Gn.* 136
 The chaungfull turning of *mens* slipperie stste, *Gn.* 554
 the charge is wondrous great, To feede *mens* soules *Hub.* 432
 'To feede *mens* soules . . . is not in man; *Hub.* 433
 all *mens* states alike unstedfast be *D.* 518
 all *mens* hearts . . . He stole away, *As.* 21
 much more that does from *mens* knowledge lurke, *Col.* 295
 partes, So lively and so like in all *mens* sight, *I.* i. 46. 4
 'To have before bewitched all *mens* sight: *I.* ii. 39. 3
 In secrete shadow, far from all *mens* sight: *I.* iii. 4. 4
 Went to robbe . . . poor *mens* boxes of their dew reliefe, *I.* iii. 17. 3
 Her glorious glitterand light doth all *mens* eies amaze, *I.* iv. 16. 9
 in all *mens* open vew Duessa placed is, *I.* v. 5. 6
 First made by him *mens* wandring wayes to gujde, *I.* vii. 23. 2
 th' eternall might, That rules *mens* waies, *I.* ix. 6. 9
 three *mens* strength unto the stroake he layd; *I.* xi. 20. 4
 To see sad pageaunts of *mens* miseries, *II.* i. 36. 3
 Like Angels life was then *mens* happy cace; *II.* vii. 16. 5
 dead *mens* bones, which round about were flong; *II.* vii. 30. 7
 they encombert all *mens* eares and eyes; *II.* ix. 51. 3
 all *mens* harts in dew obedience held; *II.* x. 32. 5
 So th' other did *mens* rash desires apall, *III.* i. 46. 4
 From all *mens* vew, that none might her discoure, *III.* ii. 20. 4
 Yet ought *mens* good endeovours them confirme, *III.* iii. 25. 8
 for wretched *mens* reliefe make way; *III.* v. 27. 2
 In a fresh fountain, far from all *mens* vew, *III.* vi. 6. 6
 in close bowre her mewes from all *mens* sight, *III.* ix. 5. 8
 the Geaunts broode . . . dronck *mens* vitall blood, *III.* ix. 49. 9
 free from all *mens* reclame; *III.* x. 16. 5
 hast thou, Lord, of good *mens* cause no heed? *III.* xi. 9. 6
 downe he fell as dead in all *mens* sight; *IV.* iii. 30. 5
 all *mens* eyes and hearts . . . filled were *IV.* iii. 37. 3
 His wondrous worth declared in all *mens* vew, *IV.* iv. 37. 5
 Cambell victour was in all *mens* sight, *IV.* v. 7. 8
 Florimell her selfe in all *mens* vew She seem'd to passe: *IV.* v. 15. 8
 out of all *mens* knowledge he was worne at last, *IV.* vii. 41. 9
 all *mens* eares posset, *IV.* x. 4. 2
 womens powre, that boast of *mens* subjection? *V.* iv. 25. 5
 them restoring To *mens* subjection, *V.* vii. 42. 7
 He caused them to be hung in all *mens* sight, *V.* viii. 45. 2
 deadly daunger seem'd in all *mens* sight To tempt *V.* ix. 15. 6
 all she sought was *mens* good name to have bereaved, *V.* xii. 33. 9
 did steale *mens* hearts away: *VI.* i. 2. 6
 The which in all *mens* liking gayned place, *VI.* i. 3. 4
 earely light To guide *mens* labours, *VI.* v. 40. 3
 That mucky masse, the cause of *mens* decay, *VI.* ix. 33. 5
 doth play Her cruell sports to many *mens* decay? *VII.* vi. 1. 5
 That is the highest head (in all *mens* sights), *VII.* vi. 36. 7
 dy As thralls and vassals unto *mens* becheasts; *VII.* vii. 19. 3
 to amaze weak *mens* confused skil, *Am.* xvii. 2
mens frayle eyes, which gaze too bold, *Am.* xxxvii. 5
 more sharply sighted bee Then other *mens*, *H.B.* 233
 in *mens* harts thou mayst thy throne enstall, *H.B.* 266
- Ment**. See **Menged**.
- Mention**. If none of neither *mention* should make, *T.M.* 449
 When Scudamour heard *mention* of that speare, *IV.* vi. 7. 1
 of her this *mention* may be made! *VI.* x. 28. 9
 Ne any *mention* shall thereof remaine, *Am.* xxvii. 10
- Mentioned**. Unles they *mentioned* be with infamie, *Ti.* 350
 Regions . . . Which to late age were never *mentioned*, *II.* Pr. 2. 5
 As it in antique bookes is *mentioned*, *III.* vi. 5. 3
 She much was cheard to beare him *mentiond*, *III.* xii. 41. 1
- Mentioneth**. Nor anie lives that *mentioneth* my name *Ti.* 164
- Merchandise**. she saw the *merchandise* *S.C.* May 298
 Laden from far with precious *merchandize*, *II.* xii. 19. 2
 by adventrous *merchandize* to thrive, *VI.* viii. 35. 7
 nothing meet in *merchandize* to passe: *VI.* xi. 12. 8
 With pretious *merchandize* she forth doth lay; *Am.* lxxxi. 5
- Merchant**. Now like a *Merchant*, Merchants to deceave, *Hub.* 853
 the glad *merchant*, that does vew from ground His ship *I.* iii. 32. 3
- Merchants**. Now like a *Merchant*, *Merchants* to deceave, *Hub.* 853
 sought Of *merchants* farre *II.* x. 6. 7
 mariners and *merchants* with much toyle *II.* xii. 19. 6
 For slaves to sell them for no small reward To *Merchants*, *VI.* x. 43. 5
 a sort of *merchants* . . . Arrived in this Isle, *VI.* xi. 9. 2
 how those *merchants* were Arriv'd in place *VI.* xi. 10. 1
 even to her foes her *mercies* multiply, *V.* viii. 17. 9
 Royall examples of her *mercies* rare *V.* x. 5. 6
 read, through love, his *mercies* manifold, *H.H.L.* 224
- Mercified**. Whilst she did weepe, of no man *mercified*: *VI.* vii. 32. 6
- Merciful**. Because to man so *mercifull* he was, *IV.* i. 30. 3
 him, . . . With *mercifull* regard give mercy too, *Am.* xlix. 12
- Merciless**. Mow'd downe themselves with slaughter *mercillesse*; *Ro.* x. 12
 No nurse, but Stepdame, cruell, *mercillesse*, *D.* 342
 They were . . . Condemned to that Dungeon *mercillesse*, *I.* v. 46. 8
 strooke so maynly *mercillesse*, *I.* vii. 12. 1
 with mighty mall The monster *mercillesse* him made to fall, *I.* vii. 51. 5
 his mother *mercillesse*, Most *mercillesse* of women, *II.* x. 35. 6, 7
 To shew the victors might and *mercillesse* intent, *III.* xi. 52. 9
 When as he saw the *mercillesse* affray *IV.* iv. 22. 4
 all dismay through *mercillesse* despaire *IV.* viii. 51. 7
 In which so long he *mercillesse* did lie, *IV.* viii. 64. 5
 like tyrants *mercillesse*, the more Rejoyced *V.* v. 23. 1
 more increas her outrage *mercillesse*, *V.* v. 14. 7
- Mercilla**. 'Her name *Mercilla* most men use to call *V.* viii. 17. 1
 Which she against the dred *Mercilla* oft did frame, *V.* ix. 40. 9
 how far to de pryve *Mercilla* of her crowne, *V.* ix. 41. 7
 Unto *Mercilla* myld, for Justice gainst the thrall, *V.* ix. 49. 9
 Who then can thee, *Mercilla*, throughly prayse, *V.* x. 3. 1
 unto gracious great *Mercilla* call For ayde *V.* x. 14. 3
 having left *Mercilla*, straight way went *V.* xi. 36. 2
- Mercilla's**. Those did upon *Mercillaes* throne attend, *V.* ix. 32. 5
- Mercury**. he *Mercurie* unto him call'd, *Hub.* 1246
 'Arise, (said *Mercurie*) *Hub.* 1327
 At last me seem'd wing-footed *Mercurie*, *Ti.* 666
 Caduceus, the rod of *Mercury*, *II.* xii. 41. 3
 The same she temptred with fine *Mercury* *III.* viii. 6. 6
 chiefly *Mercury*, that next doth raigne, *VII.* vi. 14. 8
Mercury; who though he lesse appeare To change *VII.* vii. 51. 1
- Mercy**. Of *mercy* and favour, then, I you pray *S.C.* May 272
mercie more than mortall men can vew, *T.M.* 514
 To see thee, and thy *mercie* masurelesse! *T.M.* 516
 Him to the *mercy* of th' avenger lent, *Mut.* 432
 Her power, her *mercy*, her wisdom, *Col.* 346
 'Mercy, *mercy*, Sir, vouchsafe to show On silly Dame, *I.* ii. 21. 2
 doth vanquisht stand Now at thy *mercy*: *Mercy* not with-
 stand; *I.* iii. 37. 5
 Her name was *Mercy*; *I.* x. 34. 4
Mercy in the end his righteous soule might save, *I.* x. 34. 9
Mercie, that his steps upbare And alwaies led, *I.* x. 44. 4
 cryde, 'Mercie, Sir Knight! and *mercie*, Lord, *II.* i. 27. 1
 in her face faire peace and *mercy* doth appeare, *II.* ii. 40. 9
 Throughout the world her *mercy* to maintaine, *II.* ii. 43. 7
 crying, '*Mercy!* loud, *II.* iii. 6. 9
 doe for *mercy* call, *II.* iii. 8. 4
 he cryde; '*Mercy!* doe me not dye, *II.* v. 12. 7
 sith in might thou didst my *mercy* prove, *II.* v. 16. 7
 Great *mercy*, sure, for to enlarge a thrall, *II.* v. 18. 3
 all his workes with *mercy* doth embrace, *II.* viii. 1. 7
 Will not long misery late *mercy* make, *III.* iii. 43. 7
 '*Mercy*, deare Lord!' (said he) 'what grace is this *III.* v. 35. 1
 With which her soverain *mercy* thou dost quight? *III.* v. 45. 2
 misery craves rather *mercy* then reprieve, *III.* viii. 1. 9
 but if she *Mercie* would him give, *III.* x. 7. 8
 for *mercy* or for need, To save his life, *III.* x. 50. 7
 to her *mercie* him submitted in plaine field, *V.* v. 16. 9
 more my gracious *mercie* by this wize, *V.* v. 48. 7
 this heavenly thing whereof I treat, To weeten *Mercie*, *V.* x. 1. 3
 thine owne people do thy *mercy* prayse much more, *V.* x. 3. 9
 'Ah *mercie*, Sir! doe me not slay, *VI.* i. 39. 8
 'Who will not *mercie* unto others shew, *VI.* i. 42. 1
 How can he *mercy* ever hope to have? *VI.* i. 42. 2
 since ye *mercie* now doe need to crave, *VI.* i. 42. 4
 Cryde out aloud for *mercie*, *VI.* vii. 12. 2
 with silence *mercie* prayd, *VI.* vii. 25. 9
 Cryde *mercie*, to abate the extremitie of law, *VI.* vii. 36. 9
 Then know that *mercy* is the Nighties jewell, *Am.* xlix. 3
 him, . . . With *mercifull* regard give *mercy* too, *Am.* xlix. 12
 Such *mercy* shall you make admyr'd to be; *Am.* xlix. 13
 then no *mercy* will unto me shew, *Am.* liii. 8
 But *mercy* doth with beautie best agree, *Am.* liii. 13
 Be lyke in *mercy* as in all the rest, *Am.* lv. 14

Mercy—Continued.

- To tell the marvelles by thy *mercie* wrought. H.H.L. 49
 Such *mercye* he by his most holy reede H.H.L. 211
 Shewing us *mercye* (miserable crew) H.H.L. 214
 And to his soveraine *mercye* doe appeale; H.H.L. 257
 His grace, his doome, his *mercye*, and his might, H.H.B. 111
Mercy-seat. But lowly fall before his *mercye seate*, H.H.B. 148
Merdin. See **Calmaridin.**
Mere. made one *meere* of th' earth and of their raine? Ti. 63
 chose in Faery court, of *meere* goodwill, I. iii. 28. 5
 trust unto his strength and manhood *meere*, I. xi. 34. 3
 Holding a staffe in hand for *meere* formalitee. II. xii. 48. 9
 My heart doth melt with *meere* compassion, III. viii. 1. 2
 Hygate made the *meere* thereof by West, III. ix. 46. 2
 meriting a *meere* triumphant seate. Com.Son.iii.12
 which him at first Made of *meere* love, H.H.L. 128
Mered. Which *meard* her rule with Africa, and Byze. Ro. xxii. 2
Meres. Ne in small *meeres* containe his glory great, III. ix. 46. 8
Merifure. In thy sweete Eglantine of *Merifure*; Col. 389
Merit. which her famous *merite* . . . out of the dust doth reare, Ro. v. 12
 I therein most like to him do *merite*, Hub. 1044
 raised the puissant brood . . . for great *merite*, Ti. 380
 doth not *merit* The name of love, Col. 891
 whose vertues . . . *merit* a most famous Poets witt Ded. Son. ii. 2
 And for your owne high *merit* in like cace: Ded. Son. xi. 7
 Had not Meeceas, for his worthy *merit*, Ded. Son. xiii. 3
 Which now triumpheth, through immortall *merit* Ded. Son. xv. 3
 steal from thee the meede of thy due *merit*, IV. ii. 34. 3
 thy juster *merit* Might else have with felicitie bene crowned: V. v. 36. 6
 for the guerdon of theyr glorious *merit*, Epith. 421
 Through meditation of his endlesse *merit*, H.H.L. 255
Meriteth. *meriteth* to have as high a place, V. x. 1. 6
meriteth indeede an higher name: VI. Pr. 6. 8
Meriting. she . . . nor in word nor deede ill *meriting*, I. iii. 2. 7
meriting a *meere* triumphant seate. Com.Son.iii.12
Merits. Whose *merits* they to glorifie do chose. Te. 371
 all things see With equall eye, their *merites* to restore, I. viii. 27. 7
 he should dye who *merites* not to live? I. ix. 38. 4
 All vertue *merits* praise, II. iii. 37. 9
 she may thee advance for works and *merits* just. II. vii. 49. 9
 all the antique Worthies *merits* far did passe. III. ix. 50. 9
 For their high *merits* and great dignitie, IV. iii. 44. 4
Merlin. that, which *Merlin* by his magicke slights Made Ti. 523
 It *Merlin* was, which whylome did excell All living wightes I. vii. 36. 4
 'Thither the great magicien *Merlin* came, I. ix. 5. 1
Merlin made by his almightie art H. viii. 20. 2
 The great Magitian *Merlin* had deviz'd, III. ii. 18. 6
 Such was the glassy globe that *Merlin* made, III. ii. 21. 1
Merlin bewrayes to Britomart The state of Arthegall; III. iii. Arg.
 the learned *Merlin*, well could tell III. iii. 6. 4
 There the wise *Merlin* whylome wont . . . To make his wonne, III. iii. 7. 5
 A little whyle Before that *Merlin* dyde, III. iii. 10. 2
 For *Merlin* had in Magick more insight, III. iii. 11. 8
 vantage made of that which *Merlin* had ared; III. iii. 20. 9
 Then *Merlin* thus: 'Indeede the fates are firme, III. iii. 25. 6
 There *Merlin* stayd, As overcome III. iii. 50. 1
 as *Merlin* them directed late: III. iii. 62. 2
 Through hope of those, which *Merlin* had her told. III. iv. 11. 6
Mermaid's. accords more sweete than *Mermaids* song: Bel. xii. 8
Mermaids. Where many *Mermayds* haunt H. xii. 17. 9
 the sted Whereas those *Mermayds* dwelt: II. xii. 30. 2
Merrier. How falls it, then, we no *merrier* beue, S.C. May 3
Merrily. full *merrilie* to pipe and dounce, D. 55
Merily masking both in bowre and hall. As. 28
 His chearfull whistle *merily* doth sound, I. iii. 31. 8
 At which they all gan laugh full *merrily*: IV. iv. 10. 3
 All gan to jest and jibe full *merilie* V. iii. 39. 4
 There he a troupe of Ladies dauncing found Full *merrily*, VI. x. 10. 8
 That made him pipe so *merrily*, as never none. VI. x. 15. 9
Merriment. Hys pleasaunt Pipe, which made us *meriment*, S.C. Ap. 14
 singen soote, In their *meriment*. S.C. Ap. 112
 In lustihede and wanton *meriment*. S.C. May 42
 so hath raft us of our *meriment*. S.C. Au. 14
 Accorde not with thy Muses *meriment*, S.C. N. 34
 all joy and jolly *meriment* Is also deaded, T.M. 209
 he himselfe seemed made for *meriment*, As. 27
 their cause of *meriment*, Col. 30
 In haste forsooke their rural *meriment*, I. vi. 8. 2
 she beheld those maydens *meriment* I. xii. 8. 1
 *Their wanton follies, and light *meriment*: II. v. 32. 6
 That to her might move cause of *meriment*: II. vi. 3. 6
 Some to make love, some to make *meriment*, III. i. 57. 2
 Their goodly *meriment* and gay felicity. III. vi. 41. 9
 Minstrales making goodly *meriment*. III. xii. 6. 4
 to make you joyous *meriment*! IV. ii. 6. 9
 Making great feast and joyous *merriment*, V. xi. 35. 2
 So goodly all agree . . . To this dayes *merriment*. Epith. 84
Merriments. Their wanton follies and light *meriments*: II. v. 32. 6
 Their wanton *meriments* they did encrease, II. xii. 68. 7
Merry. Through the maine sea making her *merry* flight Van. ix. 4
 Is not thilke the *mery* moneth of May, S.C. May 1
 tell us *mery* tales to keepe us wake, S.C. Jun. 87
 With *mery* thing its good to medle sadde. S.C. Au. 144
 'Now leave, ye shepherds boyes, your *merry* glee; S.C. D. 139
 As *merrie* notes upon his rusticke Fife, Gn. 148
 to follow any *merrie* motion. Hub. 458
merie leasings tell, Hub. 699
 When he is sad, shee seeks to make him *merie*, T.M. 137
 make them *merrie* with their fooleries; T.M. 320
 each making other *mery*; Col. 77

Merry—Continued.

- 'Now by my life this was a *mery* lay, Col. 157
 they list not their *mery* pipes applie? Col. 373
 ne wont there sound His *mery* oaten pipe, I. ii. 28. 9
 all the way their *mery* pipes they sound. I. vi. 14. 1
 Bacchus *merry* fruit they did invent, I. vi. 15. 2
 Saint George of *mery* England, the signe of victoree. I. x. 61. 9
 With *mery* note her lowd salutes the mounting larke. I. xi. 61. 9
mery wynd and weather call her thence away. I. xii. 1. 9
 Therein the *mery* birdes of every sorte II. v. 31. 6
 Sometimes she laught, as *merry* as Pope Jone; II. vi. 3. 4
 The *merry* mariner unto his word Soone hearkned, II. vi. 4. 5
 greatly joyed *merry* tales to faine, II. vi. 6. 4
 Her *mery* fitt shee freshly gan to reare, II. vi. 21. 2
 The whiles the other Ladies mind theyr *mery* glee. II. viii. 6. 9
 she in *merry* sort Them gan to bord, II. xii. 16. 1
 up they gan their *mery* pypes to trusse, III. x. 46. 1
 the *merry* birds, thy prey pages, IV. x. 45. 6
 Ne ought on earth that *merry* is and glad, IV. x. 47. 3
 To make them both as *merry* as he may. VI. iii. 9. 5
 Somewhile with *merry* purpose, fit to please, VI. v. 32. 7
 Were met to make their sports and *merrie* glee, VI. ix. 41. 2
 the *merry* sound Of a shrill pipe he playing heard VI. x. 10. 2
 piped there unto that *merry* rout; VI. x. 16. 2
 Next faire Aglaia, last Thalia *merry*; VI. x. 22. 8
 Then came October full of *merry* glee; VII. xii. 39. 1
merry feasting which he made VII. xii. 41. 2
 The *merry* Cuckow, messenger of Spring, Am. xix. 1
 The *merry* Larke hir mattins sings aloft; Epith. 80
 Their *merry* Musick that resounds from far, Epith. 136
 All night therefore attend your *merry* play, Epith. 368
 made you *merie* oft when ye were sorie. H.L. 35
 they all to *mery* London came, Proth. 127
 To *mery* London, my most kyndly Nurse, Proth. 128
Merry-make. Such *merimake* holy Saints doth queme, S.C. May 19
 now nis the time of *merimake*, S.C. N. 9
 passe the bonds of modest *merimake*, II. vi. 21. 3
 thy joyous dayes Here leade in this goodly *merry-make*, VI. x. 19. 8
Mertia. had to wife Dame *Mertia* the fayre, II. x. 42. 3
Mertian. Those yet of her be *Mertian* lawes both nam'd and
 thought. H. x. 42. 9
Mertians. make The warlike *Mertians* for feare to quake: III. iii. 30. 5
Mervell. -ed. See **Marvel**, -led.
Meseemed. At last *me seem'd* wing-footed Mercurie, Ti. 666
Me seem'd I had his person scenne elsewhere, D. 52
Me seem'd, by my side a royall Mayd I. ix. 13. 7
 sacrifice *me seem'd* the Church to rob, IV. x. 53. 3
Me seem'd, I smelt a gardin Am. lxiv. 2
 Strange thing, *me seem'd*, to see a beast so wyld, Am. lxviii. 13
Meseemeth. Strange thing, *me seemeth*, Van. ix. 13
 Such myster saying *me seemeth* to mirke. S.C. S. 103
Meseems. all mans life, *me seemes* a Tragedy, T.M. 157
 most, *me seemes*, thy accent will excell Col. 426
 thou hast forgot Thy selfe, *me seemes*, Col. 617
Me seemes I see Amintas wretched fate, III. vi. 45. 8
 Certes, *me seemes*, bene not advised well; IV. ii. 24. 5
 That well (*me seemes*) appeares, IV. iv. 2. 1
 he, *me seemes*, most fit the faire to serve, IV. v. 1. 6
 the band of vertuous mind, *Me seemes*, IV. ix. 1. 9
me seemes, this war ye wrongfully have wielded. IV. ix. 37. 9
me seemes of double wrong ye plaine, IV. xii. 30. 2
Me seemes the world is runne quite out of square V. Pr. 1. 7
 Instead of right *me seemes* great wrong dost shew, V. ii. 34. 3
 'and right, *Me seemes*, that him befell. VI. ii. 23. 6
Me seemes, that though she all unworthy were VII. viii. 1. 3
Mesprise. See **Misprize**.
Message. The subtle Foxe so well his *message* sayd, Hub. 1101
 The one of them he gave a *message* I. i. 38. 8
 Goe, guiltie ghost, to him my *message* make, I. v. 11. 3
 Thyselfe thy *message* do to german deare; I. v. 13. 2
 Ahyde, till I have told the *message* which I have. I. v. 21. 9
 A Messenger with letters, which his *message* sayd. I. xii. 24. 9
 'let that *message* to thy Lord be brought.' II. iv. 44. 9
 Britomart would not such guifull *message* know. III. i. 51. 9
 To doe the *message* which I shall expresse. V. iv. 48. 5
 Till they had told their *message* word by word: V. iv. 51. 3
 To beare unto her love the *message* of her mind. V. vi. 7. 9
 So me in *message* unto her she sent, V. viii. 21. 6
 Which *message* when Grantorto heard, V. xii. 9. 5
 The Dwarfe, which bore that *message* to her knight, VI. i. 31. 3
 Declar'd the *message* which that Knight did move; VI. iii. 42. 2
 His mindes sad *message* backe unto him sent; VI. viii. 8. 3
 He from his Jove such *message* to her brought, VII. vi. 18. 6
 To whom when Hermes had his *message* told, VII. vi. 19. 6
 though she nought did reck Of Ilermes *message*, VII. vi. 22. 8
 And doth his ydle *message* set at nought. Am. xix. 12
 To beare the *message* of her gentle spright. Am. lxxxii. 12
 carrie privie *message* to the spright, H.B. 236
Messages. sent close *messages* of love to her at will. III. ix. 27. 9
 when he them on his *messages* doth send, H.H.L. 67
Messenger. Which saw the *messenger* of tidings glad; Bel.² xiv. 3
 since the *messenger* is come for mee, D. 267
 When as her *messenger* doth come for me; D. 459
 the sad humor . . . As *messenger* of Morpheus, I. i. 36. 3
 The *messenger* approaching to him spake; I. i. 42. 1
 The *messenger* of death, the ghastly owle, I. v. 30. 6
 The *messenger* of so unhappie newes Would faine have dyde: I. vii. 21. 1
 As it a ronning *messenger* had bene. I. ix. 61. 7
 A *Messenger* with letters, which his *message* sayd. I. xii. 24. 9
 she suborned hath This crafty *messenger* I. xii. 34. 2

Messenger—Continued.

Bad on that *Messenger* rude hands to reach I. xii. 35. 3
 The ill-faste Owle, deaths dreadful *messenger*; II. xii. 36. 4
 That faire Starre, the *messenger* of morne, II. xii. 65. 1
 To wreake her on that mayden *messenger*, V. viii. 46. 4
 The merry Cuckow, *messenger* of Spring, *Am.* xix. 1
Messengers. *messengers* of this my painfull plight, S.C. Jun. 98
 When those accursed *messengers* of hell, . . . Came I. ii. 2. 1
 The hateful *messengers* of heavy things, II. vii. 23. 4
messengers of his true meaning and intent, IV. viii. 13. 9
 To *messengers* that come for causes just, V. viii. 22. 2
Met. frendly Faeries, *met* with many Graces, S.C. Jun. 25
 Long they thus travailed, yet never *met* Adventure *Hab.* 223
 He shortly *met* the Tygre, and the Bore, *Hab.* 1087
 all that els he *met*, *Hab.* 1371
 hellish hags had *met* upon the way; D. 566
 A knight her *met* in mighty armes embost, I. iii. 24. 4
 two Bores, with ranceling malice *met*, I. vi. 44. 4
 on the way He wofull Lady, wofull Una, *met*, I. vii. 20. 2
 We *met* that villen, (God from him me blesse!) I. ix. 28. 3
 They bene *ymett*, both ready to affrap, II. i. 26. 6
 Him at the threshold *met*, II. ii. 14. 9
 being *met* In cruell fight II. ii. 22. 5
 me *met* in middle space, II. iv. 32. 4
 in the way he with Sir Guyon *met*, II. vi. 28. 1
 had never *met* before So puissant foe, II. vi. 30. 1
 eke the fayrest Alma *met* him there II. xi. 49. 3
 They bene *ymett*, and both theyr points arriv'd; III. i. 6. 1
 of a single damzell thou wert *mett* III. i. 8. 4
 By sea, by land, where so they may be *mett*, III. ii. 7. 3
 at last He *met* a Dwarfie III. v. 3. 3
met Together with impetuous rage III. ix. 16. 1
 of each one he *mett* he tidings did inquire, III. x. 19. 9
 Long wandred they, yet never *met* with none IV. i. 16. 7
 So furiously they *met*, that either bare The other downe IV. i. 41. 7
 they both together *met* With dreadfull force IV. iii. 6. 5
 they both together fiercely *met*, IV. iii. 15. 1
 Against so many no lesse mightie *met*, IV. iii. 24. 7
 So furiously they both together *met*, IV. iv. 18. 1
Met him mid-way with equall hardiment, IV. iv. 28. 8
 With which he all that *met* him downe did beare, IV. vi. 6. 5
Met here together, where, through lewd upbraide IV. ix. 24. 5
 As when a Tygre and a Lionesse Are *met* V. vii. 30. 2
 to enquire What thing so many nations *met* did there desire V. ii. 29. 9
 then this warlike crew Together *met* V. iii. 8. 3
 With Braggadochio, whom he lately *met* V. iii. 10. 3
 so soone as both together *met*, V. iii. 24. 5
 they were *ymet* With a sharpe showre of arrowes, V. iv. 38. 3
 Both which to barre he with this answer *met* her: V. v. 37. 6
 if two *met*, the one mote needes fall over the lidge, V. vi. 36. 9
 As when a Tygre and a Lionesse Are *met* V. vii. 30. 2
 So both together, ylike felly bent, Like fiercely *met*, V. viii. 7. 6
 So both anon Together *met*, V. ix. 9. 6
 He *met* him with a counterstroke so swift, V. xi. 7. 8
 he *met* An aged wight wayfaring all alone, V. xi. 37. 1
 ere he marched farre he with them *met*, V. xii. 7. 1
 two old ill favour'd Hags he *met*, V. xii. 28. 4
 by chance he *met* upon a day With Artegall, VI. i. 4. 3
 of the Lady selfe in sad dismay He was *ymett*, V. i. 24. 8
 They bene *ymett* in midst of the plaine VI. i. 33. 6
 'So passed we till this young man us *met*; VI. ii. 23. 1
 noble courage shew with courteous manners *met*, VI. iii. 1. 9
 They *met* together in that lucklesse glade; VI. iii. 8. 2
 Prince Arthur and young Timias, which *met* By straunge
 occasion VI. v. 11. 8
 no one beast in forrest, . . . *Met* him in chase VI. v. 15. 8
 till they *met* With a faire Mayden VI. vi. 16. 6
 At last he *met* two knights to him unknowne, VI. vii. 3. 6
Met her in such misseeming foule array; VI. vii. 39. 3
 They *met* Prince Arthure with Sir Enias, VI. viii. 4. 3
 The villaine *met* him in the middle fall, VI. viii. 10. 3
 With other divelish ceremonies *met*; VI. viii. 45. 7
 Were *met* to make their sports and merrie glee, VI. ix. 41. 2
 being readie *met* By some of these same theeves VI. xi. 9. 6
ymet About some carease by the common way, VI. xi. 17. 1
 Is *met* of many a counter winde and tyde, VI. xii. 1. 3
Metal. the *mettall* that we honour most, *Bel.*² iii. 6
 the *mettall*, which we most do honour; *Bel.*² iii. 6
 Shrines made of the *mettall* most desired, *Ti.* 411
 The *metall* was of rare and passing price; *Mut.* 76
 coffers . . . With precious *metall* full as they might hold; I. iv. 27. 4
 Ne molten *mettall*, in his blood embrew; I. xi. 36. 7
 in their *metall* bare The antique shapes of kings II. vii. 5. 8
 with rich *metall* loaded every rift, II. vii. 28. 6
 his busy paines applyde To melt the golden *metall*, II. vii. 35. 9
 Some scum'd the drosse that from the *metall* came; II. vii. 36. 7
 The *metall* first he mixt with Medaewart, II. viii. 20. 5
 the rich *metall* was so coloured, II. xii. 61. 3
 glauncing on the tempered *metall*, III. vii. 40. 8
 the rich *metall* lurked privily, III. xi. 28. 4
 Antickes, which their follies playd In the rich *metall* III. xi. 51. 6
 With golden foyle doth finely over-sprede Some baser *metall*, IV. v. 15. 3
 To hide the *metall*, IV. xi. 45. 7
 of most perfect *metall* it was made, V. i. 10. 1
 The stubborn *metall* seeketh to subdew, V. v. 7. 7
 (So pure the *metall* was and well refynd,) V. x. 32. 8
 the bright *mettall* shyning like Sunne rayes, VI. ii. 39. 4
Metal's. bases were of richest *mettalls* warke, *Bel.*² iv. 2
Metals. Such earthly *mettals* soon consumed beene, I. vil. 33. 4
Met. See *Meet*, *Mott*.

Methought. See Thought.

Methuselah. No yet *Mathusalem*, though longest liv'd; II. ix. 57. 2
Mew. wrathfull winde . . . burst out of Scithian *mew*, *Bel.*² viii. 12
 Night . . . She findes forth coming from her darkesome *mew*, I. v. 20. 4
 in secret *mew* From hevens sight, II. vii. 19. 8
 I had she not fled into a secret *mew*, III. viii. 4. 3
 Ran with her fast away unto his *mew*, V. ix. 14. 5
 in pleasant *mew* To sport my muse, *Am.* lxxx. 9
Mewed. but, in darke corners *mewd*, Muttred of matters *Hab.* 836
 In which vaine Braggadochio was *mewd*, II. iii. 34. 3
 the Hag, there with her *mewed*, IV. vii. 34. 3
Mews. There now haunt yelling *Mews* *Ti.* 133
 Captiv'd eternally in yron *mewes* II. v. 27. 8
 yelling *Meawes*, with Seagull's hoars and bace, II. xii. 8. 4
 in close bowre her *mewes* from all mens sight, III. ix. 5. 8
Meynt. See *Menged*.
Michael's. St. *Michels* Mount who does not know, S.C. Jul. 41
Mickle. *mochell* mast to the husband did yelde, S.C. F. 109
 Yet is his misse not *mickle*, S.C. Jul. 16
 That shall I doe, though *mochell* worse I fared; S.C. Au. 23
mickle want and hardnesse suffered; *Hab.* 944
 till *mickle* woe Thereof arose, *Mut.* 132
 little sweet Oft tremped is, . . . 'with *muchell* smart: I. iv. 46. 4
 He had in armes abroad wonne *muchell* fame, I. vi. 20. 5
 of noble state And *mickle* worship II. i. 6. 6
 he was a man of *mickle* might, II. i. 7. 1
 Constantius, a man of *mickle* might, II. x. 59. 2
mickle fame Did get through great adventures III. iv. 20. 6
 He on the bancke arryvd with *mickle* payne, III. v. 21. 2
muchell blood did spend, III. vii. 32. 7
 they had past with *mickle* jeopardy, III. ix. 53. 3
 minds of mortall men are *muchell* niard III. x. 31. 8
mickle perill to bee put to shame, III. x. 39. 4
 was indeed a man of *mickle* might; IV. i. 32. 3
 Yet little losse it were, and *mickle* thanke, V. i. 15. 5
 In which they measur'd *mickle* weary way, V. ii. 29. 1
 seeming to have suffred *mickle* wrong, V. iv. 5. 3
 With an embrodered belt of *mickell* pride; V. v. 5. 5
 Yet warded well by one of *mickle* might V. ix. 22. 6
mickle mischiefe unto many a knight, V. ix. 40. 4
 Mallefort, a man of *mickle* might, VI. i. 15. 8
 That in his youth had bene of *mickle* might, VI. iii. 3. 2
 Sir Turpine, one of *mickle* might VI. iii. 40. 2
 he had bene a man of *mickle* name, VI. v. 37. 3
Mid. streame . . . Ranne through the *mid*, *Rev.* iv. 13
 The direfull distaffe standing in the *mid*, IV. ii. 48. 2
Midday's. Ne suffred she the *Middayes* scorching powre, III. v. 51. 4
Middle. cruell combat joynd in *middle* space: II. ii. 20. 3
 me *met* in *middle* space, II. iv. 32. 4
 Might not the same about her *middle* weare, IV. v. 3. 4
 she from her *middle* loosd, And left behind her IV. v. 6. 3
 about her *middle* small They thought to gird, IV. v. 16. 3
 having it about her *middle* set, IV. v. 19. 4
 The earth was in the *middle* centre pight, V. ii. 35. 5
 in the *middle* way they were *ymet* V. iv. 38. 3
 From rudely pressing to the *middle* center; V. v. 5. 7
 Crocodile . . . with her wreathed taile her *middle* did enfold, V. vii. 6. 9
 They both encounter in the *middle* plaine, V. x. 32. 1
 meeting him right in the *middle* race V. x. 34. 4
 The villaine *met* him in the *middle* fall, VI. viii. 10. 3
 (For of all sense it is the *middle* meane) VI. vii. 22. 2
Middles. About their *middles* that faire belt to knit; V. iii. 28. 2
Midnight. at *midnight* he would barke and ball, S.C. S. 190
Midst. in *midst* of worldlie smarts: *T.M.* 136
 Is like a ship in *midst* of tempest left *T.M.* 141
 Jove in *midst* with awfull Majestie, *Mut.* 308
 Like a Mill-wheele in *midst* of miserie, D. 432
 in the *midst* thereof a star appeares, *As.* 187
 the stout Faery mongst the *middest* crowd Thought I. iv. 15. 6
 Satt downe to rest in *middest* of the race: I. vii. 5. 4
 in the *midst* thereof one pretious stone I. vii. 30. 1
 In *middest* of their mournfull Tragedy; I. ix. 10. 4
 Through *midst* thereof a little river rold, II. i. 24. 6
 both against the *middest* meant to worken woe, II. ii. 13. 9
 A flaming fire in *midst* of bloody field, II. iv. 38. 3
 floted in the *midst* of that great lake; II. vi. 11. 4
 in the *midst* thereof a silver seat, II. vii. 53. 2
 in the *midst* of all There placed was II. ix. 29. 4
 in the *midst* thereof upon the floure II. ix. 34. 1
 Suddene they see from *midst* of all the Maine II. xii. 21. 6
 in the *midst* of all a fountaine stood, II. xii. 60. 1
 in the *midst* a little river plaide III. v. 39. 7
 Right in the *middest* of that Paradise III. vi. 43. 1
 Proceeding to the *midst* he stil did stand, III. xii. 4. 1
 The beast astonisht stands in *middest* of his smart, IV. i. 49. 9
 Therewith asunder in the *midst* it brast, IV. iii. 12. 1
 At Artegall, in *middest* of his pryde, IV. iv. 44. 2
 First in the *midst* to set that fayrest Dame, IV. v. 25. 4
 that snowy Mayd Was in the *middest* plast IV. v. 26. 2
Midst sorrow shewing joyous semblance IV. vii. 44. 9
 in the *midst* thereof a pillar placed; IV. x. 8. 2
 'Right in the *midst* the Goddess selfe did stand IV. x. 39. 1
 in the *midst* of them a goodly mayd IV. x. 52. 2
 in the *midst* thereof did horror dwell, IV. xi. 4. 1
 Right in the *midst* . . . a trap was letten downe V. ii. 12. 5
 right sate in the *middest* of the beame alone, V. ii. 48. 9
 in the *midst* of them he saw a Knight, V. iv. 22. 1
 Through the *midst* of them she way did make, V. vi. 39. 3
 in the *midst* of her felicity, V. vii. 14. 1
 Rebutting him, which in the *midst* did ryde, V. x. 36. 5

Midst—Continued.

Right in the <i>middest</i> of the threshold lay,	V. x. 37. 4
new life to her lent in <i>midst</i> of deadly feare.	V. xii. 12. 9
They bene ymett in <i>middest</i> of the plaine	VI. i. 33. 5
Itim overtooke in <i>middest</i> of his race;	VI. iii. 25. 6
in the <i>midst</i> a Shepherd piping he did see	VI. x. 10. 9
in the <i>midst</i> of them Three other Ladies	VI. x. 12. 2
in the <i>middest</i> of those same three	VI. x. 12. 6
she that in the <i>midst</i> of them did stand	VI. x. 14. 3
that faire one, That in the <i>midst</i> was placed paravaunt,	VI. x. 15. 7
those three in the <i>midst</i> doe chiefe on her attend.	VI. x. 21. 9
Midway. Met him <i>mid-way</i> with equall hardiment,	IV. iv. 28. 8
Midwives. The woods, the nymphes, my bowres, my <i>midwives</i> , weare:	II. i. 53. 7
Mien. With all the evill termes and cruell <i>meane</i>	VI. vii. 39. 6
So fare the <i>meane</i> of shepherds to excell,	VI. ix. 11. 3
Mieve. See <i>Move</i> .	
Might (<i>partial list of auxiliary</i>).	
Then <i>might</i> I see upon a white horse	Rev. iii. 1
Heaven had not feare of that presumptuous <i>might</i> ,	Ro. xvii. 9
rose to so great <i>might</i> ,	Ro. xviii. 3
th' heaven it selfe, opposing gainst her <i>might</i> ,	Ro. xviii. 11
So weakest may anoy the most of <i>might</i> !	Fan. x. 14
the Romaine Empire . . . florist most in <i>might</i> ,	Fan. xi. 2
in their <i>might</i> repose their most assurance,	Fan. xi. 13
to aswage The ranckorous rigour of his <i>might</i> ,	S.C. F. 185
shott at him with <i>might</i> and maine,	S.C. Mar. 86
They soone <i>myght</i> he corrupted,	S.C. Jul. 110
His musicks <i>might</i> the hellish hound did tame.	S.C. O. 30
<i>Might</i> I once come to thee, (O that I <i>might</i> !)	S.C. N. 181
mount Athos through exceeding <i>might</i> Was digged downe,	Gn. 45
What God or Fortune would assist his <i>might</i>	Gn. 301
defend . . . with his <i>might</i> and maine.	Gn. 524
through their <i>might</i> He lately slue his dreadfull foe	Gn. 647
Doeing my country service as I <i>might</i> ,	Hub. 61
my late mayned limbs lack wanted <i>might</i>	Hub. 272
(<i>Might</i> it you please) would take on me	Hub. 290
Therefore <i>might</i> please you,	Hub. 409
loded them with lordships and with <i>might</i> ,	Hub. 1156
His love, his truth, his glorie, and his <i>might</i> ,	T.M. 613
with conquest of their <i>might</i> and maine,	Ti. 62
neither could the others greater <i>might</i> . . . endure;	Mui. 6
by her heavenly <i>might</i> ,	Mui. 137
all the Gods, which saw his wondrous <i>might</i> ,	Mui. 318
rushing with fierce <i>might</i> Out of his den,	Mui. 434
Launched his thigh with so mischievous <i>might</i> ,	As. 119
me recomforting all that he <i>might</i> ,	Col. 232
excellence Lifts me above the measure of my <i>might</i> :	Col. 621
So well thou wot'st the mysterie of his <i>might</i> ,	Col. 833
man, that had the sparke of reasons <i>might</i>	Col. 867
All being made the vassalls of his <i>might</i> ,	Col. 885
what . . . wanting rest, will also want of <i>might</i> ?	I. i. 32. 7
all in rage to see his skillfull <i>might</i> Deluded so,	I. ii. 2. 5
he praised his divelish arts, That had such <i>might</i>	I. ii. 9. 5
who can tell The . . . <i>might</i> of Magick spell?	I. ii. 10. 9
did besmeare My body all, through charmes and magicke <i>might</i> , I. ii. 42. 4	I. ii. 42. 4
In charmes and magicke to have wondrous <i>might</i> ,	I. iii. 38. 8
his rage is more of <i>might</i>	I. iii. 43. 9
If from their loyall loves he <i>might</i> them move:	I. iv. 26. 5
coffers . . . With precious metall full as they <i>might</i> hold;	I. iv. 27. 4
Most wretched wight, whom nothing <i>might</i> suffice;	I. iv. 29. 1
upon eternall paine Of high displeasure that ensewen <i>might</i> ,	I. iv. 40. 6
Fore-casting how his foe he <i>might</i> annoy;	I. iv. 45. 2
With greatest honour he achieve <i>might</i> :	I. v. 1. 8
hewen helmets deepe shew marks of eithers <i>might</i>	I. v. 7. 9
Let non abate the terrour of your <i>might</i> ,	I. v. 14. 4
shew thy famous <i>might</i> In medicine,	I. v. 43. 7
He had . . . fild far landes with glorie of his <i>might</i> :	I. vi. 20. 6
In which his <i>might</i> was never overthrowne;	I. vi. 29. 8
How with that pensive Maid he best <i>might</i> thence arise.	I. vi. 32. 9
'Ah! dearest Lord,' (quoth she) 'how <i>might</i> that hee,	I. vi. 39. 1
'how <i>might</i> I see The thing	I. vi. 39. 3
The thing that <i>might</i> not be, and yet was donne?'	I. vi. 39. 4
through presumption of his matchlesse <i>might</i> ,	I. vii. 10. 3
Yet <i>might</i> her pittous hart he seene to pant	I. vii. 20. 9
all closely cover'd was, Ne <i>might</i> . . . be ever seene;	I. vii. 33. 2
No magicke arts hereof had any <i>might</i> ,	I. vii. 35. 1
excell All living wighes in <i>might</i> of magicke spell:	I. vii. 36. 5
will to <i>might</i> gives greatest aid.'	I. vii. 41. 4
Dragon . . . With murderous ravine, and devouring <i>might</i> ,	I. vii. 44. 4
ne ever by his <i>might</i> Had throwne to ground	I. vii. 47. 4
I him lov'd, and love with all my <i>might</i> ,	I. vii. 49. 8
with his Squire, th' admirer of his <i>might</i> ,	I. viii. 3. 1
Three miles it <i>might</i> he easy heard arownd,	I. viii. 4. 3
No . . . deceptfull traine, <i>Might</i> once abide	I. viii. 4. 6
Ne shame he thought to shonne so hideous <i>might</i> :	I. viii. 8. 1
all that <i>might</i> his angry passage stay;	I. viii. 9. 8
Did fall to ground, depriv'd of native <i>might</i> :	I. viii. 10. 7
Enforst her purple beast with all her <i>might</i> ,	I. viii. 13. 3
That strongest Oake <i>might</i> seeme to overthrow.	I. viii. 18. 6
yields it selfe unto the victours <i>might</i>	I. viii. 23. 7
Then asked he, which way he in <i>might</i> pas?	I. viii. 33. 1
That greatest Princes presence <i>might</i> behold.	I. viii. 35. 4
wight Were housed therewithin, whom he enlargen <i>might</i>	I. viii. 37. 9
maister these mishaps with patient <i>might</i>	I. viii. 45. 2
Such as she was their eies <i>might</i> her behold,	I. viii. 46. 6
upbrought in gentle thewes and martiall <i>might</i>	I. ix. 3. 9
The secret meaning of th' eternall <i>might</i> ,	I. ix. 6. 8
who most tristes in arme of fleshly <i>might</i> ,	I. ix. 11. 6
Nigh as he drew, they <i>might</i> perceive	I. ix. 22. 1

Might—Continued.

Till he these words to him deliver <i>might</i> :	I. ix. 23. 6
all that <i>might</i> him to perdition draw;	t. ix. 50. 7
What man is he, that boasts of fleshly <i>might</i>	I. x. 1. 1
She cast to bring him where he chearen <i>might</i> ,	I. x. 2. 8
As <i>might</i> become a Squire so great persons to greet.	I. x. 7. 9
of her heavenly learning he <i>might</i> taste,	I. x. 18. 5
Her wisely comforted all that she <i>might</i> ,	I. x. 23. 4
added wordes of wondrous <i>might</i>	I. x. 24. 6
ay thereof her babes <i>might</i> sucke their fill;	I. x. 30. 8
That hill they scale with all their powre and <i>might</i> ,	I. x. 47. 7
As he thereon stood gazing, he <i>might</i> see	I. x. 56. 1
That . . . <i>might</i> I happily Unto you bring,	I. xi. 3. 8
fiercly ran at him with rigorous <i>might</i> :	I. xi. 16. 2
hardy fowle above his hable <i>might</i> ,	I. xi. 19. 6
smot againe with more outrageous <i>might</i> ;	I. xi. 25. 2
to prove his late-renewed <i>might</i> ,	I. xi. 35. 6
By subtilty, nor slight, nor <i>might</i> , nor mighty charme.	I. xi. 36. 9
He smott therat with all his <i>might</i> and maine,	I. xi. 43. 4
The paw yett missed not his minisht <i>might</i> ,	I. xi. 43. 8
Balme, whose vertuous <i>might</i> Did heale his woundes,	I. xi. 50. 5
Ran through his mouth with so importune <i>might</i> ,	I. xi. 53. 7
achieve so great a conquest by his <i>might</i>	I. xi. 55. 9
Too false and strong for earthly skill or <i>might</i> ,	I. xi. 32. 7
deceave A gentle Lady, or her wrong through <i>might</i> :	I. i. 17. 8
Who made my hand the organ of his <i>might</i> :	II. i. 33. 3
with words, and weddes, of wondrous <i>might</i> ,	II. i. 62. 3
Through strong opinion of his matchlesse <i>might</i> ;	II. ii. 18. 6
in excess exceeded her owne <i>might</i> ;	II. ii. 36. 7
<i>Might</i> not be found a franker franion,	II. ii. 37. 4
To kindle oft assayd, but had no <i>might</i> ;	II. iii. 23. 7
he was a man of mickle <i>might</i> ,	II. iv. 7. 1
whom your victorious <i>might</i> Hath now fast bound,	II. iv. 32. 3
mortal hands may not withstand his <i>might</i> ,	II. iv. 42. 2
shewest th' ensample of thy childishe <i>might</i> ,	II. iv. 45. 4
maistring <i>might</i> on enmy dismayd;	II. v. 13. 3
Whose honny more then <i>might</i> , yet both, he wondered.	II. v. 14. 9
sith in <i>might</i> thou didst my mercy prove,	II. v. 16. 7
him affronted with impatient <i>might</i> :	II. v. 20. 7
more thereby increased Furors <i>might</i> ,	II. v. 22. 2
He was a man of rare redoubted <i>might</i> ,	II. v. 26. 1
Unmindfull of thy praise and prowest <i>might</i> ,	II. v. 36. 4
to weake wench did yield his martiall <i>might</i> :	II. vi. 8. 5
Sir Guyon, grudging not so much his <i>might</i>	II. vi. 30. 5
such is the <i>might</i> Of courteous clemency	II. vi. 36. 5
to remove the same I have no <i>might</i> :	II. vii. 50. 8
As overcome with too exceeding <i>might</i> ,	II. vii. 66. 7
leave these relics of his living <i>might</i>	II. viii. 16. 6
sure yt would deceive thy labor and thy <i>might</i> .'	II. viii. 21. 9
'Ye warlike payre, whose valorous great <i>might</i>	II. viii. 27. 2
great disparagement makes to his former <i>might</i> .'	II. viii. 29. 9
two foes of so exceeding <i>might</i> ,	II. viii. 34. 4
nothing seemd mote beare so monstrous <i>might</i> :	II. viii. 38. 2
Assembling all his force and utmost <i>might</i> ,	II. viii. 47. 3
suffred rash Pyrochles waste his ydle <i>might</i>	II. viii. 48. 9
To serve that Queene with al my powre and <i>might</i>	II. ix. 7. 4
Tall yeomen seemed they and of great <i>might</i> ,	II. ix. 26. 4
readily they shut and open <i>might</i>	II. ix. 46. 8
who can tell the prayes of that makers <i>might</i> ?	II. ix. 46. 9
A labor huge, exceeding far my <i>might</i>	II. x. 2. 7
unto him assembling forreigne <i>might</i> ,	II. x. 35. 4
up arose a man of matchlesse <i>might</i> ,	II. x. 37. 1
Androgeus and Tenantius, pictures of his <i>might</i>	II. x. 46. 9
whiles good fortune favoured her <i>might</i> ,	II. x. 56. 6
Constantius, a man of mickle <i>might</i> ,	II. x. 59. 2
he his title justifie by <i>might</i> ,	II. x. 60. 6
men of renowned <i>might</i> ;	II. x. 65. 3
Wounds without hurt, a body without <i>might</i> ,	II. xi. 40. 5
after them did drive with all her power and <i>might</i>	II. xii. 15. 9
wisdomes powre, and temperaunces <i>might</i> ,	II. xii. 43. 6
Brydlyng his will and maystering his <i>might</i> ,	II. xii. 53. 5
as over-maystered by <i>might</i> ,	II. xii. 64. 3
for prayse, and proofe of manly <i>might</i> ,	III. i. 13. 4
Fiers battaill against one with cruell <i>might</i> and mayne.	III. i. 20. 9
me enforce by oddes of <i>might</i> To change my life,	III. i. 24. 2
trew love most of <i>might</i> ,	III. i. 29. 8
Our faulty weakenes, and your matchlesse <i>might</i> :	III. i. 30. 2
by <i>might</i> That man to hard conditions to bind,	III. ii. 13. 6
comfortlesse through tyranny or <i>might</i> :	III. ii. 14. 8
By his deepe science and hell-dreaded <i>might</i> ,	III. ii. 18. 7
May learned he by cyphers, or by Magicke <i>might</i>	III. ii. 45. 9
if the passion mayster thy fraile <i>might</i> ,	III. ii. 46. 6
over mortall mindes hast so great <i>might</i> ,	III. iii. 2. 2
Through deepe impression of thy secret <i>might</i> ,	III. iii. 2. 7
Then shall he issew forth with dreadfull <i>might</i>	III. iii. 29. 8
I read thee soone retyre, whiles thou hast <i>might</i> ,	III. iv. 14. 8
Salves to his woundes, and medicines of <i>might</i> ;	III. iv. 43. 8
The warlike Maide, th' ensample of that <i>might</i> ;	III. iv. 44. 7
Out of that forest should escape their <i>might</i> :	III. v. 16. 8
drove at him with all his <i>might</i> and mayne	III. v. 21. 4
through conquest of your wondrous <i>might</i> ,	III. v. 53. 4
a goodly Swaine, and of great <i>might</i> ,	III. vii. 29. 4
him he held, and did through <i>might</i> amate.	III. vii. 35. 1
stouping with all his <i>might</i> ,	III. vii. 39. 4
she no more was moved with that <i>might</i>	III. vii. 41. 2
dronke with blood of men slaine by his <i>might</i> ,	III. vii. 47. 7
entertained her the best he <i>might</i> ,	III. viii. 38. 2
<i>Might</i> wanting measure moveth surquedry.	III. x. 2. 5
all faire Ladies magnify your <i>might</i> ,	III. x. 28. 7
vertues <i>might</i> and values confidence:	III. xi. 14. 7

Might—Continued.

neither may This fire be quenched by any witt or <i>might</i> , . . .	III. xi. 23. 7
resolv'd to prove her utmost <i>might</i> , . . .	III. xi. 25. 1
To shew the victors <i>might</i> and merciless intent, . . .	III. xi. 52. 9
the stout Damzell, . . . mastered his <i>might</i> , . . .	III. xii. 32. 9
So much her malice did her <i>might</i> surpas, . . .	IV. i. 30. 1
was indeed a man of mickle <i>might</i> ; . . .	IV. i. 32. 3
too late his manhood and his <i>might</i> I did assay, . . .	IV. i. 35. 1
Ne will enforced be with maisterdome or <i>might</i> , . . .	IV. i. 46. 9
Why do I not it wreake on thee, now in my <i>might</i> ? . . .	IV. i. 62. 9
with the shoocke of their owne heedlesse <i>might</i> , . . .	IV. ii. 16. 6
dread thereof and his redoubted <i>might</i> Did . . . appall, . . .	IV. ii. 40. 2
Ne lesse approved was Cambelloes <i>might</i> , . . .	IV. iii. 7. 3
Againe he drove at him with double <i>might</i> , . . .	IV. iii. 10. 2
with the weight of his owne weeldlesse <i>might</i> He falleth . . .	IV. iii. 19. 8
now feeling soumers <i>might</i> , . . .	IV. iii. 23. 8
one of equall <i>might</i> with most, . . .	IV. iii. 24. 6
snote the other with so wondrous <i>might</i> , . . .	IV. iii. 30. 2
For that had <i>might</i> to change the hearts of men . . .	IV. iii. 45. 6
Upon them gladly would have prov'd his <i>might</i> , . . .	IV. iv. 3. 8
To be the prize of beautie and of <i>might</i> ; . . .	IV. iv. 16. 2
thereto all his power and <i>might</i> applide; . . .	IV. iv. 24. 2
With that he drives at them with dreadfull <i>might</i> , . . .	IV. iv. 35. 1
The doughtiest knight that liv'd that day, and most of <i>might</i> . . .	IV. iv. 42. 9
ran at him with all his <i>might</i> and maine; . . .	IV. iv. 44. 8
Some thought from him her to have reft by <i>might</i> ; . . .	IV. v. 27. 4
him assailes with all the <i>might</i> he may; . . .	IV. vii. 25. 4
made the vassall of the victors <i>might</i> ; . . .	IV. viii. 32. 7
rescue him, through succour of his <i>might</i> , . . .	IV. viii. 40. 8
snote at him with all his <i>might</i> ; . . .	IV. viii. 44. 6
He snote at him with all his <i>might</i> and maine, . . .	IV. viii. 45. 3
With which he killed all that came within his <i>might</i> . . .	IV. viii. 47. 9
He her unwares attacht, and captive held by <i>might</i> , . . .	IV. ix. 6. 9
laid on load with all their <i>might</i> and powre, . . .	IV. ix. 22. 7
With all my <i>might</i> I gan to lay about; . . .	IV. x. 19. 7
she was of such grace and vertuous <i>might</i> , . . .	IV. x. 33. 6
To vanquish all the world with matchlesse <i>might</i> ; . . .	IV. xi. 16. 6
Oze the most of <i>might</i> , . . .	IV. xi. 37. 6
brawney armes had lost their known <i>might</i> , . . .	IV. xii. 20. 4
Resembling God in his imperiall <i>might</i> ; . . .	V. Pr. 10. 2
with magnifice <i>might</i> and wondrous wit . . .	V. Pr. 11. 3
with furious <i>might</i> All th' East . . . did over-ronne, . . .	V. i. 2. 1
men admyr'd his over-ruling <i>might</i> ; . . .	V. i. 8. 5
Fro me reft mine away by lawlesse <i>might</i> , . . .	V. i. 17. 8
strong as Lyon in his lordly <i>might</i> , . . .	V. i. 20. 5
towards th' end grew greater in his <i>might</i> , . . .	V. ii. 17. 6
In godly measure, by their Makers <i>might</i> ; . . .	V. ii. 35. 2
The fourth Ecastor, of exceeding <i>might</i> ; . . .	V. iii. 5. 6
all men stood amaz'd, and at his <i>might</i> did wonder. . .	V. iii. 8. 9
They both together joynd <i>might</i> and maine, . . .	V. iii. 12. 3
Whether by <i>might</i> extort, or else by slight deceived? . . .	V. iii. 30. 9
Unless it be perform'd with dreadlesse <i>might</i> ; . . .	V. iv. 1. 8
with their <i>might</i> beat downe licentious lust, . . .	V. iv. 2. 4
He may dispose by his imperiall <i>might</i> , . . .	V. iv. 19. 6
I will not rest till I her <i>might</i> doe trie, . . .	V. iv. 34. 3
they departed them, maugre their <i>might</i> , . . .	V. iv. 43. 7
try in equall field whether hath greater <i>might</i> . . .	V. iv. 48. 9
To serve the lowly vassall of her <i>might</i> , . . .	V. v. 27. 7
Subjected hath to my unequall <i>might</i> , . . .	V. v. 32. 3
Ne can be stild for all his nurses <i>might</i> , . . .	V. vi. 14. 4
forth did bring a Lion of great <i>might</i> , . . .	V. vii. 16. 6
Let drive at her with all her dreadfull <i>might</i> , . . .	V. vii. 32. 3
Each of whose lockes did match a man in <i>might</i> , . . .	V. viii. 2. 2
he saw another Knight, That . . . prickt with all his <i>might</i> : . . .	V. viii. 5. 3
counsels him, through confidence of <i>might</i> , . . .	V. viii. 20. 4
More in his causes truth he trusted then in <i>might</i> . . .	V. viii. 30. 9
She at her ran with all her force and <i>might</i> , . . .	V. ix. 46. 8
when it hath arm'd it selfe with <i>might</i> ? . . .	V. ix. 1. 3
Gan drive at him with so huge <i>might</i> and maine, . . .	V. ix. 19. 3
Yet warded well by one of mickle <i>might</i> . . .	V. ix. 22. 6
if that Vertue be of so great <i>might</i> , . . .	V. x. 2. 1
soothly he was one of matchlesse <i>might</i> , . . .	V. x. 8. 6
set a Seneschall of dreaded <i>might</i> , . . .	V. x. 30. 2
Eltssoones forth prickted proudly in his <i>might</i> , . . .	V. x. 31. 8
with so huge <i>might</i> and maine . . .	V. x. 32. 3
assemble all the <i>might</i> Of all his hands, . . .	V. xi. 8. 4
snote at him with so importune <i>might</i> , . . .	V. xi. 11. 6
these weake impes replanted by thy <i>might</i> , . . .	V. xi. 16. 7
her recomforted the best he <i>might</i> , . . .	V. xi. 17. 2
By th' authors manhood, nor the doers <i>might</i> , . . .	V. xi. 17. 4
That nothing may escape her reaching <i>might</i> , . . .	V. xi. 24. 8
on his shield tooke hold with all her <i>might</i> , . . .	V. xi. 27. 3
withheld from me hy wrongfull <i>might</i> , . . .	V. xi. 49. 8
with unequall <i>might</i> doe overlay, . . .	V. xi. 51. 7
set upon those troupes with all his powre and <i>might</i> . . .	V. xi. 57. 9
Maugre the <i>might</i> of all those troupes in vew, . . .	V. xii. 5. 7
Ne ever any found his match in <i>might</i> ; . . .	V. xii. 16. 4
He did him smite with all his <i>might</i> and maine, . . .	V. xii. 23. 6
when I gin to feele decay of <i>might</i> , . . .	VI. Pr. 1. 8
win his love by all the meanes she <i>might</i> . . .	VI. i. 14. 9
Malefort, a man of mickle <i>might</i> , . . .	VI. i. 15. 8
with most importune <i>might</i> , . . .	VI. i. 20. 2
The heavy burden of whose dreadfull <i>might</i> . . .	VI. i. 22. 1
all her people murdred with outrageous <i>might</i> : . . .	VI. i. 29. 9
with all his powre and <i>might</i> , . . .	VI. i. 32. 9
Yet would he not him hurt although he <i>might</i> ; . . .	VI. i. 34. 3
fray Betwixt them two for maystery of <i>might</i> ; . . .	VI. i. 36. 2
with all their powre and <i>might</i> , . . .	VI. i. 38. 2
His stroke redoubled with such <i>might</i> and maine, . . .	VI. i. 39. 3
thinks through confidence of <i>might</i> , . . . To wrong the weaker. . .	VI. ii. 23. 7

Might—Continued.

my fraile safetie, resting in the <i>might</i> Of him . . .	VI. ii. 29. 3
That in his youth had beene of mickle <i>might</i> , . . .	VI. iii. 3. 2
fiercely charging him with all his <i>might</i> , . . .	VI. iii. 25. 6
staide his Lady up with steddly <i>might</i> . . .	VI. iii. 33. 9
Sir Turpine, one of mickle <i>might</i> . . .	VI. iii. 40. 2
But hayld and puld with all his <i>might</i> and maine, . . .	VI. iv. 7. 4
her to defend from bold oppressors <i>might</i> . . .	VI. v. 7. 9
rather seem'd the conquest of his <i>might</i> , . . .	VI. v. 9. 4
sought by open <i>might</i> To overthrow, . . .	VI. v. 13. 4
by no art, nor any leaches <i>might</i> , . . .	VI. vi. 1. 5
Upon them two they fell with <i>might</i> and maine, . . .	VI. vi. 23. 3
maugre all their <i>might</i> , he did repell And beat them back, . . .	VI. vi. 23. 8
layd at him amaine with all his will and <i>might</i> . . .	VI. vi. 27. 9
what it dare not doe by open <i>might</i> , . . .	VI. vii. 1. 7
they mote make triall of their <i>might</i> , . . .	VI. vii. 5. 4
both with equall <i>might</i> Against him ran; . . .	VI. vii. 7. 5
The whyles they strike at him with heedlesse <i>might</i> , . . .	VI. vii. 9. 3
himself thereto did want sufficient <i>might</i> , . . .	VI. vii. 12. 9
His trustie sword, the servant of his <i>might</i> , . . .	VI. vii. 25. 4
Did boast her beautie had such soveraine <i>might</i> , . . .	VI. vii. 31. 6
wont doe suit and service to his <i>might</i> , . . .	VI. vii. 34. 2
maugre all his <i>might</i> backe to relent: . . .	VI. vii. 45. 8
with his owne hands <i>might</i> , . . .	VI. viii. 10. 5
Ne would endure the daunger of their <i>might</i> , . . .	VI. viii. 14. 4
no <i>might</i> in man, nor heart in Knights, . . .	VI. viii. 18. 6
th' only glory of his <i>might</i> . . .	VI. x. 40. 9
Albe with all their <i>might</i> those Brigants her did keepe. . .	VI. xi. 23. 9
with huge resistlesse <i>might</i> The doers assayled, . . .	VI. xi. 43. 2
with all their <i>might</i> Gan all upon him lay: . . .	VI. xi. 47. 8
He her gan to recomfort all he <i>might</i> . . .	VI. xi. 60. 2
For his great riches and his greater <i>might</i> : . . .	VI. xii. 4. 3
despoyling all with maine and <i>might</i> . . .	VI. xii. 23. 9
Rencontred him with so impetuous <i>might</i> , . . .	VI. xii. 29. 2
To be downe held, and maystred so with <i>might</i> , . . .	VI. xii. 31. 2
by the maystring <i>might</i> Of doughty Calidore, . . .	VI. xii. 38. 1
thralled to her <i>might</i> , . . .	VII. vi. 7. 2
she cast by force and tortious <i>might</i> Her to displace, . . .	VII. vi. 10. 7
Gan call to him aloud with all their <i>might</i> . . .	VII. vi. 15. 4
If that her <i>might</i> were match to her desire, . . .	VII. vi. 21. 5
hast held The Heavens rule . . . by <i>might</i> , . . .	VII. vi. 27. 7
through ensample of thy sisters <i>might</i> , . . .	VII. vi. 32. 4
by conquest, of our soveraine <i>might</i> , . . .	VII. vi. 33. 5
beight Father of Gods and men by equall <i>might</i> , . . .	VII. vi. 35. 5
delight Of his celestiall song, and Musicks wondrous <i>might</i> . . .	VII. vii. 12. 9
that is onely dew unto thy <i>might</i> . . .	VII. vii. 16. 3
Mov'd by your <i>might</i> and ordered by your ayde, . . .	VII. vii. 49. 7
Which hold my life in their dead-doing <i>might</i> , . . .	Am. i. 2
Such death the sad ensample of your <i>might</i> . . .	Am. vii. 14
needeth greater <i>might</i> Then those small forts . . .	Am. xiv. 5
The silly lambe that to his <i>might</i> doth yield. . .	Am. xx. 8
in the stay of her owne stedfast <i>might</i> , . . .	Am. lix. 11
salve of soveraine <i>might</i> : . . .	Epig. iv. 46
with awful <i>might</i> The lawes of wedlock still dost patronize; . . .	Epith. 390
Great both by name, and great in power and <i>might</i> , . . .	Com. Son. iii. 11
Great God of <i>Might</i> , that reignest in the mynd, . . .	H.L. 43
Who can expresse the glorie of thy <i>might</i> ? . . .	H.L. 49
They . . . shew their kindly <i>might</i> . . .	H.L. 91
the native <i>might</i> Of heaven earth, . . .	H.L. 188
proceeds such soule-enchancing <i>might</i> . . .	H.B. 14
That is thy soveraine <i>might</i> , . . .	H.B. 54
by a soveraine <i>might</i> Tempers so trim, . . .	H.B. 124
Which there thou workest by thy soveraine <i>might</i> , . . .	H.H.L. 4
In endless glorie and immortal <i>might</i> , . . .	H.H.L. 37
Yet form'd by wondrous skill, and by His <i>might</i> , . . .	H.H.L. 107
Eternall King of Glorie, Lord of <i>Might</i> , . . .	H.H.L. 172
His grace, his doome, his mercy, and his <i>might</i> , . . .	H.H.B. 111
Mightest (partial list). . .	
adowne <i>mightst</i> fall more horrible. . .	Ro. xxxi. 14
thinke how this long death thou <i>mightest</i> disinherit. . .	V. v. 36. 9
thou peasant Knight <i>mightst</i> rightly reed . . .	VI. iii. 31. 7
Mightier , mighty spirites bound with <i>mightier</i> band, . . .	IV. iii. 48. 7
Mightiest , the <i>mightiest</i> things efforded bin; . . .	II. xii. 43. 7
Mightily , The bodie bigge, and <i>mightily</i> pight, . . .	S.C. F. 106
With those himselfe he strengthened <i>mightelic</i> , . . .	Hub. 1125
That doest their cause so <i>mightily</i> defend: . . .	Col. 900
sway The burdeine of this kingdom <i>mightily</i> , . . .	Deed. Son. i. 10
<i>mightily</i> upheld that royall mace . . .	II. x. 4. 3
<i>mightily</i> that scepter did sustayne, . . .	II. x. 75. 3
Their stedfast stonds did <i>mightily</i> maintaine, . . .	II. xi. 15. 2
So <i>mightily</i> the Briton Prince him roud . . .	II. xi. 33. 1
<i>mightily</i> doth drive The hollow vessell . . .	II. xii. 5. 5
her mortall speare She <i>mightily</i> aventred . . .	III. i. 28. 7
burnest <i>mightily</i> In living breasts, . . .	III. iii. 1. 1
<i>mightily</i> defend Against their forren foe . . .	III. iii. 23. 7
Malgo shall lull <i>mightily</i> Avenge his fathers losse . . .	III. iii. 31. 7
Cadwallin <i>mightily</i> . . . all those wrongs shall wreake; . . .	III. iii. 36. 1
So <i>mightily</i> she smote him, . . . He fell halfe dead: . . .	III. xii. 34. 1
Did him assaile, and <i>mightily</i> amate, . . .	IV. iii. 26. 8
their assault withstood so <i>mightily</i> , . . .	VI. vi. 23. 7
he was strong and <i>mightily</i> stiffe pight, . . .	VI. ix. 44. 2
Mightiness , having with huge <i>mightiness</i> Ireland subdewd, . . .	III. iii. 33. 5
Mights , stone Of wondrous worth, and eke of wondrous <i>mights</i> , I. vii. 30. 2	
far exceeded men in their immeasured <i>mights</i> . . .	II. x. 8. 9
Monst thousand dangers, and ten thousand Magicke <i>mights</i> . . .	II. xii. 1. 9
lose their native <i>mights</i> ; . . .	VII. vii. 25. 5
Mighty , The <i>mightie</i> Dragon gave to hir his power. . .	Rev. i. 6
The ashes of a <i>mightie</i> Emperour: . . .	Bel. iii. 8
all astonied with this <i>mightie</i> ghost, . . .	Bel. ix. 1
with her <i>mightie</i> powre Tam'd all the world, . . .	Ro. iii. 6

Mighty—Continued.

In monstrous length, a <i>mightie</i> Crocodile,	Van. iii. 3
so small so <i>mightie</i> can constraîne?	Van. iii. 14
A <i>mighty</i> Lyon, Lord of all the wood,	Van. x. 1
match them selfe with <i>mighty</i> potentates,	S.C. May 122
kept yere The flockes of <i>mighty</i> Pan,	S.C. Jul. 144
<i>mightie</i> manhode brought a hedde of ease,	S.C. O. 68
Against a mountaine rolls a <i>mightie</i> stone,	Gn. 391
Their match in glorie, <i>mightie</i> , fierce, and coy;	Gn. 494
their <i>mightie</i> strokes so shrill,	Gn. 518
the honorable race Of <i>mightie</i> Peeres	T.M. 80
Her <i>mightie</i> hoast against my bulwarkes brought,	Ti. 107
A <i>mightie</i> Prince, of most renowned race,	Ti. 184
with power of <i>mightie</i> spell,	Ti. 374
Might with this <i>mightie</i> one in hugenes hoast;	Ti. 539
Lying together in a <i>mightie</i> cave,	Ti. 562
Betwixt two <i>mightie</i> ones of great estate,	Mui. 3
Such rancour in the harts of <i>mightie</i> men?	Mui. 15
did roll downe . . . Huge <i>mightie</i> stones,	Col. 150
round about with <i>mightie</i> white rocks hemd,	Col. 274
song, Which he hath of that <i>mightie</i> Princesse made?	Col. 405
can empierce a Princes <i>mightie</i> hart,	Col. 431
His <i>mightie</i> mysteries they do prophane,	Col. 788
And on whose <i>mightie</i> shoulders most doth rest	Ded. Son. ix. 3
On Atlas <i>mighty</i> shoulders is upstayd,	Ded. Son. ix. 6
Yclad in <i>mightie</i> armes and silver shielde,	I. i. 1. 2
The Laurell, meed of <i>mightie</i> Conquerours	I. i. 9. 1
nought aghast, his <i>mightie</i> hand enhaunst:	I. i. 17. 8
<i>mightie</i> charmes to trouble sleepey minds,	I. i. 36. 9
<i>mightie</i> causes wrought in heaven above,	I. i. 51. 3
by his <i>mightie</i> science he could take As many formes	I. ii. 10. 2
In <i>mightie</i> armes he was yclad anon,	I. ii. 11. 3
On silly Dame, subject . . . to your <i>mighty</i> wil!	I. ii. 21. 4
the only haire Of a most <i>mighty</i> king,	I. ii. 23. 3
<i>mightie</i> proud to humble weake does yield,	I. iii. 7. 3
A knight her mett in <i>mightie</i> armes embost,	I. iii. 24. 4
he was strong, and of so <i>mightie</i> corse,	I. iii. 42. 3
The house of <i>mightie</i> Prince it seemd to be,	I. iv. 2. 7
that <i>mightie</i> Monarch layd Low under all,	I. v. 48. 5
Amongst these <i>mightie</i> men were wemen mixt,	I. v. 50. 1
<i>mightie</i> strong was turnd to feeble frayle,	I. vi. 6. 5
His <i>mightie</i> Armour, missing most at need;	I. vii. 19. 5
fast embard in <i>mightie</i> brasen wall,	I. vii. 44. 8
with <i>mighty</i> mall The monster mercesse him made to fall,	I. vii. 51. 4
Therefore, deare Sir, your <i>mightie</i> powres assay,	I. viii. 2. 5
his <i>mightie</i> shild Upon his manly arme	I. viii. 6. 6
The <i>mightie</i> trunck, halfe rent with ragged rift,	I. viii. 22. 8
<i>mightie</i> brawnd bows Were wont to rive steele plates,	I. viii. 41. 6
Ne ought the powre of <i>mighty</i> men did dread	I. x. 43. 5
Such one as that same <i>mighty</i> man of God,	I. x. 53. 2
with <i>mightie</i> hand . . . High reard their royall throne	I. x. 65. 2
Come gently, but not with that <i>mightie</i> rage,	I. xi. 6. 2
By subtilty, nor slight, nor might, nor <i>mighty</i> charme,	I. xi. 36. 9
most <i>mighty</i> king of Eden fayre,	I. xii. 25. 1
Right well I wote, most <i>mighty</i> Sovereine,	II. Pr. 1. 1
At last his <i>mightie</i> ghost gan deepe to groue,	II. i. 42. 5
two so <i>mighty</i> warriors he dismide,	II. ii. 25. 5
more to <i>mighty</i> hands then rightfull cause doth trust,	II. ii. 29. 9
to that <i>mighty</i> Princess did complaine	II. ii. 43. 2
what <i>mightie</i> warrior that mote bee,	II. iii. 12. 2
His <i>mightie</i> hands did on the madman lay,	II. iv. 6. 4
Ne plate, ne male, could ward so <i>mighty</i> throwes,	II. v. 9. 3
to the <i>mighty</i> victor yields a hounteous feast,	II. v. 10. 9
Their <i>mightie</i> strokes their haberjeons dismayld,	II. vi. 29. 5
The <i>mightie</i> martiall handes doe most commend:	II. vi. 35. 5
Though somewhat moved in his <i>mightie</i> hart,	II. vi. 40. 3
evermore with <i>mightie</i> spels them charmd;	II. vi. 51. 7
which two appeare, Like <i>mightie</i> pillours,	II. vii. 65. 4
neither could his <i>mightie</i> puissance sustaine,	II. viii. 42. 9
Twixt his two <i>mighty</i> armes engrasped fast,	II. viii. 49. 0
'Shee is the <i>mighty</i> Queene of Faery,	II. ix. 4. 1
a <i>mightie</i> fornice, burning whott,	II. ix. 29. 6
mace . . . descended farre From <i>mighty</i> kings	II. x. 4. 5
therein have their <i>mighty</i> empire raysd,	II. x. 5. 2
besprincld with the gore Of <i>mighty</i> Goemot,	II. x. 10. 8
Unto the <i>mighty</i> streame him to betake,	II. x. 16. 8
dim'd his valorous And <i>mightie</i> deedes,	II. x. 43. 6
From sea to sea he heapt a <i>mighty</i> mound,	II. x. 63. 8
Of these a <i>mighty</i> people shortly grew,	II. x. 72. 1
maintaynd With <i>mightie</i> deedes their sondry governments;	II. x. 74. 4
Whose emptie place the <i>mightie</i> Oberon Doubly supplide,	II. x. 75. 8
Twixt his two <i>mighty</i> armes him up he snatcht,	II. xi. 42. 1
Yet life he saw, and felt his <i>mighty</i> mayne,	II. xi. 44. 4
hideous Rocke is pight Of <i>mightie</i> Magnes stone,	II. xii. 4. 2
<i>Mighty</i> Monoceroses with immeasured tayles,	II. xii. 23. 9
art in <i>mightie</i> srmes most magnifyde	II. xii. 32. 4
His <i>mightie</i> staffe, that could all charmes defeat,	II. xii. 40. 3
Her <i>mightie</i> charmes, her furious loving fit;	II. xii. 44. 5
A <i>mighty</i> Mazer bowle of wine was sett,	II. xii. 49. 3
by his <i>mightie</i> Science he had scene The secrette vertue	III. i. 10. 4
Ne ought the more their <i>mighty</i> strokes surceasse,	III. i. 23. 2
either fatal end, Or other <i>mightie</i> cause,	III. iii. 15. 9
Brave Captaines, and most <i>mighty</i> warriors,	III. iii. 23. 3
his <i>mightie</i> puissance And dreaded name	III. iii. 28. 1
<i>mightie</i> people, dreaded more then all	III. iii. 56. 5
Beside those armes there stood a <i>mightie</i> speare,	III. iii. 50. 1
till he became A <i>mighty</i> man at armes,	III. iv. 20. 5
by his <i>mightie</i> spell (For Proteus was with prophecy inspir'd)	III. iv. 25. 2
bid His <i>mighty</i> waters to them buxome bee:	III. iv. 32. 6
<i>mightie</i> woodes which did the valley shade	III. v. 39. 4

Mighty—Continued.

To yield himselfe unto the <i>mightie</i> ill,	III. v. 48. 3
remember well the <i>mighty</i> word,	III. vi. 34. 4
In minde to leape into the <i>mighty</i> maine,	III. vii. 27. 3
He spide far off a <i>mightie</i> Giautesse,	III. vii. 37. 2
His <i>mightie</i> speare he couched warily,	III. vii. 38. 7
the <i>mightie</i> Ollyphant, that wrought Great wreake	III. vii. 48. 2
Long so she on the <i>mighty</i> maine did flote,	III. viii. 21. 3
hath the charge of Neptunes <i>mighty</i> heard;	III. viii. 30. 2
Under a <i>mightie</i> rocke,	III. viii. 37. 2
girlond of the <i>mighty</i> Conquerours,	III. ix. 35. 2
far abroad his <i>mightie</i> branches threw	III. ix. 47. 8
So <i>mighty</i> be th' enchantments which the same do stay,	III. xi. 23. 9
did the more augment His <i>mighty</i> rage,	III. xi. 26. 7
<i>mighty</i> kings and kesars into thraldome brought,	III. xi. 29. 9
with which he maked meeke The <i>mightie</i> Mars,	III. xi. 44. 3
victorious prayes Of <i>mightie</i> Conquerours	III. xi. 52. 3
As it with <i>mighty</i> levers had bene tore;	III. xii. 3. 4
that <i>mightie</i> chaine, . . . adowne gan fall,	III. xii. 37. 7
His <i>mightie</i> indignation did forbear;	IV. i. 45. 2
All <i>mightie</i> men and dreadfull derring-doers,	IV. i. 38. 3
Full many <i>mightie</i> strokes on either side Were sent,	IV. iii. 7. 5
Smart daunts not <i>mighty</i> harts,	IV. iii. 8. 9
heav'd his murdrous axe at him with <i>mighty</i> sway,	IV. iii. 17. 9
Against so manie no lesse <i>mightie</i> met,	IV. iii. 24. 7
his <i>mightie</i> hand He heav'd on high,	IV. iii. 33. 1
understanding by her <i>mightie</i> art,	IV. iii. 40. 6
<i>mighty</i> spirites bound with mightier hand,	IV. iii. 48. 7
His <i>mighty</i> heart did almost rend in tway,	IV. iv. 22. 7
A <i>mightie</i> speare eftsoones at him he bent;	IV. iv. 28. 5
shun his <i>mightie</i> strokes,	IV. iv. 12. 9
She sent an arrow forth with <i>mighty</i> draught,	IV. vii. 31. 4
sdmir'd his monstrous shape, and oft His <i>mighty</i> limbs,	IV. vii. 32. 8
displeasure of the <i>mighty</i> is Then death it selfe more dread	IV. viii. 1. 3
Which sory words her <i>mightie</i> hart did mate	IV. viii. 17. 6
Whom after did a <i>mightie</i> man pursew,	IV. viii. 33. 6
'This <i>mightie</i> man,' (quoth he)	IV. viii. 47. 1
<i>mightie</i> kingdomes of his force adred:	IV. viii. 47. 5
in a <i>mighty</i> hond Her person . . . did remaine,	IV. ix. 18. 2
His <i>mighty</i> heart with indignation sweld,	IV. ix. 32. 3
As well which in the <i>mightie</i> Ocean trade,	IV. xi. 9. 4
<i>Mightie</i> Chrysaor; and Calens strong;	IV. xi. 14. 3
<i>mightie</i> Albion, father of the bold And warlike people	IV. xi. 15. 8
<i>mighty</i> courage mollifde,	IV. xii. 13. 2
That soveraine Queene, that <i>mightie</i> Emperesse,	V. i. 4. 5
makes them subject to his <i>mighty</i> wrong;	V. ii. 7. 4
To be a mirroure to all <i>mighty</i> men,	V. ii. 19. 6
There they beheld a <i>mighty</i> Gyant	V. ii. 30. 1
Ne any may his <i>mighty</i> will withstand;	V. ii. 42. 2
Had neede have <i>mightie</i> hands	V. iv. 1. 3
what the <i>mighty</i> Sea hath once possest,	V. iv. 19. 2
on wonskinde His <i>mighty</i> hand to shend,	V. iv. 24. 4
A goodly citty and a <i>mighty</i> one,	V. iv. 35. 8
that <i>mighty</i> yron man . . . Them sorely vext,	V. iv. 44. 1
the <i>mightie</i> sway Of that sad stroke,	V. v. 9. 5
apply His <i>mightie</i> hands the distaffe vile to hold	V. v. 24. 4
To meeke obeysance of loves <i>mightie</i> raine,	V. v. 28. 8
The art of <i>mightie</i> words that men can charme;	V. v. 49. 6
Those <i>mighty</i> palmes, . . . t' embrew In bloud	V. vi. 40. 4
<i>mighty</i> hands forget their manlinesse;	V. viii. 1. 5
So whylome leard that <i>mightie</i> Jewish swaine,	V. vii. 2. 1
There is a <i>mighty</i> man, which wones hereby,	V. viii. 18. 2
the heyre of ancient kings And <i>mightie</i> Conquerours,	V. ix. 29. 8
So did this <i>mightie</i> Ladie . . . Bate somewhat	V. ix. 35. 5
humbly gan that <i>mightie</i> Queene entreat	V. x. 15. 8
Appointed by that <i>mightie</i> Faerie Prince,	V. xii. 3. 3
That through some more <i>mighty</i> enemies wrong	VI. i. 11. 3
it hath long mayntaind with <i>mighty</i> wrong;	VI. i. 13. 4
His <i>mightie</i> hart their mournfull case can rew,	VI. i. 41. 8
and, laying <i>mightie</i> hold Upon his throte,	VI. iv. 22. 3
Three <i>mightie</i> enemies did him most despight,	VI. v. 13. 2
Three <i>mightie</i> ones, and cruell minded eke,	VI. v. 13. 3
The whiles that <i>mighty</i> man did her demean,	VI. vii. 39. 4
in his hand a <i>mighty</i> yron club he bore,	VI. vii. 43. 9
bootelesse thing him seemed to abide So <i>mighty</i> blowes,	VI. vii. 46. 9
under foot doth tread The <i>mightie</i> ones,	VI. ix. 27. 9
trembled underneath his <i>mighty</i> hand,	VI. xii. 36. 8
bring into a <i>mighty</i> Peres displeasure,	VI. xii. 41. 6
the charge to them foreshewd By <i>mighty</i> Jove;	VII. vii. 45. 8
<i>mighty</i> mother, now he judge,	VII. vii. 47. 2
Into the object of your <i>mighty</i> view?	Am. vii. 4
That thou of them mayst <i>mightie</i> vengeance take,	Am. x. 8
O <i>mighty</i> charm! which msks men love theyr hanc,	Am. xlvii. 13
Spring, the herald of loves <i>mighty</i> king,	Am. lxx. 1
forth to run her <i>mighty</i> race,	Epith. 150
damnd ghosts, esld up with <i>mighty</i> spels,	Epith. 347
ancient monuments of <i>mightie</i> peeres,	Com. Son. iii. 2
Love, . . . to thy <i>mighty</i> powre Perforce subdude	H.L. 1
madest many harts to bleed Of <i>mighty</i> Victors,	H.L. 13
Come, then, O come, thou <i>mightie</i> God of Love,	H.L. 22
this worlds still moving <i>mightie</i> masse	H.L. 57
Thou art his god, thou art his <i>mightie</i> guyde,	H.L. 225
that <i>mightie</i> hound which doth embrace The rolling Spheres,	H.H.L. 25
In whom He might His <i>mightie</i> selfe behould;	H.H.L. 117
And, last, that <i>mightie</i> shining christall wall,	H.H.B. 41
That in his <i>mightie</i> compasse doth comprize,	H.H.B. 73
The soveraine Powres and <i>mightie</i> Potentates,	H.H.B. 86
that faire love of <i>mightie</i> heavens King;	H.H.B. 235
dowe, Which <i>mighty</i> God hath given to her free,	H.H.B. 251
Mighty's. Then know that mercy is the <i>Mighties</i> jewell:	Am. xlix. 3

Mild. *Milde* was the winde, calme seem'd the sea *Pet.* ii. 4
Milde, but yet Love she proudly did forsake: *Pet.* vi. 4
shepherd mought be meeke and *mylde*, *S.C.* Jul. 153
milde of speach, and meeke of nature: *Ti.* 536
Of *milde* aspect, and haire as soft as silke, *Ti.* 563
season *milde* With gentle calme the world had quieted, *Mui.* 49
shee became so meeke and *milde* of cheare, *D.* 125
with *milde* counsaile strove to mitigate, *D.* 191
With gentle usage and demaunure *myld*: *As.* 20
Through the *myld* temperance of her goodly raies, *Col.* 551
with thy mother *mylde* come to mine ayde; *I.* Pr. 3. 6
'Be well aware,' quoth then that Ladie *milde*, *I.* i. 12. 1
Forsaken Truth . . . makes the Lyon *mylde*; *I.* iii. Arg.
More *mild* in beastly kind then that her beastly foe, *I.* iii. 44. 9
there begotten of a Lady *myld*, *I.* v. 21. 3
With sober gladnesse and *myld* modestie; *I.* viii. 26. 5
to this Lady *mild* Thou falsed hast thy faith *I.* ix. 46. 6
them receives a gentle *syure*, Of *myld* demaunure, *I.* x. 7. 2
when *myld* Zephyrus amongst them blew, *II.* v. 29. 8
the *milde* ayre with season moderate *II.* xii. 51. 7
Full *myld* to her he spake, *III.* iv. 48. 8
Looking with *myld* aspect upon the earth *III.* vi. 2. 3
the fayre Virgin was so meeke and *myld*, *III.* vii. 15. 1
All which she of him tooke with countenance meeke and *mild*, *III.* vii. 17. 9
th' ayre was *milde* and cleared was the skie, *III.* viii. 21. 5
he endeavored with speeches *milde* *III.* viii. 34. 1
Vouchsafe with *mild* regard a wretches case to heare, *III.* x. 26. 9
she was gentle and of *milde* aspect, *III.* xii. 14. 3
with perswasions *myld* Did mitigate the fiercesse *IV.* v. 5. 1
brought forth speeches *myld* when she would have missayd, *IV.* vi. 27. 9
We did alight, and sate in shadow *myld*, *IV.* vi. 36. 3
With *mild* regard to see his ruefull plight, *IV.* viii. 17. 7
they endured all with patience *milde*, *IV.* viii. 28. 6
them with speeches *milde* gan first dissuade *IV.* ix. 34. 8
Myld Titus and Gesippus without pryde; *IV.* x. 27. 5
Swift Proto, *milde* Eucrate, Thetis faire, *IV.* xi. 48. 7
She did allure with gifts and speeches *milde* *V.* i. 6. 5
Just Dice, wise Eunomie, *myld* Eirene; *V.* ix. 32. 6
Did to her *myld* obeysance, as they ought, *V.* ix. 34. 4
with more *myld* aspect those two to entertake, *V.* ix. 35. 9
Unto Mercilla *myld*, for Justice gainst the thrall, *V.* ix. 49. 9
Calidore . . . doth make Briana wexe more *mylde*, *VI.* i. Arg.
gentleness of spright And manners *mylde* *VI.* i. 2. 4
doe instead thereof *mild* curt'sie shewe *VI.* i. 27. 3
with prayers meeke And *myld* entreaty *VI.* iii. 37. 9
wonderfull to fynd So *milde* humanity *VI.* v. 29. 9
To whom the Prince . . . *Mylde* answer made, *VI.* vi. 20. 6
Atwene that Ladie *myld* and recreant knight, *VI.* vi. 37. 2
The sonne of Venus, who is *myld* by kynd *VI.* vii. 37. 1
The first of them hight *mylde* Euphrosyne, *VI.* x. 22. 7
That we likewise should *mylde* and gentle be; *VI.* x. 24. 2
Myld humblesse, mixt with awfull majesty, *Am.* xiii. 5
mild pleasance, which doth pride displace, *Am.* xxi. 5
With shew of morning *mylde* he hath begun, *Am.* lxiii. 3
So sweet, so lovely, and so *mild* as she, *Epith.* 169
Regard of honour, and *mild* modesty; *Epith.* 193
Milder. both *milder* beasts and fiercer foes *Bel.* viii. 7
of a trace to treat In *milder* tearmes, *IV.* ix. 35. 7
With which the Gods themselves are *mylder* made: *V.* v. 49. 4
gan enquire of him with *mylder* mood *V.* vi. 15. 6
He thus againe in *milder* wise began: *VII.* vi. 31. 6
beholding me with *mylder* looke, *Am.* lxvii. 9
Mildest. they the *mildest* man alive would make Forget his
patience, *V.* xii. 42. 3
Mildly. A spring of water, *mildly* rumbling downe, *Pet.* iv. 2
Yet *mildly* him to purpose answered; *II.* iv. 39. 8
Tho gan she *mildly* of them to inquire *II.* i. 23. 8
Her *mildly* answer'd; *III.* vii. 8. 6
She chang'd that threatfull mood, and *mildly* gan entreat: *V.* v. 47. 9
when ye *mildly* looke with lovely hew, *Am.* vii. 5
Mildnesse. So well I wrought with *mildnesse* and with paine, *D.* 117
delight Shee to them made, with *mildnesse* virginall, *II.* ix. 20. 4
To better termes of *mildnesse* did entreat *IV.* ix. 14. 2
Allur'd with *myldnesse* of the gentle wether *VI.* iii. 23. 3
Mill. from thence not past a *mile* or tway, *V.* iv. 35. 7
ere he thence had travell'd many a *mile*, *VI.* ii. 40. 3
So up and downe he wandred many a *mile* *VI.* iv. 25. 4
maketh every minute seeme a *myle*, *Am.* lxxxvi. 12
Milles. Three *miles* it might be easy heard arownd, *I.* viii. 4. 3
They wasted had much way, and measurd many *miles*, *II.* ix. 9. 9
many *miles* they two together wore, *IV.* ix. 19. 7
Milesio. our sire, *Milesio* by name, *V.* iv. 7. 3
Militant. Against fowle fencodes to ayd us *militant*! *II.* viii. 2. 5
Milk. Butter enough, honye, *milke*, and whay, *S.C.* May 115
fed with Furies *milke* for sustenaunce *T.M.* 261
I saw two Beares, as white as amie *milke*, *Ti.* 561
many drops of *milke* and blood through it did spill, *III.* ii. 49. 9
as housewife . . . To *milke* their gotes *III.* x. 36. 8
fostred up with bitter *milke* of tine, *III.* xi. 1. 4
certes was with *milke* of Wolves and Tygres fed, *IV.* vii. 7. 9
quilted uppon sattin white as *milke*; *V.* v. 2. 3
out of them to presse the *milke*: *VI.* ix. 37. 9
Milk-dropping. There his *milk-dropping* Goats be his delight, *Ga.* 115
Milk-white. To her will I offer a *milkwhite* Lamb: *S.C.* Ap. 96
a *milkwhite* lambe she lad, *I.* i. 4. 9
Upon a *milkwhite* Palfrey all alone, *III.* i. 15. 2
Upon that *milkwhite* Palfreyes carcas fedd, *III.* vii. 30. 8
snowy neckd Doris, and *milkwhite* Galathaea: *IV.* xi. 49. 9
Milky. Bulles, . . . Doe for the *milky* mothers want complaine, *I.* viii. 11. 7
Mill. See Water-mill.

Mill—Continued.

the Sallow for the *mill*; *I.* i. 9. 5
whose swelling sourse Shall drive a *Mill*, *VI.* i. 21. 2
Mill-dam. Like to a great *Mill-domb* forth fiercely gusht, *V.* xi. 31. 5
Miller's. leade the *Myllers* rownde, *S.C.* O. 52
Millions. So many *millions* of chaste pleasures play, *H.B.* 259
Drew *millions* more against their God to fight, *H.H.L.* 84
Mill-wheel. Like a *Mill-wheele* in midst of miserie, *D.* 432
Mimic. With kindly counter under *Mimick* shade, *T.M.* 207
Mincing. Fitt mate for such a *mincing* mineon, *II.* ii. 37. 2
Mind. Picturing that which I in *minde* embraced, *Von.* i. 11
Thy maysters *mind* is overcome with care: *S.C.* Ja. 46
unlucky Muse, that wilst to ease My musing *mynd*, *S.C.* Ja. 70
Weenest of love is not his *mynd*? *S.C.* F. 76
To nought more, Thenot, my *mind* is bent *S.C.* F. 94
now from me hys madding *mynd* is starte, *S.C.* Ap. 25
bath weand my wandring *mynde*: *S.C.* Jun. 2
Would rayse ones *mynd* above the starry skie, *S.C.* O. 94
With *minde* that ill use doth before deprave, *Gn.* 91
with cleane *minde*, and heart sincere, *Gn.* 122
To this his *minde* and senses he doth bend, *Gn.* 138
The which conceiv'd in her revengefull *minde* *Gn.* 398
Whilst Hector ragd with outrageous *minde*, *Gn.* 503
wilde greene woods and fruitfull pastures *minde*; *Gn.* 637
His inly grieved *minde* full sore opprest; *Gn.* 643
the right gentle *minde* would bite his lip, *Hub.* 711
He stands on tearmes of honourable *minde*, *Hub.* 721
His *minde* unto the Muses he withdrawes: *Hub.* 760
all his *minde* on honour fixed is, *Hub.* 771
unto such the Ape lent not his *minde*: *Hub.* 794
chieffie doth each noble *minde* adorne, *Hub.* 831
let none other ever drawe Your *minde* from me, *Hub.* 1054
ever enter in his *minde*; *Hub.* 1133
men depriv'd of sense and *minde*, *T.M.* 156
with humble *minde* and high insight, *T.M.* 511
mitigates the anguish of the *minde*, *Ti.* 161
who so els his bounteous *minde* did trie, *Ti.* 233
I in *minde* remained sore agast, *Ti.* 578
all is vanitie and grieffe of *minde*, *Ti.* 583
wrought both joy and sorrow in my *mind*: *Ti.* 614
unto heaven let your high *minde* aspire, *Ti.* 685
What-ever man be he whose heave *minde*, *D.* 1
There came unto my *minde* a troublous thought, *D.* 29
all the dowries of a noble *mind*, *D.* 216
My bread shall be the anguish of my *mind*, *D.* 375
Leaving behind them nought but grieffe of *minde*, *D.* 398
I to *minde* will call I how my fair Starre *D.* 479
doubly faire wox both in *mynd* and face, *As.* 18
Ill *mynd* so much to *mynd* anothers ill, *As.* 111
My *mind*, full of my thoughts satietie, *Col.* 42
serve and honour her with faithfull *mind*, *Col.* 255
t' adorne, with humble *mind*, *Col.* 350
not by measure of her owne great *mynd*, *Col.* 364
found I lykng in her royall *mynd*, *Col.* 454
In whose brave *mind*, as in a golden cofer, *Col.* 488
She is the well of bountie and brave *mynd*, *Col.* 496
in closure of a thankfull *mynd*, *Col.* 580
highest lookes have not the highest *mynd*, *Col.* 715
Nor honest *mynd* might there be found at all, *Col.* 734
Darting her beames into each feeble *mynd*: *Col.* 874
Redoubted Lord, in whose corageous *mind* *Ded.* Son. x. 1
And fill your *mind* with magnanimitee, *Ded.* Son. x. 12
Resolv'd in *minde* all suddenly to win, *I.* i. 24. 4
The noblest *mind* the best contentment has, *I.* i. 35. 4
A virgin widow, whose deepe wounded *mind* *I.* ii. 24. 8
in *minde* to slipp away, Soone as appeard safe opportunitie, *I.* ii. 41. 6
Nought . . . That moves more deare compassion of *mind*, *I.* iii. 1. 2
He to him leapt, in *minde* to reave his life, *I.* iii. 36. 2
Whose *mind* in meat and drinke was drowned so, *I.* iv. 23. 4
nourish bloody vengeance in his bitter *mind*, *I.* iv. 38. 9
calles to *mind* his pourtraiture alive, *I.* vi. 17. 3
They envy her in their malicious *mind*, *I.* vi. 18. 6
chaunt sweet musick to delight his *mynd*, *I.* vii. 3. 5
in constant careful *mind*, She fedd her wound *I.* vii. 28. 5
From that day forth I cast in careful *mynd*, *I.* ix. 15. 6
goodly gifts, the signes of gratefull *mynd*, *I.* ix. 18. 8
Musing full sadly in his sullen *mind*: *I.* ix. 35. 3
his owne guiltie *mind*, deserving death, *I.* ix. 38. 6
have *mind* of that last bitter throw; *I.* x. 41. 8
His *mind* was full of spiritual repast, *I.* x. 48. 8
him awaited still with pensive *mynd*, *I.* x. 68. 3
Throwne out from womanish impatient *mynd*? *I.* xii. 30. 2
Forth he fares, full of malicious *mynd*, *II.* i. 2. 1
He chang'd his *mynd* from one to other ill; *II.* i. 5. 4
if by looke one may the *mind* aread, *II.* i. 7. 6
the weake *minde* with double woe torment? *II.* i. 16. 7
dwell In her soules flesh, to *mind* revngement, *II.* ii. 10. 8
stryfull *mind* and diverse qualitee *II.* ii. 13. 5
young Perissa was of other *mynd*, *II.* ii. 36. 1
One that to bountie never cast his *mynd*, *II.* iii. 4. 2
wonderd in his *minde* what mote that Monster make, *II.* iii. 18. 9
He was dismayed in his coward *minde*, *II.* iii. 32. 2
In *mind* to marke the beast, *II.* iii. 34. 6
his *mynd* Behaves with cares, *II.* iii. 40. 6
my engreved *mind* could find no rest, *II.* iv. 23. 4
for grief of *mind* That he in ods of armes was conquered: *II.* v. 28. 5
poured out his ydle *mynd* In daintie delices, *II.* v. 28. 5
The wrath which Atin kindled in his *mind*, *II.* vi. 2. 3
So easie was to quench his flamed *minde* *II.* vi. 8. 6
For to allure fraile *mind* to carelesse ease: *II.* vi. 13. 6

Mind—Continued.

the fitt barke, obeying to her <i>mind</i> ,	II. vi. 20. 3
if to thy great <i>mind</i> , or greedy view,	II. vii. 9. 3
Ensamble be of <i>mind</i> intemperate,	II. vii. 60. 4
The whiles the other Ladies <i>mind</i> theyr mery glee,	II. viii. 6. 9
stryfln Atin in theyr stubborn <i>mind</i> ,	II. viii. 11. 4
full of princely bounty and great <i>mind</i> ,	II. viii. 51. 1
yl the beauty of her <i>mind</i> ye knew,	II. ix. 3. 5
Others to heare the same away did <i>mynd</i> ;	II. ix. 31. 8
Pensive I yeeld I am, and sad in <i>mind</i> ,	II. ix. 38. 6
lively vigour rested in his <i>mind</i> ,	II. ix. 55. 7
To which whiles absent he his <i>mind</i> did sett,	II. x. 60. 3
deemd in <i>mynd</i> To be no earthly wight,	II. x. 71. 5
guilefull bayt She will embosome deeper in your <i>mind</i> ,	II. xii. 29. 3
To sincke into his sence, nor <i>mind</i> affect,	II. xii. 53. 3
'See the <i>mind</i> of beastly man,	II. xii. 87. 1
Let Gryll be Gryll, and have his hoggish <i>minde</i> ;	II. xii. 87. 8
constant <i>mind</i> Would not so lightly follow beauties chace,	III. i. 19. 1
chaste desires doe nourish in your <i>mind</i> ,	III. i. 49. 2
in <i>minde</i> to gride The loathed leachour,	III. i. 62. 3
it fell into that Fairies <i>mind</i> ,	III. ii. 4. 4
To slake your wrath, and mollify your <i>mind</i> '	III. ii. 13. 4
why make ye such Monster of your <i>minde</i> ?	III. ii. 40. 2
To love the semblaunt pleasing most your <i>minde</i> ,	III. ii. 40. 7
Not so th' Arabian Myrrhe did set her <i>mynd</i> ,	III. ii. 41. 1
So was their fortune good, though wicked were their <i>minde</i> ,	III. ii. 43. 9
wicked fortune mine, though <i>minde</i> be good,	III. ii. 44. 1
within her troubled <i>mind</i> Old Glauce cast,	III. iii. 5. 1
into the <i>mynd</i> Of the yong Damzell sunke,	III. iii. 57. 1
A thousand thoughts she fashioned in her <i>mind</i> ,	III. iv. 5. 6
Love, my lewd Pilott, hath a restlesse <i>minde</i> ;	III. iv. 9. 6
drowne his baser <i>mind</i> ,	III. iv. 56. 6
he wondrous pensive grew in <i>minde</i> ,	III. v. 12. 5
The higher place in her Heroick <i>mynd</i> ;	III. v. 55. 5
Ne ever cast his <i>mind</i> to covet prayse,	III. vii. 12. 5
cast to love ber in his brutish <i>mind</i> ,	III. vii. 15. 8
In <i>minde</i> to leape into the mighty maine,	III. vii. 27. 3
all his <i>minde</i> is set on mucky pelte,	III. ix. 4. 1
So huge a <i>mind</i> could not in lesser rest,	III. ix. 46. 7
seest every secret of the <i>minde</i> ;	III. x. 4. 7
In his disquiet <i>mind</i> was much dismayd;	III. x. 14. 3
the dearest to his doughill <i>minde</i> ,	III. x. 15. 8
In lofty looks to hide an humble <i>minde</i> ,	III. x. 30. 2
That counsell pleased not Malbeccoes <i>mynd</i> ,	III. x. 41. 8
all the night did <i>minde</i> his joyous play;	III. x. 48. 4
as a Snake, still lurked in his wounded <i>mynd</i> ,	III. x. 55. 9
Of all the passions in the <i>mind</i> thou vilest art!	III. xi. 1. 9
She was emmovd in her noble <i>minde</i> ,	III. xi. 4. 7
though she did bend Her earnest <i>minde</i> ,	III. xi. 54. 9
As if in <i>minde</i> he somewhat had to say;	III. xii. 4. 2
he much rejoiced in his cruell <i>minde</i> ,	III. xii. 22. 9
to hide her fained sex . . . And maske her wounded <i>mind</i> ,	IV. i. 7. 4
much she leard his <i>mind</i> would grow to some excesse,	IV. i. 7. 9
His fickle <i>mind</i> full of inconstancie:	IV. i. 32. 5
with wondrous grieffe of <i>mynd</i> And shame,	IV. i. 37. 6
it prickt his wanton <i>mind</i> With sting of lust	IV. ii. 5. 4
Departed thence with full contented <i>mynd</i> :	IV. ii. 53. 2
in <i>mind</i> with that same blow To make an end	IV. iii. 33. 2
quiet-see It doth establish in the troubled <i>mynd</i> ,	IV. iii. 43. 6
in base <i>mind</i> nor friendship dwels nor enmity,	IV. iv. 11. 0
thought in <i>mind</i> it shortly to amend:	IV. iv. 45. 7
in <i>mind</i> her to have reav'd From wight unworthie	IV. v. 28. 3
What equal torment to the grieffe of <i>mind</i>	IV. vi. 1. 1
She gan eftsoones it fo her <i>mind</i> to call	IV. vi. 26. 4
whylome in your <i>minde</i> wont to despise them all,	IV. vi. 28. 9
in her <i>mind</i> displeas'd,	IV. vi. 44. 3
backe returned with right heavie <i>mind</i>	IV. vi. 46. 4
Selpe to forget to <i>mind</i> another is over-sight,	IV. vii. 10. 9
nothing could my fixed <i>mind</i> remove,	IV. vii. 16. 5
Did greatly solace his engriev'd <i>mind</i> ,	IV. viii. 7. 4
nought according to his <i>mind</i> He could out-learne,	IV. viii. 22. 5
T' expresse the meaning of the iward <i>mind</i> ,	IV. viii. 26. 2
the band of vertuous <i>mind</i> ,	IV. ix. 1. 8
<i>minde</i> did travell as with chyde	IV. ix. 17. 3
missing to his <i>mind</i> That Virgins love to win	IV. xi. 2. 2
Her constant <i>mind</i> could move	IV. xi. 2. 8
even for grieffe of <i>minde</i> he oft did grone,	IV. xii. 12. 6
Now gan he in his griev'd <i>minde</i> devise,	IV. xii. 14. 1
she in her <i>mind</i> Was troubled sore,	IV. xii. 21. 1
The which afflicted his engriev'd <i>mind</i> ;	IV. xii. 25. 8
rather gan in troubled <i>mind</i> devize	IV. xii. 28. 8
weigh the thought that from mans <i>mind</i> doth flow:	V. ii. 43. 4
in the <i>mind</i> the doome of right must bee:	V. ii. 47. 6
he was soone aware of their ill <i>minde</i> ,	V. iv. 24. 1
Much was the man confounded in his <i>mind</i> ,	V. iv. 27. 1
through stout disdain of manly <i>mind</i>	V. iv. 32. 1
tossed in her troublous <i>minde</i>	V. iv. 47. 4
A sordid office for a <i>mind</i> so brave:	V. v. 23. 4
her proud <i>mind</i> convert To meeke obeysance	V. v. 28. 7
his owne brave <i>mind</i> Subjected hath	V. v. 32. 2
Voide of malicious <i>minde</i> or foule offence:	V. v. 33. 5
'But what so stonie <i>minde</i> ,' (she then replyde)	V. v. 39. 1
not of cancred will,' (Sayd he) nor obstinate disdainfull <i>mind</i> , V. v. 41. 2	V. v. 41. 2
never meant he in his noble <i>mind</i> . . . to be untrew:	V. v. 56. 2
She gan to cast in her misdoubtfull <i>mynde</i> A thousand feares, V. vi. 3. 8	V. vi. 3. 8
she did her troubled <i>mynd</i> molest,	V. vi. 4. 5
To beare unto her love the message of her <i>mind</i> ,	V. vi. 7. 9
Her <i>minde</i> was whole possessed of one thought,	V. vi. 21. 3
right discontent In <i>minde</i> he grew,	V. vi. 24. 2
A man of subtyll wit and wicked <i>minde</i> ,	V. vi. 32. 2

Mind—Continued.

The troublous passion of my pensive <i>mind</i> ,	V. vii. 19. 2
As well as to her <i>minde</i> it had recourse,	V. vii. 20. 3
doth allure The sence of man, and all his <i>minde</i> possesse,	V. viii. 1. 2
They drew their swords, in <i>mind</i> to make amends	V. viii. 10. 2
found No easie meanes according to his <i>mind</i> :	V. viii. 42. 3
whilst she lent her intentive <i>mind</i> ,	V. ix. 14. 1
As tokens of her thankefull <i>mind</i> beseece,	V. x. 17. 3
he doth wield Her <i>mind</i> so well,	V. x. 24. 8
from her balefull <i>minde</i> all care he banished,	V. xi. 39. 9
Then to his first emprize his <i>mind</i> he lent,	V. xi. 35. 5
albe he earst did wyte His wavering <i>mind</i> ,	V. xi. 57. 7
Much was the Ladie in ber gentle <i>mind</i> Abasht	V. xi. 64. 1
She did conceale, and murder her owne <i>mynd</i> ;	V. xii. 33. 5
vertues seat is deepe within the <i>mynd</i> ,	VI. Pr. 5. 8
In whose pure <i>minde</i> , as in mirroure sheene,	VI. Pr. 6. 5
proud despight of his selfe-pleasing <i>mynd</i> ,	V. i. 15. 2
To show her thankefull <i>mind</i>	V. i. 46. 4
others that have greater skill in <i>mind</i> ,	VI. ii. 2. 5
Much was I mov'd in indignant <i>mind</i> ,	VI. ii. 11. 2
The gentle <i>minde</i> by gentle deeds is knowne:	VI. iii. 1. 2
Forgetfull of her owne to <i>minde</i> his feares:	VI. iii. 12. 3
Some place of succour to content his <i>mynd</i> ,	VI. iv. 26. 5
haps that sorrowes of the <i>mynd</i> Find remedie	VI. iv. 28. 8
He gan in <i>mind</i> conceive a fit reliefe	VI. iv. 34. 4
Yet will it shew some sparkes of gentle <i>mynd</i> ,	VI. v. 1. 8
in <i>minde</i> , the which most grieveth me,	VI. v. 28. 3
So milde humanity and perfect gentle <i>mynd</i> ,	VI. v. 29. 9
Sith he cannot expresse his simple <i>minde</i> ,	VI. v. 30. 3
great affaires in <i>mynd</i> Would not permit	VI. v. 41. 1
Give salves to every sore, but counsell to the <i>minde</i> ,	VI. vi. 5. 9
in <i>mynd</i> to bene ywroken Of all the vile demeane	VI. vi. 18. 3
Even so the baser <i>mind</i> it selfe displays	VI. vii. 1. 3
Be arguments of a vile doughill <i>mind</i> ,	VI. vii. 1. 6
in his <i>mind</i> , malicious and ingrate,	VI. vii. 2. 5
Let drive at him with so malitious <i>mynd</i> ,	VI. vii. 10. 6
fume in his disdainfull <i>mynd</i> the more,	VI. vii. 47. 8
to his gentle <i>mynd</i> Was much more grievous	VI. vii. 49. 7
So be ye soft and tender ecke in <i>mynde</i> ;	VI. viii. 2. 3
His manly <i>mynde</i> was much emmov'd therewithall;	VI. viii. 5. 9
Though meane her lot, yet higher did her <i>mind</i> ascend,	VI. ix. 10. 9
he in his <i>mind</i> her worthy deemed	VI. ix. 11. 4
to occasion meanes to worke his <i>mind</i> ,	VI. ix. 27. 1
'It is the <i>mynd</i> that maketh good or ill,	VI. ix. 30. 1
in her <i>mynd</i> the seeds Of perfect love did sow,	VI. ix. 45. 7
decke the body or adorne the <i>mynde</i> ,	VI. x. 23. 2
her in <i>mynde</i> did to him selfe allot,	VI. xi. 4. 5
Her constant <i>mynd</i> could not a whit remove,	VI. xi. 5. 2
Her sicknesse was not of the body, but the <i>mynde</i> ,	VI. xi. 8. 9
in his <i>mind</i> with better reason cast	VI. xi. 34. 4
in his <i>mind</i> had closely made A further purpose,	VI. xi. 38. 7
she gan to cast In her conceptfull <i>mynd</i>	VI. xii. 16. 2
thousand deathea deviseth in her vengefull <i>mind</i> ,	VII. vi. 48. 9
His Saviour's birth his <i>mind</i> so much did glad,	VII. vii. 41. 4
her unmoved <i>mind</i> Doth still persist	Am. vi. 1
Her <i>minde</i> remembreth her mortallitie,	Am. xvii. 7
Her <i>mind</i> adorn'd with vertues manifold,	Am. xv. 14
Her temple fayre is built within my <i>mind</i> ,	Am. xxii. 5
Gives me great hope of your relenting <i>mynd</i> :	Am. xxviii. 2
put you in <i>mind</i> Of that proud mayd,	Am. xxxiii. 7
Such is the powre of love in gentle <i>mind</i> ,	Am. xxx. 13
And eke her <i>mind</i> is pure immortall hye,	Am. lv. 12
In <i>mind</i> to mount up to the purest sky;	Am. lxxii. 12
With guifts of body, fortune, and of <i>mind</i> ,	Am. lxxiv. 4
Whose ymage yet I carry fresh in <i>mynd</i> ,	Am. lxxviii. 4
the gentle wit, And vertuous <i>mind</i> ,	Am. lxxix. 4
with such brightnesse whylest I fill my <i>mind</i> ,	Am. lxxxvii. 13
sing the thing that mote thy <i>mind</i> delight,	Epith. 123
to tempt her <i>mind</i> to ill,	Epith. 199
Great God of Might, that reigest in the <i>mynd</i> ,	H.L. 43
man that breathes a more immortall <i>mynd</i> ,	H.L. 103
the reyned <i>mynd</i> doth newly fashion,	H.L. 192
Thereon his <i>mynd</i> affixd wholly is,	H.L. 204
O how doth it torment His troubled <i>mynd</i> ,	H.L. 253
Move such affection in the inward <i>mynd</i> ,	H.B. 76
many a gentle <i>mynd</i> Dwels in deformed tabernacle	H.B. 141
forme, which they present Unto their <i>mind</i> ,	H.B. 215
it embracing in his <i>mind</i> entyre,	H.B. 223
And doest thy <i>mynd</i> in durty pleasures moyle,	H.H.L. 220
Lift up thy <i>mind</i> to th' Author of thy weale,	H.H.L. 256
With all thy hart, with all thy soule and <i>mind</i> ,	H.H.L. 260
Which in my weake distraughted <i>mynd</i> I see;	H.H.B. 14
Cease then, my tongue! and lend unto my <i>mynd</i>	H.H.B. 106
To imp the wings of thy high flying <i>mynd</i> ,	H.H.B. 135
in their fastened <i>mynd</i> All happie joy	H.H.B. 286
Minded. See Base-minded, Cruel-minded, High-minded, Savage-minded.	
Whom when so lewdly <i>mind</i> d Talus found,	V. ii. 49. 6
Mindeth. He <i>mindeth</i> more how he may be relieved With grace from her,	VI. x. 1. 8
Mindful. Tityus, <i>mindfull</i> yet Of thy displeasure,	Gn. 377
Box, yet <i>mindfull</i> of his olde offence;	Gn. 676
<i>mindfull</i> of that olde Enfested grudge,	Mut. 353
Of her adventure <i>myndfull</i> for to bee,	I. x. 68. 8
more <i>mindfull</i> of his honour deare,	I. xi. 39. 1
Sir Guyon, <i>mindfull</i> of his vow yplight,	II. iii. 1. 5
Yet <i>mindfull</i> how he late by one was feld,	IV. i. 34. 4
<i>mindfull</i> to pursue The last daies purpose	V. v. 1. 5
<i>mindfull</i> still of your first countries sight,	H.B. 166
Minding. <i>mind</i> ing nought but lustfull game,	II. xii. 81. 2

- Minding**—Continued.
minding more her safety than himselfe, VI. xi. 19. 3
- Mindless.** All *mindlesse* of the Golden fleece, which made them
 strive, IV. i. 23. 9
 All *mindlesse* of his owne deare Lord, IV. viii. 18. 4
 All *mindlesse* of her wanted modestie, IV. viii. 63. 3
- Mind's.** Weake body wel is chang'd for *minds* redoubled forse, II. ix. 65. 9
 His *minds* sad message backe unto him sent; VI. viii. 8. 3
 Ne once my *minds* unmoved quiet grieve; VI. ix. 22. 7
 made unfit to serve his lawlesse *minds* behest, VI. xi. 7. 9
 In deep discovery of the *mynds* disease; Am. i. 6
 Attempt to work her gentle *minds* unrest; Am. lxxxiii. 4
- Minds.** Griefe of good *minds*, to see goodness disgraced! Van. i. 8
 rend the greedie *minds* of covetous men, Gn. 96
 miserie doth bravest *minds* abate, Hub. 256
 The gentle *minds*, in midst of worldlie smarts; T.M. 136
 They in the *minds* of men now tyrannize, T.M. 191
 gentle *minds* with lewd delights distaine; T.M. 334
 pestilence, That mortall *minds* doth inwardly infect, T.M. 484
 ignorance, . . . *minds* of men borne heavenlie doth debace, T.M. 498
 mighty charms to trouble sleepey *minds*, I. i. 36. 9
 Forgetfull of his owne that *minds* an others cares, I. v. 18. 9
 noble *minds* of yore allyed were, I. ix. 1. 3
 grieved *minds*, which cholere did englut, II. ii. 23. 5
 So love does raime In stoutest *minds*, II. ii. 26. 6
 to prepare their *minds* to pleasure, II. ii. 33. 9
 to him that *minds* his chance t' abyce? II. iv. 40. 4
 it the goodly peace of staid *minds* Does overthrow, II. v. 1. 6
 gazing wonder they their *minds* did fill; II. ix. 33. 3
 did apply their *minds* to prayse II. x. 22. 6
 According to their *minds* like monstuous, II. xii. 85. 6
 doth base affections move In brutish *minds*, III. iii. 1. 6
 over mortall *minds* hast so great might, III. iii. 2. 2
 indew The salvage *minds* with skill of just and trew; III. iii. 45. 6
 persuade The warlike *minds* to learne her goodly lore, III. iii. 49. 4
 Wonder it is to see in diverse *minds*, III. v. 1. 1
minds of mortall men are muchell mard III. x. 31. 8
 To moderate stiffe *minds* dispose to strive; IV. ii. 2. 6
 Thus whilst their *minds* were doubtfully distraught, IV. iii. 48. 6
 The cause of both, of both their *minds* depends, IV. iv. 1. 4
 Those be unquiet thoughts that careful *minds* invade, IV. v. 35. 9
 The things, that day most *minds*, IV. v. 43. 9
 Hath troubled both your *minds*, IV. vi. 30. 7
 the band Of noble *minds* derived from above, IV. vi. 31. 8
 sloth that oft doth noble *minds* annoy, IV. vii. 23. 9
 May nought at all their settled *minds* remove, IV. x. 2. 3
 to afflicted *minds* sweet rest and quiet senda, IV. x. 34. 9
 should their *minds* up to devotion call, V. vi. 27. 4
 Having the *minds* of men with fury fraught, V. vii. 11. 4
 With like fierce *minds*, but meanings different; V. viii. 30. 2
 O sacred hunger of ambitious *minds*, V. xii. 1. 1
 Into the *minds* of mortall men doe well, VI. Pr. 2. 6
 in the *minds* of men had great insight; VI. vi. 3. 6
 how to please the *minds* of good and ill, VI. vi. 41. 8
 With whom he *mynds* for ever to remaine, VI. x. 2. 5
 Learned *minds* inflameth with desire VII. vii. 2. 5
 their *minds* (which they immortal call) VII. vii. 19. 8
 to lead fraile *minds* to rest In chaste desires, Am. viii. 7
 Such haughty *mynds*, . . . Disdayne to yield, Am. xiv. 7
 Change eke our *mynds*, and former lives amend; Am. lxii. 6
 The more of stedfast *mynds* to be admyred, H.L. 171
 baseborne *mynds* such lamps regard the lesse, H.L. 173
 That workes such wonders in the *minds* of men; H.B. 86
 And all that pompe to which proud *minds* aspyre H.H.B. 277
- Mine** (partial list of pronoun).
 a ghost appeare before *mine* eyes, Bel. i. 5
 were thy yeares greene, as now bene *myne*, S.C. F. 69
 Phyllis is *myne* for many dayes, S.C. F. 64
 Or thrive in welth, she shalbe *mine*, S.C. Au. 111
 Nor ought cald *mine* or thine; Hub. 149
 To cast *mine* eye, where other sights I spide, Ti. 688
 There now the joy is his, here sorrow *mine*, Ti. 602
Mine, ah! not *mine*; amisse I *mine* did say; D. 234
 Not *mine*, but His, which *mine* awhile her made; D. 235
Mine to be His, with him to live for ay, D. 236
 see his ymage in *mine* eye, I. iv. 45. 6
 harbour in *mine* hart; I. vii. 25. 4
Mine onely foe, *mine* onely deadly dread; I. vii. 50. 7
 since *mine* he is, or free or bond, I. xii. 28. 1
 Last turne was *mine*, IV. ii. 6. 4
 Mulla *mine*, whose waves I whilom taught to weep, IV. xi. 41. 9
 All paine bath end, . . . But *mine*, Am. xi. 14
 helpe me *mine* owne loves prayes to resound; Epith. 14
 the grosse matter of this earthly *myne*, H.B. 46
 with the rage of *mine* own ravisht thought, H.H.B. 1
- Minerva.** *Minerva* did the challenge not refuse, Mu. 273
 *Like as *Minerva*, being late returned From slaughter III. ix. 22. 1
- Mines.** Dart, nigh chockt with sands of tinny *mines*, IV. xi. 31. 5
- Mingle.** Mongst these sterne stounds to *mingle* soft delights; VII. vi. 37. 4
Mingled, they *mingled* were in furious armes, II. ii. 27. 1
mingled all with sweate, II. iv. 37. 5
Mingled emongst loose Ladies and lascivious boyes, II. v. 28. 9
 the rude And scorned partes were *mingled* with the fine) II. xii. 69. 2
 As smoke and sulphure *mingled* with confused stryfe, III. ii. 32. 9
 In fleshly lust were *mingled* both ytere, III. vii. 48. 8
mingled them with perfect vermyly; III. viii. 6. 8
mingled with the raskall rablement, III. xi. 46. 3
mingled here and there The tongues of Serpents, VI. xii. 28. 1
- Minim.** To make one *minime* of thy poore handmayd, VI. x. 28. 6
- Miniments.** See **Muniments**.
- Minion.** Fitt mate for such a mincing *mineon*, II. ii. 37. 2
- Minished.** The paw yett missed not his *minisht* might, I. xi. 43. 8
- Ministered.** Out of her mountaines *ministred* supplies; Gn. 506
 Against the vaundes should be *ministred*, II. ix. 27. 4
- Ministers.** speach Against Gods holie *Ministers* Hub. 840
- Ministreth.** his faire sister for creation *Ministreth* matter ft, III. v. 9. 4
- Minos.** just *Minos* righteous soules doth sever Gn. 623
- Minotaurs.** as Griffons, *Minotaures*, Crocodiles, Hub. 1123
 Dragons, and *Minotaures*, and feendes of hell, II. x. 40. 5
- Minstrals.** There many *Minstrales* maken melody, I. v. 3. 4
Minstrales making goodly meriment, III. xii. 6. 4
 how the *Minstrils* gin to shrill aloud Epith. 129
- Minute.** Whose smallest *minute* lost no riches render may, IV. x. 14. 9
 to her creatures every *minute* chance; VII. vii. 23. 2
 maketh every *minute* seeme a myle, Am. lxxxvi. 12
- Minutes.** declyned . . . nigh thirtie *minutes* V. Pr. 7. 8
- Mirabella.** Fayre *Mirabella* was her name, VI. vii. 36. 1
 Prince Arthure . . . Quites *Mirabell* from dreed; VI. viii. Arg.
- Mirabella's.** Fayre *Mirabellaes* punishment For loves disdaine VI. vii. Arg.
 Till *Mirabellaes* fortunes I doe further say, VI. vii. 50. 9
 Ensample take of *Mirabellaes* case, VI. vii. 52. 7
- Miracle.** By *miracle*, not yet appearing playne, IV. xi. 1. 7
 He saw, . . . A *Miracle* of natures goodly grace V. v. 12. 3
 some *miracle* of heavenly hew VI. ix. 8. 8
- Miraculous.** *Miraculous* may seeme to him that reades III. vi. 8. 1
 What more *miraculous* thing may be told, Am. xxx. 9
- Mire.** See **Wag-mire**.
 lyfets him up out of the loathsome *myre*; S.C. O. 92
 So oft as Slowth still in the *mire* did stand, I. iv. 36. 4
 Would have cast downe, and trodd in dirty *myre*, I. viii. 17. 6
 free his feet that in the *myre* sticke fast? I. ix. 39. 5
 gathering up himselfe out of the *mire*, I. xi. 40. 7
 in the *mire* His nigh foreweried feeble feet did slide, I. xi. 45. 7
 all soild with blood and *myre*; I. ix. 16. 4
 Drew him through durt and *myre*, II. v. 23. 4
 dull billowes thicke as troubled *mire*, II. vi. 20. 7
 Nor sea of licour cold, nor lake of *myre*; II. vi. 44. 4
 he clothes with sinfull *mire*, III. vi. 32. 7
 lay tumbled in the *myre*, Unable to arise, III. vii. 45. 8
 Did wallow in all other fleshy *myre*, III. vii. 49. 6
 touch celestiall seats with earthly *mire*? VII. vi. 29. 4
- Mirke, Mirkesome.** See **Murk, Murksome**.
- Mirror.** Art made a *myrrhour* to behold my plight; S.C. Ja. 20
 Such immortal *mirrhor*, as he doth admire, S.C. O. 93
myrrour of her Makers majestie, T.M. 572
 onely *mirrhor* of feminitie; Col. 613
Mirroure of grace and Majestie divine, I. Pr. 4. 2
 in her band she held a *mirrhour* bright, I. iv. 10. 6
 The God himselfe, vewing that *mirrhour* rare, I. vi. 15. 6
 In this fayre *mirrhour* maist behold thy face, II. Pr. 4. 7
 So glorious *mirrhour* of celestiall grace, II. iii. 25. 6
 wondrous *myrrhour*, by which she In love with him did fall, III. ii. Arg.
 To her revealed in a *mirrhour* playne; III. ii. 17. 4
 when she had espyde that *mirrhour* fayre, III. ii. 22. 5
 I in my fathers wondrous *mirrhour* saw, III. ii. 38. 7
 he which made That *mirrhour*, III. iii. 6. 2
 To be a *mirroure* to all mighty men, V. ii. 19. 6
 as in a *mirroure* sheene, VI. Pr. 6. 5
 Fayre eyes! the *myrrour* of my mazed hart, Ana. vii. 1
 in his waters, which your *mirror* make, Epith. 163
 Admires the *mirroure* of so heavenly light, H.L. 196
 The *mirroure* of his owne thought doth admyre, H.B. 224
- Mirrors.** In *mirrors* more then one her selfe to see; III. Pr. 6. 6
 two *mirrors*, by opposd reflexion, H.B. 181
- Mirth.** Sike *myrth* in May is meetest for to make, S.C. N. 11
 The mornefull Muse in *myrth* now list ne maske, S.C. N. 19
 Matter of *myrth* now shalt thou have no more; S.C. N. 66
 dead shee is, that *myrth* thee made of yore, S.C. N. 67
 ydent to song and musicks *mirth*, S.C. D. 40
 great *mirth* and that seemsd glee, Gn. 184
 honest *mirth*, that glad's her well; Hub. 35
 hiske in *mirth* with Graces well besene? T.M. 180
 tell hir, I can heare no *mirth*, U.V. 9
 hir sweete Tongue was woute to make me *mirth*, U.V. 15
 dye, wanting thy timely *mirth*, U.V. 18
 Taste no one hower of happines or *merth*; Ti. 46
 That may thy Muse and mates to *mirth* allure, Col. 301
 She soone left off her *mirth* and wanton play, I. ii. 14. 4
 So forth they rode, he feining seemely *merth*, I. ii. 27. 8
 Their wanton sportes and childish *mirth* did play, I. xii. 7. 2
 their exceeding *merth* may not be told; I. xii. 40. 3
 discontent for want of *merth* or meat; II. ii. 35. 4
 Guyon is of immodest *Merth* Led into loose deayre; II. vi. Arg.
 Matter of *merth* enough, though there were none, II. vi. 3. 7
 New *merth* her passenger to entertaine; II. vi. 6. 2
 Her honest *merth* and pleasaunce to partake; II. vi. 21. 6
 gamesom *merth* to grievous dreriment; III. iv. 30. 4
 mad through *merth*, And dronke with blood of men III. vii. 47. 6
 turned hath great *mirth* to mourning sad, III. viii. 46. 3
 All bent to *mirth* before the bride was bedded, IV. i. 3. 6
 me in *mirth* do cherry! VI. x. 22. 9
 mask in *myrth* lyke to a Comedy; Am. liv. 6
 Delights not in my *merth*, nor rues my smart; Am. liv. 10
 What then can move her? if nor *merth* nor mone, Am. liv. 13
 And all *mirth* sadnesse, and all lucre losse, H.H.B. 280
- Mirthful.** A thousand Nymphes, with *mirthfull* jollitee, Ti. 137
- Miry.** Onely these marishes and *myrie* bogs, V. x. 23. 6
- Misadvised.** Certes ye *misavised* bene, III. ii. 9. 6
- Misavised.** Missing the marke of his *misaymed* sight, I. viii. 8. 3
- Misavised.** See **Misadvised**.

Misbelieve. chide at him that made her *misbelieve*: . . . IV. xii. 26. 4
Misborn. drawing nigh him, said; 'Ah! *misborn* Elfe, . . . I. vi. 42. 1
Miscall. did him *miscall* That had from hoggish forme him brought . . . H. xii. 86. 8
 Whom she with leasings lewdly did *miscall* . . . IV. viii. 24. 8
 They mocke and scorne him, and him foule *miscall*; . . . VII. vi. 49. 3
Miscalling. *Miscalling* me by many a bitter name, . . . V. viii. 22. 8
Miscarriage. blame Of her *miscarriage* should in her be fond, . . . III. ii. 52. 8
Miscarried. *miscarried* or in plaine or wood. . . . D. 140
 lampe of light . . . is *miscaried* with the other Spheres: . . . V. Pr. 7. 4
Mischallenge. The meede of thy *mischallenge* and abet. . . . IV. iii. 11. 2
Mischance. with stout courage arm'd against *mischance*, . . . Ro. xxi. 3
 My old musick mard by a newe *mischance*. . . . S.C. Au. 12
Mischief mought to that *mischance* befall, . . . S.C. Au. 13
 when our flocks into *mischance* mought fall, . . . S.C. D. 9
 Bid strange *mischance* his quietnes to spill. . . . Gn. 248
 'Well may appear by prooffe of their *mischance*, . . . Gn. 553
 shepherds leave their lames unto *mischance*, . . . Ti. 327
 He likest is to fall into *mischance*, . . . Mu. 383
 In Tragick plaints and passionate *mischance*. . . . Col. 427
 On silly Dame, subject to hard *mischance*, . . . I. ii. 21. 3
 in her way throwes *mischief* and *mischance*, . . . H. ix. 8. 3
 by *mischance* It might breake out . . . II. ix. 30. 1
 mischievous *mischance* his life and limbs did spare. . . . III. i. 6. 9
 by *mischance* The wicked steele through his left side did glaunce. . . . III. iv. 16. 4
 late *mischance* had her compeld to change The land for sea, . . . III. viii. 20. 4
 walke each where for feare of hid *mischance*, . . . III. xii. 15. 7
 Artegal, beholding his *mischance*, . . . IV. vi. 11. 1
 the which it fairly hest From foule *mischance*; . . . IV. vi. 13. 5
 teares it all with terrible *mischance*. . . . IV. vi. 14. 5
 his mortall part by great *mischance* Was slaine; . . . IV. xi. 16. 7
 th' adventure of her late *mischance*; . . . VI. iii. 19. 2
 Unto a strange *mischance* that menac'd her decay. . . . VI. viii. 34. 9
Mischanced. but still it has *mischanced*. . . . Iub. 64
Mischief. fall into some *mischief*: . . . S.C. Mar. 45
Mischief mought to that *mischance* befall, . . . S.C. Au. 13
 bene they chaffred, or at *mischief* dead? . . . S.C. S. 10
 sike *mischief* graseth hem emong, . . . S.C. S. 113
 many han into *mischief* fall, . . . S.C. S. 147
Mischief light on him, . . . S.C. S. 212
 The haplesse *mischief* that has thee hent; . . . S.C. S. 249
 Doest save from *mischief* the unwary sheepe, . . . S.C. D. 10
 How to prevent this *mischief* ere it fall, . . . Iub. 190
 for to shunne the horrible *mischief*, . . . Ti. 143
 Greedie of *mischief*, ranging all about, . . . D. 157
 'Least suddaine *mischief* ye too rash provoke: . . . I. i. 12. 2
 full of malicious mynd, To worken *mischief*, . . . II. i. 2. 2
 She brought to *mischief* through Occasion, . . . II. iv. 17. 8
 I meant to purge both with a third *mischief*, . . . II. iv. 31. 3
 Falne into *mischief* through intemperance, . . . H. iv. 36. 2
 in her way throwes *mischief* and *mischance*, . . . II. ix. 8. 3
 through flight into fond *mischief* fell, . . . II. x. 26. 9
 tomling into *mischief* unespide: . . . II. xii. 35. 4
 none of them foule *mischief* could eschew, . . . III. i. 66. 3
 him shall make in *mischief* fall. . . . III. iii. 28. 9
mischief fel upon the meaners crowne. . . . III. v. 25. 8
 Still when he mused on his late *mischief*, . . . III. x. 18. 3
 all were her whole delight In *mischief*, . . . III. vii. 9. 9
 A net . . . this *Mischief*, that Mishap: . . . III. xii. 11. 6
 For feare of *mischief*, which she did forecast . . . III. vii. 18. 4
 huge *mischief* and vile villany . . . III. xii. 35. 2
 A new unknown *mischief* did from him remove. . . . IV. i. 2. 9
Misdoubted lost through *mischief* that befell. . . . IV. ii. 23. 7
 Cambell . . . Perceiv'd would breede great *mischief*, . . . IV. ii. 37. 7
 The wicked steele, for *mischief* first ordained, . . . IV. iv. 24. 3
 This *mischief* framd for their first loves defeature, . . . IV. vi. 17. 7
 So *mischief* overmacth the wronger. . . . V. viii. 7. 9
 By some had spirit that it to *mischief* bore, . . . V. viii. 34. 7
 mickle *mischief* unto many a knight, . . . V. ix. 40. 4
 Untill fate *mischief* did upon me light, . . . V. xi. 49. 3
 A wicked hag, and Envy selfe excelling In *mischief*; . . . V. xii. 35. 8
 How they might make him into *mischief* fall, . . . V. xii. 37. 4
 the present *mischief* to redresse, . . . VI. iii. 44. 2
 To cloke the *mischief* which he inly ment, . . . VI. vi. 4. 2
 on him which did this *mischief* breed, . . . VI. vii. 13. 7
 Of all his *mischief* and late lucklesse smart; . . . VI. vii. 21. 3
 greater *mischief* on her threw, . . . VI. xi. 2. 6
 Thenceforth more *mischief* and more seath he wrought . . . VI. xii. 39. 1
 Shame by thy need, and *mischief* thy reward, . . . Am. lxxxv. 13
Mischiefes. plagues, and *mischiefes*, and long misery, Might fall on her, . . . I. iii. 23. 7
 How many *mischiefes* should ensue his heedlesse hast. . . . I. iv. 34. 9
 Full many *mischiefes* follow cruell Wrath: . . . I. iv. 35. 1
 never man such *mischiefes* did torment: . . . I. xi. 28. 3
 did complaine Of grievous *mischiefes*. . . . II. ii. 43. 3
 Infinite *mischiefes* of them doe arise, . . . H. vi. 12. 6
Mischievous. Hath stirred up so *mischievous* despight? . . . T.M. 46
 Launched his thigh with so *mischievous* might, . . . As. 119
 'hy whose *mischievous* arts Art thou misshaped thus, . . . I. ii. 34. 2
 his *mischievous* how full readie hent, . . . II. xi. 24. 4
mischievous *mischance* his life and limbs did spare. . . . III. i. 6. 9
 To bring to passe his *mischievous* intent, . . . III. iv. 45. 2
 reproches rife Of his *mischievous* deedes, . . . III. vi. 14. 7
 Through *mischievous* debate and deadly feod, . . . IV. i. 26. 4
 he was full hent to some *mischievous* deede. . . . IV. vi. 2. 9
 for what cause so great *mischievous* smart Was ment . . . V. vi. 31. 8
mischievous witches with their charmes, . . . Epith. 342
Misconceit. Full of melancholie and sad misfare Through *misconceit*, . . . IV. vi. 2. 4

Misconceived. Breake gentle sleepe with *misconceived* dout. . . Epith. 337
Misconceiving. misty dampe of *misconceiving* night, . . . III. x. 47. 5
Misconstrue. to *misconstrue* of a mans intent, . . . V. xii. 34. 4
Misconstruing. Which she *misconstruing*, . . . III. i. 55. 8
Miscounselled. things *miscounselled* must needs miswend. . . Hub. 128
Miscreance. through this, and other their *miscreance*. . . S.C. May 91
 if thou wilt renounce thy *miscreance*, . . . II. viii. 51. 6
Miscreant. 'Goe now, proud *Miscreant*, . . . I. v. 13. 1
 'Arise, thou cursed *Miscreant*, . . . I. vi. 41. 1
 when the *Miscreant* Perceived him to waver, . . . I. ix. 49. 1
 'Vile *Miscreant*, (said he) wither dost thou flye. . . II. vi. 39. 6
 'False traitour! *miscreant*! . . . II. viii. 31. 6
 turne away From her unto the *miscreant* him selfe; . . . V. viii. 19. 6
Miscreate. Ynner slew of Logris *miscreate*; . . . II. x. 38. 2
Miscreated. Eftsoones he tooke that *miscreated* faire, . . . I. ii. 3. 1
 Ne mortall steele emperce his *miscreated* mould. . . II. vii. 42. 9
Misdeed. the more taugment The memory of hys *misdeede*. . . S.C. Au. 186
 opprest The faire Irena with his foule *misdeede*, . . . V. i. 13. 4
Misdeem. because you shall not us *misdeeme*, . . . Hub. 375
 made him to *misdeeme* My loyalty, . . . I. vii. 49. 4
 Such as no doubt of him he neede *misdeeme*, . . . II. ii. 6. 5
 These gentle Ladies will *misdeeme* too light . . . IV. viii. 29. 4
 carry colours faire that feeble eies *misdeeme*. . . VI. Pr. 4. 9
 Why then doe ye, proud fayre, *misdeeme* so farre, . . . Am. Iviii. 13
 The doubt which ye *misdeeme*, fayre love, is valne, . . Am. lxxv. 1
 not, as fond men *misdeeme*, An outward shew . . . H.B. 90
Misdeemed. See *Misdempt*.
 Durst not approach for dread which she *misdeemd*; . . . I. xi. 55. 4
Misdeemest. 'Sith thou *misdeem'st* so much of things in sight? V. ii. 39. 3
Misdeeming. Covered with darkenes and *misdeeming* night, . . I. ii. 3. 8
 Una lorne, Through light *misdeeming* of her loialtie; . . I. iv. 2. 2
Misdeeming sure that her those flames did burne; . . III. xii. 45. 5
 Your high displeasure, through *misdeeming* bred: . . . IV. vii. 17. 3
Misdempt. See *Misdeemed*.
 much disdainig to be so *misdempt*, . . . III. x. 29. 4
Misdesert. not occasion through my *misdesert*, . . . VI. i. 12. 6
Misddid. for doubt of blame If he *misddid*, . . . IV. iv. 27. 8
Misdlet. dropsie . . . Which by *misdlet* daily greater grew. . . I. iv. 23. 8
 Surfeat, *misdlet*, and unthritie waste, . . . II. xi. 12. 7
Misdlight. Of so unmanly maske in misery *misdlight*. . . V. vii. 37. 9
Misdo. when she list *misdoone*? . . . III. ix. 7. 3
Misdone. See *Misdo*.
 He fled for feare of that he had *misdone*, . . . III. ix. 48. 4
Misdoubt. did *misdoubt* some ill whose cause did not appeare. IV. x. 12. 9
Misdoubted. *Misdoubted* lost through *mischief* that befell. . . IV. ii. 23. 7
Misdoubtful. She gan to cast in her *misdoubtfull* mynde A thousand feares, . . . V. vi. 3. 8
Misdoubtfulg. *misdoubtfulg* least he should misgyude . . . VI. iii. 47. 7
misdoubtfulg least of—newe Some upore were . . . VI. xi. 43. 8
Miser. The *Miser* threw him selfe, as an Offall, . . . II. iii. 8. 7
Miserable. Which make this life wretched and *miserable*, . . Pet. vi. 13
 Most *miserable* man, whom wicked fate . . . Hub. 892
 Heare, and beholde the *miserable* state Of us, . . . T.M. 59
 Most *miserable* creature under sky . . . T.M. 127
 'O! trustlesse state of *miserable* men, . . . Ti. 197
 I of many most *miserable* man; . . . D. 38
 Help me to wayle my *miserable* case, . . . D. 510
 friendlesse, unfortunate, Now *miserable* I, Fidessa, dwell, . . I. ii. 26. 2
 As *miserable* lovers use to rew, . . . I. ix. 9. 8
 O *miserable* men that to him subject arre! . . . II. ii. 26. 9
 What now is left of *miserable* wightes, . . . II. xii. 9. 4
 Redresse the wrong of *miserable* wight, . . . III. x. 28. 2
 Thine dwels he ever, *miserable* swaine, . . . III. x. 60. 5
 all the gods did mone her *miserable* case. . . IV. vii. 30. 9
 the more Rejoyced at his *miserable* case, . . . V. iv. 23. 2
 As now in *miserable* state he stands; . . . V. v. 33. 3
 For wretched woman, *miserable* wight, . . . V. x. 21. 3
 Shewing us mercie (*miserable* crew!) . . . H.H.L. 214
 Through which he past his *miserable* dayes, . . . H.H.L. 236
Miserably. So *miserably* him all helpelesse slew, . . . VI. vi. 22. 7
Miseries. The careful thoughts of mortall *miseries*; . . Bel. i. 4
 Of Lovers *Miseries* which maketh his bloodie game? . . Tetrastricon 2
 glories most in mortall *miseries*, . . . D. 152
 stayd, To gather breath in many *miseries*. . . I. vi. 19. 4
 To see sad psagaunts of mens *miseries*, . . . II. i. 36. 3
 with wretched *miseries* and woefull ruth, . . . II. x. 62. 3
 mortall *miseries* doth make her play. . . III. vii. 4. 5
 daily more augment my *miseries*? . . . Am. xxxvi. 8
Miser's. Vouchsafe to stay your steed for humble *misers* sake, II. i. 8. 9
 He stayd his steed for humble *misers* sake, . . . II. i. 9. 1
Misers. his lietest pelfe . . . the joy of *misers* blinde. . . III. x. 15. 9
Misery. With weeping, and wayfing, and *misery*. . . S.C. F. 50
 broughten this Oake to this *miserye*; . . . S.C. F. 212
 so there is, but all of *miserye*: . . . S.C. S. 29
 Why should we be bound to such *miserec*? . . . S.C. S. 239
miserie doth bravest mindes ahate, . . . Iub. 256
 My wealth, compar'd to thine owne *miserie*, . . . Hub. 598
 To come so farre to seeke for *misery*, . . . Hub. 946
 Fild with the weakes of mortall *miserie*; . . . T.M. 124
 Deo mone my *miserie* with silence soft: . . . T.M. 292
 Finde greater burthen of his *miserie*. . . . T.M. 306
 Thence I behold the *miserie* of men, . . . T.M. 529
 to worke thy *miseric*. . . . Mu. 236
 as I mazed on the *miserie* In which men live, . . . D. 36
 That I from *miseric* shall be releast, . . . D. 272
 mortall men, and rue their *miseric*. . . . D. 385
 Like a Mill-wheele in midst of *miseric*, . . . D. 432
 plagues, and *mischiefes*, and long *misery*, Might fall on her, I. iii. 23. 7
 to ease you of your *misery*? . . . I. xi. 3. 9
 Thus enter we . . . with woe, and end with *miserec*? . . II. ii. 2. 9

Misery—Continued.

Till death make one end of my daies and *miseree*? III. ii. 39. 9
 Will not long *misery* late mercy make, III. iii. 43. 7
 waste in woe and wayfull *miserye*: III. iv. 38. 4
Misery craves rather mercy then repprie. III. viii. 1. 9
 I graunt to thy great *misery* Gratiuous respect; III. x. 32. 1
 gentle Ladies helpelesse *misery*: III. xi. 18. 6
 Knowing the *miserie* of their estate, IV. iii. 1. 4
 fie Unto her native home from mortal *miserie*. . . . IV. iii. 30. 9
 To cloud my daies in dolefull *misery*, IV. viii. 16. 8
Miserie In which so long he mercilesse did lie. IV. viii. 64. 4
 He could no more but her great *misery* bemone. . . . IV. xii. 12. 9
 ne let you amate Your *misery*, V. iv. 28. 5
 she sternely hade His *miserie* to be augmented more, . . V. v. 54. 6
 Of so unmanly maske in *misery* midnight. V. vii. 37. 9
 meant to make advantage of his *misery*, VI. iii. 46. 9
 for her sake fell into *misery*; VI. vii. 3. 5
 Nor better cheare to shew in *misery*, VI. xi. 8. 7
 know no end of her owne *mysery*, Am. xxv. 2
 Turning all loves delight to *miserie*, H.L. 269
Mistallen. she feared least some hard mishap Had him *misfolne* V. vi. 4. 2
Misfare. great comfort in her sad *misfare* Was Amoret, . . IV. v. 30. 4
 Full of melancholie and sad *misfare* V. vi. 2. 3
 That much did ease his mourning and *misfare*: IV. viii. 5. 5
 Against all hard mishaps and fortunelesse *misfare*. . . . IV. viii. 27. 9
 His stubborne heart, that never felt *misfare*, IV. xii. 12. 4
 The whole occasion of his late *misfare*, V. xi. 48. 7
 Crying aloud to shew her sad *misfare*, VI. iii. 24. 5
 Through daily mourning and nightly *misfare*: VI. xii. 14. 5
 Are you not subject eke to this *misfare*? VII. vii. 53. 3
Misfaring. their owne *misfaring* will not see: Col. 758
Misfeigning. so *misfeigning* her true knight to bee: . . . I. iii. 40. 4
Misfell. to upbrayd that chaunce which him *misfell*, . . . V. v. 10. 2
Misformed. With that *misformed* spright he backe returnd . . I. i. 55. 9
 how long time, 'Are you in this *misformed* hous to dwell?' I. ii. 43. 2
 that *misformed* shape misshaped more. I. viii. 16. 5
Misfortune. O great *misfortune*, O great griefe, Pet. ii. 10
 wretched persons to *misfortune* borne; T.M. 154
 Hath with so huge *misfortune* you opprest; II. i. 48. 7
Misfortune waites advantage to entrap The man II. iv. 17. 4
 What great *misfortune* hath betidd this knight? II. viii. 24. 2
 Seemed some great *misfortune* to deplore, II. xii. 27. 8
 gan fayre perswade Not to provoke *misfortune*, III. i. 10. 2
 one day, as me *misfortune* led, III. ii. 38. 6
 Should of his dearest daughters hard *misfortune* heare. . . III. iii. 5. 9
 Into *misfortune* fell, as ye did heare, III. vi. 54. 8
 What hard *misfortune* brought me to this same; III. viii. 23. 8
 having now *misfortune* got for guide, IV. iv. 24. 4
 by what haplesse fate Or hard *misfortune* IV. vi. 47. 6
 Before *misfortune* did his hew deface; IV. viii. 14. 5
 To tell through what *misfortune* he had far'd IV. ix. 41. 5
 by *misfortune* in his hand did fall.' V. iii. 22. 8
 In hope ye will not turne *misfortune* to my blame. . . . V. iv. 28. 9
 'What May-game hath *misfortune* made of you?' V. vii. 40. 2
 in his fall *misfortune* him mistooke; V. viii. 8. 1
Misfortune, which did me abase Unto this shame, VI. i. 12. 7
 As he of some *misfortune* were afraid; VI. v. 3. 4
 He dreads no danger, nor *misfortune* feares, H.L. 223
Misfortune's. Does make her selfe *misfortunes* piteous pray. . V. ii. 50. 5
 Great ruth through her *misfortunes* tragiekie stowre; . . V. ix. 45. 8
 wrapt In sad *misfortunes* foule deformity VI. v. 1. 3
 To save her chyld, which in *misfortunes* mouth was plaste. . VI. xii. 16. 9
Misfortunes. her sad troubles and *misfortunes* hard: . . . I. iii. 9. 4
 hart . . . heaped with so huge *misfortunes*, I. vii. 39. 3
 She sought with ruth to salve his sad *misfortunes* sore. . . V. vii. 38. 9
Misgone. Sike mister men bene all *misgone*, S.C. Jul. 201
Misgotten. spoile of love *misgotten*, IV. i. 51. 2
 'Leave, faytor, quickly that *misgotten* weft VI. i. 18. 7
Misgovernance. All will be soome wasted with *misgovernance*; . S.C. May 90
 Lulled a sleepe through loves *misgovernance*, S.C. N. 4
Misguide. *misgyde* His former malice to some new assay, . VI. iii. 47. 7
 (which none yett durst . . . to alter or *misguide*) VII. vi. 5. 6
 Could make amends to God for mans *misgyde*, H.L. 144
Misguided. the Foxe and th' Ape by him *misguided*; Hub. 38
Mishap. All the *mishap* the which our daies outweares, . . . Ra. xix. 5
 pittied is *mishappe* that nas remedie, S.C. May 61
 Into the same *mishap* I now am cast, Gn. 363
 least *mishap* the most blisse alter may? Mai. 220
 With griefe of mournfull great *mishap* opprest, D. 2
 that any should bemone My hard *mishap*, D. 76
 such *mishap*, as chaunst to me, D. 516
 what hard *mishap* is this, That hath thee hether brought . . I. iii. 39. 2
 as if some new *mishap* Had him betide, II. i. 26. 8
 What hard *mishap* him brought to such distresse, II. iv. 16. 8
 Unweeting and unaware of such *mishap*, II. iv. 17. 7
 affray The warlike ryder to his most *mishap*: III. ii. 6. 5
 Some hard *mishap* in hazard of his life. III. iv. 24. 6
 Lamenting his *mishap* and heavy plight; III. iv. 44. 2
 a rusty blade . . this Mischeffe, that *Mishap*: III. xii. 11. 6
 Till by *mishap* he in his foemens hand did light. . . . IV. v. 7. 9
 His hard *mishap* in dolor to deplore, IV. vii. 39. 7
 An hard *mishap* and disaventurous case IV. viii. 51. 3
 what *mishap* thus long him fro my selfe removes? IV. viii. 63. 9
 bravely mounted to his most *mishap*: IV. x. 9. 7
 Talus brings newes . . . Of Artegals *mishap*: V. vi. Arg.
 she feared least some hard *mishap* Had him misfalne . . . V. vi. 4. 1
 by hard *mishap* doth lie In wretched bondage, V. vi. 10. 6
 what hard *mishap* thee brought VI. i. 12. 1
 discourse Of former daies *mishap*, VI. iii. 14. 9
 though no lesse sory wight For that *mishap*, VI. x. 18. 8

Mishap—Continued.

then the more your owne *mishap* I rew, Am. lxxxii. 3
Mishappen. Afraid least to themselves the like *mishappen* might. I. iii. 20. 9
Mishaps. my *mishaps*, which oft I to him plained, T. 142
Mishaps are maistred by advice discrete, I. vii. 40. 7
 maister these *mishaps* with patient might. I. viii. 45. 2
 death then would he like *mishaps* forestall, I. ix. 45. 8
 in my *mishaps*, as hitherward I lately traveld, I. xii. 31. 6
 Against all hard *mishaps* and fortunelesse misfare. . . IV. viii. 27. 9
 My hard *mishaps* that ye may learne to shonne; IV. x. 3. 7
 with ruth (as I perceave) Of my *mishaps* V. v. 37. 8
 when ye list your owne *mishaps* to mourne, Epith. 7
Misintended. The Damzell broke his *misintended* dart. . . . Am. xvi. 12
Mislead. Thus to *mislead* mee, whiles I you obaid; I. vi. 22. 8
 him too light of ercedence did *mislead*, VI. vi. 20. 7
Misled. Love hath *misled* both my younglings and mee: . . S.C. Au. 17
 wicked Fortune faultles him *misled*, Mai. 418
 leave their lames to losse, *misled* amisse. Col. 687
 fedd His foolish malady, and long time had *misled*. . . . III. viii. 3. 9
 nets dispreid, With which he . . many had ylike *misled*: . III. x. 8. 6
 looser thought will lightly be *misled*, IV. viii. 29. 3
 How he *misled* the simple peoples traine, V. ii. 33. 7
 whom errour so *misled*, V. viii. 13. 8
 with false beauties flattering bait *misled*, H.H.B. 290
Misleeke. See *Mislike*.
Mislike. Let none *mislike* of that may not be mended: . . . S.C. May 162
 Note not *mislike* you also to abate Your zealous hast, . . III. viii. 51. 6
 of the meane he greatly did *misleeke*. V. ii. 49. 5
Mislikedst. that which thou *mislikedst* in a few.' Col. 748
Mislive. if he *mislive* in leudnes and lust, S.C. May 87
Misplaced. th' one long, the other short, And both *misplast*; . IV. i. 28. 8
Misprize. beare the rigour of his bold *mesprize*; II. vii. 39. 8
 through great disaventure, or *mesprize*, II. xii. 19. 4
 reward the wretch for his *mesprize*, III. ix. 9. 6
 With love of her, and shame of such *mesprize*. IV. iv. 11. 7
 pardon their *mesprize*: IV. ix. 35. 4
 greater shame t' abide so great *misprize*, V. v. 48. 4
Misregard. when as these rimes be red With *misregard*, . . . IV. viii. 29. 2
Misrule. Distempred through *misrule* and passions hance; . . H. ix. 1. 6
Miss. Yet is his *misse* not mickle. S.C. Jul. 16
 doe *misse* the marked scope; S.C. N. 155
 joyes enjoys that mortall men doe *misse*. S.C. N. 196
 seeking *misse*, and missing doe lament.' D. 168
 since mine eye your joyous sight did *mis*, I. iii. 27. 6
 swim in pleasure, which thou here doest *mis*: I. iii. 39. 7
 cannot so easy *mis*. II. iii. 40. 7
 blis . . . few gett, but many *mis*: II. vii. 48. 9
 What wonder then if one, of women all, did *mis*? III. ix. 2. 9
 O graunt that of my love at last I may not *mis*!'' IV. x. 47. 9
 Of all whose weight he would not *mis* a fether: V. ii. 31. 7
 least by that art He should his purpose *mis*, V. vi. 24. 3
 Calepine . . his love doth *mis*. VI. iv. Arg.
 th' one did *mis* his marke, VI. vii. 7. 6
 Dark is my day, whyles her fayre light I *mis*, Am. lxxxviii. 13
Missaid. As her repenting so to have *missaid*, III. ii. 9. 2
 brought forth speeces yeld when she would have *missayd*. . IV. vi. 27. 9
 Though out of course, yett hath not bene *missayd*, III. xii. 2. 3
Missay. Or Diggon her is, or I *missaye*. S.C. S. 2
missay Both of their doctrine, and of their fayre. S.C. S. 106
Missed. few have found, and manie one hath *mist*! Hub. 894
 Which when I *missed*, having looked long, Ti. 477
 he that once hath *missed* the right way, I. ix. 43. 8
 The paw yett *missed* not his minish might, I. xi. 43. 8
 whenas Mammon saw his purpose *mist*, II. vii. 34. 8
 when her he *mist*, He woxe halfe mad; VI. ii. 20. 6
 Like to a Tygre that hath *mist* his pray, VI. iv. 6. 2
 Now here, now there, and oft him neare he *mist*; VI. viii. 13. 7
Misseem. that same warlike wize, I weene, would you *missee*me; . III. iii. 53. 6
 Forcyn to doe that did him fowle *missee*me. III. viii. 26. 7
Misseeming. With shuttelcocks, *missee*ming manlie wit, . . . Hub. 894
 with her witchcraft, and *missee*ming sweete, I. vii. 50. 8
 this *missee*ming how your manly looks doth marre? I. viii. 42. 9
 never knight I saw in such *missee*ming plight.' I. ix. 23. 9
 this *missee*ming discord meekely lay aside.' II. ii. 31. 9
 Met her in such *missee*ming foule array; VI. vii. 39. 3
Misseth. Diana he her takes to be, But *mis*seth bow I. vi. 16. 9
 every one, that *mis*seth then her make, Am. lxx. 11
Misshape. her *mis*-shape much helpt; V. xii. 29. 3
Misshaped. See *Misshapen*.
 'by whose mischievous arts Art thou *misshaped* thus, I. ii. 34. 3
 it . . . that misformed shape *misshaped* more. I. viii. 16. 5
 her *misshaped* parts did them appall: I. viii. 46. 7
 Monstrous, *mishapt*, and all his backe was speet III. vii. 22. 4
 howsoever it may grow *misshapt*, VI. v. I. 5
Misshapen. See *Misshaped*.
 'Her neather partes *misshapen*, monstrous, Were hidd in water, I. ii. 41. 1
 A rude, *misshapen*, monstrous rablement, I. vi. 8. 7
 a monstrous rablement Of fowle *misshapen* wightes, H. xi. 8. 2
Misshapes. horribly *misshapes* with ugly sightes, II. v. 27. 7
Missing. seeking *mis*se, and *missing* doe lament.' D. 168
 His mightie Armour, *missing* most at need; I. vii. 19. 5
Missing the marke of his misaymed sight, I. viii. 8. 3
missing of the marke which he had eyde, IV. iii. 18. 8
missing it, faine from themselves to fie; IV. iv. 47. 5
missing to his mind That Virgins love to win IV. xi. 2. 2
 not a dram was *missing* of their right: V. ii. 35. 4
 many there were *missing*; which were ded, VI. vii. 33. 3
 Then found he many *missing* of his crew, VI. viii. 34. 1
Mist. See *Missed*.

Mist—Continued.

- by her hellish science rais'd . . . A foggy *mist* . . . I. ii. 38. 6
 A foggy *mist* had covered all the land; . . . I. iv. 36. 7
 feared to wander in that fastefull *mist*, . . . I. xii. 35. 3
 a foggy *mist* hath overcast The face of heaven, . . . III. iv. 13. 1
 The *mist* of griefe dissolv'd did into vengeance powre. . . III. iv. 13. 9
- Mistake.** Both which fraile men doe oftentimes *mistake*, . . . I. ii. 32. 7
 cause not well conceived ye *mistake*; . . . II. ii. 5. 5
 The guilty cup she fained to *mistake*, . . . III. ix. 31. 2
 For me he did *mistake* that Squire to bee, . . . IV. viii. 55. 8
 As that I did *mistake* the living for the ded. . . V. viii. 13. 9
 Calidore he greatly did *mistake*, . . . VI. ix. 44. 1
- Mister.** Sike *mister* men bene all misgone, . . . S.C. Jul. 201
 Such *myster* saying me seemeth to mirke. . . S.C. S. 103
 Wondring what *mister* wight he was, . . . *Hub.* 671
 To weet what *mister* wight was so dismayd. . . I. ix. 23. 2
 'What *mister* wight,' (saide he) 'and how arayd?' . . . III. v. 5. 1
 What *mister* wight that was, and whence deriv'd, . . . III. vii. 14. 2
 What *mister* wight it was that so did plaine? . . . IV. vii. 10. 6
 What *mister* wight he was, or what he ment; . . . IV. viii. 13. 6
 Ne weene what *mister* maladie it is, . . . IV. xii. 22. 2
 'What *mister* wight . . . Is he, . . . V. ii. 5. 1
 What *mister* men, and eke from whence they were: . . . VI. xi. 39. 6
- Mistereth.** As for my name, it *mistrereth* Not to tell; . . . III. vii. 51. 8
- Misthought.** through error and *misthought* Of our like persons, IV. viii. 58. 2
- Mistook.** tell them that they greatly him *mistooke*. . . *Hub.* 704
 So lively and so like, that many it *mistooke*. . . III. viii. 6. 9
 Which they so much *mistooke*, . . . III. ix. 23. 7
 Whereas no living creature he *mistooke*, . . . III. xi. 13. 4
 Which was not hers, as many it *mistooke*, . . . V. iii. 27. 3
 in his fall misfortune him *mistooke*; . . . V. viii. 8. 1
- Mistrained.** with corruptfull byrbes is to untruth *mistrayned*. V. xi. 64. 9
- Mistresse.** Great *moistresse* of her art was that false Dame, . . . I. vii. 1. 8
 Whom when his *matstresse* proud perceiv'd to fall, . . . I. viii. 20. 6
 in his *mistresse* each himselfe strove to advance. . . II. ii. 16. 9
 So great a *mistresse* of her art she was, . . . IV. ii. 10. 1
 with his *mistresse* toyed. . . V. v. 24. 9
 For feare her *mistresse* shold have knowledge gayned; . . . V. v. 44. 4
 unto her *mistresse* most unkind She daily told. . . V. v. 56. 7
 streight forth she ran in hast Unto her *mistresse*, . . . VI. xii. 16. 7
- Mistress.** His *mistresse* name, and his owne fame to raise. . . *As.* 88
 Unless that some gay *Mistresse* badge he beares: . . . *Col.* 780
 in their *mistresse* reskew whom they lad; . . . II. xii. 84. 7
 To sing his *mistresse* prayse; . . . III. Pr. 5. 3
 His *matstresse* praises sweetly caroled: . . . III. vii. 17. 4
- Mistreth.** See *Mistereth*.
- Mistrust.** seeming to *mistrust* Some secret ill, or hidden foe. I. i. 49. 3
 Ne reekt shee who her meaning did *mistrust*, . . . III. i. 48. 4
- Mistrustfull.** He lookt askew with his *mistrustfull* eyes, . . . III. xii. 10. 5
- Mists.** When foggy *mistes* or cloudy tempests . . . II. vii. 1. 3
 Clear'd from grosse *mists* of fraile infirmities. . . *H.H.B.* 140
- Misty.** Disperst the shadowes of the *misty* night, . . . II. iii. 1. 2
misty dampe of misconceyving night, . . . III. x. 47. 5
 Like the faire Morning clad in *misty* fog . . . VI. xi. 3. 9
- Misusage.** He saw thilke *misusage*; . . . S.C. Jul. 184
- Misused.** forst to trot on foot, and foule *misused*, . . . VI. ii. 22. 6
 The more they him *misust*, and cruelly did beat. . . VI. vii. 3. 9
- Misusing.** Now scratching her, and her loose locks *misusing*, . . . V. vii. 14. 6
- Miswandered.** See *Late-miswandered*.
- Misween.** Why then should witlesse man so much *misweene*, . . . II. Pr. 3. 4
- Misweened.** *misween'd* for her owne Knight, . . . V. viii. 46. 6
- Misweening.** Full happie man (*misweening* much) was hee, . . . *As.* 101
 Least . . . rash *misweening* doe thy hart remove: . . . I. iv. 1. 6
- Miswend.** things miscounsell'd must needs *miswend*. . . *Hub.* 128
- Miswent.** bene thy younglings *miswent*? . . . S.C. Au. 16
 likewise sought her lover long *miswent*, . . . IV. v. 30. 6
- Mitigate.** strove to *mitigate* The stormie passion . . . D. 191
 The swelling of his woundes to *mitigate*; . . . I. x. 26. 4
 'Ne shall he yet his wrath so *mitigate*, . . . III. iii. 37. 1
 To *mitigate* his stubborne malady: . . . III. v. 50. 5
 Did *mitigate* the fierceness of their mode, . . . IV. iv. 5. 2
 Ne ought mote ease or *mitigate* his paine, . . . IV. vii. 47. 4
 naught the same may calme ne *mitigate*, . . . IV. viii. 1. 5
 So did he *mitigate* Sir Artegal; . . . V. iii. 37. 1
 Began to *mitigate* his swelling sourse, . . . VI. xi. 34. 3
- Mitigates.** *mitigates* the anguish of the minde. . . *Ti.* 161
 counsell *mitigates* the greatest smart: . . . I. vii. 40. 8
 like a Persian *mitre* on her hed Shee wore, . . . I. ii. 13. 4
 she . . . crown'd *mitre* rudely threw asyde: . . . I. viii. 25. 3
 deckt with *Mitre* on her hed . . . V. vii. 13. 2
 Moone-like *Mitre* to a Crowne of gold; . . . V. vii. 13. 6
Mitres. They wore rich *Mitres* shaped like the Moone, . . . V. vii. 4. 6
- Mix.** They *mixe* themselves, and shew their kindly might. . . *H.L.* 91
- Mixed.** There drinks she Nectar with Ambrosia *mixt*, . . . S.C. N. 195
 raine . . . *Mixt* with a murmuring winde, . . . I. i. 41. 4
 Amongst these mightie men were wemen *mixt*, . . . I. v. 50. 1
 Great pleasure, *mixt* with pittifull regard, . . . I. xii. 16. 1
 The metall first he *mixt* with Medacwart, . . . II. viii. 20. 5
 ever *mixt* their song with light licentious toys. . . II. xii. 72. 9
 amiable grace, *Mixed* with manly sternesse, . . . II. xii. 79. 6
 manly terror *mixed* therewithall; . . . III. i. 46. 2
 all the gravell *mixt* with golden owre: . . . III. iv. 18. 6
 A flaming fire, *ymixt* with smouldry smoke . . . III. xi. 21. 6
 A direfull stench of smoke and sulphure *mixt* Ensewd, . . . III. xii. 2. 5
mixed threats among, and much unto her vowed. . . VI. xi. 4. 9
 Myld humblesse, *mixt* with awfull majesty. . . *Am.* xiii. 5
 pride and meeknesse, *mixt* by equal part, . . . *Am.* xxi. 3
- Mixing.** Mongst joyes *mixing* some tears, . . . V. xi. 16. 3
- Mixture.** Through goodly *mixture* of complexions dew; . . . II. iii. 22. 4
mixture made Of colours faire, . . . *H.B.* 65
- Mizzle.** Now gynnes to *mizzle*, . . . S.C. N. 208
- Mnemon.** forgot that whylome I heard tell From aged *Mnemon*; III. ix. 47. 4
 so heard I say Old *Mnemon*. . . III. ix. 51. 6
- Mnemosyne.** A shepheard, when *Mnemosyne* he catcht; . . . III. xi. 35. 3
- Mo.** free spirite might not anie *mo* Be vext . . . *Pe.* 2 vii. 7
 They sleepe in rest, well as other *mo*: . . . S.C. May 68
 I sawe Calliope wyth Muses *mo*, . . . S.C. Jun. 57
 one, opened, mote unfolde many *mo*. . . S.C. S. 14
 woulde drawe with hem many *mo*. . . S.C. S. 99
 sing no *mo* The songs that Colin made . . . S.C. N. 77
 mougst manie others *mo*, To be partaker . . . *Hub.* 13
 ye may better thrive than thousands *mo*: . . . *Hub.* 642
 So many *mo*, so everie one was used, . . . *Hub.* 1223
 beside a thousand *mo* at land: . . . *Col.* 261
 many others *mo* remaine, . . . *Col.* 448
 Besides yet many *mo* that Cynthia serve, . . . *Col.* 576
 All these, and many evils *mo* haunt ire, . . . I. iv. 35. 6
 thousands *mo* the like . . . I. v. 50. 9
 All which, and thousands *mo*, do make a loathsome life. . . I. ix. 44. 9
 Infinte *mo* tormented in like paine He there beheld, . . . II. vii. 63. 1
 Which he had wrought to many others *mo*. . . III. xi. 45. 5
 There were full many *mo* like maladies, . . . III. xii. 26. 1
 So many *mo*, as there be phantasies . . . III. xii. 26. 3
 eke of private persons many *mo*, . . . IV. i. 24. 1
 an hundred Ladies *mo* Appar'd in place, . . . IV. v. 11. 8
 meanest man of many *mo*, . . . IV. x. 19. 1
 With many *mo* lay in ambushment . . . IV. x. 20. 7
 Coridon with many other *mo*, . . . VI. xi. 11. 2
 he vow'd to be her debter For many *mo* good turnes . . . VII. vi. 44. 8
- Moan.** Now she is a stone, And makes dayly *moane*, . . . S.C. Ap. 89
 made great *moane*. . . S.C. May 301
moane with many a moeke. . . S.C. Au. 120
 Thus gan he make of love his piteous *moane*. . . S.C. D. 6
 my life he left to *moane*. . . S.C. D. 62
 Making your musick of hart-breaking *moane*. . . *T.M.* 6
 I mourne, and pitifully *moane*, . . . *T.M.* 167
 Doo *moane* my miserie with silence soft: . . . *T.M.* 292
 made exceeding *moane*; . . . *T.M.* 416
 made exceeding *moane*, . . . *T.M.* 698
 My long decay, which no man els doth *moane*, . . . *Ti.* 157
 no man left to *moane* His dolefull fate, . . . *Ti.* 192
 piteous *moane* the which she for him made, . . . *As.* 176
 every one did make exceeding *moane*, . . . *As.* 205
 every one did weep and waile, and *moane*, . . . *As.* 207
 Ifaving his Amaryllis left to *moane*. . . *Col.* 435
 My dearest Lord . . . was slaine; that shall I ever *moane*. . . I. ii. 23. 9
 Much seemed he to *moane* her haplesse chauce, . . . I. iii. 25. 6
 haplesse had it booteh not to *moane*. . . I. iv. 49. 5
 hardest heart would bleede to hear their piteous *moane*. . . I. viii. 36. 9
 bitter doome of death and balefull *moane* . . . I. x. 53. 8
 With piteous *moane* his percing speach gan paynt: . . . II. i. 9. 5
 Wringing her handes, and making piteous *moane*: . . . II. i. 13. 7
 Mourne inwardly, and makes to him selfe *moane*; . . . II. i. 42. 7
 To frett for anger, or for griefe to *moane*? . . . II. iii. 3. 4
 Makes for him endlesse *moane*, . . . III. i. 38. 4
 Shee made so piteous *moane* and deare wayment, . . . III. iv. 35. 6
 of her error strauge I have great ruth and *moane*: . . . III. v. 7. 9
 To make exceeding *moane*, as they had been undonne. . . III. vii. 19. 9
 he gan to make Exceeding *moane*, . . . III. vii. 45. 4
 with earnest *moane* . . . late entrance deare besought: . . . III. ix. 12. 3
 Till thou cam'st hither to augment our *moane*; . . . IV. vii. 13. 8
 each did other much bewaile and *moane*, . . . IV. vii. 20. 2
 all the gods did mote her miserable case. . . IV. vii. 30. 9
 she gan *moane* his undeserv'd smart, . . . IV. viii. 3. 8
 He made great *moane* after his salvage mood; . . . VI. iv. 12. 4
 And makes exceeding *moane*, when he does thinke . . . VI. iv. 32. 2
 shewed semblant of exceeding *moane*. . . VI. v. 4. 2
 Much did the Craven seeme to *moane* his case, . . . VI. vi. 18. 1
 wheres no courage, theres no ruth nor *moane*. . . VI. vii. 18. 5
 made great *moane* for that unhappy turne: . . . VI. x. 18. 6
 his death, which some perhaps will *moane*, . . . *Am.* xxxvi. 13
 What then can move her? if nor merth nor *moane*, . . . *Am.* liv. 13
 they playne, and make full piteous *moane*. . . *H.L.* 127
- Moanfull.** There she began to make her *moanfull* plaint . . . V. vi. 12. 1
- Moell.** See *Mickle*.
- Mock.** *moane* with many a *moeke*. . . S.C. Au. 120
 make a *moeke* at the blustering blast. . . S.C. S. 54
 Of thy great Masters will, to scorne, or *moock*. . . *Hub.* 608
 So maist thou chauce *moock* out a Benefice, . . . *Hub.* 509
moocke Divines and their profession. . . *Hub.* 841
moocke high God himselfe, . . . *Hub.* 843
 To *moock* her selfe, and Truth to imitate, . . . *T.M.* 206
 In vaine to *moocke*, or *moockt* in vaine to bee: . . . I. viii. 33. 6
 They *moocke* and scorne him, and him foule miscall; . . . VII. vi. 49. 3
 be the fly did *moock*. . . *Epig.* iv. 44
- Mocked.** her selfe so *moockt* to see By him, . . . I. iii. 40. 2
 In vaine to *moocke*, or *moockt* in vaine to bee: . . . I. viii. 33. 6
 At whose calamity, . . . He laught, and *moockt*. . . VI. iii. 34. 4
- Mockeries.** The laughing stocke of fortunes *mockeries*, . . . I. vii. 43. 2
- Mockery.** So would he scoffe them out with *mockerie*, . . . *Hub.* 705
 so himselfe to *mockerie* to sell. . . *T.M.* 222
 Gods with common *mockerie* Might laugh at them, . . . *Mui.* 372
- Mocketh.** *mocketh* th' eyes of all the lookers on, . . . *Hub.* 1281
mocketh all my paine, and laughs the more I mourne. . . VI. viii. 24. 9
- Mocking.** *mocking* such as thinke they long will stay. . . D. 399
- Mock-king.** soone as they this *mock-king* did espy, . . . *Hub.* 1091
- Mock-knight.** That masked *Mock-knight* was their sport and
 play. . . IV. iv. 13. 4
- Mocks.** with bitter *moockes* and moves . . . VI. vii. 49. 6
 when I laugh, she *moocks*; and, when I cry, She laughs, . . . *Am.* liv. 11

Mode. Did mitigate the fiercenesse of their *mode*, IV. iv. 5. 2
Moderate. My sad desires, rest therefore *moderate*; Ro. vii. 12
 I that rule in measure *moderate* T.M. 379
 she did *moderate* The strong extremities of their outrage. II. ii. 35. 3
 the milde ayre with season *moderate* attempted, II. xii. 61. 7
 To *moderate* stiffe mindes disposd to strive: IV. ii. 2. 6
Modest. Her *modest* eye, Her Majestic, S.C. Ap. 70
 Him goodly greeted in her *modest* guise, I. x. 11. 6
 Which she did more augment with *modest* grace VI. ix. 9. 3
 in her *modest* maner thus bespake: I. xi. 1. 6
 rich arayd, and yet in *modest* guise, II. ii. 14. 6
 passe the bonds of *modest* merimake, II. vi. 21. 8
 The which them did in *modest* wise amate, II. ix. 34. 4
 was right fayre and *modest* of demayne, II. ix. 40. 3
 Unto the ground she cast her *modest* eye, II. ix. 41. 2
 the strong passion mard her *modest* grace, II. ix. 43. 4
 She *modest* was in all her deedes and words, IV. ii. 35. 8
 her *modest* countenance he saw So goodly grave, IV. vi. 33. 4
 by his *modest* semblant that no evill ment. V. vi. 19. 9
 Which she did more augment with *modest* grace VI. ix. 9. 3
modest thoughts breathd from weltempred sprites, Am. lxxxiii. 6
 Her *modest* eyes, abashed to behold So many gazers Epith. 159
Modesty. The pearle of peerlesse grace and *modestie*: Col. 471
 With sober gladnesse and myld *modestie*; I. viii. 26. 5
 In word and deede that shewd great *modestee*, I. x. 7. 4
 to the knight with shamesfast *modestie* They turne themselves, I. x. 15. 5
 comely courted with meet *modestie*; II. ii. 15. 2
 full of grace and goodly *modestee*, II. ix. 18. 8
 She is the fountaine of your *modestee*: II. ix. 43. 8
 peepe forth with hashull *modestee*, II. xii. 74. 6
 From course of nature and of *modestee*? III. ii. 41. 8
 Tempred with grace and goodly *modesty*, III. v. 55. 3
 Downe to her foot with carelesse *modestee*. III. ix. 21. 6
 All mindlesse of her wonted *modestie* IV. viii. 63. 3
 next to her sate soher *Modestie*, IV. x. 51. 1
 she masked it with *modestie*, IV. xii. 35. 7
 Regard of honour, and mild *modesty*; Epith. 193
 Are governed with goodly *modesty*, Epith. 235
Moennads. See **Maenads**.
Moly. th' one *molyty* Transformd to fish II. xii. 31. 4
Moll. And doest thy mynd in dirty pleasures *moyle*, H.H.L. 220
Moist. dissolving his *moist* frame, Ro. xx. 7
 the slimie scowring Of the *moist* moores, Gn. 230
 his *moyst* wings to dry. Mu. 184
 the *moist* daughters of huge Atlas III. i. 57. 8
 thy *moyst* mountaines each on others throag, III. iv. 8. 5
 through impression Of the sunbeames in *moyst* complexion, III. vi. 8. 5
 water which did well From his *moist* eies, IV. viii. 13. 4
Molsten. *moysten* their roots dry; III. vi. 34. 8
Molstened. her faire eyes, . . . *Moystened* their ferie beames, H. xii. 78. 7
Molstening. Privily *moystening* his horrid cheeke; III. xi. 44. 7
Moisture. on her sap and vitall *moysture* fed: Jan. vii. 8
 Till living *moysture* into smoke do flow, I. ix. 8. 4
 Their welheads spring, and are with *moisture* deawd; II. ix. 6. 3
 in themselves eternall *moisture* they imply. III. v. 34. 9
Molsty. the *moystie* night approaching fast VI. ix. 13. 1
Molanna. there was a Nymph that hight *Molanna*; VII. vi. 40. 2
 this *Molanna*, were she not so shole, VII. vi. 40. 7
 to corrupt *Molanna*, this her maid, VII. vi. 43. 2
 'twas *Molanna* which her so bewraid, VII. vi. 51. 8
 Then all atonce their hands upon *Molanna* laid. VII. vi. 61. 9
 back returning to *Molann'* againe, VII. vi. 53. 2
Mold. See **Mole**.
 what might he in earthlie *mould*, S.C. N. 158
 th' Okes, deep grounded in the earthly *molde*, Gn. 453
 the *mold* Of fleshly slime and fraile mortalitie; D. 402
 Of ought that framed is of mortall *moulde*, D. 493
 So left her, where she now is turnd to treen *mould*, I. ii. 39. 9
 so faire a *mould* Did on so weake foundation ever sitt: I. iv. 5. 3
 Why doe ye . . . liking fnd to gaze on earthly *mould*, I. vii. 22. 4
 The wretched payre transformed to treen *mould*; I. vii. 26. 6
 one massy entire *mould*, Hewen out of Adamant rocke I. vii. 33. 6
 The wondrous workmanship of Gods owne *mould*, I. x. 42. 6
 A worke of rich entayle and curious *mould*, II. vii. 4. 5
 he himselfe was all of golden *mould*, II. vii. 40. 7
 Ne mortall steele emperce his miscreated *mould*, II. vii. 42. 9
 all his armour seemd of antique *mould*, III. ii. 25. 2
 Now ranckleth in this same fraile fleshy *mould*, III. ii. 39. 3
 from the sacred *mould* Of her immortall womb, III. iv. 11. 8
 prest snow in massy *mould* congeald, III. viii. 6. 2
 all made in one *mould*, III. xii. 24. 9
 Borne of one mother in one happie *mold*, IV. ii. 41. 3
 Eftsoones outsprung two more of equall *mould*; IV. x. 10. 3
 And men . . . at first were framed Of earthly *mould*, V. Pr. 2. 4
 His name was Talus, made of yron *mould*, V. i. 12. 6
 in th' Adamantine *mould* Of his true hart V. vi. 2. 6
 nought tempted with the offer Of his rich *mould*, VI. ix. 33. 2
 I marvaile of what substance was the *mould*, Am. lv. 3
 to whose perfect *mould* He fashiond them H.B. 32
 made out of one *mould* the more t' agree; H.B. 207
 He made by love out of His owne like *mould*, H.H.L. 116
 our brethren, that were made Of that selfe *mould*, H.H.L. 198
Moldered. There where the *mouldred* earth had cav'd the
 banke; IV. v. 33. 2
Moldering. nor shining gold, nor *mouldring* clay it was; IV. x. 39. 5
Molds. the man that *moulds* in ydle cell II. iii. 41. 3
Moldwarp. like a *moldwarpe* in the earth doth ly. H.L. 182
Moldwarps. like *Moldwarps* nousing still they lurke, Col. 763
Moldy. The *mouldie* mosse, which thee acclioeth, S.C. F. 135
Mole. Under the foote of *Mole*, that mountaine hore, Col. 57

Mole—Continued.
 'Old father *Mole*, (*Mole* hight that mountain gray Col. 104
 Mulla, the daughter of old *Mole*, Col. 108
 springing out of *Mole*, doth run downe Col. 110
Mole, that like a nousing *Mole* IV. xi. 32. 8
 She mote perceive a litle purple *mold*, VI. xii. 7. 8
 my old father *Mole*, whom Shepherds quill Renowned hath VII. vi. 36. 8
 daughter of old Father *Mole*, VII. vi. 40. 2
Mole . . . Did decke himselfe in Ireshest faire attire; VII. vii. 11. 1
 Ah, gentle *Mole!* such joyance hath thee well besene. VII. vii. 11. 9
Molest. sights, that doo her peace *molest*. Pet.² vii. 8
 May come their happie quiet to *molest*; D. 284
 A cloud of cumbrous gnattes doe him *molest*, I. i. 23. 5
 Having . . . lost an old foe that did you *molest*; I. ii. 27. 3
 this wise You to *molest*, II. ix. 42. 3
 All that did earst it hinder and *molest*, II. xi. 32. 7
 Certes I should be loth thee to *molest*; III. iii. 18. 4
 hammrs sound his senses did *molest*, IV. v. 41. 2
 feare His ydle braine gan busily *molest*, IV. v. 43. 7
 she did her troubled mynd *molest*, V. vi. 4. 5
 Fearelesse of foes that mote his peace *molest*; VI. vii. 19. 4
 Fearelesse of ought that mote her peace *molest*, VI. viii. 34. 7
 her all night did watch, and all the day *molest*. VI. xi. 5. 9
 her did much *molest*; VI. xi. 24. 4
 did with charmes or Magick her *molest*, VII. vi. 16. 6
 Ceasse to *molest* the Moone to walke at large, VII. vi. 17. 8
 that may her sacred peace *molest*; Am. lxxxiii. 2
 They sleepe thou doost *molest*. Epig. iv. 18
Mollified. with sweet science *mollifide* their stubborne harts. II. x. 25. 9
 Being through former bathing *mollifide*, III. vi. 7. 6
 mighty courage *mollifide*, IV. xii. 13. 2
 Soone as he feeles it *mollifide* with heat, V. v. 7. 8
Mollify. To slake your wrath, and *mollify* your mind? III. ii. 13. 4
mollife, and calme her raging heat: IV. ix. 14. 7
 ruth of beautie will it *mollife*. V. v. 13. 6
 with melting pleasure *mollifye* Their hardned hearts, V. viii. 1. 8
 To hope for to release or *mollify*, VI. viii. 3. 7
 The hardest yron some doth *mollify*; Am. xxxii. 2
Molt. See **Melted**, **Molten**.
 wel nigh *molt* his hart in raging yre: II. v. 8. 6
 The soring clouds into sad showres *ymolt*; III. xi. 25. 8
Molten. See **Melted**, **Molt**.
 In quiet rest his *molten* heart did steep, Gn. 245
molten starres doe drop like weeping eyes; I. vi. 6. 5
 Through rivn cloudes and *molten* firmament; I. viii. 9. 6
 Ne *molten* mettall, in his blood embrew; I. xi. 36. 7
 ragged ribs of mountaines *molten* new, I. xi. 44. 7
 In slouthfull sleepe his *molten* hart to steme. II. vi. 27. 6
 Some stird the *molten* owre with laddes great; II. vii. 36. 8
 Quite *molten* into lust and pleasure lewd; II. xii. 73. 8
 softly *molten* unto her *molten* hart: III. ii. 15. 2
Moluccas. Unto the margent of the *Molucas*? V. x. 3. 7
Moly. sweet is *Moly*, but his root is ill. Am. xxvi. 8
Mome. hanging downe his head, did like a *Mome* appeare. VII. vi. 49. 9
Moment. Thus in a (one^l) *moment* to see lost and drown'd, Pet. ii. 13
 in a *moment* loose their grace and glorie. D. 497
Mona. Bee freshly kindled in the fruitfull Ile Of *Mona*, III. iii. 48. 6
Monarch. that mightie *Monarch* layd Low under all, I. v. 48. 6
 That Romaine *Monarch* built a brasen wall, IV. xi. 36. 2
Monarchs. After the Persian *Monarchs* antique guize, IV. xi. 38. 8
Monarchy. So whilom did this *Monarchie* aspyre, Ro. xvi. 12
Monastery. At length into a *Monastere* did light, VI. xii. 23. 8
Money. See **Passage-money**.
 draw in Both wares and *money*, Hub. 870
 unto hell him selfe for *money* sold: I. iv. 27. 7
money can thy wantes at will supply? II. vii. 11. 2
 Beautie and *Money*, they that Bulwarke sorely rent. II. xi. 9. 9
 His *money*, which he lov'd as living breath; III. x. 2. 8
 when to him she cryde, . . . love *money* overcame: III. x. 15. 2
 when he marked how his *money* burnd, III. x. 16. 3
 He left his wife; *money* did love diselame: III. x. 15. 4
 I tread in dust thee and thy *money* both, III. x. 29. 8
Money-god. 'Suffise it then, thou *Money God*? II. vii. 39. 1
Monger. See **War-monger**.
Mongiball. More whott then Aetn', or flaming *Mongiball* II. ix. 29. 7
Mongst (*partial list*). See **Amongst**.
mongst all Cities flourished much more, Ro. xxviii. 14
Mongst all the daughters of proud Libanon, Jan. vii. 4
Mongst heavenly ranks, where blessed soules Gn. 58
 My fortune was, *mongst* manie others moe, Hub. 13
 that breede Doubts *mongst* Divines, Hub. 387
 he *mongst* Ladies could their fortunes read Hub. 693
Mongst simple shepherds they do boast T.M. 329
 thee worship *mongst* that blessed throng Ti. 340
 their judgments share *Mongst* earthlie wightes, D. 200
 Ne *mongst* true lovers they shall place inherit, Col. 893
 Yet the stout Faery *mongst* the middest crowd I. iv. 15. 6
Mongst many, one that with his prowess I. ix. 16. 7
Mongst whom on me she deigned to bestowe II. ii. 42. 3
Mongst which Cymochles of her questioned II. vi. 9. 2
 numbred be *mongst* knights of Maydenhed, II. ix. 6. 6
Mongst whom he parted his imperiall state, II. x. 13. 6
Mongst thousands good one wanton Dame to find: III. i. 49. 5
Mongst which it fell into that Fairies mind To aske III. ii. 4. 4
Mongst whom might be that he did closely lye, III. vi. 16. 6
Mongst gentle Knights to nourish evermore? IV. i. 46. 4
Mongst the manie vertues which we reed, IV. ii. 39. 8
Mongst men of worth, IV. x. 63. 8
mongst men and beasts, V. Pr. 9. 6
 Yeld me an hostry *mongst* the croking frogs, V. x. 23. 8

Mongst—Continued.

Mongst joyes mixing some tears, *mongst* wele some wo, . . . V. xi. 16. 3
Mongst which my most delight hath alwaies been . . . VI. ii. 31. 6
Mongst which he namely did to him discourse . . . VI. iii. 14. 8
Mongst salvage beasts both rudely borne . . . VI. v. 2. 3
in so great daunger set *Mongst* many foes, . . . VI. v. 22. 3
appointed have her place *Mongst* rocks and caves, . . . VI. vi. 11. 4
mongst so many layes As he hath sung . . . VI. x. 28. 4
Mongst which he found a sword . . . VI. xi. 47. 5
Like as a Lion *mongst* an heard of dere, . . . VI. xi. 49. 1
in Faery Land *mongst* records permanent, . . . VII. vi. 2. 4
Mongst wretched men (dismaide with her affright) . . . VII. vi. 32. 7
sing of hilles and woods *mongst* warres . . . VII. vi. 37. 2
Mongst these sterne stounds to mingle . . . VII. vi. 37. 4
To see her naked *mongst* her Nymphes . . . VII. vi. 42. 9
But *mongst* them all, which did Loves honor rayse, . . . Am. xix. 9
Mongst whome the more I seeke to settle peace, . . . Am. xlii. 13
Mongst which, there in a silver dish did ly . . . Am. lxxvii. 5

Moniment, -s. See Monument, -s.

Monk. Arayd in habit blacke, . . . Like to an holy *Monck*, . . . I. iv. 18. 9

Monks. Through which the *Monckes* he chased here and there, VI. xii. 24. 2

Monoceroses. Mighty *Monoceroses* with immeasured tayles, . . . II. xii. 23. 9

Monster. Ylike as a *Monster* of many heads; . . . S.C. S. 121

made a *monster* of their fantasie, . . . T.M. 558

how bold and swift the *monster* was, . . . Col. 220

A *monster* vile, whom God and man does hate: . . . I. i. 13. 7

he saw the ugly *monster* plaine, . . . I. i. 14. 6

In shape and life more like a *monster* then a man, . . . I. vii. 22. 9

this same *Monster* much more ugly was, . . . I. vii. 17. 6

many knights . . . Have enterpriz'd that *Monster* to subdew, . . . I. vii. 45. 2

with mighty mall The *Monster* merclesse him made to fall, . . . I. vii. 51. 5

with the uncouth smart the *Monster* lowdly cryde, . . . I. xi. 20. 9

that infernall *Monster*, having kest His wearie foe into that

living well, . . . I. xi. 31. 5

who-so kild that *monster* most deforme, . . . I. xii. 20. 3

what mote that *Monster* make, . . . II. iii. 18. 9

That *Monster* can be maistred or destroyd: . . . II. iv. 10. 3

Griefe is a flood; and love a *monster* fell; . . . II. iv. 35. 3

the *Monster* filth did breede: . . . II. iv. 35. 5

It growes a *Monster*, and incontinent, . . . II. ix. 1. 7

why make ye such *Monster* of your minde? . . . III. ii. 40. 2

The *Monster*, swifte as word that from her went, . . . III. vii. 23. 6

Florinell fled from that *Monster* yond, . . . III. vii. 26. 5

The *Monster*, ready on the pray to sease, . . . III. vii. 28. 1

the *Monster* vilde Upon that milke-white Palfreyes carcas fedd, III. vii. 30. 7

Ne any may that *Monster* match in fight, . . . III. vii. 52. 8

While she was flying . . . From that foule *monster*, . . . V. iii. 27. 6

Unto a dreadfull *Monster* to devoure, . . . V. x. 13. 7

An hideous *monster* doth in darknesse lie, . . . V. x. 29. 3

Prince Arthure . . . Doth slay the *Monster*, . . . V. xi. Arg.

An hideous *monster* that doth it defend, . . . V. xi. 20. 2

For great desire that *Monster* to assay, . . . V. xi. 21. 2

The *Monster* underneath the Altar lay: . . . V. xi. 21. 7

there no *Monster* did behold, . . . V. xi. 21. 9

Monster, whom the Theban Knight . . . Made kill her selfe, . . . V. xi. 25. 2

So also did the *Monster* use like slight, . . . V. xi. 25. 7

whether man or *monster* one could scarce discern, . . . V. xii. 15. 9

A *monster*, which the Blatant Beast men call, . . . V. xii. 37. 7

'It is a *Monster* bred of hellishe race', . . . VI. i. 7. 7

But follow'd fast the *Monster* in his flight: . . . VI. iii. 26. 5

Secing the ugly *Monster* passing by, . . . VI. v. 16. 2

wounded was Of that same *Monster* late, . . . VI. v. 31. 7

'Echidna is a *Monster* direfull dreed, . . . VI. vi. 10. 1

A wicked *Monster*, that his tongue doth whet Gainst all, . . . VI. vi. 12. 3

So sharply he the *Monster* did pursew, . . . VI. ix. 3. 1

so sternly he the *monster* strooke, . . . VI. x. 36. 3

whylest he that *monster* sought Throughout the world, . . . VI. xii. 13. 4

Thus was this *Monster* . . . suppress and tamed, . . . VI. xii. 38. 1

That cancker-worme, that *monster*, Glosie, . . . H.L. 267

that *monster* placed In gentle love, . . . H.L. 271

Monster's. *monsters* kinde In hundred formes to change, . . . Bel.² viii. 9

refuge from the *Monsters* cruelty, . . . III. viii. 21. 2

The present of his paines, that *Monsters* spoyle, . . . V. xi. 33. 6

Meat fit for such a *monsters* monstrous dyeat: . . . V. xii. 31. 9

Monsters. See Sea-monsters.

hideous *monsters* full of uglisnes; . . . D. 340

Deformed *monsters*, fowle, and blacke as inke, . . . I. i. 22. 7

From surging gulf two *Monsters* streight were brought, . . . I. v. 38. 3

whenas *monsters* huge he would dismay, . . . I. vii. 34. 2

more deformed *Monsters* thousand fold, . . . II. xii. 25. 2

these same *Monsters* are not these in deed, . . . II. xii. 26. 2

All *monsters* to subdew to him that did it beare, . . . II. xii. 40. 9

griesly *Monsters* of the See Stood gaping, . . . III. iv. 32. 8

that wastefull wilderness Huge *monsters* haunt, . . . III. x. 40. 4

ten thousand *monsters* foule ahhor'd, . . . IV. xi. 3. 8

had subdew'd of old So many *monsters*, . . . V. v. 24. 6

Monstrous. seven springing beds of *monstrous* crimes, . . . Bel.¹ viii. 13

seven heads, budding *monstrous* crimes, . . . Bel.² x. 12

outstretched lay, In *monstrous* length, . . . Van. iii. 3

unto him all *monstrous* beasts resorted, . . . Hub. 1122

monstrous error, flying in the ayre, . . . T.M. 257

Such ugly *monstrous* shapes, . . . I. i. 21. 9

'Her neather partes misshapen, *monstrous*, . . . I. ii. 41. 1

A rude, mishapen, *monstrous* rablement, . . . I. vi. 8. 7

monstrous enemy With sturdie steps came stalking, . . . I. vii. 8. 2

she . . . Brought forth this *monstrous* masse of earthly slyme, I. vii. 9. 8

A *monstrous* beast ybredd in filthy fen He chose, . . . I. vii. 16. 8

lightly leaping from so *monstrous* maine, . . . I. viii. 7. 7

his *monstrous* scalpe downe to his teeth it tore, . . . I. viii. 16. 4

What mortall wight could ever beare so *monstrous* blow? . . . I. viii. 18. 9

Monstrous—Continued.

of that *monstrous* mas Was nothing left, . . . I. viii. 24. 8

Loe! where your foe lies strecht in *monstrous* length; . . . I. viii. 45. 3

her feete most *monstrous* were in sight; . . . I. viii. 48. 5

His body *monstrous*, horrible, and vaste; . . . I. xi. 8. 7

Stretch on the ground in *monstrous* large exten, . . . I. xii. 9. 7

In case he could that *monstrous* beast destroy, . . . I. xii. 41. 7

love . . . maketh *monstrous* warre; . . . II. ii. 26. 6

Whom then she does transforme to *monstrous* hewes, . . . II. v. 27. 6

The which with *monstrous* stalke behind him stept, . . . II. vii. 26. 8

nothing seemd mote beare so *monstrous* might: . . . II. viii. 38. 2

neath to wene That *monstrous* error, . . . II. x. 8. 3

those three *monstrous* stones doe most excell, . . . II. x. 11. 5

a *monstrous* rablement Of fowle misshapen wightes, . . . II. xi. 8. 1

Sith now he is far from his *monstrous* swarme, . . . II. xi. 34. 4

According to their mindes like *monstrous*, . . . II. xii. 85. 5

Yet playd Pasiphae a more *monstrous* part, . . . III. ii. 41. 5

Monstrous, mishapt, and all his backe was spect, . . . III. vii. 22. 4

in that *monstrous* wise did to the world appere, . . . III. vii. 48. 9

a *monstrous* beast The Palfrey whereon she did travell slew, . . . III. viii. 49. 2

'What *monstrous* crinity provoke we beare? . . . III. xi. 22. 7

A thousand *monstrous* formes therein were made, . . . III. xi. 51. 7

love in thousand *monstrous* formes doth oft appere, . . . III. xi. 51. 9

That by her *monstrous* shape might easily be red, . . . IV. v. 26. 9

He like a *monstrous* Gyant seem'd in sight, . . . IV. v. 37. 1

oft admir'd his *monstrous* shape, . . . IV. vii. 32. 7

monstrous tyrants with his club subdew'd: . . . V. i. 2. 8

Soone as they did the *monstrous* Scorpion vew, . . . V. viii. 40. 3

after that his *monstrous* father fell Under Alcides club, . . . V. x. 11. 2

The image of his *monstrous* parent Geryone, . . . V. x. 13. 9

Like to a Giant for his *monstrous* hight, . . . V. xi. 15. 2

with such *monstrous* poise adowne descended, . . . V. xii. 21. 3

Meat fit for such a *monsters* monstrous dyeat: . . . V. xii. 31. 9

A *monstrous* Dragon, full of fearefull uglisnesse, . . . VI. v. 10. 9

rather like a Gyant *monstrous*: . . . VI. vii. 41. 4

A *monstrous* cruelty gainst course of kynde! . . . VI. vii. 36. 5

That *monstrous* Beast by final force to quell, . . . VI. xii. 22. 7

Month. Is not thilke the mery *moneth* of May, . . . S.C. May 1

the *month* in which the righteous Maide, . . . Hub. 1

Each hour did seeme a *moneth*, and every *moneth* a yeaere, . . . V. vi. 5. 9

Monthly. (O *monthly* Virgin!) thou delay Thy nightly course, *Gn.* 459

Month's. See Twelvemonth's.

Months. six *months* greater a great deele; . . . Ro. xviii. 8

Nyne *monethes* I seek in vain, . . . I. ix. 15. 9

*That have twelve *monethes* sought one, . . . II. ix. 38. 9

The loving mother, that nine *monethes* did beare, . . . III. ii. 11. 6

After she had nine *monethes* fulfilld and gone: . . . III. vi. 5. 5

Seven *monethes* he so her kept in bitter smart, . . . IV. i. 4. 1

There did this lucklesse mayd seven *months* abide, . . . IV. x. 4. 6

she many *monethes* did mourne, . . . V. iii. 1. 8

for weekes that passed were, She told but *monethes*, . . . V. vi. 5. 7

after them the *Monthes* all riding came, . . . VII. vii. 32. 2

So past the twelve *Months* forth, . . . VII. vii. 43. 9

Months. these seven *monethes* day, . . . III. xi. 10. 8

Monument. stroke downe this noble *monument*, . . . Bel.¹ iii. 14

this brave *monument* with flash did rend, . . . Bel.² iii. 14

Rome, . . . dead, is now the worlds sole *moniment*, . . . Ro. xxix. 14

manie lost, of whom no *moniment* Remaines, . . . Gn. 589

for their memories long *moniment*: . . . Hub. 1182

Nor anie little *moniment* to see, . . . Ti. 5

The *moniment* of whose sad funerall, . . . Ti. 117

Vouchsafe this *moniment* of his last praise, . . . Ti. 682

Thy praises everlasting *moniment* Is in this verse, . . . Ded. Son. vi. 12

of Hippolytus was lefte no *moniment*, . . . I. v. 38. 9

be for all chaste Dames an endless *moniment*, . . . II. ii. 10. 9

soveraine *moniment* of mortall vowes, . . . II. iii. 25. 7

Some in round plates withouten *moniment*; . . . II. vii. 5. 7

no *moniment* Of Brutus, nor of Britons glorie auncient, . . . II. x. 36. 8

O famous *moniment* of womens prayse! . . . II. x. 56. 1

for eternall *moniment* Of thy great grace, . . . III. iv. 10. 7

Time . . . That famous *moniment* hath quite defaste, . . . IV. ii. 33. 3

of his shape appear'd no litle *moniment*, . . . V. viii. 43. 9

To be a *moniment* for evermore, . . . V. viii. 45. 3

this verse . . . Shall be thereof immortall *moniment*; . . . Am. lxix. 10

enchased Your glorious name in golden *moniment*, . . . Am. lxxxii. 8

for short time an endless *moniment*, . . . Epith. 433

Monuments. above all *moniments* Seven Romane Hills, . . . Ro. ii. 13

Olde *moniments*, which of so famous sprights, . . . Ro. vii. 3

These *moniments*, which not in paper writ, . . . Ro. xxxii. 6

Of things forepast, nor *moniments* of time; . . . T.M. 104

though Time all *moniments* obscure, . . . Ti. 174

all my antique *moniments* defaced? . . . Ti. 179

All such vaine *moniments* of earthlie masse, . . . Ti. 419

The rueful *moniments* of heavnesse; . . . I. vii. 19. 8

An auncient booke, hight Briton *moniments*, . . . II. ix. 59. 6

of his victories Brave *moniments* remaine, . . . II. x. 21. 9

endlesse *moniments* of his great good: . . . II. x. 46. 3

Whose dolefull *moniments* who list to rew, . . . II. x. 66. 8

should they be most famous *moniments*, . . . II. x. 74. 7

his brave shield, full of old *moniments*, . . . II. xii. 80. 3

Which the late world admyres for wodrous *moniments*, . . . III. iii. 2. 9

for endless *moniments* Of his successe, . . . III. iii. 59. 3

to bee enrolld in everlasting *moniments* of brasse, . . . III. ix. 50. 8

lung With ragged *moniments* of times forepast, . . . IV. i. 21. 2

The *moniments* whereof there byding beene, . . . IV. i. 24. 8

know the

Mood. beating downe these walls with furious *mood* *Ro.* xi. 11
with gentle *mood* Of Poets Prince, *Gn.* 17
seeing her sad *mood*, *T.M.* 417
Long after lay he musing at her *mood*, *I.* i. 55. 1
With pittie calmd downe fell his angry *mood*, *I.* iii. 8. 5
The trembling ghosts with sad amazed *mood*, *I.* v. 32. 5
Venus never had so sober *mood*: *I.* vi. 16. 7
Jove, in wrathfull *mood*, Hurles forth his thundring dart *I.* viii. 9. 1
she no whit did change her constant *mood*: *I.* x. 13. 6
entertaynes with friendly chearefull *mood*, *I.* x. 32. 4
Trebly augmented was his furious *mood* *I.* xi. 22. 7
wondred at his breathlesse hasty *mood*: *I.* xii. 25. 3
Therewith moved from his sober *mood*, *II.* i. 12. 1
No measure in her *mood*, no rule of right, *II.* ii. 36. 4
One day unto me came in friendly *mood*, *II.* iv. 22. 4
Advise thee well, and change thy willfull *mood*, *II.* vii. 38. 8
'How is it that this *mood* in me ye blame, *II.* ix. 38. 2
Foreeth it swell above his wonted *mood*, *III.* vii. 34. 3
Now made forget their former cruell *mood*, *IV.* iii. 39. 4
fayned still her former angry *mood*, *IV.* v. 23. 8
all the while beheld their wrathfull *moode*, *IV.* ix. 22. 3
in their malicious *mood* *IV.* ix. 29. 2
seem'd to be of very sober *mood*, *IV.* x. 31. 4
So daunicd was in his despyring *mood*, *V.* iii. 26. 8
threats the more increast their *mood*. *V.* iv. 4. 9
Therewith she gan at first to change her *mood*, *V.* v. 45. 4
She chang'd that threatfull *mood*, *V.* v. 47. 9
gan enquire of him with mylder *mood* *V.* v. 15. 6
Ne within reasons rule her madding *mood* containe. *V.* vii. 11. 9
He mote not come to wreake his wrathfull *mood*: *V.* viii. 35. 4
Of horrible aspect and dreadfull *mood*, *V.* x. 8. 7
And with mad *moode* againe upon him flew, *VI.* iv. 6. 3
He made great more after his salvage *mood*; *VI.* iv. 12. 4
in so unwomanly a *mood* *VI.* viii. 51. 4
The sober mother seeing such her *mood*, *VI.* xii. 17. 1
with meeke humblesse and afflicted *mood*, *Am.* ii. 11
Moon. all things which beneath the *Moone* have being *Ro.* ix. 10
All that's imperfect, borne belowe the *Moone*; *Ro.* xix. 2
With giiden hornes enbowed like the *Moone*, *Fan.* ii. 3
eke the *Moone* her hastie steedes did stay, *Gn.* 457
my dreading name to raise Above the *Moone*, *II.* iii. 38. 8
the *Moone*, cloathed with cloudy night, *II.* vii. 29. 8
could call out of the sky Both Sunne and *Moone*, *III.* iii. 12. 2
till the horned *moone* three courses did expire. *IV.* vi. 43. 9
As the faire *Moone* in her most full aspect *V.* v. 3. 8
to the *Moone* it mote be like in each respect. *V.* v. 3. 9
Like as the *Moone* in foggie winters night *V.* v. 12. 8
They were rich Mitres shaped like the *Moone*, *V.* vii. 4. 6
To shew that Isis doth the *Moone* portend; *V.* vii. 4. 7
in mortall things Beneath the *Moone* to raigne) *VII.* vi. Arg.
Thence to the Circle of the *Moone* she clambe, *VII.* vi. 8. 1
forth he sent Downe to the Circle of the *Moone*, *VII.* vi. 16. 2
Ceasse to molest the *Moone* to walke at large, *VII.* vi. 17. 8
On top whereof the *noon* and stars were pight; *VII.* vii. 44. 6
'as changefull as the *Moone*' men use to say. *VII.* vii. 50. 9
Nor to the *Moone*; for they are changed never; *Am.* ix. 6
In sight of whom both Sun and *Moone* are darke, *H.H.B.* 125
Moonlight. Hey, ho, the *Moonlight!* *S.C.* Au. 90
Moon-like. *Moone-like* Mitre to a Crowne of gold; *V.* vii. 13. 6
Moons. within the *Moones* fayre shining sphere, *II.* Pr. 3. 6
the *Moones* bright wagon still did stand, *VII.* vi. 13. 7
Moons. Thrice three *Moones* bene fully spent *S.C.* S. 20
three *Moones* have changed thrice their hew, *I.* viii. 38. 6
three *Moones* with borrowd brothers light *III.* iii. 16. 2
Moor. One hand on Scythia, th' other on the *More*, *Ro.* iv. 3
all the *moore* twixt Elversham and Dell, *II.* x. 24. 4
Moorish. To drench himselfe in *moorish* slime did trace, *Gn.* 251
moorish fennes, and marshes ever greene. *Ti.* 140
The *moorish* Cole, and the soft sliding Breane, *IV.* xi. 29. 6
Moors. the slimie scowring Of the moist *moores*, *Gn.* 230
into *moores* and marshes vanisht had, *V.* x. 18. 4
Like to the *Mores* of Malaber, *VI.* vii. 43. 6
Moot. See *Folkmoot*.
Moral. some hymne, or *morall* laie, *Col.* 86
Moralize. Fierce warres and faithful loves shall *moralize* my
song, *I.* Pr. 1. 9
Morands. Against the forreine *Morands* he exprest; *II.* x. 43. 8
Mordant. Guyon Fyndes *Mordant* and *Amavia* slaine *II.* i. Arg.
this dead corpse . . . the good Sir *Mordant* was: *II.* i. 49. 9
Mordant and *Amavia* did rew, *II.* ii. 45. 8
Had slayne Sir *Mordant* and his Lady bright; *II.* iii. 13. 8
Morddure. Wherefore *Morddure* it rightfully is hight. *II.* viii. 21. 6
with *Morddure*, His owne good sword *Morddure*, *II.* viii. 30. 6, 7
His owne good sword *Morddure*, *II.* xi. 41. 6
More (*partial* list). See *Moor*, *More* and *More*, *Nevermore*,
No more.
A lively streame, *more* cleere than Christall is, *Rev.* iv. 12
By *more* and *more* she gan her wings t' assure *Bel.* vii. 3
more sweete than Mermaids song: *Bel.* xii. 8
What say I *more*? *Pet.* v. 7
Citie, *more* than that great Phrygian mother Renowm'd *Ro.* vi. 5
mongst all Cities flourishd much *more*. *Ro.* xxviii. 14
Thou . . . might'st fall *more* horrible. *Ro.* xxxi. 14
I will send *more* after thee. *To his Booke* 18
To nought *more*, Thenot, my mind is bent *S.C.* F. 94
to worke me *more* spight; *S.C.* F. 180
For this, and many *more* such outrage, *S.C.* F. 183
She should have neede no *more* spell; *S.C.* Mar. 54
now it rancleth *more* and *more*, *S.C.* Mar. 100
The Honye is much, but the Gaule is *more*. *S.C.* Mar. Emb. 4

More—Continued.

For *more* finnesse, with a tawdrie lace. *S.C.* Ap. 135
(Were it *more* or lesse) *S.C.* May 108
Of their falshode *more* could I recount, *S.C.* May 314
night-ravens . . . *more* black then pitche, *S.C.* Jun. 23
musick for their *more* delight: *S.C.* Jun. 29
but yeeres *more* rype, *S.C.* Jun. 46
I *more* delight then larke in Sommer dayes: *S.C.* Jun. 51
can I tell thee *more*, *S.C.* Jul. 73
To Kerke the narre, from God *more* farre, *S.C.* Jul. 97
His face, *more* cleare then Christall glasse. *S.C.* Jul. 159
Thou medlest *more* then shall have thanke, *S.C.* Jul. 209
it rancleth, ay *more* and *more*, *S.C.* Au. 101
Never dempt *more* right of beautye, *S.C.* Au. 137
More meete to wayle my woe *S.C.* Au. 165
the *more* taugment The memory of hys misdeede *S.C.* Au. 185
Eche thing imparted is *more* eath to beare: *S.C.* S. 17
Is nowe nor jollye, nor shepheard *more*. *S.C.* S. 27
That uneth may I stand any *more*: *S.C.* S. 48
the *more* bene fraight with fraud and spight, *S.C.* S. 84
That with their hornes butten the *more* stonte; *S.C.* S. 125
For liker bene they to pluck away *more*, *S.C.* S. 128
The *more* to wind it out thou doest swinck, *S.C.* S. 132
The *more* bene the Foxes that here remaine. *S.C.* S. 155
but they gang in *more* secrete wise, *S.C.* S. 156
But who rewards him ere the *more* for-thy, *S.C.* O. 33
Made me by arte *more* cunning in the same. *S.C.* D. 42
the worse despise; I aske no *more*. *S.C.* Env. 12
when as season *more* secure Shall bring forth *Gn.* 9
But my soft Muse, as for her power *more* meete, *Gn.* 51
O, who can lead, then, a *more* happie life *Gn.* 121
more and *more* having himselfe enrolde, *Gn.* 257
Eftsoones *more* fierce in visage, *Gn.* 269
thy life *more* deare and precious thus Was *Gn.* 331
but the Greekes themselves, *more* dolorous, *Gn.* 560
That death . . . to worke *more* ghastly feares. *Gn.* 584
To whom may I *more* trustely complaine *Hub.* 55
they which call them so *more* beggers bee; *Hub.* 162
more for thrift did care than for *Hub.* 231
But they *more* subtil meaning had than he; *Hub.* 330
That before God we may appeare *more* gay, *Hub.* 462
For each thing fayned ought *more* warie bee. *Hub.* 495
But of *more* private persons seeke clswhere, *Hub.* 522
Needes anie *more* to learne to get a living? *Hub.* 544
Alla Turchesca, much the *more* admyr'd: *Hub.* 677
With gallant showe, and daylie *more* argument *Hub.* 691
Regard of honour harbours *more* than ought, *Hub.* 718
For which also I claime my selfe *more* fit *Hub.* 1038
But his owne treasure he increased *more*, *Hub.* 1172
Which yet to prove *more* true he meant to see, *Hub.* 1277
But none *more* tragick matter I can finde *T.M.* 155
far *more* bitter storme than winters *T.M.* 247
Darknesse *more* than Cymerians daylie night: *T.M.* 256
shall anie *more* Find entertainment *T.M.* 409
if good were not praised *more* than ill, *T.M.* 455
Did *more* increase the sharpnes of her showre. *T.M.* 478
mercie *more* than mortall men can vew. *T.M.* 514
with rehearsing would me *more* agreeve. *Ti.* 91
Nor ever ship shall saile there anie *more*. *Ti.* 164
And, being dead, is happie now much *more*. *Ti.* 247
count of wisdom *more* than of thy Countie. *Ti.* 273
But now, *more* happie thou, *Ti.* 330
Such as on earth man could not *more* devize, *Ti.* 521
Was none *more* favourable, nor *more* faire, *Muf.* 20
Yet so as him their terrour *more* adorne. *Muf.* 88
And *more* industrious, gathered *more* store *Muf.* 122
What *more* felicitie can fall to creature *Muf.* 209
Himselfe he close upgathered *more* and *more* *Muf.* 397
For striving *more*, the *more* in laces strong *Muf.* 427
never didst thou heare *more* haplesse fate. *D.* 98
more plaine areade this doubtfull case'. *D.* 182
'She now is dead; ' ne *more* endured to say, *D.* 184
he thereby was *more* empassionate; *D.* 193
Becomes *more* fierce and fervent in his gate; *D.* 195
do not spare the best or fayrest, *more* than *D.* 202
Which did her beautie much *more* heautifie. *D.* 217
'No age hath bred . . . *more* vertue in a wight; *D.* 219
'Ne sleepe . . . Shall ever lodge upon mine ey-lids *more*; *D.* 471
'And ye, *more* happie Lovers! *D.* 512
Which daily *more* and *more* he did augment, *As.* 19
her old sire *more* carefull of her good, *Col.* 120
'Fearful much *more* *Col.* 201
wondring *more* And *more*, *Col.* 264, 265
None fairer, nor *more* fruitfull to be red: *Col.* 279
Much *more* there is unkend *Col.* 294
much *more* that does from mens knowledge lurke. *Col.* 295
heaven and heavenly graces do much *more* . . . abound *Col.* 308
More fit it is t' adore, *Col.* 350
thy selfe thou mak'st us *more* to wonder, *Col.* 354
raise His tunes from laies to matter of *more* skill. *Col.* 395
he himselfe may rewed he *more* right, *Col.* 398
More rich then pearles of Ynde, And in her sex *more*
wonderfull *Col.* 490, 491
'*More* eath (quoth he) *Col.* 590
'Blame is . . . *more* blamelesse *Col.* 749
But man, . . . might *More* then the rest *Col.* 868
rymes . . . for their titles sake may find *more* grace. *Ded. Son.* i. 14
Who ever gave *more* honourable prize *Ded. Son.* xiv. 1
Who then ought *more* to favour her then you, *Ded. Son.* xiv. 5
Which with your vertues ye embellish *more*, *Ded. Son.* xv. 11

More—Continued.

Much more me needs,	Ded. Son. xvii. 5
A lowly Asse more white then snow,	I. i. 4. 2
fearfull more of shame Then of the certeine perill	I. i. 24. 1
stroke at her with more then manly force,	I. i. 24. 6
And more to lulle him in his slumber soft,	I. i. 41. 1
The Sprite then gan more boldly him to wake,	I. i. 43. 1
guest, gan now to take more sound repast;	I. ii. 4. 3
More busying his quicke eies her face to view,	I. ii. 26. 6
they did seeme more foule and hideous,	I. ii. 41. 3
Nought That moves more deare compassion	I. iii. 1. 2
But to the pray when as he drew more ny,	I. iii. 6. 7
to augment her painfull penaunce more,	I. iii. 14. 1
Yet is she now in more perplexitie,	I. iii. 40. 5
lust did now inflame His corage more,	I. iii. 41. 8
his rage is more of might,	I. iii. 43. 9
More mild in beastly kind then that her	I. iii. 44. 9
In shape and life more like a monster,	I. iv. 22. 9
Who had enough, yett wished ever more;	I. iv. 29. 5
he hears neverst, the more to heap disdayn.	I. iv. 41. 9
Grandmother of all. More old then Jove,	I. v. 22. 3
His wanton stepdame loved him the more;	I. v. 37. 5
fearest not that more thee hurten might,	I. v. 43. 4
And yet more sad, that Una, his deare dreed,	I. vi. 2. 3
She, more amazd, in double dread	I. vi. 10. 1
Who had more joy to raunge the Forrest wyde,	I. vi. 21. 7
for to make his powre approved more,	I. vi. 26. 1
More greedy they of newes	I. vi. 34. 9
What more? The Roderosse knight was slain	I. vi. 38. 9
increasing more Their puissant force,	I. vi. 45. 2
fight With heaped strokes more hugely then before;	I. vi. 45. 4
Then, for to make her dreaded more of men,	I. vii. 16. 6
this same Monster much more ugly was,	I. vii. 17. 6
for more aw and dread,	I. vii. 18. 9
Thy sad tong cannot tell more heavy plight	I. vii. 25. 3
If lesse then that I feare, more favour I have found.'	I. vii. 25. 9
Which greater grew the more she did contend,	I. vii. 27. 3
much more admirable deedes,	I. vii. 36. 3
can more easily be thought then said.'	I. vii. 41. 2
cause of grieft, more great then may be told.'	I. vii. 51. 9
that misformed shape misshaped more,	I. viii. 16. 5
Which is through rage more strong	I. viii. 18. 3
Her hastie ruine does more heave make,	I. viii. 23. 6
His long endured famine needed more reliefe,	I. viii. 43. 9
More ugly shape yet never living creature saw,	I. viii. 48. 9
more fearefull or more lucky wight,	I. ix. 30. 4
For never knight, More luckless disaventures	I. ix. 45. 4
hath increast the world with one somme more,	I. x. 16. 6
paine endur'd, as seeming now more light,	I. x. 24. 9
what need him care for more?	I. x. 38. 8
God to us forgiveth Much more then that	I. x. 40. 7
to the rest more hable he might bee;	I. x. 45. 2
had he not that Dame respected more,	I. x. 49. 4
Saints More dear unto their God then	I. x. 57. 9
to increase his wondrous greatnes more,	I. xi. 8. 8
And, that more wondrous was,	I. xi. 13. 1
his more hardned crest was armd so well,	I. xi. 24. 5
smot againe with more outrageous might;	I. xi. 25. 2
He cast to suffer him no more respire,	I. xi. 28. 7
more mindfull of his honour deare	I. xi. 39. 1
Whilcs some more bold to measure him	I. xii. 11. 8
That I note whether praise or pittie more;	I. xii. 17. 4
later times things more unknowne shall show,	II. Pr. 3. 3
He wonder would much more;	II. Pr. 3. 9
Of faery lond yet if he more inquire,	II. Pr. 4. 1
With living eye more fayre was never scene	II. i. 10. 7
More then goodwill to me attribute nought;	II. i. 33. 4
Not one word more she sayd,	II. i. 56. 1
more affection to increace,	II. i. 60. 8
More huge in strength then wise in workes	II. ii. 17. 6
was, for terrour more, all armd in shyning bras.	II. ii. 17. 9
In hope to win more favour with his mate,	II. ii. 19. 4
more to mighty hands then rightfull cause	II. ii. 29. 9
the praise of prowesse more doth marre	II. ii. 30. 8
Huddibras, more like a Malecontent,	II. ii. 37. 6
His Palmer now shall foot no more alone	II. iii. 3. 5
and made him more inelynd;	II. iii. 4. 7
this liegeman gan to wexe more bold,	II. iii. 9. 2
He stayd not for more bidding,	II. iii. 19. 1
and thousand thousand times more faire,	II. iii. 26. 1
delight does raigne, much more then this?	II. iii. 39. 5
heape more vengeance on that wretched wight:	II. iv. 5. 4
adding more impetuous forse,	II. iv. 6. 3
strooke more often wyde, Then at	II. iv. 7. 4
But more enferced through his currish play,	II. iv. 8. 6
more for ranek despitg then for great paine,	II. iv. 15. 7
when yeares More rype us reason lent	II. iv. 18. 5
wisht me stay till I more truth should fynd,	II. iv. 22. 9
Did all she might more pleasing to appeare,	II. iv. 25. 4
One day, to worke her to his will more neare,	II. iv. 25. 5
That I may more delight in thy embracement	II. iv. 26. 9
his mother did more rage inspyre,	II. iv. 32. 9
Whose bounty more then might, yet both, he wonderd,	II. v. 14. 9
Yet others she more urgent did devise;	II. v. 21. 8
Their fell contention still increased more,	II. v. 22. 1
more thereby increased Furors might,	II. v. 22. 2
more to augment his spight,	II. v. 22. 5
armd with fire more hardly he mote him withstond,	II. v. 22. 9
hong their conquerd armes, for more defame,	II. v. 26. 8
would have questiond more;	II. v. 37. 2

More—Continued.

More swift then swallow sheres the liquid skye,	II. vi. 5. 2
all, though pleasant, yet she made much more:	II. vi. 24. 5
she, more sweete then any bird on bough,	II. vi. 25. 1
His proud presumed force increased more,	II. vi. 30. 3
Mars is for Venus loves renowned more	II. vi. 35. 8
more happy he then wise,	II. vi. 46. 4
helpe, he saw, he needed more Then pittie,	II. vi. 48. 8
An ugly feend, more fowle then diammall day,	II. vii. 26. 7
clouds more black then Jett,	II. vii. 28. 9
More light then Culver in the Faulcons fist,	II. vii. 34. 6
To covet more then I have cause to use?	II. vii. 39. 4
More fitt emongst black fiendes then men	II. vii. 41. 9
Thereby more lovers unto her to call:	II. vii. 45. 6
else much more wretched were the case	II. viii. 1. 4
Again he heard a more effored voyce,	II. viii. 4. 3
that shield, more worthy of good knight;	II. viii. 15. 8
his hand, more sad then lomp of lead,	II. viii. 30. 8
Three times more furious and more puisaunt,	II. viii. 34. 8
More glory thought to give life then decay,	II. viii. 61. 4
There is no one more faire and excellent	II. ix. 1. 2
none then it more fowle and indecent,	II. ix. 1. 5
of more worthy substance fram'd it was:	II. ix. 23. 6
Stone more of valew, and more smooth and fine,	II. ix. 24. 2
burning whott, More whott then Actn',	II. ix. 29. 7
more abasht for shame	II. ix. 43. 1
More ample spirit then hitherto was wount	II. x. 1. 6
Gan more the same frequent,	II. x. 6. 9
she much more than her owne life him lov'd;	II. x. 28. 2
Was never king more highly magnifide,	II. x. 52. 1
four hundred yeares And more had wasted,	II. x. 62. 7
two then all more huge and violent,	II. xi. 9. 8
him his foe more fiercely should poursew:	II. xi. 27. 4
then assayle him fresh, ere he could shift for more,	II. xi. 27. 9
Becomes more fell, and all Treads down	II. xi. 33. 5
streamc more violent and greedy growea:	II. xi. 5. 3
seemd more horrible then hell to bee,	II. xii. 6. 3
more scornfully Scoffing at him,	II. xii. 16. 7
All these, and thousand thousands many more,	II. xii. 25. 1
more deformed Monsters thousand fold,	II. xii. 25. 2
more might in that goodly gate Be red,	II. xii. 46. 1
semblance pleasing, more then naturall,	II. xii. 46. 6
More sweet and holesome then the pleasant hill	II. xii. 52. 1
so faire winepresse made the wine more sweet:	II. xii. 56. 6
Each did the others worke more beautify;	II. xii. 59. 6
The rest hidd underneath him more desirous made,	II. xii. 66. 9
blushing to her laughter gave more grace,	II. xii. 68. 2
to him beekned to approach more neare,	II. xii. 68. 8
how more bold and free	II. xii. 74. 7
Ne more doth florish after first decay,	II. xii. 75. 3
rather shewd more white, if more might be:	II. xii. 77. 6
do not in th' ayre more lightly fee,	II. xii. 77. 9
Few drops, more cleare then Nectar,	II. xii. 78. 4
starry light does seeme more bright,	II. xii. 78. 9
In mirrours more then one her selfe to see;	III. Pr. 5. 6
To make more triall of his hardiment,	III. i. 2. 8
Ne ought the more their mightie strokes surceasse,	III. i. 23. 2
gathering him rownd about more neare,	III. i. 23. 3
the fruit more sweetnes did contayne,	III. ii. 17. 7
much more straungely gan to love his sight,	III. ii. 18. 2
but more annoiaunce breed:	III. ii. 37. 2
th' ulcer growth daily more and more;	III. ii. 39. 5
Of much more uncouth thing I was affrayd,	III. ii. 40. 3
Yet playd Pasiphae a more monstrous part,	III. ii. 41. 5
thy dredd dartes in none doe triumph more,	III. iii. 3. 1
For Merlin had in Magick more insight	III. iii. 11. 8
More neede of leach-craite hath your Damozell,	III. iii. 17. 5
ye thus arayd, More hidden are then Sunne	III. iii. 19. 6
If ay more goodly creature thou didst see?	III. iii. 32. 2
more then all the rest may sway,	III. iii. 55. 1
dreaded more then all The other Saxons,	III. iii. 56. 5
so her smart was much more grievous bredd,	III. iv. 6. 3
the deepe wound more deep engord her hart,	III. iv. 6. 4
to advance his name and glory more,	III. iv. 21. 6
for his more assurance,	III. iv. 25. 1
they more fond that credit to thee give!	III. iv. 37. 2
that they might him handle more at will,	III. iv. 40. 3
each to assay Whether more happy were	III. iv. 46. 9
on a Palfrey rydes more white then snow,	III. v. 5. 6
more that him he could not come to smite;	III. v. 19. 7
more that with his foes he could not come to fight,	III. v. 20. 9
made more haste the life to have bereav'd;	III. v. 28. 8
Saw never living eie more heavy sight,	III. v. 30. 1
So still his Malady the more increast,	III. v. 43. 6
Fayre death it is, to shonnc more shame, to dy:	III. v. 45. 8
More deare then life she tendered,	III. v. 51. 2
shall embellish more your beautie bright,	III. v. 53. 7
So striving each did other more augment,	III. v. 55. 6
she was more enrieved, and replide;	III. vi. 21. 6
it to replenish more;	III. vi. 36. 2
more fresh And fierce he still appeard,	III. vii. 32. 8
the more he did him thresh,	III. vii. 32. 9
made her selfe more light away to fly:	III. vii. 44. 4
more bent to eke my smartes	III. vii. 55. 7
furie fresh reviv'd Much more then earst,	III. viii. 3. 5
the more to seeme such as she hight,	III. viii. 10. 4
her honor, which she more then life prefard,	III. viii. 14. 9
He marveil'd more, and thought he yet did dreame	III. viii. 22. 7
For shame, but more for feare of his grim sight,	III. viii. 32. 8
Eternal thraldome was to her more life	III. viii. 42. 1

More—Continued.

The which himselfe then Ladies <i>more</i> defames,	III. viii. 44. 3
that <i>more</i> suspiccion increast,	III. viii. 49. 7
Till triall doe <i>more</i> certeine truth hewray,	III. viii. 50. 5
good . . . may <i>more</i> notably be rad,	III. ix. 2. 3
'Then is he not <i>more</i> mad',	III. ix. 8. 1
welcomde <i>more</i> for feare then charitee;	III. ix. 19. 4
seeing still the <i>more</i> desir'd to see,	III. ix. 24. 2
to doe them <i>more</i> delight,	III. ix. 25. 9
still the smart thereof increast <i>more</i> ,	III. x. 18. 4
seemd <i>more</i> grievous then it was before,	III. x. 18. 5
Him seemd <i>more</i> their maner did agree;	III. x. 21. 3
'And <i>more</i> : I graunt to thy great misery	III. x. 32. 1
her for to awake he did the <i>more</i> constraene	III. x. 49. 9
<i>more</i> bounteous creature never far'd on foot	III. xi. 10. 3
cause . . . Lesse Then is your sorrow certes, if not <i>more</i> ;	III. xi. 18. 4
what couldst thou <i>more</i> , If shee were thine,	III. xi. 19. 3
<i>More</i> is <i>more</i> losse; one is enough to dy,	III. xi. 19. 7
renowm, that, <i>more</i> then death, is to be sought,	III. xi. 19. 9
did the <i>more</i> augment IIs mighty rage,	III. xi. 26. 6
<i>More</i> for great sorrow that he could not pas	III. xi. 27. 2
Joying his love in likenes <i>more</i> entire:	III. xi. 33. 7
<i>More</i> eath to number with how many eyes	III. xi. 45. 8
<i>More</i> soudry colours then the proud Pavone Beares	III. xi. 47. 7
ever <i>more</i> and <i>more</i> upon it gazd,	III. xi. 49. 8
<i>more</i> she mervaild that no . . . wight appeard,	III. xi. 53. 5
Beares skin, that him <i>more</i> dreadfull made;	III. xii. 11. 2
inly being <i>more</i> then seeming sad:	III. xii. 16. 4
For many labours <i>more</i> then I have found,	III. xii. 40. 3
<i>more</i> worthy to be so,	III. xii. 41. 8
<i>More</i> easie issew now . . . She found;	III. xii. 43. 1
much the <i>more</i> by that he lately wrought,	IV. i. 8. 3
Whom when as Paridel <i>more</i> plaine beheld,	IV. i. 34. 2
dismayd <i>More</i> for the love which he had left behynd,	IV. i. 37. 8
Ne do your selfe dislike a whit the <i>more</i> ;	IV. i. 46. 7
he the <i>more</i> with furious rage was fyred,	IV. i. 64. 7
Yet he to her did dayly service <i>more</i> ,	IV. ii. 11. 1
dayly <i>more</i> deceivd was thereby;	IV. ii. 11. 2
with opinion of his owne <i>more</i> worth,	IV. ii. 12. 3
did much <i>more</i> their cruelty increase;	IV. ii. 19. 5
So much the <i>more</i> as she refusd to love,	IV. ii. 37. 1
So much the <i>more</i> she loved was and sought,	IV. ii. 37. 2
<i>More</i> wise they weend to make of love delight	IV. ii. 40. 5
Priamond on foote had <i>more</i> delight;	IV. ii. 42. 5
thereby did <i>more</i> prolong their paine;	IV. iii. 2. 3
did the <i>more</i> enhance IIs haughtie courage	IV. iii. 8. 7
Smart daunts not mighty harts, but makes them <i>more</i> to swell,	IV. iii. 8. 9
Much <i>more</i> of price and of <i>more</i> gratious powre,	IV. iii. 45. 1
That men on him the <i>more</i> might gaze alone,	IV. iv. 14. 6
the <i>more</i> strong and stiffly that he ran,	IV. iv. 19. 5
all the <i>more</i> , the <i>more</i> his praise increst:	IV. iv. 21. 7
all in vaine; for what might one do <i>more</i> ?	IV. iv. 32. 8
He much <i>more</i> goodly glosse thereon doth shed	IV. v. 15. 5
Su much the <i>more</i> her grieffe, the <i>more</i> her toyle:	IV. v. 30. 1
aye the <i>more</i> that she the same reherst,	IV. v. 31. 7
The <i>more</i> it gauld and griev'd him	IV. v. 31. 8
All sixe strong groomes, but one then <i>more</i> ;	IV. v. 36. 5
through long sufferance growing now <i>more</i> great,	IV. vi. 16. 3
renewed IIs strength still <i>more</i> , but she still <i>more</i> decrewde,	IV. vi. 18. 5
ne harm'd her any <i>more</i>	IV. vi. 19. 4
ne unto whom I <i>more</i> true love did beare:	IV. vi. 35. 9
new occasion layd her <i>more</i> to find,	IV. vi. 46. 2
heaping stormes of trouble on them daily <i>more</i> ?	IV. vii. 1. 9
'Is this the faith?' she said—and said no <i>more</i> ,	IV. vii. 36. 8
Ne ever word to speake to woman <i>more</i> ;	IV. vii. 39. 4
The <i>more</i> his weakened body so to wast,	IV. vii. 41. 8
The <i>more</i> did she pursue her lewd intent,	IV. viii. 35. 8
toyle the <i>more</i> , the <i>more</i> that was his care,	IV. viii. 37. 9
<i>More</i> sharpe then points of needles,	IV. viii. 39. 2
whom he list to be afflicted <i>more</i>	IV. viii. 54. 9
him the <i>more</i> agreev'd I found thereby:	IV. viii. 57. 5
To my friends good <i>more</i> then for mine owne sake,	IV. viii. 60. 8
'Thenceforth I found <i>more</i> favour at her hand,	IV. viii. 61. 1
graunt <i>more</i> scope to me to walke at large,	IV. viii. 61. 4
these Squires true friendship <i>more</i> did sway	IV. ix. 3. 3
for <i>more</i> joy, that captive Lady faire,	IV. ix. 13. 1
now in feare of shame she <i>more</i> did stond,	IV. ix. 18. 5
The <i>more</i> was Clarihell enraged rife	IV. ix. 21. 3
they much <i>more</i> furiously gan fare,	IV. ix. 27. 1
through sufferance hartned <i>more</i> ,	IV. ix. 34. 5
Much <i>more</i> then that which was in Paphos built,	IV. x. 6. 6
Eftsoones outsprung two <i>more</i> of equall mould;	IV. x. 10. 3
Much <i>more</i> deformed fearefull, ugly were,	IV. x. 20. 4
much <i>more</i> rare and pretious to esteeme,	IV. x. 39. 6
I was emboldned with <i>more</i> confidence;	IV. x. 56. 5
then which none <i>more</i> upright,	IV. xi. 18. 6
Ne <i>more</i> sincere in word and deed protest;	IV. xi. 18. 7
much <i>more</i> aged was his wife then he,	IV. xi. 24. 6
Avon march'd in <i>more</i> stately path,	IV. xi. 31. 6
<i>more</i> then ever did Cambridge or Oxford,	IV. xi. 35. 5
With many <i>more</i> whose names no tongue can tell:	IV. xi. 44. 6
three thousand <i>more</i> there were Of th' Oceans seede,	IV. xi. 62. 6
<i>more</i> eath it were for mortall wight	IV. xi. 63. 1
count the starres on hye, Or ought <i>more</i> hard,	IV. xi. 53. 3
much <i>more</i> eath to tell the starres on hy,	IV. xii. 1. 5
though their numbers do much <i>more</i> surmount,	IV. xii. 2. 8
All those were there, and many other <i>more</i> ,	IV. xii. 3. 1
hardned <i>more</i> with my abundant teares:	IV. xii. 7. 5
griev'd her <i>more</i> that she it could not mend:	IV. xii. 21. 8
to make him dreaded <i>more</i> ,	V. i. 9. 1

More—Continued.

that same Squire, to whom she was <i>more</i> dere,	V. i. 27. 3
Nought is <i>more</i> honorable to a knight,	V. ii. 1. 1
<i>more</i> emboldned by the wicked charmes,	V. ii. 5. 5
dayly he his wrongs increaseth <i>more</i> ;	V. ii. 6. 1
still continu'd his assault the <i>more</i> ,	V. ii. 24. 1
ere thou limit what is lesse or <i>more</i>	V. ii. 34. 5
so much is <i>more</i> then just to trow,	V. ii. 34. 9
'Likewise the earth is not augmented <i>more</i>	V. ii. 40. 1
'Which is' (said he) ' <i>more</i> heavy then in weight,	V. ii. 44. 5
with him sixe knights <i>more</i> ,	V. iii. 4. 7
Whom ever as he did the <i>more</i> avize,	V. iii. 18. 8
The <i>more</i> to be true Florimell he did surmise,	V. iii. 18. 9
Another, that would seeme to have <i>more</i> wit,	V. iii. 33. 6
threats the <i>more</i> increast their mood.	V. iv. 4. 9
the <i>more</i> Rejoyced at his miserable case,	V. iv. 23. 1
Who <i>more</i> then losse of life ydreaded it;	V. iv. 25. 5
made her famous, <i>more</i> then is believed;	V. iv. 33. 8
The <i>more</i> she rag'd, the <i>more</i> he did abide;	V. v. 6. 8
Yet still her crueltie increast <i>more</i> ,	V. v. 7. 3
<i>more</i> increast her outrage merciesse,	V. v. 14. 7
The <i>more</i> that he with mecke intratie prayd	V. v. 14. 8
Terpine, borne to' a <i>more</i> unhappy howe,	V. v. 18. 4
still the <i>more</i> she strove it to subdew,	V. v. 28. 3
The <i>more</i> she still augmented her owne smart,	V. v. 28. 4
The <i>more</i> thereby her tender hart was payned;	V. v. 44. 7
<i>more</i> my gratious mercie by this wize,	V. v. 48. 7
tride againe, and temptd him <i>more</i> neare.	V. v. 48. 9
Give him <i>more</i> labour,	V. v. 50. 3
The <i>more</i> that she it sought to cover	V. v. 53. 9
sternely bade IIs miserie to be augmented <i>more</i> ,	V. v. 54. 6
<i>more</i> then that, she promist that she would,	V. v. 55. 1
That she with him mote be the <i>more</i> offended,	V. v. 57. 6
to make them seeme <i>more</i> few;	V. vi. 5. 7
her winged thoughts, <i>more</i> swift then wind,	V. vi. 7. 8
with him went without gaine-saying <i>more</i>	V. vi. 22. 3
Yet stirred not at all for doubt of <i>more</i> ,	V. vi. 28. 3
after them full many other <i>more</i> ,	V. vi. 29. 3
Least any <i>more</i> such practise should proceede.	V. vi. 31. 5
Nought is on earth <i>more</i> sacred or divine,	V. vii. 1. 1
them repaide againe with double <i>more</i>	V. vii. 31. 4
through his want her woe did <i>more</i> increase:	V. vii. 45. 2
That for another Canto will <i>more</i> fitly fall	V. vii. 45. 9
For her beginning a <i>more</i> fearefull fray,	V. viii. 10. 6
What doe ye then devise Of <i>more</i> revenge?	V. viii. 11. 8
if <i>more</i> , then I am shee Which was the roote of all:	V. viii. 11. 8
'Certes me needleth <i>more</i> To crave the same;	V. viii. 13. 7
Yet she her selfe the <i>more</i> doth magnify,	V. viii. 17. 8
<i>More</i> in his causes truth he trusted then in night.	V. viii. 30. 9
made them both one masse withouten <i>more</i> remorse.	V. viii. 32. 9
of all other weapons lesse or <i>more</i> ,	V. viii. 34. 4
much the <i>more</i> , that . . . He mote not come	V. viii. 35. 3
much <i>more</i> then she had told;	V. ix. 29. 4
a thousand <i>more</i> of such as sings Hymns	V. ix. 29. 4
with <i>more</i> myld aspect those two to entertake.	V. ix. 35. 9
Did her appeach; and, to her <i>more</i> disgrace,	V. ix. 47. 7
So much <i>more</i> , then, is that of powre and art	V. x. 2. 5
thine owne people do thy mercy prayse much <i>more</i>	V. x. 3. 9
Much <i>more</i> it praysed was	V. x. 4. 1
With <i>more</i> then needfull naturall remorse,	V. x. 4. 8
<i>More</i> happie mother would her surely weene	V. x. 7. 7
sunne to shine <i>more</i> bright Then it was wont,	V. x. 20. 8
for <i>more</i> horror and <i>more</i> crueltie,	V. x. 29. 1
with huge terrour, to be <i>more</i> ydrad,	V. xi. 3. 5
two <i>more</i> of his armes did fall away,	V. xi. 11. 7
only wexed now the <i>more</i> aware	V. xi. 13. 2
The <i>more</i> t' aggrate his God	V. xi. 19. 9
<i>more</i> fiercely reard Uppon her wide great wings,	V. xi. 30. 5
<i>More</i> loathd then Lerna, or then Stygian lake,	V. xi. 32. 4
cruell enemies increast <i>more</i> ,	V. xi. 54. 9
light then Phoebus lampe doth shine <i>more</i> cleare?	V. xi. 62. 2
No shame to stoupe, ones head <i>more</i> high to reare;	V. xii. 19. 3
let drive <i>more</i> fiercely then afore,	V. xii. 22. 9
their disgraces Did much the <i>more</i> augment,	V. xii. 28. 9
thought <i>more</i> the lesse she sed.	V. xii. 29. 9
And <i>more</i> , to make them pierce and wound <i>more</i> deepe,	V. xii. 42. 6
So much the <i>more</i> at him still did she scold,	V. xii. 43. 6
Calidore . . . doth make Briana wexe <i>more</i> mylde.	VI. i. Arg.
none <i>more</i> courteous Knight Then Calidore,	VI. i. 2. 1
he the <i>more</i> his wicked poysen forth did poure,	VI. i. 9. 9
That thorough some <i>more</i> mighty enemies wrong	VI. i. 11. 3
rather <i>more</i> enrag'd for those words sake;	VI. i. 19. 4
gan to drive at him <i>more</i> hard.	VI. i. 20. 9
makes his way <i>more</i> violent;	VI. i. 21. 5
as he still decayd so he increast <i>more</i>	VI. i. 21. 9
That shall you glory gaine <i>More</i> theu his love,	VI. i. 27. 5
gan t' augment her bitternesse much <i>more</i> ;	VI. i. 32. 2
no whit <i>more</i> appalled for the same,	VI. i. 32. 3
rather did <i>more</i> chearefull seeme therefore:	VI. i. 32. 5
Calidore, that was <i>more</i> quicke of sight	VI. i. 38. 5
nothing is <i>more</i> blamefull to a knight,	VI. i. 41. 1
Whereof she now <i>more</i> glad then sory earst,	VI. i. 45. 1
<i>more</i> to increase his shame, . . . Would thumpe her forward	VI. ii. 10. 5
Sir Calidore . . . <i>more</i> admyr'd the stroke	VI. ii. 13. 2
But <i>more</i> enforst my paine, the <i>more</i> my plaints to heare.	VI. ii. 22. 9
Him much <i>more</i> now then earst he gan admire	VI. ii. 34. 2
IIs care <i>more</i> then her owne	VI. iii. 12. 2
So much the <i>more</i> was Calepine offended,	VI. iii. 36. 6
But he the <i>more</i> thereby enraged was,	VI. iii. 60. 1
Ne sparing him the <i>more</i> for all his grievous wound.	VI. iv. 2. 9

More—Continued.

More brave and noble knights have rayseed beene . . . VI. iv. 36. 3
 ever more and more her owne affliction wrought. . . VI. v. 6. 9
 To weary him the more and waste his spight, . . . VI. v. 17. 4
 were now much more increast. . . VI. vi. 2. 3
 outward salves that may augment it more. . . VI. vi. 13. 4
 the more outrageous and bold, . . . VI. vi. 21. 1
 To some hid end to make more easie way, . . . VI. vi. 42. 2
 if ye list to haste a litle more, . . . VI. vii. 6. 3
 Devizing of his love more then of daunger drad. . . VI. vii. 6. 9
 with much more stedly stowre, . . . VI. vii. 8. 5
 passing by doth hurt no more, . . . VI. vii. 9. 9
 With flaming sword in hand his terror more to breed. . . VI. vii. 11. 9
 Regarding more his faith which he did plight, . . . VI. vii. 23. 3
 beautie is more glorious bright and clere, . . . VI. vii. 29. 7
 The more it is admir'd of many a wight, . . . VI. vii. 29. 8
 such proud looks would make her prayseed more; . . . VI. vii. 30. 2
 the more she did all love despize, . . . VI. vii. 30. 3
 The more would wretched lovers her adore, . . . VI. vii. 30. 4
 What could the Gods doe more, but doe it more aright? . . . VI. vii. 31. 9
 She had destroyed two and twenty more, . . . VI. vii. 33. 8
 did the more her beate and bruse: . . . VI. vii. 40. 5
 when she complaines, The more he laughs, . . . VI. vii. 44. 8
 fume in his disdainefull mynd the more, . . . VI. vii. 47. 8
 Was much more grievous then the others blowes: . . . VI. vii. 49. 8
 For aye the more that she did them entreat, . . . VI. vii. 49. 8
 The more they him misust, and cruelly did beat. . . VI. viii. 3. 9
 augment Their cruelty, and him to punish more, . . . VI. viii. 4. 7
 Scourging and haling him more vehemnt; . . . VI. viii. 4. 8
 Whether more wary were to give or ward the blow, . . . VI. viii. 13. 9
 more on him doth then him selfe depend: . . . VI. viii. 17. 8
 for these Carles to carry much more comely were? . . . VI. viii. 23. 9
 mocketh all my paine, and laughs the more I mourn, . . . VI. viii. 24. 9
 The whyles she wayld, the more they did rejoyce, . . . VI. viii. 46. 5
 by chance more then by choyce, . . . VI. viii. 46. 7
 Which she did more augment, . . . VI. ix. 9. 3
 'How much' (sayd he) 'more happie is the state . . . VI. ix. 19. 1
 ne wish for more it to augment, . . . VI. ix. 20. 4
 The litle that I have growes dayly more . . . VI. ix. 21. 5
 love more deare This lowly quiet life . . . VI. ix. 25. 8
 to quench his fire he did it more augment. . . VI. ix. 34. 9
 cared more for Colins caroling, . . . VI. ix. 35. 7
 she did love a stranger swayne then him more dere. . . VI. ix. 38. 9
 Old love is litle worth when new is more prefard. . . VI. ix. 40. 9
 Shall more conveniently in other place be ended. . . VI. ix. 46. 9
 mindeth more how he may be relieved. . . VI. x. 1. 8
 Besides a thousand more which ready bee . . . VI. x. 21. 7
 Have for more honor brought her to this place, . . . VI. x. 26. 8
 daily more her favour to augment; . . . VI. x. 37. 2
 make it seeme more deare . . . VI. xi. 1. 9
 at more ease continue there his thrall: . . . VI. xi. 6. 8
 A litle well is lent that gaineth more withall. . . VI. xi. 6. 9
 The more t' augment her price . . . VI. xi. 11. 9
 then the Captaine, fraught with more displeasure, . . . VI. xi. 14. 7
 To make the prizes of the rest more deare, . . . VI. xi. 15. 5
 minding more her safety then himselfe, . . . VI. xi. 19. 3
 make . . . Seeme much more lovely . . . VI. xi. 21. 7
 more increast the anguish of his paine: . . . VI. xi. 26. 3
 A thousand times embrast, and kist a thousand more. . . VI. xi. 45. 9
 Well she it markt, and pittied the more, . . . VI. xii. 8. 1
 Damzell gau to wex more sound and strong. . . VI. xii. 11. 9
 Nought sparing them, the more did tosse and teare, . . . VI. xii. 24. 7
 the more he strove, the more the Knight Did him suppress, . . . VI. xii. 31. 5
 the more he rag'd, the more his powre increast. . . VI. xii. 32. 9
 much admird the Beast, but more admird the Knight. . . VI. xii. 37. 9
 Thenceforth more mischiefe and more scath he wrought. . . VI. xii. 39. 1
 Ne ever could, by any, more be brought . . . VI. xii. 39. 3
 brought luto like bands, ne maystred any more: . . . VI. xii. 39. 4
 More then my former writs, . . . VI. xii. 41. 3
 she her selfe more worthy thereof wend, . . . VII. vi. 11. 3
 more full of grace and Majestie, . . . VII. vi. 24. 8
 none of all there-in more pleasure found Then Cyuthia, . . . VII. vi. 38. 6
 Sprinkled with wholsom waters more then most on ground: . . . VII. vi. 38. 9
 Cyuthia's selfe, more angry then the rest, . . . VII. vi. 51. 1
 more speedy, from them fled more fast . . . VII. vi. 52. 4
 Being far greater and more tall . . . VII. vii. 6. 3
 to honour her the more, . . . VII. vii. 11. 1
 'Ne is the water in more constant case, . . . VII. vii. 20. 1
 waights, with which he did assoyle Both more and lesse, . . . VII. vii. 38. 8
 in all thy creatures more or lesse . . . VII. vii. 47. 3
 since that lyle is more then death desyred, . . . Am. vii. 9
 More then most faire, full of the living fire, . . . Am. viii. 1
 wish that more and greater they might be, . . . Am. xxv. 13
 That maketh it be coveted the more: . . . Am. xxvi. 10
 harder growes the more I her intreat! . . . Am. xxx. 4
 I burne much more in boyling sweat, . . . Am. xxx. 7
 the more she fervent sees my fit, The more she frieseth . . . Am. xxxii. 9, 10
 having it, they gaze on it the more. . . Am. xxxv. 6
 dayly more augment my miseryes? . . . Am. xxxvi. 8
 all the more I my sorrow it augmeteth, . . . Am. xlii. 3
 The more I love and doe embrace my bane. . . Am. xlii. 4
 Then doe I more augment my foes despight; . . . Am. xlii. 10
 the more I seeke to settle peace, The more I fynd their
 malice to increase. . . Am. xlii. 13, 14
 Onely my paines will be the more to get her; . . . Am. li. 13
 Ne your incessant battry more to beare: . . . Am. lvi. 4
 the trew layre . . . is much more praysd of me: . . . Am. lxxx. 4
 then the more your owne mishap I rew, . . . Am. lxxxii. 3
 More bright then Hesperus . . . Epith. 95
 Much more then would ye wonder . . . Epith. 188

More—Continued.

seemes more layre, The more they on it stare. . . Epith. 232, 233
 Never had man more joyfull day then this, . . . Epith. 246
 Thinks more upon her paradise of joyes, . . . Epith. 266
 More then we men can fayne! . . . Epith. 414
 But man that breathes a more immortal mynd, . . . H.L. 103
 nought more divine doth seeme, Or that resembleth more th'
 immortal flame . . . H.L. 114, 116
 So hast thou often done (ay me, the more!) . . . H.L. 141
 Yet herein eke thy glory seemeth more, . . . H.L. 162
 may it more esteeme; For things hard gotten men more
 dearely deeme. . . H.L. 167, 168
 The more . . . to be admyred, The more they stayed be on
 stedfastnesse; . . . H.L. 171, 172
 striveth still t' approach more neare, . . . H.L. 248
 torment . . . with more then hellish paine! . . . H.L. 253
 thousands more then any tongue can tell, . . . H.L. 264
 is there one more cursed then they all, . . . H.L. 266
 and doest the more endere Thy pleasures . . . H.L. 274
 The Suonne more bright and glorious . . . H.L. 277
 Thou in me kindest much more great desyre, . . . H.B. 5
 Or more or lesse, by influence divine, . . . H.B. 44
 So it more faire accordingly it makes, . . . H.B. 45
 blossomes . . . arayd with much more orient hew, . . . H.B. 79
 beleve me there is more then so, . . . H.B. 85
 Which powre retayning still or more or lesse, . . . H.B. 113
 hath in it the more of heavenly light, . . . H.B. 128
 it more fairely dight With chearefull grace . . . H.B. 130
 And oft it falles, (aye me, the more to rew!) . . . H.B. 148
 gentle Love, . . . Will more illumine . . . H.B. 177
 adde more brightnesse to your goodly hew, . . . H.B. 178
 Therefore, to make your beautie more appeare, . . . H.B. 183
 That me the more admyre thy fontaine may; . . . H.B. 186
 made out of one mould the more t' agree; . . . H.B. 207
 Drawing out . . . A more refyned forme, . . . H.B. 214
 lovers eyes more sharply sighted bee . . . H.B. 232
 See more then any other eyes can see, . . . H.B. 234
 and thousands more Thy handmaidens be, . . . H.B. 260
 That may it more to mortall eyes commeud, And make it
 more admyrd of foe and frend; . . . H.B. 263, 264
 Many lewd layes (ah! woe is me the more!) . . . H.H.L. 8
 Drew millions more against their God to fight. . . H.H.L. 84
 Ayre more then water, fire much more then ayre, . . . H.H.B. 48
 And so much fairer, and much more than these, . . . H.H.B. 62
 How much more those essentiall parts. . . H.H.B. 109
Mores. Tenne thousand mores of sundry seut and hew, . . . VII. vii. 10. 4
Morgan. fierce Cimdah gau shortly to envy His brother
 Morgan, . . . II. x. 33. 3
Moriani. See **Morands.**
Morindus. Next whom **Morindus** did the crowne sustayne; . . . II. x. 43. 3
Morini. See **Morands.**
Morion. head full bravely with a morion armed, . . . Bel.¹ xi. 6
 head, full bravely with a morion hidd, . . . Bel.² xv. 6
 steelhed speare, and morion on her hedd, . . . Mut. 322
 A guilt engraven morion he did weare: . . . VII. vii. 28. 8
Morish. See **Moorish.**
Morn. At morne and even, besides their Authemes sweet, . . . Hub. 451
 Wend too and fro at evening and at morne. . . Col. 247
 went to say His holy things each morne and eventyde: . . . I. i. 34. 7
 before the Morne with cremosin ray . . . II. xi. 3. 1
 forth from virgin bowre she comes in th' early morne. . . II. xii. 50. 9
 that faire Starre, the messenger of morne, . . . II. xii. 65. 1
 That daintie Rose, the daughter of her Morne, . . . III. v. 51. 1
 floures so fresh at morne, . . . III. ix. 39. 9
 Nor ward to waite at morne and evening late; . . . III. xi. 21. 4
 Borne at one burden in one happie morne; . . . IV. ii. 41. 4
 Thrise happie mother, and thrise happie morne, . . . IV. ii. 41. 6
 Like to the ruddie morne appard in sight, . . . IV. vi. 19. 6
 though Poema were as faire as morne, . . . IV. ix. 3. 6
 the Morne, when first her shyning face . . . IV. x. 62. 6
 Coagealed litle drops which doe the morne adore. . . IV. xi. 46. 9
 following his chace in dewy morne, . . . V. viii. 43. 2
 if he needes will fight, crave leave till morne, . . . VI. iii. 41. 6
 The bud of joy, the blossome of the morne, . . . Am. lxi. 9
 move Theyr sad protract from evening untill morne. . . Am. lxxxvi. 4
 The Rosy Morne long since left Tithoues bed, . . . Epith. 75
Morning. One foote on Thetis, th' other on the Morning, . . . Ro. iv. 2
 Sith morning faire may bring fowle evening late, . . . Mut. 219
 beautie shyneth as the morning cleare, . . . Col. 506
 Her lookes were like beames of the morning Sun, . . . Col. 604
 rosy fingred Morning faire, . . . Had spred her purple robe . . . I. ii. 7. 1
 Doth license him depart at sound of morning droome? . . . I. ix. 41. 9
 morning dew upon their leaves doth light; . . . I. xii. 6. 8
 As morning Sunne her beanes dispredden cleare, . . . II. ii. 40. 8
 right faire and fresh as morning rose, . . . II. ix. 36. 7
 Her berth was of the wombe of Morning dew, . . . III. vi. 3. 1
 Faire Canacee, as fresh as morning rose, . . . IV. iii. 51. 7
 With pearly dew sprinkling the morning grasse: . . . IV. v. 45. 5
 the morning, bringing early light . . . VI. v. 40. 2
 Like the faire Morning clad in misty fog . . . VI. xi. 3. 9
 in a morning, when this Maiden faire was dighting her, . . . VI. xii. 15. 1
 With shew of morning mylde he hath begun, . . . Am. lxii. 3
Morning's. Ne ever evening saw, ne mornings ray, . . . IV. xi. 4. 7
Morning star. Mine, that did then shine as the Morning starre, I. ii. 36. 4
 As bright as doth the morning starre appeare . . . I. xi. 21. 5
 Whose glory shineth as the morning starre, . . . II. ix. 4. 6
 O glorious Morning-Starre! O Lampe of Light! . . . H.H.L. 170
Morpheus. the time, when **Morpheus** Most trulie doth appeare, **Bel.** xv. 1
 the sad humor . . . As messenger of **Morpheus**, . . . I. i. 36. 3
 the Sprite . . . unto **Morpheus** comes, . . . I. i. 40. 8

Morpheus—Continued.

- whenas *Morpheus* had . . . Arrested all that courtly company, I. iv. 44. 6
Morpheus. To *Morpheus* house doth hastily repaire. . . . I. i. 39. 3
 whilst in *Morpheus* bosome safe she lay, I. viii. 34. 6
Morrow. See To-morrow.
 why sytten we see . . . Upon so fayre a *marow*? S.C. Mar. 3
 sithens is but the third *morowe* S.C. Mar. 46
 Sicker this *marroue*, no lenger agoe, S.C. May 19
 the *morrow* next ensuing, *Hub.* 103
 The *morrow* next, so soome as one might see *Hub.* 108
 to require Respite till *morrow* *Hub.* 326
 to appeare The *morrow* next at Court, *Hub.* 1099
 In equal Lists they should the *morrow* next it fight. I. iv. 40. 9
 Returne . . . Till *morrow* next that I the Elfe subdew, I. iv. 61. 4
 The *morrow* next gan earely to appeare, I. xi. 33. 1
 earely, ere the *morrow* I. xi. 33. 3
 the *morrow* fayre with purple boames II. iii. 1. 1
 when appeared the third *Morrow* bright II. xii. 2. 4
 Earely, the *morrow* next, before that day III. ii. 48. 1
 ere the *morrow* did upreare His deavy head III. iv. 61. 3
 till *morrow* next againe III. viii. 61. 7
 The *morrow* next, . . . that same Faery knight Uprose, III. x. 1. 1
 Till *morrow* next shee did her selfe avize, III. xii. 28. 4
 The *morroue* next appeared with joyous cheare, III. xii. 28. 6
 she, as *morrow* fressh, her selfe did reare III. xii. 28. 8
 The *morrow* next, so soone as Titan shone, IV. i. 16. 5
 The *morrow* next the Turney gan anew: IV. iv. 26. 1
 early in the *morrow* next, he went IV. vi. 44. 4
 'The *morrow* next, about the wonted howre, IV. viii. 59. 1
 so soone as *morrow* light Appear'd in heaven, V. iii. 7. 1
 The *morrow* next, so soone as dawning howe, V. vi. 35. 1
 About their holy things for *morrow* Mas; V. vii. 17. 8
 The *morrow* next, so soone as dawning light V. vii. 26. 7
 That nought the *morrow* next mote stay his fare. V. x. 16. 4
 The *morrow* next appear'd with purple hayre V. x. 16. 5
 pointed for the combat twixt them twayne The *morrow* next, V. xii. 9. 8
 The *morrow* next, that was the dismal day V. xii. 11. 1
 The *morrow* next, before the lampe of light VI. i. 31. 1
 The *morrow* next, when day gan to uplooke, VI. iii. 11. 1
 The *morrow* next, so soone as joyous day VI. iii. 45. 1
 The *morrow* next the Prince did early rize, VI. vi. 44. 8
Morrow's, the next *morrows* meet they closely ment, *Hub.* 331
Morsel. hee . . . scarce good *morsell* all his life did taste, I. iv. 28. 3
Morsels. Some with their eyes the daintest *morsels* chose; VI. viii. 39. 4
Mortal. The careful thoughts of *mortal* miseries; *Bel.* 2. 1. 4
mortal men tossed by troublous fate *Pet.* 2. vii. 3
 that *mortal* puissance, Pufft up with pride *Ro.* xi. 2
 No *mortal* blemishe may her blotte S.C. Ap. 54
 that dreerie Death should strike so *mortal* stroke, S.C. N. 123
mortal men, that swinke and sweate for nought, S.C. N. 154
 joyes enjoys that *mortal* men doe misse S.C. N. 196
 before That Ceres seede of *mortal* men were knowne, *Gn.* 207
 yet they both doe *mortal* foes remaine, *Gn.* 415
 the condition of *mortal* men *Hub.* 150
 the Wolfe, her *mortal* enemie, *Hub.* 1209
 pierce immortal breasts with *mortal* smarts? *T.M.* 48
 Fild with the wreaks of *mortal* miserie; *T.M.* 124
 From thence infused into *mortal* breasts. *T.M.* 390
mortal men have powre to defice: *T.M.* 460
 pestilence, That *mortal* mindes doth inwardly infect *T.M.* 484
 mercie more than *mortal* men can vew *T.M.* 514
 leave me here distressed With *mortal* cares *Ti.* 305
 Of former being in this *mortal* hous, *Ti.* 354
 Where *mortal* wreakes their blis may not remove; *Ti.* 397
 how can *mortal* immortalitie give? *Ti.* 413
 Drawne into armes, and proove of *mortal* fight, *Mut.* 4
 glories most in *mortal* miseries, D. 162
 heavenly spirits have compassion On *mortal* men, D. 385
 Of ought that framed is of *mortal* moulde, D. 493
 her that first did stir that *mortal* stownd. *Col.* 878
 Her huge long taile . . . Pointed with *mortal* sting. I. i. 16. 4
 Did never *mortal* eye behold such heavenly grace. I. iii. 4. 9
 An hatefull Snake, the which his . . . *mortal* sting implies. I. iv. 31. 5
 The wise Southsayer . . . telles of warres and *mortal* fight. I. v. 8. 9
 What witt of *mortal* wight Can now devise I. vi. 6. 8
 The height of three the tallest sonnes of *mortal* seed. I. vii. 8. 9
 His *mortal* mace, wherewith his foemen he dismayde. I. vii. 10. 9
 O! hold thy *mortal* hand for Ladies sake; I. vii. 14. 6
 Thereby his *mortal* blade full comely hong In ivory sheath, I. vii. 30. 6
 Ne might of *mortal* eye be ever seene; I. vii. 32. 2
 Jove, . . . To wreake the guilt of *mortal* sins is bent, I. viii. 9. 2
 What *mortal* wight could ever beare so monstrous blow? I. viii. 18. 9
 With *mortal* steele him smot againe so sore, I. viii. 24. 2
 blisse may not abide in state of *mortal* men. I. viii. 44. 9
mortal life gan loath as thing forlore, I. x. 21. 5
 His *mortal* life he learned had to frame I. x. 45. 8
 The *mortal* sting his angry needle shott I. xi. 38. 5
 tell the secrete of your *mortal* smart: II. i. 46. 8
 him beset With strokes of *mortal* steele II. ii. 22. 3
mortal vengeance joyne to crime abhord? II. ii. 30. 4
 great or glorious in *mortal* eye, II. ii. 41. 4
 told the story of the *mortal* payne, II. ii. 45. 7
 with stiffe force shaking his *mortal* launce, II. iii. 14. 4
 soveraine monument of *mortal* vowes, II. iii. 25. 7
 Nor voyce sound *mortal*; II. iii. 33. 4
 to stay the *mortal* chance, II. iii. 34. 7
 in me yet stickes the *mortal* sting, II. iv. 33. 5
mortal hands may not withstand his might, II. iv. 42. 2
 where hath he hong up his *mortal* blade, II. v. 35. 7
 The *mortal* steele despitiously entayld II. vi. 29. 7

Mortal—Continued.

- 'Are *mortal* men so fond and undiscreet II. vii. 14. 7
 'Behold, thou Faeries sonne, with *mortal* eye, II. vii. 38. 1
 Ne *mortal* steele emerce his miscreated mould. II. vii. 42. 9
 titles vaine, Which *mortal* Princes wore II. vii. 43. 9
Mortal Sannitis, and Cicuta bad, II. vii. 52. 5
mortal arrowes, wherewith he doth fill The world II. viii. 6. 3
 through his thigh the *mortal* steele did gryde: II. viii. 36. 5
 Thousand times fairer than her *mortal* bew, II. ix. 3. 7
 The one imperfect, *mortal*, foeminine, II. ix. 22. 4
 Three ages, such as *mortal* men contrive, II. ix. 48. 5
 Ne can devized be of *mortal* wit; II. ix. 50. 5
 the Prince his *mortal* speare Soone to him raught, II. xi. 25. 1
 could not die, yet seemd a *mortal* wight, II. xi. 40. 7
 Of *mortal* life the leafe, the bud, the floure; II. xii. 75. 2
 That *mortal* puissance mote not withstand. III. i. 10. 6
 her *mortal* speare She mightily aventred III. i. 28. 6
 every *mortal* wight Was drowned III. i. 59. 2
 The *mortal* steele stayd not III. i. 65. 5
mortal men their weary cares Do lay away, III. ii. 32. 1
 over *mortal* mindes hast so great might, III. iii. 2. 2
 Of *mortal* Syre or other living wight, III. iii. 13. 2
 That *mortal* speare she in her hand did take, III. iv. 14. 2
 with *mortal* stroke astownd, III. iv. 17. 5
 So ticle be the termes of *mortal* state, III. iv. 28. 6
 Had she not bene devoide of *mortal* slime, III. iv. 35. 3
 Wee *mortal* wights, whose lives and fortunes bee III. v. 36. 6
 That *mortal* men her glory should admire. III. v. 52. 6
 sendeth forth to live in *mortal* state, III. vi. 32. 8
 Fleshly corruption, nor *mortal* payne. III. vi. 33. 4
mortal miseries doth make her play. III. vii. 4. 5
 As an immortal mote a *mortal* wight, III. viii. 38. 4
 she a *mortal* creature loved best: III. viii. 39. 7
 Then he would make him selfe a *mortal* wight; III. viii. 39. 8
 minds of *mortal* men are muchell mard III. x. 31. 8
 day and night afflicts with *mortal* paine, III. xi. 17. 2
 A *mortal* bow and arrowes keene did hold, III. xi. 48. 2
 gan the world to hyde From *mortal* vew, III. xi. 55. 4
 fiercely forth her *mortal* blade she drew, III. xii. 33. 8
 So *mortal* was their malice, and so sore Become, IV. i. 18. 8
 in his side The *mortal* point most cruelly empight; IV. iii. 10. 4
 Unto her native home from *mortal* miserie. IV. iii. 30. 9
 there made gods, though borne of *mortal* berth, IV. iii. 44. 3
 So *mortal* foes so friendly to agree, IV. iii. 49. 7
mortal foes doe turne to faithfull frends, IV. iv. 1. 2
 weend no *mortal* creature she should bee, IV. v. 14. 6
 of *mortal* stroke the stound doth beare, IV. vi. 37. 5
 Her *mortal* arrowes she at him did threat, IV. vii. 37. 8
 Such *mortal* malice wonder was to see IV. ix. 27. 6
 his *mortal* part by great mischance Was slaine; IV. xi. 16. 7
 It was no *mortal* worke, IV. xi. 45. 9
 for *mortal* wight To tell the sands, IV. xi. 53. 1
 he was halfe *mortal*, being bred Of *mortal* sire, IV. xii. 4. 1, 2
 being ment of *mortal* creatures sead, IV. xii. 27. 3
 till she reveage had wrought . . . upon a *mortal* foe; V. vi. 23. 8
 whence *mortal* men implore Right in their wrongs, V. vii. 1. 4
 she her selfe professeth *mortal* foe To Justice, V. viii. 20. 6
 Upon the thrones of *mortal* Princes tend, V. ix. 32. 2
 his *mortal* speare Past through his shield V. x. 35. 6
 with his *mortal* steel quite through the body strooke. V. xi. 13. 9
 with *mortal* malice him pursu'd so nere. V. xi. 48. 9
 For whom they wayted as his *mortal* fone, V. xii. 37. 3
 Into the mindes of *mortal* men doe well, VI. Pr. 2. 5
 his *mortal* hand a while he stayd; VI. i. 40. 1
 'Such is the weakness of all *mortal* hope, VI. iii. 5. 1
 both in minde, . . . And body have receiv'd a *mortal* wound, VI. v. 28. 4
 He knew the diverse went of *mortal* wayes, VI. vi. 3. 6
 All were it to his *mortal* enemie, VI. vii. 23. 4
 the Gods, that *mortal* follies vew, VI. vii. 32. 1
 Liket to heaven then *mortal* wretchednesse: VI. xi. 1. 6
 what *mortal* hand or heavens grace VI. xi. 8. 7
 most of them were tongues of *mortal* men, VI. xii. 27. 8
 more seath he wrought To *mortal* men VI. xii. 39. 2
 Proud Change (not pleas'd in *mortal* things . . . to raigne) VII. vi. Arg.
 Of Change, the which all *mortal* thiogs doth sway, VII. vi. 1. 2
 'Will never *mortal* thoughts cease to aspire VII. vi. 29. 2
 To see that *mortal* eyes have never seene; VII. vi. 32. 3
 To hide the terror of her uncount hew From *mortal* eyes VII. vii. 6. 3
 out of their decay and *mortal* crime, VII. vii. 18. 5
 Then is she *mortal* borne, how-so ye crake: VII. vii. 50. 5
 'Then are ye *mortal* borne, and thrall to me VII. vii. 64. 1
 The beame of light, whom *mortal* eyes admire; *Am.* lxi. 10
 A *mortal* thing so to immortalize; *Am.* lxxv. 6
 all that in this *mortal* frame Contained is, *H.L.* 113
 doth so much excell All *mortal* sence, *H.B.* 42
 may it more to *mortal* eyes commend, *H.B.* 263
 resemble . . . as *mortal* thing immortal could; *H.H.L.* 114
 show Some little beames to *mortal* eyes below *H.H.B.* 12
 th' Aire . . . Never consum'd, nor quencht with *mortal* hands; *H.H.B.* 40
 All *mortal* Princes and imperial States; *H.H.B.* 88
 How then can *mortal* tongue hope to expresse *H.H.B.* 104
 Whose nature yet so much is marvel'd Of *mortal* wits, *H.H.B.* 167
 to God all *mortal* actions here, . . . do plaine appeare; *H.H.B.* 172
Mortality. Of fleshlie slime and fraile *mortalitie*; D. 403
 boasts of . . . vaine assurance of *mortality*, I. x. 1. 2
 Behold the ymage of *mortalitie*, II. i. 67. 2
 rare perfection in *mortalitye*, II. ii. 41. 7
 All be he subject to *mortalitie*, III. vi. 47. 4
 To her fraile mansion of *mortality*: VI. iii. 28. 3
 Her minde remembreth her *mortalitie*, *Am.* xiii. 7

Mortality—Continued.

clodg with burden of mortality;	Am. lxxii. 4
Mortality. Full mortality this Knight ywounded was,	Ti. 650
Whom mortality he hated evermore,	IV. i. 39. 4
Had power to staunch all wounds that mortality did bleed.	IV. ii. 39. 9
Full many strokes, that mortality were ment,	IV. iii. 17. 1
Whilste here on earth she lived mortallic;	V. i. 5. 5
high did reare His cruell hand to smite him mortality,	V. xii. 20. 3
And him unarm'd, . . . mortality did wound,	VI. ii. 43. 5
drove away the stound which mortality attacht him.	VI. iii. 10. 9
Mortar. squared bricke, Which cunningly was without mortar laid,	I. iv. 4. 2
Mortgaging. mortgaging their lives to Covetise,	I. v. 46. 4
Mortify. proud rebellious flesh to mortify;	V. vii. 9. 5
Moses. Sike one (sayd Algrind) Moses was,	S.C. Jul. 157
Moss. now are clothd with mosse and hoary frost,	S.C. Ja. 33
now the gray mosse marred his rine;	S.C. F. 111
The mouldie mosse, which thee accloieih,	S.C. F. 135
mosse as greene as any goord,	Gn. 164
Where grew two goodly trees, . . . with gray mosse overcast;	I. ii. 28. 4
with greene moss cov'ring her nakednesse,	II. i. 22. 4
like salvage weed With woody mosse bedight,	IV. iv. 39. 5
the bare ground with hoarie mosse bestrowed,	VI. iv. 14. 4
Unward with ragged mosse or filthy mud;	VI. x. 7. 3
Mossy. The mossy branches of an Oke halfe ded,	I. x. 48. 4
mossy trees, which covered all with shade,	IV. vii. 38. 8
a hollow glade Covered with mossie shrubs,	VI. iv. 13. 6
Mossy-hoar. His dwelling . . . Under the foot of Rauran mossy horc,	I. ix. 4. 6
Most (partial list of adv.)	
when Morpheus Most trulie doth . . . appeare,	Bel. xv. 2
measure the most haughtie mountaines,	Bel. ² vii. 7
as at Troy most dastards of the Greekes,	Ro. xiv. 9
So weakest may anoy the most of might!	Van. x. 14
floristh most io might,	Van. xi. 2
in their might repose their most assurance,	Van. xi. 13
of himselfe is most secure, Shall finde his state most fickle,	Van. xii. 13, 14
Yet for thou pleasest not where most I would:	S.C. Ja. 68
(As most usen Ambitious folke:)	S.C. F. 161
Most is, a looles talke to beare,	S.C. May 141
But most the Foxe, maister of collusion:	S.C. May 219
yet is Princes pallace the most fitt,)	S.C. O. 81
thing on earth that is of most availle,	S.C. N. 87
And thou, most dread (Octavius),	Gn. 35
most faithfull to her mate, Penelope;	Gn. 429
Under whose conduct most victorious,	Gn. 548
how we may, with most securitie,	Hub. 191
he that serves the Lord of boasts most high,	Hub. 469
The Lyon now doth take the most delight;	Hub. 622
(large breath in armes most needfull)	Hub. 745
thereto doth his Courting most applie:	Hub. 784
Of such, as he depended most upon;	Hub. 818
Most miserable man, whom wicked fate,	Hub. 892
And the Foxe guilefull, and most covetous,	Hub. 1022
Most like a Man, the Lord of everie creature,	Hub. 1030
for outward shape Most like a man,	Hub. 1042
But I therein most like to him doo merite,	Hub. 1044
great Father . . . That most art dreaded,	T.M. 56
It most behoves the honorable race,	T.M. 79
For God himselfe for wisdom most is praised,	T.M. 89
Most miserable creature under sky,	T.M. 127
Most unhappie wretches!	T.M. 148
become most wretched wightes on ground,	T.M. 312
Most peereles Prince, most peereles Poetresse,	T.M. 577
A mightie Prince, of most renowned race,	Ti. 184
unto thee most deare, O dearest Dame!	Ti. 244
'Most gentle spirite, breathed from above,	Ti. 281
Which in their daies most famousie did florish;	Ti. 359
Shrines made of the metall most desired,	Ti. 411
At length, when most in perill it was brought,	Ti. 624
with most varietie And change of sweetnessse,	Mui. 177
the sap of herbe most meete,	Mui. 180
least mishap the most blisse alter may?	Mui. 220
The most fine-fingred workwoman on ground,	Mui. 260
which her vaunteth most in skiffull knitting,	Mui. 361
I of many most Most miserable man;	D. 37, 38
Most like Aicyon seeming at a glance;	D. 53
neither most nor least I found miscaried,	D. 139
glories most in mortall miseries,	D. 152
most faire, most pure shee was,	D. 208
graunt his boone that most desires to dye,	D. 357
May happen unto the most happiest wight;	D. 517
that such are for such ones most fitt,	As. Pr. 15
where salvage beasts do most abound,	As. 82
A cruell beast of most accursed brood,	As. 116
in his grace did boast you most to bee!	As. 130
most resembling both in shape and spright Her brother deare,	As. 213
I do covet most the same to heare,	Col. 161
As men use most to covet forreine thing?	Col. 162
grace was great, and bounty most rewardfull,	Col. 187
most goodly rivers there appeare,	Col. 300
hablest wit of most I know this day,	Col. 383
most, me seemes, thy accent will excell,	Col. 426
Excelling most in glorie and great light:	Col. 497
hoast my selfe . . . most that unto them I am so nie;	Col. 539
Most wretched he, that is and cannot tell,	Col. 559
still are wont most happie states t' annoy;	Col. 663
Nor haughtie words most full of highest thoughts:	Col. 716
greatest, when their garments are most gay,	Col. 722
'Not so, (quoth he) Love most aboundeth there.	Col. 775

Most—Continued.

But most, all wemen are thy debtors found,	Col. 901
having loved ever One most deare:	Col. 904
most doth rest The burdcin . . .	Ded. Son. ix. 3
Wherewith that courtly garland most ye grace . . .	Ded. Son. xvi. 4
thou, most dreaded impe of highest Jove,	I. Pr. 3. 1
her grace . . . Which of all earthly thinges he most did crave:	I. i. 3. 5
path . . . that heaten seemd most bare,	I. i. 11. 3
Most lothsom, filthy, foule,	I. i. 14. 9
path he kept which beaten was most plaine,	I. i. 28. 3
in her many troubles did most pleasure take,	I. ii. 9. 9
haire Of a most mighty king, most rich and sage:	I. ii. 23. 3
O, how can beautie maister the most strong,	I. iii. 6. 4
ever most adord As the God of my life?	I. iii. 7. 8
furthest . . . when most she weened nye,	I. iii. 21. 9
He leaves the welkin way most beaten playne,	I. iv. 9. 7
Still drown'd in sleepe, and most of his daies dcedd:	I. iv. 19. 4
most like a brutish beast, He spued up . . .	I. iv. 21. 8
all the while most heavenly melody . . .	I. v. 17. 6
'O! thou most ancient Grandmother of all,	I. v. 22. 2
most of all . . . Fell from high Princes courtes,	I. v. 51. 5
Phoebus, flying so most shamefull sight,	I. vi. 6. 6
His mightie Armour, missing most at need;	I. vii. 19. 5
stones most pretious rare,	I. vii. 29. 9
feete most monstrous were . . .	I. viii. 48. 5
who most trustes in arme of fleshy might,	I. ix. 11. 6
yeeldes his caytive neck to victours most despight,	I. ix. 11. 9
Most envious man, that grieves at neighbour's	I. ix. 39. 6
from the fielde most cowardly doth fly!	I. x. 1. 5
The eldest two, most sober, chast, and wise,	I. x. 4. 5
For them most needeth comfort in the end,	I. x. 41. 3
When sin, and hell, and death, doe most dismay	I. x. 41. 4
when they stood in most necessitee,	I. x. 43. 8
'Most trew,' then said the holy aged man;	I. x. 59. 1
now most of all him harmd,	I. xi. 27. 9
A tricking streame of Balme, most soveraine	I. xi. 48. 2
who-so kiid that monster most deforme,	I. xii. 20. 3
'To thee, most mighty king of Eden fayre,	I. xii. 26. 1
His owne two hands, for such a turne most fitt,	I. xii. 37. 3
Right well I wote, most mighty Sovereaine,	II. Pr. 1. 7
the loves which were to them most deare,	II. ii. 21. 6
'But lovely concord, and most sacred peace,	II. ii. 31. 1
Great and most glorious virgin Queene alive,	II. ii. 40. 3
Order of Maydenhead, the most rebownd	II. ii. 42. 4
such the most of all,'	II. iii. 37. 9
to entrap The man most wary . . .	II. iv. 17. 5
Most joyous man . . . my selfe I did esteeme,	II. iv. 21. 7
Aray thyselfe in her most gorgeous geare,	II. iv. 26. 8
'Most wretched man, That to affections does the bridle lend!	II. iv. 34. 1
'Variat, this place most dew to me I deeme,	II. iv. 40. 1
'His be that care, whom most it doth concerne,'	II. iv. 43. 1
whilst his foe did rage most rife:	II. v. 9. 7
Was never man, who most conquestes atchiev'd,	II. v. 15. 3
helpe, most noble knight,	II. v. 23. 8
strove with most delights Him to agrate,	II. v. 33. 1
As her fantasticke wit did most delight:	II. vi. 7. 2
at their feet her selfe most humbly feld,	II. vi. 32. 3
'Ah, well away! most noble Lords,	II. vi. 32. 5
'Most wretched woman and of wicked race,	II. vi. 33. 7
The mighty martiall handes doe most commend:	II. vi. 35. 5
'That am, I weene, most wretched man alive;	II. vi. 45. 2
counsell is most strong in age,'	II. vi. 48. 5
most were stampt,	II. vii. 5. 8
'Most cursed of all creatures under skye,	II. vii. 59. 4
Honour is least where oddes appeareth most.	II. viii. 26. 5
That Turrets frame most admirable was,	II. ix. 45. 1
they of living fire most subtilly Were made,	II. ix. 46. 5
ancesturies Of my most dreaded Sovereigne I recount,	II. x. 1. 8
those three monstrous stones doe most excell,	II. x. 11. 5
which of them most did love her parentage?	II. x. 27. 9
love is not where most it is profest;	II. x. 31. 2
Most mercilesse of women,	II. x. 35. 7
with most cruell hand him mudred pittilesse,	II. x. 35. 9
Left of his life most famous memory,	II. x. 46. 2
most famous hight For skil in Musicke . . .	II. x. 59. 7
Ellant was of most renowned fame,	II. x. 73. 3
should they be most famous monuments,	II. x. 74. 7
exercise most bitter tyranny . . .	II. xi. 1. 7
Alma, like a virgin Queene most bright,	II. xi. 2. 6
his contrary object most deface,	II. xi. 6. 4
they dayly made most dreadfull battery,	II. xi. 7. 9
most horrible of hew And ferce of force,	II. xi. 13. 1
the prowest and most gent,	II. xi. 17. 5
They reard a most outrageous dreadfull yelling cry:	II. xi. 17. 9
greatest and most glorious thing on ground . . .	II. xi. 30. 1
most strong in most infirmitee;	II. xi. 40. 8
most deadly daunger and distressed plight,	II. xii. 11. 9
Most ugly shapes and horrible aspects,	II. xii. 23. 1
From her most cunning hand . . .	II. xii. 23. 4
art in mightie armes most magnifyde . . .	II. xii. 32. 4
rule the Furies when they most doe rage,	II. xii. 41. 8
the most daintie Paradise on ground . . .	II. xii. 58. 1
which all faire workes doth most agrace,	II. xii. 58. 8
Most goodly it with curious ymageree Was overwrought,	II. xii. 60. 5
Eftswoones they heard a most melodious sound,	II. xii. 70. 1
in hope to win thereby Most goodly meede,	III. i. 3. 2
That Castle was most goodly edifyde,	III. i. 13. 8
trew love most of might,	III. i. 20. 4
Basciante did him selfe most courteous shew;	III. i. 29. 8
	III. i. 45. 5

Most—Continued.

wemen wout in warres to beare <i>most</i> sway,	III. ii. 2. 2
affrap The warlike ryder to his <i>most</i> mishap:	III. ii. 6. 5
what so else his person <i>most</i> may vaunt?	III. ii. 16. 7
Of hurt unuist <i>most</i> daunger doth redound;	III. ii. 26. 6
Then I avow, by this <i>most</i> sacred head	III. ii. 33. 5
To love the semblaunt pleasing <i>most</i> your minde,	III. ii. 40. 7
Th' uneven number for this busines is <i>most</i> fitt'.	III. ii. 50. 9
<i>Most</i> sacred fyre, that burnest mightly	III. iii. 1. 1
<i>Most</i> famous fruites of matrimoniall bowre,	III. iii. 3. 7
From under that deepe Rock <i>most</i> horribly rebowndes.	III. iii. 9. 9
<i>Most</i> noble Virgin, that by fatall lore	III. iii. 21. 6
Brave Captaines, and <i>most</i> mighty warriours,	III. iii. 23. 3
during this their <i>most</i> obscuritee,	III. iii. 44. 8
I deeme that counsel aye <i>most</i> fit,	III. iii. 52. 3
<i>most</i> of Arthegall and his estate,	III. iii. 62. 5
when he sleepes in <i>most</i> security	III. iv. 27. 3
<i>Most</i> sacred virgin without spot of sinne.	III. iv. 59. 8
The bountiest virgin and <i>most</i> debonaire	III. v. 8. 2
Do one or other good, I you <i>most</i> humbly pray,	III. v. 10. 9
Of whom ye seeke to be <i>most</i> magnifide;	III. v. 11. 4
was al within <i>most</i> richly dight,	III. v. 40. 8
lapped up her silken leaves <i>most</i> chayre,	III. v. 51. 6
where <i>most</i> he us'd Whylome to haunt,	III. vi. 13. 1
Wher <i>most</i> she wones when she on earth does dwell;	III. vi. 29. 2
Threw forth <i>most</i> dainty odours and <i>most</i> sweet delight.	III. iii. 42. 9
that lewd lover did the <i>most</i> lament	III. vii. 20. 1
her maine strength, in which she <i>most</i> doth trust,	III. vii. 50. 5
The fairest wight on ground, and <i>most</i> of men esteem'd.	III. viii. 13. 9
Of falsehood or of slouth, when <i>most</i> it may behove.	III. viii. 27. 9
<i>Most</i> vertuous virgin!	III. viii. 42. 6
<i>most</i> they mervaild at her chevalree	III. ix. 24. 5
' <i>Most</i> famosa Worthy of the world,	III. ix. 34. 1
bold he sayd; O <i>most</i> redoubted Pere!	III. x. 26. 8
you, <i>most</i> noble Lord, that can and dare	III. x. 28. 1
Cannot employ your <i>most</i> victorious speare	III. x. 28. 3
'You, that are the <i>most</i> opprest	III. x. 41. 4
with <i>most</i> painefull pangs to sigh and sob,	III. xi. 8. 8
'There he tormenteth her <i>most</i> terribly	III. xi. 17. 1
All which in that faire arras was <i>most</i> lively writ.	III. xi. 39. 9
The whiles a <i>most</i> delicious harmony was sweetly heard	III. xii. 6. 1
there marcht a <i>most</i> faire Dame,	III. xii. 19. 1
Shame <i>most</i> ill-favourd, bestiall, and blinde:	III. xii. 24. 5
was stonisht sore; But <i>most</i> faire Amoret,	III. xii. 44. 6
that <i>most</i> on earth him joyd,	III. xii. 44. or. 1
prov'd himselfe <i>most</i> foole in what he seem'd <i>most</i> wise.	IV. ii. 9. 9
vertue is the band that bindeth harts <i>most</i> sure.	IV. ii. 29. 9
two Ladies of <i>most</i> goodly hew,	IV. ii. 30. 6
his sisters skill unto him lent <i>Most</i> confidence	IV. ii. 39. 6
<i>Most</i> wretched men, whose dayes depend on thirds so vaine!	IV. ii. 48. 9
Yet is as nigh his end as he that <i>most</i> doth playne.	IV. iii. 1. 9
one of equall might with <i>most</i> ,	IV. iii. 24. 6
The prize of her which did in beantie <i>most</i> excell.	IV. iv. 5. 9
when <i>most</i> us needeth rest,	IV. iv. 12. 3
The doubtiest knight and <i>most</i> of might.	IV. iv. 42. 9
to her that doth the <i>most</i> excell,	IV. v. 2. 4
when he was unto her selfe <i>most</i> nie,	IV. v. 29. 8
The things, that day <i>most</i> minds, at night doe <i>most</i> appeare.	IV. v. 43. 9
<i>most</i> was moved at the piteous vew,	IV. viii. 20. 3
<i>most</i> of strength and beantie	IV. viii. 48. 6
the gentle hart should <i>most</i> assured bind.	IV. ix. 1. 9
<i>most</i> she touched was with griefe entire	IV. ix. 13. 8
Faint friends when they fall out <i>most</i> cruell fomen hee.	IV. ix. 27. 9
her losse ought me to sorrow <i>most</i> ,	IV. ix. 38. 7
seeme to them <i>most</i> sweet;	IV. x. 2. 4
Abounding all with delices <i>most</i> rare,	IV. x. 6. 2
bravely mounted to his <i>most</i> mishap:	IV. x. 9. 7
<i>most</i> adorne thy place;	IV. x. 44. 3
To which they all repayrd, both <i>most</i> and least,	IV. xi. 9. 3
Faire Amphitrite, <i>most</i> divinely faire,	IV. xi. 11. 6
There also some <i>most</i> famous founders were	IV. xi. 15. 1
<i>Most</i> voide of guile, <i>most</i> free from fowle despight,	IV. xi. 18. 8
this to you, O Britons! <i>most</i> pertaines,	IV. xi. 22. 6
a <i>most</i> celestiall sound Of dainty musicke,	IV. xi. 23. 1
Oxford, thine doth Thame <i>most</i> glorify.	IV. xi. 26. 9
Oze the <i>most</i> of might,	IV. xi. 37. 6
Lindus that his pikes doth <i>most</i> commend,	IV. xi. 39. 7
the sea by her are <i>most</i> augmented;	IV. xii. 2. 3
lowest hell, to which I lie <i>most</i> neare,	IV. xii. 6. 7
<i>Most</i> did she thinke, hut <i>most</i> she thought amis,	IV. xii. 22. 4
that which he <i>most</i> concealed,	IV. xii. 22. 8
of <i>most</i> perfect metall it was made,	V. i. 10. 1
from the <i>most</i> that some were given to the least?	V. ii. 37. 9
All creatures must obey the voice of the <i>Most</i> Ilie.	V. ii. 40. 9
The bridegromes state, the brides <i>most</i> rich aray,	V. iii. 3. 3
The <i>most</i> part of my land hath washt away,	V. iv. 8. 3
For any death to change life, though <i>most</i> bad:	V. iv. 11. 5
' <i>Most</i> haplesse well ye may Me justly terme,	V. iv. 27. 5
To whom she hore <i>most</i> fervent love of late,	V. iv. 30. 3
As the faire Moone in her <i>most</i> full aspect	V. v. 3. 8
Amongst them all she placed him <i>most</i> low,	V. v. 23. 1
Her nearest handmayd, whom she <i>most</i> did trust,	V. v. 29. 2
dare even deathes <i>most</i> dreadfull face behold?	V. v. 31. 4
<i>most</i> the knight, whom she with guilefull call	V. v. 52. 8
unto her mistresse <i>most</i> unkind She daily told	V. v. 56. 7
<i>most</i> she did her troubled mynd molest,	V. vi. 4. 5
gan gently her salute in the <i>most</i> comely wize;	V. vi. 20. 2
The one of them, which <i>most</i> her wrath increast,	V. vi. 39. 4
Did the <i>most</i> chaste Penelope possesse	V. vii. 39. 2
'Her name Mercilla <i>most</i> men use to call	V. vii. 17. 1

Most—Continued.

with <i>most</i> fell despight and deadly hate	V. viii. 18. 3
Her selfe <i>most</i> gratefull shew'd,	V. viii. 23. 9
Swearing and hanning <i>most</i> blasphemously,	V. viii. 28. 2
they that <i>most</i> in boldnesse doe excell	V. ix. 1. 7
they that <i>most</i> in boldnesse doe excell Are dreadded <i>most</i> ,	V. ix. 1. 8
<i>Most</i> sacred wight, <i>most</i> debonaire and free,	V. ix. 20. 7
Whose porch, that <i>most</i> magnifick did appeare,	V. ix. 22. 3
to doe unto his Idole <i>most</i> untrewe.	V. x. 27. 9
me, of all <i>most</i> wretched wight,	V. xi. 16. 5
of massy gold <i>Most</i> richly made,	V. xi. 21. 9
Albe that it <i>most</i> safety to him gave,	V. xi. 46. 5
did in strength <i>most</i> sorts of men surpas,	V. xii. 15. 3
To doe <i>most</i> dammage where as <i>most</i> they ment:	V. xii. 17. 4
<i>Most</i> shameful, <i>most</i> unrighteous, <i>most</i> untrewe.	V. xii. 42. 2
pardon me, <i>most</i> dreadded Sovereaine,	VI. Pr. 7. 1
it there <i>most</i> useth to abound;	VI. i. 1. 2
Where courteous Knights and Ladies <i>most</i> did won	VI. i. 1. 8
shall you <i>most</i> renowned make for evermore.	VI. i. 5. 9
with <i>most</i> importune night,	VI. i. 20. 2
Monst which my <i>most</i> delight hath alwaies been	VI. ii. 31. 6
the use of armes, which <i>most</i> I joy,	VI. ii. 32. 6
the use of armes, which fifteth <i>most</i>	VI. ii. 32. 7
When day is spent, and rest us needeth <i>most</i> ,	VI. iii. 39. 2
But <i>most</i> for pity of his dearest Dame,	VI. iii. 43. 7
Three mightie enemies did him <i>most</i> despight,	VI. v. 13. 2
<i>most</i> that curre, barking with bitter sownd,	VI. v. 19. 5
<i>most</i> of all Defetto him annoide,	VI. v. 20. 4
in minde, the which <i>most</i> grieveth me,	VI. v. 28. 3
humour which did <i>most</i> infest their ranckling wounds,	VI. vi. 2. 8
your talk restraine From that they <i>most</i> affect,	VI. vi. 7. 9
Gainst all, both <i>most</i> and least,	VI. vi. 12. 4
<i>most</i> the former villaine,	VI. vii. 40. 6
that same foole, which <i>most</i> increast her paines,	VI. vii. 44. 5
Thereto they use one <i>most</i> cursed order,	VI. viii. 36. 1
<i>most</i> of all the shepheard Coridon For her did languish,	VI. ix. 10. 5
Coridon <i>most</i> helpe did give.	VI. ix. 15. 9
As they doe knowe each can <i>most</i> aptly use:	VI. ix. 29. 5
not that which men covet <i>most</i> is hest,	VI. ix. 29. 6
Nor that thing worst which men do <i>most</i> refuse;	VI. ix. 29. 7
wisdomes is <i>most</i> riches:	VI. ix. 30. 7
Colin Clout should pipe, as one <i>most</i> fit;	VI. ix. 41. 6
<i>most</i> in Pastorellaes grace did sit:	VI. ix. 41. 8
in it She used <i>most</i> to keepe her royall court,	VI. x. 9. 7
<i>most</i> of all those three did her with gifts endew.	VI. x. 14. 9
<i>Most</i> sorrowfull, <i>most</i> sad, that ever sight,	VI. x. 40. 6
inly burnt with flames <i>most</i> raging whot,	VI. xi. 4. 2
for their <i>most</i> commodity Be sold,	VI. xi. 10. 4
sold for <i>most</i> advantage,	VI. xi. 10. 9
chiefly Calidore, whom griefe had <i>most</i> possesst.	VI. xi. 41. 9
' <i>Most</i> certaine markes' (sayd she) 'do me it teach;	VI. xii. 18. 3
ransacke all their dennes from <i>most</i> to least,	VI. xii. 24. 8
<i>most</i> of them were tongues of mortall men,	VI. xii. 27. 8
Ne spareth he <i>most</i> learned wita to rate,	VI. xii. 40. 7
Of her faire light and houny <i>most</i> benigne,	VII. vi. 11. 8
of all that rule she deemed <i>most</i> condigne,	VII. vi. 11. 9
Was made the <i>most</i> unpleasant and <i>most</i> ill:	VII. vi. 37. 8
Sprinkled with wholsom waters more then <i>most</i> on ground:	VII. vi. 38. 9
<i>most</i> agreed, and did this sentence give,	VII. vi. 50. 7
those three sacred Saints, though else <i>most</i> wise,	VII. vii. 7. 6
made to growe <i>Most</i> dainty trees,	VII. vii. 8. 7
I do possesse the worlds <i>most</i> regiment;	VII. vii. 17. 2
Ne any Lake, that seems <i>most</i> still	VII. vii. 20. 5
The thing which I doo <i>most</i> in her admire,	Am. v. 3
Is of the world unworthy <i>most</i> envide:	Am. v. 4
No word was heard of her that <i>most</i> it ought;	Am. xix. 10
<i>Most</i> sorts of men doe set but little store,	Am. xxvi. 12
she will plague the man that loves her <i>most</i> ,	Am. xli. 6
Made for to be the worlds <i>most</i> ornament,	Am. liiii. 10
when as she <i>most</i> supposeth Her selfe assur'd,	Am. lviii. 3
There my fraile fancy mautleth <i>most</i> at ease;	Am. lxxii. 10
Her harts desire with <i>most</i> contentment please.	Am. lxxii. 132
<i>most</i> of all, the Damzels doe delite	Epith. 133
sterve their harts that needeth nourture <i>most</i> ,	H.L. 39
things both <i>most</i> and least,	H.L. 95
seemes on earth <i>most</i> heavenly to embrace,	H.L. 111
on thy subjects <i>most</i> doest tyrannize?	H.L. 161
So doth he pine in <i>most</i> satiety;	H.L. 201
thee, to whom I meane it <i>most</i> ,	H.B. 22
The <i>most</i> resemblance of that heavenly light,	H.B. 121
<i>most</i> beautifull and brave Their fleshly bowre,	H.B. 122
So every spirit, as it is <i>most</i> pure,	H.B. 127
And slew the Just by <i>most</i> unjust decree.	H.H.L. 154
O huge and <i>most</i> unspeakable impression	H.H.L. 155
But those two <i>most</i> , which, ruling night and day,	H.H.B. 55
mery London, my <i>most</i> kyndly Nurse,	Proth. 128
Mostwhat. They that con Sayne <i>most-what</i> ,	S.C. Jul. 46
plainly to speake of shepherds <i>most what</i> ,	S.C. S. 104
all the rest do <i>most-what</i> fare amis,	Col. 757
Mote (<i>partial list</i>). See Not .	
faire as <i>mote</i> (mought) the greatest god delite;	Pet. i. 5
For one, opened, <i>mote</i> unfold many moe.	S.C. S. 14
Or it mens follies <i>mote</i> be forst to fayne,	S.C. O. 75
breathe on them the whistling wind <i>mote</i> hest;	Gn. 236
But none of these, <i>Mote</i> please his fancie,	Mut. 158
that ill <i>mote</i> him behove,	D. 265
Her face, the fairest face that eye <i>mote</i> see,	As. 155
so hot That living creature <i>mote</i> it not abide;	I. ii. 29. 6
Fraelissa was as faire as faire <i>mote</i> bee,	I. ii. 37. 8
'O! how,' sayd he, ' <i>mote</i> I that well out find,	I. ii. 43. 6

Mote—Continued.

- Good cause of mine excuse, that *mote* ye please I. iii. 29. 6
 A fordonne wight from dore of death *mote* raise, I. v. 41. 8
 That of no envious eyes he *mote* be spyde; I. v. 52. 8
 Eye *mote* not the same endure to vew. I. viii. 19. 5
 Yf living man *mote* worthe be to be her liefe. I. ix. 17. 9
 not so happy as *mote* happy bee: I. ix. 27. 5
 you, Sir knight, whose name *mote* I request, I. ix. 32. 3
 opened his dull eyes, that light *mote* in them shine. I. x. 18. 9
 cote of steele, . . . That nought *mote* perce; I. xi. 9. 3
 no strength nor storks *mote* him constraine I. xi. 43. 2
 Yet algates *mote* he soft himself appease, II. ii. 12. 2
mote nathelesse himself appease, II. vi. 24. 1
 if ought else that I *mote* not devyse, II. ix. 42. 7
 not on ground *mote* like to this be found: II. ix. 46. 5
 Fayre *mote* he thee, II. ix. 17. 5
 That never any *mote* with her compayre; III. i. 26. 6
Mote Princes place be seeme so deekt to bee. III. i. 33. 4
 Dreadfull of daunger that *mote* him betyde, III. i. 37. 6
Mote breede him seath unware: III. i. 37. 8
 By which both in and out men *moten* pas; III. vi. 31. 6
 With humblest suit that he imagine *mot*, IV. ii. 8. 7
 Which *mote* the feebled Britons strongly flanke IV. xi. 36. 3
 Admyr'd her beantie much, as she *mote* well, IV. xii. 33. 4
 if two met, the one *mote* needes fall over the ledge. V. vi. 36. 9
 'Ah! Sir, but *mote* ye please, V. xi. 18. 3
 Dye, rather then doe ought that *mote* dishonour yeld. V. xi. 55. 9
 sought her love by all the meane he *mote*; VI. xi. 4. 7
- Moth.** as doth an hidden *moth* The inner garment frett, II. ii. 34. 7
- Mother.** See Grandmother.
- more than that great Phrygian *mother* Ro. vi. 5
 answerd his *mother*, all should be done. S.C. May 228
 With them that cruell Colchid *mother* dwells, Gn. 397
 a good old woman was, Hight *Mother* Hubberd, Hub. 34
 So *Mother* Hubberd her discourse did end, Hub. 3385
 By yawning Sloth on his owne *mother* Night; T.M. 263
 Faire Cytheree, the *Mother* of delight, T.M. 397
 his *Mother* with a Veale hath covered his Face? Tetrasticon 3
 his *mother*, which him bore and bred, Mu. 259
 Enfested grudge, the which his *mother* felt, Mu. 354
 as the *mother* of the Gods, that sought For faire Eurydice, D. 463
 the Nymph his *mother* Him forth did bring, As. 13
 land, our *mother*, us did leave, Col. 226
 out of the fruitfull wombe of their great *mother*. Col. 854
 with thy *mother* mylde come to mine ayde; I. Pr. 3. 6
 her *mother* bynd Sate in eternal night: I. iii. 12. 3
 I the *mother* bee Of falshood, I. v. 27. 6
 arose away The *mother* of dredd darknesse, I. v. 44. 6
 His loving *mother* came . . . to see her little sonne; I. vi. 27. 1
 The greatest Earth his uncouth *mother* was, I. vii. 9. 1
 The *mother* of three daughters, well upbrought I. x. 4. 3
 One *mother* . . . her little babe revyld, I. xii. 11. 1
 the earth, great *mother* of us all, II. i. 10. 6
 to thy *mother* dead attest That cleare she dide II. i. 37. 6
 that same Ilag, his aged *mother*, hight Occasion; II. iv. 10. 8
 his *mother* did more rage inspyre. II. iv. 32. 9
 His *mother* eke, more to augment his spight, II. v. 22. 5
 to her *mother* Nature all her care she letts. II. vi. 16. 9
 With his faire *mother* he him dights to play, II. viii. 6. 6
 their owne *mother* loathd their beastlinesse, II. x. 9. 3
 his *mother* mercilesse, Most mercilesse of women, II. x. 35. 6
 th' Earth his *mother* was, II. xi. 45. 2
 her *mother* Art, as halfe in scorne II. xii. 50. 6
 The loving *mother*, that nine monethes did beare III. ii. 11. 6
 His *mother* was the blacke-browd Cymoent, III. iv. 19. 3
 The which his *mother* seeing gan to feare III. iv. 24. 4
 His *mother* bad him womens love to hate, III. iv. 27. 7
 his *mother* vainly did expownd III. iv. 28. 3
 Which when his *mother* deare did understand, III. iv. 29. 5
 His *mother* swowned thrise, III. iv. 35. 1
 The wretched sonne of wretched *mother* borne, III. iv. 36. 2
 other officia for *mother* meet III. iv. 39. 6
 Which to his *mother* told, despeyre she from her song. III. iv. 41. 9
 ofte his *mother*, vewing his wide wovnd, III. iv. 44. 3
 'Night! thou foule *Mother* of annoyaunce sad, III. iv. 55. 1
 his *mother* long ygoe Did him, they say, forwarne III. v. 9. 6
 Her *mother* was the faire Chrysgenee, III. vi. 4. 1
 their great *mother* Venus did lament III. vi. 40. 3
 With which his *mother* Venus her revyld, III. vi. 50. 4
 Sitting beside his *mother* on the ground; III. vii. 13. 3
 Softly at last he gan his *mother* aske, III. vii. 14. 1
 his sad *mother*, seeing his sore plight, III. vii. 20. 6
 in his rage his *mother* would have slaine, III. viii. 4. 2
 scoffing thus unto his *mother* sayd: III. xi. 35. 7
 Ne did he spare . . . His owne deare *mother*, III. xi. 45. 2
 thy sweete smyling *mother* from above, IV. Pr. 5. 7
mother of debate And all dissention IV. i. 19. 1
 Borne of one *mother* in one happie mold, IV. ii. 41. 3
 Thrise happie *mother*, and thrise happie morne, IV. ii. 41. 5
 like that roote that doth her life divide, Their *mother* was; IV. ii. 43. 8
 Their *mother* was a Fay, IV. ii. 44. 1
 Which when their *mother* saw, she gan to dout Their safetie; IV. ii. 46. 6
 Like as his *mother* prayd the Destinie, IV. iii. 13. 7
 well instructed by the Fay her *mother*, IV. iii. 40. 4
 of great *mother* Venus bare the name, IV. x. 5. 4
 The Queene of beantie, and of love the *mother*, IV. x. 29. 6
 Begotten by two fathers of one *mother*, IV. x. 32. 4
Mother of blessed Peace and Friendship trew; IV. x. 34. 2
 She syre and *mother* is her selfe alone, IV. x. 41. 8
 thee their *mother* call to coole their kindly rages. IV. x. 45. 9

Mother—Continued.

- Mother* of laughter, and welspring of bliase, IV. x. 47. 8
 farre and neare the Nymph his *mother* sought, IV. xi. 6. 1
 There with the Nymph his *mother*, IV. xi. 7. 6
 Like as the *mother* of the Gods, IV. xi. 28. 1
 My *mother* Cambridge, whom as with a Crowne He doth adorne, IV. xi. 34. 7
 the *mother* was Of lucklesse Marinell, Cymodoce; IV. xi. 53. 6
 The Nymph his *mother*, getteth her IV. xii. Arg.
 The *mother* of unlucky Marinell, IV. xii. 3. 7
 durst he not his *mother* disobay, IV. xii. 18. 6
 Which when his *mother* saw, IV. xii. 21. 1
 Which when he had unto his *mother* told, IV. xii. 26. 1
 It had depriv'd her *mother* of a daughter: V. iv. 41. 7
 as that madding *mother* . . . her owne deare flesh did teare: V. viii. 47. 5
 Sent by their *mother*, who, a widow, was V. x. 6. 6
mother of a frutefull heritage, V. x. 7. 3
 More happie *mother* would her surely weene V. x. 7. 7
 downe he fell upon his *mother* deare, V. x. 36. 8
 'The widow Queene my *mother*, . . . conceiving then great feare VI. ii. 29. 1
 The sober *mother* seeing such her mood, VI. xii. 17. 1
 Who ever is the *mother* of one chylde, VI. xii. 21. 1
 Sith of them all thou art the equal *mother*, VII. vii. 14. 8
 the Earth (great *mother* of us all) VII. vii. 17. 6
 mighty *mother*, now be judge, VII. vii. 47. 2
 Cupid bumbly came, And sayd to her; 'All halfe, my *mother*!' Epig. iii. 3
 his *mother* closely smiling sayd, Epig. iv. 11
 Unto his *mother* straight he weepiog came. Epig. iv. 31
 When thy great *mother* Venus first thee bare, H.L. 62
 His owne faire *mother*, for all creatures sake, H.L. 72
 in honour of thy *Mother* deare, H.B. 9
Mother of love, and of all worlds delight, H.B. 16
- Mother earth.** With bloody mouth his *mother earth* did kis. I. ii. 19. 6
 gave against his *mother earth* a gronefull sownd. II. xi. 42. 9
 her of his owne *mother Earth* Whylome begot, III. vii. 47. 8
 falling on his *mother earth* he fed: V. xii. 23. 7
- Mother earth's.** on their *mother Earths* deare lap did lie, V. vii. 9. 2
- Motherly.** a *motherly* care Of her young sonne, S.C. May 180
- Mother of pearl.** hilts were burnisht gold, and handle strong Of
mother perle; I. vii. 30. 9
- Mothers.** th' ensample of her *mothers* sight: Bel. vii. 4
 beating downe these walls . . . Into her *mothers* bosome, Ro. xi. 12
 the Lambes owne *mothers* hed, Hub. 1216
 They crying creep out of their *mothers* wombe, Ti. 48
 They . . . sucked up their dying *mothers* blood, I. i. 25. 8
 change in that great *mothers* face: I. v. 24. 7
 Oke, which he had torne Out of his *mothers* bowelles, I. vii. 10. 8
 From *mothers* pap I taken was unfitt, I. ix. 3. 7
 they his *mothers* innocence may tell, II. ii. 10. 5
 from my *mothers* wombe this grace I have II. iii. 45. 1
 Tydings hereof came to his *mothers* eare: III. iv. 19. 2
 Yet he his *mothers* lore did well retaine, III. iv. 26. 5
 While in their *mothers* wombe enclosd they werc, III. vii. 48. 6
 That thou bewray'dst his *mothers* wantonnesse, III. xi. 36. 4
 In vengeance of her *mothers* great disgrace, IV. vii. 30. 6
 through his mad *mothers* blame, IV. xi. 13. 5
 his *mothers* former charge Gainst womens love, IV. xii. 14. 6
 Being returned to his *mothers* bowre, IV. xii. 19. 1
 from his *mothers* wombe, . . . He was invulnerable VI. iv. 4. 8
 this *mothers* joy describe; VI. xii. 21. 4
 'I am a daughter, by the *mothers* side, Of . . . great Earth, VII. vi. 26. 4
 Expressing all thy *mothers* powerfull art. Am. xxxix. 2
 From *mothers* womb deriv'd by dew descent: Am. lxxiv. 6
 Love lay sweetly slumbring All in his *mothers* lap; Epig. iv. 2
 forgets . . . His *mothers* beast to prove. Epig. iv. 58
- Mothers.** The children of one syre by *mothers* three, II. ii. 13. 2
- Mothers.** Bulles, . . . Doe for the milky *mothers* want com-
 plaine, I. viii. 11. 7
- Mother-wit.** whatsoever *mother-wit* or arte Could worke, Hub. 1138
 all that nature by her *mother-wit* Could frame IV. x. 21. 6
- Motion.** to follow any merrie *motion*. Hub. 458
 Ne anie noyse, ne anie *motion* made. Mu. 400
 with *motion* nimble To succour it, IV. vi. 29. 4
 short tucked for light *motion* Up to her ham; V. v. 2. 6
 all other creatures, What-ever life or *motion* do retaine, VII. vii. 4. 2
 th' Earth herselfe, of her owne *motion*, VII. vii. 8. 5
- Motioned.** Ye have this matter *motioned* in season; Hub. 125
- Motions.** the sudry *motions* of your Sphaeres, VII. vii. 55. 1
- Mott.** by measure . . . she *mott* my simple song, Col. 365
- Mought (partial list).**
- So he as *mought* an Archer reache with sight. Bel. iii. 4
 faire as *mought* (mote?) the greatest god delite; Pet. i. 5
 Winter or Sommer they *mought* well fare. S.C. F. 24
 Enanther his rage *mought* cooled bee; S.C. F. 200
 For nought *mought* they quitten him S.C. F. 213
Mought her necke bene joynted attones, S.C. Mar. 53
 She *mought* ne gang on the greene. S.C. Mar. 57
 Who touches Pitch, *mought* needes be defilde; S.C. May 74
Mought not live ylike as men of the laye. S.C. May 76
 We *mought* with our shoulders beare S.C. May 157
 So conteeke soone by concord *mought* be ended. S.C. May 163
 And luffe of favour as kiddie *mought* be. S.C. May 184
 'God blesse thee, . . . as he *mought* me, S.C. May 191
 She *mought* see the dore stand open wyde. S.C. May 295
 That als we *mought* doe soe. S.C. Jul. 120
 meeke he was, as meeke *mought* be S.C. Jul. 129
 (No such *mought* shepherds bee) S.C. Jul. 150
 But shepherd *mought* be meeke and mylde, S.C. Jul. 153
 Such simple *mought* them shend: S.C. Jul. 172
 (*Mought* they good shepheards bene?) S.C. Jul. 178
 Mischiefe *mought* to that mischaunce befall, S.C. Au. 13

Mought—Continued.

- Well *mought* it besme any harvest Queene. S.C. Au. 36
 To seeke redresse *mought* little boote; S.C. S. 127
 Thou *mought* ay deeper and deeper sink. S.C. S. 133
 Such ill, as is forced, *mought* nedes be endured. S.C. S. 139
 Enaunter they *mought* he inly knowne. S.C. S. 161
 For not but well *mought* him betight: S.C. S. 173
 Shepherds sich, God *mought* us many send. S.C. S. 178
 Think same shepherd *mought* I well marke. S.C. S. 180
 How *mought* we, Diggon, hem he-hold? S.C. S. 229
Mought needes decay, when it is at best. S.C. S. 241
 good Hobbinoll, *mought* I thee praye. S.C. S. 246
 were Hobbinoll as God *mought* please. S.C. S. 252
 God *mought* it thee requite; S.C. S. 258
 So *mought* our Cuddies name to heaven sownde. S.C. O. 54
 when our flocks into mischaunce *mought* fall. S.C. D. 9
 As it with pleasance *mought* thy fancie feede) S.C. D. 16
 better *mought* they have behote him Hate. S.C. D. 54
 Tode-stoole growne there *mought* I se, S.C. D. 69
 That *mought* his life from yron death assure. Mu. 59
 that *mought* *mought* him awake. I. i. 42. 3
 He gan devise how her he reskew *mought*: III. x. 18. 8
 meckest boone that they imagine *mought*: V. ix. 34. 5
 fled away with all the speed she *mought*, VI. vii. 50. 4
 Which doubt of daunger to her offer *mought*, VI. viii. 32. 5
 such basenesse *mought* offend her. Am. ix. 12
- Mould, Mouldred, etc.** See **Mold, Moldered, etc.**
- Mound.** this great gardin, compast with a *mound*; II. vii. 56. 5
 From sea to sea he heapt a mighty *mound*, II. x. 63. 8
- Mount.** With feeble wings assay to *mount* on high; Bel.² vii. 2
 With feeble flight venture to *mount* to heaven. Bel.² vi. 2
 Upon her head he heapt *Mount* Saturnal, Ro. iv. 9
 Upon her stomacke laid *Mount* Quirinal, Ro. iv. 11
Mount Viminall and Aventine doo meete. Ro. iv. 14
 St. Michels *Mount* who does not know, S.C. Jul. 41
 wonnet not the great God Pan Upon *Mount* Olivet, S.C. Jul. 50
 Would *mount* as high. S.C. O. 90
mount Parnasse, the Muses brood, Gn. 21
 how *mount* Athos . . . Was digged downe, Gn. 45
 A little *mount*, of greene turris edifice; Gn. 660
 He planted there, and reard a *mount* of earth, Gn. 685
 that raignt in Castalie And *mount* Parnasse, T.M. 68
 From hence wee *mount* aloft unto the skie, T.M. 605
 assay To *mount* to heaven, Ti. 426
 To *mount* aloft unto the Cristall skie, Mu. 44
 There did a lottie *mount* at first us greet, Col. 284
 daring not too rashly *mount* on high, Col. 421
 thou hast forgot Thy selfe . . . to *mount* so hie: Col. 617
 the light to *mount* on hie, And th' heavie downe Col. 848
 In savage soyle, far from Parnasso *Mount*, Ded.Son.vii.12
 By them they passe, . . . And to the Presence *mount*; I. iv. 7. 2
 castes up a *mount* of clay. I. viii. 9. 9
 he leads him to the highest *Mount*, I. x. 53. 1
Mount, . . . Through famous Poets verse each where renownd, I. x. 54. 6
 strives to *mount* unto his native seat; II. xi. 32. 6
 There stood a stately *Mount*, III. vi. 43. 2
 Hewen underneath that *Mount*, III. vi. 48. 9
 Upon the top of *Mount* Olympus hight, III. vii. 41. 5
 in her secret bowre On Acidalian *mount*, IV. v. 5. 5
 like a little *Mount* of small degree, V. iv. 7. 7
 When he was readie to his steede to *mount* V. x. 16. 8
 Therefore it rightly cleeped was *mount* Acidale, VI. x. 8. 9
 Yet on *mount* Thabor quite their wits forgat, VII. vii. 7. 7
 In mind to *mount* up to the purest sky; Am. lxxii. 2
 Up to your haughty pallaces may *mount*; Epith. 420
 he gan to *mount* up hyre, H.L. 68
 makes him *mount* above the native might H.L. 158
 From thence to *mount* aloft, by order dew, H.H.B. 24
Mount up aloft through heavenly contemplation. H.H.B. 136
- Mountain.** In a great *mountaine* heapt with hideous noyse, Ro. xvi. 2
 sitting hie, Upon the *Mountaine* sayles. S.C. Jul. 104
 Against a *mountaine* rolls a mightie stone, Gn. 391
 Under the foote of Mole, that *mountaine* hore, Col. 57
 (Mole hight that *mountain* gray Col. 104
 Under the steepe foot of a *mountaine* hore: I. iii. 10. 6
 his members chast Scattered on every *mountaine* I. v. 38. 8
 As *mountaine* doth the valley overcaste. I. xi. 8. 5
 like an heaped *mountaine* lay. I. xi. 54. 9
 The surging waters like a *mountaine* rise, H. xii. 21. 6
 all that *Mountaine*, which doth over-looke The richest champion VII. vi. 54. 7
 on the hoary *mountayne* use to towre; Epith. 68
- Mountains.** To an high *mountaines* top he with them went, Gn. 73
- Mountains.** the *mountaines* bording Lombardie, Bel.² vi. 10
 to arise Out of these *mountaines*, Ro. xvii. 12
 To make the *mountaines* touch the starres divine, Gn. 213
 Out of her *mountaines* ministred supplies; Gn. 506
 Ne did he leave the *mountaines* bare unseene, Mu. 155
 Rolling like *mountaines* in wide wildernes, Col. 198
 huge *mountaines* . . . She would commaund themselves to beare
 away, I. x. 20. 6
 ragged ribs of *mountaines* molten new, I. xi. 44. 7
 Through woods and *mountaines*, till they came at last II. i. 24. 2
 At thy commaund lo! all these *mountaines* hee: II. vii. 9. 2
 tomling low From the high *mountaines*, II. xi. 18. 5
 Betwixt two shady *mountaynes* doth arise: III. ii. 24. 7
 Shall to the utmost *mountaines* fly apace. III. iii. 34. 4
 thy moyst *mountaines* each on others throng, III. iv. 8. 5
 through *mountaines* and through playns, III. iv. 46. 1
 With *mountaines* rownd about environed, III. v. 39. 3
 Faire Ister, flowing from the *mountaines* hie: IV. xi. 20. 5

Mountains—Continued.

- 'Therefore I will throw downe these *mountaines* hie, V. ii. 38. 1
 Through woods, and rocks, and *mountaines* V. vii. 41. 5
 through *mountaines* and through playns. VI. vii. 44. 2
- Mountains.** the most haughtie *mountaines* hight, Bel.² vii. 7
- Mounted.** See **High-mounted.**
- she *mounted* up to joy. Pet. vi. 10
 The fiery Sun was *mounted* now on high. Gn. 65
 out of sight to highest heaven *mounted*, Ti. 600
 Then *mounted* he upon his Steede againe, I. i. 28. 1
 golden Phoebus, now *mounted* hie, I. ii. 29. 3
 when Aldeboran was *mounted* hie. I. iii. 16. 1
 on a sandie hill, . . . it *mounted* was full hie, I. iv. 5. 6
 an almond tree *mounted* hie On top of greene Selinis I. v. 32. 5
 Duessa came, High *mounted* on her many headed beast, I. viii. 6. 2
 lightly *mounted* passeth on his way; II. v. 38. 2
 Thought to have *mounted*; but his feeble vaines II. xi. 48. 3
 Was *mounted* high in top of heaven sheene, III. iv. 61. 7
 On Tromparts steed her *mounted* without stay, III. viii. 13. 4
 though she *mounted* were, IV. vi. 12. 7
 bravely *mounted* to his most mishap: IV. x. 9. 7
Mounted in Phoebus charet ferie bright, V. iii. 19. 2
 he was *mounted* in his seat so high, V. viii. 33. 3
 With many towres, and tarras *mounted* hie, V. ix. 21. 6
 Full nobly *mounted* in right warlike wize; V. xi. 4. 3
 heing thereon *mounted* forth did pace VI. v. 7. 7
- Maintenance.** they both a furlongs *mountenance* Retird their
 steeds, III. viii. 18. 6
 march not past the *mountenance* of a shott, III. xi. 20. 8
 She had not rid the *mountenance* of a fight, V. vi. 36. 4
- Mounting.** flame, *Mounting* like waves with triple point Bel.² ix. 2
mounting up againe from whence he came, Ro. xx. 6
 her lowd salutes the *mounting* larke. I. xi. 61. 9
mounting up, they fynd purveyance meet I. xii. 13. 5
 to her Courser *mounting* light: III. iv. 12. 5
mounting light, his foe for lying long uprayes: IV. i. 42. 9
mounting in their stead Came to that Squire, IV. viii. 41. 2
mounting to her steede bad Talus guide her on. V. v. 17. 9
 tooke her steede; and thercon *mounting* light V. vi. 36. 2
mounting straight upon a charret hie, V. viii. 28. 4
- Mounds.** throwing forth sweet odours *mounds* fro thence Col. 610
 Like Eyas hauke up *mounds* unto the skies, I. xi. 34. 6
 High reared *mounds*, the lands about to vew; IV. x. 24. 5
- Mourn.** With mourning pyne t; you with pyning *mourne*. S.C. Ja. 48
 Nor thys, nor that, so muche doeth make me *mourne*, S.C. Ap. 9
Morne now, my Muse, now *morne* with teares S.C. N. 111
 The mantled medowes *mourne*, S.C. N. 128
Morne now, my Muse, now *morne* S.C. N. 151
 where soules doo alwaies *mourne*: Gn. 620
 almost sterv'd did much lament and *mourne*. II. b. 680
 Therefore I *mourne* with deep harts sorrowing, T.M. 107
 I *mourne*, and pitifully mone, T.M. 167
 Therefore I *mourne* and sorrow with the rest, T.M. 227
 Therefore I *mourne* and waile incessantly, T.M. 293
 Therefore we *mourne* and pittlesse complaine, T.M. 353
 Therefore I *mourne*, and endless sorrow make, T.M. 473
 For whom I *mourne*, and for my selfe complaine, T.M. 533
mourne my fall with dolfull dreriment. Ti. 158
 the whilest you *mourne* for his decease, Ti. 237
 Ah! why does my Aleyon weepe and *mourne*, D. 264
 To *mourne* in sorrow and sad sufferance, D. 607
mourne for me that languish out my dayes. D. 638
 made the Muses in his song to *mourne*. As. Interl. 222
 The fields with faded flowers did seem to *mourne*, Col. 25
 there is sad Aleyon bent to *mourne*, Col. 384
 Helpe Amaryllis this her losse to *mourne*: Col. 437
 to *mourne* Emongst those wretches Col. 674
 Then gins her grieved ghost thus to lament and *mourne*: I. vii. 21. 9
 he shortly did, and Una left to *mourne*. I. xii. 41. 9
 Can change my cheare, or make me ever *mourne*: II. vi. 10. 8
 to lament and *mourne* The royall seed, III. iii. 42. 7
 her deare nourslings losse no lesse did *mourne*, III. xii. 45. 7
 all the way did inly *mourne*, like one astray. IV. vii. 18. 9
 left me here both his and mine owne love to *morne*.? V. i. 18. 9
 she many moneths did *mourne*, V. iii. 1. 8
 all the woody Nymphes did wayle and *mourne*: V. viii. 43. 7
 For which I thus doe *mourne*, and poure forth ceaselesse
 teares. VI. iv. 33. 9
 mocketh all my paine, and laughs the more I *mourn*.? VI. viii. 24. 9
 seeing him to *mourne*, Drew neare, VI. x. 18. 8
Mourne to my selfe the absence of my love; Am. lxxxviii. 6
 when ye list your owne mishaps to *mourne*, Epith. 7
- Mourned.** ynough thou *morned* hast; S.C. N. 207
 As one that inly *morned*, so was she sad, I. i. 4. 6
 eke him selfe *mourn'd* at their mournful plight, III. iv. 32. 3
 pyn'd, and *mourn'd*, and languisht, IV. xii. 19. 9
mourn'd to see her losse before her eyne, IV. xii. 21. 7
- Mournful.** The *mornefull* Muse in myrth now list ne maske, S.C. N. 19
 there is *mournfull* Tityus, mindfull yet Gn. 377
 those same *mournfull* kingdomes, Gn. 442
 Of you, his *mournfull* Sisters, was lamented, T.M. 11
 Such *mournfull* tunes were never since invented. T.M. 12
 Began her *mournfull* plaint, as doth ensue. T.M. 540
mournfull tunes enough my grieft to show? Mu. 412
 With grieft of *mournfull* great mishap opprest, D. 2
 To you alone I sing this *mournfull* verse, As. Pr. 7
 began his *mournfull* tourne: As. Interl. 221
 As fittest flowes to deck his *mournfull* hearse. As. Interl. 228
 seemd she to appease Her *mournfull* plaintes, beguiled of her
 art, I. i. 54. 7

Mournful—Continued.

- pitied all this while His *mournfull* plight, I. v. 18. 8
 Their *mournfull* charett, fild with rusty blood, I. v. 32. 2
 made ensample of their *mournfull* sight Unto his Maister, I. v. 52. 2
 In midst of their *mournfull* Tragedy; I. ix. 10. 4
 O *mournfull* memory! I. xi. 47. 8
 she had layd her *mournfull* stole aside, I. xii. 22. 2
 There *mournfull* Cypress grew in greatest store, II. vii. 52. 1
mournfull meed of joyes delicious! II. xii. 85. 7
 eke him selfe mournd at their *mournfull* plight, III. iv. 32. 3
 to declare the *mournfull* Tragedyes III. xi. 45. 6
 Her *mournfull* notes full piteously did frame, IV. viii. 4. 2
 with her *mournfull* muse IV. viii. 5. 3
 gan to her her *mournfull* plaint to make, IV. viii. 9. 6
 His mightie hart their *mournfull* case gan rew, VI. ii. 41. 8
 Faire Pastorella, whose sad *mournfull* hew VI. xi. 3. 8
 Seek with my playnts to match that *mournfull* dove. *Am.* lxxxviii. 8
- Mournfulest.** Melpomene! the *mournfulest* Muse of nyne, *S.C.* N. 53
 O thou the *mournfulest* Muse of nyne! *Mut.* 10
 The *mournfulest* verse that ever man heard tell: *As.* Pr. 8
- Mourning.** Doo not restraine your images still *mourning*)
 With *mourning* pyne I; you with pynning mourne. *S.C.* Ja. 48
 Such cause of *mourning* never hadst afore; *S.C.* N. 54
 Because that *mourning* matter I have none. *T.M.* 168
 with my *mourning* plaints your plaint increase. *Ti.* 238
 O sad joy, made of *mourning* and anoy! *Ti.* 322
 when all his *mourning* melodie He ended had, *Ti.* 596
 Clad all in black, that *mourning* did bewray, *D.* 40
 was not like *mourning* seen. *As.* 210
mourning stole of carefull wydowhead, *Col.* 494
mourning altars, purgd with enmies life, I. iii. 36. 7
 turned hath great mirth to *mourning* sad, III. viii. 46. 3
 That much did case his *mourning* and misfayre: IV. viii. 5. 5
 Right sorrowfully *mourning* her bereaved cares. IV. xii. 17. 9
 made such piteous *mourning* therewithall, VI. i. 34. 8
 a faire Mayden clad in *mourning* weed, VI. vi. 16. 7
Mourning the rigour of her malady, VI. xi. 8. 4
 grief . . . spent it selfe in *mourning*, VI. xi. 34. 2
 Through daily *mourning* and nightly misfayre: VI. xii. 14. 5
 Sits *mourning* for the absence of her mate; *Am.* lxxxviii. 2
- Mourns.** grudging in his great disdain, *Mourns* inwardly, II. i. 42. 7
- Mouth.** See *Hell-mouth*.
- So lost the Dogge the flesh in his *mouth*. *S.C.* S. 61
 Scarce this right hand the *mouth* with diet feedeth, *Hub.* 274
 tell hir, that my *mouth* can eate no meate: *U.F.* 8
 Offring to fall into each *mouth* that gapes, *Col.* 602
 Into her *mouth* thy crept, I. i. 16. 9
 their wonted entrance . . . At her wide *mouth*; I. i. 25. 6
 With bloody *mouth* his mother earth did kis, I. ii. 19. 6
 With gaping *mouth* at her ran greedily, I. iii. 5. 5
 spightfull poison spues From leprous *mouth* on all that ever
 writt. I. iv. 32. 8
 From flaming *mouth* bright sparkles fiery redd, I. vii. 31. 7
 like the grisly *mouth* of hell, I. xi. 12. 8
 Ran through his *mouth* with so importune might, I. xi. 53. 7
 flood from *mouth*, Did fly abacke, II. vii. 58. 6
 that grisly *mouth* did see Sucking the seas II. xii. 6. 1
 round about the Pots *mouth* bound the thread; III. ii. 50. 3
 loathly *mouth*, unmete a *mouth* to bee, IV. i. 27. 3
 his wide *mouth* did gape With huge great teeth, IV. vii. 5. 5
 stop the *mouth* thereof, that none Might issue forth, IV. vii. 20. 5
 Into his *mouth* his maystringe bridle threwe, IV. xii. 13. 6
 Within his *mouth* a blacke spot doth appeare, V. iii. 32. 8
 take The horse in hand within his *mouth* to looke: V. iii. 33. 2
 Ne he his *mouth* would open unto wight, V. iii. 34. 1
 From dreadfull *mouth* of death, V. iv. 12. 3
 justly damned by the doome Of his owne *mouth*, V. v. 17. 4
 faying to receive In her owne *mouth* the food V. v. 53. 2
 Her face was ugly, and her *mouth* distort, V. xii. 36. 1
 Then from her *mouth* the gobbet she does take, V. xii. 39. 1
 in his wide great *mouth* away her bare VI. iii. 24. 4
 Hong still upon his melting *mouth* attent; VI. ix. 26. 2
 greedy *mouth* wide gaping like hell-gate, VI. x. 34. 6
 Looking each houre into deathes *mouth* to fall, VI. xi. 44. 7
 To save her chyld, which in misfortunes *mouth* was plaste. VI. xii. 16. 9
 ran at him amaine With open *mouth*, VI. xii. 26. 5
 Appearing like the *mouth* of Orcus grisly grim: VI. xii. 26. 9
 Therewith he mured up his *mouth* along, VI. xii. 34. 4
 From whose wide *mouth* there flowed forth the Romane
 Flood. VII. vii. 42. 9
 my glad *mouth* with her sweet prayyses fill. *Am.* lxxxiv. 12
 Fell . . . Into the *mouth* of death, *H.H.L.* 123
- Mouthed.** See *Bloody-mouthed*, *Fiery-mouthed*, *Fire-mouthed*,
Seven-mouthed.
- Some *mouth'd* like greedy Oysteriges; II. xi. 12. 4
- Mouths.** Cerberus, whose many *mouths* doo bay *Gn.* 345
 menaging the *mouths* of stubborne steedes, *Hub.* 739
 fild their *mouths* with meeds of malefices: *Hub.* 1154
 beguile Their greedie *mouths* of the expected spoyle; *Hub.* 1286
 beasts with deep *mouths* gaping direfull *Col.* 202
 flaming *mouths* of steedes, unwonted wilde, . . . to rayne: I. iv. 9. 3
 she chaunst their stubborne *mouths* to twitch; I. v. 28. 7
 Their minds to pleasure, and their *mouths* to dainty fare. II. ii. 33. 9
 hundred *mouths*, and voice of brasse I had, IV. xi. 9. 7
Move. winde nor tide could *move* her thence away. *Van.* ix. 12
 My fancye eke from former follies *move* *S.C.* Jun. 37
 th' Okes . . . Did *move*, as if they could him understand; *Gn.* 454
 The Queene of hell to *move* as easily, *Ga.* 462
 The man straightway his cholere up did *move*, *Hub.* 364
 Did learne to *move* their nimble-shifting fecte, *T.M.* 34

Move—Continued.

- A burning Teade about his head did *move*, *Mut.* 293
move to take him to her grace againe. *Col.* 176
 life to *move* it selfe upon the water. *Col.* 219
 with that sudden horror could no member *move*. I. ii. 31. 9
 If from their loyall loves he might them *move*: I. iv. 26. 5
 From wandring Stygian shores, where it doth endlesse *move*: I. iv. 48. 9
 Ne word to speak, ne joynt to *move*, she had; I. vi. 11. 2
 The souldier may not *move* from watchfull sted, I. ix. 41. 4
 To *move* the world from off his stedfast henge, I. xi. 21. 8
 spy Her loved knight to *move* his manly pace: I. xi. 33. 7
 Another said, he saw him *move* his eyes indeed. I. xii. 10. 9
 Which when he felt to *move*, he hoped faire II. i. 43. 6
 She could them nimble *move*, II. iii. 28. 9
 That might him *move* to wrath, and indignation reare. II. iv. 5. 9
 I should see that would me nearer *move*, II. iv. 24. 8
 in thy selfe thy lesser partes do *move*; II. v. 16. 2
 That to her might *move* cause of meriment: II. vi. 3. 6
 may compassion of their evilles *move*? II. viii. 1. 3
 Did not once *move*, nor upward cast his eye, II. viii. 50. 6
 doth base affections move in brutish mindes, III. iii. 1. 5
 Ne foot could further *move*. III. vii. 3. 8
 To *move* and tremble as it were ag hast, III. ix. 15. 6
 with her feeble fecte did *move* a comely pace. III. ix. 19. 9
 With which vaine termes so much they did them *move*, IV. ii. 19. 8
 oftentimes quiet strife did *move* Amongst her lovers, IV. ii. 37. 3
 Those Pensiveenes did *move*; and Sighes the bellows weare. IV. v. 38. 9
 That trusty Squire he wisely well did *move* IV. ix. 15. 3
 lusted after all that him did *move*: IV. ix. 21. 8
 To speake to them, and some emparlance *move*; IV. ix. 31. 2
 Her constant mind could *move* IV. xi. 2. 8
 unable once to stirre or *move*. IV. xii. 20. 9
 Which of the Nymphes his heart so sore did *move*; IV. xii. 26. 7
 this world with them amisse doe *move*. V. Pr. 6. 7
 try if thou by faire entreatie can *Move* Radigund? V. v. 40. 4
 did to great impatience *move* her: V. v. 51. 7
 Her wand did *move* with amiable looke, V. vii. 8. 2
 That once he could not *move*, nor quich at all; V. ix. 33. 7
 That Calidore it dearly deepe did *move*: VI. iii. 15. 4
 Declar'd the message which that Knight did *move*; VI. iii. 42. 2
 As he unable were for very neede To *move* one foote, VI. vi. 19. 7
 Ne any will had thence to *move* away, VI. ix. 12. 2
 round about her *move* in order excellent. VI. x. 13. 9
 Times do change and *move* continually: VII. vii. 47. 6
 who is it . . . That Time himselfe doth *move*, VII. vii. 48. 5
 Yet do the Starres and Signes therein still *move*, VII. vii. 55. 6
move the Dolphin from her stubborn will, *Am.* xxxviii. 8
 What then can *move* her? if nor merth nor mone, *Am.* liv. 13
 his planet cleare Began in me to *move*, *Am.* lx. 6
 slowly seemd to *move* Theyr sad protract *Am.* lxxxvi. 3
 sweet aspect both God and man can *move*, *Am.* lxxxviii. 11
 long since ready forth his maske to *move*, *Epith.* 26
 How slowly does sad Time his feathers *move*? *Epith.* 281
 He gan to *move* out of his idle seate; *H.L.* 66
 Ne once *move* ruth in that rebellious Dame, *H.L.* 151
Move such affection in the inward mynd, *H.B.* 76
 That in light wits did loose affection *move*; *H.H.L.* 11
 Powre, which now doth *move* In all these things, *H.H.L.* 27
- Moved.** My spright was greatly *moved* in her rest, *Van.* xii. 2
 Ne ever spake, ne cause of speaking *moved*; *Gn.* 469
 ye will (I hope) well *moved* bee? *Hub.* 378
 Us to advise, which forth but lately *moved*, *Hub.* 410
 Much was I *moved* at her piteous plaint, *Ti.* 29
 in himselfe be *mov'd* to pittie mee? *Ti.* 469
 'Much was I *moved* at so goodly sight, *D.* 113
 Let him be *mov'd* to pity such a case. *As.* Pr. 18
 the whole assembly of those heards *mov'd* at his speech, *Col.* 649
mov'd with wrath, and shame, and Ladies sake, I. v. 12. 6
 Her feeling speeches some compassion *mov'd* I. v. 24. 6
 as he forward *mov'd* his footing old, I. viii. 31. 3
 He would not once have *mov'd* for the knight. I. x. 49. 6
 faint through losse of blood, *mov'd* not at all, I. xi. 50. 3
 The king was greatly *mov'd* at her speech; I. xii. 35. 1
 The noble Guyon, *mov'd* with great remorse, II. iv. 6. 1
 The knight was greatly *moved* at his playnt, II. v. 24. 1
 Though somewhat *moved* in his mightie hart, II. vi. 40. 3
 made him twice to reele, that never *mov'd* afore. II. viii. 44. 9
 The Prince was inly *moved* at her speech, II. ix. 39. 1
 nought *moved* with her piteous looke; II. x. 18. 9
 him to displeasance *mov'd*, II. x. 28. 7
 Her fearfull fecte towards the howre she *mov'd*, III. i. 60. 2
 She softly felt if any member *mov'd*, III. i. 60. 7
 He nought was *moved* at their entrance bold, III. iii. 15. 1
 much *moved* at so pitteous sight; III. vii. 9. 9
 she no more was *moved* with that might III. vii. 41. 2
 Purpose was *moved* by that gentle Dame III. ix. 32. 2
mov'd amisse with inassy mucks unmeet regard. III. x. 31. 9
 in the ydle ayre he *mov'd* still here and there. III. xii. 8. 9
 many of them *mov'd* to eye her sore. IV. i. 9. 6
 Ne ever was with fond affection *moved*, IV. ii. 36. 3
Moved with pity of her plenteous teares. IV. vii. 23. 4
mov'd Belphebe her no lesse to hate, IV. vii. 34. 6
 being *mov'd* with ruth she thus bespake: IV. viii. 14. 6
 most was *moved* at the piteous vew, IV. viii. 20. 3
 I never joyed howre, but still with care was *moved*. IV. x. 1. 9
 ruth it *moved* in the rocky stone, IV. xii. 5. 7
 Much was he *moved* at that rufull sight; V. i. 14. 6
 Who *mov'd* no more therewith, V. i. 21. 6
 he was nothing *mov'd* nor tempted therewithall: V. ii. 23. 9
 He much was *mov'd* at so unworthie shame, V. iii. 10. 7

Moved—Continued.

Thereof great hurly-burly *moved* was V. iii. 30. 1
 Much was she *moved* with the mightie sway V. v. 9. 5
 art *mov'd* to wish me better, V. v. 37. 8
 Were *moved* much therat; V. viii. 24. 5
 Much was he *moved* with her piteous plight, V. x. 22. 1
 With great admiraunce inwardly was *moved*, V. x. 39. 4
 Which when I saw, . . . Much was I *moved* VI. ii. 11. 2
 this young man . . . being *mov'd* with pittie VI. ii. 23. 2
 And *moved* speach to him of things of course, VI. iii. 14. 6
 as *moved* with the sight, He made great mone VI. iv. 12. 3
 Wherewith the Prince sore *moved* there avoud VI. v. 34. 1
 when they *mov'd* the carcasses aside, VI. xi. 22. 1
 Askt her, what the matter was that *mov'd* her so? VI. xii. 17. 4
 we see not how they are *mov'd* and swayd VII. vii. 49. 2
Mov'd by your might and ordered by your ayde, VII. vii. 49. 7
 even itselfe is *mov'd*, as wizards saine: VII. vii. 55. 7
 Ne wilbe *mov'd* with reason, or with rewth, Am. xi. 5
 live, and *moved* are To multiply the likenesse H.L. 99
 That High Eternal Powre, . . . *mov'd* in it selfe by love. H.H.L. 23
Movement. The Starres pure light, the Spheres swift *movement*, T.M. 608
Mover's. Untill they come to their first *Movers* bound, H.H.B. 72
Moves. selfe-regard . . . *Moves* me of each, so as I found, Col. 683
 to tell
 Nought . . . That *moves* more deare compasson of mind, I. iii. 1. 2
 His artes he *moves*, and . . . Himselfe he frees II. i. 1. 7
 daily warre against his foeman *moves*, II. ii. 19. 3
moves them all, and makes them changed be? VII. vii. 48. 8
Mowed. *Mow'd* downe themselves with slaughter mercilesse; Ro. x. 12
 th' Ocean *moveth* still from place to place, VII. vii. 20. 3
 all that *moveth* doth mutation love; VII. vii. 55. 8
 all that *moveth* doth in Change delight; VII. viii. 2. 6
Moving. See Ever-moving, Quick-moving, Still-moving.
 Might see the *moving* of some quicke S.C. Mar. 74
 feard each shadow *moving* too or froe; III. xii. 12. 3
 Still *moving*, yet unmoved from her sted; VII. vii. 13. 3
Mow. To hedge, to ditch, to thrash, to thetch, to *mowe*? Hub. 264
 Does *mow* the flowering herbes and goodly things, III. vi. 39. 4
Mowed. *Mow'd* downe themselves with slaughter mercilesse; Ro. x. 12
Mown. brakes and brambles to be *mowne*. S.C. D. 102
Mows. As in season due the husband *mowes* Ro. xxx. 5
 with bitter mockes and *mowes* VI. vii. 49. 6
Much (*partial list*). See So much as.
Much was I mazde, to see this monsters kinde Bel.² viii. 9
 As *much* it grieveth me to thinke thereon. Pct. i. 3
 Which makes me *much* and ever to complaine; Pct. iii. 13
 Why do vaine men mean things so *much* deface, Van. xi. 12
 Some in *much* joy, many in many teares, S.C. F. 18
 My Sinamon smell to *much* annoieth: S.C. F. 136
 The Honye is *much*, but the Gauls is more. S.C. Mar. Emb. 4
 so *much*e doeth make me mourne, S.C. Ap. 9
 And blamst hem *much* for small encheason. S.C. May 147
 him to *much* rebuke and Daunger drove, S.C. Jun. 69
 And rekes *much* of thy swinck, S.C. Jul. 34
 thou hast measured *much* ground, S.C. S. 21
 I dempt there *much* to have eeked my store, S.C. S. 30
 All for thy casten too *much* of worlds care, S.C. S. 114
 by *much* wresting to lese the grosse. S.C. S. 135
 The dapper ditties, . . . Delighten *much*; S.C. O. 15
 let thus *much* then excuse Gn. 4
 Who so loathes not too *much* the poore estate, Gn. 90
 Not so *much* did Dan Orpheus repressse Gn. 180
Much he disdaines that arise one should dare Gn. 273
 (for feare and yre Had blent so *much* his sense, Gn. 311
 that thanks so *much* should faile of meed; Gn. 353
Much do I feare among such fends to sit; Gn. 381
Much do I feare back to them to repayre, Gn. 382
 I likewise have wasted *much* good time, Hub. 75
Much blood through many wounds Hub. 207
 Whenas the Ape him hard so *much* to talke Hub. 267
Much good deep learning one thereout may reed; Hub. 484
 Fast *much*, pray oft, Hub. 498
 Not so *much* for to gaine, Hub. 774
Much was I mooved at her piteous plaint, Ti. 29
 being dead, is happie now *much* more; Ti. 247
 Whose meaning *much* I labored fourth to wreste, Ti. 486
 'Much' was I moved at so goodly sight; D. 113
 Which did her beautie *much* more beautife. D. 217
 Full happie man (misweening *much*) was hee, As. 101
 Ill mynd so *much* to mynd anothers ill, As. 111
 meaning her *much* better to preferre, Col. 121
 'Fearful *much* more Col. 201
 Thereat I wondred *much*, Col. 264
 Which sight *much* gladed me; for *much* afore I feard, Col. 266
Much more there is unken'd Col. 294
much more that does from mens knowledge lurke. Col. 295
 heaven and heavenly graces do *much* more . . . abound Col. 308
 Nor Po nor Tyburs swans so *much* renowned, Col. 412
Much like an Angell in all forme and fashion.' Col. 615
 thou hast forgot Thy selfe . . . too *much*, Col. 617
Much was the whole assembly of those heards Moov'd Col. 648
 so *much* grace let her vouchsafe to grant Col. 939
 Thou *much* more fit . . . praises to compile, Ded. Son. xii. 5
 Briton Prince . . . suffered so *much* ill, I. Pr. 2. 7
 As *much* disdainyng to the curbe to yield: I. i. 1. 7
Much can they praise the trees I. i. 8. 5
 That detestable sight him *much* amaze, I. i. 26. 1
much like the sowne Of swarming Bees, I. i. 41. 4
 with so *much* speede As her slowe beast could make; I. ii. 8. 1
Much seem'd he to mone her haplesse chauce, I. iii. 25. 6

Much—Continued.

That *much* was worne, but therein little redd; I. iv. 19. 2
 not rashly to despise, Nor too *much* to provoke; I. vi. 25. 6
much rejoiced in their bloody fray: I. vi. 48. 4
 this same Monster *much* more ugly was, I. vii. 17. 6
 To have done *much* more admirable deedes. I. vii. 35. 3
 I sorrowed all so *much* as earst I joyd, I. ix. 15. 3
 So *much* the dart . . . the soule dismayes. I. x. 21. 9
much aswad'g the passion of his plight, I. x. 24. 8
Much more then that why they in bands I. x. 40. 7
 with his largenesse measured *much* land, I. xi. 8. 3
Much was the man encumberd I. xi. 41. 1
 Came running in, *much* like a man dismayd, I. xii. 24. 8
 Which I so *much* doe vaunt, II. Pr. 1. 8
 should wittlesse man so *much* misweene, II. Pr. 3. 4
 He wonder would *much* more; II. Pr. 3. 9
 Her swollen eyes were *much* disfigured, II. i. 13. 8
 'Now by my head,' . . . 'much I muse, II. i. 19. 1
 Which whoso wants, wants so *much* of his rest: II. i. 59. 7
 as knight of so *much* worth became, II. ii. 14. 2
 th' other thought too *much*. II. ii. 34. 9
 The man was *much* abashed at his boast; II. iii. 17. 1
 delight does raigne, *much* more then this? II. iii. 39. 5
 unto knighthood workes *much* shame and woe; II. iv. 10. 7
 If wonted force and fortune doe me not *much* fayl.' II. v. 5. 9
much ashamd that stroke of living arme Should him dismay, II. v. 7. 2
 Guyon *much* disdeigned so loathly sight. II. v. 23. 6
 albe the knight her *much* did pray. II. vi. 4. 9
 all, though pleasaut, yet she made *much* more: II. vi. 24. 6
 Sir Guyon, grudging not so *much* his might II. vi. 30. 5
much he wondred at that uncouth sight: II. vi. 43. 2
 so *much* he nombred francke and free.' II. vii. 9. 6
 so *much* gold Thou canst preserve. II. vii. 20. 3
 Mammon was *much* displeasd, II. vii. 39. 7
 else *much* more wretched were the case II. viii. 1. 4
 Mote stead you *much* your purpose to subdew.' II. ix. 9. 4
 They wasted had *much* way, and measurd many miles. II. ix. 9. 9
 that which ye so *much* embrace? II. ix. 43. 7
 wanton pleasures him too *much* did please, II. x. 17. 7
 she *much* more than her her owne life him lov'd; II. x. 28. 2
 How *much* to her we owe, II. x. 69. 8
 too long . . . Here to record, ne *much* materiall: II. x. 74. 6
much dismayed with that dreadful sight, II. xi. 16. 2
 with *much* toyle Labour'd in vaine II. xii. 19. 6
 all the three thereat woxe *much* afraid, II. xii. 22. 6
 He *much* rebukt those wandring eyes of his, II. xii. 69. 2
 lost *much* blood through many a wovnd, III. i. 21. 5
 Exceeding *much* the state of meane degree, III. i. 33. 7
 Doth not so *much* rejoyce as she rejoyced theare. III. ii. 11. 9
 His feeling wordes her feeble sence *much* pleased, III. ii. 16. 1
much more straungely gan to love his sight, III. ii. 18. 2
much increast Through his Heroicke grace III. ii. 24. 8
 how *much* I feare least love it bee! III. ii. 33. 1
 Of *much* more uncouth thing I was affraid, III. ii. 40. 3
much cheard the feeble spright Of the sicke virgin, III. ii. 47. 1
 it ought your corage *much* inflame III. iii. 64. 1
 so her smart was *much* more grievous bredd, III. iv. 6. 3
 Whereat she wondred *much*, III. iv. 18. 7
 of a woman he should have *much* ill; III. iv. 25. 8
 mote they well Thus *much* afford me, III. iv. 39. 3
 They wondred *much*; and shortly understood III. v. 38. 3
much I am affard Least he . . . him selfe disguise, III. vi. 23. 3
 so *much* as doth need must needs be counted here. III. vi. 30. 9
much moved at so piteous sight; III. vii. 9. 8
 with too *much* brightnes daz'd, III. vii. 13. 8
Much feared he least ought did ill betide III. vii. 31. 4
 Thought with that sight him *much* to have reliv'd III. viii. 3. 2
 furie fressh reviv'd *Much* more then earst, III. viii. 3. 5
Much merveld threat, as well he might, III. viii. 12. 3
 So *much* high God doth innocence embrace. III. viii. 29. 6
 life and sence did *much* dismay III. viii. 31. 9
 Which they so *much* mistooke, III. ix. 23. 7
 That *much* they faynd to know who she mote bee; III. ix. 24. 7
 far *much* greater then thy fame, III. ix. 33. 3
 enongst the Lybick sandes, . . . *Much* there he suffered, III. ix. 41. 7
much he did advance In all his speach, III. ix. 48. 1
 In his disquiet mind was *much* dismayd; III. x. 14. 3
 ever his faint hart *much* earned at the sight: III. x. 21. 9
 That cheerful word his weak heart *much* did cheare, III. x. 26. 6
 So shall your glory bee advanced *much*, III. x. 28. 5
much disdeignyng to be so misdempt, III. x. 29. 4
 That *much* Malbecco joyed in his jollity. III. x. 33. 9
 he was *much* afraid him selfe alone to fynd. III. x. 41. 9
 nothing so *much* pitty doth implore III. xi. 18. 5
Be bold; That *much* she muz'd, III. xi. 54. 4
 nought ydred, Though *much* emmov'd, III. xii. 2. 9
 he *much* rejoiced in his cruell minde. III. xii. 22. 9
 She *much* was cheard to heare him mentiond, III. xii. 41. 1
 sight of such a change her *much* dismayd III. xii. 42. 5
 Was *much* empassiond in her gentle spryte, III. xii. 46. or. 7
 Thereto her feare was made so *much* the greater IV. i. 7. 1
much she feard his mind would grow to some excesse. IV. i. 7. 9
much the more by that he lately wrought, IV. i. 8. 3
 For which no service she too *much* esteemed: IV. i. 8. 6
 Made her not yeeld so *much* as due she deemed. IV. i. 8. 7
 Yet otherwise *much* worse, if worse might bee, IV. i. 18. 8
 her feet were odde, And *much* unlike; IV. i. 28. 7
 So *much* her malice did her might surpas, IV. i. 30. 1
 So *much* they did, that at the last IV. i. 43. 8
 They did *much* more their cruelty encrease; IV. ii. 19. 5

Much—Continued.

so much they did them move, IV. ii. 19. 8
 So much the more as she refus'd to love, IV. ii. 37. 1
 So much the more she loved was IV. ii. 37. 2
 Did all that youthfully rout so much appall, IV. ii. 40. 3
 when she saw, it did her much amaze, IV. ii. 50. 7
 much augmented all their other praise; IV. ii. 54. 3
 O! why doe wretched men so much desire IV. iii. 1. 1
 That made them draded much of all men IV. iii. 2. 9
 Much was he grieved with that gracelesse chaunce; IV. iii. 8. 5
 Were much amaz'd the headlesse tronke to see IV. iii. 21. 2
 Much was Cambello daunted with his blowes: IV. iii. 26. 1
 Much more of price and of more gracious powre, IV. iii. 45. 1
 Admir'd of all the people and much glorifide, IV. iii. 51. 9
 So much more sorely to the ground he fell, IV. iv. 19. 6
 Much was he daunted with that direfull stound, IV. iv. 24. 8
 much he gan his glorie to envy, IV. iv. 28. 4
 Much wondred all men what or whence he came, IV. iv. 42. 1
 Which Cambell seeing much the same envyde, IV. iv. 44. 7
 either doth on other much relie IV. v. 1. 5
 much repynd, that . . . she did him forestall, IV. v. 9. 2
 He much more goodly glosse thereon doth shed IV. v. 15. 5
 So much the more her grieffe, the more her toyke; IV. v. 30. 1
 much admired The manner of their worke IV. v. 38. 1
 That needed much her weake age to desire, IV. v. 39. 8
 at which so suddain case He wondred much, IV. vi. 3. 6
 (so much his force prevayled) IV. vi. 12. 8
 with meeke service and much suit IV. vi. 40. 3
 The feare whereof seem'd much her to affray; IV. vi. 45. 4
 each did other much bewaile and mone, IV. vii. 20. 2
 Which subtil sleight did him encumber much, IV. vii. 27. 1
 pittie much his plight, IV. vii. 43. 9
 The Prince did wonder much, IV. vii. 45. 2
 That much did ease his mourning and misfere: IV. viii. 5. 5
 Which sodaine accident him much dismayd, IV. viii. 7. 8
 pittied much his case, IV. viii. 12. 8
 wondred much at his so selcouth case; IV. viii. 14. 2
 her great danger did him much dismay, IV. viii. 20. 5
 At which he wondred much when all those signes he fond, IV. viii. 21. 9
 that much did vex His noble hart: IV. viii. 35. 4
 those two Ladies much asham'd did wexe: IV. viii. 35. 7
 so much favour she to him hath hight IV. viii. 54. 1
 Gan blame me much for being so untrew IV. viii. 56. 4
 Their like resemblance much admired there, IV. ix. 11. 2
 gazing long at them much wondred he: IV. ix. 11. 8
 all men much admird her change, IV. ix. 16. 9
 they much more furiously gan fare, IV. ix. 27. 1
 Who wondring much at that so sodaine fit, IV. ix. 29. 6
 ye seemen much to blame IV. ix. 37. 2
 Hath ne much sorrow and much travell cost: IV. ix. 38. 4
 is the paine thereof much greater then the fee. IV. x. 3. 9
 Much more then that which was in Paphos built, IV. x. 5. 6
 much disdainning unto him to lout, IV. x. 19. 2
 Much more deformed fearefull, ugly were, IV. x. 20. 4
 much admiring that so goodly frame, IV. x. 31. 1
 Of litle much, of foes she maketh friends, IV. x. 34. 8
 much more rare and pretious to esteeme, IV. x. 39. 6
 By which I hardly past with much adoe: IV. x. 57. 7
 much more aged was his wife then he, IV. xi. 24. 6
 Liagore much praised for wise behests; IV. xi. 51. 4
 much more eath to tell the starres on hy, IV. xii. 1. 5
 though their numbers do much more surmount, IV. xii. 2. 8
 Admyr'd her beautie much, IV. xii. 33. 4
 They all are wandred much; V. Pr. 5. 5
 much lesse him match in fight, V. i. 8. 7
 Much was he moved at that ruefull sight; V. i. 14. 6
 Sangliere disdaind much his doome, V. i. 29. 1
 Much did that Squire Sir Artegal adore V. i. 30. 1
 Whose great assembly they did much admire, V. ii. 29. 6
 Yet was admir'd much of fooles, women, and boys, V. ii. 30. 9
 looke then how much it doth overflow V. ii. 34. 8
 so much is more then just to trow, V. ii. 34. 9
 'Sith thou misdeem'st so much of things in sight? V. ii. 39. 3
 Therewith the Gyant much abashed sayd, V. ii. 44. 1
 counterpeise the same with so much wrong? V. ii. 46. 2
 To fill the other seale with so much wrong; V. ii. 46. 5
 He much was troubled, ne wist what to doo: V. ii. 52. 3
 for so much as to my lot her lights, V. iii. 3. 7
 He much was mov'd at so unworthie shame, V. iii. 10. 7
 Much did his words the gentle Ladie quell, V. iii. 16. 8
 Much was the knight incenst with his lewd word V. iii. 36. 1
 see how much her purpose was deceaved! V. iv. 10. 5
 Much was the man confounded in his mind, V. iv. 27. 1
 Much was she moved with the mightie sway V. v. 9. 5
 Whose presence all their troups so much encombred, V. v. 19. 5
 So great her pride that she such hasenesse much abhord, V. v. 27. 9
 So much the greater still her anguish grew, V. v. 28. 1
 Therewith much comforted she gau unfold The cause V. v. 31. 7
 Much did he marvell at her uncout speech, V. v. 37. 1
 Yet thus much friendship she to him did show, V. v. 57. 1
 report of him much ill, V. vi. 1. 2
 Ne doffe her armes, though he her much besought: V. vi. 23. 5
 much lesse honour by that warlike kinde of life; V. vi. 32. 5
 even she her selfe much wondred At such a change, V. vii. 13. 7
 Or ill apayd or much dismayd ye be; V. vii. 18. 8
 She much was eas'd in her troublous thought, V. vii. 24. 2
 joyd much in his semblance glad, V. vii. 41. 9
 Consisted much in that adventures priefe: V. vii. 44. 5
 He much admired both his heart and hew, V. viii. 12. 8
 Since neither is endamadg'd much thereby.' V. viii. 14. 3

Much—Continued.

By that proud dame which her so much disdaind, V. viii. 24. 4
 Were mov'd much therat; V. viii. 24. 5
 Much was he grieved with that haplesse throe, V. viii. 35. 1
 much the more, that . . . He mote not come V. viii. 35. 3
 much renound For noble courage V. viii. 36. 7
 it much appald her troubled spright: V. viii. 45. 5
 The gentle knights rejoyced much to heare The prayses V. ix. 21. 1
 much more then she had told; V. ix. 21. 5
 Straunge there to see, it did them much amaze, V. ix. 24. 3
 woxe inclined much unto her part, V. ix. 46. 3
 So much more, then, is that of powre and art V. x. 2. 5
 thine owne people do thy mercy prayse much more, V. x. 3. 9
 Much more it praysed was of those two knights; V. x. 4. 1
 Much was he mov'd with her piteous plight, V. x. 22. 1
 Good hart in evils doth the evils much amend, V. x. 22. 9
 Much like in foulnesse and deformity Unto that Monster, V. xi. 25. 1
 much dismayd with that dismayfull sight, V. xi. 26. 4
 forth he fared . . . and much way did pas, V. xi. 36. 8
 tidings sad Did much abash Sir Artegal, V. xi. 40. 7
 Too much am I too blame for that faire Maide, V. xi. 41. 2
 much did magnifie his noble name: V. xi. 46. 6
 Much was the Ladie . . . Abasht at his rebuke, V. xi. 64. 1
 much to gaine, a litle for to yield: V. xii. 19. 4
 their disgraces Did much the more augment, V. xii. 28. 9
 her mis-shape much helpt; V. xii. 29. 3
 So much the more at him still did she scold, V. xii. 43. 6
 him did much renowme, and far his fame display, V. i. 2. 9
 ye have much adoe to deale withall.' V. i. 10. 8
 Much was the Knight abashed at that word V. i. 26. 1
 I doe much disdaine Thy courteous lore, V. i. 27. 7
 The comming of that so much threatned Knight; V. i. 30. 3
 gan t' augment her bitternesse much more; V. i. 32. 2
 every action doth them much commend, V. ii. 2. 3
 'Which when I saw, . . . Much was I mov'd V. ii. 11. 2
 Much did Sir Calidore admyre his speach V. ii. 13. 1
 He prayd it much, and much admyrd it; V. ii. 24. 5
 Him much more now then earst he gan admire V. ii. 34. 2
 Whereat Sir Calidore did much delight, V. ii. 36. 6
 Is now himselfe in much more wretched plight: V. ii. 45. 6
 valour the which did adorne His neanesse much, V. iii. 7. 9
 approaching nye, . . . Them much abasht, V. iii. 21. 3
 With which rude speach his Lady much displeas'd V. iii. 32. 6
 So much the more was Calepine offend'd, V. iii. 36. 6
 so much her wounds did bleede; V. iii. 46. 4
 Was much enmov'd at his perils vew, V. iv. 3. 4
 his fierce steed that mote him much dismay: V. iv. 6. 5
 Much was he then encombred, V. iv. 25. 1
 So much more wofull, as my wofull plight V. iv. 28. 4
 Whence some upstarting much he gan repine, V. v. 26. 5
 Renovved much in armes and derring doe; V. v. 37. 4
 were now much more increast V. vi. 2. 3
 The Lady, for that she was much in dred, V. vi. 16. 2
 now doe I much repent, V. vi. 33. 4
 the stout Prince, with much more stedly stowre, V. vii. 8. 5
 He much was daunted with so dismall sight; V. vii. 10. 4
 The Prince much mus'd at such villenie, V. vii. 13. 1
 Much did the Craven seeme to mone his case, V. vii. 18. 1
 much griev'd against that straunger knight, V. vii. 20. 6
 therewith much abashed and affrayd, V. vii. 22. 1
 He doubted much what mote their meaning bee; V. vii. 24. 2
 all men did her person much admire, V. vii. 28. 6
 much argment her doole, V. vii. 39. 9
 Exceeding much the measure of mans stature, V. vii. 41. 3
 Was much more grievous then the others blowes: V. vii. 49. 8
 much lamented his calamity, V. viii. 3. 4
 The Squire him selfe . . . Was much asham'd, V. viii. 5. 3
 His manly mynde was much enmov'd therewithall; V. viii. 5. 9
 for these Carles to carry much more comely were?' V. viii. 23. 9
 wondred much at Cupids judg'ment wise, V. ix. 25. 2
 'How much' (sayd he) 'more happie is the state V. ix. 19. 1
 They, that have much, feare much to loose thereby, V. ix. 21. 3
 wish t' heavens so much had grac'd mee, V. ix. 28. 6
 may perhaps you better much withall, V. ix. 32. 7
 forth he drew much gold, and toward him it drive, V. ix. 32. 9
 love so much could, V. ix. 37. 9
 He much was troubled at that straungers guize, V. ix. 38. 3
 There he did see that pleased much his sight, V. ix. 11. 6
 with her goodly presence all the rest much grac'd V. ix. 12. 9
 Much wondred Calidore at this straunge sight, V. ix. 17. 1
 grac'd her so much to be another Grace, V. ix. 26. 9
 Excelling much the meane of her degree; V. ix. 27. 3
 With which the Knight him selfe did much content, V. ix. 30. 3
 with other much disorder, V. ix. 39. 9
 mixed threats among, and much unto her vowed, V. xi. 4. 9
 This their request the Capitaine much appalled, V. xi. 10. 6
 They fall to strokes, the frute of too much talke, V. xi. 16. 2
 make even that dimmed light Seeme much more lovely V. xi. 21. 7
 her did much molest; V. xi. 24. 4
 In much delight, and many joyes among, V. xii. 11. 8
 much he feared least reprochfull blame V. xii. 12. 6
 Besides the losse of so much loos and fame, V. xii. 12. 8
 Much was the Lady troubled at that speach, V. xii. 18. 1
 seeing it much wondred at the sight: V. xii. 37. 6
 Rejoyced much to see his captive plight, V. xii. 37. 8
 much admyr'd the Beast, but more admyr'd the Knight, V. xii. 37. 9
 Were much afraid, and wondred at that sight; V. vii. vi. 14. 5
 Was troubled much at their so strange affront, V. vii. vi. 15. 7
 He wondred much, and feared her no lesse: V. vii. vi. 17. 5
 Much lesse the Title of old Titans Right: V. vii. vi. 33. 4

Much—Continued.

much she hated sight of living eye. . . . VII. vi. 42. 6
 Faunus saw that pleased *much* his eye. . . . VII. vi. 46. 1
 On her whose sight before so *much* he sought. . . . VII. vi. 47. 6
 He, *much* affeard, to her confessed short. . . . VII. vi. 51. 7
 So *much* delight to bathe her limbes she tooke. . . . VII. vi. 54. 4
 They would have caused *much* confusion and disorder. . . . VII. vii. 4. 9
 His Saviour's birth his mind so *much* did glad. . . . VII. vii. 41. 4
 whom so *much* ye make Joves dearest darling. . . . VII. vii. 60. 2
 many now *much* worship and admire! . . . Am. xxvii. 8
 I burne *much* more in boyling sweat. . . . Am. xxx. 7
 the trew fayre . . . is *much* more praysd of me: . . . Am. lxxix. 4
 That are so *much* by so meane love embraced. . . . Am. lxxxii. 4
 had the equall hevns so *much* you graced. . . . Am. lxxxii. 5
 The Fly, that I so *much* did scorne, Hath hurt me. . . . Epig. iv. 29
Much more then would ye wonder at that sight. . . . Epith. 188
 Her ayry Towers uptaised *much* more high. . . . Com. Son. iv. 4
 At sight thereof so *much* enaraisht bee? . . . H.L. 119
 Thou in me kindest *much* more great desyre. . . . H.L. 5
much lesse my trenbling verse . . . can hope it to reherse. . . . H.H.L. 41
 to approve How *much*, himselfe that loved us, we love. . . . H.H.L. 217
 Thou canst not count, *much* lesse their natures aime; . . . H.H.B. 33
 fire *much* more then ayre . . . appears more pure and fayre. . . . H.H.B. 48
 How *much* lesse those, *much* higher in degree. . . . H.H.B. 61
 And so *much* fairer, and *much* more then these. . . . H.H.B. 62
 Yet fairer then they both, and *much* more bright. . . . H.H.B. 96
 How *much* more those essentiall parts of his. . . . H.H.B. 109
 Whose nature yet so *much* is marvelld Of mortall wits. . . . H.H.B. 166
 it doth *much* amaze The greatest wisards. . . . H.H.B. 167
 Of all on earth whom God so *much* doth grace. . . . H.H.B. 240
 pompe to which proud minds aspyre . . . and so *much* desyre, . . . H.H.B. 278

Muchall, -ell. See **Mickle.**

Mucius. prudent *Mutius*, Who in his flesh endur'd the scorching
 flame, . . . Gn. 606

Muck. Regard of worldly *mucke* doth fowly blend. . . . II. vii. 10. 5

Mucks. mov'd amisse with massy *mucks* unmeet regard. . . . III. x. 31. 9

Mucky. *mucky* filth his braunching armes annoyes, . . . II. vii. 15. 8

all his minde is set on *mucky* pelle. . . . III. ix. 4. 1

Thereafter all that *mucky* pelle he tooke, . . . V. ii. 27. 6

to whom ye ill display That *mucky* masse, . . . VI. ix. 33. 5

Mud. Huge heapes of *mudd* he leaves. . . . I. i. 21. 6

Engrost with *mud* which did them fowle agrise, . . . II. vi. 46. 7

Informed in the *mud* on which the Sunne hath shynd. . . . III. vi. 8. 9

there ber drowned in the dirty *mud*; . . . V. ii. 27. 4

Unnard with ragged mosse or filthy *mud*; . . . VI. x. 7. 3

Muddy. Beside the fruitfull shore of *muddie* Nile, . . . Van. iii. 1

muddy shore of broad seven-mouthed Nile, . . . I. v. 18. 2

muddie water, that like puddle stanke, . . . IV. v. 33. 4

Mugger. See **Hugger-mugger.**

Mulciber. cruell *Mulciber* would not obay His threatfull pride, III. xi. 26. 5

Mulciber's. owre, not purifide Of *Mulcibers* devouring element; II. vii. 5. 4

Mule. The *Mule* all dect in goodly rich aray, . . . Iub. 582

'Ah! sir *Mule*, now blessed be the day, . . . Iub. 589

'Foolish Foxe (said the *Mule*) . . . Iub. 595

Mulla. to the shiny *Mulla* he did beare, . . . Col. 93

Mulla, the daughter of old Mole, . . . Col. 108

traime, Which he with *Mulla* wrought . . . Col. 119

Or unto Allo, or to *Mulla* cleare: . . . Col. 302

Mulla mine, whose waves I whilom taught to weep. . . . IV. xi. 41. 9

sister unto *Mulla* faire and bright, . . . VII. vi. 40. 3

Ye Nymphes of *Mulla*, which . . . trouts doe tend . . . Epith. 56

Mulla's. greene alders by the *Mullaes* shore; . . . Col. 59

Till they into the *Mullaes* water slide. . . . Col. 144

Multiplied. Through his three double hands thrise *multiplyde*, V. xi. 6. 2

Multiply. anguish . . . dooth *multiplye* My dying paines, . . . D. 73

By living long to *multiplye* their paine; . . . D. 301

crownes and kingdomes to thee *multiplye*. . . . II. vii. 11. 5

So many children he did *multiplye*: . . . II. x. 22. 4

bad them to increase and *multiplye*: . . . III. vi. 34. 6

even to her foes her mercies *multiplye*. . . . V. viii. 17. 9

as they words amongst them *multiplye*, . . . VI. xi. 16. 1

To *multiplye* the likeness of their kynd, . . . H.L. 100

Multitude. raigne in liking of the *multitude*; . . . T.M. 326

A *multitude* of babes about ber hong, . . . I. x. 31. 1

him with *multitude* oppresse; . . . III. iii. 33. 4

He with their *multitude* was nought dismayd, . . . IV. iv. 32. 1

Which lawlesse *multitude* him comming too . . . V. ii. 52. 1

they doe me with *multitude* oppresse, . . . V. xi. 51. 6

Mum. unto every thing did answer *mum*: . . . IV. vii. 44. 5

Mumbled. As one then in a dreame, . . . He *mumbled* soft, . . . I. i. 42. 9

Mumming. With *mumming* and with masking all around, . . . Iub. 802

Munera. Arteggall . . . downes Lady *Munera*, . . . V. ii. Arg.

Her name is *Munera*, agreeing with her deedes. . . . V. ii. 9. 9

Munificence. Did head against them make and strong *munifi-*
cence. . . . II. x. 15. 9

Muniments. By chance he certaine *muniments* forth drew, . . . IV. viii. 6. 2

Murder. many mischiefs follow cruell Wrath: . . . Unmanly
murder, . . . I. iv. 35. 3

with their sad instruments Of spoyle and *murder* . . . III. v. 16. 2

batred, *murther*, treason, and despyght, . . . IV. x. 20. 6

brought he forth with griesly grim aspect Abhorred *Murder*, V. ix. 48. 2

She did conceale, and *murder* her owne mynd; . . . V. xii. 33. 5

Wayting if he unwares him *murther* might; . . . VI. vi. 26. 8

spoyld their houses, and them selves did *murder*, . . . VI. x. 39. 8

Murdered. *murderd* troupes upon great heapes to lay. . . . Gn. 400

many corses . . . Of *murderd* men, . . . I. v. 53. 3

with most cruell hand him *murderd* pittlesse. . . . II. x. 35. 9

murderd by the freends of Gratian. . . . II. x. 61. 5

by thee slaine, and *murderd* by thy slight. . . . V. vi. 37. 9

She threw her husbands *murderd* infant out; . . . V. viii. 47. 2

Murdered—Continued.

Murderd my men, and slaine my Seneschall, . . . VI. i. 25. 3

all her people *murderd* with outrageous might: . . . VI. i. 29. 9

they were all betrayd And *murderd* cruelly. . . . VI. vii. 34. 9

Murderer. did acquite a *murderer* felonous; . . . II. vii. 62. 7

Murdering. See **Heart-murdering. Self-murdering.**

Murderous. A cruell Satyre with his *murderous* dart, . . . D. 156

After his *murderous* spoyles and bloudie rage allayd. . . . I. Pr. 3. 9

Dragon . . . With *murderous* ravine, and devouring might, . . . I. vii. 44. 4

When I at her my *murderous* blade did bend, . . . II. iv. 31. 7

murderous spoiles and bloody pray, . . . II. viii. 6. 4

A *murderous* knife out of his pocket drew, . . . III. xii. 32. 5

With *murderous* weapons arm'd to cruell fight, . . . IV. ii. 16. 2

heav'd his *murderous* axe at him . . . IV. iii. 17. 9

his *murderous* mace he up did reare, . . . IV. viii. 44. 4

new launcht with *murderous* knife, . . . VI. v. 5. 4

murderous knife well whet, . . . VI. viii. 45. 5

Mured. Therewith he *mured* up his mouth along, . . . VI. xii. 34. 3

Murk. Such myster saying me seemeth to *mirke*. . . . S.C. 8. 103

Murksome. Through *murksome* aire her ready way she makes; . . . I. v. 28. 3

Murmur. With gentle *murmure* of the breathing ayre, . . . Gn. 186

a gentle *murmure* sent; . . . Gn. 228

To romble gently downe with *murmur* soft, . . . T.M. 26

The neighbor woods around with hollow *murmur* ring. . . . I. viii. 11. 9

the base *murmure* of the waters fall; . . . II. xii. 17. 6

seemd to plaine With gentle *murmure* . . . II. v. 39. 9

shaketh with the least *Murmure* of winde, . . . III. vii. 1. 5

the river rolling still With *murmure* soft, . . . IV. x. 15. 9

I with *murmure* soft, . . . IV. x. 48. 1

Yet did he *murmure* with rebellious sound, . . . V. ix. 33. 8

a soft *murmure* and confused sound . . . VI. i. 11. 7

Murmured. the Lee, that to them *murmurde* low, . . . Proth. 115

Murmuring. the speaking woods, and *murmuring* waters fall, . . . Col. 636

raine . . . Mixt with a *murmuring* winde, . . . I. i. 41. 4

an hollow, dreary, *murmuring* voyce. . . . I. viii. 38. 1

whose *murmuring* wave did play Emongst the puny stones, . . . II. v. 30. 2

Their *murmuring* small trompetts sownden wide, . . . II. ix. 16. 3

A gentle Bee, with his loud trumpet *murmuring*, . . . Epig. iv. 3

Murmurings. He . . . oft doth mar their *murmurings*. . . . I. i. 23. 9

Murmurous. With *murmurous* disdayne doth inly rave, . . . II. xi. 32. 3

Murrals. with plagues and *murrins* pestilent Consume, . . . III. iii. 40. 8

Muscaroll. Clarion, the eldest some and haire Of *Muscaroll*; . . . Mu. 23

Muscles. it both bone and *muscles* ryved quight. . . . As. 120

Muse. gins *Bartas* hie to raise His heavenly *Muse*, . . . Ro. Env. 12

unlucky *Muse*, that wontst to ease My musing mynd, . . . S.C. Ja. 69

Both pype and *Muse* shall sore the while abyte. . . . S.C. Ja. 71

I *mus*e, what account both these will make; . . . S.C. May 51

my poore *Muse* hath spent her spared store, . . . S.C. O. 9

There may thy *Muse* display her fluttryng wing, . . . S.C. O. 43

How I could reare the *Muse* on stately stage, . . . S.C. O. 112

Thy *Muse* to long slombreth in sorrowing, . . . S.C. N. 3

The mornefull *Muse* in myrth now list ne maske, . . . S.C. N. 19

Melpomene! the mournefull *Muse* of nyne, . . . S.C. N. 53

Morne now, my *Muse*, . . . S.C. N. 111

my *Muse*, now morne with heavy cheare, . . . S.C. N. 151

my *Muse*, now cease thy sorrowes sourse; . . . S.C. N. 171

Tuning our song unto a tender *Muse*, . . . Gn. 2

this *Muse* shall speake to thee In bigger notes, . . . Gn. 10

my soft *Muse*, as for her power more meete, . . . Gn. 51

the man, of whom the *Muse* is scorned, . . . Ti. 454

Nor alive nor dead be of the *Muse* adorned! . . . Ti. 455

O thou the mournefull *Muse* of nyne! . . . Mu. 10

Helpe, O thou Tragick *Muse*! . . . Mu. 413

the *Muse* so wrought me from my byrth, . . . S.C. D. 38

My *Muse* is hoarse and wearie of thys stounde: . . . S.C. D. 140

Of rusticke *mus*e full hardly to be betterd. . . . D. 231

sith thy *Muse* first since thy turning backe Was heard . . . Col. 19

my sleepe *Muse*, awake; . . . Col. 48

That may thy *Muse* and mates to mirth allure. . . . Col. 391

match that *Muse* when it with bayes is crowned, . . . Col. 414

doth his trembling *Muse* but lowly fie, . . . Col. 420

Full sweetly trempt is that *Muse* of his, . . . Col. 430

Muse, full of high thoughts invention, . . . Col. 446

my *Muse*, whose fethers . . . yet but flagg, . . . Ded. Son. ii. 7

Rude rymes, the which a rusticke *Muse* did weave . . . Ded. Son. viii. 11

When so thee list thy lofty *Muse* to raise: . . . Ded. Son. viii. 12

Whose learned *Muse* hath writ her owne record . . . Ded. Son. xii. 3

This lowly *Muse*, . . . Flies for like aide . . . Ded. Son. xiii. 7

gave more honourable prize To the sweet *Muse* . . . Ded. Son. xiv. 2

Who first my *Muse* did lit out of the flore, . . . Ded. Son. xv. 6

I, the man whose *Muse* whylome did maske, . . . I. Pr. 1. 1

Me, . . . the sacred *Muse* acceds To blazon broade . . . I. Pr. 1. 7

To *mus*e on meanes of hoped victory. . . . I. iv. 44. 5

My chaster *Muse* for shame doth blush to write; . . . I. viii. 48. 2

O thou sacred *Muse*! most learned Dame, . . . I. xi. 5. 6

still he sate . . . As in great *mus*e, . . . I. xi. 29. 4

I *mus*e, How that same knight should doe . . . II. i. 19. 1

lend A little leave unto a rusticke *Muse* . . . III. Pr. 5. 2

whatso my feeble *Muse* can frame . . . III. viii. 43. 2

Yet at her choice they all did greatly *mus*e. . . . IV. v. 21. 3

with her mournefull *mus*e Him to recomfort . . . IV. viii. 5. 3

many a gentle *Muse* and many a learned wit. . . . IV. xi. 34. 9

my *Muse* her selfe now tryed has, . . . IV. xi. 53. 8

What heavenly *Muse* shall thy great honour rayse . . . V. x. 3. 3

Ne none can find but who was taught them by the *Muse*. . . . VI. Pr. 2. 9

whither doost thou now, thou greater *Muse*, Me . . . bring, . . . VII. vii. 1. 1

sport my *mus*e, and sing my loves sweet praise; . . . Am. lxxx. 120

O fayrest Phoebus! father of the *Muse*! . . . Epith. 101

Ah! gentle *Muse*! thou art too weake and faint . . . H.H.B. 230

some brave *mus*e may sing . . . Proth. 159

Mused. as I *mused* on the miserie In which men live, D. 36
 Still when he *mused* on his late mischiefe, III. x. 18. 3
 That much she *mused*, yet could not construe it III. xi. 54. 4
 So long he *mused*, and so long he lay, IV. v. 43. 1
 The Prince much *mused* at such villenie, VI. vii. 13. 1
Muse's. Accord not with thy *Muses* meriment, S.C. N. 34
 No *Muses* aide me needes heretoo to call; *Hub.* 43
 And Patrone of my *Muses* pupillage; *De. Son.* vii. 2
Muses. manie *Muses*, and the Nymphes withall, *Pet.* iv. 5
 after her the other *Muses* trace, S.C. Ap. 102
 I sawe Calliope wyth *Muses* moe, S.C. Jun. 57
 Of *Muses*, Hobbinol, I conne no skill, S.C. Jun. 66
 Ne went with crabbed care the *Muses* dwell: S.C. O. 101
 The *Muses*, that were wont greene bayes to weare, S.C. N. 146
 The wiser *Muses* after Colin ranne, S.C. D. 48
 His minde unto the *Muses* he withdrawes: *Hub.* 760
 Sweete Ladie *Muses*, Ladies of delight, *Hub.* 761
 Maugre the sacred *Muses*, *Hub.* 816
 Whom all the *Muses* did bewaile long space, T.M. 17
 Whilset Ignorance the *Muses* doth oppresse, T.M. 288
 The sweete companions of the *Muses* late, T.M. 404
 of the *Muses* ye may friended bee, T. 366
 Recorded by the *Muses*, T. 403
 Both Nymphes and *Muses* nigh she made astownd, D. 314
 made the *Muses* in his song to mourne, *As. Interl.* 222
 With the sweet Lady *Muses* for to play: *De. Son.* i. 6
 The sacred *Muses* have made alwaies clame *De. Son.* iv. 1
 Nor one Helicone, Left for sweete *Muses* *De. Son.* v. 7
 sweet Parnasse, the haunt of *Muses* fayre; II. xii. 52. 8
 ye, sweet *Muses!* which have often proved H.L. 29
Muses' they that con of *Muses* skill S.C. Jul. 45
 han he watered at the *Muses* well; S.C. N. 30
 mount Parnasse, the *Muses* brood, *Gn.* 21
 Faire Marian, the *Muses* onely darling: *Col.* 505
Muslc. of my rurall *musicke* holdeth scorne. S.C. Ja. 64
 Doe make them *musicke* S.C. Jun. 29
 Wherefore with myne thou dare thy *musicke* matche? S.C. Au. 2
 My old *musicke* mard by a newe mischaunce. S.C. Au. 12
 All *musicke* sleepes, S.C. N. 105
 To follow Orpheus *musicke* through the land: *Gn.* 452
 Making your *musicke* of hart-breaking mone. T.M. 6
 tgether came to heare their *musicke* sweet, T.M. 32
 with our *musicke* went so oft to ring, T.M. 278
 their *musicke* matcheth Phoebus quill. T.M. 330
 when he heard the *musicke* which I made, *Col.* 70
 most heavenly melody . . . sweet *musicke* did divide, I. v. 17. 7
 hirds . . . Doe chaunt sweet *musicke* to delight his mynd. I. vii. 3. 5
 Best *musicke* breeds delight in loathing eare; I. viii. 44. 4
 made delightful *musicke* all the way, I. xii. 7. 5
 sweete *Musicke* did apply Her curious skill I. xii. 38. 6
 heavenly *musicke* seemd to make. II. iii. 24. 9
 strive to passe . . . Their native *musicke* H. vi. 25. 4
 most famous bight For skill in *Musicke* II. x. 59. 8
 To read what manner *musicke* that mote bee; II. xii. 70. 6
 whence that *Musicke* seemed heard to bee, II. xii. 72. 1
 sweet *Musicke* did divide Her looser notes III. i. 40. 1
 So dischord ofte in *Musicke* makes the sweeter lay — III. ii. 15. 9
 Such *Musicke* is wise words, IV. ii. 2. 5
 a most celestiall sound Of dainty *musicke*, IV. xi. 23. 2
 the sweet *musicke*, which his barp did make, *Am.* xxxviii. 3
 my rude *musicke*, which was wont to please *Am.* xxxviii. 5
 Their merry *Musicke* that resounds from far, *Epith.* 130
 how sweete *musicke* that unto them lends! *H.B.* 252
Musical. lamenting Love marreth the *Musicall*. U.V. 12
 To fetchen home May with their *musicall*: S.C. May 28
 quickned the dull spright with *musicall* comfort. II. v. 31. 9
Musicks. His *musicks* might the hellish hound did tame. S.C. O. 30
 ybent to song and *musicks* mirth, S.C. D. 40
 with sweete delight Of *Musicks* skill *Hub.* 756
 delight Of his celestiall song, and *Musicks* wondrous might. VII. vii. 12. 9
Musing. unlucky Muse, that wotnst to ease My *musing* mynd, S.C. Ja. 70
 deepe *musing* at her doubtfull speech, T. 485
 Long after lay he *musing* at her mood, I. i. 55. 1
musing at the strange occasion, . . . he thus bespake: I. ii. 32. 3
Musing full sadly in his sullein mind: I. ix. 35. 3
 lay *musing* long on that him ill apayd. IV. v. 42. 9
 So thereupon long while she *musing* lay, V. vii. 17. 1
Must (*partial list of auxiliary*).
 the huddle eke needes must quail; S.C. N. 91
 must passe over to th' Elisian plaine: *Gn.* 421
 sad Eurydice . . . no more *Must* turne to life, *Gn.* 434
 There must thou fashion eke a godly zeale, *Hub.* 493
 it *must* neede to issue come? *Mui.* 227
 life *must* life, and blood *must* blood, repay. I. ix. 43. 6
 Thou . . . *must* wage Thy workes for wealth, II. vii. 18. 4
 Where in eternall bondage dye he *must*, III. vii. 50. 7
 the bare ground . . . *Must* be their bed; VI. iv. 14. 5
 'For Titan (as ye all acknowledge *must*) VII. vi. 27. 1
 For yet his noule was totty of the *must*, VII. vii. 39. 2
Muster. over all the fields themselves did *muster*, V. xi. 58. 4
 That he might see his men, and *muster* them by oth. VI. vii. 33. 9
Mustering. *mustering* all his men in Venus vew, *Col.* 769
Mutability. fall through fortunes *mutabilitie*. *Gn.* 560
 the common winde Of Courts inconstant *mutabilitie*, *Hub.* 723
 Yet is eterne in *mutabilitie*, III. vi. 47. 5
 How *Mutability* in them doth play Her cruell sports VII. vi. 1. 4
 O pittious worke of *Mutability*, VII. vi. 6. 7
 Before her came dame *Mutability*; VII. vii. 13. 6
 unto *Mutabilitie* not thrall, VII. vii. 17. 8
 'So in them all raignes *Mutabilitie*; VII. vii. 26. 1

Mutability—Continued.
 subject still to *Mutability*? VII. vii. 47. 9
 To whom thus *Mutability*: VII. vii. 49. 1
 that speech whylcare Of *Mutabilitie*, VII. viii. 1. 2
 That is contray to *Mutabilitie*; VII. viii. 2. 5
Mutation. all that moveth doth *mutation* love; VII. vii. 55. 8
Mute. stood still *mute*, as if he had bene dum, IV. vii. 44. 2
 stood still *mute*, as one in great suspence; V. vi. 9. 7
 desirous rather to rest *mute*, V. vi. 20. 3
 With peremptoric powre, that made all *mute*; V. ix. 44. 2
Mutning. *mutning* to stirre up civill faction V. ii. 51. 4
Mutinous. Her nourslings did with *mutinous* uprore *Ro.* xxii. 5
 In troublous wits, and *mutinous* uprore: V. ix. 48. 6
Mutilus. See *Mucius*.
Mutter. Gan *mutter* close a certaine secret charme, VI. viii. 45. 6
Muttered. *Muttered* of matters as their bookes them shewd, *Hub.* 836
Mutual. Allide with bands of *mutuall* couplement; IV. ix. 52. 3
 Which might concluded be by *mutuall* consent. V. viii. 21. 9
 simple truth, and *mutuall* good-will, *Am.* lxx. 11
 Through *mutuall* receipt of beames bright, H.B. 235
Mutually. Entrayled *mutually* in lovely lore, IV. iii. 42. 3
 either others cause to maintaine *mutually*. V. vii. 14. 9
Muzzle. he tooke a *muzzle* strong Of surest yron, VI. xii. 34. 2
My (*partial list*).
 whiles that *my* daylie cares did sleepe, *Van.* i. 1
My spirit shaking off her earthly prison, *Van.* i. 2
 On which when as *my* thought was throghly placed, *Van.* i. 9
 yet those sights empassement *me* full nere *Van.* i. 12
My spright was greatly moved in her rest, *Van.* xii. 2
 And felt *my* heart nigh riven in *my* hrest T. 30
My thought returned greewed home againe, T. 478
 Whose wordes recording in *my* troubled braine, T. 481
 I felt such anguish wound *my* feeble heart, T. 482
 So inlic greewing in *my* groning brest, T. 484
 Much was I troubled in *my* heavie spright, T. 575
 That all *my* senses were bereaved quight, T. 577
 There came unto *my* minde a troublous thought, D. 29
 Which dayly dooth *my* weaker wit possesse, D. 30
 That yet *my* soule it deeply doth empassement. D. 35
 place *my* dolefull plaint your plaints emong. *As.* Pr. 6
 well I wot *my* rymes bene rudely dight. *As.* Pr. 12
 But when *my* Muse, . . . Doe yet but flagg, *De. Son.* ii. 7
 Most Noble Lord, the pillor of *my* life, *De. Son.* vii. 1
 And Patrone of *my* *Muses* pupillage; *De. Son.* vii. 2
My rimes I know unsavory and sowre, *De. Son.* viii. 8
 To sharpe *my* sence with sundry beauties vew, *De. Son.* xxvii. 7
 Fierce warres . . . shall moralize *my* song. I. Pr. 1. 9
 O, helpe thou *my* weak wit, and sharpen *my* dull tong! I. Pr. 2. 9
 Shed thy faire beames into *my* feeble eyne, I. Pr. 4. 5
 raise *my* thoughtes, too humble I. Pr. 4. 6
 O! gently come into *my* feeble hrest; I. xi. 6. 1
 And to *my* tunes thy second tenor raise, I. xi. 7. 8
 To which I meane *my* wearie course to bend; I. xii. 1. 2
 Yet now *my* luckelesse lot doth me constrayne III. Pr. 3. 4
 But ah! *my* rymes too rude and rugged arre, III. ii. 3. 6
 all *my* (*mine) entrailes flow with poisonous gore, III. ii. 39. 4
My heart doth melt with mere compassion, III. viii. 1. 2
My looser rimes (I wote) doth sharply wite IV. Pr. 1. 3
 But here *my* wearie teeme, . . . Shall breath IV. v. 46. 8
 through which *my* weary steps I gyude VI. Pr. 1. 1
 and chears *my* dulled spright. VI. Pr. 1. 9
 Guyed ye *my* footing, VI. Pr. 2. 7
 Now turne againe *my* teme, thou jolly swayne, VI. ix. 1. 1
 the which *my* coultter hath not cleft; VI. ix. 1. 4
 Faire Pastorell, of whom is now *my* song: VI. xi. 2. 2
 But now I come into *my* course againe, VI. xii. 2. 6
 Hope to escape . . . More then *my* former writs, VI. xii. 41. 3
 do you, *my* rimes, keep better measure, VI. xii. 41. 8
 in *my* feeble brst Kindele fresh sparks VII. vii. 2. 3
 Which hold *my* life in their dead-doing might, *Am.* i. 2
My soules long-lacked foode, *my* heavens blis; *Am.* i. 12
 Which if she graunt, . . . *my* love cherisb; *Am.* ii. 13
 And, when *my* pen would write her titles true, *Am.* iii. 11
 Rudely thou wrongest *my* deare harts desire, *Am.* v. 1
 Fayre eyes! the myrrour of *my* mazed hart, *Am.* vii. 1
 Then is *my* soule with life and love inspired; *Am.* vii. 6
 your bright beams, of *my* weak eies admyred, *Am.* vii. 11
 she doth laugh at me, and makes *my* pain her sport. *Am.* x. 14
 To graunt small respit to *my* restlesse toile; *Am.* xi. 6
 Retourne agayne, *my* forces late dismayd, *Am.* xiv. 1
my love doth in her selfe containe *Am.* xv. 5
 The whiles *my* stonisht hart stood in amaze, *Am.* xvi. 3
 Ayming his arrow at *my* very hart: *Am.* xvii. 10
 Or looke with pity on *my* payneful smart; *Am.* xviii. 8
 The whiles her foot she in *my* necke doth place, *Am.* xx. 3
 And tread *my* life downe in the lowly floure. *Am.* xx. 4
 On which *my* thoughts doo . . . attend, *Am.* xxii. 7
 And on the same *my* hart will sacrisse, *Am.* xxii. 11
 That for *my* faults ye will me gently beat. *Am.* xxiv. 14
 doth deprave *my* simple meaning *Am.* xxix. 2
 triumph, which *my* skill exceeds, *Am.* xxix. 11
My love is lyke to yse, and I to fyre; *Am.* xxx. 1
 Is not dissolv'd through *my* so hot dysyre, *Am.* xxx. 3
 Or how comes it that *my* exceeding heat *Am.* xxx. 5
 And feele *my* flames augmented manifold! *Am.* xxx. 8
 the more she fervent sees *my* fit, The more *Am.* xxxii. 9
 Of a proud love, that doth *my* spirite spoyle. *Am.* xxxiii. 12
My Helice, the lodestar of *my* lyfe, *Am.* xxxiv. 10
 With lovely light to cleare *my* cloudy grief, *Am.* xxxiv. 12
 But al *my* dayes in pining languor spend, *Am.* xxxvi. 3

My—Continued.

But <i>my</i> rude musick, which was wont to please	<i>Am.</i> xxxviii. 5
All carelesse how <i>my</i> life for her decays:	<i>Am.</i> xxxviii. 10
<i>My</i> soule was ravisht quite as in a trauince;	<i>Am.</i> xxxix. 10
Lykest it seemeth, in <i>my</i> simple wit,	<i>Am.</i> xl. 5
So <i>my</i> storme-beaten hart likewise is cheared	<i>Am.</i> xl. 13
So pleasing is in <i>my</i> extreamest psine,	<i>Am.</i> xlii. 2
That, all the more <i>my</i> sorrow it augmenleth,	<i>Am.</i> xlii. 3
To be acquit for <i>my</i> continual smart;	<i>Am.</i> xlii. 6
And doe me not before <i>my</i> time to dy,	<i>Am.</i> xlii. 14
if I silent be, <i>my</i> hart will breake,	<i>Am.</i> xliii. 3
What tyranny is this, both <i>my</i> hart to thrall,	<i>Am.</i> xliii. 5
And eke <i>my</i> toung with proud restraint to tie;	<i>Am.</i> xliii. 6
Yet I <i>my</i> hart with silence . . . Will teach	<i>Am.</i> xliii. 9
<i>my</i> just cause to plead;	<i>Am.</i> xliii. 10
When <i>my</i> abodes prefixed time is spent,	<i>Am.</i> xlvi. 1
<i>My</i> cruell fayre streight bids me wend <i>my</i> way:	<i>Am.</i> xlvi. 2
But as she will, whose will <i>my</i> life doth sway,	<i>Am.</i> xlvi. 7
<i>My</i> lower heaven, so it perforce must bee	<i>Am.</i> xlvi. 8
Of <i>my</i> harts wound, and of <i>my</i> bodies griefe;	<i>Am.</i> l. 2
Fit medicines for <i>my</i> bodies best reliefe.	<i>Am.</i> l. 4
The inward languor of <i>my</i> wounded hart,	<i>Am.</i> l. 10
Then, <i>my</i> lyies Leach! doe your skill reveale;	<i>Am.</i> l. 13
But, having her, <i>my</i> joy will be the greater.	<i>Am.</i> l. 14
From presence of <i>my</i> dearest deare exylde,	<i>Am.</i> lii. 7
that may <i>my</i> solace breed;	<i>Am.</i> lii. 10
So I her absens will <i>my</i> penance make,	<i>Am.</i> lii. 13
Right so <i>my</i> cruell fayre with me doth play;	<i>Am.</i> liii. 5
Disguysing diversly <i>my</i> troubled wits.	<i>Am.</i> liii. 4
I waille, and make <i>my</i> woos a Tragedy.	<i>Am.</i> liii. 8
Delights not in <i>my</i> merth, nor ruies <i>my</i> smart:	<i>Am.</i> liii. 10
So weake <i>my</i> powres, so sore <i>my</i> wounds, appeare,	<i>Am.</i> lvii. 5
Seeing <i>my</i> hart through-launched every where	<i>Am.</i> lvii. 7
That al <i>my</i> wounds will heale in little space.	<i>Am.</i> lvii. 14
Then al those fourty which <i>my</i> life out-went.	<i>Am.</i> lx. 8
That seemd the longer for <i>my</i> greater paines.	<i>Am.</i> lx. 12
let <i>my</i> loves fayre Planet short her wayes,	<i>Am.</i> lx. 13
short her wayes, . . . or else short <i>my</i> dayes.	<i>Am.</i> lx. 14
<i>My</i> soverayne saynt, the Idoll of <i>my</i> thought,	<i>Am.</i> lxi. 2
light . . . in <i>my</i> darknesse, greater doth appeare,	<i>Am.</i> lxi. 12
Oft, when <i>my</i> spirit doth spred	<i>Am.</i> lxi. 1
There <i>my</i> fraile fancy . . . Doth bath in blisse,	<i>Am.</i> lxxii. 9
<i>My</i> hart, . . . Breaking his prison,	<i>Am.</i> lxxii. 2
Even so <i>my</i> hart, . . . flyes backe unto your sight.	<i>Am.</i> lxxiii. 7
The first <i>my</i> being to me gave by kind,	<i>Am.</i> lxxiv. 5
The second is <i>my</i> soveraigne Queene	<i>Am.</i> lxxiv. 7
The third, <i>my</i> love, <i>my</i> lies last ornament,	<i>Am.</i> lxxiv. 9
By whom <i>my</i> spirit out of dust was rayسد:	<i>Am.</i> lxxiv. 10
came the tyde, and made <i>my</i> paynes his pray.	<i>Am.</i> lxxv. 4
And eek <i>my</i> name bee wyppd out lykewize.	<i>Am.</i> lxxv. 8
<i>My</i> verse your vertues rare shall eternize,	<i>Am.</i> lxxv. 11
<i>My</i> thoughts the guests,	<i>Am.</i> lxxvii. 14
And let <i>my</i> thoughts behold her selfe in mee.	<i>Am.</i> lxxviii. 14
To sport <i>my</i> muse, and sing <i>my</i> loves sweet praise;	<i>Am.</i> lxxx. 10
<i>My</i> spirit to an higher pitch will rayse,	<i>Am.</i> lxxx. 12
Fayre is <i>my</i> love,	<i>Am.</i> lxxx. 1
Joy of <i>my</i> life!	<i>Am.</i> lxxxii. 1
Deepe, in the closet of <i>my</i> parts entyre,	<i>Am.</i> lxxxiv. 9
<i>my</i> glad mouth with her sweet prayes fill.	<i>Am.</i> lxxxiv. 12
In <i>my</i> true love did stirre up coles of yre;	<i>Am.</i> lxxxv. 8
was wont to lead <i>my</i> thoughts astray;	<i>Am.</i> lxxxvii. 2
thereon feed <i>my</i> love-affamishit hart.	<i>Am.</i> lxxxvii. 12
Mourne to <i>my</i> selfe the absence of <i>my</i> love;	<i>Am.</i> lxxxviii. 6
Seek with <i>my</i> playnts to match that	<i>Am.</i> lxxxviii. 8
Dark is <i>my</i> day, whyles her fayre light I mis,	<i>Am.</i> lxxxviii. 13

Naiad. See Nais.

Naiads. fayre Naiades, Go too,	<i>Gn.</i> 26
all the troupe of light-foot Naiades	<i>I.</i> vi. 18. 3
Nailed. nayld on high that all might them behold.	<i>V.</i> ii. 26. 9
whose tongue was for his trespassse vyle Nayld to a post,	<i>V.</i> ix. 25. 3
At length him nayld on a gallow-tree,	<i>H.H.L.</i> 153
Nails. nayles like clawes appeared.	<i>H.</i> vii. 3. 9
fingers filthie with long nayles unpared,	<i>IV.</i> v. 35. 4
Gnawing her nayles for felnesse and for yre,	<i>IV.</i> viii. 23. 8
with long nayles over-raught,	<i>V.</i> xii. 30. 2
with his teeth and naites . . . Him rudely rent	<i>VI.</i> vi. 22. 5
with his nayles and teeth Gan him to hale,	<i>VI.</i> viii. 28. 6
blow his nayles to warme them if he may;	<i>VII.</i> vii. 42. 4
Nais. The seed of Saturne and faire Nais,	<i>VII.</i> vii. 40. 9
Naked. a naked rout of Faunes	<i>Bel.</i> x. 11
Shewing her wreathed rootes, and naked armes,	<i>Ro.</i> xxviii. 6
Upon the naked fields in stacks he reares:	<i>Ro.</i> xxx. 8
'You naked trees, whose shady leaves are lost,	<i>S.C.</i> Ja. 31
Whose naked Armes stretch unto the fyre,	<i>S.C.</i> F. 171
naked left and disconsolate,	<i>S.C.</i> F. 230
With that sprong forth a naked swayue	<i>S.C.</i> Mar. 79
'Let birds be silent on the naked spray,	<i>D.</i> 330
Next gan the earth to shew her naked head,	<i>Col.</i> 857
they gan to . . . beat their brests, and naked flesh to tear:	<i>I.</i> iii. 22. 5
Ne spared they to strip her naked all.	<i>I.</i> viii. 46. 4
The which his naked sides he wrapt abouts;	<i>I.</i> ix. 36. 3
naked nature seemely to aray;	<i>I.</i> x. 39. 5
Her, late forlorne and naked, he had found	<i>II.</i> i. 22. 1
with her tresses torne And naked brest,	<i>II.</i> ii. 27. 3
shewd them naked, deckt with many ornaments.	<i>II.</i> v. 32. 9
naked made each others manly spalles;	<i>II.</i> vi. 29. 6

My—Continued.

dead <i>my</i> life that wants such lively blis.	<i>Am.</i> lxxxviii. 14
Go to the howre of <i>my</i> beloved love,	<i>Epith.</i> 23
<i>My</i> truest turtle dove;	<i>Epith.</i> 24
That when you come whereas <i>my</i> love doth lie,	<i>Epith.</i> 65
Wake now, <i>my</i> love, awake!	<i>Epith.</i> 74
Ah! <i>my</i> deere love, why doe ye sleepe	<i>Epith.</i> 85
<i>My</i> love is now awake out of her dreames,	<i>Epith.</i> 92
Now is <i>my</i> love all ready forth to come:	<i>Epith.</i> 110
Open the temple gates unto <i>my</i> love,	<i>Epith.</i> 204
Behold how goodly <i>my</i> faire love does ly,	<i>Epith.</i> 305
And leave <i>my</i> love alone,	<i>Epith.</i> 312
Who is the same, which at <i>my</i> window peepes?	<i>Epith.</i> 372
With which <i>my</i> love should duly have been deet,	<i>Epith.</i> 425
Perforce subdue <i>my</i> poore captived hart,	<i>H.L.</i> 2
unto the wished scope Of <i>my</i> desire,	<i>H.L.</i> 297
<i>My</i> guide, <i>my</i> God, <i>my</i> victor, and <i>my</i> king:	<i>H.L.</i> 305
dost thou now inspire Into <i>my</i> feeble breast,	<i>H.B.</i> 3
And up aloft above <i>my</i> strength doest rayse	<i>H.B.</i> 6
The wondrous matter of <i>my</i> fyre to prayse.	<i>H.B.</i> 7
T'illuminate <i>my</i> dim and dullede eyne,	<i>H.B.</i> 20
And you, faire Venus dearling, <i>my</i> deare dread!	<i>H.B.</i> 281
great Goddess of <i>my</i> life,	<i>H.B.</i> 282
To reade <i>my</i> fault, and, wondering at <i>my</i> flame,	<i>H.H.L.</i> 16
at <i>my</i> wide sparkling fire,	<i>H.H.L.</i> 17
now that heat is quenched, quench <i>my</i> blame,	<i>H.H.L.</i> 18
in her ashes shrowd <i>my</i> dying shame;	<i>H.H.L.</i> 19
For who <i>my</i> passed follies now pursewes,	<i>H.H.L.</i> 20
But feele <i>my</i> wits to faile,	<i>H.H.B.</i> 7
To shed into <i>my</i> breast some sparkling light	<i>H.H.B.</i> 10
Ah, then, <i>my</i> hungry soule!	<i>H.H.B.</i> 288
Walkt forth to ease <i>my</i> payne	<i>Proth.</i> 10
Myrrh. The <i>Mirrh</i> sweete-bleeding in the bitter wound;	<i>I.</i> i. 9. 6
'Not so th' Arabian <i>Myrrhe</i> did set her mynd,	<i>III.</i> ii. 41. 1
Myrrha. Not halfe so fast the wicked <i>Myrrha</i> fled	<i>III.</i> vii. 26. 1
More swift then <i>Myrrh</i> ' or Daphne in her race,	<i>IV.</i> vii. 22. 8
Myrrhour. See Mirror.	
Myrtle. The Spartan Mirtle, whence sweet gumb does flowe;	<i>Gn.</i> 669
Myrtle-tree. Next did the <i>Myrtle</i> tree to her approach,	<i>Gn.</i> 223
Myrtle-trees. Planted with <i>mirtle trees</i> and laurells greene,	<i>III.</i> v. 40. 2
A gloomy grove of <i>mirtle trees</i> did rise,	<i>III.</i> vi. 43. 3
Myselfe (partial list).	
shall I tell thee what <i>my</i> selfe knowe	<i>S.C.</i> S. 170
eke because <i>my</i> selfe am touched neare;	<i>Hub.</i> 74
<i>My</i> selfe would offer you t' accompanie	<i>Hub.</i> 97
You to have helpt I hold <i>my</i> selfe yet blest!	<i>I.</i> ix. 7. 7
<i>my</i> self I boldly reard.	<i>II.</i> iii. 45. 9
Most joyous man . . . <i>my</i> selfe I did esteeme,	<i>II.</i> iv. 21. 8
<i>My</i> selfe well wote, and mine unequal late:	<i>II.</i> vii. 50. 5
<i>my</i> selfe will for you fight, As ye have done for me:	<i>IV.</i> i. 40. 8
Was forst to yeeld <i>my</i> selfe into their hands;	<i>Am.</i> xii. 10
I <i>my</i> selfe shall lyke to this decay,	<i>Am.</i> lxxv. 7
So I unto <i>my</i> selfe alone will sing;	<i>Epith.</i> 17
or might <i>myselfe</i> assure That happie port	<i>H.L.</i> 297
Myster. See Mister.	
Mysteris. His mightie <i>mysteris</i> they do prophane,	<i>Col.</i> 788
of legierdemayne the <i>mysteris</i> did know.	<i>V.</i> ix. 13. 9
And those most sacred <i>mysteris</i> unfold	<i>H.H.B.</i> 234
Mystery. The name of <i>Mysterie</i> writ in hir face;	<i>Rev.</i> ii. 9
Sacred with many a <i>mysterice</i> ,	<i>S.C.</i> F. 208
the name of Souldiers . . . the noblest <i>mysterie</i> ,	<i>Hub.</i> 221
Dares to pollute her hidden <i>mysterie</i> ;	<i>T.M.</i> 568
So well thou wot'st the <i>mysterie</i> of his might,	<i>Col.</i> 833
A sacrament prophane in <i>mystery</i> of wine.	<i>III.</i> ix. 30. 9

N

Naked—Continued.

All naked without shame or care of cold,	<i>II.</i> x. 7. 6
with his naked hands him forcibly assayld.	<i>II.</i> xi. 41. 9
with curious ymageree . . . and shapcs of naked boyes,	<i>II.</i> xii. 60. 6
Two naked Danzelles he therein espyde,	<i>II.</i> xii. 63. 6
all naked bare displayd.	<i>III.</i> vi. 7. 4
A thousand thousand naked habes attend About him	<i>III.</i> vi. 32. 3
naked nigh she did appeare,	<i>III.</i> xii. 17. 2
Her brest all naked, as nett yvory	<i>III.</i> xii. 20. 1
From daungers dread to ward his naked side,	<i>IV.</i> iii. 20. 3
To weld his naked sword,	<i>IV.</i> vii. 45. 9
halfe her side it selfe did naked show,	<i>V.</i> v. 9. 3
His side all bare and naked overtooke,	<i>V.</i> xi. 13. 8
Upon the Image with his naked blade . . . he strooke;	<i>V.</i> xi. 22. 1
naked, without needfull vestiments	<i>VI.</i> iv. 4. 4
being naked, . . . The goodly treasures of nature appeare:	<i>VI.</i> viii. 41. 6
the Priest with naked armes full net Approching nigh,	<i>VI.</i> viii. 45. 4
Eltssoones he saw one with a naked knife	<i>VI.</i> viii. 48. 8
An hundred naked maidens lilly white	<i>VI.</i> x. 11. 8
naked are, that . . . all them plaine may see,	<i>VI.</i> x. 24. 3
longed foolishly To see her naked	<i>VII.</i> i. 42. 9
Love, . . . unarmed then and naked,	<i>H.L.</i> 62
Nakedness. with greene mosse cov'ring her nakednesse	<i>II.</i> i. 22. 4
Name. calling me then by <i>my</i> propre name,	<i>Bel.</i> i. 7
the vile blaspheming name.	<i>Rev.</i> i. 3
dreadfull name of blasphemie	<i>Rev.</i> ii. 3
The name of <i>Mysterie</i> writ in hir face;	<i>Rev.</i> ii. 9
The worde of God made him a noble name.	<i>Rev.</i> iii. 4
Which, calling me by name,	<i>Bel.</i> i. 7
doe the name of Rome retaine,	<i>Ro.</i> vii. 2
Should not her name and endles honour keep.	<i>Ro.</i> viii. 14

Name—Continued.

that brave honour of the Latine name,	Ro. xxii. 1
When land and sea ye name, then name ye Rome;	Ro. xxvi. 11
Live, happie spirits, th' honour of your name,	Ro. Env. 13
if that any aske thy name,	To his Booke 13
of them han they name.	S.C. Jul. 40
(his name I knewe)	S.C. Jul. 161
make a Mart of their good name:	S.C. S. 37
let hem gange alone a Gods name;	S.C. S. 100
So mought our Cuddies name to heaven sownde.	S.C. O. 54
Wrenock was his name,	S.C. D. 41
lighter seeme than this Gnats idle name.	Gn. 8
put themselves (a Gods name) on their way;	Hub. 111
turne the name of Souldiers to abusion,	Hub. 220
Is not that name enough to make a living	Hub. 417
backbite Anies good name for envie or despite:	Hub. 720
he the name on him would rashly take,	Hub. 815
sell fee-simples in his Masters name,	Hub. 867
none shall name the number of his place?	Hub. 982
in the Kings name had them both to stay,	Hub. 1071
seke with slaunder his good name to blot;	Hub. 1219
blot his brutish name Unto the world,	Hub. 1240
such as hate the honour of our name,	T.M. 63
us, that patronize The name of learning?	T.M. 148
name of learning utterly doo scorne.	T.M. 438
did her name of her request.	Ti. 33
'Name have I none (quoth she)	Ti. 34
Nor anie lives that mentioneth my name	Ti. 164
His name is worne alreadie out of thought,	Ti. 222
'Who is it that dooth name me,	D. 62
Them to vouchsafe amongst his rimes to name,	As. 38
His mistresse name, and his owne fame to raise.	As. 88
That hearbe of some Starlight is eald by name,	As. 193
The shepheards boy (best known by that name)	Col. 1
The Shepheard of the Ocean by name,	Col. 66
gave that name unto that pleasant vale;	Col. 107
It giuevth name unto that auncient Cittie,	Col. 112
Did lose his name:	Col. 155
Lunday . . . by that same name is ment An island,	Col. 270
Like to an borne, whereof the name it has,	Col. 282
her name to glorifie,	Col. 379
Her name to echo unto heaven hie.	Col. 483
Her name recorded I will leave for ever.	Col. 631
Her name in every tree I will endosse,	Col. 632
as the trees do grow, her name may grow:	Col. 633
Her name Ile teach in known terms to frame:	Col. 637
lambs . . . Ile teach to call for Cynthia by name.	Col. 639
by slaundering his well-deemed name,	Col. 695
any gentle wit of name Nor honest mynd	Col. 733
use his ydle name to other needs,	Col. 789
doth not merit The name of love,	Col. 892
Yet doe not sdeigne to let thy name be writt	Ded. Son. ii. 4
For honor of your name and high descent.	Ded. Son. x. 14
In vain I thinke . . . to memorize thy name,	Ded. Son. xii. 2
Love him that hath eternized your name.	Ded. Son. xiv. 14
But with remembrance of your gracious name,	Ded. Son. xvi. 3
A . . . man, that dar'd to call by name Great Gorgon,	I. i. 37. 7
The Sprite . . . threatned . . . the dreaded name Of Ilicate:	I. i. 43. 2
her knight by name She weend it was,	I. iii. 26. 6
A gentle Husher, Vanitie by name, Made rowme,	I. iv. 13. 3
name of native syre did fowle upbrayd,	I. v. 48. 7
the lignage right From whence he tooke his weldeserved name:	I. vi. 20. 4
whylst any beast of name Walkt in that Forrest,	I. vi. 29. 3
having blent My name with guile and traiterous intent:	I. vi. 42. 5
The false Duessa, clokod with Fidessaes name.	I. vii. 1. 9
His name Ignaro did his nature right aread.	I. viii. 31. 9
Una faire besonght That stranger knight his name tell;	I. ix. 2. 7
'That ydle name of love . . . I ever scord,	I. ix. 10. 1
you, Sir knight, whose name mote I request,	I. ix. 32. 3
His name was Zele, that him right wel became:	I. x. 6. 6
His name was meeke Obedience, rightfully aredd.	I. x. 17. 9
His name was Patience.	I. x. 23. 9
Her name was Mercy;	I. x. 34. 4
His name was heavenly Contemplation;	I. x. 46. 8
wel besemes all knights of noble name,	I. x. 59. 4
Georgos he thee gave to name;	I. x. 66. 6
That hast my name and nation redd aright,	I. x. 67. 3
fame, That warlike handes ennobest with immortall name;	I. xi. 5. 9
her ador'd by honorable name,	I. xii. 8. 4
costly searlott of great name,	I. xii. 13. 8
see the salving of your blotted name?	II. i. 20. 7
enrolled is your glorions name In heavenly Registers	II. i. 32. 3
know it by the name: it hight the Bowre of blis.	II. i. 51. 9
Medina was her name,	II. ii. 14. 4
not so good of deedes as great of name,	II. ii. 17. 3
To weete which of the gods I shall thee name,	II. iii. 33. 8
my liege, whose warlike name Is far renownd	II. iii. 35. 3
my dreaded name to raise Above the Moone,	II. iii. 38. 7
'Pyrochles is his name,	II. iv. 41. 2
To which right wel the wise doe give that name,	II. v. 1. 5
for terrour of his name,	II. v. 26. 6
Of Phaedria, (for so my name is red)	II. vi. 9. 7
hight by name The Idle lake,	II. vi. 10. 1
The famous name of knighthood fowly shend;	II. vi. 35. 2
living handes immortalized his name.	II. viii. 13. 5
A jolly yeoman . . . Whose name was Appetite:	II. ix. 28. 3
Him ill besemes anothers fault to name,	II. ix. 38. 4
her name was Prays-desire,	II. ix. 39. 8
I would assay Thy name, O souveraine Queene!	II. x. 3. 9

Name—Continued.

Thy name, O souveraine Queene!	II. x. 4. 1
Ne did it then deserve a name to have,	II. x. 6. 1
of his name and memorable gest	II. x. 12. 4
of her name now Severne men doe call;	II. x. 19. 8
second both in name And eke in semblance	II. x. 23. 2
built that gate which of his name is hight,	II. x. 46. 6
tempted with the name Of this sweet Island	II. x. 47. 6
He of his name Coylchester built of stone and lime.	II. x. 58. 9
Maleger was his name;	II. xi. 23. 1
Impotence her name:	II. xi. 23. 8
The dreadful Fish that hath deserv'd the name Of Death,	II. xii. 24. 1
hight Grylle by name,	II. xii. 86. 7
(For so that Castle hight by common name)	III. i. 31. 3
The first of them by name Gardante hight,	III. i. 45. 1
treading under foote her honest name:	III. i. 50. 4
is by name The greater Brytayne,	III. ii. 7. 8
the noble Artbegall hath ever borne the name.	III. ii. 9. 9
Her aged Nurse, whose name was Glauce hight,	III. ii. 30. 2
ennoble with immortall name The warlike Worthies,	III. iii. 4. 3
is now by chaunge Of name Cayr-Merdin eald,	III. iii. 7. 4
The feends do quake when any him to them does name.	III. iii. 12. 9
his mighty puissaunce And dreaded name	III. iii. 28. 2
shall his name for ever be defaste,	III. iii. 43. 8
Of roiall majesty and souveraine name:	III. iii. 48. 8
themselves of her name Angles call.	III. iii. 66. 7
of her name and nation be chiefe,	III. iv. 11. 7
She, of his father, Marinell did name;	III. iv. 20. 2
An hundred knights of honorable name	III. iv. 21. 1
to advance his name and glory more,	III. iv. 21. 6
O! is this Th' immortall name,	III. iv. 36. 4
Belpoche was her name, as faire as Phoebus sunne.	III. v. 27. 9
of her selfe, her name Belpoche red;	III. vi. 28. 5
called is by her lost lovers name,	III. vi. 29. 8
As for my name, it mistreth not to tell:	III. vii. 51. 8
to enroll thy memorable name In th' heart	III. viii. 43. 4
every one his kindred and his name.	III. ix. 32. 5
'Troy, that art now nought but an idle name,	III. ix. 33. 1
by name Sir Paris far renownd	III. ix. 34. 4
Whom . . . She, of his Father, Paris did name;	III. ix. 36. 6
passing by, his name discovered, Ease,	III. xii. 4. 8
every valley wyde He filld with Ilylas name;	III. xii. 7. 9
The other cleped Cruelty by name:	III. xii. 19. 3
Her name was Ate, mother of debate	IV. i. 19. 1
There also was the name of Nimrod strong;	IV. i. 22. 7
His name was Blandamour,	IV. i. 32. 4
whose name I wote not well,	IV. i. 48. 7
Whereby the name of knight-hood thou dost shend,	IV. i. 61. 3
Colour thy name with foule reproaches rust!	IV. i. 53. 7
Her name was Agape,	IV. ii. 41. 7
they were doughtie knights of dreaded name,	IV. iv. 3. 2
for to salve his name And purchase honour	IV. iv. 27. 2
cach of other gan inquire his name.	IV. iv. 42. 3
certes his right name was otherwise,	IV. iv. 42. 7
That goodly helt was Cestus hight by name,	IV. v. 6. 1
His name was Care; a blacksmith by his trade,	IV. v. 35. 6
sith ye my name have hight,	IV. vi. 4. 4
excuse Me from discovering you my name aright,	IV. vi. 4. 7
'A stranger knight,' said he, 'unknowne by name,	IV. vi. 6. 3
Soone as she heard the name of Artegall,	IV. vi. 29. 1
How he the name of one engraven had	IV. vii. 46. 2
Him seemed oft he heard his owne right name.	IV. viii. 4. 5
Her name men Selaunder call.	IV. viii. 24. 9
steale away the crowne of their good name:	IV. viii. 25. 4
of great mother Venus bare the name,	IV. x. 5. 4
no man answered me by name;	IV. x. 11. 4
His name was Doubt,	IV. x. 12. 3
'His name was Daunger,	IV. x. 17. 1
both under one name:	IV. x. 41. 7
Her name was Womanhood;	IV. x. 49. 5
River, which doth heare his name Of warlike Amazons,	IV. xi. 21. 8
The Ouz, whom men doe Isis rightly name;	IV. xi. 24. 7
of his wylnesse his name doth take,	IV. xi. 32. 6
of him selfe doth name the shire thereby:	IV. xi. 32. 7
to old Lancaster his name doth lend;	IV. xi. 39. 2
To damne him selfe by every evil name,	IV. xii. 16. 5
'Then, it is by name Proteus,	IV. xii. 31. 1
Grantorto was his name.	V. i. 3. 9
whereof it tooke his name,	V. i. 10. 4
His name was Talus, made of yron mould,	V. i. 12. 6
'His name is hight Pollente,	V. ii. 7. 1
Her name is Munera, agreeing with her deedes.	V. ii. 9. 9
The second had to name Sir Bellisont,	V. iii. 5. 3
To Marinell, whose name the Heralds loud resounded.	V. iii. 6. 9
Don Braggadochios name resounded thrise:	V. iii. 75. 4
our sire, Milesio by name,	V. iv. 7. 3
'Her name' (quoth he) 'they Radigund doe call,	V. iv. 33. 3
How Fortune will your ruin'd name repaire	V. iv. 34. 8
A goodly city . . . of her owne name, she called Radegone.	V. iv. 35. 9
Her name was Clarin,	V. iv. 48. 3
Of all the ornaments of knightly name,	V. v. 20. 4
His name was Guizor;	V. vi. 33. 6
'Her name Mercilla most men use to call,	V. viii. 17. 1
Miscalling me by many a bitter name,	V. viii. 22. 8
All were they nigh an hundred knights of name,	V. viii. 50. 6
Therefore by name Malengin they him call,	V. ix. 5. 8
His name was Awe;	V. ix. 23. 1
His name hight Order;	V. ix. 23. 8
Ne ever was the name of warre there spoken,	V. ix. 24. 6
his name was called Zele.	V. ix. 39. 4

Name—Continued.

bad to name The Kingdoms Care,	V. ix. 43. 7
Her name was Belgae;	V. x. 7. 1
There stands an Idole of great note and name,	V. xi. 19. 2
Whom by his name saluting, thus he gau:	V. xi. 38. 1
much did magnifie his noble name:	V. xi. 46. 6
'My name is Burbon hight,	V. xi. 49. 1
Fie on the pelfe for which good name is sold,	V. xi. 63. 6
Her name was Envie, knownen well thereby,	V. xii. 31. 1
all she sought was mens good name to have bereaved,	V. xii. 33. 9
Her name was hight Detraction,	V. xii. 35. 5
meriteth indeede an higher name:	VI. Pr. 6. 8
*Yet so from low to high uplifted is your name,	VI. Pr. 6. 9
by name Briana hight,	VI. i. 14. 6
'His name is Crudor;	VI. i. 15. 1
Ne staid to aske if it were be by name,	VI. i. 33. 3
'And Tristram is my name,	VI. ii. 28. 1
And Aldus was his name;	VI. iii. 3. 9
to what case her name should now be brought:	VI. iii. 6. 9
'Unknightly Knight, the blensh of that name,	VI. iii. 35. 1
'His name,' (quoth he) . . . Is hight Sir Turpine,	VI. iii. 40. 1
I am th' unfortunate Matilde by name,	VI. iv. 29. 3
The first of them by name was cald Despetto,	VI. v. 13. 6
he had bene a man of mickle name,	VI. v. 37. 3
The name of knighthood he did disavow;	VI. v. 37. 7
infamy Infuxeth in the name of noble wight:	VI. vi. 1. 4
Ne ever Lady of so honest name,	VI. vi. 12. 8
Fayre Mirabella was her name,	VI. vii. 35. 1
Whom they by name there Portamore did call;	VI. vii. 35. 8
Which should befall to Calidores immortall name,	VI. ix. 1. 9
caroling her name both day and night,	VI. ix. 9. 8
The fayrest Pastorella her by name did hight,	VI. ix. 9. 9
To her, whose name he often did repeat;	VI. xi. 33. 7
Her name was Claribell;	VI. xii. 4. 1
through the world thereby should glorifie his name,	VI. xii. 12. 9
Whereof her name ye then to her did give,	VI. xii. 18. 6
Of all that beare the British Islands name,	VII. vi. 38. 3
Cynthus hill, whence she her name did take;	VII. vii. 50. 4
Some say in Crete by name,	VII. vii. 53. 5
To sing your name and prayes over-all:	Am. lxxiii. 12
letters! . . . With which that happy name was first desynd,	Am. lxxiv. 2
One day I wrote her name upon the strand;	Am. lxxv. 1
cek my name bee wyped out lykewize,	Am. lxxv. 8
in the bevens wryte your glorious name,	Am. lxxv. 12
enchased Your glorious name in golden monument,	Am. lxxvii. 8
Great both by name, and great in power and might,	Com. Son. iii. 11
I meane to sing the praises of thy name,	H.L. 10
Thus to ennoble thy victorious name,	H.L. 149
thy triumphant name then would I raise	H.L. 303
in praise of thine owne name,	H.B. 8
Commend to you by loves abused name,	H.B. 172
Singing this Hymne in honour of thy name,	H.B. 272
creatures which by name Thou canst not count,	H.H.B. 32
pompe to which proud minds aspyre By name of honor,	H.H.B. 278
from another place I take my name,	Proth. 130
Whose dreadful name . . . did thunder,	Proth. 147
great Eliseas glorious name may ring	Proth. 157
have thou . . . endlesse happinesse of thine owne name	Proth. 153
Named. if things nam'd their names doo equalize,	Ro. xxvi. 10
Much like to begging, but much better named,	Hub. 351
Ne let such verses Poetrie be named!	Hub. 814
read how art thou nam'd, and of what kin?	II. iv. 36. 6
nam'd it ALBION:	II. x. 6. 7
(Their Chiefetain Humber named was aright,)	II. x. 16. 7
Those yet of her be Mertian lawes both nam'd and thought,	II. x. 42. 9
Of her fond favorites so nam'd amis,	II. xii. 69. 5
all, that else through all the world is named	IV. x. 30. 8
nam'd the river of his wretched fate	IV. xi. 38. 7
from the golden age, that first was named,	V. Pr. 2. 1
when as he him nam'd,	V. iii. 34. 7
him his God hath named;	V. x. 28. 5
Who as her owne it nurst (and named) evermore,	VI. xii. 9. 9
Of fayrest fayre! let never it be named,	Am. xli. 13
Nameless. die In foule forgetfulnesse, and nameles lie,	Ti. 378
namelesse there his bodie now doth lie;	IV. viii. 49. 2
Namely. His aunient parents, namely th' auncient Thame,	IV. xi. 24. 5
Mongst which he namely did to him discourse	VI. iii. 14. 8
Is not that namely wee	VII. vii. 48. 6
Names. shall ruinate Your workes and names,	Ro. vii. 11
if things nam'd their names doo equalize,	Ro. xxvi. 10
by the names of Souldiers us protect:	Hub. 197
better farre it were to hide their names,	T.M. 101
know their names, or speak their praises dew,	T.M. 442
Their names shall of the later age be heard,	Ti. 348
might their names for ever memorize,	Ti. 364
names I cannot readily now ghesse:	Col. 740
Some daily seene and knownen by their names,	II. ix. 50. 6
should bring their names And pledges,	III. vii. 54. 8
Into their names the title to convert,	III. ix. 43. 4
rouf Of persons . . . whose names is hard to read;	III. xii. 25. 2
maladies, Whose names and natures I note readen well;	III. xii. 26. 2
both of old well knowing by their names,	IV. ii. 20. 5
Helpe me to tell the names of all those floods	IV. xi. 10. 6
what doe I their names seeke to reherse,	IV. xi. 17. 1
by their names were hight The Chume and Charwell,	IV. xi. 25. 2
With many more whose names no tongue can tell:	IV. xi. 44. 6
Whose names and nations were too long to tell,	IV. xii. 3. 2
Many brave knights, whose names right well he knew,	V. v. 22. 2
By all the names that honorable were,	V. xi. 33. 4
in which the names of all loves folke were fyled,	VI. vii. 33. 2

Names—Continued.

To heare their names sung in your simple layes,	Epith. 5
hob Goblins, names whose sence we see not,	Epith. 343
Naming. naming Rome, ye land and sea comprize:	Ro. xxvii. 12
Nap. The velvet nap which on his wings doth lie,	Mui. 333
any litle nap Upon his heaue eye-lids chaunst to fall,	IV. v. 42. 1
Nape. in his nape arriving, through it thrild	IV. vii. 31. 6
Napron. See Apron.	
Nar. See Nearer.	
To Kerke the narre, from God more farre,	S.C. Jul. 97
Eitsoones of thousand billowes shouldred narre,	Ro. xvi. 3
Narcissus. Ne wants there pale Narcisse,	Gn. 679
Foolish Narcisse, that likes the watry shore;	III. vi. 45. 5
lyke Narcissus vaine, Whose eyes him starv'd:	Am. xxxv. 7
Narrow. streight and narrow was the way which he did show,	I. x. 5. 9
So few there bee, That chose the narrow path,	I. x. 10. 4
a narrow way, Scattered with bushy thornes	I. x. 35. 2
narrow leaves cannot in them contayne The large discourse,	I. xii. 14. 5
through a darksom narrow strait,	II. vii. 40. 1
twixt them both the narrow way doth ly,	II. xii. 18. 4
a covert glade, Foreby a narrow foord,	III. v. 17. 2
Great heapes of them, like sheepe in narrow fold,	IV. iii. 41. 4
in this so narrow verse	IV. xi. 17. 3
is but narrow, but exceeding long;	V. ii. 7. 7
Him in a narrow place he overtooke,	VI. xii. 26. 1
Narrowly. every Nimph full narrowly shee eide,	III. v. 23. 9
Nas. pittied is mishappe that nas remedie,	S.C. May 61
Natheless. Nath'les my Lute, whom Phoebus	Ro. xxxii. 9
Natheless, because you shall not us misdeeme,	Hub. 375
Nath'les perhaps ye things may	Hub. 641
Nath'les . . . since we passed are	Hub. 1047
Hardly, naythles, were they restrayned so,	Hub. 1073
Nath'les the royall Beast forbore beleving,	Hub. 1365
Nath'lesse the Nymph her former liking held;	Col. 128
Yet nathelesse it could not doe him die,	I. ix. 54. 8
Nathelesse with wanted rage he him advaunee neare,	I. xi. 52. 9
Nath'lesse th' Enchaunter would not spare his payne,	II. i. 5. 1
'Nathelesse he shortly shall againe be tryde,	II. i. 20. 1
Her nathelesse Th' enchaunter . . . Did thus revest,	II. i. 22. 7
nathelesse he did her still torment,	II. iv. 12. 7
Nathelesse so sore a buff to him it lent,	II. v. 6. 8
Nathelesse now quench thy whott embloying wrath:	II. v. 18. 5
halfe discontent, mote nathelesse Himselfe appease,	II. vi. 24. 1
Nath'lesse most hevenly faire . . . She by creation was,	II. vii. 45. 7
Nath'lesse the Prince would not forsake his sell,	II. viii. 31. 3
Nath'lesse the same enjoyed but short happy howre:	II. x. 57. 9
Nathelesse it bore his foe not from his sell,	III. i. 6. 4
nath'lesse shee inly deamd Her love too light,	III. i. 55. 6
Nath'lesse those feends may not their work forbear,	III. iii. 11. 4
Nath'lesse to thee thy folly I forgive;	III. iv. 37. 7
Nath'lesse the vellein sped himselfe so well,	III. v. 14. 1
Nathelesse she was so courteous and kynde,	III. v. 55. 2
Nathelesse her honor . . . She sought to save,	IV. i. 6. 6
Nathelesse he forth did march,	IV. i. 38. 1
nathelesse, as neede required,	IV. i. 54. 2
Nathelesse proud man himselfe the other deemed,	IV. ii. 8. 1
nathelesse, whilst all the lookers-on Him dead behight,	IV. iii. 31. 1
Yet nathelesse to her . . . It yielded was	IV. v. 20. 2
Nathelesse she, full of wrath for that late stroke,	IV. vi. 23. 1
Nathelesse her tongue not to her will obeyd,	IV. vi. 27. 8
Nathelesse he hardly of her chearefull speech Did comfort take,	IV. vi. 38. 1
Nathelesse it fell with so despituous dreare	IV. viii. 42. 5
'Nathelesse that Dame so well them tempered both,	IV. x. 33. 1
Nathelesse his pride full dearely he did pryse;	IV. xi. 5. 5
nathelesse he takes great joy	IV. xi. 19. 8
Nathelesse she rested not so satisfide;	IV. xii. 25. 1
Nathelesse for all the powre she did apply	V. iv. 41. 8
yet nathelesse With huge redoubled strokes she on him layd;	V. v. 14. 5
Nathelesse . . . She chang'd that threatfull mood,	V. v. 47. 8
All which nathelesse she for his love forbore;	V. v. 54. 8
Nath'lesse that stroke so cruell passage found,	V. vii. 33. 1
'Nathelesse,' (said he) 'deare Ladie, with me goe;	V. x. 24. 1
Nathelesse him selfe he armed all in hast,	V. xi. 3. 1
Nathelesse the yron man did still pursew	V. xi. 65. 1
Nathelesse, for all that ever he could doe,	V. xii. 22. 4
Nathelesse thereto he was full stout and tall,	VI. i. 2. 7
Nathelesse at length him selfe he did upreare	VI. i. 35. 1
Nathelesse, . . . I will not feare it to relate,	VI. ii. 27. 4
Who nathelesse, when he the Lady saw	VI. iii. 26. 1
Nathelesse the Knight, . . . Gan him entreat	VI. iii. 38. 4
'Nathelesse,' (quoth he) 'if neede doe not you bynd,	VI. iv. 28. 6
nathelesse, not therewith satisfide,	VI. iv. 43. 7
Nathelesse, for all his speach the gentle knight	VI. vi. 23. 1
nathelesse He unto her a penance did impose,	VI. vii. 37. 5
Nathelesse so sharply still he him pursew'd,	VI. vii. 48. 1
Nathelesse Sir Bellamour . . . so with his keepers wrought,	VI. xii. 6. 1
Nath'lesse Diana, full of indignation,	VII. iv. 54. 1
Nathelesse, the cruell boy . . . Would needs the fly pursue;	Epig. iv. 21
Nathelesse doe ye still loud her prayes sing,	Epith. 165
Nathelesse the soule is faire and beauteous still,	H.B. 159
Nathemore. nathemore would that corageous swayne	I. viii. 13. 6
nathemore . . . Could his blood frozen hart emboldened bee,	I. ix. 25. 6
yet nathemore Was he abashed now,	II. ix. 8. 4
Yet nathemore did it his fury stint,	II. v. 8. 3
his dead corse upon the flore fell nathemore,	II. xi. 37. 9
nathemore forth fled his groning spright,	II. xi. 38. 8
nathemore Would they once turne,	II. xii. 15. 4
nathemore for that spectacle bad	III. v. 22. 6
she the way shund nathemore forthy,	III. vii. 38. 5
nathemore the steele asonder riv'd,	III. vii. 40. 5

Nathemore—Continued.

Yet <i>nathemore</i> would it her hodie fit;	IV. v. 20. 1
<i>nathemore</i> his meaning she ared,	IV. viii. 14. 1
<i>nathemore</i> would I Forgoe the purchase	IV. viii. 62. 3
<i>nathemore</i> would she Shew gladsome countenance	IV. ix. 13. 4
Yet can I not my love have <i>nathemore</i> , <i>nathemore</i> would they from land refrain:	V. xi. 54. 7 V. xii. 5. 1
Yet <i>nathemore</i> him suffered to arise;	VI. viii. 18. 2
<i>nathemore</i> his heavy load releast,	VI. xii. 32. 8
Yet <i>nathemore</i> the Giancesse forbare,	VII. vi. 13. 1
He <i>nathemore</i> can so contented rest,	H.L. 246
Yet <i>nathemore</i> is that faire beauties blame,	H.B. 155
Nation. that <i>Nation</i> , th' earths new Giant brood, thou art first, which of thy <i>Nation</i> song	Ro. xi. 9 Ro. xxxii. 13
the brutish <i>nation</i> to enwrap;	As. 98
how great a losse Had all the shepherds <i>nation</i>	Col. 17
Una . . . Whom salvage <i>nation</i> does adore,	i. vi. Arg.
The salvage <i>nation</i> feele her secret smart,	i. vi. 11. 3
besought That stranger knight his . . . <i>nation</i> tell;	i. ix. 2. 7
what unknown <i>nation</i> there empoeled were?	i. x. 56. 9
That hast my name and <i>nation</i> redd aright,	i. x. 67. 3
Of every sort and <i>nation</i> under skye,	ii. vii. 44. 2
far in land a salvage <i>nation</i> dwelt	ii. x. 7. 1
a <i>nation</i> strange, with visage swart,	ii. x. 15. 1
health to every forreyne <i>nation</i> :	ii. x. 26. 7
all the <i>nation</i> of unfortunate And fatal birds	ii. xii. 36. 1
of her name and <i>nation</i> be chiefe,	iii. iv. 11. 7
Greekes cruell fact Against that <i>nation</i> ,	iii. ix. 38. 6
an huge <i>nation</i> of the Geautts broode	iii. ix. 49. 8
so numberlesse their <i>nation</i>	iv. xii. 1. 9
Nor memory thereof to any <i>nation</i>	v. ii. 28. 5
The salvage <i>nation</i> doth all dread despize,	vi. iv. 6. 6
There dwelt a salvage <i>nation</i> ,	vi. viii. 35. 2
Nations. thine owne <i>nations</i> friend And Patron:	i. x. 61. 7
Nations. The <i>nations</i> gan their soveraigntie disdaine, doth all <i>Nations</i> unto her subdue:	Jan. xi. 3 Gn. 598
of all <i>Nations</i> now I am forlorne,	Ti. 27
made all <i>nations</i> vassals of her pride,	Ti. 72
That would compell all <i>nations</i> to adore,	i. v. 47. 2
scared <i>nations</i> doest with horror sterne astownd. to them selves all <i>Nations</i> did subdew.	i. xi. 6. 9 ii. x. 72. 3
Betweene the <i>nations</i> different afore,	iii. iii. 49. 2
when both <i>nations</i> gan to strive	iii. ix. 43. 3
<i>Nations</i> captived, and huge armies slaine:	iv. i. 21. 8
many <i>Nations</i> into thraldome led,	iv. viii. 47. 4
Of puissant <i>Nations</i> which the world possesst,	iv. xi. 15. 2
Whose names and <i>nations</i> were too long to tell,	iv. xii. 3. 2
furthest <i>Nations</i> fillles with awful dread,	v. Pr. 11. 5
to enquire What thing so many <i>nations</i> met did there desire. so were realmes and <i>nations</i> run awy.	v. ii. 29. 9 v. ii. 32. 6
then the Law of <i>Nations</i> gainst her rose,	v. ix. 44. 3
Those <i>Nations</i> farre thy justice doe adore;	v. x. 3. 8
Being with fame through many <i>Nations</i> blowen,	vi. iv. 36. 5
Warres and allarums unto <i>Nations</i> wide,	vii. vi. 3. 8
Native. Both borrowed pride, and <i>native</i> beautie stained,	Jan. viii. 12
From our owne <i>native</i> heritage exilde,	T.M. 341
Appeared in their <i>native</i> propertis,	Ti. 284
Fled back too soone unto his <i>native</i> place;	Ti. 291
White as the <i>native</i> Rose before the change	D. 108
And <i>native</i> beauty deck with hevenlie grace:	Ded. Son. xv. 12
the sleeping spark Of <i>native</i> vertue gan eftsoones revive;	i. ii. 19. 2
she had none . . . Ne heritage of <i>native</i> soveraintie;	i. iv. 12. 4
the Paynim lay, Devoid of . . . <i>native</i> strength,	i. v. 29. 3
name of <i>native</i> syre did fowle upbrayd,	i. v. 48. 7
Unto those <i>native</i> woods for to repaire,	i. vi. 30. 3
life does win Unto her <i>native</i> prison to retourne;	i. vii. 21. 8
Did fall to ground, depriv'd of <i>native</i> might:	i. viii. 10. 7
huge mountaines from their <i>native</i> seat . . . to beare away,	i. x. 20. 6
'Now are we come unto my <i>native</i> soyle,	i. xi. 2. 1
his victorious handes did earst restore To <i>native</i> crowne	ii. i. 2. 7
nickle worship in his <i>native</i> land;	ii. i. 6. 6
As budding branch rent from the <i>native</i> tree,	ii. ii. 2. 6
somee renews her <i>native</i> pride:	ii. iii. 36. 6
Seemes to be borne by <i>native</i> influence;	ii. iv. 1. 5
strive to passe . . . Their <i>native</i> musicke	ii. vi. 25. 4
Which with sad cares enprench our <i>native</i> joyes.	ii. vii. 15. 6
was not that same her owne <i>native</i> hew,	ii. vii. 45. 4
incontinent Doth loose his dignity and <i>native</i> grace:	ii. ix. 1. 8
too oft she chaung'd her <i>native</i> hew.	ii. ix. 40. 4
depriv'd Of <i>native</i> strength	ii. ix. 57. 5
All were they borne of her owne <i>native</i> slime:	ii. x. 9. 5
Androgeus, false to <i>native</i> soyle,	ii. x. 48. 6
The royall Oispring of his <i>native</i> land, strives to mount unto his <i>native</i> seat;	ii. x. 69. 2 ii. xi. 32. 6
A trayle of yvie in his <i>native</i> bew;	ii. xii. 61. 2
Far from my <i>native</i> soyle,	iii. ii. 7. 8
lov'd their <i>native</i> flesh against al kynd,	iii. ii. 41. 3
To this his <i>native</i> soyle thou backe shalt bring,	iii. iii. 27. 7
retourning to his <i>native</i> place,	iii. iii. 41. 5
the old sparkes renew Of <i>native</i> corage,	iii. iii. 45. 8
Whence he it fetche out of her <i>native</i> place,	iii. v. 52. 4
<i>native</i> corage unto him supply,	iii. vii. 3. 2
so fowly to devour Her <i>native</i> flesh	iii. vii. 49. 5
for . . . glories gaine, My <i>native</i> soile have left,	iii. ix. 37. 8
fle Unto her <i>native</i> home from mortall miserie.	iv. iii. 30. 9
the <i>native</i> Belman of the night,	v. vi. 27. 1
from her <i>native</i> land Exiled her,	v. xi. 4. 6
Hath pruned from the <i>native</i> tree,	v. xi. 11. 9
ten yeares my selfe excluded From <i>native</i> home,	vi. ix. 25. 4
lose their <i>native</i> might;	vii. vii. 25. 5

Native—Continued.

<i>the native</i> might Of heave earth,	H.L. 188
Unto her <i>native</i> planet shall retyre;	H.B. 103
their owne <i>native</i> light farre passing theirs.	H.H.B. 70
like the <i>native</i> brood of Eagles kynd,	H.H.B. 138
And make her <i>native</i> brightnes seem more cleare.	H.H.B. 189
gave this Lifes first <i>native</i> source,	Proth. 129
Nativity. In th' Horoscope of her <i>nativitee</i> ,	iii. vi. 2. 4
elder then thine owne <i>nativitie</i> ,	H.L. 54
Natural. rob'd of rest and <i>naturall</i> reliefe.	Iub. 16
I have now quite lost their <i>naturall</i> delight,	T.M. 552
T' excell the <i>naturall</i> with made delights;	Mut. 166
The measure of her meane and <i>naturall</i> first need.	ii. vii. 16. 9
<i>naturall</i> desire of countries state,	ii. x. 77. 2
scmblance pleasing, more then <i>naturall</i> ,	ii. xii. 46. 5
had from hoggish forme him brought to <i>naturall</i>	ii. xii. 86. 9
All night afflict thy <i>naturall</i> repose;	iii. i. 31. 2
Doth course of <i>naturall</i> cause farre exceed,	iii. iii. 18. 6
Depriv'd of kindly joy and <i>naturall</i> delight	iii. ix. 5. 9
Ne <i>naturall</i> affection faultlesse blame	iv. Pr. 2. 4
all bountie <i>naturall</i> And treasures of true love	iv. Pr. 4. 3
t' increase affection <i>naturall</i> ,	iv. ii. 54. 4
<i>naturall</i> affection soone doth cesse,	iv. ix. 2. 1
there was planted, or grew <i>naturall</i> :	iv. x. 22. 5
With more then needfull <i>naturall</i> remorse,	v. x. 4. 8
As their true Liege and Princesse <i>naturall</i> ;	v. xii. 24. 8
In whom . . . manners mylde were planted <i>naturall</i> ;	vi. i. 2. 4
Nature. arte and <i>nature</i> strived to joyne	Bel. ³ x. 5
Art and <i>Nature</i> had assembled	Bel. ² xii. 5
what ever <i>nature</i> , arte, And heaven could doo,	Ro. v. 1
Heaven envious, and bitter stepdame <i>Nature!</i>	Ro. ix. 2
let him feede, as <i>Nature</i> did provide,	Van. iii. 11
when <i>nature</i> craveth sleepe,	S.C. Au. 177
The verie <i>nature</i> of the place,	Gn. 185
The weapons, which <i>Nature</i> to him hath lent:	Gn. 276
ne by the law of <i>Nature</i> ,	Iub. 145
as their due by <i>Nature</i> doo it clame.	Iub. 166
So made by <i>nature</i> for to serve their will,	T.M. 40
the man whom <i>Nature</i> selfe had made	T.M. 205
milde of speech, and meeke of <i>nature</i> :	Ti. 536
salvage <i>nature</i> seemed not to have,	Ti. 564
lavish <i>Nature</i> , in her best attire,	Mut. 163
to be Lord of all the workes of <i>Nature</i> ,	Mut. 211
The shame of <i>Nature</i> , the bondslave of spight, <i>Nature</i> , nurse of every living thing,	Mut. 245 D. 337
'Henceforth I hate what ever <i>Nature</i> made,	D. 393
of his <i>nature</i> rightly to define,	Col. 836
like wormes out of her slime <i>nature</i>	Col. 860
whose <i>nature</i> weake A cruell witch, . . . Hath thus transformd, i. ii. 33. 4	i. ii. 33. 4
His name Ignaro did his <i>nature</i> right aread.	i. viii. 31. 9
He ghest his <i>nature</i> by his countenance,	i. viii. 34. 4
naked <i>nature</i> seemly to aray;	i. x. 39. 5
As incurpted <i>Nature</i> did them sow,	i. xi. 47. 4
feeble <i>nature</i> cloth'd with fleshy tyre.	ii. i. 57. 3
from their source indew'd By great Dame <i>Nature</i> ,	ii. ii. 6. 2
wondrous strong by <i>nature</i> ,	ii. ii. 12. 9
art, stryving to compayre With <i>nature</i> ,	ii. v. 29. 2
From that which feeble <i>nature</i> covets faine:	ii. vi. 1. 5
Whiles nothing envious <i>nature</i> them forth throwes	ii. vi. 15. 4
to her mother <i>Nature</i> all her care she letts.	ii. vi. 16. 9
eke of <i>nature</i> Sovereaine,	ii. vi. 17. 2
Of that seas <i>nature</i> did him not advise:	ii. vi. 46. 5
Untroubled <i>Nature</i> doth her selfe suffise,	ii. vii. 15. 4
hight Phantastes by his <i>nature</i> trew,	ii. ix. 52. 2
Such as Dame <i>Nature</i> selfe mote feare to see,	ii. xii. 23. 2
Such as by <i>nature</i> men abhorre and hate;	ii. xii. 36. 3
Art, as balfe in scorne Of niggard <i>Nature</i> ,	ii. xii. 50. 7
<i>nature</i> had for wantonnesse ensude Art,	ii. xii. 59. 3
Art at <i>nature</i> did repine;	ii. xii. 59. 4
When feeble <i>nature</i> felt her selfe opprest,	iii. ii. 29. 3
From course of <i>nature</i> and of modestie?	iii. ii. 41. 8
From love in course of <i>nature</i> to refrain.	iii. iv. 26. 4
So faire a place as <i>Nature</i> can devize:	iii. vi. 29. 3
Wherewith dame <i>Nature</i> doth her beautify,	iii. vi. 30. 2
Old Genius, the which a double <i>nature</i> has.	iii. vi. 31. 9
even <i>Nature</i> selfe envie the same,	iii. viii. 5. 4
Shewing his <i>nature</i> in his countenance:	iii. xii. 15. 5
all the powres of <i>nature</i> ,	iv. ii. 44. 2
To spoyle so goodly workmanship of <i>nature</i> ,	iv. vi. 17. 4
Her <i>nature</i> is all goodnesse to abuse,	iv. viii. 25. 1
<i>nature</i> had so well disguised Iler worke,	iv. ix. 11. 3
she, whom <i>Nature</i> did so faire create	iv. ix. 16. 5
wal'd by <i>nature</i> gainst invaders wrong,	iv. x. 6. 3
all that <i>nature</i> by her mother-wit Could frame	iv. x. 21. 6
all that <i>nature</i> did omit,	iv. x. 21. 8
All which by <i>nature</i> made did <i>nature</i> selfe amaze.	iv. x. 24. 9
The secret cause and <i>nature</i> of his teene,	iv. xii. 21. 4
Expressing well his <i>nature</i>	v. i. 19. 9
With which wise <i>Nature</i> did them strongly bynd	v. v. 25. 3
Their dainty parts, which <i>nature</i> had created So faire	v. vii. 29. 6
bands of <i>nature</i> , that wilde beastes restraine,	v. vii. 1. 5
Whose <i>nature</i> is to grieve and grudge at all	v. vii. 31. 2
great helpe dame <i>Nature</i> selfe doth lend;	vi. i. 2. 1
For knights and all men this by <i>nature</i> have,	vi. ii. 14. 8
senselesse words, which <i>nature</i> did him teach	vi. iv. 11. 8
For he was sterne and terrible by <i>nature</i> ,	vi. vii. 41. 1
<i>Nature</i> me endu'd with plenteous dowre Of all her gifts,	vi. viii. 20. 3
being naked . . . The goodly threasoures of <i>nature</i> appeare:	vi. viii. 41. 7
they to it fell With small adoe, and <i>nature</i> satisfyde,	vi. ix. 17. 8
So taught of <i>nature</i> ,	vi. ix. 20. 6

Nature—Continued.

- all which *Nature* had establish first In good estate, . . . VII. vi. 5. 2
 Ne shee the lawes of *Nature* onely brake, . . . VII. vi. 6. 1
 To weete, the God of *Nature*, . . . VII. vi. 35. 6
Nature soome Her righteous Doome areads, . . . VII. vii. Arg.
 Then forth issewed (great goddesse) great dame *Nature*, . . . VII. vii. 5. 1
 Great *Nature*, ever young, yet full of eld; . . . VII. vii. 13. 2
Nature did yeeld thereto; . . . VII. vii. 27. 8
 Is cheekt and changed from his *nature* trew, . . . VII. vii. 54. 8
 Ne *Nature* to or fro spake for a space, . . . VII. vii. 57. 2
 Then gin I thinke on that which *Nature* sayd, . . . VII. viii. 2. 1
 the worke of *Nature* or of Art, . . . Am. xxi. 1
 why hath *nature* . . . Given so goodly giftes . . . Am. xxxi. 1
 Is it her *nature*, or is it her will, . . . Am. xli. 1
 If *nature*; then she may it mend with skill: . . . Am. xli. 3
 if her *nature* and her will be so, . . . Am. xli. 5
 we *nature* see of art Exceld, . . . H.B. 83
 all that faire is, is by *nature* good; . . . H.B. 139
 Whose *nature* yet so much is marvelled Of mortall wits, . . . H.H.B. 166
 With gifts of wit, and ornaments of *nature*, . . . Proth. 171
Nature's. The huge Leviathan, dame *Natures* wonder, . . . Yan. v. 6
 Waile ye this wofull waste of *Natures* warke; . . . S.C. N. 64
 can undoe Dame *Natures* kindly course; . . . S.C. N. 124
 To him that hath a whit of *Natures* giving? . . . Hub. 418
 Of *Natures* workes, of heavens continuall course, . . . Hub. 764
 Judge of *Natures* cunning operation, . . . T.M. 501
 hast not seene least part of *natures* worke: . . . Col. 293
 if thou be, as thou art pourtrahed With *natures* pen, . . . I. viii. 33. 8
 by *Natures* cunning band Bene choycely picked out . . . II. vi. 12. 3
 best alyve, That *natures* worke by art can imitate: . . . II. xii. 42. 4
 great Dame *Natures* handmaide chearing every kind, . . . III. iv. 56. 9
 The substauces of *natures* fruitfull progenyes, . . . III. vi. 36. 9
 Gainst *natures* law and good behavoure; . . . III. vii. 49. 2
 heavy eyes with *natures* burdein deare, . . . III. xi. 55. 7
 every secret worke of *natures* wayes; . . . IV. ii. 35. 4
 That peerelesse paterne of Dame *Natures* pride . . . IV. vi. 24. 5
 Art, playing second *natures* part, supplied it, . . . IV. x. 21. 9
 So lavishly enrich with *Natures* threasure, . . . IV. x. 23. 3
 Not knowing *natures* worke, . . . V. iii. 19. 6
 He saw, . . . A miracle of *natures* goodly grace . . . V. v. 12. 3
 obaying *natures* first behest, . . . VI. i. 14. 9
 deekt with wondrous giftes of *natures* grace, . . . VI. vii. 28. 5
 Ne rested he himselfe, but *natures* dew, . . . VI. ix. 3. 3
 by *natures* skill Devized to worke delight . . . VI. x. 5. 6
 Yet gathering spirit of her *natures* pride, . . . VII. vi. 26. 2
 Before great *Natures* presence should appeare, . . . VII. vi. 36. 3
 Pealing from Jove to *Nature's* bar, . . . VII. vii. Arg.
 had not *Natures* Sergeant . . . Them well disposed . . . VII. vii. 4. 6
Nature's selfe did vanish, . . . VII. vii. 59. 9
 Of *natures* skill the onely complement; . . . Am. xxiv. 3
 all her *natures* goodly gifts are lost: . . . Am. xli. 8
 The rest be workes of *natures* wonderment; . . . Am. lxxxii. 13
Natures. their *natures* had appear in both; . . . II. ii. 34. 5
 maladies, Whose names and *natures* I note readen well; . . . III. xii. 26. 2
 of contrarie *natures* each to other: . . . IV. x. 32. 5
 your owne *natures* change; . . . VII. vii. 54. 6
 Thou canst not count, much lesse their *natures* aime; . . . H.H.B. 33
- Naught.** See **Naught.**
 Yet all for *naught*: such sight hath bred my bane, . . . S.C. Ja. 53
 For *naught* caren that bene so lewdly bent, . . . S.C. Ap. 157
naught on earth her grieft might pacifie; . . . T.M. 356
 proudly threw to ground, as things of *naught*; . . . I. vii. 18. 5
 glauncing fel to ground, but him amoyed *naught*, . . . III. v. 24. 9
 As if he *naught* but peace and pleasure ment, . . . IV. iv. 7. 3
naught the same may calme ne mitigate, . . . IV. viii. 1. 5
 I count as *naught*, . . . IV. x. 2. 7
 if *naught* me let, I will be there . . . V. ii. 4. 3
 Sea, that *naught* doth spare, . . . V. iv. 8. 2
naught may boot to banishe them . . . V. xi. 45. 7
 although it itched *naught*: . . . V. xii. 30. 4
 With chaste affects that *naught* but death can sever; . . . Am. vi. 12
 That to the world *naught* else be counted deare; . . . Am. viii. 4
- Nausa.** cold Paros, which before Hight *Nausa*: . . . III. ix. 37. 2
Nausicle. built *Nausicle* by the Pontick shore; . . . III. ix. 37. 3
- Navy.** by their huge *Navy* cast, . . . Gn. 47
 that they might inflame the *Navy* of their enemies, . . . Gn. 510
- Nay.** *Nay*, but thy seeing will not serve, . . . S.C. Mar. 43
Nay, say I thereto, . . . S.C. May 150
Nay, but sorrow close shrouded in hart, . . . S.C. S. 15
Nay, better learne of hem that learned bee, . . . S.C. N. 29
 Nowe is time to dye: *Nay*, time was long ygoe: . . . S.C. N. 81
 'Nay . . . Sir Ape, you are astray, . . . Hub. 1033
 If cause requir'd, or els in sleepe, if *nay*, . . . D. 130
 'Ah! *nay* (said Colin) neither so, nor so: . . . Col. 376
Nay, nay, thou greedy Tantalus, . . . II. vii. 60. 1
 'Nay but the terme' (sayd he) 'is limited, . . . III. iii. 44. 1
 'Nay, let us first' (sayd Satyrano) . . . III. ix. 9. 1
 'Perdy, *nay*,' (said Malbecco) . . . III. x. 39. 1
 'Nay, but it fitteth best . . . IV. x. 54. 6
 'Ah! *nay*, Sir Knight,' (said she) 'it may not be, . . . VI. viii. 30. 1
- Ne** (*partial list*). See **Not**.
 ne yet of marhle was the wall, . . . Bel.¹ ii. 5
 ne in ashes rest; . . . Ro. i. 4
 Ne ought save Tyber hastning to his fall . . . Ro. iii. 11
 Ne stroke on stroke . . . Ne rust . . . Nor wrath . . . Ro. xiii. 5, 6
 Ne Afrike thereof guiltie is, nor Spaine, . . . Ro. xxxi. 5
 Ne ever was to Fortune foeman, . . . S.C. F. 21
 She mought ne gang on the greene, . . . S.C. Mar. 57
 Ne wote I how to cease it, . . . S.C. Mar. 102
 Ne durst againe his fyre face out showe; . . . S.C. Ap. 78

Ne—Continued.

- Sorrowe *ne* neede he hastened on, . . . S.C. May 152
 Ne for all his worst, nor for his best, . . . S.C. May 225
 Ne strive to winne renowne, or passe . . . S.C. Jun. 74
 I wote *ne*, Hobbin, how I was bewicht . . . S.C. S. 74
 Ne in good nor goodnes taken delight, . . . S.C. S. 85
 in myrth now list *ne* maske, . . . S.C. N. 19
 Ne would she scorne the simple shepheards . . . S.C. N. 97
 so as I *ne* wotte Whether rejoyce . . . S.C. N. 204
 Ne pictures beautie, . . . Gn. 101
 Ne ought the whelky pearles esteemeth hce, . . . Gn. 105
 Ne ever did her ey-sight turne arere, Ne ever spake, *ne* . . . Gn. 468, 469
 Ne was it so by institution . . . *ne* by the law of . . . Hub. 144, 145
 Ne tell a written word, *ne* write a letter, . . . Hub. 383
 Ne inake one title worse, *ne* make one better: . . . Hub. 384
 Ne yet of Latine, *ne* of Greeke, . . . Hub. 386
 he would it drive away, Ne suffer it . . . Hub. 828
 Ne new ones could he easily provide, . . . Hub. 929
 Ne ever stayd in place, *ne* spake to wight, . . . Hub. 938
ne none durst of him plaine, . . . Hub. 1199
 Ne would he anie let to have accesse . . . Hub. 1201
 Ne onely they that dwell in lowly dust, . . . T.M. 67
 Ne ever dare their dunghill thoughts aspire . . . T.M. 393
 Ne anie Poet seekes him to revive, . . . Ti. 223
 Which never was, *ne* ever with regard . . . Ti. 347
ne ought gairesaid; . . . Mu. 339
 Ne anie noyse, *ne* anie motion made . . . Mu. 400
 Ne fear'd the Wolfe, *ne* fear'd the wildest beast, . . . D. 135
 Ne will I lodge, *ne* will I ever lin, *Ne*, . . . D. 467, 468
 Ne is there place for any gentle wit, . . . Col. 707
 His forces faile, *ne* can no longer fight: . . . I. i. 22. 3
 Ne dare to weepe, . . . I. iii. 20. 7
ne would no lenger stay: . . . I. iii. 39. 9
ne ought he feares To be partaker . . . I. iii. 44. 7
 Ne Persia selfe, . . . Like ever saw . . . I. iv. 7. 6
 Ne searse good morsell all his life did taste, . . . I. v. 28. 3
 childe *ne* kinsman living had he none . . . I. v. 28. 6
 forth she rose, *ne* lenger would abide, . . . I. v. 19. 3
ne dares To joy at his foolhappie oversight: . . . I. vi. 1. 5
 Ne let vaine words . . . Ne delivsh thoughts . . . I. ix. 53. 2, 3
 Ne in her speach, *ne* in her haviour, Was lightnesse seene . . . II. ii. 15. 3
 fed atonce, *ne* ever hacke retourned eye; . . . II. iii. 10. 9
 Ne Ladies loves, *ne* sweete entreaties, might Appease . . . II. v. 38. 3
 Ne care, *ne* feare I bow the wind do blow, . . . II. vi. 10. 4
 nether spinnes nor cards, *ne* cares nor fretts, . . . II. vi. 16. 8
 Ne tong did tell, *ne* hand these handled not; . . . II. vii. 19. 7
 Ne darkenesse him, *ne* daunger might dismay, . . . II. vii. 26. 4
 Ne Mammon would there let him long remayne, . . . II. vii. 63. 3
 Ne had they footing found at last, . . . II. x. 48. 5
 Ne like in grace, *ne* like in learned skill; . . . II. x. 76. 7
 Ne was there salve, *ne* was there medicine, . . . II. xi. 21. 8
 Ne hedge *ne* ditch his readie passage brake; . . . II. xi. 26. 5
 Ne ever shroncke, *ne* ever sought to bayt . . . II. xii. 29. 7
 Yet not'e the same amend, *ne* yet withstond, . . . II. xii. 57. 7
 Ne wonder; for the heavens . . . V. Pr. 4. 6
 Ne is the earth the lesse, . . . V. ii. 39. 6
ne ought he sayd, Ne ought he did, . . . V. iii. 18. 5, 6
 Yet would she hearke, *ne* let him once respire, . . . V. v. 16. 7
 Ne either sought the others strokes to shun, . . . V. vii. 29. 3
 Ne day nor night did ever idly rest; . . . V. viii. 3. 7
 Ne none can backe returne . . . V. ix. 6. 9
 Ne day nor night did sleepe t' attend them on, . . . V. x. 10. 4
 Ne none can find . . . VI. Pr. 2. 9
 Ne ever shewed signe of foule disloyalty, . . . VI. v. 9. 9
 Ne ever Knight . . . Ne ever Lady . . . VI. vi. 12. 7, 8
 Ne ever arnes *ne* ever knighthood dare . . . professe; . . . VI. vi. 36. 3
 wore no armour, *ne* for none did care, . . . VI. vii. 43. 1
ne ought partake, But he himselfe . . . VI. xi. 12. 4
- Neaera.** Ne lesse praise-worthie faire *Neaera* is, . . . Col. 524
Neaera ours, not theirs, . . . Col. 525
- Near.** Typhoeus sister comming *neare*; . . . Bel.² xv. 4
 with their sweetnes I was ravish't *neare*. . . Pet.² iii. 7
 those sights amoyed me full *neare* . . . Yan. i. 12
 The subtil vermin, creeping closely *neare*, . . . Van. vi. 7
 sighed to see his *neare* overthrow . . . S.C. F. 216
 Fur nowe no succoure was seene him *neare*. . . S.C. F. 228
 With your ayd to fore-stall my *neare* decay! . . . S.C. May 273
 all that may augment My doole, draw *neare*! . . . S.C. Au. 165
 my selfe am touched *neare*: . . . Hub. 74
 Which when the Priest beheld, he vew'd it *neare*, . . . Hub. 379
 spite bites *neare*. . . Hub. 424
 everie field and Forrest farre and *neare*, . . . Hub. 578
 Scarse anie left to close his cylds *neare*; . . . Ti. 194
 garments gathered *neare*; . . . Mu. 284
 Approaching nigh, his face I vewed *neare*, . . . D. 50
 Daylie resort to me from farre and *neare*, . . . D. 143
 when as drouping Titan draweth *neare* . . . D. 468
 they all gan throng about him *neare*, . . . Col. 52
 all this countrie, farre and *neare*. . . I. i. 31. 4
 Did fayre avoide the violence him *neare*: . . . I. viii. 7. 8
ne durst approchen *neare*; . . . I. ix. 34. 8
 whenas they now approched *neare*, . . . I. xi. 1. 4
 couched *neare* That mought mote perce; . . . I. xi. 9. 2
 bidding bold defyaunce to his foeman *neare*. . . I. xi. 15. 9
 he him advanced *neare*. . . I. xi. 52. 9
 her foolehardy chyld Did come too *neare*, . . . I. xii. 11. 2
 To tell that dawning day is drawing *neare*, . . . I. xii. 21. 7
 That seemd like silke and silver woven *neare*; . . . I. xii. 22. 8
 bad me call Lucina to me *neare*. . . II. i. 53. 5
 suffred not their blowes to byte him *neare*, . . . II. ii. 23. 3

Near—Continued.

to worke her to his will more <i>neare</i> ,	II. iv. 25. 5
Ne should faire Claribell . . . approach thee <i>neare</i> :	II. v. 26. 6
It booted nought Sir Guyon, comming <i>neare</i> ,	II. v. 3. 8
preaced to draw <i>neare</i> To th' upper part,	II. vii. 44. 3
approched <i>neare</i> Where Guyon lay in trauince;	II. viii. 3. 5
Throughout the world, renowned far and <i>neare</i> ,	II. ix. 4. 4
save your selves from <i>neare</i> decay;	II. ix. 12. 3
Their visages imprest when they approched <i>neare</i>	II. xi. 5. 9
now it gan to threaten <i>neare</i> decay:	II. xi. 14. 5
labour lost it was to weene approach him <i>neare</i>	II. xi. 25. 9
once hath failed of her souse full <i>neare</i> ,	II. xi. 36. 7
he drew him <i>neare</i> ,	II. xii. 65. 7
to him beckned to approach more <i>neare</i> ,	II. xii. 68. 8
gathering him rownd about more <i>neare</i> ,	III. i. 23. 3
sent out of the thicket <i>neare</i> A cruell shaft,	III. v. 20. 3
lay bleding out his hart-blood <i>neare</i>	III. v. 32. 9
To seeke the fugitive both farre and <i>neare</i>	III. vi. 26. 4
He <i>neare</i> was touched in his noble spright,	III. vii. 43. 8
the sharpe hauke which her attached <i>neare</i> ,	III. viii. 33. 4
He was compeld to seeke some refuge <i>neare</i> ,	III. ix. 13. 2
he sought her far and <i>neare</i> ,	III. x. 19. 6
shrieking Huhubs them approching <i>neare</i> ,	III. x. 43. 3
he has gotten to a forrest <i>neare</i> ,	III. xi. 6. 6
by him <i>neare</i> His haberjeon,	III. xi. 7. 4
Those feeling words so <i>neare</i> the quicke did goe,	III. xi. 15. 7
Ne none can suffer to approchen <i>neare</i> :	III. xi. 22. 5
Woven with gold and silke, so close and <i>neare</i>	III. xi. 28. 3
having once escaped perill <i>neare</i> ,	IV. i. 34. 8
that Squire . . . viewing them more <i>neare</i> ,	IV. ii. 31. 4
overthrow what ever came her <i>neare</i> ,	IV. iv. 46. 7
soone as she him saw approching <i>neare</i>	IV. vi. 10. 3
Throws forth upon the rivage round about him <i>neare</i>	IV. vi. 20. 9
to them drew <i>neare</i> ,	IV. vi. 25. 3
I cal'd her loud, I sought her farre and <i>neare</i> ,	IV. vi. 36. 8
he her must hurt, or hazard <i>neare</i> :	IV. vii. 27. 4
stay Till she drew <i>neare</i> ,	IV. viii. 11. 3
Amoret, so <i>neare</i> unto decay,	IV. viii. 20. 4
before the harie came <i>neare</i> :	IV. viii. 42. 4
ere that it to him approched <i>neare</i> ,	IV. viii. 44. 7
to his castles they approched <i>neare</i> :	IV. ix. 5. 5
counterfet her selfe so <i>neare</i> ,	IV. ix. 11. 4
I to her stepped <i>neare</i> ,	IV. x. 53. 8
farre and <i>neare</i> the Nymph his mother sought,	IV. xi. 6. 1
To which no wit of man may comen <i>neare</i> ;	IV. xi. 10. 5
joyne in neighbourhood of kingdome <i>neare</i> ,	IV. xi. 40. 3
I will them tell though unto no man <i>neare</i> :	IV. xii. 6. 4
lowest hell, to which I lie most <i>neare</i> ,	IV. xii. 6. 7
Artegal pursewd him still so <i>neare</i>	V. ii. 18. 1
she feared The sad effect of her <i>neare</i> overthrow;	V. ii. 22. 4
In seidegnfull wize he drew unto him <i>neare</i> ,	V. ii. 33. 8
weighed out in ballaunces so <i>neare</i> ,	V. ii. 35. 3
To whom when he approched <i>neare</i> in sight,	V. iv. 21. 6
now the Knights, being arrived <i>neare</i> ,	V. iv. 37. 1
Till thou have tride againe, and tempted him more <i>neare</i>	V. v. 48. 9
when she reckned them, still drawing <i>neare</i> ,	V. vi. 5. 8
He comming <i>neare</i> gan gently her salute	V. vi. 20. 1
Uppon two stubborne oakes, which stand so <i>neare</i>	V. vi. 40. 2
he so <i>neare</i> her drew	V. vii. 16. 4
Having by chauce espide advantage <i>neare</i> ,	V. vii. 32. 2
In hope some stroke to fasten on him <i>neare</i> ,	V. viii. 33. 2
Cannot come <i>neare</i> him in the covert wood,	V. viii. 35. 7
Which when the Damzell <i>neare</i> at hand did spy,	V. ix. 8. 3
The other on the other side, and <i>neare</i> them none.	V. ix. 37. 9
With the <i>neare</i> touch whereof in tender hart	V. ix. 46. 1
breast was touched <i>neare</i> With piteous ruth	V. ix. 50. 1
Ere that huge stroke arrived on him <i>neare</i> ,	V. xi. 10. 5
He drawing <i>neare</i> began to greethe them faire,	V. xi. 48. 2
with mortall malice him pursu'd so <i>neare</i>	V. xi. 48. 9
Abasht at his rebuke, that bit her <i>neare</i> ,	V. xi. 64. 2
Weening her lifes last howre then <i>neare</i> to bee,	V. xii. 11. 8
Under his stroke he to him stepping <i>neare</i>	V. xii. 20. 4
her dwelling was <i>neare</i> to Envie,	V. xii. 35. 6
Then th' other comming <i>neare</i> gan him revile,	V. xii. 40. 1
unto his hand in chase did happen <i>neare</i>	VI. ii. 6. 9
Thence they him carried to a Castle <i>neare</i> ,	VI. ii. 48. 7
All sodainely out of the forrest <i>neare</i>	VI. iii. 24. 1
knowing that her Knight now <i>neare</i> did draw,	VI. iii. 26. 3
At last some fisher-barke doth <i>neare</i> behold,	VI. iv. 1. 4
left that couple <i>neare</i> their utmost east:	VI. iv. 9. 5
With him to wend unto his wunning <i>neare</i> ;	VI. iv. 13. 3
without weapon him assayling <i>neare</i> ,	VI. iv. 20. 3
He sought him farre and <i>neare</i> ,	VI. v. 3. 9
in some stable <i>neare</i> did set him up to feede.	VI. v. 19. 9
Approching to him <i>neare</i> , his hand he stayd,	VI. vi. 39. 2
Yet would not <i>neare</i> approach in dangers eye,	VI. vii. 3. 2
a straunge knight, that <i>neare</i> afore him went,	VI. vii. 4. 4
when he saw those two so <i>neare</i> him stand,	VI. vii. 24. 1
snatching <i>neare</i> his syde His trustie sword,	VI. vii. 25. 3
He left his lofty steede to aide him <i>neare</i> ;	VI. viii. 12. 7
Now here, now there, and oft him <i>neare</i> he mist;	VI. viii. 13. 7
him supported standing <i>neare</i>	VI. viii. 25. 9
approching <i>neare</i> he plainly found	VI. viii. 27. 5
Whose sensefull words empierst his hart so <i>neare</i> ,	VI. ix. 26. 3
seeing him to mourne, Drew <i>neare</i> ,	VI. x. 18. 9
had bene to her succour <i>neare</i>	VI. xi. 33. 9
And all that <i>neare</i> him came did hew and slay,	VI. xi. 49. 4
Unto the Prince of Pieteland, hordering <i>neare</i> ;	VI. xii. 4. 6
A thousand times she her embraced <i>neare</i> ,	VI. xii. 20. 8
searched all their cels and secrets <i>neare</i> :	VI. xii. 24. 4

Near—Continued.

he him fast pursuing soone approched <i>neare</i>	VI. xii. 25. 9
strained him so streightly that he chokt him <i>neare</i>	VI. xii. 33. 9
Water fights With Fire,	VI. vii. 25. 8
fire, Kindled above unto the Maker <i>neare</i> ;	Am. viii. 2
Sweet is the Eglantine, but pricketh <i>neare</i> ;	Am. xxvi. 3
of the sea that neighbours to her <i>neare</i> :	Epith. 39
With your steele darts doo chace from comming <i>neare</i> ;	Epith. 70
Vencie, next to them in beauty draweth <i>neare</i> ,	Com. Son. iv. 11
striveth still T' approach more <i>neare</i> ,	H.L. 248
As to the highest they approach more <i>neare</i> ,	H.H.B. 100
Could once come <i>neare</i> this beauty soverayne.	H.H.B. 217
not so white as these, nor nothing <i>neare</i> ;	Proth. 45
Hercules two pillors standing <i>neare</i>	Proth. 148
Nearer. See Nar.	
<i>nearer</i> wayes I knowe,	S.C. Jul. 96
they, that are great Clerkes, have <i>nearer</i> wayes,	Hub. 537
I should see that would me <i>nearer</i> move,	H. iv. 24. 8
Itt closely <i>nearer</i> crept the truth to weet:	III. x. 22. 6
he stayd, till that he <i>nearer</i> drew,	VI. iii. 47. 1
Yet nought the <i>nearer</i> to his journeyes end,	VI. iv. 25. 6
Nearest. they that shooten <i>nearest</i> the pricke	S.C. S. 122
Furthest from end then, when they <i>nearest</i> weene,	I. i. 10. 6
erost the <i>nearest</i> way,	III. vii. 38. 3
hast to crosse him by the <i>nearest</i> way,	IV. vii. 25. 2
she did call Her <i>nearest</i> handmayd,	V. v. 29. 2
Nearly. the fierce Fortune did so <i>nearely</i> drive,	II. xi. 30. 8
Nearness. Both for your <i>nearnes</i> to that Faerie Queene	Ded. Son. xi. 6
Neast. See Nest.	
Neat. fresh springing wells, as christall <i>neate</i> ,	Gn. 119
yet inly <i>neate</i> and clene,	VI. v. 38. 4
Whereas the Heardes were keeping of their <i>neat</i> ,	VI. ix. 4. 2
Necessaries. huckster man, That wont provide his <i>necessaries</i> ,	Hub. 926
Necessities. serve their owne <i>necessities</i> with others need.	VI. viii. 35. 9
Necessity. who can . . . breake the chayne of strong <i>necessitee</i> ,	I. v. 25. 5
Who then can strive with strong <i>necessitie</i> ,	I. ix. 42. 6
when they stood in most <i>necessitee</i> ,	I. x. 43. 8
'Unhappy falls that hard <i>necessity</i> ,'	I. xii. 19. 1
When as <i>necessitie</i> doth it constraine,'	V. xi. 56. 5
of <i>necessity</i> His course of Justice he was forst to stay,	V. xii. 27. 3
Neck. she her <i>neck</i> wreath'd from them	Bel. ² vi. 4
Mought her <i>necke</i> bene joynted attones,	S.C. Mar. 53
Adowne whose <i>necke</i> , in terrible array,	Gn. 347
in the <i>necke</i> of all the world did ride?	Ti. 74
And in the <i>necke</i> of all the world to rayne;	Ded. Son. i. 4
like a Crane his <i>necke</i> was long and fyne	I. iv. 21. 5
beast, Who on his <i>neck</i> his bloody claws did seize,	I. viii. 15. 2
yeldes his caytive <i>neck</i> to victours most despight,	I. ix. 11. 9
About his <i>necke</i> an hempen rope he weares,	I. ix. 22. 7
Her <i>necke</i> and brests were ever open bare,	I. x. 30. 7
glaucing from his sealy <i>necke</i>	I. xi. 20. 6
glaucing fell On his horse <i>necke</i>	II. v. 4. 5
fresh flowrets dight About her <i>necke</i> ,	II. vi. 7. 5
Upon great Neptunes <i>necke</i> they softly swim,	III. iv. 42. 8
His double folded <i>necke</i> she reard upright,	III. v. 31. 6
Upon whose stubborne <i>neck</i> , . . . She fastned hath her foot;	III. ix. 45. 3
did bind About the turtles <i>necke</i> ,	IV. viii. 7. 3
all about her <i>necke</i> and shoulders	IV. x. 42. 1
round about his <i>necke</i> an halter tight,	V. iv. 22. 3
in his <i>necke</i> Her proud foote setting,	V. iv. 40. 2
his owne waight his <i>necke</i> asunder broke,	V. viii. 8. 3
in her <i>necke</i> a Castle huge had made,	V. x. 25. 8
There he the <i>necke</i> thereof did cut in twaine,	V. iii. 17. 5
His foot he set on his vile <i>necke</i> ,	VI. vii. 26. 4
He in his <i>necke</i> had set his foote with fell disdaine,	VI. viii. 10. 9
Her yvorie <i>neck</i> ; her alabaster brest;	VI. ix. 42. 1
with one fall his <i>necke</i> he almost brake;	VI. ix. 44. 3
The whiles her foot she in my <i>necke</i> doth place,	Am. xx. 3
Her <i>neck</i> , lyke to a bounch of Collambynes;	An. lxiv. 10
Her snowie <i>necke</i> lyke to a marble towre;	Epith. 177
Necked. See Snowy-necked.	
Necks. Fell straight about their <i>necks</i> as they did kneele,	V. x. 20. 2
Nectar. There drinke she <i>Nectar</i> with Ambrosia mixt,	S.C. N. 195
Large streames of honnie and sweete <i>Nectar</i> flowe,	T.M. 218
On <i>Nectar</i> and Ambrosia do feede.	Ti. 399
Few drops, more caree then <i>Nectar</i> ,	II. xii. 78. 4
that sweete verse, with <i>Nectar</i> sprinkeled,	III. Pr. 4. 4
with sweet <i>Nectar</i> she did sprinkle him.	III. i. 36. 9
They pou'd in soveraine balme and <i>Nectar</i> good,	III. iv. 40. 8
In blessed <i>Nectar</i> and pure Pleasures well,	III. xi. 2. 4
More sweet than <i>Nectar</i> , or Ambrosiall meat,	Am. xxxix. 13
kisse, That sweeter farre then any <i>Nectar</i> is;	H.L. 26
Where they doo feede on <i>Nectar</i> heavenly-wize,	H.L. 282
Like Gods with <i>Nectar</i> in their bankets free;	H.B. 249
Nectar-dewed. he shooke His <i>Nectar-dewed</i> locks,	VII. vi. 30. 7
Need. She should have <i>neede</i> no more spell;	S.C. Mar. 54
if <i>neede</i> were, pitied would be,	S.C. May 59
Sorrowe <i>neede</i> be hastened on,	S.C. May 152
They <i>neede</i> not Melampode:	S.C. Jul. 106
What <i>neede</i> hem caren for their flocks,	S.C. Jul. 195
Driven for <i>neede</i> to come home agayne.	S.C. S. 67
<i>Neede</i> feare no change of frowning fate;	S.C. S. 71
To Pan his owne selfe pype I <i>neede</i> not yield:	S.C. D. 46
whatso theretoo did <i>neede</i> Each did prepare,	Hub. 106
Of such deep learning little had he <i>neede</i> ,	Hub. 385
We <i>neede</i> to doo no more.	Hub. 436
thy wretched <i>need</i> Praiseth the thing	Hub. 595
fear he <i>neede</i> no force of enemie.	Hub. 1126
where were ye, when he of you had <i>need</i> ,	As. 131
Small <i>needments</i> else <i>need</i> shepheard to prepare.	Col. 195

Need—Continued.

all things else that living creatures need	Col. 299
For thereunto doth need a golden quill	Ded. Son. xvi. 10
Whose need had end, but no end covetise;	I. iv. 29. 3
ne you the like need to reherce	I. iv. 50. 9
to tell her lamentable case, . . . will need another place	I. vi. 48. 9
His mightie Armour, missing most at need;	I. vii. 19. 5
none did . . . aid envy to him in need that stands;	I. ix. 1. 6
'Thou, wretched man, of death hast greatest need,	I. ix. 45. 1
He feard not once himselfe to be in need,	I. x. 38. 4
what need him care for more?	I. x. 38. 8
'What need of armes, where peace doth ay remaine,'	I. x. 62. 7
shall finde friends, if need requirthe soe	I. xii. 28. 8
Hard help at need! So deare thee, babe, I bought;	II. i. 53. 8
of her plenty adde unto their need:	II. ii. 38. 8
Should neede of all his armes him to defend,	II. iii. 17. 4
The measure of her meane and naturall first need	II. vii. 16. 9
All that I need I have:	II. vii. 39. 3
that straunge sword refusd to serve his neede,	II. viii. 49. 2
With hookes and laddes, as need did requyre;	II. ix. 30. 7
May often need the helpe of weaker hand;	II. xi. 30. 2
never fayld At need till now,	II. xi. 41. 7
his feeble vaines . . . served not his need,	II. xi. 48. 4
Need but behold the pourtraict of her hart;	III. Pr. 1. 8
'what need ye be dismayd?	III. ii. 40. 1
More neede of leach-crafte hath your Damozell,	III. iii. 17. 5
(need makes good schollers)	III. iii. 53. 3
*our weake hands (whom need new strength shall teach)	III. iii. 63. 3
'Fly they, that need to fly;	III. iv. 15. 2
'What had th' eternal Maker need of thee	III. iv. 66. 1
ne her need implore Lucinaes aide:	III. vi. 27. 3
so much as doth need must needs be counted here	III. vi. 30. 9
Ne doe they need with water of the ford,	III. vi. 34. 7
Need teacheth her this lesson hard and rare,	III. vii. 4. 3
No need to bid her fast away to flie:	III. vii. 24. 9
fear gave her wings, and need her corage taught	III. vii. 26. 2
Such as no doubt of him he neede misdeeme.'	III. ix. 6. 6
Was for like need enforst to disaray:	III. ix. 20. 2
The loving couple neede no reskew feare,	III. x. 16. 3
ne did need Straunge horroure to deforme	III. xii. 11. 3
as neede required, . . . sought to have assuaged	IV. i. 54. 2
In no lesse neede of helpe then him he weend	IV. iv. 45. 4
it here doth neede The hard adventures . . . to tell,	IV. v. 28. 7
It shall not fayle when so ye shall it need.'	IV. vi. 8. 8
Walkt through the wood, for pleasure or for need;	IV. vii. 4. 2
neede, that answers not to all requests,	IV. viii. 27. 3
to the present neede it wisely usd.	IV. viii. 60. 4
Here neede you to remember,	IV. xi. 2. 1
nor brasen Locke, Did neede to gard from force,	IV. xi. 3. 4
For love of Nymphes she thought she need not care,	IV. xii. 27. 4
Him for to aide, if aide he chaunst to neede,	V. i. 13. 2
By law of armes there neede ones right to trie,	V. iii. 32. 2
Had neede have mightie hands,	V. iv. 1. 3
Thereof make tryall in my greatest need.	V. v. 29. 6
With hope of helpe in that her greatest neede	V. x. 22. 5
What other need, then, need me to requight,	V. xi. 17. 7
'to assist me now at need	V. xi. 57. 2
if need constraine, His hope of refuge used to remaine:	VI. i. 22. 4
since ye mercie now doe need to crave,	VI. i. 42. 4
some forrein land, where as no need Of dreaded danger	VI. ii. 29. 8
that wounded Knight in his great need,	VI. iii. 2. 5
Besought of courtesie, in that his neede,	VI. iii. 31. 2
in his extreame neede,	VI. iii. 46. 6
had he not in his extreamest need Bene helped	VI. iv. 8. 4
wont to . . . wend on foot for need,	VI. iv. 19. 6
To whom she thus: 'What need me, Sir, to tell	VI. iv. 28. 1
'Nathlesse,' (quoth he) 'if need doe not you bynd,	VI. iv. 28. 6
she did th' assistance need Of this her groomer;	VI. v. 10. 4
Finde harbour fit to comfort her great neede;	VI. v. 31. 4
sith we need good counsell,'	VI. vi. 13. 8
Would not her leave alone in her great need.	VI. vi. 16. 5
As he unable were for very neede To move one foote,	VI. vi. 19. 6
if they would afford him ayde at need	VI. vii. 4. 6
serve their owne necessities with others need.	VI. viii. 35. 9
The knight was nothing nice, where was no need,	VI. ix. 7. 1
nature, which doth litle need Of forreine helpes	VI. ix. 20. 6
for need, he did assay . . . their rugged teats to hold,	VI. ix. 37. 7
her need give lone Of her faire light	VII. vi. 11. 7
A greater craftsmans hand thereto doth neede,	Am. xvii. 13
Such selfe-assurance need not feare	Am. lix. 9
Hart need not wish none other happinesse,	Am. lxxii. 13
Thy tyred steedes long since have need of rest.	Epith. 284
make thee more propitious in my need,	H.L. 9
That need no Sunne t' illuminate their spheres,	H.N.B. 69
Needed, nought my praises of her needed arre,	Col. 633
To these first labours needed furtheraunce	Ded. Son. ii. 14
His long endured famine needed more reliefe.	I. viii. 43. 9
Him needed not long call;	II. vi. 19. 4
Me litle needed from my right way to have straid.'	II. vi. 22. 9
helpe, he saw, he needed more Then pittie,	II. vi. 45. 8
Of all that needed them to be inquird,	III. iii. 51. 2
Th' old woman nought that needed did omit,	III. iii. 58. 1
Him needed not instruct which way were best,	III. viii. 8. 6
That needed much her weake age to desire,	IV. v. 39. 8
thrise have needed for the nonce Them to have stricken,	V. xi. 14. 3
rather needed to be disciplinde	VI. vi. 5. 6
Thereto, when needed, she could weepe and pray,	VI. vi. 42. 5
Needeth. Him needeth not to seeke for usage right Of line,	Ro. xxvi. 2
(Ay litle helpe to harme there needeth I)	S.C. F. 198
Much needeth all shepherds hem to knowe.	S.C. May 313

Needeth—Continued.

not good Dogges hem needeth to chace,	S.C. S. 166
To doo their kindly services as needeth.	Hub. 273
What needeth perill to be sought abroad,	As. 89
what needeth shee . . . To heare thee sing,	Col. 368
Now needeth him no longer labour spend,	I. i. 26. 8
them most needeth comfort in the end,	I. x. 41. 3
what needeth mee To eke my more	II. viii. 39. 3
what needeth thee to cove my payne?	III. ii. 35. 2
Two eyes him needeth, for to watch and wake,	III. ix. 31. 7
when most us needeth rest,	IV. iv. 12. 3
Him needeth sure a golden pen, I weene,	IV. v. 12. 2
ne needeth other none.	IV. x. 41. 9
Onely what needeth shall be here fulfilld,	IV. xi. 17. 7
'Certes me needeth more To crave the same;	V. viii. 13. 7
since this Ladie . . . needeth safeguard	VI. ii. 38. 2
When day is spent, and rest us needeth most,	VI. iii. 39. 2
me needeth to declare What did betide	VI. xii. 14. 2
Gaynst such strong castles needeth greater might	Am. xiv. 5
What needeth you to seeke so farre	Am. xv. 4
sterve their harts that needeth nourtire most,	H.L. 39
Needful. (large breath in armes most needfull)	Hub. 746
Finde all things needfull for contentment meeke,	Hub. 911
Nor ordinance so needfull, but that hee Would violate,	Hub. 1162
Voide of all succour and needfull comfort;	II. v. 17. 5
Both were full loth to leave that needfull tent,	III. iv. 14. 1
servd of all things that mote needfull bee;	III. ix. 19. 2
With more then needfull naturall remorse,	V. x. 4. 8
He all things did purvay which for them needfull weare.	V. xii. 10. 9
in this her needfull state, To succour her	VI. ii. 38. 8
naked, without needfull vestiments	VI. iv. 4. 4
armes . . . Whose burden mote empeach his needfull speed,	VI. iv. 19. 2
Needing. now needing strong defence,	VI. v. 12. 6
The which did her commaund without needing perswade.	V. x. 25. 9
Needle. Iiis litle needle there infixing deep,	Gn. 287
workes with loome, with needle, and with quill.	Mut. 272
his angry needle shott Quite through his shield,	I. xi. 38. 6
To finger the fine needle and nyce thread,	III. ii. 6. 8
Needles. More sharpe then points of needles,	IV. viii. 39. 2
Needlesse. all those needlesse works are laid away;	Hub. 458
disswaded them from needlesse feare,	Hub. 1075
to the Dwarfe a while his needlesse spere he gave.	I. i. 11. 9
Ne let vaine feares procure your needlesse smart,	I. i. 64. 4
needlesse dread for to remove away,	I. iii. 14. 6
needlesse feare did never vantage none;	I. iv. 49. 4
From needlesse trouble of renewing fight	II. v. 26. 2
waste thy joyous howres in needlesse paine,	II. vi. 17. 4
Long worke it were, and needlesse,	III. i. 42. 1
To doe away vaine doubt and needlesse dreed:	III. iv. 48. 7
'Faire Sir, be nought dismayd With needlesse dread,	IV. vi. 37. 7
rather bent To peace then needlesse trouble to constraine,	V. v. 19. 7
speare and shield, as things that needlesse were,	VI. iv. 7. 8
from the trees did lop the needlesse spray:	VII. vii. 42. 7
Needments. Small needments else need shepheard to prepare. Col. 195	
her bag Of needments at his backe.	I. i. 6. 4
in which his needments he did hind.	I. v. 36. 9
Needs. Needses must he all eternitie survive,	Ro. Env. 7
Who touches Pitch, mought needes be defilde;	S.C. May 74
litle needes to strow my store,	S.C. Jul. 75
Such ill, as is forced, mought needes be endured.	S.C. S. 139
Mought needes decay, when it is at best.	S.C. S. 241
the budde eke needes must quail;	S.C. N. 91
No Muses aide me needes heretoo to call;	Hub. 43
things miscounselled must needs miswend.	Hub. 128
Through manie haps, which needs not here to tell,	Hub. 360
there thou needs must learne to laugh, to lie,	Hub. 605
The Courtier needes must recompenced bee	Hub. 616
Needes anie neede to learne to get a living?'	Hub. 644
all the rest must needs be left behinde:	Ti. 686
it must needs to issue come?	Mut. 227
'I . . . must needes depart from thee,	D. 269
to dye must needes be joyeous,	D. 461
To which him needs a guilefull hollow hart,	Col. 699
use his ydle name to other needs,	Col. 789
And needs his priest t' expresse his powre divine.	Col. 838
Much more me needs . . . To sharpe my sence	Ded. Son. xvii. 5
What then must needs be donne,	I. ix. 47. 6
to relieve the needes Of wretched soules,	I. x. 3. 6
death will never come when needes require.	I. xi. 25. 5
What needes me tell their feast and goodly guize,	I. xii. 14. 1
What needes of dainty dishes to devize,	I. xii. 14. 3
Els mote it needes . . . Have cleft his head in twaine,	II. viii. 33. 8
More ample spirit . . . Here needes me,	II. x. 1. 7
yonder way We needes must pas	II. xii. 3. 3
they needes must passen by,	II. xii. 14. 4
what needes me fetch from Faery	III. Pr. 1. 3
needes love or death must bee thy lott,	III. ii. 46. 7
'Glauce, what needes this colourable word	III. iii. 19. 3
what needes her to toyle,	III. iii. 25. 4
needes it must be wrackt On the rough rocks,	III. iv. 9. 3
so much as doth need must needs be counted here.	III. vi. 30. 9
Ne needes there Gardiner to sett or sow,	III. vi. 34. 1
Therefore needes mote he live, that living gives to all.	III. vi. 47. 9
all carelesse of her needes;	III. vii. 6. 5
'needes thou wilt Thy daies abridge	III. viii. 18. 1
To house a guest that would he needes obayd,	III. x. 2. 3
'To tell' (quoth she) 'that what ye see, needes not;	IV. vii. 14. 8
if it chaunst, (as needes it must in fight)	IV. vii. 26. 6
When so it needs with rigour to dispence:	V. i. 7. 6
Some blisfull houres at last must needes appeare;	V. iii. 1. 4

Needs—Continued.

- 'Then sith ye needs' (quoth he) 'will know my shame, . . . V. iv. 28. 6
 'The tidings sad . . . will needs, I see, be rad. . . . V. vi. 10. 5
 now needs will ye sleepe? V. v. 25. 6
 if two met, the one mote needs fall over the ledge. . . . V. vi. 36. 9
 yet they needs must passe that way, VI. i. 13. 6
 When so she lagged, as she needs mote so, VI. ii. 10. 6
 if be needs will fight, crave leave till morne, VI. iii. 41. 6
 'Sith then ye needs will know the grieffe I hoord, VI. iv. 29. 2
 By straunge occasion that here needs forth be set, VI. v. 11. 9
 with him eke the salvage, . . . Would needs depart; . . . VI. v. 41. 9
 needs wise read and discipline, VI. vi. 13. 3
 greater force there needs to maintaine wrong then right. . . VI. vi. 35. 9
 needs with him streight to the place would ryde, . . . VI. vii. 17. 2
 I needs must by all means fulfill This penaunce, . . . VI. viii. 30. 2
 Could not maligne him, but commend him needs; . . . VI. ix. 45. 4
 It could not boot: needs mote she die at last. . . . VI. xi. 32. 2
 wouldst needs thine owne conceit areed! VII. v. 46. 8
 sith I needs must follow thy behest, VII. vii. 2. 1
 she will the conquest challenge needs, Am. xxix. 9
 needs another Element inquire Whereof she mote be made, . . Am. lv. 9
 the cruell boy . . . Would needs the fly pursue; Epig. iv. 22
 We should them love, and with their needs partake; . . . H.H.L. 208
Needy. To call in commers-by that needy were and pore. . . I. x. 36. 9
 the Knight, now in so needy case, VI. iii. 38. 4
Neglect. so did warlike Antony neglect The worlds whole rule V. viii. 2. 6
Neglected. they neglected his commaundment. . . . Hub. 566
 sith fairenesse is neglected? D. 205
Neighbor. I longd the neighbour towne to see, S.C. Ja. 50
 Echo made the neighbour groves to ring, S.C. Jun. 52
 'Neighbour Ape, and my Gossip eke beside, Hub. 53
 their next neighbor Priest, Hub. 572
 they began to threat the neighbour sky; Hub. 1174
 to lynch her with the neighbour flood, Col. 122
 her plaint, Which softly echoed from the neighbour wood; . . I. iii. 8. 2
 The neighbour woods around with hollow murmur ring. . . I. viii. 11. 9
 he would eat His neighbour element in his revenge; . . I. xi. 21. 6
 neighbour Scots, and forrein Scatterlings II. x. 63. 5
 his neighbour flouds which nigh him dwell, IV. xi. 30. 1
 her dwelling Was neare to Envie, even her neighbour next; . V. xii. 35. 6
 gentle Echo from the neighbour ground, Proth. 112
Neighborhood. From my unhappie neighborhood farre fled, . . Ti. 146
 joyne in neighbourhood of kingdome nere, IV. xi. 40. 3
 Far from all neighbourhood the which annoy it may, . . VI. v. 34. 9
Neighbors. he chawed his owne maw At neighbours welth, . . I. iv. 30. 6
 Most envious man, that grieves at neighbours good; . . I. ix. 39. 6
Neighbors. Triumphant Arcks, spyres, neighbours to the skie, Ro. vii. 5
 Far from all neighbours, III. vii. 6. 7
 spoile and booty, which they made Upon their neighbours . VI. x. 39. 6
 of the sea that neighbours to her neare; Epith. 39
Neighbors'. making nightly rode Into their neighbours borders; . VI. viii. 35. 4
Nelghing. prondlie neighing, from them parted hee, . . . Hub. 654
 with his neighing fast Did warne his rider VI. v. 21. 6
Nether (partial list).
 cursed steels, of neither well withstood, Gn. 413
 neither pleased was to have the rayne Twixt them divided. Hub. 1023
 For neither you nor we shall anie more T.M. 409
 If none of neither mention should make, T.M. 449
 'But such as neither of themselves can sing, T.E. 344
 neither could the others greater might . . . endure; . . . Mu. 6
 Neither envying other, nor envied, Col. 78
 That neither car'd for wynd, nor haile, Col. 221
 nay (said Colin) neither so, nor so; Col. 376
 nether darkenesse fowle, nor filthy bands, I. viii. 40. 1
 His harder sylke would nether peere nor hight, . . I. xi. 16. 4
 But neither hyde nor silver therein did appeare. . . I. xii. 22. 9
 Thy neither friend nor foe, *Fidessa*! I. xii. 28. 9
 me he knew not, nether his owne ill; II. i. 54. 5
 Nether to melt in pleasures whott desyre, II. i. 58. 3
 For nether doth thy face terrestrial shew, II. iii. 33. 3
 Yet nether spinnes nor cards, ne cares nor fretts, . . II. v. 16. 8
 Whom nether wind out of their seat could forse . . II. vi. 20. 8
 that nether steels nor stone . . . may defend; . . . II. viii. 21. 1
 neither mayle could hold, Ne shield defend II. viii. 41. 2
 neither could his mightie puissance sustaine. . . II. viii. 42. 9
 For neither can he fly, nor other harme, II. ix. 34. 2
 But neither toyle nor travaill might II. xii. 19. 9
 neither guile nor force . . . distraine II. xii. 82. 3
 yet wist she nether how, nor why, III. ii. 27. 6
 His garment nether was of silke nor say, III. xii. 8. 1
 Nether of ydle shoves, nor of false charmes aghast. . . III. xii. 29. 9
 Neither of them she found where she them lore; . . III. xii. 44. 4
 he should neither of them have, or both. . . . IV. i. 10. 9
 Whiles neither lcts the other touch the soyle, . . IV. iii. 16. 7
 neither could the others force sustaine; IV. iv. 18. 2
 Which neither able were to wag, or once to weld. . IV. iv. 18. 9
 neither could in hast themselves againe upreare. . IV. iv. 20. 9
 neither day nor night from working spared, . . . IV. v. 35. 7
 Whence neither greatly hasted to arise, IV. vi. 10. 8
 Yet neither showed to other their hearts privity. . IV. ix. 19. 9
 Yet neither would their fiendlike fury slacke, . . IV. ix. 25. 5
 I neither can my love ne yet my life forgoe! . . IV. ix. 39. 9
 neither pretious stone, nor durefull brasse, Nor . IV. x. 39. 4
 neither he did shed that Ladies blood, Nor tooke . V. i. 23. 8
 all were fled for feare; but whether, nether kond. . V. v. 35. 9
 yet neither has forgon His horses backe, V. viii. 9. 7
 Since neither is endamadg'd much thereby! . . . V. viii. 14. 3
 That neither hath religion nor fay, V. viii. 19. 7
 Yet neither Ino, nor Medea stout, V. viii. 47. 7
 neither will one foot, till we that carle have hent.' . V. ix. 7. 9

Neither—Continued.

- That neither could the others stroke sustaine, . . . VI. i. 33. 7
 Neither of other taking pitty nor remorse. . . . VI. i. 33. 9
 never . . . Did taste of pittie, neither gentlesse knew. . VI. iv. 3. 2
 now West . . . Then North, then neither, VI. iv. 25. 3
 Nether of envy nor of change afear'd; VI. v. 12. 5
 neither they by force could him destroy, Ne yet . . VI. v. 14. 3
 neither she for him nor other none Did care . . . VI. ix. 10. 7
 neither could to company of th' other creepe. . . VI. xii. 5. 9
 nether I may speake nor thinke Am. xliii. 7
 nether gods in sky, Nor men in earth, Epig. iv. 15
Neleus. Neleus and Pelias, lovely brethren both; . . . IV. xi. 14. 2
Nemea. *Gaynd in Nemea goodly victoree; II. v. 31. 5
Nemean. When the Nemean Conquest he did win. . . . Mu. 72
 Into the great Nemean lions grove, V. Pr. 6. 4
 whylome did forray The Nemean Forrest, VII. vii. 36. 6
Nemerteia. Nemerteia learned well to rule her lust. . . IV. xi. 51. 9
Nemesis'. Stir'd up through wrathfull Nemesis' despit, . . Mu. 2
Nempt. a war-monger to be basely nempt; III. x. 29. 5
Nemus. whenas hee In Nemus gayned goodly victoree: . . II. v. 31. 5
Nen. next to him the Nene downe softly slid; IV. xi. 35. 7
Nenna. thanks . . . To Nenna first, that first this worke created, Com. Son. ii. 13
Nennius. hardy Nennius, whom he yet did slay, II. x. 49. 4
Nepenthe. was with Nepenthe to the brim upfid. . . . IV. iii. 42. 9
 Nepenthe is a drinck of soverayne grace, IV. iii. 43. 1
Nephew. To doen his Nephew in all riches flow; III. iv. 22. 2
Nephew's. He would at her request prolong her nephews daies. I. v. 41. 9
 from the grandsyre to the Nephews sonne, II. viii. 29. 3
Nephews. so fruitfull was Of vertuous nephews, Ro. viii. 6
 Why suffredst thou thy Nephews deare to fall, . . . I. v. 22. 7
 two of three her Nephews are so fowle forlorne? . . I. v. 23. 9
 what art thou, that telst of Nephews kilt? I. v. 26. 5
 all their Nephews late; Even thrise eleven descents. . II. x. 45. 7
Neptune. Which she with Neptune did for Athens trie: . . Mu. 306
 He hurles out vowes, and Neptune oft doth blesse. . . I. iii. 32. 8
 rolling downe great Neptune doth dismay; I. xi. 54. 8
 Ne swelling Neptune ne lowd thundring Jove II. vi. 10. 7
 wrathfull Neptune did them drive before His whirling charet. II. xii. 22. 3
 Great Neptune, I avow to hallow unto thee! III. iv. 10. 9
 Great Neptune stode amazed at their sight, III. iv. 32. 1
 Next unto him was Neptune pictured, III. ix. 40. 1
 For losse of his deare love by Neptune hent, IV. ix. 23. 2
 great Neptune, with his threeforkt mace, IV. xi. 11. 1
 sonnes of Neptune, now assembled here: IV. xi. 15. 3
 Albion the sonne of Neptune was, IV. xi. 16. 1
 from great Neptune do derive their parentage. . . . IV. xi. 17. 9
 unto great king Neptune selfe did goe, IV. xii. 29. 4
 To whom God Neptune, softly smyling, thus: IV. xii. 30. 1
 Neptune, of seas; VII. vii. 26. 7
Neptune's. Upon great Neptunes necke they softly swim, . . III. iv. 42. 8
 hath the charge of Neptunes mighty heard; III. viii. 30. 2
 to this feast with Neptunes seed was dight. . . . IV. xi. 16. 9
Nereids. Whom of their sire Nereides men call, IV. xi. 48. 3
Nereis. Nereis to the Seas a token gave, Gn. 567
Nereus. Within the gulfe of greedie Nereus. . . . Bel. xiii. 11
 Great Nereus his daughter and his joy, Gn. 492
 Nereus crownes with cups; his mates him pledg around. . I. iii. 31. 9
 blacke-browd Cymoent, The daughter of great Nereus, . . III. iv. 19. 4
 Thy Grandsire Nereus promist to adorne? III. iv. 36. 5
 Nereus, th' eldest and the best, IV. xi. 18. 5
 So wise is Nereus old, IV. xi. 19. 7
 All these the daughters of old Nereus were, IV. xi. 52. 1
Neros. So many Neros and Caligulaes Bel. x. 13
Nesaea. Wondred Agave, Poris, and Nesaea, IV. xi. 49. 6
Neso. Neso, and Eione well in age, IV. xi. 50. 7
Nest. where the Eagle built his towring nest, Van. iv. 6
 The Swallow peeps out of her nest, S.C. Mar. 11
 to dislodge the Raven of her nest? S.C. D. 32
 Charissa, . . . left her fruitfull nest: I. x. 29. 8
 some hidden nest Of many Dragonettes, I. xii. 10. 5
 he crawld out of his nest, II. iii. 35. 6
 Emongst wide waves sett, like a litle nest, II. vi. 12. 2
 The life did flit away out of her nest, II. vii. 66. 8
 safe committ to her soft fethered nest, III. i. 58. 7
 Feeling her leape out of her loathed nest, III. ii. 30. 3
 In his free thought to build her sluggish nest, . . . III. v. 2. 2
 love for to dislodge out of his nest: III. v. 44. 3
 out of that same fishers filthy nest Removing her, . . III. viii. 35. 7
 They spide a litle cottage, like some poore mans nest. . IV. v. 32. 9
 litle sparrows stolen from their nest, VI. ix. 40. 2
 he streight went to the Captaines nest: VI. xi. 42. 7
 The nest of love, the lodging of delight, Am. lxxvi. 2
Nestor. The yeares of Nestor nothing were to his, II. ix. 57. 1
Nests. th' Almightyes bosome, where he nests; T.M. 389
Net. See Fowling-net.
 weaving straight a net with manie a fold Mu. 357
 Arachne hid did . . . spread her subtle nett, II. vii. 28. 8
 on them rusht, and threw A subtle net, II. xii. 81. 4
 that same net so cunningly was wound, II. xii. 82. 2
 Into his hidden nett full easly doth fall. . . . III. i. 54. 9
 A net in th' one hand, III. xii. 11. 5
 naked, as nett yvory III. xii. 20. 1
 at his backe a great wyde net he bore, V. ix. 11. 6
 He suddenly his net upon her threw, V. ix. 14. 2
 the Priest with naked armes full net Approching nigh, . . VI. viii. 45. 4
 under a net of gold; Am. xxxvii. 2
 stare Heneforth too rashly on that gullefull net, . . . Am. xxxvii. 10
Nethesse. Nethesse thou seest my lowly saile, S.C. S. 250
Nether. 'Iler nether partes misshapen, monstrous, Were hidd
 in water, I. ii. 41. 1

Nether—Continued.

Her <i>nether</i> parts, . . . Muse for shame doth blush to write; . . .	I. viii. 48. 1
Thrice seene the shadowes of the <i>nether</i> world, . . .	II. ii. 44. 2
This darksom <i>nether</i> world her light Doth dim, . . .	II. vii. 49. 3
His <i>nether</i> lip was not like man nor beast, . . .	IV. vii. 6. 1
Nets. The whiles the captive heard his <i>nets</i> did rend, . . .	As. 125
the fine <i>nets</i> , which oft we woven see, . . .	II. xii. 77. 8
The whiles his <i>nets</i> were drying on the saud, . . .	III. vii. 27. 6
Thus finely did he his false <i>nets</i> dispred, . . .	III. x. 9. 6
There all her subtil <i>nets</i> she did unfold, . . .	V. v. 52. 1
How he his <i>nets</i> doth for their ruine lay, . . .	V. ix. 13. 4
Another while I baytes and <i>nets</i> display, . . .	VI. ix. 23. 5
Network. With this so curious <i>networke</i> to compare, . . .	Mut. 368
Neustria. a Lion from the sea-bord wood Of <i>Neustria</i> , . . .	III. iii. 47. 3
Never. your praise, the which shall <i>never</i> die, . . .	Ro. i. 3
Was <i>never</i> seene, that anie fortunes wreakes, . . .	Ro. xxi. 7
These bitter blasts <i>never</i> ginne tasswage? . . .	S.C. F. 2
<i>never</i> complained of cold nor heate, . . .	S.C. F. 19
<i>never</i> give trust to his trecherie; . . .	S.C. May 222
I <i>never</i> lyst presume to Parmasse hyll, . . .	S.C. Jun. 79
That sithens <i>never</i> was abhorr'd, . . .	S.C. Jul. 139
They <i>never</i> stroven to be chiefe, . . .	S.C. Jul. 167
<i>Never</i> knew I lovers sheepe in good plight; . . .	S.C. Au. 20
<i>Never</i> shall be sayde that Perigot was dared, . . .	S.C. Au. 24
Sike a song <i>never</i> heardest thou but Colin, . . .	S.C. Au. 50
sike a rounde <i>never</i> heard I none; . . .	S.C. Au. 125
<i>Never</i> dempt more right of beautye, . . .	S.C. Au. 137
<i>never</i> thing on earth so pleaseth me, . . .	S.C. Au. 147
<i>Never</i> I wist thee in so poore a plight, . . .	S.C. S. 8
They <i>never</i> sette foote in that same troade, . . .	S.C. S. 92
<i>Never</i> was Woolfe seene, . . .	S.C. S. 152
<i>Never</i> had shepheard so kene a kurre, . . .	S.C. S. 182
Such cause of mourning <i>never</i> hadst afore; . . .	S.C. N. 54
It floureth fresh, as it should <i>never</i> fayle? . . .	S.C. N. 86
Was <i>never</i> pipe of reede did better sounde, . . .	S.C. D. 142
Not unto him that <i>never</i> hath trespass, . . .	Gn. 365
that Phoebus sunnie rayes Doo <i>never</i> see, . . .	Gn. 620
I now depart, returning to thee <i>never</i> , . . .	Gn. 634
That <i>never</i> might his luckie scape forget, . . .	Gn. 664
yet doo <i>never</i> thanke them for the same, . . .	Hub. 165
yet <i>never</i> met Adventure, . . .	Hub. 223
<i>never</i> found occasion for their tourne, . . .	Hub. 579
queint devises, <i>never</i> seene In Court before, . . .	Hub. 673
which <i>never</i> came in place Of worlds affaires, . . .	Hub. 834
Which he had <i>never</i> , nor ought like the same, . . .	Hub. 868
into whose brest <i>Never</i> crept thought of honor, . . .	Hub. 978
<i>never</i> after anie Should, . . . be voyd of infamie; . . .	Hub. 1241
From whence he <i>never</i> should be quit, . . .	Hub. 1245
gard, which <i>never</i> him descride, . . . watchmen, who him	Hub. 1301, 1302
<i>never</i> spide: . . .	Hub. 1301, 1302
Such mournfull tunes were <i>never</i> since invonted, . . .	T.M. 12
A sea of teares that <i>never</i> may be dryde, . . .	T.M. 116
'Wasted it is, as if it <i>never</i> were; . . .	Ti. 120
Forgotten quite as they were <i>never</i> borne, . . .	Ti. 182
Spite bites the dead, that living <i>never</i> baid, . . .	Ti. 215
thy Lord shall <i>never</i> die, . . .	Ti. 252, 253
vertues dying <i>never</i> , . . .	Ti. 256
Which <i>never</i> was, ne ever with regard, . . .	Ti. 347
brasen Pillours <i>never</i> to be fired, . . .	Ti. 410
Deserving <i>never</i> here to be forgot, . . .	Ti. 438
A fairer wight saw <i>never</i> summers day, . . .	Ti. 637
shame, and sorrow <i>never</i> ended, . . .	Mut. 264
<i>never</i> didst thou heare more haplesse fate, . . .	D. 98
bring to hand that yet had <i>never</i> beene; . . .	D. 116
<i>never</i> standeth in one certaine state, . . .	D. 430
(A fairer star saw <i>never</i> living eie), . . .	As. 57
I feard, least land we <i>never</i> should have eyde; . . .	Col. 267
One ever I, and others <i>never</i> none, . . .	Col. 479
A fairer Nymph yet <i>never</i> saw mine eie; . . .	Col. 559
<i>never</i> wist I till this present day, . . .	Col. 827
things celestiall which ye <i>never</i> saw, . . .	Col. 930
Yet armes till that time did he <i>never</i> wield, . . .	I. i. 1. 5
The vine-propp Elme; the Poplar <i>never</i> dry, . . .	I. i. 8. 7
where dawning day doth <i>never</i> peepe, . . .	I. i. 39. 5
was in Ocean waves yet <i>never</i> wet, . . .	I. ii. 1. 3
she her weary limbes would <i>never</i> rest; . . .	I. ii. 8. 6
Was <i>never</i> Prince so faithfull . . . Was <i>never</i> Prince so meeke I. ii. 23. 4, 5	I. ii. 23. 4, 5
yet could <i>never</i> win The Fort, . . .	I. ii. 25. 3
Under them <i>never</i> sat, . . .	I. ii. 28. 8
Did <i>never</i> mortall eye behold such, . . .	I. iii. 4. 9
<i>never</i> shew of living wight espyde; . . .	I. iii. 10. 3
<i>never</i> in that land . . . she before did vew, . . .	I. iii. 11. 7
wilfull man, he <i>never</i> would forecast, . . .	I. iv. 34. 8
He <i>never</i> meant with words, but swords, to plead, . . .	I. iv. 42. 9
I <i>never</i> joyed howre, . . .	I. iv. 46. 6
needlesse feare did <i>never</i> vantage none; . . .	I. iv. 49. 4
The noble hart . . . Can <i>never</i> rest, . . .	I. v. 1. 3
Phoebus chearefull face durst <i>never</i> vew, . . .	I. v. 20. 2
<i>never</i> did such brightnes there appeare; . . .	I. v. 21. 5
pitty in her hart was <i>never</i> prov'd Till then, . . .	I. v. 24. 8
evermore she hated, <i>never</i> lov'd; . . .	I. v. 24. 9
The wakefull dogs did <i>never</i> cease to bay, . . .	I. v. 30. 2
Great pains, and greater praise, both <i>never</i> to be donne, . . .	I. v. 43. 9
cryme in her could <i>never</i> creature find; . . .	I. vi. 2. 5
monstrous rablement, Whose like he <i>never</i> saw, . . .	I. vi. 8. 8
But Venns <i>never</i> had so sober mood; . . .	I. vi. 16. 7
In which his might was <i>never</i> overthrowne; . . .	I. vi. 29. 8
Whose like in womens witt he <i>never</i> knew; . . .	I. vi. 31. 2
That Redrosse knight, perdie, I <i>never</i> slew; . . .	I. vi. 42. 6
His living like saw <i>never</i> living eye, . . .	I. vii. 8. 7

Never—Continued.

Was <i>never</i> Lady loved dearer day, . . .	I. vii. 27. 7
point of speare it <i>never</i> percen could, . . .	I. vii. 33. 8
The same to wight he <i>never</i> wout disclose, . . .	I. vii. 34. 1
Found <i>never</i> help who <i>never</i> would his hurts impart, . . .	I. vii. 40. 9
he that <i>never</i> would Could <i>never</i> , . . .	I. vii. 41. 3, 4
Yet <i>never</i> any could that girlond win, . . .	I. vii. 45. 6
hands inbred in guilty blood Had <i>never</i> beene, . . .	I. vii. 47. 4
Where <i>never</i> foote of living wight did tread, . . .	I. vii. 50. 4
Whose fall did <i>never</i> foe before behold; . . .	I. vii. 51. 6
Was <i>never</i> wight that heard, . . .	I. viii. 4. 1
More ugly shape yet <i>never</i> living creature saw, . . .	I. viii. 48. 9
bither brought by wayes yet <i>never</i> found, . . .	I. ix. 7. 6
So fayre a creature yet saw <i>never</i> sunny day, . . .	I. ix. 13. 9
Was <i>never</i> hart so ravisht with delight, . . .	I. ix. 14. 6
<i>never</i> vovd to rest till her I fynd, . . .	I. ix. 15. 8
<i>never</i> knight I saw in such misseeming plight, . . .	I. ix. 23. 9
(Would I had <i>never</i> chaunst!) . . .	I. ix. 27. 1
God you <i>never</i> let his charmed speaches heare! . . .	I. ix. 30. 9
O! <i>never</i> , Sir, desire to try, . . .	I. ix. 31. 9
'hence shall I <i>never</i> rest, Till I, . . .	I. ix. 32. 1
as he did <i>never</i> dyne, . . .	I. ix. 35. 9
<i>never</i> knight, that dared warlike deed, . . .	I. ix. 45. 3
That weaker witt of man could <i>never</i> reach; . . .	I. x. 19. 5
his cryme could els be <i>never</i> cleare, . . .	I. x. 28. 9
To leade aright, that he should <i>never</i> fall, . . .	I. x. 34. 7
That <i>never</i> yet was seene, . . .	I. x. 52. 3
<i>never</i> leads the traveller astray, . . .	I. x. 52. 4
awake, sleepe <i>never</i> he so sownd; . . .	I. xi. 6. 8
<i>never</i> felt his imperceable brest, . . .	I. xi. 17. 7
like was <i>never</i> heard; . . .	I. xi. 26. 2
<i>never</i> man such mischiefs did torment; . . .	I. xi. 28. 3
death will <i>never</i> come when needes require, . . .	I. xi. 28. 5
<i>never</i> could the force of fleshy arme, . . .	I. xi. 30. 6
till that stownd could <i>never</i> wight him harme, . . .	I. xi. 36. 8
<i>never</i> gentle knight, . . . So tossed was, . . .	I. xi. 16. 7
<i>never</i> living man, I weene, so sore . . . was distrest; . . .	I. xii. 17. 5
Oft had he seene her faire, but <i>never</i> so faire dight, . . .	I. xii. 23. 9
Which to late age were <i>never</i> mentioned, . . .	II. Pr. 2. 5
With living eye more fayre was <i>never</i> seene, . . .	II. i. 19. 7
help <i>never</i> comes too late, . . .	II. i. 44. 9
One that to boundie <i>never</i> cast his mynd, . . .	II. iii. 4. 2
hath vovd . . . <i>never</i> to wearen none; . . .	II. iii. 12. 8
Els <i>never</i> should thy judgement be so frayle, . . .	II. iii. 16. 4
in battaile <i>never</i> sword to beare, . . .	II. iii. 17. 8
<i>never</i> thinke that so, . . .	II. iv. 10. 2
That during life will <i>never</i> be appeas'd! . . .	II. iv. 33. 6
That <i>never</i> yet encountred enemy, . . .	II. iv. 40. 7
Woe <i>never</i> wants where every cause is caught; . . .	II. iv. 44. 6
he <i>never</i> staid to greete, . . .	II. v. 3. 1
homage till that instant <i>never</i> learned hee, . . .	II. v. 11. 9
Was <i>never</i> man, who most conquestes atchiev'd, . . .	II. v. 15. 3
dens, where Titan his face <i>never</i> shewes, . . .	II. v. 27. 9
The wind unstable, and doth <i>never</i> stay, . . .	II. vi. 23. 5
that had <i>never</i> mett before So puissant foe, . . .	II. vi. 30. 1
He <i>never</i> stood, But bent his hastie course, . . .	II. vi. 41. 8
Yet <i>never</i> in this strange astonishment, . . .	II. vi. 49. 4
heapes of gold that <i>never</i> could be spent; . . .	II. vii. 5. 2
'yet <i>never</i> eie did vew, . . .	II. vii. 19. 6
Did <i>never</i> in that house it selfe display, . . .	II. vii. 29. 5
As eie of man did <i>never</i> see before, . . .	II. vii. 31. 5
<i>never</i> creature saw that cam that way; . . .	II. vii. 37. 5
That living eye before did <i>never</i> see, . . .	II. vii. 38. 2
That <i>never</i> earthly Prince . . . His glory did enhaunce, . . .	II. vii. 44. 8
On earth like <i>never</i> grew, . . .	II. vii. 54. 3
He daily dyde, yet <i>never</i> throughly dyen couth, . . .	II. vii. 58. 9
Was <i>never</i> wight that treason of him told; . . .	II. viii. 13. 8
yet did he <i>never</i> quail, . . .	II. viii. 35. 6
that <i>never</i> mov'd afore, . . .	II. viii. 44. 9
whom danger <i>never</i> fro me drew, . . .	II. viii. 53. 9
When cause requyrd, but <i>never</i> out of time; . . .	II. ix. 25. 8
<i>never</i> had they seene so strange a sight, . . .	II. ix. 33. 4
working wit That <i>never</i> idle was, . . .	II. ix. 49. 9
Some such as in the world were <i>never</i> yit, . . .	II. ix. 50. 4
a salvage nation dwelt . . . That <i>never</i> tasted grace, . . .	II. x. 7. 3
Of this sweet Island <i>never</i> conquered, . . .	II. x. 47. 7
Was <i>never</i> king more highly magnifide, . . .	II. x. 52. 1
That <i>never</i> entraunce any durst pretend, . . .	II. xi. 15. 8
<i>never</i> was she in so evill case, . . .	II. xi. 16. 3
That in assurance it may <i>never</i> stand, . . .	II. xi. 30. 4
Like did he <i>never</i> heare, like did he <i>never</i> see, . . .	II. xi. 40. 9
Mordure, that <i>never</i> fayld At need, . . .	II. xi. 41. 6
may <i>never</i> it recure, . . .	II. xii. 12. 8
<i>never</i> yet, . . . He fownd him selfe dishonored, . . .	III. i. 7. 2
brought to ground that <i>never</i> was before; . . .	III. i. 7. 7
That <i>never</i> any mote with her compayre; . . .	III. i. 26. 5
doe unto her service, <i>never</i> to remove; . . .	III. i. 26. 9
that had <i>never</i> priefe Of such malengine, . . .	III. i. 53. 7
The noble corage <i>never</i> weeneth ought, . . .	III. ii. 10. 4
proawesse paragone saw <i>never</i> living wight, . . .	III. ii. 13. 9
That <i>never</i> foes his kingdome might invade, . . .	III. ii. 21. 3
<i>never</i> sore but might a salve obtaine, . . .	III. ii. 35. 7
'Was <i>never</i> such, but mote the like be fownd, . . .	III. ii. 36. 3
Whose shape or person yet I <i>never</i> saw, . . .	III. ii. 38. 4
'Was <i>never</i> such, but mote the like be fownd, . . .	III. ii. 36. 3
but will hevens fury <i>never</i> slake, . . .	III. iii. 43. 5
<i>never</i> wight so fast in sell could sit, . . .	III. iii. 60. 6
<i>never</i> man he suffred by that same, . . .	III. iv. 20. 7
<i>never</i> borne to dye? . . .	III. iv. 38. 2
A fayrer wight did <i>never</i> Sunne behold; . . .	III. v. 5. 5

Never—Continued.

vowed never to returne againe,	III. v. 10. 3
I here avow thee never to forsake,	III. v. 11. 8
never he alive . . . should escape,	III. v. 16. 7
Saw never living eie more heavy sight,	III. v. 30. 1
never he his hart to her reveald;	III. v. 49. 7
as they had never seene Fleshly corruption,	III. vi. 33. 3
boughes sharp steele did never lop,	III. vi. 43. 4
Like never yet did living eie detect;	III. vii. 22. 7
never learned he such service till that day,	III. vii. 36. 9
I would never swerve?	III. vii. 53. 9
that nev'r did fashions see,	III. vii. 57. 9
'Safe her, I never any woman found,	III. vii. 60. 1
Whose like on earth was never framed yit;	III. viii. 5. 3
virgin wex that never yet was seald,	III. viii. 6. 7
his deceptfull eyes did never lin to looke	III. viii. 24. 8
he, that never good nor maners knew,	III. viii. 26. 1
never suffred her to be at rest;	III. viii. 39. 2
never let th' ensample of the bad Offend,	III. ix. 2. 1
the cause why never any knight,	III. ix. 6. 3
Was never wretched man in such a wofull cace,	III. x. 14. 9
Was never better time to shew thy smart,	III. x. 26. 3
never looked who behind him was,	III. x. 53. 3
That he dare never sleepe,	III. x. 58. 6
Yet can he never dye,	III. x. 60. 1
more bounteous creature never far'd,	III. xi. 10. 3
His rolling eies did never rest in place,	III. xii. 15. 6
As she were never hurt, was soone restord,	III. xii. 38. 7
oftentimes doe wish it never had bene writ,	IV. i. 1. 9
In perillous fight she never joyed day;	IV. i. 2. 2
never met with none,	IV. i. 16. 7
That never thought one thing,	IV. i. 27. 9
'Sir, him wise I never held,	IV. i. 34. 7
Three boldier brethren never were yborne,	IV. ii. 41. 2
never discord did amongst them fall,	IV. ii. 54. 2
he never thought . . . His person to emperill,	IV. iv. 10. 4
from her faith will never swerve,	IV. v. 1. 9
Let never Ladie to his love assent,	IV. v. 18. 8
which he never went to combe,	IV. v. 34. 9
hammers, that did never rest,	IV. v. 36. 3
being knit with vertue, never will remove,	IV. vi. 31. 9
who never heard one word,	IV. viii. 18. 5
crimes and facts, such as they never ment,	IV. viii. 35. 6
never two so like did living creature see,	IV. viii. 55. 9
Whose like they never saw,	IV. ix. 22. 5
I never joyed happinesse nor rest;	IV. ix. 39. 3
I never joyed howre,	IV. x. 1. 9
Which never they recover might againe;	IV. x. 13. 6
yet loves decayed never,	IV. x. 27. 9
I, that never tasted blis,	IV. x. 28. 1
linckt together never to dispart;	IV. x. 51. 7
Which Ladies love, I heard, had never wonne,	IV. x. 53. 7
darkenesse dredd that never viewed day,	IV. xi. 4. 2
Which never she before disclosd to none,	IV. xii. 5. 4
though he never list to me relent,	IV. xii. 7. 6
Yet will I never of my love repent,	IV. xii. 7. 8
His stubborne heart, that never felt misfare,	IV. xii. 12. 4
never wight so evill did,	IV. xii. 39. 8
never wight he lets to passe that way,	V. ii. 6. 2
never there the like resort they knew,	V. ii. 29. 7
never word from that day forth he spoke,	V. iii. 33. 5
rage of waves that never rest,	V. iv. 19. 4
never had she suffred such desphight;	V. iv. 43. 4
never went in warre, Them sorely vext,	V. iv. 44. 2
never meant he . . . to be untrew;	V. v. 56. 2
never yet was wight so well aware,	V. vi. 1. 8
life and manners straunge she never knew;	V. vi. 12. 7
never word did say,	V. vi. 18. 3
to her that never evill ment in hart,	V. vi. 31. 9
Whose like before she never saw nor red;	V. vii. 5. 7
she thereon could never gaze her fill,	V. vii. 5. 9
Never thenceforth to nourish enmity,	V. viii. 14. 8
Miscalling me . . . That never did her ill,	V. viii. 22. 9
never saw they there the like array; Ne ever,	V. ix. 24. 5
never doth from doome of right depart,	V. x. 2. 7
shape was never scene of none,	V. x. 29. 4
Her hands were . . . never washt,	V. xii. 30. 1
strange waies where never foote did use,	VI. Pr. 2. 8
I never saw in any greater hope appeare,	VI. ii. 26. 9
never to be recreant for feare Of perill,	VI. ii. 35. 3
The salvage man, that never till this houre,	VI. iv. 3. 1
Where foot of living creature never trode,	VI. iv. 13. 8
Vowing that never he in bed againe,	VI. iv. 40. 6
It never rests till it have wrought,	VI. vi. 8. 9
Which never yet they had approv'd in fight,	VI. vii. 5. 5
the knee that never yet was bent,	VI. viii. 15. 9
It never yet was bent,	VI. viii. 16. 1
As if he never had received fall;	VI. viii. 26. 2
never Turtle truer to his make,	VI. viii. 33. 6
such vaineasse as I never thought,	VI. ix. 24. 9
she that never had acquainted beene,	VI. ix. 35. 1
he should never leave,	VI. x. 1. 5
made him pipe so merrily, as never none,	VI. x. 15. 9
Whose like before his eye had never scene;	VI. x. 17. 2
which way he never knew;	VI. x. 18. 3
That never usde to live by plough nor spade,	VI. x. 39. 4
Had never joyance felt nor chearefull,	VI. xi. 45. 2
Whose course is often stayd, yet never is astray,	VI. xii. 1. 9
Whose like he never once did speake,	VI. xii. 33. 6
whose like till then he never bore, Ne ever any,	VI. xii. 36. 2

Never—Continued.

That never so deserved to endite,	VI. xii. 41. 7
that never still did stand,	VII. vi. 8. 9
'Will never mortall thoughts cease to aspire,	VII. vi. 29. 2
To see that mortall eyes have never scene;	VII. vi. 32. 3
That never any saw,	VII. vi. 45. 3
Was never so great joyance since the day,	VII. vii. 12. 1
Never abiding in their stedfast plights;	VII. vii. 21. 3
The fish, . . . never rest,	VII. vii. 21. 5
Was never in this world ought worthy tride,	Am. v. 13
Dark is the world, where your light shined never;	Am. viii. 13
Nor to the Moore; for they are changed never;	Am. ix. 6
Such art of eyes I never read in bookes!	Am. xxi. 14
Lyke sacred priests that never thinke amisse!	Am. xxii. 8
I must begin and never bring to end;	Am. xxiii. 10
be forgot as it had never beene;	Am. xxvii. 7
this verse, that never shall expyre,	Am. xxvii. 11
shall their ruthless torment never cease;	Am. xxxvi. 2
O fayrest fayre! let never it be named,	Am. xli. 13
that it from her may never start,	Am. xlii. 9
him that never thought you ill,	Am. xlix. 7
never ought was excellent assayde,	Am. li. 7
So firmly, that ye never may remove,	Am. lxxi. 8
Which oft I wisht, yet never was so blest,	Am. lxxvi. 14
The which my selfe could never yet attayne,	Am. lxxxiii. 10
never blush, Cupid, quoth I,	Epig. iii. 7
many thou hast pricked . . . That pittie never found;	Epig. iv. 38
Never had man more joyfull day then this,	Epith. 246
never day so long,	Epith. 273
Is it not Cinthia, she that never sleepe,	Epith. 374
yet never satisfyde with it;	H.L. 199
represent Sights never scene,	H.L. 255
Thou that hast never lov'd canst not beleeve,	H.L. 257
Shall never be extinguisht,	H.B. 101
That it of loving eyes be vewed never?	H.B. 189
that others never see!	H.B. 247
That darknesse there appeareth never none;	H.H.L. 73
Doing him die that never it deserved,	H.H.L. 160
Whose bleeding sourse their streames yet never staunch,	H.H.L. 164
Never consum'd, nor quencht with mortall hands;	H.H.B. 40
Two fairer Birds I yet did never see;	Proth. 39
snow . . . Did never whiter shew,	Proth. 41
they never saw a sight so fayre,	Proth. 60
Never-dead, Of never-dead yet ever-dying paine;	H.H.L. 126
Never-dying, fill the world with never dying fame!	Ro. Env. 14
Whence spring all noble deedes and never dytng fame;	III. iii. 1. 9
Nevermore, 'Let Bagpipe never more be heard to shrill,	D. 323
mine eyes shall never more behold,	D. 491
knight he now shall never more deface;	I. iii. 29. 5
Would never more delight in painted show,	VI. x. 3. 7
That never more they should endure the shew,	VI. x. 4. 4
For never more defaming gentle Knight,	VI. xii. 34. 6
That never more he mote endammadge wight,	VI. xii. 38. 3
Never-resting, had him flie with never-resting speed,	Hub. 1247
New, this new Hydra mete to be assalide,	Bel. ¹ viii. 11
I saw new Earth, new Heaven,	Rev. iv. 1
hydra new, Of hundred Hercules to be assaide,	Bel. ² x. 10
Did blowe new fire,	Ro. xi. 7
that Nation, th' earths new Giant brood,	Ro. xi. 9
That newe is upryst from bedde;	S.C. Mar. 18
some old sorowe that made a newe breache;	S.C. May 210
draweth newe delightes with hoary beares,	S.C. Jun. 40
now I have leard a newe daunce;	S.C. Au. 11
My old musick mard by a newe mischaunce,	S.C. Au. 12
Sike question ripeth up cause of newe woe,	S.C. S. 13
rapt with sweetnes new,	Gn. 195
To cloath her selfe in colours fresh and new,	Gn. 684
Even as new occasion appeares?	Hub. 119
His breeches were made after the new cut,	Hub. 211
times delay new hope of helpe still breeds,	Hub. 327
Novices, new come abroad,	Hub. 405
Ne new ones could he easily provide,	Hub. 929
in his new glory sheene,	Hub. 1066
gan he to himselfe new shape to frame;	Hub. 1266
The worlds late wonder, and the heavens new joy;	Ti. 303
As in their Syres new love both triumphing;	Mui. 294
To make new matter fit for Tragedies;	D. 154
Living on earth like Angell new divinde,	D. 214
No leasing new, nor Grandams fable stale,	Col. 102
like faire Phebes garlond shining new,	Col. 342
there is a new shepheard late up sprong,	Col. 416
she doth new bands adventure dread;—	Col. 567
taking up to heaven, him godded new,	Col. 810
his new force to learne,	I. i. 3. 8
He passed forth, and new adventure sought;	I. i. 28. 8
with new day new worke at once begun;	I. i. 33. 2
that new creature, borne without her dew,	I. i. 46. 6
streams of purple blond new die the verdant fields,	I. ii. 17. 9
Having both found a new friend you to aid,	I. ii. 27. 2
Better new friend then an old foe is said,	I. ii. 27. 4
And his new Lady it endured not,	I. ii. 29. 7
By traynes into new troubles to have toste;	I. iii. 24. 7
hope of new good hap he gan to feele;	I. iii. 34. 8
an errant knight . . . they new arrived find;	I. iv. 38. 6
Cause of my new griefe, cause of my new joy;	I. iv. 45. 5
Into new woes unweeting I was cast,	I. iv. 47. 3
Heralds . . . Greeting him goodly with new victorie,	I. v. 15. 8
Already harnessed for journey new,	I. v. 20. 7
redoubled crime with vengeance new Thou biddest,	I. v. 42. 7
Ne in this new acquaintance could delight;	I. vi. 32. 3

New—Continued.

Tidings of warre, and of adventures new; I. vi. 36. 2
 warres, nor new adventures, none he herd. I. vi. 36. 3
 two knights, . . . arraung'd in battell new, I. vi. 38. 4
 hacke to fight againe, new breathed and entire. I. vi. 44. 9
 many heades, out budding ever new, I. vii. 17. 4
 the Prince, to battell new adrest. I. viii. 22. 1
 sacred ashes over it was strowed new. I. viii. 35. 9
 still wex old in woe, whiles wo stil wexeth new. I. ix. 9. 9
 adding new Feare to his first amazment, I. ix. 24. 1
 'Hierusalem that is, The new Hierusalem, I. x. 57. 2
 So new this new-borne knight to battell new did rise. I. xi. 34. 9
 ragged ribs of mountaines molten new, I. xi. 44. 7
 Of their new joy, and happie victory. I. xii. 4. 3
 thy daughter lince . . . to that new unknowne guest: I. xii. 26. 7
 To worke new woe and impruvid scath, I. xii. 34. 3
 The fish that once was caught new bait wil hardly byte. II. i. 4. 9
 as if some new mishap, Had him betide, II. i. 26. 8
 Gan with new rage their shieldes to hew. II. ii. 23. 7
 whither now on new adventure bownd: II. ii. 39. 6
 kindling new his corage seening quaint, II. v. 11. 4
 new matter fram'd Upon the old, II. v. 21. 2
 the wanton Damsell found New merth II. vi. 6. 2
 Till season serve new passage to assay: II. vi. 23. 7
 Some others were new driven, II. vii. 5. 5
 Whose tender bud to blossome new began, II. viii. 5. 3
 Received is to grace and new accord, II. x. 66. 4
 from her womb new spirits to reprite. II. xi. 44. 9
 her selfe now solacing With a new Lover, II. xii. 72. 3
 Which by that new encounter he should reare; III. i. 9. 8
 of their first intent gan make new dout, III. iii. 14. 3
 *our weake hands (whom need new strength shall teach) III. iii. 53. 3
 Breeder of new, renewer of old smart: III. iv. 57. 3
 His readie wound with better salves new drest: III. v. 41. 4
 So, like a wheele, around they ronne from old to new. III. vi. 33. 9
 Did heape on her new waves of weary wretchednesse. III. viii. 20. 9
 In his old corage new delight To gin awake, III. viii. 23. 4
 nothing new to him was that same paine, III. ix. 29. 6
 entysd To take to his new love, III. x. 8. 9
 proude of that new honour which they redd, III. x. 44. 7
 doth himselfe with sorrow new sustaine, III. x. 60. 2
 to see what new successe Mote him befall. III. xi. 20. 2
 successe Mote him befall upon new enterprise. III. xi. 20. 3
 fill with new affright. III. xii. 44. 9
 yokes assyle . . . till a new day; III. xii. 47. or. 6
 A new unknowne mischief did from him remove. IV. i. 2. 9
 As ever could Cameleon colours new; IV. i. 18. 4
 Ne list I for revenge provoke new fight, IV. i. 35. 3
 Him selfe he did of his new love deceave; IV. i. 36. 5
 as bent to charge them new: IV. i. 38. 6
 She it revives, and new occasion reaches; IV. ii. 12. 7
 by searching daungers new, IV. ii. 46. 7
 will reserve it for a Canto new. IV. ii. 54. 9
 with new encouragement Did him assayle. IV. iii. 26. 7
 with vigour new . . . him cherisht, IV. iii. 29. 3
 now a new debate Stir'd up. IV. iv. 2. 3
 Unable he new battell to darraine, IV. iv. 26. 7
 So both together give a new allarme, IV. iv. 35. 4
 new discord to maintaine. IV. v. 22. 9
 readie were new battell to darraine. IV. v. 24. 6
 Oft changing sides, and oft new place electing, IV. v. 40. 3
 New matter added to his former fire; IV. vi. 11. 2
 More eath was new impression to receive; IV. vi. 40. 6
 new occasion fayld her more to find, IV. vi. 46. 2
 There she him found by that new lovely mate, IV. vii. 35. 3
 a riband new, In which his Ladies colours were, IV. viii. 7. 1
 there a piteous ditty new deviz'd, IV. viii. 12. 2
 Thence she commaunded me to prison new; IV. viii. 56. 7
 grieffe entire For losse of her new love, IV. ix. 13. 9
 change his liking, and new Lemans prove; IV. ix. 21. 6
 new parts take; IV. ix. 26. 1
 The fertile Nile, which creatures new doth frame; IV. xi. 20. 3
 all her shoulders spred As a new spring IV. xi. 46. 5
 new languishment Of his old hurt, IV. xii. 23. 5
 it was no old sore which his new paine procured; IV. xii. 23. 9
 He now went with him in this new inquest, V. i. 13. 1
 rather in them kindled cholere new: V. ii. 13. 4
 If thou now shouldst weigh them new in pound, V. ii. 36. 5
 To bring it to her husband new ordained, V. iv. 13. 7
 Weening at last to win advantage new; V. v. 7. 2
 no new loves impression ever could Bereave it thence: V. vi. 2. 8
 Least some new love had him from her possesst: V. vi. 4. 7
 To make new warre against the Gods againe. V. vii. 11. 6
 she the face of her new foe might see: V. vii. 25. 7
 For his departure, her new cause of grieffe: V. vii. 44. 2
 new accusements to produce in place: V. ix. 47. 2
 Being then new made widow V. x. 11. 7
 'yet now I gin new life to feele; V. x. 20. 4
 now he hath new lawes and orders new Imposd on it V. x. 27. 6
 What new occasion doth thee hither drive, V. xi. 38. 5
 new life to her lent in midst of deadly feare. V. xii. 12. 9
 Subject to fortunes chance, still changing new: VI. i. 41. 8
 The noble ympe, of such new service fayne, VI. ii. 38. 6
 His former malice to some new assay, VI. iii. 47. 8
 new launched with murdrous knife, VI. v. 5. 4
 Were glad to heare of that adventure new, VI. vii. 5. 3
 Himselfe adrest unto this new debate, VI. viii. 13. 3
 Old love is litle worth when new is more preford. VI. ix. 40. 9
 lighting caudles new, gan search anone, VI. xi. 20. 8
 misdoubting least of-new Some uprore were VI. xi. 43. 8

New—Continued.

Began some smacke of comfort new to tast, VI. xi. 45. 3
 ere he new helpe could call, VI. xii. 30. 5
 To crop his thousand heads, the which still new Forth budded, VI. xii. 32. 4
 Before they could new counsels re-allie, VII. vi. 23. 4
 the love of some new Nymph, late scene, VII. vii. 11. 6
 We daily see new creatures to arise, VII. vii. 18. 6
 Still change and vary thoughts, as new occasions fall. VII. vii. 19. 9
 new bloomes did beare, VII. vii. 28. 3
 wanton as a Kid whose horne new buds: VII. vii. 33. 2
 Doth seeme to promise hope of new delight: Am. iv. 2
 Prepare your selfe new love to entertaine. Am. iv. 14
 So hard it is to kindle new desire Am. vi. 9
 I thinke that I a new Pandora see, Am. xvii. 8
 The new begins his compast course anew: Am. lxii. 2
 change old yeares annoy to new delight. Am. lxiii. 14
 gather to my selfe new breath awhile. Am. lxxx. 4
 now t' asswage the force of this new flame, H.L. 8
 enstall A new unknowne Colony therein, H.L.L. 104
 New-born. this new-borne knight to battell new did rise. I. xi. 34. 9
 Some newborne wight ye would him surely weene; IV. iii. 23. 5
 New-budded. gan his new-budded beard to stroke. S.C. May 214
 New-come. As for great joyance of his newcome guest. I. xi. 15. 4
 to entertaine her new-come guest, II. ii. 16. 2
 all new-come guests he gratyfide: II. xii. 49. 5
 This new-come shepherd had his market mard. I. vi. 40. 8
 Newell. He was so enamored with the newell, S.C. May 276
 Newfangledness. he then in newfanglednesse did pas. Hub. 675
 The schooles they fill with fond new fanglednesse, T.M. 327
 a burning hart he hare, Full of . . . new fanglednesse: I. iv. 25. 4
 New-found. Who . . . was possessed of his newfound make. I. vii. 15. 5
 made full goodly joyance to her new-found mate. IV. i. 31. 9
 New-grown. some soft Willow, or new grown stud; Gn. 84
 Newly. his wretched hornes gan newly sprout: S.C. May 186
 of good passed newly to discuss, Col. 38
 To eatch her, newly offred to his eie; I. vi. 46. 5
 As chicken newly hatcht, II. viii. 9. 9
 This of Albany newly nominate, II. x. 38. 4
 newly borne Of th' Ocean's fruitfull froth, II. xii. 65. 3
 Whose claws were newly dipt in cruddy blood, III. iii. 47. 5
 had from death to life him newly wonne. III. x. 33. 4
 Helenore . . . their May-lady they had newly made: III. x. 44. 6
 old despight . . . forth newly brake Gainst Blandamour, IV. ix. 26. 3
 lyke Pincks but newly spred; Am. lxiv. 8
 the refyned mynd doth newly fashion. H.L. 192
 Newly-budded. His newly-budded pineons to assay, I. xi. 34. 7
 Newre. See Nore.
 News. Newses may perhaps some good unweeting beare. Hub. 606
 To weete of newes that did abroad betide, I. vi. 34. 5
 More greedy they of newes fast towards him do crosse. I. vi. 34. 9
 Una greatly with those newes distrest. I. vii. Arg.
 The messenger of so unhappie newes Would faine have dyde: I. vii. 21. 1
 home ye may report thrise happy newes; II. i. 33. 8
 Newses hereof to her other sisters came, II. ii. 16. 3
 readie newes, that those same weare Two of the prouest IV. ii. 31. 5
 Whereof when newes to Triamond was brought. IV. iv. 33. 1
 Some gladfull newes and sure intelligence, IV. vi. 34. 4
 so sore a breach That sudden newes had made IV. vi. 38. 4
 Ne stayed further newes thereof to learne, IV. x. 9. 3
 gan of sundry newes his store to tell, V. ii. 2. 6
 then bring me newes Of his demeane: V. v. 51. 1
 Talus brings newes to Britomart V. vi. Arg.
 with conscience Of his ill newes, V. vi. 9. 6
 Whereof when newes to Radigund was brought, V. vii. 25. 1
 Whereof when newes was to that Tyrant brought, V. xi. 2. 1
 She thank him deare Both for that newes VI. ii. 46. 7
 When Calidore these ruefull newes had raught, VI. xi. 33. 1
 In hope there newes to learne, VI. xi. 36. 9
 News-man. 'Cease, thou had newes-man! V. vi. 11. 4
 New-supplied. his late eniny . . . , or other new supplied
 knight. I. xi. 35. 4
 New-year. New yeare, forth looking out of Janus gate, Am. iv. 1
 New-year's. Then shall the new yeares joy forth freshly send, Am. lxii. 9
 Next. The next to heale they throtes. S.C. Jul. 88
 (whose turne shall be the next?) S.C. N. 193
 Next did the Myrtle tree to her approach, Gn. 223
 'There next the utmost brinck Gn. 385
 I meane to turne the next leafe of the booke: Hub. 688
 the morrow next ensuing, Hub. 103
 The morrow next, so soone as one might see Hub. 108
 had next day that all should readie be: Hub. 329
 the next morrowes need they closely ment, Hub. 331
 their next neighbor Priest, Hub. 572
 if he awake, yet is not death the next, Hub. 987
 to appeare The morrow next at Court, Hub. 1099
 then the next anew, Began her grievous plaint T.M. 113
 then the next in rew Began her grievous plaint, T.M. 173, 233,
 299, 419
 then the next in rew Began her piteous plaint, T.M. 359
 then the next in rew Began her plaint, T.M. 479
 the next in rew Began her mournfull plaint, T.M. 539
 Next unto this a statelie Towre appeared, Ti. 505
 and next unto her selfe advance, Col. 501
 Worthie next after Cynthia to tread, Col. 514
 she is next her in nobilitie. Col. 515
 The next to her is bountifull Charillis: Col. 542
 Next gan the earth to shew her naked head, Col. 857
 And next her wrinkled skin rough sackcloth I. iii. 14. 3
 next to him rode lustfull Lechery Upon a bearded Gote, I. iv. 24. 1
 next to him malicious Envy rode Upon a ravenous wolfe, I. iv. 30. 1

Next—Continued.

The foule Ducssa, *next* unto the chaire Of proud Lucifer, . . . I. iv. 37. 5
 In equal lists they should the morrow *next* it fight, . . . I. iv. 40. 9
 as a sacred pledge His cause . . . the *next* day to try: . . . I. iv. 43. 2
 'Ah deare Sansjoy, *next* dearest to Sansjoy, . . . I. iv. 45. 4
 Returne . . . Till morrow *next* that I the Elfe subdew, . . . I. iv. 51. 4
 'Thine, . . . *Next* to that Ladies love, shalbe the place, . . . I. ix. 17. 2
 The morrow *next* gan early to appeare, . . . I. xi. 33. 1
 ere the morrow *next* gan reare Out of the sea . . . I. xi. 33. 3
 you, faire Sir, whose pageant *next* ensewe, . . . II. i. 33. 6
 What coward hand shall doe these *next* to dye, . . . II. vi. 39. 8
 to the gate of Hell, . . . Was *next* adjoining, . . . II. vii. 24. 7
 albe his drowsy den were *next*; . . . II. vii. 25. 6
Next thereunto did grow a goodly tree, . . . II. vii. 53. 6
 The *next* could of things present best advize; . . . II. ix. 49. 2
Next Memprise, as unworthy of that place; . . . II. ix. 21. 3
Next Huddibras his realme did not increase, . . . II. x. 25. 4
Next him king Leyr in happie peace long raynd, . . . II. x. 27. 1
Next great Gurgustus, then faire Caecily, . . . II. x. 34. 3
Next them did Gurgunt . . . In rule succede, . . . II. x. 41. 1
Next whom Morindus did the crowne sustayne; . . . II. x. 43. 3
Next Archigald, who for his proud disdayne . . . II. x. 44. 4
Next him Tenantius raignd; . . . II. x. 50. 1
 Good Claudius, that *next* was Emperour, . . . II. x. 51. 1
Next him was noble Elfanan, . . . II. x. 72. 7
 Then to the *next* she rode, and downe the *next* did beare, . . . III. i. 28. 9
next to him Jocante did ensue; . . . III. i. 45. 4
 Earely, the morrow *next*, before that day . . . III. ii. 48. 1
next to none after that happy day, . . . III. viii. 13. 7
 till morrow *next* againe . . . III. viii. 51. 7
 lefte *next* in remaine To Paridas his sonne, . . . III. ix. 37. 4
 The morrow *next*, . . . Paridell complaynd, . . . III. x. 1. 1
Next unto him was Neptune pictured, . . . III. xi. 40. 1
Next Saturne was, . . . III. xi. 43. 1
 forward with bold steps into the *next* roome went, . . . III. xi. 50. 9
Next after him went Doubt, . . . III. xii. 10. 1
Next him was Feare, all arm'd . . . III. xii. 12. 1
Next him went Griefe and Fury, . . . III. xii. 16. 1
Next after her, the winged God . . . III. xii. 22. 1
 Reproch the first, Shame *next*, Repent behinde: . . . III. xii. 24. 2
 Till morrow *next* shee did her selfe avize, . . . III. xii. 28. 4
 The morrow *next* appeard with joyous cheare, . . . III. xii. 28. 6
next stroke him should have slaine, . . . III. xii. 34. 2
 The morrow *next*, so soone as Titan shone, . . . IV. i. 16. 5
 Eftsoones his life may passe into the *next*: . . . IV. ii. 52. 6
 when the *next* shall likewise ended bee, . . . IV. ii. 52. 7
 Whom when on ground his brother *next* beheld, . . . IV. iii. 14. 1
 First to her brother, . . . And *next* to Cambell, . . . IV. iii. 46. 8
 Albee his turne were *next*: . . . IV. iv. 20. 3
 The morrow *next* the Turney gan anew: . . . IV. iv. 26. 1
 So fitly now here commeth *next* in place, . . . IV. v. 2. 1
next ensue'd the Paragon to see . . . IV. v. 9. 8
Next did Sir Triamond unto their sight . . . IV. v. 10. 6
 The *next* day, as he on his way did ride, . . . IV. vi. 2. 2
 early in the morrow *next*, he went . . . IV. vi. 44. 4
 'The morrow *next*, about the wanted howre, . . . IV. viii. 59. 1
next to her sate goodly Shamfastnesse, . . . IV. x. 50. 1
next to her sate sober Modestie, . . . IV. x. 51. 1
Next came the aged Ocean and his Dame . . . IV. xi. 18. 1
 musicke, which did *next* ensue Before the spouse: . . . IV. xi. 23. 2
Next him went Wylibourne . . . IV. xi. 32. 6
Next these the plenteous Ouse came . . . IV. xi. 34. 1
next to him the Nene downe softly slid: . . . IV. xi. 35. 7
Next these came Tyne, . . . IV. xi. 36. 1
 The *next*, the stubborne Newre . . . IV. xi. 43. 3
next to him old Saturne, . . . V. Pr. 8. 9
Next Hercules his like ensample shewed, . . . V. i. 2. 6
next her selfe her righteous ballance hanging bee, . . . V. i. 11. 9
 That he mote fresher be against the *next* daies fight, . . . V. iv. 51. 9
 at the *next* blow Halfe of her shield he shared quite away, . . . V. v. 9. 1
 as *next* to hand did light, . . . V. vi. 20. 8
 The morrow *next*, so soone as dawning light . . . V. vii. 26. 7
Next gan Religion gainst her to impute High Gods becheast, . . . V. ix. 44. 5
 That nought the morrow *next* mote stay his fare, . . . V. x. 16. 4
 The morrow *next* appear'd with purple hayre . . . V. x. 16. 5
 pointed for the combat twixt them twayne The morrow *next*, V. xii. 9. 8
 The morrow *next*, that was the dismall day . . . V. xii. 11. 1
 her dwelling Was neare to Envie, even her neighbour *next*; . . . V. xii. 35. 6
 The morrow *next*, before the lampe of light . . . VI. i. 31. 1
Next, that ye Ladies ayde . . . VI. i. 42. 9
 what ensue'd shall in *next* Canto be begonne, . . . VI. ii. 48. 9
 The morrow *next*, when day gan to uplooke, . . . VI. iii. 11. 1
 For first, *next* after life, he tendered her good, . . . VI. iii. 11. 9
 The morrow *next*, so soone as joyous day . . . VI. iii. 45. 1
 all the water which doth runne In the *next* brooke, . . . VI. iv. 32. 9
 The morrow *next* the Prince did early rise, . . . VI. vi. 44. 8
 fearing death, and *next* to death the lacke Of clothes . . . VI. viii. 50. 3
Next faire Aglaine, last Thalia merry; . . . VI. x. 22. 8
 chiefly Mercury, that *next* doth raigne, . . . VII. vi. 14. 8
 'Next is the Ayre; . . . VII. vii. 22. 1
Next came fresh Aprill, . . . VII. vii. 33. 1
Next him September marched, . . . VII. vii. 38. 1
Next was November; he full grosse and fat . . . VII. vii. 40. 1
 after him came *next* the chill December: . . . VII. vii. 41. 1
 'Next Mercury; . . . VII. vii. 51. 1
 Thinking to quench her thirst at the *next* brooke: . . . Am. lxvii. 8
 thanks . . . next to Jones, that truly it translated, . . . Com. Son. ii. 14
 Fayre Venice . . . *next* to them in beauty draweth neare, . . . Com. Son. iv. 11
next he did beget . . . Angels bright, . . . H.H.L. 54
 So that *next* off-spring of the Makers love, . . . H.H.L. 92

Next—Continued.

Next to Himselfe in glorious degree, . . . H.H.L. 93
 Therefore of clay, base, vile, and *next* to nought, . . . H.H.L. 106
 Him first to love . . . And *next* our brethren, . . . H.H.L. 189
 Tben *next*, to love our brethren, . . . H.H.L. 197
Next whereunto there standes a stately place, . . . Proth. 137
Nibble. *Nibble* the bushie shrubs . . . Gn. 80
Nice. To finger the fine needle and *nyce* thread, . . . III. ii. 6. 8
 sense of man so coy and curious *nice*, . . . IV. x. 22. 6
 The knight was nothing *nice*, where was no need, . . . VI. ix. 7. 1
Nicely. Upon his tiptoos *nicely* he up went, . . . Hab. 1009
 He . . . *nicely* trode, as thornes lay in his way, . . . III. xii. 10. 6
Niceness. ne spard for *niceness* none . . . II. ix. 28. 9
 eke that age despysed *niceness* vaine, . . . IV. viii. 27. 5
 nought for *niceness* nor for envy sparing, . . . IV. x. 56. 6
Nicer. if any *nycer* wit Shall hap to heare, . . . As. Pr. 13
 (Entire affection hateth *Nicer* hands) . . . I. viii. 40. 3
Nicety. no courting *nicetee*, But simple, trew, . . . I. x. 7. 7
 (So love does loath disdainefull *nicetee*) . . . II. ii. 3. 3
Nictilus. See *Nyctellus*.
Nidd. High Swale, unquiet *Nide*, and troublous Skell; . . . IV. xi. 37. 7
Nie. See *Nigh*.
Niece's. she to whom Daphnaida Upon her *nieces* death I did
 complaine: . . . Col. 611
Niggard. Art, as halfe in scorne Of *niggard* Nature, . . . II. xii. 50. 7
Niggardise. will not use his gifts for thanklesse *niggardise*? . . . IV. viii. 15. 9
Nigh. See *Well-nigh*.
 from *nie* hilles a naked rout of Faunes . . . Bel.¹ x. 11
 odours fill'd th' ayre farre and *nie*. . . Bel.² xi. 4
 from *nigh* hills, with hideous outerie, . . . Bel.² xii. 11
 to swell, that *nigh* his bowells brust, . . . I. an. vi. 10
 Possesst *nigh* of the Capitol through slight, . . . Von. xi. 7
 Age and Winter accord full *nie*, . . . S.C. F. 27
 the day is *nigh* wasted. . . S.C. F. 246
 a sigh had *nigh* rent her heart in twaine) . . . S.C. May 194
 the deawie night now doth *nye*, . . . S.C. May 316
 if you goe *nye*, . . . S.C. S. 116
 throat through thirst to nought *nigh* being dride . . . Gn. 387
 In th' Hellespont being *nigh* drowned all. . . Gn. 552
 When as they *nigh* approached, . . . Hab. 243
 Whom no uncleannes may approachen *nie*; . . . Hab. 466
 in highest place, t' approach him *nigh*, . . . Hab. 470
 with the weight their backs *nigh* broken were: . . . Hab. 1158
 unto the Pallace *nigh* he came. . . Hab. 1265
Nigh where the goodly Verlame stood . . . Ti. 3
 felt my heart *nigh* riven . . . Ti. 30
 none shoot up that *nigh* him planted bee: . . . Ti. 453
nigh unto the Heavens in height upreared, . . . Ti. 507
nigh with griefe thereof my heart was brust. . . Ti. 518
 Approaching *nigh*, his face I vewed nere, . . . D. 50
 Both Nymphes and Muses *nigh* she made astownd, . . . D. 314
 suffer solace to approach him *nie*, . . . D. 548
 the outrageous passion *nigh* appeased, . . . D. 555
 none is *nigh*, thine eyelids up to close, . . . As. 137
 The first, to which we *nigh* approched, . . . Col. 280
 most that unto them I am so *nie*; . . . Col. 539
 Enforst to seeke some covert *nigh* at hand, . . . I. i. 7. 1
 The maker . . . Was *nigh* beguiled . . . I. i. 45. 7
nigh his manly hart did melt away, . . . I. i. 47. 6
 His foe was *nigh* at hand. . . I. i. 14. 6
nigh wearie of the yrkesome way, . . . I. iii. 4. 1
 to the pray when as he drew more *ny*, . . . I. iii. 5. 7
 To weet if dwelling place were *nigh* at hand; . . . I. iii. 11. 2
Nigh dead with feare, . . . I. iii. 13. 4
 furbest from her hope, when most sbe weened *nye*. . . I. iii. 21. 9
 too *nigh* at hand, . . . I. iii. 26. 4
 Approaching *nigh* she wist . . . I. iii. 26. 8
nigh he drew unto this gentle payre, . . . I. iii. 34. 1
nigh consumed is the lingring day. . . I. iv. 3. 9
 His life was *nigh* unto deaths dore yplaste; . . . I. iv. 28. 1
 that good knight would not so *nigh* repaire, . . . I. iv. 37. 7
 In slombring swownd, *nigh* voyd of vitall spright, . . . I. v. 19. 5
 her *nigh* weary wayne, . . . I. v. 41. 2
 They, drawing *nigh*, . . . present That flowre of fayth . . . I. vi. 15. 4
 The knight, approaching *nigh*; . . . I. vi. 36. 1
 And, drawing *nigh* him, said; . . . I. vi. 42. 1
 this knight *nigh* to the Lady drew, . . . I. vii. 38. 1
 untilt they came *Nigh* to a castle . . . I. viii. 2. 2
 life *nigh* crusht out of his panting brest: . . . I. viii. 15. 3
 Whose hartstrings with keene steele *nigh* heven be; . . . I. viii. 22. 7
 you, . . . these sad eyes saw *nigh* unto deaths dore, . . . I. viii. 27. 2
Nigh as he drew, . . . I. ix. 22. 1
 'no danger now is *nye*.' . . . I. ix. 26. 5
 his fraile thighe, *nigh* weary and fordonne, . . . I. x. 47. 8
 the dreadful Beast drew *nigh* to hand, . . . I. xi. 8. 1
 Approching *nigh*, . . . I. xi. 8. 6
 made the Redcrosse knight *nigh* quake . . . I. xi. 15. 8
 ayre, which *nigh* too feeble found . . . I. xi. 18. 4
nigh thereto the . . . Beast Durst not approach, . . . I. xi. 49. 1
 Behold! I see the haven *nigh* at hand . . . I. xii. 1. 1
 Ne durst approach him *nigh* to touch, . . . I. xii. 9. 9
 some more bold to measure him *nigh* stand, . . . I. xii. 11. 8
 The knight, approaching *nigh*, thus to her said: . . . II. i. 14. 1
 dead through great affright They both *nigh* were, . . . II. iii. 19. 8
 Whom that mad man of life *nigh* late deprid, . . . II. iv. 16. 3
 Approching *nigh*, he never staid to greet, . . . II. v. 3. 1
 Both horse and man *nigh* able for to choke; . . . II. v. 3. 6
 *Sometimes she laugh, that *nigh* her breth was gone, . . . II. vi. 3. 4
 therof *nigh* one quarter sheard away; . . . II. vi. 31. 4
 Atin drew *nigh* to weet what it mote bee, . . . II. vi. 43. 1

Nigh—Continued.

ugly shapes did <i>nigh</i> the man dismay,	II. vii. 37. 7
Out of the rockes and caves adjoining <i>nye</i> ;	II. ix. 13. 3
forth rushing from the forest <i>nye</i>	II. ix. 14. 9
Ieeble age <i>Nigh</i> to his utmost date	II. x. 27. 7
his long legs <i>nigh</i> rought unto the ground.	II. xi. 20. 6
Still as the greedy knight <i>nigh</i> to him drew;	II. xi. 27. 2
<i>Nigh</i> his wits end then voxeth th' amazed knight,	II. xi. 44. 1
whoso cometh <i>nigh</i> ; yet <i>nigh</i> it drawes All passengers,	II. xii. 4. 6
Untill they <i>nigh</i> unto that Gulfe arrive,	II. xii. 5. 2
Ne that approacheth <i>nigh</i> the wyde descent,	II. xii. 6. 8
That quicksand <i>nigh</i> with water covered;	II. xii. 18. 6
they <i>nigh</i> approached to the sted	II. xii. 30. 1
Now are they come <i>nigh</i> to the Bowre of blis.	II. xii. 69. 4
drew So <i>nigh</i> them,	II. xii. 81. 2
<i>Nigh</i> a speares length behind his crouper fell;	III. i. 6. 7
as <i>nigh</i> out of the wood she came,	III. i. 20. 1
plaste for pleasure <i>nigh</i> that Forrest syde:	III. i. 20. 5
<i>nigh</i> he breathlesse grew,	III. i. 21. 3
was beseracht and both his feet <i>nigh</i> lame.	III. v. 3. 9
They were through wonder <i>nigh</i> of sence berev'd,	III. vi. 27. 5
as one <i>nigh</i> of her wits depriv'd,	III. vii. 14. 5
Whom when the fearefull Damzell <i>nigh</i> espide,	III. vii. 24. 1
With burning charet wheeles it <i>nigh</i> to smite;	III. vii. 41. 7
Whom when as <i>nigh</i> approaching she espyde,	III. vii. 44. 1
her the hardy knight pursued so <i>nye</i>	III. vii. 44. 5
did <i>nigh</i> affray That Capons corage:	III. viii. 15. 5
<i>nigh</i> Approching, with bold words and bitter threat	III. viii. 16. 1
seeing <i>nigh</i> him jeopardy extreme,	III. viii. 16. 8
when she is <i>nigh</i> defild Of filthy wretch?	III. viii. 27. 7
sith that none of all her knights is <i>nye</i> ,	III. viii. 29. 1
Her heart <i>nigh</i> broken was with weary toyle,	III. viii. 32. 4
her wits <i>nigh</i> fayld,	III. viii. 34. 8
comming <i>nigh</i> , eftsoones he gan to gesse,	III. viii. 45. 3
Full deepe emplyng was, and drowned <i>nye</i>	III. x. 17. 5
durst not for dread approachen <i>nye</i> ,	III. x. 22. 2
Signe of <i>nigh</i> battall, or got victory:	III. xii. 1. 6
the frayle soule in deepe delight <i>nigh</i> drown'd:	III. xii. 6. 5
naked <i>nigh</i> she did appeare,	III. xii. 17. 2
Like as a Deare, . . . now <i>nigh</i> breathlesse,	III. xii. 44. or. 9
Approching <i>nigh</i> , eftsoones his wanton hart Was tickled	IV. i. 33. 5
the lovely paire drew <i>nigh</i> to bond:	IV. i. 34. 1
when as Blandamour approaching <i>nie</i>	IV. i. 38. 7
Their wooden ribs are shaken <i>nigh</i> asonder.	IV. ii. 16. 6
Drew <i>nigh</i> , to weete the cause of their debate:	IV. ii. 20. 6
as they now approached <i>nigh</i> at hand,	IV. ii. 31. 1
Yet is as <i>nigh</i> his end as he that most doth playne.	IV. iii. 1. 9
made them dreaded much of all men farre and <i>nie</i>	IV. iii. 2. 9
Was with the force <i>nigh</i> feld,	IV. iii. 18. 9
He falleth <i>nigh</i> to ground,	IV. iii. 19. 9
Yet <i>nigh</i> approaching he them fowle bespake,	IV. iv. 4. 1
Him weening, ere he <i>nigh</i> approacht, to have repress.	IV. iv. 6. 9
To stumble, that his rider <i>nigh</i> he cast;	IV. iv. 30. 4
beating downe what ever <i>nigh</i> him came,	IV. iv. 41. 7
woxe <i>nigh</i> mad for very harts despight,	IV. v. 27. 2
when he was unto her selfe most <i>nie</i> ,	IV. v. 29. 8
Whereto approaching <i>nigh</i> they heard the sound	IV. v. 33. 6
Besmeard with smoke that <i>nigh</i> his eye-sight blient;	IV. v. 34. 7
my wearie teeme, <i>nigh</i> over spent,	IV. v. 46. 8
as th' other <i>nigh</i> approaching vewed The armes	IV. vi. 3. 3
Whom, when they <i>nigh</i> approacht, they plaine descryde	IV. vi. 9. 4
drawing <i>nigh</i> , when as he plaine descryde	IV. vi. 24. 4
griefe, that her deare hart <i>nigh</i> swelt,	IV. vii. 9. 4
espies that griesly wight Approching <i>nigh</i> ,	IV. vii. 22. 6
when that theefe approaching <i>nigh</i> espide	IV. vii. 29. 5
drawing <i>nigh</i> , ere he her well bebed,	IV. vii. 36. 7
He durst not <i>nigh</i> approach, but kept aloofe,	IV. vii. 37. 4
ever, when she <i>nigh</i> approacht,	IV. viii. 11. 1
<i>nigh</i> at hand Those Ladies two,	IV. viii. 62. 6
his neighbour flouds which <i>nigh</i> him dwell,	IV. xi. 30. 1
Dart, <i>nigh</i> choct with sands of tinny mines.	IV. xi. 31. 5
The Easterne Saxons from the Southerne <i>ny</i> ,	IV. xi. 33. 4
count my cares when none is <i>nigh</i> to heare,	IV. xii. 6. 2
<i>Nigh</i> thirtie minutes	V. Pr. 7. 8
purchase all the country lying <i>ny</i>	V. ii. 9. 7
oftentimes him <i>nigh</i> he overtbrew:	V. ii. 13. 7
with the straint his wesand <i>nigh</i> he brast.	V. ii. 14. 5
Till that at length <i>nigh</i> to the sea they drew;	V. ii. 29. 2
Approching <i>nigh</i> unto him, cheeke by cheeke,	V. ii. 49. 7
soone as they him <i>nigh</i> approaching spide,	V. ii. 53. 1
He <i>nigh</i> them drew	V. iii. 30. 7
nor once approach him <i>nie</i> ;	V. iv. 44. 6
when he <i>nigh</i> approacht, shee mote arede That it was Talus,	V. vi. 8. 5
as she <i>nigh</i> unto them drew,	V. vi. 37. 2
touched with intire affection <i>nigh</i> him drew;	V. viii. 12. 9
Then they that Damzell called to them <i>nie</i> ,	V. viii. 16. 1
Famous through all the world, and honor'd far and <i>nie</i>	V. viii. 16. 9
Of drew the Prince unto his charret <i>nigh</i> ,	V. viii. 33. 1
Still when he sought t' approach unto him <i>ny</i>	V. viii. 36. 1
Yet could the Prince not <i>nigh</i> unto him goe,	V. viii. 37. 3
This lower world <i>nigh</i> all to ashes Brent,	V. viii. 40. 8
All were they <i>nigh</i> an hundred knights of name,	V. viii. 50. 6
till they approacht <i>ny</i> Unto the rocke	V. ix. 8. 1
Where she might sit <i>nigh</i> to the den alone,	V. ix. 8. 7
she was <i>nigh</i> dismayd,	V. ix. 12. 2
when as <i>ny</i> He came unto his cave,	V. ix. 14. 6
<i>Nigh</i> to the place which ye desir'd to see:	V. ix. 20. 5
<i>nigh</i> fill all the place,	V. xi. 23. 2
Did quake to heare, and <i>nigh</i> asunder brast:	V. xi. 28. 5
him <i>nigh</i> choked with the deadly stiake.	V. xi. 31. 8

Nigh—Continued.

any man would <i>nigh</i> awpaped make:	V. xi. 32. 5
Till <i>nigh</i> unto the place at length approacht he has.	V. xi. 36. 9
now time drawing <i>ny</i>	V. xii. 3. 6
when as <i>nigh</i> unto the shore they drew	V. xii. 5. 2
Sith no redemption <i>nigh</i> she did nor heare nor see.	V. xii. 11. 9
with untimely drought <i>nigh</i> withered was,	V. xii. 13. 2
when they <i>nigh</i> approachng had espyde Sir Artegal,	V. xii. 38. 2
all the woods and rockes <i>nigh</i> to that way Began to quake	V. xii. 41. 4
<i>nigh</i> ravisht with rare thoughts delight,	VI. Pr. 1. 6
from her head her lockes he <i>nigh</i> did teare,	VI. i. 17. 8
if I yet him <i>nigh</i> may reach, I may avenge him	VI. ii. 42. 5
He, her not finding, both them thus <i>nigh</i> dead did leave.	VI. ii. 43. 9
young Knight who dwelt her <i>ny</i> ,	VI. iii. 7. 5
Sir Calidore approaching <i>nye</i> ,	VI. iii. 21. 1
As if his lungs and lites were <i>nigh</i> asunder brast.	VI. iii. 26. 9
he <i>nigh</i> espyde An armed Knight	VI. iii. 30. 6
whenas he approacht <i>nigh</i> in vew,	VI. iii. 47. 3
from his steed him <i>nigh</i> he drew againe:	VI. iv. 7. 5
his long speare So <i>nigh</i> at hand,	VI. iv. 7. 7
ever as he saw him <i>nigh</i> succeed,	VI. iv. 8. 7
In seeking all the woods both farre and <i>nye</i>	VI. iv. 16. 3
he <i>nigh</i> choked was,	VI. iv. 21. 2
Stryng in vaine that <i>nigh</i> his bowels brast,	VI. iv. 22. 6
For nought but woods and Forrests farre and <i>nye</i> ,	VI. iv. 24. 8
at length, <i>nigh</i> tyrd with former chace,	VI. v. 21. 1
the Squire, now <i>nigh</i> aghast, Revived was,	VI. v. 21. 8
Eftsoones he spide a Knight approachng <i>nye</i> :	VI. v. 22. 1
<i>nigh</i> thereto a little Chappell stode,	VI. v. 35. 1
He woxe <i>nigh</i> mad with wrath and fell despight,	VI. vi. 24. 8
all his bones in peeces <i>nigh</i> he brake.	VI. vii. 11. 5
The fearfull swayne beholding death so <i>nie</i> ,	VI. vii. 12. 1
when he <i>nigh</i> approacht,	VI. vii. 20. 4
though she were with wearinesse <i>nigh</i> dead,	VI. vii. 40. 8
Where none is <i>nigh</i> to heare that will her rew,	VI. viii. 40. 8
the Priest with naked armes full net Approching <i>nigh</i> ,	VI. viii. 45. 5
He followed fast, and chased him so <i>nie</i> ,	VI. ix. 4. 6
Upon their neighbours which did <i>nigh</i> them border,	VI. ix. 3. 6
as he unto him approacht <i>nye</i> ,	VI. xi. 27. 7
all his wits with doole were <i>nigh</i> distraught,	VI. xi. 33. 3
to the place when they approacht <i>nye</i> ,	VI. xi. 36. 5
when no more could <i>nigh</i> to him approach,	VI. xi. 47. 1
<i>nigh</i> she swelt For passing joy,	VI. xii. 21. 8
shooke <i>Nigh</i> all to peeces,	VII. vi. 47. 8
Nigh-aimed. Now the <i>nigh</i> aymed ring away to beare.	Hub. 742
Nigher. the hills bene <i>nigher</i> heven,	S.C. Jul. 89
off-shaking vaine affright She <i>nigher</i> drew,	I. xi. 55. 7
the Squire gan <i>nigher</i> to approach,	II. ix. 11. 3
Bidding them <i>nigher</i> draw unto the shore,	II. xii. 15. 2
Acrasia he sent . . . a <i>nigher</i> way,	III. i. 2. 2
ever as he <i>nigher</i> to her drew,	III. iv. 48. 3
as he <i>nigher</i> drew, he easily Might scerne	III. x. 22. 7
as he <i>nigher</i> drew, three knights he spyde,	V. x. 34. 1
And for their better comfort to them <i>nigher</i> drew.	VI. ii. 41. 9
He <i>nigher</i> drew to weete what mote it be:	VI. x. 10. 6
Nighest. men to God thereby are <i>nighest</i> raised.	T.M. 90
through the thickest makes her <i>nighest</i> waies;	IV. vii. 22. 3
Nightheth. *The joyous time now <i>nightheth</i> fast,	S.C. Mar. 4
The night <i>nightheth</i> fast,	S.C. Au. 198
Nigh-forwarded. His <i>nigh</i> forwecried feeble feet did slide,	I. xi. 45. 8
Nigh hand. with floures which they <i>nigh</i> hand obtayned.	VI. viii. 44. 9
Nighing. Now day is doon, and night is <i>nighing</i> fast,	Epith. 298
Nighly. Their weedes bene not so <i>nighly</i> wore;	S.C. Jul. 171
Nights. The joyous time now <i>nighes</i> fast,	S.C. Mar. 4
Night. By Magicke skill out of eternall <i>nigh</i>	Ro. v. 8
when all shrouded were in silent <i>nigh</i> ,	Van. xi. 5
the frosty <i>Night</i> Her mantle black . . . gan overbaile:	S.C. Ja. 74
let us homeward, for <i>nigh</i> draweth on,	S.C. Ap. 160
the deawie <i>nigh</i> now doth nye,	S.C. May. 316
chace the lingring <i>Night</i> With Heydeguyes,	S.C. Jun. 26
<i>nigh</i> with stealing steppes doe you forsloue,	S.C. Jun. 119
my eyes . . . You heare all <i>nigh</i> ,	S.C. Au. 177
Thus all the <i>nigh</i> in plaints,	S.C. Au. 179
The <i>nigh</i> nightheth fast,	S.C. Au. 198
now at earst the dirke <i>nigh</i> doth hast.	S.C. S. 6
at <i>nigh</i> went to repayre Unto the flocke,	S.C. S. 186
off in the <i>nigh</i> came to the shepe-cote,	S.C. S. 216
all we dwell in deadly <i>nigh</i>	S.C. N. 69
She hath the bonds broke of eternall <i>nigh</i> ,	S.C. N. 165
the <i>Night</i> forth from the darksome howre	Gn. 313
With bloodie <i>nigh</i> , and darke confusion;	Gn. 445
over <i>nigh</i> whatso theretoo did neede	Hub. 106
Carried in cloudes of all-concealing <i>nigh</i>	Hub. 340
ran away by <i>nigh</i>	Hub. 574
ran away in his rent rags by <i>nigh</i> ,	Hub. 937
an universall <i>nigh</i> Throughout the world he makes	Hub. 1297
Darknesse more than Cymeriens daylie <i>nigh</i> :	T.M. 256
By yawning Sloth on his owne mother <i>Night</i> :	T.M. 263
some bride, her joyous <i>nigh</i> to hold:	Ti. 635
The sea, the aire, the fire, the day, the <i>nigh</i> ,	Mui. 228
all the <i>nigh</i> that I in watch did spend,	D. 129
Shee would a'l <i>nigh</i> by mee or watch or sleepe	D. 131
On which the clowde of ghastly <i>nigh</i> did sit,	D. 305
I hate the darknesse and the dreery <i>nigh</i> ,	D. 409
I will wake and sorrow all the <i>nigh</i>	D. 474
day is turnd to <i>nigh</i> ,	D. 482
<i>nigh</i> without a Venus starre is found.	D. 483
darke <i>nigh</i> fast approacht,	D. 557
Full carefully he kept them day and <i>nigh</i> ,	As. 5
'Now,' . . . 'draweth toward <i>nigh</i> ,	I. i. 32. 4

Night—Continued.

The Sunne . . . At night doth baite his steedes . . . I. i. 32. 9
 Untroubled night, . . . gives counsell best. . . I. i. 33. 3
 take up your In For this same night? . . . I. i. 33. 8
 The drouping night thus creepeth on them fast; . . . I. i. 36. 1
 Great Gorgon, prince of darknes and dead night; . . . I. i. 37. 8
 sad Night over him her mantle black doth spread. . . I. i. 39. 9
 waste the wearie night in secret anguish . . . I. i. 53. 2
 Full envious that night so long his roome did fill: . . . I. ii. 1. 9
 Their hootelless paines, and ill succeeding night: . . . I. ii. 2. 4
 Covered with darkenes and misdeeming night, . . . I. ii. 3. 8
 Yrkesome of life, and too long lingring night. . . I. ii. 6. 5
 drowned in sleepe night, . . . did hsemear My body . . . I. ii. 42. 2
 her mother blynd Sate in eternall night: . . . I. iii. 12. 4
 that old woman day and night did pray . . . I. iii. 13. 6
 in their cottage small that night she rest her may. . . I. iii. 14. 9
 The day is spent; and commeth drowsie night, . . . I. iii. 15. 1
 does sleepe fler tender brest in bitter teares all night; . . . I. iii. 15. 8
 All night she thinks too long, . . . I. iii. 15. 9
 fearefull freends ware out the wofull night, . . . I. iii. 20. 6
 My chearefull day is turnd to chearelesse night, . . . I. iii. 27. 7
 eke my night of death the shadow is; . . . I. iii. 27. 8
 people travellid thetherward Both day and night, . . . I. iv. 3. 2
 To looken whether it were night or day. . . I. iv. 19. 6
 That night they pas in joy and jollity, . . . I. iv. 43. 5
 darkesome night had all displayd Her coleblacke curtein . . . I. iv. 44. 1
 Such restlesse passion did all night torment . . . I. v. 1. 6
 Covering your foe with cloud of deadly night, . . . I. v. 14. 7
 griesly Night, with visage deadly sad, . . . I. v. 20. 1
 dreaded Night in brightest day hath place, . . . I. v. 24. 4
 So lay him in her charett, close in night conceald. . . I. v. 29. 9
 ertly wight that with the Night durst ride. . . I. v. 32. 9
 ancient Night arriving did alight . . . I. v. 41. 1
 Can Night defray The wrath of thundring Jove, . . . I. v. 42. 8
 thundring Jove, that rules both night and day? . . . I. v. 42. 9
 Now in the powre of everlasting Night? . . . I. v. 43. 5
 The false Duessa, leaving noyous Night, . . . I. v. 45. 1
 caytive wretched thralls, that wailed night and day: . . . I. v. 45. 9
 returning from the dreary Night, . . . I. vii. 2. 1
 let eternall night so sad sight for me hyde. . . I. vii. 22. 9
 wound . . . day and night Whitome doth rancle . . . I. ix. 7. 3
 As she to me delivered all that night; . . . I. ix. 14. 8
 All night she spent in bidding of her bedes, . . . I. x. 3. 8
 it was warly watched night and day, . . . I. x. 5. 2
 his spright had past the paines of . . . long-enduring night. . . I. x. 32. 9
 day and night said his devotion, . . . I. x. 46. 6
 All night shee watcht, . . . I. xi. 32. 7
 yield his rowme to sad succeeding night, . . . I. xi. 49. 6
 watch the noyous night, and wait for joyous day. . . I. xi. 50. 9
 it should not be quenched day nor night, . . . I. xii. 37. 8
 Night was far spent; . . . II. ii. 46. 1
 Disperst the shadowes of the misty night, . . . II. iii. 1. 2
 day and night her dores to all stand open wide. . . II. iii. 41. 9
 Phlegeton is sonne of Herebus and Night; . . . II. iv. 41. 8
 Day and night keeping wary watch and ward, . . . II. vii. 26. 2
 the Moone, clothed with cloudy night, . . . II. vii. 29. 8
 warily awaited day and night, . . . II. vii. 32. 3
 cloudes of deadly night . . . his heavy eyldis cover'd have, . . . II. viii. 24. 7
 They found the gates fast barred long ere night, . . . II. ix. 10. 8
 Day and night duely keeping watch and ward; . . . II. ix. 25. 2
 day and night it brent, . . . II. ix. 29. 8
 They battred day and night, and entraunce did awate. . . II. xi. 6. 9
 Ne once did yield it respitt day nor night; . . . II. xi. 9. 3
 day and night . . . they continued fight. . . II. xi. 13. 8
 afterwards did rule the night and day: . . . II. xii. 13. 7
 sore annoyed, groping in that griesly night. . . II. xii. 35. 9
 Dauncing and reveling both day and night, . . . III. i. 39. 7
 in darkesome night, is in a noyous cloud enveloped, . . . III. i. 43. 1
 under the blacke vele of guilty Night, . . . III. i. 59. 7
 So soone as Night bad with her pallid hew . . . III. ii. 28. 1
 One night, when she was tost with such unrest, . . . III. ii. 30. 1
 All night afflict thy naturall repose; . . . III. ii. 31. 2
 there doe toyle and travelle day and night, . . . III. iii. 11. 6
 darksom night he eke could turne to day: . . . III. iii. 12. 4
 she did lye All night in old Tithonus frozen bed, . . . III. iii. 20. 6
 Covered with secret cloud of silent night, . . . III. iii. 61. 8
 cursed night that reft from him so goodly scope. . . III. iv. 52. 9
 ever hasty Night he blamed bitterlie. . . III. iv. 54. 9
 'Night! thou foule Mother of annoyaunce sad, . . . III. iv. 55. 1
 chace away this too long lingring night; . . . III. iv. 60. 5
 Thus did the Prince that wearie night outweare . . . III. iv. 61. 1
 froward fortune, and too forward Night, . . . III. v. 7. 4
 Into the balefull house of endless night, . . . III. v. 22. 3
 attend About him day and night, . . . III. vi. 32. 4
 In balefull night where all things are forgot: . . . III. vi. 47. 3
 all that night her course continewed, . . . III. vii. 2. 2
 the night was forward spent, . . . III. ix. 11. 3
 In one sad night consumd and thrown downe: . . . III. ix. 39. 5
 now the humid night was farforth spent, . . . III. ix. 53. 4
 suffer her, nor night nor day, Out of his sight. . . III. x. 3. 7
 Night, the patronesse of love-stealth fayre, . . . III. x. 16. 6
 misty dampe of misconceyving night, . . . III. x. 47. 5
 At night, when all they went to sleepe, . . . III. x. 48. 1
 all the night did minde his joyous play: . . . III. x. 48. 4
 When one so oft a night did ring his matins bell. . . III. x. 48. 9
 day and night afflicts with mortall paine, . . . III. xi. 17. 2
 whenas chearelesse Night ycovered had Fayre heaven . . . III. xii. 1. 1
 From the fourth howre of night untill the sixt; . . . III. xii. 2. 7
 Cald by strong charmes out of eternall night, . . . III. xii. 19. 5
 Like as the shining skie in summers night, . . . IV. i. 13. 6

Night—Continued.

all that night they of their loves did treat, . . . IV. i. 16. 1
 I saw him sleepe with her all night his fill; . . . IV. i. 49. 3
 secretly from thence that night her bore away. . . IV. v. 27. 9
 The more it gauld and griev'd him night and day, . . . IV. v. 31. 8
 the drouping night, Covered with cloudie storme . . . IV. v. 32. 1
 neither day nor night from working spared, . . . IV. v. 35. 7
 in Lipari doe day and night Frame thunderbolts . . . IV. v. 37. 3
 all the night the dogs did barke and howle . . . IV. v. 41. 6
 The things, that day most minds, at night doe most appeare. IV. v. 43. 9
 He all that night, that too long night, did passe . . . IV. v. 45. 2
 When ever he this way shall passe by day or night? . . . IV. vi. 5. 9
 hid in honour of eternall night? . . . IV. vii. 33. 6
 alwaies wept and wailed night and day, . . . IV. viii. 2. 8
 To which they drew ere night upon them fell; . . . IV. viii. 23. 3
 The drowzie humour of the dampish night, . . . IV. viii. 34. 4
 day and night did watch and duely ward . . . IV. x. 17. 2
 my love was lodged day and night, . . . IV. x. 29. 4
 Ne ever from the day the night desceide, . . . IV. xi. 4. 8
 thought it all one night that did no houres divide. . . IV. xi. 4. 9
 In which his wretched love lay day and night . . . IV. xii. 19. 4
 weeping day and night did him attend, . . . IV. xii. 21. 6
 yclouded With fearefull shadowes of deformed night, . . . V. iv. 45. 2
 Together with Sir Terpin all that night: . . . V. iv. 46. 7
 Like as the Moone in foggie winters night . . . V. v. 12. 8
 it tormented her both day and night: . . . V. v. 27. 6
 To lodge with him that night, . . . V. vi. 21. 9
 now seeing night at dore, . . . V. vi. 22. 1
 talkt of pleasant things the night away to weare. . . V. vi. 22. 9
 There all that night remained Britomart, . . . V. vi. 24. 6
 I wote when ye did watch both night and day . . . V. vi. 25. 5
 weare the weary night In wayfull ptaints . . . V. vi. 26. 1
 the native Belman of the night, . . . V. vi. 27. 1
 Whom soone as Talus spide by glims of night, . . . V. vi. 29. 5
 Thus she all night wore out in watchfulnessse, . . . V. vi. 34. 8
 No more shalt now the darkenesse of the night Defend thee. V. vi. 37. 6
 Did enter in, ne would that night depart; . . . V. vii. 3. 8
 Under the wings of Isis all that night; . . . V. vii. 12. 2
 thorough evill rest of this last night, . . . V. vii. 18. 7
 Whiles Talus watched at the dore all night. . . V. vii. 26. 4
 All night likewise they of the towne . . . V. vii. 26. 6
 (for she ful ill Could sleepe all night, . . . V. vii. 27. 4
 Ne day nor night did ever idly rest; . . . V. viii. 3. 7
 stird up day and night . . . V. viii. 30. 2
 Stood open wyde to all men day and night; . . . V. ix. 22. 4
 Upon Joves judgement-seat wayt day and night; . . . V. ix. 31. 7
 Ne day nor night did sleepe t' attend them on, . . . V. ix. 10. 4
 And foule Echidna in the house of night: . . . V. x. 10. 8
 To wander in the griesly shades of night. . . V. x. 33. 6
 Where all that night them selves they cherished, . . . V. x. 39. 8
 with a cloud of night him covering, . . . V. xi. 14. 8
 He day and night doth ward both farre and wide, . . . V. xi. 42. 7
 That night Sir Artegal did cause his tent There to be pitched V. xii. 10. 1
 day and night employ'd his busie paine . . . V. xii. 26. 3
 his way did hast, and went all night; . . . VI. i. 30. 1
 To make abode that night he greatly was besought. . . VI. iii. 2. 9
 his guests whom he had stayd that night, . . . VI. iii. 6. 3
 Did sleepe all night through weary travell . . . VI. iii. 9. 9
 by her wounded love did watch all night, . . . VI. iii. 10. 3
 And all the night for bitter anguish weepe, . . . VI. iii. 10. 4
 lay All night in darkenesse, . . . VI. iii. 13. 7
 humbly praid to let them in that night; . . . VI. iii. 38. 6
 loth t' assay . . . now in doubtfull night, . . . VI. iii. 41. 4
 to be lodg'd there for that same night. . . VI. iii. 42. 9
 all night did nought but weepe, . . . VI. iii. 44. 8
 And there all night himselfe in anguish tost, . . . VI. iv. 40. 5
 day and night did vexe her carefull thought, . . . VI. v. 6. 8
 faithfully did serve both day and night . . . VI. v. 9. 7
 her excluded late at night, . . . VI. v. 33. 8
 towards night they came unto a plaine, . . . VI. v. 34. 7
 faire Serene all night could take no rest, . . . VI. v. 39. 6
 So all that night they past in great disease, . . . VI. v. 40. 1
 The Prince himselfe there all that night did rest; . . . VI. vi. 41. 2
 all that night, the whytes the Prince did rest . . . VI. vi. 44. 1
 whylest all the night was spent. . . VI. vi. 44. 7
 who did wayle or watch the wearie night? . . . VI. vii. 30. 6
 his locks, as blacke as pitchy night, . . . VI. vii. 43. 7
 by th' uncertaine glims of starry night, . . . VI. viii. 48. 1
 though the night did cover her disgrace, . . . VI. viii. 51. 3
 all that night to him unknowne she past; . . . VI. viii. 51. 6
 day nor night he suffred him to rest, . . . VI. ix. 3. 2
 to the folds, where sheepe at night doe seat, . . . VI. ix. 4. 7
 caroling her name both day and night, . . . VI. ix. 9. 8
 Full many a night for her did sigh and grone: . . . VI. ix. 10. 4
 the moystie night approching fast . . . VI. ix. 13. 1
 night arrived hard at hand, . . . VI. ix. 16. 3
 all the night in silver sleepe I spend, . . . VI. ix. 22. 8
 So there that night Sir Calidore did dwell, . . . VI. ix. 34. 1
 dancke there day and night: . . . VI. x. 15. 3
 in the covert of the night, . . . VI. x. 41. 3
 darkenesse dred and daily night did hover . . . VI. x. 42. 5
 day and night she nought did but lament . . . VI. x. 44. 3
 Ne day nor night he suffred her to rest, . . . VI. xi. 5. 8
 her all night did watch, and all the day molest. . . VI. xi. 6. 9
 In doubtfull shadow of the darkesome night . . . VI. xi. 13. 4
 in the horror of the griesly night, . . . VI. xi. 16. 6
 like starres in foggie night. . . VI. xi. 21. 9
 when as towards darksome night it drew, . . . VI. xi. 41. 1
 In dead of night, when all the theeves did rest, . . . VI. xi. 42. 2
 Appointed to attend her dewly day and night. . . VI. xii. 14. 9

Night—Continued.

- Some were of dogs, that barked day and *night*; VI. xii. 27. 3
 duly her attended day and *night*; VII. vi. 9. 4
 to her selfe to have gained The kingdom of the *Night*. VII. vi. 10. 9
 brought againe on them eternal *night*; VII. vi. 14. 7
 after these there came the Day and *Night*. VII. vii. 44. 1
Night had covered her uncomely face VII. vii. 44. 4
 daughters of high Jove And timely *Night*; VII. vii. 45. 2
 Though faire all *night*, yet is she darke all day: VII. vii. 51. 6
 calling forth out of sad Winters *night* Am. iv. 5
 Not to the Sun; for they doo shine by *night*; Am. ix. 5
 my thoughts doo day and *night* attend, Am. xxii. 7
 The same at *night* she did againe unreaue: Am. xxiii. 4
 I wish that *night* the noyous day would end: Am. lxxxvi. 6
 when as *night* hath us of light forlorne, Am. lxxxvi. 7
 I wander as in darknesse of the *night*, Am. lxxxvii. 3
 In Joves sweet paradise of Day and *Night*; Epith. 99
 shortest *night*, when longest fitter weare: Epith. 272
 Now day is doen, and *night* is nighing fast, Epith. 298
 The *night* is come, now soon her disaray, Epith. 300
 Now it is *night*, ye damselfe may be gon, Epith. 311
 Now welcome, *night*! thou *night* so long expected, Epith. 315
 let the *night* be calme, and quietome, Epith. 326
 Be heard all *night* within, nor yet without: Epith. 335
 Conceald through covert *night*. Epith. 363
 All *night* therefore attend your merry play, Epith. 368
 walkes about high heaven al the *night*? Epith. 375
 Send us the timely fruit of this same *night*. Epith. 404
 twinkling starres in frostie *night*; H.B. 257
 And caroll Hymnes of love both day and *night*. H.H.L. 70
 Both day, and *night*, is unto them all one; H.H.L. 71
 But those two most, which, ruling *night* and day, H.H.B. 55
Nightingale. The sweete *Nightingale* singing so lowde; S.C. F. 123
 with the *Nightingale* will I take part, S.C. Au. 183
 The *Nightingale* is sovereigne of song, S.C. N. 25
 'To make fine cages for the *Nightingale*, S.C. D. 79
 the *Nightingale* wont forth to powre Her restles plaints, Ti. 131
 To thee, that art the sommers *Nightingale*, Ded. Son. viii. 1
Nightly. all astoned with this *nightly* ghost, Bel.¹ vii. 1
 the sound Of these my *nightly* cryes S.C. Au. 189
 delay Thy *nightly* course, to heare his melodic? Gn. 460
 I *nightly* waste, wanting my kindly reste: U.V. 16
 No *nightly* bodrags, nor no hue and cries; Col. 315
 To her my heart I *nightly* martyrize: Col. 473
 load . . . Of *nightly* stelhth, and pillage severall, I. iii. 16. 8
 daily care To get, and *nightly* feare to lose I. iv. 28. 8
 High heven beholdes sad lovers *nightly* theeveryes. III. xi. 45. 9
 Ne dayly food did take, ne *nightly* sleepe, IV. xii. 19. 8
 Amongst those twelve signes, which *nightly* we doe see V. i. 11. 6
 To keepe a *nightly* watch for dread of treachery. V. iv. 46. 9
 making *nightly* rode Into their neighbours borders; VI. viii. 35. 3
 Through daily mourning and *nightly* misfare: VI. xii. 14. 5
 Which they did daily watch, and *nightly* wake VII. vi. 45. 8
Night-raven. The hoars *Night-raven*, trump of dolefull dreere; H. xii. 36. 5
 the *Night Raven*, that still deadly yels; Epith. 346
Night-ravens. Here no *night-ravens* lodge, S.C. Jun. 23
 after him Owles and *Night-ravens* flew, II. vii. 23. 3
Night's. who shall not great *Nights* children scorne, I. v. 23. 8
 that *nights* ensample did bewray III. x. 48. 7
Nights humid curtaine from the heavens withdrew, V. v. 1. 2
 weepe To thinke of your *nights* want, V. vi. 25. 9
 To visite, after this *nights* perillous passe, VI. iii. 14. 2
 Which that *nights* fortune VI. iii. 44. 4
 therein to beare *Nights* burning lamp, VII. vi. 12. 3
 Having disperst the *nights* unchearefull dampe, Epith. 21
 guydest lovers through the *nights* sad dread, Epith. 290
 *guydest lovers through the *nights* dread, Epith. 290
Nights. To wast long *nights* in pensive discontent; Hub. 893
 Three *nights* in one, . . . He then did put, III. xi. 33. 8
 Where she in darknes wastes her cursed daies and *nights*. IV. i. 19. 9
 I saw him sleepe with her all night his fill; All manie *nights*; IV. i. 49. 4
 Spending their joyous dayes and gladfull *nights*, V. iii. 40. 2
 many *nights*, that slowly seemd to move Am. lxxxvi. 3
 the *nights* they grieve and grone, H.L. 129
Night-watches. let stil Silence trew *night-watches* keepe, Epith. 353
Nile. By *Nyle*, or Gange, or Tygre, or Euphrate; Ro. xxxi. 4
 Beside the fruitfull shore of muddie *Nile*, Van. iii. 1
 As when old father *Nilus* gins to swell I. i. 21. 1
 muddy shore of broad seven-mouthed *Nile*, I. v. 18. 2
 The fertile *Nile*, which creatures new doth frame; IV. xi. 20. 3
Nile's. *Nylus* nurslings their Pyramides faire; Ro. ii. 4
 after *Nilus* inundation, Infinite shapes of creatures men doe
 fynd III. vi. 8. 7
Nill. sorowe, That now *nill* be quitt S.C. May 131
 If I may rest, I *nill* live in sorrowe, S.C. May 151
 they *nill* listen to the shepherds voyce, S.C. S. 142
 will or *nill*, Beares her away upon his courser light: I. iii. 43. 7
 Nyne monethes I seek in vain, yet *nill* that vow unbynd.' I. ix. 15. 9
 'Certes,' (sayd he) 'I *nill* thine offred grace, II. vii. 33. 1
 Ill weares he armes, that *nill* them use for Ladies sake.' III. v. 11. 9
 who *nill* hide the burden of distresse, III. xi. 14. 8
Nilled. whether willed or *nilled* friend or foe, IV. vii. 16. 6
Nimble. in their speedie course and *nimble* flight Hub. 621
 ye be fine and *nimble* it to doo; Hub. 1000
 the worke of your *nimble* hand, Hub. 1035
 he so swift and *nimble* was of flight, Mu. 41
 In wrestling *nimble*, and in renning swift, As. 73
 enwrapt the *nimble* thyes Of his froth-fomy steed, I. xi. 23. 2
 he gan display His painted *nimble* wings, II. viii. 8. 9
 through his *nimble* sleight did under him down cast. II. viii. 49. 9

Nimble—Continued.

- the *nimble* bote so well her sped, II. xii. 38. 2
 'Taket her *nimble* wings, and soone away is gone.' III. i. 25. 9
 after her his *nimble* wings doth straine, III. iv. 49. 7
 unlaste Her silver buskins from her *nimble* thigh, III. vi. 18. 3
 apply His *nimble* feet to her conceived feare, III. vii. 24. 6
 when he spedd His *nimble* feet, III. x. 55. 4
 with motion *nimble* To succour it, IV. vi. 29. 4
 he was full light and *nimble* on the land, IV. vii. 25. 9
 winged feete as *nimble* as the winde, IV. vii. 30. 2
 her *nimble* wings displaid, IV. viii. 7. 6
 With *nimble* wings of gold and purple hew; IV. x. 42. 3
 with *nimble* flight Flowne at a flush of Ducks V. ii. 54. 1
 So light of hand, and *nymble* of his pace, V. xi. 6. 6
 Either with *nimble* wings to cut the skies, H.H.L. 66
Nimble-handed. *nimble* handed then his enemye, VI. i. 38. 6
Nimble-joined. being *nimble* joynted than the rest, Mu. 121
Nimble-shifting. Did learne to move their *nimble-shifting*
 feete, T.M. 34
 Did beare the pendants through their *nimble* hold: V. ix. 29. 3
Nimble. with such *nimble* sly Could wield about, V. xi. 6. 6
Nimblely. She could them *nimblely* move, II. iii. 28. 9
nimblely ran her wonted course II. vi. 20. 6
 with them *nimblely* ledd Faire Helenore III. x. 44. 4
nimblely did him dight to guide the way V. iv. 35. 5
 did his yron axe so *nimblely* wield, V. ix. 19. 7
 Eftsoones the Prince to him full *nimblely* stopt, VI. viii. 17. 1
Nimrod. them long time before, great *Nimrod* was, I. v. 48. 1
 There also was the name of *Nimrod* strong; IV. i. 22. 7
Nine. See **NINUS**.
 systems *nyne*, which dwell on Parnasse height, S.C. Jun. 28
 Melpomene! the mournfulst Muse of *nyne*, S.C. N. 53
 Rehearse to me, ye sacred Sisters *nyne*, T.M. 1
 O thou the mournfulst Muse of *nyne*! Mu. 10
 O holy virgin! chiefe of *nyne*, I. Pr. 2. 1
Nyne monethes I seek in vain, I. ix. 15. 9
 Proportiond equally by seven and *nyne*; II. ix. 22. 7
Nyne was the circle sett in heavens place: II. ix. 22. 8
 The loving mother, that *nyne* monethes did beare III. ii. 11. 6
 After she had *nyne* monethes fulfilld and gone: III. vi. 5. 6
Nyne times he heard him come aloft ere day, III. x. 48. 5
Nine hundred. *Nine hundred* Pater *nosters* every day, I. iii. 13. 8
 thrise *nine hundred* *Aves* she was wont to say, I. xi. 13. 9
Ninus. old *Ninus* far did pas In princely pomp, I. v. 48. 3
 king *Nyne* whilome built Babell towre, II. ix. 21. 6
 The warres he well remembered of king *Nyne*, II. ix. 56. 8
Ninus'. that great Towre, . . . King *Ninus* worke, Ti. 511
Niobe. Such follie great sorow to *Niobe* did breede: S.C. Ap. 87
 More happie mother would her surely weene Then famous
Niobe, V. x. 7. 8
Niobe's. Gainst wofull *Niobes* unhappy race, IV. vii. 30. 8
Nip. To heare the Javell so good men to *nip*; Hub. 712
 sharp Remorse his hart did prick and *nip*, I. x. 27. 3
Nipped. The byting frost *nip*t his stalke dead, S.C. F. 231
 'The carefuld cold hath *nip*t my rugged rynde, S.C. D. 133
 therewith Under his side him *nip*t; IV. v. 44. 4
 fed, and *nip*t the tender bloomes; VI. ix. 5. 5
Nipples. Her *nipples*, lyke yong blossomed Jessemynes: Am. lxiv. 12
Nis (*partial list*).
 Thou findest faulte where *nys* to be found, S.C. May 144
 those hills where harbrough *nis* to see, S.C. Jun. 19
 Of all my flocke there *nis* sike another, S.C. Au. 38
 now *nis* the time of merimake, S.C. N. 9
 That *nys* on earth assurance to be sought; S.C. N. 157
 Dido *nis* dead, but into heaven hent, S.C. N. 169
Nitre. With windy *Nitre* and quick Sulphur fraught, I. vii. 13. 3
No (*partial list*). See **Nobody**, **No less**, **No man**, **No more**,
Noway.
 No worke it seem'd of earthly craftsmans wit, Bel.² iv. 9
 For no such shadow shalbe had againe, Pet. iii. 14
 Yet no time should so low embase their hight, Ro. viii. 12
 No otherwise than raynie cloud, Ro. xx. 1
 That which no hands can evermore compyle, Ro. xxv. 14
 No blame to thee, Ro. xxxi. 3
 The silly Flie, that no redresse did see, Van. iv. 5
 A shepheards boye, (no better doe him call,) S.C. Ja. 1
 No marville, Thenot, if thou can beare S.C. F. 25
 But all this glee had no continuance: S.C. F. 224
 For nowe no succoure was scene him nere, S.C. F. 222
 No; but happily I hym spyde, S.C. Mar. 31
 Thomalin, have no care for thy; S.C. Mar. 37
 No mortall blemishe may her blotte, S.C. Ap. 54
 How falles it, then, we no merrier bene, S.C. May 3
 this morrowe, no (*ne) lenger agoe, S.C. May 19
 Good is no good, but if it be spend; S.C. May 71
 Here no *nights* ravens lodge, S.C. Jun. 23
 Of Muses, Hobbinal, I come no skill, S.C. Jun. 65
 (No such mought shepherds bee) S.C. Jul. 150
 and fynd no part 'Of pleasure past, S.C. Au. 168
 And you that feele no woe, S.C. Au. 187
 No being for those that truly mene; S.C. S. 33
 No such countrye as there to remaine; S.C. S. 35
 Neede feare no change of frowning fate; S.C. S. 71
 No sooner was out, but, swifter then thought, S.C. S. 222
 Where no such troublous tydes han us assayde; S.C. O. 117
 sing no moe The songs that Colin S.C. N. 77
 For beauties prayse and pleasaunce had no peere; S.C. N. 94
 O Lobb! thy losse no longer lament; S.C. N. 168
 No daunger there the shepherd can astert; S.C. N. 187
 I of doubted daunger had no feare: S.C. D. 22

No—Continued.

No sonne now shines ;	S.C. D. 138
No such sad cares, as wont to macerate	Gn. 94
precious stones, whence no good commeth by ;	Gn. 102
No greedy riches knowes nor bloudie strife, No deadly fight	Gn. 123, 124
'Ah (wala-day!) there is no end of paine,	Gn. 417
No signe of storme, no feare of future paine,	Gn. 565
That now the Pylote can no loadstarre see,	Gn. 573
manie lost, of whom no monument Remaines,	Gn. 589
That balefull sorrow he no longer beares	Gn. 644
No Muses aide me needes heretoo to call ;	Hub. 43
Now therefore that no lenger hope I see,	Hub. 65
There is no right in this partition,	Hub. 143
That there might be no difference nor strife,	Hub. 148
Which have no wit to live withouten toyle ;	Hub. 158
no foes revengement he did feare :	Hub. 216
So that it may no painfull worke endure,	Hub. 275
they take no paines to get their living,	Hub. 349
since their souldiers pas no better spedd,	Hub. 357
to rebuke againe, That no good trade	Hub. 398
Whom no uncleannes may approachen nie ;	Hub. 466
zeale, Such as no carpers may contrayre reveale ;	Hub. 494
Such were for him no fit companions,	Hub. 795
For Love and Lordship bide no paragone	Hub. 1026
For no wild beasts should do them any torte	Hub. 1078
feare he neede no force of enemie	Hub. 1126
No care of justice, nor no rule of reason, No temperance, nor no regard of season,	Hub. 1131, 1132
no practise slie, No counterpoint of cunning policie, No reach, no breach, that might	Hub. 1139, 1140, 1141
No statute so established might bee,	Hub. 1161
But he no count made of Nobilitie,	Hub. 1183
Then, when he saw no entranche to him graunted,	Hub. 1367
So shall succeeding ages have no light	T.M. 103
no pastorall is to bee hard.	T.M. 282
By those which have no skill to rule them	T.M. 551
Can no whit savour this celestiall food,	T.M. 591
The rest untold no living tongue can speake	T.M. 600
my eyes can take no reste: my mouth can eate no meate: I can heare no mirth.	U.V. 7, 8, 9
Of which there now remains no memorie,	Ti. 4
Taste no one hower of happines or merth ;	Ti. 46
Of whome no footing now on earth appeares?	Ti. 65
of that brightnes now appeares no shade,	Ti. 124
There now no rivers course is to be scene,	Ti. 139
Is now no lake, nor anie fishers store,	Ti. 153
When after death no token doth survive	Ti. 353
hath no hope of happinesse or blis.	Ti. 357
Of whome no word we heare,	Ti. 360
they living cared not to cherishe No gentle wits,	Ti. 363
But now no remnant doth thereof remaine :	Ti. 415
That I, For her departure, had no word to say ;	Ti. 474
No common things may please a wavering wit.	Mu. 160
But here no tunes, save sobs and grones.	D. 14
My dying paines, no tongue can well unfold ;	D. 74
And well did hope my joy would have no end :	D. 149
'No age hath bred . . . more vertue in a wight ;	D. 218
no worlds sad care nor wasting woe May come	D. 283
and bring forth no flowres,	D. 334
No nurse, but Stepdame, cruell, mercilesse.	D. 342
Els surely death should be no punishment,	D. 362
in her workmanship no pleasure finde,	D. 394
no sweet on earth is left ;	D. 418
Be sure that they shall have no long endurance,	D. 501
But by no meanes I could him win thereto,	D. 561
There was no pleasure	As. 29
No beast so salvage but he could it kill ; No chace so hard, but he therein had skill.	As. 83, 84
And piteous mone . . . No toong can tell,	As. 171
No leasing new, nor Grandams fable stale,	Col. 102
That of their passage doth appeare no token,	Col. 143
In which I saw no living people dwell.	Col. 231
No whit inferiour to thy Fanchins praise,	Col. 301
No wayling there nor wretchbednesse	Col. 312
No bloodie issues nor no leprosiess,	Col. 313
No griesly famine, nor no raging sward,	Col. 314
No nightly bordrags, nor no hue and cries ;	Col. 315
No ravenous wolves the good mans hope destroy	Col. 318
No braver Poeme can be under Sun.	Col. 411
There also is (ah no, he is not now!)	Col. 432
it is no sort of life, For shepheard	Col. 688
No art of schoole, but Courtiers schoolery.	Col. 702
Whose praise hereby no wit impaired is,	Col. 755
His forces faile, ne can no lenger fight :	I. i. 22. 3
Now needeth him no lenger labour spend,	I. i. 26. 8
His dwelling . . . by which no living wight May ever passe,	I. i. 32. 2
No other noyse, . . . Might there be heard ;	I. i. 41. 6
yet since no' untruth he knew,	I. i. 53. 6
repining courage yields No foote to foe :	I. ii. 17. 7
with that sudden horror could no member move.	I. i. 31. 9
He would no lenger stay him to advize,	I. iii. 19. 4
ne would no lenger stay :	I. iii. 39. 9
there is no greater shame Then . . . inconstancie in love :	I. iv. 1. 7
That to strange knight no better countenance allowd.	I. iv. 15. 9
Whose need had end, but no end covetise ;	I. iv. 29. 3
of his hands he bad no government,	I. iv. 34. 4
to see this recreant knight, No knight, but treachour	I. iv. 41. 5
'Charmd or enchanted,' . . . 'I no whitte reck ;	I. iv. 50. 9
of Hippolytus was lefte no monument.	I. v. 38. 9

No—Continued.

be no lenger would There dwell	I. v. 52. 3
of no envious eyes he mote be spyde ;	I. v. 52. 8
To dally thus with death is no fit toy :	I. vi. 28. 8
she would no lenger byde,	I. vii. 2. 4
From top to toe no place appeared bare,	I. vii. 29. 6
No magicke arts hereof had any might,	I. vii. 35. 1
'No faith so fast,' . . . 'but flesh does paire.'	I. vii. 41. 8
No false enchantment, . . . Might once abide	I. viii. 4. 5
No gate so strong, no Locke so firme	I. viii. 4. 8
No powre he had to stirre,	I. viii. 15. 4
He hath no powre to hurt, nor to defend.	I. viii. 21. 7
There was no barre to stop,	I. viii. 34. 9
his foot could find no flore,	I. viii. 39. 7
Had no delight to treaten of his grieffe ;	I. viii. 43. 8
Them to renew, I wote, breeds no delight,	I. viii. 44. 3
no fort can be so strong,	I. ix. 11. 1
he of rope or armes has now no memoree.	I. ix. 22. 9
'no daunger now is nye.'	I. ix. 26. 5
no courting nicetee, But simple, trow,	I. x. 7. 7
'Ah! no,' said they, 'but forth she may not come ;	I. x. 16. 4
soone in him was lefte no one corrupted jott.	I. x. 26. 9
if that no spare clothes to give he had,	I. x. 39. 8
found no place his deadly point to rest.	I. xi. 17. 4
when he saw no power might prevaile,	I. xi. 42. 1
no strength nor stroks mote him constraine	I. xi. 43. 2
wist no creature whence that heavenly sweet Proceeded,	I. xii. 39. 6
from his head no place appeared to his feete.	I. i. 5. 9
saw no meanes to scape,	I. ii. 8. 2
that no looser heares Did out of order stray	I. ii. 15. 8
No solace could her Paramour intreat Her once to show,	I. ii. 35. 5
No measure in her mood, no rule of right,	I. ii. 36. 4
Give no ods to your foes,	I. iii. 15. 4
where no pleasure is,	I. iii. 39. 2
my engreaved mind could find no rest,	I. iv. 23. 4
Who ever . . . shal find no greater enemy	I. v. 1. 3
Losse is no shame,	I. v. 15. 6
'Cymochics; oh! no, but Cymochles shade,	I. v. 35. 4
Atin by no way She would admit,	I. vi. 4. 8
That of his way he had no soveranete,	I. vi. 8. 3
No daintie flowre or herbe . . . No arboret	I. vi. 12. 6, 7
No tree whose braunches . . . No branch whereon a fine bird	I. vi. 13. 1, 2
No bird but did . . . No song but did containe	I. vi. 13. 3, 4
That of no worldly thing he care did take :	I. vi. 18. 2
Burning in flames, yet no flames can I see,	I. vi. 45. 3
long he yode, yet no adventure found,	I. vii. 2. 6
Fownd no defect in his Creators grace ;	I. vii. 16. 2
found no place wher safe he shroud him might :	I. vii. 22. 7
to remove the same I have no might :	I. vii. 50. 8
no living wight Below the earth	I. vii. 66. 2
no way is lefte to wreake my spight,	I. viii. 15. 6
no enchantment from his dint might save ;	I. viii. 20. 6
'Palmer, (said he) 'no knight so rude, I weene,	I. viii. 26. 1
There is no one more faire and excellent.	I. ix. 1. 2
that no lenger time . . . should not endure :	I. ix. 21. 7
no earthly thing is sure.	I. ix. 21. 9
So that no time nor reason could arize,	I. ix. 49. 4
But had no issue male him to succeed,	I. ix. 27. 2
in his crown he counted her no hayre,	I. ix. 28. 8
royall crowne, That knowes no kinred, nor regardes no right,	I. ix. 35. 2
That in the end was left no monument	I. ix. 36. 8
he deemd in mynd To be no earthly wight,	I. ix. 71. 6
No wretchednesse is like to sinfull velleagene,	I. xi. 1. 9
it warded well . . . that it no further went,	I. xi. 24. 7
No sooner thought, then that the Carle . . . Gan	I. xi. 43. 8
of whom no memorie did stay :	I. xii. 20. 4
suffred no delight To sincke into his sence,	I. xii. 53. 2
No gate, but like one,	I. xii. 53. 7
The art . . . appeared in no place.	I. xii. 58. 9
the vanquished had no despight.	I. iii. 13. 7
Whose soveraine beautie hath no living pere ;	I. iii. 16. 3
In case he have no Lady nor no love,	I. iii. 26. 8
when she saw no helpe might him restore,	I. iii. 38. 7
Who meanes no guile be guiled soonest shall,	I. iii. 54. 6
engrieved spright Could find no rest	I. iii. 59. 5
To whom no share in armes . . . They doe impart,	I. iii. 61. 4
had no powre To speake a while,	I. iii. 61. 2
no reason can finde remedy.'	I. iii. 61. 6
though no reason may apply Salve to your sore,	I. iii. 61. 3
For no, no usuall fire, no usuall rage Yt is,	I. iii. 61. 3
No guilt in you, but in the tyranny of love.	I. iii. 61. 9
Can have no ende nor hope of my desire,	I. iii. 61. 4
No shadow but a body hath in powre :	I. iii. 61. 5
for-why no powre . . . in her did dwell :	I. iii. 61. 9
But love . . . No ydle charmes so lightly may remove :	I. iii. 61. 8
That of no living wight he mote be found,	I. iii. 61. 7
The wisard could no lenger beare her bord,	I. iii. 61. 9
Yet is no Fary borne, ne sib at all To Elles,	I. iii. 61. 26. 4
And fortune, Boteswalne, no assurance knowes ;	I. iii. 61. 9. 7
For she of wofull forme did feare no harme ;	I. iii. 61. 27. 8
their brode flaggy finnes no fome did reare,	I. iii. 61. 33. 6
him, that ment To her no evill thought	I. iii. 61. 50. 3
had no powre in his soft flesh to bite.	I. iii. 61. 19. 5
by no meanes . . . he could cease,	I. iii. 61. 19. 8
desire No service but thy safety and ayd ;	I. iii. 61. 36. 4
She . . . yet no paines did spare To doe him ease,	I. iii. 61. 50. 1
Carle . . . That has no skill of Court	I. iii. 61. 3. 6
Such as no doubt of him he neede misdeeme.'	I. iii. 61. 6. 5
He from that deadly throw made no defence,	I. iii. 61. 29. 1
Fond is the feare that findes no remedie :	I. iii. 61. 3. 3

No—Continued.

The learned lover lost no time nor tyde	III. x. 6. 1
No fort so fensible, no wals so strong,	III. x. 10. 1
The loving couple needs no reskew feare,	III. x. 16. 3
let not my rudenes he no breach	III. x. 25. 3
a knight, no knight at all perdee,	III. x. 27. 3
'I take no keepe of her,' (sayd Paridell)	III. x. 38. 2
As if no trespas ever had beene done:	III. x. 51. 6
And by no meanes would it his will be wonne,	III. x. 51. 8
That seemd no help for him was left	III. x. 56. 9
Or hast thou, Lord, of good mens cause no heed?	III. xi. 9. 6
If goodnesse find no grace, nor righteousnes no need?	III. xi. 9. 9
Whereas no living creature he mistooke,	III. xi. 13. 4
glad, As if no sorrow she ne felt ne drad;	III. xii. 18. 5
No word they spake, nor earthly thing they	III. xii. 45. or. 5
when they could not learne it by no wize,	IV. iv. 42. 4
No words may rate, nor rigour him remove	IV. ix. 31. 7
minute lost no riches render may.	IV. x. 14. 9
'No tree, that is of count,	IV. x. 22. 1
No floure in field, that daintie odour throwes,	IV. x. 22. 3
would for no worldly meed, Nor no entreatie,	IV. xi. 8. 7, 8
To which no wit of man may comen neare;	IV. xi. 10. 5
Ne none disdaind low to him to lout: No, not the	IV. xi. 30. 6
many more whose names no tongue can tell:	IV. xi. 44. 6
men plainly wot It was no mortall worke,	IV. xi. 45. 9
hard rocky hart for no entreating Will yeeld,	IV. xii. 7. 3
for-wby he found no way To enter in,	IV. xii. 15. 3
of no worldly thing he tooke delight;	IV. xii. 19. 7
was no old sore which his new paine procured;	IV. xii. 23. 9
It was no time to scan the prophecie,	IV. xii. 28. 3
there no substance was so firme and hard,	V. i. 10. 6
No sooner sayd, but streight be	V. i. 20. 1
Yet for no pity would he change	V. ii. 26. 1
That there mote be no hope of reparation,	V. ii. 28. 4
mongst them al no charge hath yet beene found;	V. ii. 36. 4
And by no meane could in the weight be stayd; For by no	V. ii. 45. 8, 9
means the false	V. iii. 28. 6
to no womans wast . . . it would sit,	V. iii. 28. 6
Whereof no braver president this day Remaines	V. iv. 2. 6
whether it be so or no, I can not say.	V. iv. 13. 9
whether it indeede be so or no,	V. iv. 14. 1
Dismayd so . . . that he no colours knew.	V. iv. 39. 9
But Radigund . . . Could take no rest,	V. iv. 47. 3
No hand so cruell, nor no hart so hard,	V. v. 13. 5
No fayer conquest then that with goodwill	V. v. 17. 9
no new loves impression ever could Bereave	V. vi. 2. 8
so thin, That he no worke at all left for the leach:	V. vii. 35. 8
'And lastly, that no shame might wanting be,	V. viii. 23. 1
That no whole pece of him was to be seene,	V. viii. 42. 8
his owne . . . To which they had no right,	V. xi. 3. 9
yron dayle, Gainst which no flight nor rescue	V. xi. 59. 5
No faith so firme, no trust can be so strong, No love so last-	V. xii. 1. 8, 9
ing then,	V. xii. 11. 9
Sith no redemption nigh she did nor heare	V. xii. 11. 9
No shame to stoupe, ones head more high	V. xii. 19. 3
(said she) 'no Knight at all,	VI. i. 25. 1
Bloud is no blemish, for it is no blame	VI. i. 26. 4
No greater shame to man then inhumanitie.	VI. i. 26. 9
(Quoth be) 'I hold it no indignity;	VI. i. 28. 2
For by no art, nor any feaches might,	VI. vi. 1. 5
Yet for no bidding . . . Would he restrayned be	VI. vi. 18. 8
As one that had no life him left	VI. vi. 32. 9
wheres no courage, theres no ruth nor mone.	VI. vii. 18. 5
He wore no armour, ne for none did care,	VI. vii. 43. 1
were no might in man,	VI. viii. 18. 6
For were no law in love,	VI. viii. 23. 3
nothing nice, wheres was no need,	VI. ix. 7. 1
No better doe I weare, no better doe I feed.	VI. ix. 20. 9
Me no such cares . . . offend,	VI. ix. 22. 6
to recure no skill of Leaches art Mote him availle,	VI. x. 31. 5
Like to a floure that feeles no beate of sunne,	VI. x. 44. 6
here on earth is no sure happinesse,	VI. xi. 1. 7
'But thee, O Jove! no equal Judge I deeme	VII. vi. 35. 1
none no more change shal see'	VII. vii. 59. 5
But if ye saw that which no eyes can see,	Epith. 185
Let no lamenting cryes, nor dolefull teares,	Epith. 334
Let no deiding dreames, nor dreadful sights,	Epith. 338
No light but that, whose lampe doth yet remaine	H.L. 131
That no one drop of pitle there doth rest.	H.L. 147
Such fancies feele no love, but loose desire.	H.L. 175
For things immortal no corruption take.	H.B. 161
It is no love, but a discordant warre,	H.B. 195
Noah's. Like Noyes great flood,	II. x. 15. 5
Nobility. he no count made of Nobilitie,	Hub. 1183
That is the girlond of Nobilitie	T.M. 84
made the noursling of Nobilitie.	T.M. 564
Robd of all right and true nobilitie.	Ti. 294
she is next her in nobilitie.	Col. 615
She is the branch of true nobilitie,	Col. 530
Succeeding them in true nobility:	Ded. Son. iii. 9
made alwaies clame To be the Nourses of nobility,	Ded. Son. iv. 2
to see Him his nobility so fowle deface:	II. xii. 79. 4
Her nonreud had in trew Nobility:	III. v. 32. 5
all her other honour did obscure, And titles of nobilitie deface:	V. ix. 38. 7
Then came Nobilitie of birth,	V. ix. 45. 7
brancheth forth in brave nobilitie,	VI. Pr. 4. 4
't attaine, Unto the type of true Nobility;	Com. Son. ii. 2
Noble. stroke downe this noble monument.	Bel. ¹ iii. 14
The worde of God made him a noble name.	Rev. iii. 4
The honour of these noble boughs	Bel. v. 11

Noble—Continued.

Cruell death vanquishing so noble beautie,	Pet. i. 13
of Paradise Some noble plant I thought	Pet. iii. 4
despise The noble Lion after his lives end,	Ro. xiv. 6
With Thames inhabitants of noble fame,	Ro. xxii. 3
'Gainst which the noble sonne of Teiamon Oppos'd himselfe,	Gn. 513
wise Curius, companion Of noble vertues,	Gn. 610
A noble Gentleman of high regard,	Hub. 685
Two filthie blots in noble gentrie;	Hub. 734
like desire and praise of noble fame,	Hub. 769
To such delights the noble wits he led	Hub. 821
into their noble sprights Desire of honor	Hub. 824
chiefie doth each noble minde adorne,	Hub. 831
with their noble countenance to grace	T.M. 81
all noble feates professe To register,	T.M. 97
Because I nothing noble have to sing,	T.M. 108
The noble hearts to pleasures they allure,	T.M. 331
doth degenerate the noble race,	T.M. 436
noble Peeres, whom I was wot to raise,	T.M. 467
Supports the praise of noble Poesie;	T.M. 574
His brotber Prince, his brotber noble Peere,	Ti. 240
His noble Spouse, and Paragon of fame.	Ti. 245
And noble Patrone of weake povertie;	Ti. 262
'He, noble hud, his Grandsires livelie hayre,	Ti. 267
did enrich that noble breast of his	Ti. 285
'O noble spirit! live there ever blessed,	Ti. 302
So brave a Trompe, thy noble acts to sound!	Ti. 434
did grieve the noble spright Of Salomon	Ti. 443
Before his noble heart he firmly bound,	Mu. 58
to a beast his noble hart embase,	D. 180
all the dowries of a noble mind,	D. 216
For her great worth and noble governance;	Col. 503
The honor of the noble familie:	Col. 537
Thrise happie do I hold thee, noble swaine,	Col. 552
Right noble Nymphs, and high to be commended:	Col. 577
Their bounteous deeds and noble favours sbrynd,	Col. 582
With Cynthia and all ber noble crew;	Col. 653
vechsafe thy noble countenance	Ded. Son. ii. 13
Receive, most noble Lord, in gentle gree,	Ded. Son. iii. 1
Then, by like right the noble Progeny,	Ded. Son. iv. 5
right noble Lord, I send This present	Ded. Son. iv. 13
Receive, most Noble Lord, a simple taste	Ded. Son. v. 1
brave Lord, whose goodly personage And noble deeds,	Ded. Son. vi. 2
Most Noble Lord, the pillar of my life,	Ded. Son. vii. 1
Which in your noble hands for pledge I leave	Ded. Son. vii. 9
To you, right noble Lord, whose careful brest	Ded. Son. ix. 1
Doth promise fruite worthy the noble kind	Ded. Son. x. 3
for your . . . noble deeds, have your deserved place	Ded. Son. xi. 2
Moste noble Lord, the honor of this age,	Ded. Son. xiv. 6
Remembraunce . . . Bids me, most noble Lady, to adore	Ded. Son. xv. 8
Tanquill, Whom that most noble Briton Prince . . . Sought I, Pr. 2. 6	
ruth . . . for her noble blood, and for her tender youth.	I. i. 50. 9
he, my Lyon, and my noble Lord,	I. iii. 7. 6
a noble crew Of Lords and Ladies stood on every side,	I. iv. 7. 7
him rencourting fierce, reskewd the noble pray.	I. iv. 39. 9
The noble hart that harbours vertuous thought,	I. v. 1. 1
a noble warlike knight . . . to that forrest came	I. vi. 20. 1
Where she had left the noble Redcrosse knight,	I. vii. 2. 3
Have thither come the noble Martial crew	I. vii. 45. 4
That noble order high of maidenhed,	I. vii. 46. 4
The noble knight alighted . . . From loftie steed,	I. viii. 2. 7
wise and wary was that noble Pere;	I. viii. 7. 6
the noble Prince had marked well,	I. viii. 34. 3
noble mindes of yore allyed were,	I. ix. 1. 3
goodly can discourse of many a noble gest.	I. x. 15. 9
well besemes all knights of noble name?	I. x. 59. 4
The sparke of noble corage now awake,	I. xi. 2. 6
A noble crew about them waited rownd	I. xii. 5. 4
By dew desert of noble chevalree,	I. xii. 20. 8
He was an Elfin borne of noble state	II. i. 6. 5
chaunst, That you, most noble Sir, had present beene	II. i. 10. 2
his puissant armes Her hellish brond hath kindled	II. ii. 29. 2
In his noble hart about his noble brest,	II. iii. 1. 8
without desert of gentle deed And noble worth,	II. iii. 10. 7
difference Betweene the vulgar and the noble seed,	II. iv. 1. 3
The noble Guyon, mov'd with great remorse,	II. iv. 6. 1
was borne of noble parentage,	II. iv. 19. 3
That him so noble knight had maystered;	II. v. 14. 8
helpe, most noble knight,	II. v. 23. 8
'Ah, well away! most noble Lords,	II. vi. 32. 5
That noble heart as great dishonour doth despize.	II. vii. 12. 9
many noble Greekes and Trojans made to bleed.	II. vii. 55. 9
Ne was there ever noble corage seene,	II. vii. 26. 3
'Noble Lord, what meed so great,	II. ix. 6. 1
many a Lord of noble parentage,	II. ix. 18. 4
Goodly shee entertaind those noble knights,	II. ix. 20. 1
noble deeds above the Northern starre	II. x. 4. 7
The noble daughter of Corineus	II. x. 18. 1
salved both their infamies With noble deedes,	II. x. 21. 7
The noble branch from th' antique stocke was torne	II. x. 36. 4
Next him was noble Elfinan,	II. x. 72. 7
fairly feasted as so noble knights she ought	II. x. 77. 9
The noble Virgin, Ladie of the Place,	II. xi. 16. 1
forth the noble Guyon sallied,	II. xii. 38. 4
The noble Elfe and careful Palmer	II. xii. 81. 1
Let later age that noble use envy,	III. i. 13. 8
The noble Britomartis her arayd,	III. i. 67. 2
The noble Arthegal hath ever borne the name.	III. ii. 9. 9
The noble corage never weeneth ought	III. ii. 10. 4
Ne ought it mote the noble Mayd avayle,	III. ii. 52. 1

Noble—Continued.

Whence spring all noble deedes and never dying fame: . . . III. iii. 1. 9
 'Most noble Virgin, that by fatall lore . . . III. iii. 21. 6
 Cannot with noble Britomart compare . . . III. iv. 3. 2
 through all Faerie lond his noble fame Now blazed was, . . . III. iv. 21. 3
 well did brooke Her noble deedes, . . . III. iv. 44. 9
 did vexe his noble hrest, . . . III. iv. 54. 3
 Ever to crepe into his noble brest; . . . III. v. 2. 4
 As meetest may beseme a noble mayd: . . . III. v. 5. 3
 whiles his Lord pursewd that noble Mayd, . . . III. v. 13. 3
 How that a noble huntresse did wonne, . . . III. v. 27. 6
 Ye wonder how this noble Damozell . . . III. vi. 1. 2
 Of grace and beautie noble Paragone, . . . III. vi. 52. 2
 the noble knight Sir Scudamore, . . . III. vi. 53. 2
 He nere was touched in his noble spright, . . . III. vii. 43. 8
 all the noble knights of Maidenhead, . . . III. viii. 47. 7
 hand should dare for to engore Her noble blood? . . . III. viii. 48. 9
 'Ye noble knights,' . . . 'Well may yee speede . . . III. viii. 51. 1
 they mervaild at her chevalree And noble prowessse, . . . III. ix. 53. 2
 Sir Paris far renownd through noble fame; . . . III. ix. 34. 5
 carcasses of noble warriours . . . III. ix. 35. 7
 the noble Britomart heard tell . . . III. ix. 38. 1
 noble Britons sprong from Trojans bold, . . . III. ix. 38. 8
 strange affaires, and noble hardiment, . . . III. ix. 53. 2
 now that noble succor is thee by, . . . III. x. 26. 4
 you, most noble Lord, that can and dare . . . III. x. 28. 1
 She was enmoued in her noble minde, . . . III. xi. 4. 7
 ever in your noble hart prepense, . . . III. xi. 14. 5
 shameful . . . 'I abandon noble chevisaunce . . . III. xi. 24. 6
 The noble Mayd still standing all this vewd, . . . III. xii. 5. 1
 'Ah noble knight! . . . III. xii. 39. 2
 laid the noble Championesse strong hond Upon th' enchaunter III. xii. 41. 3
 Thereat her noble hart was stonishd sore; . . . III. xii. 44. 5
 Untill such time as noble Britomart Released her, . . . IV. i. 4. 3
 noble knights Which hunt for honor, . . . IV. i. 19. 6
 did drive The noble Argonauts to outrage fell; . . . IV. i. 23. 7
 These three so noble babes to bring forth at one clap. . . IV. ii. 43. 9
 a noble youthly knight, Seeking adventures . . . IV. ii. 45. 1
 Thrise lowtd lowly to the noble Mayd, . . . IV. iii. 5. 8
 how that noble Knight . . . Could stand on foot . . . IV. iii. 23. 1
 Which when the noble Ferramont espide, . . . IV. iv. 19. 1
 Unto the noble Knights of Maidenhead, . . . IV. iv. 22. 6
 Appear'd in place, with all his noble crew: . . . IV. iv. 26. 3
 From wight unworthie of so noble meed. . . IV. v. 28. 4
 Hath doen to noble knights, . . . IV. vi. 7. 9
 the band Of noble minds derived from above, . . . IV. vi. 31. 8
 made way Unto the love of noble Britomart, . . . IV. vi. 40. 2
 so and so to noble Britomart: . . . IV. vii. 2. 2
 sloth that oft doth noble mindes amoy. . . IV. vii. 23. 9
 Her noble heart with sight thereof was filld . . . IV. vii. 36. 2
 his owne deare Lord The noble Prince, . . . IV. viii. 18. 5
 thus conversing with this noble Knight; . . . IV. viii. 29. 5
 noble kind at first was sure of heavenly seed. . . IV. viii. 33. 9
 that much did vexe His noble hart: . . . IV. viii. 33. 5
 I had not the noble Prince his readie stroke repress: . . . IV. viii. 41. 9
 To winne me honour by some noble gest, . . . IV. x. 4. 4
 Brave thoughts and noble deedes did evermore aspire. . . IV. x. 26. 9
 The noble Thamis, with all his goodly traine; . . . IV. xi. 24. 3
 did in noble deedes of armes excell. . . IV. xi. 37. 4
 loth he was his noble hands t' embrew . . . V. ii. 52. 4
 A noble Knight, and tride in hard assayes; . . . V. iii. 5. 2
 So forth the noble Ladie was ybrought, . . . V. iii. 23. 1
 by the faith that I To Maidenhead and noble knightood owe, . . . V. iv. 34. 2
 These noble warriors . . . Them selves thereto preparede . . . V. v. 1. 5
 with bootlesse paine Annoy this noble Knight, . . . V. v. 15. 9
 Then tooke the Amazon this noble knight, . . . V. v. 20. 1
 How ever it his noble heart did gall . . . V. v. 26. 3
 never meant he in his noble mind . . . to be untrew: . . . V. v. 56. 2
 his owne love, the noble Britomart, . . . V. vi. 3. 1
 All noble Knights, which were adventurous, . . . V. vi. 32. 8
 the noble Conquerresse Her selfe came in, . . . V. vi. 36. 1
 Which had bene ref't from many a noble Knight, . . . V. vii. 41. 5
 her noble Lord, sir Artegall, . . . V. vii. 45. 6
 for their so noble ayd . . . V. vii. 23. 8
 much renownd For noble courage . . . V. viii. 36. 8
 turne we to the noble Prince, . . . V. ix. 2. 6
 'Loe! now, right noble knights, arriv'd ye bee . . . V. ix. 20. 4
 The noble Prince and righteous Artegall, . . . V. x. 4. 2
 Approving dayly to their noble eyes . . . V. x. 5. 5
 After her Noble husbands late decesse; . . . V. x. 11. 8
 The noble Briton Prince with his brave Peare; . . . V. x. 15. 2
 through comfort of this noble knight.' . . . V. x. 20. 9
 turne we now to noble Artegall; . . . V. xi. 36. 1
 much did magnifie his noble name: . . . V. xi. 46. 6
 Both noble armes and gentle curtesie . . . VI. i. 26. 8
 he deem'd him borne of noble race: . . . VI. ii. 5. 5
 sure he weend him borne of noble blood, . . . VI. ii. 24. 6
 zeale Whom to thy noble personage I heare, . . . VI. ii. 26. 6
 To whom then thus the noble Youth: . . . VI. ii. 27. 1
 I . . . Have trayned bene with many noble feres . . . VI. ii. 31. 4
 And fittest most for noble swayne to know, . . . VI. ii. 32. 7
 I . . . wish that some more noble hire . . . VI. ii. 34. 7
 none more noble then is chevalrie) . . . VI. ii. 34. 8
 And greatly joy'd at his so noble hart, . . . VI. ii. 36. 7
 And flame forth honour in thy noble brest; . . . VI. ii. 37. 4
 The noble ympe, . . . It gladly did accept, . . . VI. ii. 38. 6
 Doth noble courage shew with curteous manners met. . . VI. iii. 1. 9
 she was daughter to a noble Lord . . . VI. iii. 7. 1
 and blam'd her noble blood: . . . VI. iii. 11. 8
 by just avengement Of noble Tristram, . . . VI. iii. 17. 4

Noble—Continued.

That from his sides some noble chyld should rize, . . . VI. iv. 33. 2
 More brave and noble knights have rayced beene . . . VI. iv. 36. 3
 And did right noble deedes; the which els where are showne. VI. iv. 38. 9
 certes he was borne of noble blood, . . . VI. v. 2. 7
 infamy Infixeth in the name of noble wight: . . . VI. vi. 1. 4
 The noble childe, preventing his desire, . . . VI. viii. 15. 7
 The proved powre of noble Calidore, . . . VI. xii. 36. 7
 those renowned noble Peres of Greece, . . . Am. xlv. 1
 therein now doth lodge a noble Peer, . . . Proth. 145
 Joy have thou of thy noble victorie, . . . Proth. 152
 this noble Lord issuing, . . . Proth. 163
Nobleman. Then to some Noble-man your selfe applye, . . . Iub. 489
Nobler. Fairer and nobler liveth none this howre, . . . I. x. 76. 6
 in signe Of servile yoke, that nobler harts repine: . . . VI. vii. 26. 5
Noblesse. the president Of Noblesse and of chevalree: . . . To his Booke 4
 'Fayre braunch of noblesse, flowre of chevalrie, . . . I. viii. 26. 7
 Prince Arthur, flowre of grace and noblesse, . . . II. viii. 18. 4
 Herein the noblesse of this knight exceedes, . . . V. ii. 1. 8
Noblest. the name of Souldiers . . . the noblest mysterie, . . . Iub. 221
 He whilst he lived was the noblest swaine, . . . Col. 440
 verse of noblest shepheard lately dead . . . Col. 534
 The noblest mind the best contentment has . . . I. i. 35. 4
 Faery court . . . Where noblest knights were to be found . . . I. iii. 28. 6
 In number of the noblest knightes on ground; . . . II. ii. 42. 2
 that which noblest knight on earth doth weare? . . . II. iii. 17. 9
 the best and noblest knight alive Prince Arthur is, . . . II. iii. 18. 3
 noblest borne of all in Britayne land; . . . II. xi. 30. 7
 workes of noblest wits to nought outweare, . . . IV. ii. 33. 2
 'Haile, noblest Knight Of all . . . VI. i. 4. 8
 to infest The noblest wights with notable defame: . . . VI. vi. 12. 6
 noblest she that served is of noblest knight. . . VI. vii. 29. 9
Nobly. nobly bredd? . . . T.M. 446
 deedes doe die, how ever noble donne, . . . Tz. 400
 To which though nobly ye inclined are, . . . Ded. Son. x. 7
 Full nobly mounted in right warlike wize; . . . V. xi. 4. 3
Nobody. vouch antiquities, which no body can know. . . II. Pr. 1. 9
Noctante. yett in armes Noctante greater grew: . . . III. i. 45. 7
Noise. With so great noyse I start . . . Bel.¹ xi. 14
 a noyse (noyse¹) alluring sleepe . . . Bel. xii. 7
 with great noyse I wakte . . . Bel.² xv. 14
 In a great mountaine heap't with hideous noyse, . . . Ro. xvi. 2
 Upon his tiptoos nicely . . . For making noyse, . . . Iub. 1010
 With troublous noyse did dull their daintie eares. . . T.M. 30
 all the way most heavenly noyse was heard . . . Tz. 612
 Ne anie noyse, ne anie motion made, . . . Mu. 400
 th' ayre be filled with noyse of dolefull knells, . . . D. 335
 No other noyse, . . . Might there be heard; . . . I. i. 41. 6
 ran towards the far rebownded noyce, . . . I. vi. 8. 3
 Who, with the noyse awak'd, commeth out . . . I. vi. 14. 6
 Led with their noyse . . . I. vi. 45. 8
 the heavens it doth fill With thundring noyse, . . . I. vii. 13. 6
 No gate . . . But with that percing noyse flew open . . . I. viii. 4. 9
 As great a noyse, as when . . . complaine, . . . I. viii. 11. 5
 Such noyse his rouzed scales did send unto the knight. . . I. xi. 9. 9
 there was an heavenly noyse Heard sownd . . . I. xii. 39. 1
 The noyse thereof cald forth that straunger knight, . . . II. ii. 21. 1
 With noyse whereof he from his loftie steed Downe fell . . . II. iii. 21. 2
 noyse of armes, or vew of martiall guize, . . . II. vi. 25. 8
 The Palmer lent his care unto the noyse, . . . II. viii. 4. 1
 with the noyse it shooke as it would fall. . . II. ix. 11. 5
 dreadfull noyse and hollow rombling rore . . . II. xii. 25. 3
 Ne any noyse she made, ne word she spake, . . . III. i. 61. 6
 such ghastly noyse of yron chaines . . . III. iii. 9. 2
 Each shade she saw, and each noyse she did heare, . . . III. vii. 1. 8
 She went in perill, of each noyse affear'd, . . . III. vii. 19. 3
 They heard a noyse of many bagpipes shrill, . . . III. x. 43. 2
 All suddenly they heard a troublous noyses, . . . IV. iii. 37. 6
 The bellows noyse disturb'd his quiet rest, . . . IV. v. 41. 4
 The hideous noyse of their huge strokes did heare, . . . IV. vii. 29. 3
 With noyse whereof the Lady forth appeared . . . V. ii. 22. 1
 She heard a wondrous noyse below the hall: . . . V. vi. 27. 5
 With noyse whereof when as the caytive carle Should issue . . . V. ix. 9. 1
 making troublous din And wondrous noyse, . . . V. ix. 23. 4
 With noyse whereof the Squire . . . Revived was, . . . VI. v. 21. 8
 with the noyse, whilst he did loudly rore, . . . VI. vi. 22. 8
 made the wood to tremble at the noyse: . . . VI. viii. 46. 4
 streight to the noyse forth past . . . VI. viii. 47. 9
 With noyse whereof the theefe awaking . . . VI. xi. 43. 4
 with noyse of late uprore, . . . VI. xi. 46. 1
 The Goddesse, all abashed with that noyse, . . . VII. vi. 47. 1
 With noyse whereof the quyre of Byrds resounded, . . . Am. xix. 5
 he was wakened with the noyse, . . . Epig. iv. 5
 Crying aloud with strong confused noyce, . . . Epith. 138
Noises. the heavenly noyses Of their sweete instruments . . . T.M. 19
Noysome. On her left hand the noysome Esquifine, . . . Ro. iv. 12
 grype your hearts with noysome rage imbew'd, . . . Ro. xxiv. 6
 With dogges of noysome breath, . . . S.C. Jul. 22
 Corrupted had th' ayre with his noysome breath, . . . Iub. 7
 But noysome breath, and poysnous spirit sent . . . IV. vii. 26. 3
 Keeping all noysome things away from it, . . . VI. x. 7. 8
No less. no lesse rich than faire, right worthie sure . . . Bel.² xiv. 6
 some matter no lesse firme and strong? . . . Ro. ix. 8
 of their maisters hast no lesse regarde . . . S.C. D. 11
 No lesse, I dare saie, than the proudest wight; . . . Iub. 62
 No lesse than that which Vulcane made . . . Mu. 63
 joyous seemde no lesse Then the glad marchant, . . . I. iii. 32. 2
 He hated all . . . And him no lesse, . . . I. iv. 32. 2
 who tries, shall find no lesse, . . . I. xii. 34. 9
 I, (said Braggadocchio) 'thought no lesse, . . . II. iii. 44. 8

No less—Continued.

seemd *no lesse* to love then lov'd to bee: II. iv. 19. 5
 my falsir friend did *no less* joyous deeme II. iv. 21. 9
 She *no lesse* glad then he desirous was II. vi. 37. 1
 Hath walkt about the world, and I *no lesse*, II. ix. 7. 6
 Zifius, whom Mariners eschew *No lesse* then rockes, II. xii. 24. 8
 that which reft it *no lesse* faire was found. II. xii. 67. 1
 With *no lesse* hast, and eke with *no lesse* dreed, III. iv. 50. 7
 she *no lesse* the knight feard then that villein rude. III. iv. 50. 9
no lesse afraid Then of wilde beastes III. iv. 51. 3
no lesse carefully her tendered Then her owne daughter III. v. 51. 6
 it she shund *no lesse* then dread to die; III. vii. 24. 4
no lesse grieife endured III. xii. 40. 9
 her deare nourslings losse *no lesse* did mourne, III. xii. 45. 7
 She, that *no lesse* was courteous then stout, IV. i. 11. 6
 Against so many *no lesse* mightie met, IV. iii. 24. 7
 gan shun his dreadfull sight, *No lesse* then death IV. iv. 41. 9
 In *no lesse* neede of helpe then him he weend. IV. iv. 45. 4
 mov'd Belphebe her *no lesse* to hate, IV. vii. 34. 6
 in conditions to be boath'd *no lesse*; IV. viii. 24. 2
No lesse then perfect gold surmounts the meanest brass. IV. ix. 2. 9
 'No lesse did Daunger threaten me with dread, IV. x. 58. 1
No lesse then do her elder sisters broode. IV. xi. 26. 7
no lesse famous then the rest they bee, IV. xi. 40. 2
 was of *no lesse* vertue then of fame; V. i. 10. 5
 to a courage great it is *no lesse* beseeing V. v. 38. 2
 Whom like disguise *no lesse* deformed had, V. vii. 38. 2
no lesse Then all the rest burst out to all outragionsnesse. V. xii. 2. 8
 I *no lesse* disdayning, backe returned His . . . taunts VI. ii. 12. 1
no lesse encombrance she did see, VI. iv. 10. 3
 Yet *no lesse* thanks to you for your good will.' VI. viii. 30. 5
 though *no lesse* sory wight For that mishap, VI. x. 18. 7
 He wondred much, and feared her *no lesse*: VII. vi. 17. 5
 sure thy worth *no lesse* then hers VII. vi. 32. 9
no lesse faire and beautiful then shee; VII. vi. 40. 8
No lesse then Angels whom he did ensue, H.H.L. 121
Noll. For yet his *noule* was totty of the must, VII. vii. 39. 2
No man. My long decay, which *no man* els doth mone, Ti. 157
 me *no man* bewaileth, but in game, Ti. 162
no man left to mone His dolefull fate, Ti. 192
 A fairer one . . . might *no man* view: Ti. 593
 Such . . . shap'es elswher may *no man* reed. I. i. 21. 9
no man car'd to answere to his crye: I. viii. 29. 7
 all these were, when *no man* did them know, II. Pr. 3. 1
 how *no man* knowes, They spring, II. vi. 15. 5
 Yet *no man* for them taketh paines or care, II. vi. 15. 8
 Yet *no man* to them can his careful paines compare. II. vi. 15. 9
no man can Discerne the hew thereof. II. vi. 41. 7
 A darkesome way, which *no man* could descry, II. vii. 20. 7
 when it opened, *no man* might it close, II. ix. 23. 8
 That *no man* forth might draw, ne *no man* remedye. III. xi. 48. 9
 A straunger knight, from whence *no man* could reed. IV. iv. 39. 2
no man, but onely like in shape, IV. vii. 5. 2
no man ansuwerd me by name; IV. x. 11. 4
no man ansuwerd to my clame: IV. x. 11. 5
 I will them tell though unto *no man* neare: IV. xii. 6. 4
no man was affrayd of force, V. Pr. 9. 3
 The loft was raysd againe, that *no man* could it spie. V. v. 27. 9
 how deepe *no man* can tell, V. ix. 6. 4
 reasons brought that *no man* could refute: V. ix. 44. 4
 Whilst she did weepe, of *no man* mercifide: VI. vii. 32. 5
 Of whom what was becomen *no man* knew. VI. vii. 34. 3
 which *no man* can appease; VI. ix. 19. 7
 Through hollow caves, that *no man* note discover VI. x. 42. 2
 He sought the woods, but *no man* could see there; VI. xi. 26. 4
 a fayrer flood may *no man* see. VII. vi. 40. 9
 whither *no man* wist. VII. vii. 59. 9
 That *no man* may us see; Epith. 320
no man may it see With sinfull eyes, H.B. 38
Nominate. Whom all a Faeries sonne doen *nominate*? I. x. 64. 7
 This of Albany newly *nominate*, II. x. 38. 4
No more. And loe, the sea . . . is now *no more*. Rev. iv. 2
 Let me *no more* see faire thing under sky, Bcl. iv. 12
 O let mine eyes *no more* see such a sight! Pet.² v. 14
 Rome is *no more*: Ro. v. 6
 In which the foule, . . . Is now *no more* seen Ro. xvii. 14
 That nowe upright he can stand *no more*; S.C. F. 234
 She should have neede *no more* spell; S.C. Mar. 54
 But then heard *no more* rustling: S.C. Mar. 72
 Matter of myrth now shalt thou have *no more*; S.C. N. 66
 The loser Lasse I cast to please *no more*; S.C. D. 119
 I aske *no more*. S.C. Env. 12
 Eurydice thence now *no more* Must turne to life, Gn. 433
 we need to doo *no more*. Hub. 436
 He would *no more* endure, but came his way, Hub. 1315
 will henceforth inmortalize *no more*; T.M. 464
 Sith I *no more* finde worthe to commend T.M. 465
 When as the land she saw *no more* appeare, Mu. 286
 she speakes *no more* Of past: I. iii. 30. 6
 Mine eyes *no more* on vanitie shall feed, I. vii. 23. 8
 His Palmer now shall foot *no more* alone. II. iii. 3. 5
 his owne health remembering now *no more*, II. vi. 45. 8
 him henceforth the same can save *no more*; II. viii. 43. 7
 pierced to the skin, but bit *no more*; II. viii. 44. 8
 He gan avize to follow him *no more*, II. xi. 27. 6
 Therefore to grownd he would him cast *no more*, II. xi. 45. 7
 civile armes to exercise *no more*: III. iii. 49. 5
 sith we *no more* shall meet! III. iv. 39. 9
 when her wayes he could *no more* descry, III. iv. 63. 1
 Eis shall thy loving Lord thee see *no more*; III. v. 26. 7

No more—Continued.

He clip his wanton wings, that he *no more* shall flye.' III. vi. 24. 9
 As it befell, that she could fie *no more*, III. vii. 25. 5
 she *no more* was moved with that might III. vii. 41. 2
no more returnd his face, III. viii. 18. 8
no more we can the mayn-land see, III. viii. 24. 3
 Bidding her feare *no more* her foeman vilde, III. viii. 34. 3
 Which when that warrior saw, he said *no more*, IV. v. 39. 1
 now *no more* for him but I alone, IV. vii. 13. 6
 'Is this the faith?' she said—and said *no more*, IV. vii. 36. 8
 threw away, with vow to use *no more*, IV. vii. 39. 2
 said *no more*: IV. x. 65. 6
 He could *no more* hut her great misery bemone. IV. xii. 12. 9
 all men sought their owne, and none *no more*; V. Pr. 3. 7
 mov'd *no more* therewith, V. i. 21. 6
No more he spake, V. ii. 10. 8
 that they *no more* may raime; V. ii. 38. 7
 it is *no more* at all; V. ii. 39. 5
 (though *no more* By law of armes there neede V. iii. 32. 1
No more shall now the darknesse of the night Defend thee V. vi. 37. 6
 Which vaine conceit now nourishing *no more*, V. vii. 39. 8
 The resty raynes, regarded now *no more*: V. viii. 39. 6
 when he found *no more* T' oppose against his powre V. x. 38. 5
 Thenceforth he car'd *no more* which way he strooke, V. xi. 12. 6
 Which Artegal perceiving strooke *no more*, V. xii. 22. 6
 learne Strangers *no more* so rudely to entreat, VI. i. 40. 7
No more then for the stroke of straves or beuts: VI. iv. 4. 7
 and passing by doth hurt *no more*. VI. vii. 9. 9
No more then lightening from the lofty sky: VI. viii. 8. 6
 With these two lewd companions, and *no more*, VI. viii. 22. 7
 other, that hath litle, askes *no more*, VI. ix. 30. 5
 he meanes *no more* to sew His former quest, VI. x. 2. 1
 when *no more* could nigh to him approach, VI. xi. 47. 1
 seeing now *no more* Him liberty was left VI. xii. 36. 4
 him esteemed nought, *No more* then Cynthia's selfe; VII. vi. 18. 9
 gods *no more* then men thou doest esteeme; VII. vii. 15. 8
 from thenceforth none *no more* change shall see.' VII. vii. 59. 5
 that same time when *no more* Change shall be, VII. viii. 2. 2
 Base thing I can *no more* endure to view: Am. iii. 6
 fly *no more*, fayre Love, Am. xxviii. 13
 can *no more* endure on them to looke. Am. xxxv. 12
 feeling thence, *no more* her sorowes sadnesse, Am. xxxix. 11
 The woods *no more* shall answere, Epith. 324
 The woods *no more* us answer, Epith. 426
None. she her neck wreath'd from them for the *nones*: Bel.² vi. 4
 thrise have neede for the *nonce* Them to have stricken, V. xi. 14. 3
None. This ship to which *none* other might compare: Bel.² xiii. 8
 Sunke up these riches, second unto *none*, Bel.² xiii. 10
 by the greatnes of *none* other, But by her selfe, Ro. vi. 7
none, all were it Jove his sire, Ro. xi. 13
 A little wicked worne, perceiv'd of *none*, Van. vii. 7
 But *none* fitter then this to applie. S.C. F. 100
 There lyeth the Oake, pitied of *none*! S.C. F. 221
 But bowe and shafts as then *none* had, S.C. Mar. 113
 Let *none* come there but that Virgins bene, S.C. Ap. 129
 God giveth good for *none* other end. S.C. May 72
 (And yet, God wote, such cause hath she *none*) S.C. May 98
 When shepheards had *none* inheritance, S.C. May 105
 Let *none* mislike of that may not be mended: S.C. May 162
 I list *none* accordance make S.C. May 164
 Sike syrlie shepheards han we *none*, S.C. Jul. 203
 and *none* other, Which over the pousse S.C. An. 45
 sike a roundle never heard I *none*: S.C. An. 125
 (perdie God was he *none*). S.C. D. 50
 Calling in vaine for rest, and can have *none*. Gn. 392
 That *none* whom fortune freely doth advancee Gn. 555
 Yet for their purposes *none* fit espyed. Hub. 226
 For *none* would give, Hub. 348
 where *none* might them surprize; Hub. 576
 But tidings there is *none*, Hub. 612
 For *none* but such as this bold Ape, Hub. 915
 Where *none* shall name the number of his place? Hub. 982
 let *none* other ever drawe Your minde Hub. 1053
 That *none* might enter but with issue hard: Hub. 1116
 For *none*, but whom he list, might come Hub. 1188
 So did he good to *none*, to manie ill, Hub. 1197
none durst speake, ne *none* durst of him plaine, Hub. 1199
 Yet would he further *none* but for availle; Hub. 1204
 that *none* the same espies; Hub. 1288
none but you, or who of you it learns, T.M. 51
none more tragick matter I can finde T.M. 165
 Because that mourning matter I have *none*. T.M. 168
 Yet *none* doth care to comfort us at all; T.M. 350
 Yet *none* vouchsafes to answere to our call; T.M. 352
 Because *none* living pittichi our paine, T.M. 354
 Sith *none* is left to remedie my paine, T.M. 423
 If *none* of neither mention should make, T.M. 449
 If *none* should yeeld him his deserved meed, T.M. 453
None would choose goodnes T.M. 456
 Whilstom in ages past *none* might professe T.M. 559
 'Name have I *none* (quoth she) nor anie being, Ti. 34
 To tell my forces, matchable to *none*, Ti. 89
 In Britannie was *none* to match with mee, Ti. 100
 That whilst he lived was of *none* envyde, Ti. 241
 Lets none shoot up that nigh him planted bee: Ti. 453
 That *none* durst vewe the horror of his face, Ti. 535
 Was *none* more favourable . . . Then Clarion, Mu. 20
 though crime none were: Mu. 143
none gainsaid, nor *none* did him envie. Mu. 152
none of these, how ever sweete they beene, Mu. 157

None—Continued.

Yet none of them he rudely doth disorder,	Mui. 174
That none, except a God, or God him guide,	Mui. 223
when thou of none shalt be maintained,	D. 83
Of a small time, which none ascertainate may,	D. 504
To you I sing and to none other wight,	As. Pr. 11
But he for none of them did care a whit,	As. 49
He vanquish all, and vanquish was of none,	As. 78
That none might scape, (so partiall unto none:)	As. 110
having none to let, to wood did wend,	As. 126
Whilste none is nigh, thine eyldis up to close,	As. 137
He none was made, but scattred all to nought;	Col. 153
None fairer, nor more fruitfull to be red:	Col. 279
her wisdom, none Can deeme,	Col. 346
Amongst all these was none his paragone,	Col. 451
with none of them thou favor foundest,	Col. 461
That none of all their due deserts resoundest,	Col. 463
One ever I, and others never none,	Col. 479
Admyr'd of all, yet envied of none,	Col. 550
'Cause have I none	Col. 680
that none them in doth call,	Col. 730
Where plain none might her see,	I. i. 16. 9
Ne looke for entertainment where none was;	I. i. 35. 2
words most horrible (Let none them read)	I. i. 37. 2
smart Where cause is none;	I. i. 54. 5
For present cause was none of dread her to dismay,	I. ii. 20. 9
Craving of you, in pity of my state, To doe none ill,	I. ii. 26. 4
Then was she fayre alone, when none was faire in place,	I. ii. 38. 9
none else from hence may us unbynd,	I. ii. 43. 9
wished tydings none of him unto her brought,	I. iii. 3. 9
when none yielded, her unruly Page . . . the wicket open rent, I. iii. 13. 1	I. iii. 13. 1
none the holy things in safety kept,	I. iii. 17. 8
of those fearfull women none durst rize,	I. iii. 19. 2
blustering breath of lleaven, that none can bide,	I. iii. 31. 5
Cald Malvenu, who entrance none denide:	I. iv. 6. 4
In living Princes court none ever knew Such endlesse riches,	I. iv. 7. 4
rightfull kingdom she had none at all,	I. iv. 12. 3
childe ne kinsman living had he none To leave them to;	I. iv. 28. 6
wept, that cause of weeping none he had;	I. iv. 30. 8
needlesse feare did never vantage none;	I. iv. 49. 4
enchanted armes, that none can perce;	I. iv. 50. 6
none can wound the man that does them wield,	I. iv. 50. 7
The Elf him calls aloud, But answer none receives;	I. v. 13. 9
Where none appeares can make her selfe a way,	I. vi. 7. 2
warres, nor new adventures, none he herd,	I. vi. 36. 3
none can breath, nor see, nor heare at will,	I. vii. 13. 7
living creature none he did espye,	I. viii. 29. 5
none did others safety despise,	I. ix. 1. 5
None els to death this man despayring drive	I. ix. 38. 5
When houre of death is come, let none aske whence, nor why,	I. ix. 42. 9
whenas none of them he saw him take,	I. ix. 51. 1
That none could reade except she did them teach,	I. x. 19. 2
*(Said he) and battailes none are to be fought?	I. x. 62. 8
none but death for ever can divide;	I. xii. 37. 2
none that breatheth living aire does know	II. Pr. 1. 6
'None but that saw,' (quoth he) 'would weene	II. i. 11. 3
Take not away, now got, which none would give to me,	II. i. 47. 9
Bynempt a sacred vow, which none should ay releace,	II. i. 60. 9
hath vowd . . . never to wearen none:	II. iii. 12. 8
none might see fHow they . . . enraptured bee:	II. iii. 27. 8
none thereof could ever taken hold;	II. iv. 4. 8
And all so soyl'd that none could him descry:	II. iv. 37. 7
though there were none, She could devise;	II. vi. 3. 7
of none accompanyde;	II. vii. 2. 3
unto none my graces do evnye:	II. vii. 8. 4
none could behold The hew thereof;	II. vii. 29. 3
none could weene Them to efforce	II. vii. 30. 3
Clothed with leaves, that none the wood mote see,	II. vii. 53. 8
none without the same endure cont:	II. vii. 65. 5
none then it more fowie and indecent,	II. ix. 1. 5
when it locked none might thorough pas,	II. ix. 23. 7
ne spard for nicenesse none,	II. ix. 28. 9
By secret wayes, that none might it espy,	II. ix. 32. 6
when he none equall knew,	II. x. 33. 9
dying left none heire them to withstand,	II. x. 61. 8
Fairer and nobler liveth none this howre,	II. x. 76. 6
that none from it can shift:	II. xii. 4. 7
none does others happinesse envye;	II. xii. 58. 4
ras't, that none the signes might see:	II. xii. 80. 4
tract of living creature none they fownd,	III. i. 14. 8
That none of all the six before him	III. i. 21. 9
'Love have I sure,' (quoth she) 'but Lady none;	III. i. 28. 2
That none of them himselfe could reare againe:	III. i. 29. 2
Which whenas none she foud,	III. i. 61. 1
None of them rashly durst to her approach,	III. i. 64. 7
That none of them foule mischiefe could eschew,	III. i. 66. 3
Her wrathfull steele, that none mote it abyde;	III. i. 66. 6
that none might her discourse,	III. ii. 20. 4
dartes in none doe triumph more,	III. iii. 3. 1
Full many waies she sought, but none could find,	III. iii. 5. 3
And base atyre, that none might them bewray,	III. iii. 7. 2
From whence, to none inferior, ye came,	III. iii. 54. 3
that none might them espy,	III. iii. 61. 7
That none durst passen through	III. iv. 21. 5
That none in equall armes him matchen might:	III. iv. 24. 3
But none of all those curses overtooke	III. iv. 44. 6
Lives none this day that may with her compare	III. v. 8. 4
Yet she loves none but one,	III. v. 8. 9
In other none, but him, she sets delight;	III. v. 9. 3
none living may compayre:	III. v. 54. 4

None—Continued.

Disguiz'd . . . that none might him bewray,)	III. vi. 11. 9
But when in none of all these she him got,	III. vi. 16. 1
That none might thorough breake,	III. vi. 31. 4
formes, which none yet ever knew:	III. vi. 35. 2
that none him losen may,	III. vi. 48. 9
But she to none of them her love did cast,	III. vi. 53. 1
seeing none in place, he gan to make	III. vii. 45. 3
next to none after that happy day,	III. viii. 13. 7
she said she lov'd none, but a Faery knight,	III. viii. 39. 9
none him durst awake out of his dreame;	III. ix. 10. 6
none of all them her thereof amov'd	III. ix. 24. 8
none of those excuses could take place,	III. ix. 26. 5
ever and anon, when none was ware,	III. ix. 28. 1
Thou seest all, yet none at all sees thee:	III. x. 4. 8
that none their joyous treason should reveale,	III. x. 5. 9
that none espyde Iiis secret drift,	III. x. 6. 3
that none but she it vewd,	III. x. 9. 4
none of all the Satyres him espyde or heard,	III. x. 47. 9
Ne none can suffer to approchen neare:	III. xi. 22. 5
watcht that none should enter nor isse:	III. xi. 31. 7
that none was to possesse So rich purveyaunce,	III. xi. 53. 8
Yet living creature none she saw appeare,	III. xi. 55. 2
that none can tell,	III. xii. 26. 4
sith none but hee Which wrought it	III. xii. 34. 0
yet never met with none That to their	IV. i. 16. 7
That none durst ever whilst thou wast alive,	IV. ii. 34. 4
Yet she to none of them her liking lent,	IV. ii. 36. 2
That none of them once out of order went,	IV. ii. 36. 7
That none of them durst undertake the fight;	IV. ii. 40. 4
none against them battell durst maintaine:	IV. iv. 25. 5
But it would not on none of them abide,	IV. v. 17. 8
But Triamond lov'd Canacee, and other none,	IV. v. 21. 9
the Northren winde, that none could heare:	IV. v. 38. 8
And will to none her maladie impart?	IV. vi. 1. 7
hide her wound, that none might it perceive:	IV. vi. 40. 8
Yet found they none,	IV. vi. 47. 5
that none Might issue forth,	IV. vii. 20. 5
'If heaven, then none may it redresse or blame,	IV. viii. 16. 1
Though there were none her hateful words to heare,	IV. viii. 36. 4
Ne none there was to reskue her, ne none to baile,	IV. ix. 7. 9
cause of feare, sure, had she none at all	IV. ix. 19. 1
And wall'd . . . That none mote have access,	IV. x. 6. 4
Behinde the gate that none her might espy;	IV. x. 13. 2
I thought there was none other heaven then this;	IV. x. 28. 3
Brgets and eke conceives, ne needeth other none,	IV. x. 41. 9
That none might heare the sorrow of my hart,	IV. x. 48. 2
then which none more upright,	IV. xi. 18. 6
whose streames of none may be withstood;	IV. xi. 20. 9
Ne none disdain'd low to him to lout:	IV. xi. 30. 5
Whose like none else could shew,	IV. xi. 33. 9
wondrous sholes which may of none be red,	IV. xii. 2. 5
Which never she before disclos'd to none,	IV. xii. 5. 4
count my cares when none is nigh to heare,	IV. xii. 6. 2
but since he meanes found none,	IV. xii. 12. 8
where none of her might know:	IV. xii. 15. 2
To none but to the seas sole Sovereaine,	IV. xii. 30. 6
None other way will I this day betake,	V. ii. 10. 6
That none of them the feeble over-ren,	V. ii. 19. 8
And none appear'd of all that raskall rout,	V. ii. 54. 8
second unto none in prowess prayse;	V. iii. 5. 4
None was debar'd,	V. iii. 6. 3
None Against them durst his head to perill shew,	V. iii. 12. 6
what of it became none understood:	V. iii. 26. 6
it to none of all their loynes would fit,	V. iii. 28. 4
his souce, which none endure dare,	V. iv. 42. 7
That none of all the many once did darre	V. iv. 44. 5
But none she found so fit to serve,	V. v. 6. 3
his owne doome, that none can now undoo,	V. vi. 16. 5
possessed of one thought, That gave none other place,	V. vi. 21. 4
wayfull plaints that none was to appease;	V. vi. 26. 2
yet Knight art none,	V. vi. 37. 6
That way betwixt them none appeares in sight;	V. vi. 40. 3
other beds the Priests there used none,	V. vii. 9. 1
Where none may be with her	V. ix. 2. 4
Nor none but beasts may be of her despoyle;	V. ix. 2. 5
whence none could get it out,	V. ix. 4. 9
Ne none can backe returne	V. ix. 6. 9
and neare them none,	V. ix. 37. 9
Whylest he of none was stopped,	V. x. 8. 6
Who when he none of all . . . did see	V. x. 15. 3
For other meede may hope for none of mee,	V. x. 21. 6
dreadfull shape was never scene of none,	V. x. 29. 4
Whose ugly shape none ever saw,	V. xi. 20. 5
None can have tidings to assist her side:	V. xi. 42. 5
That none can there arrive without an hoste:	V. xi. 42. 8
there being none them neare,	V. xii. 6. 2
That none should dare him once to entertaine;	V. xii. 10. 4
Which none durst breake,	V. xii. 10. 5
to whom none tydings bore	V. xii. 11. 6
Ne none can find hut who was taught them by the Muse,	VI. Pr. 2. 9
mongst them all was none more courteous	VI. i. 2. 1
Yet shall it not by none be testifide,	VI. i. 6. 7
tidings, which of none afore . . . I have had;	VI. i. 10. 3
Then which a prouder Lady liveth none:	VI. i. 14. 7
if none do, yet shame shal thee	VI. i. 25. 9
none them rightly may reprove	VI. ii. 1. 7
Let none therefore . . . Too greatly grieve	VI. iii. 5. 8
For other language had he none,	VI. iv. 11. 6
That none of them in his soft flesh did hite;	VI. v. 18. 7

None—Continued.

Who can him cure that will be cur'd of none?	VI. vi. 7. 4
Did counterfeit kind pittie where was none?	VI. vii. 18. 4
That none she worthe thought to be . . .	VI. vii. 29. 2
He wore no armour, ne for none did care . . .	VI. vii. 43. 1
Where none is nigh to heare . . .	VI. viii. 40. 8
if that such there were (as none they kende)	VI. ix. 6. 4
for him nor other none Did care a whit . . .	VI. ix. 10. 7
As his owne chyld; for other he had none;	VI. ix. 14. 8
made him pipe so merrily, as never none . . .	VI. x. 15. 9
being gone, none can them bring in place . . .	VI. x. 20. 4
since things passed none may now restore . . .	VI. x. 20. 8
in the covert . . . that none Mote them descry . . .	VI. x. 41. 3
With which none had to doe . . .	VI. xi. 12. 4
That none his daunger daring to abide . . .	VI. xi. 49. 6
Whilst none was him to stop, nor none him to restraine . . .	VI. xii. 2. 9
For other none such passion can contrive . . .	VI. xii. 21. 5
whilst none was them to rew; . . .	VI. xii. 25. 5
Yet none of them could ever bring him . . .	VI. xii. 39. 9
(which none yet durst . . . to alter . . .)	VII. v. 5. 5
none of all there-in more pleasure found . . .	VII. vi. 38. 6
In covert shade, where none behold her may . . .	VII. vi. 42. 5
Her head . . . was bid that mote to none appeare . . .	VII. vii. 5. 9
from thenceforth none no more change shall see? . . .	VII. vii. 59. 5
Whom if ye please, I care for other none!	Am. i. 14
let none ever say, That ye were blooded . . .	Am. xx. 13
high worths . . . Ne but in heaven matchable to none . . .	Am. lxxv. 7
For none can call againe the passed time . . .	Am. lxx. 14
Heart need not wish none other happinesse . . .	Am. lxxii. 13
Where none doo fishes take; . . .	Epith. 61
Let none of these they dreary accents sing; . . .	Epith. 351
in the secret darke, that none reproves . . .	Epith. 360
Now none doth hinder you . . .	Epith. 370
that none the same may tell . . .	H.B. 42
That darknesse there appeareth never none; . . .	H.H.L. 73
Offending none, and doing good to all . . .	H.H.L. 237

Nones. See Nonce.

Nonce. See Nun.

Nook. To reade enregistred in every nooke His goodnesse, . . . H.H.B. 131

Nor (partial list).

Nor brick nor marble was the wall in view . . .	Bel. ² ii. 5
Is nowe nor jollye, nor shepheard more . . .	S.C. S. 27
Nor in all Kent, nor in Christendome; . . .	S.C. S. 153
If nor in Princesse pallee thou doe sitt . . .	S.C. O. 80
Nor yet are sung of others . . .	Ti. 345
So wide a forest . . . Nor famous Ardeyn, nor fowle Arlo, is . . .	As. 96
'Ah! nay (said Colin) neither so, nor so: . . .	Col. 376
Nor Po nor Tyburs swans so much renowned, Nor all the brood . . .	Col. 412, 413
nor God nor man can fynd Defenese . . .	Col. 875
plain none might her see, nor she see any . . .	I. i. 16. 9
Though nor in word nor deede ill meriting . . .	I. iii. 2. 7
Nor wayld of friends, nor layd on groning beare . . .	I. v. 23. 4
Nor voice was heard, nor wight was seene . . .	f. viii. 29. 9
nether darknesse fowle, nor filthy bands . . .	I. viii. 40. 1
nor for gold nor glee . . .	I. ix. 32. 7
Losse is no shame, nor to hee lesse than foe; . . .	H. v. 15. 6
nether spinnes nor cards, ne cares nor fretts . . .	H. vi. 16. 8
Nor sea of licour cold, nor lake of myre . . .	II. vi. 44. 4
Nor bounds nor banks his headlong ruine may sustayne . . .	II. xi. 18. 9
none could find, Nor herbes, nor charmes, nor counsel . . .	III. iii. 5. 4
no redemption nigh she did nor heare nor see . . .	V. xii. 11. 9

Nore. The next, the stubborn Nore . . . IV. xi. 43. 3

Nourture. See Nouriture.

North. did themselves through all the North display . . .	II. x. 15. 7
Proud Etheldred shall from the North arise . . .	III. iii. 35. 2
Hygate . . . by West, And Overt gate by North: . . .	III. ix. 46. 3
The furthest North that did to them appeare: . . .	III. ix. 49. 3
now West he went awhile, Then North . . .	VI. iv. 25. 3
Northern. from the Northerne coast a storme arose . . .	Bel. ² xiv. 10
So I of this small Northerne world was Princesse . . .	Ti. 84
The Harpe well knowne beside the Northern Bearc . . .	Ti. 616
So soone as on them blowes the Northern winde . . .	D. 396
that tumultuous rage . . . Of Northerne rebels . . .	Ded. Son. xi. 10
the Northerne wagoner had set His sevenfold teme . . .	I. ii. 1. 1
The Northerne winde his wings did broad display . . .	II. iii. 19. 3
the fierce Northerne wind with blustering blast . . .	II. ix. 16. 8
Albanaet had all the Northerne (*Northrene) part . . .	II. x. 14. 2
Ne the sharp Northerne wind thereon to shewre; . . .	III. v. 51. 5
by the Northerne blast Quite overblowne . . .	IV. i. 45. 6
Like to the Northern (*Northren) winde, that none could heare: . . .	IV. v. 38. 8

Northern star. noble deede above the Northern starre . . . II. x. 4. 7

North-side. the Northside of Arnulla dale) . . . Col. 105

Northumber. an buge hoste into Northumber lead . . . III. iii. 33. 2

Norways. with many one Of his Norweyses . . . III. iii. 33. 9

Norwich. Yar, soft washing Norwitch wall . . . IV. xi. 33. 6

Nose. over it his huge great nose did grow . . . IV. vii. 6. 5

Some praise her paps; some praise her lips and nose; . . . VI. viii. 39. 5

Some by the nose him plucked, some by the taile . . . VII. vi. 49. 4

Nosegays. Where bene the nosegages that she dight for thee? . . . S.C. N. 114

Nose-thirl. fire he threw forth from bis large nosethril . . . I. xi. 22. 9

Nose-thirls. See Nostrils.

wide nosethrills burnd With breathed flames . . . III. ix. 22. 3

from their nosethrilles below the brynie streame . . . III. xi. 41. 2

Nosters. See Paternosters.

Nostrils. See Nose-thirl, -s.

Into his nostrills creeping, so him pained . . . Van. viii. 10

Like best whose breath but in his nostrills is . . . Te. 356

Not (partial list of adv.). See Cannot, If not.

worke did shew it selfe not wrought by man . . . Bel.¹ iv. 9

Not—Continued.

Other sayne, but how truly I note . . .	S.C. S. 110
His chaunged powres at first them selves not felt; . . .	I. vii. 6. 7
I note whether praise or pittie more; . . .	I. xii. 17. 4
no'te without an hound fine footing trace . . .	II. Pr. 4. 5
durst he nott Pursew her steps . . .	II. iii. 43. 2
Her other leg was lame, that she no'te walke . . .	II. iv. 4. 3
her handes fast bownd . . . That she note stirre . . .	II. iv. 13. 6
no'te he chuse But heare the rigour . . .	II. vii. 39. 7
no'te avoyded be by earthly skill or powre . . .	II. viii. 43. 9
Yet no'te the same amend . . .	II. xii. 67. 7
hungry eyes, which no'te threewith be filld; . . .	II. xii. 78. 2
yield thee nott Til thou . . .	III. ii. 46. 4
secretly he saw, yet note discoure . . .	III. iii. 50. 4
Yet no'te she find redresse for such despight: . . .	III. vi. 40. 7
he was so stund that he no'te ryde . . .	III. vii. 42. 5
'father, I note read aright . . .	III. viii. 23. 7
note their hungry vew be satisfide . . .	III. ix. 24. 1
host no'te him appeach Of vile ungentlenesse . . .	III. x. 6. 8
sith he no'te save both, he saved that . . . dearest . . .	III. x. 15. 7
let not ny rudenes be no breach . . .	III. x. 25. 3
not for nought his wife them loved . . .	III. x. 48. 8
names and natures I note readen well; . . .	III. xii. 26. 2
be for paine himselfe no'te right apreare . . .	IV. iii. 9. 6
would not on none of them abide . . .	IV. v. 17. 8
lenger he note stand upright . . .	IV. vi. 20. 7
Yet whether side was victor note be ghest: . . .	V. iii. 7. 6
Notable. to intest The noblest wights with notable defame: . . .	VI. vi. 12. 6
Notably. good . . . may more notably be rad . . .	III. ix. 2. 3
Not-deserver. Thou doest afflict as well the not-deserver . . .	H.L. 159
Note. See Not.	
doest note with critique pen . . .	Com. Son. i. 3
chearefull Chaunticlere with his note shrill . . .	I. ii. 1. 6
the ghastly Owle, Sbricking bis balefull note . . .	I. ix. 33. 7
With mery note her lowd salutes the mounting larke . . .	I. xi. 51. 9
all the Gods admird his lotty note . . .	II. x. 3. 5
singing all her sorrow to the note . . .	IV. ix. 6. 4
There stands an Idole of great note and name . . .	V. xi. 19. 2
Begin his witlesse note apace to clatter . . .	Am. lxxxiv. 4
N'ote, No'te. See Not.	
Notes. most pleasant notes did sing . . .	Bel. ² xi. 7
Soone as thou gynst to sette thy notes in frame . . .	S.C. O. 25
if thee please in bigger notes to sing . . .	S.C. O. 46
speak to thee In bigger notes . . .	Gn. 11
As merric notes upon his rusticke Fife . . .	Gn. 148
All places with our pleasant notes to fill . . .	T.M. 242
Notes sad enough t'express this bitter throw: . . .	Mu. 414
All were my notes but rude and roughly dight; . . .	Col. 363
Lift up thy notes unto their wonted height . . .	Col. 390
the thrise three learned Ladies play Their heavenly notes . . .	I. x. 54. 9
song in well attuned notes a joyous lay . . .	I. xii. 7. 4
apply Her curious skill the warling notes to play . . .	I. xii. 38. 7
No bird but did her shrill notes sweetly sing; . . .	H. vi. 13. 3
Their notes unto the voice attempted sweet; . . .	H. xii. 71. 2
Their diverse notes t' attune unto his lay . . .	H. xii. 76. 2
Musicke did divide Her looser notes with Lydian harmony; . . .	III. i. 40. 2
harmony In full straunge notes . . .	III. xii. 6. 2
With heavenly notes, that did all other pas . . .	IV. ii. 2. 3
Her mournfull notes full piteously did frame . . .	IV. viii. 4. 2
victory in bigger notes to sing . . .	VII. vii. 1. 7
The praises of the Lord in lively notes; . . .	Epith. 219
And heare such heavenly notes and carolings . . .	II.H.B. 262
Notes'. with his vitall notes accord . . .	Ro. xxv. 6
Nothing. Alas, on earth so nothing doth endure . . .	Pet. vi. 11
Of nothing now but noyous sulphure smeld . . .	Bel. ² xi. 14
Alas! by little ye to nothing flie . . .	Ro. vii. 7
this nothing, which they have thee left . . .	Ro. xiii. 13
nothing such thilk shepheard was . . .	S.C. Jul. 145
nowe I wote it is nothing sich; . . .	S.C. S. 79
shee deemed nothing too deere for thee . . .	S.C. N. 117
without golde now nothing wilbe got . . .	Hub. 153
nothing there is done without a fee: . . .	Hub. 515
he nothing can admire . . .	Hub. 610
Finde nothing worthe to be writ . . .	T.M. 100
Because I nothing noble have to sing . . .	T.M. 108
Is turnd to smoake, that doth to nothing fade; . . .	Ti. 123
thou hast nothing sayd; . . .	Col. 460
whose fethers, nothing flitt, Doe yet but flagg . . .	Ded. Son. ii. 7
Sith nothing ever may redeeme, nor reave . . .	Ded. Son. vii. 6
nothing did be dread, but ever was ydrad . . .	I. i. 2. 9
the Ash for nothing ill; . . .	I. i. 9. 7
of nothing he takes keepe . . .	I. i. 40. 9
he, enrag'd with rancor, nothing heares . . .	I. iii. 44. 5
Whose wals were high, but nothing strong nor thick . . .	I. iv. 4. 3
Most wretched wight, whom nothing might suffice; . . .	I. iv. 29. 1
henceforth nothing faire but her on earth they find . . .	I. vi. 18. 9
of that monstrous mas Was nothing left . . .	I. viii. 24. 9
Nothing is sure that growes on earthly ground; . . .	I. ix. 11. 5
nothing might his ready passage stay: . . .	I. x. 35. 5
nothing may my present hope empare; . . .	I. x. 63. 5
nothing seemd the puissance could withstand: . . .	I. xi. 24. 3
In which was nothing riotous nor vaine? . . .	I. xii. 14. 2
nothing is but that which he hath seen? . . .	II. Pr. 3. 5
She weakly started, yet she nothing drad: . . .	II. i. 45. 7
that wake old hath left thee nothing wise; . . .	II. iii. 16. 3
Yet nothing could him to impatience entise . . .	II. v. 21. 9
nothing might sustaine bis furious forse: . . .	II. v. 23. 2
nothing well they her became; . . .	II. vi. 6. 6
Whiles nothing envious nature them forth throwes . . .	II. vi. 15. 4
What bootes it al to have, and nothing use? . . .	II. vi. 17. 6

Nothing—Continued.

That <i>nothing</i> should him hastily awake	II. vi. 18. 4
<i>Nothing</i> but death can doe me to respire	II. vi. 44. 5
<i>Nothing</i> to be scene But . . . chests	II. vii. 30. 1
<i>nothing</i> might abash the villain hold	II. vii. 42. 8
<i>nothing</i> cleaner were for such intent	II. vii. 61. 7
all for love, and <i>nothing</i> for reward	II. viii. 2. 8
<i>nothing</i> seemd mote beare so monstrous might	II. viii. 38. 2
<i>nothing</i> may withstand his stormy stowe	II. viii. 48. 2
In which was <i>nothing</i> pourtraied nor wrought	II. ix. 33. 8
The yeares of Nestor <i>nothing</i> were to his	II. ix. 57. 1
she is inly <i>nothing</i> ill apayd	II. xii. 28. 7
all things one, and one as <i>nothing</i> was	II. xii. 34. 8
Orcus tame, whome <i>nothing</i> can persuade	II. xii. 41. 7
<i>nothing</i> else might keepe her safe and sound	II. xii. 82. 7
<i>Nothing</i> on earth mote alwaies happy beene	III. i. 10. 7
fledd so fast that <i>nothing</i> mote him hold	III. i. 15. 8
For <i>nothing</i> would she longer there be stayd	III. i. 67. 4
<i>nothing</i> he from her reserv'd apart	III. ii. 22. 3
this affection <i>nothing</i> straunge I finde	III. ii. 40. 5
<i>nothing</i> might relent her hasty flight	III. iv. 49. 1
Doth it consume and into <i>nothing</i> goe	III. vi. 37. 8
She, <i>nothing</i> quaint Nor 'sdeignfull of so homely fashion	III. vii. 10. 5
A laesy loord, for <i>nothing</i> good to donne	III. vii. 12. 3
when all this he <i>nothing</i> saw prevaile	III. viii. 40. 6
<i>nothing</i> new to him was that same paine	III. ix. 29. 6
<i>nothing</i> may impresse so deare constraint	III. ix. 40. 3
<i>nothing</i> left but like an aery Spirit	III. x. 57. 4
your cause is <i>nothing</i> lesse Then is your sorrow certes	III. xi. 18. 3
<i>nothing</i> so much pittie doth implore	III. xi. 18. 5
Albe the wound were <i>nothing</i> deepe imprest	III. xii. 33. 7
yet so mazed that he <i>nothing</i> spake	IV. i. 43. 9
was <i>nothing</i> slow Him selfe to save	IV. iii. 33. 4
<i>nothing</i> found But darknesse	IV. vii. 9. 6
<i>nothing</i> could my fixed mind remove	IV. vii. 16. 5
<i>nothing</i> like himselfe he seem'd in sight	IV. vii. 20. 5
he was <i>nothing</i> mov'd nor tempted therewithall	V. ii. 23. 9
For there is <i>nothing</i> lost, that may be found if sought	V. ii. 39. 9
So did this Ladies goodly forme decay, And into <i>nothing</i> goe	V. iii. 25. 9
he was <i>nothing</i> valorous	V. vi. 32. 6
Like to an hideous storme, which <i>nothing</i> may empeach	V. vii. 35. 9
as <i>nothing</i> glad To have beheld a spectacle so bad	V. vii. 38. 4
Though <i>nothing</i> whole, but all to-brud and broken	V. viii. 44. 2
from just verdict will for <i>nothing</i> start	V. x. 2. 2
Yet him <i>nothing</i> terrified that feared <i>nothing</i> ill	V. xi. 22. 9
That <i>nothing</i> may escape her reaching might	V. xi. 24. 8
Was with his ghastly count'nance <i>nothing</i> queld	V. xii. 16. 7
The other <i>nothing</i> better was then shee	V. xii. 33. 1
<i>nothing</i> is more blamefull to a knight	VI. i. 41. 1
a man by <i>nothing</i> is so well bewrayd As by his manners	VI. iii. 1. 3
Found <i>nothing</i> that he said unmeet nor geason	VI. iv. 37. 2
seemd <i>nothing</i> might Beare off their blowes	VI. v. 18. 4
The knight was <i>nothing</i> nice, where was no need	VI. ix. 7. 1
<i>nothing</i> meet in merchandise to passe	VI. xi. 12. 8
<i>nothing</i> knew Of all that chanced heere	VII. vi. 14. 1
So <i>nothing</i> heere long stardeth in one stay	VII. vii. 47. 7
<i>Nothing</i> doth firme and permanent appeare	VII. vii. 56. 2
<i>nothing</i> else they brooke	Am. xxxv. 10
All paines are <i>nothing</i> in respect of this	Am. lxxiii. 13
<i>Nothing</i> on earth seemes fayre to fleshly sight	H.B. 18
<i>Nothing</i> so good, but that May be corrupt	H.B. 157
not so white as these, nor <i>nothing</i> neare	Proth. 45
Notified. they as Straungers shal be notified	III. iii. 44. 4
I . . . Shall through the world make to be notified	III. xii. 39. 5
Notwithstanding. For <i>notwithstanding</i> that one soule was reft	IV. iii. 21. 6
<i>notwithstanding</i> all the subtil bait	V. vi. 2. 3
<i>notwithstanding</i> that in former fight He life received	VI. vii. 2. 3
Nought. See Naught.	
all is <i>nought</i> but flying vanitee!	Bel. i. 11
this world doth <i>nought</i> but grievance hold!	Bel. iii. 12
This dreadfull shape was vanished to <i>nought</i>	Bel. viii. 14
<i>nought</i> of Rome in Rome perceiv'st at all	Ro. iii. 2
<i>Nought</i> from the Romane Empire might be quight	Ro. viii. 10
all this whole shall one day come to <i>nought</i>	Ro. ix. 14
Now to become <i>nought</i> els but heaped sands?	Ro. xv. 14
To shew that all in th' end to <i>nought</i> shall fade	Ro. xx. 14
That same is now <i>nought</i> but a champion wide	Ro. xxxi. 1
all his plenteous pasture <i>nought</i> him pleased	Van. ii. 13
<i>nought</i> , that great is	Van. viii. 13
<i>nought</i> on earth can challenge long endurance?	Van. xi. 14
To <i>nought</i> more, Thenot, my mind is bent	S.C. F. 94
<i>Nought</i> aske I, but onely to hold my right	S.C. F. 186
For <i>nought</i> <i>nought</i> they quitten him from decay	S.C. F. 213
pumie stones I threw; but <i>nought</i> availed	S.C. Mar. 90
<i>Nought</i> having, <i>nought</i> feared they to forgoe	S.C. May 110
of <i>nought</i> they were unprovided	S.C. May 114
<i>nought</i> seemeth sike strife	S.C. May 158
<i>nought</i> he deemed deare for the jewell	S.C. May 277
<i>Nought</i> weigh I who my song doth prayse	S.C. Jun. 73
<i>Nought</i> easeth the care that doth me forhaile	S.C. S. 243
The vaunting Poets found <i>nought</i> worth a pease	S.C. O. 69
Thereof <i>nought</i> remaines but the memoree	S.C. N. 121
that swinke and sweate for <i>nought</i>	S.C. N. 154
Was <i>nought</i> but brakes and brambles	S.C. D. 102
<i>Nought</i> reaped but a weedy crop of care	S.C. D. 122
Of trecheric or traines <i>nought</i> tooke he keep	Ga. 241
throat through thirst to <i>nought</i> nigh being dride	Ga. 387
a few have all, and all have <i>nought</i>	Hub. 141
doubting <i>nought</i> their deeds	Hub. 328
These lookes (<i>nought</i> saying) doo a benefice seeke	Hub. 500

Nought—Continued.

Where <i>nought</i> but dread and death do seeme in show?	Hub. 966
The Ape, that earst did <i>nought</i> but chill and quake	Hub. 993
<i>Nought</i> suffered he the Ape to give or graunt	Hub. 1143
Did now rebound with <i>nought</i> but ruffull cries	T.M. 23
finde <i>nought</i> to busie me	T.M. 166
onely seeke for pleasure, <i>nought</i> for praise	T.M. 468
<i>nought</i> to learning they may spare	T.M. 470
<i>nought</i> at all but ruines now I bee	Ti. 39
now to <i>nought</i> through spoyle of time is wasted	Ti. 119
all his greatnes vapoured to <i>nought</i>	Ti. 219
in time to <i>nought</i> doo passe	Ti. 420
It almost drowned was, and done to <i>nought</i>	Ti. 622
<i>Nought</i> may thee save from heavens avengement	Mui. 240
' <i>Nought</i> cares at all what they, that live on ground	D. 87
carest for one that for himselfe cares <i>nought</i>	D. 93
(Signe of thy love, though <i>nought</i> for my reliefe	D. 94
<i>Nought</i> carde I then for worldly change or chauce	D. 103
paine, That <i>nought</i> on earth may lessen	D. 276
<i>nought</i> but grieffe of munde	D. 398
the fire, because to <i>nought</i> it flies	D. 404
<i>nought</i> of them is yours	D. 503
of daunger <i>nought</i> ydrad	As. 87
alive was <i>nought</i> so deare as hee	As. 128
who answerd <i>nought</i>	As. 167
Since that same day in <i>nought</i> I take delight	Col. 44
The staie whereof shall <i>nought</i> these cares annoy	Col. 98
scattered all to <i>nought</i>	Col. 153
<i>Nought</i> tooke I with me, but mine oaten quill	Col. 194
<i>nought</i> but sea and heaven to us appeare	Col. 227
<i>Nought</i> hast thou, foolish boy, scene in thy daies	Col. 303
<i>nought</i> my praises of her needed arre	Col. 533
<i>Nought</i> else but smoke	Col. 720
I die, <i>nought</i> to the world denying	Col. 950
<i>Nought</i> is thy worth disparaged thereby	Ded. Son. ii. 6
<i>nought</i> aghast, his mightie hand exhaust	I. i. 17. 8
So sound be slept, that <i>nought</i> <i>nought</i> him awake	I. i. 42. 3
yeelding soft, in that she <i>nought</i> gainsaid	I. ii. 27. 7
<i>Nought</i> is there under heav'ns wide hollownesse	I. iii. 1. 1
She, of <i>nought</i> affrayd him daily sought	I. iii. 3. 7
the rude wench her answerd <i>nought</i> at all	I. iii. 11. 3
<i>nought</i> could she say	I. iii. 12. 4
she saw her prayers <i>nought</i> prevaile	I. iii. 24. 1
He answerd <i>nought</i> , but in a traunce still lay	I. iii. 39. 6
Her prayers <i>nought</i> prevaile	I. iii. 43. 9
'Paire Dyme, be <i>nought</i> dismayd	I. iv. 49. 1
earthly sight can <i>nought</i> but sorrow breed	I. vii. 23. 6
transwew stones to dust, and dust to <i>nought</i> at all	I. vii. 35. 7
It booted <i>nought</i> to thinke such thunderbolts to heare	I. viii. 7. 9
<i>nought</i> but pressed gras where she had lye	I. ix. 15. 2
He answerd <i>nought</i> at all	I. ix. 24. 1
<i>nought</i> to him replyde	I. ix. 24. 7
'Fear <i>nought</i> ' (quoth he)	I. ix. 26. 5
His garment, <i>nought</i> but many ragged clouts	I. ix. 36. 1
<i>nought</i> but death before his eies he saw	I. ix. 50. 2
For <i>nought</i> he car'd his carcas long unfed	I. x. 48. 7
blood can <i>nought</i> but sin yield	I. x. 60. 9
they 'are vaine, and vanish into <i>nought</i> '	I. x. 62. 9
<i>nought</i> they kindled corage may awage	I. xi. 6. 5
cote of Steele, so couched neare That <i>nought</i> mote perce	I. xi. 9. 3
It booted <i>nought</i> to thinke to robbe him of his pray	I. xi. 41. 9
<i>nought</i> so wondrous puissance might sustaine	I. xi. 43. 5
As if late fight had <i>nought</i> him damnifyde	I. xi. 52. 7
he for <i>nought</i> would stay his passage right	I. xii. 25. 4
Let <i>nought</i> he hid from me that ought to be exprest	I. xii. 29. 9
be <i>nought</i> hereat dismayd	I. xii. 31. 2
He <i>nought</i> forgott how he whilome had sworne	I. xii. 41. 6
More then goodwill to me attribute <i>nought</i>	II. i. 33. 4
<i>nought</i> too deare I deemd	II. i. 53. 9
<i>nought</i> they beene For all his washing cleaner	II. ii. 3. 5
reason, blent through passion, <i>nought</i> descryde	II. iv. 7. 7
where he hits <i>nought</i> knowes, and whom he hurts <i>nought</i> cares	II. iv. 7. 9
him gainevring <i>nought</i> at all prevaild	II. iv. 14. 2
There wanted <i>nought</i> but few rites to be donne	II. iv. 21. 5
For not to grow of <i>nought</i> he it conjectured	II. iv. 39. 9
It booted <i>nought</i> Sir Guyon To thincke	II. v. 3. 8
said; 'Be <i>nought</i> agriev'd, Sir knight	II. v. 15. 1
matter did she make of <i>nought</i>	II. v. 19. 6
<i>nought</i> can quench mine inly flaming syde	II. vi. 44. 3
<i>nought</i> but desert wilderness shewed all around	II. vi. 2. 9
they passing spake unto them <i>nought</i>	II. vii. 24. 2
he <i>nought</i> could say, Till him the childe bespoke	II. viii. 7. 2
who <i>nought</i> againe Him answerd, as courtesie became	II. viii. 23. 2
bids them <i>nought</i> availe	II. viii. 35. 9
<i>Nought</i> could be hurt, but still at warde did ly	II. viii. 39. 7
<i>Nought</i> booted it the Paynim then to strive	II. viii. 50. 1
The Conquerour <i>nought</i> cared him to slay	II. viii. 51. 2
All the rest, that noyous was and <i>nought</i>	II. ix. 32. 5
She answerd <i>nought</i> , but more abasht	II. ix. 43. 1
That <i>nought</i> mote hinder his quicke prejudize	II. ix. 49. 7
<i>nought</i> moved with her piteous looke	II. x. 18. 9
<i>nought</i> him griev'd to beene from rule deposd downe	II. x. 29. 9
<i>Nought</i> els but treason from the first this land did foyle	II. x. 48. 9
his bright shield that <i>nought</i> him now avayld	II. xi. 41. 8
<i>nought</i> that falles into this direfull deepe	II. xi. 6. 7
Whom <i>nought</i> regarding they kept on their gate	II. xii. 17. 3
'Feare <i>nought</i> ', then saide the Palmer	II. xii. 26. 1
They marched fayrly forth, of <i>nought</i> ydrad	II. xii. 38. 7
<i>nought</i> they feard, but past on	II. xii. 39. 5
<i>Nought</i> feard they force that fortillage to win	II. xii. 43. 5

Nought—Continued.

nought regarding her displeasure, forward goth. II. xii. 57. 9
 Nought but her lovely face she for his looking left. II. xii. 67. 9
 minding nought but lustfull game, II. xii. 81. 2
 breathlesse grew, yet nought dismayd, III. i. 21. 3
 Nought so of love this looser Dame did skill, III. i. 50. 1
 Nought wanted there that dainty was, III. i. 51. 5
 That nought she did but wayle, III. ii. 28. 8
 not of nought these suddain ghastly feares III. ii. 31. 1
 nought for me but death, III. ii. 35. 5
 'These idle wordes' (said she) 'doe nought aswage III. ii. 37. 1
 may it nought appease My raging smart, III. ii. 43. 3
 'Nought like,' (quoth shee) 'for that same III. ii. 45. 1
 He nought was moved at their entrance III. iii. 15. 1
 her olde Nourse was nought dishartened, III. iii. 20. 8
 nought our passage may empeach, III. iii. 53. 1
 Th' old woman nought that needed did omit, III. iii. 58. 1
 That nought but death her delour mote depart. III. iv. 6. 5
 he sets nought at all by Florimur; III. v. 9. 5
 Yet wist she nought thereof, III. vi. 9. 7
 gazing each on other nought bespake, III. vii. 27. 6
 nought that wanteth rest can long aby; III. vii. 3. 5
 With nought but ghastly lookes him answered; III. vii. 14. 6
 Threat th' old man did nought but fondly grin, III. viii. 24. 6
 all in vaine, for nought mote him relent. III. ix. 11. 1
 as the rest, he prayd for nought; III. ix. 12. 5
 all things to excuse, Though nought belev'd, III. ix. 18. 9
 'Troy, that art now nought but an idle name, III. ix. 33. 1
 Nought wants but time and place, III. x. 11. 6
 At last when sorrow he saw booted nought, III. x. 18. 6
 'Thou man of nought, what doest thou here III. x. 24. 6
 those two sought nought but the present pray, III. x. 34. 4
 not for nought his wife them loved so well, III. x. 48. 8
 all his substance was consum'd to nought, III. x. 57. 3
 Nought therewith daunted was her courage prowld, III. xii. 1. 7
 the bold Britonnesse was nought ydred, III. xii. 2. 8
 Be sure that nought may save thee from to dy III. xii. 35. 5
 That nought but gall and venim comprehended, IV. i. 27. 4
 riches, . . . She . . . did often bring to nought, IV. i. 29. 6
 Paridell her scorrd, and set at nought, IV. ii. 3. 4
 workes of noblest wits to nought IV. iii. 33. 2
 Are . . . brought to nought IV. iii. 33. 9
 'the terme . . . For nought may lessened IV. iii. 52. 2
 That nought mote stay the steele, IV. iii. 10. 3
 in his hand nought but the troncheon left; IV. iii. 12. 2
 from his force seemes nought may it defend; IV. iii. 19. 4
 Hath worne to nought, IV. iii. 23. 8
 Yet nought thereof was Triamond adredde, IV. iii. 25. 1
 as all might nought with them prevaille, IV. iii. 48. 1
 an Hag, that seemed worse then nought, IV. iv. 10. 5
 nought he car'd for friend or enemy, IV. iv. 11. 8
 He with their multitude was nought dismayd, IV. iv. 32. 1
 So nought may be esteemed happie till the end, IV. iv. 43. 9
 he nought car'd for all that they could say, IV. v. 27. 6
 nought but dire revenge his anger mote defray, IV. v. 31. 9
 For . . . nought would from their worke refrain, IV. v. 38. 5
 nought but spoyle and vengeance did require; IV. vi. 11. 5
 nought but death mote he her destinie, IV. vi. 18. 9
 die or live, for nought he would upstand, IV. vi. 23. 7
 ne mervaile nought, Ne thenceforth feare IV. vi. 30. 5
 nought may them withstand, IV. vi. 31. 5
 'Faire Sir, be nought dismayd, IV. vi. 37. 6
 faire Anoret, of nought affeard, IV. vii. 4. 1
 nought feeling, ne nought fearing, IV. vii. 8. 9
 nought but darkesome dremnesse she found, IV. vii. 33. 2
 nought according to his mind He could out-learne, IV. viii. 22. 5
 seemed nought the souse thereof could beare, IV. viii. 44. 5
 spoyle to make, and wast them unto nought, IV. viii. 48. 7
 nought dismayd, them stoutly well withstood; IV. ix. 29. 7
 they for nought their cruell hands would stay, IV. ix. 31. 3
 till nought thereof be drie, IV. ix. 33. 7
 May nought at all their selled mindes remove, IV. x. 2. 3
 staying nought to question from aloofe, IV. x. 9. 8
 nought for nicenesse nor for envy sparing, IV. x. 56. 6
 for nought That ever she to me could say or doe, IV. x. 57. 3
 nought, She saw, could ease his rankling maladie, IV. xi. 6. 3
 Nought could she read the roote of his disease, IV. xii. 22. 1
 who still her answered, there was nought, IV. xii. 24. 9
 leaving watry gods, as booting nought, IV. xii. 25. 2
 though rightly nought, IV. xii. 30. 9
 Nought is more honorable to a knight, V. ii. 1. 1
 Who being entred, nought did then avails V. ii. 24. 5
 doe nought but right or wrong broken; V. ii. 47. 5
 Yet nought they could him hurt, V. ii. 53. 4
 Th' enchaunted Danzell vanisht into nought: V. iii. 24. 6
 he nought had fayld of it, V. iii. 29. 9
 he for nought could him thereto constraine; V. iii. 31. 7
 he ne would For ought or nought be wonne V. iv. 30. 6
 Nought could he do but shun V. v. 16. 1
 nought was given them to sup or dyne, V. v. 22. 8
 Leave nought unpromist V. v. 49. 2
 For his returne she waited had for nought, V. vi. 3. 7
 Nought is on earth more sacred or divine, V. vii. 1. 1
 nought The fell contagion may . . . restrain, V. vii. 11. 7
 farewell fleshy force! I see thy pride is nought, V. vii. 40. 9
 Nought . . . so strongly doth allure V. viii. 1. 1
 Nought feared they what he could do or say, V. viii. 38. 7
 He to them calles . . . yet nought avayles; V. viii. 39. 7
 nought the morrow next mote stay his fare, V. x. 16. 4
 nought else but bare life doth remaine; V. x. 21. 7

Nought—Continued.

Her fearefull speeches nought he did regard, V. x. 31. 1
 Who from his saddle swarved nought asyde, V. x. 35. 2
 Nought fear'd the childe his lookes, V. xi. 13. 1
 him nought terrified that feared nothing ill, V. xi. 22. 9
 Who nought was terrifide, V. xi. 28. 9
 where she, afraid of nought, V. xi. 39. 6
 for nought so hard may light That it V. xi. 55. 3
 Nought may abide the tempest of his yre; V. xi. 58. 8
 nought could him from death proteet; V. xii. 21. 4
 he for nought would swere V. xii. 43. 7
 it indeed is nought but forgerie, VI. Pr. 5. 3
 Nought regard his malice nor his powre; VI. i. 9. 8
 Against him stoutly ran, as nought affeard, VI. i. 19. 3
 nought mote slake Their greedy vengeaunces VI. i. 37. 5
 The which shal nought to you but foule dishonor yearne, VI. i. 40. 9
 when as she could nought deny, VI. ii. 14. 1
 would be cheard for nought, VI. iii. 6. 6
 nought weighing what he sayd or did, VI. iii. 37. 1
 all night did nought but weepe, VI. lii. 44. 8
 who nought could do but shun The perill VI. lii. 48. 8
 For nought but woods and forrests farre and nye, VI. iv. 24. 8
 Yet nought the nearer to his journeyes end, VI. iv. 25. 6
 his young charge whereof he skilled nought, VI. iv. 38. 2
 Yet could she be recomforted for nought, VI. v. 6. 6
 Upon him set, of perill nought adrad, VI. v. 16. 3
 To whom the Squire nought answered againe, VI. v. 24. 2
 nought abating of his former spight, VI. vii. 10. 5
 That to his prayer nought he would incline, VI. vii. 26. 2
 nought regarding her so goodly hew, VI. vii. 32. 3
 Which booted nought for prayers, VI. viii. 3. 6
 nought the course thereof could stay, VI. viii. 8. 5
 seeing nought Which doubt of danger VI. viii. 32. 4
 for nought that he could say or doe, VI. viii. 50. 8
 For other worldly wealth they cared nought, VI. ix. 5. 6
 nought tempted with the offer VI. ix. 33. 1
 day and night she nought did but lament VI. x. 44. 3
 did nought but ecchoes vaine rebound; VI. xi. 26. 6
 for nought may feare dissuade, VI. xi. 38. 2
 nought having dout Of that was doen, VI. xi. 46. 4
 that foule Beast, Nought sparing them, VI. xii. 24. 7
 Regarding nought religion, VI. xii. 24. 9
 when the Beast saw he mote nought avails VI. xii. 33. 1
 Yet did he nought, for all that, him forbeare, VI. xii. 33. 8
 Sibb shee his Jove and him esteemed nought, VII. vi. 18. 8
 changing nought his count'nance bold, VII. vi. 19. 8
 thogh she nought did reek VII. vi. 22. 7
 who by nought did set her, VII. vi. 44. 4
 that they left him nought; VII. vi. 47. 8
 For nought against their wils might VII. vi. 49. 7
 Nought leaving but their harren ashes VII. vii. 24. 9
 Yet is he nought but parting of the breath; VII. vii. 46. 3
 doth his ydle message set at nought, Am. xix. 12. 2
 selfe assur'd, and is of nought affrayd, Am. lviii. 4
 on earth nought hath endurancie, Am. lviii. 12
 turne to nought and loose that glorious hew; Am. lxxix. 6
 nought more divine doth seeme, H.H.L. 114
 nought may quench his infinite desyre, H.H.L. 202
 nought may be amended any where, H.B. 35
 beautie is nought else but mixture H.B. 65
 nought but death can stint his dolours smart? H.B. 74
 Therefore of clay, base, vile, and next to nought, H.H.L. 106
 Yet nought thou ask'st in lieu of all this love, H.H.L. 176
 Thou turne to nought, and quite confounded be, H.H.B. 147
 That in nought else on earth they can delight, H.H.B. 283
 have left thee nought But late repentance H.H.B. 292
Noughts. being priekt do vanish into noughts, Col. 718
Nould. That the good man nould stay his leasure, S.C. F. 192
 Anger nould let him speake to the tree, S.C. F. 199
 but he nould answere at all: S.C. May 297
 he nould warn'd be Of craft, S.C. May 301
 All for they nould be luxome and bent, S.C. S. 149
 For grieft whereof the lad n'ould after joy, I. vi. 17. 8
 yet n'ould she stent Her bitter rayling, II. iv. 12. 4
 The faithfull steele such treason n'ould endure, II. viii. 30. 8
 her up be cast . . . He nould be clogd, III. x. 35. 9
 nould she d'off her weary armes, III. xi. 55. 5
 that fate n'ould let her yet possesse, III. xii. 46. or.9
 Yet nould she hearke, ne let him once respire, V. v. 16. 7
 Crying to them in vaine that nould his crying heare, V. viii. 41. 9
 he nould let him breath, nor gather spright, VI. iii. 26. 7
 Yet nould she be recomforted for nought, VI. v. 6. 6
 she was arraynd; But she thereto nould plead, VI. vii. 36. 3
Nourice. See Nurse.
Nourish. nourish bloody vengeaunce in his bitter mind, I. iv. 38. 9
 Dotb nourish vertue, and fast friendship breeds, II. ii. 31. 2
 Nourish the flames which they are warn'd upon, II. x. 26. 5
 chaste desires doe nourish in your mind, III. i. 49. 2
 love and friendly aid Mongst gentle knights to nourish IV. i. 46. 4
 all things else, that nourish vitall blood, IV. x. 46. 7
 all mankind do nourish with their waters clere, IV. xi. 52. 9
 Never thenceforth to nourish enmitie, V. viii. 14. 8
Nourished. by infernall furies nourished; IV. i. 26. 8
 wherewith Dan Jove in tender yeares . . . was nourisht VII. vii. 41. 7
Nourisheth. nourisheth her owne consuming smart? IV. vi. 1. 4
Nourishing. Which vaine conceit now nourishing no more, V. vii. 38. 8
Nourishment. Of forreine helpes to lifes due nourishment VI. ix. 20. 7
 fild her wombe with fruitfull hope of nourishment, VII. vi. 32. 9
Nouriture. he had charge . . . Tutors nouriture to oversee, I. ix. 6. 4
 all that gentle noriture ensu'th; II. iii. 2. 6

Nouriture—Continued.

- from thy hand Did commun breath and *nouriture* receive. . . II. x. 69. 6
Nourisle, etc. See *Nursle, etc.*
Nourtred. See *Nurtured.*
Nousled, Nousing. See *Nuzzled, Nuzzling.*
Novels. To heare *novells* of his devise; . . . S.C. F. 95
Novelties. Beguyld thus with delight of *novelties*, . . . II. x. 77. 1
November. Next was *November*; he full grosse and fat. . . VII. vii. 40. 1
Novice. Helpe . . . Thy weaker *Novice* to performe thy will; . . . I. Pr. 2. 2
How dare I then, the *novice* of his Art, . . . H.H.B. 225
Novices. We are but *Novices*, new come abroad, . . . Hub. 405
Now (partial list).
Now for a truth great Babylon is fallen. . . Rev. ii. 14
Of nothing *now* but noyous sulphure smeld. . . Bel.² xi. 14
Rome *now* of Rome is th' onely funerall, . . . Ro. iii. 9
these seven hills, which he *nowe* Tombes. . . Ro. iv. 7
Now to become nought els but . . . Ro. xv. 14
the foule, . . . Is *now* no more seen. . . Ro. xvii. 14
now unnetthes their feete could them uphold. . . S.C. Ja. 6
but *now* my spring begonne, . . . S.C. Ja. 29
nowe the frosty Night . . . gan overhaile: . . . S.C. Ja. 74
nowe no succoure was seene him nere. . . S.C. F. 228
nowe upright he can stand no more; . . . S.C. F. 234
Now I pray thee, . . . S.C. F. 239
The joyous time *now* nighes fast, . . . S.C. Mar. 4
Now tell us what thou hast seene. . . S.C. Mar. 60
Now she is a stone, . . . S.C. Ap. 88
'Now ryse up, Elisa, decked as thou art . . . S.C. Ap. 145
now ye daintie Damsells may depart. . . S.C. Ap. 147
now nill he quit with haile. . . S.C. May 131
the deawie night *now* doth nye. . . S.C. May 316
Nowe with a Kidde, *now* with a sheepe, The Altars hallowing. S.C. Jul. 135
now I have leard a newe dance; . . . S.C. Au. 11
now at earst the dirke night doth hast. . . S.C. S. 6
Now, by my soule, Diggon, I lament. . . S.C. S. 248
now nis the time of merinake, . . . S.C. N. 9
Sing *now*, ye shepheards daughters, . . . S.C. N. 77
Nowe is time to dye: . . . S.C. N. 81
Morne *nowe*, my Muse, *now* morne. . . S.C. N. 111
Morne *now*, my Muse, *now* morne. . . S.C. N. 151
Cease *now*, my Muse, *now* cease thy sorrowes. . . S.C. N. 171
is entalled *nowe* in heavens hight. . . S.C. N. 177
Ceasse *now*, my song, my woe *now* wasted is; . . . S.C. N. 201
Are left both bare and barrein *now* at erst; . . . S.C. D. 105
Where then is *now* the guerdon of my paine? . . . Gn. 356
sad Eurydice thence *now* no more. . . Gn. 433
I *now* depart, . . . Gn. 634
For *now* a few have all, . . . Hub. 141
For without golde *now* nothing wilbe got, . . . Hub. 153
'Now sure, . . . Ye a great master are. . . Hub. 545
'Marie, (said he) the highest *now* in grace. . . Hub. 619
Did *now* rebound with nought but ruffull cries, . . . T.M. 23
Was turned *now* to dismall heavnesse, Was turned *now* to
dreadfull uglinesse. . . T.M. 41, 42
no where *now* to see; . . . T.M. 183
Like wofull Culvers, doo sit wayling *now*, . . . T.M. 246
That *now* no pastorall is to bee hard. . . T.M. 282
Those *now* renew, . . . T.M. 378
As heretofore of good, so *now* of ill. . . T.M. 408
Now only seeke for pleasure, nought for praise. . . T.M. 468
Have *now* quite lost their naturall delight, . . . T.M. 552
Nowe doe I nightly waste, . . . *Nowe* doe I dayly starve, . . .
Nowe doe I alwayes dye, . . . U.V. 16, 17, 18
Of which there *now* remains no memorie, . . . Ti. 4
of all Nations *nowe* I am forlorne, . . . Ti. 27
nought at all but ruines *now* I bee, . . . Ti. 39
But *now* to nought. . . Ti. 119
of that brightnes *now* appeares no shade, . . . Ti. 124
dead is *now*, as living, counted deare, . . . Ti. 242
being dead, is happie *now* much more; . . . Ti. 247
no word we heare, nor signe *now* see, . . . Ti. 267
Where *now* he is become an heavenly signe, There *now* the joy
is his, . . . Ti. 601, 602
Now this, *now* that, he tasteth tenderly, . . . Mut. 173
Whose cruell fate is wovon even *now*. . . Mut. 235
'She *now* is dead; 'ne more endured to say, . . . D. 184
'But *now*, . . . who shall lead. . . D. 316
he made, *Now* with his sharp bore-spear, *now* with his blade. . . As. 108
'Now by my life this was a mery lay, . . . Col. 157
(ah no, he is not *now*!) . . . Col. 432
Now made of Maa, the Nymph delicious. . . Col. 523
Whose girdland *now* is set in highest place, . . . Ded. Son. xiii. 2
'Now, now, Sir knight, shew what ye bee; . . . I. i. 19. 2
Now needeth him no lenger labour spend, . . . I. i. 26. 8
'Now, . . . 'draweth toward night, . . . I. i. 32. 4
now day is spent: . . . I. i. 33. 6
Now, when that ydle dreame was to him. . . I. i. 46. 1
Now when . . . Moring faire, . . . Had spread. . . I. ii. 7. 1
Now like a foxe, *now* like a dragon fell; . . . I. ii. 10. 6
now Fidessa hight, Heard how . . . Fradubio did lament, . . . I. ii. 44. 1
Now when Aldeboran was mounted hie. . . I. iii. 16. 1
Now then, your plaint appease. . . I. iii. 29. 9
Now whenas darkesome night had all displayd. . . I. iv. 44. 1
Now in the powre of everlasting Night? . . . I. v. 43. 5
he of rope or armes has *now* no memorie. . . I. ix. 22. 9
'Fear nought,' (quoth he) 'no daunger *now* is nye.' . . I. ix. 26. 5
'He there does now enjoy eternal rest . . . I. ix. 40. 1
those great battels, . . . *Now* prayseed, . . . I. ix. 43. 5
Hast wandred . . . *now* long a day, . . . I. x. 9. 6
The seventh, *now* after death and buriall done, . . . I. x. 43. 1

Now—Continued.

- 'Till *now*, . . . 'I weened well, . . . I. x. 68. 1
But *now* aread, old father, . . . I. x. 64. 5
High time *now* gun it wex for Una fayre. . . I. xi. 1. 1
The sparke of noble corage *now* awake, . . . I. xi. 2. 6
Now, strike your sailes, . . . I. xii. 42. 1
The Amazon huge river, *now* found trew? . . . II. Pr. 2. 8
now so wise and wary was the knight. . . II. i. 4. 6
Must *now* anew begin like race to ronne. . . II. i. 32. 7
Take not away, *now* got, which none . . . II. i. 47. 9
'Was, (ay the while, that he is not so *now*!) . . . II. i. 50. 1
'Lo! *now* she is that stone; . . . II. ii. 9. 1
He, *now* this Ladies Champion, . . . II. ii. 18. 9
now forst to yield, *now* forcing to invade; . . . II. ii. 25. 7
wither *now* on new adventure bownd: . . . II. ii. 39. 6
His Palmer *now* shall foot no more alone. . . II. iii. 3. 6
now the best and noblest knight alive. . . II. iii. 18. 3
yet nathemoe Was he abashed *now*, . . . II. iv. 8. 6
Now after all was ceast, . . . II. v. 36. 7
'Harrow *now* out, and well away!' . . . II. vi. 43. 6
his owne health remembering *now* no more, . . . II. vi. 45. 8
all the wealth . . . *now* is reveald to thee. . . II. vii. 38. 5
Now, therefore, if thou wilt enriched bee, . . . II. vii. 38. 7
Now On this vile body from to wreak. . . II. viii. 28. 3
Now seeming flaming whott, *now* stony cold: . . . II. ix. 39. 5
Which Severae *now* from Logris doth depart: . . . II. x. 14. 5
all that *now* America men call: . . . II. x. 72. 6
now it gan to threaten neare decay: . . . II. xi. 14. 5
that never fayld At need till *now*, . . . II. xi. 41. 7
shield that nought him *now* avayld; . . . II. xi. 41. 8
Now faining dalliance and wanton sport, *Now* throwing forth
lewd wordes. . . II. xii. 16. 3, 4
now they nigh approached to the sted. . . II. xii. 30. 1
Now when they spyde the knight. . . II. xii. 68. 4
Now are they come nigh to the Bowre of blis, . . . II. xii. 69. 4
waters fall . . . *Now* soft, *now* loud, unto the wind did call; . . . II. xii. 71. 8
Where *now* on earth, or how, he may be fownd; . . . III. ii. 14. 2
her proud portance . . . *now* did qualle: . . . III. ii. 27. 4
Late king, *now* captive; late lord, *now* forlorne; . . . III. iii. 42. 4
Now this, *now* that, twixt them they did devize, . . . III. iii. 51. 8
Where is the Antique glory *now* become, . . . III. iv. 1. 1
his noble fame *Now* blazed was, . . . III. iv. 21. 4
Now lyst thou of life and honor refte; *Now* lyst thou a lumps
Now God thee keepe, . . . III. v. 26. 6, 7
There *now* he liveth in eternall blis, . . . III. vi. 48. 1
There *now* he lives in everlasting joy, . . . III. vi. 49. 1
'Troy, that art *now* nought but an idle name, . . . III. ix. 33. 1
now the humid night was farforth spent, . . . III. ix. 53. 4
Was never better time . . . Then *now* that. . . III. x. 26. 4
now the heavens obey to me alone, . . . III. xi. 35. 8
Now, like a Lyon . . . *Now*, like a stag; *now*, like a faulcon . . . III. xi. 39. 7, 8
Now the sweet lodge of love and deare delight: . . . III. xii. 45. or. 4
Now cease your worke, . . . III. xii. 47. or. 3, 9
For old despitig which *now* forth newly brake . . . IV. ix. 26. 3
Now well-away! . . . IV. xi. 1. 3
Till *now*, at last relenting, . . . IV. xi. 8. 9
Where she hath *now* an everlasting place. . . V. i. 11. 5
He *now* went with him in this new inquest, . . . V. i. 13. 1
'Now by my life, . . . V. ii. 10. 5
if thou *now* shouldst weigh them . . . V. ii. 36. 5
now they doe with captive hands him bind; And *now* they lead
him thence, . . . V. iii. 9. 7, 8
Now with faire words, . . . *Now* with sharpe threats, . . . V. iv. 4. 8, 9
In which condition I right *now* did stand: . . . V. iv. 32. 5
now the Knights, being arrived neare, . . . V. iv. 37. 1
Now is the time that I untimely must . . . V. v. 29. 5
Now seeking darkenesse, and *now* seeking light, . . . V. vi. 14. 7
that none can *now* undoo'. . . V. vi. 16. 5
now seeing night at dore, . . . V. vi. 22. 1
Now walking soft, *now* sitting still upright, . . . V. vi. 26. 3
No more shall *now* the darkenesse . . . Defend thee . . . V. vi. 37. 6
now by this the noble Conqueresse Her selfe came . . . V. vii. 36. 1
Which vaine concept *now* nourishing no more, . . . V. vii. 33. 8
The resty raynes, regarded *now* no more: . . . V. vii. 39. 6
Now, right noble knights, arriv'd ye bee . . . V. ix. 20. 4
Now at that instant, as occasion fell, . . . V. ix. 36. 1
He *now* t' abhorre and loath her person . . . V. ix. 39. 9
But not for those she *now* in question came, . . . V. ix. 40. 6
now needing strong defence, . . . V. x. 12. 6
The woefull widow had no meanes *now* left, . . . V. x. 14. 2
'yet *now* I gin new life to feele; . . . V. x. 20. 4
So *now* he hath new lawes . . . V. x. 27. 6
turne we *now* to noble Artegall; . . . V. xi. 36. 1
'Now sure and by my life, . . . V. xi. 41. 1
'to assist me *now* at need. . . V. xi. 57. 2
now time drawing ny . . . V. xii. 3. 6
Its *now* so farre from that which then it was, . . . VI. Pr. 5. 2
Yet since ye mercie *now* doe need to crave, . . . VI. i. 42. 4
Whereof she *now* more glad then sory earst, . . . VI. i. 45. 1
Now wringing both his wretched hands in one, *Now* beating
his hard head. . . VI. v. 4. 4, 5
now nigh aghest, Revived was, . . . VI. v. 21. 8
therein he likewise was praying *now*, . . . VI. v. 35. 8
Now smyling smoothly, . . . *Now* glooming sadly, . . . VI. vi. 42. 7, 8
'How *now*, Sir knight, What meaneth this . . . VI. vii. 14. 6
Now here, *now* there, . . . VI. viii. 13. 7
It never yet was bent, ne hent it *now*, . . . VI. viii. 16. 1
Now being naked, to their sordid eyes . . . VI. viii. 41. 6
Pype, jolly shepheard, pype thou *now* apace . . . VI. x. 16. 6
since things passed none may *now* restore, . . . VI. x. 20. 8

Now—Continued.
 She made me often pipe, and now to pipe apace. VI. x. 27. 9
 Now by this, with noyse of late upore. VI. xi. 46. 1
 To leave his love, now perill being past. VI. xii. 13. 3
 livest thou, my daughter, now againe? VI. xii. 19. 8
 what doost thou here now make? VII. vi. 25. 8
 Now horn'd, now round, now bright, now browne VII. vii. 50. 8
 My love is now awake out of her dreames, *Epith.* 92
 Now welcome, night! *Epith.* 315
 now t' asswage the force *H.L.* 8
Now-a-days. It's now a *dayes*, ne halfe so streight and sore. *Hub.* 448
 now of *dayes* such temperance is rare IV. viii. 29. 6
Now and then. Islands, seeming now and then, Are not firme land, II. xii. 11. 3
 (hearkned now and then Some litle whispering, IV. vii. 23. 3
Noway. See **No, Way.**
 But he no waie recomforted would be, D. 547
 On which it seizing no way enter might, II. iv. 46. 7
 Whose will her weaknesse could no way repress, IV. ix. 18. 8
Nowhere. so coole, as no where else I fynde. S.C. Jun. 5
 Can nowhere fynd to shroude my lucklesse pate. S.C. Jun. 16
 Two fellows might no where be better fitted. *Hub.* 50
 but no where it espide. *Hub.* 1336
 th' Ape still flying he no where might get: *Hub.* 1372
 layd abed, and no where now to see; T.M. 183
 A gentler shepheard may no where be found: Col. 445
 A fairer crew yet no where could I see *Ded.Son.*xvii.10
 from their noyance he no where can rest; I. i. 23. 7
 he no where doth appeare, But vanisht is. I. v. 13. 7
 no where could he find that wofull thrall: I. viii. 37. 2
 so much doe vaunt, yet no where show, II. Pr. 1. 8
 nowhere could espye Tract of his foot: II. iii. 19. 6
 Eitsoones he fled away, and might no where be scene. II. iv. 46. 9
 Yet no where can her find: II. ix. 7. 8
 yet no where can her find.' II. ix. 38. 9
 now their acts be no where to be found, IV. ii. 32. 5
 no where could her find, nor tydings of her heare.' IV. vi. 36. 9
 Strange wight, whom he had scene no where, IV. vii. 43. 7
 Him seeking evermore, yet no where him describe. IV. viii. 18. 9
 like on earth no where I reckon may: IV. x. 15. 1
 no where could they finde her, V. ii. 25. 1
 yet him no where he spyde. VI. v. 3. 9
No wht. See **Whit.**
Now that. now that he them surviv'd. II. ix. 57. 5
 Now that he had her singled from the crew III. iv. 45. 3
Noyance. from their noyance he no where can rest; I. i. 23. 7
 stench . . . whose noyance fld the fearefull sted III. xii. 2. 6
Noyce. See **Noise.**
Noyed. all that noyd his heavie spright I. x. 24. 3
 harmefull pestilence, So sore him noyd, I. xi. 45. 2
Noyes. See **Noah's, Noise.**
Noyous. Of nothing now but noyous sulphure smeld. *Bel.*2 xi. 14
 Hath powrd on earth this noyous pestilence, T.M. 483
 The false Duessa, leaving noyous Night, I. v. 45. 1
 nether darknesse fowle, . . . Nor noyous smell, I. viii. 40. 2
 watch the noyous night, and wait for joyous day. I. xi. 50. 9
 their sharpe wounds and noyous injurles, II. ix. 16. 7
 all the rest, that noyous was and nought, II. ix. 32. 5
 Is in a noyous cloud enveloped, III. i. 43. 2
 I wish that night the noyous day would end: *Am.* lxxxvi. 6
Numa. The gratious Numa of great Britany: II. x. 39. 6
 As was Agerie that Numa taught: II. x. 42. 8
Numbed. my flesh is numbd with feares: D. 419
 Like lyfull heat to nummed senses brought, VI. xi. 45. 4
 numbd with holding all the day An hatchet VII. vii. 42. 5
Number. none shall name the number of his place? *Hub.* 982
 In number of the noblest knightes on ground; II. ii. 42. 2
 Th' uneven number for this busines is most fitt.' III. ii. 50. 9
 to number with how many eyes III. xi. 45. 8
 in greater number grew. VI. xii. 32. 5
Numbered. thousand Fishers numbered to have been, Tt. 150
 They numbred even steps and equall pace; I. x. 12. 5
 shall to thee Ten times so much be nombred. II. vii. 9. 5
 numbred he mongst knightes of Maydenhed, II. ix. 6. 6
 Her Host two hundred thousand numbred is; II. x. 56. 5
 th' heapes of those . . might not be nombred: V. v. 19. 7
Numberless. so numberlesse their nation. IV. xii. 1. 9
Numbers. The numbers flowe as fast as spring doth ryse. S.C. O. 108
 the sweet numbers and melodious measures, T.M. 547
 wise wordes, taught in numbers for to runne, Tt. 402
 In lottie numbers and heroicke stile. *Ded. Son.* xii. 8
 in a dungeon deepe huge numbers lay I. v. 45. 8
 So huge and infinite their numbers were, II. xi. 5. 6
 With warlike numbers and Heroicke sound, IV. ii. 32. 7
 So huge their numbers, IV. xii. 1. 9
 though their numbers do much more surmount, IV. xii. 2. 8
 their numbers are so great, V. xi. 45. 6
 How slowly do the houres they numbers spend? *Epith.* 280
Nun. a faire Lady Nonne, that whilome hight Matilda, III. iii. 13. 5
 'The second was an holy Nuanne to chose, III. vii. 58. 6
Nurse. That nurse of vice, this of insolencie, S.C. May 118
 Ida . . like a kindly nurse, *Gn.* 507
 Therefore the nurse of vertue I am hight, T.M. 457
 'Cambden! the nourice of antiquitie, Tt. 169
 Nature, nurse of every living thing, D. 337
 No nurse, but Stepdame, cruell, mercilesse, D. 342
 Ne Persia selfe, the nurse of pompous pride, Like ever saw. . . . I. iv. 7. 6
 Was sluggish Idleness, the nurse of sin; I. iv. 18. 6
 As careful Nurse her child from falling oft does reare. I. x. 35. 9
 The Nurse of time and everlasting fame, I. xi. 5. 8
 from tender dug of commune nurse II. iv. 18. 3

Nurse—Continued.
 Greece, the Nurse of all good arts, II. ix. 48. 1
 She with her Nurse adowne to sleepe did lye; III. ii. 23. 4
 Her aged Nurse, whose name was Glauce hight, III. ii. 30. 2
 'Ah! Nurse, what needeth thee to eke my payne? III. ii. 35. 2
 no usuall fire, no usuall rage Yt is, O Nurse! III. ii. 37. 4
 th' aged Nurse, her calling to her howre, III. ii. 49. 4
 her olde Nurse was nought disheartened, III. iii. 20. 8
 At last the Nurse . . . Concciv'd a bold devise, III. iii. 52. 1
 counsell'd with her Nurse III. iii. 57. 7
 Sister of heavie death, and nurse of woe, III. iv. 55. 2
 Thou art the roote and nurse of bitter cares, III. iv. 57. 2
 She is the nurse of pleasure and delight, IV. x. 35. 8
 As a bad Nurse, which, faying to receive V. v. 53. 1
 death, instead of life, have suck'd from our Nurse! VII. vi. 6. 9
 mery London, my most kyndly Nurse, *Proth.* 128
Nursed. in the gardens of Adonis nurst: Col. 804
 such as drunke her life the which them nurst! I. i. 26. 7
 Her nurced had in trew Nobility: III. v. 32. 5
 in her bosome she thee long had nurst, III. xi. 1. 3
 by them long with careful labour nurst, VI. Pr. 3. 8
 brought home and nursed well As his owne chyld; VI. ix. 14. 7
 Who as her owne it nurst (and named) evermore. VI. xii. 9. 9
 She was bred and nurst On Cynthus hill, VII. vii. 50. 3
Nurseries. Store of firebrands out of her nurseries *Gn.* 508
Nursery. ye double nursery Of Arts! VI. i. 26. 8
 Revele to me the sacred nursery Of vertue, VI. Pr. 3. 1
Nurse's. from the howre I taken was from nurses tender pap, . . III. ii. 6. 2
 Ne can he stild for all his nurses night, V. vi. 14. 4
Nurses. made alwaies clame To be the Nurses of nobility, *Ded. Son.* iv. 2
Nursing. a Wolfe . . . Nursing two whelpes; *Bel.*2 vi. 2
Nursle. Or nursle up in lore of learn'd Philosophy. VI. iv. 35. 9
Nursed. *He nursled up in life and manners wilde, I. vi. 23. 8
 In which she nursled him till yeaes he raught, V. i. 6. 8
Nursling. A litle nursling of the humid ayre; *Gn.* 282
 made the nursling of Nobillitie. T.M. 564
 made by his almightie art For that his nursling, II. viii. 10. 3
 The nursling of Dame Memorie his deare, IV. xi. 10. 2
Nurslings. her deare nurslings losse no lesse did mourne, . . . III. xii. 45. 7
Nurslings. Nylus nurslings their Pyramides faire; Ro. ii. 4
 Her nurslings did with mutinous upore Ro. xxiii. 5
Nurslings'. Did fill with her renowned nurslings praise Ro. x. 7
Nurture. The infant, so for want of nourtire spoyld; V. v. 53. 4
 sterve their harts that needeth nourtire most, *H.L.* 39
Nurtured. both in deeds and words he nourtred was, As. 71
Nut. Sweet is the Nut, but bitter is his pill; *Am.* xxvi. 6
Nuts. with his nuts larded many swine: S.C. F. 110
 gather nuttes to make me Christmas game, S.C. D. 26
 fell all for nuts at strife? S.C. D. 35
Nuzzled. Whom, . . . He nuzzled up in life and manners wilde, . I. vi. 23. 8
Nuzzling. like Moldwarps nuzzling still they lurke, Col. 763
 like a nuzzling Mole doth make His way IV. xi. 32. 8
Ny. See **Nigh.**
Nyctellus. flying vengeance sore Of king Nictileus *Gn.* 173
Nymph. With golden wings in habite of a Nymph. *Bel.*2 iv. 6
 Ihard by a rivers side, a wailing Nympe, *Bel.*2 viii. 1
 like a Nymph, that wings of silver weares, *Bel.*2 iv. 6
 Chloris, that is the chiefest Nymph of all, S.C. Ap. 122
 Emongst the rest a gentle Nymph was found, *Mut.* 118
 the Nymph his mother Him forth did bring, As. 13
 many a Nymph both of the wood and brooke, As. 43
 The Nymph, which of that water course has charge, Col. 109
 Nath-lesse the Nymph her former liking held; Col. 128
 Now made of Maa, the Nymph delitious. Col. 523
 of the famous Shure, the Nymph she is, Col. 526
 A fairer Nymph yet never saw mine eie: Col. 559
 The sacred Nymph . . . Was out of Dianes favor, I. vii. 4. 8
 This nymph, quite tyr'd with heat of scorching ayre, I. vii. 5. 3
 "So soone as Bacchus with the Nympe does Incke!" II. i. 55. 6
 occasion strange, Which to her Nymph befell. II. ii. 7. 2
 the Nympe that bore A gyaunt babe II. xii. 52. 2
 Finding the Nymph asleepe in secret weare, III. iv. 19. 7
 the Nympe which from her infancy Her nurced had III. v. 32. 4
 the Mayd And daughter of a woody Nympe, III. v. 36. 3
 fresh in face and guize As any Nympe; III. vi. 23. 8
 every Nympe full narrowly shee eide. III. vi. 23. 9
 Dame Phoebe to a Nympe her babe betooke III. vi. 28. 3
 one old Nymph, hight Panope, III. viii. 37. 9
 farre and neare the Nymph his mother sought, IV. xi. 6. 1
 There with the Nymph his mother, IV. xi. 7. 6
 the proud Nymph would for no worldly need, IV. xi. 8. 7
 Sixe valiant Knightes of one faire Nympe yborne, IV. xi. 37. 3
 the faire Nympe Rheusa wandring there. IV. xi. 42. 3
 The Nymph, his mother, getteth her, IV. xii. Arg.
 there was a Nymph that hight Molanna; VII. vi. 40. 1
 the love of some new Nymph, late scene, VII. vii. 11. 6
Nymph's. See **Sea-nymph's.**
Nymphs. See **Sea-nymphs, Water-nymphs.**
 hundred Nymphes sate side by side *Bel.* xii. 10
 drove the Nymphes away (to fight!) *Bel.* xii. 14
 manie Muses, and the Nymphes withall, *Pet.* iv. 5
 'Ye dayntye Nymphs, that in this blessed brooke S.C. Ap. 37
 a fresh bend Of lovely Nymphs. S.C. May 33
 lightfoote Nymphes, can chace the lingring Night S.C. Jun. 26
 Wherein the Nymphes doe bathe; S.C. Jul. 80
 if the flocking Nymphes did folow Pan, S.C. D. 47
 where the countrey Nymphs are rife, *Gn.* 146
 The joyous Nymphes and lightfoote Faeries T.M. 31
 one of that Rivers Nymphes, Tt. 15
 A thousand Nymphes, with mirthfull jollitie Tt. 137

Nymphs—Continued.

Walking abroad with all her *Nymphes* to play, *Mai.* 115
 manie *Nymphes* about them flocking round, *Mai.* 295
 Both *Nymphes* (**Nimphes*) and Muses nigh she made astownd, *D.* 314
 an hundred *Nymphs*, all heavenly borne, *Col.* 256
 many *Nymphes*, which she doth hold in her retinew, *Col.* 459
 Right noble *Nymphs*, and high to be commended: *Col.* 577
 dwell . . . gentle *Nymphes*, delights of learned wits; *Dec. Son.* v. 10
 The woody *nymphes*, . . . Her to behold do thither runne *i.* vi. 18. 1
 Beholdes her *nymphes* enraung'd in shady wood, *i.* xii. 7. 8
 The woods, the *nymphes*, my bowres, my midwives, weare: *ii.* i. 53. 7
 with the woody *Nymphes* when she did play, *ii.* iii. 28. 7
 Where all the *Nymphes* have her unwares forlore, *ii.* iii. 31. 3
 all her sister *Nymphes* with one consent *iii.* iv. 35. 8
 the *Nymphes* sitt all about him rownd, *iii.* iv. 44. 1
 In which full many lovely *Nymphes* abyde; *iii.* vi. 16. 5
 Whiles all her *Nymphes* did like a girlond her enclose, *iii.* vi. 19. 9
 To lurke emongst your *Nimphes* in secret wize, *iii.* vi. 23. 2
 To search the God of love her *Nimphes* she sent *iii.* vi. 26. 1
 how often eek For many other *Nymphes*, *iii.* xi. 44. 5
 the *Nymphes* eke *Ilyas* cryde, *iii.* xii. 7. 9
 any of the Thracian *Nimphes* in salvage chase, *iv.* vii. 22. 9
 Belphebe with her peares, The woody *Nimphs*, *iv.* vii. 23. 6
 Sweet springs, in which a thousand *Nymphs* did play; *iv.* x. 24. 3

O (partial list).

O holy virgin! chiefe of nyne, *i.* Pr. 2. 1
 O! how great wonder *ii.* ix. 3. 8
 But O great pitty! *ii.* ix. 21. 7
 O worke divine! *ii.* ix. 22. 2
Oak. He that hath seene a great *Oke* drie and dead, *Ro.* xxviii. 1
 Who such an *Oke* hath seene, let him record *Ro.* xxviii. 12
 A goodly *Oake* sometime had it bene, *S.C.F.* 103
 to scold And snebbe the good *Oake*, *S.C.F.* 126
 Little him answered the *Oake* againe, *S.C.F.* 140
 How falls it then that this faded *Oake*, *S.C.F.* 169
 To this the *Oake* cast him to replie *S.C.F.* 189
 made many wounds in the wast *Oake*, *S.C.F.* 202
 broughten this *Oake* to this miserye; *S.C.F.* 212
 There lyeth the *Oake*, pittied of none! *S.C.F.* 221
 The faded lockes fall from the loftie *oke*, *S.C.N.* 125
 'How often have I scaled the craggie *Oke*, *S.C.D.* 31
 Whom als accompanied the *Oke*, *Gn.* 204
 The *Oke*, whose Acornes were our foode, *Gn.* 206
 The builder *Oake*, sole king of forrests all; *i.* i. 8. 8
 his stalking steps are stayde Upon a snaggy *Oke*, *i.* vii. 10. 7
 That strongest *Oake* might seeme to overthrow, *i.* viii. 18. 6
 The mossy braunches of an *Oke* halfe ded. *i.* x. 48. 4
 Then it had lighted on an aged *Oke*, *iii.* vii. 41. 3
 Like an old *Oke*, whose pith and sap is seare, *iv.* iii. 9. 8
 in his hand a tall young *oake* he bore, *iv.* vii. 7. 4
 The durefull *Oake*, whose sap is not yet dride, *Am.* vi. 5
Oaken. all his steed With *oaken* leaves attrapt, *iv.* iv. 39. 6
 an *oaken* plant, which lately hee Rent by the root; *vi.* vii. 24. 7
 Then was the *oaken* crowne by Pastorett Given to Calidore, *vi.* ix. 44. 6
 He with an *Oaken* girlond now did tire, *vii.* vii. 11. 5
Oaker. See *Ochre*.
Oaks. th' *Okes*, deep grounded in the earthly molde, *Gn.* 453
 haps to light Upon two stubborn *oakes*, *v.* vi. 40. 2
 On which a grove of *Oakes* high-mounted growes, *vii.* vi. 41. 2
Oar. Withouten *oare* or Pilot it to guide, *ii.* vi. 5. 3
 running to her boat withouten *ore*, *ii.* xii. 15. 7
 with the *ore* Did thrust the shallop *iii.* vii. 27. 7
Oars. doth stryve To strike his *oares*, *ii.* xii. 5. 5
 that Ferryman With his stiffe *oares* *ii.* xii. 10. 2
 with his *oares* did sweepe the watry wildernesse, *ii.* xii. 29. 9
 with their finny *oars* the swelling sea did sheare, *iii.* iv. 33. 9
Oaten. So broke his *oaten* pype, and downe dyd lye, *S.C.* Ja. 72
 thy *oaten* pype began to sound, *S.C.* Jun. 58
 all mine *Oten* reedes bene rent and wore, *S.C.* O. 8
 the Romish Tityrus . . . left his *Oaten* reede, *S.C.* O. 56
 Relieve thy *Oaten* pypes that sleepe long, *S.C.N.* 24
 Rude ditties, tund to shepherds *Oaten* reede, *S.C.D.* 14
 Ne ever Shepheard sound his *Oaten* quill *D.* 325
 on pipes of *oaten* reed, Oft times to plaine *As.* Pr. 1
 Soone as his *oaten* pipe began to shrill, *As.* 44
 Charming his *oaten* pipe unto his peres, *Col.* 5
 As ever piped on an *oaten* reed, *Col.* 13
 Nought tooke I with me, but mine *oaten* quill: *Col.* 194
 to mine *oaten* pipe enclin'd her eare, *Col.* 360
 noblest swaine, That ever piped in an *oaten* quill: *Col.* 441
 For trumpets sterne to change mine *Oaten* reeds, *i.* Pr. 1. 4
 ne went there sound His mery *oaten* pipe, *i.* ii. 28. 9
Oath. hereupon an *oath* unto me plight, *Hub.* 1055
 in the wine a solemne *oth* they bynd *i.* v. 4. 8
 with solemne *oath* and plighted hand Assurd, *ii.* iv. 23. 8
 Are not all knightes by *oath* bound *ii.* viii. 56. 4
 The recompence of their perjured *oth*; *ii.* x. 40. 4
 both . . . with many a cursed *oth* Swaere she is yours, *iv.* i. 47. 7
 with faithfull *oth* Bynding himselfe *vi.* i. 44. 1
 That he might see his men, and muster them by *oth*, *vi.* vii. 33. 9
Oaths. through many vowes which forth he pour'd, And many
othes, *iv.* vi. 41. 7
Obedience. His name was meeke *Obedience*, rightfully aredd, *i.* x. 17. 9
 all mens harts in dew *obedience* held; *ii.* x. 32. 5
 both of them did thinke *obedience* To doe *iv.* vi. 21. 8
 Soft Silence, and submissee *Obedience*, *iv.* x. 51. 6

Nymphs—Continued.

all those *Nymphes*, which then assembled were *iv.* xi. 10. 7
 amongst the wanton *Nymphs* to sport and toy, *iv.* xi. 19. 9
 Of Gods, of *Nymphs*, of rivers, yet unred; *iv.* xii. 2. 7
 Which of the *Nymphes* his heart so sore did mieve; *iv.* xii. 26. 7
 For love of *Nymphes* she thought she need not care, *iv.* xii. 27. 4
 all the woody *Nymphes* did wayle and mourne; *v.* viii. 43. 7
 That in these woods amongst the *Nymphs* dost wonne, *vi.* ii. 25. 2
Nymphes and Faeries by the handes did sit *vi.* x. 7. 6
Nymphes, or Faeries, or enchanted show, *vi.* x. 17. 6
 Frequented of these gentle *Nymphes* alwayes, *vi.* x. 19. 4
 where she did resort With all her *Nymphes* *vii.* vi. 39. 7
 with the *Nymphes* the Satyres love to play and sport, *vii.* vi. 39. 9
 To see her naked mongst her *Nymphes* in privy, *vii.* vi. 42. 9
 Diana, with her *Nymphes* about her, *vii.* vi. 45. 7
 Which of her *Nymphes* . . . Him thither brought, *vii.* vi. 51. 6
 the *Nymphes* from all the brooks thereby, *vii.* vii. 10. 6
Nymphes, of Rivers all: *vii.* vii. 26. 7
 Bring with you all the *Nymphes* that you can heare *Epith.* 37
 Ye *Nymphes* of Mulla, which . . . trouts doe tend *Epith.* 56
 ye, faire *Nimphs!* which oftentimes have loved *H.L.* 31
 A Flocke of *Nymphes* I chaunced to espy, *Proth.* 20
 the *Nymphes*, . . . Ran all in haste *Proth.* 55
 Two of those *Nymphes*, meane while, two Garlands bound *Proth.* 83

Obedience—Continued.

all *obedience* both to words and deeds They quite forgot, *v.* viii. 41. 3
 As if he learned had *obedience* long, *vi.* xii. 37. 2
 Of her ye virgins learne *obedience*, *Epith.* 212
Obedient. The Eugh, *obedient* to the benders will; *i.* i. 9. 4
 yeeld His partes to reasons rule *obedient*, *ii.* xi. 2. 2
 The waves, *obedient* to theyr behest, *iii.* iv. 31. 8
Obesance. not content with loyall *obesance*, *S.C.* May 120
 they, . . . Making *obesance*, did the cause declare, *i.* iv. 13. 7
 They did *obesance*, as he seemed right, *ii.* ix. 26. 7
 tend our charges with *obesance* meeke, *iii.* xi. 22. 8
 To meeke *obesance* of loves mightie raine, *v.* v. 28. 8
 Did to her myld *obesance*, as they ought, *v.* ix. 34. 4
 With meeke *obesance* and humilitie, *vii.* vii. 13. 8
Oberon. with king *Oberon* he came to Faery land, *ii.* i. 6. 9
 Whose emptie place the mightie *Oberon* Doubly supplide, *ii.* x. 75. 8
Obey. straight *obay* his soveraine behest; *D.* 270
 Taught to *obay* their bestiall behests, *i.* iv. 18. 3
 Their backward bent knees teach her humbly to *obay*, *i.* vi. 11. 9
 The God, through loth, yet was constraynd t' *obay*; *ii.* vii. 66. 1
 first taught men a woman to *obay*: *ii.* x. 20. 7
 did their rule *obay*, *ii.* x. 49. 7
 make them him *obay*: *iii.* iii. 12. 2
 They were all taught by Triton to *obay*, *iii.* iv. 33. 3
 As he had long bene learned to *obay*; *iii.* vii. 36. 8
 cruell Mulciber would not *obay* His threatfull pride, *iii.* xi. 26. 5
 she saw The huge seas . . . t' *obay* her servaunts law, *iii.* xi. 30. 9
 now the heavens *obey* to me alone, *iii.* xi. 35. 8
 Taught to *obay* the menage of that Elfe *iii.* xii. 22. 3
 T' *obey* their riders hest, as seemed good, *iv.* iii. 39. 5
 to his law compels all creatures to *obay*, *iv.* x. 42. 9
 ready to *obay*; *iv.* xi. 29. 2
 Ne would for ought *obay*, as did become, *v.* i. 29. 3
 All creatures must *obey* the voice of the Most Hie, *v.* ii. 40. 9
 He maketh subjects to their powre *obay*; *v.* ii. 41. 6
 if I vanquishe him, he shall *obay* My law, *v.* iv. 49. 2
 thought it just t' *obay*, *v.* v. 19. 9
 There bound t' *obay* that Amazons proud law, *v.* v. 22. 3
 thereto did himselfe right well behave Her to *obay*, *v.* v. 23. 8
 T' *obay* the beasts of mans well-ruling hand, *v.* v. 25. 4
 T' *obay* a womans tyrannous direction, *v.* v. 26. 4
 Bynding himselfe most firmly to *obay*, *vi.* i. 44. 2
 made him to *obay*: *vii.* vii. 36. 4
 Whom then shall I, or heaven or her, *obay?* *Am.* xlvi. 5
 The which the base affections doe *obay*, *Epith.* 196
 To win them worship which to thee *obay*, *H.L.* 237
 Both heaven and earth *obey* unto her will, *H.H.B.* 197
Obeied. the proud beasts him readily *obayd*: *Hub.* 1102
 The God *obayde*; and calling forth . . . A diverse Dreame *i.* i. 44. 1
 So, passing forth, she him *obaid*, *i.* iv. 51. 9
 old Ninus . . . of all the world *obayd*, *i.* v. 48. 4
 She him *obayd*, and turnd a little wyde.— *i.* xi. 6. 5
 Guyon *obayd*: So him away he drew *ii.* v. 25. 1
 Thus to mislead mee, whiles I you *obaid*: *ii.* vi. 22. 8
 him all India *obayd*, *ii.* x. 72. 5
 thy good fortune, having fate *obayd*, *iii.* iii. 19. 7
 To house a guest that would be needes *obayd*, *iii.* x. 2. 3
 Natlesse her tongue not to her will *obayd*, *iv.* v. 27. 8
 the swift bird *obayd* not her behest, *iv.* viii. 10. 7
 unto her *obayd* all the best, *iv.* x. 49. 4
 The Damzell streight *obayd*, *v.* iv. 50. 1
 them perceiving streight to him *obayd*, *vi.* vi. 39. 4
Obeying. the fitt barke, *obaying* to her mind, *ii.* vi. 20. 3
 their had Stuard . . . *obaying* Natures first behest, *iv.* iv. 14. 9
Object. when the *object* of her vertue failed, *Ro.* xxi. 9
 Him therefore now the *object* of his spight *ii.* i. 3. 1
 his contrary *object* most deface, *ii.* xi. 6. 4
 When in so high an *object* they do lye, *iii.* ii. 3. 7
 He gan to him *object* his haynous crime, *vi.* vii. 26. 7
 the *object* of his vew, *vi.* ix. 26. 6
 Into the *object* of your mighty vew? *Am.* vii. 4
 Still to behold the *object* of their paine, *Am.* xxxv. 2

Object—Continued.

- when I hope to see they trow *object*, *Am.* lxxviii. 11
 the *object* of their eyes *H.B.* 213
- Objects.** many fearful *objects* to them to present. *V.* ix. 46. 9
- Oblique.** When *oblique* Saturne sate in th' house of agonyes. *II.* ix. 62. 9
- Obliquid.** By others opposition or *obliquid* view. *VII.* vii. 54. 9
- Obliuion.** Die in obscure *obliuion*, *Ti.* 346
 in *obliuion* ever buried is; *II.* iii. 40. 4
 preserv'd from yron rust Of rude *obliuion* *V.* iv. 2. 8
- Obliuion's.** overgrown with blacke *obliuions* rust. *Ti.* 98
- Obscure.** though Time all monuments *obscure*, *Ti.* 174
 Die in *obscure* *obliuion*. *Ti.* 346
 all her other honour did *obscure*. *V.* ix. 38. 6
- Obscurity.** Does waste his dayes in darke *obscuritee*, *II.* iii. 40. 3
 during this their most *obscuritee*, *III.* iii. 44. 8
 doth lie In hideous horrour and *obscurity*, *VI.* vi. 11. 5
- Obsequy.** ere they did their utmost *obsequy*, *II.* i. 60. 7
- Observance.** I woo'd her with due *observance*, *III.* vii. 52. 7
 her proud *observance* will withstand, *V.* iv. 39. 2
 In streight *observance* of religious vow, *VI.* v. 35. 6
- Observation.** Through *observation* of her high behest, *H.H.B.* 202
- Observe.** oth . . . T' *observe* the sacred lawes of armes *I.* v. 4. 9
 to *observe* in word of knights they did assure. *II.* ii. 32. 9
 doth *observe* a custome lewd and ill, *VI.* i. 13. 3
 If therefore health ye seeke, *observe* this one: *VI.* vi. 7. 5
- Observed.** *Observ'd* th' appointed way, as her behooved, *Gn.* 467
 from far *observ'd*, with jealous eie, *Col.* 134
 Which he *observ'd*, by that he him had scene *IV.* vii. 45. 8
 him forbidden, who his behest *observed*: *V.* xii. 43. 5
 duly well *observed* his behest; *H.L.* 93
- Obstinate.** So long persisted *obstinate* and bolde, *Hub.* 567
 not of cancred will, (Sayd he) 'nor *obstinate* disdainefull
 mind, *V.* v. 41. 2
 sayd that he was *obstinate* and sterne, *V.* v. 46. 1
 both so willfull were and *obstinate*. *VI.* vii. 40. 3
 Fayre be ye sure, but hard and *obstinate*, *Am.* lvi. 9
- Obtain.** if thou can her *obtaine*. *S.C.* Au. 112
 How to *obtaine* a Beneficall. *Hub.* 486
 Was fil'd with hope his purpose to *obtaine*: *Mu.* 396
 There to *obtaine* some such redoubted knight, *I.* vii. 46. 8
 Till guiltie blood her guerdon doe *obtaine*! *II.* i. 61. 8
 awaiting shortly to *obtain* Thy carcas *II.* vi. 28. 8
 never sore but might a salve *obtaine*: *III.* ii. 35. 7
 Which Ladies ought to love, and seeke for to *obtaine*. *IV.* v. 2. 9
 He by no meanes could wished ease *obtaine*: *IV.* v. 40. 8
 uncontrolled freedome to *obtaine*. *V.* ii. 33. 5
 To see if entrance there as yet *obtaine* he might. *V.* x. 33. 9
 Where they may hope a kingdome to *obtaine*: *V.* xii. 1. 7
 his love, which thus ye seeke ' *obtaine*?' *VI.* i. 27. 5
 for their paines *obtaine* of him a goodly meed. *VI.* vii. 4. 9
 I may here with your selfe some small repose *obtaine*. *VI.* ix. 31. 9
 he in time her joyance should *obtaine*: *VI.* xi. 7. 4
 on earth she sought it to *obtaine*: *VII.* vi. 4. 5
 seeke by grace and goodnesse to *obtaine* That place, *VII.* vi. 34. 2
 Of her beloved Fanchin did *obtaine*, *VII.* vi. 53. 5
 What he may do, her favour to *obtaine*; *H.L.* 219
- Obtained.** Might well have hop'd to have *obtained* it. *Ro.* xxxii. 8
 they a Benefice twixt them *obtained*; *Hub.* 565
 though that he first victorie *obtain'd*, *V.* v. 17. 6
 Hoping thereby to have my love *obtain'd*; *V.* xi. 54. 6
 floweres which they hight *obtain'd*. *VI.* viii. 44. 9
 many of them afterwards *obtain'd* Great powre *VII.* vi. 3. 1
 Which he *obtain'd* against that Titanesse, *VII.* vii. 1. 8
- Occaean.** See Ocean.
- Occasion.** both of them, by strange *occasion*, Renown'd. *Gn.* 486
 Even as new *occasion* appeares? *Irub.* 119
 as *occasion* Falls out, my selfe fit *Hub.* 201
 never found *occasion* for their tourne, *Hub.* 679
 according to *occasion*. *Hub.* 652
 seeking to take *occasion* . . . to make invasion: *Hub.* 1089
 Deem the *occasion* of his death to bee; *D.* 88
 as then *occasion* fell: *Col.* 89
 Musing at the strange *occasion*, . . . he thus bespake: *I.* ii. 32. 3
 a noble warlike knight By just *occasion* to that Forrest came *I.* vi. 20. 2
 That ancient Lord gan fit *occasion* finde, *I.* xii. 15. 3
 In hope to win *occasion* to his will; *II.* i. 5. 2
 'Such is this well, wrought by *occasion* straunge, *II.* ii. 7. 1
 Guyon . . . stops *occasion*: *II.* iv. Arg.
 that same Hag, his aged mother, hight *Occasion*; *II.* iv. 10. 9
 She brought to mischief through *Occasion*, *II.* iv. 17. 8
 To seeke *Occasion*, where so she hee: *II.* iv. 43. 6
 'that does seek *Occasion* to wrath, and cause of strife: *II.* iv. 44. 2
 rash *Occasion* makes unquiet life' *II.* iv. 44. 7
 To change thy will, and set *Occasion* free, *II.* v. 17. 8
 Soone as *Occasion* felt her selfe untide, *II.* v. 19. 1
 Ilim all that while *Occasion* did provoke *II.* v. 21. 1
 to *occasion* him to further talke, *III.* ii. 12. 1
 By strange *occasion* she did him behold, *III.* ii. 18. 1
 By course of kinde and *occasion*; *III.* vi. 38. 7
 A fit *occasion* for his turne to finde. *III.* x. 4. 2
 one eye Still ope be keepes for that *occasion*; *III.* x. 58. 7
 She it revives, and new *occasion* reaches; *IV.* ii. 12. 7
 of no ill proceeds But of *occasion*, with th' *occasion* ends; *IV.* iv. 1. 7
 have ye it for some *occasion* donne? *IV.* vi. 5. 4
 new *occasion* fayld her more to find, *IV.* vi. 46. 2
 if in his owne powre *occasion* lay, *V.* v. 39. 2
 Of whom we may at will the whole *occasion* know.' *V.* viii. 15. 9
 Now at that instant, as *occasion* fell, *V.* ix. 36. 1
 when fit *occasion* did betyde, *V.* xi. 6. 4
 What new *occasion* doth thee hither drive, *V.* xi. 38. 5

Occasion—Continued.

- The whole *occasion* of his late misfate, *V.* xi. 48. 7
 He through *occasion* called was away *V.* xii. 27. 2
 wroke His wrath on him that first *occasion* broke; *VI.* ii. 13. 5
 sith now *occasion* fit Doth fall, *VI.* ii. 33. 1
 having both found fit *occasion*, *VI.* iii. 8. 1
 Of which *occasion* Aldine taking hold *VI.* iii. 15. 1
 By strange *occasion* that bere needs forth be set. *VI.* v. 11. 9
 to avoide the *occasion* of the ill: *VI.* vi. 14. 2
 to *occasion* meanes to worke his mind, *VI.* ix. 27. 1
 as fit *occasion* forth them led; *VI.* x. 30. 2
 At length, when they *occasion* fittest found, *VI.* xi. 42. 1
 before that had *occasion*, *VII.* vi. 54. 3
 Sometimes I joy when glad *occasion* fits, *Am.* liv. 5
- Occasioned.** not *occasioned* through my misdesert, *VI.* i. 12. 6
- Occasions.** Ne would with vaine *occasions* be inflam'd; *II.* v. 21. 7
 entertaine with her *occasions* sly: *IV.* x. 13. 4
 Still change and vary thoughts, as new *occasions* fall. *VII.* vii. 19. 9
- Occupation.** We will not be of anie *occupation*; *Hub.* 155
 their *occupation* meant to change, *Hub.* 355
- Ocean.** All that the Ocean graspes in his long armes; *Ro.* xxvi. 6
 Looking far fourth into the *Ocean* wide, *Fan.* ix. 1
 As the great *Ocean* doth himselfe divide. *Gn.* 160
 Stretch his strong thighes, and th' *Ocean* (**Occaean*) over-
 stride, *Ti.* 541
 The Shepheard of the *Ocean* by name, *Col.* 66
 Have in the *Ocean* charge to me assignd; *Col.* 253
 'The Shepheard of the *Ocean* *Col.* 358
 there that Shepheard of the *Ocean* is, *Col.* 428
 The Sunne . . . doth baite his steedes the *Ocean* waves emong. *I.* i. 32. 9
 starre That was in *Ocean* waves yet never wet, *I.* ii. 1. 3
 long hath wandred in the *Ocean* wide, *I.* iii. 31. 2
 his faint steedes wated in *Ocean* deepe, *I.* xi. 31. 3
 As Eagle, fresh out of the *ocean* wave, *I.* xi. 34. 3
 In cruell fight on Lybicke *Ocean* wide, *II.* ii. 22. 6
 In widest *Ocean* she her throne does reare, *II.* ii. 40. 6
 in *Ocean* deep . . . hasten for to steep, *II.* ii. 46. 1
 blow them quite away, and in the *Ocean* cast. *II.* ix. 16. 9
 ne was it payd Amid the *ocean* waves, *II.* x. 5. 6
 the gray *Ocean* into purple dy: *II.* x. 48. 4
 Into the *Ocean* deepe to drive their weary drove. *III.* i. 57. 9
 upreare His dcawy head out of the *Ocean* maine, *III.* iv. 61. 4
 seemd the *Ocean* could not containe them there. *III.* vi. 35. 9
 many fortunes prov'd in th' *Ocean* mayne, *III.* ix. 48. 8
 Like as the tide, that comes from th' *Ocean* mayne, *IV.* iii. 27. 1
 day out of the *Ocean* mayne Began to peepe *IV.* v. 45. 3
 As well which in the mightie *Ocean* trade, *IV.* xi. 9. 4
 the aged *Ocean* and his Dame Old Tethys, *IV.* xi. 18. 1
 In the wide champion of the *Ocean* plaine, *V.* ii. 15. 2
 from the *Ocean* all rivers spring, *VI.* Pr. 7. 4
 through the *Ocean* wyde Directs her course *VI.* xii. 1. 1
 th' *Ocean* moveth still from place to place, *VII.* vii. 20. 3
 Lyke as a ship, that through the *Ocean* wyde, *Am.* xxxiv. 1
 In th' *Ocean* billowes he hath bathed fayre, *Proth.* 165
- Ocean's.** newly borne Of th' *Ocean's* fruitful froth, *II.* xii. 65. 4
 All which the *Oceans* daughter to him bare, *IV.* xi. 48. 4
 three thousand more there were Of th' *Oceans* seede, *IV.* xi. 52. 7
 begot of faire Eurynome, The *Oceans* daughter, *VI.* x. 22. 3
- Ochre.** 'All is but fained, and with *ocher* dide, *Ti.* 204
- Octa.** the Paynim brethren, hight *Octa* and *Oza*, *III.* iii. 62. 7
- Octavius.** thou, most dread (*Octavius*), *Gn.* 35
Octavius here lept into his roome, *II.* x. 60. 4
- October.** Then came *October* full of merry glee; *VII.* vii. 39. 1
 Odd, as her cares, so eke her feet were *odde*, *IV.* i. 28. 6
- Odds.** small *oddes* I often see Twixt them that aske, *Hub.* 373
 What *oddes* twixt Irus and old Inachus, *T.M.* 447
 I feare the . . . *oddes* of armes in field.' *I.* iv. 50. 2
 'what *oddes* can ever bee, Where both doe fight alike, *I.* iv. 50. 3
 Give no *ods* to your foes, *II.* iii. 15. 4
 That he in *ods* of armes was conquered: *II.* v. 14. 6
 Honour is least where *oddes* appeareth most. *II.* viii. 26. 5
 me enforce by *oddes* of might To change my lief, *III.* i. 24. 2
 With *ods* of so unequal match opprest, *IV.* ix. 32. 2
 Such *oddes* I finde twixt those, and these *V.* Pr. 1. 5
 Which *oddes* when as Sir Artogall espide, *V.* ii. 14. 1
 then no *ods* at all in him he fownd; *V.* ii. 16. 5
 for it these Squires at *ods* did fall, *V.* iv. 5. 6
 not for it this *ods* twixt us doth stand, *V.* iv. 15. 4
 Whereof he taking *oddes*, *VI.* ii. 18. 4
 Fell all at *ods*, and fought *VI.* xi. 30. 9
 Were troubled, and amongst themselves at *ods*, *VII.* vi. 23. 3
 see The *ods* twixt both, *Com.* Son. ii. 10
- Odious.** With whose reproch, and *odious* menace, *II.* iv. 9. 5
 This *odious* argument my rymes should shend, *III.* ix. 1. 4
- Odor.** With Balmelike *odor* did perfume the aire. *Bel.* ix. 4
 No floure in field, that daintie *odour* throws, *IV.* x. 22. 3
 her sweet *odour* did them all excell. *Am.* lxiv. 14
- Odored.** *odourd* sheetes, and Arras coverlets. *Epith.* 304
- Odorous.** flowers doe give most *odorous* smell; *Am.* lxiv. 13
- Odors.** With balmie *odours* fil'd th' ayre *Bel.* xi. 4
 Cedar . . . That farre abroad her daintie *odours* threwe; *Van.* vii. 3
 Powres forth sweete *odors* and alluring sights; *Mu.* 164
 throwing forth sweet *odours* *Col.* 610
 precious *odours* fetcht from far away, *I.* xii. 38. 4
 ambrosiall *odours* from them threw, *II.* iii. 22. 7
 daintie *odours* round about them threw: *II.* v. 29. 6
 Threw forth most dainty *odours* and most sweet delight. *III.* vi. 43. 9
odours rising from the altars flame. *IV.* x. 37. 3
 The which ambrosiall *odours* forth did throw *IV.* xi. 46. 3
 fragrant *odours* they uppon her threw; *VI.* x. 14. 8

Odors—Continued.

sent forth odours sweet;	VII. vii. 10. 3
flowres, That dainty odours from them threw	Am. Ixiv. 3
to the sense most dainty odours yield,	H.B. 80
did fragrant odours yeild,	Proth. 75
Oedipus. any Oedipus unware Shall chance,	Gn. Dec. 5
Oenone. On faire Oenone got a lovely boy,	III. ix. 36. 4
When he the love of fayre Oenone sought,	VI. ix. 36. 8
Oeta. in his timely howre From golden Oeta	Gn. 316
Oetaean. the Oetaean wood Had him consum'd,	Ti. 381
So also did that great Oetaean Knight	V. viii. 2. 4
Of (partial list). See Now-a-days, Whereof.	
the time when rest the gift of Gods	Bcl. i. 1
onely Rome of Rome hath victorie;	Ro. iii. 10
Ne ought save Tyber . . . Remaines of all	Ro. iii. 12
Or like not of the frowie fede,	S.C. Jul. 111
Fayth of my soule, thou shalt	S.C. Au. 145
We deeme of Death as doome of ill desert;	S.C. N. 184
to dislodge the Raven of her nest?	S.C. D. 32
Of him his God is worshipt with his sythe,	Gn. 129
of mortall men were knowne,	Gn. 207
Lords of that which they doo gather,	Hub. 164
uncontrol'd of anie:	Hub. 169
be deseryed Of everie one,	Hub. 345
All shalhe taught of God.	Hub. 440
learning question'd be of anie.	Hub. 524
that he might be scene Of the wilde beasts	Hub. 1066
both eares pared of their height;	Hub. 1382
thou livest, being ever song Of us,	Ti. 339
neither of themselves can sing, Nor yet are sung of others	Ti. 344, 345
worshipped of all,	Ti. 464
led away of them	Mui. 136
woven . . . Of Joves owne hand,	Mui. 236
was vanquished Of Pallas,	Mui. 262
when thou of none shalt be maintained,	D. 83
Of rustiek muse full hardly to be betterd.	D. 231
Unpitied, unplaynd, of foe or frend:	As. 136
hearbe of some Starlight is cold . . . Of others Penthia,	As. 193, 194
of all he loved was,	As. 201
my pipe, before that acmuled of many,	Col. 73
love had me forlorne, forlorne of me,	Col. 90
belov'd full faine Of her owne brother	Col. 117
of a River, which he was of old, He none was made,	Col. 152
nought my praises of her needed arre,	Col. 533
Admyr'd of all, yet envied of none,	Col. 550
despy'd of all;	Col. 729
to be medicynd Of her	Col. 878
Faire Rosalind of divers fowly blamed	Col. 908
of his cheere did seeme too solemne sad;	I. i. 2. 8
will also want of might?	I. i. 32. 7
restrained of that aged sire,	I. ii. 5. 9
of himselfe he ofte for feare would quake,	I. ii. 10. 7
three bred Of one had sire,	I. ii. 25. 8
Me ehauned of a knight encountred hee,	I. ii. 35. 7
lov'd of ladies,	I. ii. 37. 1
Drawne of fayre Pecoeks,	I. iv. 17. 8
drawne of six unequall heasts,	I. iv. 18. 1
he of Ladies oft was loved	I. iv. 24. 7
Fidessa, loe! Is there possessed of the traytour vile;	I. iv. 42. 3
a Gryton, seized of his pray,	I. v. 8. 2
what of gods then hoots it to be borne,	I. v. 23. 6
of no envious eyes he mote he spyde;	I. v. 52. 8
A Satyres sonne . . . begotten of a Lady	I. vi. 21. 3
sorrowes rew, Blaming of Fortune,	I. vi. 31. 5
To weete of newes that did abroad betide,	I. vi. 34. 5
More greedy they of newes	I. vi. 34. 9
dreaded more of men,	I. vii. 16. 6
Ne might of mortall eye be ever scene;	I. vii. 33. 2
Of grace do me unto his cabin gyude,	I. ix. 32. 4
right joyous of her just request;	I. x. 33. 1
well heeemes all knights of noble name,	I. x. 59. 4
of three furlongs does but litle lacke;	I. xi. 11. 7
Witness . . . heavens of his bold perjury;	I. xii. 27. 6
not so good of deedes as great of name,	II. ii. 17. 3
purvay Your selfe of sword	II. iii. 15. 4
Guyon is of immodest Merth Led into loose desyre;	II. vi. Arg.
Cymochles of her questioned	II. vi. 9. 2
did of joy and jollity devize,	II. vi. 21. 3
Infinite mischiefes of them doe arize,	II. vii. 12. 6
to drinke Of the cold liquor	II. vii. 58. 3
Unmindfull of his wound, of his fate ignoraunt.	II. viii. 34. 9
Which of himselfe Albania he did call;	II. x. 14. 3
that gate which of his name is hight,	II. x. 46. 6
Full large he was of limbe,	II. xi. 20. 7
That of them eleept was	III. i. 31. 9
he by an Elfe was gotten of a Fay:	III. iii. 26. 9
On her they poured forth of plenteous horne:	III. vi. 2. 6
not by art But of the trees owne inclination	III. vi. 44. 3
they restrained were Of ready entraunce,	III. viii. 52. 4
of his owne him lefte not liberty:	III. x. 2. 4
The cause of both, of both their minds depends,	IV. iv. 1. 4
amidst the billowes heating of her,	V. iv. 10. 6
Me to deceive of faith unto me plight,	V. vi. 16. 8
'Sir Knight, of pardon I you pray,	V. viii. 13. 1
Forth of her window as she looking lay,	V. viii. 26. 6
doing and receiving curtesies Of that great Ladie,	V. x. 6. 3
as he was searching of their wounds,	VI. vi. 6. 1
to bene ywroken Of all the vile demeane	VI. vi. 18. 4
launcing by deceiv'd him of that he desynd,	VI. vii. 10. 9
vengeance thought to take Of him	VI. vii. 11. 8

Of—Continued.

a salvage nation, which did live Of stealth and spoile,	VI. viii. 35. 3
The best advizement was, of had, to let her Sleepe	VI. vii. 38. 1
escaping craftily, Creepes forth of dores,	VI. xi. 18. 7
misdoubting least of new Some uprore were	VI. xi. 43. 8
fayrest ymages Of hardest marble are of purpose made,	Am. li. 2
thou ask'st . . . But love of us, for guerdon	H.H.L. 177
Off. Casting mine eyes farre off,	Bel. ² xiii. 3
My spirit shaking off her cartilly prison,	V. an. i. 2
eutte of hys dayes with untimely woe,	S.C. May 199
better leave of with a little losse,	S.C. S. 134
But followe them farre off,	S.C. Env. 11
he was but slowe, did slowth off shake	Gn. 309
Far of beholding Ephialtes tide,	Gn. 375
They fled farre off,	Hub. 676
shake off this vile harted cowardree	Hub. 936
th' Apes long taile . . . he quight Cut off,	Hub. 1382
in their wrath breake off the vitall hauds,	D. 18
at length we land far off deseryde:	Col. 265
The royall virgin shooke off drousy-hed;	I. ii. 7. 5
She soone left off her mirth and wanton play,	I. ii. 14. 4
But followes her far off,	I. iii. 44. 7
Leave off their worke,	I. v. 36. 2
Far off he wonders what them makes so glad;	I. vi. 15. 1
leave off this dreadfull play;	I. vi. 28. 7
He smott off his left arme,	I. viii. 10. 6
smote off quite his right leg	I. viii. 22. 4
Which shaking off, he rent that yron dore	I. viii. 39. 5
far off he unto him did shew	I. x. 55. 1
Send forth their flames far off to every shyre,	I. xi. 14. 4
move the world from off his steadfast henge,	I. xi. 21. 8
ryse From off the earth,	I. xi. 23. 7
we far off will here abide to vew,	II. i. 25. 7
leave off, whatever wight thou bee,	II. i. 47. 6
breaking off the end for want of breath,	II. i. 56. 2
From off the earth to take his aerie flight.	II. iii. 19. 6
She shakes off shame,	II. iii. 36. 9
when far off Cymochles heard and saw,	II. vi. 4. 1
leave off this toylsome weary stoure:	II. vi. 16. 4
shaking off his drowsy dreriment,	II. vi. 27. 3
far off they many Islesdes spy	II. xii. 10. 6
wishing it far off	III. i. 46. 9
taking thrise three heares from off her head,	III. ii. 50. 1
cut off by practise criminall	III. iii. 28. 8
quite from off (*of) the earth their memory he raste?	III. iii. 43. 9
of her far off he gained vew.	III. iv. 48. 1
farre off espyde a Tassell gent,	III. iv. 49. 6
From off their dainty limbs the dusty sweat	III. vi. 17. 6
hurt far off unknowne whom ever she envide.	III. vii. 6. 9
Which they far off beheld	III. ix. 35. 5
Far off aspyde a young man,	III. xi. 3. 3
A litle off his shield was rudely throwne,	III. xi. 7. 6
Casts off his ragged skin	IV. iii. 23. 9
mote farre off he rad,	IV. vii. 24. 9
They gan remember of the fowle upbraide,	IV. ix. 28. 5
shaking off all doubt	IV. x. 53. 6
at one stroke cropt off her head with seorne,	V. i. 18. 6
rather chose his challenge off to breake,	V. i. 24. 3
He smote it off,	V. ii. 18. 5
her feete, . . . Chopt off, and nayld	V. ii. 26. 9
leave off to weigh them all againe,	V. ii. 36. 8
shouldered him from off the higher ground,	V. ii. 49. 8
Rashing off helmes, and rying plates asonder,	V. iii. 8. 6
Beare off the burden of her raging yre:	V. v. 16. 4
they have shaken off the shamefast band,	V. v. 25. 2
She thus oft times was beating off and on,	V. v. 43. 2
he chaunst far off to heed A Damzell,	V. viii. 4. 1
better to reforme then to cut off the ill.	V. x. 2. 9
That quite smit off his arme	V. xi. 7. 9
He shooke off luskishnesse;	VI. i. 35. 7
off he did his shield, and downward layd	VI. ii. 48. 1
He chaunst far off an armed Knight to spy	VI. iii. 46. 6
Beare off their hlowes from pereing thorough quite:	VI. v. 18. 6
Which breaking off he toward them did pace	VI. v. 36. 4
unwares to be descryde' For breaking of their daunce.	VI. x. 11. 3
heving off his head,	VI. x. 36. 6
To pluek her . . . from off her chaire;	VII. vi. 13. 3
Which cutting off through hasty accidents,	Epith. 429
Offal. The Miser threw him selfe, as an Offoll,	II. iii. 8. 7
Offence. Box, yet mindfull of his olde offence;	Gn. 676
mercie, Lord, For mine offence	II. i. 27. 2
Your court'sie takes on you anothers dew offence,	II. i. 28. 9
whether blott of fowle offence Might not be purgd	II. ii. 4. 1
with bloodguiltinesse to heape offence,	II. ii. 30. 3
seeret pleasure did offence empeach,	II. x. 68. 8
without offence Mote I request you tydings of my love,	IV. v. 34. 5
Both girlonds of his Saints against their foes offence.	IV. x. 51. 9
for feare of her offence;	IV. x. 66. 2
Voide of malicious mind or foule offence:	V. v. 33. 5
all that eart seemd sweet seemes now offence,	H.H.B. 269
Offend. hasty tong that did offend:	I. v. 39. 5
seemeth safe from storms that may offend;	I. xii. 1. 5
him to offend . . . He seeks,	I. i. 3. 2
feared least his boldnesse should offend,	II. iii. 17. 5
she did first offend,	II. iv. 31. 5
evill is at hand him to offend,	II. viii. 8. 7
Ne forst his rightful owner to offend;	II. viii. 21. 4
The Prince him selfe halfe seemed to offend;	II. x. 68. 7
each might best offend his proper part,	II. xi. 6. 3
those which therein bathed mote offend.	II. xii. 63. 4

Offend—Continued.
 'Let not it thee offend, III. iii. 15. 6
 ought your goodly patience offend, III. ix. 1. 6
 never let th' ensample of the bad Offend the good; . . . III. ix. 2. 2
 his late fight . . . so sore did him offend, III. x. 1. 8
 if ought he did offend, III. xii. 36. 9
 As one in feare the Stygian gods t' offend, IV. iii. 32. 2
 To suppliants, through fraytie which offend: V. ix. 32. 4
 his lovely litle spoile . . . did greatly him offend: . . . VI. iv. 25. 8
 I find that mote offend Thy happie flockes, VI. ix. 6. 2
 Me no such cares nor cumbrous thoughts offend, . . . VI. ix. 22. 6
 such baseness mought offend her, Am. ix. 12
 all their faults with which they did offend, Am. xxiv. 12
 And fly the faults with which we did offend, Am. lxii. 8
Offended, wicked wordes that God and man offended, . . IV. i. 27. 5
 offended That his departure thence should he so short, . IV. xii. 18. 3
 That she with him mote be the more offended, V. v. 57. 5
 Till that th' offended heavens list to lowre V. x. 26. 6
 So much the more was Calpeine offended, VI. iii. 36. 6
 that vile lozell which her late offended; VI. iv. 10. 2
Offender, punishment is due to the offender, Gn. 366
Offending, Offending none, and doing good to all, . . . H.H.L. 237
Offensive, dayly more offensive unto each degree, . . . IV. i. 18. 9
Offer, the gay floures did offer to be eaten; Ven. ii. 6
 To her will I offer a milkewhite Lamh; S.C. Ap. 96
 My selfe would offer you t' accompanie Hub. 97
 pursued fast The present offer of faire victory, . . . II. v. 12. 2
 It selfe doth offer to his sober eye, II. xii. 58. 2
 Scorne the faire offer of good will protest; III. i. 65. 2
 Which scornfull offer Blandamour gan soone despize; . IV. iv. 8. 9
 That offer pleased all the company: IV. iv. 10. 1
 Which to her in that danger hope of life did offer, . . V. iv. 10. 9
 That will not take the offer of good hope, V. v. 39. 6
 Off making offer him to smite, V. viii. 42. 2
 'For not I him, . . . did offer first to wrong, VI. ii. 8. 2
 did offer meanes him sleeping to surprize, VI. vii. 22. 9
 seeing nought Which doubt of danger to her offer mought, VI. viii. 32. 5
 To offer sacrifice divine thereon; VI. viii. 42. 6
 tooke their gentle offer: VI. ix. 7. 2
 nought tempted with the offer Of his rich mould, . . VI. ix. 33. 1
 offer made To hyre them well VI. xi. 40. 1
 hostages doe offer for my truth; Am. xi. 2
Offered, With patience to forbear the offered howle? . . S.C. May 139
 their owne happie chance Them freely offered, Hub. 963
 as halfe blushing offered him to kis, I. i. 49. 7
 when she saw her offered sweets refusd, I. v. 37. 6
 To catch her, newly offered to his cie; I. vi. 46. 6
 offered hope of comfort did despise: II. i. 16. 3
 If then the list my offered grace to use, II. vii. 18. 6
 'Me list not . . . receive Thing offered, II. vii. 19. 2
 'Certes,' (sayd he) 'I n'll thine offered grace, II. vii. 33. 1
 so great grace and offered high estate; II. vii. 50. 2
 she to Guyon offered it to tast, II. xii. 67. 1
 offered faire guiftes t' allure her sight; III. viii. 38. 7
 offered kingdoms unto her in vew, III. viii. 40. 4
 a jolly knight, . . . offered that to justifie alowd, . IV. i. 10. 4
 The battell, offered in so knightly wize: IV. iv. 11. 6
 For his friends sake her offered favours scorne, . . . IV. ix. 3. 8
 Thereto he offered for to make him chiefe IV. ix. 15. 7
 offered streight the Lady to be slaine; V. i. 27. 2
 as his Squire him offered evermore To serve, V. i. 30. 3
 Offerd his service to disarm the Knight; V. viii. 27. 2
 Himselfe and service to her offered, V. x. 12. 3
 The which good Fortune to him offered faire; V. xi. 13. 5
 He offered up for daily sacrifice My children V. xi. 19. 6
 And offered him, his courtesie to requite, VI. iv. 39. 7
 desirous of the offered meed: VI. vii. 5. 6
 Unto some carrion offered to his sight; VI. viii. 28. 5
 Offerd him drinke to quench his thirstie heat, . . . VI. ix. 6. 8
 if he hungry were, him offered eke to eat, VI. ix. 6. 9
 At last when all the rest them offered were, VI. xi. 14. 1
 offered store of gold: VI. xi. 14. 6
Offerer, she both offers and the offerer Despsyde, . . . III. viii. 38. 8
Offerest, offerest sacrifice unto the dead: III. viii. 47. 4
Offering, powre forth th' offering of his guilties blood: . Ti. 300
 Offering to fall into each mouth that gapes, Col. 602
 Offering his service, and his dearest life II. xi. 16. 6
 As Ireely offering to be gathered; II. xii. 64. 6
 Offering to him in sinfull sacrifice The flesh of men, . V. x. 28. 6
Offerings, fed her fatt with feast of offerings, I. iii. 18. 6
Offers, idle offers of thy golden fee; II. vii. 9. 7
 all thine ydle offers I refuse, II. vii. 39. 2
 she both offers and the offerer Despsyde, III. viii. 38. 8
 'Thy offers base I greatly loth, III. x. 29. 6
 Scorning her offers and conditions vaine; V. v. 46. 2
 With which he dares our offers thus despize: V. v. 48. 5
Office, seeing kindly sleep refuse to doe His office, . . Hub. 22
 His office was to give entertainment I. x. 37. 4
 His office was the hungry for to feed, I. x. 38. 2
 The fourth appointed by his office was I. x. 40. 1
 Whose office was . . . to maintaine that castles ancient rights, IV. x. 7. 8
 A sordid office for a mind so brave: V. v. 23. 4
 Which if I might by your good office get, V. v. 42. 3
 each sought to supply the office of her page, VI. v. 30. 9
Offices, How fowlie they their offices abus'd, Hub. 563
 All offices, all leases by him lept, Hub. 1145
 The rest had severall offices assynd; II. ix. 31. 6
 other offices for mother meet III. iv. 39. 6
 Sweete semblaunt, friendly offices that hynde, VI. x. 23. 5
Offricke, Offricke and Osricke, twinnes unfortunate, . . III. iii. 37. 3

Offscum, this off-scum of that cursed fry VII. vi. 30. 1
Off-shaked, Having off-shakt them and escapt their hands, . . I. xi. 33. 4
Off-shaking, off-shaking vaine affright She nigher drew, . . I. xi. 33. 4
Offspring, shaming to have given so great head To his off-
 spring, Ro. xi. 2
 The golden offspring (*offspring) of Latona pure, Gn. 13
 The goodly off-spring of Joves progenie, T.M. 429
 as ye he off of heavenlie off-spring borne, Tt. 684
 Of th' old Heroes, whose famous offspring Ded. Son. vi. 4
 To see his syre and offspring auucient, I. vi. 30. 4
 Th' offspring of Elves and Faeryes there he fond, . . . II. ix. 60. 4
 The royall Offspring of his native land, II. x. 69. 2
 all their Offspring, in their dew descents; II. x. 74. 2
 sacred Emperours, Thy fruitfull Offspring, III. iii. 23. 2
 thy worthy prayes . . . Their offspring hath embaste, . . III. ix. 33. 9
 Out of the Trojans scattered offspring, III. ix. 44. 7
 there did succeed An off-spring of their blood, VII. vi. 20. 8
 So that next off-spring of the Makers love, H.H.L. 92
 all his off-spring into thraldome threw, H.H.L. 124
Offt, Offt makes me wayle Pet. i. 14
 which so oft thee, (Rome) their conquest made; Ro. xiii. 4
 blinde furie, which warres breedeth oft, Ro. xxiv. 1
 by the small the great is oft diseased, Van. ii. 14
 The weake, that hath the strong so oft forlorne! Van. vi. 14
 oft the loud springeth from woundes S.C. F. 176
 oft he lets his cancker-wormes light S.C. F. 179
 oft his hoarie locks downe doth cast, S.C. F. 181
 The Axes edge did oft turne againe, S.C. F. 203
 The blocke oft groned S.C. F. 215
 he . . . oft the pumies latched, S.C. Mar. 93
 Oft stumbles at a strawe, S.C. Jul. 100
 Algrind, he That is so oft bynempt? S.C. Jul. 214
 hast luld me oft asleepe, S.C. Au. 155
 Whose streames my trickling teares did ofte augment, . . S.C. Au. 156
 who will seeke . . . Offt lives by losse, S.C. S. 73
 oft in the night came S.C. S. 216
 joyed oft to chace the trembling Pricket, S.C. D. 27
 ye Woodes, that oft my witness were: S.C. D. 154
 (Octavius), which oft To learned wits givest courage . . Gn. 35
 good men, of whom thou oft are blest; Gn. 62
 his limbs doth oft display, Gn. 108
 oft were dauncing scene, Gn. 179
 oft faining to retire And oft him to assaile, Gn. 306, 307
 Fast bound with serpents that him oft invades; Gn. 374
 that great warre, which Trojanes oft behelde? Gn. 498
 oft beheld the warlike Greeckish forces, Gn. 499
 Fast much, pray oft, Hub. 498
 And play the Poet oft, Hub. 810
 speach Against Gods holie Ministers oft reach, Hub. 840
 Which oft maintain'd his masters braverie, Hub. 858
 he us'd oft to beguile Poore suters, Hub. 877
 who would not oft sweare, And oft unswear, Hub. 1057, 1058
 beare A Bases part . . . oft, T.M. 28
 oft bedeaue with our learned layes, T.M. 272
 To our musick wont so oft to ring, T.M. 278
 wont so oft their Pastoralls to sing, T.M. 280
 mishaps, which oft I to him plained, Ti. 142
 pure streames with guiltles blood oft stained; Ti. 145
 oft his heart did melt in tender teares Mui. 30
 oft would dare to tempt the troublous winde, Mui. 48
 full oft Beholding them, Mui. 105
 as the oft is scene in warlike field: Mui. 323
 'Oft did the Shepheards . . . And oft their lasses, . . . D. 141, 142
 So oft as I record those piercing words, D. 295
 She bathed oft with teares, and dried oft: As. 164
 oft she cald to him, As. 167
 when I thinke of her, as oft I ought, Col. 624
 well I wote, that oft I heard it spoken, Col. 919
 Oft from those grave affaires were wont abstaine, . . . Ded. Son. i. 5
 So Maro oft did Caesars cares allay, Ded. Son. i. 8
 Oft fire is without smoke, I. i. 12. 4
 their tender wings He bruseth oft, and oft doth mar . . I. i. 23. 9
 Care . . . Who oft is wont to trouble gentle Sleepe, . . I. i. 40. 6
 of himselfe he ofte for feare would quake, I. ii. 10. 7
 And oft would fire away, I. ii. 10. 8
 He oft finds med'cine who his grieft imparts, I. ii. 34. 4
 Her up he tooke . . . And oft her kist, I. ii. 45. 8
 Ofte soust in swelling Tethys saltish teare; I. iii. 31. 3
 He . . . Neptune oft doth blesse, I. iii. 32. 5
 For want whereof poore people oft did pyne: I. iv. 21. 7
 Of which he supt so oft, I. iv. 22. 7
 he of Ladies oft was loved I. iv. 24. 7
 So oft as Slowth still in the mire did stand, I. iv. 36. 4
 sweet Oft tempered is, . . . 'with muchell smart: . . I. iv. 46. 4
 oft sighing sore, I. vi. 4. 2
 And oft, for dread of hurt, would him advise I. vi. 26. 4
 And, ofte refreshed, hattell oft renew, I. vi. 44. 3
 So oft as he, . . . is to sinfull hands made thrail: . . I. viii. 1. 6
 oft and oft I askt in privy, I. ix. 5. 5
 Thy life shutt up for death so oft did call; I. ix. 45. 6
 Nurse her child from falling oft does reare, I. x. 35. 9
 that deare Lord who oft thereon was fownd, I. x. 54. 4
 death did he oft desire, I. xi. 23. 4
 he it oft adventur'd to invade, I. xi. 49. 4
 oft they did lament I. xii. 16. 4
 Oft had he scene her faire, I. xii. 23. 9
 he hath polluted oft of yore, I. xii. 27. 7
 From fowle intemperance he ofte did stay, II. i. 34. 8
 He oft finds present helpe who does his grieft impart, . II. i. 46. 9
 He washt them oft and oft, II. ii. 3. 6

Oft—Continued.

oft approv'd in many hard assay;	II. iii. 15. 7
his lustfull fyre To kindle oft assayd;	II. iii. 23. 7
oft himselfe he chaunst to hurt unwarres,	II. iv. 7. 6
Oft he re'nforst, and oft his forces fayld,	II. iv. 14. 5
Who used . . . Her oft to meeete;	II. iv. 24. 6
Full oft approv'd in many a cruell warre;	II. iv. 41. 4
So hast thou oft with guile thine honor blent;	II. v. 5. 7
falsed oft his blowes t' illude him with such bayt,	II. v. 9. 1
in which she oft him blamd'	II. v. 21. 4
guiltlesse blood pourd oft on ground,	II. vii. 13. 4
Frayle men are oft captiv'd to covetise;	II. vii. 15. 2
sprinkled ofte the same With liquid waves,	II. vii. 36. 4
Ilow oft do they their silver bowers leave,	II. viii. 2. 1
Ilow oft do they . . . cleave The flitting skyes,	II. viii. 2. 3
Which oft the Paynim sav'd	II. viii. 43. 6
too oft she chaung'd her native hev,	II. ix. 40. 4
oft when things were lost,	II. ix. 58. 6
How oft that day did sad Brunchildis see	II. x. 24. 6
Yet oft . . . against them strongly swayd,	II. x. 49. 9
Triumphed oft against her enemies;	II. x. 56. 7
having oft in batteill vanquished Those spoylefyll Picts,	II. x. 63. 1
oft annoyd with sondry bodragings,	II. x. 63. 4
oft of error did himselfe appeach:	II. xi. 40. 3
they have ofte drawne many a wandring wight	II. xii. 11. 8
with their wicked wings them ofte did smight,	II. xii. 35. 8
straunge phantomes doth lett us ofte foresee,	II. xii. 47. 6
ofte of secret ill hids us beware:	II. xii. 47. 7
oft inclining downe, with kisses light	II. xii. 73. 5
the fine nets, which oft we wovon see	II. xii. 77. 8
She oft and oft adviz'd him to refraine	III. i. 37. 6
So dishcord ofte in Musick makes the sweeter lay:—	III. i. 15. 9
oft out of her bed she did astart,	III. ii. 29. 6
Shee ofte did bathe, and ofte againe did dry;	III. ii. 34. 7
oft hath wonders donne,	III. ii. 36. 6
'Things ofte impossible' (quoth she) 'seeme, ere hegonne,	III. ii. 36. 9
Their heames shall ofte breake forth,	III. iii. 44. 9
boastfull men so oft abasht to heare?	III. iv. 1. 7
made a lake Of Greekish blood so ofte	III. iv. 2. 6
Fortly she oft him counsell'd	III. iv. 24. 7
Yet many Ladies fayre did oft complaine,	III. iv. 26. 7
ofte his mother, vewing his wide wovnd,	III. iv. 44. 3
oft let fall Many meeke wordes	III. iv. 48. 8
oft looking backward,	III. iv. 50. 6
Oft did he wish that Lady faire mote bee His Faery Queene,	III. iv. 54. 6
Doth praise thee oft,	III. iv. 56. 7
oft from Stygian deepe Calles thee his goddess,	III. iv. 56. 7
oft him threatned death for his outrageous wrong,	III. v. 13. 9
Transformed oft, and changed diverslie;	III. vi. 47. 7
Oft from the Forrest wildings he did bring,	III. vii. 17. 1
oft young birds, which he had taught to sing,	III. vii. 17. 3
almost in the backe he oft her strake;	III. vii. 44. 6
So oft as I this history record,	III. viii. 1. 1
he so ofte had tryde The powre thereof,	III. ix. 29. 7
lov'd so oft in vaine,	III. ix. 29. 8
Oft purposes, oft riddles, he devysd,	III. x. 8. 6
When one so oft a night did ring his matins bell,	III. x. 48. 9
Ilow oft for Venus . . . he sore did shreek,	III. xi. 44. 4
oft committed fowle Idolatree,	III. xi. 49. 5
Bee bold: she oft and oft it over-red,	III. xi. 50. 4
Such as false love doth oft upon him weare;	III. xi. 51. 8
love in thousand monstrous formes doth oft appeare,	III. xi. 51. 9
from her head ofte rente her snarled heare:	III. xii. 17. 5
oft wisht like happinesse:	III. xii. 46. or. 8
By which fraile youth is oft to follie led,	IV. Pr. 1. 6
shaded oft from sunne,	IV. Pr. 3. 7
I with teares full oft doe pittie it,	IV. i. 1. 8
By way of sport, as oft in maskes is known,	IV. i. 3. 8
though spite did oft assay To blot her with dishonor	IV. i. 4. 8
That each to other made, as oft befell,	IV. i. 5. 3
many a publike state, . . . oft doth overthrow,	IV. i. 19. 4
oft for her in bloudie armes they fought,	IV. ii. 37. 5
Approved oft in perils manifold,	IV. ii. 39. 3
had in many a battell oft bene tride,	IV. iv. 17. 8
Approved oft in many a perous fight,	IV. iv. 40. 5
Full oft about her wast she it enclos'd,	IV. v. 16. 8
it as oft was from about her wast disclos'd:	IV. v. 16. 9
Oft chaunging sides, and oft new place electing,	IV. v. 40. 3
oft in wrath he thence againe uprose,	IV. v. 40. 5
oft in wrath he layd him downe againe,	IV. v. 40. 6
when in vaine to fight she oft assayd,	IV. vi. 27. 6
To banish sloth that oft doth noble mindes annoy,	IV. vii. 23. 9
as oft it fals in chace,	IV. vii. 24. 1
made him oft, when he would strike, forbear;	IV. vii. 27. 2
oft admird his monstrous shape, and oft His mighty limbs,	IV. vii. 32. 7
Ilm seemed oft he heard his owne right name,	IV. viii. 4. 5
oft of them did earnestly inquire,	IV. viii. 22. 3
oft with bitternesse It forth would breake,	IV. viii. 24. 4
great feeblesse, which did oft assay Faire Amoret	IV. viii. 37. 3
oft imbrast, as if that I were hee,	IV. viii. 59. 8
kissing oft his visage pale and wan:	IV. ix. 9. 5
full oft she both of them had sene Asunder,	IV. ix. 10. 3
inly groming deepe and sighing oft,	IV. x. 48. 3
in her cheekes made roses oft appeare:	IV. x. 50. 5
fayled oft through faint and feeble plight:	IV. xi. 25. 5
The wanton Lee, that oft doth loose his way;	IV. xi. 29. 7
Oft tossed with his stormes which therein still remaine,	IV. xi. 38. 9
oft to grone with billowes beating from the maine:	IV. xii. 5. 9
even for grieffe of minde he oft did grone,	IV. xii. 12. 6
Oft listening if he mote her heare againe,	IV. xii. 17. 4

Oft—Continued.

So oft as I with state of present time . . . compare,	V. Pr. 1. 1
oft their lewdnes blotteth good deserts with blame,	V. iii. 38. 9
It made her stagger oft,	V. iv. 41. 9
henceforth he oft shall hungry sit,	V. iv. 49. 9
sooth oft scene, that proudest harts base love hath blynded,	V. v. 40. 9
Oft did she blame her selfe, and often rew,	V. v. 12. 5
To shew that clemence oft, . . . Restraines those sterne behests	V. vii. 22. 8
doth procure Great warriours oft their rigour to repress,	V. viii. 1. 4
Oft drew the Prince unto his charret nigh,	V. viii. 33. 1
Oft making offer him to smite,	V. viii. 42. 2
Which she against the dred Mercilla oft did frame,	V. ix. 40. 9
Oft spills the principall to save the part;	V. x. 2. 4
They turne afresh, and oft renew their former threat,	V. xi. 45. 9
Oft I driven am to great distresse,	V. xi. 51. 8
oft had seeme like sight,	V. xii. 16. 6
stouped oft his head from shame to shield:	V. xii. 19. 2
oft he made him stagger as unstayd,	VI. i. 20. 3
oft reculle to shunne his sharpe despight:	VI. i. 20. 4
Who ever thinks . . . To wrong the weaker, oft falles	VI. ii. 23. 9
and calling oft for ayde;	VI. iii. 24. 6
called oft with prayers loud and shrill,	VI. iii. 49. 7
Such chaunces oft exceed all humane thought!	VI. iii. 51. 8
whom she did oft implore To send her succour,	VI. iv. 10. 8
And oft compleyn'd of fate, and fortune oft defyde,	VI. iv. 26. 9
Having oft seene it tryde as he did teach,	VI. iv. 37. 3
Him oft desired home with her to wend,	VI. iv. 39. 6
proved oft in many perillous fight,	VI. vi. 4. 3
Makes th' heavens tremble oft,	VI. vi. 11. 9
whom though he oft forbad,	VI. vi. 18. 7
oft it falles,	VI. vi. 35. 3
did with his smarting toole Oft whip her dainty selfe,	VI. vii. 39. 9
So did these two this Knight oft tug and teare,	VI. vii. 12. 5
Now here, now there, and oft him neare he mist;	VI. viii. 13. 7
approved oft in fight,	VI. viii. 14. 2
with sterne eye-browes stared at him oft,	VI. viii. 26. 3
him did oft embrace, and oft admire,	VI. viii. 27. 8
often did of love, and oft of lucke complaine,	VI. viii. 32. 9
oft joyce, and oft for wonder shout,	VI. ix. 8. 7
oft through pride do their owne perill weave,	VI. ix. 22. 3
Oft complaine Of Pastorell to all the shepheards	VI. ix. 33. 7
Was readie oft his owne heart to devoure,	VI. ix. 39. 4
oft, when Coridon unto her brought . . . litle sparrowes	VI. ix. 40. 1
had tasted once (as oft did he) The happy peace	VI. x. 3. 3
With looks, with words, with gifts he oft her wovod,	VI. xi. 4. 8
Where wont the shepheards oft their pypes resound,	VI. xi. 26. 8
Oft cursing th' heavens, that so cruell were To her,	VI. xi. 33. 6
wishing oft that he were present there	VI. xi. 33. 8
Oft interlacing many a forged lie,	VI. xii. 33. 5
Oft to resort there-to, when seem'd them best,	VII. vi. 38. 5
With whom the woody Gods did oft consort,	VII. vi. 39. 8
In her sweet streames Diana used oft . . . To bathe	VII. vi. 42. 1
doth oft refuse this too high flight,	VII. vii. 1. 3
oft him pinched sore:	VII. vii. 30. 5
Yet is he oft eclipsed by the way,	VII. vii. 51. 8
grim Sir Saturne oft doth spare His sterne aspect,	VII. vii. 52. 7
The powre thereof, which ofte in me I find,	Am. xxviii. 5
So oft as homeward I from her depart,	Am. lii. 1
So oft as I her beauty doe behold,	Am. lv. 1
Oft, when my spirit doth spred her bolder winges,	Am. lxxii. 1
Which oft I wisht, yet never was so blest,	Am. lxxvi. 14
cloud of pryde, which oft doth dark Her goodly light,	Am. lxxxvi. 1
full oft for loving you I besse my lot,	Am. lxxxvii. 1
Who would not oft be stung as this, To be so bath'd	Epig. iv. 49
Oft peeping in her face,	Epith. 232
made you merie oft	H.L. 35
oft it falles that many a gentle mynd	H.B. 141
oft it falles . . . That	H.B. 148
Where oft I gayned giftes and goodly grace	Proth. 138
Often. Which hath so often . . . Thee drenched,	Ro. xiii. 11
the greatest often are opprest,	Von. xii. 7
often crost with the priestes crewe,	S.C. F. 209
often halowd with holy-water dewe:	S.C. F. 210
often devoured their owne sheepe, And often the shepheards	S.C. May 128, 129
I have heard Old Algrind often sayne)	S.C. Jul. 126
Often he used . . . A sacrifice to bring,	S.C. Jul. 133
she would cal him often heame,	S.C. N. 98
'How often have I scaled the craggie Oke,	S.C. D. 31
small oddes I often see Twixt them that aske,	Hub. 373
Pursivants he often for them sent;	Hub. 565
With whom his credite he did often leave	Hub. 864
manie often did abie full sore;	Ti. 101
Full many Maydens often did him woo,	As. 37
woodgods for them often sighd sore:	As. 50
I have often heard Faire Rosalind . . . fowly blamed	Col. 907
often knockt his brest, as one that did repent,	I. i. 29. 9
The fearefull shepheard, often there aghast,	I. ii. 28. 7
night she thinks too long, and often lookes for light,	I. iii. 15. 9
often curst, and sware,	I. iii. 16. 5
her face she often vewed fayne,	I. iv. 10. 7
His cruel facts he often would repent;	I. iv. 34. 7
Did often tremble at his horrid vew;	I. vi. 25. 3
On which trew Christians blood was often spilt,	I. viii. 36. 3
holy Martyres often doen to dye	I. viii. 36. 4
with great grieffe were often heard to grone,	I. viii. 36. 8
True loves are often sown,	I. ix. 16. 9
his torment often was so great,	I. x. 28. 1
often tore Her guiltlesse garments	I. x. 28. 5
God he often saw from heavens hight:	I. x. 47. 2

Often—Continued.

- often bounding on the brused gras, I. xi. 15. 3
 often blame the too importune fate I. xii. 16. 5
 often semblance made to scape out of their hand. I. xii. 35. 9
 To prooffe of passing wonders hath full *often* usd; II. ii. 5. 9
 Ill by ensample good doth *often* gayne; II. ii. 45. 5
 strooke more *often* wyde, II. iv. 7. 4
 With such faire sleight him Guyon *often* fayld, II. v. 11. 1
 Therein did *often* quench his thristy heat, II. v. 30. 6
 The crowned *often* slaine, II. vii. 13. 5
 thick Arber . . . In which she *often* usd II. vii. 53. 4
 did *often* thinke To reach the fruit II. vii. 58. 4
 all his seede the curse doth *often* cleave, II. viii. 29. 4
often need the helpe of weaker hand; II. xi. 30. 2
 so *often* as his life decayd, II. xi. 45. 3
 Through which the damned ghosts doen *often* creepe II. xii. 6. 5
 Did roll too lightly, and too *often* glance, III. i. 41. 8
often steepe Her dainty couch with teares III. ii. 28. 8
 To heare so *often*, in that royall hous, III. iii. 54. 2
 did weepe And *often* wayle their wealth, III. iv. 22. 9
 Tryde *often* to the scath of many Deare, III. iv. 24. 2
 (So from her *often* he had fled away, III. vi. 11. 6
 chaunged is, and *often* altrid to and froe. III. vi. 37. 9
 Yet pittie *often* did the gods relent, III. vi. 40. 1
 There went fayre Venus *often* to enjoy III. vi. 46. 1
 with sharpe threatens her *often* did assaile; III. viii. 40. 8
often thondring Jove Had felt the point III. xi. 30. 1
often to him calling to take surer hold, III. xi. 34. 9
 how *often* cek For many other Nymphes, III. xi. 44. 4
 That she may . . . reade this lesson *often*. IV. Pr. 5. 9
 most *often* end in bloudshed and in warre. IV. i. 25. 9
 She in short space did *often* bring to nought, IV. i. 29. 6
 their possessours *often* did dismay; IV. i. 29. 7
 So hast thou to thy selfe false honour *often* wonne; IV. i. 44. 9
 After he had so *often* wounded benee, IV. iii. 23. 2
 Is *often* scene full freshly to have forlisht, IV. iii. 29. 7
 having *often* by him stricken benee, IV. iii. 31. 8
 It *often* fals, (as here it carst befell) IV. iv. 1. 1
often did my folly fowle reprove: IV. vii. 16. 4
 saw he *often* how he wexed glad IV. vii. 46. 7
 seeking *often* entraunce IV. x. 13. 9
often tride In greater perils IV. x. 18. 1
 'She *often* prayd, and *often* me besought, IV. x. 57. 1
often staine'd with bloud of many a band IV. xi. 36. 8
 by *often* beating Doe pearce the rockes, IV. xii. 7. 1
 Full many Ladies *often* had assayd V. iii. 28. 1
 he, that had like tempests *often* tride, V. v. 6. 6
 Oft did she blame her selfe, and *often* rew, V. vi. 12. 5
 (As *often* falles) of sundry things did commen: V. ix. 4. 3
often treat for pardon and remission To suppliants, V. ix. 32. 3
 It *often* fals, in course of common life, V. xi. 1. 1
 her imprisond hath, and her life *often* sought, V. xi. 39. 9
 she used *often* to resort To common haunts, V. xii. 34. 6
often hath annoyd Good Knights VI. i. 7. 8
 a rude churle, whom *often* he accus'd VI. iii. 33. 5
 (As their victorious deedes have *often* shouen, VI. iv. 36. 4
 wretched sorrowes, which have *often* hapt! VI. v. 1. 4
 Yet he them all withstood, and *often* made relent. VI. v. 20. 9
often him besought, and prayd, and vowd, VI. vi. 31. 7
 Him *often* scourg'd, and forst his feete to fynd: VI. vii. 49. 5
 Downe on his golden feete he *often* gaz'd, VI. viii. 26. 6
often did of love, and oft of luecke complaine. VI. viii. 32. 9
 She made me *often* pipe, and now to pipe apace. VI. x. 27. 9
 To her, whose name he *often* did repeat; VI. xi. 33. 7
 Whose course is *often* stayd, yet never is astray. VI. xii. 1. 9
 The rolling wheele that runneth *often* round, Am. xviii. 1
 drizzling drops, that *often* doe redound, Am. xviii. 3
 eeke for comfort *often* called art Epith. 394
 Muses! which have *often* proved The piercing points H.L. 29
 So hast thou *often* done H.L. 141
 I, that have *often* prov'd, too well it know, H.B. 87
Oftentime. *oftentime* Great clymbers fall unsoft. S.C. Jul. 11
Oftentimes. So *oftentimes*, . . . Evil ensueth of wrong entent S.C. May 101
 my plaints did *oftentimes* resound; S.C. Au. 152
 He *oftentimes* me dreadfullie doth threaten Ga. 351
 which fraile men doe *oftentimes* mistake, I. ii. 32. 7
oftentimes he quakt, and fainted *oftentimes*. I. ix. 48. 9
 Would *oftentimes* emongst them beare a part, II. vi. 25. 2
oftentimes he would relent his pace, II. xi. 27. 3
oftentimes great grones, and grievous stownds, III. iii. 9. 6
oftentimes loud strokes and ringing sownds III. iii. 9. 8
 Alowd to her he *oftentimes* did call, III. iv. 48. 6
 That stratageme had *oftentimes* assayd This crafty Paramoure, III. x. 10. 8
oftentimes doe wish it never had bene writ. IV. i. 1. 9
oftentimes unquiet strife did move Amongst her lovers, IV. ii. 37. 3
 So *oftentimes* he out of sleepe abrayd, IV. v. 42. 8
 Full *oftentimes* she leave of him did take; IV. v. 45. 6
 Full *oftentimes* did Britomart assay IV. ix. 31. 1
oftentimes faint hearts, IV. x. 17. 6
oftentimes him nigh he overthrew: V. ii. 13. 7
 use *oftentimes* To attribute their folly unto fate, V. iv. 28. 1
 made him *oftentimes* in field before me fall. V. xi. 53. 9
 So stoutest knights doen *oftentimes* in field. V. xii. 19. 5
 'And, certes, it hath *oftentimes* bene scene, VI. iv. 36. 1
oftentimes by Turmagant and Mahound swore. VI. vii. 47. 9
 Ye learned sisters, which have *oftentimes* Epith. 1
 Nymphs! which *oftentimes* have loved H.L. 31
Oft-times. *Oft-times* to begging are content to fall. Hub. 182
Oft times to plaine your loves concealed smart; As. Pr. 2
 Merlin came . . . *ofttimes* to visit mee, I. ix. 5. 2

Oft-times—Continued.

- Such as the troubled Theatres *ofttimes* annoyes. IV. iii. 37. 9
 luring baytes *ofttimes* doe heedlesse harts entyse. IV. x. 49. 9
Oft-times amongst the wanton Nymphs to sport and toy. IV. xi. 19. 9
 Else should afflicted wights *ofttimes* despire: V. iii. 1. 5
 She thus *oft times* was beating off and on, V. v. 43. 2
 under shew *ofttimes* of fayned semblance V. ix. 22. 8
Ofttimes it haps that sorrowes of the mynd VI. iv. 28. 8
Ofttimes their sundry powres they did employ, VI. v. 14. 1
 plucke the pray *ofttimes* out of their greedy hold. VI. v. 15. 9
oft-times we nature see of art Excelld, H.B. 83
Ogyges. Ancient *Ogyges*, even th' auncientest; IV. xi. 15. 4
Oh. But *oh*, fond man! that . . . Reposedst hope, D. 150
Oil. In wine and *oyle* they wash his woundes wide, I. v. 17. 4
 when the *oyle* is spent, The light goes out, II. x. 30. 1
 The dronken lamp down in the *oyle* did steepe, III. ii. 47. 8
 the joyous *oyle*, whose gentle gust Made him so frolick VII. vii. 39. 4
Oils. If either salves, or *oyles*, or herbes, or charmes, I. v. 41. 7
Ointment. Life and long health that gracious *ointment* gave, I. xi. 48. 6
 wont with *ointment* sweet To be embalm'd, IV. vii. 40. 3
Ointments. With wicked herbes and *oyntments* did besmeare
 My body I. ii. 42. 3
Old. the ground-work of an *old* great wall; Bel.² viii. 2
 Greece will the *olde* Ephesian buildings blaze, Ro. ii. 3
olde walls, *olde* arches, . . . *Olde* Palaces, Ro. iii. 3, 4
 The Giants *old* should once again uprise, Ro. iv. 6
Olde monuments, which of so famous sprights Ro. vii. 3
 the ruin'd pride Of these *old* Romane works, Ro. xv. 13
 these *old* wals, which ye see, Ro. xviii. 1
 Was this . . . your hard destinie, Or some *old* sinne, Ro. xxv. 10
 The stonie joynts of these *old* walls now rent, Ro. xxv. 7
 These haughtie heapes, these palaces of *olde*, Ro. xxvii. 3
 these *olde* fragments are for paternes borne: Ro. xxviii. 8
 clad with reliques of some Trophies *olde*, Ro. xxviii. 2
 left of it but these *olde* markes to see, Ro. xxx. 11
 Cease not to sound these *olde* antiquities; Ro. xxxii. 10
 Th' *olde* honour of the people gown'd long. Ro. xxxii. 14
Olde Rome out of her ashes to revive, Ro. Env. 5
 As if my yeare were wast and woxen *old*; S.C. Ja. 28
 All for their Maister is lustlesse and *old*. S.C. F. 84
 snebbe the good Oake, for he was *old*. S.C. F. 126
 So beate his *old* boughes my tender side, S.C. F. 175
 Of my *old* age have this one delight, S.C. May 202
 some *old* sorowe that made a newe breache: S.C. May 210
 The *old* lineaments of his fathers grace. S.C. May 212
 (As garments doen, which wexen *old* above,) S.C. Jun. 39
 (as I have heard *Old* Algrind *often* sayne) S.C. Jul. 126
 My *old* musick mard by a newe mischaunce. S.C. Au. 12
 I pray thee, gall not my *old* grieft: S.C. S. 12
 any buides of Poesie, Yet of the *old* stocke, S.C. O. 74
 A good *old* shepherde, Wrenock was his name, S.C. D. 41
 the bad daughter of *old* Cadmus brood, Gn. 171
 Not yet unmindefull of her *olde* reproach. Gn. 224
 Box, yet mindefull of his *olde* offence; Gn. 676
 to wexe *olde* at home in idleness Is disadventrous, Hub. 99
 That was the golden age of Saturne *old*, Hub. 151
 Upon his head an *old* Scotch cap he wore, Hub. 209
 when lambes fail'd the *old* sheepes lives they reft; Hub. 322
 in those his garments *olde*; Hub. 928
 their *olde* Castles to the ground to fall, Hub. 1179
 the auncestrie Of th' *old* Heroes T.M. 440
 What oddes twixt Irus and *old* Inachus, T.M. 447
 thy *old* Sire with sacred pietie Mui. 238
 the *olde* debate Which she with Neptune Mui. 305
 mindefull of that *olde* Enfested grudge, Mui. 353
 auncient truth confir'd with credence *old*. Col. 103
 'Old father Mole, Col. 104
 Mulla, the daughter of *old* Mole, Col. 108
 Citty, Which Kilmullach cleped is of *old*; Col. 113
 her *old* sire more careful of her good, Col. 120
 a River, which he was of *old*, Col. 152
old Palemon free from spight Col. 396
 ensample to the present age Of th' *old* Heroes, Ded. Son. vi. 4
 Wherein *old* dint of deepe woundes did remaine, I. i. 1. 3
 As when *old* father Nilus gins to swell I. i. 21. 1
 unhappy Swaine, That here wex *old* in sleepe, I. ii. 4. 7
 Like the *old* ruines of a broken towre, I. ii. 20. 2
 Having . . . lost an *old* foe that did you molest; I. ii. 27. 3
 Better new friend then an *old* foe is said, I. ii. 27. 4
 when he sees his age, And hoarie head of Archimago *old*, I. iii. 38. 4
 all the hinder partes, . . . Were ruinous and *old*, I. iv. 5. 9
 strong advizement of six wisards *old*, I. iv. 12. 8
 Chroniclers, that can record *Old* loves, I. v. 3. 9
 More *old* then Jove, whom thou at first didst breede, I. v. 22. 3
 If *old* Aveugles sonnes so evil heare? I. v. 23. 7
 the *old* cause of my continued paine I. v. 42. 3
old Nilus far did pas In princely pomp, I. v. 48. 3
 Whiles *old* Sylvanus slept in shady arber sownd: I. vi. 7. 9
 So towards *old* Sylvanus they her bring; I. vi. 14. 5
old Sylvanus selfe bethinkes not what To thinke I. vi. 16. 3
 To do their service to Sylvanus *old*, I. vi. 33. 2
 Being in deed *old* Archimage, did stay I. vi. 48. 2
 The subtile traines of Archimago *old*; I. vii. 26. 2
 forth came An *old* old man, I. viii. 30. 2
 as he forward moovd his footing *old*, I. viii. 31. 3
 'Old syre, it seemes thou hast not red I. viii. 33. 4
 A loathly, wrinckled hag, ill favoured, *old*, I. viii. 46. 8
 'Unto *Old* Timon he me brought bylive; I. ix. 4. 1
Old Timon, . . . In warlike feates th' expertest man alive, I. ix. 4. 2
 me had warn'd *old* Timons wise behest, I. ix. 9. 5

Old—Continued.

still wex *old* in woe, whiles wo stil wexeth new. I. ix. 9. 9
 all about *old* stockes and stubs of trees, I. ix. 34. 1
 thrust them forth still as they wexed *old*: I. x. 31. 4
 But now aread, *old* father, I. x. 64. 5
 The knight with that *old* Dragon fights I. xi. Arg.
 Great joy was made that day of young and *old*, I. xii. 40. 1
 'Old syre, Behold the ymage of mortalitie, II. i. 57. 1
 'There this *old* Palmer shewed himselfe that day, II. ii. 43. 1
 growne *old* In cunning sleightes II. iii. 9. 5
 her face ill-favour'd, full of wrinkles *old*. II. iv. 4. 9
 The soundes of *old* Acrates and Despight; II. iv. 41. 6
 new matter fram'd Upon the *old*, II. v. 21. 3
 appeared to have bene of *old*. II. vii. 4. 4
 overgrowne with dust and *old* decay, II. vii. 29. 2
 Those were the two sonnes of Acrates *old*, II. viii. 10. 6
 By whose advise *old* Priams cittie fell, II. ix. 48. 6
 That chamber seemed ruinous and *old*, II. ix. 55. 1
 therein sat an *old* man, II. ix. 55. 5
old Assaracus, and Inachus divine. II. ix. 56. 9
old records from auncient times derivd, II. ix. 57. 7
 this lands . . . *old* division into Regiments, II. ix. 59. 8
 Thy fathers and great Grandfathers of *old*, II. x. 4. 6
 roiall stocke of *old* Assaracs line, II. x. 9. 7
old Syre, thy course doe thereunto apply.' II. xii. 10. 9
 his brave shield, full of *old* monuments, II. xii. 80. 3
 As it in bookes hath written bene of *old*. III. ii. 18. 3
 In which there written was, with cyphres *old*, III. ii. 25. 5
 that *old* Dame said many an idle verse, III. ii. 48. 8
 That when *old* Glauce saw, III. ii. 52. 7
Old Glauce cast to cure this Ladies grieffe; III. iii. 5. 2
 she did lye All night in *old* Tithonus frozen bed, III. iii. 20. 6
 her *old* Nourse was nought dishartened, III. iii. 20. 8
 one of th' *old* Heroes seemes to bee! III. iii. 32. 5
 the *old* sparkes renew Of native corage, III. iii. 45. 7
old Glauce thither led Faire Britomart, III. iii. 59. 6
 Badd her *old* Squire unlace her lofty creast: III. iv. 7. 3
old Glauce gan with sharpe reprimde Her to restraine, III. iv. 11. 4
 Breeder of new, renewer of *old* smarts: III. iv. 57. 3
 It sited was in fruitfull soyle of *old*, III. vi. 31. 1
 Th' one faire and fresh, the other *old* and dride. III. vi. 31. 7
Old Genius the porter of them was, III. vi. 31. 8
Old Genius, the which a double nature has. III. vi. 31. 9
 So, like a wheele, around they ronne from *old* to new. III. vi. 33. 9
 In which there slept a fisher *old* and pore, III. vii. 27. 5
 in his *old* corage new delight To gin awake, III. viii. 23. 4
 Hard is to teach an *old* horse amble trew: III. viii. 26. 3
 that *old* leachour, which with bold assault III. viii. 36. 1
 one *old* Nymph, hight Panopee, III. viii. 37. 9
 he is *old*, and withered like hay, III. ix. 5. 1
 we suffer this same dotard *old*. III. ix. 8. 7
 from whose race of *old* . . . she was lineally extract; III. ix. 38. 6
 Troynovant was built of *old* Troyes ashes cold. III. ix. 38. 9
 he with *old* Latinus was constrained To contract wedlock, III. ix. 42. 4
 Goemagot of strong Corineus, and Coulin of Debon *old*, III. ix. 50. 4
 so heard I say *Old* Mnemon. III. ix. 51. 6
 take to his new love, and leave her *old* despyd. III. x. 8. 9
 care of credite, or of husband *old*, III. x. 11. 4
 it was indeed Her *old* Malbecco, III. x. 50. 3
 gan advize with her *old* Squire, III. xii. 45. 6
 Of lovers sad calamities of *old* IV. i. 1. 1
 like withered tree . . . She *old* and crooked were, IV. i. 31. 6
 He now unable was to wreake his *old* despight. IV. i. 39. 9
old and crooked and not good for ought, IV. ii. 3. 5
 both of *old* well knowing by their names, IV. ii. 20. 5
 of all *old* dislikes they made faire weather; IV. ii. 29. 3
 Like an *old* Oke, whose pith and sap is seare, IV. iii. 9. 8
 So did those *old* Heroes hereof taste, IV. iii. 44. 8
 that *old* aged Dame, his faithfull Squire, IV. v. 39. 6
 when the world woxe *old*, it woxe warre *old*, IV. viii. 31. 6
 Of his *old* love conceav'd in seeret brest, IV. ix. 17. 4
old despight which now forth newly brake IV. ix. 26. 3
 In which *old* Styx her aged bones alway . . . doth lay. IV. xi. 4. 4
Old Styx the Grandame of the Gods, IV. xi. 4. 5
 By whom those *old* Heroes wonne such fame; IV. xi. 13. 2
 Phoenix, and Aon, and Pelasgus *old*; IV. xi. 15. 6
old Gall, that now is cleped France, IV. xi. 16. 4
 the aged Ocean and his Dame *Old* Tethys, IV. xi. 18. 2
 So wise is Nereus *old*, IV. xi. 19. 7
Old Cybele, arayd with pompous pride, IV. xi. 28. 4
 if *old* sawes prove true IV. xi. 35. 2
 to *old* Lancaster his name doth lend; IV. xi. 39. 2
 All these the daughters of *old* Nereus were, IV. xi. 52. 1
 his *old* hurt, which was not throughly cured. IV. xii. 23. 6
 it was no *old* sore which his new paine procured; IV. xii. 23. 9
 Whether *old* Proteus true or false had sayd, IV. xii. 28. 4
 Aegyptian wisards *old*, V. Pr. 8. 1
 next to him *old* Saturue, V. Pr. 8. 9
 In those *old* times of which I doe entreat, V. i. 1. 2
 To follow his *old* quest, V. iv. 20. 9
 had subdew'd of *old* So many monsters V. v. 24. 5
 token true to *old* Eumenias, V. v. 34. 3
 Of th' *old* Aegyptian Kings that whylome were, V. vii. 2. 6
 Mote in them stirre up *old* rebellious thought V. vii. 11. 5
 First was a sage *old* Syre, V. ix. 43. 7
 He brought forth that *old* hag of bellish hew, V. ix. 47. 3
 Sir Artegal with that *old* knight Did forth descend, V. xii. 6. 1
 yet *old* Sergis did so well him paine, V. xii. 10. 7
 two *old* ill favour'd Hags he met, V. xii. 28. 4
 where I have wond . . . Since I was ten yeares *old*, VI. ii. 30. 9

Old—Continued.

did that good *old* Knight Temper his grieffe, VI. iii. 6. 1
 that *old* Knight by all meanes did assay VI. iii. 9. 4
 his Lord of *old* Did hate all errant Knights VI. vi. 21. 3
 he was descended of the hous Of those *old* Gyants, VI. vii. 41. 6
 Then came to them a good *old* aged syre, VI. ix. 13. 6
 as *old* stories tell, VI. ix. 14. 4
 (said then *old* Meliboe) VI. ix. 29. 1
Old love is litle worth when new is more prefard. VI. ix. 40. 9
 They spoild *old* Meliboe of all he had, VI. x. 40. 2
 Then forth the good *old* Meliboe was brought, VI. xi. 11. 1
Old Meliboe is slaine; VI. xi. 18. 4
Old Meliboe and his good wife withall These eyes saw die, VI. xi. 31. 6
 As I have found it registred of *old* VII. vi. 2. 3
 a daughter by descent Of those *old* Titans VII. vi. 2. 6
 there sate an hory *Old* aged Sire, VII. vi. 8. 6
 his *old* toes that once him sorely fear'd. VII. vi. 15. 9
 Much lesse the Title of *Old* Titans Right: VII. vi. 33. 4
 my *old* father MOLE, whom Shepherds quill Renowned hath VII. vi. 36. 8
 (Being of *old* the best and fairest Hill VII. vi. 37. 6
 daughter of *old* Father Mole, VII. vi. 40. 2
old Dan Geoffrey . . . durst not with it mel, VII. vii. 9. 3
 the righteous Virgin, which of *old* Liv'd here VII. vii. 37. 6
 Then came *old* January, VII. vii. 42. 1
 February, sitting In an *old* wagon, VII. vii. 43. 2
 New yeare, . . . bidding th' *old* Adieu, Am. iv. 3
 Bids all *old* thoughts to die in dumpish spright: Am. iv. 4
 The *old* yeares sinnes forepast let us eschew, Am. lxii. 7
 chaunge *old* yeares annoy to new delight. Am. lxii. 14
 In youth, before I waxed *old*, Epig. i. 1
 ancient monuments of mightie peeres, And *old* Heroes, Com. Son. iii. 3
 Beguines his owne, and my *old* fault renews. H.H.L. 21
 like *old* Peneus Waters they did seeme, Proth. 78
 here fits not well *Old* woes, but joyes, to tell Proth. 142

Old man. See **Man, Old.**
 Ah, foolish *old man*! I scorne thy skill, S.C. F. 51
 What ever that good *old man* bespake, S.C. F. 97
 When the good *old man* used to sleepe. S.C. S. 189
 As if it the *old man* selfe had bene: S.C. S. 218
 Silly *old man*, that lives in hidden cell, I. i. 30. 6
 that *old* man of pleasing wordes had store, I. i. 35. 6
 he . . . with the *old man* went; I. ii. 5. 2
 the *old man* well knew he, though untold, I. iii. 38. 7
 Great grace that *old man* to him given had; I. x. 47. 1
 'Old man great sure shal he thy meed, II. iii. 14. 6
 To ferry that *old man* over the perlous foord. II. vi. 19. 9
 Him when the *old man* saw, II. vii. 48. 6
 'Foolish *old man*,' said then the Pagan wroth, II. viii. 22. 1
 that *old man* Eumnestes, II. ix. 68. 9
 Thereat th' *old man* did nought but fondly grin, III. viii. 24. 6
 th' *old man* seeing wel, III. ix. 53. 6
 Soone as the *old man* saw Sir Paridell, III. x. 37. 6
 The *old man* could not fly, III. x. 43. 9
 Meliboe (so hight that good *old man*) VI. ix. 16. 1

Old man's. As in that *old mans* booke they were in order told. H. x. 4. 9

Old-said. Has bene an *old-sayd* sawe, S.C. Jul. 98

Old woman. Amongst the rest a good *old woman* was, Iub. 33
 A filthy foule *old woman* I did vew, I. ii. 40. 8
 that *old woman* day and night did pray I. iii. 13. 6
 the fearful twayne, That blind *old woman*, and her daughter I. iii. 22. 2
 Of that *old woman* tidings he besought, I. iii. 24. 8
 With silly weake *old woman* that did fight! II. iv. 45. 5
 the *old woman* carefully displayd The clothes, III. ii. 47. 4
 Th' *old woman* wox half blanck those wordes to heare, III. iii. 17. 8
 Th' *old woman* nought that needed did omit, III. iii. 58. 1
 this *old woman*, here remaining benee, IV. vii. 13. 7
 'Through helpe' (quoth she) 'of this *old woman* here IV. vii. 19. 6
 one *old woman* sitting there beside IV. viii. 23. 5

Old-conceived. colde through feare and *old conceived* dreads; II. ii. 9. 3

Oldest. All the good hap of th' *oldest* times afore, Ro. xix. 6
 th' *oldest* two of all the rest; IV. xi. 18. 2

Olive. sodenly the Palme and *Olive* fell, Bel.¹ vii. 13
 right hand did the peaceful *olive* wield; Bel.² ix. 11
 Sudden both Palme and *Olive* fell away, Bel.² ix. 13
 The fruitfull *Olive*; I. i. 9. 8

Olive-branches. Chloris . . . Of *Olive branches* beares a Coronall: S.C. Ap. 123
 for her girlond *Olive branches* beare, S.C. N. 144

Olive-garland. Do worship her as Queene with *olive girlond* crownd, I. vi. 13. 9
 winnes an *Olive girlond* for her meeds. II. ii. 31. 7
 both were with one *olive garland* crownd, IV. iii. 42. 5

Olives. *Olives* bene for peace, When wars doe surcease: S.C. Ap. 124
 She compact with a wreath of *Olyves* hoarie, Mu. 328
 Fluttring among the *Olives* wantonly, Mu. 331
 hill, . . . Adorn'd with fruitfull *Olives* I. x. 54. 2

Olivet. wonned not the great God Pan Upon mount *Olivet*, S.C. Jul. 50

Olive-tree. A fruitfull *Olyve tree*, with berries spred, Ro. ii. 6

Olyphant. the mightie *Olyphant*, that wrought Great wreake III. vi. 48. 2
 Britomart chaeth *Olyphant*; III. xi. Arg. 1
 it was that *Olyphant*, III. xi. 3. 6

Olympic. dedicated is t' *Olympick* Jove, II. v. 31. 3

Olympus. Joves great Image in *Olympus* placed; Ro. ii. 6
 Upon the top of Mount *Olympus* hight, III. vii. 41. 5

Omit. Th' *old woman* nought that needed did omit, III. iii. 58. 1
 all that nature did omit, IV. x. 21. 8

Omitted. how to pardon, when ought is omitted; Gn. 476

On (*partial list*). See **Don, Looker-on, Lookers-on, One,** Whereon.

On—Continued.

On hill, a frame . . . I sawe,	<i>Bel.</i> ³ i. 1
a naked rout . . . assembled on the place, . . .	<i>Bel.</i> ³ x. 12
One hand on Seythia, th' other on the More, . . .	<i>Ro.</i> iv. 3
on thy corbe shoulder it leanes	<i>S.C.</i> F. 56
night draweth on,	<i>S.C.</i> Ap. 160
bene not thy teeth on edge,	<i>S.C.</i> May 35
Thou raylest on, right withouten reason, . . .	<i>S.C.</i> May 146
Sorrowe ne neede be hastened on,	<i>S.C.</i> May 152
Now say on, Diggon, what ever thou hast, . . .	<i>S.C.</i> S. 55
That matter made for Poets on to play:	<i>S.C.</i> O. 64
Throwing his frie eyes on everie side,	<i>Gn.</i> 270
He cometh on, and all things in his way . . .	<i>Gn.</i> 271
gazing ghastly on, (for feare and yre	<i>Gn.</i> 310
bodie, set on fire with griefe,	<i>Hub.</i> 15
through the power of that, he putteth on . . .	<i>Hub.</i> 1289
But tell on further, Colin,	<i>Col.</i> 176
'But say on further	<i>Col.</i> 328
But now seemde best the person to put on . . .	<i>I.</i> ii. 11. 1
'Say on, Fradubio, then, or man or tree', . . .	<i>I.</i> ii. 34. 1
And bad say on the secrete of her hart:	<i>I.</i> iv. 46. 2
make prooffe of her cruelty On gentle Dame, . .	<i>I.</i> vi. 31. 7
'Tell on,' (quoth she)	<i>I.</i> vii. 24. 8
all dauncing on a row,	<i>I.</i> xii. 6. 5
all on uprore from her settled seat,	<i>II.</i> ii. 20. 6
'Tell on, layre Sir,' said she,	<i>II.</i> ii. 45. 1
So proudly pricketh on his courser strong, . .	<i>II.</i> v. 38. 8
thus lies dead on field.'	<i>II.</i> viii. 14. 9
tombing downe on ground,	<i>II.</i> viii. 45. 6
Champions broke on them, that forst them fly, .	<i>II.</i> ix. 14. 6
Shee triumphed on death, in enemies despight, .	<i>II.</i> x. 56. 9
They to him hearken, . . . And passe on forward: .	<i>II.</i> xii. 14. 2
Would they once turne, but kept on as afore: . .	<i>II.</i> xii. 15. 5
Yet nought they feard, but past on hardly, . . .	<i>II.</i> xii. 39. 5
He had tell on;	<i>III.</i> iii. 16. 1
Who, rolled on an heape, lay still in swoound .	<i>IV.</i> i. 43. 1
Ne followed on so fast, but rather sought . . .	<i>IV.</i> iii. 32. 3
That on an heape were tumbled horse and man: .	<i>IV.</i> iv. 19. 7
Who, seeing him come on so furiously,	<i>IV.</i> iv. 28. 7
Tydings of all which there had hapned on the land .	<i>IV.</i> viii. 62. 9
All looking on, and like astonish staring, . . .	<i>IV.</i> x. 56. 8
Ne day nor night did sleepe t' attend them on, .	<i>V.</i> x. 10. 9
Say on, my soverayne Ladie, and be bold: . . .	<i>V.</i> v. 31. 5
But drew him on with hope fit leasure to awayt .	<i>V.</i> v. 42. 9
She thus oft times was beating off and on, . . .	<i>V.</i> v. 43. 2
bad Talus guide her on,	<i>V.</i> vi. 17. 9
'Say on' (quoth he) 'the secret of your hart . . .	<i>V.</i> vii. 19. 6
He ran still on, thinking to follow fast	<i>V.</i> viii. 8. 8
seeing him come still so fiercely on,	<i>V.</i> viii. 9. 4
the Blatant Beast, by them set on,	<i>V.</i> xii. 41. 1
Yet he past on,	<i>V.</i> xii. 42. 9
a Knight He spide come pricking on	<i>VI.</i> i. 32. 9
end which still attendeth on her.'	<i>VI.</i> vi. 25. 7
Complaining out on me that would not on them rew .	<i>VI.</i> vii. 20. 9
an altar shortly they erected To slay her on, . .	<i>VI.</i> viii. 44. 4
All on confused heapes themselves assay, . . .	<i>VI.</i> xi. 17. 5
boldly preaching- on raught forth her hand . . .	<i>VII.</i> vi. 13. 2
With all her Nymphes enranged on a rowe, . . .	<i>VII.</i> vi. 39. 7
But forceth further on,	<i>H.L.</i> 247

Once. See At once.

Where once the Troyan Duke with Turnus fought, . .	<i>Bel.</i> ³ vii. 8
The Giants old should once againe uprise, . . .	<i>Ro.</i> iv. 6
Where all this worlds pride once was situate, . . .	<i>Ro.</i> xxxi. 2
thou shepheards God that once didst love,	<i>S.C.</i> Ja. 17
That, once sea-beate, will to sea againe:	<i>S.C.</i> F. 34
when the shining sunne laugheth once,	<i>S.C.</i> F. 37
For once I heard my father say,	<i>S.C.</i> Mar. 106
his laye . . . Which once he made	<i>S.C.</i> Ap. 35
The time was once, and may againe retourne, . . .	<i>S.C.</i> May 103
Wemen, that of Loves longing once lust,	<i>S.C.</i> May 134
That some good body woulde once pitie mee! . . .	<i>S.C.</i> May 248
Ne stayed he once the dore to make fast,	<i>S.C.</i> May 292
if thy galage once sticketh fast,	<i>S.C.</i> S. 131
who . . . feedes him once the fuller by a graine? . .	<i>S.C.</i> O. 34
The branch once dead, the budde	<i>S.C.</i> N. 91
Als Colin Cloute she would not once disdayne; . .	<i>S.C.</i> N. 101
Might I once come to thee;	<i>S.C.</i> N. 181
Dye would we dayly, once it to expert!	<i>S.C.</i> N. 186
Which once assaid to burne this world	<i>Gn.</i> 376
Of fortune and of hope at once forlorne.'	<i>Hub.</i> 258
Now once a weeke, upon the Sabbath day,	<i>Hub.</i> 456
Whose part once past all men bid take away: . .	<i>Hub.</i> 932
Or once vouchsafeth us to entertaine,	<i>T.M.</i> 344
'This once was she,' may warned be to say,	<i>Ti.</i> 7
That I, which once that beantie did beholde, . . .	<i>Ti.</i> 531
is Love then . . . once knowne In Court,	<i>Col.</i> 771
soone to lose, before he once would lin;	<i>I.</i> i. 24. 5
with new day new worke at once begin:	<i>I.</i> i. 33. 2
chearefull Chauticlere . . . Had warned once, . . .	<i>I.</i> ii. 1. 7
But once a man, Fradubio, now a tree:	<i>I.</i> ii. 33. 3
With whome, as once I rode accompanyde,	<i>I.</i> ii. 35. 6
Scarse could he once uphold his heavie hedd, . .	<i>I.</i> iv. 19. 5
unable once to stirre or go;	<i>I.</i> iv. 23. 2
when these knights had breathed once,	<i>I.</i> vi. 45. 1
Might once abide the terror of that blast,	<i>I.</i> viii. 4. 6
sparkes . . . troubled once, into huge flames will grow; .	<i>I.</i> ix. 8. 2
be that once hath missed the right way,	<i>I.</i> ix. 43. 8
Was wont him once to disple every day:	<i>I.</i> x. 27. 2
He feard not once himselfe to be in need,	<i>I.</i> x. 38. 4
He would not once have moved for the knight, . . .	<i>I.</i> x. 49. 6

Once—Continued.

All night shee watch, ne once adowne would lay . . .	<i>I.</i> xi. 32. 7
to touch, or once assay,	<i>I.</i> xii. 9. 9
The fish that once was caught	<i>II.</i> i. 4. 9
could her Paramour intreat Her once to show,	<i>II.</i> ii. 35. 6
'Once I did sweare, When with one sword	<i>II.</i> iii. 17. 6
Which kindled once, his mother did more rage inspyre .	<i>II.</i> iv. 32. 9
when they once to perfect strength do grow,	<i>II.</i> iv. 34. 6
Ne would for price or prayers once afford	<i>II.</i> vi. 19. 8
once to requyre, After pursewing death	<i>II.</i> vi. 44. 7
suffer Sleepe once thither-ward Approch,	<i>II.</i> vii. 25. 5
When rancour doth with rage him once engore,	<i>II.</i> viii. 42. 2
So he, . . . Did not once move,	<i>II.</i> viii. 50. 6
ne once would rest a whit,	<i>II.</i> ix. 49. 9
That once their quiet government annoyd;	<i>II.</i> x. 14. 8
Ne once did yield it respitt day nor night;	<i>II.</i> xi. 9. 3
That once hath failed of her soule full neare,	<i>II.</i> xi. 36. 7
To which nor fish nor fowle did once approach,	<i>II.</i> xii. 8. 3
whosoever once hath fastened His foot thereon,	<i>II.</i> xii. 12. 7
nathemore Would they once turne,	<i>II.</i> xii. 15. 5
the which him once annoyd,	<i>III.</i> vi. 48. 5
Ne did shee let dull sleepe once to relent,	<i>III.</i> vii. 2. 3
Ne once to stay to rest,	<i>III.</i> vii. 23. 3
But Braggadochio, . . . Once having turnd,	<i>III.</i> viii. 18. 8
Out of his sight her selle once to absent:	<i>III.</i> x. 3. 8
Once to me yold, not to be yolde againe:	<i>III.</i> xi. 17. 4
Once, when he with Asterie did scape;	<i>III.</i> xi. 34. 3
having once escaped perill neare,	<i>IV.</i> i. 34. 8
finding him unable once to weld,	<i>IV.</i> i. 37. 3
whose small sparkes once blown	<i>IV.</i> ii. 1. 5
Yet scarcely once to breath would they relent,	<i>IV.</i> ii. 18. 7
That none of them once out of order went,	<i>IV.</i> ii. 36. 7
for what the Fates do once decree,	<i>IV.</i> ii. 51. 8
could once sustaine the hideous stowre,	<i>IV.</i> iii. 15. 5
how could one . . . Once thinke to match three	<i>IV.</i> iii. 24. 8
Of which so soone as they once tasted had,	<i>IV.</i> iii. 49. 1
neither able were to wag, or once to weld,	<i>IV.</i> iv. 18. 9
at once huge strokes on him did pound,	<i>IV.</i> iv. 31. 8
Which, being once withdrawne,	<i>IV.</i> v. 10. 3
The sight of whom once seene did all the rest dismay, . .	<i>IV.</i> v. 13. 9
neither toyle nor griefe shee once did spare,	<i>IV.</i> v. 30. 2
scarse the Squire bis hand could once upreare,	<i>IV.</i> vii. 28. 6
Ne ever laught, ne once shew'd countenance glad,	<i>IV.</i> viii. 2. 7
ne once abacke did flit,	<i>IV.</i> ix. 29. 8
once doth prove The tast of bloud	<i>IV.</i> ix. 31. 5
To rip up wrong that battell once hath tried;	<i>IV.</i> ix. 37. 3
Ne ever once did looke up from her desse,	<i>IV.</i> x. 50. 3
Sad Trowis, that once his people over-ran,	<i>IV.</i> xi. 41. 7
unable once to stirre or move,	<i>IV.</i> xii. 20. 9
once amisse growes daily wourse and wourse:	<i>V.</i> Pr. 1. 9
For what the mighty Sea hath once possesst,	<i>V.</i> iv. 19. 2
Weening at once her wrath on him to wreake,	<i>V.</i> iv. 40. 4
That none of all the many once did darre Him to assault, .	<i>V.</i> iv. 44. 5, 6
nor once approach him nie;	<i>V.</i> iv. 45. 9
To be conveyed in, ere she would once retrate,	<i>V.</i> v. 11. 9
Thinking at once both bead and helmet to have raced, . .	<i>V.</i> v. 16. 7
Yet could shee hearke, ne let him once respyre,	<i>V.</i> v. 16. 7
Yet all that while he would not once assay	<i>V.</i> v. 19. 8
Declare at once: and hath he lost or wun?	<i>V.</i> vi. 9. 3
Ne once for ought her speedy passage stayd,	<i>V.</i> viii. 6. 3
That never did her ill, ne once deserved blame,	<i>V.</i> viii. 22. 9
none can . . . that once are gone amis,	<i>V.</i> ix. 6. 9
but Bon, that once had written bin,	<i>V.</i> ix. 26. 4
That once he could not move,	<i>V.</i> ix. 33. 7
the which, once being brust, Like to a	<i>V.</i> xi. 31. 4
so foule blame as breach of faith once plight,	<i>V.</i> xi. 62. 4
your faith once plightd hold.'	<i>V.</i> xi. 63. 9
That none should dare him once to entertaine;	<i>V.</i> xii. 10. 4
that durst her once have disobayd,	<i>V.</i> xii. 25. 9
When once he felt his foeman to relent,	<i>VI.</i> i. 21. 7
Ne once for ruth their rigour they releast,	<i>VI.</i> i. 36. 8
Ne once to breath awhile their angers tempest ceast, . . .	<i>VI.</i> i. 36. 9
when hee once his dreadfull strokes	<i>VI.</i> vi. 28. 1
the Prince had once him plainly eyde,	<i>VI.</i> vi. 28. 5
Ne would him suffer once to shrinke asyde,	<i>VI.</i> vi. 28. 7
would not once let him start,	<i>VI.</i> vii. 21. 1
Rather than once his burden to sustaine:	<i>VI.</i> vii. 46. 7
Ne once my minds unmoved quiet grieve;	<i>VI.</i> ix. 22. 7
'The time was once, in my first prime of yeares,	<i>VI.</i> ix. 24. 1
For who had tasted once . . . The happy peace	<i>VI.</i> x. 3. 3
not him permit Once to approach to her	<i>VI.</i> xi. 8. 2
Whose like he never once did speake, nor heare,	<i>VI.</i> xii. 33. 6
nor once withstand The proved powre	<i>VI.</i> xii. 36. 6
his old foes that once him sorely fear'd,	<i>VII.</i> vi. 15. 9
But, when it once doth burne,	<i>Am.</i> vi. 7
That she will once vouchsafe my plaint to heare,	<i>Am.</i> xviii. 7
your light hath once enlumind me,	<i>Am.</i> lxxvi. 13
Had ye once seene these her celestial treasures,	<i>Epith.</i> 200
When once the Crab behind his back he sees,	<i>Epith.</i> 269
Nor any dread disquiet once annoy The safety	<i>Epith.</i> 324
Nor griesly vespures, make us once affeard:	<i>Epith.</i> 348
The Latmian shepherd once unto thee brought,	<i>Epith.</i> 380
Ne once move ruth in that rebellious Dame,	<i>H.L.</i> 151
nought may quench his . . . desyre, Once kindled	<i>H.L.</i> 203
Could once come neare this beauty soverayne,	<i>H.H.B.</i> 217

One. See Any one, At one, Ene, Every one, Some one.

joyne There in one place all pleasures	<i>Bel.</i> ³ x. 6
One of hir heads yet there I did espie,	<i>Rev.</i> i. 7
One cride aloude. What one is like (quod he)	<i>Rev.</i> i. 9
Being one day at my window all alone,	<i>Pet.</i> i. 1

One—Continued.

the one was blacke, the other white: *Pet.* i. 7
 I saw both ship and mariners each one, *Bel.* 2 xiii. 12
One foote on Thetis, th' other on the Morning, *Ro.* iv. 2
One hand on Scythia, th' other on the More *Ro.* iv. 3
one would weene that *one* sole Cities strength *Ro.* viii. 2
 all this whole shall *one* day come to nought. *Ro.* ix. 14
 The fire sunnes both *one* and other hous: *Ro.* x. 8
 some *one* of you . . . secretly doth hide) *Ro.* xv. 9
 flames . . . Gathered in *one* up to the heavens to spyre, *Ro.* xvi. 10
one would judge, that the Romaine Daemnon *Ro.* xxvii. 12
One day, whiles that my daylie cares did sleepe, *Van.* i. 1
 Bird . . . *One* day did scorne the simple Scarabee, *Van.* iv. 2
 Should able he so great an *one* to wring. *Van.* ix. 14
 Such an *one* shepheards would make full faine; *S.C.* F. 67
 Such an *one* would make thee younge againe, *S.C.* F. 68
 I pray thee, Hobbinoll, recorde some *one*, *S.C.* Ap. 30
 her lot To beare such an *one*. *S.C.* Ap. 94
 may depart Eche *one* her way. *S.C.* Ap. 148
 they dauncen, eche *one* with his mayd, *S.C.* May 24
 The *one* for the hire which he doth take, *S.C.* May 52
 so enamoured of her young *one*, *S.C.* May 97
 Of my old age have this *one* delight, *S.C.* May 202
 though *one* fall through heedlesse hast, *S.C.* Jul. 15
 by his foly *one* did fall, *S.C.* Jul. 67
 The *one* my madding kiddes to smere, *S.C.* Jul. 87
 Such *one* he was *S.C.* Jul. 125
 Sike *one* (sayd Algrind) Moses was, *S.C.* Jul. 157
One daye he sat upon a hyll, *S.C.* Jul. 217
one, opened, note unfolde many moe. *S.C.* S. 14
 All were Elisa *one* of thilke same ring; *S.C.* O. 53
One bitter blast blewle all away. *S.C.* N. 119
One if I please, enough is me therefore. *S.C.* D. 120
 gan the shepheard gather into *one* His stragling Goates, *Gn.* 161
 Eternal hurte left unto many *one*: *Gn.* 203
 Through fatall charmes transformd to such an *one*; *Gn.* 205
 th' *one* was ravisht of his owne bondmaide, *Gn.* 489
 th' *one* with fire and weapons did contend *Gn.* 521
 th' *one* Aeacide did his fame extend; *Gn.* 525
 all the heavenly powres Conspire in *one* to wreake *Gn.* 579
 two is better than *one* head. *Hub.* 82
 so soone as *one* might see Light *Hub.* 108
 On which he leaned, as *one* farre in elde. *Hub.* 218
 Ne make *one* title worse, ne make *one* hetter: *Hub.* 384
 Much good deep learning *one* thereout may reed; *Hub.* 484
 other great *one* in the worldes eye, *Hub.* 490
 he thou sure *one* not to lacke or long. *Hub.* 501
 Unless thou canst *one* conjure by device, *Hub.* 510
 if *one* could, it were but a schoole trick. *Hub.* 512
 This is the way for *one* that is unlern'd *Hub.* 535
 being *one* of great regard In Court, *Hub.* 585
 few have found, and manie *one* hath mist! *Hub.* 594
One joyous howre in blisfull happines, *Hub.* 983
 each *one* by and by Departed to his home *Hub.* 1108
 Sitting *one* day within his turret hie, *Hub.* 1227
 evermore he heard each *one* complaine *Hub.* 1275
 As *one* late in a trauance, *Hub.* 1325
 as *one* whose wits were reft, *Hub.* 1356
 some *one* perhaps of gentle kin, *T.M.* 345
One *one* lives, her ages ornament, *T.M.* 571
 as *one* carelesse of suspection, *Com. Son.* i. 5
 It chaunced me *on* day beside the shore *Ti.* 1
one of that Rivers Nymphes, *Ti.* 15
one of those three fatall Impes *Ti.* 17
 Taste no *one* hower of happines or merth; *Ti.* 46
 made *one* meare of th' earth and of their raine? *Ti.* 63
 Save *One* that . . . Hath writ my record *Ti.* 166
 I saw him die, as *one* Of the meane people, *Ti.* 190
 when th' *one* dies, th' other then beginnes *Ti.* 388
 'Such *one* Mausolus made, *Ti.* 414
 Such *one* Marcellus, but was torne with thunder; *Ti.* 416
 Such *one* Lisippus, but is worne with raine: *Ti.* 417
 Such *one* King Edmond, but was rent for gaine. *Ti.* 418
 Scorns th' *one* and th' other in his deeper skill. *Ti.* 448
 with this mightie *one* in hugenes boast; *Ti.* 539
 from the *one* he could to th' other coast Stretch *Ti.* 540
One of his feete unwares from him did slide, *Ti.* 544
 Over the Sea from *one* to other side, *Ti.* 548
 This goodlie bridge, *one* foote not fastned well, *Ti.* 557
 A fairer *one* in all the goodlie crew *Ti.* 592
 That he in time would sure prove such an *one*, *Mu.* 31
 from *one* to other border, *Mu.* 170
 The *one* his bowe and shafts, *Mu.* 292
 her silence, signe of *one* dismaid, *Mu.* 341
 snatcheth quite away *One* of the litle yonglings *Mu.* 407
 Of *one*, (I weene), the wofulst man alive, *D.* 5
 'One, whome like wofulnesse, impressed deepe, *D.* 64
 carest for *one* that for himselfe cares nought, *D.* 93
 'Yet fell she not as *one* enforst to dye, *D.* 253
 as *one* toyld with travaile downe doth lye, *D.* 255
 Throughout the world from *one* to other end, *D.* 373
 The *one*, because as I they wretched are; *D.* 422
 never standeth in *one* certaine state, *D.* 430
 As *one* disposed willfullie to die, *D.* 552
 In *one* thing onely fayling of the best, *As.* 11
 For *one* alone he cared, for *one* he sight, *As.* 53
 Wide wounds amongst them many *one* he made, *As.* 107
 Into *one* floure that is both red and blew; *As.* 184
One of those groomes (a jolly groomer was he, *Col.* 12
 'One day (quoth he) *Col.* 56

One—Continued.

whilst the *one* was watcht, the other might *Col.* 139
 is theyr heaven likewise there all *one*? *Col.* 305
 Conspire in *one* to make contented blisse. *Col.* 311
 In which all pure perfection *one* may see. *Col.* 343
 Yassall to *one*, whom all my dayes I serve; *Col.* 467
 I hers ever onely, ever *one*: *Col.* 477
One ever I all vowed hers to bee, *Col.* 478
One ever I, and others never none. *Col.* 479
 I feele my selfe like *one* yrap't in spright. *Col.* 623
 each *one* seeks with malice, and with strife, *Col.* 690
 Borne without Syre or couples of *one* kynd; *Col.* 800
 he was such an *one* as thou doest say, *Col.* 829
 drawne together into *one* *Col.* 845
 Thenceforth they gan each *one* his like to love, *Col.* 863
 For having loved ever *one* most deare: *Col.* 904
one, that fairest Helene did revile, *Col.* 920
 Not *one* Parnassus nor *one* Helicone, *Ded. Son.* v. 6
 There, in deede, dwel faire Graces many *one*, *Ded. Son.* v. 9
 As *one* for knightly giusts and fierce encounters fitt. *I. i.* 1. 9
 As *one* that inly mournd, so was she sad, *I. i.* 4. 6
 each *one* Of sundrie shapes, yet all ill-favored: *I. i.* 15. 6
 She lookt about, and seeing *one* in mayle, *I. i.* 16. 5
 knitting all his force, got *one* hand free, *I. i.* 19. 7
 still did follow *one* unto the end, *I. i.* 28. 5
 knockt his brest, as *one* that did repent. *I. i.* 29. 9
 The *one* of him he gave a message too, *I. i.* 38. 8
 The *one* faire fram'd of burnisht Yvory, *I. i.* 40. 2
 As *one* then in a dreame, . . . He mumbled soft, *I. i.* 42. 7
 The *one* upon his hardie head him plaste, *I. i.* 47. 3
 As *one* aghast with feends or damned sprights, *I. ii.* 4. 6
 all three bred Of *one* bad sire, *I. ii.* 26. 8
 'The author then, . . . 'of all my smarts, is *one* Duessa, *I. ii.* 34. 8
 Th' *one* seeming such, the other such indeede, *I. ii.* 37. 2
One day in doubt I cast for to compare *I. ii.* 37. 3
One day, nigh wearie of the yrkesome way, *I. iii.* 4. 1
One knocked at the dore, and in would fare: *I. iii.* 16. 4
one loving howre For many yeares of sorrow can dispence; *I. iii.* 30. 2
One pricking towards them with hastie heat, *I. iii.* 33. 2
 he is *one* the truest knight alive, *I. iii.* 37. 6
 each *one* himselfe did payne All kindeesse . . . to shew, *I. iv.* 15. 3
 When such an *one* had guiding of the way, *I. iv.* 19. 8
 Such *one* was Idlenessse, first of this company. *I. iv.* 20. 9
 Such *one* was Gluttony, the second of that crew. *I. iv.* 23. 9
 Such *one* was Lechery, the third of all this traine. *I. iv.* 26. 9
 Such *one* was Avarice, the fourth of this faire band. *I. iv.* 29. 9
 Such *one* vile Envy was, that fite in row did sitt. *I. iv.* 32. 9
 Such *one* was Wrath, the last of this ungodly tere. *I. iv.* 35. 9
 foule Duessa, . . . as *one* of the traine: *I. iv.* 37. 6
 So th' *one* for wrong, the other strives for right. *I. v.* 8. 1
 So th' *one* for wrong, the other strives for right, *I. v.* 9. 1
 To make *one* great by others losse is bad excheat. *I. v.* 25. 9
 Here endlesse penance for *one* fault I pay, *I. v.* 42. 6
 All these together in *one* heape were throwne, *I. v.* 49. 1
 She wandred bad from *one* to other Ynd, *I. vi.* 2. 7
one day, when Phoebe fayre . . . was following the chace, *I. vii.* 5. 1
 Such *one* it was, as that renowned Snake *I. vii.* 17. 1
 in the midst thereof *one* pretious stone *I. vii.* 30. 1
one massy entire mould, Hewen out of Adamant rocke *I. vii.* 33. 6
 The groning ghosts of many *one* dismaid *I. vii.* 47. 8
 With staring countenance sterne, as *one* astownd, *I. viii.* 5. 7
 Stroke *one* of those deformed heades so sore, *I. viii.* 16. 2
 The force, . . . In *one* alone left hand be now unites, *I. viii.* 18. 2
 Both feet and face *one* way are wont to lead. *I. viii.* 31. 6
one of them was like an Eagles claw, *I. viii.* 48. 6
 The fields, the floods, the heavens, with *one* consent, *I. ix.* 12. 8
one that with his provesse may Defend thine honour, *I. ix.* 16. 7
 Astonisht stood, as *one* that had aspyde Infernall furies *I. ix.* 24. 4
 ere *one* be aware, by secret stealth His powre is reft, *I. ix.* 31. 7
 hath encrease the world with *one* sonne more, *I. x.* 16. 6
 soone in him was lefte no *one* corrupted jott. *I. x.* 26. 9
one sate wayting ever them before, *I. x.* 36. 8
 Such *one* as that same mighty man of God, *I. x.* 53. 2
 as *one* were borne that very day. *I. xi.* 30. 5
 he forst him to unty *One* of his grasping feete, *I. xi.* 42. 9
 That tree through *one* mans fault hath doen us all to dy. *I. xi.* 47. 9
 To him assembled with *one* full consort, *I. xii.* 4. 7
One . . . Ward him not touch, *I. xii.* 10. 2
One mother . . . her litle babe revyld, *I. xii.* 11. 1
one sung a song of love and jollity. *I. xii.* 38. 9
 each *one* felt secretly Himselfe thereby reffe of his senecs *I. xii.* 39. 7
 He chaunged his mynd from *one* to other ill; *II. i.* 6. 4
 if by lookes *one* may the mind read, *II. i.* 7. 6
 As *one* out of a deadly dreame affright, *II. i.* 45. 6
 Let *one* word fall that may your grief unfold, *II. i.* 46. 7
One day, when him high corage did emmove, *II. i.* 50. 5
 Not *one* word more she said, *II. i.* 56. 1
 The children of *one* syre by mothers three; *II. ii.* 13. 2
 three valiaunt knights to see Three combates joine in *one*, *II. ii.* 26. 2
One thought her cheare too litle, *II. ii.* 34. 9
One that to bountie never cast his mynd, *II. iii.* 4. 2
One sitting ydle on a sunny hanck, *II. iii.* 6. 2
 seeing *one*, that shone in armour fayre, *II. iii.* 11. 3
 with Guyon knitt in *one* consent, *II. iii.* 11. 8
 with *one* sword seven knightes I brought to end, *II. iii.* 17. 7
 through the thicke they heard *one* rudely rush, *II. iii.* 21. 1
 cause *one* foot to flye, *II. iii.* 45. 4
 I hid my selfe from it, as *one* affeard; *II. iii.* 45. 8
 gan to ride As *one* unfitt therefore, *II. iii.* 46. 4
 though it her *one* leg were, *II. iv.* 6. 6

One—Continued.

weake wretch, of many weakest one,	II. iv. 17. 6
Love, that two harts makes one, makes eke one will;	II. iv. 19. 8
One day unto me came in friendly mood,	II. iv. 22. 4
One day . . . He woo'd her thus:	II. iv. 25. 5
With that one of his thrillant darts he threw,	II. iv. 46. 1
One in bright armes embattel'd full strong,	II. v. 2. 3
th' one (said shee) Bycause he wonne;	II. v. 19. 4
One hoastes her beautie,	II. v. 33. 7
As one affright With hellish feends,	II. v. 37. 6
With one sweete drop of sensual delight,	II. vi. 8. 7
thereof nigh one quarter sheard away;	II. vi. 31. 4
strove in vaine, the one him selfe to drowne,	II. vi. 47. 2
Lo! to that shore one in an ancient gowne,	II. vi. 47. 4
His hand that trembled as one terrifyde;	II. vii. 6. 7
The one in hand an yron whip did strayne,	II. vii. 21. 7
On thother side in one consort there sate	II. vii. 22. 1
Ne ever could within one place he fownd,	II. vii. 31. 6
One with great bellows gathered filling ayre,	II. vii. 36. 1
'That goodly one . . . my daughter is:	II. vii. 48. 4
One cursed creature he by chance espide,	II. vii. 57. 8
'Not one, nor other,' said the Palmer grave,	II. viii. 24. 6
The one upon his covered shield did fall,	II. viii. 38. 3
As one that loathed life, and yet despyd to dye,	II. viii. 50. 9
Of all Gods workes . . . no one more faire	II. ix. 1. 2
Behold, who list, both one and other in this place,	II. ix. 1. 9
The one imperfect, mortall, foeminine,	II. ix. 22. 4
The one before, by which all in did pas,	II. ix. 23. 2
And one great chimney,	II. ix. 29. 3
each one sought his Lady to aggrate:	II. ix. 34. 5
have three years sought one,	II. ix. 38. 9
Themselves did solace each one with his Dame,	II. ix. 44. 5
the same could one of these comprize,	II. ix. 49. 5
one by his vew Mote deme him	II. ix. 52. 7
Till it reduced was to one mans governements,	II. ix. 59. 9
The one she slew upon the present flour;	II. x. 19. 5
wedded th' one to Maglan king of Scottes,	II. x. 29. 1
Now one, which earst were many made through variaunce,	II. x. 38. 9
Five sonnes he left, begotten of one wife,	II. x. 44. 1
The one of which had two heades,	II. x. 73. 3
the one her other legge had lame,	II. xi. 23. 6
Snatcht first the one, and then the other Jade,	II. xi. 31. 2
As one awake out of long slombring shade,	II. xi. 31. 7
An huge great stone, which stood upon one end,	II. xi. 35. 7
through his carcas one might playnly see,	II. xi. 38. 3
th' one of them with dreadfull yelling crye,	II. xi. 47. 3
One of Malegers cursed darts did take,	II. xi. 47. 8
one of those same Islands, which doe flect	II. xii. 14. 3
not one pufte of winde there did appeare,	II. xii. 22. 5
one that wayld and pittifullly wept,	II. xii. 27. 3
on th' one side sheltered	II. xii. 30. 3
th' one moyty Transform'd to fish	II. xii. 31. 4
all things one, and one as nothing was,	II. xii. 34. 8
this great Universe seem'd one confused mas,	II. xii. 34. 9
th' one did row, and th' other stifly steare;	II. xii. 37. 4
No gate, but like one,	II. xii. 53. 7
One would have thought,	II. xii. 59. 1
Through every channell running one might see;	II. xii. 60. 4
through the waves one might the bottom see,	II. xii. 62. 7
Sometimes the one would lift the other	II. xii. 64. 1
th' one her selfe low ducked in the flood,	II. xii. 66. 3
formerly were bownd Up in one knott,	II. xii. 67. 3
there consorted in one harmonie;	II. xii. 70. 8
one above the rest in speciall	II. xii. 86. 6
In mirrours more then one her selfe to see;	III. Pr. 5. 6
In th' one her rule, in th' other her rare chastitee,	III. Pr. 5. 9
To loose long gotten honour with one evill hond,	III. i. 10. 9
did darrayne Fiers battaill against one	III. i. 20. 9
For I love one, the truest one on ground,	III. i. 24. 6
losse of love to him that loves but one:	III. i. 25. 6
Then spake one of those sixt;	III. i. 26. 1
her mortall speare She mightly aventred towards one,	III. i. 28. 7
all sixe brethren, borne of one parent,	III. i. 44. 5
as the one stird up affections base,	III. i. 46. 3
'Mongst thousands good one wanton Dame to find:	III. i. 49. 5
feeling one close couched by her side,	III. i. 62. 1
one of those sixe knights, Gardante hight,	III. i. 65. 1
spare to one, or two, or three, Rowme in their writtes;	III. ii. 1. 7
one that hath unto me donne Late foule dishonour	III. ii. 8. 7
he ne wonneth In one certeine stead,	III. ii. 14. 3
For perdy one shall other one slay, or daunt:	III. ii. 16. 5
One day it fortun'd fayre Britomart,	III. ii. 22. 1
As one with vew of ghastly feends affright:	III. ii. 29. 7
One night, when she was tost with such unrest,	III. ii. 30. 1
As one in wilfull bale for ever hurried,	III. ii. 31. 9
one day, as me misfortune led,	III. ii. 38. 6
Till death make one end of my daies and miseree!	III. ii. 39. 9
one that worthy may perhaps appeare;	III. ii. 42. 3
one of th' old Heroes seemes to bee!	III. iii. 32. 5
with many one Of his Norweyses,	III. iii. 33. 8
one, all in armour bright,	III. iv. 12. 2
she inquir'd One day of Proteus	III. iv. 25. 2
all her sister Nymphes with one consent	III. iv. 35. 8
'Now certes, swaine,' (saide he) 'such one, I weene,	III. v. 6. 1
Yet she loves none but one,	III. v. 8. 9
Do one or other good, I you most humbly pray,	III. v. 10. 9
Ungratious children of one gracelesse syre,	III. v. 15. 6
one sent out of the thicket nere A cruell shaft,	III. v. 20. 3
heales up one, and makes another wound!	III. v. 42. 2
Least he like one of them him selfe disguise,	III. vi. 23. 4

One—Continued.

Up they them tooke; each one a babe uptooke,	III. vi. 28. 1
The one of yron, the other of bright gold,	III. vi. 31. 3
Th' one faire and fresh, the other old and dride,	III. vi. 31. 7
both meeting at one tyme;	III. vi. 42. 2
many one Admyrd her goodly haveour,	III. vi. 52. 7
Stared on her awhile, as one astound,	III. vii. 7. 7
Ne had one word to speake for great amaze,	III. vii. 7. 8
one which hath gaz'd On the bright Sunne unwares,	III. vii. 13. 6
as one nigh of her wits depriv'd,	III. vii. 14. 5
'tell at one word, How many fownd't thou	III. vii. 56. 8
one word may tell All that I ever fownd	III. vii. 57. 1
chaung'd from one to other feare:	III. viii. 33. 2
one old Nymph, hight Panope,	III. viii. 37. 9
Amongst the rest my lott (unworthy) is to be one,	III. viii. 46. 9
Ne all are shamed by the fault of one:	III. ix. 2. 5
What wonder then if one, of women all, did mis?	III. ix. 2. 9
Unfitly yokt together in one teeme,	III. ix. 6. 2
Shee sent at him one fyrie dart,	III. ix. 28. 8
one eies watch escape:	III. ix. 31. 6
In one sad night consumd and thrown downe:	III. ix. 39. 5
of each one he mett he tidings did inquire,	III. ix. 19. 9
One day, as hee forpassed by the plaine	III. x. 20. 5
th' one was armed al in warlike wize,	III. x. 21. 4
I expected one with shield and spere	III. x. 24. 8
So had he served many one,	III. x. 35. 9
One may his journey bring too soone to evill end,	III. x. 40. 9
When one so oft a night did ring his matins bell,	III. x. 48. 9
As one out of a dreame . . . She turnd her,	III. x. 49. 7
she it all refused at one word,	III. x. 51. 7
one eye Still open he keeps,	III. x. 58. 6
More is none losse; one is enough to dy,	III. xi. 19. 7
Three nights in one, . . . He then did put,	III. xi. 33. 8
The one a Paunce, the other a sweet-breare:	III. xi. 37. 5
A net in th' one hand,	III. xii. 11. 5
With th' one his foes he threatned to invade,	III. xii. 11. 7
Dissemblance and Suspect Marcht in one rancke,	III. xii. 14. 2
an angry Waspe th' one in a vial had,	III. xii. 18. 7
th' one Despight, The other . . . Cruelty	III. xii. 19. 2
all made in one mould,	III. xii. 24. 9
It so befell one evening, that they came Unto a Castell,	IV. i. 9. 1
Should either winne him one, or lye without the dore,	IV. i. 9. 9
So diversely each one did sundrie doubts devise,	IV. i. 14. 9
The one of them the false Duessa hight,	IV. i. 18. 1
none to issue forth when one is in;	IV. i. 20. 8
never thought one thing, but doubly stil was guided,	IV. i. 27. 9
th' one long, the other short,	IV. i. 28. 7
when th' one forward yode, The other backe retired	IV. i. 28. 8
That one did reach the other pusht away;	IV. i. 29. 2
That one did make the other mard againe,	IV. i. 29. 3
Yet mindfull how he late by one was feld,	IV. i. 34. 4
one him scarce could see,	IV. i. 35. 9
th' one of them he perfectly describe	IV. i. 39. 1
The one a feend, the other an incarnate devill,	IV. ii. 3. 9
'Not one,' (quoth he) 'but many doe partake Herein;	IV. ii. 25. 5
Like faithfull friends thenceforth to joyne in one	IV. ii. 28. 6
One day, when all that troupe of warlike wooers	IV. ii. 38. 1
Borne of one mother in one happie mold,	IV. ii. 41. 3
Borne at one hurden in one happie morne;	IV. ii. 41. 4
whose children werne All three as one;	IV. ii. 41. 8
As if but one soule in them all did dwell,	IV. ii. 43. 3
from one roote deriv'd their vitall sap:	IV. ii. 43. 6
These three so noble babes to bring forth at one clap,	IV. ii. 43. 9
at th' one side sixe judges were dispos'd,	IV. iii. 4. 3
Yet one, of many, was so strongly bent By Priamond,	IV. iii. 8. 1
Resolv'd to end it one or other way,	IV. iii. 17. 8
notwithstanding that one soule was reft,	IV. iii. 21. 6
As one whose inner parts had bene ythrild	IV. iii. 22. 4
did not from him let One drop of blood to fall,	IV. iii. 24. 3
one of equal might with most,	IV. iii. 24. 6
So did one soule out of his bodie flie	IV. iii. 30. 8
As one that had out of a dreame bene reard,	IV. iii. 31. 4
As one in feare the Stygian gods t' offend,	IV. iii. 32. 2
The one out of the swoodn, which him did blend,	IV. iii. 35. 7
One in a charet of straunge furniment	IV. iii. 38. 4
both were with one olive garland crown'd,	IV. iii. 42. 5
they all with one consent . . . Agreed to travell,	IV. iv. 6. 1
they did espy One in bright armes,	IV. iv. 6. 6
his on th' one, the rest on th' other side,	IV. iv. 14. 3
As one that seem'd doubtfull or dismayd,	IV. iv. 20. 4
looking round about, like one dismayd,	IV. iv. 22. 3
all in vaine: for what might one do more?	IV. iv. 32. 8
from one a weapon fiercely takes,	IV. iv. 34. 9
all with one consent did yeld the prize	IV. iv. 36. 3
Seven Knights, one after other as they came:	IV. iv. 41. 2
The same one day . . . she from her middle looad,	IV. v. 5. 1
Assembled in one place:	IV. v. 12. 6
each one thought as to their fancies came,	IV. v. 17. 2
Cannot find one this girdle to invest,	IV. v. 18. 5
Then was she judged Triamond his one;	IV. v. 21. 8
Each one protest to be her paramoure,	IV. v. 24. 7
To whom each one his challenge should disclame,	IV. v. 25. 5
when she long had lookt upon each one,	IV. v. 26. 6
In which poursuit how each one did succede,	IV. v. 28. 5
All sixe strong groomes, but one then other more;	IV. v. 36. 5
Eftsoones one of those vilains him did rap,	IV. v. 42. 3
lightly started up as one affrayd,	IV. v. 42. 6
as if one him suddenly did call:	IV. v. 42. 7
The signes of anguish one mote plainly read,	IV. v. 45. 8
Having his forces all in one accrewed,	IV. vi. 18. 7

One—Continued.

He blest himselfe as *one* sore terrifide IV. vi. 24. 7
 From *one* to other so quite contrary IV. vi. 33. 3
 behind her backe she heard *One* rushing forth IV. vii. 4. 4
 of us three to morrow he will sure eate *one*. IV. vii. 13. 9
 of his owne rash hand *one* wound was to be seene IV. vii. 35. 9
 As *one* with grieffe and anguise overcum IV. vii. 44. 4
 How he the name of *one* engraven had IV. vii. 46. 2
 had With *one* sterne looke so daunted IV. viii. 2. 3
 as *one* daunted with her presence dread IV. viii. 13. 7
 with a cruell *one* consent To cloud my daies IV. viii. 16. 7
 never heard *one* word Of tydings IV. viii. 18. 5
 The *one* right feeble through the evill rate Of food IV. viii. 19. 5
one old woman sitting there beside IV. viii. 23. 5
 hath he left *one* daughter IV. viii. 49. 3
 not ever in *one* place IV. ix. 10. 4
 by *one* patterne, seene somewhere, She had them made IV. ix. 11. 5
 Exchanged out of *one* into another feare IV. ix. 17. 9
 each *one* taking part in others aide IV. ix. 24. 7
 Foure charged two, and two surcharged *one*; IV. ix. 30. 5
 First from *one* coast IV. ix. 33. 7
 thus turmoild from *one* to other stowre IV. ix. 39. 4
 if the *one* be with the other wayd, IV. x. 1. 3
 all the pillours of the *one* were guilt, IV. x. 5. 8
 by *one* way that passage did prepare IV. x. 6. 5
 Where *one* stood peeping through a crevis small, IV. x. 11. 8
 Th' *one* forward looking, IV. x. 12. 4
 'On th' *one* side he, IV. x. 13. 1
one deniall Excludes IV. x. 17. 8
One of the worlds seven wonders sayd to bee, IV. x. 30. 4
 Begotten by two fathers of *one* mother, IV. x. 32. 4
 The *one* of them high Love, IV. x. 32. 6
 if *one* did rightly deeme; IV. x. 39. 8
 she hath both kinds in *one*, IV. x. 41. 6
 both under *one* name: IV. x. 41. 7
 not *one* of all them daring, IV. x. 56. 9
 thought it all *one* night that did no houres divide IV. xi. 4. 9
 With such an *one* was Thamis beautifide; IV. xi. 28. 7
 Sixe valliant Knights of *one* faire Nymphs yhorne, IV. xi. 37. 3
One day, as she to shunne the season whot IV. xi. 42. 4
 accord To joyne in *one*, IV. xi. 43. 8
 flowing all from *one*, all *one* at last becom, IV. xi. 43. 9
One cald the Theise, the other cald the Crane, IV. xi. 47. 2
 voice of *one*, That piteously complaind IV. xii. 5. 2
 By *one* or other way IV. xii. 9. 3
 for loving *one* That loves not me, IV. xii. 9. 6
One prison fittest is to hold us two IV. xii. 10. 7
 did hily mourne, like *one* astray IV. xii. 18. 9
 Gainst *one* that hath both wronged you and us; IV. xii. 30. 3
 So shall you by *one* gift save all us three alive IV. xii. 31. 9
 the golden age, . . . It's now at earst become a stonie *one*; V. Pr. 2. 2
 at *one* stroke cropt off her head with scorne, V. i. 18. 6
 Each *one* did flie; their hearts began to faile, V. i. 24. 7
 of the fire *one* ballance make, And *one* of th' ayre, V. ii. 31. 3, 4
 whatsoever from *one* place doth fall V. ii. 39. 7
 Weigh but *one* word which from thy lips doth fall: V. ii. 43. 6
 First in *one* ballance set the true aide; V. ii. 45. 5
 So first the right he put into *one* scale, V. ii. 46. 3
 truth is *one*, and right is ever *one*. V. ii. 48. 6
 Th' *one* to diminish, th' other for to eek; V. ii. 49. 4
 As each *one* had his furnitures deviz'd V. iii. 4. 5
 Of which th' *one* halfe upon himselfe did set, V. iii. 11. 6
 like as *one* whom feends had made affrayd, V. iii. 18. 4
 Then did he set her by that snowy *one*, V. iii. 24. 1
 All suddenly, ere *one* can looke aside, V. iii. 25. 5
 ere *one* could it bewray V. iii. 25. 9
 many a *one* suppos'd to be a mayd: V. iii. 28. 3
 th' *one* hand seizing on his golden bit, V. iii. 29. 6
one did take The horse in hand V. iii. 33. 1
 Both brethren, whom *one* woube together bore, V. iv. 4. 3
 the *one* appears But like a little Mount V. iv. 7. 6
 each *one* had his right V. iv. 20. 6
 like *one* that hopelesse was deptry'd V. iv. 35. 1
 A goodly city and a mighty *one*, V. iv. 35. 8
 the *one* him seem'd a Knight all armed, V. iv. 36. 4
 Like *one* that from his dreame is wakod suddenlye V. v. 13. 9
 As *one* that would confesse, yet faine would it denie V. v. 31. 9
one day she thus him proved, V. v. 35. 9
One day her Ladie, calling her apart, V. v. 45. 1
 As *one* adaw'd, and halfe confused stood; V. v. 45. 5
One while she blam'd her selfe; V. vi. 5. 1
One day when as she long had sought for ease V. vi. 7. 1
 at last she spide *One* comming towards her V. vi. 8. 2
 it was *one* sent from her love indeede; V. vi. 8. 4
 stood still mute, as *one* in great suspence; V. vi. 9. 7
 Her minde was whole possessed of *one* thought, V. vi. 21. 3
 if two met, the *one* mote needles fall over the lidge V. vi. 36. 9
 the *one* These vile reproches gan unto her speake: V. vi. 37. 2
 The *one* of them, which most her wrath increast, V. vi. 39. 4
 doth teare Th' *one* from the earth, V. vi. 40. 5
 The other it with force doth overthrow Uppon *one* side, V. vi. 40. 7
One foote was set uppon the Crocodile, V. vii. 7. 1
one of them, who seem'd in sight To be the greatest V. vii. 18. 4
 Like *one* adawed with some dreadfull spirit: V. vii. 20. 8
 She with *one* stroke both head and helmet cleft V. vii. 34. 6
 each *one* of sence bereft Fled fast into the towne, V. vii. 34. 8
 else he sure had left not *one* alive, V. vii. 36. 8
 he saw the hindmost overtake *One* of those two, V. viii. 5. 7
 Like *one* of those two Knights which dead there lay; V. viii. 25. 5
 made them both *one* masse withouten more remorse V. viii. 32. 9

One—Continued.

That *one* sure stroke he might unto him reach, V. viii. 37. 4
 like *one* enclon'd or distraught, V. viii. 48. 5
 could deceive *one* looking in his face: V. ix. 5. 7
 neither will *one* foot, till we that earle have hent, V. ix. 7. 9
 Yet warded well by *one* of mickle might V. ix. 22. 5
 she placed th' *one* on th' *one*, The other on the other side, V. ix. 37. 8
 soothingly he was *one* of matchlesse might, V. x. 8. 6
 had three bodies in *one* wast empight, V. x. 8. 8
 Through his three hodies powre in *one* combynd; V. x. 9. 6
 Giving her dearest children *one* by *one* Unto a dreadfull
 Monster V. x. 13. 6
 When *one* in armes she saw, V. x. 19. 6
 And that so wretched *one*, as ye do see, V. x. 21. 8
 no whit of them remaying *one* may see V. x. 29. 9
 leveld all against *one* certaine place, V. x. 34. 7
 th' *one* did th' other stay, V. x. 36. 5
 sith he heard but *one* that did apeare, V. xi. 2. 8
One time when he his weapon faynd to shift, V. xi. 7. 6
 Gan into *one* assemble all the might Of all his hands, V. xi. 8. 4
 Thinking to pay him with that *one* for all: V. xi. 8. 6
 all his teeth wide bare *One* might have seene V. xi. 9. 8
 As if he would have tottered to *one* side: V. xi. 11. 3
 So now all three *one* sencelesse lumpes remaine, V. xi. 14. 5
 To many a *one* which came unto her schoole, V. xi. 25. 8
 with *one* stripe Her Lions claws he . . . away did wipe V. xi. 27. 8
 'Under *one* hood to shadow faces twaine: V. xi. 56. 7
 Knights ought be true, and truth is *one* in all: V. xi. 56. 8
 in *one* day they with the coast did fall; V. xii. 4. 6
 could have frayd *one* with the very sight, V. xii. 15. 7
 whether man or monster *one* could scarce discern, V. xii. 15. 9
 Not *one* was left that durst her once have disobayd V. xii. 25. 9
 The *one* of them, that elder did appeare, V. xii. 29. 1
 with th' *one* of which she scracht Her cursed head, V. xii. 30. 3
 round about her jawes *one* might descry The bloudie gore V. xii. 30. 8
 like *one* unto a banquet bid, V. xii. 32. 7
 These two now had themselves combynd in *one*, V. xii. 37. 1
 a reufull shriek Of *one* loud crying, VI. i. 17. 2
 everie thing to which *one* is inclin'd VI. ii. 2. 7
 he . . . strooke me *one* stroke or twaine; VI. ii. 12. 4
 Well may I, certes, such an *one* thee read, VI. ii. 25. 6
 that *one* in basenesse set Doth noble courage shew VI. iii. 1. 8
 Like *one* that out of deadly dreame awooke: VI. iii. 11. 3
 With spere in th' *one* hand VI. iii. 33. 8
 Sir Turpine, *one* of mickle might VI. iii. 40. 2
 Because of *one* that wrought him fowle despight, VI. iii. 40. 5
 cruell fate hath joynd *one* evill, VI. iv. 30. 6
 Now wringing both his wretched hands in *one*, VI. v. 14. 7
 They did their counsels now in *one* compound: VI. v. 15. 6
 no *one* beast in forrest, wyld or tame, VI. v. 15. 7
 seeing *one* in so great daunger set VI. v. 22. 2
 they ne might Endure to travell, nor *one* foote to frame: VI. v. 40. 8
One day, as he was searching of their wounds, VI. vi. 5. 1
 If therefore health ye seeke, observe this *one*: VI. vi. 7. 5
 As he unable were for very neede To move *one* foote, VI. vi. 19. 7
 As *one* that had no life him left through former feare VI. vi. 32. 9
 to adorne With so brave badges *one* so basely borne: VI. vi. 36. 5
 He had not left *one* limbe of him unrent: VI. vi. 40. 8
 Said then the *one* of them; VI. vii. 5. 7
 Then *one* of them aloud unto him cryde, VI. vii. 7. 1
 th' *one* did nisse his marke, VI. vii. 7. 6
 th' *one* is dead, th' other soone shall die, VI. vii. 13. 3
 to entreat The *one* or th' other better her to use; VI. vii. 40. 2
 hardly *one* could know VI. viii. 13. 8
 Resolved in *one* t' assemble all his force, VI. viii. 14. 8
 make *one* end of him without ruth or remorse VI. viii. 14. 9
 Full many a *one* for me deepe ground and sight, VI. viii. 20. 7
 Thereto they usde *one* most accursed order, VI. viii. 36. 1
 they all gave *one* consent VI. viii. 38. 4
 of the pray each *one* a part doth beare VI. viii. 41. 5
 He lightly started up like *one* aghast, VI. viii. 47. 8
 Eftsoones he saw *one* with a naked knife VI. viii. 48. 8
 she, for nought . . . *One* word durst speake, VI. viii. 50. 9
 I lately left a furrow, *one* or twayne, Unplough'd, VI. ix. 1. 3
 Then *one* of them, him seeing so to sweat, VI. ix. 6. 6
 eke many a *one* Burnt in her love, VI. ix. 10. 2
 like *one* halfe entranced grev VI. ix. 26. 9
One day, when as the shepheard swaynes together Were met VI. ix. 41. 1
 Colin Clout should pipe, as *one* most fit; VI. ix. 41. 6
 with *one* fall his necke he almost brake; VI. ix. 44. 3
 Like to *one* sight which Calidore did vew? VI. x. 4. 2
One day, as he did rauge the fields abroad, VI. x. 5. 1
 that faire *one*, That in the midst was placed paravaunt, VI. x. 15. 6
one still towards shew'd her selfe afore; VI. x. 24. 8
 To make *one* minde of thy poore handmayd, VI. x. 28. 6
One day, as they all three together went VI. x. 34. 1
one day, when Calidore Was hunting in the woods, VI. x. 39. 1
 A thousand sowres hath temptred with *one* sweet, VI. xi. 1. 8
One day, as he did all his prisoners vew, VI. xi. 3. 6
 Little for him to have *one* silly lasse; VI. xi. 12. 6
 Inokt up like *one* aghast VI. xi. 22. 9
 in charge of *one*, the best Of many worst, VI. xi. 24. 2
 there now not *one* he found VI. xi. 26. 9
 He chaunst *one* comming towards him to spy, VI. xi. 27. 2
 whilst *one* sought her to hold, VI. xi. 30. 8
 like to *one* distraught And robd of reason, VI. xi. 45. 7
 Directs her course unto *one* certaine cost, VI. xii. 1. 2
 Who ever is the mother of *one* chylde, VI. xii. 22. 1
 joyning joy with her in *one* accord, VI. xii. 21. 3
 Drawne of two steeds, th' *one* black, the other white, VII. vi. 9. 2

One—Continued.

That never any saw, save <i>onely one</i> ,	VII. vi. 45. 3
(both combin'd) themselves in <i>one faire river</i> spread	VII. vi. 53. 9
ne in <i>one</i> stead do tarry;	VII. vii. 21. 8
all are in <i>one</i> body, and as <i>one</i> appeare	VII. vii. 25. 9
In his <i>one</i> hand . . . He held a knife-hook;	VII. vii. 38. 5
Th' <i>one</i> on a Pallfrey blacke, the other white;	VII. vii. 44. 3
So nothing here long standeth in <i>one</i> stay;	VII. vii. 47. 7
though he alwayes seeme as <i>one</i> ,	VII. vii. 51. 2
Then doe I die, as <i>one</i> with lightning fyred	Am. vii. 8
<i>One</i> day I sought To make a truce,	Am. xii. 1
Great shame it is to leave, like <i>one</i> afrayd,	Am. xiv. 3
to leave, for <i>one</i> repulse so light.	Am. xiv. 4
<i>One</i> day as I unwarily did gaze	Am. xvi. 1
<i>One</i> of those archers closely I did spy,	Am. xvi. 9
with <i>one</i> looke, she doth my life dismay;	Am. xxi. 10
In <i>one</i> short houre I find by her undone,	Am. xxiii. 8
with <i>one</i> looke she spils that long I sponne;	Am. xxiii. 11
with <i>one</i> word my whole years work doth rend.	Am. xxiii. 12
my proud <i>one</i> doth worke the greater seath,	Am. xxxi. 9
Sufficient worke for <i>one</i> mans simple head,	Am. xxxiii. 7
this <i>one</i> is tost with troublous fit Of a proud love,	Am. xxxiii. 11
Ye shall condemned be of many a <i>one</i>	Am. xxxvi. 14
with <i>one</i> word she can it save or spill.	Am. xxxviii. 11
Enough it is for <i>one</i> man to sustaine The stormes,	Am. xli. 13
with <i>one</i> salve, both hart and body heale.	Am. l. 14
I goe lyke <i>one</i> that, Is prisoner	Am. lii. 2
Ye cruell <i>one!</i> what glory can be got,	Am. lvii. 11
Nether to <i>one</i> her selfe nor other bends.	Am. lix. 12
he most happy, who such <i>one</i> loves best.	Am. lix. 14
<i>one</i> yeare is spent;	Am. lx. 6
loosing <i>one</i> , two liberties ye gayne,	Am. lxx. 3
<i>one</i> disparagement they to you gave,	Am. lxxi. 3
ye your love lent to so meane a <i>one</i>	Am. lxxvi. 4
on earth have found <i>one</i> fit for mate,	Am. lxxvi. 6
<i>One</i> day I wrote her name upon the strand;	Am. lxxv. 1
Let not <i>one</i> sparke Breake out,	Am. lxxxiii. 1
Ne <i>one</i> light glance of sensuall desyre	Am. lxxxiii. 3
<i>One</i> of his shafts she stole away.	Epig. ii. 4
<i>one</i> of hers did close convey	Epig. ii. 5
let this day, let this <i>one</i> day, be myne;	Epith. 125
As if it were <i>one</i> voyce,	Epith. 139
suffers not <i>one</i> looke to glauce awry,	Epith. 236
Hast sumd in <i>one</i> , and cancelled for aye;	Epith. 318
Lo! <i>one</i> , whom later age hath brought to light,	Com. Son. iii. 9
no <i>one</i> drop of pittie there doth rest.	H.L. 147
Is there <i>one</i> more cursed then they all,	H.L. 266
made out of <i>one</i> mould the more t' agree;	H.B. 207
Cures all their sorrowes with <i>one</i> sweete aspect.	H.B. 245
<i>One</i> drop of grace at length will to me give,	H.B. 277
Deigne to let fall <i>one</i> drop of dew reliefe,	H.B. 284
Both day, and night, is unto them all <i>one</i> ;	H.H.L. 71
each <i>one</i> had a little wicker basket,	Proth. 24
<i>one</i> did sing this Lay,	Proth. 87
Which, Each <i>one</i> did make his Bryde	Proth. 178
One another. The shepherds there robben <i>one another</i> ,	S.C. S. 38
as feareing <i>one another</i> ;	IV. x. 32. 2
may <i>one another</i> entertayne!	Am. lxxviii. 12
One's. Would raise <i>ones</i> mynd above the starry skie,	S.C. O. 94
By law of armes there neede <i>ones</i> right to trie,	V. iii. 32. 2
No shame to stoupe, <i>ones</i> head more high to reare;	V. xii. 19. 3
to many <i>ones</i> great paine,	VII. vi. 4. 7
a byrd, that in <i>ones</i> hand doth spy Desired food,	Am. lxxxiii. 5
Ones. I saw her litle <i>ones</i>	Bel. ² vi. 2
Burnt up his yong <i>ones</i> ,	Fan. iv. 8
righteous soules doth sever From wicked <i>ones</i> ,	Gn. 624
Ne new <i>ones</i> could he easily provide,	Hub. 929
greatest <i>ones</i> did sue to gaine his grace;	Ti. 186
Of greatest <i>ones</i> he, greatest in his place,	Ti. 187
'How manie great <i>ones</i> may rememberd he,	Ti. 358
Betwixt two mightie <i>ones</i> of great estate,	Mui. 3
There shall I be amongst those blessed <i>ones</i>	D. 287
But the ugodly <i>ones</i> he doth forsake,	D. 360
such are for such <i>ones</i> most fit,	As. Pr. 15
Full many worthe <i>ones</i> then waiting were,	Col. 737
Of her there bred A thousand yong <i>ones</i> ,	I. i. 15. 5
Emongst his yong <i>ones</i> shall divide	III. iii. 47. 9
Such <i>ones</i> ill judge of love that cannot love,	IV. Pr. 2. 1
Three mightie <i>ones</i> , and cruell minded eeke,	VI. v. 13. 3
to great <i>ones</i> such follies doe forgive;	VI. ix. 22. 2
under foot doth tread The mightie <i>ones</i> ,	VI. ix. 27. 9
Only. Sith <i>onely</i> God surmounts all times decay,	Bel. i. 13
Rome now of Rome is th' <i>onely</i> Inerall,	Ro. iii. 9, 10
Rome <i>onely</i> might to Rome compared bee, And <i>onely</i> Rome could make	Ro. vi. 9, 10
Which <i>onely</i> doo the name of Rome retaine,	Ro. vii. 2
<i>Onely</i> supports herselfe for meate of wormes;	Ro. xxviii. 8
Thou <i>onely</i> cause, O Civill furie! art,	Ro. xxxi. 9
Nought aske I, but <i>onely</i> to hold my right;	S.C. F. 186
They sample <i>onely</i> to us lent,	S.C. Jul. 119
Unto yourselfe, that <i>onely</i> privie are;	Gn. Ded. 4
like a cobweb Have <i>onely</i> playde:	Gn. 4
<i>Onely</i> through kindly aptnes of his joynts.	Hub. 695
The <i>onely</i> upshot whereto he doth ayme:	Hub. 770
whose <i>onely</i> pride Is virtue to advance,	Hub. 811
Vouchsafe ye then, whom <i>onely</i> it concernes,	T.M. 49
Ne <i>onely</i> they that dwell in lowly dust,	T.M. 67
But they doo <i>onely</i> strive themselves to raise	T.M. 91
And <i>onely</i> boast of Armes and Auncestrie,	T.M. 94
Of wretched life the <i>onely</i> joy shee is,	T.M. 131

Only—Continued.

th' <i>only</i> comfort in calamities.	T.M. 132
Now <i>only</i> seeke for pleasure,	T.M. 468
It is the <i>onelic</i> comfort which they have,	T.M. 494
<i>One onelic</i> lives, her ages ornament,	T.M. 571
Ne <i>onelic</i> favours them which it professe,	T.M. 575
th' <i>only</i> usance Of a small time,	D. 503
In <i>one</i> thing <i>onely</i> fayling of the best,	As. 11
Of <i>onely</i> her he sung, he thought,	As. 64
<i>onely</i> by his lookes did tell his thought.	As. 168
I hers ever <i>onely</i> , ever one:	Col. 477
Faire Marian, the Muses <i>onely</i> darling:	Col. 505
<i>onely</i> mirrhor of feminitie:	Col. 513
And <i>only</i> wood in fields and forests here:	Col. 774
Thou <i>onely</i> fit this Argument to write,	Ded. Son. viii. 5
He, Betrothed me unto the <i>onely</i> haire	I. ii. 23. 2
him as <i>onely</i> God to call upon;	I. v. 47. 3
th' <i>only</i> breath him daunts, who hath escapt the stroke.	I. vii. 13. 9
th' <i>only</i> daughter of a King and Queene,	I. vii. 43. 3
Mine <i>onely</i> foe, mine <i>onely</i> deadly dread;	I. vii. 50. 7
th' <i>only</i> good that growes of passed feare Is to be wise,	I. viii. 44. 5
For <i>onely</i> wortheie you through prowes priefe,	I. ix. 17. 8
Whose <i>only</i> joy was to relieve the needes	I. x. 3. 6
mine <i>only</i> daughter to his Dame,	I. xii. 20. 5
The fairest Un,' his <i>onely</i> daughter deare,	I. xii. 21. 2
His <i>onely</i> daughter and his <i>only</i> hayre;	I. xii. 21. 3
for myne <i>only</i> sake Thy life and honor late adventrest,	I. xii. 29. 7
Shee, <i>onely</i> she, it is,	I. xii. 33. 7
His <i>onely</i> hart-sore, and his <i>onely</i> foe;	II. i. 2. 4
their places <i>only</i> signifie.	II. iii. 29. 9
<i>Onely</i> she turnd a pin,	II. vi. 5. 5
And that he victor <i>onely</i> did remayne;	II. xi. 43. 7
But <i>onely</i> womanish fine forgery,	II. xii. 28. 8
A subtle net, which <i>only</i> for that same	II. xii. 81. 4
But <i>onely</i> vented up her umbriere,	III. i. 42. 8
<i>Onely</i> for honour and for high regard,	III. ii. 7. 4
Being his <i>onely</i> daughter and his hayre;	III. ii. 22. 4
But th' <i>only</i> shade and semblant of a knight,	III. ii. 38. 3
doen they <i>onely</i> sleepe, and shall againe reverse?	III. iv. 1. 9
seeing, now the <i>only</i> last of three	III. v. 24. 1
But th' <i>only</i> forme and outward fashion;	III. vi. 38. 2
<i>onely</i> three they were disposed so well;	III. vii. 57. 3
The which not <i>onely</i> did not from him let	IV. iii. 24. 2
For vertues <i>onely</i> sake,	IV. vi. 46. 8
Yet was no man, but <i>onely</i> like in shape,	IV. vii. 5. 2
<i>Onely</i> few ruefull lookes unto her sent,	IV. viii. 13. 8
unto rest themselves all <i>onely</i> lent,	IV. viii. 28. 7
th' <i>only</i> remnant of that royall breed,	IV. viii. 33. 8
'There did I fitude mine <i>onely</i> faithfull friend	IV. viii. 57. 1
The <i>onely</i> pleasant and delightfull place	IV. x. 21. 4
<i>Onely</i> what needeth shall be here fulfilld,	IV. xi. 17. 7
When good was <i>onely</i> for itselfe desyred,	V. Pr. 3. 6
Ne wight with him but <i>onely</i> Talus	V. i. 30. 8
The which of all her spoyle was <i>onely</i> left;	V. iii. 27. 2
little had for his excuse to say, But <i>only</i> thus:	V. iv. 27. 5
he <i>onely</i> joyed In combats of sweet love,	V. v. 24. 8
want of meanes hath bene mine <i>onely</i> let	V. v. 42. 1
Ne wight but <i>onely</i> Talus	V. viii. 3. 8
Not <i>onely</i> into hither termes forth Brust,	V. viii. 22. 4
Sought <i>onely</i> slaughter and avengement;	V. viii. 30. 5
th' <i>onely</i> feare that was before their vew,	V. viii. 38. 8
<i>Onely</i> his shield and armour,	V. viii. 44. 1
<i>Onely</i> these marshes and nyrie bogs,	V. x. 23. 6
But <i>onely</i> wexed now the more aware	V. xi. 13. 2
stonied sore, As if the <i>onely</i> sound thereof she feard	V. xi. 30. 4
With <i>onely</i> Talus wayting diligent,	V. xi. 36. 7
her selfe she <i>onely</i> vext,	V. xii. 35. 8
Tristram . . . the <i>onely</i> heire Of good King Meliograss	VI. i. 28. 1
<i>Onely</i> the use of armes, I have not tasted yet;	VI. ii. 32. 6
Withouten cause, but <i>onely</i> her to reave	VI. ii. 43. 6
the <i>onely</i> helpe now left them	VI. iii. 12. 8
Not <i>onely</i> did not his demaund approve,	VI. iii. 42. 4
not <i>onely</i> sought by open might To overthrow, but	VI. v. 13. 4
Not <i>onely</i> her excluded late at night,	VI. v. 33. 8
in your selfe your <i>onely</i> helpe doth lie	VI. vi. 7. 1
But <i>onely</i> breath, sith that I did forgive!	VI. vi. 36. 6
<i>onely</i> suffred him this wretched life to live.	VI. vi. 36. 9
with the <i>onely</i> twinkle of her eye She could	VI. vi. 31. 7
As th' <i>onely</i> author of her wofull time;	VI. viii. 33. 3
Growes dayly more Without my care, but <i>onely</i> to attend it;	VI. ix. 21. 6
(Save <i>onely</i> Glorianaes heavenly hew,	VI. x. 4. 7
the conquest . . . and th' <i>onely</i> glory of his might.	VI. x. 40. 9
But <i>onely</i> amongst the rest by her to sit,	VI. xi. 8. 3
Was his owne purchase and his <i>onely</i> prize;	VI. xi. 12. 3
I <i>onely</i> swept through great confusione	VI. xi. 32. 3
not men <i>onely</i> (whom she soone subdewd) But	VII. vi. 4. 8
Ne shee the lawes of Nature <i>onely</i> brake,	VII. vi. 6. 1
That never any saw, save <i>onely</i> one,	VII. vi. 45. 3
Ne <i>onely</i> her, but also quite forsooke	VII. vi. 54. 5
<i>Onely</i> th' infernall Powers might not appeare;	VII. vii. 3. 6
'To thee, O greatest Goddess, <i>onely</i> great!	VII. vii. 14. 1
And that is <i>onely</i> dew unto thy might Arrogate	VII. vii. 16. 3
The Earth . . . That <i>only</i> seemes unmov'd	VII. vii. 17. 7
Ne doe their bodies <i>only</i> flit and fly,	VII. vii. 19. 7
you, Dan Jove, that <i>only</i> constant are,	VII. vii. 53. 1
<i>Onely</i> the starry skie doth still remaine:	VII. vii. 55. 5
Of natures skill the <i>onely</i> complement;	Am. xxiv. 3
<i>Onely</i> let her abstaine from cruelty.	Am. xlii. 13
<i>Onely</i> my paines will be the more to get her;	Am. li. 13
<i>only</i> that is permanent	Am. lxxix. 7

Only—Continued.

He <i>onely</i> fayre, and what he fayre hath made;	<i>Am.</i> lxxix. 13
<i>Onely</i> behold her rare perfection,	<i>Am.</i> lxxxiii. 13
th' <i>onely</i> image of that heavenly ray,	<i>Am.</i> lxxxvii. 7
<i>Onely</i> I feare my wits enfeebled late,	<i>H.L.</i> 15
they seeke <i>onely</i> , . . . To quench	<i>H.L.</i> 101
Bove all the gods, thee <i>onely</i> honoring	<i>H.L.</i> 304
An outward shew of things that <i>onely</i> seeme.	<i>H.B.</i> 91
with His <i>onely</i> breath them blew away	<i>H.H.L.</i> 87
<i>onely</i> man himselfe, who selfe did slyde:	<i>H.H.L.</i> 145
In th' <i>only</i> wonder of her selfe to rest,	<i>H.H.B.</i> 238
And <i>onely</i> thinke on that before them set.	<i>H.H.B.</i> 266
Onset. with fresh <i>onset</i> he assayld,	<i>II.</i> v. 11. 3
He lent against a tree, that backward <i>onset</i> bard.	<i>VI.</i> v. 18. 9
Good <i>on-set</i> hoads good end.	<i>VII.</i> vi. 23. 9
Onward. Arthure with the rest went <i>onward</i> still	<i>VI.</i> viii. 30. 7
Oraxez. <i>Oraxez</i> , feared for great Cyrus fate,	<i>IV.</i> xi. 21. 5
Ope. one eye Still <i>ope</i> he keeps	<i>II.</i> x. 58. 7
straight flew <i>ope</i> , and gave her way to ride.	<i>IV.</i> iii. 46. 3
He found the gate wyde <i>ope</i> ,	<i>VI.</i> v. 19. 2
Open. let those deep Abysses <i>open</i> rive,	<i>Ro.</i> i. 7
to <i>open</i> wide The griesly gates	<i>Fan.</i> iii. 9
<i>Open</i> the dore at his request.	<i>S.C.</i> May 226
see the dore stand <i>open</i> wyde.	<i>S.C.</i> May 295
To rounge the fields with wide <i>open</i> throte.	<i>S.C.</i> S. 195
Where thickest grasse did cloath the <i>open</i> hills.	<i>Gn.</i> 74
though the vulgar yeeld an <i>open</i> eare,	<i>Hub.</i> 713
Behold the fowle reproach and <i>open</i> shame,	<i>T.M.</i> 61
Their wraths at length broke into <i>open</i> warre.	<i>Mui.</i> 8
to breath the freshing ayre In <i>open</i> fields,	<i>D.</i> 27
Your carlesse flocks on hills and <i>open</i> plaines,	<i>D.</i> 520
in <i>open</i> plaines, Where Boreas doth blow full bitter bleake,	<i>I.</i> ii. 33. 6
With his rude claws the wicket <i>open</i> rent,	<i>I.</i> iii. 13. 2
<i>open</i> breakes the dore in furious wize,	<i>I.</i> iii. 19. 5
still to all the gates stood <i>open</i> wide:	<i>I.</i> iv. 6. 2
forth they marchen . . . To take the solace of the <i>open</i> aire,	<i>I.</i> iv. 37. 2
the golden Orientall gate . . . gan to <i>open</i> fayre;	<i>I.</i> v. 2. 2
in all mens <i>open</i> vew Duessa placed is,	<i>I.</i> v. 5. 6
with her gealous termes his <i>open</i> eares abusd:	<i>I.</i> v. 37. 9
No gate . . . But with that percing noise flew <i>open</i>	<i>I.</i> viii. 4. 9
every dore of freewill <i>open</i> flew.	<i>I.</i> viii. 5. 3
his shield, that covered was, . . . <i>open</i> flew;	<i>I.</i> viii. 19. 2
key found not at all . . . to <i>open</i> it withall;	<i>I.</i> viii. 37. 5
all her filthy feature <i>open</i> showne,	<i>I.</i> viii. 49. 8
From living eies her <i>open</i> shame to hide,	<i>I.</i> viii. 50. 4
made an <i>open</i> passage for the gushing flood.	<i>I.</i> ix. 36. 9
Her necke and brests were ever <i>open</i> bare,	<i>I.</i> x. 30. 7
Their gates to all were <i>open</i> evermore,	<i>I.</i> x. 36. 6
two broad Beacons, sett in <i>open</i> fieldes,	<i>I.</i> xi. 14. 3
Taking advantage of his <i>open</i> jaw,	<i>I.</i> xi. 53. 6
He badd to <i>open</i> wyde his brasen gate,	<i>I.</i> xii. 3. 6
All in the <i>open</i> hall amazed stood	<i>I.</i> xii. 25. 1
By forged treason or by <i>open</i> fight,	<i>II.</i> i. 3. 3
The great earthes wombe they <i>open</i> to the sky,	<i>II.</i> i. 60. 2
her dores to all stand <i>open</i> wide.	<i>II.</i> iii. 41. 9
made a large And <i>open</i> gash therein:	<i>II.</i> v. 6. 5
the dore To him did <i>open</i> and afforded way:	<i>II.</i> vii. 26. 2
dore forthright To him did <i>open</i> ,	<i>II.</i> vii. 35. 3
The gate was <i>open</i> ;	<i>II.</i> vii. 40. 3
from <i>open</i> heat Her selfe to shroud,	<i>II.</i> vii. 53. 4
<i>open</i> to their friendes, and closed to their foes.	<i>II.</i> ix. 23. 9
readily they shut and <i>open</i> might.	<i>II.</i> ix. 46. 8
Were to those Pagans made an <i>open</i> pray,	<i>II.</i> x. 62. 4
T' assayle with <i>open</i> force or hidden guyle,	<i>II.</i> xi. 7. 4
Remounts againe into the <i>open</i> ayre,	<i>II.</i> xi. 36. 8
An <i>open</i> passage through his riven brest,	<i>II.</i> xi. 37. 4
ever <i>open</i> stood to all Which thither came;	<i>II.</i> xii. 46. 2
as through an <i>open</i> plaine they yode,	<i>III.</i> i. 4. 1
into termes of <i>open</i> outrage hurst,	<i>III.</i> i. 48. 2
Til thou in <i>open</i> fielde adowne be smott:	<i>III.</i> ii. 46. 5
To commun accidents stil <i>open</i> layd,	<i>III.</i> v. 36. 7
th' <i>open</i> freshnes of the gentle aire,	<i>III.</i> viii. 11. 4
Broke into <i>open</i> fire and rage extreme;	<i>III.</i> viii. 26. 5
in <i>open</i> place and commune bord	<i>III.</i> x. 6. 5
Through <i>open</i> outrage he her bore away,	<i>III.</i> x. 27. 6
that yron wicket <i>open</i> flew,	<i>III.</i> xii. 3. 3
That brasen dore flew <i>open</i> ,	<i>III.</i> xii. 29. 7
He made him <i>open</i> challenge,	<i>IV.</i> ii. 12. 9
The <i>open</i> wrongs thou doest me day by day:	<i>IV.</i> ii. 13. 2
He <i>open</i> shewed, that all men it mote marke:	<i>IV.</i> iv. 15. 5
The same aloft he hung in <i>open</i> vew,	<i>IV.</i> iv. 16. 1
Her lovely Amoret did <i>open</i> shew;	<i>IV.</i> v. 13. 2
in an <i>open</i> Turney lately held,	<i>IV.</i> vi. 6. 6
compeld To <i>open</i> unto him the prison dore,	<i>IV.</i> ix. 8. 2
them late had foyled In <i>open</i> turney,	<i>IV.</i> ix. 36. 3
'Before that Castle was an <i>open</i> plaine,	<i>IV.</i> x. 8. 1
The same to all stode alwaies <i>open</i> wide;	<i>IV.</i> x. 16. 4
Unto the porch approcht which <i>open</i> stood;	<i>IV.</i> x. 31. 2
unto Venus grace the gate doth <i>open</i> right.	<i>IV.</i> x. 35. 9
Came to the <i>open</i> hall to listen	<i>V.</i> iii. 13. 8
thether also came in <i>open</i> sight Fayre Florimell,	<i>V.</i> iii. 14. 1
unto all himselfe there <i>open</i> shewed,	<i>V.</i> iii. 20. 5
Ne he his mouth would <i>open</i> unto wight,	<i>V.</i> iii. 34. 1
drawing him out of the <i>open</i> hall	<i>V.</i> iii. 37. 3
Soone as the gates were <i>open</i> to them set,	<i>V.</i> iv. 38. 1
Before the city gate, in <i>open</i> sight;	<i>V.</i> iv. 46. 5
Would to his hape a window <i>open</i> wyde,	<i>V.</i> v. 39. 3
meaning to suppress both forged guile And <i>open</i> force:	<i>V.</i> vii. 7. 4
But fild with courage . . . she had to <i>open</i> bold,	<i>V.</i> vii. 25. 6
Which breaking <i>open</i> with indignant ire,	<i>V.</i> vii. 37. 4

Open—Continued.

Stood <i>open</i> wyde to all men day and night;	<i>V.</i> ix. 22. 4
if all fayle, yet farewell <i>open</i> field;	<i>V.</i> x. 24. 5
for her entrailes made an <i>open</i> way To issue forth;	<i>V.</i> xi. 31. 3
By <i>open</i> force to fetch her quite away:	<i>V.</i> xi. 61. 2
There to be pitched on the <i>open</i> plaine;	<i>V.</i> xii. 10. 2
Like as a tender Rose in <i>open</i> plaine,	<i>V.</i> xii. 13. 1
maintayne That Tyrants part with close or <i>open</i> ayde,	<i>V.</i> xii. 25. 6
Did spred abroad and throw in th' <i>open</i> wynd:	<i>V.</i> xii. 33. 7
crie Unto the ward to <i>open</i> to him hastlie.	<i>VI.</i> i. 22. 9
sought by <i>open</i> might To overthrow,	<i>VI.</i> v. 13. 4
Shun scresies, and take in <i>open</i> sight:	<i>VI.</i> vi. 14. 8
what it dare not doe by <i>open</i> might,	<i>VI.</i> vii. 1. 7
From thence into the <i>open</i> fields he fled,	<i>VI.</i> ix. 4. 1
In th' <i>open</i> fields an Infant left alone;	<i>VI.</i> ix. 14. 6
It was an hill plaste in an <i>open</i> plaine,	<i>VI.</i> x. 6. 1
He durst not enter into th' <i>open</i> greene,	<i>VI.</i> x. 11. 1
he forth went into th' <i>open</i> light,	<i>VI.</i> xi. 47. 6
She forth gan lay unto the <i>open</i> light The litle babe,	<i>VI.</i> xii. 7. 4
She in the <i>open</i> fields had loosely layd	<i>VI.</i> xii. 16. 4
Rent up her brest, and bosome <i>open</i> layd,	<i>VI.</i> xii. 19. 4
ran at him amaine With <i>open</i> mouth,	<i>VI.</i> xii. 26. 5
Whether by <i>open</i> force, or counsell wize:	<i>VII.</i> vi. 21. 8
then into the <i>open</i> light they forth him brought,	<i>VII.</i> vi. 47. 9
<i>Open</i> the temple gates unto my love,	<i>Epith.</i> 204
<i>Open</i> them wide that she may enter in,	<i>Epith.</i> 205
Prepare your selves, and <i>open</i> wide your harts	<i>H.L.</i> 33
Descended to the Rivers <i>open</i> vewing,	<i>Proth.</i> 166
Opened. Tho <i>opened</i> he the dore,	<i>S.C.</i> May 278
<i>opened</i> his packe,	<i>S.C.</i> May 287
one, <i>opened</i> , mote unfolde many moe.	<i>S.C.</i> S. 14
he <i>opened</i> the dore,	<i>S.C.</i> S. 220
Each dore he <i>opened</i> without any breach,	<i>I.</i> viii. 34. 8
when they knockt, The Porter <i>opened</i> unto them	<i>I.</i> x. 5. 4
<i>opened</i> his dull eyes, that light mote in them shine.	<i>I.</i> x. 18. 9
<i>opened</i> wide a red floodgate.	<i>II.</i> v. 7. 9
dore, Which to them <i>opened</i> of his owne accord,	<i>II.</i> vii. 31. 3
in all mens <i>open</i> vew Duessa placed is,	<i>II.</i> vii. 32. 8
first <i>opened</i> The bowels of wide Fraunce,	<i>II.</i> x. 23. 6
The windowes of bright heaven <i>opened</i> had,	<i>II.</i> xi. 3. 2
double gates it had which <i>opened</i> wide,	<i>III.</i> vi. 31. 6
to the wound his weake heart <i>opened</i> wyde:	<i>III.</i> ix. 29. 2
that stormy blast Which first it <i>opened</i> ,	<i>III.</i> xii. 27. 3
to ne <i>opened</i> wide.	<i>IV.</i> x. 14. 3
thenceforth unto daunger <i>opened</i> way.	<i>V.</i> v. 9. 4
She to a window came that <i>opened</i> West,	<i>V.</i> vi. 7. 4
<i>opened</i> had the welspring of his blood;	<i>V.</i> viii. 35. 2
Then caused he the gates be <i>opened</i> wyde;	<i>V.</i> viii. 51. 1
The gate soone <i>opened</i> to receive him in;	<i>VI.</i> i. 23. 2
Opening. <i>opening</i> streight the Sparre, forth to him came,	<i>V.</i> xi. 4. 2
Openly. out of court him scourged <i>openly</i> .	<i>V.</i> iii. 38. 5
<i>openly</i> Did challenge Calidore to wrestling game;	<i>VI.</i> ix. 43. 5
Operation. judge of Natures cunning <i>operation</i> ,	<i>T.M.</i> 501
Ophir. pearles of Ynde, or gold of <i>Opher</i> ,	<i>Col.</i> 490
Opinion. Through strong <i>opinion</i> of his matchlesse might;	<i>II.</i> ii. 18. 6
Now with <i>opinion</i> of his owne more worth,	<i>II.</i> ii. 12. 3
Opinions. Devices, dreames, <i>opinions</i> unsound,	<i>II.</i> ix. 51. 7
Opportunity. To slipp away, Soone as appeard safe <i>opportunitie</i> :	<i>I.</i> ii. 41. 7
fit <i>opportunity</i> To stirre up strife	<i>IV.</i> ii. 11. 7
Oppose. all which did against his course <i>oppose</i> ,	<i>Bel?</i> xiv. 12
their powre against her right <i>oppose</i> :	<i>V.</i> x. 12. 5
when he found no more T' <i>oppose</i> against his powre	<i>V.</i> x. 38. 6
Opposed. Nor thou <i>oppos'd</i> against thine owne puissance;	<i>Ro.</i> xiii. 8
'Gainst which the noble sonne of Telamon <i>Oppos'd</i> himselfe,	<i>Gn.</i> 514
two mirroures, by <i>opposd</i> reflexion,	<i>H.B.</i> 181
Opposing. th' heaven it selfe, <i>opposing</i> gainst her might,	<i>Ro.</i> xviii. 11
Opposition. By others <i>opposition</i> or obliquid view.	<i>VII.</i> vii. 54. 9
Oppress. Whilost Ignorance the Muses doth <i>oppress</i> .	<i>T.M.</i> 288
Upon them fell, and did unwaies <i>oppress</i> ;	<i>T.</i> 572
do not spare . . . but doe both <i>oppress</i> ?	<i>D.</i> 203
appall My feeble corage, and my heart <i>oppress</i> ,	<i>II.</i> iii. 44. 6
Her other sonne fast sleeping did <i>oppress</i> ,	<i>II.</i> x. 35. 8
him with multitude <i>oppress</i> ;	<i>III.</i> iii. 33. 4
all the passions . . . Did him attonce <i>oppress</i> ,	<i>III.</i> x. 17. 9
an huge heape of singultes did <i>oppress</i> His strugling soule,	<i>III.</i> xi. 12. 1
ne let sleepe <i>oppress</i> Her heavy eyes	<i>III.</i> xi. 55. 6
Ne suffred slothfull sleepe her eyelids to <i>oppress</i> .	<i>V.</i> vi. 34. 9
To rend and teare what so she can <i>oppress</i> ;	<i>V.</i> xi. 24. 4
sought with lawlesse powre him to <i>oppress</i> ,	<i>V.</i> xi. 44. 4
they doe me with multitude <i>oppress</i> ,	<i>V.</i> xi. 51. 6
for like cause faire Belge did <i>oppress</i> ,	<i>V.</i> xii. 2. 6
with strong powre did them long time <i>oppress</i> ;	<i>V.</i> xii. 24. 4
round about with hoystrous strokes <i>oppress</i> ,	<i>VI.</i> vi. 26. 2
Might them <i>oppress</i> , and painefully turmoile,	<i>VI.</i> viii. 23. 4
do him assayle on every side, And sore <i>oppress</i> ,	<i>VI.</i> xi. 48. 7
a Tygre, . . . doth felly him <i>oppress</i> .	<i>Am.</i> lvi. 4
Oppressed. she, alas, <i>opprest</i> , Fell to the ground	<i>Pet.</i> i. 11
Under deep ruines, with huge walls <i>opprest</i> ,	<i>Ro.</i> i. 2
Sith that the greatest often are <i>opprest</i> ,	<i>Fon.</i> xii. 7
gentle slumbring sleep <i>opprest</i> him	<i>Gn.</i> 239
His inly grievied minde full sore <i>opprest</i> ;	<i>Gn.</i> 643
With griete of mournfull great mishap <i>opprest</i> ,	<i>D.</i> 2
flowring pride, <i>opprest</i> With early frosts,	<i>D.</i> 27
With inward anguish and great griete <i>opprest</i> :	<i>As.</i> 206
with death <i>opprest</i> He ror'd aloud,	<i>I.</i> iii. 42. 8
Una, with huge heavinesse <i>opprest</i> ,	<i>I.</i> vi. 40. 2
The Rederosse knight is . . . By Gyaunt proud <i>opprest</i> :	<i>I.</i> vii. Arg.
him, that had them long <i>opprest</i> with tort,	<i>I.</i> xii. 4. 4
With lips full pale, and foltring tong <i>opprest</i> ,	<i>II.</i> i. 47. 4
lith with so huge misfortune you <i>opprest</i> ;	<i>II.</i> i. 48. 7

Oppressed—Continued.

- all his senses were with deadly fit *oppress*. . . . II. vii. 66. 9
 the weak bougthes, with so rich load *oppress*. . . . II. xii. 55. 5
 The faire Enchauntresse, so unwares *oppress*, . . . II. xii. 51. 8
 Seeking the weak *oppressed* to relieve, . . . III. i. 3. 8
 When feeble nature felt her selfe *oppress*, . . . III. ii. 29. 3
 'what evill plight hath thee *oppress*, . . . III. ii. 30. 8
 till him *oppressed* hard The heavie plague . . . III. v. 14. 8
 seized every sence with sorrow sore *oppress*. . . III. vi. 10. 9
 'You, that are the most *oppress*. . . . III. x. 41. 4
 th' enchaunter which had her . . . with foule outrages *oppress*. . . III. xii. 41. 5
Oppressed here, and there . . . Got these three lovely babes, . . . IV. ii. 45. 8
 his wearie sprite, *oppress* With fleshly weaknesse, . . . IV. v. 43. 2
 With ods of so unequal match *oppress*, . . . IV. ix. 32. 2
 the passion that her heart *oppress*; . . . IV. xii. 8. 7
oppress The faire Irena with his loule misdeede, . . . V. i. 13. 3
 did him entrap In traytrous traine, or had unwares *oppress*; . . V. vi. 4. 4
 by his powre *oppressed* every one, . . . V. x. 30. 3
 Against these pesants which have me *oppress*, . . . V. xi. 57. 3
 whilst Calopine By Turpine is *oppress*. . . . VI. iii. Arg.
 Being *oppressed* by that laytout bold, . . . VI. iv. 1. 7
 Through feeblesse, which all his limbes *oppressed* has. . . VI. v. 31. 9
 being tyrd with travell, and *oppress* With sorrow, . . . VI. viii. 34. 4
 A sodaine sicknesse which her sore *oppress*, . . . VI. xi. 7. 8
 was so *oppress*, That he no word could speake, . . . VI. xi. 28. 4
 paines which him *oppress*. . . . Am. lxiii. 12
Oppresseth. with sharpe fits thy tender hart *oppresseth* sore: . III. iii. 21. 9
Oppressing. With wrongfull powre *oppressing* others . . . V. i. 7. 9
 So tyrannizing and *oppressing* all, . . . V. x. 14. 1
 then *oppressing* him with urgent paine, . . . VI. iv. 22. 6
 That huge great foole *oppressing* th' other Knight, . . . VI. viii. 28. 2
 (*Oppressing* them with power unequally.) . . . VII. vii. 14. 7
Oppression. Through strong *oppression* of his powre exturt, . . V. ii. 5. 8
 yielded you to proude *oppression* Of womens powre, . . . V. iv. 26. 4
 For his huge powre and great *oppression*, . . . V. x. 9. 4
Oppressions. Done through the Foxes great *oppressions*, . . . Hub. 1312
Oppressor's. without *Oppressours* powre by armes and puis-
 sant hond? . . . II. viii. 56. 5
 gard her to defend from hold *oppressors* might. . . . VI. v. 7. 9
Ops. *Ops*, of the earth; . . . VII. vii. 26. 6
Or (*partial list*).
 In raine, or snowe, or haile, . . . Ro. xx. 8
 Or Diggon her is, or I missaye. . . . S.C. S. 2
 Or hene they chaffred, or at mischiefe dead? . . . S.C. S. 10
 Or it mens follies note be forst to fayne, . . . Or, . . . S.C. O. 75. 77
 Find entertainment or in Court or Schoole; . . . T.M. 410
 I found miscaried or in plaine or wood. . . . D. 140
 'Say on, Fradubio, then, or man or tree,' . . . I. ii. 34. 1
 Or thine the fault, or mine the error is, . . . I. iii. 39. 4
 Or Bacchus merry fruit . . . Or Cybeles frantiecke rites . . . I. vi. 15. 2, 3
 Or let him dye, . . . Or let him die at ease, . . . I. ix. 38. 8, 9
 since mine he is, or free or bond, . . . t. xii. 28. 1
 Or did his life her fatal date expyre, Or did he fall by treason,
 or by fight? . . . II. viii. 24. 3, 4
 deeme unworthy or of love or life, . . . IV. xii. 16. 6
Oracles. with deepe *Oracles* their verses fill. . . . T.M. 562
 powreth forth these *oracles* so sage Of that high powre, . . . Col. 825
Orange. a Woman . . . of *Orange* colour hew; . . . Rev. ii. 2
Oranochy. See *Orinoco*.
Orcus. *Orcus* tame, whome nothing can persuade, . . . II. xii. 41. 7
 Appearing like the mouth of *Orcus* griesly grim; . . . VI. xii. 26. 9
Ordain. As the Great Judge at first did it *ordaine*, . . . D. 363
 Before her gate high God did Sweate *ordaine*, . . . II. iii. 41. 5
 who can shun the chance that dest'ny doth *ordaine*? . . . III. i. 37. 9
 (high God did so *ordaine*) . . . III. vii. 27. 1
 'They live, they die, like as he doth *ordaine*, . . . V. ii. 41. 1
 those whom heaven did at first *ordaine*, . . . H.B. 206
 As their great Maker did at first *ordaine*, . . . H.H.B. 201
Ordained. Ne was it so by institution *ordained* first, . . . Hub. 145
 We but his shepheard swaines *ordain'd* to bee. . . . Hub. 444
 craftie Reynold was a Priest *ordained*, . . . Hub. 556
 in their secret doome *Ordained* have, . . . Mu. 226
 Engin, . . . rand with hollet rownd, *ordaind* to kill, . . . I. vii. 13. 4
 shunne the death *ordaynd* by destinie? . . . I. ix. 42. 8
 Where is for the *ordained* a blessed end; . . . I. x. 61. 5
 Encountred him in batteill well *ordaind*, . . . II. x. 18. 4
 She hath *ordaind* this law, which we approve, . . . III. i. 26. 6
ordaynd to bee The spouse of Britomart, . . . III. iii. 26. 1
 such as eternall fate *Ordained* hath, . . . III. vi. 32. 7
 As her Creatresse had in charge to her *ordain'd*, . . . III. viii. 10. 9
 (so the fates *ordaind*) Wedlocke contract in blood, . . . III. ix. 42. 5
 To them *ordained* by eternall fate: . . . IV. ii. 50. 5
 The wicked steele, for mischiefe first *ordained*, . . . IV. iv. 24. 3
 As their Almighty maker first *ordained*, . . . IV. x. 35. 3
 Proteus, that hath *ordayn'd* my sonne to die; . . . IV. xii. 31. 2
 He pitch upon a pole, on high *ordaynd*; . . . V. i. 19. 4
 solemne feasts and giusts *ordain'd* therefore; . . . V. iii. 2. 6
 judgement so unjust against him had *ordayned*. . . . V. iii. 35. 9
 To bring it to her husband new *ordained*, . . . V. iv. 13. 7
 that same wretched man, *ordayned* to die, . . . V. iv. 25. 1
 Thus having all things well in peace *ordayned*, . . . VI. vi. 41. 1
 as is by law *ordayned* in cases like; . . . VI. vii. 36. 5
 was the tyme *ordayned* For such a dismall deed, . . . VI. viii. 44. 6
 (as Fortune had *ordayned*) . . . VI. xi. 3. 3
 so bad end for heretics *ordayned*; . . . Am. xlvi. 6
 For this time it ill *ordained* was, . . . Epith. 270
Ordeal. by ordele, or by bloody fight, . . . V. i. 25. 3
Order. See *Battle-order*.
 you . . . doo in *order* stand. . . . Gn. 480
 Of smoothest marble stone in *order* set, . . . Gn. 663

Order—Continued.

- they so ill Did *order* their affaires, . . . Hub. 560
 To let him knowe the *order* of the thing. . . . Hub. 1212
 let the rest in *order* thee ensue. . . . T.M. 54
 every flowre and herbe there set in *order*: . . . Mu. 172
 his gins . . . Drest in good *order* as he could . . . Mu. 388
 As everie one in *order* lov'd him best, . . . As. Interl. 224
 The which I here in *order* will rehearse, . . . As. Interl. 227
 That noble *order* hight of maidenhed, . . . I. vii. 46. 4
 of their *order* she was Patronesse, . . . I. x. 44. 8
 that no looser heares Did out of *order* stray . . . II. ii. 15. 9
 So kept she them in *order*, . . . II. ii. 38. 9
 on me she deigned to bestowe *Order* of Maydenhead, . . II. ii. 42. 4
 in good *order*, and with dew regard; . . . II. ix. 25. 4
 knew them how to *order* without blame, . . . II. ix. 28. 5
 Did *order* all th' Achates in seemely wise, . . . II. ix. 31. 4
 goodly *order* and great workmans skill . . . II. ix. 33. 1
 As in that old mans booke they were in *order* told. . . II. x. 4. 9
 Three sonnes, the which in *order* raynd, . . . II. x. 74. 1
 To *order* them as best to thee doth seeme, . . . III. iii. 2. 3
 her loose lockes to dight in *order* dew . . . III. vii. 11. 2
 To call them all in *order* to her ayde, . . . III. viii. 4. 6
 paynted plumes in goodly *order* dight, . . . III. xii. 8. 2
 none of them once out of *order* went, . . . IV. ii. 36. 7
 Shall else be told in *order*, as it fell. . . . IV. v. 28. 6
 Ye will recount to us in *order* dew . . . IV. ix. 40. 7
 In *order* as they came could I recount them well. . . IV. xi. 9. 9
 in *order* seemly good Did on the Thamis attend, . . . IV. xi. 44. 7
 Yet were they all in *order*, . . . IV. xii. 3. 4
 each estate quite out of *order* goth? . . . V. ii. 37. 3
 Them selves thereto prepare in *order* dew; . . . V. v. 1. 7
 His name hight *Order*; . . . V. ix. 23. 8
 Great hostes of men in *order* martiall, . . . V. xii. 4. 8
 In *order* as it did to him arise. . . . VI. i. 5. 5
 warres darraine Against the heaven in *order* battailus, . . VI. vi. 41. 7
 Thereto they use one most accursed *order*, . . . VI. viii. 36. 1
 round about her move in *order* excellent. . . . VI. x. 13. 9
 In good estate, and in meet *order* rangd, . . . VII. vi. 5. 3
 Natures Sergeant (that is *Order*) . . . VII. vii. 4. 6
 Bade *Order* call them all . . . VII. vii. 27. 9
 These, marching softly, thus in *order* went; . . . VII. vii. 32. 1
 is of late far out of *order* gone. . . . VII. vii. 51. 4
 Did place them all in *order*, . . . H.L. 87
 From thence to mount alout, by *order* dew, . . . H.H.B. 24
Ordered. See *Evil-ordered*.
 Sith then they so have *ordred*, . . . D. 369
 The which beside the gate for swyne was *ordred*. . . III. ix. 11. 9
 Mov'd by your might and *ordred* by your ayde, . . . VII. vii. 49. 7
Orderly. In manner of a maske, *enranged orderly*. . . III. xii. 5. 9
 Like helles in greatnesse *orderly* succeed, . . . IV. v. 36. 8
Orders. Broke their rude troupes, and *orders* did confownd, . II. ix. 15. 7
 now he hath new lawes and *orders* new Imposd on it. . . V. x. 27. 6
Ordinance. Well seemd the Ape to like this *ordinaunce*; . . Hub. 173
 Nor *ordinaunce* so needfull, but that hee Would violate, . . Hub. 1162
 There added was by goodly *ordinaunce* . . . II. ix. 30. 3
 hideous *Ordinaunce* Upon the Bulwarkes cruelly did play, . II. xi. 14. 3
 The goodly *ordinaunce* of this rich Place, . . . III. xi. 53. 2
 heare the *ord-nance* thonder, . . . IV. ii. 16. 8
 marching thrise in warlike *ordinaunce*, . . . IV. iii. 5. 7
Ordinary. Depriv'd of sense and *ordinarie* reason, . . . Hub. 11
 to the *Ordinarie* of them complain'd, . . . Hub. 562
Ordure. In which what filth and *ordure* did appeare, . . VI. xii. 24. 5
Ore. rude *owre*, not purifide . . . II. vii. 5. 3
 Some stird the molten *owre* with laddes great; . . . II. vii. 36. 8
 all the gravell mixt with golden *owre*: . . . III. iv. 18. 6
Orestes. Pylades and *Orestes* by his syde; . . . IV. x. 27. 4
Organ. Who made my hand the *organ* of his might; . . . II. i. 33. 3
Organs. let the roring *Organs* loudly play . . . Epith. 218
Orgoglio. 'O great *Orgoglio*! greatest under skye, . . . I. vii. 14. 5
 'O! helpe, *Orgoglio*; helpe! or els we perish all.' . . . I. vii. 20. 9
 Whom helpe *Oryoglio* . . . Had made his caytive thrall: . . I. viii. 32. 7
 huge and hideous . . . And sib to great *Orgolio*, . . . VI. vi. 41. 8
Orichalc. costly *Orichalc* from strange Phoenixe, . . . Mu. 78
Orient. an *orient* perfect pearle, . . . Rev. iv. 10
 To shew in Heaven his brightnes *orient*; . . . Ti. 389
 like pure *Orient* perles adowne it trild; . . . II. xii. 78. 5
 like to *orient* perles did purely shyne . . . III. vii. 9. 3
 arayd with much more *orient* hew, . . . H.B. 79
Oriental. the golden *Oriental* gate Of greatest heaven . . . I. v. 2. 1
Orifice. wipt away the gully blood From th' *orifice*; . . . III. iv. 40. 7
 At that wide *orifice* her trembling hart Was drawne forth, . . III. xii. 21. 1
 closely rankled under th' *orifs*: . . . IV. xii. 22. 7
Organ. Bathing her selfe in *origane* and thyme: . . . I. ii. 40. 7
Orimont. The first of them was hight Sir *Orimont*, . . . V. iii. 5. 1
Orinoco. Rich *Oranochy*, thought but knowne late; . . . IV. xi. 21. 7
Orion. *Orion*, flying fast from hissing snake, . . . II. ii. 46. 2
 huge *Orion*, that doth tempests still portend; . . . IV. xi. 13. 9
 by Dianes doom unjust Slew great *Orion*; . . . VII. vii. 39. 8
Orion's. scorching flames of fierce *Orions* hound; . . . I. iii. 31. 6
Orkeny. the king of *Orkeny*, . . . III. iii. 37. 6
Ornament. Rome, living, was the worlds sole *ornament*, . . . Ro. xxix. 13
ornament of great Joves progenie, . . . Gn. 14
 The great Argoan ships brave *ornament*, . . . Gn. 210
 Lawrell, th' *ornament* of Phoebus toyle . . . Gn. 672
 founded for the Kingdome *ornament*, . . . Hub. 1181
 That wont to be the worlds chiefe *ornament*, . . . T.M. 74
 For vertues meed and *ornament* of wit, . . . T.M. 310
 One onlie lives, her ages *ornament*, . . . T.M. 571
 now art made the heavens *ornament*, . . . T. 674
 reft the spoyle his *ornament* to hee; . . . Mu. 68

Ornament—Continued.

To loose both her and bounties ornament	D. 224
She is the ornament of womankind	Col. 498
Paragone Of peerlesse price, and ornament of praise	Col. 549
And steale from each some part of ornament	Ded. Son. xvii. 8
a boxe . . . Embowd with gold and gorgeous ornament	I. ix. 19. 2
on your shield is set for ornament?	II. i. 27. 7
Glistring in armes and warlike ornament	II. xi. 24. 2
With golden wreath and gorgeous ornament	III. vii. 11. 3
Decked with many a costly ornament	III. viii. 12. 2
gazing on that Chambers ornament	III. xii. 29. 2
That lost faire Ladies ornament should weare	IV. ii. 26. 4
To you that ornament of hers pertaines	IV. ii. 27. 6
Which he atchiev'd to his great ornament	IV. ii. 39. 4
With gold and many a gorgeous ornament	IV. iii. 38. 7
This pretious many they say, did make	IV. v. 4. 3
In her faire visage void of ornament	V. v. 12. 4
is unto the starres an ornament	VI. x. 13. 8
Made for to be the worlds most ornament	Am. liii. 10
The third, my love, my lifes last ornament	Am. lxxiv. 9
Be unto her a goodly ornament	Epith. 432
'Ye gentle Birdes! the worlds faire ornament	Proth. 91
Ornaments. Then tooke the shepherds Kingly ornaments	Ro. xviii. 5
Delights of life, and ornaments of light!	Hub. 762
Those royall ornaments to steale away?	Hub. 998
th' ornaments of wisdom are bereft?	T.M. 489
Doth scorne the pride of wonted ornaments	T.M. 544
all the ornaments of wondrous wit	Col. 189
comprise Those glorious ornaments of heavenly grace	Ded. Son. xvi. 7
Wont to robbe churches of their ornaments	I. iii. 17. 2
that witch they disaraid, And robd of . . . ornaments	I. viii. 46. 3
Sith her Prince Arthur of proud ornaments	II. i. 22. 6
shewd them naked, deckt with many ornaments	II. v. 32. 9
all the ornaments of Floraces pride	II. xii. 60. 6
The same, with all the other ornaments	III. iii. 59. 1
The goodly ornaments of beautie bright	III. v. 8. 6
Of all the ornaments of knightly name	V. v. 20. 4
all those pretious ornaments deface	Am. xxxi. 4
Song! made in lieu of many ornaments	Epith. 427
faire Dames! the worlds deare ornaments	H.B. 162
With gifts of wit, and ornaments of nature	Proth. 171
Orphan. 'God blesse thee, poore Orphan!	S.C. May 191
worse and worse, young Orphan, be thy payne	II. i. 61. 6
Poore Orphan! in the wild world scattered	II. ii. 2. 5
Orphan's. Defending Ladies cause and Orphans right	III. ii. 14. 6
Orphans. the tender Orphans of the dead	I. x. 43. 2
Orpheus. did Dan Orpheus repress The streames of Hebrus	Gn. 180
Yet was the guilt thereof, Orpheus, in thee	Gn. 436
valiant fortune made Dan Orpheus bolde	Gn. 449
cruell Orpheus, thou much crueller	Gn. 470
With Orpheus, and with Linus, and the choise	Ti. 333
Which Orpheus for Eurydice did make	Ti. 391
Dan Orpheus was seene Wyld beasts to lead	Ti. 607
Orpheus, that . . . did take His silver Harpe in hand	IV. ii. 1. 7
when Orpheus did recoure His Leman	IV. x. 58. 4
Orpheus with his harp theyr strife did bar	Am. xlv. 4
So Orpheus did for his owne bride!	Epith. 16
Orpheus, daring to provoke the yre Of damned fiends	H.L. 234
Orpheus'. To follow Orpheus musicke through the land	Gn. 452
Orpine. Coole Violets, and Orpine growing still	Mu. 193
Orsilochus. how Camill' hath slaine The huge Orsilochus	III. iv. 2. 9
Orthus. With his two-headed dogge that Orthus high	V. x. 10. 6
Orthus begotten by great Typhaon And foule Echidna	V. x. 10. 7
Osiris. Calling him great Osyris	V. vii. 2. 5
Osyris . . . The justest man alive and truest did appeare	V. vii. 2. 8
Like as Osyris signifies the Sunne	V. vii. 4. 8
Like to Osyris in all just endever	V. vii. 22. 5
that same Crocodile Osyris is	V. vii. 22. 6
Osrice. Ofrricke and Osricke, twinnes unfortunate	III. iii. 37. 3
Ossa. the ruines of great Ossa hill	II. x. 3. 3
Ostriches. Some mouth'd like greedy Oystriyes	II. xi. 12. 4
Oswald. Against the good king Oswald	III. iii. 38. 4
he godly Oswald shall subdew	III. iii. 39. 3
Oswin. Whose brother Oswin, daunted with like dread	III. iii. 39. 5
Oten, Oth. See Oaten, Oath.	
Other (partial list).	
This ship to which none other might compare	Bel. 2 xiii. 8
Of which the one was blacke, the other white	Pet. i. 7
One foote on Thetis, th' other on the Morning	Ro. iv. 2
One hand on Scythia, th' other on the More	Ro. iv. 3
by the greatnes of none other	Ro. vi. 7
That other earthlie power should not resemble Her	Ro. vi. 12
The fire sunnes both one and other hous	Ro. x. 8
each to other working cruell wrongs	Ro. xxiv. 7
That can to other give eternall dayes	Ro. Env. 8
made all other Foules his thralls to bee	Van. iv. 4
all other beasts to scorne	Van. viii. 8
To other delights they would incline	S.C. F. 60
Warning all other to take heede	S.C. Ap. 90
after her the other Muses trace	S.C. Ap. 102
they bene hyred for little pay Of other	S.C. May 48
And tholher for leaving his Lords taske	S.C. May 53
Rather then other should scorne at me	S.C. May 60
shoulde shepherds other things tend	S.C. May 63
They sleepe in rest, well as other moe	S.C. May 68
God giveth good for none other end	S.C. May 72
through this, and other their misreance	S.C. May 91
interrupted all her other speache	S.C. May 209
From other shades hatb weand	S.C. Jun. 2
The corn is theyrs, let other thresh	S.C. Jul. 191

Other—Continued.

yonder heardgrome, and none other	S.C. An. 45
you cannot wel ken . . . from other men	S.C. S. 43
Other sayne, hut how truly I note	S.C. S. 110
other the fat from their beards doen lick	S.C. S. 123
We bene of fleshe, men as other bee	S.C. S. 238
Where other powers farre different I see	Gn. 420
th' other was with Thetis love assaid	Gn. 491
th' other strove for to defend The force	Gn. 523
But th' other joy'd	Gn. 526
'Here manie other like Heroes bee	Gn. 593
whatsoever other flowre of worth, And whatso other heare	Gn. 681, 682
they doo swinke . . . to feed the other	Hub. 163
if that anie other place you have	Hub. 277
But seeke some other way to gaine by giving	Hub. 350
in other state abroad to range	Hub. 356
Or other great one in the worldes eye	Hub. 490
the scorne of other beasts	Hub. 603
Besides, he could doo manie other poynts	Hub. 696
whilst that other like vaine wits be pleased	Hub. 709
At other times he casts to sew the chace	Hub. 743
Ne other knowldge ever did attaine	Hub. 837
Or corne, or cattle, or such other ware	Hub. 873
beg the sute the which the other ment	Hub. 882
that ye let none other ever drawe	Hub. 1053
whilst the other Peeres, for povertie	Hub. 1177
There, on the other side, I did behold	Ti. 8
when th' one dies, th' other then begins	Ti. 388
Scorns th' one and th' other in his deeper skill	Ti. 448
from the one he could to th' other coast	Ti. 540
Over the Sea from one to other side	Ti. 548
Ne other comfort in this world can be	Ti. 584
to the other side To cast mine eye, where other sights	Ti. 587, 588
I saw, on th' other side	Ti. 617
From bed to bed, from one to other border	Mu. 170
The one his bowe and shafts, the other Spring	Mu. 292
did all other Beasts in beawtie staine	D. 112
Throughout the world from one to other end	D. 373
The one, because as I . . . ; The other	D. 423
To you I sing and to none other wight	As. Pr. 11
A sclender swaine, excelling far each other	As. 15
And after him full many other moe	As. Interl. 223
each making other mery	Col. 77
Neither envying other	Col. 78
whilst the one was watch, the other might	Col. 139
What dittie did that other shepherd sing	Col. 160
is there other then whercon we stand?	Col. 291
other men and beasts and birds doth feed	Col. 297
Both did he other . . . maintaine, And eke	Col. 442
rais'd above each other starre	Col. 535
To thrust downe other into foule disgrace	Col. 691
do themselves, for want of other worke	Col. 765
to other needs, But as a complement	Col. 789
And gan by litle learne to love each other	Col. 852
she is not like as the other crew	Col. 931
th' other halfe did womans shape retaine	I. i. 14. 8
other spelles like terrible	I. i. 37. 3
The other by him selfe staide, other worke to doo	I. i. 38. 9
The other all with silver overcast	I. i. 40. 3
No other noyse . . . Might there be heard	I. i. 41. 6
made a Lady of that other Spright	I. i. 45. 2
Eftsoones he tooke . . . that false other Spright	I. ii. 3. 2
rests not so, but other meanes doth make	I. ii. 9. 6
and ech to other yealdeth land	I. ii. 15. 9
Faire seemly pleasaunce each to other makes	I. ii. 30. 1
All other Dames to have exceeded farre	I. ii. 36. 2
Th' one seeming such, the other such indeede	I. ii. 37. 2
quaking hands, and other signes of feare	I. iii. 12. 6
Loth was that other, and did faint through feare	I. iii. 34. 5
Ne other grace vouchsafed them to shoue	I. iv. 14. 3
people . . . Doe ride each other upon her to gaze	I. iv. 16. 8
other clothes he could not weare for heate	I. iv. 22. 2
thousand other waics to bait his fleshy hooles	I. v. 25. 9
On th' other side . . . Dnessa placed is	I. v. 5. 6
With greedy force each other doth assayle	I. v. 6. 6
So th' one for wrong, the other strives for right	I. v. 8. 1
So th' one for wrong, the other strives for right	I. v. 9. 1
She wandred had from one to other Ynd	I. vi. 2. 7
she . . . followes other game and venery	I. vi. 22. 5
Go, find some other play-fellows	I. vi. 28. 9
they gan . . . fierly to assalle Each other	I. vi. 43. 3
sternely bad him other businesse ple	I. vi. 46. 7
All other powres and knighthood he did scorne	I. vii. 10. 4
He would them gazing blind, or turne to other hev	I. vii. 35. 9
other bywaies he himselve betooke	I. vii. 50. 3
ne ever other answer made	I. viii. 32. 9
The other like a beares uneven paw	I. viii. 48. 8
love establish each to other trew	I. ix. 18. 7
th' other for to fight With Unaes foe	I. ix. 20. 2
other griesly thing that him aghast	I. ix. 21. 4
drave Far from that haunt all other chearefull fowle	I. ix. 33. 8
th' other forst him staye, and comforted in feare	I. ix. 34. 9
What justice ever other judgement taught	I. ix. 38. 3
any other wight, That hither turnes his steps	I. x. 10. 2
in her other hand she fast did hold	I. x. 13. 7
Her stedfast eyes were bent, ne swarved other way	I. x. 14. 9
greatly joy each other for to see	I. x. 15. 4
Ne other worldly busines did apply	I. x. 46. 7
boystrous battaile make, each other to avenge	I. xi. 21. 9
his late enemy . . . , or other new supplid knight	I. xi. 35. 4

Other—Continued.

other secret vertue did ensue;	I. xi. 36. 5
The other foote, fast fixed on his shield,	I. xi. 43. 1
in every other starre unseene	II. Pr. 3. 7
What if . . . Of other worldes he happily should heare,	II. Pr. 3. 8
With thousand other sleights;	II. i. 3. 7
He chaunged his mynd from one to other ill;	II. i. 5. 4
doen upreare Their bevers bright each other for to greet;	II. i. 29. 2
Goodly comportsance each to other beare,	II. i. 29. 3
But other some, by guifte of later grace,	II. ii. 6. 6
by good prayers, or by other hap,	II. ii. 6. 7
By other accident, that earst befell,	II. ii. 11. 8
who did far excell The other two;	II. ii. 14. 4
Newes hereof to her other sisters came,	II. ii. 16. 3
Each other docs envy with deadly hate,	II. ii. 19. 2
her two other sisters, standing by,	II. ii. 28. 1
th' other thought too much.	II. ii. 34. 9
young Perissa was of other mynd,	II. ii. 36. 1
each had other flye:	II. iii. 19. 8
Soone into other fits he was transmewd,	II. iii. 37. 4
when I other knew, my self I boldly reard.	II. iii. 45. 9
Her other leg was lame,	II. iv. 4. 3
th' one Bycause he wonne; the other, because	II. v. 19. 5
on the other syde a pleasaunt grove	II. v. 31. 1
Unto the other side of that wide strond	II. vi. 19. 2
sleeping late she lefte her other knight.	II. vi. 22. 4
Another warre, and other weapons,	II. vi. 34. 6
yield him ready passage to that other part.	II. vi. 36. 9
The other both from drowning for to save,	II. vi. 47. 3
The other brandished a bloody knife;	II. vii. 21. 8
On thother side . . . there sate Cruell Revenge,	II. vii. 22. 1
From other covetous feends it to defend,	II. vii. 32. 4
love avowd to other Lady late,	II. vii. 50. 7
The whiles the other Ladies mind theyr mery glee.	II. viii. 6. 9
th' other brother gan his helme unlace,	II. viii. 17. 2
'Not one, nor other,' sayd the Palmer grave,	II. viii. 24. 6
the other, whom he earst did daunt,	II. viii. 34. 6
he strooke, and thother strooke withall,	II. viii. 38. 1
thother did upon his troncheon smyte,	II. viii. 38. 5
On th' other side, in huge perplexity	II. viii. 39. 5
Behold, who list, both one and other in this place.	II. ix. 1. 9
Ne other tire she on her head did weare,	II. ix. 19. 8
Th' other immortal, perfect, masculine;	II. ix. 22. 5
Did th' other far in workmanship excell;	II. ix. 23. 3
other some could not abide to toy;	II. ix. 35. 4
other ill to feare	II. ix. 42. 3
To vew her Castles other wondrous frame:	II. ix. 44. 7
all this other worldes worke doth excell,	II. ix. 47. 3
twixt the other twain his kingdom,	II. x. 28. 9
thother to the king of Cambria,	II. x. 29. 2
Her other sonne fast sleeping did oppresse,	II. x. 35. 8
Without full point, or other Cesure right;	II. x. 68. 3
The one of which had two heades, th' other three:	II. x. 73. 6
The other five five sondry wayes he sett	II. xi. 7. 1
On th' other syde, th' assieged Castles ward	II. xi. 15. 1
yet the one her other legge had lame,	II. xi. 23. 6
But th' other was Impatience,	II. xi. 23. 9
That other Ilag did far away espye	II. xi. 28. 8
Snatcht first the one, and then the other Jade,	II. xi. 31. 2
neither can he fly, nor other harme,	II. xi. 34. 2
Forthy he gan some other wayes advize,	II. xi. 44. 6
'On thother syde an hideous Rocke is pight	II. xii. 4. 1
On thother side they saw that perilous Rocke,	II. xii. 7. 1
On th' other side they see that perilous Poole,	II. xii. 20. 1
On th' other side an high rocke toured still,	II. xii. 30. 5
th' one did row, and th' other stify steare;	II. xii. 37. 4
But th' other by his hote behind did stay,	II. xii. 38. 6
striving each th' other to undermine,	II. xii. 59. 5
Sometimes the one would lift the other quight	II. xii. 64. 1
each the other from to rise restraine;	II. xii. 64. 5
But thother rather higher did arise,	II. xii. 66. 5
With that the other likewise up arose,	II. xii. 67. 1
Ne did the other backe his foote returne,	II. i. 5. 7
The fourth was by that other knight dismayd,	III. i. 29. 3
So th' other did mens rash desires apall,	III. i. 46. 4
On thother side they saw the warlike Mayd	III. i. 63. 6
each of other worthy are?	III. ii. 10. 9
perdy one shall other slay,	III. ii. 16. 5
'But mine is not' . . . 'like other wovnd;	III. ii. 36. 1
'Nor man it is, nor other living wight,	III. ii. 38. 1
Other then my hard fortune to deplore,	III. ii. 39. 7
to other thoughts did steale;	III. ii. 48. 7
the soune Of mortall Syre or other living wight,	III. iii. 13. 2
for either fatal end, Or other mightie cause,	III. iii. 15. 9
'Yf any leaches skill, Or other learned meanes,	III. iii. 18. 2
Ne other to himselfe is knowne this day,	III. iii. 26. 8
T' afflict the other Saxons unsubdewd;	III. iii. 38. 2
Or other ghastly spectacle dismayd,	III. iii. 50. 3
dreaded more then all The other Saxons,	III. iii. 56. 6
The same, with all the other ornaments,	III. iii. 59. 1
Then each to other, . . . Friendship professed	III. iii. 62. 7
How can they other doe, sith both are hold	III. iv. 9. 9
Ne lenger stayd for th' other to reply,	III. iv. 15. 5
The rest, of other fishes drawn weare,	III. iv. 33. 8
Sith other offices for mother meet	III. iv. 39. 6
ward his other brethren joyous	III. iv. 51. 8
Or other accident which him aghast;	III. v. 3. 5
In other none, but him, she sets delight;	III. v. 9. 3
Do one or other good,	III. v. 10. 9
Did th' other two their cruell vengeance bliu,	III. v. 22. 7

Other—Continued.

what other could he do at least,	III. v. 43. 8
So striving each did other more augment,	III. v. 55. 6
not as other womens commune brood	III. vi. 5. 6
nor with commune food, As other womens babes,	III. vi. 5. 9
gazing each on other nought bespake.	III. vi. 27. 6
this same All other pleasaunt places doth excell,	III. vi. 29. 7
The one of yron, the other of bright gold,	III. x. 31. 3
Th' one faire and fresh, the other old and dride.	III. vi. 31. 7
then of him are clad with other hew,	III. vi. 33. 6
Upon her with his other blinked eye;	III. ix. 5. 5
And each on other, and they all on her,	III. ix. 23. 3
And th' other, al yelad in garments light	III. x. 21. 6
each did strive the other to outgoe;	III. xi. 5. 6
The one a Pounce, the other a sweet-breare:	III. xi. 37. 5
With other signes of sorrow	III. xi. 37. 9
Forst him eftsoones to follow other game,	III. xi. 38. 8
Long were to tell each other lovely fitt;	III. xi. 39. 6
For many other Nymphes, he sore did shreek,	III. xi. 44. 5
of typer yeares then th' other Swayne,	III. xii. 9. 2
Yet was that other swayne this elders syre,	III. xii. 9. 3
in th' one hand, and a rusty blade in th' other	III. xii. 11. 6
With th' one his foes . . . With th' other	III. xii. 11. 8
Th' other in hers an hony-laden Bee.	III. xii. 18. 8
The other cleped Cruelty by name:	III. xii. 19. 3
Each other of loves bitter fruit despoile.	III. xii. 47. or 2
That each to other made,	IV. i. 5. 3
each the other gan with passion great	IV. i. 16. 3
The other no whit better was then shee,	IV. i. 18. 6
th' one long, the other short,	IV. i. 28. 7
The other backe retired and contrarie trode.	IV. i. 28. 9
That one did reach the other pusht away; That one did make	IV. i. 29. 2, 3
the other mard	IV. i. 35. 8
Will challenge yond same other for my fee?	IV. i. 35. 8
Two other knights, that towards them did ply	IV. i. 41. 8
either bare The other downe	IV. i. 47. 9
win a willow bough, whilst other weares the bayes.	IV. ii. 2. 3
heavenly notes, that did all other pas	IV. ii. 3. 9
The one a feend, the other an incarnate devill.	IV. ii. 7. 3
The whiles his love away the other bore,	IV. ii. 8. 1
himselfe the other decmed,	IV. ii. 15. 7
Each other horse and man to ground	IV. ii. 16. 4
They stemme ech other	IV. ii. 17. 8
Like two mad mastiffes, each on other flew,	IV. ii. 18. 1
So furiously each other did assayle,	IV. ii. 21. 5
Both greedie fiers on other to be wroken:	IV. ii. 28. 5
That augmented all her other prayse,	IV. iii. 16. 2
As if that each ment other to devoure;	IV. iii. 16. 7, 8
neither lets the other touch the soyle, But either sdeignes with	IV. iii. 16. 7, 8
other to partake:	IV. iii. 28. 4
Then he halfe vanquisht, then the other seemed,	IV. iii. 30. 2
smote the other with so wondrous might,	IV. v. 21. 9
Triamond lov'd Canacee, and other none,	IV. v. 36. 5
All sixe strong groomes, but one then other more;	IV. viii. 19. 7
The other almost dead and desperate	IV. ix. 11. 9
So did the other Knights and Squires	IV. ix. 22. 1
those two other, which beside them stooode,	IV. ix. 30. 7
That th' other litle gained by the lone,	IV. ix. 39. 4
thus turnoid from one to other stowre	IV. x. 1. 3
if the one be with the other wayd,	IV. x. 7. 1
for defence thereof on th' other end	IV. x. 12. 4
Th' one forward looking, th' other backward	IV. x. 13. 1
'On th' one side he, on th' other sate Delay,	IV. x. 18. 6
Againe, some other, . . . Crept in	IV. x. 28. 3
I thought there was none other heaven	IV. x. 29. 8
workmanship farre past all other That ever	IV. x. 32. 5
of contrarie natures each to other:	IV. x. 36. 8
th' other eke his malice did empach,	IV. x. 40. 2
All other Idoles which the heathen adore,	IV. x. 41. 9
and eke conceives, ne needeth other none,	IV. xi. 12. 1
These marched farre afore the other crew:	IV. xi. 47. 2
the other cald the Crane,	IV. xii. 3. 1
All those were there, and many other more,	IV. xii. 9. 3
By one or other way me, woefull thrall,	IV. xii. 24. 1
But that it was some other maladie,	V. i. 9. 8
Chrysaor, that all other swords excelled,	V. i. 14. 9
Or whether his owne hand, or whether other	V. i. 20. 9
by the other markes	V. i. 30. 4
To serve, for want of other meete reward,	V. ii. 10. 6
None other way will I this day betake,	V. ii. 13. 2
They each at other tyrannously flew;	V. ii. 14. 7
Either the other from his steede to cast;	V. ii. 45. 7
then the false he layd in th' other scale;	V. ii. 46. 5
To fill the other scale	V. ii. 49. 4
Th' one to diminish, th' other for to eeke;	V. iii. 11. 7
The other stayd behind to gard the pray:	V. iii. 12. 4
from the other fittie soon the prisoner fet.	V. iii. 12. 9
To set afresh on all the other crew:	V. iii. 29. 7
With th' other drew his sword;	V. iv. 6. 3
Ne other end their fury would aford,	V. iv. 7. 9
As that same other Isle,	V. iv. 9. 2
Love that same other Damzell,	V. iv. 13. 4
But this same other Damzell	V. iv. 14. 4
Not wronging any other by my will,	V. iv. 17. 6
'What other right, But that the sea	V. iv. 18. 6
Or else what other deadly dismal day	V. iv. 26. 6
Ne doth she give them other thing to eat	V. iv. 31. 7
th' other two well likely to have harmed.	V. iv. 36. 5

Other—Continued.

Whose <i>other</i> wing, now made unmeet	V. v. 15. 3
Ne yet to any <i>other</i> wight on ground,	V. v. 44. 3
That all his <i>other</i> honour overthrow	V. vi. 12. 4
Then gan the <i>other</i> further to devise	V. vi. 20. 7
one thought, That gave none <i>other</i> place	V. vi. 21. 4
after them full many <i>other</i> more,	V. vi. 29. 3
The <i>other</i> over side the Bridge she cast	V. vi. 39. 8
The <i>other</i> it with force doth overthrow	V. vi. 40. 6
One foote was set . . . the <i>other</i> last did stand;	V. vii. 7. 2
in her <i>other</i> hand She stretched forth	V. vii. 7. 4
For <i>other</i> beds the Priests there used none,	V. vii. 9. 1
shortly did all <i>other</i> beasts subdew	V. vii. 16. 7
On th' <i>other</i> side her foe appeared	V. vii. 27. 9
Which when the <i>other</i> heard,	V. vii. 28. 5
her no <i>other</i> termes should ever tie	V. vii. 28. 8
For <i>other</i> uses then they them translated;	V. vii. 29. 8
in their steede for <i>other</i> rayment sought,	V. vii. 41. 3
But th' <i>other</i> still pursu'd	V. viii. 6. 1
the <i>other</i> Knight Defeated had the <i>other</i> faytour	V. viii. 8. 4, 5
thinking to follow fast His <i>other</i> fellow Pagan	V. viii. 8. 9
Ventailes reare each <i>other</i> to behold	V. viii. 12. 5
Either embracing <i>other</i> lovingly,	V. viii. 14. 6
of all <i>other</i> weapons lesse or more,	V. viii. 34. 4
what <i>other</i> salvage wight,	V. ix. 1. 1
leave his proper forme, and <i>other</i> shape to take,	V. ix. 16. 9
th' one on th' one, The <i>other</i> on the <i>other</i> side,	V. ix. 37. 9
all her <i>other</i> honour did obscure,	V. ix. 38. 6
many <i>other</i> crimes of foule defame	V. ix. 43. 2
all her <i>other</i> children, . . . Had hid	V. x. 19. 3
<i>other</i> meede may hope for none of mee,	V. x. 21. 6
when his <i>other</i> fellows saw,	V. x. 36. 1
they entering th' one did th' <i>other</i> stay,	V. x. 36. 5
The <i>other</i> which was entred laboured fast	V. x. 37. 1
Streight th' <i>other</i> fled away,	V. x. 37. 7
What <i>other</i> meed, then,	V. xi. 17. 7
Borne . . . of Echidna base, Or <i>other</i> like infernall furies kinde;	V. xi. 23. 6
Through <i>other</i> great adventures	V. xii. 3. 5
The <i>other</i> held a snake	V. xii. 30. 5
when she wanteth <i>other</i> thing to eat,	V. xii. 31. 6
The <i>other</i> nothing better was then shee,	V. xii. 33. 1
A distaffe in her <i>other</i> hand she had,	V. xii. 36. 6
Then th' <i>other</i> comming neare	V. xii. 40. 1
whenas each of <i>other</i> had a sight,	VI. i. 4. 6
Neither of <i>other</i> taking pittie nor remorse	VI. i. 33. 9
To whom the <i>other</i> did this taunt retorne	VI. iii. 31. 6
With th' <i>other</i> staide his Lady up	VI. iii. 33. 9
ne did the <i>other</i> stay,	VI. iii. 37. 4
This wize did they each <i>other</i> entertaime	VI. v. 34. 5
With salve, . . . or <i>other</i> mene,	VI. vi. 9. 5
ne ech would <i>other</i> leave;	VI. vi. 15. 9
But each the <i>other</i> vow'd t' accompany;	VI. vi. 16. 1
But th' <i>other</i> , ayming better,	VI. vii. 8. 1
But th' <i>other</i> , . . . Fayles of her souse,	VI. vii. 9. 8
By this the <i>other</i> , . . . Himselfe recovering	VI. vii. 10. 1
th' one is dead, and th' <i>other</i> soone shall die,	VI. vii. 13. 3
That <i>other</i> swayne, like ashes	VI. vii. 17. 8
Like as that <i>other</i> knight to him had sayd;	VI. vii. 20. 3
with that <i>other</i> knight,	VI. vii. 25. 2
Or by some <i>other</i> violence despoyled;	VI. vii. 33. 5
The one or th' <i>other</i> better her to use;	VI. vii. 40. 2
That all your <i>other</i> praises will deface,	VI. viii. 2. 5
The whiles that <i>other</i> villaine went about	VI. viii. 11. 6
such pride the <i>other</i> could apall;	VI. viii. 26. 7
oppressing th' <i>other</i> Knight,	VI. viii. 28. 2
With <i>other</i> diuinish ceremonies met;	VI. viii. 45. 7
I forbore To finish then, for <i>other</i> present hast,	VI. ix. 2. 4
For <i>other</i> worldly wealth they cared nought	VI. ix. 5. 6
for him nor <i>other</i> none Did care a whit,	VI. ix. 10. 7
for <i>other</i> he had none;	VI. ix. 14. 8
<i>other</i> , that hath litle, asks no more,	VI. ix. 30. 5
Who, on the <i>other</i> side, did seeme	VI. ix. 39. 6
Or <i>other</i> daintie thing for her address,	VI. ix. 40. 4
more conveniently in <i>other</i> place	VI. ix. 46. 9
Three <i>other</i> Ladies did both daunce and sing,	VI. x. 12. 3
To be the fourth with those three <i>other</i> placed;	VI. x. 25. 7
she all <i>other</i> country lasses farre did passe;	VI. x. 25. 9
All <i>other</i> lesser lights in light excell;	VI. x. 26. 2
Above all <i>other</i> lasses here the bell;	VI. x. 26. 4
with <i>other</i> much disorder,	VI. x. 39. 9
her alone he . . . desired Of all the <i>other</i> pray	VI. xi. 4. 4
Coridon with many <i>other</i> moe,	VI. xi. 11. 2
some <i>other</i> of the chiefest theeves	VI. xi. 15. 1
each to <i>other</i> calling	VI. xi. 20. 4
Where was his Pastorell? where all the <i>other</i> crew?	VI. xi. 28. 9
read what destiny Or <i>other</i> dyrefull hap	VI. xi. 29. 8
neither could to company of th' <i>other</i> creepe	VI. xii. 5. 9
For <i>other</i> none such passion can contrive	VI. xii. 21. 5
to the <i>other</i> damned ghosts which dwell	VI. xii. 35. 7
all <i>other</i> creatures her bad dooings rewed,	VII. vi. 4. 9
two steeds, th' one black, the <i>other</i> white,	VII. vi. 9. 2
least Typhon was againe uprear'd, Or <i>other</i> bis old foes	VII. vi. 15. 9
Which of her Nymphes, or <i>other</i> close consort,	VII. vi. 51. 5
As those that all the <i>other</i> world do fill,	VII. vii. 3. 4
thither also came all the <i>other</i> creatures,	VII. vii. 4. 1
Injurie, Which any of thy creatures do to <i>other</i>	VII. vii. 14. 6
Whom if ye please, I care for <i>other</i> none!	Am. i. 14
All <i>other</i> fayre, lyke flowres, untymely fade	Am. lxxix. 14
let them eeke bring store of <i>other</i> flowres,	Epith. 46
the Pouke, nor <i>other</i> euill sprights,	Epith. 341

Other—Continued.

Each against <i>other</i> by all meanes they may,	H.L. 81
In sight whereof all <i>other</i> blisse seemes vaine;	H.L. 208
know ech <i>other</i> here belov'd to bee,	H.B. 203
wrong it were that any <i>other</i> twaine Should	H.B. 204
more sharply sighted bee Then <i>other</i> mens,	H.B. 233
See more then any <i>other</i> eyes can see,	H.B. 234
These thus in faire each <i>other</i> farre excelling,	H.H.B. 99
Other's. See Another's.	
That shepherdes so witen ech <i>others</i> life,	S.C. May 159
they all eternally complaine. Of <i>others</i> wrong,	Gn. 408
Each doth against the <i>others</i> bodie bend	Gn. 412
neither could the <i>others</i> greater might	Mui. 6
Each <i>others</i> equall puissaunce enuies,	I. ii. 17. 4
each <i>others</i> greater pride does spight,	I. iv. 14. 9
To make one great by <i>others</i> losse is bad excheat,	I. v. 25. 9
some shall pay the price of <i>others</i> guilt;	I. v. 26. 2
none did <i>others</i> safety despize,	I. ix. 1. 5
friendly each did <i>others</i> praise devise,	I. ix. 1. 7
th' made <i>others</i> foe;	II. ii. 13. 6
th' <i>others</i> pleasing service to abate,	II. ii. 19. 5
<i>others</i> pleasure to fulfill	II. iv. 19. 9
naked made each <i>others</i> manly spalles;	II. vi. 29. 6
so fiers did play On th' <i>others</i> helmett,	II. vi. 31. 6
each his paynes to <i>others</i> profit still employd,	II. x. 14. 9
none does <i>others</i> happinesse enuye;	II. xii. 58. 4
Each did the <i>others</i> worke more beautify;	II. xii. 59. 6
bent his dreadful speare against the <i>others</i> head,	III. i. 5. 9
To let not <i>others</i> honour be defaste	III. i. 12. 4
Ne armes to beare against the <i>others</i> syde;	III. i. 12. 6
crowne himselfe in th' <i>others</i> stead;	III. iii. 29. 7
why doe wee devise of <i>others</i> ill,	III. ix. 8. 6
Forgetfull each to have bene ever <i>others</i> Irend,	IV. ii. 14. 9
Each labouring t' advance the <i>others</i> gest,	IV. iv. 36. 7
lesse esteem'd then th' <i>others</i> vertuous government,	IV. v. 20. 9
to rue the <i>others</i> heavy cheare;	IV. vii. 34. 7
each one taking part in <i>others</i> aide	IV. ix. 24. 7
all the <i>others</i> pavement were with yvory spilt,	IV. x. 5. 9
had encroched upon <i>others</i> share;	V. ii. 32. 2
So all the rest did <i>others</i> parts empaire,	V. ii. 32. 5
<i>others</i> worth with leasings doest deface,	V. iii. 20. 8
Ne either sought the <i>others</i> strokes to shun,	V. vii. 29. 3
either <i>others</i> cause to maintaine	V. viii. 14. 9
neither could the <i>others</i> stroke sustaine,	VI. i. 33. 7
gan to intimate Each <i>others</i> griele	VI. iii. 12. 5
more grievous then the <i>others</i> blowes;	VI. vii. 49. 8
to salve each <i>others</i> wound;	Am. lxxv. 12
Into the <i>others</i> stead;	Epig. ii. 6
To worke ech <i>others</i> joy	H.B. 200
Others. Ylike as others, girl in gawdy greene?	S.C. May 4
<i>Others</i> the utmost boughs of trees doe crop,	Gn. 81
mongst manie <i>others</i> moe, To be partaker	Hub. 13
<i>others</i> alwayes have before me stept,	Hub. 77
with sharp quips joy'd <i>others</i> to deface,	Hub. 707
strive in vertue <i>others</i> to excell,	T.M. 452
Nor yet are sung of <i>others</i> for reward,	Tt. 345
Of <i>others</i> Penthia, though not so well;	As. 194
many <i>others</i> mo remaine,	Col. 448
One ever I, and <i>others</i> never none,	Col. 479
<i>others</i> trimly dight Their gay attyre;	I. iv. 14. 8
some <i>others</i> faine To menage steeds,	II. iv. 1. 8
Vaine <i>others</i> overthrowes who selfe doth overthrow,	II. v. 15. 9
Yet <i>others</i> she more urgent did devise;	II. v. 21. 8
Some Irand faire lookes, . . . <i>Others</i> sweet wordes,	II. v. 33. 4
Some <i>others</i> were new driven,	II. vii. 5. 5
To climbe aloft, and <i>others</i> to excell;	II. vii. 46. 7
<i>Others</i> through friendes; <i>others</i> for base regard,	II. vii. 47. 4
Those that were up themselves kept <i>others</i> low;	II. vii. 47. 6
Those that were low themselves held <i>others</i> hard,	II. vii. 47. 7
<i>Others</i> to beare the same away did mynd;	II. ix. 31. 8
<i>others</i> it to use according to his kynd,	II. ix. 31. 9
<i>Others</i> like Dogs; <i>others</i> like Gryphons dreare;	II. xi. 8. 4
<i>others</i> did them selves embay	II. xii. 60. 9
thy moyst mountaines each on <i>others</i> throng,	III. iv. 8. 5
<i>Others</i> lay shaded from the scorching heat,	III. vi. 17. 8
feeds on wemens flesh as <i>others</i> feede on gras,	III. vii. 22. 9
For which he <i>others</i> wrongs,	III. ix. 4. 3
Which he had wrought to many <i>others</i> moe,	III. xi. 45. 5
each of life sought <i>others</i> to deprive,	IV. i. 23. 8
life it is to her, when <i>others</i> sterue	IV. i. 26. 3
Did not, as <i>others</i> wont, directly fly	IV. iii. 13. 2
many <i>others</i> at him likewise ran,	IV. iv. 46. 1
bet the <i>others</i> backe;	IV. ix. 25. 2
Eftsoones the <i>others</i> did the field recoure,	IV. ix. 25. 3
<i>others</i> , . . . did ly	IV. x. 13. 7
teaching <i>others</i> to doe right,	IV. xi. 18. 9
oppressing <i>others</i> of their kind,	V. i. 7. 9
maintaine that she all <i>others</i> did excell,	V. iii. 4. 9
Approv'd that day that she all <i>others</i> did excell,	V. iii. 15. 9
Both her and eke all <i>others</i> to excell;	V. iii. 16. 6
They being chased that did <i>others</i> chase,	V. viii. 5. 5
both her selfe and <i>others</i> eke perplext,	V. xii. 35. 9
the good which <i>others</i> had disprad,	V. xii. 36. 9
he seeketh <i>others</i> to suppress,	VI. i. 41. 5
'Who will not mercie unto <i>others</i> shew,	VI. i. 42. 1
Which <i>others</i> . . . cannot attaine;	VI. ii. 2. 5
Which I to <i>others</i> did inflict afore,	VI. viii. 22. 4
the bird which gazing still on <i>others</i> stands,	VI. ix. 11. 9
To passe all <i>others</i> on the earth	VI. x. 5. 5
with many <i>others</i> wide;	VI. xi. 18. 5

Others—Continued.

<i>Others</i> would through the river him have drive	VII. vi. 50. 6
<i>others</i> tell that it so beauctous was,	VII. vii. 6. 6
all that are of <i>others</i> bredd doth slay;	VII. vii. 24. 7
<i>Others</i> in Thebes, and <i>others</i> other-where;	VII. vii. 53. 6
Whome if you please I care for <i>others</i> none.	Am. i. 14
<i>others</i> gaze upon theyre shadowes	Am. lxxxvii. 6
Beene to me ayding, <i>others</i> to adorne,	Epith. 2
(Those trouts and pikes all <i>others</i> doo excell;)	Epith. 59
their conceit, that <i>others</i> never see!	H.B. 247
Others' with the sweete of <i>others</i> sweating toyle;	Hub. 1152
gathered more store Of the fields honor than the <i>others</i> best.	Mui. 123
to be instruments of <i>others</i> gaines.	Col. 706
That it should not deface all <i>others</i> lesser light?	II. iv. 25. 9
with his pride all <i>others</i> powre deface;	II. vii. 41. 8
Ne doest by <i>others</i> death ensample take,	III. iv. 14. 7
and make her th' <i>others</i> riches scorne.	VI. iii. 7. 9
serve their owne necessities with <i>others</i> need.	VI. viii. 35. 9
By <i>others</i> opposition or obliquid view.	VII. vii. 54. 9
scorneth <i>others</i> ayde;	Am. lviii. 2
Otherwhere. Whether on hylls, or dales, or <i>other where</i> ,	S.C. Jun. 107
As Lordes done <i>other where</i> ;	S.C. Jul. 186
<i>otherwhere</i> the snowy substance sprent With vermell,	II. xii. 45. 5
Whose whelpes are stolne away, she being <i>otherwhere</i>	VI. xi. 25. 9
Some say in Crete . . . and <i>others other-where</i> ;	VII. vii. 53. 6
Otherwhile. <i>otherwhile</i> with good encouragement	VI. v. 32. 8
Otherwhiles. <i>other whiles</i> vaine toys she would devise,	II. vi. 7. 1
<i>otherwhiles</i> , with gold besprinkled,	II. xii. 45. 8
<i>otherwhyles</i> with amorous delights . . . entertaine;	III. x. 8. 1
<i>other-whiles</i> to her she purpos made Of love,	IV. i. 7. 7
Of love, and <i>other-whiles</i> of lustfulness,	IV. i. 7. 8
<i>other-whiles</i> with bitter mockes and moves	VI. vii. 49. 6
<i>otherwhiles</i> , for need, he did assay	VI. ix. 37. 7
And <i>otherwhyles</i> . . . Thou doest emmarble	H.L. 138
Otherwise. No <i>otherwise</i> than raynie cloud,	Ro. xx. 1
All <i>otherwise</i> the state of Poet stands;	S.C. O. 97
by honest wayes, or <i>otherwise</i> ,	Hub. 848
Or <i>otherwise</i> false Reynold would abuse	Hub. 883
all <i>otherwise</i> they doo esteeme	T.M. 85
all <i>otherwise</i> devise, Then we poore shepherds	Col. 784
sue and serve all <i>otherwise</i> ;	Col. 786
graunt them grace that <i>otherwise</i> would die.	Col. 882
who so else doth <i>otherwise</i> esteeme,	Col. 889
<i>otherwise</i> His life he led in lawlesse riotise,	I. iv. 20. 4
by prooffe all <i>otherwise</i> I weene,	I. x. 58. 7
Though <i>otherwise</i> it did him litle harme;	II. v. 7. 4
'All <i>otherwise</i> ' (saide he) 'I riches read,	II. vii. 12. 1
Yet <i>otherwise</i> much worse, if worse might bee,	IV. i. 18. 8
certes his right name was <i>otherwise</i> ,	IV. iv. 42. 7
Might <i>otherwise</i> prevaile, or make him cease for ought.	V. ii. 22. 9
And <i>otherwise</i> , if that he should retire,	V. ii. 62. 6
Him <i>otherwise</i> perswade all that she might,	VI. v. 33. 6
Sith <i>otherwise</i> he could not mend thing past;	VI. xi. 34. 7
they, which love indeede, looke <i>otherwise</i> ,	H.B. 211
Othos. there huge <i>Othos</i> sits in sad distresse,	Gn. 373
Otter. Like a swift <i>Otter</i> , fell through emptinesse,	III. iii. 33. 7
Ouches. a Persian mitre . . . with crowns and <i>ouches</i> garnished,	I. ii. 13. 5
Adorn'd with gemmes and <i>ouches</i> wondrous fayre,	I. x. 31. 6
Gold, amber, yvorie, perles, <i>ouches</i> , rings,	III. iv. 23. 5
Ought (<i>partial list</i>). See Aught .	
each thing fained <i>ought</i> more warie bee.	Hub. 495
all the Beasts him feared as they <i>ought</i> ,	Hub. 1106
he rul'd not the Empire, as he <i>ought</i> ?	Hub. 1251
were he knowne to Cynthia as he <i>ought</i> ,	Col. 402
when I thinke of her, as oft I <i>ought</i> ,	Col. 624
Thus <i>ought</i> all lovers of their lord to deeme,	Col. 887
Who then <i>ought</i> more to favour her then you,	Ded. Son. xiv. 6
th' Eln knight, which <i>ought</i> that warlike wage,	I. iv. 39. 7
I <i>ought</i> crave pardon, till I there have beene!	I. xii. 18. 9
Let nought be hid from me that <i>ought</i> to be exprest.	I. xii. 29. 9
All I did, I did but as I <i>ought</i>	II. i. 33. 5
Gan smile on them, that rather <i>ought</i> to weepe,	II. ii. 1. 6
ere the point arrived where it <i>ought</i> ,	II. viii. 32. 4
To use that sword so well as he it <i>ought</i> !	II. viii. 40. 4
fayrely feasted as so noble knightes she <i>ought</i>	II. x. 77. 9
letteth her that <i>ought</i> the scepter weeld,	II. xi. 2. 3
her knights service <i>ought</i> , to bold of her in fee.	III. i. 44. 9
Yet <i>ought</i> mens good endeouers them confirme,	III. iii. 25. 8
entraunce, which <i>ought</i> evermore . . . be commune:	III. viii. 52. 4
let me die that <i>ought</i> :	III. xi. 19. 6
<i>ought</i> in friendship for her sake To joyne your force,	IV. ii. 24. 6
Which Ladies <i>ought</i> to love, and seeke for to obtaine.	IV. v. 2. 9
her losse <i>ought</i> me to sorrow most.	IV. ix. 38. 7
let mee live as lovers <i>ought</i> to do,	IV. xii. 10. 2
So <i>ought</i> each Knight . . . In swimming be expert,	V. ii. 16. 8
So <i>ought</i> all faytours that true knighthood shame,	V. iii. 38. 6
it <i>ought</i> be rendred her without deniall.	V. iv. 15. 9
therefore <i>ought</i> it have where ever she it fond.	V. vii. 30. 9
Did to her myld obeysance, as they <i>ought</i> ,	V. ix. 34. 4
of the Knight, the which that Castle <i>ought</i> ,	VI. iii. 2. 8
where is eke your friend which halfe it <i>ought</i> ?	VI. vii. 16. 5
clothes to cover what they <i>ought</i> by kind,	VI. viii. 50. 4
let us love . . . lyke as we <i>ought</i> :	Am. lxxviii. 13
truly pourtray'd, as they <i>ought</i> to be,	Com. Son. ii. 6
Oughtest. thou <i>oughtest</i> first to know	V. ii. 34. 6
Our (<i>partial list</i>).	
pray him leaden <i>our</i> daunce.	S.C. Mar. 24
Suffice this hill of <i>our</i>	S.C. Jul. 76
he <i>our</i> life hath left unto us free,	H.H.L. 183
Oure. balefull <i>Oure</i> , late stained with English blood,	IV. xi. 44. 6

Ours (*partial list*).

Nearea <i>ours</i> , not theirs, though there she be;	Col. 525
Ourselves (<i>partial list</i>).	
Such will we fashion both <i>our selves</i> to kee,	Hub. 167
<i>Our selves</i> in league of vowed love wee knitt,	II. iv. 18. 6
Let us in feigned armes <i>our selves</i> disguise,	III. iii. 53. 2
Ouse. The <i>Ouse</i> , whom men doe Isis rightly name;	IV. xi. 24. 7
the pteuteous <i>Ouse</i> came far from land,	IV. xi. 34. 1
<i>Oze</i> the most of might,	IV. xi. 37. 6
Out (<i>partial list</i>). See In and Out .	
<i>Out</i> of her womb a thousand rayons threw	Bel. ii. 7
<i>Out</i> of her dust like to a worm arise.	Bel. vii. 14
I saw a spring <i>out</i> of a rocke forth rayle,	Bel. xii. 1
arise <i>Out</i> of the fresb and lustie Lawrell tree,	Pet. iii. 2
cleane <i>out</i> of sight;	Pet. iv. 11
drawne forth out of the tombe . . . <i>out</i> of eternall night	Ro. v. 7, 8
<i>Out</i> of the earth engendred men of armes	Ro. x. 3
<i>out</i> of her massie wombe forth sent	Ro. xvii. 7
arise <i>Out</i> of these mountaines,	Ro. xvii. 12
Olde Rome <i>out</i> of her ashes to revive,	Ro. Env. 5
Selke have I worne <i>out</i> thrise threttie yeares,	S.C. F. 17
'I sawe Phoebus thrust out his golden hedde,	S.C. Ap. 73
Ne durst againe his fyre face <i>out</i> showe;	S.C. Ap. 78
His Vellet bead began to shoote <i>out</i> ,	S.C. May 185
Tho went the pensive Damme <i>out</i> of dore,	S.C. May 229
to paint <i>out</i> my unrest,	S.C. Jun. 79
poore my piteous plaints <i>out</i>	S.C. Jun. 80
bene thy Baggyes renne farre <i>out</i> of frame?	S.C. Au. 3
Hasting to raunch the arrow <i>out</i> ,	S.C. Au. 97
buy his sheepe <i>out</i> of the cote,	S.C. S. 40
The more to wind it <i>out</i> thou doest swineke,	S.C. S. 132
Say it <i>out</i> , Diggon,	S.C. S. 172
let <i>out</i> the sheepes bloud at his throate.	S.C. S. 207
he opened the dore, And ranne <i>out</i>	S.C. S. 221
No sooner was <i>out</i> , but swifter	S.C. S. 222
to throwe <i>out</i> throndring words	S.C. O. 104
And cast hem <i>out</i> as rotten	S.C. D. 118
shot each where <i>Out</i> of his golden Charet	S.C. 67
<i>Out</i> of the lowly vallies did arise,	Gn. 191
the spirite <i>out</i> of his senses flew,	Gn. 292
<i>Out</i> of the land is fled away and gone.	Gn. 360
<i>Out</i> of her mountaines ministred supplies;	Gn. 506
deep Charyldis gulphing in and <i>out</i> :	Gn. 542
There plotteth <i>out</i> a tombe	Gn. 652
as occasion Falls <i>out</i> ,	Hub. 202
his shooes beaten <i>out</i> with traveling.	Hub. 214
So maist thou chaunce mock <i>out</i> a Benefice,	Hub. 509
their fortunes read <i>Out</i> of their hands,	Hub. 699
Yet would he laugh it <i>out</i> ,	Hub. 703
So would he scoffe them <i>out</i> with mockerie,	Hub. 705
to blazon <i>out</i> their blames.	T.M. 102
yerpet of late <i>Out</i> of dredd darknes.	T.M. 189
sprong <i>Out</i> of th' Almightyes bosome,	T.M. 389
<i>out</i> of dust their memories awake?	T.M. 450
th' heavenlie light of knowledge is put <i>out</i> ,	T.M. 488
is raced <i>Out</i> of the knowledge of posteritie,	Ti. 178
His name is worne alreadie <i>out</i> of thought,	Ti. 222
to bring awaie <i>Out</i> of dread darknesse	Ti. 376
<i>out</i> of sight to highest heaven mounted,	Ti. 600
<i>out</i> of the gate Of Aeolea raine,	Mui. 419
mourne for me that languish <i>out</i> my dayes.	D. 538
a strange shepheard chaunst to find me <i>out</i> ,	Col. 60
or <i>out</i> of doore quite shit,	Col. 709
Lay forth <i>out</i> of thine everlasting seryne	I. Pr. 2. 3
some end they finde, or in <i>out</i> ,	I. i. 11. 2
she spewd <i>out</i> of her filthie maw	I. i. 20. 1
He seekes <i>out</i> mighty charmes	I. i. 36. 9
Then choosing <i>out</i> few words	I. i. 37. 1
rising forth <i>out</i> of her baser bowre,	I. ii. 7. 6
'Then cride she <i>out</i> ,	I. ii. 39. 1
thus long <i>out</i> of my sight?	I. iii. 27. 2
<i>Out</i> of the East the dawning day doth call.	I. iv. 16. 5
through celestiallyl doome throwne <i>out</i> of dore,	I. v. 47. 4
commeth <i>out</i> To weet the cause,	I. vi. 14. 6
Was <i>out</i> of Dianes favour, as it then befell.	I. vii. 4. 9
ere he could <i>out</i> of his swowne awake,	I. vii. 15. 7
Whose many heads, <i>out</i> budding ever new,	I. vii. 17. 4
Hewen <i>out</i> of Adamant roeke	I. vii. 33. 7
acquite him <i>out</i> of all.	I. viii. 1. 4
his combed clubbe to quight <i>Out</i> of the earth,	I. viii. 10. 5
<i>out</i> of the way to overthro,	I. viii. 13. 4
as sheepe <i>out</i> of the fold,	I. viii. 35. 7
unwares I strayd <i>Out</i> of my way,	I. xii. 31. 8
departed <i>out</i> of Eden landes.	II. i. 1. 5
artes he moves, and <i>out</i> of caytives handes	II. i. 1. 7
shee gan to breath <i>out</i> living aire.	II. i. 43. 9
As one <i>out</i> of a deadly dreame affright,	II. i. 45. 6
<i>out</i> of order stray about her daintie eares.	II. ii. 15. 9
<i>Out</i> crying; 'O! what ever hevenly powre,	II. lii. 34. 8
groweth <i>out</i> his utmost grudging spright	II. v. 36. 7
picked <i>out</i> from all the rest,	II. vi. 12. 4
To bud <i>out</i> faire, and throwe her sweete smels	II. vi. 12. 9
'Harrow now <i>out</i> , and well away!'	II. vi. 43. 6
They all attonce <i>out</i> of their seates arose,	II. ix. 36. 2
The light goes <i>out</i> ,	II. x. 30. 2
the salt brine <i>out</i> of the billowes sprong.	II. xii. 10. 5
did well <i>out</i> of this fontaine,	II. xii. 62. 2
thence <i>out</i> to wrest.	II. xii. 81. 9
Drew <i>out</i> a deadly bow and arrow	III. i. 65. 2
disperst <i>out</i> of the firmament,	III. i. 67. 8

Out—Continued.

To hunt out perilles III. ii. 7. 2
 The worde gone out she bakke againe would call, III. ii. 9. 1
 as Phoebus face out of the east III. ii. 24. 6
 seekes wonders out of Magick spell? III. iii. 17. 7
 where the day out of the sea doth spring, III. iii. 27. 4
 upreare His dewy head out of the Ocean maine, III. iv. 61. 4
 almost out of hart, III. v. 4. 1
 tell out of hand? III. v. 4. 9
 out of sight escaped at the least: III. v. 14. 5
 both in and out men moten pas: III. vi. 31. 6
 He letteth in, he letteth out to wend III. vi. 32. 1
 keepe us out in scorne, of his owne will, III. ix. 8. 8
 Out of the ruddy East was fully reard, III. x. 52. 7
 To draw them longer out, IV. ii. 51. 2
 But all she did was hut to weare out day. IV. ii. 45. 6
 loved out of measure: IV. ix. 21. 4
 through lewd upbraide . . . they fell out; IV. ix. 24. 6
 Faint friends when they fall out IV. ix. 27. 9
 all which in or out did wend, IV. x. 7. 3
 either beat him in, or drive him out. IV. x. 19. 6
 Me seemes the world is runne quite out of square V. Pr. 1. 7
 equitie to measure out along V. i. 7. 3
 At length found out whereas she hidden lay V. ii. 25. 5
 weighed out in ballances V. ii. 35. 3
 each estate quite out of order goth? V. ii. 37. 3
 She causeth them be hang'd up out of hand; V. iv. 32. 4
 flakes of fire . . . Out of her steely armes were V. v. 8. 4
 That in and out thou mayst have passage V. v. 34. 5
 to send some one to seeke him out; V. vi. 6. 2
 againe resolv'd to hunt him out V. vi. 6. 7
 from her eies did flash out fiery light, V. vi. 38. 8
 when they saw their foes dead out of doubt, V. viii. 12. 3
 Me like a dog she out of dores did thrust, V. viii. 22. 7
 threw her husbands murdred infant out; V. viii. 47. 2
 whence none could get it out. V. ix. 4. 9
 Bon, that once had written bin, Was raced out, V. ix. 26. 5
 dropping fresh out of the Indian fount, V. x. 16. 6
 rooted all the relickes out Of that wilde race, V. xi. 18. 6
 which she doth Bray Out of her poysonous entrails V. xi. 20. 9
 all the rest burst out to all outragiousnesse. V. xii. 2. 9
 strove to get it out, V. xii. 22. 1
 That forth out of an hill fresh gushing VI. iii. 50. 9
 Her to recure out of that stony swound, VI. v. 6. 4
 Out of their ambush broke, VI. v. 17. 9
 Cryde out aloud for merete, VI. vii. 12. 2
 throwing downe his load out of his hand, VI. vii. 24. 3
 Complaining out on me that would not on them rew. VI. viii. 20. 9
 all which I put in fals out anon, VI. viii. 24. 7
 let her Sleepe out her fill VI. viii. 38. 2
 Then out aloud she cries, VI. viii. 40. 7
 to launch her brest, and let out loved life. VI. viii. 48. 9
 redeemed . . . out of his cruell hands, VI. ix. 11. 8
 And out of them to presse the milke: VI. ix. 37. 9
 Out of the wood he rose, VI. x. 17. 9
 vanisht all away out of his sight, VI. x. 18. 2
 no way Appeard for people in nor out to pas, VI. x. 41. 8
 The Theeves fall out for Pastorell, VI. xi. Arg.
 To sparke out little beames, VI. xi. 21. 9
 'Die? out alas!' then Calidore did cry, VI. xi. 29. 5
 Though out of course, VI. xii. 2. 3
 he gan fret and fome out bloody gore VI. xii. 31. 3
 should the progeny of man Be rooted out, VII. vi. 31. 9
 Out of her bowre, that many flowers strowes: VII. vi. 41. 5
 had out of measure Long lov'd the Fanchin, VII. vi. 44. 3
 Go seek he out that Alane VII. vii. 9. 9
 grew Out of the ground, and sent forth odours VII. vii. 10. 3
 out alasse, he cryde, and wel-away! Epig. iv. 27
 Poure out the wine without restraint Epith. 250
 evening-star . . . Appere out of the East. Epith. 287
 Out of great Chaos ugly prison crept, H.L. 58
 to move out of his idle seate; H.L. 66
 Lifting himselfe out of the lowly dust H.L. 177
 At first, out of that great immortal Spright, H.B. 107
 And made out of one mould H.B. 207
 Out of the hosome of eternall blisse, H.H.L. 134
 out of their baskets drew Proth. 73
Outbar. Which to *outbarre*, with painefull pynings II. x. 63. 7
Outboasts. Another her *out boastes*, and all for tryall strips. II. v. 33. 9
Outbrast. sudden flash of heavens fire *out brast*, Pet.² iii. 11
Outbreathed. That signe of Iast *outbreathed* life I. xii. 2. 5
Outcast. Into this bitter bale I am *outcast*, Gn. 330
 the captive spoile Of that same *outcast* carcas, II. viii. 12. 5
 make his carkas as the *outcast* dong? II. viii. 28. 5
 doth farre *outcast* His hearie beames, III. i. 16. 5
 liv'd like *outcast* thrall. IV. vii. 43. 9
 There they him left a carrion *outcast* V. ix. 19. 8
Outcries. *outcries* shrill Of wretched persons T.M. 153
 The dreadfull accents of their *outcries* shrill. T.M. 286
 Her shrill *outcries* and shrieks so loud did bray, I. vi. 7. 5
 With yelling *outcries*, and with shrieking sowne; III. iv. 30. 8
 when those pittifull *outcries* he heard III. viii. 30. 5
Outcry. with hideous *outcry*, A troupe of Satyres Bel.² xii. 11
 Ran forth in hast with hideous *outcry*, IV. vi. 21. 4
 All ran together with a great *out-cry* VII. vi. 15. 1
 They after follow'd all with shrill *out-cry*, VII. vi. 52. 6
Out-find. 'O! how' . . . 'mote I that well out *find*, I. ii. 43. 6
 Ne could . . . *outfind* The secret cause IV. xii. 21. 3
 soone as he had sought . . . did by and by *out find* That IV. xii. 25. 6
Out-found. Which whenas trow by tryall be *out found*, I. xii. 3. 6

Outgo. I sawe a shole of shepheardes *outgoe* S.C. May 20
 Shepherd to see them in theyr art *outgoe*. S.C. Jun. 64
 each did strive the other to *outgoe*: III. xi. 5. 6
 the which each other did *outgoe*. IV. v. 11. 9
Outgone. still increast till she her terme had full *outgone*. III. vi. 9. 9
Outgushing. a water, whose *outgushing* streame Bel.² vii. 6
 a water, whose *out gushing* flood Bel.² ix. 6
Out-hred. When Justice was not for most meed *out-hyred*, V. Pr. 3. 8
Out-lanced. Strongly *outlanced* towards either side, Mui. 82
Outlaws. Nor *outlaws* fell afayr the forest ranger. Col. 319
 who so else doth otherwise esteeme, Are *outlaws*, Col. 890
Outlearn. nought according to his mind He could *out-learn*, IV. viii. 22. 0
Out-quenched. the candlelight *Out quenched* VI. xi. 16. 9
Outrage. For this, and many more such *outrage*, S.C. F. 183
 Death on hym such *outrage* showe?) S.C. Jun. 90
 through the great *outrage* Of her owne people T.E. 172
 Hart cannot thinke what *outrage* I. xi. 40. 1
 To fly the vengeance for his *outrage* dew: II. i. 25. 4
 playnd of grievous *outrage*, II. i. 30. 5
 The strong extremities of their *outrage*. II. ii. 38. 4
 with impurtune *outrage* him assayld; II. vi. 29. 2
 First prayse of knighthood is fowle *outrage* to deface? II. viii. 25. 9
 to doen *outrage* to a sleeping ghost; II. viii. 26. 2
 Which *outrage* when those gentle knights did see, III. i. 18. 1
 into termes of open *outrage* brust, III. i. 48. 2
 Nor so fowle *outrage* doen by living men; III. iii. 34. 6
 Of whose fowle *outrage* they impatient, III. iv. 45. 7
 her to save from *outrage* meekely prayd him. III. viii. 15. 9
 Through open *outrage* he her hore away, III. x. 27. 6
 with hideous And hatefull *outrage* long him chaced III. xi. 3. 5
 The wrongfull *outrage* of unrighteous men, III. xi. 10. 6
 To give him the reward for such vile *outrage* dew. III. xii. 33. 9
 did drive The noble Argonauts to *outrage* fell; IV. i. 23. 7
 woxe afeard Of *outrage* IV. i. 50. 4
 The *outrage* of his furious fit relented. IV. ii. 2. 4
 Have rays'd this cruell warre and *outrage* fell, IV. ii. 24. 4
 To worke such *outrage* on so faire a creature; IV. vi. 17. 2
 had done *outrage* in so high degree: IV. vi. 22. 7
 so great *outrage* donne: IV. ix. 27. 7
 gan first dissuave From such foule *outrage*, IV. ix. 34. 4
 entreat that iron man below To cease his *outrage*, V. ii. 22. 6
 more increast her *outrage* mercesse, V. v. 14. 7
 Tygres scath In crueltie and *outrage* she did pas, V. viii. 49. 8
 soone as he their *outrage* hacke doth beat, V. xi. 45. 8
 Them also gan assaile with *outrage* bold, V. xi. 47. 3
 Can keepe from *outrage* and from doing wrong, V. xii. 1. 6
 Which cruell *outrage* when as Artegall Did well avize, V. xii. 18. 1
 his Ladie, which this *outrage* saw, VI. ii. 20. 1
 What manner wight he was, . . . Which had this *outrage*
 wrought VI. ii. 44. 4
 th' *outrage* of his violence he stayd, VI. viii. 29. 3
Outraged. *Outraged* the honour of these noble bowes. Bel.² v. 11
 heavens! that doe . . heavenly virgin thus *outraged* see, I. vi. 5. 7
 faire Una late fowle *outraged*, II. ii. 18. 2
 freely read what wicked felon so Hath *outrag'd* you, III. xi. 15. 3
Outragious. the fourth to forbear is *outragious*: S.C. May 133
 Whilst Hector raged with *outragious* minde, Gn. 503
 the *outragious* passion nigh appeased, D. 555
 with *outragious* wrong . . . the roses rent away; As. 159
 upon his crest With rigor so *outrageous* he smitt, I. ii. 18. 7
 As her *outrageous* foe had left her I. vi. 9. 4
 with *outrageous* strokes did him restraine, I. viii. 13. 8
 smot againe with more *outrageous* might; I. xi. 25. 2
 rusht upon him with *outrageous* pryde; I. xi. 53. 3
 Provoking him, hy her *outrageous* talke, II. iv. 5. 3
 when the cause of that *outrageous* deede Demanded, II. iv. 29. 6
Outrageous anger, and woe-working jarre, II. v. 16. 3
Outrageous wrong, and hellish covetize, II. vii. 12. 8
 so soone as his *outrageous* powre Is layd, II. viii. 48. 4
 with *outrageous* cry A thousand villeins rownd about them II. ix. 13. 1
 with wrath *outrageous* And cruell rancour II. x. 43. 4
 They reard a most *outrageous* dreadfull yelling cry: II. xi. 17. 9
 The cause of their dissention and *outrageous* yre. III. i. 23. 9
 thy strong buffets and *outrageous* blowes, III. iv. 9. 2
 threatned death for his *outrageous* wrong. III. v. 13. 9
 shortly grew into *outrageous* fire; III. vii. 16. 2
 To save her selfe from that *outrageous* spoyle; III. viii. 32. 5
 strive and storme with stirre *outrageous* For her, IV. i. 47. 3
 Into *outrageous* flames unwares did grow, V. vi. 14. 7
 To fly his stepdames loves *outrageous*, V. viii. 43. 3
 for vylt treasons and *outrageous* shame, V. ix. 40. 8
 Is with the hast of some *outrageous* storme Blowne downe, V. xi. 29. 2
 all her people murdred with *outrageous* might: VI. i. 29. 9
 And by *outrageous* force away did beare: VI. iii. 18. 7
 the more *outrageous* and bold, VI. vi. 21. 1
 Him follow'd by the tract of his *outrageous* spoile. VI. xii. 22. 9
Outragiously. strooke, and foynd, and lasht *outrageously*, II. viii. 47. 5
 the billowes rore *Outragiously*, II. xii. 22. 2
 many heasts, that roard *outrageously*, II. xii. 39. 2
Outragiousness. What of the Persian Beares *outragiousnesse*, T. 66
 no lesse Then all the rest burst out to all *outragiousnesse*. V. xii. 2. 9
Outrages. with foule *outrages* opprest. III. xii. 41. 6
Outraging. *outraging* her cheekes and golden haire, Bel.² x. 3
Outran. when through craft he her out *ran*. II. vi. 64. 9
 he them both *outran* a wondrous space, III. xi. 5. 7
Out-raigned. Till they *outraigned* had their outmost date, II. x. 45. 2
Out-run. ere the yeare have halfe his course *out-run*, Hub. 305
 linger till the glas be all *out ranne*? I. ix. 47. 8
 ere two hundred yeares he full *outronne*, III. iii. 46. 4
Outseek. What meanes shall she *out seeke*, or what waies take? III. iii. 26. 2

Outsent. Towards them driving, like a storme *outsent*. . . . IV. iii. 38. 5
Outshine. seemed to *outshine* the dimmed skye. . . . V. ix. 21. 8
Outshow. Ne durst againe his fyrry face *out showe*. . . . S.C. Ap. 78
Outshut. So none should be *out shut*. . . . IV. i. 12. 9
Outsprung. Eftsoones *outsprung* two more of equal mould; . . . IV. x. 10. 3
Outspun. through the elifts the vermeil bloud *out sponne*. . . IV. ix. 27. 4
Outstrained. all his foldes are now in length *outstrained*. . . Gn. 280
Outstretch. dare his hardy hand to those *outstretch*. . . Hub. 974
 So did this flie *outstretch* his fearefull hornes. . . . Mui. 87
Outstretched. See **Broad-outstretched**.
 on the plaine *outstretched* lie. . . . Bel.² vi. 12
outstretched lay, In monstrous length. . . . Van. iii. 2
Outward. riotise, and semblants *outward* brave! . . . Gn. 93
 for *outward* shape Most like a man. . . . Hub. 1041
 the Paynim lay, Devoid of *outward* sence. . . . I. v. 29. 3
 Ne was there *outward* breach, nor grudge in bart. . . . II. x. 14. 7
 The *outward* sparkes of her inburning fire; . . . III. i. 53. 3
 from like inward fire that *outward* smoke had steemd. . . III. i. 53. 3
 th' only forme and *outward* fashion; . . . III. vi. 38. 2
 shewd by *outward* signes that dread her sence did daze. . III. vii. 7. 9
 in face And *outward* shew faire semblance they did beare; . IV. i. 17. 6
 Like knight adventurous in *outward* vew. . . . IV. i. 33. 3
 by that her *outward* grace IV. ii. 22. 8
 yet uncertaine by such *outward* sight. . . . IV. ii. 40. 7
 through the likeness of my *outward* hew. . . . IV. viii. 56. 2
 seem'd full aged by his *outward* sight. . . . IV. xi. 25. 7
 By *outward* signes (as well he might) did see. . . . V. vi. 21. 5
 By *outward* shew her inward sence desining. . . . V. vii. 8. 3
 of a Mayd she had the *outward* face. . . . V. xi. 23. 7
 not in *outward* shows, but inward thoughts defynd. . . VI. Pr. 5. 9
 your *outward* senses to refrain From things . . . VI. vi. 7. 6
 from those *outward* senses, ill affected. . . . VI. vi. 8. 1
outward salves that may augment it more. . . . VI. vi. 13. 4
 proportion of the *outward* part H.B. 75
 An *outward* shew of things that onely seeme. . . . H.B. 91
 so inly faire to be, As *outward* it appeareth H.B. 226
Outward. Ne any armour could his dint *outward*. . . V. i. 10. 8
Outwardly. dead was his hart within, Yet *outwardly*. . . I. vii. 21. 3
 like a litle forrest seemed *outwardly*. . . . II. vi. 2. 9
 seemes *outwardly* So faire IV. viii. 49. 4
 chearefull signes he shewed *outwardly*. . . . IV. xii. 35. 5
Outwear. and time in durance, shall *outwear*; . . . S.C. Env. 2
 Thus did the Prince that wearie night *outwear*. . . III. iv. 61. 1
 that day for to *outwear*. . . . III. xii. 28. 9
 workes of noblest wits to nought *outwear*. . . . IV. ii. 33. 2
Outweares. All the mishap the which our daies *outweares*. . . Ro. xix. 5
Outweed. the springing seed *outweed*. . . . II. iv. 35. 7
Outwell. His fattie waves doe fertile slime *outwell*. . . I. i. 21. 3
Outwelled. Simois and Xanthus blood *outwelled*; . . . Gn. 502
Outwent. His wonted songs, wherein he all *outwent*. . . S.C. Ap. 16
 Yet fled she fast, and both them farre *outwent*. . . V. viii. 4. 6
 al those fourty which my life *outwent*. . . . Am. lx. 8
Outwin. none the same may easily *outwin*: . . . IV. i. 20. 6
Outwind. As by no means he can himselve *outwind*: . . V. iii. 9. 5
Outwore. All that day she *outwore* in wandering . . . III. xii. 29. 1
Outworn. The which injurious time hath quite *outworne*. . . Ro. xxvii. 6
 Many long weary dayes I have *outworne*; . . . Am. lxxxvi. 2
 my weary ghost, with griefe *outworne*. . . . IV. xi. 8. 1
Outwrest. the truth thereof I did *outwrest*; . . . ff. iv. 23. 5
Outwrought. three dayes of men were full *outwrought*. . . II. vii. 65. 6
Ouzel. The *Ouzell* shrills; and the Ruddock warbles soft; . . Epith. 82
Oven. from his wide devouring *oven* sent A flake of fire. . . I. xi. 26. 3
Over (partial list).
 raise a Trophee *over* all the worlde. . . . Bel.¹ xi. 8
Over all the world did raise Bel.² xv. 8
 must passe *over* to th' Elisian plaine: . . . Gn. 421
 all the champain *o're* he soared light; . . . Mui. 149
 Wherewith ye triumph *over* feeble eyes. . . . Ded. Son. xvi. 8
 goodly galleries far *over* laid. . . . I. iv. 4. 7
 sacred ashes *over* it was strowed. . . . I. viii. 35. 9
 Is not great grace to helpe him *over* past. . . . I. ix. 39. 4
 him to ferry *over* that deepe ford. . . . II. vi. 4. 4
 would he not . . . Give *over* to effect his first intent. . II. xi. 41. 3
 Through thicke and thin, both *over* banek and bush. . . III. i. 17. 5
 spread his banner brave *Over* the troubled South. . . III. iii. 30. 4
 Stretch her white rod *over* the Belgicke shore. . . III. iii. 49. 7
over all the countrie she did range III. vii. 50. 1
 I figh *over* hilles and *over* daies he fiedd. . . III. x. 55. 1
Over the sea suspended dreadfully. . . . III. x. 56. 4
Over the dore thus written she did spye. . . III. xi. 50. 3
 solemne silence *over* all that place: . . . III. xi. 53. 7
 How *over* that same dore was likewise writ. . . III. xi. 54. 2
 did extend her sword high *over* him. . . III. xii. 36. 9
 still *over* him did stand. . . . IV. vi. 23. 4
 spreading *over* all the flore alone. . . . IV. vii. 20. 7
 And *over* all his shoulders did dispreed. . . IV. vii. 40. 8
 he did throw *Over* his head IV. viii. 42. 4
 A pound of gall doth *over* it redound: . . IV. x. 1. 5
 Danger, dreaded *over-all*. . . . IV. x. 17. 1
 deckes his branch with blossomes *over all*. . . IV. x. 22. 4
 Proudly stands *over*, and a while doth pause . . V. iv. 40. 8
 I resolve this siege not to give *over*. . . . V. v. 51. 4
 the one mote needes fall *over* the hidge. . . V. vi. 36. 9
 High *over* hilles, and lowly *over* dales. . . V. viii. 39. 2
 A ship all readie . . . To passe them *over* . . . V. xii. 4. 4
 they lay scattred *over* all the land. . . . V. xii. 7. 8
 shade From view of living wight and covered *over*; . VI. x. 42. 4
 His target alwayes *over* her pretended; . . VI. xi. 19. 4
 Then *over* them Change doth not rule . . . VII. vii. 58. 8
 make thy triumph *over* death and sin; . . . Am. lxxviii. 2

Over—Continued.
 silken courtrens *over* her display. . . . Epith. 303
 Spread thy broad wing *over* my love. . . . Epith. 319
Overall. See **Over**.
 Your toomhs devoted compasse *over-all*. . . . Ro. i. 10
 th' heavens in glorie triumph *over all*: . . . Ro. xii. 8
 their forefathers, famous *over-all*. . . . Hub. 1180
 a Dragon . . . *over* all did spredd His golden winges: . . I. vii. 31. 4
 Wyde wonders *over all* . . . weren told. . . . I. viii. 3. 7
 There raignd a solemne silence *over all*; . . . I. viii. 29. 8
 well knowne *over-all* To be both grations and eke liberal: . I. x. 34. 4
over all with braver scales was armd. . . . I. xi. 9. 1
 great vertnes *over-all* were redd; . . . I. xi. 46. 4
 yet I quake and tremble *over-all*. . . . II. iii. 44. 7
over all . . . was spred A trayle of yvie II. xii. 61. 1
 'His name was Daunger, dreaded *over-all*. . . . IV. x. 17. 1
 Through his too ventrous prowess proved *over all*. . . IV. xi. 7. 9
 the Picts that swarmed *over-all*. . . . IV. xi. 36. 4
 great justice, prayesd *over-all*. . . . V. Pr. 11. 8
 For her great bounty knowne *over all*. . . . V. viii. 17. 3
 Well known by his feates, and famous *over-all*. . . V. ix. 5. 9
 eke her champions glorie sounded *over-all*. . . V. xii. 24. 9
 Calidore, beloved *over-all*. . . . VI. i. 2. 2
 I may in trump of fame blaze *over-all*. . . . Am. xxix. 12
 To sing your name and prayes *over-all*: . . . Am. lxxxiii. 12
 spred thy lovely kingdome *over-all*. . . . H.B. 266
Overawe. Lordings curbe that commons *over-aw*. . . V. ii. 38. 8
Overbloweth. crave hut rowme to rest while tempest *over-*
bloweth. . . . III. vii. 8. 9
Overblown. Untill the blustering storme is *overblowne*; . . I. i. 10. 2
 by the Northerne blast Quite *overblowne*. . . . IV. i. 45. 7
 After long stormes and tempests *overblowne*. . . V. iii. 1. 1
 when as *overblown* was that brunt. . . . V. xi. 59. 1
Overbold. sharpe rebuke for being *over bold*; . . . IV. x. 54. 2
Overbere. *overbere* beyond his crouper quight; . . . IV. iv. 40. 7
Overborne. By meanes whereof he hath him lightly *overborne*. IV. ii. 6. 9
 right long time is *overborne* of wrong . . . V. xi. 1. 2
Overburdened. Did how adowne as *overburdened*. . . II. xii. 55. 6
Overcame. him in hardy battayle *overcame*. . . . I. xii. 20. 4
 now exceeding griefe him *overcame*. . . . II. i. 23. 5
 Asclepiodate him *overcame*. . . . II. x. 58. 1
overcame The wicked Gobelines in bloody field; . . II. x. 73. 1
 what reward had he that *overcame*? . . . III. i. 27. 7
 All *over* with thiek woodes that quite it *overcame*. . III. vii. 4. 9
 Where late he left the Beast he *overcame*. . . III. vii. 61. 6
 when to him she cryde. . . . love money *overcame*: . . ff. x. 15. 2
 with final force them all he *overcame*. . . . V. viii. 50. 9
Overcast. The skie gan everie where to *overcast*. . . Pet. iii. 5
 cloudes han all *overcast*. . . . S.C. D. 138
 Hath so wise men bewicht, and *overkest*. . . . Ti. 457
 daie was *overcast*, And darke night fast approached. . D. 566
 The day with cloudes was suddene *overcast*. . . I. i. 6. 5
 The other all with silver *overcast*; . . . I. i. 40. 3
 Where grew two goodly trees. . . with gray mosse *overcast*; . I. ii. 28. 4
 raised . . . A foggy mist that *overcast* the day. . . I. ii. 38. 5
 his chacing steedes aghast Both charett swifte and huntsman
overcast: . . . I. v. 38. 5
 As mountaine doth the valley *overcaste*. . . . I. xi. 8. 5
 The valley did with coole shade *overcast*: . . . II. i. 24. 5
 a foggy mist hath *overcast* The face of heven. . . III. iv. 13. 1
 There a sad cloud of sleepe her *overkest*. . . . III. vi. 10. 8
 the faire welkin fowly *overcast*. . . . III. ix. 11. 4
 with his furious blast . . . skyes doth *overcast*. . . III. ix. 15. 9
 it all the skie doth *overcast* With darknes dred. . . IV. i. 45. 8
 A watry cloud doth *overcast* the skie. . . . IV. iv. 47. 7
 though this cloud have now me *overcast*. . . . V. v. 38. 6
 the day with dampe was *overcast*. . . . V. vii. 8. 6
 I, whose star. . . with cloudes is *over-cast*. . . . Am. xxiv. 6
Overcaught. in the very dore him *overcaught*. . . IV. vii. 31. 5
Overcome. Thy maysters mind is *overcome* with care: . . S.C. Ja. 46
 hardie will he had To *overcome*. . . . Gn. 304
 did *overcome* (*overcome*) The world with conquest of their
 might Ti. 61
 this wretched woman *overcome* Of anguish. . . . II. i. 58. 6
 was *overcome* of thing that did him please; . . . II. vi. 13. 8
 As *overcome* with too exceeding might. . . . II. vii. 66. 7
 say, that I not *overcome* doe dye. . . . II. viii. 52. 3
overcommen kept in prison long. . . . II. x. 32. 8
 though *overcome* in haplesse fight. . . . II. x. 56. 8
 having *overcome* The Romane legion II. x. 60. 7
 they, *over-comen*, were depriv'd Of their proud beautie. . II. xii. 31. 3
 As *overcomen* of the sprites powre. . . . III. iii. 50. 2
overcommen quight Of huge affection. . . . III. xii. 45. or. 5
 young Knight. . . doubly *overcommen*, her ador'd. . IV. i. 15. 4
 As one with griefe and anguish *overcum*. . . . IV. vii. 44. 4
 being *overcome* by her in fight. . . . V. iv. 32. 6
 So was he *overcome*; not *overcome*. But to her yeelded . V. v. 17. 1
 Since that he was not forst, nor *overcome* in fight? . . V. v. 16. 9
 they *overcommen* Agree to goe with her; . . . V. ix. 4. 1
 Hercules them all did *overcome* in fight. . . . V. x. 10. 9
 All *overcome* with infinite affect VI. i. 45. 2
Overcomes. Prince Arthure *overcomes* the great Gerioneo . V. xi. Arg.
 Prince Arthure *overcomes* Disdaine; . . . VI. viii. Arg.
Overcrow. See **Overcrow**.
Overcrow. Then gan the vellein him to *overcrow*. . . I. ix. 50. 5
Overcrowed. That of a weede he was *overcrowed*. . . S.C. F. 142
Overdight. *overdight* With mourning stole . . . Col. 493
 a thiek Arber goodly *over-dight*. . . . II. vi. 53. 3
 To sinfull men with darknes *overdight*. . . IV. viii. 34. 2
 Cherubins, Which all with golden wings are *overdight*. . . H.H.B. 93

Overflow. he with fatnes so did *overflowe*, *Von. ii. 7*
 The foddres whereof shall them *overflowe* *S.C. May 94*
 Iorst to *overflow* with brackish teares, *T.M. 29*
 A well of teares, that all may *overflow*? *Mui. 410*
 His fattie waves . . . *overflow* each plaine and lowly dale: *I. i. 21. 4*
overflow With suddain fury all the fertile playme, *II. xi. 18. 5*
 aye the cups their bancks did *overflow*; *III. i. 51. 6*
 largely *overflow* the fruitfull plaine; *III. vii. 34. 4*
 Else would the waters *overflow* the lands, *IV. x. 35. 5*
 looke then how much it doth *overflow* *V. ii. 34. 8*
 And all this land with endlesse losse to *overflow*. *VI. iv. 30. 9*
 The happy peace which there doth *overflow*, *VI. x. 3. 4*
Overflowed. A sea of blood . . . *overflowed* all the field arownd, *I. viii. 16. 8*
overflowed all the fertile plaine, *I. xi. 48. 4*
overflowed all countries far away, *R. x. 15. 4*
Overflowing. hath so often with his *overflowing* Thee drenched, *Ro. xiii. 11*
 through the *overflowing* of the flood *Ti. 621*
 choked he with *overflowing* gall. *Am. xliiii. 4*
Overflown. The bankes are *overflowne* when stopped is the
 flood'. *II. iv. 11. 9*
 now by fortune it was *overflowne*. *III. v. 17. 4*
 of the fruitfull liquor *overflowne*; *III. ix. 30. 5*
 Xanthus sandy bankes with blood all *overflowne*. *III. ix. 35. 9*
 The place there *overflowne* seemd like a sodaine flood. *IV. vii. 32. 9*
Overgive. constrain'd that trade to *overgive*, *Hub. 249*
 to the Saxons *over-give* their government. *III. iii. 41. 9*
Overgo. Reason with sudden rage did *overgoe*; *Mui. 134*
 with his powre he all doth *overgo*, *V. ii. 7. 3*
Overgone. Willye is not greatly *overgone*, *S.C. Au. 127*
 Now had the Sun halfe heaven *overgone*, *Gn. 165*
Overgrassed. they bene like foule wagniores *overgrast*, *S.C. S. 130*
Overgrew. in short time his face they *overgrew*, *IV. vii. 40. 7*
Overgrow. The which unused rust did *overgrow*: *I. viii. 30. 7*
Overgrown. *overgrown* with blacke oblivions rust. *Ti. 98*
 beard all *overgrown*, *D. 44*
 Her crafty head . . . Was *overgroune* with scurfe *I. viii. 47. 3*
 His yron cote, all *overgroune* with rust, *II. vii. 4. 1*
overgroune with dust and old decay, *II. vii. 29. 2*
 with thicke woods *overgroune*, *III. v. 17. 7*
 All *overgroune* with haire, that could awhape An hardy hart; *IV. vii. 5. 4*
 All *overgroune* with rude and rugged haire; *IV. vii. 43. 4*
 Nor any footing fynde for *overgroune* gras: *VI. x. 41. 9*
Overhale. Her mantle black through heaven gan *overhaile*: *S.C. Ja. 75*
Overhanging. Which *over-hanging*, they themselves did steepe. *II. vii. 56. 6*
Overhead. The rooffe hereof was arched *over head*, *II. ix. 46. 1*
 Archt *over head* with an embracing vine, *II. xii. 54. 2*
 all dispred With shining gold, and arched *over hed*, *V. vii. 5. 5*
 Seem'd like a grove faire branched *over-hed*: *VI. v. 35. 4*
Overhent. his faire Lemn flying through a brooke She *over-*
hent, *II. x. 18. 9*
 Timias him lightly *overhent*, *III. v. 25. 2*
 she feared to be *overhent* Of that vile lag, *III. vii. 19. 9*
 shortly he her *overhent*. *III. vii. 23. 9*
 So forth he went, and soone them *over-hent*, *V. iii. 11. 1*
 did speed . . . In hope to have her *overhent* at last: *V. viii. 4. 5*
 hindmost in the gate he *overhent*, *V. x. 36. 6*
Overlade. with his burdenous blowes him sore did *overlade*. *V. xii. 19. 9*
Overlaid. with lewde lust was *overloyd*: *S.C. Jul. 151*
overloyd And mastered with workmanship so rare, *Mui. 337*
 yvory Which cunning Craftesman hand hath *overloyd* *H. ix. 41. 6*
 with pure gold it all was *overloyd*, *III. xi. 51. 4*
Overlay. As when a cloud his beames doth *over lay*; *I. vii. 34. 7*
 with unequal might doe *overlay*, *V. xi. 51. 7*
 all the place with swarmes do *overlay*, *VI. xi. 48. 3*
Overleaps. *overleapes* them all, like Robucke light, *IV. vii. 22. 2*
Overlook. another high doth *overlooke* Her owne like image. *Gn. 87*
 Or care to *overlooke*, or trust to gather, *Hub. 279*
 gan streight to *over-looke* Those cursed leaves, *III. xii. 36. 1*
 Did seeme to *overlooke* the lowly vale; *VI. x. 8. 3*
 doth *over-looke* The richest champain that may else be rid; *VII. vi. 54. 7*
Overlooked. having *overlookt* their pas at ease, *Hub. 396*
Overmastered. as *over-masteryed* by might, *II. xii. 64. 3*
Overmatched. So mischiefe *overmutcht* the wronger. *V. viii. 7. 9*
Overpass. Unto an other Canto I will *overpas*. *IV. xi. 53. 9*
 The anguish of his paine to *overpasse*: *VI. iii. 14. 7*
Overpassed. See **Over, Past.**
 When these sad sights were *overpast* and gone, *Jan. xii. 1*
 Tho when the pang was somewhat *overpast*, *D. 554*
 whenas the dreadful passion Was *overpast*, *I. ii. 32. 2*
 when the furious fitt was *overpast*, *I. iv. 34. 6*
 two of them the rest far *overpast*, *III. v. 37. 8*
 quickly she it *overpast*, *V. v. 45. 6*
 Whom though he saw now somewhat *overpast*, *VI. iv. 18. 3*
 the sharpe passion being *overpast*, *VI. viii. 19. 3*
Overplaced. two hills, whose high heads *overplast* *H. i. 24. 4*
Overran. *overran* the East with greedie powre, *Ti. 69*
 reason with foole-hardize *over ran*; *II. ii. 17. 7*
 they *overran* all parts with easy hand. *II. x. 61. 9*
 Despid and troden downe of all that *over-ran*. *IV. viii. 32. 9*
 Sad Trowis, that once his people *over-ran*, *IV. xi. 41. 7*
 Them sorely vext, and courst, and *overran*, *V. iv. 44. 3*
Overraught. with long nayles *over-raught*, *V. xii. 30. 2*
 after long weary chace, . . . He *over raught* him, *VI. iii. 60. 5*
Overreach. it could *overreach* the wisest earthly wight. *IV. ii. 10. 9*
Over-read. Bee bold: she oft and oft it *over-red*, *III. xi. 50. 4*
Overruled. *over-ruled* at last, he did to me agree. *IV. viii. 58. 9*
Overruling. *over-ruling* him in his owne rayne, *IV. iii. 27. 3*
 men admyr'd his *over-ruling* might; *V. i. 8. 5*
Overrun. having *overrun* The compast skie, *D. 24*
overronne, to tread them to the grownd: *II. ix. 15. 6*

Overrun—Continued.
 Full many Countreyes they did *overronne*, *III. i. 3. 4*
 'He in his furie all shall *overronne*, *III. iii. 34. 1*
overronne The fruitfull plaines, *III. iii. 46. 7*
 As if he heaven and hell would *over-ronne*, *III. x. 33. 7*
 when any Knight is weakened, then thou doest him *overronne*: *IV. i. 44. 8*
 For hast did *over-ronne*, in dust enrould: *IV. iii. 41. 5*
 All th' East, before untam'd, did *over-ronne*, *V. i. 2. 2*
 That none of them the feeble *over-ron*, *V. ii. 19. 8*
 As if he would have *over-run* him streight; *V. xi. 5. 2*
 shun The perill . . . or else be *over-run*. *VI. iii. 48. 9*
Oversee. Cattell to keep, or grounds to *oversee*; *Hub. 283*
 he had charge . . . Tutors nouriture to *oversee*. *I. ix. 5. 4*
 Dissembled laire, and faynd to *oversee*. *II. ix. 44. 3*
 Whose hight all Ephesus did *oversee*, *IV. x. 30. 2*
Overset. For pity so to see him *overset*: *VI. v. 22. 5*
Overside. The other *over side* the Bridge she cast Into the
 river, *V. vi. 39. 8*
Oversight. in doubt ne dares To joy at his Ioolhappie *over-*
sight: *I. vi. 1. 6*
 'Pardon, I pray, my heedlesse *oversight*, *III. ix. 47. 2*
 Selfe to forget to mind another is *over-sight*. *IV. vii. 10. 9*
 Through which the rider downe doth fall through *oversight*. *V. i. 7. 9*
Oversights. thy daintie pen may . . . *oversights* amend. *Ded. Son. xii. 12*
Overspent. my wearie teeme, nigh *over spent*, *IV. v. 46. 8*
Overspread. His wings which wont the earth to *overspredd*, *Ro. xvii. 6*
 With brutish barbarisme is *overspredd*: *Ded. Son. v. 4*
 Her huge long taile her den all *overspredd*, *I. i. 15. 2*
 Her wanton palfrey all was *overspredd* With tinsell trappings, *I. ii. 13. 7*
 taylor . . . Does *overspredd* his long bras-scaly back, *I. xi. 11. 2*
 all the world with wonder *overspredd*; *II. x. 2. 6*
 fog *over-spredd* With his dull vapour all that desert. *II. xii. 34. 5*
 With golden foyle doth finely *over-spredd* Some baser metall, *IV. i. 15. 2*
overspredd her like a puffe of wind; *V. ix. 14. 3*
 being all with Yvy *overspredd*. *VI. v. 35. 2*
 if thou wouldst vouchsafe to *overspredd* Me *H.L. 19*
Overstride. Stretch his strong thighes, and th' Ocean *over-*
stride, *Ti. 541*
 none might thorough breake, nor *overstride*: *III. vi. 31. 4*
Overstrook. as he in his rage him *overstrooke*, *V. xi. 13. 6*
Overswim. Shall *overswim* the sea, *III. iii. 38. 8*
Overt. Hygate . . . by West, And *Overt* gate by North: *III. ix. 46. 3*
Overtake. To after-send his foe, that him may *overtake*? *I. v. 10. 9*
 'Goe, cavyve Elfie, him quickly *overtake*, *I. v. 11. 1*
 Till her unwares the fiers Sansloy did *overtake*: *I. vi. 2. 9*
 he would him make . . . the Robuckes in flight to *overtake*, *I. vi. 24. 8*
 That short revenge the man may *overtake*, *II. i. 18. 3*
 kindly sleepe that did them *overtake*. *II. ii. 46. 7*
 that I may her *overtake*? *II. iii. 32. 9*
 vew of eye could searse him *overtake*, *II. xi. 26. 2*
 they chaunst to *overtake* Two knights *IV. ii. 30. 2*
 till Thamis he *overtake*. *IV. xi. 32. 9*
 'him soone to *overtake* That hence so long departed, *V. i. 19. 3*
 he saw the hindmost *overtake* One of those two, *V. viii. 5. 6*
 Till I him *overtake*, or else subdew: *VI. i. 7. 3*
 Thinking by speed to *overtake* his flight; *VI. v. 17. 2*
 There did the Prince him *overtake* anone, *VI. vi. 30. 4*
 Ye may him *overtake* in timely tyde'. *VI. vii. 6. 4*
Overtaken. suffred her so carelesly disguiz'd Be *overtaken*. *III. vi. 19. 6*
 now he her quite *overtaken* had; *IV. vii. 24. 6*
 Unless some succour had in time him *overtaken*. *V. iii. 9. 9*
 He had him *overtaken* in his flight. *VI. iv. 8. 6*
Overtaking. Whome *overtaking*, they gan loudly bray, *I. iii. 23. 1*
 Whom *overtaking*, she in merry sort Them gan to bord, *II. xii. 16. 1*
 Whom *overtaking* him did disaray, *V. iii. 38. 3*
 Whom *overtaking*, loude to him he cryde: *VI. i. 18. 6*
Overthrow. *overthrew* this frame with ruine great. *Bel. 2 ii. 14*
 high trees *overthrew*, and rocks in peeces tore. *I. xi. 37. 9*
overthrew him selfe unwares, *II. iv. 8. 9*
 Raisd warre, and him in batteill *overthrew*. *II. x. 33. 6*
 He *overthrew* through his owne valiaunce; *II. x. 38. 6*
 with her powre her owne selfe *overthrew*, *II. x. 54. 4*
 Fought with Severus, and him *overthrew*, *II. xi. 57. 2*
 Him backward *overthrew*, and downe him stayd *II. xi. 29. 2*
overthrew his bowle disdainfully, *II. xii. 49. 8*
 weenedst thou what wight thee *overthrew*, *III. i. 8. 1*
 His wicked bookes in hast he *overthrew*, *III. xii. 32. 2*
 ere his hand he reard, he *overthrew* Seven Knights, *IV. iv. 41. 1*
overthrew what ever came her neare, *IV. iv. 46. 7*
 oftentimes him nigh he *overthrew*: *V. ii. 13. 7*
 He like a swarme of flyes them *overthrew*; *V. ii. 53. 6*
 Whom with sore havocke soone they *overthrew*, *V. iii. 12. 5*
 to the ground him quite she *overthrew*, *V. iv. 39. 8*
 all his other honour *overthrew*. *V. vi. 12. 4*
 The raskall manie soone they *overthrew*; *V. xi. 69. 8*
 he them *overthrew* both man and horse, *V. xii. 7. 7*
 That great Alcides whilome *overthrew*, *VI. xii. 32. 2*
Overthrow. sighted to see his neare *overthrow*. *S.C. F. 216*
 to have the *overthrowe*. *S.C. Ap. 81*
 in thy lall my fatall *overthrowe*, *Ti. 79*
 Had framed for his finall *overthrowe*. *Mui. 424*
 'Deare dame, your suddain *overthrow* Much rueth me; *I. ii. 21. 7*
 with the winde it did him *overthrow*, *I. vii. 12. 8*
 That stop out of the way to *overthrowe*, *I. viii. 13. 4*
 That strongest Oake might seeme to *overthrow*. *I. viii. 18. 6*
 that dredd Dragon all did *overthrow*. *I. xi. 47. 5*
 To *overthrow* him strongly did assay, *II. iv. 8. 8*
 As steele can wound, or strength can *overthrowe*. *II. iv. 10. 5*
 Gainst Iort of Reason, it to *overthrow*: *II. iv. 34. 8*
 it the goodly peace of staid mindes Does *overthrow*, *II. v. 1. 7*

Overthrow—Continued.

- Vaine others overthrowes who selfe doth overthrow. . . . II. v. 15. 9
 Thinking to overthrowe and downe him tred: . . . II. viii. 49. 7
 Guyon, . . . Doth overthrow the Bowre of blis, . . . II. xii. Arg.
 him enriched through the overthrow . . . III. iv. 22. 7
 dissection . . . many a publike state, . . . oft doth overthrow. IV. i. 19. 4
 How she might overthrow the things that Concord wrought. . . . IV. i. 29. 9
 To overthrow my state and dignitie. . . . IV. vii. 15. 5
 she feared The sad effect of her neare overthrow; . . . V. ii. 22. 4
 The other it with force doth overthrow Upon one side, . . . V. vi. 40. 6
 Whom he did overthrow by yonder foord; . . . VI. iv. 29. 7
 one evill, which doth overthrow All these our joyes, . . . VI. iv. 30. 6
 this proud gyant should with brave emprise Quite overthrow; VI. iv. 33. 5
 sought by open might To overthrow, . . . VI. v. 13. 5
Overthrowen. All suddenly with lightning overthrowne, . . . Ro. xii. 5
 In which his might was never overthrowne; . . . I. vi. 29. 8
 The Geaunt . . . could have overthrowne a stony towre; . . . I. vii. 12. 2
 the knight back overthrowen fell. . . . I. xi. 30. 9
 the villaine overthrowne Out of his swowne arose, . . . II. xi. 35. 3
 on the table dasht, as overthrowne, . . . III. ix. 30. 4
 overthrowne and laide on th' earth full cold, . . . III. ix. 50. 5
 that same younker soone was overthrowne, . . . IV. i. 11. 2
 Whose lucklesse riders late were overthrowen; . . . IV. iv. 38. 7
 At last they have all overthrowe to ground. . . . V. viii. 42. 4
 'A shamefull use . . . to be overthrowne. . . . VI. i. 14. 2
 By strength have overthrowne a stubborne steare, . . . VI. viii. 12. 2
Overthrowes. fights Two days incessantly: The third him
 overthrowes, . . . I. xi. Arg.
 Vaine others overthrowes who selfe doth overthrow. . . . II. v. 15. 9
 all that him withstands Treads downe and overthrowes. . . . II. xi. 33. 6
 Into the which whom so he overthrowes, . . . V. ii. 8. 3
Overthwart. her before was seated overthwart Soft Silence, . . . IV. x. 51. 5
Overtook. Her soone he overtooke, and bad to stay; . . . I. ii. 20. 8
 soone him overtooke in sad perplexitie. . . . II. iv. 13. 9
 me poursewd apace, And shortly overtooke: . . . II. iv. 32. 6
 none of all those curses overtooke The warlike Maide, . . . III. iv. 44. 6
 Him overtooke before he came in view: . . . IV. viii. 40. 5
 It was not long before he overtooke Sir Sanglier, . . . V. i. 20. 6
 Of death, the which them almost overtooke, . . . V. ii. 54. 4
 pangs of death her spirit overtooke. . . . V. v. 12. 5
 Talus soone him overtooke, and backward drew. . . . V. ix. 18. 9
 before this fall teene Them overtooke . . . V. x. 7. 6
 His side all hare and naked overtooke, . . . V. xi. 13. 8
 Him overtooke in midst of his race; . . . VI. iii. 25. 5
 the wearie Beare Ere long he overtooke . . . VI. iv. 20. 2
 Him in a narrow place he overtooke. . . . VI. xii. 26. 1
Overture. unto his threate is a playne overture. . . . S.C. Jul. 28
Overweening. his enemies He scorned in his overweening
 pryde; . . . VI. vii. 42. 4
Overwent. As weren overwent with woe, . . . S.C. Mar. 2
 If all the world to seeke I overwent, . . . Ded. Son. xvii. 9
 Along the strand; which, as she overwent, . . . III. iv. 18. 3
 Thought with his speare him quight have overwent. . . . V. viii. 7. 4
Overworn. should With cancring laisure not be overworne: . . . Ro. xxiii. 4
Over-wrestled. life recover'd had the raine, And over-wrestled
 his strong enemy, . . . I. vii. 24. 6
Overwrought. Most goodly it with curious ymageree Was over-
 wrought, . . . II. xii. 60. 6
Owches. See Ouches.
Owe. though she owe her fall to the first winde, . . . Ro. xxviii. 9
 what to man, and what to God, wee owe. . . . T.M. 504
 fast fealty, Which I do owe unto all womankynd, . . . I. iii. 1. 7
 'To her I homage and my service owe, . . . II. ii. 42. 1
 'Live, and alleagance owe To him . . . II. v. 13. 5
 How much to her we owe, . . . II. x. 69. 8
 All little Rivers which owe vassallage To him, . . . IV. xi. 29. 3
 faith that I To Maydenhead and noble knight hood owe, . . . V. iv. 34. 2
 kept from complishing the faith which I did owe. . . . V. xi. 41. 9
 rudeness for not yielding what they owe: . . . VI. ii. 1. 8
 May owe to her, of whom I it received. . . . H.B. 280
Owl. See Screech-owl.
 The ghastlie Owle her grievous ynnie doth keepe. . . . S.C. D. 72
 the ghastly owle, With drery shriekes . . . I. v. 30. 6
 the ghastly Owle, Shrieking his ballfull note, . . . I. ix. 33. 6
 The ill-faste Owle, deaths dreadfull messengere; . . . II. xii. 36. 4
 now the crowing Cocke, and now the Owle . . . IV. v. 41. 8
Owls. See Shrekk-owls.
 Nor elvish ghosts, nor gastly owles doe flee. . . . S.C. Jun. 24
 after him Owles and Night-ravens flew, . . . II. vii. 23. 3
 Apes, Lyons, Aegles, Owles, . . . II. ix. 50. 9
 some were Headed like Owles, . . . II. xi. 8. 3
Own (partial list).
 wrought by his owne industry, . . . Bel. iv. 10
 Untill she rought the Gods owne mansions: . . . Bel.² vii. 8
 Nor thou oppo'd against thine owne puissance; . . . Ro. xiii. 8
 Your blades in your owne howels you embrew'd? . . . Ro. xxiv. 8
 in Joves owne lap . . . Van. iv. 10
 at her owne felicitie did smile. . . . Ian. ix. 8
 Was not I planted of thine owne hand, . . . S.C. F. 165
 was thilk same song of Collins owne making? . . . S.C. Ap. 154
 theyr sheepe bene not their owne, . . . S.C. May 45
 often devoured their owne sheepe, . . . S.C. May 128
 let the Lambe be Willye his owne: . . . S.C. Au. 132
 To take his owne where ever it layc? . . . S.C. S. 209
 To Pan his owne selfe pype I neede not yield: . . . S.C. D. 46
 Her owne like image in a christall brooke. . . . Gn. 88
 thy life more deare and precious Was than nine owne, . . . Gn. 332
 left mine owne his safetie to tender; . . . Gn. 362
 her owne deere habes to slay, . . . Gn. 399
 th' one was ravisht of his owne bondmaide, . . . Gn. 489

Own—Continued.

- their owne faire handling IHub. 554
 My wealth, compar'd to thine owne miserie, . . . IHub. 598
 for their owne turnes IHub. 640
 my owne deare brother, IHub. 1003
 his owne treasure he encreased more, . . . IHub. 1172
 have accesse . . . but by his owne addresse, . . . IHub. 1202
 the Lambes owne mothers hed. . . . IHub. 1216
 To hide himselfe from his owne feared thought. . . . IHub. 1358
 doo not see their owne unhappinesse. . . . T.M. 150
 By yawning Sloth on his owne mother Night; . . . T.M. 263
 Fearlesse through his own fault T.M. 303
 From our owne native heritage exile, . . . T.M. 341
 None would choose goodnes of his owne freewill. . . . T.M. 456
 please my selfe with mine owne selfe-delight, . . . T.M. 525
 have in mine owne bowels made my grave, . . . Ti. 26
 lye in mine owne ashes, Ti. 40
 With her owne weight down pressed now shee lies, . . . Ti. 76
 her owne people led with warlike rage: . . . Ti. 173
 thine owne sister, peeries Ladie bright, . . . Ti. 317
 thine owne selves valiance, Ti. 324
 in my case their owne ensample see. . . . Ti. 462
 his owne end unto remembrance call: . . . Ti. 467
 with her owne weightinesse, Upon them fell, . . . Ti. 571
 sung the prophecie Of his owne death Ti. 595
 woven even now Of Joves owne hand, Mu. 236
 Of Pallas, and in her owne skill confound, . . . Mu. 262
 her own Shepherd, Colin, her owne Shepherd, . . . D. 229
 His mistresse name, and his owne fame As. 88
 to mynd anothers ill, As to become unmyndfull of his owne. . . . As. 112
 belov'd full faine Of her owne brother river, . . . Col. 117
 by measure of her owne great mynd, Col. 364
 cradle of her owne creation, Col. 613
 their owne misaring will not see: Col. 758
 he his owne perfection wrought, Col. 805
 chose . . . the Dolphin his owne Dolphin; Col. 866
 And eke thine owne long living memory, Ded. Son. iii. 8
 And for your owne high merit in like cace: Ded. Son. xi. 7
 Whose learned Muse hath writ her owne record Ded. Son. xii. 3
 For his, and for your owne especial sake, Ded. Son. xv. 13
 makes them doubt their wits be not their owne: . . . I. i. 10. 7
 'Your owne deare sake forst me . . . to leave My fathers
 kingdom'— I. i. 52. 1
 thorough . . . nightly feare to lose his owne, I. iv. 28. 8
 he chawed his owne maw At neighbours welth, I. iv. 30. 5
 Forgetfull of his owne that mindes an others cares. . . . I. v. 18. 9
 Shall with his owne blood price that he hath spilt. . . . I. v. 26. 4
 Semiramis, whose sides transfixt With sonnes own blade . . . I. v. 50. 4
 for his love, and for her own selfe sake, I. vi. 2. 6
 IIs owne fayre Dryope now he thinks not faire, . . . I. vi. 15. 8
 bootlesse zeale she did restrayne From her own worship, . . . I. vi. 19. 9
 his own syre, . . . Did often tremble I. vi. 25. 2
 find some other play-fellows, mine own sweet boy.' . . . I. vi. 28. 9
 through his own foolish pride Or weaknes, I. viii. 1. 6
 All wallowd in his owne fowle bloody gore, I. viii. 24. 4
 With thine owne blood to price his blood, I. ix. 37. 9
 his owne guiltie mind, deserving death. I. ix. 38. 6
 O foolish men! why hast ye to your own decay? . . . I. x. 10. 9
 His owne deare Una, I. x. 28. 4
 IIs owne care he would cut, and it distribute I. x. 39. 9
 The wondrous workmanship of Gods owne mould, I. x. 42. 6
 thine owne nations friend And Patrone: I. x. 61. 7
 her owne deare loved knight . . . Did wonder much I. xii. 23. 6
 His owne two hands the holy knotts did knitt, I. xii. 37. 1
 IIs owne two hands, for such a turne most fitt, I. xii. 37. 3
 th' others pleasing service to abate, To magnifie his owne. . . . II. ii. 19. 6
 in excess exceeded her owne might; II. ii. 36. 7
 In his owne kind he gan him selfe unfold; II. iii. 9. 4
 bide the chaunce at thine owne jeopardde.' II. iv. 39. 5
 His owne woes author, II. v. 1. 8
 Phaedria, thine owne fellow servannt; II. vi. 9. 8
 cursed steele to bight In his owne flesh, II. vi. 32. 9
 his owne deare Lord there see, His owne deare Lord Pyrochles II. vi. 43. 4
 his owne health remembering now no more, II. vi. 45. 8
 dore, Which to them opened of his owne accord, II. vii. 31. 3
 was not that same her owne native hew, II. vii. 45. 4
 wrathfull hand wrought not her owne desire? II. viii. 15. 5
 that same knights owne sword this is, II. viii. 20. 1
 I can carve . . . His Lords owne flesh.' II. viii. 22. 5
 His owne good sword Morddure, II. viii. 30. 7
 That God hath built for his owne blessed bowre. . . . II. ix. 47. 5
 she much more than her owne life him lov'd: II. x. 28. 2
 He overthrew through his owne valiance; II. x. 38. 6
 with her powre her owne selfe overthrew, II. x. 54. 4
 Wel wenced hee that field was then his owne, II. xi. 35. 1
 th' utmost yssew of his owne decay. IIs owne good sword . . . II. xi. 41. 5, 6
 end of that Carles dayes and his owne paynes II. xi. 46. 9
 of their owne accord II. xi. 34. 2
 not by art But of the trees owne inclination III. vi. 44. 3
 of his owne mother Earth Whylome begot, III. vii. 47. 8
 By their advice, and her owne wicked wit, III. viii. 5. 1
 of his owne will, III. ix. 8. 8
 And of his owne him lefte not liberty: III. x. 2. 4
 for his owne deare sonne, III. xi. 38. 1
 Ne did he spare . . . His owne deare mother, III. xi. 45. 2
 which with his owne light shone; III. xi. 47. 5
 wrought their owne decayes. III. xi. 52. 5
 Had Deathes owne ymage figurd in her face, III. xii. 19. 6
 thing unlawful, that was not his owne: IV. i. 11. 4
 Now with opinion of his owne more worth, IV. ii. 12. 3

Own—Continued.

with the furie of their <i>owne</i> affret Each other	IV. ii. 15. 6
of your gotten spoyle their <i>owne</i> triumph to make.'	IV. ii. 24. 9
through infusion sweete Of thine <i>owne</i> spirit	IV. ii. 34. 7
Not for thine <i>owne</i> , but for thy sisters sake,	IV. iii. 11. 3
over-ruling him in his <i>owne</i> rayne,	IV. iii. 27. 3
He sends the sea his <i>owne</i> with double gaine,	IV. iii. 27. 8
in revengement of his <i>owne</i> despight;	IV. iv. 35. 3
make his praise before his <i>owne</i> preferd;	IV. iv. 36. 8
Ne her <i>owne</i> Amoret forgoe so light	IV. v. 20. 7
nourisheth her <i>owne</i> consuming smart?	IV. vi. 1. 4
What is your <i>owne</i> , that I mote ye requite?	IV. vi. 4. 5
Unweeting of thine <i>owne</i> like haplesse plight	IV. vii. 10. 8
'Thy ruefull plight I pittie as mine <i>owne</i>	IV. vii. 19. 2
Als of his <i>owne</i> rash hand one wound	IV. vii. 35. 9
to wreake his follies <i>owne</i> despight.	IV. vii. 39. 9
His <i>owne</i> deare Lord Prince Arthure came	IV. vii. 42. 2
albeit his <i>owne</i> dear Squire he were,	IV. vii. 43. 5
Him seemed oft he heard his <i>owne</i> right name.	IV. viii. 4. 5
all mindlesse of his <i>owne</i> deare Lord	IV. viii. 18. 4
For lodging there without her <i>owne</i> consent;	IV. viii. 28. 5
The great Creatours <i>owne</i> resemblance bright,	IV. viii. 32. 2
when she perceived Her <i>owne</i> deare sire,	IV. ix. 7. 2
with their <i>owne</i> repayed duely weare,	IV. ix. 30. 8
As with a robe, with her <i>owne</i> silver haire,	IV. xi. 11. 8
all men sought their <i>owne</i> ,	V. Pr. 3. 7
To sit in his <i>own</i> seate,	V. Pr. 10. 8
Or that he waxed weary of his <i>owne</i> ,	V. i. 17. 2
both his and mine <i>owne</i> love	V. i. 18. 9
Nor tooke away his love, but his <i>owne</i> proper good	V. i. 23. 9
Take here your <i>owne</i> ,	V. i. 28. 7
Your <i>owne</i> dead Ladies head,	V. i. 29. 9
this was Dony, Florinels <i>owne</i> Dwarfe,	V. ii. 3. 1
for his <i>owne</i> deare Ladies sake,	V. iii. 16. 4
his <i>owne</i> love left astray.	V. iv. 9. 9
Great treasure . . . Which as our <i>owne</i> we tooke,	V. iv. 13. 3
I hold mine <i>owne</i> , and so will hold it still.	V. iv. 14. 5
what the sea unto you sent your <i>own</i> should seeme.'	V. iv. 17. 9
By what right doe you claime to be your <i>owne</i> ?'	V. iv. 18. 5
what the sea unto you sent your <i>own</i> should seeme.	V. iv. 18. 9
who can scape what his <i>owne</i> fate hath wrought?	V. iv. 27. 8
lay on heaven the guilt of their <i>owne</i> crimes.	V. iv. 28. 3
damm'd by the doome Of his <i>owne</i> mouth,	V. v. 17. 4
he would not once assay To reskew his <i>owne</i> Lord,	V. v. 19. 9
Left to her will by his <i>owne</i> willfull blame,	V. v. 20. 2
he it tooke in his <i>owne</i> selves despight,	V. v. 23. 6
his <i>owne</i> brave mind Subjected hath	V. v. 32. 2
if in his <i>owne</i> powre occasion lay,	V. v. 39. 2
eke of powre her <i>owne</i> doome to undo,	V. v. 41. 8
She would was with her deceipts <i>owne</i> dart,	V. v. 43. 6
Even so Clarinda her <i>owne</i> Dame beguyld,	V. v. 53. 5
To his <i>owne</i> absent love to be untrew;	V. v. 56. 3
Untill his <i>owne</i> true love his freedome gayned;	V. v. 57. 8
To his <i>owne</i> love his loialtie he saved;	V. vi. 2. 5
Yet his <i>owne</i> love, the noble Britomart,	V. vi. 3. 1
noue she found so fit . . . As her <i>owne</i> selle,	V. vi. 6. 4
Not by strong hand . . . But his <i>owne</i> doome,	V. vi. 16. 5
slaine . . . through his <i>owne</i> guilty wilc;	V. vi. 33. 5
swolne with pride of his <i>owne</i> peerelesse powre,	V. vii. 15. 7
when as to her <i>owne</i> Love she came,	V. vii. 38. 1
They have the price of their <i>owne</i> folly payd.'	V. viii. 23. 6
By Artegal, miswenn'd for her <i>owne</i> Knight,	V. viii. 46. 6
her <i>owne</i> deare flesh did teare;	V. viii. 47. 6
Thereto both his <i>owne</i> wylie wit,	V. ix. 5. 1
thine <i>owne</i> people do thy mercy prayse	V. x. 3. 9
setting up an Idole of his <i>owne</i> ,	V. x. 13. 8
when her <i>owne</i> two sonnes she had in sight,	V. x. 19. 7
The which whylome that Ladies <i>owne</i> had bene;	V. x. 25. 2
men, to Gods <i>owne</i> likenesse framed,	V. x. 28. 7
Deliver him his <i>owne</i> , ere yet too late,	V. xi. 3. 8
would his doings justifie with his <i>owne</i> hand.	V. xi. 4. 9
Enwallow'd in his <i>owne</i> blacke bloody gore,	V. xi. 14. 6
of his <i>owne</i> vaine fancies thought did frame;	V. xi. 19. 4
that faire Lady, . . . Is mine <i>owne</i> love,	V. xi. 49. 7
withheld . . . with her <i>owne</i> good will,	V. xi. 49. 9
why . . . 'forhorne Your <i>owne</i> good shield	V. xi. 52. 2
She feedes on her <i>owne</i> maw unnatural,	V. xii. 31. 7
and murder her <i>owne</i> mynd;	V. xii. 33. 5
'The Lady, which doth <i>owne</i> This Castle,	VI. i. 14. 5
To pay each with his <i>owne</i> is right	VI. i. 42. 3
he made him swear By his <i>owne</i> sword,	VI. i. 43. 6
ire Of her <i>owne</i> knight had given him his <i>owne</i> due hire?	VI. ii. 13. 9
To wreake on me the guilt of his <i>owne</i> wrong;	VI. ii. 21. 6

Own—Continued.

'and right, . . . that him hefell by his <i>owne</i> fault;	VI. ii. 23. 6
To wrong the weaker, oft falles in his <i>owne</i> assault.'	VI. ii. 23. 9
Upon the steed of her <i>owne</i> late dead knight;	VI. ii. 39. 8
that is his proper <i>owne</i> ;	VI. iii. 1. 7
His care more then her <i>owne</i>	VI. iii. 12. 2
Forgetfull of her <i>owne</i> to minde his feares;	VI. iii. 12. 3
Sith his <i>own</i> thought he knew most cleare	VI. iii. 16. 6
would on her <i>owne</i> Palfrey him have eased,	VI. iii. 32. 8
for thine <i>owne</i> defence, on foote alight	VI. iii. 35. 8
As of her <i>owne</i> by livery and seisin;	VI. iv. 37. 7
She bore it thence, and ever as her <i>owne</i> it kept.	VI. iv. 37. 9
She made him think it surely was his <i>owne</i> ;	VI. iv. 38. 6
breake forth in his <i>owne</i> proper kynd,	VI. v. 1. 9
ever more and more her <i>owne</i> affliction wrought.	VI. v. 6. 9
To be his Timias, his <i>owne</i> true Squire;	VI. v. 23. 2
must proceed alone From your <i>owne</i> will	VI. vi. 7. 3
allure . . . Into her trap unto their <i>owne</i> decay;	VI. vi. 42. 4
both combynd, . . . each to make his <i>owne</i>	VI. vii. 3. 9
he bathed lay in his <i>owne</i> bloody gore,	VI. vii. 8. 9
so would ever live, and love her <i>owne</i> delight.	VI. vii. 30. 9
whether by . . . sleight, Or their <i>owne</i> guilt,	VI. vii. 34. 6
It was his <i>owne</i> true groome, the gentle Squire,	VI. viii. 27. 6
good Sir Calepine, her <i>owne</i> true Knight,	VI. viii. 33. 2
serve their <i>owne</i> necessities with others need.	VI. viii. 35. 9
Which he achieved to his <i>owne</i> great gaine,	VI. ix. 2. 8
noursed well As his <i>owne</i> chyld;	VI. ix. 14. 8
she in tract of time accounted was his <i>owne</i>	VI. ix. 14. 9
(Being his harts <i>owne</i> wish,)	VI. ix. 16. 9
through pride do their <i>owne</i> perill weave,	VI. ix. 22. 3
'It is to fashion his <i>owne</i> lyes estate,	VI. ix. 31. 2
This simple sort of life . . . Be it your <i>owne</i> ;	VI. ix. 33. 9
feeding on the bayt of his <i>owne</i> bane;	VI. ix. 34. 4
Was readie oft his <i>owne</i> heart to devoure,	VI. ix. 39. 4
That even her <i>owne</i> Cytheron,	VI. x. 9. 6
his <i>owne</i> purchase and his onely prize;	VI. xi. 12. 3
Right well knew Coridon his <i>owne</i> late sheepe,	VI. xi. 37. 6
Who as her <i>owne</i> it nurst	VI. xii. 9. 9
Is her <i>owne</i> daughter, her <i>owne</i> infant	VI. xii. 20. 6
Acknowledg'd for his <i>owne</i> faire Pastorell.	VI. xii. 22. 4
That in thine <i>owne</i> behalte maist partiall seeme;	VII. vii. 35. 3
wouldst needs thine <i>owne</i> conceit arecd!	VII. vi. 46. 8
the gods <i>owne</i> principality, Which Jove usurpes	VII. vii. 16. 6
So makes himself his <i>owne</i> consuming pray;	VII. vii. 24. 5
Do worke their <i>owne</i> perfection so by fate;	VII. vii. 58. 7
know no end of her <i>owne</i> mysery,	Am. xxv. 2
She doth allure me to mine <i>owne</i> decay,	Am. liii. 7
In her <i>owne</i> powre	Am. lviii. 2
trusting on his <i>owne</i> assurance;	Am. lviii. 10
in the stay of her <i>owne</i> stedfast might,	Am. lix. 11
when ye list your <i>owne</i> mishaps to mourne,	Epith. 7
Helpe me mine <i>owne</i> loves prayes to resound;	Epith. 14
the weight of their <i>own</i> surquedry,	Com. Son. iv. 5
elder then thine <i>owne</i> nativitie,	H.L. 54
His <i>owne</i> faire mother, . . . Did lend him light from her <i>owne</i> goodly ray;	H.L. 72, 73
Threatning their <i>owne</i> confusion and decay;	H.L. 82
The mirrour of his <i>owne</i> thought doth admyre,	H.B. 224
Beginnes his <i>owne</i> , and my old fault renewes.	H.H.L. 21
on his <i>owne</i> dread presence to attend,	H.H.L. 68
And sit in Gods <i>owne</i> seat without commission;	H.H.L. 82
He made by love out of Hlis <i>owne</i> like mould,	H.H.L. 116
Had it bene wrong to aske his <i>owne</i> with gaine?	H.H.L. 180
Archangels, which attend On Gods <i>owne</i> person,	H.H.B. 98
His throne is . . . hid in his <i>owne</i> brightness	H.H.B. 178
beautie . . . Sparkled on her from Gods <i>owne</i> glorious face,	H.H.B. 207
beautie . . . more increast by her <i>owne</i> goodly grace,	H.H.B. 208
whom God . . . lets his <i>owne</i> Beloved to behold;	H.H.B. 241
endlesse happnesse of thine <i>owne</i> name	Proth. 153
Owner, the rightfull owner of that steede,	II. iv. 2. 1
thou didst these goods bereave From rightfull owner	II. vii. 19. 4
Ne forst his rightful owner to offend;	II. viii. 21. 4
glaucing downe would not his owner byte;	II. viii. 38. 4
Owe. See Ore.	
Ox. The fatte <i>Oxe</i> , that wont ligg in the stal,	S.C. S. 118
Into an <i>Oxe</i> he was transformd of yore.	I. v. 47. 5
Like as the sacred <i>Oxe</i> that carelesse stands,	III. iv. 17. 1
Betweene the toylefull <i>Oxe</i> and humble Ass,	H.H.L. 227
Ox-eye. <i>Oxeye</i> still greene, and bitter Patience;	Gn. 678
Oxford, thine doth Thame most glorify.	IV. xi. 26. 9
Cambridge or Oxford, Englands goodly beames.	IV. xi. 35. 6
Oza, the Paynim brethren, hight Octa and Oza,	III. iii. 62. 7
Oze. See Ouse.	

P

Pace. See Footpace.

passing by with rolling wretched <i>pace</i> ,	Gn. 253
more fierce in visage, and in <i>pace</i> ,	Gn. 269
with big words, and with a stately <i>pace</i> ,	Hub. 646
walkes upright with comely stedfast <i>pace</i> ,	Hub. 728
With staggering <i>pace</i> and dismall looks dismay,	D. 664
Thether Duessa badd him bend his <i>pace</i> ,	I. iv. 3. 7
All hurtlen forth; and she, with princely <i>pace</i> ,	I. iv. 16. 3
And to the Paynims lodging comes with silent <i>pace</i>	I. iv. 44. 9
they . . . brought the heavy course with easy <i>pace</i>	I. v. 31. 2
them; who forth by them doe <i>pace</i> ,	I. v. 36. 3
Did to him <i>pace</i> sad battaille to darrayne,	I. vii. 11. 5
with creeping crooked <i>pace</i> forth came An old old man,	I. viii. 30. 1

Pace—Continued.

How he did fashion his untoward <i>pace</i> ;	I. viii. 31. 2
toward them full matroneily did <i>pace</i>	I. x. 8. 5
They numbred even steps and equall <i>pace</i> ;	I. x. 12. 5
spy Her loved knight to move his manly <i>pace</i> ;	I. xi. 33. 7
with slow <i>pace</i> the knight did lead,	II. i. 7. 8
when as still he saw him towards <i>pace</i> ,	II. i. 26. 4
where towards him did <i>pace</i> Two Paynim knights	II. viii. 10. 1
towards them did <i>pace</i> An armed knight,	II. viii. 17. 4
With greedy <i>pace</i> forth rushing	II. ix. 14. 9
oftentimes he would relent his <i>pace</i> ,	II. xi. 27. 3
Not fit for speedy <i>pace</i> , or manly exercise.	II. xii. 46. 9
somewhat gan relent his earnest <i>pace</i> ;	II. xii. 65. 8

Pace—Continued.

when they spyde the knight to slacke his *pace* II. xii. 68. 4
 As lay her journey, through that perous *Pace*, III. i. 19. 7
 With heavy look and lumpish *pace*, III. iv. 61. 7
 His *pace* he freshly forward did advance, III. vii. 3. 3
 when his force gan faile his *pace* gan wex areare, III. vii. 24. 9
 as hee forpassed by the plaine With weary *pace*, III. x. 20. 6
 as forward he did *pace*, III. xii. 15. 9
 with her feeble feete did move a comely *pace*, III. xii. 19. 9
 Two armed Knights that toward them did *pace*, IV. i. 17. 2
 with speedie *pace* did after them pursew, IV. ii. 30. 9
 Lol where they spyde with speedie whirling *pace*, IV. iii. 38. 3
 she gins to men her *pace*, IV. vii. 22. 6
 read the salvage cuntries thorough which they *pace*, IV. xi. 40. 9
 So light of hand, and nymble of his *pace*, V. ix. 5. 5
 it should let your *pace* Towards my Ladies presence, V. ix. 7. 5
 being thereon mounted forth did *pace*, VI. v. 7. 7
 he toward them did *pace*, VI. v. 36. 4
 made him evermore increase his speedie *pace*, VI. vi. 29. 9
 Ryding a softly *pace* with portance sad, VI. vii. 6. 8
 With crooked crawling steps an uncouth *pace*, VII. vii. 35. 6
 Riding together both with equall *pace*, VII. vii. 44. 2
 where she comes along with portly *pace*, *Epith.* 148

Paced. See Snaky-paced.
 fairly *paced* forth with easie *paine*, *Iub.* 1264
 forth they yode, and forward softly *paced*, IV. viii. 34. 6
 her before there *paced* Pages twaine, IV. x. 47. 7
 A Knight that softly *paced* on the plaine, V. vi. 19. 4

Pacified. th' heavens with long languor *pacifide*, *D.* 388
 when that Princes wrath was *pacifide*, I. xii. 36. 6
 Be, therefore, O my deare Lords! *pacifide*, II. ii. 31. 8
 having him with reason *pacifyde*, II. vii. 43. 1
 So all was *pacifyde*, II. x. 51. 9
 So is his angry corage fayrly *pacifyde*, III. i. 11. 9
 with faire treaty *pacifide* their yre, III. ix. 17. 2
 To spare her Knight, and rest with reason *pacifyde*, VI. iii. 49. 9
 soone she *pacifyde* The wrathfull Prince, VI. vi. 43. 6

Pacify. naught on earth her grieffe might *pacify*; *T.M.* 356
 fearfull deene Of Northerne rebels ye did *pacify*, *Ded. Son.* xi. 10
 them began With goodly meanes to *pacifye*, II. ii. 21. 9
 them the Palmer soone did *pacify*, II. xii. 84. 8
 with guifts bis Lord Cadwallin *pacify*, III. iii. 39. 9
pacifye the strife, which caused so deadly smart, IV. iii. 40. 9
 thy smyling looke doest *pacifye* The raging seas, IV. x. 44. 4
 Guyon did his choler *pacify*, V. iii. 36. 5
 I would her yield, her wrath to *pacify*; *Am.* xi. 10

Pacing. *paciny* fairely forth did bid all haile, IV. iii. 46. 5
 They two, forth *paciny* to the Rivers side, *Proth.* 175

Pack. bells, and babes, and glasses, in hys *packe*; *S.C.* May 240
 he cast me downe hys *pack*, *S.C.* May 245
 out of his *packe* a glasse he tooke, *S.C.* May 274
 opened his *packe*, *S.C.* May 287
 now thou maist go *pack*; *T.M.* 398
 I yet glad to heare the *packe*, VI. ii. 21. 7
 My selfe will beare a part, coportion of your *packe*, VI. ii. 47. 9
 therefore lightly had him *packe* away, VI. vi. 21. 6
 Bade her attonce from heavens coast to *pack*, VII. vi. 12. 8

Pactolus. shining land, That golden *Pactol* drives *Bel.* x. 4
 golden grayle That bright *Pactolus* washeth *Bel.* xii. 4
 which *Pactolus* with his waters shere Throws forth IV. vi. 20. 8
Pactolus glistring with his golden flood; IV. xi. 20. 8

Paddocks. loathed *Paddocks* lording on the same: *S.C.* D. 70

Paeon. whereof wise *Paeon* sprong) III. iv. 41. 6

Pagan. See Fellow-pagan.
 with that *Pagan* proud he combatt will that day, I. v. 2. 9
 Whereas that *Pagan* proud him selle did rest I. vi. 40. 6
 'Foolish old man,' said then the *Pagan* wroth, II. viii. 22. 1
 'Fooler!' (sayd the *Pagan*) II. viii. 52. 1
 stroke the *Pagan* with his steely brand IV. viii. 43. 3
 Artegal . . . Does with the *Pagan* fight: V. ii. Arg.
 Which when the *Pagan* saw he wexed wroth, V. ii. 12. 1
 Him clad in th' armour of a *Pagan* knight, V. viii. 26. 2
 the *Pagan* threw A shivering dart V. viii. 32. 6
 Againe the *Pagan* threw another dart, V. viii. 34. 1
 In vaine the *Pagan* bannes, and swears, and rayles, V. viii. 39. 4
 the *Pagan* bound . . . Torne all to rags, V. viii. 42. 6

Pagan's. speare he fiercely bent Against the *Pagans* brest, II. viii. 32. 2
 it empiert the *Pagans* burganet; II. viii. 45. 3

Pagans. Were to those *Pagans* made an open pray, II. x. 62. 4
 Which Uther with those forrein *Pagans* held, III. iii. 65. 4

Page. her unruly *Page* With his rude claws the wicket open
 rent, I. iii. 13. 1
 with that same Faery champions *page*, Bewraying him I. iv. 39. 2
 far before a light-foote *Page* did flie, II. viii. 10. 4
 to the ill purveyaunce of his *page*, III. i. 11. 7
 many a pretty *Page* Attended duely, IV. xi. 29. 1
 streight he after sent His yron *page*, V. i. 20. 2
 Eftsoones his *Page* drew to the Castle gate, V. ii. 21. 1
 chiefly by that yron *page* he ghest, V. vi. 34. 3
 sent to him a *Page* that mote direct his way, V. viii. 26. 9
 each sought to supply the office of her *page*, VI. v. 30. 9
 The whyles his salvage *page* . . . Was wandred in the wood VI. vii. 19. 6
 by her side there ran her *Page*, VII. vi. 9. 5

Pageant. In this same *Pageant* have a worthy place, *Ded. Son.* vi. 6
 faire Sir, whose *pageant* next ensewes, II. i. 33. 6

Pageants. Like tragicke *Pageants* seeming to appeare, *Ti.* 490
 To see sad *pageants* of mens miseries, II. i. 36. 3
 How diversly love doth his *pageants* play, III. v. 1. 2
 Whyles thus on earth great Jove these *pageants* playd, III. xi. 36. 6
 Beholding me, that all the *pageants* play, *Am.* liv. 3

Page's. Talus did attend, Playing his *pages* part, V. viii. 29. 7
Pages. the merry birds, thy pretty *pages*, IV. x. 45. 6
 her before there *paced* *Pages* twaine, IV. xi. 47. 7

Paid. he was proude, that ill was *payd*, *S.C.* Jul. 149
 To thee, O Troy! *paid* penance for thy fall; *Gn.* 561
 their tribute he refusd to let be *payd*, II. x. 50. 9
 They have the price of their owne folly *payd*, V. viii. 23. 6
 To have supplyde the first, and *paid* the usury, VI. viii. 9. 9

Pain. my heart yet burnes in *paine*, *Pet.* v. 12
 yet my heart burnes in exceeding *paine*, *Pet.* v. 12
 It als will end the *paine* which I endure, *Ro.* vii. 14
 their great sinnes, the causers of their *paine*, *Ro.* xix. 13
 'Ye Gods of love, that pitie lovers *payne*, *S.C.* Ja. 13
 (If any gods the *paine* of lovers pitie) *S.C.* Ja. 14
 Ah, God! that love should breede both joy and *payne*! *S.C.* Ja. 54
 Adowne thy checke, to quenche thy thirstye *payne*, *S.C.* Ap. 8
 He, plongd in *payne*, his tressed locks dooth teare, *S.C.* Ap. 12
 Ys love such pinching *payne* to them that prove? *S.C.* Ap. 18
 should they pynen in *payne* and woe? *S.C.* May 149
 (that woth she spake with *payne*, *S.C.* May 193
 in his healpeace he felt a sore *payne*: *S.C.* May 242
 He lyes in lingring *payne*, *S.C.* Jul. 228
 what *payne* doth thee so appall; *S.C.* Au. 15
 I pynne for *payne*, and they my *payne* to see, *S.C.* Au. 18
 Hey, ho, pinching *payne*! *S.C.* Au. 110
 Hardly my selfe escaped thilke *payne*, *S.C.* S. 66
 Off lives by losse, and leaves with *payne*, *S.C.* S. 73
 I have pyped erst so long with *payne*, *S.C.* O. 7
 I shall thee give yond Cosset for thy *payne*; *S.C.* N. 42
 not daring to expresse my *paine*, *Gn.* *Ded.* 1
 Where then is now the guerdon of my *paine*? *Gn.* 356
 and suffer endles *paine*, *Gn.* 408
 there is no end of *paine*, *Gn.* 417
 No signe of storme, no feare of future *paine*, *Gn.* 565
 Heare, then, my *paine* and inward agouie, *Hub.* 58
 yeeld them timely profite for their *paine*, *Hub.* 236
 griev'd as he had felt part of his *paine*; *Hub.* 260
 what ever such like *paine* Ye put on me, *Hub.* 287
 (God give them *paine*!) *Hub.* 304
 Upon the *payne* that thereof follow may, *Hub.* 1072
 fairly *paced* forth with easie *paine*, *Hub.* 1264
 For pitties sake compassion our *paine*, *T.M.* 346
 none living pittieih our *paine*, *T.M.* 354
 none is left to remedie my *paine*, *T.M.* 423
 With so great labour and long lasting *paine*, *Ti.* 53
 huge Colosses built with costlie *paine*, *Ti.* 409
 For ruth of that same womans piteous *paine*; *Ti.* 480
 O short pleasure, bought with lasting *paine*! *Ti.* 526
 So well I wrought with mildnes and with *paine*, *D.* 117
 it in me breeds almost equall *paine*, *D.* 175
 Our life afflicted with incessant *paine*, *D.* 275
 By living long to multiplie their *paine*; *D.* 361
 So will I wilfully increase my *paine*, *D.* 378
 pine away in selfe-consuming *paine*! *D.* 436
 At last, when *paine* his vitall powres had spent, *As.* 173
 wrought so well with his continuall *paine*, *Col.* 124
 ease of *paine* which cannot be recured, *Col.* 946
 he grypt her gorge with so great *paine*, I. i. 19. 8
 rudely he him thrust, and pusht with *paine*, I. i. 42. 4
 wicked maister, gan threaten hellish *paine*, I. ii. 2. 6
 him to follow was but fruitlesse *paine*: I. ii. 8. 5
 with fained *paine* The false witch did my wrathfull hand
 withhold; I. ii. 39. 7
 in close hart shutting up her *payne*, I. iii. 8. 6
 with great lamenting *paine* . . . she filleth his dull eares, I. iii. 44. 1
 to Duess' each one himselfe did *payne* All kindnesse . . . to
 shew, I. iv. 15. 3
 lewdnes fill him with reprochfull *paine* Of that foule evill, I. iv. 26. 6
 upon eternall *paine* Of high displeasure that ensewen might, I. iv. 40. 5
 The house of endlesse *paine* is built thereby, I. v. 33. 7
 the old cause of my continued *paine*, I. v. 42. 3
 chase the salvage beast with busie *payne*, I. vi. 21. 8
 So fast he carried her with careful *payne*, I. vi. 33. 8
 downe she fell for *paine*, I. vi. 37. 4
 thrise he her reviv'd with busie *payne*, I. vii. 24. 4
 calme her storming *paine*, I. vii. 38. 5
 impatient of unwanted *payne*, He loudly brayd, I. viii. 11. 2
 Thereat he rored for exceeding *paine*, I. viii. 17. 1
 What if some little *payne* the passage have, I. ix. 40. 4
 Is not short *payne* well borne, that brings long ease, I. ix. 40. 6
Payne, hunger, cold that makes the hart to quake, I. ix. 44. 7
 thousand feends that doe them endlesse *paine*, I. ix. 49. 8
 he his *paine* endure'd, as seeming now more light, I. x. 24. 9
 For pity of his *payne* and anguish sore; I. x. 28. 7
 'What end . . . should cause us take such *paine*, I. x. 60. 1
 wretched men, and lived in like *paine*, I. x. 62. 4
 loud he yelled for exceeding *paine*; I. xi. 37. 2
 Ne might his raneling *paine* with patience be appeas'd, I. xi. 38. 9
 thousand thankes him yeeldes for all his *paine*, I. xii. 12. 7
 she used hath the practicke *paine*, I. xii. 34. 5
 th' Enchaunter would not spare his *payne*, II. i. 6. 1
 tell the cause of your conceived *payne*; II. i. 14. 6
 she gan appease Her voluntarie *paine*, II. i. 16. 9
 Death were too litle *paine* for such a fowle despight, II. i. 17. 9
 rise out of your *paine*, II. i. 20. 6
 thrild with point of thorough-piercing *paine*: II. i. 38. 5
 His stout courage to stoupe, and shew his inward *paine*, II. i. 42. 9
 The gentle knight her soone with careful *paine* Uplifted II. i. 46. 1
 worse and worse, young Orphane, be thy *payne*, II. i. 61. 6
 many whelmd in deadly *paine*; II. ii. 43. 4

Pain—Continued.

told the story of the mortall *payne*, II. ii. 45. 7
 found with perill and with *payne*; II. iii. 41. 2
 more for ranck despight then for great *payne*, II. iv. 15. 7
 Deserves to taste his follies fruit, repented *payne*.¹ II. v. 24. 9
 made him to forget His former *payne*, II. v. 30. 9
 In joyous pleasure then in grievous *payne*; II. vi. 1. 2
 waste thy joyous howres in needlesse *payne*, II. vi. 17. 4
 Thy carcas for their pray, the guerdon of thy *payne*.² II. vi. 28. 9
 By that wayes side there sate internall *Payne*, II. vii. 21. 5
 Infinite moe tormented in like *payne* He there beheld, II. vii. 63. 1
 report of that their perlous *payne*, II. ix. 17. 4
 wrought, with perill and with *payne*, II. xi. 15. 4
 Had not his gentle Squire beheld his *payne*, II. xi. 29. 8
 whiles he marveild still, did still him *payne*; II. xi. 44. 5
 The wordes sweet In from *payne* and wearisome turmoyle,¹ II. xii. 32. 9
 All were he wearie of his former *payne*; III. i. 29. 4
 Whereof did grow her first engrafted *payne*, III. ii. 17. 5
 what needeth thee to eke my *payne*? III. ii. 35. 2
 Both joynt partakers of their fattall *payne*; III. iii. 37. 7
 with *payne* Or powre, be hable it to remedy, III. iii. 40. 3
 Yet Carados himselfe from her escapt with *payne*.¹ III. iii. 55. 9
 Could scarce recovered bee out of her *payne*; III. iv. 35. 2
 In restlesse anguish and unquiet *payne*; III. iv. 61. 2
 He on the bancke arryvd with mickle *payne*, III. v. 21. 2
 Out of her fleshy ferme fled to the place of *payne*. III. v. 23. 9
 She cast to comfort him with busie *payne*. III. v. 31. 5
 O foolish physick, and unfruitfull *payne*, III. v. 42. 1
 The like that mine may be your *payne* another tide. III. vi. 21. 9
 Spare, gentle sister, with reproch my *payne* to eeke; III. vi. 22. 9
 She bore withouten *payne*, that she conceiv'd Withouten
 pleasure; III. vi. 27. 2
 Fleshly corruption, nor mortall *payne*. III. vi. 33. 4
 with incessant *payne* To wander through the world. III. vii. 54. 3
 them conjure, upon eternall *payne*, To counsell her, III. viii. 4. 7
 soone forgot his former sickely *payne*: III. viii. 10. 3
 'Well may yee speede in so praiseworthy *payne*! III. viii. 51. 2
 nothing new to him was that same *payne*, III. ix. 29. 6
 Ne *payne* at all; III. ix. 29. 7
 Hath fownd another partner of your *payne*; III. ix. 40. 2
 making layes of love and lovers *payne*, III. x. 8. 4
 too simple ever to surprise . . . Paridell, for all his *payne*. III. x. 20. 4
 Your worthy *payne* shall wel reward with guerdon rich.¹ III. x. 28. 9
 painefull pleasure turnes to pleasing *payne*. III. x. 60. 4
 day and night afflicts with mortall *payne*, III. xi. 17. 2
 evermore increased her consuming *payne*. III. xii. 21. 9
 else her *payne* Should be remedlesse; III. xii. 34. 5
 Her body, late the prison of sad *payne*, III. xii. 45. or. 3
 this of Florimels unworthy *payne*. IV. i. 1. 5
 'Last turne was mine, well proved to my *payne*; IV. ii. 6. 4
 the thrid By griesly Lachesis was spun with *payne*, IV. ii. 48. 6
 he that happie seemes, and least in *payne*, IV. iii. 1. 8
 thereby did more prolong their *payne*: IV. iii. 2. 3
 wondrous *payne*, that did the more enhance His haughtie
 courage IV. iii. 8. 7
 he for *payne* himselfe n'ote right upreare, IV. iii. 9. 6
 So worthe of the perill, worthy of the *payne*. IV. iv. 16. 9
 All travellers tormented are with *payne*: IV. iv. 47. 6
 In seeking him that should her *payne* assoyle; IV. v. 30. 3
 The manner of their worke and wearie *payne*; IV. v. 38. 2
 He felt his hart for very *payne* to quake, IV. v. 44. 5
 In such disquiet and hart-fretting *payne*. IV. v. 45. 1
 the *payne* Her tender hart in peeces would divide: IV. vii. 10. 2
 Ne ought mote ease or mitigate his *payne*, IV. vii. 47. 4
 rent his haire and scratcht his face for *payne*. IV. viii. 46. 5
 Dislikefull *payne* so sad a taske to take, IV. ix. 40. 3
 To take on him that *payne*: IV. ix. 41. 3
 is the *payne* thereof much greater then the fee. IV. x. 3. 9
 for guerdon of my *payne*, IV. x. 10. 8
 long languishing there in unpittied *payne*, IV. x. 13. 8
 Left a fayre Ladie languishing in *payne*: IV. xi. 1. 2
 did so well employ his careful *payne*, IV. xi. 7. 2
 made it seeme to feele her grievous *payne*, IV. xii. 5. 8
 I him condemne, and deme his *payne*, IV. xii. 11. 3
 still benoming her unworthy *payne*. IV. xii. 17. 5
 it was no old sore which his new *payne* procured; IV. xii. 23. 9
 Florimell it was which wrought his *payne*, IV. xii. 27. 8
 when he wak't out of his warelesse *payne*, V. i. 22. 3
 rather then his love should suffer *payne*, V. i. 27. 7
 When as the *payne* of death she tasted had, V. iv. 11. 2
 with bootlesse *payne* Annoy this noble Knight, V. v. 15. 8
 him entreat for grace that had procur'd her *payne*. V. v. 28. 9
 Thereto compelled through hart-murdring *payne*; V. v. 30. 8
 Die rather would he in penurious *payne*, V. v. 46. 5
 By change of place seeking to ease her *payne*; V. vi. 15. 5
 chaving the cud of grieffe and inward *payne*, V. vi. 19. 2
 to perpetual *payne* Had damn'd her sonnes V. vii. 10. 7
 having force increast through furious *payne*, V. vii. 33. 6
 of her wound which sore did *payne*, V. vii. 34. 5
 the change of aire and place Would change her *payne*, V. vii. 45. 4
 taken have this toylesome *payne* For wretched woman, V. x. 21. 2
 What guerdon can I give thee for thy *payne*, V. xi. 16. 8
 lesse all *payne* Then losse of fame V. xi. 55. 7
 yet old Sergis did so well him *payne*, V. xii. 10. 7
 He lightly rest his head to ease him of his *payne*. V. xii. 23. 9
 He sorely punished with heavie *payne*; V. xii. 25. 7
 day and night employ'd his busie *payne*. V. xii. 26. 3
 those hags them selves did *payne* To sharpen him, V. xii. 41. 8
 by the Gods with *payne* Planted in earth, VI. Pr. 3. 5
 She freely gave that Castle for his *payne*, VI. i. 46. 7

Pain—Continued.

praise likewise deserve good thewes enforst with *payne*. VI. ii. 2. 9
 enforst to beare though to my *payne*, VI. ii. 12. 5
 But more enforst my *payne*, the more my plaints to beare. VI. ii. 22. 9
 And Calidore forth passed to his former *payne*. VI. ii. 38. 9
 The anguish of his *payne* to overpasse: VI. iii. 14. 7
 forth he passed thorough that daies *payne*, VI. iii. 17. 7
 Tho waxing weary of that toylesome *payne*, VI. iii. 29. 3
 beare her on thy backe with pleasing *payne*, VI. iii. 32. 4
 His best endeavour and his daily *payne* VI. iv. 16. 2
 then oppressing him with urgent *payne*, VI. iv. 22. 6
 in th' heritage of our unhappie *payne*: VI. iv. 31. 5
 a fit reliefe For all her *payne*, VI. iv. 34. 5
 shut up all his plaint in privy *payne*. VI. v. 24. 5
 for grievous *payne* Of their late woundes, VI. v. 39. 7
 such hurts are helish *payne*. VI. vi. 1. 9
 Sorrow, and anguish, and impatient *payne*, VI. vi. 8. 6
 After he gotten had with busie *payne* Some of their weapons VI. vi. 38. 7
 the Carle with *payne* Saved him selfe VI. viii. 9. 3
 Thus I triumphed long in lovers *payne*, VI. viii. 21. 6
 mocketh all my *payne*, and laughs the more I mourn.¹ VI. viii. 24. 9
 Of her long travell and turmoyleing *payne*; VI. viii. 32. 8
 many a one Burnt in her love, and with sweet pleasing *payne* VI. ix. 10. 3
 In seas of troubles and of toylesome *payne*; VI. ix. 31. 6
 of all his labour and long *payne* VI. ix. 38. 6
 His former quest, so full of toile and *payne*: VI. x. 2. 2
 had bred his restlesse *payne*; VI. x. 31. 8
 with labour and long *payne*, VI. xi. 22. 5
 more increast the anguish of his *payne*: VI. xi. 26. 3
 with restlesse *payne* and toile VI. xii. 22. 8
 to many ones great *payne*, VII. vi. 4. 7
 Typhons fall, or proud Ixions *payne*, VII. vi. 29. 6
 frustrate all her *payne*, VII. vi. 48. 5
 Faunus (for her *payne*) Of her beloved Fanchin did obtaine, VII. vi. 53. 4
 Them well disposed by his busie *payne*, VII. vii. 4. 7
 taking little *payne* To knit the knot, Am. vi. 13
 and makes my *payne* her sport. Am. x. 14
 All *payne* hath end, . . . But mine, Am. xi. 13
 Yet as it was, I hardly scapt with *payne*. Am. xvi. 14
 Why then should I account of little *payne*, Am. xxvi. 17
 Shall to you purchas with her thankes *payne*! Am. xxvii. 12
 Still to behold the object of their *payne*, Am. xxxv. 2
 So pleasing is in my extreamest *payne*, Am. xlii. 2
 dying, doe themselves of *payne* beguyle. Am. xlvii. 12
 thinck they dy with pleasure, live with *payne*. Am. xlvii. 14
 yeeld To sorrow and to solitary *payne*; Am. lii. 6
 making their *payne* thy play, H.L. 135
 What puissant conquest, what adventurous *payne*, H.L. 221
 O how doth it torment . . . with more then helish *payne*! H.L. 253
 Of never-dead yet ever-dying *payne*; H.H.L. 126
 But love of us, for guerdon of thy, *payne*: H.H.L. 177
 Then let thy flinty bart, that fees no *payne*, H.H.L. 246
 all that pleased earst now scemes to *payne*; H.H.B. 270
 Walkt forth to ease my *payne* Proth. 10
Pained. Into his nostrils creeping, so him *pained*, Jan. viii. 10
 Perigot, so well hath hym *payned*, S.C. Au. 133
 he saw my cruell foes me *pained*, Ti. 144
 grieffe thereof my spirite greatly *pained*. Ti. 560
paynd himselfe . . . to reare Her out of carelesse swowne. I. ii. 45. 3
paynd with womanish art To hide her wound, IV. vi. 40. 7
pained Them selves her footing to direct aright, IV. xi. 25. 3
 The more thereby her tender hart was *payned*; V. v. 44. 7
 her infested wound, That sore her *paynd*, VI. xi. 24. 7
 plead thy maisters cause, unjustly *payned*. Am. xlviii. 8
 sad to see him *pained*. Epig. iv. 34
Painful. carefull travailes of the *painefull* day: Bel. i. 4
 messengers of this my *painfull* plight, S.C. Jun. 98
 whether in *paynefull* love I *pyne*, S.C. An. 109
 With *painfull* tormentes to be sorely beaten. Gn. 352
 it may no *painfull* worke endure, Hub. 275
 Alcyon, *painfull* is thy plight, D. 174
 will till then my *painfull* penance eeke. D. 391
 too *painfull* to repeat The passed fortunes, Col. 32
 to augment her *painefull* penance more, I. iii. 14. 1
 dwell in perill of like *painefull* plight, I. v. 82. 4
 by that *painfull* way they pas I. x. 46. 1
 thy *painefull* pilgrimage To yonder same Hierusalem doe bend, I. x. 61. 3
 Who seeks with *painfull* toile shall honor soonest fynd: II. iii. 40. 9
 Which to outbarre, with *painefull* pyonings II. x. 63. 7
 In the deare closet of her *painefull* syde III. ii. 11. 7
 long enlargement of her *painefull* smart. III. viii. 2. 4
painefull pleasure turnes to pleasing *payne*. III. x. 60. 4
 with most *painefull* pangs to sigh and sob, III. xi. 8. 8
 not with arras made in *painefull* loome, III. xi. 51. 3
 every place seem'd *painefull*, and ech changing *payne*. IV. v. 40. 9
 in that *painefull* stound When he him saw, VI. i. 11. 7
 some asswagement of their *painefull* plight. VI. v. 40. 4
 for to drive The *painefull* plough, VI. viii. 35. 6
 Or looke with pittie on my *paynefull* smart; Am. xviii. 8
 The *paynefull* smith, with force of fervent heat, Am. xxxii. 1
Painfully. Might them oppresse, and *painefully* turmoile, VI. viii. 23. 4
Paining. To wype his woundes, and ease their bitter *payning*. VI. ii. 41. 6
Pains. Pitie the *paines* that thou thy selfe didst prove. S.C. Ja. 18
 in lieu of *paines* so gracious, Gn. 333
 endles *paines* and hideous heavnesse Gn. 371
 With bitter torture, and impatient *paines*, Gn. 628
 To take what *paines* may anie living wight; Hub. 271
 asks small *paines*, but thriflines to save, Hub. 278
 would they take no *paines* to get their living, Hub. 349
 Ne is the *paines* so great, but beare ye may, Hub. 446

Pains—Continued.

- In case his *paines* were recompensd with reason. . . . *Hub.* 887
 Our pleasant groves, which planted were with *paines*, . . . *T.M.* 277
 dooth multiply My dying *paines*, *D.* 74
 Remember yet ny undeservd *paines*; *D.* 522
 So well he wrought with practise and with *paines*, *As.* 99
 I send This present of my *paines*, *Dec. Son.* iv. 14
 messengers of hell, . . . gan tel Their bootlesse *paines*, . . . *I.* ii. 2. 4
 though a tree I seme, yet cold and heat me *paines*? *I.* ii. 33. 9
paines far passing that long wandring Greeke, *I.* iii. 21. 5
 due recompence Of all her passed *paines*: *I.* iii. 30. 2
 Dead is Sansfoy, his vitall *paines* are past, *I.* iv. 49. 6
 Great *pains*, and greater praise, both never to be donne? . . *I.* v. 43. 9
 How shall I quite the *paynes* ye suffer for my sake? *I.* vii. 26. 9
 After long *paines* and labors manifold, He found the meanes . *I.* viii. 40. 5
 his spright Had past the *paines* of hell *I.* x. 32. 9
 He could escape fowle death or deadly *pains*? *I.* xii. 36. 5
 So double was his *paines*, so double be his praise. *II.* ii. 25. 9
 that toillesome *paines* doest take, *II.* vi. 15. 1
 Yet no man for them taketh *paines* or care, *II.* vi. 15. 8
 Yet no man to them can his careful *paines* compare. *II.* vi. 15. 9
 every feend his busie *paines* applyde *II.* vii. 35. 8
 each his *paynes* to others profit still employd. *II.* x. 14. 9
 end of that Charles dayes and his owne *paynes* did make. . . *II.* xi. 46. 9
 After long wayes and perillous *paines* endur'd, *III.* i. 1. 2
 Could judge what *paines* doe loving harts perplexe. *III.* ii. 54. 5
 with lung enduring *paines* Doe tosse, *III.* iii. 9. 4
 Which alwaies of his *paines* be made the chiefest meed. . . *III.* iv. 4. 9
 pursue The fearefull damzell with incessant *paynes*; . . . *III.* iv. 46. 3
 no *paines* did spare To doe him ease, *III.* v. 50. 1
 'What is there els but cease these fruitlesse *paines*, *III.* xi. 24. 1
paines in love, or punishments in bell: *III.* xii. 26. 5
 yet no *paines* wouldst take: *IV.* ii. 14. 4
 save her honour with your ventrous *paines*: *IV.* ii. 27. 8
 Both equal *paines* and equall perill shared; *IV.* v. 46. 5
 did her passed *paines* in quiet rest assoyle. *IV.* vii. 3. 9
 seeking ever since with endlesse *paines* *IV.* ix. 38. 3
 through *paines* and perlous jeopardie, *IV.* x. 28. 7
 for his *paines* a whistle bim behight, *IV.* xi. 6. 8
 for sparing little cost or *paines*, *IV.* xi. 22. 8
 learne to love by learning lovers *paines* to rew. *IV.* xi. 13. 9
 Great shame to lose so long employed *paines*, *V.* v. 48. 3
 her shewed there The present of his *paines*, *V.* xi. 33. 6
 And twixt them both with parted *paines* did beare, *VI.* ii. 48. 5
 his large *pains* in her delivrance *VI.* iii. 19. 4
 so well be did his busie *paines* apply, *VI.* iii. 28. 1
 To make them to endure the *pains* did them torment. . . . *VI.* v. 32. 9
 for their *paines* obtaine of him a goodly meed. *VI.* vii. 4. 9
 that same foole, which most increas her *paines*, *VI.* vii. 44. 5
 restless *pains* did take. *VI.* viii. 33. 9
 Reaping eternall glorie of his restless *paines*. *VI.* ix. 2. 9
 Ne any *paines* ne perill did he shonne, *VI.* x. 32. 7
 all his *paines* did closely emulate; *VI.* x. 33. 4
 Onely my *paines* will be the more to get her; *Am.* li. 13
 seemd the longer for my greater *paines*. *Am.* lx. 12
 to deprive Remembrance of all *paines* *Am.* lxiii. 12
 All *paines* are nothing in respect of this; *Am.* lxiii. 13
 came the tyde, and made my *paynes* his pray. *Am.* lxxxv. 4
 all the plagues, and horrid *paines*, of hell *Am.* lxxxv. 5
 for all the *paynes* and sorrowes past, *Epith.* 32
 by all these perils and these *paynes*, *H.L.* 238
 through *paines* of Purgatorie *H.L.* 278
 all the *paines* and woes that I endure, *H.L.* 295
 would I thinke these *paines* no *paines* at all, *H.L.* 299
 His *paines*, his povertie, his sharpe assayes, *H.H.B.* 235
Pains. Great thanks . . . gave for his *paynes* hyre *I.* x. 68. 5
Paint. To *peinct* their girlonds with his colowres; *S.C.F.* 121
 to *paint* out my unrest, *S.C.F.* Jun. 79
paint with pallid greene her buds of gold. *Gn.* 222
 use to *paint* in rimes the troublous state *T.M.* 381
 He . . . his percing speach gan *paynt*: *II.* i. 9. 5
 rosy red Did *paint* his chearefull cheekes, *II.* i. 41. 5
 wanting colowres layre To *paint* it forth, *II.* x. 28. 7
 Nor life-resembling pencill it can *paynt*: *III.* Pr. 2. 2
 The pourtrait of so heavenly hew to *paint*. *H.H.B.* 231
Painted. See **Gay-painted**.
 With *painted* words tho gan this proude weede *S.C.F.* 160
 with Comick sock to beautifie The *painted* Theaters, . . . *T.M.* 177
 When *painted* faces . . . Doo fawne on you, *Ti.* 200
Painted with thousand colowres, *Mui.* 90
 through report of that lives *painted* blisse, *Col.* 685
 all the hinder partes, . . . Were ruinous and old, but *painted*
 cunningly. *I.* iv. 5. 9
 a kirtle of discolourd say . . . *ypainted* full of eies; . . . *I.* iv. 31. 2
painted in a table plaine, The damned ghosts *I.* ix. 49. 6
 abundance of an ydle braine . . . and *painted* forgery, . . *II.* Pr. 1. 4
 filles with flowres fayre Floraes *painted* lap: *II.* ii. 6. 5
 As Peacocke that his *painted* plumes doth prance, *II.* iii. 6. 4
 breath out bounteous smels, and *painted* colowres shew. . *II.* v. 29. 9
 her *painted* bote streightway Turnd to the shore, *II.* vi. 4. 6
 No arboret with *painted* blossomes drest *II.* vi. 12. 7
 Decked with diverse plumes, like *painted* Jayes, *II.* viii. 5. 8
 he gan display His *painted* nimble wings, *II.* viii. 8. 9
 wals Were *painted* faire with memorable gestes *II.* ix. 53. 3
 The *painted* flowres, the trees upshooting hye, *II.* xii. 58. 5
 Her bow and *painted* quiver, *III.* vi. 18. 2
 There was he *painted* full of burning dartes, *III.* xi. 44. 8
paynted plumes in goodly order dight, *III.* xii. 8. 2
 was that all but *paynted* and pourloynd, *III.* xii. 14. 6
 on her legs she *painted* huskins wore, *V.* v. 3. 1

Painted—Continued.

- Would never more delight in *painted* show Of such false blisse, *VI.* x. 3. 7
 Princes bowres adorne with *painted* imagery. *VII.* vii. 10. 9
 by right deserts, 't' attaine . . . And not by *painted* shewes, . *Com. Son.* ii. 3
 ruty Bancke . . . Was *paynted* all with variable flowers, . . *Proth.* 13
Painter. The Chian *Peincter*, when he was requirde, *Dec. Son.* xvii. 1
 Poets witt, that passeth *Painter* farre *III.* Pr. 2. 6
 Ne could that *Painter* (had he lived yet) *H.H.B.* 211
Painters. passing farre All *Painters* skill, *Mui.* 91
Painting. all their wealth for *painting* on a wall; *Col.* 724
Paints. With sundrie colowres *paints* the sprinkled lay: . . *Gn.* 110
 Her goodly how, which *paints* the liquid ayre, *V.* iii. 25. 3
Pair. pitying this *paire* of lovers trow, *As.* 182
 nigh be drew unto this gentle *payre*, *I.* iii. 34. 1
 The wretched *payre* transformd to ireen mould; *I.* vii. 26. 5
 'No faith so fast' . . . 'but flesh does *paire*.' *I.* vii. 41. 8
 there sate a gentle *payre*, Of turtle doves, *I.* x. 31. 8
 That forward *paire* she ever would asswage, *II.* ii. 38. 5
 So forth they pas, a well consorted *payre*, *II.* iii. 11. 1
 that gay *payre*, issewing on the shore, *II.* vi. 11. 6
 thus bespoke: 'Ye warlike *payre*, *II.* viii. 27. 2
 An huge great *payre* of hellowes, *II.* ix. 30. 4
 The constant *payre* heard all that he did say, *II.* xii. 76. 4
 a wanton *payre* Of lovers loosely knit, *III.* x. 16. 8
 Dissemblance and Suspect . . . yet an unequal *paire*; . . *III.* xii. 14. 2
 A *paire* of Pincers in his hand he had, *III.* xii. 16. 5
 That evill matched *paire* they seemd to bee: *III.* xii. 18. 6
 the lovely *paire* drew nigh to hond: *IV.* i. 34. 1
 A *paire* of red-whot yron tonges did take *IV.* v. 44. 2
 holding forth on hie An huge great *paire* of ballance . . . *V.* ii. 30. 3
 having lately left that lovely *payre*, *V.* ix. 3. 1
 So forth they traveld, an uneven *payre* *VI.* v. 9. 1
 A *paire* of waights, with which he did assoyle *VII.* vii. 38. 7
 did deeme Them . . . to be that same *payre* *Proth.* 62
Paire. These *paire*s of friends in peace and settled rest, . . . *IV.* ix. 17. 2
 therein thousand *payres* of lovers walkt, *IV.* x. 25. 6
Pallace. in Princes *pallace* thou doe sitt, *S.C.* O. 80
 yet is Princes *pallace* the most fitt,) *S.C.* O. 81
 followed unto his *pallace* hye; *Hub.* 1107
 unto the *Pallace* nigh he came. *Hub.* 1265
 He toward his owne *Pallace* forth did pas; *Hub.* 1344
 all the *Pallace* quaked at the stound, *Hub.* 1353
 A stately *Pallace* built of squared bricke, *I.* iv. 4. 1
 Of her, that was the Lady of that *Pallace* bright, *I.* iv. 6. 9
 Duessa . . . Returnd to stately *pallace* of Dame Pryde: . . *I.* v. 45. 2
 as to the *Pallace* he them brings, *I.* xii. 13. 1
 noise Heard sownd through all the *Pallace* *I.* xii. 39. 2
 passage plaine To pleasures *pallace*: *II.* iii. 41. 8
 all those pleasant bowres, and *Pallace* brave, *II.* xii. 83. 1
 When to Joves *pallace* she doth take her way, *IV.* xi. 28. 3
 Where they a stately *pallace* did behold *V.* ix. 21. 4
 Unto the *pallace* where their kings did rayne, *V.* xii. 25. 2
 To whose bright shining *pallace* straight she came, *VII.* vi. 8. 3
 The goodly building of her *Pallace* bright, *VII.* vi. 10. 2
 To Joves faire *pallace* fixt in heavens high; *VII.* vi. 15. 2
 To Joves high *Pallace* straight cast to ascend, *VII.* vi. 23. 8
 all her body like a *pallace* fayre, *Epith.* 178
 A *pallace* fit for such a virgin Queene. *H.B.* 126
 a waste and empte place In his wyde *Pallace*, *H.H.L.* 102
Pallaces. olde walls, olde arches, . . . Olde *Pallaces*, . . . *Ro.* iii. 4
 Romane *pallaces* Made of some matter no lesse firme . . . *Ro.* ix. 7
 these brave *Pallaces*, which maysted hee Of time, *Ro.* xviii. 3
 Fashion the pourtraicts of these *Pallaces*, *Ro.* xxv. 10
 These haughtie heapes, these *pallaces* of olde, *Ro.* xxvii. 3
 the Princes *Pallaces* fell fast to ruine *Hub.* 1175
 her royall *Pallaces* Be filld with praises *T.M.* 580
 Strong walls, rich porches, princelie *pallaces*, *Ti.* 93
 My *pallaces* possessed of my foe, *V.* x. 23. 3
 Up to your haughty *pallaces* may mount; *Epith.* 420
Palaemon. old *Palaemon* free from spight *Col.* 396
 Now high *Palaemon*, and is saylers frend; *IV.* xi. 13. 6
Palatine. Upon her bellie th' antique *Palatine*, *Ro.* iv. 10
Pale. *pale* and wanne he was, (alas the while!) *S.C.* Ja. 8
 Ne wants there *pale* Narcisse, *Gn.* 679
 such as Envie *pale* . . . Could not accuse. *Mui.* 301
 His cheekes wext *pale*, *D.* 542
 Out of his lips like lilies *pale* and soft: *As.* 166
 with *pale* and deadly hew, At last she up gan lift: *I.* ii. 45. 5
 As ashes *pale* of hew, and seeming ded; *I.* iv. 33. 7
 silver Cynthia wext *pale* and faynt, *I.* vi. 34. 8
 made her . . . sad to view his visage *pale* and wan, . . . *I.* viii. 42. 3
 Thus as he spake, his visage wext *pale*, *I.* ix. 16. 1
 troubled blood through his *pale* face was scene *I.* ix. 51. 5
 seeming *pale* and faynt, *II.* i. 9. 4
 With lips full *pale* and foltring tong oppress, *II.* i. 47. 4
 As *pale* and wan as ashes was his looke, *II.* xi. 22. 1
 Spoild of their rosy red wext *pale* and wan. *III.* v. 29. 9
 with *pale* eyes fast fixed on the rest, *III.* x. 41. 2
 he fast away did fly, As ashes *pale* of hew, *III.* xii. 12. 6
 Trembling in heart, and looking *pale* and wan, *IV.* ii. 49. 4
 through long fasting woxen *pale* and wan, *IV.* vii. 43. 3
 kissing oft his visage *pale* and wan: *IV.* ix. 9. 5
 Her lips were, like raw leather, *pale* and blew: *V.* xii. 29. 7
 That other swayne, like ashes deadly *pale*, *VI.* vii. 17. 8
 to prove how *pale* and weake she was. *VI.* xi. 12. 9
Paled. She is ybrought unto a *paled* greene, *I.* v. 5. 3
 Pinckt upon gold, and *paled* part per part, *VI.* ii. 6. 2
Palaemon. See **Palaemon**.
Pales. thou holie *Pales*, *Gn.* 28
 fruitfull *Pales*, and the Forrest greene, *Gn.* 116

Palfrey. heaue sate upon her *palfrey* slow; I. i. 4. 7
 Her wanton *palfrey* all was overspred With tinsell trappings, I. ii. 13. 7
 to her snowy *Palfrey* got agayne, I. iii. 8. 8
 Her from her *Palfrey* pluckt, her visage to behold. I. iii. 40. 9
 Upon a milkwite *Palfrey* all alone, III. i. 15. 2
 on a *Palfrey* rydes more white then snow, III. v. 6. 6
 her white *Palfrey*, having conquered The maistring raines III. vii. 2. 7
 Her wearie *Palfrey*, closely as she might, III. vii. 18. 6
 Her flitt *palfrey* did so well apply III. vii. 24. 5
 He sett upon her *Palfrey* tired lame, III. vii. 28. 8
 The *Palfrey* whereon she did travell III. viii. 49. 3
 A Damzell, flying on a *palfrey* fast V. viii. 4. 2
 would on her owne *Palfrey* him have eased, VI. iii. 32. 8
 Haling her *palfrey* by the hempen raines; VI. vii. 44. 4
 She from her *palfrey* lighted on the plaine; VI. viii. 32. 6
 Th' one on a *Palfrey* blacke, the other white; VII. vii. 44. 3
Palfrey's. Upon that milkwite *Palfreyes* carcas fedd, III. vi. 30. 8
Pallici. *Palici* . . . did for spight destroy, T.M. 15
Palimord. after him Sir *Palimord* (**Palimord*) forth prest: IV. iv. 21. 5
Palin. There eke is *Palin* worthe of great praise, Col. 392
Pallnode. For Younkers, *Pallnode*, such follies fitte, S.C. May 17
Pallnode, (thou art a worldes childe: S.C. May 73
Pallnode (if thou him ken) S.C. Jul. 181
Pall. They bene yclad in purple and pall, S.C. Jul. 173
 Aurora in her purple *pall* . . . the dawning day doth call. I. iv. 16. 4
 He gave her gold and purple *pall* to weare, I. iv. 16. 3
 that witch they . . . rohd of roiall robes, and purple *pall*, II. viii. 46. 2
 In a long purple *pall*, II. ix. 37. 1
 forestall their furious encounter, and their fiercenesse *pall*. V. iv. 5. 9
 His Lyons skin chaungd to a *pall* of gold, V. v. 24. 7
 The which she covering with her purple *pall* V. ix. 50. 8
Palladine. She *Palladine* is hight. III. vii. 52. 6
Pallas. by his means was vanquished Of *Pallas*, Mui. 262
 Such as Dame *Pallas* . . . Could not accense. Mui. 301
 Such as she was when *Pallas* she attempted, Mui. 346
Palled. See **Pallid**.
 His *palled* face, impictured with death, As. 163
Pallid. See **Palled**.
 with *pallid* cheekes The Romane triumphs glorie to behold, Ro. xiv. 11
 Ye *pallid* spirits, and ye ashie ghosts, Ro. xv. 1
 paint with *pallid* greene her buds of gold, Gn. 222
pallid Yvie, building his owne bowre; Gn. 675
 those *pallid* cheekes and ashy hew, D. 302
 So soone as Night had with her *pallid* hew III. ii. 28. 1
 Gainst which the *pallid* death findes no defence; V. xi. 45. 5
 deadly *pallid* hew Bennembs her cheekes: VI. viii. 40. 6
 the Violet, *pallid* blew, Proth. 30
Palm. he bare . . . in left the conquering *Palme*, Bel. viii. 11
 sodenly the *Palme* and Olive fell, Bel. vii. 13
 Sudden both *Palme* and Olive fell away, Bel. ix. 13
 Lord of himselfe, with *palme* bedight, Gn. 113
Palmer. A comely *Palmer*, clad in black attyre, II. i. 7. 2
 'Palmer' . . . His be the praise II. i. 33. 1
 gan his voyage make With his blacke *Palmer*, II. i. 34. 4
 Then turning to his *Palmer* said; II. i. 57. 1
 'Palmer,' quoth he, 'death is an equall doome II. i. 59. 1
 Whom thus at gaze the *Palmer* gan to bord II. ii. 5. 1
 to the *Palmer* gave to heare; II. ii. 11. 2
 'There this old *Palmer* shewd himselfe that day, II. ii. 43. 1
 His *Palmer* now shall foot no more alone. II. iii. 3. 5
 that blacke *Palmer*, his most trusty guide, II. iv. 2. 4
 when the *Palmer* saw, he loudly cryde, II. iv. 10. 1
 Then gan the *Palmer* thus; II. iv. 34. 1
 'Mad man,' (said then the *Palmer*) II. iv. 44. 3
 the *Palmer*, by his grave restraynt, him stayd II. v. 24. 3
 the Blacke *Palmer* suffred still to stond, II. vi. 19. 7
 the *Palmer*, whom . . . passage had denide, II. viii. 3. 2
 The *Palmer* lent his care unto the noyce, II. viii. 4. 1
 Whom when the *Palmer* saw, II. viii. 7. 1
 The *Palmer* seeing his left empty place, II. viii. 9. 1
 Now hene they come whereas the *Palmer* sate. II. viii. 11. 6
 To whom the *Palmer* fearlesse answered: II. viii. 13. 1
 'Palmer, thou doest dote, II. viii. 14. 1
 'Fayr Sir,' said then the *Palmer* suppliant, II. viii. 16. 1
 turning to the *Palmer*, II. viii. 23. 6
 Sayd he then to the *Palmer*: II. viii. 24. 1
 'Not one, nor other,' sayd the *Palmer* grave, II. viii. 24. 6
 'Palmer, (said he) 'no knight so rude, I weene, II. viii. 26. 1
 Whom when the *Palmer* saw in such distresse, II. viii. 40. 1
 the *Palmer*, whom he long ygoe Had lost, II. viii. 53. 5
 The *Palmer*, glad With so fresh hew II. viii. 54. 2
 the *Palmer* him forth drew From Farcy court. II. ix. 9. 7
 the *Palmer* eke in habit sad II. xi. 3. 7
 'Palmer, stere aright, II. xii. 3. 1
 The *Palmer*, seeing them in safetie past, II. xii. 9. 1
 the *Palmer* gan full bitterly Her to rebuke II. xii. 16. 5
 Sir *Palmer*, keepe an even hand, II. xii. 18. 3
 then saide the *Palmer* well aviz'd, II. xii. 26. 1
 his *Palmer* had to stere the hote II. xii. 28. 1
 him the *Palmer* . . . discourse, II. xii. 34. 1
 Said then the *Palmer*; II. xii. 37. 7
 his sage *Palmer* that him governed; II. xii. 38. 5
 The *Palmer* over them his staffe upheld, II. xii. 40. 2
 Such vertue in his staffe had eke this *Palmer* sage. II. xii. 41. 9
 On which when gazing him the *Palmer* saw, II. xii. 69. 1
 thus the *Palmer*: 'Now, Sir, well advise; II. xii. 69. 6
 The noble Elfe and careful *Palmer* II. xii. 81. 1
 The skillfull *Palmer* formally did frame: II. xii. 81. 5
 them the *Palmer* soone did pacify. II. xii. 84. 8
Palmer, if it mote thee so aggrate, II. xii. 85. 8

Palmer—Continued.
 To whom the *Palmer* thus: II. xii. 87. 6
 Which when the *Palmer* saw, III. i. 9. 6
Palmer's. I wrapt myselve in *Palmer's* weed, II. i. 52. 8
 by *Palmer's* governance, passing through perilles great, II. xii. Arg.
Palms. where be Those mighty *palms*, . . . 't' embrew In bloud
 of Kings, V. vii. 40. 4
Palm-tree. His left the *palme tree* stout, Bel. ix. 10
Palm-trees. the high *Palme trees*, with branches faire, Gn. 190
Palsy. The shaking *Palsey*, and Saint Fsrances fire. I. iv. 35. 8
Pampered. *Pampered* in pleasures deepe: S.C. Jul. 198
Pan. See **Brain-pan**.
Pan, thou shepheards God that once didst love, S.C. Ja. 17
 ny type, albee rude *Pan* thou please, S.C. Ja. 67
 Which *Pan*, the shepheards God, of her begot: S.C. Ap. 51
 'Pan may be proud that ever he begot S.C. Ap. 91
 When great *Pan* account of shepherdes shall aske. S.C. May 54
Pan himselfe was their inheritance, S.C. May 111
Pan himselfe, to kisse their christall faces, S.C. Jun. 30
 I heard that *Pan* with Phoebus strove, S.C. Jun. 68
 wowned not the great God *Pan* Upon Mount Olivet, S.C. Jul. 49
 kept yfere The flockes of mighty *Pan*. S.C. Jul. 144
 Theyr *Pan* theyr sheepe to them has sold, S.C. Jul. 179
 that great *Pan* bought with deare borrow, S.C. S. 96
 honor *Pan* with hymnes of higher vaine. S.C. N. 8
 Nor *Pan* to herye, nor with love to playe; S.C. N. 10
 'O soveraigne *Pan!* thou god of shepheards all, S.C. D. 7
 To *Pan* his owne selfe pype I neede not yield: S.C. D. 46
 if the flocking Nymphes did folow *Pan*, S.C. D. 47
 as yet ashamd how rude *Pan* did her dight. II. ix. 40. 9
Panacea. whether yt divine Tobacco were, Or *Panachaea*, III. v. 32. 7
Panchaea. Ne frankincense he from *Panchaea* buyth: Gn. 133
Pandar's. would he sometimes scorne A *Pandares* coate Hab. 808
Pandionian. 'There also those two *Pandionian* maides, Gn. 401
Pandora. Like a *Pandora*, locked long in store. Ro. xix. 8
 The true *Pandora* of all heavenly graces, T.M. 578
 I thinke that I a new *Pandora* see, Am. xxiv. 8
Pang. Tho when the *pang* was somewhat overpast, D. 554
 the sad *pang* approching shee does feele, II. i. 38. 8
Pangs. lesser *pangs* can heare who hath endur'd the chief. I. vi. 37. 9
 The bitter *pangs* that doth your heart infest. II. i. 48. 5
 with most painefull *pangs* to sigh and sob, III. xi. 8. 8
 empeach His foltring toung with *pangs* of drerinesse, III. xi. 12. 3
 gentle *pongues*, with which he makd meeke The mightie
 Mars, III. xi. 44. 2
pangs of death her spirit overtooke. V. v. 11. 6
 Such were this Ladies *pangs* and dolorous assay. VI. v. 23. 9
Pannicle. Smote him so rudely on the *Pannikell*, III. v. 5. 6
Panope. one old Nymph, hight *Panope*, III. viii. 37. 9
Panope her entertaind eke well, III. viii. 38. 8
Panopae, and wise Protomedaea, IV. xi. 49. 8
Pans. See **Creaming-pans**.
Pansies. fragrant violets, and *Panuces* trim; III. i. 36. 8
Pansy. The pretie *Pawnee*, And the Chevisaunce, S.C. Ap. 142
 The one a *Pawnee*, the other a sweet-breare: III. xi. 37. 6
Pant. might her pitteous hart be seene to *pant* and quake. I. vii. 20. 9
 Which all that while shee felt to *pant* and quake, III. ii. 42. 8
pant with hope of that adventures hap: IV. x. 9. 2
 heavy arnes . . . hinder him from libertie to *pant*; VI. iv. 19. 3
Panted. how he fum'd, and sweld, and rag'd, and *panted*; Hub. 1340
Panthea. that bright towre, . . . *Panthea*, seemd the brightest
 thing I. x. 58. 6
 all of Christall did *Panthea* build: II. x. 73. 4
Panther. The spotted *Panther*, and the tusked Bore, I. vi. 26. 3
 The *Panther*, knowing that his spotted hyde Doth please all
 beasts, Am. liii. 1
Panting. life nigh crusht out of his *panting* brest: I. viii. 15. 3
 He soone approched, *panting*, breathlesse, II. iv. 37. 6
panting softe, and trembling every joynt, III. i. 60. 1
Panting for breath, and almost out of hart, III. v. 4. 1
panting breath begin to fayle, IV. vi. 16. 2
 With *panting* hounds beguiled of their pray: Am. lxvii. 4
Panwelt. from Alcluid to *Panwelt* did that border bownd. II. x. 63. 9
Pap. From mothers *pap* I taken was unfit, I. ix. 3. 7
 from whose fruitfull *pap* Their welheads spring, II. ii. 6. 2
 from the howre I taken was from nurses tender *pap*, III. ii. 6. 2
Paper. These moniments, which not in *paper* writ, Ro. xxxii. 6
 he disclosing read thus, as the *paper* spake: I. xii. 25. 9
 Innocent *paper*; . . . matter to avenge her yre: Am. lxviii. 1
Papers. Those that poore Sutors *papers* do retaine, Col. 741
 Her vomit full of bookes and *papers* was, I. i. 20. 6
Paphos. Whether in *Paphos*, or Cytheron hill, III. vi. 29. 4
 Much more then that which was in *Paphos* built, IV. x. 6. 6
 Phidias did make in *Paphos* Isle of yore, IV. x. 40. 4
Paps. did divide Her daintie *paps*; II. iii. 29. 7
 her two lilly *paps* aloft displayd, II. xii. 66. 6
 Some praise her *paps*; some praise her lips and nose; VI. viii. 39. 6
 Her *paps*, which like white silken pillowes were VI. viii. 42. 2
 twixt her *paps*, (like early fruit in May, Am. lxxvi. 9
 Her *paps* lyke lillies budded, Epith. 176
Paradise. of *Paradise* Some noble plant I thought Pct. iii. 3
 thy state, That *Paradise* hast founde S.C. Jun. 10
 Then did I see a pleasant *Paradize*, Ti. 519
 To spoyle the pleasures of that *Paradise*; Mui. 186
 the most daintie *Paradise* on ground II. xi. 68. 1
 not on living ground, Save in this *Paradise*, be heard II. xii. 70. 4
 As if an earthly *Paradize* had beene: III. v. 40. 5
 In *Paradize* whylome did plant this floure; III. v. 52. 3
 Shee brought her to her joyous *Paradise*, III. vi. 29. 1
 Right in the midst of that *Paradise* III. vi. 43. 1

Paradise—Continued.

He seemed brought to bed in <i>Paradise</i> ,	IV. ii. 9. 8
It seem'd a second <i>paradise</i> to <i>ghesse</i> ,	IV. x. 23. 2
The bowre of blisse, the <i>paradice</i> of pleasure,	Am. lxxvi. 3
Sweet fruit of pleasure, brought from <i>Paradice</i>	Am. lxxvii. 11
In Joves sweet <i>paradice</i> of Day and Night;	<i>Epith.</i> 99
Thinks more upon her <i>paradise</i> of joyes,	<i>Epith.</i> 366
There thou them placest in a <i>Paradize</i> ,	H.L. 280
Paragon. Love and Lordship bide no <i>paragone</i> ,	Hub. 1026
His noble Spouse, and <i>Paragon</i> of fame,	Ti. 245
deign'd with her the <i>paragon</i> to make;	Mai. 274
by <i>paragone</i> Of earthly things, to judge of things divine;	Col. 344
Amongst all these was none his <i>paragone</i> ,	Col. 451
sweet Charillis is the <i>Paragone</i> Of peerlesse price,	Col. 548
And in thy person, without <i>paragone</i> ,	Dec. Son. v. 11
Whose prowess <i>paragone</i> saw never living wight,	III. ii. 13. 9
in <i>paragone</i> of proudest men:	III. iii. 54. 6
Of grace and beautie noble <i>Paragone</i> ,	III. vi. 52. 2
good, by <i>paragone</i> Of evill,	III. ix. 2. 2
Alone he rode without his <i>Paragone</i> ;	III. x. 35. 6
With his laire <i>paragon</i> , his conquests part,	IV. i. 33. 4
Having so peerlesse <i>paragon</i> ygot;	IV. ii. 8. 2
the <i>Paragon</i> to see Of beauties praise,	IV. v. 9. 8
She had them made a <i>paragone</i> to be,	IV. ix. 11. 6
Of both their beauties to make <i>paragone</i>	V. iii. 24. 3
made a matchlesse <i>paragon</i> ,	VI. i. 1. 9
To be a Princes <i>Paragone</i> esteemed,	VI. ix. 11. 5
Venus ecke, that goodly <i>Paragone</i> ,	VII. vii. 51. 5
high worths surpassing <i>paragon</i> ,	Am. lxxvi. 5
love can not endure a <i>Paragone</i> ,	H.L. 251
Paragons. Some of their pride, some <i>paragons</i> disdainyng,	IV. x. 43. 4
Paramour. Red Amaranthus, lucklesse <i>Paramour</i> ;	Ga. 677
Chosen to be her dearest <i>Paramoure</i> ,	Ti. 385
No solace could her <i>Paramour</i> intreat Her once to show,	II. ii. 35. 5
of my love was partener <i>Paramoure</i> ;	II. iv. 24. 4
The flowre-doluce, her lovely <i>Paramoure</i> ,	II. vi. 16. 2
Courted of many a jolly <i>Paramoure</i> ,	II. ix. 34. 3
Begotten by her kingly <i>Paramoure</i> ,	II. x. 19. 2
many a lady, and many a <i>Paramoure</i> ,	II. xii. 75. 5
The love of Venus and her <i>Paramoure</i> ,	III. i. 31. 4
wooded him her <i>Paramoure</i> to bee,	III. i. 35. 3
Was of him selfe the ydle <i>Paramoure</i> ,	III. ii. 45. 2
Making her seeke an unknowne <i>Paramoure</i> ,	III. iii. 8. 4
Frankly each <i>Paramour</i> his leman knowes,	III. vi. 41. 7
Fresh Hyacinthus, Phoebus <i>paramoure</i>	III. vi. 45. 3
That stratageme had oftentimes assayd This crafty <i>Paramoure</i> ,	III. x. 10. 9
Her fayned <i>Paramour</i> , her forced guest,	IV. i. 36. 3
To visite her beloved <i>Paramoure</i> ,	IV. v. 5. 2
To her therefore The fayrest Ladie was adjudgd for <i>Paramore</i> ,	IV. v. 8. 9
Each one protest to be her <i>paramour</i> ,	IV. v. 24. 7
wooded him her <i>paramour</i> to bee;	IV. viii. 52. 7
Complaynyng of her cruell <i>Paramoure</i> ,	IV. ix. 6. 3
Impatiant of any <i>paramoure</i> ;	IV. ix. 39. 5
Paramours. Coronations, and Sops in wine, Worne of <i>Para-</i> <i>moures</i> ;	S.C. Ap. 139
Some tolde of Ladies, and their <i>Paramoures</i> ;	Hub. 28
The Willow, worne of forlorne <i>Paramoures</i> ;	I. i. 9. 3
decks the girlonds of her <i>Paramoures</i> ,	III. vi. 30. 3
The heavie losse of their brave <i>Paramoures</i> ,	III. ix. 35. 4
They all doe learne to play the <i>Paramours</i> ;	IV. x. 45. 5
(Both two her <i>paramours</i> , both by her hyred,	V. ix. 41. 4
sweetly sung to call forth <i>Paramours</i>)	VII. vii. 28. 5
gemmes Fit to . . . crowne their <i>Paramours</i>	Proth. 16
Parasites. Now <i>Parasites</i> and Syecophants doo share;	T.M. 472
Paravant. Yet that I may her honour <i>paravant</i> ,	Col. 941
If chauce I him encounter <i>paravaunt</i> ;	III. ii. 16. 4
that laire one, That in the midst was placed <i>paravaunt</i> ,	VI. x. 15. 7
Parbreak. Her filthie <i>parbreake</i> all the place defiled has,	I. i. 20. 9
Parcel. Being a <i>parcell</i> of the purest skie,	H.B. 105
Parching. <i>parching</i> droughth drie up the christall wells;	D. 333
Parchment. old records . . . some in long <i>parchment</i> scrolls,	II. ix. 57. 8
Pardal. The <i>Pardale</i> swift, and the Tigre cruell,	I. vi. 26. 4
Pardie. <i>Pardie</i> with Love thou diddest fight;	S.C. Mar. 104
<i>Pardie</i> , so farre am I from envie,	S.C. May 37
such end, <i>perdie</i> , does all hem remayne,	S.C. May 304
<i>Pardie</i> , and wellawaye,	S.C. Au. 19
(<i>perdie</i> God was he none)	S.C. D. 50
That Rederosse knight, <i>perdie</i> , I never slew;	I. vi. 42. 6
' <i>Perdy</i> , Sir knight,' saide then th' enchanter	II. iii. 18. 1
' <i>Perdy</i> ,' (said Trompart) 'lett her pas at will,	II. iii. 44. 1
' <i>Perdy</i> ,' (said he) 'here comes,	II. iv. 40. 5
<i>perdy</i> ye have not doen me right,	II. vi. 22. 7
' <i>Perdye</i> , then is it fitt for me,'	II. vi. 45. 1
' <i>Perdy</i> ,' (quoth he)	II. vii. 19. 6
Ne had they footing found at last, <i>perdie</i> ,	II. x. 48. 5
' <i>Perdy</i> ,' (said Britomart) 'the choise is hard;	III. i. 27. 6
For <i>perdy</i> one shall other slay, or daunt;	III. ii. 16. 5
Yet wist she was not well at ease <i>perdy</i> ;	III. ii. 27. 8
' <i>Perdy</i> , me lever were to wecten that,'	III. v. 7. 1
' <i>Perdy</i> ,' (said Satyrane) 'thou Squire of Dames,	III. vii. 61. 1
<i>perdie</i> , elles how mote it ever bee,	III. viii. 48. 7
he swound, he <i>perdy</i> dyde,	III. x. 7. 4
no knight at all <i>perdie</i> ,	III. x. 27. 3
' <i>Perdy</i> , nay,' (said Malbecco)	III. x. 39. 1
' <i>Perdy</i> not so,' (saide shee)	III. xi. 24. 5
' <i>Perdie</i> great blame' . . . a wight unarm'd to wrong;	VI. ii. 8. 6
' <i>Perdy</i> , thou peasant Knight	VI. iii. 31. 7
' <i>Perdie</i> ,' (said he) 'in evill houre it fell,	VI. vii. 15. 1
Pardon. Crave <i>pardon</i> for my hardyhedde,	To his Booke 12
sweete love of <i>pardon</i> worthie is,	Ga. 473

Pardon—Continued.

how to <i>pardon</i> , when ought is omitted;	Ga. 476
Which <i>pardon</i> me, if I amisse have pend;	Hub. 1386
<i>pardon</i> that unto the cruell skies,	As. 113
' <i>Pardon</i> the error of enraged wight,	I. iv. 41. 2
I ought crave <i>pardon</i> , till I there have beene,'	I. xii. 18. 9
'O! <i>pardon</i> me, my soveraine Lord,	I. xii. 33. 4
The which O! <i>pardon</i> me thus to enfold	II. Pr. 5. 1
O! <i>pardon</i> , and vouchsafe with patient eare	II. Pr. 5. 8
for his carkes <i>pardon</i> I entreat,	II. viii. 27. 8
of <i>pardon</i> I you pray;	II. ix. 42. 6
O dredd Sovereayne! Thus far-forth <i>pardon</i> ,	III. Pr. 3. 6
So be ye pleas'd to <i>pardon</i> all amis,	III. vii. 53. 5
' <i>Pardon</i> , I pray, my heedlesse oversight,	III. ix. 47. 2
you entyrely pray Of <i>pardon</i> for the strife,	III. ix. 61. 8
<i>pardon</i> simple man that rash did him displease,	III. x. 30. 9
I <i>pardon</i> yield, and with thy rudenes heare;	III. x. 31. 3
Then <i>pardon</i> , O most sacred happie spirit!	IV. i. 34. 1
I me submit, and you of <i>pardon</i> pray,	IV. vi. 3. 8
<i>pardon</i> her besonght his erour frayle,	IV. vi. 22. 6
her of <i>pardon</i> prayd more earnestlie,	IV. vi. 23. 8
<i>pardon</i> their mesprise:	IV. ix. 35. 4
<i>Pardon</i> the boldnesse,	V. Pr. 11. 6
'Sir Knight, of <i>pardon</i> I you pray,	V. viii. 13. 1
often treat for <i>pardon</i> and remission To suppliants,	V. ix. 32. 3
<i>pardon</i> me, most dreaded Sovereaine,	VI. Pr. 7. 1
<i>pardon</i> crav'd for his so rash default,	VI. iii. 21. 8
<i>Pardon</i> thy shepheard, . . . To make one minime	VI. x. 28. 4
gentle Shepheard, <i>pardon</i> thou my shame,	VI. x. 29. 6
<i>Pardon</i> for thee, and grace for me, intreat:	Am. ii. 12
Pared. both eares <i>pared</i> of their hight;	Hub. 1382
Paragal. Whilom thou was <i>peregall</i> to the best,	S.C. Au. 8
Parent. As child whose <i>parent</i> is unkent,	To his Booke 2
their <i>Parent</i> deare They saw so rudely falling	I. i. 25. 1
all sixe brethren, borne of one <i>parent</i> ,	III. i. 44. 5
The image of his monstrous <i>parent</i> Geryone,	V. x. 13. 9
The worlds great <i>Parent</i> ,	H.L. 156
Parentage. Yet did she thinke her peerlesse worth to pas That <i>parentage</i> ,	I. iv. 11. 4
was borne of noble <i>parentage</i> ,	II. iv. 19. 3
many a Lord of noble <i>parentage</i> ,	II. ix. 18. 4
whiche of them most did love her <i>parentage</i> ?	II. x. 27. 9
alter gan inquire his <i>parentage</i> ,	III. vii. 46. 7
lov'd a Ladie of high <i>parentage</i> ;	IV. viii. 50. 2
from great Neptune do derive their <i>parentage</i> ,	IV. xi. 17. 9
Though of meane <i>parentage</i> and kindred base,	VI. vii. 28. 4
Parents. <i>parents</i> deare . . . Did spred their rule	I. vii. 43. 4
<i>Parents</i> deare from tyrants powre deliver might,	I. vii. 46. 9
To thinke of those her captive <i>Parents</i> deare,	I. xi. 1. 2
my <i>parents</i> deare . . . emprisond be;	I. xi. 3. 2
(O my <i>Parents</i> !)	I. xi. 3. 8
Then to thy lucklesse <i>parents</i> did belall,	II. i. 37. 5
Whose wofull <i>parents</i> she hath wickedly fordonne,'	II. ii. 44. 9
Accord of friends, consent of <i>Parents</i> sought,	II. iv. 21. 3
Then either care of <i>parents</i> could reframe,	IV. ix. 3. 4
all the rest of those two <i>parents</i> came,	IV. xi. 18. 3
His auncient <i>parents</i> , namely th' auncient Thame,	IV. xi. 24. 5
Fayre Pastorella by great hap Her <i>parents</i> understands,	VI. xii. Arg. 5
Parents' to redeeme thy woefull <i>parents</i> bead From tyrans rage I x. 9. 4 in dead <i>parents</i> halefull ashes bred,	II. ii. 2. 2
taught T' avenge his <i>Parents</i> death,	II. iii. 2. 9
Parget. Golde was the <i>parget</i> ;	Bel. ii. 9
Paridas. Lette next in remaine To <i>Paridas</i> his sonne,	III. ix. 37. 5
Paridell. wrong'd by Carle, by Proteus sav'd, Is sought by <i>Paridell</i> ,	III. viii. Arg. 6
by the colours in his crest, That <i>Paridell</i> it was,	III. viii. 45. 6
Which wordes when <i>Paridell</i> had heard,	III. viii. 48. 1
(said <i>Paridell</i>) 'the signes be sodd;	III. viii. 50. 1
<i>Paridell</i> giusts with Britomart:	III. ix. Arg. 6
why Satyrane and <i>Paridell</i> Mote not be entertaynd,	III. ix. 3. 2
is he not more mad,' (said <i>Paridell</i>)	III. ix. 8. 1
<i>Paridell</i> did rise And to the Castle gate approcht	III. ix. 9. 8
Then <i>Paridell</i> began to chaunge his theme,	III. ix. 10. 8
chiefely <i>Paridell</i> his hart did grate	III. ix. 14. 5
<i>Paridell</i> sore brusd with the blow	III. ix. 16. 6
<i>Paridell</i> , though partly discontent	III. ix. 25. 1
Satyrane his chauce Was her before, and <i>Paridell</i> beside;	III. ix. 27. 2
his blinde eie, that sided <i>Paridell</i> ,	III. ix. 27. 6
<i>Paridell</i> , in whom a kindly pride . . . Abounded,	III. ix. 32. 6
From whom I <i>Paridell</i> by kin descend:	III. ix. 37. 6
The ruefull story of Sir <i>Paridell</i> ,	III. ix. 38. 3
(said <i>Paridell</i>) 'Pardon, I pray,	III. ix. 47. 1
I greet you well . . . So ended <i>Paridell</i> ,	III. ix. 51. 9
<i>Paridell</i> rapeth Hellenore:	III. x. Arg. 6
<i>Paridell</i> complaynd, . . . That ryde he could not,	III. x. 1. 7
<i>Paridell</i> kept better watch then hee,	III. x. 4. 1
So perfect in that art was <i>Paridell</i> ,	III. x. 5. 1
hee too simple ever to surpris The jolly <i>Paridell</i> ,	III. x. 20. 4
one was armed . . . Whom to be <i>Paridell</i> he did devize;	III. x. 21. 5
<i>Paridell</i> came pricking last Upon the plaine;	III. x. 35. 2
Sir <i>Paridell</i> , all were he deare;	III. x. 37. 2
Soone as the old man saw Sir <i>Paridell</i> ,	III. x. 37. 6
(said <i>Paridell</i>) 'She wonneth in the Forrest	III. x. 38. 2
Faithlesse Duessa, and false <i>Paridell</i> ,	IV. i. 32. 8
'Lo! there, Sir <i>Paridell</i> , for your desart	IV. i. 33. 7
Whom when as <i>Paridel</i> more plaine beheld,	IV. i. 34. 2
that which he had to Sir <i>Paridel</i> resynd,	IV. i. 37. 9
Forthy he thus to <i>Paridel</i> bespake:	IV. i. 40. 1
'Ah! Sir,' (said <i>Paridell</i>) 'do not dismay Your selfe	IV. i. 40. 7
Blandamour winnes false Florimell; <i>Paridell</i> for her strives; IV. ii. Arg.	

Paridell—Continued.

Paridell her scorn, and set at nought,	IV. ii. 3. 4
To Sir Paridell these words he sent:	IV. ii. 6. 6
Paridell . . . List not to hearke,	IV. ii. 6. 1
shewing her, did Paridell npray;	IV. ii. 7. 4
whom Paridell Seeing so faire indeede,	IV. ii. 7. 6
Yet Paridell him envied therefore,	IV. ii. 11. 3
'Too foolish Paridell! that fayrest floure Wouldst gather faine,	IV. ii. 14. 3
'Fond Squire,' full angry then sayd Paridell,	IV. ii. 22. 5
you, Sir Blandamour, and Paridell,	IV. ii. 24. 2
a new debate Stird up twixt Blandamour and Paridell,	IV. iv. 2. 4
Gainst whom Sir Paridell bimselfe address,	IV. iv. 6. 8
Unto whose rescne forth rode Paridell;	IV. iv. 19. 8
did Paridell produce His false Duessa,	IV. v. 11. 1
Ne lesse thearid did Paridell complaine,	IV. v. 22. 6
at them both Sir Paridell did loure,	IV. v. 24. 4
Love-lavish Blandamour, and lustfull Paridell,	IV. ix. 20. 9
Paridell of love did make no threasure,	IV. ix. 21. 7
sometimes Paridell and Blandamour The better had,	IV. ix. 25. 1
Paridell did take to Drouns side,	IV. ix. 26. 2
Paridell and Druon fiercely laid At Scdamour,	IV. ix. 30. 3
With faithlesse Blandamour and Paridell,	V. ix. 41. 3
Parls. him to death unfaithfull Paris sent;	Gn. 530
partiall Paris dempt it Venus dew,	II. vii. 55. 7
Sir Paris far renomd through noble fame;	III. ix. 34. 6
when Paris brought his famous prise,	IV. xi. 19. 3
On Phrygian Paris by Plexippus brooke,	VI. ix. 36. 7
Parish. th' Ape his Parish Clarke procur'd to bee.	Hub. 557
Parishioners. th' evill will Of all their Parishners	Hub. 561
Parlus. Whom . . . She, of his Father, Parlus did name;	III. ix. 36. 6
Parlante. The second was Parlante, a bold knight;	III. i. 45. 3
Parley. daily siege, . . . will to parley drive;	III. x. 10. 4
Peace, that unto parley eare will give,	III. x. 10. 5
In his Foules parley durst not with it mel,	VII. vii. 9. 5
Parlor. scone into a goodly Parlour brought,	II. ix. 33. 6
Parnassus. you Virgins, that on Parnasse dwell,	S.C. Ap. 41
systems nyne, which dwell on Parnasse hight,	S.C. Jun. 28
I never lyst presume to Parnasse hyll,	S.C. Jun. 70
mount Parnasse, the Muses brood,	Gn. 21
that raignst in Castalie And mount Parnasse,	T.M. 53
Not one Parnassus nor one Helicione,	Ded. Son. v. 6
In savage soyle, far from Parnasso Momt,	Ded. Son. vii. 12
sweet Parnasse, the haunt of Muses fayre;	II. xii. 52. 8
Ye sacred imps, that on Parnasso dwell,	VI. Pr. 2. 2
Paros. saying thence to th' isle of Paros came.	III. ix. 36. 9
'That was by him cald Paros,	III. ix. 37. 1
Parson. The Foxe was well induc'd to be a Parson,	Hub. 450
Parsonage. have in gage The Primitias of your Parsonage:	Hub. 518
Part. I will part them all you among,	S.C. Ap. 153
in your songs were wout to make a part:	S.C. Au. 154
I hate the honse, since thence my love did part,	S.C. Au. 161
fynd no part 'Of pleasure past,	S.C. Au. 168
of my woe cannot heyray least part)	S.C. Au. 176
with the Nightingale will I take part,	S.C. Au. 183
bad the Ape him dight To play his part,	Hub. 234
griev'd as he had felt part of his paine;	Hub. 260
Whose part once past all men bid take away:	Hub. 932
ever thinke a Kingdome is your part,	Hub. 1004
part by land and part by water fed;	Hub. 1120
the false Foxe most kindly plaid his part;	Hub. 1137
may I take it well in part, That ye	Hub. 1217
Thenceforth he past into each secrete part,	Hub. 1303
taught to beare A Bases part,	T.M. 23
My part it is and my professed skill	T.M. 151
Awake, and to his Song a part applie:	Ti. 236
frozen horror ran through everie part,	Ti. 483
each part 'I inquire Of the wide rule.	Mui. 39
to his wicked worke each part applie.	Mui. 253
hast not scene least part of natures worke:	Col. 293
Some part of those enormities did see,	Col. 665
nprose eke all the rest: All loth to part,	Col. 954
And steale from each some part of ornament.	Ded. Son. xvii. 8
Of each a part I stole by cunning theft:	Ded. Son. xvii. 13
Who soone him brought into a secret part,	I. ii. 5. 3
tell both who ye he, and who that tooke your part,	I. ii. 21. 9
he to her brought part of his stolen things.	I. iii. 18. 9
he be come unto the furthest part;	I. v. 36. 4
Acsculape . . . joyned every part,	I. v. 39. 9
every tender part for feare does shake.	I. vi. 10. 2
The better part now of the lingring day	I. vi. 34. 1
everie tender part does tosse and turne:	I. vii. 21. 6
Who hath endur'd the whole can heare ech part.	I. vii. 25. 5
In heavenly mercies hast thou not a part?	I. ix. 53. 4
'Which, for my part, I covet to performe	I. xii. 20. 1
of the world least part to us is red;	II. Pr. 2. 2
cursed hand, hath plaid this cruell part,	II. i. 44. 7
makes it servaunt to her basest part,	II. i. 57. 6
when Gnyon came to part their fight,	II. ii. 23. 8
drew his deadly weapon to maintaine his part.	II. iv. 9. 9
for my part, I vow, dissembled not a whit.	II. iv. 18. 9
staynd their prayses with thy least good part,	II. iv. 26. 4
he went, and his owne false part playd,	II. iv. 27. 7
Would oftentimes amongst them beare a part,	II. iv. 25. 2
As to despise so curteous seeming part.	II. vi. 26. 4
yield him ready passage to that other part.	II. vi. 36. 9
preaced to draw nere To th' upper part,	II. vii. 44. 4
lower part did reach to lowest Hell;	II. vii. 46. 4
partly circulare, And part triangulare;	II. ix. 22. 2
Albanact had all the Northerne part,	II. x. 14. 2
through the world then swarmd in every part,	II. x. 15. 3

Part—Continued.

To have a peire in part of soverainty;	II. x. 33. 4
The Churches part, and Ploughmans portion,	II. x. 39. 4
each might best offend his proper part,	II. xi. 6. 3
let him heare some part of their rare melody.	II. xii. 33. 9
formd so lively in each perfect part,	III. Pr. 1. 6
living art may not least part expresse,	III. Pr. 2. 1
him in everie part before her fashioned.	III. ii. 16. 9
Yet him in everie part before she knew,	III. ii. 17. 1
Yet playd Pasiphæ a more monstrous part,	III. ii. 41. 5
How like a Gyaunt in each manly part,	III. iii. 32. 3
At last their wayes so fell, that they mote part:	III. iii. 62. 6
Searching all lands and each remotest part,	III. iv. 6. 7
Madnesse to save a part, and lose the whole!	III. v. 43. 3
the inner part Of every thing consumes,	III. v. 48. 8
knitting their rancke braunches, part to part,	III. vi. 44. 4
Fashiond above within their inmost part,	III. vi. 44. 7
it a part Of her rich spoyles	III. viii. 2. 7
with Latinus did the kingdom part;	III. ix. 43. 2
every part to safety full sownd,	III. xii. 38. 6
With his faire paragon, his conquests part,	IV. i. 33. 4
some part Thereof did in his frowning face appeare:	IV. i. 45. 3
Where is my part then of this Ladie bright,	IV. ii. 13. 6
came forth in hast to take his part,	IV. iii. 40. 8
gan the part of Challengers anew To range the field,	IV. iv. 25. 3
Tho gan he swell in every inner part	IV. vi. 7. 4
Yet is not this the first unknighly part,	IV. vi. 7. 7
lashing dreadfully at every part,	IV. vi. 16. 6
With Beares and Tygers taking heavie part,	IV. vi. 2. 7
with her dolefull accent beare with him a part.	IV. viii. 3. 9
He part of his small feast to her would share;	IV. viii. 5. 7
Her spightfull words did pricke and wound the inner part.	IV. viii. 26. 9
To whom he did divide part of his purchast spoile.	IV. ix. 12. 9
each one taking part in others aide	IV. ix. 24. 7
The warlike Dame was on her part assaid	IV. ix. 30. 1
Art, playing second natures part, supplied it.	IV. x. 21. 9
unto every person knew her part;	IV. x. 51. 4
his mortall part by great mischance Was slaine;	IV. xi. 16. 7
T' expresse some part of that great equipage	IV. xi. 17. 8
searching every part,	IV. xii. 23. 8
He would to his owne part restore the same againe:	V. ii. 31. 9
What was the poysse of every part of yore:	V. ii. 34. 7
The most part of my land hath washt away,	V. iv. 8. 3
brothers land the which the sea hath layd Unto your part,	V. iv. 17. 4
That part of Justice which is Equity,	V. vi. 3. 4
Talus mote not be admitted to her part,	V. vii. 3. 9
to his part allures, and bribeth under hand.	V. viii. 18. 9
Talus did attend, Playing his pages part,	V. viii. 29. 7
which did maintaine That Ladies part,	V. viii. 50. 4
heare the matter throughly scand On either part,	V. ix. 37. 8
with him, to make part against her, came	V. ix. 43. 5
for her, on the contrarie part, Rose many advocates	V. ix. 45. 1
waxe inclined much unto her part,	V. ix. 46. 3
Whether this heavenly thing . . . be of Justice part,	V. x. 1. 3
Off spills the principall to save the part;	V. x. 2. 4
maintayne That Tyrants part with close or open ayde,	V. xii. 25. 6
Pinckt upou gold, and paled part per part,	VI. li. 6. 2
And wish that he part of his spoyle might share:	VI. li. 17. 3
when as I was loth My loves owne part to leave	VI. li. 17. 7
But wout on him in every place and part:	VI. li. 36. 5
And how ye may him hence, and to what part, Convey	VI. li. 46. 5
My selfe will beare a part,	VI. li. 47. 9
And every part that under sweath-hands lay,	VI. iv. 23. 7
gan himselfe addresse to take her part.	VI. v. 8. 3
To reskue him, and his weake part abet,	VI. v. 22. 4
all knights hast shamed with this knightlesse part.	VI. vi. 33. 9
Whooping and hallowing on every part,	VI. viii. 40. 3
of the gray each one a part doth beare.	VI. viii. 41. 5
her alone he for his part desired	VI. xi. 4. 3
Of which the greatest part is due to me,	VII. vii. 15. 4
Yet is she chang'd in part, and eeke in generall:	VII. vii. 17. 9
Breake forth at length out of the inner part,	Am. ii. 6
when I pleade, she bids me play my part;	Am. xviii. 9
pride and mecknesse, mixt by equall part,	Am. xxi. 3
rare perfection of each goodly part;	Am. xxv. 2
pryde depraves each other better part,	Am. xxxi. 3
A melting pleasance ran through every part,	Am. xxxix. 7
And every part remains immortally:	Am. xlv. 8
ship, doth strongly part The raging waves,	Am. lix. 5
Through contemplation of my purest part,	Am. lxxxvii. 10
Doest tyrannize in everie weaker part:	H.L. 4
whole remains scarce any little part;	H.L. 144
Least part of th' evils which poore lovers greeve.	H.L. 258
proportion of the outward part	H.B. 75
in perfect limning every part?	H.B. 84
Through every part she doth the same impresse,	H.B. 115
sharply launching every inner part,	H.H.L. 158
on fire With burning zeale, through every part entire,	H.H.L. 271
Or hope t' expresse her least perfections part,	H.H.B. 227
Partake. With equall plaints her sorrowe did partake.	T.M. 298
die with you in sorrow, and partake your griefe.	II. i. 48. 9
I did partake Of all my love	II. iv. 20. 1
Her honest merth and pleasaunce to partake;	II. vi. 21. 6
make Way for themselves their purpose to partake?	III. iii. 25. 6
her pleasaures lenger to partake.	III. xi. 33. 9
'Not one,' (quoth he) 'but many doe partake Herein;	IV. ii. 25. 5
lincked rode . . . As if they secret counsels did partake;	IV. ii. 30. 4
either sdeignes with other to partake;	IV. iii. 16. 8
Ne any dar'd their perill to partake;	IV. iv. 29. 5
Her gentle Squire through her displeasure did partake.	IV. viii. 9. 9

Partake—Continued.

- her glory to *partake*; V. vii. 36. 2
 went forth his gladnesse to *partake* With Belge, V. xi. 32. 7
 With which none had to doe, ne ought *partake*, VI. xi. 12. 4
 her face . . . We changed see and sundry formes *partake*, VII. vii. 50. 7
 The sacred ceremonies there *partake*, Epith. 216
 endeere Thy pleasures unto those which them *partake*, H.L. 275
 We should them love, and with their needs *partake*; H.H.L. 208
 For of her fulnesse . . . They all *partake*, H.H.B. 200
- Partaker.** To be *partaker* of their common woe; Hub. 14
 ne ought he feares To be *partaker* of her wandring woe; I. iii. 44. 8
 had bene *partaker* of the place. I. ix. 26. 9
 thou art *partaker* of his cryme; II. viii. 30. 3
 be *partaker* of their speed; III. viii. 50. 9
- Partakers.** be *partakers* of their evil plight, I. x. 10. 7
 Both joynt *partakers* of their fatall payne; III. iii. 37. 7
 be *partakers* of thy endless fame. III. viii. 43. 7
 worthy deeme *partakers* of our blisse to bee. VII. vi. 33. 9
 And be *partakers* of those joyes of his. H.H.L. 63
- Partakes.** Thereof as every earthly thing *partakes* H.B. 43
- Parted.** So *parted* they, as eithers way them led. Hub. 551
 prouddie neighing, from them *parted* hee. Hub. 654
 when she *parted* hence, D. 220
 The praises of my *parted* love envy, D. 226
 Soone as she *parted* thence, I. iii. 22. 1
 So been they *parted* both, with harts on edge I. iv. 43. 3
 ere they *parted*, Una faire besought That . . . knight I. ix. 2. 6
 Thus heene they *parted*; I. ix. 20. 1
 So *parted* we, and on our journey drive; II. i. 55. 7
 ne them *parted* ought: II. vii. 24. 7
 he *parted* his imperiall state, II. x. 13. 6
 when she *parted* hence she left her groome An yron man, V. i. 12. 1
 She *parted* thence her anguish to appease. V. vii. 45. 5
 both tooke goodly leave, and *parted* severall. VI. i. 10. 9
 So taking courteous leave they *parted* twayne, VI. ii. 38. 8
 And twixt them both with *parted* paines did beare, VI. ii. 48. 5
- Parteth.** Sture, that *parteth* with his pleasant floods IV. xi. 33. 3
- Parthian.** The *Parthian* strikes a stag with shivering dart, IV. i. 49. 8
- Partiall.** That none might scape (so *partiall* unto none;) As. 110
partiall Paris dempt it Venus dew, II. vii. 56. 7
 in their proper praise too *partiall* bee, III. ii. 1. 2
 in thine owne behalfe maist *partiall* seeme; VII. vi. 35. 3
- Particuliar.** pertaines in charge *particulaire*, II. xii. 47. 4
- Parting.** the world *parting* by an equall lott, Gn. 158
 at her *parting* said, She Queene of Faeries hight. I. ix. 14. 9
 With cup thus charmd him *parting* she deceivd; II. i. 55. 3
 from her *parting*, she thenceforth did labour V. v. 35. 4
parting from the place, VII. vi. 55. 2
 Yet is he nought but *parting* of the breath; VII. vii. 46. 3
- Partition.** There is no right in this *partition*, Hub. 143
- Partly.** Ten thousand kindes of creatures, *partly* male And
partly femall, I. i. 21. 7, 8
 The frame thereof seemd *partly* circulare, II. ix. 22. 1
partly discontent With his late fall III. ix. 25. 1
Partly with shame, and *partly* with dismay, V. iv. 27. 2
- Partner.** With Philumene, the *partner* of my plight. D. 476
 of my love was *partner* Paramour: II. iv. 24. 4
 Hath found another *partner* of your payne; III. ix. 46. 2
 her Belamour, the *partner* of his sheet; III. x. 22. 9
- Partridge.** Like as a fearefull *partridge*, III. viii. 33. 3
- Part's.** This *parts* great workmanship and wondrous powre, II. ix. 47. 2
 every *parts* inholders to convent, VII. vii. 17. 4
- Parts.** See Hind parts.
 having all *parts* in their power, Ro. viii. 9
 advanced, For my good parts; Hub. 64
 Man is not like an Ape In his chiefe *parts*, Hub. 1043
 first was raise'd for vertuous *parts*, Ti. 451
 Toward those *parts* came flying carelesslie, Mu. 391
 when life *parts* vouchsafe to close mine eye. D. 511
 First into many *parts* his stream he shar'd, Col. 138
 Adorned with all honourable *parts*: Col. 529
 Full many persons of right worthe *parts*, Col. 752
 Unmindfull of chiefe *parts* of manlinesse; Col. 764
 make more famous memory Of thine Heroicke *parts*, Ded. Son. ii. 12
 from commune vew Their fairer *parts* are hid, Ded. Son. ix. 11
 fram'd of liquid ayre her tender *partes*, I. i. 45. 3
 The . . . Enchaunter *parts* The Redcrosse Knight from Truth: I. ii. Arg.
 his guests He saw divided into double *parts*, I. ii. 9. 2
 'Her neather *partes* misshapen, monstrous, Were hidd in water, I. ii. 41. 1
 all the hinder *partes*, . . . Were ruinous and old, I. iv. 5. 8
 sup, . . . secret poyson through their inner *partes*, I. viii. 14. 4
 golden cup, . . . She lightly sprinkled on his weaker *partes*: I. viii. 14. 7
 her misshap'd *parts* did them appall: I. viii. 46. 7
 Her neather *parts*, . . . Muse for shame doth blush to write; I. viii. 48. 1
 Dry-shod to passe she *parts* the floods in tway; I. x. 20. 5
 Her fitting *parts*, and element unsound, I. xi. 18. 5
 Drew them in *partes*, and each made others foe: II. ii. 13. 6
 be these the *parts* Of glorious knighthood, II. ii. 29. 5
 Of her leaw'd *parts* to make companion: II. ii. 37. 5
 in thy selfe thy lesser *partes* do move; II. v. 16. 2
 did loosely disaray Her upper *partes* II. v. 32. 8
 compar'd to these by many *parts*: II. ix. 48. 3
 he brought them to these salvage *parts*, II. x. 25. 8
 did her selfe in sondry *parts* divide, II. x. 54. 3
 they overran all *parts* with easy hand. II. x. 61. 9
 A man, of many *parts* from beasts dery'd, II. x. 70. 6
 the *partes* brought into their bondage; II. xi. 1. 8
 yeeld His *partes* to reasons rule obedient, II. xi. 2. 2
 the rude And scorn'd *partes* II. xii. 59. 2
 ne car'd to hyde their dainty *partes* II. xii. 63. 9

Parts—Continued.

- picturing the *parts* of beauty daynt, III. Pr. 2. 7
 what uncouth wind Brought her into those *partes*, III. ii. 4. 6
 For such intent into these *partes* I came, III. ii. 7. 6
 gan ransack fast His inward *partes*, III. v. 48. 5
 with faire Adonis playes his wanton *partes*, III. v. 49. 9
 thriee three hundred thanks for my good *partes*, III. vii. 55. 5
 their lately bruz'd *parts* to bring in plight. III. ix. 19. 9
 many wide woundes launched through his inner *partes*, III. xi. 44. 9
 richlier by many *partes* arayd; III. xi. 51. 2
 Her lying tongue was in two *parts* divided, IV. i. 27. 6
 both the *parts* did speake, and both contended; IV. i. 27. 7
 What time his people into *partes* did rive, IV. ii. 2. 8
 Which did her powre into three *parts* dyvide; IV. ii. 43. 4
 As one whose inner *parts* had bene ythrild IV. iii. 22. 4
 Till on her horses hinder *parts* it fell; IV. vi. 13. 6
 there out sucking venom to her *parts* entyre, IV. viii. 23. 9
 poysonous spirit sent From inward *partes*, IV. viii. 26. 4
 into their harts and *parts* entiere. IV. viii. 48. 9
 From all foure *parts* of heaven doe rage full sore, IV. ix. 23. 6
 new *parts* take; IV. ix. 26. 1
 Then all his former *parts* did earst appere: IV. x. 20. 5
 So all the rest did others *partes* empaire, V. ii. 32. 5
 whilst her earthly *parts* . . . did deeply drowned lie, V. vii. 12. 5
 forth into the lower *parts* did pas, V. vii. 17. 6
 ne spared not Their dainty *parts*, V. vii. 29. 6
 She entred into all the *partes* entiere: V. vii. 37. 5
 As if ye please it may be with her lewd *parts* defyled, V. ix. 2. 4
 even to the victall *parts* they past, V. xii. 17. 8
 The foule discourtesies and unknighly *parts*, VI. v. 33. 2
 The inner *parts* now gan to putrify, VI. vi. 5. 4
 Sorrow, and anguish, and impatient paine, In th' inner *parts*; VI. vi. 8. 7
 her face and former *parts* professe A faire young Mayden, VI. vi. 10. 6
 all her hinder *parts* did plaine expresse A monstrous Dragon, VI. vi. 10. 8
 Those daintie *parts*, the dearlings of delight, VI. viii. 43. 1
 Whose sundry *parts* were here too long to tell; VI. x. 14. 2
 daily night did hover Through all the inner *parts*, VI. x. 42. 6
 As if ye please it into *parts* divide, VII. vii. 17. 3
 We see his *parts*, . . . To lose their heat VII. vii. 24. 3
 dints the *parts* entyre With chaste affects Am. vi. 11
 Deepe, in the closet of my *parts* entyre, Am. lxxxiv. 9
 Whose sundrie *parts* he from themselves did sever H.L. 76
 And kindled flame in all their inner *parts*, H.L. 124
 powre Through all the *parts*, H.B. 53
 comely composition Of *parts* well measurd, H.B. 70
 with like beauties *parts* he inly deckt; H.B. 193
 unlike *parts* amongst themselves do jarre. H.B. 196
 mightie bound which . . . *parts* their houres by space, H.H.L. 26
 Whose utmost *parts* so beautifull I fynd; H.H.B. 108
 How much more those essentiall *parts* of his, H.H.B. 109
- Parture.** suddain *parture* of faire Florimell To find him III. viii. 46. 6
- Party.** 'Againe great dole on either *partie* grewe, Gn. 529
 with unwearied powre his *party* still assured. IV. iv. 37. 9
 privie was and *partie* in the case: V. ix. 47. 5
 from her *partie* eftsoones was drawn cleene: V. ix. 49. 3
 weakens her, and makes her *party* strong; V. xi. 1. 4
 this Mayd, whose *party* thou doest take, VI. i. 19. 7
- Party's.** To hasten greatly to his *parties* ayd, IV. iv. 20. 2
- Pase.** See Pace.
- Pastphae.** Yet playd *Pasiphae* a more monstrous part, III. ii. 41. 6
- Pasithee.** Lovely *Pasithee*, kinde Eulimene, IV. xi. 49. 3
- Pass.** See Overpass.
 each thing at last (length) . . . Doth *pass* away: Pet. v. 8
 Striving in power their grandfathers to *pass*, Ro. viii. 7
 As men in Summer fearles *pass* the foord Ro. xiv. 1
 That came to *pass*, Ro. xxiii. 13
Passes their time . . . In lustihede S.C. May. 41
 to winne renowne, or *pass* the rest: S.C. Jun. 74
 With pypping and dauncing did *pass* the rest. S.C. Au. 10
 must *pass* over to th' Elisian plaine: Gn. 421
 ere we farther *pass* Hub. 195
 since their souldiers *pas* no better spedd, Hub. 357
 askt what license, or what *Pas* they had? Hub. 367
 asked for their *pas* by everie squib, Hub. 371
 having overlookt their *pas* at ease, Hub. 396
 he them in newfangelnesse did *pas*. Hub. 675
 to leave The Court, not asking any *pass* or leave; Hub. 936
 to prove whether his powre would *pas* As currant, Hub. 1094
 through his hand must *pass* the Fiaunt. Hub. 1144
 so he got it, little did he *pas*. Hub. 1150
 when he ought would bring to *pas*, Hub. 1167
 He toward his owne Pallace forth did *pas*; Hub. 1344
 His hope is faild, and come to *pass* his dread, Ti. 213
 in time to nought doo *pass*. Ti. 420
 Yet shee in purenesse heaven it selfe did *pas*. D. 210
 Hereof when tydings far abroad did *pass*, As. 199
 might *Pass* unspide to meete her by the way; Col. 140
 thorough them did *pass* So proudly, Col. 222
 We Lunday *pass*; Col. 270
 'Foorth on our voyage we by land did *pass*, Col. 330
 foorth they *pass*, with pleasure forward led, I. i. 8. 1
 strange adventures, which abroad did *pas*. I. i. 30. 4
 no . . . wight May ever *pass*, but thorough great distresse; I. i. 32. 3
 people that did *pas* In travell to and froe: I. i. 34. 3
 With faire discourse the evening so they *pas*; I. i. 35. 5
 By them the Sprite doth *pass* in quietly, I. i. 40. 7
 He that . . . high hath set his throne where Tiberis doth *pas*. I. ii. 22. 9
 deserts wyde, By which . . . wandring knight shold *pas*. I. iii. 10. 2
 for their former journey forward *pas*, I. iii. 21. 3
 his ghost . . . In peace may *passen* over Lethe lake; I. iii. 36. 6

Pass—Continued.

By them they *pas*, . . . And to the Presence mount; . . . I. iv. 7. 1
 Yet did she thinke her pearelesse worth to *pas* That parentage, I. iv. 11. 3
 That night they *pas* in jay and jollity, . . . I. iv. 43. 5
 They *pas* the bitter waves of Acheron, . . . I. v. 33. 1
 he . . . suffered them to *passen* quietly; . . . I. v. 34. 8
 old Ninus far did *pas* In princely pomp, . . . I. v. 48. 3
 when he saw the Dansell *pas*se away, . . . I. vi. 48. 5
 with his breath, which through the world doth *pas*, . . . I. vii. 9. 3
 Perce to my hart, and *pas* through everie side, . . . I. vii. 22. 8
 She . . . forward forth doth *pas*, . . . I. vii. 28. 3
 The light whereof, that hevens light did *pas*, . . . I. viii. 19. 3
 soone as breath out of his brest did *pas*, . . . I. viii. 24. 6
 Then asked he, which way he in might *pas*? . . . I. viii. 33. 1
 A dreary corse, whose life away did *pas*, . . . I. ix. 36. 5
 Why wilt not let him *pas*se, . . . I. ix. 39. 8
 They *pas*se in, stouping low; . . . I. x. 5. 8
 Dry-shod to *pas*se she parts the fouds in tway; . . . I. x. 20. 5
 The first . . . towards him did *pas*; . . . I. x. 44. 3
 they *pas* Forth to an hill . . . I. x. 46. 1
 dreadfully he towards him did *pas*, . . . I. xi. 15. 1
 as chaunst them by a forest side To *pas*se, . . . II. i. 35. 6
 so far all sence they *pas*, . . . II. i. 49. 6
 Sterne melancholy did his courage *pas*, . . . II. ii. 17. 8
 So forth they *pas*, . . . II. iii. 11. 1
 'lett her *pas* at will, . . . II. iii. 44. 1
 by whose utmost brim Wayting to *pas*se, . . . II. vi. 2. 5
 My little boat can safely *pas*se this perilous bourne, . . . II. vi. 10. 9
*pas*se the bonds of modest merimake, . . . II. vi. 21. 8
 strive to *pas*se . . . Their native musicke . . . II. vi. 25. 3
 of her joy . . . she saw he light did *pas*, . . . II. vi. 37. 3
 They forward *pas*se; ne Guyon yet spoke word, . . . II. vii. 31. 1
 The one before, by which all in did *pas*, . . . II. ix. 23. 2
 when it locked none might thorough *pas*, . . . II. ix. 23. 7
 Nor right nor word mote *pas*se out of the gate, . . . II. ix. 25. 3
 Which he recorded still as they did *pas*, . . . II. ix. 56. 3
 let them *pas*, whiles wind and wether right . . . II. xi. 4. 7
 Ne ought save perill still as he did *pas*: . . . II. xii. 2. 3
 yonder way We needs must *pas*, . . . II. xii. 3. 3
 Forward they *pas*se, and strongly he them rowes, . . . II. xii. 5. 1
 They to him hearken, . . . And *pas*se on forward: . . . II. xii. 14. 2
 they needs must *passen* by, . . . II. xii. 14. 4
 suffered him to *pas*se, . . . II. xii. 57. 8
 Therein discovered was, ne ought mote *pas*, . . . III. ii. 19. 6
 to bring his will to *pas*: . . . III. iii. 24. 5
 not thee entreat To *pas*se, but maugre thee will *pas*se or dy', . . . III. iv. 15. 4
 none durst *passen* through that perilous glade: . . . III. iv. 21. 5
 it did *pas* The wealth of th' East, . . . III. iv. 23. 3
 To bring to *pas*se his mischievous intent, . . . III. iv. 45. 2
 that Squire unknowne Mote algates *pas*se: . . . III. v. 17. 6
 through the ford to *passen* did assay; . . . III. v. 18. 4
 By which both in and out men moten *pas*: . . . III. vi. 31. 6
 Thereto so swifte that it all beasts did *pas*: . . . III. vii. 22. 6
 it chaunst a knight To *pas*se that way, . . . III. vii. 29. 3
 Her to disport and idle time to *pas*, . . . III. vii. 31. 3
 all which *passen* by, . . . thinke it threates the skye, . . . III. ix. 45. 8
 all the antique Worthies merits far did *pas*se, . . . III. ix. 50. 9
 let him *pas*se as lightly as he came: . . . III. x. 39. 2
 So soone as he the Prison-dore did *pas*, . . . III. x. 53. 1
 Mure for great sorrow that he could not *pas*, . . . III. xi. 27. 2
 gave her leave at pleasure forth to *pas*se, . . . III. xii. 43. 6
 yet doth not *pas*se so cleare, . . . IV. i. 45. 7
 With heavenly notes, that did all other *pas*, . . . IV. ii. 2. 3
 though therein himselfe he thought to *pas*, . . . IV. ii. 10. 3
 Eftsoones his life may *pas*se into the next: . . . IV. ii. 52. 6
 To let them *pas*se at will, for dread of shame, . . . IV. iv. 3. 5
 Yet did the workmanship farr *pas*se the cost: . . . IV. iv. 15. 8
 Florimell her selfe . . . She seem'd to *pas*se: . . . IV. v. 15. 9
 fast beside a little brooke did *pas*, . . . IV. v. 33. 3
 He all that night, that too long night, did *pas*se, . . . IV. v. 45. 2
 When ever he this way shall *pas*se . . . IV. vi. 5. 9
 yeeld unto her weapon way to *pas*: . . . IV. vi. 15. 4
 lovers heaven must *pas*se by sorrowes hell, . . . IV. vi. 32. 7
 forward thence did *pas* Unto some resting place, . . . IV. vi. 39. 3
 undiscerned forth with him did *pas*, . . . IV. viii. 59. 5
 'hy all the woe I *pas*, . . . IV. viii. 63. 7
 love of soule doth love of bodie *pas*se, . . . IV. ix. 2. 8
 twixt her selfe and Love did let me *pas*; . . . IV. x. 36. 3
 did on dry-foot *pas* Into old Gall, . . . IV. xi. 16. 3
 never wight he lets to *pas*se that way, . . . V. ii. 6. 2
 In swimming he expert, through waters force to *pas*, . . . V. ii. 16. 9
 Florimell her selfe she then did *pas*, . . . V. iii. 17. 8
 Braggadochio would not let him *pas*, . . . V. iii. 30. 3
 as he did *pas*se by the sea shore, . . . V. iv. 4. 1
 'Which that thou mayst the better bring to *pas*, . . . V. v. 34. 1
 forth into the lower parts did *pas*, . . . V. vii. 17. 6
 Tygres scath In crueltie and outrage she did *pas*, . . . V. viii. 49. 8
 That herein doest all earthly Princes *pas*? . . . V. x. 3. 2
 So forth he fared . . . and much way did *pas*, . . . V. xi. 36. 8
 To *pas*se them over where them list to tell, . . . V. xii. 4. 4
 Fashion'd to please the eies of them that *pas*, . . . VI. Pr. 5. 4
 may no Knight nor Lady *pas*se along That way, . . . VI. i. 13. 5
 yet they needs must *pas*se that way, . . . VI. i. 13. 6
 mild curt'sie shewe To all that *pas*se, . . . VI. i. 27. 4
 this his Ladie . . . hy his horse side did *pas*, . . . VI. ii. 10. 3
 after this nights perillous *pas*se, . . . VI. iii. 14. 2
 which way he through the loord mote *pas*: . . . VI. iii. 30. 4
 They mote the abler he to *pas*se unto the rest, . . . VI. iv. 15. 9
 Ne could it upward come, nor downward *pas*se, . . . VI. iv. 21. 8
 further could not *pas* Through feeblenesse, . . . VI. v. 31. 8

Pass—Continued.

To *pas*se the tedious travell of the way, . . . VI. v. 34. 6
 They stayd not there, but straightway in did *pas*: . . . VI. v. 36. 1
 Into his Lords forbidden hall to *pas*se? . . . VI. vi. 20. 4
 Led by a Carle and foole which by her side did *pas*se, . . . VI. vii. 27. 9
 A Baylieffe-errant forth in post did *pas*se, . . . VI. vii. 35. 7
 as they forward on their way did *pas*, . . . VI. viii. 4. 1
 way to them he gave forth right to *pas*; . . . VI. viii. 14. 3
 whose pleasure did appere To *pas*se all others . . . VI. x. 5. 5
 Yet she all other country lasses farr did *pas*se: . . . VI. x. 25. 9
 no way appeard for people in nor out to *pas*, . . . VI. x. 41. 8
 nothing meet in merchandise to *pas*se: . . . VI. xi. 12. 8
 Shee there arriving boldly in did *pas*; . . . VII. vi. 24. 1
 So now her waves *pas*se through a pleasant Plaine, . . . VII. vi. 53. 7
 it the Sunne a thousand times did *pas*, . . . VII. vii. 6. 8
 such sweet cordialls *pas*se Physitions art, . . . Am. I. 12
 Yet never day so long, but late would *pas*se, . . . Epith. 273
*pas*se away, like to a sommers shade; . . . H.B. 68
 did *pas*se Dawne from the top . . . H.B. 108
 stars . . . Whereof each other doth in brightnesse *pas*se, . . . H.II.B. 54
 the hard diamond, which them both doth *pas*se, . . . H.II.B. 154
 those joyous Birdes did *pas*se along, . . . Prath. 114
Passable. Styx, not *passable* to soules returning, . . . Ro. xv. 6
 hardly *passable* on foote it was; . . . VI. xi. 30. 2
Passage. thence the *passage* ethe; . . . S.C. Jul. 90
 all things . . . that might his *passage* stay, . . . Gn. 272
 of their *passage* doth appeare no token, . . . Col. 143
 stones, the which encomber might His *passage*, . . . Col. 151
 A gentle Husher, . . . *passage* for them did prepare: . . . I. iv. 13. 4
 all that might his angry *passage* stay; . . . I. viii. 9. 8
 nathemore would that coragous swayne To her yeeld *passage*, . . . I. ix. 13. 7
 made an open *passage* for the gushing flood, . . . I. ix. 36. 9
 meetes a flood that doth his *passage* stay, . . . I. ix. 39. 3
 What if some little payne the *passage* have, . . . I. ix. 40. 4
 nothing might his ready *passage* stay: . . . I. x. 35. 5
 by force unwonted *passage* lynd, . . . I. xi. 10. 7
 he for nought would stay his *passage* right, . . . I. xii. 25. 4
 easy is the way and *passage* plaine . . . II. iii. 41. 7
 yeilded *passage* to his cruell knife, . . . II. v. 9. 4
 Appease his heat, or hastie *passage* stay; . . . II. v. 38. 4
 They were far past the *passage* which he spake, . . . II. vi. 11. 2
 for *passage* sought, . . . II. vi. 19. 3
 Till season serve new *passage* to assay: . . . II. vi. 23. 7
 marched to the Strond there *passage* to require, . . . II. vi. 27. 9
 yield him ready *passage* to that other part, . . . II. vi. 36. 9
 Awaiting *passage* which him late did faile; . . . II. vi. 40. 7
 That wanton Mayd of *passage* had denide, . . . II. viii. 3. 3
 By further search had *passage* found elsewhere; . . . II. viii. 3. 4
 Through all those foldes the steelhead *passage* wrought, . . . II. viii. 32. 7
 cruell *passage* made Quite through his brayne, . . . II. viii. 45. 5
 Whereby her course is stopt and *passage* staid: . . . II. ix. 8. 4
 Ne hedge ne ditch his readie *passage* brake; . . . II. xi. 26. 5
 Au open *passage* through his riven brest, . . . II. xi. 37. 4
 here before a perlous *passage* lyes, . . . II. xii. 17. 8
 nought our *passage* may empeach, . . . II. xii. 53. 1
 Them yeilded ready *passage*, and their rage surceast, . . . III. iii. 31. 9
 through the brackish waves their *passage* sheare; . . . III. iv. 42. 7
 his *passage* through the ford to let, . . . III. v. 17. 9
 Him boldly had his *passage* there to stay, . . . III. v. 18. 7
 That his swift charet might have *passage* wyde . . . III. xi. 40. 8
passage bard to all that thither came, . . . III. xii. 43. 4
 in their flesh a griesly *passage* rend, . . . IV. ii. 15. 5
 by one way that *passage* did prepare, . . . IV. x. 6. 5
 Next him went Wylbourne with *passage* slye, . . . IV. xi. 32. 5
 keeps a Bridges *passage* by strong hood, . . . V. ii. 4. 7
 makes all men for feare that *passage* for to shonne, . . . V. ii. 4. 9
 When as they to the *passage* gan to draw, . . . V. ii. 11. 4
 (The lucky Pylot of her *passage* sad,) . . . V. iv. 11. 7
 That in and out thou mayst have *passage* free, . . . V. v. 34. 5
 Streight was the *passage*, like a ploughed ridge, . . . V. vi. 36. 8
 Nath'lesse that stroke so cruell *passage* found, . . . V. vii. 33. 1
 'Ne once for ought her speedy *passage* stayd, . . . V. viii. 6. 3
 'All times have wont safe *passage* to aford, . . . V. viii. 22. 1
 The armed knights stopping his *passage* by, . . . V. ix. 14. 8
 Into his shield it readie *passage* found, . . . V. x. 33. 2
 It would no *passage* yeeld unto his purpose vaine, . . . V. xi. 10. 9
 toll which they for *passage* pay, . . . VI. i. 13. 9
 So soome as *passage* is unto him lent, . . . VI. i. 21. 4
 The covert was so thicke that did no *passage* shew, . . . VI. v. 22. 9
 ready *passage* to her pleasure did prepare, . . . VII. vi. 7. 9
Passage-money. *passage money* did of them require, . . . V. ii. 11. 6
Passage-penny. he him makes his *passage-penny* pay: . . . V. ii. 6. 4
Passant. a Lion *passant* in a golden field, . . . III. i. 4. 9
Passed. See Forepassed, Long-passed, Overpassed, Past.
 As the honilasse *passed* hie, . . . S.C. Au. 77
 now *passed* youngthly pryne, . . . S.C. D. 75
 ere long time had *passed*, . . . Hub. 559
 since we *passed* are Unto this point, . . . Hub. 1047
 Thenceforth he *past* into each secret part, . . . Hub. 1303
 the late love the which betwixt us *past*, . . . D. 289
 So having said, away she softly *past*: . . . D. 293
 The *passed* fortunes, which to thee befell . . . Col. 33
 of good *passed* newly to discuss, . . . Col. 38
 Thus as they *past*, . . . I. i. 6. 4
 forward on his way . . . He *passed* forth, . . . I. i. 28. 8
 due recompence Of all her *passed* paines: . . . I. iii. 30. 2
 So farth they *past*; . . . I. iii. 32. 6
 Arrived there, they *passed* in forth right; . . . I. iv. 6. 1
 creature never *past*, That backe returned, . . . I. v. 31. 6
 for such perill *past* Wherewith you to reward? . . . I. viii. 27. 3

Passed—Continued.

th' only good that growes of *passed* feare Is to be wise, I. vii. 44. 5
 his spright Had *past* the paines of hell I. x. 32. 9
 glauncing by, fourth *passed* forward right. I. xi. 16. 6
 Henceforth take heede of that thou now hast *past*, II. iv. 36. 3
passed fayrely forth. II. vi. 40. 6
 they both yfere Forth *passed* on their way II. ix. 2. 4
 as Alma *passed* with her guesates, II. ix. 26. 6
 gan this Realme renew her *passed* prime: II. x. 58. 8
 The Palmer, seeing them in safetie *past*, II. xii. 9. 1
 as they *passed* by that way, II. xii. 20. 7
 to Guyon, as he *passed* by, II. xii. 32. 1
 they it *past*, and shortly gan descry II. xii. 34. 3
past on hardily, II. xii. 39. 5
passed forth, and lookt still forward right, II. xii. 53. 4
 Themselves they forth convoid, and *passed* forward right. III. iii. 61. 9
 With some late perill which he hardly *past*, III. v. 3. 4
 Her to encounter ere she *passed* by; III. vii. 38. 4
 so forth beside her *past*. III. vii. 40. 9
 The wicked engine . . . *Past* through his eies, III. ix. 29. 4
 for remembrance of her *passed* joy, III. ix. 36. 5
 many perilles *past* in forreine landes, III. ix. 41. 8
 they had *past* with mickle jeopardy, III. ix. 53. 3
 on adventure by the way he *past*. III. x. 35. 5
 whom when he *passed* kend, III. x. 38. 8
 did it selfe divide . . . That through she *passed*, III. xi. 25. 6
 the Championesse . . . *past* the foremost dore; III. xi. 27. 8
 when the second watch was almost *past*, III. xii. 29. 6
 she *passed* forth, not taking leave, IV. i. 36. 7
passed through th' unruly preace Of people, IV. iii. 41. 1
 as they *passed* forth they did espy One in bright armes, IV. iv. 6. 5
 they *past* forth on their way. IV. iv. 13. 2
 did her *passed* paines in quiet rest assoyle. IV. vii. 3. 9
 twenty daies . . . have *past* through heven sheene, IV. vii. 13. 2
 forth she *past* into his dreadfull den, IV. vii. 33. 1
 when that forrest they had *passed* well, IV. viii. 23. 1
 when they were *passed* out of sight, IV. viii. 36. 1
 The stone which *passed* straunger at him threw: IV. viii. 36. 6
 who all that *passed* gan repeat: IV. ix. 35. 9
 forth without impediment I *past*, IV. x. 11. 1
 So in I *past*, IV. x. 14. 4
Past forth on foote, IV. x. 15. 4
 'Thence forth I *passed* to the second gate, IV. x. 16. 1
 having *past* all perill, IV. x. 21. 1
 goodly workmanship farre *past* all other IV. x. 29. 8
 By which I hardly *past* with much adoe: IV. x. 57. 7
 know the monuments of *passed* age: IV. xi. 17. 6
past not long ere Brutus warlikee some, IV. xi. 38. 1
 So farre he *past* amongst his enemies band, V. iii. 9. 3
 for weekes that *passed* were, She told but moneths, V. vi. 5. 6
 Till to the Bridges further end she *past*: V. vi. 39. 6
 His other fellow Pagan which before him *past*. V. viii. 8. 9
 as he *passed* by, V. viii. 32. 5
 So forth they *past*, till they approached ny V. ix. 8. 1
 Into a bird it chaung'd, and from him *past*, V. ix. 17. 5
 Thence forth they *passed* with that gentle Mayd V. ix. 20. 1
Past through his shield and pierst through either syde; V. x. 35. 7
 Whose grudging ghost was therout fled and *past*, V. x. 37. 3
 even to the vitall parts they *past*, V. xii. 17. 8
 He had not *passed* farre upon the strand, V. xii. 28. 3
 as he *past* afore withouten dread, V. xii. 39. 8
 Yet he *past* on, V. xii. 42. 9
 A pryvy token which betweene them *past*, VI. i. 29. 3
 then to his first quest he *passed* forth along. VI. i. 47. 9
 as they me *passed* by, Much was I moved VI. ii. 11. 1
 'So *passed* we till this young man us met; VI. ii. 23. 1
 And Calidore forth *passed* to his former payne. VI. ii. 38. 9
 So they the evening *past* till time of rest; VI. iii. 9. 6
 He *passed* forth with her in faire array, VI. iii. 16. 4
 So, as they *past* together on their way, VI. iii. 16. 7
 So forth he *passed* thorough that daies paine, VI. iii. 17. 7
 So all that night they *past* in great disease, VI. v. 40. 1
past through many perillous assayes, VI. vi. 3. 4
passed forth to follow his first enterprize. VI. vi. 44. 9
 the other, which was *passed* by, VI. vii. 10. 1
 As if he would have *passed* through him quight; VI. vii. 10. 7
 all which *passed* by. VI. vii. 27. 3
 So judgement *past*, as is by law ordayned VI. vii. 36. 5
past through many perils by the way, VI. vii. 50. 6
 streight to the noise forth *past*. VI. viii. 47. 9
 all that night to him unknown she *past*; VI. viii. 51. 6
 As I it *past*: VI. ix. 1. 6
 Full many pathes and perils he hath *past*, VI. ix. 2. 5
 since things *passed* none may now restore. VI. x. 20. 8
 Of cries and clamors which amongst them *past*, VI. xi. 32. 4
 speaking markes of *passed* monuments, VI. xii. 20. 4
 Through all estates he found that he had *past*, VI. xii. 23. 1
 snar at all that ever *passed* by: VI. xii. 27. 7
 she *past* the region of the ayre And of the fire, VII. vi. 7. 6
past away, his doings to relate Unto his Lord; VII. vi. 19. 2
 So *past* the twelve Months forth, VII. vii. 43. 9
 his *passed* date Bids all old thoughts to die Am. iv. 3
 none can call againe the *passed* time. Am. lxx. 14
 Through which he *past* his miserable dayes, H.H.L. 236
 Passenger. New merth her *passenger* to entertaine; II. vi. 6. 2
 Passengers. Therein stil wait poore *passengers* to teare. Col. 263
 rode, Where we must land some of our *passengers*, I. xii. 42. 3
 nigh it drawes All *passengers*, II. xii. 4. 7
 mote the *passengers* thereto allure; II. xii. 12. 6
 Whose manner was all *passengers* to stay IV. x. 13. 3

Passers-by. Of which all *passers* by doo somewhat pill: Ro. xxx. 12
 that *passers* by Might it behold, Gn. 661
 seemd to entice All *passers* by. II. xii. 54. 4
 Passeth. he *passeth* through the herds Of ravenous wilde
 beasts, Hub. 1284
 as a speedie post that *passeth* by. D. 413
passeth reasons reach, Col. 837
 lightly mounted *passeth* on his way; II. v. 38. 2
 So *passeth*, in the passing of a day, II. xii. 75. 1
 Poets witt, that *passeth* Painter farre III. Pr. 2. 6
 Providence hevenly *passeth* living thought, III. v. 27. 1
 as he *passeth* downe, IV. xi. 34. 4
 Whose fruitfull seede farre *passeth* those in land, IV. xii. 1. 3
 Passing. puffed up with *passing* surquedrie, Van. viii. 7
 time in *passing* weares, S.C. Jun. 38
 hys *passing* skil with him is fledde, S.C. Jun. 93
passing by with rolling wreathed pace, Gn. 253
passing forth, as their adventures fell, Hub. 359
passing through the Countrey in disguise, Hub. 575
 manly legs, still *passing* too and fro, Hub. 748
 With treasure *passing* all this worldes worth, Ti. 286
 The metall was of rare and *passing* price; Mui. 76
passing farre All Painters skill, Mui. 90
 When *passing* by ye read these wofull layes, D. 536
 Far *passing* all the pastors of his daies, As. 9
 and held in *passing* price, As. Interl. 220
 could pipe himselfe with *passing* skill. Col. 443
 paines far *passing* that long wandring Greeke, I. iii. 21. 6
 So, *passing* forth, she him obaid. I. iv. 51. 9
 Which *passing* through, on every side them stood ghosts. I. v. 32. 4
 med'cines, which had *passing* prief; I. x. 24. 5
 owches . . . Whose *passing* price uneth was to be told: I. x. 31. 7
 dazed were his cyne Through *passing* brightnes, I. x. 67. 7
passing by, did brush With his long tayle, I. xi. 16. 8
 To prooff of *passing* wonders hath full often usd: II. ii. 5. 9
 So *passing* persant, and so wondrous bright, II. iii. 23. 4
 lightly shunned it; and, *passing* by, II. v. 4. 1
 in Amours the *passing* howes to spend, II. vi. 35. 4
 they *passing* spake unto them nought; II. vii. 24. 2
 Far *passing* th' height of men terrestriall, II. vii. 41. 5
 Who, *passing* by, forth ledt her guesates anone II. ix. 28. 8
 Guyon, . . . *Passing* through perilles great, II. xii. Arg.
 They, *passing* by, that grisely mouth did see II. xii. 6. 1
 They, *passing* by, a goodly Ship did see II. xii. 19. 1
 trembled as them *passing* they beheld: II. xii. 40. 7
 Thence *passing* forth, they shortly doe arryve II. xii. 42. 1
 So did he eke Sir Guyon *passing* by; II. xii. 49. 6
 Whom *passing* by she happened to meet: II. xii. 56. 8
 So *passeth*, in the *passing* of a day, II. xii. 75. 1
 scarce them leasure gave her *passing* to behold. III. i. 15. 9
 These stranger knights, through *passing*, forth were led III. i. 33. 1
passing Dee, with hardy enterprise III. iii. 35. 4
 through his perfect sent And *passing* speede, III. vii. 23. 9
 (a thing far *passing* thought) III. vii. 48. 5
 all the wyles of wemens wits knew *passing* well. III. viii. 8. 9
 Of *passing* valew and of great renomew, III. xi. 47. 3
 The whiles the *passing* brightnes her fraile senecs dazd. III. xi. 49. 9
passing by, his name discovered, III. xii. 4. 8
 for *passing* great despight, Staid not to answer; IV. i. 52. 1
 weapon . . . *passing* forth with furious affret, IV. iii. 11. 7
 therein sate a Ladie, *passing* faire IV. iii. 39. 6
passing joy, which so great marvaile brings, IV. iii. 49. 8
passing beautie did eftsounes reveale, IV. v. 10. 4
 Farre *passing* Bronteus or Pyracon great, IV. v. 37. 2
passing through the cares would pierce the hart, IV. viii. 26. 6
 They *passing* forth kept on their readie way, IV. viii. 37. 1
Passing the measure of my feeble powre; IV. ix. 39. 7
 Farre *passing* that, which . . . Phidias did make IV. x. 40. 3
 Thus *passing* th' evening well, V. vi. 23. 1
 She wondred at the workemans *passing* skill, V. vii. 6. 6
passing litle further, V. ix. 21. 3
 they *passing* in Went up the hall, V. ix. 23. 1
passing through the thickest preasse, V. ix. 23. 6
 They, *passing* by, were guyd by degree V. ix. 27. 1
passing forth into the ball he came, V. i. 24. 6
passing well expert in single fight, VI. i. 36. 4
 I chaunst to meete this knight, . . . *passing* on the plaine. VI. ii. 9. 9
 Till that, by fortune *passing* all foresight, VI. iv. 2. 1
 Seeing the ugly Monster *passing* hy, VI. v. 16. 2
passing by doth hurt no more. VI. vii. 9. 9
 Thence *passing* forth, VI. vii. 18. 6
 nigh she swelt For *passing* joy, VI. xii. 21. 9
 At every rash beholder *passing* by. Am. xvi. 8
 Far *passing* those which Hercules came by, Am. lxxvii. 7
 With admiration of their *passing* light, H.H.L. 279
 their owne native light farre *passing* theirs. H.H.B. 70
 Passion. The tempest of that stormie *passion*, T.M. 380
 Renewing her complaint with *passion* strong, Ti. 479
 The stormie *passion* of his troubled brest, D. 192
 the outrageous *passion* nigh appeared, D. 555
 sparke of reasons might . . . to rule his *passion*, Col. 868
 this great *passion* of unwonted lust, I. i. 49. 1
 He in great *passion* al this while did dwell, I. ii. 26. 5
 whenas the dreadfull *passion* Was overpast, I. ii. 32. 2
 Therewith she gan her *passion* to renew, I. iii. 25. 1
 Such restlesse *passion* did all night torment I. v. 1. 5
 change of hew great *passion* did bewray; I. ix. 16. 2
 much aswag'd the *passion* of his plight, I. x. 24. 8
 raging *passion* with fierce tyranny II. i. 67. 4
 strong *passion*, or weake fleshlinesse, II. iv. 2. 6

Passion—Continued.

reason, blent through *passion*, nought descryde; II. iv. 7. 7
 calme the tempest of his *passion* wood; II. iv. 11. 8
 Tempring the *passion* with aduizement slow; II. v. 13. 2
 with strong reason maistrod *passion* fraile; II. vi. 40. 4
 the *passion* marred her modest grace; II. ix. 43. 4
 ransackt all her veines with *passion* entyre; III. i. 47. 9
 At last, the *passion* past, she thus him answered; III. ii. 5. 9
 if the *passion* mayster thy fraile might; III. ii. 46. 6
 Full of soft *passion* and unwonted smart; III. v. 30. 8
 With reason dew the *passion* to subdew; III. v. 44. 2
 So strong is *passion* that no reason heares; III. vii. 21. 5
 with *passion* great And griefull pittie IV. i. 16. 3
 ever when his *passion* is allayd; IV. ii. 12. 6
 Whereby the *passion* grew more fierce and faime; IV. vi. 33. 8
 Which losse her made like *passion* also prove; IV. viii. 3. 5
 Through jealous *passion* weeping inly wroth; IV. ix. 9. 8
 the *passion* that her heart opprest; IV. xii. 8. 7
 The troublous *passion* of my pensive mind; V. vii. 19. 2
 With franticke *passion* and with furie fraught; V. viii. 48. 7
 Would have the *passion* hid, and up arose; V. ix. 50. 9
 But still his *passion* grew more violent; VI. ii. 21. 9
 To rule the stubborne rage of *passion* blinde; VI. vi. 5. 8
 the sharpe *passion* being overpast; VI. viii. 19. 3
 other none such *passion* can contrive; VI. xii. 21. 5
 You calme the storme that *passion* did begin; Am. viii. 11
 The piteous *passion* of his dying smart; Am. xlviii. 12
 Such is the powre that sweet *passion*; H.L. 190

Passionate. In Tragick plaints and *passionate* mischance; Col. 427
 Great pleasure . . . That godly King and Queene did *passionate*; I. xii. 16. 2

Passioned. to see the mayd So strangely *passioned*; II. ix. 41. 9
 Some argument of matter *passioned*; III. xii. 4. 6

Passions. Distempred through misrule and *passions* bace; II. ix. 1. 6
 By known signes and *passions* which I see; III. ii. 33. 3
 Both coosen *passions* of distroubled spright; III. iv. 12. 7
 all the *passions* that in man may light; III. ix. 17. 8
 Of all the *passions* in the mind thou vilest art! III. xi. 1. 9
 T' expresse his *passions*, which his reason did empeach; VI. iv. 11. 9
 all the *passions* heale which wound the weaker spright; VI. vi. 3. 9
 my weak powres of *passions* warreid arre; Am. xlv. 7
 grieue renew, and *passions* doe awake; Am. xlvii. 11
 least *passions* doe impress; H.L. 170

Passport. thou hast a free *passpartie*; S.C. Env. 7
 Withouten *pasport* or good warrantye; Hub. 186
 devise A *pasport* for us both in fittest wize; Hub. 196
 The *pasport* ended, both they forward went; Hub. 203
 Yee shall our *pasport* at your pleasure see; Hub. 377

Past. See Forepassed, Passed.
 when thou art *past* jeopardde; To his Booke 16
 Let be, as may be, that is *past*; S.C. Mar. 58
 fynd no part 'Of pleasure *past*; S.C. Au. 169
 day, that was, is wightly *past*; S.C. S. 5
 Thrise three Moones bene fully spent and *past*; S.C. S. 20
 Delight is layd abedde; and pleasure *past*; S.C. D. 137
 My volume shall renowe, so long since *past*; Gn. 48
 Whose part once *past* all men bid take away; Hub. 932
 in ages *past* none might professe; T.M. 559
 all I hate that is to come or *past*; D. 427
 all *passed* feare, He set her on her steede; I. ii. 45. 8
 she speakes no more 'Of *past*; I. iii. 30. 7
 'At last, when perils all I weened *past*; I. iv. 47. 1
 'Faire Dame, be nought dismayd For sorrowes *past*; I. iv. 49. 2
 Dead is Sansfoy, his vitall paines are *past*; I. iv. 49. 6
 The Marriner yet halfe amazed stares At perill *past*; I. vi. 1. 5
 they the woods are *past* and come now to the plaine; I. vi. 33. 9
 Unkindnesse *past*, they gan of solace treat; I. vii. 4. 1
 Dwarfie, . . . When all was *past*, tooke up his forlorne weed; I. vii. 19. 4
 Is not great grace to helpe him over *past*; I. ix. 39. 4
 They were far *past* the passage which he spake; II. vi. 11. 2
 The third things *past* could keep in memoree; II. ix. 49. 3
 Then thought the Prince all peril sure was *past*; II. xi. 43. 6
 At last, the *passion* past, she thus him answered; III. ii. 5. 9
 the fury *past*, to former hew He turnd againe; III. iii. 50. 8
 But, *past* a while, when she fit season saw To leave; III. vii. 18. 1
 call aloud for helpe, ere helpe were *past*; III. x. 13. 7
 march not *post* the mountenaunce of a shott; III. xi. 20. 8
 Whom whenas Seudamour saw *past* the fire; III. xi. 26. 1
 being *past*, he thus began amaine; III. xi. 52. 5
 them seeing *past* the reach of eare; IV. viii. 36. 7
past perils well apay; IV. ix. 40. 9
 Till I was throughly *past* the perill of his reach; IV. x. 36. 9
 from thence not *past* a mile or tway; V. iv. 35. 7
 he farre was gone and *past*; V. viii. 33. 6
 Crying in vaine for helpe, when helpe was *past*; V. ix. 19. 6
 yet *past* a hoy, And being now high time; VI. ii. 32. 8
 all other helpes were *past*; VI. iii. 12. 9
 saw his carriage *past* that perill well; VI. iii. 34. 6
 quite they seem'd *past* helpe of surgery; VI. vi. 5. 5
 repentaunce for things *past* and gon; VI. viii. 24. 5
 she thought Her selve now *past* the perill of her teares; VI. viii. 32. 3
 Sith otherwise he could not mend thing *past*; VI. xi. 34. 7
 now long season *past* Had never joyance felt; VI. xi. 45. 1
 To leave his love, now perill being *past*; VI. xii. 13. 3
 long sith *past* She in the open fields had loosely layd; VI. xii. 16. 3
 So farre *past* memory of man that may be knowne? VII. vii. 2. 9
 When these were *past*, thus gan; VII. vii. 47. 1
 for all this storme is *past*; Am. xxiv. 9
 when all the paynes and sorrowes *past*; Epith. 32
 For who my *passed* follies now pursues; H.L. 20
Pastime. After his sportes and cruell *pastime* donne; I. v. 27. 4

Pastime—Continued.

make their *pastyme* Emongst the shady leaves; III. vi. 42. 7

Pastoral. now no *pastorall* is to bee hard; T.M. 282

Pastoralls. Were want so oft their *Pastoralls* to sing; T.M. 280

Pastorella. Calidore . . . loves fayre *Pastorell*; VI. ix. Arg.
 The fayrest *Pastorella* her by name did hight; VI. ix. 9. 9
 The father of the fayrest *Pastorell*; VI. ix. 14. 2
 To helpe faire *Pastorella* home to drive Her fleecie flocke; VI. ix. 15. 8
 home came the fayrest *Pastorell*; VI. ix. 17. 5
 Dayly beholding the faire *Pastorell*; VI. ix. 34. 3
 unto his fields he went With the faire *Pastorella*; VI. ix. 37. 2
 oft complaine Of *Pastorell* to all the shepheards; VI. ix. 38. 8
Pastorella, him to grace, Her flowry garland tooke; VI. ix. 42. 5
 They for their Judge did *Pastorella* chose; VI. ix. 43. 3
 Then was the oaken crowne by *Pastorell* Given to Calidore; VI. ix. 44. 6
 To winne the love of the faire *Pastorell*; VI. ix. 46. 2
 The whiles his *Pastorell* is led into captivity; VI. x. Arg.
 Whilest his faire *Pastorella* was elsewhere; VI. x. 5. 2
 Where his faire *Pastorella* did remaine; VI. x. 32. 3
 Did runne at *Pastorell* her to surprize; VI. x. 34. 7
 he it presented Before the feete of the faire *Pastorell*; VI. x. 36. 7
 Faire *Pastorella*, sorrowfull and sad; VI. x. 40. 5
 when faire *Pastorell* Into this place was brought; VI. x. 43. 6
 The Theeves fall out for *Pastorell*; VI. xi. Arg.
 Faire *Pastorell*, of whom is now my song; VI. xi. 2. 2
 beheld that lovely guest, Faire *Pastorella*; VI. xi. 3. 8
Pastorella, woful wretched Elle; VI. xi. 19. 1
 holding fast twixt both his armes extended Fayre *Pastorell*; VI. xi. 19. 8
 askt where were the rest? Where *Pastorell*? VI. xi. 28. 3
 Where was his *Pastorell*? where all the other crew? VI. xi. 28. 9
 Before I saw faire *Pastorella* dye; VI. xi. 29. 4
 how faire *Pastorell* should have bene sold To marchants; VI. xi. 30. 6
 when the lot to *Pastorell* did fall; VI. xi. 31. 8
 might certaine tydings weene Of *Pastorell*; VI. xi. 39. 4
 There did they find . . . That *Pastorell* yet liv'd; VI. xi. 41. 6
 faire *Pastorell* through great affright Was almost dead; VI. xi. 43. 7
 gan aloud for *Pastorell* to call; VI. xi. 44. 2
 Fayre *Pastorella* by great hap Her parents understands; VI. xii. Arg.
 had raught Faire *Pastorella* from those Brigants powre; VI. xii. 3. 2
 Till time that Calidore brought *Pastorella* thether; VI. xii. 10. 9
 Claribell Ne lesse did tender the faire *Pastorell*; VI. xii. 11. 5
 taking leave of his faire *Pastorell*; VI. xii. 13. 6
 What did hetide to the faire *Pastorell*; VI. xii. 14. 3
 so faire a daughter . . . As *Pastorella* was; VI. xii. 21. 8
 Acknowledg'd for his owne faire *Pastorell*; VI. xii. 22. 4

Pastorella's. most in *Pastorella's* grace did sit; VI. ix. 41. 8

Pastors. Far passing all the *pastors* of his daies; As. 9

Pasture. all his plenteous *pasture* nought him pleased; I. an. ii. 13
 To feede abroad where *pasture* best befalls; Gn. 72
 todes and frogs, his *pasture* poysonous; III. x. 59. 2
 Unwont with heards to watch, or *pasture* sheepe; VI. xi. 40. 4

Pastures. of sike *pastoures* howe done the flocks creepe? S.C. S. 140
 Where may I the hills and *pastures* see; Col. 238
 wilde greene woods and fruitfull *pastures* minde; Gn. 637
 Seemes that in fruitfull *pastures* ye doo live; Hub. 693
pastures on the pleasures of each place; Mu. 176

Patched. With thornes together pind and *patched* was; I. ix. 36. 2
 Pate. to shroude my lucklesse pate; S.C. Jun. 16
 Here take thy lovers token on thy *pate*; I. vi. 47. 7
 By quall dome repayd on his owne *pate*; IV. xi. 38. 4

Patene. See Pattern.

Paternosters. Nine hundred *Pater nosters* every day; I. iii. 13. 8

Path. They keepen all the *path*; S.C. Jul. 204
 Beyond the compass of his pointed *path*; T.M. 10
 that *path*, which first was showne; I. i. 10. 4
 That *path* they take that beaten seemd most hare; I. i. 11. 3
 That *path* he kept which beaten was most plaine; I. i. 28. 3
 So few there be, That chose the narrow *path*; I. x. 10. 4
 to heaven she teacheth him the ready *path*; I. x. 33. 9
 A little *path* that was both steepe and long; I. x. 55. 2
 seek this *path* that I to thee presage; I. x. 61. 1
 out of the *path* Did lightly leape; II. v. 18. 7
 Through griesly shadowes, by a beaten *path*; II. vii. 51. 3
 forth she heates the dusty *path*; III. iv. 12. 8
 what unwonted *path* Had guided her; III. vii. 8. 3
 Avon marched in more stately *path*; IV. xi. 31. 6
 left their scorched *path* yet in the arment; V. viii. 40. 9
 On man and beast that commeth in her *path*; V. viii. 49. 5
 He could no *path* nor tract of foot descry; VI. iv. 24. 6
Paths. all within were *paths* and alleies wide; I. i. 7. 7
 So many *paths*, so many turnings seene; I. i. 10. 8
 Full many *paths* and perils he hath *past*; VI. ix. 2. 5

Patience. With *patience* to forbear the offred bowle? S.C. May 139
 Oxeve still greene, and bitter *Patience*; Gn. 678
 She armes the brest with constant *patience*; T.M. 133
 She heard with *patience* all unto the end; I. vii. 27. 1
 His name was *Patience*; I. x. 23. 9
 all with *patience* wisely she did beare; I. x. 28. 8
 thus recover'd by wise *Patience*; I. x. 29. 1
 Ne might his raneling paine with *patience* be appeasd; I. xi. 38. 9
Patience perforce; . . . what may it boot To frett; II. iii. 3. 3
 settle *patience* in so furious heat? II. viii. 27. 6
 with *patience* and sufferance sly . . . to subdew; II. viii. 47. 7
 ought your goodly *patience* offend; III. ix. 1. 5
 them of *patience* gently prayd; III. ix. 10. 7
patience perforce, he must able; III. x. 3. 1
 let not my rudenes be no breach Unto your *patience*; III. x. 25. 4
 pittie did the Virgins hart of *patience* rob; III. xi. 8. 9
 seemes 't' exceede the powre of *patience*; III. xi. 14. 2
 they endured all with *patience* milde; IV. viii. 28. 6

Patience—Continued.

With which my weaker *patience* fortune proves: IV. viii. 63. 8
 they so farre from peace or *patience* were, IV. ix. 33. 1
 Forget his *patience*, and yeeld vengeance dew V. xii. 42. 4
 calm'd his wrathfull heat With goodly *patience*, VI. i. 40. 3
 Yet he (poore soule!) with *patience* all did heare; VII. vi. 49. 6
Patient, maister these mishaps with *patient* might. I. viii. 45. 2
 with *patient* care The brave adventures . . . to heare; II. Pr. 5. 6
 brought it to her *patient* deare, III. v. 32. 8
 backe he came unto her *patient*; IV. xii. 23. 7
Patients. By his faire *patients* side VI. xi. 9. 9
Patients, his sickely *patients* Did gladly hearken VI. v. 15. 1
Hub. 138
Patrimony, our portions dew Of all the *patrimoine*, Van. xi. 10
Patron, Jove himselfe, the *patron* of the place, Van. xi. 10
 And noble *Patrone* of weake povertie; Ti. 262
 And *Patrone* of my Muses pupillage; Ded. Son. vii. 2
 The *Patrone* of true Holinesse I. i. Arg.
 you, my Lord, the *Patrone* of my life, I. ix. 17. 6
 thine owne nations friend And *Patrone*: I. x. 61. 8
 Their Lord and *Patrone* loud did him proclame, I. xii. 6. 3
 with reverence dew As to the *patrone* of his life, II. viii. 55. 4
 She him remerciad as the *Patrone* of her life. II. xi. 16. 9
 her lives Lord and *patrone* of her health IV. i. 6. 2
Patronage, Muse, . . . Flies for like aide unto your *Patronage*, Ded. Son. xiii. 8
 leave unto me thy knights last *patronage*? II. viii. 26. 9
Patroness, of their order she was *Patronesse*, I. x. 44. 8
 Night, the *patronesse* of love-stealth fayre, III. x. 16. 6
 forst to seeke my lifes deare *patronesse*: IV. x. 28. 8
 of weake Princes to be *Patronesse*, V. i. 4. 7
Patronize, us, that *patronize* The name of learning? T.M. 147
 To *patronize* the authour of their praise, Ded. Son. iv. 10
 The lawes of wedlock still doth *patronize*; Epith. 391
Pattern, By *paterne* of great Virgils spirit divine! Ro. xxv. 11
 She is the *paterne* of true womanhead, Col. 512
 That peerlesse *paterne* of Dame Natures pride IV. vi. 24. 5
 by one *patterne*, seen somewhere, She had them made IV. ix. 11. 5
 This squalid weede, the *patterne* of dispaire, V. iv. 34. 6
 in all Antiquity So faire a *patterne* finde, VI. Pr. 6. 2
 he before his eyes had plast A goodly *Patterne*, H.B. 32
 That wondrous *Patterne*, wheresoere it bee, H.B. 36
 According to an heavenly *patterne* wrought, H.H.L. 108
Patterns, these olde fragments are for *paternes* borne: Ro. xxvii. 8
 worthy *paterns* of her clemencies; V. x. 5. 7
Paulinus, Corrupted by *Paulinus*, from her swer'd: II. x. 55. 4
Pause. See **Pansy**.
Pause, when the bodie list to *pause*, Hub. 759
 There did she *pause*, IV. xii. 8. 6
 a while doth *pause* To heare the piteous beast V. iv. 40. 8
Paused, The Damzell *pausz*: and then thus fearfully: III. ii. 35. 1
 having *pausz*'d awhile, Jove thus bespake: VII. vi. 29. 1
Pausing, As *pausing* in great doubt, awhile he staid, Hub. 175
Paved. See **Brass-paved**.
 with their garments strowes the *paved* street; I. xii. 13. 4
 All *pav'd* beneath with Jaspas shining bright, II. xii. 62. 8
Pavement, the *pavement* precious stone, Rev. iv. 11
 all the others *pavement* were with ivory spilt, IV. x. 5. 9
Pavillon, A faire *Pavillon*, scarcely to hee seene, III. v. 40. 7
 Causd his *pavillon* to be richly pight V. iv. 46. 4
 Where was a rich *Pavillon* ready pight V. v. 4. 8
 She causd her *Pavillon* be pight; V. vii. 26. 2
 She placd was in a *pavillon*; VII. vii. 8. 2
Pavillions, Spreding *pavillions* for the birds to howre, VI. x. 6. 6
Pavone, More sondry colours then the proud *Pavone* Beares III. xi. 47. 7
Paw, The other like a beares uneven *Paw*, I. viii. 48. 8
 In feare to lose his weapon in his *paw*, I. xi. 41. 2
 The *paw* yett missed not his minist might, I. xi. 43. 8
 Him in his iron *paw* he seized had; V. i. 22. 2
Pawn, Thereto will I *paune* yonder spotted Lambe, S.C. Au. 37
Pawnce. See **Pansy**.
Pawned, aske hem therefore what they han *paund*: S.C. S. 95
 pledges *paund* the same to keepe aright: IV. iii. 3. 4
Paws, he threats his teeth, his tayle, his *paws*, Van. x. 11
 To save the innocent from the bestes *paws*, S.C. Au. 33
 from his griping *paws* He hath his shield redeemd, I. iii. 41. 8
 all the crest a Dragon did entold With greedie *paws*, I. vii. 31. 4
 what ever thing does touch his ravenous *paws*, I. xi. 12. 4
 rend in peeces with his ravenous *paws*, II. vii. 27. 8
 He rampt upon him with his ravenous *paws*, VI. xii. 29. 8
Pay, Then *paye* you the price of your surquedrie, S.C. F. 49
 they here hyred for little *pay* S.C. May 47
 I will *pay* Penance to her, D. 369
 He lives that shall him *pay* his dewties last, I. iv. 49. 8
 some shall *pay* the price of others guilt; I. v. 26. 2
 Here endless penance for one fault I *pay*, I. v. 42. 6
 Fortune, . . . for these wronges shall treble penance *pay* I. viii. 43. 5
 I cast to *pay* that I so dearely bought, II. iv. 30. 7
 Fame is my meed, and glory vertues *pay*: III. x. 31. 7
 The which sad lovers for their voves did *pay*; IV. x. 37. 8
 owe vassallage To him . . . and tribute *pay*: IV. xi. 29. 4
 he him makes his passage-penny *pay*: V. ii. 6. 4
 Thinking to *pay* him with that one for all: V. xi. 8. 6
 the vertue selfe, which her reward doth *pay*! V. xi. 17. 9
 toll which they for passage *pay*? VI. i. 13. 9
 Will it avenge, and *pay* thee with thy right; VI. i. 25. 8
 To *pay* each with his owne is right and dew; VI. i. 42. 3
 It dearely shall aby, and death for handsell *pay*. VI. xi. 15. 9
 Rayne, haile, and snowe do *pay* them sad penance, VII. vii. 23. 7
Pay to her usury of long delight: Epith. 33
 And *pay* the price, all were his debt extreme, H.H.L. 133
 That He for him might *pay* sinnes deadly hyre, H.H.L. 138

Paying, *paying* but a peece. S.C. May 50
Paynim, proud *Paynim* forward came so ferce I. iii. 35. 1
 Left in the hand of that same *Paynim* hold, I. iii. 40. 6
 'Ah dearest Dame,' quoth then the *Paynim* hold, I. iv. 41. 1
 the *Paynim* chaunst to cast his eye I. v. 10. 1
 Unto the place whereas the *Paynim* lay, I. v. 29. 2
 hurle not flashing flames upon that *Paynim* bold? I. vi. 5. 9
 A *Paynim* knight was slain with *Paynim* knife? I. vi. 38. 9
 of that proud *Paynim* sore afrajd, I. vi. 47. 9
 Bought with the blood of vanquisht *Paynim* hold; I. vii. 26. 4
 Twixt that great faery Queene and *Paynim* king, I. xi. 7. 4
 that proud *Paynim* king that works her teene: I. xii. 13. 8
 Arthure soone hath reskewed, And *Paynim* brethren foyle, II. vii. Arg.
 Two *Paynim* knights al armd as bright as skie, II. viii. 10. 2
 hath to *Paynim* knights wrought gret distresse, II. viii. 18. 5
 when the *Paynym* spyde the streaming blood, II. viii. 39. 3
 oft the *Paynim* sav'd from deadly stowre: II. viii. 43. 6
 Nought booted it the *Paynim* then to strive; II. viii. 50. 1
 'Paynim, this is thy dismall day; II. viii. 51. 5
 After the *Paynim* brethren conquer'd were, II. ix. 2. 1
 on their *Paynim* foes avenge their rancled ire, III. iii. 36. 9
 make Strong warre upon the *Paynim* brethren, III. iii. 52. 6
 A *Paynim* knight that well in armes was skild, IV. iv. 17. 7
 the *Paynim* . . . great advantage had, V. ii. 13. 5
 She weened straight it was her *Paynim* Knight, V. viii. 26. 7
 tost the *Paynim* without feare or awe; V. viii. 41. 7
Paynim's, Uprose Duessa . . . And to the *Paynims* lodging
 comes I. iv. 44. 9
 'Where is,' (said Satyrane) 'that *Paynims* soune, I. vi. 39. 5
 Una, . . . Fast flying from that *Paynims* greedy pray, I. vii. 20. 3
 In which the *Paynims* daughter did abide, V. ii. 20. 2
Paynims, The powre of forreine *Paynims* which invade thy
 land. III. iii. 27. 9
 Witnesse the *Paynims* both, V. viii. II. 6
Pays, he takes and *paies*; II. ii. 25. 6
Paysd. See **Pelsed**.
Peace, he bare The tree of *peace*, Bel.¹ vii. 11
 sights, that doo her *peace* molest. Pet.² vii. 8
 Olives bene for *peace*, When wars doe surcease: S.C. Ap. 124
 what *peace* has the Liou with the Lambe? S.C. May 169
 hold their *peace*, for shame S.C. Jun. 56
 all happie *peace* and plenteous store Col. 310
 his ghost . . . In *peace* may passen over Lethe lake; I. iii. 36. 6
 Wherein eternal *peace* and happinesse doth dwell, I. x. 55. 9
 'What need of armes, where *peace* doth ay remaine, I. x. 62. 7
 let me heare for aie in *peace* remaine. I. x. 63. 3
 Proclaymed joy and *peace* through all his state; I. xii. 3. 8
 Glad signe of victory and *peace* in all their land, I. xii. 5. 9
 'the troubler of my happy *peace*, I. xii. 19. 2
 Where she enjoys sure *peace* for evermore, II. i. 2. 8
 bid them sleepe in everlasting *peace*. II. i. 60. 6
 He maketh warre, he maketh *peace* againe, II. ii. 26. 7
 his *peace* is but continual jarre: II. ii. 26. 8
 to her just conditions of faire *peace* to heare. II. ii. 27. 9
 lovely concord, and most sacred *peace*, II. ii. 31. 1
 in her face faire *peace* and mercy doth appeare. II. ii. 40. 9
 So happy *peace* they made and faire accord. II. iii. 9. 1
 it the goodly *peace* of staid mindes Does overthrow, II. v. 1. 6
 lovely *peace*, and gentle amity, II. vi. 35. 3
 her sweet *peace* and pleasures did annoy, II. vi. 37. 7
 As well in state of *peace*, as puissance in warre.' II. ix. 4. 9
 Enjoyd an heritage of lasting *peace*, II. x. 25. 2
 Next him king Leyr in happie *peace* long raynd, II. x. 27. 1
 In constant *peace* their kingdomes did contayne, II. x. 34. 4
 they to *peace* agreed, II. x. 51. 9
 Long time in *peace* his realme established, II. x. 63. 3
 All happy *peace* and goodly government II. xi. 2. 4
 soone compeld to hearken unto *peace*. III. i. 23. 7
 Till universall *peace* compound all civill jarre, III. iii. 23. 9
 He shall his dayes with *peace* bring to his earthly In. III. iii. 30. 9
 sacred *Peace* shall lovingly persuade III. iii. 49. 3
 The enemy of *peace*, and authour of all strife, III. vi. 14. 9
Pecece, that unto parley care will give, III. x. 10. 5
 With perfect *peace* and bandes of fresh accord, III. x. 51. 4
 The Queene of love, and Prince of *peace* IV. Pr. 4. 9
 To stint all strife and foster friendly *peace*, IV. ii. 19. 2
 Her angrie teame breaking their bonds of *peace* IV. iii. 41. 3
 In her right hand a rod of *peace* shee bore, IV. iii. 42. 1
 Instead thereof sweet *peace* and quiet-age IV. iii. 43. 5
 restraine From bloody strife, and blessed *peace* to seeke, IV. iii. 47. 8
 As if he naught but *peace* and pleasure ment, IV. iv. 7. 3
peace being confirm'd amongst them all, IV. v. 39. 2
 joyd in happy *peace*, till fates perverse IV. vii. 15. 3
 in *peace* and joyous hils They liv'd together IV. ix. 16. 1
 Theseaires of friends in *peace* and settled rest, IV. ix. 17. 2
 With gentle words perswading them to friendly *peace*. IV. ix. 32. 9
 they so farre from *peace* or patience were, IV. ix. 33. 1
 Mother of blessed *Peace* and Friendship trew; IV. x. 34. 2
Peace universall rayn'd V. Pr. 9. 6
 rather hent To *peace* then needlesse trouble to constraine, V. vi. 19. 7
 Of final *peace* and faire attonement V. viii. 21. 8
 commanding *peace*, Them gyded through the throng, V. ix. 23. 8
 joyous *peace* and quietnesse alway V. ix. 24. 7
 The sacred pledge of *peace* and clemencie, V. ix. 30. 3
 stablished my *peace*. V. xi. 18. 7
 Thus having all things well in *peace* ordayned, VI. vi. 41. 1
 wrought her husbands *peace*: VI. vi. 43. 6
 Fearelesse of foes that mote his *peace* molest; VI. vii. 19. 4
 Fearelesse of ought that mote her *peace* molest, VI. viii. 34. 7
 this sweet *peace*, whose lacke did then appeare: VI. ix. 25. 6

Peace—Continued.

- mote empaire my *peace* with dangers dread; VI. ix. 33. 6
 The happy *peace* which there doth overflow, VI. x. 3. 4
 lived long in *peace* and love entyre, VI. xii. 10. 7
 Daily when I do seeke and sew for *peace*, Am. xi. 1
 All paine hath end, and every war hath *peace*; Am. xi. 13
 Is there no meanes for me to purchace *peace*, Am. xxxvi. 5
 Mongst whome the more I seeke to settle *peace*, Am. xlv. 13
 Sweet warrior! when shall I have *peace* with you? Am. lvii. 1
 Make *peace* therefore, and graunt me timely grace, Am. lvii. 13
 Betokening *peace* and plenty to ensue, Am. lvii. 4
 Seekes with sweet *peace*, to salve each others wound; Am. lxx. 12
peace shall see Betweene the Spyder and the gentle Bec, Am. lxxi. 13
 that may her sacred *peace* molest; Am. lxxxiii. 2
 In my sweet *peace* such breaches to have bred! Am. lxxxv. 12
 That sacred *Peace* may in assurance rayne, Epith. 354
 But pride, impatient of long resting *peace*, H.H.L. 78
 Let endless *Peace* your steadfast hearts accord, Proth. 101
Peaceable. As in his foe, with *peaceable* estate, VI. iv. 30. 2
Peaceably. *peaceably* thy painefull pilgrimage . . . doe bend, I. x. 61. 3
 all Faery lond does *peaceably* sustene, II. ii. 40. 5
 each his portion *peaceably* enjoyd, II. x. 14. 6
peaceably the same long time did weld, II. x. 32. 4
 Thenceforth Aurelius *peaceably* did rayne, II. x. 67. 7
peaceably Enjoy the crowne, III. iii. 46. 1
 Did her therein establish *peaceably*, V. xii. 25. 3
Peaceful. right hand did the *peacefull* olive wield; Bel.² ix. 11
Peacock. Perke as a *Peacock*; S.C. F. 8
 As *Peacocke* that his painted plumes doth pranck, II. iii. 6. 4
Peacock's. With spotted winges, like *Peacocks* trayne, S.C. Mar. 80
 So prayen habes the *Peacocks* spotted traine, S.C. O. 31
Peacocks. Drawne of tayre *Peacocks*, that excell in pride, I. iv. 17. 8
Peal. with sharp reasons rang her such a *pele*, V. ix. 39. 7
Pealling. *Peeling* from Jove to Nature's har, VII. vii. Arg.
Peare, -s. See *Peer, -s.*
Pearl. See *Mother of pearl.*
 with fine *perle* and golde putt up in heart, Rev. ii. 7
 Eche gate was of an orient perfect *pearle*, Rev. iv. 10
 The *pearle* of peerlesse grace and modestie; Col. 471
 Purfled with gold and *pearle* of rich assay; I. ii. 13. 3
 With sprinkled *pearle* and gold full richly drest, I. vii. 32. 3
 builded . . . Of *perle* and precious stone, I. x. 55. 5
 Braunched with gold and *perle* most richly wrought, II. ix. 19. 4
 curiously embost With *pearle* and precious stone, IV. iv. 15. 7
 Poudred with *pearle* and stone; IV. x. 31. 8
 Sprinkled with *perle*, and perling flowres atweene, Epith. 155
Pearled. Upon the *perled* grasse to make their feast, Col. 607
Pearling. silver dew upon the roses *pearling*, Col. 607
 Few *perling* drops from her faire lampes of light; V. ix. 50. 7
 Sprinkled with *perle*, and *perling* flowres atweene, Epith. 155
Pearls. Ne ought the whelky *pearles* esteemeth hee, Gn. 105
 the two *pearles* which slight unto him lent, Gn. 285
pearles of Ynde, or gold of Opher, Col. 490
 twixt the *perles* and rubins softly brake A silver sound, II. iii. 24. 8
 like pure Orient *perles* adowne it trild; II. xii. 78. 5
 with great *perles* and pretious stones embost; III. i. 32. 7
pearles and pretious stones of great assay, III. iv. 18. 5
 would not stay For gold, or *perles*, or pretious stones, III. iv. 18. 8
 Gold, amber, yvorie, *perles*, owches, rings, III. iv. 23. 5
 like to orient *perles* did purely shyne, III. vii. 9. 3
 deckt with *pearles* which th' Indian seas for her prepare, IV. xi. 11. 9
 Plenty of *pearles* to decke his dames withall; IV. xi. 39. 6
 H *Peartles*, hir teeth he *Peartles*, Am. xv. 9
 The gate with *pearles* and rubyes richly dight; Am. lxxx. 10
Pearly. humid vapour shed the ground With *perly* dew, III. x. 46. 6
 With *pearly* dew sprinkling the morning grasse; IV. v. 45. 5
Pear-tree. carrion Crowes . . . That in our *Peere-tree* haunted; S.C. Mar. 111
Peasant. when the *Peasant* saw, amaz he stood, II. iii. 43. 1
 'Perdy, thou *peasant* Knight VI. iii. 31. 7
Peasants. Against these *peasants* which have me opprest, V. xi. 57. 3
Pease. nought worth a *pease* To put in preace S.C. O. 69
Peaze. See *Pelise.*
Pebble-stone. caerule streame, romhling in *Pible stone*, Gn. 163
Peck. seemed to containe A full good *pecke* VI. xii. 26. 6
Pedlar. all as a poore *pedler* he did wend, S.C. May 238
 After his chere the *Pedlar* can chat, S.C. May 284
Peep. where dawning day doth never *peepe*, His dwelling is; I. i. 39. 5
 through their lids his wanton eyes do *peepe* II. v. 34. 5
peepe forth with bashfull modestee, II. xii. 74. 5
 Through which he stil did *peep* as forward he did pace, III. xii. 15. 9
 day out of the Ocean mayne Began to *peepe* IV. v. 45. 4
 The warlike Amazon out of her howre did *peepe*, V. vii. 26. 9
Peeped. he *peeped* out through a chinck, S.C. May 252
Peeping. *peeping* close into the thicke, S.C. Mar. 73
 Where one stood *peeping* through a crevis small, IV. x. 11. 8
 Ofte *peeping* in her face, Epith. 232
Peeps. The Swallow *peepes* out of her nest, S.C. Mar. 11
Peepes forth, and some renews her native pride; II. iii. 36. 6
 Who is the same, which at my window *peepes*? Epith. 372
Peer. Nor prince, nor *peere*, nor kin, they would abide, Ro. xxiii. 14
 Strove with a Spider his unequall *peare*; Fan. vi. 5
 For beauties prayse and plesaunce had no *peere*; S.C. N. 94
 His brother Prince, his brother noble *Peere*, Tz. 240
 wise and wary was that noble *Peere*; I. viii. 7. 6
 said that royall *Peere* in sober wis; I. xii. 17. 1
 To have a *peere* in part of sovereignty; II. x. 33. 4
 Whose sovaine beautie hath no living *peere*; III. i. 26. 3
 Nor Prince nor *peere* it is, III. ii. 37. 8
 did beare This warlike sonne unto an earthly *peare*, III. iv. 19. 5
 To prove some deeds of armes upon an equall *peere*? III. x. 24. 9

Peer—Continued.

- O most redoubted *Peere*! Vouchsafe . . . to heare' III. x. 26. 8
 Of rare aspect, and beautie without *peere*, III. xii. 7. 2
 The noble Briton Prince with his brave *Peere*; V. x. 15. 2
 Whose gealous dread induring not a *peere* VI. ii. 29. 5
 sought her to affy To a great *peere*; VI. iii. 7. 3
 Was greatly growne in love of that brave *peere*, VI. v. 41. 8
 Yet was she lov'd of many a worthy *peere*; VI. vii. 29. 4
 Then had ye sorted with a princes *peere*; Am. lxxvi. 10
 therein now doth lodge a noble *Peer*, Proth. 145
Peerless. Such *peerlesse* pleasures have we S.C. Jun. 32
 O *peerlesse* Pooey! where is then thy place? S.C. O. 79
 is her selfe a *peerlesse* Poetresse, T.M. 576
 Most *peerlesse* Prince, most *peerlesse* Poetresse, T.M. 577
 Like a great Lord of *peerlesse* liberty; Com. Son. i. 10
 thine owne sister, *peerlesse* Ladie bright, Ti. 317
 Besides her *peerlesse* skill in making well, Col. 188
 Poets wits are had in *peerlesse* price; Col. 321
 The *pearle* of *peerlesse* grace and modestie; Col. 471
 the Paragone Of *peerlesse* price, Col. 549
 In glistering gold and *peerlesse* pretious stone; I. iv. 8. 6
 Yet did she thinke her *peerlesse* worth to pas That parentage, I. iv. 11. 3
 They were two knights of *peerlesse* puissance, II. ii. 16. 6
 two sonnes, of *peerlesse* prowess both, II. x. 40. 2
 Having so *peerlesse* paragon ygot; IV. ii. 8. 2
peerlesse she was thought that did it beare, IV. v. 6. 5
 That *peerlesse* paterne of Dame Natures pride IV. vi. 24. 5
 purchasd this *peerlesse* beauties spoile, IV. x. 3. 3
 swolne with pride of his owne *peerlesse* powre, V. vii. 15. 7
 my loves conquest, *peerlesse* beauties prise, Am. lxx. 7
 most fit For so great powre and *peerlesse* majesty, H.H.B. 186
Peer's. To have thy Princes grace, yet want her *Peeres*; Iub. 901
 bring into a mighty *Peeres* displeasure, VI. xii. 41. 6
Peers. See *Shepherd peers.*
 auncient glory of the Romaine *peeres*, Bel.² iv. 8
 In such delights did joy amongst my *peeres*; S.C. Jun. 35
 the other *Peeres*, for povertie, Iub. 1177
 the honorable race Of mightie *Peeres* T.M. 80
 noble *Peeres*, whom I was wont to raise, T.M. 467
 Above th' ensamble of his equal *peeres*, Mui. 28
 Charming his oaten pipe unto his *peeres*, Col. 5
 He all his *Peeres* in beauty did surpas, I. v. 37. 3
 sage and sober *peres*, all gravely gownd; I. xii. 5. 5
 Emongst thine equall *peres*, II. iii. 39. 4
 yeares More rype us reason lent to chose our *Peeres*, II. iv. 18. 5
 florish faire above his equal *peeres*; II. viii. 5. 4
 by consent of Commons and of *Peeres*, II. x. 62. 8
 thine equal *peeres* Their fit disports . . . doe chose, III. ii. 31. 3
 the sleeping memoree Of those same antique *Peres*, III. iii. 22. 8
 she does joy to play emongst her *peeres*, III. ix. 4. 8
 Belphebe with her *peeres*, The wooly Nymphs, IV. vii. 23. 5
 all the rest were eke her equal *peeres*, IV. x. 49. 3
 Amongst his *peres* playing his childish sport; V. i. 6. 3
 To seeke for succour of her and her *Peeres*, V. x. 6. 4
 To hunt the salvage chace, amongst my *peres*, VI. ii. 31. 7
 And borne great sway in armes amongst his *peeres*; VI. iii. 3. 3
 amongst mine equal *peeres* To follow sheepe VI. ix. 24. 7
 all her *peres* cannot with her compare, VI. x. 27. 3
 far straying from his *peeres*; VII. vi. 28. 8
 he freely drinks an health to all his *peeres*, VII. vii. 41. 9
 those renoumed noble *Peres* of Greece, Am. xlv. 1
 ancient monuments of mightie *peeres*, Com. Son. iii. 2
 yet the eldest of the heavenly *Peeres*? H.L. 56
Peevish. Malhecco will no straunge knights host, For *peevish*
 gealously, III. ix. Arg.
Peevishness. where he is provokt with *peevishnesse*, VI. vii. 37. 2
Pegasus. on *Pegasus* must ride, Ti. 426
 As he had beene a fole of *Pegasus* his kynd, I. ix. 21. 9
 On whom he got faire *Pegasus* that flitteth in the ayre, III. xi. 42. 9
Peinct, -er. See *Paint, -er.*
Pelise. th' heavie downe to *pelise*; Col. 849
 when his love was false he with a *peaze* it brake, III. ii. 20. 9
 all the wrongs that he therein could lay Might not it *pelise*; V. ii. 46. 7
Peised. ne was it *peysd* Amid the ocean waves, II. x. 5. 5
Pelagus. Phoenix, and Aon, and *Pelagus* old; IV. xi. 15. 6
Peleus. Fierce *Peleus*, and the hardie Telamon, Gn. 482
 the solemnne bridal cheare Twixt *Peleus* and Dame Thetis VII. vii. 12. 5
Pelf. of his wicked *pelfe* his God he made, I. iv. 27. 6
 To trouble my still seate, and heapes of pretious *pelfe*, II. vii. 7. 9
 all his minde is set on mucky *pelfe*, III. ix. 4. 1
 loth to leave his liefest *pelfe* behinde; III. x. 15. 6
 Thereafter all that mucky *pelfe* he tooke, V. ii. 27. 6
 makes his God of his ungodly *pelfe*, V. viii. 19. 8
 Fie on the *pelfe* for which good name is sold, V. xi. 63. 6
Pelias. Neleus and *Pelias*, lovely brethren both; IV. xi. 14. 2
Pelleas. The good Sir *Pelleas* him tooke in hand, VI. xii. 39. 6
Pellitus. the wicked sorcery Of false *Pellite*, III. iii. 36. 4
Pell-mell. *Pelmell* with them attonce did enter in, V. vii. 35. 4
Pen. from whose *pen* . . . honnie and sweete Nectar flowe, T.M. 217
 doest note with critique *pen* Com. Son. i. 3
 Whose grosse defaults thy daintie *pen* may file, Ded. Son. xii. 11
 if thou he, as thou art pourtrahed With natures *pen*, I. viii. 33. 8
 this lesson deare Deepe written in my heart with yron *pen*, I. viii. 44. 8
 How shall frayle *pen* describe her heavenly face, II. iii. 25. 8
 fraile *pen*, with feare disparaged, II. x. 2. 8
 My Lady and my love so cruelly to *pen*! III. xi. 10. 9
 Described by that famous Tuscan *penn*; IV. iii. 45. 4
 Him needeth sure a golden *pen*, I weene, IV. v. 12. 2
 alwaies doe their powre within just compasse *pen*, V. ii. 19. 9
 when my *pen* would write her titles true, Am. iii. 11

Pen—Continued.

- What *pen*, what *penicill*, can expresse her fill? *Am.* xvii. 4
Penance. Whose way is wilderness, whose ynnce *Penance*, *S.C.* F. 89
 To thee, O Troy! paid *penance* for thy fall; *Gn.* 551
 I will pay *Penance* to her, *D.* 370
 When she beholds . . . My bitter *penance*, *D.* 382
 will till then my painful *penance* ceke. *D.* 391
 When Witches wont do *penance* for their crime,) *I.* ii. 40. 5
 to augment her painfull *penance* more, *I.* iii. 14. 1
 Here endless *penance* for one fault I pay, *I.* v. 42. 6
 Fortune, . . . for these wronges shall treble *penance* pay *I.* viii. 43. 5
 bitter *Penance*, with an yron whip, *I.* x. 27. 1
 In that sad house of *Penance*, *I.* x. 32. 8
 with thy punishment his *penance* shalt supply, *IV.* i. 53. 9
 The *penance* which ye shall to him empant: *IV.* vi. 32. 6
 with *penance* sad And pensive sorrow *IV.* viii. 2. 5
 Beare for his *penance* that same Ladies head, *V.* i. 26. 8
 what so *penance* shall by you be red, *V.* viii. 13. 6
 He unto her a *penance* did impose, *VI.* vii. 37. 6
 For *penance* of my proud and hard rebellious hart. *VI.* viii. 19. 9
 Addeem'd me to endure this *penance* sore; *VI.* viii. 22. 5
 I needs must by all meanes fulfill this *penance*, *VI.* viii. 30. 3
 They gan to cast what *penance* him to give, *VII.* vi. 50. 2
 that seem'd *penance* light: *VII.* vi. 50. 6
 do pay them sad *penance*, *VII.* vii. 23. 7
 So I her absens will my *penance* make, *Am.* lii. 13
 Shall be by him amearst with *penance* dew. *Am.* lxx. 12
 all my woes to be but *penance* small. *H.L.* 300
Pence. living they resigned quight For a few *pence*, *Hub.* 574
Penicill. with *penicill* fine, Fashion the pourtraicts *Ro.* xxv. 9
 Nor life-resembling *penicill* it can paynt: *III.* Pr. 2. 2
 What *pen*, what *penicill*, can expresse her fill? *Am.* xvii. 4
Pend. See **Penned.**
Penda. *Penda*, fearefull of like destiny, *III.* iii. 37. 8
Penda, seeking him adowne to tread, *III.* iii. 39. 7
Pendants. With curious Corbes and *pendants* graven faire, *IV.* x. 6. 7
 Did beare the *pendants* through their nimblese bold: *V.* ix. 29. 3
Pendragon. That stout *Pendragon* to his perill felt, *Ti.* 104
 Uther, which *Pendragon* hight, *II.* x. 68. 1
Penelope. most faithfull to her mate, *Penelope*; *Gn.* 430
 Did the most chast *Penelope* possesse *V.* vii. 39. 2
Penelope, for her Ulisses sake, *Am.* xxiii. 1
Penetus. that faire troupe . . . Staied thee, (O *Penetus*!) *Gn.* 183
 Slow *Penetus*, and tempestuous Phasides, *IV.* xi. 21. 3
Penetus'. like old *Penetus* Waters they did seeme, *Proth.* 78
Penitent. did pray . . . devoutly *penitent*: *I.* iii. 13. 7
Penned. sonne-bright honour *pend* in shamefull coupe. *S.C.* O. 72
 Which pardon me, if I amisse have *pend*; *Hub.* 1386
 'My Lady and my love is cruelly *pend*. *III.* xi. 11. 1
Pennon. They waved like a *pennon* wyde dispred, *II.* iii. 30. 4
Penny. See **Passage-penny.**
 Their *peni* Masses, and their Complynes meete, *Hub.* 452
 Whereas thou maist compound a better *penie*, *Hub.* 523
Pens. the *pences*, that did his pineons bynd, *I.* xi. 10. 4
Pensive. the *pensive* boy, halfe in despight, Arose, *S.C.* Ja. 76
 Tho went the *pensive* Damme out of dore, *S.C.* May 229
 To wast long nights in *pensive* discontent; *Hub.* 898
 sight thereof much griev'd my *pensive* thought. *Ti.* 623
pensive boy, pursue that brave conceipt *Col.* 388
 How with that *pensive* Maid he best might thence arise. *I.* vi. 32. 9
 In *pensive* plight and sad perplexitie, *I.* viii. 26. 2
 him awaited still with *pensive* mynd. *I.* x. 68. 3
 Which when his *pensive* Lady saw from farre, *I.* xi. 32. 1
 As if some *pensive* thought constraind her gentle spright. *II.* ix. 36. 9
Pensive I yeeld I am, *II.* ix. 38. 6
 Grew *pensive* through that amarous discourse, *III.* iv. 5. 3
 full of bitter griefe and *pensive* thought, *III.* iv. 31. 5
 he wondrous *pensive* grew in minde, *III.* v. 12. 5
 The God himselfe did *pensive* seeme and sad, *III.* xi. 41. 6
 Where late she left the *pensive* Scudamore *III.* xii. 44. 2
 with *penance* sad And *pensive* sorrow *IV.* viii. 2. 6
 The troublous passion of my *pensive* mind, *V.* vii. 19. 2
 iuly did afflict her *pensive* thought *VI.* iii. 6. 8
 The *pensive* fit of her melancholic; *VI.* iii. 9. 3
 Most *pensive* man, through feare what of his childe became. *VI.* iii. 17. 9
Pensively. On hearbs and flowres she walked *pensively*, *Pct.* vi. 3
Pensiveness. Those *Pensiveness* did move; and Sighes the
 bellows weare. *IV.* v. 38. 9
 some *pensiveness* to heart she tooke: *V.* vii. 18. 3
 In secret sorrow, and sad *pensiveness*. *Am.* xxxiv. 14
 In *pensive* plight and sad perplexitie, *I.* viii. 26. 2
Pent. Led forth his flock, that had bene long *ypent*: *S.C.* Ja. 4
 great in gree, But hath been long *ypent*. *S.C.* Jul. 216
 Shee found them both in darksome corner *pent*; *I.* iii. 13. 5
 Demogorgon, in dull darknesse *pent* *IV.* ii. 47. 7
 As if he had in prison long bene *pent*: *IV.* v. 34. 5
 His sodaine silence which he long had *pent*, *IV.* viii. 16. 2
 Which had her Lord in her base prison *pent*, *V.* vi. 18. 8
 with hollow eyes deepe *pent*, *V.* ix. 10. 5
 within strong baneks is *pent*, *VI.* i. 21. 2
Penthesilea. Homere spake Of bold *Penthesilea*, *III.* iv. 2. 5
Penthia. Of others *Penthia*, though not so well: *As.* 194
Penurious. Die rather would he in *penurious* paine, *V.* v. 46. 6
Penury. Bene all sterved with *pyne* and *penurce*: *S.C.* S. 65
 Where cold and care and *penury* do dwell, *Col.* 657
 His raw-bone cheekes, through *penurie* and pine, *I.* ix. 35. 8
 Through wilfull *penury* consuned quight, *IV.* vii. 41. 3
 they were forst, through *penurie* and *pyne*, *V.* v. 22. 6
 Begot of Plentie and of *Penurie*, *H.L.* 63
People. that his victorious *people* should . . . not be overworne; *Ro.* xxiii. 3

People—Continued.

- in a *people* given all to ease, *Ro.* xxiii. 9
 Yet of the devout *people* is ador'd, *Ro.* xxviii. 10
 the bolde *people* by the Thamis brincks, *Ro.* xxxi. 6
 Th' olde honour of the *people* growen long. *Ro.* xxxii. 14
 wretched *people* travailing that way, *Van.* iii. 5
 'Resort of *people* doth my greifs augment, *S.C.* Au. 157
 Thus chatten the *people* in theyr steads, *S.C.* S. 120
 th' halfe-horsy *people*, Centaures hight, *Gn.* 41
people slew with sword, *Gn.* 44
 blacke Laestrigones, a *people* stout: *Gn.* 538
 Of forreine lands, of *people* different, *Hub.* 765
 as *people* base And simple men, *Hub.* 833
 In th' eyes of *people* they put all their praise, *T.M.* 93
 her owne *people* led with warlike rage: *Ti.* 173
 I saw him die, as one Of the meane *people*, *Ti.* 191
 world . . . In which I saw no living *people* dwell. *Col.* 231
 Had *people* grace it gratefully to use: *Col.* 325
 And that proud *people*, . . . didst first deface: *Decd.* Son. vi. 10
people that did pas In travaill to and froe: *I.* i. 34. 3
 Great troupes of *people* travaill thetherward *I.* iv. 3. 1
 Infinte sortes of *people* did abide There waiting long, *I.* iv. 6. 7
 The heapes of *people*, . . . Doe ride each other *I.* iv. 16. 7
 For want whereof poore *people* oft did *pyne*: *I.* iv. 21. 7
 Huge routs of *people* did about them band, *I.* iv. 36. 5
 all the *people* followe with great glee, *I.* v. 16. 7
 The woodborne *people* fall before her flat, *I.* vi. 16. 1
 long time with that salvage *people* stayd, *I.* vi. 19. 3
 gently askt, where all the *people* bee, *I.* viii. 32. 3
 His chosen *people*, purg'd from sinfull guilt *I.* x. 57. 4
 all the *people*, as in solemne feast, *I.* xii. 4. 6
 all the way the joyous *people* singes, *I.* xii. 13. 3
 all the *people* decke with girlands greene, *II.* ii. 28. 3
 A route of *people* there assembled were, *II.* vii. 44. 1
 to their *people* wealth they forth do well, *II.* x. 26. 6
 Gathered the Princes of the *people* loose *II.* x. 37. 6
 Was by the *people* chosen in their sted, *II.* x. 47. 2
 Of these a mighty *people* shortly grew, *II.* x. 72. 1
 At sight whereof the *people* stand aghast; *III.* i. 16. 7
 thy sad *people*, utterly fordonne, *III.* iii. 34. 3
 huge hills Of dying *people*, *III.* iii. 41. 2
 mightie *people*, dreaded more then all *III.* iii. 56. 5
 hellish arts from *people* she might hide, *III.* vii. 6. 8
 To save his *people* sad from victours vengfull handes. *III.* ix. 41. 9
 all the *people* in that ample hous *III.* xi. 49. 3
 he pinched *people* to the hart, *III.* xii. 16. 6
 What time his *people* into partes did rive, *IV.* ii. 2. 8
 To barre the prease of *people* farre away; *IV.* iii. 4. 2
 passed through th' unruly prease Of *people*, *IV.* iii. 41. 2
 Admird of all the *people* and much glorifide. *IV.* iii. 61. 9
 did resort of sinfull *people* shonne, *IV.* vii. 42. 8
 father of the bold And warlike *people* *IV.* xi. 15. 9
 wanned there where now Yorke *people* dwell; *IV.* xi. 37. 5
 Sad Trowis, that once his *people* over-ran, *IV.* xi. 41. 7
 to all *people* did divide *V.* Pr. 9. 9
 To sit in his own seate, . . . And rule his *people* right, *V.* Pr. 10. 9
 Doest to thy *people* righteous doome aread, *V.* Pr. 11. 4
 Full many *people* righte in a crew; *V.* ii. 29. 5
 the *people*, which had there about Long wayted, *V.* ii. 51. 1
 when as all the *people* such did vew, *V.* ii. 23. 8
 Forth from the thickest preasse of *people* came, *V.* iii. 29. 4
 True Justice unto *people* to divide, *V.* iv. 1. 2
 A route of many *people* farre away; *V.* iv. 21. 3
 Eftsomes the *people* all to harness ran, *V.* iv. 36. 6
 Causd all her *people* to surcease from fight; *V.* iv. 45. 5
 Rather then see her *people* spoiled quight, *V.* iv. 47. 8
 Which he unto her *people* does each day; *V.* viii. 19. 2
 making all her Knights and *people* to doe so. *V.* viii. 20. 9
 All full of *people* making troublous din *V.* ix. 23. 3
 hearing pleas of *people* meane and base *V.* ix. 36. 5
 thine owne *people* do thy mercy prayse much more. *V.* x. 3. 9
 Robbed her *people* that full rich had bene, *V.* x. 25. 7
 all the *people*, both of towne and land, *V.* xi. 15. 5
 My children and my *people*, burnt in flame *V.* xi. 19. 7
 all the *people* there without it heard, *V.* xi. 30. 2
 all the *people* which beheld that day Gan shout aloud, *V.* xi. 34. 1
 A rout of *people* they before them kend, *V.* xi. 43. 7
 to reelayme with speed His scattred *people*, *V.* xii. 9. 2
 Which when the *people* round about him saw, *V.* xii. 24. 1
 all her *people* murdred with outrageous might: *VI.* i. 29. 9
 The *people* of the house rose forth in great uprore. *VI.* vi. 22. 9
 hearing how his *people* badly sped, *VI.* vi. 24. 4
 A lawlesse *people*, Brigants hight of yore, *VI.* x. 39. 3
 all his *people* captive led away; *VI.* x. 40. 3
 no way Appeard for *people* in nor out to pas, *VI.* x. 41. 8
 all the *people*, where so he did go, *VI.* xii. 37. 3
 the *people* standing all about, *Epith.* 143
People's. The *peoples* fable, and the spoyle of all: *Ro.* vii. 8
 This *peoples* vertue yet so fruitfull was, *Ro.* viii. 6
 So soome as day appeard to *peoples* vewing, *Hub.* 104
 all the *peoples* prayers to present *Hub.* 471
 for warlike power, and *peoples* store, *Ti.* 99
 nor *peoples* troublous cries, . . . Might there be heard; *I.* i. 41. 6
 she, . . . Far from all *peoples* prease, as in exile, *I.* iii. 3. 3
 gras, In which the traet of *peoples* footing was, *I.* iii. 10. 5
 All bare through *peoples* feet which thether travelled. *I.* iv. 2. 9
peoples hartes with awfull terror tye, *I.* vii. 16. 7
 pitying his *peoples* ill, *III.* iii. 35. 8
 Both for his griefe, and for her *peoples* sake, *III.* iii. 43. 2
 wholly waste and void of *peoples* trode, *III.* ix. 49. 7

People's—Continued.

it prodigious seemes in comunon peoples sight. . . . IV. i. 13. 9
 Unto his cave farre from all peoples hearing. . . . IV. vii. 8. 8
 From peoples knowledge labour'd to concele: . . . IV. x. 41. 3
 The spoile of peoples evil gotten good. . . . V. ii. 27. 7
 How he mis-led the simple peoples traine. . . . V. ii. 33. 7
 Covered from peoples gaze ment with a veile: . . . V. iii. 17. 3
 The peoples great compassion unto her allure. . . . V. ix. 38. 9
 Then gan the Peoples cry and Commons sute . . . V. ix. 44. 7
 in all that peoples sight. . . . V. xi. 16. 2
 taketh vengeance of his peoples spoile; . . . VI. viii. 23. 2
 with the peoples voyce Confused. . . . VI. viii. 46. 2
 far from all peoples troad. . . . VI. x. 5. 3
Per. Pinck't upon gold, and paled part *per* part. . . . VI. ii. 6. 2
Perce, etc. See Pierce, etc.
Perceant. wondrous quick and *persaunt* was his spright. . . . I. x. 47. 5
 So passing *persant*, and so wondrous bright. . . . II. iii. 23. 4
 through the *persant* aire shoote forth their azure streames. . . . III. ix. 20. 9
Perceive. they might *perceive* his head To bee unarind. . . . I. ix. 22. 1
 each doth in him selfe it well *perceive* to bee. . . . II. xii. 47. 9
 well he mote *perceive* In that fowle plight . . . III. vii. 46. 1
 Anon she gan *perceive* the house to quake. . . . III. xii. 37. 1
 To hide her wound, that none might it *perceive*: . . . IV. vi. 40. 8
 Well did the Squire *perceive* him selfe too weake . . . V. i. 24. 1
 Whose hidden drift he could not well *perceive*; . . . V. v. 37. 2
 with ruth (as I *perceave*) Of my mishaps . . . V. v. 37. 7
 They might *perceive* she was not well in plight. . . . V. vii. 18. 2
 when they did *perceave* Their wounds recur'd. . . . VI. vi. 15. 6
 He mote *perceive* a litle dawning sight . . . VI. viii. 48. 3
 He mote *perceive* by signes which he did fynd. . . . VI. xi. 27. 8
 She mote *perceive* a litle purple mold. . . . VI. xii. 7. 8
 I mote *perceive* . . . Legions of loves . . . Am. xvi. 5
Perceived. A litle wicked worne, *perceiv'd* of none. . . . Van. vii. 7
 Which when the valiant Elle *perceiv'd*. . . . I. i. 17. 1
 Whose corage when the feend *perceiv'd* to shrinke. . . . I. i. 22. 4
 'The divelish hag . . . *Perceiv'd* my thought; . . . I. ii. 42. 2
 Which when the wakelof Elle *perceiv'd*. . . . I. v. 2. 6
 Whom when his maistresse proud *perceiv'd* to fall. . . . I. viii. 20. 6
 when the Miscreant *Perceived* him to waver. . . . I. ix. 49. 2
 when the vile Enchaunteresse *perceiv'd*. . . . II. i. 65. 1
 in court gay portance he *perceiv'd*. . . . II. iii. 5. 7
 Whom whenas he *perceived* to respire. . . . II. iv. 16. 5
 well *perceived* his deceptfull sleight. . . . II. vii. 64. 7
 when as the Sarazin *perceiv'd* . . . II. viii. 49. 1
 By the great persue which she there *perceav'd*. . . . III. v. 28. 6
 which when they both *perceiv'd*. . . . III. vi. 27. 4
 Which whenas she *perceiv'd*, she was dismayd . . . III. vii. 25. 1
 There well *perceiv'd* he that it was the horse . . . III. vii. 31. 1
 her well avizing hee *perceiv'd* To be no vlsion . . . III. viii. 23. 1
 Who well *perceived* all, and all indewd. . . . III. x. 9. 5
 Blandamour . . . *Perceiv'd* to be such as they seemd in vew. . . . IV. i. 38. 8
 Cambell . . . *Perceiv'd* would breede great mischiefe. . . . IV. ii. 37. 7
 none *perceiv'd* it plaine; . . . IV. iv. 25. 2
 so some as they *perceiv'd* That she was gone. . . . IV. v. 28. 1
 when as fearefull Amoret *perceiv'd*. . . . IV. vii. 21. 1
 when she *perceived* Her owne deare sire. . . . IV. ix. 7. 1
 Whom when so willing Artegal *perceiv'd*; . . . V. i. 28. 1
 Which trouhous stirre when Artegal *perceiv'd*. . . . V. iii. 30. 6
 Which when the cruell Amazon *perceiv'd*. . . . V. v. 47. 1
 Which when their Host *perceiv'd*. . . . V. vi. 24. 1
 Which when as Zele *perceiv'd* to abate. . . . V. ix. 46. 7
 Which unouth use when as the Prince *perceiv'd*. . . . V. xi. 7. 1
 Yet this in all her words might be *perceiv'd*. . . . V. xii. 33. 8
 Which when as he *perceiv'd* he thus bespake: . . . VI. ii. 47. 6
 when as she *perceiv'd* A stranger wight in place. . . . VI. iv. 27. 1
Perceivest. nought of Rome in Rome *perceiv'st* at all. . . . Ro. iii. 2
Perceiving. he *perceiving* greatly gan rejoice. . . . II. i. 44. 1
 he *perceiving*, ever privily. . . . III. ix. 52. 8
perceiving that it was indeed Her old Malhecco. . . . III. x. 50. 2
 Which Triamond *perceiving* weened sure He gan to faint . . . IV. iii. 32. 6
 Which Scudamour *perceiving* forth issewed . . . IV. vi. 3. 1
 by signes *perceiving* plaine . . . V. i. 24. 6
Perceiving well the treason which was ment; . . . V. vi. 28. 2
 well *perceiving* how her wand she shooke. . . . V. vii. 8. 4
 Which Artegal *perceiving* strooke no more. . . . V. xii. 22. 6
 Whom Calidore *perceiving* fast to fie. . . . VI. i. 22. 6
 Which she *perceiving* did with plenteous teares . . . VI. iii. 12. 1
 well *perceiving* what was done. . . . VI. v. 4. 7
 it *perceiving* hand upon him layd. . . . VI. v. 26. 8
 them *perceiving* straight to him obeyd. . . . VI. vi. 39. 4
 Calidore *perceiving*, thought it best To change . . . VI. ix. 36. 1
 Which well *perceiving*, that imperious hoy . . . H.L. 120
Perch. 'Ne is there hauke which mantleth her on *perch*. . . . VI. ii. 32. 1
Perchance. To seeke if he *perchance* asleepe were layd. . . . VI. v. 3. 7
Percheth. then he *percheth* on some branch thereby. . . . Mut. 183
Percy. Ah, *Percy!* it is all to weake and wanne. . . . S.C. O. 85
 Thou kenst not, *Percie*, howe the ryme should rage. . . . S.C. O. 109
Perdie. See *Pardie*.
Perdition. all that might him to *perdition* draw; . . . I. ix. 50. 7
Pere, -s. See *Peer, -s*.
Peregal. See *Paregal*.
Peremptory. That challenge did too *peremptory* seeme. . . . III. viii. 16. 6
 Then gan Authority her to appose With *peremptorie* powre. . . . V. ix. 44. 2
Perfect. Eche gate was of an orient *perfect* pearle. . . . Rev. iv. 10
 All that is *perfect*, which th' heaven beautifies; . . . Ro. xix. 1
perfect pleasure buildes her joyous howre. . . . Gn. 135
 of all wisdom knew the *perfect* somme? . . . Ti. 60
 Which thou there breathest *perfect* and entire. . . . Ti. 315
 The blossom of sweet joy and *perfect* love. . . . Col. 470
 when he was requir'd To pourtraict Venus in her *perfect* hew, *Ded. Son.* xvii. 2

Perfect—Continued.

all of Diamond *perfect* pure and cleene . . . I. vii. 33. 5
 Shortly therein so *perfect* he became. . . . I. x. 45. 6
 Eftsoones of him had *perfect* cognizaunce. . . . II. i. 31. 6
 when they once to *perfect* strength do grow. . . . II. iv. 34. 6
 Th' other immortall, *perfect*, masculine; . . . II. ix. 22. 5
 There sate a man of ripe and *perfect* age. . . . II. ix. 54. 2
 form'd so lively in each *perfect* part. . . . III. Pr. 1. 6
 Having their weary limbes to *perfect* plight Restord. . . . III. i. 1. 3
 It vertue had to shew in *perfect* sight . . . III. ii. 19. 1
 to bring to *perfect* end: . . . III. iii. 10. 6
 in *perfect* love and spotlesse fame Of ehasitie. . . . III. v. 54. 3
 So all did make in her a *perfect* complement. . . . III. v. 65. 9
 To be upbrought in *perfect* Maydenhed. . . . III. vi. 28. 4
 when she to *perfect* ripenes grew. . . . III. vi. 62. 1
 through his *perfect* sent And passing speede. . . . III. vii. 23. 8
 mingled them with *perfect* vermil; . . . III. viii. 6. 8
 So *perfect* in that art was Paridell. . . . III. x. 5. 1
 With *perfect* peace and handes of fresh accord. . . . III. x. 51. 4
 his proud spoile . . . he might behold in *perfect* kinde; . . . III. xii. 22. 8
 to be unbownd And *perfect* hole. . . . III. xii. 38. 9
 In *perfect* love, devoide of hatefull strife. . . . IV. iii. 52. 2
 most *perfect* hew And passing beantie . . . IV. v. 10. 3
 a Ruby of right *perfect* hew. . . . IV. viii. 6. 7
perfect gold surmounts the meanest brasse. . . . IV. ix. 2. 9
 of most *perfect* metall it was made. . . . V. i. 10. 1
 So feeble skill of *perfect* things the vulgar has. . . . V. iii. 17. 9
 Known by good markes and *perfect* good espiall: . . . V. iv. 15. 8
 see not *perfect* things hut in a glas: . . . VI. Pr. 5. 5
 Till he to *perfect* ripenes grew; . . . VI. i. 8. 6
 The fearefull Lady . . . Most *perfect* pure. . . . VI. iii. 18. 3
 So milde humanity and *perfect* gentle mynd. . . . VI. v. 29. 9
 through long and *perfect* industry. . . . VI. ix. 43. 7
 in her mynde the seeds Of *perfect* love did sow. . . . VI. ix. 45. 8
 prov'd the *perfect* pleasures which doe grow . . . VI. x. 3. 5
 other none such passion can contrive In *perfect* forme. . . . VI. xii. 21. 6
 from whom al true And *perfect* beauty did at first proceed: . . . Am. lxxix. 12
 to whose *perfect* mould He fashiond them . . . H.B. 32
perfect Beantie, which all men adore; . . . H.B. 40
 in *perfect* limming every part? . . . H.B. 84
 his *perfect* end Of purest beantie . . . H.H.B. 46
 Thence gathering plumes of *perfect* speculation. . . . H.H.B. 134
 From whose pure beams al *perfect* beauty springs. . . . H.H.B. 296
Perfected. Which to another place I leave to be *perfected*. . . . IV. xii. 35. 9
Perfection. In which all pure *perfection* one may see. . . . Col. 343
 to the pitch of her *perfection* raised. . . . Col. 415
 Phyllis, the floure of rare *perfection*. . . . Col. 544
 growing he his owne *perfection* wrought. . . . Col. 805
 'Of loves *perfection* perfectly to speake. . . . Col. 835
 grew . . . To such *perfection* of all heavenly grace. . . . J. x. 21. 3
 rare *perfection* in mortalitye. . . . II. ii. 41. 7
 Till to her dew *perfection* she were ripened. . . . III. vi. 3. 9
 heavenly image of *perfection*. . . . IV. vi. 24. 6
 Adorn'd with all divine *perfection*. . . . IV. xii. 34. 2
 till the world from his *perfection* fell . . . V. i. 5. 6
 Do worke their owne *perfection* so by fate: . . . VII. vii. 58. 7
 rare *perfection* of each goodly part; . . . Am. xxiv. 2
 Onely behold her rare *perfection*. . . . Am. lxxviii. 13
 it reducing to her first *perfection*. . . . H.B. 216
Perfection's. Or hope t' expresse her least *perfections* part. . . . H.H.B. 227
Perfections. her *perfections* with his error taynt: . . . III. Pr. 2. 5
 So great *perfections* did in her compile. . . . III. vi. 1. 3
Perfectly. As if the way she *perfectly* had knowne. . . . Col. 269
 'Of loves *perfection* perfectly to speake. . . . Col. 835
 th' one of them he *perfectly* descride . . . IV. i. 39. 1
perfectly practiz'd in womans craft. . . . IV. ii. 10. 2
 when the Prince had *perfectly* compylde. . . . IV. ix. 17. 1
perfectly well shapt in every lim. . . . VI. ix. 9. 2
 who alive can *perfectly* declare . . . H.L. 50
Perfectness. aspire Unto so loftie pitch of *perfectness*. . . . T.M. 394
 The image of such endless *perfectnesse*? . . . H.H.B. 105
Perforce. teares flowe in their stead *perforce*: . . . S.C. N. 127
 driven be *perforce* to sterving. . . . Hub. 370
 hast . . . *perforce* him drove on hed. . . . Mut. 420
 thus *perforce* he bids me do, or die. . . . I. i. 51. 6
 who *perforce* me led With him away. . . . I. ii. 25. 2
 dying every stound. Yet live *perforce* . . . I. viii. 38. 6
 he is *perforce* constraund To throw his ryder; . . . I. xi. 23. 6
 Who him rencountring fierce. . . . *Perforce* rebutted backe. . . . I. xi. 63. 6
 Patience *perforce*: . . . what may it boot To freit . . . II. iii. 3. 3
 He made him stoup *perforce* unto his knee. . . . II. v. 11. 6
 At last he was compeld to cry *perforce*. . . . II. v. 23. 7
 him *perforce* restraynd. . . . II. vii. 6. 9
 change of colour did *perforce* unfold. . . . II. ix. 39. 4
Perforce their studies broke. . . . II. x. 77. 6
 them *perforce* withheld with threatned blade. . . . II. xi. 31. 4
 carried him *perforce* Above three furlongs. . . . II. xi. 46. 4
 my luckelesse lott doth me constraune Hereto *perforce*. . . . III. Pr. 3. 5
Perforce disparted their compacted gyre. . . . III. i. 23. 6
 him *perforce* unto the ground it bore. . . . III. iii. 60. 7
 that *perforce*, for want of lenger light. . . . III. iv. 52. 5
 His wearisome pursuit *perforce* he stayd. . . . III. iv. 63. 5
Perforce her carried where ever he thought best. . . . III. vii. 2. 9
 at last *perforce* adowne did ly. . . . III. vii. 3. 7
 he *perforce* him hdd, and strokes upon him hept. . . . III. vii. 33. 9
 him pluckt *perforce*, *Perforce* him pluckt. . . . III. vii. 43. 2, 3
 patience *perforce*, he must abie . . . III. x. 3. 1
 all *perforce* to make her him to love. . . . III. xii. 31. 6
 seeke *perforce* her from you both to take. . . . IV. ii. 24. 8
 Till fortune did *perforce* it so decree: . . . IV. viii. 68. 8

Perforce—Continued.

- have *perforce* him hether brought away. . . . IV. viii. 62. 5
 To see the sight *perforce* that both her eyes were loth. . . . IV. ix. 9. 9
perforce with sword and targe Her forth to fetch. . . . IV. xii. 14. 7
 Loth was the Dwarfe, yet did he stay *perforce*. . . . V. ii. 2. 5
 now *perforce* they have him prisoner taken; V. iii. 9. 6
 Guyon would him algates have *perforce*. . . . V. iii. 30. 4
 with their ryder ranne *perforce* away. V. viii. 38. 4
 th' utmost end *perforce* for to aby. VII. iii. 44. 3
 To pluck her downe *perforce* from off her chaire; . . . VII. vi. 13. 3
 But as she will, . . . so it *perforce* must bee. . . . Am. xlvii. 8
 Love, that . . . to thy mighty powre *Perforce* subdude . . . H.L. 2
- Perform.** Helpe . . . Thy weaker Novice to *performe* thy will; I. Pr. 2. 2
 'Which, for my part, I covet to *performe* I. xii. 20. 1
 Which she would sure *performe*, betide her wele or wo. . . V. vi. 23. 9
 promist to *performe* his precept well. VI. i. 43. 3
 his faith thereto did plight it to *performe*: VI. iii. 16. 2
- Performed.** have full many feats adventurous *Performed*. . . III. iii. 54. 6
 did with readie will consent, And well *perform'd*: . . . IV. viii. 64. 9
 All which when Talus throughly had *performed*. . . . V. ii. 28. 6
 Which when he had *perform'd*, then backe againe . . . V. iii. 13. 1
 Unless it be *perform'd* with dreddlesse might; . . . V. iv. 1. 8
 *But is *perform'd* with some foule imperfection. . . . H.B. 147
- Perfume.** With Balmelike odor did *perfume* the aire. . . . Bel.¹ ix. 4
Perfumed. They all *perfumde* with frankincense divine. . . I. xii. 38. 3
- Perhaps.** (for *perhaps* some one of you . . . doth hide)
 Newes may *perhaps* some good unweeting beare. . . . Hub. 606
perhaps ye things may handle soe. Hub. 641
 if *perhaps* into their noble sprights Hub. 824
 Unless some one *perhaps* of gentle kin. T.M. 345
 Fitter, *perhaps*, to thonder Martiall stowre. Ded. Son. viii. 11
Perhaps not vaine they may appere to you. Ded. Son. ix. 12
 spirit, . . . Might long *perhaps* have lien in silence . . . Ded. Son. xiii. 5
 Which if ye yield, *perhaps* ye may her rayse . . . Ded. Son. xiii. 13
 yet *perhaps* remayned Some lingring life I. xii. 10. 3
 Least thou *perhaps* hereafter wish. II. vii. 38. 9
Perhaps my succour or advizement meete II. ix. 9. 3
 'perhaps ye should it better find: III. ii. 13. 5
 one that worthy may *perhaps* appere; III. ii. 42. 3
 But fast goodwill, . . . May her *perhaps* containe. . . III. ix. 7. 9
Perhaps this hand may helpe to ease your woe. . . . III. xi. 15. 4
 ill *perhaps* mote fall to either side; V. i. 25. 4
Perhaps I may all further quarrell end. V. i. 25. 6
perhaps he mote it deare aby. VI. i. 28. 4
 may *perhaps* you better much withall. VI. ix. 32. 7
 maist *perhaps*, if so thou faime Have Jove thy gracious Lord . VII. vi. 34. 4
 which some *perhaps* will mone. Am. xxxvi. 13
Perhaps he there may learne. Am. lxxiii. 11
- Peridure.** *Peridure* and Vigent him dithronized. . . . II. x. 44. 9
 Or thou, Sir *Peridure*, her sory state. III. viii. 28. 2
- Perigot.** Tell me, *Perigot*, what shalbe the game. . . . S.C. Au. 1
 Never shall be sayde that *Perigot* was dared. . . . S.C. Au. 24
 loe, *Perigot*, the Pledge which I plight, S.C. Au. 25
 Hey, ho, *Perigot*! S.C. Au. 98
 Little lacketh *Perigot* of the best. S.C. Au. 126
Perigot, so well hath hym payned. S.C. Au. 133
Perigot is well pleased with the doome: S.C. Au. 135
- Perill.** Ne runs in *perill* of toes cruell knife. Gn. 125
 That stout Pendragon to his *perill* felt. Ti. 104
 when most in *perill* it was brought. Ti. 624
 The faire Andromeda from *perill* freed: Ti. 649
 (may it be withouten *perill* spoken?) Mu. 97
 What needeth *perill* to be sought abroad. . . . As. 89
 And *perill* without show: I. i. 12. 5
 'the *perill* of this place I better vot then you: . . . I. i. 13. 1
 the certeine *perill* he stood in. I. i. 24. 2
 Ne yet of present *perill* be affraid. I. iv. 49. 3
 dwell in *perill* of like painefull plight. I. v. 52. 4
 The Marriner yet halfe amazed stares At *perill* past. . . I. vi. 1. 5
 His wandring *perill* closely did lament. I. vi. 32. 2
 for such *perill* past Wherewith you to reward? . . . I. viii. 27. 3
 found with *perill* and with paine; II. iii. 41. 2
 wrought, with *perill* and with payne. II. xi. 15. 4
 Then thought the Prince all *perill* sure was past. . . II. xi. 43. 6
 Ne ought save *perill* still as he did pas: II. xii. 2. 3
 he gan to feare His toward *perill*. III. i. 9. 7
 terrifyde With some late *perill* III. v. 3. 4
 Long after she from *perill* was releast: III. vii. 1. 7
 She went in *perill*, of each noyse affeard. . . . III. vii. 19. 3
 From *perill* free he away her did beare; III. vii. 24. 8
 mickle *perill* to bee put to shame. III. x. 39. 4
 t' abandon noble chevisaunce For shewe of *perill*. . . III. xi. 24. 7
 having once escaped *perill* neare. IV. i. 34. 8
 I, without your *perill* or your cost, Will challenge . . IV. i. 35. 7
 How to prevent the *perill* that mote rise. . . . IV. ii. 37. 8
 for her sake they all that *perill* tooke. . . . IV. ii. 40. 8
 Carelesse of *perill* in their fiens affret. . . . IV. iii. 6. 7
 Ne either car'd to ward. or *perill* shonne. . . . IV. iii. 36. 4
 So worthise of the *perill*, worthy of the paine. . . IV. iv. 16. 9
 Ne any dar'd their *perill* to partake: IV. iv. 29. 5
 whatsoever *perill* was prepared. IV. v. 46. 4
 Both equall paines and equall *perill* shared; . . . IV. v. 46. 5
 Whom without *perill* be cannot invade. IV. vi. 12. 5
 I her preserv'd from *perill* and from feare. . . . IV. vi. 35. 6
 Withouten dread of *perill* to repaire IV. viii. 5. 2
 Withouten *perill* of the stronger pride: IV. viii. 31. 5
 Her person, late in *perill*. IV. ix. 18. 3
 to the place of *perill* shortly came: IV. x. 5. 2
 As if some proved *perill* he did feare. . . . IV. x. 12. 8
 shew of *perill* hard IV. x. 17. 4

Peril—Continued.

- having past all *perill*. IV. x. 21. 1
 Till I was thoroughly past the *perill* of his reach. . . IV. x. 36. 9
 For feare of *perill* which to him mote fall IV. xi. 7. 8
 Into redoubted *perill* forth did call; V. i. 3. 5
 each Knight, that use of *perill* has. V. ii. 16. 8
 all strove with *perill* to winne fame; V. iii. 7. 5
 none Against them durst his head to *perill* shew. . . V. iii. 12. 7
 Whom on his *perill* he did undertake . . . to excell: . . V. iii. 16. 5
 Unknownen *perill* of bold womens pride. . . . V. iv. 38. 6
 the bold child that *perill* well espying. . . . V. viii. 32. 1
 Yet still he strives, ne any *perill* spares. . . . V. xi. 45. 1
 when that Knight from *perill* cleare was freed. . . . V. xi. 48. 1
 All *perill* ought be lesse, and lesse all paine . . . V. xi. 55. 7
 A storme approching that doth *perill* threat. . . . V. xii. 18. 6
 I, that knew my selfe from *perill* free. VI. i. 9. 7
 Into this bay of *perill* and disgrace? VI. i. 12. 2
 never to be recreant for feare Of *perill*. VI. ii. 35. 4
 saw his carriage past that *perill* well. VI. iii. 34. 6
 shun The *perill* of his pride. VI. iii. 48. 9
 for the *perill* of the present stound. VI. iv. 9. 8
 And *perill*, by this salvage man pretended. . . . VI. iv. 10. 4
 Upon him set, of *perill* nought adrad. VI. v. 16. 3
 she thought Her selfe now past the *perill* of her feares: . VI. viii. 32. 3
 endured for her sake Great *perill* of his life. . . VI. viii. 33. 9
 oft through pride do their owne *perill* weave. . . VI. ix. 22. 3
 Ne any paines ne *perill* did he shonne. . . . VI. x. 32. 7
 To leave his love, now *perill* being past. . . . VI. xii. 13. 3
 at her *perill* bide the wrathfull Thunders wrack. . . VII. vi. 12. 9
 From feare of *perill* and foule horror free. . . . Epith. 322
 What brave exploit, what *perill* hardly wrought . . H.L. 220
- Perilous.** it was a *perilous* beast above all. S.C. S. 214
 as he that *perilous* game In forreine soyle pursued . As. 91
 Unweeting of the *perilous* wandring wayes. . . . I. v. 18. 3
 She fownd not in that *perilous* hous of Pryde. . . I. vii. 2. 2
 Island, that doth ronne And stray in *perilous* gulfe. . II. i. 51. 6
 glorious spoiles, purchast in *perilous* fight: . . . II. v. 26. 3
 My little boat can safely passe this *perilous* bourne. . II. vi. 10. 9
 To ferry that old man over the *perilous* foord. . . II. vi. 19. 9
 In Phaedrias flitt barck over that *perilous* shard. . II. vi. 38. 9
 As Pilot well expert in *perilous* wave. . . . II. vii. 1. 1
 counsell him abstaine from *perilous* fight; . . . II. vii. 42. 7
 report of that their *perilous* paine. II. ix. 17. 4
 Until he quite had spent his *perilous* store. . . . II. xi. 27. 8
 Now comes to point of that same *perilous* sted. . . II. xii. 1. 7
 On thother side they saw that *perilous* Rocke. . . II. xii. 7. 1
 here before a *perilous* passage lyes. II. xii. 17. 8
 On th' other side they see that *perilous* Poole. . . II. xii. 20. 1
 After long wayes and *perilous* paines endur'd. . . III. i. 1. 2
 As lay her journey, through that *perilous* Pace. . . III. i. 19. 7
 none durst passen through that *perilous* glade: . . III. iv. 21. 6
 Ne durst assay to wade the *perilous* seas. . . . III. vii. 28. 3
 brought through points of many *perilous* swords: . III. viii. 17. 3
 forth descending to that *perilous* porch III. xii. 42. 6
 Scudamour her bought In *perilous* fight IV. i. 2. 2
 A *perilous* fight, when he with force her brought . IV. i. 2. 3
 both did forget The *perilous* present stound . . IV. ii. 15. 9
 seemd some *perilous* tumult to desine. IV. iii. 37. 7
 Approved oft in many a *perilous* fight. . . . IV. iv. 40. 5
 through paines and *perilous* jeopardie. IV. v. 28. 7
 All change is *perilous*, and all chauce unsound. . . V. ii. 36. 7
 Those two false brethren on that *perilous* Bridge. . V. vi. 36. 6
 Till to the *perilous* Bridge she came; V. vi. 38. 3
 So to pursue a *perilous* emprise. V. vii. 21. 3
 With many wounds full *perilous* and wyde. . . VI. i. 40. 8
 To visite, after this nights *perilous* passe. . . VI. iii. 14. 2
 Through that same *perilous* foord VI. iii. 31. 4
 he remayned in most *perilous* plight. VI. iv. 1. 8
 past through many *perilous* assayes. VI. vi. 3. 4
 proved oft in many *perilous* fight. VI. vi. 4. 3
 in what *perilous* plight He had . . . left that salvage wight . VI. vi. 37. 4
- Perills.** Deserved for their *perills* recompense. . . . IV. v. 23. 4
 much enmovved at his *perills* vew. VI. iv. 3. 4
- Perills.** thousand *perills* lie in close awaite Mu. 221
 'At last, when *perills* all I weened past. . . . I. iv. 47. 1
 The house of Pryde, and *perills* round about; . . I. vii. 26. 6
 how many *perills* doe enfold The righteous man. . . I. viii. 1. 1
 the place where all our *perills* dwell; I. xi. 2. 2
 Of strange adventures, and of *perills* sad I. xii. 15. 4
 through *perills* strange and hard. I. xii. 31. 8
 Guyon. . . Passing through *perills* great. . . . II. xii. Arg.
 The sacred soile where all our *perills* grow. . . . II. xii. 37. 8
 Where daungers dwelt, and *perills* most did wonne. . III. i. 3. 2
 To hunt out *perills* and adventures hard. . . . III. ii. 7. 2
 many *perills* past in forreine landes. . . . III. ix. 41. 8
 Approved oft in *perills* manifold. IV. ii. 39. 3
 rash provoking *perills* all about. IV. ii. 46. 8
 thousand *perills* which them still awate. . . . IV. iii. 1. 5
 of the *perills* whereto he was bound. IV. vi. 45. 3
 pittie is to heare the *perills* which she tride. . . IV. vii. 2. 9
 many *perills* wonne, and many fortunes waide. . IV. ix. 38. 9
 past *perills* well apay. IV. ix. 40. 9
 often tride In greater *perills* IV. x. 18. 2
 to *perills* great for justice sake procedes. . . . V. ii. 1. 9
 The greater prowess greater *perills* find. . . . V. iii. 9. 2
 did her compell To *perills* great; V. iii. 27. 7
 So forth he fared . . . Through many *perills*; . . V. xi. 36. 8
 In *perills* strange, in labours long and wide; . . VI. i. 6. 6
 you into such *perills* presently doth call? . . VI. i. 6. 9
 past through many *perills* by the way. . . . VI. vii. 50. 6

Perils—Continued.

- Full many pathes and perils he hath past, VI. ix. 2. 5
Through hidden perils round about me plast; *Am.* xxxiv. 8
by all these perils and these paynes, *H.L.* 238
- Perish.** their buds, that *perish* through their harmes, *T.M.* 78
as things wipt out with a sponge to *perishe*, *Ti.* 361
'O! helpe, Orgoglio; helpe! or els we *perish* all', I. viii. 20. 9
Ne suffred them to *perish* through long eld, II. ix. 56. 4
If not, die soone; and I with thee will *perish*, *Am.* ii. 14
be no lenger proud of that shall *perish*; *Am.* xxvii. 13
- Perished.** *perished* past all recoverie, *Pet.* ii. 10
- Perissa.** young *Perissa* was of other mynd, II. ii. 36. 1
- Perjured.** The recompence of their *perjured* oth; II. x. 40. 4
- Perjury.** Thou falsed hast thy faith with *perjurce*, I. ix. 46. 7
Witness . . . guilty heavens of his bold *perjury*; I. xii. 27. 6
- Perk.** *Perke* as a Peacock; *S.C.F.* 8
- Permanent.** registred of old In Faery Land mongst records
permanent, VII. vi. 2. 4
That only seemes unmov'd and *permanent*, VII. vii. 17. 7
Nothing doth firme and *permanent* appeare, VII. vii. 56. 2
permanent and free From frayle corruption, *Am.* lxxix. 7
- Permission.** by his divine *permission*, V. ix. 32. 1
- Permit.** Would not *permit* to make there lenger stay, VI. v. 41. 2
she would not him *permit* Once to approach to her, VI. xi. 8. 1
- Perpetual.** Which, made *perpetuall*, rose to so great might, *Ro.* xviii. 9
To damne to death, or dole *perpetuall*, *Hub.* 1244
thy remembrance and *perpetuall* hand, II. x. 69. 4
A friendly league of love *perpetuall*, III. iv. 4. 4
by succession made *perpetuall*, III. vi. 47. 6
Some, of deare lovers foes *perpetuall*; IV. i. 24. 5
to *perpetuall* paine Had damn'd her sonnes, V. vii. 10. 7
- Perplex.** Could judge what paines doe loving harts *perplexe*, III. i. 54. 5
- Perplexed.** deignes to pittie a *perplexed* hart; *T.M.* 424
seeing her so piteouslie *perplexed*, *Ti.* 20
Could find no rest in such *perplexed* plight, III. i. 59. 5
both her selfe and others eke *perplext*, V. xii. 35. 9
- Perplexity.** Doth vex my spirite with *perplexitie*, *Pet.* ii. 12
when he heard, in great *perplexitie*, I. i. 19. 5
Yet is she now in more *perplexitie*, I. iii. 40. 5
In pensive plight and sad *perplexitie*, I. viii. 26. 2
The secrete cause of his *perplexitie*; I. ix. 25. 6
She found her selfe assayld with great *perplexity*; I. x. 22. 9
soone him overtooke in sad *perplexitye*, II. iv. 13. 9
in huge *perplexity* The Prince now stood, II. viii. 39. 5
In such distresse and sad *perplexity*, III. viii. 33. 8
In heavy plight and sad *perplexitie*; IV. viii. 57. 2
Ilim Talus tooke out of *perplexitie*, V. iv. 25. 3
her selfe in great *perplexity*, V. vii. 14. 9
- Persaunt.** See **Perceant**.
- Perse.** **Perst.** See **Pierce**, -d.
- Perseine.** See **Purslane**.
- Persephone.** There grim *Persephone*, encountring mee, *Gn.* 422
Fit for Megera or *Persephone*; *T.M.* 164
- Perseus.** Dan *Perseus*, borne of heavenly seed, *Ti.* 648
- Persevere.** Nor to the Lightning; for they still *persevere*; *Am.* ix. 9
in her pride she dooth *persevere* still, *Am.* xxxviii. 9
- Persevered.** much emmov'd, but stedfast still *persevered*, III. xii. 2. 9
I *persever'd* still to knocke and call, IV. x. 11. 6
- Persia.** Ne *Persia* selfe, the nurse of pompous pride, I. iv. 7. 6
- Persian.** A vaine ensample of the *Persian* pride; *Hub.* 750
What of the *Persian* Beares outrageousnesse, *Ti.* 66
like a *Persian* mitre on her hed Shee wore, I. ii. 13. 4
As the proud *Persian* Queenes accustomed, III. i. 41. 4
The wealth of th' East, and pompe of *Persian* kings; III. iv. 23. 4
After the *Persian* Monarks antique guize, IV. iii. 38. 8
- Persians.** flocking *Persians* did the Greekes affray; *Gn.* 50
- Persist.** Doth still *persist* in her rebellious pride; *Am.* vi. 2
- Persisted.** So long *persisted* obstinate and holde, *Hub.* 567
- Person.** farre unfit it is, that *person* hacc, *Hub.* 464
in *person* and in stature Most like a Man, *Hub.* 1029
Me seemd I had his *person* scene elsewhere, *D.* 52
And in thy *person*, without paragone, *Ded. Son.* v. 11
seemd best the *person* to put on Of that good knight, I. ii. 11. 1
His Lady, . . . Did yield her comely *person* to be at my call, I. ii. 36. 9
The Lyon . . . a strong gard Of her chast *person*, I. iii. 9. 3
rugged heare, . . . Was like the *person* selfe whom he did
heare; I. iv. 24. 4
dare not yet committ Her single *person*, I. vi. 12. 2
A Satyre . . . made her *person* thrall unto his heastly kind, I. vi. 22. 9
A goodly *person*, and could menage faire His stubborne steed, I. vii. 37. 6
Ne yet her *person* such as it was seene; II. i. 21. 2
Adornes the *person* of her Majesty; II. ii. 41. 5
supposed him a *person* meet, II. iii. 11. 5
In which that manly *person* late did fade, II. v. 35. 5
To rest thy weary *person* in the shadow coole? II. vii. 63. 9
Well knew they both his *person*, II. viii. 11. 8
The trespass still doth live, albee the *person* dye, II. viii. 28. 9
Flesh without blood, a *person* without spright, II. xi. 40. 4
A jolly *person*, and of comely vew; III. i. 45. 2
what so else his *person* most may vaunt? III. ii. 16. 7
Portly his *person* was, III. ii. 24. 8
Whose shape or *person* yet I never saw, III. ii. 38. 4
The rest upon her *person* gave attendance great, III. vi. 17. 9
Least salvage beastes her *person* have despoild; III. x. 39. 8
Without respect of *person* or of port, III. xi. 46. 4
His *person* to emperill so in fight; IV. iv. 10. 6
they so like in *person* did appeare, IV. ix. 10. 8
Her *person*, late in perill, IV. ix. 18. 3
unto every *person* knew her part; IV. x. 51. 4
did waite Upon her *person* for her sure defence, V. v. 4. 4

Person—Continued.

- in her *person* cunningly did shade, V. vii. 3. 3
her proud *person* low prostrated on the plaine, V. vii. 33. 9
by traytrous traines to spill Her *person*, V. viii. 19. 4
Then up arose a *person* of deepe reach, V. ix. 39. 1
He now t' abhorre and loath her *person* had procured, V. ix. 39. 9
without sword his *person* to defend; VI. iv. 17. 5
Some goodly *person*, and of gentle race, VI. v. 36. 7
all men did her *person* much admire, VI. vii. 28. 6
ecke of *person* huge and hideous, VI. vii. 41. 2
rends without regard of *person* or of time, VI. vii. 40. 9
Angels and Archangels, which attend On Gods owne *person*, *H.H.B.* 98
- Personable.** Wise, warlike, *personable*, courteous, and kind, III. iv. 5. 9
- Personage.** In whatso please employ his *personage*, *Hub.* 778
for the safeguard of his *personage*, *Hub.* 1117
And ye, brave Lord, whose goodly *personage*, *Ded. Son.* vi. 1
With goodly grace and comely *personage*, I. x. 30. 3
Seemd to have beene a goodly *personage*, II. i. 41. 6
with selfe-loved *personage* deceiv'd, II. iii. 5. 4
At th' upper end there sate . . . a comely *personage*, II. ix. 27. 6
His goodly reason and grave *personage*, II. ix. 54. 7
A comely *personage* of stature tall, II. xii. 46. 4
The Damzell well did vew his *Personage*, III. ii. 26. 1
a comely *personage* And lovely face, III. vii. 46. 2
avizing right Her goodly *personage* and glorious hew, III. ix. 23. 6
a grave *personage* That in his hand a branch of laurell bore, III. ix. 31. 6
zeale Which to thy noble *personage* I beare, VI. ii. 26. 6
- Personages.** taking on himselfe . . . False *personages*, *Hub.* 561
- Persons.** by his *persons* secret seemlyhed, IV. viii. 14. 3
Persons. of more private *persons* seeke elsewhere, *Hub.* 522
wretched *persons* to misfortune borne; *T.M.* 154
Full many *persons* of right worthe parts, *Col.* 752
As might become a Squire so great *persons* to greet, I. x. 7. 9
The fit had charge sick *persons* to attend, I. x. 41. 1
antique praises unto present *persons* fit, III. Pr. 3. 9
after them a rude confused rout Of *persons* flockt, III. xii. 25. 2
all those *persons* which she saw without; III. xii. 30. 3
eke of private *persons* many moe, IV. i. 24. 1
shrowd their *persons* from that stormie stowre, IV. v. 32. 7
With which she guiltlesse *persons* may accuse, IV. vii. 25. 3
error and misthought Of our like *persons*, IV. viii. 58. 3
How that three warlike *persons* did appeare, V. iv. 36. 3
came Many grave *persons* that against her pled, V. ix. 43. 6
all such *persons*, as did late maintayne That Tyrants part, V. xii. 25. 5
They knew them selves, and both their *persons* rad; VI. i. 4. 7
all such *persons* as he earst did wrong, VI. xii. 37. 7
- Persuade.** Her to *persuade* that stubborne fort to yilde; I. vi. 3. 7
gan the . . . thiefe *Persuade* us dye, to stint all further strife; I. ix. 29. 8
Orcus tame, whome nothing can *persuade*, II. xii. 41. 7
gan fayre *persuade* Not to provoke misfortune, III. i. 10. 1
him to sleepe she gently would *persuade*, III. i. 35. 8
if reason faire might you *persuade*, III. ii. 13. 3
persuade The warlike minds to learne her goodly lore, III. iii. 49. 3
did *persuade* T'endow her some, III. iv. 21. 7
gan he her *persuade* to leave that . . . life, III. x. 51. 1
Leave nought unpromist that may him *persuade*, V. v. 49. 2
by no means could her thereto *persuade*; V. v. 54. 4
them selves full eath *persuade* To faire accordaunce, V. viii. 14. 4
with guilefull words her to *persuade* To banish feare; V. ix. 12. 5
The which did her commaund without needing *persuade*, V. x. 25. 9
To which he easily did them *persuade*, VI. iv. 13. 4
Him otherwise *persuade* all that she might, VI. v. 33. 6
did him halfe *persuade*, VI. xi. 7. 3
what we see not, who shall us *persuade*? VII. vii. 49. 5
- Persuaded.** So he *persuaded* them, *Hub.* 1082
He me *persuaded* forth with him to fare, *Col.* 193
She hardly yet *persuaded* was to stay, I. vi. 28. 4
her *persuaded* to disclose the breach, I. vii. 42. 3
till Genuissa gent *Persuaded* him to ceasse, II. x. 52. 9
shee at length *persuaded* him to rise, III. xi. 20. 1
I . . . *persuaded* long; VI. ii. 21. 8
Yet would he not *persuaded* he for ought, VI. iii. 43. 1
- Persuading.** With gentle words *persuading* them to friendly
peace, IV. ix. 32. 9
- Persuasions.** with *persuasions* myld Did mitigate the fere-
nesse, IV. iv. 5. 1
Yet he with strong *persuasions* her asswaged, IV. vi. 43. 1
- Pert.** Or prive or *pert* yf any bene, *S.C.S.* 162
- Pertain.** Her to bethinke of that mote to her selfe *pertaine*, III. ii. 22. 9
Threatning to chastize me, as doth t' a chylde *pertaine*, VI. ii. 11. 9
- Pertaines.** all that els *pertaines* to reveling, *Hub.* 694
since now to thee *pertaines* the same, I. xii. 20. 7
pertaines in charge particulare, II. xii. 47. 4
To you that ornament of hers *pertaines*, IV. ii. 27. 6
this to you, O Britons! most *pertaines*, IV. xi. 22. 6
- Pertake.** See **Partake**.
- Perturbation.** no greater enemy Then stubborne *perturbation*, II. v. 1. 4
- Peru.** Who ever heard of th' Indian *Peru*? II. Pr. 2. 6
beyond the Africk Ismael Or th' Indian *Peru*, III. iii. 6. 8
- Perverse.** fates *perverse* With guilefull love, IV. vii. 15. 3
- Pervert.** like a Ram, faire Helle to *pervart*, III. xi. 30. 6
all which Nature had establisht . . . She did *pervert*, VII. vi. 5. 4
which mote *pervart* His safe assurance, *Am.* xlii. 11
- Pestilence.** pow'd on th' earth plague, *pestilence*, and death, *Hub.* 8
Hath pow'd on earth this noyous *pestilence*, *T.M.* 483
harmefull *pestilence*, So sore him noy'd, I. xi. 45. 1
Pestilent, with plagues and murrins *pestilent* Consume, III. iii. 40. 8
- Peter.** The bird that warned *Peter* of his fall, V. vi. 27. 2
- Peter's.** Her power to *Peter's* successor betooke; *Ro.* xviii. 12
- Phaeax.** Great Belus, *Phaeax*, and Agenor best; IV. xi. 15. 7

Phaedia. Of *Phaedia*, (for so my name is red) II. vi. 9. 7
 Of *Phaedia*, thine owne fellow servant; II. vi. 9. 8
 Accompanye with *Phaedia* the faire; II. vi. 28. 2
 fayre *Phaedia*, that heheth that deadly danger, II. vi. 32. 1
 That was the wanton *Phaedia*, II. xii. 17. 1
Phaedia's. In *Phaedrias* flitt barck over that perious shard. II. vi. 38. 9
Phaeton. waylde the rash decay Of *Phaeton*, Gn. 199
Phaeton's. drew The Sunnes bright wayne to *Phaetons* decay, V. viii. 40. 2
Phantasies. See *Fantasies*.
Phantastes. hight *Phantastes* by his nature trew, II. ix. 52. 2
Phantoms. strange *phantomes* doth lett us ofte foresee, II. xii. 47. 6
Phao. Wherein th' Aegyptian *Phao* long did lurke III. ii. 20. 3
 Fairest *Pherusa*, *Phao* lilly white, IV. xi. 49. 5
Phaon. Guyon . . . Delivers *Phaon*, II. iv. Arg.
 'Phaon I hight,' (quoth he) II. iv. 36. 7
Phasides. Slow *Peneus*, and tempeuous *Phasides*, IV. xi. 21. 3
Phedon. *Guyon . . . Delivers *Phedon*, II. iv. Arg.
 **Phedon* I hight (quoth he) II. iv. 36. 7
Pherusa. Fairest *Pherusa*, *Phao* lilly white, IV. xi. 49. 5
Phidias. Apelles wit, or *Phidias* his skill, Ro. xxix. 6
Phidias did make in Paphos Isle of yore, IV. x. 40. 4
Philemon. 'My friend, hight *Philemon*, II. iv. 20. 1
 Confest how *Philemon* her wrought to change her weede. II. iv. 29. 9
Philemon, false faytour *Philemon*, II. iv. 30. 6
Phylisides. But was th' Harpe of *Phylisides* now dead. Ti. 609
 Immortall spirite of *Phylisides*, Ti. 673
Phyllira's. See *Philyra's*.
Philomel. *Philomela* her song with teares doth steepe; S.C. N. 141
 the darling of the Summers pryde, Faire *Philomela*, T.M. 236
 sorrow all the night With *Philumene*, D. 475
 With *Philumene*, the partner of my plight. D. 476
Philosophy. Poured out his . . . last *Philosophy* To the fayre
 Critias, II. vii. 52. 8
 All artes, all science, all *Philosophy*, II. ix. 53. 8
 Witnesse the father of *Philosophie*, IV. Pr. 3. 6
 Or nourse up in lore of learn'd *Philosophy*, VI. iv. 35. 9
Philotime. fayre *Philotime* she rightly hight, II. vii. 49. 1
Philtira. That further mayd, hight *Philtira* the faire, V. iv. 8. 7
 when *Philtira* saw my lands decay V. iv. 9. 6
 Both *Anidas* and *Philtira* were displeas'd; V. iv. 20. 2
Phiumene. See *Philomel*.
Phityra's. to compass *Philtiras* hard love, III. xi. 43. 7
Phison. See *Pison*.
Phlegethon. 'Ne feard the burning waves of *Phlegethon*, Gn. 441
 Where *Phlegethon* with quenches flames doth burne; Gn. 622
 They . . . come to fiery flood of *Phlegethon*, I. v. 33. 3
 Acrates, sonne of *Phlegethon* and Jarre; II. iv. 41. 7
Phlegethon is sonne of Hecerebus and Night; II. iv. 41. 8
 damned ghoeste In flaming *Phlegethon*, II. vi. 50. 9
 Firbrand of hell, first tynd in *Phlegethon*, IV. ii. 1. 1
Phlegraean. When Giants blood did staine *Phlegraean* ground. Gn. 40
 triumphes of *Phlegraean* Jove, II. x. 3. 4
 slaine By thundering Jove in the *Phlegraean* plaine; V. vii. 10. 5
Phocas. with a teeme of scaly *Phocas* bowd III. viii. 30. 8
Phoex. See *Phaeax*.
Phoebe. her angelick face, Like *Phoebe* fayre? S.C. Ap. 65
 when *Phoebe* shineth bright; S.C. Jun. 31
 the cave where *Phoebe* layed The shepheard S.C. Jul. 63
 How *Phoebe* fayles, where Venus sittes, S.C. D. 84
Phoebe fayre . . . was following the chace, I. vii. 5. 1
 faire *Phebe* with her silver face II. ii. 44. 1
Phoebe therewith sore was angered, III. vi. 24. 1
 Dame *Phoebe* to a Nympe her babe betooke III. vi. 28. 3
 To thrust faire *Phoebe* from her silver bed, VII. vi. 21. 3
 Lyke *Phoebe*, from her chamber of the East, Epith. 149
Phoebe's. like faire *Phebes* garlond shining new, Col. 342
 shone as *Phebes* light Amongst the lesser starres IV. v. 14. 3
Phoebus. my Lute, whom *Phoebus* deign'd to give, Ro. xxxii. 9
 In summers day, when *Phoebus* fairly shone, I. an. ii. 1
 the welckd *Phoebus* can avails His weary waine; S.C. Ja. 73
 stouping *Phoebus* steepes his face: S.C. Mar. 116
 'I saw *Phoebus* thrust out his golden hedde, S.C. Ap. 73
 I heard that Pan with *Phoebus* strove, S.C. Jun. 68
 Bacchus fruite is frend to *Phoebus* wise; S.C. O. 106
Phoebus, weary of his yerely taske, S.C. N. 14
Phoebus, shall be the author of my song, Gn. 15
 ruddy *Phebus* gins to wolke in west, I. i. 23. 2
 golden *Phoebus*, . . . Hurl'd his beame so seorching cruell hot, I. ii. 29. 3
Phoebus . . . Came dauncing forth, I. v. 2. 3
Phoebus pure . . . his weary wagon did recure. I. v. 44. 8
Phoebus, . . . His blushing face in foggy cloud implyes, I. vi. 6. 6
 Fayre ympe of *Phoebus* and his aged bryde, I. xi. 5. 7
 gan the golden *Phoebus* for to steepe His ferie face I. xi. 31. 1
 Scarsly had *Phoebus* . . . Yett harness'd his fyrie-footed teeme, I. xii. 2. 1
 now faire *Phoebus* gan decline II. ix. 10. 1
 Daughter of *Phoebus* and of Memorye, III. iii. 4. 2
Phoebus with faire beames did her adorne, III. vi. 2. 8
 Till drouping *Phoebus* gan to hyde his golden hedde. III. x. 45. 9
 faire *Phoebus*, in thy colours bright III. xi. 36. 1
 For which Dan *Phebus* selfe cannot a salve provide. IV. vi. 1. 9
 Now when as *Phoebus* with his fiery waine VI. iii. 29. 1
 hade Dan *Phoebus* scribe her Appellation scale. VII. vi. 35. 9
Phoebus selfe, that god of Poets hight, VII. vii. 12. 6
Phoebus selfe, who lightsome is alone, VII. vii. 51. 7
Phoebus gins to shew his glorious hed. Epith. 77
 O fayrest *Phoebus*! father of the Muse! Epith. 121
Phoebus'. Glauuech from *Phoebus* face forthright, S.C. An. 83
 weary thys long lingring *Phoebus* race. S.C. O. 3
 (with *Phoebus* friendly leave) Gn. 52
 from the foree of *Phoebus* hoyling ray, Gn. 167

Phoebus'—Continued.

the sad lakes that *Phoebus* sunnie rayes Doo never see, Gn. 619
 Lawrell, th' ornament of *Phoebus* toyle. Gn. 672
 since the tyme that *Phoebus* foolish sonne Yihundered, T.M. 7
 their musieke matcheth *Phoebus* quill. T.M. 330
 could both *Phoebus* arrowes ward, Mut. 79
 Like *Phoebus* lampe throughout the world doth shine, I. Pr. 4. 4
Phoebus fiery carre In hast was climbing I. ii. 1. 7
 Exceeding shone, like *Phoebus* fayrest childe, I. iv. 9. 1
 That *Phoebus* chearefull face durst never vew, I. v. 20. 2
 Like glauncing light of *Phoebus* brightest ray; I. vii. 29. 5
Phoebus golden face it did attain, I. vii. 34. 6
 Like *Phoebus* face adord with sunny rayes, II. viii. 5. 6
 By *Phoebus* doome the wisest thought alive, II. ix. 48. 2
 worthy of great *Phoebus* rote, II. x. 3. 2
 Such as Laomedon of *Phoebus* race did breed. II. xi. 19. 9
 Fayre Daphne *Phoebus* hart with love did gore; II. xii. 52. 5
 Lookt forth, as *Phoebus* face out of the east II. xi. 24. 6
 Belpheche was her name, as faire as *Phoebus* sunne. III. v. 27. 9
 nether *Phoebus* beames could through them throng, III. vi. 44. 8
 Fresh Hyacinthus, *Phoebus* paramoure III. vi. 45. 3
Phoebus Lamp Bewrayed had the world III. x. 1. 1
 Joves and *Phoebus* kinde; IV. xi. 52. 7
 Mounted in *Phoebus* charet ferie bright, V. iii. 19. 2
 light then *Phoebus* lampe doth shine more cleare? V. xi. 62. 9
 for to shrowde in shade from *Phoebus* flame, VII. vi. 39. 3
 Proud Daphne, scorning *Phoebus* (**Phaebus*) lovely fyre, Am. xxviii. 9
 fly no more, fayre Love, from *Phebus* chace, Am. xxviii. 13
Phoenicia. costly Oricacle from strange *Phoenice*, Mut. 78
Phoenix. I saw a *Phoenix* in the wood alone, Pct. v. 1
 the *Phoenix* there alas, Spying the tree destroid, Pct. v. 8
Phoenix, and Aon, and Pelagus old; IV. xi. 15. 6
Pholoe. he thinks not faire, And *Pholoe* fowle, I. vi. 15. 9
Phorcys. *Phorcys*, the father of that fatal brood, IV. xi. 13. 1
Phorixus. Ram, which bore *Phorixus* and llelle, V. Pr. 5. 7
Phrygian. more than that great *Phrygian* mother Ro. vi. 5
 on the *Phrygian* playne . . . He compast Troy Gn. 526
 all the purchase of the *Phrigion* pray, Gn. 591
 On *Phrygian* Paris by Plexippus brooke, VI. ix. 36. 7
 Achilles preassing through the *Phrygian* glaives, II.L. 233
Phyllis. *Phyllis* is myne for many dayes. S.C. F. 64
Phyllis, Charillis, and sweet Amaryllis, Col. 540
Phyllis, the faire, is eldest of the three; Col. 541
Phyllis, the floure of rare perfection, Col. 544
Phyllis' Tho' wouldst thou pype of *Phyllis* prayse; S.C. F. 63
Physic. O foolish *physick*, and unfruitfull paine, III. v. 42. 1
Physicians. such sweet cordialls passe *Physitions* art. Am. 1. 12
Physiognomy. by his like *visnomie* Eathe to be knowne; Mut. 310
 but halfe seene his ugly *visnomie*, V. iv. 11. 3
 certes by her face or *physiomy*, VII. vii. 5. 5
 The goodly ymage of your *visnomie*, Am. xlv. 11
 Behold them both in their right *visnomie* Com. Son. ii. 5
Pible stone. See *Pebble-stone*.
Picked. choycely *picked* out from all the rest, II. vi. 12. 4
 A place *pickt* out by choyce of best alyve, II. xii. 42. 3
Pictland. Unto the Prince of *Picteland*, bordering nere; VI. xii. 4. 6
Picts. gan the Hunnes and *Picts* invade this land, II. x. 61. 6
 Those spoylfull *Picts*, and swarming Easterlings, II. x. 63. 2
 the *Picts* that swarmed over-all, IV. xi. 36. 4
Picts' for those *Picts* annoyes, II. x. 64. 6
Picturals. *picturals* Of Magistrates, of courts, of tribunals, II. ix. 53. 4
Picture. By that which but the *picture* is of thee. Ro. v. 4
 The *picture* of thy pride in pompous shew; Ti. 82
 his deare hart the *picture* gan adore; II. viii. 43. 5
 Beare ye the *picture* of that Ladies head? II. ix. 2. 8
 'if in that *picture* dead Such life ye read, II. ix. 3. 1
 The glorious *picture* vanisheth away, V. iii. 25. 6
 The *picture* of his punishment might see, VI. vii. 27. 4
 Presume to *picture* so divine a wight, II. B. B. 226
Pictured. Before the Bull she *pictur'd* winged Love, Mut. 289
 Thy selfe thou covet to see *pictured*, III. Pr. 4. 2
 a gracious servaunt *pictured* His Cynthia, III. Pr. 4. 5
 Next unto him was Neptune *pictured*, III. xi. 40. 1
 Painter . . . Which *pictured* Venus II. B. B. 212
Pictures. Ne *picturcs* heautie, nor the glauncing rayes Gn. 101
Pictures. Androgeus and Tenantius, *pictures* of his might. II. x. 46. 9
 why doe not faire *pictures* like powre shew, II. B. 82
Picturing. *Picturing* that which I in minde abraec'd, Van. i. 11
picturing the parts of beauty daynt, III. Pr. 2. 7
Pide. See *Pied*.
Piece. See *Head-piece*.
 paying but a *peece*, S.C. May 50
 The fairest *peece* that eie beholden can; I. x. 59. 3
 by the ransack of that *peece* they should attayn. II. xi. 14. 9
 Argo, which in venturous *peece* First through the Euxine II. xii. 44. 8
 all the *peece* he shaked from the flore, V. ii. 21. 8
 no whole *peece* of him was to be seene, V. viii. 42. 8
 to leave, So fayre a *peece*, Am. xiv. 4
Pieced. Her *peececd* pnyons hene not so in plight; S.C. O. 87
Pieces. The skie, in *pieces* seeming to be rent, Gn. 581
 Some on th' Euboick Cliffs in *pieces* rent; Gn. 587
 With a plume feather all to *pieces* tore; Hub. 210
 T' accept a Benefice in *pieces* riven. Hub. 540
 rending them in *pieces*, felly slewe Hub. 1370
 Sharpe sorrowe did in thousand *pieces* rive. D. 7
 As if his heart in *pieces* would have rent. D. 49
 streight him rent in thousand *pieces* small, I. iii. 20. 3
 high trees overthrow, and rocks in *pieces* tore. I. xi. 37. 9
 Doth belch out flames, and rockes in *pieces* broke, I. xi. 44. 6
 The sacred Diademe in *pieces* rent, II. vii. 13. 6

Pieces—Continued.

rend in <i>peeces</i> with his ravenous pawes,	II. vii. 27. 8
Would hie have rent in thousand <i>peeces</i> strait:	II. vii. 64. 5
all in <i>peeces</i> it was broken fond,	II. xii. 57. 4
Shee powdered small, and did in <i>peeces</i> bruze;	III. v. 33. 2
with blasphemous bannes high God in <i>peeces</i> tare.	III. vii. 39. 9
as if his hart were <i>peeces</i> made,	III. xi. 8. 7
Himselfe in thousand <i>peeces</i> fondly rent,	III. xi. 33. 4
that great brasen pillour broke in <i>peeces</i> small.	III. xii. 37. 9
Her tender hart in <i>peeces</i> would divide:	IV. vii. 10. 3
As they the cliffe in <i>peeces</i> would have cleft;	IV. xi. 3. 7
Her shattered ribs in thousand <i>peeces</i> rives,	V. ii. 50. 3
His hatted ballance in <i>peeces</i> lay,	V. ii. 50. 7
all his ribs he quite in <i>peeces</i> broke,	V. iii. 33. 4
To tear his flesh in <i>peeces</i> for his sin:	V. iv. 37. 5
shattered all to <i>peeces</i> round about the plaine.	V. v. 10. 9
torne in <i>peeces</i> by Alcides great;	V. viii. 31. 4
the Prince in <i>peeces</i> to have torne	V. viii. 31. 6
Of his owne steedes was all to <i>peeces</i> torne,	V. viii. 43. 4
he to <i>peeces</i> would have chopt it quight,	V. xi. 5. 5
As if that it she would in <i>peeces</i> rend,	V. xi. 27. 4
Whom he did all to <i>peeces</i> breake,	V. xi. 33. 8
they his shield in <i>peeces</i> battred have,	V. xi. 46. 2
Him rudely rent and all to <i>peeces</i> tore;	VI. vi. 22. 6
As if he would in <i>peeces</i> him have rent:	VI. vi. 40. 6
all his lance in <i>peeces</i> shivered quite,	VI. vii. 8. 3
all his bones in <i>peeces</i> nigh he brake.	VI. vii. 11. 5
The which amongst them they in <i>peeces</i> teare,	VI. viii. 41. 4
shooke Nigh all to <i>peeces</i> ,	VII. vi. 47. 8
Pied. An huge great Serpent, all with speckles <i>pide</i> ,	Ga. 250
Pierce. pierce the cloudes, and with hir wings	Bel. ¹ vi. 7
with a larger flight To pierce the cloudes,	Bel. ² vii. 6
pierce her heart with poynt of worthy wight,	S.C. Jun. 100
pierce immortall breasts with mortall smarts?	T.M. 48
with shrilling cryes Pierce the dull heavens	T.M. 118
pierce his frozen eares?	D. 249
through their iron sides . . . Does seeke to <i>perce</i> ;	I. ii. 17. 6
Through vainly crossed shield he quite did <i>perce</i> ;	I. iii. 35. 3
enchanted armes, that none can <i>perce</i> ;	I. iv. 50. 6
stony dart of sencelesse cold <i>Perce</i> to my hart,	I. vii. 22. 8
point of speare it never <i>percen</i> could,	I. vii. 33. 8
as a sword's poynt through his hart did <i>perce</i> ,	I. ix. 48. 2
cote of Steele, so couched neare That nought mote <i>perce</i> ;	I. xi. 9. 3
His harder hyde would nether <i>perce</i> nor bight,	I. xi. 16. 4
That horrour gan the virgins hart to <i>perce</i> ,	III. xii. 36. 5
passing through the eares would pierce the hart,	IV. viii. 26. 6
by often heating Doe <i>perce</i> the rockes,	IV. xii. 7. 2
no substance . . . But it would pierce or cleave,	V. i. 10. 7
to make them pierce and wound more deepe,	V. xii. 42. 6
it can pierce through th' eyes unto the hart,	H.B. 72
Pierceable. Not pierceable with power of any starr:	I. i. 7. 6
Pierced. the Steele had pierced his pith,	S.C. F. 217
I . . . Feele my hart <i>perst</i> with so great agony,	I. iii. 1. 8
he <i>perced</i> through his chaufed chest	I. iii. 42. 6
with their force they <i>perst</i> both plate and maile,	I. vi. 43. 4
steelhead . . . through his shoulder <i>perst</i> ;	II. viii. 32. 8
<i>perced</i> to the skin, but bit no more;	II. viii. 44. 8
point of pitty <i>perced</i> through her tender hart.	III. v. 30. 9
<i>perst</i> into her wombe,	III. vi. 7. 7
Her hart was <i>perst</i> with pitty at the sight,	III. vi. 40. 5
<i>Pierst</i> through his bever quite into his brow,	IV. iii. 11. 8
Into his throate and life it <i>perced</i> quight,	IV. iii. 30. 4
through his soule like poysoned arrow <i>perst</i> ,	IV. v. 31. 4
could have <i>perst</i> the hearts of Tigres	IV. viii. 4. 9
and <i>perst</i> through either syde;	V. x. 35. 7
<i>pearst</i> Her stubborne hart	VI. i. 45. 3
both whose sides are <i>pearst</i> With wounds,	VI. iii. 39. 3
Rest not till they have <i>perst</i> the trembling harts,	H.L. 123
loves deepe wound, that <i>perst</i> the piteous hart	H.H.L. 156
Pierceth. as a thonder bolt <i>Pierceth</i> the yielding ayre,	III. xi. 25. 7
Piercing. See Heart-piercing, Thorough-piercing.	
As well can prove the <i>piercing</i> levin,	S.C. Jul. 91
So oft as I record those <i>piercing</i> words,	D. 295
No gate . . . But with that <i>percing</i> noise flew open	I. viii. 4. 9
<i>percing</i> griefe her stubborne hart did wound,	I. viii. 25. 4
with <i>percing</i> point Of pitty deare	I. viii. 39. 1
The <i>percing</i> Steele there wrought a wound	I. xi. 20. 8
his <i>percing</i> speach gan paynt:	II. i. 9. 5
dearly eride With <i>percing</i> shriekes	II. i. 35. 8
she lefte her <i>percing</i> lance,	II. iii. 34. 4
With <i>percing</i> wordes and pittifull implore,	II. v. 37. 5
through his three-square scuehin <i>percing</i> quite	III. iv. 16. 3
As <i>percing</i> levin, which . . . every thing consumes,	III. v. 48. 8
those shriekes shrill, <i>Piercing</i> his hart,	VI. iv. 18. 5
Bear off their blowes from <i>percing</i> thorough quite:	VI. v. 18. 5
through <i>percing</i> , did devowre His vitall breath,	VI. vii. 8. 7
The <i>percing</i> points of his avengfull darts;	H.L. 30
Pierian. the glorie bee Of the <i>Pierian</i> streames,	Gn. 26
Whom the <i>Pierian</i> sacred sisters love,	Ti. 394
Piers. <i>Piers</i> , bene not thy teeth on edge,	S.C. May 35
Now, <i>Piers</i> , of felowship, tell us that saying:	S.C. May 172
<i>Piers</i> , thou art beside thy wit,	S.C. May 306
<i>Piers</i> , I have pyped erst so long with payne,	S.C. O. 7
Piety. with sacred <i>pietie</i> Hath powred forth for thee,	Mu. 238
Pight. were <i>pight</i> . . . foure great Lyons of gold;	Bel. iii. 9
The hodie higge, and mightly <i>pight</i> ,	S.C. F. 106
in my face deepe furrowes eld hath <i>pight</i> :	S.C. D. 134
darke some caves in pleasaut vallies <i>pight</i> ,	Gn. 117
a yong alder hard beside him <i>pight</i> ,	Gn. 299
by my wretched lovers side me <i>pight</i> ;	I. ii. 42. 7

Pight—Continued.

iu the same a little grate was <i>pight</i> ,	I. viii. 37. 6
His dwelling . . . underneath a craggy cliff <i>ypight</i> ,	I. ix. 33. 3
As if in Adamant rocke it had bene <i>pight</i> ,	I. xi. 25. 5
houng still on the shield, as it at first was <i>pight</i> ,	I. xi. 43. 9
kist the ground whereon his foot was <i>pight</i> ;	I. xii. 25. 7
Therein an hundred raunges weren <i>pight</i> ,	II. vii. 35. 4
'On thother side an hideous Rocke is <i>pight</i>	II. xii. 4. 1
there was <i>pight</i> A faire Pavillion,	III. v. 40. 6
<i>pight</i> Upon the top of Mount Olympus	III. vii. 41. 4
here and there were pleasant arbors <i>pight</i> ,	IV. x. 25. 3
farre from where it first was <i>pight</i> ,	V. Pr. 4. 7
in the same are many trap-fals <i>pight</i> ,	V. ii. 7. 8
The earth was in the middle centre <i>pight</i> ,	V. xi. 35. 5
Causd his pavillion to be richly <i>pight</i>	V. iv. 46. 4
Where was a rich Pavillion ready <i>pight</i>	V. v. 4. 8
She causd her Pavillion be <i>pight</i> ;	V. vii. 26. 2
on his head unhappily he <i>pight</i> ,	V. viii. 8. 2
he was strong and mightily stiffe <i>pight</i> ,	VI. ix. 44. 2
On top whereof the moon and stars were <i>pight</i> ;	VII. vii. 44. 6
Pike. his threeforkt <i>Pyke</i> He stearnly shooke,	III. xi. 40. 4
Pike-head. Had riven many a brest with <i>pikhead</i> square:	I. vii. 37. 4
theretu left the <i>pik-head</i> of his speare:	IV. vii. 27. 7
Pikes. layes forth her threatfull <i>pikes</i>	Mu. 85
Lindus that his <i>pikes</i> doth most commend,	IV. xi. 39. 7
greedy <i>pikes</i> which use therein to feed;	Epith. 58
<i>pikes</i> all others doo excell;)	Epith. 59
Pilate. 'I <i>Pilate</i> am, the falsest Judge, alas!	II. vi. 62. 3
Pile. Against the five great Bulwarkes of that <i>pyle</i> ,	II. xi. 7. 2
Piles. Like to a rancke of <i>piles</i> that pitched are awry.	V. xi. 9. 9
bounded On everie side, with <i>pyles</i> of flaming brands,	H.H.B. 39
Pilgrim. the <i>Pilgrim</i> that the Ploughman playde awhyle;	S.C. Env. 10
Or like a <i>Pilgrim</i> , or a Lymiter,	Hub. 85
Like to some <i>Pilgrim</i> come from farre away.	D. 42
Then gan the <i>Pilgrim</i> thus:	I. vi. 38. 1
that false <i>Pilgrim</i> , which that leasing told,	I. vi. 48. 1
resolving, like a <i>Pilgrim</i> pore,	III. x. 19. 1
A silly <i>Pilgrim</i> driven to distresse,	III. x. 25. 6
Pilgrimage. Yode late on <i>Pilgrimage</i> To Rome,	S.C. Jul. 182
'For I will walke this waudring <i>pilgrimage</i> ,	D. 372
thy painefull <i>pilgrimage</i> To yonder same Hierusalem	I. x. 61. 3
Pilgrim's. To walke this way in <i>Pilgrims</i> poore estate.	I. x. 64. 4
Pilgrims. 'And ye, poore <i>Pilgrimes</i> !	D. 533
Pill. Of which all passers by doo somewhat <i>pill</i> :	Ro. xxx. 12
did he all the kingdome roh and <i>pill</i> ,	Hub. 1198
this to adorne, she all the rest did <i>pill</i>	VI. x. 5. 9
Sweet is the Nut, but bitter is his <i>pill</i> ;	Am. xxvi. 6
Pillage. nightly stelths, and <i>pillage</i> severall,	I. iii. 16. 8
brought the <i>pillage</i> home, whence none could get it out.	V. ix. 4. 9
Pillar. Withouten prop or <i>pillour</i> it t' upholde,	Ti. 549
Upon a brazen <i>pillour</i> standing hie,	Ti. 660
Most Noble Lord, the <i>pillor</i> of my life,	Ded. Son. vii. 1
every <i>pillour</i> decked was . . . With crownes,	II. vii. 43. 7
Of every <i>pillour</i> and of every post,	III. i. 32. 5
the marble <i>Pillour</i> that is <i>pight</i>	III. vii. 41. 4
Upon a brazen <i>pillour</i> ,	III. xii. 30. 9
that great brasen <i>pillour</i> broke in peeces small.	III. xii. 37. 9
in the midst thereof a <i>pillar</i> placed;	IV. x. 8. 2
preacing to the <i>pillour</i> ,	IV. x. 10. 7
seem'd a marble <i>pillour</i> it could bow;	VI. viii. 16. 3
Pillars. I sawe, an hundred <i>pillars</i> eke about,	Bel. ¹ ii. 2
raide up on <i>pillars</i> of Ivorie,	Bel. ¹ iv. 1
hundreth <i>pillours</i> fronting faire the same,	Bel. ² ii. 3
'I saw raysde up on yvorie <i>pilloures</i> tall,	Bel. ² iv. 1
postes to dight, And all the Kirke <i>pillours</i>	S.C. May 12
Wrought with faire <i>pillours</i> and fue imageries;	Ti. 96
brasen <i>Pillours</i> never to be fired,	Ti. 410
Whylom the <i>pillours</i> of th' earth did sustaine,	Ded. Son. i. 2
Like two faire marble <i>pillours</i> they were scene,	II. iii. 23. 1
Many great golden <i>pillours</i> did upheare The massy roofe,	II. vii. 43. 5
which two upheare, Like mightie <i>pillours</i> ,	II. vii. 65. 4
Distaines the <i>pillours</i> and the holy ground,	III. iv. 17. 7
all the <i>pillours</i> of the one were guilt,	IV. x. 5. 8
stately <i>pillours</i> fram'd after the Doricke guize.	IV. x. 6. 9
Upon an hundred marble <i>pillors</i> round	IV. x. 37. 4
building . . . Borne upon stately <i>pillours</i> ,	V. vii. 5. 4
up-held With thousand Crystall <i>pillors</i>	VII. vi. 10. 4
firmly stayd Upon the <i>pillours</i> of Eternity,	VII. viii. 2. 4
all the <i>pillours</i> deck with girlands trim,	Epith. 207
First, th' Earth, on adamantyne <i>pillors</i> founded	H.H.B. 36
Hercules two <i>pillors</i> . . . Did make to quake	Proth. 148
Pillow. <i>pillow</i> was my helmett fayre displayd;	I. ix. 13. 4
the hard Steele his <i>pillow</i>	III. iv. 53. 9
their <i>pillow</i> was unsowd:	VI. iv. 14. 5
Pillows. raysde up on yvorie <i>pillowes</i> tall,	Bel. ² iv. 1
Her paps, which like white silken <i>pillowes</i> were	VI. viii. 42. 2
Pills. pols and <i>pils</i> the poore in piteous wize;	V. ii. 6. 8
Pilot. now the <i>Pyotate</i> can no loadstarre see,	Gn. 573
Withouten helme or <i>Pilot</i> her to sway:	T.M. 142
Withouten care or <i>Pilot</i> it to guide,	II. vi. 6. 3
As <i>Pilot</i> well expert in perilous wave,	II. vii. 1. 1
Love, my lewd <i>Pilott</i> , hath a restlesse minde;	III. iv. 9. 6
her <i>Pilott</i> hath dismayd;	III. iv. 53. 4
(The lucky <i>Pytot</i> of her passage sad,)	V. iv. 11. 7
Pin. not a <i>pin</i> Does care for looke of living creatures eye.	I. v. 4. 3
Onely she turnd a <i>pin</i> ,	II. vi. 5. 5
Pincers. pluck it out with <i>pincers</i> fyrie whott,	I. x. 26. 8
A paire of <i>Pincers</i> in his hand he had,	III. xii. 16. 5
Pinched. <i>pincht</i> the haunches of that (this) beast,	Pet. i. 9
he <i>pinched</i> people to the hart,	III. xii. 16. 6

Pinched—Continued.

hunger . . . Had by the belly oft him *pinched* sore: . . . VII. vii. 30. 5
Pinching. Ye love such *pinching* payne to them that prove? . . . S.C. Ap. 18
 Hey, ho, *pinching* payne! . . . S.C. Au. 110
Pinckt. See **Pincked**.
Pind. See **Pinned**.
Pindus. her whitome upon high *Pindus* hill He loved, . . . III. iv. 41. 4
 The snow, which doth the top of *Pindus* strew, . . . Proth. 40
Pine. With mourning *pyne* I; you with *pyning* mourne. . . S.C. Ja. 48
 should they *pynen* in payne and woe? . . . S.C. May 149
Pyne, plagues, and dreery death. . . S.C. Jul. 24
 I *pyne* for payne, . . . S.C. Au. 18
 whether in paynefull love I *pyne*, . . . S.C. Au. 109
 Bene all sterved with *pyne* and penurce: . . . S.C. S. 65
 Here also grew the rougher rinded *Pine*, . . . Gn. 209
 To feed on hope, to *pine* with feare and sorrow; . . . Hub. 900
pine away in selfe-consuming paine! . . . D. 436
 The saying *Pine*; the Cedar proud and tall; . . . I. i. 8. 6
 For want whereof poore people oft did *pyne*: . . . I. iv. 21. 7
 His raw-hone cheekes, through penurie and *pine*, . . . I. ix. 35. 8
 'Whilles thus thy Britons doe in languour *pine*, . . . III. iii. 35. 1
 With hatefull thoughts to languish and to *pine*, . . . III. xi. 1. 7
 they were first, through penurie and *pyne*, . . . V. v. 22. 6
 by some deadly chauce be done to *pine* . . . VI. v. 28. 8
 having, *pine*; and, having not, complaine. . . Am. xxxv. 4
 So doth he *pine* in most satiety; . . . H.L. 201
Pined. See **Love-pined**.
Pined with griefe of folly late repented: . . . Mu. 348
 the lad . . . *pyned* away in anguish . . . I. vi. 17. 9
 thighes, unable to uphold His *pined* corse, . . . I. viii. 40. 8
pynd'd his flesh to keepe his body low and chast. . . I. x. 48. 9
 She shortly like a *pyned* ghost became . . . III. ii. 52. 5
 like a *pined* ghost he soone appeares: . . . IV. vii. 41. 4
pynd and wore away, Ne ever laught, . . . IV. viii. 2. 6
pynd'd, and mourn'd, and languisht, . . . IV. xii. 19. 9
Pining. See **Long-pining**.
 With mourning *pyne* I; you with *pyning* mourne. . . S.C. Ja. 48
 Nor so did Biblis spend her *pyning* hart; . . . III. ii. 41. 2
pyning anguish hid in gentle hart, . . . IV. vi. 1. 2
 al my dayes in *pyning* langour spend, . . . Am. xxxvi. 3
 My *pyning* anguish to appease. . . Epig. iv. 60
Pinioned. With both his hands behinde him *pinnoed* hard, . . . V. iv. 22. 2
Pinions. with wide *pinneas* To measure. . . Bel.² vii. 6
 Her peeced *pyneons* hene not so in plight: . . . S.C. O. 87
 with *pinneas* light To mount aloft. . . Mu. 43
 the penues, that did his *pinneas* bynd, . . . I. xi. 10. 4
 His newly-budded *pinneas* to assay, . . . I. xi. 34. 7
 with golden *pincons* cleave The fitting skyes, . . . II. viii. 2. 3
 with her *pinneas* cleaves the liquid firmament. . . III. iv. 49. 9
Pink. 'Bring hether the *Pincke* and purple Cullambine, . . . S.C. Ap. 136
Pincked. *Pinckt* upon gold, and paled part per part, . . . VI. ii. 6. 2
Pinks. eyes, lyke *Pincks* but newly sprd; . . . Am. lxiv. 8
Planned. With thornes together *pynd* and patched was, . . . I. ix. 36. 2
Pionings. Which to outbarre, with painefull *pyonings* . . . II. x. 63. 7
Pipe. See **Bagpipe**, **Conduit-pipe**, **Hornpipe**, **Weasand-pipe**.
 Well couth he tune his *pipe* and frame his stile: . . . S.C. Ja. 10
 my *pype*, albee rude Pan thou please, . . . S.C. Ja. 67
 Both *pype* and Muse shall sore the while abyde.' . . . S.C. Ja. 71
 So broke his oaten *pype*, and downe dyd lye. . . S.C. Ja. 72
 Tho wouldst thou *pype* of Phyllis prayse; . . . S.C. F. 63
 Ilys pleasaunt *Pipe*, which made us meriment, . . . S.C. Ap. 14
 Made my heart after the *pype* to daunce: . . . S.C. May 26
 Pan . . . Will *pype* and daunce . . . S.C. Jun. 31
 tune my *pype* Unto my plaintive pleas . . . S.C. Jun. 41
 thy oaten *pype* hegan to sound, . . . S.C. Jun. 58
 wel could *pype* and singe, . . . S.C. D. 3
 To Pan his owne selfe *pype* I neede not yield: . . . S.C. D. 46
 wont to frame my *pype* . . . S.C. D. 115
 I hang my *pype* upon this tree: . . . S.C. D. 141
 Was never *pype* of reede did better sounde. . . S.C. D. 142
 to match thy *pype* with Tityrus his style. . . S.C. Env. 9
 With *pype* of fennie reedes . . . Gn. 112
 To teach the warbling *pype* to sound aloft, . . . T.M. 290
 They to the vulgar sort now *pype* and sing, . . . T.M. 319
 To runne thy shrill Arcadian *Pipe* to heare: . . . Ti. 328
 wont full merrilie to *pype* and daunce, . . . D. 55
 to my *pype* to caroll and to daunce. . . D. 105
 For he could *pype*, and daunce, . . . As. 31
 Soone as his oaten *pype* began to shrill, . . . As. 44
 Charming bis oaten *pype* unto his peres, . . . Col. 5
 Wake then, my *pype*; my sleepe Muse, awake; . . . Col. 48
 aemuling my *pype*, he tooke in hond My *pype*, . . . Col. 72, 73
 to mine oaten *pype* enclin'd her eare, . . . Col. 360
 careful *pype* may make the hearer rew: . . . Col. 397
 Both did he other, which could *pype*, maintaine, . . . Col. 442
 eke could *pype* himselfe with passing skill. . . Col. 443
 ne wont there sound His mery oaten *pype*, . . . I. ii. 28. 9
 on his guilefull *pype* Charmes to the birds . . . V. ix. 13. 1
 did *pype* and sing her prayes dew, . . . VI. ix. 8. 6
 all agree That Colin Clout should *pype*, . . . VI. ix. 41. 6
 the merry sound Of a shrill *pype* . . . VI. x. 10. 3
 That made him *pype* so merrily, as never none. . . VI. x. 15. 9
Pype, jolly shepheard, *pype* thou now . . . VI. x. 16. 6
 made me often *pype*, and now to *pype* apace. . . VI. x. 27. 9
 The *pype*, the tabor, and the trembling Croud, . . . Epith. 131
Piped. I have *pyped* erst so long with payne, . . . S.C. O. 7
 when as he *pyped* had his fill, . . . Col. 10
 As ever *pyped* on an oaten reed, . . . Col. 13
 He *pyd*'d, I sung; and, when he sung, I *pyped*; . . . Col. 76
 So *pyped* we, until we both were weary.' . . . Col. 79

Piped—Continued.

noblest swaine, That ever *pyped* in an oaten quill: . . . Col. 441
 Was she to whom that shepheard *pypt* alone; . . . VI. x. 15. 8
pyped there unto that merry rout; . . . VI. x. 16. 2
 That jolly shepheard, which there *pyped*, . . . VI. x. 16. 3
 He *pypt* apace, whilst they him daunst about. . . VI. x. 16. 5
Piper. Tom *Piper* makes us better melodie. . . S.C. O. 78
Pipe's. allured with my *pypes* delight, . . . Col. 61
Pipes. crowing in *pypes* made of greene corne, . . . S.C. F. 40
 tune your *pypes* as ruthful as ye may. . . S.C. Au. 150
 Then blowe your *pypes*, shepheards, . . . S.C. Au. 197
 we our slender *pypes* may safely charme. . . S.C. O. 118
 Relieve thy Oaten *pypes* that sleepe long. . . S.C. N. 24
 Breake we our *pypes*, that shrill . . . S.C. N. 71
 on *pypes* of oaten reed, Oft times to plaine . . . As. Pr. 1
 'When thus our *pybes* we both had weari'd well, . . . Col. 178
 they list not their mery *pypes* applie? . . . Col. 373
 be their *pypes* untunable and crasie, . . . Col. 374
 when they list to blow Their *pypes* aloud, . . . Col. 379
 all the way their mery *pypes* they sound, . . . I. vi. 14. 1
 up they gan their mery *pypes* to trusse, . . . III. x. 46. 1
 Playing on *pypes* and caroling apace, . . . VI. ix. 5. 3
 Where wont the shepheards oft their *pypes* resound, . . . VI. xi. 26. 8
Piping. *pyping* lowe in shade of lowly grove, . . . S.C. Jun. 71
 With *pyping* and dauncing did passe the rest. . . S.C. Au. 10
 a Shepheard *pyping* he did see. . . VI. x. 10. 9
Pirates'. Through the Agacan seas from *Pirates* vew, . . . IV. xi. 23. 7
Pirithous. Stout Theseus and *Pirithous* his feare . . . IV. x. 27. 3
Pison. the territories, Which *Phison* and Euphrates floweth by, I. vii. 43. 8
Pit. pitilesse throwne downe in *pit* of fire. . . Rev. iii. 14
 And eke that ample *Pitt*, . . . II. x. 11. 1
 falne unwares Into some *pit*, . . . IV. xii. 17. 7
Pitch. Who touches *Pitch*, mought needes be defilde; . . . S.C. May 74
 more black then *pitche*, . . . S.C. Jun. 23
 aspire Unto so lottie *pitch* of perfectnesse, . . . T.M. 394
 to the *pitch* of her perfection raised. . . Col. 415
 two blacke as *pitch*, And two were browne, . . . I. v. 28. 4
 discoloured brest Above his wonted *pitch*, . . . I. xi. 31. 8
 Till it the *pitch* of highest praise exceeds: . . . II. ii. 31. 4
 far above thy fores *pitch* to sore; . . . V. ii. 34. 4
 From *pitch* of higher place . . . VI. ix. 28. 9
 My spirit to an higher *pitch* will rayse, . . . Am. lxxx. 12
Pitched. He *pitcht* upon a pole on high ordaymed; . . . V. ii. 19. 4
 Like to a rancke of piles that *pitched* are awry. . . V. xi. 9. 9
 did cause his tent There to be *pitched* . . . V. xii. 10. 2
Pitcher. her *pitcher* downe she threw, And fled away: . . . I. iii. 11. 6
Pitchy. Night, . . . in a foule black *pitchy* mantle clad, . . . I. v. 20. 3
 his lockes, as blacke as *pitchy* night, . . . VI. vii. 43. 7
Piteous. Greatly agast with this *piteous* plea, . . . S.C. F. 157
 poore my *piteous* plaints out . . . S.C. Jun. 80
 Such play is a *piteous* plight. . . S.C. Au. 92
 My *piteous* plight and losse to amend? . . . S.C. S. 245
 Thus gan he make of love his *piteous* mone. . . S.C. D. 6
 Where the reward of my so *piteous* deed? . . . Gn. 357
 he heavily departed With *piteous* crie, . . . Gn. 640
 Those *piteous* plaints and sorrowfull sad tine, . . . T.M. 3
piteous lamentation did make; . . . T.M. 296
 Began her *piteous* plaint, as doth ensew. . . T.M. 360
 Now change your prayes into *piteous* cries, . . . T.M. 371
 Much was I mooved at her *piteous* plaint, . . . Ti. 29
 Let them behold the *piteous* fall of mee, . . . Ti. 461
 Thus having ended all her *piteous* plaint, . . . Ti. 470
 For ruth of that same womans *piteous* paine; . . . Ti. 480
 with your *piteous* layes have leard . . . As. Pr. 3
piteous mone the which she for him made, . . . As. 170
 when that *piteous* spectacle they vewed, . . . As. 203
 Wringing her hands, in wemens *piteous* wise, . . . I. i. 50. 7
 Therewith a *piteous* yelling voice was heard, . . . I. ii. 31. 1
 Her *piteous* wordes might not abate his rage, . . . I. iii. 38. 1
 with . . . *piteous* plaintes, she fileth his dull eares, . . . I. iii. 44. 2
 The *piteous* mayden, . . . Does throw out thrilling sbriekes, . . . I. vi. 6. 1
 when they heard that *piteous* strained voice, . . . I. vi. 8. 1
 might her *piteous* hart be seene to pant and quake. . . I. vii. 20. 9
 The *piteous* pray of his fiers cruelty have bin. . . I. vii. 45. 9
 At her so *piteous* cry was much amov'd . . . I. viii. 21. 1
 O heare, how *piteous* he to you for ayd does call! . . . I. viii. 28. 9
 hardest heart would bleede to hear their *piteous* mone. . . I. viii. 36. 9
 These *piteous* plaintes and dolours did resound: . . . I. viii. 38. 2
piteous spectacle, approving trew The wofull tale. . . I. ix. 37. 1
 With *piteous* mone his percing speach gan paynt: . . . II. i. 9. 5
 Wringing her handes, and making *piteous* mone: . . . II. i. 13. 7
 of his *piteous* tale he end did make: . . . II. ii. 46. 4
 his *piteous* handes gan reare. . . II. iii. 6. 9
 Of fowles and bestes he made the *piteous* prayes, . . . II. v. 26. 7
 Crying with *piteous* voyce, . . . II. vi. 32. 4
 eyes endure so *piteous* sight, . . . II. vi. 32. 6
 with their *piteous* cryes, and yelling shrighetes, . . . II. vii. 57. 5
 sure I rew his *piteous* plight.' . . . II. vii. 58. 2
 nought mov'd with her *piteous* looke; . . . II. x. 18. 9
piteous Eliidure put in his sted; . . . II. x. 44. 6
 made his spright to grone full *piteous*; . . . II. xi. 38. 7
 the rich wares to save from *piteous* spoyle; . . . II. xii. 19. 8
 A *piteous* spectacle did represent; . . . II. xii. 45. 7
 With . . . plaints, and *piteous* griefe, . . . III. i. 53. 2
 Shee made so *piteous* mone and deare wayment, . . . III. iv. 35. 6
 much mov'd at so *piteous* sight; . . . III. vii. 9. 9
 The whiles the *piteous* Lady ud did ryse, . . . III. viii. 32. 1
 She was empassion'd at that *piteous* act, . . . III. ix. 38. 4
 He bound that *piteous* Lady prisoner, . . . III. xii. 41. 7
 Full many *piteous* stories doe remaine, . . . IV. i. 1. 2

Piteous—Continued.

none more piteous ever was ytol'd	IV. i. 1. 3
They which that piteous spectacle beheld	IV. iii. 21. 1
that wofull Ladies piteous crying	IV. vii. 25. 3
there a piteous ditty new devis'd	IV. viii. 12. 2
most was mov'd at the piteous vew	IV. viii. 20. 3
when my piteous plaints he heares	IV. xii. 7. 4
pils the poore in piteous wize;	V. ii. 6. 8
Unmov'd with praiers or with piteous thought	V. ii. 23. 2
Does make her selfe misfortunes piteous pray	V. ii. 50. 5
that piteous storie, which befell	V. iii. 31. 1
sent them home to tell a piteous tale	V. iv. 24. 8
To heare the piteous heast pleading	V. iv. 40. 9
There then a piteous slaughter did begin;	V. vii. 35. 5
Come home to her in piteous wretchednesse	V. vii. 39. 5
With piteous ruth of her so wretched plight	V. ix. 50. 2
Much was he mov'd with her piteous plight	V. x. 22. 1
with piteous sound Of his shrill cries	VI. i. 11. 5
had reft That piteous spoile	VI. i. 18. 5
made such piteous mourning therewithall	VI. i. 34. 8
Weeping to him in vaine and making piteous woe	VI. ii. 10. 9
Drawne with that Ladies loud and piteous shrighit	VI. iv. 2. 3
all the woods with piteous plaints did fill	VI. iv. 18. 2
now lie In piteous languor	VI. vi. 6. 7
triumpest in the piteous spoile Of these	VI. vi. 25. 3
all her piteous plaint they did refuse	VI. vii. 40. 4
her to leave in such a piteous plight:	VI. viii. 33. 5
O pittious worke of Mutability,	VII. vi. 6. 7
She meanes at last to make her pittious spoyle	Am. xli. 12
The piteous passion of his dying smart	Am. xlviii. 12
they playne, and make ful piteous mone	H.L. 127
piert the piteous hart Of that deare Lord	H.H.L. 156
Piteously. shee wept and waild so pittously	T.M. 535
seeing her so piteously perplexed	Ti. 20
Would make to melt, or pittously appall;	III. vii. 9. 7
mournefull notes full pittously did frame	IV. viii. 4. 2
Great sorts of lovers pittously complying	IV. x. 43. 2
pittously complaind her careful grieffe	IV. xii. 5. 3
His wofull Ladie, pittously complying	VI. ii. 41. 2
beat her breast, and pittously her selfe torment	VI. v. 4. 9
Unto her prayers pittously enclnd	VI. vii. 37. 3
full pittously lamenting	Epig. iv. 41
Pith. Shortly within her inmost pith there bred	J.an. vii. 6
the steele had pierced his pith	S.C. F. 217
Like an old Oke, whose pith and sap is scare	IV. iii. 9. 8
Pithy. with pithy words, and counsell sad	H. ii. 28. 5
Pitied. There lyeth the Oake, pitied of none!	S.C. F. 221
All were it of my foe, then fonly pitied:	S.C. May 58
if neede were, pitied would he	S.C. May 59
pitied is mishap, that has remedie	S.C. May 61
She knew him not, but pitied much his case	IV. viii. 12. 8
Well she it markt, and pitied the more	VI. xii. 8. 1
Pitties. pitties all this while His mournefull plight	I. v. 18. 7
even to thinke thereof it iuly pitties mee	IV. xi. 1. 9
Pitileth. none living pitileth our paine	T.M. 354
Pitiful. So pitifull a thing is Suters state!	Hab. 891
Great pleasure, mixt with pitifull regard	I. xii. 16. 1
they his pitifull adventures heard;	I. xii. 16. 3
Pitifull spectacle of deadly smart	II. i. 40. 1
Pitifull spectacle, as ever eie did vew!	II. i. 40. 9
Him stayd from yielding pitifull redresse	II. v. 24. 4
With percing wordes and pitifull implore	II. v. 37. 5
when those pitifull outcries he heard	III. viii. 30. 5
your pitifull complaint Hath fownd another partner	III. ix. 40. 1
Empierced was with pitifull regard	V. v. 13. 2
Wayling, and raising pitifull upore	V. ix. 8. 8
And his sad Ladie left in pitifull affright	VI. iv. 1. 9
pitifull complaints which there she made	VI. x. 44. 2
Empierced he with pitifull remorse	H.H.L. 247
Pitifully. I mourne, and pitifully mone	T.M. 167
one that wayld and pitifully wept	II. xii. 27. 3
all scorcht and pitifully hrent	III. xi. 26. 9
For which it loudly cald, and pitifully cryde	VI. xii. 8. 9
Pitiless. pitiless throwne downe in pit of fire	Rev. iii. 14
we mourne and pitilessse complaine	T.M. 353
with most cruell hand him muredred pitilessse	II. x. 35. 9
Guyon hroke downe with rigour pitilessse;	II. xii. 83. 2
with pitilessse remorse . . . did wend	IV. ii. 15. 3
Fayre be ye sure, hut proud and pitilessse	Am. lvi. 5
Pits. See Eye-pits.	
dull eies, deepe sunck in hollow pits	I. viii. 41. 1
Pit-side. An hundred times about the pit side fares	IV. xii. 17. 8
Pity. For pittie and love my heart yet burnes	Pet. ² v. 12
For ruth and pittie of so haples plight:	Pet. ² v. 13
'Ye Gods of love, that pittie lovers payne	S.C. Ja. 13
(If any gods the paine of lovers pittie)	S.C. Ja. 14
Pittie the paines that thou thy selfe didst prove	S.C. Ja. 18
Ah for pittie! wil rancke Winters rage	S.C. F. 1
Thomalin, I pittie thy plight	S.C. Mar. 103
Great pittie is, he he in such taking	S.C. Ap. 156
their fondnesse inly I pittie:	S.C. May 38
That some good body woulde once pittie mee!	S.C. May 248
breake your sounder sleepe, And pittie augment	S.C. An. 192
The praise of pittie vanisht is in vaine	Ga. 358
might it you in pittie please t' afford	Hab. 261
designes to pittie a perplexed hart;	T.M. 424
All those (O pittie!) now are turnd to dust	Ti. 97
for pittie of the sad wayment	Ti. 390
in himselfe be mov'd to pittie mee	Ti. 469
Was (O great pittie!) built of bricke clay	Ti. 499

Pity—Continued.

Distraught twixt feare and pittie;	Ti. 579
I for pittie of his heavie plight	D. 170
pittie me that living thus doo die;	D. 383
for pure pittie of my sufferance meeke	D. 389
Yet pittie me in your empassiond spright	D. 515
In pittie of my undeserv'd distresse	D. 631
if in him found pittie ever place	As. Pr. 17
moov'd to pittie such a case	As. Pr. 18
great ruth and pittie To travaillers	Col. 114
Who shall me pittie, when thou doest me wrong?	Col. 171
tourn Sweet layes of love to endlesse plaints of pittie	Col. 387
Craving of you, in pittie of my state	I. ii. 26. 3
When such I see . . . all for pittie I could dy	I. iii. 1. 9
in pittie of my sad estate:	I. iii. 7. 5
With pittie calmd downe fell his angry mood	I. iii. 8. 5
But full great pittie, that so faire a mould	I. iv. 6. 3
pittie in her hart was never prov'd Till then	I. v. 24. 8
gin to pittie her unhappie state:	I. v. 9. 7
Are wonne with pittie and unwonted ruth;	I. vi. 12. 7
That it would pittie any living eie	I. vi. 43. 5
with percing point Of pittie deare his hart	I. viii. 39. 2
For pittie of his payne	I. x. 28. 7
I note whether praise or pittie more;	I. xii. 17. 4
Great pittie is to see you thus dismayd	II. i. 14. 3
deare Lady, which the ymage art Of reuffull pittie	II. i. 44. 5
in pittie of their harmes	II. ii. 27. 3
we may pittie such unhappie hale	II. ii. 45. 3
Ne let thy stout hart melt in pittie vayne:	II. v. 24. 6
pittie could find place	II. vi. 33. 2
help, he saw, he neede more Then pittie	II. vi. 48. 9
But O great pittie! that no longer time	II. ix. 21. 7
stird with pittie of the stressed plight	II. x. 37. 3
courage hath inclin'd Through foolish pittie	II. xii. 29. 2
it great pittie was to see	II. xii. 79. 3
Pittie our playnt, and yield us meet reliefe	III. iii. 21. 3
pittie perced through her tender hart	III. v. 30. 9
'Great pittie sure that ye be so forlorne	III. vi. 21. 3
Ne ever pittie may relent his malice hard	III. vi. 39. 9
Yet pittie often did the gods relent	III. vi. 40. 1
Her hart was pierst with pittie at the sight	III. vi. 40. 5
pittie did the Virgins hart of patience roh	III. xi. 8. 9
nothing so much pittie doth implore	III. xi. 18. 6
I with teares full oft doe pittie it	IV. i. 1. 8
with passion great And griefull pittie	IV. i. 16. 4
For pittie that ye want a fellow for your ayd	IV. i. 33. 9
'Alas! for pittie that so faire a crew	IV. v. 18. 3
pittie is to heare the perils which she tride	IV. vii. 2. 9
Ne care he had, ne pittie of the pray	IV. vii. 8. 4
'Thy reuffull plight I pittie as mine owne	IV. vii. 19. 2
Moved with pittie of her plenteous teares	IV. vii. 23. 4
pittie munch his plight, that liv'd like outcast thrall	IV. vii. 43. 9
ah for pittie!	IV. xi. 1. 1
toucht with soft remorse and pittie rare;	IV. xii. 12. 5
fowly did array Withouten pittie	V. ii. 25. 8
Yet for no pittie would he change	V. ii. 26. 1
through pittie of his causelesse smart	V. v. 43. 9
those, whom she to pittie had allured	V. ix. 39. 8
came Pittie with full tender hart	V. ix. 45. 3
Ne would he spare for pittie	VI. i. 17. 9
Neither of other taking pittie nor remorse	VI. i. 33. 9
being moov'd with pittie of my plight	VI. ii. 23. 2
For pittie of his Dame whom she saw so diseas'd	VI. iii. 32. 9
That pittie craves, as he of woman was yborne	VI. iii. 41. 9
But most for pittie of his dearest Dame	VI. iii. 43. 7
man, that never . . . Did taste of pittie	VI. iv. 3. 2
For pittie so to see him overset:	VI. v. 22. 5
they to pittie turnd their former rage	VI. v. 30. 8
prayd to pittie his ill plight	VI. vi. 20. 9
Did counterfeit kind pittie	VI. vii. 18. 4
Ne ought that foole for pittie did him spare	VI. vii. 49. 3
Without regard of pittie or of awe?	VI. viii. 6. 6
To pittie him that list to play the foole;	VI. viii. 21. 4
would rew And pittie her sad plight	VI. xi. 2. 9
seeing them for tender pittie wept;	VI. xi. 37. 7
seeing there that did him pittie sore	VI. xii. 9. 6
passing joy, which did all into pittie melt	VI. xii. 21. 9
Or looke with pittie on my paynefull smart;	Am. xviii. 8
To spill were pittie, but to save were prayse!	Am. xxxviii. 12
many thou hast prick'd . . . That pittie never found:	Epig. iv. 38
some pittie take, When thou doest spoyle of lovers make	Epig. iv. 39
no one drop of pittie there doth rest	H.L. 147
Pitying. pitying hys heavinesse	S.C. May 259
pitying this paire of lovers trew	As. 182
pitying his peoples ill	III. iii. 35. 8
As pitying to see her waile and weepe:	III. viii. 21. 8
gazed on their harmes, not pitying their estate	IV. ii. 20. 9
Whom pitying to heare so sore complaine	VI. iv. 23. 3
Pity's. For pitties sake compassion our paine	T.M. 346
Percing his hart, with pitties point did thrill;	VI. iv. 18. 6
Place. See Being-place, Commonplace, Dwelling-place, Resting-place.	
The place where is the temple of the Gods	Bel. ¹ vi. 8
joyne There in one place all pleasures	Bel. ¹ x. 6
rout . . . assembled on the place	Bel. ¹ x. 12
devoure The spring, the place, and all	Pet. iv. 11
In which all worlds felicitie had place	Bel. ² x. 7
A troupe of Satyres in the place did rout	Bel. ² xii. 12
Ne suffred him in anie place to rest	J'an. iv. 9
Jove himselfe, the patron of the place	J'an. xi. 10

Place—Continued.

I see Calliope speede her to the <i>place</i> ,	S.C. Ap. 100
She shal be a Grace, To fyll the fourth <i>place</i> ,	S.C. Ap. 116
when you come whereas shee is in <i>place</i> ,	S.C. Ap. 131
Lo! Collin, here the <i>place</i> ,	S.C. Jun. 1
There is a hyllye <i>place</i> ,	S.C. Jul. 58
spake to him in <i>place</i> ,	S.C. Jul. 160
'Let stremes of teares supply the <i>place</i> of sleepe;	S.C. Au. 163
O pierlesse Poesye! where is then thy <i>place</i> ?	S.C. O. 79
as the springe gives <i>place</i> to elder time,	S.C. D. 73
The verie nature of the <i>place</i> ,	Gn. 185
In this so pleasant <i>place</i> ,	Gn. 233
at his wouted time in that same <i>place</i> ,	Gn. 249
Lying along before him in that <i>place</i> ,	Gn. 267
Abides in highest <i>place</i> above the best,	Gn. 614
Eftsoones he gins to fashion forth a <i>place</i> ;	Gn. 650
To anie service, or to anie <i>place</i> ?	Hub. 121
not to anie certaine trade or <i>place</i> ,	Hub. 130
A good yeoman he was of honest <i>place</i> ,	Hub. 230
if that anie other <i>place</i> you have,	Hub. 277
The bread of life pow'd downe from heavenly <i>place</i> ,	Hub. 438
Remsembling Aarons glorie in his <i>place</i> ,	Hub. 463
in highest <i>place</i> , t' approach him nigh,	Hub. 470
in his liking to winne worthis <i>place</i> ,	Hub. 776
men, which never came in <i>place</i> Of worlds affaires,	Hub. 834
Ne ever stayd in <i>place</i> , ne spake to wight,	Hub. 938
none shall name the number of his <i>place</i> ?	Hub. 982
none, but whom he list, might come in <i>place</i> ,	Hub. 1188
Unto the <i>place</i> where his prescript did showe,	Hub. 1261
Each <i>place</i> abounding with fowle injuries,	Hub. 1305
Each <i>place</i> defilde with blood of guiltles beasts,	Hub. 1307
Was ever heard such waying in this <i>place</i> ,	T.M. 18
Those now reuend, as fitter for this <i>place</i> ,	T.M. 378
Of greatest ones he, greatest in his <i>place</i> ,	Ti. 187
Fled back too soone unto his native <i>place</i> ;	Ti. 291
Soone after this a Giaunt came in <i>place</i> ,	Ti. 533
pastures on the pleasures of each <i>place</i> ,	Mui. 176
Before them stands the God of Seas in <i>place</i> ,	Mui. 313
The signe by which he chalengeth the <i>place</i> ;	Mui. 317
worthie of a better <i>place</i> was she:	D. 366
I will withdraw me to some darksome <i>place</i> ,	D. 486
When ye doo heare me in that desert <i>place</i> ,	D. 508
<i>place</i> my dolefull plaint your plaints emong,	As. Pr. 6
if in him found pity ever <i>place</i> ,	As. Pr. 17
By fate or fortune came unto the <i>place</i> ,	As. 141
when I asked from what <i>place</i> he came,	Col. 64
The <i>place</i> appointed where it should be doone,	Col. 127
in the highest <i>place</i> , Urania, sister unto Astrofell,	Col. 486
Well worthie of so honourable <i>place</i> ,	Col. 502
Why didst thou ever leave that happie <i>place</i> ,	Col. 654
life, . . . to lead in that same <i>place</i> ,	Col. 689
Ne is there <i>place</i> for any gentle wit,	Col. 707
Ne mongst true lovers they shall <i>place</i> inherit,	Col. 893
So hie her thoughts as she her selfe have <i>place</i> ,	Col. 937
In this same Pageannt have a worthy <i>place</i> ,	Ded. Son. vi. 6
for your worthinesse . . . have your deserved <i>place</i> ,	Ded. Son. xi. 2
Here eke of right have you a worthie <i>place</i> ,	Ded. Son. xi. 5
Whose girland now is set in highest <i>place</i> ,	Ded. Son. xiii. 2
You, fairest Lady, leave out of this <i>place</i> ;	Ded. Son. xvi. 2
the <i>place</i> unknowne and wilde,	I. i. 12. 3
'the perill of this <i>place</i> I better wot then you:	I. i. 13. 1
'this is no <i>place</i> for living men,'	I. i. 13. 9
Her filthie parbreake all the <i>place</i> defiled has,	I. i. 20. 9
shall thee well rewarde to shew the <i>place</i> ,	I. i. 31. 6
Then was she fayre alone, when none was faire in <i>place</i> ,	I. ii. 38. 9
Her angels face . . . made a sunshine in the shady <i>place</i> ;	I. iii. 4. 8
to seeke adventure in straunge <i>place</i> ;	I. iii. 29. 2
Deare Sir, what ever that thou be in <i>place</i> :	I. iii. 37. 3
Great troupes of people . . . of each degree and <i>place</i> ;	I. iv. 3. 2
Which with their presence fayre the <i>place</i> much beautifide,	I. iv. 7. 9
upriseth from her stately <i>place</i> The roiall Dame,	I. iv. 16. 1
They hacke returned to the princely <i>Place</i> ;	I. iv. 38. 3
In haste Duessea from her <i>place</i> arose,	I. v. 14. 1
comes unto the <i>place</i> where th' Hethen knight,	I. v. 19. 4
dreaded Night in brightest day hath <i>place</i> ,	I. v. 24. 4
I scarce in darksome <i>place</i> Could it discern,	I. v. 27. 5
they be come at length Unto the <i>place</i> ,	I. v. 29. 2
With smoake and sulphur hiding all the <i>place</i> ,	I. v. 31. 5
They all, beholding worldly wights in <i>place</i> ,	I. v. 36. 1
Unto the <i>place</i> they come incontinent:	I. vi. 8. 5
The wyld woodgods, arrived in the <i>place</i> ,	I. vi. 9. 1
soone he came, as he the <i>place</i> had ghest,	I. vi. 40. 4
to tell . . . will need another <i>place</i> ,	I. vi. 48. 9
Upbrayd, for leaving her in <i>place</i> unmeet,	I. vii. 3. 8
such as she her selfe was then in <i>place</i> ,	I. vii. 5. 7
From top to toe no <i>place</i> appeared bare,	I. vii. 29. 6
This was the auuncient keeper of that <i>place</i> ,	I. viii. 31. 7
'When I awoke, and found her <i>place</i> deuyd,	I. ix. 15. 1
washed all her <i>place</i> with watry eyen,	I. ix. 15. 4
'Next to that Ladies love, shalbe the <i>place</i> ,	I. ix. 17. 2
had bene partaker of the <i>place</i> ,	I. ix. 26. 9
when ye arrive in that same <i>place</i> ;	I. ix. 32. 8
Arise, sir Knight; arise, and leave this cursed <i>place</i> ,'	I. ix. 53. 9
That aged Dame, the Lady of the <i>place</i> ,	I. x. 8. 2
an errant knight to see Here in this <i>place</i> ;	I. x. 10. 2
two most goodly virgins came in <i>place</i> ,	I. x. 12. 2
he laid him privily Downe in a darksome lowly <i>place</i> ,	I. x. 25. 7
The second was as Almner of the <i>place</i> :	I. x. 38. 1
shortly back returne unto this <i>place</i> ,	I. x. 64. 3
*many bloudie battailes fought in <i>place</i> ,	I. x. 65. 3

Place—Continued.

the <i>place</i> where all our perilles dwell;	I. xi. 2. 2
found no <i>place</i> his deadly point to rest,	I. xi. 17. 4
Up rose the gentle virgin from her <i>place</i> ,	I. xi. 33. 5
All were she daily with himselfe in <i>place</i> ,	I. xii. 23. 7
Signes, here sett in sondrie <i>place</i> ,	II. Pr. 4. 2
from his head no <i>place</i> appeared to his feete,	II. i. 5. 9
Would God! thy selfe now present were in <i>place</i> ,	II. i. 9. 8
Which to avenge he to this <i>place</i> me led,	II. i. 30. 7
were renownd, and sought from <i>place</i> to <i>place</i> ,	II. ii. 6. 9
turning to that <i>place</i> ,	II. ii. 11. 5
in that <i>place</i> strange knight arrived,	II. ii. 19. 7
ere they could procede unto the <i>place</i> ,	II. ii. 20. 1
Sith last I left that honorable <i>place</i> ,	II. ii. 44. 3
Still cald upon to kill him in the <i>place</i> ,	II. iv. 9. 4
he came unto th' appointed <i>place</i> ,	II. iv. 28. 1
Abandon this forestalled <i>place</i> at erst,	II. iv. 39. 3
'Varlet, this <i>place</i> most dew to me I deeme,	II. iv. 40. 1
to that same <i>place</i> where first she wete,	II. vi. 18. 9
pittie could find <i>place</i> ,	II. vi. 33. 2
Of every <i>place</i> that was with brazing harmd,	II. vi. 51. 4
'What secret <i>place</i> . . . can safely hold,	II. vii. 20. 1
found no <i>place</i> wher safe he shroud him might:	II. vii. 22. 7
Ne ever could within one <i>place</i> be fownd,	II. vii. 31. 6
Another his before mine eyes I <i>place</i> ,	II. vii. 33. 3
More fitt emongst black fiendes then men to have his <i>place</i> ,	II. vii. 41. 9
The Palmer seeing his lefte empty <i>place</i> ,	II. viii. 9. 1
left his headlesse body bleeding all the <i>place</i> ,	II. viii. 52. 9
Suffise that I have done my dew in <i>place</i> ,'	II. viii. 56. 6
Behold, who list, both one and other in this <i>place</i> ,	II. ix. 1. 9
Nine was the circle sett in heavens <i>place</i> :	II. ix. 22. 8
Soone as the gracious Alma came in <i>place</i> ,	II. ix. 36. 1
Next Memprise, as unworthy of that <i>place</i> ;	II. x. 21. 3
Arvirage his brothers <i>place</i> supplye,	II. x. 51. 6
Whose emptic <i>place</i> the mightie Oberon Doubly supplide,	II. x. 75. 8
round about in fittest steades did <i>place</i> ,	II. xi. 6. 2
In strong entrenchments he did closely <i>place</i> ,	II. xi. 6. 7
The noble Virgin, Ladie of the <i>Place</i> ,	II. xi. 16. 1
groveling to the ground he fell, and fild his <i>place</i> ,	II. xi. 34. 9
A dangerous and detestable <i>place</i> ,	II. xii. 8. 2
A <i>place</i> pickt out by choyce of best alyve,	II. xii. 42. 3
They in that <i>place</i> him Genius did call:	II. xii. 47. 1
the fayre aspect Of that sweet <i>place</i> ,	II. xii. 53. 2
The art which all that wrought appeared in no <i>place</i> ,	II. xii. 58. 9
Some goodly swayne of honorable <i>place</i> ,	II. xii. 79. 2
of the fayrest late, now made the fowlest <i>place</i> ,	II. xii. 83. 9
To wect if they would turne hacke to that <i>place</i> ;	III. i. 19. 5
rome from <i>place</i> to <i>place</i> ,	III. i. 22. 4
Mote Princes <i>place</i> be seeme so deekt to bee,	III. i. 33. 4
go to see that dreadful <i>place</i> ,	III. iii. 8. 2
Was never so great waste in any <i>place</i> ,	III. iii. 34. 5
returning to his native <i>place</i> ,	III. iii. 41. 5
comming to the <i>place</i> ,	III. iv. 34. 7
Out of her fleshly ferme fled to the <i>place</i> of paine,	III. v. 23. 9
As did Belpheor, in the bloody <i>place</i> ,	III. v. 37. 3
Beside the same a dainty <i>place</i> there lay,	III. v. 40. 1
Thou, a meane Squyre of meeke and lowly <i>place</i> ;	III. v. 47. 3
Whence he it fetcht out of her native <i>place</i> ,	III. v. 62. 4
The higher <i>place</i> in her Heroick mynd:	III. v. 55. 5
Fayre Amoretta in the second <i>place</i> :	III. vi. 4. 6
to search from <i>place</i> to <i>place</i> ,	III. vi. 25. 8
So faire a <i>place</i> as Nature can devize:	III. vi. 29. 3
the <i>place</i> , to which her hope did gyde,	III. vii. 5. 8
She grew familiare in that desert <i>place</i> ,	III. vii. 15. 5
Till her he had attaiind and brought in <i>place</i> ,	III. vii. 23. 4
ere the stroke could seize his aymed <i>place</i> ,	III. vii. 40. 3
seeing none in <i>place</i> , he gan to make Exceeding mone,	III. vii. 45. 3
for want of handsome time and <i>place</i> ,	III. vii. 50. 4
why she could not come in <i>place</i> ;	III. ix. 26. 2
none of those excuses could take <i>place</i> ,	III. ix. 26. 5
in open <i>place</i> and commune bord,	III. x. 6. 5
Nought wants but time and <i>place</i> ,	III. x. 11. 6
Ne wist he how to turne, nor to what <i>place</i> :	III. x. 14. 8
till he came unto the <i>place</i> ,	III. x. 54. 1
the flame; the which eftsoones gave <i>place</i> ,	III. xi. 25. 4
The goodly ordinaunce of this rich <i>Place</i> ,	III. xi. 53. 2
solemne silence over all that <i>place</i> :	III. xi. 53. 7
His rolling cies did never rest in <i>place</i> ,	III. xii. 15. 6
Soone as that virgin knight he saw in <i>place</i> ,	III. xii. 32. 1
the <i>place</i> , where late She left Sir Scudamour,	III. xii. 43. or. 1
The custome of that <i>place</i> was such,	IV. i. 9. 7
manie by in <i>place</i> That present were,	IV. i. 49. 4
fayrest Florimel was present there in <i>place</i> ,	IV. ii. 22. 9
in privie <i>place</i> Did spend her dayes,	IV. ii. 44. 8
lightly lept out of his <i>place</i> of rest,	IV. iii. 22. 6
where so he came in <i>place</i> ,	IV. iv. 4. 4
Unto the <i>place</i> of turneyment they came;	IV. iv. 13. 6
the hardy Satyrane Appear'd in <i>place</i> ,	IV. iv. 26. 3
So fitly now here commeth next in <i>place</i> ,	IV. v. 2. 1
an hundred Ladies moe Appear'd in <i>place</i> ,	IV. v. 11. 9
Assembled in one <i>place</i> :	IV. v. 12. 6
Yet not fit <i>place</i> he thought it,	IV. v. 27. 8
Her list no longer in that <i>place</i> abide;	IV. v. 29. 2
Of changing sides, and oft new <i>place</i> electing,	IV. v. 40. 3
every <i>place</i> seem'd painefull,	IV. v. 40. 9
gave <i>place</i> to kindly rest,	IV. v. 43. 4
a privy <i>place</i> , betwixt us light,	IV. vii. 17. 7
in that <i>place</i> where I him thought to find,	IV. vii. 18. 2
that same gentle Squire arriv'd in <i>place</i> ,	IV. vii. 24. 3
The <i>place</i> there overflowne seemd,	IV. vii. 32. 9

Place—Continued.

the <i>place</i> where late She left the gentle Squire	IV. vii. 35. 1
fit solitary <i>place</i> For wofull wight,	IV. vii. 38. 5
In th' end she her unto that <i>place</i> did guide,	IV. viii. 11. 8
weend that he had beene some man of <i>place</i> ,	IV. viii. 14. 4
It would have cleft him to the girding <i>place</i> ;	IV. viii. 43. 8
twixt themselves they pointed time and <i>place</i> :	IV. viii. 61. 1
Having a keeper still with him in <i>place</i> ;	IV. viii. 64. 4
not ever in one <i>place</i> ,	IV. ix. 10. 4
By fortune in that <i>place</i> did chance to light:	IV. ix. 28. 3
purchase me some <i>place</i> amongst the best.	IV. x. 4. 6
to the <i>place</i> of perill shortly came:	IV. x. 5. 2
'That was to weet the Porter of the <i>place</i> ,	IV. x. 12. 1
The onely pleasant and delightfull <i>place</i>	IV. x. 21. 4
in this joyous <i>place</i> they mote have joyance	IV. x. 23. 9
Unto that purposd <i>place</i> I did me draw,	IV. x. 29. 3
most adorne thy <i>place</i> ;	IV. x. 44. 3
That same was fayrest Amoret in <i>place</i> ,	IV. x. 52. 8
They saw it all, and present were in <i>place</i> ;	IV. xi. 40. 6
To view the building of that uncouth <i>place</i> ,	IV. xii. 4. 6
inforced to give <i>place</i> Unto the passion.	IV. xii. 8. 6
When he in <i>place</i> his dearest love did spy;	IV. xii. 35. 2
Which to another <i>place</i> I leave to be perfected.	IV. xii. 35. 9
his <i>place</i> he shifted hath in sight,	V. Pr. 8. 5
Where she hath now an everlasting <i>place</i>	V. i. 11. 5
In that same <i>place</i> whereas it now doth lie.	V. i. 18. 7
When to the <i>place</i> they came,	V. i. 23. 1
<i>place</i> deserved with the Gods on hy.	V. ii. 1. 7
Unto the <i>place</i> he came within a while,	V. ii. 11. 1
whatsoever from one <i>place</i> doth fall.	V. ii. 39. 7
The time and <i>place</i> was blazed farre and wide,	V. iii. 2. 5
Artegall, arriv'd in <i>place</i> ,	V. iv. 23. 5
with faire words, fit for the time and <i>place</i> ,	V. v. 55. 6
had sought for ease In every <i>place</i> ,	V. vi. 7. 2
every <i>place</i> thought best,	V. vi. 7. 2
found no <i>place</i> that could her liking please,	V. vi. 7. 3
Ne would she stay till he in <i>place</i> could come,	V. vi. 8. 8
By change of <i>place</i> seeking to ease her paine;	V. vi. 15. 5
one thought, That gave none other <i>place</i> .	V. vi. 21. 4
kept her <i>place</i> with courage confident,	V. vi. 28. 4
heavenly honours in the highest <i>place</i> ;	V. vii. 2. 4
change of aire and <i>place</i> Would change her paine,	V. vii. 45. 3
bringing them to their appointed <i>place</i> ,	V. viii. 27. 1
fled from <i>place</i> to <i>place</i> .	V. viii. 36. 9
Flying from <i>place</i> to <i>place</i> with cowheard shame;	V. viii. 50. 8
resolving now to leave the <i>place</i> ,	V. ix. 3. 3
I would you guye directly to the <i>place</i> ?	V. ix. 7. 7
over rocks, and billes, and every <i>place</i> Where so he fled,	V. ix. 16. 4
Nigh to the <i>place</i> which ye desir'd to see:	V. ix. 20. 5
When these two stranger knights arriv'd in <i>place</i> ,	V. ix. 36. 2
A Ladie of great countenance and <i>place</i> ,	V. ix. 38. 2
new accusements to produce in <i>place</i> :	V. ix. 47. 2
meriteth to have as high a <i>place</i> ,	V. x. 1. 6
Unto some <i>place</i> where they mote rest.	V. x. 22. 7
Some <i>place</i> shall us receive	V. x. 24. 2
The Ladie counsell'd him the <i>place</i> to shonne,	V. x. 30. 8
leveld all against one certaine <i>place</i> ,	V. x. 34. 7
sent . . . unto her <i>place</i> of punishment.	V. x. 36. 9
prayd the <i>place</i> of her abode to learne;	V. xi. 21. 3
nigh fild all the <i>place</i> ,	V. xi. 23. 2
Till nigh unto the <i>place</i> at length approacht.	V. xi. 36. 9
time and <i>place</i> convenient to areed,	V. xii. 9. 3
comming to the <i>place</i> , and finding there	V. xii. 12. 6
The which in all mens liking gayned <i>place</i> ,	VI. i. 3. 4
in what <i>place</i> To find him out,	VI. i. 7. 4
thee captivyn in this shamefull <i>place</i> ?	VI. i. 12. 4
he should be soone in <i>place</i> ?	VI. i. 28. 6
ere he came in <i>place</i> ,	VI. ii. 4. 6
he turned backe Unto the <i>place</i> where me he left.	VI. ii. 21. 3
But wayt on him in every <i>place</i> and part:	VI. ii. 36. 5
Came to the <i>place</i> whereas ye heard afore.	VI. ii. 40. 4
How thence she might convey him to some <i>place</i> ;	VI. ii. 47. 2
Let none therefore, that is in meane <i>place</i> , Too greatly grieve	VI. iii. 5. 8
the <i>place</i> , . . . dight With divers flowres	VI. iii. 23. 4
Forst to forgoe his pray there in the <i>place</i> ,	VI. iii. 25. 7
the <i>place</i> where he his Lady found In dolorous dismay.	VI. iii. 27. 2
Till to some <i>place</i> of rest they mote attaine,	VI. iii. 28. 7
He chaunst to spie a faire and stately <i>place</i> ,	VI. iii. 29. 7
An armed Knight approachng to the <i>place</i> .	VI. iii. 30. 7
answer'd, that there was no <i>place</i> Of lodging.	VI. iii. 38. 7
the other came in <i>place</i> likewise,	VI. iii. 48. 1
he him still pursw'd from <i>place</i> to <i>place</i> ,	VI. iii. 49. 1
return'd againe With speede unto the <i>place</i> ,	VI. iv. 9. 4
To bring him to the <i>place</i> where he would faire,	VI. iv. 24. 5
fynd Some <i>place</i> of succour to content his mynd,	VI. iv. 26. 5
when as she perceived A stranger wight in <i>place</i> ,	VI. iv. 27. 2
Be lacke of children to supply your <i>place</i> ,	VI. iv. 35. 2
Agreeing well both with the <i>place</i> and season,	VI. iv. 37. 5
she cast to leave the <i>place</i> ,	VI. v. 7. 2
He gan to shrinke and somewhat to give <i>place</i> ,	VI. v. 21. 3
seeke some <i>place</i> the which mote yeeld some ease	VI. v. 32. 2
Whom when the Hermite present saw in <i>place</i> ,	VI. v. 36. 2
appointed have her <i>place</i> Mongst rocks and caves,	VI. vi. 11. 3
the Salvage, comming now in <i>place</i> ,	VI. vi. 22. 1
fled from roome to roome, from <i>place</i> to <i>place</i> ,	VI. vi. 29. 6
Untill fit time and <i>place</i> he mote espy,	VI. vii. 3. 4
Backe to the <i>place</i> where Turpine late he lore;	VI. vii. 14. 2
needs with him straight to the <i>place</i> would ryde,	VI. vii. 17. 2
he and his fellow there in <i>place</i> Were vanquished,	VI. vii. 21. 4
out of the wood issew'd Backe to the <i>place</i> ,	VI. vii. 23. 9

Place—Continued.

lifted up to honorable <i>place</i> ,	VI. vii. 28. 2
whilst love lackt <i>place</i> ,	VI. vii. 38. 7
The witness of his wretchednesse in <i>place</i> ,	VI. viii. 5. 2
Whether to slay her there upon the <i>place</i> ,	VI. viii. 37. 7
round about her they them selves did <i>place</i> .	VI. viii. 39. 1
From pitch of higher <i>place</i> unto this low degree.'	VI. ix. 28. 9
Tooke Coridon and set him in his <i>place</i> ,	VI. ix. 42. 2
Shall more conveniently in other <i>place</i> be ended.	VI. ix. 46. 9
Unto a <i>place</i> whose pleasure did appere	VI. x. 5. 4
used to resort Unto this <i>place</i> ,	VI. x. 9. 3
Unto this <i>place</i> when as the Elfn Knight.	VI. x. 10. 1
Thy love is present there with thee in <i>place</i> ;	VI. x. 16. 8
being gone, none can them bring in <i>place</i> ,	VI. x. 20. 4
for more honor brought her to this <i>place</i> ,	VI. x. 26. 8
quite are dimmed when she is in <i>place</i> :	VI. x. 27. 8
underneath thy feete to <i>place</i> her prayse;	VI. x. 28. 7
the <i>place</i> , whose pleasures rare . . . his senses ravished,	VI. x. 30. 6
when faire Pastorell Into this <i>place</i> was brought,	VI. x. 43. 7
how those marchants were Arriv'd in <i>place</i> .	VI. xi. 10. 2
be his conduct trew Unto the <i>place</i> ,	VI. xi. 35. 4
to the <i>place</i> when they approacht nye,	VI. xi. 36. 5
all the <i>place</i> with swarms do overlay,	VI. xi. 48. 3
to his love sometimes he came in <i>place</i> ;	VI. xii. 6. 3
Bedaw'd with teares there left it in the <i>place</i> :	VI. xii. 8. 4
Came to the <i>place</i> ;	VI. xii. 9. 4
Through every <i>place</i> with restlesse paine and toile	VI. xii. 22. 8
now no <i>place</i> besides unsought had left,	VI. xii. 23. 7
Him in a narrow <i>place</i> he overtooke,	VI. xii. 26. 1
take what fortune, time, and <i>place</i> would lend.	VII. vi. 23. 6
beautiful of face As any of the Goddesses in <i>place</i> ,	VII. vi. 28. 5
sceke by grace and goodnesse to obtaine That <i>place</i> ,	VII. vi. 34. 3
Eftssoones the time and <i>place</i> appointed were,	VII. vi. 36. 1
parting from the <i>place</i> ,	VII. vi. 55. 2
th' Ocean moveth still from <i>place</i> to <i>place</i> ,	VII. vii. 20. 3
To whether side should fall the soveraine <i>place</i> :	VII. vii. 57. 7
The whiles her foot she in my necke doth <i>place</i> ,	Am. xx. 3
Sits downe to rest him in some shady <i>place</i> ,	Am. lxvii. 3
there to rest themselves did holdly <i>place</i> .	Am. lxxvi. 12
Lackyn my love, I go from <i>place</i> to <i>place</i> ,	Am. lxxviii. 1
in their <i>place</i> doth now a third appeare,	Com. Son. iv. 9
Did <i>place</i> them all in order,	H.L. 87
a waste and emptic <i>place</i> In Iliis wyde Pallace,	H.H.L. 101
Fell from the hope of promist heavenly <i>place</i> ,	H.H.L. 122
Faire is the heaven where happy soules have <i>place</i> ,	H.H.B. 78
All joy, all blisse, all happinesse, have <i>place</i> ;	H.H.B. 243
from another <i>place</i> I take my name,	Proth. 130
there standes a stately <i>place</i> ,	Proth. 137
Placed. See Overplaced.	
under this great temple <i>placed</i> is:	Bel. ² i. 10
Joves great Image in Olympus <i>placed</i> ;	Ro. ii. 6
On which when as my thought was thrughly <i>placed</i> ,	Van. i. 9
he them <i>plac'd</i> in thy sacred wood . . . saw,	Gn. 169
Whom ye in goodly scates may <i>placed</i> see,	Gn. 595
Like as a Puppit <i>placed</i> in a play,	Hub. 931
He now hath <i>placed</i> his accursed brood,	T.M. 315
Sith I doo dallie see things highest <i>placed</i> ,	Ti. 180
<i>Placed</i> on high upon an Altare faire,	Ti. 492
<i>placed</i> on a plot of sandie ground:	Ti. 508
those flowres, . . . She <i>placed</i> in her wings,	Mui. 142
The one upon his hardie head him <i>plaste</i> ,	I. i. 47. 3
Hath thus transform'd, and <i>plast</i> in open plaines,	I. ii. 33. 6
His life was nigh unto deathes dore <i>yplaste</i> ;	I. iv. 28. 1
She is . . . <i>placed</i> under stately canapee,	I. v. 5. 4
in all mens open vew Duessa <i>placed</i> is,	I. v. 5. 7
To have her knight into her schoolchous <i>plaste</i> ,	I. x. 18. 4
privy spyns <i>plast</i> in all his way,	II. i. 4. 3
On every side they <i>placed</i> were along;	II. vii. 30. 5
castle, <i>plaste</i> Foreby a river in a pleasaunt dale;	II. ix. 10. 3
Therein two gates were <i>placed</i> seemly well:	II. ix. 23. 1
There <i>placed</i> was a caudron wide and tall.	II. ix. 29. 5
in another great rownd vessell <i>plaste</i> ,	II. ix. 32. 3
In which accord the Prince was also <i>plaste</i> ,	III. i. 12. 7
<i>plaste</i> for pleasure nigh that Forrest syde:	III. i. 20. 5
in long Alba <i>plast</i> his throne apart;	III. ix. 43. 7
al this while was <i>plast</i> In secret shade,	III. xii. 27. 4
There were rent robes and broken scepters <i>plast</i> ;	IV. i. 21. 4
As seeming <i>plast</i> in sole felicity:	IV. ii. 11. 4
Before that they in blisse amongst the Gods were <i>plaste</i> .	IV. iii. 44. 9
shee shall be <i>ploccd</i> here in sight,	IV. iv. 9. 5
that snowy Mayd Was in the midst <i>plast</i>	IV. v. 26. 2
Under a steepe hilles side it <i>placed</i> was,	IV. v. 33. 1
in the midst thereof a pillar <i>placed</i> ;	IV. x. 8. 2
her against sweet Cherefulnesse was <i>placed</i> ,	IV. x. 50. 6
fyld the trust which she in him had <i>plast</i> ,	IV. xii. 23. 3
Ram . . . Hath now forgot where he was <i>plast</i> of yore,	V. Pr. 5. 8
Amongst them all she <i>placcd</i> him most low,	V. v. 23. 1
his hart was frely <i>plast</i> .	V. v. 46. 9
by the altars side her selfe to slumber <i>plaste</i> .	V. vii. 8. 9
<i>placed</i> th' one on th' one, The other on the other side,	V. ix. 37. 8
There eke he <i>placcd</i> a strong garrison,	V. x. 30. 1
the Temple, wherein she was <i>plast</i> , Did quake to heare,	V. xi. 28. 4
Unto a strangers love, so lightly <i>placed</i> ,	V. xi. 63. 2
seeing in what danger he was <i>plast</i> ,	VI. i. 39. 7
whether they he <i>placcd</i> high above Or low beneath,	VI. ii. 1. 6
Upon a little hillocke she was <i>placed</i> .	VI. ix. 8. 1
wish my lot were <i>plast</i> in such felicitie.'	VI. ix. 19. 9
tooke from her owne head, And <i>plast</i> on his,	VI. ix. 42. 7
It was an hill <i>plaste</i> in an open plaine,	VI. x. 6. 1
was <i>placcd</i> Another Damzell,	VI. x. 12. 6

Placed—Continued.

- Being now *placed* in the firmament, VI. x. 13. 6
 one, That in the midst was *placed* paravaunt, VI. x. 15. 7
 To be the fourth with those three other *placed*: VI. x. 25. 7
 prises to them *placed* at their pleasure, VI. xi. 14. 2
 chylde, which in misfortunes mouth was *plaste*, VI. xii. 16. 9
 Hecate, in whose almighty hand He *plac't* all rule VII. vi. 3. 4
 Was *placed* in his principall Estate, VII. vi. 19. 4
 him *placed* where he close might view VII. vi. 45. 2
 She *placed* was in a pavilion; VII. vii. 8. 2
 In which her glorious ymage *placed* is; Am. xxii. 6
 Through bidden perils round about me *plast*; Am. xxxiv. 8
 brought . . . By Love himselfe, and in his garden *plaste*. Am. lxxvii. 12
 I blesse my lot, that was so lucky *placed*: Am. lxxxii. 2
 that monster *placed* In gentle love, H.L. 271
 he before his eyes had *plast* A goodly Paterne, H.B. 31
 frames her house, in which she will be *placed*, H.B. 117
Placer. Thou *placer* of plants both humble and tall, S.C. F. 164
Places. See Dwelling-places.
 pleasures have we in these *places*. S.C. Jun. 32
 forsayd From *places* of delight, S.C. Jul. 70
 how all *places* quake and quiver, Gn. 340
 All *places* they with follie have possesst, T.M. 193
 All *places* with our pleasant notes to fill, T.M. 242
 With fearful howling do all *places* fill; T.M. 284
 All *places* they doo with their toyes possesse, T.M. 325
 Through her tbin weed their *places* only signifiide. H. iii. 29. 9
 All other pleasaunt *places* doth excell, III. vi. 29. 7
 Out of their proper *places* farre away, V. Pr. 6. 6
 Are not all *places* full of forraine powres? V. x. 23. 2
 still doe flie, and still their *places* vary. VII. vii. 21. 9
 their dew *places* found. VII. vii. 43. 9
 When so ye come into those holy *places*, Epith. 213
Placst. There thou them *placst* in a Paradize H.L. 280
Placidias. Corfambo caschst *Placidias*, IV. viii. Arg.
 Instead of whom forth came I, *Placidias*, iv. viii. 59. 4
 Her captive lovers friend, young *Placidias*, IV. viii. 63. 2
 faire Aemyfia beheld And *Placidias*, IV. ix. 9. 2
Plague. pow'd on th' earth *plague*, pestilence, and death. H.ub. 8
 To *plague* th' unrighteous which alive remaine; D. 359
 The heavie *plague* that for such leachours is prepard. III. v. 14. 9
 The shame of men, and *plague* of womankind; IV. vii. 18. 5
 To be the *plague* and scourge of wretched men, VI. i. 8. 7
 she will *plague* the man that loves her most, Am. xli. 6
 The scourge of Turkes, and *plague* of infidels, Com.Son.iii.13
Plagues. Pyne, *plagues*, and dreery death. S.C. Jul. 24
 she did pray That *plagues* . . . Might fall on her, I. iii. 23. 7
 with *plagues* and murrins pestifent Consume, III. iii. 40. 8
 whereas all the *plagues* and harmes abound IV. i. 20. 2
 all the *plagues*, and horrid paines, of bell Am. lxxxv. 5
Plaid. See Played.
Plain. downe she fell upon the *plaine*. Bel.¹ vi. 11
 That golden Pactol drives upon the *plaine*. Bel.¹ x. 4
 I saw her on the *plaine* outstretcht Bel.² vi. 12
 downe she on the *plaine* yas felde, Bel.² vii. 11
 is in Winter lord of all the *plaine*, Ro. xiv. 2
 th' ancient Plot of Rome, displayed *plaine*, Ro. xxvi. 13
 'It is not Hobbinol wherefore I *plaine*, S.C. Ja. 55
 Shee is my goddesse *plaine*, S.C. Ap. 97
 Better is then the lowly *plaine*, S.C. Jul. 7
 unto his threate Is a *plaine* overture. S.C. Jul. 28
 That he purchast of me in the *plaine* field: S.C. Au. 41
 thou speakest to *plaine*; S.C. S. 136
 must passe over to th' Elisian *plaine*: Gn. 421
 on the Phrygian *plaine* . . . He compast Troy Gn. 526
 Gan . . . *plaine* his case with words unkinde. H.ub. 52
 this good Sir did follow the *plaine* word, H.ub. 390
 have I not well discourst . . . (though *plaine*, not worst?) H.ub. 542
 none durst of him *plaine*, H.ub. 1199
 He soft arrivd on the grassie *plaine*, H.ub. 1263
 fill with pleasaunce every wood and *plaine*. D. 56
 I spied playing on the grassie *plaine* D. 110
 miscariet or in *plaine* or wood. D. 140
 more *plaine* areade this doubtfull case, D. 182
 Oft times to *plaine* your loves conceald smart; As. Pr. 2
 The dowre agreed, the day assigned *plaine*, Col. 126
 'Right well he sure did *plaine*, Col. 173
plaine attire such glorious gallantry Disdaines Col. 729
 A gentle Knight was pricking on the *plaine*, I. i. 1. 1
 he saw the ugly monster *plaine*, I. i. 14. 6
plaine none might her see, nor she see any *plaine*. I. i. 16. 9
 waves . . . overflow each *plaine* and lowly dale: I. i. 21. 4
 That path he kept which beaten was most *plaine*, I. i. 28. 3
 each wood and *plaine*, Did search, I. ii. 8. 7
 'Whose borrowed beautie now appeareth *plaine* I. ii. 39. 2
 He leaves the welkin way most beaten *plaine*, I. iv. 9. 7
 They, . . . all prostrate upon the lowly *plaine*, I. vi. 12. 8
Plaine, faithfull, true, and enemy of shame, I. vi. 20. 7
 they the woods are past, and come now to the *plaine*. I. vi. 33. 9
 she bad him teffen *plaine* I. vi. 37. 7
 when in Cymbrian *plaine* An heard of Bulles, I. viii. 11. 5
 painted in a table *plaine*, The damned ghosts I. ix. 49. 6
 court they see, Both *plaine* and pleasaunt I. x. 6. 3
 Long he them bore above the subject *plaine*, I. xi. 19. 1
 overflowed all the fertile *plaine*, I. xi. 48. 4
 was their manner then but bare and *plaine*; I. xii. 14. 7
 Whome if ye please for to discover *plaine*, I. xii. 34. 7
 under simple shew, and semblant *plaine*, Lurkt II. i. 21. 3
 did begin To *plaine* of wronges, II. iii. 13. 6
 easy is the way and passage *plaine* II. iii. 41. 7

Plain—Continued.

- I made *plaine* and evident, II. iv. 29. 7
 on the *plaine* fast pricking Guyon spide One II. v. 2. 2
 layd bim downe upon a grassy *plaine*; II. vi. 14. 4
 That stretcht itselfe into an ample *plaine*; II. vii. 21. 2
 The want thereof now greatly gan to *plaine*, II. viii. 19. 2
 left inglorious on the vanquist *plaine*, II. x. 58. 2
 overflow With suddain fury all the fertile *plaine*, II. xi. 18. 6
 him dismounted on the *plaine* II. xi. 28. 7
 yt rebownds against the lowly *plaine*, II. xi. 43. 4
 by the checked wave they did desory It *plaine*, II. xii. 18. 8
 A large and spacious *plaine*, II. xii. 50. 2
 through the cristall waves appeared *plaine*: II. xii. 64. 7
 Cannot your glorious pourtraict figure *plaine*, III. Pr. 3. 7
 as through an open *plaine* they yode, III. i. 4. 1
 thou wert mett On equall *plaine*, III. i. 8. 5
 faire before the gate a spatious *plaine*, III. i. 20. 6
 'now may ye all see *plaine*, III. i. 29. 7
 That *plaine* discovered her incontinence; III. i. 48. 3
 Did use to hide, and *plaine* apparuance shonne) III. i. 62. 8
 To her revealed in a mirrhour *plaine*; III. ii. 17. 4
 was loth to let her purpose *plaine* appeare; III. iii. 17. 9
 Both slaine in battaile upon Layburne *plaine*, III. iii. 37. 4
 Whose future woes so *plaine* he fashioned; III. iii. 43. 3
 feld Great Ulfin thrise upon the bloody *plaine*; III. iii. 55. 6
 made a lake Of Greekish blood so ofte in Trojan *plaine*; III. iv. 2. 6
plaine In him bewraïd great grudge III. iv. 61. 7
 betwixt two marbles *plaine* Shee pownded small, III. v. 33. 1
 Spreading it selfe into a spatious *plaine*: III. v. 39. 6
 seemd to *plaine* With gentle murmure III. v. 39. 8
 in forest and in *plaine*: III. vii. 30. 3
 largely overflow the fruitfull *plaine*, III. vii. 34. 4
 They spyde a knight fayre pricking on the *plaine*, III. viii. 54. 7
 now it *plaine* display'd; III. x. 10. 9
 One day, as hee forpassd by the *plaine* III. x. 20. 5
 Paridell came pricking fast Upon the *plaine*; III. x. 35. 3
 prayd her wake to heare him *plaine*. III. x. 49. 6
 'What boots it *plaine* that cannot be redrest, III. xi. 16. 1
 What boots it then to *plaine* that cannot be redrest? III. xi. 17. 9
 such as she was she *plaine* did shew; IV. i. 18. 7
 As *plaine* as at the first IV. i. 24. 9
 Whom when as Paridell more *plaine* beheld, IV. i. 34. 2
 is as nigh his end as he that most doth *plaine*. IV. iii. 1. 9
 downe on the bloody *plaine* Her selfe she threw, IV. iii. 47. 4
 both rebutted tumble on the *plaine*: IV. iv. 18. 5
 none perceiv'd it *plaine*; IV. iv. 25. 2
 Full many deedes that day were shewed *plaine*: IV. iv. 37. 3
 shortly was likewise scene lying on the *plaine*. IV. iv. 44. 9
 they *plaine* deseryde To be the same IV. vi. 9. 4
 he *plaine* deseryde That peerelesse paterne IV. vi. 24. 4
 Right *plaine* appeard, though she it would dissemble, IV. vi. 29. 7
 What mister wight it was that so did *plaine*? IV. vii. 10. 6
 all the accident there hapnd *plaine*, IV. viii. 46. 7
 in this storie did approved *plaine*; IV. ix. 3. 2
 'Before that Castle was an open *plaine*, IV. x. 8. 1
 left them groning there upon the *plaine*: IV. x. 10. 6
 By miracle, not yet appearing *plaine*, IV. xi. 1. 7
 So went he playing on the watery *plaine*; IV. xi. 24. 1
 Under the which her feet appeared *plaine*, IV. xi. 47. 5
 me seemes of double wrong ye *plaine*, IV. xii. 30. 2
 the truth discover *plaine*, IV. xii. 30. 7
 They all are wandred much; that *plaine* appeares: V. Pr. 5. 5
 yet he pricked over yonder *plaine*, V. i. 19. 5
 by signes perceiving *plaine* V. i. 24. 6
 In the wide champion of the Ocean *plaine*, V. ii. 15. 2
 (which *plaine* he shewed there) V. ii. 32. 3
 make them level with the lowly *plaine*; V. ii. 38. 2
 then *plaine* it did appeare, V. ii. 48. 7
 Thereby Sir Artegall did *plaine* areed V. iii. 35. 1
 shattered all to peeces round about the *plaine*. V. v. 10. 9
 to her mercie him submitted in *plaine* field. V. v. 16. 9
 ere him she *plaine* deseryde, V. vi. 8. 3
 A Knight that softly paced on the *plaine*, V. vi. 19. 4
 sure he weend . . . by many tokens *plaine*; V. vi. 34. 2
 slaine By thundring Jove in the Phlegrean *plaine*: V. vii. 10. 5
 her proud person low prostrated on the *plaine*. V. vii. 33. 9
 it *plaine* to thent did shew. V. viii. 37. 9
 Then Artegall, himselfe discovering *plaine*, V. viii. 50. 1
 Though *plaine* she saw, by all that she did beare, V. ix. 60. 3
 They both encounter in the middle *plaine*, V. x. 32. 1
 all the three atonce fell on the *plaine*, V. xi. 14. 2
 foot of man might sound the bottome *plaine*, V. xii. 5. 3
 There to be pitched on the open *plaine*; V. xii. 10. 2
 Like as a tender Rose in open *plaine*, V. xii. 13. 1
 Whom when he saw prostrated on the *plaine*, V. xii. 23. 8
 being match with *plaine* Antiquitie, VI. Pr. 4. 7
 He him pursu'd and chaced through the *plaine*, VI. i. 22. 7
 They hene ymett in midst of the *plaine* VI. i. 33. 5
 By thee no knight; which armes impugne *plaine*? VI. ii. 7. 5
 to meete this knight, . . . passing on the *plaine*. VI. ii. 9. 9
 in which *plaine* is showne VI. iii. 1. 4
 And by good tortune the *plaine* champion wonne: VI. iv. 26. 3
 conspiring all together *plaine*, VI. v. 14. 5
 towards night they came unto a *plaine*, VI. v. 34. 7
 with entire affection and appearance *plaine*. VI. v. 38. 9
 all her binder parts did *plaine* expresse VI. vi. 10. 8
Plaine signes in him of life and livelihood; VI. vii. 20. 5
 Did laugh at those that did lament and *plaine*; VI. viii. 21. 8
 She from her palfrey lighted on the *plaine*; VI. viii. 32. 6
 I gan my follies to my selfe to *plaine*, VI. ix. 25. 5

Plain—Continued.

- It was an hill plaste in an open *plaine*, VI. x. 6. 1
 on the top thereof a spacious *plaine* VI. x. 8. 1
 all them *plaine* may see, VI. x. 24. 4
 Ran . . . unto the king of Gods to *plaine*. VII. vi. 14. 9
 Till to the *Plaine* she come, whose Valleys VII. vi. 41. 9
 her waves passe through a pleasant *Plaine*, VII. vi. 53. 7
 So full they filled every hill and *Plaine*; VII. vii. 4. 5
 In a layre *Plaine* upon an equall hill VII. vii. 8. 1
 'To thee therefore of this same Jove I *plaine*, VII. vii. 15. 1
 What is the same but alteration *plaine*? VII. vii. 55. 4
 If Saphyres, loe, her eies be Saphyres *plaine*; Am. xv. 7
 if your selfe in me ye *playne* will see, Am. xlv. 13
 Was it a dreame, or did I see it *playne*; Am. lxxvii. 1
 beholding the Idaea *playne*, Am. lxxxvii. 9
 poure his limbs forth on your pleasant *playne*; Epith. 356
 they *playne*, and make ful piteous mone H.L. 127
 As *plaine* as light discovers dawning day. H.B. 238
 to God . . . even the thoughts of men, do *plaine* appeare; H.H.B. 173
- Plained.** thus him *playnd*, the while his shepe there fedde. S.C. Ja. 12
 my mishaps, which oft I to him *plained*, Ti. 142
 breaking forth at last, thus dearmelie *plained*: D. 196
playnd, how that . . . boy Her chaste hart had subdewd I. i. 47. 8
playnd of grievous outrage, II. i. 30. 5
 of his lucklesse lott and cruell love thus *playnd*: III. v. 44. 9
 despight, Which earst to you I *playnd*: III. xi. 23. 6
- Plainer.** In *playner* wise to tell her grievance III. i. 52. 9
- Plainly.** *playnely* to speake of shepheards S.C. S. 104
 doth this Rederosse knights ensamble *plainly* prove. I. iv. 1. 9
 through bis carcas one might *plainly* see. II. xi. 38. 3
 the faire land it selfe did *plainly* sheow. II. xii. 37. 6
 she *plainly* was espyde To be a woman-wight, III. ix. 21. 7
plainly did expresse The heavenly portraict IV. v. 13. 3
 The signes of anguish one mote *plainly* read, IV. v. 45. 8
 to let men *plainly* wot IV. xi. 45. 8
 doest thou not *plainly* see V. ii. 37. 4
 that losell, *plainly* now displayd, V. iii. 35. 5
 he *plainly* then descrie V. iv. 21. 7
 So now *Malfont* was *plainly* to be red, V. ix. 26. 6
 By certaine signes he *plainly* him descrie VI. iii. 47. 4
 That *plainly* may in this wyld man be red, VI. v. 2. 1
 when the Prince had once him *plainly* eyde, VI. vi. 28. 5
plainly gan to him declare the case VI. vii. 21. 2
 he *plainly* found It was his owne true groome, VI. viii. 27. 5
 In which that rose she *plainly* saw displayd: VI. xii. 19. 5
 therby doth find, and *plainly* feele, VII. vi. 1. 3
 thy bright radiant eyes shall *plainly* see H.H.L. 283
 By view whereof it *plainly* may appeare, H.H.B. 43
 D. 520
- Plains.** Your carelesse flocks on hills and open *plaines*, I. ii. 33. 6
 in open *plaines*, Where Boreas doth blow II. iv. 32. 2
 Through woods and *plaines* so long I did her chace, III. iii. 46. 8
 overronne The fruitfull *plaines*, III. iv. 46. 1
 through mountains and through *plains*, IV. xi. 32. 3
 doth his course through Blandford *plains* direct, VI. vii. 44. 2
 through mountains and through *plains*, VI. ix. 2. 6
 through dales, through forests, and through *plaines*, VI. xi. 26. 5
 sought the *plaines*, but could no tydings heare: VI. xi. 26. 5
 The *playnes* all waste and emptie did appeare; VI. xii. 9. 2
 keepe His fleecie flock upon the *playnes* Bel.¹ viii. 3
- Plaint.** tune hir *plaint* to falling rivers sound, S.C. F. 151
 Pleaseth you ponder your Suppliants *plaint*, S.C. F. 159
 badde the Brere in his *plaint* proceede. Gn. 635
 leave this lamentable *plaint* behinde: T.M. 114, 174,
 Began her grievous *plaint*, as doth ensew. 234, 300, 420
- fill the Scene with *plaint*, T.M. 153
 Began her piteous *plaint*, as doth ensew. T.M. 360
 Began her *plaint*, as doth herein ensew. T.M. 480
 Began her mournfull *plaint*, as doth ensew. T.M. 540
 Much was I mooved at her piteous *plaint*, Ti. 29
 with my mourning *plaints* your *plaint* increase. Ti. 238
 Thus having ended all her piteous *plaint*, Ti. 470
 Let reade the rufull *plaint* herein exprest, D. 4
 Thus when he ended had his heavie *plaint*, D. 540
 The heaviest *plaint* that ever I heard sound, D. 641
 place my dolefull *plaint* your *plaints* emong. As. Pr. 6
 waste the wearie night In . . . unpittied *plaint*. I. i. 53. 3
 Redounding teares did choke th' end of her *plaint*, I. iii. 8. 1
 Now then, your *plaint* appease.' I. iii. 29. 9
 Madame, ye have great cause of *plaint*; I. vii. 52. 3
 badd tell on the tenor of his *playnt*: II. i. 9. 2
 The knight was greatly mooved at his *playnt*, II. v. 24. 1
 The varlet at his *plaint* was grieved so sore, II. v. 45. 6
 Pity our *playnt*, and yield us meet reliefe.' III. iii. 21. 3
 She shut up all her *plaint* in privy grieffe III. iv. 11. 2
 in scoorne Of her vaine *playnt*, III. vi. 21. 2
 With womanish compassion of her *plaint*, III. vii. 10. 2
 gan to her her mournfull *plaint* to make, IV. viii. 9. 6
 Let then this *plaint* unto his eares be borne, IV. xii. 8. 3
 There she began to make her monerfull *plaint* V. v. 12. 1
 he regarded neither *playnt* nor teare, VI. ii. 22. 8
 To whom approching, . . . her *plaint* she stayd, VI. iv. 27. 2
 shut up all his *plaint* in privy paine. VI. v. 24. 5
 all her piteous *plaint* they did refuse, VI. vii. 40. 4
 in his *Plaint* of kinde describ'd it VII. vii. 9. 7
 once vouchsafe my *plaint* to heare, Am. xviii. 7

Plaintiff. See **Plaintive.**

- Plaintive.** my *plaintive* pleas in verses made: S.C. Jun. 42
 In songs and *plaintive* pleas, S.C. Au. 185
 Choking the remnant of his *plaintive* speech, III. xi. 12. 4

Plaintive—Continued.

- the piteous beast pleading her *plaintiffe* cause. V. iv. 40. 9
 Thus gan her *plaintif* Plea with words to amplifie: VII. vii. 13. 9
- Plaints.** poore my piteous *plaints* out S.C. Jun. 80
 my *plaints*, causd of discourtesee, S.C. Jun. 97
 Wherein my *plaints* did oftentimes resound: S.C. Au. 152
 Thus all the night in *plaints*, S.C. Au. 179
 why weary we the Gods with *playnts*, S.C. N. 173
 all those *plaints* unto him brought Of wronges, H.B. 1252
 Those piteous *plaints* and sorrowfull sad time, T.M. 3
 With equall *plaints* her sorrowe did partake, T.M. 298
 wont forth to powre Her restles *plaints*, Ti. 132
 with my mourning *plaints* your *plaint* increase. Ti. 238
 into *plaints* convert your joyous playes, D. 321
 lowd *plaints* have dull mine eares; D. 415
 place my dolefull *plaint* your *plaints* emong. As. Pr. 6
 tourn Sweet layes of love to endesse *plaints* of pittie. . . . Col. 387
 In Tragick *layes* and passionate mischance. Col. 427
 seemd she to appease Her mournefull *plaints*, I. i. 54. 7
 ruefull *plaints*, me bidding guiltlesse blood to spare? I. ii. 32. 9
 with . . . piteous *plaintes*, she filleth his dull eares, I. iii. 44. 2
 With lowd *Plaints* importuneth the skyes, I. v. 6. 4
 voyce These pitticous *plaintes* and dolours did resound: I. viii. 38. 2
 through the sea resounding *plaints* did fly: II. xii. 27. 4
 With sighes, and sobes, and *plaints*, III. i. 53. 2
 many *plaints* to her were brought, III. xi. 15. 3
 forth breaking into bitter *plaints*. III. xi. 9. 1
 her *plaints* might not prevaile, IV. ix. 7. 8
 when my piteous *plaints* he heares, IV. xii. 7. 4
 weare the weary night In wayfull *plaints* V. vi. 26. 2
 But more enforst my paine, the more my *plaints* to heare. . . . VI. ii. 22. 9
 all the woods with piteous *plaints* did fill, VI. iv. 18. 2
 Tho when as all her *plaints* she had displayd, VI. viii. 34. 1
Playnts, prayers, vowes, ruth, Am. xiv. 11
 Ne all the *playnts* and prayers, Am. xxxii. 7
 all the *playnts* which to her be applyde. Am. xxxii. 12
 Seek with my *playnts* to match that mournfull dove. Am. lxxxviii. 8
- Planet.** To every *planet* point his sundry yeare: Am. lx. 2
 his *planet* cleare Began in me to move, Am. lx. 5
 let my loves layre *Planet* short her wayes, Am. lx. 13
 Hast thee, O layrest *Planet*, to thy home, Epith. 282
 Unto her native *planet* shall retyre; H.B. 103
- Plant.** of Paradise Some noble *plant* I thought Pet. iii. 4
 To plough, to *plant*, to reap, H.B. 263
 feedes each living *plant* with liquid sap, II. ii. 6. 4
 their bright Squadrons round about us *plant*; II. viii. 2. 7
 In Paradise whylome did *plant* this floure; III. v. 52. 3
 to sett or sow, To *plant* or prune; III. vi. 34. 2
 Another *plant*, that rangit to wondrous hight, III. ix. 47. 7
 an oaken *plant*, which lately hee Rent by the root; VI. vii. 24. 7
- Planted.** Was not I *planted* of thine owne hand, S.C. F. 165
 He *planted* there, and reard a mount of earth, Gn. 685
 groves, which *planted* were with paines, T.M. 277
 Lets none shoot up that nigh him *planted* bee: Ti. 453
 Great God it *planted* in that blessed stedd I. xi. 46. 7
planted there did bring forth fruit of gold; II. vii. 54. 7
planted there their huge artillery, II. xi. 7. 8
Planted with mirtle trees and laurells greene, III. v. 40. 2
 They in that Gardin *planted* bee agayne, III. vi. 33. 2
 As fresh as when it first was *planted* IV. iii. 29. 9
 there was *planted*, or grew naturall: IV. x. 22. 5
 by the Gods with paine *Planted* in earth, VI. Pr. 3. 6
 manners mylde were *planted* naturall; VI. i. 2. 4
- Planting.** In *planting* eeke he took no small delight. . . . VII. vii. 40. 6
- Plants.** manie yong *plants* spring out of her rinde: Ro. xxviii. 11
 Thou placer of *plants* both humble and tall, S.C. F. 164
 wets the little *plants* that lowly dwell. S.C. N. 32
 yong *plants*, which wont with fruit t' abound, T.M. 251
 few *plants*, preserv'd through heavenly ayd, IV. viii. 33. 3
 with their boughes the gentle *plants* did beat: V. i. 1. 5
- Plash.** underneath his feet soone made a purple *plash*. . . . II. viii. 36. 9
- Plast(e).** See **Placed.**
- Plasters.** Whiles daily *playsters* to his wovnd she layd, . . . III. v. 43. 5
- Platan.** The fruitfull Olive; and the *Platane* round; I. i. 9. 8
- Plate.** See **Breast-plate, Shoulder-plate.**
 with their force they perst both *plate* and maile, I. vi. 43. 4
 Disarmed all of yron-coted *Plate*; I. vii. 2. 8
 Ne *plate*, ne maile, could ward so mighty throwes, II. v. 9. 3
 seemd both shield and *plate* it would have riv'd; III. i. 6. 3
 Bacchus fruit out of the silver *plate* III. ix. 30. 3
 neither *plate* nor maile . . . could once sustaine IV. iii. 15. 4
 So forth he came, all in a cote of *plate* V. vii. 29. 1
 All armed in a cote of yron *plate* V. xii. 14. 3
- Plated.** See **Brass-plated, Broad-plated.**
 Like *plated* cote of Steele, I. xi. 9. 2
- Plates.** shine all scaly with fine golden *plates*. Bel.¹ ii. 10
 shine all scaly with great *plates* of golde; Bel.² ii. 10
 mighty brawnd bows Were wont to rive Steele *plates*, I. viii. 41. 7
 Some in round *plates* withouten moniment; II. vii. 5. 7
 all his mayle yriv'd, and *plates* yrent, IV. v. 15. 8
 Rashing off helmes, and ryving *plates* asunder, V. iii. 8. 6
 hevd their helmes, and *plates* asunder brake, VI. i. 37. 4
- Platform.** long experience the *platforme* was: H.B. 1168
- Plato.** those Ideas . . . which *Plato* so admyred, H.H.B. 83
- Play.** When shepheardes groomes han leave to *playe*, S.C. Mar. 62
 he, that earst seemd but to *playe*, S.C. Mar. 95
 So sweetly they *play*, And sing S.C. Ap. 106
playen while their flockes be unfeedde: S.C. May 44
 To brouze, or *play*, or what shee thought good: S.C. May 179
 I *play* to please my selfe, S.C. Jun. 72

Play—Continued.

Upon the glyttering wave doth <i>playe</i> ,	S.C. Au. 91
Such <i>play</i> is a piteous plight.	S.C. Au. 92
with shepherd sittes not <i>playe</i> ,	S.C. S. 232
matter made for Poets on to <i>play</i> :	S.C. O. 64
Nor Pan to herye, nor with love to <i>playe</i> :	S.C. N. 10
Ieade me forth on Faneies bitte to <i>playe</i> :	S.C. D. 64
to <i>play</i> An easie running verbe	Gn. 52
bad the Ape him dight To <i>play</i> his part,	Hub. 234
he could <i>play</i> , and daunce, and vaute, and spring,	Hub. 693
And <i>play</i> the Poet oft.	Hub. 810
Like as a Puppit placed in a <i>play</i> ,	Hub. 931
his fine handling, and his cleauly <i>play</i> ,	Hub. 1015
A thousand Nymphes . . . Were wont to <i>play</i> ,	Ti. 138
Walking abroad with all her Nymphes to <i>play</i> ,	Mui. 115
then againe he turneth to his <i>play</i> ,	Mui. 185
Where on a sunnie banke the Lambes doo <i>play</i> ,	Mui. 402
evermore when I did sleepe or <i>play</i> ,	D. 132
There was no pleasure nor deliightful <i>play</i> ,	As. 29
The shepherd swaines that did about him <i>play</i> :	Col. 6
Provoked me to <i>plate</i> some pleasant fit;	Col. 69
what thou didst sing, when he did <i>plate</i> :	Col. 84
With the sweet Lady Muses for to <i>play</i> :	Ded. Son. i. 6
Thereby a christall streame did gently <i>play</i> ,	I. i. 34. 8
made him dreame of loves and lustful <i>play</i> ,	I. i. 47. 4
She soone left off her mirth and wanton <i>play</i> ,	I. ii. 14. 4
in ydle pomp, or wanton <i>play</i> ,	I. v. 51. 7
For love of me leave off this dreadfull <i>play</i> ;	I. vi. 28. 7
drops of blood theese like a well did <i>play</i> :	I. x. 27. 4
the thrise three learned Ladies <i>play</i> Their heavenly notes,	I. x. 64. 8
Their wanton sportes and childish mirth did <i>play</i> ,	I. xii. 7. 2
come too neare, and with his talants <i>play</i> ,	I. xii. 11. 2
apply Her erious skill the warbling notes to <i>play</i> ,	I. xii. 38. 7
a lovely babe did <i>play</i> IIs cruell sport,	II. i. 40. 6
with the woody Nymphes when she did <i>play</i> ,	II. iii. 28. 7
queld The salvage beasts in her victorious <i>play</i> ,	II. iii. 29. 4
more enfered through his curish <i>play</i> ,	II. iv. 8. 6
murmuring wave did <i>play</i> Emongst the pumy stones,	II. v. 30. 2
did <i>play</i> Their wanton follies	II. v. 32. 5
water worke and <i>play</i> About her little frigot,	II. vi. 7. 8
so fiers did <i>play</i> On th' others helmet,	II. vi. 31. 5
With his faire mother he him dights to <i>play</i> ,	II. viii. 6. 5
The Goddesse, pleased with his wanton <i>play</i> ,	II. viii. 6. 7
Ordinance Upon the Bulwarkes cruelly did <i>play</i> ,	II. ix. 14. 4
she saw him bent to cruell <i>play</i> ,	III. i. 37. 3
With whom he ment to make his sport and courtly <i>play</i>	III. i. 56. 9
subtile sophismes, which doe <i>play</i> With double sences,	III. iv. 28. 7
To sorrow huge she turnd her former <i>play</i> ,	III. iv. 30. 3
Ilow diversly love doth his pageants <i>play</i> ,	III. v. 1. 2
mortal miseries doth make her <i>play</i> ,	III. vii. 4. 5
who that smites it mars his joyous <i>play</i> ,	III. vii. 41. 8
taught the carefull Mariner to <i>play</i> ,	III. viii. 20. 3
she does joy to <i>play</i> emongst her peares,	III. ix. 4. 8
all the night did minde his joyous <i>play</i> :	III. x. 48. 4
In signe of silence, as to heare a <i>play</i> ,	III. xii. 4. 4
it gan againe to <i>play</i> ,	III. xii. 6. 8
at your pleasure <i>play</i> :	III. xii. 47. or. 5
That masked Mock-knight was their sport and <i>play</i>	IV. iv. 13. 4
To joyous feast and other gentle <i>play</i> ,	IV. iv. 48. 7
She with the pleasant Graces wont to <i>play</i>	IV. v. 5. 6
I with that Elfe did <i>play</i> ,	IV. viii. 61. 6
Sweet springs, in which a thousand Nymphs did <i>play</i> ;	IV. x. 24. 3
The waters <i>play</i> , and pleasant lands appeare,	IV. x. 44. 8
They all doe learne to <i>play</i> the Paramours;	IV. x. 45. 5
beasts begin to <i>play</i> Their pleasant friskes,	IV. x. 46. 1
Ten thousand fishes <i>play</i>	IV. xi. 29. 9
So did the villaine to her prate and <i>play</i> ,	V. ix. 13. 5
he aveng'd of their unknighly <i>play</i>	V. x. 36. 4
both were wondrous practicke in that <i>play</i> ,	VI. i. 36. 3
To pity him that list to <i>play</i> the foole;	VI. viii. 21. 4
at pleasure she mote sport and <i>play</i> ;	VI. ix. 37. 5
with the Graces there to <i>play</i> and sport;	VI. x. 9. 5
Mutability in them doth <i>play</i> Her cruell sports	VII. vi. 1. 4
with the Nymphes the Satyres love to <i>play</i>	VII. vi. 39. 9
(After her sweaty chace and toylesome <i>play</i>)	VII. vi. 42. 2
when I pleade, she bids me <i>play</i> my part;	Am. xviii. 9
they take pleasure in her cruell <i>play</i> ,	Am. xvii. 11
Right so my cruell fayre with me doth <i>play</i> ;	Am. liii. 5
Beholding me, that all the pageants <i>play</i> ,	Am. liv. 3
let the roring Organs loudly <i>play</i>	Epith. 218
Ye sonnes of Venus, <i>play</i> your sports at will!	Epith. 364
All night therefore attend your merry <i>play</i> ,	Epith. 368
making their paine thy <i>play</i> ,	H.L. 135
they doe <i>play</i> Their hurtlesse sports,	H.L. 287
So many millions of chaste pleasures <i>play</i>	H.B. 259
did softly <i>play</i> A gentle spirit,	Proth. 2
Played , to the many a Horne-pype <i>playd</i> ,	S.C. May 23
the Pilgrim that the Ploughman <i>playde</i> awhile;	S.C. Env. 10
We now have <i>playde</i> (Augustus) wantonly,	Gn. I
Have onely <i>playde</i> ;	Gn. 4
the false Foxe most kindly <i>plaid</i> his part;	Hub. 1137
when he hath both <i>plaid</i> and fed his fill,	Mui. 205
he tooke in hond My pipe, . . . And <i>plaid</i> thereon;	Col. 74
glaucing fire out of the yron <i>plaid</i> ,	I. xi. 42. 6
curst hand, bath <i>plaid</i> this cruell part,	II. i. 44. 7
he went, and his owne false part <i>playd</i> ,	II. iv. 27. 7
wend it was my love with whom he <i>playd</i>	II. iv. 28. 6
litle Cupid <i>playd</i> IIs wanton sportes,	II. ix. 34. 6
Some <i>plaid</i> with straws;	II. ix. 35. 3
of all that ever <i>playd</i> At tilt or tourney,	III. ii. 9. 7

Played—Continued.

Yet <i>playd</i> Pasiphae a more monstrous part,	III. ii. 41. 5
<i>playd</i> Amongst her watry sisters by a pond,	III. iv. 29. 6
in the midst a little river <i>plaid</i>	III. v. 39. 7
The sunbeames bright upon her body <i>playd</i> ,	III. vi. 7. 5
The good man selfe, which then the Porter <i>playd</i> ,	III. ix. 10. 2
thus on earth great Jove these pageants <i>playd</i> ,	III. xi. 35. 5
Antickes, which their follies <i>playd</i> In the rich metall	III. xi. 61. 5
shrill trompets and loud clarions sweetly <i>playd</i>	IV. iii. 5. 9
Yet in his time he wrought as well as <i>playd</i> ,	VII. vii. 35. 3
Player . All in greene leaves, as he a <i>Player</i> were;	VII. vii. 35. 2
Playfellows . Go, find some other <i>play-fellowes</i> ,	I. vi. 28. 9
Playfellows' her <i>play-fellowes</i> aide to call,	Mui. 282
Playing , <i>Playing</i> on yvorie harp with silver strong.	Gn. 16
<i>playing</i> on the grassy greene,	Gn. 177
<i>Playing</i> alone carelesse on bir heavenlie Virginals.	U.V. 6
I spied <i>playing</i> on the grassie playne	D. 110
babes about her hong, <i>Playing</i> their sportes,	I. x. 31. 2
Titan, <i>playing</i> on the eastern streames,	II. iii. 1. 3
<i>playing</i> their wanton toyes,	II. xii. 60. 8
The faire Poena <i>playing</i> on a Rote	IV. ix. 6. 2
Art, <i>playing</i> second natures part, supplied it.	IV. x. 21. 9
like to Angels <i>playing</i> heavenly toyes,	IV. x. 42. 5
<i>playing</i> on his harpe,	IV. xi. 23. 4
So went he <i>playing</i> on the watery plaine;	IV. xi. 24. 1
Amongst his peres <i>playing</i> his childish sport;	V. i. 6. 3
<i>Playing</i> on shammes and trumpets,	V. v. 4. 5
Talus did attend, <i>Playing</i> his pages part,	V. viii. 29. 7
<i>Playing</i> on pipes and caroling apace,	VI. ix. 5. 3
the merry sound Of a shrill pipe he <i>playing</i> heard	VI. x. 10. 3
Plays . When that was done, he might attend his <i>playes</i> :	Hub. 394
into plaints convert your joyous <i>playes</i> ,	D. 321
through the trembling leaves full gently <i>playes</i> ,	I. vii. 3. 3
with faire Adonis <i>playes</i> his wanton partes.	III. vi. 49. 9
his trew love faire Psyche with him <i>playes</i> ,	III. vi. 50. 1
to learne his wanton <i>playes</i> ;	III. xi. 44. 3
sleepees, and sports, and <i>playes</i> ;	IV. i. 47. 6
here with thee doe make their pleasant <i>playes</i> ?	VI. x. 19. 7
the Mavis descant <i>playes</i> :	Epith. 81
Plea . Greatly aghast with this piteous <i>plea</i> ,	S.C. F. 157
gan ber plaintiff <i>Plea</i> with words to amplifie:	VII. vii. 13. 9
Plead . never meant with words, but swords, to <i>plead</i> his right:	I. iv. 42. 9
In face of judgement he their right would <i>plead</i> ,	I. x. 43. 4
truth is strong her rightfull cause to <i>plead</i> ,	I. xii. 28. 7
Many grave persons that against her <i>plead</i>	V. ix. 43. 6
Rose many advocates for her to <i>plead</i> :	V. ix. 45. 2
Griefe did <i>plead</i> , and many teares forth powre.	V. ix. 45. 9
she thereto would <i>plead</i> , nor answer ought,	VI. vi. 36. 3
when I <i>pleade</i> , she bids me <i>play</i> my part;	Am. xviii. 9
I weepe, and wayle, and <i>pleade</i> in vaine,	Am. xviii. 13
teach to speak, and my just cause to <i>plead</i> ;	Am. xliii. 10
<i>plead</i> thy maisters cause, unjustly payned.	Am. xviii. 8
Pleading . To heare the piteous beast <i>pleading</i> her plaintiffe cause.	V. iv. 40. 9
Pleads . Bold Alteration <i>pleades</i> Large Evidence:	VII. vii. Arg.
Pleas . my plaintive <i>pleas</i> in verses made:	S.C. Jun. 42
In songs and plaintive <i>pleas</i> ,	S.C. Au. 185
hearing <i>pleas</i> of people meane and base:	V. ix. 36. 5
Pleasance . Puffed up with pryde and vaine <i>pleasance</i> ;	S.C. F. 223
when all is ycladd With <i>pleasance</i> :	S.C. May 7
Such <i>pleasance</i> makes the Grashopper so poore,	S.C. O. 11
to pricke them forth with <i>pleasance</i> of thy vaine,	S.C. O. 23
For beauties prayse and <i>pleasance</i> had no peere;	S.C. N. 94
Such <i>pleasance</i> now displast by dolours dint:	S.C. N. 104
bene thy verses meint With doleful <i>pleasance</i> ,	S.C. N. 204
it with <i>pleasance</i> mought thy fancie feede)	S.C. D. 16
My hurtlesse <i>pleasance</i> did me ill upbraide;	S.C. D. 61
His witlesse <i>pleasance</i> , and ill pleasing vaine.	Hub. 799
With seasoned wit and goodly <i>pleasance</i> graded,	T.M. 200
cut downe, and all their <i>pleasance</i> march,	T.M. 281
fill with <i>pleasance</i> every wood and plaine.	D. 56
provoked them might To idle <i>pleasance</i> ;	D. 327
Faire seemely <i>pleasance</i> each to other makes,	I. ii. 30. 1
With <i>pleasance</i> of the breathing fields yfed,	I. iv. 38. 2
bathe in <i>pleasance</i> of the joyous shade,	I. vii. 4. 2
with sweet <i>pleasance</i> , and bold blandishment,	II. ii. 1. 5
turned all her <i>pleasance</i> to a scoffing game.	II. vi. 6. 9
Whose <i>pleasance</i> she him shewd,	II. vi. 11. 9
Iler honest merth and <i>pleasance</i> to partake;	II. vi. 21. 6
All <i>pleasance</i> was to them griefe and annoy:	II. ix. 35. 5
on every side Strowed with <i>pleasants</i> :	II. xii. 50. 3
IIs stubborne brest gan secret <i>pleasance</i> to embrace.	II. xii. 65. 9
After them went Displeasure and <i>Pleasance</i> ,	III. xii. 18. 1
with melting <i>pleasance</i> mollifye Their hardned hearts,	V. viii. 1. 8
Allur'd with . . . <i>pleasance</i> of the place,	VI. iii. 23. 4
place whose <i>pleasance</i> did appere To passe all others	VI. x. 5. 4
when she did dispose Her selfe to <i>pleasance</i> ,	VI. x. 9. 2
astonished in spright, And rapt with <i>pleasance</i> ,	VI. x. 17. 4
The lovely <i>pleasance</i> ; and the lofty pride;	Am. xvii. 11
mild <i>pleasance</i> , which doth pride displace,	Am. xxi. 5
A melting <i>pleasance</i> ran through every part,	Am. xxxix. 7
In her unspotted <i>pleasants</i> to delight.	Am. lxxxviii. 12
For thy of joy and <i>pleasance</i> to you sing,	Epith. 90
Pleasant . singing with most <i>pleasant</i> melodie	Bel. 1. 7
so <i>pleasant</i> (<i>pleasants</i>) sent did yeld,	Bel. xi. 13
most <i>pleasant</i> notes did sing,	Bel. 2. 7
<i>pleasant</i> spring appeareth:	S.C. Mar. 9
Hys <i>pleasant</i> Pipe, whych made us meriment,	S.C. Ap. 14
here the place whose <i>pleasants</i> syte	S.C. Jun. 1
Thou, <i>pleasants</i> spring, hast luld me oft asleepe,	S.C. Au. 155

Pleasant—Continued.

Fayre fieldes and <i>pleasaut</i> layes there bene;	S.C. N. 188
darkesome caves in <i>pleasaut</i> vallies pight,	Gn. 117
O ye <i>pleasaut</i> Springs Of Tempe!	Gn. 145
A <i>pleasaut</i> bowre with all delight abounding	Gn. 187
In this so <i>pleasaut</i> place	Gn. 233
<i>pleasaut</i> tales (fit for that idle stound)	Hub. 26
Our <i>pleasaut</i> Willy, ah! is dead of late;	T.M. 208
All places with our <i>pleasaut</i> notes to fill,	T.M. 242
Our <i>pleasaut</i> groves, which planted were with paines,	T.M. 277
Then did I see a <i>pleasaut</i> Paradize,	Ti. 519
all, that faire or <i>pleasaut</i> may be found,	Mui. 167
Provoked me to plaie some <i>pleasaut</i> fit;	Col. 69
gave that name unto that <i>pleasaut</i> vale;	Col. 107
seemed to be a goodly <i>pleasaut</i> lea;	Col. 283
Leaping like wanton kids in <i>pleasaut</i> Spring,	I. vi. 14. 4
court they see, Both <i>pleasaut</i> and <i>pleasaut</i>	I. x. 6. 3
like that <i>pleasaut</i> Mount,	I. x. 54. 6
they came at last Into a <i>pleasaut</i> dale	II. i. 24. 3
on the other syde a <i>pleasaut</i> grove	II. v. 31. 1
she in <i>pleasaut</i> purpose did abound,	II. vi. 6. 3
in the calme of <i>pleasaut</i> womankind,	II. vi. 8. 9
The flowrs, the fields, and all that <i>pleasaut</i> growes,	II. vi. 15. 2
Till they arrived in that <i>pleasaut</i> Ile,	II. vi. 22. 3
all, though <i>pleasaut</i> , yet she made much more;	II. vi. 24. 5
Does yield unto his foe a <i>pleasaut</i> victory.	II. vi. 34. 9
castle, plaste Foreby a river in a <i>pleasaut</i> dale;	II. ix. 10. 4
seemd so sweet and <i>pleasaut</i> to the eye,	II. xii. 14. 5
twixt them both a <i>pleasaut</i> port they made,	II. xii. 30. 6
Their <i>pleasaut</i> tunes they sweetly thus applyde:	II. xii. 32. 2
the <i>pleasaut</i> hill Of Rhodepe,	II. xii. 52. 1
As faint through heat, or dight to <i>pleasaut</i> sin;	II. xii. 77. 2
all those <i>pleasaut</i> bowres, and Pallace brave,	II. xii. 83. 1
Where was their dwelling, in a <i>pleasaut</i> glade	III. v. 39. 2
All other <i>pleasaut</i> places doth excell,	III. vi. 29. 7
There was a <i>pleasaut</i> Arber,	III. vi. 44. 2
Yet should it be a <i>pleasaut</i> tale,	IV. i. 5. 1
turning all to game And <i>pleasaut</i> bord,	IV. iv. 13. 2
She with the <i>pleasaut</i> Graces wont to play.	IV. v. 5. 6
More hard for hungry steed t' abstaine from <i>pleasaut</i> lare.	IV. viii. 29. 9
gladsome countenance nor <i>pleasaut</i> glee;	IV. ix. 13. 5
The onely <i>pleasaut</i> and delightful place	IV. x. 21. 4
here and there were <i>pleasaut</i> arbors pight,	IV. x. 25. 3
The waters play, and <i>pleasaut</i> lands appeare,	IV. x. 44. 8
beasts begin to play Their <i>pleasaut</i> friskes,	IV. x. 46. 2
decke his <i>pleasaut</i> streame.	IV. xi. 29. 9
Sture, that parteth with his <i>pleasaut</i> floods	IV. xi. 33. 3
The <i>pleasaut</i> Boyne, the fishy fruitfull Ban,	IV. xi. 41. 4
The <i>pleasaut</i> Bandon crownd with many a wood;	IV. xi. 44. 2
talk't of <i>pleasaut</i> things	V. vi. 22. 9
Charmes to the birds full many a <i>pleasaut</i> lay,	V. ix. 13. 2
many <i>pleasaut</i> tricks before her show,	V. ix. 13. 6
Out of the <i>pleasaut</i> soyle and cities glad,	V. x. 18. 5
all that <i>pleasaut</i> is to care or eye,	VI. Pr. 1. 5
here with thee doe make their <i>pleasaut</i> playes?	VI. x. 19. 7
begot of faire Eurynome, . . . in this <i>pleasaut</i> grove,	VI. x. 22. 3
pitty her sad plight, so chang'd from <i>pleasaut</i> hew.	VI. xi. 2. 9
So now her wayes passe through a <i>pleasaut</i> Plaine,	VII. vi. 53. 7
in <i>pleasaut</i> mew To sport my muse,	Am. lxxx. 9
May poure his limbs forth on your <i>pleasaut</i> playne;	Eph. 356
<i>pleasaut</i> grace To all things faire,	H.B. 57
by <i>pleasaut</i> Tempes shore, . . . through Thessaly they streeme, Proth. 79	
Pleasantly. noise Heard sownd through all the Pallace <i>pleasautly</i> ,	I. xii. 39. 2
<i>pleasautly</i> did sing Many faire Ladies	II. xii. 72. 7
<i>pleasautly</i> . . . Did seeme to overlooke the lowly vale;	VI. x. 8. 7
Please. my pype, albee rude Pan thou <i>please</i> ,	S.C. Ja. 67
I play to <i>please</i> myselfe,	S.C. Jun. 72
were Hobbinoll as God mought <i>please</i> ,	S.C. S. 252
if thee <i>please</i> in bigger notes to sing,	S.C. O. 46
when shall it <i>please</i> thee sing,	S.C. N. 1
The loser Lasse I cast to <i>please</i> no more;	S.C. D. 119
One if I <i>please</i> , enough is me therefore.	S.C. D. 120
The better <i>please</i> , the worse despise;	S.C. Env. 12
believe that anie thing could <i>please</i> Fell Cerberus,	Gn. 439
Therefore (if <i>please</i> you) this shalbe our plot:	Hub. 154
Which might it you in pittie <i>please</i> t' afford,	Hub. 251
(Might it you <i>please</i>)	Hub. 290
An easie life, and fit high God to <i>please</i> .	Hub. 395
might <i>please</i> you . . . Us to advise,	Hub. 409
To crouche, to <i>please</i> , to be a beetle-stock	Hub. 607
In whatso <i>please</i> employ his personage,	Hub. 778
Let God . . . if <i>please</i> , care for the manie,	Hub. 1195
Till <i>please</i> the heavens afford me remedy.	T.M. 294
<i>please</i> my selfe with mine owne selfe-delight,	T.M. 525
Mote <i>please</i> his fancie, nor him cause t' abide:	Mui. 158
No common things may <i>please</i> a wavering wit.	Mui. 160
To take what ever thing doth <i>please</i> the eie?	Mui. 214
Made not to <i>please</i> the living but the dead.	As. Pr. 16
to what course thou <i>please</i> thy selfe advance:	Col. 425
Unless to <i>please</i> it selfe it can applie;	Col. 708
fed with words that could not chuse but <i>please</i> :	I. i. 64. 8
To doe none ill, if <i>please</i> ye not doe well.	I. ii. 26. 4
excuse, that mote ye <i>please</i> Well to accept,	I. iii. 29. 6
Unseemly man to <i>please</i> faire Ladies eye;	I. iv. 24. 6
mayd Did her content to <i>please</i> their feeble eyes,	I. vi. 19. 2
death after life, does greatly <i>please</i> ?	I. ix. 40. 9
Whome if ye <i>please</i> for to discover plaine,	I. xii. 34. 7
Each strove to <i>please</i> ,	II. iv. 19. 9
Was overcome of thing that did him <i>please</i> ;	II. vi. 13. 8

Please—Continued.

Take what thou <i>please</i> of all this surpluage;	II. vii. 18. 7
Diverse delights they found them selves to <i>please</i> ;	II. ix. 35. 1
if <i>please</i> you it disoure,	II. ix. 42. 8
wanton pleasures him too much did <i>please</i> ,	II. x. 17. 7
if ye <i>please</i> , to yonder castle turne	III. viii. 61. 9
if <i>please</i> ye listen to my lore,	III. xi. 18. 7
there mote find to <i>please</i> it selfe withall;	IV. x. 22. 7
if ye <i>please</i> that I your cause decide,	V. i. 25. 5
Yet found no place that could her liking <i>please</i> ,	V. vi. 7. 3
Which if ye <i>please</i> forgive,	V. viii. 13. 4
sith ye <i>please</i> that both our blames shall die,	V. viii. 14. 1
'Ah! Sir, but mote ye <i>please</i> ,	V. xi. 18. 2
Fashion'd to <i>please</i> the eies of them that pas,	VI. Pr. 5. 4
To <i>please</i> the best, and th' evill to embase;	VI. i. 3. 7
tell, if <i>please</i> you, of the good successe	VI. i. 5. 1
<i>Please</i> it you, Ladic, to us to aread	VI. ii. 15. 2
if <i>please</i> her make the priete;	VI. iv. 34. 5
Somewhile with merry purpose, fit to <i>please</i> ,	VI. v. 32. 7
how to <i>please</i> the minds of good and ill,	VI. vi. 41. 8
learn'd the art to <i>please</i> ,	VI. vi. 43. 3
if ye <i>please</i> to lend me leave awhile,	VI. viii. 6. 8
seeke to <i>please</i> ; that now is counted wise mens threasure.	VI. xii. 41. 9
might delight the smell, or <i>please</i> the view,	VII. vii. 10. 5
As if ye <i>please</i> it into parts divide,	VII. vii. 17. 3
Leaves, lines, and rymes, seeke her to <i>please</i> alone,	Am. i. 13
Whom if ye (you!) <i>please</i> , I care for other none!	Am. i. 14
wont to <i>please</i> Some dainty cares,	Am. xxxviii. 5
Let her, yf <i>please</i> her, bynd with adamant chayne:	Am. xlii. 10
rules the members as it selfe doth <i>please</i> ?	Am. l. 8
his spotted hyde Doth <i>please</i> all beasts,	Am. liii. 2
Her harts desire with most contentment <i>please</i> .	Am. lxxii. 12
till he <i>please</i> My pining anguish to appease.	Epig. iv. 59
May <i>please</i> her best, and grace unto him gaine;	H.L. 222
It may so <i>please</i> ,	H.B. 26
to the lookers sight They seeme to <i>please</i> ;	H.B. 54
Pleased. all his plenteous pasture nought him <i>pleased</i> :	Van. ii. 13
Perigot is well <i>pleased</i> with the doome:	S.C. Au. 135
Let him rest <i>pleased</i> with his owne insight,	Gn. Ded. 9
my sense it greatly <i>pleased</i> ,	Hub. 39
whilst that other like vaine wits he <i>pleased</i> ,	Hub. 709
neither <i>pleased</i> was to have the rayne Twixt them divided	Hub. 1023
Who rests not <i>pleased</i> with such happines,	Mui. 215
to be <i>pleased</i> To turne sside	D. 557
He found himselfe full greatly <i>pleased</i> at it:	Col. 71
<i>pleased</i> them all with meete satiety.	II. ii. 39. 2
So <i>pleased</i> did his wrathfull purpose faire appease.	II. vi. 13. 9
she well <i>pleased</i> was thence to amove him farre.	II. vi. 37. 9
The Goddesse, <i>pleased</i> with his wanton play,	II. viii. 6. 7
As <i>pleased</i> them to use that use it might;	III. i. 39. 5
His feeling wordes her feeble sence much <i>pleased</i> ,	III. ii. 15. 1
<i>pleased</i> with that seeming goodly-hed,	III. ii. 38. 8
The which the powres to thee are <i>pleased</i> to revele.	III. iii. 19. 9
in short space She was well <i>pleased</i> ,	III. vi. 25. 7
So he ye <i>pleased</i> to pardon all amis.	III. vii. 53. 5
That counsell <i>pleased</i> well:	III. viii. 52. 1
That counsell <i>pleased</i> :	III. ix. 9. 8
It <i>pleased</i> well: So well they both agree:	III. x. 11. 8
That counsell <i>pleased</i> not Malbeccoes mynd,	III. x. 41. 8
It <i>pleased</i> ; so he did.	III. x. 42. 9
That offer <i>pleased</i> all the company:	IV. iv. 10. 1
As though she wished to have <i>pleased</i> them all,	IV. v. 26. 7
Therewith he rested, and well <i>pleased</i> was:	IV. vi. 39. 1
Well <i>pleased</i> with that doome was Sangliere,	V. i. 27. 1
dowre Of all her gifts, that <i>pleasde</i> each living sight,	VI. viii. 20. 4
There he did see that <i>pleased</i> much his sight,	VI. x. 11. 6
Bellamoure againe so well her <i>pleased</i> .	VI. xii. 5. 1
Proud Change (not <i>pleased</i> in mortall things . . . to raigie)	VII. vi. Arg.
There Faunns saw that <i>pleased</i> much his eye,	VII. vi. 46. 1
all that <i>pleased</i> earst now seemes to paine;	H.H.B. 270
Pleasest. thou <i>pleasest</i> not where most I would:	S.C. Ja. 68
Pleaseth. <i>Pleaseth</i> you ponder your Suppliants plaint,	S.C. F. 161
never thing on earth so <i>pleaseth</i> me	S.C. Au. 147
Like as himselfe us <i>pleaseth</i> save or spill.	Col. 814
Pleasing. See Ill-pleasing, Self-pleasing.	
when he ought not <i>pleasing</i> would put by	Hub. 1169
<i>pleasing</i> sound ysrrilled far about,	Col. 62
there is <i>pleasing</i> Alcon, could he raise His tunes	Col. 394
that olde man of <i>pleasing</i> wordes had store,	I. i. 35. 6
th' others <i>pleasing</i> service to abate,	II. ii. 19. 5
A <i>pleasing</i> vaine of glory he did fynd,	II. iii. 4. 5
Did all she might more <i>pleasing</i> to appeare.	II. iv. 25. 4
floues in pleasures and vaine <i>pleasing</i> toyes,	II. v. 28. 8
Such powre have <i>pleasing</i> wordes:	II. vi. 36. 5
thy hounteous baytes and <i>pleasing</i> charmes,	II. vii. 10. 3
sweete and <i>pleasing</i> unto living sence,	II. xii. 42. 6
semblaunce <i>pleasing</i> , more then naturall,	II. xii. 46. 5
all that <i>pleasing</i> is to living care	II. xii. 70. 7
As in approvance of his <i>pleasing</i> wordes.	II. xii. 76. 3
To feed her humor with his <i>pleasing</i> style,	III. ii. 12. 2
<i>pleasing</i> wordes are like to Magick art,	III. ii. 16. 5
To love the semblaunt <i>pleasing</i> most your minde,	III. ii. 40. 7
with amorous delights And <i>pleasing</i> toyes	III. x. 8. 2
with humble pride and <i>pleasing</i> guile:	III. x. 9. 3
painefull pleasure turnes to <i>pleasing</i> paine.	III. x. 60. 4
Through false allurement of that <i>pleasing</i> bait,	IV. Pr. 1. 7
Or beare her on thy backe with <i>pleasing</i> payne,	VI. iii. 32. 4
she so well applyde Her <i>pleasing</i> tongue,	VI. iv. 43. 6
Burnt in her love, and with sweet <i>pleasing</i> payne	VI. ix. 10. 3
twixt his <i>pleasing</i> tongue, and her faire hew,	VI. ix. 26. 8

Pleasing—Continued.

pleasing gifts for her purvaide, VII. vi. 43. 5
 Me from these woods and *pleasing* forrests bring, VII. vii. 1. 2
 So *pleasing* is in my extreamest paine, Am. xlii. 2
 ought that else might to thee *pleasing* bee, H.L. 7
Pleasure. Art and Nature had assembled All *pleasure*, Bel.² xii. 6
 Reapeen the fruite thereof, that is *pleasure*, S.C. May 65
 fynd no part 'Of *pleasure* past, S.C. Au. 169
 They wander at wil and stay at *pleasure*, S.C. S. 144
 They han the *pleasure*, I a scelder prise; S.C. O. 16
 Delight is layd abedde; and *pleasure* past; S.C. D. 137
 perfect *pleasure* buildes her joyous howre, Gn. 135
 we will walke about the world at *pleasure*, Hub. 159
 of them slew at *pleasure* what they wolde, Hub. 336
 Yee shall our pasport at your *pleasure* see, Hub. 377
 Ne, them to *pleasure*, would he sometimes scorne, H.M. 807
 with *pleasure* The listners eyes and eares with melodie; T.M. 177
 With beawtie kindled, and with *pleasure* fed, T.M. 364
 Now onely seeke for *pleasure*, T.M. 468
 O short *pleasure*, bought with lasting paine! Ti. 526
 whose else in *pleasure* findeth sense, D. 8
 in her workmanship no *pleasure* finde, D. 394
 There was no *pleasure* nor delightfull play, As. 29
 Ne feeling have in any earthly *pleasure*, Col. 45
 In whose high thoughts *Pleasure* hath built her howre, Ded. Son. viii. 6
 loorth they passe, with *pleasure* forward led, I. i. 8. 1
 in her many troubles did most *pleasure* take, I. ii. 9. 9
 since thou bidst, thy *pleasure* shalbe donne, I. x. 52. 1
 Great *pleasure*, mixt with pittifull regard, I. xii. 16. 1
 'Her blis is all in *pleasure*, II. i. 52. 1
 The strong through *pleasure* soonest falles, II. i. 57. 9
 to prepare Their minds to *pleasure*, II. ii. 33. 9
 poured out in *pleasure* and delight: II. ii. 36. 5
 gazers sence with double *pleasure* fed, II. iii. 22. 8
 where no *pleasure* is, II. iii. 39. 2
 swim in *pleasure*, which thou here doest mis: II. iii. 39. 7
 others *pleasure* to fulfill, II. iv. 19. 9
 In joyous *pleasure* then in grievous paine; II. vi. 1. 2
 Ne wind and weather at his *pleasure* call: II. vi. 23. 3
 Great *pleasure* had those straunger knights II. ix. 54. 6
 secret *pleasure* did offence empach, II. x. 68. 8
 Where *Pleasure* dwelles in sensual delights, II. xii. 1. 8
 Rather for *pleasure* then for battery or fight, II. xii. 43. 9
 Quite molten into lust and *pleasure* lewd; II. xii. 73. 8
 plaste for *pleasure* nigh that forrest yde: III. i. 20. 5
 bore withouten paine, that she conceiv'd Withouten *pleasure*; III. vi. 27. 3
 here all plenty and all *pleasure* flowes; III. vi. 41. 4
 reape sweet *pleasure* of the wanton boy: III. vi. 46. 3
Pleasure, that doth both gods and men aggrate, III. vi. 50. 8
Pleasure, the daughter of Cupid and Psyche late, III. vi. 50. 9
 daughter *Pleasure*, to whom shee Made her companion, III. vi. 51. 7
 Her lothsom *pleasure* there to satisfye; III. vii. 51. 4
 In hope unto my *pleasure* to have won; III. vii. 59. 8
 painefull *pleasure* turnes to pleasing paine, III. x. 60. 4
 gave her leave at *pleasure* forth to passe, III. xii. 43. 6
 she, faire Lady, . . . did in *pleasure* melt, III. xii. 45. or. 6
 at your *pleasure* play: III. xii. 47. ar. 8
 chaung'd at *pleasure* for those impes of thine! IV. ii. 51. 7
 As if he naught but peace and *pleasure* ment, IV. iv. 7. 3
 Walkt through the wood, for *pleasure* or for need; IV. vii. 4. 2
 when your *pleasure* is to deeme aright, IV. viii. 17. 4
 For ought will from his greedie *pleasure* spare: IV. viii. 29. 8
 solace in soft *pleasure* Those weaker Ladies IV. ix. 12. 7
 at *pleasure* Would change his liking, IV. ix. 21. 5
 'In such luxurious plentie of all *pleasure*, IV. x. 23. 1
 She is the nurse of *pleasure* and delight, IV. x. 35. 8
 thou the same for *pleasure* didst prepayre: IV. x. 47. 5
 There leave we them in *pleasure* and repast, V. iii. 40. 1
 in anothers losse great *pleasure* take, V. iii. 32. 8
 So downe he sate, and with delightfull *pleasure*, V. iii. 22. 7
 Abstaine from *pleasure*, and restraine your will; VI. vi. 14. 5
 Thereof by force to take their beastly *pleasure*: VI. viii. 43. 6
 The whylest at *pleasure* she mote sport and play; VI. ix. 37. 5
 for *pleasure* might Desired be, VI. x. 8. 5
 prises to them placed at their *pleasure*, VI. xi. 14. 2
 ready passage to her *pleasure* did prepare, VII. vi. 7. 9
 (for *pleasure* and for rest) Oft to resort there-to, VII. vi. 38. 4
 none of all there-in more *pleasure* found Then Cynthia, VII. vi. 38. 6
 if shee would him *pleasure* With this small hoone, VII. vi. 44. 1
 The least of which this little *pleasure* should excell, VII. vi. 44. 9
 And eke his learned hand at *pleasure* guide, Am. xvii. 6
 That endlesse *pleasure* shall unto me gaine! Am. xxvi. 14
 feeds at *pleasure* on the wretched pray: Am. xvii. 8
 they take *pleasure* in her cruell play, Am. xvii. 11
 thinck they dy with *pleasure*, live with payne, Am. xvii. 14
 But if it be your *pleasure*, . . . To shew the powre Am. xlix. 5
 no thought of joy, or *pleasure* vaine, Am. liii. 9
 spotlesse *Pleasure* buildes her sacred howre, Am. lxxv. 14
 The howre of blisse, the paradise of *pleasure*, Am. lxxvi. 3
 Sweet fruit of *pleasure*, brought from Paradise Am. lxxvii. 11
 greedy *pleasure*, carelesse of your toys, Epith. 365
 with thy daughter *Pleasure* they doe play H.L. 287
 But there their termelesse time in *pleasure* spend; H.H.L. 75
 And feele such joy and *pleasure* inwardly, H.H.B. 264
Pleasure's. Impatient of *pleasures* faint desires, Ro. xxiii. 6
 Pampred in *pleasures* deepe: S.C. Jul. 198
 drowned lie in *pleasures* wastefull well, Col. 762
 subdewd to learne Dame *Pleasures* toy, I. i. 47. 9
 slaine With *pleasures* poisoned baytes, II. i. Arg.
 to melt in *pleasures* whott desyre, II. i. 58. 3

Pleasure's—Continued.

learne from *pleasures* poyson to abstaine; II. ii. 45. 4
 passage plaine To *pleasures* pallace: II. iii. 41. 8
Pleasures porter was devizd to bee, II. xii. 48. 8
 As Ladies wont, in *pleasures* wanton lap, III. ii. 6. 7
 In blessed Nectar and pure *Pleasures* well, III. xi. 2. 4
 Drawne with sweet *pleasures* bayt, Am. lxxii. 7
Pleasures. in one place all *pleasures* of the eye, Bel.¹ x. 6
 my sprites were ravishd with these *pleasures*, Pet.¹ iii. 7
 To see such *pleasures* gon so suddenly, Pet.² iv. 14
 all that doth consume our *pleasures* soone; Ro. xix. 4
 Such pierlesse *pleasures* have we, S.C. Jun. 32
 ryper age such *pleasures* doth reprove: S.C. Jun. 36
 all wyld beasts made vassals of his *pleasures*, Hub. 1129
 fed with *pleasures* sweet, T.M. 302
 The noble hearts to *pleasures* they allure, T.M. 331
 make a tunefull Diapase of *pleasures*, T.M. 649
 hir *pleasures* were wonte to lull me asleepe: U.F. 13
 With *pleasures* choyce to feed his cheerefull sprights: Ti. 522
 joy in *pleasures* vaine, Ti. 528
 Feeding upon their *pleasures* boumteouslie, Mu. 151
 pastures on the *pleasures* of each place, Mu. 176
 To spoyle the *pleasures* of that Paradise; Mu. 186
 on their *pleasures* greedily doth pray, Mu. 204
 made the vassall of his *pleasures* vilde, I. vi. 3. 5
 Then serve his Ladies love, and waste in *pleasures* vayne, I. vi. 21. 9
 His heart did seeme to melt in *pleasures* manifold, I. xii. 40. 9
 ydle *pleasures* in her Bowre of Blisse, II. v. 27. 3
 flowes in *pleasures* and vaine pleasing toys, II. v. 28. 8
 Him to aggrate, and greatest *pleasures* shew: II. v. 33. 2
 fild with *pleasures* vayn, II. vi. 14. 2
 Refuse such fruitlesse toile, and present *pleasures* chuse! II. vi. 17. 9
 told that gardins *pleasures* in their caroling, II. vi. 24. 9
 her sweet peace and *pleasures* did annoy, II. vi. 37. 7
 Her selfe to shroud, and *pleasures* to entreat; II. vii. 53. 5
 wanton *pleasures* him too much did please, II. x. 17. 7
 strong effort Of feeling *pleasures*, II. xi. 13. 8
 In which all *pleasures* plenteously abownd, II. xii. 58. 3
 Ne tastest Princes *pleasures*, III. ii. 31. 6
 fraught With *pleasures* manifold, III. vi. Arg.
 From her sweete bowes, and beds with *pleasures* fraught? III. vi. 20. 4
 be the vassall of her *pleasures* vile, III. vii. 50. 8
 timely service to her *pleasures* meet, III. ix. 7. 8
 her *pleasures* lenger to partake, III. xi. 33. 9
 spotlesse *pleasures* and sweet loves content, IV. x. 26. 2
 To tast of joy, and to wont *pleasures* to retourne, V. iii. 1. 9
 Such secret comfort and such heavenly *pleasures*, VI. Pr. 2. 1
 prov'd the perfect *pleasures* which doe grow, VI. x. 3. 5
 the place, whose *pleasures* rare . . . his senses ravishd, VI. x. 30. 6
 these her celestial treasures, And unrevealed *pleasures*, Epith. 201
 His *pleasures* with thee wrought, Epith. 381
 the sweet *pleasures* of theyr loves delight Epith. 401
 endere Thy *pleasures* unto those which them partake, H.L. 275
 So many millions of chaste *pleasures* play, H.B. 259
 And doest thy mynd in dirty *pleasures* moyle, H.H.L. 220
 Whereof such wondrous *pleasures* they conceive, H.H.B. 256
 With whose sweete *pleasures* being so possest, H.H.R. 300
 let your bed with *pleasures* chast abound, Proth. 103
Pled. See **Plead.**
Pledge. loe, Perigot, the *Pledge* which I plight, S.C. Au. 25
 a *pledge* I leave with thee, D. 288
 Which in your noble hands for *pledge* I leave, Ded. Son. vii. 9
 Nereus crownes with cups; his mates him *pledge* around, I. iii. 31. 9
 threw his gauntlet, as a sacred *pledge*, I. iv. 43. 1
 I ne yet the warlike *pledge* to yield, I. xi. 43. 3
 The sacred *pledge* of Christes Evangely, II. x. 53. 5
 when so of his hand the *pledge* she raught, III. ix. 31. 1
 Defil'd the *pledge* committed to thy trust? IV. i. 53. 6
 The sacred *pledge* which in his faith was left, IV. vi. 8. 3
 The *pledge* of faith, her hand, engaged held, IV. x. 55. 7
 grieved to restore the *pledge* he did possesse, IV. xii. 32. 9
 The sacred *pledge* of peace and clemencie, V. ix. 30. 3
 yield for *pledge* my poore captived hart; Am. xlii. 8
 your hand, The *pledge* of all our hand! Epith. 239
Pledges. as *pledges* firme, right hands together joynd, I. ix. 18. 9
 by him had many *pledges* dere, I. x. 4. 9
 sacred *pledges* he both gave, and had, I. xii. 27. 3
 With right hands plighted, *pledges* of good will, II. i. 34. 2
 Thy litle hands . . . I for *pledges* leave, II. i. 37. 9
 should bring their names And *pledges*, III. vii. 54. 9
 Three hundred *pledges* for my good desartes, III. vii. 55. 4
 Would me refuse their *pledges* to afford, III. vii. 56. 6
pledges pawnd the same to keepe aright: IV. iii. 3. 4
Plenteous. all his *plenteous* pasture nought him pleased: Van. ii. 13
 looking for *plenteous* praie Of fish, Ti. 151
 all happie peace and *plenteous* store, Col. 310
 On her they poured forth of *plenteous* borne: III. vi. 2. 6
 Moved with pity of her *plenteous* teares, IV. vii. 23. 4
 he forth would poure so *plenteous* teares, IV. viii. 4. 6
 the *plenteous* Ouse came far from land, IV. xi. 34. 1
 With the revenue of her *plenteous* meedes: V. ii. 9. 8
 Of which though present age doe *plenteous* seeme, VI. Pr. 4. 6
 Which she perceyving did with *plenteous* teares, VI. iii. 12. 1
 Nature me endu'd with *plenteous* dowre Of all her gifts, VI. viii. 20. 3
 As though he joyed in his *plenteous* store, VII. vi. 30. 2
 blessings . . . With *plenteous* hand by heaven upon you thrown; Am. lxxvi. 220
 spend His *plenteous* vaine in setting forth her prayse, H.H.B. 220
 through Lillies *plenteous* store, Proth. 81
Plenteously. flowres, with which so *plenteously* Her lap she
 filled Mu. 140

Plenteously—Continued.

- God his gifts there *plenteously* bestowes, Col. 326
 heavenly grace so *plenteously* displayd! II. x. 50. 6
 In which all pleasures *plenteously* abound, II. xii. 58. 3
 Poure out your blessing on us *plenteously*, Epith. 415
Plenteousness. praises in all *plenteousnesse* Pow'd upon her, D. 227
Plentiful. Whose pleasure she him shewd, and *plentiful*
 great store, II. vi. 11. 9
 poured forth with *plentiful* dispence, II. xii. 42. 8
Plentifully. That virtue should be *plentifully* found, VI. i. 1. 4
Plenty. In forrein costes men sayd was *plentye*; S.C. 8. 28
plenty, which in all the land did grow; I. iii. 18. 7
 Whose welth was want, whose *plenty* made him pore; I. iv. 29. 4
 Gluttony, That of his *plenty* poured forth to all; I. iv. 43. 8
 of her *plenty* adde unto their need; II. ii. 38. 8
 of my *plenty* poure out unto all, II. vii. 8. 3
 Abuse her *plenty* and fat swolne encrease II. vii. 16. 7
 Poured out their *plenty* without spight or spare. III. i. 51. 4
 here all *plenty* and all pleasure flows; III. vi. 41. 4
 'In such luxurious *plentie* of all pleasures, IV. x. 23. 1
Plenty of pearles to decke his dames withall; IV. xi. 39. 6
 Liv'd here on earth, and *plenty* made abound; VII. vii. 37. 7
 so *plenty* makes me poore. Am. xxxv. 8
 Betokening peace and *plenty* to enswell. Am. lxxi. 4
 Begot of *Plentie* and of Penurie, II. L. 53
Plentie of riches forth on him will powre, II. H. B. 247
 blessed *Plentie* wait upon your bord; Proth. 102
Plenty's. swolne with *plenties* pride, Ro. xxiii. 13
Plesh. See **Plash.**
Plexippus. On Phrygian Paris by *Plexippus* brooke, VI. ix. 36. 7
Plied. his false engines fast he *plyde*, III. x. 7. 2
Plies. During which time her gentle wit she *plies* I. vi. 19. 5
Plight. For ruth and pitie of so haples *plight*: Pet.² v. 13
 Art made a myrrhour to behold my *plight*: S.C. Ja. 20
 Thomalin, I pittie thy *plight*, S.C. Mar. 103
 may shee florish long In princely *plight*! S.C. Ap. 49
 messengers of this my painfull *plight*, S.C. Jun. 98
 Never knew I lovers sheepe in good *plight*: S.C. Au. 20
 loe, Perigot, the Pledge which I *plight*, S.C. Au. 25
 Such play is a piteous *plight*. S.C. Au. 92
 Never I wist thee in so poore a *plight*. S.C. S. 8
 My piteous *plight* and losse to amend? S.C. S. 245
 Her peeced pyneons bene not so in *plight*: S.C. O. 87
 Thilke sollein season sadder *plight* doth aske, S.C. N. 17
 know the purpote of my evill *plight*, Gn. Ded. 8
 In this ill *plight* there came to visite mee Hub. 17
 The evill *plight* that doth me sore constraine, Hub. 56
 hereupon an oath unto me *plight*, Hub. 1055
 Might be the cause of so impatient *plight*? T.M. 44
 for pittie of his heavie *plight* D. 170
 Aleyon, painfull is thy *plight*, D. 174
 With Philumene, the partner of my *plight*. D. 476
 Ne will be helde in auie stedfast *plight*, D. 496
 when she saw her love in such a *plight*, Aa. 151
 'In this sad *plight*, . . . I, Fidessa, dwell, I. ii. 26. 1
 'We may not change,' (quoth he) 'this evill *plight*, I. ii. 43. 3
 Sad Una downe her laies in weary *plight*, I. iii. 15. 3
 pitie all this while His mournfull *plight*, I. v. 18. 8
 Whom when she found, as she him left in *plight*, I. v. 19. 7
 dwell in perill of like painefull *plight*, I. v. 52. 4
 devise to quitt a thrall from such a *plight*? I. vi. 6. 9
 In their rude eyes unworthie of so wofull *plight*. I. vi. 9. 9
 more heavy *plight* Then that I feele, I. vii. 25. 3
 In pensive *plight* and sad perplexitie, I. viii. 26. 2
 woman . . . The roote of all your care and wretched *plight*, I. viii. 45. 5
 weighing the decayed *plight* . . . of her chosen knight, I. ix. 20. 4
 never knight I saw in such misseeming *plight*. I. ix. 23. 9
 Till he recovered had his late decayed *plight*. I. x. 2. 9
 be partakers of their evill *plight*, I. x. 10. 7
 well acquainted with that commune *plight*, I. x. 23. 2
 much aswag'd the passion of his *plight*, I. x. 24. 8
 by the faith which I to armes have *plight*, I. xii. 18. 3
 appease your grieffe and heavie *plight*, II. i. 14. 5
 read who hath ye wrought this shameful *plight*, II. i. 18. 2
 Sir Guyon, mindfull of his vow *ypight*, II. iii. 1. 5
 Purified upon with many a folded *plight*, II. iii. 26. 5
 When late he saw his Lord in heavie *plight* II. v. 25. 5
 rings of rushes *plight*: II. vi. 7. 5
 His owne deare Lord Pyrochles in sad *plight*, II. vi. 43. 4
 To save my Lord in wretched *plight* forlore; II. vi. 48. 3
 yet in my trouth *ypight*, II. vii. 50. 6
 sure I rew his piteous *plight*. II. viii. 24. 5
 Mote I beseech to succour his sad *plight*, II. viii. 25. 7
 sith I armes and knighthood first did *plight*, II. ix. 7. 2
 Close rownd about her tuckt with many a *plight*: II. ix. 40. 6
 the stressed *plight* Of this sad realme, II. x. 37. 3
 the Prince, seeing her wofull *plight*, II. xi. 16. 4
 most deadly daunger and distressed *plight*. II. xii. 11. 9
 Having their weary limbes to perfect *plight* Restord, III. i. 1. 3
 we your Hegemen faith unto you *plight*. III. i. 30. 5
 Could find no rest in such perplexed *plight*, III. i. 59. 5
 'what evill *plight* Hath thee oppress, III. ii. 30. 7
 doth plunge in dolfull *plight*, III. iii. 16. 5
 eke him selfe mournd at their mournful *plight*, III. iv. 32. 3
 Lamenting his mishap and heavy *plight*; III. iv. 44. 2
 To comfort me in my distressed *plight*. III. v. 35. 4
 his foule sore reduced to faire *plight*: III. v. 41. 8
 came at last in weary wretched *plight* III. vii. 5. 7
 ruth of her sad *plight* Would make to melt, III. vii. 9. 6
 his sad mother, seeing his sore *plight*, III. vii. 20. 6

Plight—Continued.

- All wayes shee sought him to restore to *plight*, III. vii. 21. 1
 perceive In that fowle *plight* III. vii. 46. 2
 their lately bruized parts to bring in *plight*. III. ix. 19. 9
 he emongst the rest crept forth in sory *plight*. III. x. 52. 9
 Indians do aray . . . in their proudest *plight*: III. xii. 8. 4
 Dissembling his disease and evill *plight*; IV. i. 38. 3
 not in *plight* This day to wreake the dammage IV. i. 44. 5
 evill *plight*, in which her dearest brother Now stood, IV. iii. 40. 7
 Unwecting of thine owne like haplesse *plight*: IV. vii. 10. 8
 'Thy ruefull *plight* I pittie as mine owne. IV. vii. 19. 2
 wast his wretched daies in wofull *plight*; IV. vii. 39. 8
 There he continued in this careful *plight*, IV. vii. 41. 1
 pittie much his *plight*, that liv'd like outcast thrall. IV. vii. 43. 9
 seeing his sad *plight*, her tender heart . . . did emmove, IV. viii. 3. 6
 Full of disconfort and disquiet *plight*, IV. viii. 8. 4
 With mild regard to see his ruefull *plight*, IV. viii. 17. 7
 In heavy *plight* and sad perplexitie; IV. viii. 57. 2
 fayled oft through faint and feeble *plight*: IV. xi. 25. 5
 farre from hearing of my heavy *plight*; IV. xii. 6. 6
 In this sad *plight* he walked here and there, IV. xii. 17. 1
 For his deare sake, that ill deserv'd that *plight*: IV. xii. 19. 5
 To whom complaying her afflicted *plight*, V. i. 4. 3
 Arteggall him selfe her seemesleesse *plight* did rew. V. ii. 25. 9
 in the rudenesse of that evill *plight* V. v. 12. 6
 his faith had *plight* Her vassall to become, V. v. 23. 8
 She chaw'd the cud of lover's careful *plight*: V. v. 27. 2
 For breach of faith to her, which he had firmly *plight*. . . . V. vi. 12. 9
 Me to deceive of faith unto me *plight*, V. vi. 16. 8
 After that long daies toille and weary *plight*: V. vii. 12. 4
 They might perceive she was not well in *plight*, V. vii. 18. 2
 leaving there in that dispiteous *plight*, V. viii. 8. 7
 With piteous ruth of her so wretched *plight*, V. ix. 50. 2
 Much was he moved with her piteous *plight*, V. x. 22. 1
 sure to me her faith she first did *plight*, V. xi. 50. 1
 Her halfe dismayd they found in doubtfull *plight*, V. xi. 60. 4
 With so foule blame as breach of faith once *plight*, V. xi. 62. 4
 cast his shield about to be in readie *plight*. V. xii. 16. 9
 of him learns His state and present *plight*. VI. ii. Arg.
 he was not presently in *plight* Her to defend, VI. ii. 19. 1
 being moov'd with pittie of my *plight* VI. ii. 23. 2
 Is now him selfe in much more wretched *plight*: VI. ii. 45. 6
 And to salute him, if he were in *plight*, VI. iii. 14. 3
 his faith thereto did *plight* It to performe: VI. iii. 16. 1
 There left on ground, though in full evill *plight*, VI. iii. 26. 2
 In dolorous dismay and deadly *plight*, VI. iii. 27. 3
plight In which this Lady languisheth forlorne, VI. iii. 41. 7
 he remain'd in most perillous *plight*, VI. iv. 1. 8
 feele compassion of his evill *plight*, VI. iv. 3. 6
 So much more wofull, as may wofull *plight* VI. iv. 28. 4
 Under the greenewoods side in sorie *plight*, VI. iv. 39. 2
 some asswagement of their painefull *plight*. VI. v. 40. 4
 So shall you soone repaire your present evill *plight*. . . . VI. vi. 14. 9
 prayd to pittie his ill *plight*. VI. vi. 20. 9
 in what perillous *plight* He had . . . left that salvage wight . . . VI. vi. 37. 4
 How fortuneth this foule uncomely *plight*, VI. vii. 14. 8
 Regarding more his faith which he did *plight*, VI. vii. 23. 3
 on his head a roll of linnen *plight*, VI. vii. 43. 5
 As her to leave in such a piteous *plight*: VI. viii. 33. 5
 would rew And pittie her sad *plight*. VI. xi. 2. 9
 The sad remembrance of her wretched *plight*: VI. xi. 50. 7
 Rejoyced much to see his captive *plight*, VI. xii. 37. 8
 In that *plight* To hunt him with their hounds, VII. vi. 50. 8
 the religion of the faith first *plight* Epith. 392
Plighted. See **Plight, Well-plighted.**
 he already *plighted* his right hand Unto another love, I. xii. 26. 8
 With right hands *plighted*, pledges of good will. II. i. 34. 2
 with solemne oath and *plighted* hand Assurd, II. iv. 23. 8
 the vow that to faire Columbelle I *plighted* have, III. vii. 51. 7
plighted hands for ever friends to be. IV. iii. 49. 5
 dearer then them both your faith once *plighted* hold. . . . V. xi. 63. 9
Plights. these rent reliques, speaking their ill *plights*? II. xii. 9. 7
 Glistring like gold amongst the *plights* enrold, V. ix. 28. 7
 Never abiding in their stedfast *plights*: VII. vii. 21. 3
 speake no word to her of these sad *plights*, Am. lxxxiii. 11
Plim. meeting *Plim*, to Plimmouth thence declines: IV. xi. 31. 4
Plong, -ed. See **Plunge, -d.**
Plot. th' ancient *Plot* of Rome, displayed plaine, Ro. xxvi. 13
 Therefore (if please you) this shalbe our *plot*: Hub. 154
 I did first devise the *plot* by pollicie: Hub. 1636
 placed on a *plot* of sandie ground: Tl. 508
 In this faire *plot* dispacing too and fro, Mui. 250
 It was a chosen *plot* of fertile laud, II. vi. 12. 1
 Till they arriv'd whereas their purpose they did *plott*. . . . III. xi. 20. 9
 all this cursed *plot* . . . discovered was betymes, V. ix. 42. 3
 The *plot* of all her practise did display, V. ix. 47. 8
 In this small *plot* of your dominion, VI. ix. 28. 4
 To prosecute her *plot*. VII. vi. 23. 9
Plots. stragling *plots* which to and fro doe ronne II. xii. 11. 5
 diverse *plots* did frame to maske in strange disguise. . . . III. iii. 51. 9
 Gn. 652
Plottheth. *plottheth* out a tombe by measured space: Hub. 263
Plough. To *plough*, to plant, to reap, to rake, to sowe, VI. viii. 34. 6
 for to drive The painefull *plough*, VI. x. 39. 4
 never use to live by *plough* nor spade, VII. vii. 43. 6
 His *plough* and harness fit to till the ground, V. v. 36. 8
Ploughed. Streight was the passage, like a *ploughed* ridge, . . . VI. iv. 14. 7
 their bad Stuard neither *plough'd* nor sowed, VII. vii. 39. 9
Ploughing-share. his *ploughing-shore* and coultter ready tyde. . . VII. vii. 39. 9
Plough-irons. by his *plough-yrons* mote right well appeare, . . VII. vii. 35. 4
Ploughman. the Pilgrim that the *Ploughman* playde awhyle; . . S.C. Env. 10

Ploughman—Continued.

thee a *Ploughman* all unweeting fond, I. x. 66. 3
 a sturdy *ploughman* with his hynde VI. viii. 12. 1
Ploughman's. The *ploughmans* hope and shepherds labour
 vaine: Ro. xiv. 4
 brought thee up in *ploughmans* state to hyde, I. x. 66. 6
 The Churches part, and *Ploughmans* portion, II. x. 39. 4
Plovers. There now haunt yelling Mewes and whining *Plovers*. *Ti.* 133
Pluck. liker be they to *pluck* away more, S.C. S. 128
 Do *pluck* it softly for that shepherds sake. As. 198
 From Lyons elawes to *pluck* the gryped pray. I. vi. 7. 4
 That proud avenging hoy did soone *pluck* downe, I. ix. 12. 4
 Amendment . . . did wayt, To *pluck* it out I. x. 26. 8
 from Cerberus greedy jaw To *plucke* a bone, I. xi. 41. 5
plucke the pray oftimes out of their greedy hould. VI. v. 15. 9
 rought forth her hand To *pluck* her downe VII. vi. 13. 3
Plucked. to frame A girlond . . . He *plucked* a bough; I. ii. 30. 8
 Iler from her Palfrey *plucked*, her visage to behold. I. iii. 40. 9
 He *plucked* from us all hope of dew reliefe, I. ix. 29. 5
pluckt him backe; II. iv. 6. 5
 him *pluckt* perforce, Perforce him *pluckt*, III. vii. 43. 2, 3
 Unto your part, and *plucked* from his away, V. iv. 17. 4
 And *plucked* quite from all possessors hand, V. iv. 19. 3
 Some by the nose him *pluckt*, some by the taile, VII. vi. 49. 4
Plucking. downe him *plucking*, . . . Gan him to hale, VI. viii. 28. 6
Plumed. quite it clove his *plumed* crest in tway, II. vi. 31. 7
Plume-feather. With a *plume feather* all to peeeces tore: *Hub.* 210
Plumes. May now gow prune his *plumes* T.M. 402
 with brave *plumes* doth beate the azure skie, *Ti.* 423
 doth her tender *plumes* as yet but trie *Col.* 422
 The *plumes* of pride, and winges of vanity, I. x. 39. 3
 an Eagle . . . His acry *plumes* doth rouze, I. xi. 9. 6
 he hath lette his *plumes* all hory gray, I. xi. 34. 4
 As Peacocke that his painted *plumes* doth pranck, II. iii. 6. 4
 She her gay painted *plumes* disorderd! II. iii. 36. 4
 two sharpe winged sheares, Decked with diverse *plumes*, II. viii. 5. 8
 Puttockes, all in *plumes* arayd; III. xi. 11. 5
 paynted *plumes* in goodly order dight, III. xii. 8. 2
 as those same *plumes* so seeme he vaine and light, III. xii. 8. 5
 with borrowed *plumes* thy selfe endewed, V. iii. 20. 7
 The wind-foot God so fast his *plumes* did beat, VII. vi. 17. 1
 On golden *plumes* up to the purest skie, *II.L.* 178
 Thence gathering *plumes* of perfect speculation, *H.H.B.* 134
 Soyle their favre *plumes* with water *Proth.* 50
Plumy. with *plumy* wings doth sheare The subtille ayre III. vii. 39. 3
Plunge. Doth *plunge* himselve in Tethys hosome faire; *Ro.* xx. 4
 downe againe Her *plong*, II. xii. 64. 3
 Tormenteth and doth *plonge* in dolefull plight, III. iii. 16. 5
Plunged. He, *plongd* in payne, his tressed locks dooth teare. *S.C.* Ap. 12
 hart, so *plungd* in sea of sorrowes deep, I. vii. 39. 2
 Which *plonged* had faire Lady in so wretched state. II. i. 66. 9
 In those sad waves . . . *Plonged* continually II. vii. 57. 4
 Should *plonged* be in such affliction III. viii. 1. 6
 the sad distresse In which that hoy thee *plonged*, III. xi. 36. 3
Pluto. Of grisly *Pluto* she the daughter was, I. iv. 11. 1
 All these before the gates of *Pluto* lay, II. vii. 24. 1
 tell To grisly *Pluto* what on earth was donne, VI. xii. 35. 6
 Yet *Pluto* and Proserpina were present there. VII. vii. 3. 9
Pluto's. did fetech his dame From *Plutoes* balefull bowre S.C. O. 29
 He had awake blacke *Plutoes* grisly Dame; I. i. 37. 4
 Have borne him hence to *Plutoes* halefull bowres: I. v. 14. 8
 downe to *Plutoes* house are come bilive: I. v. 32. 3
 streight did lead to *Plutoes* grisly rayne. II. vii. 21. 4
 fly Unto her rest in *Plutoes* grisly land; IV. iii. 13. 3
Ply. sternely had him other businesse *plie* I. vi. 46. 7
ply himselve to any honest trade, III. vii. 12. 6
 towards them did *ply* With speedie course, IV. i. 38. 6
 Yet Talus after them apace did *plie*, V. vi. 30. 4
Plymouth. meeting *Plim*, to *Plymouth* thence declines: IV. xi. 31. 4
Po. Nor *Po* nor Tyburs swans so much renowned, *Col.* 412
Pocket. A murders knife out of his *pocket* drew, III. xii. 32. 5
Podalyrius. that immortal spright Of *Podalyrius* VI. vi. 1. 8
Poecana. one daughter that is hight The faire *Poecana*, IV. viii. 49. 4
 Of faire *Poecana* I received was, IV. viii. 59. 7
 *Squire of low degree releast *Poecana* takes to wife IV. ix. Arg.
 though *Poecana* were as faire as morne, IV. ix. 3. 6
 The faire *Poecana* playing on a Rote IV. ix. 6. 2
 That faire *Poecana*, them beholding both, IV. ix. 9. 6
 The faire *Poecana*, he enlarged free, IV. ix. 13. 2
Poem. excuse This Gnats small *Poeme*, *Gn.* 5
 No braver *Poeme* can be under Sun. *Col.* 411
 to let thy name be writt In this base *Poeme*, *Ded. Son.* ii. 5
 Yet, till that thou thy *Poeme* wilt make knowne, *Ded. Son.* viii. 13
Poems. with lewd *poems* which he did compyle; V. ix. 25. 7
Poems'. with vaine *poemes* weeds to have their fancies fed. *IV.* Pr. 1. 9
Poesy. Bellay, first garland of free *Poesie* *Ro.* Env. 1
 any budde of *Poesie*, S.C. O. 73
 O pierlesse *Poesye!* where is then thy place? S.C. O. 79
 for thy worth frame some fit *Poesie*: *Gn.* 12
 Have mard the face of goodly *Poesie*, T.M. 557
 Supports the praise of noble *Poesie*; T.M. 574
 The pure well head of *Poesie* did dwell) VII. vii. 9. 4
Poet. All otherwise the state of *Poet* stands; S.C. O. 97
 play the *Poet* oft. *Hub.* 810
 Ne anie *Poet* seeks him to revive, *Ti.* 223
 hath a *Poet* got To sing his living praises *Ti.* 436
 let that same delicious *Poet* lend A little leave III. Pr. 6. 1
 As that renowned *Poet* them compyled IV. ii. 32. 6
 the bold title of a *poet* bad He on himselve had ta'en, V. ix. 25. 8
 that whilome that good *Poet* sayd, VI. iii. 1. 1

Poet—Continued.

Or that swete Teian *Poet*, which did spend *H.H.B.* 219
Poetress. is her selfe a peerles *Poetress*. T.M. 676
Most peerles Prince, most peerles *Poetresse*, T.M. 677
Poetry. Ne let such verses *Poetrie* be named! *Hub.* 814
 Thy thinke to be chiefe praise of *Poetry*; T.M. 556
 T' embrace the service of sweete *Poetry*, *Ded. Son.* iv. 7
Poet's. O that I had the Thracian *Poets* harpe, *Ro.* xxv. 1
 Who but thy selfe Deserves sike *Poetes* prayse? S.C. N. 23
 with gentle melle Of *Poets* Prince, *Gn.* 18
 with sweete *Poets* verse he glorifide. *Ti.* 427
Poets wits are had in peerlesse price: *Col.* 321
 whose vertues . . . merit a most famous *Poets* witt *Ded. Son.* ii. 2
 That Mantuane *Poetes* incompared spirit, *Ded. Son.* xiii. 1
 the verse of famous *Poets* witt Hee does backebite, I. iv. 32. 6
Poets witt, that passeth Painter farre III. Pr. 2. 6
 To whom sweet *Poets* verse hath given endlesse date. III. vi. 45. 9
 Ne sparcb he the gentle *Poets* rime; VI. xii. 40. 8
Poets. matter made for *Poets* on to play: S.C. O. 64
 The vaunting *Poets* found nought worth a pease S.C. O. 69
 the rich fec, which *Poets* wont divide, T.M. 471
 Yet manie *Poets* honourd him alive. *Ti.* 224
 that blessed throng Of heavenly *Poets* and Heroes *Ti.* 341
 whose famous ofspring The antique *Poets* wont . . . to sing; *Ded. Son.* vi. 5
 The Laurell, meed of . . . *Poets* sage; I. i. 9. 2
 Phoebus selfe, that god of *Poets* hight, VII. vii. 12. 6
Poets' Let not sweete *Poets* praise, *Hub.* 811
 Through famous *Poets* verse each where renowned, I. x. 54. 7
 Whom famous *Poetes* verse so much doth vaunt, I. xi. 27. 2
 matter made for famous *Poets* verse, III. iv. 1. 6
 they therewith doe *Poetes* heads adorne, *Am.* xxix. 7
Poignant. His *poignant* speare that many made to bleed, I. vii. 19. 7
 His *poignant* speare he thrust II. viii. 36. 3
 then the Faery quickly rought His *poignant* speare, III. i. 5. 4
 his *poignant* speare he ferce aventred IV. iii. 9. 1
Point. See Counterpoint.
 flame, Mounting like waves with triple *point* *Bel.* ix. 2
 flame . . . Waving aloft with triple *point* *Bel.* xi. 2
 pierce her hart with *poynnt* of worthy wight, S.C. Jun. 100
 Whom, thus at *point* prepared, to prevent, *Gn.* 281
 since we passed are Unto this *point*, *Hub.* 1048
 one in mayle, Armed to *point*, I. i. 16. 6
 A faithlesse Sarazin, all armde to *point*, I. i. 12. 6
 He . . . cared not for God or man a *point*. I. ii. 12. 9
 he perced . . . With thrilling *point* of deadly yron brand, I. iii. 42. 7
point of speare it never percen could, I. vii. 33. 8
 with percing *point* Of pity deare his hart was thrilled sore; I. viii. 39. 1
 is the *point* of death now turnd for mee, I. ix. 26. 3
 as a sword's *poynnt* through his hart did perse, I. ix. 48. 2
 those in *point* of death which lay; I. x. 41. 2
 at the *point* two stinges in fixd arre, I. xi. 11. 8
 found no place his deadly *point* to rest. I. xi. 17. 4
 From *poynnt* to *poynnt* . . . Discourst his voyage long, I. xi. 16. 8
 with his steedy staffe did *point* his way; II. i. 34. 6
 thrild with *point* of thorough-piercing paine: II. i. 38. 6
 ere the *point* arrived where it ought, II. viii. 32. 4
 Without full *point*, or other Cesure right; II. x. 68. 3
 Now comes to *point* of that same perilous sted, II. xii. 1. 7
 hungers *poynnt* or Venus sting II. xii. 39. 3
 For death sate on the *point* of that enchanted speare: III. i. 9. 9
 Threatning the *point* of her avenging blaed; III. i. 63. 8
 Me lever were with *point* of foemans speare be dead. III. ii. 6. 9
 All which the Redecrosse knight to *point* aredd, III. ii. 16. 8
 in each *point* her selfe informd aright, III. iv. 4. 3
 The *point* of pity perced through her tender hart. III. v. 30. 9
 her swords *point* directing forward right III. xi. 25. 3
 felt the *point* of his hart-percing dart, III. xi. 30. 2
 All arm'd to *point*, his challenge to abet: IV. iii. 6. 2
 in his side The mortall *point* most cruelly empight; IV. iii. 10. 4
 ythrild With *point* of Steele that close his hartblound spild, IV. iii. 22. 5
 His hart was thrild with *point* of deadly feare, IV. vi. 37. 2
 From the first *point* of his appointed source; V. Pr. 1. 8
 Shall find that from the *point* V. Pr. 5. 3
 came Artegal . . . All arm'd to *point*, V. v. 5. 2
 three knights he spyde, All arm'd to *point*, V. x. 34. 2
 Percing his hart, with pities *point* did thrill; VI. iv. 18. 6
 All arm'd to *point* came ryding thetherward; VI. v. 11. 3
 He to that *point* fit speaches gan to frame, VI. vi. 6. 2
 Ere he attain'd the *point* by him intended, VI. ix. 46. 8
 His poysony *point* deepe fixed in his hart. VI. x. 31. 2
 To every planet *point* his sundry yeare: *Am.* ix. 2
Pointed. See Appointed, Sharp-pointed, Well-pointed.
 to his Gate he *pointed* a strong gard, *Hub.* 1115
 Beyond the compass of his *pointed* path, T.M. 10
 Her huge long taile . . . *Pointed* with mortall sting. I. i. 15. 4
 With dint of sword, nor push of *pointed* speare: I. xi. 9. 4
 The *pointed* Steele, arriving rudely there, I. xi. 16. 3
 many dreadfull feends hath *pointed* to her gard. III. xi. 16. 9
 twist themselves they *pointed* time and place: IV. viii. 61. 1
pointed for the combat twixt them twayne The morrow next, V. xii. 9. 7
 Twixt Pelcus and Dame Thetis, *pointed* there; VII. vii. 12. 5
Pointest. thou *pointest* thy Sons poysond arrow, *H.B.* 62
Pointing. *pointing* forth, 'Lo! yonder is . . . The brasen
 towre, I. xi. 3. 1
Points. he could doo manie other *pointys*, *Hub.* 696
 he, that *points* the Centonell his roome, I. ix. 41. 8
 They beene ymett, and both they *pointys* arriv'd; III. i. 6. 1
 brought through *pointys* of many perilous swords: III. viii. 17. 3
 deadly *pointys* at eithers breast to bend, IV. ii. 14. 8
 More sharpe then *pointys* of needles, IV. viii. 39. 2

Points—Continued.

The which the prisoner <i>points</i> unto the free	IV. xii. 11. 2
The piercing <i>points</i> of his avengfull darts;	<i>H.L.</i> 30
Thy <i>points</i> rebutted backe againe Are dull,	<i>H.H.B.</i> 122
Poise. See Counterpoise.	
Against a Rocke to breake with dreadfull <i>poysse</i> :	<i>Ro.</i> xvi. 4
With dreadfull <i>poysse</i> is from the mayneland rift,	I. xi. 54. 7
What was the <i>poysse</i> of every part of yore:	V. ii. 34. 7
with such monstrous <i>poysse</i> adowne descended,	V. xii. 21. 3
Poison. Did in his drinke shed <i>poysen</i> privilage;	<i>Van.</i> vi. 8
bowls so with ranccking <i>poysen</i> swelde,	<i>Mu.</i> 255
A floud of <i>poysen</i> horrible and blacke,	I. i. 20. 2
all the <i>poison</i> ran about his chaw;	I. iv. 30. 4
spightfull <i>poison</i> spues . . . on all that ever writt.	I. iv. 32. 7
despyre did many thereof sup, And secret <i>poysen</i>	I. viii. 14. 4
brought unto him swords, ropes, <i>poison</i> , fire,	I. ix. 50. 6
Was swoln with wrath and <i>poysen</i> ,	I. xi. 8. 9
learne from pleasures <i>poysen</i> to abstaine:	II. ii. 45. 4
In <i>poysen</i> and in blood of malice and despyght.	II. iv. 38. 9
through <i>poysen</i> stopped was his hreath;	II. x. 67. 8
Pouring out streames of <i>poysen</i> and of gall	IV. viii. 24. 6
till she had all her <i>poysen</i> spent,	IV. viii. 35. 9
<i>poysen</i> therewith rusht, That him high choked	V. xi. 31. 7
The bloudie gore and <i>poysen</i> dropping lothsomely.	V. xii. 30. 9
Foming with <i>poysen</i> round about her gils,	V. xii. 36. 2
in fresb <i>poysen</i> steepe;	V. xi. 27. 5
he the more his wicked <i>poysen</i> forth did poure,	VI. i. 9. 9
scattering Contagious <i>poysen</i> close through every vaine,	VI. vi. 8. 8
spat out <i>poysen</i> , and gore-bloody gere,	VI. xii. 28. 3
spitting forth the <i>poysen</i> of his spight	VI. xii. 29. 5
Poisoned. him the <i>poysened</i> garment did enchaunt,	I. x. 27. 5
slaine With pleasures <i>poysened</i> baytes.	II. i. Arg.
through his soule like <i>poysned</i> arrow perst,	IV. v. 31. 4
<i>poysened</i> words and spitefull speeches	<i>Am.</i> lxxxv. 4
thou pointest thy Sons <i>poysned</i> arrow,	<i>H.B.</i> 62
Poisonous. all her blood to <i>poisonous</i> rancor turne:	<i>Mu.</i> 344
Defended from foule Envyes <i>poisonous</i> bit.	<i>Ded. Son.</i> iii. 4
A thousand yong ones, . . . Sucking upon her <i>poisonous</i> dug;	I. i. 15. 6
all my entrailes flow with <i>poisonous</i> gore,	III. ii. 39. 4
Ne <i>poisonous</i> Envy justly can empayre The prayse	III. v. 54. 5
todes and frogs, his pasture <i>poisonous</i> ,	III. x. 59. 2
<i>poisonous</i> spirit sent From inward parts,	IV. viii. 26. 3
<i>poisonous</i> bale did breede	IV. viii. 39. 4
Out of her <i>poysnous</i> entrails fraught with dire decay,	V. xi. 20. 9
the <i>poysnous</i> sting, which infest my Infixeth	VI. vi. 1. 3
The <i>poysnous</i> humour . . . infest thy ranccking wounds,	VI. vi. 2. 8
pours his <i>poysnous</i> gall forth	VI. vi. 12. 5
His <i>poysnous</i> point depe fixed in his hart	VI. x. 31. 2
Poke. like a wide deepe <i>poke</i> , downe hanging low,	IV. vii. 6. 2
Pole. He pitcht upon a <i>pole</i> on high ordayned;	V. ii. 19. 4
Pole-ax. in his hand an huge <i>Polaxe</i> did beare,	V. xii. 14. 7
Pollcies. With these in praise of <i>pollcies</i> mote strive.	II. ix. 48. 7
Policy. he is practiz'd well in <i>policie</i> ,	<i>Hub.</i> 783
I Did first devise the plot by <i>pollicie</i> ;	<i>Hub.</i> 1036
No counterpoint of cunning <i>pollicie</i> ,	<i>Hub.</i> 1140
delay The rugged brow of careful <i>Pollicy</i> ,	<i>Ded. Son.</i> i. 12
<i>pollicie</i> , And strong advizement of six wisards old,	I. iv. 12. 7
Of commu-wealthes, of states, of <i>pollicy</i> ,	II. ix. 53. 6
dominion By strength was wielded without <i>pollicy</i> :	II. x. 39. 8
They have exceld in artes and <i>pollicy</i> ,	III. ii. 2. 8
eke of Justice, and of <i>Pollicie</i> ;	VII. vi. 6. 2
Venice . . . farre exceeds in <i>policie</i> of right.	<i>Com. Son.</i> iv. 12
Polished. not with skill of craftsman <i>polished</i> :	<i>Gn.</i> 130
her became, as <i>polisht</i> ivory	II. ix. 41. 5
Pollente. 'His name is hight <i>Pollente</i> ,	V. ii. 7. 1
On which <i>Pollente</i> with Artegal did fight,	V. vi. 36. 7
Polls. <i>pols</i> and pils the poore in piteous wize;	V. ii. 6. 8
Pollute. Dares to <i>pollute</i> her hidden mysterie;	<i>T.M.</i> 568
To dare not to <i>pollute</i> so sacred threasure	VI. viii. 43. 8
Polluted. he hath <i>polluted</i> oft of yore,	I. xi. 27. 7
<i>Polluted</i> this same gentle soyle long time;	II. x. 9. 2
Polygony. whether yt divinc Tohacco were, Or Panachaea,	III. v. 32. 7
or <i>Polygony</i> ,	III. v. 32. 7
Polynome. she that hight of many heastes <i>Polynome</i> ;	IV. xi. 50. 9
Pomp. see the end of <i>pompe</i> and fleshlie pride!	<i>Ti.</i> 543
With royall <i>pomp</i> and princely majestic She is ybrought	I. v. 5. 2
old Ninus far did pas In princely <i>pomp</i> ,	I. v. 48. 4
in ydle <i>pomp</i> , or wanton play,	I. v. 51. 7
Such proud luxurious <i>pompe</i> is swollen up but late.	I. xii. 14. 9
in <i>pompe</i> of proude estate'	II. iii. 40. 1
The wealth of th' East, and <i>pompe</i> of Persian kings:	III. iv. 23. 4
roiall <i>pompe</i> , which there long hidden lay,	V. viii. 51. 5
And all that <i>pompe</i> to which proud minds aspyre	<i>H.H.B.</i> 277
Pompey. High Caesar, great <i>Pompey</i> , and fiers Antonius.	I. v. 49. 9
Pompous. themselves to raise Through <i>pompous</i> pride,	<i>T.M.</i> 92
The picture of thy pride in <i>pompous</i> shew!	<i>Ti.</i> 82
Ne Persia selfe, the nurse of <i>pompous</i> pride, Like ever saw.	I. iv. 7. 6
decke the world with their rich <i>pompous</i> shoves;	II. vi. 15. 7
the matter of his huge desire And <i>pompous</i> pride	II. vii. 17. 7
His glory did enbaunce, and <i>pompous</i> pryde display.	II. vii. 44. 9
like a <i>pompous</i> bride Did decke her,	II. xii. 50. 7
Old Cybele, arayd with <i>pompous</i> pride,	IV. xi. 28. 4
a stately pallace did behold Of <i>pompous</i> show,	V. ix. 21. 5
brought forth with <i>pompous</i> shoves	VII. vi. 41. 4
entertayne The greatest Prince with <i>pompous</i> roialty:	<i>Am.</i> lxxvii. 4
Pond. Amongst her watry sisters by a <i>pond</i> ,	III. iv. 29. 7
underneath him like a <i>pond</i> appeare,	V. xii. 20. 7
Ponder. Pleaseth you <i>ponder</i> your Suppliants plaint,	<i>S.C.F.</i> 151
Pontic. yron bands aboard The <i>Pontick</i> sea	<i>Gn.</i> 47
built Nausicle by the <i>Pontick</i> shore;	III. ix. 37. 3

Pontoporea. Euagore, and light <i>Pontoporea</i> ,	IV. xi. 50. 3
Pool. On th' other side they see that perilous <i>Pool</i> ,	II. xii. 20. 1
Ne <i>Pool</i> so small, that can his smoothnesse holde	VII. vii. 20. 6
Poor. See Pour.	
which I your <i>poore</i> Vassall dayly endure;	<i>S.C.F.</i> 153
Who blesse thee, <i>poore</i> Orphan!	<i>S.C.</i> May 191
all as a <i>poore</i> pedler he did wend,	<i>S.C.</i> May 238
I am a <i>poore</i> shee in so <i>poore</i> a plight.	<i>S.C.</i> May 266
Never I wist thee in, so <i>poore</i> a plight.	<i>S.C.</i> S. 8
my <i>poore</i> Muse hath spent her spared store,	<i>S.C.</i> O. 9
Such pleasure makes the Grasshopper so <i>poore</i> ,	<i>S.C.</i> O. 11
was <i>poore</i> shepherds pryde,	<i>S.C.</i> N. 198
Who so loathes not too much the <i>poore</i> estate,	<i>Gn.</i> 90
my <i>poore</i> wretched ghost Is forst to ferrie	<i>Gn.</i> 337
I, <i>poore</i> wretch, am forced to retourne	<i>Gn.</i> 618
thou art he whom my <i>poore</i> ghost complains	<i>Gn.</i> 630
would ye not <i>poore</i> fellowship expell,	<i>Hub.</i> 96
he us'd oft to beguile <i>Poore</i> suters,	<i>Hub.</i> 878
'And ye, <i>poore</i> Pilgrimes! that with restlesse toyle	D. 533
I, <i>poore</i> swaine, of many, greatest crosse!	<i>Col.</i> 18
Therein still wait <i>poore</i> passengers to teare.	<i>Col.</i> 203
bountie . . . Which she to Colin her <i>poore</i> shepheard shewed,	<i>Col.</i> 647
Those that <i>poore</i> Suturs papers do retaine,	<i>Col.</i> 741
Then we <i>poore</i> shepherds are accustomed here,	<i>Col.</i> 785
we <i>poore</i> shepherds whether rightly so,	<i>Col.</i> 795
Wont to robbe . . . <i>poore</i> mens boxes	I. iii. 17. 3
For want whereof <i>poore</i> people oft did pyne:	I. iv. 21. 7
Whose welth was want, whose plenty made him <i>poore</i> ;	I. iv. 29. 4
What hath <i>poore</i> Virgin . . . Wherewith you to reward?	I. viii. 27. 3
help the helplesse <i>poore</i> :	I. x. 3. 7
To call in commers-by that needy were and <i>poore</i>	I. x. 36. 9
some he would give to the <i>poore</i>	I. x. 38. 9
<i>Poore</i> prisoners to relieve with gracious ayd,	I. x. 40. 2
To walke this way in Pilgrims <i>poore</i> estate.	I. x. 64. 4
<i>Poore</i> Orphan! in the wild world scattered,	II. ii. 2. 5
Unto an aged woman, <i>poore</i> and bare,	II. v. 17. 3
Of the <i>poore</i> traiveiler that went astray	III. i. 43. 6
both lewd and <i>poore</i> attonce him made.	III. vii. 12. 9
In which there slept a fisher old and <i>poore</i> ,	III. vii. 27. 5
resolving, like a Pilgrim <i>poore</i> ,	III. x. 19. 1
a little cottage, like some <i>poore</i> mans nest.	IV. v. 32. 9
Whose glorie is to aide all suppliants <i>poore</i> ,	V. i. 4. 6
albee he rich or <i>poore</i> ,	V. ii. 6. 3
pols and pils the <i>poore</i> in piteous wize;	V. ii. 6. 8
all the wealth of rich men to the <i>poore</i> will draw,	V. ii. 38. 9
Sith ye thus farre have tendred my <i>poore</i> case,	V. xi. 18. 3
triumphst in the piteous spoile Of these <i>poore</i> folk,	VI. vi. 25. 4
on the labours of <i>poore</i> men to feed,	VI. viii. 35. 8
maketh wretch or happie, rich or <i>poore</i> ;	VI. ix. 30. 2
pleasures which doe grow Amongst <i>poore</i> byndes,	VI. x. 3. 6
That jolly shepheard . . . was <i>Poore</i> Colin Clout,	VI. x. 16. 4
To make one minime of thy <i>poore</i> handmayd,	VI. x. 28. 6
they were <i>poore</i> heardgroomes,	VI. xi. 39. 8
Yet he (<i>poore</i> soule!) with patience all did beare;	VII. vi. 49. 6
Of my <i>poore</i> life to make unpittied spoile.	<i>Am.</i> xi. 8
Yet my <i>poore</i> life, . . . I would her yield,	<i>Am.</i> xi. 9
in bloody bath Of such <i>poore</i> thralls	<i>Am.</i> xxxi. 12
so plenty makes me <i>poore</i>	<i>Am.</i> xxxv. 8
yield for pledge my <i>poore</i> captived hart;	<i>Am.</i> xlii. 8
Perforce subdude my <i>poore</i> captived hart,	<i>H.L.</i> 2
th' evils which <i>poore</i> lovers greewe	<i>H.L.</i> 268
Compuld by me, which thy <i>poore</i> liegeman am!	<i>H.B.</i> 273
Pope. Sometimes she laugh, as merry as <i>Pope</i> Jone;	II. vi. 3. 4
Popes. He told of Saintes and <i>Popes</i> ,	I. i. 35. 8
Poplar. Least that the <i>Poplar</i> happily should rew Her brothers strokes,	<i>Gn.</i> 219
The vine-propp Elme; the <i>Poplar</i> never dry;	I. i. 8. 7
Poplar-branch. in her hand a <i>Poplar</i> branch did hold:	II. ix. 37. 3
What wight she was that <i>Poplar</i> branch did hold?	II. ix. 39. 7
Popped. He <i>poppt</i> him in, and his basket did latch:	<i>S.C.</i> May 291
Poppy. Dull <i>Poppie</i> , and drink-quicking Setuale,	<i>Mu.</i> 196
Dead sleeping <i>Poppy</i> , and black Hellebore;	II. vii. 52. 3
Porch. Of heaven stone the <i>porch</i> was fayrely wrought,	II. ix. 24. 1
rownd about the <i>porch</i> on every syde	II. ix. 26. 1
in the <i>Porch</i> there sate A comely personage	II. xii. 46. 3
So fashioned a <i>Porch</i> with rare devce.	II. xii. 54. 1
Under that <i>Porch</i> a comely dame did rest	II. xii. 65. 7
in the <i>Porch</i> , that did them sore amate,	III. xi. 21. 5
forth descending to that perious <i>porch</i>	III. xii. 42. 6
chokt the <i>porch</i> of that enchanted gate	III. xii. 43. 3
in the <i>Porch</i> did evermore abide An hideous Giant,	IV. x. 16. 5
Unto the <i>porch</i> approch which open stood;	IV. x. 31. 2
Up-lifted in the <i>porch</i> of heaven he:	V. vii. 17. 4
Whose <i>porch</i> , that most magnifecte did appeare,	V. ix. 22. 3
even in the <i>Porch</i> he him did win,	VI. i. 23. 4
Porches. Strong walls, rich <i>porches</i> , princelie pallaces,	<i>Ti.</i> 93
arched all with <i>porches</i> ,	IV. x. 6. 8
Pore. See Poor.	
Poris. Wondred Agave, <i>Poris</i> , and Nesaea,	IV. xi. 49. 6
Porphyry. in <i>Porphyre</i> and Marble doo appeare,	<i>Ro.</i> xxxii. 7
Porpoises. heard Of stinking Seales and <i>Porpisces</i>	<i>Col.</i> 249
Porrex. Stout Ferrex and sterne <i>Porrex</i> him in prison threw.	II. x. 34. 9
greedy thirst . . . Stird <i>Porrex</i> up	II. x. 35. 3
Port. If too great winde against the <i>port</i> him drive,	<i>Ro.</i> xxi. 13
Doth in the <i>port</i> it selfe his vessell rive.	<i>Ro.</i> xxi. 14
Soone as the <i>port</i> from far he has espide,	I. iii. 31. 7
Sleepe after toyle, <i>port</i> after storme seas,	I. ix. 40. 8
with stately grace and princely <i>port</i>	II. iii. 28. 6
knowes her <i>port</i> , and thither sayles by ayne,	II. vi. 10. 3
There her small Gondelay her <i>port</i> did make,	II. vi. 11. 5

Port—Continued.

- Better safe *port* then he in seas distrest. II. vi. 23. 8
 cleped was *Port* Esquiline, II. ix. 32. 8
 Ne made for shipping any certeine *port*, II. xii. 13. 3
 twixt them both a pleasaunt *port* they made, II. xii. 30. 6
 This is the *Port* of rest from troublous toyle, II. xii. 32. 8
 stately *port* of Castle Joyeous, III. i. 31. 2
 Unto the gladsome *port* of her intent, III. iv. 10. 5
 vouchsafed to embrace Her goodly *port*, III. vii. 15. 3
 in his *port* appeared manly hardiment, III. viii. 44. 9
 Without respect of person or of *port*, III. xii. 46. 4
 With stately *port* and proud magnificence, V. v. 4. 2
 sayling alwaies in the *port*, VI. x. 2. 9
 rest her selfe as in a gladsome *port*, VI. x. 9. 4
 With goodly *port* and gracious Majesty, VII. vii. 5. 2
 that proud *port*, which her so goodly graceth, Am. xiii. 1.
 That happie *port* for ever to recure! H.L. 298
Portamore. Whom they by name there *Portamore* did call; VI. vii. 35. 8
Portance. in court gay *portance* he perceiv'd, II. iii. 5. 7
 by her stately *portance* borne of heavenly birth, II. iii. 21. 9
 His *portance* terrible, and stature tall, II. vii. 41. 4
 her proud *portance* and her princely gest, III. ii. 27. 3
 seemed, by their *portance* and attire, VI. v. 11. 4
 Ryding a softly pace with *portance* sad, VI. vii. 6. 8
Portas. in his hand his *Portesse* still he bare, I. iv. 19. 1
Portcullis. over it a fayre *Portcullis* hong, II. ix. 24. 6
Portend. For dread of daunger which it might *portend*; III. iii. 14. 4
 huge Orion, that doth tempests still *portend*; IV. xi. 13. 9
 To shew that Isis doth the Moone *portend*; V. vii. 4. 7
Porter. charge of them was to a *Porter* hight, I. iv. 6. 3
 when they knockt, The *Porter* opened unto them, I. x. 6. 4
 Within the Barbican a *Porter* sate, II. ix. 25. 1
 The *Porter* eke to her did lout with humble gestes, II. ix. 26. 9
 Pleasures *porter* was devizd to bee, II. xii. 48. 8
 Old Genius the *porter* of them was, III. v. 31. 8
 The good man selfe, which then the *Porter* playd, III. ix. 10. 2
 'That was to weet the *Porter* of the place, IV. x. 12. 1
 at the *Porter* . . . Threw many threats, V. iv. 37. 3
 slew the *Porter* on the flore, VI. i. 23. 9
 the rude *Porter* that no manners had, VI. iii. 38. 1
Porters. did them *porters* make Of heavens gate, VII. vii. 45. 6
Portesse. See *Portas*.
Portion. See *Coportion*.
 sorrowes are Left thee for *porcion* of thy livelyhed; II. ii. 2. 4
 Canute had his *portion* from the rest, II. x. 12. 7
 each his *portion* peaceably enjoyd, II. x. 14. 6
 The Churches part, and Ploughmans *portion*, II. x. 39. 4
 That she unto their *portion* might befall, IV. v. 26. 6
 The *portion* of that good which Fortune gave her, V. iv. 12. 7
 joyne in equall *portion* of thy realme; V. vii. 23. 6
 The greatest *portion* of the greedie pray, VI. xi. 17. 4
 Th' eternall *portion* of her precious dowre, H.H.B. 250
Portions. challenge to our selves our *portions* dew, Hub. 137
 got large *portions* of land, II. x. 65. 6
 Both goodly *portions*, but of both the better she, V. iv. 12. 9
Portliness. Such pride is praise; such *portliness* is honor; Am. v. 9
Portly. *Portly* his person was, III. ii. 24. 8
 Beares he himselfe with *portly* majestee, III. iii. 32. 4
 In finding fault with her too *portly* pride: Am. v. 2
 where she comes along with *portly* pace, Epith. 148
Portrait. when he was requirde To *pourtraict* Venus, Ded.Son.xvii.2
 arrivd where that sad *pourtraict* Of death, II. i. 39. 3
 hevenly *pourtraict* of bright Angels hew, II. iii. 22. 2
 Whereon the Faery Queenes *pourtraict* was writt, II. viii. 43. 3
 Need but behold the *pourtraict* of her hart; III. Pr. 1. 8
 Cannot your glorious *pourtraict* figure playne, III. Pr. 3. 7
 For Chian folke to *pourtraict* beauties Queene, IV. v. 12. 7
 The heavenly *pourtraict* of bright Angels hew, IV. v. 13. 4
 The glorious *pourtraict* of that Angels face, Am. xvii. 1
 The *pourtraict* of so hevenly hew to paint, H.H.B. 231
Portraits. Fashion the *portraits* of these Palacis, Ro. xxv. 10
 All dreadfull *portraits* of deformitee: II. xii. 23. 5
 Many faire *portraits*, and many a faire feate; III. xi. 29. 2
Portraiture. hath not scene that heavens *portraiture*, Hub. 611
 In which sad Death his *portraiture* had writ, D. 303
 calles to mind his *portraiture* alive, I. vi. 17. 3
Portray. in her feigning fancie did *portray* Him, III. iv. 5. 7
Portrayed. On each side *portraid* (*portraide*) was a Victorie, *Bel.* iv. 5
 if thou be, as thou art *portraid* With natures pen, I. viii. 33. 7
 nothing *portraid* nor wrought; Not wrought nor *portraid*, II. ix. 33. 8, 9
 weren *portraid* Foolish delights, II. xi. 11. 7
 If *portraid* it might bee by any living art, III. Pr. 1. 9
 was *portraid* The love of Venus and her Paramoure, III. i. 34. 3
 Behold them both . . . Here truly *portray'd*, (**portrayt*). Com. Son. ii. 6
 Ne could that Painter . . . Have *portrayd* this, H.H.B. 214
Ports. Finding in it fit *ports* for fishers trade, II. x. 6. 8
Portugese. See *Al Portugese*.
Poses. Iet them make great store of bridale *poses*, Epith. 45
 vermeil Roses, To decke their Bridegroomes *posies*, Proth. 34
Possess. The title of the Kingdome to *possesse*, Hub. 1046
 All places they doo with their toyces *possesse*, T.M. 325
 Which ye now in securitie *possesse*, T.M. 366
 doo *possesse* the Empire of the aire, Mu. 18
 all the country wide he did *possesse*, Mu. 160
 daily dooth my weaker wit *possesse*, D. 30
 That man, who doth the whole worlds rule *possesse*, D. 179
 with your loves do their rude hearts *possesse*, D. 527
 my dread Lord, that doest liege hearts *possesse*, Col. 793
 The land which warlike Britons now *possesse*, II. x. 5. 1
 Camber did *possesse* the Western quart, II. x. 14. 4

Possess—Continued.

- Yet did *possesse* their horrible intent; III. ii. 43. 7
 thee abandond wholly do *possesse*, III. ii. 46. 3
 to *possesse* the purpose they desird: III. iii. 51. 7
 That ever Greece did boast, or knight *possesse*, III. ix. 34. 8
 none was to *possesse* So rich purveyaunce, III. xi. 53. 8
 happinesse: . . . that fate n'ould let her yet *possesse*, III. xii. 46. or. 9
 He should without disturbance her *possesse*: IV. v. 25. 8
 happie soules, which doe *possesse* Th' Elysian fields, IV. x. 23. 4
 frankly there their loves desire *possesse*; IV. x. 28. 6
 warlike Amazons, who doe *possesse* the same, IV. xi. 21. 9
 griev'd to restore the pledge he did *possesse*, IV. xii. 32. 9
 Did the most chaste Penelope *possesse*, V. vii. 39. 2
 allure The sence of man, and all his minde *possesse*, V. viii. 1. 2
 I do *possesse* the worlds most regiment; VII. vii. 17. 2
 from the earth, which they may long *possesse*, Epith. 418
 happie man! might he the same *possesse*, H.L. 209
Possessed. *Possessed* nigh of the Capitol through slight, Van. xi. 7
 All places they with follie have *possessed*, T.M. 193
 The which my soule first conquerd and *possessed*, D. 300
 The which art of so rich a spoile *possessed*, Col. 553
 that high powere, wherewith thou art *possessed*, Col. 826
 the faire Fidessa, loe! Is there *possessed* of the traytour vile; I. iv. 42. 3
 Whereof he weend *possessed* soone to bee, I. vi. 5. 4
 Who . . . was *possessed* of his newfound make, I. vii. 15. 5
Possessed of his Ladies hart and hand; I. xii. 40. 7
 Being *possessed* of that spoyle, III. viii. 13. 8
 all mens eares *possessed*, IV. x. 4. 2
 Of puissant Nations which the world *possessed*, IV. xi. 15. 2
 afterward both sea and land *possessed*, IV. xi. 18. 4
 what the mighty Sea hath once *possessed*, IV. xi. 19. 2
 Least some new love had him from her *possessed*: V. vi. 4. 7
 Her minde was whole *possessed* of one thought, V. vi. 21. 3
 My pallaces *possessed* of my foe, V. x. 23. 3
Possessed of sweete sleepe that luld him soft in swound, VI. vii. 18. 9
 chiefly Calidore, whom griefe had most *possessed*, VI. xi. 41. 9
 Then shalt thou feele thy spirit so *possessed*, H.H.L. 267
 being thus with her huge love *possessed*, H.H.B. 237
 With whose sweete pleasures being so *possessed*, H.H.B. 300
Possesseth. she her selfe, when ever that she will, *Possesseth*
 him, III. iv. 46. 9
Possession. sole *possession* in so chaste a brest! Col. 555
 them of their unjust *possession* depriv'd, II. x. 9. 9
Possessors. their *possessours* often did dismay: IV. i. 29. 7
Possessors'. plucked quite from all *possessors* hand, V. iv. 19. 3
Post. over the pouss hetheward doth *post*, S.C. Au. 46
 Lightned with deadly lamps on everie *post*? Gn. 341
 as a speedie *post* that passeth by, D. 413
 Of every pillour and of every *post*, III. i. 32. 5
 whose tongue was . . . Nayld to a *post*, V. ix. 25. 3
 A Baylicfe-errant forth in *post* did passe, VI. vii. 35. 7
Posterities. them to their *posterities* doe still declare, V. x. 5. 9
 praise They all were bound to all *posterities* to raise, V. xi. 34. 9
Posterity. *posteritie*, Striving in power their grandfathers to
 passe, Ro. viii. 6
posteritie Of age ensuing shall you ever read? Ro. xxxii. 1
 that late *posteritie* Should know their names, T.M. 441
 To be remembered of *posteritie*, Ti. 165
 raced Out of the knowledge of *posteritie*, Ti. 178
 engraven . . . That it may live to all *posterity*, Ded. Son. vi. 14
 That all *posteritie* thy honor may rehearse, Ded. Son. xi. 14
 Shall Hevenfield be cald to all *posterity*, III. iii. 38. 9
 to recount the Seas *posterity*: IV. xii. 1. 7
 The course of all her fortune and *posteritie*, V. vii. 12. 9
 The gladfull blessing of *posteritie*, VI. iv. 31. 3
 tell her prayse to all *posterity*, Am. lxix. 11
 That we may raise a large *posterity*, Epith. 417
 That all *posteritie* admired it, H.H.B. 213
Postern. He by a privy *Posterne* tooke his flight, I. v. 62. 7
 breaking forth out at a *posterne* dore, V. viii. 48. 8
 it the *Posterne* did from closing stay: V. x. 37. 6
 them conveyd out at a *Posterne* dore, V. x. 38. 4
Posts. home they hasten the *postes* to dight, S.C. May 11
 The Dorick flames consum'd the black *posts*, Gn. 549
 Then gan they sprinkle all the *posts* with wine, I. xii. 38. 1
 all the *postes* adorne as doth behove, Epith. 206
 sprinkle all the *postes* and wals with wine, Epith. 253
Pot. See *Earth-pot*.
 a *pot* Made of the mettall that we honour most, Bel.¹ iii. 5
 leaning on (against) the belly of a *pot*, Bel. ix. 5
 The top thereof a *pot* did seeme to heare, Bel.² iii. 5
 on her shoulders sad a *pot* of water bore, I. iii. 10. 9
 Lay hidden in the bottome of the *pot*, III. ii. 26. 5
 All which she in a earthen *Pot* did poure, III. ii. 49. 7
Potentates. match them selfe with mighty *potentates*, S.C. May 122
 The soveraine Powres and mightie *Potentates*, H.H.B. 86
Potion. washt away his guilt with guilty *potion*, II. iv. 30. 9
Pot's. round about the *Pots* mouth bound the thread; III. ii. 50. 3
Potsherd. plates asunder brake, As they had *potshares* bene; VI. i. 37. 6
Poucke. See *Puck*.
Pounce. from her griping *pounce* the greedy prey doth rive, V. iv. 42. 9
Pounces. His wearie *pounces* all in vaine doth spend, I. xi. 19. 7
Pound. if the living yerely doo arise To fortie *pound*, Hub. 529
 A dram of sweete is worth a *pound* of sowre, I. iii. 30. 4
 All which at once huge strokes on him did *pound*, IV. iv. 31. 8
 A *pound* of gall doth over it redound: IV. x. 1. 5
 thousand pretious gifts worth many a *pound*, IV. x. 37. 7
 if thou now shouldst weigh them new in *pound*, V. ii. 36. 6
Pounded. betwixt two marbles plaine Shee *pounded* small, III. v. 33. 2
 Thought sure have *pounded* him to powder soft, VI. viii. 15. 3

Pour. *poore* my piteous plaints out S.C. Jun. 80
 Let *powre* in lavish cups and thriftie bitta S.C. O. 105
 shall *powre* into my swollen eyes A sea of teares T.M. 115
 from her eyes a sea of teares did *powre*; T.M. 476
 such store of teares shee forth did *powre*, T.M. 595
 went forth to *powre* Her restles plaints, Ti. 131
powre forth th' offering of his guiltles blood: Ti. 300
powre fourth fountaines of incessant teares? D. 247
 raine Did *powre* into his Lemans lap so fast, l. i. 6. 7
 when she list *powre* out her larger spright, l. x. 20. 1
 of my plenty *powre* out unto all, H. vii. 8. 3
 all attonce their malice forth do *powre*: II. viii. 48. 7
 infinite desire into your spirite *powre*. II. ix. 3. 9
 Adowne the rolling river shee did *powre*, II. x. 19. 7
 All which shee in a earthen Pot did *powre*, III. ii. 49. 7
 The mist of grieffe dissolv'd did into vengeance *powre*. III. iv. 13. 9
 he forth would *powre* so plenteous teares, IV. viii. 4. 6
 Grieffe did plead, and many teares forth *powre*. V. ix. 45. 9
 he the more his wicked poyson forth did *powre*? VI. i. 9. 9
 For which I thus doe mourne, and *powre* forth ceaselesse teares.' VI. iv. 33. 9
powre that vertue from our heavenly cell VII. vii. 48. 7
 And doe myne humbled hart before her *powre*; Am. xx. 2
Powre out the wine without restraint or stay, Epith. 250
Powre not by cups, but by the belly full, Epith. 251
Powre out to all that wull, Epith. 252
 May *powre* his limbs forth on your pleasant playne; Epith. 356
Powre out your blessing on us plentiously, Epith. 415
powre Through all the parts, H.B. 52
 Plentie of riches forth on him will *powre*, H.H.B. 247
Poured. Wbo . . . *Poured* fourth a water, Bel.² ix. 6
 guilt *Powrd* vengeance forth on you Ro. xxiv. 11
 Let streaming teares be *poured* out in store; S.C. N. 61
powrd on th' earth plague, pestilence, and death. Hub. 8
 The bread of life *powrd* downe from heavenly place. Hub. 438
 sorrowfull sad tine, Which late ye *powred* forth T.M. 4
 she *powred* fourth a brackish flood T.M. 415
 Hath *powrd* on earth this noyous pestilence, T.M. 483
 the heavens *powrds* all their gifts upon her. Ti. 280
 Hath *powred* forth for thee, Mu. 239
 praises in all plenteousnesse *Powrd* upon her, D. 228
 Had *powred* kindly heat and formal feature, Col. 862
 Through whose large bountie, *poured* on me rife Ded. Son. vii. 3
 She *poured* forth out of her hellish sinke I. i. 22. 5
 Gluttony, That of his plenty *poured* forth to all: I. iv. 43. 8
Poured out in loosnesse on the grassy ground, I. vii. 7. 2
 what evil starre On you hath . . . *powrd* his influence bad, I. viii. 42. 7
 Had vertue *powrd* into their waters bace, II. ii. 6. 8
poured out in pleasure and delight: II. ii. 36. 5
 now he has *powrd* out his ydle mynd II. v. 28. 5
 downe them *powrd* through an hole full wide II. vii. 6. 4
 Witnessse the guiltlesse blood *powrd* oft on ground, II. vii. 13. 4
 Socrates; . . . *Poured* out his life II. vii. 52. 8
poured forth with plentiful dispencc, II. xii. 42. 8
poured forth in sensuall delight, III. i. 48. 6
Poured into their plenty without spight or spare. III. i. 51. 4
 thence *powrd* into men, which men call Love! III. iii. 1. 4
 They *powrd* in soveraine balme and Nectar good, III. iv. 40. 8
 On her they *powred* forth of plenteous horne: III. vi. 2. 6
 in sweete ravishment *powrd* out her spright. III. xii. 45. or. 7
 As thicke as hayle forth *powred* from the skie: IV. iii. 25. 5
powrd the purple bloud forth on the gras; IV. vi. 15. 7
 through many vowes which forth he *powrd*, IV. vi. 41. 6
 being thenceforth *powrd* In three great rivers ran, IV. xi. 42. 8
powred forth over the Castle wall, V. ii. 23. 6
 burning all to ashes *powrd* it downe the brooke. V. ii. 27. 9
 From thence *powrd* down on men by influence of grace. V. x. 1. 9
powred forth his wretched life in deadly dreare. V. x. 35. 9
poured out of her infernall sinke Most ugly filth; V. xi. 31. 6
 He saw his life *powrd* forth despitously; VI. iii. 51. 4
 there by her were *poured* forth at fill, VI. x. 5. 8
Powreth. *powreth* forth these oracles so sage Col. 825
powreth forth a sudden shoure of raine, IV. iv. 47. 8
Pouring. *pouring* fourth to thee . . . great mirth and gladsome
 glee. Gn. 183
 forth *pouring* His trickling streames, Gn. 227
Pouring forth streames of teares abundantly; T.M. 230
Pouring out streames of poyson and of gall IV. viii. 24. 6
pouring forth their bloud in brutishe wize, V. x. 28. 8
 And *pouring* balme, . . . Into his wounds, VI. ii. 48. 3
Pours. *Poures* forth sweete odors and alluring sights; Mu. 164
poures it selfe forth in a stormy shoure: III. iv. 13. 6
pours his poysonous gall forth VI. vi. 12. 5
Pousse. See **Pulse**.
Pout. made him scoule, and *pout*, VI. ix. 38. 7
Poverty. the other Peeres, for *povertie*, Hub. 1177
 And noble Patrone of weake *povertie*; Ti. 262
 Vile *Poverty*; and, lastly, Death with infamy. III. xii. 25. 9
 From youth to eld, from wealth to *poverty*, VII. vii. 19. 5
 His paines, his *povertie*, his sharpe assayes, H.H.L. 235
Powder. these mountaines, now consum'd to *powder*; Ro. xvii. 12
 Thought sure have powdered him to *powder* soft, VI. viii. 15. 3
Powdered. See **Fair-powdered**.
 Againe on foote to reare her *powdred* corse. Ro. xxvii. 14
 He had beene *powdred* all as thin as floure: l. vii. 12. 4
Powdred with pearle and stone; IV. x. 31. 8
Power. The mightie Dragon gave to hir his *power*. Rev. i. 6
 with her mightie *power* Tam'd all the world, Ro. iii. 6
 That other earthlie *power* should not resemble Her Ro. vi. 12
 Striving in *power* their grandfathers to passe, Ro. viii. 7
 having all parts in their *power*, Ro. viii. 9

Power—Continued.
 Seem'd above heavens *power* it selfe to advance; Ro. xi. 4
 Her *power* to Peters successor betooke; Ro. xviii. 12
 Her *power*, disperst through all the world did vade; Ro. xx. 13
 Her *power* it selfe against it selfe did arme; Ro. xxi. 10
 all *power* he doth expell; S.C. O. 99
 The *power* of herbs, both which can hurt and ease, S.C. D. 88
 through *power* of some divining spright, Gn. Ded. 6
 my soft Muse, as for her *power* more meete, Gn. 51
 'Th' *Agolicke power* returning home againe, Gn. 561
 bends what ever *power* his aged yeares Him lent, Gn. 646
 had not *power* to doo him good or ill. Hub. 890
 Subject unto that *power* imperiall.' Hub. 972
 to prove whether his *power* would pas As currant, Hub. 1094
 The care of Kings and *power* of Empires stand, Hub. 1226
 Through *power* of that he runnes through enemies swords; Hub. 1283
 Through *power* of that he passeth through the herds Hub. 1284
 Through *power* of that his cunning theveries Hub. 1287
 through the *power* of that, he putteth on What shape Hub. 1289
 Thy scepter rent, and *power* put to wrack; T.M. 400
 mortall men have *power* to defie: T.M. 460
 overran the East with greedie *power*, Ti. 69
 for warlike *power*, and peoples store, Ti. 99
 'His blessed spirite, full of *power* divine Ti. 288
 with *power* of mightie spell Ti. 374
 bands of impacable fate, And *power* of death, Ti. 396
 Of wondrous *power*, and of exceeding stature, Ti. 534
 By his great lookes and *power* Imperiall. Mu. 312
 So rich a spoile within his *power* to see. As. 102
 Religion hath lay *power* to rest upon her, Col. 322
 Her *power*, her mercy, and her wisdom, Col. 346
 Jove himselfe his *power* began to dread, Col. 809
 Blaspheme his *power*, or termes unworthy yield.' Col. 822
 that high *power*, wherewith thou art possess. Col. 826
 needs his priest t' expresse his *power* divine. Col. 838
 by his *power* the world was made of yore, Col. 841
 Against whose *power*, nor God nor man can fynd Defence, Col. 875
 And their disloiall *power* defaced cene, Ded. Son. xi. 11
 To baser wit his *power* therein to spend, Ded. Son. xii. 10
 Not perceable with *power* of any starr: I. i. 7. 6
 The hidden *power* of herbes, and might of Magick spel? I. ii. 10. 9
 from him fled away with all her *power*; I. ii. 20. 4
 fortune false betraide me to thy *power*, I. ii. 22. 5
 true love hath no *power* To looken backe; I. iii. 30. 7
 loving him with all my *power*, I. iv. 46. 8
 sithens . . . enemies *power*, hath now captived you, Returne I. iv. 51. 2
 she in hell and heaven had *power* equally. I. v. 34. 9
 Now in the *power* of everlasting Night? I. v. 43. 5
 for to make his *power* approved more, I. vi. 26. 1
 so exceeding was the velleins *power*, I. vii. 12. 7
 with extorted *power*, and borrow'd strength, I. vii. 18. 3
 Parents deare from tyrants *power* deliver might. I. vii. 46. 9
 ye, the forlorne reliques of his *power*, I. vii. 48. 1
 to weet what suddain stowre . . . dar'd his dreaded *power*. I. viii. 5. 9
 No *power* he had to stirre, I. viii. 15. 4
 He hath no *power* to hurt, nor to defend. I. viii. 21. 7
 lowd did call With all his *power*, I. viii. 37. 8
 Ioe! that wicked woman . . . Now in your *power*, I. viii. 45. 6
 His *power* is reft, and weaknes doth remaine. I. ix. 31. 8
 all the good is Gods, both *power* and eke will. I. x. 1. 9
 Almighty God her gave such *power* I. x. 20. 9
 Ne ought the *power* of mighty men did dread I. x. 43. 5
 That hill they scale with all their *power* and might, I. x. 47. 7
 prov'd the *power* of many a puissant knight. I. xi. 17. 9
 when he saw no *power* might prevaile, I. xi. 42. 1
 with her soveraine *power*, and scepter shene, II. ii. 40. 4
 what ever heavenly *power*, Or earthly wight thou be, II. iii. 34. 8
 shee is *power* celestiall? II. iii. 44. 4
 all his *power* was utterly defaste, II. iv. 14. 3
 A knight of wondrous *power* and great assay, II. iv. 40. 6
 Like as a Lyon, whose imperiall *power*, II. v. 10. 1
 Such *power* have pleasing wordes: II. vi. 36. 5
power of al which them ponsrev.' II. vii. 19. 9
 with his pride all others *power* deface: II. vii. 41. 8
 this weapons *power* I well have kend II. viii. 19. 8
 by your *power* protect his feeble cace? II. viii. 25. 8
 secrete *power* t' appease inflamed rage: II. viii. 26. 8
 With hideous strokes and importable *power*, II. viii. 35. 2
 no'te avoyded be by earthly skill or *power*. II. viii. 43. 9
 so soone as his outrageous *power* Is layd, II. viii. 48. 4
 withstond Oppressours *power* by armes and puissant hond? II. viii. 56. 5
 mans body, both for *power* and forme, II. ix. 1. 3
 That is, her bounty, and imperiall *power*, II. ix. 3. 6
 To serve that Queene with al my *power* and might. II. ix. 7. 4
 This parts great workemanship and wondrous *power*, II. ix. 47. 2
 three the chiefest and of greatest *power*, II. ix. 47. 7
 ber *power* shee did display II. x. 20. 5
 with her *power* her owne selfe overthrew, II. x. 54. 4
 gainst the Romanes bent their proper *power*; II. x. 57. 6
 Great was his *power* and glorie II. x. 76. 1
 Long mayst thou, Glorian, live in glory and great *power*! II. x. 76. 9
 after them did drive with all her *power* and might. II. xii. 15. 9
 threatening to devoure all that his *power* despise. II. xii. 21. 9
 Such wondrous *power* did in that staffe appeare, II. xii. 40. 8
 wisedomes *power*, and temperances might, II. xii. 43. 6
 Not that celestiall *power*, II. xii. 47. 2
 not thy fault, but secrete *power* unseene: III. i. 7. 8
 vovd with all their *power* and witt III. i. 12. 3
 sighing softly had no *power* To speake III. ii. 5. 1
 Ybuided all of glasse, by Magicke *power*, III. ii. 20. 7

Power—Continued.

No shadow but a body hath in <i>powre</i>	III. ii. 45. 7
no <i>powre</i> Nor guidaunce of herselfe	III. ii. 49. 2
Ne braver prooffe in any of thy <i>powre</i>	III. iii. 3. 2
to withstand The <i>powre</i> of forreine Paynimis	III. iii. 27. 9
Shall well defend, and Saxons <i>powre</i> suppress;	III. iii. 33. 2
indewd With heavenly <i>powre</i> ,	III. iii. 38. 5
with paine Or <i>powre</i> , he bable it to remedy,	III. iii. 40. 4
As overcome of the spiritis <i>powre</i> ,	III. iii. 50. 2
Both speare and shield of great <i>powre</i> ,	III. iii. 60. 9
for all was in her <i>powre</i> ,	III. iv. 18. 9
So feeble is the <i>powre</i> of fleshy arme,	III. iv. 27. 6
shewes his <i>powre</i> in variable kindes;	III. v. 1. 3
had no <i>powre</i> in his soft flesh to bite,	III. v. 19. 5
The Middayas scorching <i>powre</i> , Ne the sharp Northerne wind	III. v. 51. 4
Eternall God, in his almightie <i>powre</i> ,	III. v. 52. 1
With so sweet sence and secret <i>powre</i> unspide,	III. vi. 7. 8
with my <i>powre</i> or skill I might doe service,	III. vii. 54. 5
seeming sory that she ever came Into his <i>powre</i> ,	III. viii. 14. 8
he so ofte had tryde The <i>powre</i> thereof,	III. ix. 29. 8
he the <i>powre</i> of chaste hands might not beare,	III. xi. 6. 3
seemes t' excede the <i>powre</i> of patience,	III. xi. 14. 2
<i>powre</i> of hand, nor skill of learned brest,	III. xi. 16. 3
To shew Dan Cupids <i>powre</i> and great effort;	III. xi. 46. 5
man and beast with <i>powre</i> imperious Subdweth	III. xii. 22. 4
In <i>powre</i> of herbes, and tunes of beasts and burds;	IV. ii. 35. 6
Had <i>powre</i> to staunch all wounds that mortally did bleed,	IV. ii. 39. 9
Which did her <i>powre</i> into three parts divyde;	IV. ii. 43. 4
where as their <i>powre</i> They felt,	IV. iii. 15. 4
He can let drive at him with all his <i>powre</i> ,	IV. iii. 20. 4
In which their <i>powre</i> all others did excell;	IV. iii. 39. 3
Much more of price and of more gratiouse <i>powre</i> ,	IV. iii. 45. 1
thereto all his <i>powre</i> and might applide;	IV. iv. 24. 2
with unwearied <i>powre</i> his party still assured,	IV. iv. 37. 9
no <i>powre</i> of man Could bide the force	IV. iv. 46. 3
Likewise assayed to prove that girdles <i>powre</i> ;	IV. v. 19. 3
Ne Judges <i>powre</i> , ne reasons rule, mote them restraine,	IV. v. 24. 9
when ever in his <i>powre</i> lie may them catch	IV. vii. 12. 6
to his <i>powre</i> we all are subject borne;	IV. viii. 15. 2
Full of sad <i>powre</i> , that poysonous bale did breede	IV. viii. 39. 4
by the <i>powre</i> of his infectious sight,	IV. viii. 47. 8
doe disgart the hart with <i>powre</i> extreme,	IV. ix. 1. 3
gathered had by wrong And tortious <i>powre</i> ,	IV. ix. 12. 4
Left in the victors <i>powre</i> , like vassall bond,	IV. ix. 18. 7
laid on load with all their might and <i>powre</i> ,	IV. ix. 22. 7
Passing the measure of my feeble <i>powre</i> ;	IV. ix. 39. 7
maigre all his <i>powre</i> ,	IV. x. 58. 2
unlesse some heavenly <i>powre</i> her free	IV. xi. 1. 6
The <i>powre</i> to rule the billowes,	IV. xi. 12. 9
wish that in his <i>powre</i> it weare Her to redresse;	IV. xii. 12. 7
Whose soveraine <i>powre</i> is herein most exprest,	V. Pr. 10. 3
That <i>powre</i> he also doth to Princes lend,	V. Pr. 10. 6
The club of Justice dread with kingly <i>powre</i> endewed,	V. i. 2. 9
With wrongfull <i>powre</i> oppressing others of their kind,	V. i. 7. 9
Through strong oppression of his <i>powre</i> extort,	V. ii. 5. 8
with his <i>powre</i> he all doth overgo,	V. ii. 7. 3
In whose right hands great <i>powre</i> is containd,	V. ii. 19. 7
alwaies doe their <i>powre</i> within just compasse pen,	V. ii. 19. 9
<i>powre</i> of charms, which she against him wrought,	V. ii. 22. 8
For wight against his <i>powre</i> them selves to reare,	V. ii. 24. 6
All in the <i>powre</i> of their great Maker lie;	V. ii. 40. 8
He maketh subjects to their <i>powre</i> obay;	V. ii. 41. 6
Ne any may his soveraine <i>powre</i> shonne,	V. ii. 42. 3
Such <i>powre</i> it had, that to no womans wast	V. iii. 28. 6
For <i>powre</i> is the right hand of Justice truly light,	V. iv. 1. 9
to proude oppression Of womens <i>powre</i> ,	V. iv. 26. 5
A Princesse of great <i>powre</i> and greater pride,	V. iv. 33. 4
for all the <i>powre</i> she did apply	V. iv. 41. 8
though <i>powre</i> faild, her courage did accrew;	V. v. 7. 4
In signe of true subjection to her <i>powre</i> ,	V. v. 18. 2
if in his owne <i>powre</i> occasion lay,	V. v. 39. 2
eke of <i>powre</i> her owne doome to undo,	V. v. 41. 8
A Goddess of great <i>powre</i> and soverainty,	V. vi. 3. 2
To shew that she had <i>powre</i> in things divine;	V. vii. 6. 7
Such is the <i>powre</i> of that same fruit,	V. vii. 11. 7
swolne with pride of his owne peerlesse <i>powre</i> ,	V. vii. 15. 7
Lion-like shall shew his <i>powre</i> extreme,	V. vii. 23. 8
Drawne with the <i>powre</i> of an heart-robbing eye,	V. viii. 1. 6
Such wondrous <i>powre</i> hath womens faire aspect	V. viii. 2. 8
after her did speed With all their <i>powre</i> ,	V. viii. 4. 4
A Princesse of great <i>powre</i> and majestic,	V. viii. 16. 8
all his <i>powre</i> doth thereunto apply;	V. viii. 18. 5
Gainst tortious <i>powre</i> and lawlesse regiment,	V. viii. 30. 7
Purehast through lawlesse <i>powre</i> and tortious wrong	V. viii. 51. 6
feared for their <i>powre</i> ;	V. ix. 1. 8
her to appose With peremptorie <i>powre</i> ,	V. ix. 44. 2
High Gods hebest, and <i>powre</i> of holy lawes;	V. ix. 44. 6
high alliance unto forren <i>powre</i> ;	V. ix. 45. 6
So much more, then, is that of <i>powre</i> and art	V. x. 2. 5
through his tortious <i>powre</i> ,	V. x. 8. 1
For his huge <i>powre</i> and great oppression,	V. x. 9. 4
Through his three bodies <i>powre</i> in one combynd;	V. x. 9. 6
their <i>powre</i> against her right oppose;	V. x. 12. 5
gave him soveraine <i>powre</i>	V. x. 13. 2
by his <i>powre</i> oppressed every one,	V. x. 30. 3
towards him with all their <i>powre</i> did ryde,	V. x. 34. 3
when he found no more T' oppose against his <i>powre</i>	V. x. 38. 6
Through avarice, or <i>powre</i> , or guile, or strife,	V. xi. 1. 3
A Lions clawes, with <i>powre</i> and rigour clad,	V. xi. 24. 3
sought with lawlesse <i>powre</i> him to oppresse,	V. xi. 44. 4

Power—Continued.

Did set upon those troupes with all his <i>powre</i> and might,	V. xi. 57. 9
all his <i>powre</i> applyed thereunto,	V. xii. 22. 2
with strong <i>powre</i> did them long time oppresse;	V. xii. 24. 4
Did nought regard his malice nor his <i>powre</i> ;	VI. i. 9. 8
through strong <i>powre</i> had now her self in hold,	VI. i. 29. 7
with all his <i>powre</i> and might,	VI. i. 32. 9
with all their <i>powre</i> and might,	VI. i. 38. 2
with presumptuous <i>powre</i> against that knight streight go'th,	VI. ii. 17. 9
couching close his speare and all his <i>powre</i> ,	VI. iii. 48. 2
threatning his sharpe clawes, now wanting <i>powre</i> to traine,	VI. iv. 22. 9
Exceeding all the rest in <i>powre</i> and height;	VI. v. 13. 7
Small praise to prove your <i>powre</i> on wight so weake;	VI. v. 30. 5
him against his <i>powre</i> gan to prepare;	VI. vi. 27. 3
him smite . . . with so impetuous <i>powre</i> ,	VI. vii. 8. 2
Ne <i>powre</i> had to withstand, ne hope of any ayd,	VI. vii. 48. 9
Ye gentle Ladies, in whose soveraine <i>powre</i>	VI. viii. 1. 1
Ne list the Knight the <i>powre</i> thereof assay,	VI. viii. 8. 7
Sitting like King of fowles in majesty and <i>powre</i> ;	VI. x. 6. 9
Sith in his <i>powre</i> she was to foe or frend,	VI. xi. 6. 4
had raught Faire Pastorella from those Brigants <i>powre</i> ,	VI. xii. 3. 2
the more he rag'd, the more his <i>powre</i> increast,	VI. xii. 32. 9
The proved <i>powre</i> of noble Calidore,	VI. xii. 36. 7
many of them afterwards obtain'd Great <i>powre</i>	VII. vi. 3. 2
sad examplis shewed Of her great <i>powre</i> ,	VII. vi. 4. 7
llis snaky-wreathed Mace, whose awfull <i>powre</i>	VII. iv. 18. 2
Since thou hast seene her dreadfull <i>powre</i> belowe,	VII. v. 32. 6
(Oppressing them with <i>powre</i> unequally,	VII. vii. 14. 7
say, they by your secret <i>powre</i> are made;	VII. vii. 49. 4
that <i>powre</i> and vertue which ye spake,	VII. vii. 54. 4
llis wanton wings and darts of deadly <i>powre</i> ,	Am. iv. 8
And yet the Lyon that is Lord of <i>powre</i> ,	Am. xx. 5
your <i>powre</i> , which I too well have tride,	Am. xxv. 8
The <i>powre</i> thereof, which ofte in me I find,	Am. xxviii. 5
Such is the <i>powre</i> of love in gentle mind,	Am. xxx. 13
Is it because your eyes have <i>powre</i> to kill?	Am. xlix. 2
To shew the <i>powre</i> of your imperious eyes;	Am. xlix. 6
assurance that weake flesh reposeth In her owne <i>powre</i> ,	Am. lviii. 2
Great both by name, and great in <i>powre</i> and might,	Com. Son. iii. 11
Love, . . . to thy mighty <i>powre</i> Perforce subdude	H. L. 1
llis is the <i>powre</i> of that sweet passion,	H. L. 190
through infusion of celestiall <i>powre</i> ,	H. B. 50
llith white and red in it such wondrous <i>powre</i> ,	H. B. 71
why doe not faire pictures like <i>powre</i> shew,	H. B. 82
Which <i>powre</i> retayning still	H. B. 113
Adore the <i>powre</i> of thy great Majestic,	H. B. 273
shew what wondrous <i>powre</i> your beauty hath,	H. B. 286
That lligh Eternall <i>powre</i> , which now doth move	H. H. L. 27
llis second brood, though not in <i>powre</i> so great,	H. H. L. 53
most fit For so great <i>powre</i> and peerlesse majesty,	H. H. B. 186
lower creatures all Subjected to her <i>powre</i> imperiall,	H. H. B. 196
Powerfull, T' enrich the storehouse of his powerfull wit,	Col. 884
rules the creatures by his powerfull saw;	Col. 799
Shee smote them lightly with her powerfull wand,	IV. iii. 48. 2
charg'd his powerfull speare At Artegal,	IV. iv. 44. 1
From powerfull eyes close venim doth convey	IV. viii. 39. 8
the Ladie with her powerfull speach	IV. x. 36. 6
did his powerfull light ompeach,	V. viii. 37. 7
to what I might compare Those powerfull eies,	Am. ix. 2
Expressing all thy mothers powerfull art,	Am. xxxix. 2
Yet being pregnant still with powerfull grace,	H. H. L. 50
Powerless, His powerlesse arme, beumbd with secret feare,	IV. vi. 21. 3
Powers. Where other powers farre different I see,	Gn. 420
Stygian powers appease;	Gn. 440
all the heavenly powers Conspire in one	Gn. 578
T' appease the powers;	Gn. 606
Will honour heaven, or heavenlie powers adore,	D. 198
she that did my vital powers supplie,	D. 437
At last, when paine his vital powers had spent,	As. 173
th' infernall powers . . . Have borne him hence	I. v. 14. 6
His changed powers at first them selves not felt;	I. vii. 6. 6
All other powers and knighthood he did scorne,	I. vii. 10. 4
Therefore, deare Sir, your mightie powers assay;	I. viii. 2. 6
all his vital powers Decayd,	I. viii. 41. 8
To rest them selves, and weary powers repaire;	I. viii. 50. 8
when their powers . . . With dew repast they had recured well, I. ix. 2. 1	I. ix. 2. 1
all his manly powers it did disperse,	I. ix. 48. 7
either hellish feends, or powers on bye;	II. iii. 45. 5
doubling all his powers redoubled every stroke,	II. vi. 30. 9
vital powers gan wexe both weake and wan	II. vii. 65. 2
United all his powers to purge him selfe from blame,	II. xi. 31. 9
The which the powers to thee are pleased to revele;	III. iii. 19. 9
fading vital powers gan to fade,	III. xii. 21. 7
all the powers of nature,	IV. ii. 44. 2
did restore His weakened powers,	IV. iii. 24. 4
Ne felt his blood to wast, ne powers emperisht,	IV. iii. 29. 2
all her vital powers . . . gan there assemble;	IV. vi. 29. 4
Privily pricked with thy lustfull powers,	IV. x. 45. 7
Are not all places full of Iorraine powers?	V. x. 23. 2
As if her vital powers were at strife	VI. v. 5. 7
Oftimes their sundry powers they did employ,	VI. v. 14. 1
to th' infernall Powers her need give Ione	VII. vi. 11. 7
'Harken to mee awhile, yee heavenly Powers!	VII. vi. 20. 1
even the highest Powers of heaven to check)	VII. vi. 22. 4
both heavenly Powers and earthly wights,	VII. vi. 36. 2
Onely th' infernall Powers might not appeare;	VII. vii. 3. 6
Then any of the gods or Powers on hie;	VII. vii. 5. 4
no eies but joyes, in which all powers conspire,	Am. viii. 3
my weak powers of passions warreid arre;	Am. xlv. 7
So weake my powers, so sore my wounds,	Am. lviii. 5

Powers—Continued.

all ye *powers* which in the same remayne, *Epith.* 413
 The soveraine *Powres* and mightie Potentates, *H.H.B.* 86
Powre. See **Pour, Power.**
Poynant. See **Poignant.**
Practic. All that *Lysippus practike arte* could forme, *Ro.* xxix. 5
 she used hath the *practicke paine* *i.* xii. 34. 5
 His *practick witt* and his *layre tyled tonge*, *II.* i. 3. 6
 In cunning sleightes and *practick knavery*, *II.* iii. 9. 6
 Right *practicke* was Sir *Triamond* in fight, *IV.* iii. 7. 1
 both their skill forgot, And *practicke use* in armes; *V.* vii. 29. 5
 both were wondrous *practicke* in that play, *VI.* i. 36. 3
Practice. the shepheard his *practise* spyed, *S.C.* 8. 202
 each *practise* ill Of coosinage, *Hub.* 856
 no *practise* slie, No counterpoint, *Hub.* 1139
 Am put from *practise* of my kindlie skill, *T.M.* 383
 So well he wrought with *practise* and with paines, *As.* 99
 through continuall *practise* and usage, *II.* ix. 54. 4
 cut off by *practise* criminall Of secrete foes, *III.* iii. 28. 8
 skill, which *practise* small Will bring, *III.* iii. 53. 8
 he him selfe through *practise* usuall, Leapes forth, *V.* ii. 8. 5
 Least any more such *practise* should proceede, *V.* vi. 31. 5
 The plot of all her *practise* did display, *V.* ix. 47. 8
Practise. the fawne I *practise* from the Doe, how to
 convey, *VI.* ix. 23. 3
 To *practise* games and maisteries to try, *VI.* ix. 43. 2
Practis'd. he is *practiz'd* well in policie, *Hub.* 783
 Which in her cott she daily *practiz'd*? *II.* vi. 9. 4
 whom he could not kill he *practiz'd* to entrap, *III.* xii. 11. 9
 perfectly *practiz'd* in womans craft, *IV.* ii. 10. 2
 with them *practiz'd*, how for to deprive *Mercilla* of her crowne, *V.* ix. 41. 6
 Therein well *practis'd* was, *VI.* ix. 43. 8
Practising. *practising* the prooffe of warlike deedes, *Hub.* 740
Praise. the great (*om.*) glorie and the aunient *praise*, *Bel.* x. 6
 your *praise*, the which shall never die, *Ro.* i. 3
 Great *Babylon* her haughtie walls will *praise*, *Ro.* ii. 1
 Did fill with her renowned nourslings *praise*, *Ro.* x. 7
 thy *praise* Excelling all that ever went before, *Ro.* Env. 9
 His sternesse was his *praise*, *Van.* x. 5
 Tho wouldst thou pype of *Phyllis* *praise*; *S.C.* F. 63
 Helpe me to blaze Her worthy *praise*, *S.C.* Ap. 44
 who my song doth *praise* or blame, *S.C.* Jun. 73
 the *praise* is better then the price, *S.C.* O. 19
 So *praysen* babes the Peacocks spotted traine, *S.C.* O. 31
 Sike *praise* is smooke, *S.C.* O. 35
 loatheth sike delighes as thou doest *praise*: *S.C.* N. 18
 Who but thy selfe deserves sike *Poetes* *praise*? *S.C.* N. 23
 The songs that *Colin* made you in her *praise*, *S.C.* N. 78
 For beauties *praise* and plesance had no peere; *S.C.* N. 94
 The *praise* of pitie vanish is in vaine, *Gn.* 358
 the immortal *praise* Of womankind, *Gn.* 428
 here the *praise* of either *Scipion* *Abides*, *Gn.* 613
 'Live they for ever through their lasting *praise*! *Gn.* 617
 like desire and *praise* of noble fame, *Hub.* 769
 may be matter meeete to gaine him *praise*: *Hub.* 779
 Let not sweete *Poets* *praise*, *Hub.* 811
 In th' eyes of people they put all their *praise*, *T.M.* 93
 The famous witnesse of our wonted *praise*, *T.M.* 274
 blazon forth an earthlie beauties *praise*, *T.M.* 369
 they him heare, and they him highly *praise*, *T.M.* 414
 Due *praise*, that is the spur of dooing well? *T.M.* 454
 onely seeke for pleasure, nought for *praise*, *T.M.* 468
 They thinke to be chiefe *praise* of Poetry; *T.M.* 555
 Supports the *praise* of noble Poesie; *T.M.* 574
 To sing with Angels her immortal *praise*, *T.M.* 588
 shepheard groomes, which wont his songs to *praise*: *Ti.* 228
Praise who so list, yet I will him dispraise, *Ti.* 229
 shall rehearse His worthe *praise*, *Ti.* 256
 I will it spend in speaking of thy *praise*, *Ti.* 310
 thine doo better *praise*, *Ti.* 336
 Vouchsafe this monument of his last *praise*, *Ti.* 682
 They her did *praise*, and my good fortune blesse, *D.* 147
 Eternally Him *praise* that hath them blest; *D.* 286
 Young *Astrophel*, the pride of shepherds *praise*, *As.* 7
 Thrise happie she, whom he to *praise* did chose, *As.* 36
 For her he made hymnes of immortal *praise*, *As.* 63
 prick him forth with proud desire of *praise*, *As.* 86
 carol made to *praise* thy loved lasse! *Col.* 87
 No whit inferiour to thy *Fanchins* *praise*, *Col.* 301
 'By wondering at thy *Cynthiaes* *praise*, *Col.* 353
 There eke is *Palin* worthe of great *praise*, *Col.* 392
 all I *praise*; but in the highest place, *Col.* 486
 Paragone Of peerlesse price, and ornament of *praise*, *Col.* 549
 if I all should *praise* as they deserve, *Col.* 578
 they themselves for *praise* of fooloes do sell, *Col.* 723
 Whose *praise* hereby no whit impaired is, *Col.* 755
 made amends to her with treble *praise*, *Col.* 924
 her honour paravant, And *praise* her worth, *Col.* 942
 To patronize the authour of their *praise*, *Ded.Son.* iv. 10
 To tast the streames . . . of thy loves *praise*; *Ded.Son.* viii. 10
 For love of vertue and of Martiall *praise*; *Ded.Son.* x. 6
 In bigger tunes to sound your living *praise*, *Ded.Son.* xiii. 14
 lasting baies Of . . . everlasting *praises*; *Ded.Son.* xv. 5
 Much can they *praise* the trees so straight and hy, *I.* i. 8. 5
 th' inheritance . . . Of brothers *praise*, *I.* iv. 48. 6
 all for *praise* and honour he did fight, *I.* v. 7. 6
 Beseeching him with prayer and with *praise*, *I.* v. 41. 6
 Great paines, and greater *praise*, both never to be donne, *I.* v. 43. 9
 yled with far reported *praise*, *I.* vii. 46. 1
 friendly each did others *praise* devize, *I.* ix. 1. 7

Praise—Continued.

A worke of labour long, and endlesse *praise*: *I.* xi. 7. 6
 I note whether *praise* or pittie more; *t.* xi. 17. 4
 draw them from pursuit of *praise* and fame, *II.* i. 23. 2
 Against his *praise* to stirre up enmitie Of such, *II.* i. 23. 8
 'His he the *praise* that this atchievment wrought, *II.* i. 33. 2
 So double was his paines, so double be his *praise*, *II.* ii. 25. 9
 Ne ought the *praise* of prowess more doth narre, *II.* ii. 30. 8
 Till it the pitch of highest *praise* exceeds: *II.* ii. 31. 4
 Such *praise* is shame; *II.* iii. 10. 8
 All vertue merits *praise*, *II.* iii. 37. 9
 Trew be thy words, and worthy of thy *praise*, *II.* iii. 38. 2
 proud through *praise* and mad through love, *II.* iv. 27. 1
 Both loosers lott, and victours *prays* alsoe: *II.* v. 15. 8
 Famous throughout the world for warlike *prays*, *II.* v. 26. 2
 Unmindfull of thy *praise* and prowess might, *II.* v. 36. 4
 dew *praise* or dew reproch them yield; *II.* viii. 14. 8
 First *prays* of knighthood is fowle outrage to deface, *II.* viii. 25. 9
 With these in *praise* of pollicies mote strive, *II.* ix. 48. 7
 did apply Their mindes to *prays*, *II.* x. 22. 6
 In rule succede, and eke in fathers *prays*; *II.* x. 41. 2
 A woman worthy of immortal *praise*, *II.* x. 42. 4
 O famous moniment of womens *prays*! *II.* x. 56. 1
 in all godly thewes and goodly *prays*, *II.* x. 59. 6
 To prick of highest *prays* forth to advance, *II.* xii. 1. 3
 the ydle instruments Of sleeping *prays*, *II.* xii. 80. 2
 To sing his mistresse *prays*; *III.* Pr. 5. 3
 From seeking *prays* and deedes of armes abroad, *III.* i. 1. 8
 To hunt for glory and renowned *prays*, *III.* i. 3. 3
 for *prays*, and prooffe of manly might, *III.* i. 13. 4
 in their proper *prays* too partiall bee, *III.* ii. 1. 2
 we foolish men that *prays* gin eke t' envy, *III.* ii. 2. 9
 faire *Britomart*, whose *prays* I wryte; *III.* ii. 3. 2
 O soveraine Queene! whose *prays* I would endyte, *III.* ii. 3. 4
 here to seek for *prays* and fame, *III.* ii. 7. 9
 through the earth have spredd their living *prays*, *III.* iii. 3. 8
 Doth *prays* thee oft, *III.* iv. 56. 7
 Of Gods high *prays*, and of their loves sweet teene, *III.* v. 40. 4
 The *prays* of her fresh flowring *Maydenhead*; *III.* v. 54. 6
 Ia so great *prays* of stedfast chastity, *III.* v. 55. 1
 both encrease the *prays* of woman kynde, *III.* v. 55. 7
 Ne ever cast his mind to covet *prays*, *III.* vii. 12. 5
 crowne of heavenly *prays* with *Saintes* above, *III.* viii. 42. 7
 enterprised *prays* for dread to disavaunce, *III.* xi. 24. 9
 Even immortal *prays* and glory wyde, *III.* xii. 39. 6
 that augmented all her other *prays*, *IV.* i. 35. 7
 much augmented all their other *prays*; *IV.* ii. 54. 3
 all the more, the more his *prays* increst: *IV.* iv. 21. 7
 make his *prays* before his owne preferd: *IV.* iv. 36. 8
 bore The *prays* of prowess from them all away, *IV.* iv. 48. 4
 with the *prays* of armes and chevalrie, *IV.* v. 1. 2
 the *Paragon* to see Of beauties *prays*, *IV.* v. 9. 9
 with blame would blot, and of due *prays* deprive, *IV.* viii. 25. 9
 admyrde her change, and spake her *prays*, *IV.* ix. 16. 9
 of their publicke *prays* had them despoyled, *IV.* ix. 36. 4
 second unto none in prowess *prays*; *V.* iii. 5. 4
 the greatest *prays* redounded To *Marinell*, *V.* iii. 6. 8
 knights of *Majdenhead*, whose *prays* she would empaire, *V.* iv. 34. 9
 all his former *prays* doth fowly spill: *V.* vi. 1. 5
 As it is greater *prays* to save then spill, *V.* x. 2. 8
 Who then can thee, *Mercilla*, throughly *prays*, *V.* x. 3. 1
 thine owne people do thy mercy *prays* much more, *V.* x. 3. 9
 whose everlasting *prays* They all were bound . . . to raise, *V.* xi. 34. 8
 all my former *prays* hath blemisht sore; *V.* xi. 49. 4
 Is ought on earth so pretious or deare As *prays* and honour? *V.* xi. 62. 7
 The goodly *prays* of Princely curtesie, *VI.* Pr. 6. 3
prays likewise deserve good thewes, *VI.* ii. 2. 9
 Of all those goodly implements of *prays*, *VI.* ii. 39. 2
 Small *prays* to prove your powre on wight so weake, *VI.* v. 30. 5
prays the feature of her goodly face; *VI.* vii. 28. 7
 Some *prays* her paps; some *prays* her lips and nose; *VI.* viii. 39. 5
 to *prays* th' Almighty that doth send it! *VI.* ix. 21. 9
 underneath thy feete to place her *prays*; *VI.* x. 28. 7
 The more t' augment her price through *prays* of comlinesse, *VI.* xi. 11. 9
 did her greatly like, and did her greatly *prays*, *VI.* xi. 13. 9
 Such pride is *prays*; such portlinesse is honor; *Am.* v. 9
 Their anthemes sweet, devized of loves *prays*, *Am.* xix. 6
 fill the world with her victorious *prays*, *Am.* xxix. 14
 To spill were pittie, but to save were *prays*! *Am.* xxxviii. 12
 tell her *prays* to all posterity, *Am.* lxxix. 11
 To speake her *prays* and glory excellent, *Am.* lxxiv. 11
 sport my muse, and sing my loves sweet *prays*; *Am.* lxxx. 10
 When I doe *prays* her, say I doe but flatter; *Am.* lxxxiv. 2
 joyed in theyr *prays*: *Epith.* 6
 carroll of Loves *prays*, *Epith.* 79
 we cease your further *prays* to sing; *Epith.* 407
 rapt with wonder of their famous *prays*, *Com.* Son. iii. 5
 Then would I sing of thine immortal *prays*, *H.L.* 301
 song, thus fram'd in *prays* of thee, *H.L.* 307
 The wondrous matter of my fyre to *prays*, *H.B.* 7
 in *prays* of thine owne name, *H.B.* 8
 In *prays* of that mad fit which fooloes call love, *H.H.L.* 9
 spend His plenteous vaine in setting forth her *prays*, *H.H.B.* 220
 Of Gods high *prays*, that fills the brasen sky; *H.H.B.* 263
Praised. Loath was the Ape, though *praised*, to adventer, *Hub.* 1005
 God himselfe for wisdome most is *praised*, *T.M.* 89
 if good were not *praised* more than ill, *T.M.* 455
 when her as the worthiest She *praised*, *Mui.* 126
 Such as the world admyr'd, and *praised* it: *Col.* 191
 all the brood of Greece so highly *praised*, *Col.* 413

Praised—Continued.

Hath *prais'd* and rais'd above each other starre Col. 535
 to be in this or that *praysd* diversly apart, Col. 569
 he *praisd* his divelish arts, I. ii. 9. 4
 Now *praysd*, hereafter deare thou shalt repent; I. ix. 43. 5
 God she *praysd*, and thankt her faithfull knight, I. xi. 55. 8
 Of merchants farre for profits therein *praysd*; II. x. 5. 7
 hardly *praisd* his wedlock good. III. ix. 42. 9
 litle *prays'd* his labours evill speed, IV. v. 22. 4
 Liagore much *praisd* for wise hebest; IV. xi. 51. 4
 thy great justice, *praysd* over-all: V. Pr. 11. 8
 Much more it *praysd* was of those two knights, V. x. 4. 1
 He *praysd* it much, and much admeyred it; VI. ii. 24. 5
 such proud looks would make her *praysd* more; VI. vii. 30. 2
 Witnessse the world how worthy to be *praysd*! Am. iii. 2
 Chose rather to be *praysd* for dooing good, Am. xxxviii. 13
 Of all alive most worthy to be *praysd*. Am. lxxiv. 12
 the trew fayre . . . is much more *praysd* of me: Am. lxxix. 4
Praise-desire. her name was *Prays-desire*, II. ix. 39. 8
Praises. sound their *praises* lowd, Gn. 616
 Now change your *praises* into piteous cries, T.M. 371
 Whose living *praises* in heroic style, T.M. 431
 know their names, or speak their *praises* dew, T.M. 442
 Be filld with *praises* of divinest wits, T.M. 581
 Doo fawne on you, and your wide *praises* sing; Ti. 201
 Whose *praises* I to future age doo sing; Ti. 277
 To sing his living *praises* being dead, Ti. 437
 whose *praises* wide Were spred abroad; D. 144
 The *praises* of my parted love envy, D. 226
praises in all plenteousnesse Pow'd upon her, D. 227
 Till I have told her *praises* lasting long: Col. 49
 nought my *praises* of her needed are, Col. 533
 To the last *praises* of this Faery Queene; Ded. Son. ii. 10
 Let thy faire Cinthias *praises* be thus rudely showne. Ded. Son. viii. 14
 Which of their *praises* have left you the haire; Ded. Son. x. 4
 Thy gracious Soverains *praises* to compile, Ded. Son. xii. 6
 she might . . . sound their *praises* dew? Ded. Son. xiv. 4
 gentle deeds; Whose *praises* having slept in silence I. Pr. 1. 6
 spake the *praises* of the workmans witt; I. iv. 5. 2
 Ledd with thy *prayses*, I. x. 11. 4
 staynd their *prayses* with thy least good part; II. iv. 26. 4
 Far reach her mercies, and her *praises* farre, II. ix. 4. 8
 who can tell the *prayses* of that makers might? II. ix. 46. 9
 Which yet their *praises* speake, all be they loth, II. x. 40. 7
 Bad counsels, *prayses*, and false flatteries: II. xi. 10. 8
 antique *praises* unto present persons fitt. III. Pr. 3. 9
 Thy selfe thy *prayses* tell, and make them knowen farre. III. ii. 3. 9
 his *prayses* to comyle, III. ii. 12. 5
 The *prayses* of high God he faire displayes, III. iv. 69. 3
 His maistresse *praises* sweetly caroled: III. vii. 17. 4
 all thy worthe *praises* being blent III. ix. 33. 8
 The *prayses* of that Prince so manifold; V. ix. 21. 2
 all your other *praises* will deface, VI. viii. 2. 5
 did pype and sing her *prayses* dew, VI. ix. 8. 6
 my toung would speak her *praises* dew, Am. iii. 9
 mote enlarge her living *prayses*, dead. Am. xxxiii. 4
 To sing your name and *prayses* over-all: Am. lxxlii. 12
 let her *prayses* yet be low and meane, Am. lxxx. 13
 setting your immortall *prayses* forth: Am. lxxxii. 12
 my glad mouth with her sweet *prayses* fill. Am. lxxxiv. 12
 Helpe me mine owne loves *prayses* to resound; Epith. 14
 Then I thy soverayne *prayses* loud wil sing, Epith. 127
 But blush to heare her *prayses* sung so loud, Epith. 163
 Natlesse doe ye still loud her *prayses* sing, Epith. 165
 Then would ye wonder, and her *prayses* sing, Epith. 202
 The *praises* of the Lord in lively notes; Epith. 219
 I meane to sing the *praises* of thy name, H.L. 10
 The heavenly *prayses* of true love to sing, H.H.L. 14
 Let Angels, . . . her soveraigne *praises* sing, H.H.B. 233
Praises'. To be thy living *praises* instrument, Ded. Son. ii. 3
 Thy *praises* everlasting monument Is in this verse Ded. Son. vi. 12
Praiseth. *Praiseth* the thing that doth thy sorrow breed: Hab. 596
Praiseworthy. grudge at all That ever she sees doon *prays-*
worthily; V. xii. 31. 3
Praiseworthy. due reward For her *prais-worthie* workmanship Mai. 268
 Ne lesse *prais-worthie* I Theana read, Col. 492
 Ne lesse *prais-worthie* is her sister deare, Col. 504
 Ne lesse *prais-worthie* is Mausilia, Col. 608
 Ne lesse *prais-worthie* Galathea semes, Col. 516
 Ne lesse *prais-worthie* faire Neaera is, Col. 524
 Ne lesse *prais-worthie* Stella do I read, Col. 532
 Ne lesse *prais-worthie* are the sisters three, Col. 536
 his own vertues and *prais-worthie* deedes, II. vii. 2. 5
 'Well may ye speede in so *praiseworthy* payne! III. viii. 61. 2
Praising. doth sharply wite For *praising* love IV. Pr. 1. 4
Praying their god, and yeelding him great thanks, IV. x. 25. 7
 Lauding and *praying* his renowned worth V. xi. 33. 3
Prance. towards him with dreadfull fury *prance*; I. vii. 11. 3
 under him he saw his Lybian steed to *prance*; II. viii. 17. 9
Prank. Long time he used this slippery *pranck*, S.C. S. 200
 Some *prancke* their ruffes; I. iv. 14. 8
 In sumptuous tire she joyd her selfe to *pranck*, II. ii. 36. 8
 As Peacocke that his painted plumes doth *pranck*, II. iii. 6. 4
 Full farre was I from thinking such a *prancke*; V. i. 15. 4
Prate. Feigning full many a fond excuse to *prate*, IV. x. 14. 7
 So did the villaine to her *prate* and play, V. ix. 13. 6
Praziteles. All were it Zeuxis or *Praziteles*, III. Pr. 2. 3
Pray. See *Prey*.
 Now I *pray* thee, shepherd, tel it not forth: S.C. F. 239
 will we . . . *pray* him leaden our dance. S.C. Mar. 24

Pray—Continued.

I *pray* thee, Hobbinoll, recorde some one, S.C. Ap. 30
 I you *pray* . . . to fore-stall my neere decay.' S.C. May 272
 I *pray* thee, lette me thy tale borrowe S.C. May 308
 I *pray* thee, gall not my old griefe: S.C. S. 12
 Diggon, I *praye* thee, speake not so dirke; S.C. S. 102
 mought I thee *praye* Of ayde S.C. S. 246
 scorning to the sacred Gods to *pray*, Gn. 390
 Fast much, *pray* oft, looke lowly on the ground, Hub. 498
 tell us (said the Ape) we doo you *pray*. Hub. 615
 'Ne worse to you, my sillie sheepe! I *pray*, D. 351
 of friendship I thee *pray*, Col. 159
 Your first adventure: many such I *pray*, I. i. 27. 8
 that old woman . . . did *pray* Upon her beads, I. iii. 13. 6
 she gan them *pray*, That . . . she rest her may. I. iii. 14. 8
 she did *pray* That plagues . . . Might fall on her, I. iii. 23. 6
 well begonne, end all so well, I *pray*! I. viii. 28. 4
 up to heaven, as she did *pray*, I. x. 14. 8
 made him *pray* both earely and eke late: I. x. 26. 5
 first thou must a season fast and *pray*, I. x. 72. 7
 To trusse the *pray* too heavy for his flight; I. xi. 19. 8
 gan to highest God entirely *pray* I. xi. 32. 4
 for his safetie gan devoutly *pray*, I. xi. 50. 8
 albe the knight her much did *pray*. II. vi. 4. 9
 Of grace I *pray* thee, give to eat and drinke to mee!' II. vii. 59. 9
 watch thou, I *pray*, II. viii. 8. 6
 of pardon I you *pray*; II. ix. 42. 6
 of grace I *pray*, Pitty our playut, III. iii. 21. 2
 Do one or other good, I you most bumbly *pray*. III. v. 10. 9
 Have care, I *pray*, to guide the cock-bote well, III. viii. 24. 4
 'Pardon, I *pray*, my heedlesse oversight, III. ix. 47. 2
 you entyrelly *Pray* Of pardon for the strife, III. ix. 51. 7
 of friendship let me now you *pray*, IV. i. 40. 2
 I me submit, and you of pardon *pray*, IV. vi. 3. 8
 'Sir Knight, of pardon I you *pray*, V. vii. 13. 1
 whom he did *pray* To tend them well. VI. v. 41. 4
 Thereto, when needed, she could weepe and *pray*, VI. vi. 42. 5
 This holy season, fitt to fast and *pray*, Am. xxii. 1
Prayed, Prayes. See *Preyed, Preys*.
Prayed. The Priest gan wexe halfe proud to be so *praid*, Hub. 413
 made The holic brethren falslie to have *praid*. Ti. 497
 all the way he *prayed* as he went, I. i. 29. 8
 her to save from outrage meekely *prayed* him. III. viii. 15. 9
 them of patience gently *prayed*. III. ix. 10. 7
 as the rest, he *prayed* for nought; III. ix. 12. 5
 Then they Malbecco *prayed* of courtesy, III. ix. 25. 7
prayed her wake to heare him plaine. III. x. 49. 6
 he her *prayed*, for mercy or for meed, III. x. 50. 7
 Like as his mother *prayed* the Destinie, IV. iii. 13. 7
 All on her gazing wisht, and vovd, and *prayed*, IV. v. 26. 3
 her of pardon *prayed* more earnestlie, IV. vi. 23. 8
 she woo'd and *prayed* him fast, IV. viii. 52. 8
 'She often *prayed*, and often me besought, IV. x. 57. 1
 streight that boaster *prayed*, V. iii. 10. 8
 The more that he with meeke intreatie *prayed* V. v. 14. 8
prayed the place of her abode to learne; V. xi. 21. 3
 Chyld Tristran *prayed* that he with him might goe VI. ii. 36. 3
 I may not graunt that ye so greatly *prayed*. VI. ii. 37. 9
 humbly *praid* to let them in that night; VI. iii. 38. 6
prayed to pittie his ill plight. VI. vi. 20. 9
 often him besought, and *prayed*, and vovd, VI. vi. 31. 7
 entyrelly *prayed* t' advize him better VI. vii. 22. 3
 with silence mereie *prayed*. VI. vii. 25. 9
 They *prayed* high God them farre from them to send. VI. ix. 6. 5
 adowne they *prayed* him sit, VI. ix. 7. 3
prayed that those same captives there Mote . . . Be sold, VI. xi. 10. 3
 Tho Coridon he *prayed*, . . . To wend with him, VI. xi. 35. 1
Prayer. Beseeching him with *prayer* and with praise, I. v. 41. 6
 for *prayer* nor for meed: V. xi. 61. 7
 to his *prayer* nought he would incline, VI. vii. 26. 2
 But mine, no price nor *prayer* may surcease. Am. xi. 14
Prayers. all the peoples *prayers* to present Hab. 471
 With *prayers* lowd importuning the skie, Col. 880
 when she saw her *prayers* nought prevaile, I. iii. 24. 1
 Her *prayers* nought prevaile, I. iii. 43. 9
 doest the *prayers* of the righteous sead Present I. x. 51. 7
 by good *prayers*, or by other hap, II. ii. 6. 7
 Ne would for price or *prayers* once afford II. vi. 19. 8
 their *prayers* to appele With great devotion, III. ii. 48. 4
 Amongst her teares immixing *prayers* meeke, IV. iii. 47. 6
 with her *prayers* reasons, to restraine From blouddy strife, IV. iii. 47. 7
 Unmov'd with *prayers* or with piteous thought, V. ii. 23. 2
 Unto her selfe her silent *prayers* did impart. V. vii. 7. 9
 With humble *prayers* and intreatfull teares; V. x. 6. 5
 with *prayers* meeke . . . lodging did for her beseeke. VI. iii. 37. 8
 And called oft with *prayers* loud and shrill, VI. iii. 49. 7
 Unto her *prayers* piteously enclynd, VI. vii. 37. 3
 booted nought for *prayers* . . . To hope for to release VI. viii. 3. 6
 Playnts, *prayers*, vovs, ruth, Am. xiv. 11
 Ne all the playnts and *prayers*, Am. xxxii. 7
Praying. *praying* to be garded from greevance.' S.C. F. 188
praying still did wake, and waking did lament. I. xi. 32. 9
 instead of *praying* them surcease, . . . Bidding them fight IV. ii. 19. 4
 So *praying* him t' accept her service evermore. V. v. 54. 9
 therein he likewise was *praying* now, VI. v. 35. 8
Preace, etc. See *Press, etc.*
Preach. She . . . heavenly documents therout did *preach*, I. x. 19. 4
Preached. Joseph of Arimathy, Who . . . *preacht* the truth; II. x. 53. 9
Preasse. See *Press*.
Prebendaries. To Lords, to Principalls, to *Prebendaries*? Hub. 422

Precedent. the *president* Of Noblesse and of chevalree: . . . *To his Booke 3*
 Moste noble Lord, the . . . *Precedent* of all that armes ensue? *Ded. Son. xiv. 7*
 of all wisdeom bee thou *precedent*, . . . *III. ii. 3. 3*
 no braver *president* this day Remaines on earth, . . . *V. iv. 2. 6*
Precept. promist to performe his *precept* well, . . . *VI. i. 43. 3*
 But she his *precept* proudly disobayes, . . . *Am. xix. 11*
Precepts. embrace The *precepts* of my hevenlie discipline; . . . *T.M. 518*
Precious. His *precious* rohe I saw embrued with blond, . . . *Rev. iii. 5*
 the pavement *precious* stone, . . . *Rev. iv. 11*
 incense of *precious* Cedar tree, . . . *Bel. xi. 3*
 dew . . . gan quench those *precious* flames; . . . *Bel.² xi. 12*
 the glauncing rayes Of *precious* stones, . . . *Gn. 102*
 thy life more deare and *precious* Was . . . *Gn. 331*
 The *precious* store of this celestia! riches? . . . *T.M. 146*
 Adorn'd with purest golde and *precious* stone; . . . *Ti. 86*
 in it did most *precious* treasure hide, . . . *Ti. 619*
 hring to her so *precious* a pray, . . . *Mu. 112*
 In glistring gold and perelless *precious* stone; . . . *I. iv. 8. 6*
 coffers . . . With *precious* metall full . . . *I. iv. 27. 4*
 with stones most *precious* rare, . . . *I. vii. 29. 9*
 in the midst thereof one *prettious* stone . . . *I. vii. 30. 1*
 huild . . . Of perle and *precious* stone, . . . *I. x. 55. 5*
precious blood, which cruelly was spilt, . . . *I. x. 57. 5*
prettious Balme, whose vertuous might Did heale his woundes, . . . *I. xi. 50. 5*
precious odours fetcht from far away, . . . *I. xii. 38. 4*
 His *precious* horne, sought of his enmyes, . . . *II. v. 10. 7*
 to remove . . . Those *prettious* hills . . . *II. vii. 6. 3*
 To trouble my still seate and heapes of *prettious* pelfe, . . . *II. vii. 7. 9*
 Laden from far with *precious* merchandize, . . . *II. xii. 19. 2*
 Yt framed was of *precious* yvory, . . . *II. xii. 44. 1*
 with great perles and *prettious* stones embost; . . . *III. i. 32. 7*
 So fell proud Marinell upon the *prettious* shore, . . . *III. iv. 17. 9*
 pearles and *prettious* stones of great assay, . . . *III. iv. 18. 5*
 would not stay For gold, or perles, or *prettious* stones, . . . *III. iv. 18. 8*
 Exceeding riches and all *prettious* things, . . . *III. iv. 23. 2*
 all that els was *prettious* and deare, . . . *III. iv. 23. 6*
 all the ground, with *prettious* deaw bedight, . . . *III. vi. 43. 8*
 Lapped in flowres and *prettious* spycry, . . . *III. vi. 46. 5*
 The utmost rowme abounding with all *precious* store: . . . *III. xi. 27. 9*
 There was an Altar huilt of *prettious* stone . . . *III. xi. 47. 2*
 Bearing that *precious* relicke in an arke Of gold, . . . *IV. iv. 15. 2*
 curiously embost With perle and *precious* stone, . . . *IV. iv. 15. 7*
 Where beauties prize shold win that *prettious* spoyle: . . . *IV. iv. 48. 8*
 This *prettious* ornament, they say, did make, . . . *IV. v. 4. 3*
 about her purple brest That *prettious* juell, . . . *IV. viii. 10. 3*
 Eftsoones that *prettious* liquour forth he drew, . . . *IV. viii. 20. 6*
 thousand *prettious* gifts worth many a pound, . . . *IV. x. 37. 7*
 neither *prettious* stone, nor durefull brass, . . . *IV. x. 39. 4*
 much more rare and *prettious* to esteeme, . . . *IV. x. 39. 6*
 close with him in *prettious* store That his false Ladie, . . . *V. iii. 13. 4*
 Is ought on earth so *prettious* or deare As prayse and honour? . . . *V. xi. 62. 6*
 as a *precious* gemme Amidst a ring . . . *VI. x. 12. 7*
 Do seeke most *prettious* things . . . *Am. xv. 2*
 all those *prettious* ornaments deface, . . . *Am. xxxi. 4*
 With *prettious* merchandize she forth doth lay; . . . *Am. lxxxii. 6*
 what can prize that thy most *precious* blood? . . . *H.H.L. 175*
 Th' eternal portion of her *precious* dowre, . . . *H.H.B. 250*
Preeving. See *Proving*.
Prefer. meaning her much better to *preferre*, . . . *Col. 121*
 to true Loves he may us evermore *Preferre*, . . . *Col. 818*
 her Whose love before their life they doe *prefer*, . . . *H.L. 140*
Preferment. Still wayting to *preferment* up to clime, . . . *Hub. 76*
Preferred. her honor, which she more then life *prefard*, . . . *III. viii. 14. 9*
 Shall to that fairest Ladie bee *prefard*, . . . *IV. ii. 27. 4*
 make his praise before his owne *prefard*: . . . *IV. iv. 36. 8*
 Old love is litle worth when new is more *prefard*, . . . *VI. ix. 40. 9*
Prefixd. the full time, *prefixt* by destiny, . . . *III. iii. 40. 5*
 now he hath to her *prefixt* a day, . . . *V. xi. 40. 1*
 When my abodes *prefixt* time is spent, . . . *Am. xlvi. 1*
Pregnant. in her *pregnant* flesh they shortly fructifide, . . . *III. vi. 7. 9*
 was shed Into her *pregnant* bosome, . . . *V. vii. 11. 2*
 hearing th' answers of his *pregnant* wit, . . . *VI. ii. 24. 4*
 Yet being *pregnant* still with powerfull grace, . . . *H.H.L. 50*
Preite. See *Proof*.
Prejudice. That nought mote hinder his quicke *prejudize*: . . . *II. ix. 49. 7*
Prelates. All jolly *Prelates*, worthise rule to heare, . . . *Hub. 423*
Prepare. In the fresh shadowe did for them *prepayre*, . . . *Gn. 188*
 gius straight to *prepare* The weapons, . . . *Gn. 275*
 unto rest his wearie joynts *prepare*, . . . *Gn. 320*
 whatso theretoo did neede Each did *prepare*, . . . *Hub. 107*
 theretoo gan his furnitures *prepare*, . . . *Mu. 56*
 Small needments else need shepherd to *prepare*, . . . *Col. 195*
 To you this humble present I *prepare*, . . . *Ded. Son. x. 5*
 he . . . gan eftsoones *prepare* Himselfe to battelle . . . *I. iii. 34. 3*
 A gentle Husher, . . . passage for them did *prepare*: . . . *I. iv. 13. 4*
 Ile . . . did him selfe *prepayre* In sunbright armes, . . . *I. v. 2. 7*
 seemly welcome for her did *prepare*: . . . *I. x. 44. 7*
 to *prepare* Their minds to pleasure, . . . *II. ii. 33. 8*
 doest not unto death thyselfe *prepayre*? . . . *II. iii. 7. 7*
 soone thyselfe *prepayre* To hattelle, . . . *II. vi. 28. 5*
 gan themselves *prepare* to battelle greedily, . . . *II. viii. 18. 9*
 unto better fortune doth her selfe *prepayre*, . . . *II. xi. 36. 9*
 He them espying gan him selfe *prepare*, . . . *III. i. 4. 7*
 she did *prepare* Way to her love, . . . *III. i. 51. 7*
 unto battaill did her selfe *prepayre*, . . . *III. iv. 14. 3*
 to the battaill doth her selfe *prepare*: . . . *III. vii. 39. 6*
 gan him selfe *prepare* Him to receive, . . . *IV. i. 41. 5*
 all things dooe, That might her love *prepare*, . . . *IV. ii. 8. 9*
 by one way that passage did *prepare*, . . . *IV. x. 6. 5*
 thou the same for pleasure didst *prepayre*: . . . *IV. x. 47. 5*

Prepare—Continued.
 pearles which th' Indian seas for her *prepayre*, . . . *IV. xi. 11. 9*
 seized . . . Upon some fowle that should her feast *prepayre*; . . . *V. iv. 42. 5*
 as she did her selfe to strike *prepayre*, . . . *V. viii. 48. 3*
 Himselfe unto his journey gan *prepayre*, . . . *V. x. 16. 2*
 all his way before him still *prepayre*, . . . *V. x. 17. 7*
 gan him selfe to fight on foote *prepayre*: . . . *V. xi. 9. 4*
 Those warlike armes . . . he gan eftsoones *prepayre*, . . . *VI. v. 8. 5*
 him against his powre gan to *prepayre*; . . . *VI. vi. 27. 3*
 His bloody vessels wash, and holy fire *prepayre*, . . . *VI. viii. 39. 9*
 ready passage to her pleasure did *prepayre*, . . . *VII. vi. 7. 9*
Prepare your selfe new love to entertaine, . . . *Am. iv. 14*
Prepare your selves; for he is comming strait, . . . *Epith. 113*
Prepare your selves, and open wide your harts, . . . *H.L. 33*
Prepare your selves to march amongst his host, . . . *H.L. 40*
Prepared. See *Well-prepared*.
 Whom, thus at point *prepared*, to prevent, . . . *Gn. 281*
 to what labour els he was *prepar'd*, . . . *Hub. 265*
 With humble service to her will *prepar'd*: . . . *I. iii. 9. 7*
 unto battell sterne themselves *prepar'd*, . . . *II. ii. 19. 9*
 soone *prepar'd* to field, his sword forth drew, . . . *II. vi. 29. 3*
 all by wrong waies for themselves *prepar'd*: . . . *II. vii. 47. 5*
 to his purposd journey him *prepar'd*: . . . *II. xi. 3. 6*
 freshly, as at first, *prepar'd* himselfe to fight, . . . *II. xi. 38. 9*
 The heavie plague that for such leachours is *prepar'd*, . . . *III. v. 14. 9*
 the which him selfe *prepar'd* To giust . . . *III. x. 35. 3*
 whatsoever perill was *prepar'd*, . . . *IV. v. 46. 4*
 him selfe *prepar'd* To tell . . . *IV. ix. 41. 4*
 both which *prepar'd* her way, . . . *IV. xi. 47. 9*
 ready for the gallow-tree *prepar'd*: . . . *V. iv. 22. 4*
 to them way to make with weapons well *prepar'd*, . . . *V. iv. 37. 9*
 Them selves thereto *prepar'd* in order dew; . . . *V. v. 1. 7*
 Talus desir'd that he might have *prepar'd* The way, . . . *V. vi. 38. 4*
 themselves *prepar'd* thorough the foord to ride, . . . *VI. iii. 30. 9*
 being well *prepar'd* His first assault . . . did ward, . . . *VI. iv. 5. 4*
 Dew to thy selfe, that it for me *prepar'd*! . . . *Am. lxxxv. 14*
 this Lay, *Prepar'd* against that Day, . . . *Proth. 88*
Prepares. So to his worke Aragnoll him *prepares*, . . . *Mu. 408*
Preparing. with his yron club *preparing* way, . . . *VI. viii. 8. 2*
Prepense. ever in your noble hart *prepense*, . . . *III. xi. 14. 5*
Prerogative. yours the waift by high *prerogative*, . . . *IV. xii. 31. 6*
Presage. seek this path that I to thee *presage*, . . . *I. x. 61. 1*
 if Sir Calidore could it *presage*, . . . *III. xiii. 28. 8*
Prescribed. That is the terme *prescribed* by the spell, . . . *I. ii. 43. 5*
 Then what *prescribed* were by lawes of chevalrie, . . . *V. vii. 28. 9*
 With him he raignd, before all time *prescribed*, . . . *H.H.L. 36*
Prescript. Unto the place where his *prescript* did showe, . . . *I.H.B. 1261*
Presence. the wight whose *presence* was our pryde; . . . *S.C.N. 65*
 The *presence* of your dearest loves delight, . . . *D. 513*
 from her *presence* faultlesse him dehard, . . . *Col. 167*
 Untill that we to Cynthiaes *presence* came: . . . *Col. 332*
 may that hessed *presence* still enjoy, . . . *Col. 661*
 By them they passe, . . . And to the *Presence* mount; . . . *I. iv. 7. 2*
 Which with their *presence* fayre the place much beautifide, . . . *I. iv. 7. 9*
 Soone as the Elfin knight in *presence* came, . . . *I. iv. 13. 1*
 That greatest Princes *presence* might behold, . . . *I. viii. 35. 4*
 my Lord . . . Whose *presence* I have lackt . . . *I. viii. 43. 2*
 him heares Forth from her *presence*, . . . *I. x. 35. 2*
 At their first *presence* grew agrieved sore, . . . *I. x. 49. 2*
 So fairely dight when she in *presence* came, . . . *I. xi. 24. 1*
 Her joyous *presence*, and sweet company, . . . *I. xii. 41. 1*
 his aged Guide in *presence* came; . . . *II. i. 31. 3*
 did abase their lofty crests To her faire *presence*, . . . *II. ii. 32. 5*
 In which her roiall *presence* is enrold; . . . *II. ii. 44. 4*
 Ne ear'd he greatly for her *presence* wayne, . . . *II. iii. 43. 6*
 Least by her *presence* daunger mote befall; . . . *II. iii. 44. 2*
 When he in *presence* came, . . . *II. iv. 39. 1*
 Ne thou for better hope, if thou his *presence* stay, . . . *II. iv. 40. 9*
 that straunger knight in *presence* came, . . . *II. viii. 23. 1*
 at these straungers *presence* every one did hush, . . . *II. ix. 35. 9*
 Ne ever to her *presence* should presume, . . . *III. vii. 56. 3*
 Great comfort of her *presence* he couciv'd, . . . *III. viii. 23. 3*
 Ne would they eate till she in *presence* came, . . . *III. ix. 26. 6*
 Shee came in *presence* with right comely grace, . . . *III. ix. 26. 7*
 as one daunted with her *presence* dread, . . . *IV. viii. 13. 7*
 In *presence* came, desirous t' understand Tydings . . . *IV. viii. 62. 8*
 In *presence* of them all forth led her thence . . . *IV. x. 56. 7*
 here and there before his *presence* flew, . . . *V. ii. 53. 8*
 Whose *presence* all their troups so much encombrd, . . . *V. v. 19. 5*
 it should let your pace Towards my Ladies *presence*, . . . *V. ix. 7. 6*
 Unto the *presence* of that gratious Queene; . . . *V. ix. 27. 2*
 knights were to her *presence* brought; . . . *V. ix. 34. 2*
 Admyr'd of all the rest in *presence* there, . . . *V. x. 15. 7*
 From whose sterne *presence* they diffusd ran, . . . *V. xi. 47. 8*
 when as my *presence* he did spy To he a let, . . . *VI. ii. 17. 4*
 'Glad would I surely be, . . . To have thy *presence*, . . . *VI. ii. 37. 2*
 fends affrighted hee . . . from her *presence* flee: . . . *VI. vi. 10. 5*
 with her goodly *presence* all the rest much graced, . . . *VI. x. 12. 9*
 him bring before his *presence* prest, . . . *VII. vi. 16. 9*
 Before great Natures *presence* should appeare, . . . *VII. vi. 36. 3*
 being low before her *presence* feld . . . *VII. vii. 13. 7*
 to thy *presence* call The rest . . . *VII. vii. 27. 2*
 if in *presence* of that fayrest proud . . . *Am. ii. 9*
 From *presence* of my dearest deare exylde, . . . *Am. iii. 7*
 That of her *presens* I my need may take, . . . *Am. lii. 14*
 her bowre with her late *presence* deckt; . . . *Am. lxxxviii. 6*
 Since I did leave the *presence* of my love, . . . *Am. lxxxvi. 1*
 on his owne dread *presence* to attend, . . . *H.H.L. 65*
 those whom shee Vouchsafeth to her *presence* to receive, . . . *H.H.B. 284*
Present. Goe, litle booke! thy selfe *present*, . . . *To his Booke 1*

Present—Continued.

all the peoples prayers to <i>present</i> Before his throne,	<i>Hub.</i> 471
Unto his Church for to <i>present</i> a wight,	<i>Hub.</i> 526
to <i>present</i> His bodie, as a spotles sacrifice;	<i>Ti.</i> 297
never wist I till this <i>present</i> day,	<i>Col.</i> 827
As if his godhead thou didst <i>present</i> see?	<i>Col.</i> 834
right noble Lord, I send this <i>present</i>	<i>Ded. Son.</i> iv. 14
ensample to the <i>present</i> age Of th' old heroes,	<i>Ded. Son.</i> vi. 3
Unfitly I these ydle rimes <i>present</i> ,	<i>Ded. Son.</i> ix. 7
To you this humble <i>present</i> I prepare,	<i>Ded. Son.</i> x. 5
But to make humble <i>present</i> of good will:	<i>Ded. Son.</i> xvi. 12
Then that brave court doth to mine eie <i>present</i> ,	<i>Ded. Son.</i> xvii. 11
For <i>present</i> cause was none of dread her to dismay.	<i>I.</i> ii. 20. 9
Ne yet of <i>present</i> perill be affraid,	<i>I.</i> iv. 49. 3
To her makes <i>present</i> of his service sene:	<i>I.</i> v. 16. 3
unto their God <i>present</i> That flowre of fayth	<i>I.</i> vi. 15. 4
these reliques sad <i>present</i> unto mine eye.	<i>I.</i> vii. 24. 9
Thou dost the praiers . . . <i>Present</i> before the majesty divine,	<i>I.</i> x. 51. 8
nothing may my <i>present</i> hope empare?	<i>I.</i> x. 63. 5
Would God! thy selfe now <i>present</i> were in place	<i>II.</i> i. 9. 8
ehaunst, That you, most noble Sir, had <i>present</i> beene	<i>II.</i> i. 10. 2
The which good fortune doth to you <i>present</i>	<i>II.</i> i. 16. 4
I <i>present</i> was, and can it witness well,	<i>II.</i> i. 19. 6
He oft finds <i>present</i> helpe who does his grieffe impart?	<i>II.</i> i. 46. 9
poursued fast The <i>present</i> offer of faire victory,	<i>II.</i> v. 12. 2
Refuse such fruitlesse toile, and <i>present</i> pleasures chuse?	<i>II.</i> vi. 17. 9
when I thee <i>present</i> see in daunger	<i>II.</i> vi. 49. 6
when an earthly wight they <i>present</i> saw	<i>II.</i> vii. 37. 1
'Abide the fortune of thy <i>present</i> fate;	<i>II.</i> vii. 60. 2
To teach them how to use their <i>present</i> state?	<i>II.</i> vii. 60. 5
The next could of things <i>present</i> best advise;	<i>II.</i> ix. 49. 2
The one she slew upon the <i>present</i> floure;	<i>II.</i> x. 19. 5
antique praises unto <i>present</i> persons fitt.	<i>III.</i> Pr. 3. 9
That her . . . Unto his Faery Queene he might <i>present</i> :	<i>III.</i> i. 2. 6
did them selves <i>present</i> Unto her vew,	<i>III.</i> i. 44. 2
It was a famous <i>Present</i> for a Prince,	<i>III.</i> ii. 21. 6
of each shade that did it selfe <i>present</i> ;	<i>III.</i> vii. 19. 4
He comming <i>present</i> , where the Monster vilde	<i>III.</i> vii. 30. 7
I with me brought, and did to her <i>present</i> :	<i>III.</i> vii. 65. 6
those two sought nought but the <i>present</i> pray,	<i>III.</i> x. 34. 4
for the <i>present</i> did her anger shrowd,	<i>IV.</i> i. 10. 7
That <i>present</i> were to testifie the case?	<i>IV.</i> i. 49. 5
fortune doth to you <i>present</i> So fayre a spoyle,	<i>IV.</i> i. 5. 8
both did forget The perillous <i>present</i> stownd	<i>IV.</i> ii. 15. 9
That fayrest Florimell was <i>present</i> there in place.	<i>IV.</i> ii. 22. 9
for this Ladie, <i>present</i> in your vew,	<i>IV.</i> ii. 24. 3
for the <i>present</i> they were reconcyld,	<i>IV.</i> iv. 5. 3
she for the <i>present</i> was appeas'd,	<i>IV.</i> vi. 44. 1
yet untouched till this <i>present</i> day,	<i>IV.</i> vii. 18. 8
to the <i>present</i> neede it wisely usd.	<i>IV.</i> viii. 60. 4
this <i>present</i> lucklesse howre,	<i>IV.</i> ix. 39. 2
there if <i>present</i> was,	<i>IV.</i> x. 22. 9
with him brought a <i>present</i> joyfully	<i>IV.</i> xi. 33. 7
They saw it all, and <i>present</i> were in place;	<i>IV.</i> xi. 40. 6
<i>present</i> at this great solemnity:	<i>IV.</i> xi. 53. 5
with state of <i>present</i> time . . . the antique world compare,	<i>V.</i> Pr. 1. 1
the common line Of <i>present</i> dayes,	<i>V.</i> Pr. 3. 4
'Seest not how badly all things <i>present</i> bee,	<i>V.</i> ii. 37. 2
with this <i>present</i> treatise doth agree,	<i>V.</i> iii. 3. 8
Which when as all that <i>present</i> were beheld,	<i>V.</i> iii. 26. 1
this his <i>present</i> guest Was Artegal,	<i>V.</i> vi. 34. 1
there <i>present</i> in her sight Those two false brethren	<i>V.</i> vi. 36. 5
She for a <i>present</i> to their Goddesse brought.	<i>V.</i> vii. 24. 5
when all her warlike traine There <i>present</i> saw,	<i>V.</i> vii. 34. 8
tempred for the time her <i>present</i> heavesse.	<i>V.</i> vii. 44. 9
her to <i>present</i> Unto his scornfull Lady	<i>V.</i> viii. 25. 8
comming <i>present</i> there, She at her ran	<i>V.</i> viii. 46. 7
many fearefull objects to them to <i>present</i>	<i>V.</i> ix. 46. 9
To whom their sute they humbly did <i>present</i>	<i>V.</i> x. 14. 8
her shewed there The <i>present</i> of his paines,	<i>V.</i> xi. 33. 6
Of which though <i>present</i> age doe plenteous seeme,	<i>VI.</i> Pr. 4. 6
of him learns His state and <i>present</i> plight.	<i>VI.</i> ii. Arg.
To have thy presence in my <i>present</i> quest,	<i>VI.</i> ii. 37. 2
did <i>present</i> The fearefull Lady to her father	<i>VI.</i> iii. 18. 1
the <i>present</i> mischiefe to redresse,	<i>VI.</i> iii. 44. 2
for the perill of the <i>present</i> stownd,	<i>VI.</i> iv. 9. 8
fortune doth to you <i>present</i> This litle babe,	<i>VI.</i> iv. 35. 3
Whom when the Hermite <i>present</i> saw in place,	<i>VI.</i> v. 36. 2
So shall you soone repaire your <i>present</i> evill plight?	<i>VI.</i> vi. 14. 9
in <i>present</i> vew, Him rudely rent	<i>VI.</i> vi. 22. 5
Whose share, her guiltlesse bloud, they would <i>present</i> ;	<i>VI.</i> viii. 38. 7
to question of her <i>present</i> woe,	<i>VI.</i> viii. 50. 6
I forborne To finish then, for other <i>present</i> hast.	<i>VI.</i> ix. 2. 4
when he came in companie Where Calidore was <i>present</i> ,	<i>VI.</i> ix. 39. 2
Thy love is <i>present</i> there with thee in place;	<i>VI.</i> x. 16. 8
to <i>present</i> her with their labours late;	<i>VI.</i> x. 33. 7
Hither those Brigants brought their <i>present</i> pray,	<i>VI.</i> x. 43. 1
wishing oft that he were <i>present</i> there	<i>VI.</i> xi. 33. 8
Phuto and Proserpina were <i>present</i> there.	<i>VII.</i> vii. 3. 9
Be also <i>present</i> here,	<i>Epith.</i> 71
forme, which they <i>present</i> Unto their mind,	<i>H.B.</i> 214
Th' idee of his pure glorie <i>present</i> still Before thy face,	<i>H.H.L.</i> 284
Presented. Unto my eyes strange shows <i>presented</i> were,	<i>Van.</i> i. 10
Before mine eies strange sights <i>presented</i> were,	<i>Ti.</i> 489
when she <i>presented</i> was to sight;	<i>II.</i> iii. 26. 2
there was <i>presented</i> to her eye A comely knight,	<i>III.</i> ii. 24. 1
<i>Presented</i> to the fayrest Florimell,	<i>V.</i> iii. 27. 8
he it <i>presented</i> Before the feete of the faire Pastorell;	<i>VI.</i> x. 36. 6
Presenting. <i>Presenting</i> him with all the rich array	<i>V.</i> viii. 51. 4
The which <i>presenting</i> all in trim Array,	<i>Proth.</i> 85

Presently. <i>presently</i> was void and wholly vaine:	<i>I.</i> viii. 4. 7
this Dame do <i>presently</i> Restore unto her health	<i>III.</i> xii. 35. 5
Ne into ayre did vanish <i>presently</i> ,	<i>IV.</i> iii. 13. 4
Whereof I have to treat here <i>presently</i> :	<i>V.</i> vii. 3. 5
you into such perils <i>presently</i> doth call?	<i>V.</i> i. 6. 9
he was not <i>presently</i> in plight Her to defend,	<i>VI.</i> ii. 19. 1
As if they would have slaine them <i>presently</i> :	<i>VI.</i> v. 23. 5
Presents. brought him <i>presents</i> , flowers if it were prime,	<i>As.</i> 47
Good lucke <i>presents</i> you with yond lovely mayd,	<i>IV.</i> i. 33. 8
Yet she no whit his <i>presents</i> did regard,	<i>VI.</i> ix. 40. 6
this young Mayd, whom chance to her <i>presents</i> ,	<i>VI.</i> xii. 20. 6
Preserve. so much gold Thou canst <i>preserve</i>	<i>II.</i> vii. 20. 4
to <i>preserve</i> inviolated right	<i>V.</i> x. 2. 3
still <i>preserve</i> your first informed grace,	<i>H.B.</i> 167
Preserver. <i>Preserver</i> from being to his foes betrayde;	<i>Van.</i> xi. 11
al that life <i>preserved</i> did detest;	<i>I.</i> xi. 49. 3
First got with guile, and then <i>preserv'd</i> with dread,	<i>II.</i> vii. 12. 3
such as were through former flight <i>preserv'd</i>	<i>II.</i> x. 55. 5
it had bene here <i>preserv'd</i> in store,	<i>III.</i> iii. 60. 4
I her <i>preserv'd</i> from perill and from feare,	<i>IV.</i> vi. 35. 6
few plants, <i>preserv'd</i> through heavenly ayd,	<i>IV.</i> viii. 33. 3
<i>preserv'd</i> from yron rust Of rude oblivion	<i>V.</i> iv. 2. 7
She was <i>preserved</i> from their traytrous traine.	<i>V.</i> vi. 34. 7
If her Sir Artegal had not <i>preserved</i> ,	<i>V.</i> xii. 43. 4
Preserver. the most kind <i>preserver</i> Of living wights,	<i>H.L.</i> 156
President. See Precedent .	
Presidents. their rule of yearly <i>Presidents</i> Grew great,	<i>Ro.</i> xviii. 7
Press. To put in <i>peace</i> among the learned troupe:	<i>S.C.</i> O. 70
Far from all peoples <i>peace</i> , as in exile,	<i>I.</i> iii. 3. 3
Ne I against the same can justly <i>peace</i> :	<i>I.</i> xii. 19. 4
all that <i>peace</i> did rownd about her swell	<i>II.</i> vii. 46. 5
What meant that <i>peace</i> about that Ladies throne,	<i>II.</i> vii. 48. 2
Excell at Athens all the learned <i>peace</i> ,	<i>II.</i> x. 25. 7
rushing through the thickest <i>peasse</i>	<i>III.</i> i. 23. 5
To barre the <i>pease</i> of people farre away;	<i>IV.</i> iii. 4. 2
passed through th' unruly <i>pease</i> Of people,	<i>IV.</i> iii. 41. 1
Into the thickest of that knightly <i>peasse</i> He thrust,	<i>IV.</i> iv. 34. 1
thrusting fierce into the thickest <i>pease</i>	<i>IV.</i> iv. 32. 6
Artegal . . . Stood in the <i>peasse</i> close covered,	<i>V.</i> iii. 20. 2
Forth from the thickest <i>peasse</i> of people came,	<i>V.</i> iii. 29. 4
round about him <i>peace</i> in riotous aray.	<i>V.</i> v. 29. 9
pressing through the <i>peace</i> unto the gate,	<i>V.</i> vii. 35. 3
passing through the thickest <i>peasse</i> ,	<i>V.</i> ix. 23. 6
to retyre him hasted Through the thiek <i>pease</i> ,	<i>VI.</i> vi. 28. 4
out of them to <i>peasse</i> the milke:	<i>VI.</i> ix. 37. 9
covered with confus'd <i>peasse</i> Of carcases,	<i>VI.</i> xi. 20. 1
in great store Unto the cave gan <i>peasse</i> ,	<i>VI.</i> xi. 46. 4
Pressed. With her owne weight down <i>pressed</i> now shee lies,	<i>Ti.</i> 76
nought but <i>pressed</i> gras where she had lyen,	<i>I.</i> ix. 15. 2
<i>preaced</i> to draw nere To th' upper part,	<i>II.</i> vii. 44. 3
grudge in so streight prison to be <i>prest</i> ,	<i>II.</i> xi. 32. 4
through thy darknessdore Unwares have <i>prest</i> ;	<i>III.</i> iii. 15. 8
after him Sir Palimord forth <i>prest</i> :	<i>IV.</i> iv. 21. 5
They <i>pressed</i> forward, entrance to have made;	<i>V.</i> iv. 38. 2
before his horses vew, As they upon him <i>prest</i> ,	<i>V.</i> viii. 37. 9
as he <i>pressed</i> in, him there did slay:	<i>V.</i> x. 36. 7
the Prince hard <i>preaced</i> in betweene,	<i>V.</i> x. 37. 6
as she <i>prest</i> on him with heavy sway,	<i>V.</i> xi. 31. 1
He fiercely him pursu'd, and <i>pressed</i> sore;	<i>VI.</i> i. 21. 8
from the citties to the townes him <i>prest</i> ,	<i>VI.</i> ix. 3. 7
further then she willing was he <i>prest</i> ,	<i>VI.</i> xi. 7. 6
Pressing. <i>preacing</i> to the pillour,	<i>IV.</i> x. 10. 7
From rudely <i>pressing</i> to the middle center;	<i>V.</i> v. 5. 7
<i>pressing</i> through the <i>peace</i> unto the gate,	<i>V.</i> vii. 35. 3
boldly <i>preacing</i> -on raught forth her hand	<i>VII.</i> vi. 13. 2
Achilles <i>preassing</i> through the Phrygian glaives,	<i>H.L.</i> 233
Preft. to prolong The vengeance <i>preest</i> ?	<i>II.</i> vii. 28. 3
him affronting soone, to fight was readie <i>prest</i>	<i>IV.</i> iii. 22. 9
In which his worke he had sixe servants <i>prest</i> ,	<i>IV.</i> v. 36. 1
hard behind his haeke his foe was <i>prest</i> ,	<i>IV.</i> viii. 41. 6
To warne her foe to battell soone he <i>prest</i> :	<i>V.</i> vii. 27. 2
finding there ready <i>prest</i> Sir Artegal,	<i>V.</i> viii. 9. 1
He watcht in close ally with weapons <i>prest</i> ,	<i>VI.</i> i. 44. 3
his salvage page, that wont be <i>prest</i> ,	<i>VI.</i> vii. 19. 5
him bring before his presence <i>prest</i>	<i>VII.</i> vi. 16. 9
Presume. I never lyst <i>presume</i> to Parnasse hyll,	<i>S.C.</i> Jun. 70
<i>Presume</i> the things so saered to prophane?	<i>Col.</i> 349
That did <i>presume</i> his fathers fyrie wayne,	<i>I.</i> v. 9. 2
<i>Presume</i> so high to stretch mine humble quill?	<i>III.</i> Pr. 3. 3
Ne ever to her presence should <i>presume</i> ,	<i>III.</i> vii. 56. 3
That beautie durst <i>presume</i> to violate,	<i>III.</i> viii. 36. 2
How then dare I . . . <i>Presume</i> to picture	<i>H.H.B.</i> 226
Presumed. His proud <i>presumed</i> force increased more,	<i>II.</i> vi. 30. 3
Presumes. Each idle wit at will <i>presumes</i> to make,	<i>T.M.</i> 215
Presumesf. 'Thou that <i>presum'st</i> to weigh the world anew,	<i>V.</i> ii. 34. 1
Presuming. Bold men, <i>presuming</i> life for gaine to sell,	<i>Col.</i> 209
<i>presuming</i> to contend With hardy fowle	<i>I.</i> xi. 19. 5
<i>presuming</i> on th' appointed tyde,	<i>V.</i> xi. 39. 1
Presumption. through <i>presumption</i> of his matchlesse might,	<i>I.</i> vii. 10. 3
that proud Knight in his <i>presumption</i>	<i>VI.</i> iii. 8. 3
with bold <i>presumption</i> doth aspire	<i>VII.</i> vi. 21. 2
Presumptuous. ramping forth with proud <i>presumptuous</i> gate,	<i>I.</i> viii. 12. 5
with <i>presumptuous</i> cheare And countenance sublime	<i>V.</i> viii. 30. 3
Who came at length with proud <i>presumptuous</i> gate	<i>V.</i> xi. 14. 1
with <i>presumptuous</i> powre against that knight straight go'th.	<i>VI.</i> ii. 17. 9
Presumptuously. <i>presumptuouslie</i> By wicked doome	<i>IV.</i> xv. 29. 8
Presumptuous. those signes of your <i>presumptuous</i> boasts	<i>Ro.</i> xv. 3
Heaven had not feare of that <i>presumptuous</i> might,	<i>Ro.</i> xvii. 3
punished for their <i>presumptuous</i> guile.	<i>Hub.</i> 1256
the <i>presumptuous</i> Damzell rashly dar'd	<i>Mai.</i> 269

Pretence. With flying speede and seeming great *pretence*, . . . I. xii. 24. 7
 unto things of valorous *pretence* Seemes to be borne . . . II. iv. 1. 4
 acry spirite under false *pretence*, . . . II. xi. 39. 8
 with boastfull vaine *pretence*, Stept Braggadochio . . . IV. v. 23. 5
 To laugh at me, and favour my *pretence*, . . . IV. x. 56. 4
 Without discoverie of my thoughts *pretence*, . . . V. v. 33. 7
 For what their speares had fayld of their *pretence*: . . . V. viii. 10. 3
Prend. never entrance any durst *pretend*, . . . II. xi. 15. 8
 would some rightfull cause *pretend*, . . . IV. xii. 30. 9
 to *pretend* Some shew of favour, . . . VI. xi. 6. 5
 Seene but a glims of this which I *pretend*, . . . II. H. B. 221
Prented. for memorie Of her *prented* crime, . . . *Mut.* 143
 perill, by this salvage man *prented*, . . . VI. iv. 10. 4
 His target alwayes over her *prented*; . . . VI. xi. 19. 4
Prentis. *Prentis* . . . To be the Sovereaine, . . . VII. iv. Arg.
Pretext. we may colour it with some *pretext*, . . . *Hub.* 988
Prety. The *prety* Pawnee, And the Chevisaunce, . . . S. C. Ap. 142
 See yee the blindfoulded *prety* God, . . . *Tetrasticon.* 1
 the merry birds, thy *prety* pages, . . . IV. x. 45. 6
 many a *prety* Page Attended duely, . . . IV. xi. 29. 1
 On her two *prety* handmaidens did attend, . . . IV. xi. 47. 1
 Their *prety* stealthes shal worke, . . . *Epth.* 361
Prevall. when she saw her prayers nought *prevaile*, . . . I. iii. 24. 1
 Her prayers nought *prevaile*, . . . I. iii. 43. 9
 when he saw no power might *prevaile*, . . . I. xi. 42. 1
 thought to *prevaile* To bringe her backe againe, . . . III. vii. 21. 8
 when all this he nothing saw *prevaile*, . . . III. viii. 40. 6
 when as all might nought with them *prevaile*, . . . IV. iii. 48. 1
 her plaints might not *prevaile*, . . . IV. ix. 7. 8
 Might otherwise *prevaile*, or make him cease for ought, . . . V. ii. 22. 9
 'Say and do all that may thereto *prevaile*; . . . V. v. 49. 1
Prevailed. in field against them thrice *prevailed*; . . . *Ti.* 111
 Her words *prevaile*: . . . I. v. 44. 1
 him gainstriving nought at all *prevaile*; . . . II. iv. 14. 2
 Ne to recomfort her at all *prevaile*; . . . III. viii. 34. 6
 (so much his force *prevaile*) . . . IV. vi. 12. 8
Prevent. Whom, thus at point prepared, to *prevent*, . . . *Gn.* 251
 How to *prevent* this mischiefe ere it fall, . . . *Hub.* 190
 For feare of afterclaps, for to *prevent*: . . . *Hub.* 332
 he by meanes might cast them to *prevent*, . . . *Hub.* 881
 Th' ill to *prevent*, that life ensewen may; . . . I. ix. 44. 3
 Which to *prevent* the Princee his mortall speare . . . II. xi. 25. 1
 With a strong gard, all reskew to *prevent*, . . . III. i. 2. 3
 th' evill thinks by watching to *prevent*: . . . III. x. 3. 6
 How to *prevent* the perill that mote rise, . . . IV. ii. 37. 8
 Cambels fate that fortune did *prevent*; . . . IV. iii. 18. 5
 did not them *prevent* with vigilant foresight, . . . IV. x. 20. 9
Prevented. *Prevented* him before his stroke could light, . . . VI. i. 38. 7
 him thank that had her death *prevented*, . . . VI. x. 36. 9
Preventing. Like shaft out of a bow *preventing* speed: . . . IV. i. 41. 3
 The noble childe, *preventing* his desire, . . . VI. viii. 15. 7
 He him *preventing* layes on earth along, . . . VI. viii. 49. 3
Previe. See *Prevy*.
Prey. The *pray* of time, which all things doth devowre! . . . *Ra.* iii. 8
 cram'd with guiltles blood and greedie *pray*, . . . *Van.* iii. 4
 With *pray* of beasts and spoyle of living blood, . . . *Van.* x. 3
 This Wolvish sheepe woulde catchen his *pray*, . . . S. C. S. 197
 all the purchase of the Phrigian *pray*, . . . *Gn.* 591
 there to hunt after the hoped *pray*, . . . *Hub.* 503
 looking for plenteous *praic* Of fish, . . . *Ti.* 151
 To be the *pray* of Tyme, and Fortunes spoyle! . . . *Ti.* 516
 bring to her so precious a *pray*, . . . *Mut.* 112
 on their pleasures greedily doth *pray*, . . . *Mut.* 204
 Lyes in ambushment of his hoped *pray*, . . . *Mut.* 404
 he seized greedelie On the resistles *pray*; . . . *Mut.* 436
 borne to heaven, for heaven a fitter *pray*; . . . *D.* 164
 Be ye the *pray* of Wolves; . . . *D.* 349
 Where store he heard to be of salvage *pray*, . . . *As.* 94
 he lept As Lyon fierce upon the flying *pray*, . . . I. i. 17. 2
 to the *pray* when as he drew more ny, . . . I. iii. 5. 7
 Her selfe a yielded *pray* to save or spill; . . . I. iii. 43. 4
 him recontring fierce, reskewd the noble *pray*, . . . I. iv. 39. 9
 a Gryfon, seized of his *pray*, . . . I. v. 8. 2
 now the *pray* of fowles in field he lyes, . . . I. v. 23. 3
 From Lyons clawes to pluck the gryped *pray*, . . . I. vi. 7. 4
 The innocent *pray* in hast he does forsaake; . . . I. vi. 10. 7
 She fownd not in that perilous hous . . . Her hoped *pray*, . . . I. vii. 2. 4
 Fast flying from that Paynims greedie *pray*, . . . I. vii. 20. 3
 The piteous *pray* of his fiers cruelty have bin, . . . I. vii. 45. 9
 The knight, then lightly leaping to the *pray*, . . . I. viii. 24. 1
 So brought unto his Lord as his deserved *pray*, . . . I. viii. 25. 9
 Unaes foe, that all her realme did *pray*, . . . I. ix. 20. 3
 as an Eagle, seeing *pray* appeare, . . . I. xi. 9. 5
 It hooted nought to thinke to robbe him of his *pray*, . . . I. xi. 41. 7
 Inflamed was to follow beauties *pray*, . . . II. ii. 7. 7
 Whom they in equal *pray* hope to divide, . . . II. ii. 22. 8
 threatening to make the *pray* Of the rough rockes, . . . II. ii. 24. 2
 Thy carcas for their *pray*, . . . II. vi. 28. 9
 that hardy guest . . . Should he his *pray*, . . . II. vii. 27. 5
 griev'd so long to lacke his greedie *pray*; . . . II. viii. 34. 2
 So goodly did beguile the Guyler of his *pray*, . . . II. vii. 64. 9
 murtherous spoiles and bloody *pray*, . . . II. viii. 6. 4
 Were to those Pagans made an open *pray*, . . . II. x. 62. 4
 deepe engorghet all this worldes *pray*; . . . II. xii. 3. 5
 Dare not adventure on the stubborn *pray*, . . . III. i. 22. 3
 yield the *pray* of love to lothsome death at last, . . . III. ii. 17. 9
 t' increase thy lover's *pray*, . . . III. iii. 28. 4
 had gotten a great *pray* Of Saxon goods; . . . III. iii. 58. 5
 more happy were to win so goodly *pray*, . . . III. iv. 46. 9
 The Monster, ready on the *pray* to sease, . . . III. vii. 28. 1

Prey—Continued.
 Him forst to leave his *pray*, . . . III. vii. 32. 4
 trembled like a lambe fled from the *pray*; . . . III. vii. 36. 6
 trembling stood, and yielded him the *pray*; . . . III. viii. 13. 2
 hayle The greedy villain from his hoped *pray*, . . . III. viii. 31. 6
 as relique of the *pray*! . . . III. viii. 49. 9
 Waiting advantage on the *pray* to sease, . . . III. x. 30. 6
 all that golden *pray*, . . . I loath . . . III. x. 31. 4
 *Fame is my meed, and glory vertues *pray*, . . . III. x. 31. 7
 Those two sought nought but the present *pray*, . . . III. x. 34. 4
 To blot her with dishonor of so faire a *pray*, . . . IV. i. 4. 9
 'Lo! sluggish Knight, the victors happie *pray*! . . . IV. ii. 7. 5
 that every spoyle or *pray* Should equally be shard . . . IV. ii. 13. 4
 a Vulture greedie of his *pray*, . . . IV. iii. 19. 1
 To rescue Satyrane out of his *pray*, . . . IV. iv. 31. 7
 Ne care he had, ne pittie of the *pray*, . . . IV. vi. 8. 4
 trussing me, as Eagle doth his *pray*, . . . IV. vii. 18. 6
 Defends him selfe, and saves his gotten *pray*: . . . IV. vii. 25. 7
 So tempting her still to pursue the *pray*, . . . IV. viii. 11. 4
 Does the purchase of my gotten *pray*, . . . IV. viii. 62. 4
 Foege make her selfe misfortunes piteous *pray*, . . . V. i. 50. 5
 The other stayd behind to gard the *pray*: . . . V. iii. 11. 7
 Yet my good lucke he shall not likewise *pray*, . . . V. iv. 14. 8
 from her griping ponnee the greedy *prey* doth rive, . . . V. iv. 42. 9
 like a greedie Beare unto her *pray*, . . . V. v. 9. 7
 of his innocence to make her *pray*, . . . V. v. 52. 4
 at spoyle of some hungry *pray*, . . . V. vii. 30. 2
 like hound full greedy of his *pray*, . . . V. vii. 7. 1
 brought that Damzell as his purchast *pray*: . . . V. viii. 26. 8
 Till he himselfe was made their greedie *pray*, . . . V. viii. 31. 3
 I . . . all her *pray* and all her diet know, . . . VI. ii. 32. 4
 Forst to forgoe his *pray*, . . . VI. iii. 25. 7
 Like to a Tygre that hath mist his *pray*, . . . VI. iv. 6. 2
 the beast enrag'd to loose his *pray* Upon him turned, . . . VI. iv. 20. 5
 The little babe, sweet reliques of his *pray*; . . . VI. iv. 23. 2
 plucke the *pray* ofttimes out of their greedy hould, . . . VI. v. 15. 9
 of the *pray* each one a part doth heare, . . . VI. viii. 41. 5
 Amongst the rest, the which they then did *pray*, . . . VI. x. 40. 1
 reskue from their *pray*, . . . VI. x. 41. 4
 Hither those Brigants brought their present *pray*, . . . VI. x. 43. 1
 Of all the other *pray* which they had got, . . . VI. xi. 4. 4
 The greatest portion of the greedie *pray*, . . . VI. xi. 17. 4
 Disperseth them to catch his choysesst *pray*; . . . VI. xi. 49. 2
 She bath'd her lovely limbes, for Jove a likely *pray*, . . . VII. vi. 45. 9
 makes himself his owne consuning *pray*: . . . VII. vii. 24. 5
 For who sees not that Time on all doth *pray*? . . . VII. vii. 47. 5
 That ye were blooded in a yeelded *pray*, . . . *Am.* xx. 14
 feeds at pleasure on the wretched *pray*: . . . *Am.* xlvii. 8
 To let them gaze, whylest he on them may *pray*: . . . *Am.* liii. 4
 panting hounds beguiled of their *pray*: . . . *Am.* lxxvii. 4
 came the tyde, and made my paynes his *pray*, . . . *Am.* lxxv. 4
 On the sweet spoyle of beautie they did *pray*; . . . *Am.* lxxvi. 8
Preyed. His loves deare spoile, in which his heart was *preyde*, VI. x. 35. 8
 Devouring tyme and changeful chance have *preyde*, . . . *Am.* lviii. 7
Preys. Of fowles and beastes he made the piteous *preyes*, . . . II. v. 26. 7
 With warlike spoiles and with victorious *preyes* . . . III. xi. 52. 2
Priam. The day that first of Priame she was seene, . . . II. iii. 31. 7
Priamond. the first hight *Priamond*, . . . II. ii. 41. 8
 Stout *Priamond*, but not so strong to strike; . . . IV. ii. 42. 1
Priamond on foote had more delight; . . . IV. ii. 42. 5
 speare and curtaxe both usd *Priamond* in field, . . . IV. ii. 42. 9
 Sir *Priamond*, with equall worth And equall armes, . . . IV. iii. 6. 3
 Right practice was Sir *Priamond* in fight, . . . IV. iii. 7. 1
 Yet one, of many, was so strongly hent By *Priamond*, . . . IV. iii. 8. 2
Priam's. By whose advice old *Priams* cittie fell, . . . II. ix. 48. 6
 after Greekes did *Priams* realme destroy, . . . III. ix. 36. 7
 Trojan warres and *Priams* cittie sackt, . . . III. ix. 38. 2
 finally destroy Proud *Priams* towne, . . . IV. xi. 19. 7
Price. All that which Asie ever had of *price*, . . . *Ro.* xxix. 11
 Then paye you the *price* of your surquedrie, . . . S. C. F. 49
 Least thou the *price* of my displeasure prove, . . . S. C. F. 138
 her sonne had sette to deere a *price*, . . . S. C. May 299
 the *price* is better then the *price*, . . . S. C. O. 19
 The metall was of rare and passing *price*; . . . *Mut.* 76
 and held in passing *price*, . . . *As.* Interl. 230
 Poets wits are had in peerlesse *price*: . . . *Col.* 321
 The Paragone Of peerlesse *price*, . . . *Col.* 549
 With *price* whereof they buy a golden hell, . . . *Col.* 725
 some shall pay the *price* of others guilt; . . . I. v. 26. 2
 Shall with his owne blood *price* that he hath spilt, . . . I. v. 26. 4
 With thine owne blood to *price* his blood, . . . I. ix. 37. 9
 owches . . . Whose passing *price* unneath was to be told: . . . I. x. 31. 7
 captives to redeeme with *price* of bras . . . I. x. 40. 3
 Ne would for *price* or prayers once afford . . . II. vi. 19. 8
 With *price* of silver shall his kingdome buy; . . . III. iii. 39. 6
 Ne worldly *price*, cannot redeeme my deare . . . III. xi. 16. 4
 Much more of *price* and of more grations powre, . . . IV. iii. 45. 1
 He ment to make them know their follies *price*, . . . IV. ix. 35. 2
 Though vertue then were held in highest *price*, . . . V. i. 1. 1
 They have the *price* of their owne folly payd, . . . V. viii. 23. 6
 Adorned all with gemmes of endless *price*, . . . V. ix. 27. 6
 The more t' augment her *price* through praise of comliness, . . . VI. xi. 11. 9
 But mine, no *price* nor prayer may surcease, . . . *Am.* xi. 14
 Two golden apples of unvalewd *price*; . . . *Am.* lxxvii. 13
 And pay the *price*, all were his deht extreme, . . . *H.H.L.* 203
 Which also were with selfe-same *price* redeemed That we, . . . *H.H.L.* 202
Priced. Ne ought would buy, how ever *prisd* with measure, . . . VI. xi. 14. 4
Prices. *prices* to them placed at their pleasure, . . . VI. xi. 14. 2
 To make the *prices* of the rest more deare, . . . VI. xi. 15. 5
Prick. they that shooten nearest the *pricke*, . . . S. C. S. 122

Prick—Continued.

- pricke them forth with pleasure of thy vaine, S.C. O. 23
 Did prick him fourth with proud desire of praisē As. 86
 sharp Remorse his hart did prick and nip, I. x. 27. 3
 seeing him from far so fierce to pricke, II. i. 26. 1
 Gay steed with spurs did pricke, II. i. 49. 9
 To pricke of highest prayse forth to advance, II. xii. 1. 3
 Then can he freshly pricke his fomy steed, III. iv. 48. 2
 Ne did he spare sometime to pricke himselve, III. xi. 45. 3
 like thornes did pricke his gealous hart, IV. v. 31. 3
 Gan towards them to pricke with eger speede, IV. vi. 2. 8
 Ne feeles the thornes and thicketts pricke her tender toes, IV. vii. 21. 9
 Her spightfull words did thicke and wound the inner part, IV. viii. 26. 9
 Pricked. yond Bullocke beares . . . his pricked eares? S.C. F. 72
 being prickt do vanish into noughts, Col. 718
 his light-foot steede, Pricked with wrath I. ii. 8. 4
 pricke with pride And hope to winne his Ladies hearte I. ii. 14. 6
 the hungry rage, which late Him prickt, I. iii. 7. 5
 prickt forth with jollitee Of looser life I. ix. 12. 5
 prickt with anguish of his sinnes so sore, I. x. 21. 7
 prickt with courage, and thy forces pryde, I. x. 66. 7
 prickt with courage kene, did cruell battell breath, II. i. 27. 9
 He pricked forth his puissant force to prove, II. i. 50. 7
 prickt so fiers, that underneath his feete II. v. 3. 3
 prickt with guiltie shame And inward grieft, II. viii. 44. 2
 prickt with proud disdainē II. x. 33. 3
 His Beast he felly prickt on either syde, II. xi. 24. 3
 the Prince, prickt with reprochfull shame, II. xi. 31. 6
 They spide a knight that towards pricked layre; III. i. 4. 2
 prickt forth with loves extremity III. x. 22. 4
 pricked fiercely forward where she did him vew, III. xi. 4. 9
 So forth he fiercely prickt that one him scarce could see, IV. i. 35. 9
 it prickt his wanton mind With sting of lust IV. ii. 5. 4
 Fiercely forth prickt his steed IV. ii. 6. 7
 By sundry meanes thereto she prickt him forth; IV. ii. 12. 1
 two Tygers prickt with hungers rage IV. iii. 16. 1
 He pricked forth in ayd of Satyrān; IV. iv. 19. 2
 Privily pricked with thy lustfull powres, IV. x. 45. 7
 yet he pricked over yonder plaine, V. i. 19. 5
 Knight, That . . . prickt with all his might: V. viii. 5. 3
 prickt him so that he away it threw: V. ix. 18. 6
 Eftsoones forth pricked proudly in his might, V. x. 31. 8
 Eftsoones they pricked forth with forward pryde, VI. vii. 6. 5
 When pride of youth forth pricked my desire, VI. ix. 24. 2
 Full many thou hast pricked to the hart, Epig. iv. 37
 Pricket. joyed oft to chace the trembling Pricket, S.C. D. 27
 Pricketh. So proudly pricketh on his coursor strong, II. v. 38. 8
 Sweet is the Eglantine, but pricketh nere; Am. xxvi. 3
 Pricking. in his throat him pricking softly under, Van. v. 9
 A gentle Knight was pricking on the plaine, I. i. 1. 1
 One pricking towards them with hastie heat, I. iii. 33. 2
 on the plaine fast pricking Guyon spide One II. v. 2. 2
 *His pricking armes, entrayld with roses red, II. v. 29. 5
 pricking him with his sharp-pointed dart, II. v. 36. 1
 They spyde a knight fayre pricking on the playne, III. viii. 44. 7
 Paridell came pricking fast Upon the plaine; III. x. 35. 2
 a Knight He spide come pricking on VI. i. 32. 9
 Prickles. chaw the tender prickles in her Cud; Ga. 86
 Prickling. His pricking armes, entrayld with roses red, II. v. 29. 5
 Pricks. cruddles the blood and pricks the harte: S.C. F. 46
 Atin ay him pricks with spurs of shame II. v. 38. 9
 Pride. name of blasphemie Filde hir with pride, Rev. ii. 4
 Puft up with pride of Romane hardiehead, Ro. xi. 3
 have thy pride so much abaced, Ro. xiii. 12
 the ruin'd pride Of these old Romane works, Ro. xv. 12
 swolne with plenties pride, Ro. xxiii. 13
 The antique pride which menaced the skie, Ro. xxvii. 2
 Where all this worlds pride once was situate, Ro. xxxi. 2
 Thought all things lesse than his disdainfull pride, Van. iii. 6
 Both borrowed pride, and native beautie stained, Van. viii. 12
 his strength his pride, Van. x. 5
 Puffed up with pryde and vaine pleasure; S.C. F. 223
 Now can he repent his pryde to late; S.C. F. 229
 cannot wel ken, But it be by his pryde, S.C. S. 43
 the wight whose presence was our pryde; S.C. N. 65
 whilome was poore shepherds pryde, S.C. N. 198
 such pryde at length was ill repayde: S.C. D. 49
 bringeth forth the fruite of sommers pryde; S.C. D. 74
 in avengement of his pride Gn. 389
 he through pride and fatnes gan despise Their meanesse; Hub. 586
 A vaine ensample of the Persian pride; Hub. 750
 whose onely pride Is virtue to advance, Hub. 811
 sdeignfull pride, and willfull arrogance: Hub. 1135
 Gluttonie, malice, pride, and covetize, Hub. 1309
 themselves to raise Through pompous pride, T.M. 92
 Like as the dearling of the Summers pryde, T.M. 235
 sway in Court with pride and rashnes rude; T.M. 328
 all in sumptuous pride They spend, T.M. 469
 Doth scorne the pride of wonted ornaments: T.M. 544
 that Citie, which the garland wore Of Britaines pride, Ti. 37
 made all nations vassals of her pride, Ti. 72
 The picture of thy pride in pompous shew: Ti. 82
 through pride or covetize, Ti. 363
 see the end of pompe and fleshlie pride! Ti. 543
 The Roses raining in the pride of May, Mu. 189
 In the pride of his freedome principall: Mu. 380
 flowering pride, oppress With early frosts, D. 27
 Be it riches, beautie, or honors pride, D. 500
 Young Astrophel, the pride of shepherds praisē, As. 7
 Anyntas, floure of shepherds pride forlorne: Col. 439

Pride—Continued.

- She is the pride and primrose of the rest, Col. 560
 they be puffed up with pride, Col. 759
 that most Heroicke spirit, The heavens pride, Ded. Son. xv. 2
 That the worlds pride seemes gathered there to bee, Ded. Son. xvii. 12
 loftie trees, yclad with sommers pride, I. i. 7. 4
 father Nilus gins to swell With timely pride I. i. 21. 2
 pricke with pride And hope to winne his Ladies hearte I. ii. 14. 6
 two rams, stird with ambitious pride, I. ii. 16. 1
 yielded pryde and proud submission, Still dreading death, I. iii. 6. 6
 He now, Lord of the field, his pride to fill, I. iii. 43. 5
 To sinfull hous of Pryde Duessa Guydes I. iv. Arg.
 Ne Persia selfe, the nourse of pompous pride, Like ever saw, I. iv. 7. 6
 with pride so did she swell; I. iv. 11. 4
 each others greater pride does spight, I. iv. 14. 9
 Drawne of fayre Pecoocks, that excell in pride, I. iv. 17. 8
 Duessa . . . Returnd to stately pallace of Dame Pryde: I. v. 45. 2
 Through wastfull Pride and wanton Riotise, I. v. 46. 5
 layd Low under all, yet above all in pride, I. v. 48. 6
 Through wicked pride and wasted welthes decay, I. v. 51. 4
 al through that great Princesse pride did fall, I. v. 53. 5
 The dreadful spectacle of that sad house of Pryde, I. v. 53. 9
 She fownd not in that perilous hous of Pryde, I. vii. 2. 2
 The house of Pryde, and perilles round about; I. vii. 26. 6
 through his own foolish pride Or weaknes, I. viii. 1. 6
 The plumes of pride, and wings of vanity, I. x. 39. 3
 prickt with courage, and thy forces pryde, I. x. 66. 7
 rusht upon him with outragious pryde; I. xi. 53. 3
 th' antique world excesse and pryde did hate: I. xii. 14. 8
 All lilly white, withoutten spot or pride, I. xii. 22. 7
 By which she triumphes over yre and pride, II. ii. 31. 6
 soone renews her native pride: II. iii. 36. 6
 well could menage and subdew his pride, II. iv. 2. 2
 Their blazing pride thou wouldest soone have blent, II. iv. 26. 3
 spent with pride and lavishnesse, II. vii. 12. 4
 later ages pride, like corn-fed steed, II. vii. 16. 6
 the matter of his huge desire And pompous pride II. vii. 17. 7
 with his pride all others powre deface: II. vii. 41. 8
 His glory did enhance, and pompous pryde display, II. vii. 44. 9
 all the ornaments of Floraes pride, II. xii. 50. 9
 soone comes age that will her pride deflowre; II. xii. 75. 7
 beastes, whose brutish pryde Mote breede him scath III. i. 37. 7
 upbrayd A dolefull heart with so disdainfull pride: III. vi. 21. 8
 that faire Maide, the floure of womens pride; III. vii. 31. 5
 a kindly pride Of gracious speach III. ix. 32. 6
 with humble pride and pleasing guile; III. x. 9. 3
 cruell Mulciber would not obay His threatfull pride, III. xi. 26. 6
 smiled at his pryde, III. xi. 32. 9
 At Artegal, in midst of his pryde, IV. iv. 44. 2
 That peerlesse paterne of Dame Natures pride IV. v. 24. 5
 Withoutten perill of the stronger pride: IV. viii. 31. 5
 she it all did mar with cruelty and pride, IV. ix. 14. 9
 whose goodly pride And costly frame IV. x. 16. 2
 Myld Titus and Gesippus without pryde; IV. x. 27. 5
 Some of their pride, some paragons disdayning, IV. x. 43. 4
 Nathlesse his pride full dearely he did pryse; IV. xi. 5. 5
 Old Cyhele, arayd with pompous pride, IV. xi. 28. 4
 if he should through pride your doome undo, IV. xii. 10. 4
 he, whose spirit was with pride upblowne, V. i. 17. 5
 with sterne countenance and indignat pride V. i. 23. 5
 Until that Talus had his pride repest, V. i. 29. 5
 she them all despiseth for great pride! V. ii. 10. 4
 The pride of Ladies, and the worth of knights, V. iii. 3. 4
 saw that boasters pride and gracelesse guile, V. iii. 20. 3
 all men wonder at her colours pride; V. iii. 25. 4
 for to maister wrong and puissant pride: V. iv. 1. 5
 A Princesse of great powre and greater pride, V. iv. 33. 4
 Unknownen perill of bold womens pride, V. iv. 38. 6
 in his kingly pride Soring through his wide Empire V. iv. 42. 1
 Through vengeful wrath and sdeignfull pride half mad; V. iv. 43. 3
 With an embroidered belt of mickell pride; V. v. 3. 5
 So great her pride that she such basnesse much abhord, V. v. 27. 9
 That may pull downe the courage of his pride; V. v. 50. 6
 To fierce avengement of that womans pride, V. vi. 18. 7
 swolne with pride of his owne peerlesse powre, V. vii. 15. 7
 Tho turning all his pride to humblesse meeke, V. vii. 16. 1
 I see thy pride is nought! V. vii. 40. 9
 that discourteous Dame with scornfull pryde VI. i. 30. 4
 the reproch of pride and cruelnesse VI. i. 41. 4
 But he me first through pride . . . Assayld, VI. ii. 8. 4
 had wounded sore . . . in his dispiteous pryde: VI. ii. 40. 6
 as if his greater pryde Did scorne the challenge VI. iii. 36. 3
 with such scornfull pryde Had him abuse VI. iii. 47. 5
 shun The perill of his pride, VI. iii. 48. 9
 stout Despetto in his greater pryde Did front him, VI. v. 20. 7
 Eftsoones they prickel forth with forward pryde, VI. vii. 6. 5
 Did worthily revenge this maydens pride; VI. vii. 32. 2
 for stubborne pride which her restrayned, VI. vii. 36. 4
 Through her dispiteous pride, VI. vii. 38. 7
 his enemies He scorned in his overweening pryde; VI. vii. 42. 4
 prove the puissance of his pride, VI. vii. 46. 9
 That pride doe not to tyranny you lift; VI. viii. 1. 7
 As if such pride the other could apall; VI. viii. 26. 7
 oft through pride do their owne perill weave, VI. ix. 22. 3
 When pride of youth forth pricked my desire, VI. ix. 24. 2
 That makes both heaven and earth to tremble at her pride, VII. vi. 3. 9
 All were she fraught with pride and impudence, VII. vi. 25. 2
 Yet gathering spirit of her natures pride, VII. vi. 26. 2
 Deckt all with dainties of her seasons pryde, VII. vii. 34. 2
 the pride Of hasting Prime did make them burgein round, VII. vii. 43. 7

Pride—Continued.

flowering <i>pride</i> , so fading and so fickle,	VII. viii. 1. 8
In finding fault with her too portly <i>pride</i> :	Am. v. 2
Such <i>pride</i> is praise; such portliness is honor;	Am. v. 9
Without some spark of such self-pleasing <i>pride</i>	Am. v. 14
Doth still persist in her rebellious <i>pride</i> :	Am. vi. 2
she doth comptroll All this worlds <i>pride</i> ,	Am. x. 11
The lovely pleasure; and the lofty <i>pride</i> ;	Am. xviii. 11
the Lyon . . . In his most <i>pride</i> disdaineth	Am. xx. 7
<i>pride</i> and meekness, mixt by equall part,	Am. xxi. 3
mild pleasure, which doth <i>pride</i> displace,	Am. xxi. 5
shew the last ensample of your <i>pride</i> ;	Am. xxv. 6
Whose <i>pride</i> depraves each other better part,	Am. xxxi. 3
The more she frieseth in her wilfull <i>pride</i> ;	Am. xxxii. 10
in her <i>pride</i> she dooth persever still.	Am. xxxviii. 9
Through stubborn <i>pride</i> , amongst themselves did jar,	Am. xlv. 2
Whome, . . . she kills with cruell <i>pride</i> ,	Am. xlviii. 7
Her glories <i>pride</i> that none may it repayre,	Am. lviii. 8
T' accuse of <i>pride</i> , or rashly blame for ought,	Am. lxi. 4
<i>pride</i> dare not approach,	Am. lxxv. 9
cloud of <i>pride</i> , which oft doth dark Her goodly light,	Am. lxxxi. 7
doe still adorne her beauties <i>pride</i> ,	Epith. 104
no jot Of loves dislike or <i>pride</i> was to be found,	H.H.L. 34
But <i>pride</i> , impatient of long resting peace,	H.H.L. 78
Through <i>pride</i> , (for <i>pride</i> and love may ill agree)	H.H.L. 95
Till they decayd through <i>pride</i> :	Proth. 136
Prides. So fell those two in spight of both their <i>prides</i> ;	IV. i. 42. 7
Priefe. See Proof.	
Priest. chaunst with a formall <i>Priest</i> to meete,	Hub. 361
Which when the <i>Priest</i> beheld, he vew'd it nere,	Hub. 379
The <i>Priest</i> gan wexe halfe proud to be so praide,	Hub. 413
He is the Shepheard, and the <i>Priest</i> is hee;	Hub. 443
of the <i>Priest</i> eitsoones gan to enquire,	Hub. 481
there (said the <i>Priest</i>) is arte indeed:	Hub. 483
The <i>Priest</i> him wisht good speed,	Hub. 550
craftie Reynold was a <i>Priest</i> ordained,	Hub. 556
their next neighbor <i>Priest</i> ,	Hub. 572
now nor <i>Priest</i> nor <i>Priest</i> doth her maintayne,	T.M. 565
of that God the <i>Priest</i> thou shouldst hee,	Col. 832
needs his <i>pride</i> t' expresse his powre divine.	Col. 838
The <i>Priest</i> him selfe a garland doth compose	VI. viii. 39. 7
them the <i>Priest</i> rehuking did advize	VI. viii. 43. 7
the <i>Priest</i> with naked armes full net Approching nigh,	VI. viii. 45. 4
Hearing the holy <i>pride</i> that to her speakes,	Epith. 224
Priest's. often crost with the <i>prides</i> crewe,	S.C. F. 209
Through the <i>Priests</i> holesome counsell lately tought,	Hub. 553
Priests. Princes and high <i>Priests</i>	T.M. 560
spoil'd the <i>Priests</i> of their habiliments;	I. iii. 17. 7
all the <i>Priests</i> were damzels in soft linnen dight,	IV. x. 38. 9
her <i>Priests</i> the same . . . labour'd to concele:	IV. x. 41. 2
she received was in goodly wize Of many <i>Priests</i> ,	V. vii. 4. 2
other heds the <i>Priests</i> there used none,	V. vii. 9. 1
the <i>Priests</i> she found full busly	V. vii. 17. 7
on those <i>Priests</i> bestowed rich reward;	V. vii. 24. 3
mongst the rout Of Bacchus <i>Priests</i> ,	V. viii. 47. 6
Lyke sacred <i>priests</i> that never thinke amisse!	Am. xxii. 8
Priest's. linnen stole after those <i>Priests</i> guise,	V. vii. 13. 3
Privee. See Prove.	
Prime. Where will he live tyll the lusty <i>prime</i> ?	S.C. F. 16
With flowering blossomes to furnish the <i>prime</i> ,	S.C. F. 167
now passed youngthly <i>pryme</i> ,	S.C. D. 75
Sweet Marjoram, and Dayies decking <i>prime</i> :	Mu. 192
brought him presents, flowers if it were <i>prime</i> ,	As. 47
'In <i>prime</i> of youthly yeares, when corage hott	I. ii. 35. 1
Till on a day (that day is everie <i>Prime</i> ,	I. ii. 40. 4
girlouds gay, That seemd as fresh as Flora in her <i>prime</i> ;	I. iv. 17. 3
all as glad as birdes of joyous <i>Pryme</i> ,	I. vi. 13. 5
Early and late it rong, at evening and at <i>prime</i>	II. ix. 25. 9
gan this Realme renew her passed <i>prime</i> :	II. x. 58. 8
Gather therefore the Rose whilst yet is <i>prime</i> ,	II. xii. 75. 6
her conception of the joyous <i>Prime</i> ;	III. vi. 3. 2
with fresh colours decke the wanton <i>Pryme</i> ,	III. vi. 42. 4
When as mans age was in his freshest <i>prime</i> ,	V. Pr. 1. 3
'In <i>prime</i> of yonthly yeares,	VI. viii. 20. 1
in my first <i>prime</i> of yeares,	VI. ix. 24. 1
of their Winter spring another <i>Prime</i> ,	VII. vii. 18. 7
pride Of hasting <i>Prime</i> did make them burgein round.	VII. vii. 43. 8
Make hast, therefore, sweet love, whilst it is <i>prime</i> ;	Am. lxx. 13
Primitiae. have in gage The <i>Primitias</i> of your Parsonage:	Hub. 518
Primrose. To be the <i>primrose</i> of all thy land;	S.C. F. 166
She is the pride and <i>primrose</i> of the rest,	Col. 560
The virgin Lillie, and the <i>Primrose</i> trew,	Proth. 32
mine the <i>Primrose</i> in the lowly shade:	D. 233
Primroses. Bay leaves betweene, And <i>primroses</i> greene,	S.C. Ap. 62
Prince. the Trojan <i>prince</i> spilt Turnus blood	Bel. 2. ix. 8
Nor <i>prince</i> , nor peere, nor kin, they would abide.	Ro. xxiii. 14
with gentle mood Of Poets <i>Prince</i> ,	Gn. 18
to have access Unto the <i>Prince</i> ,	Hub. 1202
tell their <i>Prince</i> that learning is but vaine:	T.M. 332
now nor <i>Prince</i> nor <i>Priest</i> doth her maintayne,	T.M. 565
Most peereles <i>Prince</i> , most peereles Poetresse,	T.M. 577
A mightie <i>Prince</i> , of most renowned race,	Ti. 184
His brother <i>Prince</i> , his brother noble Peere,	Ti. 240
Which th' ashes seem'd of some great <i>Prince</i> to hold,	Ti. 661
Tanaquil, Whom that most noble Briton <i>Prince</i>	Sought. I. Pr. 2. 6
Great Gorgon, <i>prince</i> of darknes and dead night;	I. i. 37. 8
Was never <i>Prince</i> so faithfull and so faire,	I. ii. 23. 4
Was never <i>Prince</i> so meeke and debonaire,	I. ii. 23. 5
The house of mightie <i>Prince</i> it seemd to he,	I. iv. 2. 7
<i>Prince</i> Arthure meets with Una	I. vi. Arg.

Prince—Continued.

All he wrought For this young <i>Prince</i> ,	I. vii. 36. 7
For whose delivrance she this <i>Prince</i> doth thither guyd.	I. viii. 1. 9
Whom when the <i>Prince</i> , . . . did see,	I. viii. 22. 1
the noble <i>Prince</i> had marked well,	I. viii. 34. 3
this good <i>Prince</i> redeemd the Redecrosse knight from hands,	I. ix. 1. 9
'Faire virgin,' (said the <i>Prince</i>),	I. ix. 3. 1
<i>Prince</i> Arthure, crowne of Martiall hand?	I. ix. 6. 5
sad remembrance now the <i>Prince</i> amoves	I. ix. 18. 3
<i>Prince</i> Arthure gave a boxe of Diamond sure,	I. ix. 19. 1
Withhold, O soverayne <i>Prince</i> ! your hasty hond	I. xii. 28. 3
Sith her <i>Prince</i> Arthure of proud ornaments	II. i. 22. 6
the best and noblest knight alive <i>Prince</i> Arthure is,	II. iii. 18. 4
never earthly <i>Prince</i> in such aray His glory did enhance,	II. vii. 44. 8
<i>Prince</i> Arthure, flowre of grace and nobillesse,	II. viii. 18. 4
'Indeed,' then said the <i>Prince</i> ,	II. viii. 29. 1
the <i>Prince</i> would not forsake his sell,	II. viii. 31. 3
Now was the <i>Prince</i> in dangerous distresse,	II. viii. 34. 1
in huge perplexity The <i>Prince</i> now stood,	II. viii. 39. 6
So rag'd <i>Prince</i> Arthure twist his foemen twaine,	II. viii. 42. 8
on the haubergh stroke the <i>Prince</i> so sore,	II. viii. 44. 6
Well knew The <i>Prince</i> ,	II. viii. 47. 7
So did <i>Prince</i> Arthure beare himselfe in fight,	II. viii. 48. 8
him in strength and skill the <i>Prince</i> surpast,	II. viii. 49. 8
Wroth was the <i>Prince</i> , and sory yet withall,	II. viii. 52. 5
to the <i>Prince</i> , bowing with reverence dew	II. viii. 55. 3
The Briton <i>Prince</i> recov'ring his stolne sword,	II. ix. 2. 2
him the <i>Prince</i> with gentle court did bord:	II. ix. 2. 5
grace of earthly <i>Prince</i> so soveraine,	II. ix. 6. 2
'Certes,' (then said the <i>Prince</i>) 'I God avow,	II. ix. 7. 1
The <i>Prince</i> by chaunce did on a Lady light,	II. ix. 36. 6
the <i>Prince</i> in courteous maner sayd;	II. ix. 37. 4
The <i>Prince</i> was inly moved at her speach,	II. ix. 39. 1
From this renowned <i>Prince</i> derived arre,	II. x. 4. 2
The <i>Prince</i> him selfe halfe seemed to offend;	II. x. 68. 7
<i>Prince</i> Arthure them repelles,	II. xi. Arg.
To see a cruell fight doen by the <i>prince</i> this day.	II. xi. 4. 9
the <i>Prince</i> , seeing her wofull plight,	II. xi. 16. 4
Soone as the Carle from far the <i>Prince</i> espyde	II. xi. 24. 1
the <i>Prince</i> his mortall speare Soone to him raught,	II. xi. 25. 1
Proove be thou, <i>Prince</i> , the prowest man alyve,	II. xi. 30. 6
the <i>Prince</i> , prickt with reprochfull shame,	II. xi. 31. 6
the Briton <i>Prince</i> him rouzd Out of his holde,	II. xi. 33. 1
Then thought the <i>Prince</i> all perill snre was past,	II. xi. 43. 6
The famous Briton <i>Prince</i> and Faery knight,	III. i. 1. 1
seek adventures as he with <i>Prince</i> Arthure went.	III. i. 2. 9
besought The <i>Prince</i> of grace to let him ronue	III. i. 5. 2
eke the <i>Prince</i> like treaty handeled,	III. i. 11. 3
In which accord the <i>Prince</i> was also plaste,	III. i. 12. 7
The <i>Prince</i> and Guyon . . . pursewd,	III. i. 18. 6
It was a famous Present for a <i>Prince</i> ,	III. ii. 21. 6
Nor <i>Prince</i> nor pere it is,	III. ii. 37. 8
the <i>Prince</i> and Faery gent,	III. iv. 45. 4
fairest Iortune to the <i>Prince</i> befell,	III. iv. 47. 6
Which when the <i>Prince</i> beheld, a lothfull sight,	III. iv. 52. 4
Thus did the <i>Prince</i> that wearie night ontweare	III. iv. 61. 1
<i>Prince</i> Arthure heares of Florimell:	III. v. Arg.
It lettes not scarce this <i>Prince</i> to breath at all,	III. v. 2. 8
To whom the <i>Prince</i> : 'Dwarfe, comfort to thee take,	III. v. 11. 6
from <i>Prince</i> Arthure fled with wings of idle feare.	III. vi. 54. 9
with the <i>Prince</i> of Darkenes fell somewhyle	III. viii. 8. 3
The Queene of love, and <i>Prince</i> of peace	IV. Pr. 4. 9
His owne deare Lord <i>Prince</i> Arthure came that way,	IV. vii. 42. 2
when the <i>Prince</i> unto him spake,	IV. vii. 44. 6
The <i>Prince</i> did wonder much, yet could not ghesse	IV. vii. 45. 2
his owne deare Lord The noble <i>Prince</i> ,	IV. viii. 18. 5
Whom when the <i>Prince</i> beheld,	IV. viii. 20. 1
all the way the <i>Prince</i> on footpace traced,	IV. viii. 34. 8
annoyd The <i>Prince</i> on foot, not wonted so to fare;	IV. viii. 37. 6
when he saw the <i>Prince</i> in armour bright,	IV. viii. 40. 6
the <i>Prince</i> tooke downe those Ladies twaine	IV. viii. 41. 1
Had not the noble <i>Prince</i> his readie stroke repress:	IV. viii. 41. 9
Whereat the <i>Prince</i> full wrath	IV. viii. 43. 1
gan the <i>Prince</i> at leasure to inquire	IV. viii. 46. 6
She deare besought the <i>Prince</i> of remedie;	IV. viii. 64. 7
<i>Prince</i> Arthure stints their strife.	IV. ix. Arg.
<i>Prince</i> Arthure graunted had to yeeld	IV. ix. 4. 1
Whom straight the <i>Prince</i> ensuing in together far'd.	IV. ix. 5. 9
The <i>Prince</i> halfe rapt began ou her to dote;	IV. ix. 6. 7
the <i>Prince</i> , when as he them avized,	IV. ix. 11. 1
Upon all which the Briton <i>Prince</i> made seasnre,	IV. ix. 12. 5
the <i>Prince</i> , through his well wonted grace,	IV. ix. 14. 1
when the <i>Prince</i> had perfectly compylde,	IV. ix. 17. 1
Whom when the Briton <i>Prince</i> afarre beheld	IV. ix. 32. 1
The <i>Prince</i> yet being fresh untoucht afore;	IV. ix. 34. 2
To whom the <i>Prince</i> thus goodly well replied:	IV. ix. 37. 1
<i>Prince</i> Arthure and Sir Artagal Free Samient	V. viii. Arg.
the <i>Prince</i> : 'Certes me needeth more To crave the same;	V. viii. 13. 7
Then Artagal gan of the <i>Prince</i> enquire,	V. viii. 15. 1
(the <i>Prince</i> then sayd)	V. viii. 15. 5
Soone after whom the <i>Prince</i> arrived there,	V. viii. 27. 6
The Briton <i>Prince</i> him readie did awayte,	V. viii. 29. 3
the brave <i>Prince</i> for honour and for right, . . . did fight:	V. viii. 30. 6
the <i>Prince</i> in peeces to have torne	V. viii. 31. 6
Oft drew the <i>Prince</i> unto his charret nigh,	V. viii. 33. 1
Yet could the <i>Prince</i> not nigh unto him goe,	V. viii. 37. 3
Yet still the <i>Prince</i> pursewd him close behind.	V. viii. 42. 1
the <i>Prince</i> , as victour of that day,	V. viii. 61. 2
turne we to the noble <i>Prince</i> ,	V. ix. 2. 6
The whiles the <i>Prince</i> there kept the entrance still,	V. ix. 15. 2

Prince—Continued.

The praises of that Prince so manifold;	V. ix. 21. 2
The Briton Prince was sore compassionate;	V. ix. 46. 2
All which when as the Prince had heard	V. ix. 49. 1
Prince Arthur takes the enterprize . . .	V. x. Arg.
The noble Prince and righteous Artegali,	V. x. 4. 2
The noble Briton Prince with his brave Peare;	V. x. 15. 2
till that the Prince arrived Within the land . . .	V. x. 18. 1
There did the Prince him leave in deadly swoound,	V. x. 33. 7
So all attonce they on the Prince did thonder,	V. x. 35. 1
after then the Prince as swiftly sped,	V. x. 36. 3
the Prince hard pressed in betweene,	V. x. 37. 6
Long sought the Prince;	V. x. 38. 5
Prince Arthure overcomes the great Gerioneo	V. xi. Arg.
The Prince staid not his aunsweare to devize,	V. xi. 4. 1
the hold Prince was forced foote to give . . .	V. xi. 5. 6
Which uncouth use when as the Prince perceived,	V. xi. 7. 1
Which when the Prince heard tell,	V. xi. 21. 1
The armed Prince with shield so blazing bright . . .	V. xi. 26. 2
Appointed by that mightie Faerie Prince,	V. xii. 3. 3
Till she Prince Arthure fynd;	Vi. v. Arg.
Prince Arthur and young Timias,	Vi. v. 11. 8
Then gan the Prince of her for to demand . . .	Vi. v. 27. 6
the Prince sought to appease The bitter anguish . . .	Vi. v. 32. 4
Wherewith the Prince sore moved there avoud . . .	Vi. v. 34. 1
the Prince . . . Was forced there to leave them . . .	Vi. v. 41. 1
What fortune to the Briton Prince did lite,	Vi. vi. 17. 5
The Prince . . . Pursu'd him streight;	Vi. vi. 18. 1
the Prince, him fayning to embase,	Vi. vi. 20. 5
the hold Prince defended him so well,	Vi. vi. 23. 6
Whereof whenas the Prince was well aware,	Vi. vi. 27. 1
So likewise turnde the Prince upon the Knight,	Vi. vi. 27. 8
when the Prince had once him plainly eyde,	Vi. vi. 28. 5
Ne would the Prince him ever loot forsake . . .	Vi. vi. 29. 4
There did the Prince him overtake anone,	Vi. vi. 30. 4
even the Prince his baseness did despize;	Vi. vi. 32. 4
Whom when the Prince so deadly saw dismayd,	Vi. vi. 33. 1
Whom when the Prince so felly saw to rage,	Vi. vi. 39. 1
were not that the Prince did him appeaze,	Vi. vi. 40. 7
The Prince himselfe there all that night did rest;	Vi. vi. 41. 2
soone she pacifyde The wrathfull Prince,	Vi. vi. 43. 6
the whyles the Prince did rest in careless couch,	Vi. vi. 44. 1
The morrow next the Prince did early rize,	Vi. vi. 44. 8
He of the Prince his life received late,	Vi. vii. 2. 4
The gentle Prince not farre away they spyde,	Vi. vii. 6. 7
the stout Prince, with much more stedly stowre,	Vi. vii. 8. 6
Not so the Prince; for his well-learned speare . . .	Vi. vii. 11. 1
The Prince soone hearkend, and his life forgave . . .	Vi. vii. 12. 5
The Prince much mused at such villenie,	Vi. vii. 13. 1
Whereas the Prince himselfe lay all alone,	Vi. vii. 18. 7
Whereat the Prince awaking,	Vi. vii. 25. 1
Prince Arthure overcomes Disdainie;	Vi. viii. Arg.
They met Prince Arthure with Sir Enias,	Vi. viii. 4. 3
to the Prince thus sayd:	Vi. viii. 6. 1
The Prince assented;	Vi. viii. 7. 1
Which when the Prince beheld, there standing by,	Vi. viii. 12. 6
But yet the Prince so well enured was . . .	Vi. viii. 14. 1
Eftsoones the Prince to him full nimblely stept,	Vi. viii. 17. 1
'Certes,' (sayd then the Prince) 'the God is just,	Vi. viii. 23. 1
oft Procure'd the Prince his cruell hand to stay,	Vi. viii. 29. 2
Then thus the Prince gan say:	Vi. viii. 29. 5
in wedlocke to have bound Unto the Prince of Pieteland,	Vi. xii. 4. 6
entertayne The greatest Prince with pompous roialty:	Am. lxxvii. 4
Princedom. Deposed was from princedom sovereignty,	II. x. 44. 5
Princely. may shee florish long in princely plight!	S.C. Ap. 49
Her heavenly haveour, her princely grace,	S.C. Ap. 66
Thenceforth proceeding with his princely trayne,	Hub. 1086
them that had purloyn'd his Princely honours.	Hub. 1342
Strong walls, rich porches, princelike pallaces,	Ti. 93
'The Lyon, . . . 'his princely puissance doth abate,	I. iii. 7. 2
So proud she shynd in her princely state,	I. iv. 10. 1
All hurten forth; and she, with princely pace,	I. iv. 16. 3
They backe returned to the princely Place;	I. iv. 38. 3
With royall pomp and princely majestie . . .	I. v. 5. 2
old Ninus far did pas In princely pomp,	I. v. 48. 4
princely gifts of ivory and gold,	I. xii. 12. 6
with stately grace and princely port . . .	II. iii. 28. 5
full of princely bounty and great mind,	II. viii. 51. 1
her proude portance and her princely gest,	III. ii. 27. 3
Banisht from princely bowre to wastefull wood!	III. iii. 42. 6
So goodly grave, and full of princely aw,	IV. vi. 33. 5
There Justice first her princely ryle begonne . . .	V. i. 2. 5
a Queene, and come of Princely kynd,	V. v. 41. 5
of princely grace to be inclyn'd thereto . . .	V. v. 41. 9
after all her princely entertayne,	V. ix. 37. 1
she, whose Princely brest was touched here . . .	V. ix. 50. 1
The goodly praise of Princely curtisie,	VI. Pr. 6. 3
Prince's. in Princes pallace thou doe sitt,	S.C. O. 80
yet is Princes pallace the most fitt),	S.C. O. 81
in his Princes service spends his dayes,	Hub. 773
the Princes pallaces fell fast To ruine	Hub. 1175
That might for anie Princes couche be red,	Ti. 633
can empierce a Princes mightie hart.	Col. 431
As ever else in Princes Court thou vestest . . .	Col. 738
In living Princes court none ever knew . . .	I. iv. 7. 4
That greatest Princes presence might behold . . .	I. viii. 35. 4
purveyance meet Of all, that royall Princes court became;	I. xii. 13. 6
The large discourse of roiall Princes state . . .	I. xii. 14. 6
when that Princes wrath was pacified,	I. xii. 36. 6
Whom Princes late displeasure left in bands,	tt. i. 1. 2

Prince's—Continued.

'In Princes court'—The rest she would have sayd,	II. iii. 42. 1
There chaunced to the Princes hand to rize . . .	II. ix. 59. 5
Mote Princes place be seeme so deckt to bee . . .	III. i. 33. 4
Ne tastest Princes pleasures,	III. ii. 31. 6
Timias, the Princes gentle Squyre,	III. iv. 47. 1
greatest Princes court would welcome fayne;	IV. viii. 27. 2
in Princes Court doe hap to sprout againe,	IV. viii. 33. 4
Sprung of the ancient stocke of Princes straine,	IV. viii. 33. 7
recoure His Leman from the Stygian Princes boure:	IV. x. 58. 5
Into the Princes shield where it empight,	V. x. 32. 7
Not so the Princes, but with restless force . . .	V. x. 33. 1
well beseemeth that in Princes hall . . .	VI. i. 1. 3
To he a Princes Paragone esteemed,	VI. ix. 11. 5
in the Princes gardin daily wrought:	VI. ix. 24. 8
Then had ye sorted with a princes pere:	Am. lxxvi. 10
my long fruitlesse stay in Princes Court,	Proth. 7
Princes. To learne the enterdeale of Princes strange,	Hub. 785
Princes and high Priests . . .	T.M. 560
Provide therefore (ye Princes) whilst ye live,	Ti. 365
'In vaine doo earthly Princes,	Ti. 407
titles vaine, Which mortal Princes wore . . .	II. vii. 43. 9
all earthly Princes she doth far surmount.	II. x. 1. 9
Gathered the Princes of the people loose . . .	II. x. 37. 6
Even seven hundred Princes,	II. x. 74. 8
greatest Princes liking it mote well delight . . .	III. v. 40. 9
Of Alexander, and his Princes five . . .	IV. i. 22. 8
That powre he also doth to Princes leud,	V. Pr. 10. 6
of weake Princes to be Patronesse,	V. i. 4. 7
many Princes she in wealth exceedes,	V. ii. 9. 6
Upon the thrones of mortal Princes tend,	V. ix. 32. 2
trayterous desynes Gainst loiall Princes,	V. ix. 42. 3
herein doest all earthly Princes pas?	V. x. 3. 2
The spoiles of Princes hang'd which were in battel won . . .	V. viii. 42. 9
Whom greatest Princes sought on lowest knee . . .	H.H.L. 231
All mortal Princes and imperiall States;	H.H.B. 88
Princes'. Fell from high Princes courtes, or Ladies bowres,	I. v. 51. 6
The skill whercof to Princes hearts he doth reveale,	V. vi. 1. 9
in Princes courts to worke great scath and hindrance:	V. ix. 22. 9
Are wont for Princes states to fashion;	VII. vii. 8. 4
Princes bowres adorne with painted imagerie . . .	VII. vii. 10. 9
Princess. Such for a Princess bene principall . . .	S.C. Ap. 126
So I of this small Northerne world was Princesse . . .	Ti. 84
song, Which he hath of that mightie Princess made?	Col. 405
other grace vouchsafed them to shewe Of Princess worthy;	I. iv. 14. 4
Thought . . . that great Princess too exceeding proude,	I. iv. 15. 8
thou, O fayrest Princess under sky!	II. Pr. 4. 6
to that mighty Princess did complaine . . .	II. ii. 43. 2
made thee soldier of that Princess bright,	II. ix. 5. 3
A Princess of great powre and greater pride,	V. iv. 33. 4
During which space she there as Princess rained,	V. vii. 42. 3
A Princess of great powre and majestie,	V. viii. 16. 8
as any Princess under sky,	V. viii. 18. 7
As their true Liege and Princess naturall;	V. xii. 24. 8
Princess'. To have thy Princes grace, yet want her Peeres;	Hub. 901
al through that great Princess pride did fall,	I. v. 53. 6
Principall. Such for a Princess bene principall . . .	S.C. Ap. 126
In the pride of his freedome principall:	Am. 380
both him honor'd as their principall,	IV. xi. 30. 8
Oft spills the principall to save the part;	V. x. 2. 4
Was placed in his principall Estate,	VII. vi. 19. 4
Principality. Riches, renowne, and principality,	II. vii. 8. 5
He plac't all rule and principallitie,	V. vi. 3. 4
As for the gods owne principality,	VII. vii. 16. 5
Principals. To Lords, to Principalls, to Prebendaries?	Hub. 422
Principle. Doubting sad end of principle unsound:	V. xi. 2. 7
Printing. Whose image printing in his deepest wit,	H.L. 197
Priscilla. Calidore brings Priscilla home;	VI. iii. Arg.
But faire Priscilla (so that Lady light)	VI. iii. 10. 1
when he saw his faire Priscilla by,	VI. iii. 11. 4
Prise, etc. See Price, Prize, etc.	
Prison. My spirit shaking off her earthly prison,	I. an. i. 2
A diverse Dreame out of his prison darke,	I. i. 44. 2
life does win Unto her native prison to retourne;	I. vii. 21. 8
overcomen kept in prison long,	II. x. 32. 8
Stout Ferrex and sterne Porex him in prison threw . . .	II. x. 34. 9
In wretched prison long he did remaine,	II. x. 45. 1
grudge in so streight prison to be prest,	II. xi. 32. 4
meant unto her prison to have brought,	III. vii. 51. 3
Her body, late the prison of sad paine,	III. xii. 45. or. 3
As if he had in prison long bene pent:	IV. v. 34. 6
came upon a day Unto the prison,	IV. viii. 62. 2
secretly out of her prison steale;	IV. viii. 55. 7
Thence she commaunded me to prison new;	IV. viii. 56. 7
Who now long time had lyeu in prison sad;	IV. ix. 4. 3
in this prison put him here with me;	IV. xii. 10. 6
One prison fittest is to hold us two . . .	IV. xii. 10. 7
the false mayden shortly turn'd againe Unto the prison,	V. v. 51. 9
Which had her Lord in her base prison pent,	V. vi. 18. 8
She for that yron prison did enquire,	V. vii. 37. 2
the whiles in prison she did dwell . . .	VI. xii. 16. 9
So sweet your prison you in time shall prove,	Am. lxxi. 11
Breaking his prison, forth to you doth fly . . .	Am. lxxiii. 4
Out of my prison I will breake anew;	Am. lxxx. 6
Out of great Chaos ugly prison crept,	H.L. 68
Prison-door. So soone as he the Prison-dore did pas,	III. x. 53. 1
the keyes of every prison dore . . .	IV. viii. 54. 6
compeld To open unto him the prison dore,	IV. ix. 8. 2
Prisoner. He found the meanes that Prisoner up to reare;	I. viii. 40. 6
He bound that pitteous Lady prisoner,	III. xii. 41. 7

Prisoner—Continued.

In hope to take him prisoner,	IV. iv. 31. 9
The which the prisoner points unto the free!	IV. xii. 11. 2
now performe they have him prisoner taken;	V. iii. 9. 6
from the other fiftie soome the prisoner fet.	V. iii. 11. 9
requere That Damsell whom he held as wrongfull prisoner.	V. viii. 27. 9
kept as prisoner By Artegall,	V. viii. 46. 5
brought, as prisoner to the barre,	V. ix. 35. 1
I goe lyke one that, . . . Is prisoner	Am. lii. 3
So doe I now my selfe a prisoner yeeld To sorrow	Am. lii. 5
Prisoners. Poore prisoners to relieve with gracious ayd,	I. x. 40. 2
One day, as he did all his prisoners vew,	VI. xi. 3. 6
some, which did the sundry prisoners knowe,	VI. xi. 11. 5
Prisonment. joy that for his sake I suffer prisonment.	IV. xii. 7. 9
Prisons. shut up fast within her prisoners blind,	III. ix. 15. 4
Private. of more private persons seeke elsewhere,	Hub. 522
eke of private men somewhat,	Hub. 787
with their spoyles enlarg'd his private treasures.	Hub. 1130
selfe-regard of private good or ill	Col. 682
that which private errors doth pursue;	Col. 750
the troublous stormes that tosse The private state,	II. vii. 14. 2
A private life ledd in Albania With Honorill,	II. x. 29. 7
many a publike state, And many a private	IV. i. 19. 4
eke of private persons many moe,	IV. i. 24. 1
Ne private jarre, ne spite of enemies,	IV. ix. 16. 3
of their private loves beguyled,	IV. ix. 36. 5
To feeding of her private fire,	V. v. 53. 7
back to private farmes he scorsed,	VI. ix. 3. 9
Privately. each the other gan . . . privately bemone.	IV. i. 16. 4
Privily. Did in his drinke shed poyson privilie;	I'an. vi. 8
Prevelie he peeped out through a chinke,	S.C. May 252
Yet not so prevelie but the Foxe him spied;	S.C. May 253
privily prolling to and froe,	S.C. S. 160
privily his servant thereto hire;	Hub. 682
enquiring privily, to learne What did	Hub. 1249
would steale them privily away,	Mai. 111
as he him schooled privily:	I. i. 46. 5
spies . . . To kindle heat of corage privily;	I. v. 4. 7
he laid him privily Downe	I. x. 25. 6
avoided quite, and throwne out privily.	II. ix. 32. 9
he perceiving, ever privily,	III. ix. 52. 8
the rich metall lurked privily,	III. xi. 28. 4
Privily moystening his horrid cheek:	III. xi. 44. 7
Did privily put coles unto his secret fire.	IV. ii. 11. 9
Ate eke provokt him privily	IV. iv. 11. 6
'Me when as he had privily espide	IV. x. 14. 1
Privily pricked with lustfull powres,	IV. x. 45. 7
kindled privily, Into outrageous flames unwares did grow,	V. vii. 14. 6
He found that they had festred privily:	VI. vi. 5. 2
Calidore Had, underneath, him armed privily.	VI. xi. 36. 4
a fleece of wooll, which privily . . . brought,	Epith. 379
privily doth powre Through all the parts,	H.B. 52
Privily. it must be gelt in privitie,	Hub. 520
Him oft and oft I askt in privitie,	I. ix. 5. 5
Of all my love and all my privitie;	II. iv. 20. 2
Therent the Elfe did blush in privitie,	II. ix. 44. 1
all his dayes he drownes in privitie,	III. ix. 3. 8
for reasons speciall privitie,	IV. v. 1. 4
neither showed to other their hearts privily.	IV. ix. 19. 9
she would not him permit Once to approach to her in privily,	VI. xi. 8. 2
To see her naked mongst her Nymphes in privily,	VII. vi. 42. 9
Privy. Or made privie to the same?	S.C. Mar. 30
The privie marks I would bewray,	S.C. Mar. 35
Ye careless hyrds are privie to my cryes,	S.C. Au. 153
Or privie (*privie) or pert yf any bene,	S.C. S. 162
yourselfe, that onely privie are:	Gn. Ded. 4
I meane my Gossip privie first to make.	Hub. 70
breach of lawes to privie ferme did let;	Hub. 1160
He hy a privy Posterne tooke his flight,	I. v. 52. 7
At last in privy wise	I. vi. 32. 6
privy spyals plast in all his way,	II. i. 4. 3
She shut up all her plaint in privy griefe,	III. iv. 11. 2
The privie guilt wherof makes him alway Suspect her truth,	III. ix. 5. 3
Empoisoned was with privy lust and gealous dredd.	III. ix. 28. 9
Ne privy bee unto your treasures grave!	III. x. 42. 8
through privy griefe and horreur vaine,	III. x. 60. 7
privy love his hrest empierced had,	III. xi. 41. 8
in privie place Did spend her dayes,	IV. ii. 44. 8
a privy place, betwixt us hight,	IV. vii. 17. 7
He askt what privie tokens he did heare?	V. iii. 32. 6
privie was and partie in the case:	V. ix. 47. 5
A privy token which betwene them past,	VI. i. 29. 3
shut up all his plaint in privy paine.	VI. v. 24. 5
Which carrie privie message to the spright,	H.B. 236
Prize. They han the pleasure, I a slender prise;	S.C. O. 16
Who ever casts to compasse weightye prise,	S.C. O. 103
manie honest men . . . grow to goodly prize;	Hub. 420
For prize of vaine, or for learned lore:	T.M. 466
Who ever gave more honourable prize	Ded. Son. xiv. 1
His Lady, left as a prise martiall, Did yield	I. ii. 36. 8
Labour'd in vaine to have recur'd their prize,	II. xii. 19. 7
Britomart winnes the prize from all,	IV. iv. Arg.
The prize of her which did in beutie most excell.	IV. iv. 5. 9
To challenge her anew, as his owne prize,	IV. iv. 8. 6
To be the prize of beutie and of might;	IV. iv. 16. 2
that glorious prize to gaine,	IV. iv. 26. 5
did yeeld the prize To Triamond and Cambell	IV. iv. 36. 3
So did the warlike Britomart restore The prize	IV. iv. 48. 2
Where heauties prize shold win that pretious spoyle:	IV. iv. 48. 8
The prize of beutie still bath joynd beene;	IV. v. 1. 3

Prize—Continued.

The third dayes prize unto that straunger Knight,	IV. v. 8. 1
left that Turneyng for beauties prise,	IV. vii. 3. 2
eke the famous prize of beauty from them wonne.	IV. ix. 28. 9
the fame of this renowned prise	IV. x. 4. 1
Nathlesse his pride full dearely he did pryse;	IV. xi. 5. 5
when Paris brought his famous prise,	IV. xi. 19. 3
forst the burden of their prize to stay,	V. iii. 11. 4
whose The honour of the prize should be adjndg'd	V. iii. 13. 9
So unto him they did addeeme the prise	V. iii. 15. 2
As if the prize she gotten had almost,	V. v. 10. 3
as his purchast prize with him convey	V. viii. 25. 7
through his late lukelesse prise,	VI. viii. 25. 7
Was his owne purchase and his onely prize;	VI. xi. 12. 3
peerelesse beauties prise,	Am. lix. 7
what can prize that thy most precious blood?	H.H.L. 175
Prized. prize with slaughter of their Generall;	Ti. 116
Proceed. badde the Brere in his plaint proccede.	S.C. F. 159
laessie Vesper . . . gan proccede withall;	Gn. 316
On their intended journey to proccede;	Hub. 105
She stayd; and fourth Duessa gan proccede:	I. v. 22. 1
ere they could proccede unto the place	II. ii. 20. 1
'So from immortal race he does proccede,	II. iv. 42. 1
forth she gan proccede: 'Most wretched woman	II. vi. 33. 6
feeble age . . . he saw procced,	II. x. 27. 7
draw from on this journey to procced.'	II. xii. 26. 5
Yet stayd they not, but forward did procced,	II. xii. 37. 3
he forth on his journey did proccede,	III. iv. 4. 6
the rest, which in this Quest procced,	III. viii. 50. 8
From his moist eies, and like two streames procced;	IV. viii. 13. 4
from that goodly glorious flowre procced,	IV. viii. 33. 6
did proccede, Shooting forth farre away	IV. viii. 39. 2
Nereus . . . Did first procced,	IV. xi. 18. 6
she saw him to proccede Unmov'd	V. ii. 23. 1
Least any more such practise should proccede.	V. vi. 31. 5
whence all this did proccede;	V. vi. 31. 7
He purposd to procced, what so befell,	V. vii. 43. 8
to his voyage gan againe procced;	V. xi. 65. 8
She on her way east forward to proccede,	VI. v. 31. 2
must procced alone . . . From your owne will	VI. vi. 7. 2
from whom al true And perfect beauty did at first procced:	Am. lxxix. 12
From whence procced her heames so pure and bright	H.H.B. 160
'For from th' Eternal Truth it doth procced,	H.H.B. 174
Proceeded. wist no creature whence that heavenly sweet Proceeded,	I. xii. 39. 7
To weat whence all the wealth . . . Proceeded,	II. vii. 38. 5
Proceeding. Thenceforth proceeding with his princely trayne,	Hub. 1086
forth proceeding with sad sober cheare,	I. xii. 21. 4
Proceeding to the midst he still did stand,	II. xii. 4. 1
Proceeds. proceeds Yet on his way,	II. vii. 2. 2
of no ill proceeds But on occasion,	IV. iv. 1. 6
to perils great for justice sake proceeds.	V. ii. 1. 9
proceeds such soule-enchauting night.	H.B. 14
light proceeds, which kindleth lovers fire,	H.B. 100
Process. she had him tellen plaine The further process	I. vi. 37. 8
Proclaim. Their Lord and Patrone loud did him proclame,	I. xii. 6. 3
as through the world I did proclame,	I. xii. 20. 2
troublous warre proclame:	II. v. 1. 7
did proclame That Marinell that day deserved best.	V. iii. 7. 7
Proclaimed. See Far-proclaimed.	
Proclaymed joy and peace through all his state;	I. xii. 3. 8
solemne feast proclaymd throughout the land,	I. xii. 40. 2
caus'd to be proclaym'd each where A solemne feast,	IV. ii. 26. 7
curs'd Idole, farre proclom'd, He hath set up,	V. x. 28. 4
Procrustes' bold Procrustes hire . . . Would have suffiz'd	VII. vi. 29. 5
Procure. Ne let vaine feates procure your needlesse smart,	I. i. 54. 4
Then she began a treaty to procure,	II. ii. 32. 6
secretly doth us procure to fall	II. xii. 48. 5
doth procure Great warriors oft their rigour to repress,	V. viii. 1. 3
had no meanes to comfort, nor procure her glee.	VI. iii. 43. 9
liking in her yet untamed heart procure.	VI. x. 32. 9
So it the fairer bodie doth procure	H.B. 129
Procured. th' Ape his Parish Clarke procur'd to bee.	Hub. 557
Of the faire Alma greatly were procur'd	III. i. 1. 5
it was no old sore which his new paine procur'd;	IV. xii. 23. 9
him entreat for grace that had procur'd her paine.	V. v. 28. 9
He now t' abhorre and loath her person had procur'd.	V. ix. 39. 9
cry Procur'd the Prince his cruell hand to stay,	VI. viii. 29. 2
Prodigious. it prodigious seemes in common peoples sight	IV. i. 13. 9
All that behold so strange prodigious sight,	V. iii. 19. 5
Produce. did Paridell produce His false Duessa,	IV. v. 11. 1
new accusements to produce in place:	V. ix. 47. 2
Produced. Whence being forth produc'd,	IV. ix. 7. 1
Profane. Presume the things so sacred to prophane?	Col. 349
His mightie mysteries they do prophane,	Col. 788
A sacrament prophane in mystery of wine,	III. ix. 30. 9
that bad eyes might it not prophane:	IV. iv. 15. 3
which all Asia sought with vowes prophane,	IV. x. 30. 3
Profaned. suffer her profaned for to bee	T.M. 566
mote not be profan'd of common eyes,	VI. viii. 43. 2
Profess. Whether shall we professe some trade or skill,	Hub. 117
high God himselfe, whom they professe?	Hub. 843
all noble feates professe To register,	T.M. 97
banish me, which do professe the skill	T.M. 521
none might professe But Princes . . . that secret skill;	T.M. 559
Ne onelic favours them which it professe,	T.M. 575
I do professe to be Vassall to one,	Col. 466
those that skill of medicine professe,	Col. 742
Vaine votaries of laessie Love professe,	Col. 766
him they do not serve as they professe,	Col. 791
To all that armes professe and chevalry,	Ded. Son. iv. 4

Profess—Continued.

Mecaenas . . . to al that civil artes *professe*, *Ded.Son.xiii.10*
 Young knight whatever, that dost armes *professe*, I. iv. 1. 1
 Gainst all that truth or vertue doe *professe*; IV. viii. 24. 7
 greater love to me then her he did *professe*. IV. viii. 57. 9
 though revengfull vow she did *professe*, V. vii. 36. 3
 court'sie doth as well as armes *professe*, VI. i. 41. 2
 her face and former parts *professe* A faire young Mayden, VI. vi. 10. 6
 ne ever knighthood dare Hence to *professe*; VI. vi. 36. 4
Professed. My part it is and my *professed* skill *T.M.* 151
 His sweet love *professed* there? *Col.* 772
 Regan greater love to him *profest* Then all the world, II. x. 28. 3
 love is not where most it is *profest*; II. x. 31. 2
 all Ladies, which have it *profest*, III. Pr. 1. 7
 Scorne the faire offer of good will *profest*; III. i. 55. 2
 Friendship *professed* with unfained hart, III. iii. 62. 8
profest a virgine wife. IV. i. 6. 9
 all those knights, as their *professed* lone, IV. ii. 28. 8
Profest to her true friendship and affection sweet. IV. iii. 60. 9
 friends *profest* are chaungd to foemen fell: IV. iv. 1. 3
 Each one *profest* to be her paramoure, IV. v. 24. 7
 wonder was to see In friends *profest*, IV. ix. 27. 7
 both his *professed* lone: IV. ix. 30. 4
 from the first that her I love *profest*, IV. ix. 39. 1
 Ne more sincere in word and deed *profest*; IV. xi. 18. 7
 blame it is to him, that armes *profest*, IV. xii. 8. 4
 by vow, which I *profest* To my dread Sovereaine, VI. ii. 37. 5
 he which was their Capitaine *profest*, VI. xi. 3. 4
 To shew the courtisie by him *profest*. VII. xii. 2. 4
 soveraine Queene *profest* Of woods and forrests VII. vi. 38. 7
 loud *profest* His foolish thought: VII. vi. 46. 5
Professeth. she her selfe *professeth* mortall foe To Justice, V. viii. 20. 6
Professing. *Professing* thee I lifted am aloft *Gn.* 333
Profession. mocke Divines and their *profession*. *Hub.* 841
 It is my chiefe *profession* to comyle; *T.M.* 432
 for *profession* of all learned arts, *Col.* 754
Professours. there *professours* find small maintenance, *Col.* 705
 gives to their *professours* stipends large. *Col.* 746
Proffer. To them that covet . . . *Proffer* thy giltes, II. vii. 9. 9
proffer made by force her to reprize: IV. iv. 8. 8
 Some *proffer* made with him for her to fight. IV. v. 27. 5
 your bounteous *proffer* Be farre from me, VI. ix. 33. 3
Proffered. The which thy *proffered* courtisie denyd? III. vii. 57. 7
Proffers. by *proffers* vaine Of idle hopes VII. vi. 34. 7
Profit. yeeld them timely *profite* for their paine. *Hub.* 236
 No reach, no breach, that might him *profit* bring, *Hub.* 1141
 each his paynes to others *profit* still employd. II. x. 14. 9
Profits. Of merchants farre for *profits* therein prayd; II. x. 5. 7
Progenies. The substANCES of natures fruitfull *progenies*. III. vi. 36. 9
Progeny. Renowm'd for fruite of famous *progenie*, *Ro.* vi. 6
 ornament of great Joves *progenie*, *Gn.* 14
 for to purchase for his *progeny*. *Hub.* 1148
 The goodly off-spring of Joves *progenie*, *T.M.* 429
 Then, by like right the noble *Progeny*, *Ded. Son.* iv. 5
 three sonnes, his famous *progeny*, II. x. 13. 4
 happy father of faire *progeny*: II. x. 22. 2
 Here ended Brutus sacred *progeny*, II. x. 36. 1
 famous *Progeny*, Which from them springen shall. III. iii. Arg.
 from thy wombe a famous *Progenie* Shall spring III. iii. 22. 5
 the endless *progeny* Of all the weeds III. vi. 30. 7
 To count the seas abundant *progeny*, IV. xii. 1. 2
 the Theban Knight, The father of that fatall *progeny*, V. xi. 25. 3
 should the *progeny* of man Be rooted out, VII. vi. 31. 8
 Till they bring forth the fruitfull *progeny*; *Epith.* 403
 Seekes to enlarge his lasting *progenie*; *H.L.* 105
Progress. forth they both yere make their *progress*, III. xi. 20. 7
Progression. What else then did he by *progression*, *Hub.* 842
Project. Before his feet her selfe she did *project*; VI. i. 45. 5
Prolling. See *Prowling*.
Prolong. her husbands daies She did *prolong* *Gn.* 427
 why seeke I to *prolong* My wearie daies *D.* 439
 He would at her request *prolong* her nephews daies. I. v. 41. 9
 Ne may a man *prolong*, nor sborten, it; I. ix. 41. 3
 to *prolong* The vengeance prest? II. viii. 28. 2
 Sought by all meanes his dolor to *prolong*, III. vii. 35. 7
 right willing to *prolong* bis date: III. xii. 35. 9
 thereby did more *prolong* their paine: IV. iii. 2. 3
 Till then your challenges ye may *prolong*; IV. iv. 12. 7
 then doe it not *prolong*, IV. xii. 9. 7
 though her dome she doe *prolong*, V. xi. 1. 5
 The faire doth it *prolong*; the fowle doth it impaire. VII. vii. 22. 9
Prolonged. good lucke *prolonged* hath thy date, I. ix. 45. 7
 That so their lives might be *prolonged* late: IV. ii. 51. 3
Prometheus. how first *Prometheus* did create A man, II. x. 70. 5
Prometheus'. great *Prometheus* tasting of our ire, VII. vi. 29. 7
Promise. Did largely *promise*, and to him fore-red, *Mui.* 29
 The floure of chevalry . . . Doth *promise* fruite *Ded. Son.* x. 3
 honourable sight Doth *promise* hope of helpe II. viii. 25. 6
 with sure *promise* of her good endeavour V. v. 35. 2
 Through *promise* to afford her timely aide, V. xi. 41. 4
 for *promise* of great meed, VI. vii. 12. 7
 as ye did *promise* make, VI. vii. 15. 7
 New year, . . . Doth seeme to *promise* hope *Am.* iv. 2
Promised. *promised* of timely fruite such store, *S.C.D.* 104
 The Foxe had *promised* of friendship store, *Hub.* 1206
 they *promised* to dight for him Gay chapelets *As.* 41
 grove . . . That *promist* ayde the tempest to withstand; I. i. 7. 3
 He *promised* to bring me at that howe, II. iv. 24. 7
 Thy Grandsire Nerens *promist* to adorne? III. iv. 36. 5
 She *promist* kisses sweet, and sweeter things, III. vi. 12. 8

Promised—Continued.

for his love him *promist* libertie at last. IV. viii. 62. 9
promist large amends to make. IV. viii. 60. 6
promist him, what ever wight she weare, IV. xii. 27. 5
 she *promist* that she would . . . Devise how V. v. 55. 1
Promist, if she would free him from that case, V. v. 55. 8
 ye *promist*, as ye were a Knight, To meeete her V. xi. 39. 2
promist to performe his precept well, VI. i. 43. 3
 he *promist*, if shee would him pleasure VII. vi. 44. 1
promist both to recompens; *Epith.* 431
 Fell from the hope of *promist* heavenly place, *H.H.L.* 122
Promiseth. That *promiseth* the same; *Proth.* 154
Prone. Of them that to him buxome are and *prone*: III. ii. 23. 4
Pronoe. Large Lisianassa and *Pronoe* sage, IV. xi. 50. 2
Pronounced. When he his sentence thus *pronounced* had, V. iv. 20. 1
Proof. Let thy follye be the *priefe*. *S.C. Au.* 116
 For *priefe* thereof, my death shall weepe, *S.C. Au.* 119
 'Well may appeare by *priefe* of their mischaunce, *Gn.* 553
 readie are of anie to make *priefe*. *Hub.* 408
 practising the *priefe* of warlike deedes, *Hub.* 740
 he put in *priefe*: *Hub.* 1139
 Of which, appaunt *priefe* was to be seene, *Ded. Son.* xi. 8
 Drawne into armes, and *priefe* of mortall fight, *Mui.* 4
 joyd to make *priefe* of her cruelty I. vi. 31. 6
 of his prowesse *priefe* he since hath made I. vii. 47. 6
 good growes of evils *priefe*. I. viii. 43. 6
 onely worthie you through prowes *priefe*, I. ix. 17. 8
 med'cines, which bad passing *prief*; I. x. 24. 5
 now by *priefe* all otherwise I weene, I. x. 58. 7
 whence she might behold that batailles *prief*, I. xi. 5. 3
 tell what fatall *priefe* Hath . . . you opprest; II. i. 48. 6
 To *priefe* of passing wonders hath full otten usd: II. ii. 5. 9
 For *priefe* thereof, . . . Aray thyselfe in her most gorgeous
 geare, II. iv. 26. 7
 Me lier were ten thousand deathes *priefe* II. iv. 28. 8
 made a *priefe* Of every place II. vi. 51. 3
Priefe be thou, Prince, the prowest man alyve, II. xi. 30. 6
 for prayse, and *priefe* of manly might, III. i. 13. 4
 had never *priefe* Of such malengine III. i. 63. 7
 Ne braver *priefe* in any of thy powre III. iii. 3. 2
priefe of thy prow valiaunce III. iii. 28. 3
 Thy daies abridge through *priefe* of puissance, III. viii. 18. 2
 with *priefe* of last extremity, III. ix. 18. 8
 After the *priefe* of prowesse ended well, IV. v. 2. 2
 For dread of her displeasures utmost *priefe*: IV. v. 37. 5
 Did shun the *priefe* thereof, and it avoyded light. IV. viii. 44. 9
 Till he had made of her some better *priefe*; IV. ix. 15. 5
 Streight forth issewd a Knight all arm'd to *priefe*, IV. x. 9. 6
 for the *priefe* of his great puissance, IV. xi. 16. 2
 To deedes of armes and *priefe* of chevalrie V. iii. 4. 3
 For *priefe* shew forth thy sword, V. iii. 21. 5
 For *priefe* whereof he had them Floribell forth call. V. iii. 22. 9
 with diat of sword And batailles doubtfull *priefe* V. iv. 6. 2
 Consisted much in that adventures *priefe*: V. vii. 44. 6
 to make *priefe* of utmost shame, V. vii. 22. 6
 Ere *priefe* it tooke, V. ix. 42. 4
 loth t' assay The *priefe* of hattell now VI. iii. 41. 4
 if please her make the *priefe*; VI. iv. 34. 5
 by *priefe* of that which she hath fylde VI. xii. 21. 3
 shew such *priefe* and sad examples shewed VII. vi. 4. 6
 little *priefe* In deep discovery of the mynds disease; *Am.* 1. 5
 late repentance through thy follies *prief*: *H.H.B.* 293
Prop. See *Vine-prop.*
 Withouten *prop* or pillour it t' upholde, *Ti.* 549
Proper. calling me then by my *propre* name, *Bel.* i. 7
 Didst arme thy hand against thy *proper* hart; *Ro.* xxxi. 11
 I chaunst to see her in her *proper* hew, I. ii. 40. 6
 a science *Proper* to gentle blood: II. iv. 1. 8
 Her *proper* face I not discerned II. iv. 28. 3
 against the Romanes hent their *proper* powre; II. ix. 57. 6
 each might best offend his *proper* part, II. xi. 6. 3
 in their *proper* praise too partiall bee, III. ii. 1. 2
 To let him loose to save their *proper* stakes, IV. iv. 34. 8
 Out of their *proper* places farre away, V. Pr. 6. 6
 Nor tooke away his love, but his owne *proper* good. V. i. 23. 9
 Of their vaine prowesse turned to their *proper* bale. V. iv. 24. 9
 soone did make To leave his *proper* forme, V. ix. 16. 9
 that is his *proper* owne: VI. iii. 1. 7
 at the last breake forth in his owne *proper* kynd. VI. v. 1. 9
Properties. Appeared in their native *propertis*, *Ti.* 284
 that old man Eumnestes, by their *propertis*. II. ix. 58. 9
Property. a waift . . . he claym'd as *propertie*: IV. xii. 31. 4
Prophecies. Shewes, visions, sooth-sayes, and *prophecies*; II. ix. 51. 8
 'Fond Proteus, father of false *prophecis*! III. iv. 37. 1
 Thero to he was expert in *prophecies*, IV. xi. 19. 1
Prophecy. sung the *prophecie* Of his owne death *Ti.* 594
 (For Proteus was with *prophecy* inspir'd) III. iv. 25. 3
 It was no time to scan the *prophecie*, IV. xii. 28. 3
Propbested. That Proteus *prophecie* should him dismay; III. iv. 28. 2
 'Well hop't be then, when this was *prophecid*, IV. iv. 33. 1
Prophet. the *Prophet* still awhile did stay, III. xii. 21. 4
Prophets. The hellish Harpyes, *prophecs* of sad destiny. II. xii. 35. 9
Propitious. make thee more *propitious* in my need, *H.L.* 9
Proportion. Of wondrous length, and streight *proportion*, *Van.* vii. 2
proportion of the outward part *H.B.* 75
 with his spirits *proportion* to agree, *H.B.* 227
Proportioned. See *Well-proportioned*.
 Justly *proportion'd* (*proportioned*) up *Bel.* iii. 3
Proportioned equally by seven and nine; II. ix. 22. 7
Proportions. Those two the first and last *proportions* are; II. ix. 22. 3

Propound. for all the suit I could *propound*, Would me refuse III. vii. 56. 5
To follow that which he did long *propound*, IV. vi. 42. 5
these conditions doe to him *propound*: V. iv. 49. 1
Began the streight conditions to *propound*, V. vii. 28. 2
With these conditions which I will *propound*: VI. i. 42. 6
Prosecute. Which he so wisely well did *prosecute*, VI. x. 38. 4
To *prosecute* her plot. VII. vi. 23. 9
Prosecuting. From *prosecuting* his revenging rage: III. i. 11. 2
discouraged From *prosecuting* of her first intent, III. xi. 50. 8
Proserpina. horrid house of sad *Proserpina*, *Ti.* 373
sad *Proserpina*, the Queene of bell; I. iv. 11. 2
The Gardin of *Proserpina* this hight; II. vii. 53. 1
Brought thee from balefull house of *Proserpine*, III. xi. 1. 2
Yet Pluto and *Proserpina* were present there. VII. vii. 3. 9
Proserpina's. gau threaten hellish paine, And sad *Proserpines*
wrath, I. ii. 2. 7
Prosper. Ill might it *prosper* that ill gotten was; *Hub.* 1149
Prosperity. To greatnes growne, through long *prosperitie*, *Ro.* xxxi. 13
tract of time, and long *prosperitie*, S.C. May 117
'For th' heavens, envying our *prosperitie*, VI. iv. 31. 1
Envis lovers long *prosperity*, VI. x. 38. 8
Prostrate. downe in dust *prostrate*, *Gn.* 558
Themselves to humble to the Ape *prostrate*, *Hub.* 1083
To her my love I lowly do *prostrate*, *Col.* 474
They, . . . all *prostrate* upon the lowly playne, I. vi. 12. 8
carcases on ground were horribly *prostrate*, II. viii. 54. 9
prostrate she fell unto the ground, III. xii. 38. 9
Before faire Britomart she fell *prostrate*, III. xii. 39. 1
her selfe uppon the laud She did *prostrate*, V. vii. 7. 8
Whylest kings and kesars at her feet did them *prostrate*, V. ix. 29. 9
a storme, that all things doth *prostrate*; *Am.* lvi. 6
Prostrated. *prostrated* fall, And kisse my stirrup; II. iii. 8. 5
Whom when he saw before his foote *prostrated*, V. v. 11. 6
her proud person low *prostrated* on the plaine, V. vii. 33. 9
Belge, with her sonnes, *prostrated* low V. xi. 16. 1
Whom when he saw *prostrated* on the plaine, V. xi. 23. 8
Prostrating. him before themselves *prostrating* low,
on the ground herselfe *prostrating* low, I. xii. 6. 2
The wretched man . . . low *prostrating* said; III. x. 25. 2
Protect. by the names of Souldiers us *protect*: *Hub.* 197
by your powre *protect* his feeble ease? II. viii. 25. 8
seemed nought could him from death *protect*; V. xii. 21. 4
Protection. Muse . . . craves *protection* of her feeblenesse: *Ded.Son.* xiii. 12
All these, I wote, in thy *protection* bee, III. iv. 58. 6
left in his *protection* whileare, IV. ix. 17. 8
Seem'd under her *protection* him to sbroud; VI. vi. 31. 4
Protections. Which in their high *protections* doe containe *H.H.B.* 87
Protense. by dew degrees, and long *protense*, III. iii. 4. 8
Protest. The eldest, Honorill, gan to *protest* II. x. 28. 1
Proteus. *Proteus* eke with him does drive his beard *Col.* 248
As many formes . . . As ever *Proteus* to himselfe could make: I. ii. 10. 4
she inquir'd One day of *Proteus* III. iv. 25. 2
(For *Proteus* was with prophocy inspir'd) III. iv. 25. 3
That *Proteus* prophecide should him dismay; III. iv. 28. 2
'Fond *Proteus*, father of false prophecis! III. iv. 37. 1
wrong'd by Carle, by *Proteus* sav'd, III. viii. Arg.
Proteus abroad did rove, III. viii. 29. 8
Proteus is Shepheard of the seas of yore, III. viii. 30. 1
when *Proteus* she did see her by, III. viii. 33. 9
Unlovely *Proteus*, missing to his mind IV. xi. 2. 2
To *Proteus* selfe to sue for her discharge: IV. xii. 14. 4
Proteus to constraine; IV. xii. 14. 8
Whether old *Proteus* true or false had sayd, IV. xii. 28. 4
To *Proteus* selfe to sew she thought it vaine, IV. xii. 29. 1
Proteus, that hath ordayn'd my sonne to die; IV. xii. 31. 2
Commaunding *Proteus* straight t' enlarge the mayd, IV. xii. 32. 3
Departed straight to *Proteus* therewithall; IV. xii. 32. 7
Proteus'. He comes to *Proteus* hall, IV. xi. Arg.
for the Gods in *Proteus* house be made; IV. xi. 9. 2
All these together marched toward *Proteus* hall, IV. xi. 39. 9
Proteus house they fild even to the dore; IV. xii. 3. 3
being freed from *Proteus* cruell band V. iii. 2. 1
Proto. Swift *Proto*, milde Eucrate, Thetis faire, IV. xi. 48. 7
Protomedaea. Panopae, and wise *Protomedaea*, IV. xi. 49. 8
Protract. nights, that slowly seemd to move Theyr sad *protract* *Am.* lxxxvii. 4
Proud. *Proud* that so manie Gods she brought to light; *Ro.* vi. 3
Proud of his highest service, *Van.* iv. 3
Mongst all the daughters of *proud* Lihanon, *Van.* vii. 4
his *proude* heart is fild with fretting ire; *Van.* x. 10
Thy sommer *proude*, with Daffadillies dight; S.C. Ja. 22
With painted words tho gan this *proude* weede S.C. F. 160
proude that ever be begot Such a Bellibone; S.C. Ap. 91
Is not thilke same a gotcheard *proude*, S.C. Jul. 1
As Gotcherd *proude*, that, sitting hye, S.C. Jul. 103
he was *proude*, that ill was payd, S.C. Jul. 149
with *proude* vaunt his head aloft doth holde; *Gn.* 259
The Priest gan wexe halfe *proude* to be so praide, *Hub.* 413
the *proude* beasts him readily obayd; *Hub.* 1102
Through *proude* ambition and hart-swelling hate,
Did prick him forth with *proude* desire of praise *Mut.* 5
And that *proude* people, woxen insolent *As.* 86
the Cedar *proude* and tall; *Ded. Son.* vi. 10
it chaunced this *proude* Sarazin To meete me wandring; I. i. 8. 6
Who, whiles he livde, was called *proude* Sans foy, I. ii. 25. 6
yielded pryde and *proude* submission, I. iii. 6. 6
mightie *proude* to humble weake does yield, I. iii. 7. 3
proude Paynim forward came so ferce I. iii. 35. 1
Proude of such glory I. iv. 9. 5
So *proude* she shyned in her princely state, I. iv. 10. 1
proude Lucifera men did her call, I. iv. 12. 1

Proud—Continued.

Thought . . . that great Princesse too exceeding *proude*, I. iv. 15. 8
grudged at the great felicitie Of *proude* Lucifera, I. iv. 31. 9
Duessa, next unto the chaire Of *proude* Lucifer', I. iv. 37. 6
'With *proude* foes sight my sorrow to renew, I. iv. 51. 7
with that Pagan *proude* he combatt will that day, I. v. 2. 9
'Goe now, *proude* Misereant, I. v. 13. 1
by law of that *proude* Tyrannesse, I. v. 46. 6
There was that great *proude* king of Babilon, I. v. 47. 1
proude Antiochus, . . . advaunst His cursed haud gainst God, I. v. 47. 8
Proude Tarquin, and too lordly Lentulus; I. v. 49. 6
Proude women, vaine, forgetfull of their yoke: I. v. 50. 2
Whereas that Pagan *proude* him selfe did rest I. vi. 40. 5
Whom all so soone as that *proude* Sarazin Espide, I. vi. 46. 1
of that *proude* Paynim sore afrajd, I. vi. 47. 9
The Redecrosse knight is . . . By Gyaunt *proude* opprest: I. vii. Arg.
after him the *proude* Duessa came, I. viii. 6. 1
Came ramping forth with *proude* presumptuous gate, I. viii. 12. 5
The *proude* Duessa, full of wrathfull spight, I. viii. 13. 1
of his puissance *proude* ensample made; I. viii. 16. 3
Whom when his maistresse *proude* perceiv'd to fall, I. viii. 20. 6
proude vaunt that *proude* avenging boy Did soone pluck downe, I. ix. 12. 3
she was *proude*, and of too high intent, I. ix. 27. 8
In ashes . . . *proude* humors to abate; I. x. 26. 2
Such *proude* luxurious pompe is swollen up but late, I. xii. 14. 9
that *proude* Paynim king that works her teene: I. xii. 18. 8
Sith her Prince Arthur of *proude* ornaments . . . spoyld, II. i. 22. 6
the Scarcrow wexed wondrous *proude*, II. iii. 7. 1
in pompe of *proude* estate' II. iii. 40. 1
leave so *proude* disdayne, II. iii. 43. 9
proude through praise and mad through love, II. iv. 27. 1
proude corage to provoke, II. v. 3. 2
A *proude* rebellious Unicorn defyes, II. v. 10. 2
His *proude* presumed force increased more, II. vi. 30. 3
False Archimage provokte their corage *proude*, II. viii. 11. 3
match his brother *proude* in battailous aray, II. viii. 22. 9
speare he thrust . . . At *proude* Cymochles, II. viii. 36. 4
that *proude* tower of Troy, II. ix. 45. 8
The king returned *proude* of victory, II. x. 17. 1
Through *proude* ambition against her rebel, II. x. 32. 7
prickt with *proude* disdaine II. x. 33. 3
Rudock and *proude* Stater, both allies, II. x. 38. 3
Archigald, who for his *proude* disdayne II. x. 44. 4
Till the *proude* Romanes him disquieted, II. x. 47. 5
Stoupes at a flying heron with *proude* disdayne, II. xi. 43. 2
the great sea, puft up with *proude* disdaine, II. xii. 21. 7
depriv'd Of their *proude* beautie, II. xii. 31. 4
As the *proude* Persian Queenes accustomed, III. i. 41. 4
her *proude* portance and her princely gest, III. ii. 27. 3
his *proude* foes discomft in victorious field, III. iii. 31. 9
Proude Etheldred shall from the North arise, III. iii. 35. 2
how stout Debora strake *Proude* Sisera, III. iv. 2. 8
Ythridl with deepe disdaine of his *proude* thrcat, III. iv. 15. 1
Proude of his dying honor and deare bandes, III. iv. 17. 3
So fell *proude* Marinell upon the pretious shore, III. iv. 17. 9
with *proude* envy and indignant yre III. iv. 47. 3
as a victour *proude*, gan ransack fast III. v. 48. 4
In his *proude* furnitures she freshly dight, III. vii. 18. 8
Proude Braggadochio, that in vaunting vaine, III. viii. 11. 8
Proude man himselfe then Braggadochio deem'd, III. viii. 13. 6
At those *proude* words that other knight begonue III. viii. 17. 7
The roring billowes in their *proude* disdaine, III. viii. 37. 3
the late ruine of *proude* Marinell, III. viii. 46. 4
proude Encladee, whose wide nosethrils burnd III. ix. 22. 3
proude of that new honour which they redd, III. x. 44. 7
the *proude* Bird, ruffing his fethers wyde III. xi. 32. 6
More sondry colours then the *proude* Pavone Beares III. xi. 47. 7
their *proude* girlonds of tryumphant bayes III. xi. 52. 7
Nought therewith daunted was her courage *proude*, III. xii. 1. 7
his *proude* spoile of that same dolorous Faire Dame III. xii. 22. 7
Of which ful *proude*, him selfe up rearing bye III. xii. 23. 1
seeing his so *proude* And boastfull chalenge, IV. i. 10. 5
Nathlesse *proude* man himselfe the other deemed, IV. ii. 8. 1
this trustie squire with *proude* disdaine IV. ix. 3. 7
the *proude* Nymph would for no worldly meed, IV. xi. 8. 7
finally destroy *Proude* Priams towne, IV. xi. 19. 7
Proude of his Adamants with which he shines IV. xi. 31. 7
Which the *proude* Humber unto them had donne, IV. xi. 38. 3
White hand Eunice, *proude* Dynamene, IV. xi. 49. 1
With *proude* disdaine did scornfull answere make, V. iii. 16. 2
the *proude* boaster gan his doome upbrayd, V. iii. 35. 7
yelded you to *proude* oppression Of womens powre, V. iv. 26. 4
a *proude* Amazon did late defy All the brave Knights V. iv. 29. 5
her *proude* observance will withstand, V. iv. 32. 2
in his necke Her *proude* foote setting, V. iv. 40. 3
With stately port and *proude* magnificence, V. v. 4. 2
There bound t' obay that Amazons *proude* law, V. v. 22. 3
Serving *proude* Radigund with true subjection, V. v. 26. 2
her *proude* mind convert To meeke obeysance V. v. 28. 7
proude rebellious flesb to mortify: V. vii. 9. 5
proude Radigund, with fell despight, V. vii. 32. 1
her *proude* person low prostrated on the plaine, V. vii. 33. 9
Whom that *proude* Amazon subdewd had, V. vii. 41. 6
this *proude* Dame, disdayning all accord, V. viii. 22. 3
that *proude* dame which her so much disdained, V. viii. 24. 4
as his *proude* wife of her had sight, V. viii. 26. 5
the *proude* Souldan . . . Sought onely slaughter V. viii. 30. 3
Of that *proude* Souldan whom be earst did slay, V. viii. 51. 7
came at length with *proude* presumptuous gate V. xii. 14. 1
Glad to be quit from that *proude* Tyrants awe, V. xii. 24. 3

Proud—Continued.

- proud* despite of his selfe-pleasing mynd, VI. i. 15. 2
 is the boast of that *proud* Ladies threat, VI. i. 40. 4
 put away *proud* looke and usage sterne, VI. i. 40. 8
 slay A *proud* discourteous knight; VI. ii. Arg.
 Wherewith he wroth, and full of *proud* disdain, VI. ii. 11. 6
 support of count'nance *proud* . . . To wrong the weaker, VI. ii. 23. 8
 that *proud* Knight in his presumption VI. iii. 8. 3
 this *proud* gyant should with brave emprise Quite overthrow; VI. iv. 33. 4
 avenge th' abuses of that *proud* And shamefull Knight VI. v. 34. 3
 Pursuing that *proud* Knight, VI. vi. 17. 6
 she thereof grew *proud* and insolent, VI. vii. 29. 1
 such *proud* looks would make her prayesd more; VI. vii. 30. 2
 For penance of my *proud* and hard rebellious hart, VI. viii. 19. 9
 could so meekly make *proud* hearts avale, VI. viii. 25. 3
Proud Change (not pleas'd in mortall things . . . to raigne) VII. vi. Arg.
 Typhons fall, or *proud* Ixions paine, VII. vi. 29. 6
 if in presence of that fayrest *proud* Am. ii. 9
 But her *proud* hart doe thou a little shake, Am. x. 9
 In that *proud* port, which her so goodly graceth, Am. xiii. 1
 Faire *Proud!* now tell me, why should faire be *proud*, Am. xxvii. 1
 be no lenger *proud* of that shall perish; Am. xxvii. 13
 that *proud* mayd, . . . *Proud* Daphne, Am. xxviii. 8, 9
 my *proud* one doth worke the greater seath, Am. xxxi. 9
 a *proud* love, that doth my spirite spoyle, Am. xxxiii. 12
 my toung with *proud* restraint to tie; Am. xliii. 6
 But if it be your pleasure, and *proud* will, Am. xlix. 5
 Fayre be ye sure, hnt *proud* and pittlesse, Am. lvi. 5
 Why then doe ye, *proud* fayre, misdeeme Am. lviii. 13
 So farre from being *proud* Epith. 164
 To humble your *proud* faces: Epith. 214
 my faire love does ly, In *proud* humility! Epith. 306
 Thou doest emmarle the *proud* hart of her H.L. 139
 And all that pompe to which *proud* minds aspyre H.H.B. 277
Prouder. when him list the *prouder* lookes subdew, I. vii. 35. 8
prouder vaunt that proud avenging boy Did soone pluck downe, I. ix. 12. 3
 Then which a *prouder* Lady liveth none: VI. i. 14. 7
Proudest. No lesse, I dare saie, than the *proudest* wight; Hub. 62
 in paragone of *proudest* men: III. iii. 54. 6
 Indians do aray . . . in their *proudest* plight: III. xii. 8. 4
proudest harts base love hath blinded, V. v. 40. 9
 Those engins can the *proudest* love convert: Am. xv. 12
Proudly. yet Love she *proudly* (*proudly*?) did forsake: Pet. vi. 4
 Brere, Which *proudly* thrust into Thelemont, S.C. F. 116
proudie neighing, from them parted hee, Hub. 654
 would he laugh it out, and *proudly* looke, Hub. 703
 thorough them did passe So *proudly*, Col. 228
 Under his Lordly foot him *proudly* hath supprest, I. iii. 19. 9
 And *proudly* said; I. iii. 36. 3
proudly threw to ground, as things of naught; I. vii. 18. 5
 her feathers . . . *Proudly* to prune, II. iii. 36. 8
 So *proudly* pricketh on his courser strong, II. v. 38. 8
proudly did impugne her sentence just: V. iv. 2. 5
Proudly stands over, and a while doth pause V. iv. 40. 8
 I him find to be too *proudly* led: V. v. 50. 2
 Eftsoones forth prick'd *proudly* in his might, V. x. 31. 8
 But she his precept *proudly* disobayes, Am. xix. 11
Prove. Pitie the paines that thou thy selfe didst *prove*, S.C. Ja. 18
 Least thou the price of my displeasure *prove*, S.C. F. 138
 Ys love such pinching payne to them that *prove*? S.C. Ap. 18
 As well can *prove* the piercing levin, S.C. Jul. 91
 to *prove* whether his powre would pas As currant, Hub. 1094
 yet to *prove* more true he meant to see, Hub. 1277
 That he in time would sure *prove* such an one, Mui. 31
 Came downe to *prove* the truth, Mui. 267
 To *prove* that death their hearts cannot divide, As. 179
 his hart did earne To *prove* his puissance I. i. 3. 7
 He . . . gan himselve advise To *prove* his sense, I. i. 50. 6
 That doth this Rederosse knights ensample plainly *prove*, I. iv. 1. 9
 To *prove* the wide report of her great Majestee, I. iv. 13. 9
 joyd weake womens hearts to tempt, and *prove*, I. iv. 26. 4
 thou his errour shalt, I hope, now *proven* trew, I. vi. 42. 9
prove thy puissant armes, I. x. 66. 9
 to *prove* his late-renewed might, I. xi. 35. 5
 To *prove* how many acres he did spred of land, I. xii. 11. 9
 to *prove* if any drop Of living blood II. i. 43. 4
 He prick'd forth his puissant force to *prove*, II. i. 50. 7
 sith in might thou didst my mercy *prove*, II. v. 16. 7
 full bent To *prove* extremities of bloody fight, II. vi. 36. 2
 To *prove* he lived il that did thus fowly dye, II. viii. 12. 9
 resolv'd likewise to *prove* the rest, II. x. 31. 4
prove his cause, III. i. 28. 6
prove too well Our faulty weaknes, III. i. 30. 1
 Which to *prove*, I (*I to *prove*) this voyage have begunne, III. i. 8. 5
 well can witness who by tryall it does *prove*, III. ii. 51. 9
prove thy selfe, this sad encounter shonne, III. viii. 17. 5
 To *prove* some deeds of armes upon an equall pere? III. x. 24. 9
 resolv'd to *prove* her utmost might, III. xi. 25. 1
 As he did for Erigone it *prove* III. xi. 43. 4
 A thousand charmes he formerly did *prove*, III. xii. 31. 8
 both resolv'd the last extremities to *prove*, IV. ii. 19. 9
 whosoever contrarie doth *prove*, IV. v. 3. 3
 Likewise assayd to *prove* that girdles powre; IV. v. 19. 3
 Without displeasance for to *prove* his spre, IV. vi. 4. 3
 Where she, captived long, great woes did *prove*; IV. vi. 34. 8
 I me resolv'd the utmost end to *prove*; IV. vii. 16. 7
 Which losse her made like passion also *prove*: IV. viii. 3. 5
 change his liking, and new Lemans *prove*; IV. ix. 21. 6
 an eager mastiffe once doth *prove* The tast of bloud IV. ix. 31. 5
 if old sawes *prove* true IV. xi. 35. 2

Prove—Continued.

- Which well I *prove*, as shall appeare by triall, V. iv. 15. 6
 To *prove* her surname true, that she imposed has, V. viii. 49. 9
prove her cleare Of all those crimes V. xi. 40. 4
 To *prove* if better foote then horsebacke would ensew, VI. i. 35. 9
prove the finall fortune of the fight; VI. i. 38. 4
 In hope he sure would *prove* a doughtie knight: VI. ii. 36. 8
 his kyndly courtesie to *prove*, VI. iii. 15. 5
prove thy manhood on the billowes vayne, VI. iii. 32. 5
 Small praise to *prove* your powre VI. v. 30. 5
prove the puissaunce of his pride, VI. vii. 46. 9
 Yet ceast he not to sew, and all waies *prove*, VI. xi. 5. 5
 to *prove* how pale and weake she was, VI. xi. 12. 9
 do surely *privee* That yond same is your daughter sure, VI. xii. 18. 8
 what if I can *prove*, that even yee . . . are likewise chang'd, VII. vii. 49. 8
 both you and them to me I subject *prove*, VII. vii. 55. 9
prove your powre, which I too well have tride, Am. xxv. 8
 So sweet your prison you in time shall *prove*, Am. lxxi. 11
 forgets . . . His mothers heast to *prove*, Epig. iv. 58
Proved. See Well-proved.
 you, which the world have *proved*, Hub. 409
 by that which little while I *proved*, Col. 664
 ye have . . . *prov'd* your strength on a strong enimie, I. i. 27. 7
 pitty in her hart was never *prov'd* Till then, I. v. 24. 8
 Againe his wonted angry weapon *prov'd*, I. viii. 21. 3
 had he *prov'd* the powre of many a puissant knight, I. xi. 17. 9
 stoutly *prov'd* thy puissaunce here in sight, II. iv. 45. 7
 Your self his prowessse *prov'd*, II. viii. 13. 9
 wife, though alwaies faithful *prov'd*, II. x. 17. 9
 when ever it were *prov'd*; II. x. 28. 4
 she *prov'd* Whether she slept or wak'te: III. i. 60. 5
 For his great vertues *prov'd* long afore: III. iii. 60. 5
 many fortunes *prov'd* in th' Ocean mayne, III. ix. 48. 8
 So *prov'd* it eke that grations God of wine, III. xi. 43. 6
 Some, of borne brethren *prov'd* unnatural; IV. i. 24. 4
 'Last turne was mine, well *prov'd* to my paine; IV. ii. 6. 4
prov'd himselfe most foole in what he seem'd most wise, IV. i. 9. 9
 babes, that *prov'd* three champions hold, IV. ii. 45. 9
 Upon them gladly would have *prov'd* his might, IV. iv. 3. 8
prov'd true by this IV. viii. 1. 1
 As if some *prov'd* perill he did feare, IV. x. 12. 8
 Through his too ventrous prowessse *prov'd* over all, IV. xi. 7. 9
 Well *prov'd* in that same day when Jove those Gyants quelled: V. i. 9. 9
 swat, and chauf'd, and *prov'd* every way: V. ii. 46. 8
 well-seene in armes, and *prov'd* in many a fight, V. iii. 5. 9
 Ne would I it have ween'd, had I not late it *prived*, V. iv. 33. 9
 one day she thus him *prov'd*, V. v. 35. 9
 For so great prowessse as he there had *prov'd*, V. x. 39. 2
prov'd oft in many perillous fight, VI. vi. 4. 3
 now have *prov'd* what happinesse ye hold VI. ix. 28. 3
prov'd the perfect pleasures which doe grow VI. x. 3. 5
 The *prov'd* powre of noble Calidore, VI. xii. 36. 7
prov'd The piercing points of his avengefull darts; H.L. 29
 I, that have often *prov'd*, too well it know, H.H.B. 87
Provender. Their bodies to his beastes for *provender* did spred, V. viii. 28. 9
Proves. With which my weaker patience fortune *proves*, IV. viii. 63. 8
Proveh. seldome scene, forejudgment *proveh* true, Mui. 320
Provide. let him feede, as Nature did *provide*, Jan. iii. 11
provide for meanes of maintenance, S.C. May 79
 the toomb he did *provide* Gn. 662
 huckster man, That wont *provide* his necessaries, Hub. 926
 Ne new ones could he easily *provide*, Hub. 929
 Gan to *provide* for all things in assurance, Hub. 1113
Provide therefore (ye Princes) whilst ye live, Ti. 365
 her Love would her *provide*; Mui. 108
 May them avoyde, or remedie *provide*, Mui. 224
 The housling fire did kinde and *provide*, I. xii. 87. 4
 For which Dan Phebus selfe cannot a salve *provide*, IV. vi. 1. 9
 Till time for him should remedie *provide*, IV. vii. 47. 6
 how long spae Hath he her lent a Champion to *provide*? V. xi. 42. 2
 Which to *provide* she hath this Castle dight, VI. i. 15. 6
 In hope there for his love some succour to *provide*, VI. iii. 29. 9
 Would for the wretched infants helpe *provyde*; VI. xii. 8. 8
 at first *provide* . . . for ever to abide, VII. vi. 5. 8
Provided. *Provided* him a sword of meanest sort; VI. xi. 42. 6
Providence. Eternal *providence*, exceeding thought, I. vi. 7. 1
 Led with eternal *providence*, III. iii. 24. 4
Providence heavenly passeth living thought, III. v. 27. 1
 submit you to high *providence*; III. xi. 14. 4
Province. Corinens had that *Province* utmost west II. x. 12. 2
Proving. bad him stay at ease till further *proving*, Hub. 1366
Provoke. *provoke* them might To idle pleasance; D. 326
 'Least suddaine mischief ye too rash *provoke*: I. i. 12. 2
 advise The angry beastes not . . . too much to *provoke*; I. v. 25. 6
 proud corage to *provoke*, II. v. 3. 2
 Ilim all that while Occasion did *provoke* II. v. 21. 1
 just wronges to vengeance doe *provoke*, II. viii. 27. 3
 gan fayre perswade Not to *provoke* misfortune, III. i. 10. 2
 'What monstrous enmity *provoke* we heare? III. xi. 22. 7
 Ne list I for revenge *provoke* new fight, IV. i. 35. 3
 when he did her *provoke*, IV. xl. 5. 9
 to *provoke* the yre Of damned fends, H.L. 234
Provokt. *Provokt* me to plaic some pleasant fit; Col. 69
Provokt with Wrath and Envyes false surmise, I. v. 46. 7
 death was dew to him that had *provokt* Gods ire, I. ix. 50. 9
provokt her sowne to wreake her wrong; II. iv. 12. 6
 False Archimage *provokte* their corage prowd, II. viii. 11. 3
Provokt them the breaches to assay, II. xi. 14. 7
 Ate eke *provokt* him privily IV. iv. 11. 6
 'To all which cruell tyranny, they say, He is *provokt*, V. viii. 20. 2

Provoked—Continued.

- where he is *provokt* with peevishnesse, VI. vii. 37. 2
- Provokement.** Whose sharpe *provokement* them incenst so sore, IV. iv. 4. 6
- Provoking.** *Provoking* him, by her outrageous talke, II. iv. 5. 3
rash *provoking* perils all about, IV. ii. 46. 8
- Prove.** prooffe of thy *prove* valiaunee III. iii. 28. 3
- Proesse.** Whose warlike *proesse* I. i. 11. 2
- I hope . . . your *proesse* can he yield reliefe: I. vii. 42. 8
of his *proesse* prooffe he since hath made I. vii. 47. 6
Can speake his *proesse* that did earst you beare, I. vii. 48. 4
with his *proesse* may Defend thine honour, I. ix. 16. 7
Wondrous great *proesse* and heroic worth He shewd II. ii. 25. 3
Ne ought the praise of *proesse* more doth marre II. ii. 30. 8
Through deeds of armes and *proesse* martiall, II. iii. 37. 8
Your self his *proesse* prov'd, II. viii. 13. 9
Ne canst of *proesse* ne of knighthood deeme, II. viii. 14. 2
two sonnes, or pearelesse *proesse* both, II. x. 40. 2
Of their brave gestes and *proesse* martiall, III. ii. 1. 6
they mervaild at her chevalree And noble *proesse*, III. ix. 24. 6
through great *proesse* and hold hardnesse, III. ix. 34. 6
I your vassall, by your *proesse* freed, III. xii. 39. 7
his utmost *proesse* there made known; IV. iv. 38. 2
bore The prayse of *proesse* . . . away, IV. iv. 48. 4
After the prooffe of *proesse* ended well, IV. v. 2. 2
Through his too ventrous *proesse* IV. xi. 7. 9
The greater *proesse* greater perils find, V. iii. 9. 2
Of their vaine *proesse* turned to their proper hale, V. iv. 24. 9
so great *proesse* as he there had proved, V. x. 39. 2
through *proesse* and their brave emprise VI. v. 35. 7
knew Calidore right well, And loved for his *proesse*, VI. xii. 11. 3
through thy *proesse*, . . . Thy country may be freed *Proth.* 155
- Proesse's.** onely worthe you through *proesse* prife, I. ix. 17. 8
Whose *proesse* paragone saw never living wight, III. ii. 13. 9
second unto none in *proesse* prayse; V. iii. 5. 4
- Prowest.** The *prowest* knight that ever field did fight, I. iv. 41. 7
prowest knight, That ever Ladie to her love did chose, I. v. 14. 2
they be two the *prowest* knights on ground, II. iii. 15. 6
Unmindfull of thy praise and *prowest* might, II. v. 36. 4
yonder comes the *prowest* knight alive, II. viii. 18. 3
the *prowest* and most gent, II. xi. 17. 5
Prooffe be thou, Prince, the *prowest* man alyve, II. xi. 30. 6
To love the *prowest* knight that ever was, III. iii. 24. 7
Two of the *prowest* Knights in Faery lond, IV. ii. 31. 6
- Prowling.** prively *prolling* to and froe, S.C. S. 160
- Prudent.** *prudent* Mutius, Who in his flesh endur'd the scorch-
ing flame, *Gn.* 606
Those *prudent* heads, that with their counsels wise *Dev. Son.* i. 1
Such as that *prudent* Romane well invented, IV. ii. 2. 7
- Prune.** May now goe *prune* his plumes, T.M. 402
Proudly to *prune*, and sett on every side; II. iii. 36. 8
to sett or sow, To plant or *prune*; III. vi. 34. 2
toolcs to *prune* the trees, VII. vii. 43. 7
- Pruned.** I hath *pruned* from the native tree, V. xi. 11. 9
- Pryene.** *Pryene*, (so she hight,) II. iv. 25. 6
with him brought *Pryene*, II. iv. 28. 2
That was *Pryene*; she did first offend, II. iv. 31. 5
- Psalmist.** such as that celestiall *Psalmist* was, IV. ii. 2. 1
- Psamathe.** *Psamathe* for her brode snowy hrests; IV. xi. 51. 5
- Psyche.** Her sonne to *Psyche* secrete love did beare, *Mut.* 131
his trew love faire *Psyche* with him loves, III. iii. 50. 1
Fayre *Psyche* to him lately reconeyld, III. vi. 50. 2
Pleasure, the daughter of Cupid and *Psyche* late, III. vi. 50. 9
unto *Psyche* with great trust and care Committed her, III. vi. 51. 3
- Ptolemy.** Great *Ptolomæe* it for his lemans sake Ybuilded III. ii. 20. 6
learned *Ptolomæe* his hight did take, V. Pr. 7. 6
- Publdus.** Matilda, daughter to *Pubidius*, III. iii. 13. 6
- Public.** many a *publike* state, . . . oft doth overthrow, IV. i. 19. 3
A solemne feast, with *publike* turneyng, IV. ii. 26. 8
of their *publike* praise had them despoyled, IV. ix. 36. 4
Importune care of their owne *publike* cause; V. ix. 44. 8
- Publish.** take great joy to *publish* it to many, V. xii. 35. 3
- Published.** at the length he *published* to holde A Visitation, *Hub.* 568
- Puck.** Ne let the *Pouke*, nor other evill sprights, *Epith.* 341
- Puddle.** Of muddie water, that like *puddle* stanke, IV. v. 33. 4
In which a *puddle* of contagion was, V. xi. 32. 3
- Puddles.** like to troubled *puddles* have them made, T.M. 276
- Puff.** not one *puffe* of winde there did appeare, II. xii. 22. 6
Loosely disperst with *puff* of every blast: III. i. 16. 4
If any *puffe* of breath or signe of sence shew fond, III. i. 60. 9
At *puffe* of every storme doth stagger here and there, IV. iii. 9. 9
oversprad her like a *puffe* of wind; V. ix. 14. 3
pride . . . Did *puffe* them up, H.H.L. 79
- Puffed.** with fine perle and golde *puft* up in heart, *Rev.* ii. 7
Puft up with pride of Romane hardiehead, *Ro.* xi. 3
puft up with passing surquedrie, *Van.* viii. 7
Puffed up with pryde and vaine pleasaunce; S.C. F. 223
puft up with sdeignfull insenselence, T.M. 71
they be *puft* up with pride, *Col.* 759
earthly slyme, *Puft* up with emptie wynd, I. vii. 9. 9
puft up with smoke of vanity, II. iii. 5. 3
the great sea, *puft* up with proud disdaine, II. xii. 21. 7
- Puissance.** Her that did match the whole earths *puissance*, *Ro.* v. 13
that mortall *puissance*, *Puft* up with pride *Ro.* xi. 2
Nor thou oppos'd against thine owne *puissance*; *Ro.* xiii. 8
Pyrrhus and the *puissance* Of Afrike *Ro.* xxl. 1
his hart did earne To prove his *puissance* I. i. 3. 7
Each others equall *puissance* envies, I. ii. 17. 4
'The Lyon, . . . 'his princely *puissance* doth abate, I. iii. 7. 2
so great was the *puissance* of his push, I. iii. 35. 6
too weake . . . his *puissance* to withstand; I. iii. 42. 2

Puissance—Continued.

- of his *puissance* proud ensample made; I. viii. 16. 3
Orgoglio with his *puissance* fell Had made his captive thrall: I. viii. 32. 7
Almightie God her gave . . . *puissance* great, I. x. 20. 9
nothing seemd the *puissance* could withstand: I. xi. 24. 3
nought so wondrous *puissance* might sustaine: I. xi. 43. 5
his wrong with greater *puissance* maintaine, II. i. 14. 9
They were two knights of peerelesse *puissance*, II. ii. 16. 6
stoutly prov'd thy *puissance* here in sight, II. iv. 45. 7
such hideous *puissance* on foot to heare; II. v. 3. 9
of his *puissance* tryall made extreme: II. viii. 14. 4
That in advantage would his *puissance* host: II. viii. 26. 4
neither could his mightie *puissance* sustaine, II. viii. 42. 9
As well in state of peace, as *puissance* in warre, II. ix. 4. 9
with such *puissance* and impetuous maine II. ix. 14. 5
in semblance of his *puissance* great, II. x. 23. 3
these twelve troupes with dreadful *puissance* II. xi. 14. 1
he with all his *puissance* doth stryve II. xii. 5. 4
That mortall *puissance* mote not withstand, III. i. 10. 6
Seeking adventures hard, to exereise Their *puissance*, III. i. 14. 4
Of warlike *puissance* in ages spent, III. ii. 3. 1
his mighty *puissance* And dreaded name III. iii. 28. 1
for memory Of his late *puissance*, III. iii. 29. 2
till all that their warlike *puissance* be spent, III. iii. 40. 9
all that els had *puissance*, III. iv. 3. 1
With so fierce furie and great *puissance*, III. iv. 16. 2
So long as breath and hable *puissance* III. vii. 3. 1
Thy daies abridge through prooffe of *puissance*, III. viii. 18. 2
T' employ her *puissance* to his reskew, III. xi. 4. 8
broke The *puissance* of his intended stroke: IV. vii. 26. 5
for the prooffe of his great *puissance*, IV. xi. 16. 2
his faint foe no longer could abide His *puissance*, V. ii. 17. 8
strove with *puissance* strong To fill the other scale V. ii. 46. 4
at her strooke with *puissance* fearefull fell: V. v. 10. 7
he me first through pride and *puissance* strong Assayld, VI. ii. 8. 4
prove the *puissance* of his pride, VI. vii. 46. 9
Putting his *puissance* forth, purs'd so hard, VI. xii. 30. 3
- Puissant.** on horses white, A *puissant* armie *Rev.* iii. 7
the *puissant* brood Of golden girt Almena, T.S. 379
so fell and *puissant* he grew, *Col.* 808
increasing more Their *puissant* force, I. vi. 45. 3
a Groome, . . . gan despoile Of *puissant* armes, I. x. 17. 8
prove thy *puissant* armes, I. x. 66. 9
sore amovd with so *puissant* push, I. xi. 16. 6
prov'd the powre of many a *puissant* knight, I. xi. 17. 9
He pricked forth his *puissant* force to prove, II. i. 50. 7
'Ah, *puissant* Lords! what cursed evil Spright, II. ii. 29. 1
His *puissant* armes about his noble brest, II. iii. 1. 8
Under Sir Guyons *puissant* stroke to fall, II. v. 25. 6
had never mett before So *puissant* foe, II. v. 30. 2
that ought those *puissant* hands may marre: II. vi. 44. 8
Three times more lurious and more *puissant*, II. viii. 34. 8
spare he thrust with *puissant* sway II. viii. 36. 3
withstond Oppressours powre by armes and *puissant* bond? II. viii. 56. 5
puissant kinges which all the world warryd, II. x. 72. 2
Adowne he kest it with so *puissant* wrest, II. xi. 42. 7
up he caught him twixt his *puissant* hands, II. xi. 46. 1
Her Steed did stagger with that *puissant* strooke; III. vii. 41. 1
on his collar laying *puissant* hand, III. iii. 43. 1
Three such as able were to match a *puissant* host? IV. iii. 24. 9
with *puissant* stroke she downe did heare IV. v. 8. 4
Of *puissant* Nations which the world posses, IV. xi. 15. 2
he is so *puissant* and strong, V. ii. 7. 2
for to maister wrong and *puissant* pride: V. iv. 1. 5
Alhe the stroke so strong and *puissant* were, VI. viii. 16. 2
What *puissant* conquest, what adventurous paine, H.L. 221
That may *pull* downe the courage of his pride; V. v. 50. 6
- Pulled.** Untill that state by strength was *pulled* downe; V. x. 26. 2
But hayld and *puld* with all his might and maine, VI. iv. 7. 4
Pulleth. He *pulleth* downe, he setteth up on hy; V. ii. 41. 7
- Pulse.** over the *pousse* hetherward doth post, S.C. An. 46
then gan softly feel Her feeble *pulse*, II. i. 43. 4
With trembling hand his troubled *pulse* gan try; II. viii. 9. 6
Did feele his *pulse*, III. iv. 41. 7
- Pulse's.** feeling by his *pulses* beating rife III. v. 31. 3
- Pumlice.** oft the *pumies* latched, S.C. Mar. 93
- Pumlice-stones.** *pumie* stones I hastily hent And threwe; S.C. Mar. 89
whose murmuring wave did play Emongst the *pumy* stones, II. v. 30. 3
a little river plaide Emongst the *pumy* stones, III. v. 39. 8
- Punching.** *Punching* me with the butt end of his speare, VI. ii. 22. 6
- Punish.** A judge, that after death doth *punish* sore *Gn.* 447
that vengeable despight To *punish*: II. iv. 30. 4
He east to *punish* for his hainous fault: III. viii. 36. 3
So doth he *punish* her, and eke him selfe torment, III. x. 3. 9
bownd for to revenge, and *punish* if they may, III. x. 27. 9
punish wicked men that walke amisse; IV. i. 20. 3
To *punish* those that doe deserve the same; VI. i. 26. 5
avenge, and *punish* him with speed? VI. vii. 5. 9
gan arguent their cruelty, and him to *punish* more, VI. viii. 4. 7
Would for it selfe redresse, and *punish* such despights, VI. viii. 18. 9
Thought not enough to *punish* him in sport, VII. vi. 51. 2
- Punished.** having worthily him *punished*, *Hub.* 923
Be *punished* for their presumptuous guile, *Hub.* 1256
He sorely *punished* with heave payne; V. xii. 25. 7
- Punishment.** Did shrowd her selfe like *punishment* to shonne, *Gn.* 176
punishment is due to the offender, *Gn.* 366
let destruction be the *punishment*, *Gn.* 367
how to scape great *punishment*, or shame, *Hub.* 314
Els surly death should be no *punishment*, D. 362
ten thousand sorts of *punishment* . . . torment, I. v. 33. 8

Punishment—Continued.

The greater sin, the greater punishment:	I. ix. 43. 2
for their sinnes dew punishment:	III. iii. 41. 8
She gan for me devise a grievous punishment;	III. vii. 55. 9
threatned him with force and punishment extreme:	III. ix. 10. 9
with thy punishment his penance shalt supply:	IV. i. 53. 9
That was the author of her punishment;	IV. xii. 16. 3
It's punishment enough that all his shame doe see:	V. iii. 36. 9
Upon him did inflict this punishment:	V. iii. 37. 4
Inflicting on her selfe his punishment:	V. vi. 13. 5
Then Zele began to urge her punishment,	V. ix. 49. 7
sent His groning soule unto her place of punishment.	V. x. 36. 9
Grantoroes worthy punishment.	V. xi. 36. 5
On whom he did inflict most grievous punishment.	V. xii. 26. 9
Fayre Mirabellaes punishment For Loves disdain decreed.	VI. vii. Arg.
Till that he him delivered to his punishment.	VI. vii. 21. 9
The picture of his punishment might see,	VI. vii. 27. 4
As if it them should grieve to see his punishment.	VI. viii. 4. 9
Then thinks what punishment were best assign'd,	VII. vi. 48. 8
Punishments. paines in love, or punishments in hell:	III. xii. 26. 5
Pupill. Pupill fitt for such a Tutors hand!	I. ix. 6. 2
deadly fitt thy pupill doth dismay.	II. viii. 7. 5
Pupillage. And Patrone of my Muses pupillage;	Ded. Son. vii. 2
Usurpt the crowne during their pupillage;	II. x. 64. 3
Puppet. Like as a Puppet placed in a play,	Hub. 931
Purchase. loves the thing he cannot purchase.	S.C. Ap. 159
all the purchase of the Phrigan pray,	Gn. 591
his man Reynolds purchase which he gain'd.	Hub. 854
for to purchase for his progeny.	Hub. 1148
rich spoyles, which late he did purchas.	Ti. 654
purchase highest rowmes in bowre and hall:	Col. 726
whenas timely meane it purchase may,	Ded. Soa. xvi. 13
pillage . . . got abroad by purchas criminall.	I. iii. 16. 9
'That shall I shortly purchase to your hond;	II. iii. 18. 2
That could her purchase with his lives adventur'd gage.	IV. iii. 4. 9
purchase honour in his friends behalve,	IV. iv. 27. 3
Forgoe the purchase of my gotten pray,	IV. viii. 62. 4
purchase me some place amongst the best.	IV. x. 4. 5
To purchase a licentious libertie:	V. v. 25. 3
goodly meede of him it purchase may,	V. v. 33. 8
purchase it to us with speare and shield;	V. x. 24. 4
Was his owne purchase and his onely prize;	VI. xi. 12. 3
what this verse . . . Shall to you purchas	Am. xxvii. 12
Is there no meanes for me to purchase peace,	Am. xxxvi. 5
The happy purchase of my glorious spoile,	Am. lxi. 13
He may but purchase lyking in her eye,	H.L. 239
Purchased. his brother, That he purchast of me	S.C. Au. 41
Have purchast him in heaven a happie crowne,	Ti. 264
glorious spoiles, purchast in perilous fight;	II. v. 26. 3
To whom he did divide part of his purchast spoile.	IV. ix. 12. 9
purchast this peerlesse beauties spoile,	IV. x. 3. 3
purchast all the cuntry lying ny	V. ii. 9. 7
as his purchast prize with him convey	V. viii. 25. 7
brought that Damzell as his purchast pray;	V. viii. 26. 8
Purchast through lawlesse powre and tortious wrong	V. viii. 51. 6
with the greatest purchast greatest grace:	VI. i. 3. 5
rather seem'd . . . Gotten by spoyle then purchaced aright:	VI. v. 9. 5
Pure. The golden offspring of Latona pure,	Gn. 13
with pure brest from careful sorrow free,	Gn. 107
The Rose engrained in pure scarlet die;	Gn. 666
speaking streames of pure Castalion,	T.M. 273
pure and spotles, as at first he spong	T.M. 388
The Starres pure light, the Spheres swift movement,	T.M. 508
his pure streames with guiltles blood oft stained;	Ti. 145
Iis breastplate first, that was of substance pure,	Mul. 57
She faire, shee pure, most faire, most pure shee was,	D. 208
for pure pitie of my suferance meeke,	D. 389
In which all pure perfection one may see.	Col. 343
The flour of vertue and pure chastitie,	Col. 469
pure and spotlesse Cupid forth she brought,	Col. 803
So pure and innocent, as that same lambe,	I. i. 5. 1
drizzling teares did shed for pure affection.	I. iii. 6. 9
armes . . . Into a pure vermillion now are dyde.	I. v. 9. 6
Phoebus pure . . . his weary wagou did recure.	I. v. 44. 8
Then hunt the steps of pure unspotted Maid;	I. vi. 46. 8
all of Diamond perfect pure and cleene	I. vii. 33. 5
Wherein were closd few drops of liquor pure,	I. ix. 19. 3
sacred lore And pure unspotted life:	I. x. 3. 3
As they in pure vermillion had been dide,	I. xi. 46. 3
it is chaste and pure as purest snow,	II. ii. 9. 7
taking Conge of that virgin pure,	II. iii. 2. 1
fayre vermillion or pure Castory.	II. ix. 41. 7
a fontaine . . . So pure and shiny	II. xii. 60. 3
like pure Orient perles adowne it trild;	II. xii. 78. 5
she was pure from blame of sinfull blot:	III. ii. 23. 8
her pure yvory Into a cleare Carnation suddaine dyde;	III. iii. 20. 2
for pure chastitee and vertue rare,	III. iv. 3. 4
Pure and unspotted from all loathly crime	III. vi. 3. 4
In blessed Nectar and pure Pleasures well,	III. xi. 2. 4
Some headed with sad lead, some with pure gold;	III. xi. 48. 4
with pure gold it all was overlayd,	III. xi. 51. 4
Pure in aspect, and like to christall glasse,	IV. x. 39. 7
(So pure the metall was and well refund,)	V. x. 32. 8
In whose pure minde, as in a mirour sheene,	VI. Pr. 6. 5
The fearefull Lady . . . Most perfect pure,	VI. iii. 18. 3
The pure well head of Poesie did dwell)	VII. vii. 9. 4
hir teeth he Pearles, both pure and round;	Am. xv. 9
Burning in flames of pure and chaste desyre:	Am. xxii. 12
And eke her mind is pure immortal hie.	Am. lv. 12
A goodly table of pure yvory,	Am. lxxvii. 2

Pure—Continued.

pure affections bred in spotlesse brest,	Am. lxxxiii. 5
the pure snow, with goodly vermill stayne	Epith. 227
pure complexions, that shall quickly fade	H.B. 67
So every spirit, as it is most pure,	H.B. 127
From light of his pure fire;	H.B. 179
With pure regard and spotlesse true intent,	H.B. 212
sonne . . . Eternall, pure, and voide of sinfull blot,	H.H.L. 32
O most blessed Spirit! pure lampe of light,	H.H.L. 43
plainly see Th' I'de of his pure glorie	H.H.L. 284
heaven then fire, appears more pure and fayre.	H.H.B. 49
And pure Intelligences from God inspired.	H.H.B. 84
From whence proceed her beames so pure and bright	H.H.B. 196
From whose pure beams all perfect beauty springs,	H.H.B. 296
Purely. like to orient perles did purely shyne	III. vii. 9. 3
So purely white they were,	Proth. 46
Pureness. Yet shee in purenesse heaven it selfe did pas.	D. 210
'In purenesse and in all celestiaall grace,	D. 211
Purer. Nor to the Starres; for they have purer sight;	Am. ix. 7
Pure-sighted. Seeme durt and drosse in thy pure-sighted eye,	H.H.L. 276
Purest. an hundred steps of purest golde.	Bel. i. 8
Adorn'd with purest golde and precious stone;	Ti. 86
Lastly I saw an Arke of purest golde	Ti. 659
If purest things be not by them respected?	D. 207
Shot her sharp pointed beames through purest aire.	As. 58
purest skye with brightnesse they dismayd:	I. iv. 4. 5
it is chaste and pure as purest snow,	II. ii. 9. 7
At the well-head the purest streames arise;	II. vii. 15. 7
of purest gold was spred A trayle of yvie	II. xii. 61. 1
all of purest hullion framed were,	III. i. 32. 6
purest snow in massy mould congeald,	III. viii. 6. 2
through the purest sky . . . cast to ascend,	VII. vi. 23. 7
In mind to mount up to the purest sky;	Am. lxxii. 2
Through contemplation of my purest part,	Am. lxxxvii. 10
On golden plumes up to the purest skie,	H.L. 178
Being a parcell of the purest skie,	H.B. 105
from the top of purest heavens hight	H.B. 109
Sith purest Angels fell to be impure?	H.H.L. 98
his perfect end Of purest beautie	H.H.B. 47
on her head a crowne of purest gold Is set,	H.H.B. 190
Purged. Purged with gold and pearle of rich assay;	I. ii. 13. 3
Purged upon with many a folded plight,	II. iii. 26. 5
Purgatory. through paines of Purgatorie	H.L. 278
Purge. I meant to purge both with a third mischiefe,	II. iv. 31. 3
To purge away the guilt of sinfull erime.	II. x. 50. 4
United all his powres to purge him selfe from blame,	II. xi. 31. 9
Purged. mourning altars, purgd with unimies life,	I. iii. 36. 7
infected sin, Not purgd nor heald,	I. x. 25. 3
His chosen people, purgd from sinfull guilt	I. x. 57. 4
Purged from drugs of fowle intemperance:	II. i. 54. 8
Might not be purgd with water nor with bath;	II. ii. 4. 2
Purging. See Head-purging.	
Purified. rude owre, not purifide	II. vii. 5. 3
Purity. my handes I washt in purity,	II. vii. 62. 8
Purloined. them that had purloyn'd his Princely honours.	Hub. 1342
Purloyn'd both steed and speare,	II. iii. 4. 9
(purloyn'd for his maister bad)	III. x. 54. 4
was that all but paynted and pourloyn'd,	III. xii. 14. 6
His horse purloyn'd was by subtil traine,	V. iii. 31. 5
Purple. With purple wings, and crest of golden hewe;	Pet. v. 2
With wings of purple aud blew;	S.C. Mar. 23
'Bring hether the Pincke and purple Cullambine,	S.C. Ap. 136
They bene yclad in purple and pall.	S.C. Jul. 173
His creste above, spotted with purple die,	Gn. 260
The purple Hyacinthe, and fresh Costmarie;	Gn. 670
rosy fingred Morning faire, . . . Had spred her purple robe	I. ii. 7. 3
streams of purple blood new die the verdant fields.	I. ii. 17. 9
Aurora in her purple pall . . . the dawning day doth call.	I. iv. 16. 4
He gave her gold and purple pall to weare,	I. vii. 16. 3
Enforst her purple beast with all her might,	I. viii. 13. 3
robd of roiall robes, and purple pall,	I. viii. 46. 2
the cleane waves with purple gore did ray:	II. i. 40. 4
the morrow fayre with purple beames	II. iii. 1. 1
a large purple streame adowne their giambeux falles.	II. vi. 29. 9
purple robe gored with many a wound,	II. vii. 13. 7
underneath his feet soone made a purple plesh.	II. viii. 36. 9
In a long purple pall,	II. ix. 37. 1
did staine, And the gray Ocean into purple dy:	II. x. 48. 4
drops of purple blood thereout did weepe,	III. i. 65. 8
in whose purple gore Me seemes I see	III. vi. 45. 7
all the ground with purple blood was sprent,	IV. ii. 18. 5
Thence streames of purple blood issuing rife	IV. iii. 12. 8
pour'd the purple blood forth on the gras;	IV. vi. 15. 7
about her purple brest That precious juell,	IV. viii. 10. 2
With nimble wings of gold and purple hew;	IV. x. 42. 3
All in a Camis light of purple silke	V. v. 2. 1
the purple blood forth drew.	V. v. 9. 9
The which she covering with her purple pall	V. ix. 50. 8
they were all, they say, of purple hew,	V. x. 10. 1
The morrow next appear'd with purple hayre	V. x. 16. 5
all his armour did with purple dye:	V. xii. 20. 8
like to a purple lake Of bloudy gore	VI. i. 37. 7
When he beheld the streames of purple blood	VI. iv. 12. 2
She mote perceive a litle purple mold,	VI. xii. 7. 8
I with these eyes did view The litle purple rose	VI. xii. 18. 5
Purpled. Divine Scamander, purpled yet with blood	IV. xi. 20. 6
on their purpled wings Did beare the pendants	V. ix. 29. 2
from his purpled bill As from a limbeck	VII. vii. 31. 4
Purport. know the purporte of my evill plight,	Gn. Ded. 8
her sexe under that straunge purport Did use to hide,	III. i. 52. 7

Purport—Continued.

There written was the <i>purport</i> of his sin,	V. ix. 26. 2
Purpose. His worke he shortly to good <i>purpose</i> brought,	Gn. 655
The <i>purpose</i> of the complot which ye tell;	Hub. 178
he the same did to his <i>purpose</i> wring.	Hub. 1142
Was fill'd with hope his <i>purpose</i> to obtaine:	Mui. 396
fitting gestures to her <i>purpose</i> frame.	I. vii. 1. 6
for her humor fitting <i>purpose</i> faime,	I. vi. 38. 7
nether darknesse fowle, . . . his <i>purpose</i> could withhold,	I. viii. 40. 2
On which they lowly sitt, and fitting <i>purpose</i> frame.	I. xii. 13. 9
she was inly glad her <i>purpose</i> so to gaine.	II. i. 20. 9
Her <i>purpose</i> was not such as she did faime,	II. i. 21. 1
all unfit for so great <i>purpose</i> ,	II. ii. 43. 9
forward he his <i>purpose</i> gan <i>purpose</i> ,	II. ii. 45. 6
poursewing my fell <i>purpose</i> ,	II. iv. 31. 9
Yet mildly him to <i>purpose</i> answered;	II. iv. 39. 8
With cruell <i>purpose</i> bent to wreake on him	II. vi. 2. 2
she in pleasaunt <i>purpose</i> did abound,	II. vi. 6. 3
So pleased did his wrathfull <i>purpose</i> faire appeace.	II. vi. 13. 9
whenas Mammon saw his <i>purpose</i> mist,	II. vii. 34. 8
goodly <i>purpose</i> they together fond	II. viii. 56. 7
stead you much your <i>purpose</i> to subdew!	II. ix. 9. 4
Them gan to bord, and <i>purpose</i> diversely;	II. xii. 16. 2
for secret <i>purpose</i> did appoynt To lodge	III. i. 60. 3
faire <i>purpose</i> gan to find,	III. ii. 4. 2
to their <i>purpose</i> used wicked art:	III. ii. 41. 4
The fatal <i>purpose</i> of divine foresight	III. iii. 2. 5
was loth to let her <i>purpose</i> plaine appeare;	III. iii. 17. 9
make Way for themselves their <i>purpose</i> to pertake?	III. iii. 25. 5
to possess the <i>purpose</i> they desird:	III. iii. 51. 7
shield of great powre, for her <i>purpose</i> fit.	III. iii. 60. 9
T' approve the unknown <i>purpose</i> of eternal fate.	III. iv. 28. 9
He gan make gentle <i>purpose</i> to his Dame	III. viii. 14. 2
<i>Purpose</i> was moved by that gentle Dame	III. ix. 32. 2
With <i>purpose</i> how they might it best hetray;	III. x. 34. 7
Till they arriv'd whereas their <i>purpose</i> they did plott.	III. xi. 20. 9
other-whiles to her she <i>purpos</i> made Of love,	IV. i. 7. 7
twixt themselves did gentle <i>purpose</i> make,	IV. ii. 30. 7
to small <i>purpose</i> yron wedges made;	IV. v. 35. 8
From his revengefull <i>purpose</i> shronke abacke,	IV. vi. 21. 4
she sundry <i>purpose</i> found . . . the time for to delay,	IV. vi. 45. 1
see how much her <i>purpose</i> was deceived!	V. v. 10. 5
The last daies <i>purpose</i> of their vowed fight,	V. v. 1. 6
this further <i>purpose</i> to him shope.	V. v. 39. 9
comming to this knight, she <i>purpose</i> fayned,	V. v. 54. 1
least by that art He should his <i>purpose</i> misse,	V. vi. 24. 3
It would no passage yeeld unto his <i>purpose</i> vaine.	V. xi. 10. 9
by slights allur'd, and to their <i>purpose</i> lad.	V. xii. 37. 9
Somewhile with merry <i>purpose</i> , fit to please,	VI. v. 32. 7
in his mind had closely made A further <i>purpose</i> ,	VI. xi. 38. 8
Of sundry things he <i>purpose</i> gan to faime,	VI. xi. 39. 2
ymages Of hardest marble are of <i>purpose</i> made,	An. li. 2
Purposed. to his <i>purposed</i> journey him prepar'd:	II. xi. 3. 6
liberty to frame Their <i>purpost</i> fight,	III. x. 16. 5
Unto that <i>purposed</i> place I did me draw,	IV. x. 29. 3
He <i>purposed</i> to proceed, what so hefall,	V. vii. 43. 8
Purposes. for their <i>purposes</i> none fit espyed.	Hub. 226
To which he levels all his <i>purposis</i> ,	Hub. 772
pleasance each to other makes, With goodly <i>purposes</i> ,	I. ii. 30. 2
his <i>purposes</i> to breake,	III. iii. 36. 4
Of <i>purposes</i> , oft riddles, he devyds,	III. x. 8. 6
Purslane. Fat Colworts, and comforting <i>Perseline</i> ,	Mui. 199
Pursue. Two eager dogs did her <i>pursue</i> in chace,	Pet. i. 6
cruell fate And angry Gods <i>pursue</i>	S.C. Jun. 15
Have care for to <i>pursue</i> his footing light	Gn. 31
Ah! pensive boy, <i>pursue</i> that brave conceipt	Col. 388
that which private errors doth <i>pursue</i> ;	Col. 750
So long they fight, and full revenge <i>pursue</i> ,	I. vi. 44. 1
famous harde atchievements still <i>pursue</i> ;	I. vii. 45. 5
With fresh desire his voyage to <i>pursue</i> ;	I. ix. 18. 4
Would not a while her forward course <i>pursue</i> ,	I. ix. 20. 6
<i>Pursue</i> the end of their strong enmity,	II. ii. 28. 3
forward he his <i>purpose</i> gan <i>pursue</i> ,	II. ii. 45. 6
durst he nott <i>Pursue</i> her steps	II. iii. 43. 3
his voyage to <i>pursue</i>	II. v. 25. 3
powre of al which them <i>pursue</i>	II. vii. 19. 9
What strange adventure doe ye now <i>pursue</i> ?	II. ix. 9. 2
Whom to <i>pursue</i> the Infant after hide	II. xi. 25. 7
him his foe more fiercely should <i>pursue</i> :	II. xi. 27. 4
The flying ships with swiftnes to <i>pursue</i> :	II. xii. 24. 4
Yet did false Archimage her still <i>pursue</i> ,	III. iv. 45. 1
did attonce <i>pursue</i> The fearefull damzell	III. iv. 46. 2
By the great <i>pursue</i> which she there perceav'd,	III. v. 28. 6
Through thicke and thin her to <i>pursue</i> apace,	III. vii. 23. 2
had no regard Him to <i>pursue</i> ,	III. viii. 19. 2
behinde The fearefull boy so greedily <i>pursue</i> ,	III. xi. 4. 6
with speedie pace did after them <i>pursue</i>	IV. ii. 30. 9
The which, for length, I will not here <i>pursue</i> ,	IV. ii. 54. 8
Which vantage Cambell did <i>pursue</i> so fast,	IV. iv. 30. 5
So tempting her still to <i>pursue</i> the pray,	IV. viii. 11. 4
The more did she <i>pursue</i> her lewd intent,	IV. viii. 35. 8
Whom after did a mightie man <i>pursue</i> ,	IV. viii. 38. 6
Resolved to <i>pursue</i> his former quest;	IV. ix. 17. 5
He fear'd lest they with shame would him <i>pursue</i> :	V. ii. 52. 7
mindefull to <i>pursue</i> The last daies <i>purpose</i>	V. v. 1. 5
he gan fiercely her <i>pursue</i>	V. v. 7. 5
eke <i>pursue</i> , if he attaine it may,	V. v. 39. 7
So to <i>pursue</i> a perillous emprise,	V. vii. 21. 3
So cruelly did him <i>pursue</i> and chace,	V. viii. 36. 6
Arteggall him after did <i>pursue</i> ,	V. ix. 15. 1

Pursue—Continued.

Nathlesse the yron man did still <i>pursue</i>	V. xi. 65. 1
'The Blatant Beast' . . . 'I doc <i>pursue</i> ,	VI. i. 7. 1
'that Beast' . . . 'Which I <i>pursue</i> ,	VI. i. 10. 2
so him left . . . to <i>pursue</i> that villaine,	VI. i. 18. 4
Against his foe that did him so <i>pursue</i> ;	VI. iv. 3. 7
Securely he did after him <i>pursue</i> ,	VI. v. 17. 1
Him booted not to thinke them to <i>pursue</i> ,	VI. v. 22. 8
Yet he them still so sharply did <i>pursue</i> ,	VI. v. 24. 1
did him fast <i>pursue</i>	VI. vii. 2. 9
now your erime with eruelty <i>pursue</i> !	VI. viii. 7. 7
So sharply he the Monster did <i>pursue</i> ,	VI. ix. 3. 1
the cruell hoy . . . Would needs the flye <i>pursue</i> ;	Epig. iv. 22
Pursued. as he that perillous game In forreine soyle <i>pursued</i>	As. 92
He left his stond, and her <i>pursued</i> apace,	I. vi. 48. 6
all the like, which honor have <i>pursued</i>	II. iii. 37. 7
so he me <i>pursued</i> apace,	II. iv. 32. 5
<i>pursued</i> fast The present offer of faire victory,	II. v. 12. 1
She list not heare, but her disports <i>pursued</i> ,	II. vi. 26. 8
she so fast <i>pursued</i> , that him she tooke	II. x. 18. 6
As learing evill that <i>pursued</i> her fast;	III. i. 16. 2
The Prince and Guyon equally bylyve Her selfe <i>pursued</i> ,	III. i. 18. 7
whiles his Lord <i>pursued</i> that noble Mayd,	III. v. 13. 3
as shee <i>pursued</i> the chace Of some wilde beast,	III. v. 28. 1
Her hard <i>pursued</i> , and sought for to suppress.	III. vii. 37. 5
the knight That her <i>pursued</i>	III. vii. 43. 7
her the hardy knight <i>pursued</i> so nye	III. vii. 44. 5
Sometimes <i>pursuing</i> , and sometimes <i>pursued</i> ,	IV. vi. 18. 2
her <i>purs'd</i> as fast as she did fle:	IV. vii. 21. 7
she speedily <i>pursued</i> With winged fecte	IV. vii. 30. 1
his cruell foe that him <i>pursued</i> in sight.	IV. viii. 40. 9
The Tyrant selfe came forth . . . And me <i>pursued</i> ;	IV. viii. 62. 3
Arteggall trayn'd in Justice lore Irenaeus quest <i>pursued</i> ;	V. i. Arg.
His yron page, who him <i>pursued</i> so light,	V. i. 20. 2
Arteggall <i>pursued</i> him still so neare	V. ii. 18. 1
th' other still <i>purs'd</i> the fearefull Mayd;	V. viii. 6. 1
for what cause <i>purs'd</i> of them attonce.	V. viii. 16. 5
Yet still the Prince <i>pursued</i> him close behind.	V. viii. 42. 1
He him <i>pursued</i> where ever that he went;	V. ix. 16. 3
with mortall malice him <i>purs'd</i> so nere.	V. xi. 48. 9
So well he him <i>pursued</i> ,	V. xii. 23. 1
whiles he her <i>pursued</i> every where,	VI. i. 16. 7
He fiercely him <i>purs'd</i> , and pressed sore;	VI. i. 21. 8
He him <i>purs'd</i> and chaced through the plaine,	VI. i. 22. 7
he him still <i>purs'd</i> from place to place,	VI. iii. 49. 1
with more eager felnesse him <i>purs'd</i> ;	VI. iii. 50. 2
him <i>pursued</i> with importune speed,	VI. iv. 8. 2
by the cry he follow'd, and <i>pursued</i> fast.	VI. iv. 18. 9
The Prince . . . <i>Purs'd</i> him streight;	VI. vi. 18. 3
so sharply still he him <i>pursued</i> ,	VI. vii. 48. 1
There on a day, as he <i>pursued</i> the chace,	VI. ix. 5. 1
them <i>purs'd</i> into their dortours sad,	VI. xii. 24. 3
Putting his puissaunce forth, <i>purs'd</i> so hard,	VI. xii. 30. 3
Pursues. Paridell rapeth Hellenore; Malbecco her <i>pursues</i> ;	III. x. Arg.
Calidore . . . <i>Pursues</i> the Blatant Beast;	VI. iii. Arg.
For who my passed follies now <i>pursues</i> ,	H.H.L. 20
Pursueth. But greedily her fell intent <i>pursueth</i> ,	Am. xi. 7
Pursuing. <i>pursuing</i> my fell <i>purpose</i> ,	II. iv. 31. 9
After <i>pursuing</i> death	II. vi. 44. 7
<i>pursuing</i> that same foster strong,	III. iv. 45. 6
that bold knight, whom ye <i>pursuing</i> saw	III. vii. 52. 1
Sometimes <i>pursuing</i> , and sometimes <i>pursued</i> ,	IV. v. 18. 2
<i>Pursuing</i> that faire Lady full of feare:	IV. vii. 24. 5
So as he was <i>pursuing</i> of his quest,	VI. iii. 20. 1
<i>Pursuing</i> him apace with greedy speede;	VI. iii. 46. 7
<i>Pursuing</i> that proud Knight,	VI. vi. 17. 6
he him fast <i>pursuing</i> soone approached neare.	VI. xii. 25. 9
Pursuit. Satyrane him from <i>pursuit</i> did let.	I. vii. 20. 4
brave <i>poursuitt</i> of chealrous emprise,	I. ix. 1. 4
draw them from <i>pursuit</i> of praise and fame	II. i. 23. 2
In brave <i>poursuitt</i> of honorable deed,	II. iv. 1. 1
His wearisome <i>pursuit</i> perforce he stayd,	III. iv. 53. 5
to his first <i>poursuit</i> him forward still doth call.	III. v. 2. 9
when hee saw him selfe free from <i>poursuite</i> ,	III. viii. 14. 1
In which <i>poursuit</i> how each one did succede,	IV. v. 28. 5
The Beast, with their <i>pursuit</i> incited more,	VI. iii. 25. 1
after long <i>pursuit</i> . . . The gentle deare returnd	Am. lxvii. 5
Pursuivant. cleave The fitting skyes, like flying <i>Pursuivant</i> ,	II. viii. 2. 4
Pursuivants. <i>Pursuivants</i> he often for them sent;	Hub. 565
Purvey. doe <i>purvoy</i> Your selfe of sword	II. iii. 15. 4
It can <i>purvoy</i> in twinkling of an eye;	II. vii. 11. 4
all things did conveniently <i>purvay</i> ,	III. iii. 58. 2
all things did <i>purvay</i> which for them needfull weare.	V. xii. 10. 9
Purveyance. mounting up, they fynd <i>purveyance</i> meet	I. xii. 13. 5
to the ill <i>purveyance</i> of his page,	III. i. 11. 7
whose royaltie And rich <i>purveyance</i> might unceath be red;	III. i. 33. 3
none was to possess So rich <i>purveyance</i> ,	III. xi. 53. 9
Purveyed. And powring balme, which he had long <i>purvayd</i> ,	VI. ii. 48. 3
pleasing gifts for her <i>purvaid</i> ,	VII. vi. 43. 5
Push. so great was the puissaunce of his <i>push</i> ,	I. iii. 35. 6
With dint of sword, nor <i>push</i> of pointed speare:	I. xi. 9. 4
sore amoved with so puissaunt <i>push</i> ,	I. xi. 16. 6
His tyreling Jade he fierly forth did <i>push</i>	III. i. 17. 4
with the <i>push</i> of his sharp-pointed speare	VI. iv. 5. 6
Pushed. rudely he him thrust, and <i>pushd</i> with paine,	I. i. 42. 4
That one did reach the other <i>pushd</i> away;	I. xi. 29. 2
Put. Such fond fantasies shall soone be <i>put</i> to flight.	S.C. Au. 22
To <i>put</i> in preace among the learned troupe:	S.C. O. 70
The hatefull darknes now had <i>put</i> to flight;	Gn. 69
<i>put</i> themselves (a Gods name) on their way;	Hub. 111

Put—Continued.

what ever such like paine Ye <i>put</i> on me,	<i>Hub.</i> 288
To speed to day, to be <i>put</i> hack to morrow;	<i>Hub.</i> 899
had him <i>put</i> all cowardize away;	<i>Hub.</i> 958
sith I For it did <i>put</i> my life in jeopardie;	<i>Hub.</i> 1028
he <i>put</i> in prooffe;	<i>Hub.</i> 1139
when he ought not pleasing would <i>put</i> hy	<i>Hub.</i> 1169
In th' eyes of people they <i>put</i> all their praise,	<i>T.M.</i> 93
Am <i>put</i> from practise of my kindlie skill,	<i>T.M.</i> 383
Thy scepter rent, and power <i>put</i> to wrack;	<i>T.M.</i> 400
When th' heavenlie light of knowledge is <i>put</i> out,	<i>T.M.</i> 488
<i>put</i> us all ashore on Cynthias land.	<i>Col.</i> 289
At which . . . Styx is <i>put</i> to fight,	<i>I. i.</i> 37. 9
seemde best the person to <i>put</i> on Of that good knight,	<i>I. ii.</i> 11. 1
<i>put</i> feare apart, And tel both who ye be,	<i>I. ii.</i> 21. 8
To comfort her; and, feare to <i>put</i> away,	<i>I. vi.</i> 11. 8
His trembling hand he would him force to <i>put</i> Upon the Lyon	<i>I. vi.</i> 24. 3
consuming thought To <i>put</i> away out of his carefull brest,	<i>I. x.</i> 29. 6
with redoubled buffes them backe did <i>put</i> :	<i>II. ii.</i> 23. 4
Resolv'd to <i>put</i> away that loathly blame,	<i>II. viii.</i> 44. 4
Stird Porrex up to <i>put</i> his brother downe;	<i>II. x.</i> 35. 3
pitteous Eldiure <i>put</i> in his sted;	<i>II. x.</i> 44. 6
meest respect of honor <i>put</i> to flight:	<i>III. i.</i> 48. 8
whenas all were <i>put</i> to shamefull flight,	<i>III. i.</i> 67. 1
the same was <i>put</i> to flight;	<i>III. ii.</i> 29. 5
had her all things <i>put</i> in readinesse anon.	<i>III. iii.</i> 57. 9
To scale the skies and <i>put</i> Jove from his right:	<i>III. vii.</i> 47. 5
How many fownd'st thou such to <i>put</i> in thy record?	<i>III. vii.</i> 56. 9
she <i>put</i> a Spright to rule the carcas dead;	<i>III. viii.</i> 7. 9
This was the ape . . . <i>put</i> into Malbecco's cape.	<i>III. ix.</i> 31. 9
nickle perill to bee <i>put</i> to shame.	<i>III. x.</i> 39. 4
for her sake He then did <i>put</i> ,	<i>III. xi.</i> 33. 9
<i>put</i> away remembrance of late teene;	<i>III. xii.</i> 40. 7
he <i>put</i> his spurres unto his steed,	<i>IV. i.</i> 41. 1
Did privily <i>put</i> coles unto his secret fire.	<i>IV. ii.</i> 11. 9
in this prison <i>put</i> him here with me;	<i>IV. xii.</i> 10. 6
So first the right he <i>put</i> into one scale,	<i>V. ii.</i> 46. 3
<i>put</i> two wrongs together to be tride,	<i>V. ii.</i> 48. 3
some hath <i>put</i> to shame,	<i>V. iv.</i> 29. 9
<i>put</i> to that hase service of her hand,	<i>V. iv.</i> 32. 7
<i>put</i> before his lap a napron white,	<i>V. v.</i> 20. 8
all the Temple <i>put</i> in jeopardy Of flaming,	<i>V. vii.</i> 14. 8
<i>Mal</i> was now <i>put</i> in:	<i>V. ix.</i> 26. 5
Whom she did <i>put</i> to death, deceived like a foole.	<i>V. xi.</i> 25. 9
they found A ship all readie . . . To <i>put</i> to sea,	<i>V. xii.</i> 4. 3
<i>put</i> away proud looke and usage sterne,	<i>VI. i.</i> 40. 8
to frolicke, and to <i>put</i> away The pensive fit	<i>VI. iii.</i> 9. 2
<i>put</i> them all about himselfe unfit,	<i>VI. v.</i> 8. 6
T' amend what was amisse, and <i>put</i> in right aray.	<i>VI. v.</i> 10. 9
Were vanquished, and <i>put</i> to foule disgrace;	<i>VI. vii.</i> 21. 5
'Here in this hottle . . . 'I <i>put</i> the tears	<i>VI. viii.</i> 24. 2
in this bag . . . I <i>put</i> repentance,	<i>VI. viii.</i> 24. 5
all which I <i>put</i> in fals out anon,	<i>VI. viii.</i> 24. 7

Put—Continued.

did it <i>put</i> on Coridons instead;	<i>VI. ix.</i> 42. 8
Bending her horned browes, did <i>put</i> her back;	<i>VII. vi.</i> 12. 6
So was the Titanesse <i>put</i> downe and whist,	<i>VII. vii.</i> 59. 4
<i>put</i> you in mind Of that proud mayd,	<i>Am. xxviii.</i> 7
<i>Putrify</i> . The inner parts now gan to <i>putrify</i> ,	<i>VI. xi.</i> 5. 4
<i>Putteth</i> . he <i>putteth</i> on What shape he list	<i>Hub.</i> 1239
<i>Putting</i> . <i>putting</i> all In readinesse, forth to the Towne-gate went;	<i>V. iv.</i> 50. 1
<i>putting</i> spurres unto her fiery beast,	<i>V. vi.</i> 39. 2
<i>Putting</i> his puissance forth, pursu'd so hard,	<i>VI. xii.</i> 30. 3
<i>Puttock</i> . a <i>Puttocke</i> having spyde in sight A gentle Faucon	<i>V. v.</i> 15. 1
<i>Puttocks</i> . <i>Puttocks</i> , all in plumes arayd;	<i>II. xi.</i> 11. 6
<i>Puttocks'</i> . with long nayles over-raught, Like <i>puttocks</i> clawes;	<i>V. xii.</i> 30. 3
<i>Pylades</i> . <i>Pylades</i> and Orestes by his syde;	<i>IV. x.</i> 27. 4
<i>Pylian</i> . that sage <i>Pylian</i> syre,	<i>II. ix.</i> 48. 4
<i>Pypt</i> . See <i>Piped</i> .	
<i>Pyramids</i> . Nylus nurslings their <i>Pyramides</i> faire;	<i>Ro. ii.</i> 4
with <i>Pyramides</i> to heaven aspired,	<i>Ti.</i> 408
Their huge <i>Pyramids</i> , which do heaven threat.	<i>Com. Son. iii.</i> 8
<i>Pyrochles</i> . <i>Pyrochles</i> is his name,	<i>II. iv.</i> 41. 2
That shall <i>Pyrochles</i> well requite,	<i>II. iv.</i> 45. 8
<i>Pyrochles</i> does with Guyon fight,	<i>II. v. Arg.</i>
who so bound it findes, As did <i>Pyrochles</i> ,	<i>II. v.</i> 1. 9
dismayd with horror of that dint <i>Pyrochles</i> was,	<i>II. v.</i> 8. 2
'Fly, O <i>Pyrochles</i> ! fly the dreadfull warre	<i>II. v.</i> 16. 1
streight defyde Both Guyon and <i>Pyrochles</i> ;	<i>II. v.</i> 19. 4
he would algates with <i>Pyrochles</i> fight,	<i>II. v.</i> 20. 2
Now gan <i>Pyrochles</i> wax as wood as hee,	<i>II. v.</i> 20. 6
did provoke Against <i>Pyrochles</i> ,	<i>II. v.</i> 21. 2
Whiles sad <i>Pyrochles</i> lies on senecesse ground,	<i>II. v.</i> 36. 6
On him, that did <i>Pyrochles</i> deare dismay:	<i>II. v.</i> 38. 7
He with <i>Pyrochles</i> sharp debatement made:	<i>II. vi.</i> 39. 2
His owne deare Lord <i>Pyrochles</i> in sad plight,	<i>II. vi.</i> 43. 4
<i>Pyrochles</i> , O <i>Pyrochles</i> ! what is thee betyde?	<i>II. vi.</i> 43. 9
'Ah! he it,' (said he) 'from <i>Pyrochles</i> farre	<i>II. vi.</i> 44. 6
To see <i>Pyrochles</i> there so rudely rage;	<i>II. vi.</i> 48. 7
' <i>Pyrochles</i> ! what is this I see?	<i>II. vi.</i> 49. 1
Whom when <i>Pyrochles</i> saw,	<i>II. viii.</i> 12. 1
fiers <i>Pyrochles</i> , lacking his owne sword,	<i>II. viii.</i> 19. 1
<i>Pyrochles</i> , should I lend The same to thee,	<i>II. viii.</i> 21. 7
<i>Pyrochles</i> gan reply the second tyme,	<i>II. viii.</i> 30. 1
to <i>Pyrochles</i> many strokes he told;	<i>II. viii.</i> 41. 4
ever at <i>Pyrochles</i> when he smitt,	<i>II. viii.</i> 43. 1
suffred rash <i>Pyrochles</i> waste his yde might.	<i>II. viii.</i> 48. 9
<i>Pyrochles'</i> . rash <i>Pyrochles</i> varlett, Atin bight,	<i>II. v.</i> 25. 4
<i>Pyrrha</i> . stone; Such as . . . Were throwne by <i>Pyrrha</i> and Deucalion:	<i>V. Pr.</i> 2. 7
<i>Pyrrhus</i> . The same, which <i>Pyrrhus</i> . . . could not tame,	<i>Ro. xxi.</i> 1
Queene Of Amazons, whom <i>Pyrrhus</i> did destroy,	<i>II. iii.</i> 31. 6
<i>Pythias</i> . Damon and <i>Pythias</i> , whom death could not sever:	<i>IV. x.</i> 27. 6
<i>Pyracmon</i> . Farre passing Bronteus or <i>Pyracmon</i> great,	<i>IV. v.</i> 37. 2

Q

Quadrate . twixt them both a <i>quadrate</i> was the base,	<i>II. ix.</i> 22. 6
Quaffing . <i>quaffing</i> glad, Pound out his life	<i>II. vii.</i> 52. 7
Quail . the hudde eke needes must <i>quaille</i> ;	<i>S.C. N.</i> 91
To drive him to despaire, and quite to <i>quaille</i> ,	<i>I. ix.</i> 49. 5
Withouten sword or shield, an hoste to <i>quayle</i> ?	<i>II. iii.</i> 16. 7
did be never <i>quaille</i> , Ne backward shrinke,	<i>II. viii.</i> 35. 6
her proud portance . . . now did <i>quaille</i> :	<i>III. ii.</i> 27. 4
thinking for to make her stubborne corage <i>quayle</i>	<i>III. viii.</i> 40. 9
so to see him made her heart to <i>quaille</i> ;	<i>IV. iii.</i> 46. 7
made ech member <i>quake</i> , and manly hart to <i>quayle</i>	<i>IV. vi.</i> 22. 9
<i>quaille</i> in conquest of that land of gold.	<i>IV. xi.</i> 22. 5
his force to shrinke And rage to <i>quaille</i> ,	<i>VI. xii.</i> 34. 2
Quailed . furious fits at earst quite wera <i>quaild</i> :	<i>II. iv.</i> 14. 4
all her senses with abashment quite were <i>quayld</i>	<i>III. viii.</i> 34. 9
Quaint . With <i>quaint</i> Bellona in her equipage!	<i>S.C. O.</i> 114
Fashion'd with <i>quaint</i> devises, never scene In Court	<i>Hub.</i> 673
kindling new his corage seeming <i>quaint</i> ,	<i>II. v.</i> 11. 4
nothing <i>quaint</i> Nor 'dsaignfull of so homely fashion,	<i>III. vii.</i> 10. 5
thousand spots of colours <i>quaint</i> elect,	<i>III. vii.</i> 22. 5
everie look was coy and wondrous <i>quaint</i> ,	<i>IV. i.</i> 5. 7
In <i>quaint</i> disguise, full hard to be deride:	<i>IV. iv.</i> 39. 3
his uncouth guise and usage <i>quaint</i>	<i>IV. vii.</i> 45. 1
nor hart could wish for any <i>quaint</i> device,	<i>IV. x.</i> 22. 8
in <i>quaint</i> disguise . . . doest maske thy royall blood,	<i>V. vi.</i> 21. 1
never had acquainted bene With such <i>quaint</i> usage,	<i>VI. ix.</i> 35. 2
Quake . thinking yet on her I burne and <i>quake</i> ;	<i>Pet. vi.</i> 2
His wonderous weight made the ground to <i>quake</i> ,	<i>S.C. F.</i> 219
the Heavens did <i>quake</i> his verse to here.	<i>S.C. O.</i> 60
Seest thou not how all places <i>quake</i> and quiver,	<i>Gn.</i> 340
so did he <i>quake</i> ;	<i>Hub.</i> 964
The Ape, that earst did nought but chill and <i>quake</i> ,	<i>Hub.</i> 993
whereat he gan to <i>quake</i> ,	<i>I. i.</i> 43. 3
of himselfe he ofte for feare would <i>quake</i> ,	<i>I. ii.</i> 10. 7
everie beast for feare of him did fly, and <i>quake</i>	<i>I. vi.</i> 24. 9
might her pittous hart he scene to pant and <i>quake</i>	<i>I. vii.</i> 20. 9
stoutest heart, I weene, could cause to <i>quake</i> :	<i>I. vii.</i> 52. 4
to shake The stedfast globe of earth, as it for feare did <i>quake</i>	<i>I. viii.</i> 23. 9
trembling every joynt, did inly <i>quake</i> ,	<i>I. viii.</i> 24. 8
cold that makes the hart to <i>quake</i> ,	<i>I. ix.</i> 44. 3
his hand did <i>quake</i> And tremble	<i>I. ix.</i> 51. 7
That made the Redcrosse knight nigh <i>quake</i> for feare,	<i>I. xi.</i> 15. 8
feigning then in every limb to <i>quake</i>	<i>II. i.</i> 9. 3
that hoaster gan to <i>quake</i> ,	<i>II. iii.</i> 18. 8

Quake—Continued.

I <i>quake</i> and tremble over-all'	<i>II. iii.</i> 44. 7
seemd to tremble evermore and <i>quake</i> ;	<i>II. xi.</i> 22. 6
As if she had a fever fitt, did <i>quake</i> ,	<i>III. ii.</i> 5. 4
Which all that while shee felt to pant and <i>quake</i> ,	<i>III. ii.</i> 42. 8
The feends do <i>quake</i> when any him to them does name.	<i>III. iii.</i> 12. 9
make The warlike Mertians for feare to <i>quake</i> :	<i>III. iii.</i> 30. 5
whose victorious Exploits made Rome to <i>quake</i> ;	<i>III. iii.</i> 64. 8
seemd for feare to <i>quake</i> in every lim,	<i>III. viii.</i> 15. 8
the darts . . . he shooke, that all did <i>quake</i> ,	<i>III. xii.</i> 23. 6
Anon she gan perceive the house to <i>quake</i> ,	<i>III. xii.</i> 37. 1
everie limbe that touched her did <i>quake</i> ;	<i>IV. i.</i> 5. 8
He felt his hart for very paine to <i>quake</i> ,	<i>IV. v.</i> 44. 5
made ech member <i>quake</i> , and manly hart to <i>quayle</i>	<i>IV. vi.</i> 22. 9
gan her heart to faint, and <i>quake</i> , and earne,	<i>IV. xii.</i> 24. 4
The yron man, . . . did inly chill and <i>quake</i> ,	<i>V. vi.</i> 9. 6
her heart did <i>quake</i> For very ruth,	<i>V. vii.</i> 36. 5
whylome wont to doe so many <i>quake</i> ,	<i>V. ix.</i> 35. 8
Did <i>quake</i> to heare, and nigh asunder brast:	<i>V. xi.</i> 28. 5
Began to <i>quake</i> and tremble with dismay;	<i>V. xii.</i> 41. 5
every joynt for dread of death did <i>quake</i> ,	<i>VI. vi.</i> 29. 7
still did lie as dead, and <i>quake</i> , and quiver,	<i>VI. vi.</i> 32. 3
Her heart does <i>quake</i> ,	<i>VI. viii.</i> 40. 6
dreadfull thunder-claps (that make them <i>quake</i>)	<i>VII. vii.</i> 23. 8
Yet did he <i>quake</i> and quiver, like to quell,	<i>VII. vii.</i> 42. 3
Hercules two pillors . . . Did make to <i>quake</i>	<i>Proth.</i> 149
Quaked . See Quook .	
all the Pallace <i>quaked</i> at the stound,	<i>Hub.</i> 1353
The fearefull Dame all <i>quaked</i> at the sight,	<i>I. vi.</i> 28. 1
all the castle <i>quaked</i> from the ground,	<i>I. viii.</i> 5. 2
oftentimes he <i>quakt</i> , and fainted oftentimes.	<i>I. ix.</i> 48. 9
the stiffe beame <i>quaked</i> as affrayd,	<i>I. xi.</i> 20. 5
<i>quaked</i> under their so hideous masse;	<i>III. ix.</i> 50. 6
Quakes . Gorgon, . . . At which Cocytus <i>quakes</i> ,	<i>I. i.</i> 37. 9
Which, quitt from death, yet <i>quakes</i> in every lim	<i>I. vi.</i> 10. 8
all the forest <i>quakes</i> to heare him rore:	<i>II. viii.</i> 42. 7
Quaking . <i>quaking</i> hands, and other signes of feare:	<i>I. iii.</i> 12. 6
inly <i>quaking</i> , seem'd as reft of sense	<i>VII. vi.</i> 25. 4
Qualified . in short space he has them <i>qualifyde</i> ,	<i>II. vi.</i> 61. 8
Quality . stryfull mind and diverse <i>qualitee</i>	<i>II. ii.</i> 13. 5
With two companions of like <i>qualitie</i> ,	<i>IV. i.</i> 32. 7
Of sundry kindes and sundry <i>quality</i> ;	<i>VI. xii.</i> 27. 2
Quantity . shortly grew into so great <i>quantitie</i> ,	<i>II. xii.</i> 62. 4

Quarrel. to the ground the idle quarrell fell: II. xi. 24. 8
 his hands Discharged of his bow and deadly *quar'le*, II. xi. 33. 8
 In better *quarrell* then defence of right, III. x. 28. 4
 Perhaps I may all further *quarrell* end, V. i. 25. 6
 tooke in hand her *quarrell* to maintaine; VI. i. 33. 2
 A wrongfull *quarrell* to maintaine by fight; VI. vi. 35. 6
Quarrels. unquiet strife . . . great *quarrels* wrought, IV. ii. 37. 4
Quarry. The stone-dead *quarry* falls so forcibly, II. xi. 43. 3
 The *quarry* throws to ground with fell despite, III. vii. 39. 5
 Her from the *quarry* be away doth drive, V. iv. 42. 8
 Whilst they together for the *quarry* strove, VI. ii. 20. 2
Quart. Camber did possess the Western *quart*, II. x. 14. 4
Quarter. thereof high one *quarter* sheard away; II. vi. 31. 4
Quartered. He bore a bloodie Crosse that *quartred* all the field, II. i. 18. 9
 in gilden armes, with azure hand *Quartred* athwart, VI. ii. 44. 8
Quarters. See **Three-quarters**.
 Is not enough Iowre *quarters* of a man, II. iii. 16. 6
Quayed. Therewith his sturdy corage soon was *quayd*, I. viii. 14. 8
Quean. Regardless of that *queane* so base and vilde IV. viii. 28. 8
Queene. *Queene* of land and sea her selfe she made. Ro. xx. 11
 Colours meete to clothe a mayden *Queene*? S.C. F. 132
 Of fayre Elisa, *Queene* of shepherdes all, S.C. Ap. 34
 Yelad in Scarlot, like a mayden *Queene*, S.C. Ap. 57
 his *Queene* attone Was Lady Flora, S.C. May 30
 Well mought it beseme any harvest *Queene*. S.C. Au. 36
 The shepherd of Ida that judged beauties *Queene*. S.C. Au. 138
 The *Queene* of hell to move as easily, Gn. 462
 I late was wont to raine as *Queene*, T.M. 179
 the Mother of delight, And *Queene* of beautie, T.M. 398
 Ah! my loves *queene*, Col. 170
 To the last praises of this Faery *Queene*; Ded. Son. ii. 10
 Both for your nearnes to that Faerie *Queene* Ded. Son. xi. 6
 to draw the semblant trew Of beauties *Queene*, Ded. Son. xvii. 6
 (That greatest Glorious *Queene* of Faery lond) I. i. 3. 3
 of beautie souveraine *Queene*, Fayre Venus, I. i. 48. 1
 A mayden *Queene* that shone as Titans ray, I. iv. 8. 5
 sad Proserpina, the *Queene* of hell; I. iv. 11. 2
 That made her selfe a *Queene*, and crownd to be; I. iv. 12. 2
 great *Queene*, . . . Commaunded them their fury to refraine; I. iv. 40. 5
 So he, O *Queene!* you equall favour shewe.' I. iv. 42. 7
 At last forth comes that far renowned *Queene*: I. v. 5. 1
 he goeth to that souveraine *Queene*; I. v. 16. 1
 up, dreary Dame, of darknes *Queene!* I. v. 24. 1
 daring tempt the *Queene* of heaven to sin; I. v. 35. 2
 Do worship her as *Queene* with olive girlond crownd. I. vi. 13. 9
 the Faery *Queene* it brought To Faerie lond, I. vii. 36. 8
 th' only daughter of a King and *Queene*, I. vii. 43. 3
 Gloriane, great *Queene* of glory bright, I. vii. 46. 6
 at her parting said, She *Queene* of Faeries hight. I. ix. 14. 9
 'O happy *Queene* of Faeries! I. ix. 16. 6
 Of that great *Queene* may well gaine worthy grace, I. ix. 17. 7
 In which that fairest Faery *Queene* doth dwell, I. x. 68. 3
 Twixt that great faery *Queene* and Paynim king, I. xi. 7. 4
 aged *Queene*, Arayd in antique robes I. xii. 5. 1
 Did seeme . . . a goodly maiden *Queene*. I. xii. 8. 9
 That godly King and *Queene* did passionate, I. xii. 16. 2
 Backe to retourne to that great Faery *Queene*, I. xi. 18. 6
 Unto his Faery *Queene* backe to retourne; I. xii. 41. 8
 To serve againe his souveraine Elfin *Queene*, II. i. 1. 6
 revive Fresh memory in me of that great *Queene*, II. ii. 40. 2
 Great and most glorious Virgin *Queene* alive, II. ii. 40. 3
 as that famous *Queene* Of Amazons, II. iii. 31. 6
 'Shee is the mighty *Queene* of Faery, II. ix. 4. 1
 To serve that *Queene* with al my powre and might. II. ix. 7. 4
 I would assay Thy name, O souveraine *Queene!* II. x. 3. 9
 Thy name, O souveraine *Queene!* II. x. 4. 1
 Alma, like a virgin *Queene* most bright, II. xi. 2. 6
 Unto his Faery *Queene* he might present; III. i. 2. 6
 O souveraine *Queene!* whose prayse I would endyte, III. ii. 3. 4
 Which long'd to Angela, the Saxon *Queene*, III. iii. 58. 8
 so faire a blossome bare, As thee, O *Queene!* III. iv. 3. 8
 His Faery *Queene*, for whom he did complaine, III. iv. 54. 7
 that his Faery *Queene* were such as shee; III. iv. 54. 8
 that cruell *Queene* avengeresse, III. viii. 20. 6
 that sacred Saint my souveraine *Queene*, IV. Pr. 4. 2
 The *Queene* of love, and Prince of peace IV. Pr. 4. 9
 For Chian folke to pourtraict beauties *Queene*, IV. v. 12. 7
 to the *Queene* of beautie close did call, IV. v. 26. 4
 The *Queene* of beautie, and of love the mother, IV. x. 29. 6
Queene of beautie and of grace, IV. x. 44. 1
queene of th' ayre, IV. x. 47. 7
 by his side his *Queene* with coronall, IV. xi. 11. 5
 Did to the Faery *Queene* her way addresse, V. i. 4. 2
 That souveraine *Queene*, that mightie Emperesse, V. i. 4. 6
 The semblant of this false by his faire beauties *Queene*. V. iii. 19. 9
Queene of Amazons, in armes well tride V. iv. 33. 5
 Ere long their *Queene* her selfe . . . Came forth V. iv. 36. 8
 a *Queene*, and come of Princely kynd, V. v. 41. 5
 earnest suit she . . . had made Unto her *Queene*, V. v. 54. 3
 I Doe serve a *Queene* V. viii. 16. 7
 a mayden *Queene* of high renowe, V. viii. 17. 2
 To have bene done against her Lady *Queene* V. viii. 24. 3
 There shall ye see my souveraine Lady *Queene*, V. ix. 20. 6
 foule blasphemie that *Queene* for forged guyle, V. ix. 25. 6
 Unto the presence of that gratious *Queene*; V. ix. 27. 2
 false Duessa, now untitled *Queene*, V. ix. 42. 8
 to their *Queene* for judgement loudly call, V. ix. 49. 8
 humbly gan that mightie *Queene* entreat V. x. 15. 8
 Then taking humble leave of that great *Queene*, V. x. 17. 1

Queen—Continued.
 Unto his souveraine *Queene* her suite for to commend. V. xi. 37. 9
 O souveraine Lady *Queene!* VI. Pr. 6. 4
 'The widow *Queene* my mother, . . . conceiving then great feare VI. ii. 29. 1
 by the Faery *Queene* was on him layd, VI. x. 1. 4
 the traine of beauties *Queene*, VI. x. 17. 5
 the Faery *Queene* had long afore Bequeath'd VI. xii. 12. 4
 souveraine *Queene* profest Of woods VII. vi. 38. 7
 Supported her like to their souveraine *Queene*: VII. vii. 34. 6
 Not finishing her *Queene* of Faery, Am. xxxiii. 3
 the daughter of the *Queene* of Love, Am. xxxix. 1
 my souveraine *Queene* most kind, Am. lxxiv. 7
 Fit for the handmayd of the Faery *Queene*. Am. lxxx. 14
 ye three handmayds of the Cyprian *Queene*, Epith. 103
 Seeme Iyke some mayden *Queene*. Epith. 158
 There vertue raynes as *Queene* in royall throne, Epith. 194
 His harts enshrined saint, his heavens *queene*, II. L. 215
 her they crowne their Goddesses and their *Queene*, II. L. 292
 great Goddesses! *Queene* of Beauty, II. B. 16
 thy souveraine might, O Cyprian *Queene!* II. B. 55
 A pallace fit for that virgin *Queene*. II. B. 126
 O great Beauties *Queene*, II. B. 267
 As King and *Queene*, the heavens Empire sway; II. B. 56
 Clad like a *Queene* in royall robes, II. B. 185
 faire Venus, that is *Queene* of love, Proth. 96
 Becoming well the bower of anie *Queene*, Proth. 170
Queen-apples. seeke for *Queen-apples* unrype, S.C. Jun. 43
Queen-apples, and red Cherries from the tree, VII. vi. 43. 6
Queen's. Whereon the Faery *Queenes* pourtract was writt,) II. viii. 43. 3
Queens. Like virgin *Queenes*, with laurell garlands crownd T.M. 309
 Royall lynage . . . Of ancient Kings and *Queenes*, I. i. 5. 4
 As the proud Persian *Queenes* accustomed. III. i. 41. 4
 Kings, *Queenes*, Lords, Ladies, III. xi. 46. 1
 quaint usage, fit for *Queenes* and Kings, VI. ix. 35. 2
Quaint. See **Quaint**.
Quell. Winters wrath heginnes to *quell*, S.C. Mar. 8
 Such joy he had their stubborne harts to *quell*, I. vi. 26. 7
 bent his enemy to *quell*, I. vi. 43. 3
 so extremely did the buffe him *quell*, I. xi. 24. 7
 They heapt huge strokes the scorned life to *quell*, II. ii. 20. 5
 Whose father Hercules in Fraunce did *quell*, II. x. 11. 7
 dint of steele his carcas could not *quell*; III. vii. 35. 8
 winnes the prize from all, And Artegall doth *quell*. IV. iv. Arg.
 him likewise with that same speare he eke did *quell*. IV. iv. 19. 9
 Much did his words the gentle Ladie *quell*, V. iii. 16. 8
 From that sad land where he his syre did *quell*, V. x. 11. 4
 ere he could recovr', he did him *quell*, VI. x. 36. 6
 'How could the death dare ever her to *quell*? VI. xi. 29. 6
 That monstrous Beast by ffnall force to *quell*, VI. xii. 22. 7
 Yet did he quake and quiver, like to *quell*, VII. vii. 42. 3
Quelled. wherewith she *queld* The salvage beastes II. iii. 29. 3
 when his cruell foes he *queld*. II. vii. 40. 9
 Eftsoones their stubborne corages were *queld*, II. xii. 40. 4
 At sight thereof she was with terror *queld*, IV. x. 55. 6
 in that same day when Jove those Gyants *quelled*: V. i. 9. 9
 their faint harts with senselesse horrou *queld*, V. iii. 26. 3
 She comming forth . . . was greatly *queld*, V. xi. 26. 3
 Was with his ghastly count'nance nothing *queld*; V. xii. 16. 7
 hearts dismay and inward dolour *queld*, VI. i. 18. 3
 kept downe, till he be throughly *queld*, VI. xii. 30. 9
 Yet with the sight thereof was almost *queld*; VII. vi. 25. 3
Quelling. See **Heart-quelling**.
Queme. Such merimake holy Saints doth *queme*, S.C. May 15
Quench. shoure Gan *quench* the gylstering flame. Bel. i. ix. 12
 dew . . . gan *quench* those precious flames; Bel. xi. 12
 Adowne thy cheeke, to *quench* thy thristye payne. S.C. Ap. 8
 Which when they thinke agayne to *quench*, S.C. S. 88
 alwayes flow to *quench* his thristie heate. Gn. 120
quench the flame of furious despite, I. v. 14. 5
 grace . . . doth *quench* the brond of hellish smart, I. ix. 53. 7
 The sparks soone *quench*, II. iv. 35. 7
 now *quench* thy whott embolyng wrath: II. v. 18. 5
 Therein did often *quench* his thristie heat, II. v. 30. 6
 So easie was to *quench* his flamed minde II. vi. 8. 6
quench the brond of his conceived yre: II. vi. 27. 6
 Yet nought can *quench* mine inly flaming syde, II. vi. 44. 3
 To seeke young men to *quench* her flaming thrust, III. vii. 50. 2
 To *quench* the flames which she had tyn'd before, III. x. 13. 3
 In generation seeke to *quench* their inward fire. IV. x. 46. 9
 Offred him drinke to *quench* his thristie heat, VI. ix. 6. 8
 So for to *quench* his fire VI. ix. 34. 9
 Thinking to *quench* her thirst at the next brooke: Am. lxxvii. 8
 To *quench* the flame which they in burning fynd; H.L. 102
 nought may *quench* his infinite desyre, H.L. 202
quench the light of your bright shyning starre. H.B. 175
 Sith now that heat is quenched, *quench* my blame, H.H.L. 18
Quenched. See **Out-quenched**.
 Their fervent appetites they *quenched* had, I. xii. 15. 2
 it should not be *quenched* day nor night, I. xii. 37. 8
 broke his wanton darts, and *quenched* hase desyre. II. iii. 23. 9
 she sought To kindle his *quencht* fyre, II. v. 19. 9
 the flames which me consume, . . . 'Ne can be *quencht*, II. vi. 49. 9
 having *quencht* her burning fier-brands, II. vi. 47. 5
 Moystened their fierie beames, . . . yet *quenched* not; II. xii. 78. 8
 whose faire eyes, like lamps of *quenched* fire, III. v. 29. 3
 Out of the flames which he had *quencht* whylere, III. x. 17. 3
 neither may this fire be *quencht* by any witt, III. xi. 23. 7
quenched quite like a consumed torch, III. xii. 42. 8
quenched is with Cupids greater flame: IV. ix. 2. 2
 Ne can be *quenched* quite, VII. vii. 24. 2

Quenched—Continued.

Sith now that heat is quenched, quench my blame, H.H.L. 18
 th' Aire . . . Never consum'd, nor quencht with mortall hands; H.H.B. 40
Quenching. Quenching the gasping furrowes thirst with rayne? S.C. Ap. 6
Quenchless. Phlegeton with quenches flames doth burne; . . . Gn. 622
Quest. thrive in that unlucke quest; Hub. 916
 'Her well besemes that Quest,' III. vii. 53. 1
 what might be was, and what his quest, III. viii. 45. 2
 the rest, which in this Quest proceed, III. viii. 50. 8
 bound Upon an hard adventure yet in quest, IV. vi. 42. 3
 Resolved to pursue his former quest; IV. ix. 17. 5
 Artegal . . . Irenaus quest pursewed; V. i. Arg.
 To follow his old quest, V. iv. 20. 9
 Had him misfaine in his adventurous quest; V. vi. 4. 2
 Nor hold from suite of his avowed quest, V. viii. 3. 2
 streight way went On his first quest, V. xi. 36. 3
 Sir Artegal, return'd from his late quest, V. xii. 38. 3
 Atchiev'd so hard a quest, as few before; VI. i. 5. 8
 'What is that quest,' VI. i. 6. 8
 then to his first quest he passed forth along, VI. i. 47. 9
 on his former way To follow his first quest, VI. ii. 3. 6
 To have thy presence in my present quest, VI. ii. 37. 2
 sleepe all night through weary travell of his quest, VI. iii. 9. 9
 as he was pursuing of his quest, VI. iii. 20. 1
 went onward still On his first quest, VI. viii. 30. 8
 In that same quest which fortune on him cast, VI. ix. 2. 7
 If he for slouth forsackt so famous quest, VI. ix. 3. 5
 Although his quest were farre afore him gon: VI. ix. 12. 3
 His former quest, so full of toile and paine: VI. x. 2. 2
 Another quest, another game in vew He hath, VI. x. 2. 3
 delay This gentle knight from sewing his first quest, VI. xii. 2. 2
 Tho gan Sir Calidore him to advize Of his first quest, VI. xii. 12. 2
 He went forth on his quest, VI. xii. 13. 9
Question. Sike question ripeth up cause of newe woe, S.C. S. 13
 first gan question, whether should assay Hub. 397
 Than question made of his calamitie, D. 90
 first was question made, which of those Knights IV. v. 7. 1
 staying nought to question from aloofe, IV. x. 9. 8
 not for those she now in question came, V. ix. 40. 6
 to question of her present woe, VI. viii. 50. 6
 gan to question streight, how she it knew? VI. xii. 18. 2
Questioned. Ne let thy learning question'd be of anie, Hub. 524
 would have question'd more; II. v. 37. 2
 Cymocheles of her questioned Both what she was, II. vi. 9. 2
 Till he had questioned the cause of their dissent, V. iv. 6. 9
 Though also those mote question'd be aright, V. ix. 40. 7
 the theeves them questioned againe, VI. xi. 39. 5
Quetch. That once he could not move, nor quitch at all; V. ix. 33. 7
Quich. See Quetch.
Quick. Might see the moving of some quicke, S.C. Mar. 74
 busying his quicke eies her face to view, I. ii. 26. 6
 With windy Nitre and quicke Sulphur fraught, I. vii. 13. 3
 wondrous quick and persaunt was his spright, I. x. 47. 5
 lay, halfe dead, halfe quicke; II. i. 39. 4
 That nought mote hinder his quicke prejudize: II. ix. 49. 7
 their entrailes, full of quicke Brimston, II. x. 26. 4
 he called Elfe, to weat Quicke, II. x. 71. 2
 turning quicke aside His light-foot beast, II. xi. 25. 5
 Those feeling words so neare the quicke did goe, III. xi. 15. 7
 with readie quicke foresight IV. viii. 44. 8
 Calidore, that was more quicke of sight VI. i. 38. 5
Quicken. To quicken . . . The stonie joynts of these old walls Ro. xxv. 6
Quickened. quickned the dull spright with muscicall comfort. II. v. 31. 9
 Doe life conceive and quickned are by kynd: III. vi. 8. 6
Quickeneth. The duller earth it quickeneth with delight, H.B. 51
Quickening. See Drink-quickening.
 quickning faith, that earst was woxen weake, I. v. 12. 3
Quickly. The Foxe was glad, and quickly did agree: Hub. 102
 O! bid me quicklie come to thee, Ti. 307
 her awaking had her quickly dight, Ti. 639
 they be all but vaine, and quickly fade; D. 395
 rouze thy feathers quickly, Daniell, Col. 424
 'Goe, caytive Elfe, him quickly overtake, I. v. 11. 1
 he her quickly reared up againe: I. vii. 24. 2
 him the Squire made quickly to retrate, I. viii. 12. 7
 The light-foot Squyre her quickly turnd around, I. viii. 25. 7
 can quickly ryse From off the earth, I. xi. 23. 7
 away is quickly gone II. i. 13. 2
 he quickly does him dight, II. v. 38. 1
 Forth launched quickly as she did desire, II. vi. 20. 4
 then the Faery quickly raght His poynant speare, III. i. 5. 3
 Betwixt her feeble armes her quickly keight, III. ii. 30. 4
 him likewise he quickly downe did smight, IV. iv. 21. 3
 he her quickly stayd, and forst to wend withall, V. i. 22. 9
 Whom having quickly arm'd againe anew, V. iii. 12. 2
 'Goe, danzell, quickly, doe thy selfe addresse V. iv. 48. 4
 quickly she it overpast, V. v. 45. 6
 She quickly caught her sword, V. vi. 28. 9
 'Leave, faytor, quickly that misgotten weft VI. i. 18. 7
 Sternely did bid him quickly thence avaunt, VI. vi. 21. 2
 Helpe quickly her to dight: Epith. 97
 pure complexions, that shall quickly fade H.B. 67
Quick-moving. a quicke moving Spirit did arret III. viii. 7. 3
Quicksand. by the way there is a great Quicksand, II. xii. 18. 1
 That quicksand nigh with water covered; II. xii. 18. 6
 It called was the quicksand of Unthriftighed. II. xii. 18. 9
Quiet. See Quietage.
 Sweete quiet harbours in his harmeless head, Gn. 134
 In quiet rest his molten heart did steep, Gn. 245
 drown'd in carelesse quiet deepe; D. 136

Quiet—Continued.

May come their happie quiet to molest; D. 284
 cares finde quiet! D. 447
 Abandon quiet home to seeke for it, Col. 686
 carelesse Quiet lyes Wrapt in eternal silence I. i. 41. 8
 laves the soule to sleepe in quiet grave? I. ix. 40. 7
 we be come unto a quiet rode, I. xii. 42. 2
 ended all her woe in quiet death, II. i. 56. 4
 during their quiet treague, Into her lodging to repaire II. ii. 33. 3
 the quiet wombe Of his great Grandmother II. vii. 17. 1
 their quiet government annoyd; II. x. 14. 8
 Whose countries he redus'd to quiet state, II. x. 38. 7
 Out of her quiet slomber did awake, III. i. 61. 8
 Her teme at her commandement quiet stands, III. iv. 42. 3
 to the Castle gate approach in quiet wise, III. ix. 9. 9
 Out of his quiet slomber him abraide, III. xi. 8. 4
 *In stead thereof sweet peace and quiet age IV. iii. 43. 5
 Where they might hide their heads in quiet rest, IV. v. 32. 6
 The bellows noyse disturb'd his quiet rest, IV. v. 41. 4
 his quiet slomber brake: IV. v. 44. 7
 did her passed paines in quiet rest assoyle, IV. vii. 3. 9
 to afflicted minds sweet rest and quiet sends, IV. x. 34. 9
 Warn'd man and beast in quiet rest he shrowded, V. iv. 45. 3
 troubled had their quiet loves delight: VI. iii. 21. 5
 Ne once my minds unmoved quiet grieve; VI. ix. 22. 7
 to love more deare This lowly quiet life; VI. ix. 25. 9
 in this quiet make you safer live.' VI. ix. 32. 8
 in her snowy bosome boldly lay Their quiet heads, H.L. 290
Quietage. See Age, Quiet.
 Instead thereof sweet peace and quiet-age IV. iii. 43. 5
Quieted. With gentle calme the world had quieted, Mu. 50
 all things quieted, V. iv. 46. 2
Quietly. By them the Sprite doth passe in quietly, I. i. 40. 7
 suffered them to passen quietly; I. v. 34. 8
 And quietly doth hold it in his hand, VI. iv. 30. 3
Quietness. Bid strange mischance his quietnes to spill, Gn. 248
 close her eyes with carelesse quietnesse; D. 257
 joyous peace and quietnesse alway V. ix. 24. 7
Quiet's. How he may flow in quiet matches treasure, Gn. 139
Quietsome. let the night be calme, and quietsome, Epith. 326
Quilt. See Quilt, Quite.
Quill. holden scorne of homely shepherds quill: S.C. Jun. 67
 To sadder times thou mayst attune thy quill, S.C. N. 35
 their musicke matcheth Phoebus quill, T.M. 330
 workes with loome, with needle, and with quill, Mu. 272
 Ne ever Shepheard sound his Oaten quill D. 325
 Nought tooke I with me, but mine oaten quill: Col. 194
 Albe he envye at my rustick quill: Col. 393
 noblest swaine, That ever piped in an oaten quill; Col. 441
 For thereunto doth need a golden quill, Ded.Son.xvi.10
 Argument worthy of Maconian quill; II. x. 3. 1
 Presume so high to stretch mine humble quill? III. Pr. 3. 3
 feathered with an unlucky quill: III. v. 20. 5
 father Mole, whom Shepherds quill Renowned hath VII. vi. 36. 8
 Meane-while, O Clio! lend Calliope thy quill, VII. vi. 37. 9
 Her worth is written with a golden quill, Am. lxxxiv. 10
 Painter . . . Which pictured Venus with so curious quill, H.H.B. 212
Quilt. Th' embroder'd quilt she lightly up did lifte, III. i. 61. 3
Quilted. On his horse necke before the quilted sell, II. v. 4. 5
 quilted upon sattin white as milke; V. v. 2. 3
 in a Jacket, quilted richly rare VI. vii. 43. 3
Quip. The more he laughs, and does her closely quip, VI. vii. 44. 8
Quips. with sharp quips joy'd others to deface, Hub. 707
Quire. See Choir.
Quirinal. Upon her stomacke laid Mount Quirinal, Ro. iv. 11
Quit. Nought from the Romane Empire might he quight; Ro. viii. 10
 cast to quit them from their bondage quight: I'an. xi. 4
 For nought nought they quitten him from decay, S.C. F. 213
 now will he quit with baile nor borrowe, S.C. May 131
 To quite it with the blacke bowre of sorrowe, S.C. S. 97
 he never should be quit, nor stal'd, Hub. 1245
 Untill he quite him of this guiltie blame, Ti. 230
 To quite them ill, that me demaend so well: Col. 681
 I his shield have quit from dying foe.' I. v. 11. 4
 devise to quite a thrall from such a plight? I. vi. 6. 9
 Which, quite from death, yet quakes in every lim I. vi. 10. 8
 his combed clubbe to quight Out of the earth, I. viii. 10. 4
 How shall I quite the paynes ye suffer for my sake? I. viii. 26. 9
 what I cannot quite requite with usurie, I. viii. 27. 9
 double quite for that he on them spent; I. x. 37. 7
 Till from her cursed foe thou have her freely quitt,' I. x. 63. 9
 'how shall I quight The many favours I. x. 67. 1
 fairely quit (*quite) him of th' imputed blame; II. i. 20. 2
 Quit from that danger forth their course they kept; II. xii. 27. 1
 meed, With which her soverain mercy thou doest quight? III. v. 45. 2
 wretched Lady, quitt from wofull state, III. xii. 39. 3
 glad to be so quit: V. iv. 25. 2
 To loose his shield, . . . But, when he could not quite it, V. xi. 27. 8
 Glad to be quit from that proud Tyrants awe, V. xii. 24. 3
 to quit her with a better; VII. vi. 44. 2
Quite (partial list). See Quit.
 With sodain fall to dust consumed quight, Bel.² iv. 14
 faire Greene Lawrell branch did quite decay, Bel.² ix. 14
 rent this royall tree quite by the roote; Pet. iii. 12
 and be quite undonne: Ro. xxii. 12
 which injurious time hath quite outworne, Ro. xxvii. 6
 Till that Barbarian hands it quite did spill, Ro. xxx. 10
 to quit them from their bondage quight: I'an. xi. 4
 thou leane, I quite forlorne: S.C. Ja. 47
 The fayrest floure . . . Is faded quite, S.C. N. 76

Quite—Continued.

my sommer burnt up quite; S.C. D. 128
 it quite from him did stay; Gn. 196
 All suddenly dismaid, and hartles quight, . . . Gn. 297
 Is disadventrous, and quite fortunelesse; . . . Hlub. 100
 So as their begging now them failed quyte, . . . Hlub. 347
 To whom their living they resigned quight . . . Hlub. 573
 As if it quite were riven from the ground, . . . Hlub. 1354
 th' Apes long taile . . . he quight Cut off, . . . Hlub. 1381
 The goodly fields, . . . quite despoyled hath, . . . T.M. 238
 those fresh buds, . . . Hath marred quite, . . . T.M. 250
 thy Kingdome is defaced quight, T.M. 399
 Have now quite lost their naturall delight, . . . T.M. 552
 Whose memorie is quite worne out with yeares, . . . Ti. 67
 Grieve that my remembrance quite is raced Out . . . Ti. 177
 Forgotten quite as they were never borne. . . . Ti. 182
 Which vanisht quite, so soone as it was sought: . . . Ti. 221
 now his wisdom is disprooved quite; Ti. 446
 I sawe this gardine wasted quite, Ti. 529
 all my senses were hereaved quight, Ti. 577
 it carried quight Above the reach Ti. 627
 As he that did all daunger quite despise, . . . Mu. 390
 snatcheth quite away One of the litle Mu. 406
 Rather desires to be forgotten quight, D. 89
 robd her race of bountie quight, D. 221
 that my fairest flower is faded quight; . . . D. 494
 it both bone and muscles ryved quight, As. 120
 where I was quite forgot. Col. 183
 Then hartlesse quite, and full of inward feare, . . Col. 225
 sung so long untill quite hoarse he grew. Col. 399
 he quite is gone, Amyntas quite is gone, Col. 433, 434
 or out of doore quite shit, Col. 709
 Denies them quite for servitors of his'. Col. 770
 weaker sence it could have ravisht quight: . . . I. i. 45. 5
 you in carelesse sleepe are drowned quight? . . I. i. 53. 4
 all my senses were hereaved quight: I. ii. 42. 5
 Who streight him rent . . . And quite dismembred . . I. iii. 20. 4
 Much feared I to have hene quite ahord, I. iii. 27. 3
 Through vainly crossed shield he quite did perce; . . I. iii. 35. 3
 from his saddle quite he did him beare. I. iii. 35. 7
 His goodly corps, . . . Was quite dismembred, . . . I. v. 38. 7
 From hope of heaven hath these excluded quight, . . I. v. 43. 2
 quite tyr'd with heat of seorching ayre, I. vii. 5. 3
 him to dust thought to have battred quight, . . . I. vii. 14. 3
 kingdome spoild, and countrey wasted quight: . . I. vii. 44. 5
 'Thenceforth me desolate he quite forsooke, . . . I. vii. 50. 1
 wounds the beast, And strips Duessa quight. . . I. viii. Arg.
 with that percing noise flew open quite, I. viii. 4. 9
 daunts the senses quight. I. viii. 21. 9
 smote off quite his right leg I. viii. 22. 4
 her foundation forst, and febled quight, I. viii. 23. 4
 huge great body, . . . Was vanisht quite; I. viii. 24. 8
 they had the witch disrobed quight, I. viii. 49. 7
 To drive him to despair, and quite to quaille, . . . I. ix. 49. 5
 Angels towre quite dims that towre of glas'. . . I. x. 58. 9
 brightnes, which did quite confound His feeble sence, . I. x. 67. 7
 heare them quite away. I. xi. 18. 9
 quite a snuder broke. I. xi. 22. 3
 shott Quite through his shield, I. xi. 38. 6
 he quite a sonder cleft; I. xi. 39. 8
 hewd it quite in twaine; I. xi. 43. 7
 thought atonce him to have swallowd quight, . . . I. xi. 53. 2
 quite dismayd With stony feare II. ii. 8. 7
 quite contrary to her sisters kynd; II. ii. 36. 3
 That quite hereav'd the rash beholders sight: . . . II. iii. 23. 5
 with her wondrous beauty ravisht quight, II. iii. 42. 4
 did her quite forsake; II. iv. 13. 7
 furious fits at earst quite weren quaild: II. iv. 14. 4
 from the head the body sundred quight. II. v. 4. 6
 all his left side it did quite disarm; II. v. 7. 7
 And him disabled quite. II. v. 21. 6
 him in blood and durt deformed quight. II. v. 22. 4
 entayld . . . quite through the yron wallis. . . . II. vi. 29. 8
 quite it clove his plumed crest in tway, II. vi. 31. 7
 he . . . vanisht quite away. II. viii. 8. 9
 finding life not yet dislodged quight, II. viii. 9. 7
 his troncheon smyte, Which hewing quite asunder, . II. viii. 38. 6
 stroke the Prince so sore, That quite disparted . . II. viii. 44. 7
 cruell passage made Quite through his brayne. . . II. viii. 45. 6
 Doth blow them quite away, II. ix. 16. 9
 It was avoided quite, II. ix. 32. 9
 That quite his hart from Guendolene remov'd, . . II. x. 17. 8
 quite ravisht with delight to heare II. x. 19. 8
 how the time was fled they quite forgate; . . . II. x. 77. 4
 Ere long they rowed were quite out of sight, . . . II. xi. 4. 5
 he quite had spent his perulous store, II. xi. 27. 8
 through both the sides he strooke him quight, . . II. xi. 38. 6
 She . . . from them rowed quite. II. xii. 16. 9
 this same was to that quite contrary, II. xii. 48. 3
 the one would lift the other quight II. xii. 64. 1
 Quite molten into lust II. xii. 73. 8
 when the Britonesse saw all the rest Avoided quite, . III. i. 58. 6
 carefull thoughts did quite assoile. III. i. 58. 9
 their foes they have quite terrifyde. III. i. 66. 9
 quite from off the earth their memory be raste? . . III. iii. 43. 9
 through his three-square seuchin percing quite . . III. iv. 16. 3
 she did quite disarm. III. iv. 27. 9
 through the linked mayles empierced quite, . . III. v. 19. 4
 himselfe destroyed quight. III. v. 41. 9
 both did quite drye up and blast; III. v. 48. 7

Quite—Continued.

faire things mard and spoiled quight; III. vi. 40. 2
 thick woodes that quite it overcame. III. vii. 4. 9
 that now her quite forlore: III. ix. 52. 5
 Out of the goodly heven amoved quight, III. x. 1. 4
 heardes out of their foldes were loosed quight, . . III. x. 52. 8
 With extreme fury he became quite mad, III. x. 64. 5
 He was so wasted and forpined quight, III. x. 67. 2
 he has quight Forgot he was a man, III. x. 60. 8
 breaking quite his garlond ever greene, III. xi. 37. 8
 Of her dew honour was despoyled quight: III. xii. 20. 4
 Quite through transfixed with a deadly dart, . . . III. xii. 21. 3
 all their glory quite decayd; III. xii. 42. 4
 quenched quite like a consumed torch, III. xii. 42. 8
 that fained dreadfull flame . . . Was vanisht quite, . III. xii. 43. 5
 But she, faire Lady, overcommen quight III. xii. 45. or. 5
 So seemd those two, as growne together quite, . . III. xii. 46. or. 5
 that great golden chaine quite to divide, IV. i. 30. 8
 Into his throate and life it pierced quight, . . IV. iii. 30. 4
 others, quite excluded forth, did ly IV. x. 13. 7
 fire devoure the ayre, and hell them quight, . . IV. x. 35. 6
 in the river drowned quight. IV. xi. 37. 9
 Would quite have burst IV. xii. 11. 9
 lively spirits deaved quight: IV. xii. 20. 2
 whose goodnesse he despaird quight, V. ii. 18. 8
 all that Castle quite he raced, V. ii. 28. 1
 each estate quite out of order goth? V. ii. 37. 3
 chaced quite out of the field, V. iii. 12. 6
 all his ribs he quite in peeces broke, V. iii. 33. 4
 he him maymed quite, V. iii. 33. 9
 she left me quight, V. iv. 9. 7
 plucked quite from all possessors hand, V. iv. 19. 3
 to the ground him quite she overthrew, V. iv. 39. 8
 Rather then see her people spoiled quight, . . . V. iv. 47. 8
 Halfe of her shield he shared quite away, . . . V. v. 9. 2
 caused him to be disarmd quight V. v. 20. 3
 with his speare him quight have overwent. . . V. viii. 7. 4
 bore him quite out of his saddle, V. viii. 7. 8
 Defeated had the other laytour quight, V. viii. 8. 5
 all obedience . . . They quite forgot, V. viii. 41. 4
 have all overthrowne to ground Quite topside turvey, . V. viii. 42. 5
 By her beguyled and confounded quight: . . . V. ix. 40. 5
 their soules they wold have ryven quight . . . V. x. 32. 4
 he to peeces would have chopt it quight, . . . V. xi. 5. 5
 a counterstroke . . . That quite smit off his arme . . V. xi. 7. 9
 lighting on his horses head him quite did malle . . V. xi. 8. 9
 had him surely cloven quite in twaine: V. xi. 10. 6
 Hath pruned . . . and cropped quight. V. xi. 11. 9
 quite through the body strooke. V. xi. 13. 9
 aside had set The use of armes, and battell quite forgone: . V. xi. 37. 4
 forced him to throw it quite away, V. xi. 46. 3
 By open force to fetch her quite away: V. xi. 51. 2
 Whom now her keepers had forsaken quight . . . V. xi. 60. 2
 bore her quite away, V. xi. 64. 9
 Into the sea he drove quite from that soyle, . . V. xi. 65. 4
 speare and shield . . . He quite forsooke, VI. iv. 7. 9
 That quite they seem'd past helpe of surgery; . . VI. vi. 5. 5
 By this quite slaine in so unequal fight: . . . VI. vi. 37. 7
 That all his lance in peeces shivered quite, . . VI. vii. 8. 3
 Her selfe quite through the bodie doth engore, . . VI. vii. 9. 6
 As if he would have passed through him quight; . VI. vii. 10. 7
 all his strokes he saw avoyded quite, VI. viii. 14. 7
 whether quite from them for to retrate VI. ix. 31. 7
 His dearest joynt he sure had broken quight. . . VI. ix. 44. 5
 broke his bag-pipe quight, VI. x. 18. 5
 quite are dimmed when she is in place: VI. x. 27. 8
 Calidore did not despise him quight, VI. x. 37. 6
 saw his shepherds cottage spoyled quight, . . VI. xi. 25. 2
 His hart quite deaded was with anguish great, . . VI. xi. 33. 2
 left it in the place: Yet left not quite, VI. xii. 8. 5
 all the worlds faire frame . . . She alter'd quite; . . VII. vi. 5. 7
 the lower World . . . was darkned quite; . . . VII. vi. 14. 2
 destroyed quite; Yet not so quite, but that there did succeed . VII. vi. 20. 6, 7
 the Gods . . . All quite unarm'd, VII. vi. 24. 3
 also quite forsooke All those faire forrests . . VII. vi. 54. 5
 on mount Thabor quite their wits forgat, . . . VII. vii. 7. 7
 Then was that whole assembly quite dismiss, . . VII. vii. 59. 8
 Consume thee quite, that didst with guile conspire . Am. lxxxv. 11
 all the senses they doe ravish quite; Epith. 136
 he wypes quite out of memory H.L. 241
 your bright glorie darkned quight: H.B. 165
 Quits. faire them quites, as him heseemed best, . . I. x. 15. 8
 Prince Arthur . . . Quits Mirabell from dreed: . . VI. viii. Arg.
 Quitted. He faire the knight saluted, . . . Who faire him
 quited, I. i. 30. 2
 since that strange Knights love from him was quitted, . IV. i. 12. 6
 Quitteth. Who well it wards, and quyteth cuff with cuff: . I. ii. 17. 3
 Quiver. His gylden quiver at his haeke, S.C. Mar. 82
 Seest thou not how all places quake and quiver, . . Gn. 340
 at her haeke a bow and quiver gay, H. iii. 29. 2
 Her bow and gilden quiver lying him beside. . . III. v. 34. 9
 Her how and painted quiver, III. vi. 18. 2
 still did lie as dead, and quake, and quiver, . . VI. vi. 32. 3
 Yet did he quake and quiver, like to quell, . . . VII. vi. 42. 3
 Cupid lay, His quiver by his head: Epig. ii. 3
 Quivered. like an hazell wand it quivered and quooke. . VI. vii. 24. 9
 Quivering. The quivering Steele his aymed end wel knew, . H. iv. 46. 3
 at him a quiv'ring dart he threw, III. v. 19. 1
 Quivers. Such as the Indians in their quivers hide: . . II. xi. 21. 5
 Quod. See Quoth.

Quod—Continued.
 and loe (*quod* he) beholde, *Bel.* i. 9
 Where is (*quod* she) this whilome honored face? *Bel.* i. viii. 5
 What one is like (*quod* he) This *Rev.* i. 9
 loe, the sea (*quod* he) is now no more. *Rev.* iv. 2
 Vayne man, *quod* I, that hast but little priefe *Am.* i. 5
 Not so, *quod* I; *Am.* lxxx. 9
 (*quod* she) my sonne, how great the smart *Epig.* iv. 35
Quook. See **Quoked.**
 at the Lyons skin he inly *quooke*; *Hub.* 1060
 every member of his body *quooke*. *III.* x. 24. 5
 shooke And tottred, like two towres which through a tempest
quooke. *V.* viii. 9. 9
 like an hazell wand it quivered and *quooke*. *VI.* vii. 24. 9
 all the world beneath for terror *quooke*, *VII.* vi. 30. 8
Quoth. See **Quod.**
 (*quoth* hee) *Bel.* i. 9
 (*quoth* she) *Bel.* i. 5
 (*quoth* he) *S.C.* F. 127
 (*quoth* she and with that gan weepe, *S.C.* May 189
 (*quoth* shee) *S.C.* May 215
 (*quoth* he) *Hub.* 433, 545
 (*quoth* he theretoo) *Hub.* 999
 (*quoth* she) *Ti.* 22, 34
 (*quoth* I) *D.* 69, 78
quoth he, *D.* 86, 183
 (*quoth* he) *Col.* 56, 88, 100,
 163
 (*Quoth* he) and each an end of singing made *Col.* 179
 is the sea (*quoth* Coridou) so fearfull? *Col.* 200
 (*quoth* he) *Col.* 201
 (*quoth* I) *Col.* 236
 (*quoth* he) *Col.* 240
 (then *quoth* Colin) *Col.* 292
 (*quoth* he) *Col.* 304
 more (*Quoth* he) abound *Col.* 309
 (*Quoth* he) as that same shepheard *Col.* 331
 (*quoth* he) *Col.* 358
 'Ah far be it (*quoth* Colin Clout) fro me, *Col.* 464
 (*quoth* he) *Col.* 485, 690,
 680, 749, 775
 some celestiall rage Of Love (*quoth* Cuddy) *Col.* 824
 'Be well aware,' *quoth* then that Ladie milde, *I.* i. 12. 1
 'Yea lunt' (*quoth* she) 'the perill *I.* i. 13. 1
 'Fly, fly!' (*quoth* then The fearefull Dwarfie) *I.* i. 13. 8
 (*quoth* he) *I.* i. 30. 6; 32. 1
Quoth then that aged man: *I.* i. 33. 5
 (*quoth* he) *I.* i. 43. 6; 52. 8
 'Curse on that Cross,' (*quoth* then the Sarazin,) *I.* ii. 18. 1
 (*quoth* he) *I.* ii. 33. 1
 'Say on, Fradubio, . . . *Quoth* then the Knight; *I.* ii. 34. 2
 (*quoth* he) *I.* ii. 43. 3
 'The Lyon, . . . *Quoth* she, 'his princely puissance doth abate, *I.* iii. 7. 2
 'Ah dearest Dame,' *quoth* then the Paynim bold, *I.* iv. 41. 1
 little sweet Oft temptred is,' (*quoth* she,) 'with *I.* iv. 46. 4
 'O! but I feare the fiekle freakes,' (*quoth* shee) *I.* iv. 60. 1
 'Why, dame,' (*quoth* he) 'what oddes can ever bee, *I.* iv. 50. 3
 (*quoth* she) *I.* iv. 60. 5
Quoth she, *I.* v. 26. 7
 'Ah Dame, (*quoth* he) 'thou temptest me in vaine, *I.* v. 42. 1
 'Not so,' (*quoth* she) *I.* v. 43. 1
 (*quoth* he) 'well may I rew *I.* vi. 36. 7
 'Ah! dearest Lord,' (*quoth* she) 'how might that hee, *I.* vi. 39. 1
 'Ah! dearest dame,' (*quoth* hee) *I.* vi. 39. 3
 'Not far away,' (*quoth* he) *I.* vi. 39. 7
 'Tell on,' (*quoth* she) 'the wofull Tragedy, *I.* vii. 24. 8
 'Ah Lady deare,' *quoth* then the gentle knight, *I.* vii. 40. 1
 (*quoth* she) *I.* vii. 41. 1, 5, 8
 (*quoth* he) *I.* vii. 41. 3, 7, 9
 'To doe her die,' (*quoth* Una) 'were despight, *I.* viii. 45. 7
 'Full hard it is,' (*quoth* he) *I.* ix. 6. 6
 'Ah! courteous Knight,' (*quoth* she) *I.* ix. 7. 8
 'Dear Dame,' (*quoth* he) 'you sleeping sparkes awake, *I.* ix. 8. 1

Quoth—Continued.
 (*quoth* he) *I.* ix. 26. 1, 5;
 31. 3; 32. 5;
 38. 1
 'Who life did limit by almightie doome,' (*Quoth* he) *I.* ix. 41. 7
 (*quoth* she) *I.* x. 11. 2;
 16. 8; 50. 1
 (*quoth* he) *I.* x. 57. 1; 62. 1
 * (*Quoth* he) as wretched, and liv'd in like paine. *I.* x. 62. 4
 (*quoth* he) *I.* x. 63. 1;
 64. 1; 67. 1
 'Unhappy falls that hard necessity,' (*Quoth* he) *I.* xii. 19. 2
 (*quoth* he) *II.* i. 11. 3;
 12. 4
 if that carelesse hevens,' (*quoth* she) 'despise *II.* i. 36. 1
quoth he, 'death is an equall doome *II.* i. 59. 1
 (*quoth* he) 'thy destinies withstand My wrathfull will, *II.* iii. 8. 3
 'Who-so in pompe of prowde estate' (*quoth* she) 'Does swim, *II.* iii. 40. 1
 (*quoth* he) *II.* iv. 17. 2;
 36. 7; 43. 5
 (*quoth* she) *II.* vi. 23. 1
 (*quoth* he) *II.* vi. 49. 6;
 vii. 15. 1;
 19. 6; 20. 1, 5
 thou Money God,' (*quoth* hee) *II.* vii. 39. 1
 (*quoth* he) *II.* vii. 60. 1;
 xii. 85. 6
 (*quoth* she) *III.* i. 28. 2;
 ii. 36. 1, 9
 'Nought like,' (*quoth* shee) *III.* ii. 45. 1
 'Ah! read,' (*quoth* Britomart) 'how is she hight?' *III.* iii. 56. 1
 (*quoth* she) *III.* iii. 56. 2
 (*quoth* he) *III.* v. 5. 2;
 6. 7; 8. 1
 'Her well beemes that Quest,' (*quoth* Satyraue) *III.* vii. 53. 1
 (*quoth* he) *III.* vii. 53. 4;
 56. 8; viii.-
 49. 2; 50. 6;
 xi. 23. 5
 (*quoth* hee) 'And I, . . . Will challenge yond same other *IV.* i. 35. 6
 'Then tell,' (*quoth* Blandamour) 'and feare no blame: *IV.* i. 48. 5
 'I saw' (*quoth* she) 'a stranger knight, *IV.* i. 48. 7
 (*quoth* he) *IV.* ii. 22. 3;
 25. 5
 (*quoth* she) 'the terme of each mans life *IV.* ii. 52. 1
 (*quoth* he) *IV.* vi. 5. 1; 6. 1
 declare,' (*Quoth* she) 'of all *IV.* vii. 14. 2
 (*quoth* she) *IV.* vii. 14. 8;
 19. 6
 (*quoth* he) *IV.* viii. 47. 1;
 63. 6
 (*quoth* she) 'a greater wrong remains: *IV.* ix. 38. 1
 well-away!' (*quoth* hee, Bursting forth teares *V.* i. 15. 1
 (*quoth* he) *V.* i. 19. 3;
 ii. 4. 1; 6. 1;
 iv. 17. 6;
 18. 6; 28. 6;
 33. 3; v. 39. 5
 (*quoth* she) *V.* vi. 10. 8; 16. 6
 (*quoth* he) *V.* vii. 19. 6
quoth she, *V.* vii. 40. 1
 (*quoth* he) *V.* xi. 42. 3;
 52. 7; 56. 1
 'What is that quest,' (*quoth* then Sir Artegall) *VI.* i. 6. 8
 'The Blatant Beast' (*quoth* he) *VI.* i. 7. 1
 God you speed,' (*quoth* then Sir Artegall) *VI.* i. 10. 6
 (*quoth* he) 'I hold it no indignity; *VI.* i. 28. 2
 'Coward!' (*quoth* she) *VI.* i. 28. 5
 (*quoth* he) *VI.* iii. 39. 1;
 40. 1; iv. 28. 6
 (*quoth* he halfe wrothfully) *VI.* vii. 16. 1
 The hay (*quoth* she) is of the victours borne, *Am.* xxix. 5
 never blunsh, Cupid, *quoth* I, *Epig.* iii. 7
 'Whats this (*quoth* he) that gives so great a voyce *Epig.* iv. 7

R

Rabblement. unfit for that rude *rabblement*. *Hub.* 1270
 A rude, mishapen, monstrous *rabblement*, *I.* vi. 8. 7
 Heaped together in rude *rabblement*, *I.* xii. 9. 2
 a monstrous *rabblement* Of fowle misshapen wightes, *II.* xi. 8. 1
 Was, as the rest, a grysie *rabblement*; *II.* xi. 12. 3
 Whome soone as that unruly *rabblement* . . . did espye, *II.* xi. 17. 7
 mingled with the raskall *rabblement*, *III.* xi. 46. 3
Race. the greatness of the stately *race*, *Bel.* i. v. 7
 in their cruell *race* They pincht the haunches *Pet.* i. 8
 So sprong her grace Of heavenly *race*, *S.C.* Ap. 53
 To renne hys dayly *race*, *S.C.* Jul. 60
 weary thys long lingring Phoebus *race*. *S.C.* O. 3
 ere that into the *race* We enter, *Hub.* 122
 runne on foote a *race*, *Hub.* 744
 anie Should of his *race* he voyd of infamie; *Hub.* 1242
 the honorable *race* Of mightie Peeres *T.M.* 79
 doth degenerate the noble *race*, *T.M.* 436
 A mightie Princee, of most renowned *race*, *Ti.* 184
 Of all the *race* of silver-winged Flies *Mu.* 17
 of the *race* that all wild beastes do feare, *D.* 123
 She did excell, and seem'd of Angels *race*, *D.* 213
 robd her *race* of hountie quight. *D.* 221

Race—Continued.
 Of gentlest *race* that ever shepheard bore, *As.* 2
 heavenly borne, And of immortal *race*, *Col.* 257
 Go, gather up the reliques of thy *race*; *I.* v. 24. 2
 I the . . . roote of Duesses *race*. *I.* v. 27. 7
 took her wonted way To ronne her timely *race*, *I.* v. 44. 8
 Satt downe to rest in midst of the *race*: *I.* vii. 5. 4
 wondrous faith, exceeding earthly *race*, *I.* ix. 17. 4
 Whom well she knew to spring from heavenly *race*, *I.* x. 8. 7
 faire ymp, sprong out from English *race*, *I.* x. 60. 1
 thou springst from ancient *race* Of Saxon kinges, *I.* x. 65. 1
 Titan rose to runne his daily *race*; *I.* xi. 33. 2
 He gan reuencounter him in equall *race*. *II.* i. 26. 5
 Must now anew begin like *race* to ronne. *II.* i. 32. 7
 His *race* with reason, . . . he ofte did stay, *II.* i. 34. 7
 'So from immortal *race* he does proceede, *II.* iv. 42. 1
 'Most wretched woman and of wicked *race*, *II.* vi. 33. 7
 Like an huge Gyant of the Titans *race*; *II.* vii. 41. 6
 souveraine Queenel thy realme, and *race*, *II.* x. 4. 1
 Madan raigned, unworthie of his *race*, *II.* x. 21. 1
 Such as Laomedon of Phoebus *race* did breed, *II.* xi. 19. 9
 Cormoyraunts, with birds of ravenous *race*, *II.* xii. 8. 5

Race—Continued.

- Their hanket houses burne; their buildings *race*; II. xii. 83. 8
 Be it worthy of thy *race* and royall sead, III. ii. 33. 4
 all thy Citties they shall sacke and *race*, III. iii. 34. 7
 and bounteous *race* Of woman kind III. v. 62. 7
 Amphisa, who by *race* A Faerie was, III. vi. 4. 2
 Retird their steeds, to ronne in even *race*; III. viii. 18. 6
 from whose *race* . . . was lineally extract; III. ix. 38. 6
 To have rencountred him in equal *race*; IV. vi. 3. 2
 More swift then Myrrh' or Daphne in her *race*, IV. vii. 22. 8
 Gainst wofull Niobes unhappy *race*, IV. vii. 30. 8
 tell their hidden *race*, IV. xi. 40. 8
 evermore some of the vertuous *race* Rose up, V. i. 1. 6
 Return'd to heaven, whence she deriv'd her *race*; V. i. 11. 4
 drownes Lady Munera, Does *race* her castle quight. V. ii. Arg.
 of the *race* Of th' old Aegyptian Kings V. vii. 2. 5
 they both like *race* in equal justice runne. V. vii. 4. 9
 renound For noble courage and for hardie *race*, V. viii. 36. 8
 She first was bred, and borne of heavenly *race*, V. x. 1. 8
 borne and bred Of Gyants *race*, V. x. 9. 2
 meeting him right in the middle *race*. V. x. 34. 4
 rooted all the relickes out Of that vilde *race*, V. xi. 18. 7
 Horrible, hideous, and of hellish *race*, V. xi. 23. 4
 'It is a Monster bred of hellish *race*,' VI. i. 7. 7
 he deem'd him borne of noble *race*; VI. ii. 5. 5
 Of what degree and what *race* he is growne: VI. iii. 1. 6
 Him overtooke in midst of his *race*; VI. iii. 25. 5
 Some goodly person, and of gentle *race*, VI. v. 36. 7
 Doth she exceede the rest of all her *race*; VI. x. 26. 6
 Her antique *race* and liuage ancient, VII. vi. 2. 2
 some beast of strange and forraigne *race*. VII. vi. 28. 7
 all other beastes of bloody *race*. *Am.* xxxi. 5
 The weary yeare his *race* now having run, *Am.* lxii. 1
 After so long a *race* as I have run *Am.* lxxx. 1
 forth to run her mighty *race*, *Epith.* 150
 That same is Beautie, borne of heavenly *race*. *H.L.* 112
 loves to get Things like himselfe, and to enlarge his *race*, *H.H.L.* 52
 the daughters of all womens *race*, . . . doth excell, *H.H.B.* 205
- Raced.** *See* Rased.
 Crete will boast the Labyrinth, now *raced*: *Ro.* ii. 8
 hath our dwellings *raced* *T.M.* 268
 grieve that my remembrance quite is *raced* Out *Ti.* 177
 fowly *ras't*, that none the signes might see: II. xii. 80. 4
 quite from off the earth their memory he *ras'te*? III. iii. 43. 9
 Great cities ransackt, and strong castles *ras't*; IV. i. 21. 7
 lastly all that Castle quite he *raced*, V. ii. 28. 1
 Thinking at once both head and helmet to have *raced*. V. v. 11. 9
 but *Bon*, that once had written bin, Was *raced* out, V. ix. 26. 6
 My cities sackt, and their sky-threatening towres *Raced*. V. x. 23. 5
- Races.** that brave *races* greatnes. *Bel.* v. 7
- Rack.** his feet in fetters to an yron *racke*. II. iv. 14. 9
- Racked.** filld with treasure *rackt* with robberies; *Hub.* 1305
- Rad.** *See* Read, Rode.
 good . . . may more notably be *rad*, III. ix. 2. 3
 by his grenning laughter mote farre off be *rad*. IV. vi. 24. 9
 Which was by him Belphebe rightly *rad*. IV. vii. 46. 5
 the courser whereuppon he *rad* Could swim V. ii. 13. 8
 'The tidings sad . . . will needs, I see, be *rad*. V. vi. 10. 5
 They knew them selves, and both their persons *rad*; VI. i. 4. 7
- Radegone.** city . . . of her owne name, she called *Radegone*. V. iv. 35. 9
- Radiant.** thy bright *radiant* eyes shall plainly see *H.H.L.* 283
 Like *Radiant* Hesper, when his golden hayre *Proth.* 164
- Radigund.** seeme as Saintlike as Saint *Radegund*: *Hub.* 497
 'Her name' (quoth he) 'they *Radigund* doe call, V. iv. 33. 3
 Which when as *Radigund* there coming heard, V. iv. 37. 6
Radigund her selfe, when she espide Sir Terpin, V. iv. 39. 1
 Bold *Radigund* with sound of trumpe on high, V. iv. 45. 4
Radigund, full of heart-gnawing grieffe V. iv. 47. 1
 Arteggall fights with *Radigund*, V. v. Arg.
 Even so did *Radigund* with bootlesse paine V. v. 15. 8
 Serving proud *Radigund* with true subjection, V. v. 26. 2
 if thou by faire entreatie can Move *Radigund*? V. v. 40. 4
 She fights with *Radigund*, V. vii. Arg.
 Whereof when newes to *Radigund* was brought, V. vii. 25. 1
 proud *Radigund*, with fell despight, V. vii. 32. 1
- Raft.** *See* Reft.
 so hath *raft* us of our meriment *S.C.* Au. 14
 Colin Clout *rafte* me of his brother, *S.C.* Au. 40
 He *raft* her hatefull heade without remorse: I. i. 24. 8
- Rag.** Without or robe or *rag* to hide his shame: II. x. 58. 3
- Rage.** roming through the field with greedie *rage* *Bel.* v. 6
 Renewing in themselves that *rage* unkinde, *Ro.* x. 13
 Into the Gothicke colde hot *rage* instil'd. *Ro.* xi. 8
 Through idlenes would turne to civill *rage*, *Ro.* xxiii. 7
 grype your hearts with noysome *rage* imbew'd, *Ro.* xxiv. 6
 'Such *rage* as winters reigneth in my heart, *S.C.* Ja. 25
 will rancke Winters *rage* . . . never ginne tasswage? *S.C.* F. 1
 Enaunter his *rage* mought cooled bee; *S.C.* F. 200
 when choler is inflamed with *rage*, *S.C.* May 136
 Thou kenst not, Perce, howe the ryme should *rage*, *S.C.* O. 109
 bids him elayne with rigorous *rage* hys right: *S.C.* D. 130
 rime at riot, and doo *rage* in love; *T.M.* 395
 her owne people led with warlike *rage*: *Ti.* 173
 Reason with sudden *rage* did overgoe; *Mut.* 134
 celestiall *rage* Of Love . . . is breath'd into thy brest, *Col.* 823
 When that tumultuous *rage* and fearfuld deene *Ded. Son.* xi. 9
 As those that are inspir'd with Martial *rage*, *Ded. Son.* xiii. 11
 his murderous spoyles and bloudie *rage* allyd. I. Pr. 3. 9
 kindling *rage* her selfe she gathered round, I. i. 18. 2
 all in *rage* to see his skilfull might Deluded so, I. ii. 2. 5

Rage—Continued.

- The eie of reason was with *rage* yblent, I. ii. 5. 7
 Spurring so hate with *rage* dispiteous, I. ii. 15. 2
 His bloody *rage* aswaged with remorse, I. iii. 6. 8
 the hungry *rage*, which late Him priekt, I. iii. 7. 4
 of his cruell *rage* Nigh dead with feare, I. iii. 13. 3
 long the dore with *rage* and threats he bett, I. iii. 19. 1
 Her piteous wordes might not abate his *rage*, I. iii. 38. 1
 his *rage* is more of might. I. iii. 43. 9
 Trembling through hasty *rage* I. iv. 33. 9
 burning all with *rage*, He to him leapt, I. iv. 39. 4
 Who, all in *rage*, his Sea-god syre besought I. v. 38. 1
 when in *rage* he for revenge did earne. I. vi. 25. 9
 Lyonesse . . . roaring all with *rage* I. vi. 27. 6
 increasing more Their puissant force, and cruell *rage* I. vi. 45. 3
 Bulles, whom kindly *rage* doth sting, I. viii. 11. 6
 through *rage* more strong then both were erst; I. viii. 18. 3
 Before their *rage* grew to so great unrest, I. ix. 9. 7
 redeme thy woefull parents head From tyrans *rage* I. x. 9. 5
 Come gently, but not with that mightie *rage*, I. xi. 6. 2
 So flam'd his eyne with *rage* and rancorous yre; I. xi. 14. 7
 Exceeding *rage* enflam'd the furious Beast, I. xi. 17. 5
 with wonted *rage* he him advaunced neare. I. xi. 52. 9
 Fitt to inflame faire Lady with loves *rage*. II. i. 41. 8
 with new *rage* their shields to hew II. ii. 23. 7
 fowle revenging *rage*, and hase contentious jarre. II. ii. 30. 9
 With bestly brutish *rage* gan him assay, II. iv. 6. 7
rage enforst my flight; II. iv. 32. 1
 his mother did more *rage* inspyre. II. iv. 32. 9
 whilst his foe did *rage* most rife: II. v. 9. 7
 gan to *rage*, and inly fret, II. vi. 28. 3
 To see Pyrochles there so rudely *rage*; II. vi. 48. 7
 fiers Vuleans *rage* to tame, II. vii. 36. 5
 inflam'd with *rage* That sire he fowl hespake: II. viii. 12. 1
 secrete powre t' appease inflamed *rage*: II. viii. 26. 8
 Horribly then he gan to *rage* and rayle, II. viii. 37. 1
 When rancour doth with *rage* him once engore, II. viii. 42. 2
 had not yet felt Cupides wanton *rage*; II. ix. 18. 2
 with great spoile and *rage* Forwasted all, II. x. 52. 7
 infirmity Of the fraile flesh, relenting to their *rage*, II. xi. 1. 6
 carries into smoake with *rage* and horror great. II. xi. 32. 9
 halfe in *rage* to be deluded thus, II. xi. 38. 5
 rule the Furies when they most doe *rage*. II. xii. 41. 8
 From prosecuting his revenging *rage*: III. i. 11. 2
 no usuall fire, no usuall *rage* Yt is, III. ii. 37. 3
 yielded ready passage, and their *rage* surceast. III. iii. 31. 9
 deceive Fraile Ladies hart with loves consuming *rage*, III. vii. 46. 4
 in his *rage* his mother would have slaine, III. viii. 42. 2
 Broke into open fire and *rage* extreme; III. viii. 26. 5
 In your avengement and despiteous *rage*, III. viii. 28. 6
 met Together with impetuous *rage* III. ix. 16. 2
 (whereat he raves With roring *rage*, III. ix. 45. 4
 did the more augment His mighty *rage*, III. xi. 26. 7
 each abacke rebowndes With roaring *rage*; IV. i. 42. 4
 he the more with furious *rage* was fyred, IV. i. 54. 7
 with *rage* extreme, Like two mad mastiffes, IV. ii. 17. 7
 They gan abate the rancour of their *rage*, IV. ii. 28. 2
 two Tygers priekt with hungers *rage*, IV. iii. 16. 1
 stirs up anguish and contentious *rage*: IV. iii. 43. 4
 Like as a Lion . . . doth *rage* and rore, IV. iv. 32. 6
 him saw approaching neare With so fell *rage*, IV. vi. 10. 4
 all the way did *rage* at that same Squire, IV. viii. 40. 1
 full of *rage* he gan to curse and sweare, IV. viii. 44. 2
 From all foure parts of heaven doe *rage* full sore, IV. ix. 23. 6
 seas, when they do sorest *rage*, IV. xi. 50. 5
 They snuf, they snort, they bounce, they *rage*, V. ii. 15. 6
 when he saw he greatly grew in *rage*, V. ii. 47. 1
 by *rage* of waves that never rest, V. iv. 19. 4
 Her heart for *rage* did grate, V. iv. 37. 7
 on him ran With furious *rage*, V. v. 6. 4
 She gan to storme, and *rage*, V. v. 47. 2
 in *rage* she turn'd from him aside, V. vi. 11. 7
 they together run With greedy *rage*, V. vii. 29. 2
 forth did rome whether her *rage* her bore, V. viii. 48. 6
 Her burning tongue with *rage* inflamed hath, V. viii. 49. 2
 Doe all attonce their thunders *rage* forth rent, V. x. 34. 8
 He gan to burne in *rage*, V. xi. 2. 6
 was forced foote to give To his first *rage*, V. xi. 5. 7
 as he in his *rage* him overstrooke, V. xi. 13. 6
 long in vaine their *rage* withstands. V. xi. 44. 9
 him seeing so to *rage* Willd him to stay, V. xii. 8. 1
 With bitter *rage* and fell contention, V. xii. 41. 3
 He . . . in that *rage* gan rove VI. ii. 20. 7
 such as sudden *rage* him lent to smite; VI. iv. 4. 3
 they to pitty turnd their former *rage*, VI. v. 30. 8
 rule the stubborne *rage* of passion blinde: VI. vi. 5. 8
 whose tempestuous *rage* Makes th' heavens tremble VI. vi. 11. 8
 Whom when the Prince so felly saw to *rage*, VI. vi. 39. 1
 in *rage* he on him streight did seize, VI. vi. 40. 5
 the beast doth *rage* and loudly rore; VI. vii. 47. 6
 with great *rage* he stoutly doth deny; VI. xi. 15. 6
 With cruell *rage* and dreadfull violence, VI. xi. 30. 4
 In so great *rage* that them in dongeon deepe VI. xii. 5. 6
 his *rage* to ward Did cast his shield atweene; VI. xii. 30. 1
 cruelly the Beast did *rage* and rore VI. xii. 31. 1
 his force to shrinecke And rage to quaille, VI. xii. 34. 2
 Making their cruell *rage* thy scornfull game, *H.L.* 47
 with such *rage* extreme Fraile men, *H.L.* 117
 therein stirre such *rage* and restlesse stowre, *H.B.* 73
 Rapt with the *rage* of mine own ravisht thought, *H.H.B.* 1

Raged. Whilst Hector *raged* with outrageous miude, *Gn.* 503
 the Bore . . . *raged* sore In bitter words, *Hub.* 1088
 how he fum'd, and sweld, and *rag'd*, and panted; *Hub.* 1340
 So as he *rag'd* amongst that beasty rout, *As.* 115
 And slake the heavenly fire that *raged* evermore. *I. v.* 40. 9
 rudely *rag'd*, and like a cruell tygre far'd. *II. v.* 8. 9
 So *rag'd* Prince Arthur twixt his foemen twaine, *II. viii.* 42. 8
 those wild-beasts that *rag'd* with furie mad; *II. xii.* 84. 5
 Rored and *raged* to be underkept; *III. vii.* 33. 8
 they echaft, and *rag'd*, And woxe nigh mad. *IV. v.* 27. 1
 rayld and *rag'd*, till she had all her poyson spent. *IV. viii.* 35. 9
 waves, which *rag'd* and ror'd *IV. xi.* 3. 6
 The more she *rag'd*, the more he did abide; *V. v.* 6. 8
 the more he *rag'd*, the more his powre increast. *VI. xii.* 32. 9
Rage's. in his first *rages* heat, *V. viii.* 31. 7
Rages. strove their stubborn *rages* to revoke; *II. ii.* 28. 6
 Yet at her speach their *rages* gan relent, *II. vi.* 36. 3
 mother call to coole their kindly *rages*. *IV. x.* 45. 9
Rageth. ever fickle fortune *rageth* rife; *I. ix.* 44. 8
 in thy troubled bowels *rageth* and *rageth* rife. *III. iv.* 8. 9
rageth sore in each degree and state, *VI. xii.* 40. 2
Ragged. My *ragged* rontes all shiver and shake, *S.C. F.* 5
 a *ragged* rout Of Faunes and Satyres, *T.M.* 267
 Then fittest are these *ragged* rimes for mee, *T.M.* 545
ragged ruines breed great ruth and pittie *Col.* 114
 His goodly corps, on *ragged* cliffs yreut, *I. v.* 38. 6
 club . . . All armd with *ragged* snubbes *I. viii.* 7. 4
 trunk, halfe rent with *ragged* rift, *I. iii.* 22. 8
 trees . . . Did hang upon the *ragged* rocky knees; *I. ix.* 34. 3
 His garment, nought but many *ragged* clouts, *I. ix.* 36. 1
 Scattered with bushy thornes and *ragged* breares, *I. x.* 35. 3
 The rolling billowes beate the *ragged* shore, *I. xi.* 21. 3
ragged ribs of mountaines molten new, *I. xi.* 44. 7
 My *ragged* rimes are all too rude and base *I. xii.* 23. 4
 In *ragged* robes and filthy disaray; *II. iv.* 4. 2
 the *ragged* breaches hong Embost with massy gold *II. vii.* 28. 3
 Vile captive wretches, *ragged*, rude, deformd, *II. ix.* 13. 4
 threatneth downe to throw his *ragged* rift *II. xii.* 4. 5
 rent his *ragged* heare; *III. vii.* 20. 5
ragged weed Made of Beares skin, *III. xii.* 11. 1
 bung With *ragged* monuments of times forepast, *IV. i.* 21. 2
 a Snake, . . . Casts off his *ragged* skin *IV. iii.* 23. 9
 His word, which on his *ragged* shield was writ, *IV. iv.* 39. 8
 Upon the ground in *ragged* rude attyre, *IV. viii.* 23. 6
 all to-worne and *ragged*, *V. ix.* 10. 8
 catching her fast by her *ragged* weed *V. xi.* 61. 3
 How to reforme that *ragged* common-weale: *V. xii.* 26. 4
 their garments yet, Being all *rag'd* and tatter'd, *V. xii.* 28. 8
 catching up in hand a *ragged* stone *VI. iv.* 21. 2
 Unmard with *ragged* mosse or filthy mud; *VI. x.* 7. 3
 With *ragged* weedes, and lockes upstaring hye, *VI. xi.* 27. 4
Raging. Nor the deep wounds of victours *raging* blade, *Ro.* xiii. 2
 The *raging* fyre that kindled at his ray. *S.C.* D. 58
 The sodain rysing of the *raging* seas, *S.C.* D. 86
 those bitter stoundes Of *raging* love *T.M.* 374
raging Love dothe appall the weake stomacke: *U.V.* 11
 No griesly famine, nor no *raging* sward, *Col.* 314
 As *raging* flames who striveth to suppress, *I. ii.* 34. 6
raging spoile of lawlesse vyces will? *I. iii.* 43. 2
 The swelling Splene, and Frenzy *raging* rife, *I. iv.* 35. 7
 Therewith redoubled was his *raging* yre, *I. v.* 10. 4
 Whom when the *raging* Sarazin espyde, *I. vi.* 8. 6
 commaund themselves to . . . throw in *raging* sea *I. x.* 20. 8
 He cryde, as *raging* seas are wont to rore *I. xi.* 21. 1
 Inflam'd with wrath, his *raging* blade he hefte, *I. xi.* 39. 6
raging passion with fierce tyranny *II. i.* 57. 4
 Whom *raging* windes . . . doe diversly disease, *II. ii.* 24. 2
 whose will *raging* Furor tame, *II. iv.* 11. 1
 bitt his tawny beard to shew his *raging* yre. *II. iv.* 15. 9
 wel nigh molt his hart in *raging* yre: *II. v.* 8. 5
 with his *raging* armes he rudely flasht *II. vi.* 42. 6
 servaunt stryving with his *raging* Lord. *II. vi.* 47. 9
 arm'd with *raging* flame. *II. xi.* 23. 9
 the *raging* surges reard Up to the skyes, *II. xii.* 2. 8
 yet may it nought appease My *raging* smart, *III. i.* 43. 4
 in their *raging* surquedry disdaynd *III. iv.* 7. 6
 like to a storme *Raging* within the waves: *III. viii.* 41. 4
 therewith fierce did stryke The *raging* billowes, *III. xi.* 40. 6
 when *raging* heat Doth burne the earth *IV. iv.* 47. 1
 Whose *raging* rigour neither steele nor bras Could stay, *IV. vi.* 15. 5
raging fire of love to womankind, *IV. ix.* 1. 6
 mollifie, and calme her *raging* heat: *IV. ix.* 14. 7
 their *raging* rigour to relent, *IV. ix.* 25. 8
 The *raging* Bulls rebellow through the wood, *IV. x.* 46. 4
 thy smyling looke doest pacifie The *raging* seas, *IV. x.* 44. 5
 all the *raging* seas for joy forgot to rore *IV. xi.* 23. 9
 Beare off the burden of her *raging* yre: *V. v.* 16. 4
 all the troublous stormes asswage And *raging* flames, *V. vii.* 23. 2
 wound, . . . through *raging* smart of it, *V. vii.* 33. 4
 Like *raging* Ino, when with knife in band *V. viii.* 47. 1
 inly burnt with flames most *raging* whot, *VI. xi.* 4. 2
 with his *raging* brond divide Their thickest troups, *VI. xi.* 48. 8
 Upon a Lyon *raging* yet with ire *VII. vii.* 36. 3
 a rocke amidst the *raging* floods; *Am. lvi.* 10
 strongly part The *raging* waves, *Am. lvi.* 6
raging now therein with restless stowre, *II.L.* 3
 seeking to aslake thy *raging* fyre, *II.B.* 4
Rags. ran away in his rent *rags* by night, *Hub.* 937
 ruffin raiment all was . . . to *rags* yrent, *I. iv.* 34. 2
 Their feet unshod, their bodica wrapt in *rags*, *II. xi.* 23. 4

Rags—Continued.

Fury was full ill appareild in *rags*, *III. xii.* 17. 2
 Rude was his garment, and to *rags* all rent, *IV. v.* 35. 1
 Torne all to *rags*, and rent with many a wound; *V. viii.* 42. 7
 in what *rags*, and in how base aray, *H.H.L.* 228
Raid. See *Raye*.
Raign. See *Reign*.
Rail. a spring out of a rocke forth *rayle*, *Bel.²* xii. 1
 cry, and curse, and *raile*, and rend her beare, *I. iii.* 25. 2
 Large floods of blood adowne their sides did *raile*; *I. vi.* 43. 7
 sober Guyon, hearing him so *rayle*, *II. vi.* 40. 2
 Horribly then he gan to rage and *rayle*, *II. viii.* 37. 1
 I saw the red blood *rayle* Adowne so fast, *II. viii.* 37. 3
 All carelesse of his taunt and bitter *rayle*; *IV. i.* 43. 2
 streames of blood did *rayle* Adowne, *IV. ii.* 18. 3
 Shee with her rod did softly smite the *raile*, *IV. iii.* 46. 2
raile at them with grudgefull discontent, *IV. viii.* 28. 4
 Against the stones and trees did *rayle* anew, *IV. viii.* 36. 8
 foully *rayle* with all she could invent; *V. xii.* 40. 2
 Talus, bearing her so lowly *raile*, *V. xii.* 43. 1
 sharply at him to revile and *raile* *VI. xii.* 33. 3
Railed. Guyon . . . By strife is *rayld* upon. *II. iv.* Arg.
 a long bloody river through them *rayld*, *III. xi.* 46. 8
rayld and *rag'd*, till she had all her poyson spent. *IV. viii.* 35. 9
Railest. Thou *raylest* on, right withouten reason, *S.C.* May 146
Railing. teares from her faire eyes forth *railing*: *Ti.* 12
 With *railing* tearmes defied the Jewish boast, *Ti.* 538
 Shamefully at her *railing* all the way, *I. iii.* 23. 3
 amidst her *railing*, she did pray That plagues, *I. iii.* 23. 6
 Her bitter *railing* and foule revilement, *II. iv.* 12. 5
 Instead of rest thou lendest *railing* teares; *III. iv.* 57. 4
 Reviling me and *railing* as she lust, *V. viii.* 22. 5
railing rymes bad sprad. *V. ix.* 25. 9
Railings. those unknighly *railings* which he spoke, *II. vi.* 30. 6
Rails. In vaine the Pagan haimes, and swears, and *rayles*, *V. viii.* 39. 4
Raiment. His ruffin *raiment* all was stained with blood *I. iv.* 34. 1
 in their steede for other *rayment* sought, *V. vii.* 41. 3
 With locks all loose, and *rayment* all to-rent; *V. viii.* 4. 8
 The fields my food, my focke my *rayment* breed; *VI. ix.* 20. 8
Raiments. With ruffled *rayments*, and fayre blubbred face, *I. vi.* 9. 3
Rain. See *Reign*.
 In *raine*, or snowe, or haile, *Ro.* xx. 8
 your teares that from your houghes doe *raine*, *S.C.* Ja. 35
 Quenching the gasping furrowes thirst with *rayne*? *S.C.* Ap. 6
 When the *rayne* is fall, *S.C.* S. 18
 is worne with *raine*: *Ti.* 417
 the teares which from mine eyes do *raine*, *D.* 376
 neither car'd for wynd, nor haile, nor *raine*, *Col.* 221
 an hideous storme of *raine* Did poure *I. i.* 6. 3
 ever-drizling *raine* upon the loft, *I. i.* 41. 3
 As it had deawed bene with timely *raine*: *I. xi.* 48. 6
 forth her bleeding life does *raine*, *II. i.* 38. 7
 thicke as stormie showre, Their strokes did *raine*: *II. viii.* 35. 6
 In whose sad time blood did from heaven *rayne*. *II. x.* 34. 2
 His watry eies drizling like deawy *rayne*, *III. v.* 34. 3
 Did *raine* into her lap an hony dew; *III. xi.* 31. 4
 poureth forth a sudden shoure of *raine*, *IV. iv.* 47. 8
 At length breakes downe in *raine*, *IV. iv.* 33. 6
 soone as few drops of *raine* Thereon distill *V. xii.* 13. 3
Rayne, haile, and snowe do pay them sad penance, *VII. vii.* 23. 7
 stormes, which she alone on me doth *raine*. *Am. xlvii.* 14
 bappy influence upon us *raine*, *Epith.* 416
Rainbow. His hornes bene as broade as *Rainebowe* hent, *S.C.* F. 73
 like the coloured *Rainebowe* archid wide: *Ti.* 550
 In which all colours of the *rainbow* bee; *Col.* 341
Rained. See *Reigned*.
 she *raynd* such store of streaming teares, *T.M.* 109
Rainy. No otherwise than *raynie* cloud, *Ro.* xx. 1
Raise. Gods and men my honour up did *raise*? *Bel.²* x. 8
 Neroes and Caligulae . . . must dayly *raise*? *Bel.²* x. 14
 It seem'd her top the firmament did *raise*, *Bel.²* xiv. 5
 Over all the world did *raise* a Trophee *Bel.²* xv. 8
 gins Bartas hie to *raise* His heavenly Muse, *Ro.* Env. 11
 Would *raise* ones mynd above the starry skie *S.C.* O. 94
 did *raise* full busily A little mount, *Gn.* 659
 For learning sake to living them to *raise*; *Hub.* 538
 for to *raise* Himselke to high degree, *Hub.* 774
 they doo onely strive themselves to *raise* *T.M.* 91
 noble Peeres, whom I was wont to *raise*, *T.M.* 467
 Care now his idle haggipe up to *raise*, *Ti.* 226
 Thereto doo thou my bumble spirite *raise*, *Ti.* 313
 His mistresse name, and his owne fame to *raise*. *As.* 88
raise His tunes from laies to matter of more skill. *Col.* 394
 thrust downe other . . . Himselke to *raise* *Col.* 692
 How rashly blame of Rosalind ye *raise*? *Col.* 926
 When so thee list thy lofty Muse to *raise*: *Ded.Son.viii.*12
 To like desire of honor may ye *raise*, *Ded.Son.* x. 11
 Which if ye yield, perhaps ye may her *raise* *Ded.Son.* xiii.13
raise my thoughts, too humble and too vile, *I. Pr.* 4. 6
 charmes, A fordonne wight from dore of death mote *raise*, *I. v.* 41. 8
 doughty knights, whom Faery land did *raise*, *I. vii.* 46. 3
 to kill, And *raise* againe to life the hart *I. x.* 19. 9
 to my tunes thy second tenor *raise*, *I. xi.* 7. 8
 my dreaded name to *raise* Above the Moore, *II. iii.* 38. 7
 to *raise* our house to honour did begin? *II. iv.* 36. 9
 Some thought to *raise* themselves to high degree *II. vii.* 47. 1
 of them both did foy and tribute *raise*, *II. x.* 41. 4
 Semiramis, Whom antique history so high doth *raise*, *II. x.* 66. 3
 thou afterwards did *raise* Most famous fruites *III. iii.* 3. 6
 What heavenly Muse shall thy great honour *raise* *V. x.* 3. 3

Raise—Continued.

praise . . . to all posterities to raise . . . V. xi. 34. 9
 'full loth I were To rnyse a lvyng blame . . . VI. ii. 15. 7
 He tooke that Ladie, and her up did raise . . . VI. ii. 39. 7
 all, which did Loves honor raise, . . . Am. xix. 9
 My spirit to an higher pitch will raise, . . . Am. lxxx. 12
 death, or love, or fortunes wreck did raise, . . . Epith. 8
 That we may raise a large posterity, . . . Epith. 417
 rich triumpfull Arcks which they did raise, . . . Com. Son. iii. 7
 name then would I raise Bove all the gods, . . . H.L. 303
 raise The wondrous matter of my fyre . . . H.B. 6
Raised. I saw raise up on pillars of Ivorie, . . . Bel.¹ iv. 1
 She raise a Trophee over all the worlde, . . . Bel.¹ xi. 8
 I saw raysde up on yvorie pillours [text, pillows] . . . Bel.² iv. 1
 I the ship saw after raise'd againe, . . . Bel.² xiii. 14
 men to God thereby are highest raise'd, . . . T.M. 90
 Bacchus and Hercules I raise'd to heaven, . . . T.M. 461
 whilome raised they the puissant brood . . . Ti. 379
 'So raise'd they eke faire Ledaes warlick twinnes, . . . Ti. 386
 first was raise'd for vertuous parts, . . . Ti. 451
 to the pitch of her perfection raise'd, . . . Col. 415
 Hath prais'd and raise'd above each other starre, . . . Col. 535
 her beastly bodie raise'd With doubled forces, . . . I. i. 18. 3
 by her hellish science raise'd . . . A foggy mist . . . I. ii. 38. 4
 from her settled seat, The house was raise'd, . . . II. ii. 20. 7
 therein have their mighty empire raise'd, . . . II. x. 5. 2
 Raise'd warre, and him in batteill overthrow, . . . II. x. 33. 6
 hellish feend raise'd up through divelish science, . . . II. xi. 39. 9
 reysd (*raise'd) him up much stronger then before, . . . II. xi. 45. 5
 So is his sovaine honour raise'd to heavens light, . . . III. ii. 14. 9
 raised from below Out of the dwellings . . . IV. i. 19. 7
 Have raise'd this cruell warre and outrage fell, . . . IV. ii. 24. 4
 This cruell conflict raised thereabout, . . . IV. ix. 24. 8
 The loft was raise'd againe, that no man could it spie, . . . V. v. 27. 9
 More brave and noble knights have raised beene, . . . VI. iv. 36. 3
 The hue and cry was raise'd all about; . . . VI. xi. 46. 2
 by her from basenesse raise'd, . . . Am. iii. 4
 By whom my spirit cut of dust was raise'd, . . . Am. lxxiv. 10
Raising. Wayling, and raising pittifull uprore, . . . V. ix. 8. 8
Rake. to plant, to reap, to rake, to sowe, . . . Hüb. 263
 His body leane and meagre as a rake, . . . II. xi. 22. 2
Raked. in his ashes raked up and hid, . . . III. iii. 48. 3
Rake-hell. farre away, amid their rakehell bands, . . . V. xi. 44. 6
Ram. like a Ram, faire Helle to pervart, . . . III. xi. 30. 5
 For that same golden fleecy Ram, . . . V. Pr. 5. 6
 sturdy March . . . rode upon a Ram, . . . VII. vii. 32. 4
Rammed. Engin, . . . ramd with bollet rownd, ordaind to kill, . . . I. vii. 13. 4
Ramp. trampling the fine element would fiercely ramp, . . . I. v. 28. 9
Rampant. The rampant Lyon hunts he fast, . . . S.C. Jul. 21
Ramped. He ramp't upon him with his ravenous pawes, . . . VI. xii. 29. 8
Rampling. out of the thickest wood A ramping Lyon rushed . . . I. iii. 5. 2
 ramping on his shield, did weene the same Have reft away, . . . I. iii. 41. 5
 Her dreadfull beast; . . . Came ramping forth, . . . I. viii. 12. 5
 hundred ramping Lions seemd to rore, . . . I. xi. 37. 3
Rams. As when two rams, . . . Fight for the rule . . . I. ii. 16. 1
Ran. See **Outran, Overran.**
 Ran flowing all along the creekie shoare . . . Bel.¹ vii. 7
 streame . . . Ranne through the mid, . . . Rev. iv. 13
 Ran bathing all the creekie shore . . . Bel.² ix. 7
 Therewith affrayd, I ranne away; . . . S.C. Mar. 94
 ranne away with him in all hast, . . . S.C. May 293
 ranne out as he was wont of yore, . . . S.C. S. 221
 The wisser Muses after Colin ranne, . . . S.C. D. 48
 and ran away by night, . . . Hüb. 574
 ran away in his rent rags by night, . . . Hüb. 937
 frosen horror ran through everie part, . . . Ti. 483
 With gaping mouth at her ran greedily, . . . I. iii. 5. 5
 forth they ran, like two amazed deare, . . . I. iii. 22. 7
 all the poison ran about his chav; . . . I. iv. 30. 4
 ran towards the far rebownded noyce, . . . I. vi. 8. 3
 trembling horrour ran through every joynt, . . . I. viii. 39. 3
 Whome when his Lady saw, to him she ran, . . . I. viii. 42. 1
 The cruddled cold ran to her well of life, . . . I. ix. 52. 2
 fieresly ran at him with rigorous might; . . . I. xi. 16. 2
 Ran through his mouth with so importune might, . . . I. xi. 53. 7
 after all the raskall many ran, . . . I. xii. 9. 1
 he ran Unto that stead, . . . II. ii. 21. 6
 upon him ran, and him beset, . . . II. ii. 22. 2
 The faire Medina . . . Emongst them ran; . . . II. ii. 27. 4
 ran away full light, . . . II. iii. 4. 9
 nimbly ran her wonted course . . . II. vi. 20. 6
 soone atweene them ran; . . . II. vi. 32. 2
 knight that towards him fast ran; . . . II. vi. 41. 2
 He ran on foot, . . . II. vi. 41. 3
 the stony feare Ran to his hart, . . . II. viii. 46. 2
 as the winde ran underneath his lode, . . . II. xi. 20. 5
 she to him ran hastily; . . . II. xi. 28. 9
 Like two mad dogs they ran about the lands, . . . II. xi. 47. 2
 the hoare waters from his frigot ran, . . . II. xii. 10. 3
 Ran towards to devoure those unexpected guests, . . . II. xii. 39. 9
 she ran apace Unto his reskew, . . . III. i. 22. 7
 to her weapon ran, . . . III. i. 62. 3
 eke the Rederosse knight ran to the stownd, . . . III. i. 63. 2
 Strongly the straunge knight ran, and sturdily . . . III. iv. 15. 7
 Knotted with blood in bouches rudely ran; . . . III. v. 29. 6
 Unto his reskew ran, and greedily him spedd, . . . III. vii. 30. 9
 speare he couched warily, And at her ran; . . . III. vii. 38. 8
 So ran the Geauntesse unto the fight, . . . III. vii. 39. 7
 Malbecco, . . . ran with fearful speed, . . . III. ix. 18. 3
 her husband ran with sory haste . . . III. x. 13. 2

Ran—Continued.

ran into her lovers armes right fast; . . . III. x. 13. 6
 He ran as fast as both his feet could beare, . . . III. x. 53. 2
 ran away, ran with him selfe away; . . . III. x. 64. 6
 to her ran with hasty egernesse, . . . III. xii. 44. or. 6
 They to his succour ran with readie ayd; . . . IV. i. 37. 2
 Ran hastily, to weete what did him ayle, . . . IV. i. 43. 4
 the more strong and stiffely that he ran, . . . IV. iv. 19. 5
 ran at him with all his might and maine; . . . IV. iv. 44. 8
 many others at him likewise ran, . . . IV. iv. 46. 1
 against her fiercely ran, . . . IV. vi. 10. 2
 in his armes her bearing Ran, . . . IV. vii. 8. 7
 Ran forth in hast with hideous outery, . . . IV. vii. 21. 4
 She ran in hast his life to have breft; . . . IV. vii. 32. 2
 his life ran forth in bloudie streame, . . . IV. viii. 45. 8
 ran, and him with streight embras Enfolding, . . . IV. viii. 63. 4
 they both unto him ran, . . . IV. ix. 9. 2
 Ran forth at me that fire glaunst from his horses hoofs, . . . IV. x. 9. 9
 In three great rivers ran, . . . IV. xi. 42. 9
 Both Together ran with ready speares in rest, . . . V. ii. 12. 4
 Eftsoones the people all to harnesse ran, . . . V. iv. 36. 6
 ranne to his redresse: . . . V. iv. 41. 3
 She . . . on him ran With furious rage, . . . V. v. 6. 3
 ran to meete him forth to know his tidings somme, . . . V. vi. 8. 9
 So ran they all, as they had bene at bace, . . . V. viii. 5. 4
 He ran still on, thinking to follow fast, . . . V. viii. 8. 8
 He at him ran with ready speare in rest; . . . V. viii. 9. 3
 with their ryder ranne perforce away; . . . V. viii. 38. 4
 Streight downe she ranne, like an enraged cow, . . . V. viii. 46. 1
 She at her ran with all her force, . . . V. viii. 46. 8
 Unto the wyld wood ranne, her dolours to deplore, . . . V. viii. 48. 9
 Ran with her fast away, . . . V. ix. 14. 5
 Up to the rocke he ran, . . . V. ix. 15. 3
 ran into the Hall, . . . V. x. 37. 8
 From whose sterne presence they diffused ran, . . . V. xi. 47. 8
 Unto her ran with greedie great desyre, . . . V. xi. 61. 2
 Against him stoutly ran, . . . VI. i. 19. 3
 coucht his speare, and ran at him amaine, . . . VI. i. 33. 4
 like men dismayd, Ran after fast to reskue, . . . VI. iii. 24. 9
 With that ran at him, . . . VI. iii. 48. 7
 with fierce fury . . . Upon him ran; . . . VI. iv. 6. 4
 after him the wyld man ran apace, . . . VI. iv. 8. 1
 after him he ran with zealous haste, . . . VI. iv. 18. 6
 the bold knight . . . Upon him ran, . . . VI. iv. 21. 4
 both with equal might Against him ran; . . . VI. vii. 7. 6
 ran in hast To reskue her; . . . VI. x. 35. 1
 He ran at him enraged, . . . VI. x. 35. 9
 the theefe awaking light Unto the entrance ran; . . . VI. xi. 43. 5
 straight forth she ran in hast, . . . VI. xii. 16. 6
 forth in hast ran to the straunger Mayd; . . . VI. xii. 19. 2
 ran at him amaine With open mouth, . . . VI. xii. 26. 4
 by her side there ran her Page, . . . VII. ii. 9. 5
 Ran forth in haste unto the king of Gods to plaine, . . . VII. vi. 14. 9
 All ran together with a great out-cry . . . VII. vi. 15. 1
 A melting plesance ran through every part, . . . Am. xxxix. 7
 the Nymphes, . . . Ran all in haste . . . Proth. 56
Rauch. Hasting to raunch the arrow out, . . . S.C. Au. 97
Rancor. Such rancour in the harts of mightie men? . . . Mui. 16
 all her blood to poysonous rancor turne: . . . Mui. 344
 he, enrag'd with rancor, nothing heares, . . . I. iii. 44. 5
 fraught with rancour and engorged yre, . . . I. xi. 40. 6
 in bloody fight With deadly rancour, . . . II. ii. 21. 4
 Her gracious words their rancour did appall, . . . II. ii. 32. 1
 yield he would not, nor his rancor slack, . . . II. iv. 14. 6
 when Rancor rife Kindles Revenge, . . . II. iv. 44. 4
 His honour staines with rancour and despight, . . . II. viii. 29. 8
 When rancour doth with rage him once engore, . . . II. viii. 42. 2
 For vile dislaide and rancour, which did gnaw, . . . II. viii. 50. 7
 with wrath outrageous And cruell rancour, . . . II. x. 43. 5
 Vyle rancour to avoid and cruel surquedry, . . . III. i. 13. 9
 Their direfull rancour rather did encrease; . . . III. i. 23. 4
 Vile rancour their rude harts had filld, . . . III. v. 16. 9
 Without fell rancor or fond gealosity, . . . III. v. 41. 6
 They gan abate the rancour of their rage, . . . IV. ii. 28. 2
 she was swift with rancour and despight, . . . IV. viii. 24. 3
 Burning with inward rancour and despight, . . . VI. v. 18. 2
 Ne ever shewed signe of rancour or of jarre, . . . VI. ix. 39. 9
Rancorous. to aswage The rancorous rigour of his might, . . . S.C. F. 185
 So flam'd his eyne with rage and rancorous yre; . . . I. xi. 14. 7
 Cruell Revenge, and rancorous Despight, . . . II. vii. 22. 2
 A filthy blood, or humour rancorous, . . . III. x. 59. 4
 His rancorous despight did not release, . . . VI. vi. 43. 8
Rancor's. Bitter despight, with rancours rusty knife, . . . I. iv. 35. 4
Random. letten them runne at random alone: . . . S.C. May 46
 They cherlic chaut, and rymes at random fling, . . . T.M. 321
 shootes his arrowes . . . at random as he will, . . . Col. 812
 as a blindfold Bull, at random fares, . . . II. iv. 7. 8
 at random there to range: . . . III. viii. 20. 5
 The gentle Lady, loose at random left, . . . III. x. 36. 1
 With which he shot at random, . . . III. xi. 48. 3
 There might ye see loose steeds at random ronne, . . . IV. iv. 38. 6
 Ne rov'd at random, after gazers guyse, . . . IV. x. 49. 8
 and doe at random rove . . . V. Pr. 6. 5
 As thing at random left, . . . V. iv. 19. 7
 As a mad bytch . . . Doth runne at random, . . . V. viii. 49. 3
 The fish, still floting, doe at random range, . . . VII. vii. 21. 4
Rang. See **Roug, Rung.**
 with sharp reasons rang her such a pele, . . . V. ix. 39. 7
Rauge. rauge abroad to seeke her food, . . . Bel.² v. 5
 To rauge the fields with wide open throte, . . . S.C. S. 195

Range—Continued.

- 'I want to *raunge* amydde the mazie thickette, S.C. D. 25
 now in other state abroad to *range*: *Hub.* 356
 joy'd to *range* abroad in fresh attire, *Mut.* 37
 as I the fields did *range* D. 106
 had more joy to *range* the forrest wyde, I. vi. 21. 7
 the woodes with bow and shaftes did *raunge*, II. ii. 7. 3
 doest *raunge* In this wilde forest, II. iii. 39. 1
 over all the countrie she did *raunge* III. vii. 50. 1
 at randon there to *raunge*: III. viii. 20. 5
 To *range* the field, and victorlike to raine, IV. iv. 25. 4
 So now all *range*, V. Pr. 6. 5
 Whose wandring fancie after lust did *raunge*, V. v. 26. 8
 in that rage gan . . . *range* through all the wood, VI. ii. 20. 8
 did *raunge* the wood for salvage game, VI. v. 15. 2
 One day, as he did *raunge* the fields abroad, VI. x. 5. 1
 all this while at will did *range* and raine, VI. xii. 2. 8
 The fish, still foting, doe at randon *range*, VII. vii. 21. 4
 gan to *raunge* them selves in huge array, *H.L.* 79
Range. bevie of Ladies bright, *Raunged* in a rowe? S.C. Ap. 119
rang'd each where without suspition, *Mut.* 376
 As they the forest *raunged* on a day, *As.* 140
 A teme of Dolphins *raunged* in aray III. iv. 33. 1
raungd ahrode to seeke adventures wilde, III. vii. 30. 2
 All *raunged* in a ring VI. x. 11. 9
 All they without were *raunged* in a ring, VI. x. 12. 1
 In good estate, and in meet order *raunged*, VII. vi. 5. 3
raunged farre abroad in every border, VII. vii. 4. 8
Ranger. Nor outlawes fell affray the forest *raunger*. *Col.* 319
Rangers. For feare of *raungers* and the great hunt, S.C. S. 159
Ranges. Therin an hundred *raunges* weren pight, II. vii. 35. 4
 With many *raunges* reard along the wall, II. ix. 29. 2
 set with yron teeth in *raunges* twaine, VI. xii. 26. 7
Rangeth. hunt the salvage chace, . . . Of all that *raungeth* VI. ii. 31. 8
 he *raungeth* through the world againe, VI. xii. 40. 1
Ranging. In the wilde forrest *raunging* fresh and free. *Hub.* 630
 Greedie of mischiefe, *-ranging* all about, *D.* 157
Raunging the forest wide on courser free, I. ix. 12. 7
 it his *-ranging* fancie did refrain, IV. vi. 33. 6
 Belphege, *raunging* in that forrest wide, IV. vii. 29. 2
Rank. An Hercules so *ranke* seed to repress, *Ro.* x. 10
 wil *rancke* Winters rage . . . never ginne tassage? S.C. F. 1
 doth shrowde Enong the bushes *rancke*? S.C. Jul. 4
 When folke bene fat, and riches *ranke*, S.C. Jul. 211
 The fruitfull spawne of their *ranke* fantasies: *T.M.* 322
 Nor the *ranke* grassie fennes delights untride, *Mut.* 156
 seeing him ryde so *ranck*, II. iii. 6. 7
 more for *ranck* despight then for great paine, II. iv. 15. 7
 knitting their *rancke* braunches, III. vi. 44. 4
 With him went Hope in *rancke*, III. xii. 13. 1
 Dissemblaunce and Suspect March in one *rancke*, III. xii. 14. 2
 By which few crooked sawlows grew in *rancke*: IV. v. 33. 5
 sound Of many yron hammers heating *rancke*, IV. v. 33. 7
 Like to a *rancke* of piles that pitched are awry, V. xi. 9. 9
Ranked. Sett by it selfe, and *rankt* in comely rew; III. vi. 35. 4
Rankle. wound . . . doth *ranckle* in my riven brest, I. ix. 7. 4
 Inward corruption . . . did *rankle* yett within, I. x. 25. 4
 now gan afresh to *ranckle* sore, VI. x. 31. 3
Rankled. *Rankled* so sore, and festred inwardly, II. iv. 23. 3
 on their Paynim foes avenge their *rankled* ire, III. iii. 36. 9
 closely *rankled* under th' orifis: IV. xii. 22. 7
Rankleth. now it *rankleth* more and more, S.C. Mar. 100
 There it *rankleth*, ay more and more, S.C. Au. 101
 Now *rankleth* in this same fraile fleshy mould, III. ii. 39. 3
Rankling. *Rankling* wound as yett does rifelye bleede, S.C. D. 94
 howels so with *rankling* payson swelde, *Mut.* 255
 two Bores, with *rankling* malice mett, I. vi. 44. 4
 Ne might his *rankling* paine with patience he appeasid, I. xi. 38. 9
 could ease his *rankling* maladie, IV. xi. 6. 4
 the sharpnesse of her *rankling* wound: VI. iv. 9. 9
 did most infest Their *rankling* wounds, VI. vi. 2. 9
rankling inward with unruly stounds, VI. vi. 5. 3
 Made all of rusty yron *rankling* sore, VI. vi. 9. 3
Rankly. spring forth *rankly* under his chinne, S.C. May 188
Rankness. with strong hand their fruitfull *rancknes* did deface, V. i. 1. 9
Ranks. heavenly *ranks*, where blessed soules do rest; *Gn.* 58
 Three *ranks* of yron teeth enraunged were, I. xi. 13. 2
 In endlesse *ranks* along enraunged were, III. vi. 35. 8
 divers trees enraung'd in even *ranks*; IV. x. 25. 2
 all the host of heaven in *ranks* doost lead, *Epith.* 289
Rank-smelling. *Rank-smelling* Rue, and Cummin good for
 eyes, *Mut.* 188
Ransack. Who it to roh and *ransacke* did intend, II. vii. 32. 5
 by the *ransack* of that peece they should attayn, II. xi. 14. 9
 gan *ransack* fast Iiis inward partes, III. v. 48. 4
 rather do not *ransack* all, and him selfe kill? III. ix. 8. 9
 gan they *ransacke* that same Castle strong, IV. ix. 12. 1
ransacke all their dennes from most to least, VI. xii. 24. 8
Ransacked. And win rich spoile of *ransackt* chastitee, I. vi. 5. 5
 with sondrie spoiles she hath been *ransacked*, II. x. 23. 9
ransackt Greece wel tryde, when they were wroth; II. x. 40. 5
ransackt all her veines with passion entyre, III. i. 47. 9
 with spoiles and cruelty *Ransackt* the world, III. vi. 49. 6
 Great cities *ransackt*, and strong castles rast; IV. i. 21. 7
Ransom. For *ransome* leaving him the late-borne child; I. vi. 23. 6
 'then *ransome* of the richest knight, III. v. 7. 2
 her lockes for *ransome* fro me free', VI. i. 19. 9
Rap. him did *rap* Upon his headpeece IV. v. 42. 3
 with my speare upon the shield did *rap*, IV. x. 9. 4
Rape. he liv'd all on ravin and on *rape* IV. vii. 5. 7
Rapeth. Paridell *rapeth* Hellenore: III. x. Arg. 1
Rapt. *rapt* with sweetenes new, *Gn.* 195
 I feele my selfe like one *rapt* in spright, *Col.* 623
rapt with whirling wheeles, inflames the skyen I. iv. 9. 8
 Whose circled waters *rapt* with whirling sway, II. xii. 20. 5
 Amoret *rapt* by greedie lust Belphege saves, IV. vii. Arg. 1
 The Prince halfe *rapt* began on her to dote; IV. ix. 6. 7
 Are *rapt* with wonder and with rare affright, V. iii. 19. 7
 So was this Souldan *rapt* and all to-rent, V. viii. 43. 8
 he was *rapt* with double ravishment, VI. ix. 26. 4
 astonished in spright, And *rapt* with pleasaunce, VI. x. 17. 4
rapt with joy resembling heavenly madnes, *Am.* xxxix. 9
rapt with wonder of their famous praise, *Com. Son.* iii. 5
Rapt with the rage of mine own ravisht thought, *H.H.B.* 1
Rare. Ravisht I was to see so *rare* a thing, *Bel.* v. 9
 Ravisht I was so *rare* a thing to vew; *Bel.* v. 9
 Bearing close envie to these riches *rare*, *Bel.* xiii. 6
 To reade the secrete of this riddle *rare*, *Gn. Ded.* 7
 his ey-lids twinkling *rare* *Gn.* 284
 To tell my riches, and endowments *rare*, *Tl.* 87
 Thy father, that good Earle of *rare* renowne, *Tl.* 261
 The metall was of *rare* and passing price; *Mut.* 76
 mastered with workmanship so *rare*, *Mut.* 338
 For *rare* it seemes in reason to be skand, *D.* 178
 in her sex more wonderfull and *rare*. *Col.* 491
 Phyllis, the floure of *rare* perfection, *Col.* 544
 Sends to my doubtful eares these speaches *rare*, I. ii. 32. 8
 The God himselfe, vewing that mirrhour *rare*, I. vi. 15. 6
 He wondred at her wisdomes heavenly *rare*, I. vi. 31. 1
 with stones most pretious *rare*. I. viii. 29. 9
 store they fownd of all that dainty was and *rare*. I. viii. 50. 9
 areedes . . . of adventures *rare*: I. ix. 28. 7
 them receives a gentle Squyre, Of . . . *rare* courtesee, I. x. 7. 2
 Of wondrous beauty and of bounty *rare*, I. x. 30. 2
 to her with reverence *rare* He humbly louted I. x. 44. 5
 ravished with *rare* impression in his sprite, I. xii. 39. 9
rare ensamble made, II. ii. 25. 4
rare perfection in mortalitye, II. ii. 41. 7
 He was a man of *rare* redoubted might, II. v. 26. 1
 antique shapes of kings and kesars straunge and *rare*, II. vii. 5. 9
 with *rare* delight And gazing wonder II. ix. 33. 2
 let him heare some part of their *rare* melody, II. xii. 33. 9
 So fashioned a Porch with *rare* device, II. xii. 54. 1
 in th' other her *rare* chastitee, III. Pr. 5. 9
 A worke of *rare* device and wondrous wit, III. i. 34. 6
 woman of great bountified, And of *rare* heautie, III. i. 41. 6
 Nought wanted there that dainty was and *rare*, III. i. 51. 5
 the vertues *rare* Which thereof spoken were, III. ii. 22. 7
 for pure chastitee and vertue *rare*, III. iv. 3. 4
 In stedfast chastitie and vertue *rare*, III. v. 8. 5
 Many Restoratives of vertues *rare*, III. v. 50. 3
 Of bounty, and of beautie, and all vertues *rare*. III. vi. 4. 9
 Need teacheth her this lesson hard and *rare*, III. vii. 4. 3
 with *rare* light his bote did beautifye, III. viii. 22. 6
 the *rare* sweetness of the melody, III. xii. 6. 3
 Fansy, like a lovely Boy Of *rare* aspect, III. xii. 7. 2
 Full many great calamities and *rare* IV. vii. 14. 3
 now of dayes such temperance is *rare* IV. viii. 29. 6
 with the sweetness of her *rare* delight, IV. ix. 6. 6
 Abounding all with delices most *rare*, IV. x. 6. 2
 much more *rare* and pretious to esteeme, IV. x. 39. 6
 of a fishes shell was wrought with *rare* delight, IV. xi. 6. 9
 toucht with soft remorse and pittie *rare*; IV. xii. 12. 5
 The royall banquets, and the *rare* delights, V. iii. 3. 5
 Are *rapt* with wonder and with *rare* affright, V. iii. 19. 7
 With all deare delices and *rare* delights, V. iii. 40. 4
 could be fram'd by workmans *rare* device; V. ix. 27. 8
 Yet did appeare *rare* heautie in her face, V. ix. 38. 4
rare in-sight hard matters to revele; V. ix. 39. 2
 Royall examples of her mercies *rare* V. x. 6. 6
 gave him roiall giftes and riches *rare*, V. x. 17. 2
 nigh ravisht with *rare* thoughts delight, VI. Pr. 1. 6
 Him . . . he gan admire For the *rare* hope VI. ii. 34. 3
 divers floures distinct with *rare* delight, VI. iii. 23. 5
 one of mickle might And manhood *rare*, VI. iii. 40. 3
 in a Jacket, quilted richly *rare* VI. vii. 43. 3
 markt her *rare* demaunre, VI. ix. 11. 2
 in all that world of beauties *rare*, VI. x. 4. 6
 Divine resemblaunce, beauty souveraine *rare*, VI. x. 27. 4
 the place, whose pleasures *rare* . . . his senses ravished, VI. x. 30. 6
 To cherish her with all things choise and *rare*; VI. xii. 14. 7
rare perfection of each goodly part; *Am.* xxiv. 2
 Not ayre; for she is not so light or *rare*: *Am.* lv. 7
 admire such worlds *rare* wonderment; *Am.* lxxix. 12
 he there may learne, with *rare* delight, *Am.* lxxxiii. 11
 My verse your vertues *rare* shall eternize, *Am.* lxxxv. 11
 Onely behold her *rare* perfection, *Am.* lxxxiii. 13
 Endewd with wisdomes riches, heavenly, *rare*. *H.H.L.* 112
Rascall. As for the *rascall* Commons least he cared, *Hub.* 1193
 when him list the *raskall* routes appall, I. vii. 35. 5
 after all the *raskall* many ran, I. xii. 9. 1
 with his *raskall* routs t' enclose them rownd, II. ix. 15. 4
 with his sword disperst the *raskall* flockes, II. xi. 19. 2
 mingled with the *raskall* rabblement, III. xi. 46. 3
 in the base hood of such a *rascall* crew; V. ii. 52. 5
 none appeard of all that *raskall* rout, V. ii. 54. 8
 A *raskall* rout, with weapons rudely dight: V. vi. 29. 4
 The *raskall* manie soone they overthrew; V. xi. 59. 8
 did still pursew That *raskall* many V. xi. 65. 2
Rased. See Raced.

Rased—Continued.

lightly <i>rased</i> her soft silken skin,	III. i. 65. 7
Rash. waylde the <i>rash</i> decay Of Phaeton,	<i>Gn.</i> 193
to wreake their <i>rash</i> contempt,	<i>Gn.</i> 579
Tickled with glorie and <i>rash</i> covetise;	<i>Hub.</i> 996
Unto the King so <i>rash</i> ye may not goe;	<i>Hub.</i> 1214
Bereave of sence each <i>rash</i> beholders sight,	<i>Col.</i> 547
'Least suddaine mischiefe ye too <i>rash</i> provoke:	I. l. 12. 2
Leaet . . . <i>rash</i> misweeninge doe thy hart remove:	I. lv. 1. 6
his <i>rash</i> syre began to rend His heare,	I. v. 39. 4
foolish man, so <i>rash</i> a doome to give?	I. ix. 38. 2
could have dazed the <i>rash</i> beholders sight,	I. x. 12. 8
Ilhimselfe in streighter handes too <i>rash</i> implies,	I. xi. 23. 5
he by many <i>rash</i> adventures wan,	II. ii. 17. 4
bereav'd the <i>rash</i> beholders sight:	II. iii. 23. 5
As through the flouring forrest <i>rash</i> she fled,	II. iii. 30. 7
<i>rash</i> Occasion makes unquiet life!	II. iv. 44. 7
T' avoide the <i>rash</i> assault,	II. v. 10. 3
<i>rash</i> Pyrochles varlett, Atin hight,	II. v. 25. 4
I read thee <i>rash</i> and heedlesse of thy selfe,	II. vii. 7. 8
That was Ambition, <i>rash</i> desire to ety,	II. vii. 46. 8
better reason will aswage The <i>rash</i> revengers heat,	II. viii. 26. 7
suffred <i>rash</i> Pyrochles waste his ydle might,	II. viii. 48. 9
Threatning unheedy wrecke and <i>rash</i> decay,	II. x. 6. 5
So th' other did mens <i>rash</i> desires apall,	III. l. 46. 4
Carados her hand withheld From <i>rash</i> revenge,	III. iii. 55. 8
pardon simple man that <i>rash</i> did him displease,	III. x. 30. 9
shields did share, and mailles did <i>rash</i> ,	IV. ii. 17. 9
<i>rash</i> provoking perils all about,	IV. ii. 46. 8
of his owne <i>rash</i> hand one wound was to be seene,	IV. vii. 35. 9
pardon crav'd for his so <i>rash</i> default,	VI. iii. 21. 8
Thretning <i>rash</i> eyes which gaze on her so wide,	<i>Am.</i> v. 7
At every <i>rash</i> beholder passing by,	<i>Am.</i> xvi. 8
Rashing. <i>Rashing</i> off helmes, and rying plates asonder,	V. iii. 8. 6
Rashly. with his hand him <i>rashly</i> bruizing slewe	<i>Gn.</i> 290
Yet he the name on him would <i>rashly</i> take,	<i>Hub.</i> 815
dare their follies forth so <i>rashly</i> throwe,	<i>T.M.</i> 220
the presumptuous Danzell <i>rashly</i> dar'd,	<i>Mai.</i> 269
daring not too <i>rashly</i> mount on hight,	<i>Col.</i> 421
how we <i>rashly</i> go To serve that God,	<i>Col.</i> 797
<i>Rashly</i> to wyten creatures so divine;	<i>Col.</i> 916
How <i>rashly</i> blame of Rosalind ye raise,	<i>Col.</i> 926
The angry beastes not <i>rashly</i> to despise,	I. vi. 25. 5
With him in bloody armes they <i>rashly</i> did debate,	II. viii. 11. 9
Well weeting trew what she had <i>rashly</i> told;	II. ix. 39. 2
<i>Rashly</i> out of their rouzed couches sprong,	III. i. 62. 8
None of them <i>rashly</i> durst to ber approach,	III. i. 64. 7
Ne durst adventure <i>rashly</i> in to wend,	III. iii. 14. 2
<i>rashly</i> through thy darknessdome Unwares have prest;	III. iii. 15. 7
voyage <i>rashly</i> make By this forbidden way	III. iv. 14. 5
hond Where ill became him <i>rashly</i> would have thrust;	III. viii. 25. 7
The wicked weapon <i>rashly</i> he did wrest,	III. xii. 33. 2
<i>Rashly</i> lusted For thing unlawfull,	IV. i. 11. 3
As men awaked <i>rashly</i> out of dreame,	IV. ii. 17. 2
If he too <i>rashly</i> to his charet drew,	V. viii. 32. 2
valiant Knights doe <i>rashly</i> enterprize	VI. vi. 35. 4
<i>rashly</i> ought that which I mote not see,	VI. x. 29. 7
stare Henceforth too <i>rashly</i> on that guilefull net,	<i>Am.</i> xxxvii. 10
T' accuse of pride, or <i>rashly</i> blame for ought,	<i>Am.</i> lxi. 4
my frayle thoughts too <i>rashly</i> led astray!	<i>Am.</i> lxxvi. 6
Rashness. sway in Court with pride and <i>rashnes</i> rude;	<i>T.M.</i> 328
Through unadvised <i>rashnes</i> woxen wood;	I. iv. 34. 3
Rash-witted. some <i>rash-witted</i> wight,	IV. viii. 29. 2
Rate. the costly <i>rate</i> Of riotick,	<i>Gn.</i> 92
Straight can he him revyle, and bitter <i>rate</i> ,	II. vi. 39. 3
As if he did a dogge in kenell <i>rate</i>	III. ix. 14. 7
right feeble through the evill <i>rate</i> Of food	IV. viii. 19. 5
No words may <i>rate</i> , nor rigour him remove	IV. ix. 31. 7
'Thus sate they all around in seemely <i>rate</i> :	IV. x. 52. 1
to revile, and <i>rate</i> , and recreant call,	VI. vii. 26. 8
Ne spareth he most learned wits to <i>rate</i> ,	VI. xii. 40. 7
Rated. As <i>rated</i> Spaniell takes his burden up for feare,	V. i. 29. 9
him revill'd, and <i>rated</i> , and disdayned,	V. lii. 35. 8
Rathe. Sylvanes haunten <i>rathe</i> ;	<i>S.C.</i> Jul. 78
Thus is my harvest hastened all to <i>rathe</i> ;	<i>S.C.</i> D. 98
Too <i>rathe</i> cut off by practise criminall	III. iii. 28. 8
Rather. But <i>rather</i> wrought by his owne industry,	<i>Bel.</i> iv. 10
I say <i>rather</i> , though not all agreeing	<i>Ro.</i> ix. 12
The <i>rather</i> Lambes bene starved with cold,	<i>S.C.</i> F. 83
I (as I am) had <i>rather</i> be envied,	<i>S.C.</i> May 57
<i>Rather</i> then other should scorne at me:	<i>S.C.</i> May 60
<i>rather</i> rule and raigne in sovereign see,	<i>Hub.</i> 980
<i>rather</i> chose with scornfull shame Ilim to avenge,	<i>Hub.</i> 1239
Or <i>rather</i> leardn themselves behoves to bee,	<i>T.M.</i> 83
Doth <i>rather</i> choose to sit in idle Cell,	<i>T.M.</i> 221
<i>rather</i> seekes my sorrow to augment	<i>T.M.</i> 425
<i>Rather</i> desires to be forgotten quight,	<i>D.</i> 89
But <i>rather</i> riddance from long languishment,	<i>D.</i> 364
in hunting such felicitie, Or <i>rather</i> infelicitie,	<i>As.</i> 80
<i>rather</i> chose back to my sheep to tourne,	<i>Col.</i> 672
of spight . . . <i>rather</i> then of right	<i>Col.</i> 678
<i>rather</i> death desire then such despight,	I. vii. 49. 6
through his boldnes <i>rather</i> feare did reach;	I. ix. 25. 8
gives not <i>rather</i> cause it to forsake?	I. ix. 44. 5
With many <i>rather</i> for to goe astray,	I. x. 10. 6
me, sad mayd, or <i>rather</i> widow sad,	I. xii. 27. 1
'There did I find, or <i>rather</i> I was fownd	I. xii. 32. 1
forgery, <i>Rather</i> then matter of just memory;	II. Pr. 1. 5
'Or <i>rather</i> would, O! would it so had chaunst,	II. i. 10. 1
me behoveth <i>rather</i> to upbrayd,	II. i. 28. 4

Rather—Continued.

overcome Of anguish, <i>rather</i> then of crime,	II. i. 58. 7
Can smyle on them, that <i>rather</i> ought to weepe,	II. ii. 1. 6
In daunger <i>rather</i> to be drent then brent?	II. v. 49. 7
Do <i>rather</i> choose my flitting houres to spend,	II. vii. 33. 7
<i>rather</i> fowler seemed to the eye;	II. vii. 61. 8
Or <i>rather</i> worthy of great Phoebus rote,	II. x. 3. 2
not South <i>quirdh</i> . . . But <i>rather</i> y south <i>gogh</i> ,	II. x. 24. 9
<i>Rather</i> then fly, or be captiv'd, her selfe she slewe,	II. x. 55. 9
<i>Rather</i> for pleasure then for battery or fight,	II. xii. 43. 9
thother <i>rather</i> higher did arise,	II. xii. 66. 5
was arayd, or <i>rather</i> disarayd,	II. xii. 77. 3
But <i>rather</i> shewd more white, if more might bee:	II. xii. 77. 6
Dye <i>rather</i> would he then endure that same,	III. i. 9. 5
Their direfull rancour <i>rather</i> did encrease;	III. i. 23. 4
But <i>rather</i> doth my helpelesse grieffe augment;	III. ii. 43. 5
Dye <i>rather</i> , dye, then so disloyally Deeme	III. v. 45. 6
Dye <i>rather</i> , dye, then ever love disloyally,	III. v. 45. 9
Dye <i>rather</i> , dye, and dying doe her serve;	III. v. 46. 6
Dye <i>rather</i> , dye, then ever from her service swerve,	III. v. 46. 9
<i>rather</i> , dye, then ever so faire love forsake!	III. v. 47. 9
<i>rather</i> chose to dye for sorow great,	III. v. 49. 8
<i>Rather</i> then of the tyrant to he caught:	III. vii. 26. 8
<i>rather</i> joyd to bee then seemen sich,	III. vii. 29. 8
misery craves <i>rather</i> mercy then reprice,	III. viii. 1. 9
Dye had she <i>rather</i> in tormenting grieffe	III. viii. 42. 3
<i>rather</i> do not ransack all,	III. ix. 8. 9
<i>rather</i> had he dy	III. ix. 14. 8
meant to ravish her, that <i>rather</i> had to dy,	III. x. 13. 9
<i>Rather</i> let try extremities of chance,	III. xi. 24. 8
But <i>rather</i> stird to cruell enmity,	III. xii. 1. 8
<i>rather</i> die then Ladies cause release:	IV. ii. 19. 7
<i>rather</i> ought in friendship for her sake To joyne	IV. ii. 24. 6
with thy meaning so I may the <i>rather</i> meete,	IV. ii. 34. 9
But <i>rather</i> will reserve it for a Canto new,	IV. ii. 54. 9
doe not <i>rather</i> wish them soone expire,	IV. iii. 1. 3
But <i>rather</i> stir'd to vengeance and despight,	IV. iii. 14. 4
but <i>rather</i> sought Him selfe to save,	IV. iii. 32. 3
Who would not to this vertue <i>rather</i> yeeld his voice?	IV. iii. 45. 9
And <i>rather</i> stird by his discordfull Dame,	IV. iv. 3. 7
boastful Braggadochio <i>rather</i> chose,	IV. iv. 14. 4
<i>rather</i> wholly dead Himselfe he wisht have beene,	IV. iv. 22. 8
That <i>rather</i> seemes, sith knowne armes ye shonne,	IV. vi. 5. 5
And, <i>rather</i> then my love abandon so,	IV. vii. 16. 8
So had I <i>rather</i> to be thrall then free;	IV. xii. 10. 8
<i>rather</i> gan in troubled mind devize	IV. xii. 28. 8
But <i>rather</i> of his hand besought to die,	V. i. 18. 4
<i>rather</i> chose his challenge off to breake,	V. i. 24. 3
And <i>rather</i> guilty chose himselfe to yeild:	V. i. 24. 5
Did yeild she <i>rather</i> should with him remaine	V. i. 27. 5
<i>rather</i> then his love should suffer paine, He chose	V. i. 27. 7
<i>rather</i> in them kindled choler new:	V. ii. 13. 4
<i>rather</i> strove extremities to way,	V. ii. 49. 3
<i>rather</i> had to lose then trie in armes his right,	V. iii. 31. 9
I <i>rather</i> chose to die in lives despight,	V. iii. 32. 8
<i>Rather</i> then see her people spoiled,	V. iv. 47. 8
Die <i>rather</i> would he	V. v. 46. 5
<i>rather</i> how she mote him faster tye,	V. v. 56. 6
he would make Her <i>rather</i> reade his meaning	V. vi. 9. 9
<i>rather</i> bent To peace then needlesse trumble	V. vi. 19. 6
desirous <i>rather</i> to rest mute, Then termes to entertaine	V. vi. 20. 3
<i>rather</i> then she kindnesse would despize,	V. vi. 20. 5
will ye sleepe? ah! wake, and <i>rather</i> weepe	V. vi. 25. 8
<i>rather</i> let, . . . to fall Few perling drops	V. ix. 50. 6
Dye, <i>rather</i> then doe ought that mote	V. xi. 55. 9
<i>rather</i> more enrag'd for those words sake;	VI. i. 19. 4
<i>rather</i> did more chearefull seeme therefore:	VI. i. 32. 5
<i>Rather</i> then let my selfe of wight be stroken,	VI. ii. 7. 8
He <i>rather</i> should have taken up behind;	VI. ii. 11. 5
but <i>rather</i> doe quite elame: . . . for you he spake it,	VI. ii. 14. 4
The <i>rather</i> , since that fortune hath this day	VI. ii. 33. 7
I . . . <i>rather</i> wish that some more noble hire	VI. ii. 34. 7
That <i>rather</i> seem'd the conquest of his might,	VI. v. 9. 4
And <i>rather</i> needed to be discipline	VI. vi. 5. 6
That <i>rather</i> needes wise read and discipline,	VI. vi. 13. 3
Yet <i>rather</i> counsell'd him contrarywise,	VI. vii. 22. 6
And <i>rather</i> did the more her beate and bruse:	VI. vii. 40. 5
Exceeding . . . mans stature, And <i>rather</i> like a Gyant	VI. vii. 41. 4
<i>Rather</i> then once his burden to sustaine:	VI. vii. 46. 7
<i>Rather</i> then hunt still after shadowes vaine	VI. x. 2. 7
'But thee, faire Titans child, I <i>rather</i> weene,	VI. vi. 32. 1
Chose <i>rather</i> to be prayd for dooing good,	<i>Am.</i> xxxviii. 13
Such heavenly formes ought <i>rather</i> worship be,	<i>Am.</i> lxi. 13
<i>Rather</i> then envy, let them wonder at her,	<i>Am.</i> lxxxiv. 7
not seeme . . . of any earthly Seede, But <i>rather</i> Angels,	<i>Proth.</i> 66
Rattle. all the dores to <i>rattle</i> round about:	III. xii. 37. 2
on his shield did <i>rattle</i> like to haile	VI. vi. 26. 3
Rattling. thunder which doth ryve The <i>rattling</i> heavens,	<i>Gn.</i> 520
rend the <i>rattling</i> skyes with flames of fouldring beat,	II. ii. 20. 9
Raught. See Overraught.	
she <i>raught</i> the Gods owne mansions:	<i>Bel.</i> vii. 8
That same hath Jesus Christ now to him <i>raught</i> ,	<i>Hub.</i> 441
till ryper years he <i>raught</i> ;	I. vi. 29. 2
to the hous of heavenly gods it <i>raught</i> :	I. vii. 18. 2
He to him <i>raught</i> a dagger sharpe and keene,	I. ix. 51. 2
so soone as ryper yeares he <i>raught</i> ,	II. iii. 2. 6
Sometimes she <i>raught</i> him stones,	II. iv. 5. 5
Sir Guyons sword he lightly to him <i>raught</i> ,	II. viii. 40. 2
from her shoulder to her heele downe <i>raught</i> ;	II. ix. 19. 2
Till ryper yeares he <i>raught</i>	II. x. 20. 4

Raught—Continued.

- his long legs nigh *raught* unto the ground. . . . II. xi. 20. 6
 the Prince his mortall speare Soone to him *raught*, . . . II. xi. 25. 2
 then the Faery quickly *raught* His paynant speare, . . . III. i. 5. 3
 faintly fluttering, scarce his helmet *raught*, . . . III. v. 24. 8
 To reach the sea ere she of him were *raught*: . . . III. vii. 26. 6
 Her golden locks, . . . *raught* unto her heeles; . . . III. ix. 20. 6
 when so of his hand the pledge she *raught*, . . . III. ix. 31. 1
 Another plant, that *raught* to wondrous light, . . . III. ix. 47. 7
 Her golden cup to them for drinke she *raught*, . . . IV. iii. 48. 8
 Sternly slept forth and *raught* away his speare, . . . IV. iv. 20. 6
raught downe to his waste when up he stood, . . . IV. vii. 6. 8
 ere unto his bellish den he *raught*, . . . IV. vii. 31. 2
raught full low adowne. . . . IV. x. 31. 9
 In which she nourshed him till yeares he *raught*, . . . V. i. 6. 8
 Untill the ripenesse of mans yeares he *raught*; . . . V. i. 8. 3
 he *raught* her Such an huge stroke, . . . V. iv. 41. 4
 it *raught* Downe to her lowest heele; . . . V. v. 2. 7
 Did stay her cruell hand ere she her *raught*; . . . V. viii. 48. 2
 Eftsoones againe his axe he *raught* on hie, . . . V. xi. 10. 1
 When Calidore those reufull newes had *raught*, . . . VI. xi. 33. 1
 I had *raught* Faire Pastorella from those Brigants powre, . . . VI. xii. 3. 1
raught forth her hand To pluck her downe. . . . VII. vi. 13. 2
- Rauran.** His dwelling . . . Under the foot of *Rauran* mossy
 hore, . . . I. ix. 4. 6
- Rave.** thousand enemies about us *rave*, . . . II. ix. 12. 6
 With murmurous disdayne doth inly *rave*, . . . II. xi. 32. 3
 with great terrour *rave*. . . . II. xii. 5. 9
 gainst which doe *rave* The roling billowes . . . III. viii. 37. 2
 he therewith so felly still did *rave*, . . . IV. vii. 28. 5
 made him *rave*, like to a Lyon wood, . . . V. viii. 35. 5
- Raved.** He *rav'd*, he wept, he stamp't, he lowd did cry, . . . III. x. 17. 7
- Raven.** See **Night-raven.**
 Then was the Germane *Raven* in disguise . . . Ro. xvii. 9
 to dislodge the *Raven* of her nest? . . . S.C. D. 32
 be entomb'd in the *raven* or the kight? . . . II. viii. 16. 9
 a *Raven*, far from rising Sunne, . . . III. iii. 46. 5
 They spoile and *ravine* without all remorse; . . . IV. iv. 35. 8
Ravens. At all that came within his *ravensings*; . . . VI. xii. 28. 4
- Ravenous.** bene of *ravenous* Wolves yrent, . . . S.C. S. 148
 the herds Of *ravenous* wilde beasts, . . . Hub. 1285
 No *ravenous* wolves the good mans hope destroy . . . Col. 318
 next to him malicious Envy rode Upon a *ravenous* wolfe, . . . I. iv. 30. 2
 What ever thing does touch his *ravenous* pawes, . . . I. xi. 12. 4
 Lions . . . *ravenous* hunger did thereto constraine: . . . I. xi. 37. 4
 rid in peeces with his *ravenous* pawes, . . . II. vii. 27. 8
 Cormytraunts, with birds of *ravenous* race, . . . II. xii. 8. 5
 escaped from a *ravenous* beast, . . . III. vii. 1. 2
 riding on a Lion *ravenous*, . . . III. xii. 22. 2
 harbour here in safety from those *ravenous* dogs? . . . V. x. 23. 9
 A *ravenous* Wolfe amongst the scattered flockes: . . . V. xii. 38. 6
 Watching to drive the *ravenous* Wolfe away, . . . VI. ix. 37. 4
 He ramp't upon him with his *ravenous* pawes, . . . VI. xii. 29. 8
- Ravens.** See **Night-ravens.**
- Raves** (whereat he *raves* With roling rage, . . . III. ix. 45. 3
- Ravin.** Alike with equall *ravine* to devoure. . . . Bel.² viii. 8
 A Dragon . . . would his rightfull *ravine* rend away: . . . I. v. 8. 5
 With murdrous *ravine*, and devouring might, . . . I. vii. 44. 4
 into his darke abysses all *ravin* fell. . . . I. xi. 12. 9
 he liv'd all on *ravin* and on rape . . . IV. vii. 5. 7
 Full of fell *ravin* and fierce greedinesse; . . . V. xi. 24. 2
- Ravine.** See **Raven, Ravin.**
- Ravish.** meant to *ravish* her, that rather had to dy. . . . III. x. 13. 9
 all the senses they doe *ravish* quite; . . . Epith. 136
- Ravished.** *Ravisht* I was to see so rare a thing, . . . Bel.¹ v. 9
 My sprites were *ravisht* with these pleasures . . . Bel.¹ iii. 7
Ravisht I was so rare a thing to vew; . . . Bel.² v. 9
 with their sweetnes I was *ravisht* nere. . . . Pet.¹ iii. 7
 th' one was *ravisht* of his owne bondmaide, . . . Gn. 489
 Robbed of sense, and *ravished* with joy: . . . Ti. 321
 weaker sence it could have *ravisht* quight: . . . I. i. 45. 5
 Was never hart so *ravisht* with delight, . . . I. ix. 14. 6
ravished with rare impression in his sprite. . . . I. xii. 39. 9
 with her wondrous beauty *ravisht* quight, . . . II. iii. 42. 4
 At last, quite *ravisht* with delight . . . H. x. 69. 1
 with his melting sweetnes *ravished*, . . . III. Pr. 4. 7
 All that her saw with wonder *ravisht* weare, . . . IV. v. 14. 5
 nigh *ravisht* with rare thoughts delight, . . . VI. Pr. 1. 6
 the place, whose pleasures rare . . . his senses *ravished*, . . . VI. x. 30. 7
 all the gods were *ravisht* with delight . . . VII. vii. 12. 8
 leapt and daunc't as they had *ravisht* beene! . . . VII. vii. 34. 8
 It *ravisht* is with fancies wonderment: . . . Am. iii. 12
 My soule was *ravisht* quite as in a trance; . . . Am. xxxix. 10
 How was I *ravisht* with your lovely sight, . . . Am. lxxvi. 5
 The *ravisht* harts of gazefull men . . . H.B. 12
ravisht with devouring great desire Of his deare selfe, . . . H.H.L. 268
 Then shall thy *ravisht* soule inspired bee . . . H.H.L. 281
 Rapt with the rage of mine own *ravisht* thought, . . . H.H.B. 1
- Ravishment.** with secret *ravishment* He stole away, . . . As. 21
 in sweete *ravishment* pour'd out her spright. . . . III. xii. 45. or. 7
 he was rapt with double *ravishment*, . . . VI. ix. 26. 4
- Raw.** great lumps of flesh and gobbets *raw*, . . . I. i. 20. 3
 all his sinewes woxen weake and *raw*, . . . I. x. 2. 3
 In which yett trickling blood, and gobbets *raw*, . . . I. xi. 13. 3
 His cheeke-bones *raw*, and eie-pits hollow grew, . . . IV. xii. 20. 3
 A villaine to them came with scull all *raw*, . . . V. ii. 11. 5
 Her lips were, like *raw* Iether, pale and blew: . . . V. xii. 29. 7
- Raw-bone.** His *rawbone* armes, . . . Were clene consum'd; . . . I. viii. 41. 6
 His *raw-bone* cheekes . . . Were shronke into his jawes, . . . I. ix. 35. 8
 With hollow eyes and *rawbone* cheekes forspent, . . . IV. v. 34. 4

Ray. See **Array.**

- with their vilaine feete the streame did *ray*. . . . Bel.² xii. 13
 as Dame Cynthia silver *raye*, . . . S.C. Au. 89
 The raging fyre that kindled at his *ray*, . . . S.C. D. 58
 from the force of Phoebus boyling *ray*, . . . Gn. 167
 her Bridegrome was in readie *ray* To come to her, . . . Ti. 640
 Dimmed her former beauties shining *ray*, . . . I. ii. 38. 7
 A mayden Queene that shone as Titans *ray*, . . . I. iv. 8. 5
 face all tand with scorching sunny *ray*, . . . I. vi. 35. 4
 armour . . . Like glauncing light of Phoebus brightest *ray*; . . . I. vii. 29. 5
 so exceeding shone his glistering *ray*, . . . I. vii. 34. 5
 succour from the scorching *ray*, . . . II. i. 35. 6
 the cleane waves with purple gore did *ray*: . . . II. i. 40. 4
 In secrete shadow from the sunny *ray*, . . . II. v. 32. 2
 before the Morne with cremosin *ray*, . . . II. xi. 3. 1
 Such was the beautie and the shining *ray*, . . . III. i. 43. 8
 Through influence of th' hevens fruitful *ray*, . . . III. vi. 6. 2
 As doth the lilly fresh before the sunny *ray*. . . . III. vi. 38. 9
 'Fresh shadowes, fit to shroud from sunny *ray*; . . . IV. x. 24. 1
 Ne ever evening saw, ne mornings *ray*, . . . IV. xi. 4. 7
 spoyling all her geares and goodly *ray*, . . . V. ii. 50. 4
 flakes of fire, bright as the sunny *ray*, . . . V. v. 8. 3
 in *ray* Came dauncing forth, . . . V. xi. 34. 3
 envies cloud still dimmeth vertues *ray*. . . . V. xii. 27. 7
 And from his face the filth that did it *ray*; . . . VI. iv. 23. 5
 Like to the Evening starre adorn'd with dewy *ray*. . . VI. vii. 19. 9
 star, that wont with her bright *ray* Me to direct, . . . Am. xxxiv. 5
 Through the broad world doth spred his goodly *ray*; . . . Am. xl. 8
 send, into the glooming world, his gladsome *ray*: . . . Am. lxiii. 10
 th' onely image of that heavenly *ray*, . . . Am. lxxxvii. 7
 Faire Sun! shew forth thy favourable *ray*, . . . Epith. 117
 lend him light from her owne goodly *ray*: . . . H.L. 73
 lampe, from whose celestiall *ray* That light procedes, . . . H.B. 99
 what booteth that celestiall *ray*, . . . H.B. 187
- Rayed.** Ruffled and fowly *raid* with filthy soyle, . . . III. viii. 32. 2
- Rayne, etc.** See **Rain, Reign, Rein, etc.**
- Raynold's.** See **Reynold's.**
- Rayons.** a thousand *rayons* threw . . . Bel.² ii. 7
- Rays.** See **Sun-rays.**
 threw forth a thousand *rayes* . . . Bel.¹ ii. 7
 Of this faire fire the faire dispersed *rayes* . . . Bel.¹ ix. 9
 Of this faire fire the scattered *rayes* . . . Bel.² xi. 9
 'Shew thyselfe, Cynthia, with thy silver *rayes*, . . . S.C. Ap. 82
 shroude in shady leaves from sonny *rayes*, . . . S.C. Jun. 54
 the glauncing *rayes* Of precious stones, . . . Gn. 101
 lakes that Phoebus sunnie *rayes* Doo never see, . . . Gn. 619
 Through the myld temperance of her goodly *rayes*. . . Col. 551
 Like Phoebus face adorn'd with sunny *rayes*, . . . II. viii. 5. 6
 before the sunny *rayes* He us'd to slug, . . . III. vii. 12. 7
 all the earth doest lighten with thy *rayes*, . . . VI. x. 28. 2
- Raze.** See **Race, Rase.**
- Reach.** See **Overreach.**
 hie as mought an Archer *reache* with sight. . . . Bel.¹ iii. 4
 with hir wings to *reache* The place . . . Bel.¹ vi. 7
 May *reach* from hence to depth of darkest hell, . . . Ro. i. 6
 things exceeding *reach* of common reason; . . . Van. i. 4
 The billowes striving to the heavens to *reach*, . . . Gn. 575
 speach Against Gods holie Ministers oft *reach*, . . . Hub. 840
 both from his *reach*: . . . Hub. 991
 No *reach*, no breach, that might him profit bring, . . . Hub. 1141
 for his rough hide He gan to *reach*, . . . Hub. 1336
 Above the *reach* of ruinous decay, . . . Ti. 422
 Being above my slender reasons *reach*: . . . Ti. 487
reach his hand into his coemies hoast. . . . Ti. 542
 Above the *reach* of anie living sight: . . . Ti. 628
 passeth reasons *reach*, . . . Col. 837
 joy of living speach, Can hart . . . *reach*? . . . I. vii. 39. 3
 from his arme did *reach* Those keyes, . . . I. viii. 34. 6
 through his boldnes rather feare did *reach*; . . . I. ix. 25. 8
 That weaker witt of man could never *reach*; . . . I. x. 19. 5
 what within his *reach* he ever drawes. . . . I. xi. 12. 5
 Bad on that Messenger rude hands to *reach*. . . I. xii. 35. 3
 lower part did *reach* to lowest Hell; . . . II. vii. 46. 4
 did often thinke To *reach* the fruit . . . II. vii. 58. 5
 Far *reach* her mercies, and her praises farre, . . . II. ix. 4. 8
 To *reach*, when ever he for ought did send; . . . II. ix. 58. 5
 contending to excell The *reach* of men, . . . II. x. 26. 9
 His wonder far exceeded reasons *reach*, . . . II. xi. 40. 1
 with her right the riper fruit did *reach*, . . . II. xii. 56. 2
 yet love can higher stye Then reasons *reach*, . . . III. i. 36. 6
reach into the house that beares the stile . . . III. iii. 48. 7
 To *reach* the sea ere she of him were *raught*: . . . III. vii. 26. 6
 appear . . . flames and *reach* to hevens hight, . . . III. x. 12. 8
 As if his dayes were come to their last *reach*: . . . III. xi. 12. 5
 That one did *reach* the other pusht away; . . . IV. i. 29. 2
 ere she could him *reach*, . . . IV. vii. 32. 3
 them seeing past the *reach* of eare, . . . IV. viii. 36. 7
 Till I was thoroughly past the perill of his *reach*. . . IV. x. 36. 9
 These towring rocks, which *reach* unto the skie, . . . V. ii. 38. 3
 III can be rule the great that cannot *reach* the small. . . V. ii. 43. 9
 Their sound did *reach* unto the heavens hight: . . . V. v. 4. 6
 Sith shady dampe had dimd the heavens *reach*, . . . V. vi. 21. 8
 all that ever came within his *reach* . . . V. vii. 35. 6
 That one sure stroke he might unto him *reach*, . . . V. viii. 37. 4
 Then up arose a person of deepe *reach*, . . . V. ix. 39. 1
 if I yet him nigh may *reach*, I may avenge him . . . VI. ii. 42. 5
 even to the heavens they shouting shrill Doth *reach*, . . . Epith. 142
 Above the *reach* of loathly sinful lust, . . . H.L. 179
 Farre above feeble *reach* of earthly sight, . . . H.H.L. 5
- Reaches.** She it revives, and new occasion *reaches*; . . . IV. ii. 12. 7

Reaching. at that instant *reaching* forth his sword . . . IV. iii. 33. 6
That nothing may escape her *reaching* might, . . . V. xi. 24. 8
Read. See **Book-read, Fore-read, Over-read, Rad, Rede.**
When ye, these rythmes doo *read*, . . . *Pet.* vii. 11
posteritie Of age ensuing shall you ever *read*? . . . *Ro.* xxxii. 2
ye, that *read* these ruines thralligall, . . . *Fan.* xii. 9
when his honor has the *redde*, . . . *To his Booke* 11
redde me what payne doth thee so appall; . . . *S.C. Au.* 15
To *reade* the secrete of this riddle rare, . . . *Gn. Ded.* 7
whether God or Fortune . . . Its hard to *read*: . . . *Gn.* 303
read he could not evidence, nor will, . . . *Hub.* 382
to *read* Homelies upon holidayes; . . . *Hub.* 393
Much good deep learning one thereout may *read*; . . . *Hub.* 484
read (faire Sir, of grace) from whence come yee; . . . *Hub.* 604
fortunes *read* Out of their hands, . . . *Hub.* 693
Harvey, the happy above happiest men I *read*; . . . *Com. Son.* i. 2
in this halfe happie I doo *read* Good Melibae, . . . *Ti.* 435
That might for anie Princes couche be *red*, . . . *Ti.* 633
Let *reade* the ruffull plaint herein exprest, . . . *D.* 4
When passing by ye *read* these wofull layes, . . . *D.* 536
Shall hap to heare, or covet them to *read*: . . . *As. Pr.* 14
read now eke, . . . What dittie did . . . *Col.* 159
None fairer, nor more fruitfull to be *red*: . . . *Col.* 279
if I her like ought on earth might *read*, . . . *Col.* 336
His Eliseis would be *redde* anew, . . . *Col.* 403
Ne lesse praise-worthie I Theana *read*, . . . *Col.* 492
Ne lesse praise-worthie Stella do I *read*, . . . *Col.* 532
And, in so faire a land as may be *redd*, . . . *Ded. Son.* v. 5
Such . . . shap'es elswher may no man *read*. . . *I. i.* 21. 9
words most horrible, (Let none them *read*) . . . *I. i.* 37. 2
his Portesse still he bare, . . . but therein little *redd*; . . . *I. iv.* 19. 2
could . . . fortunes tell, and *read* in loving bookes, . . . *I. iv.* 25. 8
read her sorrow in her count'nance sad; . . . *I. vi.* 11. 4
the sad sight which mine eyes have *red*; . . . *I. vi.* 36. 8
Whose kingdomes seat Cleopolis is *red*; . . . *I. vii.* 46. 7
all in vaine, for he has *redd* his end . . . *I. viii.* 21. 4
hast not *red* How ill it sits . . . *I. viii.* 33. 4
'to *read* aright The course of heavenly cause, . . . *I. ix.* 6. 6
That none could *reade* except she did them teach, . . . *I. x.* 19. 2
Each bone might through his body well be *red* . . . *I. x.* 48. 5
That hast my name and nation *redd* aright, . . . *I. x.* 67. 3
great vertues over-all were *redd*; . . . *I. xi.* 46. 4
he disclosing *read* thus, as the paper spake: . . . *I. xii.* 25. 9
When he these bitter byting wordes had *red*, . . . *I. xii.* 29. 1
of the world least part to us is *red*; . . . *II. Pr.* 2. 2
'False traytour certes,' . . . 'I *read* the man, . . . *II. i.* 17. 7
read who hath ye wrought this shamefull plight, . . . *II. i.* 18. 2
grievous outrage, which he *red* A knight had wrought . . . *II. i.* 30. 5
All good and honour might therein be *red*, . . . *II. iii.* 24. 5
read how art thou nam'd, and of what kin?' . . . *II. iv.* 36. 6
Of Phaedria, (for so my name is *red*) . . . *II. v.* 9. 7
I *read* thee rash and heedlesse of thy selfe, . . . *II. vii.* 7. 8
'Alt'herwise' (saide he) 'I riches *read*, . . . *II. vii.* 12. 1
whose kinds mote not be *redd*: . . . *II. vii.* 51. 5
In whose dead face he *redd* great magnanimity. . . . *II. viii.* 23. 9
'Now, felon, sure I *read*, How that thou art . . . *II. viii.* 30. 2
read, what wicked hand hath robbed mee . . . *II. viii.* 54. 1
'Sir knight, mote I of you this court'sy *read*, . . . *II. ix.* 2. 6
'if in that picture dead Such life ye *read*, . . . *II. ix.* 3. 2
To *read* those hookes; . . . *II. ix.* 60. 9
Guyon all this while his booke did *read*, . . . *II. x.* 70. 1
So long they *redd* in those antiquities, . . . *II. x.* 77. 3
here to be *red* By these rent reliques, . . . *II. xii.* 9. 6
more might in that goodly gate Be *red*, . . . *II. xii.* 46. 2
To *read* what manner musicke that mote bee: . . . *II. xii.* 70. 6
the sage wisard telles, as he has *redd*, . . . *III. i.* 16. 8
whose royaltee And rich purveyance might unneath be *red*; . . . *III. i.* 33. 3
read where I that faytour false may find.' . . . *III. ii.* 13. 2
to *read* Where now on earth, or how, he may be fownd; . . . *III. ii.* 14. 1
who does wonder, that has *red* the Towre . . . *III. ii.* 20. 2
as sure I *read* By known signes . . . *III. ii.* 33. 2
My crime, (if crime it be) I will it *read*. . . *III. ii.* 37. 7
whence it sprong, I can not *read* aright; But this I *read*, . . . *III. iii.* 16. 7, 8
'Ah! *read*,' (quoth Britomart) 'how is she hight?' . . . *III. iii.* 56. 1
when I *reade*, how stout Debora strake Proud Sisera, . . . *III. iv.* 2. 7
can ye *read*, Sir, how I may her finde, . . . *III. v.* 6. 9
of her selfe, her name Belphoebe *red*: . . . *III. vi.* 28. 5
As ye may elsewhere *reade* that ruffull history, . . . *III. vi.* 53. 9
read, thou Squire of Dames, what vow is this, . . . *III. vii.* 53. 2
I note *read* aright What hard misfortune brought . . . *III. viii.* 23. 7
in his eye his meaning wisely *redd*, . . . *III. ix.* 28. 6
well she *redd* out of the learned line: . . . *III. ix.* 30. 8
proude of that new honour which they *redd*, . . . *III. x.* 44. 7
with Sir Satyrane, as earst ye *red*, . . . *III. xi.* 3. 1
freely *read* what wicked felon so Hath outrag'd you, . . . *III. xi.* 15. 2
whose names is hard to *read*: . . . *III. xii.* 25. 2
names and natures I note *readen* well; . . . *III. xii.* 26. 2
dreadfull things out of that balefull booke He *red*, . . . *III. xii.* 36. 4
all the while he *red*, . . . *III. xii.* 36. 8
That she may . . . *reade* this lesson often. . . . *IV. Pr.* 5. 9
That by her monstrous shape might easily be *red*. . . *IV. i.* 26. 9
mongst the manie vertues which we *read*, . . . *IV. ii.* 39. 8
A stranger knight, from whence no man could *reed*, . . . *IV. iv.* 39. 2
The signes of angulsh one mote plainly *read*, . . . *IV. v.* 45. 8
reade you, Sir, sith ye my name have hight, . . . *IV. vi.* 4. 4
that same knight, whom by his launce I *read*, . . . *IV. vi.* 7. 8
whence he was, . . . I have not *red*, . . . *IV. vii.* 7. 8
read to me, by what devise or wit Hast thou . . . *IV. vii.* 19. 3
who he whilome was unneath was to be *red*. . . *IV. vii.* 40. 9
when as these rimes be *red* With misregard, . . . *IV. viii.* 29. 1

Read—Continued.

Of two full hard to *read* the harder theft: . . . *IV. ix.* 36. 6
'Which when I *red*, my heart did inly earne, . . . *IV. x.* 9. 1
(as we in records *reed*) . . . *IV. xi.* 8. 5
read the salvage cuntreis thorough which they pace. . . *IV. xi.* 40. 9
wondrous sholes which may of none be *red*. . . *IV. xii.* 2. 5
Nought could she *read* the roote of his disease, . . . *IV. xii.* 22. 1
Which love he *red* to be, . . . *IV. xii.* 25. 9
Read therefore who it is which this hath wrought, . . . *IV. xii.* 30. 6
And if then those may any worse be *red*, . . . *V. Pr.* 2. 8
not that arme, nor thou the man, I *read*, . . . *V. iii.* 21. 3
Her rather *reade* his meaning then him selfe it spake. . . *V. vi.* 9. 9
Who like before she never saw nor *red*; . . . *V. vii.* 5. 7
what so penance shall by you be *red*.' . . . *V. viii.* 13. 6
In cyphers strange, that few could rightly *read*, . . . *V. ix.* 26. 3
So now *Malfont* was plainly to be *red*, . . . *V. ix.* 26. 6
Nor of ought else that may be richest *red*, . . . *V. ix.* 28. 3
many high regards and reasons against her *red*. . . *V. ix.* 43. 9
That he had *red* her Riddle, . . . *V. xi.* 25. 5
Whether withheld from me . . . I cannot *read* aright. . . *V. xi.* 49. 9
Marriner doth *read* A storme approaching . . . *V. xii.* 18. 5
all her bones might through her cheekes be *red*: . . . *V. xii.* 29. 6
that long the marke was to be *red*. . . *V. xii.* 39. 9
Well may I, certes, such an one thee *read*, . . . *VI. ii.* 25. 6
taking counsell of a wise man *red*, . . . *VI. ii.* 30. 1
mightst rightly *reed* Me then to be full base . . . *VI. iii.* 31. 7
That plainly may in this wyld man be *red*, . . . *VI. v.* 2. 1
which he by signes did *redde*, . . . *VI. v.* 10. 5
when the roules were *red* . . . *VI. vii.* 33. 1
every body two, and two she foure did *read*. . . *VI. viii.* 31. 9
his words, which he with reason *red*, . . . *VI. x.* 30. 5
read thou, shepheard, *read* what destiny . . . *VI. xi.* 29. 7
Which who will *red* set forth so as it ought, . . . *VII. vii.* 9. 8
reade the sorrowes of my dying spright, . . . *Am. i.* 7
Such art of eyes I never *red* in bookes! . . . *Am. xxi.* 14
Love-learned letters to her eyes to *read*; . . . *Am. xliii.* 12
lyke to those which *red* Medusae's mafezull hed. . . *Epith.* 189
wonders doe they *redde* To their conceipt, . . . *H.B.* 246
your faire eyes these fearfull lines shal *read*, . . . *H.B.* 283
ye that wont . . . To *reade* my fault, . . . *H.H.L.* 16
And *read*, through love, his mercies manifold, . . . *H.H.L.* 224
From thence *reade* on the storie of his life, . . . *H.H.L.* 232
therein *reed* The endlesse kinds of creatures . . . *H.H.B.* 31
To *reade* enregistred in every nooke His goodnesse, . . . *H.H.B.* 131
enlumineth the . . . aire, whereby all things are *red*; . . . *H.H.B.* 165
Readily. the proud beasts him *readily* obeyd: . . . *Hub.* 1102
names I cannot *readily* now ghesse: . . . *Col.* 740
readily they shut and open might. . . *II. ix.* 46. 8
Of which her selfe avising *readily*. . . *III. iii.* 59. 5
As she had learned *readily* by rote; . . . *IV. ix.* 6. 5
The rest my selfe too *readily* can spell'. . . *V. vi.* 11. 6
Readiness. Each did prepare, in *readinesse* to bee. . . *Hub.* 107
bad her all things put in *readinesse* anon. . . *III. iii.* 57. 9
So stood they both in *readinesse* thereby . . . *V. iv.* 6. 5
putting all In *readinesse*, forth to the Towne-gate went; . . . *V. iv.* 50. 2
Reading. *reading* it with inward loathfulnessse, . . . *IV. xii.* 32. 8
Reads. Which fame of her shrill trumpet worthy *reedes*: . . . *II. ii.* 2. 7
Who wonders not, that *reedes* so wonderous worke? . . . *III. ii.* 20. 1
Miraculous may seeme to him that *reades* . . . *III. vi.* 8. 1
Ready. (Alas! that it so *ready* should stand!) . . . *S.C. F.* 196
bids make *readie* Maia's bovre, . . . *S.C. Mar.* 17
come by *readie* meanes unto his end, . . . *Hub.* 127
I would be *readie*, both in deed and word, . . . *Hub.* 252
bad next day that all should *readie* be: . . . *Hub.* 329
readie are of anie to make preife. . . *Hub.* 408
Bridegrome was in *readie* ray To come . . . *Ti.* 640
Thus the fresh Clarion, being *Readie* dight, . . . *Mui.* 145
seeing *readie* tide, He rusheth forth, . . . *Mui.* 405
She, all resolv'd, and *ready* to remove, . . . *D.* 261
still I may be *readie* on my way . . . *D.* 458
should it not thy *readie* course restraine, . . . *Col.* 82
ready entrance was not at his call; . . . *I. iii.* 16. 6
Redoubted battaile *ready* to darrayne, . . . *I. iv.* 40. 2
twice he *reeded*, *readie* wise to fall: . . . *I. v.* 11. 6
Through mirkesome aire her *ready* way she makes: . . . *I. v.* 28. 3
got his *ready* steed, and fast away gan ryde. . . *I. vi.* 8. 9
Amendment *readie* still at hand did wayt, . . . *I. x.* 26. 7
to heaven she teacheth him the *ready* path. . . *I. x.* 33. 9
nothing might his *ready* passage stay: . . . *I. x.* 35. 5
ever *ready* for your foeman fell: . . . *I. xi.* 2. 5
to battaile *ready* drest, . . . *I. xi.* 15. 7
did himselfe to battaile *ready* dight; . . . *I. xi.* 52. 3
in the rest his *ready* speare did sticke: . . . *II. i.* 26. 3
They bene ymett, both *ready* to affrap, . . . *II. i.* 26. 6
that brave steed there finding *ready* dight, . . . *II. iii.* 4. 8
yield him *ready* passage to that other part. . . *II. vi.* 36. 9
Ready to drowne him selfe for fell despight: . . . *II. vi.* 43. 5
the golden metall, *ready* to be tryde, . . . *II. vii.* 35. 9
So *ready* dight fierce battaile to assay, . . . *II. viii.* 22. 8
were enraunged *ready* still for fight. . . *II. ix.* 26. 5
ready dight with drapets festival, . . . *II. ix.* 27. 3
them awaited *ready* at the ford The Ferriman, . . . *II. xi.* 4. 1
his mischievous bow full *readie* bent, . . . *II. xi.* 24. 4
Ne hedge ne ditch his *readie* passage brake; . . . *II. xi.* 26. 5
many Groomes and Squyres *ready* were . . . *II. xi.* 49. 1
Sir knight, your *ready* arms about you throw'. . . *II. xii.* 37. 9
bare to *ready* spoyle Of hungry eies, . . . *II. xii.* 78. 1
bandes, which there they *readie* found: . . . *II. xii.* 82. 5
ne *ready* answer make, . . . *III. ii.* 5. 2
tooke their *ready* way Unto the Church, . . . *III. ii.* 48. 3

Ready—Continued.

To tho their *ready* Steedes they clombe full light, III. iii. 61. 6
 kept her *ready* way Along the strond; III. iv. 18. 2
 Them yielded *ready* passage, and their rage surceast. III. iv. 31. 9
 His *readie* wound with better salves new drest: III. v. 41. 4
 her *ready* to arrest; III. vii. 2. 6
 The Monster, *ready* on the pray to cease, III. vii. 28. 1
 With greedy jawes her *ready* for to teare: III. viii. 33. 7
 they restrained were Of *readie* entrance, III. viii. 52. 4
 So *readie* rype to ill ill womens counsels bee! III. x. 11. 9
ready seeing him with her to fly, III. x. 14. 2
 as on the *readie* flore Of some Theatre, III. xii. 3. 5
 They to his suecor ran with *readie* ayd; IV. i. 37. 2
 Returned *readie* newes, that those same IV. ii. 31. 5
 there arresting, *readie* way did yield For bloud IV. iii. 9. 4
 him affronting soone, to fight was *readie* prest. IV. iii. 22. 9
 One in bright armes, with *ready* speare in rest, IV. iv. 6. 6
 Shewing him selfe all *ready* for the field. IV. iv. 17. 5
 as it fell, his steed he *ready* found; IV. iv. 23. 3
readie were new battell to darraime. IV. v. 24. 6
 Till I thereto had all things *ready* dight. IV. vii. 17. 4
 With bow in hand and arrowes *ready* bent, IV. vii. 29. 6
 she *ready* shewed The arrow IV. vii. 30. 3
 Even as he *ready* was there to have entred, IV. vii. 31. 3
 With *ready* hand it to have left away; IV. viii. 10. 6
 They passing forth kept on their *readie* way, IV. viii. 37. 1
 Had not the noble Prince his *readie* stroke repress: IV. viii. 41. 9
 with *readie* quicke foresight IV. viii. 44. 8
 thereto did with *readie* will consent, IV. viii. 64. 8
ready to obey; IV. xi. 29. 2
 thitherward forthright his *ready* way did make. V. ii. 10. 9
 on the Bridge he *ready* armed saw The Sarazin, V. ii. 11. 2
 both Together ran with *ready* speares in rest. V. ii. 12. 4
 With weapons in their hands as *ready* for to fight. V. iv. 21. 9
ready for the gallow-tree prepar'd: V. iv. 22. 4
 Where was a rich Pavilion *ready* pight V. v. 4. 8
 to his fortunes helpe make *readie* way? V. v. 39. 4
readie to deserve what grace I found, V. v. 42. 5
 So forth she rode upon her *ready* way, V. vi. 18. 1
 Two Knights all armed *ready* for to fight; V. vi. 29. 2
 in his hand his thresher *ready* kept V. vi. 29. 7
 Was to the hattell whilome *ready* dight. V. vii. 27. 6
 Did forth issue all *ready* for the fight: V. vii. 27. 8
 finding there *ready* prest Sir Artegal, V. viii. 9. 1
 He at him ran with *ready* speare in rest; V. viii. 9. 3
 The Briton Princee him *readie* did awayte, V. viii. 29. 3
 ere his *readie* speare He could advance, V. viii. 33. 5
 all his armours *readie* dight that day, V. x. 16. 3
 When he was *readie* to his steede to mount V. x. 16. 8
 Into his shield it *readie* passage found, V. x. 33. 2
 Her *readie* to assaile, V. xi. 26. 3
 To weete if shipping *readie* he mote there descry. V. xii. 3. 9
 they found A ship all *readie* V. xii. 4. 2
 Whereas they *readie* found, them to repell, Great hostes of men V. xii. 4. 7
 cast his shield about to be in *readie* plight. V. xii. 16. 9
 long restrayned of his *ready* course, VI. i. 21. 3
 from the battlements she *ready* seem'd to fall. VI. i. 34. 9
 this Lady, . . . is *ready* to forgo the ghost; VI. iii. 39. 4
 Whom when her Host saw *readie* to depart, VI. v. 8. 1
 when as all things *readie* were aright, VI. viii. 45. 1
 with a naked knife *Readie* to launch her brest, VI. viii. 48. 9
 supper *readie* dight they to it fell VI. ix. 17. 7
 Was *readie* oft his owne heart to devoure, VI. ix. 39. 4
 Besides a thousand more which *ready* bee VI. x. 21. 7
ready now to rend His loves deare spoile, VI. x. 35. 7
 being *readie* met By some of these same thieves VI. xi. 9. 6
 his owne flesh he *readie* was to teare: VI. xi. 25. 6
 sith he well knew The *readie* way VI. xi. 35. 2
 Where all the rest for him did *readie* stay, VI. xi. 47. 7
ready passage to her pleasure did prepare. VII. vi. 7. 9
 his ploughing-share and coulter *readie* tyde. VII. vii. 39. 9
 For lusty Spring . . . Is *ready* to come forth, Am. iv. 10
 her selfe soone *ready* make, To wayt on Love Am. lxx. 9
 long since *ready* forth his maske to move, Epith. 26
 All *ready* to her silver coche to clyme; Epith. 76
 Now is my love all *ready* forth to come: Epith. 110
Re-ally. Before they could new counsels *re-allye*, VII. vi. 23. 4
Realm. foule abuses both in *realme* and raine; Hub. 1276
 Ne ruld her *Realme* with lawes, but pollicie, I. iv. 12. 7
 Unaes foe, that all her *realme* did pray. I. ix. 20. 3
 soveraine Quene! thy *realme*, and race, II. x. 4. 1
 Brute this *Realme* unto his rule subdewd, II. x. 13. 1
 her powre she did display Through all this *Realme*, II. x. 20. 6
 Next Huddibras his *realme* did not encrease, II. x. 25. 4
 his *realme* he equally decreed To have divided. II. x. 27. 5
 twixt them shayrd his *realme* by equall lottes; II. x. 29. 3
 war on those which him had of his *realme* bereav'd. II. x. 31. 9
 Thenceforth this *Realme* was into factions rent, II. x. 36. 6
 this sad *realme*, cut into sondry shayres II. x. 37. 4
 for this *Realme* found many goodly layes, II. x. 42. 5
 Till he surrendered *Realme* and life to fate. II. x. 45. 5
 gan this *Realme* renew her passed prime: II. x. 58. 8
 Long time in peace his *realme* established, II. x. 63. 3
 in the *Realme* ere long they stronger arre II. x. 65. 7
 Happy this *Realme*, had it remayned ever since! III. ii. 21. 9
 after Greekes did Priams *realme* destroy, III. lx. 36. 7
 His soule descended downe into the Stygian *realme*. IV. viii. 45. 9
 joyne in equall portion of thy *realme*; V. vii. 23. 6
 through all that *realme* he sent V. xii. 26. 6
 that *Realme* for to redresse: V. xii. 27. 6

Realm's. The *Realmes* chiefe strength Hub. 1185
 for his *Realmes* defence, II. x. 15. 8
Realms. *Ne ruld her *Realmes* with lawes, but pollicie, I. iv. 12. 7
 thine owne *realmes* in lond of Faery, II. Pr. 4. 8
realms and rulers thou doest both confound, II. vii. 13. 2
 he wunts the Stygian *realmes* invade II. xii. 41. 3
 to your willes both royalties and *Reames* Subdew, III. v. 53. 4
 so were *realms* and nations run awry. V. ii. 32. 6
Reame, -s. See *Realme, -s.*
Reap. *Reapen* the fruite thereof, S.C. May 65
 To plough, to plant, to *reap*, to rake, to sowe, Hub. 263
 hop'd to *reape* the crop of all my care, I. iv. 47. 2
 To enter in and *reape* the dew reward. III. i. 30. 8
reape sweet pleasure of the wanton boy: III. vi. 46. 3
 Should *reap* the harvest ere it ripened were: VI. ix. 38. 6
 To *reape* the ripened fruits VII. vii. 30. 9
Reaped. Nought *reaped* but a weedy crop of care; S.C. D. 122
 of his love he *reapt* the timely frute, VI. x. 38. 5
Reaping. *Reaping* eternal glorie of his restless paines. VI. ix. 2. 9
Reaps. Who *reapes* the harvest sown by his foe, I. iv. 42. 4
Rear. had me to *reare* My lookes to heaven Bel.² i. 7
 Upon the Latine Coast herselfe to *reare*: Bel.² xiii. 4
 In spight of time out of the dust doth *reare*, Ro. v. 13
 Againe on foote to *reare* her pouldred corse. Ro. xxvii. 14
reare the Muse on stately stage, S.C. O. 112
 in the sacred temples he may *reare* A trophoe Ga. 126
 Eftsoones the Ape himselfe gan up to *reare*, Hub. 237
reare a trophoe for devouring death, Ti. 52
 in their armes then softly did him *reare*: As. 146
 to *reare* Her out of carelesse swowne. I. ii. 45. 3
 his heavie hand he high gan *reare*, I. v. 13. 5
 At them he gan to *reare* his bristles strong, I. v. 34. 5
 cluh, . . . He could not *rearen* up I. viii. 10. 2
 He found the meanes that Prisoner up to *reare*; I. viii. 40. 6
 As carefull Nourse her child from falling oft does *reare*. I. x. 35. 9
 ere the morrow next gan *reare* Out of the sea I. xi. 33. 3
 From loathed soile he can him lightly *reare*, I. xi. 39. 3
reare againe The senselesse corse appointed for the grave: I. xi. 48. 7
 Aurora from the deawy bed . . . gan herselfe to *reare* I. xl. 51. 3
 he saw himselfe so freshly *reare*, I. xl. 52. 6
 her dim eie-lids she up gan *reare*, II. i. 45. 1
 'Such and such evil God on Guyon *reare*, II. i. 61. 5
 An heavie load, himselfe did lightly *reare*; II. ii. 11. 4
 In widest Ocean she her throne does *reare*, II. ii. 40. 6
 his pitious handes gan *reare*. II. iii. 6. 9
 *As ghastly bug their haire on end does *reare*: II. iii. 20. 5
 him move to wrath, and indignation *reare*. II. iv. 5. 9
 Her merrit fitt shew freshly gan to *reare*, II. vi. 21. 2
 He sent to Germany straunge aid to *reare*; II. x. 64. 7
 Unweeting what such horrour straunge did *reare*. II. xii. 22. 7
 His deawy face out of the sea doth *reare*; II. xii. 65. 2
 shewd him many sights that corage cold could *reare*. II. xii. 68. 9
 Which by that new encounter he should *reare*; III. i. 9. 8
 none of them himselfe could *reare* againe: III. i. 29. 2
 Untill that brasen wall they up doe *reare*; III. iii. 11. 7
 all the conquests which them high did *reare*, III. iv. 1. 5
 hardines might *reare* Some hard mishap III. iv. 24. 5
 their brode flaggy finnes no fome did *reare*, III. iv. 33. 6
 Whiles they the corse into her wagon *reare*, III. iv. 42. 4
 O Titan! hast to *reare* thy joyous waine; III. iv. 60. 3
 thereof she countlesse summes did *reare*, III. x. 12. 4
 amongst the hives to *reare* An hony-combe, III. x. 53. 5
 her selfe did *reare* Out of her secret stand III. xii. 28. 8
 Would afterwards afresh the sleeping evil *reare*. IV. i. 34. 9
 They up againe them selves can lightly *reare*, IV. iv. 29. 1
 Fro me the honour of that game did *reare*; IV. vi. 6. 7
 as his hand he up againe did *reare*, IV. vi. 21. 1
 they their hevers up did *reare*, IV. vi. 25. 8
 he them from ground did *reare*, IV. viii. 22. 6
 The shield it drove, and did the covering *reare*: IV. viii. 42. 7
 his murderous mace he up did *reare*, IV. viii. 44. 4
 by the lilly hand her labour'd up to *reare*. IV. x. 53. 9
 forced him, maulgre, it up to *reare*. V. I. 29. 6
 his head he gan a little *reare* Above the brincke V. ii. 18. 3
 For wight against his powre them selves to *reare*. V. ii. 24. 6
 from his rootes doth *reare*: V. vi. 40. 7
 flames, that many foes shall *reare* To hinder thee V. vii. 23. 2
 Ventailles *reare* each other to behold. V. viii. 12. 5
 had he chaunced not his shield to *reare*, V. xi. 10. 4
 those crimes that he gainst her doth *reare*, V. xi. 40. 5
 her up did *reare* Upon his steede, V. xi. 64. 7
 He all his forces streight to him did *reare*, V. xii. 6. 7
 No shame to stoupe, ones head more high to *reare*; V. xii. 19. 3
 the cursed felon high did *reare* His cruell hand V. xii. 20. 2
 by what meanes did they at first it *reare*, VI. i. 14. 3
 little bootes against him hand to *reare*. VI. i. 16. 5
 since the day that armes I first did *reare*, VI. ii. 26. 8
 The Ladie, . . . Gan *reare* her eyes VI. ii. 42. 8
 him up thereon did *reare*, VI. ii. 48. 4
 Gan him recomfort and from ground to *reare*: VI. vi. 32. 6
 this wicked custome, . . . thou dost *reare*; VI. vi. 34. 5
 was not able up him selfe to *reare*, VI. viii. 25. 6
 Striving in vaine to *reare* him selfe upright: VI. xii. 31. 4
 How she at first her selfe began to *reare* VII. vi. 1. 8
 I aloft should *reare* My Trophoe, VII. vii. 56. 4
 More bright then Hesperus his head doth *reare*. Epith. 95
 Love . . . Gan *reare* his head, H.L. 63
 harts of gazefull men might *reare* To admiration H.B. 12
Reared. See *High-reared*.
 Some hath *reared* up His flyer-footed teme, S.C. Jul. 17

Reared—Continued.

He planted there, and reared a mount of earth,	Gn. 685
At length out of the River it was reared,	Tz. 616
The knight her lightly reared up againe,	I. vi. 37. 5
he her quickly reared up againe:	I. vii. 24. 2
as a Castle, reared high and round,	I. viii. 23. 1
If he reared their royall throne in Britains land,	I. x. 65. 4
he reared high afore His body monstrous,	I. xi. 8. 6
Ne reared above the earth his flaming creast,	I. xii. 2. 3
Thrise he her reared, and thrise she sunck againe,	II. i. 46. 3
reared him up light From off the earth,	II. iii. 19. 4
my self I boldly reared,	II. iii. 45. 9
Had reared him selfe againe to cruel fight,	II. viii. 34. 7
With many raunges reared along the wall,	II. ix. 29. 2
They reared a most outrageous dreadfull yelling cry:	II. xi. 17. 9
the raging surges reared Up to the skyes,	II. xii. 2. 8
Shortly they reared out of her frozen snownd;	III. i. 64. 3
His double folded necke she reared upright,	III. v. 31. 6
Till that unweedy burden she had reared,	III. vi. 10. 4
He reared him up and loosd his yron bands,	III. vii. 46. 6
having her from Trompart lightly reared,	III. viii. 19. 3
Her up betwixt his rugged hands he reared,	III. viii. 35. 1
that young Squyre him reared from below;	III. ix. 16. 8
Troy againe out of her dust was reared,	III. ix. 44. 3
light Out of the ruddy East was fully reared,	III. x. 52. 7
up his head he reared easily,	III. xi. 15. 8
himself he reared light from ground,	III. xii. 43. or. 9
They reared him on horsebacke and upstayd,	IV. i. 37. 4
As one that had out of a dreame bene reared,	IV. iii. 31. 4
ere his hand he reared, he overthrew Seven Knights,	IV. iv. 41. 1
That headlesse tyrants tronke he reared from ground,	IV. ix. 4. 6
There reared was a castle,	IV. x. 7. 2
roofe up high was reared from the ground,	IV. x. 37. 5
ere they reared hand the Amazone Began,	V. vii. 28. 1
The which this Gyant reared first on he,	V. xi. 19. 3
more fiercely reared Upon her wide great wings,	V. xi. 30. 5
He reared her up from the bloudie ground,	VI. v. 6. 2
Reareth. findes him almost dead, And reareth out of sownd,	III. v. Arg.
Rearing. rearing fercey their upstaring crests,	II. xii. 39. 8
him selfe up rearing bye,	III. xii. 23. 1
rearing up his former feete on light,	VI. xii. 29. 7
Rears. Upon the naked fields in stackes he reares:	Ro. xxx. 8
her faire face she reares up to the skie,	Am. xiii. 2
Reascend. I wish that day would shortly reascend,	Am. lxxvi. 8
Reason, things exceeding reach of common reason:	Van. i. 4
Thou raylest on, right withouten reason,	S.C. May 146
her dame, that had good reason,	S.C. May 177
Depriv'd of sense and ordinarie reason,	Hub. 11
everie thing that is begun with reason,	Hub. 126
In ease his paines were recompent with reason,	Hub. 887
I with reason meete will rest content,	Hub. 1049
No care of justice, nor no rule of reason,	Hub. 1131
Reason with sudden rage did overgoc;	Mui. 134
For rare it seemes in reason to be skand,	D. 178
manly courage, Tempred with reason,	Ded. Son. xiv. 9
The eie of reason was with rage yblent,	I. ii. 5. 7
'Flesh may empaire, . . . 'but reason can repaire,'	I. vii. 41. 9
His goodly reason, and well-guided speech,	I. vii. 42. 1
Those creeping flames by reason to subdew,	I. ix. 9. 6
Whose hastie hand so far from reason strayd,	II. i. 28. 5
His race with reason, . . . he ofte did stay,	II. i. 34. 7
Robs reason of her dew regalitie,	II. i. 57. 5
the Palmer gan to hord With goodly reason,	II. ii. 5. 2
He hearkned to his reason,	II. ii. 11. 1
Above the reason of her youthly yeares,	II. ii. 15. 6
reason with foole-hardize over ran;	II. ii. 17. 7
they would strive dew reason to exceed,	II. ii. 38. 6
reason, blent through passion, nought descryde;	II. iv. 7. 7
when yeares More rype us reason lent,	II. iv. 18. 5
cruell batty bend Gainst fort of Reason,	II. iv. 34. 8
with strong reason maistred passion fraile,	II. vi. 40. 4
having him with reason pacifyde,	II. vii. 43. 1
better reason will aswage The rash revengers heat,	II. viii. 26. 6
lasht outrageously, Withouten reason or regard,	II. viii. 47. 6
no time nor reason could arize,	II. ix. 49. 4
His goodly reason and grave personage,	II. ix. 54. 7
By reason that the Captaines on her syde,	II. x. 55. 3
Against the forte of reason evermore,	II. xi. 1. 3
His wrathfull will with reason to aswage;	III. i. 11. 4
if reason faire might you perswade,	III. ii. 13. 3
For which no reason can finde remedy,	III. ii. 36. 2
though no reason may apply Salve,	III. ii. 36. 4
who with reason can you aye reprove,	III. ii. 40. 6
with reason yett repress The growing evill,	III. ii. 46. 1
With reason dew the passion to subdew,	III. v. 44. 2
reason teacheth that the fruitfull seades,	III. vi. 8. 3
So strong is passion that no reason heares,	III. vii. 21. 5
When they the reason of his words had hard,	IV. ii. 28. 1
by no reason it might be reverst,	IV. v. 31. 5
I with better reason him aviz'd,	IV. viii. 58. 1
by reason of the lode,	IV. xi. 26. 2
Ne ever any asketh reason why,	V. ii. 41. 2
then all rule and reason they withstand,	V. v. 25. 5
Not fit mongst men that doe with reason moll,	V. ix. 1. 4
By reason of the streight,	VI. i. 13. 7
before I did attaine Ripe yeares of reason,	VI. ii. 28. 5
spare her Knight, and rest with reason pacifyde:	VI. iii. 49. 9
By reason that her knight was wounded sore:	VI. iv. 10. 6
T' expresse his passions, which his reason did empeach,	VI. iv. 11. 9
Therefore inclyning to his goodly reason,	VI. iv. 37. 4

Reason—Continued.

against all reason and all law,	VI. viii. 6. 4
his words, which he with reason red,	VI. x. 30. 5
with better reason east How he might save her life,	VI. xi. 34. 4
like to one distraught And robd of reason,	VI. xi. 45. 8
Ne wilhe moov'd with reason, or with rewth,	Am. xi. 5
No skill can stint, nor reason can aslake,	Am. xlv. 8
What reason is it then but she should scorne Base things,	Am. lxi. 11
it can rob both sense, and reason blynd?	II. B. 77
Nilim first to love great right and reason is,	H.H.L. 190
Reasonable. cope with thee in reasonable wise;	Hub. 527
Some fit for reasonable sowles t' indew;	III. vi. 35. 5
Reason's. he that is of reasons skill beroff,	T.M. 139
Being above my slender reasons reach;	Ti. 487
passeth reasons reach,	Col. 837
man, that had the sparke of reasons might,	Col. 867
great griefe made forgett the raines to hold Of reasons rule,	I. iv. 41. 4
yeeld His partes to reasons rule obedient,	II. xi. 2. 2
His wonder far exceeded reasons reach,	II. xi. 40. 1
yet love can higher stye Then reasons reach,	III. ii. 36. 6
With sting of lust that reasons eye did blind,	IV. ii. 5. 5
for reasons speciall privitie,	IV. v. 1. 4
ne reasons rule, mote them restraine,	IV. v. 24. 9
lawlesse lust to rule with reasons lore;	IV. ix. 19. 4
Ne within reasons rule ber madding mood containe,	V. vii. 11. 9
Reasons. reasons, to restraine From bloudy strife,	IV. iii. 47. 7
with sharp reasons rang her such a pele,	V. ix. 39. 7
many high regards and reasons gainst her red,	V. ix. 43. 9
reasons brought that no man could refute:	V. ix. 44. 4
Reave. talke, that might unquiet fancies reave;	Hub. 24
Sith nothing ever may redeeme, nor reave,	Ded. Son. vii. 6
He to him left, in minde to reave his life,	I. iii. 36. 2
To reave by strength the griped gage away:	I. xi. 41. 6
that false Traytour did my honour reave?	II. i. 17. 5
I will him reave of armes,	II. viii. 15. 7
When the wroth Western wind does reave their locks:	II. xi. 19. 5
used her so hard To reave her honor,	III. viii. 14. 9
wreake on him that did her reave,	IV. vi. 38. 9
reave out of the hand that did it hend:	V. xi. 27. 5
Withouten cause, but onely her to reave,	VI. ii. 43. 6
Great treason to him meant, his life to reave,	VI. vii. 12. 4
Reaved. in mind her to have reav'd From wright unworthie,	IV. v. 28. 3
like a ghastly Gelt whose wits arc reaved,	IV. vii. 21. 3
The living Lady, which from thee he reaved,	V. i. 28. 3
life, which first from me she reaved,	II. B. 279
Rebeaten. Rebeaten backe upon himselfe againe,	VI. viii. 10. 6
Rebel. like a rebell stout, I will him use;	V. v. 51. 3
Had damn'd her sonnes which gainst them did rebell,	V. vii. 10. 8
did rebell gainst lawfull government;	V. xii. 26. 8
unlesse she turne to thee . . . let her a rebell be!	Am. xix. 14
Rebelled. Through proud ambition against her rebeld,	II. x. 42. 7
that whylome rebelled Gainst highest heaven:	V. i. 9. 6
Rebellious. A proud rebellious Unicorn defeyes,	II. v. 10. 2
Ne henceforth be rebellious unto love,	IV. vi. 31. 6
proud rebellious flesh to mortify:	V. vi. 9. 5
Mote in them stirre up old rebellious thought,	V. vii. 11. 5
Yet did he murmure with rebellious sound,	V. ix. 33. 8
murderd cruelly by a rebellious Mayd,	VI. vi. 34. 9
For penance of my proud and hard rebellious hart,	VI. viii. 19. 9
Doth still persist in her rebellious pride:	Am. vi. 2
Love relented their rebellious yre,	II. L. 84
Ne once move ruth in that rebellious Dame,	II. L. 151
Rebellow. The raging Buls rebellow through the wood,	IV. x. 46. 4
Rebellowed. That all the fieldes rebellowed againe,	I. viii. 11. 4
all the aire rebellowed againe,	V. xii. 41. 6
Rebels. that tumultuous rage . . . Of Northerne rebels,	Ded. Son. xi. 10
Rebound. Were wont reboulded Echoes to rebound,	T.M. 22
Did now rebound with nought but ruffull cries,	T.M. 23
sownd, Which through the wood loud bellowing did rebound,	I. vii. 7. 5
backe againe it did alofte rebound,	II. xi. 42. 8
dart, which did rebound From her faire eyes,	III. v. 42. 5
their report did far away rebound;	III. xii. 6. 7
through the woods their Echo did rebound,	VI. x. 10. 5
The woods did nought but echoes vaine rebound;	VI. xi. 26. 6
Rebounded. See Far-rebounded,	
all the woods they echoes back rebounded,	Am. xix. 7
Rebounding. backe rebounding left the forehead keene:	II. iv. 46. 8
Rebounds. yt rebownds against the lowly playne,	II. xi. 43. 4
From under that deepe Rock most horribly rebowndes,	III. iii. 9. 9
each abacke rebowndes With roaring rage;	IV. i. 42. 3
Rebuke. him to much rebuke and Daunger drove,	S.C. Jun. 69
Gan at the length them to rebuke againe,	Hub. 397
Laies of sweet love, without rebuke or blame,	Col. 3
holy righteousness, without rebuke or blame,	I. x. 45. 9
the Palmer gan full bitterly Her to rebuke,	II. xii. 16. 6
great rebuke it is love to despise,	III. i. 55. 3
Her sharpe rebuke full litle did esteeme;	III. viii. 26. 2
fowle rebuke and shame Be theirs,	IV. viii. 15. 3
Ne ever for rebuke or blame of any balkt,	IV. x. 25. 9
sharpe rebuke for being over bold;	IV. x. 54. 2
For the rebuke which she sustain'd that day,	V. iv. 47. 2
Abasht at his rebuke, that bit her neare,	V. xi. 64. 2
hurtlesse sports, without rebuke or blame,	II. L. 288
Rebuked. He much rebukt those wandring eyes of his,	II. xii. 69. 2
they her rebuked and unbryded sore,	V. xi. 61. 9
Rebuking. them the Priest rebuking did advize,	VI. viii. 43. 7
Rebut. And eke themselves, . . . Doe backe rebutte,	I. ii. 15. 9
Their sharp assault right boldly did rebut,	II. ii. 23. 2
Rebuted. him rencountering fierce, . . . Perforce rebutedt backe,	I. xi. 53. 5
Coily rebuted his embracement light;	III. viii. 10. 5

Rebuted—Continued.
 both rebuted tumble on the plaine: IV. iv. 18. 5
 their points rebutedt backe againe Are dull, H.H.B. 122
Rebutting. *Rebutting* him, which in the midst did ryde, V. x. 35. 5
Recall. Whom by no meanes thou canst recall againe; VI. x. 20. 3
Recanted. Till he recanted had his wicked rimes, Col. 923
Receipt. Made dronke with drugs of deare voluptuous receipt. H. v. 34. 9
 Through mutuall receipt of beames bright, H.B. 235
Receive. The same aboard us gently did receive, Col. 224
Receive, most noble Lord, in gentle gree, Ded. Son. iii. 1
Receive, most Noble Lord, a simple taste, Ded. Son. v. 1
Receive, dear Lord, in worth, the fruit of barren field, Ded. Son. v. 14
 Vouchsafe in worth this small guilt to receive, Ded. Son. vii. 8
 Such as they be, vouchsafe them to receive, Ded. Son. ix. 13
Receive it, Lord, therefore, as it was ment, Ded. Son. x. 13
 The bitter doome of death . . . He did receive, I. x. 63. 9
 doe vouchsafe now to receive reliefe, II. i. 16. 3
 'Me list not' . . . 'receave Thing offred, II. vii. 19. 1
 To bind their dooers to receive their need? II. viii. 56. 3
 from thy hand Did commun breath and nouriture receive, II. x. 69. 6
 with such uncouth welcome did receive Her fayned Paramour, IV. i. 36. 2
 Him to receive with entertainment meete, IV. i. 41. 6
 More eath was new impression to receive; IV. vi. 40. 6
 Could take no rest, ne would receive reliefe; V. iv. 47. 3
 a rich Pavillon ready pight Her to receive, V. v. 4. 9
 fayning to receive In her owne mouth the food, V. v. 53. 1
 Some place shall us receive and harbour yield; V. x. 24. 2
 For to receive the doome of her decay; V. xii. 12. 5
 The gate soone opened to receive him in; VI. i. 23. 2
 her he would receive unto his bed; VII. i. 53. 6
 Is ready to come forth, him to receive; Am. iv. 10
 For to receive (*receve) this Saynt with honour dew, Epith. 208
 For to receive the triumph of your glorie, H.L. 34
 Fit to receive the seede of vertue srewed; H.B. 138
 those whom shee Vouchsafeth to her presence to receive, H.H.B. 254
Received. See Late-received.
 Through their hard barke his silver sound receav'd, Gn. 456
 Yet are ye both received into blis, Gn. 477
 Into her silver howre the Sunne received; Hub. 4
 blood through many wounds therein received, Hub. 207
 Received them with chearefull entertayne, Hub. 1085
 soone as he receiv'd That word, Hub. 1257
 he was right well Receiv'd, II. ii. 14. 2
 they are well received, II. ii. 33. 7
 He gan to hope of men to be receiv'd, II. iii. 5. 5
 where that same warlike Lord She in receiv'd; II. vi. 4. 8
 with entyre affection him receav'd, II. x. 31. 6
 Lucius, That first received Christianity, II. x. 53. 4
 Received is to grace and new accord, II. x. 66. 4
 she receiv'd againe to bed and bord, III. x. 51. 5
 he thereby receiv'd no hurt at all; III. x. 57. 6
 him receiv'd againe to former favours state, IV. vii. 17. 9
 Of faire Poana I received was, IV. viii. 59. 7
 of him no answer she received, IV. ix. 7. 3
 they received were In seemly wise, V. vi. 22. 6
 There she received was in goodly wise, V. vii. 4. 1
 I had receiv'd their follies worthy hire, V. viii. 15. 3
 in minde, . . . And body have receiv'd a mortall wound, VI. v. 28. 4
 Through many wounds, which lately he in fight Received had, VI. vi. 20. 9
 He of the Prince his life received late, VI. vii. 2. 4
 As if he never had received fall; VI. viii. 26. 2
 May owe to her, of whom I it received, H.B. 280
 Received those two faire Brides, Proth. 176
Receives. The Elfe him calls aloud, But answer none receives; I. v. 13. 9
 There fayrely them receives a gentle Squire, I. x. 7. 1
Receiving. Which she receiving with meete thankefulness, IV. xii. 32. 6
 Whom she receiving by the lilly hand, IV. xiii. 33. 3
 Both doing and receiving curtestes, V. x. 5. 2
Recite. I doe recite What fortune to the Briton Prince did lite, VI. vi. 17. 4
Reck. 'Charmd or enchanted,' . . . 'I no whitt reck; I. iv. 50. 9
 'What doe I recke, sith that he hide entire? II. viii. 15. 2
 though she nought did reck Of Hermes message, VII. vi. 22. 7
Recked. What recked I of wintrye ages waste?— S.C. D. 29
 Ne reekt of Ladies Love, III. i. 19. 3
 Ne reekt shee who her meaning did mistrust, III. i. 48. 4
Reckless. Whilst through the forest reckless they did goe, Hub. 950
Reckon. like on earth no where I reckon may: IV. x. 15. 7
 thinke to reckon right, IV. xi. 53. 3
Reckoned. reckned him the kingdomes corner stone, Hub. 1166
 wouldest be reckoned A straunger in thy home, II. vi. 9. 6
 in her favor high hee reckoned, II. ix. 6. 8
 when shee reckned them, still drawing neare, V. vi. 5. 8
Reckoning. Since of all workmen helde in reckning best; Ro. xxvii. 7
 render up a reckning of their travels, Hub. 310
 Arthur all that reckoning defrayd; II. x. 49. 8
 he of little things made reckoning light; V. ii. 44. 2
Reckonings. They fall too short of our fraile reckonings, VI. iii. 5. 4
Recks. rekes much of thy swinck, S.C. Jul. 34
Reclaim. So shall the Briton blood their crowne agayn re-
 clame, III. iii. 48. 9
 free from all mens reclame; III. x. 16. 5
 for to reclayne with speed His scattedred people, V. xii. 9. 1
 Ne from his currish will a whit reclame, VI. iii. 43. 2
Recluse. Upon a recluse Virgin to lay hold, IV. x. 54. 4
Recoll. he doth recolye Unto his rest, Hub. 754
 a while I read you rest, and to your bowres recolye, I. x. 17. 5
 did assayle, And drove them to recolye; II. ix. 14. 2
 neither toyle nor travell might her backe recolye, II. xii. 19. 9
 Made them recolye, and fly from dredd decay, III. i. 21. 8
 Ere to his den he backward could recolye, V. ix. 9. 4

Recoll—Continued.
 forced them . . . Backe to recolye; V. xi. 47. 6
 Conmaunded him from slaughter to recolye, V. xi. 65. 7
 oft recolye to shunne his sharpe despight; VI. i. 20. 4
 That forst him hacke recolye and reele areare, VI. iv. 5. 8
Recolde. th' ydle stroke yett backe recolyd in vaine, I. xi. 17. 3
 backe againe the sparceling steele recolyd, I. xi. 25. 3
 As he recolyd backward, I. xi. 45. 7
Recomfort. gan him to recomfort as I might, D. 546
 Gan her recomfort from so sad affright, II. xi. 16. 5
 gan recomfort her in her rude wyse, III. vii. 10. 1
 Her to recomfort, and accourage bold, III. viii. 34. 2
 Ne to recomfort her at all preyayld; III. viii. 34. 6
 Him to recomfort in his greatest care, IV. viii. 5. 4
 Him to recomfort with my companie, IV. viii. 57. 4
 Gan to recomfort her all that he might, V. x. 22. 3
 Gan him recomfort and from ground to reare: VI. vi. 22. 6
 to recomfort him all comely meanes did frame, VI. x. 29. 9
 He her gan to recomfort all he might, VI. xi. 50. 2
 Whom to recomfort all the meanes he wrought, VI. xii. 13. 7
Recomforted. he no waie recomforted would be, D. 547
 Thus as shee he recomforted, III. iv. 12. 1
 her recomforted the best he might, V. xi. 17. 2
 Yet would shee he recomforted for nought, VI. v. 6. 6
Recomforteth. all the wretched world recomforteth againe, IV. iv. 47. 9
Recomforting. me recomforting all that he might, Col. 232
 Calidore recomforting his grieffe, VI. xi. 38. 1
Recomfortless. Restlesse, recomfortlesse, with heart deepe
 grieved, V. vi. 24. 6
Recomforts. The joy of youth, himselte he recomforts; Hub. 758
Recommend. rule his people right, as he doth recommend, V. Pr. 10. 9
Recommended. her selfe shee wholly recommended To Gods sole
 grace, VI. iv. 10. 7
Recompense. doe recompense Of all her passed paines; I. iii. 30. 1
 He shall you doe dew recompense agayne, II. i. 14. 8
 With recompense of everlasting fame: II. x. 23. 5
 The recompense of their perjured oth; II. x. 40. 4
 Deserved for their perils recompense, IV. v. 23. 4
 In equall ballance with due recompense, V. i. 7. 2
 in recompense of that great favour V. iv. 12. 5
 for such good him recompense with ill? V. v. 32. 6
 recompense of all their former wrong, IV. i. 47. 6
 for recompense hereof I shall You well reward, VI. ix. 32. 5
 promist both to recompens; Epith. 431
Recompensed. The Courtier needes must recompenced bee With
 a Benevolence, Hub. 516
 In case his paines were recompens with reason, Hub. 887
 recompens them with a better score: II. ix. 55. 8
 him recompens With golden words, IV. ii. 9. 1
Reconcile. To rest themselves, and grace to reconcile, II. ii. 33. 5
Reconciled. Fayre Psyche to him lately reconcyld, III. vi. 50. 2
 Them reconcyld againe, and to their homes did drive, IV. ii. 2. 9
 for the present they were reconcyld, IV. iv. 5. 3
Reconciliation. Thus reconciliation was betweene them knitt, III. i. 12. 1
Record. let him record That such this Cities honour was, Ro. xxviii. 12
 I pray thee, Hobbinoll, recorde some one, S.C. Ap. 30
 The Shepheard hath thy deaths record engraved, Gn. 688
 who will record my cursed end? U.V. 20
 Hath writ my record in true-seeming sort, Ti. 168
 So oft as I record those piercing words, D. 295
 Record to us that lovely lay againe: Col. 97
 The record of enduring memory, Ded. Son. xi. 12
 hath writ her owne record In golden verse, Ded. Son. xii. 3
 Chroniellers, that can record Old loves, I. v. 3. 8
 the record of his ruetull losse, I. vii. 48. 6
 O! heavie record of the good Redcrosse, I. vii. 48. 8
 were too long their infinite contents Here to record, II. x. 74. 6
 by record of antique times I finde, III. ii. 2. 1
 How many fownd'st thou such to put in thy record? III. ii. 56. 9
 So oft as I this history record, III. viii. 1. 1
 Let them record them that are better skill, IV. xi. 17. 5
 He gan record the lamentable stowre, IV. xii. 19. 3
 I may record the memory Of my loves conquest, Am. lxxix. 6
Recorded. Recorded by the Muses, Ti. 403
 Her name recorded I will leave for ever, Col. 631
 Which hee recorded still as they did pas, II. ix. 56. 3
Recording. Whose wordes recording in my troubled braine, Ti. 481
Records. old records from ancient times deriv, II. ix. 57. 7
 (as we in records reed) IV. xi. 8. 5
 records of antiquitie appeare, IV. xi. 10. 4
 registred . . . mongst records permanent, VII. ii. 2. 4
 they would the records have enrol Of their great deeds, Am. lxxix. 3
Recount. Of their falshode more could I recount, S.C. May 314
 who would not recount the strong divorces, Gn. 497
 'Then shall I you recount a ruetull cace,' I. ix. 26. 6
 ancestries Of my most dreaded Sovereigne I recount, II. x. 1. 8
 recount . . . My glorious Soveraines goodly auncestrye, III. iii. 4. 6
 'That shall I you recount,' III. vii. 53. 4
 Ye will recount to us in order dew, IV. ix. 40. 7
 In order as they came could I recount them well, IV. xi. 9. 9
 I them all according their degree Cannot recount, IV. xi. 40. 8
 to recount the Seas posterity: IV. xii. 1. 7
 all those same were there which erst I did recount, IV. xii. 2. 9
Recounted. so much . . . shall here recounted bee, V. iii. 3. 9
 She unto him recounted all that fell; VI. xii. 22. 2
Recounting. well I weene it worth recounting was, Col. 85
 Now with recounting of like former breaches, IV. ii. 12. 4
Recour. Eftsoues the others did the field recoure, IV. ix. 25. 3
 ere himselte he could recouer, IV. iii. 20. 2
 when Orpheus did recoure His Leman, IV. x. 58. 4

Recourse. Here han the holy Faunes *recourse*, S.C. Jul. 77
her late *recourse* to rest, III. ix. 26. 3
by the swift *recourse* of flushing blood IV. vi. 29. 6
As to his memory they had *recourse*; V. ii. 2. 7
As well as to her minde it had *recourse*. V. vii. 20. 3
Recover. See **Recur.**
Or ever hope *recover* her againe: I. vi. 33. 6
to *recover* right for such as wrong did grive. III. i. 3. 9
rest themselves for to *recover* spirits spent. IV. ix. 25. 9
Which never they *recover* might againe; IV. x. 13. 6
Till I the conquest of my will *recover*? V. v. 51. 5
ere he could *recover* foote againe. VI. i. 39. 1
least he should *recover* foote againe. VI. viii. 17. 2
ere he could *recov*er, he did him quell, VI. x. 36. 5
Recovered. *life recover'd* had the raine, And over-wrested his
strong enmy, I. vii. 24. 5
he *recovered* had his former bew; I. ix. 20. 8
Till he *recovered* had his late decayed plight. I. x. 2. 9
thus *recovered* by wise Patience I. x. 29. 1
Till by his death he it *recovered*. II. x. 44. 8
Could scarce *recovered* hee out of her paine: III. iv. 35. 2
some as *life recovered* had the raine, III. iv. 35. 5
well *recovered* after long repast. III. vii. 18. 7
ere him selfe he had *recovered* well, IV. iv. 30. 6
when they both *recovered* were right well, IV. viii. 21. 1
some as she her sence *recovered* had, V. iv. 43. 1
when againe they had *recovered* sence, V. viii. 10. 1
they to *life recovered* her at last: VI. xi. 22. 6
Recovereth. He falleth nigh to ground, and scarce *recovereth*
flight. IV. iii. 19. 9
Recovering. *recovering* hart, he doea begin To rubb her
temples, I. vii. 21. 4
The Briton Prince *recovering* his stolne sword, II. ix. 2. 2
Himselfe *recovering* was return'd to fight, VI. vii. 10. 2
Recovery. The gentle Squire *recovers* grace, IV. viii. Arg.
Recovery. perished past all *recoverye*. Pet. 2 ii. 10
ere he *recovery* could gaine, VI. viii. 10. 8
Recreant. To see this *recreant* knight, No knight, but treachour I. iv. 41. 4
'Let be that Lady debonaire, Thou *recreant* knight, II. vi. 28. 5
'Lo! *recreant*,' (sayd he) IV. i. 51. 1
'Thou *recreant* false traytor, V. vi. 37. 4
counted but a *recreant* Knight with endles shame. V. xi. 46. 9
'Woe *recreant*! know that I doe much disdaine VI. i. 27. 7
never to be *recreant* for feare Of perill, VI. ii. 35. 3
And he for ever held a *recreant* Knight, VI. iii. 35. 6
Atwene that Ladie myld and *recreant* knight, VI. vi. 37. 2
That *recreant* knight, whose hated life I sought? VI. vii. 16. 4
to revile, and rate, and *recreant* call, VI. vii. 26. 8
Recreant's. Then taking up that *Recreants* shield and speare, VI. iv. 13. 1
Reculle, Recule. See **Recoil.**
Recure. hut your goodnes the same *recure*, S.C. F. 154
In westerne waves his weary wagon did *recure*. I. v. 44. 9
that . . . were infected soe It could *recure*; I. xi. 30. 4
medicine, That mote *recure* their wounds; II. xi. 21. 9
may never it *recure*, But wandreth evermore II. xii. 12. 8
none but hee . . . could the same *recure* againe. III. xii. 34. 7
if I hap to fayle, you shall *recure* my right? IV. vi. 9. 9
ere his hand he could *recure* againe IV. viii. 45. 1
ere he could him selfe *recure* againe, V. i. 22. 1
Who then can thinke their hedlong ruine to *recure*? V. x. 26. 9
Her to *recure* out of that stony swound, VI. v. 6. 4
to *recure* no skill of Leaches art Mote him availle, V. x. 31. 5
with another doth it streight *recure*; Am. xxi. 11
That happie port for ever to *recure*! H.L. 298
may *recure* my harts long pnyng grieft, H.B. 285
Recured. ease of paine which cannot be *recured*. Col. 946
when their powres . . . With dew repast they had *recured* well, I. ix. 2. 2
to ease he him *recured* brief, I. x. 24. 7
her strength *recurd* from fraile infirmities? I. x. 52. 9
I him *recured* to a better will, II. i. 54. 7
Being at last *recured*, he gan inquire II. iv. 16. 7
Right well *recurd*, and did away that blame II. x. 23. 4
Labour'd in vaine to have *recurd* their prize, II. xii. 19. 7
sory wounds right well *recurd*, III. i. 1. 4
By this he had sweet life *recurd* agayne, III. v. 34. 1
She his hurt thigh to him *recurd* againe, III. v. 42. 3
Yet evermore his honour he *recured*, IV. iv. 37. 8
wearie limmes *recurd* after late usage bad. IV. vi. 39. 9
when him selfe now well *recurd* did see, V. vii. 43. 7
hence, . . . Convey to be *recurd*? VI. ii. 46. 6
Till she *recured* were of those her woundes wide, VI. iii. 28. 9
he had that knightes wound *Recured* well, VI. iv. 16. 7
had againe *recured* The favour of Belphebe VI. v. 12. 1
It ever can *recured* be againe; VI. vi. 1. 6
Their wounds *recurd*, and forces reincreast, VI. vi. 15. 7
wel *recured* Of that his malady: Epig. iv. 51
Reculle. See **Recoil.**
Recyve. See **Receive.**
Red. See **Blood-red, Bloody-red, Crimson-red, Flery-red,**
Read, Rosy red, Scarlet-red.
The *Redde* rose medled with the White yfere, S.C. Ap. 68
Red Amaranthus, lucklesse Paramour; Gn. 677
with a crosse of *redd* And manie slits, Hub. 205
From her *red* cheeks the roses rent away; As. 160
one floure that is both *red* and blew; As. 184
It first growes *red*, and then to blew doth fade, As. 185
adowne his coursers side The *red* blood trickling I. ii. 14. 9
heathnish shield, wherein with letters *red*, Was writt *Sansjoy*, I. iv. 38. 5
That in his armour bare a croslet *red*? I. vi. 36. 6
Bespotted as with shieldes of *red* and blacke, I. x. 11. 5

Red—Continued.
With rosy cheekes, for shame as blushing *red*: I. xi. 51. 4
in her cheekes the vermeill *red* did shew II. ii. 22. 5
opened wide a *red* floodgate. II. v. 7. 9
His prickling armes, entrayld with roses *red*. II. v. 29. 5
Out of the wound the *red* blood flowed fresh, II. viii. 36. 8
brother saw the *red* blood rayle Adowne so fast, II. viii. 37. 3
a large lukewarme flood, *Red* as the Rose, II. viii. 39. 2
yclad in *red* Downe to the ground, II. ix. 27. 5
deckt with blossoms dyde in white and *red*, II. xii. 12. 5
Some as the Rubine laughing sweetely *red*, II. xii. 54. 8
She hath'd with roses *red* and violets blew, III. vi. 6. 8
sides empurpled were with smyling *red*; III. vii. 17. 2
nosethrills burnd . . . like to a furnace *redd*, III. ix. 22. 4
dyde in sanguine *red* her skin III. xii. 20. 9
their blood fressh steerning *red*, VI. vi. 24. 7
Queene-apples, and *red* Cherries from the tree, VII. vi. 43. 6
lyke unto Roses *red*; Am. lxiv. 6
when the rose in her *red* cheekes appeares; Am. lxxxi. 3
How the *red* roses flush up in her cheekes, Epith. 226
Hath white and *red* in it such wondrous powre, H.B. 71
that same goodly hew of white and *red*, H.B. 92
Red Cross. The . . . Enchaunter parts The *Redcrosse* Knight
from Truth: I. ii. Arg.
The knight of the *Redcrosse*, . . . Gan fairely couch his speare, I. ii. 15. 1
He . . . saw the *Red-crosse* which the knight did beare, . . . I. iii. 34. 2
That doth this *Redcrosse* knights ensample plainly prove. I. iv. 1. 9
she, all vowd unto the *Redcrosse* Knight, I. vi. 32. 1
tidings of her knight of the *Redcrosse*; I. vi. 34. 6
the *Redcrosse* knight was slain with Paynim knife? I. vi. 38. 9
That good knight of the *Redcrosse* to have slain: I. vi. 41. 4
That *Redcrosse* knight, perdie, I never slew; I. vi. 42. 6
The *Redcrosse* knight is captive made I. vii. Arg.
Where she had left the noble *Redcrosse* knight, I. vii. 2. 3
she did love the knight of the *Redcrosse*, I. vii. 27. 8
O! heavie record of the good *Redcrosse*, I. vii. 48. 8
Els should this *Redcrosse* knight in bands have dyde, I. viii. 1. 8
Despayre, Whom *Redcros*s knight withstands. I. ix. Arg.
this good Prince redeemd the *Redcrosse* knight from bands. I. ix. 1. 9
'Thine, O! then,' said the gentle *Redcrosse* knight, I. ix. 17. 1
the *Redcrosse* knight him gave A booke, I. ix. 19. 6
The *Redcrosse* knight toward him crossed fast, I. ix. 23. 1
Whenas the gentle *Redcrosse* knight did vew, I. ix. 37. 3
That made the *Redcrosse* knight nigh quake for feare, I. xi. 15. 8
Payre Una to the *Redcrosse* Knight Betrouthed is I. xii. Arg.
the *Redcrosse* knight this answer sent: I. xii. 31. 1
Guyon . . . The *Redcrosse* knight awaytes; II. i. Arg.
the *Redcrosse* knight he understands To heene departed II. i. 1. 4
To see the *Redcrosse* thus advanced hie; II. i. 23. 6
said the *Redcrosse* knight; 'Now mote I weet, II. i. 29. 5
him answered the *Redcrosse* knight, II. i. 33. 1
the *Redcrosse* knight he erst did weet To been with Guyon II. iii. 11. 7
By Guyon, and by that false *Redcrosse* knight; II. iii. 13. 6
The *Redcrosse* Knight was soon disarmed there; III. i. 42. 6
eke the *Redcrosse* knight ran to the stownd, III. i. 63. 2
eke the *Redcrosse* knight gave her good ayd, III. i. 66. 7
The *Redcrosse* knight to Britomart Describeth Artegal: III. ii. Arg.
All which the *Redcrosse* knight to point aredd, III. ii. 16. 8
meeting with this *Redcrosse* Knight, III. iii. 62. 3
The *Redcrosse* Knight diverst, III. iii. 62. 9
through speaches with the *Redcrosse* Knight, III. iv. 4. 1
the *Redcrosse* knight did earst display Her lovers shape III. iv. 5. 4
By a good knight, the knight of the *Redcrosse*; V. xi. 53. 2
Redder. somewhat *redder* then besem'd aright, IV. vi. 19. 8
Redde. See **Read, Star-redde.**
Wherefore some I *rede* thee hence remove, S.C. F. 137
This *redde* is ryfe, that oftentime S.C. Jul. 11
'Now *read*, . . . What course ye weene is best Hub. 114
I *read* that we our counsells call, Hub. 189
Beware therefore, ye groomes, I *read* betimes, Col. 925
Therefore I *read* beware? I. i. 13. 8
a while I *read* you rest, and to your howres recoyle. I. x. 17. 5
Abandon soone, I *read*, the cavytie spoile II. viii. 12. 4
read? . . . 'thou Magitian, What meane shall she III. iii. 25. 1
I *read* thee soone retyre, whiles thou hast might, III. iv. 14. 8
I repeated The *read* thereof IV. x. 10. 8
'Concord she cleeped was in common *reed*, IV. x. 34. 1
lesse she feared that same fatall *read*, IV. xii. 27. 1
of so divine a *read* As thy great justice, V. Pr. 11. 7
who does dissent from this my *read*, V. i. 26. 6
To whose wise *read* she hearkning sent me streight VI. ii. 30. 7
With holesome *reede* of sad sobriety, VI. vi. 5. 7
needes wise *read* and discipline, VI. vi. 13. 3
Such mercy he by his most holy *reede* . . . taught, H.H.L. 211
Redeemd. Arise, and doo thyself *redeeme* from shame, Hub. 1331
Sith nothing ever may *redeeme*, nor reave Ded. Son. vii. 6
soone *redeeme* from his long-wandring woe! I. v. 11. 2
That he my captive langour should *redeeme*: I. vii. 49. 2
Faire virgin, to *redeeme* her deare, I. viii. Arg.
redeeme thy woefull parents head From tyraus rage I. x. 9. 4
captive to *redeeme* with price of braas I. x. 40. 3
redeeme my deare Out of her thraldome III. xi. 16. 4
Out of his hands could not *redeeme* her gage, IV. viii. 50. 7
He so dearely did *redeeme*? VI. vii. 15. 9
But cast out of that bondage to *redeeme*, H.H.L. 132
Redeemd. from his griping pawes He hath his shield *redeemd*, I. iii. 41. 9
this good Prince *redeemd* the *Redcrosse* knight I. ix. 1. 9
She you from death, you me from dread, *redeemd*; III. vii. 52. 7
When her from deadly thraldome he *redeemed*, IV. i. 8. 4
By Braggadochio lately was *redeemd*; IV. ix. 20. 7

Redeemed—Continued.

- Till he *redeemed* had that Lady thrall: V. vii. 48. 8
 ne hence could be *redeemed* by any skill VI. ix. 11. 7
 Which also were with selfe-same price *redeemed* That we, H.H.L. 202
Redeemer. his *redeemer* challengd for his foe, II. v. 20. 3
Redeemer's. The sacred badge of my *Redeemers* death, II. i. 27. 6
 in which he did endosse His deare *Redeemers* hadge V. xi. 53. 5
Redeems. Britonart *redeemes* faire Amoret III. xii. Arg.
 Her Calidore from them *redeemes*, VI. xi. Arg.
Redemption. Sith no *redemption* nigh she did nor heare nor see, V. xii. 11. 9
Redes. Unto their lodgings then his guesstes he *riddes*: I. i. 36. 5
Red-hot. A paire of *red-what* yron tonges did take IV. v. 44. 2
Redishurse. Iiis borrowed waters forst to *redishurse*, IV. iii. 27. 7
Redoubled. Were wont *redoubled* Echoes to rebound, T.M. 22
 Therewith *redoubled* was his raging yre, I. v. 10. 4
redoubled crime with vengeance new Thou hiddest me to ecke? I. v. 42. 7
 with *redoubled* huffes them backe did put: II. ii. 23. 4
 doubling all his powres *redoubled* every stroke II. vi. 30. 9
 Weake body wel is chang'd for minds *redoubled* forse II. ix. 55. 9
 With huge *redoubled* strokes she on him layd; V. v. 14. 6
 Iiis stroke *redoubled* with such might and maine, VI. i. 39. 3
 To her *redoubled* that her undersong, Proth. 110
Redoubling. A second fall *redoubling* backe agayne. II. xi. 43. 5
Redoubted. *Redoubted* Lord, in whose courageous mind Ded. Son. x. 1
 doubtfull words made that *redoubted* knight Suspect her truth: I. i. 53. 5
Redoubted battaile ready to darrayne, I. iv. 40. 2
 There to obtaine some such *redoubted* knight, I. vii. 46. 8
 'Redoubted knight, that for myne only sake II. xii. 29. 7
 To be the shield of some *redoubted* knight; II. iv. 38. 6
 He was a man of rare *redoubted* might, II. v. 26. 1
 Unworthie usage of *redoubted* knight. II. viii. 25. 4
 Renowned Martia; and *redoubted* Emmilen. III. iii. 54. 9
Redoubted knights, and honorable Dames, III. ix. 1. 1
 hold he sayd; O most *redoubted* Pere! III. x. 26. 8
 dread thereof and his *redoubted* might IV. ii. 40. 2
 the most *redoubted* Britonnesse IV. v. 13. 1
 Into *redoubted* perill forth did call; V. i. 3. 5
 The sixt was Lansack, a *redoubted* Knight; V. iii. 5. 8
 'O most *redoubted* Knight, V. xi. 16. 4
Redound. lore, which from her sweet lips did *redound*. I. v. 30. 9
 Ay doing things that to his fame *redound*, III. ii. 14. 5
 Of hurt unwist most daunger doth *redound*; III. ii. 26. 6
 A pound of gall doth over it *redound*: IV. x. 1. 5
 softly royne, when salvage choler gan *redound*. V. ix. 33. 9
 Right so in Faery court it did *redound*, VI. i. 1. 7
 drizzling drops, that often doe *redound*, Am. xviii. 3
 streames . . . stil do flow, and freshly still *redound*, H.H.L. 165
 So those likewise doe by degrees *redound*, H.H.B. 75
 fruitful issue . . . make your joyes *redound* Proth. 106
Redounded. the greatest prayse *redounded* To Marinell, V. iii. 6. 8
Redounding. To rest their limbs with wearines *redounding*. Gn. 189
Redounding teares did choke th' end of her plaint, I. iii. 8. 1
Redress. The silly Flie, that no *redresse* did see, V. an. iv. 5
 to seeke *redresse* mought little boote; S.C. S. 127
 So seeke we helpe our sorrow to *redresse*, T.M. 351
 For that Hippolytus rent corse he did *redresse*. I. v. 36. 9
 Whereof he crav'd *redresse*. II. ii. 43. 5
 devis'd *redresse* for such annoyes: II. ii. 43. 8
 Him stayd from yielding pitifull *redresse*, II. v. 24. 4
 His single speare could doe him small *redresse* II. viii. 34. 3
 Yet no'te she find *redresse* for such despight: III. vi. 40. 7
Redresse the wrong of miserable wight, III. x. 28. 2
 Of his loves succour, of his owne *redresse*, III. xii. 43. or. 4
 But-if the heavens helpe to *redresse* her wrong, IV. vii. 23. 3
 then none may it *redresse* or blame, IV. viii. 15. 1
 Ye may *redresse*, and me restore to light! IV. viii. 17. 5
 wish that in his powre it weare ller to *redresse*: IV. xii. 12. 7
 She her besought of gracious *redresse*. V. i. 4. 4
 wrong *redresse* in such as wend awry: V. ii. 1. 4
 ranne to his *redresse*: V. iv. 41. 3
 the wrong'd, whom ye did enterprise Both to *redresse*, V. viii. 11. 5
 sent *redresse* thereof by this brave Briton Knight. V. xi. 1. 9
 whose sting without *redresse* Full deadly wounds V. xi. 24. 5
 that Realme for to *redresse*: V. xii. 27. 6
 no remedy . . . the present mischiefe to *redresse*, VI. iii. 44. 2
 no herbe he found Which could *redresse*, VI. iv. 16. 9
 Which to *redresse* she did th' assistance need VI. v. 10. 4
 Would for it selfe *redresse*, VI. viii. 18. 9
Redressed. Untill my cause of sorrow be *redrest*. T.M. 228
 but to have *redrest* The bitter pangs II. i. 48. 4
redrest This my deare daughters deepe engrafted ill, III. iii. 18. 2
 shortly she his dolour hath *redrest*, III. v. 41. 7
 'What boots it plaine that cannot be *redrest*, III. xi. 16. 1
 What boots it then to plaine that cannot be *redrest*? III. xi. 17. 9
 thought his wearie limbs to have *redrest*. IV. v. 39. 5
 in short space his hurts he had *redrest*, IV. xi. 7. 3
 To let her die whom he might have *redrest*. IV. xii. 8. 5
 Both to *redresse*, and both *redrest* likewise: V. viii. 11. 5
 having there their wounds awhile *redrest*, VI. iv. 15. 8
 my wofull plight Cannot *redressed* be by living wight! VI. iv. 28. 5
 For dread of daunger not to be *redrest*, VI. ix. 3. 4
Reduce. Ile the six Islands . . . Shall to the same *reduce*, III. iii. 32. 5
 all things would *reduce* unto equality. V. i. 32. 9
 when they went astray, Ile could . . . them *reduce* aright, VI. vi. 3. 8
Reduced. Till it *reduced* was to one mans governements. II. ix. 59. 9
 Whose countries he *redus'd* to quiet state, II. x. 38. 7
 his foule sore *reduced* to faire plight III. v. 41. 8
 It she *reduced*, but himselfe destroyed quight. III. v. 41. 9
Reducing. it *reducing* to her first perfection, H.B. 216
Re-echo. Did ring againe, and loud *re-echo* to the skie. VII. vi. 52. 9

- Re-echoed.** through the wood *re-echoed* againe; II. i. 38. 2
Reed. See *Reed*, *Reede*.
 the Romish Tityrus . . . left his Oaten *reede*, S.C. O. 56
 Rude ditties, tund to shepherds Oaten *reede*, S.C. D. 142
 Was never pype of *reede* did better sounde. S.C. D. 142
 on pipes of oaten *reed*, Oft times to plaine As. Pr. 1
 As ever piped on an oaten *reed*, Col. 13
 on a broken *reed* he still did stay His feeble steps, III. xii. 10. 8
Re-edify. The ruin'd wals he did *reedyfy* Of Troynovant, II. x. 46. 4
Reeds. See *Reeds*.
 all mine Oten *reedes* bene rent and wore, S.C. O. 8
 With pype of fennie *reedes* doth him delight. Gn. 112
 on shrill *reedes* chaunting his rustick rime, Gn. 155
 For trumpets sterne to change mine Oaten *reeds*, I. Pr. 1. 4
 A little cottage, built of stickes and *reedes* III. vii. 6. 2
Reek. his browes with sweat did *reek* and steem, VII. vii. 40. 4
Reeking. Fewe chymneys *reeking* you shall espye: S.C. S. 117
 vapour thin and light *Reeking* aloft III. vii. 5. 3
Reel. Sisyphus an huge round stone did *reele* t. v. 35. 3
 made him *reele*, and to his brest his bever hent. II. v. 6. 9
 horse and man it made to *reele* asyde: II. viii. 31. 2
 made him twice to *reele*, that never moov'd afore. II. viii. 44. 9
 feeble spirits, that gan faint and *reele*, V. x. 20. 5
 That forst him backe recoyle and *reele* areare, VI. iv. 5. 8
Reeled. twice he *reeled*, readie twice to fall: I. v. 11. 6
 his feeble feet for faintnesse *reeled*, I. viii. 20. 7
reeled to and fro from east to west. III. vii. 42. 7
 too and fro in great amazement *reed'd*; IV. iii. 9. 7
Re-enforced. Off he *re'nforst*, and off his forces fayld, II. iv. 14. 5
Refection. feeble spirit inly felt *refection*: tV. xii. 34. 5
Refine. the grosse matter . . . doth *refyne*, H.B. 47
Refined. See *Well-refined*.
 (So pure the metall was and well *refynd*.) V. x. 32. 8
 the more *refynd* mynd doth newly fashion H.L. 192
 A *refyned* forme, H.B. 214
Reflection. with their beauties amorous *reflexion*. Col. 546
 feces the warmth of sunny beames *reflection*, IV. xii. 34. 7
 two mirrours, by opposd *reflexion*, H.B. 181
Reflex. With my *reflex* yours shall encreas'd be. Am. lxvi. 14
Reform. better to *reforme* then to cut off the ill. V. x. 2. 9
 How to *reforme* that ragged common-weale: V. xii. 26. 4
 ere he coulede *reforme* it thoroughly, V. xii. 27. 1
Reformed. thenceforth *reformd* her waies, IV. ix. 16. 8
 Whilst he *reformed* that unciwill fo, V. i. 21. 4
 wicked customes of that Bridge *reform'd*; V. ii. 28. 8
Refrain. hardly did *refraine*, But that with thunder bolts Hub. 1235
 all their flocks from feeding to *refraine*: Col. 26
 from her most beastly companie I gan *refraine*, I. ii. 41. 6
 Commaunded them their fury to *refraine*; I. iv. 40. 7
 (O who can then *refrayn*?) I. iv. 41. 8
 uncatches it can *refraine*. II. vi. 1. 4
 to *refraine* From chase of greater beastes, III. i. 37. 6
 From love in course of nature to *refraine*. III. iv. 26. 4
 the hard rocks could scarce from tears *refraine*: III. iv. 35. 7
 Scudamour . . . scarcely did *refraine*. IV. i. 52. 2
 forced them from fighting to *refraine*, IV. iv. 25. 7
 brute beastes, forst to *refraine* fro meat, IV. iv. 47. 3
 for nought would from their worke *refraine*, tV. v. 38. 5
 it his ranging fancie did *refraine*, IV. vi. 33. 6
 Then either care of parents could *refraine*, IV. ix. 3. 4
 made *refraine* from meat, IV. ix. 14. 5
 nathemore would they from land *refraine*: V. xii. 5. 1
 spare for pitty, nor *refraine* for feare. VI. i. 17. 9
 did him selfe from fraile impatience *refraine*. VI. i. 30. 9
 Albe the wyld-man hardly would *refraine*. VI. v. 27. 5
 your outward senses to *refraine* From things VI. vi. 7. 6
 warn'd all men by their example to *refraine*. VII. vi. 29. 9
Refrained. Him from his wicked will uneach *refraynd*; IV. x. 36. 7
Refraining. With heavie eyne, from teares uneach *refrayning*, VI. ii. 41. 7
Refresh. doth *refresh* his sprights T.M. 138
 to *refresh* his sprights: Mui. 162
 with rest *refresh* my fainting sprights, D. 472
 the drie withered stocke it gan *refresh*, III. viii. 25. 3
 Him to *refresh*, and her late wounds to heale: V. vii. 42. 2
Refreshed. The grasse nowe gimmes to be *refresht*, S.C. Mar. 10
 ofte *refresht*, battell oft renewe. I. vi. 44. 3
 their wearie limbes . . . And bodies were *refresht* I. x. 18. 2
 as a steel *refresht* after toyle, Am. lxxx. 5
Refreshing. Colde Lettuce, and *refreshing* Rosmarine. Mui. 200
 Himselfe *refreshing* with the liquid cold, II. i. 24. 8
Reft. See *Raft*.
 Makes the world wonder what they from thee *reft*. Ro. xiii. 14
 when lances fail'd the old sheepes lives they *reft*; Hub. 322
 as one whose wits were *reft*, Fled here and there, Hub. 1356
reft the spoyle his ornament to bee; Mui. 68
reft fro me my sweete companion, D. 159
reft fro me my love, my life, my hart: D. 160
 'Out of the world thus was she *reft* awaie, D. 162
 with her she *reft* Great hope, D. 220
 did weene the same llave *reft* away with his sharp claws: I. iii. 41. 6
 That him of life, and us of joy, hath *reft*? I. vi. 39. 6
 had not greater grace Me *reft* from it, I. ix. 26. 9
 Iiis powre is *reft*, and weaknes doth remaine. I. ix. 31. 8
 From thence a Faery thee unweeting *reft*, I. x. 65. 6
 felt secretly Himselfe thereby *reft* of his scenes meet, I. xii. 39. 8
 whenas use of speach was from her *reft*, II. iv. 13. 1
 that faire spectacle from him was *reft*, II. xii. 67. 6
 that which *reft* it no lesse faire was found. III. xii. 67. 7
reft from men the worldes desired vew, III. ii. 28. 3
 Now lyst thou of life and honor *reft*; III. iv. 36. 6

Reft—Continued.

- cursed night that *reft* from him so goodly scope, III. iv. 52. 9
 fro me *reft* both life and light alone, III. v. 7. 6
 chance Which *reft* from him so faire a chevisaunce, III. vii. 45. 5
 hath thy lady *reft* and knighthood shent, III. x. 32. 4
 From whom the Squyre of Dames was *reft* whylere; III. xi. 3. 8
 from Braggadocchio whilome *reft* The snowy Florimell, IV. ii. 4. 6
 Out of his headpeece Cambell fiercely *reft*, IV. iii. 12. 4
 from his shoulders quite his head he *reft*: IV. iii. 20. 6
 notwithstanding that one soule was *reft*, IV. iii. 21. 6
 having *reft* her from the witches sonne, IV. iv. 8. 4
 Some thought from him her to have *reft* by might; IV. v. 27. 4
 The fayrest Ladie *reft*, and ever since withheld, IV. v. 6. 9
 'For lately he my love hath from me *reft*, IV. vi. 8. 1
 What is of her become, or whether *reft*, IV. vi. 35. 2
 With ready hand it to have *reft* away; IV. viii. 10. 6
 shew'd that she had not that Lady *reft*, IV. ix. 36. 8
 her lovers which would her have *reft*: IV. xi. 3. 5
 Fro me *reft* mine away by lawlesse might, V. i. 17. 8
 from her *reft* While she was flying, V. iii. 27. 4
 Then from him *reft* his shield, V. iii. 37. 6
 Which had bene *reft* from many a noble Knight, V. vii. 41. 5
 Ere all her children he from her had *reft*: V. x. 14. 5
 He lightly *reft* his head to ease him of his paine, V. xii. 23. 9
 villaine, which had *reft* That piteous spoile VI. i. 18. 4
 a discourteous Knight, who her had *reft* VI. iii. 18. 6
 his love *reft* away, VI. xi. 25. 3
 The selfe same flocks the which those theeves had *reft* VI. xi. 37. 2
 Had *reft* from Meliboe and from his make, VI. xi. 51. 7
 inly quaking, seem'd as *reft* of sense VII. vi. 25. 4
Refuge. To finde some *refuge* there, and rest her wearie syde, III. vii. 5. 9
refuge from the Monsters cruelty, III. viii. 21. 2
 He was compeld to seeke some *refuge* neare, III. ix. 13. 2
 His hope of *refuge* used to remaine: VI. i. 22. 5
 his . . . *refuge* was still Behind his Ladies back; VI. iii. 49. 5
 Hoping unto some *refuge* to withdraw: VI. vi. 29. 3
Refuse. The feeble flocks in field *refuse* their former foode, S.C. N. 133
 seeing kindly sleep *refuse* to doe His office, *Hub.* 21
 Minerva did the challenge not *refuse*, *Mu.* 273
 heavens *refuse* to heare a wretches cry; D. 355
 Will die for thrist, and water doth *refuse*? II. vi. 17. 8
Refuse such fruitlesse toile, II. vi. 17. 9
 If thee list not, leave have thou to *refuse*: II. vii. 18. 8
 all thine ydle offers I *refuse*, II. vii. 39. 2
 Ne let his fayrest Cynthia *refuse* III. Pr. 5. 5
 Would me *refuse* their pledges to afford, III. vii. 56. 6
 entrance late did not *refuse*, III. ix. 18. 9
 with him To turne she doth *refuse*, III. x. Arg.
 Whom when the rest did see her to *refuse*, IV. v. 21. 1
 time yet serves that I the same *refuse*; IV. vi. 4. 8
 all her piteous plaint they did *refuse*, VI. vii. 40. 4
 Nor that thing worst which men do most *refuse*; VI. ix. 29. 7
 dooth oft *refuse* This too high flight, VII. vii. 1. 3
 Doe not thy servants simple boone *refuse*; *Epith.* 124
Refused. To give largely to the boxe *refused*, *Hub.* 1224
 Greeke, That for his love *refused* deitie, I. iii. 21. 6
 when she saw her offered sweets *refused*, I. v. 37. 6
 thing *refused* doe not afterward accuse, II. vii. 18. 9
 that straunge sword *refused* to serve his neede, II. viii. 49. 2
 he so wilfully *refused* graee; II. viii. 52. 6
 their tribute he *refused* to let be payd, II. x. 50. 9
 'The first which then *refused* me,' III. iii. 58. 1
 flat *refused* to have adoe with mee, III. vii. 58. 3
 evermore she him *refused* flat, III. viii. 39. 3
 flatly he of entrance was *refused*, III. ix. 12. 6
 she it all *refused* at one word, III. x. 51. 7
 So much the more as she *refused* to love, IV. ii. 37. 1
 for her sake *refused* to enterprize The battell, IV. iv. 11. 4
 my friend that had her long *refused*, IV. viii. 60. 2
 had *refused* a God that her had sought to wife, IV. xii. 16. 9
Refused hath to yeeld her love againe, VI. i. 15. 3
 he flat *refused* To take me up, VI. ii. 22. 2
 wroth Against her Knight, her gentlesse *refused*, VI. iii. 33. 2
 Yet he them all *refused*, though thank her as a friend; VI. iv. 39. 9
 She in regard hereof *refused* VI. x. 9. 9
 They all *refused* in regard of her, VI. xi. 14. 3
Refusing. Then craving sucke, and then the sucke *refusing*: V. vi. 14. 8
refusing him to let unlace, V. viii. 27. 3
Refute. reasons brought that no man could *refute*: V. ix. 44. 4
Regal. The Ape, thus seized of the *Regall* throne, *Hub.* 1111
Regality. Robs reason of her dew *regalitie*, II. i. 57. 5
Regan. *Regan* greater love to him profest Then all the world, II. x. 28. 3
 to his daughter *Regan* he repayrd, II. x. 30. 6
Regard. See Self-regard.
 Those faytours little *regarden* their charge, S.C. May 39
 why should he *regard* S.C. May 83
 of their maisters hast no lesse *regarde* S.C. D. 11
 meane *regard*, and hasest fortunes scorne, *Hub.* 60
 vertues bare *regard* advanced bee, *Hub.* 638
 A noble Gentleman of high *regard*, *Hub.* 685
Regard of honour harbours more than ought, *Hub.* 718
 being one of great *Regard* In Court, *Hub.* 885
 No temperance, nor no *regard* of season, *Hub.* 1132
 Of men of armes he had but small *regard*, *Hub.* 1189
 Without *regard*, or due Decorum kept; T.M. 214
 with *regard* Their names shall of the later age be heard, *Ti.* 347
 of divine *regard* and heavenly hew, Col. 933
 Without *regard* of armes and dreaded fight: I. ii. 3. 6
 Great pleasure, mixt with pittifull *regard*, I. xii. 16. 1
 not *regard* dew right and just desarts? II. ii. 29. 7

Regard—Continued.

- Regard* of worldly mucke doth fowly blend, II. vii. 10. 5
 Others through friendes; others for base *regard*, II. vii. 47. 4
 why should heavenly God to men have such *regard*? II. viii. 2. 9
 lasht outrageously, Withouten reason or *regard*, II. viii. 47. 6
 in good order, and with dew *regard*; II. ix. 25. 4
 A sweet *regard* and amiable graee, II. xii. 79. 5
 'He should advanced bee to high *regard*? III. i. 27. 8
 Without *regard* of graee or comely amenaunce, III. i. 41. 9
 all *regard* of shame she had diseust, III. i. 48. 7
 Onely for honour and for high *regard*, III. ii. 7. 4
 Beates downe both leaves and buds without *regard*, III. vi. 39. 8
 with sterne *regard* Her dreadful weapon she to him address, III. vii. 42. 1
 she thereto would lend but light *regard*, III. viii. 14. 6
 had no *regard* Him to poursew, III. viii. 19. 1
 Through gracious *regard* of her faire eye, III. ix. 25. 4
 With vigilant *regard* and dew attent, III. ix. 52. 3
 without *regard* of gaue or seath, III. x. 11. 3
 VoneSAFE with mild *regard* a wretches eace to heare, III. x. 26. 9
 mov'd amisse with massy mucks unmeet *regard*, III. x. 31. 9
 She, in *regard* thereof, him recompenst With golden words, IV. ii. 9. 1
 with their honours and their loves *regard* IV. ii. 28. 3
 a faint affection breeds Without *regard* of good, IV. iv. 1. 9
 With mild *regard* to see his ruefull plight, IV. viii. 17. 7
 For his great justice, held in high *regard*, V. i. 30. 2
 thus unto him spake, without *regard* or feare, V. ii. 33. 9
 Empierced was with pittifull *regard*, V. v. 13. 2
 For such your kind *regard* I can but rest your detter, V. v. 37. 9
 with her joynd *Regard* of womanhead; V. ix. 45. 4
 Her fearefull speeches nought he did *regard*, V. x. 31. 1
 Did nought *regard* his malice nor his powre; VI. i. 9. 8
 Without *regard* of pittie or of awe? VI. viii. 6. 5
 Did little whit *regard* his courteous guize, VI. ix. 35. 6
 Yet she no whit his presents did *regard*, VI. ix. 40. 6
 her owne Cytheron . . . She in *regard* hereof refusde VI. x. 9. 9
 With such *regard* his senses ravished, VI. x. 30. 7
 like a Diamond of rich *regard*, VI. xi. 13. 3
 They all refused in *regard* of her, VI. xi. 14. 3
 rends without *regard* of person or of time, VI. xii. 40. 9
 With mercifull *regard* give mercy too, Am. xlix. 12
 thou thyselfe likewise art litle made, If thou *regard* the same, *Epig.* iv. 14
Regard of honour, and mild modesty; *Epith.* 193
 baseborne myndes such lamps *regard* the lesse, H.L. 173
 With pure *regard* and spotlesse true intent, H.B. 212
Regarded. The resty raynes, *regarded* now no more: V. viii. 39. 6
 he *regarded* neither playnt nor teare, VI. ii. 22. 8
regarded not her threat, VI. vi. 12. 3
Regardful. man, in whom was ought *regardfull* Col. 185
 with *regardfull* sight She looking backe IV. vii. 22. 4
Regarding. Whom nought *regarding* they kept on their gate, II. xii. 17. 3
 nought *regarding* her displeasure, forward goth, II. xii. 57. 9
Regarding neither speare that mote him slay, VI. iv. 6. 4
Regarding more his faith which he did plight, VI. vii. 23. 3
 nought *regarding* her so goodly hew, VI. vii. 32. 3
Regarding nought religion, nor their holy heast, VI. xii. 24. 9
Regardless. That is *regardles* of his gouernance, *Mu.* 384
Regardless of that queane so hase and vilde IV. viii. 28. 8
Regardless of her wounds yet bleeding rife, VI. v. 5. 2
Regards. To them that list these hase *regardes* I lend; II. vii. 33. 5
 knowes no kinred, nor *regardes* no right, II. x. 35. 2
 many high *regardes* and reasons gainst her red, V. ix. 43. 9
Regent. His liege, his Ladie, and his lifes *Regent*.— Col. 235
Regiment. the *Regiment* Of a great shepherdesse, Col. 233
 when he had resign'd his *regiment*, II. x. 30. 3
 the full time . . . of Britons *regiment*: III. iii. 40. 6
 Then loyall love had royall *regiment*, IV. viii. 30. 7
 They two enough t' encounter an whole *Regiment*, V. i. 30. 9
 Gainst fortious powre and lawlesse *regiment*, V. viii. 30. 7
 strive With Saturnes sonne for heavens *regiment*; VII. vi. 2. 7
 I do possess the worlds most *regiment*; VII. vii. 17. 2
Regiments. this lands . . . old division into *Regiments*, II. ix. 59. 8
Region. With fire and sword the *region* to invade: I. xi. 14. 6
 Through the wide *region* of the wastfull aire, IV. viii. 8. 8
 all strangers, in that *region* Arryving, V. x. 9. 7
 she past the *region* of the ayre And of the fire, VII. vi. 7. 6
Regions. through hardy enterprize Many great *Regions* are dis-
 covered, II. Pr. 2. 4
Register. To *register*, and sound in trump of gold, T.M. 98
Registered. As I have found it *registred* of old VII. vi. 2. 3
Registers. To be the . . . *Registres* of everlasting fame, *Ded. Son.* iv. 3
 enrolled is your glorious name In heavenly *Registers* II. i. 32. 4
 antique *Registers* for to advise, II. ix. 59. 4
Regret. To tumble into sorrow and *regreet*, T.M. 304
 The rest of her impatient *regret*, As. 169
 She fell to ground for sorrowfull *regret*, I. vii. 20. 7
 Whereat renifiers with wrath and sharp *regret*, II. viii. 45. 1
 Much greater grieffe and shamefuller *regrett* III. i. 8. 2
 Spake, as was meet, for ease of my *regret*: VI. ii. 23. 3
 By his faire patients side with sorrowfull *regret*, VI. xi. 9. 9
Rehearsal. See Hearsall.
Rehearse. yke can I you *rehearse*, S.C. Au. 142
 dolefully his doole thou didst *rehearse*! S.C. Au. 196
Rehearse to me, ye sacred Sisters nine, T.M. 1
 shall *rehearse* His worthe praise, *Ti.* 255
 In sort as she it sung I will *rehearse*, As. 216
 The which I here in order will *rehearse*, As. Interl. 227
 That all posteritie thy honor may *rehearse*, *Ded. Son.* xi. 14
 ne you the like need to *rehearse*, I. iv. 50. 9
 Well knowing trew all that he did *rehearse*, I. ix. 48. 4
 Hearing him those same bloody lynes *rehearse*; III. xii. 36. 7

Rehearse—Continued.

what I was it irkes me to *reherse*; IV. vii. 15. 1
 what doe I their names seeke to *reherse*, IV. xi. 17. 1
 I shortly will to you *reherse* the same, V. iv. 28. 8
 I will *reherse* that whylome I heard say, VII. vi. 1. 7
 verse With equal words can hope it to *reherse*, H.H.L. 42
Rehearsed. aye the more that she the same *reherst*, IV. v. 31. 7
Rehearsing. with *rehearsing* would me more agreeve, Ti. 91
Reign. the Romaine Empire here the *raigne* Of all the world, Jan. xi. 1
reigne with the rest in heaven, S.C. Ap. 117
 They *reigne* and rulen over all, S.C. Jul. 175
 rule and *raigne* in soveraign see, Hub. 980
 to have the *raigne* Twixt them divided, Hub. 1023
 it seemeth I was made to *raigne*, Hub. 1031
 foule abuses both in realme and *raigne*; Hub. 1276
 I late was wont to *raigne* as Queene, T.M. 179
raigne in liking of the multitude; T.M. 326
 made one meare of th' earth and of their *raigne*? Ti. 63
 To *raigne* in th' aire from th' earth to highest skie, Mu. 212
 some ungracious blast, out of the gate Of Aeoles *raigne*, Mu. 420
 while as Astrofell did live and *raigne*, Col. 450
 And in the neck of all the world to *raigne*; Ded. Son. i. 4
 Such wondrous science in mans witt to *raign*, I. v. 40. 1
 lie recover'd had the *raigne*, And over-wrestled his strong
 enemy, I. vii. 24. 6
 So love does *raigne* In stoutest minds, II. ii. 26. 5
 happy blis And all delight does *raigne*, II. iii. 39. 6
 streight did lead to Plutoes griesly *raigne*, II. vii. 21. 4
 whilles they on earth did *raigne*, II. vii. 43. 9
 Briton kings, From Brute to Uthers *raigne*; II. x. Arg.
 gan the bloody brethren both to *raigne*; II. x. 33. 1
 Then did he *raigne* alone, II. x. 33. 9
 Lago, and Kinmarke did *raigne*, II. x. 34. 5
 Her sonne Sisillus after her did *raigne*; II. x. 43. 1
 All which successively by turnes did *raigne*: II. x. 44. 2
 afterwards he in his stead did *raigne*, II. x. 58. 4
 During the *raigne* of Maximinian; II. x. 61. 7
 Thenceforth Aurelius peaceably did *raigne*, II. x. 67. 7
 After all these Euficeos did *raigne*, II. x. 75. 1
 skill That whilome in divinst wits did *raigne*, III. Pr. 3. 2
raigne Of Britons eke with him atonce shall dye; III. iii. 40. 1
 Then shall a royall Virgin *raigne*, III. iii. 49. 6
 soone as life recovered had the *raigne*, III. iv. 35. 5
 through the *raigne* Of the wide ayre, III. iv. 49. 4
 there he many yeares did *raigne*, III. ix. 37. 2
 over-ruling him in his owne *raigne*, IV. iii. 27. 3
 To range the field, and victorlike to *raigne*, IV. iv. 25. 4
 simple Truth did *raigne*, and was of all admyred, V. Pr. 3. 9
 during Saturnes ancient *raigne*, V. Pr. 9. 1
 "Such heavenly justice doth among them *raigne*, V. ii. 36. 1
 that they no more may *raigne*; V. ii. 38. 7
 To meeke obeysance of loves mightie *raigne*, V. v. 28. 8
 Untill he had her settled in her *raigne*, V. xi. 35. 3
 impotent desire of men to *raigne*! V. xii. 1. 2
 Unto the pallace where their kings did *raigne*, V. xii. 25. 2
 In all this Forrest and wyld wooddie *raigne*: VI. ii. 9. 6
 king Meliograss which did *raigne* In Cornewale, VI. ii. 28. 2
 all this while at will did rage and *raigne*, VI. xii. 2. 8
 in mortal things Beneath the Moore to *raigne* VII. vi. Arg.
 chiefly Mercury, that next doth *raigne*, VII. vi. 14. 8
 challenge to themselves the whole worlds *raign*, VII. vii. 15. 3
 Whether . . . CHANGE doth not *raign*, VII. vii. 47. 4
 over them Change doth not rule and *raigne*, But they *raigne*
 over Change, VII. vii. 58. 8, 9
 faire flowre! in whom fresh youth doth *raigne*, Am. iv. 13
 That sacred Peace may in assurance *raigne*, Epith. 354
 in which doe *raigne* The soveraine Powres, H.H.B. 85
Reigned. See **Outreigned.**
reigned (as men sayd) in Venus seate, S.C. D. 60
 a wicked maladie *Raign'd* amongst men, Hub. 10
 our chaste bowers, in which all vertue *raigned*, T.M. 269
 in his lustlesse limbs, . . . A shaking fever *raign'd*, I. iv. 20. 8
 There *raign'd* a solemne silence over all; I. viii. 29. 8
 him that *raign'd* into his rowme thrust downe, II. vii. 11. 8
raigned long in great felicity, II. x. 13. 2
 Tho Madan *raign'd*, II. x. 21. 1
 Next him king Leyr in happie peace long *raynd*, II. x. 27. 1
 After him *raigned* Guitheline his hayre, II. x. 42. 1
 all the sonnes of these five brethren *raynd*, II. x. 45. 6
 Next him Tenantius *raign'd*; II. x. 60. 1
 three sonnes, the which in order *raynd*, II. x. 74. 1
 What time king Ryence *raign'd* and dealed right, III. ii. 18. 6
raign'd so many yeares victorious, III. ix. 39. 3
 Of fatal Thebes; of Rome that *raigned* long; IV. i. 22. 2
 Peace universall *rayn'd* mongst men and beasts, V. Pr. 9. 6
 During which space she there as Princesse *raigned*, V. vii. 42. 3
 t' envie her that in such glory *raigned*, VII. vi. 10. 6
 With him he *raign'd*, before all time prescribed, H.H.L. 36
 In which he *reigned* with his glorious syre, H.H.L. 135
Reignest. thou, our Syre, that *raignst* in Castalie, T.M. 57
 "Thou God of windes, that *raignest* in the seas, III. iv. 10. 1
raignest also in the Continent, III. iv. 10. 2
raignst in blis amongst thy blessed Saintes, III. xi. 9. 3
 Great God of Might, that *reignest* in the mynd, H.L. 43
Reigneth. "Such rage as winters *reigneth* in my heart, S.C. Ja. 26
 the Lyon . . . *reigneth* over every beast, Am. xx. 6
Reigning. lawlesnes *raigning* with riotize; Hub. 1310
 The Roses *raigning* in the pride of May, Mu. 189
Reigns. She *raignes* a goddesse now among the saintes, S.C. N. 175
 in thy troubled bowels *raignes* and rageth ryfe, III. iv. 8. 9

Reigns—Continued.

Where Cynthia *raignes* in everlasting glory, VII. vi. 8. 2
 "So in them all *raignes* Mutabilitie; VII. vii. 26. 1
 There vertue *raignes* as Queene in royal throne, Epith. 194
 To keepe them selves within their sundrie *raignes*, H.L. 88
Rein. flaming mouthes of steedes, . . . with weaker hand to
raigne: I. iv. 9. 4
Reinforced. Their wounds recur'd, and forces *reinereast*, V. vi. 16. 7
Reins. forgett the *raignes* to hold Of reasons rule, I. iv. 41. 3
 obey To the long *raignes* at her commaundement: III. iv. 33. 4
 having conquered The maistring *raignes* out of her weary wrest, III. vii. 2. 8
 from flying stay With *raignes* or wonted rule, V. viii. 38. 6
 with both his hands unto him hayles The rusty *raignes*, V. viii. 39. 6
 Haling her palfrey by the hempen *raignes*: VI. vii. 44. 4
 he at length the *raignes* would lend Unto his lust, VI. xi. 6. 2
Reject. To captive men, and make them all the world *reject*, V. viii. 2. 9
 Coridon for cowerdize *reject*, VI. x. 37. 3
Rejected. Yet was by them as thing impure *rejected*; D. 209
Rejoice. sight wherof didd make my heart *rejoyce*, Pet.² iv. 8
 my glad hart therof didd much *rejoyce*, Pet.² iv. 8
 Syrinx *rejoyse* that ever was her lot, S.C. Ap. 93
 I ne wotte Whether *rejoyce* or weepe, S.C. N. 205
 all that ever did in rimes *rejaice*, Ti. 334
 flocks and shepherds caused to *rejoyce*, D. 315
 he perceiving greatly gan *rejoyce*, II. i. 44. 1
 Doth not so much *rejoyce* as she *rejoyced* theare, III. ii. 11. 9
 heavy heart with comfort doth *rejoyce*, IV. iii. 45. 8
 She gan *rejoyce* and shew triumphant there, V. xi. 33. 2
 The whyles she wayld, the more they did *rejoyce*, VI. viii. 46. 5
 oft *rejoyce*, and oft for wonder shout, VI. ix. 8. 7
Rejoyced. much *rejoyced* in their bloody fray: I. vi. 48. 4
 He much *rejoyst*, and courd it tenderly, II. viii. 9. 8
 even even *rejoyced* her sweete face to see, II. ix. 18. 9
 Doth not so much *rejoyce* as she *rejoyced* theare, III. ii. 11. 9
 he much *rejoyced* in his cruell minde, III. xii. 22. 9
 the more *Rejoyced* at his miserabile case, V. iv. 23. 2
 The gentle knights *rejoyced* much to heare The prayses, V. ix. 21. 1
 Ne lesse in hart *rejoyced* Calidore, VI. xi. 45. 6
Rejoyced much to see his captive plight, VI. xii. 37. 8
Rejoycing. *Rejoycing* at the fall of that great beast, I. xii. 4. 8
Rejoined. *rejoyned* to the spirite Of this great masse, Ro. v. 10
Rekes. See **Recks.**
Relate. So as thou can many thinges *relate*; S.C. S. 23
 I will to thee this heavic case *relate*, D. 96
 Both light of heven and strength of men *relate*: III. xiii. 51. 8
 Who all to her at large, as hapned, did *relate*, IV. vii. 34. 9
 long here to *relate*, IV. x. 16. 3
 To you I will not feare it to *relate*, VI. ii. 27. 5
 His long adventures gan to him *relate*, VI. iii. 22. 8
 Serena did to him *relate* The foule discour't'sies, VI. v. 33. 1
 his doings to *relate* Unto his Lord; VII. iv. 19. 2
 to *relate* The wondrous triumphs, H.L. 17
Release. since that band ye cannot now *release*, I. xii. 19. 5
 Bynempt a sacred vow, which none should ay *release*, II. i. 60. 9
 his foe fettrd would *release* agayne, II. v. 24. 8
 rather die then Ladies cause *release*: IV. ii. 19. 7
 he himselve his right would eke *release*: IV. v. 25. 6
 from my chiefest foe me to *release*, V. xi. 18. 4
 to *release* his former foule condition, VI. i. 43. 9
 His rancorous despidt did not *release*, VI. vi. 43. 8
 To hope for to *release* or mollify, VI. viii. 3. 7
 Without hope of awagement or *release*? Am. xxxvi. 4
Released. That I from miserie shall be *released*, D. 272
 From lawlesse lust . . . Payre Una is *released*: I. vi. Arg.
 beast, From whose eternall bondage now they were *released*, I. xii. 4. 9
 Strikes in the stocke, ne thence can be *released*, II. v. 10. 8
 shortly he from danger was *released*, III. v. 14. 4
 love so fayre a Lady that his life *released*? III. v. 43. 9
 Long after she from perill was *released*: III. vii. 1. 7
 Ne may by living meanes be thence *relest*: III. xi. 17. 8
 that pitteous Lady prisoner, now *relest*, III. xii. 41. 7
 Untill such time as noble Britomart *Released* her, IV. i. 4. 4
 Triamond to Cambell it *relest*, IV. iv. 36. 5
 The Squire of low degree, *releast*, Acmylia takes to wife: IV. ix. Arg.
 Where falling downe his challenge he *releast*: V. vi. 39. 7
 Ne once for ruth their rigour they *releast*, VI. i. 36. 8
 nathemore his heavy load *releast*, VI. xii. 32. 8
Relent. So long as thankfull will may it *relent*, Gn. 368
 Yet at her speach their rages gan *relent*, II. vi. 36. 3
 Persuaded him to ceasse, and her lord to *relent*, II. x. 52. 9
 oftentimes he would *relent* his pace, II. xi. 27. 3
 somewhat gan *relent* his earnest pace; II. xii. 65. 8
 ne ought my flame *relent*, III. ii. 43. 4
 Nor vengeance huge *relent* it selfe at last? III. iii. 43. 6
 nothing might *relent* her hasty flight, III. iv. 49. 1
 gan *relent* What shee had said; III. vi. 25. 2
 Ne ever pitty may *relent* his malice hard, III. vi. 39. 9
 Yet pitty often did the gods *relent*, III. vi. 40. 1
 Ne did she let dull sleepe once to *relent*, III. vii. 2. 3
 all in vaine, for nought mote him *relent*, III. ix. 11. 1
 was soone wonne his malice to *relent*, III. ix. 25. 3
 Him forst, (maulgre) his ferences to *relent*, III. xi. 26. 8
 Yet scarcely once to breath would they *relent*, IV. ii. 18. 7
 Backe to retire, and somewhat to *relent*, IV. iii. 26. 4
 Which th' other seeing gan his course *relent*, IV. iv. 7. 1
Relent the rigour of your wrathfull will, IV. vi. 32. 2
 To lend an eare, and softly to *relent*, IV. vi. 41. 5
 their raging rigour to *relent*, IV. ix. 25. 8
 being brought in danger to *relent* too late, IV. ix. 34. 9
 though he never list to me *relent*, IV. xii. 7. 6

Relent—Continued.

- till she came without *relent* Unto the land of Amazons, . . . V. vii. 24. 8
for great ruth his courage gau *relent* . . . V. ix. 46. 6
When once he felt his foeman to *relent*, . . . VI. i. 21. 7
Yet he them all withstood, and often made *relent*. . . VI. v. 20. 9
maugre all his might backe to *relent*? . . . VI. vii. 45. 8
since ye deignd so goodly to *relent* . . . Am. lxxxix. 9
- Relented.** His hand *relented* and the stroke forbore, . . . II. viii. 43. 4
the outrage of his furious fit *relented*. . . IV. ii. 2. 4
Love *relented* their rebellious yre. . . H.L. 84
- Relenting.** infirmity Of the fraile flesh, *relenting* to their rage, II. xi. 1. 6
at last *relenting*, she to him was wed. . . IV. xi. 8. 9
Gives me great hope of your *relenting* mynd: . . . Am. xxviii. 2
- Reliest.** See Released.
- Relic.** girdle cast astray, . . . as *relicue* of the pray.' . . III. viii. 49. 9
Bearing that precious *relicie* in an arke Of gold, . . . IV. iv. 15. 2
- Relics.** your last *relicus* marre. . . Ro. vii. 11
Which now their dusty *relicus* do bewray; . . . Ro. xv. 4
clad with *relicus* of some Trophees olde, . . . Ro. xxviii. 12
As they which gleane, the *relicus* use to gather, . . . Ro. xxx. 13
holding idely The broken *relicus* of their former cruelty. . . I. ii. 16. 9
Go, gather up the *relicus* of thy race; . . . I. v. 24. 2
gathering up the *relicus* (**relicks*) of his smart, . . . I. v. 39. 6
Tragedy, . . . these *relicus* sad present unto mine eye. . . I. vii. 24. 9
ye, the forlorne *relicus* of his powre, . . . I. vii. 48. 1
leave these *relicks* of his living might . . . II. viii. 16. 6
Iler *relicus* Fulgent having gathered, . . . II. x. 57. 1
here to be red By these rent *relicus*, . . . II. xii. 9. 7
Gathred the Trojan *relicus* sav'd from flame, . . . III. ix. 36. 8
Of all . . . some *relicks* did remaine. . . IV. i. 21. 9
there the *relicks* of the drunken fray, . . . IV. i. 23. 1
the *relicks* of his feast And cruell spoyle, . . . IV. vii. 6. 3
yet with him as *relickes* did abide . . . IV. viii. 6. 3
Till ye have rooted all the *relickes* out Of that vilde race, . . . V. xi. 18. 6
The litle babe, sweet *relickes* of his pray; . . . VI. iv. 23. 2
Amongst thy deerest *relicks* to be kept. . . Am. xxii. 14
- Relied.** Blandamour to Claribell *relied*: . . . IV. x. 26. 5
- Relief.** rob'd of rest and naturall *reliefe*. . . Hub. 16
well dispos'd him some *reliefe* to showe, . . . Hub. 261
yeeld us some *reliefe* in this distresse; . . . T.M. 347
(Signe of thy love, though nought for my *reliefe*,
my *reliefe* exceedeth living thought;) . . . D. 94
D. 95
they all for their *relief* Wend too and fro . . . Col. 246
Such grace sometimes shall give me some *reliefe*, . . . Col. 945
Wont to robbe . . . poore mens boxes of their due *reliefe*, . . . I. iii. 17. 3
comforted with courteous kind *reliefe*: . . . I. vi. 37. 6
I hope . . . your prowess can me yield *reliefe*: . . . I. vii. 42. 8
His long endured famine needed more *reliefe*. . . I. viii. 43. 9
He pluckt from us all hope of dew *reliefe*, . . . I. ix. 29. 5
he can apply *relief* Of salves and med'cines, . . . I. x. 24. 4
doe vouchsafe now to receive *reliefe*, . . . II. i. 16. 3
That I may cast to compas your *reliefe*, . . . II. i. 48. 8
she did lend her short *reliefe* And doe her comfort, . . . III. i. 53. 5
nor danger from thy dew *reliefe* Shall me debarre: . . . III. ii. 33. 8
choicest med'cine for sick harts *reliefe*: . . . III. iii. 5. 6
Pitty our playnt, and yield us meet *reliefe*? . . . III. iii. 21. 3
Far from the hoped haven of *reliefe*, . . . III. iv. 8. 3
Her to restrain, and give her good *reliefe* . . . III. iv. 11. 5
for wretched mens *reliefe* make way; . . . III. v. 27. 2
Without all hope of comfort or *reliefe*; . . . III. viii. 1. 6
if that heavenly grace some goodde *reliefe* You send, . . . III. xi. 14. 3
Could take no rest, ne would receive *reliefe*; . . . V. v. 47. 3
Gave unto her great comfort and *reliefe*; . . . V. vii. 44. 7
and thinke what *reliefe* Were best devise . . . VI. ii. 46. 3
He gan in mind conceive a fit *reliefe* For all her paine, . . . VI. iv. 34. 4
Fit medecines for my bodies best *reliefe*. . . Am. 1. 4
Deigne to let fall one drop of dew *reliefe*, . . . H.B. 284
- Relieve.** *Relieve* thy Oaten pypes that sleepe long. . . S.C. N. 24
Whose onely joy was to *relieve* the needes . . . I. x. 3. 6
Poore prisoners to *relieve* with gracious ayd, . . . I. x. 40. 2
Seeking the weake oppressed to *relieve*, . . . III. i. 3. 8
- Relieved.** I he *relieved* by your beastlyhead. . . S.C. May 265
the delight thereof me much *relieved*. . . Hub. 32
the noble wits he led Which him *reliev'd*, . . . Hub. 822
to be so *reliev'd* is wretchednesse. . . T.M. 348
that late weaker band of challengers *relieved*. . . IV. iv. 46. 9
which th' heart mote have *relieved*; . . . V. vi. 24. 8
how he may be *relieved* With grace from her, . . . VI. x. 1. 8
- Religion.** zealous disposition To God, and so to his *religion*. . . Hub. 492
Religion hath lay powre to rest upon her, . . . Col. 322
make *religion* how we rashly go . . . Col. 797
of his wonder made *religion*. . . IV. vi. 22. 3
by the vow of their *religion*, . . . V. vii. 9. 6
neither hath *religion* nor lay, . . . V. viii. 19. 7
Next gan *Religion* gainst her to impute . . . V. ix. 44. 5
religion held even theeves in measure. . . VI. viii. 43. 9
Regarding nought *religion*, uor their holy heast. . . VI. xii. 24. 9
the *religion* of the faith first plight . . . Epith. 392
- Religious.** *Religious* reverence doth burriall teene; . . . II. i. 59. 6
In streight observaunce of *religious* vow, . . . VI. v. 35. 6
- Religiously.** so *religiously* to be esteemed. . . Col. 830
- Relish.** some *relish* of that heavenly lay . . . II. x. 3. 6
- Relive.** *Reliven* not lor any good. . . S.C. N. 89
- Relived.** As in a swonne: but, soone *reliv'd* againe, . . . I. ix. 52. 3
Shee should not then have bene *reliv'd* againe; . . . III. iv. 35. 4
Thought with that sight him much to have *reliv'd* . . . III. viii. 3. 2
when they saw her now *reliv'd* againe, . . . VI. xi. 24. 1
- Rely.** Living, on God and on thy selfe *relye*; . . . Ti. 209
either doth on other much *relye*. . . IV. v. 1. 5
- Remain.** Under these antique ruines yet *remaine*. . . Ro. xix. 14

Remain—Continued.

- Looke from above, where you in joyes *remaine*, . . . S.C. Ja. 15
Whose drops in dreary ysicles *remaine*. . . S.C. Ja. 36
such end, perdie, does all hem *remaine*, . . . S.C. May 304
No such cuntrye as there to *remaine*; . . . S.C. S. 35
The more bene the Foxes that here *remaine*. . . S.C. S. 155
whose endles sovenaunce . . . may ay *remaine*, . . . S.C. N. 6
let an happie roome *remaine* for thee . . . Gn. 57
yet they both doe mortal foes *remaine*, . . . Gn. 416
As if his daies for ever should *remaine*? . . . Ti. 54
now no remnant doth thereof *remaine*: . . . Ti. 416
in the end he breathlesse did *remaine*, . . . Mu. 430
Why then should I desire here to *remaine*? . . . D. 277
To plague th' unrighteous which alive *remaine*; . . . D. 359
many others mo *remaine*, . . . Col. 448
Of which among you many yet *remaine*, . . . Col. 739
Wherein old dints of deepe woundes did *remaine*, . . . I. i. 1. 3
Ay went in desert darknes to *remaine*, . . . I. i. 16. 8
Itis powre is rest, and weaknes doth *remaine*. . . I. ix. 31. 8
fire and brimstone, which for ever shall *remaine*. . . I. ix. 49. 9
'What need of armes, where peace doth ay *remaine*, . . . I. x. 62. 7
let me heare for aie in peace *remaine*, . . . I. x. 63. 3
After his foes defeasaunce did *remaine*, . . . I. xii. 12. 4
Of which a store-house did with her *remaine*: . . . II. vi. 6. 6
Ne Mammon would there let him long *remaine*, . . . II. vii. 63. 3
Great guerdon, well I wote, should you *remaine*, . . . II. ix. 6. 7
of hia victories Brave monuments *remaine*, . . . II. x. 21. 9
after wild it should to her *remaine*, . . . II. x. 32. 3
A seate in Ireland safely to *remaine*, . . . II. x. 41. 8
In wretched prison long he did *remaine*, . . . II. x. 45. 1
he victor onely did *remaine*; . . . II. xi. 43. 7
Whiles the dredd daunger does behind *remaine*. . . II. xii. 21. 4
both awhile would coverd *remaine*, . . . II. xii. 64. 4
now there do but two of six *remaine*, . . . III. i. 29. 5
nought for me but death there doth *remaine*? . . . III. ii. 35. 5
if Life Yett in his frozen members did *remaine* . . . III. v. 31. 2
Some thousand yeares so doen they there *remaine*, . . . III. vi. 33. 5
Iette next in *remaine* To Paridaa his sonne, . . . III. ix. 37. 4
Till so she doe, she must in doole *remaine*, . . . III. xi. 17. 7
Full many piteous stornes doe *remaine*, . . . IV. i. 1. 2
Of all . . . some *relicks* did *remaine*. . . IV. i. 21. 9
Where in a maze they both did long *remaine*, . . . IV. iv. 18. 7
Give it to her, for ever to *remaine*, . . . IV. v. 4. 6
Yet did the smart *remaine*, though he himselfe did flee. . . IV. v. 44. 9
He left him there in languor to *remaine*, . . . IV. vii. 47. 5
any bud thereof doth scarce *remaine*, . . . IV. viii. 33. 2
in a mighty hood Her person . . . did *remaine*, . . . IV. ix. 18. 3
To let faire Florimell in bands *remaine*, . . . IV. xi. 1. 4
In which he long time after did *remaine* . . . IV. xi. 7. 5
stormes which therein still *remaine*. . . IV. xi. 38. 9
Did yield she rather should with him *remaine* Alive, . . . V. i. 27. 5
Looke what surplus did of each *remaine*, . . . V. ii. 31. 8
In which they doe these many yeares *remaine*, . . . V. ii. 36. 3
We are not sure they would so long *remaine*: . . . V. ii. 36. 6
Who all this while behind him did *remaine*: . . . V. iii. 13. 3
whiles he did in the wood *remaine*, . . . V. iii. 31. 4
Unto the prison, where her hart did thrall *remaine*. . . V. v. 51. 9
Which still was wont with Artagall *remaine*; . . . V. vi. 34. 4
That mote *remaine* for an eternall token . . . V. viii. 44. 4
nought else but bare life doth *remaine*; . . . V. x. 21. 7
So now all three one sencelesse lump *remaine*, . . . V. xi. 14. 6
even that which thou savedst thine still to *remaine*? . . . V. xi. 16. 9
There he with Belgae did awhile *remaine* . . . V. xi. 35. 1
During which time that he did there *remaine*, . . . V. xi. 26. 1
vertue, which with you doth there *remaine*, . . . VI. Pr. 3. 2
His hope of refuge used to *remaine*: . . . VI. i. 22. 6
Streight to the carkasse . . . where it did *remaine*: . . . VI. iii. 17. 4
posteritie, Which we might see after our selves *remaine* . . . VI. iv. 31. 4
Or understand that she in safetie did *remaine*, . . . VI. iv. 40. 9
'What hope of helpe doth then for us *remaine*, . . . VI. vi. 13. 6
Upon the rest that did alive *remaine*; . . . VI. vi. 38. 4
whilst him list *remaine*, . . . VI. ix. 34. 2
With whom he myndes for ever to *remaine*, . . . VI. x. 2. 6
Where his faire Pastorella did *remaine*: . . . VI. x. 32. 3
They found that life did yet in her *remaine*: . . . VI. xi. 22. 2
So did he eeke long after this *remaine*, . . . VI. xii. 38. 6
Onely the starry skie doth still *remaine*: . . . VII. vii. 55. 5
To knitt the knot, that ever shall *remaine*. . . Am. vi. 14
So, as I then disarmed did *remaine*, . . . Am. xii. 5
she as Steele and flint doth still *remaine*. . . Am. xviii. 14
Ne any mention shall thereof *remaine*, . . . Am. xxvii. 10
joy, her thrall for ever to *remaine*, . . . Am. xlii. 7
Long-while alone in languor to *remaine*. . . Am. lii. 8
some glance doth in mine eie *remaine*. . . Am. lxxxvii. 8
About the sacred Altare doe *remaine*, . . . Epith. 230
The bridale bowre and geniall bed *remaine*, . . . Epith. 399
all ye powers which in the same *remaine*, . . . Epith. 413
lampe doth yet *remaine* Fresh burning . . . H.L. 131
Where they for ever should in bonds *remaine* . . . H.H.L. 125
in state *remaine* As their great Maker did at first ordaine, . . . H.H.B. 200
Or idle thought of earthly things, *remaine*; . . . H.H.B. 268
- Remained.** Ne of so brave a building ought *remained*, . . . Ti. 559
I in minde *remained* sore agast, . . . Ti. 678
Lost both his eyes and so *remaynd* long while, . . . Col. 922
the cause and root of all his ill, . . . behind *remained* still, . . . I. x. 25. 3
remaynd Some lingring life within his hollow brest, . . . I. xii. 10. 3
he has so long *remained* theare, . . . II. vii. 65. 1
in bands, where he till death *remaynd*; . . . II. x. 18. 7
Ne ought in secret from the same *remaynd*; . . . III. ii. 19. 7
Happy this Realme, had it *remoynd* ever since! . . . III. ii. 21. 9

Remained—Continued.

- They which *remaynd* . . . departed thence IV. v. 28. 1
Where many years it afterwards *remayned*, V. ii. 19. 5
Ne of that goodly hew *remayned* ought, V. iii. 24. 8
Thus he long while in thraldome there *remayned*, V. v. 57. 6
There all that night *remayned* Britomart, V. vi. 24. 5
She there *remaynd*'d; but with right wary heede, V. vi. 31. 4
So there a while they afterwards *remayned*, V. vii. 42. 1
some life *remayned* secretly; V. xii. 39. 7
There he *remaynd* with them right well agreed, VI. i. 47. 7
he *remayned* in most perilous plight, VI. iv. 1. 8
remayned in most wretched state, VI. v. 29. 3
that Dame *remayned* With her unworthy knight, VI. vi. 39. 8
Whylest thus she in these hellish dens *remayned*, VI. xi. 3. 1
So ever since they firmly have *remayned*, H.L. 92
Ne she her selfe, had she *remayned* still, H.L. 215
Remainig. long *remainig*, he did alwaies strive I. v. 40. 7
this old woman, here *remainig* beene, IV. vii. 13. 7
no whit of them *remainig* one may see, V. x. 29. 9
Some sparks *remainig* of that heavenly fyre, H.L. 107
Which in it selfe it hath *remainig* still, H.B. 219
Remains. Ne ought save Tyber . . . *Remains* of all, Ro. iii. 12
Thereof nought *remaynes* but the memoree; S.C. N. 121
all that in the deepest earth *remaynes*, Ga. 590
Of which there now *remaynes* no memorie, Hub. 1230
Ne ought to me *remaynes*, Ti. 156
yet *remaynes* his wide memoriall, H. x. 76. 3
now alone he conquerour *remaynes*; H. xi. 48. 1
still *remaynes* in everlasting store, III. vi. 36. 4
Where he *remaynes*, of all unsuccess'd and unsought, IV. viii. 51. 9
'a greater wrong *remaynes*, IV. ix. 38. 1
no braver president this day *Remaynes* on earth, V. iv. 2. 7
what *remaynes*, That we may compass this our enterprize? V. v. 48. 1
What then *remaynes* but I to ashes burne, Am. xxxii. 13
Within my hart, . . . every part *remaynes* immortally; Am. xlv. 8
whole *remaynes* scarce any little part; H.L. 144
Remeasure. His late miswanded wayes now to *remeasure*
right, III. vii. 18. 9
Remedies. Sharpe Isope, good for greene wounds *remedies*, Mu. 190
From whence descend all hopelesse *remedies*; III. v. 34. 5
Remediless. Emprisond was in chaines *remediless*; I. v. 36. 8
Remediless for aie he doth him hold, I. vii. 51. 8
else her paine Should be *remediless*; III. xii. 34. 6
forced to forgoe th' attempt *remediless*; V. xi. 51. 9
Remedy. pittied is mishappe that nas *remedy*, S.C. May 61
hope thereof to finde due *remedy*? Hub. 57
Till please the heavens afford me *remedy*, T.M. 294
none is left to *remedy* my paine, T.M. 423
May them avoyde, or *remedy* provide, Mu. 224
The cause to weet, and fault to *remedy*; H. xi. 20. 3
For which no reason can finde *remedy*? III. ii. 36. 2
Ne can my ronning so finde *remedee*, III. ii. 39. 6
but if *remedee* Thou her afford, III. iii. 16. 8
with paine Or powre, he hable it to *remedy*, III. iii. 40. 4
To seeke for hearbes that mote him *remedy*; III. v. 32. 2
To doe him ease, or doe him *remedy*, III. v. 50. 2
Fond is the feare that findes no *remedy*; III. x. 3. 3
succor . . . the whole worlds commune *remedy*? III. x. 26. 5
ne no man *remedye*, III. xi. 48. 9
Till time for him should *remedy* provide, IV. vii. 47. 6
She deare besought the Prince of *remedy*; IV. vii. 64. 7
Whom she besought to find some *remedy*, IV. xi. 6. 7
So left her her withouten *remedy*, IV. xii. 24. 3
in vaine; for why no *remedy* He saw, VI. iii. 44. 1
sorrows of the mynd Find *remedy* unsought, VI. iv. 28. 9
Ne all the skill, . . . Can *remedy* such hurts; VI. vi. 1. 9
In vaine of me ye hope for *remedy*, VI. vi. 6. 8
for want of *remedy* Did languish long, VI. vii. 31. 2
seeking all things meete for *remedy*; VI. xi. 8. 5
she resolv'd no *remedy* to fynde, VI. xi. 8. 6
Yet could not *remedy* her wretched case; VI. xii. 8. 2
Remember. So well as I her words *remember* may, Hub. 42
Remember yet my undeserv'd paines; D. 522
Well could he him *remember*, H. vi. 39. 1
In those same woods ye well *remember* may, III. v. 27. 5
remember well the mighty word, III. vi. 34. 4
he said, (if I *remember* right) III. ix. 47. 5
as ye *remember* well, IV. iv. 2. 7
They gan *remember* of the fowle upbraide, IV. ix. 28. 5
Here neede you to *remember*, IV. xi. 2. 1
(as ye lately mote *remember* well) V. i. 3. 3
(as ye mote yet right well *Remember*) V. ix. 41. 2
Ye may *remember* since th' Earths cursed seed, VII. vi. 20. 2
through merry feasting . . . did not the cold *remember*; VII. vii. 41. 3
That ye for ever it *remember* may, Epith. 264
Remembered. Hereafter many yeares *remembered* be Ga. 61
To be *remembered* of posteritie, Ti. 165
'How manie great ones may *remembered* be, Ti. 358
Ne thenceforth his approved skill . . . *Remembered* he, H. v. 8. 8
The warres he well *remembered* of king Nine, H. ix. 56. 8
he *remembered* both their infancis; H. ix. 57. 3
He then *remembered* well, that had bene sayd, H. xi. 45. 1
Whom he now seeing, her *remembered* well, IV. iv. 8. 3
He well *remembered* that the same was hee, VI. vi. 40. 3
The rosie marke, which she *remembered* well, VI. xii. 15. 6
Remembereth. Her minde *remembereth* her mortalitie, Am. xiii. 7
Remembering. his owne health *remembering* now no more, H. v. 45. 8
Remembrance. weake was my *remembrance* it to hold, Hub. 1387
grieve that ny *remembrance* quite is raced Out, Ti. 177

Remembrance—Continued.

- his owne end unto *remembrance* call; Ti. 467
in *remembrance* of that glorious bright, Col. 46
Remembrance of that most Heroicke spirit, Ded. Son. xv. 1
But with *remembrance* of your gracious name, Ded. Son. xvi. 3
The deare *remembrance* of his dying Lord, f. i. 2. 2
sad *remembrance* now the Prince amoves, I. ix. 18. 3
to his fresh *remembrance* did reverse The ugly vew, I. ix. 48. 5
Creed with *remembrance* of his wicked wayes, I. x. 21. 6
This man of infinite *remembrance* was, H. ix. 56. 1
thy *remembrance* and perpetuall band, H. x. 69. 4
Oenone . . . for *remembrance* of her passed joy, III. ix. 36. 5
put away *remembrance* of late teene; III. xii. 40. 7
Now with *remembrance* of those spightfull speeches, IV. ii. 12. 2
in *remembrance* of his friends late harme, IV. iv. 35. 2
wiping out *remembrance* of all ill, IV. iv. 32. 4
have the sterne *remembrance* wypt away, IV. viii. 1. 8
At the *remembrance* of their knaverie; V. iii. 39. 5
The sad *remembrance* of her wretched plight; VI. xi. 50. 7
to deprive *Remembrance* of all paines, Am. lxiii. 12
Remembrances. resemblaunces To her he made, and many
kinde *remembrances*, III. vii. 16. 9
Remerced. She him *remerced* as the Patrone of her life, H. xi. 16. 9
Remission. often treat for pardon and *remission* To suppliants, V. ix. 32. 3
Remit. Would ye *remit* it to some righteous man? V. iv. 16. 3
Remitted. deserve to have small faults *remitted*, Ga. 474
he had the Lyon be *remitted* Into his seate, Hub. 1254
Remnant. now no *remnant* doth thereof remaue: Ti. 415
with a *remnant* did to sea repayre; III. ix. 41. 3
Choking the *remnant* of his plaintife speech, III. xi. 12. 4
th' onely *remnant* of that royall breed, IV. viii. 33. 8
rise against the *remnant* at their will; VI. xi. 18. 3
Remora. A little fish, that men called *Remora*, Van. ix. 10
Remorse. The heavens doe melt in teares without *remorse*; S.C. N. 131
Why then weepes Lobbin so without *remorse*? S.C. N. 167
He raft her hatefull heade without *remorse*; I. i. 24. 8
His bloody rage aswaged with *remorse*, I. iii. 5. 8
many corses . . . lay Without *remorse* or decent funerall; I. v. 53. 4
in a Dongee deepe him threw without *remorse*, I. vii. 15. 9
sharp *Remorse* his hart did prick and nip, I. x. 27. 3
him beset . . . without *remorse*, H. ii. 22. 3
The noble Guyon, mov'd with great *remorse*, H. iv. 6. 1
Drew him through durt and myre without *remorse*, H. v. 23. 4
Him therinto he threw without *remorse*, H. xi. 46. 7
of that fend was rent without *remorse*; III. vii. 31. 3
with great *remorse* He nere was touched, III. vii. 43. 7
with pitlisse *remorse* Through shield . . . did wend, IV. ii. 15. 3
They spoile and ravine without all *remorse*; IV. iv. 35. 8
tought with soft *remorse* and pittie rare; IV. xii. 12. 5
rudely hayld her forth without *remorse*, V. ii. 26. 3
made them both one masse withouten more *remorse*, V. viii. 32. 9
to banish all *remorse*, V. ix. 43. 3
With more then needfull naturall *remorse*, V. x. 4. 8
brusht and battred them without *remorse*, V. xii. 7. 4
Neither of other taking pittie nor *remorse*, VI. i. 33. 9
did thinke without *remorse* To be aveng'd, VI. iv. 20. 8
make one end of him without ruth or *remorse*, VI. viii. 14. 9
Empierced be with pittifull *remorse*, H.L. 247
Remotest. Searching all lands and each *remotest* part, III. iv. 6. 7
Remoud. See **Removed**.
Remounted. *Remounted* up as light as chearefull Larke; I. i. 44. 7
He up *remounted* light, III. x. 38. 9
Remounting. hastily *remounting* to his steed, III. ix. 15. 1
Unto her Coch *remounting*, home did ride, IV. i. 51. 8
On whom *remounting* fiercely forth he rode, IV. iv. 23. 4
Remounts. *Remounts* againe into the open ayre, H. xi. 36. 8
Remove. Wherefore soone I rede thee hence *remove*, S.C. F. 137
Where mortall wreakes their lilis may not *remove*; Ti. 397
She, all resolv'd, and ready to *remove*, D. 261
needlesse dreid for to *remove* away, I. iii. 14. 6
Least . . . rash misweening doe thy hart *remove*; I. iv. 1. 6
the treachour did *remove* His craftie engin, H. iv. 27. 3
those warriors far *remove*, H. v. 16. 5
he rose for to *remove* aside Those pretious hils, H. vii. 6. 2
to *remove* the same I have no might; H. vii. 50. 8
Some to *remove* the scum as it did rise; H. ix. 31. 7
Shall doe unto her service, never to *remove*; III. i. 26. 9
Yet will I not fro mine own love *remove*, III. i. 28. 3
yield your heart whence ye cannot *remove*? III. ii. 40. 8
No ydle charmes so lightly may *remove*; III. ii. 51. 8
loosenes, that she lightly did *remove*, III. viii. 42. 5
thousand charmes could not her stedfast hart *remove*, III. xii. 31. 9
use of awfull Majestic *remove*, IV. Pr. 5. 4
A new unknown mischiefe did from him *remove*, IV. i. 2. 9
being knit with vertue, never will *remove*, IV. vi. 31. 9
nothing could my fixed mind *remove*, IV. vii. 16. 5
stay Till she drew neare, and then againe *remove*; IV. viii. 11. 3
seeing not how thence he mote *remove*, IV. viii. 53. 3
No words may rate, nor rigour him *remove*, IV. ix. 31. 7
May nought at all their settled mindes *remove*, IV. x. 2. 3
'The widow Queene . . . Thought best away me to *remov*, VI. ii. 29. 7
Her constant mynd could not a whit *remove*, VI. xi. 5. 2
Remove the cause by which your fayre beames darkned be, Am. xlv. 14
captived are So firmly, that ye never may *remove*, Am. lxxi. 8
hath vertue to *remove* All Loves dislike, Prath. 98
Remov'd. Her faithfull Gard *remov'd*, her hope dismayd, I. iii. 43. 3
breares . . . still before him she *remov'd* away, I. x. 35. 4
therefore was *remov'd* far behind, H. ix. 55. 2
quite his hart from Guendolene *remov'd*, H. x. 17. 8
had not bene *remov'd* many a day; H. xi. 35. 8

Removed—Continued.

Romulus, renewing it, to Rome *remoud*? III. ix. 43. 9
 fire . . . Ne yet by any meanes *remov'd* away; III. xi. 23. 8
 when the cause, whence evill doth arise, *Removed* is, VI. vi. 14. 4
Removes, what mishap thus long him from my selfe *removes*? IV. viii. 63. 9
Removing, out of that same fishers filthy nest *Removing* her, III. viii. 35. 8
Rencounter. He gan *rencounter* him in equal race, II. i. 26. 5
 Which by that new *rencounter* he should reare; III. i. 9. 8
Rencounted. To have *rencounted* him in equal race; IV. vi. 3. 2
Rencounted him with so impetuous might, VI. xii. 29. 2
Rencounting. him *rencounting* fierce, reskewd the noble pray. I. iv. 39. 9
 him *rencounting* fierce, as hanke in flight, I. xi. 53. 4
Rend. this brave monument with flash did *rend*, *Bel.* 3rd iii. 14
rend the greedie mindes of covetous men, *Gn.* 95
 with wild wounds their carcasses doth *rend*; *Gn.* 414
 now I will my golden Clarion *rend*, T.M. 463
 wound my heart, and *rend* my bleeding chest, D. 298
 Did *rend* his haire, and beat his blubbed face, D. 551
 The whiles the captive heard his nets did *rend*, *As.* 125
 For anguish great they gan to *rend* their heare, I. iii. 22. 4
 cry, and curse, and raile, and *rend* her heare, I. iii. 25. 2
 A Dragon . . . would his rightfull ravine *rend* away; I. v. 8. 5
 his rasb syre began to *rend* His heare, I. v. 39. 4
rend his flesh, and his owne synewes eat. I. x. 28. 3
 scratch my sonne, or *rend* his tender hand? I. xii. 11. 6
 Where sate a gentle Lady . . . With garments *rent*, II. i. 13. 6
rend the rattling skyes with flames of fouldring heat. II. ii. 20. 9
rend in peeces with his ravenous pawes, II. vii. 27. 8
 As if the rest some wicked hand did *rend*, II. x. 68. 4
 from the Daniske Tyrants head shall *rend* Th' usurped crowne, III. iii. 47. 6
 many wilde woodmen which robbe and *rend* All travellers: III. x. 40. 6
 Whilst deadly torments doe her chast brest *rend*, III. xi. 11. 3
 speares . . . in their flesh a griesly passage *rend*, IV. ii. 15. 5
 their armes away to *rend*; IV. iii. 35. 4
 His mighty heart did almost *rend* in tway, IV. iv. 22. 7
 Right fit to *rend* the food on which he fared, IV. v. 35. 5
 a rocke of Diamond it could rive And *rend* asunder. IV. v. 37. 9
 knocke his head, and *rend* his rugged heares, IV. viii. 4. 8
 seem'd his shrikes would *rend* the brasen skie; IV. viii. 38. 5
 She gan to storme, and rage, and *rend* her gall, V. v. 47. 2
 To *rend* and teare what so she can oppresse; V. xi. 24. 4
 As if that it she would in peeces *rend*, V. xi. 27. 4
 ready now to *rend* His loves deare spoile, VI. x. 35. 7
 snatch, and byte, and *rend*, and tug, and teare; VI. xi. 17. 6
 with one word my whole years work doth *rend*. *Am.* xxiii. 12
Rended. her flank wide *rended*. *Bel.* 2nd vi. 11
 Out of his breast the very heart have *rended*: V. v. 6. 5
Render. shun'd destruction doth destruction *render*: *Gn.* 364
render up a reckning of their travels. *Hub.* 310
Render therefore therein to me my right, IV. ii. 13. 8
 Whose smallest minute lost no riches *render* may. IV. x. 14. 9
Rendered. it ought be *rendered* her without deniall. V. iv. 15. 9
Rending. *rending* them in peeces, felly slewe *Hub.* 1370
Rending her yeolow locks, *Ti.* 10
rending up his helmet, would Have slayne him streight; I. iii. 38. 2
 reft away with his . . . *rending* claves: I. iii. 41. 6
 The sharpnesse of his cruel *rending* claves: I. xi. 12. 2
 The God himselfe *rending* his golden heare, III. xi. 37. 7
Rends. all things in his way Full stearnly *rends* *Gn.* 272
 She to them runnes in hast, and her baire *rends*, V. viii. 10. 7
rends her golden locks, and snowy brests embrew. VI. viii. 40. 9
rends without regard of person or of time. VI. xii. 40. 9
Renew. Those now *renew*, as fitter for this place. T.M. 378
 By dubble usurie doth twice *renew* it. *Col.* 39
 Therewith she gan her passion to *renew*, I. iii. 25. 1
 'With proud foes sight my sorrow to *renew*, I. iv. 51. 7
 fates expired could *renew* again, I. v. 40. 3
 With like attempt to like end to *renew*. I. v. 42. 4
 ofte refreshed, battell oft *renewe*. I. vi. 44. 3
 Them to *renew*, I wote, breeds no delight, I. viii. 44. 3
 Una eard her travaill to *renew*. I. ix. 18. 5
 long decay *Renew*, as one were borne that very day. I. xi. 30. 5
 He gan *renew* the late forbidden bairns, I. xii. 36. 7
 when this breathlesse woxe, that batteill gan *renew*. II. viii. 47. 9
 her Host she did *renew*, II. x. 55. 6
 gan this Realme *renew* her passed prime: II. x. 58. 8
 to him brought, fresh battell to *renew*; II. xi. 28. 3
 Much greater griefe . . . thou woldst *renew*, III. i. 8. 3
 Tho gan she to *renew* her former smart, III. ii. 29. 8
 the old sparkes *renew* Of native corage, III. iii. 45. 7
 gan his former griefe *renew*. IV. i. 38. 9
 Rusht fiercely forth the battell to *renew*, IV. iii. 14. 6
 Could stand on foot now to *renew* the fight: IV. iii. 23. 3
 gan he all this storie to *renew*, IV. viii. 64. 1
 all afresh gan former fight *renew*. IV. ix. 26. 6
 She gan afresh thus to *renew* her wretched case. IV. xii. 8. 9
 Comanded them their daily workes *renew*, V. v. 1. 4
 gan *renew* her former cruelnesse: V. v. 14. 4
 They turne afresh, and oft *renew* their former threat. V. xi. 45. 9
 courage chill Kindling afresh, gan battell to *renew*, VI. i. 35. 8
 to *renew* the rigour of his smart; VI. x. 31. 4
 Dare to *renew* the like bold enterprize, VII. iv. 30. 2
 if I speake, her wrath *renew* I shall; *Am.* xliii. 2
 griefe *renew*, and passious doe awake *Am.* xlv. 11
 Our love shall live, and later life *renew*. *Am.* lxxv. 14
Renewed. See Fresh-renewed, Late-renewed.

Renewed—Continued.

home returne, where all should be *renewd* III. x. 51. 3
 Sir Arthegall *renewed* His strength still more, IV. vi. 18. 4
Renew'd her death by timely death denying. VI. xi. 23. 5
Renewer. Breeder of new, *renewer* of old smarts: III. iv. 57. 3
Reneweth. the weary war *reneweth*; *Am.* xi. 4
Renewing. *Renewing* in themselves that rage unkiade, *Ro.* x. 13
Renewing her complaint with passion stroug, *Ti.* 479
 From needlesse trouble of *renewing* fight II. v. 25. 2
 Romulus, *renewing* it, to Rome *remoud*? III. ix. 43. 9
 a chyld, *renewing* still thy yeares, *H.L.* 55
Renews. *Renews* herself with buildings rich and gay; *Ro.* xxvii. 11
 soone *renews* her native pride: II. iii. 36. 6
 Begines his owne, and my old fault *renews*. *H.H.L.* 21
Renferst. Whereat *renferst* with wrath and sharp regret, II. viii. 45. 1
Renforced. twice *renforst* lacke to their ships to fly; II. x. 48. 2
Renne, etc. See Run, etc.
Renounce. If thou wilt *renounce* thy miscreance, II. viii. 51. 6
 All other loves, . . . Thou must *renounce* and utterly displace, *H.H.L.* 264
Renounced. shortly he *renounced* the vassallage Of Rome againe, II. x. 52. 5
Renown. Ne strive to winne *renowne*, S.C. Jun. 74
 My volume shall *renowne*, *Gn.* 48
 So thy *renowne* lives ever by enlightning, *Com. Son.* i. 14
 Thy father, that good Earle of rare *renowne*, *Ti.* 261
 Riches, *renowne*, and principality, II. vii. 8. 5
 whom I lust do heape with glory and *renowne*? II. vii. 11. 9
 long had in great *renowne*, II. x. 29. 8
 With high *renowne* and great felicity: II. x. 36. 3
 'So may ye gaine to you full great *renowne*. III. v. 11. 1
 The Squire lives with *renowne*. III. v. 25. 9
 He lives, but takes small joy of his *renowne*; III. v. 26. 1
 'for which is bought Endlesse *renowne*, III. xi. 19. 9
 Of passing valew and of great *renowne*, III. xi. 47. 3
 a mayden Queene of high *renowne*, V. viii. 17. 2
 him did much *renowne*, and far his fame display. VI. i. 2. 9
Renowned. See Far-renowned.
Renowned for fruite of famous progenie, *Ro.* vi. 6
 Did fill with her *renowned* nourshings praise *Ro.* x. 7
Renowned in choyce of happy marriage *Gn.* 487
 brave Knights, and their *renowned* Squires; *Hub.* 29
 Of dreadfull battailes of *renowned* Knights; *Hub.* 767
 A mightie Prince, of most *renowned* race, *Ti.* 184
 that great Towre, which is so much *renowned* *Ti.* 509
 the wide rule of his *renowned* sire. *Mxi.* 40
 Nor Po nor Tyburs swans so much *renowned*, *Col.* 412
Renowned Lord, that, for your worthnesse *Dec. Son.* xi. 1
 that *renowned* Snake Which great Alcides in Stremona slew, I. vii. 17. 1
 house . . . *Renowned* throughout the world I. x. 3. 2
 Through famous Poets verse each where *renowned*, I. x. 54. 7
 That shall ye evermore *renowned* make I. xi. 2. 8
 to demand of his *renowned* guest: I. xii. 15. 6
 were *renowned*, and sought from place to place. II. ii. 6. 9
 the most *renowned* That may this day . . . be found. II. ii. 42. 4
renowned farre For his bold feates II. iv. 41. 2
 Mars . . . is for Venus loves *renowned* more II. vi. 35. 8
 Throughout the world, *renowned* far and neare, II. ix. 4. 4
 From this *renowned* Prince derived arre, II. x. 4. 2
 men of *renowned* might; II. x. 65. 3
 Elfant was of most *renowned* fame, II. x. 73. 3
 To hunt for glory and *renowned* prayse. III. i. 3. 3
 'Renowned kings, and sacred Emperours, III. iii. 23. 1
 for his warlike feates *renowned* is, III. iii. 27. 3
Renowned Martia; and redoubted Emmilen. III. iii. 54. 9
 Troynovant, . . . Lincolne, both *renowned* far away; III. ix. 51. 2
 As that *renowned* Poet them compyled IV. ii. 32. 6
 Ne more *renowned* for their chevalrie, IV. iii. 2. 8
 the fame of this *renowned* prise IV. x. 4. 1
 Inachus *renowned* above the rest; IV. xi. 15. 5
 Tybris, *renowned* for the Romaines fame, IV. xi. 21. 6
 there the three *renowned* brethren were, IV. xi. 42. 1
 much *renowned* For noble courage V. viii. 36. 7
 Lauding and praying his *renowned* worth V. xi. 33. 3
 shall you most *renowned* make for evermore. VI. i. 5. 9
 seem'd the spoile of some right well *renowned*: VI. v. 25. 5
Renowned much in armes and derring doe; VI. v. 37. 4
 father MOLE, whom Shepherds quill *Renowned* hath VII. iv. 36. 9
 those *renowned* noble Peres of Greece, *Am.* xlv. 1
Rent. See To-rent, Yrent.
rent this royall tree quite by the roote; *Pet.* lii. 12
 The stonie joynts of these old walls now *rent*, *Ro.* xxv. 7
 feeble flocke, whose fleece is rough and *rent*, S.C. Ja. 43
 a sigh had high *rent* her heart in twaine) S.C. May 194
 bene of ravenous Wolves *yrent*, S.C. S. 148
 all mine Oten reedes bene *rent* and wore, S.C. O. 8
 limbs, with lightning *rent*, *Ro.* 199
 hath his jawes with angrie spirits *rent*, *Gn.* 278
 It *rent*, and streight about him gan beholde *Gn.* 300
 The skie, in peeces seeming to be *rent*, *Gn.* 581
 Some on th' Eubolek Cliffs in peeces *rent*; *Gn.* 587
 ran away in his *rent* rags by night, *Hub.* 937
 thy kiugdome from thy head is *rent*, *Hub.* 1329
 all her Sisters *rent* their golden heares, T.M. 111
 Thy scepter *rent*, and power put to wrack; T.M. 400
 Such one King Edmond, but was *rent* for gaine. *Ti.* 418
 As if his heart in peeces would have *rent*. D. 49
 From her red cheeke the roses *rent* away; *As.* 160
 her nurly Page With his rude clawes the wicket open *rent*, I. iii. 13. 2
 streight him *rent* in thousand peeces small, I. iii. 20. 3
 His rufin raiment all was . . . to rage *yrent*, I. iv. 34. 2
 For that Hippolytus *rent* corse he did redresse. I. v. 36. 9

Rent—Continued.

- His goodly corps, on ragged cliffs *rent*, I. v. 38. 6
 sorrowfull assay . . . almost *rent* her tender hart in tway, . . . I. vii. 27. 4
 Both loftie towres and highest trees hath *rent*, I. viii. 9. 7
 trunk, halfe *rent* with ragged rift, I. viii. 22. 8
 Which shaking off, he *rent* that yron dore, I. viii. 39. 5
 Her looser golden lockes he rudely *rent*, II. i. 11. 5
 With garments *rent*, and heare discheveled, II. i. 13. 6
 Her golden lockes most cruelly she *rent*, II. i. 15. 4
 seemd her tender heart was *rent* in twaine, II. i. 38. 4
 As budding branch *rent* from the native tree, II. ii. 2. 6
 smott, and hitt, and kickt, and scratcht, and *rent*, II. iv. 6. 8
 The sacred Diademe in peeces *rent*, II. vii. 13. 6
 Would him have *rent* in thousand peeces strayt: II. vii. 64. 5
 His cursed life out of her lodge have *rent*: II. viii. 32. 3
 Thenceforth this Realme was into factions *rent*, II. x. 36. 6
 Beautie and Money, they that Bulwarke sorely *rent*. II. xi. 9. 9
 They on this rock are *rent*, II. xii. 4. 9
 here to be red By these *rent* reliques, II. xii. 9. 7
 bring my ship, ere it be *rent*, III. iv. 10. 4
 gan she gather up her garments *rent*, III. vii. 11. 1
 teare His rugged flesh, and *rent* his ragged heare; III. vii. 20. 5
 of that feend was *rent* without remorse: III. vii. 31. 3
 Himselfe in thousand peeces fondly *rent*, III. xi. 38. 4
 Their swords . . . were broke, and bauberques *rent*, III. xi. 62. 6
 from her head ofte *rente* her snarled heare: III. xii. 17. 5
 There were *rent* robes and broken scepters plast; IV. i. 21. 4
 Their girlonds *rent*, their bowres despoyled all; IV. i. 24. 7
 their soules they would atonce have *rent* Out of their brests, IV. ii. 18. 2
 For to have *rent* his shield and armes away, IV. iv. 31. 2
 Rude was his garment, and to rags all *rent*, IV. v. 35. 1
 all his mayle yriv'd, and plates *rent*, IV. vi. 15. 8
rent his haire and scratcht his face for paine. IV. viii. 46. 5
 made the rockes to roare as they were *rent*. IV. xi. 12. 5
 at the length he has *rent* the dore, V. ii. 24. 3
 Torne all to rags, and *rent* with many a wound; V. viii. 42. 7
 Doe all atonce their thunders rage forth *rent*, V. x. 34. 8
 Them foully *rent*, and shamefully defaced had. V. xi. 60. 9
 through the yron walles their way they *rent*, V. xii. 17. 7
 Gan teare her hayre, and all her garments *rent*, VI. v. 4. 8
 Iim rudely *rent* and all to peeces tore; VI. vi. 22. 6
 As if he would in peeces him have *rent*: VI. vi. 40. 6
 an oaken plant, which lately hee *Rent* by the root; VI. vii. 24. 8
 As if they would have *rent* the brasen skies. VI. viii. 40. 4
 Which they from many long had rohd and *rent*, VI. xi. 51. 3
Rent up her brest, and bosome open layd, VI. xii. 19. 4
 As if he would have *rent* him with his cruell clawes: VI. xii. 29. 9
 He freely gave to be both *rent* and torne. H.H.L. 150
- Renting.** *Renting* hir faire visage and golden haire, Bel.¹ viii. 4
Reversed. Whose shield he heares *reverset*, I. iv. 41. 9
 Then from him reft his shield, and it *reverset*, V. iii. 37. 6
- Repaid.** such pryde at length was ill *repayde*: S.C. D. 49
 He is *repayd* with scorne and foule despite, Col. 905
 What may suffice to be for meede *repayd*. II. viii. 55. 7
 with their owne *repayd* duly weare, IV. ix. 30. 8
 By equall dome *repayd* on his owne pate: IV. xi. 38. 4
 them *repaide* againe with double more. V. vii. 31. 4
 most gratefull shew'd, and heaped thanks *repayd*. V. viii. 23. 9
 all is now *repayd* with interest againe. VI. viii. 21. 9
- Repair.** thereto aye wonned to *repayre* The shepherds daughters S.C. F. 119
 went to *repayre* Unto the focke, S.C. S. 186
 Much do I feare back to them to *repayre*, Gn. 382
 To Morpheus house doth hastily *repayre*. I. i. 39. 3
 that good knight would not so nigh *repayre*, I. iv. 37. 7
 Unto those native woods for to *repayre*, I. vi. 30. 3
 'Flesh may empaire,' . . . but reason can *repayre*. I. vii. 41. 9
 To rest them selves, and weary powres *repayre*; I. viii. 50. 8
 their forwasted kingdom to *repayre*: I. xi. 1. 3
 he did her deadly wounds *repayre*, II. i. 43. 8
 her lodging to *repayre* awhile, II. ii. 33. 4
 the dying bronns *repayre* With yron tongs, II. vii. 36. 3
 Ida, where the Gods lov'd to *repayre*, II. xii. 52. 6
 every knight which doth this way *repayre*, III. i. 26. 7
 Into her fathers closet to *repayre*; III. ii. 22. 2
 A knight that way there chanced to *repayre*; III. viii. 11. 5
 with a remnant did to sea *repayre*; III. ix. 41. 3
 where list them to *repayre*. III. x. 16. 9
 To snaky-locke Medusa to *repayre*, III. xi. 42. 8
 Withouten dread of perill to *repayre* Unto his womne, IV. viii. 5. 2
 To which when he according did *repayre*, IV. viii. 51. 2
 dayly yet thou doest the same *repayre*; IV. x. 47. 2
 All which he undertooke for to *repayre*, V. ii. 32. 7
 How Fortune will your ruin'd name *repayre*. V. iv. 34. 8
 ere he could his weapon backe *repayre*, V. xi. 13. 7
 the Nymphs . . . Which daily may to thy sweete lookes *repayre*, VI. ii. 25. 3
 So shall you soone *repayre* your present evill plight.' VI. vi. 14. 9
 pride that none may it *repayre*. Am. lviii. 8
 Doe make and still *repayre*: Epith. 102
- Repaired.** Till she *repaired* have her tackles spent, I. xii. 42. 6
 to his daughter Regan he *repayrd*, II. x. 30. 6
 To which they all *repayrd*, IV. xi. 9. 3
- Repairing.** *Repairing* her decayed fashion, Ro. xxvii. 10
- Reparation.** That there mote be no hope of *reparation*, V. ii. 28. 4
- Repast.** gan now to take more sound *repast*; I. ii. 4. 3
 when their powres . . . With dew *repast* they had recured well, I. ix. 2. 2
 bodies were fresht with dew *repast*, I. x. 18. 2
 His mind was full of spiritual *repast*, I. x. 48. 8
 take *repast* For their sharpe wounds, II. ix. 16. 6
 well recovered after long *repast*, III. vii. 18. 7
 There leave we them in pleasure and *repast*, V. iii. 40. 1

Repast—Continued.

- For beasts and foules to feede upon for their *repast*. V. ix. 19. 9
- Repay.** life must life, and blood must blood, *repay*. I. ix. 43. 6
 Ye will me now with like good turne *repay*, I. ix. 40. 6
 That curtsie with like kindnesse to *repay*, V. xi. 11. 5
 tribute backe *repay* as to their King: VI. Pr. 7. 6
 That thankfull guerdon may to you *repay*. VI. ii. 38. 6
- Repeal.** The liberty of women did *repeale*, V. vii. 42. 6
 foremost displeasures to *repeale*. V. viii. 21. 6
- Repeat.** too painfull to *repeat* The passed fortunes, Col. 32
 My leasure so long leaves here to *repeat*: II. x. 70. 4
 all Cupida warres they did *repeate*, III. xi. 29. 5
 who all that passed gan *repeat*: IV. ix. 35. 9
 To her, whose name he often did *repeat*; VI. xi. 33. 7
- Repeated.** I *repeated* The read thereof IV. x. 10. 7
- Repel.** To joyne your force, their forces to *repell*. IV. ii. 24. 7
 readie *repell*, them to *repell*, Great hostes of men V. xii. 4. 7
 he did *repell* And beat them back, VI. vi. 23. 8
- Repels.** Prince Arthure them *repelles*, II. xi. Arg.
Repent. Now gan he *repent* his pryde to late; S.C. F. 229
 The fatal sisters eke *repent* S.C. N. 148
 knockt his brest, as one that did *repent*. I. i. 29. 9
 His cruel facts he often would *repent*; I. iv. 34. 7
 Now praysd, hereafter deare thou shalt *repent*; I. ix. 43. 5
 Whose chance it was, that soone he did *repent*, III. iv. 47. 7
 noble knights . . . may sore *repent* with mee, III. viii. 47. 8
 that vile knight, . . . ere long shall dearely it *repent*; III. x. 32. 7
 The sonne of Climene, he did *repent*; III. xi. 38. 2
 Reproch the first, Shame next, *Repent* behinde: III. xii. 24. 2
 made *repent* that he had rashly lusted IV. i. 11. 3
 will I never of my love *repent*, IV. xii. 7. 8
 Gan to *repent* that she had beene so mad V. iv. 11. 4
 shortly must *repent* that now so vainely bravest.' V. vii. 32. 9
 His former fancies ruth he gan *repent*, V. ix. 49. 2
 for what cause, declare; so mote ye not *repent*. VI. iv. 27. 9
 'Vile coward dogge! now doe I much *repent*, VI. iv. 33. 4
 That it hereafter may you not *repent*, Am. lxxiii. 13
Repentance. having leard *repentance* late, Col. 674
 late *repentance* which shall long abyde: I. vii. 23. 7
 house of Holinesse; Where he is taught *repentance*, I. x. Arg.
 sad *Repentance* used to embay His blamefull body I. x. 27. 5
 thus recover'd by wise Patience And trew *Repentance*, I. x. 29. 2
 Doe breede *repentance* late, and lasting infamy.' II. v. 13. 9
 Behinde him was Reproch, *Repentance*, Shame; III. xii. 24. 1
Repentance feeble, sorrowfull, and lame; III. xii. 24. 3
 Shame lowrd, *Repentance* sighd, Reproch did scould; III. xii. 24. 6
 Reproch sharpe stings, *Repentance* whips entwinde, III. xii. 24. 7
 in this bag . . . I put *repentance* for things past and gon. VI. vii. 24. 6
 late *repentance* through thy follies prief; H.H.B. 293
- Repented.** them *repented* much so foolishly Hvb. 945
 Pined with griefe of folly late *repented*: Mu. 348
 Then that thou hadst *repented* it too late? I. vi. 47. 4
 Deserves to taste his follies fruit, *repented* payne.' II. v. 24. 9
 she *repented* sore to have him angered. III. vi. 20. 9
 Fell into wretched woes, which she *repented* late. VI. vii. 2. 9
- Repenting.** As her *repenting* so to have missayd, III. ii. 9. 2
repenting That he the fly did mock. Epig. iv. 43
- Repine.** Art at nature did *repine*; H. xii. 59. 4
 Lachesis thereat gan to *repine*, IV. ii. 51. 4
 sternly gan *repine* at his beheast; V. i. 29. 2
 Whence soone upstarting much he gan *repine*, VI. v. 26. 5
 in signe Of servile yoke, that nobler harts *repine*: VI. vii. 26. 6
 greatly did the Beast *repine* at those Strange bands, VI. xii. 36. 1
- Repined.** *Repined* greatly, and did him miscall H. xii. 86. 8
 much *repyn'd*, that . . . she did him forestall. IV. v. 9. 2
- Repinning.** *Repinning* courage yields No foote to foe: I. ii. 17. 6
 his ghost, freed from *repinning* strife, I. iii. 36. 6
- Replanted.** these weake impes *replanted* by thy might, V. xi. 16. 7
- Replenish.** Into the world, it to *replenish* more; III. iv. 36. 2
- Replete.** her golden cup, . . . *replete* with magick artes; I. viii. 14. 2
- Replevy.** It to *replevie*, and my sonne reprove. IV. xii. 31. 8
- Replied.** *replyde*: 'How ever, Sir, ye fyle Your courteous
 tongue III. ii. 12. 4
 she was more enrieved, and *replide*; III. iv. 21. 6
 To whom the Prince thus goodly well *replied*: IV. ix. 37. 1
 'But what so stonie minde,' (she then *replyde*) V. v. 39. 1
 (he then *replide*) V. vi. 11. 2
 Then thus *replide*: V. xi. 41. 1
 'What is that Blattant Beast?' (then he *replide*). VI. i. 7. 6
 all full of wrath she thus *replyde*: VI. i. 27. 6
 Sir Calidore . . . thus *replide*: VI. ii. 34. 4
 to insuinate his harts desire, He thus *replyde*: VI. iv. 27. 3
 So having said, she thus to him *replide*: VII. vi. 34. 6
 nought to him *replyde*; I. ix. 24. 7
- Replies.** The Thrush *replies*; Epith. 81
- Reply.** To this the Oake cast him to *replie* S.C. F. 189
 'Good or bad,' gan his brother fiers *reply*, II. viii. 15. 1
 Pyrochles gan *reply* the second tyme, II. viii. 30. 1
 Ne lenger stayd for th' other to *reply*, III. iv. 15. 5
 The Heavens Herald staid not to *reply*, VII. vi. 19. 1
- Report.** *Report* is, that dame Venus, on a day In spring, Mu. 113
 Much greater than the rude *report* D. 146
 through *report* of that lives painted blisse, Col. 685
 for *report* of spotlesse honestie, Col. 753
 To prove the wide *report* of her great Majestee, I. iv. 13. 9
 the echoed *report* Of their new joy, I. xii. 4. 2
 home ye may *report* thrise happy newes; H. i. 33. 8
report of that their perious paine, II. ix. 17. 4
 His leard daughters would to me *report*. II. x. 3. 7
 dreadfull to *report*; II. xi. 13. 2

Report—Continued.

- 'As th' Isle of Delos whylome, men report, H. xii. 13. 1
 as I largely can report. III. ii. 12. 9
 Or speake ye of report, or did ye see III. viii. 48. 5
 their report did far away rebound; III. xii. 6. 7
 still are led with every light report: IV. i. 28. 5
 (as Faeries wont report) IV. v. 3. 6
 I heard report that farre abroad did fly, V. iv. 29. 4
 report of him much ill, V. vi. 1. 2
 To hearken what any one did good report, V. xii. 34. 8
 of their loves successeth there may make report; VI. vii. 32. 9
 fed with light report Of every blaste, VI. x. 2. 8
 Were yrkesome to report; VI. xii. 24. 6
- Reported.** See **Far-reported.**
Reported unto all, that he was sure A noble Gentleman *Hub.* 684
 To see her Lord, that was reported drent V. vii. 39. 3
- Reports.** The false reports that flying tales doe beare, *H.L.* 261
- Repose.** In their might repose their most assurance, *Fan.* xi. 13
 do those men in golden thrones repose, *Ti.* 370
 in ought under heaven repose assurance, D. 499
 All night afflict thy naturall repose; III. ii. 31. 2
 forth she rode, without repose or rest, III. iv. 5. 6
 if she should her trust in me repose. III. vii. 68. 9
 His glory did repose, and credit did maintaine, III. viii. 11. 9
 Homeward to march, themselves there to repose: IV. iii. 51. 5
 Where better seem'd he mote himselfe repose; IV. v. 40. 4
 There did the warlike Maide her selfe repose, V. vii. 12. 1
 I may here with your selfe some small repose obtaine. VI. ix. 31. 9
 therein to repose And rest her selfe VI. x. 9. 3
- Reposed.** Where all worldes hap [and honour] was reposed, *Bel.* viii. 7
 confidence The which the Ape *reposed* in him alone, *Hub.* 1155
- Reposedst.** In worlds ficklenesse *Reposedst* hope, D. 151
- Reposeth.** Weake is th' assurance that weake flesh *reposeth.* *Am.* lviii. 1
- Reprehension.** Ne feare foolish *reprehension* Of faulty men, *Com.* Son. 1. 7
- Represent.** A piteous spectacle did represent; II. xii. 45. 7
 living him in all activity To thee shall represent. III. iii. 29. 4
 made to represent The great Creatours owne resemblance IV. viii. 32. 1
 that same Crocodile doth represent The righteous Knight V. vii. 22. 3
 represent Sights never seene, *H.L.* 254
- Repress.** An Hercules so ranke seed to repress, *Ro.* x. 10
repress The streames of Hebrus with his songs, *Gn.* 180
 'Deare sonne, thy causelesse ruth *repress,* II. v. 24. 5
repress The growing evill, III. ii. 46. 1
 Whose will her weaknesse could no way *repress,* IV. ix. 18. 8
 womanish complaints she did *repress,* V. vii. 44. 8
 doth procure Great warriors oft their rigour to *repress,* V. viii. 1. 4
 did the rigour of his doome *repress;* VI. vii. 37. 4
 And the great Dragon strongly doth *repress,* *H.H.B.* 157
- Repressed.** Him weening, ere he nigh approacht, to have
represt. IV. iv. 6. 9
 Had not the noble Prince his readie stroke *represt:* IV. viii. 41. 9
 wrong *represt,* and establisht right, V. I. 2. 3
 Until that Talus had his pride *represt,* V. i. 29. 5
- Reprife.** See **Reproof.**
- Reprive.** my Lord from her I would *reprive,* II. i. 55. 2
 It to reprive, and my sonne *reprive.* IV. xii. 31. 8
 doth from death *reprive.* V. iv. Arg.
- Reproved.** See **Reproved.**
 *like one that hopelesse was *reprov'd* From deathes dore, V. iv. 35. 1
- Reprise.** from her womb new spirits to *reprize.* II. ix. 44. 9
 proffer made by force her to *reprize:* IV. iv. 8. 8
- Reproach.** Not yet unmindefull of her olde reproach. *Gn.* 224
 Brings to reproach and common infamie! *Hub.* 222
 Behold the fowle reproach and open shame, *T.M.* 61
 With fowle reproach, and cruell banishment? *T.M.* 426
 with reproch of carelesnes unkynd Upbrayd, I. vii. 3. 7
 In fowle reproch of knighthoodes fayre degree, I. ix. 22. 6
 In fowle reproch, and termes of vile despight, II. iv. 5. 2
 With whose reproch, and odious menace, II. iv. 9. 5
 To change love causelesse is reproch to warlike knight. II. vii. 50. 9
 dew praise or dew reproch them yield; II. viii. 14. 8
 when Cymochles saw the fowle reproch, II. viii. 44. 1
 they weened fowle reproch Was to them doen, II. ix. 11. 1
 Forthy this bight The Rocke of vile *Reproch,* II. xii. 8. 1
 shame and sad reproch, here to be red II. xii. 9. 6
 To shunne Rocke of *Reproch,* II. xii. 9. 9
 with fowle reproch To stirre up strife, III. i. 64. 4
 her turne to fowle reprife And sore reproch, III. iii. 5. 8
 The worlds reproch; the cruell victors scorne; III. iii. 42. 5
 drive Their brother to reproch and shamefull flight; III. v. 16. 6
 farre be such reproch fro mee! III. v. 46. 3
 Spare, gentle sister, with reproch my paine to eeke; III. vi. 22. 9
 so fowle reproch to shonne, III. ix. 48. 5
 Behinde him was *Reproch,* Repentaunce, Shame; III. xii. 24. 1
Reproch the first, Shame next, Repent behinde: III. xii. 24. 2
Reproch despightfull, carelesse, and unkinde; III. xii. 24. 4
 Shame lowrd, Repentaunce signd, *Reproch* did scould; III. xii. 24. 6
Reproch sharpe stings, Repentaunce whips entwinde, III. xii. 24. 7
 The hadges of reproch, he threw away, V. iv. 35. 4
 so great honour with so fowle reproch had blent. V. v. 18. 9
 her late vile reproch though vaunted vaine, V. vii. 34. 4
 the reproch of pride and cruellnesse. VI. i. 41. 4
 he them spotted with reproch, or secrete shame. VI. v. 12. 9
 live in reproch and scorne, VI. vi. 36. 2
- Reproached.** him reviled, and reproched sore V. iv. 23. 3
- Reproches.** With fowle reproches . . . Her vildly entertaines; I. iii. 43. 6
 The hold Semiramis . . . her fowle reproches spoke: I. v. 60. 4
 Slanderous reproches, and fowle infamies, II. xi. 10. 6
 every one threw forth reproches rife III. vi. 14. 6
 These vile reproches gan unto her speake: V. vi. 37. 3

- Reproachful.** with reproachfull teames gan them revile, *Hub.* 365
 with reproachfull scorne discountenance, *T.M.* 340
 He . . . spake reproachful shame Of highest God, I. i. 37. 5
 lewdnes fild him with reproachfull paine Of that fowle evill, I. iv. 26. 6
 With fowle reproachfull words he boldly him defide, I. v. 40. 9
 What meanest thou by this reproachfull strife? I. ix. 52. 7
 that reproachfull fall right lowly be disdayd; I. xi. 23. 9
 with reproachfull shame mine honour shent, II. i. 27. 4
 First her restraine from her reproachfull blame II. iv. 11. 3
 with thy blood abolissh so reproachfull blott.' II. iv. 45. 9
 the Prince, prickt with reproachful shame, II. xi. 31. 6
 For to revenge that fowle reproachfull shame, III. i. 9. 2
 Late fowle dishonour and reproachfull spight, III. ii. 8. 8
 vile curses and reproachfull shame IV. xii. 16. 4
 with reproachfull blaspheny defide, V. ii. 20. 5
 Had staynd with reproachfull crueltie V. xii. 40. 6
 with reproachfull words him thus bespake VI. vi. 24. 9
 it was to thee reproachfull blame VI. vi. 34. 3
 least reproachfull blame With fowle dishonour him mote blot VI. xii. 12. 6
 Without all blemish or reproachfull blame, *H.H.L.* 149
- Reproachfully.** The which erewhile spake so reproachfully, V. ii. 21. 4
 tongues of mortall men, Which spake reproachfully, VI. xii. 27. 9
- Reproach's.** Colour thy name with fowle reproaches rust! IV. i. 53. 7
- Reproof.** wounding words, and termes of fowle reprife, I. ix. 29. 4
 shame of such reprife. II. iv. 28. 9
 her turne to fowle reprife And sore reproch, III. iii. 5. 7
 gan with sharpe reprife Her to restraine, III. iv. 11. 4
 misery craves rather mercy then reprife. III. viii. 1. 9
 Right sore agrieved at her sharpe reproofe, IV. vi. 37. 2
- Reprove.** 'Lo! how the least the greatest may reprove.' *Fan.* iv. 14
 Shee deignes not my good will, but doth reprove, *S.C.* Jan. 36
 ryer age such pleasures doth reprove: *S.C.* Jun. 63
 paine Of that fowle evill, which all men reprove, I. iv. 25. 7
 who with reason can you aye reprove III. ii. 40. 6
 When she for ought him sharply did reprove, III. vi. 11. 7
 well may she you reprove Of falsehood or of slouth, III. viii. 27. 8
 any should of falsnesse her reprove, III. viii. 42. 4
 they ought not thing unknowne reprove, IV. Pr. 2. 3
 often did my folly reprove: IV. vi. 16. 4
 none them rightly may reprove Of rudenesse VI. ii. 1. 7
 his Lady much displeas'd Did him reprove, VI. iii. 32. 7
 Him of ungentle usage did reprove, VI. iii. 42. 7
 But all those follies now I do reprove, *H.H.L.* 12
- Reproved.** shamefully *reproved* for his rudenes fond. III. viii. 25. 9
 her eyes she streight *reproved:* V. v. 24. 9
- Reproves.** in the secret darke, that none reproves, *Epith.* 360
- Repulse.** With fowle repulse from Fraunce was forced II. x. 22. 9
 many bold repulse and many hard Attievement wrought, II. xi. 15. 3
 Shall backe repulse the valiaunt Brockwell twice, III. iii. 35. 5
 to leave, . . . for onc repulse so light. *Am.* xiv. 4
- Repulsed.** twice they were *repulsed* backe againe, II. x. 48. 1
- Reputed.** For feare least we like rogues should be reputed, *Hub.* 187
- Require.** See **Require.**
- Request.** yelde unto thy lorde a sweete request, *Pet.* vii. 3
 hether looke, At my request: *S.C.* Ap. 40
 Open the dore at his request? *S.C.* May 226
 did her name of her request. *Ti.* 33
 I would request thee, Colin, for my sake, To tell *Col.* 83
 He would at her request prolong her nephews daies, I. v. 41. 9
 you, Sir knight, whose name mote I request, I. ix. 32. 3
 They turne themselves, at Anaes meeke request, I. x. 15. 6
 Fayre Una gan Fidelia fayre request, I. x. 18. 3
 She was right joyous of her just request; I. x. 33. 1
 Discourst his voyage long, according his request. I. xii. 15. 9
 rudely sdeigne a gentle harts request; III. i. 55. 4
 to shifte their curious request, III. ix. 26. 1
 Mote I request you tydings of my love, IV. vi. 34. 6
 At whose request he gan him selfe advise IV. ix. 35. 5
 So well that Leach did hearken to her request, IV. xi. 7. 1
 Was glad to yeeld unto his good request, V. vi. 22. 2
 left his love, albe her strong request, V. viii. 3. 4
 'Yet let me you of courtesie request' V. xi. 57. 1
 By which he mote accomplish his request, VI. xi. 5. 6
 This their request the Captaine much appalled, VI. xi. 10. 6
- Requested.** He him requested, . . . To lend him day VI. ii. 19. 3
- Requests.** establish termes betwixt both their requests, II. ii. 32. 7
 needs, that answers not to all requests, IV. viii. 27. 3
- Requiem.** to laie The sacred sod, or Requiem to saie, *Ti.* 196
- Require.** to require Respite till morrow *Hub.* 325
 Dame Una, weary Dame, . . . entrance did require: I. iii. 12. 9
 Lyonesse . . . did lowd require Her children I. vi. 27. 6
 'see me require A thing without the compas of my witt; I. ix. 3. 1
 Shee doth thee require, To shew it I. x. 50. 8
 death will never come when needs require. I. xi. 28. 6
 marched to the Strond there passage to require. II. vi. 27. 9
 to require, Or think, that ought those puissant hands may
 marre: II. vi. 44. 7
 To weete what they so rudely did require? II. ix. 11. 8
 With hookes and lades, as need did require; II. ix. 30. 7
 The which to let you weet will further time require. III. viii. 52. 9
 did require To see him III. xi. 33. 2
 nought but spoyle and vengeance did require: IV. vi. 11. 6
 So gan the rest him likewise to require, IV. ix. 41. 1
 The Lady to alight did eft require, V. i. 21. 3
 passage money did of them require, V. ii. 11. 6
 To all that shall require my comfort V. vii. 19. 9
 did of him require That Damsell V. viii. 27. 8
 whatsoever else he would require. VI. i. 43. 4
 I would thy selfe require thee to reveale, VI. ii. 26. 4
 (if that ye it require) VI. v. 11. 7

Required. in watch did spend, if cause *requir'd*, D. 130
 The Chian Peineter, when he was *require'd* *Ded. Son.* xvii. 1
 lowd and wyde be hard When cause *requyr'd*, II. ix. 25. 8
 she *requir'd*, that first fayre Amoret Might be to her allow'd, IV. i. 12. 2
 ss neede *required*, sought to have assuaged IV. i. 54. 2
 Whom he *requir'd* his forward hast to stay, V. ii. 2. 3
 the terme, sprooching fast, *required* speed, V. xi. 65. 9
 Had he *required* life of ns againe, *H.H.L.* 179
Requireth. shall finde friends, if neede *requireth* soe. I. xii. 28. 8
Requit. See **Required.**
 They lightly her *requit*, IV. iii. 47. 1
 yet soone she it *requit*; V. vii. 33. 5
Requite. Ab, Hobbinoll! God mought it thee *requite*; S.C. S. 253
 scarce vouchsafte them to *requite*. *Hub.* 587
 'That ill (said Hobbinoll) they him *requite*, *Col.* 903
 'That brothers hand shall dearely well *requight*, I. iv. 42. 6
 Behold . . . what I cannot quite *requite* with usurree. I. viii. 27. 9
 Which to *requite*, the Redcrosse knight bim gave A booke, I. ix. 19. 6
 Who, well them greeting, humbly did *requight*, I. x. 49. 8
 That shall Pyrochles well *requite*, II. iv. 45. 8
 that I mote you *requite*? IV. vi. 4. 5
 first I may that wrong to him *requite*; IV. vi. 9. 8
 She would her selfe displease; so him *requite*. V. vi. 20. 6
 yet at length she did *requight*, V. xi. 1. 8
 What other meed, then, neede me to *requight*, V. xi. 17. 7
 shame shal thee with shame *requight*? VI. i. 25. 9
 one stroke or twaine; Which I, Cast to *requite*; VI. ii. 12. 6
 Or curtesie with rudenesse to *requite*; VI. iii. 41. 5
 And offred him, his courtesie to *requite*, VI. iv. 39. 7
 to *requite* him with the like againe, VI. viii. 9. 1
 And speake her good, though she *requite* it ill. *Am.* xlviii. 14
 How can we thee *requite* for all this good? *H.H.L.* 174
Requit. See **Required.**
 with his speare *requited* him agalne, III. v. 21. 7
Requites. them *requites* with court'sies seeming meet, I. x. 32. 3
Requist. them *requist* with thy thankfull labours. *Col.* 587
Rere. See **Rear.**
Resaluted. Whom she saluting faire, faire *resaluted* was: V. vii. 17. 9
Rescue. comen to his *reskew*, ere his bitter bane. II. xi. 29. 9
 in their mistresse *reskew* whom they lad; II. xii. 84. 7
 With a strong gard, all *reskew* to prevent, III. i. 2. 3
 To *reskew* her from shamefull villany. III. i. 18. 5
 she ran apace Unto his *reskew*, III. i. 22. 8
 To *reskew* her from shame, and to revenge her wrong. III. iv. 45. 9
 doubtfull which to take, her to *reskew*, III. iv. 46. 7
 slew him cruelly ere any *reskew* came. III. vii. 28. 9
 Unto his *reskew* ran, and greedily him spedd. III. vii. 30. 9
 without *reskew* led her quite away. III. viii. 13. 5
 The loving couple neede no *reskew* feare, III. x. 16. 3
 He gan devise how her he *reskew* mought: III. x. 18. 8
 T' employ her puissance to his *reskew*, III. xi. 4. 8
 Unto whose *rescue* forth rode Paridell; IV. iv. 19. 8
 To *rescue* Satyrane out of his pray, IV. iv. 31. 7
rescue him, through succour of his might, IV. viii. 40. 8
 Ne none there was to *reskew* her, IV. ix. 7. 9
 From which he lately had through *reskew* fled: V. v. 18. 8
 To *reskew* his owne Lord, V. v. 19. 9
 To *reskew* her from their rude violence; V. xi. 45. 2
 my selfe I long in vaine have bent To *rescue* her, V. xi. 51. 4
 Yet *rescue* her thence by no meanes I may, V. xi. 51. 5
 Gainst which no flight nor *rescue* mote avayle, V. xi. 59. 5
 Vouchsafte to *reskew* her against a Knight, VI. i. 29. 6
 Ran after fast to *reskew* the distressed mayde. VI. iii. 24. 9
 a wondrous ehanche his *reskew* wrought, VI. iii. 51. 6
 he ran with zealous haste To *rescue* th' infant, VI. iv. 18. 7
 To *reskew* him, and his weake part abet, VI. v. 22. 4
 durst her dreaded *reskew* enterprize, VI. viii. 18. 7
 ran in hast To *reskew* her; VI. x. 35. 2
reskew from their pray, VI. x. 41. 4
Rescued. him recontring fierce, *reskew'd* the noble pray. I. iv. 39. 9
 Whom Arthure soone hath *reskew'd*, II. viii. Arg.
 indewd With heavenly powre, and by Angels *reskew'd*, III. iii. 38. 5
 Her selfe, well as I might, I *reskew'd* tho, III. v. 6. 4
reskew'd out of the heavy stownd. III. v. 38. 5
reskew'd from captivaunce Of his strong foe, III. vii. 45. 7
 So Marinell by him was *rescu'd* from his fone. V. iii. 12. 9
 Calepine . . . From Turpine *reskew'd* is; VI. iv. Arg.
Rescues. lacke of *reskewes*, will to parley drive; III. x. 10. 4
Resezled. then therein *resized* was againe, II. x. 45. 3
Resemblance. See **Self-resemblance.**
 living evermore In the divine *resemblance* *Ded. Son.* xv. 10
 The false *resemblance* of Deceit, I. v. 27. 3
 fayre *resemblance* above all the rest, III. viii. 8. 2
 In his divine *resemblance* wondrous lyke. III. xi. 40. 2
 The great Creatours owne *resemblance* bright, IV. viii. 32. 2
 Their like *resemblance* much admired there, IV. ix. 11. 2
 sate thereby, with gyantlike *resemblance*, V. ix. 22. 6
 Divine *resemblance*, beauty souveraine rare, VI. x. 27. 4
 The most *resemblance* of that heavenly light, *H.B.* 121
Resemblances. many *resemblances* To her he made, III. vii. 16. 8
Resemble. That other earthly power should not *resemble* Her *Ro.* vi. 12
 He did *resemble* to his lady bright; III. x. 21. 8
 to which I dare *Resemble* th' ymage *Am.* ix. 4
 Such He him made, that he *resemble* might himselfe, *H.H.L.* 113
Resembled. The cruell Leopard she *resembled* much; *Rev.* i. 4
Resembleth. *resembleth* more th' immortall flame Of heavenly
 light, *H.L.* 115
Resembling. See **Life-resembling.**
Resembling Aarons glorie in his place; *Hub.* 463
Resembling Stella in her freshest yeares, *As.* 189

Resembling—Continued.

most *resembling* both in shape and spright Her brother *As.* 213
 The maker selfe *resembling* in her feature! IV. vi. 17. 5
 Therein *resembling* Janus unciot IV. x. 12. 5
 Most sacred vertue. . . *Resembling* God in his imperiall might; V. Pr. 10. 2
 rapt with joy *resembling* heavenly madnes, *Am.* xxxix. 9
Resembling heavens glory in her light, *Am.* lxxii. 6
Reserve. *Reserve* her cause to her eternall doome; II. i. 58. 8
 will *reserve* it for a Canto new. IV. ii. 54. 9
 That we may us *reserve* both fresh and strong IV. iv. 12. 4
 whom he list *reserve* to be afflicted more. IV. viii. 54. 9
Reserved. nothing he from her *reserv'd* apart, III. ii. 22. 3
 to save, as thing *reserv'd* from stealth. IV. i. 6. 7
Resiant. In which her kingdomes throne is chiefly *resiant*. IV. xi. 28. 9
Resigned. their living they *resigned* quight *Hub.* 573
 when he had *resign'd* his regiment, II. x. 30. 3
 he soone *resinde* His former suit, III. xi. 5. 3
 that which he had to Sir Paridel *resynd*. IV. i. 37. 9
Resinde. See **Resigned.**
Resist. Him booth not *resist*, nor succour call, I. iii. 20. 1
 which no creature may Long time *resist*, IV. v. 43. 4
 when he saw it bootlesse to *resist*, V. i. 29. 7
Resistance. Encountring him with small *resistance* slew, VI. i. 43. 6
 Made no *resistance*, ne could her contraire, VII. vi. 7. 8
Resistless. he seized greedelie On the *resistless* pray; *Mut.* 436
 Immoveable, *resistlesse*, without end; V. i. 12. 7
 their *resistless* rigour did eschew; V. viii. 32. 4
 with huge *resistlesse* might The doers assayed, VI. xi. 43. 2
 With which thou arnest his *resistlesse* hand. *H.L.* 230
Resolution. His *resolution* was, . . . His bodie was her thrall, V. v. 46. 8
Resolve. to *resolve* first hereupon, *Hub.* 123
 how Fortune would *resolve* that dangerous dout. V. v. 5. 9
 I *resolve* this siege not to give over, V. v. 51. 4
 whether quite from them for to retrate I shall *resolve*, VI. ix. 31. 8
Resolved. his limbs, *resolv'd* through idle leisour, *Gn.* 141
 So both *resolv'd*, . . . to proceede; *Hub.* 103
 She, all *resolv'd*, and ready to remove, D. 261
Resolv'd in minde all suddenly to win, I. i. 24. 4
resolv'd to work his final smart, I. ix. 51. 8
Resolv'd to put away that loathly blame, II. viii. 44. 4
resolv'd likewise to prove the rest, II. x. 31. 4
 she *resolv'd*, unweeting to her Syre, III. iii. 57. 5
 seeing them *resolv'd* indeed To flame the gates, III. ix. 18. 1
Resolv'd to build his balefull mansion, III. x. 58. 2
resolv'd to prove her utmost might, III. xi. 25. 1
 both *resolv'd* the last extremities to prove. IV. ii. 19. 9
Resolv'd to end it one or other way, IV. iii. 17. 8
 I me *resolv'd* the utmost end to prove; IV. vii. 16. 7
Resolv'd with him to wend, gainst all her friends consent. IV. viii. 50. 9
Resolved to pursue his former quest; IV. ix. 17. 5
Resolv'd him to assault with manhood stont, IV. x. 19. 4
resolv'd her selfe in single fight To try her Fortune, V. iv. 47. 6
 then againe *resolv'd* to hunt him out, V. v. 6. 7
Resolved in one t' assemble all his force, VI. viii. 14. 8
 she *resolv'd* no remedy to fynde, VI. xi. 8. 6
 Eitsoones she thus *resolv'd*; VII. vi. 23. 1
Resolving. At last *resolving* forward still to fare, I. i. 11. 1
resolving him to find Alive or dead; I. vi. 28. 2
resolving, like a Pilgrim pore, III. x. 19. 1
resolving to revenge his blood V. ii. 51. 8
resolving now to leave the place, V. ix. 3. 3
resolving what it was to know, VI. x. 17. 8
resolving to returne in hast VI. xii. 13. 1
Resort. to the dales *resort*, S.C. Jun. 21
 'Resort of people doth my greifs augment, S.C. An. 157
 if to my cotage thou wilt *resort*, S.C. S. 254
 Daylie *resort* to me from farre and neare, D. 143
 Hermitage . . . Far from *resort* of people I. i. 34. 3
 knights of worth and courage bold *Resort*, II. ii. 42. 9
 honour in their festivall *resort*; II. iii. 28. 4
 Ne suffreth he *resort* of living wight Approach to her, III. ix. 5. 6
 did *resort* of sinfull people shonne. IV. vii. 42. 8
 every one gan homeward to *resort*; IV. xii. 18. 2
 never there the like *resort* they knew. V. ii. 29. 7
 there did *resort* from every side V. iii. 2. 7
 There let her wonne, farre from *resort* of men, V. ix. 2. 1
 she used often to *resort* To common bannts, V. xii. 34. 6
 Unto the which all lovers doe *resort*, VI. vii. 32. 8
 used to *resort* Unto this place, VI. x. 9. 2
 Off to *resort* there-to, when seem'd them best, VII. vi. 38. 5
 where she did *resort* With all her Nymphes VII. vi. 39. 6
Resorted. unto him all monstros beasts *resorted* *Hub.* 1122
Resorts. Thither *resortes*, and . . . with faire Adonis playes III. vi. 49. 8
Resound. Wherein my plaints did oftentimes *resound*: S.C. Au. 152
 The forest wide . . . *resound* The hollow Echo S.C. Au. 159
 the wild woodes, my sorowes to *resound*, S.C. Au. 166
 All which the ayrie Echo did *resound*, *Gn.* 232
 madest the forrests ring, And fields *resound*, *Ti.* 326
 shady woodes *resound* with dreadfull yells; D. 331
 all the woodes and forestes did *resound*; I. vi. 7. 6
 voyce These pittous plaintes and dolours did *resound*: I. viii. 38. 2
 that fame may it *resound* In her eternall tromp, II. iii. 38. 8
 They made the further shore *resounden* wide. II. vii. 57. 6
 Through all the seas so ruefully *resound*, III. viii. 30. 6
 That ever shrilling trumpet did *resound*; IV. i. 32. 4
 Where wont the shepherds oft their pypes *resound*, VI. xi. 26. 8
 Helpe me mine owne loves prayes to *resound*; *Epith.* 14
 gentle Echo . . . Their accents did *resound*. *Proth.* 113
Resounded. both the shores *resounded*, *Ti.* 597
 all the fields *resounded* with the ruefull cry. II. viii. 3. 9

Resounded—Continued.

Marinell, whose name the Heralds loud <i>resounded</i>	V. iii. 6. 9
Don Braggadocchio's name <i>resounded</i> thrice:	V. iii. 15. 4
the quyre of Byrds <i>resounded</i> , Their anthemes	Am. xix. 5
Resounded. none of all their due deserts <i>resoundest</i> ?	Col. 463
Resounding. <i>resounding</i> With gentle murmure	Gn. 185
through the sea <i>resounding</i> plaints did flyre	II. xii. 27. 4
the rolling sea, <i>resounding</i> soft,	II. xii. 33. 1
Resounds. Their merry Musick that <i>resounds</i> from far,	Epith. 130
Resource. *Here han the holy Faunes <i>resource</i> ,	S.C. Jul. 77
Respect. meet <i>respect</i> of honor putt to flight:	III. i. 48. 8
Without <i>respect</i> of richesse or reward:	III. ii. 7. 5
I graunt to thy great misery Gratiouse <i>respect</i> ;	III. x. 32. 2
Without <i>respect</i> of person or of port,	III. xi. 46. 4
by wrong And tortious powre, without <i>respect</i> or measure:	IV. ix. 12. 4
to the Moone it mote be like in each <i>respect</i>	V. v. 3. 9
he it well did ward with wise <i>respect</i>	V. xii. 21. 5
With all due thankes and dutifull <i>respect</i> ,	VI. i. 45. 7
paines are nothing in <i>respect</i> of this;	Am. lxiii. 13
if you loosely love without <i>respect</i> ,	H.B. 194
All which are made with wondrous wise <i>respect</i> ,	H.H.B. 34
Respected. If purest things he not by them <i>respected</i> ?	D. 207
had he not that Dame <i>respected</i> more,	I. x. 49. 4
Respire. trample th' earth, the whiles they may <i>respire</i> ,	I. vi. 44. 8
Love! lay down thy bow, the whiles I may <i>respire</i>	I. ix. 8. 9
He cast to suffer bim no more <i>respire</i> ,	I. xi. 28. 7
Whom whenas he perceived to <i>respire</i> ,	II. i. 16. 5
Nothing but death can doe me to <i>respire</i>	II. vi. 44. 5
he that breathlesse seems shal corage bold <i>respire</i>	II. viii. 7. 9
From their long vassalage gin to <i>respire</i> ,	III. iii. 36. 8
whilst here I doe <i>respire</i>	III. xii. 45. 9
ne let him once <i>respire</i> ,	V. v. 16. 7
Respite. to require <i>Respite</i> till morrow t' answere his desire; <i>Hub.</i> 326	
Ne once did yield it <i>respitt</i> day nor night;	II. xi. 9. 3
To graunt small <i>respite</i> to my restlesse toile;	Am. xi. 6
Resplendent. With royall arras, and <i>resplendent</i> gold,	I. viii. 35. 2
more illumine your <i>resplendent</i> ray,	H.B. 177
Compared to his least <i>resplendent</i> sparke?	H.H.B. 126
Responsence. voyces made To th' instruments divine re- spondence meet;	II. xii. 71. 4
Rest. Ere it be long within the earth to <i>rest</i>	Pet. ¹ vii. 4
<i>rest</i> , soft sliding downe From heavens hight	Bet. i. 1
shortly turne unto my happie <i>rest</i> ,	Pet. ² vii. 6
these rythmes doo read, and vew the <i>rest</i> ,	Pet. ² vii. 11
shall never die . . . ne in ashes <i>rest</i> ;	Ro. i. 4
My sad desires, <i>rest</i> therefore moderate;	Ro. vii. 12
the <i>rest</i> The which injurious time hath quite outworne,	Ro. xxvii. 5
Ne suffred him in anie place to <i>rest</i> ,	Van. iv. 9
A sword-fish small him from the <i>rest</i> did sunder,	Van. v. 8
My spright was greatly moved in her <i>rest</i> ,	Van. xii. 2
reigne with the <i>rest</i> in heaven.	S.C. Ap. 117
They sleepe in <i>rest</i> ,	S.C. May 68
If I may <i>rest</i> , I will live in sorrowe.	S.C. May 151
to winne renowne, or passe the <i>rest</i> :	S.C. Jun. 74
all the <i>rest</i> did spill.	S.C. Jul. 68
sith their soules bene now at <i>rest</i> ,	S.C. Jul. 123
With pyping and dauncing did passe the <i>rest</i>	S.C. Au. 10
Whatever thing lacketh changeable <i>rest</i> ,	S.C. S. 240
Whither thou list in fayre Elisa <i>rest</i> ,	S.C. O. 45
rolle with <i>rest</i> in rymes of rybaudrye;	S.C. O. 76
the <i>rest</i> Under the tree	S.C. D. 34
Let him <i>rest</i> pleased with his owne insight,	Gn. Ded. 9
heavenly ranks, where blessed soules do <i>rest</i> ;	Gn. 58
To <i>rest</i> their limbs with wearines redounding.	Gn. 189
Amongst the <i>rest</i> the clambring Yvic grew,	Gn. 217
their wearie limbs to <i>rest</i> ,	Gn. 234
by the fountaine side, in shade to <i>rest</i> ,	Gn. 238
In quiet <i>rest</i> his molten heart did steep,	Gn. 245
unto <i>rest</i> his wearie joynts prepare.	Gn. 320
Calling in vaine for <i>rest</i> , and can have none.	Gn. 392
here wise Curius . . . lives in endles <i>rest</i> ;	Gn. 610
the sloathfull fit of lifes sweete <i>rest</i>	Gn. 641
Amongst the <i>rest</i> a wicked maladie	Hub. 9
Was rob'd of <i>rest</i> and naturall reliefe.	Hub. 16
Amongst the <i>rest</i> a good old woman was,	Hub. 33
farre surpas The <i>rest</i> in honest mirth,	Hub. 35
all the <i>rest</i> doo rob of good and land.	Hub. 140
(compar'd to all the <i>rest</i> Of each degree)	Hub. 179
he will care for all the <i>rest</i> to shift,	Hub. 532
heares and sees the follies of the <i>rest</i> ,	Hub. 725
he doth recoyle Unto his <i>rest</i> ,	Hub. 755
I with reason meete will <i>rest</i> content,	Hub. 1049
let the <i>rest</i> in order thee ensew.	T.M. 54
the <i>rest</i> That whilome wont to wait	T.M. 195
Therefore I mourne and sorrow with the <i>rest</i> ,	T.M. 227
all the <i>rest</i> her dolefull din augmented.	T.M. 357
all the <i>rest</i> , her sorrow to supplic,	T.M. 537
all the <i>rest</i> , as borne of salvage brood,	T.M. 589
The <i>rest</i> untold no living tongue can speake.	T.M. 600
tell hir, that my eyes can take no <i>reste</i> :	U.F. 7
I nightly waste, wanting my kindly <i>reste</i> :	U.V. 16
shedding teares a while, I still did <i>rest</i> ,	Ti. 32
all the <i>rest</i> , that me so honored made	Ti. 121
O vainesse! to be added to the <i>rest</i> ,	Ti. 459
all the <i>rest</i> downe shortlie fell,	Ti. 558
all the <i>rest</i> must needs be left behinde:	Ti. 586
Amongst the <i>rest</i> a gentle Nymph was found,	Mu. 118
beeing nimble joynted than the <i>rest</i> ,	Mu. 121
After his dayes long labour drew to <i>rest</i> ,	D. 23
Ne lets it <i>rest</i> untill it forth have brought	D. 31

Rest—Continued.

I goe with gladnesse to my wished <i>rest</i> ,	D. 282
Let <i>rest</i> her selfe from her long wearinesse,	D. 338
Ne will I <i>rest</i> my fete for feeblenesse,	D. 460
Ne will I <i>rest</i> my limmes for frailtie,	D. 461
Ne will I <i>rest</i> mine eyes for heavinesse.	D. 462
Ne shall with <i>rest</i> refresh my fainting sprights,	D. 472
he was not so happie as the <i>rest</i>	As. 12
all the <i>rest</i> but litle he esteemed.	As. 66
The <i>rest</i> of her impatient regret,	As. 169
I, among the <i>rest</i> , of many least,	Col. 252
Religion hath lay powre to <i>rest</i> upon her,	Col. 322
The <i>rest</i> of thine adventures, that betyded'.	Col. 329
She is the pride and primrose of the <i>rest</i> ,	Col. 560
all the <i>rest</i> do most-what fare amis,	Col. 757
had the sparke of reasons might More then the <i>rest</i>	Col. 868
after him uprose eke all the <i>rest</i> :	Col. 953
to draw their bleating flocks to <i>rest</i>	Col. 955
for pledge I leave Of all the <i>rest</i>	Ded. Son. vii. 10
And on whose mightie shoulders most doth <i>rest</i>	Ded. Son. ix. 3
from their noyance he no where can <i>rest</i> ;	I. i. 23. 7
wanting <i>rest</i> , will also want of might?	I. i. 32. 7
with the Sunne take, Sir, your timely <i>rest</i> ,	I. i. 33. 1
<i>Rest</i> is their feast, and all things at their will:	I. i. 35. 3
to your <i>rest</i> depart'.	I. i. 54. 5
He could not <i>rest</i> ; but did his stout heart eat,	I. ii. 6. 3
she her wearie limbes would never <i>rest</i> ;	I. ii. 8. 6
a large share it hewd out of the <i>rest</i> ,	I. ii. 18. 8
'henceforth in safe assurance may ye <i>rest</i> ,	I. ii. 27. 1
to . . . <i>rest</i> their weary limbs a tide.	I. ii. 29. 9
in their cotage small that night she <i>rest</i> her may.	I. iii. 14. 9
In stead of <i>rest</i> she does lament and weepe,	I. iii. 15. 5
the first, that all the <i>rest</i> did guye,	I. iv. 18. 5
Amongst the <i>rest</i> rode that false Lady faire,	I. v. 37. 4
the Chamberlain, Slowth, did to <i>rest</i> them call.	I. iv. 43. 9
Returne from whence ye came, and <i>rest</i> a while,	I. v. 51. 3
The noble hart . . . Can never <i>rest</i> ,	I. v. 1. 3
Whereas that Pagan proud him selfe did <i>rest</i>	I. vi. 40. 5
he wearie sate To <i>reste</i> him selfe	I. vii. 2. 7
Satt downe to <i>rest</i> in midst of the race:	I. vii. 5. 4
To <i>rest</i> them selves, and weary powres repaire;	I. viii. 50. 8
never vovd to <i>rest</i> till her I fynd:	I. ix. 15. 8
'hence shall I never <i>rest</i> , Till I	I. ix. 32. 1
'He there does now enjoy eternall <i>rest</i>	I. ix. 40. 1
here ly downe, and to thy <i>rest</i> betake,	I. ix. 44. 2
He chose an halter from among the <i>rest</i> ,	I. ix. 54. 4
tyred limbes to <i>rest</i> , . . . 'I hither came;	I. x. 11. 1
a whyle I read you <i>rest</i> ,	I. x. 17. 5
when their wearie limbes with kindly <i>rest</i> ,	I. x. 18. 1
The <i>rest</i> was all in yellow robes arayd.	I. x. 30. 9
As Guardian and Steward of the <i>rest</i> ,	I. x. 37. 3
There she awhile him stayes, himselfe to <i>rest</i> ,	I. x. 45. 1
to the <i>rest</i> more hable he might bee;	I. x. 45. 2
Brings them to joyous <i>rest</i> and endlesse blis.	I. x. 52. 6
after litle <i>rest</i> ,	I. x. 68. 7
found no place his deadly point to <i>rest</i>	I. xi. 17. 4
from their journal labours they did <i>rest</i> :	I. xi. 31. 4
One, that would wiser seeme then all the <i>rest</i> ,	I. xii. 10. 2
in his eyes did <i>rest</i> Yet sparekling tyre,	I. xii. 10. 7
Let us devize of ease and everlasting <i>rest</i> '.	I. xii. 17. 9
'Of ease or <i>rest</i> I may not yet devize;	I. xii. 18. 2
Tounge bates to tell the <i>rest</i>	II. i. 11. 9
in the <i>rest</i> his ready speare did sticke:	II. i. 26. 3
So give me leave to <i>rest</i> ?.	II. i. 37. 9
To let a weary wretch from her dew <i>rest</i> ,	II. i. 47. 7
To hinder soule from her desired <i>rest</i> ,	II. i. 48. 2
the common In of <i>rest</i> ;	II. i. 59. 2
Which who's wants, wants so much of his <i>rest</i> :	II. i. 59. 7
all this while were at their wanton <i>rest</i> ,	II. ii. 16. 4
To <i>rest</i> themselves, and grace to reconle.	II. ii. 33. 5
Ne ever shall I <i>rest</i> in house nor hold,	II. ii. 44. 5
then each to <i>rest</i> him hyes.	II. ii. 46. 9
rowze as comming late from <i>rest</i>	II. iii. 35. 9
The <i>rest</i> she would have sayd,	II. iii. 42. 1
my engreeved mind could find no <i>rest</i> ,	II. iv. 23. 4
chocelye picked out from all the <i>rest</i> ,	II. vi. 12. 4
here a while ye may in safety <i>rest</i> ,	II. vi. 23. 6
the <i>rest</i> of those same ruefull sightes,	II. vii. 57. 7
To <i>rest</i> thy weary person in the shadow coole?	II. vii. 63. 9
Ne man nor beast may <i>rest</i> , or take repast.	II. ix. 16. 6
The <i>rest</i> had severall offices assynd;	II. ix. 31. 6
all the <i>rest</i> , that noyous was and nought,	II. ix. 32. 5
ne once would <i>rest</i> a whit.	II. ix. 49. 9
Canute had his portion from the <i>rest</i> ,	II. x. 12. 7
resolv'd likewise to prove the <i>rest</i> ,	II. x. 31. 4
though carcas sleepe in <i>rest</i>	II. x. 43. 9
As if the <i>rest</i> some wicked hand did rend,	II. x. 68. 4
Was, as the <i>rest</i> , a grysie rablement;	II. xi. 12. 3
halfe the steele behind his hacke did <i>rest</i> ;	II. xi. 37. 5
This is the Port of <i>rest</i> from troublous toyle,	II. xii. 32. 8
So made by art to beautify the <i>rest</i> ,	II. xii. 55. 2
Under that Porch a comely dame did <i>rest</i>	II. xii. 55. 7
The <i>rest</i> hidd underneath him more desirous made.	II. xii. 66. 9
The <i>rest</i> Fleed all away	II. xii. 81. 6
one above the <i>rest</i> in speciall.	II. xii. 86. 6
The fayrest vertue, far above the <i>rest</i> :	III. Pr. 1. 2
Them to betake unto their kindly <i>rest</i> :	III. i. 58. 2
when the Britonesse saw all the <i>rest</i> Avoided	III. i. 58. 5
Could find no <i>rest</i> in such perplexed plight,	III. i. 59. 5
any drop of slombring <i>rest</i>	III. ii. 29. 1

Rest—Continued.

all wilde beastes do <i>rest</i> ,	III. ii. 32. 2
more then all the <i>rest</i> may sway,	III. iii. 55. 1
forth she rode, without repose or <i>rest</i> ,	III. iv. 6. 6
with sharpe speare the <i>rest</i> made dearly knowne.	III. iv. 15. 6
after all his warre to <i>rest</i> his wearie knife.	III. iv. 24. 9
clombe all the <i>rest</i> , And forth together went	III. iv. 31. 6
The <i>rest</i> , of other fishes drawn weare,	III. iv. 33. 8
Then all the <i>rest</i> into their coches clim,	III. iv. 42. 6
gentle Sleepe envyde him any <i>rest</i> :	III. iv. 54. 1
Instead of <i>rest</i> thou lendest rayling teares;	III. iv. 57. 4
from the wearie spirit thou doest drive Desired <i>rest</i> ,	III. iv. 57. 9
It lettes not fall, it lettes it not to <i>rest</i> ;	III. v. 2. 7
two of them the <i>rest</i> far overpast,	III. v. 37. 8
In easie couch his feeble limbes to <i>rest</i> ,	III. v. 41. 2
all the <i>rest</i> it seemd they robbed bare Of bounty,	III. vi. 4. 8
downe to <i>rest</i> Her selfe she set,	III. vi. 10. 6
The <i>rest</i> upon her person gave attendance great.	III. vi. 17. 9
Great enemy to it, and to all the <i>rest</i>	III. vi. 39. 1
nought that wanteth <i>rest</i> can long aby:	III. vii. 3. 5
finde some refuge there, and <i>rest</i> her wearie syde.	III. vii. 5. 9
crave but rowme to <i>rest</i> while tempest overh'oth,'	III. vii. 8. 9
to <i>rest</i> her faint And wearie limbes awhile.	III. vii. 10. 4
As glad of that small <i>rest</i> as Bird of tempest gon.	III. vii. 10. 9
Ne once to stay to <i>rest</i> , or breath at large,	III. vii. 23. 3
fayre resemblance above all the <i>rest</i> ,	III. viii. 8. 2
From heavens blis and everlasting <i>rest</i> :	III. viii. 8. 4
never suffred her to be at <i>rest</i> :	III. viii. 39. 2
Emongst the <i>rest</i> my lott (unworthy) is to be one.'	III. viii. 46. 9
the <i>rest</i> , which in this Quest proceed,	III. viii. 50. 8
all were now retr'd Unto their <i>rest</i> ,	III. ix. 10. 4
with earnest mone, Like as the <i>rest</i> ,	III. ix. 12. 4
like so as the <i>rest</i> , he prayd for nought;	III. ix. 12. 5
that stranger knight emongst the <i>rest</i>	III. ix. 20. 1
to <i>rest</i> in glorious victorie.	III. ix. 22. 9
her late recourse to <i>rest</i> ,	III. ix. 26. 3
wetlesse wandered Ere <i>rest</i> he fownd.	III. ix. 41. 7
two rivers bownd the <i>rest</i> ,	III. ix. 46. 4
So huge a mind could not in lesser <i>rest</i> ,	III. ix. 46. 7
after <i>rest</i> , they, seeking farre abrode,	III. ix. 49. 4
besought Them go to <i>rest</i> ,	III. ix. 53. 9
The <i>rest</i> she fyr'd, for sport, or for despight:	III. x. 12. 6
The <i>rest</i> he leaves in ground:	III. x. 19. 4
did the <i>rest</i> with grievous sighes suppress,	III. x. 25. 8
with pale eyes fast fixed on the <i>rest</i> ,	III. x. 41. 2
he emongst the <i>rest</i> crept forth in sory plight.	III. x. 52. 9
His rolling eies did never <i>rest</i> in place,	III. xii. 15. 6
Amongst the <i>rest</i> there was a jolly knight,	IV. i. 10. 1
spurres unto his steed, With speare in <i>rest</i> ,	IV. i. 41. 2
the <i>rest</i> him seeing lie on ground Ran hastily,	IV. i. 43. 3
glad to <i>rest</i> withall,	IV. ii. 21. 9
fly Unto her <i>rest</i> in Plutoes griesly land;	IV. iii. 13. 3
He lightly left out of his place of <i>rest</i> ,	IV. iii. 22. 6
found <i>rest</i> Upon the brim of his brode-plated shield,	IV. iii. 34. 5
One in bright armes, with ready speare in <i>rest</i> ,	IV. iv. 6. 6
when most us needeth <i>rest</i> ,	IV. iv. 12. 3
his on th' one, the <i>rest</i> on th' other side.	IV. iv. 14. 3
The <i>rest</i> themselves in troups did else dispose,	IV. iv. 14. 7
with no better fortune then the <i>rest</i> :	IV. iv. 21. 2
all the <i>rest</i> it did amazed make,	IV. iv. 29. 4
trumpets sound did warne them all to <i>rest</i> ;	IV. iv. 36. 2
with no better fortune then the <i>rest</i> afore.	IV. iv. 45. 9
Where I with sound of trompe will also <i>rest</i>	IV. iv. 48. 9
all the <i>rest</i> which had the best afore,	IV. v. 8. 6
The sight did all the <i>rest</i> dismay.	IV. v. 13. 9
Whereat the <i>rest</i> gan greatly to envie,	IV. v. 19. 6
Whom when the <i>rest</i> did see her to refuse,	IV. v. 21. 1
Amongst the <i>rest</i> , with boastfull vaine pretense,	IV. v. 23. 5
Since with the <i>rest</i> she went not after Florimell.	IV. v. 28. 9
hide their heads in quiet <i>rest</i> ,	IV. v. 32. 6
With huge great hammers, that did never <i>rest</i>	IV. v. 36. 3
in his armour layd him downe to <i>rest</i> :	IV. v. 39. 2
To <i>rest</i> he layd him downe upon the flore,	IV. v. 39. 3
Her feeble joynts layd eke adowne to <i>rest</i> ;	IV. v. 39. 7
The bellowes noyse disturb'd his quiet <i>rest</i> ,	IV. v. 41. 4
gave place to kindly <i>rest</i> ,	IV. v. 43. 4
ne did it ever <i>rest</i> ,	IV. vi. 13. 5
when they had long time there taken <i>rest</i> ,	IV. vi. 42. 1
T' alight, and <i>rest</i> their wearie limbs awhile.	IV. vii. 3. 6
did her passed paines in quiet <i>rest</i> assoyle.	IV. vii. 3. 9
I <i>rest</i> his wretched thrall, the sad Aemylia.'	IV. vii. 18. 9
Amongst the <i>rest</i> a jewell rich he found,	IV. viii. 6. 6
to <i>rest</i> as seem'd her meet.	IV. viii. 9. 4
unto <i>rest</i> themselves all onely lent,	IV. viii. 28. 7
Amongst the <i>rest</i> she chanced there to see	IV. viii. 52. 4
favour she to him hath hight Above the <i>rest</i> ,	IV. viii. 54. 2
Amongst the <i>rest</i> that Squire of low degree	IV. ix. 8. 8
continu'd there a while To <i>rest</i> him selfe,	IV. ix. 12. 7
by the <i>rest</i> did set in sumptuous chaire,	IV. ix. 13. 3
These paires of friends in peace and settled <i>rest</i> ,	IV. ix. 17. 2
<i>rest</i> themselves for to recover spirits spent,	IV. ix. 25. 9
how ever loth to <i>rest</i> ;	IV. ix. 32. 7
I never joyed happinesse nor <i>rest</i> ;	IV. ix. 39. 3
So gan the <i>rest</i> him likewise to require,	IV. ix. 41. 1
of my love at length I <i>rest</i> assured,	IV. x. 2. 8
this same brave emprize for me did <i>rest</i> ,	IV. x. 4. 7
To sit and <i>rest</i> the walkers wearie shankes:	IV. x. 25. 5
to afflicted minds sweet <i>rest</i> and quiet sends.	IV. x. 34. 9
Amongst the <i>rest</i> some one,	IV. x. 43. 7
graver countenance then all the <i>rest</i> ;	IV. x. 49. 2

Rest—Continued.

all the <i>rest</i> were eke her equall peares,	IV. x. 49. 3
stedfast still her eyes did fixed <i>rest</i> ,	IV. x. 49. 7
her sacrifices let to <i>rest</i> .'	IV. x. 64. 9
Inachus renownd above the <i>rest</i> ;	IV. xi. 15. 5
th' oldest two of all the <i>rest</i> ;	IV. xi. 18. 2
all the <i>rest</i> of those two parents came,	IV. xi. 18. 3
no lesse famous then the <i>rest</i> they bee,	IV. xi. 40. 2
there, amongst the <i>rest</i> ,	IV. xi. 53. 6
Amongst the <i>rest</i> was faire Cymochoe,	IV. xii. 3. 6
By timely death shall winne her wished <i>rest</i> ,	IV. xii. 8. 2
most is Mars amisse of all the <i>rest</i> ,	V. Pr. 8. 8
she of all the <i>rest</i> ,	V. Pr. 10. 1
Would not so <i>rest</i> contented with his right;	V. i. 17. 6
both Together ran with ready speares in <i>rest</i> ,	V. ii. 12. 4
So all the <i>rest</i> did other parts empaire,	V. ii. 32. 5
all men went to <i>rest</i> ,	V. iii. 7. 9
due tryall lend of all the <i>rest</i> ;	V. iii. 8. 2
When they are all restor'd thou shalt <i>rest</i> in disgrace.	V. iii. 20. 9
wearie barke at last upon mine Isle did <i>rest</i> ,	V. iv. 11. 9
by rage of waves that never <i>rest</i> ,	V. iv. 19. 4
I will not <i>rest</i> till I her might doe trie,	V. iv. 34. 3
mongst the <i>rest</i> the fight did untill evening last.	V. iv. 43. 9
Warn'd man and beast in quiet <i>rest</i> be sbrowded,	V. iv. 45. 3
Where he him selfe did <i>rest</i> in safety	V. iv. 46. 6
Could take no <i>rest</i> , ne would receive reliefe;	V. iv. 47. 3
Artegal him selfe to <i>rest</i> did dight,	V. iv. 51. 8
Besides the <i>rest</i> dismayd,	V. v. 19. 7
For such your kind regard I can but <i>rest</i> your detter.	V. v. 37. 9
Yet in my truthe assurance I <i>rest</i> fixed fast.'	V. v. 38. 9
I to your selfe should <i>rest</i> for ever bound,	V. v. 42. 4
The <i>rest</i> my selfe too readily can spell'	V. vi. 11. 6
Forcing in vaine the <i>rest</i> to her to tell;	V. vi. 11. 8
desirous rather to <i>rest</i> mute,	V. vi. 20. 3
Thus passing th' evening well, till time of <i>rest</i> ,	V. vi. 23. 1
with sweete <i>rest</i> her heavy eyes did close,	V. vii. 12. 3
through evill <i>rest</i> of this last night,	V. vii. 18. 7
In which stout Britomart her selfe did <i>rest</i> ,	V. vii. 26. 3
To serve her so as she the <i>rest</i> had bound:	V. vii. 28. 4
Ne day nor night did ever idly <i>rest</i> ;	V. viii. 3. 7
rode apace With speare in <i>rest</i> ,	V. viii. 5. 3
at him ran with ready speare in <i>rest</i> ;	V. viii. 9. 3
For stint of strife and stablishment of <i>rest</i>	V. vii. 21. 3
for <i>rest</i> , there having stayd not long,	V. viii. 51. 8
Whose long <i>rest</i> rusted the bright steely brand;	V. ix. 30. 7
Amongst the <i>rest</i> , which in that space befell,	V. x. 6. 1
Admyr'd of all the <i>rest</i> in presence there,	V. x. 15. 7
Unto some place where they mote <i>rest</i>	V. x. 22. 7
all the <i>rest</i> which in that Castle were,	V. x. 38. 1
Full loath to Belgae and to all the <i>rest</i> ;	V. xi. 35. 6
ne ever day did <i>rest</i> ,	V. xi. 35. 9
no lesse Then all the <i>rest</i> burst out	V. xii. 2. 9
Into the <i>rest</i> which round about you ring,	VI. Pr. 7. 7
the <i>rest</i> the which the Castle kept	VI. i. 24. 1
So they the evening past till time of <i>rest</i> ;	VI. iii. 9. 6
In covert shade him selfe did safely <i>rest</i> ,	VI. iii. 20. 3
Till to some place of <i>rest</i> they mote attaine,	VI. iii. 28. 7
When day is spent, and <i>rest</i> us needeth most,	VI. iii. 39. 2
spare her Knight, and <i>rest</i> with reason pacifyde:	VI. iii. 49. 9
Compelled were themselves awhile to <i>rest</i> ,	VI. iv. 15. 6
They mote the abler be to passe unto the <i>rest</i>	VI. iv. 15. 9
never His limbes would <i>rest</i> ,	VI. iv. 40. 7
now strong through <i>rest</i> so long a space,	VI. v. 7. 5
Exceeding all the <i>rest</i> in powre and hight;	VI. v. 13. 7
fair Serene all night could take no <i>rest</i> ,	VI. v. 39. 6
Upon the <i>rest</i> that did alive remaine;	VI. vi. 38. 4
The Prince himselfe there all that night did <i>rest</i> :	VI. vi. 41. 2
the Prince did <i>rest</i> In carelesse couch,	VI. vi. 44. 1
there in shade himselfe had layd to <i>rest</i> ,	VI. vii. 19. 2
would not let her lite, nor <i>rest</i> a little stead:	VI. vii. 40. 9
Arthur with the <i>rest</i> went onward still	VI. viii. 30. 7
she hetooke her selfe to <i>rest</i> :	VI. viii. 34. 5
Each wisheth to him selfe, and to the <i>rest</i> envyes:—	VI. viii. 41. 9
For love in soft delight thereon to <i>rest</i> ;	VI. viii. 42. 3
to the <i>rest</i> his wrathfull hand he bends;	VI. viii. 49. 5
The <i>rest</i> , that scape his sword	VI. viii. 49. 8
day nor night he suffred him to <i>rest</i> ,	VI. ix. 3. 2
Higher then all the <i>rest</i> ,	VI. ix. 8. 2
all the <i>rest</i> like lesser lamps did dim:	VI. ix. 9. 5
Then all the <i>rest</i> about her rose likewise,	VI. ix. 15. 3
<i>rest</i> himselfe till supper time hefell;	VI. ix. 17. 4
Which tesse the <i>rest</i> in dangerous disease;	VI. ix. 19. 5
to <i>rest</i> from toyle,	VI. ix. 23. 8
that all contented <i>rest</i> With that they hold:	VI. ix. 29. 8
in this shore To <i>rest</i> my barcke,	VI. ix. 31. 4
of all the <i>rest</i> which there did dwell,	VI. ix. 46. 5
set his <i>rest</i> amongst the rusticke sort,	VI. x. 2. 6
this to adorne, she all the <i>rest</i> did pill.	VI. x. 5. 9
therein to repose And <i>rest</i> her selfe	VI. x. 9. 4
the <i>rest</i> them round about did hemme,	VI. x. 12. 4
with her goodly presence all the <i>rest</i> much graced.	VI. x. 12. 9
Seem'd all the <i>rest</i> in beauty to excell,	VI. x. 14. 4
Doth she exceede the <i>rest</i> of all her race;	VI. x. 26. 6
Amongst the <i>rest</i> They spoyld old Melibee	VI. x. 40. 1
had the chiefe commaund of all the <i>rest</i> ,	VI. xi. 3. 5
Ne day nor night he suffred her to <i>rest</i> ,	VI. xi. 5. 8
onely mongst the <i>rest</i> by her to sit,	VI. xi. 8. 3
with the <i>rest</i> they tooke not long agoe;	VI. xi. 11. 7
At last when all the <i>rest</i> them ofred were,	VI. xi. 14. 1
The <i>rest</i> take if they would;	VI. xi. 14. 9

Rest—Continued.

with the <i>rest</i> be sold before him theare,	VI. xi. 15. 4
To make the prizes of the <i>rest</i> more deare,	VI. xi. 15. 5
Searse yeilding her due food or timely <i>rest</i> ,	VI. xi. 24. 5
askt where were the <i>rest</i> ?	VI. xi. 28. 2
Whereat the knight amaz'd yet did not <i>rest</i> ,	VI. xi. 28. 7
all the <i>rest</i> Were dead,	VI. xi. 41. 6
they both full glad and blyth did <i>rest</i> ,	VI. xi. 41. 8
In dead of night, when all the theeves did <i>rest</i> ,	VI. xi. 42. 2
Where all the <i>rest</i> for him did readie stay,	VI. xi. 47. 7
Would have suffiz'd the <i>rest</i> for to restraine,	VII. vi. 29. 8
likewise Should handle as the <i>rest</i> of her allies,	VII. vi. 30. 5
wealths and goodnesse, far above the <i>rest</i>	VII. vi. 38. 2
(for pleasure and for <i>rest</i>) Oft to resort	VII. vi. 38. 4
He could him not containe in silent <i>rest</i> ;	VII. vi. 46. 4
Cynthia's selfe, more angry then the <i>rest</i> ;	VII. vi. 51. 1
never <i>rest</i> , but evermore exchange Their dwelling places,	VII. vii. 21. 5
a certaine grange Wherein to <i>rest</i> ,	VII. vii. 21. 8
all the <i>rest</i> , which they usurp,	VII. vii. 26. 9
The <i>rest</i> which doe the world in being hold;	VII. vii. 27. 3
King of all the <i>rest</i> , as ye doe clame,	VII. vii. 53. 2
stedfast <i>rest</i> of all things,	VII. viii. 2. 3
thenceforth all shall <i>rest</i> eternally	VII. viii. 2. 7
to lead fraile mindes to <i>rest</i> In chast desires,	Am. viii. 7
with their terrour all the <i>rest</i> may chace,	Am. xxxi. 7
All were it, as the <i>rest</i> , but rudely writ?	Am. xxxiii. 8
till she vouchsafe to grawnt me <i>rest</i> ;	Am. xxxiii. 13
Be lyke in mercy as in all the <i>rest</i> ,	Am. lv. 14
Most happy she, that most assur'd doth <i>rest</i> ;	Am. lix. 13
The joyous safety of so sweet a <i>rest</i> ;	Am. lxiii. 10
Sits downe to <i>rest</i> him in some shady place,	Am. lxvii. 3
there to <i>rest</i> themselves did boldly place,	Am. lxxvi. 12
Sweet thoughts! I envy you so happy <i>rest</i> ,	Am. lxxvi. 13
all the <i>rest</i> . . . Shall turne to nought	Am. lxxix. 5
Give leave to <i>rest</i> me being halfe fordonne,	Am. lxxx. 3
The <i>rest</i> be works of natures wonderment:	Am. lxxxii. 13
so much you graced In this as in the <i>rest</i> ,	Am. lxxxii. 6
Goe visit her in her chast bowre of <i>rest</i>	Am. lxxxiii. 7
suffrest neyther gods in sky, Nor men in earth, to <i>rest</i> :	Epig. iv. 16
Let all the <i>rest</i> be thine,	Epith. 126
let the Graces dance unto the <i>rest</i> ,	Epith. 257
Thy tyred steedes long since have need of <i>rest</i> ,	Epith. 284
So let us <i>rest</i> , sweet love, in hope of this,	Epith. 424
<i>Rest</i> not till they have pierst the trembling hartes,	H.L. 123
no one drop of pitie there doth <i>rest</i> ,	H.L. 147
He nathemore can so contented <i>rest</i> ,	H.L. 246
all delight and joyous happie <i>rest</i> ,	H.L. 281
Hercules and Hebe, and the <i>rest</i> Of Venus dearlings,	H.L. 283
And carrie all the <i>rest</i> with him around;	H.H.B. 74
attend On Gods owne person, without <i>rest</i> or end,	H.H.B. 98
Fairer then all the <i>rest</i> which there appeare,	H.H.B. 102
In th' only wonder of her selfe to <i>rest</i> ,	H.H.B. 238
Thy straying thoughts henceforth for ever <i>rest</i> ,	H.H.B. 301
all the <i>rest</i> around To her redoubled	Proth. 109
these twaine, that did excell The <i>rest</i> ,	Proth. 121
Above the <i>rest</i> were goodly to be seeme	Proth. 168
Rested. Him <i>rested</i> the Goodman on the lea,	S.C. F. 158
So <i>rested</i> she; and then the next in rew	T.M. 173
So <i>rested</i> shee; and then the next in rew	T.M. 233, 299
when as he piped had his fill, He <i>rested</i> him:	Col. 11
when they <i>rested</i> had a season dew,	II. ix. 20. 6
lively vigour <i>rested</i> in his mind,	II. ix. 55. 7
Ne <i>rested</i> they, till that to Faery lond They came,	III. iii. 62. 1
He <i>rested</i> him awhile;	III. v. 41. 3
Therewith he <i>rested</i> , and well pleased was:	IV. vi. 39. 1
Nathlesse she <i>rested</i> not so satisfise;	IV. xii. 25. 1
Ne <i>rested</i> till she came without relent	V. vii. 24. 8
awhile he <i>rested</i> still:	VI. i. 35. 5
Sir Calidore . . . Yet <i>rested</i> not,	VI. ii. 13. 6
being well suffiz'd them <i>rested</i> faire,	VI. v. 39. 5
Ne <i>rested</i> he himselve, but natures dew,	VI. ix. 3. 3
In sommers shade him selfe here <i>rested</i> weary:	VI. x. 22. 6
He breath'd his sword, and <i>rested</i> him till day;	VI. xi. 47. 2
Resting. See Long-resting, Never-resting.	
my fraile safetie, <i>resting</i> in the might Of him	VI. ii. 29. 3
Resting-place. Uprose Duessa from her <i>resting</i> place,	I. iv. 44. 8
forward thence did pas Unto some <i>resting</i> place,	IV. vi. 39. 4
Restless. <i>restles</i> seas of wretchednes and woe;	Pet. 2 vii. 4
With sight of such as change the <i>restlesse</i> woe,	S.C. An. 172
wont t' enrage the <i>restlesse</i> sheepe,	S.C. D. 89
lying <i>restlesse</i> in heavy bedde,	U.F. 4
wont forth to powre Her <i>restles</i> plaints,	Ti. 132
with <i>restlesse</i> toyle Wearie your selves	D. 533
let not his <i>restlesse</i> spright, Be unreveng'd,	I. iv. 48. 7
Such <i>restlesse</i> passion did all night torment	I. v. 1. 5
Against that Castle <i>restlesse</i> siege did lay,	II. xi. 14. 2
Like to a <i>restlesse</i> wheele, still rorning round,	II. xii. 20. 6
<i>restlesse</i> walketh all the world around,	III. ii. 14. 4
Love, . . . hath a <i>restlesse</i> minde;	III. iv. 9. 6
In <i>restlesse</i> anguish and unquiet paine;	III. iv. 61. 2
having left that <i>restlesse</i> bouse of Care,	IV. vi. 2. 1
<i>Restlesse</i> , recomfortlesse, with heart deepe grieved,	V. vi. 24. 6
with <i>restlesse</i> force . . . it readie passage found,	V. x. 33. 1
<i>restlesse</i> paines did take,	VI. viii. 33. 9
Reaping eternal glorie of his <i>restlesse</i> paines,	VI. ix. 2. 9
had bred his <i>restlesse</i> paine;	VI. x. 31. 8
with <i>restlesse</i> paine and toile	VI. xii. 22. 8
turne they still about, and change in <i>restlesse</i> wise,	VII. vii. 18. 9
small respite to my <i>restlesse</i> toile;	Am. xi. 6
raging now therein with <i>restlesse</i> stowre,	H.L. 3

Restless—Continued.

therein stirre such rage and <i>restlesse</i> stowre,	H.B. 73
Restoratives. Many <i>Restoratives</i> of vertues rare,	III. v. 50. 3
Restore. ought of the gotten good to <i>restore</i> :	S.C. S. 129
Nor failing force to former strength <i>restore</i> :	D. 473
That may <i>restore</i> you to your wanted well?	I. ii. 43. 7
to former kynd Shall us <i>restore</i> ;	I. ii. 43. 9
Himselfe with salves to health for to <i>restore</i> ,	I. v. 40. 8
all things see . . . their merites to <i>restore</i> ,	I. viii. 27. 7
they did to health <i>restore</i> The man	I. x. 27. 8
unto life the dead it could <i>restore</i> ,	I. xi. 30. 1
Whom his victorious handes did earst <i>restore</i> To native crowne	II. i. 2. 6
Did life with usury to him <i>restore</i> ,	II. xi. 45. 4
when she saw no helpe might him <i>restore</i> ,	III. i. 38. 7
Till he had made amends, and full <i>restore</i>	III. v. 18. 8
Sith I her dew reward cannot <i>restore</i> ?	III. v. 46. 5
can <i>restore</i> A love-sick hart,	III. v. 50. 6
shee sought him to <i>restore</i> to plight,	III. vii. 21. 1
Ne grieft might not his love to him <i>restore</i> ,	III. x. 18. 7
<i>Restore</i> unto her health and former state:	III. xii. 35. 6
did <i>restore</i> His weakned powres,	IV. iii. 24. 3
the warlike Britomart <i>restore</i> The prize	IV. iv. 48. 1
him <i>restore</i> to former grace againe:	IV. vii. 47. 7
Ye may redresse, and me <i>restore</i> to light!	IV. viii. 17. 6
at his will may whom he list <i>restore</i> ,	IV. viii. 54. 8
unto former liberty <i>restore</i>	IV. ix. 8. 7
As if instead thereof they Chaos would <i>restore</i>	IV. ix. 23. 9
grieved to <i>restore</i> the pledge	IV. xii. 32. 9
Chose Artegall to right her to <i>restore</i> ;	V. i. 4. 8
to his owne part <i>restore</i> the same againe:	V. ii. 31. 9
all things to an equal to <i>restore</i> ,	V. ii. 34. 2
To Braggadochio did his shield <i>restore</i> ,	V. iii. 13. 2
<i>restore</i> Belge unto her right,	V. xi. Arg.
light to men <i>restore</i> ,	V. xii. 11. 4
to her kingdomes seat <i>restore</i> agayne:	V. xii. 25. 4
no salves may us to health <i>restore</i> ?	VI. vi. 13. 7
(Having subdew'd yet did to life <i>restore</i> ;)	VI. viii. 4. 5
since things passed none may now <i>restore</i> ,	VI. x. 20. 8
He did them all to Coridon <i>restore</i> :	VI. xi. 51. 8
ere thou doest them unto grace <i>restore</i> ,	H.L. 164
can <i>restore</i> a damned wight from death,	H.B. 287
him <i>restore</i> unto that happie state	H.H.L. 139
Restored. th' Ansonian light might be <i>restor'd</i> !	Ro. xxv. 8
For that I thee <i>restor'd</i> to life	Gu. 354
him <i>restor'd</i> to helth	II. vi. 51. 9
to his crowne she him <i>restor'd</i> againe;	II. x. 32. 1
shortly it to him <i>restor'd</i> agayne,	II. x. 44. 7
He is agayne unto his rule <i>restor'd</i> ;	II. x. 66. 2
their weary limbes to perfect plight <i>Restor'd</i> ,	III. i. I. 4
Ere they to former rule <i>restor'd</i> shal bee,	III. iii. 44. 6
every part . . . was soone <i>restor'd</i>	III. xii. 38. 7
Was to that goodly fellowship <i>restor'd</i> ,	IV. i. 15. 2
unto strength <i>restor'd</i> her soone anew,	IV. viii. 20. 9
him <i>restor'd</i> to healthfull state againe:	IV. xi. 7. 4
When they are all <i>restor'd</i>	V. iii. 20. 9
earst was dead, <i>restor'd</i> to life agayne,	V. xi. 16. 6
he had to her both life and love <i>restor'd</i>	VI. i. 45. 9
Thus having her <i>restor'd</i> trustily,	VI. iii. 19. 6
Her tongue to her <i>restor'd</i> , then thus she sayd:	VI. viii. 19. 4
He gave us life, he it <i>restored</i> lost;	H.H.L. 181
Restoring. him <i>restoring</i> unto living light,	V. iv. 25. 6
them <i>restoring</i> To mens subjection,	V. vii. 42. 6
Restrain. Doo not <i>restraine</i> your images still mourning)	Ro. xv. 8
to <i>restraine</i> The lust of lawlesse youth	S.C. O. 21
should it not thy readie course <i>restraine</i> ,	Col. 82
their bootlesse zeale she did <i>restraine</i>	I. vi. 19. 8
with outrageous strokes did him <i>restraine</i> ,	I. viii. 13. 8
sad ruth does seeme you to <i>restraine</i> ,	II. ii. 45. 2
First ber <i>restraine</i> from her reprochfull blame	II. iv. 11. 3
*foes of life, she better can <i>restraine</i> :	II. vi. 1. 7
he espying east her to <i>restraine</i>	II. xi. 28. 4
each the other from to rise <i>restraine</i> ;	II. xii. 64. 5
Her to <i>restraine</i> , and give her good reliefe	III. iv. 11. 5
his cours they did <i>restraine</i>	III. v. 39. 9
reasons, to <i>restraine</i> From bloudy strife,	IV. iii. 47. 7
loose affections streightly to <i>restraine</i> ;	IV. v. 4. 8
ne reasons rule, mote them <i>restraine</i>	IV. v. 24. 9
Like to a stubborne steede whom strong hand would <i>restraine</i>	IV. vi. 33. 9
dread of shame my doubtfull lips doth still <i>restraine</i>	V. v. 30. 9
The fell contagion may thereof <i>restraine</i> ,	V. vii. 11. 8
bands of nature, that wilde beastes <i>restraine</i> ,	V. xii. 1. 6
Did him improve, yet could him not <i>restraine</i> ,	VI. iii. 32. 7
His dear affect with silence did <i>restraine</i> ,	VI. v. 24. 4
did from further violence <i>restraine</i> ,	VI. v. 27. 4
your tongue, your talk <i>restraine</i>	VI. vi. 7. 8
Abstaine from pleasure, and <i>restraine</i> your will;	VI. vi. 14. 5
none was him to stop, nor none him to <i>restraine</i>	VI. xii. 2. 9
Ne any is that may him now <i>restraine</i> ,	VI. xii. 40. 3
Would have suffiz'd the <i>rest</i> for to <i>restraine</i> ,	VII. vi. 29. 8
from all wandring loves . . . strongly it <i>restraine</i>	Am. xlii. 12
Restrained. Hardly, naythles, were they <i>restroynd</i> so,	Hlub. 1073
As stubborne steed, that is with curb <i>restrained</i> ,	D. 194
hardly was <i>restrained</i> of that aged sire,	I. ii. 5. 9
him perforce <i>restroynd</i> ,	II. vii. 6. 9
their devouring covetize <i>restroynd</i> ;	III. iv. 7. 8
from such hardy boldnesse was <i>restroynd</i> ,	III. v. 44. 8
they <i>restroynd</i> were Of ready entrance,	III. viii. 52. 3
Hatred would my entrance have <i>restroynd</i> ,	IV. x. 36. 4
long <i>restroynd</i> of his ready course,	VI. i. 21. 3
Would be <i>restroynd</i> be from his attendement,	VI. vi. 18. 9

Restrained—*Continued.*
 for stubborn pride which her *restrayned*. VI. vii. 36. 4
Restraining. *Restraining* stealth and strong extortion. II. x. 39. 5
Restrains. *Restrains* those sterne behests and cruell doomes of
 his. V. vii. 22. 9
Restraint. enprisonment, . . . he endured in his late *restraint*, I. x. 2. 5
 the Palmer, by his grave *restraynt*, Ilim stayd II. v. 24. 3
 to be free from hard *restraynt* III. ix. 4. 9
 with watch and hard *restraynt* III. ix. 6. 8
 my toung with proud *restraint* to tie; *Am.* xliiii. 6
 Poure out the wine without *restraint* or stay. *Epith.* 250
Rests. there him *rests* in riotous suffisaunce *Mai.* 207
 Who *rests* not pleased with such happines, *Mai.* 215
rests not so, but other meanes doth make, I. ii. 9. 6
 then againe returned to their *restes*: II. ix. 26. 8
 Ne ever *rests* he in tranquillity, III. x. 58. 8
 It never *rests* till it have wrought VI. vi. 8. 9
Resty. with both his hands unto him hayles The *resty* raynes, V. viii. 39. 6
Resume. that I my travell should *resume*, III. vii. 66. 1
 My former shield I may *resume* againe: V. xi. 56. 2
Retain. doo the name of Rome *retaine*, *Ro.* vii. 2
 Those that poore Sutors papers do *retaine*, *Col.* 741
 th' other halfe did womans shape *retaine*, I. i. 14. 8
 he his mothers lore did well *retaine*, III. iv. 26. 5
 the weake sowle her seat did yett *retaine*, III. v. 31. 4
 Which vertue it for ever after did *retaine*. IV. v. 4. 9
 takiog downe the shield with me did it *retaine*. IV. x. 10. 9
 sore against his will did him *retaine*, IV. xi. 7. 7
 Those bad condition yett it doth *retaine*, IV. xl. 38. 8
 Till we may be assur'd they shall their course *retaine*. V. ii. 36. 9
 could it not sterne Arteggall *retaine*, V. viii. 3. 1
 Calidore himselfe would not *retaine* VI. i. 47. 1
 skill, which that immortal spright . . . did in it *retaine*, VI. vi. 1. 8
 creatures, What-ever life or motion do *retaine*, VII. vii. 4. 2
Retained. Even thrise eleven descents the crowne *retaynd*, II. x. 45. 8
 th' upper halfe their hew *retaynd* still, II. xii. 31. 6
retain'd Enough to hold a foole in vaine delight. III. viii. 10. 6
 to her selfe it secretly *retayned* V. v. 44. 5
Retaining. Which powre *retayning* still *H.B.* 113
Retinue. Nymphs, which she doth hold in her *retinue*, *Col.* 460
Retire. off faining to *retire* And off him to assaile, *Gn.* 306
 Then he him selfe he suffred her for to *retyre*, I. vi. 23. 6
 Till breathlesse both themselves aside *retire*, I. vi. 44. 6
 the Gyaunt . . . forst the knight *retyre*. I. viii. 17. 9
 To Una back he cast him to *retyre*, I. x. 68. 2
 forst him to *retire* A little backward I. xi. 45. 2
 being entred might not backe *retyre*; II. vi. 20. 2
 were it not for shame, he would *retyre*; II. vii. 37. 8
 life ere long shall to her home *retire*, II. viii. 7. 8
 from Fraunce was forced to *retyre*. II. x. 22. 9
 I read thee soone *retyre*, III. iv. 14. 8
 did him selfe to safety *retyre*. III. ix. 40. 9
 backe *retire*, all scorcht and pittifully brent. III. xi. 26. 9
 from danger of the throwes Backe to *retire*, IV. iii. 26. 4
 He had him stayd, and backe with him *retire*, V. i. 21. 1
 if that he should *retire*, V. ii. 52. 6
 Nought could he do but . . . backward still *retyre*; V. v. 16. 2
 forst at first those knights backe to *retyre*: V. xi. 58. 6
 turn'd abacke, and to *retyre* him hasted VI. vi. 28. 3
 Be but vaine shadowes to this safe *retyre* Of life, VI. ix. 27. 5
 they to freedome did *retyre*. VI. xii. 19. 5
 What way is best to drive her to *retire*, VII. vi. 21. 7
 to get his love *retyre*; *H.L.* 235
 Unto her native planet shall *retyre*; *H.B.* 103
Retired. would have backe *retyrd* to her cave, I. v. 21. 6
 weapon . . . back *retyrd*, his life blood forth I. xi. 53. 9
 Back to the strong *retyrd*, II. vi. 40. 6
 With lighter hearts unto their home *retyrd*; III. iii. 51. 4
 a furlongs mounaunce *Retyrd* their steeds, III. viii. 18. 6
 all were now *retyrd* Unto their rest, III. ix. 10. 3
 he backe *retyrd* soft away, III. xii. 4. 7
 The other backe *retyrd* and contrarie trode. IV. i. 28. 9
 Backe to that desert forrest they *retyrd*, IV. vi. 47. 1
 though he still *retyrd*, V. v. 14. 6
 would have backe *retyrd* from that sight, VI. vii. 20. 8
Retrait. To stay the steppe, ere forced to *retrate*. I. i. 13. 5
 him the Squire made quickly to *retrate*, I. viii. 12. 7
 Working belgardes and amorous *retrate*: II. iii. 25. 3
 Whose faire *retraitt* I in my shield doe beare; II. ix. 4. 2
 As fast as forward erst now backward to *retrate*. IV. iii. 26. 9
 shortly them compelled to *retrate*, IV. ix. 34. 8
 did me also friend in my *retrate*. IV. x. 67. 9
 ere she would once *retrate*. V. iv. 45. 9
 yet so fast they could not home *retrate*, V. vii. 35. 1
 sounded the *retraite*, and drew his folke away. V. xii. 9. 9
 from them for to *retrate* VI. ix. 31. 7
Retreat. she him forced backward to *retrate*, IV. vi. 15. 3
 forst him backe with fowle dishonor to *retrate*. IV. vii. 37. 9
Return. then *returne* to his former fall? *S.C.F.* 14
 The time was once, and may againe *returne*, *S.C.* May 103
 fill safe and sound 'She home *returne*, *S.C.* Au. 181
 I, poore wretch, am forced to *returne*. *Gn.* 618
 doo *returne* from whence he first begun, *Hub.* 306
 The running waters wept for thy *returne*, *Col.* 27
 weening to *returne* whence they did stray, I. i. 10. 3
 To wish you backe *returne* with foule disgrace, I. i. 13. 3
Returne from whence ye came, and rest a while, I. iv. 61. 3
 They gan to fight *returne*, I. vi. 45. 2
 life does win Unto her native prison to *returne*; I. vii. 21. 8
 shortly back *returne* unto this place, I. x. 64. 3

Return—*Continued.*
 Backe to *returne* to that great Faery Queene, I. xii. 18. 6
 Ye then shall hither backe *returne* agayne, I. xii. 19. 8
 Unto his Faery Queene backe to *returne*; I. xii. 41. 8
 nought that falles . . . May backe *returne*, II. xii. 6. 9
 Ne did the other backe his foote *returne*, III. i. 5. 7
 bownd till his *returne* their labour not to slake. III. iii. 10. 9
 vowed never to *returne* agayne, III. v. 10. 3
 they agayn *returne* backe by the hinder gate. III. vi. 32. 9
 thither they *returne* where first they grew: III. vi. 33. 8
 Till we *returne* agayne in safety: III. x. 42. 5
 home *returne*, where all should be renewd III. x. 51. 3
 Awayed there for Britomarts *returne*, III. xii. 45. 2
 Backe to him selfe he gan *returne* the blame, IV. xii. 16. 2
 Ne former strength *returne* so suddenly, IV. xii. 35. 4
 of her health . . . And safe *returne*, V. ii. 3. 6
 fast of joy, and to wont pleasures to *returne*. V. iii. 1. 9
 the utmost date assynde For his *returne* V. vi. 3. 7
 when as yett she saw him not *returne*, V. vi. 6. 1
 none can backe *returne* that once are gone amis. V. ix. 6. 9
 to your selfe doe it *returne* agayne. VI. pr. 7. 3
 Till his *returne* unto this tree he bond; VI. i. 16. 8
 To whom the other did this taunt *returne*: VI. iii. 31. 6
 He with him thought backe to *returne* agayne; VI. iv. 24. 2
 dare not *returne* for all his daily vaunt. VI. iv. 29. 9
 All is in time like to *returne* agayne To that foule feend, VI. iv. 31. 7
 no hope of his *returne* She saw now left, VI. v. 7. 1
 to *returne* agayne To his wounds worker, VI. x. 31. 6
 resolving to *returne* in hast VI. xii. 13. 1
 (After *returne* of Hermes Embassie) VII. vi. 23. 2
 Whatso is fayrest shall to earth *returne*. *Am.* xiii. 8
Returne agayne, my forces late dismayd, *Am.* xiv. 1
 They ydly back *returne* to me agayne: *Am.* lxxviii. 10
 his *returne* that seemes to linger late: *Am.* lxxxviii. 4
Returned. My thought *returned* greeved home agayne, *Ti.* 478
 waste wordes *retournd* to him in vaine: I. i. 42. 2
 he backe *retournd* agayne. I. i. 55. 9
 Shee backe *retournd* with some labour lost; I. iii. 24. 2
 But few *returned*, having scaped hard, I. iv. 3. 3
 They backe *retournd* to the princely Place; I. iv. 38. 3
 creature never past, That backe *retournd* I. v. 31. 7
Returned to stately pallace of Dame Pryde: I. v. 45. 2
 adowne he looked to the grownd To have *retournd*; I. x. 67. 6
 fled attonee, ne ever backe *retournd* eye; II. iii. 19. 9
 She to her use *retournd*, II. v. 19. 3
 A while they fled, but soone *retournd* agayne II. ix. 15. 1
 then agayne *retournd* to their restes: II. ix. 26. 8
 being *retournd* late From his fierce warres, II. ix. 34. 7
 The king *retournd* prond of victory, II. x. 17. 1
 The way they came, the same *retournd*' they right, II. xii. 84. 3
 Let them *retournd* be unto their former state. II. xii. 85. 9
Returned home, the royall Infant fell III. ii. 49. 1
 turnd contrary, and *retournd* All contrary; III. ii. 51. 3
 Ne ever to his worke *retournd* agayne: III. iii. 11. 3
 with the Dwarfe he back *retournd*' agayne, III. v. 12. 1
 That hast from darkenes me *retournd* to light, III. v. 95. 7
 After that they agayne *retournd* beene, III. vi. 33. 1
 was *retournd* agayne unto his Dame, III. vii. 61. 8
 Once having turnd, no more *retournd* his face, III. viii. 18. 8
retournd back agayne To his first way. III. viii. 44. 5
 (being late *retournd* From slaughter of the Gyaunts) III. ix. 22. 1
 She turnd her, and *retournd* backe agayne; III. x. 49. 8
 then *retournd*, having marched thrise, III. xii. 26. 8
Returned readie newes, that those same IV. ii. 31. 5
 backe *retournd* with right heave mind IV. vi. 46. 4
 His weary eye *retournd* to him agayne, IV. viii. 8. 3
 when he to himselfe *retournd* agayne, IV. viii. 44. 1
 wish to life *retournd*' agayne to bee, IV. x. 23. 8
 Being *retournd* to his mothers bowre, IV. xii. 19. 1
Retournd' to heaven, whence she deriv'd her race; V. i. 11. 4
 unto his former journey he *retournd*: V. ii. 28. 9
 She unto Talus forth *retournd*' agayne, V. vi. 15. 4
 Being *retournd* to his former hew; V. ix. 18. 8
 as he backe *retournd* from that land, V. xii. 28. 1
 Sir Arteggall, *retournd*' from his late quest, V. xii. 38. 3
 I . . . backe *retournd* His scornfull taunts VI. ii. 12. 1
 backe *retournd*' agayne With speede VI. iv. 9. 3
 soone as he *retournd* backe agayne, VI. v. 34. 2
 Himselfe recovering was *retournd*' to fight, VI. vii. 10. 2
 backe *retournd* to his rusticke wonne, VI. x. 32. 2
 when he backe *retournd* from the wood, VI. xi. 25. 1
 The gentle deare *retournd* the selfe-same way, *Am.* lxxvii. 7
Returnest. back *returnest* to this barren soyle, *Col.* 656
Returneth. *Returneth* by continuall successe, *Gn.* 30
Returning. Styx, not passable to soles *returning*, *Ro.* xv. 6
 'Th' Argolicke power *returning* home agayne, *Gn.* 561
 I now depart, *returning* to thee never, *Gn.* 634
 backe *returning* by the Yvorie dore, I. i. 44. 6
Returning to his bed in torment great, I. ii. 6. 1
 backe *returning*, took her wonted way I. v. 44. 7
returning from the dreary Night, I. vii. 2. 1
 'From whom *returning* sad and comfortlesse, I. ix. 28. 1
 'I home *returning*, fraught with fowle despight, II. iv. 29. 1
 Into the which *returning* backe he fell: II. x. 11. 4
 fierce *returning*, as a falcon fayre, II. xi. 36. 6
 brave *returning*, with his brandisht blade II. xi. 37. 1
returning to his native place, III. iii. 41. 5
 backe *returning* to the former land, III. vii. 61. 5
 backe *returning* spyde Tyde with her golden girdle; III. viii. 2. 6
Returning back, those goodly rowmes, III. xii. 42. 1

Returning—Continued.

Who backe returning told, as he had seene, IV. iv. 3. 1
 his felonous intent Returning disappointed his desire, IV. vi. 11. 7
 backe returning where his Dame did lie, V. vi. 30. 7
 being first to abide the daies returning, V. v. 31. 3
 Artgall, returning yet halfe sad VI. i. 4. 4
 So all returning to the Castle glad, VI. i. 46. 1
 when the groomer returning brought VI. iii. 43. 3
 backe returning to that sorie Dame, VI. v. 4. 1
 returning to that Ladie backe, VI. viii. 50. 1
 backe returning to my sheepe againe, VI. ix. 25. 7
 backe returning to his dearest deare, VI. xi. 50. 1
 back returning to Molann' againe, VII. vi. 53. 2

Reveal. Such as no carpers may contrayre reveale; *Hub.* 494
 Reveale to me, and all the meanes detect, *Mut.* 13
 I will reveale what ye so much desire, I. ix. 8. 8
 th' amarous sweet spoiles to greedy eyes revele, II. xii. 64. 9
 His joyous face did to the world revele, III. ii. 48. 2
 which the powres to thee are pleased to revele, III. iii. 19. 9
 bad that none their joyous treason should reveale, III. x. 5. 9
 passing beaute did eftsoones reveale, IV. v. 10. 4
 till that the Dwarfie did me reveale, IV. viii. 55. 5
 If ought lay hidden . . . It to reveale; IV. xii. 24. 9
 skill whereof to Princes hearts he doth reveale, V. vii. 1. 9
 rare in-sight hard matters to revele; V. ix. 39. 2
 could reveale All hidden crimes, V. xii. 26. 5
 Revele to me the sacred nourserie Of vertue, VI. Pr. 3. 1
 I would thy selfe require thee to reveale, VI. ii. 26. 4
 my lyfes Leach! doe your skill reveale; *Am.* i. 13

Revealed. The thing . . . now is revealed to thee, II. vii. 33. 5
 sacred lawes, . . . unto him revealed in vision; II. x. 39. 2
 To her revealed in a mirrhour playne; III. ii. 17. 4
 Yet never he his hart to her revealed; III. v. 49. 7
 to her revealed By errant Sprights, III. viii. 6. 4

Revel. Then made they revell route and goodly glee; *Hub.* 558

Reveling. all that els pertaines to reveling, *Hub.* 694
 Dauncing and reveling both day and night, III. i. 39. 7

Revenge. Wanting revenge, is hard to asswage; *S.C.* May 137
 Cruell revenge, which he in hart did byde; I. iii. 33. 8
 when in rage he for revenge did earne, I. vi. 25. 9
 So long they fight, and full revenge pursue, I. vi. 44. 1
 would eat His neighbour element in his revenge; I. xi. 21. 6
 That short revenge the man may overtake, II. i. 18. 3
 'despise The doome of just revenge, II. i. 36. 2
 Of his revenge to make the instrument; II. iii. 11. 6
 threatning revenge in vaine: II. iv. 15. 4
 when Rancor rife Kindles Revenge, II. iv. 44. 5
 *for his revenge Atin Cymoehles finds, II. v. Arg.
 care of vew'd revenge and cruell fight, II. vi. 8. 4
 The hasty heat of his avow'd revenge delayd, II. vi. 40. 9
 On thother side . . . there sate Cruell Revenge, II. vii. 22. 2
 shamefull vaunt Of vile revenge, II. viii. 16. 4
 Making advantage, to revenge their spight, II. viii. 25. 2
 His life for dew revenge should deare abyve? II. viii. 28. 8
 with revenge desyring soone to dye, II. viii. 47. 2
 casting wronges and all revenge behind, II. viii. 51. 3
 For to revenge that fowle reprochefull shame, III. i. 9. 2
 Carados her hand withheld From rash revenge, III. iii. 55. 8
 reskow her from shame, and to revenge her wrong, III. iv. 45. 9
 all good knights, . . . Are bownd for to revenge, III. x. 27. 9
 long'd revenge to see: III. xii. 34. 9
 Ne list I for revenge provoke new fight, IV. i. 35. 3
 He for revenge had guiltlesse Glauce slaine; IV. i. 52. 4
 from revenge their willes they scarce asswag'd; IV. v. 27. 3
 he to fell reveng was fully bent: IV. v. 30. 9
 Bent to revenge on blamelesse Britomart The crime IV. v. 31. 1
 nought but dire revenge his anger mote defray, IV. v. 31. 9
 a fresh desire Of fell revenge, IV. ix. 29. 2
 resolving to revenge his blood V. ii. 51. 8
 Them to disable from revenge adventuring, V. iv. 31. 9
 what way She mote revenge that blot V. iv. 47. 5
 How to revenge that blot of honour blent, V. vi. 13. 2
 till she revenge had wrought Of a late wrong V. vi. 23. 7
 in revenge both of her loves distresse V. vii. 34. 3
 all, in his revenge, of spirite would deprive, V. vii. 36. 9
 What doe ye then devise Of more revenge? V. viii. 11. 8
 end your revenge on mee? V. viii. 31. 9
 flaming with revenge and furious despight, V. viii. 46. 9
 him to no revenge he forth could call, VI. iii. 36. 7
 Ne secretly from thought of fell revenge surceasse: VI. v. 43. 9
 Did worthily revenge this maydens pride; VI. vii. 32. 2
 if it to revenge he were too weake, VI. xi. 34. 8

Revened. To have revened that his villeny; V. iii. 36. 2

Revengeful. The which conceiv'd in her revengefull minde *Gn.* 398
 From his revengeful purpose shronke abacke, IV. vi. 21. 4
 though revengefull vow she did professe, V. vii. 36. 3
 In cancred malice and revengefull spight: VI. vii. 1. 4
 the gods, in their revengefull yre, *Am.* xxviii. 11

Revengement. Seemes that no foes revengement he did feare; *Hub.* 216
 dwell In her sonnes flesh, to mind revengement, II. ii. 10. 8
 in revengement of his owne despight; IV. iv. 35. 3
 for revengement of those wrongfull smartes, VI. viii. 22. 3

Revenge's. better reason will aswage The rash revenge's heat, II. viii. 26. 7

Revening. Halfe mad through malice and revening will, I. iii. 22. 8
 rides fierce revening Wrath, Upon a Lion, I. iv. 33. 1
 whether the revening Steele Were hardened I. xi. 36. 1
 *What direfull chance, armd with revening fate, II. i. 44. 6
 fowle revening rage, and base contentious jarre, II. ii. 30. 9
 satisfy The greedy hunger of revening yre, II. viii. 15. 4
 From prosecuting his revening rage: III. i. 11. 2

Revening—Continued.

From dread of her revening fathers hond; III. vii. 26. 2
Revenue. With the revenue of her plenteous meedes; V. ii. 9. 8
Revenues. great revenues all in sumptuous pride They spend, *T.M.* 469
Reverence. I reverence and adore: *S.C.* Jul. 114
 them receives a gentle Squire, . . . Hight Reverence, I. x. 7. 6
 to her with reverence rare He humbly louted, I. x. 44. 5
 Whom highly he did reverence and adore, I. x. 49. 5
 She to her Syre made humble reverence, I. xii. 24. 2
 Religious reverence doth buriall teene; II. i. 59. 6
 Doe her adore with sacred reverence, II. ix. 41. 8
 to the Prince, bowing with reverence dew II. viii. 55. 3
 The knights there entering did him reverence dew, II. ix. 59. 1
 sacred Reverence yborne of heavenly strene, V. ix. 32. 9
 With trembling steps, and humble reverence, *Epith.* 210
 Humbled with feare and awfull reverence, *H.H.B.* 141

Reverend. His reverend heares and holy gravite I. viii. 32. 1
 Behold this heavy sight, thou reverend Sire! II. vii. 7. 6
 'Reverend Syre, What great misfortune hath betidd II. viii. 24. 1

Reverse. The bands of th' elements shall backe reverse *Ro.* xxiii. 11
 to his fresh remembrance did reverse The ugly vew I. ix. 48. 5
 Out of her daughters hart fond fancies to reverse, III. ii. 48. 9
 doen they onely sleepe, and shall againe reverse? III. iv. 1. 9
 his charmes back to reverse, III. xii. 36. 2

Reversed. by no reason it might be revert, IV. v. 31. 5
Reversion. As in reversion of his brothers right; IV. iii. 14. 7

Revert. Make hast, ye shepherds, thether to revert: *S.C.* N. 191
 He unto her would speedily revert: IV. vi. 43. 7

Revest. Her nathelesse Th' enchanter . . . Did thus revest, II. i. 22. 9

Review. when his meane estate he did review, III. v. 44. 7

Revile. with reproachfull tearmes gan them revile, *Hub.* 365
 list at will them to revile or snib; *Hub.* 372
 one, that fairest Helene did revile, *Col.* 920
 Straight gan he him revyle, II. vi. 39. 3
 Florinell him fowly gan revile, IV. iv. 11. 3
 he falsely did revyle And foule blasphemé V. ix. 25. 4
 th' other comming neare gan him revile, V. xii. 40. 1
 to revile, and rate, and recreant call, VI. vi. 26. 8
 how they doe that Squire beat and revile! VI. viii. 6. 6
 The whiles the foole did him revile and flout, VI. viii. 11. 8
 sharply at him to revile and raile VI. xii. 33. 3

Reviled. Walk through the world of every one revilde, *T.M.* 342
 her litle bace revyld, I. xii. 11. 3
 with big thundring voice revyld him lowd: II. iii. 7. 3
 With which his mother Venus her revyld, III. vi. 50. 4
 him in vaine revild: III. viii. 27. 2
 To be unjustly blamd, and bitterly revilde, IV. vi. 28. 9
 Them follow'd fast, and them revild sore, IV. viii. 35. 3
 him revild, and rated, and disdayned, V. iii. 35. 8
 And him reviled, and reproched sore V. iv. 23. 3
 And me in lieu thereof revild againe, VI. ii. 11. 8
 both himselfe revild and eke his love; VI. iii. 42. 5
 He was revyld, disgrast, and foule abused; *H.H.L.* 242

Revilement. Her bitter rayling and foule revilement, II. iv. 12. 5
Reviling. Reviling me and rayling as she lust, V. viii. 22. 5
 Him still reviling and afflicting sore, VI. viii. 4. 2
 Reviling him, that them most vile became, *H.H.L.* 152

Revive. Olde Rome out of her ashes to revive, *Ro.* Env. 5
 Ne anie Poet seeks him to revive, *Ti.* 223
 both woods and fields and floods revive, *Col.* 29
 the sleeping spark Of native vertue gan eftsoones revive; I. ii. 19. 2
 wondrous science . . . that could the dead revive, I. v. 40. 2
 he ginnech to revive His ancient love, I. vi. 17. 1
 he gan revive the memory Of his leud lusts, I. vi. 46. 2
 doth revive Fresh memory in me II. ii. 40. 1
 Hable to heale the sicke, and to revive the ded, II. iii. 22. 9
 Might not revive desire of knightly exercize, II. vi. 25. 9
 dying dayly, dayly yet revive, II. vi. 45. 4
 shall revive the sleeping memoree III. iii. 22. 7
 To wreake the wrath, which he did earst revive III. v. 16. 4
 That I thy labours lost may thus revive, IV. ii. 34. 2
 So her unearth at last he did revive VI. xi. 50. 8

Revived. thrise he her reviv'd with busie paine, I. vii. 24. 4
 His chearefull words reviv'd her chearelesse spright, I. vii. 52. 8
 Wherewith reviv'd, this answers forth he threw: II. iii. 33. 1
 a ghost, that lately is reviv'd III. vii. 14. 7
 His former grieft with furie fresh reviv'd III. viii. 3. 4
 It would have lived, and revived eft; IV. iii. 21. 8
 revived with her sweet inspection, IV. xii. 34. 4
 She was reviv'd, and joyd much in his semblance glad, V. vii. 41. 9
 Revived was, and sad dispaire away did cast, VI. v. 21. 9
 She sudden was revived therewithall, VI. xi. 44. 4
 me revived with hart-robbing gladnesse, *Am.* xxxix. 8
Hub. 756

Revises. revises his toyled spright; *Hub.* 756
 when his passion is allayd, She it revises, IV. ii. 12. 7

Revising. Revising thought of glory and of fame, II. xi. 31. 8

Revoke. to revoke The forward footing for an hidden shade: I. i. 12. 7
 strove their stubborne rages to revoke; II. ii. 28. 6
 twice him forst his foot revoke, II. viii. 39. 9
 Enforced them their forward footing to revoke, III. xi. 21. 9
 Talus to revoke from the right way V. xii. 27. 5
 the faint sprite he did revoke againe, VI. iii. 28. 2

Revoked. Revoked life, that would have fled away, *D.* 188
 with love revoked from vaine affright, I. vi. 28. 3

Revolt. to her yold the flames, and did their force revolt, III. xi. 25. 9

Revolution. if I marked well the starres revolution, *S.C.* Env. 3
 the just revolution measured III. iii. 44. 3
 the heavens revolution Is wandred farre V. Pr. 4. 6

Rew. See Row, Rue.
 the next in rew Began her grievous plaint, *T.M.* 173, 233, 299, 419

Rew—Continued.

- the next in *rew* Began her piteous plaint, *T.M.* 359
 then the next in *rew* Began her plaint, *T.M.* 479
 then the next in *rew* Began her mournfull plaint, *T.M.* 539
 Sitting beside a fountain in a *rew*; *III.* vi. 17. 4
 Set by it selfe, and ranek in comely *rew*; *III.* vi. 35. 4
 Spinning and carding all in comely *rew*; *V.* v. 22. 4
Reward. Where the *reward* of my so piteous deed? *Gn.* 357
 without *reward* Livings in Court be gotten, *Hub.* 513
 Nor yet are sung of others for *reward*, *Ti.* 345
 due *reward* For her prais-worthie workmanship *Mu.* 267
 shall they well *reward* to shew the place, *I.* i. 31. 6
 What hath poore Virgin . . . Wherewith you to *reward*? *I.* viii. 27. 4
 to that Damsell thanks gave for *reward*. *II.* vi. 38. 6
 high degree By riches and unrighteous *reward*; *II.* vii. 47. 2
 all for love, and nothing for *reward*. *II.* viii. 2. 8
 what *reward* had he that overcame? *III.* i. 27. 7
 have our Ladies love for his *reward*. *III.* i. 27. 9
 To enter in and reape the dew *reward*. *III.* i. 30. 8
 Without respect of riches or *reward*: *III.* ii. 7. 5
 worthy worke of infinite *reward*, *III.* ii. 21. 7
 the dew *reward* Of his bad deedes, *III.* v. 14. 6
 Sith I her dew *reward* cannot restore? *III.* v. 46. 5
 to *reward* my trusty true intent, *III.* vii. 55. 8
reward the wretch for his mesprise, *III.* ix. 9. 6
 my selfe, . . . Vour worthy paine shall wel *reward* *III.* x. 28. 9
 ne deeme my dew *reward*: *III.* x. 31. 6
 'If good find grace, and righteousnes *reward*, *III.* xi. 10. 1
 the *reward* for such vile outrage dew. *III.* xii. 33. 9
 Your vertue selfe her owne *reward* shall breed, *III.* xii. 39. 5
 'Gentle Dame, *reward* enough I weene, *III.* xii. 40. 2
 Shall have that golden girdle for *reward*; *IV.* ii. 27. 2
 for want of other meete *reward*, *V.* i. 30. 4
 on those Priests bestowed rich *reward*; *V.* vii. 24. 3
 the vertue selfe, which her *reward* doth pay'. *V.* xi. 17. 9
 you to *reward* with greater dignitie'. *VI.* ii. 34. 9
 Therefore now yeeld . . . My due *reward*, *VI.* vii. 15. 8
 I shall you well *reward*, *VI.* ix. 32. 6
 For slaves to sell them for so small *reward*. *VI.* x. 43. 4
 Shame be thy meed, and mischief thy *reward*, *Am.* lxxxv. 13
Rewardful. grace was great, and hounty most *rewardful*. *Col.* 187
Rewards. who *rewards* him ere the more for thy, *S.C.* O. 33
 he For ill *rewards* him well. *VI.* ix. Arg.
Rewed, Rewing. See Rued, Rueing.
Rewth. See Ruth.
Reynard. See Reynold.
Reynold. 'Now read, Sir *Reynold*, as ye be right wise, *Hub.* 114
 craftie *Reynold* was a Priest ordained, *Hub.* 556
 his man *Reynold*, with fine counterfeissance, *Hub.* 667
 false *Reynold* would abuse The simple Suter, *Hub.* 883
 such as hath a *Reynold* to his man, *Hub.* 917
Reynold's. his man *Reynolds* purchase which he gain'd. *Hub.* 854
Reysd. See Raised.
Rhene, Rhetaean. See Rhine, Rhoetean.
Rhoesus'. In working of Strymonian *Rhaesus* fall, *Gn.* 535
Rhessa. the faire Nymph *Rhessa* wandering there, *IV.* xi. 42. 3
Rhine. the borne Souldier which *Rhine* running drinks: *Ro.* xxxi. 8
 Swift *Rhene*, and Alpheus still immaculate *IV.* xi. 21. 4
Rhodanus. Long *Rhodanus*, whose source springs from the skie; *IV.* xi. 20. 4
Rhodian. The antique *Rhodian* will likewise set forth The great
 Colosse, *Ro.* ii. 9
Rhodopahne. Fresh *Rhodopahne*, and the Sabine flowre, *Gn.* 673
Rhodope. the pleasaunt hill Of *Rhodope*, *II.* xii. 52. 2
Rhoetean. all the *Rhetaean* shore to ashes turne, *Gn.* 511
Rhy. See Rye.
Rhyme, -rs. See Rime, -rs.
Rhythms. When ye, these *rythmes* doo read, *Pet.* vii. 11
Ribald. Jewd *rybald*, with vyle lust advaunst, *II.* i. 10. 3
Ribaldry. rolle with rest in rymes of *rybaldryc*; *S.C.* O. 76
 Rolling in rymes of shameles *rybaldrie* *T.M.* 213
Riband. The golden *ribband*, which that virgin wore *III.* vii. 36. 1
 a *riband* new, In which his Ladies colours were, *IV.* viii. 7. 1
 Bound true love wize, with a hlew silke *riband*. *Ephth.* 44
Ribands. with colourd *ribbands* drest: *IV.* viii. 10. 4
 hand on high with golden *ribbands* laced; *IV.* x. 8. 5
 Trayled with *ribbands* diversly distraught, *V.* v. 2. 4
 Of sundry flowres with silken *ribbands* tyde, *VI.* ix. 7. 8
Ribs. ragged *ribs* of mountaines molten new, *I.* xi. 44. 7
 On whose sharp cliftes the *ribs* of vessels broke; *II.* xii. 7. 3
 Their wooden *ribs* are shaken nigh asonder. *IV.* ii. 16. 6
 Her shattered *ribs* in thousand peeces rives, *V.* ii. 50. 3
 all his *ribs* he quite in peeces broke, *V.* iii. 33. 4
 makes her *ribs* to cracke as they were torne; *V.* xi. 29. 4
Rich. With *rich* (*riche*) treasures this gay ship *Pet.* ii. 6
 no lesse *rich* than faire, *Bel.* xiv. 6
 Renewes herselfe with buildings *rich* and gay; *Ro.* xxvii. 11
 his *rich* attire and goodly forme, *Van.* viii. 6
 where shepherds *rich* . . . bene every where to see: *S.C.* Jun. 21
 I thought the soyle wold have made me *rich*, *S.C.* S. 78
 sad cares that *rich* mens hearts devowre. *Gn.* 136
 The Mule all deckt in goodly *rich* aray, *Hub.* 582
 great he was in grace, and *rich* through gaine. *Hub.* 1200
 the *rich* fee, which Poets wont divide, *T.M.* 471
 with *rich* hountie, and deare cherishment, *T.M.* 573
 Strong walls, *rich* porches, princelie pallaces, *Ti.* 93
 'What booteth it to have been *rich* alive? *Ti.* 351
rich spoyles, which late he did purchas *Ti.* 654
 So *rich* a spoile within his power to see. *As.* 102
 More *rich* then pearles of Ynde, *Col.* 490
 About the borders of our *rich* Coshma, *Col.* 522

Rich—Continued.

- The which art of so *rich* a spoile possesst, *Col.* 553
 Purpled with gold and pearle of *rich* assay; *I.* ii. 13. 3
 In so *rich* weedes, and seeming glorious show, *I.* ii. 21. 3
 a most mighty king, most *rich* and sage: *I.* ii. 23. 3
 Saints of their *rich* vestiments He did disrobe, *I.* iii. 17. 5
 on every side With *rich* array *I.* iv. 6. 6
 a *rich* throne, as bright as sunny day; *I.* iv. 8. 2
 to match, in roiall *rich* aray, *I.* iv. 17. 4
 And win *rich* spoile of ransackt chastitee. *I.* vi. 6. 5
 all within full *rich* arayd he found, *I.* viii. 35. 1
 writt with golden letters *rich* and brave: *I.* ix. 19. 8
 In which were not *rich* tyres, nor garments gav, *I.* x. 39. 2
 Dame; Who *rich* arayd, and yet in modest guise, *II.* ii. 14. 6
 they fastned were . . . In a *rich* jewell, *II.* iii. 27. 7
 with him brought Pryene, *rich* arayd, *II.* iv. 28. 2
 decke the world with their *rich* pompous showes; *II.* iv. 15. 7
 A worke of *rich* entayle and curious mould, *II.* vii. 4. 5
 these *rich* hills of welth doest hide apart *II.* vii. 7. 3
 with *rich* metall loaded every rifte, *II.* vii. 28. 5
 al men doe ayme, *rich* to be made: *II.* vii. 32. 8
 his broad branches, laden with *rich* fee, *II.* vii. 56. 3
 with *rich* spoyles and famous victorie *II.* x. 75. 4
 the *rich* wares to save from piteous spoyle; *II.* xii. 19. 8
 the weake boughes, with so *rich* load opprest *II.* xii. 55. 5
 the *rich* metall was so coloured, *II.* xii. 61. 3
 whose royaltie And *rich* purveyance *III.* i. 33. 3
 A goodly Armour, and full *rich* aray, *III.* iii. 58. 7
 Marinell . . . throwne on the *Rich* strand: *III.* iv. Arg.
 bestowed all with *rich* aray Of pearles *III.* iv. 18. 4
 suffred by that same *Rich* strand to travell, *III.* iv. 20. 8
 T' endow her sonne with threasure and *rich* store *III.* iv. 21. 8
 upon the brim of the *Rich* Strand, *III.* iv. 34. 2
 Her faire lockes in *rich* circlet be enrold, *III.* v. 5. 4
 the *rich* furrowes fote, *III.* vii. 34. 6
 it a part of her *rich* spoyles *III.* viii. 2. 8
 paine shall wel *reward* with guerdon *rich*.' *III.* x. 28. 9
 the *rich* metall lurked privily, *III.* xi. 28. 4
 Antickes, which their follies playd In the *rich* metall *III.* xi. 51. 6
 The goodly ordinance of this *rich* Place, *III.* xi. 53. 2
 none was to possesse So *rich* purveyance, *III.* xi. 53. 9
 so *rich* and royally arayd, *III.* xii. 42. 2
 that *rich* Romane of white marble wrought. *III.* xii. 46. or. 3
 For that *rich* girdle of faire Florimell, *IV.* iv. 5. 8
 a jewell *rich* he found, *IV.* viii. 6. 6
 stones of *rich* assay, *IV.* x. 15. 5
 The *rich* Creatus; and Eurytus long; *IV.* xi. 14. 1
Rich Oranochy, though but known late; *IV.* xi. 21. 7
 from all men so *rich* a kingdome hold! *IV.* xi. 22. 2
 adornes *rich* Waterford; *IV.* xi. 43. 2
 albee he *rich* or poore, *V.* ii. 6. 3
 he him selfe uppon the *rich* doth tyrannize. *V.* ii. 6. 9
 'Thereto she is full faire, and *rich* attired, *V.* ii. 10. 1
 wealth of *rich* men to the poore will draw'. *V.* ii. 38. 9
 The bridegromes state, the brides most *rich* aray, *V.* iii. 3. 3
 full *rich* aguz'd As each one had his furnitures deviz'd. *V.* iii. 4. 4
 Where was a *rich* Pavilion ready pight *V.* v. 4. 8
 They wore *rich* Mitres shaped like the Moone, *V.* vii. 4. 6
 on those Priests bestowed *rich* reward; *V.* vii. 24. 3
 Presenting him with all the *rich* aray *V.* viii. 51. 4
 Not of *rich* tisew, nor of cloth of gold, *V.* ix. 28. 2
 Thus did she sit in royall *rich* estate, *V.* ix. 33. 1
 Robbed her people that full *rich* had bene, *V.* x. 25. 7
 Of costly Ivory full *rich* besene, *V.* x. 28. 3
 they spoile her . . . of all her *rich* aray; *VI.* viii. 41. 3
 That so *rich* frute should be from us bereft; *VI.* ix. 1. 7
 maketh wretch or happie, *rich* or poore; *VI.* ix. 30. 2
 in that litle is both *rich* and wise; *VI.* ix. 30. 6
 nought tempted with the offer Of his *rich* mould, *VI.* ix. 33. 2
 like a Diamond of *rich* regard, *VI.* xi. 13. 3
rich arrayd In garment all of gold *VII.* vi. 37. 1
 none so *rich* or wise, so strong or fayre, *Am.* lviii. 9
rich triumphall Arcks which they did raise, *Com.* Son. iii. 7
Richer. *richer* then that vessell seem'd to bee, *Bel.* xiii. 1
richer seem'd then any tapestry, *VII.* vii. 10. 8
Riches. So great *riches* as like cannot be found! *Pet.* ii. 14
 Bearing close envie to these *riches* rare, *Bel.* xiii. 6
 these *riches*, second unto none, *Bel.* xiii. 10
 When folke bene fat, and *riches* rancke, *S.C.* Jul. 211
 No greedy *riches* knowes nor blonde strife, *Gn.* 123
 abound in *riches* above measure. *Gn.* 128
 The precious store of this celestially *riches*? *T.M.* 146
 To tell my *riches*, and endowments rare, *Ti.* 87
 whilome wast the wordes chiefst *riches*, *Ti.* 675
 Be it *riches*, beaultie, or honors pride, *D.* 500
 On her he spent the *riches* of his wit: *As.* 62
 All heavenly gifts and *riches* locked are; *Col.* 489
 *His heart too high through his great *riches* store; *I.* v. 47. 7
Riches, renowne, and principality, *II.* vii. 8. 5
 Those he the *riches* fit for an advent'rous knight.' *II.* vii. 10. 9
 'All otherwise' (saide he) 'I *riches* read, *II.* vii. 12. 1
 to be Lord of those that *riches* have, *II.* vii. 33. 8
 upheare The massy rooffe, and *riches* huge sustayne; *II.* vii. 43. 6
 high degree By *riches* and unrighteous reward; *II.* vii. 47. 2
 The roiall *riches* and exceeding cost *III.* i. 32. 4
 To doen his Nephew in all *riches* flow; *III.* iv. 22. 2
 Exceeding *riches* and all pretious things, *III.* iv. 23. 2
 great *riches*, gatherd manie a day, *IV.* i. 29. 5
 that could so goodly *riches* gaine, *IV.* iv. 16. 8
 Whose smallest minute lost no *riches* render may. *IV.* x. 14. 9

Riches—Continued.

- great sacks with endlesse riches fraught V. ii. 23. 4
 they hoped to have got great good, And wondrous riches V. ii. 51. 7
 gave him roiall giftes and riches rare, V. x. 17. 2
 doe all worldly riches farre excell, VI. Pr. 2. 4
 and make her th' others riches scorne, VI. iii. 7. 9
 wisdomes is most riches: VI. ix. 30. 7
 farre renou'd For his great riches VII. xii. 4. 3
 heavy laden with the spoyle Of harvests riches, VII. vii. 38. 3
 All this worlds riches that may farre be found: Am. xv. 6
 th' heavenly riches which she robd erewhile, H.B. 119
 That heavenly riches which in you ye beare, H.B. 185
 Endew'd with wisdomes riches, heavenly, rare, H.H.L. 112
 The glory of our heavenly riches lay, H.H.L. 229
 Plentie of riches forth on him will powre, H.H.B. 247
 Even heavenly riches, which there hidden ly H.H.B. 248
 Seemes to them basenesse, and all riches drosse, H.H.B. 279
- Riches'**. store of cares doth follow riches store, VI. ix. 21. 4
Richesse. none ever knew Such endlesse richesse, I. iv. 7. 5
 still did spare, . . . richesse to compare: I. iv. 28. 5
 In her the richesse of all heavenly grace II. ii. 41. 1
 did the house of Richesse from hell-mouth divide, II. vii. 24. 9
 Here Sleep, ther Richesse, and Hel-gate them both betwext, II. vii. 25. 9
 shew'd of richesse such exceeding store, II. vii. 31. 4
 Without respect of richesse or reward: III. ii. 7. 5
 That honour and large richesse to me lent: Am. lxxiv. 8
Richesse'. through his great richesse store; I. v. 47. 7
Richest. the bases were of richest golde, Bel.¹ iv. 2
 bases were of richest mettalls warke, Bel.² iv. 2
 Built all of richest stone that might be found, Ti. 506
 richest substance that on earth might bee, II. xii. 60. 2
 'then ransome of the richest knight, III. v. 7. 2
 Nor of ought else that may be richest red, V. ix. 28. 3
 The richest champion that may else be rid; VII. vi. 54. 8
 Payre bosome! fraught with vertues richest treasure, Am. lxxvi. 1
- Rich-fleeced**. two rams, . . . Fight for the rule of the rich
 fleeced flocks, I. ii. 16. 2
Rich-laden. her brest, lyke a rich laden barke, Am. lxxxi. 5
Richlier. richlier by many partes arayd; III. xi. 51. 2
Richly. With sprinkled pearle and gold full richly drest, I. vii. 32. 3
 ornaments that richly were displaid; I. vii. 46. 3
 Most false Duessa, royall richly dight, I. xii. 32. 4
 a woman, gorgeous gay And richly cladd II. vii. 44. 7
 with gold and perle most richly wrought, II. ix. 19. 4
 with royall arras richly dight, II. ix. 33. 7
 though richly guilt, II. ix. 45. 8
 was al within most richly dight, III. v. 40. 8
 Causd his pavilion to be richly pight V. iv. 46. 4
 of massy gold Most richly made, V. xi. 21. 9
 faire she was, and richly clad In roiall robes, V. xi. 60. 6
 in a Jacket, quilted richly rare VI. vii. 43. 3
 Amidst a ring most richly well enchaiced, VI. x. 12. 8
 In whose cote-armour richly are displaid Am. lxx. 2
 Her brest that table was, so richly spredd; Am. lxxvii. 13
 The gate with pearles and rubyes richly dight; Am. lxxxi. 10
- Rid**. See **Ride**.
 Seeing at last her selle from daunger rid, II. iii. 36. 5
 a wretched man from handes of hellish wight! II. v. 23. 9
 After that Ioster fowle he fiercely ridd III. v. 13. 4
 straight that boaster prayd, with whom he rid, V. iii. 10. 8
 She had not rid the mounenance of a flight, V. vi. 36. 4
 And with his Lady to the Castle rid, VI. iii. 37. 3
 though she were right glad so rid to bee VI. iv. 10. 1
 to be so rid Of his young charge VI. iv. 38. 1
 The richest champion that may else be rid; VII. vi. 54. 8
- Riddance**. But rather riddance from long languishment, D. 364
Ridden. They had not ridden far, I. iii. 33. 1
 ere that litle while they ridden had, VI. vii. 6. 6
- Riddes**. See **Redes**.
Riddle. To reade the secrete of this riddle rare, Gn. Ded. 7
 The riddle of thy loved Lionesse; D. 177
 That he had red her Riddle, V. xi. 25. 5
- Riddles**. In rymes, in riddles, and in bydding base; S.C. O. 5
 Oft purposes, oft riddles, he devysd, III. x. 8. 6
 In wittie riddles, and in wise soothsayers; IV. ii. 35. 5
- Riddling**. By any riddling skill, or commune wit, III. xi. 54. 5
- Ride**. See **Rid**.
 To fawne, to crowche, to waite, to ride, to ronue, Hub. 905
 in the necke of all the world did ride? Ti. 74
 on Pegasus must ride, Ti. 426
 ye fond men! on fortunes wheele that ride, D. 498
 The red bloud . . . staid the way, as he did ride, I. ii. 14. 9
 Gan fairly couch his speare, and towards ride, I. ii. 15. 3
 She . . . towards him gan ride: I. iii. 26. 7
 Doe ride each other upon her to gaze: I. iv. 16. 8
 when she does ride To Joves high hous I. iv. 17. 6
 On which her six sage Counsellours did ride, I. iv. 18. 2
 Upon a slouthfull Asse he chose to ride, I. iv. 18. 7
 greedy Avarice by him did ride, I. iv. 27. 1
 ertly wight that with the Night durst ride, I. v. 32. 9
 his woundes wyde . . . unready were to ryde, I. v. 45. 5
 got his ready steed, and fast away gan ryde, I. vi. 8. 9
 Buls . . . To tame, and ryde their backes, I. vi. 24. 7
 towards him they gan in haste to ride, I. vi. 34. 4
 'will ryde Against my liking backe to doe you grace: I. ix. 32. 5
 in her wearie journey she did ride; I. xii. 22. 5
 Does ride on both their backes, II. ii. 24. 9
 seeing him ryde so ranck, II. iii. 6. 7
 gan to ride As one unfitt therefore, II. iii. 46. 3
 chiefly skill to ride seemes a science II. iv. 1. 7

Ride—Continued.

- well of yore he learned had to ryde, II. viii. 31. 4
 fierce at him did ride, II. xi. 25. 2
 Here may thy storme-bett vessell safely ryde, II. xii. 32. 7
 So goodly all agreed they forth yere did ryde, III. i. 12. 9
 a forest wyde, . . . Therein they long did ryde, III. i. 14. 7
 With hasty gallop towards her did ryde, III. iv. 12. 3
 horse Whereon faire Florimell was wont to ride, III. vii. 31. 2
 he was so stund that he n'ote ryde, III. vii. 42. 6
 To tucke about her short when she did ryde, III. ix. 21. 4
 Paridell complaynd, . . . ryde he could not, III. x. 1. 9
 where ever thou do go or ryde, IV. i. 51. 8
 'Sir knight, why ride ye dumpish thus behind, IV. ii. 5. 7
 few ope, and gave her way to ride, IV. iii. 46. 3
 Unto her Coch remounting, home did ride, IV. iii. 51. 8
 with her alwaies ride, till he another get.' IV. iv. 9. 9
 who fierly forth did ride, IV. iv. 17. 9
 him against Sir Blandamour did ride IV. iv. 19. 3
 Upon her first adventure forth did ride, IV. v. 29. 4
 The next day, as he on his way did ride, IV. vi. 2. 2
 when on adventures they did ride, IV. vi. 44. 8
 scarcely she could ryde, IV. viii. 37. 4
 made it so to ride as it alive was found, IV. ix. 4. 9
 as we ride together on our way, IV. ix. 40. 6
 In her great iron charet wents to ride, IV. xi. 28. 2
 Till like a victor on his backe he ride, IV. xii. 13. 5
 as she thus melancholicke did ride, V. vi. 19. 1
 on his first adventure forward forth did ride, V. x. 17. 9
 towards him with all their powre did ryde, V. x. 34. 3
 Rebutting him, which in the midst did ryde, V. x. 35. 5
 an armed knight that did on horsbacke ryde, VI. ii. 3. 9
 themselves prepar'd through the foord to ride, VI. iii. 30. 9
 Being unnable else alone to ride, VI. iii. 46. 3
 Withouten armes or steede to ride upon, VI. iv. 39. 3
 Well did he tract his steps as he did ryde, VI. vii. 3. 1
 needs with him straight to the place would ryde, VI. vii. 17. 2
 Upon two brethren shoulders she did ride, VII. vii. 34. 4
 Upon a dreadfull Scorpion he did ride, VII. vii. 39. 6
 In an old wagon, for he could not ride, VII. vii. 43. 2
 towres . . . on Themmes brode aged backe doe ryde, Proth. 133
- Rider**. his hot ryder spurd his chauffed side: I. iii. 33. 6
 His gorgeous ryder . . . Would have cast downe, I. viii. 17. 5
 to the ground he is . . . constraynd To throw his ryder; I. xi. 23. 7
 affrap The warlike ryder to his most mishap: III. ii. 6. 5
 stumble, that his rider nigh he cast; IV. iv. 30. 4
 layd Before the ryder, as he captive were, IV. ix. 5. 2
 Through which the rider downe doth fall V. ii. 7. 9
 with their ryder ranne perforce away: V. viii. 38. 4
 Did warne his rider be upon his gard; VI. v. 21. 7
- Riders'**. T' obey their riders hest, as seemed good, IV. iii. 39. 5
Riders. Whose lucklesse riders late were overthrowen; IV. iv. 38. 7
- Rides**. him beside rides fierce revenging Wrath, I. iv. 33. 1
 on a Palfrey rydes more white then snow, III. v. 5. 6
 'He rides' (said Turpine) 'there not farre afore, VI. vii. 6. 1
- Ridge**. Straight was the passage, like a ploughed ridge, V. vi. 36. 8
- Riding**. Forth ryding underneath the castell wall, I. v. 53. 7
 A hand of Britons, ryding on forray III. iii. 53. 4
 The gentle Squyre came ryding that same way, III. v. 18. 2
 Forth ryding from Malbecoes hostlesse hous, III. xi. 3. 2
 riding on a Lion ravenous, III. xii. 22. 2
 ech of them had ryding by his side A Ladie, IV. i. 17. 3
 eke those masked Ladies riding them beside, IV. iv. 2. 9
 Which Blandamour had riding by his side: IV. iv. 7. 8
 A Knight soft ryding towards them they spyde, IV. vi. 9. 2
 Both through a forest ryding did devise T' alight, IV. vii. 3. 5
 Ryding upon a Dromedare on hie, IV. viii. 38. 7
 ryding straight under the Castle wall, V. x. 31. 2
 All arm'd to point came ryding thetherward; VI. v. 11. 3
 Ryding a softly pace with portance sad, VI. vii. 6. 8
 Whom late we left ryding upon an Asse, VI. vii. 27. 8
 after them the Monthes all riding came, VII. vii. 32. 2
 Riding together both with equall pase, VII. vii. 44. 2
- Rife**. This reede is ryfe, that oftentime S.C. Jul. 11
 where the country Nymphs are rife, Gn. 146
 To live in heaven where happines is rife: Ti. 670
 ever and anon, with singults rife, Col. 168
 Through whose large boutie, poured on me rife Ded. Son. vii. 3
 Frenzy raging rife, I. iv. 35. 7
 ever fickle fortune rageth rife; I. ix. 44. 8
 threw it to the ground, enraged rife, I. ix. 52. 5
 when Rancor rife Kindles Revenge, II. iv. 44. 4
 whilst his foe did rage most rife: II. v. 9. 7
 Whence fourth it breaks in signes and anguish ryfe, III. ii. 32. 8
 in thy troubled bowels raignes and rseth ryfe, III. iv. 8. 9
 feeling by his pulses beating rife III. v. 31. 3
 every one threw forth reproches rife III. vi. 14. 6
 Thence streames of purple bloud issuing rife IV. iii. 12. 8
 Claribell enraged rife With fervent flames, IV. ix. 21. 3
 regard with guiltie bloudshed charged ryfe; V. ix. 43. 4
 Regardless of her woundes yet bleeding rife, VI. v. 5. 2
- Rifely**. rankling wound as yet does rifely bleede, S.C. D. 94
- Rift**. out of whose rifts there came Smal drops of gory bloud, I. ii. 30. 8
 trunk, halfe rent with ragged rift, I. viii. 22. 8
 With dreadfull poyse is from the mayneland rift, I. xi. 54. 7
 hart of flint asonder could have rift; II. vii. 23. 8
 rich metall loaded every rift, II. vii. 28. 5
 threatneth downe to throw his ragged rift II. xii. 4. 5
- Rifts**. through their rifts the ruddie bloud did showre, IV. iii. 15. 7
- Rigged**. See **Well-rigged**.
Right. See **Birthright**, **Forthright**.

Right—Continued.

no lesse rich than faire, <i>right</i> worthie sure	<i>Bel.</i> ² xiv. 6
Caelian on the <i>right</i> ;	<i>Ro.</i> iv. 13
Him needeth not to seeke for usage <i>right</i> Of line,	<i>Ro.</i> xxvi. 2
blew the winde into her bosome <i>right</i> ;	<i>Fon.</i> ix. 5
Nought aske I, but onely to hold my <i>right</i> ;	<i>S.C. F.</i> 186
Thou raylest on, <i>right</i> withouten reason	<i>S.C.</i> May 146
does the <i>right</i> way forsake:	<i>S.C.</i> May 165
To the waters fall their tunes attemper <i>right</i>	<i>S.C.</i> Jun. 8
Never dempt more <i>right</i>	<i>S.C. An.</i> 137
balk the <i>right</i> way, and strayen abroad,	<i>S.C. S.</i> 93
if that Hobbinol <i>right</i> judgement bare,	<i>S.C. D.</i> 45
bids him clayme with rigorous rage hys <i>right</i> :	<i>S.C. D.</i> 130
Sir Reynold, as ye be <i>right</i> wise,	<i>Hub.</i> 114
There is no <i>right</i> in this partition,	<i>Hub.</i> 143
' <i>Right</i> well . . . ye advized have,	<i>Hub.</i> 193
had the use of his <i>right</i> arme bereaved,	<i>Hub.</i> 208
<i>right</i> well this Curdog . . . will serve	<i>Hub.</i> 294
From the <i>right</i> way full eath may wander wide:	<i>Hub.</i> 404
'It seemes . . . <i>right</i> well that ye be Clerks,	<i>Hub.</i> 415
some good Gentleman, that hath the <i>right</i> . . . for to present	<i>Hub.</i> 525
the <i>right</i> gentle minde would bite his lip,	<i>Hub.</i> 711
chaffe at that indignitie <i>right</i> sore:	<i>Hub.</i> 1338
<i>right</i> tunefull	<i>T.M.</i> 27
hold by wrong that wee should have by <i>right</i>	<i>T.M.</i> 318
which have no skill to rule them <i>right</i> ,	<i>T.M.</i> 551
<i>Right</i> and <i>loyall</i> did his word maintaine,	<i>Ti.</i> 189
Robd of all <i>right</i> and true nobilitie,	<i>Ti.</i> 294
Clayming that sea-coast Citie as his <i>right</i> ,	<i>Mu.</i> 314
thou <i>right</i> wel doest know,	<i>D.</i> 99
'If this be <i>right</i> , why did they then create The world so fayre,	<i>D.</i> 204
For age to dye is <i>right</i> , but youth is wrong;	<i>D.</i> 243
I know not <i>right</i> :	<i>Col.</i> 63
doth runne downe <i>right</i> To Buttavant,	<i>Col.</i> 110
' <i>Right</i> well he sure did plaine,	<i>Col.</i> 173
he himselfe may rewed be more <i>right</i> ,	<i>Col.</i> 398
<i>Right</i> noble Nymphs, and high to be commended:	<i>Col.</i> 577
of spight . . . rather then of <i>right</i>	<i>Col.</i> 678
persons of <i>right</i> worthie parts,	<i>Col.</i> 752
love is Lord of all the world by <i>right</i> ,	<i>Col.</i> 883
Which so to doe may thee <i>right</i> well befit,	<i>Ded. Son.</i> iii. 5
Then, by like <i>right</i> the noble Progeny,	<i>Ded. Son.</i> iv. 5
<i>right</i> noble Lord, I send This present	<i>Ded. Son.</i> iv. 13
To you, <i>right</i> noble Lord, whose careful brest	<i>Ded. Son.</i> ix. 1
Here eke of <i>right</i> have you a worthie place,	<i>Ded. Son.</i> xi. 5
In vain I thinke, <i>right</i> honourable Lord,	<i>Ded. Son.</i> xii. 1
<i>Right</i> faithfull true he was	<i>I. i.</i> 2. 7
' <i>Right</i> well . . . ye have advised bin,	<i>I. i.</i> 33. 4
What not by <i>right</i> she cast to win by guile;	<i>I. ii.</i> 38. 3
all that he by <i>right</i> or wrong could find,	<i>I. iii.</i> 18. 1
<i>Right</i> glad with him to have increast	<i>I. iv.</i> 15. 2
whether <i>right</i> he went, or else astray,	<i>I. iv.</i> 19. 9
he was <i>right</i> fitly clad,	<i>I. iv.</i> 22. 1
<i>right</i> and wrong ylike in equal ballaunce waide,	<i>I. iv.</i> 27. 9
if that either to that shield had <i>right</i> ,	<i>I. iv.</i> 40. 8
He never meant with words, but swords, to plead his <i>right</i> :	<i>I. iv.</i> 42. 9
To you th' inheritance belongs by <i>right</i>	<i>I. iv.</i> 48. 5
So th' one for wrong, the other strives for <i>right</i> ,	<i>I. v.</i> 8. 1
So th' one for wrong, the other strives for <i>right</i> ,	<i>I. v.</i> 9. 1
the lignage <i>right</i> From whence he tooke his wel-deserved name:	<i>I. vi.</i> 20. 3
He . . . ever lov'd to fight for Ladies <i>right</i> :	<i>I. vi.</i> 20. 8
was knowne <i>right</i> well To have done	<i>I. vii.</i> 36. 2
' <i>Right</i> so,' (quoth he)	<i>I. vii.</i> 41. 3
ne ever . . . had throwne to ground the unregarded <i>right</i> :	<i>I. vii.</i> 47. 5
ye heavens, that all things <i>right</i> esteeme,	<i>I. vii.</i> 49. 7
the Dwarfie them guiding ever <i>right</i> ,	<i>I. vii.</i> 52. 9
smote off quite his <i>right</i> leg by the knee,	<i>I. viii.</i> 22. 4
His name Ignaro did his nature <i>right</i> aread,	<i>I. viii.</i> 31. 9
as pledges firme, <i>right</i> hands together joynd,	<i>I. ix.</i> 18. 9
What justice can but judge against thee <i>right</i> ,	<i>I. ix.</i> 37. 8
he that once hath missed the <i>right</i> way,	<i>I. ix.</i> 43. 8
His name was Zele, that him <i>right</i> well became:	<i>I. x.</i> 6. 6
<i>Right</i> cleanly clad in comely sad attyre;	<i>I. x.</i> 7. 3
So few there bee, That . . . seeke the <i>right</i> :	<i>I. x.</i> 10. 4
With goodly counsell and advisement <i>right</i> :	<i>I. x.</i> 23. 5
She was <i>right</i> joyous	<i>I. x.</i> 33. 1
from the <i>right</i> to stray,	<i>I. x.</i> 35. 7
In face of judgement he their <i>right</i> would plead,	<i>I. x.</i> 43. 4
that leadeth <i>right</i> To that most glorious house,	<i>I. x.</i> 50. 4
glauncing by, fourth passed forward <i>right</i> ,	<i>I. xi.</i> 16. 5
<i>right</i> fowly he disdaynd;	<i>I. xi.</i> 23. 9
sad habiliments <i>right</i> well beseeue:	<i>I. xii.</i> 5. 3
bowed low, that her <i>right</i> well became,	<i>I. xii.</i> 24. 3
he for nought would stay his passage <i>right</i> ,	<i>I. xii.</i> 25. 4
Ne weene my <i>right</i> with strength adowne to tread,	<i>I. xii.</i> 28. 5
<i>Right</i> well I wote,	<i>II. Pr.</i> 1. 1
he surely is A <i>right</i> good knight,	<i>II. i.</i> 19. 6
With <i>right</i> hands plighted, pledges of good will,	<i>II. i.</i> 34. 2
'Ye bene <i>right</i> hard amated,	<i>II. ii.</i> 5. 3
when the knight arriv'd, he was <i>right</i> well Receiv'd,	<i>II. ii.</i> 14. 1
Ne ought he car'd whom he . . . bereav'd of <i>right</i> :	<i>II. ii.</i> 18. 8
Both knights and ladies forth <i>right</i> angry far'd,	<i>II. ii.</i> 19. 8
Their sharp assault <i>right</i> boldly did rebut,	<i>II. ii.</i> 23. 2
not regard dew <i>right</i> and just desarts?	<i>II. ii.</i> 29. 7
No measure in her mood, no rule of <i>right</i> ,	<i>II. ii.</i> 36. 4
Whose <i>right</i> haunch earst my stedfast arrow strake?	<i>II. iii.</i> 32. 8
from the <i>right</i> way seeke to draw him wide,	<i>II. iv.</i> 2. 7
<i>Right</i> well beseeem'd it	<i>II. iv.</i> 38. 5
His am I Atin, his in wrong and <i>right</i> ,	<i>II. iv.</i> 42. 5
to his brest it selfe intended <i>right</i> :	<i>II. iv.</i> 46. 4

Right—Continued.

To which <i>right</i> wel the wise doe give that name,	<i>II. v.</i> 1. 5
Because he had not well mainteind his <i>right</i> ,	<i>II. v.</i> 20. 4
perdy ye have not doen me <i>right</i> ,	<i>II. vi.</i> 22. 7
Me litle needed from my <i>right</i> way to have straid,	<i>II. vi.</i> 22. 9
Him Atin spyng knew <i>right</i> well of yore,	<i>II. vi.</i> 48. 1
his grieffe He knew <i>right</i> well,	<i>II. vi.</i> 51. 2
From the wordles eye, and from her <i>right</i> isaunce?	<i>II. vii.</i> 7. 4
Her face <i>right</i> wondrous faire did seeme to bee,	<i>II. vii.</i> 45. 1
Not to debate the chalenge of your <i>right</i> ,	<i>II. viii.</i> 27. 7
thou thy treasons fruit . . . shalt taste <i>Right</i> sowre,	<i>II. viii.</i> 31. 9
It seiz'd in his <i>right</i> side, and there the dint did stay,	<i>II. viii.</i> 38. 9
<i>right</i> glad he grew, And saide;	<i>II. viii.</i> 53. 6
entertained them <i>right</i> fairely, as befell,	<i>II. ix.</i> 17. 9
They did obeysaunce, as beseeem'd <i>right</i> ,	<i>II. ix.</i> 26. 7
backe againe faire Alma led them <i>right</i> ,	<i>II. ix.</i> 33. 5
<i>right</i> faire and fresh as morning rose,	<i>II. ix.</i> 36. 7
<i>right</i> fayre and modest of demayne,	<i>II. ix.</i> 40. 3
He now was growne <i>right</i> wise and wondrous sage:	<i>II. ix.</i> 54. 5
<i>Right</i> firme and strong,	<i>II. ix.</i> 55. 4
though from earth it be derived <i>right</i>	<i>II. x.</i> 2. 4
<i>Right</i> well recur'd,	<i>II. x.</i> 23. 4
knowes no kinred, nor regards no <i>right</i> ,	<i>II. x.</i> 35. 2
settled he his kingdome, and confirm'd his <i>right</i> :	<i>II. x.</i> 60. 9
Without full point, or other Cesure <i>right</i> ;	<i>II. x.</i> 68. 3
Of whom all Faeryes spring, and fetch their lignage <i>right</i> ,	<i>II. x.</i> 71. 9
whiles wind and wether <i>right</i> Doe serve their turnes:	<i>II. xi.</i> 4. 7
many arrowes under his <i>right</i> side,	<i>II. xi.</i> 21. 2
Fiercely advaunst his valorous <i>right</i> arme,	<i>II. xi.</i> 34. 7
<i>right</i> well aware To shonne the engin	<i>II. xi.</i> 36. 2
lookt still forward <i>right</i> ,	<i>II. xii.</i> 53. 4
with her <i>right</i> the ripper fruit did reach,	<i>II. xii.</i> 56. 2
<i>Right</i> hard it was for wight which did it heare,	<i>II. xii.</i> 70. 5
<i>right</i> over him she hong	<i>II. xii.</i> 73. 1
The way they came, the same retourn'd they <i>right</i> ,	<i>II. xii.</i> 84. 3
in living colours, and <i>right</i> hew,	<i>III. Pr.</i> 4. 1
sory wounds <i>right</i> well recur'd,	<i>III. i.</i> 1. 4
to recover <i>right</i> for such as wrong did grieve,	<i>III. i.</i> 3. 9
the sword was servaunt unto <i>right</i> ;	<i>III. i.</i> 13. 2
So unto wrong to yield my wretched <i>right</i> :	<i>III. i.</i> 24. 5
mote I weet of you, <i>right</i> courteous knight, Tydings	<i>III. ii.</i> 8. 6
Defending Ladies cause and Orphans <i>right</i> ,	<i>III. ii.</i> 14. 6
What time king Ryence raign'd and dealed <i>right</i> ,	<i>III. ii.</i> 18. 5
A looking glasse, <i>right</i> wondrously aguiz'd,	<i>III. ii.</i> 18. 8
by wrong or <i>right</i> To compas thy desire,	<i>III. ii.</i> 46. 8
for she the <i>right</i> did shunne;	<i>III. ii.</i> 51. 4
Who was the lord of Mithraval by <i>right</i> ,	<i>III. iii.</i> 13. 7
the crowne that was his fathers <i>right</i> ,	<i>III. iii.</i> 29. 6
Themselves they forth convoid, and passed forward <i>right</i> ,	<i>III. iii.</i> 61. 9
ne her <i>right</i> course for ought forsooke,	<i>III. iv.</i> 44. 9
<i>Right</i> as he entering was into the flood,	<i>III. v.</i> 25. 3
Angell, or Goddesse doe I call thee <i>right</i> ?	<i>III. v.</i> 35. 5
tempred <i>right</i> With heate and humour,	<i>III. vi.</i> 9. 4
<i>Right</i> in the midst of that Paradise,	<i>III. vi.</i> 43. 1
T'adore thing so divine as beauty were but <i>right</i> ,	<i>III. vii.</i> 11. 9
His late miswandred wayes now to remeasure <i>right</i> ,	<i>III. vii.</i> 18. 9
To scale the skyes and put Jove from his <i>right</i> :	<i>III. vii.</i> 47. 6
<i>Right</i> sore I feare,	<i>III. ix.</i> 1. 3
avizing <i>right</i> Her goodly personage	<i>III. ix.</i> 23. 5
Shee came in presence with <i>right</i> comely grace,	<i>III. ix.</i> 26. 7
he said, (if I remember <i>right</i>)	<i>III. ix.</i> 47. 5
ran into her lovers armes <i>right</i> fast;	<i>III. x.</i> 13. 5
In better quarell then defence of <i>right</i> ,	<i>III. x.</i> 28. 4
Her swords point directing forward <i>right</i>	<i>III. xi.</i> 25. 3
hath his <i>right</i> way lost,	<i>III. xii.</i> 17. 9
Did yield him selfe <i>right</i> willing to prolong his date:	<i>III. xii.</i> 35. 9
Amoret <i>right</i> farewell was and faint,	<i>IV. i.</i> 5. 4
<i>Right</i> well deserved, as his duefull meed,	<i>IV. i.</i> 6. 3
avow'd That fairest Amoret was his by <i>right</i> ,	<i>IV. i.</i> 10. 3
The Seneschall was cal'd to deeme the <i>right</i> :	<i>IV. i.</i> 12. 1
found <i>right</i> safe assurance there,	<i>IV. i.</i> 15. 9
now himselfe he fitted had <i>right</i> well,	<i>IV. i.</i> 32. 6
that me <i>right</i> dearly cost;	<i>IV. i.</i> 35. 2
because his love he wonne by <i>right</i> :	<i>IV. i.</i> 39. 6
the left hand rubs the <i>right</i> ,	<i>IV. i.</i> 40. 9
Render therefore therein to me my <i>right</i> ,	<i>IV. ii.</i> 13. 8
Thereto she was <i>right</i> faire,	<i>IV. ii.</i> 44. 6
<i>Right</i> practicke was Sir Priamond in fight,	<i>IV. iii.</i> 7. 1
be for paine himselfe n'ote <i>right</i> upreare,	<i>IV. iii.</i> 9. 6
As in reversion of his brothers <i>right</i> ;	<i>IV. iii.</i> 14. 7
whilst his <i>right</i> foot did slyde,	<i>IV. iii.</i> 18. 9
who so winnes her may her have by <i>right</i> :	<i>IV. iv.</i> 9. 7
His life he then would spend to justifie his <i>right</i> ,	<i>IV. iv.</i> 10. 9
certes his <i>right</i> name was otherwise,	<i>IV. iv.</i> 42. 7
To Britomart was given by good <i>right</i> ;	<i>IV. v.</i> 8. 3
as her dew <i>right</i> , It yielded was	<i>IV. v.</i> 20. 2
Who was <i>right</i> glad to gaine so goodly meed:	<i>IV. v.</i> 22. 2
he himselfe his <i>right</i> would eke release:	<i>IV. v.</i> 25. 6
<i>Right</i> fit to rend the food on which he fared,	<i>IV. v.</i> 35. 5
He wist <i>right</i> well that it was Britomart,	<i>IV. vi.</i> 7. 2
if I hap to fayle, you shall secure my <i>right</i> ,	<i>IV. vi.</i> 9. 9
therewithall at him <i>right</i> furiously she strooke,	<i>IV. vi.</i> 14. 9
He was therewith <i>right</i> wondrously dismayd;	<i>IV. vi.</i> 24. 3
<i>Right</i> plaine appeard, though she it would dissemble,	<i>IV. vi.</i> 29. 7
backe returned with <i>right</i> heavie mind	<i>IV. vi.</i> 46. 4
had it bene <i>right</i> hard him to withstand,	<i>IV. vii.</i> 25. 8
He held the Lady forth before him <i>right</i> ,	<i>IV. vii.</i> 26. 3
<i>Right</i> sore griev'd at her sharpe reproofe,	<i>IV. vii.</i> 37. 2
Him seem'd oft he heard his owne <i>right</i> name,	<i>IV. viii.</i> 4. 5
a Ruby of <i>right</i> perfect hew,	<i>IV. viii.</i> 6. 7

Right—Continued.

she formerly Had knowne *right* well, IV. viii. 10. 4
right feeble through the evil rate Of food IV. viii. 19. 5
 when they both recovered were *right* well, IV. viii. 21. 1
 that same dwarfe *right* sorie seem'd and sad, IV. viii. 46. 3
 better him bethinking of the *right*, IV. ix. 6. 8
 in that *right* should by all knights be shielded: IV. ix. 37. 8
 me . . . Whose *right* she is, IV. ix. 38. 8
 The which *right* well her workes divine did shew; IV. x. 34. 5
 unto Venus grace the gate doth open *right*, IV. x. 35. 9
 'Right in the midst the Goddess selfe did stand IV. x. 39. 1
 teaching others to doe *right*, IV. xi. 18. 9
 To whom the *right* hereof it selfe hath sold, IV. xi. 22. 7
 thinke to reckon *right*, IV. xi. 53. 3
 if any Gods at all Have care of *right*, IV. xii. 9. 2
 Right sorrowfully mourning her bereaved cares, IV. xii. 17. 9
 was *right* joyous that she gotten had, IV. xii. 33. 6
 Right so himselfe did Maricell upreare, IV. xii. 35. 1
 Right now is wrong, and wrong that was *right*; V. Pr. 4. 4
 ne keeps his course more *right*, V. Pr. 7. 3
 both to good and bad he dealeth *right*, V. Pr. 10. 4
 rule his people *right*, V. Pr. 10. 9
 wrong repressed, and establisht *right*, V. i. 2. 3
 Chose Artegall to *right* her to restore; V. i. 4. 8
 she him taught to weigh both *right* and wrong V. i. 7. 1
 In all the skill of deeming wrong and *right*, V. i. 8. 2
 Would not so rest contented with his *right*; V. i. 17. 6
 to approve his *right* with speare and shield, V. i. 24. 4
 this doubtfull causes *right*, V. i. 25. 1
 And both the living Lady claime your *right*, V. i. 26. 2
 to defend the feeble in their *right*, V. ii. 1. 3
 Right in the midst . . . a trap was letten downe V. ii. 12. 5
 In whose *right* hands great power is containyd, V. ii. 19. 7
 Instead of *right* me seemes great wrong dost shew, V. ii. 34. 3
 not a dram was missing of their *right*: V. ii. 35. 4
 The *right* or wrong, the false or else the trew? V. ii. 44. 6
 he could justly weigh the wrong or *right*, V. ii. 45. 3
 'Now take the *right* likewise', V. ii. 46. 1
 So first the *right* he put into one scale, V. ii. 46. 3
 Yet all the wrongs could not a litle *right* downe way, V. ii. 46. 9
 they doe nought but *right* or wrong betoken; V. ii. 47. 5
 in the mind the doome of *right* must hee: V. ii. 47. 6
 set the truth and set the *right* aside, V. ii. 48. 1
 truth is one, and *right* is ever one', V. ii. 48. 6
right sate in the midst of the beame alone, V. ii. 48. 9
 he the *right* from thence did thrust away, V. ii. 49. 1
 For it was not the *right* which he did seeke, V. ii. 49. 2
 To challenge all in *right* of Florinell, V. iii. 4. 8
 rather had to lose then trie in armes his *right*, V. iii. 31. 9
 By law of armes there neede ones *right* to trie, V. iii. 32. 2
 further *right* by tokens to descrie, V. iii. 32. 5
 Artegall dealeth *right* betwixt Two brethren V. iv. Arg. 5
 By what good *right* doe you withhold this day? V. iv. 17. 5
 'What other *right*,' (quoth he) 'should you esteeme, V. iv. 17. 6
 'Your *right* is good,' (said he) V. iv. 17. 8
 By what *right* doe you claime to be your owne? V. iv. 18. 5
 'What other *right*,' (quoth he) 'should you esteeme, V. iv. 18. 6
 'Your *right* is good,' (said he) V. iv. 18. 8
 'For equall *right* in equall things doth stand; V. iv. 19. 1
 so the treasure yours is, Bracidas, by *right*,' V. iv. 19. 9
 Bracidas and Lucy were *right* glad, V. iv. 20. 3
 each one had his *right*, V. iv. 20. 6
 'Right true: but faulty men use oftentimes V. iv. 28. 1
 In which condition I *right* now did stand: V. iv. 32. 5
 From that first law him selfe *right* well defended, V. v. 6. 7
 Many brave knights, whose names *right* well he knew, V. v. 22. 2
 thereto did himselfe *right* well behave Her to obey, V. v. 23. 7
 What *right* is it, that he should thraldome find V. v. 32. 4
 with gratefull service me *right* well apay, V. v. 33. 9
 she was *right* sore hestad, V. vi. 17. 5
 ne ever lookt aside, But still *right* downe; V. vi. 18. 5
right fully bent To fierce avengement V. vi. 18. 6
right discontent In minde he grew, V. vi. 24. 1
 With sight whereof she was dismayd *right* sore, V. vi. 28. 1
 with *right* wary heede, V. vi. 31. 4
 this same vertue that doth *right* define: V. vii. 1. 3
 whence mortal men implore *Right* in their wrongs, V. vii. 1. 5
 with *right* humble hart . . . her silent prayers did impart, V. vii. 7. 8
 loth to loose her *right* away, V. vii. 30. 5
 To breake all bonds of law and rules of *right*: V. viii. 20. 5
 led her to the Souldans *right*: V. viii. 26. 4
 In glistering armes *right* goodly well-heseene, V. viii. 29. 4
 the brave Prince for honour and for *right*, . . . did fight: V. viii. 30. 6
 behight Unto that Danzell in her Ladies *right*, V. ix. 3. 5
 'Loe! now, *right* noble knights, arriv'd ye bee V. ix. 20. 4
 (as ye mote yet *right* well Remember) V. ix. 41. 1
 she of death was guiltie found by *right*, V. ix. 60. 4
 Gerioneus Seneschall He slayes in Belges *right*, V. x. Arg. 5
 to preserve inviolatd *right* V. x. 2. 3
 never doth from doome of *right* depart, V. x. 2. 7
 their powre against her *right* oppose: V. x. 12. 5
 thence unto the castle marchd *right*, V. x. 33. 8
 meeting him *right* in the middle race V. x. 34. 4
 Right in the midst of the threshold lay, V. x. 37. 4
 with *right* humble thanks him goodly greeting V. x. 39. 1
 With her two somes, *right* deare of her beloved, V. x. 39. 7
 restore Belge unto her *right*, V. xi. Arg. 5
right long time is overborne of wrong V. xi. 1. 2
 Yet at the last she will her owne cause *right*: V. xi. 1. 6
 To which they had no *right*, nor any wrongfull state, V. xi. 3. 9

Right—Continued.

Full nobly mounted in *right* warlike wize; V. xi. 4. 3
 He wox *right* blyth, as he had got thereby; V. xi. 9. 6
 But by their trneth and by the causes *right*: V. xi. 17. 6
 for triall of her *right* V. xi. 39. 4
right and wrong most cruelly confound: V. xii. 2. 7
 to trie the *right* Of fayre Irenaeus cause V. xii. 8. 8
 Which none durst breake, though many would *right* faine V. xii. 10. 5
 Right in the flanke him strooke with deadly dreare, V. xii. 20. 5
 Talus to revoke from the *right* way V. xii. 27. 5
 yet he for nought would swerve From his *right* course, V. xii. 43. 8
 Right so from you all goodly vertues wold VI. Pr. 7. 6
 Right so in Faery court it did redound, VI. i. 1. 7
 I am *right* glad To heare these tidings, VI. i. 10. 2
 Will it avenge, and pay thee with thy *right*; VI. i. 26. 8
 To pay each with his owne is *right* and dew; VI. i. 42. 3
 There he remaind with them *right* well agreed, VI. i. 47. 7
 he had good *right* gaynst all that it gainesayd, VI. ii. 18. 9
 To lend him day his better *right* to trie, VI. ii. 19. 4
 'and *right*, Me seemes, that him befell VI. ii. 23. 5
 And lost the crowne which should my head by *right* adorne, VI. ii. 27. 9
 Ripe reares of reason my *right* to maintaine; VI. ii. 28. 5
 I may beare armes, and learne to use them *right*: VI. ii. 33. 6
 though she were *right* glad so rid to bee VI. iv. 10. 1
 That which your selfe have carst ared so *right*? VI. iv. 28. 2
 Right glad was Calepine to be so rid, VI. iv. 38. 1
 And did *right* noble deedes; the which els where are showne, VI. iv. 38. 9
 T' amend what was amisse, and put in *right* aray, VI. v. 10. 9
 seem'd the spoile of some *right* well renownd; VI. v. 25. 5
 For he *right* well in Leaches craft was scene; VI. vi. 3. 1
 greater force there needs to maintaine wrong then *right*, VI. vi. 35. 9
 Whom he likewise *right* sorely did constraine, VI. vi. 38. 5
 My due reward, the which *right* well I deeme I yearned have, VI. vii. 15. 8
 Given to Calidore as his due *right*; VI. ix. 44. 7
right well did her heseeme: VI. x. 14. 5
 Right happy thou that mayst them freely see! VI. x. 19. 8
 'Right sory I,' (saide then Sir Calidore) VI. x. 20. 6
 Right well knew Coridon his owne late sheepe, VI. xi. 37. 6
 Whereof *right* glad they seem'd, VI. xi. 40. 1
right so as Coridon had taught: VI. xi. 41. 7
 with their litle stings *right* lilly fare; VI. xi. 48. 4
 Right so it fares with me in this long way, VI. xii. 1. 8
 For Bellamour knew Calidore *right* well, VI. xii. 11. 2
 he, *right* well aware, his rage to ward VI. xii. 30. 1
 fared like a feend *right* horrible in hew: VI. xii. 31. 9
 wrong of *right*, and had of good did make VII. vi. 6. 3
 Jove himselfe to shoulder from his *right*, VII. vi. 7. 5
 The younger thrust the elder from his *right*: VII. vi. 27. 5
 Much lesse the Title of old Titans *Right*: VII. vi. 33. 4
 For to betray my *Right* before I have it tride, VII. vi. 34. 9
 Of my desert, or of my dewfull *Right*; VII. vi. 35. 2
 Seeking for *Right*, which I of thee entreat, VII. vii. 14. 3
 Right to all dost deale indifferently, VII. vii. 14. 4
 'Then weigh, O soveraigne goddess! by what *right* VII. vii. 16. 1
 by his plough-yrons mote *right* well appeare, VII. vii. 35. 4
 As fed with lard, and that *right* well might seeme; VII. vii. 40. 2
 'Right true it is, VII. vii. 48. 1
 Right so my cruell fayre with me doth play; Am. liii. 5
 Right so your selfe were caught Am. lxxi. 5
 by *right* deserts, t' attaine, Unto the type of true Nobility; Com. Son. fi. 1
 Behold them both in their *right* vismony, Com. Son. ii. 5
 Venice . . . farre exceeds in policie of *right*, Com. Son. iv. 12
 Him first to love great *right* and reason is, H.H.L. 190
Righteous. Minos *righteous* soules doth sever From wicked ones, Gr. 623
 the month in which the *righteous* Maide, Hub. 1
 'The good and *righteous* he away doth take, D. 358
 how many perils doe enfold The *righteous* man, i. viii. 1. 2
 By *righteous* sentence of th' Almightyes law, i. ix. 50. 4
 his *righteous* soule might save, i. x. 34. 9
 the praiers of the *righteous* sead i. x. 51. 7
 What booteth then the good and *righteous* deed, III. xi. 9. 8
righteous doome aread, V. Pr. 11. 4
 to her he seem'd best skild in *righteous* lore, V. i. 4. 9
 next her selfe her *righteous* haillance hanging bee, V. i. 11. 9
 Then answered the *righteous* Artegall, V. ii. 39. 2
 That which he doth with *righteous* doome decide, V. iv. 1. 4
 Would ye remit it to some *righteous* man, V. iv. 16. 3
 are rul'd by *righteous* lore Of highest Jove, V. vii. 1. 5
 The *righteous* Knight that is thy faithfull lover, V. vii. 22. 4
 Where *righteous* Artegall her late exyled; V. ix. 2. 2
 unto them was dealing *righteous* doome: V. ix. 23. 5
 begot in loves delight Upon the *righteous* Themis; V. ix. 31. 6
 The noble Prince and *righteous* Artegall, V. x. 4. 2
 Nature soone Her *righteous* Doome areads, VII. vii. Arg. 5
 the *righteous* Virgin, which of old Liv'd here VII. vii. 37. 6
 Ensampl'd it by his most *righteous* deede, H.H.L. 213
 That sits upon the *righteous* throne on hy, H.H.B. 151
Rightousness. Of love, and *rightousnes*, and well to donne; I. x. 33. 4
 frame in holy *rightousnesse*, without rebuke or blame, I. x. 45. 9
 If goodnesse find no grace, nor *rightousnes* no meed? III. xi. 9. 9
 'If good find grace, and *rightousnes* reward, III. xi. 10. 1
 His scepter is the rod of *Rightousnesse*, H.H.B. 155
Rightest. Then with a few to walke the *rightest* way, I. x. 10. 8
Rightful. Such is the *rightfull* Courtier in his kinde, Hub. 793
rightfull kingdome she had none at all, i. iv. 12. 3
 would his *rightfull* ravine rend away: i. v. 8. 5
 their *rightfull* causes downe to tread; I. x. 43. 7
 truth is strong her *rightfull* cause to plead, I. xii. 28. 7
 more to mighty hands then *rightfull* cause doth trust, II. ii. 29. 9
 were there *rightfull* cause of difference, II. ii. 30. 1

Rightful—Continued.

- the *rightfull* owner of that steede, II. iv. 2. 1
 thou didst these goods bereave From *rightfull* owner II. vii. 19. 4
 Ne forst his *rightfull* owner to offend; II. viii. 21. 4
 such as claymd themselves Brutes *rightfull* hayres, II. x. 37. 5
 would some *rightfull* cause pretend, IV. xii. 30. 9
 all the depth of *rightfull* doome was taught V. i. 5. 3
 Their greatest glory for their *rightfull* deedes, V. ii. 1. 6
 to his damzell, as their *rightfull* meed VI. i. 47. 5
Rightfully. *rightfully* aread so dolefull lay. T.M. 52
 His name was meeke Obedience, *rightfully* aredd. I. x. 17. 9
 Wherefore *Morddure* it *rightfully* is hight. II. viii. 21. 6
Right-hand. See **Hand, Right.**
 In his *right hand* he bare The tree of peace, *Bel.* vii. 10
 At my *right hand* (*hande*) a Hynde appear'd *Pet.* i. 4
 His *right hand* did the peacefull olive wield; *Bel.* ix. 11
 the stout hynde arm'd his *right hand* with steele; *Ro.* xviii. 6
 Scarce this *right hand* the mouth with diet feedeth, *Hub.* 274
 In her *right hand* a broken rod she held, *Ti.* 13
 in her *right hand* bore a cup of gold, I. x. 13. 2
 he already plighted his *right hand* Unto another love, I. xii. 26. 8
 Thou little wotest what this *right-hand* can; II. iii. 16. 8
 In his *right hand* an yron club he held, II. vii. 40. 6
 'Fayre Sonne, great God thy *right hand* blesse, II. viii. 40. 3
 his *right hand* unarmed fearefully did wield. III. xii. 12. 9
 In her *right hand* a firebrand shee did tossc III. xii. 17. 6
 the darts which his *right hand* did straine III. xii. 23. 5
 In her *right hand* a rod of peace shee bore, IV. iii. 42. 1
 with his craggy club in his *right hand* IV. vii. 25. 6
 his strong *right hand* . . . heaved up on hie, IV. viii. 43. 1
 For powre is the *right hand* of Justice truly hight. V. iv. 1. 9
 In his *right hand* he held a trembling dart, VI. ii. 6. 4
 even as his *right hand* adowne descends, VI. viii. 49. 2
 In his *right hand* a tipped staffe he held, VII. vii. 31. 6
Rightly. All Keut can *rightly* boaste; S.C. Jul. 44
 By whom the flock is *rightly* fed, and taught; *Hub.* 442
 whether *rightly* so, Or through our rudenesse *Col.* 795
 of his nature *rightly* to define, *Col.* 836
 doth need a golden quill, . . . them *rightly* to devise; *Ded.Son.* xvi. 11
rightly may I rew The fall I. v. 25. 1
 it *rightly* hot The well of life, I. xi. 29. 8
 skill them *rightly* to have chused, II. ii. 5. 8
 unto thee dew worship I may *rightly* frame; II. iii. 33. 9
 fayre Philotime she *rightly* hight, II. vii. 49. 1
 his large bountie *rightly* doth areed; III. iv. 59. 4
 Great father he of generation is *rightly* calld, III. vi. 9. 2
 Which was by him Belphebe *rightly* rad. IV. vii. 46. 6
 if one did *rightly* deeme; IV. x. 39. 8
 The Ouze, whom men doe Isis *rightly* name; IV. xi. 24. 7
 though *rightly* nought; IV. xii. 30. 9
 For worthy thou of her doest *rightly* seeme. V. i. 28. 4
 'His name is hight Pollente, *rightly* so, V. ii. 7. 1
 In cyphers strange, that few could *rightly* read, V. ix. 26. 3
 none them *rightly* may reprove Of rudenesse VI. ii. 1. 7
 Yet boldly answer'd, as he *rightly* might, VI. ii. 18. 7
 mightst *rightly* reed Me then to be full base VI. iii. 31. 7
 Therefore it *rightly* cleped was mount Acidale. VI. x. 8. 9
 yet, being *rightly* wayd, VII. vii. 58. 3
Rights. See **Arights.**
 Her to demaund and chalenge as their *rights*, IV. v. 23. 3
 By all meanes to maintaine that castels ancient *rights*. IV. x. 7. 9
 with dint of sword . . . their *rights* to try, V. iv. 6. 2
 heavens them selves, that favour feeble *rights*, VI. viii. 18. 8
 For trial of their Titles and best *Rights*; VII. vi. 36. 4
Rigor. to aswage The rankorous *rigour* of his might, S.C. F. 185
 upon his crest With *rigor* so outrageous he smitt, I. ii. 18. 7
 at his foe with furious *rigor* smites, I. viii. 18. 5
 beare the *rigour* of his bold mesprise; II. vii. 39. 8
 Guyon broke downe with *rigour* pittlesse; II. xii. 83. 2
 with *rigor* fell smote him III. v. 23. 4
 her besought . . . *rigour* to abate, IV. ii. 50. 2
 Whose raging *rigour* neither steele nor bras Could stay, IV. vi. 15. 5
 Relent the *rigour* of your wrathfull will, IV. vi. 32. 2
 sufferance soft, which *rigour* can abate, IV. viii. 1. 7
 their raging *rigour* to relent, IV. ix. 26. 8
 No words may rate, nor *rigour* him remove IV. ix. 31. 7
 When so it needs with *rigour* to dispence; V. i. 7. 5
 doth procure Great warriors oft their *rigour* to repressc, V. viii. 1. 4
 their resistlesse *rigour* did eschew; V. viii. 32. 4
 Rebutting him . . . With so huge *rigour*, V. x. 35. 6
 A Lions claws, with powre and *rigour* clad, V. xi. 24. 3
 Ne once for ruth their *rigour* they releast, VI. i. 36. 8
 did the *rigour* of his doome repressc; VI. vii. 37. 4
 to renue the *rigour* of his smart; VI. x. 31. 4
 Mourning the *rigour* of her malady, VI. xi. 8. 4
 with unkind disdaine And cruell *rigour* VI. xi. 24. 4
 Somewhat to slacke the *rigour* of my flame? *H.L.* 152
 Under the *rigour* of his judgement just; *H.H.B.* 158
Rigorous. bids him clayme with *rigorous* rage hys right; S.C. D. 130
 And eke themselves, too rudely *rigorous*, I. ii. 15. 7
 fiercly ran at him with *rigorous* might; I. xi. 16. 2
 It vaine she thought with *rigorous* uprore For to efforce, III. xii. 27. 8
 me captiving streight with *rigorous* wrong, *Am.* xii. 11
Rime. Thou kenst not, Percie, howe the *ryme* should rage, S.C. O. 109
 Up, grieslie ghostes! and up my ruffull *ryme!* S.C. N. 55
 on shrill reedes chaunting his rustick *ryme*, *Gn.* 155
ryme at riot, and doo rage in love; T.M. 395
 By this rude *ryme* to memorize thy name, *Ded.* *Son.* xii. 2
 Shouting, and singing all a shepheards *ryme*; I. vi. 13. 7
 (O too high ditty for my simple *ryme!*) II. x. 50. 7

Rime—Continued.

- Ne spareth he the gentle Poets *ryme*; VI. xii. 40. 8
Rimers. With wanton Bardes, and *Rymers* impudent; III. xii. 5. 5
Rimes. to heare thy *rymes* and roundelays, S.C. Jun. 49
 my *rymes* bene rough, and ruddy drest; S.C. Jun. 77
 if in *rymes* with me thou dare strive, S.C. Au. 21
 In *rymes*, in riddles, and in hydding base; S.C. O. 5
 rolle with rest in *rymes* of rybaudrye; S.C. O. 76
 if thy *rymes* as rownde and ruffull bene S.C. N. 43
 howe my *rymes* bene rugged S.C. N. 51
 Rolling in *rymes* of shameles ribaudrie T.M. 213
 They cherlie chaunt, and *rymes* at randon fling, T.M. 321
 use to paint in *rymes* the troublous state T.M. 381
 Then fittest are these ragged *rymes* for mee, T.M. 545
 all that ever did in *rymes* rejoice, *Ti.* 334
 well I wot my *rymes* bene rudely dight. *As.* Pr. 12
 Them to vouchsafe emougst his *rymes* to name, *As.* 38
 his *rymes*, his songs were all upon her. *As.* 60
 Till he recanted had his wicked *rymes*, *Col.* 923
 And to these ydle *rymes* lend litle space, *Ded.* *Son.* i. 13
 Rude *rymes*, the which a rustick Muse did weave *Ded.* *Son.* vii. 11
 My *rymes* I know unsavory and sowre, *Ded.* *Son.* viii. 8
 Unfitly I these ydle *rymes* present, *Ded.* *Son.* ix. 7
 As he were charmed with enchanted *rymes*; I. ix. 48. 8
 My ragged *rymes* are all too rude and bace I. xii. 23. 4
 my *rymes* too rude and rugged arre, III. ii. 3. 6
 Are still emougst them song, that far my *rymes* exceed. III. viii. 42. 9
 This odious argument my *rymes* should shend, III. ix. 1. 4
 My looser *rymes* (I wote) doth sharply wite IV. Pr. 1. 3
 these *rymes*, so rude as doth appeare, IV. ii. 33. 7
 when as these *rymes* be red With misregard, IV. viii. 29. 1
 rayling *rymes* had sprad. V. ix. 25. 9
 Therefore do you, my *rymes*, keep better measure, VI. xii. 41. 8
 happy *rymes!* bath'd in the sacred brooke *Am.* i. 9
 Leaves, lynes, and *rymes*, seeke her to please alone, *Am.* i. 13
 Whom ye thought worthy of your gracefull *rymes*, *Epith.* 3
 That may my *rymes* with sweet infuse embrew, *H.H.L.* 47
 That all the world shold with his *rymes* be fraught! *H.H.B.* 224
Rinaldo. The which *Rinaldo* drunck in happie howre, IV. iii. 45. 3
Rind. manie yong plants spring out of her *rinde*; *Ro.* xxviii. 11
 now the gray moss marred his *rince*; S.C. F. 111
 'The careful cold hath nypt my rugged *rynde*, S.C. D. 133
 her leafe was greene, and fresh her *rinde*, D. 240
 My tender sides in this rough *rynd* embard; I. ii. 31. 3
 Her wrizled skin, as rough as maple *rind*, So scabby was I. viii. 47. 8
 Sweet is the Cypresse, but his *rynd* is tough; *Am.* xxvi. 5
Rinded. See **Rougher-rinded.**
Rine. See **Rind.**
Ring. Echo made the neyghhour groves to *ring*, S.C. Jun. 52
 All were Elisa one of thilke same *ring*; S.C. O. 53
 the nigh ayemd *ring* away to beare. *Hub.* 742
 with our musick wont so oft to *ring*, T.M. 278
 madest the forrests *ring*, *Ti.* 325
 here no tunes, save sobs and grones, shall *ring*. D. 14
 all the woods with doubled Echo *ring*; I. vi. 14. 2
 The neighbor woods arownd with hollow murnaer *ring*. I. viii. 11. 9
 with their horror heven and earth did *ring*; I. xi. 7. 5
 made the forrest *ring*, II. iii. 20. 9
 When one so oft a night did *ring* his matins bell. III. x. 48. 9
 Conceivd by a *ring* which she him sent, IV. ii. 39. 7
 All was through vertue of the *ring* he wore; IV. iii. 24. 1
 Loe! here this *ring*, which shall thy warrant bee, V. v. 34. 2
 Into the rest which round about you *ring*, VI. Pr. 7. 7
 taking from her hand a *ring* of gould, VI. i. 29. 2
 Caldore should lead the *ring*, VI. ix. 41. 7
 All raunged in a *ring* and dauncing in delight. VI. x. 11. 9
 All they without were raunged in a *ring*, VI. x. 12. 1
 as a precious gemme Amidst a *ring* VI. x. 12. 8
 Did *ring* againe, and loud re-echo to the skie. VII. vi. 52. 9
 The woods shall to me answer, and my Echo *ring*. *Epith.* 18
 That all the woods may answer, and your echo *ring*. *Epith.* 36
 The woods shall to you answer, and your Echo *ring*. *Epith.* 55
 That all the woods may answer, and your echo *ring*. *Epith.* 73
 That all the woods them answer, and their echo *ring*. *Epith.* 91
 The whiles the woods shal answer, and your echo *ring*. *Epith.* 109
 all the woods shal answer, and their echo *ring*. *Epith.* 128
 al the woods them answer, and their echo *ring*. *Epith.* 147
 That all the woods may answer, and your echo *ring*. *Epith.* 166
 To which the woods did answer, and your echo *ring*? *Epith.* 184
 al the woods should answer, and your echo *ring*. *Epith.* 203
 That al the woods may answer, and their echo *ring*. *Epith.* 222
 That all the woods may answer, and your echo *ring*. *Epith.* 241
 To which the woods shall answer, and their echo *ring*. *Epith.* 260
Ring ye the bells, ye yong men of the towne, *Epith.* 261
Ring ye the bells, to make it weare away, *Epith.* 274
 That all the woods may answer, and your echo *ring*. *Epith.* 277
 all the woods them answer, and their echo *ring!* *Epith.* 295
 The woods no more shall answer, nor your echo *ring*. *Epith.* 314
 Ne let the woods them answer nor their echo *ring*. *Epith.* 333, 352
 Ne let the woods now answer, nor your Echo *ring*. *Epith.* 371
 Ne let the woods us answer, nor our Echo *ring*. *Epith.* 389
 Ne any woods shall answer, nor your Echo *ring*. *Epith.* 408
 The woods no more us answer, nor our echo *ring!* *Epith.* 426
 great Elisas glorious name may *ring* *Proth.* 157
Ringed. all the castle *ringed* with the clap. IV. x. 9. 5
Ringing. oftentimes loud strokes and *ringing* sowndes III. iii. 9. 8
Rings. Well was that *rings* great vertue knowne to all; IV. ii. 40. 1
 Ne felt his blood to wast, . . . Through that *rings* vertue, IV. iii. 29. 3
Rings. See **Rush-rings.**
 fame now *rings* Through the wide world, *Gn.* 149

Rings—Continued.

- Ne spared he to give her gold and rings; I. iii. 18. 8
 rings of rushes plight: II. vi. 7. 6
 Gold, amber, yvorie, perles, owches, rings, III. iv. 23. 5
 They all gan shout aloud, that all the heaven rings. IV. iii. 49. 9
 First rings his silver Bell ' each sleepe wight, V. vi. 27. 3
Riot. rime at riot, and doo rage in love; T.M. 395
Riotise. the costly rate of riotise, Gn. 93
 With courtizans, and costly riotise, Hub. 805
 lawlesnes raining with riotise; Hub. 1310
 otherwise His life he led in lawlesse riotise, I. iv. 20. 5
 Through wastfull Pride and wanton Riotise, I. v. 46. 6
 The image of superfluous riotise, III. i. 33. 6
 Consuming Riotise, and guilty Dread III. xii. 25. 7
Riotous. in riotous excesse doth there abound. Mu. 168
 there him rests in riotous suffisaunce Mu. 207
 In which was nothing riotous nor vaive? I. xii. 14. 2
 round about him preace in riotous aray. V. vi. 29. 9
Rip. rip up grieve where it may not availe: I. vii. 39. 8
 To rip up wrong that battell once hath tried; IV. ix. 37. 3
Ripe. See Mellow-ripe.
 yeeres more rype S.C. Jun. 46
 Sike follies nowe have gathered as too ripe, S.C. D. 117
 Her deeds were like great clusters of ripe grapes, Col. 600
 when yeeres More rype us reason lent It. iv. 18. 5
 rype of age, And in demaunre sober, II. ix. 27. 8
 There sate a man of ripe and perfect age, II. ix. 54. 2
 ripe age had him surrender late His life, II. x. 13. 8
 he dyde, made ripe for death by eld, II. x. 32. 2
 Ambrose and Uther, did ripe yeeres attayne, II. x. 67. 2
 So readie rype to ill ill womens counsels hee! II. x. 11. 9
 he . . . dyde, before I did attaine Ripe yeeres VI. ii. 28. 5
 He was to weete a man of full ripe yeeres, VI. iii. 3. 1
Ripened. faire Emeraudes, not yet well ripened. II. xii. 54. 9
 Till to her dew perfection shee were ripened. III. vi. 3. 9
 Should reap the harvest ere it ripened were: VI. ix. 38. 6
 To reape the ripened fruits VII. vii. 30. 9
Ripeness. when she to perfect ripenes grew, III. vi. 52. 1
 when to ripenesse due they grown arre, IV. i. 25. 6
 Till that to ripenesse of mans state they grew: IV. ii. 46. 2
 Untill the ripenesse of mans yeeres he raught; V. i. 8. 3
 with careful labour nurst, Till it to ripenesse grew, VI. Pr. 3. 9
 Till he to perfect ripenesse grew; VI. i. 8. 5
Riper. ryper age such pleasures doth reprove: S.C. Jun. 36
 To thinges of ryper season selfe applyed, S.C. D. 76
 till to ryper yeeres he gan aspyre, I. vi. 23. 7
 till ryper years he raught; I. vi. 29. 2
 so soone as ryper yeeres he raught, II. ii. 2. 6
 Till ryper years he raught and stronger stay; II. x. 20. 4
 with her right the riper fruit did reach, II. xii. 56. 2
 seemd of ryper yeeres then th' other Swayne, III. xii. 9. 2
 "The first of them did seeme of ryper yeeres IV. x. 49. 1
Ripest. Of rypest yeeres, and heares all hoarie gray, II. i. 7. 3
Ripeth. Sike question ripeth up cause of newe wo, S.C. S. 13
Riphoean. a shady glade Of the Riphoean hills, III. vii. 6. 4
Rippeth. See Ripeth.
Rise. I saw a fresh spring rise out of a rocke, Bel.¹ x. 1
 I saw her rise, and with a larger flight Bel. vii. 6
 out of a (the!) rocke did rise A spring Pet. iv. 1
 the heavens in warre against her rise: Bel.² xv. 12
 "Now ryse up, Elisa, S.C. Ap. 145
 ryse, ye blessed Flocks, and home apace, S.C. Jun. 118
 The numbers flowe as fast as spring doth ryse. S.C. O. 108
 Courtiers, as the tide, doo rise and fall.' Hub. 614
 still somewhat to his share did rise: Hub. 806
 then him waking, forced up to rise, Hub. 1323
 from a golden Censer forth doth rise, Col. 609
 he doth soonest rise Col. 692
 having ended, he from ground did rise, Col. 952
 'Rise, rise! unhappy Swaine, I. ii. 4. 6
 of those fearful women none durst rise, I. iii. 19. 2
 No powre he had to stirre, nor will to rise. I. viii. 15. 4
 can quickly ryse From off the earth, I. xi. 23. 7
 knight to battell new did rise. I. xi. 34. 9
 rise out of your paine, II. i. 20. 6
 So up he let him rise; II. v. 14. 1
 Ne suffred them to ryse or greater grow; II. vii. 47. 8
 to those brethern sayd; 'Rise, rise bylive, II. viii. 18. 1
 Some to remove the seum as it did rise; II. ix. 31. 7
 There chaunced to the Princes hand to rise II. ix. 69. 5
 goodly frame of Temperance Fayrely to rise, II. xii. 1. 2
 The surging waters like a mountaine rise, II. xii. 21. 6
 each the other from to rise restraine; II. xii. 64. 5
 A gloomy grove of mirtle trees did rise, III. vi. 43. 3
 The whilles the pitteous Lady up did rise, III. viii. 32. 1
 Paridell did rise And to the Castle gate approach III. ix. 9. 8
 shee at length persuaded him to rise, III. xi. 20. 1
 the inner rowme from whence they first did rise. III. xii. 26. 9
 How to prevent the perill that mote rise, IV. ii. 37. 8
 little lust he had to rise againe: IV. iv. 44. 6
 bad him rise, or surely he should die. IV. v. 23. 6
 rules the Seas and makes them rise or fall; IV. xi. 11. 2
 where he ought rise aright: V. Pr. 8. 7
 weigh the light that in the East doth rise; V. ii. 43. 3
 An hideous tempest seemed from below To rise V. vii. 14. 3
 Now rise againe at this your joyous sight. V. x. 20. 6
 suffering him to rise, he made him swaere VI. i. 43. 5
 That from his sides some noble chyld should rise, VI. iv. 33. 2
 Who thinks from me his sorrow all doth rise. VI. iv. 33. 7
 now come to himselfe yet would not rise, VI. vi. 32. 2

Rise—Continued.

- The morrow next the Prince did early rise, VI. vi. 44. 8
 Then up he made him rise, VI. vii. 49. 1
 Whence he assayd to rise, but could not for his hurt. VI. viii. 16. 9
 he did abstaine straightway, And let him rise. VI. viii. 29. 5
 wild the dainzell rise; VI. ix. 13. 6
 A Tigre forth out of the wood did rise, VI. x. 34. 4
 rise against the remnant at their will: VI. xi. 18. 3
 And rise more faire, till they at last arive H.H.B. 76
Risen. Like ghost late risen from his grave agryz'd, IV. viii. 12. 7
 twice hath risen where he now doth West, V. Pr. 8. 6
Riseth. Where Titan ryseth from the mayne S.C. Jul. 59
Rising. The sodain rising of the raging seas, S.C. D. 86
 haplesse rising of some froward starre, Gn. 570
 The royall virgin . . . rising forth I. ii. 7. 6
 As fayre Aurora, rising hastily, III. iii. 20. 4
 a Raven, far from rising Sunne, III. iii. 46. 6
 rising up, gan streight to over-looke Those cursed leaves, III. xii. 36. 1
 odours rising from the altars flame. IV. x. 37. 3
 Calidore rising up as fresh as day VI. iii. 13. 8
 rising up at last in ghastly wize, VI. vi. 32. 7
Rites. Cybeles franticke rites have made them mad: I. vi. 15. 3
 With sacred rites and vowes for ever to abyde. I. xii. 36. 9
 Had with dew rites and dolorous lament II. ii. 1. 2
 There wanted nought but few rites to be donne, II. iv. 21. 5
 did attend Uppon the rites and daily sacrifice, V. vii. 4. 3
 With sacred rites hast taught to solemnize; Epith. 293
Rivage. Throws forth upon the rivage round about him nere. IV. v. 20. 9
Rival. The rivall slaine, the victour, . . . Escaped hardly, . . . III. ix. 42. 8
Rivallus. His sonne Rivall' (*Rivallo) his dead rowme did
 supply; II. x. 34. 1
Rivals. even they, the which his rivals were, VI. ix. 45. 3
Rive. See Rived, Riven.
 let those deep Abysses open rive, Ro. i. 7
 Doth in the port it selte his vessell rive, Ro. xxi. 14
 thunder which doth ryve The rattling heavens, Gn. 519
 Sharpe sorrowe did in thousand peeces rive, D. 7
 So hugely stroke, that it the steele did rive, I. ii. 19. 4
 mighty brawned bows Were wont to rive steele plates, I. viii. 41. 7
 as it would rive in twaine. II. iii. 20. 9
 his deepe wounded hart in two did rive; II. vi. 45. 7
 rive with thousand throvs thy thrilled brest: III. ii. 32. 5
 a rocke of stone to rob, Or rive in twaine: III. v. 30. 3
 no wals so strong, But that continuall batterry will rive, III. x. 10. 2
 the sharpe steele doth rive her hart in tway, III. xi. 31. 4
 What time his people into partes did rive, IV. ii. 2. 8
 seem'd a rocke of Diamond it could rive IV. v. 37. 8
 the ghost would rive Out of their wretched corscs, IV. ix. 22. 8
 from her griping pouce the greedy prey doth rive. V. iv. 42. 9
 For very ruth, which did it almost rive, V. vii. 36. 6
 seem'd a marhle rocke asunder could have rive. V. xi. 5. 9
Rived. See Rive.
 it both bone and muscles ryved quight. As. 120
 hart-strings of an Agle ryv'd. II. x. 70. 9
 So ryv'd her trembling hart, and wicked end did make. II. xi. 47. 9
 seemd both shield and plate it would have riv'd; III. i. 6. 3
 whom late their ladies arrow ryv'd: III. v. 37. 5
 nathemore the steele asonder ryv'd, III. vii. 40. 5
 would have algates riv'd The hart out of his brest: III. viii. 3. 5
 rived were like rotten wood asunder; IV. iii. 15. 6
 The soule had sure out of his bodie rived, IV. iii. 18. 3
 all his mayle ryv'd, and plates yrent, IV. vi. 15. 8
Riven. See Rive.
 T' accept a Benefice in peeces riven. Hub. 640
 As if it quite were riven from the ground, Hub. 1354
 felt my heart nigh riven in my brest Ti. 30
 stony hart could riven have in twaine; I. iii. 44. 3
 Had riven many a brest with pikehead square: I. vii. 37. 4
 Through riven cloudes and molten firmament; I. viii. 9. 5
 gushed, like fresh water streame from riven rocke. I. viii. 10. 9
 doth rance in my riven brest, I. ix. 7. 4
 These words she breathed forth from riven chest: II. i. 47. 5
 An open passage through his riven brest, II. xi. 37. 4
 wound, which . . . riven bowels gor'd, III. xii. 38. 4
 the riven walls were hung With ragged monuments IV. i. 21. 1
 Like as the lightning brond from riven skie, IV. vi. 14. 1
 all adowne their riven sides did ronne. IV. ix. 27. 5
 soules they wold have ryven quight Out of their breasts V. x. 32. 4
 from their riven sides forth gushed like a flood. VI. i. 37. 9
 sighing sore, as if her hart in twaine Had riven bene VI. xi. 22. 8
River. I saw a river swift, Bel.² viii. 1
 the darksome river Of Styx, Ro. xv. 5
 forst to ferrie over Lethes river, Gn. 338
 doo thou haunt the soft downe-rolling river, Gn. 636
 By that same River lurking under greene, Gn. 649
 that gentle River for great grieffe Of my mishaps, Ti. 141
 At length out of the River it was reard Ti. 610
 of my river Bregogs love I soong, Col. 92
 her owne brother river, Bregog hight, Col. 117
 he that river for his daughter wonne: Col. 125
 a River, which he was of old, Col. 152
 the river Dee, . . . His tomling billowes rolls I. ix. 4. 7
 A gushing river of blacke gory blood, I. xi. 22. 4
 The Amazon huge river, now found trew? II. Pr. 2. 8
 Through midst thereof a little river rold, II. i. 24. 6
 Came to a river, by whose utmost brim II. vi. 2. 4
 That is the river of Cocytus deepe, II. vii. 56. 8
 carcass deepe was drent Within the river, II. vii. 61. 3
 castle, pleste Foreby a river in a pleasaunt dale; II. ix. 10. 4
 the River that whylome was bight The ancient Abus, II. x. 16. 2

River—Continued.

- Adowne the rolling river she did poure, II. x. 19. 7
 every river eke his course forbeares, III. ii. 32. 3
 in the midst a little river plaide, III. v. 39. 7
 a long bloody river through them rayld, III. xi. 46. 8
 the river rolling still With murmure soft, IV. x. 15. 8
 that huge River, which doth heare his name, IV. xi. 21. 8
 in the river drowned quight, IV. xi. 37. 9
 same river, where he late Had drenched them, IV. xi. 38. 5
 nam'd the river of his wretched fate, IV. xi. 38. 7
 underneath the same a river flowes, V. ii. 8. 1
 over side the Bridge she east Into the river, V. vi. 39. 9
 And carelesly into the river goth, VI. iii. 33. 3
 Others would through the river him have drive, VII. vi. 50. 5
 (both combin'd) themselves in one faire river spread, VII. vi. 53. 9
 every River still doth ebbe and flowe; VII. vii. 20. 4
 Whose ruddy Bancke, the which his River hemmes, Proth. 12
- Rivers.** tune hir plaint to falling rivers sound, Bel.¹ viii. 3. 3
 that great rivers banck, that runnes by Rome; Bel. i. 6
 Hard by a rivers side, Bel. x. 1
 To falling rivers sound thus tun'd her sobs, Bel.² x. 4
 by a rivers bancke that swift downe slid, Bel.² xv. 7
 one of that Rivers Nymphes, Ti. 15
 There now no rivers course is to be seene, Ti. 139
 Upon that famous Rivers further shore, Ti. 589
 to the rivers syde they both together far'd: II. xi. 3. 9
 Downe in a dale forby a rivers syde, VI. iii. 29. 6
 comming to the rivers side, he found, VI. iii. 30. 1
 in a Meadow, by the Rivers side, Proth. 19
 Descended to the Rivers open vewing, Proth. 166
 forth pacing to the Rivers side, Proth. 175
- Rivers.** the swift running rivers still did stand, Gn. 450
 When Teucrian soyle with bloodie rivers swelde, Gn. 500
 he along would fie Upon the streaming rivers, Mu. 47
 The woods, the rivers, and the meowes green, Mu. 153
 most goodly rivers there appeare, Col. 300
 Greeke and Asian rivers stayned with their blood, III. iii. 22. 9
 two rivers bownd the rest, III. ix. 46. 4
 Adowne their sides like litle rivers stremed, IV. iii. 28. 7
 Doth burne the earth and boyled rivers drie, IV. iv. 47. 2
 As that in rivers swim, or brookes doe wade; IV. xi. 9. 5
 after him the famous rivers came, IV. xi. 20. 1
 All little Rivers which owe vassallage To him, IV. xi. 29. 3
 many rivers taking under-hand Into his waters, IV. xi. 34. 3
 Ne thence the Irishe Rivers absent were, IV. xi. 40. 1
 In three great rivers ran, IV. xi. 42. 9
 Of Gods, of Nymphs, of rivers, yet unred; IV. xii. 2. 7
 from the Ocean all rivers spring, VI. Pr. 7. 4
 Nymphes, of Rivers all: For all those Rivers to me subject are, VII. vii. 26. 7, 8
 Both of the rivers and the forrests greene, Epith. 38
- Rivers.** Her shattered ribs in thousand peeces rives, V. ii. 50. 3
- Riving.** Rashing off helmes, and riving plates asonder, V. iii. 8. 6
- Road.** See **Rode.**
 we be come unto a quiet rode, I. xii. 42. 2
 making nightly rode Into their neighbours borders; VI. viii. 35. 3
- Roam.** rome from place to place, III. i. 22. 4
 round about did rome, IV. xii. 4. 5
 She forth did rome whether her rage her bore, V. viii. 48. 6
 better so To lodge then in the salvage fields to rome, VI. ix. 16. 7
- Roamed.** Beares, Lyons, and Bulls, which romed them arownd, III. i. 14. 9
 romed round about the rocke in vaine, IV. xii. 17. 2
 as there he romed up and downe, VI. xi. 27. 1
- Roaming.** roming through the field with greedie rage, Bel.² vi. 6
 still roming here and there; As a dismayed Deare, III. xii. 17. 7
- Roar.** all the sea did roare like heavens thunder, Van. v. 11
 he gan full terribly to rore, Hu. 1337
 she made them roare againe, Col. 223
 His tumbling billowes rolls with gentle rore; I. ix. 4. 8
 like a Lyon he would cry and rore, I. x. 28. 2
 He cryde, as raging seas are wont to rore, I. xi. 21. 1
 hundred ramping Lions seemd to rore, I. xi. 37. 3
 all the forest quakes to heare him rore; II. viii. 42. 7
 Doth rore at them in vaine, II. xii. 5. 9
 the billowes rore Outragiously, II. xii. 22. 1
 dreadfull noise and hollow rombling rore, II. xii. 25. 3
 gainst the craggy cliffs did loudly rore, III. iv. 7. 5
 the beast, that lowd did rore, III. vii. 36. 3
 Like as a Lion . . . doth rage and rore, IV. iv. 32. 6
 The Lyons rore; the Tygres loudly bray; IV. x. 46. 3
 made the rockes to roare as they were rent, IV. xi. 12. 5
 all the raging seas for joy forgot to rore, IV. xi. 23. 9
 They snuf, they snort, they bounce, they rage, they rore, V. ii. 15. 6
 with the noise, whilst he did loudly rore, VI. vi. 22. 8
 the beast doth rage and loudly rore; VI. vii. 47. 6
 Full cruelly the Beast did rage and rore, VI. xii. 31. 1
 no more Him liberty was left aloud to rore; VI. xii. 36. 5
- Roared.** all the way he roared as he went, Hu. 1345
 he roar'd aloud, as he were wood, Hu. 1352
 with death opprest He roar'd aloud, I. iii. 42. 9
 Thereat he rored for exceeding paine, I. viii. 17. 1
 many beasts, that roard outrageously, II. xii. 39. 2
 Roared and rag'd to be underkept; III. vii. 33. 8
 waves, which rag'd and roar'd, IV. xi. 3. 6
- Roaring.** Roaring yet lowder that all barts it daunted, Hu. 1368
 Horrible, hideous, roaring with hoarse crie, Col. 199
 wyld roing Bulls he would him make To tame, I. vi. 24. 6
 he would . . . make the Libbard sterne Leave roaring, I. vi. 25. 9
 Lyonesse . . . roaring all with rage, I. vi. 27. 6
 throw in raging sea with roaring threat, I. x. 20. 8
 they heard a roaring hideous sound, I. xi. 4. 1

Roaring—Continued.

- An hideous roing far away they heard, II. xii. 2. 6
 There shall a Lion . . . come roing, III. iii. 47. 3
 Eftsoones the roaring billowes still abid, III. iv. 32. 7
 As shee arrived on the roing shore, III. vii. 27. 2
 The roing billowes in their proud disdain, III. viii. 37. 3
 (wheret he raves With roing rage, III. ix. 45. 4
 The roing billowes beat his bowre so boystrously, III. x. 58. 9
 each abacke reboundes With roing rage; IV. i. 42. 4
 fast bound in yron chaine, And, roing horribly, VI. xii. 35. 4
 let the roing Organs loudly play, Epith. 218
 in their roing taking great delight; H.L. 48
- Roast.** does not so felly roste, II. vi. 50. 9
- Rob.** The shepheards there robben one another, S.C. S. 38
 all the rest doo rob of good and land, Hu. 140
 did he all the kingdome rob and pill, Hu. 1198
 Wont to robbe churches of their ornaments, I. iii. 17. 2
 to thinke to robbe him of his pray, I. xi. 41. 9
 Who it to rob and ransacke did intend, II. vii. 32. 5
 woodmen which robbe and rend All travelers: III. x. 40. 6
 pittie did the Virgins hart of patience rob, III. xi. 8. 9
 sacrilege me seem'd the Church to rob, IV. x. 53. 3
 search out those that usd to rob and steale, V. xii. 26. 7
 Now comest thou to rob my house unmand, VI. i. 25. 4
 Thieves should rob and spoile that Coast around: VII. vi. 55. 6
 smiles, that rob sense from the hart; Am. xvii. 10
 it can rob both sense, and reason blynd? Hu. 77
- Robbed.** Was rob'd of rest and naturall reliefe, Hu. 16
 this wretched world, whom he Rob'd of all right, Ti. 294
 Robbed of sense, and ravished with joy: Ti. 321
 rob'd her race of bountie quight, I. 221
 that witch they . . . rob'd of roiall robes, D. viii. 46. 2
 Lyon, which hath long time saught His robbed whelpes, II. viii. 40. 8
 read, what wicked hand hath robbed mee, II. viii. 54. 1
 they robbed bare Of bounty, and of beautie, III. vi. 4. 8
 rob'd the world of treasure endlesse deare, IV. ii. 33. 4
 hearts quite robbed with so glorious sight, IV. iv. 16. 5
 As to have robde you of that manly hew? V. vii. 40. 7
 robbed all the countrie there about, V. ix. 4. 8
 Robbed her people that full rich had bene, V. x. 25. 7
 like to one distraught And rob'd of reason, VI. xi. 45. 8
 Which they from many long had rob'd and rent, VI. xi. 51. 3
 rob'd the Chancell, and the deskes downe threw, VI. xii. 25. 2
 th' heavenly riches which she rob'd crewhyle, Hu. 119
- Robberies.** filld with treasure rackt with robberies; Hu. 1306
- Robbers.** And lastly, how twixt robbers cruci fyde, H.H.L. 244
- Robbery.** Thou canst preserve from wrong and robbery? II. vii. 20. 4
- Robbing.** See **Heart-robbing.**
 robbing me of the swete sonnes sight? S.C. F. 174
- Robe.** His precious robe I saw embred with bloud, Rev. iii. 5
 rosy fngred Morning faire, . . . Had spred her purple robe, I. ii. 7. 3
 spoile her of her scarlot robe, and let her fly, I. viii. 45. 9
 purple robe gored with many a wound, II. vii. 13. 7
 In robe of lilly white she was arayd, II. ix. 19. 1
 tooke on him the robe of Emperoure, II. x. 57. 8
 Without or robe or rag to hide his shame; II. x. 58. 3
 Ease, on his robe in golden letters cyphered, III. xii. 4. 9
 As with a robe, with her owne silver haire, IV. xi. 11. 8
 All decked in a robe of watchet bew, IV. xi. 27. 2
 transfigured Her linnen stole to robe of scarlet red, V. vii. 13. 5
- Robes.** White seem'd her robes, yet woven so, Pet. vi. 5
 embellished With royall robes and gorgeous array, I. iv. 8. 4
 roiall robes, and purple pall, I. viii. 46. 2
 all in yellow robes arayd still, I. x. 30. 9
 Arayd in antique robes downe to the grownd, I. xii. 5. 2
 In ragged robes and filthy disaray; II. iv. 4. 2
 richly cladd in robes of royaltie, II. vii. 44. 7
 There were rent robes and broken scepters plast; IV. i. 21. 4
 All clad in linnen robes with silver hemd; V. vii. 4. 4
 richly clad in roiall robes, and many jewels dight; V. xi. 60. 7
 Clad like a Queene in royall robes, H.H.B. 185
- Robs.** Robs reason of her dew regalitie, II. i. 57. 5
 robs the harts of those which it admyre; H.B. 61
- Rock.** a fresh spring rise out of a rocke, Bel.¹ x. 1
 a spring out of a rocke forth rayle, Bel.² xii. 1
 Under a Rocke, where she, alas, opprest, Pet. i. 11
 Strake on a rock (rocke), that under water lay, Pet. ii. 9
 out of a (the) rocke did rise A spring, Pet. iv. 1
 Against a Rocke to breake with dreadfull poyse: Ro. xvi. 4
 On everie bush, and everie hollow rocke, Gn. 235
 trickling streame from high rock tumbling downe, I. i. 41. 2
 So stood these twaine, unmoved as a rocke, I. ii. 16. 7
 a ship, . . . An hidden rocke escaped hath, I. vi. 1. 2
 As rock of Diamond stedfast evermore, I. vi. 4. 5
 Hewen out of Adamant rocke with engines keene, I. vii. 33. 7
 Forth gushed, like fresh water streame from riven rocke, I. viii. 10. 9
 As if in Adamant rocke it had bene pight, I. xi. 25. 5
 Built on a rocke adjoining to the seas: II. ii. 12. 7
 'On thother syde an hideous Rocke is pight, II. xii. 4. 1
 They on this rock are rent, II. xii. 4. 9
 On thother side they saw that perillous Rocke, II. xii. 7. 1
 Forthy this hight The Rocke of vile Reproch, II. xii. 8. 1
 To shunne Rocke of Reproch, II. xii. 9. 9
 On th' other side an high rocke toured still, II. xii. 30. 5
 on the rocke the waves breaking aloft, II. xii. 33. 3
 an hideous hollow cave (they say) Under a Rock, III. iii. 8. 4
 From under that deepe Rock, III. iii. 9. 9
 could have made a rocke of stone to rew, III. v. 30. 2
 mightie rocke, gainst which doe rave, III. viii. 37. 2
 Sad Clotho held the rocke, IV. ii. 48. 5

Rock—Continued.

- water-sprinkles gainst a *rocke* are dasht. IV. iii. 25. 9
 seem'd a *rocke* of Diamond it could rive IV. v. 37. 8
 Deepe in the bottome of an huge great *rocke* IV. xi. 3. 1
 all about that *rocke* the sea did flow IV. xii. 15. 5
 romed round about the *rocke* in vaine IV. xi. 17. 2
 when a *rocke* is lightly stricken V. i. 21. 6
 beheld a mighty Gyant stand Upon a *rocke* V. ii. 30. 2
 down the *rock* him throwing V. ii. 49. 9
 whom cruell tempest drives Upon a *rocke* V. ii. 50. 2
 wonned in a *rocke* not farre away V. ix. 4. 7
 the *rocke*, in which he wants to dwell V. ix. 6. 2
 ny Unto the *rocke* where was the villains won V. ix. 8. 2
 The Damzell went Unto the *rocke*; V. ix. 9. 7
 Up to the *rocke* he ran V. ix. 15. 3
 seem'd a marble *rocke* asunder could have rive V. xi. 5. 9
 hard and obstinate, As is a *rocke* Am. lvi. 10
- Rocked.** dull wearines Having *grockt* asleepe his irkesome
 spright, I. i. 55. 5
 all the Graces *rockt* her cradle being borne III. vi. 2. 9
Rock's. continuall feare Of that *rocks* fall III. x. 58. 4
- Rock's.** Some on the *rocks* of Caphareus are throwne;
 strikes the *rockes* with his three-forked mace; Mu. 315
 lost among those *rocks* into him rold, Col. 154
 round about with mightie white *rockes* hemd, Col. 274
 Doth roll adowne the *rocks*, I. viii. 22. 9
 Shee, lurkt in *rocks* and caves, I. viii. 50. 5
 high trees overthrow, and *rocks* in peeces tore I. xi. 37. 9
 belch out flames, and *rockes* in peeces broke, I. xi. 44. 6
 Lurking in *rockes* and caves far under ground, II. i. 22. 3
 threatening to make the pray Of the rough *rockes*, II. i. 24. 3
 both from *rocks* and flats it selfe could wisely save II. vi. 5. 9
 Out of the *rockes* and caves adjoining nye; II. ix. 13. 3
 Learning his ship from those white *rocks* to save, II. x. 6. 3
 Ziffus, whom Mariners eschew No lesse then *rockes*, II. xii. 24. 8
 On the rough *rocks*, or on the sandy shallowes, III. iv. 9. 4
 the hard *rocks* could scarce from tears refraine; III. iv. 35. 7
 on the *rockes* he fell so flit and light, III. x. 57. 5
 made the *rockes* to roare as they were rent IV. xi. 12. 5
 by often beating Doe pearce the *rockes*, IV. xii. 7. 2
 These towing *rocks*, which reach unto the skie, V. ii. 38. 3
 Through woods, and *rocks*, and mountaines V. viii. 41. 5
 over *rockes*, and hills, and every place Where so he fled, V. ix. 16. 4
 all the woods and *rockes* nigh to that way V. xii. 41. 4
 the straight, and *rocks* among) VI. i. 13. 7
 appointed have her place Amongst *rocks* and caves, VI. vi. 11. 4
 springs out of two marble *Rocks*, VII. vi. 41. 1
- Rocky.** I saw a Wolfe under a *rockie* cave Bel.² vi. 1
 High growing on the top of *rocky* cliff, I. viii. 22. 6
 Did hang upon the ragged *rocky* knees; I. ix. 34. 3
 huge *rocky* cliff, Whose false foundation waves have washt
 away, I. xi. 54. 5
 Lyke an huge cave hewne out of *rocky* chifte, II. vii. 28. 2
 sitting downe upon the *rocky* shore, III. iv. 7. 2
 in a *rocky* cave, as wight forlorne, III. iv. 20. 3
 a stroog *rocky* Cave, Hewen underneath that Mount, III. vi. 48. 8
 he came unto a *rocky* hill III. x. 56. 3
 ruth it moved in the *rocky* stone, IV. xii. 5. 7
 his hard *rocky* hart for no entreating Will yeeld, IV. xii. 7. 3
 upon yond *rocky* hill, VI. i. 13. 1
- Rod.** with the budding *rod* Did rule the Jewes, Hub. 439
 In her right hand a broken *rod* she held, Ti. 13
 On either side disparted with his *rod*, I. x. 53. 4
 in his hand a white *rod* menaged; II. ix. 27. 7
 Caduceus, the *rod* of Mercury, II. xii. 41. 3
 Stretch her white *rod* over the Belgicke shore, III. iii. 49. 7
 In her right hand a *rod* of peace shee bore, IV. iii. 42. 1
 Like to the *rod* which Maias some doth wield, IV. iii. 42. 6
 Shee with her *rod* did softly smite the raile, IV. iii. 46. 2
 the Goddess with ber *rod* him backe did beat V. vii. 15. 9
 His scepter is the *rod* of Righteousnesse, H.H.L. 155
- Rode.** See Road, Rad.
- And ever as he *rode* his hart did earne I. i. 3. 6
 A lovely Ladie *rode* him faire beside, I. i. 4. 1
 And after him she *rode*, I. ii. 8. 1
 So forth they *rode*, he feining seemely merth, I. ii. 27. 8
 With whome, as once I *rode* accompanyde, I. ii. 35. 6
 by his side *rode* loathsome Gluttony, I. iv. 21. 1
 as he *rode* he somewhat still did eat, I. iv. 22. 5
 next to him *rode* lustfull Lechery I. iv. 24. 1
 malicious Envy *rode* Upon a ravenous wolfe, I. iv. 30. 1
 Still as he *rode* he gnasht his teeth I. iv. 31. 6
 after all, upon the wagon beame, *Rode* Sathan I. iv. 36. 2
 Emongst the rest *rode* that false Lady faire, I. iv. 37. 4
 Upright he *rode*, ti. i. 18. 8
rode in golden sell with single spered, II. iii. 12. 3
 Upon a Tygre swift and fierce he *rode*, II. xi. 20. 4
 him beside an aged Squire there *rode*, III. i. 4. 3
 Then to the next she *rode*, III. i. 28. 9
 The Rederosse Knight diverst, but forth *rode* Britomart III. iii. 62. 9
 forth she *rode*, without repose or rest, III. iv. 6. 6
 forward *rode*, and kept her ready way III. iv. 18. 2
 but to the lady *rode*; III. viii. 19. 2
 afterwarde on what adventure now he *rode*. III. viii. 45. 9
 Alone he *rode* without his Paragone; III. x. 35. 6
 forth he *rode* as his adventure fell; III. x. 38. 4
 Lo! thus they *rode*, IV. i. 17. 1
 Such was that hag which with Duessa *rode*; IV. i. 31. 1
 With whom as they thus *rode* accompanide, IV. ii. 4. 1
 So, well accorded, forth they *rode* together IV. ii. 29. 1

Rode—Continued.

- Two knights that lincked *rode* in lovely wise, IV. ii. 30. 3
 all the way they *rode*: IV. iv. 6. 5
 So as he *rode* with them accompanide, IV. iv. 7. 6
 where so they *rode* or came, IV. iv. 13. 3
 Unto whose rescue forth *rode* Paridell; IV. iv. 19. 8
 On whom remounting fiercely forth he *rode*, IV. iv. 23. 4
 Against her *rode*, full of despituous ire, IV. vi. 11. 4
 as through that wood he *rode*, IV. viii. 19. 1
 So forth she *rode* upon her ready way, V. vi. 18. 1
 Sadly she *rode*, and never word did say V. vi. 18. 3
rode him selfe upon his first intent, V. viii. 3. 6
 ever as she *rode* her eye was backward hent V. viii. 4. 9
 after those two former *rode* apace V. viii. 5. 2
 On which long way he *rode*, V. xi. 35. 9
 as they *rode* together on their way, V. xi. 43. 6
 as he and I together *roade* Upon our way VI. ii. 16. 1
 forth together *rode*, a comely complement VI. v. 24. 9
 So forth they *rode* together all in troupe VI. v. 32. 1
 He found the gate wyde ope, and in he *rode*, VI. vi. 19. 2
 as they *rode* he saw the way all dyde VI. vii. 17. 5
 sturdy March *rode* upon a Ram, VII. vii. 32. 4
 Upon a Bull he *rode*, VII. vii. 33. 3
 Upon a Crab he *rode*, VII. vii. 35. 5
 upon a Lyon He boldly *rode*, VII. vii. 36. 4
 Yet *rode* he not, but led a lovely Mayd VII. vii. 37. 3
 Whereon he *rode* not casie was to deeme; VII. vii. 46. 7
 Upon a shaggy-bearded Goat he *rode*, VII. vii. 41. 5
- Roderick.** *Rhodoricke*, whose surname shal be Great, III. iii. 45. 1
Roe. he was long, and swift as any *Roe*, III. xi. 5. 8
- Roebuck.** The hartlesse Hynd and *Roebucke* to dismay, II. ii. 7. 4
 flying fast as *Roebucke* through the fen, II. x. 7. 6
 overleapes them all, like *Roebucke* light, IV. vi. 22. 2
- Roebucks.** the *Roebuckes* in flight to overtake, I. vi. 24. 8
- Roffin.** what my selfe knowe Chanced to *Roffynn* S.C. S. 171
- Roffy.** Ere *Roffy* could for his laboure him thanck S.C. S. 201
Roffy is wise, and as Argus eyed,) S.C. S. 203
 had not *Roffy* renne to the steven, S.C. S. 224
- Rogues.** For feare least we like *rogues* should be reputed, Hub. 187
- Roin.** softly *roined*, when salvage cholera gan redound V. ix. 33. 9
- Rold.** See *Roll*.
- Roll.** See *Bead-roll*.
- rolle* with rest in rymes of rybaudrye; S.C. O. 76
 did *roll* downe from his hill Huge mightie stones, Col. 149
 trunk, Doth *roll* adowne the rocks, I. viii. 22. 9
 Did *roll* too lightly, and too often glaunce, III. i. 41. 8
 To stirre and *roll* them like to womens eyes: III. viii. 7. 4
 Whom when on ground she groveling saw to *roule*, IV. vii. 32. 1
 on his head a *roll* of linnen plight, VI. vii. 43. 5
- Rolled.** lost among those rocks into him *rold*, Col. 164
 Through midst thereof a little river *rold*, II. i. 24. 6
rolled on an heape, lay still in swoound IV. i. 43. 1
rould in clouds to heaven did aspire, IV. x. 38. 4
 at her feete a Crocodile was *rold*, V. vii. 6. 8
 rudely *rould* to ground, both man and horse, VI. i. 33. 8
 the clouds are also tost and *roll'd*, VII. vii. 20. 8
- Rolling.** See *Down-rolling*.
- passing by with *rolling* wreathed pace, Gn. 253
Rolling in rymes of shameles ribaudrie T.M. 213
Rolling like mountaines in wide wilderness, Col. 198
 In *rolling* globes up to the vaulted skies, Col. 611
 The *rolling* billowes beate the ragged shore, I. xi. 21. 3
rolling downe great Neptune doth dismay; I. xi. 54. 8
 Adowne the *rolling* river she did poure, II. x. 19. 7
 The waves come *rolling*, II. xii. 22. 1
 the *rolling* sea, resounding soft, II. xii. 33. 1
 His *rolling* eies did never rest in place, III. xii. 15. 6
rolling thence the stone, Which wont to stop the mouth IV. vii. 20. 4
 the river *rolling* still With murmure soft, IV. x. 15. 8
 There was the Liffy *rolling* downe the lea, IV. xi. 41. 1
 And search the courses of the *rouling* sphaeres, V. Pr. 5. 2
 The *rolling* wheele that runneth often round, Am. xviii. 1
 that mightie bound which doth embrace The *rolling* Spheres, H.H.L. 26
- Rolls.** Against a mountaine *rolls* a mightie stone, Gn. 391
 Lay forth The antique *rolles*, I. Pr. 2. 4
 His tumbling billowes *rolls* with gentle rore; I. ix. 4. 8
 His chamber all was hangd about with *rolls* II. ix. 57. 6
 And *rolls* of Elfin Emperours, II. x. Arg.
 those *rolles*, layd up in heaven above, IV. xi. 10. 3
 when the *roules* were red VI. vii. 33. 1
- Roman.** glory of the *Romaine* peares (*Romane* lordes). Bel. iv. 8
 Seven *Romane* Hills, the worlds Seven Wonderments. Ro. ii. 14
 Nought from the *Romane* Empire might be quight; Ro. viii. 10
Romane palaces Made of some matter no less firme Ro. ix. 7
 Puft up with pride of *Romane* hardiehead, Ro. xi. 3
 With which he had those *Romane* spirits fild, Ro. xi. 6
 Should boast himselfe of the *Romane* Empire, Ro. xi. 14
 heaped was On these seven *Romane* hills, Ro. xii. 10
 The *Romane* triumphs glorie to behold, Ro. xiv. 12
 the ruin'd pride Of these old *Romane* works, Ro. xv. 13
 That *Romane* Eagle seeme to cleave asunder, Ro. xvii. 10
 He well foresaw how that the *Romane* courage, Ro. xxiii. 5
 Who list the *Romane* greatnes forth to figure, Ro. xxvi. 1
 the *Romaine* Daemon Doth yet himselfe enforce, Ro. xxvii. 12
 So grew the *Romane* Empire by degree, Ro. xxx. 9
 the *Romaine* Empire bore the raine Of all the world I. Ga. xi. 1
 delivered unto me By *Romane* Victors, Ti. 38
 having overcome The *Romane* legion II. x. 66. 8
 Whome *Romane* warres could no whit dismay; II. x. 62. 6
 that rich *Romane* of white marble wrought, III. xii. 46. or. 3

Roman—Continued.

- Such as that prudent *Romane* well invented, IV. ii. 2. 7
 That *Romaine* Monarch built a brasen wall, IV. xi. 36. 2
 there flowed forth the *Romane* Flood, VII. vii. 42. 9
- Romaos.** Was this (ye *Romanes*) your hard destinie, Ro. xxiv. 9
 with the *Romanes* fought, T. 110
 Till the prowde *Romanes* him disquieted, II. x. 47. 5
 Soone after this the *Romanes* him warrayd; II. x. 60. 8
 Did drive the *Romanes* to the weaker syde, II. x. 51. 8
 never king more . . . dredd of *Romanes*, II. x. 52. 2
Romanes daily did the weake subdew: II. x. 54. 5
 gaist the *Romanes* beat their proper powre; II. x. 57. 6
 Which when the *Romanes* heard, II. x. 59. 1
- Romans'.** The Antique ruins of the *Romanes* fall: I. v. 49. 4
 Tybris, renowned for the *Romaines* fame, IV. xi. 21. 6
- Rombie, etc.** See *Rumble, etc.*
- Rome.** See *Roam.*
 great rivers banck, that runnes by *Rome*; Bel. i. 6
 for *Rome* in *Rome* here seekest, Ro. iii. 1
 nought of *Rome* in *Rome* perceiv'st at all, Ro. iii. 2
 that which *Rome* men call, Ro. iii. 4
Rome now of *Rome* is th' onely funerall, Ro. iii. 9
 onely *Rome* of *Rome* hath victorie; Ro. iii. 10
 O *Rome!* thee let him see, Ro. v. 2
Rome is no more; but if the shade of *Rome* May . . . yeeld Ro. v. 5
 The corpses of *Rome* in ashes is entombed, Ro. v. 9
Rome onely might to *Rome* compar'd bee, Ro. vi. 9
 onely *Rome* could make great *Rome* to tremble: Ro. vi. 10
 doo the name of *Rome* retaine, Ro. vii. 2
 Through armes and vassals *Rome* the world subdu'd, Ro. viii. 1
 so oft thee, (*Rome*) their conquest made; Ro. xiii. 4
Rome, in the time of her great ancestors, Ro. xix. 7
Rome was th' whole world, and all the world was *Rome*; Ro. xxvi. 9
 then name ye *Rome*; Ro. xxvi. 11
 naming *Rome*, ye land and sea comprize: Ro. xxvi. 12
 th' ancient Plot of *Rome*, displayed plaine, Ro. xxvi. 13
 Thou that at *Rome* astonish'd dost behold Ro. xxvii. 1
 marke how *Rome* . . . Renewes herselfe Ro. xxvii. 9
Rome, living, was the worlds sole ornament, Ro. xxix. 13
 Olde *Rome* out of her ashes to revive, Ro. Env. 5
 a Goose great *Rome* from ruine stayde, Van. xi. 9
 To *Rome*, (if such be *Rome*) S.C. Jul. 183
 Descended all from *Rome* by linage due; Gn. 596
Rome, that holds the world in sovereigntie, Gn. 597
 'O *Rome!* thy ruine I lament and rue, Ti. 78
 And taught ambitious *Rome* to tyrannise Ded. Son. i. 3
 sacked *Rome* too dearly did assay, II. x. 40. 3
 this land was tributarie made T' ambitious *Rome*, II. x. 49. 7
 shortly he renounst the vassallage Of *Rome* againe, II. x. 52. 6
 Who afterward was Emperour of *Rome*, II. x. 60. 2
 whose victorious Exploits made *Rome* to quake; III. iii. 54. 8
 Romulus, renewing it, to *Rome* remoud'. III. ix. 43. 9
 Of fatal Thebes; of *Rome* that rain'd long; IV. i. 22. 2
- Romish.** the *Romish* Tityrus . . . left his Oaten reede, S.C. O. 55
- Rompe.** See *Rump.*
- Romulus.** Great *Romulus*, the Grandsyre of them all; I. v. 49. 5
Romulus, renewing it, to *Rome* remoud'. III. ix. 43. 9
- Rong.** See *Rang, Rung.*
 Early and late it *rong*, at evening and at prime, II. ix. 25. 9
 Did shriek aloud, that through the hous it *rong*, III. i. 62. 6
 Can shout aloud, that unto heaven it *rong*; V. xi. 34. 2
- Ronne, etc.** See *Run, etc.*
- Rout, -s.** See *Runt, -s.*
- Roof.** Deckt all the roofe, and, shadowing the *roode*, VI. v. 35. 3
Roof. Both *roofe*, and floore, and walls, were all of gold, II. vii. 29. 1
 golden pillours did upbeare The massy *roofe*, II. vii. 43. 6
 The *roofe* hereof was arch'd over head, II. ix. 46. 1
 through the *roofe* of her strong brasen towre III. xi. 31. 3
 The *roofe* up high was reared from the ground, IV. x. 37. 5
 being all with Yvy overspred Deckt all the *roofe*, VI. v. 35. 3
- Rook.** skin all withered like a dried *rooke*; II. xi. 22. 3
- Room.** See *House-room, Kitchen-room.*
 Let that *roomie* to my Lady be yeven: S.C. Ap. 114
 let an happie *roomie* remaine for thee Gn. 57
 From *roomie* to *roomie*, from beam to beame Hub. 1373
 in her *roomie* unseemly Sorrow sits, T.M. 184
 Full envious that night so long his *roomie* did fill: I. ii. 1. 9
 A gentle Husher, Vanitie by name, Made *roomie*, I. iv. 13. 4
 Through every *roomie* he sought, I. viii. 37. 1
 he, that points the Centonell his *roomie*, I. ix. 41. 8
 yield his *roomie* to sad succeeding night, I. xi. 49. 6
 him that rain'd into his *roomie* thrust downe, II. vii. 11. 8
 In all that *roomie* was nothing to be seeme II. vii. 30. 1
 shortly brought Unto another *roomie*, II. vii. 35. 2
 The *roomie* was large and wyde, II. vii. 43. 3
 brought them to the second *roomie*, II. ix. 53. 2
 Of those that *roomie* was full; II. ix. 54. 1
 led to th' hindmost *roomie* of three, II. ix. 54. 9
 His sonne Rivall' his dead *roomie* did supply; II. x. 34. 1
 Octavius here lept into his *roomie*, II. x. 60. 4
 forth were led Into an inner *roomie*, III. i. 33. 2
 spare to one, or two, or three, *Roomie* in their writtes; III. ii. 1. 8
 yield her *roomie* to day that can it governe well, III. iv. 60. 9
 in her hart finde highest *roomie* III. v. 11. 3
 crave but *roomie* to rest while tempest overblo'th'. III. vii. 8. 9
 the Championesse oow entred has The utmost *roomie*, III. xi. 27. 8
 The utmost *roomie* abounding with all precious store: III. xi. 27. 9
 at the upper end of that faire *roomie* III. xi. 47. 1
 forward with bold steps into the next *roomie* went. III. xi. 50. 9
 Much fayrer then the former was that *roomie*, III. xi. 51. 1

Room—Continued.

- the inner *roomie* from whence they first did rise. III. xii. 26. 9
 Forthly from that same *roomie* not to depart III. xii. 28. 3
 Ne living wight she saw in all that *roomie*, III. xii. 30. 5
 was let adowne to fall into a lower *roomie*, V. vi. 27. 8
 Each *roomie* she sought, but them all empty fond, V. vi. 35. 8
 Went up the hall, that was a large wyde *roomie*, V. ix. 23. 2
 He fled from *roomie* to *roomie*, VI. vi. 29. 6
- Room's.** she spyde at that *roomies* upper ead III. xi. 64. 6
- Rooms.** Working her formall *roomies* in wexen frame, S.C. D. 68
 purchase highest *roomies* in bowre and hall: Col. 726
 Therein were divers *roomies*, II. ix. 47. 6
 These three in these three *roomies* did soodry dwell, II. ix. 48. 8
 those goodly *roomies*, which erst She saw III. xii. 42. 1
- Root.** See *Heart-root.*
 I saw the *roote* in great (hie!) disdaine Bel. v. 13
 rent this royall tree quite by the *roote*; Pet. iii. 12
 to the *roote* bent his sturdy stroake, S.C. F. 201
 That art the *roote* of all this ruthfull woe! S.C. Jun. 116
 The *roote* whereof and tragical effect, Vouchsafe, Mui. 9
 I the . . . *roote* of Duessaes race, I. v. 27. 7
 wicked woman . . . The *roote* of all your care I. viii. 45. 5
 the cause and *root* of all his ill, I. x. 25. 1
 Occasion; the *roote* of all wrath and despight, II. iv. 10. 9
 deeme them *roote* of all disquietnesse; II. vii. 12. 2
 Whose *root* and stalke so bitter yet did taste, III. ii. 17. 6
 Thou art the *roote* and nourse of bitter cares, III. iv. 57. 2
 it of honor and all vertue is The *roote*, IV. Pr. 2. 7
 from one *roote* deriv'd their vitall sap: IV. ii. 43. 6
 like that *roote* that doth her life divide, IV. ii. 43. 7
 Thou art the *root* of all that joyous is: IV. x. 47. 6
 Nought could she read the *roote* of his disease, IV. xii. 22. 1
 Who was the *root* and worker of her woe, IV. xii. 29. 2
 then I am shee which was the *roote* of all: V. viii. 11. 9
roote of civill conversation: VI. i. 1. 6
 oaken plant, which lately bee Rent by the *root*; VI. vii. 24. 8
 sweet is Moly, but his *root* is ill. Am. xxvi. 8
 Whose *root* from earths base groundworke shold begin. II. H. L. 105
- Rooted.** See *Deep-rooted.*
 Thoroughly *rooted*, and of wonderous height; S.C. F. 107
 All things not *rooted* well will soone be rotten'. IV. i. 51. 5
 Till ye have *rooted* all the reliekes out V. xi. 18. 6
 shortly should the progeny of man Be *rooted* out, VII. vi. 31. 9
- Rooting.** thence th' Imperiall Eagle *rooting* tooke, Ro. xviii. 10
 a sore evil . . . First *rooting* tooke; III. iii. 16. 6
- Roots.** Shewing her wreathed *rootes*, and naked armes, Ro. xxviii. 6
 Their *rootes* bene dried up S.C. D. 111
 moysten their *roots* dry; III. vi. 34. 8
 from his *rootes* doth reare; V. vi. 40. 7
- Rope.** About his neck an hempen *rope* he weares, I. ix. 22. 7
 he of *rope* or armes has now no memoree. I. ix. 22. 9
 To me he lent this *rope*, to him a rusty knife. I. ix. 29. 9
 Led in a *rope* which both his hands did bynd; VI. vi. 49. 2
- Ropes.** brought unto him swords, *ropes*, poison, fire, I. ix. 50. 6
- Rosalind.** Colin them gives to *Rosalind* againe, S.C. Ja. 60
 So nowe fayre *Rosalind* hath bredde hys smart, S.C. Ap. 27
 Queene-apples unrype, To give my *Rosalind*; S.C. Jun. 44
 faithlesse *Rosalind* and voide of grace, S.C. Jun. 115
Rosalind (who knows not *Rosalind*?) S.C. Au. 141
 those that did thy *Rosalind* complayne, S.C. N. 44
 who has wrought my *Rosalind* this spight, S.C. D. 113
 Tell *Rosalind*, her Colin bids her adieu'. S.C. D. 160
 Faire *Rosalind* of divers fowly blamed Col. 908
 How rashly blame of *Rosalind* ye raise'. Col. 926
- Rose.** *rose* to so great might, Ro. xviii. 9
 The Redde *rose* medled with the White yfere, S.C. Ap. 68
 The *Rose* engrained in pure scarlet die; Gn. 666
 White as the native *Rose* before the change D. 108
 'She is the *Rose*, the glorie of the day, D. 232
 kisse thy lips like faded leaves of *rose*. As. 138
 Then up he *rose*, and clad him hastily: I. ii. 6. 8
 Up Una *rose*, up *rose* the lyon eke; I. iii. 21. 2
 forth she *rose*, ne lenger would abide, I. v. 19. 3
 he no lenger would There dwell . . . But carely *rose*; I. v. 52. 6
 The Sarazin, this bearing, *rose* amain, I. vi. 41. 7
 up he *rose*, and thence amounted streight. I. ix. 54. 1
 Both horse and man up lightly *rose* againe, I. xi. 17. 1
 Titan *rose* to runne his daily race; I. xi. 33. 2
 Up *rose* the gentle virgin from her place, I. xi. 33. 5
 he *rose* for to remove aside Those pretious hills II. vii. 6. 2
 a large lukewarme flood, Red as the *Rose*, II. viii. 39. 2
 right faire and fresh as morning *rose*, II. ix. 36. 7
 see the Virgin *Rose*, how sweetly shee II. xii. 74. 4
 Gather therefore the *Rose* whilst yet is prime, II. xii. 75. 6
 Gather the *Rose* of love whilst yet is time, II. xii. 75. 8
 As bee that hath espide a vermeill *Rose*, III. i. 46. 6
 That daintie *Rose*, the daughter of her Morne, III. v. 61. 1
 to the Goddessse *rose*; III. vi. 19. 8
 in his strength he *rose*, IV. iii. 30. 1
 Judges *rose*, and Marshals of the field IV. iii. 35. 3
 Faire Canaee, as fresh as morning *rose*, IV. iii. 51. 7
 up he *rose*, like heavie lumpe of lead, IV. v. 45. 6
Rose in his strength, and gan her fresh assayle, IV. vi. 16. 4
 Therewith she *rose* in hast, IV. viii. 10. 5
 evermore some of the vertuous race *Rose* up, V. i. 1. 7
 They *rose* in armes, and all in battell order stood. V. ii. 51. 9
 Then did the trumpets sound, and Judges *rose*, V. iii. 13. 6
 To hide the blush which in her visage *rose* V. v. 30. 2
 Decking her cheekes with a vermeill *rose*; V. v. 30. 4
 Then up she *rose* fraught with melancholy, V. vii. 17. 5

Rose—Continued.

then the Law of Nations gaunst her *rose*, V. ix. 44. 3
Rose many advocates for her to plead: V. ix. 45. 2
 Then up she *rose*, V. xii. 12. 1
 Like as a tender *Rose* in open plaine, V. xii. 13. 1
 Then up they *rose*, and gan them selves to dight VI. v. 40. 5
 The people of the house *rose* forth VI. vi. 22. 9
 up he *rose*, and forth straightway he went VI. vii. 14. 1
 Then all the rest about her *rose* likewise, VI. ix. 15. 3
 Out of the wood he *rose*, VI. x. 17. 9
 like a *rose* her silken leaves did faire unfold VI. xii. 7. 9
 with these eyes did view The litle purple *rose* VI. xii. 18. 5
 In which that *rose* she plainly saw displayd: VI. xii. 19. 5
 So forth she *rose*, VII. vi. 23. 7
 Sweet is the *Rose*, but grows upon a brere; Am. xxvi. 1
 when the *rose* in her red cheekes appeares; Am. lxxxii. 3
 With *rose* and lillies over them displayd. H.L. 286

Rosemary. See Rosmarines.

The knotted rusb-ringes, and gilte *Rosemariee*? S.C. N. 116
 The Marigolde, and cheerefull *Rosemarie*; Gn. 668

Rosemarys. See Rosmarines.

throw into the well sweet *Rosemaryes*, III. i. 36. 7
Roses. With Damaske *roses* and Daffadillies set: S.C. Ap. 60
 girlonds of *roses*, and Soppis in wine. S.C. May 14
 The *Roses* raining in the pride of May, Mut. 189
 From her red cheekes the *roses* rent away; As. 160
 With *Roses* dight and Goolds and Daffadillies; Col. 339
 silver dew upon the *roses* pearling. Col. 507
 Like *roses* in a bed of lillies shed, II. iii. 22. 6
 His pricking armes, entrayld with *roses* red, II. v. 29. 5
 Upon a bed of *Roses* she was layd, II. xii. 77. 1
 Emongst the *Roses* grow some wicked weeds: III. i. 49. 6
 She bath'd with *roses* red and violets blew, III. vi. 6. 8
 in her cheekes made *roses* oft appeare: IV. x. 50. 5
 As *roses* did with lillies interlace; V. iii. 23. 5
 ruddy cheekes, lyke unto *Roses* red; Am. lxxv. 6
 Another gay girland . . . of lillies and of *roses*, Epith. 43
 How the red *roses* flush up in her cheekes, Epith. 226
 With store of vermeil *Roses*, Proth. 33

Rosier. crowned with a garland of sweete *Rosiere*. II. ix. 19. 9

Rosmarines. See Rosemarys.

greedy *Rosmarines* with visages deforme. II. xii. 24. 9

Rossepointe. By faire Kilkenny and *Rossepointe* boord; IV. xi. 43. 4

Rosy. layre Aurora, with her *rosie* heare, Gn. 68

with *rosie* garland crown'd! D. 312

A *Rosy* girlond was the victors meede. I. ii. 37. 5

With *rosy* cheekes, for shame as blushing red: I. xi. 51. 4

Crown'd with a *rosie* girland VI. x. 14. 5

Chaunst to espy upon her yvory chest The *rosie* marke, VI. xii. 15. 6

The *Rosy* Morne long since left Tithones bed, Epith. 75

those sweete *rosy* leaves, so fairely spred H.B. 94

lips, like *rosy* buds in May, H.B. 258

Rosy-fingred. *rosy* fingred Morning faire, . . . Had spred her purple robe I. ii. 7. 1

Rosy red. Loaden with fruit and apples *rosy* redd, I. xi. 46. 2

rosy red Did paint his chearefull cheekes, II. i. 41. 4

ever and anon with *rosy* red II. ix. 41. 3

the *rosy* red Flasht through her face, III. ii. 5. 6

Spoild of their *rosy* red were woxen pale and wan. III. v. 29. 9

Rot. as superfluous flesh did rott, I. x. 26. 6

Rotte. worthy of great Phoebus rote, II. x. 3. 2

The faire Poana playing on a *Rote* IV. ix. 6. 2

As she had learned readily by rote; IV. ix. 6. 5

Rother. the *Rother*, decked all with woods IV. xi. 33. 1

Rots. that foule evill, . . . That *rotts* the marrow, I. iv. 26. 8

Rotted. Through rusty elde, that hath *rotted* thee: S.C. F. 54

rotted ere they were halfe mellow ripe; S.C. D. 107

Rotten. on her trunk, all *rotten* and unsound, Ro. xxviii. 7

cast hem out as *rotten* and unsoote. S.C. D. 118

long while after I am dead and *rotten*, Col. 640

Her teeth out of her *rotten* gummes were feld, I. viii. 47. 4

All things not *rooted* well will soone be *rotten*. IV. i. 51. 5

rived were like *rotten* wood asunder; IV. iii. 15. 6

Rough. feeble focke, whose fleece is *rough* and rent, S.C. Ja. 43

my rymes bene *rough*, and rudely drest; S.C. Jun. 77

for his *rough* hide He gan to reach, Hub. 1335

My tender sides in this *rough* rynd embard; I. ii. 31. 3

next her wrinkled skin *rough* sackcloth wore, I. iii. 14. 3

Who *rough*, and blacke, and filthy, did appeare, I. iv. 24. 5

frowning forheades, with *rough* hornes yclad, I. vi. 11. 5

Her wrizled skin, as *rough* as maple rind, I. viii. 47. 8

threatning to make the pray Of the *rough* rockes, II. ii. 24. 3

From whose *rough* vault the ragged breaches hong II. vii. 23. 3

On the *rough* rocks, or on the sandy shallowes, III. iv. 9. 4

his *rough* hood Where ill became him III. viii. 25. 6

the cold ysickles from his *rough* beard III. viii. 35. 3

rough Masons hand with engines keene III. viii. 37. 6

Embraced of a Satyre *rough* and rude, III. x. 48. 3

A Ladie on *rough* waves row'd in a sommer barge. VI. ii. 44. 9

Sweet is the Firbloom, but his braunche is *rough*; Am. xxvi. 4

Rougher-rinded. the *rougher* rinded Pine, Gn. 209

Roughly. All were my notes but rude and *roughly* dight; Col. 363

And *roughly* wrought in an unlearned Looime: Ded.Son.vii.13

When with the maistring spur he did him *roughly* stire. II. v. 2. 9

roughly him bespake: II. vii. 63. 6

Round. See Rolled.

Round. Him behooves to vew in compasse *round* Ro. xxvi. 5

dirks the beauty of my blossomes *round*: S.C. F. 134

Round—Continued.

his trees of state in compasse *round*: S.C. F. 146
 wandred, I wene, about the world *round*, S.C. S. 22
 carroll lowde, and leade the Myllers *rounde*, S.C. O. 52
 if thy rymes as *rounde* and rufull bene S.C. N. 43
 that most hideous snake Enwrapped *round*, Gn. 306
 sitting all in seates about me *round*, Hub. 25
 your silken hyde Fil'd with *round* flesh, Hub. 592
 Nymphes about them flocking *round*, Mu. 295
 The Shepheards daughters dauncing in a *round*! D. 310
 Amongst the shepheards daughters dancing *round*, Col. 641
 The fruitfull Olive; and the Platane *round*; I. i. 9. 8
 kindling rage her selfe she gathered *round*, I. i. 18. 2
 Gatherd themselves about her body *round*, I. i. 25. 4
 a calme shadowe far in compasse *round*: I. ii. 28. 6
 Ne ever went in field, ne in *round* lists, to fight: I. iii. 38. 9
 they passe, all gazing on them *round*, I. iv. 7. 1
 Sisyphus an huge *round* stone did reele I. v. 35. 3
 Faunes . . . were dauncing in a *round*, I. vi. 7. 8
 Thence lead her forth, about her dauncing *round*, I. vi. 13. 6
 Engin, . . . ramd with bollet *round*, ordaind to kill, I. vii. 13. 4
 as a Castle, reared high and *round*, I. viii. 23. 1
 Disordred hong about his shoulders *round*, I. ix. 35. 5
 about him soared *round*; I. xi. 18. 7
 A noble crew about them waited *round* I. xii. 5. 4
 hurdle *round* in warlike gyre, II. v. 8. 7
 Some in *round* plates withouten moniment; II. vii. 5. 7
 a blacke flood, which flow'd about it *round*, II. vii. 56. 7
 Sought with his raskall routs 't enclose them *round*, II. ix. 15. 4
 in another great *round* vessell plaste, II. ix. 32. 3
 Like many swarms of Bees assembled *round*, II. ix. 51. 4
 Like to a restlesse wheele, still ronning *round*, II. xii. 20. 6
 it *round* and hollow shaped was, III. ii. 19. 8
 displayd The clothes about her *round* III. ii. 47. 5
 When so he counsell'd with his sprights encompass *round*. III. iii. 7. 9
 All fretted *round* with gold, and goodly wel besenee. III. iii. 58. 9
 Whiles on his broad *round* hacke they softly slid, III. iv. 32. 2
 Their watchet mantles frindgd with silver *round*, III. iv. 40. 5
 the Nymphes sitt all about him *round*, III. iv. 44. 1
 The Christall humor stood congealed *round*; III. v. 29. 4
 Mount, on whose *round* top A gloomy grove III. v. 43. 2
 all their goodly hearde did gather *round*; III. x. 46. 2
 dim the brightnesse of the welkin *round*, III. x. 46. 7
 her small waste girt *round* with yron bands III. xii. 30. 8
 With thornes and barren brakes environ'd *round*, IV. i. 20. 5
 Now hurtling *round* advantage for to take: IV. iv. 29. 7
 An hundred knights had him enclosed *round*, IV. iv. 31. 6
 in her wheeling *round*, . . . So sorely he ber strooke, IV. vi. 13. 2
 Upon an hundred marble pillors *round* IV. x. 37. 4
 it encompass *round* as with a golden fret. IV. xi. 27. 9
 His charret wheelcs about him whirled *round*, V. viii. 36. 2
 beat about him *round*; VI. v. 19. 4
 were ranged in a ring, And daunced *round*; VI. x. 12. 2
 hasting Prime did make them burgein *round*. VII. vii. 43. 8
 Now horn'd, now *round*l, now bright, VII. vii. 50. 8
 hir teeth be Pearles, both pure and *round*; Am. xv. 9
 The rolling wheele that runneth often *round*, Am. xviii. 1
 (Not this *round* heaven, which we from hence behold, H.H.L. 58
 On that bright shyne *round* still moving Masse, H.H.B. 51

Round about. See About, Round.

he did himselfe dispace There *round about*, Gn. 266
 hideous heavnesse Is *round about* me heapt Gn. 372
 fluttering *round about* them Gn. 406
 Tost on salt billowes, *round about* doth stray Gn. 592
round about he taught sweete flowres to growe: Gn. 665
 warders *round about* them stood: Hub. 1351
 be arriving *round about* doth flie, Mu. 169
round about her worke she did empale Mu. 297
round about doth goe Like a Mill-wheele D. 431
round about us it doth make abad! As. 90
round about them feed at libertie. Col. 55
round about with mightie white rocks hend, Col. 274
 He sought all *round about*, I. v. 15. 2
 house of Pryde, and perilles *round about*; I. vii. 26. 6
 sunny beames . . . *round about* her head did shine I. x. 12. 9
 Thus flocked all the folke him *round about*; I. xii. 12. 1
 Before, behind, and *round about* him laies; II. ii. 25. 8
round about a cloud of dust did fly, II. iv. 37. 4
round about the wreath this word was writ, II. iv. 33. 4
round about him threw forth sparkling fire, II. v. 2. 6
 The smouldring dust did *round about* him smoke, II. v. 3. 4
 daintie odours *round about* them threw: II. v. 29. 6
round about him dissolute did play II. v. 32. 5
round about him lay on every side II. vii. 5. 1
 dead mens bones, which *round about* were hong; II. vii. 30. 7
 all that preace did *round about* her swell II. vii. 46. 5
 their bright Squadrons *round about* us plant; II. viii. 2. 7
 *hath the Sunne . . . Walkt *round about* the world, II. ix. 7. 6
 A thousand velleins *round about* them swarmd II. ix. 13. 2
round about the porch on every syde II. ix. 26. 1
 Close *round about* her tuckt with many a plight: II. ix. 40. 6
round about in fittest steades did place, II. xi. 6. 2
round about him focke impetuously, II. xi. 18. 3
 Goodly it was enclosed *round about*, II. xii. 43. 1
 strowed *round about*; II. xii. 49. 2
 all the margent *round about* was sett With II. xii. 63. 1
round about them pleasantly did sing II. xii. 72. 7
 gathering him *round about* more neare, III. i. 23. 3
 The wals were *round about* appareild III. i. 34. 1
round about it many beds were dight, III. i. 39. 2

Round about—Continued.

round about yfretted all with gold,	III. ii. 25. 4
round about the Pots mouth bound the thread;	III. ii. 50. 3
her round about she from her turnd,	III. ii. 51. 1
round about, as she could well it uze,	III. v. 33. 5
With mountaines round about environed,	III. v. 39. 3
round about the walls yelothed were	III. xi. 28. 1
round about a border was entrayld	III. xi. 46. 6
He looked round about with sterne dislayne,	III. xii. 23. 2
round about Shee cast her eies	III. xii. 30. 1
all the dores to rattle round about:	III. xii. 37. 2
round about Her tender waste	III. xii. 37. 7
in compasse round About her backe	IV. i. 13. 4
round about themselves awhile did gaze;	IV. ii. 17. 3
There she them found all sitting round about,	IV. ii. 48. 1
looking round about, like one dismayd,	IV. iv. 22. 3
with his brondiron round about him layd;	IV. iv. 32. 3
looking round about him, none could see,	IV. v. 44. 8
round about the same her yellow heare,	IV. vi. 20. 1
Throws forth upon the rivage round about him nere,	IV. vi. 20. 9
round about doth stie,	IV. ix. 33. 5
'An hundred Altars round about were set,	IV. x. 33. 1
round about him many a pretty Page	IV. xi. 29. 1
round about did rome	IV. xii. 4. 5
romed round about the rocke in vaine,	IV. xii. 17. 2
Amongst the flags and covert round about,	V. ii. 54. 6
round about her tender wast it fitted well,	V. iii. 27. 9
round about his necke an halter tight,	V. iv. 22. 3
They round about him gan to swarme apace,	V. iv. 23. 7
shattered all to peeces round about the plaine,	V. v. 10. 9
he round about him saw Many brave knights,	V. v. 22. 1
round about him preace in riotous aray,	V. vi. 29. 9
ever round about he cast his looke:	V. ix. 11. 5
round about before her feet there sate	V. ix. 31. 1
flocking round about them, as a swarme Of flies	V. xi. 58. 1
Which when the people round about him saw,	V. xii. 24. 1
round about her jawes one might descry The bloudie gore	V. xii. 30. 8
Foming with poyson round about her gils,	V. xii. 36. 2
the rest which round about you ring,	VI. Pr. 7. 7
like a wilde goate round about did chace	VI. iii. 49. 3
heaped strokes did round about him haile	VI. v. 18. 3
dangerously did round about enclose:	VI. v. 20. 3
round about with boystrous strokes oppresse,	VI. vi. 26. 2
Traceeth his ground, and round about doth beat,	VI. vii. 47. 4
Then looking round about,	VI. viii. 32. 4
So round about her they them selves did place	VI. viii. 39. 1
round about her flocke, like many flies,	VI. viii. 40. 2
round about Environ'd with a girland,	VI. ix. 8. 2
round about was bordered with a wood	VI. x. 6. 2
the rest them round about did hemme,	VI. x. 12. 4
round about her move in order excellent,	VI. x. 13. 9
round about him scattreth wide,	VI. xi. 48. 9
Out of their towne did round about him throng,	VI. xii. 37. 4
the starres, which round about her blazed,	VII. vi. 13. 6
round about such beames of splendor threw,	VII. vii. 6. 7
sleep and darknesse round about did trace:	VII. vii. 44. 7
Through hidden perils round about me plast;	Am. xxxiv. 8
Shall fly and flutter round about your bed,	Eph. 359
Rounded, in his eare him rounded close bebinde:	III. x. 30. 4
Roundel, sike a roundle never heard I none:	S.C. An. 125
Ne bubling roundell they behinde them sent,	III. iv. 33. 7
Roundelay, Now gynnett this roundelay,	S.C. An. 56
Now endeth our roundelay?	S.C. An. 124
Roundelays, to heare thy rymes and roundelays,	S.C. Jun. 49
Roundels, should it not yshend Your roundels fresh,	S.C. An. 140
Roundly, Her golden lockes she roundly did uptye	II. ii. 15. 7
Roundnesse, Both heaven and earth in roundnesse compassing; Ro. iv.	Ro. viii. 3
Both land and sea in roundnes had surwey'd,	Col. 424
Rouse, rouze thy feathers quickly, Daniell,	I. xi. 9. 6
an Eagle . . . His aery plumes doth rouze,	II. iii. 35. 9
rouze as comming late from rest,	H.H.L. 218
Then rouze thy selfe, O Earth! out of thy soyle,	I. xi. 4. 9
Roused, He roused himselfe full blyth,	I. xi. 9. 9
Such noyse his rouzed scales did send unto the knight,	II. xi. 10. 5
wilde Bores late roud out of the brakes:	II. xi. 33. 1
the Briton Prince him roud Out of his bolde,	III. i. 62. 8
Rashly out of their rouzed couches sprong,	Hub. 1335
Rousing, rousing up himselfe,	Bel. x. 11
Rout, a naked rout of Faunes With bideous cry	Bel. xii. 12
A troupe of Satyres in the place did rout,	Gn. 431
A rulesse rout of yongmen which her woo'd,	Hub. 568
Then made they revell route and goodly glee;	T.M. 267
a ragged rout Of Faunes and Satyres,	Ti. 227
the listning rout Of shepherd groomes,	As. 115
So as he rag'd amongst that beastly rout,	II. vii. 44. 1
A route of people there assembled were,	II. ix. 17. 1
when they had that troublous rout disperst,	II. x. 16. 1
He them encountred, a confused rout,	III. xii. 25. 1
after them a rude confused rout Of persons flockt,	IV. ii. 40. 3
Did all that youthly rout so much appall,	IV. iii. 41. 6
thorough rude confusion of the rout,	IV. iv. 43. 7
rushed forth out of the thickest rout,	V. ii. 51. 3
They gan to gather in tumultuous rout,	V. ii. 54. 8
none appear'd of all that raskall rout,	V. iv. 21. 3
A rout of many people farre away;	V. iv. 36. 9
their Queene . . . Came forth into the rout,	V. iv. 38. 7
Then all that rout upon them rudely laid,	V. v. 5. 6
to barre the rout From rudely pressing	V. vi. 6. 5
amongst the warlike rout Of errant Knights,	V. vi. 29. 4
A raskall rout, with weapons rudely dight;	

Rout—Continued.

armed Knights and eke unarmed rout;	V. vi. 30. 3
amongst the rout Of Bacchus Priests,	V. viii. 47. 5
gainst all that warlike rout Of knights	V. viii. 50. 2
'What is there else' (sayd he) 'left of their rout?'	V. xi. 18. 8
A rout of people they before them kend,	V. xi. 43. 7
Of a rude rout him chasing to and fro,	V. xi. 44. 3
that rude rout Them also gan assaile	V. xi. 47. 2
'The lustie shepheard swaynes sate in a rout,	VI. ix. 8. 5
Amongst that rusticke rout	VI. ix. 45. 2
piped there unto that merry rout;	VI. x. 16. 2
the Brigauts . . . entered in a rout:	VI. xi. 46. 5
Routs, O, how the rural routes to thee doe cleave!	S.C. O. 26
Huge routs of people did about them band,	I. iv. 36. 5
the endless routes of wretched thralls,	I. v. 51. 1
when him list the raskall routes appall,	I. vii. 35. 5
with his raskall routs t' enclose them rownd,	II. ix. 15. 4
Rouze, etc. See Rouse, etc.	
Rove, At that good knight so cunningly didst rove,	I. Pr. 3. 3
Still did she rove at her with crafty glance	III. i. 50. 6
Proteus abrode did rove,	III. viii. 29. 8
here did rove In straunge disguise,	III. xi. 30. 3
and doe at randon rove	V. Pr. 6. 5
He . . . in that rage gan rove	VI. ii. 20. 7
he to seeke Serena through the woods did rove,	VI. viii. 46. 9
Roved, She roved at me with glauncing eye,	S.C. An. 79
He rovd at her, and told his secret care	III. ix. 28. 3
Ne rovd at randon, after gazers guyse,	IV. x. 49. 8
Even at the marke-white of his hart she roved,	V. v. 35. 8
Roving, His roving eie did on the Lady glance	IV. iv. 7. 7
Row, See Rew.	
bevie of Ladies bright, Raunged in a rowe?	S.C. Ap. 119
Such one vile Envy was, that fitte in row did sift,	I. iv. 32. 9
all dauncing on a row, The comely virgins came,	I. xii. 6. 5
my wandring ship I row,	II. vi. 10. 2
he the hoteman bad row easily,	II. xii. 33. 8
th' one did row, and th' other stilly steare;	II. xii. 37. 4
without ship or bote her thence to row,	IV. xii. 15. 7
With all her Nymphes enranged on a rowe,	VII. vi. 39. 7
Rowed, Ere long they rowed were quite out of sight,	II. xi. 4. 5
So forth they rowed;	II. xii. 10. 1
turnd her bote about, and from them rowed quite,	II. xii. 16. 9
A Ladie on rough waves row'd in a sommer barge,	VI. ii. 44. 9
Rowels, The yron rowels into frothy fome he bitf,	I. vii. 37. 9
Rowing, that wide strond Where she was rowing,	II. vi. 19. 3
Rowme, -s. See Room, -s.	
Rowne, The Cle, the Were, the Grant, the Sture, the Rowne,	IV. xi. 34. 5
Rows, bound in sheaves, and layd in comely rows,	Ro. xxx. 7
strongly he them rows,	II. xii. 5. 1
love it steres, and fortune rows:	III. iv. 9. 5
Royal, rent this royall tree quite by the roote;	Pet. iii. 12
Elisa, decked as thou art In royall aray;	S.C. Ap. 146
home they bringen in a royall throne,	S.C. May 29
'From royall Court I lately came (said he)	Hub. 607
Those royall ornaments to steale away?	Hub. 998
He all those royall signes had stolne away,	Hub. 1016
freely up those royall spoyles he tooke,	Hub. 1059
thy throne royall with dishonour blent:	Hub. 1330
the royall Beast forbore beleeving,	Hub. 1365
our royall thrones, which lately stood	T.M. 313
her royall P'laces Be filld with praises	T.M. 580
Twelve Gods doo sit around in royall state,	Mu. 307
'Ne let Elisa, royall Shepheardesse,	D. 225
found I lykng in her royall mynd,	Col. 454
by descent from Royall lynage came	I. i. 5. 3
The royall virgin shooke off drousy-hed;	I. ii. 7. 5
Soone as the royall virgin he did spy,	I. iii. 5. 4
most brave embellished With royall robes and gorgeuous array, I. iv. 8. 4	I. iv. 8. 4
Why they were come her roiall state to see,	I. iv. 13. 8
Suddein upriseth from her statly place The roiall Dame,	I. iv. 16. 2
to match, in roiall rich aray, Great Junoes golden chayre;	I. iv. 17. 4
With royall pomp and princely majestie	I. v. 5. 2
the whiles the royall Mayd Fledd farre away,	I. v. 47. 8
He . . . her endow with royall majestie,	I. vi. 16. 5
The roiall Virgin . . . Came running fast	I. viii. 26. 1
full rich arayd he found, With royall arras,	I. viii. 35. 2
robd of roiall robes, and purple pall,	I. viii. 46. 2
a royall Mayd Her daintie limbes . . . down did lay:	I. ix. 13. 7
Forgee that royall maides bequeathed care,	I. x. 63. 7
He heard their royall throne in Britans land,	I. x. 65. 4
purveyaunce meet Of all, that royall Princes court became;	I. xii. 13. 6
The large discourse of roiall Princes state,	I. xii. 14. 6
said that royall Pere in sober wise;	I. xii. 17. 1
Most false Duessa, royall richly dight,	I. xii. 32. 4
Then stepped forth the goodly royall Mayd,	I. xii. 33. 1
In which her roiall presence is enrold;	II. ii. 44. 4
Parlour . . . with royall arras richly dight,	II. ix. 33. 7
that royall mace Which now thou bear'st,	II. x. 4. 3
roiall stocke of old Assaraes line,	II. x. 9. 7
O! the greedy thirst of royall crowne,	II. x. 35. 1
the roiall thronc forlome,	II. x. 36. 5
on him tooke the roiall Diademe,	II. x. 47. 3
The royall Ofspring of his native land,	II. x. 49. 2
The roiall riches and exceeding cost	III. i. 32. 4
At last the royall Mayd . . . did awake,	III. i. 61. 7
The royall Maid woxe inly wondrous glad,	III. ii. 11. 1
Be it worthy of thy race and royall seed,	III. ii. 33. 4
the royall Infant fell Into her former fit;	III. ii. 49. 1
in this royall Maid of yore,	III. iii. 3. 3
The royall seed, the antique Trojan blood,	III. iii. 42. 8

Royal—Continued.

- Of *royall* majesty and soveraine name: III. iii. 48. 8
 Then shall a *royall* Virgin raine, III. iii. 49. 6
 To heare so often, in that *royall* hous, III. iii. 54. 2
 So farr from court and *royall* Citadell, III. vi. 1. 6
 In *royall* heart disdainng to be thrall, IV. iv. 32. 7
 Then loyall love had *royall* regiment, IV. viii. 30. 7
 th' onely remnant of that *royall* breed, IV. viii. 33. 8
 The *royall* child with readie quick foresight IV. viii. 44. 8
 after them the *royall* issue came, IV. xi. 12. 6
 The *royall* banquets, and the rare delights, V. iii. 3. 5
 Virgin, that . . . doest maske thy *royall* blood, V. vii. 21. 2
royall gifts of gold and silver wrought, V. vii. 24. 4
 grace, with which her *royall* crowne She doth support, V. viii. 17. 4
royall pompe, which there long hidden lay, V. viii. 51. 5
 She, Angel like, . . . in *royall* state, V. ix. 29. 8
 Holding a Scepter in her *royall* hand, V. ix. 30. 2
 goodly seem'd t' adorne her *royall* state; V. ix. 31. 3
 Thus did she sit in *royall* rich estate, V. ix. 33. 1
Royall examples of her mercies rare V. x. 5. 6
 gave him *royall* giftes and riches rare, V. x. 17. 2
 clad In *royall* robes, and many jewels dight; V. xi. 60. 7
 Upon him tooke the *royall* high degree, VI. ii. 28. 8
 Seeing his *royall* usage and array VI. v. 41. 7
 leaving home, to *royall* court I sought, VI. ix. 24. 6
 in it She used most to keepe her *royall* court, VI. x. 9. 7
 There vertue raynes as Queene in *royal* throne, *Epith.* 194
 whereas the *royall* Seates . . . are set, *H.H.B.* 89
 Clad like a Queene in *royall* robes, *H.H.B.* 185
Royally. 'Royally clad' (quoth he) 'in cloth of gold, III. v. 5. 2
 so rich and *royally* arayd, III. xii. 42. 2
 of all men *royally* be seeme, V. ix. 27. 4
 this, that seem'd so faire And *royally* arayd, V. ix. 40. 2
Royalties. to your willes both *royalties* and Reames Subdew, III. v. 53. 3
Royalty. richly cladd in robes of *royaltye*, II. vii. 44. 7
 whose *royalte* And rich purveyance might unceas be red; III. i. 33. 2
 entertayne The greatest Prince with pompous *royalty*: *Am.* lxxvii. 4
Royn. See *Roin*.
Rub. recovering hart, he does begin To *rub* her temples, I. vii. 21. 5
Rubbed. Shee softly felt, and *rubbed* busily, III. ii. 34. 4
rubd his temples and each trembling vaine; III. v. 31. 7
Rubies. If *Rubies*, loe, hir lips be *Rubies* sound; *Am.* xv. 8
 The gate with pearles and *rubies* richly dight; *Am.* lxxxi. 10
Rubine. Some as the *Rubine* langhing sweetly red, II. xii. 54. 8
Rubines. twixt the perles and *rubins* softly brake A silver
 sound, II. iii. 24. 8
Rubs. the left hand *rubs* the right, IV. i. 40. 9
Ruby. a *Ruby* of right perfect hew, IV. viii. 6. 7
Rudacus, Rudaucus. See *Ruddoc*.
Rudded. Her checkes lyke apples which the sun hath *rudded*, *Epith.* 173
Rudder. turne thy *rudder* hitherward awhile II. xii. 32. 6
Ruddoc. *Ruddoc* and proud Stater, both allies, II. x. 38. 3
Ruddock. The Ouzell shrills; the *Ruddock* warbles soft; *Epith.* 82
Ruddy. *ruddy* Phebus gins to welke in west, I. i. 23. 2
 His *ruddy* lips did smyle, II. i. 41. 4
 light Out of the *ruddy* East was fully reard, III. x. 52. 7
 Whilst through their rifts the *ruddie* bloud did showre, IV. iii. 15. 7
 Like to the *ruddie* morne appeard in sight, IV. vi. 19. 6
ruddy cheekes, lyke unto Roses red; *Am.* lxiv. 6
Ruddymane. He might . . . Be called *Ruddymane*; II. iii. 2. 8
Rude. my pype, albee *rude* Pan thou please, *S.C.* Ja. 67
 I am but *rude* and borrell, *S.C.* Jul. 95
Rude ditties, tund to shepherds Oaten reede, *S.C.* D. 14
 unfit for that *rude* rabblement, *Hub.* 1270
 sway in Court with pride and rashnes *rude*; *T.M.* 328
 Much greater than the *rude* report D. 146
 with your loves do their *rude* hearts possesse, D. 527
 All were my notes but *rude* and roughly dight; *Col.* 363
 former dayes Had in *rude* fields bene altogether spent, *Col.* 669
Rude rymes, the which a rustick Muse did weave *Deed.Son.* vii. 11
 By this *rude* rime to memorize thy name, *Deed.Son.* xii. 2
 the *rude* wench her answerd nought at all; I. iii. 11. 3
 her unruly Page With his *rude* clawes the wicket open rent, I. iii. 13. 2
 A *rude*, mishapen, monstrous rabblement, I. vi. 8. 7
 In their *rude* eyes unworthy of so wofull plight, I. vi. 9. 9
 With sharpe intended sting so *rude* him smott, I. xi. 38. 2
 Heaped together in *rude* rabblement, I. xii. 9. 2
 My ragged rimes are all too *rude* and bace I. xii. 23. 4
 Bad on that Messenger *rude* hands to reach, I. xii. 35. 3
 With stony feare of that *rude* rustick mate, II. ii. 8. 8
 In her *rude* heares sweet flowres themselves did lap, II. iii. 30. 8
 His *rude* assault and rugged handling II. iv. 8. 1
 would not seeme so *rude*, and thewed ill, II. vi. 26. 3
 Not this *rude* kynd of battaill, II. vi. 34. 2
rude owre, not purifide II. vii. 5. 3
 That houses forme within was *rude* and strong, II. vii. 28. 1
rude hand upon his shield he laid, II. viii. 17. 1
 'Palmer, (said he) 'no knight so *rude*, I weene, II. viii. 26. 1
 Vile caitive wretches, ragged, *rude*, deformd, II. ix. 13. 4
 Broke their *rude* troupes, and orders did confownd, II. ix. 15. 7
 as yet asham how *rude* Pan did her dight, II. ix. 40. 9
 With their *rude* handes and gresly graplement; II. xi. 29. 3
 the *rude* And scorned partes II. xii. 59. 1
 my rymes too *rude* and rugged arre, III. ii. 3. 6
 no lesse the knight feard then that villein *rude*, III. iv. 50. 9
 Vile rancour their *rude* harts had fld III. v. 16. 9
 gentle sprite deforme with *rude* rusticity, III. vi. 1. 9
 gan reconfort her in her *rude* wyse, III. vii. 10. 1
 Embraced of a Satyre rough and *rude*, III. x. 48. 3
 How the *rude* Shepherds after him did stare, III. xi. 34. 7

Rude—Continued.

- after them a *rude* confused rout Of persons flockt, III. xii. 25. 1
 these rines, so *rude* as doth appeare, IV. ii. 33. 7
 thorough *rude* confusion of the rout, IV. iii. 41. 6
Rude was his garment, and to rags all rent, IV. v. 35. 1
 entertaind him in so *rude* a wise, IV. vi. 10. 6
 All overgrown with *rude* and rugged haire; IV. vii. 43. 4
 close appeard in that *rude* brutishnesse, IV. vii. 45. 5
 Upon the ground in ragged *rude* attire, IV. viii. 23. 6
 They breaking forth with *rude* unrliment IV. ix. 23. 5
 preserv'd from yron rust Of *rude* oblivion V. iv. 2. 8
 to lay about With his *rude* yron laile, V. vi. 30. 2
 Of a *rude* rout him chasing to and fro, V. xi. 44. 3
 To reskue her from their *rude* violence; V. xi. 45. 2
 that *rude* rout Them also gan assaile V. xi. 47. 2
 with *rude* flaring lockes About her eares, V. xii. 38. 8
 With which *rude* speach his Lady much displeas'd VI. iii. 32. 6
 to be so fowle abus'd Of a *rude* churle, VI. iii. 33. 5
 But the *rude* Porter that no manners had VI. iii. 38. 1
 by *rude* tokens made to her appeare His deepe compassion VI. iv. 11. 3
 in *rude* wise him asked, what he was VI. vi. 20. 2
rude hand on him did lay, To thrust him out of dore VI. vi. 21. 8
 my *rude* musick, which was wont to please *Am.* xxxviii. 5
Rude-flaring. See *Flaring, Rude*.
Rudely. my rymes bene rough, and *rudely* drest; *S.C.* Jun. 77
 none of them he *rudely* doth disorder, *Mui.* 174
 my rymes bene *rudely* dight, *As.* Pr. 12
 Let thy faire Cinthias praises be thus *rudely* showne *Deed.Son.* viii. 14
 their Parent . . . so *rudely* falling to the ground, I. i. 25. 2
rudely he him thrust, and pusht with paine, I. i. 42. 4
 themselves, too *rudely* rigorous, Astonied with the stroke I. ii. 15. 7
 tombling *rudely* downe, to ground did rush, I. iii. 35. 8
rudely rending up his helmet, I. iii. 38. 2
 whenas his soveraine Dame So *rudely* handled . . . he saw, I. iii. 41. 3
 crowned mitre *rudely* threw asyde: I. viii. 25. 3
 His aery plumes doth rouze, full *rudely* dight; I. xi. 9. 6
 The pointed steele, arriving *rudely* theare, I. xi. 16. 3
 him so *rudely*, passing by, did brush I. xi. 16. 8
 Her looser golden lockes he *rudely* rent, II. i. 11. 6
 through the thicke they heard one *rudely* rush, II. iii. 21. 1
 him to ground he cast, and *rudely* hayld, II. iv. 17. 7
rudely rag'd, and like a cruell tygre far'd, II. v. 8. 9
 he *rudely* flasht The waves about, II. vi. 42. 6
 To see Pyrochles there so *rudely* rage; II. vi. 48. 7
 That vertuous steele he *rudely* snatcht away, II. viii. 22. 6
 with his troncheon he so *rudely* stroke Cymochles II. viii. 39. 8
 To weete what they so *rudely* did require? II. ix. 11. 8
rudely sdeigne a gentle harts request, III. i. 55. 4
 Smote him so *rudely* on the Pannickell, III. v. 23. 5
 Knotted with blood in bounces *rudely* ran; III. v. 29. 6
rudely askte her, how she thither came? III. viii. 23. 6
Rudely to her he he lept, III. viii. 25. 6
 They *rudely* drove to ground both man and horse, III. ix. 16. 4
 A little off his shield was *rudely* throwne, III. xi. 7. 6
rudely tumbling downe under his horse-fecte fell, IV. iv. 30. 9
 came *rudely* rushing in, IV. vii. 20. 6
 he threw her *rudely* on the flore, IV. vii. 28. 1
rudely hayld her forth without remorse, V. ii. 26. 3
 His timbered bones all broken *rudely* rumbled: V. ii. 50. 8
rudely stroke at him on every side; V. ii. 53. 3
 Then all that rout upon them *rudely* laid, V. iv. 38. 7
 From *rudely* pressing to the middle center; V. v. 5. 7
 A raskall rout, with weapons *rudely* dight; V. vi. 29. 4
 She her so *rudely* on the helmet smit V. vii. 33. 7
rudely rowld to ground, both man and horse, VI. i. 33. 8
 learne Strangers no more so *rudely* to entreat, VI. i. 40. 7
 abasht, . . . That he so *rudely* did upon them light, VI. iii. 21. 4
 Mongst salvage beasts both *rudely* borne and bred, VI. v. 2. 3
 Him *rudely* rent and all to peeces tore; VI. v. 12. 6
Rudely thou wrongest my deare harts desire, *Am.* v. 1
 All were it, as the rest, but *rudely* writ? *Am.* xxxiii. 8
Rudeness. See that your *rudeness* doe not you disgrace: *S.C.* Ap. 132
 the faire Scene with *rudenes* foule disguise, *T.M.* 192
 through our *rudenesse* into errour led, *Col.* 796
 leave the *rudenesse* of that antique age II. vii. 18. 2
 shamefully reproved for his *rudenes* fond, III. viii. 25. 9
 let not my *rudenes* be no breach Unto your patience, III. x. 25. 3
 I pardon yield, and with thy *rudenes* beare; III. x. 31. 3
 that fowle *rudenesse* which did her deface; IV. ix. 14. 3
 in the *rudenesse* of that evill plight V. v. 12. 6
 reprove Of *rudenesse* for not yeelding VI. i. 1. 8
 Or entrise with *rudenesse* to requite: VI. iii. 41. 5
 Or *rudenesse* to your selfe arcad? VI. ix. 33. 9
Ruder. The bomely shepherd, nor the *ruder* clowne; *Pet.* iv. 4
 To teach the *ruder* shepherd how *S.C.* Env. 5
 even his *ruder* hart began to rew, VI. iv. 3. 5
 ne note the *ruder* clowne, Thereto aproch; VI. x. 7. 4
Rudest. courtesie amongst the *rudest* breeds Good will VI. ix. 45. 5
Rue. Least that the Poplar happily should rew Her brothers
 strokes, *Gn.* 219
 'O Rome! thy ruine I lament and *rue*, *Ti.* 78
 Ranke-smelling *Rue*, and Cummin good for eyes, *Mui.* 188
 since so much thou seemst to *rue* my grieft, D. 92
 stinking Smallage, and unsaverie *Rew*; D. 347
 ne will I *rew* That with your carkasses D. 349
 heavenly spirits . . . *rue* their miserie, D. 385
rue my Daphnes wrong, And mourne for me D. 537
 carefull pype may make the hearer *rew*: *Col.* 397
 That I must *rue* his undeserved wrong: I. Pr. 2. 8
 Die is my dew; yet *rew* my wretched state, I. i. 51. 7

Rue—Continued.

- 'Deare dame, I *rew*, That . . . such grieft unto you grew . . . I. i. 53. 8
 hart of flint would *rew* The undeserved woes . . . I. ii. 26. 8
 ever to have touched her I did deadly *rew* . . . I. ii. 40. 9
 rightly may I *rew* The fall of famous children . . . I. v. 25. 1
 the thing, which daily yet I *rew*, . . . I. v. 42. 2
 Gan her admire, and her sad sorrowes *rew*, . . . I. vi. 31. 4
 'well may I *rew* To tell the sad sight . . . I. vi. 36. 7
 This fatal day that shall I ever *rew*, . . . I. vi. 38. 2
 Th' enchanter vaine his errour should not *rew*: . . . I. vi. 42. 8
 Could make a stony hart his hap to *rew*; . . . I. viii. 41. 5
 As miserable lovers use to *rew*, . . . I. ix. 9. 8
 But vaine; for ye shall dearely do him *rew*, . . . II. i. 25. 5
 Mordant and Amavia did *rew*, . . . II. ii. 45. 8
 Who shall him *rew* . . . II. vi. 17. 7
 sure I *rew* his pittieous plight,' . . . II. viii. 24. 5
 Whose dolefull monuments who list to *rew*, . . . III. x. 66. 8
 Had gathered *Rew*, and Savine, . . . III. ii. 49. 5
 the third time shall *rew* his foolhardise: . . . III. iii. 35. 7
 could have made a rocke of stone to *rew*, . . . III. v. 30. 2
 'These eyes did see that they will ever *rew* . . . III. viii. 49. 1
 to *ru*e the others heavy cheare; . . . IV. vii. 34. 7
 he gan to *rew* The evill case . . . IV. viii. 20. 1
 He cald to him aloud his case to *rew*, . . . IV. viii. 40. 7
 her deare hart full deeply made to *rew*, . . . IV. viii. 64. 3
 learne to love by learning lovers paines to *rew*. . . IV. xii. 13. 9
 With a fayre love, whose losse I now do *rew*, . . . V. i. 16. 7
 Artegal him selfe her seemlesse plight did *rew*. . . V. i. 25. 9
 I *rew* that thus thy better dayes are drowned . . . V. v. 36. 4
 Off did she blame her selfe, and often *rew*, . . . V. vi. 12. 5
 she had him done to *rew*. . . V. xi. 30. 9
 His mightie hart their mournefull case gan *rew*, . . . VI. ii. 41. 8
 even his ruder hart began to *rew*, . . . VI. iv. 3. 5
 Complaining out on me that would not on them *rew*. . . VI. viii. 20. 9
 none is nigh to heare that will her *rew*, . . . VI. viii. 40. 8
 would *rew* And pittie her sad plight, . . . VI. xi. 2. 8
 whilst none was them to *rew*; . . . VI. xii. 25. 5
 then the more your owne mishap I *rew*, . . . Am. lxxxii. 3
 (aye me, the more to *rew*!) . . . H.B. 148
Rued. he himselfe may *rued* be more right, . . . Col. 393
 as if his case she *rued*. . . II. xii. 73. 9
 his foote slipt, (that slip he dearely *rued*) . . . VI. vii. 48. 3
 eke all other creatures her had dooings *rued*. . . VII. vi. 4. 9
Ruefull. wounds my soule with *rufull* memorie, . . . Pet.² iv. 13
 if thy rymes as rownde and *rufull* bene . . . S.C. N. 43
 Up, grieslie ghostes! and up my *rufull* ryme! . . . S.C. N. 55
 Did now rebound with nought but *rufull* cries, . . . T.M. 263
 So all with *rufull* spectacles is fild, . . . T.M. 73
 mickle woe Thereof arose, and manie a *rufull* teare, . . . Mu. 133
 Let reade the *rufull* plaint herein exprest, . . . D. 4
 Shee turning backe, with *rufull* countenance, . . . I. ii. 21. 1
rufull plaints, me bidding guiltlesse blood to spare? . . . I. ii. 32. 9
 A *rufull* sight as could be seene with eie; . . . I. v. 46. 1
 The *rufull* monuments of heaviness; . . . I. vii. 19. 8
 the record of his *rufull* losse, . . . I. vii. 48. 6
 A *rufull* spectacle of death and ghastly dreere. . . I. viii. 40. 9
 'Then shall I you recount a *rufull* case,' . . . I. ix. 26. 6
 hearing evermore His *rufull* shriekes . . . I. x. 28. 5
 To tell this *rufull* tale: . . . II. i. 9. 9
 They heard a *rufull* voice, . . . II. i. 35. 7
 deare Lady, which the ymage art Of *rufull* pittie . . . II. i. 44. 5
 the rest of those same *rufull* sightes, . . . II. vii. 57. 7
 all the fields resounded with the *rufull* cry. . . II. viii. 3. 9
 they heard a *rufull* cry . . . II. xii. 27. 2
 The *rufull* Strich, still waiting on the bere; . . . II. xii. 36. 7
 As ye may elsewhere reade that *rufull* history. . . III. vi. 53. 9
 The *rufull* story of Sir Paridell, . . . III. ix. 38. 3
 a wide wound . . . (O *rufull* sight!) . . . III. xii. 20. 5
 filled were with *rufull* tine And secret feare, . . . IV. iii. 37. 4
 whose sad *rufull* cheare Made her to change her hew, . . . IV. iii. 46. 8
 'Thy *rufull* plight I pittie as mine owne. . . IV. vii. 19. 2
 Onely few *rufull* lookes unto her sent, . . . IV. viii. 13. 8
 With mild regard to see his *rufull* plight, . . . IV. viii. 17. 7
 Like *rufull* ghost, . . . IV. xii. 20. 9
 Much was he moved at that *rufull* sight; . . . V. i. 14. 6
 they heard a *rufull* shriek . . . VI. i. 17. 1
 When Calidore this *rufull* storie had Well understood, . . . VI. ii. 44. 1
 halfe enraged at that *rufull* sight; . . . VI. xi. 25. 4
 askt againe, what ment that *rufull* hew: . . . VI. xi. 28. 8
 When Calidore these *rufull* newes had raught, . . . VI. xi. 33. 1
Ruefully. Through all the seas so *rufully* resownd, . . . III. viii. 30. 6
 slaine her children *rufully*, alas! . . . V. x. 6. 9
 Wringing her hands, and *rufully* loud crying? . . . VI. xi. 23. 7
Ruefulness. And well could daunce, and sing with *rufulness*; . . . I. iv. 25. 7
Rueing. even then *ruing* her wilfull fall . . . V. x. 4. 7
 Lay in the lap of death, *ruing* his wretched bale. . . VI. vii. 17. 9
Rueless. A *rulesse* rout of yongmen which her woo'd, . . . Gn. 431
Rues. Delights not in my merth, nor *ruess* my smart . . . Am. liv. 10
Rueth. 'Deare dame, your suddenn overthrow Much *rueth* me; . . . I. ii. 21. 8
Ruffed. prune his plumes like *rufed* Dove. . . T.M. 402
 the fether in her lofty crest, *Ruffed* of love, . . . III. ii. 27. 2
Ruffian. His *ruffin* raiment all was staine with blood . . . I. iv. 34. 1
Ruffing. the proud Bird, *ruffing* his fethers wyde . . . III. xi. 32. 6
Ruffins. fish . . . the which they *Ruffins* call. . . IV. xi. 33. 9
Ruffed. With *ruffed* rayment, and fayre blubbred face, . . . I. vi. 9. 3
Ruffed and fowly raid with filthy soyle, . . . III. viii. 32. 2
Ruffs. Some prancke their *ruffes*; . . . I. iv. 14. 8
Rugged. howe my rymes bene *rugged* . . . S.C. N. 51
 'The carefuld cold hath nupt my *rugged* rynde, . . . S.C. D. 133
 delay The *rugged* brow of carefuld Policy, . . . D. d. Son. i. 12

Rugged—Continued.

- Gote, whose *rugged* heare, . . . Was like the person selfe . . . I. iv. 24. 2
 Upon the Lyon and the *rugged* Beare; . . . I. vi. 24. 4
 whelpes she saw how he did . . . Lull in *rugged* armes . . . I. vi. 27. 9
 His rude assault and *rugged* handeling . . . II. iv. 8. 1
 Over the waves his *rugged* armes doth lift, . . . II. xii. 4. 4
 my rymes too rude and *rugged* arre, . . . III. ii. 3. 6
 with his teeth did teare His *rugged* flesh, . . . III. vii. 20. 5
 He was all armd in *rugged* steele unflide, . . . III. vii. 30. 4
 Her up betwixt his *rugged* hands he reard, . . . III. viii. 35. 1
 His face was *rugged*, . . . III. xi. 40. 3
 The *rugged* forehead, that with grave foresight Welds king-
 domes . . . IV. Pr. 1. 1
 With *rugged* beard, and hoarie shagged heare, . . . IV. v. 34. 8
 overgrown with rude and *rugged* haire; . . . IV. vii. 43. 4
 rend his *rugged* heares, . . . IV. viii. 4. 8
 In his strong hand their *rugged* teats to hold, . . . VI. ix. 37. 8
Ruin. overthrow this frame with *ruine* great. . . Bel.² ii. 14
 Beholde what wreake, what *ruine*, and what wast, . . . Ro. iii. 5
 a Goose great Rome from *ruine* stayde, . . . Van. xi. 9
 The Princes pallaces fell fast To *ruine* . . . Hub. 1176
 'O Rome! thy *ruine* I lament and rue, . . . Ti. 78
 That of like *ruine* he may warned bee, . . . Ti. 468
 Sith time doth greatest things to *ruine* bring? . . . Ti. 556
 Ifer haste *ruine* does more heave make, . . . I. viii. 23. 6
 heavy *ruine* they did seeme to threat; . . . II. vii. 28. 6
 That goodly frame from *ruine* to sustaine: . . . II. xi. 15. 5
 Nor bounds nor banks his headlong *ruine* may sustayne. . . II. xi. 18. 9
 for your *ruine* at the last awayt.' . . II. xii. 29. 4
 the late *ruine* of proud Marinell, . . . III. viii. 46. 4
 stately towres . . . Brought unto balefull *ruine*, . . . III. ix. 34. 4
 Threates with huge *ruine* him to fall upon, . . . III. x. 58. 5
 was the high-aspyring with huge *ruine* humbled. . . V. ii. 50. 9
 How he his nets doth for their *ruine* lay: . . . V. ix. 13. 4
 wretched *ruine* of so high estate; . . . V. ix. 46. 5
 Who then can thinke their hedlong *ruine* to recure? . . . V. x. 26. 9
 of them all which did his *ruine* seeke. . . VI. v. 13. 1
 Whom ye doe wreck, doe *ruine*, and destroy. . . Am. lvi. 14
Ruinat. time in time shall *ruinate* Your workes . . . Ro. vii. 10
 state Will without wisdomed soone be *ruinate*. . . Hub. 1040
 Threatning it selfe on them to *ruinate*. . . II. xii. 7. 2
 Towres, citties, kingdomes, ye would *ruinate* . . . III. viii. 28. 5
 that same citie, so now *ruinate*, . . . V. x. 26. 3
 Beats on it strongly, it to *ruinate*. . . Am. lvi. 8
Ruined. the *ruin'd* pride Of these old Romane workes, . . . Ro. xv. 12
 To whom the *ruin'd* walls of Carthage vow'd, . . . Gn. 615
 The *ruin'd* wals he did readifye Of Troynovant, . . . II. x. 46. 4
 How Fortune will your *ruin'd* name repaire . . . V. iv. 34. 8
Ruinous. Above the reach of *ruinous* decay, . . . Ti. 422
 all the hinder partes, . . . Were *ruinous* and old, . . . I. iv. 5. 9
 That chamber seemed *ruinous* and old, . . . II. ix. 55. 1
 is the spectacle of *ruinous* decay. . . III. vi. 41. 9
 Till they arrive at their last *ruinous* decay. . . V. Pr. 6. 9
 glad of spoyle and *ruinous* decay, . . . V. ix. 47. 6
Ruins. Under deep *ruines*, with huge walls opprest, . . . Ro. i. 2
 Ye sacred *ruines*, and ye tragick sightes, . . . Ro. vii. 1
 Under these antique *ruines* yet remaine. . . Ro. xix. 14
 ye, that read these *ruines* tragically, . . . Van. xii. 9
 nought at all but *ruines* now I see, . . . Ti. 39
 the light of simple veritie Buried in *ruines*, . . . Ti. 172
 ragged *ruines* breed great ruth and pittie . . . Col. 114
 Like the old *ruines* of a broken towre, . . . I. ii. 20. 2
 by my *ruines* thinkes to make them great: . . . I. v. 25. 8
 The Antique *ruines* of the Romanes fall: . . . I. v. 49. 4
 the *ruines* of great Ossa hill, . . . II. x. 3. 3
 Of all which *ruines* there some relicks did remaine. . . IV. i. 21. 9
Ruins'. Judge, by these ample *ruines* vew, the rest . . . Ro. xviii. 5
Rule. to rule this croked shore. . . Bel.¹ viii. 15
 their rule of yearly Presidents Grew great, . . . Ro. xviii. 7
 Which meard' her rule with Africa, and Byze, . . . Ro. xxii. 2
 line, or lead, or rule, or sqaire, to measure . . . Ro. xxvi. 3
 They reigne and *ru*len over all, . . . S.C. Jul. 175
 thilke same rule were too straight, . . . S.C. S. 236
 All jolly Prelates, wortheie rule to beare, . . . Hub. 423
 with the budding rod Did rule the Jewes, . . . Hub. 440
 rule and raigne in sovereign see, . . . Hub. 980
 I claime my selfe more fit Than you to rule; . . . Hub. 1039
 so his rule might lenger have endurance. . . Hub. 1114
 gan he rule and tyrannize at will, . . . Hub. 1127
 No care of justice, nor no rule of reason, . . . Hub. 1131
 In th' hearts of men to rule them carefully, . . . T.M. 314
 So every where they rule, and tyrannize, . . . T.M. 337
 I that rule in measure moderate . . . T.M. 379
 have no skill to rule them right, . . . T.M. 551
 the wide rule of his renowned sire. . . Mu. 40
 That man, who doth the whole worlds rule possesse, . . . D. 179
 sparke of reasons might . . . to rule his passion, . . . Col. 868
 two rams, . . . Fight for the rule of the rich fleeced focke, . . . I. ii. 16. 2
 He that the wide West under his rule has, . . . I. ii. 22. 8
 grieft made forgett the raines to hold Of reasons rule, . . . I. iv. 41. 4
 Did spred their rule through all the territories, . . . I. vii. 43. 7
 that did earst you beare, and well could rule; . . . I. vii. 48. 5
 great rule of Temp'raunce goodly doth appeare. . . II. Pr. 5. 9
 No measure in her mood, no rule of right, . . . II. ii. 36. 4
 Brute this Realme unto his rule subdewd, . . . II. x. 13. 1
 Madan was young, unmeet the rule to sway, . . . II. x. 20. 2
 nought him griev'd to beene from rule deposed downe. . . II. x. 29. 9
 ambitions sonnes unto them twayne Arraught the rule, . . . II. x. 34. 8
 In rule succeede, and eke in fathers praise; . . . II. x. 41. 2
 sonnes, too young to rule aright, . . . II. x. 46. 8

Rule—Continued.

- T' ambitious Rome, and did their *rule* obey, II. x. 49. 7
 He is againe unto his *rule* restord; II. x. 66. 2
 brave ensample, both of martiall And civil *rule*. II. x. 74. 9
 yeeld His partes to reasons *rule* obedient; II. xi. 2. 2
 afterwards did *rule* the night and day; II. xii. 13. 7
rule the Furies when they most doe rage. II. xii. 41. 8
 In th' one her *rule*, in th' other her rare chastitee. III. Pr. 5. 9
 Ere they to former *rule* restor'd shal bee, III. iii. 44. 6
 she put a Spright to *rule* the carcass dead; III. viii. 7. 9
 strive the *rule* to get Of all the heard; IV. iv. 18. 3
 ne reasons *rule*, mote them restraine. IV. v. 24. 9
rule to himselfe did gaine Of many Nations. IV. viii. 47. 3
 as the soule doth *rule* the earthly masse, IV. ix. 2. 6
 lawlesse lust to *rule* with reasons Iore; IV. ix. 19. 4
 The powre to *rule* the billowes, IV. xi. 12. 9
 Nemertea learned well to *rule* her lust. IV. xi. 51. 9
 To *rule* his tides, and surges to upreare, IV. xi. 52. 3
 And *rule* his people right, V. Pr. 10. 9
 There Justice first her princely *rule* hegonne. V. i. 2. 5
 Ill can he *rule* the great that cannot reach the small. V. i. 43. 9
 then all *rule* and reason they withstand. V. v. 25. 5
 Ne within reasons *rule* her madding mood containe. V. vii. 11. 9
 neglect The worlds whole *rule* for Cleopatras sight. V. viii. 2. 7
 from flying stay With raynes or wanted *rule*. V. viii. 38. 6
 To *rule* the stubborne rage of passion blinde; VI. vi. 5. 8
 Iocate, in whose almighty hand He plac't all *rule* VII. vi. 3. 4
Rule and dominion to her selfe to gaine; VII. vi. 4. 2
 Her selfe of all that *rule* she deemed most condigne. VII. vi. 11. 9
 Jove, injuriously hast held The Heavens *rule* VII. vi. 27. 7
rule both sea and land unto their will; VII. vii. 3. 5
 do claime the *rule* and soverainty; VII. vii. 26. 3
 them we gods do *rule*, and in them also thee. VII. vii. 48. 9
 the *rule* of all, all being rul'd by you. VII. vii. 56. 9
 over them Change doth not *rule* and raigne, VII. vii. 58. 8
 though she all unworthy were Of the Heav'ns *Rule*; VII. viii. 1. 4
- Ruled.** See **Overruled.**
 For-thy, my Kiddie, be *ruled* by mee, S.C. May 221
 be *ruled* to doo as I doo teach. Hub. 992
 that ye *ruled* bee In all affaires, Hub. 1051
 he *ruled* not the Empire, as he ought? Hub. 1251
 Ne *ruled* her Realmes with lawes, but pollicie, I. iv. 12. 7
ruled long with honorable state, II. x. 45. 4
 The Knight was *ruled*, II. xii. 29. 5
 First ill, and after *ruled* wickedly; III. iii. 46. 3
ruled her thoughts with goodly governement, IV. ii. 36. 4
 are *ruled* by righteous lore Of highest Jove, V. vii. 1. 5
 the *rule* of all, all being *ruled* by you. VII. vii. 56. 9
 thee content thus to be *ruled* by mee, VII. vii. 59. 2
- Rulers.** realmes and *rulers* thou doest both confound, II. vii. 13. 2
Rule's. envious Men, fearing their *rules* decay, III. ii. 2. 6
Rules. where he *rules* all power he doth expell; S.C. O. 99
 furies *rules*, and Tartare tempereth. Hub. 1294
 She solaceth with *rules* of Sapience T.M. 135
rules the creatures by his powerfull saw. Col. 884
 thundering Jove, that *rules* both night and day? I. v. 42. 9
rules mens waies, and *rules* the thoughts of living wight. I. ix. 6. 9
 in her vertuous *rules* to schoole her knight, I. x. 32. 6
rules the Seas and makes them rise or fall; IV. xi. 11. 2
 in the *rules* of justice them instructed well. V. i. 5. 9
 To breake all bonds of law and *rules* of right: V. viii. 20. 5
 hart . . . *rules* the members. Am. I. 8
 With which she *rules* the house of God on hy, H.H.B. 193
- Ruling.** See **Overruling, Sky-ruling, Well-ruling.**
 But those two most, which, *ruling* night and day, H.H.B. 55
Rumble. To *rumble* gently downe with murmur soft, T.M. 26
Rumbled. His timbered bones all broken rudely *rumbled*: V. ii. 50. 8
Rumbling. See **Soft-rumbling.**
 A spring of water, mildly *rumbling* (*romblyng*) Pet. iv. 2
 caerule streame, *rombling* in Pible stone, Gn. 163
 dreadful noise and hollow *rombling* rore II. xii. 25. 3
 brasen Caudrons thou shalt *rombling* heare, III. iii. 9. 3
Rumors. Fild with false *rumors* and seditious trouble, IV. i. 28. 3
Rump. at her *rompe* she growing had behind A foxes taile, I. viii. 48. 3
- Run.** See **Outrun, Overrun.**
 when the compass course of the universe . . . is *ronne*. Ro. xxii. 10
 letting their sheepe *runne* at large, S.C. May 40
 lettten them *runne* at randon alone: S.C. May 46
Renne after hastely thy silver sound; S.C. Jun. 61
 To *renne* hys dayly race, S.C. Jul. 60
 hene thy Baggyes *renne* farre out of frame? S.C. Au. 3
 had not Roffy *renne* to the steven, S.C. S. 224
 we shall *ronne* Into great danger, Hub. 183
 or *runne* on foote a race, Hub. 744
 To fawne, to crowche, to waite, to ride, to *ronne*, Hub. 905
 Now being let to *runne* at libertie T.M. 550
 To *runne* thy shrill Arcadian Pipe to heare: T. 328
 wise wordes, taught in numbers for to *runne*, T. 402
 doth *run* downe right To Buttevant, Col. 110
 took her wanted way To *ronne* her timely race, I. v. 44. 8
 Her to behold do thither *runne* apace; I. vi. 18. 2
 When after him a Lyonesse did *runne*, I. vi. 27. 5
 suddain cold did *ronne* through every vaine, I. vi. 37. 2
 whiles equal destinies Did *ronne* about, I. vii. 43. 5
 Eft looking back would faine have *runne* away; I. ix. 25. 3
 Titan rose to *runne* his daily race; I. xi. 33. 2
 Some wrestle, some do *run*, some hate in christall flood. I. xii. 7. 9
 Must now anew begin like race to *ronne*. II. i. 32. 7
 Island, that doth *ronne* And stray in perillous gulfe, II. i. 51. 5
 to and fro doe *ronne* In the wide waters: II. xii. 11. 5

Run—Continued.

- Her selfe had *ronne* into that hazardize; II. xii. 19. 5
 besought The Prince of grace to let him *ronne* that turne. III. i. 5. 2
 make him fast out of the forest *ronne*; III. v. 27. 8
 every one to *ronne* the swiftest stryv'd; III. v. 37. 7
 So, like a wheele, arownd they *ronne* from old to new. III. vi. 33. 9
 if thee list to see thy Courser *ronne*, III. viii. 17. 4
 Retird their steeds, to *ronne* in even race; III. viii. 18. 6
 There might ye see loose steeds at randon *ronne*, IV. iv. 38. 6
 all adowne their riven sides did *ronne*. IV. ix. 27. 5
 Me seemes the world is *runne* quite out of square V. Pr. 1. 7
 so were realmes and nations *run* awry. V. ii. 32. 6
 The trompets sound, then all together *ronne*. V. iii. 6. 4
 That ye were *runne* so fondly far astray V. iv. 26. 8
 they both like race in equall justice *runne*. V. vii. 4. 9
 they together *run* With greedy rage, V. vii. 29. 1
 As a mad bytch . . . Doth *runne* at randon, V. viii. 49. 3
 Then ganne it *runne* away incontinent, V. ix. 18. 7
 Toward the same incessantly did *ronne* VI. iv. 2. 4
 all the water which doth *ronne* In the next brooke, VI. iv. 32. 8
 Did *runne* at Pastorell her to surprize; VI. x. 34. 7
 Mars in three-score yeares doth *run* his spheare. Am. lx. 4
 The weary yeare his race now having *run*, Am. lxii. 1
 After so long a race as I have *run* Am. lxxx. 1
 the boyes *run* up and downe the street, Epith. 137
 forth to *run* her mighty race, Epith. 150
 Sweete Themmes! *runne* softly, till I end my Song. Proth. 18, 36, 64, 72, 90
 Sweete Themmes! *runne* softlie, till I end my Song. Proth. 108
 Making his streame *run* slow. Proth. 118
 Sweete Themmes! *run* softly, Proth. 126
 Sweete Themmes! *runne* softly, till I end my Song. Proth. 144, 162, 180
- Rung.** See **Rang, Rong.**
 With helles and bosses that full lowdly *rung*, Hub. 583
 Whose bridle *rung* with golden helles and bosses brave. I. ii. 13. 9
Runners'. False Labyrinthes, fond *runners* eyes to daze; S.C. x. 24. 8
Runneth. how fast *runneth* the shepheard wayne S.C. Au. 32
 The rolling wheele that *runneth* often round, Am. xviii. 1
- Running.** See **Swift-running.**
 the horne Souldier which Rhine *running* drinks: Ro. xxxi. 8
 hit me *running* in the heele: S.C. Mar. 97
 An easie *running* verse with tender feete. Gn. 53
 In wrestling nimble, and in *renning* swift, As. 73
 The *running* waters wept for thy returne, Col. 27
 to him *running* said; 'O! provest knight, I. v. 14. 2
running Heralds humble homage made, I. v. 15. 7
 A Lyon spies fast *running* towards him, I. vi. 10. 6
 The roiall Virgin . . . Came *running* fast I. viii. 26. 4
 As it a *ronning* messenger had bene. I. ix. 51. 7
 Came *running* in, much like a man dismayd, I. xii. 24. 8
 A varlet *ronning* towards hastily, II. iv. 37. 2
 when him *ronning* in full course he spies, II. v. 10. 5
running to her boat withouten ore, II. xii. 15. 7
 Like to a restlesse wheele, still *ronning* round, II. xii. 20. 6
 The trembling groves, the christall *running* by, II. xii. 58. 7
 silver flood Through every channell *running* II. xii. 60. 4
 Ne can my *ronning* sore finde remedee, III. ii. 39. 6
running through that same Thicke forest, III. v. 3. 8
 with it *ronning* hastly to her sonne, III. viii. 3. 1
 Trompart, *ronning* hastily, him did stay, III. x. 23. 6
 fiercely *running* to that Lady trew, III. xii. 32. 4
running water tempred with his teares, IV. vii. 41. 7
 He, *running* downe, the gate to him unbard; IV. ix. 5. 8
running unto them with greedy joyes, V. x. 20. 1
running all with greedie joyfulness To faire Irena, V. xii. 24. 5
 And, *running* streight into the thickest wood, VI. iv. 12. 5
running streight upon that villaine base, VI. vi. 22. 3
 the foole, which did that end awayte, Came *running* in; VI. viii. 11. 2
 to him *running* fast, he did not stay VI. xi. 28. 1
 Thence *running* forth unto her loved Lord, VI. xii. 22. 1
running straight where-as she heard his voice, VII. vi. 47. 3
- Runs.** great rivers hanck, that *runnes* by Rome; Bel. i. 6
 whither *runnes* this heve of Ladies bright, S.C. Ap. 118
 Ne *runs* in perill of foes cruell knife, Gn. 125
 Through power of that he *runnes* through enemies swords; Hub. 1283
 Forthwith he *runnes* . . . Unto his guest, I. ii. 4. 1
 She to them *runnes* in hast, V. viii. 10. 7
 Envie first, . . . Towards him *runs*, V. xii. 38. 8
 he sometimes so far *runnes* out of square, VII. vii. 52. 2
- Runts.** My ragged *rontes* all shiver and shake, S.C. F. 5
Rural. of my *rurall* musicke holdeth scorn. S.C. Ja. 64
 O, how the *rurall* routes to thee doe cleave! S.C. O. 26
 The *rurall* song of carefull Colinet. S.C. D. 18
 In haste forsooke their *rurall* meriment, I. vi. 8. 2
 in the *rurall* cottages inquir'd; III. vi. 15. 2
 Renowned hath with hymnes fit for a *rurall* skill. VII. vi. 36. 9
Rush. Listening if any thing did *rushe*, S.C. Mar. 71
 He, tomling rudely downe, to ground did *rush*, I. iii. 35. 8
 horse and man to ground did *rush*. I. xi. 16. 9
 through the thicke they heard one rudely *rush*, II. iii. 21. 1
 Another in her teeth did gnaw a *rush*; II. ix. 35. 8
 A goodly Lady did foreby them *rush*, III. i. 15. 3
 a griesly foster forth did *rush*, III. i. 17. 2
 Iike a Gote emongst the Gotes did *rush*; III. x. 47. 3
 I. i. 16. 2
- Rushed.** Their dam . . . *rushed* forth, I. i. 16. 2
 out of the thickest wood A ramping Lyon *rushed* I. iii. 6. 2
rushd upon him with outrageous pryde; I. xi. 53. 3
 he *rushd* into the thick, II. i. 39. 2
rushed in on foot to ayd her II. iii. 8. 9
 suddain forth they on them *rushd*, II. xii. 81. 3
 spyde How towards her he *rushd*, III. xi. 32. 9

Rushed—Continued.
Rush fiercely forth the battell to renew, IV. iii. 14. 6
rushed forth out of the thickest rout A stranger knight, IV. iv. 43. 7
 poyson therewith *rush*, That him nigh choked V. xi. 31. 7
Rushes, rings of *rushes* plight: H. vi. 7. 5
Rusheth. He *rusheth* forth, and snatcheth quite away *Mut.* 406
rusheth forth Betweene them both II. ii. 25. 1
Rushing, *rushing* with fierce might Out of his den, *Mut.* 434
 In hast came *rushing* forth from inner bowre, I. viii. 5. 6
 forth *rushing* from the forest nye, II. ix. 14. 9
 Came *rushing*, in the fomy waves enrolld, II. xii. 25. 4
rushing through the thickest prease III. i. 23. 5
rushing forth into the empte field, IV. iii. 22. 7
 One *rushing* forth out of the thickest weed, IV. vii. 4. 4
 came rudely *rushing* in, IV. vii. 20. 6
 The Blatant Beast forth *rushing* unaware VI. iii. 24. 2
Rush-rings. The knotted *rush-ringes*, and gilte Rosemaree? S.C. N. 116
Rushy. ye likewise, which keepe the *rushy* lake, *Epith.* 60
Russian. Whenas the *Russian* him in fight does chace) II. xi. 26. 8
Rust. See **Iron-rust**.
 Ne *rust* of age hating continuance, *Ro.* xiii. 6
 all corrupted through the *rust* of time T.M. 433
 overgrown with blacke oblivions *rust*. *Ti.* 98
 keyes . . . The which unused *rust* did overgrow: I. viii. 30. 7
 His yron cote, all overgrowne with *rust*, II. vii. 4. 1
 Colour thy name with foule reproaches *rust!* IV. i. 53. 7
 in a cote of plate Burnisht with bloudie *rust*; V. viii. 29. 2
Rusted. Whose long rest *rusted* the bright steely brand; V. ix. 30. 7
Rustic. As merrie notes upon his *rusticke* File, *Gn.* 148
 on shrill reedes chaunting his *rustick* rime, *Gn.* 155
 Of *rustick* muse full hardly to be betterd. D. 231
 Young Astrophel, the *rusticke* lasses love: As. 8
 Albe he envie at my *rustick* quill: *Col.* 393
 Rude rymes, the which a *rustick* Muse did weave *Ded.Son.* vii. 11
 Why doe I send this *rusticke* Madrigale, *Ded. Son.* viii. 3
 frowning foreheades, with rough hornes yclad, And *rustick*
 horror, I. vi. 11. 6
 With stony feare of that rude *rustick* mate, II. ii. 8. 8
 lend A little leave unto a *rusticke* Muse III. Pr. 5. 2
 After his *rusticke* wise, that well he weend, VI. ix. 6. 7
 Amongst that *rusticke* rout VI. ix. 45. 2
 set his rest amongst the *rusticke* sort, VI. x. 2. 6
 He hacke returned to his *rusticke* wonne, VI. x. 32. 2
Rusticity. gentle sprite deforme with rude *rusticity*. III. vi. 1. 9
Rustling. But then heard no more *rustling*: S.C. Mar. 72
Rusts. doubted Knights, whose woudlesse armour *rusts*, S.C. O. 41
Rusty. Through *rusty* elde, that hath rotted thee: S.C. F. 54
 With *rustie* horror and fowle fashion; *Gn.* 443
 shall in *rustie* darknes ever lie, *Ti.* 349
 Bitter despight, with rancours *rusty* knife, I. iv. 35. 4
 steedes . . . on their *rusty* bits did champ I. v. 20. 9
 Their mournfull charett, fild with *rusty* blood, I. v. 32. 2
 To me he lent this rope, to him a *rusty* knife. I. ix. 29. 9
 In which a *rusty* knife fast fixed stood, I. ix. 36. 8
 threatens his *rusty* knife. II. iv. 44. 5
 Some *rusty* knives, some staves in fier warmd: II. ix. 13. 7
 a *rusty* blade In th' other was; III. xii. 11. 5
 Made all of *rusty* yron rancokling sore, VI. vi. 9. 3
Rusty-brown. a steele cap he did weare Of colour *rustie-broune*, V. xii. 14. 6

Ruth. O, how great *ruth*, and sorrowfull assay, *Pet.* 2 il. 11
 For *ruth* and pitie of so haples plight: *Pet.* 2 v. 13
 (O great *ruth* for the same!) *Van.* vii. 10
 With inward *ruth* and deare affection, *Van.* xii. 3
 With tender *ruth* to see her sore constraint; *Ti.* 31
 For *ruth* of that same woman piteous paine; *Ti.* 480
 great *ruth* and pittie To travaillers, *Col.* 114
 Tho can she weepe, to stirre up gentle *ruth* I. i. 50. 8
 falshood . . . workes him woefull *ruth*. I. ii. Arg.
 Great *ruth* in all the gazers harts did grow, I. v. 9. 7
 Are wonne with pittie and unwonted *ruth*; I. vi. 12. 7
 horreur . . . For *ruth* of gentle knight I. viii. 39. 4
ruth . . . did constraine His stout courage to stoupe, II. i. 42. 8
ruth empered deepe In that knights hart, II. ii. 1. 8
 sad *ruth* does seeme you to restraine, II. ii. 45. 2
 for memory of that dayes *ruth*, II. iii. 2. 7
 'Deare sonne, thy causelesse *ruth* represe, II. v. 24. 5
 With wretched miseries and woefull *ruth*, II. x. 62. 3
 wondrous *ruth* to all that shall it heare: III. v. 6. 8
 of her error straunge I have great *ruth* and mone,' III. v. 7. 9
ruth of her sad plight Would make to melt, III. vii. 9. 6
 with great *ruth* and terrour she was smit, III. xi. 12. 8
 fild the lookers on attonce with *ruth* and wonder. IV. iii. 15. 9
 felt some *ruth* or sence his hand did lacke, IV. vi. 21. 7
 being mov'd with *ruth* she thus bespake, IV. viii. 14. 6
ruth it moved in the rocky stone, IV. xii. 5. 7
ruth of wretches wrong, IV. xii. 9. 2
 his stony heart with tender *ruth* Was toucht, IV. xii. 13. 1
ruth of beautie will it mollifie. V. v. 13. 6
 with *ruth* . . . Of my mishaps V. v. 37. 7
 her heart did quake For very *ruth*, V. vii. 36. 6
 with *ruth* to salve his sad misfortunes sore. V. vii. 38. 9
 Great *ruth* through her misfortunes tragicke stowre; V. ix. 45. 8
 for great *ruth* his courage gan relent: V. ix. 46. 6
 His former fancies *ruth* he gan repent, V. ix. 49. 2
 With piteous *ruth* of her so wretched plight, V. ix. 50. 2
 Ne once for *ruth* their rigour they releast, VI. i. 36. 8
 he inly toucht was With tender *ruth* VI. iv. 34. 2
ruth it was to see him so lament: VI. v. 4. 6
 with the *ruth* of her so wretched case, VI. vi. 31. 8
 wheres no courage, theres no *ruth* nor mone. VI. vii. 18. 5
 make one end of him without *ruth* or remorse. VI. viii. 14. 9
 Ne wilbe mov'd with reason, or with *ruth*, *Am.* xi. 5
 Playnts, prayers, vowes, *ruth*, sorrow, and dismay; *Am.* xv. 11
 Ne once move *ruth* in that rebellious Dame, *H.L.* 151
Ruthful. That art the roote of all this *ruthfull* woel! S.C. Jnn. 116
 tune your pypes as *ruthful* as ye may. S.C. Au. 150
Ruthfully. My deadly cryes 'Most *ruthfully* to tune: S.C. Au. 175
Ruthless. Nor *ruthlesse* spoyle of souldiers blood-desiring, *Ro.* xiii. 3
 shall their *ruthlesse* torment never cease; *Am.* xxxvi. 2
Rutty. Whose *rutty* Bancke, . . . Was paynted all with variable
 flowers, *Proth.* 12
Rybaudry, **Rybauld**. See **Ribaldry**, **Ribald**.
Rye. flowing fast to *Rhy*; IV. xi. 33. 2
Ryence. What time king *Ryence* raignd and dealed right, III. ii. 18. 5
 gave unto king *Ryence* for his gard, III. ii. 21. 2
 King *Ryence* caused to be hangd by III. iii. 59. 2
Rythmes. See **Rhythms**.

S

Sabaath. the God of *Sabaath* (**Sabbaath*) hight: O! that great
Sabaath (**Sabbaath*) God, VII. viii. 2. 8, 9
Sabaath's. O! that great *Sabaath* God, grant me that *Sabaath's*
 sight. VII. viii. 2. 9
Sabbath-day. once a weeke, upon the *Sabbath day*, *Hub.* 456
Sabine. Fresh *Rhododaphne*, and the *Sabine* flowre, *Gn.* 673
Sable. to decke thy *sable* Herse. *Ti.* 679
 night, Who with her *sable* mantle I. xi. 49. 7
 Grieft all in *sable* sorrowfully clad, III. xii. 16. 2
 Her covered with her *sable* vestiment, III. xii. 29. 4
 in thy *sable* mantle us enwrap, *Epith.* 321
Sabrina. The faire *Sabrina*, almost dead with feare, H. x. 19. 3
Sabrina's. Not far from whence *Sabrinnes* streame doth flow, D. 101
Sack. all thy *Citties* they shall *sacke* and race, III. iii. 34. 7
Sackcloth. next her wrinkled skin rough *sackcloth* wore, I. iii. 14. 3
 In ashes and *sackcloth* he did array His daintie corse, I. x. 26. 1
Sacked. Castles surprizd, great *cities* *sackt* and brent: H. vii. 13. 8
sackt Rome too dearely did assay, II. x. 40. 3
 Trojan warres and Priams citie *sackt*, III. ix. 38. 2
 My *cities* *sackt*, and their sky-threatening towres Raced V. x. 23. 4
Sacks. great *sacks* with endlesse riches fraught V. ii. 23. 4
Sacrament. A *sacrament* prophane in mistery of wine. III. ix. 30. 9
 Can hardly but by *Sacrament* be tride, V. i. 25. 2
 Even he himselfe, in his deare *sacrament*, *H.H.L.* 195
Sacred. The whilles that I with *sacred* horror sing *Ro.* i. 13
 Ye *sacred* ruines, and ye tragick sights, *Ro.* vii. 1
 Dragons tecth, sowne in the *sacred* sand; *Ro.* x. 4
Sacred with many a mystere, S.C. F. 208
sacred unto saints they stond, S.C. Jul. 39
 O come, (thou *sacred* childe) *Gn.* 37
 thou, (dread *sacred* child) *Gn.* 54
 in the *sacred* temples he may reare A trophee *Gn.* 126
 thy *sacred* wood (O *Delian* Goddess!) *Gn.* 169
 scorning to the *sacred* Gods to pray, *Gn.* 390
 Mauge the *sacred* Muses, *Hub.* 816
 Reheare to me, ye *sacred* Sisters nine, T.M. 1
 The *sacred* springs of horsefoot *Helicon*, T.M. 271

Sacred—Continued.
 The *sacred* lawes therein they wont expresse, T.M. 561
 Divine *Elisa*, *sacred* Emperesse! T.M. 579
 Some few beside this *sacred* skill esteme, T.M. 583
 Large streetes, brave houses, *sacred* sepulchers, *Ti.* 94
 upon his lips to laie The *sacred* sod, *Ti.* 196
 The *sacred* brood of learning and all honour; *Ti.* 279
 into me that *sacred* breath inspire, *Ti.* 314
 Whom the *Pierian* *sacred* sisters love, *Ti.* 394
 thy old *Sire* with *sacred* pietie *Mut.* 238
 Ne let the *sacred* Sisters here be hight, D. 11
 Presume the things so *sacred* to prophane? *Col.* 349
 they of love, and of his *sacred* lere, *Col.* 783
 The *sacred* Muses have made alwaies clame *Ded. Son.* iv. 1
 Me . . . the *sacred* Muse areeds To blazon broadre I. Pr. 1. 7
 streame . . . from a *sacred* fountaine welled forth alway. I. i. 34. 9
 threw his gauntlet, as a *sacred* pledge I. iv. 43. 1
 T' observe the *sacred* lawes of armes I. v. 4. 9
 in *sacred* bandes of wedlocke tyde To Therion, I. vi. 21. 5
 Teaching the *Satyres*, . . . Trew *sacred* lore, I. vi. 30. 9
 The *sacred* Nymph . . . Was out of *Dianes* favor, I. vii. 4. 8
 underneath his filthy feet did tread The *sacred* things, I. vii. 18. 7
sacred ashes over it was strowed new. I. viii. 35. 9
 Renowmd throughout the world for *sacred* lore I. x. 3. 2
 her *sacred* Booke, with blood ywritt, I. x. 19. 1
 On top whereof a *sacred* chappell was, I. x. 46. 3
 like that *sacred* hill, whose head full bie, I. x. 54. 1
 O thou *sacred* Muse! most learned Dame, I. xi. 5. 6
 with innocent blood Defyld those *sacred* waves, I. xi. 29. 8
sacred pledges he both gave, and had, I. xii. 27. 3
 With *sacred* rites and vowes for ever to abyde. I. xii. 36. 9
sacred lamp in secret chamber hide, I. xii. 37. 7
 The *sacred* badge of my Redeemers death, II. i. 27. 6
 Bynempt a *sacred* vow, which none should ay release. II. i. 60. 9
 as a *sacred* Symbole, it may dwell II. ii. 10. 7
 lovely concord, and most *sacred* peace, II. ii. 31. 1
 Doe her adore with *sacred* reverence, II. ii. 41. 8

Sacred—Continued.

by that same <i>sacred</i> band Betwixt us both,	II. iv. 23. 6
The <i>sacred</i> Diademe in peeces rent,	II. vii. 13. 6
the hid treasures in her <i>sacred</i> tombe	II. vii. 17. 3
with all shame that <i>sacred</i> throne he fld.	II. x. 21. 2
Here ended Brutus <i>sacred</i> progeny,	II. x. 36. 1
Then made he <i>sacred</i> lawes,	II. x. 39. 1
The <i>sacred</i> pledge of Christes Evangely,	II. x. 53. 5
all Which, him before, that <i>sacred</i> seate did fill,	II. x. 76. 2
The <i>sacred</i> soile where all our perills grow,	II. xii. 37. 8
Then I avow, by this most <i>sacred</i> head	III. ii. 33. 5
Most <i>sacred</i> fyre, that burnest mightily	III. iii. 1. 1
Begin then, O my dearest <i>sacred</i> Dame!	III. iii. 4. 1
'Renowned kings, and <i>sacred</i> Emperours,	III. iii. 23. 1
crowne with martiredome his <i>sacred</i> head:	III. iii. 39. 4
<i>sacred</i> Peace shall lovingly persuade	III. iii. 49. 3
from the <i>sacred</i> mould Of her immortal womb,	III. iv. 11. 8
Like as the <i>sacred</i> Oxe that carelesse stands,	III. iv. 17. 1
Most <i>sacred</i> virgin without spot of sinne,	III. iv. 59. 8
Did him, they say, forwarne through <i>sacred</i> spell:	III. v. 9. 7
in the <i>sacred</i> throne Of her chaste bodie;	III. v. 5. 7
that <i>sacred</i> Saint my sovaigne Queene,	IV. Pr. 4. 2
Of <i>sacred</i> Salem; and sad Hion,	IV. i. 22. 3
Then pardon, O most <i>sacred</i> happie spirit!	IV. ii. 34. 1
The <i>sacred</i> pledge which in his faith was left,	IV. vi. 8. 3
O! thou <i>sacred</i> imp of Jove	IV. vi. 10. 1
Most <i>sacred</i> vertue . . . Resembling God	V. Pr. 10. 1
Nought is on earth more <i>sacred</i> or divine,	V. vii. 1. 1
her <i>sacred</i> selfe to slay:	V. viii. 19. 4
Most <i>sacred</i> wight, most debonayre and free,	V. ix. 20. 7
The <i>sacred</i> pledge of peace and clemencie,	V. ix. 30. 3
<i>sacred</i> Reverence yborne of heavenly strenne,	V. ix. 32. 9
O <i>sacred</i> hunger of ambitious mindes,	V. xii. 1. 1
Ye <i>sacred</i> imps, that on Parnasso dwell,	VI. Pr. 2. 2
Revele to me the <i>sacred</i> nursery Of vertue,	VI. Pr. 3. 1
To dare not to pollute so <i>sacred</i> treasure	VI. viii. 43. 8
by the twinkling of their <i>sacred</i> fire,	VI. viii. 48. 2
From thence into the <i>sacred</i> Church he broke,	VI. xii. 25. 1
As those three <i>sacred</i> Saints . . . on mount Thabor	VII. vii. 7. 6
bat'h'd in the <i>sacred</i> brooke Of Helicon,	Am. i. 9
Lyke <i>sacred</i> priests that never thinke amisse!	Am. xxii. 8
that most <i>sacred</i> Emperesse, my dear dreed,	Am. xxxiii. 2
spotlesse Pleasure builds her <i>sacred</i> bowre,	Am. lxxv. 14
The <i>sacred</i> harbour of that heavenly spright;	Am. lxxvi. 4
that may her <i>sacred</i> peace molest;	Am. lxxxiii. 2
The <i>sacred</i> ceremonies there partake,	Epith. 216
About the <i>sacred</i> Altare doe remaine,	Epith. 230
That <i>sacred</i> Peace may in assurance rayne,	Epith. 354
With <i>sacred</i> rites hast taught to solemnize;	Epith. 393
all the way this <i>sacred</i> hymne do sing,	H.L. 41
beautifie this <i>sacred</i> hymne of thyne:	H.B. 21
taking fesh of <i>sacred</i> virgins wombe,	H.H.L. 146
Even for his sake, and for his <i>sacred</i> word,	H.H.L. 206
At sight of his most <i>sacred</i> heavenly corse,	H.H.L. 249
And those most <i>sacred</i> mysteries unfold	H.H.B. 234
Sacrifice. of hys keepe A <i>sacrifice</i> to bring,	S.C. Jul. 134
to present His bodie, as a spotles <i>sacrifice</i> ;	Ti. 298
To her my life I wholly <i>sacrifice</i> :	Col. 475
He lives that . . . guiltie Elfin blood shall <i>sacrifice</i> in hast:	I. iv. 49. 9
offrest <i>sacrifice</i> unto the dead:	III. viii. 47. 4
did attend Upon the rites and dally <i>sacrifice</i> ,	V. vii. 4. 3
as she was doing <i>sacrifice</i> To Isis,	V. vii. 13. 1
to his Idols <i>sacrifice</i> their blood,	V. x. 8. 4
Offering to him in sinfull <i>sacrifice</i> The fesh of men,	V. x. 28. 6
He offered up for dally <i>sacrifice</i> My children	V. xi. 19. 6
feedes on all the carkasses that die In <i>sacrifice</i>	V. xi. 20. 4
Unto their God they would her <i>sacrifice</i> ,	VI. viii. 38. 6
To offer <i>sacrifice</i> divine thereon;	VI. viii. 42. 6
on the same my hart will <i>sacrifice</i> ,	Am. xxii. 11
Did <i>sacrifice</i> unto the greedy fyre,	Am. xlvi. 4
Sacrificed. unto those alone The which unto him <i>sacrificed</i> bee:	V. x. 29. 6
Sacrifices. her <i>sacrifices</i> let to rest:	IV. x. 54. 9
Sacrifices. All flaming with their <i>sacrifices</i> fire,	IV. x. 38. 2
Sacrificeth. <i>sacrificeth</i> to th' infernal feends:	VI. viii. 49. 4
Sacrificed. As if it had to him bene <i>sacrificed</i> ,	II. xii. 49. 4
Sacrilege. the hid treasures . . . With <i>Sacrilege</i> to dig,	II. vii. 17. 4
To spoile the dead of weed Is <i>sacrilege</i> ,	II. viii. 16. 5
<i>sacrilege</i> me seem'd the Church to rob,	IV. x. 53. 3
Sad. to that <i>sad</i> Florentine appeare,	Bel. ² xiii. 2
having deeply gron'd these Visions <i>sad</i> ,	Bel. ² xiv. 1
My <i>sad</i> desires, rest therefore moderate;	Ra. vii. 12
When these <i>sad</i> sights were overpast and gone,	Fan. xii. 1
Of Winters wracke for making these <i>sadde</i> ,	S.C. F. 10
Our bloncket liveries bene all to <i>sadde</i>	S.C. May 5
With mery thing its good to medle <i>sadde</i> ,	S.C. Au. 144
<i>sadde</i> Winter welked hath the day,	S.C. N. 13
<i>sadde</i> winters wrathe, and season chill,	S.C. N. 33
No such <i>sad</i> cares, as wont to macerate	Gn. 94
<i>sad</i> cares that rich mens hearts devowre,	Gn. 136
The Sunnes <i>sad</i> daughters wayde	Gn. 198
in <i>sad</i> tearmes gan sorrowfully weepe,	Gn. 325
safe delivered from <i>sad</i> decay,	Gn. 335
there huge Othos sits in <i>sad</i> distresse,	Gn. 373
Hymen, at your Sponnalls <i>sad</i> ,	Gn. 395
<i>sad</i> Enrydice, . . . no more Must turne to life,	Gn. 433
<i>sad</i> lakes that Phoebus sunnie rayes Doo never see,	Gn. 619
sorie my <i>sad</i> case to see,	Hub. 18
Deeply doo your <i>sad</i> words my wits awhape,	Hub. 72
(said the Ape, as sighing wondrous <i>sad</i>)	Hub. 368
To heare their doome, and <i>sad</i> ensample see,	Hub. 1378

Sad—Continued.

Those piteous plaints and sorrowfull <i>sad</i> tine,	T.M. 3
When he is <i>sad</i> , shee seeks to make him merie,	T.M. 137
Full <i>sad</i> and dreadfull is that ships event;	T.M. 143
Full of <i>sad</i> sights and sore Catastrophes;	T.M. 158
secret sorrow and <i>sad</i> languishment,	T.M. 376
seeing her <i>sad</i> mood,	T.M. 417
all her sisters, seeing her <i>sad</i> stowre,	T.M. 597
The worlds <i>sad</i> spectacle, and fortunes scorne,	Ti. 28
The monument of whose <i>sad</i> funerall,	Ti. 117
O <i>sad</i> joy, made of mourning and any!	Ti. 322
horrid house of <i>sad</i> Proserpina,	Ti. 373
for pittie of the <i>sad</i> wayment	Ti. 390
sate long time in sencelesse <i>sad</i> affright,	Ti. 475
At sight of these <i>sad</i> spectacles forepast,	Ti. 576
<i>sad</i> Clarion did at last decline	Mu. 14
The engines which in them <i>sad</i> death doo hyde:	Mu. 86
Notes <i>sad</i> enough t' expresse this bitter throw:	Mu. 414
(O <i>sad</i> hap, and howre unfortunat!)	Mu. 421
Even <i>sad</i> Alcyon, whose empierced brest	D. 6
whose <i>sad</i> hands Doo weave the direfull threds	D. 16
no worlds <i>sad</i> care nor wasting woe	D. 283
In which <i>sad</i> Death his pourtraicture had writ,	D. 303
Because they breed <i>sad</i> balefulness in mee;	D. 410
wishfull thing this <i>sad</i> life to forgoe:	D. 452
To mourne in sorrow and <i>sad</i> sufferance,	D. 507
<i>sad</i> Alcyon dyde in lifes disdaine,	D. 525
<i>sad</i> ensample of mans suddein end:	As. 134
there is <i>sad</i> Alcyon bent to mourne,	Col. 384
Whose warlike prowess . . . Hath fld <i>sad</i> Belgicke	Ded. Son. xiv. 10
of his cheere did seeme too solemne <i>sad</i> ;	I. i. 2. 8
As one that inly mournd, so was she <i>sad</i> ,	I. i. 4. 6
His Lady, <i>sad</i> to see his sore constraint,	I. i. 19. 1
Sober he seemde, and very sagely <i>sad</i> ,	I. i. 29. 5
the <i>sad</i> humor loading their eyeliddes,	I. i. 36. 2
<i>sad</i> Night over him her mantle black doth spred,	I. i. 39. 9
gan threaten hellish paine, And <i>sad</i> Proserpines wrath,	I. ii. 2. 7
O, how great sorrow my <i>sad</i> soule assaid!	I. ii. 24. 5
'In this <i>sad</i> plight, . . . I, Fidessa, dwell,	I. ii. 26. 1
Full of <i>sad</i> feare, and ghastly dreriment,	I. ii. 44. 4
in pittie of my <i>sad</i> estate:	I. iii. 7. 5
<i>sad</i> to see her sorrowfull constraint,	I. iii. 8. 3
a faythfull mate Of her <i>sad</i> troubles and misfortunes hard:	I. iii. 9. 4
on her shoulders <i>sad</i> a pot of water bore,	I. iii. 10. 9
<i>Sad</i> Una downe her laies in weary plight,	I. iii. 15. 3
<i>sad</i> Proserpina, the Queene of hell;	I. iv. 11. 2
neighbourhs welfth, that made him ever <i>sad</i> ,	I. iv. 30. 6
The wise Southsayer, seeing so <i>sad</i> sight,	I. v. 8. 8
griesly Night, with visage deadly <i>sad</i> ,	I. v. 20. 1
The trembling ghosts with <i>sad</i> amazed mood,	I. v. 32. 5
<i>sad</i> Aesculapius far apart Emprison was	I. v. 36. 7
The dreadfull spectacle of that <i>sad</i> house of Pryde,	I. v. 53. 9
Having escapt so <i>sad</i> ensamples in his sight,	I. vi. 1. 9
Yet <i>sad</i> he was, that his too hastie speed	I. vi. 2. 1
read her sorrow in her count'nance <i>sad</i> ;	I. vi. 11. 4
Gan her admire, and her <i>sad</i> sorrowes rew,	I. vi. 31. 4
'well may I rew To tell the <i>sad</i> sight	I. vi. 36. 8
<i>sad</i> Una fraught with anguish sore,	I. vi. 45. 7
Did to him pace <i>sad</i> battaile to darrayne,	I. vii. 11. 5
lively breath her <i>sad</i> brest did forsake;	I. vii. 20. 8
let eternall night so <i>sad</i> sight fro me hyde,	I. vii. 22. 9
Tragedy . . . these reliques <i>sad</i> present unto mine eye,	I. vii. 24. 9
Thy <i>sad</i> tong cannot tell more heavy plight	I. vii. 25. 3
heare the story <i>sad</i> , which I shall tell you briefe,	I. vii. 42. 9
The <i>sad</i> earth, . . . Did grone full grievous	I. viii. 8. 7
In pensive plight and <i>sad</i> perplexitie,	I. viii. 26. 2
Whom these <i>sad</i> eyes saw nigh unto deaths dore,	I. viii. 27. 2
His <i>sad</i> dull eyes, deepe sunck in hollow pits,	I. viii. 41. 1
<i>sad</i> to view his visage pale and wan,	I. viii. 42. 3
<i>sad</i> remembrance now the Prince amoves	I. ix. 18. 3
'From whom retourning <i>sad</i> and comfortlesse,	I. ix. 28. 1
'With which <i>sad</i> instrument of hasty death,	I. ix. 30. 1
a gentle Squyre, . . . clad in comely <i>sad</i> attyre;	I. x. 3. 3
<i>sad</i> Repentance used to embay His blamefull body	I. x. 27. 5
In that <i>sad</i> house of Penance,	I. x. 32. 8
after labors long and <i>sad</i> delay,	I. x. 52. 5
weening that the <i>sad</i> end of the warre;	I. xi. 32. 3
in her <i>sad</i> dreriment, But praying still	I. xi. 32. 8
yield his rowme to <i>sad</i> succeeding night,	I. xi. 49. 6
<i>sad</i> habiliments right well besene:	I. xii. 5. 3
Of strange adventures, and of perils <i>sad</i>	I. xii. 15. 4
with utt'rance grave, and count'nance <i>sad</i> ,	I. xii. 15. 7
forth proceeding with <i>sad</i> sober cheare,	I. xii. 21. 4
widow-like <i>sad</i> wimple throwne away,	I. xii. 22. 3
Her greeting sends in these <i>sad</i> lines address	I. xii. 26. 2
me, <i>sad</i> mayd, or rather widow <i>sad</i> ,	I. xii. 27. 1
To cloke her guile with sorrow and <i>sad</i> teene;	II. i. 21. 7
To see <i>sad</i> pageaunts of mens miseries,	II. i. 36. 3
Hath made <i>sad</i> witness of thy fathers fall,	II. i. 37. 2
the <i>sad</i> pang approaching shee does feele,	II. i. 38. 8
arrived where that <i>sad</i> pourtraict Of death	II. i. 39. 3
death did sit as <i>sad</i> As lump of lead,	II. i. 45. 2
hold <i>sad</i> life in long captivitee;	II. i. 48. 3
In these <i>sad</i> wordes she spent her utmost breath:	II. i. 49. 4
' <i>Sad</i> verse, give death to him that death does give,	II. i. 55. 4
with <i>sad</i> Cypress seemely it embrace;	II. i. 60. 3
The end of their <i>sad</i> Tragedie uptyde,	II. ii. 1. 3
his <i>sad</i> fathers armes with blood defilde,	II. ii. 11. 3
A sober <i>sad</i> and comely courtesous Dame;	II. ii. 14. 5
with pittly words, and counsell <i>sad</i> ,	II. ii. 28. 5

Sad—Continued.

Sad be the sights, and bitter fruites of warre,	II. ii. 30. 6
sad ruth does seeme you to restraine,	II. ii. 45. 2
At which sad stowre Trompart forth stept	II. iii. 34. 6
soone him overtooke in sad perplexitye.	II. iv. 13. 9
Of all my sorrow and of these sad teares,	II. iv. 18. 2
Which his sad speach infixed in my brest,	II. iv. 23. 2
The sad spectatour of my Tragedie;	II. iv. 27. 6
Least thy foolhardize worke thy sad confusion.	II. iv. 42. 9
Whiles sad Pyrochles lies on senselesse ground,	II. v. 36. 6
where him she byding fond With his sad guide:	II. vi. 19. 6
Still solemne sad, or still disdainfull coy;	II. vi. 37. 5
His owne deare Lord Pyrochles in sad plight,	II. vi. 43. 4
Which with sad cares empeach our native joyes.	II. vii. 15. 6
over them sad horror with grim hew	II. vii. 23. 1
Of death and dolor telling sad tidings;	II. vii. 23. 5
sad Celeno, sitting on a clifte,	II. vii. 23. 6
him that walkes in feare and sad affright.	II. vii. 29. 9
trees of bitter Gall, and Heben sad;	II. vii. 52. 2
many damned wightes In those sad waves,	II. vii. 57. 3
Mote I beseech to succour his sad plight,	II. viii. 25. 7
his hand, more sad then lomp of lead,	II. viii. 30. 5
gnaw His hart in twaine with sad melancholy;	II. viii. 50. 8
he no whit sad For want of weapons;	II. viii. 54. 4
somewhat sad and solemne eke in sight,	II. ix. 36. 8
Pensive I yeeld I am, and sad in mind,	II. ix. 38. 6
the sad virgin, innocent of all,	II. x. 19. 6
did sad Brunchildis see The greene shield dyde	II. x. 24. 6
y scuth gagh, signe of sad crueltee.	II. x. 24. 9
In whose sad time blood did from heaven rayne.	II. x. 34. 2
this sad realme, cut into sondry shayres	II. x. 37. 4
Through great bloodshed and many a sad assay,	II. x. 49. 2
daily spectacle of sad decay:	II. x. 62. 5
Hengist, seeming sad for that was donne,	II. x. 66. 3
the Palmer eke in habit sad	II. xi. 3. 7
Gan her recomfort from so sad affright,	II. xi. 16. 5
the sad husbandmans long hope	II. xi. 18. 7
shame and sad reproch, here to be red	II. xii. 9. 6
great sorrow and sad agony	II. xii. 27. 7
That he might know and ease her sorrow sad;	II. xii. 28. 3
The hellish Harpyes, prophets of sad destiny.	II. xii. 36. 9
that knight . . . both sorrowfull and sad.	II. xii. 84. 2
'Sad end,' (quoth he) 'of life intemperate,	II. xii. 85. 6
hideous horror and sad trembling sownd,	III. i. 14. 6
Sad, solemne, sowre, and full of fancies fraile,	III. ii. 27. 5
sad sighes and sorrowes deepe Kept watch	III. ii. 28. 6
with sad drearyhead Changed thy lively cheare,	III. ii. 30. 8
Certain sad words with hollow voice and bace,	III. ii. 50. 5
this sad evill, which doth her infest,	III. iii. 18. 5
'Great ayd . . . shall give in that sad day;	III. iii. 28. 2
thy sad people, utterly fordonne,	III. iii. 34. 3
the sad end of her sweet Marinell:	III. iv. 25. 5
Drew the smooth charett of sad Cymoont:	III. iv. 33. 2
Supplide her sobbing breaches with sad complement.	III. iv. 35. 9
Sad life worse then glad death;	III. iv. 38. 8
In stead thereof sad sorow and disdain.	III. iv. 54. 2
'Night! thou foule Mother of annoyaunce sad,	III. iv. 55. 1
The dreary image of sad death appeares:	III. iv. 57. 7
with their sad instruments Of spoyle and murder	III. v. 16. 1
The fearefull end of his avengement sad,	III. v. 24. 4
There a sad cloud of sleepe her overkest,	III. vi. 10. 8
whose sad annoy The Gods doe dread,	III. vi. 24. 7
To which sad lovers were transformde of yore;	III. vi. 45. 2
Sad Amaranthus, made a floure but late,	III. vi. 45. 6
Sad Amaranthus, in whose purple gore	III. vi. 45. 7
laying his sad dartes Asyde,	III. vi. 49. 8
ruth of her sad plight Would make to melt,	III. vii. 9. 6
his sad mother, seeing his sore plight,	III. vii. 20. 6
Full of sad feare and doubtfull agony	III. vii. 32. 1
this sad encounter shonne, And seeke els	III. viii. 17. 5
In such distresse and sad perplexity	III. viii. 33. 8
turned hath great mirth to mourning sad,	III. viii. 46. 3
'the signes be sad;	III. viii. 50. 1
In one sad night consumd and thrown downe;	III. ix. 39. 5
To save his people sad from victours vengefull handes,	III. ix. 41. 9
With this sad hersall of his heavy stresse	III. xi. 18. 1
The soring clouds into sad showeres ymolte;	III. xi. 25. 8
the sad distresse In which that boye plunged,	III. xi. 36. 2
The God himselfe did pensive seeme and sad,	III. xi. 41. 6
High heaven beholdes sad lovers nightly theeveryes.	III. xi. 45. 9
arrowes . . . Some headed with sad lead,	III. xi. 48. 4
now sad shadowes gan the world to hyde	III. xi. 55. 3
every wight dismayd with darkenes sad	III. xii. 1. 3
inly being more then seeming sad:	III. xii. 16. 4
He looking lompish and full sullen sad,	III. xii. 18. 2
Full of sad signes,	III. xii. 19. 7
measur'd many a sad verse,	III. xii. 36. 4
he, sad man, when he had long . . . Awayted	III. xii. 45. 1
Her body, late the prison of sad paine,	III. xii. 45. or. 3
Of lovers sad calamities of old	IV. i. 1. 1
All which the sad effects of discord sung:	IV. i. 21. 3
Of sacred Salem; and sad Iliou,	IV. i. 22. 3
left him now as sad, as whilome jollie,	IV. i. 36. 8
Sad Clotho held the rocke,	IV. ii. 48. 5
Though sad and sorie for so heavy sight,	IV. iii. 14. 2
whose sad rufell cheare Made her to change her hew,	IV. iii. 46. 8
great comfort in her sad misfare Was Amoret,	IV. v. 30. 4
Full of melancholie and sad misfare	IV. vi. 2. 3
I rest his wretched thrall, the sad Aemylia'	IV. vii. 18. 9
'Ah, sad Aemylia!' (then sayd Amoret)	IV. vii. 19. 1

Sad—Continued.

forth the sad Aemylia issewed,	IV. vii. 34. 1
Full of sad anguish and in heavy case:	IV. vii. 38. 4
covered all with shade And sad melancholy:	IV. vii. 38. 9
with penance sad And pensive sorrow	IV. viii. 2. 5
seeing his sad plight,	IV. viii. 3. 6
Both in full sad and sorrowfull estate:	IV. viii. 19. 4
Full of sad powre, that poynous bale did breede	IV. viii. 39. 4
that same dwarfe right sorie seem'd and sad,	IV. viii. 46. 3
In heavy plight and sad perplexitie;	IV. viii. 57. 2
soone as sad Aemylia did espie	IV. viii. 63. 1
Who now long time had lyen in prison sad;	IV. ix. 4. 3
Dislikefull paine so sad a taske to take,	IV. ix. 40. 4
The which sad lovers for their vowes did pay;	IV. x. 37. 8
her sad semblant and demeaure wyse:	IV. x. 49. 6
deekt with smyles that all sad humors chaced,	IV. x. 50. 8
in sad thraldomes chayne;	IV. xi. 1. 5
sad Asopus, comely with his hoarie head.	IV. xi. 14. 9
those sixe sad brethren, like forlorne,	IV. xi. 37. 1
Sad Trowis, that once his people over-ran,	IV. xi. 41. 7
Soft Spio, sweete Endore, Sao sad,	IV. xi. 48. 8
In this sad plight he walked here and there,	IV. xii. 17. 1
away gan chace Sad death,	IV. xii. 34. 4
Lamenting sore his sorrowfull sad tyne,	V. i. 13. 8
she feared The sad effect of her neare overthrowe;	V. ii. 22. 4
(The lucky Pylot of her passage sad,)	V. iv. 11. 7
the mightie sway Of that sad stroke,	V. v. 9. 6
thus thy better dayes are drowned In sad despaire,	V. v. 36. 5
fairly did dissemble her sad thoughts unrest.	V. v. 44. 9
sad tydings of his halefull smart	V. vi. 3. 3
'The tidings sad . . . will needs, I see, be rad.	V. vi. 10. 4
The whole discourse of his captivance sad,	V. vi. 17. 2
suffer sleepe to seaze His eye-lids sad,	V. vi. 26. 6
She sought with ruth to salve his sad misfortune sore,	V. vii. 38. 9
Full sad and sorrowfull was Britomart	V. vii. 44. 1
that Damzell, the sad Samient,	V. viii. 25. 6
Was brought to her sad doome,	V. ix. 42. 9
Through the sad terror of so dreadfull fate,	V. ix. 46. 4
streight tooke his flight From that sad land	V. x. 11. 4
Within the laud where dwelt that Ladie sad;	V. x. 18. 2
Seeing that sad ensample them before,	V. x. 38. 2
As by sad Belge scenes;	V. xi. 1. 7
Doubting sad end of principle unsound:	V. xi. 2. 7
the sad steele seizd not, where it was hight,	V. xi. 8. 7
With Belge, who watcht all this while full sad,	V. xi. 32. 8
Those tidings sad Did much abash Sir Artegal to heare,	V. xi. 40. 6
Lookt up with eyes full sad and hart full sore,	V. xii. 11. 7
Artegal, returning yet halfe sad	VI. i. 4. 4
of the Lady selfe in sad dismay He was ymett,	VI. i. 24. 7
The sad Briana which all this beheld;	VI. i. 44. 6
her sad selfe . . . constraing, To wype his wounds,	VI. ii. 41. 4
'Dame, he no longer sad;	VI. ii. 45. 4
Both to her love and to her selfe in that sad dreare.	VI. ii. 46. 9
timely joy . . . now turnd to sad annoy?	VI. iii. 4. 9
Crying aloud to shew her sad misfare	VI. iii. 24. 5
And his sad Ladie left in pitifull affright:	VI. iv. 1. 9
wrapt In sad misfortunes foule deformity	VI. v. 1. 3
Did wexe exceeding sorrowfull and sad,	VI. v. 3. 3
sad despaire away did cast.	VI. v. 21. 9
About the sad Screna things to dight,	VI. v. 25. 3
With holesome reede of sad sobriety,	VI. vi. 5. 7
Ryding a softly pace with portance sad,	VI. vii. 6. 8
His mindes sad message hacke unto him sent;	VI. viii. 8. 3
downe themselves doe drive To sad decay,	VI. ix. 22. 5
Faire Pastorella, sorrowfull and sad,	VI. x. 40. 5
Most sorrowfull, most sad, that ever sight,	VI. x. 40. 6
would row And pity her sad plight,	VI. xi. 2. 9
Faire Pastorella, whose sad mournfull hew	VI. xi. 3. 8
The sad remembrance of her wretched plight:	VI. xi. 50. 7
them pursu'd into their dortours sad,	VI. xii. 24. 3
sad examples shewed Of her great power,	VII. vi. 4. 6
do pay them sad penance,	VII. vii. 23. 7
calling forth out of sad Winters night	Am. iv. 5
Such death the sad ensample of your might.	Am. vii. 14
In secret sorow, and sad pensiveness.	Am. xxxiv. 14
drery sad disdayne Of all worlds gladnesse,	Am. lii. 11
tempests sad assay,	Am. lxiii. 1
speake no word to her of these sad plights,	Am. lxxxiii. 11
slowly seemd to move Theyr sad protract	Am. lxxxvi. 4
could not chose but laugh . . . Though sad to see him pained.	Epiq. iv. 34
her sad eyes, still fastened on the ground,	Epiq. 234
How slowly does sad Time his feathers move?	Epiq. 281
guydest lovers through the nights sad dread,	Epiq. 290
Without tempestuous storms or sad afray:	Epiq. 327
Make sudden sad affrights;	Epiq. 339
Sad-afflicted. To succour the weak state of sad afflicted Troy.	II. iii. 31. 9
Sadder. Thilke sollein season sadder plight doth aske,	S.C.N. 17
To sadder times thou mayst attune thy quill,	S.C.N. 35
Your string could soone to sadder tenor turne,	Epiq. 9
Saddle. from his saddle quite he did him beare.	I. iii. 35. 7
from his saddle forced him to fly;	II. viii. 33. 7
Ne her out of the stedfast sadle driv'd;	III. vii. 40. 7
being forst his sadle soone to leave,	IV. i. 36. 4
for to winne the sadle lost the steed.	IV. v. 22. 5
Whiles mawares his sadle he forwent,	IV. vi. 11. 8
As he with golden sadle is arayd,	V. iii. 35. 4
bore him quite out of his sadle,	V. viii. 7. 8
from his sadle swarved nought asyde,	V. x. 35. 2
Saddle-bow. to his saddle-bow thereby He bowed low,	IV. viii. 43. 4
Sadly. They sadly traveilid thus,	I. viii. 2. 1

Sadly—Continued.

Musing full *sadly* in his sullein mind: . . . I. ix. 35. 3
sadly soucing on the sandy shore, . . . III. iv. 16. 8
 who lay the whiles in swoune, full *sadly* set, . . . IV. vii. 35. 4
Sadly she rode, and never word did say . . . V. vi. 18. 3
 Now glooming *sadly*, so to cloke her matter; . . . VI. vi. 42. 8
Sadness. your faire beautie doe with *sadnes* spill? . . . II. ix. 37. 6
 on me thou shinedst late in *sadnesse*, . . . Am. xxxix. 6
 feeling thence, no more her sorowes *sadnesse*, . . . Am. xxxix. 11
 And all mirth *sadnesse*, and all lucre losse, . . . H.II.B. 280
Safe. See Save.
Safe in his dreads den him thought to hide: . . . I'an. x. 4
 till *safe* and sound 'She home returne, . . . S.C. Au. 180
safe delivered from sad decay, . . . Gn. 335
 meane estate In *safe* assurance, . . . H.ub. 910
 'Safe then, and safest were my sillie sheepe, . . . D. 134
 'Henceforth in *safe* assurance may ye rest, . . . I. ii. 27. 1
 in minde to slipp away, Soone as appeard *safe* opportunitie: . . . I. ii. 41. 7
 saw his guest Would *safe* depart, . . . I. ix. 54. 3
 And eke be *safe* from daunger far descryde, . . . I. xi. 5. 4
 the land . . . scemeth *safe* from storias . . . I. xii. 1. 5
safe ye seised have the shore, . . . I. xii. 17. 7
 Here she a while may make her *safe* abode, . . . I. xii. 42. 5
 Better *safe* port then be in seas distrest, . . . II. vi. 23. 8
safe I have them kept in secret mew, . . . II. vii. 19. 8
 found no place wher *safe* he shroud him might: . . . II. vii. 22. 7
 nothing else might keepe her *safe* and sound: . . . II. xii. 82. 7
 her to Faery court *safe* to convey; . . . III. i. 2. 4
safe committ to her soft feathered nest, . . . III. i. 58. 7
 Her tender babe, it seeing *safe* appeare, . . . III. ii. 11. 8
 Sporting him selfe in *safe* felicity: . . . III. iv. 49. 4
 till *safe* him selfe he see from jeopardy, . . . III. x. 53. 9
 past the fire *Safe* and untoucht, . . . III. xi. 26. 2
 thought himselfe not *safe* enough thereby, . . . III. xii. 12. 2
 found right *safe* assurance there, . . . IV. i. 15. 9
 This happie day . . . In which you *safe* I see, . . . IV. ii. 23. 6
 Joyous to see her *safe* after long toyle, . . . IV. vi. 25. 5
 yet she may be *safe* though somewhat strayd: . . . IV. vi. 37. 8
 did in *safe* securitie abide, . . . IV. viii. 31. 4
 shake the *safe* assurance of their state: . . . IV. ix. 16. 4
 She was as *safe* as in a Sanctuary, . . . IV. ix. 19. 6
 of her health when Arteggall did heare, And *safe* returne, . . . V. ii. 3. 6
 'All times have wont *safe* passage to afford, . . . V. viii. 22. 1
 With *safe* assurance and establishment: . . . V. xi. 35. 4
 Where she in *safe* assurance mote abide, . . . VI. iii. 28. 8
 whilst in Morpheus bosome *safe* she lay, . . . VI. viii. 34. 6
 Be but vaine shadowes to this *safe* retyre Of life, . . . VI. ix. 27. 5
 which mote pervart His *safe* assurance, . . . Am. xlii. 12
Safe-conduct. Gave them *safe conduct*, till to end they came. . . III. x. 16. 7
 To *safe-conduct* his love, . . . VI. iii. 15. 8
Safe-conducting. For *safe conducting* of his sickly Dame . . . VI. iii. 31. 3
Safe-guard. for the *safeguard* of his personage, . . . H.ub. 1117
 ne car'd for his *saufgard*, . . . II. v. 8. 8
 To *sauegard* her ywarded all alone: . . . III. viii. 46. 8
 'out of the flames for *sauegard* fled, . . . III. ix. 41. 2
 since this Ladie . . . needeth *sauegard* . . . VI. ii. 38. 2
 watch about her for her *sauegard* keepe, . . . VI. iii. 44. 9
 his backe for best *sauegard* He lent against a tree, . . . VI. v. 18. 8
Safety. our sheepe about us *safety* fedde, . . . S.C. Jun. 88
 Here we our slender pypes may *safety* charme, . . . S.C. O. 118
 she is gone that *safety* did hem keepe: . . . S.C. N. 137
 The shepheards there abroad may *safety* lie, . . . Col. 316
 Under your beames I will me *safety* shrowd . . . I. iv. 48. 3
 My little boat can *safety* passe this perillous bourne, . . . II. vi. 10. 9
 'What secret place' . . . 'can *safety* hold . . . II. vii. 20. 1
 A seate in Ireland *safety* to remayne, . . . II. x. 41. 8
 Here may thy storme-hett vessell *safety* ryde, . . . II. xii. 32. 7
 Thus *safety* with my love I thence did wend, . . . IV. x. 58. 8
 all that while her life she *safety* garded; . . . V. v. 8. 8
 In covert shade him selfe did *safety* rest, . . . VI. iii. 20. 3
 to keepe him selfe so *safety* as he may, . . . VI. iii. 47. 9
Safer. in this quiet make you *safer* live, . . . VI. ix. 32. 8
Safest. 'Safe then, and safest were my sillie sheepe, . . . D. 134
 when he sleepes in most security And safest scemes, . . . III. iv. 27. 4
 Aread what course of you is *safest* dempt, . . . III. xi. 23. 3
Safeties. She warned them to tend their *safeties* well, . . . IV. ii. 53. 8
Safety. left mine owne his *safetie* to tender; . . . Gn. 362
 none the holy things in *safety* kept, . . . I. iii. 17. 8
 none did others *safety* despize, . . . I. ix. 1. 5
 am I now in *safetie* sure, (quoth he) . . . I. ix. 26. 1
 she had great doubt of his *safety*, . . . I. xi. 33. 8
 for his *safetie* gan devoutly pray, . . . I. xi. 50. 8
 here a while ye may in *safety* rest, . . . II. vi. 23. 6
 Ne of his *safetie* seemed care he kept; . . . II. vi. 42. 5
 Ne suffred lust his *safety* to betray, . . . II. vii. 64. 8
 'The charge . . . Of his deare *safety*, . . . II. viii. 8. 2
 For *safety* that same his sea-marke made, . . . II. x. 6. 6
 Saxons, whom he for his *safety* employes, . . . II. x. 64. 9
 The Palmer, seeing them in *safetie* past, . . . II. xii. 9. 1
 of our *safety* good heede to take; . . . II. xii. 17. 7
 when I shall my selfe in *safety* see, . . . III. iv. 10. 6
 desire No service but thy *safety* and ayd; . . . III. v. 36. 4
 of her *safety* greatly grew a frayd, . . . III. vii. 25. 3
safety fownd at sea which she fownd not at land, . . . III. vii. 27. 9
 am I glad that here I now in *safety* ame, . . . III. viii. 23. 9
 That Ladies *safetie* is sore to be dradd, . . . III. viii. 50. 3
 did him selfe to *safety* retyre, . . . III. ix. 40. 9
 of her *safety* in great doubt I sme, . . . III. x. 39. 7
 Here for to stay in *safetie* behynd: . . . III. x. 41. 6
 Till we returne againe in *safety*: . . . III. x. 42. 5

Safety—Continued.

Forgetfull of his *safety*, . . . III. xii. 17. 9
 every part to *safety* full sownd, . . . III. xii. 38. 6
 in *safetie* now I have you seene, . . . III. xii. 40. 4
 she gan to dout Their *safetie*, . . . IV. ii. 46. 6
 life it selfe seemd loathsome, and long *safetie* ill, . . . IV. iii. 36. 9
 Feare of her *safety* did her not constraime; . . . IV. ix. 18. 1
 Where he him selfe did rest in *safety* . . . V. iv. 46. 6
 harbour here in *safety* from those ravenous dogs, . . . V. x. 23. 9
 Albe that it most *safety* to him gave, . . . V. xi. 46. 5
 conceiving then great feare Of my fraile *safetie*, . . . VI. ii. 29. 3
 Or understand that shee In *safetie* did remaine, . . . VI. iv. 40. 9
 Like scatted sheepe, to seeke for *safetie*, . . . VI. vi. 38. 6
 for his *safety* he did him constraime To give him ground, . . . VI. vii. 46. 5
 fled away . . . To seeke for *safety*; . . . VI. vii. 50. 5
 in that villaines health her *safety* lics; . . . VI. viii. 18. 5
 False Fortune did her *safety* betray, . . . VI. viii. 34. 8
 minding more her *safety* then himselfe, . . . VI. xi. 19. 3
 On which he *safety* hopes that earst feard to be lost, . . . VI. xi. 44. 9
 The joyous *safety* of so sweet a rest; . . . Am. lxiii. 10
 annoy The *safety* of our joy; . . . Epith. 325
Safety's. forst their chiefetain, for his *safeties* sake, . . . H. x. 16. 6
Saffron. *Saffron*, sought for in Cilician soyle; . . . Gn. 671
 Weary of aged Tithones *saffron* bed, . . . I. ii. 7. 2
Sage. The wholesome *Saulge*, and Lavender still gray, . . . Mut. 187
 powrth forth these oracles so *sage* . . . Col. 825
 manly courage, Tempred with . . . advizement *sage*, . . . Ded. Son. xv. 9
 The Laurell, meed of . . . Poets *sage*; . . . I. i. 9. 2
 a most mighty king, most rich and *sage*: . . . I. ii. 23. 3
 On which her six *sage* Counsellours did ryde, . . . I. iv. 18. 2
 tyred limbes to rest, O matrone *sage*, (quoth she) . . . I. x. 11. 2
 A noble crew . . . Of *sage* and sober peres, . . . I. xi. 5. 5
 He seemd to be a *sage* and sober syre; . . . II. i. 7. 7
 Helpe with thy hand, or with thy counsell *sage*: . . . II. vi. 48. 4
 in demeanure soher, and in counsell *sage*, . . . II. ix. 27. 9
 that *sage* Pylion syre, . . . II. ix. 48. 4
 He now was growne right wise and wondrous *sage*: . . . II. ix. 54. 5
 with speeches *sage* Inquyrd, . . . II. x. 27. 8
 his *sage* Palmer that him governed; . . . II. xii. 38. 5
 Such vertue in his staffe had eke this Palmer *sage*, . . . II. xii. 41. 9
 a God him *sage* Antiquity Did wisely make, . . . II. xii. 48. 1
 counsell *sage* in steed thereof to him applyde, . . . II. xii. 82. 9
 the *sage* wisard telles, as he has redd, . . . III. i. 16. 8
 With comely haveour and count'nance *sage*, . . . III. xii. 3. 8
 Few men, but such as sober are and *sage*, . . . IV. iii. 43. 7
 her friends with counsell *sage* Dissuaded her . . . IV. iii. 50. 4
 Large Lisianassa, and Pronaea *sage*, . . . IV. xi. 50. 2
 First was a *sage* old Syre, . . . V. ix. 43. 7
 Which with *sage* counsell . . . He could enforme, . . . VI. vi. 3. 7
Sagely. Sober he seemde, and very *sagely* sad, . . . I. i. 29. 5
Sages. Where he those learned wits and antique *Sages*, . . . Ti. 59
 there dwelt three honorable *sages*, . . . II. ix. 47. 8
 all the workes of those wise *sages*, . . . IV. Pr. 3. 3
Said. See Old-said.
 An Angell . . . cride out aloude, and *said*, . . . Rev. ii. 13
 new Earth, new Heaven, *sayde* Saint John, . . . Rev. iv. 1
 A voice then *sayde*, beholde . . . Rev. iv. 5
said Jove, 'Lo! how the least the greatest may reprove, . . . Van. iv. 13
 Come tell me what was *sayd* of mee, . . . To his Booke 17
 The *sayd*, he was a winged lad, . . . S.C. Mar. 112
 *Nay *sayd* I thereto, by my deare borrowe, . . . S.C. May 150
 if that my Grandsire me *sayd* be true, . . . S.C. May 268
 Sike one (*sayd* Algrind) Moses was, . . . S.C. Jul. 157
 shepheards (*sayd* he) there doen leade, . . . S.C. Jul. 185
 Never shall be *sayde* that Perigot was dared, . . . S.C. Au. 24
 In forrein costes men *sayd* was plentye; . . . S.C. S. 28
 reigned (as men *sayd*) in Venus seate, . . . S.C. D. 60
Said he, 'What have I, wretch, deserv'd, . . . Gn. 329
 Thus having *said*, he heavily departed, . . . Gn. 639
 'Whilome (*said* she) . . . H.ub. 45
 'Certes (*said* he) . . . H.ub. 83
 'Surely (*said* th' Ape) . . . H.ub. 95
 'Now surely brother (*said* the Foxe anon) . . . H.ub. 124
 afterwards with grave advizement *said*: . . . H.ub. 176
 (*Said* then the Foxe) . . . H.ub. 194
 to him *said*: 'Good Sir, full glad am I, . . . H.ub. 270
 'Gladly (*said* he) . . . H.ub. 287
 'Ah! (*said* the Ape, as sighing wondrous sad) . . . H.ub. 368
Said then the Foxe: . . . H.ub. 403
 'It seemes (*said* he) . . . H.ub. 415
 (*said* th' Ape) the charge is wondrous great, . . . H.ub. 431
 Therefore *said* he, . . . H.ub. 439
 there (*said* the Priest) is arte indeed: . . . H.ub. 483
Said: 'Ah! sir Mule, . . . H.ub. 589
 'Foolish Foxe (*said* the Mule) . . . H.ub. 595
 'Ay me! (*said* then the Foxe) . . . H.ub. 601
 'From royall Court I lately came (*said* he) . . . H.ub. 607
 tell us (*said* the Ape) . . . H.ub. 615
 'Marie, (*said* he) . . . H.ub. 619
 (*said* the Ape) how shall we first come in, . . . H.ub. 643
 'How els (*said* he) . . . H.ub. 645
 'Now (*sayd* he) . . . H.ub. 967
 (*sayd* the Ape) . . . H.ub. 973
 'Fond Ape! (*sayd* then the Foxe) . . . H.ub. 977
 'I am most worthie, (*said* the Ape) . . . H.ub. 1027
 'Nay (*said* the Foxe) . . . H.ub. 1033
 The subtle Foxe so well his message *sayd*, . . . H.ub. 1101
 Let God, (*said* he) . . . care for the manie, . . . H.ub. 1195
 (then *said* the Foxe) . . . H.ub. 1213
 'Arise, (*said* Mercurie) . . . H.ub. 1327

Said—Continued.

Behold (<i>said</i> it) and by ensample see,	Ti. 582
I softlie <i>said</i> , Alcyon!	D. 58
he <i>said</i> , with hollow sound,	D. 61
(<i>said</i> he, halfe wrothfully)	D. 71
So having <i>said</i> , away she softly past:	D. 293
<i>said</i> he came far from the main-sea deepe,	Col. 67
(<i>said</i> then that hony Boy)	Col. 96
Which having <i>said</i> , him Thestylis bespake;	Col. 156
(then Cuddy <i>said</i>)	Col. 290
say on further (then <i>said</i> Corylas)	Col. 323
(<i>said</i> Alexis then)	Col. 368
nay (<i>said</i> Colin)	Col. 376
since I <i>said</i> he is, he quite is gone,	Col. 433
thou hast nothing <i>said</i> ;	Col. 460
Then thus Melissa <i>said</i> ;	Col. 480
So having <i>said</i> , Aglaura him bespake:	Col. 584
'Colin, (<i>said</i> Cuddy then)	Col. 616
'Happie indeed (<i>said</i> Colin) I him hold,	Col. 660
'Shepherd, (<i>said</i> Thestylis)	Col. 676
'Ah! Colin, (then <i>said</i> Hobbinol)	Col. 731
is Love then (<i>said</i> Corylas) once knowne	Col. 771
Indeed (<i>said</i> Colin) passeth reasons reach,	Col. 837
So having <i>said</i> , Melissa spake at will;	Col. 895
'That ill (<i>said</i> Hobbinol) they him requite,	Col. 903
'Indeed (<i>said</i> Lucid)	Col. 907
'Ah! shepherds, (then <i>said</i> Colin)	Col. 927
'Ah Ladie,' (<i>said</i> he)	I. i. 12. 7
Approcht in hast . . . And <i>said</i> ,	I. i. 27. 3
'Of such,' (<i>said</i> he) 'I chiefly doe inquire,	I. i. 31. 5
'Now,' (<i>said</i> the Ladie) 'draweth toward night,	I. i. 32. 4
<i>said</i> , 'Ah Sir, my liege Lord, and my love,	I. i. 51. 1
she <i>said</i> , . . . deare constraint, Lets me not sleepe,	I. i. 53. 1
<i>said</i> , 'Deare dame, I rew, That	I. i. 53. 8
And <i>said</i> , 'Deare dame, your sudden overthrow,	I. ii. 21. 7
And <i>said</i> , 'faire lady, hart of flint would rew	I. ii. 26. 8
Better new friend then an old foe is <i>said</i> .'	I. ii. 27. 4
'The author then,' (<i>said</i> he)	I. ii. 34. 7
'But how long time,' <i>said</i> then the Elfin knight,	I. ii. 43. 1
'O! how,' <i>said</i> he, 'mote I that well out find,	I. ii. 43. 6
weeping <i>said</i> , 'Ah, my long lacked Lord,	I. iii. 27. 1
He thereto meeting <i>said</i> , 'My dearest Dame,	I. iii. 28. 1
Archimago <i>said</i> , a felon strong To many knights did	I. iii. 29. 3
proudly <i>said</i> ; 'Lo! there the worthie meed Of him	I. iii. 36. 3
<i>said</i> , 'Why Archimago, lucklesse syre, What doe I see?	I. iii. 38. 1
Thereto <i>said</i> he, 'Faire Dame, he nought dismayd	I. iv. 49. 1
'Ah me! that is a double death,' (she <i>said</i>)	I. iv. 51. 6
<i>said</i> ; 'Ah! wretched sonne of wofull syre,	I. v. 10. 5
<i>said</i> ; 'Goe now, proud Miscreant,	I. v. 13. 1
to him running <i>said</i> ; 'O! prowest knight,	I. v. 14. 2
<i>said</i> , 'Deare daughter, rightly may I rew The fall	I. v. 25. 1
'Where is,' (<i>said</i> Satyrane) 'that Paynimis sonne,	I. vi. 39. 5
<i>said</i> ; 'Arise, thou cursed Miscreant,	I. vi. 41. 1
drawing nigh him, <i>said</i> ; 'Ah! mishorn Elfe,	I. vi. 42. 1
he al enrag'd these bitter speeches <i>said</i> ,	I. vi. 46. 9
griefe . . . can more easily be thought then <i>said</i> .'	I. vii. 41. 2
<i>said</i> ; 'Faire Sir, I hope good hap hath brought	I. vii. 42. 5
after charmes and some enchantments <i>said</i> ,	I. viii. 14. 6
again he <i>said</i> , <i>He could not tell</i> ,	I. viii. 32. 8
<i>said</i> ; 'Old syre, it seemes thou hast not red	I. viii. 33. 4
She <i>said</i> ; 'Ah dearest Lord! what evill starre	I. viii. 42. 6
'Faire Lady,' then <i>said</i> that victorious knight,	I. viii. 44. 1
'Such then,' (<i>said</i> Una, . . . is the face of falshood:	I. viii. 49. 3
'Faire virgin,' (<i>said</i> the Prince,)	I. ix. 3. 1
'Well worthy impe,' <i>said</i> then the Lady gent,	I. ix. 6. 1
at her parting <i>said</i> , She Queene of Faeries hight,	I. ix. 14. 9
'Thine, O! then,' <i>said</i> the gentle Redcrosse knight,	I. ix. 17. 1
shall I you recount a ruefull cace,' (<i>Said</i> he)	I. ix. 26. 7
'How may a man,' (<i>said</i> he) . . . Be wonne	I. ix. 31. 1
'Certes,' (<i>said</i> he) 'hence shall I never rest,	I. ix. 32. 1
to the villain <i>said</i> ; 'Thou damned wight,	I. ix. 37. 6
The knight . . . <i>said</i> ; 'The terme of life is limited,	I. ix. 41. 2
To him <i>said</i> ; 'Fie, fie, faint hearted Knight!	I. ix. 52. 6
her embracing, <i>said</i> ; 'O happy earth,	I. x. 9. 1
'Ah! no,' <i>said</i> they, 'but forth she may not come;	I. x. 16. 4
Then <i>said</i> the aged Caelia, 'Deare dame,	I. x. 17. 1
day and night <i>said</i> his devotion,	I. x. 46. 6
'Thrise happy man,' <i>said</i> then the father grave,	I. x. 51. 1
'Till now,' <i>said</i> then the knight,	I. x. 58. 1
'Most trew,' then <i>said</i> the holy aged man;	I. x. 59. 1
'What need of armes, . . .' (<i>Said</i> he)	I. x. 62. 8
'That may not be,' (<i>said</i> he)	I. x. 63. 6
'That word shall I,' (<i>said</i> he) 'avouchen good,	I. x. 64. 8
This <i>said</i> , adowne he looked	I. x. 67. 5
'Lo! yonder is,' (<i>said</i> she) 'The brasen towre,	I. xi. 3. 1
Another <i>said</i> , that in his eyes did rest	I. xii. 10. 7
Another <i>said</i> , he saw him move his eyes indeed,	I. xii. 10. 9
<i>said</i> that royall Pere in sober wise;	I. xii. 17. 1
'Ah dearest Lord!' <i>said</i> then that doughty knight,	I. xii. 18. 1
eare he thus had <i>said</i> ,	I. xii. 24. 6
A Messenger with letters, which his message <i>said</i> ,	I. xii. 24. 9
With sober countenance thus to him <i>said</i> :	I. xii. 33. 3
'How may it be,' <i>said</i> then the knight	II. i. 11. 1
'And lives he yet,' (<i>said</i> he)	II. i. 12. 2
Where may that treachour then,' (<i>said</i> he) 'he found,	II. i. 12. 6
'That shall I shew,' (<i>said</i> he)	II. i. 12. 8
The knight, approaching nigh, thus to her <i>said</i> :	II. i. 14. 1
Eftsoone she <i>said</i> ; 'Ah! gentle trustie Squyre,	II. i. 17. 1
'False traytour certes,' (<i>said</i> the Faerie knight)	II. i. 17. 6
(<i>said</i> she) 'I wote not how he hight,	II. i. 18. 6

Said—Continued.

by my head,' (<i>said</i> Guyon) 'much I muse,	II. i. 19. 1
he knew his error; and, himselfe inclyning, <i>said</i> ;	II. i. 28. 2
<i>said</i> the Redcrosse knight; 'Now mote I weete,	II. i. 29. 5
(<i>said</i> he) 'well mote I shame to tell	II. i. 30. 1
<i>said</i> ; 'Fayre sonne, God give you happy chaunce,	II. i. 31. 7
And to her <i>said</i> ;	II. i. 46. 5
Iar he it,' (<i>said</i> he) 'Deare dame, fro mee,	II. i. 48. 1
Not one word more she <i>said</i> ,	II. i. 56. 1
Then turning to his Palmer <i>said</i> ;	II. i. 57. 1
temperance' (<i>said</i> he) ' . . . can measure out a meane;	II. i. 68. 1
'Tell on, fayre Sir,' <i>said</i> she,	II. ii. 45. 1
'He is a great adventurer,' (<i>said</i> he)	II. iii. 12. 5
<i>said</i> : 'Old man great sure shal be thy meed,	II. iii. 14. 6
(<i>said</i> he) 'that shall I soone,	II. iii. 15. 1
'Dotard,' (<i>said</i> he) 'let he thy deepe advise:	II. iii. 16. 1
Braggadocchio <i>said</i> ; 'Once I did sweare,	II. iii. 17. 6
<i>said</i> then th' enchanter hive,	II. iii. 18. 1
The rest she would have <i>said</i> ,	II. iii. 42. 1
turning <i>said</i> to Trompart;	II. iii. 43. 7
(<i>said</i> Trompart) 'lett her pas at will,	II. iii. 44. 1
I,' (<i>said</i> Braggadocchio) 'thought no lesse,	II. iii. 44. 8
as he had <i>said</i> ,	II. iv. 27. 4
<i>Said</i> Guyon; 'Squyre, sore have ye beene diseasd,	II. iv. 33. 8
'Unlucky Squyre,' (<i>said</i> Guyon) . . . take heed	II. iv. 36. 1
'Perdy,' (<i>said</i> he) 'here comes,	II. iv. 40. 5
'How hight he then,' (<i>said</i> Guyon)	II. iv. 41. 1
'His be that care, . . .' (<i>Said</i> he)	II. iv. 43. 2
'Mad man,' (<i>said</i> then the Palmer)	II. iv. 44. 1
<i>Said</i> Guyon: 'let that message to thy Lord he brought.'	II. iv. 44. 9
He waxed wondrous wroth, and <i>said</i> ;	II. iv. 45. 2
<i>said</i> ; 'Live, and alleaguance owe To him	II. v. 13. 5
Guyon marking <i>said</i> ; 'Be nought agriev'd,	II. v. 15. 1
'Dreadlesse,' (<i>said</i> he) 'that shall I soone declare.	II. v. 17. 1
'And is that all, (<i>Said</i> he)	II. v. 18. 2
th' one (<i>said</i> shee) 'Because he wonne;	II. v. 19. 4
<i>said</i> ; 'Deare sonne, thy causelesse ruth repress,	II. v. 24. 5
He <i>said</i> ; 'Up, up! thou womanish weake knight,	II. v. 36. 2
<i>said</i> and did all that mote him delight,	II. vi. 22. 2
He wist him selfe amisse, and angry <i>said</i> ;	II. vi. 22. 6
'Vaine man,' (<i>said</i> she)	II. vi. 9. 5
'Vile Miscreant,' (<i>said</i> he) wither dost thou flye	II. vi. 39. 6
'Ah! be it,' (<i>said</i> he) 'from Pyrochles farre	II. vi. 44. 6
'Perdye, then is it fit for me,' (<i>said</i> he)	II. vi. 45. 1
'Harrow! the flames which me consume,' (<i>said</i> he)	II. vi. 49. 8
him perforce restraynd, and to him doubtfull <i>said</i> :	II. vii. 6. 9
'Mammon,' (<i>said</i> he) 'thy godheads vaunt is vaine,	II. vii. 9. 6
'Vaine glorious Elfe,' (<i>said</i> he)	II. vii. 11. 1
'All otherwise' (<i>said</i> he) 'I riches read,	II. vii. 12. 1
Mammon waxing wroth, 'And why then,' <i>said</i> ,	II. vii. 14. 6
'Sonne,' (<i>said</i> he then) 'lett he thy bitter scorne,	II. vii. 18. 1
'Be list not' (<i>said</i> the Elfin knight)	II. vii. 19. 1
Mammon, turning to that warrior, <i>said</i> ;	II. vii. 32. 6
'Certes,' (<i>said</i> he) 'I n'll thine offered grace,	II. vii. 33. 1
Gramercy, Mammon,' (<i>said</i> the gentle knight)	II. vii. 50. 1
So having <i>said</i> , eftsoones he gan display	II. viii. 8. 8
Then <i>said</i> Cymochles: 'Palmer, thou doest dote,	II. viii. 14. 1
'Fayr Sir,' <i>said</i> then the Palmer suppliant,	II. viii. 16. 1
'What herce or steed' (<i>said</i> he)	II. viii. 16. 8
'to those brethren <i>said</i> ; 'Rise, rise bylive,	II. viii. 18. 1
'So would I,' (<i>said</i> th' enchanter)	II. viii. 19. 5
'Foolish old man,' <i>said</i> then the Pagan wroth,	II. viii. 22. 1
<i>Said</i> he then to the Palmer:	II. viii. 24. 1
'Not one, nor other,' <i>said</i> the Palmer grave,	II. viii. 24. 6
'Palmer, (<i>said</i> he) 'no knight so rude, I weene,	II. viii. 26. 1
To whom Cymochles <i>said</i> ; 'For what art thou,	II. viii. 28. 1
'Indeed,' then <i>said</i> the Prince,	II. viii. 29. 1
<i>said</i> : 'Now, felon, sure I read,	II. viii. 30. 2
fowly <i>said</i> : 'By Mahoune, cursed thiefe,	II. viii. 33. 3
<i>said</i> ; 'Caytive, curse on thy cruell hond,	II. viii. 37. 6
<i>said</i> ; 'Fayre Sonne, great God thy right hand blesse,	II. viii. 40. 3
thus <i>said</i> ; 'Traytour, what hast thou doen?	II. viii. 46. 6
<i>said</i> ; 'Paynim, this is thy dismall day;	II. viii. 51. 5
'Foole!' (<i>said</i> the Pagan)	II. viii. 52. 1
right glad he grew, And <i>said</i> ;	II. viii. 53. 7
to the Prince . . . thus <i>said</i> ;	II. viii. 55. 4
'Fayre Sir,' (<i>said</i> he)	II. ix. 3. 1
'Thrise happy man,' (<i>said</i> then the Briton knight)	II. ix. 5. 1
<i>Said</i> Guyon, 'Noble Lord, what meed so great,	II. ix. 6. 1
'Certes,' (then <i>said</i> the Prince) 'I God avow,	II. ix. 7. 1
'Seldom' (<i>said</i> Guyon) 'yields to vertue aide,	II. ix. 8. 2
'Gramercy Sir,' <i>said</i> he;	II. ix. 9. 1
'Fly fly, good knights,' (<i>said</i> he)	II. ix. 12. 1
the Prince in courteous maner <i>said</i> ;	II. ix. 37. 4
'Fayre Sir,' <i>said</i> she,	II. ix. 38. 1
to her gently <i>said</i> :	II. ix. 41. 9
Cordeill <i>said</i> she lov'd him as behoov'd;	II. x. 28. 5
He then remembered well, that had bene <i>said</i> ,	II. xi. 45. 1
<i>Said</i> then the Boteman, 'Palmer, stere aright,	II. xii. 3. 1
Thus <i>said</i> ; 'Behold th' ensamples	II. xii. 9. 2
<i>said</i> the knight; 'Lo! I the land descry;	II. xii. 10. 8
'That may not bee,' <i>said</i> then the Ferryman,	II. xii. 11. 1
Scarse had he <i>said</i> , when hard at hand they spy	II. xii. 18. 5
then <i>said</i> the Palmer well aviz'd,	II. xii. 26. 1
to him <i>said</i> :	II. xii. 28. 4
<i>Said</i> then the Palmer;	II. xii. 37. 7
<i>Said</i> he; 'These seeming beasts are men	II. xii. 85. 1
<i>Said</i> Guyon; 'See the mind of beastly man,	II. xii. 87. 1
'Certes,' (<i>said</i> she) 'then beene ye sixe to blame,	III. i. 25. 1
'Perdy,' (<i>said</i> Britomart) 'the choise is hard;	III. i. 27. 6

Said—Continued.

'He should advanced bee to high regard,' (Said they) . . . III. i. 27. 9
 (said she then) 'now may ye all see plaine, . . . III. i. 29. 7
 'Tuo well we see,' (saide they) . . . III. i. 30. 1
 (Said he) 'perhaps ye should it better find: . . . III. ii. 13. 5
 said; 'Sir knight, these ydle termes forbear; . . . III. ii. 16. 1
 (said she) 'what evill plight Hath thee opprest, . . . III. ii. 30. 7
 So having said, her twist her armes twaine . . . III. ii. 34. 1
 'O daughter deare!' (said she) 'despierre no whit; . . . III. ii. 35. 6
 'Was never such, but mote the like be fownd,' (Said she) . . . III. ii. 36. 4
 Can doe' (said she) 'that which cannot be donne,' . . . III. ii. 36. 8
 'These idle wordes' (said she) 'doe nought aswage . . . III. ii. 37. 1
 'Daughter,' (said she) 'what need ye be dismayd? . . . III. ii. 40. 1
 that old Dame said many an idle verse, . . . III. ii. 48. 8
 to the virgin said, thrise said she it; . . . III. ii. 50. 6
 That said, her rownd about she from her turnd, . . . III. ii. 51. 1
 to her said: 'Beldame, by that ye tell . . . III. iii. 17. 4
 to him said: 'Yf any leaches skill . . . III. iii. 18. 1
 brusting forth in laughter, to her said: . . . III. iii. 19. 2
 said; 'Sith then thou knowest all our grieft, . . . III. iii. 21. 1
 'But read,' (saide Glauce) 'thou Magitian, . . . III. iii. 25. 1
 'Nay but the terme' (said he) 'is limited, . . . III. iii. 44. 1
 'Deare image of my selfe, (she said) . . . III. iv. 36. 1
 'What mister wight,' (saide he) 'and how arayed?' . . . III. v. 5. 1
 'Now certes, swaine,' (saide he) 'such one, I weene, . . . III. v. 6. 1
 me lever were to weeten that,' (Saide he) . . . III. v. 7. 2
 'Mercy, deare Lord!' (said he) 'what grace is this . . . III. v. 35. 1
 Thereat she blushing saide; 'Ah! gentle Squire, . . . III. v. 36. 1
 'Unthankfull wretch,' (saide he) 'is this the meed, . . . III. v. 45. 1
 said that hee Was the disturber of all civill life, . . . III. vi. 14. 7
 to her scoffing said: . . . III. vi. 21. 2
 sharply saide: 'Goe, Dame; goe, seeke your boy, . . . III. vi. 24. 2
 gan relent What shee had said; . . . III. vi. 25. 3
 (said he) 'one word may tell . . . III. vii. 57. 1
 (then laughing said The knight) . . . III. vii. 57. 5
 'The first which then refused me,' (said hee) . . . III. vii. 68. 1
 she knew, she said, I would disclose Her counsell, . . . III. vii. 58. 8
 'Perdy' (said Satyrane) 'thou Squire of Dames, . . . III. vii. 61. 1
 (said he) 'this Lady is my deare; . . . III. viii. 12. 8
 (said Braggadocchio) 'needs thou wilt Thy daies abridge . . . III. viii. 18. 1
 This said, they both a furlongs mounenance Retird . . . III. viii. 18. 5
 'Ah!' (said she) 'father, I note read aright . . . III. viii. 23. 7
 saide his boat the way could wisely tell; . . . III. viii. 24. 7
 then she said she lov'd none, but a Faery knight. . . . III. viii. 29. 9
 Who thereto answering said: . . . III. viii. 46. 1
 'Ah! gentle knight,' (said then Sir Satyrane) . . . III. viii. 47. 1
 Then said: 'Fayre Sir, . . . III. viii. 48. 3
 (said Paridell) 'the signes be sadd; . . . III. viii. 50. 1
 (said then the Squire of Dames) . . . III. viii. 51. 1
 is he not more mad,' (said Paridell) . . . III. ix. 8. 1
 let us first' (said Satyrane) 'entreat . . . III. ix. 9. 1
 'Anchyses sonne, hegott of Venus fayre,' Said he, . . . III. ix. 41. 2
 (said Britomart) 'afresh appeard The glory . . . III. ix. 44. 1
 (said Paridell) 'Pardon, I pray, . . . III. ix. 47. 1
 Indeed he said, . . . there grew Another plant, . . . III. ix. 47. 5
 Said he, 'Thou man of nought, . . . III. x. 24. 6
 low prostrating said: 'Good Sir, . . . III. x. 25. 2
 (said Trompart) 'take good hart, . . . III. x. 26. 1
 bold he said; O most redoubted Pere! . . . III. x. 26. 8
 'It is not long,' (saide hee) . . . III. x. 27. 1
 said: 'Thy offers hase I greatly loth, . . . III. x. 29. 6
 (said Paridell) 'She wonneth in the forrest . . . III. x. 38. 2
 'Perdy, nay,' (said Malbecco) . . . III. x. 39. 1
 'Ah! but,' (said crafty Trompart) 'weete ye well, . . . III. x. 40. 2
 Said Trompart; 'You, . . . stay in safetie behynd: . . . III. x. 41. 4
 best,' (said he) 'that ye doe leave Your treasure . . . III. x. 42. 1
 He said; 'O soverayne Lord! . . . III. xi. 9. 2
 said; 'Sir knight, your cause is nothing lesse . . . III. xi. 18. 3
 'Ah! gentlest knight alive,' (said Scudamore) . . . III. xi. 19. 1
 'Life is not lost,' (said she) . . . III. xi. 19. 8
 thus said: 'What . . . provoke we heare? . . . III. xi. 22. 6
 'Perdy not so,' (saide shee) . . . III. xi. 24. 5
 winged boy . . . scoffing thus unto his mother said: . . . III. xi. 35. 7
 to him said: 'Thou wicked man, . . . III. xii. 35. 1
 Said: 'Gentle Dame, . . . III. xii. 40. 2
 both did and said Full many things . . . IV. i. 7. 4
 said, her love to lose she was full loth, . . . IV. i. 10. 8
 Was tickled with delight, and jesting said; . . . IV. i. 33. 6
 'Ah! Sir,' (said Paridell) 'do not dismay Your selfe . . . IV. i. 40. 7
 Which when as Blandamour beheld, he said; . . . IV. i. 44. 1
 'Ah gentle knight!' then false Duessa said, . . . IV. i. 46. 1
 'Vile hag!' (said Scudamour) why dost thou lye, . . . IV. i. 48. 1
 'Fond knight,' (said she) . . . IV. i. 48. 3
 'Lo! recreant,' (said he) . . . IV. i. 51. 1
 made him open challenge, and thus boldly said; . . . IV. ii. 12. 9
 They said, it was for love of Florimell. . . . IV. ii. 22. 2
 'Fond Squire,' full angry then said Paridell, . . . IV. ii. 22. 5
 as he said, by that her outward grace . . . IV. ii. 22. 8
 Lachesis thereat gan to repine, And said; . . . IV. ii. 51. 5
 said, 'Sir Knight, sith ye this Lady clame, . . . IV. iv. 9. 1
 Braggadocchio said, he never thought . . . IV. iv. 10. 4
 Which when that warrior saw, he said no more, . . . IV. v. 39. 1
 'Certes,' (said he) 'ye mote as now excuse Me . . . IV. vi. 4. 6
 'This other day' (said he) 'a stranger knight . . . IV. vi. 5. 6
 'A stranger knight,' said he, 'unknowne by name, . . . IV. vi. 6. 3
 thus he sharply said: . . . IV. vi. 7. 6
 Said then Sir Scudamour: . . . IV. vi. 9. 6
 (said she) 'where am I, or with whom? . . . IV. vii. 11. 1
 (then said Amoret) . . . IV. vii. 19. 1
 'Is this the faith?' she said—and said no more, . . . IV. vii. 36. 8

Said—Continued.

saw that all he said and did was vaine, . . . IV. vii. 47. 2
 Well said the Wiseman, now prov'd true by this . . . IV. viii. 1. 1
 For all his joy, he said, . . . IV. viii. 57. 6
 said; 'And lives yet Amysa? . . . IV. viii. 63. 5
 lesse,' (said she) 'by all the woe I pas, . . . IV. viii. 63. 7
 sooth is said, and tride in each degree, . . . IV. ix. 27. 8
 Scudamour . . . thus saide: . . . IV. ix. 38. 6
 'True he it said, what ever man it said, . . . IV. x. 1. 1
 One of the worlds seven wonders said to hee, . . . IV. x. 30. 4
 said no more: . . . IV. x. 55. 6
 whether old Proteus true or false had said, . . . IV. xii. 28. 4
 'it's said That all the world . . . V. Pr. 9. 1
 'Who was it then,' (said Artegal) . . . V. i. 16. 1
 'A knight,' (said he) 'if knight he may be thought . . . V. i. 16. 3
 'Aread' (said he) 'which way then did he make? . . . V. i. 19. 1
 No sooner said, but streight he after sent His yron page, . . . V. i. 20. 1
 said; 'Now sure this doubtfull causes right . . . V. i. 25. 1
 'Sith then,' (said he) 'ye both the dead deny, . . . V. i. 26. 1
 'Not so, thou Squire,' (he said) . . . V. i. 28. 2
 'He is' (said he) 'a man of great defence, . . . V. ii. 6. 3
 'Now by my life,' (said he) 'and God to guide, . . . V. ii. 10. 5
 He said that he would all the earth uptake . . . V. ii. 31. 1
 For-why, he said, they all unquall were, . . . V. ii. 32. 1
 'Thou foolishe Elfe,' (said then the Gyant wroth) . . . V. ii. 37. 1
 Therewith the Gyant much abashed said, . . . V. ii. 44. 1
 'Which is' (said he) 'more heavy then in weight, . . . V. ii. 44. 6
 said that words were light, . . . V. ii. 45. 1
 'Well then,' said Artegal, 'let it be tride: . . . V. ii. 45. 4
 'Now take the right likewise,' said Artegal, . . . V. ii. 46. 1
 said, 'Be not upon thy balance wroken, . . . V. ii. 47. 4
 said, that surely Florimell it was, . . . V. iii. 17. 6
 ne ought he said, Ne ought he did, . . . V. iii. 18. 5
 to the boaster said; 'Thou losell base, . . . V. iii. 20. 6
 'If that' (said Guyon) 'may you satisfie, . . . V. iii. 32. 7
 said; 'Lo there! Sir Guyon, . . . V. iii. 35. 2
 So having said, the younger did ensue: . . . V. iv. 15. 1
 'Unto yourselfe,' said they, 'we give our word, . . . V. iv. 16. 4
 Then Artegal thus to the younger said: . . . V. iv. 17. 1
 'Your right is good,' (said he) . . . V. iv. 17. 8
 Then turning to the elder thus he said: . . . V. iv. 18. 1
 'Your right is good,' (said he) . . . V. iv. 18. 8
 'How bight that Amazon?' (said Artegal) . . . V. iv. 33. 1
 'Now sure,' (said he) 'I will not rest . . . V. iv. 34. 1
 thus to her said: . . . V. iv. 48. 3
 call Her nearest handmaid, . . . And to her said: . . . V. v. 29. 3
 (said then the faithfull Mayd) . . . V. v. 31. 1
 'Clarin,' (said she) 'thou seest yond Fayry Knight, . . . V. v. 32. 1
 not of cancred will,' (said he) 'nor obstinate . . . V. v. 41. 2
 said that he was obstinate and sterne, . . . V. v. 46. 1
 mute, . . . Till she againe thus said: . . . V. vi. 10. 1
 (said then the yron man) . . . V. vi. 16. 1
 'Said I not then' (quoth she) 'erwhile aright, . . . V. vi. 16. 6
 she had vow'd, she said, not to forgo . . . V. vi. 23. 6
 'Ye guilty eyes,' (said shee) 'the which with guyle . . . V. vi. 25. 1
 'Certes,' (said she) 'sith ye so well have spide . . . V. vii. 19. 1
 thus upbraying said: . . . V. vii. 32. 4
 (the Prince then said) . . . V. viii. 15. 6
 So said this Damzell, that bight Samient; . . . V. viii. 23. 7
 his owne wylie wit, (she said) . . . V. ix. 5. 1
 'Were not' (said she) 'that it should let your pace . . . V. ix. 7. 5
 'Then let not that' (said they) 'stay your intent: . . . V. ix. 7. 8
 To which when she approached, thus she said: . . . V. ix. 20. 3
 'Ah! my sweet boyes,' (said she) . . . V. x. 20. 4
 'And you, Sir knight,' (said she) . . . V. x. 21. 2
 'Ay me!' (said she) 'and whether shall I goe? . . . V. x. 23. 1
 'Nathlesse,' (said he) 'deare Ladie, with me goe; . . . V. x. 24. 1
 thank him for that wondrous grace, And further said: . . . V. xi. 18. 2
 'What is there else' (said he) 'left of their rout? . . . V. xi. 18. 8
 'Now turne againe,' (Sir Artegal then said) . . . V. xi. 43. 1
 why have ye' (said Artegal) 'forborne Your owne good shield V. xi. 62. 1
 'Fie on such forgerie!' (said Artegal) . . . V. xi. 62. 6
 'Yet let me you of courtesie request' (Said Burbon) . . . V. xi. 57. 2
 Said Artegal: 'What foule disgrace is this . . . V. xi. 62. 1
 thought more the lesse she sed. . . . V. xii. 29. 9
 whatsoever good by any said Or doen she heard, . . . V. xii. 34. 1
 happy man,' (said then Sir Calidore) . . . VI. i. 5. 6
 Said Artegal, 'I such a Beast did see, . . . VI. i. 9. 2
 'That surely is that Beast' (saide Calidore) . . . VI. i. 10. 1
 afterwards thus to him saide. . . . VI. i. 11. 9
 'A shamefull use . . . Said Calidore, . . . VI. i. 14. 2
 Said then that Squire; . . . VI. i. 14. 6
 'False traitor Knight!' (said she) . . . VI. i. 25. 1
 'If I doe so,' (said he) . . . VI. i. 25. 7
 thus he to him said: . . . VI. i. 40. 3
 'Certes,' (said he) 'loth were I to have broken . . . VI. ii. 7. 6
 'Perdie great blame' (then said Sir Calidore) . . . VI. ii. 8. 6
 'That shall I, sooth,' (said he) 'to you declare . . . VI. ii. 9. 1
 Said then Sir Calidore; 'Neither will I Him charge . . . VI. ii. 14. 3
 'Certes, Sir knight' (said she) 'full loth I were . . . VI. ii. 15. 6
 (then said Sir Calidore) 'and right, Me seemes, . . . VI. ii. 23. 6
 he said: 'Ye dolefull Dame, . . . VI. ii. 42. 1
 And to her said: 'Dame, be no longer sad; . . . VI. ii. 45. 4
 whilome that good Poet said, . . . VI. iii. 1. 1
 nought weighing what he said or did, . . . VI. iii. 37. 1
 'Ill seemes,' (said he) 'if he so valiaunt be, . . . VI. iii. 40. 6
 Her chearing up, thus gently to her said: . . . VI. iv. 27. 7
 Yet was it said, there should to him a some Be gotten. . . . VI. iv. 32. 6
 And, having cheared her, thus said: . . . VI. iv. 34. 6
 Found nothing that he said unmeet nor geason, . . . VI. iv. 37. 2

Said—Continued.

soothly it was <i>said</i> by common fame,	VI. v. 37. 1
thus he to them <i>said</i> :	VI. vi. 6. 5
<i>(said then Serena, sighing sore)</i>	VI. vi. 13. 5
sith we need good counsell,' <i>(said the swaine)</i>	VI. vi. 13. 8
'The best' <i>(said he)</i> 'that I can you advize,	VI. vi. 14. 1
Thus having <i>said</i> ,	VI. vi. 15. 1
belev'd that all he <i>said</i> was trew;	VI. vii. 5. 1
<i>Said then the one of them</i> ;	VI. vii. 6. 7
'He lyes' <i>(said Turpine)</i> 'there not farre afore,	VI. vii. 6. 1
Then thus <i>said</i> he:	VI. vii. 12. 6
much mused at such villenie, And <i>said</i> :	VI. vii. 13. 2
Yet thus at length he <i>said</i> :	VI. vii. 14. 6
'Perdie,' <i>(said he)</i> 'in evill houre it fell,	VI. vii. 15. 1
'He lyes' <i>(said he)</i> 'upon the cold bare ground,	VI. vii. 16. 6
Like as that other knight to him had <i>said</i> ;	VI. vii. 20. 3
Fell flat to ground, ne word unto him <i>said</i> ,	VI. vii. 25. 8
to the Prince thus <i>said</i> :	VI. viii. 6. 1
Her tongue to her restore, then thus she <i>said</i> :	VI. viii. 19. 4
'Certes,' <i>(said then the Prince)</i> 'the God is just,	VI. viii. 23. 1
<i>(said the sory Mayd)</i>	VI. viii. 24. 1
Ah! nay, Sir Knight,' <i>(said she)</i>	VI. viii. 30. 1
sleepe, they <i>said</i> , would make her battill better:	VI. viii. 38. 3
'How much' <i>(said he)</i> 'more happie is the state	VI. ix. 19. 1
<i>(said then old Meliboe)</i>	VI. ix. 29. 1
in each mans self' <i>(said Calidore)</i> 'It is	VI. ix. 31. 1
Gave it to Coridon, and <i>said</i> he wonne it well.	VI. ix. 44. 9
'Right sory I,' <i>(said then Sir Calidore)</i>	VI. x. 20. 6
<i>Said Calidore</i> : 'Now sure it yrketh mee,	VI. x. 29. 2
'Ah, well-away!' <i>(said he, then sighing sore)</i>	VI. xi. 29. 1
they themselves were evill groomes, they <i>said</i> ,	VI. xi. 40. 3
'My life,' <i>(said she)</i> 'ye know that long ygo,	VI. xii. 17. 5
'Most certaine markes' <i>(said she)</i> 'do me it teach;	VI. xii. 18. 3
She long so held, and softly weeping <i>said</i> ;	VI. xii. 19. 7
So having <i>said</i> , he ceast;	VII. vi. 22. 1
So having <i>said</i> , she thus to him replide:	VII. vi. 34. 6
Ne ought he <i>said</i> , what ever he did heare,	VII. vi. 49. 8
'I well consider all that ye have <i>said</i> ,	VII. vii. 58. 1
Then gin I thinke on that which Nature <i>said</i> ,	VII. viii. 2. 1
Vayne man, <i>said she</i> ,	Am. lxxv. 5
Cupid humbly came, And <i>said</i> to her; 'All hayle, my mother!'	Epiq. iii. 3
closely smiling <i>said</i> , 'Twixt earnest and twixt game:	Epiq. iv. 11
Which <i>said</i> their brydale daye should not be long;	Proth. 111
Sail. <i>thou seest my lowly saile</i> ,	S.C. S. 250
Nor ever ship shall <i>saille</i> there anie more.	Ti. 154
a ship, that flies fayre under <i>saile</i> ,	I. vi. 1. 1
seemd the fontaine in that sea did <i>saile</i> upright.	II. xii. 62. 9
<i>saille</i> withouten starres gainst tyde and winde:	III. iv. 9. 8
went at will withouten card or <i>saile</i> ,	III. viii. 31. 2
bore so fayre a <i>saile</i> ,	III. x. 6. 3
Sailed. As he that having long in tempest <i>sailed</i> ,	Ro. xxii. 11
Two dayes now in that sea he <i>sayled</i> has,	II. xii. 2. 1
Sailing. The <i>saying</i> Pine; the Cedar proud and tall;	I. i. 8. 6
<i>saying</i> thence to th' isle of Paros came.	III. ix. 36. 9
<i>saying</i> alwaies in the port.	VI. x. 2. 9
Sailors. <i>sailors</i> save from wrecks of wrathfull winde.	IV. xi. 52. 5
Sailors'. Now high Palemon, and is <i>saylers</i> frend;	IV. xi. 13. 6
Sails. The <i>sailles</i> of golde, of silke the tackle were:	Pet. ii. 3
sitting hie, Upon the Mountaine <i>sayles</i>	S.C. Jul. 104
<i>sayles</i> , in which the hollow wynd Is gathered full,	I. xi. 10. 2
With his broad <i>sayles</i> , about him soared round;	I. xi. 18. 7
strike your <i>sayles</i> , yee jolly Mariners,	I. xii. 42. 1
knowes her port, and thither <i>sayles</i> by ayme,	II. vi. 10. 3
Who swelling <i>sayles</i> in Caspian sea doth crosse,	II. vii. 14. 3
fid their <i>sayles</i> with feare:	II. xii. 37. 2
To weather his brode <i>sayles</i>	V. iv. 42. 3
strikes his <i>sayles</i> , and vereth his mainsheat,	V. xii. 18. 8
Saine. See Say.	
Saint. new Earth, new Heaven, <i>sayde Saint John</i>	Rev. iv. 1
Ah, deare Lord! and sweete <i>Saint Charitee!</i>	S.C. May 247
St. Michels Mount who does not know,	S.C. Jul. 41
of St. Brigets bowre . . . can rightly boaste:	S.C. Jul. 43
was the <i>saint</i> of shepherds light,	S.C. N. 176
seeme as Sainlike as <i>Saint Radegund</i> :	Huab. 497
she, my love that was, my <i>Saint</i> that is	D. 379
<i>Saint George</i> himselfe ye would have deemed him to be.	I. ii. 11. 9
The true <i>Saint George</i> , was wandred far away,	I. ii. 12. 2
The shaking Palsey, and <i>Saint Fraunces</i> fire,	I. iv. 35. 8
thou, amongst those <i>Saints</i>	I. x. 61. 7
thou <i>Saint George</i> shalt called bee, <i>Saint George</i> of mery England,	I. x. 61. 8, 9
you a <i>Saint</i> with <i>Saints</i> your seat have wonne:	II. i. 32. 5
doe unwilling worship to the <i>Saint</i> ,	II. v. 11. 7
that sacred <i>Saint</i> my soveraigne Queene,	IV. Pr. 4. 2
Like the true <i>saint</i> beside the image set,	V. iii. 24. 2
As he is wont at each <i>Saint</i> Valenteide,	VI. vii. 32. 7
For my sweet <i>Saynt</i> some service fit will find.	Am. xxii. 4
My soverayne <i>saynt</i> , the Idoll of my thought,	Am. lxi. 2
For to receive this <i>Saynt</i> with honour dew,	Epiq. 208
His harts enshrined <i>saint</i> , his heavens queene,	H.L. 215
Saintlike. seeme as <i>Saintlike</i> as <i>Saint Radegund</i> :	Huab. 497
Saints. Such merimake holy <i>Saints</i> doth queme,	S.C. May 15
sacred unto <i>saints</i> they stond,	S.C. Jul. 39
The hylls where dwelled holy <i>saints</i>	S.C. Jul. 113
the <i>saynts</i> Which can be dead of yore,	S.C. Jul. 115
She raines a goddesse now among the <i>saints</i> ,	S.C. N. 175
<i>Saints</i> and Angels in celestiall thrones	D. 285
He told of <i>Saintes</i> and Popes,	I. i. 35. 8
The holy <i>Saints</i> of their rich vestiments He did disrobe,	I. iii. 17. 6
Now are they <i>Saints</i> all in that City sam,	I. x. 57. 8

Saints—Continued.

thou, amongst those <i>Saints</i>	I. x. 61. 6
you a <i>Saint</i> with <i>Saints</i> your seat have wonne:	II. i. 32. 5
crowne of heavenly prayse with <i>Saintes</i> above,	III. viii. 42. 7
rainst in bliss amongst thy blessed <i>Saintes</i> ,	III. xi. 9. 3
Both girmonds of his <i>Saints</i> against their foes offence.	IV. x. 51. 9
three sacred <i>Saints</i> . . . on mount Thabor,	VII. vii. 7. 6
with the crew of blessed <i>Saynts</i> upbrought,	Am. lxi. 7
Of blessed <i>Saints</i> for to increase the count.	Epiq. 423
Sake. For learning <i>sake</i> to living them to raise;	Huab. 538
For pitties <i>sake</i> compassion our paine,	T.M. 346
Both for my selfe and for my Sisters <i>sake</i>	T.M. 474
Her back againe to life sent for his <i>sake</i>	Ti. 392
Do pluck it sofly for that shepherds <i>sake</i>	As. 198
I would request thee, Colin, for my <i>sake</i> ,	Col. 83
Not for my skill, but for that shepherds <i>sake</i>	Col. 455
rymes . . . for their titles <i>sake</i> may find more grace.	Ded. Son. i. 14
For his, and for your owne especial <i>sake</i> ,	Ded. Son. xv. 13
For whose sweete <i>sake</i> that glorious badge he wore,	I. i. 2. 3
'Your owne deare <i>sake</i> forst me . . . to leave	I. i. 52. 1
for my <i>sake</i> unknowne such griefe unto you grev.	I. i. 53. 9
For fairest Unacs <i>sake</i> , of whom I sing,	I. iii. 2. 2
he chalenged essayne, For contemplation <i>sake</i> :	I. iv. 20. 4
for his <i>sake</i> have felt full many an heave stowre.	I. iv. 46. 9
mov'd with wrath, and shame, and Ladies <i>sake</i> ,	I. v. 12. 5
for his love, and for her own selfe <i>sake</i> ,	I. vi. 2. 6
O! hold thy mortall hand for Ladies <i>sake</i> ;	I. vii. 14. 6
Hold for my <i>sake</i> , and doe him not to dye,	I. vii. 14. 7
For whose deare <i>sake</i> so many troubles her did tosse.	I. vii. 27. 9
How shall I quite the paynes ye suffer for my <i>sake</i> ?	I. viii. 26. 9
Those for Gods <i>sake</i> his dewty was to entertaine.	I. x. 37. 9
these sorrowes suffer for my <i>sake</i> ,	I. xi. 1. 8
for myne only <i>sake</i> Thy life and honor late adventured,	I. xii. 29. 7
Vouchsafe to stay your steed for humble misers <i>sake</i>	II. i. 8. 9
He stayd his steed for humble misers <i>sake</i> ,	II. i. 9. 1
greatly joyous seemed for my <i>sake</i> ,	II. iv. 20. 3
forst their chiefetain, for his safeties <i>sake</i> ,	II. x. 16. 6
For whose deare <i>sake</i> full many a bitter stownd	III. i. 24. 8
Great Ptolomace it for his lemans <i>sake</i> Ybuilded	III. ii. 20. 6
Both for his griefe, and for her peoples <i>sake</i> ,	III. iii. 43. 2
for her <i>sake</i> And love,	III. iii. 56. 6
Ill weares he armes, that nill them use for Ladies <i>sake</i>	III. v. 11. 9
dye meekly for her <i>sake</i> :	III. v. 47. 8
for his dearest <i>sake</i> endured sore Sore trouble	III. vi. 53. 5
for her <i>sake</i> lie then did put,	III. xi. 33. 8
for her <i>sake</i> her cattell fedd awhile,	III. xi. 39. 2
for her <i>sake</i> a cowheard vile became,	III. xi. 39. 3
no lesse griefe endured for your gentle <i>sake</i>	III. xii. 40. 9
as I late adventured for your <i>sake</i> ,	IV. i. 40. 3
ought in friendship for her <i>sake</i> To joyne your force,	IV. ii. 24. 6
Which for her <i>sake</i> he wore,	IV. ii. 25. 9
with himselfe should combat for her <i>sake</i> ,	IV. ii. 38. 8
for her <i>sake</i> they all that perill tooke,	IV. ii. 40. 8
Not for thine owne, but for thy sisters <i>sake</i> ,	IV. iii. 11. 3
So cruely these Knights strove for that Ladies <i>sake</i>	IV. iii. 16. 9
for her <i>sake</i> refus'd to enterprize The battell,	IV. iv. 11. 4
for her <i>sake</i> . . . This pretious ornament, they say, did make,	IV. v. 4. 1
For vertues onely <i>sake</i> , which doth beget True love	IV. vi. 46. 8
Midst sorrow showing joyous semblance for his <i>sake</i>	IV. vii. 44. 9
tormenting griefe that for her <i>sake</i> Her gentle Squire	IV. viii. 9. 8
To my friends good more then for mine owne <i>sake</i> ,	IV. viii. 60. 8
For his friends <i>sake</i> her offred favours soorne,	IV. ix. 3. 8
joy that for his <i>sake</i> I suffer prisonment.	IV. xii. 7. 9
For his deare <i>sake</i> ,	IV. xii. 19. 5
to perils great for justice <i>sake</i> procedes.	V. ii. 1. 9
for his owne deare Ladies <i>sake</i> ,	V. iii. 16. 4
Is for the <i>sake</i> of Bellodant the hold,	V. iv. 30. 2
for his <i>sake</i> vow'd to doe all the ill	V. iv. 30. 8
How for Iolas <i>sake</i> he did apply	V. v. 24. 3
for his <i>sake</i> thy life thou gavest.	V. vii. 32. 6
For his loves <i>sake</i> his Lions skin undight;	V. viii. 2. 5
for his <i>sake</i> Diana did lament,	V. viii. 43. 6
not for such slaughters <i>sake</i> He thither came,	V. xii. 8. 7
rather more enrag'd for those words <i>sake</i> ;	VI. i. 19. 4
she for his <i>sake</i> had weetingly Now brought	VI. iii. 11. 7
dare, for thy deare Ladies <i>sake</i>	VI. iii. 35. 7
Yet for the feeble Ladies <i>sake</i> ,	VI. iii. 45. 8
The which I earst adventur'd for your <i>sake</i>	VI. vii. 15. 4
for his <i>sake</i> his deare life had forgone;	VI. vii. 18. 2
for her <i>sake</i> fell into misery;	VI. viii. 3. 5
endured for her <i>sake</i> Great perill of his life,	VI. viii. 33. 8
Penelope, for her Ulisses <i>sake</i> ,	Am. xxiii. 1
for thy <i>sake</i> . . . may one another entertayne!	Am. lxxvii. 11
His owne faire mother, for all creatures <i>sake</i> ,	H.L. 72
Not for lusts <i>sake</i> , but for eternitie,	H.L. 104
For mans deare <i>sake</i> he did a man become.	H.L.L. 147
Commaunded us to love them for his <i>sake</i> ,	H.L.L. 205
Even for his <i>sake</i> , and for his sacred word,	H.L.L. 206
Sale. See Seal.	
They setten to <i>sale</i> their shops of shame,	S.C. S. 36
All which he to the marchants <i>sale</i> did showe:	VI. xi. 11. 4
Salem. Of sacred <i>Salem</i> ; and sad Ilion,	IV. i. 22. 3
Sallaunce. why with so fierce <i>sallaunce</i> , And fell intent,	II. i. 29. 6
Sallied. Where gladsome Guyon <i>sallied</i> forth to land,	II. vi. 38. 5
forth the noble Guyon <i>sallied</i> ,	II. xii. 38. 4
Sallow. See Seal.	
the <i>Sallow</i> for the mill;	I. i. 9. 5
Sallows. By which few crooked <i>sallows</i> grew in ranke:	IV. v. 33. 5
Saimons. Great heapes of <i>saimons</i> in his deepe bosome:	IV. xi. 43. 6
the faire Shure, in which are thousand <i>Saimons</i> bred.	VII. vi. 54. 9

Salomon. See Solomon.

Salt. Here has the salt Medway his source, S.C. Jul. 79
 The salt Medway, that trickling stremis S.C. Jul. 81
 Tost on salt billowes, Gn. 592
 their faire faces with salt humour steep, T.M. 112
 embay His blamefull body in salt water I. x. 27. 6
 salt teares bedewd the hearers cheeks, I. xii. 16. 9
 the salt brine out of the billowes sprong, II. xii. 10. 5
 Salt-bedewed. Hyponeo with salt-bedewed wrests; IV. xi. 51. 2
 Saltisb. Ofte soust in swelling Tethys saltish teare; I. iii. 31. 3
 Salued. knight in presence came, And goodly salued then; II. viii. 23. 2
 her salued with seemly bel-accoyle, IV. vi. 25. 4
 Salute. bim salute with well beseming glee; I. x. 15. 7
 gan gently her salute With courteous words, V. vi. 20. 1
 with uncomely sbame Gan him salute, VI. i. 24. 9
 And to salute him, if he were in plight, VI. iii. 14. 3
 Saluted. Lowly they him saluted in meeke wise; Hub. 585
 He faire the knight saluted, louting low, I. i. 30. 1
 They him saluted, standing far afore, I. x. 49. 7
 Him first saluted with a sturdy stroke; II. v. 3. 7
 Shee came . . . And fairly them saluted, III. ix. 26. 8
 Salutes. her lowd salutes the mounting larke, I. xi. 51. 9
 Saluting. him saluting as besemed best, III. viii. 45. 7
 She, them saluting, there by them sate still IV. ii. 49. 1
 Saluting him gan into speach to fall, IV. vii. 43. 8
 Whom she saluting faire, faire resaluted was; V. vii. 17. 9
 Whom by his name saluting, thus he gan: V. xi. 38. 1
 Whom Calpine saluting (as became) VI. iii. 31. 1
 Salvage. See Savage.
 Salvagesse. on his ragged shield was writ, Salvagesse sans
 finesse, IV. iv. 39. 9
 Salve. Ne can I find salve for my sore: S.C. Au. 103
 skillfull leaches him abide To salve his hurts, I. v. 17. 3
 Ne was there salve, ne was there medicine, II. xi. 21. 8
 never sore but might a salve obtaine: III. ii. 35. 7
 though no reason may apply Salve to your sore, III. ii. 36. 5
 She did envy that soveraine salve in secret store, III. v. 50. 9
 Cast how to salve, that both the custome showne Were kept, IV. i. 11. 7
 though he could not salve, Ne doone undoe, IV. iv. 27. 1
 for to salve his name And purchase honour IV. iv. 27. 2
 For which Dan Phoebus selfe cannot a salve provide, IV. vi. 1. 9
 seeking thus to salve the Amazon, V. v. 43. 5
 sought with ruth to salve his sad misfortune sore, V. vii. 38. 9
 How she the blame might salve with coloured disguise, VI. iii. 8. 9
 With salve, or antidote, or other mene, VI. vi. 9. 5
 with medicine To goe about to salve such kynd of sore, VI. vi. 13. 2
 with one salve, both hart and body heale, Am. 1. 14
 Seekes . . . to salve each others wound: Am. lxxv. 12
 embalmed wel With salve of soveraigne might: Epig. iv. 46
 Salved. Ebranck salved both their infamies II. x. 21. 6
 Salves. strive Himselfe with salves to health for to restore, I. v. 40. 8
 If either salves, or oyles, or herbes, or charmes, I. v. 41. 7
 he gan apply relief Of salves and med'cines, I. x. 24. 5
 Salves to his wounds, and medicines of might; III. iv. 43. 8
 with thy heavenly salves and med'cines sweete III. v. 35. 8
 His readie wound with better salves new drest: III. v. 41. 4
 many Salves did to his sore applie, IV. xi. 6. 2
 Give salves to every sore, VI. vi. 5. 9
 in vaine doe salves to you applie; VI. vi. 6. 9
 outward solves that may augment it more, VI. vi. 13. 4
 If that no salves may us to health restore? VI. vi. 13. 7
 Salving. 'see the solving of your blotted name.' II. i. 20. 7
 Sam. what concord han light and darke sam? S.C. May 168
 Now are they Saints all in that City sam, I. x. 57. 8
 Same (partial list). See Selfsame.
 pillours fronting faire the same, Bel.² ii. 3
 I saw a Citie like unto that same, Bel.² xiv. 2
 The same yet vaunting Greece will tell the storie Ro. ii. 5
 These same olde walls, Ro. iii. 3
 her great spirite, . . . is in the same enwombd; Ro. v. 11
 (as fates the same foreseeing) Ro. xviii. 13
 The same, which Pyrrhus . . . could not tame, Ro. xxi. 1
 that same brave Citie, Ro. xxi. 2
 Upon the same to set foundation sure? Ro. xxiv. 14
 That same is now nought but a champion Ro. xxxi. 1
 (O great ruth for the same!) Van. vii. 10
 but your goodnes the same recure, Am like S.C. F. 154
 Seest not thilke same Hawthorne stndde, S.C. Mar. 13
 Or made previe to the same? S.C. Mar. 30
 was thilke same song of Colins owne making? S.C. Ap. 154
 all to sadde For thilke same season, S.C. May 6
 Thilke same bene shepheardes S.C. May 43
 poore my piteous plaints out in the same, S.C. Jun. 80
 Is not thilke same a gotheard prowde, S.C. Jul. 1
 they han sold thilke same long agoe, S.C. S. 93
 thilke same rule were too straight, S.C. S. 236
 Made me by arte more cunning in the same, S.C. D. 42
 loathed Paddocks lording on the same: S.C. D. 70
 Into the same mishap I now am cast, Gn. 363
 The same was able with like lovely lay Gn. 461
 To daunt his foe by ensamble of the same, Gn. 605
 He write in termes as she the same did say, Hub. 41
 yet doo never thanke them for the same, Hub. 165
 my selfe fit for the same will fashion, Hub. 202
 (that same he weeping sayes) Hub. 254
 such like paine . . . I will the same sustaine; Hub. 288
 That same hath Jesus Christ . . . raught, Hub. 441
 but by that same that seemeth, Hub. 650
 nor ought like the same, Hub. 868
 for the same him fowlie did entreate; Hub. 922

Same—Continued.

he the same did to bis purpose wring, Hub. 1142
 Into bis seate, and those same treachours vile Hub. 1256
 that none the same espies; Hub. 1288
 where is that same . . . beast, Ti. 71
 The same that bred was of Medusaes blood, Ti. 647
 Now in the same bathing his tender feete; Mut. 182
 that same subtil gin, Mut. 369
 This same he did applie For to entrap Mut. 374
 with the same fill every hill and dale, D. 322
 to deck the same with Cypresse; D. 529
 The gods . . . this same beheld, As. 181
 where ever thou doest finde the same, As. 195
 The same with bitter teares they all bedewed, As. 204
 the same to heare, Col. 161
 the danger of the same; Col. 215
 The same aboard us gently did receive, Col. 224
 that same was the Regiment, Col. 233
 Those same . . . were the fields, Col. 276
 That same is she to whom Col. 510
 And fill the same with store of timely wine, Col. 603
 Thou much more fit (were leasure to the same) Ded. Son. xii. 5
 but the same did hide Under a vele, I. i. 4. 3
 So pure and innocent, as that same lambe, I. i. 5. 1
 The same so sore annoyed has the knight, I. i. 22. 1
 Smal drops of gory blood, that trickled down the same, I. ii. 30. 9
 Ne ever wist but that she was the same; I. ii. 40. 3
 The same she follows, I. iii. 10. 7
 Approaching nigh she wist it was the same; I. iii. 26. 8
 did weene the same Have reft away I. iii. 41. 5
 this same Monster much more ugly was, I. vii. 17. 6
 The same to wight he never wout disclose, I. vii. 34. 1
 he that made the same was knowne right well I. vii. 36. 2
 Then cryde the Dwarfes, 'Lo! yonder is the same, I. viii. 2. 3
 ne living wight To warde the same, I. viii. 3. 4
 The same before the Geaunts gate he blew, I. viii. 5. 1
 eye mote not the same endure to vew, I. viii. 19. 5
 How ill it sits with that same silver hed, I. viii. 33. 5
 in the same a little grate was pight, I. viii. 37. 6
 hee Did labour lively to expresse the same, I. x. 6. 8
 a Leach, . . . could cure the same: I. x. 23. 9
 same end, which every living wight Should make I. x. 60. 2
 Such one as that same mighty man of God, That I. x. 53. 2
 besemes all knights . . . that same to haunt, I. x. 59. 6
 pilgrimage To yonder same Hierusalem doe bend, I. x. 61. 4
 Into the same the knight back overthrown fell, I. xi. 30. 9
 The same advancing high above his head, I. xi. 38. 1
 Into that same he fell, I. xi. 48. 9
 Ne I against the same can justly preace: I. xii. 19. 4
 since now to thee perteynes the same I. xii. 20. 7
 With cryme doe not it cover, but disclose the same, I. xii. 30. 9
 make you good amendment for the same! II. i. 20. 4
 The same by my device I undertake II. iii. 18. 6
 darted fyrie beames out of the same, II. iii. 23. 3
 Those same with stately grace and princely port II. iii. 28. 5
 That same is Furor, II. iv. 10. 6
 unto him she would impart the same, II. iv. 20. 8
 by that same sacred band Betwixt us both, II. iv. 23. 6
 Then stubborn perturbation to the same; II. v. 1. 4
 in ut'tring of the same, II. vi. 6. 8
 deepe him selfe beducked in the same, II. vi. 42. 3
 was not that same her owne native bew, II. vii. 45. 4
 the river, which the same did hyde; II. vii. 61. 3
 Ne sittest downe on that same silver stoole, II. vii. 63. 8
 none without the same enduren can: II. vii. 65. 6
 him henceforth the same can save no more; II. viii. 43. 7
 their leading forth, the same did shew, II. ix. 20. 9
 A jolly yeoman, Marshall of the same, II. ix. 28. 2
 Others to beare the same away did mynd; II. ix. 31. 8
 in your selfe doe not the same advise? II. ix. 38. 3
 That may unawares be blotted with the same: II. ix. 38. 6
 but she the same Dissembled faire, II. ix. 44. 2
 Yet were the wals, that did the same uphold, II. ix. 55. 3
 For safety that some his sea-marke made, II. x. 6. 6
 their filthinesse Polluted this same gentle soyle II. x. 9. 2
 Who peaceably the same long time did weld, II. x. 32. 4
 Seven of the same . . . be did closely place, II. xi. 6. 6
 Those same . . . Did lay strong siege II. xi. 9. 1
 that same third Fort, . . . was cruelly assayd; II. xi. 11. 1
 The same he snatcht, and with exceeding sway II. xi. 36. 1
 those same Islands, . . . Are not firme land, II. xii. 11. 3
 no'te the same amend, ne yet withstand, II. xii. 57. 7
 A subtle net, which only for that same II. xii. 81. 4
 The way they came, the same retourn'd they II. xii. 84. 3
 that same delitious Poet III. Pr. 5. 1
 Dye rather would he then endure that same, III. i. 9. 5
 Badd those same six forbearde that single enmy, III. i. 22. 9
 Ne ought in secret from the same remaynd; III. ii. 19. 7
 Not that same, which doth III. iii. 1. 5
 The same, . . . caused to be hanged by III. iii. 69. 1
 by that same Rich strond to travell, III. iv. 20. 7
 ronning through that same Thicke forest, III. v. 3. 8
 Beside the same a dainty place there lay, III. v. 40. 1
 this same All . . . places doth excell, III. vi. 29. 6
 Did seeme to be the same which she escapt III. vii. 1. 9
 A little valley subject to the same, III. vii. 4. 8
 Into the same she leapt, III. vii. 27. 7
 even Nature selfe envide the same, III. viii. 5. 4
 What hard misfortune brought me to this same; III. viii. 23. 8
 but God turne the same to good III. viii. 50. 2

Same—Continued.

- sith he n'ote save both, he sav'd that same III. x. 15. 7
 As those same plumes so seemd he vaine III. xii. 8. 5
 as it were not the same, III. xii. 43. 5
 few that have abusd the same; IV. Pr. 2. 5
 those same cursed seedes doe also serve IV. i. 26. 1
 Will challenge yond same other for my fee, IV. i. 35. 8
 I saw, why should I doubt to tell the same? IV. i. 48. 4
 from the same the fierie sparkles flasht, IV. iii. 25. 8
 in the same she farre expell all other; IV. iii. 40. 5
 armes, well knowne to be the same IV. iv. 27. 5
 Cambell seeing much the same envyde, IV. iv. 44. 7
 The same one day, when she her selfe disposd IV. v. 5. 1
 He gan to cast how to appease the same, IV. v. 25. 2
 that same gentle Squire arriv'd in place Where this same
 cursd cative IV. vii. 24. 3, 4
 sensibly compyd, that in the same Him seemd IV. viii. 4. 4
 that same dwarfe right sorie seem'd and sad, IV. viii. 46. 3
 build . . . both long since this same, IV. x. 5. 7
 I spide within the same Where one stood IV. x. 11. 7
 The same to all stooed alwaies open wide; IV. x. 16. 4
 Not that same famous Temple of Diane, IV. x. 30. 1
 That same was fayrest Amoret IV. x. 52. 8
 warlike Amazons, who doe possess the same, IV. xi. 21. 9
 all those same were there IV. xii. 2. 9
 that same former fatall wound of his IV. xii. 22. 5
 For that same golden fleecy Ram, V. Pr. 5. 6
 that same great glorious lampe of light, V. Pr. 7. 1
 drew his sword; for with the same He ment V. iii. 29. 7
 this same other Damzell since hath fained V. iv. 13. 4
 that she did transport the same by sea, V. iv. 13. 6
 In sort as ye have heard the same of late; V. vi. 17. 3
 I will not seeke the same from you to hide; V. vii. 19. 3
 that same citie, . . . Had bene the keye V. x. 26. 3
 the same, Who all that wrong V. xi. 4. 4
 That same is it which fought for you this day, V. xi. 17. 6
 To blot the same with blame, V. xii. 34. 9
 But this same both her selfe and others eke perplext, V. xii. 35. 9
 To punish those that doe deserve the same; VI. i. 26. 5
 the same Which tooke in hand her quarrell VI. i. 33. 1
 Toward the same incessantly did ronoe VI. iv. 2. 4
 And held the same so hard, VI. iv. 6. 8
 To leape into the same after our lives end, VI. iv. 31. 9
 when time shall be to tell the same, VI. v. 2. 9
 He well remembered that the same was hee, VI. vi. 40. 3
 in the midst of those same three was placed VI. x. 12. 6
 prieve That yond same is your daughter sure, VI. xii. 18. 9
 this same day when she on Arlo sat, VII. vii. 7. 2
 The same which over Hellespontus swam; VII. vii. 32. 5
 the same which led Europa VII. vii. 33. 3
 The same which . . . Slew great Orion; VII. vii. 39. 7
 The same wherewith Dan Jove . . . was nourisht VII. vii. 41. 6
 wheresoever they comment the same, VII. vii. 53. 7
 that same time when no more Change shall be, VII. viii. 2. 2
 on the same my hart will sacrificse, Am. xxii. 11
 The same at night she did againe unreaue; Am. xxiii. 4
 thy love we weighing worthily . . . love thee for the same
 againe; Am. lxxviii. 10
 Who is the same, which at my window peepes? Epith. 372
 That same is Beautie, borne of heavenly race, H.L. 112
 that the same doth hold H.B. 136
 Cast to supply the same, and to enstall H.H.L. 103
 Of that selfe mould, . . . and to the same againe shall fade, H.H.L. 199
 Not bounded, not corrupt, as these same bee, H.H.B. 66
 And in the same, as in a brasen booke, H.H.B. 130
 in the same these lower creatures all Subjected H.H.B. 195
 That promiseth the same: Proth. 154
- Samient.** Prince Arthure and Sir Artegall Free Samient from
 feare: V. viii. Arg.
 So said this Damzell, that hight Samient; V. viii. 23. 7
 that Damzell, the sad Samient, V. viii. 25. 6
- Samite.** In silken samite she was light arayd, III. xii. 13. 3
- Samnitis.** Mortall Samnitis, and Cicuta bad, II. vii. 62. 5
- Sample.** Theyr sample onely to us lent, S.C. Jul. 119
- Sanctuary.** She was as safe as in a Sanctuary, IV. ix. 19. 6
- Sand.** See Quicksand.
 on sand was built the goodly frame: Bel. 2 xiv. 4
 Dragons teeth, sowne in the sacred sand; Ro. x. 4
 There now is but an heap of lyme and sand, Ti. 129
 soone arrivd on the shallow sand, II. vi. 35. 4
 The whiles his nets were drying on the sand, III. vii. 27. 6
 it did glister like the golden sand, IV. vi. 20. 7
- Sandals.** His sandals were with toilsome travell torne, I. vi. 35. 3
- Sands.** Now to become nought els but heaped sands? Ro. xv. 14
 Through boyling sands of Arabia I. vi. 35. 6
 From shore to shore amongst the Lybick sandes, III. ix. 41. 6
 Dart, nigh chockt with sands of tinny mines, IV. xi. 31. 5
 To tell the sands, or count the starres on hye, IV. xi. 53. 2
 by being wreckt upon the sands, V. iv. 5. 4
- Sandy.** placed on a plot of sandie ground: Ti. 508
 on a sandie hill, . . . it mounted was full hie, I. iv. 6. 5
 lying downe upon the sandie graile, I. vii. 6. 2
 by the sandy shore Of swift Eurotas, II. iii. 31. 1
 shooke His sandy lockes, II. v. 14. 4
 th' utmost sandy breach they shortly fetch, II. xii. 21. 3
 On the rough rocks, or on the sandy shallowes, III. iv. 9. 4
 sadly soucing on the sandy shore, III. iv. 16. 8
 Xanthus sandy bankes with blood all overflowne, III. ix. 35. 9
 The sandy Slane, the stony Aubrian, IV. xi. 41. 2
 all his bones as small as sandy grayle He broke, V. ix. 19. 4
- Sanglamort.** By Sanglamort my sword, . . . shall dearely it
 repent; III. x. 32. 6
- Sangler.** That was to weet the stout Sir Sangliere, IV. iv. 40. 3
 He doth avenge on Sanglier His Ladies blood V. i. Arg.
 It was not long before he overtooke Sir Sangtier, V. i. 20. 7
 Well pleased with that doome was Sangliere, V. i. 27. 1
 Sangliere disdaind much his doome, V. i. 29. 1
- Sanguine.** into a deep sanguine dide the grassy grownd, II. i. 39. 9
 like a lively sanguine it seemd to the eye, III. viii. 6. 9
 dyde in sanguine red her skin III. xii. 20. 9
- Sans.** on his ragged shield was writ, Salvagesse sans finesse, IV. iv. 39. 9
- Sansfoy.** In whose great shield was writ . . . Sans joy; I. ii. 12. 8
 Who, whiles he livde, was called proud Sansfoy, I. ii. 25. 6
 him that slew Sansfoy with bloody knife: I. iii. 36. 4
 Life from Sansfoy thou tookst, Sansloy shall from thee take, I. iii. 36. 9
 when the shamed shield of slaine Sansfoy He spide I. iv. 39. 1
 The provest knight . . . Even stout Sansfoy, I. iv. 41. 8
 'Ah deare Sansjoy, next dearest to Sansfoy, I. iv. 45. 4
 brest was launcht with lovely Dart Of deare Sansfoy, I. iv. 46. 6
 I would not yield that to Sansfoy I gave, I. iv. 47. 9
 Dead is Sansfoy, his vitall paines are past, I. iv. 49. 6
 on a tree Sansfoy his shield is hangd I. v. 5. 8
 I saw . . . The bold Sansfoy shrink I. v. 23. 2
 he the man that made Sansfoy to fall, I. v. 26. 3
- Sansfoy's.** I . . . with Sansfoyes dead dowry you endew, I. v. 51. 5
- Sansjoy.** bred Of one bad sire, whose youngest is Sans joy; I. ii. 25. 8
 Sansjoy Doth chaleng him to fight, I. iv. Arg.
 heathnisch shield, wherein with letters red, Was writt Sansjoy, I. iv. 38. 6
 'Ah deare Sansjoy, next dearest to Sansjoy, I. iv. 45. 4
 the stout Sansjoy doth sleepe in deadly shade, I. v. 22. 9
 The combat which he with Sansjoy did hold; I. vii. 26. 7
- Sansloy.** twixt them both was born the bloody bold Sans loy, I. ii. 25. 9
 on his shield Sansloy in bloody lines was dyde, I. iii. 33. 9
 Life from Sansloy thou tookst, Sansloy shall from thee take, I. iii. 36. 9
 'Till her unwaies the fiers Sansloy did overtake: I. vi. 2. 9
 he that lov'd the youngest was Sansloy; II. ii. 18. 1
 Fast by her side did sitt the bold Sansloy, II. ii. 37. 1
- Sao.** Soft Spio, sweete Endorc, Sao sad, IV. xi. 48. 8
- Sap.** on her sap and vitall moysture fed: Van. vii. 8
 Now sucking of the sap of herbe most meete, Mu. 180
 feedes each living plant with liquid sap, II. ii. 6. 4
 from one roote deriv'd their vitall sap: IV. ii. 43. 6
 Like an old Oke, whose pith and sap is seare, IV. iii. 9. 8
 brave imps . . . fed with heavenly sap, VI. iv. 36. 8
 The durefull Oake, whose sap is not yet dride, Am. vi. 5
- Sapience.** Despise the brood of blessed Sapience, T.M. 72
 She solaceith with rules of Sapience T.M. 135
 There in his bosome Sapience doth sit, H.H.B. 183
- Sapphires.** If Saphyres, loe, her eies be Saphyres plaine; Am. xv. 7
 Her goodly eyes lyke Saphyres shining bright, Epith. 171
- Sappy.** sappy liquor, that with fulnesse sweld, II. xii. 56. 3
- Saracen.** him chaunst to meete . . . A faithlesse Sarazin, I. ii. 12. 6
 The Sarazin, . . . Snatcheth his sword, I. ii. 17. 1
 'Curse on that Cross,' (quoth then the Sarazin,) I. ii. 18. 1
 it chaunced this proud Sarazin To meete me wandring; I. ii. 25. 1
 Soone after comes the cruell Sarazin, I. v. 4. 1
 The Sarazin was stout and wondrous strong, I. v. 7. 1
 Whom when the raging Sarazin espyde, I. vi. 8. 6
 The Sarazin, this hearing, rose amain, I. vi. 41. 7
 Whom all so soone as that proud Sarazin Espide, I. vi. 46. 1
 Bryton fieldes with Sarazin blood bedyde, I. xi. 7. 3
 when as the Sarazin perceiv'd II. viii. 49. 1
 A cursed cruell Sarazin doth wonne, V. ii. 6. 4
 The Sarazin, awayting for some spoile: V. ii. 11. 3
- Saracen's.** The Sarazins shield, signe of the conqueroure, I. ii. 20. 7
- Saracens.** captives to redeeme . . . From Turkes and Sarazins, I. x. 40. 4
 thousand Sarzins fowly donne to dye, II. viii. 18. 6
 those two Sarazins confounded late, II. viii. 54. 8
- Sardonian.** with Sardonian smyle Laughing on her, V. ix. 12. 6
- Sat.** hundred Nymphes sate side by side Bel. xii. 10
 the fountaine, where they sat around, S.C. Jun. 60
 One daye he sat upon a hyl, S.C. Jul. 217
 The gentle shepheard sate beside a springe, S.C. D. 1
 as he sate in secrete shade alone, S.C. D. 5
 Shepheard . . . Sate by the fountaine side, Gn. 238
 such as sate in justice seate, Hub. 921
 Sate in the bosome of his Sovereaine, Ti. 188
 sate long time in senselesse sad affright, Ti. 476
 Sate (as his custome was) upon a day, Col. 4
 I sat (as was my trade) Col. 56
 heave sate upon her palfrey slow; I. i. 4. 7
 he sate upon his courser free, I. ii. 11. 8
 The fearefull shepheard, . . . Under them never sat, I. ii. 28. 8
 her mother blynd Sate in eternall night: I. iii. 12. 4
 On which there sate, . . . A mayden Queene I. iv. 8. 3
 Teaching the Satyres, which her sat around, I. v. 30. 8
 he wearie sate To reste him selfe I. vii. 2. 6
 nymph . . . Satt downe to rest I. vii. 5. 4
 there sate a gentle payre, Of turtle doves, I. x. 31. 8
 one sate wayting ever them before, I. x. 36. 8
 still he sate long time astonished, I. xii. 29. 3
 They do arrive anone Where sate a gentle Lady II. i. 13. 5
 there sate a knight with helme unlaste, II. i. 24. 7
 where she sate Welling out streames of teares, II. ii. 8. 6
 Yett still he satt, II. ii. 37. 9
 Betwixt them both the faire Medina sate II. ii. 38. 1
 Upon her eyelids many Graces sate, II. iii. 25. 1
 therein sate a Lady fresh and fayre, II. vi. 3. 1
 By that wayes side there sate internall Payne, II. vii. 21. 5
 fast beside him sat tumultuous Strife: II. vii. 21. 6

Sat—Continued.

- On thother side . . . there *sate* Cruell Revenge, II. vii. 22. 1
 Before the dore *sat* selfe-consuming Care, II. vii. 25. 1
 thereon *satt* a woman, II. vii. 41. 6
 Beside his head there *satt* a faire young man, II. viii. 5. 1
 Now bene they come whereas the Palmer *sate*, II. viii. 11. 6
 Within the Barbican a Porter *sate*, II. ix. 25. 1
 on every syde Twice sixteen warders *satt*, II. ix. 26. 2
 At th' upper end there *sate*, yelad in red, II. ix. 27. 5
 A lovely hevry of faire Ladies *sate*, II. ix. 34. 2
 some yilly *satt* at ease; II. ix. 35. 3
 Eniongst them all *sate* he which wonned there, II. ix. 52. 1
 oblique Saturne *sate* in th' house of agonies, II. ix. 52. 9
 There *sate* a man of ripe and perfect age, II. ix. 54. 2
 therein *sat* an old old man, II. ix. 55. 5
 still *sat* wayting on that wastfull clift, II. xii. 8. 6
 in the Porch there *sate* A comely personage, II. xii. 46. 3
 death *sate* on the point of that enchanted speare: III. i. 9. 9
 Supper was shortly dight, and downe they *satt*; III. i. 51. 1
sat Keeping their fleecy flockes, III. vi. 15. 6
Sate downe upon the dusty ground anon; III. vii. 10. 8
 They *sate* to meat; III. ix. 27. 1
 he him selfe *sate* looking still askance, III. ix. 27. 3
 his embrodered Bonet *sat* awry; III. xii. 9. 6
 her before the vile Enchaunter *sate*, III. xii. 31. 1
 As she *sate* carelesse by a cristall flood, IV. ii. 45. 4
 She, them saluting, there by them *sate* still, IV. ii. 49. 1
 therein *sate* a Ladie, passing faire, IV. iii. 39. 6
 We did alight, and *sate* in shadow myld, IV. vi. 36. 3
 Upon a day as she him *sate* beside, IV. viii. 6. 1
 eke the Dove *sate* by the Faulcons side; IV. viii. 31. 2
 'On th' one side be, on th' other *sate* Delay, IV. x. 13. 1
 therein *sate* an amiable Dame, IV. x. 31. 3
 next to her *sate* goodly Shamefastnesse, IV. x. 50. 1
 next to her *sate* sober Modestie, IV. x. 51. 1
 her against *sate* comely Curtesie, IV. x. 51. 3
 'Thus *sate* they all around in seemely rate: IV. x. 52. 1
 Even in the lap of Womanhood there *sate*, IV. x. 52. 3
 Justice *sate* high ador'd with solemne feasts, V. Pr. 9. 8
 This day as I in solace *sate* hereby, V. i. 16. 6
 right *sate* in the middest of the beame alone, V. ii. 48. 9
sate thereby, with gyantlike resemblance, V. ix. 22. 6
sate on high, that she might all men see, V. ix. 27. 3
 Encompassed the throne on which she *sate*,—
 there *sate* A bevie of faire Virgins, V. ix. 31. 1
Sate goodly Temperance in garments clene, V. ix. 32. 8
 underneath her feete, there as she *sate*, V. ix. 33. 3
 a Ladie gent *Sate* with a knight, VI. ii. 16. 5
 beside him *sate* . . . His wofull Ladie, VI. ii. 41. 1
 So downe he *sate*, VI. iii. 22. 7
 The lustie shepheard swaynes *sate* in a rout,
 yet did he stay And *sate* there still, VI. ix. 8. 5
 to enroll, as they *sate* Keeping their sheepe, VI. x. 33. 5
 there *sate* an hory Old aged Sire, VII. vi. 8. 5
 this same day when she on Arlo *sat*, VII. vii. 7. 2
Satan. after all, upon the wagon beame, Rode *Sathan* I. iv. 36. 2
Satiety. My mind, full of my thoughts *satietye*, Col. 42
 voydnesse to seeke full *satietye*, Col. 850
 pleased them all with meete *satietye*, II. ii. 39. 2
 full *satietye* Of meates and drinks, V. iii. 4. 1
 So doth he pine in most *satietye*; H.L. 201
 And senses fraught with such *satietye*, H.H.B. 282
Satin. quilted upon *sattin* white as milke; V. v. 2. 3
Satisfied. Having his hunger thoroughly *satisfide* Van. x. 2
 with sorowe *satisfide* Th' importune fates, D. 386
 Having all *satisfide* their bloody thirst, I. i. 26. 4
 Not all so *satisfide*, . . . He sought all round about, I. v. 15. 1
 their importune fates all *satisfide*: III. iii. 44. 7
 Not *satisfide* so far her to estrange, III. viii. 20. 7
 note their hongry vew he *satisfide*, III. ix. 24. 1
 Nathlesse she rested not so *satisfide*; IV. xii. 25. 1
 Not *satisfide* till on the fatal ground, VI. iii. 51. 3
 nathlesse, not therewith *satisfide*, VI. vi. 43. 7
 else his feare could not be *satisfide*, VI. vii. 17. 4
 to it fell With small adoe, and nature *satisfide*, VI. ix. 17. 8
 Still full, yet never *satisfide* with it; H.L. 199
 Therefore in flesh it must be *satisfide*; H.H.L. 142
Satisfy. He casts his glutton sense to *satisfie*, Mui. 179
 floods of blood could not them *satisfie*: I. vi. 43. 8
satisfy The greedy hunger of revenging yre, II. viii. 15. 3
 Why should not that dead carrion *satisfy* The guilt, II. viii. 28. 6
 Her lothsom pleasure there to *satisfy*; III. vii. 51. 4
 Ne seeing could her wonder *satisfie*, III. xi. 49. 7
 ne could *satisfy* Her greedy eyes, III. xi. 53. 3
 whose great desire He glad to *satisfie*, IV. ix. 41. 4
 'If that' (said Guyon) 'may you *satisfie*, V. iii. 32. 7
 Ne could with seeing *satisfie* bis great desire, VI. viii. 27. 9
Saturn. That was the golden age of *Saturne* old, Hub. 151
 oblique *Saturne* *sate* in th' house of agonies, II. ix. 52. 9
 Next *Saturne* was, III. xi. 43. 1
 That sullein *Saturne* ever weend to love? III. xi. 43. 2
 most is Mars amisse . . . And next to him old *Saturne*, V. Pr. 8. 9
 The seed of *Saturne* and faire Nais, VII. vii. 40. 9
 grim Sir *Saturne* oft doth spare His sterne aspect, VII. vii. 52. 7
Saturnal. Upon her head he heapt Mount *Saturnal*, Ro. iv. 9
Saturnlike. A grisly forebad and *Saturnlike* face, Bel.¹ vii. 4
 Sterne face, and front full of *Saturnlike* awe, Bel.² ix. 4
 love is sullein, and *Saturnlike* scene, III. xi. 43. 3
Saturn's. during *Saturnes* ancient raigne, V. Pr. 9. 1
 Titans that did whylome strive With *Saturnes* sonne, VII. vi. 2. 7

Saturn's—Continued.

- Titan . . . Was *Saturnes* elder brother, VII. vi. 27. 2
 'Ceasse, *Saturnes* sonne, to seeke by proffers vaine, VII. vi. 34. 7
Satyr. See *Sea-satyr*.
 A cruell *Satyre* with his murdrous dart, D. 156
 A *Satyre* chaunst her wandring for to finde; I. vi. 22. 6
 every *Satyre* first did give a husse To Hellenore; III. x. 46. 3
 Embraced of a *Satyre* rough and rude, III. x. 48. 3
 would have wakt the *Satyre* by her syde; III. x. 50. 6
Satyrane. *Satyrane*, my dearling and my joy, I. vi. 28. 6
 To *Satyrane* she shewed her intent; I. vi. 32. 7
 'Where is,' (said *Satyrane*) 'that Paynims sonne, I. vi. 39. 5
 whom when *Satyrane* espide, . . . he boldly him defide, I. vi. 40. 8
Satyrane, with strokes him turning, staid, I. vi. 46. 6
Satyrane him from pursuit did let, I. vii. 20. 4
Satyrane saves the Squire of Dames, III. vii. Arg.
 It was to weete the good Sir *Satyrane*, III. vii. 30. 1
 Which whenas *Satyrane* beheld, III. vii. 38. 1
 the good Sir *Satyrane* gan awake, III. vii. 45. 1
 'Her well besemes that Quest,' (quoth *Satyrane*) III. vii. 53. 1
 (Thereat full hartly laughed *Satyrane*.) III. vii. 58. 5
 'Perdy' (sayd *Satyrane*) 'thou Squire of Dames, III. vii. 61. 1
 if that thou, Sir *Satyrane*, didst weete, III. viii. 28. 1
 To tell of *Satyrane* where I him left of late, III. viii. 43. 9
 Sir *Satyrane* him towards did addresse, III. viii. 45. 1
 'Ah! gentle knight,' (said then Sir *Satyrane*) III. viii. 47. 1
 Ne long shall *Satyrane* behind you stay, III. viii. 50. 7
 why *Satyrane* and Paridell Mote not be entertaynd, III. ix. 3. 2
 Thereat Sir *Satyrane* gan smyle, III. ix. 6. 6
 let us first' (sayd *Satyrane*) 'entreat, III. ix. 9. 1
Satyrane forth stepping did them stay, III. ix. 17. 1
Satyrane his chauce was her before, III. ix. 27. 1
 ever closely eide Sir *Satyrane*, III. ix. 27. 5
 with Sir *Satyrane*, as earst ye red, III. xi. 3. 1
 Ne was Sir *Satyrane* her far behinde, III. xi. 5. 1
 It was not *Satyrane*, whom he did feare, III. xi. 6. 1
Satyrane a girdle did uptake, IV. ii. 25. 7
Satyrane makes a Turneyment For love of Florimell: IV. iv. Arg.
 Then first of all forth came Sir *Satyrane*, IV. iv. 15. 1
 Then toke the hold Sir *Satyrane* in hand, IV. iv. 17. 1
 He pricked forth in ayd of *Satyrane*; IV. iv. 19. 2
 Sir *Satyrane* abraid Out of the swowne, IV. iv. 22. 1
Satyrane that day was judg'd to heare the bell, IV. iv. 25. 9
 the hardy *Satyrane* Appear'd in place, IV. iv. 26. 2
 There *Satyrane* Lord of the field he found, IV. iv. 28. 1
 It chaunst Sir *Satyrane* his steed . . . To stumble, IV. iv. 30. 2
 To rescue *Satyrane* out of his pray, IV. iv. 31. 7
Satyrane, hove all the other crew, IV. iv. 37. 4
 Thus was Sir *Satyrane* with all his band, IV. iv. 43. 1
Satyrane the first day best had donne: IV. v. 7. 4
 Tho unto *Satyrane* she was adjudged, IV. v. 22. 1
 To single combat with Sir *Satyrane*: IV. v. 22. 8
 Thereat exceeding wroth was *Satyrane*; IV. v. 24. 1
 wroth with *Satyrane* was Blandamour; IV. v. 24. 2
 Which troublous stirre when *Satyrane* aviz'd, IV. v. 25. 1
Satyr's. A *Satyr's* sonne, yborne in Forrest wyld, I. vi. 21. 1
 in his Scenchin bore a *Satyr's* hedde, III. vii. 30. 6
 In *Satyr's* shape Antiopa he snatcht; III. xi. 35. 1
Satyr's. A troupe of *Satyr's* in the place did rout, Bel.² xii. 12
 Woodgods, and *Satyr's*, and swift Dryades, Ga. 178
 a ragged rout Of Faunes and *Satyr's*, T.M. 268
 A troupe of Faunes and *Satyr's* I. vi. 7. 7
 all the *Satyr's* scorned their woody kind, I. vi. 18. 8
 Teaching the *Satyr's*, which her sat around, I. vi. 30. 8
 on a day, when *Satyr's* all were gone, I. vi. 33. 1
 Too late it was to *Satyr's* to be told, I. vi. 33. 5
 Malbecco her poursewes; Fynds emongst *Satyr's*, III. x. Arg.
 the *Satyr's* her espide Straying alone, III. x. 36. 4
 The jolly *Satyr's*, full of fresh delight, III. x. 44. 3
 none of all the *Satyr's* him espide or heard, III. x. 47. 9
 chose emongst the jolly *Satyr's* still to wonne, III. x. 51. 9
 with the Nymphes the *Satyr's* love to play, VII. vi. 39. 9
Saulge. See *Sage*.
Savage. then came from the sea a *savage* beast, Rev. l. 11
 Were first enclosures but of *salvage* soyle; Ro. xviii. 2
 spoyle, by *salvage* heasts committed? Hub. 1253
 all the rest, as borne of *salvage* brood, T.M. 589
salvage nature seemed not to have, T. 564
 In *salvage* Forrest by adventure slew, Mui. 67
 though by kind shee stout and *salvage* were, D. 121
 where *salvage* beasts do most abound, As. 82
 No beast so *salvage* but he could it kill; As. 88
 Where store he heard to be of *salvage* pray, As. 94
 Of the wilde fruit which *salvage* soyl hath bred; Ded. Son. v. 2
 the which a rustick Muse did weave in *salvage* soyle, Ded. Son. vii. 12
 Lyon . . . Hunting full greedy after *salvage* blood, I. iii. 5. 3
 too weake and feeble was the forse Of *salvage* beast, I. iii. 42. 2
 Una . . . Whom *salvage* nation does adore, I. vi. Arg.
 The *salvage* nation feele her secret smart, I. vi. 11. 3
 long time with that *salvage* people stayd, I. vi. 19. 3
 to rauge the Forrest wyde, And chase the *salvage* beast, I. vi. 21. 8
 her belly sweld, And bore a boy unto that *salvage* syre: I. vi. 23. 4
 wherewith she queld The *salvage* beastes, II. iii. 29. 4
 Hath tracted forth some *salvage* beastes trade: II. vi. 39. 5
 An uncouth, *salvage*, and uncvile wight, II. vii. 3. 4
salvage Bull, whom two fierce mastives bayt, II. viii. 42. 1
 In antique times was *salvage* wilderness, II. x. 5. 3
 far in land a *salvage* nation dwelt, II. x. 7. 1
 He fought great battells with bis *salvage* fone; II. x. 10. 3
 he brought them to these *salvage* parts, II. x. 25. 8

Savage—Continued.

having at a bay The <i>salvage</i> beast	III. i. 22. 2
To hunt the <i>salvage</i> beast in forrest wyde	III. i. 37. 4
indew The <i>salvage</i> minds with skill of just and trow	III. iii. 45. 5
Sith that in <i>salvage</i> forests she did dwell	III. vi. 1. 4
sought the <i>salvage</i> woods and forests wyde	III. vi. 16. 4
Your glory sett to chace the <i>salvage</i> beasts	III. vi. 22. 2
none so bestiall Nor <i>salvage</i> hart	III. vii. 9. 6
Least <i>salvage</i> beasts her person have despoild	III. x. 39. 8
Seeking adventures in the <i>salvage</i> wood	IV. ii. 45. 2
like <i>salvage</i> weed With woody mosse bedight	IV. iv. 39. 4
seemed fit For <i>salvage</i> wight;	IV. iv. 39. 7
him to terme the <i>Salvage</i> Knight;	IV. iv. 42. 6
The <i>Salvage</i> Knight that victour was whileare	IV. v. 8. 5
That was the <i>Salvage</i> Knight	IV. v. 21. 6
call ye me the <i>Salvage</i> Knight	IV. vi. 4. 9
'Then this, Sir <i>Salvage</i> Knight,' (quoth he) 'arede	IV. vi. 5. 1
'Sir <i>Salvage</i> knight, Let me this crave	IV. vi. 9. 6
Sir Artegall, the <i>salvage</i> knight	IV. vi. 31. 1
In <i>salvage</i> forrests and in deserts wide	IV. vii. 2. 6
It was to weet a wilde and <i>salvage</i> man;	IV. vii. 5. 1
any of the Thracian Nymphes in <i>salvage</i> chace	IV. vii. 22. 9
toile which she had tride In <i>salvage</i> chace	IV. viii. 9. 4
doe the <i>salvage</i> beasts begin to play	IV. x. 46. 1
I read the <i>salvage</i> cuntreis thorough which they pace	IV. xi. 40. 9
What Tygre, or what other <i>salvage</i> wight	V. ix. 1. 1
mongst wyld beasts, and <i>salvage</i> woods, to dwell;	V. ix. 1. 5
softly royne, when <i>salvage</i> cholerae had redound	V. ix. 33. 9
To meete her at the <i>salvage</i> flands syde	V. xi. 39. 3
since the <i>salvage</i> Island I did leave	VI. i. 9. 1
to launch the <i>salvage</i> hart of many a Lyon	VI. ii. 6. 7
I . . . bend my carelesse wit To <i>salvage</i> chace	VI. ii. 9. 5
my most delight . . . To hunt the <i>salvage</i> chace	VI. ii. 31. 7
Calepine by a <i>salvage</i> man . . . reskewed is;	VI. iv. Arg.
A <i>salvage</i> man, which in those woods did wonne	VI. iv. 2. 2
The <i>salvage</i> man . . . Was much emmovd	VI. iv. 3. 1
The <i>salvage</i> nation doth all dread despize	VI. iv. 6. 6
when the <i>Salvage</i> saw his labour vaine	VI. iv. 9. 1
perill, by this <i>salvage</i> man pretended	VI. iv. 10. 4
He made great none after his <i>salvage</i> mood;	VI. iv. 12. 4
The <i>salvage</i> serves Serena well	VI. v. Arg.
Mongst <i>salvage</i> beasts both rudely borne and bred	VI. v. 2. 3
Whom when the <i>Salvage</i> saw so sore distressed	VI. v. 6. 1
A <i>salvage</i> man matcht with a Ladie fayre	VI. v. 9. 3
When he did rounge the wood for <i>salvage</i> game	VI. v. 15. 2
by what traine She fell into that <i>salvage</i> villaines hand?	VI. v. 27. 8
'In <i>salvage</i> forrest I him lost of late	VI. v. 29. 1
In such a <i>salvage</i> wight, of brutish kynd	VI. v. 29. 6
went his way, And with him eke the <i>salvage</i>	VI. v. 41. 6
whiles the <i>salvage</i> man did take his steede	VI. vi. 19. 8
the <i>Salvage</i> , comming now in place	VI. vi. 22. 1
that same Knight and <i>Salvage</i> standing by	VI. vi. 23. 2
that same Knight And <i>salvage</i>	VI. vi. 24. 7
left that <i>salvage</i> wight Amongst so many foes	VI. vi. 37. 5
Whom when the <i>Salvage</i> saw from daunger free	VI. vi. 40. 1
The whyles his <i>salvage</i> page . . . Was wandred	VI. vii. 19. 5
The <i>Salvage</i> forth out of the wood issew'd	VI. vii. 23. 8
Like as a Mastiffe having at a bay A <i>salvage</i> Bull	VI. vii. 47. 2
Meane-while the <i>Salvage</i> man, when he beheld	VI. viii. 28. 1
There dwelt a <i>salvage</i> nation	VI. viii. 35. 2
better so To lodge then in the <i>salvage</i> fields to rome	VI. ix. 16. 7
more cruell, and more <i>salvage</i> wyld	Am. xx. 9
Savage-minded. nor so <i>salvage</i> mynded As that	V. v. 40. 6
Savages. Serena, found of <i>Salvages</i>	VI. viii. Arg.
Save. Ne ought save Tyber hastning to his fall Remaines	Io. iii. 11
shewed his ware . . . All <i>save</i> a bell	S.C. May 288
them did <i>save</i> with bloody sweat	S.C. Jul. 55
To <i>save</i> the innocent from the heastes pawes	S.C. Au. 33
Doest <i>save</i> from mischief the unwary sheepe	S.C. D. 10
might <i>save</i> my sheepe and me fro shame	S.C. D. 78
I this doubt will <i>save</i> ;	Hub. 194
askes small paines, but thriftnes to <i>save</i>	Hub. 278
none . . . <i>Save</i> that which common is	Hub. 613
He clothed them in all colours, <i>save</i> white	Hub. 1155
<i>Save</i> what in heavens storehouse he uplaide	Ti. 212
Could <i>save</i> the sonne of Thetis from to die;	Ti. 429
Who then can <i>save</i> what they dispose to spill?	Mui. 232
Nought may thee <i>save</i> from heavens avengement	Mui. 240
Like as himselfe us pleaseth <i>save</i> or spill	Col. 814
Her selfe a yielded pray to <i>save</i> or spill	I. iii. 43. 4
A worke of wondrous grace, and hable soules to <i>save</i>	I. ix. 19. 9
his righteous soule might <i>save</i>	I. x. 34. 9
when he their soules shall <i>save</i>	I. x. 42. 5
shewes the way his sinfull soule to <i>save</i> !	I. x. 51. 3
To <i>save</i> his body from the scorching fire	I. xi. 45. 4
not to be fownd, <i>Save</i> in that soile	I. xi. 47. 2
Into that same he fell, which did from death him <i>save</i>	I. xi. 48. 9
faire her selfe doth <i>save</i>	II. ii. 24. 9
her silly life to <i>save</i>	II. iii. 36. 3
both from rocks and flats it selfe could wisely <i>save</i>	II. vi. 5. 9
both from drowning for to <i>save</i>	II. vi. 47. 3
To <i>save</i> my Lord in wretched plight forlore;	II. vi. 48. 3
Eternall God thee <i>save</i> from such decay!	II. vii. 34. 7
Ne canst of prowess . . . deeme, <i>Save</i> as thou seest	II. viii. 14. 3
no. enchantment from his dint might <i>save</i> ;	II. viii. 20. 6
him henceforth the same can <i>save</i> no more;	II. viii. 43. 7
<i>save</i> your selves from neare decay;	II. ix. 12. 3
knights slaine that have us sought to <i>save</i>	II. ix. 12. 9
Learning his ship from those white rocks to <i>save</i>	II. x. 6. 3
being all defeated, <i>save</i> a few	II. x. 55. 8

Save—Continued.

Ne ought <i>save</i> perill still as he did pas;	II. xii. 2. 3
the rich wares to <i>save</i> from pitteous spoyle;	II. xii. 19. 8
not on living ground, <i>Save</i> in this Paradise, be heard	II. xii. 70. 4
<i>save</i> Them from the tempest of his wrathfulnessse	II. xii. 83. 3
Madnesse to <i>save</i> a part, and lose the whole!	III. v. 43. 3
Nor halfe so fast to <i>save</i> her maydenhed	III. vii. 26. 3
Badd her commaund my life to <i>save</i> or spill	III. vii. 54. 2
' <i>Safe</i> her, I never any woman found	III. vii. 60. 1
her to <i>save</i> from outrage meekely prayd him	III. viii. 15. 9
To <i>save</i> her honor from that villaine vilde	III. viii. 27. 4
To <i>save</i> her selfe from that outrageous spoyle;	III. viii. 32. 5
<i>Save</i> one old Nymph, hight Panope	III. viii. 37. 9
To <i>save</i> his people sad from victours vengefull handes	III. ix. 41. 9
<i>Save</i> an huge nation of the Geaunts broode	III. ix. 49. 8
sith he n'ote <i>save</i> both, he sav'd that . . . dearest	III. x. 15. 7
he her prayd . . . To <i>save</i> his life	III. x. 50. 8
Ne living wight she saw . . <i>Save</i> that same woefull Lady	III. xii. 30. 6
nought may <i>save</i> thee from to dy	III. xii. 35. 4
her honor . . . She sought to <i>save</i>	IV. i. 6. 7
So could she forge all colours, <i>save</i> the trow	IV. i. 18. 5
<i>save</i> her honour with your ventrous paines;	IV. ii. 27. 8
wage Gainst all those knights . . . <i>save</i> they alone	IV. ii. 28. 9
He forced was to strike, and <i>save</i> himselfe	IV. iii. 31. 9
rather sought Ilim selfe to <i>save</i>	IV. iii. 32. 4
was nothing slow Him selfe to <i>save</i>	IV. iii. 33. 5
Ne either cared life to <i>save</i> or spill	IV. iii. 36. 6
To let him loose to <i>save</i> their proper stakes	IV. iv. 34. 8
<i>Save</i> that she algates him a while accompanide	IV. iv. 34. 9
forst him fle abacke, himselfe to <i>save</i> :	IV. vii. 28. 4
sailers <i>save</i> from wrecks of wrathfull winde	IV. xi. 52. 5
<i>save</i> all us three alive	IV. xii. 31. 9
did helpe to <i>save</i> her	V. iv. 12. 4
forward set To <i>save</i> her from her feare	V. vii. 6. 9
Of spilles the principall to <i>save</i> the part;	V. x. 2. 4
seekes to <i>save</i> the subject of her skill	V. x. 2. 6
As it is greater prayse to <i>save</i> then spill	V. x. 2. 8
where he did weene Him selfe to <i>save</i> ;	V. x. 37. 9
To <i>save</i> him selfe from those his furious heats	V. xi. 13. 3
To <i>save</i> her selfe, least that he did her slay;	V. xi. 26. 8
Fro dangers dread his doubtfull life to <i>save</i> ;	V. xi. 46. 4
had forsaken quight To <i>save</i> themselves	V. xi. 60. 3
<i>save</i> my life, which lot before your foot doth lay	VI. i. 39. 9
I will it graunt, your hopelesse life to <i>save</i>	VI. i. 42. 5
And what he did, he did him selfe to <i>save</i> :	VI. ii. 14. 6
to thinke to <i>save</i> himselfe it hooted not	VI. ii. 19. 9
How to <i>save</i> hole her hazarded estate;	VI. iii. 12. 7
<i>Save</i> such as sudden rage him lent to smite;	VI. iv. 4. 3
Cryde out aloud for mercie, him to <i>save</i> ;	VI. iv. 12. 2
She could or <i>save</i> or spill	VI. vii. 31. 8
to <i>save</i> his friend from jeopardy	VI. viii. 12. 9
Ne ought . . . (<i>Save</i> onely Glorianaes heavenly bev	VI. x. 4. 7
were gone . . . All <i>save</i> the shepheard	VI. x. 18. 4
cast How he might <i>save</i> her life	VI. xi. 34. 5
heavens had her graste To <i>save</i> her chylde	VI. xii. 16. 9
yonder Lady, whom high God did <i>save</i> ?	VI. xii. 17. 9
did them all exceedingly amate, <i>Save</i> Jove;	VII. iv. 19. 8
That never any saw, <i>save</i> onely one	VII. vi. 45. 3
hunt him with their hounds, him selfe <i>save</i> how hee might	VII. vi. 50. 9
she can it <i>save</i> or spill . . To spill were pittie, but to <i>save</i> were prayse!	Am. xxxviii. II, 12
And greater glory thinke, to <i>save</i> then spill	Am. xlix. 4
Us wretches from the second death did <i>save</i> ;	II. H.L. 193
Saved. To thee, small Gnat, in lieu of his life <i>saved</i>	Gn. 687
of the Paymin <i>save</i> 'd from deadly stowre	II. viii. 43. 6
Thy life she <i>save</i> 'd by her gracious deed;	III. v. 45. 3
wrong'd by Carle, by Proteus <i>save</i> 'd	III. viii. Arg.
Her selfe not <i>save</i> 'd yet from daunger dredd	III. viii. 33. 1
the Trojan reliques <i>save</i> 'd from flame	III. ix. 36. 8
he <i>save</i> 'd that same Which was the dearest	III. x. 15. 7
he <i>save</i> 'd the victour from fordonne	IV. v. 7. 7
Thine honor <i>save</i> 'd, though into thraldome throwne?	IV. vii. 19. 5
this dayes honour <i>save</i> 'd to Marinell:	V. iii. 21. 2
To his owne love his loialtie he <i>save</i> 'd:	V. v. 2. 5
And <i>save</i> 'd from his cruell villany	VI. iii. 51. 7
<i>save</i> 'd from being to that captive thrall	VI. iv. 15. 4
she had <i>save</i> 'd so many loves as she did lose	VI. vii. 37. 9
in all these two yeares space <i>Saved</i> but two;	VI. vii. 38. 6
the Carle with paine <i>Saved</i> him selfe	VI. viii. 9. 4
Yet <i>save</i> 'd not so, but that the blood it drew	VI. viii. 9. 5
Till I have <i>save</i> 'd so many as I earst did slay	VI. viii. 22. 9
having <i>save</i> 'd her from dying	VI. xi. 23. 4
was <i>save</i> 'd with strong defence;	VI. xi. 30. 7
<i>Savedst</i> . even that which thou <i>savedst</i> thine still to remaine?	V. xi. 16. 9
Saves. foe; Whom false Duessea <i>saves</i>	I. v. Arg.
Satyrane <i>saves</i> the Squire of Dames	III. vii. Arg.
Fayre Britomart <i>saves</i> Amoret	IV. i. Arg.
Amoret . . . Belphebe <i>saves</i> from dread:	IV. vii. Arg.
Defends him selfe, and <i>saves</i> his gotten pray:	IV. vii. 25. 7
Artegall . . . <i>Saves</i> Terpine from the gallow tree	V. iv. Arg.
Calidore <i>saves</i> from Maleffort A Damzell	VI. i. Arg.
Calidore . . . <i>Saves</i> Serena	VI. iii. Arg.
whylest an Infant from a Beare He <i>saves</i>	VI. iv. Arg.
Savin. Had gathered Rew, and <i>Savine</i>	III. ii. 49. 5
Saving. <i>saving</i> that askaunce Her wanton eyes	III. i. 41. 6
In <i>saving</i> him from daungerous despair	V. x. 48. 4
all their shokes but shadowes, <i>saving</i> she	Am. xxxv. 14
Savior's. A booke, wherein his <i>Saviours</i> testament Was writt I. ix. 19. 7	
His <i>Saviour's</i> hirth his mind so much did glad	VII. vii. 41. 4
Savor. Can no whit <i>savour</i> this celestiall food	T.M. 591

Savored. See Well-savored.

Savory. Sound *Savorie*, and Bazil hartie-hale, *Mui.* 198
Saw. a frame an hundred cubites hie I *sawe*, *Bel.* i. 2
 A sodaine tempest from the heaven, I *saw*, *Bel.* i. iii. 13
 I *saw* raise up upon pillars of Ivorie, *Bel.* i. iv. 1
 I *saw* the birde that dares beholde the Sunne, *Bel.* i. vi. 1
 soderly I *saw* Where tomling *Bel.* i. vi. 9
 I *saw* hir bodie turned all to dust, *Bel.* i. vi. 12
 I *saw* the foule that shunnes the . . . light *Bel.* i. vii. 13
 I *saw* an hideous body big and strong, *Bel.* i. vii. 2
 Upon a hill I *saw* a kindled flame, *Bel.* i. ix. 1
 I *saw* a fresh spring rise *Bel.* i. x. 1
 I *saw* the great Typhaeus sister *Bel.* i. xi. 4
 I *saw* the heavens warre against hir *Bel.* i. xi. 12
 I *saw* an ugly beast come from the sea, *Rev.* i. 1
 I *saw* a Woman sitting on a beast *Rev.* ii. 1
 seven heads I *saw*, Ten hornes *Rev.* ii. 4
 His precious robe I *saw* embred with bloud, *Rev.* iii. 5
 Then *saw* I A puissant armie come *Rev.* iii. 6
 I *saw* new Earth, new Heaven, sayde Saint John, *Rev.* iv. 1
 I *saw* the roote in great (hie²) disdaine *Bel.* v. 13
 I *saw* her rise, *Bel.* vii. 5
 I *saw* (*sawe*¹) . . . the gaping earth devoure *Pet.* iv. 10
 I *saw* a Phoenix in the wood alone, *Pet.* v. 1
 On high hills top I *saw* a stately frame, *Bel.* i. ii. 1
 I *saw* a tempest from the heaven descend, *Bel.* i. iii. 13
 I *saw* raysde up on yvorie pillowes [*text*, pillowes] *Bel.* i. iv. 1
 I *saw* a Wolfe under a rockie cave *Bel.* i. vi. 1
 I *saw* her litle ones *Bel.* i. vi. 2
 I *saw* her raunge abroad *Bel.* i. vi. 5
 I *saw* a thousand huntsmen, *Bel.* i. vi. 9
 I *saw* her on the plaine outstretched *Bel.* i. vi. 12
 on a tree uphang'd I *saw* her spoyle, *Bel.* i. vi. 14
 I *saw* the Bird that can the sun endure, *Bel.* i. vii. 1
 I *saw* the foule, that doth the light dispise, *Bel.* i. vii. 13
 I *saw* a river swift, *Bel.* i. viii. 1
 I *saw* it cover'd all with griesly shadows, *Bel.* i. viii. 3
 at length I *saw* the wrathfull winde, *Bel.* i. viii. 11
 An hideous bodie big and strong I *sawe*, *Bel.* i. ix. 2
 I *saw* a spring out of a rocke forth rayle, *Bel.* i. xii. 1
 I *saw* both ship and mariners each one, *Bel.* i. xiii. 12
 I the ship *saw* after rais'd' againe, *Bel.* i. xiii. 14
 I *saw* a Citie like unto that same, *Bel.* i. xiv. 2
 Which *saw* the messenger of tidings glad, *Bel.* i. xiv. 3
 I *saw* Typhoens sister comming *Bel.* i. xv. 4
 I *saw* the heavens in warre against her *Bel.* i. xv. 12
 I *saw* a Bull as white as driven snowe, *Van.* ii. 2
 I *saw* a little Bird cal'd Tedula, *Van.* iii. 7
 I *saw* the fish (if fish I may it cleepe) *Van.* v. 2
 Soone after this I *saw* an Elephant, *Van.* viii. 1
 I *saw* a wasp, that fiercely him defide, *Van.* x. 7
 I *sawe* so fayre a sight as shee: *S.C.* Ja. 52
 'I *sawe* Phoebus thrust out his golden hedde, *S.C.* Ap. 73
 when he *sawe* how broade her beames did spredde, *S.C.* Ap. 75
 I *sawe* a shole of shepheardes outgoe, *S.C.* May 20
 shee *sawe* in the younglins face *S.C.* May 211
 she *saw* the merchandise *S.C.* May 298
 I *sawe* Calliope wyth Muses moe, *S.C.* Jun. 57
 Has bene an old-sayd *sawe*, *S.C.* Jul. 98
 Moses . . . *sawe* hys makers face, *S.C.* Jul. 158
 He *saw* thilke misusage; *S.C.* Jul. 184
 I *saw* the bouncing Bellibone, *S.C.* Au. 61
 you, that *sawe* it, simple shepe, *S.C.* Au. 117
 sithence I *sawe* thy head last, *S.C.* S. 19
 Yet *saw* I on the heare when it was brought; *S.C.* N. 161
 he them plac'd in thy sacred wood . . . *saw*, *Gn.* 170
 when he *saw* him slaine himselfe he heard, *Gn.* 312
 'I *saw* anothers fate approaching fast, *Gn.* 361
 Which when they *sawe*, the Ape was sore afrayde, *Hub.* 955
 Full of the feared sight which late they *sawe*, *Hub.* 1110
 he *saw* that sorely griev'd his hart, *Hub.* 1304
 when he *saw* no entranee to him granted, *Hub.* 1367
 he *saw* my cruell foes me pained, *Ti.* 144
 'I *saw* him die, I *saw* him die, *Ti.* 190
 I *saw* him die, and no man left to mone *Ti.* 192
 I *saw* an Image, all of massie gold, *Ti.* 491
 I *saw* this Towre fall sodainelie to dust, *Ti.* 517
 Since that I *sawe* this gardine wasted quite, *Ti.* 529
 I *saw* two Beares, as white as anie milke, *Ti.* 561
 I *saw* an Harpe stroong all with silver twyne, *Ti.* 604
 I *saw*, on th' other side, A curious Coffer *Ti.* 617
 Looking aside I *saw* a stately Bed, *Ti.* 631
 A fairer wight *saw* never summers day, *Ti.* 637
 Lastly I *saw* an Arke of purest golde *Ti.* 659
 When as the land she *saw* no more appeare, *Mui.* 286
 all the Gods, which *saw* his wondrous might, *Mui.* 318
 Which when Arachne *saw*, *Mui.* 337
 when I *saw* the anguish of his spright *D.* 172
 when I *saw* her leade The Shepheards daughters *D.* 309
 Which when I *saw*, *D.* 544
 (A fairer star *saw* never living eie) *As.* 57
 when she *saw* her love in such a plight, *As.* 151
 Which when she *saw*, she staied not a whit, *As.* 175
 since I *saw* that Angels blessed eie, *Col.* 40
 world . . . In which I *saw* no living people dwell, *Col.* 231
 A fairer Nymph yet never *saw* mine eie: *Col.* 559
 rules the creatures by his powerfull *saw*: *Col.* 884
 things celestiall which ye never *saw*, *Col.* 930
 he *saw* the ugly monster plaine, *I.* i. 14. 6
 their Parent deare They *saw* so rudely falling *I.* i. 25. 2

Saw—Continued.

They bellies swolne he *saw* with fulnesse burst, *I.* i. 26. 5
 when he *saw* his labour all was vaine, *I.* i. 55. 8
 when he *saw* his threatening was but vaine, *I.* ii. 2. 8
 Archimago, when his guests He *saw* divided *I.* ii. 9. 2
 she *saw* the knight his speare advance, *I.* ii. 14. 3
 when she *saw* her champion fall *I.* ii. 20. 1
 For danger great, . . . I *saw* before mine eyes, *I.* ii. 41. 9
 when she *saw* her prayers nought prevaille, *I.* iii. 24. 1
 I *saw* the Red-crosse which the knight did beare, *I.* iii. 34. 2
 his sovaine Dame So rudely handled by her foe he *saw*, *I.* iii. 41. 3
 Ne Persia selfe, . . . Like ever *saw*, *I.* iv. 7. 7
 Inconstant man, that loved all he *saw*, *I.* iv. 26. 1
 death it was, when any good he *saw*; *I.* iv. 30. 7
 when she *saw* Duessa, sunny bright, *I.* v. 21. 1
 I *saw* . . . The hold Sansfoy shrink *I.* v. 23. 1
 when she *saw* her offred sweets refusd, *I.* v. 37. 6
 when he *saw* his flatt'ring artes to fayle, *I.* vi. 5. 1
 monstrous rablement, Whose like he never *saw*, *I.* vi. 8. 8
 The Lyon whelpes she *saw* how he did beare, *I.* vi. 27. 8
 when he *saw* the Damsell passe away, *I.* vi. 48. 5
 His living like *saw* never living eye, *I.* vii. 8. 7
 So daunted when the Geaunt *saw* the knight, *I.* vii. 14. 1
 The wofull Dwarfe, which *saw* his maisters fall *I.* vii. 19. 1
 I *saw* the signes that deadly tydings spake, *I.* vii. 20. 6
 I *saw* The evil stownd that dangerd her estate, *I.* viii. 12. 1
 Whom these sad eyes *saw* nigh unto deaths dore, *I.* ix. 27. 2
 Whome when his Lady *saw*, to him she ran *I.* viii. 42. 1
 More ugly shape yet never living creature *saw*, *I.* viii. 48. 9
 So fayre a creature yet *saw* never sunny day, *I.* ix. 13. 9
 never knight I *saw* in such misseeming plight, *I.* ix. 23. 9
 nought but death before his eies he *saw*, *I.* ix. 50. 2
 whereas none of them he *saw* him take, *I.* ix. 51. 1
 Which whenas Una *saw*, *I.* ix. 52. 1
 when the carle . . . *saw* his guest Would safe depart, *I.* ix. 54. 2
 Una *saw* That this her knight was feeble, *I.* x. 2. 1
 God he often *saw* from heavens hight: *I.* x. 47. 2
 when he *saw* them come he did them still forsake, *I.* xi. 24. 9
 Which when his pensive Lady *saw* from farre, *I.* xi. 32. 1
 late she *saw* him fall before his enemy, *I.* xi. 33. 9
 she *saw* where he upstartd brave Out of the well, *I.* xi. 34. 1
 when he *saw* no power might prevaille, *I.* xi. 42. 1
 Una *saw* the second fall Of her deare knight, *I.* xi. 50. 1
 now he *saw* himselfe so freshly reare, *I.* xi. 52. 6
 whereas the direfull feend She *saw* not stirre, *I.* xi. 55. 6
 She nigher drew, and *saw* that joyous end: *I.* xi. 55. 7
 Another said, he *saw* him move his eyes indeed, *I.* xii. 10. 9
 'None but that *saw*, (quoth he) 'would weene *I.* i. 11. 3
 when as still he *saw* him towards pace, *I.* i. 26. 4
saw no meanes to scape, *I.* ii. 8. 2
 when Sir Guyon *saw*, all were he wroth, *I.* ii. 12. 1
saw it stirre: *I.* iii. 34. 4
 when the Pesaunt *saw*, amazed he stood, *I.* iii. 43. 1
 He *saw* from far, or seemed for to see, *I.* iv. 3. 2
 when the Palmer *saw*, he loudly cryde, *I.* iv. 10. 1
 he *saw* that wretched Squire, *I.* iv. 16. 2
 That when the varlett heard and *saw*, *I.* iv. 45. 1
 When late he *saw* his Lord in heavie plight *I.* v. 25. 5
 he *saw* whereas did swim Along the shore, *I.* v. 2. 5
 when far off Cymochles heard and *saw*, *I.* vi. 4. 1
 when he *saw* her toy, and gibe, and geare, *I.* vi. 21. 7
 Such as he *saw* she gan him lay before, *I.* vi. 24. 4
 of her joy . . . she *saw* he light did pas, *I.* vi. 37. 3
 he *saw* from farre An armed knight *I.* vi. 41. 1
 The varlett *saw*, when to the flood he came, *I.* vi. 42. 1
 Him when the old man *saw*, *I.* vi. 48. 6
 helpe, he *saw*, he needed more Then pity, *I.* vi. 48. 8
 Soone as he Guyon *saw*, *I.* vi. 61. 6
 whereas Mammon *saw* his purpose mist, *I.* vi. 34. 8
 when an earthly wight they present *saw* *I.* vi. 37. 1
 They never creature *saw* that cam that way: *I.* vii. 37. 5
 Which whenas Guyon *saw*, *I.* vii. 48. 1
 ne living wight Like ever *saw*, *I.* vii. 54. 4
 looking downe *saw* many damned wighes *I.* vii. 57. 2
 Whom when the Palmer *saw*, *I.* viii. 7. 1
 Whom when Pyrochles *saw*, *I.* viii. 12. 1
 under him he *saw* his Lybian steed to prounce; *I.* viii. 17. 9
 Which when his brother *saw*, *I.* viii. 33. 1
 brother *saw* the red blood rayle Adowne so fast, *I.* viii. 37. 3
 Whom when the Palmer *saw* in such distresse, *I.* viii. 40. 1
 when Cymochles *saw* the fowle reproch, *I.* viii. 44. 1
 Which when his german *saw*, *I.* viii. 46. 1
 his shield he lakt And sword *saw* not, *I.* viii. 53. 4
 when he heard, and *saw* the tokens trow, *I.* viii. 55. 1
 Which when they *saw*, *I.* ix. 11. 1
 feeble age . . . he *saw* proceed, *I.* ix. 27. 7
 Yet life he *saw*, and felt his mighty mayne, *I.* xi. 44. 4
 streight they *saw* the raging surges reard *I.* xi. 2. 8
 On thother side they *saw* that perilous Rocke, *I.* xii. 7. 1
 Which when she *saw*, she left her lockes undight, *I.* xii. 15. 6
 Eftssoones they *saw* an hideous hoast *I.* xii. 22. 8
 Whom such when Guyon *saw*, he drew him neare, *I.* xii. 65. 7
 On which when gazing him the Palmer *saw*, *I.* xii. 69. 1
 Which when his Palmer *saw*, *I.* i. 9. 6
 when she *saw* them gone she forward went, *I.* i. 19. 6
 On which she *saw* six knights, *I.* i. 20. 8
 When Britomart him *saw*, she ran apace *I.* i. 22. 7
 she *saw* him bent to cruell play, *I.* i. 37. 3
 when she *saw* no helpe might him restore, *I.* i. 38. 7
 Whom when the Lady *saw* so faire a wight, *I.* i. 47. 1

Saw—Continued.

when the Britonesse saw all the rest Avoided	III. i. 58. 5
On thother side they saw the warlike Mayd	III. i. 63. 6
Whose prowessse paragone saw never living wight	III. ii. 13. 9
Whose shape or person yet I never saw,	III. ii. 38. 4
I in my fathers wondrous mirrhour saw,	III. ii. 38. 7
That when old Glauce saw,	III. ii. 52. 7
secretly he saw, yet note discourse:	III. iii. 50. 4
When the two fearefull women saw,	III. iii. 50. 6
I saw a Saxon Virgin,	III. iii. 55. 5
She saw bestrowed all with rich aray Of pearles	III. iv. 18. 4
Saw never living etc more heavy sight,	III. v. 30. 1
they saw that goodly boy with blood Defowled,	III. v. 38. 1
Soone as the Venus saw behinde her hacke,	III. vi. 19. 1
Whom whenas Venus saw so sore displeas'd,	III. vi. 25. 1
When walking through the Gardin them she saw,	III. vi. 40. 6
Each shade she saw, and each noyse she did heare,	III. vii. 1. 8
The fayrest creature that he ever saw	III. vii. 13. 2
when she fit season saw To leave	III. vii. 18. 1
when all other helpes she saw to faile,	III. vii. 21. 6
him he saw still stronger grow through strife,	III. vii. 33. 3
Which when the knight That her pursewed saw,	III. vii. 43. 7
that bold knight, whom ye pursuing saw That Geauntesse,	III. vii. 52. 1
Which when she saw, more bent to eke my smartes	III. vii. 55. 7
who so then her saw would surely say It was her selfe	III. viii. 9. 3
when hee saw him selfe free from poursute,	III. viii. 14. 1
saw his drover drive along the streame,	III. viii. 22. 2
when he saw that hlazing beauties beame,	III. viii. 22. 5
He therein saw that yrkesome sight,	III. viii. 31. 3
when all this he nothing saw prevaile,	III. viii. 40. 6
he saw him selfe esteemd,	III. viii. 41. 7
saw the fieldes of faire Scamander strowne	III. ix. 35. 6
when she saw aloft appeare The Trojane flames	III. x. 12. 7
saw the wicked fire so furiously Consume his hart,	III. x. 14. 5
At last when sorrow he saw booted nought,	III. x. 18. 6
Soone as the old man saw Sir Paridell, He fainted,	III. x. 37. 6
The silly man . . . Saw all this goodly sport,	III. x. 45. 2
Which when Malbecco saw,	III. x. 47. 1
Whom when the Gyaunt saw, he soone . . . fled	III. xi. 5. 3
when she heard, and saw the ghastly fit	III. xi. 12. 6
Whom whenas Scudamour saw past the fire	III. xi. 26. 1
when she saw The huge seas . . . t' obay	III. xi. 30. 8
living creature none she saw appeare	III. xi. 55. 2
the brave Maid, . . . saw both first and last,	III. xii. 27. 5
all those persons which she saw without	III. xii. 30. 3
Ne living wight she saw in all that roome,	III. xii. 30. 5
Soone as that virgin knight he saw in place,	III. xii. 32. 1
those goodly rowmes, which erst She saw	III. xii. 42. 2
Awayed . . . Britomarts returne, Yet saw her not,	III. xii. 45. 3
'the thing that with this eye I saw,	IV. i. 48. 4
'I saw' (quoth she) 'a stranger knight,	IV. i. 48. 7
'I saw him have your Amoret at will;	IV. i. 49. 1
I saw him kisse; I saw him her embrace;	IV. i. 49. 2
I saw him sleepe with her all night his fill;	IV. i. 49. 3
Which when their mother saw, she gan to dout	IV. ii. 46. 6
when she saw, it did her much amate	IV. ii. 50. 7
Which when she saw, downe on the bloody plaine	IV. iii. 47. 4
When all men saw this sudden change of things,	IV. iii. 49. 6
when she saw that cruell war so ended,	IV. iii. 50. 4
When as he saw the merclesse affray	IV. iv. 22. 4
There where he saw the valiant Triamond	IV. iv. 23. 6
All that her saw with wonder ravisht weare,	IV. v. 14. 5
soone as she them saw to discord set,	IV. v. 29. 1
Which when that warrior saw, he said no more,	IV. v. 39. 1
soone as she him saw approaching neare	IV. vi. 10. 3
when as he saw her hastic heat Abate,	IV. vi. 16. 1
in that enchanted glasse she saw;	IV. vi. 26. 6
her modest countenance he saw So goodly grave,	IV. vi. 33. 4
Whom when on ground she groveling saw to rowle,	IV. vii. 32. 1
Ne creature saw, but hearkned now and then	IV. vii. 33. 3
Which when she saw with sodaine glancing eye,	IV. vii. 36. 1
hy that he saw on every tree,	IV. vii. 46. 1
saw he often how he waxed glad	IV. vii. 46. 7
saw that all he said and did was vaine,	IV. vii. 47. 2
saw her forward still to make her flight,	IV. viii. 8. 2
Whom when she saw in wretched weedes disguis'd,	IV. viii. 12. 5
when he saw the Prince in armour bright,	IV. viii. 40. 6
So faire as ever yet saw living eie;	IV. viii. 49. 5
Whom when the watch . . . Saw coming home,	IV. ix. 5. 7
saw him senelesse by the Squire upstaide,	IV. ix. 7. 4
when she them saw embrace,	IV. ix. 10. 5
a troupe of Knights they saw together skirmishing,	IV. ix. 20. 2
Whose like they never saw till that same houre	IV. ix. 22. 5
Which when he saw,	IV. ix. 19. 8
all that else I saw,	IV. x. 29. 1
Whom when I saw	IV. x. 56. 3
Whenas he saw me,	IV. x. 58. 2
Her constant mind could move at all he saw,	IV. xi. 2. 8
Ne ever evening saw, ne mornings ray,	IV. xi. 4. 7
nought, She saw, could ease his rankling maladie,	IV. xi. 6. 4
They saw it all, and present were in place;	IV. xi. 40. 6
Which when his mother saw,	IV. xii. 21. 1
since she saw the streight extremitie,	IV. xii. 28. 1
they saw a Squire in squallid weed Lamenting sore	V. i. 13. 7
'Which when his Ladie saw, she follow'd fast,	V. i. 18. 1
When as he saw she should be cut in twaine,	V. i. 27. 4
when he saw it bootelesse to resist,	V. i. 29. 7
on the Bridge he ready armed saw The Sarazin,	V. ii. 11. 2
Which when the Pagan saw he waxed wroth,	V. ii. 12. 1
He saw no way but close with him in hast;	V. ii. 14. 2

Saw—Continued.

she saw The dangerous state in which she stood,	V. ii. 22. 2
she saw him to proceede Unmov'd with praiers	V. ii. 23. 1
They saw before them . . . Full many people	V. ii. 29. 4
Which when he saw he greatly grew in rage,	V. ii. 47. 1
saw his sudden desolation,	V. ii. 51. 2
When Talus saw they all the field forsooke,	V. ii. 64. 7
saw that hoasters pride and gracelesse gulle,	V. iii. 20. 3
when Philtra saw my lands decay	V. iv. 9. 6
in the midst of them he saw a Knight,	V. iv. 22. 1
when she saw at last that he ne would . . . be wonne	V. iv. 30. 5
Soone as she saw him on the ground to grovell,	V. iv. 40. 1
Whom when he saw before his foote prostrated,	V. v. 11. 6
He saw . . . A miracle of natures goodly grace	V. v. 12. 2
he round about him saw Many brave knights,	V. v. 22. 1
when as yet she saw him not returne,	V. vi. 6. 1
She saw it vaine to make there longer stay,	V. vi. 36. 1
she saw there . . . Those two false brethren	V. vi. 36. 5
Whose like before she never saw nor red;	V. vii. 5. 7
Which when she saw her helmet she unlaste,	V. vii. 8. 8
All sodainely she saw transfigured Her linnen stole	V. vii. 13. 4
when all her warlike traine There present saw,	V. vii. 34. 8
when she saw the heapes which he did make	V. vii. 36. 4
when she saw that lothly uncouth sight	V. vii. 37. 6
Soone after these he saw another Knight,	V. viii. 5. 1
he saw the hindmost overtake One of those two,	V. viii. 5. 6
when they saw their foes dead out of doubt,	V. viii. 12. 3
Soone as the infants sunlike shield they saw,	V. viii. 41. 2
when she saw that Damzell there	V. viii. 47. 9
Ilim when the damzell saw fast by her side,	V. ix. 12. 1
when the villaine saw her so affrayd,	V. ix. 12. 4
Which when he saw, his yron man he sent	V. ix. 16. 1
never saw they there the like array;	V. ix. 24. 5
they saw Some one whose tongue was . . . Nayld	V. ix. 25. 1
she saw Those two strange knights such homage to her make,	V. ix. 35. 5
Though plaine she saw, by all that she did heare,	V. ix. 50. 3
When one in armes she saw,	V. x. 19. 6
Whom when his other fellows saw,	V. x. 36. 1
ever, as he saw the stroke to land,	V. xi. 7. 4
Which when the Lady from the Castle saw,	V. xi. 15. 1
when they saw it false, they eke him greeted all	V. xi. 15. 9
Whose ugly shape none ever saw, nor kend,	V. xi. 20. 5
There he that Idoll saw of massy gold	V. xi. 21. 8
when she saw that she was forst to fight,	V. xi. 27. 1
Whom when he saw on ground, he was full glad,	V. xi. 32. 6
Whom when she saw so joyously come forth,	V. xi. 33. 1
When first to Faery court he saw her wend,	V. xi. 37. 8
They saw a Knight in dangerous distresse	V. xi. 44. 2
in that uprore Ye with those caytives saw,	V. xi. 49. 6
When Artegall she saw in that array,	V. xi. 13. 8
Whiles he him saw so ill bested,	V. xii. 23. 6
Whom when he saw prostrated on the plaine,	V. xii. 23. 8
Which when the people round about him saw,	V. xii. 24. 1
in that painefull stound When he him saw,	VI. i. 11. 8
They saw that Carle from farre,	VI. i. 17. 5
when Briana saw that drery stound,	VI. i. 34. 5
when he saw his foc before in vew,	VI. i. 35. 6
And them beside a Ladie faire he saw	VI. ii. 4. 1
Which when he saw, his hart was inly child	VI. ii. 4. 8
and saw to bee A goodly youth	VI. ii. 5. 1
Which when I saw, . . . Much was I moved	VI. ii. 11. 1
his Ladie, which this outrage saw,	VI. ii. 20. 1
I never saw in any greater hope appeare;	VI. ii. 26. 9
These eyes him saw upon the cold earth sprad,	VI. ii. 45. 7
when he saw his sonne so ill bedight	VI. iii. 4. 1
when he saw his faire Priscilla hy,	VI. iii. 11. 4
Since first he saw her,	VI. iii. 18. 5
when he the Lady saw There left on ground,	VI. iii. 26. 1
For pity of his Dame whom she saw so diseased,	VI. iii. 32. 9
And saw his carriage past that perill well,	VI. iii. 34. 6
no remedy He saw the present mischiefe to redresse,	VI. iii. 44. 2
He saw his life powrd forth despiteously;	VI. iii. 51. 4
ever as he saw him nigh succeed,	VI. iv. 8. 7
when the Salvage saw his labour vaine	VI. iv. 9. 1
she saw no meanes to be defended,	VI. iv. 10. 5
Whom though he saw now somewhat overpast,	VI. iv. 18. 8
Whom when as Calepine saw so dismayd,	VI. iv. 27. 5
Ne ever saw faire guize,	VI. v. 2. 4
Whom when the Salvage saw so sore distrest,	V. v. 6. 1
no hope of his retourne She saw	VI. v. 7. 2
Whom when her Host saw readie to depart,	VI. v. 8. 1
Whom when the Hermite present saw in place,	VI. v. 36. 2
when on ground they saw their fellow slaine,	VI. vi. 23. 1
with the dead He saw the ground all strow'd,	VI. vi. 24. 6
when his foe he still so eager saw,	VI. vi. 29. 1
Which when the Ladie saw,	VI. vi. 31. 1
Whom when the Prince so deadly saw dismayd,	VI. vi. 33. 1
Whom when the Prince so felly saw to rage,	VI. vi. 39. 1
Whom when the Salvage saw from dannger free,	VI. vi. 40. 1
when he saw his fellow lifelesse ly,	VI. vii. 10. 3
he saw the way all dyde With streaimes of blood;	VI. vii. 17. 5
Whom when as Turpin saw so loosely layd,	VI. vii. 20. 1
when he saw those two so neare him stand,	VI. vii. 24. 1
which when at last she saw,	VI. vii. 36. 6
saw those villaines her so vildely use,	VI. vii. 45. 2
when he up did looke And saw him selfe captiv'd,	VI. vii. 48. 8
when she saw him fall Under that villaines club,	VI. vii. 60. 1
when as he saw his Lord The witnesse of his wretchednesse	VI. viii. 5. 1
The greatest shame that ever eye yet saw,	VI. viii. 6. 2
When all his strokes he saw avoyded quite,	VI. viii. 14. 7

Saw—Continued.

Which when the Lady saw, she cryde amaine;	VI. viii. 17. 4
Eftsoones he saw one with a naked knife	VI. viii. 48. 8
If such a beast they saw,	VI. ix. 5. 9
They answer'd him that no such beast they saw,	VI. ix. 6. 1
he there besyde Saw a faire damzell,	VI. ix. 7. 7
why, when I them saw, fled they away	VI. x. 19. 9
when he saw the feend,	VI. x. 35. 2
When he the beast saw ready now to rend	VI. x. 35. 7
when him she so importune saw,	VI. xi. 6. 1
when she saw . . . That further then she willing was he prest,	VI. xi. 7. 5
when they saw her now reliv'd againe,	VI. xi. 24. 1
saw his shepherds cottage spoyled quight,	VI. xi. 25. 2
Before I saw faire Pastorella dye,	VI. xi. 29. 4
These eyes saw die, and dearely did lament;	VI. xi. 31. 7
when he saw the theeves which did them keepe,	VI. xi. 37. 8
albe he saw them all asleepe,	VI. xi. 37. 9
In which that rose she plainly saw displayd;	VI. xii. 19. 5
When she so faire a daughter saw survive,	VI. xii. 21. 7
when the Beast saw he mote nought availe	VI. xii. 33. 1
though full many a day He saw her clad,	VII. vi. 42. 8
close might view That never any saw,	VII. vi. 45. 3
There Faunus saw that pleased much his eye,	VII. vi. 46. 1
their glorious Lord in strange disguise Transfigur'd sawe;	VII. vii. 7. 9
secke each where, where last I sawe her face,	Am. lxxviii. 3
he saw me stung and cry,	Epig. i. 5
I saw, . . . How little Cupid humbly came,	Epig. iii. 1
when he saw me laugh, for shame His face . . . did flame,	Epig. iii. 4
wakened with the noyse, And saw the heast so small;	Epig. iv. 6
if ye saw that which no eyes can see,	Epith. 185
I saw two Swannes	Proth. 37
Whom when they sawe,	Proth. 58
they never saw a sight so fayre,	Proth. 60
Sawest. <i>sawst</i> the secrets of the world unmade,	I. v. 22. 6
Tell what thou saw'st, maulgre who so it heares,	IV. i. 48. 6
all those Ladies, which thou sawest late,	VI. x. 21. 3
Saws. if old sawes prove true	IV. xi. 35. 2
Saxon. sith the Saxon king Never was Woolfe scene,	S.C. S. 151
thou springst from ancient race Of Saxon kinges,	I. x. 65. 2
Against his Saxon foes in bloody day to fight,	Iff. iii. 29. 9
Saxon kinges his friendship shall intreat;	III. iii. 45. 3
I saw a Saxon Virgin,	III. iii. 55. 5
had gotten a great pray Of Saxon goods;	III. iii. 58. 6
Which long'd to Angela, the Saxon Queene,	III. iii. 58. 8
Saxons. by force I conquered were Of hardie Saxons,	Ti. 114
arrived here three hoyes Of Saxons,	II. x. 64. 9
Shall stoutly him defeat, and thousand Saxons kill,	III. iii. 35. 9
T' afflict the other Saxons unsubsdued;	III. iii. 38. 2
to the Saxons over-give their government,	III. iii. 41. 9
'Ne shall the Saxons selves all peaceably Enjoy the crowne,	III. iii. 46. 1
dreaded more then all The other Saxons,	III. iii. 56. 6
The Easterne Saxons from the Southerne ny,	IV. xi. 33. 4
Saxons'. Shall well defend, and Saxons powre suppress;	III. iii. 33. 2
Say. See Gainsay, Soothsay.	
O great griefe, I say, Thus in one moment	Pet. i. 10
Say boldly that these same six visions	Pet. i. 12
What say I more?	Pet. v. 7
I say not, as the common voyce doth say,	Ro. ix. 9
I say rather, though not all agreeing With some	Ro. ix. 12
For once I heard my father say,	S.C. Mar. 106
A shepherds swaine, saye, did thee sing	To his Booke 9
Say, thou wert hase-begot with hame;	To his Booke 14
(as Algrind used to say)	S.C. May 75
Nay, say I thereto,	S.C. May 150
sooth to sayne, nought seemeth sike strife,	S.C. May 158
For our Sir John, to say to morrowe	S.C. May 309
well he meanes, but little can say,	S.C. May 311
the little what, That Thomalin can sayne,	S.C. Jul. 32
Sayne most-what, that they dwell	S.C. Jul. 46
as holy fathers sayne,	S.C. Jul. 57
(as I have heard Old Algrind often sayne)	S.C. Jul. 126
I saye as some have scene,	S.C. Jul. 180
say me, what is Algrind,	S.C. Jul. 213
in a Kirtle of greene saye,	S.C. Au. 67
Now say it, Cuddie, as thou art a ladde;	S.C. Au. 143
Now say on, Diggon, what ever thou hast,	S.C. S. 55
They saye they con to heaven the high-way,	S.C. S. 90
They sayne the world is much war then it wont,	S.C. S. 108
Other sayne, but how truly I note,	S.C. S. 110
Some sticke not to say,	S.C. S. 112
Sayne, other the fat from their beards doen lick:	S.C. S. 123
(the soth to sayne)	S.C. S. 154
Say it out, Diggon, whatever it hight,	S.C. S. 172
Then up, I say, thou jolly shepheard swayne,	S.C. N. 47
(that was, a woful word to sayne I)	S.C. N. 93
He write in termes as she the same did say,	Hub. 41
No lesse, I dare saie, than the proudest wight;	Hub. 62
Say, my faire brother now, if this devise	Hub. 93
All his care was, his service well to saine,	Hub. 392
Their service and their holie things to say,	Hub. 450
say their musicke matcheth Phoebus quill,	T.M. 330
say: Waking Love suffereth no sleepe:	U.V. 10
Say, that raging Love dothe appall the weake stomacke:	U.V. 11
Say, that lamenting Love marreth the Musicall,	U.V. 12
who will saye: this was Immerito?	U.V. 21
may warned be to say,	Ti. 7
to laie The sacred sod, or Requiem to saie,	Ti. 196
For her departure, had no word to say;	Ti. 474
say . . . That thou for secret crime thy blood	D. 83
no more endured to say, But fell to ground	D. 184

Say—Continued.

not mine; amisse I mine did say:	D. 234
spight . . . Found ought in him, that she could say was ill,	As. 24
say on further (then said Corylas)	Col. 328
say, who else vouchsafed thee of grace?	Col. 484
sooth to say, it is no sort of life,	Col. 688
he was such an one as thou doest say,	Col. 829
sooth to say, it is foolhardie thing,	Col. 915
Untroubled night, they say, gives counsell best,	I. i. 33. 3
wont to say Iis holy things each morne	I. i. 34. 6
so dainty, they say, maketh derth,	I. ii. 27. 9
'Say on, Fradubio, . . . Quoth then the Knight;	I. ii. 34. 1
nought could she say;	I. iii. 12. 4
thrise nine hundred Avcs she was wont to say,	I. iii. 13. 9
sooth to say, why I lefte you so long,	I. iii. 29. 1
the which, they say, The gods stand gazing on,	I. iv. 17. 5
All in a kirtle of discoloured say He clothed was,	I. iv. 31. 1
had say on the secrete of her hart:	I. iv. 46. 2
Goe say, his foe thy shield with his doth heare,	I. v. 13. 4
then to him these womanish words gan say:	I. vi. 28. 5
Wherewith enmovd, these bleeding words she gan to say,	I. vi. 38. 9
gentle Una thus to him gan say:	I. ix. 16. 5
so well, they say, It governd was,	I. x. 3. 3
to her gossibs gan in counsell say;	I. xii. 11. 4
Thus gan to say—	I. xii. 24. 6
may I holdly say,	II. i. 19. 4
he nought could say, Till him the childe bespoke;	II. viii. 7. 2
say, that I not overcome doe dye,	II. viii. 52. 3
some men say Were unto him reveald,	II. x. 39. 1
brought with him the holy grayle, they say,	II. x. 53. 8
Ne what to say, ne what to doe at all:	II. xi. 39. 4
the Gulfe of Greedinesse, they say,	II. xii. 3. 4
The constant payre heard all that he did say,	II. iii. 76. 4
whylome wont (they say) To make his wonne,	III. iii. 7. 5
It is an hideous hollow cave (they say)	III. iii. 8. 3
The cause, some say, is this:	III. iii. 10. 1
men say that he was not the sonne	III. iii. 13. 1
Did him, they say, forwarne	III. v. 9. 7
since he (they say) was slaine,	III. v. 10. 1
(a wondrous thing to say)	III. v. 26. 8
There yet, some say, in secret he does ly,	III. vi. 46. 4
sooth, it seemes, they say;	III. vi. 47. 1
which is, they say, Ilewen underneath that Mount,	III. vi. 48. 8
These twinnie, men say, (a thing far passing thought)	III. viii. 48. 5
would surely say It was her selfe	III. viii. 9. 3
Ne cares what men say of him,	III. ix. 3. 7
Therast Sir Satyrane gan sayle, and say;	III. ix. 6. 6
sith that men sayne He was not in . . . fyre Consum'd,	III. ix. 40. 7
adventures found, that none were long to sayne,	III. ix. 48. 9
so heard I say Old Mnemon	III. ix. 51. 5
False love! why do men say thou canst not see,	III. x. 4. 3
durst he not against it doe or say,	III. x. 45. 3
From Limbo lake him late escaped sure would say,	III. x. 54. 9
Three nights in one, they say,	III. xi. 33. 8
As if in minde he somewhat had to say;	III. xii. 4. 2
His garment nether was of silke nor soy,	III. xii. 8. 1
for the words which she heard say,	IV. i. 50. 4
so faire indeede, as he did say,	IV. ii. 7. 7
This pretious ornament, they say, did make,	IV. v. 4. 3
Was fostered by those Graces, (as they say)	IV. v. 5. 8
he nought car'd for all that they could say,	IV. v. 27. 6
For ought that Glauce could or doe or say,	IV. v. 31. 6
But th' other thus can say:	IV. vi. 3. 6
And eft againe deviz'd some what to say,	IV. vi. 45. 7
When so he heard her say,	IV. viii. 16. 1
For ought that ever she could doe or say;	IV. x. 15. 2
they say, she hath both kinds in one,	IV. x. 41. 6
'So did he say:	IV. x. 48. 1
nought That ever she to me could say or doe,	IV. x. 57. 4
the mother of the Gods, they say,	IV. xi. 28. 1
this of Artegal, which here we have to say,	V. iv. 2. 9
whether it be so or no, I can not say,	V. iv. 13. 9
This doe I say,	V. iv. 14. 2
little had for his excuse to say,	V. iv. 27. 4
'The cause, they say, of this her cruell hate	V. iv. 30. 1
What ever he shall like to doe or say,	V. iv. 49. 5
Say on, my soverayne Ladie, and he hold:	V. v. 31. 5
'Say and do all that may thereto prevaile;	V. v. 49. 1
the man, that say or doe so dare,	V. vi. 1. 6
Sadly she rode, and never word did say	V. vi. 18. 3
for wine, they say, is blood,	V. vii. 10. 3
'Say on' (quoth he) 'the secret of your hart	V. vii. 19. 6
heare what she to them will say,	V. viii. 10. 9
Whom when they heard so say,	V. viii. 12. 1
'To all which cruell tyranny, they say,	V. viii. 20. 1
they say Unto his horses gave his guests for meat,	V. viii. 31. 1
Nought feared they what he could do or say,	V. viii. 38. 7
There they doe say that she transformed was	V. viii. 49. 6
some doe say it goeth downe to hell:	V. ix. 6. 5
those, they say, Upon Joves judgement-seat wayt	V. ix. 31. 6
they say that he was horne and bred	V. x. 9. 1
they were all, they say, of purple hew,	V. x. 10. 1
devoures, they say, both flesh and bone,	V. x. 29. 7
of a man, they say, It has the voice,	V. xi. 20. 6
every . . . word, that he did say, Was like enchantment,	VI. ii. 3. 2
It gladly did accept, as he did say:	VI. ii. 38. 7
Fearlesse who ought did thinke or ought did say,	VI. iii. 16. 5
fro me say, That here is . . . an errant Knight,	VI. iii. 41. 1
eke could doe as well as say the same;	VI. vi. 6. 4
Till Mirabellaes fortunes I doe further say,	VI. vii. 50. 9

Say—Continued.

- approching thus he gan to say: VI. viii. 7. 3
Then thus the Prince gan say: VI. viii. 29. 5
for nought that he could say or doe, VI. viii. 49. 8
well could doe and say, VI. ix. 18. 4
They say that Venus . . . used to resort VI. x. 9. 1
all that ever he could doe or say VI. xi. 5. 1
Mongst which he found a sword of better say, VI. xi. 47. 5
I will rehearse that whylome I heard say, VII. vi. 1. 7
That, some do say, was so by skill devized, VII. vii. 6. 1
They say, did sing the spousall hymne VII. vii. 12. 7
wherewith Dan Jove . . . They say, was nourisht VII. vii. 41. 7
say Whether . . . CHANGE doth not rain, VII. vii. 47. 2
say, they by your secret powre are made: VII. vii. 49. 4
'as changellull as the Moone' men use to say, VII. vii. 50. 9
Some say in Crete VII. vii. 53. 5
even itselfe is mov'd, as wizards saine: VII. vii. 55. 7
very sooth to say, VII. viii. 1. 4
let none ever say, That ye were blooded Am. xx. 13
When I doe praise her, say I doe but flatter: Am. lxxxiv. 2
Now none doth hinder you, that say or sing; Epith. 370
Leda was (they say) as white as he, Proth. 44
were they bred of Somers-beat, they say, Proth. 67
Whose smile, they say, hath vertue to remove Proth. 98
- Sayer. See Soothsayer.
- Sayest. How soist thou (friend) have I not well discourst Hub. 541
- Saying. of fellowship, tell us that saying: S.C. May 172
Such myster saying me seemeth to mirke S.C. S. 103
These lookes (nought saying) doo a benefice seeke, Hub. 500
Saying; 'By wondering at thy Cynthiaes praise, Col. 353
Saying: 'Why Colin, Col. 652
Saying, that harlott she too lately knew, I. iii. 25. 3
Saying; 'Yet, O thou dreaded Dame! I crave Abyde, I. v. 21. 8
saying, 'In that fayre face . . . Did closely lurke; I. v. 27. 2
Saying, he now had boulted all the floure, II. iv. 24. 2
So saying, every Nimph full narrowly shee eide, III. vi. 23. 9
Saying, 'Thou foolish knight, III. viii. 17. 1
Saying, but if she Mercie would him give, III. x. 7. 8
Saying; 'Ah noble knight! III. xii. 39. 2
Saying, it was to Knight unseemely shame IV. x. 54. 3
Saying, 'Sir knight, it would dishonour bee V. iii. 36. 6
Saying, 'Sir Knight, of pardon I you pray, V. viii. 13. 1
her recomforted the best he might, Saying; V. xii. 17. 3
Saying that he had . . . his honour blent, V. xii. 40. 3
Saying and doing all that mote behove; VI. xi. 5. 7
- Sayne. See Say.
- Says. See Soothsays.
- (that same he weeping sayes) Hub. 254
when I weep, she sayes, Teares are but water, Am. xviii. 10
when I sigh, she sayes, I know the art; Am. xviii. 11
- Scabby. Her wrizled skin, . . . So scabby was I. viii. 47. 9
Scald. head . . . Was overgrowne with scurfie and filthy scald; I. viii. 47. 3
Scalding. to slake his scalding smart; III. xi. 30. 4
Scalds. Let Scalds tell, and let tell Hania, II. x. 24. 1
Scale. Heapt hills on hills to scale the starrie skie, Ro. xii. 2
That hill they scale with all their powre and might, I. x. 47. 7
To scale the skyes and put Jove from his right: III. vii. 47. 5
then the false he layd In th' other scale; V. ii. 45. 7
So first the right he put into one scale, V. ii. 46. 3
To fill the other scale with so much wrong; V. ii. 46. 5
Scaled. 'How often have I scaled the craggie Oke, S.C. D. 31
Scales. over all with brasen scales was armd, I. xi. 9. 1
Such noyse his rouzed scales did send unto the knight, I. xi. 9. 9
shoke his scales to battaile ready drest, I. xi. 15. 7
Bright Scolopendraes arm'd with silver scales; II. xi. 23. 8
Her garments gay with scales of fish III. viii. 26. 9
Scalp. sitting so with hared scalpe, S.C. Jul. 221
His monstrous scalpe downe to his teeth it tore, I. viii. 16. 4
Upon his crested scalp so sore did smite, I. xi. 35. 7
Whose scalp is bare, that bondage doth bewray, V. ii. 6. 7
- Scaly. See Brass-scaly.
- the seeling . . . Did shine all scaly Bel. ii. 10
armed be with claws, or scalie creasts, Ro. xxiv. 4
wrapt his scalie boughts with fell despight, Gn. 255
On everie side did shine like scalie golde; Gn. 261
The scalie backe of that most hideous snake Gn. 305
An yron brest, and back of scaly bras, I. vii. 17. 8
scaly tayle was stretcht adowne his back full low, I. vii. 31. 9
glauncing from his scaly necke I. xi. 20. 6
with a teeme of scaly Phocas bownd III. viii. 30. 8
The silver scaly trouts doe tend full well, Epith. 57
- Scamander. the fieldes of laire Scamander strowne With carcasses III. ix. 35. 6
Divine Scamander, purpled yet with blood IV. xi. 20. 6
- Scan. Colin fittes such famous flight to scanne; S.C. O. 88
It was no time to scan the prophetic, IV. xii. 28. 3
- Scanderbeg. Thy acts, O Scanderbeg, this volume tels. Com. Son. iii. 14
- Scanned. For rare it seems in reason to be skand, D. 178
Where they mote here the matter thronghly scand V. ix. 37. 7
deedes ought not be scand By th' authors manhood, V. xi. 17. 3
till she the highest stage had scand, VII. vi. 8. 8
equall gave to each as Justice duly scann'd. VII. vii. 38. 9
- Scanted. Use scanted diet, and forbear you fill; VI. vi. 14. 7
- Scape. never might his luckie scape forget. Gn. 664
how to scape great punishment, or shame, Hub. 314
he them all might kill, That none might scape, As. 110
Ne let that wicked woman scape away; I. viii. 28. 5
often semblance made to scape out of their hand. I. xii. 35. 9
saw no meanes to scape, II. ii. 8. 2
may not hope by flight to scape alive, II. viii. 50. 3
when he with Asterie did scape; III. xi. 34. 3

Scape—Continued.

- who can scape what his owne fate hath wrought? V. iv. 27. 8
they were fayne to let him scape away, V. v. 19. 3
The rest, that scape his sword and death eschew, VI. viii. 49. 8
- Scaped. But few returned, having scaped hard, I. iv. 3. 3
That cursed wight, from whom I scapt whyleare, I. ix. 28. 4
none ever saw, nor kend, That ever scap'd: V. xi. 20. 6
I onely scapt through great confusione VI. xi. 32. 3
Yet as it was, I hardly scapt with paine, Am. xvi. 14
- Scarab. Bird . . . One day did scorne the simple Scarabee, Van. iv. 2
- Scarce. Is graunted scarce to Gods above. S.C. Mar. Emb. 2
Scarce this right hand the mouth . . . feedeth, Hub. 274
Scarce can a Bishoprick forpas them by, Hub. 519
scarce vouchsafte them to requite Hub. 587
scarce thy legs uphold thy feeble gate, Hub. 600
Scarce could the Ape yet speake, Hub. 964
Scarce anie left to close his eyldis Ti. 194
Scarce anie left upon his lips to laie Ti. 195
where it was scarce seemed anie sight? Ti. 530
scarce the skin the strong contagion helde, Mut. 256
So finely sponne that scarce they could be spide, Mut. 360
scarce them bad arise I. iv. 14. 4
Scarce could he once uphold his heavie hedd, I. iv. 19. 5
His drunken corse he scarce upholden can: I. iv. 22. 8
Ne scarce good morsell all his life did taste, I. iv. 28. 3
I scarce . . . Could it discern, I. v. 27. 5
Scarce could he footing find I. v. 53. 1
Whose feeble thighes . . . him scarce to light could beare; I. viii. 40. 8
vew of eye could scarce him overtake, II. xi. 26. 2
Ne scarce his feet on ground were scene to tred: II. xi. 26. 3
Scarce had he saide, when hard at hand they spy II. xii. 18. 5
scarce then leasure gave her passing to behold. III. i. 15. 9
Scarce do they spare to one . . . Rowme in their writtes; III. ii. 1. 7
Could scarce recovered bee out of her paine: III. iv. 35. 2
the hard rocks could scarce from tears refrain; III. iv. 35. 7
It lettes not scarce this Prince to breath at all, III. v. 2. 8
fayntly fluttering, scarce his helmet raught, III. v. 24. 8
one him scarce could see, IV. i. 35. 9
He falleth neare to ground, and scarce recovereth flight. IV. iii. 19. 9
Close underneath his shield, that scarce did show, IV. iii. 33. 7
scarce he him upheld from falling in a swoond, IV. iv. 24. 9
from revenge their willes they scarce asswad'd: IV. v. 27. 3
scarce the Squire his hand could once upreare, IV. vii. 28. 6
any bud thereof doth scarce remaine, IV. viii. 33. 2
almost blind through eld, that scarce her way could see, IV. xi. 24. 9
his scarce diet somewhat was amended, V. v. 57. 2
scarce so conceived in her jealous thought, V. vi. 3. 2
she her shield . . . Could scarce uphold: V. vii. 33. 5
scarce an hound by smell Can follow out V. ix. 6. 7
whether man or monster one could scarce discern. V. ix. 15. 9
that scarce did see Yet seventene yeares, VI. ii. 5. 3
Ne scarce wyld beasts durst come, VI. iv. 13. 9
Scarce yeelding her due food or timely rest, VI. iv. 24. 5
scarce his Inosed limbes he hable was to weld. VII. vii. 31. 9
which is gold, or heare, may scarce be told? Am. xxxvii. 4
whole remaines scarce any little part; H.L. 144
- Scarcely. They both, deformed, scarcely could be known. I. vi. 45. 6
scarcely could he weeld his bootlesse single blade. I. vii. 11. 9
Scarcely had Phoebus . . . harnessed his fyrie-footed teeme, I. xii. 2. 1
A faire Pavilion, scarcely to be scene, III. v. 40. 7
never looked who behind him was, Ne scarcely who before: III. x. 53. 4
When her weake feete could scarcely her sustaine, III. xii. 21. 6
what of them became themselves did scarcely weete, IV. i. 41. 9
But Scudamour, . . . scarcely did refrain. IV. i. 52. 2
Yet scarcely once to breath would they relent, IV. ii. 18. 7
scarcely she could ryde, IV. viii. 37. 4
he which way to turne him scarcely wist: IV. viii. 13. 5
scarcely yet from former teare exempted, VI. x. 36. 8
scarcely suffring her infested wound . . . to be drest. VI. xi. 24. 6
Arlo scarcely could them all containe, VII. vii. 4. 4
- Scarecrow. the Scarecrow wexed wondrous proud, II. iii. 7. 1
Scared. scared nations doest with horror sterne astownd. I. xi. 6. 9
were from approaching scard; IV. x. 17. 7
those two losels scard; V. vi. 38. 5
- Scarf. She with her scarf did bind the wound III. v. 33. 9
finding in the way the scattred scarfe, V. ii. 3. 3
- Scarlet. She seemde with glorie of the scarlet faire, Rev. ii. 6
scarlot berries in Sommer time? S.C. F. 168
Yclad in Scarlot, like a mayden Queene, S.C. Ap. 57
The Rose engrained in pure scarlet die; Gn. 666
he gave in charge unto his Squyre, That scarlot whore I. viii. 29. 2
spoil her of her scarlot robe, and let her fly, I. viii. 45. 9
Bespredd with costly scarlott of great name, I. xii. 13. 8
Her with a scarlott mantle covered III. i. 59. 8
- Scarlet-red. A goodly Lady clad in scarlot red, I. ii. 13. 2
transfigured Her linnen stole to robe of scarlet red, V. vii. 13. 5
- Scarmoges. See Skirmishes.
- Scars. many scarres and many hoary heares, V. vii. 39. 8
- Scater. See Scatter.
- Scathe. all my hoped gaine is turnd to scathe: S.C. D. 100
Many mischiefes follow crnell Wrath: . . . unthriftly scath, I. iv. 35. 3
To worke new woe and improvided scath, I. xii. 34. 3
Whose freedom shall thee turne to greatest scath! II. v. 18. 4
Mote breede him scath unwares; III. i. 37. 8
Tryde often to the scath of many Deare, III. iv. 24. 2
without regard of gaine or scath, III. x. 11. 3
Tygres scath In crueltie and outrage she did pas, V. viii. 49. 7
In Princes courts to worke great scath and hindrance: V. ix. 22. 9
Where he mote worke him scath and villeny, VI. vii. 3. 5
Thenceforth more mischiete and more scath he wrought VI. xii. 39. 1

Scathe—Continued.

- my proud one doth worke the greater *scathe*, *Am.* xxxi. 9
Scatter. Which th' husbandman behind him chanst to *scatter*. *Ro.* xxx. 14
Scattered. Of this faire fire the *scattered* rayes *Bel.* xi. 9
 Some *scattered* on the Hercean shores unknowne; *Gen.* 588
 but *scattered* all to nought; *Col.* 153
 Her *scattered* (**scattered*) brood, Gathred themselves about
 her body I. i. 25. 1
 underneath their feet, all *scattered* lay Dead skulls I. iv. 36. 8
 his members chast *Scattered* on every mountaine I. v. 38. 8
 carcasses were *scattered* on the greene, I. ix. 34. 5
 a narrow way, *Scattered* with bushy thornes I. x. 35. 3
 Poore Orphan! in the wild world *scattered*, II. ii. 2. 5
 low behinde her backe were *scattered*: II. iii. 30. 5
 all the grownd with sculs was *scattered*, II. vii. 30. 6
 forst them fly, Like *scattered* Sheepe, II. ix. 14. 7
 Out of the Trojans *scattered* offspring, III. ix. 44. 7
 His weapons which lay *scattered* all abrode, IV. iv. 23. 2
 By *scattered* shields, was easie to be shoven, IV. iv. 38. 5
 With filthy lockes about her *scattered* wide, IV. viii. 23. 7
 all about her altar *scattered* lay IV. x. 43. 1
 finding in the way the *scattered* scarfe, V. ii. 3. 3
 here and there like *scattered* sheepe they lay: V. vi. 30. 6
scattered all about, and strow'd upon the greene. V. viii. 42. 9
 Her brothers bones she *scattered* all about: V. viii. 47. 4
 shivered all about, and *scattered* in the wynd: V. x. 32. 9
 Like *scattered* chaffe the which the wind away doth fan. V. xi. 47. 9
 her keepers had forsaken . . . and *scattered* were abrode. V. xi. 60. 3
 all their *scattered* crew Into the sea he drove V. xi. 65. 3
 they lay *scattered* over all the land, V. xii. 7. 8
 to reclayne with speed His *scattered* people, V. xii. 9. 2
 A ravenous Wolfe amongst the *scattered* lockes: V. xii. 38. 6
 Like *scattered* sheepe, to seeke for saletie, VI. vi. 38. 6
scattered all about fell on the floure: VI. vii. 8. 4
 Bynd up the lockes the which hang *scattered* light, *Epith.* 62
 Tempes shore, *Scattered* with Flowres, *Proth.* 80
Scattereth. round about him *scattereth* wide. VI. xi. 48. 9
Scattering. *scattering* Contagious poyson close through every
 vaine, VI. vi. 8. 7
Scatterings. neighbour Scots, and forrein *Scatterings* II. x. 63. 5
Scene. fill the *Scene* with plaint, *T.M.* 153
 the faire *Scene* with rudenes doule disguise. *T.M.* 192
Scent. so pleasant *scent* (*scent*) did yeld, *Bel.* xi. 13
 A fit false dreame, that can delude the sleepers *scent*. I. i. 43. 9
 vew Of hunter swifte and *scent* of howndes trew. III. iv. 46. 5
 through his perfect *scent* And passing speede, III. vii. 23. 8
 at *scent* of stranger guest: IV. v. 41. 7
 Tenne thousand mores of sundry *scent* and hew, VII. vii. 10. 4
Scepter. His Crowne and *Scepter* lying him beside, *Hub.* 953
 when his Crowne and *scepter* both be wanted, *Hub.* 1339
 Thy *scepter* rent, and power put to wrack; *T.M.* 400
 did usurpe . . . Upon the *scepter* which she now did hold: I. iv. 12. 6
 with her soveraine power, and *scepter* shene, II. ii. 40. 4
 had seven hundred yeares this *scepter* borne II. x. 36. 2
 The first and eldest, which that *scepter* swayd, II. x. 72. 4
 mightily that *scepter* did sustayne, II. x. 75. 3
 letteth her that ought the *scepter* weeld, II. xi. 2. 3
 Holding a *Scepter* in her royall hand, V. ix. 30. 2
 the might Of him that did the kingly *Scepter* beare, VI. ii. 29. 4
 His *scepter* is the rod of Righteousnesse, *H.H.B.* 155
 in her hand a *scepter* she doth hold, *H.H.B.* 192
Scepter's. Day did beare upon his *scepters* hight The goodly Sun VII. vii. 44. 8
Sceptres. Their *scepters* stretch from East to Westerne shore, I. i. 5. 6
 'Ne thine be kingdomes, ne the *scepters* thine; II. vii. 13. 1
 There were rent robes and broken *scepters* plast; IV. i. 21. 4
Scerne. *scerne* that it was not his sweetest sweet, III. x. 22. 8
Scholars. (need makes good *schollers*) III. iii. 63. 3
School. Find entertainment or in Court or *Schoole*; *T.M.* 410
 they that *scorne* the *schoole* of arts divine, *T.M.* 520
 No art of *schoole*, but Courtiers schoology, *Col.* 702
 arts of *schoole* have there small countenance, *Col.* 703
 in her vertuous rules to *schoole* her knight, I. x. 32. 6
 To many a one which came unto her *schoole*, V. xi. 25. 8
 To love my selfe I learned had in *schoole*. VI. viii. 21. 6
Schooled. So *schooled* the Gate her wanton sonne, *S.C.* May 227
 he was *schoold* by kinde in all the skill *Hub.* 855
 In sort as he him *schooled* privily: I. i. 46. 5
Schoolery. No art of *schoole*, but Courtiers *schoology*. *Col.* 702
Schoolhouse. To have her knight into her *schoole* hous plaste, I. x. 18. 4
Schoolmaster. Love wont to be *schoole*master of my skill, *T.M.* 385
Schoolmistress. The great *schoole*maistresse of all courtesy: III. vi. 1. 6
Schools. The *schooles* they fill with foud new fanglennesse, *T.M.* 327
School-trick. if one could, it were but a *schoole* trick. *Hub.* 512
Science. by his mighty *science* he could take As many formes I. ii. 10. 2
 by her hellish *science* raisd A foggy mist I. ii. 38. 4
 Such wondrous *science* in mans witt to rain I. v. 40. 1
 a *science* Proper to gentle blood: II. iv. 1. 7
 All artes, all *science*, all Philosophy, II. ix. 53. 8
 with sweet *science* mollifide their stubborn hartes. II. x. 25. 9
 hellish feend raysd up through divelish *science*. II. xi. 39. 9
 by his mightie *Science* he had seene The secrete vertue III. i. 10. 4
 By his deepe *science* and hell-dreaded night, III. ii. 18. 7
 Well seene in everie *science* that mote bee, IV. ii. 35. 3
Sciences. Cynthia doth in *sciences* abound, *Col.* 745
Scimitar. Uppon her thigh her *Cemitare* was tide V. v. 3. 4
 With her sharpe *Cemitare* at him she flew, V. v. 9. 8
Scion. crott the branches of the *scion* base, V. i. 1. 8
Scipio. here the praise of either *Scipion* Abides *Gn.* 613
 Stout *Scipio*, and stubborne Hannibal! I. v. 49. 7
Scoff. To face, to forge, to *scoffe*, to companie, *Hub.* 506

Scoff—Continued.

- So would he *scoffe* them out with mockerie, *Hub.* 705
 he would *scoffe* at learning, *Hub.* 832
 Who *scornes* thy ydle *scoffe*, and bids thee be defyde? VI. i. 27. 9
Scoffed. Whose *scoffed* words he takinge fall in *scorne*, IV. ii. 6. 6
Scoffing. In stead thereof *scoffing* Scurrillitie, *T.M.* 211
Scoffing at him that did her justly wite, II. xii. 16. 8
 to her *scoffing* sayd: III. vi. 21. 2
scoffing thus unto his mother sayd: III. xi. 35. 7
Scoffing-game. turned all her pleasure to a *scoffing* game. II. vi. 6. 9
Scold. to *scold* And snebhe the good Oake, *S.C.F.* 125
 Shame lowrd, Repentaunce sighd, Reproch did *scould*; III. xii. 24. 6
 arm'd her tongue, and thought at him to *scold*; IV. vi. 27. 7
 the Hag did *scold* And rayle at them IV. viii. 28. 3
 gan first to *scold* And chyde at him IV. xii. 26. 3
 So much the more at him still did she *scold*, V. xii. 43. 6
Scolopendras. Bright *Scolopendras* arm'd with silver scales; II. xii. 23. 8
Scope. doe misse the marked *scope*; *S.C.N.* 155
 To ayme their counsels to the fairest *scope*, *Hub.* 960
 cursed night that rett from him so goodly *scope*. III. iv. 62. 9
 So huge a *scope* at first him seemed best, III. ix. 46. 5
 graunt more *scope* to me to walke at large. IV. viii. 61. 4
 Which speaches she applying to the *scope* Of her intent, V. v. 39. 8
 And Eagles wings, for *scope* and speednesse, V. xi. 24. 7
 ere they come unto their aymed *scope*, VI. iii. 5. 3
 come . . . unto the wished *scope* Of my desire, *H.L.* 296
Scorch. Be it where the yerele starre doth *scorch* the ground, *Ro.* xxvi. 7
 Joves dreadd thunder light Does *scorch* not halfe so sore, II. v. 50. 8
 saw the wicked fire . . . *scorch* his Idoles lace, III. x. 14. 6
 erst all entrers wont so cruely to *scorch*. III. xii. 42. 9
Scorched. nets, which oft we woven see Of *scorched* deaw, II. xii. 77. 9
 retire, all *scorcht* and pittifully brent. III. xi. 26. 9
 left their *scorcht* path yett in the firmament. V. viii. 40. 9
Scorching. *scorching* Sunne had brent His wings *Ro.* xvii. 5
 Agaynst his cruell *scorching* heate, *S.C.* Jul. 25
 Were not better to shunne the *scorching* heate? *S.C.* Au. 48
 In some coole shadow from the *scorching* heat, *Gn.* 143
 in his flesh endur'd the *scorching* flame, *Gn.* 607
 Hurl'd his beame so *scorching* cruell hot, I. ii. 29. 5
scorching Sunne does dry my secret vaines; I. ii. 33. 8
scorching flames of fierce Orions bound; I. iii. 31. 6
 face all tand with *scorching* sunny ray, I. vi. 35. 4
 This nymph, quite tyr'd with heat of *scorching* ayre, I. vi. 5. 3
 The *scorching* flame sore swunged all his face, I. xi. 26. 6
 To save his body from the *scorching* fire, I. xi. 45. 4
 Did heale his woundes, and *scorching* heat alay; I. xi. 60. 6
 succour from the *scorching* ray, II. i. 35. 6
 for heat of *scorching* ayre, II. iii. 26. 3
 Yf now devour's with flames and *scorching* heat, II. xi. 32. 8
 Nor *scorching* heat, nor cold intemperate, II. xii. 51. 5
 the Middayes *scorching* powre, Ne the sharp Northerne wind III. v. 61. 4
 Others lay shaded from the *scorching* heat, III. vi. 17. 8
 From *scorching* heat her daintie limbes to shade; III. xi. 32. 5
 What time the dayes with *scorching* heat abound, IV. i. 13. 7
 else some woodman shrowded there from *scorching* sunne. IV. vii. 42. 9
Score. See *Threescore*.
 above a *score* Of Knights and Squires IV. ix. 8. 4
 My lambes doe every yeare increase their *score*, VI. ix. 21. 7
Scored. Upon his shield the like was also *scord*, I. i. 2. 5
 on your shield, so goodly *scord*, I. ii. 2. 7
Scorn. Bird . . . One day did *scorne* the simple Scarabee, *Van.* iv. 2
 how great vainnesse is it then to *scorne* The weake, *Van.* vi. 13
 shortly can all other beasts to *scorne*. *Van.* viii. 8
 To *scorne* all difference of great and small, *Van.* xii. 6
 of my rurall musicke holdeth *scorne*. *S.C.* Ja. 64
 Tho gyne you, fond flies! the cold to *scorne*, *S.C.F.* 39
 Ah, foolish old man! I *scorne* thy skill, *S.C.F.* 51
 Nowe loves a lasse that all his love doth *scorne*. *S.C.* Ap. 11
 Rather then other should *scorne* at me: *S.C.* May 60
 their foes done each of hem *scorne*. *S.C.* May 161
 holden *scorne* of homely shepheards quill: *S.C.* Jun. 67
 Ne would she *scorne* the simple shepheards swaine; *S.C.N.* 97
 meane regard, and basest fortunes *scorne*, *Hub.* 60
 Let us all servile base subjection *scorne*; *Hub.* 134
 make them seeke for that they wont to *scorne*, *Hub.* 257
 OI thy great Masters will, to *scorne*, or mocke, *Hub.* 508
 makes the *scorne* of other beasts to bee: *Hub.* 603
 Did ever after *scorne* on foote to goe. *Hub.* 752
 would he sometimes *scorne* A Pandares coate *Hub.* 807
 eke *scorne* The Sectaries thereof, *Hub.* 832
 not contented us themselves to *scorne*, *T.M.* 65
 laughing stocke of all that list to *scorne*; *T.M.* 224
 with reprochfull *scorne* discountenance, *T.M.* 340
 name of learning utterly doo *scorne*. *T.M.* 438
 they that *scorne* the schoole of arts divine, *T.M.* 520
 Doth *scorne* the pride of wonted ornaments: *T.M.* 544
 The worlds sad spectacle, and fortunes *scorne*. *Ti.* 28
 glorie of the world your high thoughts *scorne*, *Ti.* 681
 sdeignfull *scorne* endure; *Mui.* 7
 and *scorne* their shamefull sin, *Mui.* 373
 cruell Death doth *scorne* to come at call, *D.* 356
 He is repayd with *scorne* and foule despite, *Col.* 905
 Seemd in their song to *scorne* the cruell sky. I. i. 8. 4
 who shall not great Nightes children *scorne*, I. v. 23. 8
 all the Satyres *scorne* their woody kind, I. vi. 13. 8
 All other powres and knighthood he did *scorne*. I. vii. 10. 4
 Vaine Braggadochio, . . . is made the *scorne* Of knighthood II. iii. Arg.
 The *scorne* of knighthood and trew chevalrye, II. iii. 10. 6
 'lett he thy hitter *scorne*, II. vii. 18. 1
 made him *scorne* all creatures great and small, II. vii. 41. 7

Scorn—Continued.

- as in *scorne* of his spent stormy spight, H. viii. 48. 6
 halfe in *scorne* Of niggard Nature, II. xii. 50. 6
Scorne the faire offer of good will protest; III. i. 55. 2
 The worlds reproch; the cruell victors *scorne*; III. iii. 42. 5
 In *scorne* Of her vaine playnt, III. vi. 21. 1
 To *scorne* the joy that Jove is glad to seeke; III. vi. 22. 6
 we *scorne* his foolish joy, III. vi. 24. 4
 she with angry *scorne* did him withstond, III. viii. 25. 8
 To keepe us out in *scorne*, III. ix. 8. 8
 Griefe, and despight, and gealosity, and *scorne*, III. x. 55. 5
 Whose scoffed words he taking halfe in *scorne*, IV. ii. 6. 6
 inward griefe or wilfull *scorne* Of life, IV. viii. 15. 5
 For his friends sake her offered favours *scorne*, IV. ix. 3. 8
 at one stroke cropt off her head with *scorne*, V. i. 18. 6
 full of *scorne* to be commaunded so, V. i. 21. 2
 made the *scorne* of Knighthod, V. iv. 27. 7
 albe all love of men she *scorne*, V. v. 40. 7
 trampled downe in dust his thoughts disdaind *scorne*, V. viii. 31. 9
 That is the greatest shame and foulest *scorne*, V. xi. 52. 3
 no Knight at all, But *scorne* of armes, VI. i. 25. 2
 Tooke in foule *scorne* that I such fault did find, VI. ii. 11. 7
 and make her th' others riches *scorne*, VI. iii. 7. 9
 If I would beare behinde a burden of such *scorne*, VI. iii. 31. 9
 Did *scorne* the challenge of so base a thrall; VI. iii. 36. 4
 live in reproch and *scorne*, VI. vi. 36. 2
 that same foole . . . Was *Scorne*; VI. vii. 44. 6
 with bitter mockes and moves He would him *scorne*, VI. vii. 49. 7
 two lewd companions, . . . Disdaine and *Scorne*, VI. viii. 22. 8
 is behinde me trodden downe of *Scorne*, VI. viii. 24. 8
 They mocke and *scorne* him, VII. vi. 49. 3
 is close implide, *Scorn* of base things, Am. v. 6
 seemes to *scorne* Base thing, Am. xiii. 9
 deprave My simple meaning with disdainfull *scorne*; Am. xxix. 2
 What reason is it then but she should *scorne* Base things, Am. lxi. 11
 The Fly, that I so much did *scorne*, Epig. iv. 29
 even the greatest did not greatly *scorne*, Epith. 4
 Love doest laugh and *scorne* At their complaints, H.L. 134
 the bait of sinne, and sinners *scorne*, H.B. 152
Scorned. now these *scorned* fields bemoane her fall, Ro. xii. 13
 a Brize, a *scorned* little creature, Fan. ii. 10
scorned hence dedes of fond foolerie, S.C. May 62
 the fires *scorn'd* furie to detest; Gn. 612
 he sdeignfully it *scorn'd* In his great heart, Hub. 1234
 the man, of whom the Muse is *scorned*, Ti. 454
Scorned of everie one, which by it went; Ti. 503
 As if it *scorn'd* the danger of the same; Col. 215
 Not then to her that *scorn'd* thing so base, Col. 935
scorn'd of God and man, a shamefull death he hide, I. v. 48. 9
 'That ydle name of love . . . I ever *scorn'd*, I. ix. 10. 3
 They heapt huge strokes the *scorned* life to quell, II. ii. 20. 5
 though he *scorn'd* his ydle vanitee, II. iv. 39. 7
 the rude And *scorn'd* partes, II. xii. 59. 2
 Paridell her *scorn'd*, and set at nought, IV. ii. 3. 4
 To be so *scorn'd* of a base-borne thrall, V. v. 47. 4
scorn'd all former law: V. viii. 41. 4
scorn'd them all that love unto her ment; VI. vii. 29. 3
 Glauncing askew, as if his enemies He *scorn'd*, VI. vii. 42. 4
Scorners' sitting carelesse on the *scorners* stooles, VI. viii. 21. 7
Scorneth. repositeth In her owne powre, and *scorneth* others
 ayde; Am. Iviii. 2
Scornfull. chose with *scornfull* shame Him to avenge, Hub. 1239
scornfull Follie with Contempt is crept, T.M. 212
 Blind Error, *scornfull* Follie, and base Spight, T.M. 317
 late he sung unto a *scornfull* lasse, Col. 419
 underneath her *scornfull* feete was layne A dreadfull Dragon I. iv. 10. 4
 Inflamd with *scornfull* wrath and high disdain, I. viii. 7. 2
scornfull eyeglance at him shot, II. iv. 37. 9
 with *scornfull* eye They sdeigned III. i. 40. 7
 quite devourd her beauties *scornfull* grace, III. vi. 23. 5
 drag'd him through the waves in *scornfull* state, III. viii. 36. 7
 it was *scornfull* Braggadochio, III. x. 23. 1
 Which *scornfull* offer Blandamour gan soone despize; IV. iv. 8. 9
 Which when that *scornfull* Squire of Dames did vew, IV. v. 18. 1
 With proud disdain did *scornfull* answer make, V. iii. 16. 2
 her to present Unto his *scornfull* Lady, V. viii. 25. 9
 that discourteous Dame with *scornfull* pryde VI. i. 30. 4
 I . . . backe returned His *scornfull* taunts VI. ii. 12. 2
 the man that with such *scornfull* pryde VI. iii. 47. 5
 issue forth t' attach that *scornfull* lasse, VI. vii. 35. 5
 downe he kept him with his *scornfull* sway, VI. viii. 11. 4
 Making their cruell rage thy *scornfull* game, H.L. 47
 How with most *scornfull* taunts, and fell despights, H.H.L. 241
Scornfully. Lettice . . . That *scornfully* lookes askance; S.C. Mar. 21
 more *scornfully* Scoffing at him, H. xii. 16. 7
 he on it lookt *scornfully* askew, III. x. 29. 3
Scorning. tend of this Ambitious brere, For *scorning* Eld— S.C. F. 238
 For *scorning* to the sacred Gods to pray, Gn. 390
Scorning the boldnes of such base-borne men, T.M. 219
Scorning the let of so unequal foe: I. viii. 13. 5
scorning both their spights, does make wide way, II. ii. 24. 7
 The hot-spurre youth so *scorning* to be crost, IV. i. 35. 5
 As *scorning* his unmanly cowardize: IV. iv. 11. 2
 the Porter, *scorning* them so few, V. iv. 37. 3
Scorning her offers and conditions vaine; V. v. 46. 2
 Words sharply wound, but greatest griefe of *scorning* grows, VI. vii. 49. 9
 Of her freewill, *scorning* both thee and me? Am. x. 4
 Proud Daphne, *scorning* Phoebus lovely fyre, Am. xxviii. 9
Scorns. *Scorns* th' one and th' other in his deeper skill, Ti. 448
 Who *Scorns* thy ydle scoffe, and bids thee be defyde, VI. i. 27. 9

Scorns—Continued.

- The gentle heart *scornes* base disparagement, VI. x. 37. 5
Scorpion. Soone as they did the monstrous *Scorpion* vew, V. viii. 40. 3
 Upon a dreadfull *Scorpion* he did ride, VII. vii. 39. 6
Score. recompenst them with a better *score*: II. ix. 55. 8
 Could not arise the counterchange to *score*, III. ix. 16. 7
Scored. from the country back to private farmes he *scored*, VI. ix. 3. 9
Scotch. Upon his head an old *Scotch* cap he wore, Hub. 209
Scots. wedded th' one to Maglan king of *Scottes*, II. x. 29. 1
 neighbour *Scots*, and forrein Scatterlings II. x. 63. 5
 many a band Of *Scots* and English both, IV. xi. 36. 9
Scour. his blustering blast eeche coste dooth *scoure*, S.C. D. 132
 with good speed the fomie hollowes *scoure*: Gn. 564
 after her as hastily gan *scoure*, I. ii. 20. 5
 to forray the land, or *scoure* the deepe, VI. xi. 40. 5
Scoured. In three great rivers ran, and many countreis *scourd*, IV. xi. 42. 9
Scourge. therewith *scourge* the buxome aire so sore, I. xi. 37. 6
 To be the plague and *scourge* of wretched men, VI. i. 8. 7
 she to wicked men a *scourge* should bee, Am. xxiv. 11
 since ye are my *scourge*, Am. xxv. 13
 The *scourge* of Turkes, and plague of infidels, Com. Sen. iii. 13
Scourged. out of court him *scourged* openly, V. iii. 38. 5
 Him often *scourg'd*, and forst his feete to fynd: VI. vii. 49. 5
 How *scourgd*, how crownd, how buffeted, how brused; H.H.L. 243
Scourgeth. So sore him *scourgeth* that the bloud downe fol-
 loweth, VI. viii. 28. 9
Scourging. *scourging* th' emptie ayre with his long trayne, I. viii. 17. 3
Scourging and haling him more vehement; VI. viii. 4. 8
Scouring. the slimie *scouring* Of the moist moores, Gn. 229
Scouts. forth issuing with his *scouts* afore, V. xii. 6. 8
Scow. made him *scowle*, and pout, VI. ix. 38. 7
Scowled. She *scowld*, and frownd with froward countenance; II. ix. 35. 8
Scraped. The which her sire had *scrap't* by hooke and crooke, V. ii. 27. 8
Scratch. his talants may Yet *scratch* my sonne, I. xii. 11. 6
 Gan him to hale, and teare, and *scratch*, and bite; VI. vii. 28. 7
Scrated. *scrated* her face with ghastly dremint; II. i. 15. 5
 smott, and bitt, and kickt, and *scrated*, and rent, II. iv. 6. 8
scrated his face, and with his teeth did teare III. vii. 20. 4
 With briars and bushes all to-rent and *scrated*; IV. vii. 8. 3
 rent his haire and *scrated* his face for paine, IV. viii. 46. 5
 with th' one of which she *scrated* Her cursed head, V. xii. 30. 3
 He grind, hee bit, he *scrated*, he venom threw, VI. xii. 31. 8
Scratching. Now *scratching* her, and her loose locks misusing, V. vi. 14. 6
Screech-owl. See **Shritch-owl**.
Screen. as they entred at the *Screene*, V. ix. 25. 1
 he there slew him at the *skreene*, V. x. 37. 9
Scribe. bade Dan Phoebus *scribe* her Appellation seale, VII. vi. 35. 9
Scried. See **Descry**.
 two shepherds cures had *scryde* A ravenous Wolfe V. xii. 38. 5
Scriene. See **Screen**.
Srike. The little babe did loudly *srike* and squall, VI. iv. 18. 1
Scrine. Lay forth out of thine everlasting *scryne* I. Pr. 2. 3
 laid them up in his immortal *scrine*, II. ix. 56. 6
Scrip. eke behind His *scrip* did hang, I. vi. 35. 9
Scrolls. old records . . . some in long parchment *scrolls*, II. ix. 57. 8
Scruze. Into his wound the juice thereof did *scruze*; III. v. 33. 4
Scruzed. having *scruzd* out of his carrion corse The lothfull
 life, II. xi. 46. 2
 Whose sappy liquor . . . Into her cup she *scruzd* II. xii. 56. 4
Scuchin. See **Scutcheon**.
Scudamour. the noble knight Sir *Scudamore*, III. iv. 53. 2
 Britomart chaceeth Olyphant; Fines *Scudamour* distrest: II. xi. Arg.
 All for she *Scudamore* will not deny, III. xi. 11. 5
 thou, vile man, vile *Scudamore*, art sound, III. xi. 11. 6
 'Ah! gentlest knight alive,' (sayd *Scudamore*) III. xi. 19. 1
 turning backe to *Scudamour*, III. xi. 22. 6
Scudamore here die with sorrowing, III. xi. 24. 4
 Whom whenas *Scudamour* saw past the fire III. xi. 26. 1
 Where late she left the pensive *Scudamore* III. xii. 44. 2
 She left Sir *Scudamour* in great distresse, III. xii. 43. or. 2
 discord breeds Twixt *Scudamour* and Blandamour: IV. i. Arg.
Scudamour her howt In perillous fight IV. i. 2. 1
 he perfectly descride To be Sir *Scudamour*, IV. i. 39. 2
Scudamour was shortly well aware Of his approach, IV. i. 41. 4
Scudamour himselfe did soone uprayse, IV. i. 42. 8
 'False faitour *Scudamour*, that hast by slight IV. i. 44. 2
 Ne be ye wroth, Sir *Scudamour*, IV. i. 46. 5
 'Vile hag!' (sayd *Scudamour*) why dost thou lye, IV. i. 48. 1
 Which when as *Scudamour* did heare, IV. i. 49. 6
 So stood Sir *Scudamour* when this he heard, IV. i. 50. 1
Scudamour . . . Staid not to answer; IV. i. 52. 1
Scudamour, comming to Cares House, IV. v. Arg.
 her lover long miswent, The gentle *Scudamour*, IV. v. 30. 7
 Sir *Scudamour* there entering much admired IV. v. 38. 1
 There lay Sir *Scudamour* long while IV. v. 40. 1
 Both *Scudamour* and Arthegall Doe fight with Britomart: IV. vi. Arg.
 Such was the wound that *Scudamour* did gride, IV. vi. 1. 8
 Which *Scudamour* perceiving forth issewed, IV. vi. 3. 1
 'Ah, gentle *Scudamour!* unto your grace I me submit, IV. vi. 3. 7
 Whereto thus *Scudamour*: 'Small harme it were IV. vi. 4. 1
 When *Scudamour* heard mention of that speare, IV. vi. 7. 1
 Sayd then Sir *Scudamour*: IV. vi. 9. 6
Scudamour, who now abrayd, Beheld, IV. vi. 24. 1
Scudamour, now woxen inly glad IV. vi. 28. 1
Scudamour . . . Her thus bespake: IV. vi. 34. 1
 When *Scudamour* those heave tydings heard, IV. vi. 37. 1
 To *Scudamour*, whom she had left behind: IV. vi. 46. 5
 Britomart and gentle *Scudamour*; IV. ix. 22. 2
Scudamour and that same Briton maide IV. ix. 28. 2
 Paridell and Druon fiercely laid At *Scudamour*, IV. ix. 30. 4

Scudamour—Continued.

- Scudamour, then sighing deepe, IV. ix. 38. 6
 were it not, sir Scudamour, IV. ix. 40. 2
 Scudamour doth his conquest tell IV. x. Arg.
- Scuith.** See **Scuith guiridh, Y scuith gogh.**
- Scuith guiridh.** not *Scuith guiridh* it mote seeme to bee, II. x. 24. 8
- Scull.** See **Skull.**
- Scum.** See **Offscum.**
- Some to remove the *scum* as it did rise; II. ix. 31. 7
- Scummed.** Some *scum*d the drosse that from the metall came; II. vii. 36. 7
- Scurf.** Her crafty head Was overgrowne with *scurfe* I. viii. 47. 3
- Scurrillity.** In stead thereof scoffing *Scurrillitie*, T.M. 211
- Scutcheon.** through his three-square *scutchin* percing quite III. iv. 16. 3
 in his *Scutchin* bore a Satyres hedd, III. vii. 30. 6
 did those armes and that same *scutchion* weld, IV. i. 34. 5
 That bloudie *scutchin*, being battered sore, V. xi. 54. 4
- Scutcheons.** With *scutchins* gilt and banners broad displayd; IV. iii. 5. 6
- Scylla.** greedie *Scylla*, under whom there bay Manie great
 bandogs Gn. 539
 Of him his God is worshipt with his *sythe*, Gn. 129
 with his *scyth* addrest Does moe the flowring herbes III. vi. 39. 3
 Behinde his back a *sithe*, . . . he bore VII. vii. 36. 8
- Scythia.** One hand on *Scythia*, th' other on the More, Ro. iv. 3
- Scythian.** wrathfull winde burst out of *Scythian* mew, Bel.² viii. 12
 a *Scythian* king, that Humber light, IV. xi. 37. 8
- Sdeign.** Yet doe not *sdeigne* to let thy name be writt Ded. Son. ii. 4
 rudely *sdeigne* a gentle harts request, III. i. 55. 4
 So she departed full or grieft and *sdaigne*, V. v. 51. 6
 is close implide, . . . *sdeigne* of foule dishonor: Am. v. 6
- Sdeigned.** *sdeign'd* the low degree; Hub. 679
 They *sdeigned* such lascivious disport, III. i. 40. 8
 for doubt of being *sdayned*, V. v. 44. 2
- Sdeignful.** *sdeignfull* pride, and wilfull arrogance: Hub. 1135
 puffed up with *sdeignfull* insolence, T.M. 71
sdeignfull scorne endure; Mu. 7
 casting up a *sdeignfull* eie at me, D. 549
 Nor *sdeignfull* of so homely fashion, III. vii. 10. 6
 in *sdeignfull* wize he drew unto him neare, V. ii. 33. 8
 Through vengefull wrath and *sdeignfull* pride half mad; V. iv. 43. 3
- Sdeignfully.** he *sdeignfully* it scorn'd in his great heart, Hub. 1234
- Sdeigns.** either *sdeigns* with other to partake: IV. iii. 16. 8
- Sea.** See **Main sea.**
- an ugly beast come from the *sea*, Rev. i. 1
 then came from the *sea* a savage beast, Rev. i. 11
 loe, the *sea* (quod he) is now no more, Rev. iv. 2
 at *sea* a tall ship did appeare, Pet. ii. 1
 Milde was the winde, calme seem'd the *sea* Pet. ii. 4
 did so turmolve the aire, And tumbled up the *sea*, Pet. ii. 8
 Both land and *sea* in roundes had surwe'd, Ro. viii. 3
 Like as ye see the wrathfull *Sea* from farre Ro. xvi. 1
 Queene of land and *sea* her selfe she made, Ro. xx. 11
 When land and *sea* ye name, Ro. xxvi. 11
 naming Rome, ye land and *sea* comprize: Ro. xxvi. 12
 Toward the *sea* turning my troubled eye, Van. v. 1
 fish . . . That makes the *sea* before his face to flye, Van. v. 3
 all the *sea* did roare like heavens thunder, Van. v. 11
 once *sea*-heate, will to *sea* againe: S.C. F. 34
 yron bands aboard The Pontick *sea* Gn. 47
 A *sea* of teares that never may be dryde, T.M. 116
 from her eyes a *sea* of teares did powre; T.M. 476
 Then did I see a Bridge . . . Over the *Sea* Tl. 548
 The *sea*, the aire, the fire, the day, the night, Mu. 228
 in his backe Her through the *sea* did beare; Mu. 279
 it true *Sea*, and true Bull, ye would weene, Mu. 280
 I hate the *Sea*, because it teares supplies, D. 406
 Of Cynthia the Ladie of the *Sea*, Col. 166
 to the *sea* we came; the *sea*, that is A world of waters Cal. 196
 is the *sea* (quoth Coridon) so fearfull? Col. 200
 Let him to *sea*, and he shall see it there, Col. 207
 nought but *sea* and heaven to us appeare, Col. 227
 the shepherds which my Cynthia serve At *sea*, Col. 261
 land and *sea* my Cynthia doth deserve Col. 262
 Floting amid the *sea* in jeopardie, Col. 273
 An high headland thrust far into the *sea*, Col. 281
 hart, so plungd in *sea* of sorrowes depc, I. vii. 39. 2
 A *sea* of blood gusht from the gaping wound, I. viii. 16. 6
 She would commaund themselves to . . . throw in raging *sea* I. x. 20. 8
 Out of the *sea* faire Titans deawy facc, I. xi. 33. 4
 In *sea* of deadly dangers was distrest: I. xii. 17. 6
 swimming in that *sea* of blisfull joy, I. xii. 41. 6
 'In this wide inland *sea*, II. vi. 10. 1
 Who fares on *sea* may not commaund his way, II. vi. 23. 2
 The *sea* is wide, and easy for to stray; II. vi. 23. 4
 calme the *sea* of their tempestuous spight, II. vi. 36. 4
 Nor *sea* of licour cold, nor lake of myre: II. vi. 44. 4
 Who swelling sayles in Caspian *sea* doth crosse, II. vii. 14. 3
 it doth, as cloud from *sea*, aryse, II. ix. 42. 5
 By *sea* to have bene from the Celticke maynland brought, II. x. 5. 9
 Whom he at *sea* found wandring from their waies, II. x. 41. 7
 From *sea* to *sea* he heapt a mighty mound, II. x. 63. 8
 upon the glassy *Sea* A bridge of bras, II. x. 73. 8
 Two dayes now in that *sea* he sayled bas, II. xii. 2. 1
 With his stiffe oares did brush the *sea* so strong, II. xii. 10. 2
 Amid th' Aegeaan *sea* long time did stray, II. xii. 13. 2
 Islands, which doe fleet in the wide *sea*, II. xii. 14. 4
 descrie It plaine, and by the *sea* discoloured: II. xii. 18. 8
 the great *sea*, puffed up with proud disdain, II. xii. 21. 7
 He smote the *sea*, which calmed was II. xii. 26. 7
 through the *sea* resounding plaints did fly: II. xii. 27. 4
 the rolling *sea*, resounding soft, II. xii. 33. 1

Sea—Continued.

- seemd the fountaine in that *sea* did sayle upright, II. xii. 62. 9
 His deawy face out of the *sea* doth reare; II. xii. 65. 2
 By *sea*, by land, where so they may be mett, III. ii. 7. 3
 The Land to *sea*, and *sea* to mainland dry, III. iii. 12. 3
 where the day out of the *sea* doth spring, III. iii. 27. 4
 Shall overswim the *sea*, III. iii. 33. 8
 'Huge *sea* of sorrow and tempestuous grieft, III. iv. 8. 1
 which the *sea* below Had . . . devoured deepe, III. iv. 22. 5
 The *sea* unto him voluntary brings; III. iv. 23. 7
 griesly Monsters of the *Sea* Stood gaping III. iv. 32. 8
 with their finny oars the swelling *sea* did sheare, III. iv. 33. 9
 Deepe in the bottoome of the *sea* III. iv. 43. 1
 To reach the *sea* ere she of him were raught: III. vii. 26. 6
 in the *sea* to drowne herselfe she fond, III. vii. 26. 7
 safety fownd at *sea* which she fownd not at land, III. vii. 27. 9
 to change The land for *sea*, III. viii. 20. 5
 sith far in *sea* we bee, III. viii. 24. 1
 Least worse on *sea* then us on land befell' III. viii. 24. 6
 To fetch from *sea* that ye at land lost late! III. viii. 28. 4
 the wide *sea* importuned long space III. viii. 29. 7
 with a remnant did to *sea* repayre; III. ix. 41. 3
 with him ledd to *sea* an yonthly trayne; III. ix. 48. 6
 To seeke her endlong both by *sea* and lond, III. x. 19. 5
 a rocky hill Over the *sea* suspended dreadfully, III. x. 56. 4
 filleth all the *sea* with fome, IV. i. 42. 5
 As when two warlike Brigandines at *sea*, IV. i. 16. 1
 He sends the *sea* his owne with double gaine, IV. iii. 27. 8
 whylome they have conquest *sea* and land, IV. vi. 31. 4
 Upon the *sea* to wreake his fell intent; IV. ix. 23. 4
 afterward both *sea* and land posses; IV. xi. 18. 4
 The spacious Shenan spreading like a *sea*, IV. xi. 41. 3
 ere to the *sea* they come; IV. xi. 43. 8
 have the *sea* in charge to them assinde, IV. xi. 52. 2
 Venus of the fomy *sea* was bred, IV. xii. 2. 2
 all about that rocke the *sea* did flow: IV. xii. 15. 5
 all the *sea*, disturbed with their traine, V. ii. 15. 7
 Till that at length nigh to the *sea* they drew; V. ii. 29. 2
 he would all the earth uptake And all the *sea*, V. ii. 31. 2
 Like as the *sea* . . . Had worne the earth; V. ii. 32. 3
 The *sea* it selfe doest thou not plainly see V. ii. 37. 4
 though the *sea* with waves continuall Doe eate the earth, V. ii. 39. 4
 in the *sea* him dround, V. ii. 49. 9
 which ye there before you see Not farre in *sea*; V. iv. 7. 6
 this devouring *Sea*, that naught doth spare, V. iv. 8. 2
 Into the *Sea* her selfe did headlong throw, V. iv. 10. 3
 she did transport the same by *sea*, V. iv. 13. 6
 Your brothers land the which the *sea* hath layd V. iv. 17. 3
 the *sea* it to my share did lay?' V. iv. 17. 7
 what the *sea* unto you sent your own should seeme? V. iv. 17. 9
 But that the *sea* hath it unto me throwne? V. iv. 18. 7
 what the *sea* unto you sent your own should seeme, V. iv. 18. 9
 what the mighty *Sea* hath once posses, V. iv. 19. 2
 all the shores, which to the *sea* accoste, V. xi. 42. 6
 all their scatted crew Into the *sea* he drove V. xi. 65. 4
 they found A ship all readie . . . To put to *sea*, V. xii. 4. 3
 Talus into the *sea* did forth issew, V. xii. 5. 4
 rule both *sea* and land unto their will: VII. vii. 3. 5
 of the *sea* that neighbours to her neare: Epith. 39
 th' Earth, . . . founded Amid the *Sea*, H.H.B. 37
 S.C. F. 34
- Sea-beat.** once *sea-beate*, will to *sea* againe: S.C. F. 34
- Sea-beaten.** catching hold of this *Sea-beaten* chest, V. iv. 11. 6
- Seaboard.** a Lion from the *sea-board* wood Of Neustria III. iii. 47. 2
- Southwinde,** from the *seabord* coste Upblowing, III. iv. 13. 4
- Sea-coast.** Clayming that *sea-coast* Citie as his right, Mu. 314
 all along the Southerne *sea-coast* lay II. x. 6. 4
 to the *sea-coast* at length she her addrest, III. iv. 6. 9
 when they came to the *sea coast* V. xii. 4. 1
- Sead, -es.** See **Seed, -s.**
- Sea-god.** Who, all in rage, his *Sea-god* syre besought I. v. 38. 1
 Her *Sea-god* syre she dearely did perswade III. iv. 21. 7
- Sea-gods.** Under the *Sea-gods* seale autenticall, IV. xii. 32. 2
- Sea-gods.** Tryphon of *sea gods* the soveraine leach is hight, III. iv. 43. 9
 And feasts the *Sea-gods* all, IV. xi. Arg.
 all the *Sea-gods* and their fruitfull seede, IV. xi. 8. 2
 the *Sea-gods*, which to themselves doe clame The powre IV. xi. 12. 8
- Sea-gods'.** (This Tryphon is the *seagods* surgeon hight,) IV. xi. 6. 6
- Sea-gulls.** *Seagull*s hoars and bace, II. xii. 8. 4
- Sea-horses.** His *seahorses* did seeme to snort amayne, III. xi. 41. 1
- Seal.** to entrappe the fish in winding *sale* S.C. D. 81
 Under the *Sea-gods* seale autenticall, IV. xii. 32. 2
 As when a Dolphin and a *Sele* are met V. ii. 15. 1
 bade Dan Phoebus scribe her Appellation *seale*, VII. vi. 35. 9
 Cal. 571
- Sealed.** *seald* up in the treasure of her hart, Cal. 571
 A booke, that was both signd and *seald* with blood; I. x. 13. 8
 virgin wex that never yet was *seald*, III. viii. 6. 7
 So firmly she had *seald* up her brest, III. viii. 39. 5
- Seals.** heard Of stinking *Seales* and Porcpisecs Col. 249
- Seam.** through the *seame*, which did his hauberk close, IV. iii. 30. 3
- Sea-mark.** For safety that same his *sea-marke* made, II. x. 6. 6
- Sea-monsters.** huge *Sea monsters*, such as living sense dismayd: II. xii. 22. 9
- Sea-nymph's.** he must do battail with the *Sea-nymphes* sonne, III. iv. 20. 9
 'A *Sea-nymphes* sonne, that Marinell is hight, III. v. 9. 1
Sea-nymphs, after these the *Sea Nymphs* marched all, IV. xi. 48. 1
- Sear,** Like an old Oke, whose pith and sap is *seare*, IV. iii. 9. 8
- Search.** she . . . each wood and plaine, Did *search*, I. ii. 8. 8
 By further *search* had passage found elsewhere; II. viii. 3. 4
 She secretly would *search* each daintie lim, III. i. 36. 6
 They softly gan to *search* his griesly wound: III. iv. 40. 2
 She made those Damzels *search*; III. v. 38. 8

Search—Continued.

- To search the secret haunts of Dianas company. III. vi. 16. 9
 To search from place to place. III. vi. 25. 8
 To search the God of love her Nymphes she sent. III. vi. 26. 1
 To search her forth where so she might be found. III. x. 19. 2
 My Lord and I will search the wide forest. III. x. 41. 7
 The wood they enter, and search evertie where. III. xi. 6. 8
 To search each secrete of that goodly sted. III. xi. 50. 2
 Ne could by search nor any meanes out find. IV. xi. 21. 3
 And search the courses of the rowling spheares. V. Pr. 5. 2
 gotten by her slight And earnest search. V. i. 9. 3
 To search out those that nsd to rob and steale. V. xii. 26. 7
 After long search and chauff he turned backe. VI. ii. 21. 2
 I the measure of her flight doe search. VI. ii. 32. 3
 lighting candles new, gan search anone. VI. xi. 20. 8
Searched. He cast about, and searcht his baleful bokes againe. I. ii. 2. 9
 all that noyd his heavie spright Well searcht. I. x. 24. 4
 Then searcht his secret woundes. II. vi. 51. 3
 after having searcht the intuse deepe. III. v. 33. 8
 searched evertie way through which his wings Had borne him. III. vi. 12. 6
 They searched diversly, so both divided were. III. xi. 6. 9
 And every litle limbe he searcht around. VI. i. 23. 6
 searched all their cels and secrets neare. VI. xii. 24. 4
Searcheth. His subtilie toug . . . searcheth every vaine; I. ix. 31. 6
Searching. by searching daungers new. IV. ii. 46. 7
 Searching all lands and each remotest part. III. iv. 6. 7
 searching every part. IV. xii. 23. 8
 as he was searching of their woundes. VI. vi. 5. 1
Seare. See Sere.
Seared. flame . . . through his armour all his body seard. . . . I. xi. 26. 7
 His cole-blacke hands did seeme to have ben seard. II. vii. 3. 8
Sea's. Against the seas encroching crueltie. Col. 275
 Of that seas nature did him not advise. II. vi. 46. 5
 Compared to the creatures in the seas entrall. II. xii. 25. 9
 To count the seas abundant progeny. IV. xii. 1. 2
 to recount the Seas posterity. IV. xii. 1. 7
 none but to the seas sole Sovereaine. IV. xii. 30. 5
Seas. restless seas of wretchednes and woe; Pet. 2 vii. 4
 The soveraigne of seas he blames in vaine. S.C. F. 32
 The sodain rysing of the raging seas. S.C. D. 86
 from Indian seas brought far away; Gn. 106
 Nereis to the Seas a token gave. Gn. 567
 skies and seas doo make most dreadfull warre; Gn. 574
 Before them stands the God of Seas in place. Mu. 313
 My . . . service, that by land and seas Have vowd you to defend. I. iii. 29. 8
 Sleepe after toyle, port after stormie seas. I. ix. 40. 8
 He cryde, as raging seas are wont to rore. I. xi. 21. 1
 Built on a rocke adjoining to the seas. II. ii. 12. 7
 As a tall ship tossed in troublous seas. II. ii. 24. 1
 Better safe port then be in seas distrest. II. vi. 23. 8
 all the seas for feare doe seeme away to fly. II. xii. 3. 9
 Sucking the seas into his entralles deepe. II. xii. 6. 2
 through the Euxine seas bore all the flouwr of Greece. . . . II. xii. 44. 9
 'Thou God of windes, that raignest in the seas. III. iv. 10. 1
 Ne durst assay to wade the perulous seas. III. vii. 28. 3
 Proteus is Shepheard of the seas of yore. III. viii. 30. 1
 Through all the seas so ruefully resound. III. viii. 30. 6
 Confounds both land and seas. III. ix. 15. 9
 when she saw The huge seas under her III. xi. 30. 9
 tby smyling looke doest pacifie The raging seas. IV. x. 44. 5
 rules the Seas and makes them rise or fall; IV. xi. 11. 2
 pearles which th' Indian seas for her prepare. IV. xi. 11. 9
 the which became A God of seas. IV. xi. 13. 5
 Through the Agaean Seas from Pirates vew. IV. xi. 23. 7
 all the raging seas for joy forgot to rore. IV. xi. 23. 9
 with her least word can asswage The surging seas. IV. xi. 50. 5
 the seas by her are most augmented. IV. xii. 2. 3
 greedy seas doe in the spoile of life delight. IV. xii. 6. 9
 the seas . . . Doe pearce the rockes. IV. xii. 7. 1
 'Ye Gods of seas. IV. xii. 9. 1
 the which by fortune came Upon your seas. IV. xii. 31. 4
 wandering on his seas imperiall. IV. xii. 32. 4
 After long tossing in the seas distrest. V. iv. 11. 8
 From all the tempests of these worldly seas. VI. ix. 19. 4
 In seas of troubles and of toylesome paine; VI. ix. 31. 6
 Neptune, of seas; VII. vii. 26. 7
 He forth was thrown into the greedy seas. Am. xxxviii. 2
 Through seas, through flames. H.L. 228
 As these are fairer then the land and seas? H.H.B. 63
Sea-satyr. The horrible Sea-satyre. II. xii. 24. 5
Sease, etc. See Selze, etc.
Sea-shore. she gan approach to the sea shore. III. vii. 25. 4
 as he did passe by the sea shore. V. iv. 4. 1
 To the sea-shore he gan his way apply. V. xii. 3. 8
Sea-shouldering. Spring-headed Hydres; and sea-shouldring
 Whales; II. xii. 23. 6
Season. as in season due the husband mowes Ro. xxx. 5
 brought forth in her last declining season. Van. i. 7
 all to saddle For thilke same season. S.C. May 6
 on a tyme, in Sommer season. S.C. May 176
 All the cold season to wach and waite; S.C. S. 237
 Thilke sollein season sadder plight doth aske. S.C. N. 17
 sadde winters wrathe, and season chill. S.C. N. 33
 Sommer season sped him to display. S.C. D. 56
 To things of typer season selfe applyed. S.C. D. 76
 season more secure Shall bring forth fruit. Gn. 9
 Ye have this matter motioned in season; Hub. 125
 No temperance, nor no regard of season. Hub. 1132
 season milde With gentle calme the world had quieted. . . . Mu. 49
 In the first season of my feeble age. Ded. Son. vii. 4

Season—Continued.

- first thou must a season fast and pray. I. x. 52. 7
 Till thou serve new passage to assay. II. vi. 23. 7
 when they rested had a season dew. II. ix. 20. 6
 the milde ayre with season moderate II. xii. 51. 7
 when she fit season saw To leave. III. vii. 18. 1
 Faire lawnds, to take the sunne in season dew; IV. x. 24. 2
 washteth Winborne meades in season drye. IV. xi. 32. 4
 One day, as she to shunne the season whot. IV. xi. 42. 4
 Agreeing well both with the place and season. VI. iv. 37. 5
 now long season past Had never joyance felt. VI. xi. 45. 1
 yet the season was full sharp and breem: VII. vii. 40. 5
 Drawne of two fishes, for the season fitting. VII. vii. 43. 3
 This holy season, fit to fast and pray. An. xxii. 1
 bred . . . In sweetest Season. Proth. 63
Seasoned. With seasoned wit and goodly plesance graced. . . . T.M. 200
Season's. Deckt all with dainties of her seasons pryde. VII. vii. 34. 2
Seasons. times and seasons of the year that fall: VII. vii. 27. 4
 forth issewd the Seasons of the year. VII. vii. 28. 1
 doe the seasons of the yeare allot. Epith. 100
Seat. See Judgment-seat, Mercy-seat.
 streame. . . . sprong from triumphant seat. Rev. iv. 13
 shooke the hill from lowest seat. Bel. 2 ii. 13
 you up to call To honours seat. Van. xii. 12
 reigned (as men sayd) in Venus seat. S.C. D. 60
 such as sate in justice seat. Hub. 921
 he had the Lyon be remitted Into his seat. Hub. 1255
 Lifting the Good up to high Honours seat. Com. Son. i. 11
 sits in highest seat Of this worlds glorie. Ti. 463
 on his seat His drunken corse he scarce upholden can: . . . I. iv. 22. 7
 Which fast is tyde to Joves eternall seat? I. v. 25. 6
 Whose kingdomes seat Cleopolis is red; I. vii. 46. 7
 huge mountaines from their native seat . . . to beare away. I. x. 20. 6
 they the earth would shoulder from her seat. I. xi. 21. 4
 you a Saint with Saints your seat have wonne: I. i. 32. 5
 all on upore from her settled seat. II. ii. 20. 6
 set in highest seat of dignitee. II. iv. 19. 4
 Whom nether wind out of their seat could forse. II. vi. 20. 8
 To trouble my still seat. II. vii. 7. 9
 in the midst thereof a silver seat. II. vii. 53. 2
 Whom fortune hath already laid in lowest seat. II. viii. 27. 9
 Which blott his sonne succeeding in his seat. II. x. 23. 1
 A seate in Ireland safely to remayne. II. x. 41. 8
 all Which, him before, that sacred seat did fill. II. x. 76. 2
 strives to mount unto his native seat; II. xi. 32. 6
 the weake sower her seat did yett retaine. III. v. 31. 4
 Out of his wavering seat him pluckt perforce. III. vi. 43. 2
 To sit in second seat of soveraine king. III. ix. 44. 4
 To be the compass of his kingdomes seat: III. ix. 46. 6
 finding no fit seat, the lifelesse corse it left. IV. iii. 21. 9
 To sit in his own seate. V. Pr. 10. 8
 highest sit In seate of judgement V. Pr. 11. 2
 he was mounted in his seat so high. V. viii. 33. 3
 Sith in th' Almighties everlasting seat She first was bred. . . V. x. 1. 7
 to her kingdomes seat restore agayne: V. xii. 25. 4
 vertues seat is deepe within the mynd. VI. Pr. 5. 8
 to the folds, where sheepe at night doe seat. VI. ix. 4. 7
 had to her that soveraigne seat By highest Jove assign'd. . . VII. vi. 12. 1
 Was striving with faire Cynthia for her seat; VII. vi. 17. 3
 To honors seat and chastities sweet bowre. Epith. 180
 meriting a meere triumphant seate. Com. Son. iii. 12
 He gan to move out of his idle seate; H.L. 66
 And sit in Gods owne seat without commision; H.H.L. 82
 His seate is Truth, to which the faithfull trust. H.H.B. 159
Seated. it was seated in an Island strong. IV. x. 6. 1
 her before was seated overthwart Soft Silence. IV. x. 51. 5
Seats. See Judgment-seats.
 The seates and benches shone as yvorie. Bel. xii. 9
 Threw down the seats. Bel. xii. 14
 to the seates of happie soules admitted: Gn. 478
 Whom ye in goodly seates may placed see. Gn. 595
 sitting all in seates about me round. Hub. 25
 Amongst the seates of Angels Col. 614
 They all attonce out of their seates arose. II. ix. 36. 2
 shadie seates, and sundry flowring bankes. IV. x. 25. 4
 touch celestiall seates with earthly mire? VII. vi. 29. 4
 whereas the royall Seates . . . are set. H.H.B. 89
Sea-walled. leave his love in that sea-walled fort. IV. xii. 18. 5
Second. these riches, second unto none. Bel. 2 xiii. 10
 give a second life to dead decayes! Ro. Env. 6
 to those ashes gave a second life. Ti. 669
 Such one was Gluttony, the second of that crew. I. iv. 23. 9
 The second was as Almner of the place: I. x. 38. 1
 to my tunes thy second tenor rayse. I. xi. 7. 8
 the second fall Of her deare knight. I. xi. 50. 1
 second sister, who did far excell The other two: II. ii. 14. 3
 both did at their second sister grutch. II. ii. 34. 6
 Pyrochles gan reply the second tyme. II. viii. 30. 1
 brought them to the second rowme. II. ix. 53. 2
 The second Brute, the second both in name. II. x. 23. 2
 They crownd the second Constantine with joyous teares. . . . II. x. 62. 9
 The second Bulwarke was the Hearing sence. II. xi. 10. 1
 Gains't which the second troupe assignment makes; II. xi. 10. 2
 gan him selfe to second battaill bend. II. xi. 35. 5
 A second fall redoubling backe agayne. II. xi. 43. 5
 The second was Parlante, a bold knight; III. i. 45. 3
 Fayre Amoretta in the second place: III. vi. 4. 5
 'The second was an holy Nunne to chose. III. vii. 58. 6
 To sit in second seat of soveraine king. III. ix. 44. 4
 Both first and second Troy shall dare to equalise. III. ix. 44. 9

Second—Continued.

This *second* Helene, fayre Dame Hellenore, III. x. 13. 1
 the *second* evening Her covered III. xii. 29. 3
 when the *second* watch was almost past, III. xii. 29. 6
 The *second* Dyamond, the youngest Triamond, IV. ii. 41. 9
 The *second* was to Triamond behight, IV. v. 7. 6
 the judges did arret her Unto the *second* best IV. v. 21. 5
 Hath conquered you anew in *second* fight: IV. vi. 31. 3
 she went to seeke laire Amoret, Her *second* care, IV. vi. 46. 7
 'Thence forth I passed to the *second* gate, IV. x. 16. 1
 Art, playing *second* natures part, supplied it, IV. x. 21. 9
 It seem'd a *second* paradise to ghesse, IV. x. 23. 2
 The *second* had to name Sir Bellisont, V. iii. 5. 3
second unto none in prowess prayse; V. iii. 5. 4
 The *second* day, so soone as morrow light V. iii. 7. 1
 The *second*, not so strong but wise, Decetto; VI. v. 13. 8
 He stayd his *second* stroke, VI. vi. 31. 9
 with the *second* stroke thought certainly To have supplyde
 the first, VI. viii. 9. 8
 Her selfe sole left a *second* spoyle to bee VI. xi. 23. 3
 The *second* is my sovereigne Queene Am. lxxv. 7
 Agayne, I wrote it with a *second* hand; Am. lxxv. 3
 stoutly will that *second* worke assoyle, Am. lxxx. 7
second Babell, tyrant of the West, Com. Son. iv. 3
 His *second* brood, though not in powre so great, H.H.L. 53
 Us wretches from the *second* death did save; H.H.L. 193
Secrecy. By creeping close into his *secrecie*; Col. 698
 Shun *secrecie*, and talke in open sight: VI. vi. 14. 8
Secret. they gang in more *secrete* wise, S.C. S. 156
 as he satte in *secrete* shade alone, S.C. D. 5
 To reade the *secrete* of this riddle rare, Gn. Ded. 7
 fortune doth you *secret* favour give, Hub. 594
 By *secrete* meanes gan of his state enquire, Hub. 681
 Of all the which there came a *secret* fee, Hub. 875
 The Lyon sleeping lay in *secret* shade, Hub. 952
 them horne aside Into a *secret* corner unespide, Hub. 1018
 He gan enquire of some in *secret* wize, Hub. 1272
 Thenceforth he past into each *secrete* part, Hub. 1303
 those *secrete* causes to display; T.M. 50
secret sorrow and sad languishment, T.M. 376
 none might professe . . . that *secret* skill; T.M. 560
 they in *secret* harts envying sore, Mu. 124
 Did lend her *secret* aide, Mu. 127
 Her sonne to Psyche *secrete* love did beare, Mu. 131
 in their *secret* doome Ordained have, Mu. 225
 with *secret* joy therefore Did tickle inwardly Mu. 393
 for *secret* crime thy blood hast spilt, D. 84
 with *secret* ravishment He stole away, As. 21
 not so *secret*, but it was describe, Col. 146
 Through *secret* sence which thereto doth them draw, Col. 886
 seeming to mistrust Some *secret* ill, or hidden foe I. i. 49. 4
 waste the wearie night In *secret* anguish I. i. 53. 3
 Those two he tooke, and in a *secrete* bed, I. ii. 3. 7
 Who soone him brought into a *secret* part, I. ii. 5. 3
 scorching Sunne does dry my *secret* vaines; I. ii. 33. 8
 In *secrete* shadow, far from all mens sight: I. iii. 4. 4
 he . . . learned had to love with *secret* lookes; I. iv. 25. 6
 Lo! his Fidessa, to thy *secret* faith I flye, I. iv. 45. 9
 had say on the *secrete* of her hart: I. iv. 46. 2
 my *secret* aide Shall follow you, I. iv. 51. 8
 Who all that while lay hid in *secret* shade, I. v. 15. 4
 he learned had in *secret* wise The hidden cause I. v. 46. 2
 The salvage nation feele her *secret* smart, I. vi. 11. 3
 in *secret* cabin there he held her captive I. vi. 23. 1
 all her witt in *secret* counsels spent, I. vi. 32. 5
 did rest In *secret* shadow by a fountaine side: I. vi. 40. 6
 did stay In *secret* shadow I. vi. 48. 3
 he knew Some *secret* sorrow did her heart distraine; I. vii. 38. 4
 despayre did many thereof sup, And *secret* poyson I. viii. 14. 4
 Whose *secret* filth good manners hiddeh not be told, I. viii. 46. 9
 The *secret* meaning of th' eternall might, I. ix. 6. 8
 'what *secret* wound Could ever find to grieve the gentlest hart I. ix. 7. 8
 The *secrete* cause of his perplexitie: I. ix. 25. 5
 ere one be aware, by *secret* stealth His powre is reft, I. ix. 31. 7
 in his conscience made a *secrete* breach, I. ix. 48. 3
 other *secret* vertue did ensew; I. xi. 36. 5
 The *secret* treasons, which of late I know I. xii. 33. 5
 sacred lamp in *secret* chamber hide, I. xii. 37. 7
 Himselfe he frees by *secret* meanes unseene; II. i. 1. 8
 feele some *secret* ease, II. i. 16. 9
 he doth himselfe in *secret* shrowd, II. i. 25. 3
 tell the *secrete* of your mortall smart: II. i. 46. 8
 Their blood with *secret* filth infected hath, II. ii. 4. 7
secret vertues are infusd In every fountaine, II. ii. 5. 6
 in *secret* cave . . . her selfe hath hid, II. iii. 36. 1
 told for *secret*, how he understood, II. iv. 22. 5
 Me leading, in a *secret* corner layd, II. iv. 27. 5
 In *secrete* shadow from the sunny ray, II. v. 32. 2
 within my *secret* bowelles bee, II. vi. 49. 9
 Then searcht his *secret* woundes, II. vi. 51. 3
 led downe To see his *secrete* store, II. vii. Arg.
 found in *secret* shade An uncouth . . . wight, II. vii. 3. 3
 in *secret* mew From hevns sight, II. vii. 19. 8
 'What *secret* place . . . can safely hold II. vii. 20. 1
secrete powre t' appease inflamed rage: II. viii. 26. 8
 By *secret* wayes, that none might it espy, II. ix. 32. 6
 in the *secret* of your hart close lyes, II. ix. 42. 4
 seeth with *secret* fire eternally, II. x. 26. 3
secret pleasure did offence empeach, II. x. 68. 8
 ofte of *secret* ill bids us beware: II. xii. 47. 7

Secret—Continued.

His stubborne brest gan *secret* pleasure to embrace, II. xii. 65. 9
 The *secrete* signes of kindled lust appeare, II. xii. 68. 6
 In *secret* shade after long wanton joyes, II. xii. 72. 6
 not thy fault, but *secret* powre unseene: III. i. 7. 8
 The *secrete* vertue of that weapon keene, III. i. 10. 5
 Now leading him into a *secret* shade III. i. 35. 6
 joyd his love in *secret* unespide: III. i. 37. 2
secret darts did throw; III. i. 51. 8
 for *secret* purpose did appoynt To lodge III. i. 60. 3
 Such *secrete* ease felt gentle Britomart, III. ii. 15. 7
 Ne ought in *secret* from the same remaynd; III. ii. 19. 7
 To let the *secret* of her hart to her appeare, III. ii. 34. 9
 Through deepe impression of thy *secret* might, III. iii. 2. 7
 in *secrete* store Were from him hidden, III. iii. 15. 4
 cut off by practise criminall Of *secrete* foes, III. iii. 28. 9
 Where they in *secret* counsell close conspird, III. iii. 51. 5
 Covered with *secret* cloud of silent night, III. iii. 61. 8
 Finding the Nymph asleepe in *secret* weare, III. iv. 19. 7
 She did envy that soveraine salve in *secret* store, III. v. 50. 9
 With so swcet sence and *secret* powre unspide, III. vi. 7. 8
 To search the *secret* haunts of Dianes company, III. vi. 16. 9
 To lurke amongst your Nymphes in *secret* wize, III. vi. 23. 2
 There yet, some say, in *secret* he does ly, III. vi. 46. 4
 In *secret* wize herselfe thence to withdraw, III. vii. 18. 3
 She with her brings into a *secret* Ile, III. vii. 50. 6
 Had she not fled into a *secret* mew, III. viii. 4. 3
 Infixt such *secrete* sting of greedy lust, III. viii. 25. 2
 told his *secret* care III. ix. 28. 3
 they *secret* way did make Unto their wils, III. ix. 31. 5
 seest every *secret* of the minde; III. x. 4. 7
 none espyde His *secret* drift, III. x. 6. 4
 in *secret* den My Lady and my love so cruelly to pen! III. xi. 10. 8
 To search each *secrete* of that goodly sted, III. xi. 50. 2
 for feare Of *secret* daunger, III. xi. 55. 6
 al this while was plast In *secret* shade, III. xii. 27. 5
 her selfe did reare Out of her *secret* stand III. xii. 28. 9
 every one gan grow in *secret* dout IV. i. 14. 3
 His mightie indignation . . . was not yet so *secret*, IV. i. 45. 3
 His hart with *secret* envie gan to swell, IV. ii. 7. 8
 Did privily put coles unto his *secret* fire, IV. ii. 11. 9
 As if they *secret* counsels did partake; IV. ii. 30. 4
 every *secret* worke of natures wayes; IV. ii. 35. 4
 watcht on every side, of *secrete* foes affrayd, IV. ii. 36. 9
 a Fay, and had the skill Of *secret* things, IV. ii. 44. 2
 Through *secret* understanding of their feature, IV. ii. 44. 5
 durst Come see the *secret* of the life of man, IV. ii. 49. 7
 Through *secret* feeling of his generous spright, IV. iii. 14. 5
 filled were with rufull tine And *secret* feare, IV. iii. 37. 5
 shewing *secret* wit, IV. iv. 39. 9
 left behind her in her *secret* bowre IV. v. 5. 4
 by *secret* skill With golden foyle doth finely over-spredd IV. v. 15. 1
 fell away, as feeling *secret* blame, IV. v. 16. 7
 touched was with *secret* wrath and shame IV. v. 17. 4
 His powrellesse arme, benumbd with *secret* feare, IV. vi. 21. 3
 For sudden joy and *secret* feare withall; IV. vi. 29. 3
 Which *secret* fate hath in this Ladie wrought IV. vi. 30. 4
 Artegal close smyling joy'd in *secret* hart, IV. vi. 32. 9
 I sought by *secret* meanes IV. vii. 17. 1
 by *secret* signes of manlinesse IV. vii. 45. 4
 by his persons *secret* seemlyhed IV. viii. 14. 3
 casting *secret* flakes of lustfull fire IV. viii. 48. 8
 Of his old love conceav'd in *secret* brest, IV. ix. 17. 4
secret theft Of all her lovers IV. xi. 3. 4
 The *secret* cause and nature of his teene, IV. xii. 21. 4
 Ne lesse was she in *secret* hart affected, IV. xii. 35. 6
 all things *secrete* wisely could bewray, V. ii. 25. 4
 suffred all his *secret* marke to see: V. iii. 34. 6
 Gan cast a *secret* liking to this captive strauenge, V. v. 26. 9
 Unto ber selfe in *secret* she did call V. v. 29. 1
 'Say on' (quoth he) 'the *secret* of your hart, V. vi. 19. 6
 abasht with *secrete* shame V. vii. 38. 3
 Such *secret* comfort and such heavenly pleasures, VI. Pr. 2. 1
 unarm'd and set in *secret* shade, VI. iii. 8. 5
 he them spotted with reproch, or *secrete* shame, VI. vi. 12. 9
 Gan mutter close a certaine *secret* charme, VI. viii. 45. 6
 with *secret* wound . . . empierced were, VI. xii. 4. 7
 through grace Or *secret* guifts, VI. xii. 6. 2
 Mote not bewray the *secret* of her lode, VI. xii. 7. 3
 Her to discover for some *secret* hire: VII. vi. 43. 3
 that he might *secret* bee, VII. vi. 43. 9
 say, they by your *secret* powre are made: VII. vii. 49. 4
 In *secret* sorow, and sad pensiveness, Am. xxxiv. 14
 I saw, in *secret* to my Dame How little Cupld humbly came, Epig. iii. 1
 in the *secret* darke, that none reproves, Epith. 360
 With *secret* ayde doest succour and supply, Epith. 402
 Out of thy silver howres and *secret* blisse, H.L. 23
 Through *secret* sparks of his infused fyre, H.L. 97
 Whether in earth layd up in *secret* store, H.B. 37
 For she, out of her *secret* treasury H.H.B. 246
Secretly. one of you Yet here . . . *secretly* doth hide) Ro. xv. 10
 he would learne their busines *secretly*, H.ub. 879
 Ladie faire . . . him *secretly* envide, Mu. 106
 So *secretly* did he his love enjoy Col. 145
 in his bosome *secretly* there lay An hateful Snake, I. iv. 31. 3
 with his breath . . . Her hollow womb did *secretly* inspyre, I. vii. 9. 4
 each one felt *secretly* I. xii. 39. 7
 Lurkt false Duessa *secretly* unseene, II. i. 21. 4
secretly doth us procure to fall II. xii. 48. 5
 She *secretly* would search each daintie lim, III. i. 36. 6

Secretly—Continued.

secretly he saw, yet note discoure: III. iii. 60. 4
 secretly their hoste did on them lowre, III. ix. 19. 3
 secretly did glyde into his heart, III. ix. 29. 4
 secretly from thence that night her bore away, IV. v. 27. 9
 With guilefull love did secretly agree IV. vii. 15. 4
 secretly his enemies did slay: IV. viii. 39. 6
 secretly out of her prison steale: IV. viii. 55. 7
 to her selfe it secretly retayned V. v. 44. 5
 secretly afflict with jealous feare, V. vi. 4. 6
 some life remained secretly: V. xii. 39. 7
 Ne secretly from thought of fell revenge surceasse: VI. vi. 43. 9
 secretly Will teach to speak, Am. xliii. 9
Secrets. sawst the secrets of the world unmade, I. v. 22. 6
 brought You to inquire the secrets of my grieffe, I. vii. 42. 6
 Utters of secrets he from thence debarde, II. ix. 25. 5
 dared of all sinnes the secrets to unfold, IV. viii. 31. 9
 how canst thou those greater secrets know, V. ii. 43. 7
 all the secrets of their entrayles sought, VI. xi. 41. 4
 searched all their cels and secrets neare: VI. xii. 24. 4
Secr. now is thought a civile begging sect, Hub. 198
Secretaries. eke scorne The Secretaries thereof, Hub. 833
 The secretaries of my celestiall skill, T.M. 73
Sects. From whence arise diversitie of sects, Hub. 388
Secure. Gods secure feare not her force at all, Ro. xii. 14
 he, that of himselfe is most secure, Van. xiii. 13
 season more secure Shall bring forth fruit, Gn. 9
 But was secure; the liker he to fall, Mu. 382
 the whiles he was thereof secure, VI. v. 16. 9
Securely. Unto sweete sleepe he may securely lend, Gn. 142
 all the while the fisher did securely sleepe, III. viii. 21. 9
 Securely he did after him pursew, VI. v. 17. 1
 Love, that had now long time securely slept, H.L. 61
Security. Lulled the shepherds in such securitie, S.C. May 119
 how we may, with most securitie, Hub. 191
 Which ye now in securitie possesse, T.M. 365
 when he sleepe in most security, III. ix. 27. 3
 leave Your treasure here in some security, III. x. 42. 2
 Where he is shrowded in security, III. xi. 6. 7
 did in safe securitie abide, IV. viii. 31. 4
Sedition. Then brought he forth Sedition, V. ix. 48. 5
Seditious. Fild with false rumors and seditious trouble, IV. i. 28. 3
Seduce. did seduce The hearts of some, IV. v. 11. 3
See. See Sea.
 Ravisht I was to see so rare a thing, Bel.¹ v. 9
 to see th' inconstance of the heavens: Bel.¹ xi. 3
 Then might I see . . . The faithfull man, Rev. iii. 1
 Then did I see the beast and Kings, Rev. iii. 11
 Let me no more see faire thing, Bel. iv. 12
 So manie strange things happened me to see, Pet. i. 2
 in a (one!) moment to see lost and drown'd, Pet. ii. 13
 heavenly branches did I see arise, Pet. iii. 1
 Some noble plant I thought myselfe to see: Pet. iii. 4
 each thing at last (length) we see Doth passe, Pet. v. 7
 far as Archer might his level see: Bel.² iii. 4
 Much was I mazde, to see this monsters kinde, Bel.² viii. 9
 a bright flame I did see Waving aloft, Bel.² xi. 1
 Casting mine eyes farre off, I chaunst to see, Bel.² xiii. 3
 Much wondred I to see so faire a wall: Bel.² xiv. 9
 to see the heavens still wavering, Bel.² xv. 3
 To see such pleasures gon so suddenly, Pet.² iv. 14
 O let mine eyes no more see such a sight! Pet.² v. 14
 Who lists to see what ever nature, Ro. v. 1
 O Rome! thee let him see, Ro. v. 2
 her equal match could see, Ro. vi. 8
 you to see doth th' heaven it selfe appall; Ro. vii. 6
 Like as ye see the wrathfull Sea from farre, Ro. xvi. 1
 Like as ye see fell Boreas with sharpe blast, Ro. xvi. 6
 as ye see huge flames spred diverslie, Ro. xvi. 9
 these old wals, which ye see, Ro. xviii. 1
 they which see the dawning day arise; Ro. xviii. 4
 All that which Asia had of prise, Was here to see, Ro. xxix. 12
 left of it but these olde markes to see, Ro. xxx. 11
 Griefe of good mindes, to see goodness disgraced! Van. i. 8
 The silly Flie, that no redresse did see, Van. iv. 5
 To see so goodly thing so soone decayed, Van. vii. 14
 To see so great things by so small distrest, Van. xii. 4
 I see your teares that from your boughes doe raine, S.C. Ja. 35
 I longd the neighbour towne to see, S.C. Ja. 50
 See howe he venteth into the wynd; S.C. F. 75
 sighed to see his neare overthrow, S.C. F. 216
 Might see the moving of some quicke, S.C. Mar. 74
 But see, the Welkin thicks apace, S.C. Mar. 115
 'See, where she sits upon the grassie greene, S.C. Ap. 55
 He blusht to see another Sunne belowe, S.C. Ap. 77
 'I see Calliope speede her to the place, S.C. Ap. 100
 See that your rudenesse doe not you disgrace: S.C. Ap. 132
 To see those folkes make such joyvsauce, S.C. May 25
 now I see thou speakest of spight, S.C. May 55
 both fresh and lovely to see, S.C. May 183
 To see the braunche of his body displaie, S.C. May 196
 To see thee succede in thy fathers steade, S.C. May 203
 for the love of the glasse he did see, S.C. May 283
 see the dore stand open wyde, S.C. May 295
 where harbrough nis to see, S.C. Jun. 19
 fruitfull flocks, bene every where to see: S.C. Jun. 22
 Shephard to see them in their art outgoe, S.C. Jun. 64
 I see thou doest but clatter, S.C. Jul. 207
 I pyne for payne, and they my payne to see, S.C. Au. 18
 see, how fast renneth the shephard swayne, S.C. Au. 32

See—Continued.

When I them see so waist, S.C. Au. 168
 All were they lustye as thou didst see, S.C. S. 64
 I see thou speakest to plaine; S.C. S. 136
 I see thee, blessed soule, I see, S.C. N. 178
 Tode-stoole growne there mought I see, S.C. D. 69
 Where other powers farre different I see, Gn. 420
 durst those lowest shadowes goe to see, Gn. 438
 now the Pylote can no loadstarre see, Gn. 573
 Whom ye in goodly seates may placed see, Gn. 595
 the sad lakes that Phoebus sunnie rayes Doo never see, Gn. 620
 sorie my sad case to see, Hub. 18
 no longer hope I see, Hub. 65
 so soone as one might see Light, Hub. 108
 small oddes I often see Twixt them that aske, Hub. 373
 Yee shall our pasport at your pleasure see, Hub. 377
 How manie honest men see ye arise, Hub. 419
 I see you so goodly and so gay In your attyres, Hub. 590
 all the braverie that eye may see, Hub. 608
 So wilde a beast so tame ytaught . . . is joy to see; Hub. 626
 so brave beasts she loveth best to see, Hub. 629
 full few which follow them, I see, Hub. 637
 all which did such strangenesse in him see, Hub. 680
 here arriv'd, to see if like he found, Hub. 688
 rule and raigne in sovereign see, Hub. 980
 yet to prove more true he meant to see, Hub. 1277
 To heare their doome, and sad ensample see, Hub. 1378
 doo not see their owne unhappinesse, T.M. 150
 no where now to see; T.M. 183
 To see thee, and thy mercie measurelesse! T.M. 516
 See ye the blindfoulded pretie God, Tetrasticon 1
 Nor anie little monument to see, Ti. 5
 With tender ruth to see her sore constraint; Ti. 31
 lye in mine owne ashes, as ye see, Ti. 40
 To see the light of simple veritie Buried, Ti. 171
 Sith I doo dailie see things highest placed, Ti. 180
 That happie there I maie thee alwaies see, Ti. 308
 no word we heare, nor signe now see, Ti. 360
 To see that vertue should dispised bee, Ti. 450
 they see not the way of their confusion, Ti. 458
 in my case their owne ensample see, Ti. 462
 Then did I see a pleasant Paradize, Ti. 519
 see the end of pompe and fleshlie pride! Ti. 543
 did I see a Bridge, made all of golde, Ti. 547
 what bootes it to see earthlie thing, Ti. 554
 Behold (said it) and by ensample see, Ti. 682
 all that him so horrible did see, Mu. 70
 heaped spoyles of bleeding harts to see, Mu. 100
 from farre and neare, To see my Lyonesse, D. 144
 My good to heare, and toward joyes to see! D. 280
 To see all things, and not my love to see; D. 408
 I hate to see, mine eyes are dimd with teares; D. 417
 Why doo I longer see this loathsome light, D. 444
 ever as I see the starres to fall, D. 477
 For all I see is vaine and transitorie, D. 495
 I sore griev'd to see his wretched case, D. 553
 So rich a spoile within his power to see, As. 102
 The fairest beare that ever man did see, As. 149
 the dolefull face that eye mote see, As. 155
 The gods, which all things see, As. 181
 thether flock to see what they did heare, As. 202
 wend with him, his Cynthia to see; Col. 186
 Let him to sea, and he shall see it there, Col. 207
 Where may I the hills and pastures see, Col. 238
 In which all pure perfection one may see, Col. 343
 that elsewhere I ever yet did see, Col. 558
 In her thou maist them all assembled see, Col. 670
 Some part of those enormities did see, Col. 665
 their owne misfaring will not see: Col. 758
 As if his godhead thou didst present see? Col. 834
 Excelling all that ever ye did see, Col. 934
 do see And heare the languors, Col. 947
 In which tiew honor yee may fashioned see, Ded. Son. x. 10
 A fairer crew yet no where could I see, Ded. Son. xvii. 10
 plain none might her see, nor she see any plaine, I. i. 16. 9
 Iis Lady, sad to see his sore constraint, I. i. 19. 1
 To see th' unkindly Impes, . . . Devoure, I. i. 26. 2
 Who see your vanquisht foes before you lye, I. i. 27. 4
 cleane dismayd to see so uncouth sight, I. i. 50. 1
 all in rage to see his skillfull might Deluded so, I. ii. 2. 5
 see where your false Lady doth her honor staine, I. ii. 4. 9
 gan she wail and weepe to see that woeful stowe, I. ii. 7. 9
 Art thou misshapd thus, as now I see? I. ii. 84. 3
 whome ye see Now not a Lady, but a seeming trowe; I. ii. 35. 4
 I chaunst to see her in her proper hew, I. ii. 40. 6
 'Her neather partes . . . I could not see; I. ii. 41. 2
 When such I see, . . . all for pittie I could dy, I. iii. 1. 9
 sad to see her sorrowfull constraint, I. iii. 8. 3
 they might see One pricking towards them, I. iii. 33. 1
 'Why Archimago, lucklesse syre, What doe I see? I. iii. 39. 2
 her selfe so noekt to see By him, I. iii. 40. 2
 till at last they see A goodly building, I. iv. 2. 5
 Why they were come her roiall state to see, I. iv. 13. 8
 gnasht his teeth to see Those heapes of gold, I. iv. 31. 6
 to see this recreant knight, No knight, but treachour, I. iv. 41. 4
 Joyous to see his ymage in mine eye, I. iv. 45. 6
 warlike feates of both those knights to see, I. v. 5. 5
 The somnes of Day he favoureth, I see, I. v. 25. 7
 O welcome, child! whom I have longd to see, I. v. 27. 8
 heavens! that doe . . . heavenly virgin thus outraged see, I. vi. 5. 7

See—Continued.

yet quakes . . . to see the Lyon looke so grim I. vi. 10. 9
 Sometimes dame Venus selfe he seemes to see; I. vi. 16. 6
 Flocket all about to see her lovely face; I. vi. 18. 4
 loving mother came . . . to see her little sonne; I. vi. 27. 2
 To see his syre and ofspring auncient. I. vi. 30. 4
 These eies did see that knight I. vi. 36. 9
 'I chaunst this day, . . . To see two knights, I. vi. 38. 3
 To see their blades so greedily imbrow, I. vi. 38. 7
 'how might I see The thing I. vi. 39. 3
 none can breath, nor see, nor heare at will, I. vii. 13. 7
 To see what end of fight should him befall I. viii. 2. 9
 To see his loved Squire into such thraldom brought; I. viii. 15. 9
 the Prince, . . . threating high his dreadfull stroke, did see; I. viii. 22. 2
 all things see With equall eye, I. viii. 27. 6
 to see him made her glad, I. viii. 42. 2
 my selfe now mated, as ye see; I. ix. 12. 2
 joyd to see her lover languish and lament: I. ix. 27. 9
 lever had I die then see his deadly face.' I. ix. 32. 9
 entred in, a spatious court they see, I. x. 6. 2
 'Strange thing it is an errant knight to see here I. x. 10. 1
 'Thy selfe to see, . . . 'I hither came; I. x. 11. 1
 greatly joy each other for to see: I. x. 15. 4
 her to see should be but troublesome.' I. x. 16. 7
 come, thou man of earth, and see the way, I. x. 52. 2
 he might see The blessed Angels I. x. 56. 1
 amongst those Saints whom thou doest see, I. x. 61. 6
 Una, who him joyd to see; I. x. 68. 6
 Whom I from far see on the walles appeare, I. xi. 3. 4
 The knight was wroth to see his stroke beguyld, I. xi. 25. 1
 Behold! I see the haven nigh at hand I. xii. 1. 1
 To see the face of that victorious man, I. xii. 9. 3
 Tounge hates to tell the rest that eye to see abhord.' II. i. 11. 9
 Great pittie is to see you thus dismayd, II. i. 14. 3
 Ne would she speake, ne see, ne yet be seene, II. i. 15. 6
 desyre To see faire heavens face, II. i. 17. 4
 see the salving of your blotted name.' II. i. 20. 7
 To see the Redcrosse thus advanced hie; II. i. 23. 6
 To see sad pageants of mens miseries, II. i. 36. 3
 childe, whom thus ye see with blood defild, II. i. 50. 9
 three valiaunt knights to see Three combates joine II. ii. 26. 1
 Did see and grieve at his bold fashion; II. ii. 37. 7
 none might see How they . . . unwrapped bee: II. iii. 27. 8
 didst not thou see a bleeding Hynde, II. iii. 32. 7
 Such wounded beast as that I did not see, II. iii. 33. 5
 There maist thou best be seene, and best maist see: II. iii. 39. 8
 all might see He had not trayned bene II. iii. 46. 4
 He saw from far, or seemed for to see, II. iv. 3. 2
 Ne ever thing that she could think or see, II. iv. 20. 7
 I should see that would me nearer move, II. iv. 24. 8
 That on his shield depainted he did see: II. v. 11. 8
 ill besemes thee, such as I thee see, II. v. 17. 6
 where he them bound did see, II. v. 18. 8
 Guyon standing by their uncoth strife does see. II. v. 20. 9
 should be but his owne deare Lord there see, II. vi. 43. 3
 To see my Lord so deadly damnifyde? II. vi. 43. 8
 Burning in flames, yet no flames can I see, II. vi. 45. 3
 To see Pyrochles there so rudely rage; II. vi. 48. 7
 'Pyrochles! what is this I see? II. vi. 49. 1
 when I thee present see In daunger II. vi. 49. 6
 led downe To see his secrete store. II. vii. Arg.
 'Come thou,' (quoth he) 'and see.' II. vii. 20. 5
 As eie of man did never see before, II. vii. 31. 5
 That living eye before did never see; II. vii. 38. 2
 that all men might it see, II. vii. 45. 3
 Clothed with leaves, that none the wood mote see, II. vii. 53. 8
 If that thou be such as I thee see, II. vii. 59. 8
 Soone shalt thou see, and then beleve for troth, II. viii. 22. 3
 With so fresh hew uprising him to see, II. viii. 54. 3
 I live this day, and see my foes subdued, II. viii. 55. 6
 even heaven rejoiced her sweete face to see. II. ix. 18. 9
 to see the mayd So straungely passioned, II. ix. 41. 8
 to see His goodly reason II. ix. 54. 6
 did sad Brunchildis see The greene shield dyde II. x. 24. 6
 To see a cruell fight doen by the prince II. xi. 4. 9
 through his carcas one might playnly see. II. xi. 38. 3
 Like did he never heare, like did he never see. II. xi. 40. 9
 that grisly mouth did see Sucking the seas II. xii. 6. 1
 a goodly Ship did see II. xii. 19. 1
 On th' other side they see that perillous Poole, II. xii. 20. 1
 Suddaine they see from midst of all the Maine II. xii. 21. 5
 Such as Dame Nature selfe mote feare to see, II. xii. 23. 2
 whom though we do not see, II. xii. 47. 8
 Through guilefull semblants wchib he makes us see: II. xii. 48. 6
 Through every channell running one might see; II. xii. 60. 4
 sweet and faire to see, II. xii. 62. 2
 through the waves one might the bottom see, II. xii. 62. 7
 see, whoso fayre thing doest faire to see, II. xii. 74. 2
 see the Virgin Rose, how sweetly shee II. xii. 74. 4
 That fairer seemes the lesse ye see her may. II. xii. 74. 6
 see soone after how more bold and free II. xii. 74. 7
 see soone after how sbe fades and falls away. II. xii. 74. 9
 nets, which oft we wovon see Of scorched dew, II. xii. 77. 8
 to see Him his nobility so fowle deface: II. xii. 79. 3
 that none the signes might see: II. xii. 80. 4
 some for wrath to see their captive Dame: II. xii. 86. 5
 'See the mind of beastly man, II. xii. 87. 1
 Thy selfe thou covet to see pictured, III. Pr. 4. 2
 In mirroures more then one her selfe to see; III. Pr. 5. 6
 Which outrage when those gentle knights did see, III. i. 18. 1

See—Continued.

'how may ye all see plaine, III. i. 29. 7
 'Too well we see,' (saide they) III. i. 30. 1
 Which stately manner whenas they did see, III. i. 33. 5
 By known signes and passions which I see, III. ii. 83. 3
 go to see that dreadful place, III. iii. 8. 2
 full shortly I her dead shall see.' III. iii. 16. 9
 If ay more goodly creature thou didst see? III. iii. 32. 2
 that men them faire may see. III. iii. 44. 9
 when I shall my selfe in safety see, III. iv. 10. 6
 gaping at their gate, and wondred them to see. III. iv. 32. 9
 greater crosse To see frends grave, III. iv. 38. 9
 ne lettest see The beautie of bis worke? III. iv. 56. 3
 all that lewdnesse love doe hate the light to see. III. iv. 58. 9
 Wonder it is to see in diverse mindes III. v. 1. 1
 That ever living eye, I weene, did see. III. v. 8. 3
 Els shall thy loving Lord thee see no more; III. v. 26. 7
 To succor wretched wights whom we captived see.' III. v. 36. 9
 Jove laught on Venus from his soverayne see, III. vi. 2. 7
 Wondred to see her belly so upblone, III. vi. 9. 8
 everie one did aske, did he him see? III. vi. 14. 2
 To see so faire things mard and spoiled III. vi. 40. 2
 Me seemes I see Amintas wretched fate, III. vi. 45. 8
 To see his whole yeares labor lost so soone, III. vii. 34. 8
 brutishly brought up, that nev'r did fashions see.' III. vii. 57. 9
 grudg'd to see the counteriet should shame The thing III. vii. 53. 5
 if thee list to see thy Courser rome, III. viii. 17. 4
 As pittying to see her waille and weepe: III. viii. 21. 8
 no more we can the mayn-land see, III. viii. 24. 3
 See how the heavens . . . Doe succor send III. viii. 29. 2
 when Proteus she did see her by. III. viii. 33. 9
 did ye see Just cause of dread, III. viii. 48. 5
 'These eyes did see that they will ever rew T' have seene,' III. viii. 49. 1
 they dissembled what they did not see, III. ix. 19. 5
 The fairest woman-wight that ever eie did see. III. ix. 21. 9
 seeing still the more desir'd to see, III. ix. 24. 2
 False love! why do men say thou canst not see, III. x. 4. 3
 To see th' unkindnes of his Hellenore. III. x. 45. 5
 till safe him selfe he see from jeopardy. III. x. 53. 9
 to see what new successe Mote him befall III. xi. 20. 2
 To see him in bis soverayne majestee III. xi. 33. 3
 to see what was become Of all those persons III. xii. 30. 2
 long'd revenge to see: III. xii. 34. 9
 There did he see, that most on earth him joy'd, III. xii. 44. or. 1
 hope, . . . to see her own deare knight, III. xii. 44. 8
 Was then assembled deeds of armes to see: IV. i. 9. 4
 Her face most fowle and filthy was to see, IV. i. 27. 1
 one him scarce could see. IV. i. 35. 9
 desir'd their cause of strife to see: IV. ii. 22. 1
 Glad man was he to see that joyous sight, IV. ii. 23. 1
 This happie day . . . In which you safe I see, IV. ii. 23. 6
 durst Come see the secret of the life of man, IV. ii. 49. 7
 she might see her childrens thrids forth brought, IV. ii. 50. 3
 To see their thrids so thin as spiders frame, IV. ii. 50. 8
 is of them the shortest, as I see, IV. ii. 52. 5
 none did ever see More happie creatures IV. iii. 2. 4
 Did ever see upon this world to shine, IV. iii. 3. 6
 to see the fortune of that fray, IV. iii. 4. 7
 amaz'd the headlesse tronke to see Stand up IV. iii. 21. 2
 to see their fattall fine, IV. iii. 37. 5
 so to see him made her heart to quail; IV. iii. 46. 7
 Wonder it is that sudden change to see: IV. iii. 49. 2
 Triamond, halfe wroth to see him staid, IV. iv. 20. 5
 There might ye see loose steeds at randon rome, IV. iv. 38. 6
 the Paragon to see Of beauties praise, IV. v. 9. 8
 So many faire did see IV. v. 12. 9
 all were glad there Florimell to see, IV. v. 14. 8
 Whom when the rest did see her to refuse, IV. v. 21. 1
 looking round about him, none could see IV. v. 44. 8
 Weening some heavenly goddesse he did see; IV. vi. 22. 4
 Joyous to see her safe after long toyle. IV. vi. 25. 5
 I joy to see you lout so low IV. vi. 28. 7
 sith meanes, ye see, there wants theretoo. IV. vi. 30. 9
 'To tell' (quoth she) 'that what ye see, needs not; IV. vii. 14. 8
 Where hardly eye mote see bright heavens face IV. vii. 38. 7
 With mild regard to see his ruefull plight, IV. viii. 17. 7
 To see his foe breath out his spright in vaine: IV. viii. 46. 2
 howld aloud to see his Lord there slaine, IV. viii. 46. 4
 she chaunced there to see This lovely swaine, IV. viii. 52. 4
 never two so like did living creature see. IV. viii. 55. 9
 To see the sight perforce that both her eyes were loth. IV. ix. 9. 9
 the other Knights and Squires which them (*him) did see. IV. ix. 11. 9
 Such mortall malice wonder was to see IV. ix. 27. 6
 to see that gentle maide so tost! IV. ix. 38. 5
 Should happen this with living eye to see, IV. x. 23. 6
 to be th' Almightyes see; IV. x. 30. 7
 soone as they see The spring breake forth IV. x. 45. 3
 scarce ber way could see. IV. xi. 24. 9
 shall see Stamford, though now homely bid, IV. xi. 35. 4
 joy likewise this solenne day to see? IV. xi. 40. 5
 to learne and see The manner of the Gods IV. xii. 3. 8
 vaine, I see, my sorrowes to unfold, IV. xii. 6. 1
 the seas, I see, by often beating IV. xii. 7. 1
 mourn'd to see her losse before her eyne, IV. xii. 21. 7
 To see an helplesse evill double griete doth lend. IV. xii. 21. 9
 those twelve signes, wchib nightly we doe see V. i. 11. 6
 'That ever I this dismall day did see! V. i. 15. 3
 his blasphemous head, that all might see, V. ii. 19. 3
 All wchib when Artegall did see and beare, V. ii. 33. 6
 doest thou not plainly see V. ii. 37. 4

See—Continued.

To see the thing, that seem'd so excellent,	V. iii. 26. 4
suffred all his secret marke to see:	V. iii. 34. 6
It's punishment enough that all his shame doe see?	V. iii. 36. 9
Two Ilands, which ye there before you see	V. iv. 7. 5
see how much her purpose was deceaved!	V. iv. 10. 5
wend with me, that ye may see and know	V. iv. 34. 7
Rather then see her people spoiled quight,	V. iv. 47. 8
From time to time, when thou it best shalt see,	V. v. 34. 4
'The tidings sad . . . will needs, I see, be rad.	V. vi. 10. 5
By outward signes (as well he might) did see,	V. vi. 21. 5
by your change of cheare is easie for to see?	V. vii. 18. 9
doe thy love forlorne in womens thraldome see.	V. vii. 21. 9
she the face of her new foe might see:	V. vii. 25. 7
To see her Lord, that was reported drent	V. vii. 39. 3
I see thy pride is nought?	V. vii. 40. 9
Who when him selfe now well recur'd did see,	V. vii. 43. 7
whom ye may see There dead on ground,	V. viii. 11. 6
two false Knights, whom there ye lying see,	V. viii. 23. 3
all men, which that spectacle did see,	V. viii. 44. 8
to see her Ladie thence not farre away.	V. ix. 3. 9
To see her Ladie, as they did agree;	V. ix. 20. 2
Nigh to the place which ye desir'd to see:	V. ix. 20. 5
shall ye see my soverayne Lady Queene,	V. ix. 20. 6
Strauge there to see, it did them much amaze,	V. ix. 24. 3
sate on high, that she might all men see	V. ix. 27. 3
when he none of all those knights did see	V. x. 15. 3
And that so wretched one, as ye do see,	V. x. 21. 8
any yron eyes to see it would agrize.	V. x. 28. 9
no whit of them remainyng one may see.	V. x. 29. 9
To see if entrance there as yet obtaine he might.	V. x. 33. 9
did about them throng To see the man,	V. xi. 34. 8
Sith no redempcion nigh she did nor heare nor see.	V. xi. 11. 9
see not perfect things but in a glas:	VI. Pr. 5. 5
'I such a Beast did see,	VI. i. 9. 2
that scarce did see Yet seventene yeares,	VI. ii. 5. 3
'The knight, as ye did see, on horsebacke was,	VI. ii. 10. 1
'Whom when my knight did see so lovely faire,	VI. ii. 17. 1
(as this young man did see)	VI. ii. 22. 3
Most joyfull man her sise was her to see,	VI. iii. 19. 1
the Lady was full faire to see,	VI. iii. 20. 8
and mockt to see him like to swim:	VI. iii. 34. 4
seldome yet did living creature see	VI. iii. 40. 8
Whom now in deadly daunger he did see,	VI. iii. 43. 8
to see that chearefull sight.	VI. iii. 45. 5
no lesse encombrance she did see,	VI. iv. 10. 3
posteritie, Which we might see after our selves remaine	VI. iv. 31. 4
ruth it was to see him so lament:	VI. v. 4. 6
For pittie so to see him overset:	VI. v. 22. 5
as now ye see,	VI. v. 28. 1
Whom Gods doe hate, and heavens abhor to see;	VI. vi. 10. 2
To see him so bedight with bloodie gore,	VI. vii. 14. 4
What meaneth this which here I see before?	VI. vii. 14. 7
Which ye may see yet all about me steeme.	VI. vii. 15. 6
as ye may see there in the stound?	VI. vii. 16. 9
Where he himselfe might see his foeman slaine;	VI. vii. 17. 3
The picture of his punishment might see,	VI. vii. 27. 4
That he might see his men,	VI. vii. 33. 9
To see her sore lament	VI. vii. 44. 9
As if it them should grieve to see his punishment.	VI. viii. 4. 9
As loth to see or to be seene at all:	VI. viii. 5. 6
'See you, Sir Knight, The greatest shame	VI. viii. 6. 1
See, how they doe that Squire beat	VI. viii. 6. 6
See, how they doe the Lady hale and draw!	VI. viii. 6. 7
face Like the faire yvory shining they did see,	VI. viii. 37. 3
in the midst a Shepheard piping he did see.	VI. x. 10. 9
There he did see that pleased much his sight,	VI. x. 11. 6
Right happy thou that mayst them freely see!	VI. x. 19. 8
all them plaine may see,	VI. x. 24. 4
'Such were those Goddesses which ye did see;	VI. x. 25. 1
rashly sought that which I mote not see?	VI. x. 29. 7
that sore she griev'd to see,	VI. xi. 23. 1
sought the woods, but no man could see there;	VI. xi. 26. 4
'That ever I did live this day to see,	VI. xi. 29. 2
here to see all desolate and wast,	VI. xi. 32. 7
to see what should be donne;	VI. xi. 35. 4
did him compell To see the batefull sunne,	VI. xii. 35. 5
To see him leade that Bcast in bondage strong;	VI. xii. 37. 5
Rejoyced much to see his captive plight,	VI. xii. 37. 8
To see that mortall eyes have never seene;	VI. vi. 32. 3
a fayrer flood may no man see.	VII. vi. 40. 9
longed foolishly To see her naked	VII. vi. 42. 9
what time he might her Lady see	VII. vi. 43. 8
Yet see we soone decay;	VII. vii. 18. 3
We daily see new creatures to arise,	VII. vii. 18. 6
The beasts we daily see massared dy	VII. vii. 19. 2
We see his parts, . . . To lose their heat	VII. vii. 24. 3
To thousand sorts of Change we subject see:	VII. vii. 25. 3
must, Which he was treading in the wine-fats see,	VII. vii. 39. 3
Ne ought to see, but like a shade to weene,	VII. vii. 46. 4
we see not how they are mov'd and swayd	VII. vii. 49. 2
what we see not, who shall us perswade?	VII. vii. 49. 5
her face and countenance every day We changed see	VII. vii. 50. 7
According as thy selfe doest see and beare,	VII. vii. 56. 7
none no more change shal see?	VII. vii. 59. 5
Jove confirm'd in his imperiall see.	VII. vii. 59. 7
Whose light doth lighten all that here we see.	Am. ix. 14
See! how the Tyrannesse doth joy to see	Am. x. 5
I think that I a new Pandora see,	Am. xxiv. 8
See! how the stubborn damzell doth deprave	Am. xxix. 1

See—Continued.

if your selfe in me ye playne will see,	Am. xlv. 13
ye high heavens, that all this sorrow see,	Am. xlv. 9
Doe I not see that fayrest ymages	Am. li. 1
in their Maker ye them best may see.	Am. liii. 14
Strange thing, me seemd, to see a beast so wyld,	Am. lxxvii. 13
I joy to see how, in your drawn work,	Am. lxxi. 1
all thensforth eternall peace shall see	Am. lxxi. 13
Was it a dreame, or did I see it playne;	Am. lxxvii. 1
when I hope to see theyr trew object,	Am. lxxviii. 11
Cease then, myne eyes, to seeke her selfe to see;	Am. lxxviii. 13
For that your selfe ye dayly such doe see:	Am. lxxix. 2
Ne ought I see, though in the clearest day,	Am. lxxxvii. 5
'See! thou thyselfe likewise art lyttle made,	Epig. iv. 13
sad to see him pained.	Epig. iv. 34
The joyfull day that ever sunne did see.	Epith. 116
did ye see So fayre a creature	Epith. 167
if ye saw that which no eyes can see,	Epith. 185
at last I see it gloome,	Epith. 285
That no man may us see;	Epith. 320
hoh Goblins, names whose sence we see not,	Epith. 343
with equall insight see The ods twixt both,	Com. Son. ii. 9
Fraile men, whose eyes seek heavenly things to see,	H.L. 118
They deigne to see, and seeing it still dye.	H.L. 133
Thou, being blind, letst him not see his feares,	H.L. 226
no man may it see With sinfull eyes,	H.B. 38
we nature seed of art Exceld,	H.B. 83
they did see And know ech other	H.B. 202
all, that like the beautie which they see,	H.B. 208
See more then any other eyes can see,	H.B. 234
Therein they see, through amorous eye-glauces,	H.B. 239
wonders . . . that others never see!	H.B. 247
Where I may see those admirable things	H.H.L. 3
For Love doth love the thing belov'd to see,	H.H.L. 115
When him the silly Shepherds came to see,	H.H.L. 230
plainly see Th' Idee of his pure glorie	H.H.L. 283
Which in my weake distraughted mynd I see;	H.H.B. 14
Endure their Captains flaming head to see?	H.H.B. 60
For farre above these heavens, which here we see,	H.H.B. 64
That are unable else to see his face,	H.H.B. 117
how can we see with feeble cyne	H.H.B. 123
Angels, which her goodly face behold And see at will,	H.H.B. 233
And letteth them her lovely face to see,	H.H.B. 255
In which they see such admirable things,	H.H.B. 260
Is fix'd all on that which now they see;	H.H.B. 272
Two fairer Birds I yet did never see;	Proth. 39
Ran all in haste to see that silver brood,	Proth. 56
Seed. An Hercules so ranke seed to repress,	Ro. x. 10
I will not match her with Latonaes seed,	S.C. Ap. 86
the seede that in my youth was sowne	S.C. D. 101
before That Ceres seede of mortall men were knowne,	Gn. 207
Dan Perseus, borne of heavenly seed,	Ti. 648
creatures . . . of his fruitfull seed;	i. i. 21. 8
The hight of three the tallest sonnes of mortall seed.	i. vii. 8. 9
as a stocke he left unto his seede.	i. x. 38. 7
the praiers of the righteous seed	i. x. 51. 7
nest Of many Dragonettes, his fruitfull seede:	i. xii. 10. 6
Doth beare the fayrest floure in honourable seed.	II. iii. 10. 9
difference Betweene the vulgar and the noble seed,	II. iv. 1. 3
The fire of sparkes, the weede of little seede,	II. iv. 35. 4
sparkes, seed, drops, and filth, do thus delay;	II. iv. 35. 6
the springing seed outwead,	II. iv. 35. 7
all his seede the curse doth often cleave,	II. viii. 29. 4
all that seemed fit for kingly seed:	II. x. 27. 4
The fierce Spumador, borne of heavenly seed,	II. xi. 19. 8
Be it worthy of thy race and royall seed,	III. ii. 33. 4
sprong of seed terrestriall,	III. iii. 26. 5
The royall seed, the antique Trojan blood,	III. iii. 42. 8
of immortall seed To beene ybredd	III. iv. 38. 1
her wombe did fill With hevenly seed,	III. iv. 41. 6
Dayes dearest children be the blessed seed	III. iv. 59. 5
noble kind at first was sure of heavenly seed.	IV. viii. 33. 9
the Basiliske, of serpents seede,	IV. viii. 39. 7
both borne of heavenly seed,	IV. x. 34. 3
all the Sea-gods and their fruitfull seede,	IV. xi. 8. 2
to this feast with Neptunes seed was dight.	IV. xi. 16. 9
three thousand more there were Of th' Oceans seede,	IV. xi. 52. 7
Whose fruitfull seede farre passeth those in land,	IV. xii. 1. 3
being ment of mortall creatures seed,	IV. xii. 27. 3
the wicked seede of vice Began to spring;	V. i. 1. 3
their lives did strow, Like fruitles seede,	V. vii. 31. 9
As thicke as doth the seede after the sowers hand:	V. xii. 7. 9
Or surely borne of some Heroicke seed,	VI. i. 25. 8
The seede of all this evill first doth spring,	VI. vi. 8. 2
since th' Earths cursed seed Sought to assaile	VII. vi. 20. 2
'Of that bad seed is this bold woman bred,	VII. vi. 21. 1
As well those that are sprung of heavenly seed,	VII. vii. 3. 3
Nought leaving but their barren ashes without seede.	VII. vii. 24. 9
The seed of Saturne and faire Nais,	VII. vii. 40. 9
divine, and borne of heavenly seed;	Am. lxxix. 10
the chast wombe informe with timely seed,	Epith. 356
When she in fleshly seede is eft enrac'd,	H.B. 114
Fit to receive the seede of vertue strowed;	H.B. 138
begot of any earthly Seede,	Proth. 65
Seed. Like as the seeded field greene grasse first shoves,	Ro. xxx. 1
Seeds. The seedes, of which all things at first were bred,	Ro. xxii. 13
the fruitfull seedes Of all things living,	III. vi. 8. 3
Now grown great, at first of little seedes,	IV. i. 25. 4
The seedes of evil wordes and factious decedes;	IV. i. 25. 5
those same cursed seedes doe also serve To her for bread,	IV. i. 26. 1

Seeds—Continued.

dyes like ill grounded seeds	IV. iv. 1. 9
heavenly seedes of bounty sovaine	VI. Pr. 3. 7
in her mynde the seeds Of perfect love did sow	VI. ix. 45. 7
in a bag all sorts of seeds ysame	VII. vii. 32. 7
Seeing. <i>seeing</i> hir striken fall	Bel. ¹ xi. 13
Nay, but thy <i>seeing</i> will not serve	S.C. Mar. 43
That <i>seeing</i> , I levelde againe	S.C. Mar. 85
the shepheard, <i>seeing</i> ("seeing) day appeare	Gn. 70
<i>Seeing</i> the doubled shadowes low to fall	Gn. 318
Narcisse, that, in a well <i>Seeing</i> his beautie	Gn. 680
<i>seeing</i> kindly sleep refuse to doe His office	Hub. 21
<i>Seeing</i> them wander loosly	Hub. 244
<i>Seeing</i> the world, in which they bootles boad, Had wayes enough	Hub. 400
all her sisters, <i>seeing</i> her doo soe	T.M. 297
her Sisters, <i>seeing</i> her sad mood	T.M. 417
all her sisters, <i>seeing</i> her sad stowre	T.M. 597
<i>seeing</i> her so piteouslie perplexed	Ti. 20
I, it <i>seeing</i> , dearelie did lament	Ti. 504
Who, <i>seeing</i> him, with secret joy therefore	Mui. 393
<i>seeing</i> readie tide, He rusbeth forth	Mui. 405
She lookt about, and <i>seeing</i> one in mayle	I. i. 16. 5
His Lady, <i>seeing</i> all that chaunst from farre	I. i. 27. 1
<i>seeing</i> . . . The doubtfull ballaunce equally to sway	I. ii. 38. 1
<i>seeing</i> by her side the Lyon stand	I. iii. 11. 5
Whome <i>seeing</i> such . . . hee durst not show Him selfe	I. iii. 26. 3
The wise Southsayer, <i>seeing</i> so sad sight	I. v. 8
<i>Seeing</i> the gored woundes to gape so wyde	I. v. 9. 8
His cruell step-dame, <i>seeing</i> what was donne	I. v. 39. 1
They, <i>seeing</i> Una, towards her gan wend	I. x. 15. 1
<i>seeing</i> Mercie, that his steps upare	I. x. 44. 4
as an Eagle, <i>seeing</i> pray appeare	I. xi. 9. 5
<i>seeing</i> him from far so fierce to pricke	II. i. 26. 1
That <i>seeing</i> , good Sir Guyon could unneath <i>seeing</i> him ryde so rauck	II. i. 56. 5 II. iii. 6. 7
<i>seeing</i> one, that shone in armour fayre	II. iii. 11. 3
<i>Seeing</i> at last her selfe from daunger rid	II. iii. 36. 5
Whom Guyon <i>seeing</i> stoup	II. v. 12. 1
The knight, him <i>seeing</i> labour so in vaine	II. vii. 59. 1
The Palmer <i>seeing</i> his lefte empty place	II. viii. 9. 1
Which <i>seeing</i> , stout Bannuca up arose	II. x. 54. 6
gentle Alma, <i>seeing</i> it so late	II. x. 77. 5
the Prince, <i>seeing</i> her wofull plight	II. xi. 16. 4
The Palmer, <i>seeing</i> them in safetie past	II. xii. 9. 1
Which <i>seeing</i> , good Sir Guyon deare besought Her tender babe, it <i>seeing</i> safe appeare	III. i. 5. 1 III. ii. 11. 8
The doubtfull Mayd, <i>seeing</i> her selfe descryde	III. iii. 20. 1
The which his mother <i>seeing</i> gan to feare That <i>seeing</i> , now the only last of three	III. iv. 24. 4 III. v. 24. 1
Which <i>seeing</i> fayre Belpheobe gan to feare	III. v. 49. 1
his sad nother, <i>seeing</i> his sore plight	III. vii. 20. 6
<i>seeing</i> none in place, he gan to make Exceeding none	III. vii. 45. 3
Who <i>seeing</i> her gan straight upstart	III. viii. 9. 8
<i>seeing</i> with that Chorle so faire a wight	III. viii. 12. 1
<i>seeing</i> nigh him jeopardy extreme	III. viii. 16. 8
The knight, him <i>seeing</i> fie	III. viii. 19. 1
<i>seeing</i> them resolv'd indeed to flame the gates	III. ix. 18. 1
<i>seeing</i> still the more desir'd to see	III. ix. 24. 2
th' old man <i>seeing</i> wel	III. ix. 53. 6
Cupid selfe, it <i>seeing</i> , close did smyle	III. x. 5. 7
ready <i>seeing</i> him with her to fly	III. x. 14. 2
Malbecco, <i>seeing</i> how his losse did lye	III. x. 17. 2
<i>seeing</i> him behind a stranger knight	III. xi. 13. 3
Which the bold Virgin <i>seeing</i>	III. xi. 13. 8
Ne <i>seeing</i> could her wonder satisfie	III. xi. 49. 7
Th' Enchaunter . . . <i>Seeing</i> his worke now wasted	III. xii. 43. 9
<i>seeing</i> his so proud And boastfull challenge	IV. i. 10. 5
the rest him <i>seeing</i> lie on ground Ran hastily	IV. i. 43. 3
The aged Dame, him <i>seeing</i> so enraged	IV. i. 54. 1
whom Paridell <i>Seeing</i> so faire indeede	IV. ii. 7. 7
Till <i>seeing</i> her, that Florimell did seme, In doubt	IV. ii. 17. 4
<i>seeing</i> both bent to so bloudy games	IV. ii. 20. 4
<i>seeing</i> it at hand, he swar'd asyde	IV. iii. 18. 6
Which Cambell <i>seeing</i> come	IV. iii. 33. 4
Which th' other <i>seeing</i> gan his course relent	IV. iv. 7. 1
Whom he now <i>seeing</i> , her remembered well	IV. iv. 8. 3
Braggadocchio <i>seeing</i> had no will To hasten Which Cambell <i>seeing</i> , though he could not salve	IV. iv. 20. 1 IV. iv. 27. 1
<i>seeing</i> him come on so furiously	IV. iv. 28. 7
Which Cambell <i>seeing</i> much the same envyde	IV. iv. 44. 7
Glauce, <i>seeing</i> all that chaunced there	IV. vi. 25. 1
Whom <i>seeing</i> fie she speedily pourswerd	IV. vii. 30. 1
He <i>seeing</i> her depart arose up light	IV. vii. 37. 1
<i>seeing</i> his sad plight, her tender heart . . . did emmove	IV. viii. 3. 6
she, them <i>seeing</i> past the reach of care	IV. viii. 36. 7
<i>seeing</i> not how thence he mote remove	IV. viii. 63. 3
<i>Seeing</i> her selfe all soly succourlesse	IV. ix. 18. 6
<i>seeing</i> them through suffrance hartned more	IV. ix. 34. 5
Which <i>seeing</i> , Marinell was sore offended	IV. xii. 18. 3
Whom <i>seeing</i> fit, and with no crime defilde	V. i. 6. 4
<i>seeing</i> then her selfe forsaken so	V. iv. 10. 1
now <i>seeing</i> night at dore	V. vi. 22. 1
They <i>seeing</i> that let drive at him straightway	V. vi. 29. 8
<i>Seeing</i> his honor . . . Consisted much in that adventures prife:	V. vii. 44. 4
<i>seeing</i> her approach gan forward set	V. viii. 6. 8
<i>seeing</i> him come still so fiercely on	V. viii. 9. 4
'Which my liege Lady <i>seeing</i>	V. viii. 21. 1
<i>seeing</i> all in armour bright as day	V. ix. 24. 2
<i>Seeing</i> that sad ensamble them before	V. x. 38. 2

Seeing—Continued.

Which Burbon <i>seeing</i> her againe assayd;	V. xi. 64. 6
Artegall, <i>seeing</i> his cruell deed	V. xi. 65. 6
him <i>seeing</i> so to rage Willd him to stay	V. xii. 8. 1
<i>seeing</i> him from farre	VI. i. 11. 5
<i>seeing</i> him so fiercely towards make	VI. i. 19. 2
from the wall him <i>seeing</i> so aghast	VI. i. 23. 1
<i>seeing</i> in what daunger he was plust	VI. i. 39. 7
<i>Seeing</i> his face so lovely sterne and coy	VI. ii. 24. 3
his brother, <i>seeing</i> mee An infant	VI. ii. 28. 6
<i>Seeing</i> his sharpe assault and cruell stoure	VI. iv. 3. 3
<i>Seeing</i> the ugly Monster passing by	VI. v. 16. 2
<i>seeing</i> one in so great daunger set	VI. v. 22. 2
he it <i>seeing</i> lightly to him lept	VI. v. 25. 8
<i>Seeing</i> his royall usage and array	VI. v. 41. 7
his Dame, him <i>seeing</i> in such guise	VI. vi. 32. 5
Where <i>seeing</i> him so lie, he left his steed	VI. vii. 11. 6
Ne could with <i>seeing</i> satisfie his great desire	VI. viii. 27. 9
<i>seeing</i> nought Which doubt of daunger to her offer mought	VI. viii. 32. 4
one of them, him <i>seeing</i> so to sweat	VI. ix. 6. 6
Now <i>seeing</i> Calidore left all alone	VI. ix. 16. 2
Which <i>seeing</i> Coridon . . . much was troubled	VI. ix. 38. 1
<i>seeing</i> him to mourne, Drew neare	VI. x. 18. 8
<i>seeing</i> them for tender pittie wept;	VI. xi. 37. 7
<i>seeing</i> there that did him pittie sore	VI. xii. 9. 6
<i>Seeing</i> her weake and wan	VI. xii. 11. 6
The sober mother <i>seeing</i> such her mood	VI. xii. 17. 1
<i>seeing</i> Calidore, away he flew	VI. xii. 25. 7
<i>seeing</i> now no more His liberty was left	VI. xii. 36. 4
<i>seeing</i> it much wondred at the sight:	VI. xii. 37. 6
*and <i>seeing</i> it, they gaze on it the more:	Am. xxxv ("lxxxiii). 6
<i>Seeing</i> my hart through-launced every where	Am. lvii. 7
<i>Seeing</i> the game from him escapt away	Am. lviii. 2
They deigne to see, and <i>seeing</i> it still dye	H.L. 133
Which <i>seeing</i> now so inly faire to be	H.B. 225
her faire eyes so sharpe effect	H.B. 244
Th' Almighty, <i>seeing</i> their so hold assay	H.H.L. 85
Now <i>seeing</i> left a waste and emptie place	H.H.L. 101
<i>Seeing</i> him lie like creature long accurst	H.H.L. 129
Seek. See Outseek.	
raunge abroad to <i>seeke</i> , her food	Bel. ² vi. 5
Hiim needeth not to <i>seeke</i> for usage right Of line	Ro. xxvi. 2
Albee my love he <i>seeke</i> with dayly suit;	S.C. Ja. 66
<i>seeke</i> for Queene-apples unrype	S.C. Jun. 43
who will <i>seeke</i> for unknowne gayne	S.C. S. 72
to <i>seeke</i> redresse mought little boote;	S.C. S. 127
I was wont to <i>seeke</i> the honey Bee	S.C. D. 67
<i>seeke</i> to glose upon the text;	Gn. Ded. 10
His sense to <i>seeke</i> for ease turnes every way	Gn. 388
the ships which they did <i>seeke</i> to burne	Gn. 512
determined to <i>seeke</i> Their fortunes farre abroad	Hub. 47
To <i>seeke</i> my fortune, where I may it mend:	Hub. 88
I driven am to <i>seeke</i> some meanes to live:	Hub. 260
make them <i>seeke</i> for that they wont to scorne	Hub. 257
<i>seeke</i> some other way to gaine by giving	Hub. 350
These lookes (nought saying) doo a benefice <i>seeke</i>	Hub. 500
Doo not thou therefore <i>seeke</i> a living there	Hub. 521
of more private persons <i>seeke</i> elswhere	Hub. 622
We may <i>seeke</i> favour of the best of all?	Hub. 618
after we may favour <i>seeke</i> to win?	Hub. 644
will to Court for shadowes vaine to <i>seeke</i>	Hub. 912
To come so farre to <i>seeke</i> for misery	Hub. 946
<i>seeke</i> with slaunder his good name to blot;	Hub. 1219
cast to <i>seeke</i> the Lion where he may	Hub. 1316
Doo <i>seeke</i> to make us of the world forlorne	T.M. 66
So <i>seeke</i> we helpe our sorrow to redresse	T.M. 351
Now only <i>seeke</i> for pleasure	T.M. 468
<i>Seeke</i> . . . To make their memories for ever live;	Ti. 408
To come to her, and <i>seeke</i> her loves delight	Ti. 641
'To <i>seeke</i> to heare that which cannot be tolde	D. 72
<i>seeke</i> alone to weepe, and dye alone.'	D. 77
Her now I <i>seek</i> throughout this earthlie soyle	D. 167
Th' importune fates, which vengeance on me <i>seeke</i>	D. 387
why <i>seeke</i> I to prolong My wearie daies	D. 439
To <i>seek</i> abroad, of daunger nought ydrad	As. 87
in those wandring stremes <i>Seek</i> waies unknowne	Col. 211
Abandon quiet home to <i>seeke</i> for it	Col. 686
voydnesse to <i>seeke</i> full satietie	Col. 850
<i>seeke</i> to be medicynd Of her that first did stir	Col. 877
If all the world to <i>seeke</i> I overwent	Ded.Son. xvii. 9
Enforst to <i>seeke</i> some covert nigh at hand	I. i. 7. 1
through their iron sides . . . Does <i>seeke</i> to perce;	I. ii. 17. 6
In wilderness . . . strayd, To <i>seeke</i> her knight;	I. iii. 3. 5
To <i>seeke</i> her strayd Champion if she might attayne	I. iii. 8. 9
pas, In waies unknowne, her wandring knight to <i>seeke</i>	I. iii. 21. 4
to <i>seeke</i> adventure in strange place;	I. iii. 29. 2
from one to other Ynd, Him for to <i>seeke</i>	I. vi. 2. 8
to that forrest came To <i>seeke</i> his kindred	I. vi. 20. 3
to the wood she goes, to . . . <i>seeke</i> her spouse	I. vi. 22. 4
forth she went to <i>seeke</i> him far and wide	I. vii. 2. 5
To <i>seek</i> her out with labor and long tyne	I. ix. 15. 7
Nyne monethes I <i>seek</i> in vain	I. ix. 15. 9
Arthur on his way To <i>seeke</i> his love	I. ix. 20. 2
So few there bee, That . . . <i>seeke</i> the right	I. x. 10. 4
<i>seek</i> this path that I to thee presage	I. x. 61. 1
To Faery court thou cam'st to <i>seek</i> for fame	I. x. 66. 8
'Fayre some of Mars, that <i>seeke</i> with warlike spoyle	II. i. 8. 7
is quickly gone To <i>seeke</i> that knight	II. i. 13. 3
all I <i>seeke</i> is but to have redrest	II. i. 48. 4
As wont ye knightes to <i>seeke</i> adventures wilde	II. i. 50. 6

Seek—Continued.

cast to seek him forth through danger	II. i. 52. 9
To seek her game:	II. iii. 31. 5
from the right way seek to draw him wide,	II. iv. 2. 7
To seek Occasion, where so she bee:	II. iv. 43. 6
'that does seek Occasion to wrath,	II. iv. 44. 1
every way did seek into his life;	II. v. 9. 2
So evil thing to seek unto their ayd,	II. vii. 14. 8
seek adventures as he with Prince Arthure went.	III. i. 2. 9
To seek her lover	III. i. 8. 8
here to seek for praise and fame.	III. ii. 7. 9
spight, The which I seek to wreake,	III. ii. 8. 9
Making her seek an unknowne Paramoure,	III. iii. 3. 4
To seek adventures which mote him befall,	III. iv. 4. 7
Her now I seek;	III. v. 4. 8
Of whom ye seek to be most magnifide;	III. v. 11. 4
To seek his Lady where he mote her finde;	III. v. 12. 2
To seek for hearbes that mote him remedy;	III. v. 32. 2
Him for to seek, she left her heavenly hous,	III. vi. 12. 1
scorne the joy that Jove is glad to seek;	III. vi. 22. 6
'Goe, Dame; goe, seek your boy,	III. vi. 24. 2
To seek the fugitive both farre and nere.	III. vi. 26. 4
wandering for to seek her lover deare,	III. vi. 54. 6
raungd abrode to seek adventures wilde,	III. vii. 30. 2
To seek young men to quench her flaming thrust,	III. vii. 50. 2
seek els without hazard of thy hedd.'	III. viii. 17. 6
fals to ground to seek for succor there,	III. viii. 33. 5
He was compeld to seek some refuge neare,	III. ix. 13. 2
who from East to West will endlong seek,	III. ix. 51. 3
To seek her endlong both by sea and lond.	III. x. 19. 5
A silly Pilgrim . . . That seek a Lady'—	III. x. 25. 7
To seek his wife that was far wandered:	III. x. 34. 3
from her went to seek another lott,	III. x. 37. 3
let us goe to seek my dearest Dame,	III. x. 39. 5
did not seek t' appease their deadly hate,	IV. ii. 20. 8
seek perforce her from you both to take,	IV. ii. 24. 8
restraine From bloody strife, and blessed peace to seek,	IV. iii. 47. 8
Which Ladies ought to love, and seek for to obtaine.	IV. v. 2. 9
forth did ride, To seek her lov'd,	IV. v. 29. 5
Unluckie Mayd, to seek heremie!	IV. v. 29. 6
Unluckie Mayd, to seek him farre and wide,	IV. v. 29. 7
forced them to seek some covert howre,	IV. v. 32. 5
That where ye left I may her seek,	IV. vi. 34. 9
she went to seek faire Amoret,	IV. vi. 46. 6
To seek by flight her fellowship t' eschew,	IV. viii. 56. 5
To seek their loves dispersed diversly,	IV. ix. 19. 8
forst to seek my lifes deare patronesse:	IV. x. 28. 8
In generation seek to quench their inward fire.	IV. x. 46. 9
what doe I their names seek to reherse,	IV. xi. 17. 1
Whereby to seek some meanes it to appease.	IV. xii. 22. 3
it was not the right which he did seek,	V. ii. 49. 2
who list to seek it there.'	V. iii. 32. 9
She goes to seek him,	V. vi. Arg.
thought to send some one to seek him out;	V. vi. 6. 2
to seek her errant Knight;	V. vi. 6. 6
To seek her Knight, as Talus her did guide.	V. vi. 18. 2
comming downe to seek them where they wond,	V. vi. 35. 6
gan for grace and love of her to seek;	V. vii. 16. 3
I will not seek the same from you to hide;	V. vii. 19. 3
she forward went To seek her love,	V. vii. 24. 7
To seek for succour of her and her Peares,	V. x. 6. 4
To seek for succour of this Ladies giest;	V. x. 14. 7
it was she the which for helpe did seek.	VI. i. 17. 3
his love, which thus ye seek t' obtaine.'	VI. i. 27. 5
For his sicke charge some harbour there to seek;	VI. iii. 37. 6
To seek if he perchance asleepe were layd,	VI. v. 3. 7
To seek some comfort in that sorie case.	VI. v. 7. 4
of them all which did his ruine seek,	VI. v. 13. 1
To seek some place the which mote yeeld	VI. v. 32. 2
If therefore health ye seek, observe this one:	VI. vi. 7. 5
Like scatted sheepe, to seek for safetie,	VI. vi. 88. 6
him where so he were would seek.	VI. vii. 13. 9
fled away . . . To seek for safety;	VI. vii. 50. 5
wandering every way To seek for booty,	VI. viii. 36. 7
he to seek Serena through the woods did rove.	VI. viii. 46. 9
seek to please; that now is counted wise mens threasure.	VI. xii. 41. 9
seek by grace and goodnesse to obtaine That place,	VII. vi. 34. 2
'Casse, Saturnes sonne, to seek by proffers vaine	VII. vi. 34. 7
Goe seek he out that Alane where he may be sought.	VII. vii. 9. 9
Leaves, lines, and rymes, seek her to please alone,	Am. i. 13
seek some succour both to ease my smart,	Am. ii. 7
Dayly when I do seek and sew for peace,	Am. xi. 1
Do seek most pretious things	Am. xv. 2
What needeth you to seek so farre	Am. xv. 4
In vaine I seek and sew to her for grace,	Am. xx. 1
Mongst whom the more I seek to settle peace,	Am. xlv. 13
seek first to appease The inward languor	Am. l. 9
ne favour seek of friends:	Am. lix. 10
seek each where, where last I sawe her face,	Am. lxxviii. 3
I seek the fields . . . I seek her bowre	Am. lxxviii. 5, 6
Cesse then, myne eyes, to seek her selfe to see;	Am. lxxviii. 13
Seek with my playnts to match that mournful dove.	Am. lxxviii. 8
the wyld wolves, which seek them to devoure,	Epith. 69
Let no false treason seek us to entrap,	Epith. 323
wil seek, . . . t' attaine, Unto the type of true Nobility;	Com. Son. ii. i
Faine would I seek to ease my hither smart	H.L. 5
they seek onely, without further care,	H.L. 101
Fraille men, whose eyes seek heavenly things to see,	H.L. 118
every one doth seek and sew to have it,	H.B. 153
every one doth seek but to deprave it,	H.B. 154

Seekest, for Rome in Rome here seekest,	Ro. iii. 1
falsly seekst a vertuous wight to shame?	IV. i. 48. 2
thy decay thou seekst by thy desire;	VII. viii. 59. 3
Seeketh. The stubborne metall seeketh to subdew,	V. v. 7. 7
In vaine he seeketh others to suppress,	VI. i. 41. 5
Seeking. Seeking to kisse her, brok't the Gods decree,	Gn. 471
seeking to take occasion . . . to make invasion:	Hub. 1089
seeking all the forrest busly,	Hub. 1319
seeking misse, and missing doe lament.'	D. 168
Still seeking him, that from her still did flye;	I. iii. 21. 8
Seeking for daunger and adventures vaine?	II. vi. 17. 5
seeking medicine whence she was stong,	II. xii. 73. 3
From seeking praise and deeds of armes abrode,	III. i. 1. 8
Seeking the weake oppressed to relieve,	III. i. 3. 8
Seeking adventures hard, to exercise Their puissance,	III. i. 14. 3
seeking him adowne to tread,	III. iii. 39. 7
Seeking to match the chaste with th' unchaste Ladies traine.' III. vii. 60. 9	
after rest, they, seeking farre abrode,	III. ix. 49. 4
Seeking adventures in the salvage wood,	IV. ii. 45. 2
Seeking adventures where they ane knew,	IV. ii. 46. 5
in seeking for her children three Long life,	IV. iii. 2. 2
In seeking him that should her paine assolve;	IV. v. 30. 3
Seeking adventures where he mote heare tell;	IV. vii. 42. 3
Him seeking evermore, yet no where him descrie,	IV. viii. 18. 9
seeking long to weet which way she straid,	IV. ix. 24. 4
seeking ever since with endlesse paines	IV. ix. 38. 3
seeking often entrance afterwards in vaine.	IV. x. 13. 9
By all meanes seeking to assuage their ires;	V. iv. 4. 7
From seeking favour where it doth abound;	V. v. 42. 2
seeking thus to save the Amazon,	V. v. 43. 5
Now seeking darkenesse, and now seeking light,	V. vi. 14. 7
By change of place seeking to ease her paine;	V. vi. 15. 5
Seeking by every way to make some breach;	V. viii. 37. 2
Seeking to drive away deepe-rooted dreede	V. x. 22. 4
In seeking all the woods	VI. i. 16. 3
Find remedie unsought, which seeking cannot fynd.'	VI. iv. 28. 9
seeking all things mete for remedy;	VI. xi. 8. 5
seeking . . . That monstrous Beast by finall force to quell,	VI. xii. 22. 6
Seeking for Right, which I of thee entreat,	VII. vii. 14. 3
seeking to aslake thy raging fyre,	H.B. 4
Seeks. When he is sad, shee seeks to make him merie,	T.M. 137
rather seeks my sorrow to augment	T.M. 425
Ne anie Poet seeks him to revive,	Ti. 223
each one seeks with malice, and with strife,	Col. 690
He seeks out mighty cbarmes	I. i. 36. 9
Forsaken Truth long seeks her love,	I. iii. Arg.
In vaine he seeks that having cannot hold.	I. v. 33. 7
him to offend, . . . by open fight, He seeks,	II. i. 3. 4
Who seeks with painful toille shall honor soonest fynd:	II. iii. 40. 9
In vaine seeks wonders out of Magick spell.'	III. iii. 17. 7
Vaine is the art that seeks it selfe for to deceive.	IV. vi. 40. 9
seeks to know anothers grieve in vaine,	IV. vii. 10. 7
Dolon . . . seeks her to entrap.	V. vi. Arg.
Seeks to subvert ber Crowne and dignity,	V. viii. 18. 4
he seeks by traytrous traines to spill Her person,	V. viii. 19. 3
seeks to save the subject of her skill,	V. x. 2. 6
But then she seeks, . . . To force me live,	Am. xi. 11
mutual good-will, Seeks . . . to save each others wound:	Am. lxx. 12
Seeks to enlarge his lasting progenie;	H.L. 105
Seel. Braies out her latest breath, and up her eies doth seel.	II. i. 88. 9
Seeled. eyes . . . seeled up with death	I. vii. 23. 9
Seeling. See Ceiling.	
Seely. The seely man, seeing him ryde so ranck,	II. iii. 6. 7
'Me, seely wretch, she so at vantage caught,	III. vii. 51. 1
Seem. See Beseem.	
The top therof a pot did seeme to beare,	Bel. ² iii. 5
Did seeme to match the Gods in Majestie.	Bel. ² xv. 6
doth seeme to sweepe The fomie waves	I. an. v. 4
she did seeme to daunce, as in delight,	I. an. ix. 7
May seeme he lov'd, or els some care he tooke;	S.C. Ja. 9
hanging heads did seeme his careful case to weepe.	S.C. Ja. 78
lighter seeme than this Gnats idle name.	Gn. 8
seeme to flame out flakes of flashing fyre,	Gn. 263
we are as honest as we seeme,	Hub. 376
seeme as Saintlike as Saint Radegund:	Hub. 497
Then would he seeme a Farmer,	Hub. 871
nought but dread and death do seeme in show?	Hub. 966
Of all alive did seeme the fairest wight.	Mui. 24
fields with faded flowers did seem to mourne,	Col. 25
in simple eie Seeme greatest, when their garments are most gay.	Col. 722
Ne any there doth brave or valiant seeme,	Col. 779
Venus selfe doth soly couples seeme,	Col. 801
Well may it seeme, by this thy deep insight,	Col. 831
of his chere did seeme too solemne sad;	I. i. 2. 8
a black stole, most like to seeme for Una fit.	I. i. 45. 9
though a tree I seme, yet cold and heat me paines.'	I. ii. 33. 9
they did seeme more foule and hideous,	I. ii. 41. 3
Ne dare to weepe, nor seeme to understand	I. iii. 20. 7
May seeme the wayne was very evill ledd,	I. iv. 19. 7
'I, that do seeme not I, Duessa ame,'	I. v. 26. 6
cast her colour . . . To seeme like truth,	I. vii. 1. 5
Ne let it seeme that credence this exceeds;	I. vii. 36. 1
My loyalty, not such as it did seeme,	I. vii. 49. 5
That strongest Oake might seeme to overthrow.	I. viii. 18. 6
The fields . . . Did seeme to laugh on me,	I. ix. 12. 9
signe of last outbreathed life did seeme	I. xii. 2. 5
Did seeme, such as she was, a goodly maiden Queene.	I. xii. 8. 9
One, that would wiser seeme then all the rest,	I. xii. 10. 2
His heart did seeme to melt in pleasures manifold,	I. xii. 40. 9
Wherewith above all knights ye goodly seeme aguzd!	II. i. 31. 9

Seem—Continued.

evermore did <i>seeme</i> As discontent	II. ii. 35. 3
sad ruth does <i>seeme</i> you to restraine	II. ii. 45. 2
that day too farre did <i>seeme</i>	II. iv. 21. 6
that harme, which thou dost <i>seeme</i> To threat	II. iv. 40. 3
Therby thine armes <i>seem</i> strong,	II. v. 5. 6
would not <i>seeme</i> so rude, and thewed ill,	II. vi. 26. 3
His cole-blacke hands did <i>seeme</i> to have hen seard	II. vii. 3. 8
heavy ruine they did <i>seeme</i> to threaten;	II. vii. 28. 6
Her face right wondrous faire did <i>seeme</i> to bee,	II. vii. 45. 1
gold al is not that doth golden <i>seeme</i> ;	II. viii. 14. 5
though they bodies <i>seem</i> , yet substance from them fades	II. ix. 15. 9
as a cloud doth <i>seeme</i> to dim the skies;	II. ix. 16. 5
not <i>Seuith</i> <i>guiridh</i> it mote <i>seeme</i> to hee,	II. x. 24. 8
all the seas for feare doe <i>seeme</i> away to fly,	II. xii. 3. 9
well they <i>seeme</i> to him, that farre doth vew,	II. xii. 12. 1
starry light . . . does <i>seeme</i> more bright,	II. xii. 78. 9
Whose face did <i>seeme</i> as cleare as Christall stone,	III. i. 15. 4
'Things ofte impossible' (quoth she) ' <i>seeme</i> , ere begonne	III. ii. 36. 9
To order them as best to thee doth <i>seeme</i> ,	III. iii. 2. 3
disloyally Deeme of her high desert, or <i>seeme</i> so light;	III. v. 45. 7
Miraculous may <i>seeme</i> to him that reades	III. vi. 8. 1
<i>seeme</i> to labour under their fruites lode:	III. vi. 42. 6
Did <i>seeme</i> to be the same which she escapt whileare	III. vii. 1. 9
rather joyd to hee then <i>seemen</i> sich,	III. vii. 29. 8
both to be and <i>seeme</i> to him was labor lich,	III. vii. 29. 9
the more to <i>seeme</i> such as she light,	III. viii. 10. 4
That challenge did too peremptory <i>seeme</i> ,	III. viii. 16. 6
<i>seeme</i> Such as no doubt of him he needs misdeeme.'	III. ix. 6. 4
<i>seeme</i> too suddely him to invade,	III. ix. 8. 5
bart Did lively <i>seeme</i> to tremble,	III. xi. 30. 8
all the walles did <i>seeme</i> to flame:	III. xi. 38. 6
His seahorses did <i>seeme</i> to snort amayne,	III. xi. 41. 1
The God himselfe did pensive <i>seeme</i> and sad,	III. xi. 41. 6
Made him <i>seeme</i> happie for so glorious theft;	III. ii. 4. 8
Till seeing her, that Florimell did <i>seeme</i> , In doubt	IV. ii. 17. 4
makes it <i>seeme</i> to have some other sourse;	IV. iii. 27. 5
some, that would <i>seeme</i> wise, their wonder turnd to dout.	IV. iii. 41. 9
ye <i>seemen</i> much to blame	IV. ix. 37. 2
<i>seeme</i> . . . to them most sweet;	IV. x. 2. 4
The which did <i>seeme</i> , unto my simple doome,	IV. x. 21. 3
likest glasse did <i>seeme</i>	IV. x. 39. 9
'The first of them did <i>seeme</i> of ryper yeares	IV. x. 49. 1
Albe they endesse <i>seeme</i> in estimation,	IV. xii. 1. 6
made it <i>seeme</i> to feele her grievous paine,	IV. xii. 5. 8
For worthy thou of her doest rightly <i>seeme</i>	V. i. 28. 4
Another, that would <i>seeme</i> to have more wit,	V. iii. 33. 6
what the sea unto you sent your own should <i>seeme</i> .'	V. iv. 17. 9; 18. 9
Doth <i>seeme</i> to be her selfe,	V. v. 12. 9
to make them <i>seeme</i> more few;	V. vi. 5. 7
Each hour did <i>seeme</i> a moneth,	V. vi. 5. 9
To so faire Ladie, as ye <i>seeme</i> in sight,	V. xi. 62. 2
With her dull eyes did <i>seeme</i> to looke askew,	V. xii. 29. 2
Of which though present age doe pteunteous <i>seeme</i> ,	VI. Pr. 4. 6
The which did <i>seeme</i> a thousand tongues to have,	VI. i. 9. 3
rather did more chearefull <i>seeme</i> therefore:	VI. i. 32. 5
let it not you <i>seeme</i> disgrace To beare this burden	VI. ii. 47. 7
to all vertue it may <i>seeme</i> unapt,	VI. v. 1. 7
That mote to all men <i>seeme</i> an uncouth sight;	VI. v. 9. 2
Much did the Craven <i>seeme</i> to mone his case,	VI. vii. 18. 1
standing on his tiptoes, to <i>seeme</i> tall,	VI. viii. 26. 5
did <i>seeme</i> so farre From malleing,	VI. ix. 39. 6
Did <i>seeme</i> to overlooke the lowly vale;	VI. x. 8. 8
they alwaies smoothly <i>seeme</i> to smile,	VI. x. 24. 1
To make it <i>seeme</i> more deare and dainty,	VI. xi. 1. 9
make even that dimmed light <i>Seeme</i> much more lovely	VI. xi. 21. 7
Tygres, that did <i>seeme</i> to gren And snar at all	VI. xii. 27. 6
sure thy worth no lesse then bers doth <i>seem</i> to showe.	VII. vi. 32. 9
in thine owne behalfe maist partial <i>seeme</i> :	VII. vi. 35. 3
That well may <i>seemen</i> true;	VII. vii. 7. 1
Did <i>seeme</i> to bow their blossoming heads	VII. vii. 8. 8
even the gods to thee, as men to gods, do <i>seeme</i>	VII. vii. 15. 9
As fed with lard, and that right well might <i>seeme</i> ;	VII. vii. 40. 2
though he . . . alwayes <i>seeme</i> as one,	VII. vii. 51. 2
he his way doth <i>seem</i> quite to have lost,	VII. vii. 52. 3
New yeare, . . . Doth <i>seeme</i> to promise hope	Am. iv. 2
Ye . . . doe <i>seeme</i> to me inelind:	Am. xxviii. 4
maketh every minute <i>seeme</i> a nyle,	Am. lxxxvii. 12
So sorrow still doth <i>seeme</i> too long to last;	Am. lxxxvi. 13
<i>Seeme</i> lyke some mayden Queene.	Epith. 153
nought more divine doth <i>seeme</i> ,	H.L. 114
to the lookers sight They <i>seeme</i> to please;	H.B. 54
An onward shew of things that onely <i>seeme</i>	H.B. 91
<i>seeme</i> like twinkling starres in frostie night;	H.B. 257
all earthes glorie, . . . <i>Seeme</i> durt and drosse	H.H.L. 276
And make her native brightness <i>seem</i> more cleare	H.H.B. 189
did not <i>seeme</i> To be hegot of any earthly Seede,	Proth. 64
like old Penens Waters they did <i>seeme</i> ,	Proth. 78

Seemed. See Mesecemed.

It <i>seemed</i> that arte and nature strived	Bel. ¹ x. 5
In majestie she <i>seemde</i> to matche the Gods.	Bel. ¹ xi. 6
She <i>seemde</i> with glorie of the scarlet faire,	Rev. ii. 6
fierce and fell this woman <i>seemde</i> to me.	Rev. ii. 11
calme <i>seem'd</i> the sea to bee,	Pet. ii. 4
White <i>seem'd</i> her robes,	Pet. vi. 5
No worke it <i>seem'd</i> of earthly craftsmans wit,	Bel. ² iv. 9
<i>seem'd</i> . . . with equal ravine to devoure.	Bel. ² viii. 7
It <i>seem'd</i> that Art and Nature had assembled	Bel. ² xii. 5
richer then that vessell <i>seem'd</i> to hee,	Bel. ² xiii. I
It <i>seem'd</i> her top the firmament did rayse,	Bel. ² xiv. 5

Seemed—Continued.

<i>Seem'd</i> above heavens powre it selfe to advance;	Ro. xi. 4
<i>seemed</i> to threat the Firmament:	S.C.F. 117
<i>Seemed</i> , the senselesse yron dyd feare,	S.C.F. 205
Thearth shronke under him, and <i>seemed</i> to shake:—	S.C.F. 220
he, that earst <i>seemd</i> but to playe,	S.C. Mar. 95
<i>Seemed</i> shee sawe in the younglings face	S.C. May 211
all things <i>seemd</i> appalled at his sight.	Gn. 256
it to Leaches <i>seemed</i> strange and geason.	Hub. 12
honest mirth, that <i>seem'd</i> her well:	Hub. 35
Well <i>seemd</i> the Ape to like this ordinaunce;	Hub. 173
all that els <i>seemd</i> faire and fresh	T.M. 39
Hath mard the face of all that <i>seemd</i> fayre.	T.M. 258
towards heaven shee <i>seemd</i> on high to weld.	Ti. 14
where it was searce <i>seemed</i> anie sight?	Ti. 530
salvage nature <i>seemed</i> not to have,	Ti. 564
whylome <i>seemed</i> to have beene The Harpe	Ti. 606
Which th' ashes <i>seem'd</i> of some great Prince to hold,	Ti. 661
<i>Seemed</i> the heavens with the earth did disagree,	Ti. 664
She <i>seem'd</i> still backe unto the land to looke,	Mut. 281
<i>seem'd</i> to live, so like it was in sight:	Mut. 332
well he <i>seemd</i> to be sun wight forlorne;	D. 45
She did excell, and <i>seem'd</i> of Angels race,	D. 213
he himselfe <i>seemed</i> made for meriment,	As. 27
Yet <i>seemed</i> to be a goodly pleasant lea:	Col. 283
<i>seemd</i> amid the surges for to feet,	Col. 286
followd those which happie <i>seemd</i> to bee.	Col. 667
Full jolly knight he <i>seemd</i> ,	I. i. 1. 8
<i>Seemed</i> in heart some hidden care she had,	I. i. 4. 8
Behind her . . . a Dwarfie did lag, That lasie <i>seemd</i> ,	I. i. 6. 2
<i>Seemd</i> in their song to scorne the cruell sky.	I. i. 8. 4
path . . . that beaten <i>seemd</i> most bare,	I. i. 11. 3
Sober he <i>seemde</i> , and very sagely sad,	I. i. 29. 5
Then <i>seemed</i> him his Lady by him lay,	I. i. 47. 7
she . . . <i>seemde</i> unto his bed to bring Her,	I. i. 48. 2
the Graces <i>seemd</i> all to sing, . . . dauncing all around;	I. i. 48. 7
Her swollen hart her speech <i>seemd</i> to bereave,	I. i. 52. 3
<i>seemd</i> she to appease Her mournfull plaintes,	I. i. 54. 6
<i>seemde</i> best the person to put on Of that good knight,	I. ii. 11. 1
Full jolly knight he <i>seemde</i> , and wel address;	I. ii. 11. 7
Both <i>seemde</i> to win, and both <i>seemde</i> won to bee,	I. ii. 37. 6
ever false Duessa <i>seemde</i> as faire as shee.	I. ii. 37. 9
Much <i>seemd</i> he to mone her haplesse chance,	I. iii. 25. 6
His lovely words her <i>seemd</i> due recompence	I. iii. 30. 1
th' enchaunter joyous <i>seemde</i> no lesse Then the glad marchant, I. iii. 32. 2	I. iii. 32. 2
His looke . . . <i>seemed</i> still to threat Cruell revenge,	I. iii. 33. 7
The house of mightie Prince it <i>seemd</i> to be,	I. iv. 2. 7
girlonds gay, That <i>seemd</i> as fresh as Flora in her prime;	I. iv. 17. 3
fellowship <i>seemd</i> far unfit for warlike swaine,	I. iv. 37. 9
He <i>seemd</i> in hart to harbour thoughts unkind,	I. iv. 38. 8
gan to turne aside For feare, as <i>seemd</i> ,	I. vi. 34. 8
all the earth for terror <i>seemd</i> to shake,	I. vi. 7. 6
with his tallnesse <i>seemd</i> to threat the skye;	I. vii. 8. 5
<i>seemd</i> to throw . . . bright sparkles fiery redd,	I. vii. 31. 6
heares . . . Did shake, and <i>seemd</i> to daunce for jollity,	I. vii. 32. 4
all that was not such as <i>seemd</i> . . . did fade,	I. vii. 35. 3
<i>seemd</i> himselfe as conquered to yield.	I. viii. 20. 5
Gyaunts fall, that <i>seemd</i> to shake The stedfast globe	I. viii. 23. 8
That <i>seemed</i> from some feared foe to fly,	I. ix. 21. 3
of him selfe he <i>seemd</i> to be afayrd;	I. ix. 23. 4
foltring tongue, at last, these words <i>seemd</i> forth to shake;	I. ix. 24. 9
Not all so chearefull <i>seemd</i> she	I. x. 14. 3
Panthea, <i>seemd</i> the brightest thing that was;	I. x. 58. 6
<i>seemd</i> uneth to shake the stedfast ground.	I. xi. 4. 3
nothing <i>seemd</i> the puissanee could withstand:	I. xi. 24. 3
hundred ramping Lions <i>seemd</i> to rore,	I. xi. 37. 3
So huge and horrible a masse it <i>seemd</i> ;	I. xi. 55. 2
That <i>seemd</i> like silke and silver woven neare;	I. xii. 22. 8
He <i>seemd</i> to be a sage and sober syre;	II. i. 7. 7
Full loth she <i>seemd</i> thereto,	II. i. 20. 8
that <i>seemed</i> ill bested,	II. i. 30. 4
<i>seemd</i> her tender heart was rent in twaine,	II. i. 38. 4
<i>Seemd</i> to have beene a goodly personage,	II. i. 41. 6
all his senses <i>seemd</i> herelife atone:	II. i. 42. 4
<i>Seemd</i> that lowde thunder . . . Did rend	II. ii. 20. 8
suddenly he <i>seemd</i> enragd,	II. iii. 14. 1
<i>seemd</i> to be a woman of great worth,	II. iii. 21. 8
Her face so faire as flesh it <i>seemed</i> not,	II. iii. 22. 1
heavenly musieke <i>seemd</i> to make,	II. iii. 24. 9
thousand thousand times more faire, She <i>seemd</i> ,	II. iii. 26. 2
He saw from far, or <i>seemed</i> for to see,	II. iv. 3. 2
Strange <i>seemd</i> to the knight,	II. iv. 8. 2
<i>seemd</i> no lesse to love then lov'd to bee:	II. iv. 19. 5
greatly joyous <i>seemed</i> for my sake,	II. iv. 20. 3
<i>seemd</i> him to enflame on every side:	II. v. 2. 7
Ijm deeming dead, as then he <i>seemd</i> in sight,	II. v. 25. 7
(That day it selfe him <i>seemd</i> all too long)	II. v. 38. 6
like a litle Forrest <i>seemed</i> outwardly.	II. vi. 2. 9
Yet <i>seemd</i> , nothing well they her beame;	II. vi. 6. 6
He <i>seemed</i> hreathlesse, hartlesse, faint, and wan;	II. vi. 41. 5
Ne of his safetie <i>seemed</i> care he kept;	II. vi. 42. 5
lives, it <i>seemed</i> , whilome there were shed,	II. vii. 30. 8
rather fowler <i>seemed</i> to the eye;	II. vii. 61. 8
nothing <i>seemd</i> mote beare so monstrous might:	II. viii. 38. 2
The frame thereof <i>seemd</i> partly circulare,	II. ix. 22. 1
Tall yeomen <i>seemed</i> they and of great might,	II. ix. 26. 4
Another <i>seemed</i> envious or coy,	II. ix. 35. 7
eyes, That mad or foolish <i>seemd</i> ;	II. ix. 52. 7
That chamber <i>seemed</i> ruinous and old,	II. ix. 55. 1
all that <i>seemed</i> fitt for kingly seed:	II. x. 27. 4

Seemed—Continued.

As for her Syre and king her <i>seemed</i> best;	II. x. 31. 7
The Prince him selfe halfe <i>seemed</i> to offend;	II. x. 68. 7
Whose sound hevns thunder <i>seem'd</i> to bee,	II. x. 73. 9
As every one <i>seem'd</i> meetest in that case,	II. xi. 6. 5
like a ghost he <i>seem'd</i>	II. xi. 20. 9
<i>seem'd</i> to tremble evermore and quake;	II. xi. 22. 5
a dead mans skull, that <i>seem'd</i> a ghastly sight,	II. xi. 22. 9
Some land-marke <i>seem'd</i> to bee,	II. xi. 35. 9
could not die, yet <i>seem'd</i> a mortall wight,	II. xi. 40. 7
<i>seem'd</i> more horrible then hell to bee,	II. xii. 6. 3
<i>seem'd</i> so sweet and pleasaunt to the eye,	II. xii. 14. 5
<i>seem'd</i> to fly for feare them to behold,	II. xii. 25. 5
<i>Seem'd</i> some great misfortune to deplore,	II. xii. 27. 8
this great Universe <i>seem'd</i> one confused mas,	II. xii. 34. 9
<i>seem'd</i> a worke of admirable witt;	II. xii. 44. 2
<i>seem'd</i> the waves were into yvory . . . sent;	II. xii. 45. 3
Yt <i>seem'd</i> thenchaunted flame which did Creusa wed,	II. xii. 45. 9
travelers to him <i>seem'd</i> to entize;	II. xii. 46. 6
<i>seem'd</i> to entice All passers by,	II. xii. 54. 3
garments loose that <i>seem'd</i> unmeet for womanhed,	II. xii. 55. 9
some <i>seem'd</i> with lively jollite To fly about,	II. xii. 60. 7
drops of Christall <i>seem'd</i> for wantones to weep,	II. xii. 61. 9
like a little lake it <i>seem'd</i> to bee;	II. xii. 62. 5
<i>seem'd</i> the fontaine in that sea did sayle upright,	II. xii. 62. 9
<i>seem'd</i> to contend And wrestle wantonly,	II. xii. 63. 7
Such <i>seem'd</i> they,	II. xii. 65. 5
whence that Musick <i>seem'd</i> heard to bee,	II. xii. 72. 1
<i>seem'd</i> to be Some goodly swayne,	II. xii. 79. 1
<i>seem'd</i> to couch under his shield threesquare,	III. i. 4. 4
<i>seem'd</i> both shield and plate it would have riv'd;	III. i. 6. 3
Whose bideous horror . . . Full griesly <i>seem'd</i> :	III. i. 14. 7
She <i>seem'd</i> a woman of great bountihed,	III. i. 41. 5
they all <i>seem'd</i> courteous and gent,	III. i. 44. 4
fierce Bacchante <i>seem'd</i> too fell and keene;	III. i. 45. 6
High time it <i>seem'd</i> then for everie wight,	III. i. 58. 1
Faire Lady she him <i>seem'd</i> , like Lady drest,	III. ii. 4. 8
Like to the world itselfe, and <i>seem'd</i> a world of glas,	III. ii. 19. 9
all his armour <i>seem'd</i> of antique mould,	III. ii. 25. 2
Thrise shined faire, and thrise <i>seem'd</i> dim and wan,	III. iii. 16. 3
His steed eke <i>seem'd</i> t' apply his steps to his intent,	III. iv. 61. 9
He met a Dwarfie that <i>seem'd</i> terrifyde	III. v. 3. 3
<i>seem'd</i> to plaine With gentle murmure	III. v. 39. 8
<i>seem'd</i> those two vertues strove to fynd,	III. v. 55. 4
all the rest it <i>seem'd</i> they robbed bare Of bounty,	III. vi. 4. 8
<i>seem'd</i> the Ocean could not containe them there,	III. vi. 35. 9
Busie (as <i>seem'd</i>) about some wicked gin;	III. vii. 7. 3
is not such as she <i>seem'd</i> , But a faire virgin,	III. vii. 52. 2
ill they <i>seem'd</i> sure avizd to bee,	III. vii. 57. 8
like a lively sanguine it <i>seem'd</i> to the eye,	III. viii. 6. 9
<i>seem'd</i> The fairest wight on ground,	III. viii. 13. 8
<i>Seem'd</i> to thunder, and did neigh affray,	III. viii. 15. 5
<i>seem'd</i> for feare to quake in every lim,	III. viii. 15. 8
dissembled well, and light <i>seem'd</i> to esteeme,	III. viii. 16. 9
Paridell . . . <i>seem'd</i> dismaid to bee;	III. viii. 48. 2
entertaynd, as <i>seem'd</i> meet,	III. ix. 3. 3
So huge a scope at first him <i>seem'd</i> best,	III. ix. 46. 5
the smart . . . <i>seem'd</i> more grievous then it was before,	III. x. 18. 5
Him <i>seem'd</i> more their maner did agree;	III. x. 21. 3
<i>seem'd</i> no help for him was left in living sight,	III. x. 56. 9
As <i>seem'd</i> by their seinblaunt,	III. xi. 29. 4
Strange thing it <i>seem'd</i> ,	III. xi. 53. 8
As those same plumes so <i>seem'd</i> he vaine,	III. xii. 8. 5
<i>seem'd</i> of ryper yeares then th' other Swayne,	III. xii. 9. 2
That evill matched paire they <i>seem'd</i> to bee,	III. xii. 18. 6
So <i>seem'd</i> those two,	III. xii. 46. or. 5
a man, such as indeed he <i>seem'd</i> ;	IV. i. 8. 2
since he <i>seem'd</i> valiant, though unknowne,	IV. i. 11. 5
That <i>seem'd</i> full hard t' accord two things,	IV. i. 11. 9
Perceiv'd to be such as they <i>seem'd</i> in vew,	IV. i. 38. 8
the fayrest Florimell him <i>seem'd</i> To him was fallen,	IV. ii. 8. 3
He <i>seem'd</i> brought to bed in Paradise,	IV. ii. 9. 8
prov'd himselfe most foole in what he <i>seem'd</i> most wise,	IV. ii. 9. 9
Combing her golden lockes, as <i>seem'd</i> her good;	IV. ii. 45. 5
thrids . . . so short, that <i>seem'd</i> their ends out shortly came,	IV. ii. 50. 9
More happie creatures then they <i>seem'd</i> to bee;	IV. iii. 2. 5
mightie strokes . . . <i>seem'd</i> death in them to beare;	IV. iii. 7. 7
So fresh he <i>seem'd</i> and so fierce in sight;	IV. iii. 23. 6
Then he halfe vanquisht, then the other <i>seem'd</i> ,	IV. iii. 28. 4
each to other <i>seem'd</i> the victorie to yield,	IV. iii. 34. 9
life it selfe <i>seem'd</i> loathsome, and long safetie ill,	IV. iii. 36. 9
<i>seem'd</i> some perilous tumult to desine,	IV. iii. 37. 7
T' obey their ridlers best, as <i>seem'd</i> good,	IV. iii. 39. 5
<i>seem'd</i> borne of Angels brood,	IV. iii. 39. 7
toward them his course <i>seem'd</i> to apply;	IV. iv. 6. 7
such an Hag, that <i>seem'd</i> worse then nought,	IV. iv. 10. 5
Like as it <i>seem'd</i> best to every one;	IV. iv. 14. 8
Them <i>seem'd</i> that could so goodly riches gaine,	IV. iv. 16. 8
As one that <i>seem'd</i> doubtfull or dismayd,	IV. iv. 20. 4
<i>seem'd</i> fit For salvage wight;	IV. iv. 39. 6
Most answerable to his wyld disguise It <i>seem'd</i> ,	IV. iv. 42. 6
all afore that <i>seem'd</i> fayre and bright,	IV. v. 14. 1
Florimell her selfe . . . She <i>seem'd</i> to passe;	IV. v. 15. 9
dreadfull <i>seem'd</i> to every living wight,	IV. v. 32. 3
<i>seem'd</i> some blacksmith dwelt in that desert ground,	IV. v. 33. 9
He like a monstrous Gyant <i>seem'd</i> in sight,	IV. v. 37. 1
<i>seem'd</i> to dust he shortly would it drive;	IV. v. 37. 6
<i>seem'd</i> a rocke of Diamond it could rive,	IV. v. 37. 8
Where better <i>seem'd</i> he mote himselfe repose;	IV. v. 40. 4
every place <i>seem'd</i> painefull, and ech changing vaine,	IV. v. 40. 9

Seemed—Continued.

<i>seem'd</i> he was full bent to some mischievous deede,	IV. vi. 2. 9
<i>seem'd</i> nought but death mote be her destinie,	IV. vi. 18. 9
The feare whereof <i>seem'd</i> much her to affray;	IV. vi. 45. 4
The place there overflowne <i>seem'd</i> like a sodaine flood,	IV. vii. 32. 9
Him <i>seem'd</i> oft he heard his owne right name,	IV. viii. 4. 5
to rest as <i>seem'd</i> ber meet,	IV. viii. 9. 4
<i>seem'd</i> his shrikes would rend the brasen skie;	IV. viii. 38. 5
<i>seem'd</i> nought the souse thereof could beare,	IV. viii. 44. 5
that same dwarfie right sorie <i>seem'd</i> and sad,	IV. viii. 46. 3
together skirmishing, as <i>seem'd</i> :	IV. ix. 20. 2
<i>seem'd</i> to serve the workmans will,	IV. x. 15. 9
It <i>seem'd</i> a second paradise to ghesse,	IV. x. 23. 2
<i>seem'd</i> to be of very sober mood,	IV. x. 31. 4
shapes <i>seem'd</i> not like to terrestriall boyes,	IV. x. 42. 4
folly <i>seem'd</i> to leave the thing undonne,	IV. x. 53. 4
Full weake and crooked creature <i>seem'd</i> shce,	IV. xi. 24. 8
<i>seem'd</i> full aged by his outward sight,	IV. xi. 25. 7
<i>seem'd</i> to stoupe afore With bowed backe,	IV. xi. 26. 1
<i>seem'd</i> strange to common vew,	IV. xi. 27. 7
<i>seem'd</i> like silver, sprinkled here and there,	IV. xi. 45. 4
no mortall worke, that <i>seem'd</i> and yet was not,	IV. xi. 45. 9
<i>seem'd</i> unlike unto his earthly home;	IV. xii. 4. 7
nothing like himselfe he <i>seem'd</i> in sight,	IV. xii. 20. 5
to her he <i>seem'd</i> best skild in righteous lore,	V. i. 4. 9
'He, whether mine <i>seem'd</i> fayrer in his eye,	V. i. 17. 1
As that it <i>seem'd</i> above the ground he went;	V. i. 20. 3
To see the thing, that <i>seem'd</i> so excellent,	V. iii. 26. 4
<i>Seem'd</i> that for it these Squires at ods did fall,	V. iv. 5. 6
the one him <i>seem'd</i> a Knight all armed,	V. iv. 36. 4
Well shot in yeares he <i>seem'd</i> ,	V. vi. 19. 6
As sundry change her <i>seem'd</i> best to ease,	V. vi. 26. 4
Her <i>seem'd</i> , as she was doing sacrifice To Isis,	V. vii. 13. 1
An hideous tempest <i>seem'd</i> from below To rise,	V. vii. 14. 2
<i>Seem'd</i> to awake in horrible dismay,	V. vii. 15. 3
one of them, who <i>seem'd</i> in sight To be the greatest,	V. vii. 18. 4
(as <i>seem'd</i> best)	V. vii. 26. 1
deadly danger <i>seem'd</i> in all mens sight To tempt,	V. ix. 15. 6
<i>seem'd</i> to outshine the dimmed skye,	V. ix. 21. 8
<i>Seem'd</i> those litle Angels did uphold The cloth of state,	V. ix. 29. 1
goodly <i>seem'd</i> t' adorne her royall state;	V. ix. 31. 3
this, that <i>seem'd</i> so faire And royally arayd,	V. ix. 40. 1
<i>seem'd</i> their soules they would have ryven quight,	V. x. 32. 4
<i>seem'd</i> a marble rocke asunder could have rive,	V. xi. 5. 9
<i>seem'd</i> to be of infinite great strength;	V. xi. 23. 3
<i>seem'd</i> nought could him from death protect;	V. xii. 21. 4
<i>seem'd</i> of them to take no keepe,	V. xii. 42. 9
from the battlements she ready <i>seem'd</i> to fall,	VI. i. 34. 9
He burst into these wordes, as to him <i>seem'd</i> good:	VI. ii. 24. 9
sith ye so courteous <i>seem'd</i> late,	VI. ii. 27. 4
the onely helpe . . . <i>Seem'd</i> to be Calidore;	VI. iii. 12. 9
as sure to them he <i>seem'd</i> , A courteous Knight,	VI. iii. 13. 1
him <i>seem'd</i> fit that wounded Knight To visite,	VI. iii. 14. 1
The dastard, . . . <i>Seem'd</i> not to weigh his threatfull word,	VI. iii. 36. 2
Him <i>seem'd</i> his feet did fly and in their speed delight,	VI. iv. 19. 9
A voice, that <i>seem'd</i> of some woman kynd,	VI. iv. 26. 7
rather <i>seem'd</i> the conquest of his might,	VI. v. 9. 4
<i>seem'd</i> . . . To be two errant knights,	VI. v. 11. 4
<i>seem'd</i> nothing might Beare off their blowes,	VI. v. 18. 4
As to them <i>seem'd</i> fit time to entertaine;	VI. v. 24. 7
<i>seem'd</i> the spoile of some right well renownd,	VI. v. 25. 5
<i>Seem'd</i> like a grove faire branched over-hed;	VI. v. 35. 4
well it <i>seem'd</i> that whilome he had bene Some goodly person,	VI. v. 36. 6
quite they <i>seem'd</i> past helpe of surgery;	VI. vi. 5. 5
<i>Seem'd</i> under her protection him to shroud;	VI. vi. 31. 4
So different from that which earst ye <i>seem'd</i> in sight?	VI. vii. 14. 9
To doe some thing that <i>seem'd</i> to him best;	VI. vii. 19. 7
bootlesse thing him <i>seem'd</i> to abide So mighty blowes,	VI. vii. 46. 8
<i>seem'd</i> nought the course thereof could stay,	VI. viii. 8. 5
<i>seem'd</i> a marble pillour it could bow;	VI. viii. 16. 3
<i>seem'd</i> the soyle both fayre and fruitfull elt,	VI. ix. 1. 5
<i>seem'd</i> So farre the meane of shepherds to excell,	VI. ix. 11. 2
Then Coridon vox frolicke, that earst <i>seem'd</i> dead,	VI. ix. 42. 9
light, that <i>seem'd</i> th' earth to disdain;	VI. x. 6. 3
him <i>seem'd</i> that the merry sound . . . he playing heard,	VI. x. 10. 2
<i>Seem'd</i> all the rest in beauty to excell,	VI. x. 14. 4
two of them still froward <i>seem'd</i> to bee,	VI. x. 24. 7
<i>seem'd</i> to be some sorie simple clowne,	VI. xi. 27. 3
Whereof right glad they <i>seem'd</i> ,	VI. xi. 40. 1
<i>seem'd</i> to containe A full good pecke,	VI. xii. 26. 5
inly quaking, <i>seem'd</i> as reft of sense,	VII. v. 25. 4
Of to resort there-to, when <i>seem'd</i> them best,	VII. v. 38. 5
that <i>seem'd</i> penance light;	VII. v. 50. 6
richer <i>seem'd</i> then any tapestry,	VII. vii. 10. 8
wet he <i>seem'd</i> in sight With waves,	VII. vii. 33. 8
More sweet than Nectar . . . <i>Seem'd</i> every bit,	Am. xxxix. 14
<i>seem'd</i> the longer for my greater paines,	Am. lx. 12
Whose harvest <i>seem'd</i> to hasten now apace,	Am. lxxvi. 10
slowly <i>seem'd</i> to move Theyr sad protract,	Am. lxxxvi. 3
all that earst <i>seem'd</i> sweet seemes now offense,	H.H.B. 269
streame, . . . <i>Seem'd</i> fowle to them,	Proth. 48
Them <i>seem'd</i> they never saw a sight so fayre,	Proth. 60
So fresh they <i>seem'd</i> as day,	Proth. 70
like the twins of Jove they <i>seem'd</i> ,	Proth. 173
Seemest. So <i>seemest</i> thou like Good Fryday to frowne:	S.C. F. 30
since so much thou <i>seemest</i> to rue my grieft,	D. 92
<i>seemest</i> to laugh atweene thy twinkling light,	Epith. 292
Seemeth. See Mesemeth.	
<i>Seemeth</i> thy flocke thy counsell can,	S.C. F. 77
nought <i>seemeth</i> sike strife,	S.C. May 158

Seemeth—Continued.

- starre *Seemeth* ay greater when it is farre: S.C. S. 77
Seemeth thou dost their soule of sence bereave; S.C. O. 27
but by that same that *seemeth*. *Hub.* 650
it *seemeth* I was made to raigne, *Hub.* 1031
Such loftie flight base shepheard *seemeth* not, *Col.* 618
'as she *seemeth* here, Such is the face of falshood: I. viii. 49. 3
Seemeth safe from storms that may offend; I. xii. 1. 5
seemeth by your troubled cheare, II. ix. 42. 1
*The Prince him selfe halfe *seemeth* to offend, II. x. 68. 7
Seemeth that such wilde woodes should far expell III. vi. 1. 7
seemeth well to answer to your weede, IV. vi. 5. 3
I, Stroke him, as *seemeth*, underneath the hart, VI. ii. 12. 8
his high head, that *seemeth* always here VII. vii. 11. 3
All this worlds glory *seemeth* wayne to me, *Am.* xxxv. 13
it *seemeth*, in my simple wit, *Am.* xl. 5
herein eke thy glory *seemeth* more, *H.L.* 162
- Seeming.** See **Dead-seeming, Fair-seeming, Gay-seeming, Like-seeming, True-seeming.**
- May of the bodie yeeld a *seeming* sight, *Ro.* v. 6
Both *seeming* now full glad and joyeous *Gn.* 483
The skie, in pieces *seeming* to be rent, *Gn.* 581
Like tragiecke Pageants *seeming* to appeare, *Ti.* 490
Most like Alcyon *seeming* at a glance; *D.* 53
seeming to mistrust Some secret ill, or hidden foe I. i. 49. 3
he spred A *seeming* body of the subtille aire, I. ii. 3. 3
In many formes and shapes in *seeming* wise, I. ii. 10. 3
In so ritche weedes, and *seeming* glorious show, I. ii. 21. 5
the *seeming* simple maid Let fal her eien, I. ii. 27. 5
whome ye see Now not a Lady, but a *seeming* tree; I. ii. 35. 5
Th' one *seeming* such, the other such indeede, I. ii. 37. 2
Her *seeming* dead he fownd with feigned feare, I. ii. 45. 1
false Duessa, *seeming* Lady fayre, I. iv. 13. 2
As ashes pale of hew, and *seeming* ded; I. iv. 33. 7
him amoves with speaches *seeming* fit: I. iv. 45. 3
he his paine endur'd, as *seeming* now more light. I. x. 24. 9
them requites with court'sies *seeming* meet, I. x. 32. 3
With flying speede, and *seeming* great pretence, I. xii. 24. 7
seeming sorely chauffed at his hand, I. xii. 35. 6
Who feigning . . . and *seeming* pale and faynt, II. i. 9. 4
kindling new his corage *seeming* quaint, II. v. 11. 4
As to despise so courteous *seeming* part II. vi. 26. 4
Now *seeming* flaming whott, II. ix. 39. 5
Hengist, *seeming* sad for that was donne, II. x. 66. 3
those same Islands, *seeming* now and than, II. xii. 11. 3
'These *seeming* beasts are men indeed, II. xii. 85. 1
Was usd of knightes and Ladies *seeming* gent: III. i. 67. 6
pleased with that *seeming* goodly-hed, III. ii. 38. 8
her *seeming* griev'd Out of her heavie swowne not to awake III. iv. 27. 7
seeming sory that she ever came Into his powre, III. viii. 14. 7
A couple, *seeming* well to be his twaine, III. x. 20. 7
Courteous to all and *seeming* debonaire, III. xii. 14. 4
inly being more then *seeming* sad: III. xii. 16. 4
Sorrow *seeming* dead; III. xii. 25. 5
Seeming transixed with a cruell dart; III. xii. 31. 5
A Ladie, *seeming* in so faire a space: IV. i. 17. 4
As *seeming* plast in sole felicity: IV. ii. 11. 4
as *seeming* wondrous glad, IV. vii. 24. 8
seeming still to smile, Glauconome, IV. xi. 50. 8
seeming to have suffred nickle wrong, V. iv. 5. 3
as best was *seeming* for a Knight, V. v. 1. 8
still *seeming* faire When ought he did, V. iv. 16. 4
- Seemless.** Arteggall him selfe her *seemlesse* plight did rew. V. ii. 25. 9
- Seemlihead.** by his persons secret *seemlyhed* IV. viii. 14. 3
- Seemly.** (O *seemly* sight!) S.C. Ap. 56
- to the Court in *seemly* sort they come; *Hub.* 662
Delight, and Laughter, deekt in *seemly* sort. *T.M.* 198
In all that *seemly* shepheard might behove. *As.* 10
So forth they rode, he feining *seemly* merrh, I. ii. 27. 8
Faire *seemly* pleasure each to other makes, I. ii. 30. 1
she up arose with *seemly* grace, I. x. 8. 4
naked nature *seemly* to aray; I. x. 39. 5
In *seemly* sort their corsos to engrave, I. x. 42. 2
seemly welcome for her did prepare: I. x. 44. 7
with sad Cypress *seemly* it embrace; II. i. 60. 3
Seemly to entertaine her new-come guest, II. ii. 16. 2
Therein two gates were placed *seemly* well: II. ix. 23. 1
Did order all th' Achates in *seemly* wise, II. ix. 31. 4
A *seemly* Maiden sitting by the shore, II. xii. 27. 6
Dwelt simple truth in *seemly* fashion, III. vii. 59. 6
in that horror shewd a *seemly* grace, III. xii. 19. 8
her saleswd with *seemly* hel-aceoyle, IV. vi. 25. 4
'Thus sate they all around in *seemly* rate: IV. x. 52. 1
in order *seemly* good Did on the Thamis attend, IV. xi. 44. 7
her attending in full *seemly* sort, IV. xii. 18. 7
them beside two *seemly* damzells stood, V. iv. 4. 6
they received were In *seemly* wise, V. vi. 22. 7
In gentle thewes and such like *seemly* leres: VI. ii. 31. 5
When Calidore in *seemly* good aray VI. iii. 9. 7
Set all your things in *seemly* good aray, *Epith.* 114
now so faire and *seemly* they appeare, *H.B.* 34
- Seemly-well.** See **Seemly, Well.**
- Seems.** See **Meseems.**
- Whatever thing *seems* small in common eyes. *Fan.* v. 14
Seems that no foes revengement he did feare: *Hub.* 216
'It *seems* . . . right well that ye be Clerks, *Hub.* 415
Seems that in fruitfull pastures ye doo live, *Hub.* 593
'Seems, that that gentle River . . . farre fled, *Ti.* 141
For rare it *seems* in reason to be skand, *D.* 178
as ghastly dreadfull, as it *seems*, *Col.* 208

Seems—Continued.

- That *seems*, with none of them thou favor foundest, *Col.* 461
Ne lesse praise-worthy Galathea *seems*, *Col.* 516
it *seems* of spight Thou speakest thus *Col.* 676
it *seems* that some celestiall rage *Col.* 823
That the worlds pride *seems* gathered there to bee. *Ded.Son.* xvii. 12
Faire harbour that them *seems*, I. i. 7. 9
Sometimes dame Venus selfe he *seems* to see; I. vi. 16. 6
'Old syre, it *seems* thou hast not red I. viii. 33. 4
prove thy puissant armes, as *seems* thee best became, I. x. 66. 9
it *seems*, that she suborned hath I. xii. 34. 1
the stone her semblance *seems* to show, II. ii. 9. 4
Seems that through many yeares thy wits thee faile, II. iii. 16. 2
Seems to be borne by native influence; II. iv. 1. 5
chiefly skill to ride *seems* a science II. iv. 1. 7
he that hrcathlesse *seems* shal corage bold respire. II. viii. 7. 9
whose valorous great might, It *seems*, II. viii. 27. 3
That fairer *seems* the lesse ye see her may. II. xii. 74. 6
certes *seems* bestowd not amis: III. ii. 42. 4
seems some cursed witches deed, III. iii. 18. 8
Whereof she *seems* ashamed inwardly: III. iii. 20. 7
one of th' old Heroes *seems* to bee! III. iii. 32. 5
when he sleepes in most security And safest *seems*, III. iv. 27. 4
sooth, it *seems*, they say; III. vi. 47. 1
all the cuntry *seems* to be a Maine, III. vii. 34. 5
seems rough Masons hand . . . Had long while laboured III. viii. 37. 6
white *seems* fayrer macht with blacke attone; III. ix. 2. 4
seems t' exceede the powre of patience, III. xi. 14. 2
it prodigious *seems* in common peoples sight. IV. i. 13. 9
he that happie *seems*, and least in payne, IV. iii. 1. 8
from his force *seems* nought may it defend; IV. iii. 19. 4
That rather *seems*, sith knowne armes ye shonne.' IV. vi. 5. 5
faire Poana, who *seems* outwardly So faire IV. viii. 49. 4
'Sir Knight, it *seems* to me V. vii. 18. 6
Alreadie *seems* that fortunes headlong wheele V. x. 20. 7
As by sad Belge *seems*; V. xi. 1. 7
Of Court, it *seems*, men Courtisie doe call, VI. i. 1. 1
In whom, it *seems*, that gentlesse of spright VI. i. 2. 3
My knight hers soone, as *seems*, to daunger drove, VI. ii. 20. 5
'ill *seems*, (sayd he) 'if he so valiaunt be, VI. iii. 40. 6
as a girloud *seems* to deek the locks VII. vi. 41. 3
That only *seems* unmov'd and permanent, VII. vii. 17. 7
Ne any Lake, that *seems* most still and slowe, VII. vii. 20. 5
seems to scorne Base thing, *Am.* xiii. 9
Fayre soyle it *seems* from far, *Am.* lxiii. 7
further *seems* his terme still to extend, *Am.* lxxxvi. 11
his returne that *seems* to linger late: *Am.* lxxxviii. 4
Clad all in white, that *seems* a virgin best. *Epith.* 151
seems more fayre, The more they on it stare. *Epith.* 232
seems on earth most heavenly to embrace, *H.L.* 111
this, That *seems* in it all blisses to containe, *H.L.* 207
In sight whereof all other blisse *seems* vaine: *H.L.* 208
Nothing on earth *seems* fayre to fleshy sight, *H.B.* 18
It *seems* that he before his eyes had plast *H.B.* 31
all that earst seemd sweet *seems* now offense, *H.H.B.* 269
all that pleased earst now *seems* to paine; *H.H.B.* 270
lampe Thenceforth *seems* lowle, and full of sinfull blame; *H.H.B.* 276
And all that pompe . . . *Seems* to them basenesse, *H.H.B.* 279
- Seen.** See **Well-seen.**
- I have *scene* so faire a thing as this, *Bel.* iv. 13
nine eyes have *scene* so faire a sight *Bel.* iv. 13
was the faire Dodonian tree far *scene*, *Bel.* v. 1
Thrice having *scene* under the heavens veale *Ro.* i. 9
That Romane Eagle *scene* to cleave asunder, *Ro.* xvii. 10
Is now no more *seen* flying, nor alighting, *Ro.* xvii. 14
Was never *scene*, that anie fortunes wreakes *Ro.* xxi. 7
He that hath *scene* a great Oke drie and dead, *Ro.* xxviii. 1
Who such an Oke hath *scene*, let him record *Ro.* xxviii. 12
Which *scene*, the pensife hoy *S.C.* Ja. 76
nowe no succoore was *scene* him nere. *S.C.* F. 228
Now tell us what thou hast *scene*. *S.C.* Mar. 60
'Tell me, have ye *scene* her angelick face, *S.C.* Ap. 64
Where have you *scene* the like but there? *S.C.* Ap. 72
Well is it *scene* *S.C.* May 45
I saye as some have *scene*. *S.C.* Jul. 180
such a cup hast thou ever *scene*? *S.C.* Au. 35
sith the Saxon king Never was Woolfe *scene*, *S.C.* S. 152
Who to entrappe the fish . . . Was better *scene*, *S.C.* D. 82
Whereas continuall shade is to be *scene*, *Gn.* 118
With many Fairies oft were dauncing *scene*. *Gn.* 179
hath not *scene* that heavens portraiture. *Hub.* 611
devises, never *scene* In Court before, *Hub.* 673
scene the manners of all beasts on ground; *Hub.* 687
that he might be *scene* Of the wilde beasts *Hub.* 1065
There now no rivers course is to be *scene*, *Ti.* 139
ships were *scene* . . . to cut their fomie waile, *Ti.* 148
Dun Orpheus was *scene* Wyld beasts . . . to lead, *Ti.* 607
so lively *scene*, That it true Sea . . . ye would weene. *Mui.* 279
seldome *scene*, forejudgment proveth true. *Mui.* 320
Such as she oft is *scene* in warlicke field: *Mui.* 323
Me seemd I had his person *scene* elsewhere, *D.* 52
Whose like before mine eye had seldome *scene*, *D.* 114
As if that death be in the face had *scene*, *D.* 565
was not like mourning *seen*. *As.* 210
hast not *scene* least part of natures worke: *Col.* 293
Nought hast thou, foolish boy, *scene* in thy daies.' *Col.* 303
Of which, apparaunt proove was to be *scene*, *Ded. Son.* xi. 8
So many pathes, so many turnings *scene*, I. i. 10. 8
To her makes present of his service *scene*: I. v. 16. 3
let be *scene* That dreaded Night . . . hath placd, I. v. 24. 3

Seen—Continued.

child! whom I . . . now have *scene* unawares. . . . I. v. 27. 9
 Which having *scene*, from thence arose away The mother. . . . I. v. 44. 4
 A ruefull sight as could he *scene* with eie; I. v. 46. 1
 might her pittous hart be *scene* to pant and quake. . . . I. vii. 20. 9
 Ne might of mortall eye be ever *scene*; I. vii. 33. 2
 it may be *scene*, if sought: I. vii. 36. 9
 'The forlorne Maiden, whom your eies have *scene*. . . . I. vii. 43. 1
 Nor voice was heard, nor wight was *scene*. . . . I. viii. 29. 9
 trees, Whereon nor fruit nor leafe was ever *scene*, I. ix. 34. 2
 troubled blood through his pale face was *scene*. . . . I. ix. 51. 5
 every sinew *scene*, through his long fast: I. x. 48. 6
 That never yet was *scene* of Faeries sonne; I. x. 52. 3
 The fairest city was that might be *scene*; I. x. 58. 4
 To tell how he had *scene* the Dragons fatall fall. . . . I. xii. 2. 9
 Oft had he *scene* her faire, but never so faire dight. . . . I. xii. 33. 9
 nothing is but that which he hath *scene*? II. Pr. 3. 5
 With living eye more fayre was never *scene*. . . . II. i. 10. 7
 Ne would she speake, ne see, ne yet be *scene*, II. i. 15. 6
 Ne yet her person such as it was *scene*; II. i. 21. 2
 still the litle hands were bloody *scene*: II. ii. 3. 7
 Was lightnesse *scene* or looser vanitie, II. ii. 15. 4
 over all the earth it may be *scene*, II. ii. 40. 7
 Thrise *scene* the shadowes of the neather world, II. ii. 44. 2
 Like two faire marble pillours they were *scene*, II. iii. 28. 1
 The day that first of Priame she was *scene*, II. iii. 31. 7
 There maist thou best be *scene*, and best maist see: II. iii. 39. 8
 Eftsoones he fled away, and might no where be *scene*. . . . II. iv. 46. 9
 nothing to be *scene* But . . . chests, II. vii. 30. 1
 Ne was there ever noble corage *scene*, II. viii. 26. 3
 never had they *scene* so straunge a sight. . . . II. ix. 33. 4
 Some daily *scene* and knownen by their names, II. ix. 50. 6
 lost his sword, yet to be *scene* this day. . . . II. x. 49. 5
 in his hand a bended bow was *scene*, II. xi. 21. 1
 Ne scarce his feet on ground were *scene* to tred: II. xi. 26. 3
 Ye might have *scene* the frothy billowes fry. . . . II. xii. 45. 1
 Whose image shee had *scene* in Venus looking glas. . . . III. i. 8. 9
 he had *scene* The secrete vertue of that weapon keene, . . . III. i. 10. 4
 it was *scene* To gore her side; III. i. 65. 5
 amongst the which was *scene* A goodly Armour, III. iii. 58. 6
 Whose like in Faery lond were seldom *scene*, III. iv. 51. 2
 A foule ill-favoured foster, I have *scene*: III. v. 6. 3
 By tract of blood, which she had freshly *scene*. . . . III. v. 28. 4
 A faire Pavillion, scarcely to bee *scene*, III. v. 40. 7
 too late He had him *scene*, III. vi. 14. 4
 as they had never *scene* Fleshly corruption, III. vi. 33. 3
 ne living wight was *scene* Save one old Nymph, III. viii. 37. 8
 'These eyes did see that they will ever rew T' have *scene*,' . . . III. viii. 49. 2
 who so straungely had him *scene* bestadd, III. x. 54. 7
 Twice was he *scene* in soaring Eagles shape, III. xi. 34. 1
 ye mote have lively *scene* The God III. xi. 37. 6
 love is sullen, and Saturnlike *scene*, III. xi. 43. 3
 a wide wound . . . was to be *scene*, III. xii. 20. 8
 Which *scene*, he much rejoiced in his cruell minde. . . . III. xii. 22. 9
 in safetie now I have you *scene*, III. xii. 40. 4
 Had ye them *scene*, III. xii. 46. or. 1
 Bove all her sexe that ever yet was *scene*. . . . IV. Pr. 4. 5
 Witness their broken bandes there to be *scene*, IV. i. 24. 6
 to see the fortune of that fray, And to be *scene*, IV. iii. 4. 8
 had ye then him forth advancing *scene*, IV. iii. 23. 4
 Is often *scene* full freshly to have florisht, IV. iii. 29. 7
 halfe afeard . . . as he some ghost had *scene*, IV. iii. 31. 6
 Who backe returning told, as he had *scene*, IV. iv. 3. 1
 he came where he had Cambell *scene*. . . . IV. iv. 34. 4
 shortly was likewise *scene* lying on the plaine. . . . IV. iv. 44. 9
 It hath bene through all ages ever *scene*, IV. v. 1. 1
 produce His false Duessa, that she might be *scene*; . . . IV. v. 11. 2
 So many heavenly faces were not *scene*. . . . IV. v. 12. 5
 The sight of whom once *scene* did all the rest dismay. . . . IV. v. 13. 9
 As like can not be *scene* from East to West, IV. v. 18. 4
 all his haire was like a garment *scene*; IV. vii. 7. 3
 these sory eies have *seen* Seaven women IV. vii. 13. 4
 in his owne rash hand one wound was to be *scene*. . . . IV. vii. 35. 9
 strange wight, whom he had *scene* no where, IV. vii. 43. 7
 he him had *scene* To weld his naked sword, IV. vii. 45. 8
 full oft she both of them had *scene* Asunder, IV. ix. 10. 3
 by one patterne, *scene* somewhere, She had them made. . . . IV. ix. 11. 5
 Which he had lately *scene*, IV. xii. 26. 9
 A sorie sight as ever *scene* with eye, V. i. 14. 2
scene The semblant of this false by his faire beauties Queene. . . V. iii. 19. 8
 tasted had, And but halfe *scene* his ugly visnomie, . . . V. iv. 11. 3
 As she had *scene* that day, V. iv. 47. 9
 Out of her steely armes were flashing *scene*, V. v. 8. 4
 Who had him *scene* imagine mote thereby. . . . V. v. 24. 1
 sooth oft *scene*, that proudest harts base love hath blynded,' . . V. v. 40. 9
 those deadly ends Of both her foes had *scene*, V. viii. 10. 6
 having throughly heard and *scene* Al those great wrongs, . . . V. viii. 24. 1
 no whole pece of him was to be *scene*, V. viii. 42. 8
 That ever yet upon this earth was *scene*, V. ix. 20. 8
 of all men royally be *scene*, V. ix. 27. 4
 Was brought to her sad doome, as here was to be *scene*. . . V. ix. 42. 9
 All which when as the Prince had heard aud *scene*, V. ix. 49. 1
 When they had *scene* and heard her doome V. x. 4. 3
 had *scene* in their first flowre, V. x. 7. 4
 Whose dreadfull shape was never *scene* of none V. x. 29. 4
 what she had not *scene* within unto her shewed: V. x. 38. 9
 all his teeth wide bare One might have *scene*. . . . V. xi. 9. 8
 oft had *scene* like sight, V. xii. 16. 6
 where may be *scene* The goodly praise VI. Pr. 6. 2
 none is to me unknowne that ev'r was *scene*, VI. ii. 31. 9

Seen—Continued.

For seldom *scene* a trotting Stallion get VI. iii. 1. 6
 So seldom *scene* that one in hasenesse set VI. iii. 1. 8
 'And, certes, it hath oftentimes bene *scene*, VI. iv. 36. 1
 Having oft *scene* it tryde as he did teach: VI. iv. 37. 3
 he right well in Leaches craft was *scene*: VI. v. 3. 1
 As loth to see or to be *scene* at all: VI. viii. 5. 6
 Unwilling to be knowne or *scene* at all, VI. viii. 27. 8
 Ne ever had such knightly service *scene*, VI. ix. 35. 3
 who had *scene* him then, would have bethought VI. ix. 36. 6
 if he were *scene*; VI. x. 11. 3
 Whose like before his eye had never *scene*; VI. x. 17. 2
 not so well *scene* as felt. . . . VI. x. 42. 9
 but hardly *scene* by candle-light, VI. xi. 13. 2
 To see that mortall eyes have never *scene*; VII. vi. 32. 3
 Since thou hast *scene* her dreadfull power belowe, VII. vi. 32. 6
 Ne could be *scene* but like an image in a glass. . . . VII. vii. 6. 9
 the love of some new Nymph, late *scene*, VII. vii. 11. 6
 Death with most grim and griesly visage *scene*, VII. vii. 46. 2
 still throw betwene Some graces to be *scene*; *Epith.* 107
 Had ye once *scene* these her celestiall treasures, *Epith.* 200
 thing on earth so heavenly to have *scene*. . . . *H.L.* 214
 Sights never *scene*, and thousand shadowes vaine, *H.L.* 255
 it may well be *scene* A pallace *H.B.* 125
 And tell me then, what hast thou ever *scene* *H.H.B.* 57
 his grace, . . . through which he may Be *scene*. . . . *H.H.B.* 116
 Teian Poet . . . *Scene* but a glims of this which I pretend, . . . *H.H.B.* 221
 were goodly to hee *scene* Two gentle Knights *Proth.* 168
Sees. heares and sees the follies of the rest, *Hub.* 725
 when he sees his age, And hoarie head of Archinago old, . . . I. iii. 38. 3
 Thou seest all, yet none at all sees thee: III. x. 4. 8
 He sees her face; doth fall in love, IV. vi. Arg.
 shee strange visions sees: V. vii. Arg.
 grudge at all That ever she sees doen prays-worthyly: . . . V. xii. 31. 3
 Calidore sees young Tristram slay VI. i. Arg.
 Which when she sees with ghastly grieffull eies, VI. viii. 40. 5
 Calidore sees the Graces daunce VI. x. Arg.
 who them sees would wonder at their fray, VI. xi. 17. 7
 who sees not would be affrayd to heare: VI. xi. 17. 8
 What man that sees the ever-whirling wheele, Of Change, . . . VII. vi. 1. 1
 For who sees not that Time on all doth pray? VII. vii. 47. 5
 the more she fervent sees my fit, *Am.* xxxii. 9
 When ouce the Crab behind his back he sees. . . . *Epith.* 269
Seest. These same olde walls, olde arches, which thou seest. . . *Ro.* iii. 3
Seest howe brag yond Bullocke beares, *S.C.F.* 71
Seest how fresh my flowers bene spredde, *S.C.F.* 129
Seest not thilke same Hawthorne studded, *S.C.* Mar. 13
 thou seest my lowly saile, *S.C.* S. 250
Seest thou not how all places quake and quiver, *Gn.* 340
 Save as thou seest or heerst. . . . III. xi. 34. 1
seest every secret of the minde; III. x. 4. 7
 Thou seest all, yet none at all sees thee? III. x. 4. 8
 'Seest not the Ladie there before thy face?' IV. ii. 22. 6
 'Seest not how badly all things present bee, V. ii. 37. 2
 'thou seest yond Fayry Knight, V. v. 32. 1
Seethe. See with secret fire eternally, ff. x. 26. 3
Seewing. See Suing.
Selain. As of her owne by liverey and *selain*; VI. iv. 37. 7
Selze. With that he causeth sleep to *selze* the eyes, *Hub.* 1295
 beast, Who on his neck his bloody claws did *selze*, I. viii. 15. 2
 To *selze* upon his foe flatt lying on the marle. . . . II. xi. 33. 9
 by no means the high banke he could *sease*, III. v. 19. 8
 The Monster, ready on the pray to *sease*, III. vii. 28. 1
 ere the stroke could *selze* his aymed place, III. vii. 40. 3
 Waiting advauntage on the pray to *sease*, III. x. 30. 6
 suffer sleepe to *seoze* His eye-lids sad, V. vi. 26. 5
 Tho all in rage he on him streight did *seaze*, VI. vi. 40. 6
 flyes . . . Do *selze* upon some beast whose flesh is bare, . . . VI. xi. 48. 2
Seized. sleep . . . *seized* everie lim. . . . *Gn.* 240
 The Ape, thus *seized* of the Rogall throne, *Hub.* 1111
 he *seized* greedelie On the resistles pray; *Mu.* 435
 a Gryfon, *seized* of his pray, I. v. 8. 2
 in his shoulder *seas'd*, Where fast it stucke, I. xi. 38. 6
 safe ye *seised* have the shore, I. xii. 17. 7
 cold I have not all *seized* on your frozen hart, II. i. 46. 6
 It *seiz'd* in his right side, and there the dint did stay. . . . II. viii. 38. 9
seized every sence with sorrow sore opprest. . . . III. vi. 10. 9
 Hiim in his iron paw he *seized* had; V. i. 22. 2
 on the threasure by that judgement *seas'd*, V. iv. 20. 4
seiz'd her cruell claws Upon the carkasse V. iv. 40. 6
 hath *seized* for her share Upon some fowle V. iv. 42. 4
 the sad steele *seiz'd* not, where it was hight, V. xi. 8. 7
 'So is my Lord now *seiz'd* of all the land, VI. iv. 30. 1
 of her love he was entyrelly *seized*, VI. xii. 5. 3
Seizing. *seizing* cruell claws on trembling brest, I. iii. 19. 8
 On which it *seizing* no way enter might, II. iv. 46. 7
 th' one hand *seizing* on his golden bit, V. iii. 29. 6
 thereon *seizing* tooke no great effect; V. xii. 21. 7
Seizure. Upon all which the Briton Prince made *seasure*, . . . IV. ix. 12. 5
Selcouth. woudred much at his so *selcouth* case; IV. viii. 14. 2
Seldom. Ievin, That *seldome* falles byneth. . . . *S.C.* Jul. 62
seldome change the better brought: *S.C.* S. 69
Sildome but some good commeth ere the end.' *Hub.* 172
seldome *scene*, forejudgment proveth true. . . . *Mu.* 320
 Whose like before mine eye had *seldome* *scene*, *D.* 114
 th Maple *seldom* inward sound. . . . I. i. 9. 9
 from his friend he *seldome* knew his fo. . . . I. iv. 23. 6
 True loves are often sown, but *seldom* grow on grownd.' . . . I. ix. 16. 9
 'Seldom' (said Guyon) 'yields to vertue aide, II. ix. 8. 2
 Whose like in Faery lond were *seldom* *scene*, III. iv. 51. 2

Seldom—Continued.

- With which he *seldome* fished at the brooke, V. ix. 11. 7
 Yet spake she *seldom*, but thought more V. xii. 29. 9
 whose like hereafter *seldome* may, VI. ii. 33. 2
 For *seldome* scene a trotting Stallion get VI. iii. 1. 6
 So *seldome* seene that one in basennesse set VI. iii. 1. 8
 For *seldome* yet did living creature see VI. iii. 40. 8
Select. the glorious Features of beautie, and all shapes *select*, III. vi. 12. 4
 likest to your selves ye them *select*, II. B. 191
Selected. The judges, which thereto *selected* were, IV. v. 6. 7
Self. See *Herself, Himself, Itself, Myself, Themselves, Thyself, Yourself.*
Selfe have I worne out thrise threttie yeares, S. C. F. 17
 The Hus-bandman *selfe* to come that way, S. C. F. 144
 The while the shepheard *selfe* did spill, S. C. Au. 60
 Colin Clout, I wene, be his *selfe* boye, S. C. S. 176
 As if it the old man *selfe* had bene: S. C. S. 218
 To Pan his owne *selfe* pype I, S. C. D. 46
 To things of ryper season *selfe* applyed, S. C. D. 76
 The Shepheard *selfe*, tending his stocke, Gn. 237
 Ida *selfe*, in ayde of that fierce fight, Gn. 505
 the man whom Nature *selfe* had made, T. M. 205
 The Goddess *selfe* to challenge, Mui. 270
 Worthie of Colin *selfe*, that did it make, Col. 158
 Made by the Maker *selfe* to be admired, Col. 561
 That Cupid *selfe* of them ashamed is, Col. 768
 Venus *selfe* doth soly couples seeme, Col. 801
 Hast Cupid *selfe* depainted in his kynd, Col. 898
 The maker *selfe*, . . . Was nigh beguiled, I. i. 45. 6
 Ne Persia *selfe*, the nurse of pompous pride, I. iv. 7. 6
 Was like the person *selfe* whom he did beare: I. iv. 24. 4
 for his love, and for her own *selfe* sake, I. vi. 2. 6
 old Sylvanus *selfe* bethinkes, I. vi. 16. 3
 dame Venus *selfe* he seemes to see; I. vi. 16. 6
 The Gyaunt *selfe*, dismayed with that sound, I. viii. 5. 4
 Accept therefore My simple *selfe*, I. viii. 27. 5
 strive your excellent *selfe* to excell: I. xi. 2. 7
 As *selfe* to dyen bad, unburied bad to beene, II. i. 59. 9
 Vaine others overthrowes who *selfe* doth overthrow, II. v. 15. 9
 her sweete *selfe* . . . She sett beside, II. vi. 14. 5
 th' Author *selfe* could not at least attend, II. x. 68. 5
 Such as Dame Nature *selfe* mote feare, II. xii. 23. 2
 That is our *Selfe*, . . . each doth in him *selfe* it well perceive, II. xii. 47. 8
 Eden *selfe*, if nught with Eden mote compayre, II. xii. 52. 9
 But Guyon *selfe*, ere well he was aware, III. i. 6. 6
 see frends grave, then dead the grave *selfe* to engrosse, III. iv. 38. 9
 even Nature *selfe* envide the same, III. viii. 5. 4
 She was the Lady *selfe* whom he so long had sought, III. viii. 9. 9
 The good man *selfe*, . . . Him answered, III. ix. 10. 2
 Cupid *selfe*, it seeing, close did smyle, III. x. 5. 7
 Your vertue *selfe* her owne reward shall breed, III. xii. 39. 5
 Th' Enchanter *selfe*, which all that fraud did frame, III. xii. 43. 7
 eke the Ladie *selfe* he brought away, IV. i. 2. 7
 even th' Almighty *selfe*, IV. i. 30. 2
 Love is free, and led with *selfe* delight, IV. i. 46. 8
 Such as the maker *selfe* could best by art devize, IV. iii. 38. 9
 to Braggadochio *selfe* alone She came, IV. v. 26. 8
 entering in, they found the Goodman *selfe*, IV. v. 34. 1
 For which Dan Phebus *selfe* cannot a salve provide, IV. vi. 1. 9
 The maker *selfe* resembling in her feature! IV. vi. 17. 5
Selfe to forget to mind another is over-sight, IV. vii. 10. 9
 Loe! where the villaine *selfe*, . . . Came, IV. vii. 20. 3
 that *selfe* arrow which the Carle had kild; IV. vii. 36. 5
 The Tyrant *selfe* came forth, IV. viii. 62. 2
 did nature *selfe* amaze, IV. x. 24. 9
 'Right in the midst the Goddess *selfe* did stand, IV. x. 39. 1
 To Proteus *selfe* to sue for her discharge; IV. xii. 14. 4
 To Proteus *selfe* to sew she thought it vaine, IV. xii. 29. 1
 unto great king Neptune *selfe* did goe, IV. xii. 29. 4
 Braggadochio *selfe* with dreriment So daunted was, V. iii. 26. 7
 Until that Guyon *selfe* unto him spake, V. iii. 34. 2
 lo! the Damzell *selfe*, whence all did grow, V. viii. 15. 8
 spill Her person, and her sacred *selfe* to slay: V. viii. 19. 4
 Upon the Souldan *selfe*, V. viii. 24. 7
 the vertue *selfe*, which her reward doth pay, V. xi. 17. 9
 Belge *selfe* was therewith stoned sore, V. xi. 30. 3
 Grandtorto *selfe* I did appall, V. xi. 53. 8
 A wicked hag, and Envy *selfe* excelling In mischief; V. xii. 35. 7
 of the Lady *selfe* in sad dismay He was ymett, VI. i. 24. 7
 great helpe dame Nature *selfe* doth lend; VI. ii. 2. 1
 her sad *selfe* . . . constraying, To wype his wounds, VI. ii. 41. 4
 did with his smarting toole Oft whip her dainty *selfe*, VI. vii. 39. 9
 'Since then in each mans *selfe*' VI. ix. 31. 1
 him esteemed nought, No more then Cynthia's *selfe*; VII. vi. 18. 9
 But Cynthia's *selfe*, more angry, VII. vi. 51. 1
 Where Phoebus *selfe*, . . . did sing, VII. vii. 12. 6
 that to be My heritage Jove's *selfe* cannot denie, VII. vii. 16. 7
 Cupid *selfe* about her flutred all in greene, VII. vii. 34. 9
 Phoebus *selfe*, who lightnesse is alone, VII. vii. 51. 7
 Natur's *selfe* did vanish, VII. vii. 59. 9
 to the Maker *selfe* they likest be, Am. ix. 13
 Your goodly *selfe* for evermore to vew: Am. xlv. 2
 in my *selfe*, my inward *selfe*, I meane, Am. xlv. 3
 vile adders sting, Of that *selfe* kynd, Am. lxxxv. 2
 In whom He might His mightie *selfe* behould; H. H. L. 117
 onely man himselfe, who *selfe* did slay: H. H. L. 145
 our brethren, that were made Of that *selfe* mould, H. H. L. 198
 made Of that *selfe* mould, and that *selfe* Makers hand, H. H. L. 198
 great desire Of his deare *selfe*, H. H. L. 269
Self-assurance. Such *selfe-assurance* need not feare, Am. lix. 9

- Self-consuming.** pine away in *selfe-consuming* paine! D. 436
 Before the dore sat *selfe-consuming* Care, II. vii. 25. 1
 feed it *selfe* with *selfe-consuming* smart? III. xi. 1. 8
 inflame The hearts of men with *selfe-consuming* fyre, II. H. B. 275
Self-deceiver. So did deceive the *selfe-deceiver* tayle, V. ix. 19. 7
Self-delight. please my *selfe* with mine owne *selfe-delight*, T. M. 525
Self-despise. He driven was to ground in *selfe* despight; VI. viii. 10. 7
Self-disliked. *selfe-distiked* life, doth thee thus wretched
 make? IV. viii. 14. 9
Self-feeling. by *selfe-fecting* of her feeble sexe, III. i. 54. 2
Self-loved. in her *selfe-lov'd* semblance took delight; I. iv. 10. 8
 with *selfe-loved* personage deceiv'd, II. iii. 5. 4
Self-murdering. through long anguish and *selfe-murdring*
 thought, III. x. 57. 1
Self-pleasing. With such *selfe-pleasing* thoughts her wound she
 fedd, III. iv. 6. 1
 proud despite of his *selfe-pleasing* mynd, VI. i. 15. 2
 Without some spark of such *selfe-pleasing* pride, Am. v. 14
Self-regard. *selfe-regard* of private good or ill, Col. 682
Self-resemblance. in her *selfe-resemblance* well besecne, I. xii. 8. 8
Self's. thine owne *selfes* valiance, T. 324
 Yet he itooke in his owne *selfes* despight, V. v. 23. 6
Selvsame. A puissant armic come the *selfe* same way, Rev. iii. 7
 The very *selfe* same day that she was wedded, IV. i. 3. 2
 in the *selfe* same river, where he late, IV. xi. 38. 5
 The *selfe* same evening fortune hether drove, VI. viii. 46. 8
 Pastorell, who, with the *selfe* same wound, VI. xi. 19. 8
 The *selfe* same flocks the which those theeves had reft, VI. xi. 37. 2
 The which also were with *selfe*-same price redeemed That we, II. H. L. 202
Self-willed. prynd away in anguish and *selfe-wild* annoy, I. vi. 17. 9
Selinis. an almond tree ymounted hie On top of greene *Selinis* I. vii. 32. 6
Sell. *sell* fee-simples in his Masters name, Hub. 867
 A Farmer, that would sell Bargaines of woods, Hub. 871
 himselfe to mockerie to *sell*, T. M. 222
 Bold men, presuming life for gaine to *sell*, Col. 209
 they themselves for praise of fooles do *sell*, Col. 723
 He left his loftie steed with golden *sell*, II. ii. 11. 6
 rode in golden *sell* with single spere, II. iii. 12. 3
 On his horse necke before the quilted *sell*, II. v. 4. 5
 the Prince would not forsake his *sell*, II. viii. 31. 3
 Nathelless it bore his foe not from his *sell*, III. i. 6. 4
 never wight so fast in *sell* could sit, III. iii. 60. 6
 the Boaster from his loftie *sell* Paynd to alight, III. x. 38. 5
 To *sell* her borrowed beautie to abuse: IV. i. 31. 4
 forced him to leave his loftie *sell*, IV. iv. 30. 8
 it chynd his haeke behind the *sell*, IV. v. 13. 8
 So hard a taske as life for hyre to *sell*; VI. vii. 15. 3
 Where I did *sell* my *selfe* for yearlyre hire, VI. ix. 24. 7
 For slaves to *sell* them for no small reward, VI. x. 43. 4
Selves. 'Ne shall the Saxons *selves* all peaceably Enjoy III. iii. 46. 1
 To your faire *selves* a faire ensample frame, III. v. 54. 1
 That th' Angels *selves* can not endure his sight, II. H. B. 119
Semblably. Is in this verse engraven *semblably*, Ded. Son. vi. 13
Semblance. you likest are For manly *semblance*, Hub. 200
semblance she did carrie under feigned hew, I. i. 46. 9
 in her *selfe-lov'd* *semblance* took delight; I. iv. 10. 8
 gently grenning, shew a *semblance* glad, I. vi. 11. 7
 often *semblance* made to scape out of their hand, I. xii. 35. 9
 the stone her *semblance* seemes to show, II. ii. 9. 4
 in *semblance* of his puissanee great, II. x. 23. 3
semblance pleasing, more then naturall, II. xii. 46. 5
 to faire *semblance* doth light faith annexe: III. i. 54. 7
semblance of faire fight did make, III. vii. 44. 8
 in face And outward shew faire *semblance* they did beare; IV. i. 17. 6
 made good *semblance* to his companie, IV. i. 38. 2
 Midst sorrow showing joyous *semblance* for his sake, IV. vii. 44. 9
 joyd much in his *semblance* glad, V. vii. 41. 9
 Under shew oftimes of fayned *semblance*, V. ix. 22. 8
 To whom faire *semblance*, as he could, he shewed, VI. iv. 14. 2
Semblances. with soft sighes and lovely *semblances*, III. vii. 16. 6
Semblant. by the *semblant* of his countenance, D. 51
 to draw the *semblant* trew Of beauties Queene, Ded. Son. xvii. 5
 the knight whose *semblant* he did beare, I. ii. 12. 1
 under simple shew, and *semblant* plaine Lurkt, II. i. 21. 3
 Full lively is the *semblant*, II. ix. 2. 9
 with faire *semblant* sought to hyde the breach, II. ix. 39. 3
 th' only shade and *semblant* of a knight, III. ii. 38. 3
 Most lively lyke behold your *semblant* trew, III. ii. 40. 7
 As seemed by their *semblant*, III. xi. 29. 4
 in her *semblant* shew'd great womanhood: IV. x. 31. 5
 her sad *semblant* and demeanure wyse: IV. x. 49. 6
 The *semblant* of this false by his faire beauties Queene, V. iii. 19. 9
 So daily he faire *semblant* did her shew, V. v. 56. 1
 by his modest *semblant* that no evill ment, V. vi. 19. 9
 in that wretched *semblant*, V. ix. 38. 8
 shewed *semblant* of exceeding mone, VI. v. 4. 2
 Sweete *semblant*, friendly offices that bynde, VI. x. 23. 5
 Most lively lyke behold your *semblant* trew, Am. xlv. 4
 with the goodly *semblant* of her hew, Am. liii. 6
 Unto like goodly *semblant* to aspyre; H. L. 109
Semblants. *semblants* outward brave! Gn. 93
 Through guilefull *semblants* which he makes us see: II. xii. 48. 6
 broke his staffe with which he charmed *semblants* sly, II. xii. 49. 9
 the sights of *semblants* vaine, III. iv. 54. 5
Semele. the Thebane *Semele*, Deceivd of gealous Juno, III. xi. 33. 1
Seminary. there is the first *seminary* Of all things that are
 borne, III. vi. 30. 4
Semiramis. The bold *Semiramis* . . . her fowle reproches spoke: I. v. 50. 3
 Matchable either to *Semiramis*, II. x. 56. 2

Send. See After-send.

route . . . *Sende* forth againe a twinne *Bel.* v. 14
 I saw . . . *send* (*Sende*) forth againe *Bel.* v. 14
 I will *send* more after thee *To his Booke* 18
 their God his good does them *send*, *S.C.* May 64
send thee joy of thy jollitee *S.C.* May 192
 Shepherds sich, God mought us many *send*, *S.C.* S. 178
send out Lowder (for so his dog hote) *S.C.* S. 194
 Content with any food that God doth *send*; *Gn.* 140
 That curse God *send* unto mine enemie! *Hub.* 914
 She . . . Will *send* for me; *D.* 390
 bad me stay, till she for me did *send*. *D.* 455
 right noble Lord, I *send* This present *Dev. Son.* iv. 13
 Why doe I *send* this rusticke Madrigale, *Dev. Son.* viii. 3
 He bids thee to him *send* . . . A fit false dreame, *I.* i. 43. 8
 path . . . after all to heaven shall thee *send*; *I.* x. 61. 2
 Such noyse his rouzed scales did *send* unto the knight. *I.* xi. 9. 9
 Beacons . . . *Send* forth their flames *I.* xi. 14. 4
 So far as Ewghen bow a shaft may *send*, *I.* xi. 19. 2
 God ye speed and *send* you good successe, *II.* i. 25. 6
 when ever he for ought did *send*; *II.* ix. 58. 5
 they to direfull death their groning ghosts did *send*. *II.* xi. 15. 9
 for him in hast did *send*; *III.* iii. 10. 7
 mightie cause, us two did hither *send*. *III.* iii. 15. 9
 To *send* thine Angell from her bowre of blis *III.* v. 35. 3
 Which chearefull signe did *send* unto her sight *III.* vii. 5. 4
 succor *send* to her distressed case; *III.* viii. 29. 4
 if that heavenly grace some goode reliefe You *send*, *III.* xi. 14. 4
 God *send* you hetter gaine! *IV.* ii. 6. 5
 Each other horse and man to ground did *send*; *IV.* ii. 15. 7
 out of his streame doth *send* Plenty of pearles *IV.* xi. 39. 5
 We on his first adventure may him forward *send*. *V.* iii. 40. 9
 She thought to *send* some one to seeke him out; *V.* vi. 6. 2
 So both agreed to *send* that mayd afore, *V.* ix. 8. 6
 she take comfort which God now did *send*: *V.* x. 22. 8
 speeches forth doth *send*, *V.* xi. 20. 7
 She was by him adviz'd to *send* me *VI.* i. 30. 2
 whom she did oft implore To *send* her succour, *VI.* iv. 10. 9
 prayd high God them farre from *send* to *send*. *VI.* ix. 6. 5
 to praise th' Almighty that doth *send* it! *VI.* ix. 21. 9
 Into this sinfull world from heaven to *send*; *Am.* xxiv. 10
 Then shall the new yeares joy forth freshly *send*, *Am.* lxii. 9
Send us the timely fruit of this same night. *Epith.* 404
 When he them on his messages doth *send*, *H.H.L.* 67
Sendest. Instead of sleepe thou *sendest* troublous feares *III.* iv. 57. 5
Sendeth. firme is fixt, and *sendeth* light from farre *I.* ii. 1. 4
sendeth forth to live in mortal state, *III.* vi. 32. 8
Sending. *sending* to the Souldan in despight A bold defyançe, *V.* viii. 27. 7
Sends. 'What voice . . . *Sends* to my doubtful cares these
 speeches rare, *I.* ii. 32. 8
 Her greeting *sends* . . . The wofull daughter *I.* xii. 26. 2
 blessed Angels he *sends* to and fro, *II.* iii. 1. 8
 He *sends* the sea his owne with double gaine, *IV.* iii. 27. 8
Sends forth the winds out of his hidden treasure *IV.* ix. 23. 3
 to afflicted minds sweet rest and quiet *sends*. *IV.* x. 34. 9
 swarms of damned soules to hell he *sends*: *VI.* viii. 49. 7
 in her songs, *sends* many a wishfull vow *Am.* lxxviii. 3
 when her words embassade forth she *sends*, *H.B.* 251
Seneschal. The *Seneschal* was call'd to deeme the right: *IV.* i. 12. 1
 Gerioneos *Seneschal* He slayes *V.* x. Arg.
 set a *Seneschal* of dreaded might, *V.* x. 30. 2
 forth to call into the field their Tyrants *Seneschal*: *V.* x. 31. 5
 laid his *Seneschal* low on the ground, *V.* xi. 2. 4
 therein hath a *Seneschal* assynd, Cald Malefort, *VI.* i. 15. 7
 Murdred my men, and slaine my *Seneschal*, *VI.* i. 25. 3
 Having late slaine her *Seneschal* in fight, *VI.* i. 29. 8
 Whom from her *Seneschal* he lately freed, *VI.* i. 47. 4
Seneschals. Yet could the *Seneschals* no entrance find *V.* x. 32. 6
Sens. See Since.
Sense. Seemeth thou dost their soule of *sence* bereave; *S.C.* O. 27
 bigger notes, that may thy *sence* allure, *Gn.* II
 feare and yre Had blent so much his *sence*, *Gn.* 311
 Into whose *sence* so soone as lighter sleepe Was entered, *Gn.* 321
 His *sence* to seeke for ease turnes every way: *Gn.* 388
 the shrill woods, which were of *sence* hereav'd, *Gn.* 455
 Depriv'd of *sence* and ordinarie reason, *Hub.* 11
 sought my troubled *sence* how to deceive *Hub.* 23
 my *sence* it greatly pleased, *Hub.* 39
 men depriv'd of *sence* and minde, *T.M.* 156
 A stonie coldnesse hath benumbd the *sence* *T.M.* 253
 With horrid sound though having little *sence*, *T.M.* 554
 Robbed of *sence*, and ravished with joy: *Ti.* 321
 His choicfull *sence* with every change doth flit: *Mui.* 159
 He casts his glutton *sence* to satisfie, *Mui.* 179
 whoso else in pleasure findeth *sence*, *D.* 8
 Bereave of *sence* each rash beholders sight. *Col.* 547
 Through secret *sence* which thereto doth them draw. *Col.* 886
 Yet if their deeper *sence* be inly wayd, *Ded. Son.* ix. 9
 me needs . . . To sharpe my *sence* with sundry beauties vew, *Ded. Son.* xvii. 7
 with that dint her *sence* was dazd; *I.* i. 18. 1
 weaker *sence* it could have ravisht quight: *I.* i. 45. 5
 gan himselfe advise To prove his *sence*, *I.* i. 50. 6
 doubting much his *sence*, he thus bespake: *I.* ii. 32. 4
 the Paynlay, Devoid of outward *sence* *I.* v. 29. 3
 an Enchaunter bad His *sence* abusd, *I.* vii. 49. 4
 every *sence* the humour sweet embayd, *I.* ix. 13. 5
 did quite confound His feeble *sence*, *I.* x. 67. 8
 bitter *sence* of his deepe rooted ill, *I.* xi. 22. 8
 let that man with better *sence* advize, *II.* Pr. 2. 1
 yield his *sence* to bee too blunt and bace, *II.* Pr. 4. 4

Sense—Continued.

so far all *sence* they pas. *II.* i. 49. 6
 gazers *sence* with double pleasure fed, *II.* iii. 22. 8
 her sweete words that all his *sence* dismayd, *II.* iii. 42. 3
 sweetnesse doth allure the weaker *sence* *II.* vi. 1. 3
 had both life and *sence*, *II.* vii. 40. 8
 stony feare . . . all his *sence* dismayd, *II.* viii. 46. 2
 The second Bulwarke the Hearing *sence*, *II.* xi. 10. 1
 doe that *sence* besiege with light illusions. *II.* xi. 11. 9
 Illusion that did beguile his *sence*, *II.* xi. 39. 6
 huge Sea monsters, such as living *sence* dismayd: *II.* xii. 22. 9
 sweete and pleasing unto living *sence*, *II.* xii. 42. 6
 suffred no delight To sincke into his *sence*, *II.* xii. 53. 3
 If any pufte of breath or signe of *sence* shee fond, *III.* i. 60. 9
 His feeling wordes her feeble *sence* much pleased, *III.* ii. 15. 1
 a litle creeping sleepe Surprisd her *sence*: *III.* ii. 47. 7
 With so sweet *sence* and secret powre unspide, *III.* vi. 7. 8
 seized every *sence* with sorrow sore opprest, *III.* vi. 10. 9
 They were through wonder nigh of *sence* berev'd, *III.* vi. 27. 5
 shewd by outward signes that dread her *sence* did daze. *III.* vii. 7. 9
 some extasy Assotted had his *sence*, *III.* viii. 22. 9
 Him bett so sore, that life and *sence* did much dismay *III.* viii. 31. 9
 So lively and so like that living *sence* it fayld. *III.* xi. 46. 9
 could not find what *sence* it figured: *III.* xi. 50. 5
 as if the Steele had *sence*, *IV.* v. 21. 6
 felt some ruth or *sence* his hand did lacke, *IV.* vi. 21. 7
 Whilest trembling horror did his *sence* assayle, *IV.* vi. 22. 8
 Ne signe of *sence* did shew, ne common wit, *IV.* vii. 44. 3
 gainst common *sence*, *IV.* x. 2. 4
sence of man so coy and curious nice, *IV.* x. 22. 6
 did fraile *sence* entice, *IV.* x. 22. 9
 huge stroke, that it of *sence* distraught her; *V.* iv. 41. 5
 soone as she her *sence* recover'd had, *V.* iv. 43. 1
 albe he wanted *sence* And sorrowes feeling, *V.* vi. 9. 4
 By outward shew her inward *sence* desining: *V.* vii. 8. 3
 each one of *sence* bereft Fled fast *V.* vii. 34. 8
 Nought under heaven so strongly doth allure The *sence* of man, *V.* viii. 1. 2
 when againe they had recovered *sence*, *V.* viii. 10. 1
 So did the sight thercof their *sence* dismay, *V.* viii. 38. 2
 candle-light, which delft A doubtfull *sence* of things, *VI.* x. 42. 9
 inly quaking, seem'd as rest of *sence* *VII.* vi. 25. 4
 which who feeses not by *sence* . . . To fit still, *VII.* vii. 22. 1
 (For of all *sence* it is the middle meane) *VII.* vii. 22. 2
 smiles, that rob *sence* from the hart; *Am.* xvii. 10
 hob Gohlins, names whose *sence* we see not, *Epith.* 343
 doth so much excell All mortal *sence*, *H.B.* 42
 it can rob both *sence*, and reason blynd? *H.B.* 77
 to the *sence* most daintie odours yield, *H.B.* 80
 With *sence* whereof, . . . Lift up thy mind *H.H.L.* 253
 Whose glorious beames all fleshly *sence* doth daze *H.H.L.* 278
 it doth bereave Their soule of *sence*, *H.H.B.* 258
 Ne from thenceforth doth any fleshly *sence*, *H.H.B.* 267
 That to the *sence* did fragrant odours yeild, *Proth.* 75
Senseful. The Ladie, hearkning to his *senseful* speach, *VI.* i. 37. 1
 Whose *senseful* words empierst his hart so neare, *VI.* ix. 26. 3
Senseless. Semed, the *sencelesse* yron dyd feare, *S.C.* F. 205
 beast, That here liest *senceles*, like the corpse deceast, *H.B.* 1328
 sate long time in *sencelesse* sad affright, *Ti.* 475
 both stand *sencelesse* as a blocke, *I.* ii. 16. 5
 Most *sencelesse* man he, that himselfe doth hate, *I.* vi. 47. 5
 up he tooke the slombred *sencelesse* corse, *I.* vii. 15. 6
 let the stony dart of *sencelesse* cold Perce to my hart, *I.* vii. 22. 7
 Whose *sencelesse* speach, and doted ignorance, *I.* viii. 34. 2
 There him he findes all *sencelesse* and aghast, *I.* ix. 23. 3
 The *sencelesse* corse appointed for the grave: *I.* xi. 48. 8
 Being diffused through the *sencelesse* tronck, *II.* ii. 4. 8
 Whiles sad Pyrochles lies on *sencelesse* ground, *II.* v. 36. 6
 still he stood as *sencelesse* stone. *II.* vi. 31. 9
 slumbring fast In *senceles* dreame; *II.* viii. 4. 9
 all his senses drowned in deep *sencelesse* wave: *II.* viii. 24. 9
 life having maystered her *sencelesse* foe, *II.* viii. 53. 2
 kest The lumpish corse unto the *sencelesse* grownd; *II.* xi. 42. 6
 fownd Their lady lying on the *sencelesse* grownd: *III.* i. 63. 5
 Inglorious now lies in *sencelesse* swownd, *III.* iv. 29. 3
 each awhile lay like a *sencelesse* corse. *III.* ix. 16. 5
 like two *senceles* stocks in long embracement dwelt. *III.* xii. 45. or 9
sencelesse stood, like to a mazed steare *IV.* vi. 37. 4
 Having his carrion corse quite *sencelesse* left *IV.* vii. 32. 4
 lay long while in *sencelesse* swowne *IV.* viii. 42. 9
 saw him *sencelesse* by the Squire upstaide, *IV.* ix. 7. 4
 on the ground he layd him like a *sencelesse* blocke. *V.* i. 21. 9
 their faint harts with *sencelesse* horror queld, *V.* iii. 26. 3
 In *sencelesse* swowne, as if her life forsooke, *V.* v. 11. 4
 with soft delight Of *sencelesse* sleepe *V.* vii. 12. 6
 tombling downe upon the *sencelesse* ground *V.* x. 33. 4
 So now all three one *sencelesse* lumpe remaine, *V.* xi. 14. 5
 his foe lay fast in *sencelesse* swound; *VI.* i. 34. 2
 confused sound Of *sencelesse* words, *VI.* iv. 11. 8
 to the ground he fell in *sencelesse* swone: *VI.* vi. 30. 7
 falleth downe to ground like *sencelesse* thing; *VI.* vii. 9. 7
 yse, which is congeald with *sencelesse* cold, *Am.* xxx. 11
 She is no woman, but a *sencelesse* stone. *Am.* liv. 14
Sense's. All those this *sences* Fort assayle incessantly *II.* xi. 12. 9
 his *sences* strange astonishment, *V.* v. 12. 2
Senses. To this his minde and *senses* he doth bend, *Gn.* 138
 straight the spirite out of his *senses* flew, *Gn.* 292
 all my *senses* were bereaved quight, *Ti.* 577
 may allure the *senses* to delight, *D.* 324
 So all my *senses* from me are bereft. *D.* 420
sences all were straight benumbd and starke. *I.* i. 44. 5

Senses—Continued.

all my senses were bereaved quight: I. ii. 42. 5
 whose glorious vew Their frayle amazed senses did confound: I. iv. 7. 3
 stony horrou all her senses fild I. vi. 37. 3
 all his senses stound that still he lay full low. I. vii. 12. 9
 all his senses were with suddein dread dismayd. I. viii. 14. 9
 Became stark blind, and all his senses dazd. I. viii. 20. 3
 dimmes the dazed eyen, and daunts the senses quight. I. viii. 21. 9
 The deadly dint his dulled senses all dismayd. I. xi. 35. 9
 reffe of his senses meet, I. xi. 39. 8
 all his senses seemd bereffe at tone: II. i. 42. 4
 Thus when shee had his eyes and senses fed II. vi. 14. 1
 all his senses were with deadly fit opprest. II. vii. 66. 9
 all his senses drowned in deep senselesse wave: II. viii. 24. 9
 That all their senses filled with affright; II. xii. 2. 7
 Guyons senses softly ticekled, II. xii. 33. 7
 My senses lulled are in slomber of delight. III. Pr. 4. 9
 With double senses, and with false debate, III. iv. 28. 8
 to their senses vyl'd Her gentle speach applyde, III. vii. 15. 3
 Least his fraile senses were emperist quight, III. vii. 20. 8
 her sonne whose senses were decayd. III. viii. 4. 9
 fild his senses with abashment great; III. viii. 16. 7
 all her senses with abashment quite were quyild. III. viii. 34. 9
 whiles sleepe their senses did invade. III. x. 46. 9
 the passing brightnes her fraile senses dazd. III. xi. 49. 9
 sweetnesse . . . The feeble senses wholly did confound, III. xii. 6. 4
 hammers sound his senses did molest, IV. v. 41. 2
 all his senses did full soone arrest: IV. v. 43. 5
 all thy senses swowned In stupid sorow, V. v. 36. 5
 your outward senses to refrain from things VI. vi. 7. 6
 from those outward senses, ill affected, VI. vi. 8. 1
 With such regard his senses ravished, VI. x. 30. 7
 Like lyfull heat to nummed senses brought, VI. xi. 45. 4
 all the senses they doe ravish quite; *Epith.* 136
 And senses fraught with such satietie, *H.H.B.* 282
Sensibly. a lamentable lay, So sensibly compyl'd, IV. viii. 4. 4
Sensual. there he held Her captive to his sensuall desyre, I. v. 23. 2
 To slug in slouth and sensuall delights, II. i. 23. 3
 With one sweete drop of sensuall delight. II. vi. 8. 7
 Armed with darts of sensuall Delight, II. xi. 13. 6
 Where Pleasure dwelles in sensuall delights, II. xii. 1. 8
 swimming deepe in sensuall desyres; III. i. 39. 8
 poured forth in sensuall delight, III. i. 48. 6
 It stirroth up to sensuall desire, III. v. 1. 6
 all that might not slake her sensuall desyre: III. vii. 49. 9
 Ne one light glance of sensuall desyre *Am.* lxxxiii. 3
Sent. See **Outsent, Sent.**
 forth sent That antique horror, *Ro.* xvii. 7
 a gentle murmure sent; *Gn.* 228
 him to death unfaithfull Paris sent; *Gn.* 530
 as on an ambassage sent Both too and fro, *Hub.* 472
 Pursivants he often for them sent; *Hub.* 565
 sent the Foxe to them straightway, *Hub.* 1095
 Her back againe to life sent for his sake. *Ti.* 392
 'Hether' (quoth he) 'me Archimago sent, I. i. 43. 6
 damned sprights sent forth to make ill men aghast. I. v. 31. 9
 Cursing high Jove, the which them thither sent. I. v. 33. 6
 In evill houre thy foes thee hither sent I. vi. 42. 2
 a little grate . . . Through which he sent his voyce, I. viii. 37. 7
 Me hither sent for cause to me unghest; I. ix. 7. 2
 sent with carefull diligence, To fetch a Leach, I. x. 23. 6
 from his wide devouring oven sent A flake of fire, I. xi. 26. 3
 Trompets . . . sent to heven the eechood report I. xii. 4. 2
 victorious man, Whom all admired as from heaven sent, I. xii. 9. 4
 the Rederosse knight this answer sent: I. xii. 31. 1
 'My Lord,' (quoth he) 'me sent, II. iv. 43. 5
 the wise Cordelia Was sent to Argannip of Celtica. II. x. 29. 5
 hither hastily sent Vespasian, II. x. 52. 6
 thy hither sent Constantius, II. x. 59. 1
 He sent to Germany straunge aid to reare; II. x. 64. 7
 at him a cruell shaft he sent: II. xi. 24. 5
 yvory into the waves were sent: II. xii. 45. 4
 the captiv'd Aerasia he sent, . . . a nigher way, III. i. 2. 1
 Which forth he sent, with felonous despight III. i. 65. 3
 Ne bubbling rowndell they behinde them sent. III. iv. 33. 7
 sent in haste for Tryphon, III. iv. 43. 7
 sent out of the thickest neare A cruell shaft, III. v. 20. 3
 headlesse him into the foord he sent: III. v. 25. 5
 forth her danzell sent Through all the woods, III. vi. 25. 7
 To search the God of love her Nymphes she sent III. vi. 26. 1
 sent into the changefull world agayne, III. vi. 33. 7
 daily forth are sent Into the world, III. vi. 36. 1
 when the Beast . . . Late fourth she sent, III. viii. 2. 6
 sent close messages of love to her at will. III. ix. 27. 9
 Shee sent at him one fyrie dart, III. ix. 28. 8
 thy wife shall hacke he sent: III. x. 32. 2
 sent away So many Centaures drunken soules to hell, IV. i. 23. 3
 to Sir Paridell these words he sent: IV. ii. 5. 6
 They sent that Squire afores, IV. ii. 31. 3
 Conceived by a ring which she him sent, IV. ii. 39. 7
 Full many nightie strokes on either side Were sent, IV. iii. 7. 7
 So thicke they fell, and forcibly were sent, IV. iii. 26. 2
 Sent forth their Squire to have them both deseride, IV. iv. 2. 8
 She sent an arrow forth with mighty draught, IV. vii. 31. 4
 Onely few ruefull lookes unto her sent, IV. viii. 13. 8
 poysonous spirit sent From inward parts, IV. viii. 26. 3
 straight he after sent His yron page, V. i. 20. 1
 Therefore he Talus to them sent V. ii. 52. 8
 what the sea unto you sent your own should seeme, V. iv. 17. 9; 18. 9
 he Talus sent To wrecke on them their follies hardyment: V. iv. 24. 4

Sent—Continued.

sent them home to tell a piteous tale V. iv. 24. 8
 Unto those warlike Knights she warning sent. V. iv. 50. 4
 sent her winged thoughts, more swift then wind, V. vi. 7. 8
 it was one sent from her love indeede; V. vi. 8. 4
 So me in message unto her she sent. V. viii. 21. 6
 soone after me she sent These two false Knights, V. viii. 23. 2
 Unto his scornefull Lady that for her had sent. V. viii. 25. 9
 sent to him a Page that mote direct his way. V. viii. 26. 9
 his yron man he sent To follow him; V. ix. 16. 1
 Sent by their mother, who, a widow, was V. x. 6. 6
 these two, her eldest sonnes, she sent V. x. 14. 6
 sent His groning soule unto her place of punishment. V. x. 36. 8
 sent redresse thereof by this brave Briton Knight. V. xi. 1. 9
 now he hath this troupe of villains sent V. xi. 51. 1
 through all that realme he sent V. xii. 26. 6
 Into this wicked world he forth was sent VI. i. 8. 6
 He sent to her his basenet as a faithfull hand, VI. i. 31. 9
 Whose fellow he before had sent apart; VI. ii. 6. 5
 And sent me, where him list, instructed for to bee. VI. ii. 28. 9
 she . . . sent me streight Into this land, VI. ii. 30. 7
 They sent that Blatant Beast to be a baite VI. v. 15. 3
 His mindes sad message backe unto him sent; VI. viii. 8. 3
 since by grace of God she there was sent, VI. viii. 38. 5
 Eftsoones the sonne of Maia forth he sent VII. vi. 16. 1
 sent forth odours sweet; VII. vii. 10. 3
 from heaven most hideous stormes are sent, *Am.* xlvi. 3
Sentence. By righteous sentence of th' Almightyes law. I. ix. 50. 4
 proudly did impugne her sentence just: V. iv. 2. 5
 then you shall my sentence understand, V. v. 16. 8
 When he his sentence thus pronounced had, V. iv. 20. 1
 most agreed, and did this sentence give, VII. vi. 50. 7
Sentinel. he, that points the Centonell his roome, I. ix. 41. 8
Sentinels. like to warie Centonells well stayd, Still watcht IV. ii. 36. 8
September. Next him September marched, VII. vii. 38. 1
Sepulchres. Large streetes, brave houses, sacred sepulchers, *Ti.* 94
Seraphim. And those eternall burning Seraphims, *H.H.B.* 94
Sere. 'All so my lustfull leafe is drye and sere, *S.C.* Ja. 37
 His honor decayed, his braunches sere. *S.C.F.* 114
 this faded Oake, Whose bodie is sere, *S.C.F.* 170
 Now bringen bitter Eldre braunches seare; *S.C.N.* 147
 A cloud of smothering smoke, and sulphure seare, I. xi. 13. 7
Serena. Calidore . . . Saves Serena, VI. iii. Arg.
 The faire Serena (so his Lady hight) VI. iii. 23. 2
 Serena full of dolorous dismay, VI. iii. 45. 3
 The salvage senses Serena well, VI. v. Arg.
 About the sad Serena things to dight, VI. v. 25. 3
 aloude the faire Serena cryde Unto the Knight, VI. v. 27. 1
 Serena did to him relate The foule discourtsies VI. v. 33. 1
 fair Serene all night could take no rest, VI. v. 39. 6
 (sayd then Serena, sighing sore) VI. vi. 13. 5
 token Which faire Serene to him delivered had, VI. vi. 18. 2
 the gentle Squire, with faire Serene, VI. vii. 39. 2
 The faire Serena . . . thought That slaine he was, VI. vii. 50. 1
 Serena, found of Salvages, By Calepine is freed. VI. viii. Arg.
 first it falleth me by course to tell Of faire Serena; VI. viii. 31. 2
 he to seeke Serena through the Woods did rove. VI. viii. 46. 9
Sergeant. had not Natures Sergeant . . . Them well disposed VII. vii. 4. 6
Sergis. 'Haile, good Sir Sergis, truest Knight alive, V. xi. 38. 2
 aread, Sir Sergis, how long space V. xi. 42. 1
 yet old Sergis did so well him paine, V. xii. 10. 7
Sermon. By that he ended had his ghostly sermon, *Hub.* 479
Serpent. A stinging serpent by the heele her caught: *Pet.* vi. 8
 An huge great Serpent, all with speckles pide, *Gn.* 259
 monster . . . Halle like a serpent horribly displaide, I. i. 14. 7
 a cup . . . In which a Serpent did himselve enfold, I. x. 13. 4
 like a Serpent to the Thracian mayd, III. xi. 35. 4
 The cursed Serpent . . . was not all so dead V. xii. 39. 5
Serpents. the Basiliske, of serpents seede, IV. viii. 39. 7
Serpents. Fast bound with serpents that him oft invades; *Gn.* 374
 fruitfull cursed spawne of serpents small, I. i. 22. 6
 About the which two Serpents weren wound, IV. iii. 42. 2
 The tongues of Serpents, with three forked stings, VI. xii. 28. 2
Servant. See **Fellow-servant.**
 privily his servant thereto hire: *Hub.* 682
 A servant to the vile affection *Hub.* 817
 So am I made the servant of the manie, *T.M.* 223
 her fiers servant . . . full greedy at him came, I. iii. 41. 1
 makes it servant to her basest part, II. i. 57. 6
 The carefull servant stryving with his raging Lord. II. vi. 47. 9
 a gracious servaunt pictured His Cynthia, III. Pr. 4. 5
 the sword was servaunt unto right; III. i. 13. 2
 with his servant Trompart hovert there, III. x. 23. 2
 The servant of Admetus, cowheard vile, III. xi. 39. 4
 bad his servant Talus to invent Which way V. ii. 20. 8
 of her servant make her soverayne Lord: V. v. 27. 8
 His trustie sword, the servant of his might, VI. vii. 25. 4
Servant's. ignorant of servants bad abuse III. ix. 18. 6
 t' obay her servants law. III. xi. 30. 9
 Doe not thy servants simple boone refuse; *Epith.* 124
Servants. Proffer thy giftes, and fitter servants entertaime. II. vii. 9. 9
 Both blesse her servants, and them high advance. II. ix. 5. 5
 In his trusty servants doth so strongly fight, III. i. 29. 9
 In which his worke he had sixe servants prest, IV. v. 36. 1
Serve. Nay, but thy seeing will not serve, *S.C.* Mar. 43
 will serve my sheepe to gather, *Hub.* 295
 all men, which anie master serve, *Hub.* 467
 slaine to serve the Apes bebests: *Hub.* 1398
 So made by nature for to serve their will, *T.M.* 40
 Do serve to them, *Mai.* 230

Serve—Continued.

serve and honour her with faithfull mind	Col. 255
the shepherds which my Cynthia serve At sea,	Col. 260
be the shepherds which do serve her laesie,	Col. 372
Vassall to one, whom all my dayes I serve,	Col. 467
Besides yet many mo that Cynthia serve,	Col. 576
him do sue and serve all otherwise,	Col. 786
him they do not serve as they professe,	Col. 791
make him serve to them for sordid uses,	Col. 792
how we rashly go To serve that God,	Col. 798
Then serve his Ladies love, and waste in pleasures vayne,	I. vi. 21. 9
to the wood she goes, to serve her turne,	I. vi. 22. 3
sold thy selfe to serve Dnessa vild,	I. ix. 46. 8
her to serve sixe yeares in warlike wize,	I. xii. 18. 7
To serve againe his soveraine Elfin Queene,	II. i. 1. 6
To serve at court in view of vaunting eye,	II. iii. 10. 2
To serve his Lemans love,	II. v. 28. 2
For thou to serve Acrasia thy selfe doest vaunt,	II. vi. 9. 9
Both slow and swift alike do serve my tourne,	II. vi. 10. 6
Till season serve new passage to assay,	II. vi. 23. 7
if for me thou fight, or me will serve,	II. vi. 34. 1
if me thou deigne to serve and sew,	II. vii. 9. 1
To serve to wicked man, to serve his wicked foe,	II. viii. 1. 9
that straunge sword refusd to serve his neede,	II. viii. 49. 2
To serve that Queene with al my powre and might,	II. ix. 7. 4
whiles wind and wether right Doe serve their turnes,	II. xi. 4. 8
Dye rather, dye, and dying doe her serve,	III. v. 46. 6
Dying her serve, and living her adore,	III. v. 46. 7
To her to whom the heavens doe serve and sew?,	III. v. 47. 2
Whom so she fittest findes to serve her lust,	III. vii. 50. 4
That gentle Lady whom I love and serve,	III. vii. 53. 6
Because his sinfull lust she would not serve,	IV. i. 4. 2
doe also serve To her for bread,	IV. i. 26. 1
Therefore he her did court, did serve, did woove,	IV. ii. 8. 6
most fit the faire to serve,	IV. v. 1. 6
seem'd to serve the workmans will,	IV. x. 15. 9
as his Squire him offered evermore To serve,	V. i. 30. 4
To serve the Iowly vassall of her might,	V. v. 27. 7
none she found so fit to serve that turne,	V. vi. 6. 3
To serve her so as she the rest had bound,	V. vii. 28. 4
I Doe serve a Queene that not far hence doth wone,	V. viii. 16. 7
so let his Idols serve the Elle!,	V. viii. 19. 9
when time doth serve,	V. xi. 56. 1
faithfully did serve both day and night,	VI. v. 9. 7
serve their owne necessities with others need,	VI. viii. 35. 9
to serve to all delight,	VI. x. 8. 2
To serve the vengeance of his wrathfull will,	VI. x. 36. 2
made unfit to serve his lawlesse mindes behest,	VI. xi. 7. 9
so hard handling those which best thee serve,	H.L. 163
That they might serve him in eternall blis,	H.H.L. 62
Served. little them served for their mayntenance,	S.C. May 112
The which in Court him served to good stead,	Hub. 697
Long I her serv'd,	II. iv. 19. 6
with fresh corage on the victor serv'd,	II. x. 55. 7
his feeble vaines . . . served not his need,	II. xi. 48. 4
Where they were served with all sumptuous fare,	III. i. 51. 2
Served a gentle Lady of great sway,	III. v. 4. 5
serv'd of all things that mote needfull bee,	III. ix. 19. 2
So had he served many one,	III. x. 35. 9
The winde and weather served them so well,	V. xii. 4. 5
noblest she that served is of noblest knight,	VI. vii. 29. 9
Serves. the foule, that serves to beare the lightning,	Ro. xvii. 13
That when time serves may bring things better forth,	Van. i. 14
Nor for fruit nor for shadowe serves thy stocke,	S.C. F. 128
he that serves the Lord of hoasts most high,	Hub. 469
let us hence depart whilst ther serve serves and winde,	II. xii. 87. 9
time yet serves that I the same refuse,	IV. vi. 4. 8
her good Knights, of which so brave a band Serves her,	V. viii. 18. 7
makes his God of his ungodly pelfe, And Idols serves,	V. viii. 19. 9
The salvage serves Serena well,	VI. v. Arg.
Such homely what as serves the simple clowne,	VI. ix. 7. 4
Service. Proud of his highest service,	Van. iv. 3
Doing my Countrey service as I might,	Hub. 61
To anie service, or to anie place?,	Hub. 121
As if good service he were fit to doo,	Hub. 239
in long service lost both limbs and good,	Hub. 248
To doo you faithfull service all my dayes,	Hub. 253
All his care was, his service well to saine,	Hub. 392
Their service, and their holie things to say,	Hub. 450
Good garments for their service should deserve,	Hub. 468
in his Priuces service spends his dayes,	Hub. 773
The faithfull service of my learned skill,	T.M. 428
to her ghost doo service day by day,	D. 371
To her he vowd the service of his daies,	As. 61
with brave deeds to her sole service vowed,	As. 69
In faithfull service of faire Cynthia,	Col. 381
service high so basely they ensew,	Col. 767
T' embrace the service of sweete Poetry,	Ded. Son. iv. 7
Awaite whereto their service he applies,	I. i. 38. 4
a loose Leman to vile service bound,	I. i. 48. 6
With humble service to her will prepard,	I. iii. 9. 7
evermore embrace My faithfull service,	I. iii. 29. 8
Like to an holy Monek, the service to begin,	I. iv. 18. 9
To her makes present of his service seene,	I. v. 16. 3
To do their service to Sylvanus old,	I. vi. 33. 2
Accept therefore My simple selfe, and service evermore,	I. viii. 27. 5
vowed all Their life to service of high heavens King,	I. x. 36. 4
doen their service to that soveraigne Dame,	I. x. 59. 7
Well worthy doest thy service for her grace,	I. x. 60. 3
To be her Squire, and do her service well aguisd,	II. i. 21. 9

Service—Continued.

th' others pleasing service to abate,	II. ii. 19. 5
'To her I homage and my service owe,	II. ii. 42. 1
By faithfull service and meete amenance,	II. ix. 5. 7
Damsels which were taught That service well,	II. ix. 19. 6
Offering his service, and his dearest life,	II. xi. 16. 6
Shall doe unto her service,	III. i. 26. 9
Ne to your Lady will I service done,	III. i. 28. 4
ber knights service ought, to hold of her in fee,	III. i. 44. 9
The stubbornne feedes he to his service bownd,	III. iii. 14. 9
What service may I doe unto thee meete,	III. v. 35. 6
desire No service but thy safety and ayd,	III. v. 36. 4
Dye rather, dye, then ever from her service swerve,	III. v. 46. 9
'But, foolish hoy, what bootes thy service hance,	III. v. 47. 1
The love and service of the basest crew?,	III. v. 47. 7
never learned he such service till that day,	III. vii. 36. 9
I might doe service unto gentle Dames,	III. vii. 54. 6
'So well I to faire Ladies service did,	III. vii. 55. 1
hast a thanklesse service on thee ta'ne,	III. viii. 47. 3
Unfit faire Ladies service to supply,	III. ix. 5. 2
timely service to her pleasures meet,	III. ix. 7. 8
bath himselfe unto such service sold,	III. ix. 8. 2
He did her service dewtiful,	III. x. 9. 2
Her love, her service, and her utmost wealth,	IV. i. 6. 4
For which no service she too much esteemed,	IV. i. 8. 5
Yet he to her did dayly service more,	IV. ii. 11. 1
to her service bind each living creature,	IV. ii. 44. 4
she most fit his service doth deserve,	IV. v. 1. 8
with meeke service and much suit,	IV. vi. 40. 3
Kings and Keasars to thy service bound,	IV. vii. 1. 4
No service lothsome to a gentle kind,	IV. viii. 22. 7
all the service of the bodie frame,	IV. ix. 2. 7
with meet service waited him about,	IV. xi. 30. 4
To doe their duefull service,	IV. xi. 44. 9
To doe her service so as I am bond,	V. ii. 4. 4
The goodly service, the devicefull sights,	V. iii. 3. 2
Which didst that service unto Florimell,	V. iii. 21. 4
put to that base service of her band,	V. iv. 32. 7
To be her thrall and service her afford,	V. v. 17. 5
with gratefull service me right well apay,	V. v. 33. 9
So praying him t' accept her service evermore,	V. v. 54. 9
Offerd his service to disarme the Knight,	V. vii. 27. 2
Himselfe and service to her offered,	V. x. 12. 3
'Unarm'd' . . . as then more meete For Ladies service,	VI. ii. 18. 2
The noble ympe, of such new service fayne,	VI. ii. 38. 6
wont doe suit and service to his might,	VI. vii. 34. 2
sude and sought with all the service dew,	VI. viii. 20. 6
Ne ever had such knightly service scene,	VI. ix. 35. 3
He daily did apply him selfe to donne All dewfull service,	VI. x. 32. 6
With humble service, and with daily sute,	VI. x. 38. 2
With dayly service and attendance dew,	VI. xii. 5. 2
For my sweet Saynt some service fit will find,	Am. xxii. 4
Forget their service and about her fly,	Epith. 231
any service I might do to thee,	H.L. 6
their best service lend,	Proth. 124
Serviceable. Not good nor serviceable elles for ought,	II. ix. 32. 2
Services. To doo their kindly services as necdeth,	Hub. 273
Of comely services, or courtly trayne?,	I. xii. 14. 4
vain sheows . . . And courtly services,	III. vii. 29. 7
After long suit and wearie services,	III. vii. 53. 7
unto Venus services was sold,	IV. x. 54. 5
ill your goddesses services are drest By virgins,	IV. x. 54. 8
yeeld theyr services unto her will,	Epith. 197
Servile. Let us all servile base subjection scorne,	Hub. 134
Her servile beast yet would not leave her so,	I. iii. 44. 6
them to have my selfe, and be their servile slave,	II. vii. 33. 9
Good turnes he counted as a servile bond,	II. viii. 55. 2
he had brought it now in servile bond,	V. x. 27. 1
foot he set on his vile necke, in signe Of servile yoke,	VI. vii. 26. 5
My hart, (whom none with servile bands can tye,	Am. lxxiii. 2
Serving. Serving th' ambitious will of Augustine,	III. iii. 35. 3
serving her in her malicious use,	IV. i. 31. 2
Serving proud Radigund with true subjection,	V. v. 26. 2
Servitors. Denies them quite for servitors of his,	Col. 770
Set. See Onset, Overset.	
Upon the top therof was set a pot,	Bel. ¹ iii. 5
set on hie upon triumphing chaire,	Bel. ¹ iv. 7
upon a white horse set The faithfull man,	Rev. iii. 1
His head did shine with crownes set therupon,	Rev. iii. 3
in triumphant chayre was set on hie,	Bel. ² iv. 7
set forth The great Colosse,	Ro. ii. 9
Upon the same to set foundation sure?,	Ro. xxiv. 14
a fowling net, Which he for earrion Crowes had set,	S.C. Mar. 110
With Damaske roses and Daffadillies set,	S.C. Ap. 60
Shee set her youngling before her knee,	S.C. May 182
her sonne had sette to deere a prise,	S.C. May 299
They setten to sale their shops of shame,	S.C. S. 36
Wherewith they sette all the world on fire,	S.C. S. 87
They never sette foote in that same troade,	S.C. S. 92
Soone as thou gynst to sette thy notes in frame,	S.C. O. 25
Of smoothest marble stone in order set,	Gn. 663
my weake bodie, set on fire with grieffe,	Hub. 15
Adventure which might them a working set,	Hub. 224
They were in doubt, and flatly set aboard,	Hub. 324
He chaffred Chayres in which Churchmen were set,	Hub. 1159
Upon his head his glistering Burganet . . . he did set,	Mui. 75
every floure and herbe there set in order,	Mui. 172
No toong can tell, nor any forth can set,	As. 171
Whose girland now is set in highest place,	Ded. Son. xiii. 2
the Northerne wagoner had set His severfold teme,	I. ii. 1. 1

Set—Continued.

high hath set his throne where Tiberis doth pas. . . . I. ii. 22. 9
 He set her on her steede. . . . I. ii. 45. 9
 Ladies and Ladies . . . devise Themselves to *setten* forth. . . . I. iv. 14. 6
 triple crowne set on her head full hie. . . . I. vii. 16. 4
 Upon this dreadful Beast . . . He *sett* the false Duessa. . . . I. vii. 18. 9
 when her eyes she on the Dwarf had set. . . . I. vii. 20. 5
 two broad Beacons, *sett* in open fields. . . . I. xi. 14. 3
 Those glaring lampes were *sett* that made a dreadfull shade. . . . I. xi. 14. 9
 high her burning torch set up in heaven bright. . . . I. xi. 49. 9
 on her head they *sett* a girlond greene. . . . I. xii. 8. 6
 signes, here *sett* in sondrie place. . . . II. Pr. 4. 2
 on your shield is set for ornament! . . . II. i. 27. 7
 She set her downe to weepe. . . . II. ii. 8. 3
 Proudly to prune, and *sett* on every side; . . . II. iii. 36. 8
 set in highest seat of dignitee. . . . II. iv. 19. 4
 To chaunge thy will, and set Occasion free. . . . II. v. 17. 8
 Emongst wide waves *sett*, like a litle nest. . . . II. vi. 12. 2
 without dread or disdain She *sett* beside. . . . II. vi. 14. 6
 Nine was the circle *sett* in heavens place. . . . II. ix. 22. 8
 It might breake out and set the whole on fyre. . . . II. ix. 30. 2
 set them forth, as well he could devise. . . . II. ix. 31. 5
 Two goodly Beacons, set in watches stead. . . . II. ix. 46. 3
 set in silver sockets bright. . . . II. ix. 46. 6
 Amidst them all he in a chaire was *sett*. . . . II. ix. 58. 1
 To which while absent he his mind did *sett*. . . . II. x. 60. 3
 The other five five sondry wayes he *sett*. . . . II. xi. 7. 1
 A mighty Mazer bowle of wine was *sett*. . . . II. xii. 49. 3
 set With shady Laurell trees. . . . II. xii. 63. 1
 from Britayne *sett* To seeke her lover. . . . III. i. 8. 7
 'All my delight on deedes of armes is *sett*. . . . III. ii. 7. 1
 Imperious Love hath highest set his throne. . . . III. ii. 23. 2
 'Not so th' Arabian Myrrhe did set her mynd. . . . III. ii. 41. 1
 set her by to watch, and set her by to weepe. . . . III. ii. 47. 9
 All her delight is set on Marinell. . . . III. v. 9. 4
 themselves they set There in await. . . . III. v. 17. 6
 They did him set theron, and forth with them conveyd. . . . III. v. 38. 9
 downe to rest Her selfe she set. . . . III. vi. 10. 7
 Your glory *sett* to chace the salvage beasts. . . . III. vi. 22. 2
 Ne needs there Gardiner to *sett* or sow. . . . III. vi. 34. 1
 Set by it selfe, and ranckt in comely row; . . . III. vi. 35. 4
 set his triumphes hie. . . . III. vi. 49. 7
 He *sett* upon her Palfrey tired lame. . . . III. vii. 28. 8
 two burning lampes she set in silver sockets. . . . III. viii. 7. 1
 Upon his Courser *sett* the lovely lode. . . . III. viii. 19. 4
 all his minde is set on mucky pelfe. . . . III. ix. 4. 1
 On which their eyes and harts were wholly *sett*. . . . III. x. 34. 6
 That did her win and free from chalenge set: . . . IV. i. 12. 4
 set it all on fire by force unknowne. . . . IV. ii. 1. 4
 Paridell her scorn, and set at nought. . . . IV. ii. 3. 4
 perilous present stownd in which their lives were set. . . . IV. ii. 15. 9
 The day was set, that all might understand. . . . IV. iii. 3. 3
 Fayre Canacee upon a stately stage was set. . . . IV. iii. 4. 7
 Sir Priamond. . . . himselfe did forward set. . . . IV. iii. 6. 4
 Through working of the stone therein *ysset*. . . . IV. iii. 24. 5
 Together with this Hag beside her set. . . . IV. iv. 9. 6
 having it about her middle set. . . . IV. v. 19. 4
 First in the midst to set that fayrest Dame. . . . IV. v. 25. 4
 soone as she them saw to discord set. . . . IV. v. 29. 1
 she by her did set. . . . IV. vi. 46. 9
 in swoune, full sadly set. . . . IV. vii. 35. 4
 if she should him freely set. . . . IV. vii. 53. 8
 did set in sumptuous chaire To feast. . . . IV. ix. 13. 3
 Venus Temple is describ'd; And lovers life forth set. . . . IV. x. Arg.
 all were they set together. . . . IV. x. 29. 9
 'An hundred Altars round about were set. . . . IV. x. 38. 1
 In which were many towres and castels set. . . . IV. xi. 27. 8
 on his steed her set to beare her out of sight. . . . V. i. 17. 9
 First in one ballance set the true aside. . . . V. ii. 45. 5
 set the truth and set the right aside. . . . V. ii. 48. 1
 Of which th' one halfe upon himselfe did set. . . . V. iii. 11. 6
 To set afresh on all the other crew: . . . V. iii. 12. 4
 Then did he set her by that snowy one. . . . V. iii. 24. 1
 Like the true saint beside the image set. . . . V. iii. 24. 2
 Soone as the gates were open to them set. . . . V. iv. 38. 1
 With froward will doth set him selfe to weepe. . . . V. vi. 14. 3
 One foote was set upon the Crocodile. . . . V. vii. 7. 1
 gan forward set To save her from her feare. . . . V. viii. 6. 8
 cursed Idole, farre proclamed, He hath set up. . . . V. x. 28. 5
 set a Sneschall of dreaded might. . . . V. x. 30. 2
 long since aside had set The use of armes. . . . V. xi. 37. 3
 Did set upon those troupes with all his powre. . . . V. xi. 57. 9
 Talus sternely did upon them set. . . . V. xii. 7. 3
 there arriv'd againe whence forth he set. . . . V. xii. 28. 2
 By the way side being together set; . . . V. xii. 28. 5
 the Blatant Beast, by them set on. . . . V. xii. 41. 1
 Did set upon us flying both for feare; . . . VI. i. 16. 4
 That mote thy kindled courage set on fire. . . . VI. ii. 37. 3
 that one in hasenesse set Doth noble courage shew. . . . VI. iii. 1. 8
 unarm'd and set in secret shade. . . . VI. iii. 8. 5
 By strange occasion that he needs forth be set. . . . VI. v. 11. 9
 Upon him set, of perill nought adrad. . . . VI. v. 16. 3
 seeing one in so great daunger set. . . . VI. v. 22. 2
 Upon a mangy jade unmetely set. . . . VI. vi. 16. 8
 in some stable neare did set him up to feede. . . . VI. vi. 19. 9
 His foot he set upon his vile necke. . . . VI. vi. 26. 4
 therewith flesht upon him set anew. . . . VI. viii. 9. 7
 He in his necke had set his foote. . . . VI. viii. 10. 9
 The Damzell was before the altar set. . . . VI. viii. 45. 2
 Tooke Coridon and set him in his place. . . . VI. ix. 42. 2

Set—Continued.

set his rest amongst the rusticke sort. . . . VI. x. 2. 6
 set for stales T' entrap unwary fooles. . . . VI. x. 3. 8
 was set By his faire patients side. . . . VI. xi. 9. 8
 All set with yron teeth in raunges twaine. . . . VI. xii. 26. 7
 To set upon them in that extasie. . . . VII. vi. 23. 5
 Long lov'd the Fanchin, who by nought did set her. . . . VII. vi. 44. 4
 in some snare or gin set close behind, Entrapp'd him. . . . VII. vi. 48. 6
 Which who will read set forth so as it ought. . . . VII. vii. 9. 8
 And doth his ydle message set at nought. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 Most sorts of men doe set but little store. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 Set all your things in seemely good aray. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 and set thee all on fire With burning zeale. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 And heavenly Dominations are set. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 on her head a crowne of purest gold Is set. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 And only thinke on that before them set. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 Sets. Then sets she forth. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 In other none, but him, she sets delight; . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 he sets nought at all by Florinell; . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 Settest. setst thy kingdome in the captive harts Of Kings. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 Setteth. He pulleth downe, he setteth up on hy; . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 fully setteth his felicitie; . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 Setting. in setting of hir image up. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 From the uprising to the setting Sunne. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 in his necke Her proud foote setting. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 setting up an Idole of his owne. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 And setting on his steede her did sustaine. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 At last, about the setting of the Sunne. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 setting your immortal prayes forth: . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 spend His plenteous vaine in setting forth her prayse. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 Setting-forth. from the point where they first tooke Their
 setting forth. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 Settle. well-guided speach, So deepe did settle in her gracious
 thought. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 settle patience in so furious heat? . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 Ne suffred sleepe to settle in his brest. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 Mongst whome the more I seeke to settle peacc. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 Settled. all on uprore from her settled seat. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 So settled he his kingdome. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 settled there in sure establishment. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 grounded and fast settled On firme foundation. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 in peace and settled rest. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 May nought at all their settled mindes remove. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 Until he had her settled in her raine. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 assured Unto her selfe, and settled so in hart. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 Settling. There whilst he thus was setting things above. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 Setual. Dull Poppie, and drink-quickning Setuale. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 Seven. seven springing heds of monstrous crimes. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 seven heads, ten crownes, ten hornes did heare. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 seven heads I saw, Ten hornes. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 faire Dodonian tree . . . Upon seven (seven?) hills . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 a strange beast with seven heads . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 seven heads, budding monstrous crimes . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 Seven Romane Hills, the worlds Seven Wonderments. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 these seven hills, which he nowe Tomhes . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 heaped was On these seven Romane hills. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 Charlemaine amongst the Starris seven. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 in a siege seven yeres about me dwelt. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 seven great heads out of his body grew. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 seven Bead-men . . . Did spend their daies . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 The first and chiefest of the seven. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 with one sword seven knightes I brought to end. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 seven times dipped in the bitter wave . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 Seven times the Sunne, with his lamp-burning light. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 Seven yeres this wize they us besieged have. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 Proportiond equally by seven and nine: . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 Seven of the same against the Castle gate . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 these seven monethes day. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 Seven monethes he so her kept in bitter smart. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 ere his hand he reard, he overthrew Seven Knightes. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 Seaven women by him slaine. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 One of the worlds seven wonders sayd to bee. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 There did this lucklesse mayd seven months abide. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 Sevenfold. 'The sevenfold yron gates of grislie Hell. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 His sevenfold teme behind the stedfast starre . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 this dreadful Beast with sevenfold head . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 seven fold shield, which he from Guyon brought. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 on his shield enveloped sevenfold . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 Sevenfolded. the upper marge Of his sevenfolded shield . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 Seven-headed. where is that same great seven-headed beast. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 Seven hundred. had seven hundred yeres this scepter borne . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 Even seven hundred Princes. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 Seven-mouthed. muddy shore of broad seven-mouthed Nile. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 Seventeen. Even seventeen goodly sonnes; . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 seventene yeres, but tall and faire of face. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 Seventh. The seventh . . . Had charge the tender Orphans . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 Sever. Minos righteous soules doth sever From wicked ones. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 let the fitting aire my vaine words sever? . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 Though death his soule doo from his bodie sever. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 Damon and Pythias, whom death could not sever: . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 so soone as they do sever. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 chast affects that naught but death can sever; . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 Nor unto Cristall; for nought may them sever. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 Whose sundrie parts he from themselves did sever . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 Several. load . . . Of nightly stelds, and pillage severoll. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 The rest had severoll offices assynd; . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 call Their sondry kings to do their homage severall. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 they tooke goodly leave, and parted severoll. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 both did employ . . . severall deceits, but all in vaine; . . . VII. vii. 12. 2
 each his sundrie sheepe with severall care Gathered together. . . . VII. vii. 12. 2

Severe. approved The feends to be too cruell and *severe*, . . . *Gn.* 466
Severn. quart, Which *Severne* now from Logris doth depart: . . . *II.* x. 14. 5
of her name now *Severne* men do call: . . . *II.* x. 19. 8
them unware besides the *Severne* did enclose. . . . *II.* x. 54. 9
not the stately *Severne* grudg'd at all, *IV.* xi. 30. 6
Severus. Fought with *Severus*, and him overthrew, *II.* x. 57. 2
Sew. See *Sue*.
To spin, to card, to *sew*, to wash, to wring; *V.* iv. 81. 6
Sewde, etc. See *Sued, etc.*
Sex. Which in her *sexe* doth all excell. *S.C.* Ap. 45
in her *sex* more wonderfull and rare. *Col.* 491
the glory of her *sex*, *II.* x. 20. 6
All ignorant of her contrary *sex*, *III.* i. 47. 2
her *sexe* under that straunge purport Did use to hide, . . . *III.* i. 52. 7
by self-feeling of her feeble *sexe*, *III.* i. 54. 2
So he surpassed his *sex* masculine, *III.* xi. 4. 3
Bove all her *sexe* that ever yet was seene, *IV.* Pr. 4. 6
for to hide her fained *sex* the better *IV.* i. 7. 3
That shamefull Hag, the slaughter of her *sexe*, *IV.* viii. 35. 2
Sex's. that Emperesse, . . . her *sexe* grace: *Dec.* Son. xi. 4
Shackles. the strong *shackles* of fraile flesh', *D.* 86
His *shackles* emptie lefte, himselfe escaped cleene. *II.* i. 1. 9
Shade. Dodonian tree . . . throw forth his gladsome *shade*, . . *Bel.* v. 2
Chaunting in *shade* their sundrie melodie, *Pet.* iii. 6
ff the *shade* of Rome May . . . yeeld a seeming sight, . . . *Ro.* v. 5
This Citie, which was first but shepherds *shade*, *Ro.* xx. 9
to awake out of th' infernall *shade*, *Ro.* xxv. 2
Hindring with his *shade* my lovely light, *S.C.* F. 173
we close shrowded in thys *shade* alone. *S.C.* Ap. 32
In Sommer *shade* Dight gaudy Girlands *S.C.* Jun. 44
pypping lowe in *shade* of lowly grove, *S.C.* Jun. 71
content us in thys humble *shade*, *S.C.* O. 116
summer *shade*, under the cocked hay, *S.C.* N. 12
as he satte in secrete *shade* alone, *S.C.* D. 5
Whereas continuall *shade* is to be seene, *Gn.* 118
by the fontaine side, in *shade* to rest, *Gn.* 238
The Lyon sleeping lay in secrete *shade*, *Hub.* 952
With kindly counter under Mimick *shade*, *T.M.* 207
of that brightnes now appears no *shade*, *Ti.* 124
mine the Primrose in the lowly *shade*: *D.* 233
Or some deepe cave, or solitarie *shade*; *D.* 487
amongst the cooly *shade* Of the greene alders *Col.* 58
sitting me beside in that same *shade*, *Col.* 68
To let thy fame lie so in hidden *shade*: *Col.* 407
to revoke The forward footing for an hidden *shade*: . . . *I.* i. 12. 8
A little glooming light, much like a *shade*; *I.* i. 14. 5
For the cool *shade* him thither hastily got: *I.* ii. 29. 2
Who all that while lay hid in secrete *shade*, *I.* v. 15. 4
the stout Sansjoy doth sleepe in deadly *shade*, *I.* v. 22. 9
Hee feedes upon the cooling *shade*, *I.* vii. 3. 1
hathe in pleasaunce of the joyous *shade*, *I.* vii. 4. 2
Those glaring lampes were sett that made a dreadfull *shade*. *I.* xi. 14. 9
with her sable mantle gan to *shade* The face of earth . . . *I.* xi. 49. 7
The valley did with cool *shade* overcast: *II.* i. 24. 5
now in *shade* he shrowded yonder lies'. *II.* iii. 35. 5
not as descerned in that darkeosome *shade*, *II.* iv. 28. 4
'Cymochles; oh! no, but Cymochles *shade*, *II.* v. 35. 4
As Shepherdes curra, that in darke eveninges *shade* *II.* vi. 39. 4
found in secrete *shade* An uncouth . . . wight, *II.* vii. 3. 3
beam great brightnes threw Through the dim *shade*, . . . *II.* vii. 45. 3
to th' infernall *shade* Fast flying, *II.* viii. 45. 7
As one awakte out of long slombing *shade*, *II.* xi. 31. 8
usd to bath themselves in that deceptfull *shade*, *II.* xii. 30. 9
Through ghastly horror and eternall *shade*: *II.* xii. 41. 5
The dales for *shade*, the hilles for breathing space, *II.* xii. 58. 6
The joyous birdes, shrouded in chearefull *shade* *II.* xii. 71. 1
In secrete *shade* after long wanton joyes, *II.* xii. 72. 6
Now leading him into a secrete *shade* *III.* i. 35. 6
ere the grosse Earthes grysey *shade* Was all disperst . . . *III.* i. 67. 7
th' only *shade* and semblant of a knight, *III.* ii. 38. 3
I, fonder, love a *shade*, the body far exyld', *III.* ii. 44. 9
So strangely vewed her straunge lovers *shade*, *III.* iii. 6. 3
from the Sun their forbears fayr to *shade*; *III.* iv. 29. 9
mightie woodes which did the valley *shade* *III.* iv. 39. 4
The state of life out of the griesly *shade*, *III.* vi. 37. 5
in the thickest covert of that *shade* *III.* vi. 44. 1
Each *shade* she saw, and each noyse she did heare, *III.* vii. 1. 8
He us'd to slug, or sleepe in slothfull *shade*: *III.* vii. 12. 8
of each *shade* that did it selfe present; *III.* vii. 19. 4
her face did with a Lawrell *shade*, *III.* x. 44. 9
th' Earthes gloomy *shade* Did dim the brightnesse *III.* x. 46. 6
As if he had bene slombing in the *shade*; *III.* xi. 8. 2
From scorching heat her daintie limbes to *shade*; *III.* xi. 32. 5
Strange horrour to deforme his griesly *shade*: *III.* xii. 11. 4
al this while was plast In secrete *shade*, *III.* xii. 27. 5
Doe hunt for *shade*, where shrowded they may lie, *IV.* iv. 47. 4
Sitting in *shade* beside his grazing steede; *IV.* vi. 2. 6
covered all with *shade* And sad melancholy: *IV.* vii. 38. 8
Siting in covert *shade* of arbors sweet, *IV.* viii. 9. 2
cunningly did *shade* That part of Justice *V.* vii. 3. 3
long in captive *shade* Had shrowded bene, *V.* vii. 43. 1
full eath perswade . . . both faults to *shade*, *V.* viii. 14. 5
his false intent to *shade*, *V.* ix. 12. 7
out of an hidden *shade* There forth issewd *V.* xi. 22. 8
unarm'd and set in secrete *shade*, *VI.* iii. 8. 6
In covert *shade* him selfe did safely rest, *VI.* iii. 20. 3
Did underneath them make a gloomy *shade*, *VI.* iv. 13. 7
bis three foes shrowded in guilefull *shade* *VI.* v. 17. 8
He there in *shade* himselfe had layd to rest, *VI.* vii. 19. 2
I downe doe lay My limbes in every *shade* *VI.* ix. 23. 8

Shade—Continued.

In the woods *shade* which did the waters crowne, *VI.* x. 7. 7
In sommers *shade* him selfe here rested weary: *VI.* x. 22. 6
the thicke shrubs, which did them alwaies *shade* *VI.* x. 42. 3
Her wretched life shut up in deadly *shade*, *VI.* x. 44. 4
Lay sleeping soundly in the bushes *shade*, *VI.* xi. 38. 4
for to shrowde in *shade* from Phoebus flame, *VII.* vi. 39. 3
her dainty limbes to lay In covert *shade*, *VII.* vi. 42. 5
Ne ought to see, but like a *shade* to weene, *VII.* vii. 46. 4
in the *shade* of death it selfe shall shroud, *Am.* xxvii. 3
appeare An hundred Graces as in *shade* to sit, *Am.* xl. 4
pass away, like to a sommers *shade*; *H.B.* 68
Shaded. Others lay *shaded* from the scorching heat, *III.* vi. 17. 8
shaded oft from sunne, *IV.* Pr. 3. 7
Shades. From other *shades* hath weard my wandring mynde: . . *S.C.* Jun. 2
Waste wildernes, amongst Cynerian *shades*, *Gn.* 370
greislie *shades*, such as doo haunt in hell *Ti.* 125
llewing and slashing at their idle *shades*; *II.* ix. 15. 8
To wander in the griesly *shades* of night, *V.* x. 33. 6
Shading. With fayned colours *shading* a true case; *V.* vii. 2. 7
Shadow. no such *shadow* shalbe had againe, *Pet.* iii. 14
for succore flee Under the *shadow* of his wing; *To his Booke* 7
Nor for fruit nor for *shadowe* serves thy stocke; *S.C.* F. 128
All in the *shadowe* of a bushye brere, *S.C.* D. 2
In some coole *shadow* from the scorching heat, *Gn.* 143
In the fresh *shadowe* did for them prepayre, *Gn.* 188
Under the *shadow* of thy countenance *Ti.* 265
their greene leaves, . . . Made a calme *shadowe* *I.* ii. 28. 6
In secrete *shadow*, far from all mens sight: *I.* iii. 4. 4
eke my night of death the *shadow* is; *I.* iii. 27. 8
did rest In secrete *shadow* by a fontaine side: *I.* vi. 40. 6
did stay In secrete *shadow* *I.* vi. 48. 3
made wide *shadow* under his huge waste, *I.* xi. 8. 4
Under the *shadow* of her even browes, *II.* iii. 25. 2
In secrete *shadow* from the sunny ray, *II.* v. 32. 2
a faint *shadow* of uncertein light: *II.* vii. 29. 6
To rest thy weary person in the *shadow* coole? *II.* vii. 63. 9
Against this lifelisse *shadow* so to fight: *II.* xi. 44. 3
the brode *shadow* of an hoarie hill; *II.* xii. 30. 4
I in colourd shoves may *shadow* itt, *III.* Pr. 3. 8
like a *shadowe* wexe, *III.* ii. 44. 4
lovst the *shadow* of a warlike knight; *III.* ii. 45. 6
No *shadow* but a body hath in powre: *III.* ii. 45. 7
In whose enclosed *shadow* there was pignt A faire Pavilion, *III.* v. 40. 6
feard each *shadow* moving too or free; *III.* xii. 12. 3
We did alight, and sate in *shadow* myld, *IV.* v. 36. 3
'Under one hood to *shadow* faces twaine: *V.* xi. 66. 7
them in that *shadow* found *VI.* ii. 43. 2
for *shadow* to pretend Some shew of favour, *VI.* xi. 6. 5
In doubtfull *shadow* of the darkeosome night *VI.* xi. 13. 4
oversperd Me with the *shadow* of thy gentle wing, *II.L.* 20
shadow yet shyne in your beauteous face, *H.B.* 168
And darke the earth with *shadow* of her sight? *II.H.B.* 229
Shadowed. trec, So fayre and great that *shadowed* all the
ground, *II.* vii. 56. 2
Shadowing. Deckt all the rooffe, and, *shadowing* the roode, . . *VI.* v. 25. 3
Shadows. wall . . . cover'd all with griesly *shadows*, *Bel.* v. viii. 8
Into thicke *shadows*, there themselves to lay, *Gn.* 168
Seeing the doubled *shadows* low to fall, *Gn.* 318
To the black *shadows* of the Stygian shore, *Gn.* 383
durst those lowest *shadows* goe to see, *Gn.* 438
will to Court for *shadows* vaine to seeke, *Hub.* 912
enfold In covert vele, and wrap in *shadows* light, *II.* Pr. 5. 2
Thrise seene the *shadows* of the neather world, *II.* ii. 44. 2
Disperst the *shadows* of the misty night, *II.* iii. 1. 2
Through griesly *shadows* by a beaten path, *II.* vii. 51. 3
to faire Britomart they all but *shadows* benee, *III.* i. 45. 9
feed on *shadows* whiles I die for food, *III.* ii. 44. 3
griesly *shadows* covered heaven bright, *III.* iv. 52. 2
Him long she so with *shadows* entertain'd, *III.* viii. 10. 8
sad *shadows* gan the world to hyde *III.* xi. 55. 3
'Fresh *shadows*, fit to shroud from sunny ray; *IV.* x. 24. 1
yelowded With fearefull *shadows* of deformed night, . . . *V.* iv. 46. 2
both with hope of *shadows* vaine inspyred) *V.* ix. 41. 6
Be but vaine *shadows* to this safe retyre Of life, *VI.* ix. 27. 5
The whiles their flockes in *shadows* shrouded bee, *VI.* ix. 41. 4
hunt still after *shadows* vaine Of courtly favour, *VI.* x. 2. 7
all their shoves but *shadows*, saving she, *Am.* xxxv. 14
When others gaze upon theyr *shadows* vayne, *Am.* lxxxvii. 6
Sights never seene, and thousand *shadows* vaine, *II.L.* 255
All other sights but fayned *shadows* bee, *II.H.B.* 273
Hast after vaine deceptfull *shadows* sought, *II.H.B.* 291
doe fly away, Like empty *shadows*, *Proth.* 9
Shady. 'You naked trees, whose *shady* leaves are lost, . . . *S.C.* Ja. 31
shroude in *shady* leaves *S.C.* Jun. 54
shady woodes resound with dreadfull yells; *D.* 331
Both christall wells and *shadie* groves forsooke, *As.* 45
Under a *shady* vele is therein writ, *Dec.* Son. iii. 7
A *shadie* grove not farr away thy spide, *I.* i. 7. 2
Her angels face . . . made a sunshine in the *shady* place; . *I.* iii. 4. 8
Whiles old Sylvanus slept in *shady* arber sownd; *I.* vi. 7. 9
Beholdes her nymphes enraung'd in *shady* wood, *I.* xii. 7. 8
Fayre marching underneath a *shady* hill, *II.* i. 5. 7
Into a *shady* dale she soft him led, *II.* vi. 14. 3
to that *shady* delve him brought at last, *II.* viii. 4. 6
sett With *shady* Laurell trees, *II.* xii. 63. 2
Betwixt two *shady* mountaynes doth arise: *III.* ii. 24. 7
till they arrived were In that same *shady* covert *III.* vi. 26. 6
Emongst the *shady* leaves, their sweet abode, *III.* vi. 42. 8
Whose *shady* boughes sharp steele did never lop, *III.* vi. 43. 4

Shady—Continued.

- a *shady* glade Of the Riphocan hills, III. viii. 6. 3
 the *shady* damp Out of the goodly heaven amov'd quight, . . . III. x. 1. 3
shadie seats, and sundry flowering hankes, IV. x. 25. 4
 Under Slewblome in *shady* grove was got, IV. xi. 42. 6
 Sith *shady* damp had dim'd the heavens reach, V. vi. 21. 8
 Where he with houghes hath built his *shady* stand, V. viii. 35. 8
 Through many woods and *shady* covert's flowes, VII. vi. 41. 7
 Sits downe to rest him in some *shady* place, Am. lxvii. 3
Shaft. A *shaft* in earnest snatch'd, S.C. Mar. 96
 So far as Ewghen bow a *shaft* may send, I. xi. 19. 2
 towards gan a deadly *shafte* advance, II. iii. 34. 5
 at him a cruell *shaft* he sent: II. xi. 24. 5
 A cruell *shaft*, headed with deadly ill, III. v. 20. 4
 with that wicked *shafte* him wounded had, III. v. 24. 2
 with a *shaft* was shot through either eye, III. xi. 45. 8
 Like *shaft* out of a bow preventing speed: IV. i. 41. 3
 The wicked *shaft* . . . Stayd not, V. viii. 34. 6
Shafts. bowe and *shafts* as then none had, S.C. Mar. 113
 The one his bowe and *shafts*, Mu. 292
 Then got he bow and *shafts* of gold and lead, Col. 807
 The Birch for *shaftes*; I. i. 9. 5
 Diana he her takes to be, But misseth how and *shaftes*, . . . I. vi. 16. 9
 she the woodes with bow and *shaftes* did raunge, II. ii. 7. 3
 keepe his standing, and his *shaftes* eschew, II. xi. 27. 7
 with his killing bow And cruell *shafts*, IV. x. 55. 4
 in his hand he bore A boawe and *shaftes*, VII. vii. 29. 7
 One of his *shafts* she stole away, Epig. ii. 4
Shagged. With rugged beard, and hoarie *shagged* beare, . . . IV. v. 34. 8
 long curld locks that downe his shoulders *shagged*; V. ix. 10. 6
Shaggy-bearded. Upon a *shaggy-bearded* Goat he rode, . . . VII. vii. 41. 6
Shake. My ragged routes all shiver and *shake*, S.C. F. 5
 Thearth shronke under him, and seem'd to *shake*:— S.C. F. 220
 for he was but slowe, did slowth off *shake* Gn. 309
shake and shiver Her flaming fire-brond, Ga. 342
shake off this vile barted cowardree, Hub. 986
 clash their shields, and *shake* their swerds on ly, I. iv. 40. 3
 faith . . . The creeping deadly cold away did *shake*: I. v. 12. 4
 every tender part for feare does *shake*. I. vi. 10. 2
 all the earth for terror seem'd to *shake*, I. vii. 7. 6
 heares . . . Did *shake*, and seem'd to dance for jollity, I. vii. 32. 4
 fall, that seem'd to *shake* The stedfast globe I. viii. 23. 8
 foltring tongue, at last, these words seem'd forth to *shake*; . . I. ix. 24. 9
 seem'd uneth to *shake* the stedfast ground. I. xi. 4. 3
 his lofty crest Did fiercely *shake*, II. iii. 35. 9
 Ne all good knights that *shake* well spare and shield. II. viii. 14. 6
 every daintie limbe with horrour *shake*; III. ii. 5. 6
 though all the world do *shake*; III. iii. 25. 7
 himselfe so shall he *shake*: III. iii. 30. 2
 make him *shake*, and shortly learn to fall. III. iii. 49. 9
 they gan their shivering speares to *shake*, IV. ii. 14. 7
 He all eurag'd his shivering speare did *shake*, IV. iii. 10. 8
shake the safe assurance of their state: IV. ix. 16. 4
 makes them all to shiver and to *shake*: VII. vii. 23. 6
 But her proud hart doe thou a little *shake*, Am. x. 9
Shaked. See Off-shaked.
 Whose warlike prowess . . . *shakt* the Lusitauian soile. Ded. Soa. xiv. 12
 every breath of heaven *shaked* itt: I. iv. 5. 7
 So *shaked* he, that horror was to heare: I. xi. 9. 7
Shakt his long locks colour'd like copper-wyre, II. iv. 15. 8
 all the peece he *shaked* from the flore, V. ii. 21. 8
Shaken. Their wooden ribs are *shaken* nigh asonder. IV. ii. 16. 6
 When they have *shaken* off the shamefast baud, V. v. 25. 2
Shakes. She *shakes* off shame, II. iii. 36. 9
 it *shakes* the bottome of the bulke, V. xi. 29. 3
Shaketh. every leafe, that *shaketh* III. vii. 1. 4
Shaking. See Off-shaking.
 A soden earthquake . . . *Shaking* the hill Bel.¹ ii. 13
 My spirit *shaking* off her earthly prison, Y'an. i. 2
 in his lustlesse limbs, . . . A *shaking* fever raignd I. iv. 20. 8
 the *shaking* Palsey, and Saint Frances fire. I. iv. 35. 8
 Phoebus . . . Came dauncing forth, *shaking* his deawie hayre, I. v. 2. 4
 Which *shaking* off, he rent that you dore I. viii. 39. 6
 with stiffe force *shaking* his mortall launce, II. iii. 14. 4
 To laugh at *shaking* of the leaves light II. vi. 7. 7
shaking off his drowsy dreriment, II. vi. 27. 3
shaking off all doubt and shamefast feare IV. x. 53. 6
Shalbe (*partial list*).
 For no such shadow *shalbe* had againe. Pet.² iii. 14
 *She *shalbe* a grace, S.C. Au. 115
 Tell me, Perigot, what *shalbe* the game, S.C. Au. 1
 Or thrive in welth, she *shalbe* mine, S.C. Au. 111
 Therefore . . . this *shalbe* our plot: Hub. 154
 said he, . . . All *shalbe* taught of God, Hub. 440
 they themselves *shalbe* forgot ere long. T.M. 444
 Next to that Ladies love, *shalbe* the place, I. ix. 17. 2
 thy pleasure *shalbe* donne. I. x. 62. 1
 twice fowre hundreth yeares *shalbe* supplide, III. iii. 44. 5
 Ere they to former rule restor'd *shal bee*, III. iii. 44. 6
Shall (*partial list*). See **Shalbe**.
 For he *shall* be their God, Rev. iv. 6
 Die *shall* all flesh? I. ix. 47. 6
 brimstone, which for ever *shall* remaine. I. ix. 49. 9
 'Old man great sure *shal* be thy meed, II. iii. 14. 6
 Who meanes no guile be guiled soonest *shall*, III. i. 54. 6
 'Perdy, nay,' (said Malbecco) '*shall* ye not; III. x. 39. 1
 Yet my good lucke he *shall* not likewise pray, V. iv. 14. 8
Shallop. Did thrust the *shallop* from the floting strand: . . . III. vii. 27. 8
Shallow. Eftssoones her *shallow* ship away did slide, II. vi. 5. 1
 soone arriv'd on the *shallow* sand, II. vi. 38. 4

Shallow—Continued.

- These after came the stony *shallow* Lone, IV. xi. 39. 1
Shallows. On the rough rocks, or on the sandy *shallows*, . . . III. iv. 9. 4
Shalt (*partial list*).
 thou thy selfe herein *shalt* also live: Ti. 258
 when thou of none *shalt* be maintained, D. 83
 Now praysd, hereafter deare thou *shalt* repent; I. ix. 43. 5
Shame. For-thy thereof thou takest *shame*. To his Booke 15
 But yeelded, with *shame* and greefe adaw'd, S.C. F. 141
 for *shame* of thy swete layes. S.C. Jun. 56
 as halfe with *shame* confound S.C. Jun. 64
 They setten to sale their shops of *shame*, S.C. S. 36
 they holden *shame* of their cote: S.C. S. 111
 Cuddie, for *shame*! hold up thy heayve head, S.C. O. 1
 save my sheepe and me fro *shame*. S.C. D. 78
Shame light on him, Hub. 219
 how to scape great punishment, or *shame*, Hub. 314
 ah! for *shame*, Let not sweete Poets praise, Hub. 810
 a thousand *shames*, and *shame* beside? Hub. 976
 chose with scornfull *shame* Him to avenge, Hub. 1239
 the avengement for this *shame* Hub. 1317
 Arise, and doo thyselfe redeeme from *shame*, Hub. 1331
 Iorth with *shame* unto his judgement brought. Hub. 1876
 Behold the fowle reproach and open *shame*, T.M. 61
shame and sorrow and accursed ease T.M. 619
 at length awake for *shame*! Ti. 231
 The *shame* of Nature, the bondslave of spight, Mu. 245
 wrought her *shame*, and sorrow never ended. Mu. 264
 'shame were to revoke The forward footing I. i. 12. 7
 fearefull more of *shame* Then of the certeine perill I. i. 24. 1
 He . . . spake reprochfull *shame* Of highest God, I. i. 37. 6
 To thinke that knighthood I so much should *shame*, I. iii. 28. 3
 no greater *shame* Then . . . inconstancie in love: I. iv. 1. 7
 each to deadly *shame* would drive his foe: I. v. 9. 2
 mov'd with wrath, and *shame*, and Ladies sake, I. v. 12. 5
 Duessa I, the daughter of Deceit and *Shame*, I. v. 26. 9
 Phoebus, . . . hydes for *shame*. I. vi. 6. 8
 Plaime, faithfull, true, and eniuy of *shame*, I. vi. 20. 7
 Ne *shame* he thought to shonne so hideous night: I. viii. 8. 1
shame t' avenge so weake an eniuy; I. viii. 45. 8
 Her neither parts, the *shame* of all her kind, I. viii. 48. 1
 My chaster Muse for *shame* doth blush to write; I. viii. 48. 2
 From living eies her open *shame* to hide, I. viii. 50. 4
 with dread of *shame* sore terrifide. I. xi. 45. 9
 With rosy cheekes, for *shame* as blushing red: I. xi. 51. 4
 Either for grievous *shame*, or for great teene. II. i. 15. 8
 All wrongs have mendes, but no amendes of *shame*. II. i. 20. 5
 hide her *shame* and loathly filthinesse, II. i. 22. 5
 end their daies with irrenowned *shame*, II. i. 23. 4
 with reprochfull *shame* mine honour shent, II. i. 27. 4
 'well note I *shame* to tell The fond euehason II. i. 30. 1
 foule *shame* him follow wher he went! II. i. 30. 9
 For all so great *shame* after death I weene, II. i. 59. 8
 of *shame* affrayd, She set her downe to weepe II. ii. 8. 2
 Such prayse is *shame*; II. iii. 10. 8
 She shakes off *shame*, II. iii. 36. 9
 unto knighthood workes much *shame* and woe; II. iv. 10. 7
shame of such reprice. II. iv. 28. 9
 knights and knighthood doest with *shame* upbray, II. iv. 45. 3
 Losse is no *shame*, nor to bee lesse then foe; II. v. 15. 6
 To worke such *shame*. II. v. 17. 7
 Atin ay him pricks with spurs of *shame* II. v. 38. 9
 Tho up she started, stird with *shame* extreme, II. vi. 27. 7
 whither dost thou flye The *shame* and death, II. vi. 39. 7
shame his ugly face did hide from living eye. II. vii. 22. 8
 were it not for *shame*, he would retyre; II. vii. 37. 8
 with fowle cowardize his carcas *shame*, II. viii. 13. 4
 prickt with guiltie *shame* And inward griefe, II. viii. 44. 2
 the third for *shame* did blush, II. ix. 35. 6
 more abasht for *shame* II. ix. 43. 1
 All naked without *shame* or care of cold, II. x. 7. 6
 with all *shame* that sacred throne he fild, II. x. 21. 2
 Without or robe or rag to hide his *shame*: II. x. 58. 3
 the Prince, prickt with reprochfull *shame*, II. xi. 31. 6
shame and sad reproch, here to be red II. xii. 9. 6
shame that ever should so fowle defects II. xii. 23. 3
 for feare of lowler *shame*. II. xii. 81. 7
 And stared ghastly; some for inward *shame*, II. xii. 86. 4
 Great *shame* and sorrow of that fall he tooke; III. i. 7. 1
 For to revenge that fowle reprochfull *shame*, III. i. 9. 2
 For knight to leave his Lady were great *shame* III. i. 25. 3
 all regard of *shame* she had discust, III. i. 48. 7
 Such love is hate, and such desire is *shame*. III. i. 50. 5
 such *shame* Should ever enter in his bounteous thought, . . . III. ii. 10. 1
 worke so hainous tort, In *shame* of knighthood, III. ii. 12. 9
 To reskew her from *shame*, and to revenge her wrong, . . . III. iv. 45. 9
 To bene avenged of the *shame* he did III. v. 13. 5
 They three be dead with *shame*, III. v. 25. 9
 Fayre death it is, to shonne more *shame*, to dy: III. v. 45. 8
 Whereof conceiving *shame* and foule disgrace, III. vi. 10. 1
 greatest *shame* was to that maiden twin, III. vi. 49. 3
 for feare of *shame* and fowle disgrace. III. vii. 60. 5
 the counterfet should *shame* The thing it selfe: III. viii. 6. 5
 For *shame*, but more for feare of his grim sight, III. viii. 32. 8
 He fled . . . for *shame*, so fowle reproch to shonne, . . . III. ix. 48. 5
shame of all that doe for honor strive, III. x. 27. 4
 were it not for *shame*!— III. x. 29. 9
 nickle perill to bee put to *shame*. III. x. 39. 4
 Behinde him was Reproch, Repentance, *Shame*; III. xii. 24. 1
 Reproch the first, *Shame* next, Repent behinde: III. xii. 24. 2

Shame—Continued.

Shame most ill-favour'd, bestiall, and blinde:	III. xii. 24. 5
Shame lowrd, Repentance sighd, Reproch did scould;	III. xii. 24. 6
Shame burning brond-yrons in her hand did hold:	III. xii. 24. 8
dread of <i>shame</i> and doubt of fowle dishonor	IV. i. 8. 6
with wondrous grieffe of mynd And <i>shame</i> ,	IV. i. 37. 7
falsly seekst a vertuous wight to <i>shame</i> ?	IV. i. 48. 2
Let ugly <i>shame</i> and endesse infamy Colour thy name	IV. i. 53. 6
To let them passe at will, for dread of <i>shame</i>	IV. iv. 3. 5
(For so to lose a Lady were great <i>shame</i>)	IV. iv. 9. 3
With love of her, and <i>shame</i> of such mesprize.	IV. iv. 11. 7
east t' avenge the <i>shame</i> doen to his friend:	IV. iv. 45. 2
touched was with secret wrath and <i>shame</i>	IV. v. 17. 4
To <i>shame</i> us all with this Ungirt ublest!	IV. v. 18. 7
<i>Shame</i> and dishonour hath unto me donne,	IV. vi. 5. 7
' <i>Shame</i> be his meede,' (quoth he) 'that meaneth <i>shame</i> !	IV. vi. 6. 1
In <i>shame</i> of knighthood and fidelitie;	IV. vi. 8. 4
The <i>shame</i> of men, and plague of womankind:	IV. vii. 18. 5
fowle rebuke and <i>shame</i> Be theirs	IV. viii. 15. 4
now in feare of <i>shame</i> she more did stond,	IV. ix. 18. 5
Wherein the honor both of Armes ye <i>shame</i> ,	IV. ix. 37. 4
sooth it was not sure for womanish <i>shame</i> ,	IV. x. 41. 4
it was to Knight unseemly <i>shame</i>	IV. x. 54. 3
Astraeus, that did <i>shame</i> Himselfe	IV. xi. 13. 7
<i>shame</i> on you, O men!	IV. xi. 22. 3
vile curses and reprochfull <i>shame</i>	IV. xii. 16. 4
who now is fled with <i>shame</i> ?	V. i. 15. 9
He chose with <i>shame</i> to beare that Ladies head:	V. i. 27. 8
True love despiseth <i>shame</i> ,	V. i. 27. 9
to tell above your <i>shame</i> ?	V. i. 28. 9
He fear'd least they with <i>shame</i> would him pursew:	V. ii. 52. 7
He much was mov'd at so unworthie <i>shame</i> ,	V. iii. 10. 7
turn'd aside for <i>shame</i> to heare what he did tell.	V. iii. 16. 9
It's punishment enough that all his <i>shame</i> doe see.'	V. iii. 36. 9
So ought all faytours that true knighthood <i>shame</i> ,	V. iii. 38. 6
him selfe did <i>shame</i> on womankind His mighty hand to shend,	V. iv. 24. 3
Partly with <i>shame</i> , and partly with dismay,	V. iv. 27. 2
to this <i>shame</i> am brought,	V. iv. 27. 6
'Then sith ye needs' (quoth he) 'will know my <i>shame</i> ,	V. iv. 28. 6
some hath put to <i>shame</i> ,	V. iv. 29. 9
venge the <i>shame</i> that she to Knights doth show.	V. iv. 34. 4
T' avenge that <i>shame</i> they did on him commit,	V. iv. 39. 4
dight In womans weedes, that is to manhood <i>shame</i> ,	V. v. 20. 7
that mote his <i>shame</i> bevray;	V. v. 21. 7
dread of <i>shame</i> my doubtfull lips doth still restraine.'	V. v. 30. 9
Great <i>shame</i> to lose so long employed paines,	V. v. 48. 3
greater <i>shame</i> t' abide so great misprize,	V. v. 48. 4
badly docst thou hide Thy maisters <i>shame</i> ,	V. v. 11. 5
many brought to <i>shame</i> by treason treacherous.	V. vi. 32. 9
alasht with secrete <i>shame</i>	V. vii. 38. 3
to make prooffe of utmost <i>shame</i> ,	V. viii. 22. 6
that no <i>shame</i> might wanting be,	V. viii. 23. 1
Flying from place to place with cowheard <i>shame</i> ;	V. viii. 50. 8
for vild treasons and outrageous <i>shame</i> ,	V. ix. 40. 8
To whom he wont shew all the <i>shame</i> he might,	V. x. 30. 5
all the world spake <i>shame</i>	V. xi. 4. 7
for endlesse horror of his <i>shame</i> ,	V. xi. 19. 5
counted but a recreant Knight with endles <i>shame</i>	V. xi. 46. 9
That is the greatest <i>shame</i> and foulest scorne,	V. xi. 52. 3
Sir Burbon, blushing halfe for <i>shame</i> :	V. xi. 52. 6
stouped off his head from <i>shame</i> to shield:	V. xii. 19. 2
No <i>shame</i> to stoupe, ones head more high to reare;	V. xii. 19. 3
misfortune, which did me abase Unto this <i>shame</i> ,	VI. i. 12. 8
with uncomely <i>shame</i> Gan him salute,	VI. i. 24. 8
<i>shame</i> shal thee with <i>shame</i> requight.'	VI. i. 25. 9
'Not unto me the <i>shame</i> ,	VI. i. 26. 2
No greater <i>shame</i> to man then inhumanitie,	VI. i. 26. 9
for dread of <i>shame</i> , forgoe This evill manner	VI. i. 27. 1
<i>shame</i> he weend a sleeping wight to wound.	VI. i. 34. 4
to increase his <i>shame</i> , Would thumpe her forward	VI. ii. 10. 5
that knight wrought knightlesse <i>shame</i> ;	VI. ii. 14. 7
tooke with him the head, the signe of <i>shame</i>	VI. iii. 17. 6
as thou hast thy steed forlorne with <i>shame</i> ,	VI. iii. 32. 1
With wrathfull fury for so foule a <i>shame</i> ,	VI. iii. 43. 5
Withouten thought of <i>shame</i> or villeny,	VI. v. 9. 8
To worke his utter <i>shame</i> ,	VI. v. 14. 9
Turpine doth defeat, and <i>shame</i> For his late villanies.	VI. vi. Arg.
he them spotted with reproch, or secrete <i>shame</i>	VI. vi. 12. 9
by what meanes that <i>shame</i> to her befell,	VI. vi. 17. 1
so boldly, without let or <i>shame</i> ,	VI. vi. 20. 3
meede whereof shall shortly be thy <i>shame</i> ,	VI. vi. 25. 6
further hast thou heaped <i>shame</i> to <i>shame</i> ,	VI. vi. 34. 1
To shew such faintnesse . . . Is greatest <i>shame</i> ;	VI. vi. 35. 3
<i>shame</i> is to adorne . . . one so basely borne:	VI. vi. 36. 4
that <i>shame</i> , which kindled inward hate:	VI. vii. 2. 7
Great <i>shame</i> in lieges blood to be embrew'd!	VI. vii. 23. 6
<i>Shame</i> would be hid.	VI. viii. 5. 7
The greatest <i>shame</i> that ever eye yet saw,	VI. viii. 6. 2
inward <i>shame</i> of her uncomely case She did conceive,	VI. viii. 51. 1
that were too great a <i>shame</i> ,	VI. ix. 1. 6
worke his foe great <i>shame</i>	VI. ix. 43. 9
gentle Shepheard, pardon thou my <i>shame</i> ,	VI. x. 29. 6
of her <i>shame</i> to make a gamesome jest;	VII. vi. 51. 3
Great <i>shame</i> it is to leave, like one afrayd,	Am. xiv. 3
Great <i>shame</i> it is, thing so divine in view,	Am. liii. 9
<i>Shame</i> be thy meed, and mischief thy reward,	Am. lxxxv. 13
for <i>shame</i> His face . . . did flame,	Epg. iii. 4
Their quiet heads, devoyd of guilty <i>shame</i> ,	H.L. 290
through guilty <i>shame</i> May be corrupt,	H.B. 157
And in her ashes shrowd my dying <i>shame</i> ;	H.H.L. 19

Shame—Continued.

with despitfull <i>shame</i> Revylyng him,	H.H.L. 151
Shamed. when the <i>shamed</i> shield of slaine Sansfoy He spide	I. iv. 39. 1
Miscreant, That hast . . . Faire knighthood fowly <i>shamed</i> ,	I. vi. 41. 3
For suffering such abuse as knighthood <i>sham'd</i> ,	I. v. 21. 5
Ne all are <i>shamed</i> by the fault of one:	III. ix. 2. 5
what is he by whom ye <i>shamed</i> were?	IV. v. 6. 2
Had him abuse and <i>shamed</i> yesterday;	VI. iii. 47. 6
all knights hast <i>shamed</i> with this knightlesse part.	VI. v. 33. 9
so fayre beauty was so fowly <i>shamed</i> ,	Am. xli. 14
Shamefast. Let fal her eien, as <i>shamefast</i> , to the earth,	I. ii. 27. 6
to the knight with <i>shamefast</i> modestie They turne themselves, I. x. 15. 5	I. x. 15. 5
You <i>shamefast</i> are, but <i>Shamefastnes</i> it selfe is shee.'	II. ix. 43. 9
shaking off all doubt and <i>shamefast</i> feare	IV. x. 53. 6
When they have shaken off the <i>shamefast</i> band,	V. v. 25. 2
Shamefastness. You <i>shamefast</i> are, but <i>Shamefastnes</i> it selfe	II. ix. 43. 9
is shee'	II. ix. 43. 9
next to her sate goodly <i>Shamefastnesse</i> ,	IV. x. 50. 1
Whereto her bashful <i>shamefastnesse</i> ywrought A great increase V. iii. 23. 3	V. iii. 23. 3
Shameful. Their armes in <i>shamefull</i> wise bounde	Bel. ¹ xi. 10
armes bound at their backs in <i>shamefull</i> wize.	Bel. ² xv. 10
some-bright honour pend in <i>shamefull</i> coupe.	S.C. O. 72
and scorne their <i>shamefull</i> sin,	Mut. 373
wights Have knit themselves in Venus <i>shameful</i> chaine:	I. ii. 4. 8
No knight, but treachour full of . . . <i>shameful</i> treason,	I. iv. 41. 6
whom he . . . slew, and brought to <i>shamefull</i> grave:	I. iv. 47. 6
scorn'd of God and man, a <i>shamefull</i> death he hidd.	I. v. 48. 9
came to <i>shamefull</i> end.	I. v. 53. 6
Phoebus, lying so most <i>shamefull</i> sight,	I. vi. 6. 6
them conjure t' avenge this <i>shamefull</i> injury.	I. vii. 27. 9
read who hath ye wrought this <i>shamefull</i> plight,	II. i. 18. 2
Yonder he, . . . 'That wrought the <i>shamefull</i> fact	II. i. 25. 2
<i>shamefull</i> vaunt Of vile revenge.	II. viii. 16. 3
Hengist eke soon brought to <i>shamefull</i> death.	II. x. 67. 6
To reskew her from <i>shamefull</i> villany.	III. i. 18. 5
whenas all were put to <i>shamefull</i> flight,	III. i. 67. 1
Such <i>shamefull</i> lustes who loaths not,	III. ii. 41. 7
they, how ever <i>shamefull</i> and unkinde,	III. ii. 43. 6
<i>Shameful</i> deceit, and danger imminent,	III. iv. 53. 4
he would have hid His <i>shamefull</i> head	III. v. 13. 8
drive Their brother to reproch and <i>shamefull</i> flight;	III. v. 16. 6
in all <i>shamefull</i> sort him selfe with her defile,	III. vii. 50. 9
How suffrest thou such <i>shamefull</i> cruelty	III. xi. 9. 4
<i>shameful</i> thing Yt were t' abandon . . . chevisaunce	III. xi. 24. 5
with <i>shameful</i> spot of sinfull lust	IV. i. 53. 4
He with his <i>shamefull</i> lust doth first deflowre,	IV. vii. 12. 8
For horror of his <i>shamefull</i> villany:	IV. vii. 21. 5
That <i>shamefull</i> flag, the slaughter of her sexe,	IV. viii. 35. 2
lead that <i>shamefull</i> life, unworthy of a Knight.'	V. iv. 32. 9
Most <i>shamefull</i> , most unrighteous, most untrew,	V. xii. 42. 2
thee captvyd in this <i>shamefull</i> place?	VI. i. 12. 4
'A <i>shamefull</i> use as ever I did heare',	VI. i. 14. 1
to the <i>shamefull</i> doer it afford.	VI. i. 26. 3
avenge th' abuses of that proud And <i>shamefull</i> Knight	VI. v. 34. 4
With bitter termes of <i>shamefull</i> infamy;	VI. xii. 33. 4
Shamefuller. Much greater grieffe and <i>shamefuller</i> regret	III. i. 8. 2
Shamefully. <i>Shamefully</i> at her rayling all the way,	I. iii. 23. 3
With Elfin sword most <i>shamefully</i> betrade?	I. v. 22. 8
How <i>shamefully</i> that Mayd he did torment:	II. i. 11. 4
Would him disarm and treaten <i>shamefully</i> ;	II. viii. 25. 3
<i>shamefully</i> reproved for his rudenes fond.	III. viii. 25. 9
So <i>shamefully</i> forlorne of womankynd,	III. x. 55. 8
she had them both <i>shamefully</i> fordonne,	IV. ix. 28. 8
Where he full <i>shamefully</i> was hanged by the hed.	V. v. 18. 9
Them foully rent, and <i>shamefully</i> defaced had.	V. xi. 60. 9
He for such hanesse <i>shamefully</i> him shent,	VI. vi. 33. 2
On him that had so <i>shamefully</i> him shent:	VI. vi. 44. 6
Shameless. small gaines, but <i>shameles</i> flatterie,	Hub. 850
Rolling in rymes of <i>shameles</i> ribaudrie	T.M. 213
half enraged at her <i>shamelesse</i> guise,	I. i. 50. 2
So <i>shamelesse</i> beauty soone becomes a loathly sight.	III. i. 48. 9
Shames. those <i>shames</i> , that erst ye spake me to deface.'	VI. i. 28. 9
<i>Shames</i> not to be with guiltlesse bloud defylde,	Am. xx. 11
Good <i>shames</i> to be to ill an instrument!	Am. liii. 12
Shaming. <i>shaming</i> to have given so great head To his off-	Ro. xi. 1
spring,	Mut. 350
Shanks. crooked crawling <i>shanks</i> , of marrow emptied;	IV. x. 25. 5
To sit and rest the walkers wearie <i>shanks</i> :	IV. iii. 27. 2
Shannon. Floues up the <i>Shenan</i> with contrarie forse,	IV. xi. 41. 3
The spacious <i>Shenan</i> spreading like a sea,	IV. xi. 41. 3
Shape. See Misshape.	
This dreadfull <i>shape</i> was vanished to nought.	Bel. ² viii. 14
some quick Whose <i>shape</i> appeared not;	S.C. Mar. 75
for outward <i>shape</i> Most like a man,	Hub. 1041
gan he to himselfe new <i>shape</i> to frame;	Hub. 1266
What <i>shape</i> he list in apparition.	Hub. 1290
from the <i>shape</i> of womanhed,	Mut. 345
She grew to hideous <i>shape</i> of dryriled,	Mut. 347
excelling far each other, In comely <i>shape</i> ,	As. 16
Ah! wretched boy, the <i>shape</i> of dryrhead,	As. 133
most resembling both in <i>shape</i> and spright.	As. 213
The image of the heavens in <i>shape</i> humane.'	Col. 351
th' other halfe did womans <i>shape</i> retaine,	I. i. 14. 8
more foule . . . Then womans <i>shape</i> man would beleeve to bee. I. ii. 41. 4	I. ii. 41. 4
In <i>shape</i> and life more like a monster then a man.	I. iv. 22. 9
truth, whose <i>shape</i> she well can faine,	I. vii. 1. 5
that misformed <i>shape</i> misshaped more.	I. viii. 16. 6
More ugly <i>shape</i> yet never living creature saw.	I. viii. 48. 9
What <i>shape</i> , what shield, what armes,	III. ii. 16. 6
Whose <i>shape</i> or person yet I never saw,	III. ii. 38. 4

Shape—Continued.

- Her lovers *shape* and chevalrous aray: III. iv. 5. 5
 for thy bad And brutish *shape* III. iv. 55. 4
 That ugly *shape* so sore her terrifie; III. vii. 24. 3
 in *shape* and looke So lively and so like, III. viii. 5. 8
 every *shape* on him he could endue; III. viii. 40. 2
 as he better did their *shape* avize, III. x. 21. 2
 Twice was he scene in soaring Eagles *shape*, III. xi. 34. 1
 In Satyres *shape* Antiopa he snatch; III. xi. 35. 1
 That by her monstrous *shape* might easily be red. IV. i. 26. 9
 some celestiall *shape* that flesh did beare: IV. v. 14. 7
 was no man, but only like in *shape*, IV. vii. 5. 2
 oft admir'd his monstrous *shape*, IV. vii. 32. 7
 He wilfully did cut and *shape* anew; IV. vii. 40. 2
 it in *shape* and beautie did excell All other Idoles IV. x. 40. 1
 of his *shape* appear'd no little monument. V. viii. 43. 9
 leave his proper forme, and other *shape* to take. V. ix. 16. 9
 Whose dreadfull *shape* was never scene of none V. x. 29. 4
 Whose ugly *shape* none ever saw, nor kend, V. xi. 20. 5
 So hideous is her *shape*, so huge her hed, VI. vi. 10. 3
 That like itselfe in lovely *shape* may bee. H.H.L. 119
- Shaped.** See *Shope, Well-shaped.*
 stone . . . *Shapt* like a Ladies head, exceeding shone, I. vii. 30. 3
Shapt like a maide, II. ii. 9. 5
 All *shapt*' according their conditions II. xi. 11. 6
 it round and hollow *shaped* was, III. ii. 19. 8
 Him *shaped* thus she doekt in garments gay, III. viii. 9. 1
Shap'd like a heart yet bleeding of the wound, IV. viii. 6. 8
 blacke spot doth appear, *Shapt* like a horses shoe, V. iii. 32. 9
 They wore rich Mitres *shaped* like the Moone, V. vi. 4. 6
- Shapes.** each one Of sundric *shapes*, yet all ill-favored: I. i. 15. 7
 Such ugly monstrous *shapes* I. i. 21. 9
 he could take As many formes and *shapes* I. ii. 10. 3
 The antique *shapes* of kings and kesars straunge and rare. II. vii. 5. 9
 And ugly *shapes* did nigh the man dismay, II. vii. 37. 7
 Infinite *shapes* of things dispersed thin; II. ix. 50. 3
 hideous *shapes* were like to feendes of hell, II. xi. 11. 3
 Most ugly *shapes* and horrible aspects, II. xii. 23. 1
 into these fearefull *shapes* disguiz'd II. xii. 26. 3
 curious ymageree . . . and *shapes* of naked boyes, II. xii. 60. 6
 Infinite *shapes* of creatures men doe fynd III. vi. 8. 8
 Disguiz'd in thousand *shapes*, that none might him bewray.) III. vi. 11. 9
 the glorious Features of beautie, and all *shapes* select, III. vi. 12. 4
 Infinite *shapes* of creatures there are bred, III. vi. 35. 1
 To dreadfull *shapes* he did him selfe transforme; III. viii. 41. 1
 she could d'on so manie *shapes* in sight, IV. i. 18. 3
 Cast into sundry *shapes* by wondrous skill, IV. v. 15. 6
shapes seem'd not like to terrestriall boyes, IV. x. 42. 4
 In thousand dreadfull *shapes* doth mongst them stalke, VI. xi. 16. 7
- Shard.** See *Shared.*
 In Pbaedrias flitt barkc over that perulous *shard*. II. vi. 38. 9
- Share.** See *Ploughing-share.*
 still somewhat to his *share* did rize: *Hub.* 806
 Now Parasites and Sycophants doo *share*: *T.M.* 472
 The victorie did yeeld her as her *share*: *Mul.* 342
 their judgments *share* Mongst earthlie wightes, *D.* 199
 a large *share* it hewd out of the rest, I. ii. 18. 8
 her dew loves dery'd to that vile witches *shayre*. I. iii. 2. 9
 Debons *shayre* was that is Devonshire: II. x. 12. 6
 twixt the other twain his kingdom whole did *shayre*. II. x. 28. 9
 To whom no *share* in armes and chevalree They doe impart, III. ii. 1. 4
 did *share* The heritage of all celestiall grace; III. vi. 4. 6
 shields did *share*, and mailles did rash, IV. ii. 17. 9
 Whether of them in her should have the greater *share*. IV. iii. 39. 9
 He part of his small feast to her would *share*; IV. viii. 5. 7
 each of either take his *share* aright: V. i. 26. 5
 had encroched upon others *share*; V. ii. 32. 2
 two falses, of each equall *share*, V. ii. 48. 4
 throwne it up unto my brothers *share*: V. iv. 8. 4
 the sea it to my *share* did lay? V. iv. 17. 7
 hath seiz'd for her *share* Upon some fowle V. iv. 42. 4
 And wish that he part of his spoyle might *share*: VI. ii. 17. 3
 Whose *share*, her guiltlesse bloud, they would present; VI. viii. 38. 7
 did their labours *share*, VI. ix. 15. 7
 wisht that with that shepheard he mote dwelling *share*. VI. x. 30. 9
 all the rest, which they usurp, be all my *share*. VII. vi. 26. 9
- Shared.** not so common was his bountie *shared*: *Hab.* 1194
 First into many parts his streame he *shar'd*, *Col.* 138
 twixt them *shayrd* his realme by equall lottes; II. x. 29. 3
 Alexander, . . . *shar'd* to them the spoiles IV. i. 22. 9
 pray should equally be *shard* betwixt us tway. IV. ii. 13. 5
 Both equall paines and equall perill *shared*; IV. v. 46. 5
 Her ventayle *shard* away, IV. vi. 19. 3
 Wheresoever it did light, it thronghly *shard*. V. i. 10. 9
 to him selfe he *shard* dead; V. i. 27. 6
 Halfe of her shield he *shard* quite away, V. v. 9. 2
 mongst them *shard* equally. VI. xi. 10. 5
- Shares.** did divide this fort To them by equall *shares* II. ii. 13. 4
 this sad realme, cut into sondry *shayres* II. x. 37. 4
- Sharp.** fell Boreas with *sharpe* blast Tossing huge tempests *Ro.* xvi. 5
 beare of the *sharpe* showres; *S.C.* May 157
 with *sharpe* teeth the bramble leaves doth lop, *Ga.* 85
 the Shepheard after this *sharpe* stowre, *Ga.* 317
 with *sharpe* quips joy'd others to deface. *Hub.* 707
 The *sharpe* dislikes of each condition: *Com. Son.* i. 4
 Like two *sharpe* speares his enemies to gore: *Mul.* 83
Sharpe Isope, good for greene wounds remedies, *Mat.* 190
Sharpe sorrowe did in thousand peeces rive. *D.* 7
 Now with his *sharpe* bore-speare, *As.* 108
 me needs . . . To *sharpe* my sence with sundry beauties vew, *Ded.Son.*xvii.7

Sharp—Continued.

- the *sharpe* yron did for anger eat, I. iii. 33. 5
 the same Have reft away with his *sharpe* claws: I. iii. 41. 6
 ghosts . . . with *sharpe* shrilling shriekes doe bootlesse cry, I. v. 33. 5
 He to him rought a dagger *sharpe* and keene, I. ix. 51. 2
sharpe Remorse his hart did prick and nip, I. x. 27. 3
 Both deadly *sharpe*, that sharpest steele exceeden farre. I. xi. 11. 9
 So many furies and *sharpe* fits did haunt I. xi. 27. 4
 With *sharpe* intended sting so rude him smott, I. xi. 38. 2
 his *sharpe* sword Against her snowy breast II. i. 11. 6
Sharpe be thy wounds, but sweete the medicines be, II. i. 36. 8
 Their *sharpe* assault right boldly did rebut, II. ii. 23. 2
 a *sharpe* bore-speare she held, II. iii. 29. 1
 "The gnawing anguish, and *sharpe* gelousy, II. iv. 23. 1
 two dartes, exceeding flit And deadly *sharpe*, II. iv. 38. 8
 the *sharpe* steele, arriving forcibly On his broad shield, II. v. 4. 3
 He with Pyrochles *sharpe* debatement made: II. vi. 39. 2
 two *sharpe* winged sheares, Decked with diverse plumes, II. viii. 5. 7
 Whereat renferst with wrath and *sharpe* regret, II. viii. 45. 1
 their *sharpe* wounds and noyous injuries, II. ix. 16. 7
 He had a *sharpe* foresight II. ix. 49. 8
 His *sharpe* staring eyes, That mad or foolish seemd: II. ix. 52. 6
 On whose *sharpe* cliftes the ribs of vessels broke; II. xii. 7. 3
 in his clownish hand a *sharpe* bore speare he shooke. III. i. 17. 9
sharpe thornes and breres the way forstall, III. i. 46. 7
 with *sharpe* fits thy tender hart oppresseth sore: III. iii. 21. 9
 gan with *sharpe* reprimde Her to restraine, III. iv. 11. 4
 with *sharpe* speare the rest made dearly knowne. III. iv. 15. 6
 Ne the *sharpe* Northerne wind thereon to showre; III. v. 51. 5
 his *sharpe* dartes and whot artilleree: III. vi. 14. 5
 Whose shady boughes *sharpe* steele did never lop, III. vi. 43. 4
 Nor Aeolus *sharpe* blast could worke them any wrong. III. vi. 44. 9
 Her *sharpe* rebuke full litle did esteeme; III. viii. 26. 2
 the *sharpe* hauke which her attached neare, III. viii. 33. 4
 with *sharpe* threatens her often did assaile; III. viii. 40. 8
 the *sharpe* steele doth rive her hart in tway, III. xi. 11. 4
 Reproch *sharpe* stings, Repentance whips entwinded, III. xii. 24. 7
 Whose *sharpe* provokement them incenst so sore, IV. iv. 4. 6
 Britomart with *sharpe* avizefull eye IV. vi. 26. 1
 Right sore agrieved at her *sharpe* reproofe, IV. vii. 37. 2
 More *sharpe* then points of needles, IV. viii. 39. 2
sharpe rebuke for being over bold; IV. x. 64. 2
 with which thou diddest sway So *sharpe* a battell, V. iii. 21. 9
 with *sharpe* threats, but threatens the more increast their mood. V. iv. 4. 9
 When as their *sharpe* contention he had ceased, V. iv. 20. 7
 they were ymet With a *sharpe* showre of arrowes, V. iv. 38. 4
 With her *sharpe* Cemitare at him she flew, V. v. 9. 8
 his *sharpe* sword he threw from him apart, V. v. 13. 3
 in peeces to have torne With his *sharpe* wheelles, V. viii. 31. 7
 with *sharpe* reasons rang her such a pele, V. ix. 39. 7
 their *sharpe* speares doe both together smite V. x. 32. 2
 her cursed tongue, full *sharpe* and short, V. xii. 36. 3
 oft recule to shunne his *sharpe* despight: VI. i. 20. 4
 And in his left he held a *sharpe* bore-speare, VI. ii. 6. 6
 forth at last did breake in speeches *sharpe* VI. iii. 34. 9
 Seeing his *sharpe* assault and cruell stoure, VI. iv. 3. 3
 threatening his *sharpe* claws, now wanting powre to traine. VI. iv. 22. 9
 Least that the beasts *sharpe* teeth had any wound Made VI. iv. 23. 8
 doe him *sharpe* assay On every side, VI. v. 19. 3
 The bitter anguish of their *sharpe* disease VI. v. 32. 5
 with *sharpe* words did bitterly upbrayd: VI. vi. 33. 3
 With his *sharpe* sword he fiercely at him flew, VI. viii. 9. 2
 the *sharpe* passion being overpast, VI. viii. 19. 3
 when he him strooke With his *sharpe* steele, VI. xii. 26. 4
 yet the season was full *sharp* and breem: VII. vii. 40. 5
 Sweet is the Junipere, but *sharpe* his bough; *Am.* xxvi. 2
 With his *sharpe* dart of love: *Epig.* iv. 56
 Through the *sharpe* sorrowes which thou hast me bred, *H.L.* 16
 therewith tip his *sharpe* empoisoned darts, *H.L.* 121
 Who, seeing her faire eyes so *sharpe* effect, *H.B.* 244
 His paines, his povertie, his *sharpe* assays, *H.H.L.* 235
 can the sight that is most *sharpe* and keene *H.H.B.* 69
- Sharped.** a *sharped* spyre of Diamond *Bel.* iii. 1
sharped steeples high shot up in ayre; *Ro.* ii. 2
- Sharpen.** O . . . *sharpen* my dull tong! I. Pr. 2. 9
 those hags them selves did paine To *sharpen* him, V. xii. 41. 9
 Did *sharpen* them, and in fresh poyson steepe; V. xii. 42. 8
- Sharpened.** knottie snags were *sharpened* all afore, IV. vii. 7. 5
- Sharper.** or *sharper* edge did feele, I. xi. 36. 3
- Sharpest.** Both deadly *sharp*, that *sharpest* steele exceeden farre. I. xi. 11. 9
sharpest steele did far exceed The sharpnesse of his claws: I. xi. 12. 1
 with thy charmes the *sharpest* sight doest binde, III. x. 4. 5
- Sharp-head.** with his *sharphead* speare, Through . . . shield he
 quite did peere; I. iii. 35. 2
- Sharply.** my soule was *sharply* gryde, *S.C.* Au. 95
sharply gan to spurne flis founy steed, III. i. 5. 4
 When she for ought him *sharply* did reprove, III. vi. 11. 7
sharply saide: 'Goe, Dame; goe, seeke your boy, III. vi. 24. 2
 doth *sharply* wite For praising love IV. Pr. 1. 3
 Triamond . . . *sharply* him assayld, IV. iii. 25. 3
 thus he *sharply* sayd: IV. vi. 7. 6
 layd at them so *sharply* and so sore, IV. ix. 34. 7
 him *sharply* twight For breach of faith to her, V. vi. 12. 8
 now they doe so *sharply* him assay, V. xi. 46. 1
Sharply they all attonce did him assaile, VI. v. 18. 1
 Yet he them still so *sharply* did pursew, VI. vi. 24. 1
 so *sharply* still he him pursewd, VI. vii. 48. 1
 Words *sharply* wound, but greatest griefe of scorning growes. VI. vii. 49. 9
 So *sharply* he the Monster did pursew, VI. ix. 3. 1
sharply at him to revile and raile VI. xii. 33. 3

Sharply—Continued.

- Yet shoot ye *sharply* still, *Am.* lvii. 9
 lovers eyes more *sharply* sighted hee *H.B.* 232
 And, *sharply* launching every inner part, *H.H.L.* 158
Sharpness. Did more increase the *sharpness* of her showre. *T.M.* 478
 The *sharpness* of his cruell rending claws: *I.* xi. 12. 2
 the *sharpness* of her rankling wound: *VI.* iv. 9. 9
Sharp-pointed. Shot her *sharp pointed* beames through purest
 aire. *As.* 58
 pricking him with his *sharp-pointed* dart, *II.* v. 36. 1
 with the push of his *sharp-pointed* speare *VI.* iv. 5. 6
Sharp-staring. See **Sharp, Staring.**
Shattered. Her *shattered* ribs in thousand peeces rives, *V.* ii. 50. 3
shattered all to peeces round about the plaine. *V.* v. 10. 9
Shaumes. See **Shawms.**
Shave. First he his beard did *shave*, *V.* iii. 37. 5
 they that Ladies lockes doe *shave* away, *VI.* i. 13. 8
Shawms. With *shawms*, and trompets, and with Clarions
 sweet; *I.* xii. 13. 2
 Playing on *shawms* and trumpets, *V.* v. 4. 5
She (partial list).
 I sawe so fayre a sight as *shee*: *S.C.* Ja. 52
 If *shee* were thine, and thou as now am I? *III.* xi. 19. 4
 Where *shee* strange visions sees: *V.* vii. Arg.
 all their shoves but shadows, saving *shee*. *Am.* xxxv. 14
Sheaf. when I thought have threst in swelling *sheave*, *S.C.* D. 123
Shear. See **Sheer.**
 with their finny oars the swelling sea did *sheare*. *III.* iv. 33. 9
 through the brackish waves their passage *sheare*; *III.* iv. 42. 7
 with plummy wings doth *sheare* The subtle ayre *III.* vii. 39. 3
 The which he never wont to combe, or comely *sheare*. *IV.* v. 34. 9
Sheared. thereof nigh one quarter *sheared* away; *II.* vi. 31. 4
Shearing-feast. Emongst the shepherds in their *shearing feast*; *As.* 32
Shears. More swift then swallow *sheres* the liquid sbye, *II.* vi. 5. 2
 two sharpe winged *sheares*, Decked with diverse plumes, *II.* viii. 5. 7
Sheath. yvory *sheath*, yearv'd with curious slights, *I.* vii. 30. 7
 The dead knights sword out of his *sheath* he drew, *II.* i. 61. 1
Sheaves. bound in *sheaves*, and layd in comely rows, *Ro.* xxx. 7
Shear's. from the *shee* Beares teats her whelps to teare; *I.* vi. 24. 5
Shed. He *shed* a water, *Bel.* vii. 6
 Did in his drinke *shed* poyson privillie; *Van.* vi. 8
 teache the trees their trickling teares to *shedde*. *S.C.* Jun. 96
shed his whirling flames on either side, *Ga.* 159
 blood Which she with cursed hands had *shed* before; *Ga.* 174
 Having the blood of vanquishd Hector *shedd*, *Ga.* 527
 as if that he had *shedd* Much blood *Hub.* 206
Shed thy faire beames into my feeble eyne, *I.* Pr. 4. 5
 Dame . . . For whose defence he was to *shed* his blood. *I.* i. 55. 3
 drizzling teares did *shed* for pure affection. *I.* iii. 6. 9
 that harlott . . . That caused her *shed* so many a bitter teare; *I.* iii. 25. 4
 his blood, here *shed* in sight? *I.* ix. 37. 9
 With snowy lockes adowne his shoulders *shed*; *I.* x. 48. 2
 Her golden lockes . . . were loosely *shed* About her eares, *I.* xi. 51. 5
 Like roses in a bed of lillies *shed*, *II.* iii. 22. 6
 Sweete wordes like dropping honny she did *shed*; *II.* iii. 24. 7
 About her shoulders weren loosely *shed*, *II.* iii. 30. 2
 To *shed* your lives on ground? *II.* vi. 32. 7
 lives, it seemed, whilome there were *shed*, *II.* vii. 30. 8
 Ne drop of blood appeared *shed* to bee, *II.* xi. 38. 1
 like the boyes blood therein *shed*, *II.* xii. 45. 6
 leafe and fruite, both too untimely *shed*, *III.* ii. 31. 8
 To fly for succour to a litle *shed*, *III.* ix. 11. 8
 to that *shed*, to shrowd him from the showre, *III.* ix. 13. 3
 in her lap did *shed* her idle draught, *III.* ix. 31. 3
 The blood bath of so many thousands *shedd*, *III.* x. 32. 6
 gan the humid vapour *shed* the ground With perly deaw, *III.* x. 46. 5
 teares gan *shed* amaine, *IV.* iii. 47. 6
 He much more goodly glosse thereon doth *shed*. *IV.* v. 15. 5
 the dewy humour *shed* Did tricle downe *IV.* xi. 46. 7
 With many bitter teares *shed* from his blubbred eyne. *V.* i. 13. 9
 neither he did *shed* that Ladies bloud, *V.* i. 23. 8
 of their vitall bloud, the which was *shed*. *V.* vii. 11. 1
 wicked sealaunders by him *shed*. *V.* ix. 26. 9
 Her deawy humour gan on th' earth to *shed*, *VI.* ix. 13. 2
 Lillyes, ere theyr leaves be *shed*; *Am.* lxiv. 11
 Vouchsafe to *shed* into my barren spright *H.H.L.* 45
 Vouchsafe . . . To *shed* into my breast some sparkling light. *H.H.B.* 10
Sheddeth. smoke, that *shedde*th in the skye; *S.C.* O. 35
 Ne *shedde*th teares from lamentable eie; *Ti.* 163
 Doth weepe full sore, and *shedde*th tender teares; *I.* v. 18. 6
 all about him *shedde*th glorious light; *H.H.B.* 161
Shedding. *shedding* teares a while, I still did rest, *Ti.* 32
 So *shedding* many teares they clood the earth agayne. *II.* i. 61. 9
shedding few soft teares from tender eyne, *VI.* v. 24. 3
Sheder. He would have devoured both hidder and *shidder*. *S.C.* S. 211
Sheen. Dido! the greates shephearde his daughter *sheene*. *S.C.* N. 38
 in his new glory *sheene*. *Hub.* 1066
 To spoyle her dainty corps, so faire and *sheene* *II.* i. 10. 5
 with her sovaine power, and sccepter *shene*, *II.* ii. 40. 4
 Dioclesians fifty daughters *shene* *II.* x. 8. 4
 fell intent, against the virgin *sheene*: *III.* i. 65. 4
 Was mounted high in top of heaven *sheene*, *III.* iv. 51. 7
 His Lucia, that was full faire and *sheene*: *IV.* v. 11. 7
 past through heven *sheene*, *IV.* vii. 13. 2
 Laomedea like the christall *sheene*; *IV.* xi. 51. 3
 shone as bright as doth the heaven *sheene*: *V.* viii. 29. 5
 Upon a throne of gold full bright and *sheene*, *V.* ix. 27. 6
 Her stately towres and buildings sunny *sheene*, *V.* x. 26. 6
 as in a mirroure *sheene*, *VI.* Pr. 6. 5
 Her garment was so bright and wondrous *sheene*, *VII.* vii. 7. 3

Sheen—Continued.

- her faire hands are Silver *sheene*: *Am.* xv. 12
Sheep. All as the *Sheepe*, such was the shepheards looke, *S.C.* Ja. 7
 the while his *sheepe* there fedde. *S.C.* Ja. 12
 Arose, and homeward drove his sonned *sheepe*, *S.C.* Ja. 77
 Keeping his *sheepe* on the hills of Kent? *S.C.* F. 93
 were not that my *sheepe* would stray, *S.C.* Mar. 34
 My *sheepe* for that may chaunce to swerwe, *S.C.* Mar. 44
 letting their *sheepe* runne at large, *S.C.* May 40
 theyr *sheepe* bene not their owne, *S.C.* May 45
 what might arise of the bare *sheepe*, *S.C.* May 107
 often devoured their owne *sheepe*, *S.C.* May 128
 I am a poore *sheepe*, *S.C.* May 266
 our *sheepe* about us safely fedde. *S.C.* Jun. 88
 O blessed *sheepe*! O shepherd great! *S.C.* Jul. 53
 My seely *sheepe* like well belowe, *S.C.* Jul. 105
 Simple as simple *sheepe*; *S.C.* Jul. 130
 Nowe with a Kidde, now with a *sheepe*, *S.C.* Jul. 135
 Theyr Pan theyr *sheepe* to them bas sold, *S.C.* Jul. 179
 Theyr *sheepe* ban crustes, *S.C.* Jul. 187
 (O, seely *sheepe*, the while!) *S.C.* Jul. 190
 Never knew I lovers *sheepe* in good plight: *S.C.* Au. 20
 My *sheepe* did leave theyr wanted food, *S.C.* Au. 73
 Hey, ho, seely *sheepe*! *S.C.* Au. 74
 you, that sawe it, simple *sheepe*, *S.C.* Au. 117
 My *sheepe* bene wasted; *S.C.* S. 25
 they will buy his *sheepe* out of the cote, *S.C.* S. 40
 My seely *sheepe* (ah, seely *sheepe*!) *S.C.* S. 62
 ledde of theyr *sheepe* what way they wyl, *S.C.* S. 81
 sike bene her *sheepe*, *S.C.* S. 141
 Ycladde in clothing of seely *sheepe*, *S.C.* S. 188
 As if a Wolfe were emong the *sheepe*: *S.C.* S. 192
 This Wolvish *sheepe* woulde catchen his pray, *S.C.* S. 197
 the Wolves, that chase the wandring *sheepe*, *S.C.* N. 136
 Does save from mischiefe the unwary *sheepe*, *S.C.* D. 10
 save my *sheepe* and me fro shamc. *S.C.* D. 78
 wont t' enrage the restlesse *sheepe*, *S.C.* D. 89
 Adieu, my litle Lambes and loved *sheepe*; *S.C.* D. 153
 how to feede his *sheepe*, *S.C.* Env. 5
 To keep his *sheep*, or to attend his swyne, *Hub.* 285
 I of your fleecie *sheepe* . . . would take on me the keep. *Hub.* 289
 Unto my fathers *sheepe* I usde to looke, *Hub.* 292
 will serve my *sheepe* to gather, *Hub.* 295
 The *Sheepe* and th' Assc, *Hub.* 1068
 the *Sheepe*, to whom of yore The Foxe had promised *Hub.* 1205
 'Soft, Gooddie *Sheepe*! (then said the Foxe) *Hub.* 1213
 So went the *Sheepe* away with heave hart: *Hub.* 1222
 all my joy was on my gentle *sheepe*, *D.* 104
 'Safe then, and safest were my sillie *sheepe*, *D.* 134
 'Ne worse to you, my sillie *sheepe*! I pray, *D.* 351
 Did keepe his grassie, his litle stock and store: *As.* 4
 since first on grassie greene Shepheards kept *sheep*, *As.* 210
 Keeping my *sheepe* amongst the cooly shade *Col.* 58
 pastures . . . On which she useth for to feed her *sheepe*? *Col.* 239
 wash faire Cynthiaes *sheep*, when they be shorne, *Col.* 258
 Here to keep *sheepe*, *Col.* 658
 rather chose back to my *sheep* to tourne, *Col.* 672
 innocents trow, . . . slaine as *sheepe* out of the fold, *I.* viii. 35. 7
 forst them fly, Like scattered *Sheepe*, *II.* ix. 14. 7
 Great heapes of them, like *sheepe* in narrow fold, *IV.* iii. 41. 4
 like a sort of *sheepe* dispersed farre *V.* iv. 44. 7
 here and there like scattered *sheepe* they lay: *V.* vi. 30. 6
 Like scatted *sheepe*, to seeke for safetie, *VI.* vi. 38. 6
 this Lady, like a *sheepe* astray, *VI.* viii. 36. 8
 to the folds, where *sheepe* at night doe seat, *VI.* ix. 4. 7
 sundrie *sheepe* with severall care Gathered together, *VI.* ix. 15. 4
 To follow *sheepe* and shepheards base attire: *VI.* ix. 24. 4
 backe returning to my *sheepe* againe, *VI.* ix. 25. 7
 kept her *sheepe* with diligent attent, *VI.* ix. 37. 3
 as they sate Keeping their *sheepe*, *VI.* x. 32. 6
 Fit to keepe *sheepe*, unfit for loves content: *VI.* x. 37. 4
 Some flockes of *sheepe* and shepheards to espy; *VI.* xi. 36. 7
 Right well knew Coridon his owne late *sheepe*, *VI.* xi. 37. 6
 Unwont with heards to watch, or pasture *sheepe*, *VI.* xi. 40. 4
Sheepcote. oft in the night came to the *sheepe-cote*, *S.C.* S. 216
Sheep-hook. with his *sheepe-hooke* hath him slayne. *S.C.* Au. 34
Sheep's. with *sheepes* clothing doen hem disguise. *S.C.* S. 157
 let out the *sheepes* bloud at his throte, *S.C.* S. 207
 when lambes fail'd the old *sheepes* lives they reft; *Hub.* 322
Sheer. having vewed in a fountaine *shere* His face, *III.* ii. 44. 7
 she at last came to a fountaine *sheere*, *III.* xi. 7. 2
 which Pactolus with his waters *shere* Throws forth *IV.* vi. 20. 8
 th' Ayre to Water *sheere*, *VII.* vii. 25. 6
Sheet. See **Main-sheet.**
 her Belamour, the partner of his *sheet*: *III.* x. 22. 9
Sheets. odour *sheetes*, and Arras coverlets. *Epith.* 304
Shell. of a fishes *shell* was wrought with rare delight, *IV.* xi. 6. 9
Shell-fish. A *shell-fish* downe let flye: *S.C.* Jul. 224
 She wend the *shell-fishe* to have hroke, *S.C.* Jul. 225
Sheltered. calmy bay, on th' one side *sheltered*. *II.* xii. 30. 3
Shenan. See **Shannon.**
Shend. See **Yshend.**
 Such simplemisse mought them *shend*: *S.C.* Jul. 172
 Her fawning love . . . He would not *shend*; *I.* i. 53. 8
 The famous name of knighthood fowly *shend*; *II.* vi. 35. 2
 This odious argument my rymes should *shend*, *III.* ix. 1. 4
 Whereby the name of knight-hood thou dost *shend*, *IV.* i. 61. 3
 A stranger knight, that did his glorie *shend*: *IV.* iv. 43. 8
 on womankindc Iiis mighty hand to *shend*, *V.* iv. 24. 4
 Cynthia doth *shend* The lesser starres. *Proth.* 121

Shendst. with thy brutenesse *shendst* thy comely age, . . . H. viii. 12. 3
Shent. 'That knight should knighthood ever so have *shent*?' . . . H. i. 11. 2
 with reprochfull shame mine honour *shent*, . . . H. i. 27. 4
 all enraged thus him loudly *shent*; . . . H. v. 5. 2
 former feare of being fowly *shent* . . . III. iv. 50. 4
 light doe shonne for feare of being *shent*; . . . III. iv. 58. 7
 Their ospring bath . . . later glory *shent*? . . . III. ix. 33. 9
 hath thy lady reft and knighthood *shent*, . . . III. x. 32. 4
 hath this day so many so unmanly *shent*! . . . IV. v. 18. 9
 First he his beard did shave, and fowly *shent*, . . . V. iii. 37. 5
 To be by them dishonoured and *shent*: . . . V. viii. 23. 4
 nor for being *shent*, Would be restrayned be . . . VI. vi. 18. 8
 He for such basenesse shamefully him *shent*, . . . VI. vi. 33. 2
 On him that had so shamefully him *shent*: . . . VI. vi. 44. 5
 his deare Ladie *shent*: . . . VI. vii. 4. 5
 Else had he surely there bene slaine, or fowly *shent*. . . VI. vii. 45. 9
Shepherd. The homely *shepherd* (*shepherde*^s), nor the
 clowne; . . . Pet. iv. 4
 Now I pray thee, *shepherd*, tel it not forth: . . . S.C. F. 239
 Hye thee home, *shepherd*, . . . S.C. F. 246
shepherd must walke another way, . . . S.C. May 81
Shepherd, I list none accordance make . . . S.C. May 164
 With *shepherd* that does the right way forsake: . . . S.C. May 165
Shepherd to see them in theyr art outgoe. . . S.C. Jun. 64
 With *shepherd* sittes not followe flying lame, . . . S.C. Jun. 75
 O blessed sheepe! O *shepherd* great! . . . S.C. Jul. 53
 the cave where Phoebe layed the *shepherd* . . . S.C. Jul. 64
 Alsoone may *shepherd* clymbe to skye . . . S.C. Jul. 101
 whilome was the first *shepherd*, . . . S.C. Jul. 127
 nothing such thilk *shepherde* was . . . S.C. Jul. 145
shepherd mought he meeke and mylde, . . . S.C. Jul. 153
 A *shepherd* trewe, yet not so true . . . S.C. Jul. 163
 He is a *shepherd* great in gree, . . . S.C. Jul. 215
 Now farwell, *shepherd*, . . . S.C. Jul. 231
 The while the *shepherd* selfe did spill. . . S.C. Au. 60
 The *shepherd* of Ida that judged beauties Queene. . . S.C. Au. 138
 The jolly *shepherd* that was of yore . . . S.C. S. 26
 Is nowe nor jollye, nor *shepherd* more. . . S.C. S. 27
 Thilk same *shepherd* mought I well marke, . . . S.C. S. 180
 Never had *shepherd* so kene a kurre, . . . S.C. S. 182
 the *shepherd* would breake his sleepe, . . . S.C. S. 193
 the *shepherd* his practise spied, . . . S.C. S. 202
 with *shepherd* sittes not playe, . . . S.C. S. 232
 the *shepherd* that did fetch his dame . . . S.C. O. 28
 Dido! the greate *shepherde* his daughter sheene. . . S.C. N. 38
 'O thou greate *shepherd*, Lobbin, . . . S.C. N. 113
 No danger there the *shepherd* can astert; . . . S.C. N. 187
 Ay, francke *shepherd*, how bene thy verses meint . . . S.C. N. 203
 The gentle *shepherd* satte beside a springe, . . . S.C. D. 1
 A good old *shepherde*, Wrenock was his name, . . . S.C. D. 41
 To teach the ruder *shepherd* . . . S.C. Env. 5
 the *shepherd*, seeing day appeare, . . . Gn. 70
 each *shepherd* sings As merrie notes . . . Gn. 147
 his carelesse time This *Shepherd* drives, . . . Gn. 154
 gan the *shepherd* gather into one His stragling Goates, . . . Gn. 161
 the *Shepherd* self, tending his stocke, . . . Gn. 237
 A Gnat, unto the sleepe *Shepherd* went; . . . Gn. 283
 the *Shepherd* after this sharpe stowe, . . . Gn. 317
 the sloathfull fit . . . Had left the heavie *Shepherd*, . . . Gn. 642
 The *Shepherd* hath thy deaths record engraved. . . Gn. 688
 drew the wicked *Shepherd* to his will. . . Hub. 320
 He is the *Shepherd*, and the Priest is hee; . . . Hub. 443
 Whether he *shepherd* be, or shepherds swaine, . . . Ti. 234
 Then stay, Alcyon, gentle *shepherd*! . . . D. 68
 her own *Shepherd*, Colin, her owne *Shepherd*, . . . D. 229
 Weepe, *Shepherd*! weepe, to make my undersong. . . D. 245
 Weep, *Shepherd*! weep, to make mine undersong. . . D. 294
 Ne ever *Shepherd* sound his Oaten quill . . . D. 325
 Weepe, *Shepherd*! weepe, to make my undersong. . . D. 343, 392, 441, 490
 Cease, *Shepherd*! cease, and end thy undersong.' . . . D. 539
 A gentle *shepherd* borne in Aready, . . . As. 1
 Of gentlest race that ever *shepherd* bore, . . . As. 2
 In all that seemly *shepherd* might behove. . . As. 10
 lov'd this *shepherd* dearest in degree, . . . Col. 14
 To whom the *shepherd* gently answered thus; . . . Col. 36
 a strange *shepherd* chaunst to find me out, . . . Col. 60
 The *Shepherd* of the Ocean by name, . . . Col. 66
 In sort as I it to that *shepherd* told; . . . Col. 101
 What dittie did that other *shepherd* sing: . . . Col. 160
 Small needments else need *shepherd* to prepare. . . Col. 195
 That *shepherd* I besought to me to tell, . . . Col. 229
 the *shepherd* which hath charge in chief, . . . Col. 244
 Those same, the *shepherd* told me, . . . Col. 276
 as that same *shepherd* still us gyuded, . . . Col. 331
 I, base *shepherd*, hold and blind, . . . Col. 348
 how that *shepherd* strange thy cause advanced.' . . . Col. 357
 'The *Shepherd* of the Ocean . . . Col. 358
 joyd that country *shepherd* ought could fynd . . . Col. 366
 there is a new *shepherd* late up sprong, . . . Col. 416
 there that *Shepherd* of the Ocean is, . . . Col. 428
 A gentler *shepherd* may no where be found: . . . Col. 445
 'Shepherd, enough of shepherds thou hast told, . . . Col. 457
 verse of noblest *shepherd* lately dead . . . Col. 534
Shepherd, what ever thou hast heard . . . Col. 568
 Such loftie flight base *shepherd* seemeth not, . . . Col. 618
 Which she to Colin her poore *shepherd* shewed.' . . . Col. 647
 'Shepherd, (said Thestylis) . . . Col. 676
 life, For *shepherd* fit to lead . . . Col. 689
 Ne is there *shepherd*, ne yet shepherds swaine, . . . Col. 819
 'Shepherd, it seems that some celestiall rage . . . Col. 823

Shepherd—Continued.

As gentle *shepherd* in sweete eventide, . . . I. i. 23. 1
 The fearefull *shepherd*, . . . Under them never sat, . . . I. ii. 28. 7
 Proteus is *Shepherd* of the seas of yore, . . . III. viii. 30. 1
 Whiles yet on Ida he a *shepherd* hight, . . . III. ix. 36. 3
 A *shepherd*, when Mnemosyne he catcht; . . . III. xi. 35. 3
 the *shepherd* Coridon For her did languish, . . . VI. ix. 10. 5
 This new-come *shepherd* had his market mard. . . VI. ix. 40. 8
 in the midst a *Shepherd* piping he did see. . . VI. x. 10. 9
 Was she to whom that *shepherd* pypt alone; . . . VI. x. 15. 8
 That jolly *shepherd*, which there piped, . . . VI. x. 16. 3
 Pype, jolly *shepherd*, pype thou now apace . . . VI. x. 16. 6
 All save the *shepherd*, who . . . broke his bag-pipe quight, . . . VI. x. 18. 4
 'Haile, jolly *shepherd*, . . . VI. x. 19. 2
 Tho gan that *shepherd* thus for to dilate: . . . VI. x. 21. 1
 'Then wote, thou *shepherd*, whatsoever thou bee, . . . VI. x. 21. 2
 Pardon thy *shepherd*, . . . VI. x. 28. 4
 When thus that *shepherd* ended had his speach, . . . VI. x. 29. 1
 gentle *Shepherd*, pardon thou my shame, . . . VI. x. 29. 6
 wisht that with that *shepherd* he mote dwelling share. . . VI. x. 30. 9
 the *shepherd* Coridon . . . Did strive to match . . . VI. x. 33. 1
 the *Shepherd* streight with jealousie did frize, . . . VI. x. 33. 9
 read thou, *shepherd*, read what destiny . . . VI. xi. 29. 7
 when the *Shepherd* breathed had awhyle, . . . VI. xi. 30. 1
 At length a *Shepherd* . . . Came to the place; . . . VI. xi. 9. 1
 That *Shepherd* Colin dearely did condole, . . . VII. vi. 40. 5
 The Latman *shepherd* (**shepherd*) once unto thee brought, . . . Epith. 380
Shepherdess. 'Ne let Elisa, royall *Shepherdesse*, . . . envy, . . . D. 225
 The gentlest *shepherdesse* that lives this day, . . . As. 212
 a great *shepherdesse*, that Cynthia hight, . . . Col. 234
 'If then (quoth I) a *shepherdesse* she bee, . . . Col. 236
 shee That is so great a *shepherdesse* her selfe, . . . Col. 369
 Gan to inquire for that faire *shepherdesse*, . . . VI. xi. 11. 6
Shepherd-grooms. the listning rout of *shepherd groomes*, . . . Ti. 228
 He chaunst to spy a sort of *shepherd groomes*, . . . VI. ix. 5. 2
Shepherd-lasses. Well may the *shepherd lasses* now lament; D. 222
 ye *Shepherd lasses*! who shall lead Vour wandring troupes; D. 316
Shepherd-like. Peters successor . . . Who, *shepherdlike*, (as
 fates the same foreseeing) . . . Ro. xviii. 13
Shepherd peers. I to much beleevd my *shepherd peeres*,) . . . S.C. D. 39
 where were ye this while his *shepherd peeres*, . . . As. 127
Shepherd's. The ploughmans hope and *shepherds* labour vaine: Ro. xiv. 4
 This Citie, which was first but *shepherds* shade, . . . Ro. xx. 9
 A *shepherds* swaine, saye, did thee sing . . . To his Booke 9
 A *shepherds* boye . . . Led forth his flock, . . . S.C. Ja. 1
 All as the Sheepe, such was the *shepherds* looke, . . . S.C. Ja. 7
Shepherds devise she hateth as the snake, . . . S.C. Ja. 65
 Colin thou kenst, the Southerne *shepherdes* boye; . . . S.C. Ap. 21
 In her *shepherds* swayne, . . . S.C. Ap. 98
 holden scorn of homely *shepherds* quill: . . . S.C. Jun. 67
 she the truest *shepherds* hart made bleede, . . . S.C. Jun. 111
 What, ho! thou jollye *shepherds* swayne, . . . S.C. Jul. 5
 to holden chat With seely *shepherds* swayne, . . . S.C. Jul. 30
 never was abhord The simple *shepherds* kynd, . . . S.C. Jul. 140
 O Colin, Colin! the *shepherds* joye, . . . S.C. Au. 193
 they will carven the *shepherds* throte. . . S.C. S. 41
 The *shepherdes* swayne you cannot wel ken, . . . S.C. S. 42
 they will listen to the *shepherds* voyce, . . . S.C. S. 142
 had he cond the *shepherds* call, . . . S.C. S. 215
 Ne would she scorn the simple *shepherds* swaine; . . . S.C. N. 97
 Rude ditties, tunc to *shepherds* Oaten reede, . . . S.C. D. 14
 in derring-doe compare With *shepherds* swayne . . . S.C. D. 44
 Unto the shifting of the *shepherds* foote, . . . S.C. D. 116
 ever creepe into the *shepherds* den. . . Gn. 96
 this *Shepherds* floeke Lay everie where, . . . Gn. 233
 Wake, *shepherds* boye, at length awake for shame! . . . Ti. 231
 Whether he shepheard he, or *shepherds* swaine, . . . Ti. 234
 Do pluck it softly for that *shepherds* sake. . . As. 198
 The *shepherds* boy (best known by that name) . . . Col. 1
 told her father by a *shepherds* boy, . . . Col. 147
 Not for my skill, but for that *shepherds* sake.' . . . Col. 455
 Ne is there shepheard, ne yet *shepherds* swaine, . . . Col. 819
 Muse whylome did maske . . . in lowly *Shepherds* weeds, . . . I. Pr. 1. 2
 As *Shepherds* curte, that in darke eveninges shade . . . II. vi. 39. 4
 the *Shepherds* swaine A Lyon and a Tigre doth espye, . . . II. ix. 14. 7
 love a *Shepherds* daughter for his dearest Dame. . . III. xi. 38. 9
 As it had bene two *shepherds* cures . . . V. xii. 38. 5
 ne was there *shepherds* swayne, But did her honour; . . . VI. ix. 10. 1
 With *shepherds* hooke in hand, and fit attyre, . . . VI. ix. 13. 8
 To follow sheepe and *shepherds* base attire: . . . VI. ix. 24. 4
 being bred under base *shepherds* wings, . . . VI. ix. 35. 4
 himselfe address In *shepherds* weed; . . . VI. ix. 36. 4
 Instead of Steele-head speare, a *shepherds* hooke; . . . VI. ix. 36. 5
 She was, to weete, that jolly *Shepherds* lasse, . . . VI. x. 16. 1
 He had no weapon but his *shepherds* hooke . . . VI. x. 36. 1
 saw his *shepherds* cottage spoiled quight, . . . VI. xi. 25. 2
 Coridon it was, the silly *shepherds* hynd. . . VI. xi. 27. 9
 old father MOLE, whom *Shepherds* quill Renowned hath . . . VII. vi. 36. 8
Shepherds. See Fellow-shepherds.
 Then tooke the *shepherds* Kingly ornaments, . . . Ra. xviii. 5
 Such an one *shepherds* would make full faine; . . . S.C. F. 67
 Of fayre Elisa, Queene of *shepherdes* all, . . . S.C. Ap. 34
 I sawe a shole of *shepherdes* outgoe . . . S.C. May 20
shepherdes for the Devils stedd, . . . S.C. May 43
 When great Pan account of *shepherdes* shall aske. . . S.C. May 54
 What shoulde *shepherds* other things tend, . . . S.C. May 63
shepherds (as Algrind used to say) . . . S.C. May 75
 When *shepherds* had none inheritance, . . . S.C. May 105
 Well ywis was it with *shepherds* thoe: . . . S.C. May 109
 Lulled the *shepherds* in such securitie, . . . S.C. May 119

Shepherds—Continued.

under colour of <i>shepherds</i> ,	S.C. May 126
the <i>shepherds</i> that did hem kepe:	S.C. May 129
How shouldest <i>shepherdes</i> live,	S.C. May 148
That <i>shepherdes</i> so witen ech others life,	S.C. May 159
Much needeth all <i>shepherds</i> hent to knowe,	S.C. May 313
where <i>shepherds</i> rich . . . bene every where to see:	S.C. Jun. 21
The God of <i>shepherds</i> , Tityrus, is dead,	S.C. Jun. 81
was the sovereigne head Of <i>shepherds</i> all	S.C. Jun. 84
Ye gentle <i>Shepherds</i> , which your flockes do feede,	S.C. Jun. 106
used <i>shepherds</i> all To feede theyr flockes	S.C. Jul. 65
<i>shepherdes</i> bene forsayd From places of delight,	S.C. Jul. 69
<i>Shepherds</i> they weren of the best,	S.C. Jul. 121
(No such mought <i>shepherds</i> bee)	S.C. Jul. 150
(Mought they good <i>shepherds</i> bene?)	S.C. Jul. 178
<i>shepherds</i> (sayd he) there doen leade,	S.C. Jul. 185
Sike syrlye <i>shepherds</i> han we none,	S.C. Jul. 203
wont to make the jolly <i>shepherds</i> gladd,	S.C. Au. 9
ye jolly <i>shepherds</i> twayne:	S.C. An. 51
tell me, <i>shepherds</i> ,	S.C. An. 139
blowe your pypes, <i>shepherds</i> , til you be at home;	S.C. Au. 197
The <i>shepherds</i> there robben one another,	S.C. S. 38
the <i>shepherds</i> bene ydle and still,	S.C. S. 80
playnely to speake of <i>shepherds</i> most what,	S.C. S. 104
All for her <i>shepherds</i> bene beastly and blont,	S.C. S. 109
Sike as the <i>shepherds</i> , sike henc her sheepe,	S.C. S. 141
heedy <i>shepherds</i> to discerne their face;	S.C. S. 167
<i>Shepherds</i> sich, God mought us many send,	S.C. S. 178
' <i>Shepherds</i> , that by your flockes on Kentish downes abyde,	S.C. N. 63
So well she couth the <i>shepherds</i> entertayne	S.C. N. 95
Make hast, ye <i>shepherds</i> , thether to revert:	S.C. N. 191
'O sovereigne Pan! thou god of <i>shepherds</i> all,	S.C. D. 7
O! the great happines, which <i>shepherds</i> have,	Gn. 89
Moungt simple <i>shepherds</i> they do boast their skill,	T.M. 329
<i>shepherds</i> leave their lambs unto mischaunce,	Ti. 327
'Oft did the <i>Shepherds</i> . . . Daylie resort to me	D. 141
flockes and <i>shepherds</i> caused to rejoice,	D. 315
<i>Shepherds</i> , that wont, on pipes of oaten reed,	As. Pr. 1
Hearke, ye gentle <i>shepherds</i> , to my song,	As. Pr. 5
Emongst the <i>shepherds</i> in their shearing feast;	As. 32
all the sports that <i>shepherds</i> are enong,	As. 76
A sort of <i>shepherds</i> , sewing of the chace,	As. 139
Had not good hap those <i>shepherds</i> thether led,	As. 144
The <i>shepherds</i> all which loved him full deare,	As. 200
since first on grassie greene <i>Shepherds</i> kept sheep,	As. 210
Harke then, ye jolly <i>shepherds</i> , to my song,	Col. 51
the <i>shepherds</i> which my Cynthia serve At sea,	Col. 260
The <i>shepherds</i> there abroad may safely lie,	Col. 316
hath so many <i>shepherds</i> in her fee,	Col. 370
be the <i>shepherds</i> which do serve her laesie,	Col. 372
better <i>shepherds</i> be not under skie,	Col. 377
Helpe, O ye <i>shepherds</i> , helpe ye all in this,	Col. 436
enough of <i>shepherds</i> thou hast told,	Col. 457
Then we poore <i>shepherds</i> are accustomed here,	Col. 785
we poore <i>shepherds</i> whether rightly so,	Col. 795
'Ah! <i>shepherds</i> , (then said Colin)	Col. 927
How the rude <i>Shepherds</i> after him did stare,	III. xi. 34. 7
<i>shepherds</i> singing to their flockes	VI. ix. 4. 3
to the little cots, where <i>shepherds</i> lie	VI. ix. 4. 8
So farre the meane of <i>shepherds</i> to excell,	VI. ix. 11. 3
warn'd the <i>shepherds</i> to their homes to hast	VI. ix. 13. 3
to commend the happie life Which <i>Shepherds</i> lead,	VI. ix. 18. 9
This simple sort of life that <i>shepherds</i> lead,	VI. ix. 33. 8
oft complaine Of Pastorell to all the <i>shepherds</i>	VI. ix. 38. 8
The dwelling of these <i>shepherds</i> did invade,	VI. x. 39. 7
Where wont the <i>shepherds</i> oft their pypes resound,	VI. xi. 26. 8
Which with those gentle <i>shepherds</i> here I wont to lead,	VI. xi. 32. 9
Some flockes of sheepe and <i>shepherds</i> to espy;	VI. xi. 36. 7
When him the silly <i>Shepherds</i> came to see,	H.I.L. 230
Shepherds' Pallaces . . . were <i>shepherds</i> cottages somewhile. <i>Ro.</i> xviii. 4	
Pan, thou <i>shepherds</i> God that once didst love,	S.C. Ja. 17
thereto aye woungt to repayre The <i>shepherds</i> daughters	S.C. F. 120
When <i>shepherdes</i> groomes han leave to playe,	S.C. Mar. 62
<i>Shepherds</i> delights he dooth them all forswear;	S.C. Ap. 13
Which Pan, the <i>shepherds</i> God, of her begot:	S.C. Ap. 51
'Ye <i>shepherds</i> daughters, that dwell on the greene,	S.C. Ap. 127
The <i>shepherds</i> God so wel them guided,	S.C. May 113
Tho gan <i>shepherds</i> swaines to looke aloft,	S.C. May 124
This was the first source of <i>shepherds</i> sorowe,	S.C. May 130
To wyten <i>shepherds</i> welth:	S.C. Jul. 210
thou wont the <i>shepherds</i> laddes to leade	S.C. O. 4
endles sovenaunce Emong the <i>shepherds</i> swaines	S.C. N. 6
Sing now, ye <i>shepherds</i> daughters,	S.C. N. 77
<i>shepherds</i> wonted solace is extinct,	S.C. N. 106
was the saynt of <i>shepherds</i> light,	S.C. N. 176
whilome was poore <i>shepherds</i> pryde,	S.C. N. 198
The <i>shepherds</i> God (perdie God was he none)	S.C. D. 50
'Now leave, ye <i>shepherds</i> boyes, your merry glee;	S.C. D. 139
the <i>Shepherds</i> swaines Were wont . . . to sing,	T.M. 279
The <i>Shepherds</i> daughters dauncing in a rownd!	D. 310
faire Damsels! <i>Shepherds</i> dere delights,	D. 526
Young Astrophel, the pride of <i>shepherds</i> praise,	As. 7
how great a losse Had all the <i>shepherds</i> nation	Col. 17
Amyntas, floure of <i>shepherds</i> pride forlorne!	Col. 439
Of all the <i>shepherds</i> daughters which there bee,	Col. 556
Amongst the <i>shepherds</i> daughters dancing rownd,	Col. 641
to warne yong <i>shepherds</i> wandring wit,	Col. 684
the other crew Of <i>shepherds</i> daughters	Col. 932
Shouting, and singing all a <i>shepherds</i> ryme;	I. vi. 13. 7
Both clad in <i>shepherds</i> weeds agreeably,	VI. xi. 36. 2

Shepherds'—Continued.

both with <i>shepherds</i> hookes:	VI. xi. 36. 3
Shepherd-swain. how fast reneth the <i>shepherd swayne</i>	S.C. Au. 32
Then up, I say, thou jolly <i>shepherd swayne</i> ,	S.C. N. 47
Thus is this Ape become a <i>shepherd swaine</i> ,	Hub. 303
Aleyon he, the jollie <i>Shepherd swaine</i>	D. 54
Shepherd-swains. We but his <i>shepherd swaines</i> ordain'd to bee. <i>Hub.</i> 444	
The <i>shepherd swaines</i> that did about him play:	Col. 6
them fond Emongst the <i>shepherd swaines</i> ,	II. viii. 40. 9
the gentle <i>Shepherd swaines</i> ,	III. vi. 15. 6
The lustie <i>shepherd swaines</i> sate in a rout,	VI. ix. 8. 5
when as the <i>shepherd swaines</i> together Were met	VI. ix. 41. 1
Shidder. See <i>Sheder</i> .	
Shield. God <i>shield</i> , man, that I should clime,	S.C. Jul. 9
God <i>shield</i> , man, he should so ill have thrive,	S.C. S. 226
thwarting his huge <i>shield</i> , Them battell bad,	Gn. 514
that which Vulcane made to <i>sheild</i> Achilles life	Mul. 63
to her selfe she gives her Aegide <i>shield</i> ,	Mul. 321
Ycladd in mightie armes and silver <i>shield</i> ,	I. i. 1. 2
Upon his <i>shield</i> the like was also scord,	I. i. 2. 5
she . . . Lept fierce upon his <i>shield</i> ,	I. i. 18. 6
In mighty armes he was yclad anon, And silver <i>shield</i> ;	I. ii. 11. 4
In whose great <i>shield</i> was writ with letters gay	I. ii. 12. 7
glauncing downe his <i>shield</i> from blame him fairly blest.	I. ii. 18. 9
The Sarazins <i>shield</i> , signe of the conquerour,	I. ii. 20. 7
she him spyde, By his like seeming <i>shield</i>	I. iii. 26. 6
on his <i>shield</i> Sansloy in bloody lines was dyde,	I. iii. 33. 9
Through vainly crossed <i>shield</i> he quite did perce;	I. iii. 35. 3
Through <i>shield</i> and body eke he should him beare:	I. iii. 35. 5
ramping on his <i>shield</i> , did weene the same Have reft away	I. iii. 41. 5
from his griping pawes He hath his <i>shield</i> redeemd,	I. iii. 41. 9
heathnish <i>shield</i> , wherein with letters red, Was writt	I. iv. 38. 5
the shamed <i>shield</i> of slaine Sansfoy	I. iv. 39. 1
if that either to that <i>shield</i> bad right,	I. iv. 40. 8
Whose <i>shield</i> he beares renverst,	I. iv. 41. 9
his unworthie ware His worthie <i>shield</i> ,	I. iv. 47. 5
'he beares a charmed <i>shield</i> ,	I. iv. 50. 5
his <i>shield</i> is hangd with bloody hew;	I. v. 5. 8
his brothers <i>shield</i> , which hong thereby:	I. v. 10. 3
here thy <i>shield</i> is hangd for victors hyre?	I. v. 10. 7
I his <i>shield</i> have quit from dying foe,	I. v. 11. 4
'Thine the <i>shield</i> , and I, and all!'	I. v. 11. 9
Goe say, his foe thy <i>shield</i> with his doth beare,	I. v. 13. 4
The conquest yours; I yours, the <i>shield</i> , and glory yours,	I. v. 14. 9
the <i>shield</i> , the cause of enmitie	I. v. 15. 9
catching up in hast his three-square <i>shield</i>	I. vi. 41. 8
ere he could . . . gett his <i>shield</i> ,	I. vii. 8. 2
His silver <i>shield</i> , now idle, maisterlesse;	I. vii. 19. 6
His warlike <i>shield</i> all closely cover'd was,	I. vii. 33. 1
Before that <i>shield</i> did fade, and suddene fall:	I. vii. 35. 4
Both <i>shield</i> and sword, and armour all he wrought	I. vii. 36. 6
his mightie <i>shield</i> Upon his manly arme	I. vii. 6. 6
The stroke upon his <i>shield</i> so heavie lites,	I. viii. 18. 7
his <i>shield</i> , that covered was, Did loose his vele	I. viii. 19. 1
amazd At flashing beames of that sunshiny <i>shield</i> ,	I. viii. 20. 2
he has redd his end In that bright <i>shield</i> ,	I. viii. 21. 5
high amongst all knights hast hong thy <i>shield</i> ,	I. x. 60. 6
his angry needle shott Quite through his <i>shield</i> ,	I. xi. 38. 6
did fiercely fall Upon his sunne-bright <i>shield</i> ,	I. xi. 40. 9
The other foote, fast fixed on his <i>shield</i> ,	I. xi. 43. 1
The paw . . . hong still on the <i>shield</i> ,	I. xi. 43. 9
in his silver <i>shield</i> He bore a bloodie Crosse	I. i. 18. 8
on your <i>shield</i> is set for ornament!	II. i. 27. 7
That decks and armes your <i>shield</i> with faire defence:	II. i. 28. 8
that deare Crosse upon your <i>shield</i> deivid,	II. i. 31. 8
His unbroad <i>shield</i> about his wrest he bond,	II. ii. 21. 5
on his <i>shield</i> like yron sledges bet:	II. ii. 22. 4
many-folded <i>shield</i> he bound about his wrest	II. iii. 1. 9
Withouten sword or <i>shield</i> , an hoste to quayle?	II. iii. 17. 1
Behind his backe he bore a brasen <i>shield</i> ,	II. iv. 38. 1
To be the <i>shield</i> of some redoubted knight;	II. iv. 38. 6
advamst his <i>shield</i> atweene,	II. iv. 46. 6
arriving forcibly On his broad <i>shield</i> , bitt not,	II. v. 4. 4
the upper marge Of his sevenfolded <i>shield</i>	II. v. 6. 3
That on his <i>shield</i> depainted he did see:	II. v. 11. 8
Cymochles sword on Guyons <i>shield</i> yglauust,	II. vi. 31. 3
Ne all good knights that shake well speare and <i>shield</i>	II. viii. 14. 6
And of that <i>shield</i> , more worthy of good knight;	II. viii. 15. 8
rude hand upon his <i>shield</i> he laid,	II. viii. 17. 1
bore after him an heben launce And coverd <i>shield</i>	II. viii. 17. 7
Guyons <i>shield</i> about his wrest he bond:	II. viii. 22. 7
seven fold <i>shield</i> , which he from Guyon brought,	II. viii. 32. 5
in his <i>shield</i> . . . Their strokes did raine:	II. viii. 35. 5
whiles his <i>shield</i> was wyde,	II. viii. 36. 4
The one upon his covered <i>shield</i> did fall,	II. viii. 38. 3
Ne <i>shield</i> defend the thunder of his throwes:	II. viii. 41. 3
(Who Guyons <i>shield</i> cast ever him before,	II. viii. 43. 2
his <i>shield</i> he lakt And sword saw not,	II. viii. 53. 3
robbed mee Of my good sword and <i>shield</i> ?	II. viii. 54. 2
recov'ring his stolne sword, And Guyon his lost <i>shield</i> ,	II. ix. 2. 3
on your <i>shield</i> , so goodly scord,	II. ix. 2. 7
Whose faire retraitt I in my <i>shield</i> doe beare;	II. ix. 4. 2
The greene <i>shield</i> dyde in dolorous vermill?	II. x. 24. 7
Upon his <i>shield</i> their heaped hayle he bore,	II. xi. 19. 1
it warded well Upon his <i>shield</i> ,	II. xi. 24. 7
his bright <i>shield</i> that nought him now avayld,	II. xi. 41. 8
his brave <i>shield</i> , full of old monuments,	II. xii. 80. 3
on his arme addressse his goodly <i>shield</i>	III. i. 4. 8
seemd to couch under his <i>shield</i> threesquare,	III. i. 4. 4
seemd both <i>shield</i> and plate it would have riv'd;	III. i. 6. 3

Shield—Continued.

To tossen speare and shield,	III. ii. 6. 4
What shape, what shield, what armes,	III. ii. 16. 6
On his shield enveloped sevenfold	III. ii. 25. 7
Avenge his fathers losse with speare and shield,	III. iii. 31. 8
The dreadful speare and shield to exercize:	III. iii. 53. 4
Both speare she tooke and shield	III. iii. 60. 8
Both speare and shield of great powre,	III. iii. 60. 9
Where be the battelles, where the shield and speare,	III. iv. 1. 4
her goodly shield addressing fayre,	III. iv. 14. 1
she againe him in the shield did smite	III. iv. 16. 1
His uncouth shield and straunge armes her dismayd,	III. iv. 51. 1
His speare amidst her sun-brode shield arriv'd:	III. vii. 40. 4
her Gorgonian shield gins to myte	III. ix. 22. 8
I expected one with shield and speare	III. x. 24. 8
A little off his shield was rudely throwne,	III. xi. 7. 6
Her ample shield she threw before her face,	III. xi. 25. 2
Gainst whom he alwayes bent a brasen shield,	III. xii. 12. 8
the shield of love . . . he brought away,	IV. i. 2. 6
with shield and armour fit;	IV. i. 14. 7
in his shield be beares . . . the heals	IV. i. 48. 8
Through shield and mayle and haberjeon did wend,	IV. i. 15. 4
Triamond to handle speare and shield,	IV. ii. 42. 8
throughly skild in use of shield and speare;	IV. iii. 7. 2
forced him his shield to disadvantage	IV. iii. 8. 4
aventred With doubled force close underneath his shield,	IV. iii. 9. 2
reaching forth his sword close underneath his shield,	IV. iii. 33. 7
Upon the brim of his brode-plated shield,	IV. iii. 34. 6
address his maiden-headed shield,	IV. iv. 17. 4
The shield and armes, well knowne to be the same	IV. iv. 27. 5
For to have rent his shield and armes away,	IV. iv. 31. 2
His word, which on his ragged shield was writ,	IV. iv. 39. 8
vow'd with speare and shield it to maintaine;	IV. v. 24. 8
Unto her sword and shield her soone betooke;	IV. vi. 14. 8
the deadly brunt did beare Upon his shield,	IV. viii. 42. 3
hard unto his crowne The shield it drove,	IV. viii. 42. 7
this shield of love I late have wonne,	IV. x. 3. 2
both shield and she whom I behold	IV. x. 4. 8
this shield, of many sought in vaine,	IV. x. 8. 3
The shield of Love, whose guerdon me hath graced,	IV. x. 8. 4
Whose ever be the shield, faire Amoret be his	IV. x. 8. 9
with my speare upon the shield did rap,	IV. x. 9. 4
taking downe the shield with me did it retaine	IV. x. 10. 9
Bearing the shield which I had conquest late,	IV. x. 14. 2
advancing that enchanted shield,	IV. x. 19. 6
my shield I forth to her did show,	IV. x. 55. 1
evermore my shield did me defend	IV. x. 58. 6
bore upon his shield . . . A broken sword	V. i. 19. 6
by the other markes which of his shield he tooke	V. i. 20. 9
to approve his right with speare and shield,	V. i. 24. 4
To change his shield with him, to be the better hid,	V. iii. 10. 9
To Braggadochio did his shield restore,	V. iii. 13. 2
Came Braggadochio, and did shew his shield,	V. iii. 14. 8
'That shield, which thou doest beare,	V. iii. 21. 1
this arme the which that shield did beare,	V. iii. 22. 2
Then from him rett his shield,	V. iii. 37. 6
on her shoulder hung her shield,	V. v. 3. 6
with her shield so well her selfe she warded	V. v. 8. 6
Halfe of her shield he shared quite away,	V. v. 9. 2
Yet with her shield she warded it againe,	V. v. 10. 8
having her thus disarmed of her shield,	V. v. 11. 1
with his single shield . . . Beare off the burden	V. v. 16. 3
Till he to her delivered had his shield,	V. v. 16. 8
quickly caught her sword, and shield about her bound,	V. v. 28. 9
she her shield . . . Could scarce uphold:	V. vii. 33. 4
from his victorious shield he drew the vaile,	V. viii. 37. 6
Soone as the infants sullike shield they saw,	V. viii. 41. 2
Onely his shield and armon, which there lay,	V. viii. 44. 1
purchase it to us with speare and shield:	V. x. 24. 4
no entrance find Into the Princes shield	V. x. 32. 7
Into his shield it readie passage found,	V. x. 33. 2
Past through his shield and pierst through	V. x. 35. 7
had he chaunced not his shield to reare,	V. xi. 10. 4
th' Adamantine shield which he did beare	V. xi. 10. 7
his bright shield display	V. xi. 21. 5
The armed Prince with shield so blazing bright	V. xi. 26. 2
on his shield tooke bold with all her might,	V. xi. 27. 3
strove out of her greedy gripe To loose his shield,	V. xi. 27. 7
thrown his shield atween,	V. xi. 30. 9
they his shield in peeces battred have,	V. xi. 46. 2
'forborne Your owne good shield in daungerous dismay?	V. xi. 52. 2
when he gave me armes . . . Gave me a shield,	V. xi. 53. 4
for that many did that shield envie,	V. xi. 54. 1
Your honors stile, that is, your warlike shield,	V. xi. 55. 6
My former shield I may resume againe:	V. xi. 56. 2
Artegall . . . blames for changing shield:	V. xii. Arg.
cast his shield about to be in readie plight,	V. xii. 16. 9
stouped oft his head from shame to shield:	V. xii. 19. 2
twixt him and the blow his shield did east,	V. xii. 21. 6
His axe he could not from his shield undoe;	V. xii. 22. 5
loosing soone his shield did it forgoe;	V. xii. 22. 7
So off he did his shield,	VI. ii. 48. 1
Tho on his shield he griple hold did lay,	VI. iv. 6. 7
having now no . . . force his shield to straine,	VI. iv. 7. 7
Both speare and shield, . . . He quite forsooke,	VI. iv. 7. 8
Then taking up that Recreants shield and speare,	VI. iv. 13. 1
His shield, his helmet, and his curats bare;	VI. v. 8. 7
on his shield did rattle like to baile	VI. vi. 26. 3
did him smite Full in the shield	VI. vii. 8. 2
his shield about him threw,	VI. viii. 7. 2

Shield—Continued.

Did cast his shield atween;	VI. xii. 30. 2
His shield be on him threw,	VI. xii. 30. 6
Despoild of warlike armes and known shield	Am. lii. 4
Shielded, shade, Which shielded them against the boyling heat, I. vii. 4. 3	
in that right should by all knights be shielded:	IV. ix. 37. 8
Shields, shields of brasse that shone like burnisht golde,	Pan. vi. 3
fier flies, . . . out of their burning shields;	I. ii. 17. 8
clash their shields, and shake their swerds on hy,	I. iv. 40. 3
Their shining shields about their wrestes they tye,	I. v. 6. 3
from their shields forth flyeth fire light,	I. v. 7. 8
Bespotted as with shieldes of red and blacke,	I. xi. 11. 5
His blazing eyes, like two bright shining shieldes,	I. xi. 14. 1
Gan with new rage their shieldes to hev	II. ii. 23. 7
Faire shields, gay steedes, bright armes be my delight;	II. vii. 10. 8
Shieldes, steeds, and armes, and all things for thee meet,	II. vii. 11. 3
Dissilvered speares, and shields yborn in twaine;	IV. i. 21. 6
shields did spare, and mailles did rash,	IV. ii. 17. 9
gan their shields address them selves afore:	IV. iv. 4. 8
By scattered shields, was easie to be shoven,	IV. iv. 38. 5
Hewing and slashing shields and helmets bright,	IV. iv. 41. 6
doe both together smite Amid their shields,	V. x. 32. 3
Shift, he will care for all the rest to shift,	Hub. 532
then assayle him fresh, ere he could shift for more	II. xi. 27. 9
none from it can shift:	II. xii. 4. 7
with easy shifte . . . she lightly up did lifte,	III. i. 61. 1
to shifte their curious request,	III. ix. 26. 1
He could his weapon shift from side to syde,	V. xi. 6. 5
One time when he his weapon faynd to shift,	V. xi. 7. 6
To give him ground, and shift to every side,	VI. vii. 46. 6
Shifted, So well they shifted,	Hub. 659
his place he shifted hath in sight,	V. Pr. 8. 5
Shifting, See Nimble-shifting.	
Unto the shifting of the shepheards foote,	S.C. D. 116
to maligne, t' envie, t' use shifting sight,	VI. vii. 1. 5
Shifts, filthy brocage, and unseemly shifts,	Hub. 851
by his shifts his Master furnish can,	Hub. 918
handle his deceitfull wit In subtil shifts,	Col. 694
with slie shifts and wiles did undermnde	V. vi. 32. 7
Shine, See Outshine, Sunshine.	
His head did shine with crownes set therupon,	Rev. iii. 3
the seeling bright (eke) Did shine all sealy	Bel. ii. 10
On everie side did shine like scale golde;	Gn. 261
ne heaven doth shine so bright,	Mai. 93
Like Phoebus lampe throughout the world doth shine,	I. Pr. 4. 4
did then shine as the Morning starre	I. ii. 36. 4
not made to burne, but fayrely for to shyne,	I. iv. 9. 9
Then gan her beaute shyne as brightest skye,	I. vi. 4. 8
all embrewd in blood his eyes did shine as glas,	I. vii. 17. 9
beames . . . did shine like hevens light,	I. x. 12. 9
opened his dull eyes, that light mote in them shine,	I. x. 18. 9
heavenly throne, where thousand Angels shine?	I. x. 51. 6
brightnes, which did . . . too exceeding shyne,	I. x. 67. 8
like to orient perles did purely shyne	III. vii. 9. 3
the white fomy creame Did shine with silver,	III. xi. 41. 5
Did ever see upon this world to shine,	IV. iii. 3. 6
These warlike Champions, all in armour shine,	IV. iii. 3. 8
Whose beauties beame eftsoones did shine so bright,	IV. v. 10. 8
Doest fayrest shine, and most adorne thy place;	IV. x. 44. 3
see Stamford . . . Then shine in learning,	IV. xi. 35. 5
sunne to shine more bright Then it was wont,	V. x. 20. 8
goodly light then Phoebus lampe doth shine more cleare?	V. xi. 62. 9
Not to the Sun; for they doo shine by night;	Am. ix. 5
the lodestar of my lyfe, Will shine againe,	Am. xxxiv. 11
The Suns bright beames when he on us doth shyne,	I.H.B. 121
But that immortal light, which there doth shine,	I.H.B. 169
Shined, See Shone.	
my fair Starre (that shinde on me so bright)	D. 480
Her angels face, . . . shyned bright,	I. iii. 4. 7
So proud she shyned in her princely state,	I. iv. 10. 1
His glitterand armour shined far away,	I. vi. 29. 4
a hauldriek . . . That shind, like twinkling stars,	I. vii. 29. 9
as the Sunny beames . . . so shined bright,	II. v. 2. 5
Thrise shined faire, and thrise seemd dim and wan,	III. iii. 16. 3
Informed in the mud on which the Sunne hath shynd,	III. vi. 8. 9
yet this much fairer shined,	IV. x. 40. 6
bedeckt Upon the hosse with stones that shined wide,	V. v. 3. 7
Dark is the world, where your light shined never;	Am. viii. 13
Shinedst, on me thou shinedst late in sadnesse,	Am. xxxix. 6
Shines, To the place, Where my Goddesses shines;	S.C. Ap. 101
No some now shines;	S.C. D. 138
Sunne that shines so wide and faire,	II. x. 2. 1
his Adamants with which he shines And glisters wide,	IV. xi. 31. 7
whose is that faire face that shines so bright?	Epith. 373
shadow yet shynes in your beauteous face,	I.H.B. 168
Shineth, when Phoebe shineth bright:	S.C. Jun. 31
beautie shyneth as the morning cleare,	Col. 506
Whose glory shineth as the morning starre,	II. ix. 4. 6
Shining, See Bright-shining, Fair-shining.	
Threw forth . . . a thousand shining leames,	Bel. ix. 10
bottom yellow like the shining land,	Bel. x. 3
Then cried a shining Angell	Rev. iii. 8
shining Christall, which from top to base	Bel. ii. 6
On everie side a thousand shining beames:	Bel. x. 10
when the shining sunne laugheth once,	S.C. F. 37
like faire Phebes garland shining new,	Col. 342
Dimmed her former beauties shining ray,	I. ii. 38. 7
my light, and shining lampe of blis!	I. iii. 27. 9
Their shining shieldes about their wrestes they tye,	I. v. 6. 3
shyning lampes in Joves high house were light;	I. v. 19. 2

Shining—Continued.

- Adorn'd with gold and jewels *shining* cleare, I. v. 21. 2
 catching up in hast his . . . *shining* helmet, I. vi. 41. 9
 shut up heavens windowes *shyning* wyde; I. vii. 23. 5
 all armd in *shyning* bras, II. ii. 17. 9
shyning blade unsheathd, II. ii. 21. 6
 on whom the *shining* Sunne Did shew his face, II. iv. 21. 7
 His *shining* Helmet he gan soone unlace, II. viii. 52. 8
 All pav'd beneath with Jaspas *shining* bright, II. xii. 62. 8
 Such was the beautie and the *shining* ray, III. i. 43. 8
 Defaste the Beautie of the *shyning* skye, III. ii. 23. 2
 silver sockets, *shyning* like the skyes, III. viii. 7. 2
 doth blend The *shyning* glory of your soveraine light; III. ix. 1. 8
 Like as the *shining* skie in summers night, IV. i. 13. 6
 Nor *shining* gold, nor mouldring clay it was; IV. x. 39. 5
 her *shyning* face Hath . . . itselſe bewray'd: IV. x. 52. 6
Shyning with beauties light IV. x. 52. 9
 all dispred With *shining* gold, V. vii. 5. 5
 the bright mettall *shyning* like Sunne rayes, VI. i. 39. 4
 her face Like the faire yvory *shining* VI. viii. 37. 3
 With starrie beames about her *shining* bright, VI. xi. 13. 5
 Her goodly eyes lyke Saphyres *shining* bright, Epith. 171
 Light . . . which, *shyning* in the face, H.B. 59
 And with ten thousand gemmes of *shyning* gold,) H.H.L. 60
 And, last, that mightie *shining* christall wall, H.U.B. 41
Shiny. beautefe the *shinie* firmament, Hub. 1269
 Lastly his *shinie* wings as silver bright, Mui. 89
 to the *shiny* Mulla he did beare, Col. 93
 Aldebran . . . Above the *shinie* Cassiopeias chaire, I. iii. 16. 2
 a fontaine . . . So pure and *shiny* II. xii. 60. 3
 It was upon a Sommers *shinie* day, III. vi. 6. 4
 To frame such subtle wire, so *shinie* cleare; IV. vi. 20. 6
 Unto the *shinie* heaven in haste she hide, IV. xii. 25. 3
 On that bright *shynie* round still moving Masse, H.U.B. 51
Shiny beam. daies faire *shinie-beame*, yclowded V. iv. 45. 1
Shiny beams. death out of their *shiny beames* doe dart; Am. xxiv. 7
Shiny-clear. See Clear, Shiny.
Ship. at sea a tall *ship* did appear, Pet. ii. 1
 With rich treasures this gay *ship* freighted was; Pet. ii. 6
 gan assaile this *ship* with dreadfull threat, Bel.² xiii. 7
ship to which none other might compare: Bel.² xiii. 8
 both *ship* and mariners each one, Bel.² xiii. 12
 I the *ship* saw after rais'd againe, Bel.² xiii. 14
 her *ship*, tost with so manie freakes, Ro. xxi. 5
 A goodly *ship* with banners bravely dight, Van. ix. 2
 My *shippe* unwont in stormes to be tost, S.C. F. 32
 Is like a *ship* in midst of tempest left T.M. 141
 Nor ever *ship* shall saile there anie more, Ti. 154
 Thereto our *ship* her course directly bent, Col. 268
 There did our *ship* her fruitfull wombe unlade, Col. 288
 His *ship* far come from watrie wilderness; I. iii. 32. 4
 As when a *ship*, . . . An hidden rocke escaped hath I. vi. 1. 1
 As wetherbeaten *ship* arry'd on happie shore, II. i. 2. 9
 As a tall *ship* tossed in troublous seas, II. ii. 24. 1
 Eftsoones her shallow *ship* away did slide, II. vi. 5. 1
 my wandring *ship* I row, II. vi. 10. 2
 Learning his *ship* from those white rocks to save, II. x. 6. 3
 a goodly *Ship* did see II. xii. 19. 1
 bravely furnished as *ship* might bee, II. xii. 19. 3
 the frothy billowes fry Under the *ship* II. xii. 45. 2
 bring my *ship*, ere it be rent, III. iv. 10. 4
 a *ship*, whose Lodestar suddenly Covered with cloudes III. iv. 53. 3
 without *ship* or hote her thence to row, IV. xii. 15. 7
 Like as a *ship*, whom cruell tempest drives V. ii. 50. 1
 they found A *ship* all readie V. xii. 4. 2
 Like as a *ship* with dreadfull storme long tost, VI. iv. 1. 1
 Like as a *ship*, that through the Ocean wyde, VI. xii. 1. 1
 Lyke as a *ship*, that through the Ocean wyde, Am. xxxiv. 1
 a *ship*, of succour desolate, Doth suffer wreck Am. lvi. 11
 That *ship*, that trec, and that same beast, am I, Am. lvi. 13
 like a stedy *ship*, doth strongly part The raging waves, Am. lix. 5
Shipping. Ne made for *shipping* any certeine port, II. xii. 15. 3
 To weete if *shipping* readie he mote there descry, V. xii. 3. 9
Ship's. Full sad and dreadfull is that *ships* event; T.M. 143
Ships. from th' Argolick *ships* with Iurious yre, Gn. 495
 the *ships* which they did seeke to burne, Gn. 512
 To cut the *ships* from turning home againe To Argos; Gn. 522
 where the winged *ships* were seene Ti. 148
 twice renlorst backe to their *ships* to fly; II. x. 48. 2
 shivered *ships*, which had bene wrecked late, II. xii. 7. 4
 The flying *ships* with swiftnes to pursue; II. xii. 24. 4
Ships'. The great Argoan *ships* brave ornament, Gn. 210
Shipwreck. Did afterwards make *shipurack* violent II. xii. 7. 8
 suffred cruell *shipuracke* by the way: V. iv. 13. 8
Shire. Send forth their flames far off to every *shyre*, I. xi. 14. 4
 of him selfe doth name the *shire* thereby: IV. xi. 32. 7
Shiver. My ragged rontes all *shiver* and shake, S.C. F. 5
 shake and *shiver* Her flaming fire-brond, Gn. 342
 makes them all to *shiver* and to shake: VII. vii. 23. 6
Shivered. *shivered* ships, which had bene wrecked late, II. xii. 7. 4
 broken bowes and arrowes *shivered* short; III. xi. 46. 7
 By *shivered* speares, and swords all under strowen, IV. iv. 38. 4
shivered all about, and scattered in the wynd: V. x. 32. 9
 all his lance in peeces *shivered* quite, VI. vii. 8. 3
Shivering. *shivering* speare in bloody field first shooke, III. i. 7. 3
 The Parthian strikes a stag with *shivering* dart, IV. i. 49. 8
 they gan their *shivering* speares to shake, IV. ii. 14. 7
 He all enrag'd his *shivering* speare did shake, IV. iii. 10. 8
 threw A *shivering* dart with so impetuous force, V. viii. 32. 6
Shivers. glauncing . . . brast In thousand *shivers*, III. vii. 40. 9

- Shoal.** I sawe a *shole* of shepheardes outgoe, S.C. May 20
 this Molanna, were she not so *shole*, VII. vi. 40. 7
Shoals. wondrous *sholes* which may of none be red. IV. xii. 2. 5
Shock. Sustein'd the *shocke* of common emunitie; Ro. xxi. 4
 with the terror of the *shocke*, Astonied, both stand I. ii. 16. 4
 with the *shocke* of their owne heedlesse might IV. ii. 16. 5
Shod. See Dry-shod.
Shoe. blacke spot doth appeare, Shapt like a borses *shoe*, V. iii. 32. 9
Shoes. his *shoes* beaten out with traveling, Hub. 214
 three-bar cote, and cobled *shoes*, hee ware; I. iv. 28. 2
 over *shoes* in blood he waded on the grownd. I. viii. 16. 9
Shole. See Shoal.
Shone. See Shined.
 The seats and benches *shone* as yvorie, Bel. xii. 9
 In summers day, when Phoebus fairly *shone*, Van. ii. 1
 sbields of brasse that *shone* like burnisht golde, Van. vi. 3
 A golden towre, which *shone* exceedinglie; Van. viii. 4
 when the Welkin *shone* faire, S.C. S. 187
 as a glasse upon the water *shone*, Ti. 220
 Her yellow locks that *shone* so bright and long, As. 157
 Soone as that uncouth light upon them *shone*, I. i. 15. 8
 ere my hoped day of spousall *shone*, I. ii. 23. 6
 A mayden Queene that *shone* as Titans ray, I. iv. 8. 5
 As envying her selfe, that too exceeding *shone*: I. iv. 8. 9
 Exceeding *shone*, like Phoebus fayrest childe, I. iv. 9. 1
 stone . . . exceeding *shone*, Like Hesperus I. vii. 30. 3
 so exceeding *shone* his glistring ray, I. vii. 34. 5
 flashing fire about him *shone*: I. x. 53. 9
 seeing one, that *shone* in armour fayre, II. iii. 11. 3
 On th' others helmet, which as Titan *shone*, II. vi. 31. 6
 His snowy front . . . Divinely *shone*; II. viii. 5. 7
 all her steed with tinsell trappings *shone*, III. i. 15. 7
 unwares It shewd it selfe and *shone* unwillingly; III. xi. 28. 7
 an Image . . . which with his owne light *shone*; III. xi. 47. 5
 The morow next, so soone as Titan *shone*, IV. i. 16. 5
 Compar'd to her that *shone* as Phebes light IV. v. 14. 3
shone as bright as doth the heaven sheene: V. viii. 29. 5
 That *shone* as heavens light, Proth. 52
Shooke. An earthquake *shooke* the hill Bel.² ii. 13
 bow she in everie member *shooke*, Mui. 285
Shooke him so hard, that forced him to speake, I. i. 42. 6
 The royall virgin *shooke* off drousy-bed; I. ii. 7. 5
shoke his scales to battaile ready drest, I. xi. 15. 7
shooke His sandy lockes, II. v. 14. 3
 With that he stify *shooke* his steelhead dart: II. vi. 40. 1
 with the noise it *shooke* as it would fall, II. ix. 11. 5
 shivering speare in bloody field first *shooke*, III. i. 7. 3
 in his clownish band a sharp bore speare he *shooke*, III. i. 17. 9
 his threeforkt Pyke He steurnly *shooke*, III. xi. 40. 5
 the darts . . . Full dreadfully he *shooke*, III. xii. 23. 6
 ever when the Squire his javelin *shooke*, IV. vii. 26. 2
 well perceiving how her wand she *shooke*, V. vii. 8. 4
 yet to and fro long *shooke* V. viii. 9. 8
 his head at him *shooke*, V. xi. 12. 8
 her long taile and fethers strungly *shooke*, V. xi. 22. 7
 With trembling joynts, as be for terrour *shooke*; V. xi. 28. 8
 He *shooke* off luskishnesse; VI. i. 35. 7
 which be so sternly *shooke*, VI. vii. 24. 8
 he *shooke* His Nectar-deawed locks, VII. vi. 30. 6
shooke Nigh all to peeces, VII. vi. 47. 7
Shoot. His Vellel head began to *shoote* out, S.C. May 185
 they that *shooten* nearest the pricke S.C. S. 122
 gan to *shoote* agayne, S.C. O. 74
 high *shoote* up their heads into the skyes, Gn. 192
 learned Impes that want to *shoote* up still, T.M. 75
 Now gimnes to *shoote* up fast, Ti. 269
 Lets none *shoot* up that nigh him planted bee: Ti. 453
 through the persant aire *shoote* forth their azure streames, III. ix. 20. 9
 the white fony creame Did . . . *shoot* forth his beame, III. xi. 41. 5
 So many learned impes, that *shoote* abrode, IV. xi. 26. 5
 the blinded guest *Shoot* out his darts, Am. viii. 6
 Yet *shoot* ye sharply still, and spare me not, Am. lvii. 9
Shooting. Drerily *shooting* his stormy darte, S.C. F. 45
 I cast to goe a *shooting*, S.C. Mar. 63
shooting wide, doe misse the marked scope; S.C. N. 155
 In *shooting* steddie, and in swimming strong: As. 74
shooting in the earth, castes up a mount of clay, I. viii. 9. 9
Shooting forth farre away two flaming streames, IV. viii. 39. 3
 broke their bowes, and did their *shooting* marre, V. iv. 44. 4
 here and there *shooting* forth silver streames, V. ix. 28. 8
 Most dainty trees, that, *shooting* up anon, VII. vii. 8. 7
Shoots. thence he *shootes* his arrowes every where Col. 811
Shop. To call backe life to her forsaken *shop*, II. i. 43. 7
Shope. See Shaped.
 this further purpose to him *shope*, V. v. 39. 9
Shops. They setten to sale their *shops* of shame, S.C. S. 36
Shore. See Sea-shore.
 flowing all along the creeke *shore* Bel.¹ vii. 7
 to rule this croked *shore*, Bel.¹ viii. 15
 on the *shore*, harde by a violent streame, Bel.¹ xi. 7
 bathing all the creakie *shore* afloat, Bel.² ix. 7
 Beside the fruitfull *shore* of muddie Nile, Van. iii. 1
 To the black shadowes of the Stygian *shore*, Gn. 383
 all the Rhetaean *shore* to ashes turne, Gn. 511
 beside the *shore* Of silver streaming Thamesis, Ti. 1
 Upon that famous Rivers further *shore*, Ti. 589
 greene alders by the Mullaes *shore*; Col. 59
 Their scepters stretch from East to Western *shore*, I. i. 5. 5
 muddy *shore* of broad seven-mouthed Nile, I. v. 18. 2
 The rolling billowes beate the ragged *shore*, I. xi. 21. 3

Shore—Continued.

- safe ye seized have the *shore*, I. xii. 17. 7
 As wetherbeaten ship arry'd on happie *shore*, II. i. 2. 9
 by the sandy *shore* Of swift Eurotas, II. iii. 31. 1
 did swim Along the *shore* A little Gondelay, II. vi. 2. 6
 The little barke unto the *shore* to draw, II. vi. 4. 3
 painted boate straightway Turnd to the *shore*, II. vi. 4. 7
 that gay payre, issewing on the *shore*, II. vi. 11. 6
 issewd forth on *shore*, II. vi. 24. 2
 Upon that *shore* he spied Atin stand, II. vi. 38. 7
 Lo! to that *shore* one in an auncient gowne, II. vi. 47. 4
 he in hast approched to the *shore*, II. vi. 48. 9
 They made the farther *shore* resounden wide, II. vii. 57. 6
 spred his empire to the utmost *shore*, II. x. 10. 2
 with blood they all the *shore* did staine, II. x. 48. 3
 Bidding them nigher draw unto the *shore*, II. xii. 15. 2
 A seemly Maiden sitting by the *shore*, II. xii. 27. 6
 Stretch her white rod over the Belgicke *shore*, III. iii. 49. 7
 sitting downe upon the rocky *shore*, III. iv. 7. 2
 sadly soucing on the sandy *shore*, III. iv. 16. 8
 So fell proud Marinell upon the pretious *shore*, III. iv. 17. 9
 upon that *shore* there heaped was Exceeding riches III. iv. 23. 1
 Along the margent of the fomy *shore*, III. iv. 34. 4
 Stoutly fourth stepping on the further *shore*, III. v. 18. 6
 Foolish Narcisse, that likes the watry *shore*; III. vi. 45. 5
 As shee arrived on the roring *shore*, III. vii. 27. 2
 cast him up upon the *shore*; III. viii. 36. 8
 built Nausicle by the Pontick *shore*; III. ix. 37. 3
 From *shore* to *shore* emongst the Lybick sandes, III. ix. 41. 6
 from *shore* behold the dreadfull sight IV. ii. 16. 7
 I by chance then wandring on the *shore* V. iv. 12. 1
 usd to fish for fooles on the dry *shore*, V. ix. 11. 8
 From th' utmost brinke of the Americke *shore* V. x. 3. 6
 when as nigh unto the *shore* they drew V. xii. 5. 2
 darts from *shore* and stones they at him threw; V. xii. 5. 5
 Did him the *shore*; V. xii. 5. 8
 Meant them to have encountered ere they left the *shore*: V. xii. 6. 9
 in this *shore* To rest my barcke, VI. ix. 31. 3
 Like as the wounded Whale to *shore* flies VI. x. 31. 9
 On the Thessalian *shore* from him did flie: Am. xxviii. 10
 the bappy *shore*, in which I hope to arryve: Am. lxxiii. 5
 the *shore* of silver streaming Themmes; Proth. 11
 by pleasant Tempes *shore* through Thessaly they streeme, Proth. 79
- Shores.** Out of these crooked *shores* Bel.² x. 14
 wide Sigaeen *shores* were spred with corses, Gn. 501
 Some scatted on the Herceean *shores* unknowne; Gn. 588
 by the wayling *shores* to waste my dayes, Gn. 621
 both the *shores* resounded, Ti. 597
 From wandring Stygian *shores*, where it doth endlesse move, I. iv. 48. 9
 From Stygian *shores* where late it wandered: III. vii. 14. 8
 all the *shores*, which to the sea accoste, V. xi. 42. 6
- Shorn.** So soone as Fates their vitall thred have *shorne*, Ti. 181
 To wash faire Cynthiaes sheep, when they be *shorne*, Col. 258
- Short.** at the last, and in *short* (*shorte*) time, Pet. i. 10
 in so *short* as thought, Bel.² viii. 13
 Better a *short* tale than a bad long shriving: Hub. 543
 O *short* pleasure, bought with lasting paine! Ti. 526
 Is not *short* payne well borne, that brings long ease, I. ix. 40. 6
 in *short* space they did to health restore The man I. x. 27. 8
 That *short* revenge the man may overtake, II. i. 18. 3
 in *short* space he has them qualifyde, II. vi. 51. 8
 Nether unseemly *short*, nor yet exceeding long, II. ix. 24. 9
 the same enjoyed but *short* happy howre: II. x. 57. 9
 some like ugly Urchins thick and *short*: II. xi. 13. 4
 but if shee did lend her *short* reliefe III. i. 53. 5
 in *short* space their foes they have quite terrifyde, III. i. 66. 9
Short end of sorrowes they thereby did finde; III. ii. 43. 8
 my *short* blis maligne, III. iv. 39. 2
 in *short* space She was well pleasd, III. vi. 25. 6
 in *short* space She grew familiare III. vii. 15. 4
 To tucke about her *short* when shee did ryde, III. ix. 21. 4
 broken bowes and arrowes shivered *short*; III. xi. 46. 7
 th' one long, the other *short*, IV. i. 28. 7
 She in *short* space did often bring to nought, IV. i. 29. 6
 so thin as spiders frame, And eke so *short*, IV. ii. 50. 9
 in *short* time his face they overgrew, IV. vi. 40. 7
 in *short* space his hurts he had redrest, IV. xi. 7. 3
 offended that his departure thence should be so *short*, IV. xii. 18. 4
 in *short* space his wonted chearefull hew Gan fade, IV. xii. 20. 1
 Which was *short* tucked for light motion V. v. 2. 6
 somewhat *short* did fall, V. xi. 8. 8
 in *short* space, whiles there with her he stayd, V. xii. 25. 8
 her cursed tongue, full sharpe and *short*, V. xii. 36. 3
 They fall too *short* of our fraile reckonings, VI. iii. 5. 4
 in *short* space their malady was ceast, VI. vi. 15. 4
 to her confessed *short* That 'twas Molanna VII. ii. 51. 7
 Some in *short* space, and some in longer yeares, VII. vii. 55. 3
Short Time shall soon cut down VII. viii. 1. 9
 In one *short* houre I find by her undonee, Am. xxiii. 8
short her wayes or else *short* my dayes, Am. lx. 13. 14
 All sorrowes *short* that gaine eternall blisse, Am. lxxiii. 14
 for *short* time an endlesse monument, Epith. 433
 Shorten. Ne may a man prolong, nor shorten, it; I. ix. 41. 3
Shortest. is of them the *shortest*, as I seee, IV. ii. 52. 5
shortest night, when longest fitter weare: Epith. 272
Shortly. *shortly* turne unto my happie rest, Pet.² vii. 6
 Which care the frutefull graine doth *shortly* bring; Ro. xxx. 4
Shortly within her inmost pith there bred Van. vii. 6
shortly balde and bared shee became, Van. vii. 12
shortly gan all other beasts to scorne, Van. viii. 8

Shortly—Continued.

- His worke he *shortly* to good purpose brought, Gn. 655
 as ye shall *shortly* heare, Hub. 649
shortly brought to hopelesse wretchednesse, Hub. 934
 He *shortly* met the Tygre, and the Bore, Hub. 1087
 King indeed himselfe he *shortly* thought, Hub. 1105
shortly the foundation decayd, Ti. 500
 the rest downe *shortly* fell, Ti. 558
shortly from the shape of womanhed, Mui. 345
shortly was of all the Gods the first, Col. 806
shortly after, everie living wight Crept forth Col. 859
Shortly therein so perfect he became, I. x. 45. 6
shortly backe returne unto this place, I. x. 64. 3
 The which he *shortly* did, I. xii. 41. 9
 'Nathlesse he *shortly* shall againe he tryde, II. i. 20. 1
 'That shall I *shortly* purchase II. iii. 18. 2
 me poursewd apace, And *shortly* overtooke: II. iv. 32. 6
shortly gaynd that losse exceeded farre, II. v. 15. 5
 awaiting *shortly* to obtayn Thy carcas II. vi. 28. 8
 Theof devising *shortly* to be wroke, II. vi. 30. 8
shortly brought Unto another rowme, II. vii. 35. 1
shortly he forgot the jeopardy, II. x. 17. 3
 fierce Cundah gan *shortly* to envy His brother Morgan, II. x. 33. 2
shortly brought to civile governaunce, II. x. 38. 8
shortly it to him restord agayne, II. x. 44. 7
shortly he renouset the vassallage Of Rome II. x. 52. 5
 This good king *shortly* without issew dide, II. x. 54. 1
shortly was by Coyll in batteill slaine: II. x. 58. 5
 Of these a mighty people *shortly* grew, II. x. 72. 1
 th' utmost sandy breach they *shortly* fetch, II. xii. 21. 3
shortly gan descry The land II. xii. 34. 3
 they *shortly* doe arryve II. xii. 42. 1
shortly grew into so great quantitie, II. xii. 62. 4
shortly Brent unto extreme desyre, III. i. 47. 8
 Supper was *shortly* dight, III. i. 51. 1
Shortly they reard out of her frozen sownd; III. i. 64. 3
 Her *shortly* answered: 'Fairer martiall Mayd, III. ii. 9. 4
 She *shortly* like a pynded ghost became III. ii. 52. 5
 full *shortly* I her dead shall see, III. iii. 16. 9
 make him shake, and *shortly* learn to fall, III. iii. 49. 9
shortly make you a mayd Martiall, III. iii. 53. 9
 She *shortly* thus: 'Fly they, that need to fly; III. iv. 15. 2
Shortly upon that shore there heaped was III. iv. 23. 1
shortly he a great Lord did appeare, III. iv. 23. 8
shortly he from daunger was releast, III. v. 14. 4
Shortly shee came whereas that wofull Squire, III. v. 29. 1
 They wondred much; and *shortly* understood III. v. 38. 3
shortly shee his dolour bath redrest, III. v. 41. 7
 in her pregnant flesh they *shortly* fructifide, III. vi. 7. 9
Shortly unto the wastefull woods shee came, III. vi. 17. 1
shortly asked her, what cause her brought III. vi. 20. 2
shortly grew into outrageous fire; III. vii. 16. 2
shortly he her overhent, III. vii. 23. 9
 Peece, Will *shortly* yield it selfe, III. x. 10. 6
 time and place, which *shortly* shee Devized hath, III. x. 11. 6
shortly doen he dedd, III. x. 32. 9
shortly shee Malbecco has forgott, III. x. 37. 1
 Scudamour was *shortly* well aware Of his approach, IV. i. 41. 4
shortly friends them make: IV. ii. 1. 9
 seemd their ends out *shortly* came, IV. ii. 50. 9
 cared not to spare that should be *shortly* spent, IV. iii. 6. 9
shortly was likewise seene lying on the plaine, IV. iv. 44. 9
 thought in mind it *shortly* to amend: IV. iv. 45. 7
 seemd to dust he *shortly* would it drive: IV. v. 37. 6
 Her dearest love full loth so *shortly* to forsake, IV. v. 42. 9
 having *shortly* tride The traines of wit, IV. viii. 31. 7
 He would her *shortly* leave, IV. viii. 53. 9
shortly them compelled to retrace, IV. ix. 34. 8
 to the place of perill *shortly* came: IV. x. 5. 2
 by good fortune *shortly* him unseated, IV. x. 10. 2
 shee her love to him would *shortly* gaine, IV. xii. 27. 6
 the wicked seede of vice *shortly* grew full great, V. i. 1. 4
 I *shortly* will to you rehearse the same, V. iv. 28. 8
 the false mayden *shortly* turn'd againe V. v. 61. 8
shortly did all other beasts subdew, V. vii. 16. 7
shortly must repent that now so vainly bravest, V. vii. 32. 9
shortly forst him to forsake The bight, V. ix. 16. 6
 through the wound his spirit *shortly* did depart, VI. ii. 12. 9
 The meede whereof shall *shortly* be thy shame, VI. vi. 25. 6
shortly brought Unto the barre VI. vii. 36. 1
 an altar *shortly* they erected To slay her on, VI. viii. 34. 3
 they for better hyre did *shortly* looke: VI. xi. 40. 8
 Where *shortly* they in great acquaintance grew, VI. xi. 41. 3
 Then *shortly* should the progeny of Man be rooted out, VII. i. 31. 8
 To lose their heat and *shortly* to decay; VII. vii. 24. 4
 then my body shall have *shortly* ease: Am. l. 11
 I wish that day would *shortly* reascend, Am. lxxvi. 8
 The wanton boy was *shortly* wel recured Epig. iv. 51
Shot. sharped steeples high *shot* up in ayre; Ro. ii. 2
 manfully threast *shotte*, S.C. Mar. 78
shot at him with might and maine, S.C. Mar. 86
 So long I *shot*, that al was spent; S.C. Mar. 88
 It was a desperate *shot*, S.C. Au. 100
shot each where Out of his golden Charet Gn. 66
Shot her sharp pointed beames through purest aire, As. 58
 Their God *Shott* many a dart I. ix. 10. 8
 his angry needle *shott* Quite through his shield, I. xi. 38. 5
 he heard her wrath, and threatned *shott*, II. iii. 43. 4
 scornefull eyglance at him *shot*, II. iv. 37. 9
 a pleasaunt grove Was *shot* up high, II. v. 31. 2

Shot—Continued.

- To be avenged of that *shot* wyleare; II. xi. 25. 3
shot at him apace. II. xi. 26. 9
 Apace he *shot*, and yet he fed apace. II. xi. 27. 1
 the false Archer, which that arrow *shot*. III. ii. 26. 7
 therewith *shot* an arrow at the lad; III. v. 24. 7
 with his empousned *shot* Their woffull harts he wounded had. III. vi. 13. 7
 march not past the mounntenance of a *shot*, III. xi. 20. 8
 With which he *shot* at randon, III. xi. 48. 3
 with a shaft was *shot* through either eye, III. xi. 48. 8
 Well *shot* in yeares he seem'd, V. vi. 19. 6
 thousand arrows, which your eies have *shot*: Am. Ivii. 8
- Should** (*partial list*).
- That birdes . . . *Should* warre upon the kings, Rev. iii. 10
 yet canst not when thou *should*; S.C. Ja. 70
 She *should* have neede no more spell; S.C. Mar. 54
 What *shoulden* shepheards other things tend, S.C. May 63
 How *shoulden* shepheards live, if not so? S.C. May 148
 as if it *should* Be for some bride, Ti. 634
 By which . . . her wandring knight *should* pas, I. iii. 10. 2
 As time . . . the truth to light *should* bring, I. ix. 5. 9
 he *should* dye who merites not to live? I. ix. 38. 4
 That her to see *should* be but troublesome, I. x. 16. 7
 even dead we honour *should*. I. x. 42. 8
 Trembling . . . least down he fallen *should*, And III. xi. 34. 8
 next stroke him *should* have slaine, Had not III. xii. 34. 2
 For feare her mistresse *should* have knowledge V. v. 44. 4
 such blot his honour blemish *should*. V. vi. 2. 9
- Shoulder**. So on thy corbe *shoulder* it leanes amisse. S.C. F. 56
 The stroke . . . from her head unto her *shoulder* glaunst. I. i. 17. 9
 they the earth would *shoulder* from her seat; I. xi. 21. 4
 in his *shoulder* sead, Where last it stucke, I. xi. 38. 6
 steelehead . . . through his *shoulder* perst; II. viii. 32. 8
 from her *shoulder* to her heele downe raught; II. ix. 19. 2
 Through Camhels *shoulder* it unwarely went, IV. iii. 8. 3
 by the *shoulder* him so sore he bit, V. iii. 33. 8
 he him maymed quite, and all his *shoulder* split. V. iii. 33. 9
 on her *shoulder* hung her shield, V. v. 3. 6
 with his spere Strooke through his *shoulder*, VI. iii. 50. 7
 Jove himselfe to *shoulder* from his right. VII. vi. 7. 5
 he on her *shoulder* laid His snaky-wreathed Mace, VII. vi. 18. 1
- Shouldered**. Eftsoones of thousand billowes *shouldered* narre, Ro. xvi. 3
shouldered is, or out of doore quite shit, Col. 709
 And *shouldered* hath the Bull which fayre Europa bore; V. Pr. 5. 9
 He *shouldered* him from off the higher ground, V. ii. 49. 8
- Shouldering**. See **Sea-shouldering**.
- Some by close *shouldring*; some by flatteree; II. vii. 47. 3
- Shoulder-plate**. He smote so manly on his *shoulder plate*, II. v. 7. 6
 glauncing on her *shoulder-plate* it bit Unto the bone, V. vii. 33. 2
- Shoulders**. beares on his *shoulders* the heavens height. S.C. May 143
 with our *shoulders* beare of the sharpe showres; S.C. May 157
 on his *shoulders* high his bat to beare, Hub. 238
 About her *shoulders* carelessly downe trailing, Ti. 11
 about his *shoulders* broad he threw An hairie hide Mu. 65
 And on whose mightie *shoulders* most doth rest Ded. Son. ix. 3
 On Atlas mighty *shoulders* is upstayd, Ded. Son. ix. 6
 on her *shoulders* sad a pot of water bore, I. iii. 10. 9
 Disordred hong about his *shoulders* round, I. ix. 35. 5
 With snowy lockes adowne his *shoulders* shed; I. x. 48. 2
 About her *shoulders* weren loosely shed, II. iii. 30. 2
 Full large he was of limbe, and *shoulders* brode, II. xi. 20. 7
 Upon his *shoulders* carried him II. xi. 46. 4
 Now loose about her *shoulders* hong undight, III. vi. 18. 8
 from his *shoulders* quite his head he reit: IV. iii. 20. 6
 over all his *shoulders* did dispred, IV. vii. 40. 8
 all about her necke and *shoulders* IV. x. 42. 1
 Whose yvorie *shoulders* weren covered all, IV. xi. 11. 7
 all her *shoulders* spred As a new spring; IV. xi. 46. 4
 long curld locks that downe his *shoulders* shagged; V. ix. 10. 6
 His head meant from his *shoulders* to have swept. VI. viii. 17. 3
 Upon two brethrens *shoulders* she did ride, VII. vii. 34. 4
- Shouldst** (*partial list*).
- the Priest thou *shouldst* bee, Col. 832
 Why *shouldst* thou then despire, I. ix. 53. 5
 had not grace thee blest, thou *shouldst* not survive. II. xi. 30. 9
- Shout**. Some laught for sport, some did for wonder *shout*, IV. iii. 41. 8
 They all gan *shout* aloud, that all the heaven rings. IV. iii. 49. 9
 Gan *shout* aloud, that unto heaven it rong; V. xi. 34. 2
 oft joyce, and oft for wonder *shout*, VI. ix. 8. 7
 Hymen, to Hymen, Hymen, they do *shout*; Epith. 140
- Shouted**. They *shouted* loud, and signes of gladnesse all did shew. V. iii. 23. 9
 They *shouted* all for joy of his successe, V. xii. 24. 2
 Whereat they *shouted* all, and made a loud alarme. VI. viii. 45. 9
- Shouting**. With singing, and *shouting*, and jolly chere: S.C. May 21
 Huge routs of people . . . *Shouting* for joy; I. iv. 36. 6
Shouting, and clapping all their hands on high, I. v. 16. 8
Shouting, and singing all a shepheards ryme; I. vi. 13. 7
Shouting as they the heavens would have brast; VII. vi. 52. 7
 to the heavens their *shouting* shrill Doth reach, Epith. 141
- Shouts**. Confusd with womens cries and *shouts* of boyes, IV. iii. 37. 8
- Show**. See **Outshow**.
- The worke did *shew* it selfe not wrought by man, Bel.¹ iv. 9
 To *shewe* the greatnesse of the stately race, Bel.¹ v. 7
 The skie eachwhere did *show* (*shew*) full bright Pet. ii. 5
 many a spoyle, and many a goodly *show*, Bel.² v. 6
 Now on these ashie tombes *shew* boldnesse vaine, Ro. xiv. 13
 Doth *shew* that all things turne to their first being. Ro. xviii. 14
 To *shew* that all in th' end to nought shall fade, Ro. xx. 14
 Ewe, Whose clouted legge her hurt doth *shewe*, S.C. Mar. 50
 'Shewe thyselle, Cynthia, with thy silver rayes, S.C. Ap. 82

Show—Continued.

- how he could *shewe* many a fine knack: S.C. May 286
 where thou thy skill didst *showe*, S.C. Jun. 62
 Death on hym such outrage *showe*? S.C. Jun. 90
 Till fayrer Fortune *shewe* forth her head. S.C. S. 257
 well dispos'd him some reliefe to *showe*, Hub. 261
 not a lambe . . . Had they to *shew*; Hub. 317
 wisely did maintaine With gallant *showe*, Hub. 691
 Where nought but dread and death do seeme in *show*? Hub. 966
 Unto the place where his prescript did *showe*. Hub. 1261
- The picture of thy pride in pompous *shew*: Ti. 82
 To *shew* in Heaven his brightnes orient; Ti. 389
 mournfull tunes enough my griefto *show*? Mu. 412
 soone as day doth *shew* his deawie face, D. 484
 meanes deviz'd to *shew* his sorrow best. As. 208
 Next gan the earth to *shew* her naked head, Col. 857
 when he list *shew* grace, Col. 881
 And perill without *showe*: I. i. 12. 5
 Sir knight, *shew* what ye bee; I. i. 19. 2
 Simple in *shew*, and voide of malice bad; I. i. 29. 7
 I . . . shall thee well rewarde to *shew* the place, I. i. 31. 6
 'Mercy, mercy, Sir, vouchsafe to *show* On silly Dame, I. ii. 21. 2
 In so rich weedes, and seeming glorious *show*, I. ii. 21. 5
 hart of flint would rev The . . . sorrowes, which ye *shew*. I. ii. 26. 9
 never *shew* of living wight espyde; I. iii. 10. 3
 hee durst not *show* Him selfe too nigh at hand, I. iii. 26. 3
 In living Princes court none ever knew . . . so sumptuous *shew*; I. iv. 7. 5
 Ne other grace vouchsafed them to *showe* I. iv. 14. 3
 to Duesse' each one himselde did payne All kindnesse . . . to
shew, I. iv. 15. 4
 So be, O Queene! you equall favour *showe*. I. iv. 42. 7
 hewen helmets deepe *shew* marks of eithers might. I. v. 7. 9
 the armes, that erst so bright did *show*, I. v. 9. 5
shew thy famous might In medicine, I. v. 43. 7
 gently grenning, *shew* a semblance glad I. v. 11. 7
 suddaine horrour to faint hartes did *show*; I. vii. 31. 8
 earth, . . . did like an earthquake *show*. I. viii. 8. 9
 The golden Sunne his glistering head gan *shew*, I. ix. 18. 2
 narrow was the way which he did *show*. I. x. 5. 9
 Ne wanted ought to *shew* her bounteous I. x. 11. 9
 To *shew* it to this knight, according his desire.' I. x. 50. 9
 he unto him did *shew* A little path I. x. 55. 1
 pardon me . . . to *shewe* The secret treasons, I. xii. 33. 4
 Which I so much doe vaunt, yet no where *show*, II. Pr. 1. 8
 later times thinges more unkuowne shall *show*. II. Pr. 3. 3
 'That shall I *shew*,' (sayd he) II. i. 12. 8
 under simple *shew*, and semblant plaine, Lurkt II. i. 21. 3
 'That wrought the shametull fact which I did *shew*; II. i. 25. 2
 His stout courage to stoupe, and *shew* his inward paine. II. i. 42. 9
 To *shew* how sore bloodguiltinesse he hat'h; II. ii. 4. 5
 the stone her semblance seemes to *show*, II. ii. 9. 4
 No solace could her Paramour intreat Her once to *show*, II. ii. 35. 6
 gallant *shew* to be in greatest gree, II. iii. 5. 8
 in her cheekes the vermeill red did *shew* II. iii. 22. 5
 Did *shew* her selfe in great triumphant joy, II. iii. 31. 8
 doubted whether he himselde should *shew*, II. iii. 32. 3
 nether doth thy lace terrestrial *shew*, II. iii. 33. 3
 bitt his tawny beard to *shew* his raging yre. II. iv. 15. 9
 on whom the shining Sunne Did *shew* his face, II. iv. 21. 8
 painted colors *shew*. II. v. 29. 9
 Him to aggrate, and greatest pleasures *shew*: II. v. 33. 2
show to him that walkes in feare and sad affright. II. vii. 29. 9
 wrought by art and counterfetted *shew*, II. vii. 45. 5
 Such life ye read, and vertue in vaine *shew*; II. ix. 3. 2
 gan Sir Guyon all the story *shew* II. ix. 9. 5
 them leading forth, the same did *shew*. II. ix. 20. 9
 him full of melancholy did *shew*; II. ix. 52. 5
 some did like spyders *shew*, II. xi. 13. 3
 doth *shew* His fearefull face II. xii. 24. 5
 the faire land it selfe did playnly *shew*. II. xii. 37. 6
 First did it *shew* the bitter balefull stowre, III. i. 34. 7
 glistered all with gold and glorious *shew*, III. i. 41. 3
 Baseiante did him selfe most courteous *shew*; III. i. 45. 5
 It vertue had to *shew* in perfect sight III. ii. 19. 1
 Shall of him selfe a brave ensample *shew*, III. iii. 45. 2
 chearfull looks as erst did *shew*. III. iii. 50. 9
 did her *shew* Purc and unspotted III. vi. 3. 3
 Both *shew* their auncestry. III. ix. Arg.
 like sunny beames, . . . *shewe* their golden gleames, III. ix. 20. 8
 Was never better time to *shew* thy smart III. x. 26. 3
 t' abandon noble chevisaunce For *shewe* of perill, III. xi. 24. 7
 To *shew* Dan Cupids powre and great effort: III. xi. 46. 5
 To *shew* the victors might and mercilesse intent. III. xi. 52. 9
 did great liking *shewe*, III. xii. 13. 8
 in face And outward *shew* faire semblance they did beare; IV. i. 17. 6
 such as she was she plaine did *shew*; IV. i. 18. 7
 Close underneath his shield, that scarce did *show*, IV. iii. 33. 7
 their deedes of armes to *shew*, IV. iv. 37. 2
 Then did Sir Ferramont unto them *shew* His Lucida, IV. v. 11. 6
 Her lovely Amoret did open *shew*; IV. v. 13. 2
 so forged things do fairest *shew*. IV. v. 15. 9
 To come and *shew* themselves before the light, IV. vii. 33. 8
 Ne signe of sence did *shew*, ne common wit, IV. vii. 44. 3
 goodly grace she him did *shew*: IV. viii. 6. 5
Shew gladsome countenance nor pleasaunt glee; IV. ix. 13. 5
shew of perill hard IV. x. 17. 4
 The which right well her workes divine did *shew*: IV. x. 34. 5
 my shield I forth to her did *show*, IV. x. 55. 1
 Whose like none else could *shew*, IV. xi. 33. 9
 for no cause, but as I shall you *shew*. V. i. 16. 5

Show—Continued.

Instead of right me seems great wrong dost <i>shew</i> ,	V. ii. 34. 3
If the weight of these thou canst not <i>show</i> ,	V. ii. 43. 5
There Marinell great deeds of armes did <i>shew</i> ,	V. iii. 8. 4
none Against them durst his head to perill <i>shew</i> ,	V. iii. 12. 7
Came Braggadochio, and did <i>shew</i> his shield,	V. iii. 14. 8
For prooffe <i>shew</i> forth thy sword,	V. iii. 21. 5
<i>shew</i> the wounds which unto thee befell;	V. iii. 21. 7
<i>shew</i> the sweat with which thou diddest sway	V. iii. 21. 8
signes of gladnesse all did <i>shew</i> ,	V. iii. 23. 9
what a glorious <i>shew</i> he made in all their sights,	V. iii. 39. 9
venge the shame that she to Knights doth <i>show</i> ,	V. iv. 34. 4
halfe her side if selfe did naked <i>show</i> ,	V. v. 9. 3
With daily <i>shew</i> of courteous kind behaviour,	V. v. 35. 7
So daily he faire semblant did her <i>shew</i> ,	V. v. 56. 1
thus much friendship she to him did <i>show</i> ,	V. v. 57. 1
To <i>shew</i> that Isis doth the Moone portend;	V. vii. 4. 7
To <i>shew</i> that she had powre in things divine:	V. vii. 6. 7
By outward <i>shew</i> her inward sence desiring:	V. vii. 8. 3
To <i>shew</i> that clemence oft,	V. vii. 22. 8
Lion-like shall <i>shew</i> his powre extreme,	V. vii. 23. 8
it plaine to them did <i>shew</i> ,	V. viii. 37. 9
many pleasant trickes before her <i>show</i> ,	V. ix. 13. 6
a stately pallace did behold Of pompous <i>show</i> ,	V. ix. 21. 5
under <i>shew</i> oftimes of fayned semblance	V. ix. 22. 8
To whom he wout <i>shew</i> all the shame he might,	V. x. 30. 5
She gan rejoyce and <i>shew</i> triumphant chere,	V. xi. 33. 2
doe instead thereof mild curt'sie <i>showe</i> ,	VI. i. 27. 3
'Who will not mercie unto others <i>shew</i> ,	VI. i. 42. 1
To <i>show</i> her thankfull mind	VI. i. 46. 4
And unto him did <i>shew</i> all lovely courtesyes,	VI. ii. 16. 9
Doth noble courage <i>shew</i> with courteous manners met,	VI. iii. 1. 9
Crying aloud to <i>shew</i> her sad misfere	VI. iii. 24. 5
so soone as joyous day Did <i>shew</i> it selfe	VI. iii. 45. 2
will it <i>shew</i> some sparkes of gentle mynd,	VI. v. 1. 8
The covert was so thicke that did no passage <i>shew</i> ,	VI. v. 22. 9
Those evill tidings to their Lord to <i>shew</i> :	VI. vi. 24. 3
To <i>shew</i> such faintnesse and foule cowardize	VI. vi. 35. 2
delight in painted <i>show</i> Of such false blisse,	VI. x. 3. 7
never more they should endure the <i>shew</i> ,	VI. x. 4. 4
Nymphes, or Faeries, or enchanted <i>show</i> ,	VI. x. 17. 6
To make them lovely or well-favoured <i>show</i> ;	VI. x. 23. 3
Like the faire Morning . . . did <i>shew</i> ,	VI. xi. 3. 9
to pretend Some <i>shew</i> of favour,	VI. xi. 6. 6
Nor better chere to <i>shew</i> in misery,	VI. xi. 8. 7
All which he to the marchants sale did <i>showe</i> :	VI. xi. 11. 4
To <i>shew</i> the courtesie by him profest	VI. xii. 2. 4
thy worth no lesse then hers doth seem to <i>showe</i> ,	VII. vi. 32. 9
her face did like a Lion <i>shew</i> ,	VII. vii. 6. 4
like a throne did <i>showe</i> . (* <i>shew</i>)	VII. vii. 8. 9
<i>shew</i> the last ensample of your pride;	Am. xxv. 10
A close intent at last to <i>shew</i> me grace:	Am. xlv. 5
though hardly it can <i>shew</i> Thing so divine	Am. xlix. 6
To <i>shew</i> the powre of your imperious eyes;	Am. liii. 8
then no mercy will unto me <i>shew</i> ,	Am. liii. 8
With <i>shew</i> of morning mylde he hath begun,	Am. liii. 7
Phoebus gins to <i>shew</i> his glorious heth,	Epith. 77
now <i>shew</i> theyr goodly beams	Epith. 94
Faire Sun! <i>shew</i> forth thy favourable ray,	Epith. 117
They . . . <i>shew</i> their kindly might,	H.L. 91
Since thou doest <i>shew</i> no favour unto mee,	H.L. 150
why doe not faire pictures like powre <i>shew</i> ,	H.B. 82
An outward <i>shew</i> of things that onely seeme,	H.B. 91
<i>shew</i> what wondrous powre your beauty hath,	H.B. 286
That we the like should to the wretches <i>shew</i> ,	H.H.L. 215
that I may <i>show</i> Some little beames	H.H.B. 11
And <i>shew</i> himselfe in th' image of his grace,	H.H.B. 114
The snow, . . . Did never whiter <i>shew</i> ,	Proth. 41
did by signes his glad affection <i>show</i> ,	Proth. 117
Showed , a savage beast . . . <i>shewde</i> his force by fire,	Rev. i. 12
The <i>shewed</i> his ware	S.C. May 287
his ey-lids . . . <i>Shewed</i> the two pearles	Gn. 285
Muttered of matters as their bookes them <i>shewd</i> ,	Hub. 836
let us heare what grace she <i>shewed</i> thee,	Col. 356
bountie . . . Which she to Colin her poore shepheard <i>shewed</i> ?	Col. 647
As goodie well ye <i>shew'd</i> in late assaies,	Ded. Son. x. 8
To Satyrane she <i>shewed</i> her intent;	I. vi. 32. 7
so soone as life . . . <i>shewed</i> heavens light,	I. ix. 3. 6
Hee <i>shewd</i> him . . . The damned ghosts	I. ix. 49. 6
In word and dede that <i>shewd</i> great modestee,	I. x. 7. 4
So faire and fresh that Lady <i>shewd</i> herselfe in sight,	I. xii. 21. 9
great prowess and heroic worth He <i>shewd</i>	II. ii. 25. 4
'There this old Palmer <i>shewd</i> himselfe that day,	II. ii. 43. 1
<i>shewd</i> them naked, deekt with many ornaments,	II. v. 32. 9
Whose pleasaunce she him <i>shewd</i> ,	II. vi. 11. 9
nought but desert wilderness <i>shewed</i> all around,	II. vii. 2. 9
<i>shewd</i> of riches such exceeding store,	II. vii. 31. 4
all the wealth late <i>shewd</i> by mee	II. vii. 38. 4
so great graces as ye have me <i>shewd</i> ,	II. viii. 55. 8
Whom Alma having <i>shewd</i> to her guesstes,	II. ix. 53. 1
<i>shewd</i> him many sights that corage cold could reare,	II. ix. 68. 9
rather <i>shewd</i> more white, if more might bee:	II. xii. 77. 6
'what grace is this That thou hast <i>shewed</i> to me	III. v. 35. 2
<i>shewd</i> by outward signes that dread her sence did daze,	III. vii. 7. 9
<i>shewd</i> her selfe in all a gentle courteous Dame,	III. ix. 26. 9
unwares it <i>shewd</i> it selfe and shone unwillingly;	III. xi. 28. 7
<i>shewd</i> it how the Thebane Semeele,	III. xi. 33. 1
in that horror <i>shewd</i> a seemely grace,	III. xii. 19. 8
he <i>shewd</i> him selfe to be dismayd	IV. i. 37. 7
Which Clotho granting <i>shewd</i> her the same,	IV. ii. 50. 6

Showed—Continued.

So soone as heavens window <i>shewed</i> light,	IV. iii. 3. 7
Whereat they <i>shewed</i> courteous countenance,	IV. iv. 7. 5
He open <i>shewd</i> , that all men it mote marke:	IV. iv. 17. 3
Full many deedes that day were <i>shewed</i> plaine:	IV. iv. 37. 5
<i>Shew'd</i> all his bodie bare unto the cruell dent,	IV. vi. 15. 9
<i>shew'd</i> themselves to her such as indeed they were,	IV. vi. 25. 9
<i>Shew'd</i> change of better chere:	IV. vi. 38. 3
she ready <i>shewd</i> The arrow	IV. vii. 30. 3
Ne ever laugh, ne once <i>shew'd</i> countenance glad,	IV. viii. 2. 7
Whose bloudie corse they <i>shew'd</i> him there beside,	IV. viii. 21. 7
him aviz'd, And <i>shew'd</i> him how,	IV. viii. 58. 2
neither <i>shewd</i> to other their hearts privity,	IV. ix. 19. 9
<i>shew'd</i> that she had not that Lady rett,	IV. ix. 36. 8
in her semblant <i>shew'd</i> great womanhood:	IV. x. 31. 5
the virgin lad, And <i>shewd</i> her to him,	IV. xii. 33. 9
chearefull signes he <i>shewed</i> outwardly,	IV. xii. 35. 5
Next Hercules his like ensample <i>shewd</i> ,	V. i. 2. 6
(which plaine he <i>shewed</i> there)	V. ii. 32. 3
unto all himselfe there open <i>shewd</i> ,	V. iii. 20. 5
(so <i>shewd</i> forth his wounds)	V. iii. 22. 3
<i>shew'd</i> that with his Lord she would emparlaunce make,	V. iv. 50. 9
Dolon had . . . <i>shewd</i> his cankred hate,	V. vi. 33. 9
Her selfe most gratefull <i>shew'd</i> ,	V. viii. 23. 9
were Directed in, and <i>shewd</i> all the sight;	V. ix. 22. 2
what she had not seene within unto her <i>shew'd</i> :	V. x. 38. 9
Which being <i>shew'd</i> , he gan him selfe straightway	V. xi. 21. 4
she <i>shew'd</i> there The present of his paines,	V. xi. 33. 5
she <i>shew'd</i> , how that discourteous knight,	VI. ii. 43. 1
Witness thereof he <i>shew'd</i> his head there left,	VI. iii. 18. 8
To whom faire semblance, as he could, he <i>shewd</i>	VI. iv. 14. 2
Yet <i>shewd</i> some token of his gentle blood	VI. v. 2. 5
He <i>shewd</i> semblant of exceeding mone	VI. v. 4. 2
Ne ever <i>shewd</i> signe of foule disloyalty,	VI. v. 9. 9
which Turpine had unto her <i>shewd</i> late,	VI. v. 33. 3
Ne ever <i>shewd</i> signe of rancour,	VI. ix. 39. 9
one still towards <i>shew'd</i> her selfe afore;	VI. x. 24. 8
he kyndnesse to her <i>shewd</i> ,	VI. xi. 4. 6
they <i>shewd</i> , how those marchants were Arriv'd	VI. xi. 10. 1
So <i>shew'd</i> them her, to prove how pale	VI. xi. 12. 9
sad examples <i>shewd</i> Of her great power,	VII. vi. 4. 6
when ye have <i>shewd</i> (* <i>shewed</i>) all extremities,	Am. xxxvi. 9
Showedst , Ne braver prooffe in any of thy powre <i>Shewd'st</i> thou,	III. iii. 3. 3
Shower , sodain dropping of a golden <i>shoure</i>	Bel. ix. 11
Like April <i>shoure</i> so stremes the trickling teares	S.C. Ap. 7
Did more increase the sharpnes of her <i>shoure</i> ,	T.M. 478
everie <i>shower</i> will wash and wipe away;	Ti. 205
To tast the streames that, like a golden <i>shoure</i> ,	Ded. Son. viii. 9
as thicke as stormie <i>shoure</i> , Their strokes did raine:	II. viii. 35. 5
they fiercely then begin to <i>shoure</i> ;	II. viii. 48. 5
poures it selfe forth in a stormy <i>shoure</i> :	III. iv. 13. 6
Like to thicke clouds that threat a stormy <i>shoure</i> ,	III. iv. 43. 3
Ne the sharp Northerne wind thereon to <i>shoure</i> ;	III. v. 51. 5
With <i>shoure</i> and hayle so horrible and dred,	III. ix. 11. 6
to that shed, to shrowd him from the <i>shoure</i> ,	III. ix. 13. 3
into a golden <i>shoure</i> Him selfe he chaung'd,	III. xi. 31. 1
through their ritts the ruddie hlood did <i>shoure</i> ,	IV. iii. 15. 7
pouresth forth a sudden <i>shoure</i> of raine,	IV. iv. 47. 8
Covered with cloudie storme and bitter <i>shoure</i> ,	IV. v. 32. 2
Heaping huge strokes as thicke as <i>shoure</i> of hayle,	IV. vi. 16. 5
they were ymet With a sharpe <i>shoure</i> of arrowes,	V. iv. 38. 4
Showers , beare of the sharpe <i>shoures</i> ;	S.C. May 157
baile, and harmful <i>shoures</i> ,	Gn. 582
with storming <i>showers</i> be washt away,	Ti. 404
With <i>shoures</i> of heaven and tempests	Ti. 501
Powr'd upon her, like <i>showers</i> of Castaly,	D. 228
The soring clouds into sad <i>shoures</i> ymolt;	III. xi. 25. 8
Showest , <i>shewst</i> th' ensample of thy childishe might,	II. iv. 45. 4
Showeth , <i>sheweth</i> each thing as it is in deed:	III. iv. 59. 2
speaking token <i>sheweth</i> at the least Her certeine losse,	III. viii. 49. 5
this Ladie, which he <i>sheweth</i> here,	V. iii. 22. 5
Showing , <i>Shewing</i> her wreathed rootes, and naked armes,	Ro. xxviii. 6
<i>Shewing</i> her selfe both wise and liberal,	II. ix. 20. 5
<i>Shewing</i> desire her inward flame to slake,	III. ix. 31. 4
<i>Shewing</i> his nature in his countenance:	III. xii. 15. 5
<i>shewing</i> her, did Paridell upbray;	IV. ii. 7. 4
<i>shewing</i> forth signes of their fathers blood,	IV. ii. 46. 3
<i>Shewing</i> him selfe all ready for the field,	IV. iv. 17. 5
<i>Salvagasse sans finesse</i> , <i>shewing</i> secret wit,	IV. iv. 39. 9
Midst sorrow <i>shewing</i> joyous semblance	IV. vii. 44. 9
<i>shewing</i> , by their heapes, how great they were,	Com. Son. iv. 8
<i>Shewing</i> us mercie (miserable crew!)	H.H.L. 214
Shown , what so by my selfe may not be <i>shown</i> ,	Gn. Ded. 13
nor memorie is to be <i>showne</i> :	Gn. 590
An island, which the first to west was <i>showne</i> ,	Col. 271
Let thy faire Cinthias praises be thus rudely <i>shoun</i> ,	Ded. Son. viii. 14
that path, which first was <i>showne</i> ,	I. i. 10. 4
all her filthy feature open <i>showne</i> ,	I. viii. 49. 8
therein write to lett his love be <i>showne</i> ;	III. ix. 30. 7
where ever it in field was <i>showne</i> ,	III. xi. 7. 9
that mask of love which late was <i>showne</i> ;	IV. i. 3. 6
that both the custome <i>showne</i> Were kept,	IV. i. 11. 7
was easie to be <i>showne</i> ,	IV. iv. 38. 5
have so done, as she to me hath <i>showne</i> ;	IV. vii. 19. 7
As for fortune all her spight hath <i>showne</i> ,	V. iii. 1. 3
Bracidas, let this likewise be <i>showne</i> ;	V. iv. 18. 2
in which plaine is <i>showne</i> Of what degree	VI. iii. 1. 4
(As thy victorious deedes have often <i>showne</i> ,	VI. iv. 36. 4
right noble deedes; the which els where are <i>shoun</i> ,	VI. iv. 38. 9
Shows , seedd field greene grasse first <i>showes</i> ,	Ro. xxx. 1

Shows—Continued.

- Unto my eyes strange *shows* presented were, *Jan.* i. 10
with false *shewes* abuse his fantasy, *I.* i. 46. 4
to my loathed life now *shewes* some light, *I.* iv. 48. 2
Yet outwardly some little comfort *shewes*, *I.* vii. 21. 3
shewes the way his sinful soule to save! *I.* x. 51. 3
where Titan his face never *shewes*, *II.* v. 27. 9
Guyon in them all *shewes* goodly maysteries, *II.* vi. 1. 9
decke the world with their rich pompous *shewes*; *II.* vi. 15. 7
With such vaine *shewes* abuse; *II.* vii. 39. 5
Shewes, visions, sooth-sayes, and prophesies; *II.* ix. 51. 8
I in colour *shewes* may shadow itt, *III.* Pr. 3. 8
shewes the famous Progeny Which from them springen shall, *III.* iii. Arg.
shewes his powre in variable kindes; *III.* v. 1. 3
vain *shewes*, that wont yong knights bewitch, *III.* vii. 29. 6
of ydle *shewes*, nor of false charmes aghast, *III.* xii. 29. 9
al the world *shews* joyous cheare, *IV.* x. 44. 9
Ye will them all but fayned *shewes* esteeme, *VI.* Pr. 4. 8
not in outward *shows*, but inward thoughts defynd, *VI.* Pr. 5. 9
In whose pure minde It *shewes*, *VI.* Pr. 6. 6
Not with such forged *shewes*, *VI.* v. 38. 7
'To them that list the worlds gay *shewes* I leave, *VI.* ix. 22. 1
all this worlds gay *shewes*, which we admire, *VI.* ix. 27. 4
brought forth with pompous *shewes* Out of her bowre, *VII.* vi. 41. 4
all their shoues (**shewes*) but shadowes, saving she, *Am.* xxxv. 14
by right deserts, 't' attaine And not by painted *shewes*, *Com.* Son. ii. 3
The vaine surmizes, the distrustfull *shewes*, *H.L.* 260
which fondly here admyre Faire seeming *shewes*, *H.H.B.* 17
- Shred.** when ye *shred* with fatall knife his line, *IV.* ii. 52. 3
- Shriche-, Shriche Oule.** See **Shrltch-owl.**
- Shrike.** See **Shrike.**
- a deadly *shrike* she forth did throw, *II.* i. 38. 1
Did *shrike* aloud, that through the hous it rong, *III.* i. 62. 6
For many other Nymphes, he sore did *shreek*, *III.* xi. 44. 5
they heard a ruefull *shrike*, *VI.* i. 17. 1
She starting up began to *shrike* aloud; *VI.* vi. 31. 2
to shrill And *shrike* aloud, *VI.* viii. 46. 2
- Shrieked.** Some fearing *shriekt*, some being harmed hould, *IV.* iii. 41. 7
Feebly she *shriekt*, but so feebly indeed, *IV.* vii. 4. 7
'Theerat he *shriekt* aloud, *IV.* viii. 62. 1
And *shrieked* out, a thing uncomely for a knight, *VI.* ix. 8. 9
- Shrieking.** That ye may understand my *shreiking* yell, *Ro.* i. 8
byrds, whose *shreiking* sound Ys signe of dreery death, *S.C.* Au. 173
Does throw out thrilling *shrikes*, and *shreiking* cryes, *I.* vi. 6. 2
the ghostly Owle, *Shreiking* his balefull note, *I.* ix. 33. 7
yelling outcries, and with *shreiking* sowne; *III.* iv. 30. 8
shreiking Huhubs them approaching nere, *III.* x. 43. 3
- Shrike-owls.** fowle Goblins and *Shrikeowles*, *T.M.* 283
- Shrikes.** yelling *shrieks* throwne up into the skies, *T.M.* 24
lowd *shrikes* and dreerie dolefull cries, *T.M.* 172
Did throw forth *shrikes* and cries, *T.M.* 538
the ghostly owle, With dreery *shrikes*, *I.* v. 30. 7
with sharp shrilling *shrikes* doe bootlesse cry, *I.* v. 33. 5
Does throw out thrilling *shrikes*, and shrieking cryes, *I.* vi. 6. 2
Her shrill outcries and *shrikes* so loud did bray, *I.* vi. 7. 5
His ruefull *shrikes* and gronings, *I.* x. 28. 5
dearly cride With percing *shrikes*, *II.* i. 35. 8
importuned long space With shrilling *shrikes*, *III.* viii. 29. 8
kicks, and equals, and *shrikes* for fell despight; *V.* vi. 14. 5
- Shrieve.** See **Shrive.**
- Shrlfts.** Their Diriges, their Trentals, and their *shrlfts*, *Hub.* 453
- Shright.** she hid her face, and lowdly *shright*, *III.* viii. 32. 9
that Ladies loud and piteous *shright*, *VI.* iv. 3. 2
- Shrightes.** with their piteous cryes, and yelling *shrightes*, *II.* viii. 57. 5
- Shrike.** she lowdly did lament and *shrike*, *T.M.* 229
she lowdly gan to waille and *shrike*, *T.M.* 475
- Shrikes.** With *shrikes* and groanes and grievous agonie, *T.M.* 358
With dolefull *shrikes* shee vanished away, *Ti.* 471
seem'd his *shrikes* would rend the brasen skie; *IV.* viii. 38. 5
- Shrinking.** the Owle Lowde *shrltching*, *IV.* v. 41. 9
- Shrill.** on *shrill* reedes chaunting his rustick rime, *Gn.* 155
shrill grasshoppers chirped them around; *Gn.* 231
the *shrill* woods, which were of sense hereav'd, *Gn.* 455
outcries *shrill* Of wretched persons, *T.M.* 153
The dreadfull accents of their outcries *shrill*, *T.M.* 286
To runne thy *shrill* Arcadian Pipe to heare; *Ti.* 328
with the sudden *shrill* I was appalled, *Ti.* 581
'Let Bagpipe never more be heard to *shrill*, *D.* 323
Soone as his oaten pipe began to *shrill*, *As.* 44
she might immortalize In her *shril* tromp, *Ded.* Son. xiv. 4
chearefull Chaunticlere with his note *shrill*, *I.* ii. 1. 6
Her *shrill* outcries and shrieks so loud did bray, *I.* vi. 7. 5
No bird but did her *shrill* notes sweetly sing; *II.* vi. 13. 3
Which fame of her *shrill* trompet worthy reedes; *II.* vii. 2. 7
The whistler *shrill*, that whose heares doth dy; *II.* xii. 36. 8
They heard a noyse of many bagpipes *shrill*, *III.* x. 43. 2
shrill trompets lowd did bray, *III.* xii. 6. 6
The whiles *shril* trompets and loud clarions sweetly playd, *IV.* iii. 5. 9
Triton his trompet *shrill* before them blew, *IV.* xi. 12. 3
the trompets *shrill* Don Braggadochios name resounded, *V.* iii. 15. 3
caused streight a Trumpet lowd to *shrill*, *V.* vii. 27. 1
with piteous sound Of his *shrill* cries, *VI.* i. 11. 6
And called oft with prayers loud and *shrill*, *VI.* iii. 49. 7
those shrieches *shrill*, Percing his hart, *VI.* iv. 18. 4
Then gan the bagpyes and the hornes to *shrill*, *VI.* viii. 46. 1
the merry sound Of a *shrill* pipe he playing heard, *VI.* x. 10. 3
They after follow'd all with *shrill* out-cry, *VII.* vi. 52. 6
His trompet *shrill* hath sounded, *Am.* xix. 2
Fame in her *shrill* trump shal thunder, *Am.* lxxxiv. 13
how the Minstrils gin to *shrill* aloud, *Epith.* 129

Shrill—Continued.

- to the heavens theyr shouting *shrill* Doth reach, *Epith.* 141
- Shrilled.** pyeps, that *shrild* as lowde as Lark; *S.C.* N. 71
their mightie strokes so *shrild*, *Gn.* 518
they heard a horne that *shrilled* cleare, *II.* iii. 20. 7
- Shrilling.** *shrilling* voyce of wight alive, *Ro.* i. 5
with *shrilling* cryes Pierce the dull heavens, *T.M.* 117
A *shrilling* trompett soundd from on hye, *I.* v. 6. 1
ghosts . . . with sharp *shrilling* shriekes doe bootlesse cry, *I.* v. 33. 5
Was never wight that heard that *shrilling* sound, *I.* viii. 4. 1
importuned long space With *shrilling* shriekes, *III.* viii. 29. 8
She heard a *shrilling* Trompet sound aloud, *III.* xii. 1. 5
That ever *shrilling* trumped did resound; *IV.* ii. 32. 4
shrilling trompets loudly gan to bray, *IV.* iv. 48. 5
Britomart heard not the *shrilling* sound, *IV.* vii. 4. 8
The Ouzell *shrills*; the Ruddock warbles soft; *Epith.* 82
- Shrined.** All heavenly grace and vertue *shrined* is, *Pet.* 2 vii. 10
bounteous deeds and noble favours *shrynd*, *Col.* 582
Sith it is *shrined* in my Sovereignes brest, *III.* Pr. 1. 5
- Shrines.** *Shrines* made of the mettall most desired, *Ti.* 411
- Shrink.** Whose corage when the feend perceivd to *shrinke*, *I.* i. 22. 4
I saw . . . The bold Sansfoy *shrinck*, *I.* v. 23. 2
when his feet . . . gan to *shrinke*, *I.* x. 35. 7
yet did he never qualle, Ne backward *shrinke*, *II.* viii. 35. 7
the fates are firme, And may not *shrinck*, *III.* iii. 25. 7
the flore to *shrinke* he did avyse; *III.* xii. 10. 7
when he felt him *shrinke*, *VI.* i. 20. 8
He gan to *shrinke* and somewhat to give place, *VI.* v. 21. 3
Ne would him suffer once to *shrinke* asyde, *VI.* vi. 28. 7
when as he found his foree to *shrincke*, *VI.* xii. 34. 1
- Shrltches.** those *shrieckes* shrill, Percing his hart, *VI.* iv. 18. 4
- Shrltch-owl.** See **Shrike-owls.**
- For the *Shrieche-owle* to build her balefull howre: *Ti.* 130
Let not the *shrieck* Oule nor the Storke be heard, *Epith.* 345
- Shrive.** When holy fathers wont to *shrieve*; *S.C.* Au. 55
afterwards she gan him soft to *shrieve*, *IV.* xii. 26. 5
- Shriving.** Better a short tale than a bad long *shriving*: *Hub.* 543
- Shronk.** See **Shrunk.**
- Thearth *shronke* under him, *S.C.* F. 220
had his staggering steed not *shronke* for feare, *I.* iii. 35. 4
all still *shronke*, and still be greater grew: *I.* vii. 45. 7
al his flesh *shronk* up like withered flowres, *I.* ix. 41. 9
His raw-bone checkes . . . Were *shronke* into his jawes, *I.* ix. 35. 9
with stayed stedfastnesse, Ne ever *shroncke*, (**shruncke*) *II.* xii. 29. 7
From his revengfull purpose *shronke* abacke, *IV.* v. 21. 4
- Shroud.** in his small bushes used to *shrowde*, *S.C.* F. 122
to *shroude* my lucklesse pate, *S.C.* Jun. 16
byrds, which . . . Did *shroude* in shady leaves, *S.C.* Jun. 54
Whose straying heard them selfe doth *shrowde*, *S.C.* Jul. 3
Did *shroud* her selfe like punishment to shonne, *Gn.* 176
everie wight to *shroud* it did constrain; *I.* i. 6. 8
faire couple eke to *shroud* themselves were lain, *I.* i. 6. 9
Under your beames I will me safely *shroud*, *I.* iv. 48. 3
the darknes him does *shroud*, *I.* v. 13. 9
he doth himselfe in secret *shroud*, *II.* i. 25. 3
they *shroud* themselves from causes feare; *II.* iii. 20. 2
Therein to *shroud* her sumptuous Belamour; *II.* vi. 16. 7
found no place wher safe he *shroud* him might; *II.* vii. 22. 7
Her selfe to *shroud*, and pleasures to entreat; *II.* vii. 53. 5
to that shed, to *shroud* him from the showre, *III.* ix. 13. 3
every bird and beast awarned made To *shroud* themselves, *III.* x. 46. 9
In silence and in sleepe themselves did *shroud*, *III.* xii. 1. 4
for the present did her anger *shroud*, *IV.* i. 10. 7
shroud their persons from that stormie stowre, *IV.* v. 32. 7
'Fresh shadowes, fit to *shroud* from sunny ray; *IV.* x. 24. 1
Seem'd under her protection him to *shroud*; *VI.* vi. 31. 4
to *shroude* in shade from Phoebus flame, *VII.* vi. 39. 3
in the shade of death it selfe shall *shroud*, *Am.* xxvii. 3
And in her ashes *shroud* my dying shame; *H.H.L.* 19
- Shrouded.** store of birds therein *yshrouded* (*yshrouded*) were, *Pet.* iii. 5
Above the wast a darke clowde *shrouded* ber, *Pct.* vi. 7
when all *shrouded* were in silent night, *Van.* xi. 5
(There *shrouded* was the little God) *S.C.* Mar. 68
we close *shrouded* in thys shade alone, *S.C.* Ap. 32
sorrow close *shrouded* in hart, *S.C.* S. 15
when all *shrouded* were In careles sleep, *Hub.* 333
therein *shrouded* from the tempest dred, *I.* i. 8. 3
every creature *shrouded* is in sleepe, *I.* iii. 15. 2
now in shade he *shrouded* yonder lies, *II.* iii. 35. 5
The joyous birdes, *shrouded* in chearefull shade, *II.* xii. 71. 1
the world in silence deepe *Yshrouded* was, *III.* i. 59. 2
Where be is *shrouded* in security, *III.* xi. 6. 7
hunt for shade, where *shrouded* they may lie, *IV.* iv. 47. 4
woodman *shrouded* there from scorching sunne, *IV.* vii. 42. 9
Warn'd man and beast in quiet rest be *shrouded*, *V.* iv. 45. 3
long in captive shade Had *shrouded* bene, *V.* vii. 43. 2
his three foes *shrouded* in guilefull shade, *VI.* v. 17. 8
whiles their flockes in shadowes *shrouded* bee, *VI.* ix. 41. 4
- Shrouds.** Wherein the lightesome levin *shroudes*, *S.C.* Au. 87
- Shrubby.** Island . . . Covered with *shrubby* woods, *VI.* x. 41. 7
- Shrubs.** the bushie *shrubs* which growe thereby, *Gn.* 80
Cover'd with boughes and *shrubs* from heavens light, *II.* vii. 3. 2
a hollow glade Covered with mossie *shrubs*, *VI.* iv. 13. 6
thicke *shrubs*, which did them alwaies shade, *VI.* x. 42. 3
- Shrunk.** See **Shrunk.**
- broken reed . . . *shrunck* when hard thereon he lay, *III.* xii. 10. 9
- Shrunken.** weighing the . . . *shrunken* synewes of her chosen
knight, *I.* ix. 20. 5
- Shun.** Were not better to *shunne* the scorching heate? *S.C.* Au. 48
Did *shroud* her selfe like punishment to shonne, *Gn.* 176

Shun—Continued.

- for to *shunne* the horrible mischiefe, *Ti.* 143
 'I hate all men, and *shun* all womankind; *D.* 421
 Ne shame he thought to *shonne* so hideous might: *I.* viii. 8. 1
shunne the death ordaynd by destinie? *I.* ix. 42. 8
 wrath and hatred warily to *shonne*, *I.* x. 33. 5
 Thereforeth the suitt of earthly conquest *shonne*, *I.* x. 60. 7
shonne The cursed land where many wend amis, *H.* i. 51. 7
 'what man can *shun* the hap, *H.* iv. 17. 2
 To *shonne* the engin of his meant decay; *H.* xi. 36. 3
 To *shunne* Rooke of Reproch, *H.* xii. 9. 9
 Therefore doe them *shonne*: *H.* xii. 11. 7
 who can *shun* the chance that dest'ny doth ordaine? *H.* i. 37. 9
 Did use to hide, and plaine apparance *shonne*) *H.* i. 52. 8
 for she the right did *shunne*; *H.* ii. 51. 4
 light doe *shonne* for feare of being shent; *H.* iv. 58. 7
 Fayre death it is, to *shonne* more shame, to dy: *H.* v. 45. 8
 this sad encounter *shonne*, And seeke els *H.* viii. 17. 5
 'In vaine he feares that which he cannot *shonne*; *H.* ix. 7. 1
 He fled . . . so fowle reproch to *shonne*, *H.* ix. 48. 5
 Which he to *shun*, and stop vile envies sting, *H.* x. 26. 6
 Ne either car'd to ward, or perill *shonne*, *H.* xii. 36. 4
 every one gan *shun* his dreadful sight, *H.* xiv. 41. 8
 rather seemes, sith known armes ye *shonne*? *H.* xiv. 5. 5
shun his mightie strokes, gainst which no armes avayled. *H.* xiv. 12. 9
 did resort of sinfull people *shonne*, *H.* xv. 42. 8
 Did *shun* the prooff thereof, and it avoyded light. *H.* xv. 44. 9
 My hard mishaps that ye may learne to *shonne*; *H.* xv. 3. 7
 One day, as she to *shunne* the season whot *H.* xv. 42. 4
 makes all men for feare that passage for to *shonne*? *H.* xv. 4. 9
 Ne any may his sovaine power *shonne*, *H.* xv. 42. 3
shun the dred despight Of her fierce wrath, *H.* xv. 16. 1
 Ne either sought the others strokes to *shun*, *H.* xv. 29. 3
 The Ladie counsell him the place to *shonne*, *H.* xv. 30. 8
 oft recuile to *shunne* his sharpe despight: *H.* xv. 20. 4
 nought could do but *shun* The perill *H.* xv. 48. 8
Shun secrecie, and talke in open sight: *H.* xv. 14. 8
 Ne any paines ne perill did he *shonne*, *H.* xv. 32. 7
 by all meanes the danger knowne did *shonne*: *H.* xv. 35. 7
 day-light doth *shonne*: *H.* xv. 35. 8
 Th' importune suit of my desire to *shonne*: *H.* xv. 3. 6
 warne to *shun* the daunger of theyr wrath. *H.* xv. 33. 6
Shunned. *shun'd* destruction doth destruction render: *H.* xv. 364
 The fearful shepherd, . . . *shund* th' unlucky ground. *H.* xv. 28. 9
 greatly *shunned* manly exercise; *H.* xv. 20. 2
 from thenceforth he *shund* the like to take, *H.* xv. 24. 8
 he descryde and *shonned* still his slight: *H.* xv. 4. 8
 comes *shunned*, and *shonned* followes eke. *H.* xv. 44. 3
 lightly *shunned* it; and, passing by, *H.* xv. 4. 1
shund the marke at which it should be ment; *H.* xv. 5. 5
shund dishonor which as death she feard: *H.* xv. 10. 5
 it she *shund* no lesse then dread to die; *H.* xv. 24. 4
 she the way *shund* nathemore forthy, *H.* xv. 38. 5
 had he not it *shun'd* with heedfull vew, *H.* xv. 32. 7
 with warie heed He *shund* his strokes, *H.* xv. 18. 3
shund to match with any forrein fere. *H.* xv. 4. 9
Shunneth. Upon her fist the bird, which *shoneth* vew, *H.* xv. 40. 7
Shunning. See **Light-shunning.**
 The warie fowle . . . avoydes it, *shunning* light, *H.* xv. 19. 6
Shuns. the foule that *shunnes* the cherefull light *H.* xv. 13
Shure. See **Sulr.**
Shut. See **Outshut.**
 better dayes death hath *shut* up in woe? *H.* xv. N. 74
 shouldred is, or out of doore quite *shit*, *H.* xv. Col. 709
 full of ghastly fright . . . Gan *shut* the dore. *H.* xv. iii. 12. 8
shut up heavens windowes shynng wyde; *H.* xv. vii. 23. 5
 Whose gates he fownd fast *shutt*, *H.* xv. viii. 3. 3
 Thy life *shutt* up for death so oft did call; *H.* xv. ix. 45. 6
 gate, Which long time had bene *shut*, *H.* xv. xii. 3. 7
 the dore straight way Did *shutt*, *H.* xv. vii. 26. 6
 readily they *shut* and open might. *H.* xv. ix. 46. 8
 She *shut* up all her plaint in privy grieffe *H.* xv. iii. 11. 2
 dore Was *shut* to all which lodging did desyre: *H.* xv. viii. 52. 8
shut up fast within her prisons blind, *H.* xv. ix. 15. 4
 Cambell thus did *shut* up all in jest: *H.* xv. iv. 12. 1
 to *shut* up all in friendly love, *H.* xv. ix. 15. 1
Shut up her haven, mard her marchants trade, *H.* xv. x. 25. 6
 within the dore . . . That it could not be *shut*; *H.* xv. i. 23. 8
 whose silken leaves small Long *shut* up in the bud *H.* xv. ii. 35. 8
 the rude Porter . . . Did *shut* the gate *H.* xv. iii. 38. 2
shut up all his plaint in privy paine. *H.* xv. v. 24. 5
 Her wretched life *shut* up in deadly shade, *H.* xv. x. 44. 4
 therein *shut* up bis blasphemous tong, *H.* xv. xii. 34. 5
Shutting. in close hart *shutting* up her payne, *H.* xv. i. 8. 6
Shuttlecocks. With *shuttlecocks*, misseeming manie wit, *H.* xv. Hub. 804
Sib. I am very sybbe to you: *H.* xv. S.C. May 269
 ne *sib* at all To Eltes, *H.* xv. iii. 26. 4
 huge and hideous . . . And *sib* to great Orgolio, *H.* xv. vii. 41. 8
Sic. See **Such.**
sike fancies weren foolerie, *H.* xv. S.C. F. 211
Sike worldly sovenance he must forsay. *H.* xv. S.C. May 82
Sike mens follie I cannot compare *H.* xv. S.C. May 95
 nought seemeth *sike* strife, *H.* xv. S.C. May 158
Sike one Moses was, *H.* xv. S.C. Jul. 157
Sike mister men bene all misgone, *H.* xv. S.C. Jul. 201
Sike syrye shepherds han we none, *H.* xv. S.C. Jul. 203
 Of all my focke there nis *sike* another, *H.* xv. S.C. Au. 38
Sike a song never hardest thou *H.* xv. S.C. Au. 50
Sike a judge as Cuddie were for a king. *H.* xv. S.C. Au. 52
sike a rundle never heard I none: *H.* xv. S.C. Au. 125

Sic—Continued.

- That *sike* mischiefe graseth hem emong, *H.* xv. S.C. S. 113
 of *sike* pastoures howe done the flocks creepe? *H.* xv. S.C. S. 140
Sike as the shepherds, *sike* bene her sheepe, *H.* xv. S.C. S. 141
 If *sike* bene Wolves, as thou hast told, *H.* xv. S.C. S. 228
Sike prayse is smoke, . . . *Sike* words bene wynd, *H.* xv. S.C. O. 35, 36
Sike myrth in May is meetest for to make, *H.* xv. S.C. N. 11
 loatheth *sike* delights as thou doest prayse: *H.* xv. S.C. N. 18
 Who but thy seife deserves *sike* Poeses prayse? *H.* xv. S.C. N. 23
sike happy cheere is turnd to heave chaunce, *H.* xv. S.C. N. 103
Sike follies nowe have gathered as too ripe, *H.* xv. S.C. D. 117
Sick. See **Love-sick.**
 'Sicke, *sicke*, alas! and little lack of dead, *H.* xv. S.C. May 264
 The fit had charge *sicke* persons to attend, *H.* xv. i. x. 41. 1
 Hable to heale the *sicke*, *H.* xv. ii. 22. 9
 cheard the feeble spright Of the *sicke* virgin, *H.* xv. iii. 47. 2
 choicest med'cine for *sick* harts reliefet. *H.* xv. iii. 5. 5
 the *sicke* Damoseff . . . vewed her straunge lovers shade, *H.* xv. iii. 6. 2
 humid evening ill for *sicke* folkes care; *H.* xv. iii. 26. 4
 so weake of limbe, and *sicke* of love He woxe, *H.* xv. iv. 20. 6
 For his *sicke* charge some harbour there to seeke; *H.* xv. iii. 37. 6
 yeeld some ease To these *sicke* twaine, *H.* xv. v. 32. 3
 Their hearts were *sicke*; their sides were sore; *H.* xv. v. 40. 9
 During which space that she thus *sicke* did lie, *H.* xv. vi. 9. 1
Sicker. *sicker* thy head veray tottie is, *H.* xv. S.C. F. 55
Sicker, Willye, thou warnest well; *H.* xv. S.C. Mar. 7
Sicker I hold him for a greater fon, *H.* xv. S.C. Ap. 158
Sicker this morrowe, no lenger agoe, *H.* xv. S.C. May 19
Sicker, now I see thou speakest of spight, *H.* xv. S.C. May 55
Sicker, I am very sybbe to you: *H.* xv. S.C. May 269
Syker, thoust but a laecie loord, *H.* xv. S.C. Jul. 33
Syker, thou speakes lyke a lewde lorrell, *H.* xv. S.C. Jul. 93
 Now, *sicker*, I see *H.* xv. S.C. Jul. 207
Sicker, make like account *H.* xv. S.C. Au. 43
Sicker, *sike* a rundle never heard I none: *H.* xv. S.C. Au. 125
 But, *sicker*, so it is, *H.* xv. S.C. S. 76
 Content with little in condition *sicker*. *H.* xv. Hub. 430
Sickerness. to her feet bootoek her doubtfull *sickerness*. *H.* xv. iii. 25. 9
 drew her seife aside in *sickerness*, *H.* xv. iii. 55. 8
Sickie. in his hand a *sickie* he did holde, *H.* xv. vii. 30. 8
 Under his belt he bore a *sickie* circling wide. *H.* xv. vii. 36. 9
 Time shall soon cut down with his consuming *sickie*. *H.* xv. viii. 1. 9
Sickly. some forgot his former *sickely* payne: *H.* xv. viii. 10. 3
 For safe conducting of his *sickely* Dame *H.* xv. vi. 31. 3
 his *sickely* patients Did gladly hearken *H.* xv. vi. 15. 1
 his Lady, though she *sickely* were, *H.* xv. vi. 17. 8
Sickness. Feare, *sickness*, age, losse, labour, sorrow, strife, *H.* xv. i. ix. 44. 6
 Those that with *sickness* were infected sore *H.* xv. i. xi. 30. 3
 to faime A sodaine *sickness* *H.* xv. i. xi. 7. 8
 Her *sickness* was not of the body, *H.* xv. vi. xi. 8. 9
 through *sickness* now so wan and weake, *H.* xv. vi. xi. 12. 7
Side. See **Foreside, Forest-side, Fountain-side, Garden-side, North-side, Overseide, Pit-side, Wayside.**
 and *side* did hang his hair, *H.* xv. Bel. vii. 3
 On each *side* purtraid was a Victorie, *H.* xv. Bel. iv. 5
 Hard by a rivers *side* *H.* xv. Bel. x. 1
 hundred Nymphes sate *side* by *side* about; *H.* xv. Bel. xii. 10
 On everie *side* a thousand shining beames: *H.* xv. Bel. x. 10
 Hard by his *side* grewe a bragging Brere, *H.* xv. S.C. F. 115
 So beate his old boughes my tender *side*, *H.* xv. S.C. F. 175
 shed his whirling flames on either *side*, *H.* xv. Gn. 159
 On everie *side* did shine like scaffe golde; *H.* xv. Gn. 261
 Throwing his fire eyes on everie *side*, *H.* xv. Gn. 270
 On this *side* there is a yongman layd, *H.* xv. Gn. 493
 The heavens on everie *side* enclouded bee: *H.* xv. Gn. 571
 death on everie *side* to them appeares *H.* xv. Gn. 583
 Enclosing it with banks on everie *side*, *H.* xv. Gn. 658
 gan the Courtiers gaze on everie *side*, *H.* xv. Hub. 669
 if that Wrong on eyther *side* there were, *H.* xv. Hub. 1097
 on the other *side*, I did behold A Woman sitting, *H.* xv. Ti. 8
 About whose flowrie hankes on either *side* *H.* xv. Ti. 136
 Over the Sea from one to other *side*, *H.* xv. Ti. 548
 to the other *side* To cast mine eye, *H.* xv. Ti. 587
 I saw, on th' other *side*, A curious Coffer *H.* xv. Ti. 617
 Strongly outlaunced towards either *side*, *H.* xv. Mu. 82
 Full closely creeping by the hinder *side*, *H.* xv. Mu. 403
 Hermitage . . . hard by a forests *side*, *H.* xv. i. i. 34. 2
 adowne his coursers *side* The red blond trickling *H.* xv. i. ii. 14. 8
 Their horned fronts so fierce on either *side* Doe meete, *H.* xv. i. ii. 16. 3
 That had a like faire Lady by his *syde*; *H.* xv. i. ii. 35. 8
 by my wretched lovers *side* me pight; *H.* xv. i. ii. 42. 7
 seeing by her *side* the Lyon stand, *H.* xv. i. iii. 11. 5
 his hot ryder spurd his chauffed *side*: *H.* xv. i. iii. 33. 6
 was on everie *side* With rich array *H.* xv. i. iv. 6. 5
 a noble crew Of Lords and Ladies stood on everie *side*, *H.* xv. i. iv. 7. 8
 by his *side* rode loathsome Gluttony, *H.* xv. i. iv. 21. 1
 Two iron coffers hong on either *side*, *H.* xv. i. iv. 27. 3
 On th' other *side* . . . Duessa placed is, *H.* xv. i. v. 5. 6
 victory they dare not wish to either *side*. *H.* xv. i. v. 9. 9
 softly gan embalne on everie *side*: *H.* xv. i. v. 17. 5
 on everie *side* them stood The trembling ghosts *H.* xv. i. v. 32. 4
 all the hellish brood . . . flockt on everie *side*, *H.* xv. i. v. 32. 8
 by his *side* his steed the grassy forage ate. *H.* xv. i. vii. 2. 9
 Perce to my hart, and pas through everie *side*, *H.* xv. i. vii. 22. 8
 an horne . . . Which hong adowne his *side* *H.* xv. i. viii. 3. 6
 Me seemed, by my *side* a royall Mayd *H.* xv. i. ix. 13. 7
 by her *syde* there sate a gentle payre, *H.* xv. i. x. 31. 8
 On either *side* disparted with his rod, *H.* xv. i. x. 53. 4
 he lay upon the sunny *side* Of a great hill, *H.* xv. i. xi. 4. 5
 him assaile on everie *side*. *H.* xv. ii. 22. 9

Side—Continued.

her on either <i>side</i> doe sore assay,	II. ii. 24. 5
Fast by her <i>side</i> did sitt	II. ii. 37. 1
as under greene woodes <i>syde</i> He lately heard	II. iii. 3. 6
Shall by to morrow by thy <i>side</i> be fond,	II. iii. 18. 7
Prowdly to prune, and sett on every <i>side</i> ;	II. iii. 36. 8
seemd him to enflame on every <i>side</i> ;	II. v. 2. 7
all his left <i>side</i> it did quite disarm;	II. v. 7. 7
on the other <i>syde</i> a pleasaunt grove	II. v. 31. 1
Unto the other <i>side</i> of that wide strond	II. vi. 19. 2
nought can quench mine inly flaming <i>syde</i> ,	II. vi. 44. 3
on every <i>side</i> Great heapes of gold	II. vii. 5. 1
By that wayes <i>side</i> there sate internall Payne,	II. vii. 21. 5
On thother <i>side</i> . . . there sate Cruell Revenge,	II. vii. 22. 1
On every <i>side</i> they placed were along;	II. vii. 30. 5
both attonee him charge on either <i>syde</i>	II. viii. 35. 1
seizd in his right <i>side</i> , and there the dint did stay,	II. viii. 38. 9
On th' other <i>side</i> , in huge perplexity	II. viii. 39. 5
dealt blowes On either <i>side</i> ,	II. viii. 41. 2
on every <i>syde</i> Twice sixteen warders satt,	II. ix. 26. 1
Did drive the Romanes to the weaker <i>syde</i> ,	II. x. 51. 8
By reason that the Captaines on her <i>syde</i> ,	II. x. 55. 3
to the rivers <i>syde</i> they both together far'd:	II. xi. 3. 9
That castle to assaile on every <i>side</i> ,	II. xi. 5. 4
On th' other <i>syde</i> , th' assieg'd Castles ward	II. xi. 15. 1
many arrowes under his right <i>side</i> ,	II. xi. 21. 2
His Beast he felly prickt on either <i>syde</i> ,	II. xi. 24. 3
'On thother <i>side</i> an hideous Rocke is pight	II. xii. 4. 1
On thother <i>side</i> they saw that perillous Rocke,	II. xii. 7. 1
On every <i>side</i> floting the floodes emong;	II. xii. 10. 7
On th' other <i>side</i> they see that perillous Poole,	II. xii. 20. 1
calmy bay, on th' one <i>side</i> shelterd	II. xii. 30. 3
On th' other <i>side</i> an high rocke toured still,	II. xii. 30. 5
by his <i>side</i> A mighty Mazer bowle	II. xii. 49. 2
on every <i>side</i> Strowed with pleasauns;	II. xii. 50. 2
Ne armes to beare against the others <i>syde</i> :	III. i. 12. 6
sore beset on every <i>side</i> around,	III. i. 21. 2
by his <i>side</i> the Goddesses groveling	III. i. 38. 3
by her <i>side</i> her selfe she softly layd,	III. i. 61. 4
changed her weary <i>side</i> the better ease to take,	III. i. 61. 9
feeling one close conched by her <i>side</i> ,	III. i. 62. 1
On thother <i>side</i> they saw the warlike Mayd	III. i. 63. 6
it was scene To gore her <i>side</i> ;	III. i. 65. 6
Ay joyning foot to foot, and <i>syde</i> to <i>syde</i> ;	III. i. 66. 8
In the deare closet of her painefull <i>syde</i>	III. ii. 11. 7
wicked stele through his left <i>side</i> did glauce	III. iv. 16. 5
hold, as euer Squire that waited by knights <i>side</i> :	III. v. 12. 9
from her loving <i>side</i> the tender babes to take,	III. vi. 27. 9
girt in with two walls on either <i>side</i> ;	III. vi. 31. 2
at length she came To an hillis <i>side</i> ,	III. vii. 4. 7
rest her wearie <i>syde</i>	III. vii. 5. 9
She lightly unto him adjoynd <i>syde</i> to <i>syde</i> ;	III. vii. 42. 9
flowd from her lanck <i>syde</i>	III. ix. 21. 5
it was he which by her <i>side</i> did dwell;	III. x. 49. 5
would have wakt the Satyre by her <i>syde</i> ;	III. x. 50. 6
hutt'd him with hornes on every <i>syde</i> ,	III. x. 52. 3
on every <i>syde</i> They trembling stood,	III. xi. 40. 6
had ryding by his <i>side</i> A Ladie,	IV. i. 17. 3
had a goodly Ladie by his <i>side</i> ,	IV. ii. 4. 3
Still watcht on every <i>side</i> ,	IV. ii. 36. 9
at th' one <i>side</i> sixe judges were dispos'd,	IV. iii. 4. 3
on the other <i>side</i> , in fresh aray, Fyre Canacee	IV. iii. 4. 5
Full many mightie strokes on either <i>side</i>	IV. iii. 7. 6
in his <i>side</i> The mortall point most cruelly empight;	IV. iii. 10. 3
From dangers dread to ward his naked <i>side</i> ,	IV. iii. 20. 3
Unsure to whether <i>side</i> it would incline,	IV. iii. 37. 2
At last arriving by the listes <i>side</i> ,	IV. iii. 46. 1
wise Cambina, taking by her <i>side</i> Faire Canacee,	IV. iii. 51. 6
Which Blandamour had riding by his <i>side</i> :	IV. iv. 7. 8
his on th' one, the rest on th' other <i>side</i>	IV. iv. 14. 3
singled from the other <i>side</i> A Painim knight	IV. iv. 17. 6
Staid not till it arrived in his <i>side</i> ,	IV. iv. 24. 5
on th' other <i>side</i> full many a warlike swaine	IV. iv. 26. 4
there entered on the other <i>side</i> A straunger knight,	IV. iv. 39. 1
Under a steepe hillis <i>side</i> it placed was,	IV. v. 33. 1
therewith Under his <i>side</i> him nipt;	IV. v. 44. 4
heard some one close by her <i>side</i> Sighing	IV. vii. 10. 1
By any Ladies <i>side</i> for Leman to have laine,	IV. vii. 15. 9
eke the Dove sate by the Faucons <i>side</i> ;	IV. viii. 31. 2
all the while he by his <i>side</i> her bore,	IV. ix. 19. 5
Paridell did take to Druons <i>side</i> ,	IV. ix. 26. 2
from <i>side</i> to <i>side</i> till all the world it weat,	IV. ix. 33. 9
'On th' one <i>side</i> he,	IV. x. 13. 1
Pylades and Orestes by his <i>syde</i> ;	IV. x. 27. 4
On either <i>side</i> of her two young men stood,	IV. x. 32. 1
by his <i>side</i> his Queene with coronall,	IV. xi. 11. 5
on either <i>side</i> she was sustained	IV. xi. 25. 1
ill perhaps mote fall to either <i>side</i> ;	V. i. 25. 4
Uncertaine whether had the better <i>side</i> ;	V. ii. 17. 2
rudely stroke at him on every <i>side</i> ;	V. ii. 53. 3
there did resort from every <i>side</i>	V. iii. 2. 7
whether <i>side</i> was victor note be ghest:	V. iii. 7. 6
Fast bound on every <i>side</i> with iron bands,	V. iv. 5. 2
heaped strokes so fast on every <i>side</i> ,	V. iv. 38. 8
Basted with bends of gold on every <i>side</i> ,	V. v. 3. 2
she foynd, she lasht, she laid on every <i>side</i>	V. v. 6. 9
halfe her <i>side</i> it selfe did naked show,	V. v. 9. 3
with force doth overthrow Uppon one <i>side</i> ,	V. vi. 40. 7
by the altars <i>side</i> her selfe to slumber plaste,	V. vii. 8. 9
On th' other <i>side</i> her foe appeared soone in sight,	V. vii. 27. 9

Side—Continued.

On every <i>side</i> of his embatteld cart,	V. viii. 34. 3
made a griesly wound in his enriuen <i>side</i>	V. viii. 34. 9
From <i>side</i> to <i>side</i> they tost him	V. viii. 41. 8
Him when the damzell saw fast by her <i>side</i> ,	V. ix. 12. 1
placed th' one on th' one, The other on the other <i>side</i> ,	V. ix. 37. 9
through his shield and pierst through either <i>syde</i> :	V. x. 35. 7
could his weapon shift from <i>side</i> to <i>syde</i> ,	V. xi. 6. 5
As if he would have tottered to one <i>side</i> :	V. xi. 11. 3
His <i>side</i> all bare and naked oertooke,	V. xi. 13. 8
To meete her at the salvage Ilands <i>syde</i> ,	V. xi. 39. 3
None can have tidings to assist her <i>side</i> :	V. xi. 42. 5
And by his <i>side</i> his hunters horne	VI. ii. 5. 9
this his Ladie . . . by his horse <i>side</i> did pas	VI. ii. 10. 3
Downe in a dale forby a rivers <i>syde</i>	VI. iii. 29. 6
comming to the rivers <i>side</i> , he found	VI. iii. 30. 1
With a faire Lady linckd by his <i>syde</i> ,	VI. iii. 30. 8
He goth on foote all armed by her <i>side</i> ,	VI. iii. 46. 1
when he lookt about on every <i>syde</i> ,	VI. iv. 24. 3
At length he heard under the forrests <i>syde</i>	VI. iv. 26. 6
Under the greenewoods <i>side</i> in sorie plight,	VI. iv. 39. 2
doe him sharpe assay On every <i>side</i> ,	VI. v. 19. 4
Sought to encompassse him on every <i>side</i> ,	VI. v. 20. 2
wist not to which <i>side</i> him to addresse:	VI. vi. 26. 5
a wyld man sott footing by his <i>syde</i> ;	VI. vii. 6. 2
snatching neare his <i>syde</i> His trustie sword,	VI. vii. 25. 3
a Carle and foole which by her <i>side</i> did passe.	VI. vii. 27. 9
on every <i>syde</i> He gaz'd about	VI. vii. 42. 7
To give him ground, and shift to every <i>side</i> ,	VI. vii. 46. 6
Who, on the other <i>side</i> , did seeme so farre	VI. vii. 39. 6
By his faire patients <i>side</i>	VI. xi. 9. 9
Least they should joyne against the weaker <i>side</i> ,	VI. xi. 18. 2
do him assayle on every <i>side</i> ,	VI. xi. 48. 6
by her <i>side</i> there ran her Page,	VII. vi. 9. 5
a daughter, by the mothers <i>side</i> , Of	VII. vi. 26. 4
t' allure me to thy <i>side</i> ,	VII. vi. 34. 8
on each <i>side</i> her silver channell crowne)	VII. vi. 41. 8
on eyther <i>side</i> Supported her	VII. vii. 34. 5
by his <i>side</i> Under his belt he bore a siekle	VII. vii. 36. 8
by his <i>side</i> He had his ploughing-share	VII. vii. 39. 8
yet had he by his <i>side</i> His plough	VII. vii. 43. 5
To whether <i>side</i> should fall the souveraine place:	VII. vii. 57. 7
bitter wounds through hands, through feet, and <i>syde</i> !	H.H.L. 245
bounded On everie <i>side</i> , with pyles of flaming brands,	H.H.B. 39
in a Meadow, by the Rivers <i>side</i> ,	Proth. 19
forth paeing to the Rivers <i>side</i> ,	Proth. 175
Sided, his blinde eie, that sided Paridell,	III. ix. 27. 6
Sidelong, With <i>side-long</i> beard, and locks down hanging	Bel. ² ix. 3
th' Ape a casooke <i>sidelong</i> hanging downe;	Hub. 354
Sides, lying by our <i>sides</i> Our lovely Lasses,	Hub. 475
yon <i>sides</i> that sighing may endure,	T.M. 119
through their iron <i>sides</i> . . . Does seeke to peree;	f. ii. 17. 5
spare with guilty hands to teare My tender <i>sides</i>	I. ii. 31. 3
Semiramis, whose <i>sides</i> transfixt With sonnes own blade	I. v. 50. 3
floods of blood adowne their <i>sides</i> did raile,	I. v. 43. 7
Their gory <i>sides</i> fresh bleeding fiercely fret;	I. vi. 44. 5
empty <i>sides</i> . . . Could make a stony hart his hap to rew;	I. viii. 41. 4
The which his naked <i>sides</i> he wrapt abouts;	I. ix. 36. 3
steede . . . Whose <i>sides</i> with dapled circles weren dight;	II. i. 18. 7
whose <i>sides</i> with cruell steele Through launched,	II. i. 38. 6
he his armes about her <i>sides</i> gan fold,	II. i. 46. 4
<i>sydes</i> with blood, did all abownd,	II. iv. 3. 9
through both the <i>sides</i> he strooke him quight,	II. xi. 38. 6
from his gory <i>sydes</i> the blood did gusb,	III. i. 17. 7
both his <i>sides</i> were thrilled with the throw,	III. v. 21. 8
both attonee on both <i>sides</i> him bestad,	III. v. 22. 8
from their fruitfull <i>sydes</i> sweet gum did drop,	III. vi. 43. 7
<i>sides</i> empurpled were with smyling red;	III. vii. 17. 2
dashing on all <i>sides</i> ,	IV. i. 42. 4
Adowne their <i>sides</i> like little rivers stremed,	IV. iii. 28. 7
through both <i>sides</i> the wound appeard,	IV. iii. 33. 9
Of chaunging <i>sides</i> , and oft new place electing,	IV. v. 40. 3
downe both <i>sides</i> two wide long cares did glow,	IV. vii. 6. 7
gan they change their <i>sides</i> ,	IV. ix. 26. 1
all adowne their riven <i>sides</i> did ronne,	IV. ix. 27. 5
flancked both the bridges <i>sides</i> along,	IV. x. 7. 4
bake keke their <i>sides</i> uppon the coif hard stone,	V. vi. 9. 3
bloud which from their <i>sides</i> did flow,	V. vii. 31. 6
on both <i>sides</i> was then debating hard;	V. ix. 36. 8
from their riven <i>sides</i> forth gushed	VI. i. 37. 9
Having both <i>sides</i> through grypt	VI. iii. 27. 5
this Lady, both whose <i>sides</i> are pearst	VI. iii. 39. 3
So sore her <i>sides</i> , so much her wounds	VI. iii. 46. 4
That from his <i>sides</i> some noble chyid should rize,	VI. iv. 33. 2
Their hearts were sicke; their <i>sides</i> were sore;	VI. v. 40. 9
Her tender <i>sides</i> ; her bellie white and clere,	VI. vii. 42. 4
she, whose <i>sides</i> before . . . empierced were,	VI. xii. 4. 7
Siege, in a <i>siege</i> seaven yeres about me dwelt,	T. 105
From lofty <i>siege</i> hegan these words alowd to sownd,	II. ii. 39. 9
A stately <i>siege</i> of souveraine majesty;	II. vii. 44. 5
with long <i>siege</i> us in the castle hold,	II. ix. 12. 7
What warre so cruel, or what <i>siege</i> so sore,	II. xi. 1. 1
lay strong <i>siege</i> about it far and wyde,	II. xi. 5. 5
strong <i>siege</i> and battailous assault,	II. xi. 9. 2
Against that Castle restlesse <i>siege</i> did lay,	II. xi. 14. 2
long before the ten yeres <i>siege</i> of Troy,	III. ix. 36. 2
continuall hattery will rive, Or daily <i>siege</i> ,	III. x. 10. 3
did lay Continuall <i>siege</i> unto her gentle hart;	IV. vi. 40. 4
I resolve this <i>siege</i> not to give over,	V. v. 51. 4
Retourne agayne, . . . Unto the <i>siege</i>	Am. xiv. 2

Sieged. fast imprisoned in *sieged fort*. I. xii. 4. 5
Sleid, Sleyng. See Ceiled, Ceiling.
Slent. See Sclon.
Sigaeen. wide *Sigoean* shores were spred with corsees. Gn. 501
Sigh. a *sigh* had nigh rent her heart in twaine). S.C. May 194
 There will I *sigh*, and sorrow all day long. D. 488
 with most painfull pangs to *sigh* and sob, III. xi. 8. 8
sigh full sore to heare the miserie IV. viii. 64. 4
 Fy'd many a night for her did *sigh*. VI. ix. 10. 4
 when I *sigh*, she says, I know the art; Am. xviii. 11
Sighed. *sighed* to see his neare overthrow. S.C. F. 216
 ever as he went He *sighed* soft, D. 48
 woodgods for them often *sighed* sore: As. 50
 For one alone he cared, for one he *sigh't*, As. 53
 Shee *sight* from botome of her wounded brest; II. i. 47. 2
 Wherewith she *sighed* soft, as if his case she rewd. II. xii. 73. 9
 ne word she spake, But inly *sigh'd*. III. i. 61. 7
 she *sighed* deepe, and after thus complaynd. III. iv. 7. 9
 Therewith he *sigh'd*; and, turning him aside, III. v. 34. 6
 therewithall She *sighed* soft, III. vii. 9. 5
 He *sigh'd*, he sobd, he swound, III. x. 7. 4
 Shame lowrd, Repentaunce *sigh'd*, III. xii. 24. 6
 from her sory hart few heave words forth *sight*: VI. ii. 42. 9
 But *sigh'd* and sorrow'd for her lover deare, VI. iii. 6. 7
 deeply *sigh'd*, and groaned inwardly, VI. iii. 11. 5
 he *sighed* deepe for inward tync: VI. v. 24. 1
 What cared she who *sighed* for her sore, VI. vii. 30. 5
 for me deepe groand and *sight*, VI. viii. 20. 7
 Most sorrowfull, most sad, that ever *sight*. VI. x. 40. 6
 He chaunt, he griev'd, he fretted, and he *sight*, VI. xi. 25. 7
Sighing. (said the Ape, as *sighing* wondrous sad)
 yron sides that *sighing* may endure, T.M. 119
 Then *sighing* sore, 'Daphne thou knewest, D. 183
 Then, *sighing* soft; 'I learne that litle sweet I. iv. 46. 3
 looking lovely and oft *sighing* sore, I. vi. 4. 2
 she *sighing* softly had no powre To speake III. ii. 5. 1
sighing sore, at length him thus bespake: III. iii. 43. 4
 Then *sighing* softly sore, and inly deepe, III. iv. 11. 1
sighing soft awhile, at last she thus: III. ix. 39. 1
 Then *sighing* sore, 'It is not long,' III. x. 27. 1
 close by her side *Sighing* and sobbing sore, IV. vii. 10. 2
sighing inly deepe, her thus bespake: IV. viii. 16. 3
 Scudamour, then *sighing* deepe, IV. ix. 38. 6
 inly groaning deepe and *sighing* oft, IV. x. 48. 3
 (sayd then Serena, *sighing* sore) VI. vi. 13. 5
sighing sore, as if her hart in twaine Had riven bene VI. xi. 22. 7
 (sayd he, then *sighing* sore) VI. xi. 29. 1
Sighs. Folding hir armes with thousand *sighs* Bel. viii. 2
 With breathed *sighs* is blowne away and blasted; S.C. Ja. 40
 this broken verse, Broken with *sighes*, Ti. 679
 I hate the Ayre, because *sighes* of it he; D. 405
 she does lament . . . And *sighes*, and grones, I. iii. 15. 7
 wordes, and lookes, and *sighes* she did abhorre; I. vi. 4. 4
 With *sighes*, and sobs, and plaints, III. i. 53. 2
 sad *sighes* and sorrowes deepe Kept watch III. ii. 28. 6
 Whence fourth it breakes in *sighes* III. ii. 32. 8
 with soft *sighes* and lovely semblances III. vii. 16. 6
 did the rest with grievous *sighes* suppress, III. x. 25. 8
Sighes the bellows weare. IV. v. 38. 9
 with deepe *sighes* and singults few. V. vi. 13. 9
 Unquiet thought! . . . with *sighes* and sorrowes fed, Am. ii. 3
Sight. See Eyesight, Insight, Oversight, Sighed.
 he as mought an Archer reache with *sight*. Bel. iii. 4
 I was with so dreadfull *sight* afraide, Bel. xi. 11
 The *sight* wherof dyd make my heart rejoyce. Pet. i. 8
 the place, and all cleane out of *sight*; Pet. iv. 11
 mine eyes have seene so faire a *sight* Bel. ii. 13
 th' ensample of her mothers *sight*: Bel. vii. 4
 O let mine eyes no more see such a *sight*! Pet. v. 14
 May of the bodie yeeld a seeming *sight*, Ro. v. 6
 I, which this *sight* beheld, was much dismayd Van. vii. 13
 I sawe so fayre a *sight* as shee: S.C. Ja. 52
 such *sight* hath bred my bane. S.C. Ja. 53
 robbing me of the swete sonnes *sight*? S.C. F. 174
 The whiles our flockes do graze about in *sight*, S.C. Ap. 31
 (O seemly *sight*!) S.C. Ap. 56
 joyed at this swete *sight*! S.C. May 197
 Wherein is enchasd many a fayre *sight* S.C. An. 27
 With *sight* of such as chaunge my restlesse woe. S.C. An. 172
 all things seem'd appal'd at his *sight*. Gn. 256
 the two pearles which *sight* unto him leot, Gn. 285
 he was in *sight* That . . . should them entertaime, Hub. 234
 In taking on himselfe, in common *sight*, Hub. 860
 At *sight* of him, gan fast away to flye; Hub. 1069
 Full of the feared *sight* which late they sawe. Hub. 1110
 hat . . . Which maketh him invisible in *sight*, Hub. 1280
 seem'd faire and fresh in *sight*, T.M. 39
 if I might of her have *sight*. Ti. 476
 where it was scarce seem'd anie *sight*? Ti. 530
 At *sight* of these sad spectacles forpast, Ti. 576
 out of *sight* to highest heaven mount, Ti. 600
sight thereof much griev'd my pensive thought. Ti. 623
 Above the reach of anie living *sight*: Ti. 628
 she started up with cherefull *sight*, Ti. 642
 in bis fathers *sight* . . . did seeme the fairest wight. Mui. 23
 Whenceforth issues a warlike steed in *sight*, Mui. 316
 seem'd to live, so like it was in *sight*. Mui. 332
 'Much was I mov'd at so goodly *sight*, D. 113
 feed on sweet contentment of that *sight*: Col. 43
 Which *sight* much gladed me; Col. 266

Sight—Continued.

Bereave of sence each rash beholders *sight*. Col. 547
 Chose for his love the fairest in his *sight*. Col. 869
 That detestable *sight* him much amaze, I. i. 26. 1
 partes, So lively and so like in all mens *sight*, I. i. 45. 4
 Was nigh bequild with so goodly *sight*. I. i. 45. 7
 cleane dismayd to see so uncouth *sight*, I. i. 50. 1
 bitter anguish of his guilty *sight*. I. ii. 6. 2
 'To have before bewitched all mens *sight*: I. ii. 39. 3
 Her eyelids blew, And dimm'd *sight*, I. ii. 45. 5
 In secreete shadow, far from all mens *sight*: I. iii. 4. 4
 with the *sight* amazd, forgat his furious forse. I. iii. 5. 9
 Where have ye bene thus long out of my *sight*? I. iii. 27. 2
 since mine eie your joyous *sight* did mis, I. iii. 27. 6
 halfe ashamed wondred at the *sight*: I. iii. 38. 6
 waiting long, to win the wished *sight* Of her, I. iv. 6. 8
 devise Themselves to setten forth to straungers *sight*: I. iv. 14. 6
 'With proud foes *sight* my sorrow to renew, I. iv. 51. 7
 The wise Southsayer, seeing so sad *sight*, I. v. 8. 8
 She greatly grew amazed at the *sight*, I. v. 21. 3
 Coverd with charmed cloud from . . . *sight* of men, I. v. 29. 5
 A refulfull *sight* as could be seene with eie, I. v. 46. 1
 made ensample of their mournfull *sight* Unto his Maister, I. v. 52. 2
 Having escapt so sad ensamples in his *sight*. I. vi. 1. 9
 Phoebus, flyinge s' most shamefull *sight*, I. vi. 6. 6
 All stand amazed at so uncouth *sight*, I. vi. 9. 6
 The fearefull Dame all quaked at the *sight*, I. vi. 28. 1
 'well may I rew To tell the sad *sight* I. vi. 36. 8
 two knights, . . . (A sory *sight*) I. vi. 38. 4
 enemy With sturdie steps came stalking in his *sight*, I. vii. 8. 3
 'Ye dreary instruments of dolefull *sight*, I. vii. 22. 1
 let eternall night so sad *sight* for me hyde, I. vii. 22. 9
 earthly *sight* can nought but sorrow breed, I. vii. 23. 6
 all that was not such as seemd in *sight* I. vii. 35. 3
 An huge great Dragon, horrible in *sight*, I. vii. 44. 2
 Missing the marke of his misaymed *sight*, I. viii. 8. 3
 glauncing *sight*, He hath no powre to hurt, I. xi. 31. 6
 very uncouth *sight* was to behold, I. viii. 31. 1
 loe! that wicked woman in your *sight*, I. viii. 45. 4
 her feete most monstros were in *sight*; I. viii. 48. 5
 such the *sight* Of fowle Duessa, I. viii. 49. 4
 Dismayd with that deformed dismall *sight*, I. ix. 30. 5
 his blood, here shed in *sight*? I. ix. 37. 9
 The *sight* whereof so thoroughly him dismayd, I. ix. 50. 1
 could have dazd the rash beholders *sight*, I. x. 12. 8
 through great age had lost their kindly *sight*, I. x. 47. 4
 whose *sight* my feeble soule doth greatly cheare: I. xi. 3. 5
 That *sight* thereof bredd cold congealed feare; I. xi. 13. 5
 No wonder if he wondred at the *sight*, I. xi. 35. 2
 The *sight* with ydle feare did them dismay, I. xi. 9. 8
 So faire and fresh that Lady shewd herselfe in *sight*. I. xii. 21. 9
 Did wonder much at her celestial *sight*: I. xii. 23. 8
 amazed stood At suddenneesse of that unwary *sight*, I. xii. 25. 2
 easy was t' inveigle weaker *sight*: I. xii. 32. 5
 so sterne and terrible in *sight*, II. i. 6. 3
 thy *sight* could win thee grace. II. i. 9. 9
 from so heavey *sight* his head did wreath, II. i. 56. 7
 Was suddain vanished out of his *sight*: II. iii. 19. 2
 bereav'd the rash beholders *sight*: II. iii. 23. 5
 when she presented was to *sight*: II. iii. 26. 2
 Soone as my loathed love appeard in *sight*, II. iv. 29. 3
 stoutly prov'd thy puissaunce here in *sight*. II. iv. 45. 7
 Guyon much disdain'd so loathly *sight*. II. v. 23. 6
 Him deeming dead, as then he seemd in *sight*, II. v. 25. 7
 whenas Guyon of that land had *sight*, II. vi. 22. 5
 how can Your cruell eyes endure so pitteous *sight*, II. vi. 32. 6
 much he wondred at that uncouth *sight*: II. vi. 43. 2
 grisly hew and fowle ill favour'd *sight*; II. vii. 3. 5
 remove . . . Those pretious hills from straungers envious *sight*, II. vii. 6. 3
 though himselfe were at the *sight* dismayd, II. vii. 6. 8
 in secret mew From heavens *sight*, II. vii. 19. 9
 Gealous, out of their *sight* Sitting alone, II. vii. 22. 4
 Deformed creatures, horrible in *sight*; II. vii. 35. 7
 themselves withdraw To wonder at the *sight*: II. vii. 37. 4
 which *sight* at first him sore aghast. II. viii. 4. 9
 Behold this heavy *sight*, thou reverend Sire! II. viii. 7. 6
 And his slow eies beguiled of their *sight*, II. viii. 9. 2
 honourable *sight* Doth promise hope of belpe II. viii. 25. 5
 Sith of that Goddess I have songt the *sight*, II. ix. 7. 7
 when they came in *sight*, II. ix. 10. 6
 never had they seene so straunge a *sight*. II. ix. 33. 4
 somewhat sad and solemne eke in *sight*, II. ix. 36. 8
 Ere long they rowd were quite out of *sight*. II. xi. 4. 5
 against the bulwarke of the *Sight* II. xi. 9. 1
 much dismayd with that dreadfull *sight*, II. xi. 16. 2
 a dead mans skull, that seemd a ghastly *sight*. II. xi. 22. 9
 Ne wist he what to thinke of that same *sight*, II. xi. 39. 3
 he began to doubt his dazeled *sight*, II. xi. 40. 2
 Depending from on high, dreadfull to *sight*, II. xii. 4. 3
 With her false eyes fast fixed in his *sight*, II. xii. 73. 2
 At *sight* whereof the people stand aghast; III. i. 16. 7
 Eftsoones them brought unto their Ladies *sight*, III. i. 31. 8
 shamelesse beauty soone becomes a loathly *sight*. III. i. 48. 9
 much more strangely gan to love his *sight*. III. ii. 18. 2
 It vertue had to shew in perfect *sight* III. ii. 19. 1
 with fantastick *sight* Of dreadfull things III. ii. 29. 4
 Great Neptune stode amazed at their *sight*, III. iv. 32. 1
 Which when the Prince beheld, a lothfull *sight*, III. iv. 52. 4
 out of *sight* escap'd at the least: III. v. 14. 5
 soone as he was vanisht out of *sight*, III. v. 15. 1

Sight—Continued.

Saw never living eie more heavy <i>sight</i> ,	III. v. 30. 1
Her hart was pierst with pittie at the <i>sight</i> ,	III. vi. 40. 5
Which chearefull signe did send unto her <i>sight</i>	III. vii. 5. 4
much moved at so pittous <i>sight</i> ;	III. vii. 9. 9
The <i>sight</i> whereof did greatly him adaw,	III. vii. 13. 4
greedily long gaping at the <i>sight</i> ,	III. vii. 28. 4
Thought with that <i>sight</i> him much to have reliv'd	III. viii. 3. 2
Extremely joyed in so happy <i>sight</i> ,	III. viii. 10. 2
no vision nor fantasticke <i>sight</i> ,	III. viii. 23. 2
The <i>sight</i> whereof in his congealed flesh	III. viii. 25. 1
He therein saw that yrkesome <i>sight</i> ,	III. viii. 31. 3
more for feare of his grim <i>sight</i> ,	III. viii. 32. 8
offered faire guiftes t' allure her <i>sight</i> ;	III. viii. 38. 7
in close howre her mewes from all mens <i>sight</i> ,	III. ix. 5. 8
great amazement of so wondrous <i>sight</i> ;	III. ix. 23. 2
the <i>sight</i> And company at meat,	III. ix. 25. 8
All his demesure from his <i>sight</i> did hide:	III. ix. 27. 7
Out of his <i>sight</i> her selfe once to absent:	III. x. 3. 8
with thy charmes the sharpest <i>sight</i> doest binde,	III. x. 4. 5
joyed at that dolefull <i>sight</i> ,	III. x. 12. 9
ever his faint hart much earned at the <i>sight</i> :	III. x. 21. 9
seemd no help for him was left in living <i>sight</i>	III. x. 56. 9
With great indignaunce he that <i>sight</i> forsooke,	III. xi. 13. 5
fedd on fodder to heguile her <i>sight</i> ,	III. xi. 42. 4
That wondrous <i>sight</i> faire Britomart amazd,	III. xi. 49. 6
fearfull to living <i>sight</i> ;	III. xii. 19. 7
a wide wound . . . (O ruefull <i>sight</i> !)	III. xii. 20. 5
<i>sight</i> of such a change her much dismayd	III. xii. 42. 5
it prodigious seemes in common peoples <i>sight</i>	IV. i. 13. 9
she could d'on so manie shapies in <i>sight</i> ,	IV. i. 18. 3
in all those knights and ladies <i>sight</i>	IV. i. 52. 3
After each beutie that appeard in <i>sight</i> ,	IV. ii. 5. 3
behold the dreadfull <i>sight</i> Of flashing fire,	IV. ii. 16. 7
Glad man was he to see that joyous <i>sight</i> ,	IV. ii. 23. 1
yet uncertaine by such outward <i>sight</i> ,	IV. ii. 40. 7
Did by great fortune get of her the <i>sight</i> ,	IV. ii. 45. 3
Though sad and sorie for so heavy <i>sight</i> ,	IV. iii. 14. 2
So fresh he seemed and so fierce in <i>sight</i> :	IV. iii. 23. 6
downe he fell as dead in all mens <i>sight</i> ;	IV. iii. 30. 5
halfe affeard Of th' unmonth <i>sight</i> ,	IV. iii. 31. 6
shee shall be placed here in <i>sight</i> :	IV. iv. 9. 5
hearts quite robbed with so glorious <i>sight</i> ,	IV. iv. 16. 5
At him that first appeared in his <i>sight</i> :	IV. iv. 40. 2
every one gan shun his dreadfull <i>sight</i> ,	IV. iv. 41. 8
Cambell victour was in all mens <i>sight</i> ,	IV. v. 7. 8
unto their <i>sight</i> The face of his deare Canacce unheale;	IV. v. 10. 6
The <i>sight</i> of whom once scene did all the rest dismay.	IV. v. 13. 9
all men wondred at the unmonth <i>sight</i> ,	IV. v. 17. 1
He like a monstrous Gyant seem'd in <i>sight</i> ,	IV. v. 37. 1
Like to the ruddie morne appeard in <i>sight</i> ,	IV. vi. 19. 6
in his troubled <i>sight</i> Shew'd change	IV. vi. 38. 2
from his wrathfull <i>sight</i> To hide th' intent	IV. vii. 17. 2
with regardull <i>sight</i> She looking backe	IV. vii. 22. 4
Which drye <i>sight</i> the gentle Squire espying	IV. vii. 25. 1
Her noble heart with <i>sight</i> thereof was fld.	IV. vii. 36. 2
when he came in <i>sight</i> , He durst not nigh approach,	IV. vii. 37. 3
A foule and loathly creature sure in <i>sight</i> ,	IV. viii. 24. 1
and foule grew faire in <i>sight</i>	IV. viii. 32. 5
them to view had bene an unmonth <i>sight</i> ,	IV. viii. 34. 7
when they were passed out of <i>sight</i> ,	IV. viii. 36. 1
his cruell foe that him pursed in <i>sight</i>	IV. viii. 40. 9
by the powre of his infectious <i>sight</i> ,	IV. viii. 47. 8
To see the <i>sight</i> perforce that both her eyes were loth.	IV. ix. 9. 9
gnasht his yron tuskes at that displeasing <i>sight</i>	IV. x. 33. 9
At <i>sight</i> thereof she was with terror queld,	IV. x. 55. 5
seem'd full aged by his outward <i>sight</i> ,	IV. xi. 25. 7
nothing like himselfe he seem'd in <i>sight</i>	IV. xii. 20. 5
his place he shifted hath in <i>sight</i> ,	V. Pr. 8. 5
like himselfe in glorious <i>sight</i>	V. Pr. 10. 7
even wilde beasts did feare his awful <i>sight</i> ,	V. i. 8. 4
A sorie <i>sight</i> as ever seene with eye,	V. i. 14. 2
Much was he moved at that ruefull <i>sight</i> ;	V. i. 14. 6
in his steed her set to heare her out of <i>sight</i>	V. i. 17. 9
The <i>sight</i> whereof the Lady sore adrad,	V. i. 22. 7
equally Devided be betwixt you here in <i>sight</i> ,	V. i. 26. 4
Hemd in with waters like a wall in <i>sight</i> ,	V. ii. 35. 7
'Sith thou misdeem'st so much of things in <i>sight</i> ?	V. ii. 39. 3
dismayd with dreadfull <i>sight</i> Of death,	V. ii. 54. 3
thether also came in open <i>sight</i> Fayre Florimell,	V. iii. 14. 1
The <i>sight</i> whereof did all with gladnesse fill:	V. iii. 15. 1
All that behold so strange prodigious <i>sight</i> ,	V. iii. 19. 5
in the <i>sight</i> of all men cleane disgraced,	V. iii. 39. 3
To whom when he approached neare in <i>sight</i> ,	V. iv. 21. 6
(An unmonth <i>sight</i>) he plainly then descride	V. iv. 21. 7
Made them all enter in before her <i>sight</i> :	V. iv. 45. 7
Before the city gate, in open <i>sight</i> ;	V. iv. 46. 5
As she had seene that day, a disaventerous <i>sight</i>	V. iv. 47. 9
At <i>sight</i> thereof his cruell minded hart Empierced was	V. v. 13. 1
having spyde in <i>sight</i> A gentle Falcon	V. v. 15. 1
With <i>sight</i> whereof she was dismayd right sore,	V. vi. 28. 1
there present in her <i>sight</i> Those two false brethren	V. vi. 36. 5
way betwixt them none appears in <i>sight</i> ;	V. vi. 40. 3
doubtfully dismayd through that so unmonth <i>sight</i>	V. vii. 16. 9
who seem'd in <i>sight</i> To be the greatest	V. vii. 18. 4
Through great astonishment of that strange <i>sight</i> ;	V. vii. 20. 6
her foe appeared soone in <i>sight</i> ,	V. vii. 27. 9
Which dreadfull <i>sight</i> when all . . . saw,	V. vii. 34. 7
when she saw that lothly unmonth <i>sight</i>	V. vii. 37. 6
At <i>sight</i> thereof . . . be turnd her head aside,	V. vii. 38. 3

Sight—Continued.

'Ah, my deare Lord! what <i>sight</i> is this?	V. vii. 40. 1
neglect The worlds whole rule for Cleopatras <i>sight</i>	V. viii. 2. 7
as his proud wife of her had <i>sight</i> ,	V. viii. 26. 5
For doubt he discovered by his <i>sight</i> ,	V. viii. 27. 4
Durst not endure their <i>sight</i> ,	V. viii. 36. 9
So did the <i>sight</i> thereof their sense dismay,	V. viii. 38. 2
The dreadfull <i>sight</i> did them so sore affray,	V. viii. 40. 5
He cased them to be hung in all mens <i>sight</i> ,	V. viii. 45. 2
daunger seem'd in all mens <i>sight</i> To tempt	V. ix. 15. 6
were Directed in, and shewed all the <i>sight</i> ;	V. ix. 22. 2
at the <i>sight</i> of these those were awhile dchard.	V. ix. 36. 9
when her owne two sonnes she had in <i>sight</i> ,	V. x. 19. 7
Now rise againe at this your joyous <i>sight</i>	V. x. 20. 6
To which when now they gan approach in <i>sight</i> ,	V. x. 30. 7
in all that peoples <i>sight</i> ,	V. xi. 16. 2
much dismayd with that dismayfull <i>sight</i> ,	V. xi. 26. 4
neither glad nor sorie for their <i>sight</i> ;	V. xi. 60. 5
To so faire Ladie, as ye seeme in <i>sight</i> ,	V. xi. 62. 2
forward march'd to a towne in <i>sight</i> ,	V. xii. 6. 3
could have frayd one with the very <i>sight</i> ,	V. xii. 15. 7
oft had seene like <i>sight</i> ,	V. xii. 16. 6
Whose <i>sight</i> to her is greatest crosse may fall,	V. xii. 31. 4
it can blynd The wisest <i>sight</i>	VI. Pr. 5. 7
whenas each of other had a <i>sight</i> ,	VI. i. 4. 6
Which haynous <i>sight</i> when Calidore beheld,	VI. i. 18. 1
Calidore, that was more quicke of <i>sight</i>	VI. i. 38. 5
Whereof befell what now is in your <i>sight</i>	VI. ii. 23. 4
with the faire <i>sight</i> Of the bright metall	VI. ii. 39. 3
Which sorie <i>sight</i> when Calidore did vew	VI. ii. 41. 6
To give faire colour to that Ladies cause in <i>sight</i>	VI. iii. 16. 9
led Her wavering lust after her wandring <i>sight</i> ,	VI. iii. 23. 7
to see that chearefull <i>sight</i> ,	VI. iii. 45. 5
as moved with the <i>sight</i> , He made great mone	VI. iv. 12. 3
Till that his Ladies <i>sight</i> he mote attaine,	VI. iv. 40. 8
That mote to all men seeme an unmonth <i>sight</i> ;	VI. v. 9. 2
whose covert stopt his further <i>sight</i> :	VI. v. 17. 7
arrived both in <i>sight</i> Of this wyld man,	VI. v. 25. 1
hellish fiends affrighted hee At <i>sight</i> thereof,	VI. vi. 10. 5
Shun secrecie, and talke in open <i>sight</i> :	VI. vi. 14. 8
with her garment covering him from <i>sight</i> ,	VI. vi. 31. 3
Gotten great worship in this wordes <i>sight</i> :	VI. vi. 35. 8
He much was daunted with so dismall <i>sight</i> ;	VI. vii. 10. 4
different from that which earst ye seem'd in <i>sight</i> ?	VI. vii. 14. 9
He would have backe retyred from that <i>sight</i> ,	VI. vii. 20. 8
her gifts, that please each living <i>sight</i> ,	VI. viii. 20. 4
Unto some carrion offered to his <i>sight</i> :	VI. viii. 28. 5
Those villeins vew'd with loose lascivious <i>sight</i> ,	VI. viii. 43. 3
He mote perceive a litle dawning <i>sight</i>	VI. viii. 48. 3
'With <i>sight</i> whereof soone cloyd,	VI. ix. 25. 1
one <i>sight</i> which Calidore did vew?	VI. x. 4. 2
There he did see that pleased much his <i>sight</i> ,	VI. x. 11. 6
wondred Calidore at this strange <i>sight</i> ,	VI. x. 17. 1
They vanisht all away out of his <i>sight</i> ,	VI. x. 18. 2
berave thy loves deare <i>sight</i> from thee:	VI. x. 29. 5
At <i>sight</i> whereof his barbarous heart was fired,	VI. xi. 4. 1
The <i>sight</i> of whom, though now decayd and mard,	VI. xi. 13. 1
halfe enraged at that ruefull <i>sight</i> ;	VI. xi. 25. 4
long had lackt the wishfull <i>sight</i> ,	VI. xi. 50. 5
to take thereof a <i>sight</i> :	VI. xii. 7. 5
seeing it much wondred at the <i>sight</i> :	VI. xii. 37. 6
much afraid, and wondred at that <i>sight</i> ;	VII. vi. 14. 5
At whose strange <i>sight</i> and haughty hardnesse He wondred	VII. vi. 17. 4
At <i>sight</i> of her they suddaine all arose	VII. vi. 24. 4
with the <i>sight</i> thereof was almost queld;	VII. vi. 25. 3
much she hated <i>sight</i> of living eye.	VII. vi. 42. 6
On her whose <i>sight</i> before so much he sought,	VII. vi. 47. 6
wet he seem'd in <i>sight</i> With waves,	VII. vii. 33. 8
it a dreadfull Centaure was in <i>sight</i> ,	VII. vii. 40. 8
these Star-gazers stonisht are At <i>sight</i> thereof,	VII. vii. 52. 6
grant me that Sabaoths <i>sight</i>	VII. viii. 2. 9
Lyke captives trembling at the victors <i>sight</i>	Am. i. 4
At wondrous <i>sight</i> of so celestiall hew.	Am. iii. 8
Nor to the Starres; for they have purer <i>sight</i> ;	Am. ix. 7
in her glauncing <i>sight</i> , Legions of loves	Am. xvi. 5
filled with the store Of that faire <i>sight</i> ,	Am. xxxv. 10
At <i>sight</i> whereof, each bird . . . Comes forth	Am. xl. 9
my hart . . . flies backe unto your <i>sight</i> ,	Am. lxxiii. 8
How was I ravisht with your lovely <i>sight</i> ,	Am. lxxvi. 5
comfort me, but her owne joyous <i>sight</i> :	Am. lxxxviii. 10
Much more then would ye wonder at that <i>sight</i> ,	Epith. 188
As joying in the <i>sight</i> Of these glad many,	Epith. 293
At <i>sight</i> thereof so much enravish't bee?	H.L. 119
Which he beholding still with constant <i>sight</i> ,	H.L. 195
In <i>sight</i> whereof all other blisse seemes vaine:	H.L. 208
Nothing on earth seemes fayre to fleshly <i>sight</i> ,	H.B. 18
to the lookers <i>sight</i> They seeme to please;	H.B. 53
chearefull grace and amiable <i>sight</i> ;	H.B. 131
mindfull still of your first countries <i>sight</i> ,	H.B. 166
to burne at first beholders <i>sight</i>	H.B. 210
light . . . yet sparkling in his <i>sight</i> ,	H.B. 220
to their <i>sight</i> Doe seeme like twinkling starres	H.B. 256
Farre above feeble reach of earthly <i>sight</i> ,	H.H.L. 5
At <i>sight</i> of his most sacred heavenly course,	H.H.L. 249
But in his sweet and amiable <i>sight</i>	H.H.L. 273
love, Kindled through <i>sight</i> of those faire things	H.H.L. 287
That with the glorie of so goodly <i>sight</i>	H.H.B. 15
gazefull eyes to fedd With <i>sight</i> of that is faire,	H.H.B. 30
can the <i>sight</i> that is most sharpe and keene	H.H.B. 59
By which he lends us of himselfe a <i>sight</i> !	H.H.B. 112

Sight—Continued.

- That th' Angels selves can not endure his *sight*. *H.H.B.* 119
 But we, fraile wights! whose *sight* cannot sustaine *H.H.B.* 120
 In *sight* of whom both Sun and Moone are darke, *H.H.B.* 125
 hid . . . from the *sight* Of all *H.H.B.* 178
 And darke the earth with shadow of her *sight*? *H.H.B.* 229
 wight Who of her selfe can win the wishfull *sight*. *H.H.B.* 245
 So full their eyes are of that glorious *sight*, *H.H.B.* 281
 never saw a *sight* so fayre, *Proth.* 60
 like the twins of Jove they seem'd in *sight*, *Proth.* 173
- Sighted.** See *Pure-sighted*.
 Lovers eyes more sharply *sighted* bee *H.B.* 232
- Sights.** See *Oversights*.
 Be vext with *sights*, that doo her peace molest. *Pot.* 7 vii. 8
 Ye sacred ruines, and ye tragick *sights*, *Ro.* vii. 1
 yet those *sights* empasse me full nere. *Fan.* i. 12
 When these sad *sights* were overpast and gone, *Fan.* xii. 1
 Full of sad *sights* and sore Catastrophes; *T.M.* 158
 Before mine eies strange *sights* presented were, *Ti.* 489
 where other *sights* I spide. *Ti.* 588
 Powres forth sweete odors and alluring *sights*; *Mut.* 164
 When as my hearse shall happen to your *sights*, *D.* 528
 As one . . . whose dryer braime Is tost with troubled *sights* *I.* i. 42. 3
 after troublous *sights* And drames, *I.* ii. 4. 2
 strove for to amaze the weaker *sights*: *I.* vii. 30. 5
 Sad he the *sights*, and bitter froites of warre, *II.* ii. 30. 6
 horribly misshapes with ugly *sights*, *II.* v. 27. 7
 the rest of those same ruefull *sights*, *II.* vii. 57. 7
 'Behold th' ensamples in our *sights*, *II.* xii. 9. 2
 shewd him many *sights* that corage cold could reare. *II.* xii. 68. 9
 the *sights* of semblants vaine. *III.* iv. 54. 5
 all those *sights*, and all that else I saw, *IV.* x. 29. 1
 Braggadochio is unca's'd In all the Ladies *sights*. *V.* iii. Arg.
 The goodly service, the devicell *sights*, *V.* iii. 3. 2
 what a glorious shew he made in all their *sights*. *V.* iii. 39. 9
 That is the highest head (in all mens *sights*) *VII.* vi. 36. 7
 fill your selfe with those most joyous *sights*, *Am.* lxxxiii. 9
 no deluding dreaumes, nor dreadfull *sights*, *Epith.* 338
Sights never seene, and thousand shadowes vaine, *H.L.* 255
 Through contemplation of those goodly *sights*, *H.H.B.* 2
 All other *sights* but fayned shadowes bee. *H.H.B.* 273
- Sign.** It is a *signe* of helth. *S.C.* Jul. 212
 whose shrieking sound Ys *signe* of dreery death, *S.C.* Au. 174
 Whom golden Fleece did make an heavenly *signe*; *Gn.* 211
 the sweete Cypresse, *signe* of deadly bale. *Gn.* 216
 No *signe* of storme, no feare of future paine, *Gn.* 565
 crueltie, the *signe* of curish kinde, *Hub.* 1134
 no word we heare, nor *signe* now see, *Ti.* 360
 Where now he is become an heavenly *signe*, *Ti.* 601
 So now in heaven a *signe* it doth appeare. *Ti.* 615
 The *signe* by which he chalengeth the place: *Mut.* 317
 her *silence*, *signe* of one dismaid, *Mut.* 341
 (*Signe* of thy love, though nought for my reliefe, *D.* 94
 The Sarazins shield, *signe* of the conqueroure, *I.* i. 20. 7
 whally eies (the *signe* of gelysy,) *I.* iv. 24. 3
 Saint George of mery England, the *signe* of victoree.' *I.* x. 61. 9
 That *signe* of last outbreathed life *I.* xii. 2. 5
 Glad *signe* of victory and peace in all their land. *I.* xii. 5. 9
 y sculth gogh, *signe* of sad crueltee. *II.* x. 24. 9
 land-marke seemd to bee, or *signe* of sundry way: *II.* xi. 35. 9
 If any puffe of breath or *signe* of sence shee fond. *III.* i. 60. 9
 The surest *signe*, whereby ye may her know, *III.* v. 5. 8
 Which chearefull *signe* did send unto her sight *III.* vii. 5. 4
Signe of nigh battaill, or got victory: *III.* xii. 1. 6
 In *signe* of silence, as to heare a play, *III.* xii. 4. 4
 saw her not, nor *signe* of her good speed, *III.* xii. 45. 3
 There was the *signe* of antique Babylon; *IV.* i. 22. 1
 A *signe* which did to him the victorie assure. *IV.* iii. 32. 9
 The *signe* whereof yet stain'd his bloudy lips afore. *IV.* vii. 5. 9
 Ne *signe* of sence did shew, ne common wit, *IV.* vii. 44. 3
 In *signe* of true subjection to her powre, *V.* v. 18. 2
signe of truce did make: *V.* xii. 8. 2
 tooke with him the head, the *signe* of shame. *VI.* iii. 17. 6
 Ne ever shewed *signe* of foule disloyalty. *VI.* v. 9. 9
 His foot he set on his vile necke, in *signe* Of servile yoke, *VI.* vii. 26. 4
 Ne ever shewed *signe* of rancour or of jarre. *VI.* ix. 39. 9
 Made *signe* to them in their degrees to speake, *VII.* vi. 22. 5
 That is a *signe* to know the gentle blood. *H.B.* 140
 crowne . . . in *signe* of highest soveraignty: *H.H.B.* 191
- Signed.** A booke, that was both *signed* and seald with blood; *I.* x. 13. 8
 I seeke the fields with her late footing *signed*; *Am.* lxxviii. 5
- Signified.** Through her thin weed their places only *signified*. *II.* ii. 29. 9
- Signifies.** Like as Osyris *signifies* the Sunne: *V.* vii. 4. 8
- Signs.** Many a spoile, and many goodly *signes*, *Bel.* 1 v. 6
 With wondrous *signes* to make all wights adore *Rev.* i. 13
 Brought forth those *signes* of your presumptuous hoasts *Ro.* xv. 3
 as *signes* of ill luck, *S.C.* May 232
 I learned all the *signes* of heaven to ken, *S.C.* D. 83
 He all those royall *signes* had stolne away, *Hub.* 1016
 quaking bands, and other *signes* of feare: *I.* iii. 12. 6
 saw the *signes* that deadly tydings spake, *I.* vii. 20. 6
 goodly gifts, the *signes* of gratefull mynd, *I.* ix. 18. 8
 Suffice it heare by *signes* to understand *I.* xii. 40. 4
 By certein *signes* . . . He may it fynd; *II.* Pr. 4. 2
 With her two crooked handes she *signes* did make, *II.* iv. 13. 2
signes of grudge and discontentment vaine. *II.* viii. 23. 5
 The secrete *signes* of kindled lust appeare, *II.* xii. 68. 6
 that none the *signes* might see: *II.* xii. 80. 4
 Her wanton eyes, ill *signes* of womanhed, *III.* i. 41. 7
 By known *signes* and passions which I see, *III.* ii. 33. 3

Signs—Continued.

- shewed by outward *signes* that dread her sence did daze. *III.* vii. 7. 9
 'the *signes* he said; *III.* viii. 50. 1
 By such close *signes* they secret way did make *III.* ix. 31. 5
 With other *signes* of sorrow and impatient teene. *III.* xi. 37. 9
 Full of sad *signes*, *III.* xii. 19. 7
 shewing forth *signes* of their fathers blood, *IV.* ii. 46. 3
 The *signes* of anguish one mote plainly read, *IV.* v. 45. 8
 by secret *signes* of mannesse *IV.* vii. 45. 4
 At which he wondred much when all those *signes* he fond. *IV.* viii. 21. 9
 chearefull *signes* he shewed outwardly. *IV.* xii. 35. 5
 Mongst those twelve *signes*, which nightly we doe see *V.* i. 11. 6
 by *signes* perceiving plaine *V.* i. 24. 6
 And these the *signs*' (so shewed forth his wounds) *V.* iii. 22. 3
signes of gladnesse all did shew. *V.* iii. 23. 9
 Bewrayd the *signes* of feature excellent; *V.* v. 12. 7
 By outward *signes* (as well he might) did see, *V.* vi. 21. 5
 to ghesse streightway, By many *signes* *VI.* ii. 45. 2
 By certaine *signes* he plainly him deseryde *VI.* iii. 47. 4
 he *signes* unto them made *VI.* iv. 13. 2
 he shewed by *signes*, by lookes, *VI.* iv. 14. 3
 He shewed semblant of exceeding mone By speaking *signes*, *VI.* v. 10. 5
 which he by *signes* did reede, *VI.* v. 10. 5
 sought by making *signes* him to assuage; *VI.* vi. 39. 3
 Plaine *signes* in him of life and livelihead: *VI.* vii. 20. 5
 He mote perceive by *signes* which he did fynd, *VI.* xi. 27. 8
 She found at last, by very certaine *signes* *VI.* xii. 20. 3
 the Starres and *Signes* therein still move, *VII.* vii. 55. 6
 by *signes* his glad affection show, *Proth.* 117
- Silence.** her solein *silence* she broke, *S.C.* May 213
 Doo mone my miserie with *silence* soft: *T.M.* 292
 her *silence*, *signe* of one dismaid, *Mut.* 341
 all their birds with *silence* to complaine: *Col.* 24
 Till Thestylis at last their *silence* brake, *Col.* 651
 spirit, . . . Might long perhaps have lien in *silence* *Deed. Son.* xiii. 5
 like a stupid stock in *silence* die! *Am.* xliii. 8
 my hart with *silence* secretly Will teach to speak, *Am.* xliii. 9
 let stil *Silence* trow night-watches keepe, *Epith.* 353
 deeds; *Whose* praises having slept in *silence* long, *I.* Pr. 1. 6
 carelesse Quiet lyes Wrapt in eternall *silence* *I.* i. 41. 9
 He . . . would not all his *silence* breake. *I.* i. 42. 9
 Thence turning backe in *silence* softe they stole, *I.* v. 31. 1
 There raignd a solemne *silence* over all; *I.* viii. 29. 8
 sithens *silence* lesseneth not my fire, *I.* ix. 8. 6
 forst, at last he made through *silence* suddein breach. *I.* ix. 25. 9
 At last his solemne *silence* thus he brake, *I.* xii. 29. 5
 the world in *silence* deepe Yshrowded was, *III.* i. 59. 1
 solemne *silence* over all that place: *III.* xi. 53. 7
 In *silence* and in sleepe themselves did shrowd, *III.* xii. 1. 4
 In *signe* of *silence*, as to heare a play, *III.* xii. 4. 4
 His sodaine *silence* which he long had pent, *IV.* viii. 16. 2
 Soft *Silence*, and submisse Obedience, *IV.* x. 51. 6
 In solitary *silence*, far from wight, *IV.* xii. 19. 2
 by his *silence* he would make Her rather reade his meaning *V.* vi. 9. 8
 His dear affect with *silence* did restraine, *VI.* v. 24. 4
 with *silence* mercie prayd. *VI.* vii. 25. 9
 So having ended, *silence* long ensued; *VII.* vii. 57. 1
 At length she . . . The *silence* brake, *VII.* vii. 57. 9
- Silent.** when all shrouded were in *silent* night, *Fan.* xi. 6
 Before him sits the Titmose *silent* bee; *S.C.* N. 26
 'Let birds be *silent* on the naked spray, *D.* 330
 Uprose Duessa . . . And to the Paynims lodging comes with
silent pace. *I.* iv. 44. 9
 sparkling on the *silent* waves, *II.* xii. 78. 9
 Covered with secret cloud of *silent* night, *III.* iii. 61. 8
 doth thy justice sleepe and *silent* ly? *III.* xi. 9. 7
 Unto her selfe her *silent* prayers did impart. *V.* vii. 7. 9
 He could him not containe in *silent* rest; *VII.* vi. 46. 4
 Shall I then *silent* be, or shall I speake? *Am.* xliiii. 1
 if I *silent* be, my hart will breake, *Am.* xliiii. 3
- Silke.** The sailes of golde, of *silke* the tackle were: *Pet.* ii. 3
 haire as soft as *silke*, *Ti.* 563
 That seemd like *silke* and silver wove neare; *I.* xii. 22. 8
 neither *silke* nor silver therein did appeare. *I.* xii. 22. 9
 All in a veile of *silke* and silver thin, *II.* xii. 77. 4
 goodly arras . . . Woven with gold and *silke*, *III.* xi. 28. 3
 His garment nether was of *silke* nor say, *III.* xii. 8. 1
 always in her hand two clewes of *silke* she twynd. *III.* xii. 14. 9
 All in a Camis light of purple *silke* *V.* v. 2. 1
 Bound truelove wize, with a blew *silke* riband. *Epith.* 44
Hub. 591
- Silken.** your *silken* hyde Fil'd with round flesh, *Mut.* 107
 two such fannes, so *silken* soft *Mut.* 175
 Ne with his feete their *silken* leaves deface, *Mut.* 334
 The *silken* downe with which his backe is dight, *Mut.* 375
 In skilfull knitting of soft *silken* twyne, *Mut.* 362
 in a *silken* Camus lilly whight, *II.* iii. 26. 4
 With *silken* curtens and gold coverletts, *II.* vi. 16. 6
 the downy heare Did . . . *silken* hlossoms beare. *II.* xii. 79. 9
 lightly rased her soft *silken* skin, *III.* i. 65. 7
 lapped up her *silken* leaves most chayre, *III.* v. 51. 6
 In *silken* samite she was light arayd, *III.* xii. 13. 3
 like a *silken* veile in compasse round *IV.* i. 13. 4
 all her *silken* garments did with bloud bestaine. *IV.* vii. 27. 9
 a flowre, whose *silken* leaves small *VI.* i. 35. 7
 Her paps, which like white *silken* pillowes were *VI.* viii. 42. 2
 a crowne Of sundry flowres with *silken* ribbands tyde, *VI.* ix. 7. 8
 like a rose her *silken* leaves did faire unfold. *VI.* xii. 7. 9
 a thin *silken* cassock coloured greene, *VII.* vii. 29. 2
silken courteins over her display, *Epith.* 303
 spare To wet their *silken* feathers, *Proth.* 49

Silks. with the finest *silkes* us to aray, *Hub.* 461
Silly. The *silly* Flie, that no redresse did see, *Van.* iv. 5
 a little Ant, a *silly* worme, *Van.* viii. 9
 to holden chat With *seely* shepherds swayne, *S.C.* Jul. 30
 My *seely* sheepe like well belowe, *S.C.* Jul. 105
 (O, *seely* sheepe, the while!) *S.C.* Jul. 190
 Hey, ho, *seely* sheepe! *S.C.* Au. 74
 My *seely* sheepe (ah, *seely* sheepe!) *S.C.* S. 62
 Ycladde in clothing of *seely* sheepe, *S.C.* S. 188
 So would he worke the *silly* man by treason *Hub.* 888
 we *silly* Maides, whom they dispize *T.M.* 339
 'Safe then, and safest were my *sillie* sheepe, *D.* 134
 'Ne worse to you, my *sillie* sheepe! I pray, *D.* 351
 To heare thee sing, a simple *silly* Elfe? *Col.* 371
 I, *silly* man, whose former dayes Had in rude fields *Col.* 668
Silly old man, that lives in bidden cell, *I.* i. 30. 6
 'Mercy, merey, Sir, vouchsafe to show On *silly* Dame, *I.* ii. 21. 3
 Me, *silly* maid, away with him he bare, *I.* iv. 47. 7
 A *seely* Lamb does take, *I.* vi. 10. 4
 A *silly* man, in simple wees forworne, *I.* vi. 35. 1
 her *silly* life to save, *II.* iii. 36. 3
 With *silly* weake old woman that did fight! *II.* iv. 45. 5
 She wist not, *silly* Mayd, what she did aile, *III.* ii. 27. 7
 'Beldame, be not wroth With *silly* Virgin, *III.* vii. 8. 7
 boldly bent Against the *silly* clowne, *III.* viii. 12. 6
 The *silly* virgin strove him to withstand *III.* viii. 27. 1
 A *silly* Pilgrim driven to distresse, *III.* x. 25. 6
 The *silly* man that in the thickett lay *III.* x. 45. 1
 Little for him to have one *silly* lasse; *VI.* xi. 12. 6
 Coridon it was, the *silly* shepherds hynd, *VI.* xi. 27. 9
 So did Diana and her maydens all Use *silly* Faunus, *VII.* vi. 49. 2
 disdeigneth to devoure The *silly* lambe *Am.* xx. 8
 my *silly* harke was tossed sore, *Am.* lxxiii. 4
 When him the *silly* Shepherds came to see, *H.H.L.* 230
Sloam. Both *Silo* this, and Jordan, did exzell, *I.* xi. 30. 6
Silver. a Nymph, that wings of *silver* weares, *Bel.* iv. 6
 sudden dropping of a *silver* dew *Bel.* xi. 11
 The *silver* swanne doth sing *Frag.*
silver bowe, which was but slaeke, *S.C.* Mar. 83
 'Of fayre Elisa be your *silver* song, *S.C.* Ap. 46
 'Shewe thyselfe, Cynthia, with thy *silver* rayes, *S.C.* Ap. 82
 Renne sfter hastily thy *silver* sound; *S.C.* Jun. 61
 as Dame Cynthia's *silver* raye, *S.C.* Au. 89
 voyees *silver* sound . . . can change my cherelesse cryes. *S.C.* Au. 181
 Playing on yvorie harp with *silver* strong, *Gn.* 16
 a *silver* Spring, forth powring *Gn.* 227
 Through their hard barke his *silver* sound receav'd *Gn.* 456
 Into her *silver* bowre the Sunne received; *Hub.* 4
 Beside the *silver* Springs of Helicone, *T.M.* 5
 th' hollow hills, from which their *silver* voyees *T.M.* 21
 in Venus *silver* bowre were bred, *T.M.* 362
 beside the shore Of *silver* streaming Thamesis *Ti.* 2
 to slide In *silver* channell, *Ti.* 135
 All happinesse in Iebes *silver* bowre, *Ti.* 384
 an Harpe stroong all with *silver* twyne, *Ti.* 604
 Lastly his shinie wings as *silver* bright, *Mui.* 89
 flowrie bancks with *silver* liquor steepe; *D.* 102
 brought away fast bound with *silver* chaine, *D.* 119
silver dew upon the roses pearling, *Col.* 507
 doth need a golden quill, And *silver* leaves, *Ded. Son.* xvi. 11
 Yeladd in mightie armes and *silver* shielde, *I.* i. 1. 2
 Cynthia . . . doth steepe In *silver* dew his ever-drouping hed, *I.* i. 39. 8
 The other all with *silver* overcast; *I.* i. 40. 3
 In mighty armes he was yelad anon, And *silver* shield; *I.* ii. 11. 4
 His *silver* shield, now idle, maisterlesse; *I.* vii. 19. 6
silver Cynthia waxed pale and faynt, *I.* vii. 34. 8
 How ill it sits that same *silver* hed, *I.* viii. 33. 6
 the river Dee, as *silver* cleene, *I.* ix. 4. 7
 Upon her arme a *silver* anehor lay, *I.* x. 14. 6
 take assured hold Upon her *silver* anehor, *I.* x. 22. 3
 From which fast trickled forth a *silver* flood, *I.* xi. 29. 4
 That seemd like silke and *silver* woven neare; *I.* xii. 22. 8
 neither silke nor *silver* therein did appeare, *I.* xii. 22. 9
 in his *silver* shield He bore a bloodie Crosse *II.* i. 18. 8
 faire Phebe with her *silver* face *II.* ii. 44. 1
 twixt the perles and rubins softly brake A *silver* sound, *II.* iii. 24. 9
 Fountaines of gold and *silver* to abownd, *II.* vii. 17. 5
 in the midst thereof a *silver* seat, *II.* vii. 53. 2
 Ne sittest downe on that same *silver* stoole, *II.* vii. 63. 8
 How oft do they their *silver* bowers leave, *II.* viii. 2. 1
 set in *silver* sockets bright, *II.* ix. 46. 6
 Bright Scolopendraes arm'd with *silver* seales; *II.* xii. 23. 8
 the *silver* flood Through every channell running *II.* xii. 60. 3
 themselves dipping in the *silver* dew *II.* xii. 61. 7
 All in a velle of silke and *silver* thin, *II.* xii. 77. 4
 Breakes forth her *silver* beames, *III.* i. 43. 4
 With price of *silver* shall his Kingdome buy; *III.* iii. 39. 6
 Their watehet mantles fringed with *silver* rownd, *III.* iv. 40. 5
 had unlaste Her *silver* buskins *III.* vi. 18. 3
silver sockets, shynng like the skyes, *III.* viii. 7. 2
 Bacchus fruit out of the *silver* plate *III.* ix. 30. 3
 the white fomy creame Did shine with *silver*, *III.* xi. 41. 5
 Without sdone of gold or *silver* bright, *III.* xii. 20. 2
 in *silver* basin layd, *III.* xii. 21. 2
 did take His *silver* Harpe in hand *IV.* ii. 1. 9
 Deawd with *silver* drops through sweating sore, *IV.* vi. 19. 7
 With *silver* streames amongst the linnen stray'd; *IV.* x. 52. 5
 As with a robe, with her owne *silver* haire, *IV.* xi. 11. 8
 Deawd with *silver* drops that trickled downe alway, *IV.* xi. 25. 9
 seem'd like *silver*, sprinkled here and there *IV.* xi. 45. 4

Silver—Continued.

Her *silver* feet, faire washt against this day: *IV.* xi. 47. 6
 With golden hands and *silver* feete beside, *V.* ii. 10. 2
 eke her feete, those feete of *silver* trye, *V.* ii. 26. 7
 silke Woven uppon with *silver*, subly wrought, *V.* v. 2. 2
 First rings his *silver* Bell t' each sleepey wight, *V.* vi. 27. 3
 Like coles that through a *silver* Censer sparkle bright, *V.* vi. 38. 9
 All elad in linnen robes with *silver* hemd; *V.* vii. 4. 4
 was framed all of *silver* fine, *V.* vii. 6. 2
 Hemd all about with fringe of *silver* twine; *V.* vii. 6. 5
 royall gifts of gold and *silver* wrought *V.* vii. 24. 4
 here and there shooting forth *silver* streames, *V.* ix. 28. 8
 a sage old Syre, . . . with a white *silver* hed, *V.* ix. 43. 8
 in *silver* bowre does hidden ly *VI.* Pr. 3. 3
 jacket . . . Of Lincolne greene, belayd with *silver* laee; *VI.* ii. 5. 7
 The whiles his Lord in *silver* slomber lay, *VI.* vii. 19. 8
 Whose *silver* lockes bedeekt his beard and hed, *VI.* ix. 13. 7
 all the night in *silver* sleepe I spend, *VI.* ix. 23. 8
 flud His *silver* waves did softly tumble downe, *VI.* x. 7. 2
 Whose *silver* gates . . . she entred, *VII.* vi. 8. 5
 To bid her leave faire Cynthia *silver* bowre; *VII.* vi. 18. 7
 To thrust faire Phoebe from her *silver* bed, *VII.* vi. 21. 3
 (That on each side her *silver* channell crowne) *VII.* vi. 41. 8
 If *Silver*, her faire hands are *Silver* sheene; *Am.* xv. 12
 in a *silver* dish did ly Two golden apples *Am.* lxxvii. 5
 The *silver* scaly trouts doe tend full well, *Epith.* 57
 All ready to her *silver* coche to clyme; *Epith.* 76
 Out of thy *silver* bowres and secret blisse, *H.L.* 23
 to see that *silver* brood, *Proth.* 56
 through the Skie draw Venus *silver* Teeme; *Proth.* 63
Silver-dropping. With some few *silver-dropping* teares t'
 adorne; *Ti.* 683
Silver-scaly. See **Scaly, Silver.**
Silver-sounding. The *silver* sounding instruments did meet *II.* xii. 71. 5
Silver-streaming. The shoare of *silver* streaming Themmes; *Proth.* 11
Silver-winged. Of all the race of *silver-winged* Flies *Mui.* 17
Simois. *Simois* and Xanthus blood outwelde; *Gn.* 502
Simple. Bird . . . One day did scorne the *simple* Searabee, *Van.* iv. 2
 The base kinred of so *simple* swaine, *S.C.* May 271
 The *simple* ayre, the gentle warbling wynde, *S.C.* Jun. 4
Simple as *simple* sheepe; *S.C.* Jul. 130
 never was abbord The *simple* shepherds kynd, *S.C.* Jul. 140
simple was theyr weede; *S.C.* Jul. 168
 you, that sawe it, *simple* shepe, *S.C.* Au. 117
 Ne would she scorne the *simple* shepherds swaine; *S.C.* N. 97
 A *simple* husbandman in garments gray; *Hub.* 228
simple men, which never came in place Of worlds affaires, *Hub.* 834
 false Reynold would abuse The *simple* Suter, *Hub.* 884
 with the *simple* Camell ragged sore *Hub.* 1088
 Mongst *simple* shepherds they do boast their skill, *T.M.* 329
 the light of *simple* veritie Buried in ruines, *Ti.* 171
 glorie greater then my *simple* thought, *Col.* 333
 she mott my *simple* song, *Col.* 365
 To heare thee sing, a *simple* silly Elfe? *Col.* 371
 glorie that in *simple* eie Seeme greatest, *Col.* 721
 single Truth and *simple* Honestie *Col.* 727
 grace let her vouchsafe to grant To *simple* swaine, *Col.* 940
 This *simple* trophe of her great conquest.— *Col.* 951
 Receive, most noble Lord, a *simple* taste *Ded. Son.* v. 1
Simple in shew, and voide of malice bad; *I.* i. 29. 7
 the seeming *simple* maid Let fal her eien, *I.* ii. 27. 5
 Her up he tooke, (too *simple* and too trew) *I.* ii. 45. 7
 O, how can . . . *simple* truth subdue avenging wrong! *I.* iii. 6. 5
 A *simple* man, in *simple* weeds forworne, *I.* vi. 35. 1
 Accept therefore My *simple* selfe, *I.* viii. 27. 5
 But *simple*, trew, and eke unfained sweet, *I.* x. 7. 8
 Too high a ditty for my *simple* song, *I.* x. 55. 7
 under *simple* shew, and semblant plaine Lurkt *II.* i. 21. 3
simple answer, wanting colours fayre *II.* x. 28. 6
 (O too high ditty for my *simple* rime!) *II.* x. 60. 7
 to begnyle A *simple* maide, *III.* ii. 12. 8
 in her countenance Dwelt *simple* truth *III.* vii. 59. 6
 hee too *simple* ever to surpris The jolly Paridell, *III.* x. 20. 3
 eke my selfe, albee I *simple* such, *III.* x. 28. 8
 pardon *simple* man that rash did him displease, *III.* x. 30. 9
 In *simple* truth and blamelesse chastitie, *IV.* viii. 30. 3
 unto my *simple* doome, *IV.* x. 21. 3
simple Truth did rayne, *V.* Pr. 3. 9
 How he mis-led the *simple* peoples traine, *V.* ii. 33. 7
 loved *simple* truth and stedfast honesty, *VI.* i. 3. 9
 Sith he cannot expresse his *simple* minde, *VI.* v. 30. 3
 Such homely what as serves the *simple* clowne, *VI.* ix. 7. 4
 began Him to invite unto his *simple* home; *VI.* ix. 16. 4
 This *simple* sort of life that shepherds lead, *VI.* ix. 33. 8
Simple and true, from covert malice free; *VI.* x. 24. 5
 seem'd to be some sorie *simple* clowne, *VI.* xi. 27. 3
 The *simple* mayd did yield to him anone; *VII.* vi. 45. 1
 doth deprave My *simple* meaning *Am.* xxix. 2
 Sufficient worke for one mans *simple* head, *Am.* xxxiii. 7
 it seemeth, in my *simple* wit, *Am.* xl. 5
simple truth, and mutuall good-will, *Am.* lkv. 11
 To heare they names sung in your *simple* layes, *Epith.* 6
 Doe not thy servants *simple* hoone refuse; *Epith.* 124
 vouchsafe to take of me This *simple* song, *H.L.* 307
 In *simple* eratch, wrapt in a wad of hay, *H.H.L.* 226
Simpleness. This false footman, clokt with *simpleness*, *I.* xii. 34. 6
Simple. See **Fee-simples.**
Simplesse. Such *simplesse* mought them shend; *S.C.* Jul. 172
Simplicity. craft, coloured with *simplicity*; *S.C.* May 303
Sin. Was this . . . your hard destinie, Or some old *sinne*, *Ro.* xxiv. 10

Sin—Continued.

The vassals of Gods wrath, and slaves of *sin*. T.M. 126
 Through fleshes frailtie, and deceipt of *sin*. T.M. 492
 and scorne their shameful *sin*. Mui. 373
 her body, full of filthie *sin*. I. i. 24. 7
 the first. Was sluggish Idleness, the nurse of *sin*; I. iv. 18. 6
 daring tempt the Queene of heauen to *sin*; I. v. 35. 2
 With beastly *sin* thought her to have defilde, I. vi. 3. 4
 his leud lusts, and late attempted *sin*. I. vi. 46. 3
 for want of faith, or guilt of *sin*. I. vii. 45. 8
 'The lenger life, I wote, the greater *sin*; I. ix. 43. 1
 The greater *sin*, the greater punishment: I. ix. 43. 2
 'Why then doest thou, O man of *sin*! desire I. ix. 46. 1
 Inward corruption and infected *sin*. I. x. 25. 2
 The filthy blottes of *sin* to wash away. I. x. 27. 7
sin, and hell, and death, doe most dismay I. x. 41. 4
 blood can nought but *sin*, and wars but sorrows yield. . . . I. x. 60. 9
 As faint through heat, or dight to pleasant *sin*; II. xii. 77. 2
 Most sacred virgin without spot of *sinne*. III. iv. 59. 8
 Where wicked ghosts doe waile their former *sin*. . . . III. v. 22. 4
 'So liv'd they ever after in like *sin*. III. vii. 49. 1
 As may be worthy of his haynous *sin*?' III. ix. 9. 7
 Can dight him selfe unto his wonted *sinne*; IV. vii. 20. 8
 when the world with *sinne* gan to abound, V. i. 11. 1
 To teare his flesh in peeces for his *sin*: V. iv. 37. 5
 There written was the purport of his *sin*. V. ix. 26. 2
 Did choke the entrance with a lump of *sin*. . . . VI. i. 23. 7
 Knowing his voice, although not heard long *sin*. . . . VI. xi. 44. 3
 make thy triumph over death and *sin*; Am. lxxviii. 2
 with thy deare blood cleane washt from *sin*. . . . Am. lxxviii. 7
 the bait of *sinne*, and sinners scorne. H.B. 152
 now of *sinne* to all ensemble bee: H.H.L. 96
Sinal. Of *Synah* can I tell thee more, S.C. Jul. 73
Sinamon. See **Cinnamon.**

Since (partial list).

since, I saw the roote in great disdain Bcl. v. 13
Since of all workmen helde in reckning best; Ro. xxvii. 7
since I am not as I wish I were, S.C. Jun. 105
 ever *since* my hart did greve, S.C. Au. 123
 I hate the house, *since* thence my love did part, . . . S.C. Au. 161
Since when thou hast measured much grownd, S.C. S. 21
 My volume shall renoune, so long *since* past. . . . Gn. 48
since their souldiers pas no better speedd, Hub. 357
 Nath'les . . . *since* we passed are Unto this point, . . Hub. 1047
Since which all Apes . . . their eares have left, . . . Hub. 1383
 For *since* the time that Phoebus T.M. 7
 tunes were never *since* invented. . . . T.M. 12
 Nor *since* that faire Calliope did lose T.M. 13
 'It is not long, *since* these two eyes beheld Ti. 183
Since that I sawe this gardine wasted quite, Ti. 529
Since which that fle . . . doth beare. . . . Mui. 144
since so much thou seemst to rue my grieffe, D. 92
 'No age hath bred (*since* fayre Astraea left D. 218
 "'I, *since* the messenger is come for mee, D. 267
Since whose departure, day is turnd to night, D. 482
Since round about us it doth make abroad! As. 90
since first on grassie greene Shepherds kept sheep, . . As. 209
since I saw that Angela blessed eie, Col. 40
Since that same day in nought I take delight, Col. 44
since I said he is, he quite is gone, Col. 433
Since which she doth . . . dread;— Col. 567
since thou foundst such grace Col. 652
since no' untruth he knew, I. i. 53. 6
since mine eie your joyous sight did mis, I. iii. 27. 6
since my brest was launcht with lovely dart I. iv. 46. 5
 ever *since* hath kept in darksom cave, I. iv. 47. 8
since faire Sunne hath sperst I. iv. 48. 1
since his late luckelesse fray. . . . I. v. 29. 5
 of his prowess prooffe he *since* hath made I. vii. 47. 6
since that glauncing sight, He hath no powre I. viii. 21. 6
 thrice hid . . . *Since* I the heavens chearefull face did vew. . I. viii. 38. 8
since thou bidst, thy pleasure shalbe donne. . . . I. x. 52. 1
Since late she saw him fall I. xi. 33. 9
since now safe ye seised have the shore, I. xii. 17. 7
since that band ye cannot now release, I. xii. 19. 5
since now to thee perteynes the same I. xii. 20. 7
 'Therefore, *since* mine he is, I. xii. 28. 1
Since errant armes to sew he first began: II. ii. 17. 5
since the Redcrosse knight he erst did weet II. iii. 11. 7
Since he this hardy euterprize began: H. vii. 65. 7
since no way is left to wreake my spight, II. viii. 15. 6
since it greatly did decay. . . . II. x. 53. 9
since Lucies tyme, Was of the Britons first crownd . . II. x. 58. 6
 had it remayned ever *since*! III. ii. 21. 9
since thy faithful zeale lets me not hyde III. ii. 37. 6
 'Five daies there be *since* he . . . was slaine, And fowre *since*
 Florimell III. v. 10. 1, 2
Since so good fortune doth to you present IV. ii. 5. 8
 Her clayn'd, by him in battell wonne long *sens*: . . IV. v. 23. 7
 ever *since* withheld'. . . . IV. vi. 6. 9
 Long *since* in that enchanted glasse she saw; . . . IV. vi. 26. 6
Since I was brought into this dolefull den; IV. vii. 13. 3
 Whom seeking ever *since* with endlesse paines . . . IV. ix. 38. 3
since the day that first IV. x. 1. 7
Since of my love at length I rest assured, IV. x. 2. 8
since ye, so desire, IV. x. 3. 5
 in Cyprus, both long *since* this same, IV. x. 5. 7
since he meanes found none, IV. xii. 12. 8
since she saw the straight extremitie, IV. xii. 28. 1
Since he himselfe it us'd in that great fight V. i. 9. 5

Since—Continued.

this same other Damzell *since* hath fained V. iv. 13. 4
 loth she was, *since* she no ill did heare, V. vi. 4. 8
Since that he was not forst, nor overcome V. vi. 16. 9
 dead long *since* in dolorous distresse, V. vii. 39. 4
Since neither is endamad'g'd much V. viii. 14. 3
 long *since* aside had set The use of armes, V. xi. 37. 3
 Sith which she hath me ever *since* abhord, V. xi. 50. 7
 having *since* Taken in hand th' exploit, V. xii. 3. 2
Since it at first was by the Gods VI. Pr. 3. 5
since the salvage Island I did leave, VI. i. 9. 1
since ye mercie now doe need to crave, VI. i. 42. 4
Since I him lately lost, VI. v. 28. 9
since ye bither came, VI. vi. 6. 7
since thy life . . . I given have, VI. vi. 36. 1
since by grace of God she there was sent, VI. viii. 38. 5
 'Since then in each mans self' VI. ix. 31. 1
since things passed none may now restore, VI. x. 20. 8
 they twaine long *since* had fought in field: . . . VI. xii. 11. 4
since th' Earths cursed seed Sought to assaile . . . VII. v. 22. 2
Since which thou, Jove, injuriously hast held . . . VII. vi. 27. 6
Since thou hast scene her dreadfull power VII. vi. 32. 6
 that lands in-dwellers *since* have found. . . . VII. vi. 55. 9
since that lyle is more then death desired, . . . Am. vii. 9
 I have ever *since* me kept in cruell banda. . . . Am. xii. 12
Since I did leave the presence of my love, Am. lxxxvi. 1
 And long *since* ready forth his maske to move, . . . Epith. 26
 long *since* left Tithones bed, Epith. 75
 Thy tyred steedes long *since* have need of rest. . . Epith. 284
 Love, that long *since* hast to thy mighty powre . . H.L. 1
 ever *since* they firmly hath remained, H.L. 92
Since thou doest shew no favour H.L. 150
 they have harboured *since* their first descent . . . H.B. 201
since that loving Lord Commaunded us H.H.L. 204
Sincere. with cleane minde, and heart *sincere*, . . . Gn. 122
 Ne more *sincere* in word and deed protest; . . . IV. xi. 18. 7
Snew. every *snew* scene, through his long fast: . . . I. x. 48. 6
Sinews. weighing the . . . shrunkn *synewes* of her chosen
 knight, I. ix. 20. 5
 all his *sinewes* woxen weake and raw, I. x. 2. 3
 rend his flesh, and his owne *synewes* eat. . . . I. x. 28. 3
Sinful. Caried to heaven, from *sinfull* bondage losed; . . Ro. xiii. 12
 for disdain of *sinfull* worlds upbraide Hub. 2
 through unnable sloth, or *sinfull* crime, T.M. 435
 all that lives on face of *sinfull* earth! Ti. 44
 Loathing this *sinfull* earth and earthlie slime . . . Ti. 290
 loath this drosse of *sinfull* worlds desire! Ti. 686
 (since fayre Astraea left The *sinfull* world) . . . D. 219
 soule assayld from *sinfull* fleshinesse. . . . D. 259
 To *sinfull* hous of Pryde Duessa Guydea I. iv. Arg.
 masse of earthly slyme, . . . fild with *sinfull* cryme. . I. vii. 9. 7
 So oft as he, . . . is to *sinfull* banda made thrall: . . I. viii. 1. 7
 the measure of thy *sinfull* hire I. ix. 46. 3
 the dart of *sinfull* guilt the soule dismayes. . . . I. x. 21. 9
sinfull horror workes in wounded hart, I. x. 23. 3
 shewes the way his *sinfull* soule to save! I. x. 51. 3
 His chosen people, purg'd from *sinfull* guilt I. x. 57. 4
 guilt of *sinfull* crimes cleane wash away; I. xi. 30. 2
 In fraile intemperance through *sinfull* bayt; . . . II. vii. 64. 2
 To purge away the guilt of *sinfull* crime. . . . II. ix. 50. 4
 No wretchednesse is like to *sinfull* vellenage. . . II. xi. 1. 9
 The lothful life, now losed from *sinfull* banda, . . . II. xi. 46. 3
 she was pure from blame of *sinfull* blott; III. ii. 23. 8
 His *sinfull* sowle with desperate disdain III. v. 23. 8
 hast shewed to me *sinfull* wight, III. v. 35. 2
 Hast drest my *sinfull* wounds? III. v. 35. 9
 he clothes with *sinfull* mire, III. vi. 32. 7
 Because his *sinfull* lust she would not serve, . . . IV. i. 4. 2
 with shameful spot of *sinfull* lust IV. i. 53. 4
 the *sinfull* sowle . . . Was fled to hell, IV. vii. 32. 3
 did resort of *sinfull* people shonne, IV. vii. 42. 8
 To *sinfull* men with darknes overdight, IV. viii. 34. 2
 Offering to him in *sinfull* sacrifice The flesh of men, . . V. x. 28. 6
 Into this *sinfull* world from heaven to send; . . . Am. xxiv. 10
 Exceeding sweet, yet voyd of *sinfull* vice; Am. lxxvii. 9
 Above the reach of loathly *sinfull* lust, H.L. 179
 no man may it see With *sinfull* eyes, H.B. 39
 sonne . . . Eternal, pure, and voide of *sinfull* blot, . . H.H.L. 32
 How then can *sinfull* flesh itselfe assure, H.H.L. 97
 To heale the sores of *sinfull* soules unsound, . . . H.H.L. 166
 lampe . . . Thenceforth seemes fowle, and full of *sinfull* blame; H.H.B. 276
Sing. most pleasant notes did *sing*, Bcl.² xi. 7
 The whiles that I with sacred horror *sing* Ro. i. 13
 I will *sing* . . . Seven Romane Hills, Ro. ii. 13
 The silver swanne doth *sing* Frag.
 A shepherds swaine, saye, did thee *sing* To his Booke 9
 will I *singe* his laye Of fayre Elisa, S.C. Ap. 33
 They daunce deffily, and *singyn* soote, S.C. Ap. 111
 they play, And *sing* all the way, S.C. Ap. 107
 Tho couth I *sing* of love, S.C. Jun. 41
 thou were wont on wastfull hyls to *singe*, . . . S.C. Jun. 50
 never heardest thou but Colin *sing*, S.C. Au. 50
sing of bloody Mars, of wars, of giusts; S.C. O. 39
 if thee please in bigger notes to *sing*, S.C. O. 46
 Of love and lusthead tho mayst thou *sing*, S.C. O. 51
 eft did *sing* of warres and deadly drede, S.C. O. 59
sing as soote as Swanue. . . . S.C. O. 90
 when shall it please thee *sing*, S.C. N. 1
 Now somewhat *sing*, whose endles covenance . . . S.C. N. 5
sing of sorrowe and deatnes dreeriment; S.C. N. 36

Sing—Continued.

Sing now, ye shepherds daughters,	S.C. N. 77
sing no mee The songs that Colin made	S.C. N. 77
wont with her to sing and daunce,	S.C. N. 143
wel could pype and singe,	S.C. D. 3
not these leaves do sing that dreadfull stound,	Gn. 39
Because I nothing noble have to sing,	T.M. 108
Were want so oft their Pastoralls to sing,	T.M. 280
They to the vulgar sort now pipe and sing,	T.M. 319
To sing with Angels her immortal praise,	T.M. 588
Doo fawne on you, and your wide praises sing;	Ti. 201
Whose praises I to future age doo sing;	Ti. 277
sing to thee, untill that timele death	Ti. 311
'Then will I sing;	Ti. 316
who can better sing Than thine owne sister,	Ti. 316
'Yet will I sing;	Ti. 323
who can better sing Than thou thy selfe,	Ti. 323
neither of themselves can sing, Nor yet are sung of others	Ti. 344
To sing his living praises being dead,	Ti. 437
I sing of deadly dolorous debate,	Mui. 1
Though they of sorrow heavilie can sing;	D. 12
or sing your viresayes?	D. 317
To you alone I sing this mournfull verse,	As. Pr. 7
To you I sing and to none other wight,	As. Pr. 11
what thou didst sing, when he did plaie;	Col. 84
nor of my lasse . . . I then did sing,	Col. 89
What dittie did that other shepherd sing;	Col. 160
To heare thee sing, a simple silly Elle?	Col. 371
whose famous ofspring The antique Poets wont . . . to	
sing;	Ded. Son. vi. 5
To sing his sweet delights in lowlie laies;	Ded. Son. xv. 7
to . . . sing of Knights and Ladies gentle deeds;	I. Pr. 1. 5
the Graces seemed all to sing, . . . dauncing all around;	I. i. 48. 7
For fairest Unaes sake, of whom I sing,	I. iii. 2. 2
he . . . well could daunce, and sing with ruefulness;	I. iv. 25. 7
I of warres and bloody Mars doe sing,	I. xi. 7. 2
No hird but did her shrill notes sweetly sing;	II. vi. 13. 3
all the quire of birds did sweetly sing,	II. vi. 23. 8
pleasantly did sing Many faire Ladies	II. xii. 72. 7
To sing his mistresse prayse;	III. Pr. 5. 3
young birds, which he had taught to sing,	III. vii. 17. 3
To such therefore I do not sing at all;	IV. Pr. 4. 1
To her I sing of love, that loveth best,	IV. Pr. 4. 6
did pype and sing her prayes dew,	VI. ix. 8. 6
Three other Ladies did both daunce and sing,	VI. x. 12. 3
To sing of hilles and woods amongst warres and Knights,	VII. vi. 37. 2
victory in bigger notes to sing	VII. vii. 1. 7
did sing the spousall hymne full cleere,	VII. vii. 12. 7
To sing the glory of their famous deedes,	Am. xxix. 8
To sing your name and prayes over-all;	Am. lxxiii. 12
sport my muse, and sing my loves sweet praise;	Am. lxxx. 10
So I unto my selfe alone will sing;	Epith. 17
Doe ye to her of joy and solace sing,	Epith. 35
The whiles doe ye this song unto her sing,	Epith. 52
To helpe to decke her, and to helpe to sing,	Epith. 72
For they of joy and pleasaunce to you sing,	Epith. 90
as ye use to Venus, to her sing,	Epith. 108
sing the thing that mote thy mind delight,	Epith. 123
Then I thy soverayne prayes loud wil sing,	Epith. 127
evermore they Hymen, Hymen sing,	Epith. 146
Nathlesse doe ye still loud her prayes sing,	Epith. 165
Whiles ye forget your former lay to sing,	Epith. 183
Then would ye wonder, and her prayes sing,	Epith. 202
The Choristers the joyous Antheme sing,	Epith. 221
Sing, ye sweet Angels, Alleluia sing,	Epith. 240
The whiles the maydens doe their carroll sing,	Epith. 259
daunce about them, and about them sing,	Epith. 276
these glad many, which for joy doe sing,	Epith. 294
leave likewise your former lay to sing;	Epith. 313
Let the mayds and yongmen cease to sing;	Epith. 332
Let none of these theyr drery accents sing;	Epith. 351
Now none doth hinder you, that say or sing;	Epith. 370
Till which we cease our hopefull hap to sing;	Epith. 388
we cease your further prayse to sing;	Epith. 407
cease till then our tymely joyes to sing;	Epith. 425
I meane to sing the praises of thy name,	H.L. 10
I should enabled be thy actes to sing,	H.L. 21
all the way this sacred hymne do sing,	H.L. 41
Then would I sing of thine immortall praise	H.L. 301
An heavenly Hymne, such as the Angels sing,	H.L. 302
That I thereof an heavenly Hymne may sing	H.H.L. 6
The heavenly prayes of true love to sing,	H.H.L. 14
Let Angels, . . . her soveraigne praises sing,	H.H.B. 233
one did sing this Lay,	Proth. 87
some brave muse may sing	Proth. 159
Singing. singing with most pleasant melodie	Bel. ⁴ ix. 7
The sweete Nightingale singing so lowde;	S.C. F. 123
With singing, and shouting, and jolly chere;	S.C. May 21
'So there thou livest, singing evermore,	Ti. 337
each an end of singing made	Col. 179
Shouting, and singing all a shepherds ryme;	I. vi. 13. 7
an Angels voice Singing before th' eternall majesty,	I. xii. 39. 4
Now singing sweetly to surprize her sprights,	III. x. 8. 3
singing all her sorrow to the note,	IV. ix. 6. 4
shepherds singing to their flockes	VI. ix. 4. 3
Singing this Hymne in honour of thy name,	H.B. 272
Singlans. Their memories, their singings, and their gifts,	Hub. 454
Single. single Truth and simple Honestie	Col. 727
dare not yet committ Her single person	I. vi. 12. 2
scarsely could he weeld his bootlesse single blade,	I. vii. 11. 9

Single—Continued.

Encountering fiers with single sword in hand;	I. viii. 12. 8
rode in golden sell with single spere,	II. iii. 12. 3
His single spere could doe him small redresse	II. viii. 34. 3
For thirst of single kingdom him he kild,	II. x. 21. 5
of a single damzell thou wert mett	III. i. 8. 4
Badd those same six forbear that single enemy,	III. i. 22. 9
Whereto that single knight did answere frame:	III. i. 24. 1
To single combat with Sir Satyrane:	IV. v. 22. 8
Druons delight was all in single life,	IV. ix. 21. 1
in single fight To try her Fortune,	V. iv. 47. 6
with his single shield Beare off the burden	V. v. 16. 3
trie the right Of fayre Irenaes cause . . . in single fight:	V. xii. 8. 9
he had great skill in single fight:	V. xii. 15. 5
passing well expert in single fight,	VI. i. 36. 4
Singled. singled from the crew Of courteous knights,	III. iv. 45. 3
Like as an Hynd forth singled from the heard,	III. vii. 1. 1
there singled from the other side A Painim knight	IV. iv. 17. 6
Where singled forces faile, conjoyned may gaine,	VI. v. 14. 7
Sings. each shepherd sings As merrie notes	Gn. 147
He sings of love, and maketh loving layes,	T.M. 413
to thee sings with deep harts sorrowing,	Ti. 318
all the way the joyous people sings,	I. xii. 13. 3
A song of bale and bitter sorrow sings,	II. vii. 23. 7
a thousand more of such as sings Hymns to high God,	V. ix. 29. 4
feeles no captivity Within her cage; hut singes,	Am. lxxv. 8
So does the Cuckow, when the Mavis sings,	Am. lxxxix. 3
The merry Larke hir mattins sings aloft;	Epith. 80
Singults. The breaches of her singults did supply,	T.M. 232
ever and anon, with singults rife,	Col. 168
an huge heape of singultes did oppresse His strugling soule,	III. xi. 12. 1
with deepe sighes and singults lew	V. vi. 13. 9
Sink. Though mougt ay deeper and deeper sinck,	S.C. S. 133
She poured Jorth out of her hellish sinke	I. i. 22. 5
Thrise did she sinke adowne in deadly swownd,	I. viii. 24. 3
dead suddenly he downe did sincke,	II. i. 55. 9
Ne ought mote ever sinck downe to the bottom there,	II. vi. 46. 9
suffred no delight To sincke into his sence,	II. xii. 53. 3
poured out of her infernall sinke Most ugly filth;	V. xi. 31. 6
Sinner. Is not his lave, Let every sinner die;	I. ix. 47. 5
Sinners. Into the mouth of death, to sinners dew,	H.H.L. 123
Sinners'. the bait of sinne, and sinners scorne,	H.B. 152
Sin's. That He for him might pay sinnes deadly hyre,	H.H.L. 138
Sins. their great sinnes, the causes of their paine,	Ro. xix. 13
To wreake the guilt of mortall sins is bent,	I. viii. 9. 2
Shall he thy sins up in his knowledge fold,	I. ix. 47. 3
prickt with anguish of his sinnes so sore,	I. x. 21. 7
Els had his sinnes, . . . Made him forget all	I. x. 22. 4
for the sinnes of all the world was kilt:	I. x. 57. 7
Is sacrilege, and doth all sinnes exceed;	II. viii. 16. 5
all the sinnes wherewith his lewd life did abound,	II. viii. 45. 9
dared of all sinnes the secrets to unfold,	IV. viii. 31. 9
The old yeares sinnes forepast let us eschew,	Am. lxii. 7
let thy soule, whose sins his sorrows wrought,	H.H.L. 251
Sins'. for their sinnes dew punishment	III. iii. 41. 8
Sir. For our Sir John, to say to morrowe	S.C. May 309
'Now read, Sir Reynold, as ye be right wise,	Hub. 114
'Good Sir, full glad am I,	Hub. 270
this good Sir did follow the plaine word,	Hub. 390
'Ah! sir Mule, now blessed be the day,	Hub. 589
read (faire Sir, of grace)	Hub. 604
Sir Ape, you are astray:	Hub. 1033
your stroke, Sir Knight, with-hold,	I. i. 12. 6
Sir knight, shew what ye bee;	I. i. 19. 2
with the Sunne take, Sir, your timely rest,	I. i. 33. 1
'Right well, Sir knight, ye have advised bin,'	I. i. 33. 4
'Ah Sir, my liege Lord, and my love,	I. i. 51. 1
'Mercy, mercy, Sir, vouchsafe to show On silly Dame,	I. i. 21. 2
Deare Sir, what ever that thou be in place:	I. iii. 37. 3
'Faire Sir, I hope good hap hath brought You	I. vii. 42. 5
Therefore, deare Sir, your mightie powres assay?	I. viii. 2. 6
'Henceforth, Sir knight, take to you wanted strength,	I. viii. 45. 1
Sir Trevisan flies from Despeyre,	I. ix. Arg.
'Sir knight, aread who hath ye thus arayed,	I. ix. 23. 7
'For Gods deare love, Sir knight, doe me not stay;	I. ix. 25. 1
Sir Terwin hight, that well himselve advaunst	I. ix. 27. 3
Ne yet assur'd of life by you, Sir knight,	I. ix. 30. 7
O! never, Sir, desire to try his guilefull traine,'	I. ix. 31. 9
you, Sir knight, whose name mote I request,	I. ix. 32. 3
Arise, Sir Knight; arise, and leave this cursed place,'	I. ix. 53. 9
'Deare dame, And you, good Sir,	I. x. 17. 2
if yourselfe, Sir knight, ye faulty fynd,	I. xii. 30. 7
this faery knight, The good Sir Guyon,	II. Pr. 5. 8
knighthood tooke of good Sir Huons hand,	II. i. 6. 8
chaunst, That you, most noble Sir, had present heene	II. i. 10. 2
cryde, Mercie, Sir knight! and mercie, Lord,	II. i. 27. 1
'Ah! deare Sir Guyon, well becommeth you,	II. i. 28. 3
'Now mote I weat, Sir Guyon,	II. i. 29. 6
faire Sir, whose pageant next ensewes,	II. i. 33. 6
when the good Sir Guyon did behold,	II. i. 42. 1
this dead corpse . . . the good Sir Mortdant was:	II. i. 49. 9
Fayre Sir, if ever there ye travell,	II. i. 51. 7
Sir Guyon could unfeath From teares abstayne;	II. i. 56. 5
Sir Guyon By-nempt a sacred vow,	II. i. 60. 8
Thus when Sir Guyon with his faithfull guyde	II. ii. 1. 1
Ne certes, Sir, strive you it to withstand,	II. ii. 10. 3
when Sir Guyon saw, all were he wroth,	II. ii. 12. 1
Was hight Sir Huddibras,	II. ii. 17. 2
'Tell on, fayre Sir,' . . . 'that dolefull tale,	II. ii. 45. 1
Sir Guyon, mindfull of his vow yplight,	II. iii. 1. 5

Sir—Continued.

Had slayne <i>Sir</i> Mordant and his Lady bright:	II. iii. 13. 8
'Perdy, <i>Sir</i> knight,' saide then th' enchanter blive,	II. iii. 18. 1
'All haile, <i>Sir</i> knight!	II. iii. 37. 6
<i>Sir</i> Guyon left his first emprise,	II. iv. 12. 1
' <i>Fayre Sir</i> ' (quoth he) 'what man can shun the hap,	II. iv. 17. 2
' <i>Sir</i> knight, if knight thou bee	II. iv. 39. 2
It booted nought <i>Sir</i> Guyon,	II. v. 3. 8
Eftsoones his cruel hand <i>Sir</i> Guyon stayd,	II. v. 13. 1
'Be nought agriev'd, <i>Sir</i> knight,	II. v. 15. 2
Thereat <i>Sir</i> Guyon smylde;	II. v. 18. 1
'Help, O <i>Sir</i> Guyon! helpe,	II. v. 23. 8
Under <i>Sir</i> Guyons puisaunt stroke to fall,	II. v. 25. 6
' <i>Faire Sir</i> ' (quoth she) 'be not displeas'd at all,	II. vi. 23. 1
in the way he with <i>Sir</i> Guyon mett,	II. vi. 28. 1
<i>Sir</i> Guyon, grudging not so much his might	II. vi. 30. 5
Him followed eke <i>Sir</i> Guyon evermore,	II. vii. 26. 3
<i>Sir</i> Guyon, layd in swowne,	II. viii. Arg.
'Certes, <i>Sir</i> knight, ye bene too much to blame,	II. viii. 13. 2
' <i>Fayr Sir</i> ,' said then the Palmer suppliant,	II. viii. 16. 1
<i>faire Sir</i> , whose honourable sight Doth promise hope	II. viii. 25. 5
<i>Sir</i> Guyons sword he lightly to him raught,	II. viii. 40. 2
<i>Sir</i> Guyon from his trauance awakt,	II. viii. 63. 1
'Deare sir, whom . . . I long have lackt,	II. viii. 53. 7
' <i>Fayre Sir</i> , what need Good turnes be counted	II. viii. 56. 1
' <i>Sir</i> knight, mote I of you this court'sy read,	II. ix. 2. 6
' <i>Fayre Sir</i> ,' (sayd he)	II. ix. 3. 1
<i>faire Sir</i> , be not herewith dismayd,	II. ix. 8. 5
'Gramercy <i>Sir</i> ,' said he;	II. ix. 9. 1
gan <i>Sir</i> Guyon all the story shew	II. ix. 9. 5
' <i>Fayre Sir</i> ,' said she,	II. ix. 38. 1
'Why wonder yee, <i>Faire Sir</i> ,	II. ix. 43. 7
<i>Sir</i> Guyon chaunst eke on another booke,	II. ix. 60. 1
<i>Sir</i> Guyon, in bright armour clad,	II. xi. 3. 5
<i>Sir</i> Palmer, keepe an even hand,	II. xii. 18. 3
' <i>Faire Sir</i> , be not displeas'd if disobayd:	II. xii. 28. 5
<i>Sir</i> knight, your ready arms about you throw,'	II. xii. 37. 9
So did he eke <i>Sir</i> Guyon passing by;	II. xii. 49. 6
'Now, <i>Sir</i> , well avise;	II. xii. 69. 6
good <i>Sir</i> Guyon deare besought The Princee of grace	III. i. 5. 1
'Therefore aread, <i>Sir</i> , if thou have a love,'	III. i. 28. 1
Forthy, <i>faire Sir</i> , yours be the Damozell,	III. i. 30. 3
' <i>Faire Sir</i> , I let you weete,	III. ii. 6. 1
'How ever, <i>Sir</i> , ye fyle Your courteous tongue	III. ii. 12. 4
' <i>Sir</i> knight, these ydle termes forbear;	III. ii. 16. 1
' <i>Sir</i> Knight, that doest thy voyage rashly make	III. iv. 14. 5
' <i>Sir</i> , ill mote I stay To tell the same;	III. v. 4. 2
good <i>Sir</i> , tell out of hand,'	III. v. 4. 9
can ye read, <i>Sir</i> , how I may her finde,	III. v. 6. 9
Therefore, <i>faire Sir</i> , for love of knighthood gent,	III. v. 10. 5
the noble knight <i>Sir</i> Seudamour,	III. vi. 53. 2
the good <i>Sir</i> Satyrane gan awake	III. vii. 45. 1
'Indeed, <i>Sir</i> knight,' (said he) 'one word may tell	III. vii. 57. 1
if that thou, <i>Sir</i> Satyrane, didst weete,	III. viii. 28. 1
Or thou, <i>Sir</i> Peridure, her sory state,	III. viii. 28. 2
if <i>Sir</i> Calidore could it presage,	III. viii. 28. 8
<i>Sir</i> Satyrane him towards did addresse,	III. viii. 45. 1
'Ab! gentle knight,' (said then <i>Sir</i> Satyrane)	III. viii. 47. 1
' <i>Fayre Sir</i> , how may I weene it trew,	III. viii. 48. 3
' <i>Faire Sir</i> ,' (quoth he)	III. viii. 50. 6
Thereat <i>Sir</i> Satyrane gan smyle,	III. ix. 6. 6
ever closely eide <i>Sir</i> Satyrane,	III. ix. 27. 5
<i>Sir</i> Paris far renomd through noble fame;	III. ix. 34. 5
The ruefull story of <i>Sir</i> Paridell,	III. ix. 38. 3
'Behold, <i>Sir</i> , how your pitifull complaint	III. ix. 40. 1
<i>Sir</i> , I greet you well Your country kin;	III. ix. 51. 6
'Good <i>Sir</i> , let not my rudenes be no breach	III. x. 25. 3
<i>Sir</i> Paridell, all were he deare;	III. x. 37. 2
Soone as the old man saw <i>Sir</i> Paridell,	III. x. 37. 6
with <i>Sir</i> Satyrane, as earst ye red,	III. xi. 3. 1
Ne was <i>Sir</i> Satyrane her far behinde,	III. xi. 5. 1
'Therefore, <i>faire Sir</i> , doe comfort to you take,	III. xi. 15. 1
' <i>Sir</i> knight, your cause is nothing lesse	III. xi. 18. 3
' <i>Sir</i> knight, Aread what course of you is safest dempt,	III. xi. 23. 2
She left <i>Sir</i> Seudamour in great distresse,	III. xii. 43. or. 2
'Lo! there, <i>Sir</i> Paridel, for your desert	IV. i. 33. 7
' <i>Sir</i> , him wise I never held,	IV. i. 34. 7
that which he had to <i>Sir</i> Paridel resynd,	IV. i. 37. 9
he perfectly descride To be <i>Sir</i> Seudamour,	IV. i. 39. 2
' <i>Faire Sir</i> , of friendship let me now you pray,	IV. i. 40. 2
'Ah! <i>Sir</i> ,' (said Paridell) 'do not dismay Your selfe	IV. i. 40. 7
Ne be ye wroth, <i>Sir</i> Seudamour,	IV. i. 46. 5
So stood <i>Sir</i> Seudamour when this he heard,	IV. i. 50. 1
It was to weete the bold <i>Sir</i> Ferraguch hight,	IV. ii. 4. 5
to <i>Sir</i> Paridell these words he sent:	IV. ii. 5. 6
' <i>Sir</i> knight, why ride ye dumpish thus behind,	IV. ii. 5. 7
you, <i>Sir</i> Blandamour, and Paridell,	IV. ii. 24. 2
Thereat <i>Sir</i> Blandamour . . . thus hereely him bespake:	IV. ii. 25. 1
<i>Sir</i> Priamond, with quall worth And equal armes,	IV. iii. 6. 3
Right Practicke was <i>Sir</i> Priamond in fight,	IV. iii. 7. 1
<i>Sir</i> Triamond at last full fait and feeble stood,	IV. iii. 28. 9
Twixt Cambell and <i>Sir</i> Triamond befell,	IV. iv. 2. 2
Gainst whom <i>Sir</i> Paridell himselfe address,	IV. iv. 6. 8
' <i>Sir</i> Knight, sith ye this Lady elame,	IV. iv. 9. 1
Then first of all forth came <i>Sir</i> Satyrane,	IV. iv. 15. 1
Then tooke the bold <i>Sir</i> Satyrane in hand	IV. iv. 17. 1
him against <i>Sir</i> Blandamour did rite	IV. iv. 19. 3
Which to avenge <i>Sir</i> Devon him did dight,	IV. iv. 21. 1
after him <i>Sir</i> Douglas him adress,	IV. iv. 21. 4
after him <i>Sir</i> Palimord forth prest:	IV. iv. 21. 5

Sir—Continued.

<i>Sir</i> Satyrane abraid Out of the swowne,	IV. iv. 22. 1
mongst them all was not <i>Sir</i> Triamond,	IV. iv. 26. 6
It chaunst <i>Sir</i> Satyrane his steed To stumble,	IV. iv. 30. 2
That was to weete the stout <i>Sir</i> Sangliere,	IV. iv. 40. 3
another Knight, that hote <i>Sir</i> Brianor,	IV. iv. 40. 9
Thus was <i>Sir</i> Satyrane with all his hand	IV. iv. 43. 1
<i>Sir</i> Triamond unto their sight The face . . . unheale;	IV. v. 10. 6
Then did <i>Sir</i> Ferramont unto them shew His Lucida,	IV. v. 11. 6
To single combat with <i>Sir</i> Satyrane:	IV. v. 22. 8
at them both <i>Sir</i> Paridell did loure,	IV. v. 24. 4
<i>Sir</i> Seudamour there entring much admired	IV. v. 38. 1
There lay <i>Sir</i> Seudamour long while	IV. v. 40. 1
<i>Sir</i> , sith ye my name have hight,	IV. vi. 4. 4
'Then this, <i>Sir</i> Salvage Knight,' (quoth he) 'arecede:	IV. vi. 5. 1
Sayd then <i>Sir</i> Seudamour:	IV. vi. 9. 6
' <i>Sir</i> Salvage knight, Let me this crave,	IV. vi. 9. 6
<i>Sir</i> Artegeall renewed His strength still more,	IV. vi. 18. 4
Him thus bespake: 'Certes, <i>Sir</i> Artegeall,	IV. vi. 28. 6
<i>Sir</i> Artegeall, the salvage knight,	IV. vi. 31. 1
'But, <i>Sir</i> , without offence Mote I request you tydings	IV. vi. 34. 5
'Certes, <i>Sir</i> knight, What is of her become,	IV. vi. 35. 5
' <i>Faire Sir</i> , be nought dismayd With needlesse dread,	IV. vi. 37. 6
'Great cause of sorrow certes, <i>Sir</i> , ye have;	IV. vi. 38. 6
All being guided by <i>Sir</i> Artegeall:	IV. vi. 39. 5
In all which time <i>Sir</i> Artegeall made way	IV. vi. 40. 1
<i>Sir</i> Artegeall, who . . . was bound Upon an hard adventure	IV. vi. 42. 2
'Certes, <i>sir</i> Knight, <i>Sir</i> Claribell him thus bespake:	IV. ix. 37. 2
Then good <i>Sir</i> Claribell him thus bespake:	IV. ix. 40. 1
were it not, <i>Sir</i> Seudamour,	IV. ix. 40. 2
It was not long before he overtooke <i>Sir</i> Sanglier,	V. i. 20. 7
you, <i>Sir</i> Knight, that love so light esteeme,	V. i. 28. 5
Much did that Squire <i>Sir</i> Artegeall adore	V. i. 30. 1
Ne was <i>Sir</i> Artegeall behinde:	V. ii. 12. 3
Which oddes when as <i>Sir</i> Artegeall espide,	V. ii. 14. 1
<i>Sir</i> Artegeall undid the evill fashion,	V. ii. 28. 7
first of all issu'd <i>Sir</i> Marinell,	V. iii. 4. 6
The first of them was hight <i>Sir</i> Orimont,	V. iii. 5. 1
The second had to name <i>Sir</i> Bellisont,	V. iii. 6. 3
<i>Sir</i> Artegeall into the Tilt-yard came,	V. iii. 10. 2
So backe he brought <i>Sir</i> Marinell againe;	V. iii. 12. 1
for <i>Sir</i> Artegeall Came Braggadochio,	V. iii. 14. 7
So stood <i>Sir</i> Marinell,	V. iii. 19. 8
<i>Sir</i> Guyon, as by fortune then befell,	V. iii. 29. 3
Thereby <i>Sir</i> Artegeall did plaine areed	V. iii. 35. 1
'Lo there! <i>Sir</i> Guyon, take to you the steed,	V. iii. 35. 3
' <i>Sir</i> knight, it would dishonour bee	V. iii. 36. 6
So did he mitigate <i>Sir</i> Artegeall;	V. iii. 37. 1
'Then weete ye, <i>Sir</i> , that we two brethren be,	V. iv. 7. 2
' <i>Sir</i> Turpine! haplesse man, what make you here?	V. iv. 26. 1
tell, <i>Sir</i> Terpin, ne let you amate Your misery,	V. iv. 28. 4
<i>Sir</i> Terpin, from you lightly throw This squalid weede,	V. iv. 34. 5
when she espide <i>Sir</i> Terpin,	V. iv. 39. 2
Together with <i>Sir</i> Terpin all that night:	V. iv. 46. 7
So did <i>Sir</i> Artegeall upon her lay,	V. v. 8. 1
' <i>Sir</i> Knight, it seemes to me	V. vii. 18. 6
her noble Lord, <i>Sir</i> Artegeall,	V. vii. 45. 6
<i>Sir</i> Artegeall	V. viii. Arg.
at length she did before her spie <i>Sir</i> Artegeall;	V. viii. 6. 5
finding there ready prest <i>Sir</i> Artegeall,	V. viii. 9. 2
' <i>Sir</i> Knight, of pardon I you pray,	V. viii. 13. 1
that <i>Sir</i> Artegeall should him array	V. viii. 25. 4
<i>Sir</i> Artegeall Him clad in th' armour	V. viii. 26. 1
with <i>Sir</i> Artegeall a space Well solast	V. ix. 3. 1
to his Lord <i>Sir</i> Artegeall it lent,	V. ix. 18. 2
'And you, <i>Sir</i> knight,' (Said she)	V. x. 21. 1
'Ah! <i>Sir</i> , but mote ye please,	V. xi. 18. 2
'Then wote you, <i>Sir</i> , that in this Church hereby	V. xi. 19. 1
'Haile, good <i>Sir</i> Sergis, truest Knight alive,	V. xi. 38. 2
Those tidings sad Did much abash <i>Sir</i> Artegeall to heare,	V. xi. 40. 7
aread, <i>Sir</i> Sergis, how long space	V. xi. 42. 1
'Now turne againe,' (<i>Sir</i> Artegeall then sayd)	V. xi. 43. 1
Assure your selfe, <i>Sir</i> Knight, she shall have ayd,	V. xi. 43. 3
Of whom <i>Sir</i> Artegeall gan then enquire	V. xi. 48. 6
<i>Sir</i> Burbon, blushing halfe for shame:	V. xi. 52. 6
'Certes, <i>Sir</i> knight, Hard is the case	V. xi. 55. 1
<i>Sir</i> Artegeall . . . to his aide agreed,	V. xi. 57. 6
Artegeall doth <i>Sir</i> Burbon aide,	V. xii. Arg.
<i>Sir</i> Artegeall, long having since Taken in hand th' exploit,	V. xii. 3. 1
<i>Sir</i> Artegeall with that old knight Did forth descend,	V. xii. 6. 1
<i>Sir</i> Artegeall did cause his tent There to be pitched	V. xii. 10. 1
comming to the place, and finding there <i>Sir</i> Artegeall,	V. xii. 12. 7
linect together gainst <i>Sir</i> Artegeall;	V. xii. 37. 2
when they nigh approaching had espide <i>Sir</i> Artegeall,	V. xii. 38. 3
If her <i>Sir</i> Artegeall had not preserved,	V. xii. 43. 4
To whom <i>Sir</i> Artegeall gan to expresse	VI. i. 6. 3
happy man,' (sayd then <i>Sir</i> Calidore)	VI. i. 5. 6
'What is that quest,' (quoth then <i>Sir</i> Artegeall)	VI. i. 6. 8
Now God you speed,' (quoth then <i>Sir</i> Artegeall)	VI. i. 10. 6
<i>Sir</i> Calidore thence travelled not long,	VI. i. 11. 1
Such was the fury of <i>Sir</i> Calidore:	VI. i. 21. 6
Ne ought dismayd was <i>Sir</i> Calidore,	VI. i. 32. 4
'Ah mercie, <i>Sir</i> ! doe me not slay,	VI. i. 39. 8
<i>Sir</i> Calidore upheard, and to her told	VI. i. 44. 8
unto <i>Sir</i> Calidore She freely gave that Castle	VI. i. 46. 6
'Perdie great blame' (then said <i>Sir</i> Calidore)	VI. ii. 8. 6
Much did <i>Sir</i> Calidore admyre his speach	VI. ii. 13. 1
Sayd then <i>Sir</i> Calidore; 'Neither will I Him charge	VI. ii. 14. 3
'Certes, <i>Sir</i> knight,' (sayd she) 'full loth I were	VI. ii. 15. 6
(then said <i>Sir</i> Calidore) 'and right, Me seemes, that him befell VI. ii. 23. 5	

Sir—Continued.

'May be, Sir knight, . . . Harne may arise	VI. ii. 27. 2
good Sir, sith now occasion fit Doth fall,	VI. ii. 33. 1
when well Sir Calidore had heard,	VI. ii. 34. 1
Whereat Sir Calidore did much delight,	VI. ii. 36. 6
And turne me backe to good Sir Calidore;	VI. ii. 40. 2
Theo gan Sir Calidore to ghesse straightway,	VI. ii. 45. 1
That to Sir Calidore was easie gear;	VI. iii. 6. 5
Sir Calidore his faith thereto did plight	VI. iii. 10. 1
To whom Sir Calidore approaching nye,	VI. iii. 21. 1
Sir Calepine (so hight) Came to the place	VI. iii. 27. 1
Sir Calepine her thanck;	VI. iii. 33. 1
Sir Turpine, one of mickle might	VI. iii. 40. 2
'What need me, Sir, to tell	VI. iv. 23. 1
bold Sir Bruin, who is Lord Of all this land,	VI. iv. 29. 4
The good Sir Bruin growing farre in yeares,	VI. iv. 33. 6
long time he lacked had The good Sir Calepine,	VI. v. 3. 2
Sir Calepine himselfe away had hidden it,	VI. v. 8. 9
Wrought to Sir Calepine so foule despight;	VI. vi. 17. 7
'How now, Sir knight, What meaneth this	VI. vii. 14. 6
They met Prince Arthure with Sir Enias,	VI. viii. 4. 3
'See you, Sir Knight, The greatest shame	VI. viii. 6. 1
'Stay, stay, Sir Knight! for love of God abstaine	VI. viii. 17. 5
'Ah! nay, Sir Knight,' (said she) 'it may not be,	VI. viii. 30. 1
The good Sir Calepine, her owne true Knight,	VI. viii. 33. 2
To this grove Sir Calepine . . . fortune hether drove,	VI. viii. 46. 7
To whom Sir Calidore yet sweating comes,	VI. ix. 5. 7
Her whyles Sir Calidore there vewed well,	VI. ix. 11. 1
'Sir knight, your bounteous proffer Be farre fro me,	VI. ix. 33. 3
So there that night Sir Calidore did dwell,	VI. ix. 34. 1
'Right sorry I,' (saide then Sir Calidore)	VI. x. 20. 6
Sir Calidore him arm'd as he thought best,	VI. xi. 42. 4
Sir Calidore . . . Unto the Castle of Belgard her brought,	VI. xii. 3. 1
Whereof was Lord the good Sir Bellamour;	VI. xii. 3. 4
Sir Bellamour . . . so with his keepers wrought,	VI. xii. 6. 1
Tho gan Sir Calidore him to advize Of his first quest,	VI. xii. 12. 1
The good Sir Pelleas him tooke in hand,	VI. xii. 39. 6
after him Sir Lamoracke of yore,	VI. xii. 39. 7
grim Sir Saturne oft doth spare His sterne aspect,	VII. vii. 52. 7
Sire , thunder-dartes for Jove his syre (sire ^l)	Bel. iv. 11
all were it Jove his syre,	Ro. xi. 13
For als at home I have a syre,	S.C. Mar. 40
As when his Syre with Alcmena lay,	Hub. 1299
thou, our Syre, that rainst in Castalie	T.M. 57
So hee his sonnes both Syre and brother hight,	T.M. 264
the wide rule of his renowned syre,	Mu. 40
thy old Sire with sacred pietie	Mu. 238
her old syre more carefull of her good,	Col. 120
Borne without Syre or couples of one kynd;	Col. 800
An aged Sire, in long blacke weedes yclad,	I. i. 29. 2
hardly was restrained of that aged syre,	I. ii. 5. 9
all three bred Of one had syre,	I. ii. 25. 8
'Why Archimago, lucklesse syre, What doe I see?	I. iii. 39. 1
thundriog Jove, . . . she claymed for her syre,	I. iv. 11. 6
'Ah! wretched sonne of wofull syre,	I. v. 10. 5
Who, all in rage, his Sea-god syre besought	I. v. 38. 1
his rash syre began to rend his heare,	I. v. 39. 4
name of native syre did fowle upbrayd,	I. v. 48. 7
her belly sweld, And hore a boy unto that salvage syre:	I. vi. 23. 4
his own syre, . . . Did often tremble at his horrid vew;	I. vi. 25. 2
To see his syre and ofspring anciant,	I. vi. 30. 4
blustering Aeolus his boasted syre;	I. vii. 9. 2
'Old syre, it seemes thou hast not red	I. viii. 33. 4
the certein Sire, From which I sprong,	I. ix. 3. 3
He was an aged syre, all hory gray,	I. x. 5. 5
There they doe finde that godly aged Sire,	I. x. 48. 1
'O holy Sire!' (quoth he)	I. x. 67. 1
Great thanks, and goodly meed, to that good syre	I. x. 68. 4
That aged Syre, the Lord of all that land,	I. xii. 3. 2
She to her Syre made humble reverence,	I. xii. 24. 2
He seemd to be a sage and sober syre;	II. i. 7. 7
'Old syre, Behold the ymage of mortalitie,	II. i. 57. 1
The children of one syre by mothers three;	II. ii. 13. 2
Ne gave him leave to hid that aged syre Adieu;	II. vi. 20. 5
him thus bespake their soveraine Lord and syre;	II. vii. 37. 9
Behold this heavy sight, thou reverend Sire!	II. viii. 7. 6
them beside an aged Sire did trace,	II. viii. 10. 3
That syre he fowl bespake:	II. viii. 12. 2
'Reverend Syre, What great misfortune hath betidd this knight?	II. viii. 24. 1
that sage Pylian syre,	II. ix. 48. 4
Crav'd leave of Alma and that aged syre	II. ix. 60. 8
their Syre . . . from Franuce was forced to retyre,	II. x. 22. 8
Their aged Syre, thus eased of his crowne,	II. x. 29. 6
As for her Syre and king her seemed best;	II. x. 31. 7
old Syre, thy course doe thereunto apply,	II. xii. 10. 9
sonne Of mortall Syre, or other living wight,	III. iii. 13. 2
unweeting to her Syre,	III. iii. 57. 5
Her Sea-god syre she dearely did perswade	III. iv. 21. 7
Ungratious children of one gracelesse syre,	III. v. 15. 6
Her syre Typhoeus was;	III. vii. 47. 6
An aged syre with head all frory hore,	III. viii. 30. 3
Yet was that other swayne this elders syre,	III. xii. 9. 3
My Sire, who me too dearely well did love,	IV. vii. 16. 2
Both syre and friends and all for ever to forgo,	IV. vii. 16. 9
her syre of whom she was yborne,	IV. ix. 3. 9
when she perceived Her owne deare syre,	IV. ix. 7. 2
grieved was for losse both of her syre,	IV. ix. 13. 6
She syre and mother is her selfe alone,	IV. xi. 41. 8
Whom of their syre Nereides men call,	IV. xi. 48. 3
being bred Of mortall syre,	IV. xii. 4. 2

Sire—Continued.

The which her syre had scrap't by hooke and crooke,	V. ii. 27. 8
our syre, Milesio by name,	V. iv. 7. 3
Nor syre, nor sonnes, nor any could sbe spie:	V. vi. 35. 7
to their syre their carcasses left to bestow,	V. vi. 40. 9
thy syre lamenting sore for thee,	V. vii. 21. 8
First was a sage old Syre,	V. ix. 43. 7
From that sad land where he his syre did quell,	V. x. 11. 4
Most joyfull man her syre was her to see,	VI. iii. 19. 1
'Aread, good Sire, some counsell that may us sustaine,'	VI. vi. 13. 9
Then came to them a good old aged syre,	VI. ix. 13. 6
There he was welcom'd of that honest syre,	VI. ix. 17. 1
He thus replyde: 'Now surely, syre, I find,	VI. ix. 27. 3
if her syre Should know thereof	VI. xii. 6. 6
till that her syre Departed life,	VI. xii. 10. 2
there sate an hory Old aged Sire,	VII. vi. 8. 6
heavens King (Thy soveraine Sire)	VII. vii. 1. 6
art yborne of heaven and heavenly Sire,	VII. vii. 2. 7
In which he reigned with his glorious syre,	H.H.L. 135
Sire's , Through their Syres dreadfull jurisdiction,	Gn. 484
As in their Syres new love both triumphing:	Mu. 294
the just heritage Of thy syres Crowne,	V. vi. 23. 4
Sirian , the hot Syrian Dog on him awaiting,	Hub. 5
Sisera , how stout Debora strake Proud Sisera,	III. iv. 2. 8
Sisilius, Sisillius . See Caecily, Sisillus.	
Sisillus , Her soone Sisillus after her did rayne;	II. x. 43. 1
Sister , the great Typhaeus sister	Bel. ² xi. 4
Typhaeus sister comming neare;	Bel. ² xv. 4
Begin, thou eldest Sister of the crew,	T.M. 53
Ne Troynovant, though elder sister shee,	Ti. 102
'Ne shall his sister, ne thy father die,	Ti. 260
'Ne may I let thy husbands sister die,	Ti. 274
thine owne sister, peerles Ladie bright,	Ti. 317
first his sister that Clorinda hight,	As. 211
Urania, sister unto Astrofell,	Col. 487
Ne lesse praise-worthie is her sister deare,	Col. 504
Her younger sister, that Speranza hight,	I. x. 14. 1
Not all so chearefull . . . As was her sister:	I. x. 14. 4
'But she, your sister deare,	I. x. 16. 1
second sister, who did far excell The other two:	II. ii. 14. 3
both did at their seconde sister grutch	II. ii. 34. 6
did far away espye Binding her sister,	II. xi. 28. 9
all her sister Nymphes with one consent	III. iv. 35. 8
Sister of heavie death, and nourse of woe,	III. iv. 55. 2
his faire sister for creation Ministreth matter fit,	III. vi. 9. 3
'Faire sister, ill besemes it to upbrayd A dolefull heart	III. vi. 21. 7
Spare, gentle sister, with reproch my paine to eeke;	III. vi. 22. 9
the sister did in feminine And filthy lust exceede all woman-kinde,	III. xi. 4. 1
Cambelloes sister was fayre Canacee,	IV. ii. 85. 1
of them all the victour should his sister take	IV. ii. 88. 9
sister unto Mulla faire and bright,	VII. vi. 40. 3
Sister's , By hearing her, and by her sisters lore,	I. x. 21. 2
quite contrary to her sisters kynd;	II. ii. 36. 3
his sisters skill unto him lent Most confidence	IV. ii. 39. 5
Not for thine owne, but for thy sisters sake,	IV. iii. 11. 3
No lesse then do her elder sisters broode,	IV. xi. 26. 7
through ensample of thy sisters might,	VII. vi. 32. 4
Sisters , sisters nyne, which dwell on Parnasse hight,	S.C. Jun. 28
The fatall sisters eke repent	S.C. N. 148
ye Sisters, which the glorie bee	Gn. 25
Rehearse to me, ye sacred Sisters oine,	T.M. 1
Of you, his mournfull Sisters, was lamented,	T.M. 11
her unkindly foes, The fatall Sisters,	T.M. 16
all her Sisters rent their golden heares,	T.M. 111
all her Sisters, thereto answering,	T.M. 171
all her Sisters, with compassion like,	T.M. 231
all her sisters, seeing her doo soe,	T.M. 297
all her Sisters, seeing her sad mood,	T.M. 417
all her sisters, with compassion like,	T.M. 477
for my Sisters eake whom they disdaine,	T.M. 534
all her sisters, seeing her sad stowre,	T.M. 597
Whom the Pierian sacred sisters love,	Ti. 394
Ne let the sacred Sisters here be hight,	D. 11
Let those three fatall Sisters . . . Approach hereto;	D. 16
Ne lesse praiseworthy are the sisters three,	Col. 536
fifty sisters water in lcke vessels draw,	I. v. 35. 9
The face of golden Meane: Her sisters, two Extremities,	II. ii. Arg.
Therein three sisters dwelt	II. ii. 13. 1
News hereof to her other sisters came,	II. ii. 16. 3
her two other sisters, standing by,	II. ii. 28. 1
those two froward sisters . . . Came with them eke,	II. ii. 34. 1
with his goodly sisters, Graces three:	II. viii. 6. 6
There those five sisters had continuall trade,	II. xii. 30. 8
Amongst her watry sisters by a pond,	III. iv. 29. 7
Whiles all her sisters did for her lament	III. iv. 30. 7
all her sisters that with her did sitt	III. iv. 31. 3
Ye learned sisters, which have oftentimes Beene to me ayding, Epith. 1	
Sisters' , death, and dreaded sisters deadly spight,	S.C. N. 163
Both for my selfe and for my Sisters sake,	T.M. 474
her sisters children, woxen strong,	II. x. 32. 6
To the three fatall sisters house she went,	IV. ii. 47. 4
Sisyphus , Sisyphus an huge round stone did reele	I. v. 35. 3
Sit , Thomalin, why sytten we soe,	S.C. Mar. 1
we here sitten as drown'd in a dreame,	S.C. May 16
then, sitte thee downe, swayne:	S.C. Au. 49
Sitte we downe here under the hill;	S.C. S. 52
in Princesse pallace thou doe sitt,	S.C. O. 80
Much do I feare among such fiends to sit;	Gn. 381
Where wretched ghosts sit wailing evermore,	Gn. 384

Sit—Continued.

as ye did *sit* Beside the silver Springs T.M. 4
 Doth rather choose to *sit* in idle Cell, T.M. 221
 Like wofull Culvers, doo *sit* wayling now, T.M. 246
 in the bosome of all blis did *sit*, T.M. 303
 So to their worke they *sit*, Mu. 275
 On which the clowde of glastly night did *sit*, D. 305
 Twelve Gods doo *sit* around in royall state, Mu. 307
 Full jolly knight he seemd, and faire did *sitt*, I. i. 1. 8
 I warne thee now assured *sitt*, I. ii. 18. 5
 pleasure each to other makes . . . there as they *sit*; I. ii. 30. 2
 Thrise every weeke in ashes she did *sitt*, I. iii. 14. 2
 on those . . . eyes of his The clowde of death did *sit*. I. iii. 39. 8
 so faire a mould Did on so weake foundation ever *sitt*: I. iv. 5. 4
 Such one vile Envy was, that fite in row did *sitt*. I. iv. 32. 9
 Doest thou *sit* wayling by blacke Stygian lake, I. v. 10. 6
 Acheron, Where many soules *sit* wailing woefully, I. v. 33. 2
 The doubtfull Damzell . . . amaz does *sitt*, I. vi. 12. 3
 steed . . . chaunt that any on his backe should *sitt*: I. vii. 37. 8
 he that high does *sit*, and all things see I. viii. 27. 6
 On which they lowly *sitt*, and fitting purpose frame. I. xii. 13. 9
 death did *sitt* as sad As lump of lead, II. i. 45. 2
 Fast by her side did *sitt* the bold Sansloy, II. ii. 37. 1
 No branch whereon a fine bird did not *sitt*, II. vi. 13. 2
 as in glistering glory she did *sitt*, II. vii. 46. 1
 Upon her fist the bird . . . Did *sitt*, II. ix. 40. 9
 the first did in the forepart *sit*, II. ix. 49. 6
 never wight so fast in sell could *sit*, III. iii. 60. 6
 all her sisters that with her did *sitt*. III. iv. 31. 3
 the Nymphes *sitt* all about him rownd, III. iv. 44. 1
sit downe, to rest her faint And wearie limbes III. vii. 10. 4
 Troy . . . was reard to *sitt* in second seat of souveraine king. III. ix. 44. 4
 To *sit* and rest the walkers wearie shankes: IV. x. 25. 5
 To *sit* in his own seate, V. Pr. 10. 8
 Goddesses, that doest highest *sit* In seate of judgment. V. Pr. 11. 1
 He maketh Kings to *sit* in sovereignty; V. ii. 41. 5
 to no womans wast . . . it would *sit*, V. iii. 28. 7
 where he did *sit* Beholding all that womanish weake fight; V. iv. 25. 7
 henceforth he oft shall hungry *sit*. V. iv. 49. 9
 Where she might *sit* nigh to the den alone, V. ix. 8. 7
 Thus she did *sit* in soyraigne Majestie, V. ix. 30. 1
 Thus did she *sit* in royall rich estate, V. ix. 33. 1
 he besought him downe by him to *sit*, VI. iii. 22. 3
 without sword upon his thigh to *sit*: VI. v. 8. 8
 adowne They prayd him *sit*, VI. ix. 7. 3
 most in Pastorellaes grace did *sit*: VI. ix. 41. 8
 Nymphes and Faeries by the banks did *sit*. VI. x. 7. 6
 in her souveraine Majesty to *sit*, VI. x. 9. 8
 onely mongst the rest by her to *sit*, VI. xi. 8. 3
 Where Cynthia did *sit*, that never still did stand. VII. vi. 8. 9
 appeare An hundred Graces as in shade to *sit*. Am. xl. 4
 Where thou doest *sit* in Venus lap above, H.L. 24
 And *sit* in Gods owne seat without commission; H.H.L. 82
 There in his bosome Sapience doth *sit*, H.H.B. 183
Site. here the place whose pleasant *syte* S.C. Jun. 1
 in his costly Bath causd to hee *sit*. III. xii. 46. or. 4
Sited. It *sited* was in fruitfull soyle of old, III. vi. 31. 1
Sith (*partial list*). See **Sithe**.
Sith onely God surmounts all times decay, Bel. i. 13
Sith that mine eyes have seene so faire a sight Bel. iv. 13
(*sith* the darksome river Of Styx, not passable to soules Ro. xv. 5
Sith that so small so mightie can constraine? Yan. iii. 14
Sith so small thing his happines may varie. Yan. viii. 14
Sith nought on earth can challenge Yan. xi. 14
Sith that the greatest often are opprest, Yan. xii. 7
sith their God his good does them send, S.C. May 64
sith I heard that Pan with Phoebus strove, S.C. Jun. 68
sith their soules bene now at rest, S.C. Jul. 123
sith thys hyll Thou hast S.C. Jul. 231
sith the Saxon king Never was Woolfe seene, S.C. S. 151
Sith each with brothers bloudie hand was slaine. Gn. 416
sith then we are free borne, Hub. 133
'I am most worthe, . . . *sith* I Hub. 1027
Sith ignorance our kingdome did confound, T.M. 311
Sith none is left to remedie my paine, T.M. 423
Sith I no more finde worthe to commend T.M. 465
Sith now I am but weede Ti. 42
Sith all that in this world is great Ti. 55
Sith I doo dailie see things highest placed, Ti. 180
sith she eke did spring Out of his stocke Ti. 275
Sith time doth greatest things to ruine bring? Ti. 556
Sith morning faire may bring fowle evening Mu. 219
sith fairenesse is neglected? D. 205
sith she is dead That was the Lady D. 318
Sith then they so have ordred, D. 369
Sith she that did my vitall powres supplie, D. 437
Sith all my sorrow should have end D. 446
Sith that my fairest flower is faded quight; D. 494
sith daie was overcast, D. 556
sith thy Muse . . . Was heard to sound Col. 19
Sith thou art come, Col. 30
sith I my selfe was there, Col. 735
sith her I may not love: Col. 940
Sith th' antique glory . . . is therein writ, Ded. Son. iii. 6
'but, *sith* that heavens king I. v. 43. 1
Sith cruell fates the careful threds unfould, I. vii. 22. 5
sith the heavens . . . Have made you master I. viii. 23. 1
'avouchen good, *Sith* to thee is unknowne I. x. 64. 9
Sith none . . . does know II. Pr. 1. 6
Sith Una now he algates must forgoe, II. i. 2. 5

Sith—Continued.

Sith that false Traytour did my honour reave? II. i. 17. 5
Sith her Prince Arthur of proud ornauncs spoyld. II. i. 22. 6
sith I know your goodly governaunce, II. i. 29. 8
Sith him in Faery court he late avizd; II. i. 31. 6
Sith heven thee deignes to hold II. i. 37. 3
sith this wretched woman overcome Of anguish, II. i. 58. 6
Sith last I left that honorable place, II. ii. 44. 3
Sith his good steed is lately from him gone; II. iii. 3. 2
Sith earst into this Forrest wild I came. II. iii. 33. 6
'*sith* thou hast Falne into mischief. II. iv. 36. 1
sith in might thou didst my mercy prove, II. v. 16. 7
sith for me ye fight, II. vi. 33. 4
sith of late He with Pyrochles sharp debatement made: II. vi. 39. 1
Sith late with him I batteill vaine would boste; II. vi. 50. 6
sith thou hast found favour in mine eye, II. vii. 49. 7
sith of late . . . they rashly did debate. II. viii. 11. 8
'What doe I reeke, *sith* that he hide entire? II. viii. 15. 2
Sith wrathfull hand wrought not her owne desire? II. viii. 15. 5
sith his fate so cruely did lall, II. viii. 52. 7
sith I armes and knighthood first did plight, II. ix. 7. 2
Sith of that Goddess I have sought the sight, II. ix. 7. 7
Sith now he is far from his monstrous swarme, II. xi. 34. 4
sith warlike armes he hore III. i. 7. 2
sith they warlike armes have laide away, III. ii. 2. 7
sith it is unweath to finde his haunt, III. ii. 16. 2
Sith him whylome in Britayne she did vew, III. iii. 17. 3
Sith a sore evyll, which . . . Tormenteth III. iii. 16. 4
'*Sith* thea thou knowest all our grieffe, III. iii. 21. 1
sith fates can make Way for themselves III. iii. 25. 4
Sith which it had bene here preserv'd III. iii. 60. 4
sith both are bold and blinde? III. iv. 9. 9
Sith other offices . . . They would not graunt— III. iv. 39. 6
sith we no more shall meet! III. iv. 39. 9
Sith her whilome upon high Pindus hill He lovcd, III. iv. 41. 4
Sith I her dew reward cannot restore? III. v. 46. 5
Sith that in salvage forests she did dwell, III. vi. 1. 4
Sith brought she was now to so hard constraint, III. vii. 10. 7
sith her dedd He surely dempt, III. viii. 3. 6
'*Sith* thea' (said Braggadochio) III. viii. 18. 1
Sith late mischaunce had her compeld III. viii. 20. 4
sith far in sea we hee, III. viii. 24. 1
tooke he him, yet trembllog *sith* of late, III. viii. 36. 4
sith the Sunne now ginnes to slake his beames III. viii. 51. 3
Sith all thy worthe prayses being blent III. ix. 33. 8
sith that men sayne III. ix. 40. 7
Sith he n'ote save both, III. x. 15. 7
Sith late he fled from his too earnest foe: III. x. 23. 3
'*Sith* I enjoyd the gentlest Dame alive; III. x. 27. 2
Sith the howre that first he did them lett . . . behold, III. x. 34. 8
Sith that more bounteous creature never far'd III. xi. 10. 3
Sith powre of hand, . . . cannot redeeme my deare III. xi. 16. 3
sith none but hee . . . could the same recure III. xii. 34. 6
sith all of loves were fitted, IV. i. 12. 9
Sith she her selte was of his grace indigne; IV. i. 30. 5
Sith each of them his Ladie had him by, IV. iv. 6. 2
sith meanes, ye see, there wants theretoo, IV. vi. 30. 9
sith this gentle crew Is now so well accorded IV. ix. 40. 4
sith they cannot . . . Comprised be, IV. ix. 41. 8
sith all by lot we hold IV. x. 4. 9
Sith no lesse famous then the rest they bee, IV. xi. 40. 2
'*Sith* then,' . . . 'ye both the dead deny, V. i. 26. 1
Sith neither force of stones V. ii. 22. 7
'*Sith* thou misdeem'st so much of things V. ii. 39. 3
Sith of things subject to thy dailie vew V. ii. 42. 8
sith ye needs' . . . 'will know my shame, V. iv. 28. 6
sith he his faith had plight V. v. 23. 8
sith I thee fostred first, V. v. 29. 4
sith thy juster merit Might . . . bene crowned: V. v. 36. 6
Sith shady damps had dimd the heavens reach, V. vi. 21. 8
'*sith* ye so well have spide V. vii. 19. 1
sith ye please that both our blames shall die, V. viii. 14. 1
Sith . . . She first was bred, V. x. 1. 7
sith he heard hut one that did appeare, V. xi. 2. 8
Sith ye thus farre have tendred my poore case, V. xi. 18. 3
Sith which she hath me ever since abhord, V. xi. 50. 7
Sith no redemption nigh she did nor heare nor see. V. xii. 11. 9
Sith he cannot expresse his simple minde, VI. v. 30. 3
sith we need good counsel', VI. vi. 13. 8
sith that I did forgive, VI. vi. 36. 6
Sith he likewise did wrong by him sustaine, VI. vii. 22. 7
sith your fortunes thus dispose, VI. viii. 29. 6
sith I left him last Sewing VI. ix. 2. 2
Sith they know best what is the best for them; VI. ix. 29. 3
Sith each unto himselfe his life may fortunize, VI. ix. 30. 9
Sith in his powre she was VI. xi. 6. 4
Sith they that were the cause of all were gone; VI. xi. 20. 6
Sith otherwise he could not mend thing past; VI. xi. 34. 7
sith he well knew The readie way VI. xi. 35. 1
sith they twaine Long since had fought VI. xii. 11. 3
which so long *sith* past She . . . had loosely layd VI. xii. 16. 3
Sith shee his Jove and him esteemed nought, VII. vi. 18. 8
sith I needs must follow thy behest, VII. vii. 2. 1
Sith of them all thou art the equal mother, VII. vii. 14. 8
Sith heaven and earth are both alike to thee, VII. vii. 15. 7
sith of womens labours thou hast charge, Epith. 383
Sithe. The woods were heard to waile full many a *sythe*, Col. 23
humbly thanked him a thousand *sith* III. x. 33. 3
Sithence. See **Since**.
Why have your hands long *sithence* travell'd Ro. ix. 5

Sithence—Continued.

For <i>sithens</i> is but the third morowe	S.C. Mar. 46
<i>sithens</i> shepherds bene forsayd	S.C. Jul. 69
That <i>sithens</i> never was abhord	S.C. Jul. 139
nowe, <i>sithence</i> I sawe thy head last,	S.C. S. 19
Had <i>sithence</i> slaine her Lambe most cruellie,	Hub. 1210
<i>sithens</i> fortunes guile, . . . bath now captived you,	I. iv. 51. 1
<i>sithens</i> silence lessenth not my fire,	I. ix. 8. 6
Yet <i>sithens</i> helpe, he saw, he needed	II. vi. 48. 8
<i>Sithence</i> I loathed have my life to lead,	III. ii. 6. 6
' <i>Sithens</i> it hath infixed faster hold	III. ii. 39. 1
lately tooke, and <i>sithence</i> kept as thrall.	IV. xii. 32. 5
Great threasoure <i>sithence</i> we did finde	V. iv. 13. 2
Sithes. 'A thousand <i>sithes</i> I curse that carefull hower	S.C. Ja. 49
tenne thousand <i>sithes</i> I blesse the stoure	S.C. Ja. 51
Sits. 'See, where she <i>sits</i> upon the grassie greene,	S.C. Ap. 55
With them it <i>sits</i> to care for their heire,	S.C. May 77
<i>sittes</i> not followe flying fame,	S.C. Jun. 75
<i>sittes</i> on yonder hancke,	S.C. Jul. 2
with shepherd <i>sittes</i> not playe,	S.C. S. 232
Before him <i>sits</i> the Titmose silent bee;	S.C. N. 26
where Venus <i>sittes</i> , and when.	S.C. D. 84
there huge Othos <i>sits</i> in sad distresse,	Ga. 373
in her roome unseemly Sorrow <i>sits</i> ,	T.M. 184
him beside <i>sits</i> ugly Barbarisme,	T.M. 187
<i>sits</i> in highest seate Of this worlds glorie,	Ti. 463
All goodly bountie and true honour <i>sits</i>	Ded. Son. v. 12
With holy father <i>sits</i> not with such thinges to mell.	I. i. 30. 9
How ill it <i>sits</i> with that same silver hed,	I. viii. 33. 5
'Theu loe! wher bound she <i>sits</i> ,	II. iv. 44. 8
each bird that <i>sits</i> on spray,	Am. xl. 9
My love, . . . ydly <i>sits</i> ; Beholding me,	Am. liv. 2
<i>Sits</i> downe to rest him in some shady place,	Am. lxxvii. 3
the Culver, on the bared bough, <i>Sits</i> mourning	Am. lxxxviii. 2
That <i>sits</i> upon the righteous throne on hy;	H.H.B. 151
Sittest. Ne <i>sittest</i> downe on that same silver stoole,	II. vii. 63. 8
'O soverayne Lord! that <i>sitt'st</i> on hie	III. xi. 9. 2
Sitting. a Woman <i>sitting</i> on a beast	Rev. ii. 1
<i>sitting</i> hie, Upon the Mountaine sayles.	S.C. Jul. 103
<i>sitting</i> so with bared scalpe,	S.C. Jul. 221
<i>Sitting</i> upon a hill so hie,	S.C. Au. 57
<i>sitting</i> all in seates about me round,	Hub. 25
<i>Sitting</i> one day within his turret hie,	Hub. 1227
<i>Sitting</i> so cheerlesse at the cheerfull boorde,	U.V. 5
<i>sitting</i> like a Looker-on Of this worldes Stage,	Com. Son. i. 2
A Woman <i>sitting</i> , sorrowfull wailing,	Ti. 9
<i>sitting</i> then around, One of those groomes	Col. 11
<i>sitting</i> me beside in that same shade,	Col. 68
her father, <i>sitting</i> still on hie,	Col. 132
<i>sitting</i> high, for lowly she did hate:	I. iv. 10. 3
That cursed man, low <i>sitting</i> on the ground,	I. ix. 35. 2
she <i>sitting</i> in an ivory chayre.	I. x. 31. 9
One <i>sitting</i> ydle on a sunny hanek,	II. iii. 6. 2
he <i>sitting</i> found in secret shade An uncouth . . . wight,	II. vii. 3. 3
Gealosy, out of their sight <i>Sitting</i> alone,	II. vii. 22. 5
sad Celeno, <i>sitting</i> on a clifte,	II. vii. 23. 6
all <i>sitting</i> at his bord;	II. x. 66. 7
they <i>sitting</i> did espy A daintie damsell	II. xii. 14. 7
A seemly Maiden <i>sitting</i> by the shore,	II. xii. 27. 6
Whom they found <i>sitting</i> on a sumptuous bed	III. i. 41. 2
<i>sitting</i> downe upon the rocky shore,	III. iv. 7. 2
<i>Sitting</i> beside a fountaine in a rew;	III. vi. 17. 4
<i>sitting</i> on the flore the Hag she found	III. vii. 7. 2
<i>Sitting</i> beside his mother on the ground;	III. vii. 13. 3
There she them found all <i>sitting</i> round about,	IV. ii. 48. 1
<i>Sitting</i> in shade beside his grazing steede;	IV. vi. 2. 6
Shee <i>sitting</i> by him, as on ground he lay,	IV. viii. 4. 1
<i>Sitting</i> in covrt shade of arbors sweet,	IV. viii. 9. 2
one old woman <i>sitting</i> there beside	IV. viii. 23. 5
A gentle Faulcon <i>sitting</i> on an hill,	V. v. 15. 2
Now walking soft, now <i>sitting</i> still upright,	V. v. 26. 3
So <i>sitting</i> high in dreaded soverayntie,	V. ix. 34. 1
Who, <i>sitting</i> with his Lady then at bord,	VI. iii. 42. 3
Whereas his love was <i>sitting</i> all alone,	VI. vi. 30. 2
<i>Sitting</i> beside his Ladie there at ease,	VI. vi. 40. 2
<i>sitting</i> carelesse on the scorners stoole,	VI. viii. 21. 7
<i>sitting</i> downe, her selfe awhile bethought	VI. viii. 32. 7
Whom by the Altar he doth <i>sitting</i> find	VI. viii. 50. 2
<i>Sitting</i> like King of fowles in majesty and powre:	VI. x. 6. 9
<i>sitting</i> downe by them upon the greene,	VI. xi. 39. 1
Her <i>sitting</i> on an Ivory throne shee found,	VII. vi. 9. 1
Thus <i>sitting</i> in her throne, as I have told,	VII. vii. 13. 5
February, <i>sitting</i> In an old wagon,	VII. vii. 43. 1
Situate. Where all this worlds pride once was <i>situate</i>	Ro. xxxi. 2
Whereas the Bowre of Blisse was <i>situate</i> ;	II. xii. 42. 2
Six. six visions Do yelde unto thy lorde	Pet. vii. 2
<i>six</i> months greater a great deele;	Ro. xviii. 8
In <i>six</i> and thirtie thousand yeares is ronne,	Ro. xxii. 10
strong advizement of <i>six</i> visards old,	I. iv. 12. 8
this was drawne of <i>six</i> unequal beasts,	I. iv. 18. 1
On which her <i>six</i> sage Counsellours did ryde,	I. iv. 18. 2
her to serve <i>six</i> yeares in warlike wize,	I. xii. 18. 7
Soone as the terme of those <i>six</i> yeares shall cease,	I. xii. 19. 7
On which she saw <i>six</i> knights,	III. i. 20. 8
none of all the <i>six</i> before him durst assay.	III. i. 21. 9
Badd those same <i>six</i> forbear that single enmy.	III. i. 22. 9
'These <i>six</i> would me enforce by oddes of might	III. i. 24. 2
'Certes,' (said she) 'then beene ye <i>six</i> to blame,	III. i. 25. 1
Then spake one of those <i>six</i> ;	III. i. 26. 1
now there do but two of <i>six</i> remaine,	III. i. 29. 5

Six—Continued.

those <i>six</i> , which lately with her fought,	III. i. 44. 1
all <i>six</i> brethren, borne of one parent,	III. i. 44. 5
those <i>six</i> knights, that ladies Champions	III. i. 63. 1
one of those <i>six</i> knights, Gardante hight,	III. i. 65. 1
He the <i>six</i> Islands . . . Shall to the same reduce,	III. iii. 32. 6
Thus marched these <i>six</i> couples forth in faire degree.	III. xii. 18. 9
at th' one side <i>six</i> judges were dispos'd,	IV. iii. 4. 3
In which his worke he had <i>six</i> servants prest,	IV. v. 36. 1
All <i>six</i> strong groomes, but one then other more;	IV. v. 36. 5
<i>Six</i> they were all, all full of fell despight,	IV. ix. 20. 3
Bearing his <i>six</i> deformed heads on hie,	IV. xi. 32. 2
those <i>six</i> sad brethren, like forlorne,	IV. xi. 37. 1
<i>Six</i> valiant Knights of one faire Nympe yhorne,	IV. xi. 37. 3
with him <i>six</i> knights more,	V. iii. 4. 7
All <i>six</i> well-seene in armes, and prov'd in many a fight.	V. iii. 5. 9
<i>Six</i> of thy fellowes of the best array,	V. iv. 49. 7
which those <i>six</i> books compile,	Am. lxxx. 2
Sixteen. on every syde Twice <i>sixteene</i> warders satt,	II. ix. 26. 2
Sixth. The <i>sixt</i> had charge of them now being dead,	I. x. 42. 1
From the fourth houre of night untill the <i>sixt</i> ;	III. xii. 2. 7
is the Virgin, <i>sixt</i> in her degree,	V. i. 11. 8
The <i>sixt</i> was Lausack, a redoubted Knight;	V. iii. 5. 8
The <i>sixt</i> was August,	VII. vii. 37. 1
Skand. See Scanned.	
Skell. High Swale, unquiet Nide, and troublous <i>Skell</i> ;	IV. xi. 37. 7
Skies. Tombs of her greatnes which did threaten the <i>skies</i> :	Ro. iv. 8
high shoote up their heads into the <i>skyes</i>	Ga. 192
<i>skies</i> and seas doo make most dreadfull warre;	Ga. 574
yelling shrieks throwne up into the <i>skies</i>	T.M. 24
Between the ceuted earth and azure <i>skies</i> ,	Mut. 19
pardon that unto the cruell <i>skies</i> ,	As. 113
As fairly form'd as any star in <i>skyes</i> ;	As. 188
In rolling globes up to the vaulted <i>skies</i>	Col. 611
the glooming <i>skies</i> Ward them	Col. 954
inflames the <i>skyes</i> With fire not made to burne,	I. iv. 9. 8
with loud plaintes importuneth the <i>skyes</i> ,	I. vi. 6. 4
Like Eyas hauke up mounts unto the <i>skies</i> ,	I. xi. 34. 6
The hell-bred beast threw forth unto the <i>skies</i> ,	I. xi. 40. 3
read the ratling <i>skyes</i> with flames of fouldring heat.	II. ii. 20. 9
when they had markt the chaunged <i>skyes</i> ,	II. ii. 46. 8
cleave The fitting <i>skyes</i> , like flying Pursuivant,	II. viii. 2. 4
as a cloud doth seeme to dim the <i>skies</i> ;	II. ix. 16. 5
borne with ill-disposed <i>skyes</i> ,	II. ix. 52. 8
lift it selfe unto the highest <i>skyes</i> ?	II. x. 1. 5
the raging surges reard Up to the <i>skyes</i> ,	II. xii. 2. 9
Her mantle, colour'd like the stary <i>skyes</i> ,	III. i. 36. 2
Ile up gan litte toward the azure <i>skies</i> ,	III. v. 34. 4
To scale the <i>skyes</i> and put Jove from his right:	III. vii. 47. 5
silver sockets, shyning like the <i>skyes</i> ,	III. viii. 7. 2
with his furious blast . . . <i>skyes</i> doth overcast.	III. ix. 15. 9
Up to the <i>skies</i> , whence first deriv'd it was,	V. x. 3. 4
As if they would have rent the brasen <i>skies</i>	VI. viii. 40. 4
the <i>skies</i> And all the world beneath for terror quooke,	VII. vi. 30. 7
Either with nimble wings to cut the <i>skies</i> ,	II.H.L. 66
Skilful. made by his owne <i>skilfull</i> haude	Bel. i. 11. 10
unfitte to thrust in <i>skilfull</i> thronge,	S.C. N. 27
In <i>skilfull</i> knitting of soft silken twyne,	Mut. 362
Himselfe as <i>skilfull</i> in that art as any.	Col. 75
all in rage to see his <i>skilfull</i> might Deluded so,	I. ii. 2. 5
many <i>skilfull</i> leaches him abide To save his hurts,	I. v. 17. 2
wondrous strong by nature, and by <i>skilfull</i> frame.	II. ii. 12. 9
passee . . . Their native musieke by her <i>skilful</i> art:	II. vii. 25. 4
The <i>skilfull</i> Palmer formally did frame:	II. xii. 81. 5
Artegal in swimming <i>skilfull</i> was,	V. ii. 16. 6
As when a <i>skilfull</i> Marriner doth reed A storme approaching	V. xii. 18. 5
Ne <i>skilfull</i> of the uncouth jeopardy:	VI. v. 16. 4
Most happy letters! fram'd by <i>skilfull</i> trade,	Am. lxxiv. 1
Skill. By Magieke <i>skill</i> out of eternal night.	Ro. v. 8
Apelles witt, or Phidias his <i>skill</i> ,	Ro. xxix. 6
Ah, foolish old man! I scorn thy <i>skill</i> ,	S.C. F. 51
bath he <i>skill</i> to make so excellent,	S.C. Ap. 19
Yet hath so little <i>skill</i> to brydle love?	S.C. Ap. 20
where thou thy <i>skill</i> didst shewe,	S.C. Jun. 62
Of Muses, Hobbinol, I comne no <i>skill</i> ,	S.C. Jun. 65
hys passing <i>skil</i> with him is Hedde,	S.C. Jun. 91
they that con of Muses <i>skill</i>	S.C. Jul. 45
not with <i>skill</i> of craftsman polished:	Ga. 130
Whether shall we professe some trade or <i>skill</i> ,	Hub. 117
small <i>skill</i> in warre:	Hub. 200
yet the <i>skill</i> thereof I have not loste:	Hub. 293
little els (God wote) could thereof <i>skill</i> ;	Hub. 381
with sweete delight Of Musieks <i>skill</i>	Hub. 756
all the <i>skill</i> Of close conveyance,	Hub. 855
Like as the Foxe did guide his graces <i>skill</i> ;	Hub. 1128
Through the divine infusion of their <i>skill</i> ,	T.M. 38
The secretaries of my celestiall <i>skill</i> ,	T.M. 73
he that is of reasons <i>skill</i> bereft,	T.M. 139
My part it is and my professed <i>skill</i>	T.M. 151
Mongst simple shepherds they do boast their <i>skill</i> ,	T.M. 329
Am put from practise of my kindlie <i>skill</i> ,	T.M. 383
Love wont to be schoolmaster of my <i>skill</i> ,	T.M. 385
The faithfull serviee of my learned <i>skill</i> ,	T.M. 428
hanish me, which do professe the <i>skill</i>	T.M. 521
have no <i>skill</i> to rule them right.	T.M. 551
none might professe . . . that secret <i>skill</i> ;	T.M. 560
Some few beside this sacred <i>skill</i> esteeme,	T.M. 563
Scorns th' one and th' other in his deeper <i>skill</i>	Ti. 448
passing farre All Painters <i>skill</i> ,	Mut. 91
in her owne <i>skill</i> confound,	Mut. 262

Skill—Continued.

in enrious <i>skill</i> Of workes with loome,	Mui. 271
To heare the charmes of his enchanting <i>skill</i> ;	As. 46
No chace so hard, but he therein had <i>skill</i>	As. 84
Such <i>skill</i> , matcht with such courage as he had,	As. 85
stand astonisht at his curious <i>skill</i> ,	Col. 8
(for well that <i>skill</i> he cond);	Col. 74
Besides her peerlesse <i>skill</i> in making well,	Col. 188
raise His tunes from laies to matter of more <i>skill</i>	Col. 395
this <i>skill</i> , though known yet to few;	Col. 401
could pipe himselfe, with passing <i>skill</i>	Col. 443
Not for my <i>skill</i> , but for that shepherds sake,	Col. 455
those that <i>skill</i> of medicine professe,	Col. 742
with wondrous <i>skill</i> , Hast Cupid selfe depainted	Col. 897
her kindly <i>skill</i> To bring forth fruit,	I. iii. 28. 7
that devilish yron Engin, . . . framd by Furies <i>skill</i> ,	I. vii. 13. 2
Ne let the man aseribe it to his <i>skill</i> ,	I. x. 1. 6
by her wicked arts and wylie <i>skill</i> ,	I. xii. 32. 6
Too false and strong for earthly <i>skill</i> or might,	I. xii. 32. 7
apply Her curious <i>skill</i> the warbling notes to play,	I. xii. 38. 7
transformed from his former <i>skill</i> ,	II. i. 54. 4
hath <i>skill</i> them rightly to have chusd,	II. ii. 5. 8
through want of <i>skill</i> ,	II. iii. 25. 9
chiefly <i>skill</i> to ride seemes a sciencie	II. iv. 1. 7
his approved <i>skill</i> , to ward, Or strike,	II. v. 8. 6
no'te avoyded be by earthly <i>skill</i> or powre.	II. viii. 43. 9
him in strength and <i>skill</i> the Prince surpast,	II. viii. 49. 8
goodly order and great workmans <i>skill</i>	II. ix. 33. 1
most famous hight For <i>skill</i> in Musicke	II. x. 59. 8
Ne like in grace, ne like in learned <i>skill</i> ;	II. x. 76. 7
their sweet <i>skill</i> in wonted melody;	II. xii. 31. 7
<i>skill</i> That whilome in divinent wits did rayae,	III. Pr. 3. 1
Nought so of love this looser Dame did <i>skill</i> ,	III. i. 50. 1
Whence he indued was with <i>skill</i> so merveilous.	III. iii. 13. 9
More neede of leach-crafte . . . Then of my <i>skill</i> :	III. iii. 17. 6
any leaches <i>skill</i> , Or other learned meanes,	III. iii. 18. 1
indew The salvage minds with <i>skill</i> of just and trew:	III. iii. 45. 5
Ne ought ye want but <i>skill</i> ,	III. iii. 53. 8
through foresight of his eternal <i>skill</i> ,	III. iv. 25. 6
had learned <i>skill</i> In leaches craft,	III. iv. 41. 2
hid from the world, and from the <i>skill</i> Of Stygian Gods,	III. vi. 46. 6
with my power or <i>skill</i> I might doe service	III. vii. 64. 5
has no <i>skill</i> of Court nor courtesie,	III. ix. 3. 6
<i>skill</i> his words to frame	III. ix. 32. 7
powre of hand, nor <i>skill</i> of learned brest,	III. xi. 16. 3
O wondrous <i>skill</i> ! and sweet wit of the man,	III. xi. 32. 3
By any riddling <i>skill</i> , or commune wit.	III. xi. 54. 6
his sisters <i>skill</i> unto him lent Most confidence	IV. ii. 39. 5
a Fay, and had the <i>skill</i> Of secret things,	IV. ii. 44. 1
By wondrous <i>skill</i> and many hidden wayes	IV. ii. 47. 3
Ne lesse his <i>skill</i> in weapons did appeare;	IV. iii. 7. 4
by secret <i>skill</i> With golden foyle doth finely over-spread	IV. v. 15. 1
whether it through <i>skill</i> or error were.	IV. ix. 11. 7
Cast into eundry shapcs by wondrous <i>skill</i> ,	IV. x. 15. 6
which by surpassing <i>skill</i> Phidias did make	IV. x. 40. 3
In all the <i>skill</i> of deeming wrong and right,	V. i. 8. 2
So feclie <i>skill</i> of perfect things the vulgar has.	V. iii. 17. 9
By any <i>skill</i> or labour it would sit,	V. iii. 28. 7
Whoso upon him selfe will take the <i>skill</i>	V. iv. 1. 1
(though now it little <i>skill</i>)	V. iv. 14. 7
The <i>skill</i> whereof to Princes hearts he doth reveale,	V. vii. 1. 9
She wondrous at the workemans passing <i>skill</i> ,	V. vii. 5. 6
through great fury both their <i>skill</i> forgot,	V. vii. 29. 4
seekes to save the subject of her <i>skill</i> ,	V. x. 2. 6
he had great <i>skill</i> in single fight:	V. xii. 15. 5
Great <i>skill</i> it is such duties timely to bestow.	VI. ii. 1. 9
others that have greater <i>skill</i> . . . cannot attaine;	VI. ii. 2. 5
Ne all the <i>skill</i> . . . Cau remedy such hurts:	VI. vi. 1. 7
Through tempering of her words and lookes by wondrous <i>skill</i> ,	VI. vi. 41. 9
ne thence could be redeemed By any <i>skill</i>	VI. ix. 11. 8
by natures <i>skill</i> Devized to worke delight	VI. x. 5. 6
which <i>skill</i> men call Civility.	VI. x. 23. 9
no <i>skill</i> of Leaches art Mote him availe,	VI. x. 31. 6
from <i>skill</i> of any wight.	VI. x. 37. 9
leaves no <i>skill</i> nor difference of wight.	VI. xi. 16. 9
Renowned hath with hymnes fit for a rural <i>skill</i>	VII. vi. 36. 9
Do thou my weaker wit with <i>skill</i> inspire,	VII. vii. 2. 2
That, some do say, was so by <i>skill</i> devized,	VII. vii. 6. 1
by their idle <i>skill</i> Are wont . . . to fashion;	VII. vii. 8. 3
to amaze weake mens confused <i>skill</i> ,	Am. xvii. 2
Of natures <i>skill</i> the onely complement;	Am. xxiv. 3
her great triumph, which my <i>skill</i> exceeds,	Am. xxix. 11
with sly <i>skill</i> so cunningly them dresses,	Am. xxxvii. 3
my rude musick, . . . caunot, with any <i>skill</i> ,	Am. xxxviii. 6
she may it mend with <i>skill</i> :	Am. xli. 3
No <i>skill</i> can stint, nor reason can aslake,	Am. xlv. 8
my lyfes Leach! doe your <i>skill</i> reveale;	Am. l. 13
they that <i>skill</i> not of so heavenly matter,	Am. lxxxiv. 5
Thereof he fashions in his higher <i>skill</i>	H.B. 221
Yet form'd by wondrous <i>skill</i> , and by His might,	H.H.L. 107
With heavenly thoughts farre above humane <i>skill</i> ,	H.H.L. 282
Ne could that Painter . . . Have putrayd this, for all his maistring <i>skill</i> ;	H.H.B. 214

Skilled. See Well-skilled.

Corinth <i>skil'd</i> in curious workes to grave;	Ro. xxix. 4
I that in true Tragedies am <i>skild</i> ,	T.M. 165
Nor anie <i>skil'd</i> in workmanship embost,	Mui. 365
Nor anie <i>skil'd</i> in loupes of fingring fine,	Mui. 366
Elfnor, who was in magick <i>skild</i> ;	II. x. 73. 7
throughly <i>skild</i> in use of shield and speare;	IV. iii. 7. 2

Skilled—Continued.

A Painim knight that well in armes was <i>skild</i> ,	IV. iv. 17. 7
Let them record them that are better <i>skild</i> ,	IV. xi. 17. 5
to her he seem'd best <i>skild</i> in righteous lore.	V. i. 4. 9
both were <i>skild</i> in that experiment,	V. ii. 17. 3
The fit Armocdan, <i>skild</i> in lovely layes;	V. iii. 5. 7
better <i>skild</i> in Tilt and Tournament,	V. viii. 7. 7
his young charge whereof he <i>skilled</i> nought,	VI. iv. 38. 2
They, that in course of heavenly spheares are <i>skild</i> ,	Am. lx. 1
Skim. were wont to <i>skim</i> those coastes	VI. xi. 9. 3
Skin. We han great Bandogs will tear their <i>skinn</i>	S.C. S. 163
his <i>skinn</i> , the terror of the wood,	Hub. 969
at the Lyons <i>skin</i> he inly quooke;	Hub. 1060
on his backe the <i>skin</i> he did,	Hub. 1062
Thinke him Aleides with the Lyons <i>skin</i> ,	Mui. 71
scarce the <i>skin</i> the strong contagion helde.	Mui. 256
next her wrinkled <i>skin</i> rough sackcloth wore,	I. iii. 14. 3
Her wrizled <i>skin</i> , . . . So seabby was	I. iii. 47. 8
Close creeping twixt the marow and the <i>skin</i> :	I. x. 25. 6
pierced to the <i>skin</i> , but bit no more;	II. viii. 44. 8
<i>skin</i> all withered like a dried rooke;	II. xi. 22. 3
hid no whit her alabaster <i>skin</i> ,	II. xii. 77. 6
staynes his snowy <i>skin</i> with hateful hew;	III. i. 38. 6
lightly rased her soft silken <i>skin</i> ,	III. i. 65. 7
deckt the azure field with her fayre pouldred <i>skin</i>	III. ii. 25. 9
looke on her faire face and marke her snowy <i>skin</i>	III. vii. 24. 9
ragged weed Made of Beares <i>skin</i> ,	III. xii. 11. 2
dyde . . . red her <i>skin</i> all snowy eleece.	III. xii. 20. 9
a Snake, . . . Casts off his ragged <i>skin</i>	IV. iii. 23. 9
His Lyons <i>skin</i> chaungd to a pall of gold,	V. v. 24. 7
For his loves sake his Lions <i>skin</i> undight;	V. vii. 2. 5
Him in Deares <i>skin</i> to clad;	VII. vi. 50. 8
him . . . With a Deeres- <i>skin</i> they covered,	VII. vi. 52. 2
Skip. faire sun-shine, that makes all <i>skip</i> and daunce;	VII. vii. 23. 4
Skippet. By whom a little <i>skippet</i> floting did appeare.	II. xii. 14. 9
Skirmishes. Such cruell game my <i>scarmoges</i> disarmes.	II. vi. 34. 5
Skirmishing. troupe of Knights . . . together <i>skirmishing</i> ,	IV. ix. 20. 2
Skirt. all the <i>skirt</i> about Was hemd with golden fringe.	II. iii. 26. 8
<i>skirt</i> with gold Was fretted all about,	II. ix. 37. 1
Skirts. <i>skirts</i> were borded with bright sunny beames,	V. ix. 28. 6
Skull. to the <i>scull</i> a yawning wound it made:	I. xi. 35. 8
an Helmet light, Made of a dead mans <i>skull</i> ,	II. xi. 22. 9
A villaine to them came with <i>scull</i> all raw,	V. ii. 11. 5
Skulls. underneath their feet, all scattered lay Dead <i>sculls</i>	I. iv. 36. 9
all the ground with <i>sculs</i> was scattered,	II. vii. 30. 6
Sky. no more see faire thing under <i>sky</i> ,	Bel. ² iv. 12
Waving aloft with triple point to <i>skie</i> ,	Bel. ² xi. 2
The <i>skie</i> eachwhere did show full bright	Pet. ii. 5
The <i>skie</i> gau everie where to overcast,	Pet. iii. 9
Triumphant Arcks, spyres, neighbours to the <i>skie</i> ,	Ro. vii. 5
Heapt hills on hills to seale the starrie <i>skie</i> ,	Ro. xii. 2
Tossing huge tempests through the troubled <i>skie</i> ,	Ro. xvi. 6
The autique pride which menaced the <i>skie</i> ,	Ro. xxvii. 2
Upon whose toppe . . . all the <i>skie</i> doth leane;	S.C. Jul. 62
Alosome any shepherd clymbe to <i>skye</i>	S.C. Jul. 101
smoke, that sheddeth in the <i>skye</i> ;	S.C. O. 35
Would rayse ones mynd above the starry <i>skie</i> ,	S.C. O. 94
Betwixt the Forrest wide and starrie <i>sky</i> :	Gn. 34
Drawing in teemes along the starrie <i>skie</i> ;	Gn. 458
The <i>skie</i> , in pieces seeming to be rent,	Gn. 581
they began to threat the neighbour <i>sky</i> ;	Hub. 1174
Most miserable creature under <i>sky</i>	T.M. 127
Above the compasse of the arched <i>skie</i> ;	T.M. 370
From hence wee mount aloft unto the <i>skie</i> ,	T.M. 505
loathing earth, I looke up to the <i>sky</i> ,	T.M. 527
Upread her buildinges to the threatned <i>skie</i> :	Com. Son. iv. 2
with brave plumes doth beate the azure <i>skie</i> ,	Ti. 423
The Arke did beare with him above the <i>skie</i> ,	Ti. 668
To mount aloft unto the Cristall <i>skie</i> ,	Mui. 44
To raine in th' aire from th' earth to highest <i>skie</i> ,	Mui. 212
having overrun The compast <i>skie</i> ,	D. 25
Stella the faire, the fairest star in <i>skie</i> ,	As. 55
Under what <i>skie</i> , or in what world we were,	Col. 230
better shepherds be not under <i>skie</i> ,	Col. 377
yet there be the fairest under <i>skie</i> ,	Col. 557
From flocks and fields, to angels and to <i>skie</i> :	Col. 619
With prayers lowd importuning the <i>skie</i> ,	Col. 850
Seemd in their soug to scorne the cruell <i>sky</i>	I. i. 8. 4
faire Hesperus in highest <i>skie</i> Had spent his lampe,	I. ii. 6. 6
purest <i>skye</i> with brightnesse they dismayd:	I. iv. 4. 5
ught had all displayd Her coleblacke curtein over brightest <i>skye</i> ;	I. iv. 44. 2
Then gan her beautie shyne as brightest <i>skye</i> ,	I. vi. 4. 8
with his tallnesse seemd to threat the <i>skie</i> ;	I. vii. 8. 5
'O great Orgoglio! greatest under <i>skie</i> ,	I. vii. 14. 5
thou, O fayrest Princess under <i>sky</i> !	II. Pr. 4. 6
The great earthes wombe they open to the <i>sky</i> ,	II. i. 60. 2
Vaine-glorious man . . . is lifted up to <i>skye</i> ;	II. iii. 10. 4
Clere as the <i>skie</i> ,	II. iii. 22. 3
'O fairest under <i>skie</i> !	II. iii. 38. 1
Weening it had bene thunder in the <i>skie</i> ,	II. iii. 45. 7
More swift than swallow sheres the liquid <i>skye</i> ,	II. vi. 5. 2
Great Mammon, greatest god below the <i>skye</i> ,	II. vii. 8. 2
Of every sort and nation under <i>skye</i>	II. vii. 44. 2
The fairest wight that wonneth under <i>skie</i> ,	II. vii. 49. 2
'Most cursed of all creatures under <i>skye</i> ,	II. vii. 59. 4
Two Paynim knights alrmd as bright as <i>skie</i> ,	II. viii. 10. 2
Defaste the beautie of the shyning <i>skye</i> ,	III. ii. 28. 2
neither God of love nor God of <i>skye</i>	III. ii. 36. 7
Emongst th' eternal spheres and lamping <i>sky</i> ,	III. iii. 1. 3

Sky—Continued.

could call out of the sky Both Sunne and Moone,	III. iii. 12. 1
vaulted all within, like to the <i>Skye</i> ,	III. iv. 43. 4
When so the froward <i>skyc</i> began to lowre;	III. v. 51. 7
Reeking aloft uprolled to the <i>sky</i> :	III. vii. 5. 3
th' ayre was milde and cleared was the <i>skie</i> ,	III. viii. 21. 5
angry Gods and cruell <i>skie</i>	III. ix. 33. 4
doe thinke it threatens the <i>skye</i>	III. ix. 46. 9
Like as the shining <i>skie</i> in summers night,	IV. i. 13. 6
it all the <i>skie</i> doth overcast With darknes dred,	IV. i. 45. 8
Ne chaunged was into a starre in <i>sky</i> ;	IV. iii. 13. 5
As thicke as hayle forth poured from the <i>skie</i> :	IV. iii. 25. 5
As Jove will have advaunced to the <i>skie</i> ,	IV. iii. 44. 2
A watry cloud doth overcast the <i>skie</i> ,	IV. iv. 47. 7
Like as the lightning broud from riven <i>skie</i> ,	IV. vi. 14. 1
seem'd his shrieks would rend the brasen <i>skie</i> :	IV. viii. 38. 5
She were as faire as any under <i>skie</i> :	IV. viii. 49. 7
Like to a storme which hovers under <i>skie</i> ,	IV. ix. 33. 4
under <i>skie</i> Doest fayrest shine,	IV. x. 44. 2
Long Rhodanus, whose source springs from the <i>skie</i> ;	IV. xi. 20. 4
also those which wonne in th' azure <i>sky</i> :	IV. xii. 1. 4
These towring rocks, which reach unto the <i>skie</i> ,	V. ii. 38. 3
As when two sunnes appear in the azure <i>skye</i> ,	V. iii. 19. 1
as any Princesse under <i>sky</i> ,	V. viii. 18. 7
seemed to outshine the dimmed <i>skye</i> ,	V. ix. 21. 8
furthest from the <i>skie</i> And from the earth,	V. vi. 11. 2
No more then lightening from the lofty <i>sky</i> :	VI. viii. 8. 6
'Sunne of the world, great glory of the <i>sky</i> ,	VI. x. 28. 1
till light the <i>sky</i> forsooke,	VI. xi. 40. 9
in th' highest <i>sky</i> , Was placed in his principall Estate,	VII. vi. 19. 3
through the purest <i>sky</i> cast to ascend,	VII. vi. 23. 7
challenge th' heritage of this our <i>skie</i> ;	VII. vi. 30. 3
Did ring againe, and loud re-echoo to the <i>skie</i>	VII. vi. 52. 9
Unless the kingdome of the <i>sky</i> yec make Immortall	VII. vii. 54. 2
Onely the starry <i>skie</i> doth still remaine:	VII. vii. 55. 5
her faire face she reares up to the <i>skie</i> ,	Am. xiii. 2
needs another Element that is, the <i>skye</i>	Am. lv. 10
In mind to mount up to the purest <i>sky</i> ;	Am. lxxii. 2
suffrest ncyther gods in <i>sky</i> , Nor men in earth, to rest:	Epig. iv. 15
On golden plumes up to the purest <i>skie</i> ,	H.L. 178
Being a parell of the purest <i>skie</i> ,	H.B. 105
To contemplation of th' immortal <i>sky</i> ;	H.H.B. 25
The house of blessed God, which men call <i>Skyc</i> ,	H.H.B. 52
And menageth the ever-moving <i>sky</i> ,	H.H.B. 194
Of Gods high praise, that files the brasen <i>sky</i> ;	H.H.B. 263
through the <i>Skie</i> draw Venus silver Teeme;	Proth. 63
Sky-ruling. "They are the daughters of <i>sky-ruling</i> Jove,	VI. x. 22. 1
Sky-threatening. their <i>sky-threatening</i> towres Raced	V. x. 23. 4
Slack. silver howe, which was but <i>slacke</i> ,	S.C. Mar. 83
it first him <i>slacke</i> His grasping hold,	I. i. 20. 4
thick entangled knots adown does <i>slack</i> ,	I. xi. 11. 4
yield he would not, nor his rancor <i>slack</i>	II. iv. 14. 6
when they spyde the knight to <i>slacke</i> his pace	II. xii. 68. 4
woxe halfe wroth against her danzels <i>slacke</i> ,	III. vi. 19. 3
Nor wearinesse to <i>slack</i> her hast,	III. vii. 2. 4
<i>slacke</i> attendance unto straungers call.	III. ix. 18. 7
<i>slack</i> her threatfull hand for daungers dout:	III. xii. 37. 4
cruell sword out of his fingers <i>slacke</i> Fell downe	IV. vi. 21. 5
neither would their fendlike fury <i>slacke</i> ,	IV. ix. 25. 5
Ne ever Artegall his gripe strong wold <i>slacke</i> ,	V. ii. 14. 9
Somewhat to <i>slacke</i> the rigour of my fume?	H.L. 152
Slacked. Has somewhat <i>stackt</i> the tenor of thy string,	S.C. O. 50
Slain. with his shepe-hooke hath him <i>slayne</i>	S.C. Au. 34
Lowder had be <i>slaine</i> thicke same even.	S.C. S. 225
she halfe frantick, having <i>slaine</i> her sonne,	Gn. 175
when he saw him <i>slaine</i> himselfe he heard,	Gn. 312
each with brothers blondie hand was <i>slaine</i>	Gn. 416
All <i>slaine</i> with darts, lie wallowed in their blood.	Gn. 432
<i>slaine</i> her Lambe most cruellie,	Hub. 1210
with thunder bolts he had him <i>slaine</i> ,	Hub. 1236
had been <i>slaine</i> to serve the Apes hecasts:	Hub. 1308
when ye heare that I am dead or <i>slaine</i> ,	D. 523
His foes have <i>slaine</i> themselves,	I. i. 26. 9
He thought have <i>slaine</i> her in his fierce despiht;	I. i. 50. 3
he would have <i>slaine</i> them	I. ii. 5. 8
My dearest Lord cruelly was <i>slaine</i> ;	I. ii. 23. 9
'O! leave her soone, or let her soone be <i>slaine</i> .'	I. ii. 39. 4
finding Kirkrapine there <i>slayne</i> ,	I. iii. 22. 3
rending up his helmet, would have <i>slayne</i> him streight;	I. iii. 38. 3
when the shamed shield of <i>slaine</i> Sansfoy He spide	I. iv. 39. 1
who through guile hath <i>slayn</i> The prowest knight	I. iv. 41. 6
his heave hand Him to have <i>slaine</i> ;	I. v. 13. 6
the Rederosse knight was <i>slain</i> with Paynim knife'.	I. v. 38. 9
vault that good knight of the Rederosse to have <i>slain</i>	I. vi. 41. 4
Ilm thought at first encounter to have <i>slaine</i>	I. viii. 7. 5
weapon that heaved was on hye For to have <i>slain</i> the man, I. vii. 19. 9	I. viii. 35. 7
Innocents trow, Which there were <i>slaine</i>	I. viii. 35. 7
Guyon Fyndes Mordant and Amavia <i>slaine</i>	II. i. Arg.
Had <i>slayne</i> Sir Mordant and his Lady bright:	II. iii. 13. 8
The crowned often <i>slaine</i> , the slayer ground;	II. vii. 13. 5
knight <i>slaine</i> that have us sought to save'.	II. ix. 12. 9
of him was <i>slaine</i> anon,	II. x. 11. 9
the king was by a Treachetour Disguised <i>slaine</i> ,	II. x. 51. 4
in the chace was <i>slaine</i> of them that fed,	II. x. 57. 3
shortly was by Coyll in batteill <i>slaine</i> :	II. x. 58. 5
flyng from his guilt, by them was <i>slayne</i> ;	II. x. 67. 5
Full litle wanted but he had him <i>slaine</i> ,	II. xi. 29. 6
Thil both the sonnes of Edwin he have <i>slayne</i> ,	III. iii. 37. 2
Both <i>slaine</i> in battaile upon Layburne playne,	III. iii. 37. 4
she had him surely <i>slayne</i> :	III. iii. 55. 8

Slain—Continued.

how Camill' hath <i>slaine</i> The huge Orsilochus,	III. iv. 2. 8
of a forreine foe He is <i>yslaine</i> ,	III. v. 9. 9
'Five daies there be since he (they say) was <i>slaine</i> ,	III. v. 10. 1
dronke with blood of men <i>slaine</i> by his night,	III. vii. 47. 7
in his rage his mother would have <i>slaine</i> ,	III. viii. 4. 2
finding not th' Hyena to be <i>slayne</i> ,	III. viii. 44. 4
The rivall <i>slaine</i> , the victour, Escaped hardly,	III. ix. 42. 8
Whom having <i>slain</i> through luckles arrowes glaunee,	III. ix. 48. 3
next stroke him should have <i>slaine</i> ,	III. xii. 34. 2
Nations captived, and huge armies <i>slaine</i> :	IV. i. 21. 8
He for revenge had guiltlesse Glauce <i>slaine</i> :	IV. i. 52. 4
Seaven women by him <i>slaine</i> , and eaten elene:	IV. vii. 13. 5
Corlambo chaseth Placidias, And is by Arthure <i>slaine</i>	IV. viii. Arg.
vow by Mahonne that he should be <i>slaine</i>	IV. viii. 44. 3
howld aloud to see his Lord there <i>slaine</i> ,	IV. viii. 46. 4
'This mightie man,' (quoth he) 'whom you have <i>slaine</i> ,	IV. viii. 47. 1
his mortall part by great mischance Was <i>slaine</i> ;	IV. xi. 16. 8
offred streight the Lady to be <i>slaine</i> :	V. i. 27. 2
About that wofull couple which were <i>slaine</i> ,	V. iii. 31. 2
To have him <i>slaine</i> , or dearely doen aby:	V. iii. 36. 4
The eldest of the which was <i>slaine</i> crewhile	V. vi. 33. 4
therefore ment him surely to have <i>slaine</i> :	V. vi. 34. 5
by thee <i>slaine</i> , and murdered by thy slight'.	V. vi. 37. 9
Even the bloud of Gyants, which were <i>slaine</i>	V. vii. 10. 4
Which late her folke had <i>slaine</i> ,	V. vii. 25. 9
<i>slaine</i> her children ruefully, alas!	V. x. 6. 9
Them to have stricken, and thrise to have <i>slaine</i>	V. xi. 14. 4
sure he had her <i>slaine</i> , had she not turnd her way.	V. xi. 26. 9
ere they all were <i>slaine</i> ,	V. xii. 9. 2
Murderd my men, and <i>slaine</i> my Seneschall,	VI. i. 25. 3
Having late <i>slaine</i> her Seneschall in fight,	VI. i. 29. 8
In blood of knight, the which by thee is <i>slaine</i> ,	VI. ii. 7. 4
this knight, who there lyes <i>slaine</i> ,	VI. ii. 9. 8
The cause of all this evill, who was <i>slaine</i>	VI. iii. 17. 2
Thought therewithall forthwith him to have <i>slaine</i> ;	VI. v. 26. 7
when on ground they saw their fellow <i>slaine</i> ,	VI. vi. 23. 1
As if they would have <i>slaine</i> them presently:	VI. vi. 23. 5
Hast <i>slaine</i> my men in this unmanly maner,	VI. vi. 25. 2
whom sure he thought By this quite <i>slaine</i>	VI. vi. 37. 7
slaughterd bodies which his hand had <i>slaine</i> ,	VI. vi. 38. 2
<i>Slayne</i> of that errant knight	VI. vii. 16. 7
Where he himselfe might see his foeman <i>slaine</i> ;	VI. vii. 17. 3
sib to great Orgolio, which was <i>slaine</i> By Arthure,	VI. vii. 41. 8
Else had he surely there bene <i>slaine</i> ,	VI. vii. 45. 9
then surly thought That <i>slaine</i> he was,	VI. vii. 50. 3
Slay not that Carle, though worthy to be <i>slaine</i> ,	VI. viii. 17. 7
Whilost Melibee is <i>slaine</i> :	VI. xi. Arg.
Old Meliboe is <i>slaine</i> ;	VI. xi. 18. 4
He at the length was <i>slaine</i>	VI. xi. 19. 6
How many of their friends were <i>slaine</i> ,	VI. xi. 20. 9
Were by them <i>slaine</i> by generall consent:	VI. xi. 31. 5
that he were present there When she was <i>slaine</i> ,	VI. xi. 33. 9
Pastorell, were she alive or <i>slaine</i> :	VI. xi. 39. 4
sure I had bene <i>slayne</i> :	Am. xvi. 13
Slake. <i>slake</i> the winters sorowe.	S.C. Mar. 6
lightly <i>slake</i> The flames which love	S.C. Jun. 85
doest thy forces <i>slake</i> To after-send his foe,	I. v. 10. 8
<i>slake</i> the heavenly fire	I. v. 40. 9
Ne ever will their fervent fury <i>slake</i> ,	I. ix. 3. 8
To <i>slake</i> your wrath, and mollify your mind?	III. ii. 13. 4
Ne <i>slake</i> the fury of her cruell flame,	III. ii. 52. 2
their labour not to <i>slake</i> ,	III. iii. 10. 9
will hevens fury never <i>slake</i> ,	III. iii. 43. 5
all that might not <i>slake</i> her sensuall desyre:	III. vii. 49. 9
sith the Sunne now gimnes to <i>slake</i> his heames	III. viii. 61. 3
Shewing desire her inward flame to <i>slake</i>	III. ix. 31. 4
to <i>slake</i> his sealding smart;	III. xi. 30. 4
None but a God or godlike man can <i>slake</i> ;	IV. i. 1. 6
she his fury willed him to <i>slake</i> :	V. vii. 30. 7
However Ioth he wcre his way to <i>slake</i> ,	V. viii. 5. 8
asswage Their forces furie, and their terror <i>slake</i> ;	V. xii. 8. 4
nought mote <i>slake</i> Their greedy vengeaunces	VI. i. 37. 5
Slaked. when fervent sorrow <i>slaked</i> was, She up arose,	I. vii. 28. 1
they <i>slaked</i> had the fervent heat Of appetite	III. i. 52. 1
Soone as the cruell flames <i>yslaked</i> were,	III. x. 17. 1
when they had their hunger <i>slaked</i> well,	VI. ix. 18. 1
Slander. seeke with <i>slaunder</i> his good name to blot;	Hub. 1219
<i>Slauder</i> her guests doth <i>staine</i> :	IV. viii. Arg.
Her name men <i>Slauder</i> call.	IV. viii. 24. 9
That shameful flag, the <i>slaunder</i> of her sexe,	IV. viii. 35. 2
Slandering. by <i>slaundering</i> his well-decm'd name,	Col. 695
Slanderous. <i>Slauderous</i> reproches, and fowle infamies.	II. xi. 10. 6
Slanderously. How to deprave and <i>slaunderously</i> upbrayd,	V. xii. 34. 3
Slanders. wicked <i>slaunderers</i> by him shed.	V. ix. 26. 9
To her, that so false <i>slaunderers</i> at him threw:	V. xii. 42. 5
Slaney. The sandy <i>Slane</i> , the stony Anbrian,	IV. xi. 41. 2
Slashing. Hewing and <i>slashing</i> at their idle shades;	II. ix. 15. 8
Hewing and <i>slashing</i> shields and helmets bright,	IV. iv. 41. 6
Slaughter. Mow'd downe themselves with <i>slaughter</i> mercesse; <i>Ro.</i> x. 12	prizde with <i>slaughter</i> of their Generall;
To <i>slaughter</i> them, and worke their final hale,	Ti. 116
From <i>slaughter</i> of the Giaunts conquered;	As. 105
he left the bloody <i>slaughter</i> In which he swam,	III. ix. 22. 2
There then a piteous <i>slaughter</i> did begin;	V. iv. 41. 2
Sought onely <i>slaughter</i> and avengement;	V. vii. 35. 5
Commaunded him from <i>slaughter</i> to recoyle,	V. viii. 30. 5
glad he was the <i>slaughter</i> so to stay;	V. xi. 65. 7
To stay their cruell hands from <i>slaughter</i> fell,	V. xii. 9. 6
Slaughtered. the heapes Of <i>slaughtered</i> carkasses,	VI. xi. 20. 5
	V. vii. 36. 5

Slaughtered—*Continued.*
 through fell tyranny He *slaughtered* had, V. viii. 28. 8
 With *slaughtered* bodies which his hand had *slaine*, VI. vi. 38. 2
Slaughterer's. not for such *slaughterers* sake He thither came, V. xii. 8. 7
Slave. See **Bondslave.**
 them to have my selfe, and he their servile *slave*, II. vii. 33. 9
 So hard it is to be a womans *slave*, V. v. 23. 5
Slavered. as she spake therewith she *slavered*; V. xii. 29. 8
Slaves. The vassals of Gods wrath, and *slaves* of sin. T.M. 126
 For *slaves* to sell them for no small reward VI. x. 43. 4
 Arrived . . . 'T' inquire for *slaves*; VI. xi. 9. 6
 straight the *slaves* should forth be called, VI. xi. 10. 8
Slay. Joining their force to *slea* the faithfull man. Rev. iii. 12
 With bitter woundes her owne deere babes to *slay*, Gn. 399
 The Conquerour nought cared him to *slay*; II. viii. 51. 2
 conquered, and cruelly did *slay*, II. x. 10. 9
 hardy Nennius, whom he yet did *slay*, II. x. 49. 4
 For perdy one shall other *slay*, or daunt; III. ii. 16. 5
 him shall *slay*, and on a gallowes leake III. iii. 36. 5
 secretly his enemies did *slay*; IV. viii. 39. 6
 those which he did wound and *slay*, V. v. 19. 6
 They *slay* the Soudan, V. viii. Arg.
 her sacred selfe to *slay*; V. viii. 19. 4
 that proud Souldan whom he earst did *slay*, V. viii. 51. 7
 as he pressed in, him there did *slay*; V. x. 36. 7
 Prince Arthure . . . Doth *slay* the Monster, V. xi. Arg.
 To save her selfe, least that he did her *slay*; V. xi. 26. 8
 'Ah mercie, Sir! doe me not *slay*, VI. i. 39. 8
 sees young Tristram *slay* A proud discourteous knight: VI. ii. Arg.
 this was he whom Tristram earst did *slay*, VI. ii. 45. 3
 Regarding neither speare that mote him *slay*, VI. iv. 6. 4
 with many a wound Did *slay* againe, VI. vii. 16. 9
Slay not that Carle, though worthy to be *slaine*, VI. viii. 17. 7
 Till I have sav'd so many as I earst did *slay*, VI. viii. 22. 9
 Whether to *slay* her there upon the place, VI. viii. 37. 7
 an altar shortly they erected To *slay* her on, VI. viii. 44. 4
 would not so them *slay*, VI. xi. 38. 8
 all that nere him came did hew and *slay*, VI. xi. 49. 4
 to *slay* he would have sought,) VI. xii. 6. 7
 all that are of others bredd doth *slay*; VII. vii. 24. 7
 whylst her bloody hands them *slay*, Am. xvii. 9
Slayer. The crowned often *slaine*, the *slayer* croud; II. vii. 13. 5
Slayeth. fights, And *slaieth* him in field, V. xii. Arg.
Slaying. his title justifide by might, *Slaying* Traherne, II. x. 60. 7
 how litle glory ye have gayned By *slaying* him, Am. xxxvi. 11
 In *slaying* him that would live gladly yours! Am. lvii. 12
Slays. Arthure . . . *slayes* the Gyaunt, I. viii. Arg.
 Does with the Pagan fight: Him *slayes*, V. ii. Arg.
 either both them drownes, or trayterously *slayes*, V. ii. 8. 9
 She fights with Radigund, her *slayes*, V. vii. Arg.
 Gerionees Seneschall He *slayes* in Belges right, V. x. Arg.

Slea. See **Slay.**
Sledge. With his great yron *sledge* doth strongly on it beat, V. v. 7. 9
 with his heavy *sledge* he can it beat, Am. xxxii. 3
Sledges. on his shield like yron *sledges* bet: II. ii. 22. 4
Sleep. See **Asleep.**
 In the forgetfulness of *sleep* (*sleep*) Bcl. i. 3
 a noyse alluring *sleep* (*sleep*) Bcl. xii. 7
 whiles that my daylie cares did *sleep*, Fan. i. J
 They *sleepen* in rest, S.C. May 68
 debarres myne eyes from *sleep*, S.C. Au. 162
 'Let streames of teares supply the place of *sleep*; S.C. Au. 163
 till my last *sleep* Doe close mine eyes: S.C. Au. 170
 when nature craveth *sleep*, S.C. Au. 177
 spends her time of *sleep* In songs S.C. Au. 184
 Let breake your sounder *sleep*, S.C. Au. 191
 When the good old man used to *sleep*, S.C. S. 180
 the shepheard would breake his *sleep*, S.C. S. 193
sleep, as some doen, all the long day; S.C. S. 233
 thou in *sleep* art dead, S.C. O. 6
 Relieve thy Oaten pypes that *sleepen* long, S.C. N. 24
 went to worke eternall *sleep*, S.C. D. 99
 Unto sweete *sleep* he may securely lend, Gn. 142
 gentle slumbring *sleep* oppressed him, Gn. 239
 His dearest life did trust to careless *sleep*; Gn. 243
 so soone as lighter *sleep* Was entered, Gn. 321
 Thy careless limbs in loose *sleep* dost display, Gn. 336
 seeing kindly *sleep* refuse to doe His office, Hub. 21
 when all shrowded were In careless *sleep*, Hub. 334
 With that he causeth *sleep* to seize the eyes, Hub. 1295
 Waking Love suffereth no *sleep*: U.V. 10
 in watch . . . If cause requir'd, or els in *sleep*, D. 130
 Shee would all night by mee or watch or *sleep* D. 131
 evermore when I did *sleep* or play, D. 132
 as if to *sleep* she went, D. 256
sleep (the harbenger of wearie wights) D. 470
 Sweet slumbring deaw, the which to *sleep* them biddes, I. i. 36. 4
 when all drownd in deadly *sleep* he findes, I. i. 36. 6
 Care . . . Who oft is wont to trouble gentle *Sleepe*, I. i. 49. 6
 'Love of your selfe,' . . . Lets me not *sleep*, I. i. 53. 2
 you in carelesse *sleep* are drownded quight, I. i. 53. 4
 unhappy Swaine, That here wex old in *sleep*, I. ii. 4. 7
 every creature shrowded is in *sleep*, I. iii. 15. 2
 all in deadly *sleep* did drownded lye, I. iii. 16. 3
 Still drownd in *sleep*, and most of his daies dedd: I. iv. 19. 4
 Did chace away sweet *sleep* from sluggish eye, I. iv. 44. 4
 the stout Sansjoy doth *sleep* in deadly shade, I. v. 22. 9
 downe to *sleep* me layd, I. ix. 13. 2
 layes the soule to *sleep* in quiet grave? I. ix. 40. 7
Sleepe after toyle, port after stormie seas, I. ix. 40. 8

Sleep—Continued.

sleep never he so sownd; I. xi. 6. 8
 slyding soft, as downe to *sleep* her layd, II. i. 56. 3
 bid them *sleep* in everlasting peace, II. i. 60. 6
 did beguyle their eyes Of kindly *sleep*, II. ii. 46. 7
 Sometimes he falsely faines himselfe to *sleep*, II. v. 34. 4
 In slouthfull *sleep* his molten hart to steme, II. vi. 27. 5
 Ne would he suffer *Sleepe*, II. vii. 25. 5
 next to death is *Sleepe* to be compar'd; II. vii. 25. 7
 Here *Sleepe*, their Richesse, and Hel-gate them both betwext, II. vii. 25. 9
sleep his eie-strings did untye, II. vii. 27. 4
 weake and wan For want of food and *sleep*, II. vii. 65. 3
 Suffers her selfe through *sleep* beguiled to bee, II. viii. 6. 8
 lives his memorie, though carcass *sleep* in rest, II. x. 43. 9
 him to *sleep* she gently would perswade, III. i. 35. 8
 Was drownd in the depth of deadly *sleep*; III. i. 59. 3
 She with her Nourse adowne to *sleep* did lye; III. ii. 28. 4
sleep full far away from her did fly: III. ii. 28. 5
 In her warme bed to *sleep*, if that she might; III. ii. 47. 3
 a litle creeping *sleep* Surprised her sence: III. ii. 47. 6
 Or doen they onely *sleep*, and shall againe reverse? III. iv. 1. 9
 if they *sleep*, O let them soone awake! III. iv. 2. 2
 Upon the grassy ground to *sleep* a throw: III. iv. 53. 8
 gentle *Sleepe* envyde him any rest: III. iv. 54. 1
 in *sleep*, . . . doth love to *sleep* His lustlesse limbes, III. iv. 56. 4
 Instead of *sleep* thou sendest troublous feares, III. iv. 57. 5
 Upon the grassy ground her selfe she layd To *sleep*, III. vi. 7. 3
 There a sad cloud of *sleep* her overkest, III. vi. 10. 8
 in her *sleep*, . . . Unwares had borne two babes, III. vi. 26. 8
 Ne did she let dull *sleep* once to relent, III. vii. 2. 3
sleep in slouthfull shade: III. vii. 12. 8
 all the while the fisher did securely *sleep*, III. viii. 21. 9
 whiles *sleep* their sences did invade, III. x. 46. 9
 At night, when all they went to *sleep*, III. x. 48. 1
 wearie of their sport to *sleep* they fell, III. x. 49. 2
 he dare never *sleep*, III. x. 58. 6
 doth thy justice *sleep* and silent lye? III. xi. 9. 7
 ne let *sleep* oppresse Her heavy eyes, III. xi. 55. 6
 In silence and in *sleep* themselves did shrowd, III. xii. 1. 4
 saw him *sleep* with her all night his fill; IV. i. 49. 3
 coming to Cares House, Doth *sleep* from him expell, IV. v. Arg.
 When gentle *sleep* his heave eyes would close; IV. v. 49. 2
 when he to *sleep* did thinke, IV. v. 41. 1
 Ne suffred *sleep* to settle in his brest, IV. v. 41. 5
 So oftentimes he out of *sleep* abrayd, IV. v. 42. 8
 in his soundest *sleep* his daylie feare, IV. v. 43. 6
 Where fearelesse I to *sleep* me downe did lay: IV. vi. 36. 4
 when as I did out of *sleep* abray, IV. vi. 36. 5
 heave *sleep* the eye-lids did surprize, IV. vii. 3. 7
 Ne dayly food did take, ne nightly *sleep*, IV. xii. 19. 8
 whose sounder *sleep* Is broken V. vi. 14. 1
 the least twinkling *sleep* to start Into her eye, V. vi. 24. 7
 now needes will ye *sleep*? V. vi. 25. 6
 Now will ye *sleep*? V. vi. 25. 8
 suffer *sleep* to seize His eye-lids sad, V. vi. 26. 5
 Ne suffred slouthfull *sleep* her eyelids to oppresse, V. vi. 34. 9
 with soft delight Of sencelesse *sleep*, V. vii. 12. 6
 under Isis feete doth *sleep* for ever; V. vii. 22. 7
 Bad doe away the dampe of drouzie *sleep*, V. vii. 26. 8
 (for she ful ill Could *sleep* all night, V. vii. 27. 4
 Ne day nor night did *sleep* t' attend them on, V. x. 10. 4
 Did *sleep* all night through weary travell, VI. iii. 9. 9
 Would to no bed, nor take no kindly *sleep*, VI. iii. 10. 2
 layd her underneath a bush to *sleep*, VI. iii. 44. 6
 sweete *sleep* that hld him soft in sfound, VI. vii. 18. 9
 Now drownd in the depth of *sleep* all fearelesse lay, VI. viii. 36. 9
 suffer her out of her *sleep* to wake, VI. viii. 37. 8
 to let her *Sleepe* out her fill, VI. viii. 38. 2
sleep, they sayd, would make her battill better: VI. viii. 38. 3
 all the night in silver *sleep* I spend, VI. ix. 22. 8
sleep and darknesse round about did trace: VII. vii. 44. 7
 They *sleep* thou dost molest, Epig. iv. 18
 why doe ye *sleep* thus long, Epith. 85
 Twixt *sleep* and wake, after she weary was, Epith. 309
 Breake gentle *sleep* with misconceived dout, Epith. 337
 tymely *Sleep*, when it is tyme to *sleep*, Epith. 355
 To breake his *sleep*, and waste his ydle braine: H.L. 256
Sleeper's. dreame, that can delude the *sleepers* sent, I. i. 43. 9
Sleepeth. That nowe *sleepeth* in Lethe lake, S.C. Mar. 23
 lustie Love still *sleepeth* not, S.C. Mar. 26
 whiles the Lyon *sleepeth* sound, Hub. 967
Sleeping. See **Dead-sleeping.**
 Those antique Caesars, *sleeping* long in darke, Ro. xxv. 3
 The Lyon *sleeping* lay in secret shade, Hub. 952
 he found, where *sleeping* he did lye, Hub. 1320
 these Beares lay *sleeping* sound, Ti. 579
 Therein a goodly Virgine *sleeping* lay; Ti. 636
 Mars *sleeping* with his wife to compasse in, Mut. 371
 the *sleeping* spark Of native vertue, I. ii. 19. 1
 'Dear Dame,' (quoth he) 'you *sleeping* sparkes awake, I. ix. 8. 1
 Where *sleeping* late she lefte her other knight, II. vi. 22. 4
 envy base to hurke at *sleeping* fame, II. viii. 13. 7
 to doen outrage to a *sleeping* ghost; II. viii. 26. 2
 Her other sonne fast *sleeping* did oppresse, II. x. 35. 8
 The young man, *sleeping* by her, II. xii. 79. 1
 Yet *sleeping*, in his well proportion'd face; II. xii. 79. 7
 the xdie instruments Of *sleeping* praise, II. xii. 80. 2
 the *sleeping* memorie Of those same antique Peres, III. iii. 22. 7
 her in daffadillies *sleeping* made, III. ix. 32. 4
 Would afterwards afresh the *sleeping* evill reare, IV. i. 34. 9

Sleeping—Continued.

through weary travel she lay sleeping sound	IV. vii. 4. 9
the Crocodile, which sleeping lay Under the Idols feete	V. vii. 15. 1
shame he weend a sleeping wight to wound	VI. i. 34. 4
time did offer meanes him sleeping to surprize	VI. vii. 22. 9
whereas his Lord he sleeping vew'd	VI. vii. 23. 9
Lay sleeping soundly in the bushes shade	VI. xi. 38. 4
Sleeps. All musick sleeps	S.C. N. 105
sleeps in dust, dead and inglorious	Ti. 355
when he sleeps in most security	III. iv. 27. 3
sleeps, and sports, and playes;	IV. i. 47. 6
Is it not Cinthia, she that never sleeps	Epith. 374
Sleepy. A Gnat, unto the sleepeie Shepheard went;	Gn. 283
my sleepeie Muse, awake;	Col. 48
mighty charmes to trouble sleepeie minds	I. i. 36. 9
drownd in sleepeie night	I. ii. 42. 2
Whose sleepeie head she in her lap did soft dispose	II. xii. 76. 9
rings his silver Bell t' each sleepeie wight	V. vi. 27. 3
Sleet. raine, and haile and sleet	IV. ix. 33. 6
Sleeves. sleeves dependant Albanese-wyse	III. xii. 10. 4
Sleight. Possesst nigh of the Capitol through sleight	Van. xi. 7
he use another slipperie sleight	Hub. 859
With excellent device and wondrous sleight	Mui. 330
vely lover did devise this sleight:	Col. 137
Castle By subtile engins and malicious sleight Is under- mined	I. viii. 23. 2
guest Would safe depart, for all his subtile sleight	I. ix. 54. 3
By-subtilty, nor sleight, nor might	I. xi. 36. 9
he descryde and shonned still his sleight:	II. i. 4. 8
With such faire sleight him Guyon often fayld	II. v. 11. 1
well perceived his deceitfull sleight	II. vii. 64. 7
through his nimble sleight did under him down cast	II. viii. 49. 9
by sleight And foule advantage this good Knight dismayd	IV. i. 44. 2
Was so expert in every subtile sleight	IV. ii. 10. 8
he sought by sleight It forth to wrest	IV. iii. 10. 5
Which subtile sleight did him encumber much	IV. vii. 27. 1
gotten by her sleight And earnest search	V. i. 9. 2
by sleight the truth thereout to straine;	V. i. 24. 9
some by sleight he eke doth underfong	V. ii. 7. 5
by might extort, or else by sleight deceav'd?	V. iii. 30. 9
by thee slaine, and murderd by thy sleight?	V. vi. 37. 9
Least by such sleight he were unware deceiv'd;	V. xi. 7. 3
the hatchets sleight Hath pruned	V. xi. 11. 8
So also did this Monster use like sleight	V. xi. 25. 7
By guilefull treason and by subtile sleight	V. xi. 39. 7
He can devise this counter-cast of sleight	VI. iii. 16. 8
not only sought To overthrow, but to supplant by sleight:	VI. v. 13. 5
to maligne, t' envie, t' use shifting sleight	VI. vii. 1. 5
whether by force, or sleight away conveyd?	VI. vii. 34. 5
by unjust And guilefull meanes, through Corybant'es sleight	VII. vi. 27. 4
Sleights. all their sleights espyed	Hub. 346
that, which Merlin by his magicke sleights Made	Ti. 523
and finest sleights devise	Col. 694
he by conning sleights in at the window crept	I. iii. 17. 9
ryvory sheath, ycarv'd with curious sleights	I. vii. 30. 7
by subtile sleights she him betrayd	I. vii. 51. 1
false Duessa Her false sleights doe employ	I. xii. Arg.
With thousand other sleights;	II. i. 3. 7
In cunning sleights and practick knavery	II. iii. 9. 6
Tryde all her arts and all her sleights	II. xii. 81. 9
with what sleights and sweet allurements she Entyst	III. i. 35. 1
all the sleights unbosomd in his hart:	III. x. 7. 3
there sleights and art She cast to use	III. xii. 28. 1
He them abused through his subtile sleights	V. iii. 39. 8
Through these his sleights he many doth confound;	V. ix. 6. 1
he in sleights and juggling feates did flow	V. ix. 13. 8
Warning him hold it fast for feare of sleights:	V. ix. 18. 3
by sleights allur'd, and to their purpose lad	V. xii. 37. 9
Yet are they chang'd (hy other wondrous sleights)	VII. vii. 25. 4
Slender. They han the pleasure, I a slender prise;	S.C. O. 16
Here we our slender pypes may safely charme	S.C. O. 118
Being above my slender reasons reach;	Ti. 487
A slender swaine, excelling far each other	As. 15
sparkes of fire which fall in slender flex	III. i. 47. 7
wore About her slender waste	III. vii. 36. 2
covered with a slender veile afore;	IV. x. 40. 7
Her selfe then tooke he by the slender wast	V. ii. 27. 1
She stretched forth a long white slender wand	V. vii. 7. 5
A goodly youth Yet but a slender slip	VI. ii. 5. 3
with a slender dart Stroke him	VI. ii. 12. 6
Slenderly. like a cobweb weaving slenderly	Gn. 3
Slept. thou slepst in tender swaddling band	I. x. 65. 7
Slept. deeds; Whose praises having slept in silence long	I. Pr. 1. 6
So sound he slept, that nought mought him awake	I. i. 42. 3
he slept soundly void of evil thought	I. i. 46. 3
when she slept, he kept both watch and ward;	I. iii. 9. 5
Saints He did disrobe, when all men carelesse slept	I. iii. 17. 6
Whiles old Sylvanus slept in shady arber sownd;	I. vi. 7. 9
whilst he slept she over him would spred Her mantle	III. i. 36. 1
She soundly slept, and carefull thoughts did quite assoile	III. i. 58. 9
she prov'd Whether she slept or wak't:	III. i. 60. 6
in drowsie cave Hath long time slept	III. iii. 30. 2
there slept a fisher old and pore	III. vii. 27. 5
to his wife, that now full soundly slept	III. x. 49. 3
She slept; yet closely spyde	III. xi. 32. 8
it fell, and deadly slept	IV. iii. 20. 9
Ere he had slept his fill	VI. i. 35. 3
he slept full fast;	VI. viii. 47. 6
theeves did rest and slept full sound	VI. xi. 42. 2
that long hath slept in cheerlesse hower	Am. iv. 6

Slept—Continued.

Love, that had now long time securely slept	H.L. 61
Slew. Witness shee slewe me with her eye	S.C. Au. 115
people slew with sword	Gn. 44
with his hand him rashly bruizing slewe	Gn. 290
wretched hoy, they slewe with guiltie blades;	Gn. 403
also him that false Ulysses slewe	Gn. 531
He lately slue his dreadfull foe in fight	Gn. 648
ever as they hred, They slue them	Hub. 318
of them slew at pleasure what they wolde	Hub. 336
felly slewe Those warders strange	Hub. 1370
In salvage Forrest by adventure slew	Mui. 67
the Lyon, which with toyle Alcides slew	D. 166
him that slew Sansfoy with bloody knife:	I. iii. 36. 4
with guilefull snare Entrapped slew	I. iv. 47. 6
how he slew with glauncing dart amisse	I. vi. 17. 5
That Redcrosse knight, perdie, I never slew;	I. vi. 42. 6
Snake Which great Alcides in Stremona slew	I. vii. 17. 2
With wrathfull hand I slew her innocent	II. iv. 29. 4
The one she slew upon the present flour;	II. x. 19. 5
there him slew:	II. x. 33. 8
Ymner slew of Logris miscreate;	II. x. 38. 2
Rather then fly, or he captiv'd, her selfe she slew	II. x. 55. 9
him Allectus treacherously slew	II. x. 57. 7
three hundred Lords he slew Of British blood	II. x. 66. 6
Whom with his brethren Timias slew	III. vi. 54. 4
slew him cruelly ere any reskew came	III. vii. 28. 9
The Palfrey whereon she did travell slew	III. viii. 49. 3
All whom a Scythian king Slew cruelly	IV. xi. 37. 9
A cruell carle, the which all strangers slew	V. x. 10. 3
he there slew him at the skreene	V. x. 37. 9
slew the Porter on the flore	VI. i. 23. 9
This knight, whom Tristram slew	VI. ii. 40. 5
that discourteous knight, (Whom Tristram slew)	VI. ii. 43. 2
So miserably him all helpelesse slew	VI. iv. 22. 7
Saved him selfe but that he there him slew;	VI. viii. 9. 4
Encountering him with small resistance slew	VI. xi. 43. 6
slew the foremost that came first to hand	VI. xi. 46. 8
till th' Amphitridionie Him slew	VII. vii. 36. 7
by Dianaes doom unjust Slew great Orion;	VII. vii. 39. 8
And slew the Just by most unjust decree	H.H.L. 154
Slewbloome. Slewlogher. See Slieve Bloom , Slieve Lougher .	
Slid. a rivers bancke that swift downe slid	Bel. ² xv. 7
Whiles on his broad round backe they softly slid	III. iv. 32. 2
next to him the Nene downe softly slid;	IV. xi. 35. 7
Slide. With liquid foote doth slide downe easily	Gn. 24
where the christall Thamis wont to slide	Ti. 134
One of his feete unware from him did slide	Ti. 544
Till they into the Mullaes water slide	Col. 144
His nigh forweried feeble feet did slide	I. xi. 45. 8
suffred not his wandring feete to slide;	II. iv. 2. 5
Eftsoones her shallow ship away did slide	II. iv. 5. 1
they avoyded were, and vainely by did slide	IV. iii. 7. 9
whilst his right foot did slide	IV. iii. 18. 9
tombing backe he downe did slide	IV. iv. 44. 4
not a drop can slide:	V. ii. 35. 8
still it downe did slide	V. ii. 45. 7
through the flood before did softly slide	VII. vii. 43. 4
only man himselfe, who selfe did slide:	H.H.L. 145
Sliding. See Soft-sliding .	
Sweetely sliding into the eyes of men	Bel. ¹ i. 2
rest, soft sliding downe From heavens height	Bel. ² i. 1
(thou sacred childe) come sliding soft	Gn. 37
sliding softly forth, she turnd as to her ease	I. i. 54. 9
sliding soft, as downe to sleepe her layd	II. i. 56. 3
Slieve Bloom. Under Slewbloome in shady grove was got	IV. xi. 42. 5
Slieve Lougher. Strong Allo tombing from Slewlogher steep, IV. xi. 41. 8	
Slight. See Slight .	
fire, whose substance thin and slight Made no resistance	VII. vi. 7. 7
Slime. To drench himselfe in moorish slime did trace	Gn. 251
Shall die in darknesse, and lie hid in slime:	T.M. 106
Loathing this sinfull earth and earthlie slime	Ti. 290
Of fleshly slime and fraile mortalitie;	D. 403
His fattie waves doe fertile slime outwell	I. i. 21. 3
Brought forth this monstrous masse of earthly styme	I. vii. 9. 8
of thing like to that Aegyptian styme	II. ix. 21. 5
All were they borne of her owne native styme:	II. x. 9. 5
th' eternall Lord in fleshly styme Enwombd was	II. x. 50. 2
Had she not beene devoid of mortall styme	III. iv. 35. 3
That is ingenerate in fleshly styme	III. vi. 2. 5
To turne againe unto their earthly styme:	VII. vii. 18. 4
hinders heavenly thoughts with drossy styme	Am. xiii. 12
cryme Which was enrooted in all fleshly styme	H.H.L. 168
Slimy. the slimie scowring Of the moist moores	Gn. 229
like wormes out of her slimie nature	Col. 860
Slip. slip away, Soone as appeard safe opportunitie:	I. ii. 41. 6
we must surprize, Els she will slip away	II. xii. 69. 9
A goodly youth Yet but a slender slip	VI. ii. 5. 3
When his foote slipt, (that slip he dearely rew'd)	VI. vii. 48. 3
Slipped. He would have stipt the collar handsomly	Hub. 269
When his foote slipt, (that slip he dearely rew'd)	VI. vii. 48. 3
Slipper. See Slippery .	
slipper hope Of mortal men	S.C. N. 153
Slippery. See Slipper .	
Long time he used this slipperie pranck	S.C. S. 200
The chaungfull turning of mens slipperie state	Gn. 554
he use another slipperie slight	Hub. 859
Through slipperie footing fell into the brooke	V. v. 43. 3
Slipping. lightly slipping by, Unwares defrauded	VI. viii. 8. 8
Slips. He slips aside;	II. v. 10. 6

Slits. with a crosse of redd And manie *slits*, *Hub.* 206
Slombry. See **Slumbery**.
Slotch. for he was but slowe, did *slowth* off shake *Gn.* 309
 begot amisse By yawning *Slotch* *T.M.* 263
 through unnable *slotch*, or sinfull crime, *T.M.* 435
 to subject his desire To loathsome *slotch*, *Mui.* 36
 oft as *Slowth* still in the mire did stand, *I. iv.* 36. 4
 the Chamberlain, *Slowth*, did to rest them call, *I. iv.* 43. 9
 Theseus condemned to endlesse *slowth* by law; *I. v.* 35. 8
 To slug in *slowth* and sensuall delights, *II. i.* 23. 3
 in lewd *slowth* to wast his carelesse day; *III. v.* 1. 7
 well may she you reprove Of falsehood or of *slowth*, *III. viii.* 27. 9
 To banish *slotch* that oft doth noble mindes annoy, *IV. vii.* 23. 9
 If he for *slowth* forsack't so famous guest, *VI. ix.* 3. 5
Slouthfull. the *slouthfull* fit of lifes sweete rest *Gn.* 641
 Upon a *slouthfull* Ass he chose to ryde, *I. iv.* 18. 7
 The *slouthfull* wave of that great griesy lake: *II. vi.* 18. 7
 In *slouthfull* sleepe his molten hart to steme, *II. vi.* 27. 5
 The *slouthfull* body . . . Doth praise thee oft, *III. iv.* 56. 5
 to slug, or sleepe in *slouthfull* shade: *III. vii.* 12. 8
 Ne suffred *slouthfull* sleeper her eyelids to oppresse, *V. vi.* 34. 9
Slouthfulness. Through their bad dooings, or base *slouthfulness*, *T.M.* 99
Slow. for he was but *slowe*, did *slowth* off shake *Gn.* 309
 heavie sate upon her pallfrey *slow*; *I. i.* 4. 7
 so much speede As her *slowe* beast could make; *I. ii.* 8. 2
 A damzel spyde, *slow* footing her before, *I. iii.* 10. 8
 Ahessa, daughter of Corceca *slow*, *I. iii.* 18. 4
 where Una travell'd *slow*, *I. iii.* 26. 1
 Thenceforth her waters waxed dull and *slow*, *I. vii.* 6. 8
 all hory gray, With . . . gate full *slow*, *I. x.* 5. 6
 with *slow* pace the knight did lead, *II. i.* 7. 8
 Sore hruzed with the fall he *slow* uprose, *II. v.* 5. 1
 Tempring the passion with adviement *slow*, *II. v.* 13. 2
 whether swift I wend, or whether *slow*: *II. vi.* 10. 5
 Both *slow* and swift alike do serve *II. vi.* 10. 6
 The waves thereof so *slow* and sluggish were, *II. vi.* 46. 6
 And his *slow* eies beguiled of their sight, *II. viii.* 9. 2
 by the grim flood of Cocytus *slow*, *III. iv.* 55. 5
 was nothing *slow* Him selfe to save, *IV. iii.* 33. 4
 drew her far, and led with *slow* dclay, *IV. viii.* 11. 7
Slow Peneus, and tempestuous Phasides, *IV. xi.* 21. 3
 Ne any Lake, that seems most still and *slowe*, *VII. vii.* 20. 5
 Making his streame run *slow*, *Proth.* 118
Slowly. *slowly* seem'd to move Theyr sad protract *Am.* lxxxv. 3
 How *slowly* do the houres theyr numbers spend? *Epith.* 280
 How *slowly* does sad Time his feathers move? *Epith.* 281
Slue. See **Slaw**.
Slug. To *slug* in slouth and sensuall delights, *II. i.* 23. 3
 He us'd to *slug*, or sleepe in slouthfull shade: *III. vii.* 12. 8
Sluggish. 'Arise, (said Mercurie) thou *sluggish* beast, *Hub.* 1327
sluggish Idlennesse, the nourse of sin; *I. iv.* 18. 6
 chace away sweet sleepe from *sluggish* eye, *I. iv.* 44. 4
sluggish german, doest thy forces slake *I. v.* 10. 8
 did drive out of their *sluggish* soure, *II. vi.* 20. 9
 The waves thereof so *slow* and *sluggish* were, *II. vi.* 46. 6
 In his free thought to build her *sluggish* nest, *III. v.* 2. 2
 'Lo! *sluggish* Knight, the victors happie pray! *IV. ii.* 7. 5
Sluces. Now like great Hills, and streight like *sluces* them
 unfold, *VII. vii.* 20. 9
Slumber. hast thy selfe his *slomber* broke, *S.C.* Mar. 29
 more to lulle him in his *slomber* soft, *I. i.* 41. 1
 comming where the knight in *slomber* lay *I. i.* 47. 2
 creeping *slomber* made him to forget *II. v.* 30. 8
 My senses lulled are in *slomber* of delight, *III. Pr.* 4. 9
 Out of her quiet *slomber* did awake, *III. i.* 61. 8
 doth the charmed Snake in *slomber* lay, *III. ii.* 15. 6
 Out of his quiet *slomber* him abraide, *III. xi.* 8. 4
 at the last they brake His *slomber*, *IV. i.* 43. 9
 Upon the ground awhile in *slomber* lay; *IV. ii.* 7. 2
 the which his quiet *slomber* brake: *IV. v.* 44. 7
 Soft rombling brookes, that gentle *slomber* drew; *IV. x.* 24. 4
 by the altars side her selfe to *slomber* plaste, *V. vii.* 8. 9
 whyles his Lord in silver *slomber* lay, *VI. vii.* 19. 8
Slumbered. up he tooke the *slombered* seneclesse corse, *I. vii.* 15. 6
 Where some he *slombered* fearing not be harmd: *II. vi.* 14. 8
 Keeping that *slombered* corse to him assind: *II. viii.* 11. 7
Slumbereth. Thy Muse to long *slombereth* in sorrowing, *S.C.* N. 3
Slumbering. See **Aslumbering**, **Long-slumbering**, **Sweet-slumbering**.
 Where gentle *slumbering* sleep oppressed him *Gn.* 239
 In *slumbering* snownd, nigh voyd of vitall spright, *I. v.* 19. 5
slumbering soft my hart did steale away, *I. ix.* 13. 6
 the good Guyon he found *slumbering* fast *II. viii.* 4. 8
 any drop of *slumbering* rest *III. ii.* 29. 1
 a gentle *slumbering* swonne Upon her fell, *III. vi.* 7. 3
 As if he had beene *slumbering* in the shade; *III. xi.* 8. 2
 Love lay sweetly *slumbering* *Epig.* iv. 1
Slumbry. whereas lay Faire Cryso gene in *slombry* traunce *III. vi.* 26. 7
Sly. the *slic* Foxe, as like to be his groome, *Hub.* 661
 my *slic* wyles and subtile craftinesse, *Hub.* 1045
 no practise *slic*, *Hub.* 1139
 stroke his weapon *slic* Into his heart, *Mui.* 437
 with usage *sly* He taught to imitate *I. i.* 46. 7
 meeting earst with Archimago *slic* *II. viii.* 10. 7
 with patience and sufferance *sly* . . . to subdew: *II. viii.* 47. 7
 Cover'd with lids deviz'd of substance *sly*, *II. ix.* 46. 7
 staffe with which he charmed semblants *sly*, *II. xii.* 49. 9
 entertaine with her occasions *sly*: *IV. x.* 13. 4
 Next him went Wylbourne with passage *slye*, *IV. xi.* 32. 5
 with *slic* shiffes and wiles did underminde *V. vi.* 32. 7

Sly—Continued.

with such aimlesse *sly* Could wield about, *V. xi.* 6. 6
 with *sly* skill so cunningly them dresses, *Am.* xxxvii. 3
Slyly. that arrow shot So *slyly* *III. ii.* 26. 8
Smack. Began some *smacke* of comfort new to tast, *VI. xi.* 46. 3
Small. lukewarm blood Of the *small* heards, *Bel.* vi. 8
 So by the *small* the great is oft deased, *Fan.* ii. 14
 so *small* so mightie can constraine? *Fan.* iii. 14
 A sword-fish *small* him from the rest did sunder, *Fan.* v. 8
 Whatever thing seems *small* in commoon eyes, *Fan.* v. 14
 Sith so *small* thing his happines may varie, *Fan.* viii. 14
 that so *small* a thing should able be *Fan.* ix. 13
 To see so great things by so *small* distrest *Fan.* xii. 4
 To scorne all difference of great and *small*, *Fan.* xii. 6
 in his *small* bushes used to shrowde *S.C.* F. 122
 blameth hem much for *small* encheason, *S.C.* May 147
 Let not my *small* demaund be so contempt, *S.C.* N. 48
 excuse This Gnats *small* Poeme, *Gn.* 5
 the *small* Birds, in their wide boughs embowring, *Gn.* 225
 deserve to have *small* faults remitted, *Gn.* 474
 To thee, *small* Gnat, in lieu of his life saved, *Gn.* 687
small skill in warre: *Hub.* 200
 asks *small* paines, but thrittines to save, *Hub.* 278
small oddes I often see Twixt them that aske, *Hub.* 373
 It is enough to doo our *small* devotion, *Hub.* 457
 He made *small* choyce; *Hub.* 849
 sure his honestie Got him *small* gaines, *Hub.* 850
 Of men of armes he had but *small* regard, *Hub.* 1189
 So I of this *small* Northerne world was Princesse, *Ti.* 84
 (*small* joy to him, alas!) *Ti.* 652
 from *small* jarre . . . broke into open warre, *Mut.* 7
 With fine *small* cords about it stretched wide, *Mut.* 359
 th' only usance Of a *small* time, *D.* 504
Small needments else need sheheard to prepare, *Col.* 195
 arts of schoole have there *small* countenance, *Col.* 703
 there professors find *small* maintenance, *Col.* 705
 Vouchsafe in worth this *small* guitt to receive, *Dec.* Son. vii. 8
 fruitful cursed spawne of serpents *small*, *I. i.* 22. 6
 there came *Small* drops of gory blood, *I. ii.* 30. 9
 in their cotege *small* that night she rest her may, *I. iii.* 14. 9
 streight him rent in thousand peeces *small*, *I. iii.* 20. 3
 Then tooke that Squire an horne of bugle *small*, *I. iii.* 3. 5
 her *small* Gondelay her port did make, *II. vi.* 11. 5
 with how *small* allowance *II. vi.* 15. 3
 made him scoree all creatures great and *small*, *II. vii.* 41. 7
 His single speare could doe him *small* redresse *II. viii.* 34. 3
 His murmuring *small* trumpetts sowden wide, *II. ix.* 16. 3
 the same writing *small* Does all their deedes deface, *III. ii.* 1. 8
 skil, which practice *small* Wil bring, *III. iii.* 53. 8
 He lives, but takes *small* joy of his renowne; *III. v.* 26. 1
 betwixt two marbles plaine Shee pownded *small*, *III. v.* 33. 2
 As glad of that *small* rest as Bird of tempest gon, *III. vii.* 10. 9
 To get *small* thankes, and therewith many blames, *III. vii.* 61. 3
 Ne in *small* meares containe his glory great, *III. ix.* 46. 8
 at the last he found a cave with entrance *small*, *III. x.* 57. 9
 her *small* waste gill rownd with yron bands *III. xii.* 30. 8
 that great brasen pillow broke in peeces *small*, *III. xii.* 37. 9
 He had *small* lust to buy his love so deare, *IV. i.* 34. 6
 wicked discord; whose *small* sparkes once blown *IV. ii.* 1. 5
 Great matter growing of beginning *small*, *IV. ii.* 54. 7
 (for *small* delight They had *IV. iii.* 47. 1
 about her middle *small* They thought to gird, *IV. v.* 16. 3
 to *small* purpose yron wedges made; *IV. v.* 35. 8
 'Small harme it were For any knight, *IV. vi.* 4. 1
 He part of his *small* feast to her would share; *IV. viii.* 5. 7
 Where one stood peeping through a crevis *small*, *IV. x.* 11. 8
 in *small* compasse hild? *IV. xi.* 17. 4
 she was sustained Of two *small* grooms, *IV. xi.* 25. 2
 The Churne and Charwell, two *small* streames, *IV. xi.* 25. 3
 Eden, though but *small*, *IV. xi.* 36. 7
 Ill can he rule the great that cannot reach the *small*, *V. ii.* 43. 9
 like a little Mount of *small* degree, *V. iv.* 7. 7
 all his bones as *small* as sandy grayle He broke, *V. ix.* 19. 4
 Such loathly matter were *small* lust to speake or thinke, *V. xi.* 31. 9
 a flowre, whose silken leaves *small* *VI. ii.* 35. 7
 some *small* continuance He there did make, *VI. iii.* 19. 7
 Glad of that easement, though it were but *small*; *VI. iv.* 16. 7
Small praise to prove your powre on wight so weake, *VI. v.* 30. 5
Small was his house, and like a little cage, *VI. v.* 38. 3
 they to it fell With *small* adoe, *VI. ix.* 17. 8
 having *small* yet doe I not complaine Of want, *VI. ix.* 20. 3
 In this *small* plot of your dominion, *VI. ix.* 28. 4
 I may here with thy selfe some *small* repose obtaine, *VI. ix.* 31. 9
 For slaves to sell them for no *small* reward, *VI. x.* 43. 4
 Some shew of favour, by him gracing *small*, *VI. xi.* 6. 6
 through that *small* favours gaine, *VI. xi.* 7. 5
 Encountring him with *small* resistance slew, *VI. xi.* 43. 6
 would him pleasure With this *small* boone, *VII. vi.* 44. 2
 Ne Poole so *small*, that can his smoothnesse holde *VII. vii.* 20. 6
 In planting eeke he took no *small* delight, *VII. vii.* 40. 6
 To graunt *small* respit to my restlesse toile; *Am.* xi. 6
 needeth greater might Than those *small* forts *Am.* xiv. 6
 wakened with the noyse, And saw the beast so *small*; *Epig.* iv. 6
 Certes *small* glory doest thou winne hereby, *H.L.* 153
 all my woes to be but penance *small*, *H.L.* 300
 Yet being malist both of great and *small*, *H.L.L.* 238
Smallage. stinking *Smallage*, and unsaverie Rew; *D.* 347
Smallest. Whose *smallest* minute lost no riches render may, *IV. x.* 14. 9
Smart. Such stormy stoures do breede my balefull *smart*, *S.C.* Ja. 27
 For then I little *smart* did feele, *S.C.* Mar. 98

Smart—Continued.

So nowe fayre Rosalind hath bredde hys <i>smart</i> ,	S.C. Ap. 27
to kepe is a burdenous <i>smart</i> :	S.C. S. 16
As in avengement of his heedles <i>smart</i> ,	Gn. 291
tell the anguish of my inward <i>smart</i> ,	T.M. 422
Gave her the fatall wound of deadlie <i>smart</i> ,	D. 158
Oft times to plaine your loves concealed <i>smart</i> ;	As. Pr. 2
spends his wit in loves consuming <i>smart</i> ?	Col. 429
Ne let vaine feares procure your needlesse <i>smart</i> ,	I. i. 54. 4
litle sweet Oft tempred is, . . . 'with mucchell <i>smart</i> :	I. i. 46. 4
Leave off their worke, unminndfull of their <i>smart</i> ,	I. v. 36. 2
gathering up the reliques of his <i>smart</i> ,	I. v. 39. 6
The salvage nation feele her secret <i>smart</i> ,	I. vi. 11. 3
wound That launched bath my brest with bleeding <i>smart</i>	I. vii. 25. 7
counsell mitigates the greatest <i>smart</i> :	I. vii. 40. 8
all enrag'd with <i>smart</i> and frantick yre,	I. viii. 17. 8
yet may't to work his finall <i>smart</i> ,	I. ix. 51. 8
grace . . . doth quench the brood of hellish <i>smart</i> ,	I. ix. 53. 7
came to Caelia to declare her <i>smart</i> ;	I. x. 23. 1
with the uncouth <i>smart</i> the Monster lowdly cryde.	I. xi. 20. 9
With heat, toyle, wounds, armes, <i>smart</i> , and inward fire,	I. xi. 28. 2
the grievous <i>smart</i> which him did wring,	I. xi. 39. 2
Pitiful spectacle of deadly <i>smart</i> ,	II. i. 40. 1
Of ruefull pittie and impatient <i>smart</i> ,	II. i. 44. 5
tell the secrete of your mortall <i>smart</i> :	II. i. 46. 8
through pleasure soonest falles, the weake through <i>smart</i>	II. i. 57. 9
She last should <i>smart</i> :	II. i. 31. 6
Therewith to doen his foes eternall <i>smart</i>	II. viii. 20. 4
With hope of thing that may alleghe his <i>smart</i> ;	III. ii. 15. 4
The gan she to renew her former <i>smart</i> ,	III. ii. 29. 8
'doe nought aswage My stubborne <i>smart</i> ,	III. ii. 37. 2
yet may it nought appease My raging <i>smart</i> ,	III. ii. 43. 4
thought so to beguile her grievous <i>smart</i> ;	III. iv. 6. 2
so her <i>smart</i> was much more grievous breid,	III. iv. 6. 3
Full of soft passion and unwonted <i>smart</i>	III. v. 30. 8
long enlargement of her painefull <i>smart</i>	III. viii. 2. 4
still the <i>smart</i> thereof increased more,	III. x. 18. 4
Was never better time to shew thy <i>smart</i>	III. x. 26. 3
Cros-cuts the liver with internall <i>smart</i> ,	III. x. 59. 8
feed it selfe with selfe-consuming <i>smart</i> ?	III. xi. 1. 8
to slake his scalding <i>smart</i> ;	III. xi. 30. 4
was thy love her death, and her death was thy <i>smart</i>	III. xi. 36. 9
In wilfull languor and consuming <i>smart</i> ,	III. xii. 16. 8
who can love the worker of her <i>smart</i> ?	III. xii. 31. 7
Seven moneths he so her kept in bitter <i>smart</i> ,	IV. i. 4. 1
The beast astonish stands in midst of his <i>smart</i>	IV. i. 49. 9
<i>Smart</i> daunts not mighty harts,	IV. iii. 8. 9
pacifie the strife, which causd so deadly <i>smart</i>	IV. iii. 40. 9
did the <i>smart</i> remaine, though he himselfe did flee.	IV. v. 44. 9
nourisheth her owne consuming <i>smart</i> ?	IV. vi. 1. 4
martyrcost with sorow and with <i>smart</i> ,	IV. vii. 2. 5
she gan mone his undeserved <i>smart</i> ,	IV. vii. 3. 8
like the stings of aspes that kill with <i>smart</i> ,	IV. viii. 26. 8
Besought her to graunt ease unto my <i>smart</i> ,	IV. x. 48. 4
through great abundance of her <i>smart</i>	IV. xii. 11. 9
The more she still augmented her owne <i>smart</i> ,	V. v. 28. 4
through pittie of his causelesse <i>smart</i>	V. v. 43. 9
Touching her loves successe, her lingring <i>smart</i>	V. v. 45. 3
sad tydings of his balefull <i>smart</i>	V. vi. 3. 3
for what cause so great mischievous <i>smart</i> Was ment	V. vi. 31. 8
all that shall require my comfort in their <i>smart</i>	V. vii. 19. 9
grievly wound, . . . through raging <i>smart</i> of it,	V. vii. 33. 4
Yet wisely moderated her owne <i>smart</i> ,	V. vii. 44. 3
what reliefe . . . for this your lovers <i>smart</i> ;	VI. i. 46. 4
Of all his mischiefe and late lucklesse <i>smart</i> ;	VI. vii. 21. 3
Did languish long in life-consuming <i>smart</i> ,	VI. vii. 31. 3
damm'd to endure this direfull <i>smart</i> ,	VI. vii. 19. 8
to renne the rigour of his <i>smart</i> ;	VI. x. 31. 4
seeke some succour both to ease my <i>smart</i> ,	Am. ii. 7
Or looke with pittie on my paynefull <i>smart</i> ;	Am. xviii. 8
when I feele the bitter halefull <i>smart</i> ,	Am. xxiv. 5
To be acquit fro my continual <i>smart</i> ;	Am. xlii. 6
The piteous passion of his dying <i>smart</i>	Am. xlvi. 12
Delights not in my merth, nor rues my <i>smart</i> :	Am. liv. 10
how great the <i>smart</i> Of those whom thou dost wound:	Epig. iv. 35
often called art Of women in their <i>smart</i> ?	Epith. 395
Faine would I seeke to ease my bitter <i>smart</i>	H.L. 5
to augment the anguish of my <i>smart</i> ,	H.L. 145
After long sorrow and consuming <i>smart</i>	H.B. 28
nought but death can stint bis dolours <i>smart</i> ?	H.B. 74
Smarted. With piteous crie, that anie would have smarted.	Gn. 640
Smarting. Rode Sathan with a smarting whip in hand,	I. iv. 36. 2
*emhag His bodie in salt water smarting sore,	I. x. 27. 6
The beast, impatient of his smarting wound	I. xi. 25. 6
did with his smarting toole Oft whip	VI. vii. 39. 8
Smarts. pierce immortal breasts with mortall smarts?	T.M. 48
in midst of worldlie smarts:	T.M. 136
How he may worke unto her further smarts;	I. ii. 9. 7
'The author . . . 'of all my smarts, is	I. ii. 34. 7
stird you up to worke your wilfull smarts?	II. ii. 29. 4
tyrannizeth in the bitter smarts	III. ii. 23. 3
Breeder of new, renewer of old smarts:	III. iv. 57. 3
more bent to eke my smarts	III. vii. 55. 7
did shreek, . . . with unwarlike smarts,	III. xi. 44. 6
Without compassion of her cruell smarts:	VI. v. 33. 4
for revengement of those wrongfull smarts,	VI. vii. 22. 3
The cruell worker of your kindly smarts,	H.L. 32
Smear. The oney madding kiddes to smere,	S.C. Jul. 87
Smell. Of Sulphure now did breathe corrupted smel.	Bel. ² ix. 14
My Sinamon smell too much annoieth:	S.C. F. 136

Smell—Continued.

I hate to smell, no sweet on earth is left;	D. 418
breathed ever forth a filthie banefull smell.	I. viii. 39. 9
nether darknesse fowle, . . . Nor noyous smell,	I. viii. 40. 2
that same third Fort, that is the Smell,	II. xi. 11. 1
breathed forth sweet spirit and holesom smell:	II. xii. 51. 9
searse an hound by smell Can follow out	V. ix. 6. 7
sweete flowres that far did smell	VI. x. 14. 7
might delight the smell, or please the view,	VII. vii. 10. 5
Her lips did smell lyke unto Gillyflowers;	Am. lxiv. 5
flowers doe give most odorous smell;	Am. lxiv. 13
Smelled. See Smelt.	
Of nothing now but noyous sulphure smeld.	Bel. ² xi. 14
her sovre breath abhominably smeld;	I. viii. 47. 5
Smelling. See Rank-smelling.	
To gather May bns-kets and smelling breere:	S.C. May 10
with painted blossomes drest And smelling sweete,	II. vi. 12. 8
Smells. Did breath out bounteous smels,	II. v. 29. 9
throwe her sweete smels al arownd.	II. vi. 12. 9
Smelt. See Smelled.	
I smelt a gardin of sweet flowres,	Am. lxiv. 2
Smere. See Smear.	
Smile. at her owne felicitie did smile.	Van. ix. 8
match with that sweet smite and chearfull brow,	D. 306
His ruddy lips did smyle,	II. i. 41. 4
The litle babe . . . Gan smyle on them,	II. ii. 1. 6
Did smyle full smoothly at her weeltesse wofull stound.	III. ii. 26. 9
Therewith th' Enchaunter softly gan to smyle	III. iii. 17. 1
yet she did smile thereat.	III. vi. 15. 9
Thereat Diana gan to smile.	III. vi. 21. 1
Thereat Sir Satyrane gan smyle,	III. ix. 6. 6
Cupid selfe, it seeing, close did smyle	III. x. 5. 7
At which his vaine excuse they all gan smile,	IV. iv. 11. 1
seeming still to smile, Glauconome,	IV. xi. 60. 8
with Sardonian smyle Laughing on her,	IV. xi. 12. 6
they always smoothly seeme to smile,	VI. x. 24. 1
Her smile me drawes;	Am. xxi. 12
Sweet Smile! the daughter of the Queene of Love,	Am. xxxix. 1
Her eyes looke lovely, and upon them smyle;	Am. xlvii. 10
let faire Venus, . . . upon you smile,	Proth. 97
Whose smile, they say, hath vertue to remove	Proth. 98
Smiled. all the heavens on lower creatures smilde,	Mui. 53
Thereat Sir Guyon smylde;	II. v. 18. 1
Therewith she sweetly smyld.	II. vi. 36. 1
smiled at his pryde.	III. xi. 32. 9
She always smyld,	III. xii. 13. 6
Smiles. deekt with smyles that all sad humors chased,	IV. x. 50. 8
Sometime with witching smyles;	IV. x. 57. 3
The charming smiles, that rob sence	Am. xvii. 10
Mark when she smiles with amiable cheare,	Am. xl. 1
with flattring smyles weake harts doth guyde	Am. xlvi. 5
cloud of pryde . . . with smiles she drives away.	Am. lxxxi. 8
her smiles, with which their soules they feede,	H.B. 248
Smiling. her faire eyes, sweet smyling in delight,	II. xii. 78. 6
sides empurpled were with smyling red;	III. vii. 17. 2
thy sweete smyling mother from above,	IV. Pr. 6. 7
Artegall close smyling joy'd in secret hart.	IV. vi. 32. 9
with thy smyling looke doest pacifie The raging seas,	IV. x. 44. 4
To whom God Neptune, softly smyting, thus:	IV. xii. 30. 1
and brode displays his smyling hew.	VI. ii. 35. 9
Now smyling smoothly, like to sommers day,	VI. vi. 42. 7
Trust not the treason of those smyling lookes,	Am. xlvi. 1
his mother closely smyting	Epig. iv. 11
Smirk. yond Bullocke . . . So smirke, so smoothe,	S.C. F. 72
Smit. See Smitten, Smot, Smote.	
upon his crest With rigor so outrageous he smitt,	I. ii. 18. 7
ever at Pyrochles when he smitt,	II. viii. 43. 1
When first her tender hart was with his beautie smit.	III. i. 34. 9
blinded God, which hath ye blindly smit,	III. ii. 36. 8
with great ruth and terrour she was smit,	III. xi. 12. 8
all were with amazement smit,	IV. i. 14. 2
being doubly smitten likewise douhly smit.	IV. ix. 29. 9
He ment the thiefe there deadly to have smit:	V. iii. 29. 8
on his head-peece him so fiercely smit,	V. iv. 39. 7
She her so rudely on the helmet smit	V. vi. 33. 7
quite smit off his arme	V. xi. 7. 9
he no word could speake, but smit his brest,	VI. xi. 28. 6
the harder she is smit With all the playnts	Am. xxxiii. 11
Smite. With hideous horror both together smight,	I. v. 8. 6
Upon his crested scalp so sore did smite,	I. xi. 35. 7
on him they freshly gan to smight.	II. ii. 23. 9
she raught him stones, wherewith to smite,	II. iv. 5. 6
With his bright blade did smite at him	II. v. 4. 2
thoher did upon his troncheon smyte,	II. viii. 38. 5
with their wicked wings them ofte did smight,	II. xii. 35. 8
Which two did yield before she did them smight.	III. i. 29. 6
the great Castle smite so sore withall,	III. iii. 49. 8
she againe him in the shield did smite	III. iv. 16. 1
so deadly smight Her dearest sonne,	III. iv. 44. 4
him he could not come to smite;	III. v. 19. 7
With burning charet wheelies it nigh to smite;	III. vii. 41. 7
With curtaxe used Diamond to smite,	IV. ii. 42. 7
with her rod did softly smite the raile,	IV. iii. 46. 2
him likewise he quickly downe did smight,	IV. iv. 21. 3
Oft making offer him to smite,	V. viii. 42. 2
their sharpe speares doe both together smite	V. x. 32. 2
reare His cruell hand to smite him mortally,	V. xi. 20. 3
did him smite with all his might and maine,	V. xii. 23. 6
such as sudden rage him lent to smite;	VI. iv. 4. 3
with his sword him on the head did smyte,	VI. vi. 30. 6

Smite—Continued.

- did him *smite* Full in the shield VI. vii. 8. 1
When they their tymbrels *smyte*, *Epith.* 134
- Smites**, at his foe with furious rigor *smites*, I. viii. 18. 5
who that *smites* it mars his joyous play, III. vii. 41. 8
- Smith**, the wicked carle, the maister *Smith*, IV. v. 44. 1
a *Smith* that . . . The stubborn mettall seeketh to subdew, V. v. 7. 6
The paynefull *smith*, with force of fervent heet, *Am.* xxxii. 1
- Smith's**, seard In *smithes* fire-spitting forge, II. vii. 3. 9
- Smitten**. See **Smit**, **Smot**.
Thereat he *smitten* was with great affright, II. xi. 39. 1
they *smitten* were With great amazement III. ix. 23. 1
being doubly *smitten* likewise doubly *smit*. IV. ix. 29. 9
- Smock**, in her snow-white *smocke*, with locks unbownd,
did her lilly *smock* with staines of vermeil steep, III. i. 63. 7
wrapt him in her *smock*: *Epig.* iv. 42
- Smoke**. She climbed up to heaven in the *smoke*. *Bel.*¹ ix. 8
in the *smocke* she unto heaven did stie. *Bel.*² xi. 8
Sike prayse is *smoke*, that sheddeth in the skye; *S.C.* O. 35
Is turrd to *smocke*, that doth to nothing fade; *Ti.* 123
Nought else but *smoke*, and fumeth soome away; *Col.* 720
Off fire is without *smoke*, I. i. 12. 4
With *smocke* and sulphur hiding all the place, I. v. 31. 5
smouldry cloud of duskish stincking *smoke*; I. vii. 13. 8
Till living moisture unto *smoke* do flow, I. ix. 8. 4
hide the *smoke* that did his fire display, I. ix. 16. 4
A cloud of smothering *smoke*, and sulphure scare, I. xi. 13. 7
all the ayre about with *smoke* and stench did fill. I. xi. 13. 9
With lowle entouldred *smocke* and flashing fire, I. xi. 40. 2
Enroll in duskish *smoke* and brimstone blew; I. xi. 44. 4
Enwrapt in coleblacke clouds and filthy *smoke*, I. xi. 44. 8
That vanisht into *smoke* and cloudes swift; I. xi. 54. 2
the last deadly *smoke* aloft did steeme, I. xii. 2. 4
puffed up with *smoke* of vanity, II. iii. 5. 3
The smouldring dust did rownd about him *smoke*, II. v. 3. 4
His face with *smoke* was tand, II. vii. 3. 6
fowle *smoke* and clouds more black then Jett. II. vii. 28. 9
long tonnell thence The *smoke* forth threw. II. ix. 29. 4
carries into *smocke* with rsge and horror great. II. xi. 32. 9
from like inward fire that outward *smoke* had steemd. III. i. 55. 9
As *smoke* and sulphure mingled with confused stryfe. III. ii. 32. 9
she did descry A litle *smoke*, III. vii. 5. 2
The inward *smoke*, that did before but steeme, III. viii. 26. 4
A flaming fire, ymixt with smouldry *smoke* III. xi. 21. 6
made the sparkleing waves to *smoke* agayne, III. xi. 41. 3
A direfull stench of *smoke* and sulphure mixt III. xii. 2. 5
Besmeard with *smoke* that nigh his eye-sight blent; IV. v. 34. 7
- Smoky**. As in the *smoky* forge it was compilde, III. vii. 30. 5
- Smook**. There forth issewd from under th' Altars *smooke* V. xi. 22. 4
- Smooth**. yond Bullocke . . . So smirke, so *smoothe*, *S.C.* F. 72
with *smooth* flattering Doo fawne on you, *Ti.* 200
well could file his tongue as *smooth* as glas. I. i. 35. 7
more *smooth* and fine, Then Jett or Marble II. ix. 24. 2
softly gan to smyle At her *smooth* speeches, III. iii. 17. 2
Drew the *smooth* charett of sad Cynoent; III. iv. 33. 2
With such *smooth* termes her error I abusd IV. viii. 60. 7
So *smooth* of tongue, and subtle in his tale, V. ix. 5. 6
made *smooth* fields now full of flowres? V. x. 23. 5
- Smoothest**. Of *smoothest* marble stone in order set, *Gn.* 663
- Smoothly**. Did smyle full *smoothly* III. ii. 26. 9
Now smyling *smoothly*, like to sommers day, VI. vi. 42. 7
they alwaies *smoothly* seeme to smile, VI. x. 24. 1
- Smoothness**. Ne Poole so small, that can his *smoothnesse* holde VII. vii. 20. 6
- Smit**. See **Smit**, **Smitten**, **Smot**.
He *smott* off his left arme, I. viii. 10. 6
With mortall steele him *smot* againe I. viii. 24. 2
smot againe with more outrageous might; I. xi. 25. 2
With sharpe intended sting so rude him *smott*, I. xi. 38. 2
He *smott* thereat with all his might and maine, I. xi. 43. 4
smott, and bitt, and kickt, and scratcht, and rent. II. iv. 6. 8
him so sore *smott* with his yron mace, II. xi. 34. 8
downe him *smot* ere well aware he ware; III. i. 28. 8
Til thou in open fielde adowne be *smott*: III. ii. 46. 5
with terrour and with aw So inly *smot*, III. vii. 13. 6
with their fauchins *smot*; V. vii. 29. 2
But at him flew, and with his speare him *smot*; VI. ii. 19. 8
- S mote**. See **Smit**, **Smot**.
Himselife *smote* with his beake, as in disdaine, *Pet.* v. 10
He *smote* his steed, *Ti.* 657
with her weapon dredd She *smote* the ground, *Mui.* 325
smote off quite his right leg by the knee, I. viii. 22. 4
He *smote* his courser in the trembling flank, II. ii. 6. 5
He *smote* so manly on his shoulder plate, II. v. 7. 6
he *smote* his haughty crest so hye, II. v. 12. 4
Smote him so hugely on his haughtie crest, II. viii. 33. 6
He *smote* the sea, which calmed was II. xii. 26. 7
Smote him so rudely on the Pannikell, III. v. 23. 5
sight, which *smote* Deepe indignation III. viii. 31. 3
So mightily she *smote* him, . . . He fell halfe dead: III. xii. 34. 1
with his axe him *smote* in evill hower, IV. iii. 20. 5
smote the other with so wondrous might, IV. iii. 30. 2
Shee *smote* them lightly with her powrefull wand. IV. iii. 48. 2
smote downe all that was betweene, IV. iv. 34. 2
Him at the first encounter downe be *smote*, IV. iv. 40. 6
smote him on his Umbriere So sore, IV. iv. 44. 3
to the ground she *smote* both horse and man; IV. vi. 10. 7
smote at him with all his might; IV. viii. 44. 6
He *smote* at him with all his might and maine, IV. viii. 45. 3
He *smote* it off, that tumbling on the strand V. i. 18. 5
smote at him with so importune might, V. xi. 11. 6

Smote—Continued.

- on the helmet *smote* him formerlie, VI. i. 38. 8
smote him on the knee that never yet was hent. VI. viii. 15. 9
- Smothering**. A cloud of *smothering* smoke, and sulphure seare, I. xi. 13. 7
- Smouldering**. Enroll in flames, and smouldring driment, I. viii. 9. 4
The *smouldring* dust did rownd about him smoke, II. v. 3. 4
- Smouldery**. *smouldry* cloud of duskish stincking smoke; I. vii. 13. 8
A flaming fire, ymixt with *smouldry* smoke III. xi. 21. 6
- Snaggy**. his stalking steps are stayde Upon a *snaggy* Oke, I. vii. 10. 7
- Snags**. with a staffe, all full of litle *snags*, II. xi. 23. 7
knottie *snags* were sharpened all afore, IV. vii. 7. 5
- Snalls**. some like *Snalles*, some did like spyders shew, II. xi. 13. 3
- Snake**. Shepheards devise she hateth as the *snake*, *S.C.* Ja. 65
were it faerie, feend, or *snake*, *S.C.* Mar. 76
The scalle backe of that most hideous *snake* *Gn.* 305
her he hated as the hissing *snake*, I. ii. 9. 8
in his bosome secretly there lay An hatefull *Snake*, I. iv. 31. 4
that renowned *Snake* Which great Alcides in Stremona slew, I. vii. 17. 1
creeping close, as *Snake* in hidden weedes, I. ix. 28. 8
Orion, flying fast from hissing *snake*, II. ii. 46. 2
as cold and dreary as a *snake*, II. xi. 22. 4
doth the charmed *Snake* in slomber lay. III. ii. 15. 6
as a *Snake*, still lurked in his wounded mynd. III. x. 55. 9
O hatefull hellish *Snake*! III. xi. 1. 1
Like a discoloured *Snake*, III. xi. 28. 8
a *Snake*, whom wearie winters teene Hath worne IV. iii. 23. 7
a *snake*, whose head and tail were fast combynd. IV. x. 40. 9
to a *snake* againe Have turn'd himselfe, V. ix. 19. 1
The other held a *snake* with venime fraught, V. xii. 30. 5
even that halfe-gnawen *snake*, V. xii. 39. 3
- Snakes**. Ten thousand *snakes* cralling about his hed *Gn.* 348
fiends of hell, Girt with long *snakes*, *Gn.* 626
some like to *Snakes*, II. xi. 10. 4
- Snaky**. He tooke Caduceus, his *snakie* wand, *Hab.* 1292
the Furies fell Theyr *snaky* heads doe combe, *Am.* lxxxv. 3
- Snaky-lock**. To *snaky-locke* Medusa to repayre, III. xi. 42. 8
- Snaky-paced**. Nor swelling strames of that God *snakie-paced*, *Ro.* xiii. 10
- Snaky-wreathed**. on her shoulder laid His *snaky-wreathed* Mace, VII. vi. 18. 2
- Snar**. Tygres, that did seeme to gren And *snar* at all VI. xii. 27. 7
- Snare**. whom he with guilefull *snare* Entrapped sew, I. iv. 47. 5
Cupids wanton *snare* As hell she hated; I. x. 30. 5
he, at first or last, was trapt in womens *snare*. V. v. 1. 9
in some *snare* or gin set close behind, Entrapped VII. iv. 48. 6
entangle in that golden *snare*; *Am.* xxxvii. 6
caught in cunning *snare* Of a deare foe, *Am.* lxxi. 5
- Snares**. wrapt his wings twaine In lymie *snares* *Mui.* 429
brought 'unwortheie wretchednesse Through envies *snares*, I. iii. 1. 4
To ketch him at a vantage in his *snares*. II. i. 4. 5
a discoloured *Snake*, whose hidden *snares*, III. xi. 28. 8
For freeing from their *snares* Irena thrall: V. xii. 37. 5
stealthes shal worke, and *snares* shal spread *Epith.* 361
- Snarled**. from her head ofte rente her *snarled* heare: III. xii. 17. 5
- Snatch**. To steale a *snatch* of amorous concept, II. v. 34. 6
To get a *snatch* when turned is his face. III. i. 22. 5
snatch, and byte, and rend, and tug, and teare; VI. xi. 17. 6
- Snatched**. A shaft in earnest *snatched*, *S.C.* Mar. 96
gafe Of victors glory from him *snatcht* away: I. iv. 39. 6
He *snatcht* the vele that hong her face before: I. vi. 4. 7
Out of his hand she *snatcht* the cursed knife, I. ix. 52. 4
Snatcht up both horse and man, I. xi. 18. 9
with his cruell clawes he *snatcht* the wood, I. xi. 22. 2
the cruell steel He lightly *snatcht*, II. i. 43. 2
Had he so doen, he had him *snatcht* away, II. vii. 34. 5
That vertuous steele he rudely *snatcht* away, II. viii. 22. 6
Snatcht first the one, and then the other Jade, II. xi. 31. 2
The same he *snatcht*, and with exceeding sway II. xi. 36. 1
Twixt his two mighty armes hitu up he *snatcht*, II. xi. 42. 1
Trojane boy so fayre He *snatcht* from Ida hill, III. xi. 34. 5
In Satyres shape Antiopa he *snatcht*; III. xi. 35. 1
Had unawares her *snatched* up from ground: IV. vii. 4. 6
This ugly creature in his armes her *snatcht*, IV. vii. 8. 1
lightly *snatcht* him up and with me bore away. IV. viii. 61. 9
- Snatches**. To filch away sweet *snatches* of delight, *Epith.* 362
- Snatheth**. *snatheth* quite away One of the litle yonglings *Mui.* 406
The Sarazin, . . . *Snatheth* his sword, I. ii. 17. 2
- Snatching**. *snatching* his bright sword began to close With her III. i. 9. 3
snatching from her hand halfe angrily The belt IV. v. 19. 8
snatching forth his direfull deadly blade IV. vi. 12. 2
with furious bit *Snatching* at every thing V. viii. 49. 4
snatching her soone up, ere well she knew, V. ix. 14. 4
snatching neare his syde His trustie sword, VI. vi. 25. 3
- Snebbe**. See **Snlb**.
Snlb. to scold And *snebbe* the good Oake, *S.C.* F. 126
list at will them to revile or *snb*: *Hab.* 372
- Snort**. His seahorses did seeme to *snort* amayne, III. xi. 41. 1
They snuf, they *snort*, they bounce, they rage, V. ii. 15. 6
- Snow**. As *snowe* and golde together had been wrought: *Pet.* vi. 6
In raine, or *snowe*, or haile, he forth is hord; *Ro.* xx. 8
I saw a Bull as white as driven *snowe*, *Van.* ii. 2
heaped *snowe* burnd bim so sore, *S.C.* F. 233
a lowly Asse more white then *snow*, I. i. 4. 2
An old old man, with beard as white as *snow*, I. viii. 30. 2
it is chaste and pure as purest *snow*, II. ii. 9. 7
Their fluttring arrowes, thicke as flakes of *snow*, II. xi. 18. 2
on a Palfrey rydes more white then *snow*, III. v. 5. 6
Yet still he wasted, as the *snow* congeald III. v. 49. 5
purest *snow* in massy mould congeald, III. viii. 6. 2
Rayne, haile, and *snowe* do pay them sad penance, VII. vii. 23. 7
The pure *snow*, with goodly vermill stayne *Epith.* 227
The *snow*, . . . Did never whiter shew, *Proth.* 40

Snow-white. in her *snow-white* smocke, with locks unbownd, . . . III. i. 63. 7
Snowy. There stood a *snowie* Swan of heavenly hiew, . . . T. 590
 to her *snowy* Palfrey got agayne, . . . I. iii. 8. 8
 With *snowy* lockes adowne his sholders shed; . . . I. x. 48. 2
 his sharpe sword Against her *snowy* brest . . . II. i. 11. 7
 forelay Athwart her *snowy* hrest, . . . II. iii. 29. 6
 His *snowy* front, curled with golden heares, . . . II. viii. 5. 5
 The hasfull blood her *snowy* cheekes did dye, . . . II. ix. 41. 4
 otherwhere the *snowy* substance sprent With vermell, . . . II. xii. 45. 5
 their *snowy* limbes, as through a vele, . . . II. xii. 64. 6
 Her *snowy* brest was bare . . . II. xii. 78. 1
 staynes his *snowy* skin with hatefull hew: . . . III. i. 38. 6
 did purely shyne Upon her *snowy* cheekes; . . . III. vii. 9. 4
 The Witch creates a *snowy* Lady . . . III. viii. Arg.
 marke her *snowy* skin. . . III. viii. 24. 9
 Then was he turnd into a *snowy* Swau, . . . III. xi. 32. 1
 dyde . . . red her skin all *snowy* cleene, . . . III. xii. 20. 9
 Unwares it strooke into her *snowie* chest, . . . III. xii. 33. 4
 from Braggadocchio whilome ret The *snowy* Florimell, . . . IV. ii. 4. 7
 It was to weete that *snowy* Florimell, . . . IV. iv. 8. 1
 that *snowy* Mayd Was in the middest plast . . . IV. v. 26. 1
 the love of that same *snowy* maid, . . . IV. ix. 24. 2
 In that late Turney for the *snowy* maide; . . . IV. ix. 28. 7
 Psamathe for her brode *snowy* brests; . . . IV. xi. 51. 5
 met Upon the way with that his *snowy* Dame: . . . V. iii. 10. 4
 Then forth he brought his *snowy* Florimele, . . . V. iii. 17. 1
 He gazed still upon that *snowy* mayd; . . . V. iii. 18. 7
 Then did he set her by that *snowy* one, . . . V. iii. 24. 1
 Her *snowy* substance melted as with heat, . . . V. iii. 24. 7
 all her garments from her *snowy* hrest, . . . VI. i. 17. 7
 rends her golden lockes, and *snowy* brests embrew. . . VI. iii. 40. 9
 having her *snowy* brest As yet not laced, . . . VI. xii. 15. 2
snowy browes, like budded Bellamoures; . . . Am. lxi. 7
 Her *snowie* necke lyke to a marble towre; . . . Epith. 177
 in her *snowy* bosome boldly lay . . . H.L. 289
 Their *snowie* Foreheads therewithall they crownd, . . . Proth. 86
Snowy-necked. *snowy* neckd Doris, and milkewhite Galathaea: IV. xi. 49. 9
Snubs. club . . . All armd with ragged *snubbes* . . . I. viii. 7. 4
Snuif. They *snuif*, they snort, they bonnee, they rage, . . . V. ii. 15. 6
So (*partial list*). See **How-so, If so be, Whatso, Whatsoever,**
Whenso, Wherso, Wheresoever, Whomso, Whoso,
Whosoever.
 seing hir striken . . . With *so* great noyse I start . . . Bel. 1 xi. 14
 So I, that know this worlds inconstancies, . . . Bel. i. 12
 Sith that mine eyes have scene so faire a sight . . . Bel. iv. 13
 so in their cruell race they pincht . . . Pet. i. 8
 sudden storme did so turmoyle the aire, . . . Pet. ii. 7
 woven *so* they were, As snowe and golde . . . Pet. vi. 5
 To see such pleasures gon so suddenly. . . Pet. 2 iv. 14
 sowne in the sacred sand; *So* this . . . Ro. x. 5
 So did that haughtie bird, . . . Ro. xii. 9
 So long as Joves great Bird did make his flight, . . . Ro. xvii. 1
 So, when the compast course . . . is ronne, . . . Ro. xxii. 9
 Sith that *so* small so mightie can constraine? . . . Van. iii. 14
 'All *so* my lustfull leafe is drye and sere, . . . S.C. Ja. 37
 Thomalin, why sytten we *soe*, . . . S.C. Mar. 1
 What fallen the flocke, *so* they han the feece, . . . S.C. May 49
 How shoulde shepherdes live, if not *so*? . . . S.C. May 148
 if foxes bene *so* crafty as *so*, . . . S.C. May 312
 Forsake the soyle that *so* doth thee bewitch: . . . S.C. Jun. 18
 Of heaven to demen *so*; . . . S.C. Jul. 94
 That als we mought doe *soe*. . . S.C. Jul. 120
 So hath theyr god them hlist; . . . S.C. Jul. 174
 sitting *so* with bared scalpe, . . . S.C. Jul. 221
 so there is, but all of miserye: . . . S.C. S. 29
 sicker, *so* it is, as the bright starre Seemeth . . . S.C. S. 76
 So high to sore and make *so* large a flight; . . . S.C. O. 86
 *All *so* my age . . . To thinges of ryper reason . . . S.C. D. 75
 So nowe he stormes . . . So now his . . . S.C. D. 131, 132
 So well as I her words remember may. . . Hub. 42
 Ne was it *so* by institution Ordained. . . Hub. 144
 they which call them *so* more beggers bee; . . . Hub. 162
so will wander free Where *so* us listeth, . . . Hub. 168
 Nath'les perhaps ye thinges may handle *soe*, . . . Hub. 641
 So that it seemeth I was made to raigne, . . . Hub. 1031
 So that it wholly springeth from my wit . . . Hub. 1037
so he got it, little did he pas. . . Hub. 1150
 So much as they were able well to beare, . . . Hub. 1157
 'Soft, Gooddie Sheepe! . . . not *soe*: . . . Hub. 1213
 So shall succeeding ages have no light . . . T.M. 103
 So is the man that wants intendment. . . T.M. 144
 seeing her doo *soe*, . . . T.M. 297
 My Daphne hence departing bad me *so*; . . . D. 454
 'Ah! nay (said Colin) neither *so*, nor *so*: . . . Col. 376
 So Ennius . . . So Maro . . . So you, great Lord, . . . Ded. Son. i. 7, 8, 9
 sith thou maist not *so*, give leave a while . . . Ded. Son. xii. 9
 on whom while *so* he gazd, . . . I. i. 26. 3
 So lively and *so* like in all mens sight, . . . I. i. 45. 4
 So, slyding softly forth, . . . I. i. 54. 9
 knighthood I *so* much should shame, . . . I. iii. 28. 3
 sooth to say, why I left you *so* long, . . . I. iii. 29. 1
 He left him lying *so*, . . . I. iii. 39. 9
 Amased stands, her selfe *so* mockt to see . . . I. iii. 40. 2
 would not leave her *so*, . . . I. iii. 44. 6
 Called Fidess', and *so* supposed to be, . . . I. iv. 2. 4
 pittie, that *so* faire a mould Did on *so* weake foundation . . . I. iv. 5. 3, 4
 Such endlesse riches, and *so* sumptuous shew; . . . I. iv. 7. 5
 mind in meat and drinke was drowned *so*, . . . I. iv. 23. 4
 So, having solaced themselves a space . . . I. iv. 38. 1
 And souce *so* sore that they the heavens affray; . . . I. v. 8. 7

So—Continued.

The wise Southsayer, seeing *so* sad sight, . . . I. v. 8. 8
 Her abhorred face, *so* filthy and *so* fowle. . . I. v. 30. 9
 'Not *so*, (quoth she) 'but, sith that . . . I. v. 43. 1
so fearless, and *so* fell he grew, . . . I. v. 25. 1
 gentle Dame, *so* hurtlesse and *so* trow: . . . I. vi. 31. 7
 What man *so* wise, what earthly witt *so* ware, . . . I. vii. 1. 1
 hart, *so* plungd . . . And heaped with *so* huge misfortunes . . . I. vii. 39. 2, 3
 'Right *so*, (quoth he) . . . I. vii. 41. 3
 No gate *so* strong, no locke *so* firme . . . I. viii. 4. 8
 sad earth, wounded with *so* sore assay, . . . I. viii. 8. 7
 With mortall steele him smot againe *so* sore, . . . I. viii. 24. 2
 well begonne, end all *so* well, I pray! . . . I. viii. 28. 4
 So fayre a creature yet saw never sunny day. . . I. ix. 13. 9
 her increase *so* evermore! . . . I. x. 16. 9
 So in short space they did to health restore, . . . I. x. 27. 8
 besonght, to be *so* good As . . . to schoole her knight, . . . I. x. 32. 5
 as the tree does fall, *so* lyes it ever low. . . I. x. 41. 9
 shall I soone, . . . 'so God me grace, . . . I. x. 64. 1
 sore amoved with *so* puissaunt push, . . . I. xi. 16. 6
 So far as Ewghen bow a shaft may send, . . . I. xi. 19. 2
 With which he stroke *so* furious and *so* fell, . . . I. xi. 24. 2
 So downe he fell, . . . I. xi. 54. 1, 3, 5, 9
 shall finde friends, if need requireth *soe*. . . I. xii. 28. 8
 spoyle her dainty corps, *so* faire and sheene, . . . I. ii. 10. 5
 So God ye speed and send you good successe, . . . I. ii. 25. 6
 'Him *so* I songht; and *so* at last I fownd, . . . I. ii. 54. 1
 For all *so* great shame after death . . . I. ii. 59. 8
 So both agree their bodies to engrave: . . . I. ii. 60. 1
 some were *so* from their source indewd . . . I. ii. 6. 1
 So double was his paines, *so* double be his praise. . . I. ii. 25. 9
 beames . . . So passing persant, and *so* wondrous bright, . . . I. iii. 23. 4
 Was he abashed now, not fighting *so*; . . . I. iv. 8. 5
 'Not *so*, O Guyon! never thinke that *so* . . . I. iv. 10. 2
 So easie is 't appease the stormy winde . . . I. vi. 8. 8
 thunder light Does scorch not halfe *so* sore, . . . I. vi. 50. 8
 ghoste In flaming Phlegeton does not *so* felly roste.' . . . I. vi. 50. 9
 so fond and indiscreet So evill thing to seeke . . . I. vii. 14. 7, 8
 him seeing labour *so* in vaine, . . . I. vii. 59. 1
 was the force *so* furious and *so* fell, . . . I. vii. 31. 1
 'Not *so* 't Arabian Myrrhe . . . Nor *so* did Biblis . . . III. ii. 41. 1, 2
 Not *so*; for what the Fates do once decree, . . . IV. ii. 51. 8
 living thus a wretch, and loving *so*, . . . IV. ix. 39. 8
 So all that ever yet I have endured . . . IV. x. 2. 6
 (so young mens thoughts are bold) . . . IV. x. 4. 6
 Loose *so* immortal glory, and *so* endlesse gaines. . . IV. xi. 22. 9
 So ever loose, *so* ever happy be! . . . IV. xii. 11. 5
 Such as behind their backs (*so* backward bred) . . . V. Pr. 2. 6
 'His name is high Poliente, rightly *so*, . . . V. ii. 7. 1
 whether it be *so* or no, I can not say. . . V. iv. 13. 9
 whether it indeede be *so* or no, . . . V. iv. 14. 1
 Even *so* did Radigund with hootlesse paine . . . V. v. 15. 8
 making all her Knights and pople to doe *so*. . . V. viii. 20. 9
 When *so* she lagged, as she needs mote *so* . . . VI. ii. 10. 6
 Ne cared as a coward *so* to be condemned . . . VI. iii. 36. 9
 'So is my Lord now seiz'd of all the land, . . . VI. iv. 30. 1
 glooming sadly, *so* to cloke her matter; . . . VI. v. 42. 8
 what the matter was that mov'd her *so*? . . . VI. xii. 17. 4
 Made him *so* frolicke and *so* full of inst: . . . VII. vii. 39. 5
 So nothing heere long standeth in one stay: . . . VII. vii. 47. 7
 were they *so*, as ye them faire to be, . . . VII. vii. 49. 6
 So that 'as changefull as the Moore' men use to say. . . VII. vii. 50. 9
 So many turning cranks these have, *so* many crookes. . . VII. vii. 52. 9
 So sundry wayes and fashions as clerkes faire, . . . VII. vii. 55. 2
 Do worke their owne perfection *so* by fate: . . . VII. vii. 58. 7
 So was the Titanesse put downe and whist, . . . VII. vii. 59. 6
 state of life *so* tickle, And love of things *so* vaine . . . VII. viii. 1. 6, 7
 flouring pride, *so* fading and *so* fickle, . . . VII. viii. 1. 8
 So, when I thinke to end . . . Am. xxiii. 9
 So every sweet with soure is tempred still, . . . Am. xxvi. 9
 her cold *so* great I hart dissolv'd through my *so* hot desyre, . . . Am. xxx. 2. 3
 so *so* hard a hart Given *so* goodly giftes . . . Am. xxxi. 1. 2
 so plenty makes me poore. . . Am. xxxv. 8
 So my storme-beaten hart likewise is cheared . . . Am. xli. 13
 if her nature and her wil be *so*, . . . Am. xli. 5
 beleeve me there is more then *so*, . . . H.B. 85
 Th' Almighty, seeing their *so* bold assay, . . . H.H.L. 85
 So that next off-spring of the Makers love, . . . H.H.L. 92
 So, taking flesh of sacred virgins wombe, . . . H.H.L. 146
 that deare Lord with *so* entyre affection, . . . H.H.L. 157
 What hart can feele least touch of *so* sore launch, . . . H.H.L. 162
 Of the soare falcon *so* I learne to fly, . . . H.H.B. 26
so still more cleare And faire it growes, . . . H.H.B. 45
 So those likewise doe by degrees redound, . . . H.H.B. 75
Soak. T' abate all spasme, and *soke* the swelling bruze; . . . III. v. 33. 7
So and so. didst thou . . . *so* and *so* to noble Britomart: . . . IV. vi. 2. 2
Soar. whose high top above the starrs did *sore*, . . . Ro. iv. 1
 So high to *sore* and make *so* large a flight; . . . S.C. O. 86
 fluttering round about them still does *sore*: . . . Gn. 406
 sad horror with grim hew Did alwaies *sore*, . . . II. vii. 23. 2
 far above thy forces pitch to *sore*; . . . V. ii. 34. 4
Soared. An Eagle *sored* hie, . . . S.C. Jul. 222
 all the champain o're he *soared* light; . . . Mu. 149
 With his broad sayles, about him *soared* round; . . . I. xi. 18. 7
Soar-falcon. Of the *soare* falcon *so* I learne to fly, . . . H.H.B. 26
Soaring. See **High-soaring.**
 For dread of *soring* hanke her selfe hath hid, . . . II. iii. 36. 2
 The *soring* clouds into sad showres ymoltd; . . . III. xi. 25. 8
 Twice was he scene in *soaring* Eagles shape, . . . III. xi. 34. 1
Soring through his wide Empire of the aire . . . V. iv. 42. 2

Soaring—Continued.

- in their tops the *soaring* hauke did towre, VI. x. 6. 8
So as. *So* as thou can many things relate; S.C. S. 23
So as I can I wil thee comfort; S.C. S. 255
So as the Heavens did quake his verse to here. S.C. O. 60
so as I ne wotte Whether rejoyce or weepe S.C. N. 204
So as their begging now them failed quyte, *Hub.* 347
Yet so as him their terrour more adorne. *Mui.* 88
So as he rag'd emongst that beastly rout, *As.* 115
so as I found, to tell *Col.* 683
like *so* as the rest, he prayd III. ix. 12. 5
full of guests . . . *So* as he was not let to enter III. ix. 13. 5
To doe her service *so* as I am bond: V. ii. 4. 4
So as ere long he had that knightes wound Recured well, VI. iv. 16. 6
right *so* as Coridon had taught: VI. xi. 41. 7
Sob. with most painefull pangs to sigh and *sob*, III. xi. 8. 8
Sobbed. He sigh'd, he *sobd*, he swoand, III. x. 7. 4
Sobbing. Supplide her *sobbing* breaches with sad complemt. III. iv. 35. 9
one close by her side Sighing and *sobbing* sore, IV. vii. 10. 2
So be. See **If so be.**
So be you goodlhead doe not disdayne S.C. May 270
(*so be* thou deigne to heare Rude ditties, S.C. D. 13
So be, O Queene! you equall favour shoue? I. iv. 42. 7
'That shall I you recount, . . . *So be* ye pleas'd III. vii. 53. 5
Sober. There thou must walke in *sober* gravittee, *Hub.* 496
Sober he seemde, and very sagely sad, I. i. 29. 5
Venus never had *so sober* mood: I. vi. 16. 7
With *sober* gladnesse and myld modestie; I. vii. 26. 5
The eldest two, most *sober*, chast, and wise, I. x. 4. 5
sober lookes her wisedome well descryde: I. x. 34. 3
A noble crew . . . Of sage and *sober* peres, I. xii. 5. 5
sayd that royall Pere in *sober* wise; I. xii. 17. 1
forth proceeding with sad *sober* cheare, I. xii. 21. 4
With *sober* countenance thus to him sayd: I. xii. 33. 3
He seemd to be a sage and *sober* syre; II. i. 7. 7
Therewith amoved from his *sober* mood, II. i. 12. 1
A *sober* sad and comely courteous Dame; II. ii. 14. 5
hearken to the *sober* speaches which she spoke. II. ii. 28. 9
With *sober* grace and goodly carriage: II. ii. 38. 2
sober Guyon, hearing him so rayle, II. vi. 40. 2
in which Doth *sober* Alma dwell, II. ix. Arg.
Whiles it is kept in *sober* government; II. ix. 1. 4
in demeanure *sober*, and in counsell sage. II. ix. 27. 9
It selfe doth offer to his *sober* eye, II. xii. 58. 2
With *sober* words, that sufferaunce desired, IV. i. 54. 4
Few men, but such as *sober* are and sage, IV. iii. 43. 7
seem'd to be of very *sober* mood, IV. x. 31. 4
next to her sate *sober* Modestie, IV. x. 51. 1
The *sober* mother seeing such her mood, VI. xii. 17. 1
Sobriety. With wholesome reede of sad *sobriety*, VI. vi. 5. 7
Sobs. To falling rivers sound thus tun'd her *sobs*. *Del.* 2. 4
here no tunes, save *sobs* and grones, shall ring. D. 14
With sighes, and *sobs*, and plaints, and piteous grieie, III. i. 53. 2
Sock. with Comick *sock* to beautifie The painted Theaters, T.M. 176
Sockets. set in silver *sockets* bright, II. ix. 46. 6
silver *sockets*, shynig like the skyes, III. viii. 7. 2
Socrates. th' unjust Atheniens made to dy Wise *Socrates*; II. vi. 52. 7
Sod. upon his lips to laie The sacred *sod*, *Ti.* 196
Sodain. -ly. See **Sudden.** -ly.
Sods. To dig up *sods* out of the flowrie grasse, *Gn.* 654
A little cottage . . . wald with *sods* around; III. vii. 6. 3
Soft. rest, *soft* sliding downe From heavens hight *Bel.* 2 i. 1
a noyse alluring sleepe *soft* trembled. *Bel.* 2 xii. 7
the *soft* sounding of the waters fall: *Pet.* 2 iv. 7
leave to live hard, and learne to ligge *soft*: S.C. May 125
(thou sacred childe) come sliding *soft*, *Gn.* 37
my *soft* Muse, as for her power more meete, *Gn.* 51
on the *soft* greene grasse feeding their fills, *Gn.* 78
some *soft* Willow, or new grown stud; *Gn.* 84
On the *soft* grasse his limbs doth off display, *Gn.* 108
doo thou haunt the *soft* downe-rolling river, *Gn.* 636
'Soft, Gooddie Sheepe! (then said the Foxe) *Hub.* 1213
He *soft* arrived on the grassie plaine, *Hub.* 1263
To romble gently downe with murmur *soft*, T.M. 26
Doo mone my miserie with silence *soft*: T.M. 292
in the lap of *soft* delight Beene long time luld, T.M. 301
haire as *soft* as silke, *Ti.* 563
two such fannes, so silken *soft* *Mui.* 107
In skillfull knitting of *soft* silken twyne, *Mui.* 362
He sigh'd *soft*, and inly deepe did grone, D. 48
The whiles *soft* death away her spirit bent, D. 258
Out of his lips like lilies pale and *soft*: *As.* 166
In loves *soft* laies and looser thoughts delight. *Col.* 423
more to lulle him in his slumber *soft*. I. i. 41. 1
As one thou in a dreame, . . . He mumbled *soft*, I. i. 42. 9
yeelding *soft*, in that she nought gainsaid, I. ii. 27. 7
Then, sighing *soft*; 'I learne that lile sweet I. iv. 46. 3
Thence turning backe in silence *soft* they stole, I. v. 31. 1
soft withdrew His weapon huge, I. viii. 19. 7
Who answerd him full *soft*, I. viii. 32. 5
slombring *soft* my hart did steale away, I. ix. 13. 6
slyding *soft*, as downe to sleepe her layd, II. i. 56. 3
soft himselfe inclyning on his knee II. ii. 3. 1
algates mote he *soft* himselfe appease, II. ii. 12. 2
To lull him *soft* asleepe that by it lay: II. v. 30. 4
did *soft* embrew The sugred licour II. v. 33. 5
Into a shady dale she *soft* him led, II. vi. 14. 3
turning *soft* aside, II. ix. 39. 6
the rolling sea, resounding *soft*, II. xii. 33. 1
Th' Angelicall *soft* trembling voyces II. xii. 71. 3

Soft—Continued.

- Now *soft*, now loud, unto the wind did call; II. xii. 71. 8
Wherewith she sigh'd *soft*, as if his case she rewd. II. xii. 73. 9
Whose sleepe head she in her lap did *soft* dispose. II. xii. 76. 9
her *soft* arme lay underneath his hed, III. i. 36. 3
With her *soft* garment wipes away the gore III. i. 38. 5
panting *soft*, and trembling every joynt, III. i. 60. 1
with her *soft* hand She softly felt III. i. 60. 6
lightly rased her *soft* silken skin, III. i. 65. 7
Her alablaster brest she *soft* did kis, III. ii. 42. 7
had no powre in his *soft* flesh to bite. III. v. 19. 5
Full of *soft* passion and unwonted smart: III. v. 30. 8
therewithall She sigh'd *soft*, III. vii. 9. 5
with *soft* sighes and lovely semblaunces III. vii. 16. 6
soft knocking entrance he desyrd. III. ix. 10. 1
sighing *soft* awhile, III. ix. 39. 1
he backe retrayed *soft* away, III. xii. 4. 7
himselfe he *soft* withdrew Out of the field, IV. iv. 25. 1
A Knight *soft* ryding towards them they spyde, IV. vi. 9. 2
her enhaunced hand she downe can *soft* withdraw. IV. vi. 26. 9
Some litle whispering, and *soft* groning sound. IV. vii. 33. 4
handling *soft* the hurts which she did get; IV. vii. 35. 7
sufferaunce *soft*, which rigour can abate, IV. viii. 1. 7
still from her escaping *soft* away: IV. viii. 11. 5
With easie steps so *soft* as foot could stryde, IV. viii. 37. 2
solace in *soft* pleasure Those weaker Ladies IV. ix. 12. 7
the river rolling still With murmure *soft*, IV. x. 15. 9
all the Priests were damzels in *soft* linnen dight. IV. x. 38. 9
I with murmure *soft*, IV. x. 48. 1
Soft Silence, and submisse Obedience, IV. x. 51. 6
Yar, *soft* washing Norwiche wall, IV. xi. 33. 6
Soft Spio, sweete Endore, Sao sad, IV. xi. 48. 8
toucht with *soft* remorse and pitty rare; IV. xii. 12. 6
afterwards she gan him *soft* to shrive, IV. xii. 26. 5
Now walking *soft*, now sitting still upright, V. v. 26. 3
with *soft* delight Of sencelesse sleepe V. vii. 12. 5
on his steede her did sustaine . . . *soft* footing her beside; VI. iii. 23. 6
a *soft* murmure and confused sound VI. iv. 11. 7
From his *soft* eyes the teares he wypt away, VI. iv. 23. 4
Being now *soft* and fit them to embrace; VI. iv. 35. 7
none of them in his *soft* flesh did hite; VI. v. 18. 7
shedding few *soft* teares from tender eyne, VI. v. 24. 3
soft dismounting, like a weary lode, VI. vi. 19. 4
With a wyld man *soft* footing by his syde; VI. vii. 6. 2
Possessed of sweete sleepe that luld him *soft* in swound. VI. vii. 18. 9
as ye *soft* and tender are by kynde, VI. viii. 2. 1
So be ye *soft* and tender ecke in mynde; VI. viii. 2. 3
Thought sure have pownded him to powder *soft*, VI. viii. 15. 3
For love in *soft* delight thereon to rest; VI. viii. 42. 3
Mongst these sterne stounds to mingle *soft* delights; VII. vi. 37. 4
on the *soft* And downy grasse her dainty limbes to lay VII. vi. 42. 3
Shall handle you, and hold in loves *soft* (sweete) bands, *Am.* i. 3
cannot all these flames, in which I fry, Her hart . . . *soft* a
whit; *Am.* xxxii. 6
The Ouzell shrills; the Ruddock warbles *soft*; *Epith.* 82
Soften. haughtie courage *soften*, IV. Pr. 5. 8
Yet cannot I, . . . *soften* her hard hart; *Am.* xviii. 6
Mote *soften* it and to his will allure: *Am.* li. 10
Softened. To you whose *softened* hearts it may empierce *As.* Pr. 9
My *softened* heart so sorely doth constraine, IV. i. 1. 7
whilst so thy *softened* spirit Is inly toucht, II.H.L. 253
Soft-feathered. safe committ to her *soft* feathered nest, III. i. 58. 7
Soft-footing. See **Footing**, **Soft**.
Soft-groaning. See **Groaning**, **Soft**.
Softly. in his throat him pricking *softly* under, *Van.* v. 9
I *softly* sayd, Alcyon! D. 63
So having said, away she *softly* past: D. 293
softly tread The tender grasse, D. 311
in their armes then *softly* did him reare: *As.* 146
Do pluck it *softly* for that shepherds sake. *As.* 198
hony . . . which doth *softly* trickle from the hive, *Col.* 597
slyding *softly* forth, she turnd as to her case. I. i. 54. 9
her plaint, which *softly* echoed, I. iii. 8. 2
softly gan enbalme on everie side: I. v. 17. 5
Her twyfold Teme, . . . Did *softly* swim away, I. v. 28. 6
His cruell wounds, . . . handle *softly*, I. v. 29. 8
Whome having *softly* disaraid of armes, I. v. 41. 4
Her daintie limbes full *softly* down did lay: I. ix. 13. 8
gan *softly* feel Her feeble pulse, II. i. 43. 3
The gentle knight her . . . *softly* did uphold: II. i. 46. 2
twixt the perles and rubins *softly* brake A silver sound, II. iii. 24. 8
there trickled *softly* downe A gentle streame, II. v. 30. 1
On a sweet bed of lillies *softly* laid, II. v. 32. 3
In her loose lap, it *softly* to sustayn, II. vi. 14. 7
Guyons senses *softly* tickled, II. xii. 33. 7
She *softly* felt if any member moov'd, III. i. 60. 7
By her side her selfe she *softly* layd, III. i. 61. 4
she sighing *softly* had no powre To speake III. ii. 5. 1
softly sunck into her molten hart: III. ii. 15. 2
Shee *softly* felt, and rubbed busily, III. ii. 34. 4
Therewith th' Enchaunter *softly* gan to smyle III. iii. 17. 1
sighing *softly* sore, and inly deepe, III. iv. 11. 1
Whiles on his broad rownd backe they *softly* slid, III. iv. 32. 2
let their temed fishes *softly* swim III. iv. 34. 3
They *softly* gan to search his griesly wovnd: III. iv. 40. 2
They *softly* wipt away the gelly blood III. iv. 40. 6
Upon great Neptunes necke they *softly* swim, III. iv. 42. 8
Few trickling teares she *softly* forth let fall, III. vii. 9. 2
Softly at last he gan his mother aske, III. vii. 14. 1
with his frory lips full *softly* kist, III. viii. 35. 2

Softly—Continued.

- The cruell Steele . . . Fell softly forth, III. xii. 38. 2
 Shee with her rod did softly smite the raile, IV. iii. 46. 2
 Which drawing softly forth out of the darke, IV. iv. 15. 4
 To lend an eare, and softly to relent, IV. vi. 41. 5
 softly askt againe What mister wight it was, IV. vii. 10. 4
 wiping the deawy wet Which softly stild, IV. vii. 35. 6
 with few drops thereof did softly dew, Her wounds, IV. viii. 20. 8
 forward softly paced, IV. viii. 34. 6
 next to him the Nene downe softly slid; IV. xi. 35. 7
 To whom God Neptune, softly smyling, thus: IV. xii. 30. 1
 A Knight that softly paced on the plaine, V. vi. 19. 4
 softly royne, when salvage cholera gan redound, V. ix. 33. 9
 Ryding a softly pace with portance sad, VI. vii. 6. 8
 softly whispering him, VI. vii. 22. 3
 flud His silver waves did softly tumble downe, VI. x. 7. 2
 he softly it unbound; VI. xii. 9. 5
 Shee long so held, and softly weeping sayd; VI. xii. 19. 7
 These, marching softly, thus in order went; VII. vii. 32. 1
 through the flood before did softly slyde VII. vii. 43. 4
 She wrapt him softly, Epig. iv. 43
 Come softly, and my feeble breast inspire H.L. 27
 did softly play A gentle spirit, Proth. 2
 Sweete Themmes! runne softly, till I end my Song, Proth. 18, 36
 two Swannes . . . Come softly swimming Proth. 38
 Sweete Themmes! runne softly, till I end my Song, Proth. 54, 72, 90
 Sweete Themmes! runne softly, till I end my Song, Proth. 108
 Sweete Themmes! run softly, till I end my Song, Proth. 126
 Sweete Themmes! runne softly, till I end my Song, Proth. 144, 162, 180
- Soft-rumbling.** *Soft rombling brookes, that gentle slomber*
 drew; IV. x. 24. 4
- Soft-sliding.** See *Sliding, Soft.*
- The morish Cole, and the soft sliding Breane, IV. xi. 29. 6
- Soft-trembling.** See *Soft, Trembling.*
- Soft-washing.** See *Soft, washing.*
- Soile.** thousand throbs in ber owne soyle; Bel. 2 vi. 13
 Were first enclosures but of salvage soyle; Ro. xviii. 2
 the soyle that so doth thee bewitch: S.C. Jvn. 18
 I thought the soyle would have made me rich, S.C. S. 78
 When Teucrican soyle with bloodie rivers swelde, Ga. 500
 Saffron, sought for in Cilician soyle; Ga. 671
 He fed his cubs with fat of all the soyle, Hub. 1151
 buidles so stronglie on so frayle a soyle, Ti. 513
 Her now I seek throughout this earthlie soyle, D. 167
 as he that perillous game In forreine soyle pursued As. 92
 back returnedst to this barreine soyle, Col. 656
 Of the wilde fruit which salvage soyl hath bred; Ded. Son. v. 2
 Such, therefore, as that wasted soyl doth yield, Ded. Son. v. 13
 In savage soyle, far from Parnasso Mount, Ded. Son. vii. 12
 Whose warlike prowess . . . shakt the Lusitanian soile. Ded. Son. xiv. 12
 'Now are we come unto my native soyle, I. xi. 2. 1
 From loathed soile he can him lightly reare, I. xi. 39. 3
 In that soile, where all good things did grow, I. xi. 47. 2
 Polluted this same gentle soyle long time; II. x. 9. 2
 Androgens, false to native soyle, II. x. 48. 6
 The sacred soile where all our perills grow. II. xii. 37. 8
 Far fro my native soyle, III. ii. 7. 8
 To this his native soyle thou backe shalt bring, III. iii. 27. 7
 a stranger king, from unknowne soyle Arriving, III. iii. 33. 3
 soyle, which did deforme their lively hew; III. vi. 17. 7
 It sited was in fruitfull soyle of old, III. vi. 31. 1
 Ruffled and fowly raid with filthy soyle, III. vii. 32. 2
 for . . . glories gaine, My native soile have lefte, III. ix. 37. 8
 Found it the fittest soyle for their abode, III. ix. 49. 5
 a Deare, that greedily embayes In the cool soile, III. xii. 44. or. 8
 Whiles neither lets the other touch the soyle, IV. iii. 16. 7
 As fresh as when it first was planted in the soyle, IV. iii. 29. 9
 Like warie Hynd within the weedie soyle, IV. x. 55. 8
 water all the English soile throughout: IV. xi. 30. 2
 upon the soyle Having her selfe in wretched wize abjected, V. ix. 9. 7
 Out of the pleasant soyle and cities glad, V. x. 18. 5
 left so in the loathely soyle, V. xi. 33. 9
 Into the sea he drove quite from that soyle, V. xi. 65. 4
 through many a soyle Had travelld still on foot, VI. viii. 47. 1
 Yet seem'd the soyle both fayre and fruitfull eft, VI. ix. 1. 5
 him enrich with bounty of the soyle: VII. vii. 38. 4
 Fayre soyle it seemes from far, Am. Ixiii. 7
 Then rouze thy selfe, O Earth! out of thy soyle, H.L.L. 218
 least thy might Soyle their fayre plumes Proth. 50
- Soiled.** soild with dust of the long dried way; I. vi. 35. 2
 upon the soiled gras The dead corse II. i. 41. 1
 made to spoile Themselves of soiled armes, II. ii. 33. 8
 all soild with blood and myre: II. iv. 16. 4
 all so soild that none could him descry: II. iv. 37. 7
 with blood, And soild with durtie gore, II. vi. 41. 7
 my soule was soild with fowle iniquity, II. vii. 62. 9
- Sojourn.** To make there lenger sojourn and abode; III. i. 1. 6
Sojourned. he there sojourned his woundes to heale; III. x. 5. 6
Sojourning. There Atin fownd Cymochles sojourning, II. v. 28. 1
Solace. shepherds wonted solace is extinct. S.C. N. 106
 meenes of gladsome solace to devise: Hub. 20
 where yong Clarion Was wont to solace him, Mut. 243
 Nor suffer solace to approach him nie, D. 548
 forth they marchen . . . To take the solace of the open aire, I. iv. 37. 2
 Unkindnesse past, they gan of solace treat, I. vii. 4. 1
 No solace could her Paramour intreat Her once to show, II. ii. 35. 5
 Making sweet solace to herselfe alone: II. vi. 3. 2
 Themselves did solace each one with his Dame, II. ix. 44. 5
 Where goodly solace was unto them made, IV. vi. 39. 6
 Did greatly solace his engrieved mind. IV. viii. 7. 4

Solace—Continued.

- solace in soft pleasure Those weaker Ladies IV. ix. 12. 7
 Delightfull bowres, to solace lovers trew; IV. x. 24. 7
 This day as I in solace sate hereby; V. i. 16. 6
 As if him selfe to solace he were faine: V. vi. 19. 5
 To solace with his Lady in delight: VI. iii. 20. 4
 Each gan his fellow solace and embrace VI. viii. 37. 4
 no thought of joy, . . . that may my solace breed; Am. lii. 10
 Doe ye to her of joy and solace sing, Epith. 35
- Solaced.** having solaced themselves a space . . . They backe
 returned I. iv. 38. 1
 Well solast in that Souldans late delight, V. ix. 3. 2
Solaceth. She solaceth with rules of Sapience T.M. 135
- Solacing.** her selfe now solacing With a new Lover, II. xii. 72. 2
- Sold.** Theyr Pan theyr sbeepe to them has sold, S.C. Jul. 179
 they ban sold thilk same long agoe, S.C. S. 95
 Justice he solde injustice for to buy, Hub. 1147
 unto bell him selfe for money sold: I. iv. 27. 7
 sold thy selfe to serve Duessa vild, I. ix. 46. 8
 they from hence were sold; II. vii. 54. 4
 were your will ber sold to entertaine, II. ix. 6. 5
 hath himselfe unto such service sold, III. ix. 8. 2
 she her love and bart bath wholly sold To him, III. x. 11. 2
 unto Venus services was sold. IV. x. 54. 5
 To whom the right hereof it selfe hath sold, IV. xi. 22. 7
 sought unrighteousnesse, and justice sold, V. ii. 26. 8
 Fic on the pelfe for which good name is sold, V. xi. 63. 6
 them kept in bondage hard, Or sold againe, VI. x. 43. 6
 to them for their most commodity Be sold, VI. xi. 10. 5
 sold for most advantage, VI. xi. 10. 9
 his love should not be sold; VI. xi. 14. 8
 with the rest ber sold before him theare, VI. xi. 15. 4
 how faire Pastorell should have bene sold To marchants, VI. xi. 30. 6
 after Wrong was lov'd, and Justice sold, VII. vii. 37. 8
- Soldan.** They slay the Soudan, V. viii. Arg.
 to worke avengement strong Uppon the Souldan selfe, V. viii. 24. 7
 sending to the Souldan in despite A bold defiance, V. viii. 27. 7
 the Souldan all with furie fraught, V. viii. 28. 1
 the proud Souldan . . . Sought onely slaughter V. viii. 30. 3
 So thought the Souldan, V. viii. 31. 5
 Ne could the Souldan them from flying stay V. viii. 38. 5
 So was this Souldan rapt and all to-rent, V. viii. 43. 8
 maintaine The Ladies part, and to the Souldan lout: V. viii. 50. 4
 Of that proud Souldan whom he earst did slay, V. viii. 51. 7
 after that he had foyled The cruell Souldan, V. ix. 2. 8
- Soldans.** with him convey Unto the Souldans court, V. viii. 25. 8
 led her to the Souldans right: V. viii. 26. 4
 Well solast in that Souldans late delight, V. ix. 3. 2
- Soldier.** the borne Souldier which Rhine running drinks: Ro. xxxi. 8
 Be you the Souldier, for you likest are Hub. 199
 To whom the Ape, 'I am a Souldiere, Hub. 246
 The souldier may not move from watchfull sted, I. ix. 41. 4
 made thee souldier of that Princesse bright, II. ix. 5. 3
- Soldier-like.** The Ape clad Souldierlike, Hub. 204
- Soldier's.** Nor ruthlesse spoyle of souldiers blood-desiring, Ro. xiii. 3
 since their souldiers pas no better spedd, Hub. 357
- Soldiers.** by the names of Souldiers us protect: Hub. 197
 turne the name of Souldiers to abuson, Hub. 220
- Sole.** one would weene that one sole Cities strength Ro. viii. 2
 Rome, living, was the worlds sole ornament, Ro. xxix. 13
 Rome, . . . dead, is now the worlds sole monument. Ro. xxix. 14
 My lifes sole blisse, Col. 47
 sole possession in so chaste a brest! Col. 555
 with brave deeds to her sole service vowed, As. 69
 that Emperesse, The worlds sole glory Ded. Son. xi. 4
 Of beauties Queene, the worlds sole wonderment, Ded. Son. xvii. 6
 The builder Oake, sole king of forrests all; I. i. 8. 8
 Borne the sole daughter of an Emperour, I. ii. 22. 7
 As seeming plast in sole felicity: IV. ii. 11. 4
 By his sole manhood and atchievement stout Dismay'd, IV. iv. 43. 2
 Well knowing her to be his deaths sole instrument, IV. vii. 29. 9
 kist the ground on which her sole did tread, IV. viii. 13. 2
 For whose sole libertie I love and life did stake, IV. viii. 60. 9
 none but to the seas sole Sovereaine, IV. xii. 30. 5
 Even from the sole of his foundation, V. ii. 28. 2
 ber sole victor left. V. vii. 34. 9
 recommended To Gods sole grace, VI. iv. 10. 8
 Her selfe sole left a second spoyle to bee VI. xi. 23. 3
 sole aspect he counts felicitye, H.L. 217
- Solein.** See *Sullen.*
- Solely.** Venus selfe doth soty couples sceame, Col. 801
 Seeing ber selfe all soty succourlesse, IV. ix. 18. 6
- Solemn.** of his cheere did seeme too soleinne sad; I. i. 2. 8
 in the wine a soleinne oth they bynd I. v. 4. 8
 There raignd a soleinne silence over all; I. viii. 29. 8
 people, as in soleinne feast, To him assembled I. xii. 4. 6
 At last bis soleinn silence thus he brake, I. xii. 29. 5
 soleinne feast proclaynd throughout the land, I. xii. 40. 2
 An yearly soleinne feast she wontes to hold, II. ii. 42. 6
 with soleinne oath and plighted hand Assurd, II. iv. 23. 8
 Still soleinne sad, or still disdainfull coy; II. vi. 37. 5
 As it some Gyled or soleinne Temple weare, II. vii. 43. 4
 somewhat sad and soleinne eke in sight, II. ix. 36. 8
 A soleinne Meane unto them measured; II. xii. 33. 4
 Sad, soleinne, sowre, and full of fancies fraile, III. ii. 27. 5
 soleinne silence over all that place: III. xii. 53. 7
 caus'd to be proclaim'd each where A soleinne feast, IV. ii. 26. 8
 a soleinne feast was there IV. xi. 8. 1
 joy likewise this soleinne day to see? IV. xi. 40. 5
 ador'd with soleinne feasts, V. Pr. 9. 8

Solemn—Continued.

<i>solemn feasts and giusts ordain'd therefore;</i>	V. iii. 2. 6
To celebrate the <i>solemn</i> bridall cheare	VII. vii. 12. 4
Solemnity. present at this great <i>solemnity</i> ;	IV. xi. 53. 5
Solemnize. Though spousd, yet wanting wedlocks <i>solemnize</i> ;	I. x. 4. 7
made great feast to <i>solemnize</i> that day;	I. xi. 38. 2
With sacred rites hast taught to <i>solemnize</i> ;	<i>Epith.</i> 393
Solemnized. through the wyde worlde soone were <i>solemniz'd</i> ;	III. ii. 18. 9
when her bridale ebeare Should be <i>solemniz'd</i> ;	V. ii. 3. 8
Solemnly. By which he lyes entomb'd <i>solemnly</i> .	II. x. 46. 7
Solemn-sad. See Sad, Solemn.	
Soles. ceasest not thy weary <i>soles</i> to lead;	I. x. 9. 7
Solitary. beate upon the <i>solitarie</i> Brere;	S.C. F. 227
Or some deepe cave, or <i>solitarie</i> shade;	D. 487
she, . . . all this while Forsaken, wofull, <i>solitarie</i> mayd,	I. iii. 3. 2
choosing <i>solitarie</i> to abide Far from all neighbours,	III. vii. 6. 6
fit <i>solitary</i> place For wofull wight,	IV. vii. 38. 5
In <i>solitary</i> silence, far from wight,	IV. xii. 19. 2
to her chamber went like <i>solitary</i> cell.	V. vi. 11. 9
All <i>solitarie</i> without living wight;	V. x. 19. 2
yeeld To sorrow and to <i>solitary</i> paine;	Am. lii. 6
Sollein. See Sullen.	
Solomon. did grieve the noble spright Of <i>Salomon</i>	Ti. 444
Soly. See Soley.	
Some. See All and Some.	
<i>Some</i> noble plant I thought myselfe to see;	<i>Pet.</i> iii. 4
That of <i>some</i> heavenly wight I had the veue;	<i>Pet.</i> v. 4
<i>Some</i> greater learned wit will magnifie;	<i>Ro.</i> ii. 12
Made of <i>some</i> matter no less firme and strong?	<i>Ro.</i> ix. 8
With <i>some</i> that weene the contrarie	<i>Ro.</i> ix. 13
(for perhaps <i>some</i> one of you)	<i>Ro.</i> xv. 9
your hard destinie, Or <i>some</i> old sinne,	<i>Ro.</i> xxiv. 10
clad with reliques of <i>some</i> Trophées olde,	<i>Ro.</i> xxviii. 2
May seeme he lovd, or els <i>some</i> care he tooke;	S.C. Ja. 9
worne out thrise threttie yeares, <i>Some</i> in mnch joy,	S.C. F. 18
And <i>some</i> of love, and <i>some</i> of chevalrie;	S.C. F. 99
And fall into <i>some</i> mischiete;	S.C. Mar. 45
Might see the moving of <i>some</i> quicke,	S.C. Mar. 74
hath <i>some</i> Wolfe thy tender Lambes ytorne?	S.C. Ap. 2
I pray thee, Hobbinnoll, recorde <i>some</i> one,	S.C. Ap. 30
<i>Some</i> gan to gape for greedie gouernance,	S.C. May 121
<i>Some</i> old sorowe that made a newe breache;	S.C. May 210
That <i>some</i> good body woulde once pitie mee!	S.C. May 248
if on me <i>some</i> little drops would flowe	S.C. Jun. 93
I saye as <i>some</i> have seene.	S.C. Jul. 180
<i>Some</i> stickenot to say,	S.C. S. 112
Never was Woolfe seeme, many nor <i>some</i> ,	S.C. S. 152
Or sleepe, as <i>some</i> doen, all the long day;	S.C. S. 233
As thou were wout, songs of <i>some</i> jonisaunce?	S.C. N. 2
As if <i>some</i> evill were to her betight?	S.C. N. 174
through power of <i>some</i> divining spright,	Gn. Ded. 6
for thy worth frame <i>some</i> fit Poesie;	Gn. 12
<i>Some</i> on the soft greene grasse . . . <i>Some</i> , clambring through	Gn. 78, 79
doth catch the utmost top Of <i>some</i> soft Willow,	Gn. 84
In <i>some</i> coole shadow from the scorching heat,	Gn. 143
Or haplesse rising of <i>some</i> froward starre,	Gn. 579
' <i>Some</i> in the greedie fouds . . . <i>Some</i> on the rocks	Gn. 585, 586
<i>Some</i> on th' Euboick Cliffs . . . <i>Some</i> scatted on the Hercaean shores	Gn. 587, 588
<i>Some</i> friends, who, sorie my sad case to see,	Hub. 18
<i>Some</i> tolde of Ladies, . . . <i>Some</i> of brave Knights,	Hub. 28, 29
<i>Some</i> of the Faeries . . . And <i>some</i> of Giaunts,	Hub. 30, 31
I meane me to disguise In <i>some</i> strange habit,	Hub. 84
Whether shall we professe <i>some</i> trade or skill,	Hub. 117
Free men <i>some</i> beggers call,	Hub. 161
Light not on <i>some</i> that may our state amend;	Hub. 171
Sildome but <i>some</i> good cometh ere the eud'	Hub. 172
I driven am to seeke <i>some</i> meanes to live:	Hub. 250
will dispos'd him <i>some</i> reliefe to shewe,	Hub. 261
seeke <i>some</i> other way to gaine by giving,	Hub. 350
As if therein <i>some</i> text he studying were,	Hub. 380
Of <i>some</i> good course	Hub. 411
Might unto <i>some</i> of those in time arise?	Hub. 426
Being <i>some</i> honest Curate, or <i>some</i> Vicker	Hub. 429
Thu to <i>some</i> Noble-man your selfe applye,	Hub. 489
For <i>some</i> good Gentleman, . . . Will cope with thee	Hub. 525
Newes may perhaps <i>some</i> good nweeting	Hub. 606
To <i>some</i> of these thou must thy selfe apply;	Hub. 633
either for <i>some</i> gainfull benefit,	Hub. 639
As if he were <i>some</i> great Magnifioe,	Hub. 665
<i>some</i> good Ladies gifts:	Hub. 852
with him far'd <i>some</i> better chauce to fynde.	Hub. 942
For we may coulor it with <i>some</i> pretext	Hub. 988
Now gan <i>some</i> conrage unto him to take,	Hub. 994
He gan enquire of <i>some</i> in secret wize,	Hub. 1272
yeeld us <i>some</i> reliefe in this distresse;	T.M. 347
<i>Some</i> few beside this sacred skill esteame,	T.M. 583
Which did the losse of <i>some</i> dere love lament,	Ti. 16
as if it should Be for <i>some</i> bride,	Ti. 635
Which th' ashes seem'd of <i>some</i> great Princee	Ti. 661
With <i>some</i> few silver-dropping teares t' adorne;	Ti. 683
An hairie hide of <i>some</i> wilde beast,	Mui. 66
he percheth on <i>some</i> braunch thereby,	Mui. 183
th' armies of their creatures all and <i>some</i> Do serve	Mui. 229
<i>some</i> ungracions blast, ont of the gate Of Aeoles	Mui. 419
Like to <i>some</i> Pilgrim come from farre away.	D. 42
he seemd to be <i>sum</i> wight forlorne;	D. 45
Griefe findes <i>some</i> ease by him that like	D. 67
As if to me had chanst <i>some</i> evill tourne!	D. 266
to <i>some</i> darksome place, Or <i>some</i> deepe cave,	D. 486, 487

Some—Continued.

That hearbe of <i>some</i> Starlight is cald by name,	As. 193
Provoked me to plaie <i>some</i> pleasant fit;	Col. 69
Whether it were <i>some</i> hymne,	Col. 86
Glew'd together with <i>some</i> subtle matter.	Col. 217
<i>Some</i> part of those enormities did see,	Col. 665
else by breeding him <i>some</i> blot of blame,	Col. 697
Unless that <i>some</i> gay Mistresse badge he	Col. 780
it seemes that <i>some</i> celestiall rage	Col. 823
Such grace shall be <i>some</i> guerdon for the grieft,	Col. 943
grace sometimes shall give me <i>some</i> reliefe,	Col. 945
And steale from each <i>some</i> part of ornament.	Ded.Son.xvii.8
Seemed in heart <i>some</i> hidden care she had,	I. i. 4. 8
Enforst to seeke <i>some</i> covert nigh at hand,	I. i. 7. 1
Till that <i>some</i> end they finde,	I. i. 11. 2
seeming to mistrust <i>Some</i> secret ill, or hidden foe	I. i. 49. 4
Shee backe retourn'd with <i>some</i> labour lost;	I. iii. 24. 2
<i>Some</i> frounce their curled heare in courtly guise;	I. iv. 14. 7
<i>Some</i> prancke their ruffes;	I. iv. 14. 8
to my loathed life now shewes <i>some</i> light,	I. iv. 48. 2
Her feeling speeches <i>some</i> compassion mov'd	I. v. 24. 6
<i>some</i> shall pay the price of others guilt;	I. v. 26. 2
besonght <i>Some</i> curs'd vengeance on his sonne to cast.	I. v. 38. 2
Go, find <i>some</i> other play-fellows,	I. vi. 28. 9
For feare, as seemd, or for <i>some</i> feigned losse:	I. vi. 34. 8
Yet outwardly <i>some</i> little comfort shewes.	I. vii. 21. 3
<i>Some</i> secret sorrow did her heart distraine;	I. vii. 38. 4
There to obtaine <i>some</i> such redoubted knight,	I. vii. 46. 8
after charmes and <i>some</i> enchantments said,	I. viii. 14. 6
That seem'd from <i>some</i> feared foe to fly,	I. ix. 21. 3
What if <i>some</i> little payne the passage have,	I. ix. 40. 4
<i>some</i> he would give to the pore.	I. x. 38. 9
<i>Some</i> wrestle, <i>some</i> do run, <i>some</i> bathe in christall flood.	I. xii. 7. 9
<i>Some</i> feard, and fledd; <i>some</i> feard, and well it faynd;	I. xii. 10. 1
remaynd <i>Some</i> lingring life within his hollow brest,	I. xii. 10. 4
in his wombe might lurke <i>some</i> hidden nest.	I. xii. 10. 5
<i>some</i> more hold to measure him nigh stand,	I. xii. 11. 8
rode, Where we must laud <i>some</i> of our passengers,	I. xii. 42. 3
Of <i>some</i> th' abundance of an ydle braine Will judged be,	II. Pr. 1. 3
such to <i>some</i> appeare.	II. Pr. 3. 9
He weened well to worke <i>some</i> uncouth wyle:	II. i. 8. 2
feele <i>some</i> secret ease.	II. i. 16. 9
as if <i>some</i> new mishap, Had him betide,	II. i. 26. 8
Great eause, I weene, you guided, or <i>some</i> uncouth chauce.	II. i. 29. 9
<i>some</i> were so from their sourse indewd	II. ii. 6. 1
But other <i>some</i> , by gnitte of later grace,	II. ii. 6. 6
seee is <i>some</i> powre celestiall?	II. iii. 44. 4
<i>some</i> others faire To menage steeds,	II. iv. 1. 8
<i>Some</i> troublons upore or contentions fray,	II. iv. 3. 3
Least worse betide thee by <i>some</i> later chauce.	II. iv. 36. 5
To be the shield of <i>some</i> redoubted knight;	II. iv. 38. 6
Yet in himselfe <i>some</i> comfort he did find,	II. v. 14. 7
<i>Some</i> framd faire looks, . . . <i>Some</i> bathed kisses,	II. v. 33. 3, 5
Hath tracted forth <i>some</i> salvage beastes trade:	II. vi. 39. 5
<i>some</i> were rude owre, not purifide	II. vii. 5. 3
<i>Some</i> others were new driven,	II. vii. 5. 5
<i>Some</i> in round plates withouten moniment;	II. vii. 5. 7
<i>Some</i> scumd the drosse that from the metall came;	II. vii. 36. 7
<i>Some</i> sturd the molten owre with lades great;	II. vii. 36. 8
As it <i>some</i> Gyeld or solemne Temple weare.	II. vii. 43. 4
<i>Some</i> thought to raise themselves to high degree	II. vii. 47. 1
<i>Some</i> by close shouldring; <i>some</i> by flatteree;	II. vii. 47. 3
<i>Some</i> with unweldy clubs, <i>some</i> with long speares,	II. ix. 13. 6
<i>Some</i> rnsy knifes, <i>some</i> staves in fier warmd:	II. ix. 13. 7
<i>Some</i> to remove the scum as it did rise;	II. ix. 31. 7
<i>Some</i> song in sweet consort; <i>some</i> laught for joy; <i>Some</i> plaid	
with strawes; <i>some</i> ydly satt	II. ix. 35. 2, 3, 4
other <i>some</i> could not abide to toy;	II. ix. 35. 4
As if <i>some</i> pensive thought coustrand her	II. ix. 36. 9
<i>Some</i> such as in the world were never yit,	II. ix. 50. 4
<i>Some</i> daily seene and known by their names,	II. ix. 50. 6
<i>Some</i> made in books, <i>some</i> in long parchement scrolls,	II. ix. 57. 8
if <i>some</i> relish of that heavenly lay	II. x. 3. 6
of <i>some</i> thought By sea to have bene	II. x. 5. 8
That monstrous error, which doth <i>some</i> assott,	II. x. 8. 3
lawes, which <i>some</i> men say Were unto him reveald	II. x. 39. 1
As if the rest <i>some</i> wicked hand did read,	II. x. 68. 4
wightes, of which <i>some</i> were Headed	II. xi. 8. 2
<i>some</i> had wings, and <i>some</i> had clawes to teare:	II. xi. 8. 5
<i>Some</i> having heads like Harts, <i>some</i> like to Snakes,	II. xi. 10. 4
<i>Some</i> like wilde Bores	II. xi. 10. 5
<i>Some</i> like to honndes, <i>some</i> like to Apes,	II. xi. 11. 4
<i>Some</i> like to Puttockes, all in plumes arayd;	II. xi. 11. 5
<i>Some</i> mouth'd . . . <i>some</i> faste Like loathly Toades;	II. xi. 12. 4
<i>some</i> fashioned in the waste Like swine:	II. xi. 12. 5
For <i>some</i> like Snaffles, <i>some</i> did like spyers shew,	II. xi. 13. 3
<i>some</i> like ngly Urehins thick and short:	II. xi. 13. 4
<i>Some</i> land-marke seemd to bee,	II. xi. 35. 9
least it were <i>some</i> magicall Illusion	II. xi. 39. 5
Forthy he gan <i>some</i> other wayes advize,	II. xi. 44. 6
Seem'd <i>some</i> great misfortune to deplore,	II. xii. 27. 8
heare <i>some</i> part of their rare melody.	II. xii. 33. 9
<i>Some</i> deepe empurpled as the Hyacine, <i>Some</i> as the Rubine	
. . . <i>Some</i> like faire Emeraudes,	II. xii. 54. 7, 8, 9
<i>some</i> were of burnisht gold,	II. xii. 55. 1
<i>some</i> seemd with lively jollitie To fly	II. xii. 60. 7
<i>Some</i> goodly swayne of honorable place,	II. xii. 79. 2
<i>some</i> for inward shame, And <i>some</i> for wrath	II. xii. 86. 4, 5
in a fontaine by <i>some</i> covert glade:	III. i. 35. 9
<i>Some</i> for untinely ease, <i>some</i> for delight,	III. i. 39. 4

Some—Continued.

Amongst the Roses grow some wicked weeds; III. i. 49. 6
Some fell to daunce, *some* fel to hazardy; III. i. 57. 1
Some to make love, *some* to make meryment; III. i. 57. 2
Tell me *some* markes by which he may appeare; III. ii. 16. 3
thought it was not love, but *some* melancholy; III. ii. 27. 9
then *some* hope I might unto me draw; III. ii. 38. 2
The cause, *some* say, is this; III. iii. 10. 1
That either seemes *some* cursed witches deed; III. iii. 18. 8
the brave atchievements doen by *some*? III. iv. 1. 3
At last blow up *some* gentle gale of case; III. iv. 10. 3
Some hard mishap in hazard of his life; III. iv. 24. 6
Some little life his feeble sprites emong; III. iv. 41. 8
To finde *some* issue thence; III. v. 3. 2
terrifyde With *some* late perill; III. v. 3. 4
shee pursewd the chace Of *some* wilde beast; III. v. 28. 2
for *some* light displeasure; III. vi. 11. 3
the love of *some* of them him tyde; III. vi. 16. 7
Some of them washing with the liquid dew; III. vi. 17. 5
Some thousand yeares so doen they there remaine; III. vi. 33. 5
Some fitt for reasonable sowles t' indew; III. vi. 35. 5
Some made for beasts, *some* made for birds to weare; III. vi. 35. 6
There yet, *some* say, in secret he does ly; III. vi. 46. 4
in the same did wonne *some* living wight; III. vii. 5. 5
To finde *some* refuge there; III. vii. 5. 9
He was compeld to seeke *some* refuge neare; III. ix. 13. 2
To prove *some* deeds of armes; III. x. 24. 9
Your treasure here in *some* security; III. x. 42. 2
fast closed in *some* hollow greave; III. x. 42. 3
if that hevenly grace *some* goode reliefe You send; III. xi. 14. 3
Some headed with sad lead, *some* with pure gold; III. xi. 48. 4
when *some* foe she might descry; III. xii. 1. 9
as on the readie flore Of *some* Theatre; III. xii. 3. 6
Some argument of matter passioned; III. xii. 4. 6
found *some* beasts fresh spoyle; IV. iii. 16. 2
that he had beene *some* man of place; IV. viii. 14. 4
To speake to them, and *some* emparlance move; IV. ix. 31. 2
The tast of blond of *some* engored beast; IV. ix. 31. 6
To winne me honour by *some* noble gest; IV. x. 4. 4
purchase me *some* place amongst the best; IV. x. 4. 5
As if *some* proved perill he did feare, Or did misdoubt *some* ill; IV. x. 12. 8, 9
Through which *some* lost great hope; IV. x. 13. 5
Againe, *some* other, . . . Crept in; IV. x. 18. 6
Upon an altar of *some* costly masse; IV. x. 39. 2
Some of their losse, *some* of their loves delay, *Some* of their
pride, *some* paragons disdayning, *Some* fearing fraud,
some fraudulently fayning; IV. x. 43. 3, 4, 5
As if *some* blame of evill she did feare; IV. x. 50. 4
unlesse *some* heavenly powre her free; IV. xi. 1. 6
Whom she besought to finde *some* remedie; IV. xi. 6. 7
There also *some* most famous founders were; IV. xi. 15. 1
T' expresse *some* part of that great equipage; IV. xi. 17. 8
whose calfe is false unwares Into *some* pit; IV. xii. 17. 7
Whereby she might apply *some* medicine; IV. xii. 21. 5
to seeke *some* means it to appease; IV. xii. 22. 3
it was *some* other maladie, Or grief; IV. xii. 24. 1
he did languish of *some* inward thought; IV. xii. 25. 7
would *some* rightfull cause pretend; IV. xii. 30. 9
some of the vertuous race Rose up; V. i. 1. 6
Is lightly stricken with *some* stones throw; V. i. 21. 7
some by sleight he eke doth underfong; V. ii. 7. 5
The Sarazin, awaiting for *some* spoile; V. ii. 11. 3
That she might win *some* time; V. ii. 23. 7
from the most that *some* were given to the least? V. iii. 37. 9
Some blisfull houres at last; V. iii. 1. 4
Unlesse *some* succour had in time him overtaken; V. iii. 9. 9
some fayre Franion, fitt for such a fere; V. iii. 22. 7
Would ye remit it to *some* righteous man; V. iv. 16. 3
wrought unwares *some* villanous assay; V. iv. 23. 9
Which *some* hath put to shame; V. iv. 29. 9
Upon the carkasse of *some* beast too weake; V. iv. 40. 7
seized for her share Upon *some* fowle; V. iv. 42. 5
Was lately broken by *some* fortune ill; V. v. 15. 4
Give her great comfort and *some* harts content; V. v. 35. 3
or *some* guilfull traine did weave; V. v. 37. 4
Can to demaund of her *some* tydings good; V. v. 45. 2
Some of his diet doe from him withdraw; V. v. 50. 1
Some men, I wote, will deeme in Artegeall; V. vi. 1. 1
she feared *some* new hard mishap; V. vi. 4. 1
Least *some* new love had him from her possess; V. vi. 4. 7
sleepe Is broken with *some* fearefull dreames; V. vi. 14. 2
that *some* pensiveness to heart she tooke; V. vii. 18. 3
like one adawed with *some* dreadfull spright; V. vii. 20. 8
Are met at spoyling of *some* hungry pray; V. vii. 30. 2
In hope *some* stroke to fasten on him neare; V. viii. 33. 2
guyded . . . By *some* bad spirit; V. viii. 34. 7
Seeking by every way to make *some* breach; V. viii. 37. 2
But *some* doe say it goeth downe to hell; V. ix. 6. 5
As if she did *some* great calamitie deplore; V. ix. 8. 9
Should issue forth, in hope to find *some* spoyle; V. ix. 9. 2
With hope of her *some* wishfull boot to have; V. ix. 10. 3
as if that there were *some* Which unto them was dealing; V. ix. 23. 4
countenance tempred with *some* majestie imperiall; V. ix. 34. 9
Some Clarkes doe doubt; V. x. 1. 1
to wend Unto *some* place where they mote rest; V. x. 22. 7
Some place shall us receive and harbour yield; V. x. 24. 2
Mongst joyes mixing *some* teares; V. xi. 16. 3
As when the Mast of *some* well-timbred hulke Is with the blast
of *some* outrageous storme Blowne downe; V. xi. 29. 1, 2
As if that there were *some* tumultuous affray; V. xi. 43. 9

Some—Continued.

some life remaind secretly; V. xii. 39. 7
Yet now *some* hope your words unto me add; VI. i. 10. 5
through *some* more mighty enemies wrong; VI. i. 11. 3
Yet doubt thou not, but that *some* better Knight; VI. i. 25. 6
Till to *some* place of rest they mote attaine; VI. iii. 28. 7
there for his love *some* succour to provide; VI. iii. 29. 9
For his sick charge *some* harbour there to seeke; VI. iii. 37. 6
Whom well he wist to be *some* enemy; VI. iii. 46. 8
His former malice to *some* new assay; VI. iii. 47. 8
As bent to *some* malicious enterprise; VI. iii. 48. 3
Yet will it shew *some* sparkes of gentle mynd; VI. v. 1. 8
Yet shewd *some* token of his gentle blood; VI. v. 2. 5
As he of *some* misfortune were afrayd; VI. v. 3. 4
To seeke *some* comfort in that sorie case; VI. v. 7. 4
It chaunst *some* furniture about her steed To be disordred by
some accident; VI. v. 10. 2, 3
There they awhile *some* gracious speeches spent; VI. v. 24. 6
the spoile of *some* right well renownd; VI. v. 25. 5
by *some* deadly chauce he done to pine; VI. v. 28. 8
To seeke *some* place the which mote yeeld *some* ease; VI. v. 32. 2
that whilome he had beene *Some* goodly person; VI. v. 36. 7
brought . . . *some* asswagement of their painful plight; VI. v. 40. 4
some counsell that may us sustaine; VI. vi. 13. 9
in *some* stable neare did set him up to feede; VI. vii. 33. 9
Feeling *some* curre behinde his heeles to bite; VI. vi. 27. 6
Hoping unto *some* refuge to withdraw; VI. vi. 29. 3
After he gotten had . . . *Some* of their weapons; VI. vi. 38. 8
looks but false and fayned, To *some* hid end; VI. vi. 42. 2
Or by *some* other violence despoyle; VI. vii. 33. 5
To spy where he may *some* advauntage get; VI. vii. 47. 5
He flew . . . like a greedy kight Unto *some* carrion; VI. viii. 28. 5
Some with their eyes the daintest morsels chose; VI. viii. 39. 4
Some praise her paps; *some* praise her lips and nose; VI. viii. 39. 5
Some whet their knives; VI. viii. 39. 6
some of them gan mongst themselves devise; VI. viii. 43. 5
As if *some* miracle of heavenly hew; VI. ix. 8. 8
Who, her admiring as *some* heavenly wight; VI. ix. 9. 6
some, that hath abundance . . . Hath not enough; VI. ix. 30. 3
here with your selfe *some* small repose obtaine; VI. ix. 31. 9
to pretend *Some* shew of favour; VI. xi. 6. 6
met By *some* of these same thieves; VI. xi. 9. 7
Till *some*, . . . Gan to inquire; VI. xi. 11. 5
some other of the chiefest thieves; VI. xi. 15. 1
hungry dogs, ymet About *some* carcase; VI. xi. 17. 2
That seem'd to be *some* sorie simple clowne; VI. xi. 27. 3
As if he did from *some* late danger fly; VI. xi. 27. 5
Some flocks of sheepe and shepherds; VI. xi. 36. 7
misdoubting least of new *Some* upore were like that; VI. xi. 43. 9
Began *some* smacke of comfort new to tast; VI. xi. 45. 3
flies; . . . Do seize upon *some* beast; VI. xi. 48. 2
Some were of dogs, that harked day and night; And *some* of
cats, that wrawling still did cry; And *some* of Beares,
that groyn'd continually; And *some* of Tygres, that did
seeme to gren; VI. xii. 27. 3, 4, 5, 6
which *some* wicked tongues did it backebite; VI. xii. 41. 5
some beast of strange and forraine race; VII. vi. 28. 7
Through *some* vaine error; . . . To see; VII. vi. 32. 2
seemes to deck the locks Of *some* faire Bride; VII. vi. 41. 4
Her to discover for *some* secret hire; VII. vi. 43. 3
some wicked beast unware That breakes into; VII. vi. 48. 3
Hath, in *some* snare or gin . . . Entrapped him; VII. vi. 48. 6
Some by the nose him pluckt, *some* by the taile; VII. vi. 49. 4
by his goatish beard *some* did him haile; VII. vi. 49. 5
Some would have gelt him; VII. vi. 50. 3
That, *some* do say, was so by skill devized; VII. vii. 6. 1
As if the love of *some* new Nymph; VII. vii. 11. 6
seeke *some* succour both to ease my smart; Am. ii. 7
his death, which *some* perhaps will mone; Am. xxxvi. 13
invent *Some* hevenly wit; Am. lxxxii. 7
throw betwene *Some* graces to be scene; Epith. 107
ye would weene *Some* angell she had beene; Epith. 153
being crowned . . . Seeme lyke *some* mayden Queenc; Epith. 158
Some sparks remaining of that heavenly fyre; H.L. 107
she at length will streame *Some* deaw of grace into; H.B. 27
Which it assumed of *some* stuhborne grownd; H.B. 145
deform'd with *some* foule imperfection; H.B. 147
They gathered *some*; Proth. 30
*Some*deal, thou lackest *some*dele their delight; S.C. May 56
*Some*dele ybent to song; S.C. D. 40
the anguish of his spright *Some* deale alaid; D. 173
Some one. See *One*.
Unless *some one* perhaps of gentle kin; T.M. 345
Some one, that would with grace be gratifide; Mul. 110
some one did chaunt this lovely lay; II. xii. 74. 1
she heard *some one* close by her side Sighing; IV. vii. 10. 1
some one, through Loves constringing; IV. x. 43. 7
sure she wend it was *some one* of those; IV. xi. 26. 8
to send *some one* to seeke him out; V. vi. 6. 2
Some one whose tongue was . . . Nayld to a post; V. ix. 25. 2
Something. *something* amisse to mend; III. x. 38. 6
To doe *some thing* that seemed to him best; VI. vii. 19. 7
Sometime. A goodly Oake *sometime* had it bene; S.C. F. 103
Sometime a fowle, *sometime* a fish in lake; I. ii. 10. 5
Ne did he spare *sometime* to pricke himselfe; III. xi. 45. 3
me besought, *Sometime* with tender teares; IV. x. 57. 2
Sometime with witching smyles; IV. x. 57. 3
Sometime she feared least *some* hard mishap Had him misfaine; V. vi. 4. 1
Sometime least his false foe did him entrap; V. vi. 4. 3
Sometime the fawne I practise from the Doe; VI. ix. 23. 3

Sometimes. When ye sometimes beheld the ruin'd pride . . . *Ro.* xv. 12
 would he sometimes scorne A Pandares coate . . . *Hub.* 807
 Such grace sometimes shall give me some reliefe, . . . *Col.* 945
 With like delights sometimes . . . delay The rugged brow . . . *Deed.* Son. i. 11
 Sometimes dame Venus selfe he seemes to see; . . . *I. vi.* 16. 6
 Sometimes Diana be her takes to be, . . . *I. vi.* 16. 8
 Sometimes great hostes of men she could dismay; . . . *I. x.* 20. 4
 Sometimes she raught him stones, . . . *Sometimes* her staffe, *II. iv.* 5. 5, 6
 Sometimes athwart, sometimes he strook him strayt, . . . *II. v.* 9. 8
 sometimes had the worse, and lost by warre, . . . *II. v.* 15. 4
 Sometimes he falsely faines himselfe to sleepe, . . . *II. v.* 34. 4
 Sometimes she song . . . *Sometimes* she laught, . . . *II. vi.* 3. 3, 4
 Sometimes her head she fondly would aguze . . . *II. vi.* 7. 3
 Sometimes, to do him laugh, she would assay . . . *II. vi.* 7. 6
 throw the crowne *Sometimes* to him . . . *II. vii.* 11. 7
 Sometimes with threats, sometimes with hope of gayn, . . . *II. xi.* 14. 8
 Sometimes the one would lift the other . . . *II. xii.* 64. 1
 Girlands of flowres sometimes for her faire hed . . . *III. vii.* 17. 5
 Sometimes he boasted that a God he hight, . . . *III. viii.* 39. 6
 Sometimes him blessing with a light eyeglance, . . . *IV. ii.* 9. 4
 Sometimes estranging him in sterner wise; . . . *IV. ii.* 9. 6
 Sometimes pursewing, and sometimes pursewed, . . . *IV. vi.* 18. 2
 he sometimes may space And walke about . . . *IV. viii.* 54. 2
 sometimes Paridell and Blandamour The better had, . . . *IV. ix.* 25. 1
 Sometimes aloft he layd, sometimes alow, . . . *VI. viii.* 13. 6
 'Sometimes I hunt the Fox, . . . *VI. ix.* 23. 1
 to his love sometimes he came in place; . . . *VI. xii.* 5. 3
 he sometimes so far runnes out of square, . . . *VII. vii.* 52. 2
 Those lamping eyes will deigne sometimes to look, . . . *Am. i.* 6
 Sometimes I joy when glad occasion fits, . . . *Am. liv.* 5
 Sometimes upon her forehead they behold . . . *H.B.* 263
 Sometimes within her eye-lids they unfold . . . *H.B.* 255
Somewhat. Of which all passers by doo somewhat pill: . . . *Ro.* xxx. 12
 Her stumbling steppe some what her amazed, . . . *S.C.* May 231
 Has somewhat slackt the tenor of thy string, . . . *S.C.* O. 50
 Now somewhat sing, whose endless sovnaunce . . . *S.C.* N. 5
 Whereof still somewhat to his share did rize: . . . *Hub.* 806
 Tho when the pang was somewhat overpast, . . . *D.* 554
 as he rode he somewhat still did eat, . . . *I. iv.* 22. 5
 Below her ham her weed did somewhat trayne, . . . *II. iii.* 27. 1
 Though somewhat moved in his mightie hart, . . . *II. vi.* 40. 3
 somewhat sad and solemne eke in sight, . . . *II. ix.* 36. 8
 though somewhat they declind; . . . *II. ix.* 55. 4
 somewhat gan relent his earnest pace; . . . *II. xii.* 65. 8
 therewith somewhat starting, up gan looke, . . . *III. xi.* 13. 2
 As if in minde he somewhat had to say; . . . *III. xii.* 4. 2
 forst . . . somewhat to relent, . . . *IV. iii.* 26. 4
 somewhat redder then besem'd aright, . . . *IV. vi.* 19. 8
 she may be safe though somewhat strayd: . . . *IV. vi.* 37. 8
 eft againe deviz'd some what to say, . . . *IV. vi.* 45. 7
 he somewhat seem'd to stoupe afore . . . *IV. xi.* 26. 1
 his scarce diet somewhat was amended, . . . *V. v.* 57. 2
 Would change her paine, and sorrow somewhat ease, . . . *V. vii.* 45. 4
 fervour of his flames somewhat adaw . . . *V. ix.* 35. 4
 Bate somewhat of that Majestie and awe . . . *V. ix.* 35. 7
 but somewhat short did fall, . . . *V. xi.* 8. 8
 having somewhat calmd his wrathfull heat . . . *VI. i.* 40. 2
 Whom though he saw now somewhat overpast, . . . *VI. iv.* 18. 8
 gan to shrinke and somewhat to give place, . . . *VI. v.* 21. 3
 for great joy of some-what he did spy, . . . *VII. v.* 46. 3
 He somewhat loseth of his heat and light, . . . *Epith.* 268
 Somewhat to slacke the rigour of my flame? . . . *H.L.* 152
Somewhere. Whom sure he weend, that he some-where tofore had
 eide, . . . *IV. iv.* 7. 9
 one patterne, scene somewhere, . . . *IV. ix.* 11. 5
 me to remove somewhere Into some forrein land, . . . *VI. ii.* 29. 7
Somewhile. Pallaces . . . were shepherds cottages *somewhile.* . . . *Ro.* xviii. 4
somewhile There crept in Wolves, . . . *S.C.* May 126
 and eke of private men *somewhile,* . . . *Hub.* 787
 suters, that in Court did haunt *some while;* . . . *Hub.* 878
 with the Prince of Darkenes fell *somewhyle* . . . *III. viii.* 8. 3
 though *some while* Fortune from him withdrew, . . . *IV. iv.* 37. 7
Some while he thought, . . . *IV. xii.* 14. 3
Somewhile with merry purpose, fit to please, . . . *VI. v.* 32. 7
Son. As that brave *sonne* of Aeson, . . . *Ro.* x. 1
 The *sonne* of his loines why should he regard . . . *S.C.* May 83
 a motherly care Of her young *sonne,* . . . *S.C.* May 181
 'My *Sonne,* . . . 'God blesse thee, . . . *S.C.* May 189
 So schooled the Gate her wanton *sonne,* . . . *S.C.* May 227
 her *sonne* had sette to deere a prise . . . *S.C.* May 299
 she halfe frantick, hairing slaine her *sonne;* . . . *Gn.* 175
 'Gainst which the noble *sonne* of Telamon Oppos'd himselfe, . . . *Gn.* 513
 from him Laertes *sonne* his vewe Doth turne aside, . . . *Gn.* 533
 then his yongest *sonne* Shall twentie have, . . . *Hub.* 529
 The *Sonne* of Maia, . . . *Hub.* 1257
 since the time that Phoebus foolish *sonne* Ythundered, . . . *T.M.* 7
 thy gay *Sonne,* that winged God of Love, . . . *T.M.* 401
 left his *sonne* t' ensue those steps of his, . . . *Ti.* 266
 Could save the *sonne* of Thetis from to die; . . . *Ti.* 429
 Clarion, the eldest *sonne* and haire Of Muscaroll; . . . *Mui.* 22
 The Archer God, the *sonne* of Cytheree, . . . *Mui.* 98
 Her *sonne* to Psyche secrete love did beare, . . . *Mui.* 131
 dreaded impe of highest Jove, Faire Venus *sonne,* . . . *I. Pr.* 3. 2
 'Ah! my dear *sonne,*' (quoth he) . . . *I. i.* 30. 5
 'Ah! wretched *sonne* of wofull syre, . . . *I. v.* 10. 5
 besought Some cursed vengeance on his *sonne* to cast, . . . *I. v.* 38. 2
 In death avowing th' innocence of her *sonne,* . . . *I. v.* 39. 3
 O thou far renowned *sonne* Of great Apollo! . . . *I. v.* 43. 6
 let stay Avengers *sonne* there . . . *I. v.* 44. 6
 would as Ammons *sonne* be magnifide, . . . *I. v.* 48. 8

Son—Continued.
 A Satyres *sonne,* yborne in forrest wyld, . . . *I. vi.* 21. 1
 His loving mother came . . . to see her little *sonne;* . . . *I. vi.* 27. 2
 'Where is,' (said Satyrane) 'that Paynims *sonne,* . . . *I. vi.* 39. 5
 'O foolish faeries *sonne!* . . . *I. vi.* 47. 1
 That I was *sonne* and heire unto a king, . . . *I. ix.* 5. 8
 die soone, O faeries *sonne!* . . . *I. ix.* 47. 9
 hath increast the world with one *sonne* more, . . . *I. x.* 16. 6
 taking by the hand that Faeries *sonne,* . . . *I. x.* 33. 2
 never yet was seene of Faeries *sonne;* . . . *I. x.* 52. 3
 How ever now accopted Elinas *sonne,* . . . *I. x.* 60. 2
 Whom all a Faeries *sonne* doen nominate? . . . *I. x.* 64. 7
 his talants may Yet scratch my *sonne,* . . . *I. xii.* 11. 6
 'Deare *Sonne,* great beene the evils which ye bore . . . *I. xii.* 17. 2
 'Fayre *sonne* of Mars, that seeke with warlike spoyle, . . . *II. i.* 8. 7
 'Fayre *sonne,* God give you happy chaunce, . . . *II. i.* 31. 7
 this their wretched *sonne,* . . . *II. ii.* 44. 8
 with which she doth enrage Her frantick *sonne,* . . . *II. iv.* 11. 5
 provokt her *sonne* to wreake her wrong; . . . *II. iv.* 12. 6
 gan her *sonne* to flye Full fast away, . . . *II. iv.* 13. 6
 Acrates, *sonne* of Phlogeton and Jarre; . . . *II. iv.* 41. 7
 Phlogeton is *sonne* of Herebus and Night; . . . *II. iv.* 41. 8
 Herebus *sonne* of Aeternitie is hight, . . . *II. iv.* 41. 9
 to her captive *sonne* yield his first libertee, . . . *II. v.* 17. 9
 Before her *sonne* could well assoyled hee, . . . *II. v.* 19. 2
 'Deare *sonne,* thy causelesse ruth repress, . . . *II. v.* 24. 5
 t' Olympick Jove, And to his *sonne* Alcides, . . . *II. v.* 31. 4
 What is become of great Acrates *sonne?* . . . *II. v.* 35. 6
 'Sonne,' (said he then) 'lett be thy bitter soorne, . . . *II. vii.* 18. 1
 'Behold, thou Faeries *sonne,* with mortall eye, . . . *II. vii.* 38. 1
 Sir Guyon, . . . is by Acrates *sonne* despoild; . . . *II. viii.* Arg.
 from the grandsyre to the Nephewes *sonne,* . . . *II. viii.* 29. 3
 'Fayre *Sonne,* great God thy right hand blesse, . . . *II. viii.* 40. 3
 'Fayre *sonne,* he no whit sad . . . *II. viii.* 54. 4
 that huge *sonne* of hideous Albion, . . . *II. x.* 11. 6
 her *sonne,* which schic to Loerin bore, . . . *II. x.* 20. 1
 when her *sonne* to mans estate did wex, . . . *II. x.* 20. 8
 Which blott his *sonne* succeeding in his seat, . . . *II. x.* 23. 1
 His *sonne,* king Leill, . . . *II. x.* 25. 1
 His *sonne* Rivall' his dead rowme did supply; . . . *II. x.* 34. 1
 Her other *sonne* fast sleeping did oppresse, . . . *II. x.* 35. 8
 Gurgunt, great Belinus *sonne,* . . . *II. x.* 41. 1
 Her *sonne* Sisillus after her did rayne; . . . *II. x.* 43. 1
 by the helpe of Vortimere his *sonne,* . . . *II. x.* 66. 1
 'His *sonne,* hight Vortipore, shall him succede . . . *III. iii.* 31. 1
 'O thou fayre *sonne* of gentile Faery, . . . *III. xii.* 32. 3
 he was not the *sonne* Of mortall Syre . . . *III. xiii.* 13. 1
 'But sooth he is the *sonne* of Gorlois, . . . *III. xiii.* 27. 1
 'His *sonne,* hight Vortipore, shall him succede . . . *III. xiii.* 31. 1
 his *sonne* Malgo shall full mightily Avenge . . . *III. xiii.* 31. 7
 'All which his *sonne* Careticus awhile Shall well defend, . . . *III. xiii.* 33. 1
 On his *sonne* Edwin all those wrongs shall wreake; . . . *III. xiii.* 36. 2
 did heare This warlike *sonne* unto an earthly peare, . . . *III. iv.* 19. 5
 he must do battail with the Sea-nymphes *sonne,* . . . *III. iv.* 20. 9
 T' endow her *sonne* with threasure and rich store . . . *III. iv.* 21. 8
 To bring her *sonne* unto his last decay, . . . *III. iv.* 28. 5
 The wretched *sonne* of wretched mother borne, . . . *III. iv.* 35. 2
 Farewell, my sweetest *sonne,* sith we no more shall meet! . . . *III. iv.* 39. 9
 Her dearest *sonne,* her dearest harts delight: . . . *III. iv.* 44. 5
 'A Sea-nymphes *sonne,* that Marinell is hight, . . . *III. v.* 9. 1
 faire Venus having lost Her little *sonne,* . . . *III. vi.* 11. 2
 both how and what Her *sonne* had to them doen; . . . *III. vi.* 15. 9
 she her dearest *sonne* Cupido sought, . . . *III. vi.* 20. 7
 your gay *sonne,* that gives ye so good ayd . . . *III. vi.* 21. 4
 tell me, if that ye my *sonne* have heard . . . *III. vi.* 23. 1
 The witches *sonne* loves Florimell: . . . *III. vii.* Arg.
 This wicked woman had a wicked *sonne,* . . . *III. vii.* 12. 1
 by the witch or by her *sonne* compast, . . . *III. vii.* 18. 5
 that vile hag, or her unciwle *sonne;* . . . *III. vii.* 19. 6
 with it ronning hastly to her *sonne,* . . . *III. viii.* 3. 1
 How she might heale her *sonne* whose senses were decayd, . . . *III. viii.* 4. 9
 her *sonne* that lay in feeble state; . . . *III. viii.* 9. 7
 left next in remaine To Paridas his *sonne,* . . . *III. ix.* 37. 5
 'Anchyses *sonne,* begott of Venus fayre,' . . . *III. ix.* 41. 1
 His *sonne* Iulus did from thence depart . . . *III. ix.* 43. 5
 that same Brute, . . . was Sylvius his *sonne,* . . . *III. ix.* 48. 2
 for his owne deare *sonne,* . . . he did repent; . . . *III. xi.* 38. 1
 The *sonne* of Climeuc, he did repent; . . . *III. xi.* 38. 2
 Like to the rod which Maas *sonne* doth wield, . . . *IV. iii.* 42. 6
 having reft her from the witches *sonne,* . . . *IV. iv.* 8. 4
 This Gyants *sonne,* that lies there on the laire . . . *IV. viii.* 51. 5
 tragicke Inoes *sonne,* . . . *IV. xi.* 13. 4
 Albion the *sonne* of Neptune was, . . . *IV. xi.* 16. 1
 he their *sonne* full fresh and jolly was, . . . *IV. xi.* 27. 1
 Brutus warlicke *sonne,* Locrinus, . . . *IV. xi.* 38. 1
 Dame Venus *sonne,* that tameth stubborn youth . . . *IV. xii.* 13. 3
 To cure her *sonne,* as he his faith had lent, . . . *IV. xii.* 23. 4
 comming to her *sonne,* . . . *IV. xii.* 26. 3
 Proteus, that hath ordayn'd my *sonne* to die; . . . *IV. xii.* 31. 2
 It to replevie, and my *sonne* reprive, . . . *IV. xii.* 31. 8
 So faire a wife for her *sonne* Marinell, . . . *IV. xii.* 33. 7
 afterwards a *sonne* to him shalt beare, . . . *V. vii.* 23. 7
 Like as the cursed *son* of Theseus, . . . *V. viii.* 43. 1
 borne and bred Of Gyants race, the *sonne* of Geryon; . . . *V. x.* 9. 2
 His *sonne* was this Geryoneo hight; . . . *V. x.* 11. 1
 repayre, . . . unto Latones *sonne* After his chace . . . *VI. i.* 25. 4
 I am a Briton borne, *Sonne* of a King, . . . *VI. ii.* 27. 7
 when he saw his *sonne* so ill bedight . . . *VI. iii.* 4. 1
 there should to him a *sonne* Be gotten, not begotten; . . . *VI. iv.* 32. 6
 'Faire daughter Dame, And you, faire *Sonne,* . . . *VI. vi.* 6. 6

Son—Continued.

- The *sonne* of Venus, who is myld by kynd VI. vii. 37. 1
 'Surely, my *sonne*,' (then answer'd he againe) VI. ix. 20. 1
 Titans that did whylome strive With Saturnes *sonne* VII. vi. 2. 7
 Eftsoones the *sonne* of Maia forth he sent VII. vi. 16. 1
 'Ceasse, Saturnes *sonne*, to seeke by proffers vaine VII. vi. 34. 7
 'Think now (quod she) my *sonne*, *Epig.* iv. 35
 begot, Like to it selfe his eldest *sonne* and heire, *H.H.L.* 31
 faire Venus, . . . With her heart-quelliog *Sonne* *Proth.* 97
- Sonder.** See **Asunder.**
- Song.** See **Sung.**
- My *song* thus now in thy Conclusions *Pet.* vii. 1
 accords more sweete than Mermaids *song*: *Bel.* xii. 8
 That thou art first, which of thy Nation *song* *Ro.* xxxii. 13
 'Of fayre Elisa he your silver *song*, *S.C.* Ap. 46
 Let dame Elisa thanke you for her *song*: *S.C.* Ap. 150
 was thilk same *song* of Colins owne making? *S.C.* Ap. 154
 Frame to thy *songe* their chereful chering, *S.C.* Jun. 55
 Nought weigh I who my *song* doth prayse *S.C.* Jun. 73
 Sike a *song* never heardest thou *S.C.* Au. 50
 if thou this *song* areede; *S.C.* Au. 146
 The Nightingale is soveraigne of *song*, *S.C.* N. 25
 Philomele her *song* with teares doth steepe; *S.C.* N. 141
 Ceasse now, my *song*, *S.C.* N. 201
 if I ever sonet *song* so cleare, *S.C.* D. 15
 The rurall *song* of carefull Colinet, *S.C.* D. 18
 ybent to *song* and musicks mirth, *S.C.* D. 40
 Tuning our *song* unto a tender Muse, *Gn.* 2
 Phocus, shall be the author of my *song*, *Gn.* 15
 the devicfull matter of my *song*; *T.M.* 386
 A dolefull case desires a dolefull *song*, *T.M.* 641
 Awake, and to his *Song* a part applie: *Ti.* 236
 here thou livest, being ever *song* Of us, *Ti.* 338
 even their heavie *song* would breede delight; *D.* 13
 Hearken, ye gentle shepherds, to my *song*, *As.* Pr. 5
 larke . . . with her *song* doth greet The dawning day *As.* 33
 made the Muses in his *song* to mourne. *As.* Interl. 222
 Harke then, ye jolly shepherds, to my *song*,² *Col.* 51
 of my river Bregogs love I *soong*, *Col.* 92
 His *song* was all a lamentable lay *Col.* 164
 she moit my simple *song*, *Col.* 365
 Who lives that can match that heroick *song*, *Col.* 404
 Appearing well in that well tuned *song*, *Col.* 418
 Fierce warres and faithful loves shall moralize my *song*. *I.* Pr. 1. 9
 Seemd in their *song* to scorne the cruell sky. *I.* i. 8. 4
 Too high a ditty for my simple *song*. *I.* x. 55. 7
song ('sung) In well attuned notes a joyous lay, *I.* xii. 7. 3
 one sung a *song* of love and jollity. *I.* xii. 38. 9
 Sometimes she *song* ('sung) as lowd as larke in ayre, *II.* vi. 3. 3
 No *song* but did containe a lovely ditt. *II.* vi. 13. 4
 A *song* of bale and hitted sorrow sigs, *II.* vii. 23. 7
 Some *song* in sweet consort; *II.* ix. 35. 2
 To decke my *song* withall, *II.* x. 3. 8
 ever mixt their *song* with light licentious toys. *II.* xii. 72. 9
 thee, O Queene! the matter of my *song*, *III.* iv. 3. 8
 the birds *song* many a lovely lay *III.* v. 40. 3
 Are still amongst them *song*, that far my rymes exceed. *III.* viii. 42. 9
 Fit *song* of Angels caroled to bee! *III.* viii. 43. 1
 it a wonder of the world is *song* In forreine landes; *III.* ix. 45. 7
 All which together *song* full chearefully A lay *III.* xii. 5. 6
 To her this *song* most fitly is adrest, *IV.* Pr. 4. 8
 for guerdon of her *song*, *IV.* viii. 5. 6
 fit matter for another *song*. *V.* viii. 51. 9
 Came dauncing forth, and joyous carrols *song*: *V.* xi. 34. 4
 To take the ayre and heare the thrushes *song*, *VI.* iv. 17. 3
 Faire Pastorell, of whom is now my *song*: *VI.* xi. 2. 2
 ravisht with delight Of his celestial *song*, *VII.* vii. 12. 9
 The whiles doe ye this *song* unto her sing, *Epith.* 54
 hearken to the birds love-learned *song*, *Epith.* 88
Song! made in lieu of many ornaments, *Epith.* 427
 vouchsafe to take of me 'This simple *song*, *H.L.* 307
 runne softly, till I end my *Song*. *Proth.* 18, 36, 54, 72, 90
 runne softly, till I end my *Song*.² *Proth.* 108
 run softly, till I end my *Song*. *Proth.* 126
 runne softly, till I end my *Song*. *Proth.* 144, 162, 180
- Songs.** laughs the *songs* that Colin Clout doth make. *S.C.* Ja. 66
 doth forbear His wonted *songs*, *S.C.* Ap. 16
 in your *songs* were wont to make a part: *S.C.* Au. 154
 To cheerefull *songs* can change my cherelesse cryes. *S.C.* Au. 182
 In *songs* and plaintive pleas, *S.C.* Au. 185
 sing . . . *songs* of some jousaunce? *S.C.* N. 2
 looser *songs* of love to underfong, *S.C.* N. 22
 The *songs* that Colin made you in her praise, *S.C.* N. 78
 he of Tityrus his *songs* did here: *S.C.* D. 4
 repress The streames of Hebrus with his *songs*, *Gn.* 181
 shepherd groones, which wont his *songs* to praise: *Ti.* 228
 his rimcs, his *songs* were all upon her. *As.* 60
 Trees, braunches, birds, and *songs*, were framed fitt *II.* vi. 13. 6
 in her *songs*, sends many a wishfull vow *Am.* lxxxviii. 3
- Sonnet.** if I ever sonet *song* so cleare, *S.C.* D. 16
- Son's.** So hee his *sonnes* both Syre and brother bight. *T.M.* 264
 Semiramis, whose sides transfixt With *sonnes* own blade *I.* v. 50. 4
 it may dwell In her *sonnes* flesh, *II.* ii. 10. 8
 Her deare *sonnes* destiny to her to tell, *III.* iv. 25. 4
 To graunt to her her *sonnes* life, *IV.* xii. 29. 7
 And Aldus was his name; and his *sonnes*, Aladine. *VI.* iii. 3. 9
 thou pointest thy *Sons* poynded arrow, *H.B.* 62
- Sons.** 'There be the two stout *sonnes* of Aecaus, *Gn.* 481
 as we bee *sonnes* of the world so wide, *Hub.* 135
 The *sonnes* of darknes and of ignorance, *T.M.* 68

Sons—Continued.

- If old Aveugles *sonnes* so evil heare? *I.* v. 23. 7
 The *sonnes* of Day he favoureth, I see, *I.* v. 25. 7
 The hight of three the tallest *sonnes* of mortall seed. *I.* vii. 8. 9
 The *sonnes* of old Acrates and Despight; *II.* ix. 41. 6
 Those were the two *sonnes* of Acrates old, *II.* viii. 10. 6
 That *sonnes* of men amaz their steranesse to behold. *II.* x. 7. 9
 He left three *sonnes*, his famous progeny, *II.* x. 13. 4
 Of which were twentie *sonnes*, *II.* x. 22. 5
 his ambitious *sonnes* unto them twayne Arraught the rule, *II.* x. 34. 7
 two *sonnes*, of pearlesse prowesse both, *II.* x. 40. 2
 Five *sonnes* he left, *II.* x. 44. 1
 all the *sonnes* of these five brethren raynd *II.* x. 45. 6
 He had two *sonnes*, *II.* x. 46. 1
 He left two *sonnes*, too young to rule *II.* x. 46. 8
 Three *sonnes* he dying left, all under age; *II.* x. 64. 1
 the *sonnes* of Constantine, which fled, *II.* x. 67. 1
 He left three *sonnes*, *II.* x. 74. 1
 He left two *sonnes*, *II.* x. 75. 6
 Till both the *sonnes* of Edwin he have slayne, *III.* iii. 37. 2
 Bove all the *sonnes* that were of earthly wombes ybore. *III.* iv. 21. 9
 daies, by which the *sonnes* of men Divide their works, *IV.* vii. 13. 1
sonnes of Neptune, now assembl'd here: *IV.* xi. 15. 3
 she in time forth brought These three faire *sons*, *IV.* xi. 42. 8
 He had three *sonnes*, all three like fathers *sonnes*, *V.* vi. 33. 1
 had deviz'd of late With these his wicked *sons*, *V.* vi. 33. 9
 Nor sire, nor *sonnes*, nor any could she spie: *V.* vi. 35. 7
 to perpetuall paine Had damn'd her *sonnes* *V.* vii. 10. 8
 Even seventeen goodly *sonnes*; *V.* x. 7. 4
 these two, her eldest *sonnes*, she sent *V.* x. 14. 6
 when her owne two *sonnes* she had in sight, *V.* x. 19. 7
 Thenceforth into that Castle he her led With her two *sonnes*, *V.* x. 39. 7
 Where she with her two *sonnes* did looking stand, *V.* xi. 15. 2
 Belge, with her *sonnes*, prostrated low *V.* xi. 16. 1
 Areed, ye *sonnes* of God, as best ye can devise! *VII.* vi. 21. 9
 Both *sonnes* of Uranus; *VII.* vi. 27. 3
 hast held The Heavens rule from Titans *sonnes* *VII.* vi. 27. 7
 Ye *sonnes* of Venus, play your sports at will! *Epith.* 364
- Sons'.** Agape Doth lengthen her *sonnes* lives. *IV.* ii. Arg.
- Soon.** See **Soon as, So soon as.**
- Soone* on a tree uphang'd I saw her spoyle. *Bel.* vi. 14
soone her bodie turn'd to ashes colde. *Bel.* vii. 12
 all that doth consume our pleasures *soone*; *Ro.* xix. 4
 grose disease *Soone* grows through humours *Ro.* xxxiii. 12
 see so goodly thing so *soone* decayed. *Van.* vii. 14
Soone after this I saw an Elephant, *Von.* viii. 1
soone I rede thee hence remove, *S.C.* F. 137
 But *soone* it sore encreased; *S.C.* Mar. 99
Soone as my younglings cryen for the dam *S.C.* Ap. 95
 will be *soone* wasted *S.C.* May 90
 So conteck *soone* by concord mought be ended. *S.C.* May 163
 I *soone* would learne *S.C.* Jun. 95
 They *soone* myght be corrupted, *S.C.* Jul. 110
 Such fond fantasies shall *soone* be put to flight. *S.C.* Au. 22
 Such woundes *soone* waxen wider. *S.C.* Au. 96
 Diggon should *soone* find favour *S.C.* S. 253
 wasten *soone* in vayne. *S.C.* O. 36
 Her vital threde so *soone* was spent. *S.C.* N. 149
 future paine, Which *soone* ensued them *Gn.* 566
 government of state Will without wisdome *soone* he ruinate. *Hub.* 1040
 enraged, *soone* he gan upstart, *Hub.* 1333
 Fled back too *soone* unto his native place; *Ti.* 291
 Too *soone* for all that did his love embrace, *Ti.* 292
 Too *soone* for all this wretched world, *Ti.* 293
Soone after this a Gyaunt came in place, *Ti.* 533
Soone after this I saw, . . . A curious Coffe *Ti.* 617
 O that so faire a flower so *soone* should fade, *D.* 237
 he of them great troupes did *soone* entrap. *As.* 100
 Nought else but smoke, and fumeth *soone* away, *Col.* 720
 Which gives them life, that els would *soone* have hide, *Deed.* Son. iv. II
soone to loose her wicked bands did her constraime. *I.* i. 19. 9
 Resolv'd . . . to win, Or *soone* to lose, *I.* i. 24. 5
 Who *soone* him brought into a secret part, *I.* ii. 6. 3
 She *soone* left off her mirth *I.* ii. 14. 4
Soone meete they both, *I.* ii. 15. 4
 Her *soone* he overtooke, *I.* ii. 20. 8
 'O! leave her *soone*, or let her *soone* be slaine." *I.* ii. 39. 4
Soone after comes the cruell Sarazin, *I.* v. 4. 1
soone redeeme from his long-wandering wee, *I.* v. 11. 2
 Whereof he weend possessed *soone* to be, *I.* vi. 5. 4
soone he came, as he the place had ghest, *I.* vi. 40. 4
soone him huckled to the field. *I.* vi. 41. 9
 Such earthly mettals *soon* consumed heene, *I.* vii. 33. 4
 his mightie shield Upon his manly arme he *soone* adrest, *I.* viii. 6. 7
 Therewith his sturdie corage *soon* was quayd, *I.* viii. 14. 8
 Had not the Gyaunt *soone* her succoured; *I.* viii. 17. 7
 Did *soone* pluck downe, *I.* ix. 12. 4
 die *soone*, O faeries *sonne!* *I.* ix. 47. 9
 As in a swonne: hut, *soone* reliv'd againe, *I.* ix. 52. 3
soone in him was lefte no one corrupted jott. *I.* x. 26. 9
 'Then shall I *soone*, . . . Ahett that virgins cause *I.* x. 64. 1
Soone after them, all dauncing on a row, *I.* xii. 6. 5
 and *soone* upon him light'. *II.* i. 18. 4
 come *soone*; come sweetest death, to me, *II.* i. 36. 6
 he rusht into the thicke, And *soone* arriv'd *II.* i. 39. 3
 The gentle knight her *soone* with carefull paine Uplifted *II.* i. 46. 1
 They *soone* consent: *II.* i. 33. 6
 'that shall I *soone*, *II.* iii. 15. 1
soone renews her native pride: *II.* iii. 36. 6
Soone into other fitts he was transmewd, *II.* iii. 37. 4

Soon—Continued.

it may *soone* be spide, II. iii. 41. 8
 Let us *soone* hence depart.' They *soone* agree: II. iii. 46. 2
 gan *soone* unbrace His grasping hold: II. iv. 9. 7
soone him overtooke II. iv. 13. 9
 Their blazing pride thou wouldst *soone* have blent, II. iv. 26. 3
soone her selfe arayd, II. iv. 27. 2
 after *soone* I dearely did lament; II. iv. 29. 5
 all your hurts may *soone* through temperance be easd.' II. iv. 33. 9
soone through suff'rance growe II. iv. 34. 4
 The sparks *soone* quench, II. iv. 35. 7
 He *soone* approched, II. iv. 37. 6
soone his dreadfull blade about he cast, II. v. 12. 3
 'that shall I *soone* declare. II. v. 17. 1
 The merry mariner unto his word *Soone* hearkned, II. vi. 4. 6
 Carelesse the man *soone* woxe, II. vi. 13. 7
 Where *soone* he slumbred II. vi. 14. 8
soone leave off this toylsome weary stoure: II. vi. 16. 4
Soone shee that Island far behind her lefte, II. vi. 18. 8
 shee *soone* to hond Her ferry brought, II. vi. 19. 4
soone thyselfe prepare To batteile, II. vi. 28. 5
 Who, *soone* prepard to field, his sword forth drew, II. vi. 29. 3
soone atweene them ran; II. vi. 32. 2
soone arrivd on the shallow sand, II. vi. 38. 4
 death, which will thee *soone* invade? II. vi. 39. 7
 Whom Arthure *soone* hath reskewed, II. viii. Arg.
 Ahandon *soone*, I read, the captivie spoile II. viii. 12. 4
Soone shalt thou see, and then beleefe for troth, II. viii. 22. 3
 underneath his feet *soone* made a purple plesh. II. viii. 36. 9
 with revenge desyring *soone* to dye, II. viii. 47. 2
 So hasty heat *soone* cooled to subdew: II. viii. 47. 8
 His shining Helmet he gan *soone* unlace, II. viii. 52. 8
 they shall *soone* he had.' II. viii. 54. 5
 A while they fled, but *soone* retourn'd againe II. ix. 15. 1
soone the knights Broke their rude troupes, II. ix. 15. 6
Soone it must turne to earth; II. ix. 21. 9
soone into a goodly Parlour brought, II. ix. 33. 6
Soone after this the Romanes him warrayd; II. x. 50. 8
 Who *soone* by meanes thereof the Empire wan, II. x. 61. 4
Soone after which three hundred Lords he slew II. x. 66. 6
 Hengist eke *soon* brought to shameful death. II. x. 67. 6
 the Prince his mortall speare *Soone* to him raught, II. xi. 25. 2
 He *soone* in vomit up againe doth lay, II. xii. 3. 7
 Lo! see *soone* after how II. xii. 74. 7, 9
soone comes age that will her pride deflowre; II. xii. 75. 7
 Verdant (so he hight) he *soone* untyde, II. xii. 82. 8
 But then the Palmcr *soone* did pacify. II. xii. 84. 8
 That hath so *soone* forgot the excellence II. xii. 87. 2
soone compeld to hearken unto peace. III. i. 23. 7
soone as maistry comes sweet Love anone *soone* away is
 gone'. III. i. 25. 8, 9
 Redcrosse Knight was *soon* disarm'd there; III. i. 42. 6
 shamelesse beauty *soone* becomes a loathly sight. III. i. 48. 9
 Whose vertues *soone* were solemniz'd. III. ii. 18. 9
 O let them *soone* awake! III. iv. 2. 2
 Her dolour *soone* she ceast, III. iv. 12. 4
 I read thee *soone* retyre, III. iv. 14. 8
 findeth dew effect or *soone* or late; III. iv. 27. 5
 that *soone* he did repent, III. iv. 47. 7
Soone her garments loose Upgath'ring, III. vi. 19. 6
 so her she *soone* appeas'd III. vi. 25. 3
 doth *soone* withdraw His feeble eyne, III. vii. 13. 7
 To see his whole years labor lost so *soone*, III. vii. 34. 8
soone forgot his former sickly payne: III. viii. 10. 3
 heat that *soone* in flame forth burst: III. viii. 25. 4
 How *soone* would yee assembl many a flete, III. viii. 28. 3
soone arryving they restrained were III. viii. 52. 3
soone after they were gone, III. ix. 12. 1
 Yet was *soone* wonne his malice to relent, III. ix. 25. 3
soone he shal be fownd, III. x. 32. 9
 his journey bring too *soone* to evill end.' III. x. 40. 9
 he *soone* resinde His former suit, III. xi. 5. 3
Soone after that, Him selfe he chaung'd, III. xi. 31. 1
soone they life conceiv'd, III. xii. 9. 9
 every part was *soone* restord. III. xii. 38. 7
 that same younker *soone* was overthrowne, IV. i. 11. 2
 Ne for light Ladies love that *soone* is lost.' IV. i. 35. 4
 The warlike Britoncsse her *soone* adress, IV. i. 36. 1
 That being forst his saddle *soone* to leave, IV. i. 36. 4
 Scudamour himselfe did *soone* uprayse, IV. i. 42. 8
 All things not rooted well will *soone* be rotten.' IV. i. 51. 5
 Ate *soone* discovering his desire, IV. ii. 11. 6
 doe not rather wish them *soone* expire, IV. iii. 1. 3
Soone after did the brethren three advance IV. iii. 5. 4
 His foe was *soone* adress: IV. iii. 14. 9
 Who, him affronting *soone*, IV. iii. 22. 9
 He *soone* her lost: IV. iv. 8. 5
 offer Blandamour gan *soone* despize; IV. iv. 8. 9
 his wound he *soone* forgot, IV. iv. 33. 2
soone enforced beene To let him loose IV. iv. 34. 7
 by his friend himselfe eke *soone* he fond IV. iv. 45. 3
 he was *soone* awak'd therewithall, IV. v. 42. 5
 That all his senses did full *soone* arrest: IV. v. 43. 5
 doth fall in love, And *soone* from her depart. IV. vi. Arg.
 Unto her sword and shield her *soone* hetoock; IV. vi. 14. 8
 like a pined ghost he *soone* appeares: IV. vii. 41. 4
 unto strength restor'd her *soone* anew. IV. viii. 20. 9
 For naturall affection *soone* doth cesse, IV. ix. 2. 1
 she that wrongfull challenge *soone* assoyld, IV. ix. 36. 7
 They *soone* would loath their lesser happnesse, IV. x. 23. 7

Soon—Continued.

Soone after whom the lovely Bridegroome came, IV. xi. 24. 2
soone he gan such folly to forthinke againe. IV. xii. 14. 9
 'To hope' (quoth he) 'him *soone* to overtake V. i. 19. 3
soone them over-hent, V. iii. 11. 1
 from the other fittie *soone* the prisoner fet. V. iii. 11. 9
 with sore havocke *soone* they overthrow, V. iii. 12. 5
 he was *soone* aware of their ill minde, V. iv. 24. 1
Soone after eke came she, V. v. 5. 3
 her sunshynie helmet *soone* unlaced, V. v. 11. 8
 yet *soone* she it requit; V. v. 30. 5
 Where *soone* arrivng they received wre V. vi. 22. 6
 of his game she *soone* enwomb'd grew, V. vii. 16. 5
 To warne her foe to hattell *soone* he prest: V. vii. 27. 2
 her foe appeared *soone* in sight. V. vii. 27. 9
 yet *soone* she it requit; V. vii. 33. 5
Soone after these he saw another Knight, V. viii. 5. 1
 Amends may for the trespassse *soone* be made, V. viii. 14. 2
soone after me she sent V. viii. 23. 2
Soone after whom the Prince arrivd there, V. viii. 27. 6
 snatching her *soone* up, V. ix. 14. 4
soone did make To leave his proper forme, V. ix. 16. 8
 Talus *soone* him overtooke, V. ix. 18. 9
 The raskall manie *soone* they overthrow; V. xi. 59. 8
 loosing *soone* his shield did it forgoe; V. xii. 22. 7
 turne thee *soone* to him of whom thou art defyde.' VI. i. 18. 9
 The gate *soone* opened VI. i. 23. 2
 he should he *soone* in place.' VI. i. 28. 6
 having *soone* his armes about him dight, VI. i. 32. 6
 My knight hers *soone*, as seemes, to daunger drove, VI. ii. 20. 5
 He *soone* allayd that Knights conceiv'd displeasure, VI. iii. 22. 2
 His weapons *soone* from him he threw away, VI. iii. 27. 6
 Compeld him *soone* the spoyle adowne to lay. VI. iv. 20. 4
soone upstarting much he gan repine, VI. v. 26. 5
 Who to them stepping did them *soone* divide, VI. v. 27. 3
 shall you *soone* reparaire your present evill plight.' VI. vi. 14. 9
 that *soone* she pacifyde The wrathfull Prince, VI. vi. 43. 5
 The Prince *soone* hearkned, VI. vii. 12. 5
 th' one is dead, and th' other *soone* shall die, VI. vii. 13. 3
 Gather'd him selfe together *soone* againe, VI. vii. 46. 2
 I will them *soone* acquite, and both of blame assoult.' VI. viii. 6. 9
 buckling *soone* him selfe, gan fiercely fly VI. viii. 12. 8
 an altar *soone* they fayned, VI. ix. 44. 8
 The knight full gladly *soone* agreed thereto, VI. ix. 16. 8
 'With sight whereof *soone* cloyd, VI. ix. 25. 1
 he did it *soone* displace, VI. ix. 42. 7
 Caldore *soone* comming to her ayde, VI. x. 35. 6
 Thereto they *soone* agreed, VI. xi. 40. 6
 he him fast pursuing *soone* approched neare. VI. xii. 25. 9
 men onely (whom she *soone* subdew'd) VII. vi. 4. 8
 That *soone* he came where-as the Titanesse VII. vi. 17. 2
 doth the greatest wrath *soone* turne to grace, VII. vi. 31. 3
 Nature *soone* Her righteous Doome areada. VII. vii. Arg.
 Yet see we *soone* decay; VII. vii. 18. 3
 Short Time shall *soon* cut down VII. viii. 1. 9
 If not, die *soone*; and I with thee will perish. Am. ii. 14
soone about him dight His wanton wings Am. iv. 7
 Such cruelty she would have *soone* abhord. Am. xxxi. 14
 The hardest yron *soone* doth mollify; Am. xxxii. 2
 Wil *soon* conceive, and learne to construe well. Am. xliii. 14
Soone after, when my joy to sorrow fits, I waile, Am. liv. 7
 Bid her therefore her selfe *soone* ready make, Am. lxx. 9
 he, *soone* after, fresh againe enured His former cruelty. Epig. iv. 53
 Your string could *soone* to sadder tenor turne, Epith. 9
 Bid her awake therefore, and *soone* her dight, Epith. 30
 now *soon* her disaray. Epith. 300
 For it will *soone* be day: Epith. 369

Soon as (partial list). See So soon as.
Soone as thy oaten pipe began to sound, S.C. Jun. 58
Soone as thou gynst to sette thy notes in frame, S.C. O. 25
soone as spring his mantie hath displayde, S.C. N. 85
Soone as the chaffe should in the fan be fynd, S.C. D. 125
Soone as he them plac'd in thy sacred wood Gn. 169
soone as they this mock-King did espy, Hub. 1091
soone as he receiv'd That word, Hub. 1257
soone as day doth shew his deawie face, D. 484
Soone as his oaten pipe began to shrill, As. 44
Soone as on them the Suns life-giving light Col. 861
Soone as that uncouth light upon them shone, I. i. 15. 8
soone as their Parent deare They saw I. i. 25. 1
soone as he them can spie, I. ii. 29. 1
Soone as appeard safe opportunite: I. ii. 41. 7
Soone as the royall virgin he did spy, I. iii. 5. 4
Soone as she parted thence, I. iii. 22. 1
Soone as the port from far he has espide, I. iii. 31. 7
Soone as the Elfin knight in presence came, I. iv. 13. 1
Soone as the Facrie heard his Ladie speake, I. v. 12. 1
Soone as I thinke upon my bitter bale. I. vii. 39. 6
soone as breath out of his brest did pas, I. viii. 24. 6
Soone as thy dreadfull trompe begins I. xi. 6. 6
Soone as the terme of those six yeares shall cease, I. xii. 19. 7
soone as the Redcrosse knight he understands II. i. 1. 4
soone as on that knight his eye did glaunce, II. i. 31. 4
Soone as the morrow fayre with purple beames II. iii. 1. 1
Soone as my loathed love appeared II. iv. 29. 3
Soone as Occasion felt her selfe untyde, II. v. 19. 1
soone as Furor was enlargd, II. v. 19. 8
Soone as he Guyon saw, II. vii. 6. 1
Soone as he entred was, the dore straight way, II. vii. 26. 5
Soone as those glitterand armes he did espye, II. vii. 42. 1

Soon as—Continued.

Soon as the gracious Alma came II. ix. 36. 1
soon as Titan gan his head exault, And *soon* againe as he II. xi. 9. 4, 5
soon as that unruly rablement . . . did espye, II. xi. 24. 7
Soon as the Carle from far the Prince espyde II. xi. 24. 1
soon as him dismounted II. xi. 28. 7
soon as they approcht II. xii. 40. 1
soon as maistry comes sweet Love III. i. 25. 8
Soon as shee . . . Arose, shee had her charett III. iv. 31. 1
Soon as they hene arriv'd . . . their charets they forlore, III. iv. 34. 1
soon as life recovered had the raine, III. iv. 35. 5
soon as he was vanisht III. v. 15. 1
soon as calmed was the christall ayre, III. v. 51. 8
soon as she Venus saw . . . She was asham'd III. vi. 19. 1
soon as she beheld that suddain stound, III. vii. 7. 4
Soon as that virgin knight be saw III. xii. 32. 1
Soon as he heard, himself he reared III. xii. 43. or. 9
soon as she them saw to discord set, IV. v. 29. 1
soon as them approaching he descride, IV. vi. 2. 7
soon as lh' other nigh approaching vewed IV. vi. 3. 3
soon as she him saw approaching IV. vi. 10. 3
Soon as she heard the name . . . Her bart did leape, IV. vi. 29. 1
soon as day discovered heavens face IV. viii. 34. 1
Soon as they thence departed were IV. viii. 35. 1
soon as sad Aemylia did espie IV. viii. 63. 1
Whom soon as faire Aemylia beheld IV. ix. 9. 1
soon as they with wrathfull eie bewraide, IV. ix. 28. 4
soon as they his countenance did behold, IV. x. 18. 4
soon as they see The spring breake forth IV. x. 45. 3
Soon as with fury thou doest them inspire, IV. x. 46. 8
Whom soon as I beheld, my hart gan throb IV. x. 53. 1
soon as he had sought IV. xii. 25. 5
soon as she did heare IV. xii. 27. 7
Who soon as he beheld that angels face IV. xii. 34. 1
soon as they him nigh approaching spide, V. ii. 53. 1
Whom soon as he beheld he knew, V. iv. 25. 9
Soon as the gates were open to them set, V. iv. 38. 1
Soon as she saw him on the ground V. iv. 40. 1
soon as she her sence recover'd had, V. iv. 43. 1
Soon as he feels it mollifie with heat, V. v. 7. 8
Soon as the knight she there by her did spy V. v. 14. 1
Whom soon as Talus spide by glims of night, V. vi. 29. 5
soon as he began to lay about V. vi. 30. 1
soon as his proud wif of her had sight, V. viii. 26. 5
Soon as they did the monstrous Scorpion vew V. viii. 40. 3
Soon as the infants sunlike shield they saw, V. viii. 41. 2
soon as be their outrage backe doth heat, V. xi. 45. 8
soon as few drops of raine Thereon distill V. xii. 13. 3
Soon as he did within the listes appeare, V. xii. 16. 1
Whom soon as his three enemies did vew, VI. v. 22. 6
soon as he returned backe againe, VI. v. 34. 2
Soon as they spide her, Lord! what gladfull glee VI. viii. 37. 1
soon as he appeared . . . They vanisht VI. x. 18. 1
Sooner. No *sooner* was out, but, swifter then thought, S.C. S. 222
The earth shall *sooner* leave her kindly skill I. iii. 28. 7
No *sooner* thought, then that the Carle as fast II. xi. 43. 8
No *sooner* sayd, but streight he after sent His yron page, V. i. 20. 1
Soonest. he doth *soonest* rise That best can handle Col. 692
Doth *soonest* fall in disaventrous fight, I. ix. 11. 8
The strong through pleasure *soonest* falles, II. i. 57. 9
Who seeks with painfull toile shall honor *soonest* Iynd: II. iii. 40. 9
Who meanes no guile be guiled *soonest* shall, III. i. 54. 6
him *soonest* doth amate, III. iv. 27. 4
The driest wood is *soonest* burnt to dust, III. viii. 25. 5
scorneth others ayde; That *soonest* fals, Am. lviii. 3
Soot. His head and beard with *soot* were ill bedight, II. vii. 3. 7
Soot. See Sweet.
They daunce deffily, and singen *soote*, S.C. Ap. 111
sing as *soote* as Swanne. S.C. O. 90
Sooth. *sooth* to sayne, nought seemeth sike strife, S.C. May 158
(the *soth* to sayne) S.C. S. 154
The *soothe* of hyrdes by beating of their winges, S.C. D. 87
sooth to say, it is no sort of life, Col. 688
sooth to say, it is foolhardie thing, Col. 915
'And *sooth* to say, why I lefte you I. iii. 29. 1
sooth, men say that he was not the sonne Of mortall Syre III. iii. 13. 1
'But *sooth* he is the sonne of Gorlois, III. iii. 27. 1
sooth, it ought your corage much inflame III. iii. 54. 1
sooth, it seemes, they say; III. vi. 47. 1
sooth is said, and tride in each degree, IV. ix. 27. 8
sooth it was not sure for womanish shame, IV. x. 41. 4
sooth oft scene, that proudest harts base love hath blynded, V. v. 40. 9
sooth they say that he was borne and bred Of Gyants race, V. x. 9. 1
'That shall I, *sooth*, . . . 'to you declare, VI. ii. 9. 1
For *sooth* he was descended of the hous Of those old Gyants, VI. vii. 41. 5
very *sooth* to say, VII. viii. 1. 4
Soothly. 'Ne *soothlich* is it easie for to read III. ii. 14. 1
soothly he was one of matchlesse might, V. x. 8. 6
whether what he spoke Were *soothly* so, VI. ii. 13. 8
soothly it was sayd by common fame, VI. v. 37. 1
soothly sure she was full fayre of face, VI. ix. 9. 1
Soothsay. but God turne the same to good *sooth-say*, III. viii. 50. 2
Soothsayer. The wise *soothsayer* . . . telles of warres I. v. 8. 8
Soothsays. Shewes, visions, *sooth-sayes*, and prophesies; II. ix. 51. 8
In wittie riddles, and in wise *soothsays*; IV. ii. 35. 5
Glancus, that wise *soothsays* understood; IV. xi. 13. 3
Sophisms. subtile *sophismes*, which doe play With double
sences, III. iv. 28. 7
Sopby. As Arthegall and *Sophy* now beene honored, II. ix. 6. 9
Sops. Bring Coronations, and *Sops* in wine, S.C. Ap. 138

Sops—Continued.

girlonds of roses, and *Sops* in wine, S.C. May 14
Sorceress. one Duessa, a false *sorceresse*, I. ii. 34. 8
treasons . . . wrought by that false *sorceresse*: I. xii. 33. 6
Sorcery. through *sorceree* And witchcraft, II. xii. 72. 3
Ne shall availle the wicked *sorcery* III. iii. 36. 3
Sordid. make him serve to them for *sordid* uses: Col. 792
A *sordid* office for a mind so brave: V. v. 23. 4
to their *sordid* eyes The goodly treasures of nature appeare: VI. viii. 41. 6
it all *sordid* basenesse doth expell, H.L. 191
Sore. See Heart-sore, Soar.
sting did threaten, And vext so *sore*, Van. ii. 12
Sore he him stong, Van. x. 9
Both pype and Muse shall *sore* the while abyee, S.C. Ja. 71
heaped snowe burnd him so *sore*, S.C. F. 233
But *soon* it *sore* increased; S.C. Mar. 99
inwardly it fcstreth *sore*, S.C. Mar. 101
had he *sore* be daunted, S.C. Mar. 114
in his headpeace he felt a *sore* payne: S.C. May 242
Well heard Kiddie al this *sore* constraint, S.C. May 249
Sore against my will S.C. Au. 42
the Sunbeame so *sore* doth us beate, S.C. Au. 47
Ne can I find salve for my *sore*: S.C. Au. 103
such eeking hath made my hart *sore*. S.C. S. 31
the Westerne wind bloweth *sore*, S.C. S. 49
kydst not ene to cure thy *sore* hart-roots, S.C. D. 93
Cruell Agave, flying vengeance *sore* Gn. 172
By his disloyalty lamented *sore*, Gn. 202
For whome the Thracian king lamenting *sore*, Gn. 404
A judge, that after death doth punish *sore* Gn. 447
His inly grieved minde full *sore* opprest; Gn. 643
The evill plight that doth me *sore* constraine, Hub. 56
ne halfe so streight and *sore*. Hub. 448
the Ape was *sore* afrayde, Hub. 955
raged *sore* In bitter words, Hub. 1088
chalte at that indignitie right *sore*: Hub. 1338
Full of sad sights and *sore* Catastrophees; T.M. 158
With tender ruth to see her *sore* constraint; Ti. 31
manie often did abie full *sore*; Ti. 101
I in minde remained *sore* agast, Mui. 124
they in secret harts envying *sore*, D. 200
Then sighing *sore*, D. 183
to afflict so *sore* The innocent, D. 200
Why should Alcyon then so *sore* lament D. 271
I *sore* griev'd to see his wretched case. D. 553
stownd which him so *sore* beset. D. 560
woodgods for them often sighed *sore*: As. 50
could great Cynthiaes *sore* displeasure breake, Col. 174
His Lady, sad to see his *sore* constraint, I. i. 19. 1
same so *sore* annoyed has the knight, I. i. 22. 1
him encombered *sore*, but could not hurt at all. I. i. 22. 9
sore grieved in her gentle brest, I. ii. 8. 8
The Sarazin, *sore* daunted with the buffe, I. ii. 17. 1
her knight, for whom she toyld so *sore*. I. iii. 30. 9
A grievous gout tormented him full *sore*, I. iv. 29. 7
both . . . souce so *sore* that they the heavens affray; I. v. 8. 7
Doth weepe full *sore*, I. v. 18. 6
With flashing thunderbolt ywounded *sore*: I. v. 40. 6
looking lovely and oft sighing *sore*, I. vi. 4. 2
sad Una fraught with anguish *sore*, I. vi. 45. 7
of that proud Paynim *sore* afrayd. I. vi. 47. 9
The sad carth, wounded with so *sore* assay, I. viii. 8. 7
Stroke one of those deformed heades so *sore*, I. xii. 16. 2
smot againe so *sore*, That headlesse his unwedly bodie lay, I. viii. 24. 2
with percing point . . . his hart was thrilled *sore*; I. viii. 39. 2
'that should her trouble *sore*; I. x. 16. 8
prickt with anguish of his sinnes so *sore*, I. x. 21. 7
festring *sore* did rancle yett within, I. x. 25. 4
embay His blamefull body in salt water *sore*, I. x. 27. 6
*His bodie in salt water smarting *sore*, I. x. 27. 6
For pity of his payne and anguish *sore*: I. x. 28. 7
At their first presence grew agrieved *sore*, I. x. 49. 2
sore amoved with so puissant push, I. xi. 16. 6
The scorching flame *sore* swinged all his face, I. xi. 26. 6
Paynt, wearie, *sore*, emboyled, grieved, Brent, I. xi. 28. 1
Those that with sicknesse were infected *sore* I. xi. 30. 3
Upon his crested scalp so *sore* did smite, I. xi. 35. 7
The cruell wound enraged him so *sore*, I. xi. 37. 1
scourge the buxome aire so *sore*, I. xi. 37. 6
The griefe thereof him wondrous *sore* diseasd, I. xi. 38. 8
The heate whereof, . . . So *sore* him noyd, I. xi. 45. 2
with dread of shame *sore* terrifide. I. xi. 45. 9
Againe she stricken was with *sore* affright, I. xi. 50. 7
never living man, I weene, so *sore* . . . was distrest: I. xii. 17. 5
To shew how *sore* bloodguiltinesse he hat'th; II. ii. 8. 3
to weepe for *sore* constraint; II. ii. 8. 3
His double burden did him *sore* disease. II. ii. 12. 4
her on either side doe *sore* assay, II. ii. 24. 5
Whom *sore* he bett, II. iv. 3. 8
the villain *sore* did beate . . . his manly face; II. iv. 9. 1
hundred knots, that did him *sore* constraine; II. iv. 15. 2
Ranckled so *sore*, II. iv. 23. 3
Sore chauffed at my stay in such a case, II. iv. 32. 7
'Squyre, *sore* have ye beene diseasd, II. iv. 33. 8
Furors chayne ntyes, Who him *sore* wounds: II. v. Arg.
*Of whom *sore* hurt, for his revenge II. v. Arg.
Sore bruzed with the fall he slow uprose, II. v. 5. 1
Nathelless so *sore* a buff to him it lent, II. v. 6. 8
'that thee so *sore* displeas'd hath? II. v. 18. 2
he his foe has hurt and wounded *sore*, II. v. 22. 3

Sore—Continued.

urged sore . . . Him hasty to arise . . .	II. v. 37. 4
The varlet at his plaint was grieved so sore . . .	II. vi. 45. 6
he wondred sore To see Pyrochles there . . .	II. vi. 48. 6
Joves dreaded thunder light Does scorch not halfe so sore . . .	II. vi. 50. 8
which sight at first him sore aghast . . .	II. viii. 4. 9
The Palmer . . . Woxe sore affraid . . .	II. viii. 9. 3
on the hauhergh stroke the Prince so sore . . .	II. viii. 44. 6
What warre so cruel, or what siegse so sore . . .	II. xi. 1. 1
him so sore smott with his yron mace . . .	II. xi. 34. 8
sore annoyd, groping in that griesly night . . .	II. xii. 35. 9
He fownd him selfe dishonored so sore . . .	III. i. 7. 4
sore beset on every side around . . .	III. i. 21. 2
never sore but might a salve obtaine . . .	III. ii. 35. 7
though no reason may apply Salve to your sore . . .	III. ii. 36. 5
so sore Now raneckleth in this same fraile fleshy mould . . .	III. ii. 39. 2
Ne can my ronning sore finde remedee . . .	III. ii. 39. 6
her turme to fowle reliefe And sore reproch . . .	III. iii. 5. 8
a sore evill, which this virgin bright Tormenteth . . .	III. iii. 16. 4
with sharpe fits thy tender hart oppressteth sore . . .	III. iii. 21. 9
sighing sore, at length him thus bespake . . .	III. iii. 43. 4
the great Castle smite so sore withall . . .	III. iii. 49. 8
all too long I burne with envy sore . . .	III. iv. 2. 3
the fast earth affronted them so sore . . .	III. iv. 7. 7
sighing softly sore, and inly deepe . . .	III. iv. 11. 1
snrbrate sore Their tender feete . . .	III. iv. 34. 5
For sore he swat, and . . . was bescracht . . .	III. v. 3. 8
That stroke the hardy Squire did sore displeas . . .	III. v. 19. 6
the third brother him did sore assay . . .	III. v. 21. 3
of that cruell wound he bled so sore . . .	III. v. 26. 2
his foule sore reduced to faire plight . . .	III. v. 41. 8
his hart woxe sore, and health decayd . . .	III. v. 43. 2
sore affright, Wondred to see her belly so upblone . . .	III. vi. 9. 7
seized every sence with sorrow sore opprest . . .	III. vi. 10. 9
sore accus'd His falshood . . .	III. vi. 13. 3
she repented sore to have him angered . . .	III. vi. 20. 9
Phoebe therewith sore was angered . . .	III. vi. 24. 1
Whom whenas Venus saw so sore displeas'd . . .	III. vi. 25. 1
endured sore Sore trouble of an hainous enemy . . .	III. vi. 53. 5, 6
his sad mother, seeing his sore plight . . .	III. vii. 20. 6
That ugly shape so sore her terrifide . . .	III. vii. 24. 3
dismayd At that same last extremity ful sore . . .	III. vii. 25. 2
did him sore apall . . .	III. vii. 31. 9
therewith sore enrag'd . . .	III. vii. 42. 1
Hiim bett so sore, that life and sence did much dismay . . .	III. viii. 31. 9
The virgin whom he had abusd so sore . . .	III. viii. 36. 6
noble knights . . . may sore repent with mee . . .	III. viii. 47. 8
makes ye doubt so sore? . . .	III. viii. 48. 6
That Ladies safetie is sore to be dradd . . .	III. viii. 50. 3
wondrous sore Thereat displeas'd they were . . .	III. viii. 52. 5
Right sore I feare . . .	III. ix. 1. 3
How to avenge himselfe so sore abusd . . .	III. ix. 12. 8
Paridell sore brusd with the blow . . .	III. ix. 16. 6
sore him selfe does throng) . . .	III. ix. 45. 4
his late fight . . . so sore did him offend . . .	III. x. 1. 8
did consume his gall with anguish sore . . .	III. x. 18. 2
Then sighing sore, 'It is not long,' . . .	III. x. 27. 1
Saw all this goodly sport, and grieved sore . . .	III. x. 45. 2
him assaying sore his carkas teare . . .	III. x. 53. 7
For whom so faire a Lady fecles so sore a wound! . . .	III. xi. 11. 9
The warlike Damzell was empassiond sore . . .	III. xi. 18. 2
in the Porch, that did them sore amate . . .	III. xi. 21. 5
Did beat and hounse his head and brest ful sore . . .	III. xi. 27. 6
For many other Nymphes, he sore did shreek . . .	III. xi. 44. 5
th' enchaunter which had her distrest so sore . . .	III. xii. 41. 5
Thereat her noble hart was stonishd sore . . .	III. xii. 44. 5
too long absence him had sore annoyd . . .	III. xii. 44. 0r. 3
many of them mov'd to eye her sore . . .	IV. i. 9. 6
it grieved him full sore . . .	IV. i. 39. 7
'Why do ye strive for Ladies love so sore . . .	IV. i. 46. 2
with the sudden stroke astonishd sore . . .	IV. ii. 7. 1
So mortall was their malice, and so sore Become . . .	IV. ii. 18. 8
Whereat she sore affrayd, yet her besought . . .	IV. ii. 50. 1
sore bestedde With heapes of strokes . . .	IV. iii. 25. 3
he yet was sore of his late lucklesse fight . . .	IV. iv. 3. 9
Whose sharpe provokement them incensd so sore . . .	IV. iv. 4. 6
With which so sore he Ferramont assaid . . .	IV. iv. 20. 7
went away sore wounded of his haplesse hand . . .	IV. iv. 21. 9
So sore he swost him on the compast creast . . .	IV. iv. 30. 7
They have him taken captive, though it grieve him sore . . .	IV. iv. 32. 9
so sore that none him life behote . . .	IV. iv. 40. 9
therewith smote him on his Umbriere So sore . . .	IV. iv. 44. 4
he woxe therewith displeas'd sore . . .	IV. iv. 45. 6
all those stranger knights full sore agrieved . . .	IV. iv. 46. 8
heaping stroakes which thereon soused sore . . .	IV. v. 36. 4
such a sore, that doth her grievance hide . . .	IV. vi. 1. 6
Deawed with silver drops through sweating sore . . .	IV. vi. 19. 7
He blest himselfe as one sore terrifide . . .	IV. vi. 24. 7
so sore a breach That sudden newes had made . . .	IV. vi. 38. 3
her therewith full sore displeas'd he found . . .	IV. vi. 42. 7
In feeble Ladies tyranning so sore . . .	IV. vii. 1. 6
Sighing and sobbing sore . . .	IV. vii. 10. 2
With dreadfull strokes let drive at him so sore . . .	IV. vii. 28. 3
held her wrathfull hand from vengeance sore . . .	IV. vii. 36. 6
Right sore agrieved at her sharpe reproofe . . .	IV. vii. 37. 2
the Squire, in her defense, her sore astound . . .	IV. viii. 19. 9
Them follow'd fast, and them reviled sore . . .	IV. viii. 35. 3
sore annoyd The Prince on foot . . .	IV. viii. 37. 5
stroke the Pagan with his steely brand So sore . . .	IV. viii. 43. 4
sigh full sore to heare the miserie . . .	IV. viii. 64. 4

Sore—Continued.

From all foure parts of heaven doe rage full sore . . .	IV. ix. 23. 6
layd at them so sharply and so sore . . .	IV. ix. 34. 7
through Loves constraying Tormented sore . . .	IV. x. 43. 8
many salves did to his sore applie . . .	IV. xi. 6. 2
sore against his will did him retaine . . .	IV. xi. 7. 7
Marinell was sore offended . . .	IV. xii. 18. 3
she in her mind Was troubled sore . . .	IV. xii. 21. 2
it was no old sore which his new paine procured . . .	IV. xii. 23. 9
Which of the Nymphes his heart so sore did miewe . . .	IV. xii. 26. 7
then being sore bestad . . .	IV. xii. 33. 9
present dayes, which are corrupted sore . . .	V. Pr. 3. 4
Lamenting sore his sorrowfull sad fyne . . .	V. i. 13. 8
The sight whereof the Lady sore adrad . . .	V. i. 22. 7
all the warders it did sore amate . . .	V. ii. 21. 3
Whom with sore havocke soone they overthrowd . . .	V. iii. 12. 5
by the shoulder him so sore he bit . . .	V. iii. 33. 8
threatned sore Her to have swallow'd up . . .	V. iv. 12. 3
him reviled, and reproch'd sore . . .	V. iv. 23. 3
she was right sore bestad . . .	V. vi. 17. 5
With sight whereof she was dismayd right sore . . .	V. vi. 28. 1
thy sire lamenting sore for thee . . .	V. vii. 21. 8
dealt her blowes unmercifully sore . . .	V. vii. 31. 2
sore engriev'd to heare . . .	V. vii. 32. 7
of her wound which sore did paine . . .	V. vii. 34. 5
She sought with ruth to salve his sad misfortune sore . . .	V. vii. 38. 9
all unweeting have you wrong'd thus sore . . .	V. viii. 13. 2
The dreadfull sight did them so sore affray . . .	V. viii. 40. 5
The Briton Prince was sore empassionate . . .	V. ix. 46. 2
Iewd Impietie, that her accused sore . . .	V. ix. 48. 9
He that whylome in Spaine so sore was dred . . .	V. x. 9. 3
now his cruelty so sore she drad . . .	V. x. 18. 7
Belge selfe was therewith stonied sore . . .	V. xi. 30. 3
grieved sore that . . . she had Fallen into that Tyrants hand . . .	V. xi. 40. 8
all my former praise hath blemishd sore . . .	V. xi. 49. 4
That bloudie scutchin, being battered sore . . .	V. xi. 54. 4
they her rebuked and upbrayd sore . . .	V. xi. 61. 9
wherewith troubled sore . . .	V. xi. 6. 6
Lookt up with eyes full sad and hart full sore . . .	V. xii. 11. 7
with his burdenous blowes him sore did overlade . . .	V. xii. 19. 9
whiles he combrd was therewith so sore . . .	V. xii. 22. 8
full sore aghast He staggered to and fro . . .	V. xii. 23. 3
Uppon an hard adventure sore bestad . . .	VI. i. 4. 2
He sore doth wound, and bite, and cruelly torment . . .	VI. i. 8. 9
He fiercely him pursu'd, and pressed sore . . .	VI. i. 21. 8
hers . . . to daunger drove, And left sore wounded . . .	VI. ii. 20. 6
This knight . . . had wounded sore Another knight . . .	VI. ii. 40. 5
So sore her sides, so much her wounds . . .	VI. iii. 46. 4
the bitter stoure Of his sore vengeance . . .	VI. iii. 48. 5
By reason that her knight was wounded sore . . .	VI. iv. 10. 6
Whom pitying to heare so sore complaine . . .	VI. iv. 23. 3
Whom when the Salvage saw so sore distrest . . .	VI. v. 6. 1
Wherewith the Prince sore moved there avoud . . .	VI. v. 34. 1
whose griefe through suffraunce sore inereast . . .	VI. v. 39. 9
hearts were sicke; their sides were sore; their feete were lame . . .	VI. v. 40. 9
heales both Squire and dame Of their sore maladies . . .	VI. vi. Arg.
No wound . . . so sore doth light . . .	VI. vi. 1. 2
Give salves to every sore, but counsell to the minde . . .	VI. vi. 5. 9
Made all of rusty yron raneckling sore . . .	VI. vi. 9. 3
with medicine To goe about to salve such kynd of sore . . .	VI. vi. 13. 2
(sayd then Serena, sighing sore) . . .	VI. vi. 13. 5
Full on his bever did him strike so sore . . .	VI. vii. 8. 6
gainst the cold hard earth so sore him strake . . .	VI. vii. 11. 4
griesly wounds that him appalld sore . . .	VI. vii. 14. 5
What cared she who sigh'd for her sore . . .	VI. vii. 30. 5
To see her sore lament and bite her tender lip . . .	VI. vii. 44. 9
The villaine, wroth for greeting him so sore . . .	VI. vii. 46. 1
Him still reviling and afflicting sore . . .	VI. viii. 4. 2
Addeem'd me to endure this penaunce sore . . .	VI. viii. 22. 5
So sore him scourgeth that the bloud downe followeth . . .	VI. viii. 28. 9
groning sore from grieved hart entire . . .	VI. viii. 48. 7
whose love his heart hath sore engriev'd . . .	VI. x. 1. 9
what were they all, whose lacke thee grieves so sore? . . .	VI. x. 20. 9
now gan afresh to ranecke sore . . .	VI. x. 31. 3
A sodaine sickenesse which her sore opprest . . .	VI. xi. 7. 8
sighing sore, as if her hart in twaine Had riven bene . . .	VI. xi. 22. 7
that sore her griev'd to see . . .	VI. xi. 23. 1
her infested wound, That sore her payn'd . . .	VI. xi. 24. 7
(sayd he, then sighing sore) . . .	VI. xi. 29. 1
do him assayle on every side, And sore oppresse . . .	VI. xi. 48. 7
seeing there that did him pittle sore . . .	VI. xii. 9. 6
that enterprize . . . forslack'd had so sore . . .	VI. xii. 12. 5
rageth sore in each degree and state . . .	VI. xii. 40. 2
so sore him dread aghast . . .	Vii. vi. 52. 5
From mortall eyes that should be sore agrized . . .	Vii. vii. 6. 3
his limbes with labor heated sore . . .	Vii. vii. 29. 9
oft him pinched sore . . .	Vii. vii. 30. 5
so sore my wounds . . .	Am. lvii. 5
my silly arme was tossed sore . . .	Am. lxi. 4
I wounded am full sore . . .	Epi. iv. 28
bleeding hart . . . thou mangled hast so sore . . .	H.L. 143
What hart can feele least touch of so sore launch . . .	H.H.L. 162
Sorely . . . being downe, is . . . brouzed, and sorely hurt . . .	S.C. F. 236
With painfull torments to be sorely heaten . . .	Gn. 352
sorely griev'd his hart . . .	Hub. 1304
seeming sorely chauff'd at his band . . .	I. xii. 35. 6
They did about their businesse sweat, and sorely toyld . . .	II. ix. 30. 9
Beautie and Money, they that Bulwarke sorely rent . . .	II. xi. 9. 9
Sorely therat he was displeas'd . . .	III. ix. 12. 7
Into his heart, which it did sorely gryde . . .	III. ix. 29. 5

Sorely—Continued.

My softened heart so <i>sorely</i> doth constraîne,	IV. i. 1. 7
with their axes both so <i>sorely</i> bet,	IV. iii. 15. 3
So much more <i>sorely</i> to the ground he fell,	IV. iv. 19. 6
So <i>sorely</i> he her strooke,	IV. vi. 13. 3
of that Carle she <i>sorely</i> bruz'd had beenc,	IV. vii. 35. 8
From whom he now so <i>sorely</i> was bestad,	IV. vii. 46. 4
with his heeles so <i>sorely</i> he him strake,	V. iii. 33. 3
Them <i>sorely</i> vext, and courst, and overran,	V. iv. 44. 3
Even so did Radigund . . . <i>sorely</i> him constraîne.	V. v. 15. 9
He <i>sorely</i> punished with heauey payne;	V. xii. 25. 7
There he that knight full <i>sorely</i> bleeding found,	VI. iv. 9. 6
For fell despite to be so <i>sorely</i> erost;	VI. iv. 40. 4
Whom he likewise right <i>sorely</i> did constraîne,	VI. vi. 38. 5
his old foes that once him <i>sorely</i> fear'd.	VII. ii. 15. 9
Will both together me too <i>sorely</i> wracke.	Am. xlii. 12
Sorer. Ne <i>sorer</i> vengeance wish on you to fall.	D. 352
Sores. To heale the <i>sores</i> of sinfull soules unsound,	H.H.L. 166
Sorest. seas, when they do <i>sorest</i> rage,	IV. xi. 50. 5
Sorrow. slake the winters <i>sorrowe</i> .	S.C. Mar. 6
I chaunst to fall asleepe with <i>sorrowe</i> .	S.C. Mar. 47
Such follie great <i>sorrow</i> to Niobe did breede:	S.C. Ap. 87
This was the first sourse of shepheards <i>sorrowe</i> ,	S.C. May 130
If I may rest, I will live in <i>sorrowe</i> .	S.C. May 151
<i>Sorrowe</i> ne neede be hastened on,	S.C. May 152
some old <i>sorrowe</i> that made a newe breache:	S.C. May 210
Love is a curelesse <i>sorrowe</i> .	S.C. Au. 104
<i>sorrow</i> close shrouded in hart,	S.C. S. 15
To quite it from the blacke bowre of <i>sorrowe</i> .	S.C. S. 97
sing of <i>sorrowe</i> and deathes dreeriment;	S.C. N. 36
with pure brest from carefull <i>sorrow</i> free,	Gn. 107
That balefull <i>sorrow</i> he no longer heares.	Gn. 644
the thing that doth thy <i>sorrow</i> breed:	Hub. 596
To feed on hope, to pine with feare and <i>sorrow</i> ;	Hub. 900
in her roome unseemly <i>Sorrow</i> sits,	T.M. 184
Therefore I mourne and <i>sorrow</i> with the rest,	T.M. 227
Untill my cause of <i>sorrow</i> be redrest.	T.M. 228
My spirits now dismayd with <i>sorrow</i> dull.	T.M. 291
With equall plaints her <i>sorrowe</i> did partake.	T.M. 298
To tumble into <i>sorrow</i> and regret,	T.M. 304
So seeke we helpe our <i>sorrow</i> to redresse,	T.M. 351
secret <i>sorrow</i> and sad languishment,	T.M. 376
rather seekes my <i>sorrow</i> to augment.	T.M. 425
Therefore I mourne and endlesse <i>sorrow</i> make,	T.M. 473
shame and <i>sorrow</i> and accursed case.	T.M. 519
her <i>sorrow</i> to supplie,	T.M. 537
Ne tell his <i>sorrow</i> to the listning rout.	Ti. 227
through inward <i>sorrowe</i> wexen faint,	Ti. 472
for great <i>sorrow</i> of their sudden fate,	Ti. 573
There now the joy is his, here <i>sorrow</i> mine.	Ti. 602
wrought both joy and <i>sorrow</i> in my mind:	Ti. 614
wrought her shame, and <i>sorrow</i> never ended,	Muf. 264
Sharpe <i>sorrowe</i> did in thousand peeces rive.	D. 7
Though they of <i>sorrowe</i> heavilie can sing;	D. 12
harts deep <i>sorrow</i> hates both life and light.	D. 91
with <i>sorrowe</i> satisfide Th' importune fates,	D. 386
Sith all my <i>sorrow</i> should have end thereby,	D. 446
I will wake and <i>sorrow</i> all the night.	D. 474
There will I sigh, and <i>sorrow</i> all day long,	D. 488
To mourne in <i>sorrow</i> and sad suferance,	D. 507
he whose heart like <i>sorrow</i> did invade.	As. 172
meanes deviz'd to shew his <i>sorrow</i> best.	As. 208
O, how great <i>sorrow</i> my sad soule assaid!	I. ii. 24. 5
one loving howre For many yeares of <i>sorrow</i> can dispence;	I. iii. 30. 3
'With proud loes sight my <i>sorrow</i> to renew,	I. iv. 51. 7
read her <i>sorrow</i> in her count'nance sad;	I. vi. 11. 4
Una, . . . Could not for <i>sorrow</i> follow him so fast;	I. vi. 40. 3
earthly sight can nought but <i>sorrow</i> breed,	I. vii. 23. 6
thrilling <i>sorrow</i> throwne his utmost dart:	I. vii. 25. 2
when fervent <i>sorrow</i> slaked was, She up arose,	I. vii. 28. 1
he knew Some secret <i>sorrow</i> did her heart distraîne;	I. vii. 38. 4
The chearelesse man, whom <i>sorrow</i> did dismay,	I. viii. 43. 7
Feare, sickness, age, losse, labour, <i>sorrow</i> , strife,	I. ix. 44. 6
Great woe and <i>sorrow</i> did her soule assay,	I. xi. 32. 2
'Fayre Lady, through fowle <i>sorrow</i> ill hedight,	II. i. 14. 2
She wilfully her <i>sorrow</i> did augment,	II. i. 15. 2
As if her hart with <i>sorrow</i> had transfixed beene:	II. i. 15. 9
To cloke her guile with <i>sorrow</i> and sad teene;	II. i. 21. 7
play His cruell sport, in stead of <i>sorrow</i> dew;	II. i. 40. 6
die with you in <i>sorrow</i> ,	II. i. 48. 9
Of all my <i>sorrow</i> and of these sad teares,	II. iv. 18. 2
his <i>sorrow</i> sought through wilfulnesse,	II. v. 24. 7
doolefull <i>sorrow</i> heape with deadly harmes:	II. vi. 34. 4
Lamenting <i>Sorrow</i> did in darknes lyc,	II. vii. 22. 8
A song of bale and bitter <i>sorrow</i> sings,	II. vii. 23. 7
great <i>sorrow</i> and sad agony.	II. xii. 27. 7
That he might know and ease her <i>sorrow</i> sad;	II. xii. 28. 3
Great shame and <i>sorrow</i> of that fall he tooke;	III. i. 7. 1
Least that too farre ye have your <i>sorrow</i> sought:	III. ii. 10. 7
<i>Sorrow</i> is heaped in thy hollow chest,	III. ii. 32. 7
'Huge sea of <i>sorrow</i> and pestepuous griefe,	III. iv. 8. 1
Her former <i>sorrow</i> into suddein wrath,	III. iv. 12. 6
To <i>sorrow</i> huge she turnd her former play,	III. iv. 30. 3
forth together went with <i>sorrow</i> fraught,	III. iv. 31. 7
For great compassion of their <i>sorrow</i> ,	III. iv. 32. 5
In stead thereof sad <i>sorrow</i> and disdaine.	III. iv. 54. 2
<i>sorrow</i> and despeyre without aleggeance!	III. v. 42. 9
rather chose to dye for <i>sorrow</i> great,	III. v. 49. 8
seized every seuce with <i>sorrow</i> sorc opprest.	III. vi. 10. 9
At last when <i>sorrow</i> he saw booted nought,	III. x. 18. 6

Sorrow—Continued.

doth himselfe with <i>sorrow</i> new sustaine,	III. x. 60. 2
all the <i>sorrow</i> in the world is lesse Then vertues might.	III. xi. 14. 6
wreake your <i>sorrow</i> on your cruell foe;	III. xi. 15. 5
sow vaine <i>sorrow</i> in a fruitlesse eare,	III. xi. 16. 2
your cause is nothing lesse Then is your <i>sorrow</i> certes,	III. xi. 18. 4
More for great <i>sorrow</i> that he could not pas.	III. xi. 27. 2
With other signes of <i>sorrow</i> and impatient teene.	III. xi. 37. 9
As if no <i>sorrow</i> she ne felt ne drad;	III. xii. 18. 5
<i>Sorrow</i> seeming dead;	III. xii. 25. 5
Yet leave unto his <i>sorrow</i> did not yeeld,	IV. xi. 14. 3
'Great cause of <i>sorrow</i> certes, Sir, ye have;	IV. vi. 38. 6
martyrest with <i>sorrow</i> and with smart,	IV. vii. 2. 5
Midst <i>sorrow</i> shewing joyous semblance for his sake.	IV. vii. 44. 9
with penaunce sad And pensive <i>sorrow</i> .	IV. viii. 2. 6
singing all her <i>sorrow</i> to the note,	IV. ix. 6. 4
Itath me much <i>sorrow</i> and much travell cost:	IV. ix. 38. 4
her losse ought me to <i>sorrow</i> most,	IV. ix. 38. 7
That none might heare the <i>sorrow</i> of my hart,	IV. x. 48. 2
to her selfe her <i>sorrow</i> did bemone:	IV. xii. 5. 5
all thy senses swowned In stupid <i>sorrow</i> ,	V. v. 36. 6
Would change her paine, and <i>sorrow</i> somewhat ease,	V. vii. 45. 4
There he her found in <i>sorrow</i> and dismay,	V. x. 19. 1
Who thinks from me his <i>sorrow</i> all doth rize.	VI. iv. 33. 7
Nor cease her <i>sorrow</i> and impatient stound,	VI. v. 6. 7
it forth doth bring <i>Sorrow</i> , and anguish,	VI. vi. 8. 6
to the dore of death for <i>sorrow</i> drew,	VI. viii. 20. 8
being tyrd with travell, and opprest With <i>sorrow</i> ,	VI. viii. 34. 5
Playnts, prayers, voves, ruth, <i>sorrow</i> , and dismay;	Am. xiv. 11
In secret <i>sorrow</i> , and sad pensiveness.	Am. xxxiv. 14
all the more my <i>sorrow</i> it augmenteth,	Am. xlii. 3
With <i>sorrow</i> dimmed and deform'd it were,	Am. xlv. 10
ye high hevns, that all this <i>sorrow</i> see,	Am. xlvii. 9
yeeld To <i>sorrow</i> and to solitary paine;	Am. lii. 6
Soone after, when my joy to <i>sorrow</i> flits, I waille,	Am. liii. 7
So <i>sorrow</i> still doth seeme too long to last;	Am. lxxxv. 13
After long <i>sorrow</i> and consuming smart.	II. B. 28
<i>Sorrowed</i> . I <i>sorrowed</i> all so much as earst I joyd,	I. ix. 15. 3
Thus when they all had <i>sorrowed</i> their fill,	III. iv. 40. 1
But sigh'd and <i>sorrow'd</i> for her lover deare,	VI. iii. 6. 7
<i>Sorrowful</i> . O, how great ruth, and <i>sorrowful</i> assay,	Pet. ² ii. 11
bitter griefe and <i>sorrowfull</i> annoy:	Pet. ² vi. 12
Those piteous plaints and <i>sorrowfull</i> sad tyme,	T.M. 3
When ye doo heare my <i>sorrowfull</i> annoy,	D. 514
sad to see her <i>sorrowfull</i> constraint,	I. iii. 8. 3
She fell to ground for <i>sorrowfull</i> regret,	I. vii. 20. 7
She . . . strove to maister <i>sorrowfull</i> assay,	I. vii. 27. 2
with <i>sorrowfull</i> demayne And deadly hew,	II. viii. 23. 7
that knight . . . both <i>sorrowfull</i> and sad.	II. xii. 84. 2
Repentance feeble, <i>sorrowfull</i> , and lame;	III. xii. 24. 3
The cause of that his <i>sorrowfull</i> constraint;	IV. vii. 45. 3
Both in full sad and <i>sorrowfull</i> estate:	IV. viii. 19. 4
Lamenting sore his <i>sorrowfull</i> sad tyme,	V. i. 13. 8
Full sad and <i>sorrowfull</i> was Britomart.	V. vii. 44. 1
She forth was brought in <i>sorrowfull</i> dismay.	V. xii. 12. 4
forth he cald from <i>sorrowfull</i> dismay.	VI. i. 44. 5
Did wexe exceeding <i>sorrowfull</i> and sad,	VI. v. 3. 3
Faire Pastorella, <i>sorrowfull</i> and sad,	VI. x. 40. 5
Most <i>sorrowfull</i> , most sad, that ever sight,	VI. x. 40. 6
By his faire patients side with <i>sorrowfull</i> regret.	VI. xi. 9. 9
Now lay those <i>sorrowfull</i> complaints aside;	Epith. 12
<i>Sorrowfully</i> . in sad tearmes gan <i>sorrowfully</i> weepe,	Gn. 325
A Woman sitting, <i>sorrowfullie</i> wailing,	Ti. 9
Griefe all in sable <i>sorrowfully</i> clad,	III. xii. 16. 2
Right <i>sorrowfully</i> mourning her bereaved cares.	IV. xi. 17. 9
<i>Sorrowing</i> . Thy Muse to long slombreth in <i>sorrowing</i> ,	S.C. N. 3
Therefore I mourne with deep harts <i>sorrowing</i> ,	T.M. 107
to these sings with deepe harts <i>sorrowing</i> ,	Ti. 318
<i>Sorrowing</i> tempered with deare delight,	Ti. 319
When he thus ended had his <i>sorrowing</i> ,	II. iv. 33. 7
Scudamore here die with <i>sorrowing</i> .'	III. ii. 24. 4
<i>Sorrowings</i> . bring us bale and bitter <i>sorrowings</i> ,	VI. iii. 5. 5
<i>Sorrow's</i> . now cease thy <i>sorrowes</i> sourse;	S.C. N. 171
lovers heaven must passe by <i>sorrowes</i> hell.'	IV. vi. 32. 7
the villaine selfe, their <i>sorrowes</i> sourse,	IV. vii. 20. 3
made her understand His <i>sorrowes</i> cause,	IV. viii. 12. 4
albe he wanted sence And <i>sorrowes</i> feeling,	V. vi. 9. 5
Of former daies mishap, his <i>sorrowes</i> wicked sourse.	VI. iii. 14. 9
feeling thence, no more her <i>sorrowes</i> sadnesse,	Am. xxxix. 11
<i>Sorrowes</i> . the wild woodes, ny <i>sorrowes</i> to resound,	S.C. Au. 166
To tell my <i>sorrowes</i> that exceeding bee.	T.M. 546
hart of flint would rew The undeserved woes and <i>sorrowes</i> ,	I. ii. 26. 9
'Faire Dame, be nought dismayd For <i>sorrowes</i> past;	I. iv. 49. 2
Gan her admire, and her sad <i>sorrowes</i> rew,	I. vi. 31. 4
hart, so plungd in sea of <i>sorrowes</i> deap,	I. vii. 39. 2
Thus I heare you of your <i>sorrowes</i> treat.	I. vii. 40. 4
blood can nought but sin, and wars but <i>sorrowes</i> yield.	I. x. 60. 9
all these <i>sorrowes</i> suffer for my sake,	I. xi. 1. 8
the <i>sorrowes</i> that uneth My tong can tell,	II. i. 49. 5
Full little weenest thou what <i>sorrowes</i> are Left thee.	II. ii. 2. 3
sad sighes and <i>sorrowes</i> deepe Kept watch.	III. ii. 28. 6
Short end of <i>sorrowes</i> they therby did finde;	III. ii. 43. 8
after all these <i>sorrowes</i> ,	III. iii. 41. 1
after many teares and <i>sorrowes</i> spent,	IV. viii. 64. 6
vaine, I see, my <i>sorrowes</i> to unfold,	IV. xii. 6. 1
After long <i>sorrowes</i> suffered whyleare,	V. iii. 1. 7
Or loth to let her <i>sorrowes</i> be bewrayd;	VI. iv. 27. 4
haps that <i>sorrowes</i> of the mynd Find remedie.	VI. iv. 28. 8
In sad misfortunes foule deformity And wretched <i>sorrowes</i> ,	VI. v. 1. 4
<i>sorrowes</i> heapt on her in greater throng;	VI. xi. 2. 7

Sorrors—Continued.

- reade the *sorrors* of my dying spright, *Am. i. 7*
 Unquiet thought! . . . with sighes and *sorrors* fed, *Am. ii. 3*
 Yet my poore life, all *sorrors* to assoyle, *Am. xi. 9*
 All *sorrors* short that gaine eternal blisse, *Am. lxiii. 14*
 for all the paynes and *sorrors* past, *Epith. 32*
 Through the sharpe *sorrors* which thou hast me bred, *H.L. 16*
 Cures all their *sorrors* with one sweete aspect, *H.B. 245*
 And let thy soule, whose sins his *sorrors* wrought, *H.H.L. 251*
- Sorry** who, *sorie* my sad case to see, Began to comfort
 Where towards me a *sory* wight did cost, *D. 39*
 why should he, that loves me, *sorie* bee *D. 278*
 two knights, . . . (A *sory* sight) *I. vi. 38. 4*
 Wroth was the Prince, and *sory* yet withall, *II. viii. 52. 5*
sory wounds right well recurd, *III. i. 1. 4*
 Shee inly *sory* was, and gan relent *III. vi. 25. 2*
 seeming *sory* that she ever came Into his powre, *III. viii. 14. 7*
 didst weete . . . her *sory* state, *III. viii. 28. 2*
 Thither he brought the *sory* Florimell, *III. viii. 38. 1*
 all faire Ladies may for ever *sory* bee, *III. viii. 47. 9*
 The whiles her husband ran with *sory* haste *III. x. 13. 2*
 he emongst the rest crept forth in *sory* plight, *III. x. 52. 9*
 Though sad and *sorie* for so heavy sight, *IV. iii. 14. 2*
 full *sorie* to his vew, *IV. iv. 33. 9*
 Where *sorie* Britomart had lost her late; *IV. vi. 47. 2*
 these *sory* eyes have seen Seaven women *IV. vii. 13. 4*
 Which *sory* words her mightie hart did mate *IV. viii. 17. 6*
 that same dwarte right *sorie* seem'd and sad, *IV. viii. 46. 3*
 Full inly *sorie*, for the fervent zeale *IV. viii. 55. 2*
 Whereof I *sorie*, yet myselde did hend *IV. viii. 57. 3*
 A *sorie* sight as ever seene with eye, *V. i. 14. 2*
 neither glad nor *sorie* for their sight; *V. xi. 60. 6*
 Whereof she now more glad then *sory* earst, *VI. i. 45. 1*
 Which *sorie* sight when Calidore did vew *VI. ii. 41. 6*
 And from her *sory* hart few heave words forth sight: *VI. ii. 42. 9*
 these words burst forth: 'Ah, *sory* boy! *VI. iii. 4. 6*
 Under the greenwoods side in *sorie* plight, *VI. iv. 39. 2*
 backe returning to that *sorie* Dame, *VI. v. 4. 1*
 To seeke some comfort in that *sorie* case, *VI. v. 7. 4*
 (sayd the *sory* Mayd) *VI. viii. 24. 1*
 though no lesse *sory* wight For that mishap, *VI. x. 18. 7*
 'Right *sory* I,' (saide then Sir Calidore) *VI. x. 20. 6*
 seem'd to be some *sorie* simple clowne, *VI. xi. 27. 3*
 she entred, were he liefte or *sory*; *VII. vi. 8. 7*
 made you merie oft when ye were *sorie*. *H.L. 35*
- Sort** Goe . . . emongste the meaner *sorte*: *S.C. Env. 8*
 After which *sort* they wandered long while, *Hub. 343*
 to the Court in seemly *sort* they come; *Hub. 662*
 Delight, and Laughter, deckt in seemly *sort*. *T.M. 198*
 They to the vulgar *sort* now pipe and sing, *T.M. 319*
 Hath writ my record in true-seeming *sort*. *Ti. 168*
 A *sort* of shepheards, sewing of the chace, *As. 139*
 In *sort* as she it sung I will rehearse, *As. 216*
 In *sort* as I it to that shepherd told: *Col. 101*
 sooth to say, it is no *sort* of life, *Col. 688*
 In *sort* as he him schooled privily: *I. i. 46. 5*
 So forth they marchen in this goodly *sort*, *I. iv. 37. 1*
 In seemly *sort* their corses to engrave, *I. x. 42. 2*
 In *sort* as through the world I did proclame, *I. xii. 20. 2*
 Therein three sisters dwelt of sundry *sort*, *II. ii. 13. 1*
 Strange *sort* of fight, three valliant knights to see *II. ii. 26. 1*
 the mery birdes of every *sorte* *II. v. 31. 6*
 Of every *sort* and nation under skye, *II. vii. 44. 2*
 she in mery *sort* Them gan to bord, *II. xii. 16. 1*
 loath'd the loose demaunre of that wanton *sort*. *III. i. 40. 9*
 with meates of every *sort*, *III. i. 62. 2*
 It ill heseemes a knight of gentle *sort*, *III. ii. 12. 6*
 every *sort* is in a sondry bed Sett by it selfe, *III. vi. 35. 3*
 all about grew every *sort* of flowre, *III. vi. 45. 1*
 in all shamefull *sort* him selfe with her defile, *III. vii. 50. 9*
 heap'd together with the vulgar *sort*, *III. xi. 46. 2*
 Bred in assemblies of the vulgar *sort*, *IV. i. 28. 4*
 In friendly *sort* that lasted but a while; *IV. ii. 29. 2*
 What time she usd to live in wively *sort*, *IV. v. 3. 8*
 another *sort* Of lovers *IV. x. 26. 3*
 her attending in full seemly *sort*, *IV. xii. 18. 7*
 Whilea through the world she walked in this *sort*, *V. i. 6. 1*
 In *sort* as they were formed aunciently, *V. ii. 32. 8*
 like a *sort* of Bees in clusters swarmed: *V. iv. 36. 7*
 like a *sort* of sheepe dispersed farre *V. iv. 44. 7*
 In *sort* as ye have heard the same of late: *V. vi. 17. 3*
 To blot the same in blame, or wrest in wicked *sort*. *V. xii. 34. 9*
 He chaunst to spy a *sort* of sheheard groomes, *VI. ix. 5. 2*
 This simple *sort* of life that shepheards lead, *VI. ix. 33. 8*
 set his rest amongst the rusticke *sort*, *VI. x. 2. 6*
 in *sort* as he at first hegonne, *VI. x. 32. 4*
 a *sort* of merchanta . . . Arrived in this Isle, *VI. xi. 9. 2*
 Like as a *sort* of hungry dogs, *VI. xi. 17. 1*
 Provided him a sword of meanest *sort*; *VI. xi. 42. 6*
 Stood all astonied; like a *sort* of steeres, *VII. vi. 28. 6*
 In this bold *sort* to Heaven claime to make, *VII. vi. 29. 3*
 gan examine him in straighter *sort*, *VII. vi. 51. 4*
 With eare of corne of every *sort*, *VII. vii. 30. 7*
 That I may laugh at her in quall *sort*, *Am. x. 13*
 Of every *sort*, which in that Meadow grew, *Proth. 29*
- Sorted**. Then had ye *sorted* with a princes pere: *Am. lxvi. 10*
- Sorts**. Infinite *sortes* of people did abide There waiting long, *I. iv. 6. 7*
 ten thousand *sorts* of punishment *I. v. 33. 8*
 Great *sorts* of lovers piteously complayning, *IV. x. 43. 2*
 thirty *sorts* of fish, *IV. xi. 35. 9*

Sorts—Continued.

- did in strength *sorts* of men surpas, *V. xii. 15. 3*
 To thousand *sorts* of Change we subject see: *VII. vii. 25. 3*
 in a bag all *sorts* of seeds ysame, *VII. vii. 32. 7*
 Most *sorts* of men doe set but little store, *Am. xxvi. 12*
 richly are displayd All *sorts* of flowers, *Am. lxx. 3*
- So soon as**. See **Soon as**.
- so soone* as scortching Sunne had hrent His wings *Ro. xvii. 5*
so soone as lighter sleepe Was entered, *Gr. 321*
so soone as day appeared to peopla vewing, *Hub. 104*
so soone as one might see Light *Hub. 108*
so soone as Fates their vitall thred have shorne, *Ti. 181*
 Which vanisht quite, *so soone* as it was sought: *Ti. 221*
So soone as Clarion he did beholde, *Mui. 355*
so soone as on them blowes the Northern winde, *D. 396*
 Whom all *so soone* as that proud Sarazin Espide, *I. vi. 46. 1*
 all *so soone* as life did me admitt *I. ix. 3. 5*
 all *so soone* as it doth come to fight *I. x. 1. 3*
 all *so soone* as he from far descryde *I. xi. 4. 7*
so soone as day he spyde, *I. xi. 52. 5*
 'So soone as Bacchus with the Nymphe *II. i. 55. 6*
so soone as ryper yeares he raught, *II. iii. 2. 6*
So soon as Mammon there arrivd, *II. vii. 26. 1*
so soone as his enfeebled spright Gan sucke *II. vii. 66. 5*
so soone as his outrageous powre Is layd, *II. viii. 48. 4*
so soone as Guyon thence was gon *II. xi. 5. 1*
So soone as he unto her wombe did fall: *II. xi. 45. 6*
so soone as Night had with her pallid hew *III. ii. 28. 1*
so soone as Phoeus Lamp Bewrayed had *III. x. 1. 1*
so soone as they were in, *III. xii. 27. 1*
so soone as she was entred, Shee cast *III. xii. 30. 1*
so soone as Titan shone, They both uprose *IV. i. 16. 5*
so soone as heavens window shewed light, *IV. iii. 3. 7*
so soone as they once tasted had, *IV. iii. 49. 1*
so soone as they perceiv'd That she was gone, *IV. v. 28. 1*
so soone as by wit or art Could that achieve *IV. vi. 43. 5*
So soone as she . . . Had left *IV. vii. 3. 1*
so soone as morrow light Appear'd *V. iii. 7. 1*
So soone as day forth dawning *V. v. 1. 1*
so soone as she her face had wypt *V. v. 45. 6*
so soone as dawning houre Discovered had *V. vi. 35. 1*
so soone as dawning light Bad doe away *V. vii. 26. 7*
so soone as it did to the world display *V. xii. 11. 3*
So soone as passage is unto him lent, *VI. i. 21. 4*
 Earely, *so soone* as Titans beames forth hrust *VI. iii. 13. 5*
so soone as joyous day Did shew it selfe *VI. iii. 45. 1*
so soone as he was out of vew, *VI. vii. 2. 8*
so soone as they convenient may, *VI. x. 42. 3*
so soone as they do sever, *VII. vii. 24. 3*
- Source, Soucing**. See **Source**, etc.
- Soudan**. See **Soldan**.
- Sought**. nys on earth assurance to be sought; *S.C. N. 157*
 Saffron, *sought* for in Cilician soyle; *Gr. 671*
 They *sought* my troubl'd sense how to deceave *Hub. 23*
 manie waies they *sought*, and manie tryed, *Hub. 225*
 Unto their master, which it of them *sought*, *Hub. 311*
 Fled here and there, and everie corner *sought*, *Hub. 1357*
 vanisht quite, *so soone* as it was sought: *Ti. 221*
 Although the compast world were *sought* around, *Ti. 567*
 as the mother of the Gods, that *sought* For faire Eurydice, *D. 463*
 forest . . . He *sought*, where salvage beasts do most abound, *As. 82*
 What needeth perill to be *sought* abroad, *As. 89*
 Tanquill, Whom that most noble Briton Prince . . . *Sought* *I. Pr. 2. 7*
 She . . . *sought* backe to turne againe; *I. i. 16. 6*
 creeping *sought* way in the weedy gras *I. i. 20. 8*
 with the Lady backward *sought* to wend, *I. i. 28. 2*
 He passed forth, and new adventure *sought*: *I. i. 28. 8*
 She, . . . Through woods and wastnes wide him daily *sought*; *I. iii. 3. 8*
 subtile Archimag, that Una *sought* *I. iii. 24. 6*
 with greedy eye He *sought* all round about, *I. v. 15. 2*
 far abroad for strange adventures *sought*; *I. v. 29. 7*
 it may be seene, if *sought*: *I. vii. 36. 9*
 Through every rowme he *sought*, *I. viii. 37. 1*
 while so my deare I *sought*, *II. i. 53. 9*
 'Him so I *sought*; and so at last I fownd, *II. i. 54. 1*
 were renownd, and *sought* from place to place, *II. ii. 6. 9*
 Accord of friendes, consent of Parents *sought*, *II. iv. 21. 3*
 I *sought* Upon myselte that vengeable despight To punish: *II. iv. 30. 2*
 wher bound she sits, whom thou hast *sought*, *II. iv. 44. 8*
 His precious horne, *sought* of his enmyes, *II. v. 10. 7*
 she *sought* To kindle his quencht tyre, *II. v. 19. 8*
 his sorrow *sought* through wilfulness, *II. v. 24. 7*
 for passage *sought*. *II. vi. 19. 3*
 she *sought* for helpe to cloke her crime withall, *II. vii. 45. 9*
 he had long time *sought* with fruitlesse suit: *II. vii. 55. 3*
 Lyon, which hath long time *sought* His robbed whelpes, *II. viii. 40. 7*
 Sith of that Goddess I have *sought* the sight, *II. ix. 7. 7*
 knights Elaine that have us *sought* to save, *II. ix. 12. 9*
 evermore their cruell Capitaine *Sought*. *II. ix. 15. 4*
sought with her to lincke in marriage: *II. ix. 18. 5*
 each one *sought* his Lady to aggrate: *II. ix. 34. 5*
 have three years *sought* one, *II. ix. 38. 9*
 with faire semblaunt *sought* to hyde the breach, *II. ix. 39. 3*
 by well doing *sought* to honour to aspyre, *II. ix. 39. 9*
 that great Lady thence away them *sought* *II. ix. 44. 6*
 That boy them *sought* and unto him did lend: *II. ix. 58. 7*
sought Of merchanta farre *II. x. 5. 6*
 they which *sought* at first their helping hand, *II. x. 65. 8*
 ne ever *sought* to bayt His tyred armes *II. xii. 29. 7*
 earst was *sought* to deck both bed and bowre *II. xii. 75. 4*

Sought—Continued.

(love far sought alas)	III. i. 8. 8
Least that too faire ye have your sorrow sought:	III. ii. 10. 7
Full many waies she sought, but none could find,	III. iii. 5. 3
Him forth through infinite endeavour to have sought.	III. iii. 6. 9
Bad eke attonce their charretts to be sought:	III. iv. 31. 4
First she him sought in Court,	III. vi. 13. 1
She then the Cities sought from gate to gate,	III. vi. 14. 1
in the cuntry she abroad him sought,	III. vi. 15. 1
sought the salvage woods and forests wyde,	III. vi. 16. 4
she her dearest some Cupido sought,	III. vii. 20. 7
So long they sought, till they arrived were	III. vi. 26. 5
All wayes shee sought him to restore to plight,	III. vii. 21. 1
Sought by all meanes his dolor to prolong,	III. vii. 35. 7
Hier hard pursewd, and sought for to suppress.	III. vii. 37. 5
wrong'd by Carle, by Proteus sav'd, Is sought by Paridell.	III. viii. Arg.
the Lady selfe whom he so long had sought.	III. viii. 9. 9
to her he sought to intimate His inward griefe,	III. ix. 30. 1
th' inland folke, which sought him backe to drive,	III. ix. 42. 3
Long he her sought, he sought her far and nere,	III. x. 19. 6
those two sought nought but the present pray,	III. x. 34. 4
renowm, that, more then death, is to be sought!	III. xi. 19. 9
her honor . . . She sought to save,	IV. i. 6. 7
each of life sought others to deprive,	IV. i. 23. 8
sought to bring all things unto decay;	IV. i. 29. 4
His flaming furie sought to have assayed	IV. i. 54. 3
evermore sought Britomart to cleare:	IV. i. 54. 6
So much the more she loved was and sought,	IV. ii. 37. 2
he sought by slight It forth to wrest,	IV. iii. 10. 5
rather sought Him selfe to save,	IV. iii. 32. 3
if to match that Lady they had sought Another like,	IV. iv. 10. 7
starting up streight for his armour sought:	IV. iv. 33. 3
In vaine he sought, for there he found it not;	IV. iv. 33. 4
to winne the same So many Ladies sought,	IV. v. 6. 4
So many faire did see as here he might have sought.	IV. v. 12. 9
likewise sought her lover long miswent,	IV. v. 30. 6
I cal'd her loud, I sought her farre and neare,	IV. vi. 36. 8
There they her sought, and every where inquired	IV. vi. 47. 3
many a knight had sought so many a day.	IV. vii. 8. 5
I sought by secret meanes to worke Time to my will,	IV. vii. 17. 1
this shield, of many sought in vaine,	IV. x. 8. 3
which all Asia sought with vowes prophane,	IV. x. 30. 3
farre and neare the Nymph his mother sought,	IV. xi. 6. 1
him had sought through trouble and long strife,	IV. xii. 16. 8
had refused a God that her had sought to wife.	IV. xii. 16. 9
soone as he had sought	IV. xii. 25. 5
all men sought their owne,	V. Pr. 3. 7
he entrance sought, but was denide,	V. ii. 20. 4
Long they her sought,	V. ii. 25. 1
sought unrighteousnesse, and justice sold,	V. ii. 26. 8
For there is nothing lost, that may be found if sought.	V. ii. 39. 9
least she him sought t' appeach Of treason,	V. v. 37. 3
all the wayes she sought his love for to have wonne:	V. v. 45. 9
The more that she it sought to cover and to hyde.	V. v. 53. 9
Brought in untimely houre, ere it was sought:	V. vi. 3. 5
she long had sought for ease In every place,	V. vi. 7. 1
Each rowme she sought, but them all empty fond.	V. vi. 35. 8
To seeke her love, where he was to be sought;	V. vii. 24. 7
Ne either sought the others strokes to shun,	V. vii. 29. 3
She sought with ruth to salve his sad misfortunes sore.	V. vii. 38. 9
in their steede for other rayment sought,	V. vii. 41. 3
Souldan, . . . Sought onely slaughter and avengement;	V. viii. 30. 5
Still when he sought t' approach unto him ny	V. viii. 36. 1
when as foes enforst, or friends sought ayde,	V. ix. 30. 8
Long sought the Prince;	V. x. 38. 5
her imprisond bath, and her life often sought.	V. xi. 39. 9
sought with lawlesse powre him to oppresse,	V. xi. 44. 4
sought his life for to empaire:	V. xi. 48. 5
all she sought was mens good name to have bereaved.	V. xii. 33. 9
sought to win his love by all the meanes she might.	VI. i. 14. 9
He woxe halfe mad; . . . and sought her	VI. ii. 20. 9
who sought her to affy To a great pere;	VI. iii. 7. 2
He sought him farre and neare, yet him no where he spyde.	VI. v. 3. 9
sought by all the meanes that he could	VI. v. 6. 3
sought by open might To overthrow,	VI. v. 13. 4
his three foes Sought to encompass him	VI. v. 20. 2
each sought to supply the office of her page.	VI. v. 30. 9
the Prince sought to appease The bitter anguish	VI. v. 32. 4
he sought If yet he were alive,	VI. vi. 37. 8
sought by making signes him to asswage;	VI. vi. 39. 3
lately sought his Lord for to displease:	VI. vi. 40. 4
That recreant knight, whose hated life I sought?	VI. vii. 16. 4
which long time she sought,	VI. vii. 50. 5
sude and sought with all the service dew:	VI. viii. 20. 6
Long had he sought her,	VI. viii. 47. 1
leaving home, to roiall court I sought,	VI. ix. 24. 6
When he the love of fayre Oenone sought,	VI. ix. 36. 8
wanton squirrels in the woods farre sought,	VI. ix. 40. 3
rashly sought that which I mote not see!	VI. x. 29. 7
sought her love by all the meanes he mote;	VI. xi. 4. 7
He sought the woods, but no man could see there;	VI. xi. 26. 4
He sought the plaines, but could no tydings heare:	VI. xi. 26. 5
whilst one sought her to hold,	VI. xi. 30. 8
now sought hyre elsewhere.	VI. xi. 39. 9
all the secrets of their entrayles sought.	VI. xi. 41. 4
that long for death had sought.	VI. xi. 45. 5
to slay he would have sought,)	VI. xii. 6. 7
whylest he that monster sought Throughout the world,	VI. xii. 13. 4
th' empire sought from them to beare.	VII. vi. 1. 9
on earth she sought it to obtaine;	VII. vi. 4. 5

Sought—Continued.

all their kingdoms sought.	VII. vi. 18. 9
Sought to assaile the heavens eternall towers,	VII. vi. 20. 3
On her whose sight before so much he sought.	VII. vi. 47. 6
him of heavens Empire sought to dispossesse?	VII. vii. 1. 9
Go seeke he out that Alane where he may be sought.	VII. vii. 9. 9
I sought to what I might compare	Am. ix. 1
One day I sought . . . To make a truce,	Am. xii. 1
false enemies, Which sought me to entrap	Am. xii. 4
Sought not to fly, but fearelesse still did bide;	Am. lxxvii. 10
many sought, yet none could ever taste;	Am. lxxvii. 10
Whom greatest Princes sought on lowest knee.	H.H.L. 231
Hast after vaine deceptfull shadowes sought,	H.H.B. 291
Soul. wounds my soule with rufull memorie,	Pet. ² iv. 13
who can counsell a thristie soule,	S.C. May 138
So cleaves thy soule asonder:	S.C. Au. 88
Therewith my soule was sharply gryde,	S.C. Au. 95
Fayth of my soule, I deeme ech have gayned:	S.C. Au. 131
Fayth of my soule, thou shalt yecrouned be	S.C. Au. 145
by my soule, I dare undersaye	S.C. S. 91
with my soule, Diggon, I lament	S.C. S. 248
Seemeth thou dost their soule of sence bereave;	S.C. O. 27
Her soule unbodied of the burdenous corpse.	S.C. N. 166
I see thee, blessed soule,	S.C. N. 178
To fret thy soule with crosses and with cares;	Hub. 903
Though death his soule doo from his bodie sever;	Ti. 257
ere his happie soule to heaven went	Ti. 295
do my soule with inward griefe infest:	Ti. 460
yet my soule it deeply doth empassion.	D. 35
soule assoyld from sinfull fleshinesse.	D. 259
The which my soule first conquerd and possesst,	D. 300
O, how great sorrow my sad soule assaid!	I. ii. 24. 5
Lay the soule to sleepe in quiet grave?	I. ix. 40. 7
hellish anguish did his soule assaile;	I. ix. 49. 4
the dart of sinfull guilt the soule dismayes.	I. x. 21. 9
his righteouse soule might save.	I. x. 34. 9
The feeble soule departing hence away.	I. x. 41. 5
shewes the way his sinfull soule to save!	I. x. 51. 3
Whose sight my feeble soule doth greatly cheare:	I. xi. 3. 5
Great woe and sorrow did her soule assay,	I. xi. 32. 2
To hinder soule from her desired rest,	II. i. 48. 2
The weary soule from thence it would discharge;	II. v. 6. 7
my soule was soyld with fowle iniquity.'	II. vii. 62. 9
To bring the soule into captivity?	II. xi. 1. 4
the disdainfull soule he thence dispatch,	II. xi. 42. 3
His sinfull soule with desperate disdaime	III. v. 23. 8
the weake soule her seat did yet retaine,	III. v. 31. 4
doth transfixe the soule with deethes eternall dart.	III. x. 59. 9
an huge heape of singultes did oppresse His strugling soule,	III. xi. 12. 2
Fearing least from her cage the wearie soule would fitt.	III. xi. 12. 9
the frayle soule in deepe delight nigh drown'd:	III. xii. 6. 5
As if but one soule in them all did dwell,	IV. ii. 43. 3
The soule had sure out of his bodie rived,	IV. iii. 18. 3
notwithstanding that one soule was reft,	IV. iii. 21. 6
that same soule which therein dwelt	IV. iii. 22. 1
So did one soule out of his bodie fle	IV. iii. 30. 8
through his soule like poysned arrow perst,	IV. v. 31. 4
him afflicted to the very soule.	IV. v. 41. 9
As if he thought her soule to disenfrayle.	IV. vi. 16. 7
the sinfull soule . . . Was fled to hell,	IV. vii. 32. 3
wound the soule it selfe with griefe unkind;	IV. viii. 26. 7
His soule descended downe into the Stygian reame.	IV. viii. 45. 9
zeale Which I to him as to my soule did beare,	IV. viii. 55. 3
as the soule doth rule the earthly masse,	IV. ix. 2. 6
love of soule doth love of bodie passe,	IV. ix. 2. 8
Griev'd to the soule, and groning inwardly,	V. iv. 22. 8
sent His groning soule unto her place of punishment.	V. x. 36. 9
To call the soule backe to her home againe;	VI. i. 22. 4
Yet he (poore soule!) with patience all did beare;	VII. vi. 49. 6
Then is my soule with life and love inspired:	Am. vii. 6
My soule was ravisht quite as in a traunce;	Am. xxxix. 10
Thence to the soule darts amorous desyre,	H.B. 60
the soule, the which derived was,	H.B. 106
of the soule the bodie forme doth take;	H.B. 132
soule is forme, and doth the bodie make.	H.B. 133
A beauteouse soule, with faire conditiones thewed,	H.B. 137
the soule is faire and beauteouse still,	H.B. 159
Dolours of death into his soule did dart,	H.H.L. 159
And let thy soule . . . Melt into teares,	H.H.L. 251
With all thy hart, with all thy soule and mind,	H.H.L. 260
Then shall thy ravisht soule inspired bee	H.H.L. 281
this darke world, whose damps the soule do blynd,	H.H.B. 137
it doth bearewa Their soule of sence,	H.H.B. 258
Ah, then, my hungry soule! which long hast fed	H.H.B. 288
Soul-diseas'd, comming to that soule-diseas'd knight,	I. x. 24. 1
Soul-enchanting, proceeds such soule-enchanting might.	H.B. 14
Soul's, trouble dying soules tranquillitee;	II. i. 47. 8
My soules long-lacked foode, my heavens blis;	Am. i. 12
Souls. Styx, not passable to soules returning,	Ro. xv. 6
sith their soules bene now at rest,	S.C. Jul. 123
the leane soules treaden under foote,	S.C. S. 126
heavenly ranks, where blessed soules do rest;	Gn. 68
to the seates of happie soules admitted;	Gn. 478
where soules doo alwaies mourne;	Gn. 620
Minos righteous soules doth sever From wicked ones,	Gn. 623
the charge is wondrous great, To feed mens soules,	Hub. 432
'To feede mens soules . . . is not in man;	Hub. 433
thence the soules to bring awaie	Ti. 375
summons soules unto the bridale feast	D. 268
at last it flitted is, Whither the soules doe fly	I. ii. 19. 9

Souls—Continued.

- Acheron, Where many *soules* sit wailing woefully, . . . I. v. 33. 2
 A worke of wondrous grace, and hable *soules* to save. . . I. ix. 19. 9
 to relieve the needes Of wretched *soules*, . . . I. x. 3. 7
 many *soules* in dolours had fordonne. . . I. x. 33. 7
 The faulty *soules* . . . brought to his heavenly bowre. . . I. x. 40. 9
 when he their *soules* shall save. . . I. x. 42. 5
 long captived *soules* from weary thraldome free. . . II. i. 36. 9
 full many *soules* do endlesse wayle and weepe. . . II. vii. 56. 9
 In which the damned *soules* he did behold, . . . II. vii. 63. 5
 Some fitt for reasonable *soules* t' indew; . . . III. vi. 35. 5
 sent away So many Centaures drunken *soules* to hell, . . . IV. i. 23. 4
 As if their *soules* they would attouche have rent. . . IV. ii. 18. 2
 the happie *soules*, which doe possesse Th' Elysian fields. . . IV. x. 23. 4
 seem'd their *soules* they would have ryen quight. . . V. x. 32. 4
 whose *soules* with black dishonor . . . doe decke thy bloody
 baner? . . . VI. vi. 26. 4
 swarms of damned *soules* to hell he sends: . . . VI. viii. 49. 7
 Therof it comes that these faire *soules*, . . . II. B. 120
 smiles, with which their *soules* they feede, . . . II. B. 248
 To heale the sores of sinfull *soules* unsound, . . . II. H. L. 166
 himselfe, . . . To feede our hungry *soules*, unto us lent. . . II. H. L. 196
 Faire is the heaven where happy *soules* have place, . . . II. H. B. 78
Sound, tune hir plaint to falling rivers *sound*, . . . Bel.¹ viii. 3
 To falling rivers *sound* thus tun'd her sobs. . . Bel.² x. 4
 Cease not to *sound* these olde antiquities; . . . Ro. xxxii. 10
 thy oaten pype began to *sound*, . . . S. C. Jun. 58
 Renne after hastily thy silver *sound*; . . . S. C. Jun. 61
 whose shrieking *sound* Ys signe of dreery death, . . . S. C. Au. 173
 till safe and *sound* 'She home retourne, . . . S. C. Au. 180
 voyces silver *sound* . . . can change my cherelesse cryes. . . S. C. Au. 181
 the *sound* Of these my nightly cryes. . . S. C. Au. 188
 So mought our Cuddies name to heaven *sounde*. . . S. C. O. 54
 Was never pype of reede did better *sounde*. . . S. C. D. 142
 Through their hard barke his silver *sound* receav'd. . . Gn. 456
sound their praises lowd. . . Gn. 616
 whilles the Lyon slepeth *sound*, . . . Hub. 967
 everie *sound* that under heaven blew; . . . Hub. 1011
 Of their sweete instruments were wont to *sound*, . . . T. M. 20
 To register, and *sound* in trump of gold, . . . T. M. 98
 To teach the warbling pipe to *sound* aloft, . . . T. M. 290
 With horrid *sound* though having little sence, . . . T. M. 554
 So brave a Trompe, thy noble acts to *sound*! . . . Ti. 434
 these Beares lay sleeping *sound*, . . . Ti. 570
Sound Savorie, and Bazil hartie-hale, . . . Mu. 198
 manie Tritons which their hornes did *sound*. . . Mu. 296
 he saide, with hollow *sound*, . . . D. 61
 Ne ever Sheheard *sound* his Oaten quill. . . D. 325
 The heaviest plaint that ever I heard *sound*, . . . D. 541
 Like hartlesse deare, dismayd with thunders *sound*. . . Col. 9
 heard to *sound* as she was wont on hye, . . . Col. 20
 pleasing *sound* ys hrilled far about, . . . Col. 62
 his wreathed horne: At *sound* whereof, . . . Col. 246
 Doth like himselfe Heroically *sound*. . . Col. 447
 In bigger tunes to *sound* your living prayse. . . Ded. Son. xiii. 4
 she might . . . *sound* their praises dew? . . . Ded. Son. xiv. 4
 the Maple seeldom inward *sound*. . . I. i. 9. 9
 winde, much like the *sound* Of swarming Bees, . . . I. i. 41. 4
 So *sound* he slept, that nought mought him awake. . . I. i. 42. 3
 guest. . . gan now to take more *sound* repast; . . . I. ii. 4. 3
 ne wont there *sound* His mery oaten pipe, . . . I. ii. 28. 8
 His chearfull whistle meryly doth *sound*, . . . I. iii. 31. 8
 At last the trumpets Triumph *sound* on hie; . . . I. v. 15. 6
 giving warning of th' unwonted *sound*, . . . I. v. 30. 3
 old Sylvanus slept in shady arher *sound*: . . . I. vi. 7. 9
 all the way their mery pipes they *sound*. . . I. vi. 14. 1
 at the last he heard a dreadfull *sound*, . . . I. vii. 7. 4
 Was never wight that heard that shrilling *sound*, . . . I. viii. 4. 1
 The Gyaunt selfe, dismayd with that *sound*, . . . I. viii. 5. 4
 He loudly brayd with beastly yelling *sound*, . . . I. viii. 11. 3
 Ne fleshly brest can armed be so *sound*, . . . I. ix. 11. 2
 Doth license him depart at *sound* of morning droome. . . I. ix. 41. 9
 they heard a roaring hideous *sound*, . . . I. xi. 4. 1
 Soone as thy dreadfull trompe begins to *sound*, . . . I. xi. 6. 6
 sleepe never he so *sound*; . . . I. xi. 6. 8
 Then gan triumphant Trompets *sound* on hye, . . . I. xii. 4. 1
 tall young men, all hable armes to *sound*; . . . I. xii. 5. 7
 there was an heavenly noise Heard *sound*. . . I. xii. 39. 2
 began these words aloud to *sound*. . . II. ii. 39. 9
 twixt the perles and rubins softly brake A silver *sound*, . . . II. iii. 24. 9
 Nor voyce *sound* mortall; . . . II. iii. 33. 4
 I heard her horn *sound* with such gastlinesse. . . II. iii. 44. 9
 made a *sounde*, To lull him soft asleepe . . . II. v. 30. 3
 ledd with the troublous *sounde*: . . . II. vi. 47. 7
 Their murmuring small trompets *sounden* wide, . . . II. ix. 16. 3
 buzzed all about, and made such *sound*. . . II. ix. 51. 2
 Who now shall give unto me words and *sound*. . . II. x. 1. 1
 whose *sound* hevens thunder seem'd to bee. . . II. x. 73. 9
 gave against his mother earth a gronefull *sound*. . . II. xi. 42. 9
 Eitsoones they heard a most melodious *sound*, . . . II. xii. 70. 1
 nothing else might keepe her safe and *sound*: . . . II. xii. 82. 7
 hideous horror and sad trembling *sound*, . . . III. i. 14. 6
 wondrous massy and assured *sound*, . . . III. ii. 25. 3
 With yelling outeries, and with shrieking *sounde*; . . . III. iv. 30. 8
 hurt his hart, the which before was *sound*, . . . III. v. 42. 4
 did abide for ever chaste and *sound*. . . III. vii. 66. 7
 were for other causes firme and *sound*; . . . III. vii. 60. 3
 That dreadfull *sound* the bosters hart did thrill . . . III. x. 43. 5
 thou, vile man, vile Scudamore, art *sound*, . . . III. xi. 11. 6
 She heard a shrilling Trompet *sound* aloud, . . . III. xii. 1. 5

Sound—Continued.

- harmony . . . was sweetly heard to *sound*, . . . III. xii. 6. 2
 every part to safety full *sound*, . . . III. xii. 38. 6
 whose voices knowen *sound* Soon as he heard, . . . III. xii. 43. or. 8
 With warlike numbers and Heroicke *sound*, . . . IV. ii. 32. 7
 trumpets *sound* to cease did them compell: . . . IV. iv. 25. 8
 trumpets *sound* did warne them all to rest; . . . IV. iv. 36. 2
 Where I with *sound* of trompe will also rest a while. . . IV. iv. 48. 9
 they heard the *sound* Of many yron hammers . . . IV. v. 33. 6
 hammers *sound* his senses did molest, . . . IV. v. 41. 2
 Britomart heard not the shrilling *sound*, . . . IV. vii. 4. 8
 through weary travel she lay sleeping *sound*. . . IV. vii. 4. 9
 Some litle whispering, and soft groning *sound*. . . IV. vii. 33. 4
 a most celestiall *sound* Of dainty musicke, . . . IV. xi. 23. 1
 no dreadfull trumpets *sound*; . . . V. Pr. 9. 5
 durst the depth of any water *sound*. . . V. ii. 16. 7
 The trumpets *sound*, then all together romne. . . V. iii. 6. 4
 Then did the trumpets *sound*, . . . V. iii. 13. 6
 Bold Radigund with *sound* of trumpe on hight, . . . V. iv. 45. 4
 Their *sound* did reach unto the heavens hight: . . . V. v. 4. 6
 It was not long before she heard the *sound*. . . V. v. 28. 6
 would no longer treat, but had them *sound*; . . . V. vii. 28. 7
 The Trumpets *sound*, and they together run . . . V. vii. 29. 1
 Yet did he murmur with rebellious *sound*, . . . V. ix. 33. 8
 As if the onely *sound* thereof she feard. . . V. xi. 30. 4
 'She liveth sure and *sound*, . . . V. xi. 38. 8
 foot of man might *sound* the bottoome plaine, . . . V. xii. 5. 3
 The trumpets *sound*, and they together goe . . . V. xii. 17. 1
 For his faire usage and conditions *sound*, . . . VI. i. 3. 3
 with piteous *sound* Of his shrill cries . . . VI. i. 11. 5
 confused *sound* Of senselesse words, . . . VI. iv. 11. 7
 that curre, barking with bitter *sound*, . . . VI. v. 19. 5
 the merry *sound* Of a shrill pipe he playing heard . . . VI. x. 10. 2
 when all the theeves . . . slept full *sound*, . . . VI. xi. 42. 3
 Untill the Damzell gan to wex more *sound* and strong. . . VI. xii. 11. 9
 drad Bellona, that doth *sound* on hie Warres . . . VII. vi. 3. 7
 If Rubies, loe, hir lips be Rubies *sound*; . . . Am. xv. 8
Sounded. A shrilling trompett *sounded* from on hye, . . . I. v. 6. 1
 The trumpets *sounded*, and they all arose. . . IV. iii. 51. 2
 The Trumpets *sounded*, and the field began; . . . V. v. 6. 1
 So *sounded* the retraite, and drew his folke away. . . V. xii. 9. 9
 eke her champions glorie *sounded* overall. . . V. xii. 24. 9
 His trompet shrill hath thrise already *sounded*, . . . Am. xix. 2
Sounder. Let breake your *sounder* sleepe, . . . S. C. Au. 191
 Like as a wayward childe, whose *sounder* sleepe Is broken . . . V. vi. 14. 1
Soundest. In his *soundest* sleepe his dayly feare . . . IV. v. 43. 6
Sounding. See *Silver-sounding*.
 the soft (gentle) *sounding* of the waters fall: . . . Pet. iv. 7
 the sweete waves of *sounding* Castaly. . . Gn. 23
 to the Maydens *sounding* tymbrels song . . . I. xii. 7. 3
sounding loud a Trumpet from the wall, . . . V. iv. 50. 3
 To weeten what that trumpets *sounding* ment: . . . V. iv. 50. 7
Soundly. he slept *soundly* void of evil thought, . . . I. i. 46. 3
 She *soundly* slept, and careful thoughts did quite assoile. . . III. i. 58. 9
 to his wife, that now full *soundly* slept, . . . III. x. 49. 3
 Lay sleeping *soundly* in the bushes shade, . . . VI. xi. 38. 4
Sounds. is thy Bagpype broke, that *sounds* so sweete? . . . S. C. Ap. 3
 oftentimes loud strokes and ringing *soundes* . . . III. iii. 9. 8
 As when two billowes in the Irish *soundes*, . . . IV. i. 42. 1
Sour. Sweet without *sourre*, and honny without gall: . . . As. 26
 My rimes I know unsavory and *sourre*, . . . Ded. Son. viii. 8
 A dram of sweete is worth a pound of *sourc*. . . I. iii. 30. 4
 With fowle words temping faire, *sourre* gall with hony sweet. I. vii. 3. 9
 her *sourre* breath abominably smeld; . . . I. viii. 47. 5
 thou thy treasons fruit . . . shalt taste Right *sourre*, . . . II. viii. 31. 9
 Sad, solemne, *sourre*, and full of fancies fraile, . . . III. ii. 27. 5
 Sweet is the Broome-flowre, but yet *sourre* enough; . . . Am. xxvi. 7
 every sweet with *sourre* is tempred still, . . . Am. xxvi. 9
Source. This was the first *source* of shepherds sorowe, . . . S. C. May 130
 Here has the salt Medway his *source*, . . . S. C. Jul. 79
 flouds do gaspe, for dryed is theyr *source*, . . . S. C. N. 126
 now cease thy sorrowes *source*; . . . S. C. N. 171
 some were so from their *source* indewd . . . II. ii. 6. 1
 the *source* Of all my sorrow . . . II. iv. 18. 1
 Nor timely tides did drive out of their sluggish *source*. . . II. vi. 20. 9
 makes it seeme to have some other *source*; . . . IV. iii. 27. 6
 the villaine selfe, their sorrowes *source*, . . . IV. vi. 20. 3
 Long Rhodanus, whose *source* springs from the skie; . . . IV. xi. 20. 4
 From the first point of his appointed *source*; . . . V. Pr. 1. 8
 whose swelling *source* Shall drive a Mill, . . . VI. i. 21. 1
 Of former daies mishap, his sorrowes wicked *source*. . . VI. iii. 14. 9
 Began to mitigate his swelling *source*, . . . VI. xi. 34. 3
 The which your forms first *source* may sympathize, . . . II. B. 192
 Whose bleeding *source* their strames yet never staunch . . . II. H. L. 164
 gave this Lifes first native *source*, . . . Proth. 129
Sours. A thousand *sources* hath tempred with one sweet, . . . VI. xi. 1. 8
Souse. both . . . *souse* so sore that they the heavens affray; . . . I. v. 8. 7
 once hath failed of her *souse* full neare, . . . II. xi. 36. 7
 spies him toward hend His dreadfull *souse*, . . . IV. iii. 19. 6
 seemed nought the *souse* thereof could beare, . . . IV. viii. 44. 5
 with his *souse*, which none endure dare, . . . V. iv. 42. 7
 with the *souse* thereof full sore aghest he staggered . . . V. xii. 23. 3
 Fayles of her *souse*, and passing by doth hurt no more. . . VI. vii. 9. 9
Soused. Ofte *soust* in swelling Tethys saltish teare; . . . I. iii. 31. 3
 He stroke, he *soust*, he foynd, he hewd, he lasht, . . . IV. iii. 25. 6
 So sore he *soust* him on the compast creast, . . . IV. iv. 30. 7
 heaping strokes which thereon *soused* sore: . . . IV. v. 36. 4
 when she felt Her selfe downe *soust*, . . . IV. vii. 9. 3
Souses. with few *souwees* of his yron flae . . . V. iv. 24. 6
Sousing. sadly *sousing* on the sandy shore, . . . III. iv. 16. 8

South. shall spred his banner brave over the troubled *South*, . . . III. iii. 30. 4
Southern. Colin thou kenst, the *Southerne* shepheardes boye; . . . S.C. Ap. 21
 all along the *Southerne* sea-coast lay . . . II. x. 6. 4
 The Easterne Saxons from the *Southerne* ny, . . . IV. xi. 33. 4
 He is declayned . . . to the *Southerne* lake; . . . V. Pr. 7. 8
South Wales. In Deheubarth, that now *South-wales* is hight, . . . III. ii. 18. 4
South wind. The watry *Southwinde*, from the scabord coste
 Uphlowing, . . . III. iv. 13. 4
Souvenance. Slike worldly *souvenance* he must forsay. . . S.C. May 82
 endles *souvenance* Among the shepheards swaines . . . S.C. N. 5
 To dwell in darkenesse without *souvenance*? . . . T.M. 486
 of his way he had no *souvenance*, . . . II. vi. 8. 3
 all thy wronges will wipe out of my *souvenance*? . . . II. viii. 51. 9
Sovereign. The *sovereigne* of seas he blames in vaine, . . . S.C. F. 33
 'Ah, my *sovereigne*! Lord of creatures all, . . . S.C. F. 163
 was the *sovereigne* head Of shepheards all . . . S.C. Jun. 83
 The Nightingale is *sovereigne* of song, . . . S.C. N. 25
 'O *sovereigne* Pan! thou god of shepheards all, . . . S.C. D. 7
 rule and raigne in *sovereigne* see, . . . Hub. 980
 borne to be a Kingly *sovereigne*? . . . Hub. 1032
 Whom not their kindly *Sovereigne* did welde, . . . Hub. 1232
 O *sovereigne* Lord! O *sovereigne* happinesse, . . . T.M. 615
 Then was stee held in *sovereigne* dignitie, . . . T.M. 563
 Sate in the bosome of his *Sovereigne*, . . . Ti. 188
 straight obey his *sovereigne* behest; . . . D. 270
 Thy *sovereigne* Goddesses most deare delight, . . . Ded. Son. viii. 2
sovereigne hope which in his helpe he had, . . . I. i. 2. 6
 of beautie *sovereigne* Queene, Fayre Vcnus, . . . I. i. 48. 1
 The Fort, that Ladies hold in *sovereigne* dread, . . . I. ii. 25. 4
 his *sovereigne* Dame So rudely handled by her foe he saw, . . . I. iii. 41. 2
 he goeth to that *sovereigne* Queene; . . . I. v. 16. 1
 They, in . . . wonder of her beautie *sovereigne*, . . . I. vi. 12. 6
 doen their service to that *sovereigne* Dame, . . . I. x. 59. 7
 A trickling streame of Balme, most *sovereigne*
 Withhold, O *sovereigne* Prince! your hasty bond . . . I. xii. 28. 3
 'O! pardon me, my *sovereigne* Lord, . . . I. xii. 33. 4
 Right well I wote, most mighty *Sovereigne*, . . . II. Pr. 1. 1
 To serve againe his *sovereigne* Elfin Queene, . . . II. i. 1. 6
 with her *sovereigne* power, and scepter shene, . . . II. ii. 40. 4
 My *Sovereigne*, Whose glory is in gracious deeds, . . . II. ii. 43. 5
sovereigne monument of mortall voves, . . . II. iii. 25. 7
 eke of nature *Sovereigne*, . . . II. vi. 17. 2
 The guifts of *sovereigne* bounty did embrace: . . . II. vii. 16. 4
 him thus bespake their *sovereigne* Lord and syre; . . . II. vii. 37. 9
 A stately siege of *sovereigne* majesty; . . . II. vii. 44. 5
 My lief, my liege, my *Sovereigne*, my deare, . . . II. ix. 4. 5
 grace of earthly Prince so *sovereigne*, . . . II. ix. 6. 2
 auncestryes Of my most dreaded *Sovereigne* I recount, . . . II. x. 1. 8
 Conceive such *sovereigne* glory and great bountyhed? . . . II. x. 2. 9
 I would assay Thy name, O *sovereigne* Queene! . . . II. x. 3. 9
 Thy name, O *sovereigne* Queene! . . . II. x. 4. 1
 Loerine was left the *sovereigne* Lord of all: . . . II. x. 14. 1
 Deposed was from princedomme *sovereigne*, . . . II. x. 44. 5
 of the Britons first crownd *Sovereigne*. . . II. x. 53. 7
 O dredd *Sovereigne*! . . . III. Pr. 3. 5
 Whose *sovereigne* beautie hath no living pere; . . . III. i. 26. 3
 O *sovereigne* Queene! whose prayse I would endyte,
 So is his *sovereigne* honour raigne to hevens hight.' . . . III. ii. 14. 9
 Of roiall majesty and *sovereigne* name: . . . III. iii. 48. 8
 They poured in *sovereigne* balme and Nectar good, . . . III. iv. 40. 8
 Tryphon of sea gods the *sovereigne* leach is hight, . . . III. iv. 43. 9
 The *sovereigne* weede . . . Shee pownded small, . . . III. v. 33. 1
 Her *sovereigne* bountie and celestiall hev, . . . III. v. 44. 5
 With which her *sovereigne* mercy thou doest quight? . . . III. v. 45. 2
 She did envy that *sovereigne* salve in secret store, . . . III. v. 50. 9
 Jove laugh on Vcnus from his *sovereigne* see, . . . III. vi. 2. 7
sovereigne favor towards chastity, . . . III. viii. 29. 3
 doth blend The shynging glory of your *sovereigne* light; . . . III. ix. 1. 8
 of all Asie bore the *sovereigne* crowne, . . . III. ix. 39. 4
 To sitt in second seat of *sovereigne* king . . . III. ix. 44. 4
 bad before his *sovereigne* Lord appere. . . III. x. 23. 7
 'O *sovereigne* Lord! that sit'st on hie . . . III. xi. 9. 2
 To see him in his *sovereigne* majestee . . . III. xi. 33. 3
 that sacred Saint my *sovereigne* Queene, . . . IV. Pr. 4. 2
 And tribute eke withall, as to his *Sovereigne*. . . IV. iii. 27. 9
 Nepenthe is a drinke of *sovereigne* grace, . . . IV. iii. 43. 1
 The controveerse of beauties *sovereigne* grace; . . . IV. v. 2. 3
 I held vertue for it selfe in *sovereigne* awe; . . . IV. viii. 30. 6
 Dew'd with her drops of bountie *Sovereigne*, . . . IV. viii. 33. 5
 none but to the seas sole *Sovereigne*. . . IV. xii. 30. 5
 Whose *sovereigne* powre is herein most exprest, . . . V. Pr. 10. 3
 Dread *Sovereigne* Goddess, that doest highest sit In seate of
 judgement . . . V. Pr. 11. 1
 That *sovereigne* Queene, that mightie Emperesse, . . . V. i. 4. 5
 Ne any may his *sovereigne* power shonne, . . . V. ii. 42. 3
 of her servant make her *sovereigne* Lord: . . . V. v. 27. 8
 Say on, my *sovereigne* Ladie, and be bold: . . . V. v. 31. 5
 Justice was a God of *sovereigne* grace, . . . V. vii. 2. 2
sovereigne grace, with which her royall crowne She doth
 support, . . . V. viii. 17. 4
 There shall ye see my *sovereigne* Lady Queene, . . . V. ix. 20. 6
 Thus she did sit in *sovereigne* Majestie, . . . V. ix. 30. 1
 gave him *sovereigne* powre . . . V. x. 13. 2
 Unto his *sovereigne* Queene her suite for to commend, . . . V. xi. 37. 9
 heavenly seedes of bountie *sovereigne*, . . . VI. Pr. 3. 7
 O *sovereigne* Lady Queene? . . . VI. Pr. 6. 4
 pardon me, most dreaded *Sovereigne*, . . . VI. Pr. 7. 1
 by vow, which I profest To my dread *Sovereigne*, . . . VI. ii. 37. 6
 in her *sovereigne* lyking he dwelt evermore . . . VI. v. 12. 9
 Did boast her beautie had such *sovereigne* might, . . . VI. vii. 31. 6

Soverelgn—Continued.
 Ye gentle Ladies, in whose *sovereigne* powre . . . VI. viii. 1. 1
 Did for their *sovereigne* goddess her esteeme, . . . VI. ix. 9. 7
 in her *sovereigne* Majesty to sit, . . . VI. x. 9. 8
 Divine resemblance, beauty *sovereigne* rare, . . . VI. x. 27. 4
 as well of Gods as Men To be the *Sovereigne*. . . VII. vi. Arg.
 had to her that *sovereigne* seat By highest Jove assign'd, . . . VII. vi. 12. 1
 in his *sovereigne* throne gan straight dispose Himselfe, . . . VII. vi. 24. 7
 by conquest, of our *sovereigne* might, . . . VII. vi. 33. 5
 Have Jove thy gracious Lord and *Sovereigne*? . . . VII. vi. 34. 5
sovereigne Queene profest Of woods and forrests' . . . VII. vi. 38. 7
 heavens King (Thy *sovereigne* Sire) . . . VII. vii. 1. 6
 'Then weigh, O *sovereigne* goddess! by what right . . . VII. vi. 16. 1
 Supported her like to their *sovereigne* Queene: . . . VII. vii. 34. 6
 To whether side should fall the *sovereigne* place: . . . VII. vii. 57. 7
 The *sovereigne* beauty which I doo admyre, . . . Am. iii. 1
 My *sovereigne* saynt, the Idoll of my thought, . . . Am. lxi. 2
 when that *sovereigne* beauty it doth spy, . . . Am. lxxii. 5
 my *sovereigne* Queene most kind, . . . Am. lxxiv. 7
 salve of *sovereigne* might: . . . Epig. iv. 46
 Then I thy *sovereigne* prayses loud wil sing, . . . Epith. 127
 Made in the honor of your *Sovereigne* king. . . II. L. 42
 the *sovereigne* Lord of all, . . . II. L. 157
 whose *sovereigne* grace and kindly dewty . . . II. B. 17
 That is thy *sovereigne* might, . . . II. B. 54
 by a *sovereigne* might Tempers so trim, . . . II. B. 124
 graunt, O great *Sovereigne*! . . . II. B. 274
 Which there thou workest by thy *sovereigne* might, . . . II. H. L. 4
 That thou his *sovereigne* bountie mayst behold, . . . II. H. L. 233
 And to his *sovereigne* mercie doe appeale; . . . II. H. L. 257
 The *sovereigne* Powres and mightie Potentates, . . . II. H. B. 86
 The *sovereigne* dearling of the Deity, . . . II. H. B. 184
 Could once come neare this beauty *sovereigne*. . . II. H. B. 217
 Let Angels, . . . her *sovereigne* praises sing, . . . II. H. B. 233
 And looke at last up to that *Sovereigne* Light, . . . II. H. B. 295
Soverelgn's. Thy gracious *Soverains* praises to compile, . . . Ded. Son. xii. 6
 it is shrined in my *Soveraincs* brest, . . . III. Pr. 1. 5
 My glorious *Soverains* goodly auncestrye, . . . III. iii. 4. 7
Soverelgnty. The nations gan their *soveraigntie* disdainc, . . . Van. xi. 3
 nowe is in his chiefe *soveraigntee*, . . . S.C. S. 50
 Whilst each does for the *Soveraignty* contend, . . . Gn. 410
 Rome, that holds the world in *soveraigntie*, . . . Gn. 597
 she had none . . . Ne heritage of native *soveraintie*; . . . I. iv. 12. 4
 To have a pere in part of *soveraintie*; . . . II. x. 33. 4
 envious of Uncles *soveraintie*, . . . II. x. 48. 7
 He maketh Kings to sit in *soveraintie*; . . . V. ii. 41. 5
 Unless the heavens them lift to lawful *soveraintie*. . . V. v. 25. 9
 A Goddess of great powre and *soveraintie*, . . . V. vii. 3. 2
 So sitting high in dreaded *soveraintie*, . . . V. ix. 34. 1
 These gods do claime the worlds whole *soveraintie*, . . . VII. vii. 16. 2
 do claime the rule and *soveraintie* . . . VII. vii. 26. 3
 crowne . . . in signe of highest *soveraintie*; . . . II. H. B. 191
Sow. To plough, to plant, to reap, to rake, to *sowe*, . . . Hub. 263
 As incorrupted Nature did them *sow*, . . . I. xi. 47. 4
 Ne needs there Gardiner to sett or *sow*, . . . III. vi. 34. 1
sow vaine sorrow in a fruitlesse eare, . . . III. xi. 16. 2
 in her mynde the seeds Of perfect love did *sow*, . . . VI. ix. 45. 8
Sowces. See Souses.
Sowed. their bad Stuard neither plough'd nor *sowed*, . . . VI. iv. 14. 7
 All *sowd* with glistring stars more thicke then grasse, . . . II. H. B. 53
Sowers's. As thicke as doth the seede after the *sowers* hand: . . . V. xii. 7. 9
Sowing. *sowing* in th' Acemathian fields thy spight, . . . Ro. xxxi. 10
Sown. Dragons teeth, *sowne* in the sacred sand; . . . Ro. x. 4
 the seede that in my youth was *sowne* . . . S.C. D. 101
 first Triptoleme taught how to be *sowne*. . . Gn. 208
 Who reapes the harvest *sowen* by his foe, . . . I. iv. 42. 4
Sowen in bloodie field, and bought with woe: . . . I. iv. 42. 5
 Arriv'd wher they in erth their fruitles blood had *sown*. . . I. vi. 45. 9
 True loves are often *sown*, but seldom grow on ground.' . . . I. ix. 16. 9
 fruitlesse lives were under furrow *sowne*, . . . III. ix. 35. 8
 weedes, Which she her selfe had *sowen* all about, . . . IV. i. 25. 3
 thought that those brave imps were *sowen* Here by the Gods, . . . VI. iv. 36. 7
Sownd. See Sound, Swoon.
Sowne. See Sounded.
Sowst. See Soused.
Spa. th' English Bath, and eke the German *Spau*; . . . I. xi. 30. 7
Space. platteth out a tombe by measured *space*: . . . Gn. 652
 Whom all the Muses did bewaile long *space*, . . . T.M. 17
 And to these ydle rymes lend little *space*, . . . Ded. Son. i. 13
 such a cursed creature lives so long a *space*? . . . I. i. 31. 9
 having solaced themselves a *space* . . . They backe retourned . . . I. iv. 38. 1
 knight now grew in little *space*, . . . To such perfection . . . I. x. 21. 1
 in short *space* they did to health restore The mau . . . I. x. 27. 8
 cruell combat joynd in middle *space*: . . . II. ii. 20. 3
 me met in middle *space*. . . II. iv. 32. 4
 to stay your deadly styre a *space*? . . . II. vi. 33. 5
 in short *space* he has them qualifyde, . . . II. vi. 51. 8
 At length they came into a larger *space*, . . . II. vii. 21. 1
 standing still a *space* Gaz'd after him, . . . II. viii. 9. 3
 Well kend him so far *space* . . . II. viii. 17. 7
 The dales for shade, the hilles for breathing *space*, . . . II. xii. 58. 6
 them awayted there a certaine *space*, . . . III. i. 19. 4
 in short *space* their foes they have quite terrifyde. . . III. i. 66. 9
 having whispered a *space* Certaine sad words . . . III. ii. 50. 4
 lyes a little *space* From the swift Barry, . . . III. iii. 8. 4
 during eight yeares *space*, . . . III. iii. 41. 2
 She fled into the wilderness a *space*, . . . III. vi. 10. 3
 in short *space* She was well pleas'd, . . . III. vi. 25. 6
 in short *space* She grew familiare . . . III. vii. 15. 4
 importuned long *space* With shrilling shriekes, . . . III. viii. 29. 7

Space—Continued.

- he them both outran a wondrous *space*, III. xi. 5. 7
 did it selfe divide with equall *space*, III. xi. 25. 5
 ne could satisfy . . . with gazing a long *space*: III. xi. 53. 4
 A Ladie, seeming in so farre a *space*: IV. i. 17. 4
 She in short *space* did often bring to nought, IV. i. 29. 6
 lov'd in forests wyld to *space*. IV. ii. 44. 9
 Thereat the Champions both stood still a *space*, IV. iii. 38. 1
 No longer *space* thereto he did desire, IV. vi. 43. 8
 During which *space* these sory eyes have seen IV. vii. 13. 4
 it did astonish him long *space*. IV. viii. 43. 9
 he sometimes may *space* And walke about her gardens IV. viii. 54. 2
 Within the compasse of that Islands *space*; IV. x. 21. 2
 in short *space* his hurts he had redrest, IV. xi. 7. 3
 after she had wept and wail'd a *space*, IV. xii. 8. 8
 in short *space* his wonted chearefull hew Gan fade, IV. xii. 20. 1
 Astraea loathing lenger here to *space* Mongst wicked men, V. i. 11. 2
 During which *space* she there as Princess rained, V. vi. 42. 3
 There she continu'd for a certaine *space*, V. vii. 45. 1
 with Sir Artegall a *space* Well solast V. ix. 3. 1
 Amongst the rest, which in that *space* befell, V. x. 6. 1
 how long *space* Hath he her lent a Champion to provide? V. xi. 42. 1
 in short *space*, whiles there with her he stayd, V. xii. 25. 8
 In travelling on foote so long a *space*, VI. iii. 29. 4
 now strong through rest so long a *space*, VI. v. 7. 5
 in short *space* their malady was ceast, VI. vi. 15. 4
 in all these two yeares *space* Saved hut two; VI. vii. 38. 5
 As each thought best to spend the lingring *space*: VI. viii. 39. 3
 During which *space* that she thus sicke did lie, VI. xi. 9. 1
 drew a litle *space* Behind the bushes, VI. xii. 8. 5
 where she was wont to *space*, VII. vi. 55. 4
 Some in short *space*, VII. vii. 55. 3
 Ne Nature to or fro *space* for a *space*, VII. viii. 57. 2
 al my wounds will heale in litle *space*. Am. lvii. 14
 mightie bound which . . . parts their houres by *space*, H.H.L. 26
- Spacious.** entred in, a *spatious* court they see, I. x. 6. 2
 A large and *spacious* plaine, II. xii. 50. 2
 faire before the gate a *spatious* playne, III. i. 20. 6
 through a Chamber long and *spacious*, III. i. 31. 7
 Spreading it selfe into a *spatious* plaine: III. v. 39. 6
 an Island *spatious* and brode, III. ix. 49. 2
 stopt the entrance with his *spacious* stride, IV. x. 16. 7
 The *spacious* Shenan spreading like a sea, IV. xi. 41. 3
 The waies . . . Are so exceeding *spacious* and wyde, VI. Pr. 1. 3
 on the top thereof a *spacious* plaine VI. x. 8. 1
- Spade.** His yron-headed *spade* tho making cleene, Gn. 653
 never usde to live by plough nor *spade*, VI. x. 39. 4
 Yet in his hand a *spade* he also hent, VII. vii. 32. 6
- Spain.** Ne Afrike thereof guiltie is, nor *Spaine*, Ro. xxxi. 5
 He also gave to fugitives of *Spayne*, II. x. 41. 6
 He that whylome in *Spaine* so sore was dred V. x. 9. 3
 through all *Spaine* did thunder, Proth. 147
- Spake.** See **Spoke**.
- So *spake* this bold brere with great disdain: S.C. F. 139
 (that word she *spake* with payne, S.C. May 193
spake to him in place, S.C. Jul. 160
 Ne ever *spake*, ne cause of speaking mooved; Gn. 469
 Ne ever stayd in place, ne *spake* to wight, Hlub. 938
 Then *spake* a lovely lasse, Col. 456
 so feelingly he *spake*: Col. 649
 So having said, Melissa *spake* at will; Col. 895
 He . . . *spake* reprochful shame Of highest God, I. i. 37. 5
 The Messenger approaching to him *spake*; I. i. 42. 1
 It . . . *spake* the praises of the workmans witt; I. iv. 5. 2
 To gayne so goodly guerdon as she *spake*: I. vii. 15. 2
 saw the signes that deadly tydings *spake*, I. vii. 20. 6
 Thus as he *spake*, his visage waxed pale, I. ix. 16. 1
 he disclosing read thus, as the paper *spake*: I. xii. 25. 9
 ne word to creature *spake*. I. xii. 29. 4
 with delight of that he wisely *spake* II. ii. 46. 5
 when she *spake*, II. iii. 24. 6
 whiles she *spake* her great words did appall II. iii. 44. 5
 Thus as he *spake*, lo! far away they spyde II. iv. 37. 1
 to Guyon first He boldly *spake*; II. iv. 39. 2
 They were far past the passage which he *spake*, II. iv. 11. 2
 they passing *spake* unto them nought; II. vii. 24. 2
 Then *spake* one of those six; III. i. 26. 1
 Ne any noise she made, ne word she *spake*, III. i. 61. 6
 To heare the warlike feates which Homere *spake* III. iv. 2. 4
 Full myld to her he *spake*, III. iv. 48. 8
 Paridell . . . thus *spake*, III. ix. 32. 9
 the bold Virgin . . . *spake* thus courtlesly:— III. xi. 13. 9
 No word they *spake*, III. xii. 45. or. 8
 everie word did tremble as she *spake*, IV. i. 5. 6
 Als as she double *spake*, so heard she doulde, IV. i. 28. 1
 yet so mazed that he nothing *spake*. IV. i. 43. 9
 when the Prince unto him *spake*, IV. iv. 44. 6
 Yet *spake* no word, whereby she might aread IV. viii. 13. 5
 admyrde her change, and *spake* her praise. IV. ix. 16. 9
 Whilist thus I *spake*, IV. x. 48. 6
 No more he *spake*, V. ii. 10. 8
 The which erewhile *spake* so reprochfully, V. ii. 21. 4
 thus unto him *spake*, without regard or feare. V. ii. 33. 9
 Untill that Guyon selfe unto him *spake*, V. iii. 34. 2
 his owne mouth . . . *spake* so warelesse word, V. v. 17. 4
 Her rather reade his meaning then him selfe it *spake*. V. vi. 9. 9
 all the world *spake* shame. V. xi. 4. 7
 Till he an Herauld cald, and to him *spake*, V. xii. 8. 5
 as she *spake* therewith she slaverd; V. xii. 29. 8
 Yet *spake* she seldom, but thought more the lesse she sed. V. xii. 29. 9

Spake—Continued.

- among most bitter wordes they *spake*, V. xii. 42. 1
 whiles they *spake* they heard a ruefull shriek VI. i. 17. 1
 with sterne count'naunce thus unto him *spake*: VI. i. 19. 5
 for those shames, that erst ye *spake* me to deface? VI. i. 28. 9
 For what he *spake*, for you he *spake* it, Dame; VI. ii. 14. 5
 this young man . . . *Spake*, as was meet, VI. ii. 23. 3
 first him greeting, thus unto him *spake*: VI. x. 19. 1
 the mayd of whom they *spake* Was his owne purchase, VI. xi. 12. 2
 tongues of mortall men, Which *spake* reprochfully, VI. xii. 27. 9
spake licentious words and hatefull things VI. xii. 28. 5
 Whil'st she thus *spake*, VII. vi. 28. 1
 that power and vertue which ye *spake*, VII. vii. 54. 4
 Ne Nature to or fro *spake* for a *space*, VII. vii. 57. 2
 Which in his last bequest he to us *spake*, H.H.L. 207
- Spalls.** naked made each others manly *spalles*; II. vi. 29. 6
- Span.** See **Spun**.
- Beholding how the thrids of life they *span*: IV. ii. 49. 2
 eke in stature higher by a *span*; IV. vii. 5. 3
- Spangles.** frost with *spangles* doth attire The mossy brannches I. x. 48. 3
- Spangs.** glittering *spangs* that did like starrs appeare, IV. xi. 46. 5
- Spaniel.** As rated *Spaniell* takes his burden up for feare. V. i. 29. 9
 Like to a *Spanicll* wayting carefully V. vi. 26. 8
- Spaniels.** the hungry *Spaniels* she does spye III. viii. 33. 6
- Spar.** *Sperre* the yate fast S.C. May 224
 laboured fast To *sperre* the gate; V. x. 37. 2
 opening streight the *Sparre*, forth to him came, V. xi. 4. 2
- Spare.** nought to learning they may *spare*; T.M. 470
 do not *spare* the best or fayrest, D. 262
 'O! *spare* with guilty hands to teare My tender sides I. ii. 31. 2
 ruefull plaints, ne bidding guiltlesse hood to *spare*? I. ii. 32. 9
 hee . . . both from backe and belly still did *spare*, I. iv. 28. 4
 if that no *spare* clothes to give he had, I. x. 39. 8
 th' Enchanter would not *spare* his payne, II. i. 5. 1
 As if that age badd him that hurden *spare*, III. i. 4. 5
 mischievous mischaunce his life and limbs did *spare*. III. i. 6. 9
 Poured out their plenty without spight or *spare*. III. i. 51. 4
spare to one, or two, or three, Rowme in their writes; III. ii. 1. 7
 no paines did *spare* To doe him ease, III. v. 50. 1
Spare, gentle sister, with reproch my paine to ecke; III. vi. 22. 9
spare thy happy daies, and them apply To better boot; III. xi. 19. 5
 Ne did he *spare* . . . His owne deare mother, III. xi. 45. 1
 Ne did he *spare* sometime to pricke himselfe, III. xi. 45. 3
 cared not to *spare* that should be shortly spent. IV. iii. 6. 9
 Yet neither toyle nor grieffe she once did *spare*, IV. v. 30. 2
 For ought will from his greedie pleasure *spare*: IV. viii. 29. 8
 all the way from trotting hard to *spare*; IV. viii. 37. 8
 Ne helmets bright ne hawberks strong did *spare*, IV. ix. 27. 3
 this devouring *Spare*, that naught doth *spare*, V. iv. 8. 2
 Ne would he *spare* for pittie, nor refrain for feare. VI. i. 17. 9
 To *spare* her Knight, and rest with reason pacifyde: VI. iii. 49. 9
 Ne ought that foole for pittie did him *spare*, VI. vii. 49. 3
 ne any him doth *spare*; VI. xi. 48. 7
 grim Sir Saturne oft doth *spare* His sterne aspect, VII. vii. 52. 7
 Yet shoot ye sharply still, and *spare* me not, Am. lvii. 9
 bad his billowes *spare* To wet their silken feathers, Proth. 48
- Spared.** To leave enriched with that he hath *spar'd*? S.C. May 84
 my poore Muse hath spent her *spared* store, S.C. O. 9
 Ne *spared* he to give her gold and rings; I. iii. 18. 8
 Ne *spared* they to strip her naked all. I. viii. 46. 4
 ne *spar'd* for nicenesse none. II. ix. 28. 9
 neither day nor night from working *spared*, IV. v. 35. 7
 Shall for another canticle be *spared*: IV. v. 46. 7
 cruell spoyle, which he had *spar'd*, IV. vii. 6. 4
 ne *spared* not Their dainty parts, V. vii. 29. 5
 still his spirite *spar'd*, VI. i. 20. 6
 Ne Kesars *spared* he a whit, VI. xii. 28. 7
- Sparely.** time, that should be *sparely* spent, S.C. May 41
- Sparcs.** Yet still he strives, ne any perill *sparcs*, V. xi. 45. 1
- Spareth.** Ne *spareth* he most learned wits to rate, VI. xi. 40. 7
 Ne *sparth* he the gentle Poets rime; VI. xii. 40. 8
- Sparing.** nought for nicenesse nor for envy *sparing*, IV. x. 56. 6
 for *sparing* litle cost or paines, IV. xi. 22. 8
 Ne *sparing* him the more for all his grievous wound. IV. iv. 2. 9
 Not *sparing* him with bitter words to taunt, VI. vi. 21. 7
 Not *sparing* wight, ne leaving any balke, VI. xi. 16. 4
 Nought *sparing* them, the more did tosse and teare, VI. xii. 24. 7
- Sparingly.** such fond favours *sparingly* dispenst: IV. ii. 9. 3
- Spark.** man, that had the *spark* of reasons might Col. 867
 the sleeping *spark* Of native vertue gau eftsoones revive; I. ii. 19. 1
 The *spark* of noble corage now awake, I. xi. 2. 6
 There shall a *spark* of fire, III. iii. 48. 2
 Like *spark* of fire that from the andvile glode, IV. iv. 23. 5
 Glaunst swiftly by; like to that heavenly *spark*, VI. vii. 7. 8
 To *spark* out litle heames, VI. xi. 21. 9
 Without some *spark* of such self-pleasing pride. Am. v. 14
 in her eyes the fyre of love does *spark*. Am. lxxxii. 4
 Let not one *spark* of filthy lustfull fyre Breake out, Am. lxxxiii. 1
 Compared to his least resplendent *spark*? H.H.B. 126
 Light, farre exceeding that bright blazing *spark* H.H.B. 162
- Sparkle.** from his bloodie eyes doth *sparkle* fire: Fan. x. 12
 Did *sparkle* forth great light, III. i. 32. 9
 Like coles that through a silver Censer *sparkle* bright. V. vi. 38. 9
- Sparkled.** The beame of beautie *sparkled* from above, Col. 468
 Did burne with wrath, and *sparkled* living fyre: I. xi. 14. 2
 beautie . . . *Sparkled* on her from Gods owne glorious face, H.H.B. 207
- Sparkles.** His eyes did hurle forth *sparkles* fiery redd, I. iv. 33. 5
 From flaming mouth bright *sparkles* fiery redd, I. vii. 31. 7
 As *sparkles* from the Andvile use to fly, I. xi. 42. 6
 from the same the fierie *sparkles* flasht, IV. iii. 25. 8

Sparkles—Continued.

- The glaucing *sparkles* through her hever glared, V. vi. 33. 7
- Sparkling.** See *Wide-sparkling*.
- His *sparkling* blade about his head he blest, I. viii. 22. 3
- backe againe the *sparkling* steele recoyld, I. xi. 25. 3
- in his eyes did rest Yet *sparkling* fyre, I. xii. 10. 8
- round about him threw forth *sparkling* fire, II. v. 2. 6
- staring eyes *sparkling* with fervent fyre, II. vii. 37. 6
- in his *sparkling* face The secrete signes of kindled lust, II. xii. 68. 5
- sparkling* on the silent waves, II. xii. 78. 9
- made the *sparkling* waves to smoke agayne, III. xi. 41. 3
- sparkling* fire out of his furious eyne, VI. v. 26. 2
- That golden wyre, those *sparkling* stars so bright, H.B. 97
- light . . . yet *sparkling* in his sight, H.B. 220
- some *sparkling* light Of thine eternall Truth, H.H.B. 10
- Sparks.** with *sparks* of hevenlie beautie fired, Col. 563
- 'Dear Dame,' (quoth he) 'you sleeping *sparkes* awake, I. ix. 8. 1
- threw forth *sparkes* of fyre; II. iv. 16. 6
- The fire of *sparkes*, the weede of little seede, II. iv. 35. 4
- sparkes*, seed, drops, and filth, do thus delay; II. iv. 35. 6
- The *sparkes* soone quench, II. iv. 35. 7
- Like *sparkes* of fire which fall in scelder flex, III. i. 47. 7
- The outward *sparkes* of her inburning fire; III. i. 63. 3
- the old *sparkes* renew Of native corage, III. iii. 45. 7
- Her fyrie eyes with furious *sparkes* did stare, III. vii. 39. 8
- Twixt both his hands few *sparkes* he close did strayne, III. xii. 9. 7
- whose small *sparkes* once blowne None but a God can
slake; IV. ii. 1. 5
- Yet will it shew some *sparkes* of gentle mynd, VI. v. 1. 8
- Kindle fresh *sparkes* of that immortal fire, VII. vii. 2. 4
- The *sparkes* whereof let kinde thine own fyre, Am. lxxxv. 9
- Through secret *sparkes* of his infused fyre, H.L. 97
- Some *sparkes* remaining of that heavenly fyre, H.L. 107
- Sparked.** Kiddie the dore *spurred* after her fast, S.C. May 234
- Sparrows.** little *sparrowes* stolen from their nest, VI. ix. 40. 2
- Spartan.** The *Spartan* Mirtle, whence sweet gumb does flowe; Gn. 669
- Spasm.** T' abate all *spasme*, and soke the swelling bruze; III. v. 33. 7
- Spat.** *spat* out payson, and gore-hlousy gere, VI. xii. 23. 3
- Spau.** See *Spa*.
- Spawn.** The fruitfull *spawne* of their ranke fantasies: T.M. 322
- fruitfull cursed *spawne* of serpents small, I. i. 22. 6
- all the fruitfull *spawne* of fishes hew, III. vi. 35. 7
- Speak.** Anger would let him *speak* to the tree, S.C. F. 199
- Diggon, I praye thee, *speak* not so dirke; S.C. S. 102
- playnly to *speak* of shepheards most what, S.C. S. 104
- this Muse shall *speak* to thee In bigger notes, Gn. 10
- Scarse could the Ape yet *speak*, Hub. 964
- none durst *speak*, ne none durst of him plaine, Hub. 1199
- know their names, or *speak* their praises dew, T.M. 442
- The rest untold no living tongue can *speak*, T.M. 600
- 'I hate to *speak*, my voyce is spent with crying; D. 414
- wan a gentle honylasse to *speak*, Col. 172
- want I words to *speak* it fitly forth; Col. 625
- when I *speak* of her what I have thought, Col. 626
- Yet will I thinke of her, yet will I *speak*, Col. 628
- 'Of loves perfection perfectly to *speak*, Col. 835
- he . . . Shooke him so hard, that forced him to *speak*, I. i. 42. 6
- 'Nor guilefull sprite to thee these words doth *speak*; I. i. 33. 2
- She could not heare, nor *speak*, nor understand; I. iii. 11. 4
- Soone as the Faerie heard his Ladie *speak*, I. v. 12. 1
- Ne word to *speak*, ne joynt to move, she had; I. vi. 11. 2
- Can *speak* his prowess that did earst you heare, I. vii. 48. 4
- Ne would she *speak*, ne see, ne yet be scene, II. i. 15. 6
- When she her Squyre heard *speak*, II. i. 16. 8
- when he heard him *speak*, II. i. 28. 1
- Speak*, O dear Lady, *speak*! help never comes too late.' II. i. 44. 9
- Ne ought would *speak*, II. ii. 35. 3
- Speak* they which have beheld, II. iii. 16. 9
- Which yet their praises *speak*, all be they loth, II. x. 40. 7
- no powre To *speak* a while, ne ready answer mske, III. ii. 5. 2
- Ne word did *speak*, but lay as in a swowne, III. iv. 30. 6
- Ne had one word to *speak* for great amaze, III. vii. 7. 8
- Ne how to *speak*, ne how to use his gest; III. viii. 8. 7
- Or *speak* ye of report, or did ye see, III. viii. 48. 5
- Ne word he had to *speak* his griefto tell, III. x. 37. 8
- both the parts did *speak*, and both contended; IV. i. 27. 7
- Ne word had he to *speak* for great dismay, IV. i. 50. 2
- Content to heare him *speak*, IV. ii. 21. 9
- Ne ever word to *speak* to woman more; IV. vii. 39. 4
- did Britomart assay To *speak* to them, IV. ix. 31. 2
- These vile reproches gan unto her *speak*: V. vi. 37. 3
- They stayd their hands, when she thus gan to *speak*: V. viii. 11. 1
- Such loathly matter were small lust to *speak* or thinke, V. xi. 31. 9
- speak* so ill of him that well deserved, V. xii. 43. 2
- cannot expresse . . . me but by tokens *speak*: VI. v. 30. 4
- she, for nought . . . One word durst *speak*, VI. viii. 50. 9
- was so opprest, That he no word could *speak*, VI. xi. 28. 5
- Whose like he never once did *speak*, nor heare, VI. xii. 33. 6
- Made signe to them in their degrees to *speak*, VII. vi. 22. 5
- '*Speak*, thou traile woman, *speak* with confidence; VII. vi. 25. 7
- my tounge would *speak* her praises dew, Am. iii. 9
- I then both *speak* and write The wonder, Am. iii. 13
- and teach my hart to *speak*; Am. viii. 10
- shall I *speak*? And, if I *speak*, Am. xliii. 1, 2
- That nether I may *speak* nor thinke at all, Am. xliii. 7
- teach to *speak*, and my just cause to plead; Am. xliii. 10
- And *speak* her good, though she requite it ill, Am. xlviii. 14
- To *speak* her prayse and glory excellent, Am. lxxv. 11
- speak* no word to her of these sad plights, Am. lxxxiii. 11
- murmure low, As he would *speak*, Proth. 116

- Speakest.** now I see thou *speakest* of spight, S.C. May 55
- I see thou *speakest* to plaine; S.C. S. 136
- Thou *speakest* thus gainst their felicitie, Col. 677
- Speaking.** Ne ever spake, ne cause of *speaking* mooved; Gn. 469
- speaking* streames of pure Castalion, T.M. 273
- I will it spend in *speaking* of thy praise, Ti. 310
- The *speaking* woods, and murmuring waters fall, Col. 636
- these rent reliques, *speaking* their ill plights? II. xii. 9. 7
- speaking* token sheweth at the least, III. viii. 49. 5
- With *speaking* lookes, that close embassage bore, III. ix. 28. 2
- In *speaking* many false belgards at her let fy, III. ix. 52. 9
- Then *speaking* to the Ladie thus he said: VI. ii. 42. 1
- shewed semblant of exceeding mone By *speaking* signes, VI. v. 4. 3
- speaking* markes of passed monuments, VI. xii. 20. 4
- Speaks.** thou *speakes* lyke a lewde lorrell, S.C. Jul. 93
- she *speakes* no more of past: I. iii. 30. 6
- calles and *speakes*, yet nought avayles; V. viii. 39. 7
- Hearing the holy priest that to her *speakes*, Epith. 224
- Spear.** See *Boar-spear*.
- backe was arm'd against the dint of *speare* Van. vi. 2
- Now his bright armes assaying, now his *speare*, Hub. 741
- steelled *speare*, and morion on her hedd, Mu. 322
- To the Dwarfe a while his needlesse *sper* he gave, I. i. 11. 9
- she saw the knight his *speare* advaunce, I. ii. 14. 3
- The knight of the Rederosse, . . . Gan fairely couch his *speare*, I. ii. 15. 3
- his harder fortune was to fall Under my *speare*: I. iii. 36. 7
- prepare himselfe to battell with his couched *speare*, I. iii. 34. 4
- bent his *speare*, and spard his horse with yron heele, I. iii. 34. 9
- with his sharphead *speare*, Through . . . shield he quite did
perce; I. iii. 35. 2
- mightie corse, As ever wielded *speare* in warlike hand, I. iii. 42. 4
- I saw . . . Sansfoy shrinke underneath his *speare*: I. v. 23. 2
- His poynant *speare* that many made to bleed, I. vii. 19. 7
- point of *speare* it never percen could, I. vii. 33. 8
- your . . . His *speare* of heben wood behind him bare, I. vii. 37. 2
- His biting sword, and his devouring *speare*, I. vii. 48. 2
- With dint of sword, nor push of pointed *speare*: I. xi. 9. 4
- The knight gan fairely couch his steady *speare*, I. xi. 16. 1
- The knight his thrillant *speare* againe assayd, I. xi. 20. 2
- streight against that knight his *speare* he did addresse, II. i. 25. 9
- in the rest his ready *speare* did sticke: II. i. 26. 3
- that warrior gan abace His threatened *speare*, II. i. 26. 8
- He left his steed without, and *speare* besyde, II. iii. 3. 8
- Purloynd both steed and *speare*, II. iii. 4. 9
- to him threaten'd his hart-thrilling *speare*: II. iii. 6. 6
- rode in golden sell with single *sper*, II. iii. 12. 3
- That *speare* is him enough to doen a thousand grone,' II. iii. 12. 9
- fairly couching his steelheaded *speare*, II. v. 3. 6
- Ne all good knights that shake well *speare* and shield, II. viii. 14. 6
- his balefull *speare* he fiercely bent, II. viii. 32. 1
- His single *speare* could doe him small redresse, II. viii. 34. 3
- His poynant *speare* he thrust, II. viii. 36. 3
- the Prince his mortall *speare* Soone to him raught, II. xi. 25. 1
- then the Faery quickly raught His poynant *speare*, III. i. 5. 4
- bent his dreadful *speare* against the others head, III. i. 5. 9
- shivering *speare* in bloody field first shooke, III. i. 7. 3
- That *speare* enchanted was which layd thee on the greene, III. i. 7. 9
- For death sate on the point of that enchanted *speare*: III. i. 9. 9
- in his clownish hand a sharp bore *speare* he shooke, III. i. 17. 9
- her mortall *speare* She mightily aventred, III. i. 28. 6
- To tossen *speare* and shield, III. ii. 6. 4
- Me lever were with point of foemans *speare* be dead, III. ii. 6. 9
- Avenge his fathers losse with *speare* and shield, III. iii. 31. 8
- The dreadful *speare* and shield to exercize: III. iii. 53. 4
- Beside those armes there stood a mightie *speare*, III. iii. 60. 1
- Both *speare* she tooke and shield, III. iii. 60. 8
- Both *speare* and shield of great powre, III. iii. 60. 9
- Where be the battelles, where the shield and *speare*, III. iv. 1. 4
- That mortall *speare* she in her hand did take, III. iv. 14. 2
- with sharpe *speare* the rest made dearly knowne, III. iv. 16. 6
- with his *speare* requited him againe, III. v. 21. 7
- His mighty *speare* he couched warily, III. vii. 38. 7
- His *speare* amidst her sun-brode shield arriv'd: III. vii. 40. 4
- His bloody *speare* eftsoones he boldly bent, III. viii. 12. 5
- Transfixt with her *speare* downe tumbled dedd, III. ix. 22. 5
- I expected one with shield and *sper*, III. x. 24. 8
- Cannot employ our most victorious *speare*, III. x. 28. 3
- His haberjeon, his helmet, and his *speare*: III. xi. 7. 5
- he put his spurres unto his steed, With *speare* in rest, IV. i. 41. 2
- Triamond to handle *speare* and shield, IV. ii. 42. 8
- speare* and curtaxe both usd Priamond in field, IV. ii. 42. 9
- throughly skild in use of shield and *speare*; IV. iii. 7. 2
- his poynant *speare* he fierce aventred, IV. iii. 9. 1
- Ife all enrag'd his shivering *speare* did shake, IV. iii. 10. 8
- One in bright armes, with ready *speare* in rest, IV. iv. 6. 6
- vaunted *speare* eftsoones to disadvantage, IV. iv. 7. 2
- An huge great *speare*, such as he went to wield, IV. iv. 17. 2
- him likewise with that same *speare* he eke did quell, IV. iv. 19. 9
- Sternly stept forth and raught away his *speare*, IV. iv. 20. 6
- at him his beam-like *speare* he aimed, IV. iv. 24. 1
- A mightie *speare* eftsoones at him he bent; IV. iv. 28. 6
- charg'd his *sper* At him that first appeared, IV. iv. 40. 1
- when his *speare* was hrust, his sword he drew, IV. iv. 41. 3
- charg'd his powrefull *speare* At Artegall, IV. iv. 44. 1
- His *speare* he feutred, and at him it bore, IV. iv. 45. 8
- Could hide the force of that enchanted *speare*, IV. iv. 46. 4
- Whom all men term'd Knight of the Hebeue *speare*, IV. v. 8. 2
- the Knight That bore the Hebeue *speare*, IV. v. 20. 5
- vow'd with *speare* and shield it to maintaine; IV. v. 24. 8
- his *speare* he gan abase And voide his course: IV. vi. 3. 4

Spear—Continued.

- Without displeasance for to prove his *spear*. IV. vi. 4. 3
 know by fame, and by an Ilebene *spear*, IV. vi. 6. 4
 When Scudamour heard mention of that *spear*, IV. vi. 7. 1
 he his threatfull *spear* Gan fewer, IV. vi. 10. 1
 therein left the pike-head of his *spear*: IV. vii. 27. 7
 with my *spear* upon the shield did rap, IV. x. 9. 4
 to approve his right with *spear* and shield, V. i. 24. 4
 Uppon her *spear* she bore before her breast, V. vi. 39. 5
 after those two former rode apace With *spear* in rest, V. viii. 6. 3
 Thought with his *spear* him might have overwent, V. viii. 7. 4
 He at him ran with ready *spear* in rest; V. viii. 9. 3
 ere his readie *spear* He could advance, V. viii. 33. 5
 purchase it to us with *spear* and shield: V. x. 24. 4
 his mortall *spear* Past through his shield V. x. 35. 6
 coucht his *spear*, and ran at him amaine. VI. i. 33. 4
 He with his *spear*, Would thumpe her forward VI. ii. 10. 7
 . . . with his *spear* strooke me one stroke VI. ii. 12. 4
 But at him flew, and with his *spear* him smot; VI. ii. 19. 8
 Pouching me with the butt end of his *spear*, VI. ii. 22. 6
 And him unarm'd, Charg'd with his *spear*, VI. ii. 43. 6
 With *spear* in th' one hand stayd him selfe upright, VI. iii. 33. 8
 couching close his *spear* and all his powre, VI. iii. 48. 2
 with his *spear* Strooke through his shoulder, VI. iii. 50. 6
 He cared not for dint of sword nor *spear*, VI. iv. 4. 6
 with the push of his sharp-pointed *spear* VI. iv. 5. 6
 Regarding neither *spear* that mote him slay, VI. iv. 6. 4
 having now no use of his long *spear* VI. iv. 7. 6
 Both *spear* and shield, He quite forsooke, VI. iv. 7. 8
 Then taking up that Recreants shield and *spear*, VI. iv. 13. 1
 his well-learned *spear* Tooke surer hould, VI. vii. 11. 1
 Instead of steele-head *spear*, a shepheards hooke; VI. ix. 36. 5
 A lustie knight as ever wielded *spear*, VI. xii. 3. 6
- Spear's.** Nigh a *speares* length behind his crouper fell; III. i. 6. 7
 His *speares* default to mend with cruell blade; III. i. 10. 3
- Spears.** with an hundred *speares* her flank wide rended. *Bel.*² vi. 11
 Like two sharpe *speares* his enemies to gore: *Mut.* 83
 Some with unwely clubs, some with long *speares*, II. ix. 13. 6
 Their steel-hed *speares* they strongly coucht, III. ix. 16. 1
 Their swerds and *speres* were broke, III. xi. 52. 6
 Disshivered *speares*, and shields ytorne in twaine; IV. i. 21. 6
 the heads of many broken *speares*; IV. i. 48. 9
 they gan their shivering *speares* to shake, IV. ii. 14. 7
 both their *speares* with pitilesse remorse IV. ii. 15. 3
 By shivered *speares*, and swords all under strowen, IV. iv. 38. 4
 both Together ran with ready *speares* in rest. V. ii. 12. 4
 strongly either strooke And broke their *speares*; V. viii. 9. 7
 For what their *speares* had fayld of their pretence: V. viii. 10. 3
 their sharpe *speares* doe both together smite V. x. 32. 2
 Did all their *speares* attonce on him enchace. V. x. 34. 5
 both at once with equall spight Did bend their *speares*, VI. vii. 7. 5
 through thousand swords and *speares*; *H.L.* 228
- Spears'** bore him longer Then two *speares* length: V. viii. 7. 9
- Speccial.** They her besought of favour *specciall* II. ix. 20. 7
 one above the rest in *specciall* II. xii. 86. 6
 for reasons *specciall* privitie, IV. v. 1. 4
 committed be, of *specciall* grace, IV. viii. 54. 7
- Specked.** all his backe was *speck* With thousand spots III. vii. 22. 4
- Speckled.** turning fierce her *speckled* taile advaunst, I. i. 17. 6
 Forelifiting up a-loft his *speckled* brest, I. xi. 15. 2
- Speckles.** An huge great Serpent, all with *speckles* pide, *Gn.* 250
- Spectacle.** The worlds sad *spectacle*, and fortunes scorne.' *Ti.* 28
 His bodie left the *spectacle* of care. *Mut.* 440
 when that pitteous *spectacle* they vewed, *As.* 203
 The dreadfull *spectacle* of that sad house of Pryde. I. v. 53. 9
 instruments That doe this deadly *spectacle* behold, I. vii. 22. 2
 A ruefull *spectacle* of death and ghastly dreere. I. viii. 40. 9
 pitteous *spectacle*, approving trew The wofull tale I. ix. 37. 1
 Pitifull *spectacle* of deadly smart, II. i. 40. 1
 Pitifull *spectacle*, as ever eie did vew! II. i. 40. 9
 daily *spectacle* of sad decay; II. x. 62. 5
 A pitteous *spectacle* did represent; II. xii. 45. 7
 that faire *spectacle* from him was reft, II. xii. 67. 6
 other ghastly *spectacles* dismayd, III. iii. 50. 3
 for that *spectacle* bad their cruell vengeance blin, III. v. 22. 6
 is the *spectacle* of ruinous decay. III. vii. 41. 9
 They which that pitteous *spectacle* beheld IV. iii. 21. 1
 To have beheld a *spectacle* so bad; V. vii. 38. 6
 all men, which that *spectacle* did see, V. viii. 44. 8
- Spectacles.** So all with rufull *spectacles* is filld, *T.M.* 163
 At sight of these sad *spectacles* forepast, *Ti.* 576
- Spectator.** The sad *spectator* of my Tragedie: II. iv. 27. 6
 My love, lyke the *Spectator*, ydy sits; *Am.* liv. 2
- Spectators.** To be *spectators* of this uncouth fit, IV. vi. 30. 3
- Speculation.** Thence gathering plumes of perfect *speculation*, *H.H.B.* 134
- Sped.** Sommer season *sped* him to display *S.C.* D. 56
 since their souldiers pas no better *spedd*, *Hub.* 357
 th' Ape and Foxe ere long so well them *sped*, *Hub.* 552
 So well they *sped*, that they be come I. v. 29. 1
 Forthwith to court of Gloriane I *sped*, I. vii. 46. 5
 thy cruell hode, That twice hath *spadd*; II. viii. 37. 7
 the nimble bote so well her *sped*, II. xii. 38. 2
 Nathlesse the villein *sped* himselfe so well, III. v. 14. 1
 Unto his reskaw ran, and greedily him *spedd*. III. vii. 30. 9
 after him eke fearefull Trompart *spedd*: III. x. 43. 8
 when he *spedd* His nimble feet, III. x. 65. 3
 inly grudge at him that he had *sped* so well. IV. ii. 7. 9
 So well she *sped* her, and so far she ventred, IV. vii. 31. 1
 after them the Prince as swiftly *sped*, V. x. 36. 3
 So well he *sped* him, that the wearie Beare VI. iv. 20. 1

Sped—Continued.

- bearing how his people badly *sped*, VI. vi. 24. 4
- Speech.** his impudent lewde *speech* *Hub.* 839
 deepe lie mazing at her doubtfull *speech*, *Ti.* 485
 milde of *speech*, and meeke of nature: *Ti.* 536
 the whole assembly of those hearde Moov'd at his *speech*, *Col.* 649
 a savage beast, With Dragons *speche*, *Rev.* i. 12
 So longe have I listened to thy *speche*, *S.C.* F. 241
 interrupted all her other *speache* *S.C.* May 209
 Her swollen hart her *speech* seemd to bereave, I. i. 52. 3
 When all this *speech* the living tree had spent, I. ii. 44. 5
 the witches *speech* she gan to heare, I. v. 21. 7
 'What worlds delight, or joy of living *speech*, Can hart
 reach? I. vii. 39. 1
 His goodly reason, and well-guided *speech*, I. vii. 42. 1
 Whose senselesse *speech*, and doted ignorance, I. viii. 34. 2
 mathemore by his hold hartie *speech* I. ix. 25. 6
 'How may a man,' 'with idle *speech* Be wonne I. ix. 31. 1
 The knight was much enmovd with his *speech*, I. ix. 48. 1
 wonder was to heare her goodly *speech*: I. x. 19. 7
 The king was greatly moved at her *speech*; I. xii. 35. 1
 his percing *speech* gan paynt: II. i. 9. 5
 Ne in her *speech*, ne in her haviour, II. ii. 15. 3
 she to him her gracious *speech* renewd: II. iii. 37. 6
 whenas use of *speech* was from her reft, II. iv. 13. 1
 Which his sad *speech* infixd in my brest, II. iv. 23. 2
 Yet at her *speech* their rages gan relent, II. vi. 36. 3
 The Prince was inly moved at her *speech*, II. ix. 39. 1
 wonder of antiquity long stopt his *speech* II. x. 68. 9
 to their senses yld Her gentle *speech* applyde, III. vii. 15. 4
 a kindly pride Of gracious *speech* III. ix. 32. 7
 much he did advance In all his *speech*, III. ix. 48. 2
 with commune *speech* He courted her; III. x. 6. 6
 The wretched man at his imperious *speech* III. x. 25. 1
 Choking the remnant of his plaintive *speech*, III. xi. 12. 4
 lookt a little up at that his *speech*, IV. ii. 21. 3
 hardly of her chearefull *speech* Did comfort take, IV. vi. 38. 1
 Saluting him gan into *speech* to fall, IV. vii. 43. 8
 to his *speech* he answered no whit, IV. vii. 44. 1
 she did not her spightfull *speech* forbear, IV. viii. 35. 2
 the Ladie with her powrefull *speech* IV. x. 36. 6
 Much did he marvel at her uncouth *speech*, V. v. 37. 1
 He list no longer to use lothfull *speech*, V. vi. 21. 6
 and time his *speech* To all assayes; V. ix. 39. 3
 comely guise withall And gracious *speech*, VI. i. 2. 6
 Much did Sir Calidore admyre bis *speech* VI. ii. 13. 1
 The Ladie, hearing his so courteous *speech*, VI. ii. 42. 7
 And moved *speech* to him of things of course, VI. iii. 14. 6
 With which rude *speech* his Lady much displeas'd VI. iii. 32. 6
 For other language had he none, nor *speech*, VI. iv. 11. 6
 the Ladie, hearkning to his sensefull *speech*, VI. iv. 37. 1
 for all his *speech* the gentle knight Would not be tempted VI. vii. 23. 1
 evermore his *speech* he did apply To th' hearde, VI. ix. 12. 8
 drawing thence his *speech* another way, VI. ix. 18. 7
 his *speech*, that wrought him great content, VI. ix. 26. 5
 When thus that shepheard ended had his *speech*, VI. x. 29. 1
 Much was the Lady troubled at that *speech*, VI. xii. 18. 1
 reft of sense And voyd of *speech* VII. vi. 25. 6
 that *speech* whyleare Of Mutabilitee, VII. viii. 1. 1
- Speeches.** the best *speeches* with ill meaning spill, *Hub.* 716
 through wise *speeches* and grave conference *Hub.* 791
 With those sweet sugred *speeches* doo compare, *D.* 299
 with lewd *speeches*, and licentious deeds, *Col.* 787
 'What voice Sends to my doubtful eares these *speeches*
 rare, I. ii. 32. 8
 him amoves with *speeches* seeming fit: I. iv. 45. 3
 Her feeling *speeches* some compassion mov'd I. v. 24. 6
 he al enrag'd these bitter *speeches* said, I. vi. 46. 9
 God you never let his charmed *speeches* heare! I. ix. 30. 9
 in his *speeches* hee Did labour lively I. x. 7. 7
 He them with *speeches* meet Does faire entreat; I. x. 7. 6
 Many kind *speeches* they betweene them spend, I. x. 16. 3
 hearken to the sober *speeches* which she spoke. II. ii. 28. 9
 with *speeches* sage Inquyr'd, II. x. 27. 8
 softly gan to smyle At her smooth *speeches*, III. iii. 17. 2
 through *speeches* with the Redcrosse Knight, III. iv. 4. 1
 he could well his glozing *speeches* frame III. viii. 14. 4
 he endeavord with *speeches* milde III. viii. 34. 1
 all the while that he these *speeches* spent, III. ix. 62. 1
 Now with remembrance of those spightfull *speeches*, IV. ii. 12. 2
 Ne let his *speeches* come unto their eare. IV. v. 38. 6
 brought forth *speeches* myld when she would have missayd, IV. vi. 27. 9
 to his *speeches* was content To lend an eare, IV. vi. 41. 4
 when all her *speeches* she had spent, IV. vi. 46. 1
 framed *speeches* fit for his behoote, IV. vii. 37. 7
 with good thewes and *speeches* well applyde IV. ix. 14. 6
 them with *speeches* milde gan first disswade IV. ix. 34. 3
 Now with faire *speeches*, now with threatnings sterne, IV. xii. 24. 7
 She did allure with gifts and *speeches* milde V. i. 6. 5
 did uncomely *speeches* crake. V. iii. 16. 7
 With spightfull *speeches*, fitting with her well; V. v. 10. 4
 Armies of lovely looks, and *speeches* wise, V. v. 34. 8
 Which *speeches* she applying to the scope Of her intent, V. v. 39. 8
 with bold *speeches* which he blazed had, V. ix. 25. 6
 With such his chearefull *speeches* he doth wield Her mind V. x. 24. 7
 Her fearefull *speeches* nought he did regard, V. x. 31. 1
speeches forth doth send, V. xi. 20. 7
 fowle blasphemous *speeches* forth did cast, V. xi. 28. 2
 forth at last did brake in *speeches* sharpe VI. iii. 34. 9
 There they awhile some gracious *speeches* spent, VI. v. 24. 6

Speeches—Continued.

He to that point fit *speeches* gan to frame, VI. vi. 6. 2
 afterwards to cheare with *speeches* kind; VI. viii. 50. 7
 With gladfull *speeches* and with lovely cheare; VI. xi. 50. 3
 Did unto them at length these *speeches* wise unfold; VII. vi. 19. 9
 gave her doome in *speeches* few. VII. vii. 57. 9
 poisoned words and spitefull *speeches* Am. lxxxv. 4
Speed. 'I see Calliope *speede* her to the place, S.C. Ap. 100
 Tho to the greene Wood they *speeden* hem all, S.C. May 27
 to the wood would he *speede* him fast. S.C. 8. 199
 with good *speed* the fomie billowes scowre: Gn. 564
 The Priest him wisht good *speed*, Hub. 550
 To *speed* to day, to be put back to morrow; Hub. 899
 had him flie with never-resting *speed* Hub. 1247
 with good *speed* began to take his flight. Mu. 147
 with so much *speede* As her slowe beast could make; I. ii. 8. 1
speed The fayre Duess' had forst him leave behind; I. vi. 2. 1
 Uprose with hasty joy, and feeble *speed*, I. xii. 3. 1
 With flying *speede* . . . Came running in, I. xii. 24. 7
 Well may she *speede*, and fairly finish her intent! I. xii. 42. 9
 God yee *speed* and send you good successe, II. i. 25. 6
 his good Squire, him helping up with *speed*, II. xi. 43. 7
 He smote the sea, which calmed was with *speed*, II. xii. 26. 7
 Yet shall he long time warre with happy *speed*, III. iii. 31. 3
 Farre better I it deeme to die with *speed* III. iv. 38. 3
 So evermore he did increase his *speed*, III. iv. 48. 4
Speed thee to spred abroad thy beames bright, III. iv. 60. 4
 through his perfect sent And passing *speede*, III. vii. 23. 9
 gan encrease his *speed* as she encrease her fight. III. vii. 43. 9
 he partaker of their *speed*.' III. viii. 60. 9
 'Well may yee *speede* in so praiseworthy payne! III. viii. 51. 2
 ran with fearful *speed*, III. ix. 18. 3
 now made better *speed* 't escape his feared foe III. xi. 5. 9
 saw her not, nor signe of ber good *speed*, III. xii. 45. 3
 Like shaft out of a bow preventing *speed*: IV. i. 41. 3
 Most confidence and hope of happie *speed*, IV. ii. 39. 6
 little prays'd his labours evill *speed*, IV. v. 22. 4
 departed thence with *speed*, And follow'd them, IV. v. 28. 2
 Gan towards them to pricke with eger *speede*, IV. vi. 2. 8
 towards them with *speed* A Squire came gallopping, IV. viii. 38. 1
 One comming towards her with hasty *speede*. V. vi. 8. 2
 Before two Knights that after her did *speed* V. viii. 4. 3
 the terme, approaching fast, required *speed*. V. xi. 65. 9
 for to reclayme with *speed* His scattered people, V. xii. 9. 1
 way did give unto their gracelesse *speed*: V. xii. 18. 4
 'Now God you *speed*,' VI. i. 10. 6
 Bad him to flie with all the *speed* he could VI. i. 29. 4
 Pursuing him apace with greedy *speede*; VI. iii. 46. 7
 him pursew'd with importune *speed*, VI. iv. 8. 2
 return'd againe With *speede* unto the place, VI. iv. 9. 4
 armes . . . Whose hurden mote empeach his needfull *speed*, VI. iv. 19. 2
 Him seem'd his feet did fly and in their *speed* delight. VI. iv. 19. 9
 Thinking by *speed* to overtake his fight; VI. v. 17. 2
 That we may it avenge, and punish him with *speed*? VI. vii. 5. 9
 Unless to me thou bether bring with *speed* The wretch VI. vii. 13. 4
 fled away with all the *speede* she mought, VI. vii. 50. 4
 With which her winged *speed* is let and crost, VI. xii. 1. 4
 chast With all their hounds that after him did *speed*; VII. vi. 52. 3
Speedeth. to the field alone he *speedeth*, S.C. F. 197
Speedily. He unto her would *speedily* revert: IV. v. 43. 7
 she *speedily* poursew'd With winged feete IV. vii. 30. 1
Speediness. And Eagles wings, for scope and *speediness*, V. xi. 24. 7
Speedy. in their *speedie* course and nimble flight Hub. 621
 as a *speedie* post that passeth by. D. 413
 He, making *speedy* way through spersed ayre, I. i. 39. 1
 to the Easterne coast of heaven makes *speedy* way: I. v. 19. 9
 Is gathered full, and worketh *speedy* way: I. xi. 10. 3
 Through hills and dales he *speedy* way did make, II. xi. 26. 4
 Not fit for *speedy* pace, or manly exercize. II. xii. 46. 9
 Carried away with wings of *speedy* feare.' III. v. 6. 6
 through swiftnesse of his *speedie* beast, III. v. 14. 2
 towards them did ply With *speedie* course, IV. i. 38. 6
 with *speedie* pace did after them pursew. IV. ii. 30. 9
 Lo! where they spyde with *speedie* whirling pace, IV. iii. 38. 3
 There was the *speedy* Tamar, IV. xi. 31. 1
Speedy Hippothoe, and chaste Actea, IV. xi. 50. 1
 Ne once for ought her *speedy* passage stayd, V. viii. 6. 3
 Gave way unto his horses *speedie* flying, V. viii. 32. 3
 made him evermore increase his *speedie* pace. VI. vi. 29. 9
 he, more *speedy*, from them fled more fast Then any Deere, VII. vi. 52. 4
Spell. She shouldae have neede no more *spell*; S.C. Mar. 54
 with power of mightie *spell* Ti. 374
 who can tell The . . . might of Magick *spel*? I. ii. 10. 9
 That is the terme prescribed by the *spell*.' I. ii. 43. 5
 Merlin . . . did excell All living wightes in might of magicke
spell: I. vii. 36. 5
 In vaine seekes wonders out of Magick *spell*? III. iii. 17. 7
 by his mighty *spell* (For Proteus was with prophecy inspir'd) III. iv. 25. 2
 Did him, they say, forwarne through sacred *spell*: III. v. 9. 7
 The rest my selfe too readily can *spell*.' V. vi. 11. 6
 her deep wit, that true harts thought can *spel*, Am. xliiii. 13
Spells. other *spelles* like terrible, I. i. 37. 3
 evermore with mightie *spels* them charmd; II. vi. 51. 7
 damned ghosts, cald up with mighty *spels*, Epith. 347
Spent. See **Overspent**.

Spent—Continued.

All the night that I in watch did *spend*, D. 129
 To baser wit his power therein to *spend*, Ded.Son.xii.10
 Now needeth him no longer labour *spend*, I. i. 26. 8
 all their forces *spend* Them selves in vaine: I. viii. 21. 5
 Many kind *speeches* they betwene them *spend*, I. x. 16. 3
 His wearie pounces all in vaine doth *spend* I. xi. 19. 7
 Did *spend* their daies in doing godly thing. I. x. 36. 6
 in Amours the passing howres to *spend*, II. vi. 35. 4
 that in . . . honours suit my vowed daies do *spend*, II. vii. 10. 2
 choose my flitting houres to *spend*, II. vii. 33. 7
 His dayes, his goods, his bodie, he did *spend*: II. xii. 80. 8
 Nor so did Biblis *spend* her pining hart; III. ii. 41. 2
 muchell blood did *spend*, Yet might not doe him die: III. vii. 32. 7
 has full large to live and *spend* at libertie. III. ix. 3. 9
 my dayes to *spend* In seeing deeds of armes, III. ix. 37. 8
 in privie place Did *spend* her dayes, IV. ii. 44. 9
 maketh him his wing in vaine to *spend*: IV. iii. 19. 7
 life and labour both in vaine to *spend*. IV. iii. 32. 5
 His life he then would *spend* to justifie his right. IV. iv. 10. 9
 Though I this dearest life for her doe *spend*.' V. xi. 43. 4
 Doe *spend* my dayes and bend my carelesse wit VI. ii. 9. 4
 So all that day in wandring vainely he did *spend*. VI. iv. 25. 9
 As each thought best to *spend* the lingring space: VI. viii. 39. 3
 For her did languish, and his deare life *spend*; VI. ix. 10. 6
 all the night in silver sleepe I *spend*, VI. ix. 22. 8
 al my dayes in pining langour *spend*, Am. xxxvi. 3
 Thus I the time with expectation *spend*, Am. lxxxvi. 9
 How slowly do the houres theyr numbers *spend*? Epith. 280
 But there their termelesse time in pleasure *spend*; H.H.L. 75
spend His plenteous vaine in setting forth her prayse, H.H.B. 219
Spending. *Spending* his daies in dolour and despair, IV. vii. 43. 2
Spending their joyous dayes and gladfull nights, V. iii. 40. 2
Spends. *spends* her time of sleepe In songs S.C. Au. 184
 in his Princes service *spends* his dayes, Hub. 773
spends his wit in loves consuming smart: Col. 429
Spent. See **Overspent**, **Spent**.
 having his wide wings *spent* in wast, Ro. xvi. 7
 When Winters wastful spight was almost *spent*, S.C. Ja. 2
 So long I shott, that al was *spent*; S.C. Mar. 88
 their time, that should he sparely *spent*, S.C. May 41
 what they *spent* in cost, S.C. May 69
 Thrise three Moones hene fully *spent* and past; S.C. S. 20
 my poore Muse hath *spent* her spared store, S.C. O. 9
 Her vitall threde so soone was *spent*, S.C. N. 149
 My spring is *spent*, S.C. D. 128
 yeares . . . have *spent* and worne In meane regard, Hub. 59
 late in warres have *spent* my dearest blood, Hub. 247
 To loose good dayes, that might be better *spent*; Hub. 897
 by my foes are now all *spent* and gone; Ti. 88
spent his vitall spirite, Ti. 382
 all his youthly forces idly *spent*, Mu. 431
 my voyce is *spent* with crying; D. 414
 On her he *spent* the riches of his wit: As. 62
 At last, when paine his vitall powres had *spent*, As. 173
 former dayes Had in rude fields bene altogether *spent*, Col. 669
 now day is *spent*: I. i. 33. 6
 faire Hesperus . . . Had *spent* his lampe, I. i. 6. 7
 When all this speech the living tree had *spent*, I. ii. 44. 5
 The day is *spent*; and commeth drowsie night, I. iii. 15. 1
 all the way they *spent* Discoursing I. iii. 32. 6
 After long labours and adventures *spent*, I. vi. 30. 2
 all her witt in secret counsels *spent*, I. vi. 32. 5
 'Tempestuous fortune hath *spent* all ber spight, I. vii. 25. 1
 All night she *spent* in hiding of her bedes, I. x. 3. 8
 double quite for that he on them *spent*; I. x. 37. 7
 Till she repaired have her tackles *spent*, I. xii. 42. 6
 In these sad wordes she *spent* her utmost breath: II. i. 49. 4
 Night was far *spent*; II. ii. 46. 1
 They wist their houre was *spent*; II. ii. 46. 9
 Therein I have (* have I) *spent* all my youthly daies, II. iii. 38. 4
 Diverse discourses in their way they *spent*; II. vi. 9. 1
 by this Cymochles howre was *spent*, II. vi. 27. 1
 Great heapes of gold that never could be *spent*; II. vii. 6. 2
 And after *spent* with pride and lavishnesse, II. vii. 12. 4
 as in scorne of his *spent* stormy spight, II. viii. 48. 6
 when the oyle is *spent*, The light goes out, II. x. 30. 1
 Untill he quite had *spent* his perlous store, II. xi. 27. 8
 having all their substance *spent* II. xii. 7. 6
spent their looser daies in leud delights, II. xii. 9. 5
 Which *spent* in vaine, at last she told her briefe, III. i. 53. 4
 th' eternall lampes . . . were halfe *yspent*, III. i. 67. 7
 Of warlike puissance in ages *spent*, III. ii. 3. 1
 till all their warlike puissance be *spent*. III. iii. 40. 9
 Yet is the stocke not lessened nor *spent*, III. vi. 36. 3
 All that same evening she in flying *spent*, III. vii. 2. 1
 having through incessant travell *spent* His force, III. vii. 3. 6
 the night was forward *spent*, III. ix. 11. 3
 all the while that he these *speeches* *spent*, III. ix. 52. 1
 now the humid night was farforth *spent*, III. ix. 63. 4
 Laught at his foolish labour *spent* in waste, III. x. 13. 4
 as if their springs of life were *spent*: III. ii. 18. 4
 cared not to spare that should he shortly *spent*. IV. iii. 6. 9
 Till th' heat of his fierce furie he had *spent*; IV. iii. 26. 5
 when the foud is *spent*, then backe againe, IV. iii. 27. 6
 there daies they *spent* In perfect love, IV. iii. 52. 1
 when all her *speeches* she had *spent*, IV. vi. 46. 1
 all that evening . . . they together *spent*; IV. viii. 28. 2
 till she had all her poyson *spent*, IV. viii. 35. 9
 after many teares and sorrowes *spent*, IV. viii. 64. 6

Spent—Continued.

- rest themselves for to recover spirits *spent*. IV. ix. 25. 9
 my daies I have not lewdly *spent*. VI. ii. 31. 1
 When day is *spent*, and rest us needeth most. VI. iii. 39. 2
 Having *spent* all her mastes and her ground-hold. VI. iv. 1. 2
 So that he now has almost *spent* his spright. VI. v. 17. 5
 There they awhile some gracious speeches *spent*. VI. v. 24. 6
 whylest all the night was *spent*. VI. vi. 44. 7
 untill the flying day Was farre forth *spent*. VI. ix. 12. 6
spent my youth in vaine. VI. ix. 25. 4
 In such discourses they together *spent* Long time. VI. x. 30. 1
 grieue . . . *spent* it selfe in mourning. VI. xi. 34. 2
 When my ahodes prefixed time is *spent*. Am. xvi. 1
 one yeare is *spent*: Am. lx. 6
 That little, that I am, shall all be *spent*. Am. lxxxii. 11
Speranza. Fidelity and *Speranza*, virgins were; I. x. 4. 6
 Her younger sister, that *Speranza* hight. I. x. 14. 1
 wise *Speranza* gave him comfort sweet. I. x. 22. 1
Sperre, -d. See Spar, -red.
Sperst. *sperst* these cloudes; Bel.² viii. 13
sperst in the aire The weake foundations Bel.² xiv. 13
 He, making speedy way through *sperst* ayre. I. i. 39. 1
 faire Sunne hath *sperst* that lowering cloud. I. iv. 48. 1
 broke his sword in twaine, and all his armour *sperst*. V. iii. 37. 9
Spew. His wide Abyss he forced forth to *spewe*. I. an. v. 10
Spewed. she *spewd* out of her filthie maw I. i. 20. 1
 most like a brutish beast, He *spewd* up his gorge. I. iv. 21. 9
Spews. spightfull poison *spues* . . . on all that ever writt. I. iv. 32. 7
Sphere. extend Her lofty towres unto the starry *sphere*. I. x. 66. 8
 within the Moones fayre shining *sphere*. II. Pr. 3. 6
 cleane without his usuall *sphere* to fare; VII. vii. 52. 4
 Mars in three-score yeares doth run his *sphere*. Am. lx. 4
 The *sphere* of Cupid forty yeares contains: Am. lx. 10
Spheres. Emougst th' eternall *spheres* and lamping sky. III. iii. 1. 3
 search the courses of the rowling *spheres*. V. Pr. 5. 2
 is miscaried with the other *Spheres*: V. Pr. 7. 4
 the sundry motions of your *Spheres*. VII. vii. 55. 1
 in course of heavenly *spheres* are skild. Am. lx. 1
 mightie bound which doth embrace The rolling *Spheres*. H.H.L. 26
 That need no Sunne t' illuminate their *spheres*. H.H.B. 69
Spheres'. The Starres pure light, the *Spheres* swift movement. T.M. 508
Spiats. privy *spys* plast in all his way. II. i. 4. 3
Spicery. With balme, and wine, and costly *spicery*. II. xi. 49. 4
 cheared well with wine and *spicere*: III. i. 42. 5
 Lapped in flowres and pretious *spicery*. III. vi. 46. 5
Spices. daintie *spices* fetch from furthest Ynd. I. v. 4. 6
Spider. Strove with a *Spider* his unequal pearce; I. an. vi. 5
 the *Spyder*, that doth lurke In close awayt. Am. lxxi. 3
 peace shall see Betweene the *Spyder* and the gentle Bee. Am. lxxi. 14
Spider's. To see their thrids so thin as *spiders* frame. IV. ii. 50. 8
 Such labour like the *Spiders* web I fynd. Am. xxiii. 13
Spiders. some like Snailles, some did like *spiders* shew. H. xi. 13. 3
Spted. at the last, and in short time, I *spide* (*spied*¹). Pet. i. 10
Spide where the Eagle built his towring nest. I. an. iv. 6
 No: but happily I hym *spyde*. S.C. Mar. 31
 the Foxe him *spyed*; S.C. May 253
 the shepheard his practise *spyed*. S.C. S. 202
 when as at last he *spide*. Gn. 266
 He *spide* his foe with felonous intent. Gn. 295
 their *spide*, how, in a gloomy glade. I. an. 95
 if he be *spide*. I. an. 975
 through the watchmen, who him never *spide*: Hub. 1302
 him at last the Lyon *spide*, and caught. Hub. 1375
 where other sights I *spide*. Ti. 588
 when he *spide* the joyous Butterflie Mui. 249
 So finely sponne that scarce they could be *spide*. Mui. 360
 having *spide* Where . . . the Lambes doo play. Mui. 401
 I *spied* playing on the grassie playne D. 110
 A shade grove not far away they *spide*. I. i. 7. 2
 when him he *spide* Spurring so hate with rage I. ii. 15. 1
 she has A damzel *spyde*, slow footing her before. I. iii. 10. 8
 she him *spyde*. By his like seeming shield I. iii. 26. 5
 the shamed shield of slaine Sansfoy He *spide* I. iv. 39. 2
 his wary Dwarfe had *spyde* I. v. 45. 7
 of no envious eyes he mote be *spyde*; I. v. 52. 8
 A Donghill of dead carcasses he *spyde*; I. v. 53. 8
 when the knight he *spyde*, he gan advance I. vii. 11. 1
 Which when the Gyaunt *spyde* with staring eye. I. viii. 19. 6
 Whose grievous fall when false Duessa *spyde*. I. viii. 25. 1
 so soone as day he *spyde*. I. xi. 52. 5
 it may soone be *spide*. II. iii. 41. 8
 far away they *spyde* A varlet II. iv. 37. 1
 on the plaine fast pricking Guyon *spide* One II. v. 2. 2
 Atin, arriving there, when him he *spyde* II. v. 35. 1
 Upon that shore he *spyed* Atin stand. II. vi. 38. 7
 he *spide* where towards him did pace II. viii. 10. 1
spyde where towards them did pace An armed knight. II. viii. 17. 4
 at last, when he advantage *spyde*. II. viii. 36. 2
 when the Paynym *spide* the streaming blood. II. viii. 39. 3
 the Palmer . . . he by him *spyde*. II. viii. 53. 6
 Whenas they *spide* a goodly castle. II. ix. 10. 3
 when they *spide* the knight to slacke his pace II. xii. 68. 4
 They *spide* a knight that towards pricked III. i. 4. 2
 A stately Castle far away she *spyde*. III. i. 20. 2
 she *spyde* Where far away one, all in armour bright. III. iv. 12. 1
 The goodly Maide . . . he by him *spide*. III. v. 34. 8
 *When walking through the Gardin, them she *spyde*. III. vi. 40. 6
 He *spide* far off a mighty Giauntesse III. vii. 37. 2
 which when he *spyde*, His mighty speare he couched III. vii. 38. 6
 having *spide* on hight An Eagle III. vii. 39. 2

Spied—Continued.

- he *spide* whereas that wofull Squire. III. vii. 46. 6
 she backe returning *spyde*. III. viii. 2. 6
 They *spyde* a knight fayre pricking on the playne. III. viii. 44. 7
 Whom such whenas Malbecco *spyed* clere. III. x. 23. 4
 III. x. 35. 2
 They *spide* where Paridell came pricking fast III. xi. 32. 8
 twixt her eieliids closely *spyde* III. xi. 32. 8
 she *spyde* at that rowmes upper end III. xi. 64. 6
 they *spide* Two armed Knights IV. i. 17. 1
 Which faire adventure when Cambello *spide*. IV. iii. 20. 1
 they *spide* with spedie whirling pace. IV. iii. 38. 3
 They *spide* a litle cottage. IV. v. 32. 9
 A Knight soft ryding towards them they *spyde*. IV. vi. 9. 2
 A litle cotage farre away they *spide*. IV. viii. 23. 2
spide where towards them with speed A Squire IV. viii. 38. 1
 at the last I *spide* within the same IV. x. 11. 7
 I *spide* where at the Idoles feet apart IV. x. 48. 7
 soone as they him nigh approaching *spide*. V. ii. 53. 1
 he *spide* A rout of many people farre away; V. iv. 21. 2
 by chance hath *spide* A Goshauke. V. iv. 42. 3
 having *spide* in sight A gentle Faulcon V. v. 15. 1
 she *spide* One coming towards her V. vi. 8. 1
 Whom soone as Talus *spide* V. vi. 29. 5
 Untill she *spide* the lampe of lightsome day V. vii. 17. 3
 'sith ye so well have *spide* The troublous passion V. vii. 19. 1
 as he higher drew, three knights he *spyde*. V. x. 34. 1
 They *spide* a Lady left all scourlesse. V. xi. 44. 7
 a Knight He *spide* come pricking on VI. i. 32. 9
 he *spide* A tall young man. VI. ii. 3. 6
 yet him no where he *spyde*. VI. v. 3. 9
 he *spide* a Knight approaching nye; VI. v. 22. 1
 gentle Prince not farre away they *spyde*. VI. vii. 6. 1
 when he *spyde* The traytour Turpin VI. vii. 25. 1
 Soone as they *spide* her, Lord! what gladfull glee VI. viii. 37. 1
 a woman spoyld of all attire He *spyde* VI. viii. 48. 6
 he *spyde* upon the earth t' encroch. VI. xi. 47. 3
 how all creatures laugh when her they *spide* VII. vii. 34. 7
Spies. with cruell *spies* Does seeke to perce; I. ii. 17. 5
 a greedy Wolfe. . . . A Lyon *spyes* I. vi. 10. 6
 when him roning in full course he *spyes*. II. v. 10. 5
 with her two crafty *spyes* She secretly would search III. i. 36. 5
 Nor brasen walls, nor many wakefull *spyes*. III. ix. 7. 5
spies him toward bend His dreadfull souse. IV. iii. 19. 6
 Sate with a knight . . . free from all jealous *spyes*. VI. ii. 16. 6
 closely tempted with their craftie *spyes*. VI. viii. 43. 4
Spill. Till that Barbarian hands it quite did *spill*. Ro. xxx. 10
 wouldst me my springing youth to *spil*: S.C. F. 52
 all the rest did *spill*. S.C. Jul. 68
 The while the shepheard selfe did *spill*. S.C. Au. 60
 To *spill* the flowres that should her girlond dight? S.C. D. 114
 Bid strange mischance his quietnes to *spill*. Gn. 248
 his vowed life to *spill* For Countreyes health. Gn. 603
 that disguised Dog lov'd blood to *spill*. Hub. 319
 the best speeches with ill meaning *spill*. Hub. 716
 Who then can save what they dispose to *spill*? Mui. 232
 spight it selfe, that all good things doth *spill*. As. 23
 his water-courses *spill*. Col. 151
 Like as himselfe us pleaseth save or *spill*. Col. 814
 Her selfe a yielded pray to save or *spill*: I. iii. 43. 4
 your faire beautie doe with sadnes *spill*? I. ix. 37. 6
 many drops of milk and blood through it did *spill*. III. ii. 49. 9
 Badd her commaund my life to save or *spill*. III. vii. 54. 2
 ne car'd to *spill* Her garments gay III. viii. 26. 8
 Ne either car'd life to save or *spill*. IV. iii. 36. 6
 all his former praise doth fowly *spill*: V. v. 1. 5
 by traytrous traines to *spill* Her person. V. viii. 19. 3
 As it is greater prayse to save then *spill*. V. x. 2. 8
 could or save or *spill* whom she would hight: VI. vi. 31. 8
 that same would *spill* The Wood-gods breed. VII. ix. 50. 3
 Least, trembling, it his workmanship should *spill*: Am. xvii. 7
 she can it save or *spill*. To *spill* were pittie. Am. xxxviii. 11, 12
 And greater glory thinke, to save then *spill*. Am. xlix. 4
 pride dare not approach, nor discord *spill* The league Am. lxxv. 9
Spilled. With point of Steele that close his hartblond *spild*. IV. iii. 22. 5
 all his vitall spirites thereby *spild*. IV. vii. 31. 8
Spilling. blam'd for *spilling* guiltlesse blood. Am. xxxviii. 14
Spills. Oft *spilles* the principall to save the part; V. x. 2. 4
 A distaffe . . . Upon the which she litle spinnes, but *spils*; V. xii. 36. 7
 with one-looke she *spils* that long I sponne; Am. xxiii. 11
Spilt. the Trojan prince *spilt* Turnus blood Bel.² ix. 8
 blood, the which at first was *spilt* Ra. xxiv. 12
 for secret crime thy blood hast *spilt*. D. 84
 stained with blood Which he had *spilt*. I. iv. 34. 2
 Shall with his owne blood price that he hath *spilt*. I. v. 26. 4
 Altare. . . . On which trew Christians blood was often *spilt*. I. vii. 36. 3
 blood, which cruelly was *spilt* On cursed tree. I. x. 57. 5
 young Hectors blood by cruell Greekes was *spilt*. II. ix. 45. 9
 all the others pavement were with yvory *spilt*. IV. x. 5. 9
 Nor *spilt* the blossome of my tender yeares VI. ii. 31. 2
Spin. See Span.
 More subtle web Arachne cannot *spin*; II. xii. 77. 7
 To *spin*, to card, to sew, to wash. V. iv. 31. 6
 he thereon should *spin* both flax and tow; V. v. 23. 3
 V. v. 22. 4
Spinning. *Spinning* and carding all in comely rew. V. v. 22. 4
Spins. nether *spinnes* nor cards, ne cares nor fretts. II. vi. 16. 8
 A distaffe . . . Upon the which she litle *spinnes*. V. xii. 36. 7
Spio. Soft *Spio*, sweete Endore, Sao sad. IV. xi. 48. 8
Spire. a sharped *spyre* (*spire*¹) of Diamond Bel. iii. 1
 flames . . . Gathered in one up to the heavens to *spyre*. Ra. xvi. 10
 looked from the highest *spire* The watch. II. ix. 11. 6

Spire—Continued.

it layrest Flowre doth <i>spyre</i> ,	III. v. 52. 8
Spire , Triumphant Arcks, <i>spyres</i> , neighbours to the skie,	Ro. vii. 5
Spirit , Doth vex my <i>spirite</i> with perplexitie,	Pet. ² ii. 12
my free <i>spirite</i> might not . . . Be vext	Pet. ² vii. 7
her great <i>spirite</i> . . . is in the same enwombd;	Ro. v. 10
rejoynd to the <i>spirite</i> Of this great masse,	Ro. v. 10
By paterne of great Virgils <i>spirit</i> divine!	Ro. xxv. 11
My <i>spirit</i> shaking off her earthly prison,	Van. i. 2
streight the <i>spirite</i> out of his senses flew,	Gn. 292
Bold sure he was, and worthe <i>spirite</i> bore,	Gn. 437
All were my <i>spirite</i> heavie and discas'd,	Hub. 40
In his chiefe parts, that is, in wit and <i>spirite</i> ;	Hub. 1043
that same gentle <i>Spirit</i> ,	T.M. 217
I, whose joy was earst with <i>Spirit</i> full	T.M. 239
'Most gentle <i>spirite</i> , breathed from above	Ti. 281
'His blessed <i>spirite</i> , full of power divine	Ti. 288
'O noble <i>spirite</i> ! live there ever blessed,	Ti. 302
Thereto doo thou my humble <i>spirite</i> raise,	Ti. 313
spent his vitall <i>spirite</i> ,	Ti. 332
griefe thereof my <i>spirite</i> greatly pained.	Ti. 560
Immortall <i>spirite</i> of Phillisides,	Ti. 673
soft death away her <i>spirit</i> hent,	D. 258
That Mantuane Poetes incompared <i>spirit</i> ,	Ded. Son. xiii. 1
Remembrance of that most Heroicke <i>spirit</i> ,	Ded. Son. xv. 1
infinite desire into your <i>spirite</i> poure,	II. ix. 3. 9
More ample <i>spirit</i> then hitherto was wount	II. x. 1. 6
aery <i>spirite</i> under false pretence,	II. xi. 39. 8
breathed forth sweet <i>spirit</i> and holesom small;	II. xii. 51. 9
then his <i>spirite</i> thus gan fourth display;	III. iii. 21. 5
from the wearie <i>spirit</i> thou doest drive Desired rest,	III. iv. 67. 8
a quicke moving <i>Spirit</i> did arret	III. viii. 7. 3
From her high <i>spirit</i> chace imperious feare,	IV. Pr. 5. 3
Then pardon, O most sacred happie <i>spirit</i> !	IV. ii. 34. 1
infusion sweete Of thine owne <i>spirit</i>	IV. ii. 34. 7
poynous <i>spirit</i> sent From inward parts,	IV. viii. 26. 3
feeble <i>spirit</i> inly felt refection;	IV. xii. 34. 5
he, whose <i>spirit</i> was with pride upblowne,	V. i. 17. 5
pangs of death her <i>spirit</i> overtooke,	V. v. 11. 6
Looke up at last, and wake thy dulled <i>spirit</i>	V. v. 36. 8
all, in his revenge, of <i>spirite</i> would deprive,	V. vii. 36. 9
guyed through th' ayrie wyde By some bad <i>spirit</i>	V. viii. 34. 7
still his <i>spirite</i> spar'd,	VI. i. 20. 6
through the wound his <i>spirit</i> shortly did depart.'	VI. ii. 12. 9
This little habe, of . . . spotlesse <i>spirit</i>	VI. iv. 35. 5
gathering <i>spirit</i> of her natures pride,	VII. vi. 26. 2
my fraile <i>spirit</i> . . . Lift up aloft,	VII. vii. 1. 3
with subtil influence Of his thin <i>spirit</i>	VII. vii. 22. 4
kindled heavenly fyre In my fraile <i>spirit</i> ,	Am. iii. 4
a proud love, that doth my <i>spirite</i> spoyle,	Am. xxxiii. 12
when my <i>spirit</i> doth spred her bolder winges,	Am. lxxii. 1
By whom my <i>spirit</i> out of dust was rayseed:	Am. lxxiv. 10
Deriv'd from that fayre <i>Spirit</i> ,	Am. lxxix. 11
My <i>spirit</i> to an higher pitch will rayse,	Am. lxxx. 12
So every <i>spirit</i> , as it is most pure,	H.B. 127
O most blessed <i>Spirit</i> ! pure lampe of light,	H.H.L. 43
Nor <i>spirit</i> , nor Angell, though they man surpas,	H.H.L. 143
whilst so thy softened <i>spirit</i> is inly toucht,	H.H.L. 253
Then shalt thou feele thy <i>spirit</i> so possesst,	H.H.L. 267
A gentle <i>spirit</i> , that lightly did delay	Proth. 3
Spirit's . As overcome of the <i>spirites</i> powre,	III. iii. 50. 2
with his <i>spirits</i> proportion to agree,	H.B. 227
Spirits . Ye heavenly <i>spirites</i> , whose ashie cinders lie	Ro. i. 1
With which he had those Romane <i>spirits</i> fild,	Ro. xi. 6
Ye pallid <i>spirits</i> , and ye ashie ghoasts,	Ro. xv. 1
Tell me, ye <i>spirits</i> ,	Ro. xv. 6
All that doth feede our <i>spirits</i> and our eyes,	Ro. xix. 3
Live, happie <i>spirits</i> , th' honour of your name,	Ro. Env. 13
hath his jawes with angrie <i>spirits</i> rent,	Gn. 278
livelie <i>spirits</i> of each living wight,	T.M. 254
My <i>spirits</i> now dismayd with sorrow dull	T.M. 291
Ye gentle <i>Spirits</i> , breathing from above,	T.M. 361
The <i>Spirites</i> and Intelligences fayre,	T.M. 609
wandering <i>spirits</i> walke untimely howres,	D. 336
heavenly <i>spirits</i> have compassion On mortall men,	D. 384
feeble <i>spirits</i> in their force maintaine,	D. 438
And is there love In heavenly <i>spirits</i>	II. vii. 1. 2
from her womb new <i>spirits</i> to reprize,	II. xi. 44. 9
let her with the damned <i>spirits</i> dwell,	III. iv. 60. 8
with vaine hope his <i>spirits</i> faint supply,	III. x. 26. 7
restore His weakned powers, and dulled <i>spirits</i> whet,	IV. iii. 24. 4
mighty <i>spirites</i> bound with mightier band,	IV. iii. 48. 7
haughtie <i>spirits</i> meekely to adaw,	IV. vi. 26. 8
all his vitall <i>spirites</i> thereby spild,	IV. vii. 31. 8
rest themselves for to recover <i>spirits</i> spent,	IV. ix. 25. 9
in their <i>spirits</i> kindling zealous fire,	IV. x. 26. 8
lively <i>spirits</i> deaded quight:	IV. xii. 20. 2
feeble <i>spirits</i> , that gan faint and reele,	V. x. 20. 5
wondrous joy felt in her <i>spirits</i> thrall:	VI. xi. 44. 5
life-full <i>spirits</i> privily doth powre	H.B. 62
when the vitall <i>spirits</i> doe expyre,	H.B. 102
it then tooke light And lively <i>spirits</i>	H.B. 111
thy <i>spirits</i> shall fill With sweete enragement	H.H.L. 285
Spiritual , it doth come to fight Against <i>spirituall</i> foes,	I. x. 1. 4
His mind was full of <i>spirituall</i> repast,	I. x. 48. 8
Spirit , 'Come daughter, come; come, <i>spit</i> upon my face;	III. ii. 50. 7
<i>Spitt</i> thrise upon me, thrise upon me <i>spitt</i> ;	III. ii. 50. 8
Spite . In <i>spight</i> of time out of the dust doth reare,	Ro. v. 13
Nor wrath of Gods, nor <i>spight</i> of men unstable,	Ro. xiii. 7
sowing in th' Aemathian fields thy <i>spight</i> ,	Ro. xxxi. 10

Spite—Continued.

When Winters wastful <i>spight</i> was almost spent,	S.C. Ja. 2
to worke me more <i>spight</i> ;	S.C. F. 180
now I see thou speakest of <i>spight</i> ,	S.C. May 65
false Fortune such joy did him <i>spight</i> ,	S.C. May 198
that wrought so deadly <i>spight</i> ,	S.C. Jun. 101
the more bene fraught with fraud and <i>spight</i> ,	S.C. S. 84
death, and dreaded sisters deadly <i>spight</i> ,	S.C. N. 163
who has wrought my Rosalind this <i>spight</i> ,	S.C. D. 113
lying all at ease from guile or <i>spight</i> ,	Gn. 111
yeeld (for <i>spight</i>) Store of firebronds	Gn. 507
yet <i>spite</i> bites neare,	Hub. 424
The fattall Sisters, did for <i>spight</i> destroy,	T.M. 16
Feareles through his own fault or Fortunes <i>spight</i>	T.M. 303
Blind Error, scornefull Follie, and base <i>Spight</i> ,	T.M. 317
How ever yet they mee despise and <i>spight</i> ,	T.M. 523
<i>Spite</i> bites the dead, that living never baid,	Ti. 215
In <i>spight</i> of envie that his deeds would spot:	Ti. 439
all those flowres, . . . that bred her <i>spight</i> ,	Mui. 141
The shame of Nature, the bondslave of <i>spight</i> ,	Mui. 245
with fell <i>spight</i> , Under the left wing stroke his weapon	Mui. 436
<i>spight</i> it selfe, that all good things doth spill,	As. 23
old Palemon free from <i>spight</i> ,	Col. 396
it seemes of <i>spight</i> Thou speakest thus	Col. 676
love with foule disdainefull <i>spight</i> He would not shend;	I. i. 53. 7
With . . . disdainefull <i>spight</i> Her vildly entertaines;	I. iii. 43. 6
each others greater pride does <i>spight</i> ,	I. iv. 14. 9
From dreaded storme of his disdainful <i>spight</i> :	I. iv. 48. 4
'Tempestuous fortune hath spent all her <i>spight</i> ,	I. vii. 25. 1
The proud Duesse, full of wrathfull <i>spight</i> ,	I. viii. 13. 1
object of his <i>spight</i> And deadly food he makes:	II. i. 3. 1
Against themselves turning their wrathfull <i>spight</i> ,	II. ii. 23. 6
bath (maugre her <i>spight</i>) thus low me laid in dust.'	II. v. 12. 9
more to augment his <i>spight</i> ,	II. v. 22. 5
calme the sea of their tempestuous <i>spight</i> ,	II. vi. 36. 4
Kindled through his infernall brond of <i>spight</i> ,	II. vi. 50. 5
no way is lefte to wreake my <i>spight</i> ,	II. viii. 15. 6
Making advantage, to revenge their <i>spight</i> ,	II. viii. 25. 2
as in scorne of his spent stormy <i>spight</i> ,	II. viii. 48. 6
Poured out their plenty without <i>spight</i> or spare,	III. i. 51. 4
Late foule dishonour and reprochfull <i>spight</i> ,	III. ii. 8. 8
Such happinesse did, maugre, to me <i>spight</i> ,	III. v. 7. 5
though <i>spite</i> did oft assay To blot her with dishonour	IV. i. 4. 8
fell those two in <i>spight</i> of both their prydes;	IV. i. 42. 7
To stirre up strife twixt love and <i>spight</i> and ire,	IV. ii. 11. 8
gan therefore close <i>spight</i> to him to beare;	IV. ii. 26. 5
she her solie did thinke it doen for <i>spight</i> ,	IV. v. 17. 3
She came of her accord, in <i>spight</i> of all his fone,	IV. v. 26. 9
Ne private jarre, ne <i>spite</i> of enemis,	IV. ix. 16. 3
when as fortune all her <i>spight</i> hath showne,	V. iii. 1. 3
both Knights envide, and Ladies eke did <i>spight</i> ,	V. vi. 6. 9
all in <i>spight</i> and malice did agree;	VI. i. 9. 4
far from envious eyes that mote him <i>spight</i> ;	VI. iii. 20. 7
Or house to hide his head from heavens <i>spight</i> ,	VI. iv. 39. 4
To weary him the more and waste his <i>spight</i> ,	VI. v. 17. 4
In cancred malice and revengefull <i>spight</i> :	VI. vii. 1. 4
they both at once with equal <i>spight</i> Did bend	VI. vii. 7. 4
nought abating of his former <i>spight</i> ,	VI. vii. 10. 5
Firme Chastity, that <i>spight</i> ne blemish dare:	VI. x. 27. 5
spitting forth the poysen of his <i>spight</i>	VI. xii. 29. 5
Bellona, whose great glory thou doost <i>spight</i> ,	VII. vi. 32. 5
need not feare the <i>spight</i> Of grudging foes,	Am. lix. 9
Spitfeul . Him when the <i>spitefull</i> breere had espyed,	S.C. F. 147
<i>spitfeull</i> poison spues . . . on all that ever writt,	I. iv. 32. 7
thy cruell wrath and <i>spitfeull</i> wrong	III. iv. 8. 7
Now with remembrance of those <i>spitfeull</i> speeches,	IV. ii. 12. 2
Her <i>spitfeull</i> words did pricke and wound	IV. viii. 26. 9
she did not her <i>spitfeull</i> speech forbear,	IV. viii. 36. 2
With <i>spitfeull</i> speeches, fitting with her well;	V. v. 10. 4
Which <i>spitfeull</i> words she . . . Thus answer'd:	V. vii. 32. 7
poysened words and <i>spitfeull</i> speeches,	Am. lxxxv. 4
Spitfeulest , nor strong nor wise, but <i>spitfeullest</i> ,	VI. v. 13. 9
Spite s. scorning both their <i>spights</i> , does make wide way,	II. ii. 24. 7
how Arlo, through Dianaes <i>spights</i> , . . . Was made	VII. vi. 37. 5
Spiting , the heavens unjust, <i>Spighting</i> my happie freedom,	V. v. 29. 8
Spitting . See Fire-spitting.	
<i>spitting</i> forth the poysen of his <i>spight</i>	VI. xii. 29. 6
Spleen , many evils moe haunt ire, The swelling <i>Splene</i> ,	I. iv. 35. 7
Splendor , round about such beames of <i>splendor</i> threw,	VII. vii. 6. 7
Spitt , he him maymed quite, and all his shoulder <i>spitt</i> ,	V. iii. 33. 9
Spoil , me the <i>spoyle</i> and bootie of the world,	Bel. ¹ viii. 10
And many a <i>spoyte</i> (<i>spoyle</i>),	Bel. v. 6
on a tree uphang'd I saw her <i>spoyle</i> ,	Bel. ² vi. 14
The whole worlds <i>spoyle</i> ,	Bel. ² x. 10
death shall <i>spoyle</i> your goodly features,	Pet. ² vii. 14
The peoples fable, and the <i>spoyle</i> of all:	Ro. vii. 8
Nor ruthless <i>spoyle</i> of souldiers blood-desiring,	Ro. xiii. 3
Harten against her solie her conquer'd <i>spoyle</i> ,	Ro. xxii. 6
Carthage towres from <i>spoyle</i> should be forborne,	Ro. xxiii. 2
pray of beasts and <i>spoyle</i> of living blood,	Van. x. 3
beguile Their greedie mouthes of the expected <i>spoyle</i> ;	Hub. 1286
now to nought through <i>spoyle</i> of time is wasted,	Ti. 119
To be the pray of Tyme, and Fortunes <i>spoyle</i> !	Ti. 516
after greedie <i>spoyle</i> of bloud to crave:	Ti. 665
reft the <i>spoyle</i> his ornament to bee;	Mui. 68
To <i>spoyle</i> the pleasures of that Paradise;	Mui. 186
the world, unworthie such a <i>spoyle</i> ,	D. 163
So rich a <i>spoyle</i> within his power to see,	As. 102
The which art of so rich a <i>spoyle</i> possesst,	Col. 553
Hath fild sad Belgicke with victorious <i>spoyle</i> ;	Ded. Son. xiv. 10

Spoil—Continued.

raging *spoile* of lawlesse victors will? I. iii. 43. 2
 And win rich *spoile* of ransackt chastitce. I. vi. 5. 5
spoile her of her scarlot robe, and let her fly? I. viii. 45. 9
 to *spoile* the Castle of his health? I. ix. 31. 2
 Here hauntes that feend, and does his dayly *spoile*; I. xi. 2. 3
 some of Mars, that seeke with warlike *spoile*. II. i. 8. 7
 To *spoile* her dainty corps, so faire and sheene II. i. 10. 5
 made to *spoile* Themselves of soiled armes, II. ii. 33. 7
 all in blood and *spoile* is his delight. II. iv. 42. 4
 gay *spoile*, sure hast thou gott, II. iv. 45. 6
 his frayle eye with *spoile* of heauty feedea: II. v. 34. 3
spoile the treasure there in gard: II. vii. 25. 4
 the caytive *spoile* Of that same outcast carcas, II. viii. 12. 4
 To *spoile* the dead of weed Is sacrilege, II. viii. 16. 4
 Betrayd his countrey unto forreine *spoile*. II. x. 48. 8
 with great *spoile* and rage Forwasted all, II. x. 52. 7
 In hope thereof to win victorious *spoile*. II. xi. 7. 5
 still sat wayting . . . For *spoile* of wretches, II. xii. 8. 7
 the rich wares to save from pitteous *spoile*; II. xii. 19. 8
 bare to ready *spoile* Of hungry eyes, II. xii. 78. 1
 their gardins did deface; Their arbers *spoile*; II. xii. 83. 7
 Ne in so glorious *spoile* themselves embosse: III. i. 64. 8
 the *spoile* of the countrey conquered III. iii. 47. 8
 The *spoile* of all the world; III. iv. 23. 3
 sad instruments Of *spoile* and murder III. v. 16. 2
 yield herselfe to *spoile* of greedinesse: III. vii. 25. 6
 Being possessed of that *spoile*, III. viii. 13. 8
 To save her selfe from that outrageous *spoile*; III. viii. 32. 5
 Like a Lyon hunting after *spoile*; III. xi. 29. 7
 his proud *spoile* of that same dolorous Faire Dame III. xii. 22. 7
spoile of love misgotten, IV. i. 51. 2
 good fortune doth to you present So fayre a *spoile*, IV. ii. 5. 9
 that every *spoile* or pray Should equally he shard IV. ii. 13. 4
 of your gOTTen *spoile* their owne triumph to make.' IV. ii. 24. 9
 by good fortune found some beasts fresh *spoile*. IV. iii. 16. 2
 They *spoile* and ravine without all remorse; IV. iv. 35. 8
 Where beauties prize should win that pretious *spoile*: IV. iv. 48. 8
 nought but *spoile* and vengeance did require: IV. vi. 11. 5
 To *spoile* so goodly workmanship of nature, IV. vi. 17. 4
 the relickes of his feast And cruell *spoile*, IV. vii. 6. 4
 on the *spoile* of women he doth live, IV. vii. 12. 5
 will not he the lovely *spoile* downe lay, IV. vii. 25. 5
 surcharg'd with *spoile* and theft: IV. vii. 32. 5
spoile to make, and wast them unto nought, IV. viii. 43. 7
 divide part of his purchast *spoile*. IV. ix. 12. 9
 purchast this peerlesse beauties *spoile*, IV. x. 3. 3
 no intreatie would forgoe so glorious *spoile*. IV. x. 55. 9
 That glorious *spoile* of heautie with me lead, IV. x. 58. 3
 greedy seas doe in the *spoile* of life delight. IV. xii. 6. 9
 'Then doth he take the *spoile* of them V. ii. 9. 1
 The Sarazin, awaiting for some *spoile*: V. ii. 11. 3
 The *spoile* of peoples evil gOTTen good, V. ii. 27. 7
 The which of all her *spoile* was onely left; V. iii. 27. 2
 in hope to find some *spoile*, V. ix. 9. 2
 glad of *spoile* and ruinous decay, V. ix. 47. 6
 The present of his paines, that Monsters *spoile*. V. xi. 33. 6
 pursew That raskall many with unpittied *spoile*; V. xi. 65. 2
 had reft That piteous *spoile* VI. i. 18. 5
spoile by selte that can not thee withstand? VI. i. 25. 5
 wish that he part of his *spoile* might share: VI. ii. 17. 3
 fortune hath this day Given to me the *spoile* VI. ii. 33. 8
 Compeld him soone the *spoile* adowne to lay. VI. iv. 20. 4
 his lovely litle *spoile* Crying for food VI. iv. 25. 7
 the conquest of his might, GOTTen by *spoile* VI. v. 9. 6
 seem'd the *spoile* of some right well renownd: VI. v. 25. 5
 hanging up his armes and warlike *spoile*, VI. v. 37. 8
 triumphest in the piteous *spoile* VI. vi. 25. 3
 taketh vengeance of his peoples *spoile*; VI. viii. 23. 2
 nation, which did live Of stealth and *spoile*, VI. viii. 35. 3
 first they *spoile* her of her jewels deare, VI. viii. 41. 2
 ready now to rend His loves deare *spoile*, VI. x. 35. 8
 fed on *spoile* and booty, VI. x. 39. 5
 Now made the *spoile* of thieves VI. x. 40. 7
 Her selfe sole left a second *spoile* to bee VI. xi. 23. 3
 all unwares, and take the *spoile* away; VI. xi. 38. 6
 when he wrapped found Th' abandond *spoile*, VI. xii. 9. 5
 She in the open fields had loosely layd To fortunes *spoile*, VI. xii. 16. 5
 Him follow'd by the tract of his outrageous *spoile*. VI. xii. 22. 9
 such *spoile*, such havecke, and such theft VI. xii. 23. 4
 Thieves should rob and *spoile* that Coast around: VII. vi. 55. 6
 heavy laden with the *spoile* Of harvesta riches, VII. vii. 38. 2
 Of my poore life to make unpittied *spoile*. Am. xi. 8
 both the Indias of their treasure *spoile*; Am. xv. 3
 a proud love, that doth my spirite *spoile*. Am. xxxiii. 12
 She meanes at last to make her pitious *spoile*. Am. xli. 12
 The happy purchase of my glorious *spoile*, Am. lxxix. 13
 On the sweet *spoile* of beantie they did pray; Am. lxxvi. 8
 thou doest *spoile* of lovers make.' Epig. iv. 40
 adorning it with *spoile* Of th' heavenly riches H.B. 118
Spolled. Of all the world was *spoyld* within a while: Ro. xxii. 8
spoyld of Charon too and fro am tost. Gn. 339
 She *spoyld* thereof, and filled with annoy. As. 162
 'His blessed body, *spolld* of lively breath, I. ii. 24. 1
spolld the Priests of their habiliments; I. iii. 17. 7
 Dragon . . . Their kingdome *spolld*, and countrey wasted
 quight: I. vii. 44. 6
 her Prince Arthur of . . . borrowd beauty *spoyld*. II. i. 22. 7
Spolld of their rosy red were woxen pale III. v. 29. 9
 To see so faire things mard and *spolld* quight; III. vi. 40. 2

Spolled—Continued.

Rather then see her people *spolled* quight, V. iv. 47. 8
 The infant, so for want of nourture *spoyld*; V. v. 53. 4
 was bearing her apace For to have *spolled* her, VI. iii. 25. 3
 a woman *spoyld* of all attire VI. viii. 48. 6
spoyld their houses, and them selves did murder, VI. x. 39. 8
 They *spoyld* old Melibee of all he had, VI. x. 40. 2
 saw his shepherds cottage *spoyld* quight, VI. xi. 25. 2
Spoyld all our cots, and caried us from hence; VI. xi. 30. 5
Spoullful. Those *spouylefull* Piets, and swarming Easterlings, H. x. 63. 2
Spouling. By hunting and by *spouling* livened; H. x. 7. 7
spouling all her geares and goodly ray V. ii. 60. 4
 Are met at *spouling* of some hungry pray, V. vii. 30. 2
Spoules. A trophee of his glittering *spoules* and treasure, Gn. 127
 Enrich with *spoules* of th' Eriethonian towre, Gn. 562
 freely you those royall *spoules* he tooke, Hub. 1059
 with their *spoules* enlarg'd his private treasures. Hub. 1130
spoules, by salvage beasta committed? Hub. 1253
 Are heapt with *spoules* of fortune T.M. 161
 rich *spoules*, which late he did purchas Ti. 654
 heaped *spoules* of bleeding harts to see, Mu. 100
 After his murtherous *spoules* and bloudie rage allayd. I. Pr. 3. 9
 glorious *spoules*, purchast in perilous fight: II. v. 26. 3
 more Then all his wars and *spoules*, II. vi. 35. 9
 murtherous *spoules* and bloody pray, II. viii. 6. 4
 with sondrie *spoules* she hath been ransacked. II. x. 23. 9
 with rich *spoules* and famous victorie II. x. 75. 4
 th' amarous sweet *spoules* to greedy eyes revele. II. xii. 64. 9
 with *spoules* and cruelty Ransackt the world, III. v. 49. 5
 pledges, as the *spoules* of my victorious games. III. vii. 54. 9
 it a part Of her rich *spoules* III. viii. 2. 8
 house of Busyrane, Where loves *spoules* are exprest. III. xi. Arg.
spoules wherewith he all the ground did strow, III. xi. 45. 7
 the glistering walla were hong With warlike *spoules* III. xi. 52. 2
 shar'd to them the *spoules* that he had got alive. IV. i. 22. 9
 To lay his *spoules* before his lemans traine; V. viii. 2. 3
 He either *spoules* . . . Or to his part allures, V. viii. 18. 8
 The *spoules* of Princes hang'd which were in battel won. VI. viii. 42. 9
 Whom they before in diverse *spoules* had caught; VI. xi. 11. 3
 thence did all the *spoules* and threasures take, VI. xi. 51. 2
Spoke. See **Spake.**
 The bold Semiramis . . . her fowle reproches *spoke*: I. v. 50. 4
 hearken to the sober speaches which she *spoke*. II. ii. 28. 9
 those unknighly raylings which he *spoke*, II. vi. 30. 6
 They forward passe; ne Guyon yet *spoke* word, II. viii. 31. 1
 Thus as he *spoke*, II. ix. 13. 1
 never word from that day forth he *spoke*. V. iii. 33. 5
 whether what he *spoke* Were soothly so, VI. ii. 13. 7
 Altars fouled, and blasphemy *spoke*, VI. xii. 25. 3
Spoken. At everie thing which they heare *spoken* ill, Hub. 715
 (may it be withouten perill *spoken*?) Mu. 97
 oft I heard it *spoken*, How one, Col. 919
 the vertues rare Which thereof *spoken* were, III. ii. 22. 8
 first was *spoken* by th' Almighty Lord, III. vi. 34. 5
 As if the word so *spoken* were halfe donne, III. x. 33. 2
 To stay their hands, till he awhile had *spoken*; IV. ii. 21. 2
 likewise of words, the which be *spokna*, V. ii. 47. 7
 To all amongst whom this storic should be *spoken*, V. viii. 44. 5
 Ne ever was the name of warre there *spokna*, V. ix. 24. 6
Spon. See **Spun.**
Sponge. as things wipt out with a *sponge* Ti. 361
Sport. Making his *sport*, that manie makes to weep: I. an. v. 7
 Tho shall we *sporten* in delight, S.C. Mar. 19
 to thinke How great *sport* they gaynen S.C. May 36
 it good *sport* had been him to have eyde: Hub. 1013
 Fine Counterfesauce, and unhurtfull *Sport*, T.M. 197
 Upon the streaming rivers, *sport* to finde; Mu. 47
 With his yong brother *Sport*, Mu. 290
 in fresh flowering fields themselves to *sport*: I. iv. 37. 3
 a lovely babe did play His cruell *sport*, II. i. 40. 6
 *with the wooddie Nymphae when she did *sport*, (editors'
 coniect.) II. iii. 28. 7
 Now faining dalliaunce and wanton *sport*, II. xii. 16. 3
 with delightfull *sport* To loose her warlike limbs III. i. 52. 4
 he ment to make his *sport* and courtly play. III. i. 56. 9
 The rest she fyr'd, for *sport*, or for despight: III. x. 12. 6
 The sdu man . . . Saw all this goodly *sport*, III. x. 45. 2
 wearie of their *sport* to sleepe they fell, III. x. 49. 2
 By way of *sport*, as oft in masks is knowne, IV. i. 3. 8
 Some laught for *sport*, some did for wonder shout, IV. iii. 41. 8
 That masked Mock-knight was their *sport* IV. iv. 13. 4
 layd aside when so she usd her looser *sport*. IV. v. 3. 9
 by themselves did *sport* Their spotlesse pleasures IV. x. 26. 1
 amongst the wanton Nympha to *sport* and toy. IV. xi. 19. 9
 Amongst his peres playing his childish *sport*; V. i. 6. 3
 at pleasure she mote *sport* and play; VI. ix. 37. 5
 with the Graces there to play and *sport*; VI. x. 9. 5
 with the Nymphae the Satyres love to play and *sport*. VII. vi. 39. 9
 Thought not enough to punish him in *sport*, VII. vi. 51. 2
 and makes my pain her *sport*. Am. x. 14
sport my muse, and sing my loves sweet praise; Am. lxxx. 14
Sporting. *Sporting* him selfe in safe felicity; III. vi. 49. 5
Sports. who such *sports* and sweet delights doth blame, Gn. 7
 with Loves, and Ladies gentle *sports*, Hub. 757
 Her youthfull *sports* and kindlie wantonnesse, D. 111
 His *sports* were faire, his joyance innocent, As. 25
 all the *sports* that shepherds are emong. As. 76
 After his *sports* and cruell pastime donne; I. vi. 27. 4
 'Forwearied with my *sportcs*, I. ix. 13. 1
 babes about her hong, Playing their *sportcs*, I. x. 31. 2

Sport—Continued.

- Their wanton *portes* and childish mirth did play, . . . I. xii. 7. 2
 Little Cupid playd His wanton *portes*, . . . II. ix. 34. 7
 sleepes, and *sports*, and playes; . . . IV. i. 47. 6
 little loves, and *sports*, and joyes, . . . IV. x. 42. 2
 to make their *sports* and merrie glee, . . . VI. ix. 41. 2
 doth play Her cruell *sports* to many mens decay? . . . VII. vi. 1. 5
 sonnes of Venus, play your *sports* at will! . . . *Epith.* 364
 they doe play Their hurtlesse *sports*, . . . *H.L.* 288
- Spot.** shee is Syrinx daughter without *spotte*, . . . *S.C.* Ap. 50
 Faire Ladies loves they *spot* with thoughts impure, . . . *T.M.* 333
 In sight of envie that his deeds would *spot*: . . . *Ti.* 439
 All lilly white, withoutten *spot* or pride, . . . I. xii. 22. 7
 Most sacred virgin without *spot* of sinne, . . . III. iv. 59. 8
 His cruell deedes and wicked wyles did *spot*: . . . III. vi. 13. 5
 that could deserve No *spot* of blame, . . . IV. i. 4. 8
 with shanefull *spot* of sinfull lust . . . IV. i. 53. 4
 Within his mouth a blacke *spot* doth appeare, . . . V. iii. 32. 8
 So faire and tender without staine or *spot* . . . V. vii. 29. 7
- Spotless.** pure and *spotles*, as at first he sprong
 to present His hodie, as a *spotles* sacrifice; . . . *T.M.* 388
 For report of *spotlesse* honestie, . . . *Col.* 753
 pure and *spotlesse* Cupid forth she brought, . . . *Col.* 803
 perfect love and *spotlesse* fame Of chastitie, . . . III. v. 54. 3
spotlesse pleasures and sweet loves content, . . . IV. x. 26. 2
 This little babe, of . . . *spotlesse* spirit . . . VI. iv. 35. 5
spotlesse Pleasure builds her sacred bowre, . . . *Am.* lxxv. 14
 pure affections bred in *spotlesse* brest, . . . *Am.* lxxxiii. 5
 With pure regard and *spotlesse* true intent, . . . *H.B.* 212
 heavens . . . Unmoving, uncorrupt, and *spotlesse* bright, . . . *H.H.B.* 68
- Spots.** thousand *spots* of colours queint clect, . . . III. vii. 22. 5
- Spotted.** See **Eye-spotted.**
 sprong forth a naked swayne With *spotted* wings, . . . *S.C.* Mar. 80
 Thereto will I pawne under *spotted* Lambe, . . . *S.C.* Au. 37
 So praysen babes the Peacocks *spotted* traine, . . . *S.C.* O. 31
 His creste above, *spotted* with purple die, . . . *Gn.* 260
 The *spotted* Panther, and the tusked Bore, . . . I. vi. 26. 3
 he them *spotted* with reproch, or secrete shame, . . . VI. vi. 12. 9
 his *spotted* hyde Doth please all beasts, . . . *Am.* liiii. 1
- Spousal.** ere my hoped day of *spousall* shone, . . . I. ii. 23. 6
 Doubly supplide, in *spousall* and dominion, . . . II. x. 75. 9
 He would be there, and honor to her *spousall* ad, . . . V. ii. 3. 9
 sing the *spousall* hymne full cleere, . . . VII. vii. 12. 7
- Spousals.** Hymnen, at your *Spousalls* sad, . . . *Gn.* 395
 In honour of the *spousalls* . . . IV. xi. 8. 3
 The *spousalls* of faire Florimell, . . . V. iii. Arg.
- Spouse.** garnisht as a loved *spouse*, . . . *Rev.* iv. 4
 His noble *Spouse*, and Paragon of fame, . . . *Ti.* 245
 to the wood she goes, to . . . seeke her *spouse* . . . I. vi. 22. 4
 to their heavenly *spouse* . . . They might appeare, . . . I. x. 42. 4
 I that Lady to my *spouse* had wonne; . . . II. iv. 21. 2
 Thy *spouse* I will her make, . . . II. vii. 49. 8
 ordaynd to hee The *spouse* of Britomart, . . . III. iii. 26. 2
 musicke, which did next ensue Before the *spouse*: . . . IV. xl. 23. 3
- Spoused.** Though *spoused*, yet wanting wedlocks solemnize; . . . I. x. 4. 7
 How she was found againe, and *spoused* to Marinell, . . . V. ii. 2. 9
 he her *spoused*, and made his joyous bride, . . . V. iii. 2. 4
- Sprad.** See **Spread.**
- Spray.** Let birds be silent on the naked *spray*, . . . *D.* 330
 from the trees did lop the needlesse *spray*: . . . VII. vii. 42. 7
 each bird that sits on *spray*, . . . *Am.* xl. 9
- Spread.** See **Overspread.**
 to *spread* his gladsome gleame, . . . *Bel.* v. 2
 as ye see huge flames *spread* diverslie, . . . *Ro.* xvi. 9
 As waves, as winde, as fire, *spread* over all, . . . *Ro.* xvi. 13
 Seest how fresh my flowers bene *spredde*, . . . *S.C.* F. 129
 when he sawe how broade her beames did *spredde*, . . . *S.C.* Ap. 75
 over them *spread* a goodly wild vine, . . . *S.C.* Au. 29
Spread themselves farre abroad . . . *Gn.* 77
 wide Sigean shores were *spread* with corses, . . . *Gn.* 501
 Olyve tree, with berries *spredd*, . . . *Mu.* 326
 whose praises wide Were *spread* abroad; . . . *D.* 145
 loftie trees . . . Did *spread* so broad, . . . I. i. 7. 5
 sad Night over him her mantle black doth *spread*, . . . I. i. 39. 9
 on whom he *spread* A seeming body of the subtle aire, . . . I. ii. 3. 2
 rosy fingred Morning faire, . . . Had *spread* her purple robe . . . I. ii. 7. 3
 trees, that faire did *spread* Their armes abroad, . . . I. ii. 28. 3
 High above all a cloth of State was *spread*, . . . I. iv. 8. 1
 Dragon . . . over all did *spredd* His golden wings: . . . I. vii. 31. 4
 Did *spread* their rule through all the territories, . . . I. vii. 43. 7
 fame throughout the world had *spread*, . . . I. vii. 46. 2
 her charret, all with flowers *spread*, . . . I. xi. 51. 7
 To prove how many acres he did *spread* of land, . . . I. xii. 11. 9
spread his glory through all countries wide, . . . II. i. 35. 4
 The dead corse of an armed knight was *spread*, . . . II. i. 41. 2
 fragrant Eglantine did *spread* His prickling armes, . . . II. v. 29. 4
 Arachne high did . . . *spread* her subtle net, . . . II. vii. 28. 9
spread his empire to the utmost shore, . . . II. x. 10. 2
 Upon the waves to *spread* her trembling light, . . . II. xii. 2. 5
 was *spread* A trayle of yvie . . . *H.* 61. 1
 a spacious playne, . . . it selfe did *spredden* wyde, . . . III. i. 20. 7
 she over him would *spread* Her mantle, . . . III. i. 36. 1
 the false instilled fire Did *spread* it selfe, . . . III. i. 56. 5
spread Abroad thy fresh youths fayrest flowre, . . . III. ii. 31. 6
 through the earth have *spredd* their living prayse, . . . III. iii. 3. 8
 comming forth shall *spread* his banner brave . . . III. iii. 30. 3
 Speed thee to *spread* abroad thy beames bright, . . . III. iv. 60. 4
 was forg'd and *spread* with golden foyle, . . . IV. ii. 29. 4
 with their branches *spread* all Britany, . . . IV. xi. 26. 6
 all her shoulders *spread* As a new spring; . . . IV. xi. 46. 4

Spread—Continued.

- gins to *spread* his leafe before the faire sunshine, . . . IV. xii. 34. 9
 Their hodies to his beastes for provender did *spread*, . . . V. viii. 28. 9
 rayling rymes had *spred*, . . . V. ix. 25. 9
 All over her a cloth of state was *spread*, . . . V. ix. 28. 1
 Did *spread* abroad and throw in th' open wynd: . . . V. xii. 33. 7
 on his head an hood with aglets *spread*, . . . VI. ii. 5. 8
 These eyes bin saw upon the cold earth *spread*, . . . VI. ii. 45. 7
 a spacious playne Did *spread* it selfe, . . . VI. x. 8. 2
 themselves in one faire river *spread*, . . . VII. ii. 53. 9
 Through the broad world doth *spread* his goodly ray; . . . *Am.* xl. 8
 Pincks but newly *spread*; . . . *Am.* lxxv. 8
 when my spirit doth *spread* her bolder wings, . . . *Am.* lxxii. 1
 A goodly table . . . All *spread* with juncats, . . . *Am.* lxxvii. 3
 Her brest that table was, so richly *spredd*; . . . *Am.* lxxvii. 13
 His golden beame upon the hills doth *spread*, . . . *Epith.* 20
Spread thy broad wing over my love and me, . . . *Epith.* 319
 stealthes shal worke, and snares shal *spread*, . . . *Epith.* 361
 rosy leaves, so fairely *spread* Upon the lips, . . . *H.B.* 94
spread thy lovely kingdome over-all, . . . *H.B.* 266
- Spreadest.** when thou *spreadst* thy mantle Iorth on hie, . . . IV. x. 44. 7
- Spreading.** See **Broad-spreading.**
 through his entrailes *spredding* diversly, . . . *Van.* vi. 9
 with their *spredding* armes Do beat their buds, . . . *T.M.* 77
 hairie hide . . . Which, *spredding* all his backe, . . . *Mu.* 69
spredding Iorth at large, . . . *Col.* 111
 Faire *spredding* forth her leaves . . . *Col.* 545
spredding on the grownd Their watchet mantles . . . III. iv. 40. 4
Spreading it selfe into a spacious playne: . . . III. v. 39. 6
spredding over all the flore alone, . . . IV. vii. 20. 7
 The spacious Shenan *spredding* like a sea, . . . IV. xi. 41. 3
 The *spredding* Lec that, like an Island layre, . . . IV. xi. 44. 3
 both behind upheld her *spredding* traine; . . . IV. xi. 47. 4
 Covered with mossie shrubs, which *spredding* brode . . . VI. iv. 13. 6
Spredding pavillions for the birds to bowre, . . . VI. x. 6. 6
- Spreads.** With his great bellie *spreads* the dimmed world, . . . *Ro.* xx. 6
 When her discoloured bow she *spreads* through heavens hight, . . . III. xi. 47. 9
spreads it selfe through all civillite: . . . VI. Pr. 4. 5
 a goodly banner, *Spreads* in defiance . . . *Am.* v. 12
- Spredde.** See **Spread.**
- Sprent.** Hath powred Iorth for thee, and th' altars *sprent*: . . . *Mu.* 239
 otherwhere the snowy substance *sprent* With vermell, . . . II. xii. 45. 5
 all the ground with purple bloud was *sprent*, . . . IV. ii. 18. 5
- Spright.** See **Sprite.**
- Spring.** See **Day-spring, Offspring, Well-spring.**
 a fresh *spring* rise out of a rocke, . . . *Bel.* x. 1
 a *spring* out of a rocke forth rayle, . . . *Bel.* xii. 1
 A *spring* of water, mildly rumbling downe, . . . *Pet.* iv. 2
 devoure The *spring*, the place, and all . . . *Pet.* iv. 11
 to the *spring*, that late devoured was, . . . *Pet.* v. 6
 manie yong plants *spring* out of her rinde: . . . *Ro.* xxviii. 11
 Then from greene grasse into a stalke doth *spring*; . . . *Ro.* xxx. 2
 Whillome thy fresh *spring* flowrd, . . . *S.C.* Ja. 21
 alas! but now my *spring* hegoune, . . . *S.C.* Ja. 29
 You demen the *Spring* is come attonce; . . . *S.C.* F. 85
 pleasant *spring* appeareth: . . . *S.C.* Mar. 9
 Which once he made as by a *spring* he laye, . . . *S.C.* Ap. 35
spring forth rankly under his chinne, . . . *S.C.* May 188
 in the lower *spring* Did shroude . . . *S.C.* Jun. 53
 the *spring* was in his learned hedde, . . . *S.C.* Jun. 94
 Thou, pleasaunt *spring*, hast luld me oft asleepe, . . . *S.C.* Au. 155
 The numbers flowe as fast as *spring* doth ryse, . . . *S.C.* O. 108
 soone as *spring* his mantle hath displayde, . . . *S.C.* N. 85
 The gentle shepheard satte beside a *springe*, . . . *S.C.* D. 1
 when flowrd my joyfull *spring*, . . . *S.C.* D. 19
 Tho deemed I my *spring* would ever laste, . . . *S.C.* D. 30
 'Tho gan my lovely *Spring* hid me farewel, . . . *S.C.* D. 55
 as the *springe* gives place to elder time, . . . *S.C.* D. 73
 My *spring* is spent, . . . *S.C.* D. 128
 a silver *Spring*, Iorth powring His trickling streames, . . . *Gn.* 227
 The joyous *Spring* out of the ground brings forth, . . . *Gn.* 683
 he could play, and daunce, and vaute, and *spring*, . . . *Hub.* 693
 sith she eke did *spring* Out of his stocke . . . *Ti.* 275
 In *spring*, when flowres doo clothe the fruitful ground, . . . *Mu.* 114
 gathering Into her lap the children of the *spring*, . . . *Mu.* 128
 the other *Spring* A burning Teade about his head did move, . . . *Mu.* 292
 'She fell away in her first ages *spring*, . . . *D.* 239
 first did *spring* From heaven, . . . *Col.* 917
 when his later *spring* gins to avale, . . . I. i. 21. 5
 the chastest flowre that aye did *spring* . . . I. i. 48. 4
 Leaping like wanton kids in pleasant *Spring*, . . . I. vi. 14. 4
 askt . . . Of what loines and what lignage I did *spring*; . . . I. ix. 5. 6
 Whom well she knew to *spring* from heavenly race, . . . I. x. 8. 7
 Their welheds *spring*, and are with moisture deawd; . . . II. ii. 6. 3
 No tree whose branches did not bravely *spring*; . . . II. vi. 13. 1
 They *spring*, they bud, they blossome fresh . . . II. vi. 15. 6
 the flowres did freshly *spring*, . . . II. vi. 24. 6
 Of whom all Faeryes *spring*, . . . II. x. 71. 9
 the downy heare Did now hut freshly *spring*, . . . II. xii. 79. 9
 Progeny, Which from them *springen* shall, . . . III. iii. Arg.
 Whence *spring* all noble deedes . . . III. iii. 1. 9
 from thy wombe a famous Progenee Shall *spring* . . . III. iii. 22. 6
 where the day out of the sea doth *spring*, . . . III. iii. 27. 4
 There is continuall *Spring*, . . . III. vi. 42. 1
 The glory of the later world to *spring*, . . . III. ix. 44. 2
 see The *spring* breake forth . . . IV. x. 45. 4
 all her shoulders *spread* As a new *spring*; . . . IV. xi. 46. 5
 the wicked seede of vice Began to *spring*; . . . V. i. 1. 4
 From the Ocean all rivers *spring*, . . . VI. Pr. 7. 4
 The seede of all this evill first doth *spring*, . . . VI. vi. 8. 2

Spring—Continued.

- drew To this sweet *spring*; VII. vi. 45. 8
of their Winter *spring* another Prime, VII. vii. 13. 7
Lusty *Spring*, all dight in leaves of flowres VII. vii. 28. 2
For lusty *Spring* now in his timely howre Am. iv. 9
The merry Cuckoo, messenger of *Spring*, Am. xix. 1
Fresh *Spring*, the herald of loves mighty king, Am. lxx. 1
All sorts of flowers, the which on earth do *spring*, Am. lxx. 3
a *spring* Of poysoned words and spitefull speeches well; Am. lxxxv. 3
Eternal *spring* of grace and wisdome trew, H.H.L. 44
Springalds. There came two *Springalds* of full tender yeares, V. x. 6. 2
Springest. thou *springst* from ancient race I. x. 65. 1
Springeth. oft the bloud *springeth* from woundes wyde; S.C. F. 176
it wholly *springeth* from my wit: Hub. 1037
Spring-headed. *Spring-headed* Hydres; and sea-shouldring
Whales; II. xii. 23. 6
Springing. See *Fresh-springing*.
seven *springing* beds of monstrous crimes, Bel.¹ viii. 13
wouldest me my *springing* yowth to spil: S.C. F. 52
As if her eyes had bene two *springing* wells; T.M. 536
springing out of Mole, doth run downe right Col. 110
you, fresh budd of vertue *springing* fast, I. viii. 27. 1
Of ancient time there was a *springing* well, I. x. 29. 3
Gan cleare the deawy ayre with *springing* light, II. iii. 1. 4
the *springing* seed outwead, II. iv. 35. 7
In *springing* flowre the image of thy day, II. xii. 74. 3
two babes, as faire as *springing* day, III. vi. 26. 9
Springs. O ye pleasant *Springs* Of Tempe! Gn. 145
Beside the silver *Springs* of Ilicicone, T.M. 5
The sacred *springs* of horseloot Helicon, T.M. 271
That in the Gardin of Adonis *springs*, III. vi. 39. 2
as if their *springs* of life were spent; IV. ii. 18. 4
Sweet *springs*, in which a thousand Nymphs did play; IV. x. 24. 3
Long Rhodanus, whose sourse *springs* from the skie; IV. xi. 20. 4
Bursting forth teares like *springs* out of a banke), V. i. 15. 2
first, she *springs* out of two marble Rocks, VII. vi. 41. 1
all that from her *springs*, and is ybredde, VII. vii. 13. 1
From whose pure beams all perfect beauty *springs*, H.H.B. 296
Springtime. In sweete *spring time*, Gn. 109
Sprinkle. See *Holy-water sprinkle*.
ever *sprinkle* brackish teares among, D. 530
Then gan they *sprinkle* all the posts with wine, I. xii. 38. 1
with sweet Nectar she did *sprinkle* him, III. i. 36. 9
Sprinkle her heart, and haughtie courage soften, IV. Pr. 5. 8
sprinkle all the postes and wals with wine, Epith. 253
Sprinkled. Faire Xanthus *sprinkled* with Chimaeras blood, Gn. 19
With sundrie colours paints the *sprinkled* lay: Gn. 110
With *sprinkled* pearle and gold full richly drest, I. vii. 32. 3
She lightly *sprinkled* on his weaker partes: I. viii. 14. 7
holy water thereon *sprinkled* wide; I. xii. 37. 5
all his armour *sprinkled* was with blood, II. vi. 41. 6
sprinkled ofte the same With liquid waves, II. vii. 36. 4
that sweete verse, with Nectar *sprinkled*, III. Pr. 4. 4
sprinkled frost upon his deawy beard: III. viii. 30. 4
she *sprinkled* favours manifold On whom she list, III. xii. 13. 7
sprinkled here and there With glittering spangs IV. xi. 45. 4
sprinkled with such sweet variety VI. Pr. 1. 4
Sprinkled with wholesome waters more then most on ground: VII. vi. 38. 9
Sprinkled with perle, and perling flowres atweene, Epith. 155
hew . . . With which the cheekes are *sprinkled*, H.B. 93
Sprinkles. See *Water-sprinkles*.
Sprinkling. With pearly dew *sprinkling* the morning grasse: IV. v. 45. 5
Sprite. My *sprite* was greatly moved in her rest, Jan. xii. 2
through power of some divining *sprite*, Gn. Ded. 6
the Foxe, deep groning in his *sprite*, Hub. 588
revives his toyled *sprite*; Hub. 756
I feele my feeble *sprite* Robbed of sense, Ti. 320
did grieve the noble *sprite* Of Salomon, Ti. 443
Mueh was I troubled in my heavie *sprite*, Ti. 575
his deepe-groning *sprite* In bloodie streames foorth fled Mui. 438
the anguish of his *sprite* Some deale alaid, D. 172
Yet pittle me in your empassiond *sprite*, D. 515
resembling both in shape and *sprite* Her brother As. 213
Whose gentle *sprite* for Daphnes death Col. 386
I feele my selfe like one yraptd in *sprite*, Col. 623
By them the *Sprite* doth passe in quietly, I. i. 40. 7
The *Sprite* then gan more boldly him to wake, I. i. 43. 1
made a Lady of that other *Sprite*, I. i. 45. 2
wearines . . . Having yroektd asleepe his irkesome *sprite*, I. i. 55. 5
With that misformed *sprite* he backe returnd againe, I. i. 55. 9
That feigning dreame, and that faire-forged *Sprite*, I. ii. 2. 2
Eftsoones he tooke . . . that false other *Sprite*, I. ii. 3. 2
Or guilefull *sprite* wandring in empty aire, I. ii. 32. 6
'Nor guilefull *sprite* to thee these words doth speake; I. ii. 33. 2
let not his restlesse *sprite*, Be unreveng'd, I. iv. 48. 7
In slombring swownd, nigh voyd of vitall *sprite*, I. v. 19. 5
wondrous great griefe groneth in my *sprite*, I. vii. 40. 3
His chearefull words reviv'd her chearelesse *sprite*, I. vii. 52. 8
Ne divelish thoughts dismay thy constant *sprite*: I. ix. 53. 3
when she list poure out her larger *sprite*, I. x. 20. 1
all that noyd his heavie *sprite* I. x. 24. 3
his *sprite* Had past the paines of hell I. x. 32. 8
wondrous quick and persauant was his *sprite*, I. x. 47. 5
Till from her hands the *sprite* assolled is, I. x. 52. 8
ravished with rare impression in his *sprite*. I. xii. 39. 9
what cursed evil *Sprite*, Or fell Erinnyes, II. ii. 29. 1
his flowing toung and troublous *sprite* II. iii. 4. 6
when the frantick fitt inflamd his *sprite*, II. iv. 7. 3
quiekned the dull *sprite* with muscical comfort, II. v. 31. 9
groneth out his utmost grudging *sprite* II. v. 36. 7

Sprite—Continued.

- In his owne flesh, and make way to the living *sprite*! II. vi. 32. 9
Low as the high heroicke *sprite*, II. vii. 10. 6
The charge thereof unto a covetous *Sprite* II. vii. 32. 1
his enfeebled *sprite* Gan sucke this vitall ayre II. vii. 66. 6
As if some pensive thought constraind her gentle *sprite*, II. ix. 36. 9
either *Sprite*, Or Angell, II. x. 71. 6
made his *sprite* to grone full piteous; II. xi. 38. 7
nathemore forth fled his groning *sprite*, II. xi. 38. 8
Flesh without blood, a person without *sprite*, II. xi. 40. 4
through his humid eyes did sucke his *sprite*, II. xii. 73. 7
whose engriev'd *sprite* Could find no rest III. i. 59. 4
Did chauce to still into her weary *sprite*, III. ii. 29. 2
cheard the feeble *sprite* Of the sicke virgin, III. ii. 47. 1
By false illusion of a guilefull *Sprite* III. iii. 13. 4
seemes some cursed witches deed, Or evill *sprite*, III. iii. 18. 9
Both coosen passions of distrustfuld *sprite*, III. iv. 12. 7
Was earst impressed in her gentle *sprite*. III. iv. 49. 3
in brave *sprite* it kindles goodly fire, III. v. 1. 8
gentle *sprite* deforme with rude rusticity, III. vi. 1. 9
thought her to adore with humble *sprite*: III. vii. 11. 8
He nere was touched in his noble *sprite*, III. vii. 43. 8
she put a *Sprite* to rule the carcas dead; III. viii. 7. 9
A wicked *Sprite*, yfraught with fawning guyle III. viii. 8. 1
gin awake, and stir his frozen *sprite*: III. viii. 23. 5
all the passions . . . vex his caytive *sprite*, III. x. 17. 9
All desperate of his fore-damned *sprite*, III. x. 56. 8
nothing left but like on aery *Sprite*, III. x. 57. 4
like a dreary *Sprite* Cald by strong charmes III. xii. 19. 4
freshly bleeding forth her fainting *sprite*, III. xii. 20. 7
gentle *sprite* Now gan to feede on hope, III. xii. 44. 6
in sweete ravishment pourd out her *sprite*, III. xii. 45. or. 7
Was much empassiond in her gentle *sprite*, III. xii. 46. or. 7
that false *sprite* . . . Was so expert IV. i. 10. 6
Through secret feeling of his generous *sprite*, IV. iii. 14. 5
As all men do, that lose the living *sprite*, IV. iii. 30. 7
The other breathing now another *sprite*, IV. iii. 35. 8
Blandamoure full of vainglorious *sprite*, IV. iv. 3. 6
his wearie *sprite*, opprest With fleshy weaknesse, IV. v. 43. 2
breach that sudden newes had made into his *sprite*, IV. vi. 38. 4
hard to finde, that heat of youthfull *sprite* IV. vii. 29. 7
To see his foe breath out his *sprite* in vaine: IV. viii. 46. 2
that which is th' immortal *sprite* Lives still, IV. xi. 16. 8
Being fast fixd in her wounded *sprite*, V. v. 27. 4
with thy bloud thou shalt appease the *sprite* V. vi. 37. 8
appeare unto her heavenly *sprite* A wondrous vision, V. vii. 12. 7
Like one adawed with some dreadfull *sprite*: V. vii. 20. 8
it much appall her troubled *sprite*: V. viii. 45. 5
with dull countenance and with dolefull *sprite* V. xii. 12. 3
chears my dulled *sprite*, VI. Pr. 1. 9
gentleness of *sprite* And manners mylde VI. i. 2. 3
Of all this day on ground that breathe living *sprite*! VI. i. 4. 9
he nould let him breath, nor gather *sprite*, VI. iii. 26. 7
the faint *sprite* he did revoke againe VI. iii. 28. 2
Doe it disclose to ease your griev'd *sprite*: VI. iv. 28. 7
he now has almost spent his *sprite*, VI. v. 17. 5
that immortal *sprite* Of Podalyrius VI. vi. 1. 7
passions heale which wound the weaker *sprite*, VI. vi. 3. 9
being fresh and full of youthly *sprite*, VI. vii. 5. 2
standing long astonished in *sprite*, VI. x. 17. 3
gan to burne in her ambitious *sprite*, VII. vi. 10. 5
in his *sprite* Did inly grudge, VII. vi. 35. 7
(in whose gentle *sprite*, The pure well head of Poesie did
dwell) VII. vii. 9. 3
reade the sorrowes of my dying *sprite*, Am. i. 7
Bids all old thoughts to die in dumpish *sprite*: Am. iv. 4
powrefull eies, which lighten my dark *sprite*; Am. ix. 2
cheare you your heavy *sprite*, Am. lxiii. 13
The sacred harbour of that hevenly *sprite*; Am. lxxvi. 4
To beare the message of her gentle *sprite*, Am. lxxxii. 12
The inward beauty of her lively *sprite*, Epith. 186
in his deducted *sprite* Some sparks remaining H.L. 106
out of that great immortal *Sprite*, H.B. 107
carrie privie message to the *sprite*, H.B. 236
Most wise, most holy, most almightie *Sprite*! H.H.L. 39
Vouehsafe to shed into my barren *sprite* H.H.L. 45
and breathd a living *sprite* Into his face H.H.L. 110
Blinding the eyes, and luming the *sprite*, H.H.L. 280
Vouehsafe then, O thou most Almightie *Sprite*! H.H.B. 8
And then transport from flesh into the *sprite*, H.H.B. 259
That kindleth love in every godly *sprite* H.H.B. 297
Sprites. My *sprites* were ravisht with these pleasures Pet.¹ iii. 7
Olde monuments, which of so famous *sprites* Ro. vii. 3
he kindeleth his ambitious *sprites* Hub. 768
into their noble *sprites* Desire of honor Hub. 824
doth refresh his *sprites* T.M. 138
With pleasures choyce to feed his cheerefull *sprites*: Ti. 522
to refresh his *sprites*: Mui. 162
with rest refresh my fainting *sprites*, D. 472
sprites began to faint, D. 542
forth he cald . . . Legions of *Sprites*, I. i. 38. 2
He that the stubborne *Sprites* can wisely tame, I. i. 43. 7
As one aghast with feends or damned *sprites*, I. ii. 4. 5
damned *sprites* sent forth to make ill men aghast, I. v. 31. 9
blessed *sprites*, . . . To God for vengeance cryde I. viii. 36. 6
the feeble *sprites* Can call out II. v. 27. 4
Plunged continually of cruell *Sprites*, II. vi. 57. 4
companioning with feends and filthy *Sprites* II. x. 8. 6
When so he counseld with his *sprites* encompass round, III. iii. 7. 9
thousand *sprites* with long enduring paines III. iii. 9. 4

Sprites—Continued.

- did it commend Unto these *Sprites* III. iii. 10. 6
 Some litle life his feeble *sprites* among; III. iv. 41. 8
 Where she was wont her *Sprights* to entertaine, III. viii. 4. 4
 to her reveald By errant *Sprights*, III. viii. 6. 5
 a whole legione Of wicked *Sprights*, III. ix. 2. 8
 Now singing sweetly to surprize her *sprights*, III. x. 8. 3
 Out of the dwellings of the damned *sprights*, IV. i. 19. 8
 Therewith their dulled *sprights* they edgd anew, IV. ii. 17. 6
 turne we here . . . to gather fresher *sprights*, V. iii. 40. 7
 modest thoughts breathd from weltempred *sprites*, Am. lxxviii. 6
 the Pouke, nor other evill *sprights*, Epith. 341
 Do kinde love in high conceipted *sprights*; H.H.B. 6
- Sprong.** See *Sprung, Upsprung.*
 streame, . . . *sprong* from triumphant seat. Rev. iv. 13
 With that *sprong* forth a naked wayne S.C. Mar. 79
 So *sprong* her grace Of heavenly racye S.C. Ap. 52
 as it *sprong*, it wether must agayne: S.C. O. 77
 as at first he *sprong* Out of th' Almighties bosome, T.M. 388
 die forgot from whence at first they *sprong*, T.M. 443
 the certein Sire, From which I *sprong*, I. ix. 3. 4
 faire ymp, *sprong* out from English race, f. x. 60. 1
 freely *sprong* out of the fruitfull grownd, I. xi. 47. 3
 Here also *sprong* that goodly golden fruit, II. vii. 55. 1
 whence they *sprong*, or how they were begott, II. x. 8. 1
 the salt brine out of the billowes *sprong*, II. xii. 10. 5
 Rashly out of their rouzed couches *sprong*, III. i. 62. 8
 whence it *sprong*, I can not read aright: III. ii. 16. 7
sprong of seed terrestriall, III. iii. 26. 5
 Well worthie stock from which the branches *sprong* III. iv. 3. 6
 whereof wise Paeon *sprong*) III. iv. 41. 6
 So *sprong* these twinned in womd of Chrysogone; III. vi. 9. 6
 noble Britons *sprong* from Trojans bold, III. ix. 38. 8
- Sprout.** His wretched hornes gan newly *sprout*: S.C. May. 186
 In Princes Court doe hap to *sprout* againe, IV. viii. 33. 4
- Sprung.** See *Outsprung, Sprong.*
Sprung of the ancient stocke of Princes straine, IV. viii. 33. 7
 of them *sprung* by lineall descent: IV. xi. 12. 7
 As well those that are *sprung* of heavenly seed, VII. vii. 3. 3
- Spumador.** The fierce *Spumador*, trode them downe like docks; II. xi. 19. 7
 The fierce *Spumador*, borne of heavenly seed, II. xi. 19. 8
- Spun.** See *Outspun, Span.*
 So finely *sponne* that scarce they could be spide. Mui. 360
 the third By griesly Lachesis was *spun* with paine, IV. ii. 43. 6
 with one looke she spils that long I *sponne*; Am. xxiii. 11
- Spur.** See *Hotspur.*
 Due praise, that is the *spur* of dooing well? T.M. 454
 with the maistring *spur* he did him roughly stire. II. v. 2. 9
 makes her feare a *spur* to hast her flight: IV. vii. 22. 7
- Spurn.** sharply gan to *spurne* His fomy steed, III. i. 5. 4
- Spurned.** *bent his spere, and *spurned* his horse with yron heele. I. iii. 34. 9
- Spurred.** He, prickte with pride . . . Forth *spurred* fast: I. ii. 14. 8
 his hot ryder *spurd* his chauffed side: I. iii. 33. 6
 bent his spere, and *spurd* his horse with yron heele. I. iii. 34. 9
 all *spurd* after, fast as they mote fly, III. i. 15. 4
- Spurring.** when him he spide *Spurring* so hote with rage I. ii. 15. 2
- Spurs.** Gay steed with *spurs* did pricke, II. i. 49. 9
 Atin ay him prickts with *spurs* of shame II. v. 38. 9
 he put his *spurres* unto his steed, IV. i. 41. 1
 putting *spurres* unto her fiery beast, V. vi. 39. 2
- Spy.** so faire a Ladie did I *spie*, Pet. vi. 1
 ought in them blameworthy thou doest *spie*. Col. 679
 this good knight, soone as he them can *spie*, I. ii. 29. 1
 Soone as the royall virgin he did *spie*, I. iii. 5. 4
 the hinder partes, that few could *spie*, Were ruinous I. iv. 5. 8
 she might *spie* Her loved knight. I. xi. 33. 6
 Whom when the damned feend so fresh did *spie*, I. xi. 35. 1
 he gan *spie* Where at his feet, II. viii. 23. 6
 Which when those wicked Hags from far did *spie*, II. xi. 47. 1
 far off they many Islandes *spie* II. xii. 10. 6
 they *spie* That quicksand II. xii. 18. 5
 the hungry Spaniels she does *spie* III. viii. 33. 6
 keepe continuall *spie* Upon her III. ix. 6. 4
 Over the dore thus writen she did *spie*, III. xi. 50. 3
 his owne armes when glittering he did *spie* III. xii. 12. 4
 When he in place his dearest love did *spie*; IV. xii. 35. 2
 Soone as the knight she there by her did *spie* V. v. 14. 1
 loft was raysd againe, that no man could it *spie*. V. vi. 27. 9
 Where ever in the darke he could them *spie*, V. vi. 30. 5
 Nor sire, nor sonnes, nor any could she *spie*: V. vi. 35. 7
 she did before her *spie* Sir Artegal, V. viii. 6. 4
 Which when the Danzell neare at hand did *spie*, V. ix. 8. 3
 when as fit advantage he did *spie*, V. xii. 20. 1
 when as my presence he did *spie* To be a let, VI. ii. 17. 4
 He chaunst to *spie* a faire and stately place, VI. iii. 29. 7
 chaunst far off an armed Knight to *spie* VI. iii. 46. 6
 To *spie* where he may some advantage get, VI. vii. 47. 6
 chaunst to *spie* a sort of sheheard groomes, VI. ix. 5. 2
 chaunst one comming towards him to *spie*, VI. xi. 27. 2
 for great joy of some-what he did *spie*, VII. vi. 46. 3
 One of those archers closely I did *spie*, Am. xvi. 9
 when that soverayne beauty it doth *spie*, Am. lxxiii. 5
 a byrd, that in ones hand doth *spie* Desired food, Am. lxxiii. 5
 No blemish she may *spie*. Epith. 66
 do thou not envy My love with me to *spie*: Epith. 377
- Spys.** See *Spials.*
Spying. the Phoenix there alas, *Spying* the tree destroid, Pet. v. 9
 The Foxe him *spying*, had the Ape him dignit Hub. 233
 he them *spying* gan to turne aside I. vi. 34. 7

Spying—Continued.

- him *spying*, both . . . upon bim ran, II. ii. 22. 1
 him *spying* thus bespake: II. iii. 32. 6
 all breathlesse, weary, faint, Him *spying*, II. v. 11. 3
 Him Atin *spying* knew right well of yore, II. vi. 48. 1
- Squadrons.** furious *squadrons* downe to ground did fall, Ro. xii. 6
 their bright *Squadrons* round about us plant; II. viii. 2. 7
- Squallid.** Lastly the *squallid* lakes of Tartarie, Gn. 543
squallid Fortune, into basenes flong, T.M. 543
 they saw a Squire in *squallid* weed Lamenting sore V. i. 13. 7
 from you lightly throw This *squallid* weede, V. iv. 34. 6
 on her selfe did dight Most *squallid* garments, V. xii. 12. 2
- Squall.** The litle habe did loudly srike and *squall*, V. iv. 18. 1
- Squalls.** kicks, and *squalls*, aud shriekes for fell despight; V. vi. 14. 5
- Square.** See *Three-square.*
Square was this Citie, Rev. iv. 9
 Ten feete each way in *square* Bcl. iii. 2
 line, or lead, or rule, or *squaire*, to measure Ro. xxvi. 3
 Had risen many a hrest with pikehead *square*: I. vii. 37. 4
 'with golden *squire* . . . can measure out a meane; II. i. 68. 1
 distent Into great Ingowes and to wedges *square*; II. vii. 5. 6
 Me seemes the world is runne quite out of *square* V. Pr. 1. 7
 he sometimes so far runnes out of *square*, VII. vii. 52. 2
- Squared.** a stately Pallace built of *squared* bricke, I. iv. 4. 1
- Squaring.** *squaring* it in compasse well besene, Gn. 651
- Squib.** asked for their pas by everie *squib*, Hub. 371
- Squint.** I fear me, thou have a *squint* eye: S.C. An. 129
- Squinted.** With *squinted* eyes contrarie wayes intended, IV. i. 27. 2
- Squire.** See *Square.*
 the gentle *Squire*, to entertaine His fayre Belphoebe, Ti. 524
 he spred A seeming body . . . Like a young *Squire*, I. ii. 3. 4
 Together with his *Squire*, arayed meet: I. vii. 29. 3
 A gentle youth, his dearely loved *Squire*, I. vii. 37. 1
 So with his *Squire*, . . . He marched forth I. viii. 3. 1
 tooke that *Squire* an horne of bugle small, I. i. 31. 5
 him the *Squire* made quickly to retrace, I. viii. 12. 7
 see his loved *Squire* into such thraïdom brought: I. viii. 15. 9
 The light-foot *Squyre* her quickly turnd around, I. viii. 25. 7
 gave in charge unto his *Squyre*, That scarlot whore I. vii. 29. 1
 There fayrely then receives a gentle *Squyre*, I. x. 7. 1
 As might become a *Squyre* so great persons to greet. I. x. 7. 9
 where him that crafty *Squyre* Supposed to be II. i. 13. 3
 Till her that *Squyre* bespake: II. i. 16. 1
 When she her *Squyre* heard speake, II. i. 16. 8
 'Ah! gentle trustie *Squyre*, II. i. 17. 1
 himselfe had craftily devised To be her *Squire*, II. i. 21. 9
 he saw that wretched *Squyre*, II. i. 16. 2
 'It was a faithlesse *Squire*, II. iv. 18. 1
 '*Squyre*, sore have ye bene diseasd, II. iv. 33. 8
 this *Squyre* have laide thus low. II. iv. 34. 9
 'Unlucky *Squire*, . . . Henceforth take heede II. iv. 36. 1
 Whose *squire* bore after him an heben faunce II. viii. 17. 6
 the *Squire* gan nigher to approach, II. ix. 11. 3
 With his gay *Squyre* issewing did espye, II. xi. 17. 8
 Had not his gentle *Squire* beheld his paine, II. xi. 29. 8
 The *Squyre* arriving fiercely in his armes II. xi. 31. 1
 cunning to his *Squyre* that kept his steed, II. xi. 48. 2
 his good *Squyre*, him helping up with speed, II. xi. 48. 7
 him beside an aged *Squire* there rode, III. i. 4. 3
 every knight, and every gentle *Squire*, III. i. 56. 7
 as her *Squyre* attend her carefully. III. iii. 61. 5
 Badd her old *Squyre* unface her lofty crest: III. iv. 7. 3
 Timias, the Princes gentle *Squyre*, III. iv. 47. 1
 want of his good *Squire* late lefte behinde, III. v. 12. 4
 hold, as ever *Squyre* that waited by knights side: III. v. 12. 9
 Had used bene of that foolhardie *Squyre*: III. v. 15. 8
 that *Squyre* unknowne Mote algates passe: III. v. 17. 5
 The gentle *Squyre* came ryding that same way, III. v. 18. 2
 That stroke the hardy *Squire* did sore displease, III. v. 19. 6
 the *Squire* lives with renowe. III. v. 25. 9
 Now God thee keepe, thou gentlest *squire* alive, III. v. 26. 6
 that wofull *Squire*, With blood deformed, III. v. 29. 1
 'Ah! gentle *Squire*, Nor Goddesses I, nor Angell; III. v. 36. 1
 Thither they brought that wounded *Squyre*, III. v. 41. 1
 Thou, a meane *Squyre* of meeke and lowly place; III. v. 47. 3
 Satyrane saves the *Squyre* of Dames III. vii. Arg.
 She bore before her lap a dolefull *Squire*, III. vii. 37. 6
 that wofull *Squyre*, Whom he had reskewed III. vii. 45. 6
 trembling yet through feare the *Squire* bespake: III. vii. 47. 1
 Call me the *Squyre* of Dames; III. vii. 51. 9
 read, thou *Squyre* of Dames, what vow is this, III. vii. 53. 2
 'Ah! gentle *Squyre*, (quoth he) 'tell at one word, III. vii. 56. 8
 'Perdy' (sayd Satyrane) 'thou *Squyre* of Dames, III. vii. 61. 1
 having ended with that *Squyre* of Dames III. viii. 44. 1
 With that same *Squyre* returned hack againe III. viii. 44. 6
 (said then the *Squyre* of Dames) III. viii. 61. 1
 that young *Squyre* Can them informe the cause, III. viii. 52. 6
 (as that *Squyre* does tell.) III. ix. 3. 4
 that young *Squyre* him reared from helow; III. ix. 16. 8
 From whom the *Squyre* of Dames was reit whylere; III. xi. 3. 8
 With her own trusty *Squire*, III. xii. 44. 3
 gan advize with her old *Squire*, III. xii. 46. 6
 'False traitour *squire*! false *squire* of falsest knight! IV. i. 52. 6
 Yet thou, false *Squire*, his fault shalt deare aby, IV. i. 63. 8
 a *Squire*, even he the *Squire* of Dames, IV. ii. 20. 2
 'Fond *Squire*, full angry then sayd Paridell, IV. ii. 22. 6
 'Aread, thou *Squire*, that I the man may learne, IV. ii. 25. 3
 They sent that *Squire* afore, to understand IV. ii. 31. 3
 Sent forth their *Squire* to have them both descride, IV. ii. 2. 8
 when that scornfull *Squire* of Dames did vew, IV. v. 18. 1

Squire—Continued.

that old aged Dame, his faithfull Squire,	IV. v. 39. 6
with him eke that aged Squire attone;	IV. v. 46. 3
The Squire her loves;	IV. vii. Arg.
was he hut a Squire of low degree;	IV. vii. 16. 7
I with that Squire agreede away to fit,	IV. vii. 17. 6
that same gentle Squire arriv'd in place	IV. vii. 24. 3
Which drety sight the gentle Squire espying	IV. vii. 25. 1
ever when the Squire his javelin shooke,	IV. vii. 26. 2
scarse the Squire his hand could once upreare,	IV. vii. 28. 6
She left the gentle Squire with Amoret:	IV. vii. 35. 2
albeit his owne dear Squire he were,	IV. vii. 43. 6
The gentle Squire recovers grace,	IV. viii. Arg.
to this gentle Squire did happen late,	IV. viii. 1. 2
Her gentle Squire through her displeasure did pertake	IV. viii. 9. 9
the Squire, in her defence, her sore astound,	IV. viii. 19. 9
towards them with speed A Squire came galloping,	IV. viii. 38. 2
He all the way did rage at that same Squire,	IV. viii. 40. 1
Came to that Squire, yet trembling every vaine;	IV. viii. 41. 3
both Squire and dwarfe did tumble downe	IV. viii. 42. 8
Which when that Squire beheld, he woxe full glad	IV. viii. 46. 1
which was thus to him declared by that Squire,	IV. viii. 46. 9
a gentle Squire That lov'd a Ladie	IV. viii. 50. 1
This lovely swaine, the Squire of low degree;	IV. viii. 52. 6
her Squire of low degree Did secretly,	IV. viii. 55. 6
For me he did mistake that Squire to bee,	IV. viii. 55. 8
The Squire of low degree, releast, Aemylia takes to wife:	IV. ix. Arg.
this trustie squire with proud disdaine	IV. ix. 3. 7
Then did he take that chaced Squire,	IV. ix. 5. 1
saw him senseless by the Squire upstaide,	IV. ix. 7. 4
that same Squire of treason to upbraide;	IV. ix. 7. 7
that Squire of low degree Came forth	IV. ix. 8. 8
the captive Squire she lov'd so deare,	IV. ix. 10. 6
That trustie Squire he wisely well did move	IV. ix. 15. 3
they saw a Squire in squallid weed Lamenting sore	V. i. 13. 7
By that same careful Squire did then abide,	V. i. 23. 2
all That did betwixt him and that Squire betide:	V. i. 23. 4
Well did the Squire perceive him selfe too weake	V. i. 24. 1
that same Squire, to whom she was more dere,	V. i. 27. 3
'Not so, thou Squire,' (he sayd)	V. i. 28. 2
Much did that Squire Sir Artegal adore	V. i. 30. 1
as his Squire him offred evermore To serve,	V. i. 30. 3
by chaunce a comely Squire he found,	VI. i. 11. 2
'Unhappy Squire! what hard mishap thee brought	VI. i. 12. 1
Sayd then that Squire;	VI. i. 14. 5
Eftsoones he loost that Squire,	VI. i. 18. 2
gave them streight unto that Squire againe,	VI. i. 47. 3
He makes him Squire,	VI. ii. Arg.
Let me this crave, . . . That ye will make me Squire	VI. ii. 33. 4
So he him dubbed, and his Squire did call	VI. ii. 35. 5
'Glad would I surely be, thou courteous Squire,	VI. ii. 37. 1
his Squire, With th' Hermit leaves behynd	VI. v. Arg.
a knight, together with his squire,	VI. v. 11. 2
they wist that Squire to be so bold,	VI. v. 15. 6
So did that Squire his foes disperse	VI. v. 19. 9
the Squire, now nigh aghast, Revived was,	VI. v. 21. 8
To be his Timias, his owne true Squire;	VI. v. 23. 2
To whom the Squire nought answered againe,	VI. v. 24. 2
Which when that Squire beheld, he to them sept	VI. v. 25. 6
eke this Squire, who likewise wounded was	VI. v. 31. 6
Ne yet that gentle Squire,	VI. v. 39. 7
that Squire and Dame So faint and feeble were,	VI. v. 40. 6
The Hermite heales both Squire and dame	VI. vi. Arg.
Made in the bodies of that Squire and Dame;	VI. vi. 2. 2
The Squire, for that he courteous was indeed,	VI. vi. 16. 4
In th' harts of . . . many a gentle squire	VI. vii. 28. 9
the gentle Squire, with faire Serene,	VI. vii. 39. 2
Whose cruell handling when that Squire beheld,	VI. vii. 45. 1
So did the Squire, the whiles the Carle did fret	VI. vii. 47. 7
after thraldome of the gentle Squire,	VI. viii. 3. 1
The Squire him selfe, when as he saw his Lord	VI. viii. 5. 1
Yond Lady and her Squire with foule despitght Abuse,	VI. viii. 6. 3
See, how they doe that Squire beat and revile!	VI. viii. 6. 6
It was his owne true groome, the gentle Squire,	VI. viii. 27. 6
When first the gentle Squire at variaunce fell	VI. viii. 31. 3
Squires. brave Knights, and their renowned Squires;	Hub. 29
a goodly traine Of Squires and Ladies equipaged well,	II. ix. 17. 8
many Groomes and Squires ready were	II. xi. 49. 1
all was full of Damzels and of Squires,	III. i. 39. 6
squires make hast to helpe their Lords fordonne	IV. iv. 38. 8
these Squires true friendship more did sway	IV. ix. 3. 3
Knights and Squires to him unknowne afore:	IV. ix. 8. 6
the other Knights and Squires which them did see	IV. ix. 11. 9
two comely Squires, Both brethren,	V. iv. 4. 2
for it these Squires at ods did fall,	V. iv. 5. 6
Squirrel. the squirrel will He brought to her in bands,	III. vii. 17. 6
Squirrels. all about the fields like Squirrels hunt;	V. xi. 59. 3
wanton squirrels in the woods farre sought,	VI. ix. 40. 3
Stable. in some stable neare did set him up to feede	VI. vi. 19. 9
Stabled. Ystabled hath his steedes	S.C. N. 15
Stablish. stablish terms betwixt both their requests,	II. ii. 32. 7
Stablished. stablished my peace	V. xi. 18. 7
Stabishment. For stint of strife and stabishment of rest	V. viii. 21. 3
Stacks. Upon the naked fields in stackes he reares:	Ro. xxx. 8
Staddle. governing . . . aged limbs on cypresse stadle stout,	I. vi. 14. 8
Staff. See Jacob's staff.	
wants the staffe of wisdom he to stay,	T.M. 140
on a staffe his feeble steps did frame,	I. viii. 30. 3
Wont on a staffe his feeble steps to stay,	I. x. 6. 7
with a staffe his feeble steps did stire,	II. i. 7. 4

Staff—Continued.

with his steedy staffe did point his way;	II. i. 34. 6
on a staffe her feeble steps did stay:	II. iv. 4. 4
Sometimes her staffe, though it her one leg were,	II. iv. 5. 6
with a staffe, all full of litle snags,	II. xi. 23. 7
lifting up his vertuous staffe on hys,	II. xii. 26. 6
The Palmer over them his staffe upheld,	II. xii. 40. 2
His mighty staffe, that could all charmes defeat.	II. xii. 40. 3
Such wondrous powre did in that staffe appeare,	II. xii. 40. 8
Such vertue in his staffe had eke this Palmer sage.	II. xii. 41. 9
Holding a staffe in hand for nere formalitee.	II. xii. 48. 9
broke his staffe with which he charmed semblants sly.	II. xii. 49. 9
Streight way he with his vertuous staffe them strooke,	II. xii. 86. 1
with his staffe, that drives his heard astray,	III. viii. 31. 8
the staffe asunder brake, And left the head behinde:	IV. iii. 10. 6
in his hand an huge long staffe he held,	V. ix. 11. 1
In his right hand a tipped staffe he held,	VII. vii. 31. 6
Stag. Now, like a stag; now, like a faulcon flit:	III. xi. 39. 8
The Parthian strikes a stag with shivering dart,	IV. i. 49. 8
Stage. How I could reare the Muse on stately stage,	S.C. O. 112
The Stage with Tragick buskin to adorne,	T.M. 152
all that els the Comick Stage . . . graced,	T.M. 199
like a Looker-on Of this wordles Stage,	Com. Son. i. 3
wontst the tragick stage for to direct,	Mut. 11
th' honorable stage of womanhead,	III. v. 54. 8
Yclad in costly garments fit for tragicke Stage.	III. xii. 3. 9
Fayre Canacee upon a stately Stage was set,	IV. iii. 4. 6
Ne staide till she the highest stage had scand,	VII. vi. 8. 8
Stages. Therein were divers rowmes, and divers stages;	II. ix. 47. 6
Stagger. Their steeds doe stagger, and amazed stand;	I. ii. 15. 6
made him stagger, as he were not well:	III. i. 6. 5
Her Steed did stagger with that puissaunt strooke;	III. vii. 41. 1
At pufte of every storme doth stagger here and there.	IV. iii. 9. 9
It made her stagger oft,	V. iv. 41. 9
makes the wals to stagger with astonishment:	V. x. 34. 9
made him stagger with uncertaine sway,	V. xi. 11. 2
made him stagger and stand halfe agast,	V. xi. 28. 7
oft he made him stagger as unstayd,	VI. i. 20. 3
Staggered. He staggered to and fro in doubtfull sted.	V. xii. 23. 4
Staggering. With staggering pace and dismall looks dismay,	D. 564
had his staggering steed not shronke for feare,	I. iii. 35. 4
rushing forth from inner bowre, With . . . staggering steps,	I. viii. 5. 8
staggering steps thy steady hand doth lead,	I. x. 51. 2
Stags. both as swift on foot as chased Stags;	II. xi. 23. 5
Staid. With staid steps and grave besecming grace:	VI. v. 36. 5
The villaine staid not answer to invent,	VI. viii. 8. 1
Stain. When Giants bloud did staine Phlegrean ground.	Gn. 40
could this gardine staine.	Ti. 525
That did all other Beasts in beawtie staine.	D. 112
Come, see where your false Lady doth her honor staine,	I. ii. 4. 9
His burning eye, whom bloody strokes did staine,	II. iv. 15. 5
whiles with blood they all the shore did staine,	II. x. 48. 3
devoure Her native flesh and staine her brothers bowre,	III. vii. 49. 6
Sclaunder her guests doth staine:	IV. viii. Arg.
So faire and tender without staine or spot	V. vii. 29. 7
the pure snow, with goodly vermell stayne	Epith. 227
Without blemish or staine;	Epith. 400
Stained. all the waves were stain'd with filthie hewe.	Van. v. 12
Both borrowed pride, and native beawtie stained.	Van. viii. 12
all his tract with bloudie drops is stained	Gn. 279
With brutishnesse and beastlie filth hath stained,	T.M. 270
his pure streames with guiltles blood oft stained;	Ti. 145
The red bloud trickling staid the way,	I. ii. 14. 9
His ruffin raiment all was staid with blood	I. iv. 34. 1
Una, his deare dreed, Her truth had staid with treason	I. vi. 2. 4
when her face is staid with magicke arts constraint.	I. vii. 34. 9
A sea of blood . . . her gay garments staid	I. viii. 16. 7
That all her goodly garments staid arround,	II. i. 39. 8
staid their prayes with thy least good part;	II. iv. 26. 4
with the liquor staid all the lond:	II. xii. 57. 6
Greece and Asian rivers staid with their blood.	III. iii. 22. 9
all their armours staid with bloudie gore;	IV. iv. 18. 6
signe whereof yet staid his bloudy lips afore.	IV. vii. 5. 9
often staine with bloud of many a hand	IV. xi. 36. 8
balefull Oure, late staid with English blood,	IV. xi. 44. 6
Whose waters with his filthy bloud it staid;	V. i. 19. 2
Had staid with reprochfull crueltie In guiltlesse blood	V. xii. 40. 6
Stains. His honour staines with rancour and despitght,	II. viii. 29. 8
staines his snowy skin with hatefull hew:	III. i. 38. 6
did her lilly smock with staines of vermeil steep.	III. i. 65. 9
Stair. From highest staire to lowest step me drave,	Ti. 26
fall on lowest staire.	Ti. 494
My dearest Lord fell from high honors staire	I. ii. 23. 7
So goodly brought them to the lowest staire	I. iv. 13. 5
Forty she standeth on the highest staire	III. v. 54. 7
he, that standeth on the highest staire,	Am. lviii. 11
Ascending up, with many a stately staire,	Epith. 179
Stake. the white beare to the stake did bring.	S.C. O. 48
both her handes fast bound unto a stake,	II. iv. 13. 5
For whose sole libertie I love and life did stake.	IV. viii. 60. 9
Eftsoones he stood as still as any stake,	V. iii. 34. 5
As she had got thereby and gayned a great stake.	V. xii. 32. 9
Stakes. To let him loose to save their proper stakes,	IV. iv. 34. 8
Stale. No leasing new, nor Grandams fable stale,	Col. 102
Stales. Still as he went he craffy stales did lay,	II. i. 4. 1
set for stales T' entrap unwary foales	VI. x. 3. 8
Stalk. Then from greene grasse into a stalke doth spring,	Ro. xxx. 2
from a stalke into an eare forth-growes,	Ro. xxx. 3
The byting frost nipt his stalke dead,	S.C. F. 231
him behynd a wicked Hag did stalke,	II. iv. 4. 1

Stalk—Continued.

- which with monstrous *stalke* behind him stept, II. vii. 26. 8
 Whose root and *stalke* so bitter yet did taste, III. ii. 17. 6
 though it on a lowly *stalke* doe bowre, VI. Pr. 4. 3
 in thousand dreadful shapes doth mongst them *stalke*, VI. xi. 16. 7
Stalketh. Upon his tiptoes, *stalketh* stately by, *Hib.* 664
Stalking. enemy With sturdy steps came *stalking* in his sight, I. vii. 8. 3
 his *stalking* steps are stayde Upon a snaggy Oke, I. vii. 10. 6
stalking stately, like a Crane, did stryde, VI. vii. 42. 5
Stalks. cropt full feateously The tender *stalkes* on hye, *Proth.* 28
Stall. See **Fore-stall, Head-stall, Lay-stall.**
 The fatte Oxe, that wont ligg in the *stall*, S.C. S. 118
 Like carckes of beastes in butchers *stall*, I. v. 49. 2
 Bonnd like a beast appointed to the *stall*, V. i. 22. 6
 in bloody *stall* Of butchers balefull had to ground is feld, VI. xii. 30. 7
Stalled. Is nowe fast *stalled* in her crumennall, S.C. S. 119
 he never should be quit, nor *stald*, *Hib.* 1245
Stallion. a trotting *Stalion* get An ambling Colt, VI. iii. 1. 6
Stalls. His little Goats gan drive out of their *stalls*, *Gn.* 71
Stamford. shall see *Stamford*, though now homely hid, IV. xi. 35. 4
Stamp. Teme . . . Did softly swim away, ne ever *stamp*, I. v. 28. 6
Stamped. most were *stamp't*, II. vii. 5. 8
 he *stamp't*, he lowd did cry, III. x. 17. 7
Stanch. Whose bleeding source their streames yet never *staunch* *H.H.L.* 164
Stand. See **Upstand.**
 (Alas! that it so ready should *stand!*) S.C. F. 196
 nowe upright he can *stand* no more; S.C. F. 234
 see the dore *stand* open wyde, S.C. May 295
 sacred unto saints they *stand*, S.C. Jul. 39
 uneth may I *stand* any more; S.C. S. 48
 the swift running rivers still did *stand*, *Gn.* 450
 you . . . doo in order *stand*, *Gn.* 480
 The care of Kings and power of Empires *stand*, *Hib.* 1226
 'Where my high steeples whilom usde to *stand*, *Ti.* 127
 Did *stand* astonisht at his curious skill, *Col.* 8
 is there other then whercon we *stand*? *Col.* 291
 Their steeds doe stagger, and amazed *stand*; I. ii. 15. 6
 both *stand* senclesse as a blocke, I. ii. 16. 5
 I in defence of mine did likewise *stand*, I. ii. 36. 3
 seeing by her side the Lyon *stand*, I. iii. 11. 5
 thy foe doth vanquisht *stand* Now at thy mercy; I. iii. 37. 4
 the which, . . . The gods *stand* gazing on, I. iv. 17. 6
 When fairer faces were hid *standen* by; I. iv. 24. 8
 well he could not touch, nor goe, nor *stand*, I. iv. 29. 8
 So oft as Slowth still in the mire did *stand*, I. iv. 36. 4
 All *stand* amazed at so uncouth sight, I. vi. 9. 6
 All *stand* astonied at her beautie bright, I. vi. 9. 8
 He left his *stand*, and her pursewid apace, I. vi. 48. 6
 The Squire . . . did like a bulwarke *stand*, I. viii. 12. 9
 The souldier may not . . . leave his *stand*, I. ix. 41. 6
 Ne ought his sturdy strokes might *stand* alore, I. xi. 37. 8
 some more hold to measure him high *stand*, I. xii. 11. 8
 her dore to all *stand* open wide, II. iii. 41. 9
 the Blacke Palmer suffred still to *stand*, II. vi. 19. 7
 Upon that shore he spyed Atin *stand*, II. vi. 38. 7
 his cruell foes, that *stand* hereby, II. viii. 25. 1
 dreadful Death behynd thy backe doth *stand*, II. viii. 37. 9
 constant keepe the way in which ye *stand*; II. ix. 8. 6
 in assurance it may never *stand*, II. xi. 30. 4
 At sight whereof the people *stand* aghast; III. i. 16. 7
 may amongst Alcides labours *stand*, III. vii. 61. 4
 Proceeding to the midst he stil did *stand*, III. xii. 4. 1
 her selfe did reare Out of her secret *stand*, III. xii. 28. 9
 Do greatly *stand* amaz'd at such unwonted wonder, IV. ii. 16. 9
 much amaz'd the headlesse tronke to see *Stand* up, IV. iii. 21. 3
 Could *stand* on foot now to renew the fight; IV. iii. 23. 3
 they, like men astouisht, still did *stand*, IV. iii. 48. 5
 none of them against his strokes could *stand*, IV. iv. 21. 6
 Gaunst whom none able was to *stand* on ground; IV. iv. 28. 3
 none of them in field durst *stand*, IV. iv. 43. 3
 still over him did *stand*, IV. vi. 23. 4
 now in feare of shame she more did *stand*, IV. ix. 18. 5
 turn'd his face away, as he did *stand*, IV. x. 33. 4
 the Goddesse selfe did *stand* Upon an altar, IV. x. 39. 1
 lenger he note *stand* upright, IV. xii. 20. 7
 There they beheld a mighty Gyant *stand* Upon a rocke, V. ii. 30. 1
 what on earth can always happie *stand*? V. iii. 9. 1
 not for it this ods twixt us doth *stand*, V. iv. 15. 4
 for assurance to my doome to *stand*, V. iv. 16. 6
 'For equal right in equal things doth *stand*; V. iv. 19. 1
 In which condition I right now did *stand*; V. iv. 32. 5
 Be well adviz'd that he *stand* stedfast still; V. vi. 1. 7
 Upon two stuhborne oakes, which *stand* so neare, V. vi. 40. 2
 on the ground the other fast did *stand*; V. vii. 7. 2
 Doth in defuce thereof full stoutly *stand*; V. vii. 30. 6
 if they against him *stand*, V. viii. 18. 8
 Where he with boughes hath built his shady *stand*, V. viii. 35. 8
 He there did *stand* That would his doings justifie, V. xi. 4. 8
 Where she with her two sonnes did looking *stand*, V. xi. 15. 2
 Declare it holdy, Dame, and doe not *stand* in dout,' V. xi. 18. 9
 made him stagger and *stand* halle agast, V. xi. 28. 7
 that of him she mote assured *stand*, VI. i. 31. 8
 He bad him *stand* t' abide the bitter stoure, VI. iii. 48. 4
 of her grace did *stand* againe assured, VI. v. 12. 3
 when he saw those two so neare him *stand*, VI. vii. 24. 1
 she that in the midst of them did *stand*, VI. x. 14. 3
 Caldore in th' entry close did *stand*, VI. xi. 46. 6
 Where Cynthia did sit, that never still did *stand*, VII. vi. 8. 9
 the Mooones bright wagon still did *stand*, VII. vi. 13. 7
 he did assoyle . . . where it in doubt did *stand*, VII. vii. 38. 8

Stand—Continued.

- looking still on her, I *stand* amazed, *Am.* iii. 7
 Why *stand* ye still ye virgins in amaze, *Epith.* 181
 wonder at that sight, And *stand* astonisht, *Epith.* 189
 How ever here on higher steps we *stand*, *H.H.L.* 201
Standest. 'Why *standst* there (quoth he) thou brutish blocke? S.C. F. 127
Standeth. never *standeth* in one certaine state, D. 430
 All the day it *standeth* full of deow, *As.* 191
 Forthy she *standeth* ou the highest stayre, III. v. 54. 7
 So nothing heere long *standeth* in one stay: VII. vii. 47. 7
 he, that *standeth* on the hyghest stayre, *Am.* lviii. 11
Standing. *standing* by the gates in strange disguise, *Hib.* 1271
 Upon a brazen pillour *standing* hie, *Ti.* 660
 They him saluted, *standing* far afore, I. x. 49. 7
 Before her *standing* she espied had, II. i. 45. 5
 her two other sisters, *standing* by, II. ii. 28. 1
standing stoutly up, his lofty crest Did fiercely shake, II. iii. 35. 8
 Guyon *standing* by their uncouth stride does see, II. v. 20. 9
standing still a space Gaz'd after him, II. viii. 9. 3
 keepe his *standing*, and his shaftes eschew, II. xi. 27. 7
 Until he came unto a *standing* lake; II. xi. 46. 6
standing high aloft low lay thine eare, III. iii. 9. 1
 The noble Mayd still *standing* all this vewd, III. xii. 5. 1
 The direfull distaffe *standing* in the mid, IV. ii. 43. 2
 About the Andvile *standing* evermore, IV. v. 36. 2
Standing with emptic hands all weaponlesse, V. v. 14. 2
 a Ladie faire he saw *Standing* alone, VI. ii. 4. 2
 that same Knight and Salvage *standing* by, VI. v. 23. 2
 Which when the Prince beheld, there *standing* by, VI. viii. 12. 6
 him supported *standing* neare, VI. viii. 25. 9
standing on his tiptoes, to scene tall, VI. viii. 26. 5
standing long astonished in spright, VI. x. 17. 3
 the people *standing* all about, *Epith.* 143
 Hercules two pillors *standing* neere, *Proth.* 148
Stands. Now *stands* the Brere like a lord alone, S.C. F. 222
 All otherwise the state of Poet *stands*; S.C. O. 97
 He *stands* on tearmes of honourable minde, *Hib.* 721
 Before them *stands* the God of Seas in place, *Mut.* 313
 Before her *stands* her knight, I. iii. 30. 9
 the virgin . . . who all this while Amased *stands*, I. iii. 40. 2
 He *standes* amazed how he thence should fade: I. v. 15. 6
 none did . . . aid envy to him in need that *stands*; I. ix. 1. 6
 Their stedfast *stands* did mightly maintaine, II. xi. 15. 2
 Like as the sacred Oxe that carelesse *stands*, III. iv. 17. 1
 Her teme at her commendement quiet *stands*, III. iv. 42. 3
 Troynovant . . . which *stands* so hy, III. ix. 45. 6
 Upon a brasen pillour, by the which she *stands*, III. xii. 30. 9
 The beast astonisht *stands* in midst of his smart, IV. i. 49. 9
 all the world in state unmoved *stands*, IV. x. 35. 2
 Proudly *stands* over, and a while doth pause, V. iv. 40. 8
 As now in miserable state he *stands*; V. v. 33. 3
 in this Church hereby There *stands* an Idole, V. xi. 19. 2
 Whilst still she *stands*, as stonisht and forlorne: V. xi. 29. 5
 there *stands* a castle strong, VI. i. 13. 2
 abide the death that hard before you *stands!* VI. viii. 7. 9
 gazing still on others *stands*, VI. ix. 11. 9
 whiles she before the altar *stands*, *Epith.* 223
 there *standes* a stately place, *Proth.* 127
Stank. See **Stunk.**
 I am so stiffe and so *stanek*, S.C. S. 47
 sad waves, which direfull deadly *stancke*, II. vii. 57. 3
 Of muddie water, that like puddle *stanke*, IV. v. 33. 4
Star. See **Evening-star, Lodestar, Morning-star, Northern star, Venus-star.**
 where the yerely *starre* doth scorch the ground, *Ro.* xxvi. 7
 he, that strives to touch a *starre*, S.C. Jul. 99
 the bright *starre* Seemeth ay greater, S.C. S. 76
 haplesse rising of some froward *starre*, *Gn.* 570
 So now it is transform'd into that *starre*, *Ti.* 629
 Distinguished with manie a twinckling *starre*; *Mut.* 94
 My love . . . that wont to be their *Starre*: D. 424
 my fair *Starre* (that shinde on me so bright) D. 480
 Stella faire, the fairest *star* in skie, *As.* 55
 (A fairer *star* saw never living eie), *As.* 57
 in the midst thereof a *star* appeares, *As.* 187
 As fairly found as any *star* in skyes; *As.* 188
 prais'd and rais'd above each other *starre*, *Col.* 535
 Not perceable with power of any *starr*: I. i. 7. 6
 'Faire knight, borne under happie *starre*, I. i. 27. 3
 His sevenfold teme behind the stedfast *starre* I. ii. 1. 2
 what evill *starre* On you hath frownd, I. viii. 42. 6
 in every other *starre* unscene, II. Pr. 3. 7
 'Ah! Incklesse babe, borne under cruell *starre*, II. ii. 2. 1
 Death is for wretches borne under unhappie *starre*, II. vi. 44. 9
 to a stedfast *starre* his course hath bent, II. vii. 1. 2
 that faire *Starre*, the messenger of morne, II. xii. 65. 1
 as a blazing *starre* doth farre outcast His hearie beames, III. i. 16. 5
 Ne changed was into a *starre* in sky; IV. iii. 13. 5
 By conduct of some *star*, doth make her way; *Am.* xxxiv. 2
star, that wont with her bright ray Me to direct, *Am.* xxxv. 5
 flowing from the beame Of thy bright *starre*, *H.B.* 56
 that fayrest *starre* Which lights the world, *H.B.* 111
 the light of your bright shyning *starre*, *H.B.* 175
Stare. Fellie he hisscth, and doth fiercely *stare*, *Gn.* 277
stare on him, with big lookes basen wide, *Hib.* 670
 with fast fixed eyes on her did *stare*, *Mut.* 340
 Her fiery eyes with furious sparkes did *stare*, III. vii. 39. 8
 How the rude Shepheards after him did *stare*, III. xi. 34. 7
 It made her . . . *stare* with ghastly eye, V. iv. 41. 9
 Take heed . . . myne eyes, how ye doe *stare*, *Am.* xxxvii. 9

Stare—Continued.

- So many gazers as on her do *stare*, *Epith.* 160
seems more fayre, The more they on it *stare*. *Epith.* 233
- Stared.** See **Upstared.**
- His eies . . . *stared* sterne on all that him heheld; I. iv. 33. 6
his hollow eyoe . . . *stared* as astound; I. ix. 35. 7
Stared full wide, and threw forth sparkes of fyre; H. iv. 16. 6
they did unmanly looke, And *stared* ghastly; H. xii. 86. 4
Stared on her awhile, as one astound, III. vii. 7. 7
So *stared* he on her, and stood long while amaz'd. III. vii. 13. 9
she *stard* A while about her with confused eye; V. v. 13. 7
stify *stared* Like one adawed V. vii. 20. 7
He gaz'd about and *stared* horrible, VI. vii. 42. 8
with sterne eye-browes *stared* at him oft, VI. viii. 26. 3
- Stares.** The Marriner yet halfe amazed *stares* At perill past, I. vi. 1. 4
- Star-gazers.** even these *Star-gazers* stonish are VII. vii. 52. 5
- Staring.** So stood these twaine, . . . Both *staring* fierce, I. ii. 16. 8
- The trembling ghosts . . . *staring* wide With stony cies; I. v. 32. 6
With *staring* countenance sterne, as one astownd, I. viii. 6. 7
Which when the Gyaunt spyde with *staring* eye, I. viii. 19. 6
staring wyde With stony eyes I. ix. 24. 2
with *staring* eyes fixed askaunce, II. vii. 7. 5
Their *staring* eyes sparkling with fervent fyre II. vii. 37. 6
Staring with hollow eies, and stiffe upstanding heares. II. ix. 13. 9
sharpe *staring* eyes, That mad or foolish seemd: II. ix. 52. 6
With upstart haire and *staring* eyes dismay, III. x. 54. 8
All looking on, and like astonish *staring*, IV. x. 56. 8
stood long *staring* on him mongst uncertaine feares. V. vii. 39. 9
- Stark.** as he were *starke* lame: S.C. May 279
sences all were straight henund and *starke*. I. i. 44. 5
the fruitfull-headed heast, . . . Became *stark* blind, I. viii. 20. 3
His hart gan wexe as *starke* as marble stone, II. i. 42. 2
- Starlight.** That hearbe of some *Starlight* is cald by name, As. 193
- Star-rede.** wisards old, Which in *Star-read* . . . have hest
insight, V. Pr. 8. 2
- Starry.** Heapt hills on hills to scale the *starry* skie, Ro. xii. 2
Would raise ones mynd above the *starry* skie, S.C. O. 94
Betwixt the Forrest wide and *starry* sky: Gn. 34
Drawing in teemes along the *starry* skie; Gn. 458
extend Her lofty towres unto the *starry* sphere, I. x. 56. 8
like *starry* light, Which, sparkling H. xii. 78. 8
Her mantle, colour'd like the *starry* skyes, III. i. 36. 2
by th' uncertaine glims of *starry* night, VI. viii. 48. 1
With *starry* beames about her shining bright, VI. xi. 13. 5
Onely the *starry* skie doth still remaine: VII. vii. 55. 5
with *starry* light, Those lamping eyes will . . . look, Am. i. 5
- Stars.** She, whose high top above the *starres* did sore, Ro. iv. 1
Ye cruell *starres*, and eke ye Gods unkinde, Ro. ix. 1
twinkling *starres* the daylight hence chase. S.C. Ap. 161
Upon whose toppes the *starres* bene stayed, S.C. Jul. 61
*And he that strives to touch the *starres*, S.C. Jul. 99
To make the mountaines touch the *starres* divine, Gn. 213
Sun and *starres* and all the heavenly powres, Gn. 578
Charlemaine amongst the *Staris* seven, T.M. 462
Starres conspiring wretched men t' affliet, T.M. 482
ever as I see the *starres* to fall, D. 477
molten *starres* doe drop like weeping eyes; I. vi. 6. 5
a bauldrick . . . That shind, like twinkling *stars*, I. vii. 29. 9
burning *starres* and everling fire, I. x. 50. 6
glistered bright Like twinkling *starres*; H. iii. 26. 8
saile withouten *starres* gainst tyde and wide: III. iv. 9. 8
with thousand *starres* was decked fayre: III. iv. 52. 3
shone as Phebes light Amongst the lesser *starres* IV. v. 14. 4
eyes, like twinkling *stars* in evening clere, IV. x. 50. 7
glittering spangs that did like *starres* appeare, IV. xi. 45. 5
To tell the sands, or count the *starres* on hye, IV. xi. 53. 2
much more eath to tell the *starres* on hy, IV. xii. 1. 5
As he on whom the lucklesse *stars* did lowre, V. v. 18. 5
is unto the *starres* an ornament, VI. x. 13. 8
like *starres* in foggie night, VI. xi. 21. 9
Enviound with tenne thousand *starres* around VII. vi. 9. 3
the *starres*, which round about her blazed, VII. vi. 13. 6
On top whereof the moon and *stars* were piglit; VII. vii. 44. 6
the *Starres* and Signes therein still move, VII. vii. 55. 6
Nor to the *Starres*; for they have purer sight; Am. ix. 7
like *stars* that dimmed were With darksome cloud, *Epith.* 93
That golden wyre, those sparkling *stars* so bright, H.B. 97
twinkling *starres* in frostie night; H.B. 257
All sowl with glistering *stars* more thicke then grasse, H.H.B. 53
gemmes and jewels . . . that brighter then the *starres* appeare, H.H.B. 188
Cynthia doth shend The lesser *starres*. *Proth.* 122
- Stars.** if I marked well the *starres* revolution, S.C. Env. 3
The *Starres* pure light, the Spheres swift movement, T.M. 508
likely harts composd of *starres* concert, H.B. 198
- Start.** See **Started, Upstart.**
- With so great noyse I *start* in sodaine wonder. *Bel.* xi. 14
now from me hys madding mynd is *starte*, S.C. Ap. 25
He lifted up his hand, that hacke againe did *start*. I. ix. 51. 9
with sterne horror backward gan to *start*; III. v. 30. 6
the least twinkling slepe to *start* Into her eye, V. v. 24. 7
from just verdict will for nothing *start*, V. x. 2. 2
vowing not to *start*, But wayt on him VI. ii. 36. 4
that same knight would not once let him *start*, VI. vii. 21. 1
that it from her may never *start*, Am. xli. 9
Ne feard with worse to any chaunce to *start*; Am. lix. 4
- Started.** See **Start.**
- she *started* up with cherefull sight, T. 642
*He *started* up, as seeming to mistrust I. i. 49. 3
streight way, He *started* up, and did him selfe prepayre I. v. 2. 7
She weakly *started*, yet she nothing drad; II. i. 45. 7

Started—Continued.

- Tho up he *started*, stird with shame extreme, H. vi. 27. 7
All unawares he *started* up anon, IV. iii. 31. 3
lightly *started* up as one affrayd, IV. v. 42. 6
started up avenged for to he IV. v. 44. 6
Lightly he *started* up out of that stound, IV. vi. 12. 1
He *started* up, there where on ground he lay, V. vi. 29. 6
He *started* up; and . . . Like a fell Lyon leaped VI. vii. 25. 3
He lightly *started* up like one aghast, VI. viii. 47. 8
To haste forth *started* from the guilty brooke; VII. iv. 47. 2
- Starteth.** In this great passion . . . He *starteth* up, I. i. 49. 3
- Starting.** See **Back-starting.**
- to his *starting* steed that swarv'd asyde, III. i. 11. 6
therewith somewhat *starting*, up gan looke, III. xi. 13. 2
starting up streight for his armour sought: IV. iv. 33. 3
Whereat the other *starting* up dismayd, VI. ii. 18. 6
Hastily *starting* up, . . . Ran after fast VI. iii. 24. 8
She *starting* up hegan to shricke aloud; VI. vi. 31. 2
- Starve.** Nowe doe I dayly *starve*, wanting my lively foode: U.V. 17
if I *starve*, who will record my cursed end? U.V. 20
these armes . . . the which doe men in hale to *starve*, H. vi. 34. 3
was like to *starve* Through cruell knife IV. i. 4. 4
life it is to her, when others *starve* IV. i. 26. 3
I *starve* my body, and mine eyes doe hlynd. Am. lxxxvii. 14
starve their harts that needeth nourture most, H.L. 39
- Starved.** The rather Lambes hene *starved* with cold, S.C. F. 83
Bene all *starved* with pyne and penuree: S.C. S. 65
almost *starv'd* did much lament and mourne. *Hub.* 580
he *starv'd* with hunger, and with drouth, II. vii. 58. 8
the wilde heast shall dy in *starved* den. III. iii. 34. 9
Narcissus vaine, Whose eyes him *starv'd*. Am. xxxv. 8
Like Tantale, that in store doth *starved* ly, H.L. 200
- Starving.** driven he perforce to *starving*, *Hub.* 370
- State.** tickle trustles *state* Of vaine worlds glorie, *Pet.* vii. 1
Shall finde his *state* most fickle and unsure. *Fan.* xii. 14
now is come thy wynters stormy *state*, S.C. Ja. 23
his trees of *state* in compass rownd: S.C. F. 146
entrap in thy tender *state*: S.C. May 218
I blesse thy *state*, S.C. Jun. 9
so stiffe and so *state*, As cocke on his dunghill S.C. S. 45
Content who lives with tryed *state* S.C. S. 70
All otherwise the *state* of Poet stands; S.C. O. 97
'O! trustlesse *state* of earthly things, S.C. N. 153
The chaungfull turning of mens slipperie *state*, Gn. 554
Light not on some that may our *state* amend; *Hub.* 171
Brings downe the stowtest hearts to lowest *state*; *Hub.* 255
now in other *state* abroad to range: *Hub.* 356
on us taken anie *state* of life, *Hub.* 407
By secrete means gan of his *state* enquire, *Hub.* 681
So pitifull a thing is Suters *state*! *Hub.* 891
government of *state* Will without wisdome soone he ruinate. *Hub.* 1039
Heare, and behold the miserable *state* Of us, T.M. 59
use to paint in rimes the troublous *state*. T.M. 381
Unhappy Verse, the witness of my unhappy *state*, U.V. 1
unstedfast *state* Of all that lives *Ti.* 43
'O! trustlesse *state* of miserable men, *Ti.* 197
In *state* of hlis, or stedfast happiness? *Ti.* 569
what on earth can long abide in *state*, *Mui.* 217
Twelve Gods doo sit around in royall *state*, *Mui.* 307
never standeth in one certaine *state*, D. 430
Die is my dew; yet rew my wretched *state*, I. i. 61. 7
Craving of you, in pittie of my *state*, To doe none ill, I. ii. 26. 3
High above all a cloth of *State* was spread, I. iv. 8. 1
So proud she shyned in her princely *state*, I. iv. 10. 1
Why they were come her roiall *state* to see, I. iv. 13. 8
gin to pittie her unhappy *state*: I. vi. 9. 7
blisse may not abide in *state* of mortall men. I. viii. 44. 9
holds the world in his still chaunging *state*, I. ix. 42. 7
in true halluance thou wilt weigh thy *state*; I. ix. 45. 2
brought thee up in ploughmans *state* to hyde, I. x. 66. 5
Proclaymed joy and peace through all his *state*; I. xii. 3. 8
The large discourse of roiall Princes *state*. I. xii. 14. 6
oft they did lament his lucklesse *state*, I. xii. 16. 4
the Gard, which on his *state* did wait, I. xii. 35. 4
He was an Elfin borne of nohle *state* II. i. 6. 5
heven thee deignes to hold in living *state*, II. i. 37. 3
Which plinged had faire Lady in so wretched *state*. II. i. 56. 9
Such is the *state* of men: II. ii. 2. 8
Transformd her to a stone from stedfast virgins *state*. II. ii. 8. 9
To succour the weake *state* of sad afflicted Troy. II. iii. 31. 9
the troublous stormes that tosse The private *state*, II. vii. 14. 2
them that liv'd therein in *state* forlorne: H. vii. 18. 3
To teach them how to use their present *state*. II. vii. 60. 5
As well in *state* of peace, as puissaunce in warre. II. ix. 4. 6
he parted his imperiall *state*, II. x. 13. 9
Too truly tryde in his extremest *state*. II. x. 31. 3
Whose countries he redus'd to quiet *state*, II. x. 38. 7
ruled long with honorable *state* II. x. 45. 4
naturall desire of cuntryes *state*, II. x. 77. 2
So feeble is mans *state*, II. xi. 30. 3
whatever in this worldly *state* is sweete II. xii. 42. 6
still in stedfast *state*, II. xii. 51. 2
Let them returned be unto their former *state*. II. xii. 85. 9
Exceeding much the *state* of meane degree, III. i. 33. 7
hewrays to Britomart The *state* of Arthegall; III. iii. Arg. 3
So tie be the termes of mortall *state*, III. iv. 28. 6
sendeth forth to live in mortall *state*, III. vi. 32. 8
The *state* of life out of the griesly shade. III. vi. 37. 5
in stedfast love and happy *state* III. vi. 50. 6
her sonne that lay in feeble *state*; III. viii. 9. 7

State—Continued.

didst weete . . . her sory <i>state</i> ,	III. viii. 28. 2
drag'd him through the waves in scornfull <i>state</i> ,	III. viii. 36. 7
Yt yrkes me leave thee in this wofull <i>state</i> ,	III. viii. 43. 8
makes ensamble of mans wretched <i>state</i> ,	III. ix. 39. 8
Restore unto her health and former <i>state</i> :	III. xii. 35. 6
wretched Lady, quit from wofull <i>state</i> ,	Iff. xli. 39. 3
Welds kingdomes causes and affaires of <i>state</i> ,	IV. Pr. 1. 2
many a publike <i>state</i> , . . . oft doth overthrow.	IV. i. 19. 3
Long may you live in health and happie <i>state</i> !	IV. ii. 23. 8
Till that to ripenesse of mans <i>state</i> they grew:	IV. ii. 46. 2
To overthrow my <i>state</i> and dignitie.	IV. vii. 15. 5
him receiv'd againe to former favours <i>state</i>	IV. viii. 17. 9
shake the safe assurance of their <i>state</i> :	IV. ix. 16. 4
stronger in his <i>state</i> Then th' elder,	IV. x. 32. 8
all the world in <i>state</i> unmoved stands,	IV. x. 35. 2
him restor'd to healthfull <i>state</i> againe:	IV. xi. 7. 4
So oft as I with <i>state</i> of present time . . . compare,	V. Pr. 1. 1
she saw The dangerous <i>state</i> in which she stood,	V. ii. 22. 3
The bridgromes <i>state</i> , the brides most rich aray,	V. iii. 3. 3
how fell ye in this <i>state</i> ?	V. iv. 28. 5
all the wounded, and the weake in <i>state</i> ,	V. iv. 45. 8
As now in miserable <i>state</i> he stands;	V. v. 33. 3
upon whose hopelesse <i>state</i> Fortune . . . bath felly frowned,	V. v. 36. 1
in the streightnesse of that captive <i>state</i>	V. vi. 2. 1
what he did, and in what <i>state</i> he stood,	V. vi. 15. 8
he is not the while in <i>state</i> to woo;	V. vi. 16. 2
To hide thy <i>state</i> from being understood?	V. vii. 21. 5
'Mongst many which maligne her happy <i>state</i> ,	V. viii. 18. 1
Had utterly subverted his unrighteous <i>state</i>	V. ix. 2. 9
All over her a cloth of <i>state</i> was spread,	V. ix. 28. 1
Seemed those little Angels did uphold The cloth of <i>state</i> ,	V. ix. 29. 2
She, Angel-like, . . . in royall <i>state</i> ,	V. ix. 29. 8
goodly seem'd t' adorne her royall <i>state</i> :	V. ix. 31. 3
That Castle was the strength of all that <i>state</i> ,	V. x. 26. 1
Untill that <i>state</i> by strength was pulled downe;	V. x. 26. 2
To which they had no right, nor any wrongfull <i>state</i>	V. xi. 3. 9
of him learns his <i>state</i> and present plight.	VI. ii. Arg.
in this her needfull <i>state</i> , To succour her	VI. ii. 38. 3
So tickle is the <i>state</i> of earthly things,	VI. iii. 5. 2
This is the <i>state</i> of Keasars and of Kings!	VI. iii. 5. 7
this ill <i>state</i> in which she stood;	VI. iii. 11. 6
Such was the <i>state</i> of this most courteous knight	VI. iv. 1. 6
remained in most wretched <i>state</i> ,	VI. v. 29. 3
from the high degree of happy <i>state</i> Fell	VI. viii. 2. 8
Would not bewray the <i>state</i> in which she stood.	VI. viii. 51. 5
'How much' (sayd he) 'more happie is the <i>state</i>	VI. ix. 19. 1
rageth sore in each degree and <i>state</i> ,	VI. xii. 40. 2
In that still happy <i>state</i> for ever to abide.	VII. vi. 6. 9
unto Gods, whose <i>state</i> she did maligne,	VII. vi. 11. 6
all creatures to maintaine In <i>state</i> of life?	VII. vii. 22. 5
loath this <i>state</i> of life so tickle,	VII. viii. 1. 6
Why did ye stoup unto so lowly <i>state</i> ?	Am. lxvi. 8
That they gan cast their <i>state</i> how to increase	H.H.L. 80
him restore unto that happie <i>state</i>	H.H.L. 139
of her fulnesse . . . They all partake, and do in <i>state</i> remaine	H.H.B. 200
Stately . shewe the greatness of the <i>stately</i> race,	Bel. ¹ v. 7
Ten horns also the <i>stately</i> beast did beare.	Rev. ii. 5
a <i>stately</i> frame, An hundred cubits high	Bel. ² ii. 1
How I could reare the Muse on <i>stately</i> stage,	S.C. O. 112
How have I wearied . . . The <i>stately</i> Walnut-tree,	S.C. D. 34
with big words, and with a <i>stately</i> pace,	Hub. 646
Upon his tiptoes, stalketh <i>stately</i> by,	Hub. 664
Sure gates, sweete gardens, <i>stately</i> galleries,	Ti. 95
Next unto this <i>stately</i> Towre appeared,	Ti. 505
Looking aside I saw a <i>stately</i> Bed,	Ti. 631
did a <i>stately</i> heape of stones upreare,	Col. 285
A <i>stately</i> Pallace built of squared bricke,	I. iv. 4. 1
Sudden upriseth from her <i>stately</i> place The roiall Dame,	I. iv. 16. 1
She is . . . placed under <i>stately</i> canapee,	I. v. 5. 4
Duessa . . . Return'd to <i>stately</i> pallace of Dame Pryde:	I. v. 45. 2
Which in that <i>stately</i> building went to dwell:	I. viii. 32. 4
What <i>stately</i> building durst so high extend	I. x. 56. 7
by her <i>stately</i> portance borne of heavenly birth.	II. iii. 21. 9
with <i>stately</i> grace and princely port	II. iii. 28. 5
full of the <i>stately</i> tree	II. v. 31. 2
A <i>stately</i> sicge of sovraigne majesty;	II. vii. 44. 5
Thence she them brought into a <i>stately</i> Hall,	II. ix. 27. 1
Up to a <i>stately</i> Turret she them brought,	II. ix. 44. 8
A <i>stately</i> Castle far away she spyde,	II. i. 20. 2
<i>stately</i> port of Castle Joyeous,	III. i. 31. 2
Which <i>stately</i> manner whenas they did see,	III. i. 33. 5
like a <i>stately</i> Theatre it made,	III. v. 39. 5
There stood a <i>stately</i> Mount,	III. vi. 43. 2
<i>stately</i> towres of fion	III. ix. 34. 3
Fayre Canacee upon a <i>stately</i> stage Was set,	IV. iii. 4. 6
With <i>stately</i> steps and fearelesse countenance,	IV. iii. 5. 2
<i>stately</i> pillours fram'd after the Doricke guise.	IV. v. 6. 9
not the <i>stately</i> Severne grudg'd at all,	IV. xi. 30. 6
Avon marched in more <i>stately</i> path,	IV. xi. 31. 6
With <i>stately</i> port and prond magnificence,	V. v. 4. 2
building . . . Borne upon <i>stately</i> pillours,	V. vii. 5. 4
Where they a <i>stately</i> pallace did behold	V. ix. 21. 4
Taking them up unto her <i>stately</i> throne,	V. ix. 37. 6
defaced cleene Her <i>stately</i> towres	V. x. 25. 5
He chaunst to spie a faire and <i>stately</i> place,	VI. iii. 29. 7
stalking <i>stately</i> , like a Crane,	VI. vi. 42. 5
In which all trees of honour <i>stately</i> stood,	VI. x. 6. 4
Trophees to erect in <i>stately</i> wize;	Am. lxix. 2
Ascending up, with many a <i>stately</i> stayre,	Epith. 179

Stately—Continued.

there standes a <i>stately</i> place,	Proth. 137
Stater. Ruddoc and proud <i>Stater</i> , both allies,	II. x. 38. 3
States. Lovers of Lordship, and troublers of <i>states</i> ,	S.C. May 123
th' intent of Councils, and the change Of <i>states</i> ,	Hub. 787
all mens <i>states</i> alike unstedfast be,	D. 518
still are wont most happie <i>states</i> t' annoy:	Col. 663
Inquireth of our <i>states</i> , and of our knighth' deedes.	I. ix. 28. 9
Of commen-wealthes, of <i>states</i> , of pollicy,	II. ix. 53. 6
brave ensamble, . . . to kinges and <i>states</i> imperiall,	II. x. 74. 9
When those gainst <i>states</i> and kingdomes do conjure,	V. x. 26. 8
tosseth <i>states</i> , and under foot doth tread	VI. ix. 27. 8
Are wont for Princes <i>states</i> to fashion;	VII. vii. 8. 4
do their <i>states</i> maintaine.	VII. vii. 58. 9
All mortall Princes and imperiall <i>States</i> ;	H.H.B. 88
Statues . Admire their <i>statues</i> , their Colososes great:	Com. Son. iii. 6
Statute . In person and in <i>statute</i> Most like a Man,	Hub. 1029
Of wondrous powre, and of exceeding <i>statute</i> ,	Ti. 534
his <i>statute</i> did exceed The hight of three	I. vii. 8. 8
His portance terrible, and <i>statute</i> tall,	II. vii. 41. 4
Of <i>statute</i> huge, and eke of corage bold,	II. x. 7. 8
A comely personage of <i>statute</i> tall,	II. xii. 46. 4
she was right faire . . . and of goodly <i>statute</i> :	IV. ii. 44. 7
eke in <i>statute</i> higher by a span;	IV. vii. 5. 3
Of <i>statute</i> huge, and horrible of hew,	IV. viii. 38. 8
Of <i>statute</i> huge and hideous he was,	V. xii. 15. 1
now grown to <i>statute</i> strong.	VI. ii. 30. 9
Him thus describ'd; to be of <i>statute</i> large,	VI. ii. 44. 6
Exceeding much the measure of mans <i>statute</i> ,	VI. vii. 41. 3
'Being of <i>statute</i> tall as any there	VII. vi. 28. 3
Being far greater and more tall of <i>statute</i>	VII. vii. 5. 3
Fit for so goodly <i>statute</i> ,	Proth. 172
Statute . No <i>statute</i> so established might bee,	Hub. 1161
Statutes . wholesome <i>Statutes</i> to her husband brought.	II. x. 42. 6
all their <i>statutes</i> burst:	VII. vi. 5. 4
Staunch . Had power to <i>staunch</i> al wounds	IV. vi. 39. 9
<i>staunch</i> the bleeding of her dreary wound:	VI. v. 6. 5
Staunch'd . And stopt the bleeding straight, ere he it <i>staunch'd</i>	VI. iv. 12. 9
thought.	VI. iv. 12. 9
Staves . The Aspine good for <i>staves</i> ;	I. i. 8. 9
Some rusty knives, some <i>staves</i> in fier warme:	II. ix. 13. 7
Stay . In God alone do <i>stay</i> my confidence.	Bel. ¹ i. 14
In God alone my confidence do <i>stay</i>	Bel. ² i. 14
that is fitting doth abide and <i>stay</i>	Ro. iii. 14
the good man noulde <i>stay</i> his leasure,	S.C. F. 192
They wander at wil and <i>stay</i> at pleasure,	S.C. S. 144
Taking to hoste, it quite from him did <i>stay</i> :	Gn. 196
all things . . . that might his passage <i>stay</i>	Gn. 272
eke the Moore her hastie steedes did <i>stay</i> ,	Gn. 457
him the Foxe with hardy words did <i>stay</i> ,	Hub. 957
in the Kings name had them both to <i>stay</i> ,	Hub. 1071
bad him <i>stay</i> at ease till further preeving.	Hub. 1366
wants the <i>stay</i> of wisdome him to <i>stay</i> ,	T.M. 140
Then <i>stay</i> , Alcyon, gentle shepheard! <i>stay</i> ,	D. 68
Let streaming floods their hastie courses <i>stay</i> ,	D. 332
me unworthie willed here to <i>stay</i> ,	D. 367
mocking such as thinke they long will <i>stay</i>	D. 399
I must <i>stay</i> ; I may it not amend,	D. 453
bad me <i>stay</i> , till she for me did send.	D. 455
whilst I in this wretched vale doo <i>stay</i>	D. 456
<i>stait</i> with me, till he were better eased	D. 559
Ne longer him intreate with me to <i>stait</i> ,	D. 562
The <i>stait</i> whereof shall nought these eares annoy,	Col. 98
wisdome warnes, . . . To <i>stay</i> the steppe,	I. i. 13. 5
with his trenchand blade . . . forced her to <i>stay</i> :	I. i. 17. 4
Her soone he overtooke, and bad to <i>stay</i> :	I. ii. 20. 8
He would no longer <i>stay</i> him to advize,	I. iii. 19. 4
He left him lying so, ne would no longer <i>stay</i> :	I. iii. 39. 9
To wayle his wofull case she would not <i>stay</i> ,	I. v. 19. 8
let <i>stay</i> Aveugles sonne there	I. v. 44. 5
She hardly yet perswaded was to <i>stay</i> ,	I. vi. 28. 4
a Jacobs staffe, to <i>stay</i> His weary limbs upon	I. vi. 35. 7
did <i>stay</i> In secret shadow	I. vi. 48. 2
He hearkned, and did <i>stay</i> from further harmes,	I. vii. 15. 1
The noble knight . . . badd the Ladie <i>stay</i> ,	I. viii. 2. 8
all that might his angry passage <i>stay</i> ;	I. viii. 9. 8
. . . by hard meanes enforcing her to <i>stay</i> ,	I. viii. 25. 8
'For Gods deare love, Sir knight, doe me not <i>stay</i> :	I. ix. 25. 1
he bim forst to <i>stay</i> ,	I. ix. 25. 4
th' other forst him <i>stait</i> , and comforted in feare.	I. ix. 34. 9
meetes a flood that doth his passage <i>stay</i> ,	I. ix. 39. 3
Wont on a staffe his feeble steps to <i>stay</i> ,	I. x. 5. 7
She would commaund the hasty Sunne to <i>stay</i> ,	I. x. 20. 2
nothing might his ready passage <i>stay</i> :	I. x. 35. 5
There eke my feeble harke a while may <i>stay</i> ,	I. xii. 1. 8
he for nought would <i>stay</i> his passage right,	I. xii. 25. 4
Vouchsafed to <i>stay</i> your steed	II. i. 8. 9
his fierce foe his steed could <i>stay</i> unneath,	II. i. 27. 8
From fowle intemperance he ofte did <i>stay</i> ,	II. i. 34. 8
to attend awhile their forward steps they <i>stay</i>	II. i. 35. 9
Great favour I thee grannt for aunswere thus to <i>stay</i>	II. iii. 7. 9
to <i>stay</i> the mortall chauce,	II. iii. 34. 7
'O! <i>stay</i> thy hand;	II. iii. 35. 1
on a staffe her feeble steps did <i>stay</i> :	II. iv. 4. 4
wisht me <i>stay</i> till I more truth should fynd.	II. iv. 22. 9
Sore chauffed at my <i>stay</i> in such a cace,	II. iv. 32. 7
Ne thou for better hope, if thou his presence <i>stay</i>	II. iv. 40. 9
Appease his heat, or hastie passage <i>stay</i> ;	II. v. 38. 4
The wind unstable, and doth never <i>stay</i>	II. vi. 23. 5
bad him <i>stay</i> till time the tide renewd.	II. vi. 26. 9

Stay—Continued.

grace Both yield, to *stay* your deadly stryfe II. vi. 33. 5
 How without stop or *stay* he fierly left, II. vi. 42. 2
 no living wight . . . might suffred be to *stay*: II. vii. 66. 3
 seized in his right side, and there the dint did *stay*. II. viii. 38. 9
 ne can I *stay* to tell, II. ix. 47. 1
 Till ryper years he raught and stronger *stay*; II. x. 20. 4
 wearie wax of his continuall *stay*. II. x. 30. 5
 here I a while must *stay*, To see a cruell fight II. xi. 4. 8
 With stedfast hand upon his horse did *stay*, II. xi. 48. 8
 of whom no memorie did *stay*: II. xii. 20. 4
 th' other by his bote behind did *stay*. II. xii. 38. 6
 faire Britomart . . . did *stay* behynd, III. i. 19. 3
 Ne did she *stay* till threc on ground she layd III. i. 29. 1
 the Prophet still awhile did *stay*. III. iii. 21. 4
 would not *stay* For gold, or perles, III. iv. 18. 7
 meeke wordes to *stay* and comfort her withall. III. iv. 48. 9
 'Sir, Il mote I *stay* To tell the same: III. v. 4. 2
 could not *stay*, so fast she did foregoe, III. v. 6. 5
 Him boldly bad his passage there to *stay*, III. v. 18. 7
 Ne once to *stay* to rest, or breath at large, III. vii. 23. 3
 On Tromparts steed her mounted without *stay*, III. viii. 13. 4
 Ne long shall Satyrane behind you *stay*, III. viii. 50. 7
 with watch and hard restraynt to *stay* A womans will, III. ix. 6. 8
 Satyrane forth stepping did them *stay*, III. ix. 17. 1
 in a cloud their light did long time *stay*, III. ix. 20. 7
 Trompart, ronning hastily, him did *stay*, III. x. 23. 6
 Here for to *stay* in safetie behynd: III. x. 41. 6
 Ne banck nor bush could *stay* him, III. x. 55. 3
 mighty he th' enchantments which the same do *stay*. III. xi. 23. 9
 on a broken reed he still did *stay* His feeble steps, III. xii. 10. 8
 The hurts whereof me now from battell *stay*, IV. i. 40. 4
 To *stay* their hands, till he awhile had spoken; IV. ii. 21. 2
 nought mote *stay* the steele, IV. iii. 10. 3
 Yet not fit place he thought it there to *stay*, IV. v. 27. 8
 raging rigour neither steele nor bras Could *stay*, IV. vi. 15. 6
 I here will *stay* Untill another tyde IV. vi. 47. 8
 swarv'd aside, and there againe did *stay* IV. viii. 10. 8
stay Till she drew neare, IV. viii. 11. 2
 they for nought their cruell hands would *stay*, IV. ix. 31. 3
 gan him selfe advise To *stay* his hand, IV. ix. 35. 6
 Whose manner was all passengers to *stay* IV. x. 13. 3
 thought my steps to *stay*, IV. x. 14. 6
 Thame was stronger, and of better *stay*; IV. xi. 25. 6
 bad him *stay*, and backe with him retire, V. i. 21. 1
 Whom he requir'd his forward hast to *stay*, V. ii. 2. 3
 Loth was the Dwarfe, yet did he *stay* perforce, V. ii. 2. 5
 forst the burden of their prize to *stay*. V. iii. 11. 4
 He nigh them drew to *stay* th' avengers forse, V. iii. 30. 7
 Did *stay* a while their greedy bickerment, V. iv. 6. 8
 he gently did desyre To *stay* her stroks, V. v. 16. 6
 Ne would she *stay* till he in place could come, V. vi. 8. 8
 She saw it vaine to make there lenger *stay*, V. vi. 36. 1
 Crying to them their cruell hands to *stay*, V. viii. 10. 8
 Ne could the Souldan them from flying *stay* V. viii. 38. 5
 Did *stay* her cruell hand ere she her raught; V. viii. 48. 2
 'Then let not that' (said they) '*stay* your intent'; V. ix. 7. 8
 They doe his anger calme, and cruell vengeance *stay*. V. ix. 31. 9
 That nought the morrow next mote *stay* his fare. V. x. 16. 4
 th' one did th' other *stay*, V. x. 36. 5
 it the Posterne did from closing *stay*: V. x. 37. 5
 him seeing so to rage Willd him to *stay*, V. xii. 8. 2
 glad he was the slaughter so to *stay*; V. xii. 9. 6
 Ilis course of Justice he was forst to *stay*, V. xii. 27. 4
 Or *stay* till he his armes, . . . Might lightly fetch: VI. ii. 19. 5
 so after little *stay*, VI. iii. 16. 2
 in his tender armes her forced up to *stay*. VI. iii. 27. 9
 ne did the other *stay*, VI. iii. 37. 4
 full loth To make there lenger *stay*, VI. iii. 45. 9
 Ere long he overtooke and forst to *stay*; VI. iv. 20. 2
 Would not permit to make there lenger *stay*, VI. v. 41. 2
 seemed nought the course thereof could *stay*. VI. viii. 8. 5
 '*Stay*, *stay*, Sir Knight! for love of God abstaine VI. viii. 17. 5
 his cruell hand to *stay*, VI. viii. 29. 2
 after he had fed, yet did he *stay* VI. ix. 12. 4
 To *stay* their cruell hands from slaughter fell, VI. xi. 20. 5
 he did not *stay* To greet him first, VI. xi. 28. 1
 all the rest for him did readie *stay*, VI. xi. 47. 7
 So nothing heere long standeth in one *stay*: VII. vii. 47. 7
 willing me against her will to *stay*. Am. xlv. 4
 Of this worlds Theatre in which we *stay*, Am. liv. 1
 in the *stay* of her owne stedfast might, Am. lix. 11
 Poure out the wine without restraint or *stay*, Epith. 250
 Ye would not *stay* your dew time to expect, Epith. 430
 my long fruitlesse *stay* In Princes Court, Prath. 6
Stayed. a Goose great Rome from ruine *stayde*, Van. xl. 9
 Ne *stayed* he once the dore to make fast, S.C. May 292
 from former follies move To *stayed* steps; S.C. Jun. 38
 Upon whose toppes the starres bene *stayed*, S.C. Jul. 61
 that faire troupe of woodie Goddesses *Stayed* thee, G. 183
 As pausing in great doubt, awhile he *staid*, Hub. 175
 Ne ever *stayd* in place, ne spake to wight, Hub. 938
 Ne *staid*, till that he came Hub. 1260
 th' Altare, on the which this Image *staid*, Ti. 498
stayd not, till I againe did call: D. 60
 may not *stayd* bee, D. 412
 she *staid* not a whit, As. 175
 Knight could not . . . be *staid*; I. i. 14. 2
 The other by him selfe *staid*, I. i. 38. 9
 He *stayde* his hand; and gan himselfe advise I. i. 50. 5

Stayed—Continued.

Staid not to waile his woefull funerall, I. ii. 20. 3
 She *stayd*; and fourth Duessa gan proceede: I. v. 22. 1
 long time with that salvage people *stayd*, I. vi. 19. 3
 Satyrane, with strokes him turning, *staid*, I. vi. 46. 6
 his stalking steps are *stayde* Upon a snaggy Oke, I. vii. 10. 6
 'Despaire breeds not,' . . . 'where faith is *staid*.' I. vii. 41. 7
 him . . . hardly he from flying forward *stayd*, I. ix. 23. 5
 Turkes and Sarazins, which them had *stayd*: I. x. 40. 4
 He *stayd* his steed for humble misers sake, II. i. 9. 1
 He *stayd* not lenger talke, II. i. 13. 1
 He *stayd* not for more bidding, II. iii. 19. 1
 Trompart stoutly *stayd* II. iii. 21. 5
 She *staid*: with that he crauld out II. iii. 35. 6
 goodly peace of *staid* mindes Does overthrow, II. v. 1. 6
 he never *staid* to greeete, II. v. 3. 1
 Yet there the steel *stayd* not, II. v. 7. 8
 Eftsoones his cruel hand Sir Guyon *stayd*, II. v. 13. 1
 Him *stayd* from yielding pitifull redresse, II. v. 21. 4
 Ne *staid* for his Damsell to inquire, II. vi. 27. 8
 They *stayd* a while, and forth she gan proceede: II. vi. 33. 6
 Back to the strong retrayd, and there still *stayd*, II. vi. 40. 6
 him strongly *stayd* From drowning. II. vi. 46. 3
 Guyon . . . *stayd* Ilis hand II. vii. 6. 6
 Whereby her course is stopt and passage *staid*: II. ix. 8. 4
 Ilim backward overthrew, and downe him *stayd* II. ix. 29. 2
 shee . . . al the while his wounds were dressing by him *stayd*. II. ix. 49. 9
 Held on his course with *stayd* stedfastnesse, II. xii. 29. 6
 Yet *stayd* they not, but forward did proceed, II. xii. 37. 3
 They *stayd* not to avise who first should hee, III. i. 18. 3
 The mortall steele *stayd* not III. i. 65. 5
 For nothing would she lenger there be *stayd*, III. i. 67. 4
 They, here arriving, *staid* awhile without, III. iii. 14. 1
 Shal he by vision *staid* from his intent: III. iii. 41. 6
 There Merlin *stayd*, As overcome III. iii. 50. 1
 Ne lenger *stayd* for th' other to reply, III. iv. 15. 5
 The martiall Maye *stayd* not him to lament, III. iv. 18. 1
 shee knew there *staid* still Some little life III. iv. 41. 7
 His wearisome pursuit perforce he *stayd*, III. iv. 53. 5
stayd not till it did light In his left thigh, III. v. 20. 6
 which being *stayd*, They did him set theron, III. v. 38. 8
 when he *stayd*, to flight againe she did her take. III. vii. 44. 9
 All that I ever fownd so wisely *stayd*, III. vii. 57. 2
 fourth they far'd; but he behind them *stayd*, III. x. 2. 1
 There he sudden *staid*, III. x. 25. 7
 Ne *stayd* he, till he came unto the place III. x. 54. 1
 Ne *stayd* his flight nor fearefull agony, III. x. 56. 2
 Therewith she *stayd* her hand, loth *stayd* to bee; III. xii. 34. 8
 But Scudamour, . . . *Staid* not to answer; IV. i. 52. 2
 like to warie Centonels well *stayd*, IV. ii. 36. 8
 Triamond, halfe wroth to see him *staid*, IV. iv. 20. 5
Staid not till it arrived in his side, IV. iv. 24. 5
 He *stayd* not, but in his armes her bearing Ran, IV. vii. 8. 6
 She *staid* not th' utmost end thereof to try, IV. vii. 21. 2
 Ne *stayd* further newes thereof to learne, IV. x. 9. 3
 he her quickly *stayd*, and forst to wend withall. V. i. 22. 9
 by no meane could in the weight he *stayd*; V. ii. 45. 8
 The other *stayd* behind to gard the pray: V. iii. 11. 7
 With a sharpe showre of arrowes, which them *staid*, V. iv. 38. 4
 Her wrathfull hand from greedy vengeance to have *stayd*. V. v. 14. 9
 Yet *stayd* she not for them, but forward fared, V. vi. 38. 2
 She *stayd* not to avise which way to take, V. vi. 39. 1
Stayd not till she came to her selfe againe, V. vii. 34. 2
 when she had his execution *stayd*, V. vii. 37. 1
 Ne once for ought her speedy passage *stayd*, V. viii. 6. 3
 They *stayd* their hands, when she thus gan to speake: V. viii. 11. 1
Stayd not, till through his curat it did glyde, V. viii. 34. 8
 there having *stayd* not long, V. viii. 51. 8
 Ne *stayd* step, till that he came at last V. xi. 3. 3
 The Prince *staid* not his aunswere to devize, V. xi. 4. 1
 whiles there with her he *stayd*, V. xii. 25. 8
 for no demaunds he *staid*, VI. i. 11. 8
 Where long he *stayd* not, VI. i. 32. 8
 Ne *stayd* to aske if it were he hy name, VI. i. 33. 3
 his mortall hand a while he *stayd*; VI. i. 40. 1
 cheare his guests whom he had *stayd* that night, VI. iii. 6. 3
Staide not to succour her in that affright, VI. iii. 26. 4
 With speare in th' one hand *stayd* him selfe upright, VI. iii. 33. 8
 With th' other *staid* his Lady up VI. iii. 33. 9
 Wherefore he *stayd*, till that he nearer drew. VI. iii. 47. 1
 He *stayd* not t' advize which way were best VI. iv. 5. 1
 To whom approaching . . . her plaint she *stayd*, VI. iv. 27. 2
 greedily him griping his avengement *stayd*. VI. v. 26. 9
 They *stayd* not there, but streightway in did pas: VI. v. 36. 1
 Ne *stayd*, till that he came into the hall; VI. v. 19. 3
 He *stayd* his second strooke, VI. vi. 31. 9
 Approching to him neare, his hand he *stayd*, VI. vi. 39. 2
 He *staid* his hand according her desire, VI. viii. 18. 1
 awhile she *stayd*; Till the sharpe passion being overpast, VI. viii. 19. 2
 So, being *stayd*, they her from thence directed VI. viii. 44. 1
 Whose course is often *stayd*, yet never is astray. VI. xii. 1. 9
 The matrone *stayd* no lenger to enquire, VI. xii. 19. 1
 th' outrage of his violence he *stayd*, VI. xii. 29. 3
 Ne *staid* till she the highest stage had scand, VII. vi. 8. 8
 The Heavens Herald *staid* not to reply, VII. vi. 19. 1
 He *staid* his hand; VII. vi. 31. 5
 With which his feeble steps he *stayd* still; VII. vii. 31. 7
 firmly *stayd* Upon the pillours of Eternity, VII. viii. 2. 3
 Tell her the joyous time will not be *staid*, Am. lxx. 7
 The more they *stayd* be on stedfastnesse; H.L. 172

Stayeth. Ne *stayeth* leave to take before his friends doe dye. . . . VI. xi. 18. 9
Staying. *staying* nought to question from aloofe, IV. x. 9. 8
Stays. There she while him *stays*, himselfe to rest, I. x. 45. 1
 Ne *stays*, till safe him selfe he see from jeopardy, III. x. 53. 9
 nor hill, nor dale she *stays*, IV. vii. 22. 1
Stead. See **Instead.**
 shepherdes for the Devils *stede*, S.C. May 43
 To see thee succede in thy fathers *stede*, S.C. May 203
 thou shalt yerouned be In Collins *stede*, S.C. Au. 146
 floods of teares flowe in theyr *stead*, S.C. N. 127
 which in Court him served to good *stead*, Hub. 697
 False personages fit for everie *sted*, Hub. 861
 Into whose *stead* faire falsehood steps, I. ii. Arg.
 false Duessa in her *sted* had borne, I. iv. 2. 3
 The souldier may not move from watchfull *sted*, I. ix. 41. 4
 Great God it planted in that blessed *stedd*, I. xi. 46. 7
 he ran Unto that *stead*, II. ii. 21. 7
 fly this fearefull *stead* anon, II. iv. 42. 8
 Mote *stead* you much your purpose to subdew, II. ix. 9. 4
 Two goodly Beacons, set in watches *stead*, II. ix. 46. 3
 pitteous Elidure put in his *sted*; II. x. 44. 6
 by the people chosen in their *sted*, II. x. 47. 2
 afterwards he in his *stead* did raigne, II. x. 58. 4
 Now comes to point of that same perillous *sted*, II. xii. 1. 7
 the *sted* Whereas those Mermayds dwelt; II. xii. 30. 1
 he ne wommeth in one certeine *stead*, III. ii. 14. 3
 what shield, what armes, what *stead*, what *stedd*, III. ii. 16. 6
 crowne himselfe in th' others *stead*; III. iii. 29. 7
 in her litle loves *stead*, which was strayd, III. vi. 28. 8
 in the *stead* Of life, she put a Spright, III. vii. 7. 8
 in his *stead* let Love for ever dwell; III. xi. 2. 2
 To search each secreete of that goodly *sted*, III. xi. 50. 2
 whose noyance fild the fearefull *sted*, III. xii. 2. 6
 rather wholly dead . . . then in so bad a *stead*, IV. iv. 22. 9
 She in my *stead* supplide his bestiall desire, IV. vii. 19. 9
 mounting in their *stead* Came to that Squire, IV. viii. 41. 2
 Goddess, that doest highest sit . . . in th' Almighties *stead*, V. Pr. 11. 2
 in their *stede* for other rayment sought, V. vii. 44. 3
 He staggered to and fro in doubtfull *sted*, V. xii. 23. 4
 Ladies ayde in every *stead* and stound, VI. i. 42. 9
 in that wofull *stead* Kept and delivered me, VI. v. 29. 4
 Yet would not let her lite, nor rest a litle *stead*; VI. vii. 40. 9
 Still mooving, yet unmoved from her *sted*; VII. vii. 13. 3
 ne in one *stead* do tarry; VII. vii. 21. 8
 one of hers did close convey Into the others *stead*; Epig. ii. 6
Steadfast. walks upright with comely *stedfast* pace, Hub. 728
 In state of blis, or *stedfast* happinesse? Tl. 569
 Ne will be helde in anie *stedfast* plight, D. 496
 His sevenfold teme behind the *stedfast* starre I. ii. 1. 2
 As rock of Diamond *stedfast* evermore, I. vi. 4. 5
stedfast truth acquite him out of all, I. viii. 1. 4
 fall, that seemd to shake The *stedfast* globe, I. viii. 23. 9
 ever up to heven, . . . Her *stedfast* eyes were bent, I. x. 14. 9
 seemd unneath to shake the *stedfast* ground, I. xi. 4. 3
 To move the world from off his *stedfast* henge, I. xi. 21. 8
 Transformd her to a stone from *stedfast* virgins state, II. ii. 8. 9
 Whose right haunch earst my *stedfast* arrow strake? II. iii. 32. 8
 Who ever doth to temperance apply His *stedfast* life, II. v. 1. 2
 to a *stedfast* starre his course hath bent, II. vii. 1. 2
 as a *stedfast* towre, Whom foe . . . doth assaile, II. viii. 35. 7
 Their *stedfast* stonds did mightily maintaine, II. xi. 15. 2
 With *stedfast* hand upon his horse did stay, II. xi. 48. 8
 still in *stedfast* state, II. xii. 61. 2
 With *stedfast* corage and stout hardiment: III. i. 19. 8
 In *stedfast* chastitie and vertue rare, III. v. 8. 5
 In so great prayse of *stedfast* chastity, III. v. 55. 1
 in *stedfast* love and happy state, III. vi. 50. 6
 Her former love and *stedfast* Ioyalty, III. vi. 53. 8
 Ne her out of the *stedfast* sadle driv'd; III. vii. 40. 7
 much emmov'd, but *stedfast* still persevered, III. xii. 2. 9
 thousand charmes could not her *stedfast* hart remove, III. xii. 31. 9
 still with *stedfast* eye and courage stout, III. xii. 37. 6
stedfast still her eyes did fixed rest, IV. x. 49. 7
 Always to exeunte her *stedfast* doome, V. i. 12. 3
 Ne loose that he hath bound with *stedfast* hand, V. ii. 42. 4
 Be well adviz'd that he stand *stedfast* still; V. vi. 1. 7
 They tied were to *stedfast* chastity, V. vii. 9. 7
 wading through the waves with *stedfast* sway, V. xii. 5. 6
 loved simple truth and *stedfast* honesty, VI. i. 3. 9
 the steele-head no *stedfast* hold could fynd, VI. vii. 10. 8
 Never abiding in their *stedfast* plights: VII. vii. 21. 3
stedfast rest of all things, VII. viii. 2. 3
 it then more *stedfast* will endure: Am. II. 12
 in the stay of her owne *stedfast* might, Am. lix. 11
 The more of *stedfast* mynds to be admired, H.L. 171
 Let endlesse Peace your *stedfast* hearts accord, Proth. 101
Steadfastly. vow . . . I plighted have, and yet keepe *stedfastly*, III. vii. 51. 7
 Him *stedfastly* he markt, VI. ii. 5. 1
Steadfastness. through temperance and *stedfastnesse*, II. iv. 2. 8
 Held on his course with stayd *stedfastnesse*, II. xii. 29. 6
 At last he bade her (with hold *stedfastnesse*) VII. vi. 17. 7
 all things *stedfastnesse* do hate And changed be; VII. vii. 58. 2
 The more they stayed be on *stedfastnesse*; H.L. 172
Steads. Thus chatten the people in theyr *steads*, S.C. S. 120
 round about in fittest *steads* did place, II. xi. 6. 2
Steady. In shooting *steddie*, and in swimming strong: As. 74
 staggering steps thy *steady* hand doth lead, I. x. 51. 2
 The knight gan fayrely couch his *steady* speare, I. xi. 16. 1
 with his *steady* staffe did point his way; II. i. 34. 6
 to them does the *steady* helme apply, II. vii. 1. 8

Steady—Continued.

steadie hand was faine his steede to gyde, IV. viii. 37. 7
 staide his Lady up with *steady* might, VI. iii. 33. 9
 with much more *steady* stowre, VI. vii. 8. 5
 like a *steady* ship, Am. lix. 5
Steal. Those royall ornaments to *steale* away? Hub. 998
 to *steale* the Diademe away Were the worke Hub. 1034
 From him would *steale* them privily away, Mu. 111
 And *steale* from each some part of ornament, Ded.Son.xvii.8
 slombring soft my hart did *steale* away, I. ix. 13. 6
 To *steale* a snatch of amorous conceipt, II. v. 34. 6
 So did she *steale* his heedlesse hart away, III. i. 37. 1
 Her love-sicke hart to other thoughts did *steale*; III. ii. 48. 7
 To *steale* away that I with blowes have wonne, III. viii. 17. 2
 To weet how he her love away did *steale*, III. x. 5. 8
steale from thee the meede of thy due merit, IV. ii. 34. 3
 able was weake harts away to *steale*, IV. v. 10. 5
steale away the crowne of their good name: IV. viii. 25. 4
 secretly out of her prison *steale*; IV. viii. 55. 7
 time to *steale*, the threasoure of mans day, IV. x. 14. 8
 Then did he cast to *steale* her thence away, IV. xii. 15. 1
 from her self unware he might her *steale* the whyle, V. ix. 12. 9
 search out those that usd to rob and *steale*, V. xii. 26. 7
 did *steale* mens hearts away: VI. i. 2. 6
 enchantment, that . . . did *steale* the hart away, VI. ii. 3. 4
Steale. See **Steale.**
Stealing. night with *stealing* stepes doe you forsoe, S.C. Jun. 119
 Crept in by stonping low, or *stealing* of the kaies, IV. x. 18. 9
Stealth. See **Love-stealth.**
 ere one he aware, by secret *stealth* His powre is reft, I. ix. 31. 7
 Restraining *stealth* and strong extortion, II. x. 39. 5
 the Evening, fit for lovers *stealth*, III. x. 12. 1
 as thing reserv'd from *stealth*, IV. i. 6. 7
 salvage nation, which did live Of *stealth* and spoile, VI. viii. 35. 3
Stealths. load . . . Of nightly *stealths*, and pillage severall, I. ii. 16. 8
 Their prey *stealths* shal worke, Epith. 361
Steam. the last deadly smoke aloft did *steame*, I. xii. 2. 4
 In slouthfull sleepe his molten hart to *steme*, II. vi. 27. 5
 The inward smoke, that did before but *stecme*, III. viii. 26. 4
 with the *steme* thereof the Temple swet, IV. x. 38. 3
 Which ye may see yet all about me *steme*, VI. vii. 15. 6
 his browes with sweat did reek and *stecm*, VII. vii. 40. 4
Steamed. Out of his stinking gorge forth *steemed* still, I. xi. 13. 8
 from like inward fire that outward smoke had *stecmd*, III. i. 55. 9
Steaming. See **Fresh-steaming.**
 in her blood yet *steaming* fresh embayd: III. xii. 21. 4
 cruell blades, yet *steaming* with whot blood, IV. ix. 29. 4
Stean. See **Stean.**
Sted. See **Stead, Steed.**
Stede. See **Instead.**
 stoute as *stede* of brasse, S.C. Jul. 156
 A Knight all arm'd, upon a winged *sted*; Tl. 646
 He smote his *sted*, Tl. 657
 Whenceforth issues a warlike *sted* in sight, Mu. 316
 As stubborne *sted*, that is with curb restrained, D. 194
 His angry *stede* did ebidde his foming bitt, I. i. 1. 6
 Then mounted he upon his *Steede* againe, I. i. 28. 1
 The dwarf brought his *sted*; I. ii. 6. 9
 For him so far had borne his light-foot *stede*, I. ii. 8. 3
 He set her on her *stede*, and forward forth did beare, I. ii. 45. 9
 he forward gan advaunce His fair enchaunted *sted*, I. iii. 25. 9
 had his staggering *sted* not shronke for feare, I. iii. 35. 4
 Dismounting lightly from his loftie *sted*, I. iii. 36. 1
 got his ready *sted*, and fast away gan ryde, I. vi. 8. 9
 by his side his *sted* the grassy forage ate, I. vii. 2. 9
 Whiles he had keeping of his grasing *sted*, I. vii. 19. 2
 His stubborne *sted* with curbed canon bitt, I. vii. 37. 6
 noble knight alighted . . . From loftie *sted*, I. viii. 2. 8
 His gorgeous ryder from her loftie *sted* Would have cast downe, I. viii. 17. 5
 I did alight From loftie *sted*, I. ix. 13. 2
 Als flew his *sted* as he his handes had brast, I. ix. 21. 7
 cnwrapt the nimble thyes Of his froth-fomy *sted*, I. xi. 23. 3
 Who taught his trampling *sted* with equal steps to tread, I. i. 7. 9
 Vouchsafe to stay your *sted*, II. i. 8. 9
 He stayd his *sted* for humble misers sake, II. i. 9. 1
 under him a gray *stede* he did wield, II. i. 18. 6
 his fierce foe his *sted* could stay unneath, II. i. 27. 8
 dismounting straight From his tall *sted*, II. i. 39. 2
 Gay *sted* with spurs did pricke, II. i. 49. 9
 He left his loftie *sted*, II. ii. 11. 6
 Sith his good *sted* is lately from him gone; II. iii. 3. 2
 He left his *sted* without, II. iii. 3. 8
 that brave *sted* there finding ready dight, II. iii. 4. 8
 Purloyn both *sted* and speare, II. iii. 4. 9
 he from his loftie *sted* Downe fell, II. iii. 21. 2
 So to his *sted* he gott, II. iii. 46. 3
 the rightfull owner of that *stede*, II. iv. 2. 1
 His *sted* was bloody red, and fomed yre, II. v. 2. 8
 His forlorne *sted* from him the victour wan: II. vi. 41. 4
 later akes pride, like corn-fed *sted*, II. vii. 16. 6
 To deeke his herce, and trap his tomb-blacke *sted*, II. viii. 16. 7
 'What herce or *sted*' . . . 'should he have dight, II. viii. 16. 8
 under him he saw his Lybian *sted* to prounce; II. viii. 17. 9
 underneath him his conragous *sted*, II. xi. 19. 6
 cumming to his Squire that kept his *sted*, II. xi. 48. 2
 To take him from his *sted* full tenderly: II. xi. 49. 2
 sharply gan to spurne His fomy *sted*, III. i. 5. 5
 to his starting *sted* that swarv'd asyde, III. i. 11. 6
 all her *sted* with tinsell trappings shone, III. i. 15. 7
 what shield, what armes, what *sted*, what *stedd*, III. ii. 16. 6

Steed—Continued.

Then gau he freshly pricke his fony *steed*, III. iv. 48. 2
 from his loftie *steed* dismounting low III. iv. 53. 6
 clombe unto his *steed*. III. iv. 61. 6
 His *steed* eke seemd t' apply his steps to his intent. III. iv. 61. 9
 from his *steed* he fell in deadly swowne: III. v. 26. 3
 Her *Steed* did stagger with that puissant strooke; III. vii. 41. 1
 On Tromparts *steed* her mounted without stay, III. viii. 13. 4
 turne his *steede* about, or sure he should be dedd, III. viii. 17. 9
 hastily remounting to his *steed*. III. ix. 15. 1
 hegonne His stolen *steed* to thunder furiously, III. x. 33. 6
 She . . . his forwardred *steed* unto him gott: III. xi. 20. 6
 he put his spurres unto his *steed*, IV. i. 41. 1
 Fiercely forth prickt his *steed*. IV. ii. 6. 7
 as it fell, his *steed* be ready found; IV. iv. 23. 3
 It chaunst Sir Satyrane his *steed*. To stumble, IV. iv. 30. 2
 Lightly Cambello leapt downe from his *steed*. IV. iv. 31. 1
 all his *steed* With oaken leaves attrapt, IV. iv. 39. 5
 for to winne the saddle lost the *steed*. IV. v. 22. 5
 Unto his lofty *steede* he clombe anone, IV. v. 46. 1
 Sitting in shade beside his grazing *steede*; IV. vi. 2. 6
 Yet she no whit dismayd her *steed* Iorsooke, IV. vi. 14. 6
 Like to a stubborne *steede* whom strong hand would restraine. IV. vi. 33. 9
 More hard for hungry *steed* t' abstaine Iron pleasant lare. IV. viii. 29. 9
 steadie hand was Iaine his *steede* to guyde, IV. viii. 37. 7
 Bearing a litle Dwarfie before his *steed*, IV. viii. 38. 3
 tooke downe those Ladies twaine From loftie *steede*, IV. viii. 41. 2
 from my lofty *steede* dismounting low IV. x. 15. 3
 on his *steed* her set to beare her out of sight. V. i. 17. 9
 Either the other from his *steede* to cast; V. ii. 14. 7
 His owne good *steed*, which he had stolne, to clame; V. iii. 29. 5
 gau inquire how was that *steed* becomde, V. iii. 30. 8
 'Lo there! Sir Guyon, take to you the *steed*, V. iii. 35. 3
 mounting to her *steede* had Talus guide her on. V. vi. 17. 9
 tooke her *steede*; and thereon mounting light V. vi. 36. 2
 his good *steed*. Durst not endure their sight, V. viii. 36. 7
 When he was readie to his *steede* to mount V. x. 16. 8
 low dismounting from his loftie *steede* V. x. 22. 2
 Downe straight to ground fell his astonisht *steed*, V. xi. 9. 1
 straight dismounting from his *steed*, V. xi. 61. 1
 her up did reare Upon his *steede*, V. xi. 64. 8
 He . . . downe from his *steed* me throw'th VI. ii. 17. 8
 refused To take me up . . . Upon his *steed*, VI. ii. 22. 4
 and her up did rayse Upon the *steed*. VI. ii. 39. 8
 setting on his *steede* her did sustaine VI. iii. 28. 5
 To take him up behinde upon his *steed*; VI. iii. 31. 5
 as thou hast thy *steed* forlorne with shame, VI. iii. 32. 1
 Turned his *steede* about another way, VI. iii. 37. 2
 Upstaying still her selfe upon her *steede*, VI. iii. 46. 2
 his fierce *steed* that mote him much dismay: VI. iv. 6. 5
 from his *steed* him igh he drew agayne: VI. iv. 7. 5
 helped through the swiftnesse of his *steed*, VI. iv. 8. 5
 Withouten armes or *steede* to ride upon, VI. iv. 39. 3
 His *steede*, now strong through rest so long a space, VI. v. 7. 6
 some furniture about her *steed* to be disordred VI. v. 10. 2
 he in the Iorrest heard A trampling *steede*, VI. v. 21. 6
 The whiles the salvage man did take his *steede*, VI. vi. 19. 8
 Where seeing him so lie, he left his *steed*, VI. vii. 11. 6
 He left his lofty *steede* to aide him neare; VI. viii. 12. 7
 as a *steed* refreshed after toyle, Am. lxxx. 5

Steede. See Stead.

Steeds. Ystabled hath his *steedes* S.C. N. 15
 Night . . . her teemed *steedes* gan call, Gn. 314
 eke the Moone her hastie *steedes* did stay, Gn. 457
 menaging the mouthes of stubborne *steedes*, Hub. 739
 sweatie *steeds* . . . gau water in the west, D. 24
 The Sunne . . . doth baite his *steedes* I. i. 32. 9
 Their *steeds* doe stagger, and amazed stand; I. ii. 15. 6
 flaming mouthes of *steedes*, unwonted wilde, . . . to rayue: . . . I. iv. 9. 3
 cole blacke *steedes* yborne of hellish brood, I. v. 20. 8
 his chacing *steedes* aghast Both charett swiftie and huntsmaan
 overast: I. v. 38. 4
 his faint *steedes* watred in Oceau deepe, I. xi. 31. 3
 some others faine To menage *steeds*, II. iv. 1. 9
 Faire shields, gay *steedes*, bright armes be my delight; II. vii. 10. 8
 Shelds, *steeds*, and armes, and all things for thee meet, II. vii. 11. 3
 They tooke their *steeds*, and forth upon their journey went. III. i. 67. 9
 Tho to their ready *Steedes* they clombe full light, III. iii. 61. 6
 Turne we our *steeds*; III. viii. 18. 3
 they both a furlongs mountenaunce Retird their *steeds*, III. viii. 18. 6
 Their fire *steedes* with so untamed Iorse IV. ii. 15. 1
 There might ye see loose *steeds* at randou ronne, IV. iv. 38. 6
 They tooke their *steeds*, and forward thence did pas IV. vi. 39. 3
 cruell *steeds* which he had fed With flesh of men, V. viii. 28. 6
 So long as in his *steedes* the flaming breath did last. V. viii. 33. 9
 his *steedes*, like to an hungry hound. V. viii. 36. 4
 the fire-mouthed *steedes*, which drew The Sunnes bright wayne V. viii. 40. 1
 Such was the furie of these head-strong *steeds*, V. viii. 41. 1
 Of his owne *steedes* was all to peeces torne, V. viii. 43. 4
 up to their *steedes* they went, VI. v. 24. 8
 Letting their *steeds* to graze upon the greene, VI. v. 38. 2
 Drawne of two *steeds*, th' one blacke, the other white, VII. v. 9. 2
 Thy tyred *steedes* long since have need of rest. Epith. 284

Steady. See Steady.

Steel. the stout hynde arm'd his right hand with *steel*: Ro. xviii. 6
 the *steel* had pierced his pith, S.C. F. 217
 That *steel* in strength, . . . shall outweare; S.C. Euv. 2
 against the others bodie beud His cruell *steel*, Gn. 413
 The hit of halefull *steel* and bitter stownd, Mul. 62
 Not Bilbo *steel*, nor brasse from Corinth fet, Mul. 77

Steel—Continued.

So hugely stroke, that it the *steel* did rive, I. ii. 19. 4
 Loth . . . To taste th' untryed dint of deadly *steel*: I. iii. 34. 6
 The cruell *steel* . . . doth hight In tender flesh, I. v. 9. 3
 his bloody wounds, that through the *steel* were cleit? I. v. 39. 9
 deadly dint of *steel* endanger may. I. vii. 29. 7
 shield . . . Not made of *steel*, nor of enduring bras, I. vii. 33. 3
 Whose hartstrings with keene *steel* nigh heven he; I. viii. 22. 7
 With mortall *steel* him smot againe so sore, I. viii. 24. 2
 mighty brownd howrs Were wont to rive *steel* plates, I. viii. 41. 7
 cote of *steel*, so couched neare That nought mote perce; I. xi. 9. 2
 Both deadly sharp, that sharpest *steel* exceeden farre. I. xi. 11. 9
 sharpest *steel* did far exceed The sharpnesse of his claws: I. xi. 12. 1
 The pointed *steel*, arriving rudely there, I. xi. 16. 3
 The percing *steel* there wrought a wound full wyde, I. xi. 20. 8
 hacke againe the sparcling *steel* recoyld, I. xi. 25. 3
 Whom lyric *steel* now burnt, that erst him arm'd; I. xi. 27. 8
 whether the revenging *steel* Were hardned I. xi. 36. 1
 Upon the joint the lucky *steel* did light, I. xi. 43. 6
 cursed *steel* against that badge I bent, II. i. 27. 5
 whose sides with cruell *steel* Through launched, II. i. 38. 6
 the cruell *steel* He lightly snatcht, II. i. 43. 1
 him beset With strokes of mortall *steel* II. ii. 22. 3
 eke of surest *steel* that may be fownd, II. iii. 15. 8
 As *steel* can wound, or strength can overthrow. II. iv. 10. 5
 The quivering *steel* his aynd end wel knew, II. iv. 46. 3
 the sharpe *steel*, arriving forcibly On his broad shield, II. v. 4. 3
 Yet there the *steel* stayd not, II. v. 7. 8
 The mortall *steel* despitously entayld II. vi. 29. 7
 teach the cursed *steel* to hight In his owne flesh, II. vi. 32. 8
 the quiet wombe . . . with *steel* to wound, II. vii. 17. 2
 Ne mortall *steel* emperce his miscreated mould. II. vii. 42. 9
 nether *steel* nor stone The stroke thereof II. viii. 21. 1
 That vertuous *steel* he rudely snatcht away, II. viii. 22. 6
 The faithfull *steel* such treason no'uld endure, II. viii. 30. 8
 through his thigh the mortall *steel* did gryde: II. viii. 36. 5
 cleaving the hard *steel*, II. viii. 45. 4
 all armed bright In glistring *steel*, II. ix. 26. 3
 most gent, That ever brandished bright *steel* on hye! II. xi. 17. 6
 halfe the *steel* behind his backe did rest; II. xi. 37. 5
 The mortall *steel* stayd not III. i. 65. 5
 about her swayd Her wrathfull *steel*, III. i. 66. 6
 The wicked *steel* through his left side did glauce. III. iv. 16. 5
 the hard *steel* his pillow. III. iv. 53. 9
 The wicked *steel* stayd not till it did light III. v. 20. 6
 that the wicked *steel* empoynsed were: III. v. 49. 3
 Whose shady bowches sharp *steel* did never lop, III. vi. 43. 4
 He was all arm'd in rugged *steel* unfilde, III. vii. 30. 4
 diut of *steel* his carcas could not quell; III. vii. 35. 8
 nathemore the *steel* asonder riv'd, III. vii. 40. 5
 the sharpe *steel* doth rive her hart in tway, III. xi. 11. 4
 The cruell *steel*, which thrild her dying hart, III. xii. 38. 1
 nought mote stay the *steel*, IV. iii. 10. 3
 With point of *steel* that close his hartbloud spild, IV. iii. 22. 5
 The wicked *steel*, for mischiefe first ordained, IV. iv. 24. 3
 Whose raging rigour neither *steel* nor bras Could stay, IV. vi. 15. 5
 as if the *steel* had seuce, IV. vi. 21. 6
 heath'd in fire for *steel* to be in sted, IV. vii. 7. 6
 the sad *steel* seizd not, where it was hight, V. xi. 8. 7
 with his mortall *steel* quite through the body strooke. V. xi. 13. 9
 on his head a *steel* cap he did weare V. xii. 14. 5
 The tempred *steel* did not into his braynepan byte. VI. vi. 30. 9
 the cold *steel*, through pierciug, did devowre VI. vii. 8. 7
 the mad *steel* about doth fiercely fly, VI. xi. 16. 3
 when he him strooke With his sharpe *steel*, VI. xii. 26. 4
 The hardest *steel*, in tract of time doth tear: Am. xviii. 12
 Whiles she as *steel* and flint Am. xviii. 14
 With your *steel* darts doo chace from comming neer; Epith. 70
 More firme and durable then *steel* or brasse, I.H.B. 153
Steel-head. *steelhed* speare, and morion on her hedd, Mui. 322
 With that he stidy shooke his *steelhead* dart: II. vi. 40. 1
 Through all those foldes the *steelhead* passage wrought, II. viii. 32. 7
 Their *steel-head* speares they strongly coucht, III. ix. 16. 1
 the *steel-head* no stedfast hold could fynd, VI. vii. 10. 8
 Instead of *steel-head* speare, a shepherds hooke; VI. ix. 36. 5
Steel-headed. quiver gay, Stuff with *steel-headed* dartes, II. iii. 29. 3
 fayrly couching his *steelheaded* speare, II. v. 3. 6
 eft aventuring his *steel-headed* launce, IV. vi. 11. 3
Steely. The *steely* head stuck fast still in his flesh, I. xi. 22. 1
 stroke the Pagan with his *steely* braud IV. viii. 43. 3
 When so he list in wrath lift up his *steely* brand, V. i. 8. 9
 Which *steely* braud, to make him dreaded more, V. i. 9. 1
 Out of her *steely* armes were flashing scene, V. v. 8. 4
 Whose long rest rusted the bright *steely* brand; V. ix. 30. 7
Steemed. See Esteemed.
 Dame Venus girdle, by her *steemed* deare IV. v. 3. 7
 His life he *steemed* dearer then his frend: VI. x. 35. 5
Steen. Upon an huge great Earth-pot *steame* he stood, VII. vii. 42. 8
Steep. cloud . . . to *steep* his hed, Doth plouge himselfe Ro. xx. 3
 Philomela her soug with teares doth *steep*; S.C. N. 141
 In quiet rest his molten heart did *steep*, Gn. 245
 Sweete slumbring deaw in carelesnesse did *steep*, Gn. 323
 till that he came with *steep* descent Hub. 1260
 their faire faces with salt humour *steep*. T.M. 112
 flowrie bancks with silver liquor *steep*; D. 102
 Could not abstaine mine eyes with teares to *steep*; D. 171
 the bowels of the earth full *steep*, I. i. 39. 4
 Cynthia . . . doth *steep* In silver deaw his ever-drouping hed, I. i. 39. 7
 my Irayle eies these lines with teares do *steep*, I. iii. 2. 3
 Under the *steep* foot of a mountaine bore: I. iii. 10. 6

Steep—Continued.

- does *steepe* Her tender brest in bitter teares I. iii. 15. 7
 in my heart his yron arrow *steep*, I. vii. 39. 5
 an hill that was both *steepe* and hy, I. x. 46. 2
 A little path that was both *steepe* and long, I. x. 55. 2
steepe His ferie face in billowes of the west, I. xi. 31. 1
 wordes with bitter teares did *steepe*: II. ii. 1. 9
 His flaming head did hasten for to *steep*, II. ii. 46. 3
 His wandring thought in deepe desire does *steepe*, II. v. 34. 2
 Then she with liquors strong his eies did *steepe*, II. vi. 18. 3
 they themselves did *steepe* In a blacke flood, II. vii. 56. 6
 all his armour *steepe*, II. viii. 37. 4
 that darke dreadfull hole of Tartare *steepe* II. xii. 6. 4
 Their fleecy flowes they fearefully did *steepe*, II. xii. 61. 8
 did her lilly smock with staines of vermeil *steep*. III. i. 65. 9
 often *steepe* Her dainty couch with teares III. ii. 28. 8
 The drunken lamp down in the oyl did *steepe*, III. ii. 47. 8
 doth love to *steepe* His lustlesse limbes, III. iv. 56. 5
 The flesh therewith shee supplid and did *steepe*, III. v. 33. 6
 Under a *steepe* hilles side it placed was, IV. v. 33. 1
 Strong Allo tomling from Slewlogher *steep*, IV. xi. 41. 8
 in fresh poyson *steepe*: V. xii. 42. 8
 with her teares his wounds did wash and *steepe*: VI. iii. 10. 5
 Ne cared she her wound in teares to *steep*, VI. xi. 23. 8
Steeped. Be not twice *steeped* in Assyrian dye; Gn. 98
 in the lake his loftie crest was *stept*, II. vi. 42. 4
 Through the thicke clouds in which they *steeped* lay VI. iii. 13. 6
Steeples. With dreadfull force falles on some *steeples* hie; IV. vi. 14. 3
Steeples. sharped *steeples* high shot up in ayre; Ro. ii. 2
 'Where my high *steeples* whilom use to stand, Ti. 127
Steeps. stonping Phebus *steepes* his face: S.C. Mar. 116
Steer. with a staffe his feeble steps did *stirre*, II. i. 7. 4
 'Palmer, *stere* aright, And keepe an even course; II. xii. 3. 1
 To *stere* the bote towards that dolefull Mayd, II. xii. 28. 2
 th' one did row, and th' other stify *stear*; II. xii. 37. 4
 For whom he turnd him selfe into a *Stear*, III. xi. 42. 3
 senselesse stood, like to a mazed *stear* IV. vi. 37. 4
 a *Stear*, in heat of sommers day, VI. i. 24. 4
 By strength have overthrowne a stubborne *stear*, VI. viii. 12. 2
Steered. His charett swifte in hast he thither *steard*, III. viii. 30. 7
Steers. *Sterne* was their looke; like wild amazed *steares*, II. ix. 13. 8
 love it *steres*, and fortune rowes: III. iv. 9. 5
 Stood all astonished; like a sort of *steeres*, VII. vi. 28. 6
Stele. Whose *steale* was yron-studded, but not long, V. xii. 14. 8
Stella. *Stella* the faire, the fairest star in skie, As. 55
 Resembling *Stella* in her freshest yeares, As. 189
 Ne lesse praise-worthie *Stella* do I read, Col. 532
Stem. They *stemme* ech other with so fell despit, IV. ii. 16. 4
 like a girlond did in compasse *stemme*: VI. x. 12. 5
 Yet many of their *stemme* long after did survive: VII. v. 2. 9
Stench. all the ayre about with smoke and *stench* did fill. I. xi. 13. 9
 That all the land with *stench* and heven with horror choke. I. xi. 44. 9
 A direfull *stench* of smoke and sulphure mixt Ensewd, III. xii. 2. 5
Stent. See *Stint*.

- Step.** Her stombing *steppe* some what her amazed, S.C. May 231
 From highest staire to lowest *step* me drave, Ti. 25
 wisdome warnes To stay the *steppe*, I. i. 13. 5
 every linck thereof a *step* of dignity. II. vii. 46. 9
 Ne stayed *step*, till that he came at last V. xi. 3. 3
 did stryde At every *step* upon the tiptoes hie: VI. iii. 42. 6
 From so high *step* to stoupe unto so low; VI. x. 3. 2
Stepdame. Heaven envious, and bitter *stepdame* Nature! Ro. ix. 2
 A *stepdame* eke, as whott as fyre, S.C. Mar. 41
 No nurse, but *Stepdame*, cruell, mercillesse. D. 342
 His wanton *stepdame* loved him the more; I. v. 37. 5
 of Hippolytus was lefte no monument . . . His cruell *step-dame* I. v. 39. 1
Stepdame's. Phrixis and Helle from their *stepdamess* teares, V. Pr. 5. 7
 To fly his *stepdamess* loves outrageous, V. viii. 43. 3
Stepped. Whilst others always have before me *stept*, Hub. 77
 *Now went, now *stept*, now crept, now backward drew, Hub. 1012
 Then *stepped* forth the goodly royall Mayd, I. xii. 33. 1
 there *stepped* forth A goodly Ladie II. iii. 21. 6
 Trompart forth *stept* II. iii. 34. 7
 The which with monstrous stalke behind him *stept*, II. vii. 26. 8
 Sternly *stept* forth and raught away his speare, IV. v. 20. 6
Stept Braggadochio forth, and as his thrall Her claym'd, IV. v. 23. 6
 I to her *stepped* neare, IV. x. 53. 8
 He *stepped* forth with courage hold and great, V. x. 15. 6
 which when that Squire beheld, he to them *stept* VI. v. 25. 6
 Eftsoones the Prince to him full nimbly *stept*, VI. viii. 17. 1
Stepping. (*stepping* to him light) D. 644
 the noble Prince . . . to him *stepping*, I. viii. 34. 6
 Stoutly fourth *stepping* on the further shore, III. v. 18. 6
 Satyrane forth *stepping* did them stay, III. ix. 17. 1
 to him *stepping* neare V. iii. 20. 4
 to them *stepping* did them soone divide, VI. v. 27. 3
 to him *stepping*, such a stroke him lent, VI. vii. 45. 6
 Coridon forth *stepping* openly Did challenge Calidore VI. ix. 43. 5
Steps. an hundred *steps* of purest golde. Bel.¹ ii. 8
 hundred *steps* of Atrike golde encase: Bel.² ii. 8
 from former follies move To stayed *steps*; S.C. Jun. 38
 night with stealing *steppes* doe you forsloe, S.C. Jun. 119
 their high *steppes* adore: S.C. Env. 11
 stoutly forward he his *steps* did straine, Hub. 241
 left his sonne t' ensue those *steps* of his. Ti. 266
 This lowly Muse, that learns like *steps* to trace, Ded. Son. xiii. 7
 Into whose stead faire larnsbood *steps*, I. ii. Arg.
 his weak *steps* governing . . . on cypresse stadle stont, I. vi. 14. 7
 Then hunt the *steps* of pure unspotted Maid: I. vi. 46. 8
 monstrous enemy With sturdy *steps* came stalking I. vii. 8. 3

Steps—Continued.

- his stalking *steps* are stayde Upon a snaggy Oke, I. vii. 10. 6
 rushing forth from inner bowre, With . . . staggering *steps*, I. viii. 5. 8
 on a staffe his feeble *steps* did frame, I. viii. 30. 3
 Wont on a staffe his feeble *steps* to stay, I. x. 5. 7
 any other wight, That hither turnes his *steps*. I. x. 10. 3
 They numbred even *steps* and equall pace; I. x. 12. 5
 his weaker wandring *steps* to gyde, I. x. 34. 1
 Mercie, that his *steps* upbare And alwaies led, I. x. 44. 4
 staggering *steps* thy steady hand doth lead, I. x. 51. 2
 with a staffe his feeble *steps* did stire, II. i. 7. 4
 Who taught his trampling *steed* with equal *steps* to tread. II. i. 7. 9
 suffred not in wrath his hasty *steps* to stray. II. i. 34. 9
 to attend awhile their forward *steps* they stay. II. i. 35. 9
 durst he nott Purswe her *steps* II. iii. 43. 3
 on a staffe her feeble *steps* did stay: II. iv. 4. 4
 Ascending by ten *steps* of Alablaster wrought. II. ix. 44. 9
 To which her *steps* directly she did frame. III. i. 20. 3
 His *steed* eke seemd t' apply his *steps* to his intent. III. iv. 61. 9
 Eftsoones her *steps* she thereunto applyd, III. vii. 5. 6
 with hold *steps* into the next roome went. III. xi. 60. 9
 on a broken reed he still did stay His feeble *steps*, III. xii. 10. 5
 those two velleins, which her *steps* upstayd, III. xii. 21. 9
 With stately *steps* and fearelesse countenance, IV. iii. 5. 2
 With easie *steps* so soft as foot could stryde, IV. viii. 37. 2
 thought my *steps* to stay, IV. x. 14. 6
 Might not my *steps* withhold, IV. x. 29. 2
 gan he make him tread his *steps* anew, IV. xii. 13. 8
 deadly danger seem'd . . . To tempt such *steps*, V. ix. 15. 7
 The waies, through which my weary *steps* I gyde VI. Pr. 1. 1
 To which he meant his weary *steps* to gyde, VI. iii. 29. 8
 With stayed *steps* and grave beeming grace: VI. v. 36. 5
 Well did he tract his *steps* as he did ryde, VI. vii. 3. 1
 With which his feeble *steps* he stayed still; VII. vii. 31. 7
 With crooked crawling *steps* an uncouth pase, VII. vii. 35. 6
 With trembling *steps*, and humble reverence, Epith. 210
 How ever here on higher *steps* we stand, H.H.L. 201
Stept. See *Steeped*.

- Stern.** *Sterne* face, and front full of . . . awe Bel.² ix. 4
 stirring up *sterne* strife. S.C. F. 149
 My harveste hasts to stirre up Winter *sterne*, S.C. D. 129
 with *sterne* lookes to threaten kindled yre. Gn. 264
 What did of late chaunce happen to the Lyon *stearne*, Hub. 1250
 For trumpets *sterne* to charge mine Oaten reeds, I. Pr. 1. 4
 Upon his foe, a Dragon horrible and *stearne*, I. i. 3. 9
 wrapping up her wretched *sterne* arownd, I. i. 18. 5
 His looke was *sterne*, and seemed still to threat I. iii. 33. 7
 His eies . . . stared *sterne* on all that him beheld; I. iv. 33. 6
 Ambitious Sylla, and *sterne* Marius; I. v. 49. 8
 make the Libbard *sterne* Leave roaring, I. v. 25. 8
 With staring countenance *sterne*, as one astownd, I. viii. 5. 7
 scared nations doest with horror *sterne* astownd. I. xi. 6. 9
 gan his sturdy *sterne* about to weld, I. xi. 28. 8
 so *sterne* and terrible in sight, II. i. 6. 3
Sterne melancholy did his courage pas, II. ii. 17. 8
 unto hattell *sterne* themselves prepar'd. II. ii. 19. 9
 chaufd and fom'd with corage fiers and *sterne*, II. iii. 46. 8
 with grim looke And count'nance *sterne*, II. v. 14. 2
Sterne was his looke, and full of stomacke vayne; II. vii. 41. 2
 with *sterne* lookes, and stomachous disdain, II. viii. 23. 4
Sterne was their looke; like wild amazed *steares*, II. ix. 13. 8
 Stout Ferrex and *sterne* Porrex him in prison threw. II. x. 34. 9
 which he did earst revive In their *sterne* brests, III. v. 16. 5
 with *sterne* borror backward gan to start; III. v. 30. 6
 fledd so fast from that same foster *stearne*. III. vi. 54. 3
 with *sterne* regard Her dreadfull weapon she to him address, III. vii. 42. 1
 He looked round about with *sterne* disdayne, III. xii. 23. 2
 Emongst them was *sterne* Strife, III. xii. 25. 3
 with countenance *sterne* All full of wrath, IV. ii. 25. 1
 looking *sterne*, still over him did stand, IV. vi. 23. 4
 have the *sterne* remembrance wypt away IV. viii. 1. 8
 had With one *sterne* looke so daunted, IV. viii. 2. 3
sterne Druon, and lewd Claribell, IV. ix. 20. 8
 with faire speches, now with threatnings *sterne*, IV. xii. 24. 7
 with *sterne* countenance and indignant pride V. i. 23. 5
 sayd that he was obstinate and *sterne*, V. v. 46. 1
 Restraines those *sterne* behests and cruell doomes of his. V. vii. 22. 9
 Yet could it not *sterne* Artegall retaine, V. viii. 3. 1
 From whose *sterne* presence they diffused ran, V. xi. 47. 8
 His face was ugly and his countenance *sterne*, V. xii. 15. 6
 with *sterne* count'nance thus unto him spake: VI. i. 19. 5
 put away proud looke and usage *sterne*, VI. i. 40. 8
 wherefore Betwixt you two hegan this . . . *sterne* uprore.' VI. ii. 8. 9
 Seeing his face so lovely *sterne* and coy, VI. ii. 24. 3
 but terrible and *stearne* In all assaies VI. iii. 40. 3
 'Ill seemes,' . . . That he should be so *sterne* VI. iii. 40. 7
 For he was *sterne* and terrible by nature, VI. vii. 41. 1
 with *sterne* eye-browes stared at him oft, VI. viii. 26. 3
 with *sterne* count'nance and disdainfull cheare, VII. vi. 12. 6
 on her uncouth habit and *sterne* looke still gazed, VII. vi. 13. 9
 Mongst these *sterne* stounds to mingle soft delights; VII. vi. 37. 4
 grim Sir Saturne oft doth spare His *sterne* aspect, VII. vii. 52. 8
 with *sterne* countenance, Am. xxi. 7
Stern. Sometimes estranging him in *sterner* wise; IV. ii. 9. 6
Sternly. all things in his way Full *stearnly* rends Gn. 272
sternly looks at him, I. v. 4. 3
sternly had him other businesse plie I. vi. 46. 7
 Him *sternly* grypt, II. iv. 8. 7
 strooke at him so *sternly*, II. xi. 37. 3
 The knight, approaching, *sternly* her bespake: III. iv. 14. 4

Sternly—Continued.

The Boaster at him <i>sternly</i> bent his browe,	III. x. 24. 1
his threeforkt Pyke He <i>sternly</i> shooke,	III. xi. 40. 6
<i>Sternly</i> stept forth and rought away his speare,	IV. iv. 20. 6
<i>sternly</i> gan repine at his behest;	V. i. 29. 2
she <i>sternly</i> hade His miserie to be augmented more,	V. v. 54. 5
she <i>sternly</i> frownd For high disdaine	V. vii. 28. 5
She could it <i>sternly</i> draw, that all the world dismayde.	V. ix. 30. 9
He <i>sternly</i> marcht before the Castle gate,	V. xi. 3. 6
<i>sternly</i> him beheld with grim and ghaistly looke.	V. xi. 12. 9
Talus <i>sternly</i> did upon them set,	V. xii. 7. 3
still the tyrant <i>sternly</i> at him layd,	V. xii. 19. 6
the stroke That . . . had so <i>sternly</i> wroke His wrath	VI. ii. 13. 4
<i>sternly</i> with strong hand it from his handling kept.	VI. v. 25. 9
<i>Sternly</i> did bid him quickly thence avault,	VI. vi. 21. 2
which he so <i>sternly</i> shooke,	VI. vii. 24. 8
so <i>sternly</i> he the monster strooke,	VI. x. 36. 3
<i>Sternly</i> he turnd againe,	VI. xii. 26. 3
Where-at the Titanesse did <i>sternly</i> lower,	VII. vi. 18. 4
sturdy March, with brows full <i>sternly</i> bent	VII. vii. 32. 3
Sternness. His <i>sternness</i> was his prayse,	Van. x. 5
That sonnes of men amazd their <i>sternnesse</i> to behold.	II. x. 7. 9
amiable grace, Mixed with manly <i>sternnesse</i> ,	II. xii. 79. 6
Temperd with <i>sternnesse</i> and stout majestie,	IV. vi. 26. 3
Durst not the <i>sternnesse</i> of his looke abide;	IV. x. 18. 3
I would abate the <i>sternnesse</i> of my stile,	VII. vi. 37. 3
Sterve, etc. See <i>Starve, etc.</i>	
Steven. had not Roffy renne to the <i>stevan</i> ,	S.C. S. 224
Stew. burning Aetna from his boyling <i>stew</i>	I. xi. 44. 5
Steward. For <i>Steward</i> was excessive Cluttony,	I. iv. 43. 7
As Guardian and <i>Steward</i> of the rest.	I. x. 37. 3
He <i>Steward</i> was, hight Diet;	II. ix. 27. 8
As him the <i>Steward</i> hadd.	II. ix. 28. 6
their bad <i>Steward</i> neither plough'd nor sowed,	VI. iv. 14. 7
Sthenoboea. Fayre <i>Sthenoboea</i> , that her selfe did choke	I. v. 60. 6
Stick. Some <i>sticke</i> not to say,	S.C. S. 112
everie <i>stick</i> that underneath did ly,	Hub. 1008
free his feet that in the myre <i>sticke</i> fast?	I. ix. 39. 5
in the rest his ready speare did <i>sticke</i> :	II. i. 26. 3
In whose white alahaster brest did <i>stick</i> A cruell knife	II. i. 39. 5
byting deepe therein did <i>sticke</i> so fast	V. xii. 21. 8
Sticketh. if thy galage once <i>sticketh</i> fast,	S.C. S. 131
Sticking. The other halfe, behind yet <i>sticking</i> fast,	IV. iii. 12. 3
Sticks. in me yet <i>stickes</i> the mortall sting,	II. iv. 33. 6
A little cottage, built of <i>stickes</i> and reedes	III. vii. 6. 2
Stle. See <i>Sty</i> .	
Stiff. so <i>stiffe</i> and so state, As cocke on his dunghill	S.C. S. 46
I am so <i>stiffe</i> and so stanck,	S.C. S. 47
his <i>stiffe</i> armes to stretch with Eughen bowe,	Hub. 747
curld uncombed heares Upstaring <i>stiffe</i> ,	I. ix. 22. 3
the <i>stiffe</i> beame quaked as affrayd,	I. xi. 20. 5
with <i>stiffe</i> force shaking his mortall launce,	II. iii. 14. 4
A sturdy villen, stryding <i>stiffe</i> and hold,	II. vii. 40. 4
though they both stood <i>stiffe</i> , yet could not both withstond.	II. viii. 41. 9
Staring with hollow eies, and <i>stiffe</i> upstanding heares.	II. ix. 13. 9
that Ferryman With his <i>stiffe</i> oares	II. xii. 10. 2
her faire locks up stared <i>stiffe</i> on end,	III. xii. 36. 6
To moderate <i>stiffe</i> mindes disposd to strive:	IV. ii. 2. 6
he was strong and mightily <i>stiffe</i> pight,	VI. ix. 44. 2
Stiffy. Curtius, Who, <i>stiffy</i> bent his vowed life to spill	Gr. 603
In his strong armes he <i>stiffy</i> him embraсте,	II. iv. 14. 1
With that he <i>stiffy</i> shooke his steelhead dart:	II. vi. 40. 1
th' one did row, and th' other <i>stiffy</i> steare;	II. xii. 37. 4
whilst thus she <i>stiffy</i> strove,	III. viii. 29. 6
the more strong and <i>stiffly</i> that he ran,	IV. iv. 19. 5
<i>stiffy</i> stared Like one adawed	V. vii. 20. 7
Stiffness. With all the strength and <i>stiffnesse</i> that he can.	IV. iv. 19. 4
Through such her stubborn <i>stiffnesse</i> and hard hart,	VI. vii. 31. 1
her too constant <i>stiffnesse</i> doth constrayn.	Am. lxxxiii. 12
Still. <i>Still</i> folowing th' example	Bel. ¹ vi. 4
Must <i>still</i> bring forth to rule	Bel. ¹ viii. 15
<i>Still</i> freshly hleeding of a grievous wounde.	Rev. i. 8
to see the heavens <i>still</i> wavering thus,	Bel. ² xv. 3
Doo not restraine your inages <i>still</i> mourning)	Ro. xv. 8
For lustie Love <i>still</i> sleepech not,	S.C. Mar. 26
the shepheards bene ydle and <i>still</i> ,	S.C. S. 80
Why livest thou <i>still</i> ,	S.C. D. 95
Why dyest thou <i>still</i> ,	S.C. D. 96
fluttering round about them <i>still</i> does sore:	Gn. 406
swift running rivers <i>still</i> did stand,	Gn. 450
Oxeye <i>still</i> greene,	Gn. 678
<i>still</i> I hoped to be up advaunced,	Hub. 63
but <i>still</i> it has mischaunced.	Hub. 64
froward fortune <i>still</i> to follow mee,	Hub. 66
<i>Still</i> wayting to preferment up to clime,	Hub. 76
times delay new hope of helpe <i>still</i> breeds.	Hub. 327
manly legs, <i>still</i> passing too and fro,	Hub. 748
<i>still</i> somewhat to his share did rize:	Hub. 806
<i>still</i> his care he lent To everie sound	Hub. 1010
th' Ape <i>still</i> flying he no where might get:	Hub. 1372
learned Impes that wont to shoote up <i>still</i> ,	T.M. 75
be companions <i>still</i> ,	T.M. 407
shedding teares a while, I <i>still</i> did rest,	T. 32
Looking <i>still</i> , if I might of her have sight.	T. 476
<i>Still</i> as I gazed, I beheld where stood	T. 645
Lavender <i>still</i> gray,	Mut. 187
Coole Violets, and Orpine growing <i>still</i> ,	Mut. 193
She seem'd <i>still</i> backe unto the land to looke,	Mut. 281
Yet <i>still</i> Aragnoll . . . Lay lurking	Mut. 386
<i>still</i> unstedfast, round about doth goe	D. 431

Still—Continued.

That dying lives, and living <i>still</i> does dye.	D. 434
That <i>still</i> I may be readie	D. 468
Yet bleeding lay, and yet would <i>still</i> have bled,	As. 143
her father, sitting <i>still</i> on hie,	Col. 132
warily <i>still</i> watch which way she went,	Col. 133
Therin <i>still</i> wait poore passengers to teare.	Col. 203
doo <i>still</i> attend To wash faire Cynthiaes sheep,	Col. 257
as that same shepheard <i>still</i> us guyyded,	Col. 331
ye, who so ye be, that <i>still</i> survive,	Col. 644
may that blessed presence <i>still</i> enjoy,	Col. 661
<i>still</i> are wont most happie states t' annoy:	Col. 663
like Moldwarps nousing <i>still</i> they lurke,	Col. 763
doest their hountie <i>still</i> so much commend.	Col. 902
The antique rolles, which there lye hidden <i>still</i> ,	I. Pr. 2. 4
the Firre that weepeth <i>still</i> :	I. i. 9. 2
resolving forward <i>still</i> to fare,	I. i. 11. 1
<i>still</i> did follow one unto the end,	I. i. 28. 6
and Cynthia <i>still</i> doth steepe In silver dew	I. i. 39. 7
As <i>still</i> are wont t' annoy the walled towne,	I. i. 41. 7
was wandred far away, <i>Still</i> flying from his thoughts	I. ii. 12. 3
<i>Still</i> dreading death,	I. iii. 6. 7
<i>Still</i> , when she slept, he kept both watch and ward;	I. iii. 9. 6
<i>Still</i> seeking him, that from her <i>still</i> did flye;	I. iii. 21. 8
<i>still</i> , amidst her rayling, she did pray	I. iii. 23. 6
you to leave that have me loved <i>still</i> ,	I. iii. 28. 4
His looke was sterne, and seemed <i>still</i> to threat	I. iii. 33. 7
He answered nought, but in a traunce <i>still</i> lay,	I. iii. 39. 6
a sandie hill, that <i>still</i> did flitt And fall away,	I. iv. 5. 6
<i>still</i> to all the gates stood open wide:	I. iv. 6. 2
to the highest she did <i>still</i> aspyre,	I. iv. 11. 8
his Portesse <i>still</i> he bare,	I. iv. 19. 1
<i>Still</i> drownd in sleepe,	I. iv. 19. 4
<i>Still</i> as he rode he somewhat <i>still</i> did eat,	I. iv. 22. 5
both from backe and belly <i>still</i> did spare,	I. iv. 28. 4
<i>still</i> did chaw . . . a venomous tode,	I. iv. 30. 2
<i>Still</i> as he rode he gnasht his teeth	I. iv. 31. 6
on his dagger <i>still</i> his hand he held,	I. iv. 33. 8
So oft as Slowth <i>still</i> in the mire did stand.	I. iv. 36. 4
<i>still</i> before their way A foggy mist	I. iv. 36. 6
<i>Still</i> did he wake, and <i>still</i> did watch	I. v. 1. 9
his hurts, that yet <i>still</i> freshly bled.	I. v. 17. 3
<i>still</i> twist feare and hope amazd does sitt,	I. v. 12. 3
seeke her spouse that from her <i>still</i> does fly,	I. vi. 22. 4
goodly court he made <i>still</i> to his Dame,	I. vii. 7. 1
his seneces stound that <i>still</i> he lay full low.	I. vii. 12. 9
famous harde achievements <i>still</i> pursev;	I. vii. 45. 5
all <i>still</i> shronke, and <i>still</i> he greater grew:	I. vii. 45. 7
her golden cup, Which <i>still</i> she bore,	I. viii. 11. 2
he could not them use, but kept them <i>still</i> in store.	I. viii. 30. 9
backward <i>still</i> was turnd his wrinckled face:	I. viii. 31. 4
had me <i>still</i> assured bee,	I. ix. 5. 7
<i>still</i> wex old in woe, whiles wo <i>stil</i> wexeth new.	I. ix. 9. 9
Yett <i>still</i> he strove to cloke his inward hale,	I. ix. 16. 3
<i>Still</i> as he fledd his eye was backward cast,	I. ix. 21. 5
eye was backward cast, As if his feare <i>still</i> followed	I. ix. 21. 6
grave, That <i>still</i> for carrion carcasses doth crave:	I. ix. 33. 6
sin, Not purgd nor heald, behind remained <i>still</i> ,	I. x. 25. 3
Amendment readie <i>still</i> at hand did wayt,	I. x. 26. 7
all in yellow robes arayed <i>still</i>	I. x. 30. 9
A multitude of habes . . . <i>still</i> she fed	I. x. 31. 3
<i>still</i> before him she remov'd away,	I. x. 35. 4
The grace of God he layd up <i>still</i> in store,	I. x. 38. 6
Who him awaited <i>still</i> with pensive mynd.	I. x. 68. 3
the heavens stood <i>still</i>	I. xi. 10. 9
Out of his stinking gorge forth steemed <i>still</i> ,	I. xi. 13. 8
steeley head stuck fast <i>still</i> in his flesh,	I. xi. 22. 1
when he saw them come he did them <i>still</i> forsake.	I. xi. 24. 9
praying <i>still</i> did wake, and waking did lament.	I. xi. 32. 9
Eyas hauke . . . marvelles at himselfe <i>stil</i> as he flies:	I. xi. 34. 8
The paw . . . bong <i>still</i> on the shield,	I. xi. 43. 9
on the ground <i>still</i> fell,	I. xi. 48. 3
That <i>still</i> he sate long time astonished,	I. xii. 29. 3
<i>Still</i> as he went he craftie stales did lay,	II. i. 4. 1
he descryde and shonned <i>still</i> his slight:	II. i. 4. 8
to all good he enemy was <i>still</i>	II. i. 5. 5
when as <i>still</i> he saw him towards pace,	II. i. 26. 4
his blacke Palmer, that him guided <i>still</i> :	II. i. 34. 4, 5
he honour <i>still</i> away did heare,	II. i. 35. 3
<i>Still</i> he strove; Yet <i>still</i> the litle hands were bloody	II. ii. 3. 6, 7
let them <i>still</i> be bloody,	II. ii. 10. 4
<i>Still</i> did they strive	II. ii. 13. 7
<i>still</i> . . . on him they freshly gan to smight.	II. ii. 23. 8
<i>Still</i> strove their stubbornne rages to revoke;	II. ii. 28. 6
Full of disport, <i>still</i> laughing,	II. ii. 36. 2
Yctt <i>still</i> he satt,	II. ii. 37. 9
fearc them follows <i>still</i>	II. iii. 20. 3
to he east of that base burden <i>still</i> did erne.	II. iii. 46. 9
<i>Still</i> cald upon to kill him	II. iv. 9. 4
<i>still</i> provokt her sonne	II. iv. 12. 6
nathelesse he did her <i>still</i> torment,	II. iv. 12. 7
his great yron teeth he <i>still</i> did grind	II. iv. 15. 3
found her faithfull <i>still</i> ,	II. iv. 19. 6
Their fell contention <i>still</i> increased more,	II. v. 22. 1
Thus in <i>still</i> waves of deepe delight to wade,	II. v. 35. 2
the Blacke Palmer suffred <i>still</i> to stond,	II. vi. 19. 7
Yet she <i>still</i> followed her former style,	II. vi. 22. 1
<i>still</i> he stood as sencelesse stone.	II. vi. 31. 9
<i>Still</i> as he stood,	II. vi. 32. 1
<i>Still</i> solemne sad, or <i>still</i> disdainfull coy;	II. vi. 37. 6

Still—Continued.

Back to the strand retr'd, and there *still* stayd, II. vi. 40. 6
 Yet *still* he bet the water, II. vi. 42. 9
still he traveld, II. vii. 2. 8
 To trouble my *still* seate, II. vii. 7. 9
 trembling Feare *still* to aod fro did fly, II. vii. 22. 6
still on hye He over him did hold, II. vii. 27. 5
 gaped *still* as coveting to drinke, II. vii. 58. 2
 standing *still* a space Gaz'd after him, II. viii. 9. 3
 The trespass *still* doth live, albee the person dye, II. viii. 28. 9
 Nought could he hurt, but *still* at warde did ly, II. viii. 39. 7
 Long trembling *still* he stooode, II. viii. 46. 5
Still waytes for death, II. viii. 50. 4
Still open to their friends, II. ix. 23. 9
 were enraunged ready *still* for fight, II. ix. 26. 5
 Which he recorded *still* as they did pas, II. ix. 56. 3
 A litle boy did on him *still* attend To reach, II. ix. 58. 4
 each his paynes to others profit *still* employd, II. x. 14. 9
Still as the greedy knight nigh to him drew, II. xi. 27. 2
still as abroad he strew His wicked arrows, II. xi. 28. 1
 whiles he marveild *still*, did *still* him payne, II. xi. 44. 5
 Whom *still* he marked freshly to arize, II. xi. 44. 8
 Ne ought save perill *still* as he did pas, II. xii. 2. 3
still sat wayting on that wastfull clift, II. xii. 8. 6
 Like to a restlesse wheele, *still* ronning round, II. xii. 20. 6
 it was a *still* And calmy bay, II. xii. 30. 2
 On th' other side an high rocke toured *still*, II. xii. 30. 5
 th' upper halfe their hew retayned *still*, II. xii. 31. 6
 The ruefull Strich, *still* waiting on the bere, II. xii. 36. 7
still in stedfast state, II. xii. 51. 2
still it breathed forth sweet spirit and holesom smell, II. xii. 51. 9
 lookt *still* forward right, II. xii. 53. 4
Still as she fledd her eye she backward threw, III. i. 16. 1
 Cupid *still* emongest them kindled lustfull fyres, III. i. 39. 9
Still did she rove at her with crafty glance, III. i. 50. 6
 her wound *still* inward freshly bledd, III. i. 56. 3
 they *still* the girlond bore away, III. ii. 2. 4
 hard Tydings thereof, and so them *still* debar'd, III. ii. 21. 5
 Did chance to *still* into her weary spright, III. ii. 29. 2
 shee *still* did waste, and *still* did wayle, III. ii. 52. 3
 the Prophet *still* awhile did stay, III. iii. 21. 4
 Eftsoones the roaring billowes *still* abid, III. iv. 32. 7
 shee knew there staid *still* Some litle life, III. iv. 41. 7
 Yet did false Archimage her *still* pursew, III. iv. 45. 1
 of each turning *still* kept vary heed, III. iv. 48. 5
 Yet he her followd *still*, III. iv. 51. 5
 to his first pursuit him forward *still* doth call, III. v. 2. 9
still the foster . . . Him kept from landing, III. v. 20. 1
still the blood forth gusht in so great store, III. v. 26. 4
 To commun accidents *still* open layd, III. v. 36. 7
Still as his wound did gather, III. v. 43. 1
 So *still* his hart woxe sore, III. v. 43. 2
Still whenas he beheld the heavenly Mayd, III. v. 43. 4
 So *still* his Malady the more increast, III. v. 43. 6
Still when her excellencies he did vew, III. v. 44. 4
 Yet *still* he wasted, as the snow congeald, III. v. 49. 5
still increast till she her terme had full outgone, III. vi. 9. 9
still remains in everlasting store, III. vi. 36. 4
still she feared to be overheat, III. vii. 19. 5
 more fresh And fierce he *still* appeard, III. vii. 32. 9
still stronger grow through strife, III. vii. 33. 3
still, when him at hand she did espy, III. vii. 44. 7
still, with gentle countenance, III. viii. 10. 6
 hymnes . . . Are *still* emongst them song, III. viii. 23. 8
still anew With wonder of her beauty, III. ix. 23. 8
 seeing *still* the more desir'd to see, III. ix. 24. 2
 looking *still* askaunce Gainst Britomart, III. ix. 27. 3
Still when he mused on his late mischiefe, III. x. 18. 3
still the smart thereof increased more, III. x. 18. 4
 lay *still* in the winde, III. x. 30. 5
 chose emongst the jolly Satyres *still* to wonne, III. x. 51. 9
 as treading *still* on thorne, III. x. 55. 4
 as a Soake, *still* lurked in his wounded mynd, III. x. 55. 9
Still fled he forward, looking backward *still*, III. x. 56. 1
 one eye *Still* ope he keeps, III. x. 58. 7
Still as she stood, she heard . . . Him grone, III. xi. 8. 6
 much emmov'd, but stedfast *still* persevered, III. xii. 2. 9
 Proceeding to the midst he *still* did stand, III. xii. 4. 1
 The noble Mayd *still* standing all this vewd, III. xii. 5. 1
 For *still* he far'd as dauncing in delight, III. xii. 8. 7
 in the ydle ayre he mov'd *still* here and there, III. xii. 8. 9
 Which *still* they blew and kindled busily, III. xii. 9. 8
 he *still* did stay His feeble steps, III. xii. 10. 8
 Under his eiebrowes looking *still* askaunce, III. xii. 15. 2
 Holding a lattis *still* before his face, III. xii. 15. 8
 Through which he *still* did peep as forward he did pace, III. xii. 15. 9
still roming here and there, III. xii. 17. 7
 Her forward *still* with torture did constraime, III. xii. 21. 8
still with stedfast eye and courage stout, III. xii. 37. 5
 her golden lockes, that were uphoun'd *Still* in a knot, IV. i. 13. 3
 never thought one thing, but doubly *still* was guided, IV. i. 27. 9
still are led with every light report, IV. i. 28. 5
 rolled on an heape, lay *still* in swound, IV. i. 43. 1
still when any Knight Is weakened, IV. i. 44. 7
 lying *still* awhile, both did forget, IV. ii. 15. 8
Still watcht on every side, of secret foes affrayd, IV. ii. 36. 9
 She, them saluting, there by them sate *still*, IV. ii. 49. 1
 thousand perills which them *still* awate, IV. iii. 1. 5
still the life stood fearelesse of her foe, IV. iii. 17. 5
 Stood *still* awhile, and his fast footing kept, IV. iii. 20. 8

Still—Continued.

Camhell *still* more strong and greater grew, IV. iii. 29. 1
Still when as he enfeebled was, him cherisht, IV. iii. 29. 4
 Stood *still* amaz'd, holding his idle sward, IV. iii. 31. 7
 Yet *still* that direfull stroke kept on his way, IV. iii. 34. 1
 Thereat the Champions both stood *still* a space, IV. iii. 38. 1
 they, like men astonisht, *still* did stand, IV. iii. 48. 5
 Whether shall have the Hag, or hold the Lady *still*, IV. iv. 12. 9
 stood there *still*, As one that seemd doubtfull, IV. iv. 20. 3
 with unwearied powre his party *still* assured, IV. iv. 37. 9
still the Knights of Maidenhead the better wonne, IV. iv. 38. 9
 The prize of beautie *still* hath joynd bene, IV. v. 1. 3
Still as advantage they espyde thereto, IV. vi. 18. 3
 renewed His strength *still* more, but she *still* more decrewed, IV. vi. 18. 5
still over him did stand, IV. vi. 23. 4
 fayned *still* her former angry mood, IV. vi. 29. 8
 he therewith so felly *still* did rave, IV. vii. 28. 5
 stood *still* mute, as if he had bene dum, IV. vii. 44. 2
 saw her forward *still* to make her flight, IV. viii. 8. 2
 So tempting her *still* to pursue the pray, IV. viii. 11. 4
still from her escaping soft away, IV. viii. 11. 5
 loath this life, *still* longing for to die, IV. viii. 16. 9
 after them did barke, and *still* backbite, IV. viii. 36. 3
 she him *still* detaines in captive hold, IV. viii. 53. 7
 Having a keeper *still* with him in place, IV. viii. 54. 4
still with care was moved, IV. x. 1. 9
 I persever'd *still* to knoeke and call, IV. x. 11. 6
 the river rolling *still* With murmure soft, IV. x. 15. 8
 him maystred *still* in all debate, IV. x. 32. 9
 could not containe it *still*, IV. x. 43. 8
 stedfast *still* her eyes did fixed rest, IV. x. 49. 7
 huge Orion, that doth tempests *still* portend, IV. xi. 13. 9
 that which is th' immortall spright Lives *still*, IV. xi. 16. 9
 Swift Rhene, and Alpheus *still* immaculate, IV. xi. 21. 4
 Stood *still* by him astonisht at his leare, IV. xi. 23. 8
 the *still* Darent, in whose waters cleane, IV. xi. 29. 8
 doth make His way *still* under ground, IV. xi. 32. 9
Still Ure, swift Werfe, and Oze the most of might, IV. xi. 37. 6
 stormes which therein *still* remaine, IV. xi. 38. 9
 seeming *still* to smile, Glauconome, IV. xi. 50. 8
still bemoing her unworthy paine, IV. xii. 17. 5
 who *still* her answered, there was nought, IV. xii. 24. 9
 With which his daughter doth him *still* support, V. ii. 5. 6
 By which he *still* them holds, V. ii. 5. 9
still upon him hong, V. ii. 14. 9
 Artregall pursewd him *still* so neare, V. ii. 18. 1
 Yet *still* he bet and bounst upon the dore, V. ii. 21. 6
still continu'd his assault the more, V. ii. 24. 1
Still holding up her suppliant hands on hye, V. ii. 26. 4
still it downe did slide, V. ii. 45. 7
 He gazed *still* upon that snowy mayd, V. iii. 18. 7
 Eftsoones he stood as *still* as any stake, V. iii. 34. 5
 I hold mine owne, and so will hold it *still*, V. iv. 14. 5
 Yet *still* her blowes he bore, V. v. 7. 1
 Yet *still* her eruelteie increased more, V. v. 7. 3
 though he *still* retr'y'd, V. v. 14. 5
 With many idle stoups her troubling *still*, V. v. 15. 7
 Nought could he do but . . . backward *still* retyre, V. v. 16. 2
 So much the greater *still* her anguish grew, V. v. 28. 1
still the more she strove it to subdew, V. v. 28. 3
 The more she *still* augmented her owne smart, V. v. 28. 4
 dread of shame my doubtfull lips doth *still* restraine, V. v. 30. 9
 as bound to me he may continue *still*, V. v. 32. 9
 though she *still* have worne Her dayes in warre, V. v. 40. 4
 to her Dame him *still* she discommended, V. v. 57. 4
 Be well adviz'd that he stand stedfast *still*, V. vi. 1. 7
 With which those Amazons his love *still* craved, V. vi. 2. 4
 when she reckned them, *still* drawing neare, V. vi. 5. 8
 stood *still* mute, as one in great suspence, V. vi. 9. 7
 ne ever lookt aside, But *still* right downe, V. vi. 18. 5
 Now walking soft, now sitting *still* upright, V. vi. 26. 3
 which *still* was wont with Artregall remaine, V. vi. 34. 4
 thereupon long while stood gazing *still*, V. vi. 5. 8
 With which she used *still* to tye her fone, V. vii. 28. 3
 th' other *still* pursu'd the fearful Mayd, V. viii. 6. 1
still from him as fast away did flie, V. viii. 6. 2
 like hound . . . Continu'd *still* his course, V. viii. 7. 3
 He ran *still* on, thinking to follow fast, V. viii. 8. 8
 seeing him come *still* so fiercely on, V. viii. 9. 4
 against her *still* doth fight, V. viii. 20. 7
 Kept himselfe *still* in his straunge armour dight, V. viii. 27. 5
 Yet *still* he him did follow every where, V. viii. 33. 7
Still when he sought ' approach unto him ny, V. viii. 36. 1
 Yet *still* the Prince pursewd him close behind, V. viii. 42. 1
 Where *still* the stronger doth the weake devoure, V. ix. 1. 6
 The whiles the Prince there kept the entrance *still*, V. ix. 15. 2
 them to their posterities doe *still* declare, V. x. 5. 9
 all his way before him *still* prepare, V. x. 17. 7
still, when fit occasion did betyde, V. xi. 6. 4
 even that which thou savest thine *still* to remaine?, V. xi. 16. 9
 stretcht it selfe as it had long Iyen *still*, V. xi. 22. 6
 Whilst *still* she stands, as stonish and forlorne, V. xi. 29. 5
 Yet *still* he strives, ne any perill spares, V. xi. 45. 1
 she by force is *still* fro me detayned, V. xi. 54. 8
 Nathlesse the yron man did *still* pursew, V. xi. 65. 1
still the tyrant sternely at him layd, V. xii. 19. 7
 envies cloud *still* dimmeth vertues ray, V. xii. 27. 6
 And *still* among most bitter wordes they spake, V. xii. 42. 1
 So much the more at him *still* did she scold, V. xii. 43. 6
still the way did hold To Faerie Court, V. xii. 43. 8

Still—Continued.

still I forward trace;	VI. i. 7. 5
still his sprite spar'd,	VI. i. 20. 6
as he still decayd so he encreast more.	VI. i. 21. 9
awhile he rested still;	VI. i. 35. 5
as it still encreast, so still increast.	VI. i. 36. 6
Subject to fortunes chance, still chaunging new;	VI. i. 41. 8
But still his passion grew more violent.	VI. ii. 21. 9
Yet was be courteous still to every wight,	VI. iii. 3. 5
Therefore there still he stood as in a stound,	VI. iii. 30. 3
Upstaying still her selfe upon her steede,	VI. iii. 46. 2
he him still pursew'd from place to place,	VI. iii. 49. 1
refuge was still Behind his Ladies back;	VI. iii. 49. 5
But chaste him still for all his Ladies cry;	VI. iii. 51. 2
still seeming faine When ought he did,	VI. iv. 16. 4
though he were still in this desert wood,	VI. v. 2. 2
creeping still behinde, doth him incomber,	VI. v. 19. 6
Creeping behinde him still to have destroyde;	VI. v. 20. 5
when the cause . . . Removed is, th' effect surceaseth still.	VI. vi. 14. 4
Yet he them still so sharply did pursew,	VI. vi. 24. 1
wretched end which still attendeth on her.	VI. vi. 25. 7
cowardize doth still in villany delight.	VI. vi. 26. 9
flying still did ward, and warding fly away.	VI. vi. 28. 9
when his foe he still so eager saw,	VI. vi. 29. 1
Still looking after him that did him chace,	VI. vi. 29. 8
still did lie as dead, and quake, and quiver,	VI. vi. 32. 3
Where still he bathed lay in his owne bloody gore.	VI. vii. 8. 9
still, when she complaines, The more he laughs,	VI. vii. 44. 7
so sharply still he him pursew'd,	VI. vii. 48. 1
Where still he lay, ne out of swoone awooke,	VI. vii. 48. 5
Him still reviling and affliction sore,	VI. viii. 4. 2
still suppressing, gan of her inquire,	VI. viii. 18. 3
Arthure with the rest went onward still.	VI. viii. 30. 7
Had travel'd still on foot in beavie armes,	VI. viii. 47. 2
gazing still on others stands.	VI. ix. 11. 9
So stood he still long gazing thereupon,	VI. ix. 12. 1
yet did he stay And sate there still,	VI. ix. 12. 5
Hong still upon his melting mouth attent;	VI. ix. 26. 2
hunt still after shadowes vaine Of courtly favour,	VI. x. 2. 7
two of them still froward seem'd to bee,	VI. x. 24. 7
one still towards shew'd her selfe afore;	VI. x. 24. 8
Bad them be still;	VI. xi. 14. 8
Still slew the formost that came first to hand.	VI. xi. 46. 8
Still winneth way, ne hath her compasse lost;	VI. xii. 1. 7
cats, that wrawling still did cry;	VI. xii. 27. 4
still, the more he strove, the more the Knight Did him	VI. xii. 31. 5
crop his thousand heads, which still new Forth budded,	VI. xii. 32. 4
In that still happy state for ever to abide.	VII. vi. 5. 9
where Cynthia did sit, that never still did stand.	VII. vi. 8. 9
with his Torche, still twinkling like twilight,	VII. vi. 9. 7
the Moones bright wagon still did stand,	VII. vi. 13. 7
on her uncouth habit and sterne looke still gazed.	VII. vi. 13. 9
if Jove should do still what he can.	VII. vi. 31. 9
Still moving, yet unmoved from her sted;	VII. vii. 18. 3
So turne they still about, and change in restless wise.	VII. vii. 18. 9
Still change and vary thoughts, as new occasions fall.	VII. vii. 19. 9
th' Ocean moveth still from place to place,	VII. vii. 20. 3
every River still doth ebbe and flowe;	VII. vii. 20. 4
Ne any Lake, that seems most still and slowe,	VII. vii. 20. 5
Still tost and turned with continuall change,	VII. vii. 21. 2
The fish, still floting, doe at randon range,	VII. vii. 21. 4
fitting still doe flie, and still their places vary.	VII. vii. 21. 9
which who feesles not by sense . . . To flit still,	VII. vii. 22. 3
With which his feeble steps he stayed still;	VII. vii. 31. 7
subject still to Mutability?	VII. vii. 47. 9
still compell To keepe his course?	VII. vii. 48. 5
Onely the starry skie doth still remaine:	VII. vii. 55. 5
the Starres and Signes therein still move,	VII. vii. 55. 6
with firme eyes affixt the ground still viewed.	VII. vii. 57. 3
But, looking still on her, I stand amazed	Am. iii. 7
her unmoved mind Doth still persist.	Am. vi. 2
Nor to the Lightning; for they still persever;	Am. ix. 9
Yet lowly still vouchsafe to looke on me;	Am. xiii. 13
she as Steele and flint doth still remayne.	Am. xviii. 14
every sweet with soure is tempred still,	Am. xxvi. 9
still, the more she fervent sees my fit,	Am. xxxii. 9
still to behold the object of their paine,	Am. xxxv. 2
their cruelty doth still increace,	Am. xxxvii. 7
in her pride she doth persever still.	Am. xxxviii. 9
Yet shoot ye sharply still,	Am. lvii. 9
Sought not to fly, but fearelesse still did bide;	Am. lxxvii. 10
further seemes his terme still to extend,	Am. lxxxvi. 11
So sorrow still doth seeme too long to last;	Am. lxxxvi. 13
Doe make and still repayre:	Epith. 102
doe still adorne her beauties pride,	Epith. 104
still throw betwene Some graces to be seene;	Epith. 106
Nathlesse doe ye still loud her praises sing,	Epith. 165
Why stand ye still ye virgins in amaze,	Epith. 181
her sad eyes, still fastened on the ground,	Epith. 234
the night Raven, that still deadly yels;	Epith. 346
th' unpleasant Quayre of Frogs still croking.	Epith. 349
let still Silence trew night-watches keepe,	Epith. 353
The lawes of wedlock still doth patronize;	Epith. 391
a chylde, rnewing still thy yeares,	H.L. 65
see, and seeing it still dye.	H.L. 133
beholding still with constant sight,	H.L. 195
Still full, yet never satisfyde.	H.L. 199
striveth still T' approach.	H.L. 247
Which powre retayning still.	H.B. 113
the soule is faire and beauteous still,	H.B. 159

Still—Continued.

mindfull still of your first countries sight,	H.B. 166
Doe still preserve your first informed grace,	H.B. 167
Which in it selfe it hath remaining still,	H.B. 219
Armies of Loves still flying too and fro,	H.B. 240
Yet being pregnant still with powrefull grace,	H.H.L. 60
For he his beames doth still to them extend,	H.H.L. 72
Still flowing forth IIs goodnesse unto all,	H.H.L. 100
streames . . . still do flow, and freshly still redound,	H.H.L. 165
glorie present still Before thy face,	H.H.L. 284
Then th' Aire still flitting, but yet firmly bounded.	H.H.B. 38
still as every thing doth upward tend,	H.H.B. 44
so still more cleare And faire it growes,	H.H.B. 45
And as these heavens still by degrees arize,	H.H.B. 71
Whence they doe still behold the glorious face.	H.H.B. 80
By which they first were made, and still increast.	H.H.B. 203
Ne she her selfe, had she remained still,	H.H.B. 215
idle hopes, which still doe fly away,	Proth. 8
they stood amazed still,	Proth. 68
Still-changing, holds the world in his still chaunging state.	I. ix. 42. 7
Stilled, wiping the dewy wet Which softly stilld,	IV. vii. 35. 6
Ne can be still for all his nurses night,	V. vi. 14. 4
Still-moving, this worlds still moving mightie masse.	H.L. 57
On that bright shyne round still moving Masse,	H.H.B. 61
Sting, Through his faire hide his angrie sting did threaten,	Van. ii. 11
forkhed sting that death in it did beare,	Van. vi. 4
heate of heedlesse lust me so did sting,	S.C.D. 21
Her huge long taile . . . Pointed with mortall sting.	I. i. 15. 4
Threatning her angrie sting, him to dismay;	I. i. 17. 7
Snake, the which his . . . mortall sting implyes.	I. i. 31. 6
Cleopatra . . . with stroke Of Aspes sting.	I. v. 50. 8
An heard of Bulles, whom kindly rage doth sting,	I. viii. 11. 6
With sharpe intended sting so rude him smott,	I. xi. 38. 2
The mortall sting his angrie needle shott.	I. xi. 38. 5
strove to loose the far infixed sting:	I. xi. 39. 4
in me yet stiekes the mortall sting,	II. iv. 33. 5
hungers poynt or Venus sting.	II. xii. 39. 3
Infixt such secrete sting of greedy lust,	III. viii. 25. 2
it prickt his wanton mind With sting of lust.	IV. ii. 5. 6
stop vile envies sting,	IV. ii. 26. 6
the sting which in her toongs end grew,	IV. viii. 36. 9
whose sting without redresse Full deadly wounds.	V. xi. 24. 5
Appear'd like Aspis sting that closely kilts,	V. xii. 36. 4
with the sting which in her vile tongue grew.	V. xii. 42. 7
the poysonous sting, which infamy Infixeth.	VI. vi. 1. 3
euenedm sting . . . now gan afresh to rancle sore,	VI. x. 31. 1
Venemous tong, tipt with vile adders sting,	Am. lxxxv. 1
Stinging, A stinging serpent by the heele her caught.	Pet. vi. 8
Stings, All striving to infixe their feeble stinges,	I. i. 23. 6
at the point two stinges in fixed arre,	I. xi. 11. 8
stinges and sharpest Steele.	I. xi. 12. 1
With stinges of carnall lust,	II. xi. 13. 7
Reproch sharpe stings, Repentaunce whips entwinde,	III. xii. 24. 7
like the stings of aspes that kill with smart,	IV. viii. 26. 8
with their litle stings right felly fare;	VI. xi. 48. 4
The tongues of Serpents, with three forked stings,	VI. xii. 28. 2
Stink, weighch choked with the deadly stinke,	I. i. 22. 2
him nigh choked with the deadly stinke.	V. xi. 31. 8
Stinking, stinking Smalage, and unsaverie Rew;	D. 347
heard Of stinking Seales and Porcupises.	Col. 249
smouldry cloud of dusky stincking smoke;	I. vii. 13. 8
Out of his stinking gorge forth steemed still,	I. xi. 13. 8
smouldry smoke And stinking sulphure,	III. xi. 21. 7
Stint, Perswade us dye, to stint all further strife:	I. ix. 29. 8
They stint their strife.	II. ii. 22. 9
n'ould she stent Her bitter rayling.	II. iv. 12. 4
Yet nathemore did it his fury stint,	II. v. 8. 3
allay, and stint thy stormy strife,	III. iv. 8. 8
To stint all strife and foster friendly peace,	IV. ii. 19. 2
For stint of strife and establishment of rest.	V. viii. 21. 3
To stint all strife and troublous enmitie,	V. xi. 54. 3
No skill can stint, nor reason can aslake.	Am. xlv. 8
nought but death can stint his dolours smart?	H.B. 74
Stinted, Their troublous strife they stinted by and by,	Hub. 1092
stinted all the strife incontinent:	IV. iii. 18. 4
so stinted all their strife.	IV. ix. 15. 9
Stints, Prince Arthur stints their strife.	IV. ix. Arg.
Stipends, gives to their professors stipends large.	Col. 746
Stir, waketh and if but a leafe sturre.	S.C.S. 183
My harveste hasts to stirre up Winter sterne,	S.C.D. 129
her that first did stir that mortall stound.	Col. 878
hand or foot to stirre he strove in vaine.	I. i. 18. 8
Tho can she weepe, to stirre up gentle ruth.	I. i. 50. 8
he was . . . unahle once to stirre or go;	I. i. 23. 2
with their sturre they troubled all the traine;	I. iv. 40. 4
No powre he had to stirre,	I. viii. 15. 4
joyd to stirre up strife,	I. ix. 10. 3
whenas the direfull feend She saw not stirre,	I. xi. 55. 6
Against his praise to stirre up enmitye Of such,	II. i. 23. 8
saw it stirre:	II. iii. 34. 4
her handes fast bound . . . That she note stirre.	II. iv. 13. 6
stirre him up to strife and cruell fight.	II. iv. 42. 7
When with the malstring spur he did him roughly stirre.	II. v. 2. 9
To stirre up strife, and garre them disagree:	II. v. 19. 7
bellows, which did styre Continually,	II. ix. 30. 4
To stirre up strife, and troublous contecke broch:	III. i. 64. 6
to forbearc The bloody batteill and to stirre up strife,	III. iv. 24. 8
Unable to arise, or foote or hand to styre.	III. vi. 45. 9
To stirre and roll them like to womens eyes:	III. viii. 7. 4
To gin awake, and stir his frosen spright:	III. viii. 23. 5

Stir—Continued.

strive and storme with *stirre* outrageous For her, IV. i. 47. 3
 both you here . . . *stirre* up bloudie frayes, IV. i. 47. 8
 To *stirre* up strife twixt love and spigitt and ire, IV. ii. 11. 8
 Both falling out doe *stirre* up strifefull broyle, IV. iii. 16. 6
 ye doe wrong To *stirre* up strife, IV. iv. 12. 3
 Which troublous *stirre* when Satyrane aviz'd, IV. v. 25. 1
 unable once to *stirre* or move, IV. xii. 20. 9
 mutining to *stirre* up civill faction, V. ii. 51. 4
 Which troublous *stirre* when Artegall perceived, V. iii. 30. 6
 With which he wout to *stirre* up battailous alarmes, V. v. 21. 9
 Mote in them *stirre* up old rebellious thought, V. vii. 11. 5
 To *stirre* up strife and maoy a tragicke stowre; V. x. 13. 6
 From things that *stirre* up fraile affection; VI. vi. 7. 7
 looser lookes that *stir* up lustes impure; Am. xxi. 8
 In my true love did *stirre* up coles of yre; Am. lxxxv. 8
 therein *stirre* such rage and restless stowre, H.B. 73
 loves, with which the world doth . . . *stirre* up affections base, H.H.L. 263

Stire. See Steer, Stir.

Stirred. A comett *stird* up that unkindly heate, S.C. D. 59
 Afraid of everie leafe that *stir'd* him by, Hub. 1007
 Hath *stirred* up so mischievous despight? T.M. 46
 the strings, *stirred* with the warbling wind, Tz. 613
Stir'd up through wrathfull Nemesis despight, Mu. 2
 To judge the strife betweene them *stirred* late: Mu. 309
 two rams, *stird* with ambitious pride, I. ii. 16. 1
stird you up to worke your wilful smarts? II. ii. 29. 4
 Tho up he started, *stird* with shame extreme, II. vi. 27. 7
 Some *stird* the molten owrd with ladles great; II. vii. 36. 8
 greedy thirst . . . *Stird* Porrex up II. x. 35. 3
stird with pittie II. x. 37. 3
 Ne *stird*, till hope of life did him forsake: II. xi. 46. 8
 as the one *stird* up affections base, III. i. 46. 3
 them with bitter words he *stird* to bloodie yre, III. v. 15. 9
 her courage . . . rather *stird* to cruell enmity, III. xii. 1. 8
 rather *stir'd* to vengeance and despight, IV. iii. 14. 4
 now a new debate *Stird* up IV. iv. 2. 4
 rather *stird* by his discordfull Dame, IV. iv. 3. 7
 Thereto him Ate *stird*, new discord to maintaine, IV. v. 22. 9
 So all together *stird* up strifull stoure, IV. v. 24. 5
 what dreadfull stoure, it *stird* this day; V. iii. 21. 6
stirred up with different desires, V. iv. 4. 4
 Yet *stirred* not at all for doubt of more, V. vi. 28. 3
stird up day and night V. viii. 20. 2

Stirredst. *stirredst* up th' Heroes high intents, III. iii. 2. 8

Stirreth. Ne *stirreth* limbe; Mu. 405
 It *stirreth* up to sensual desire, III. v. 1. 6

Stirring. *stirring* up sterne strife, S.C. F. 149
 him *stirring* to bee wroke Of his late wronges, II. v. 21. 3
stirring up their stormy enmity, III. viii. 21. 7
 Having through *stirring* loosd their wonted hand, IV. vi. 20. 2

Stirrup. prostrated fall, And kisse my *stirrup*; II. iii. 8. 6
 by his *stirrup* Talus did attend, V. viii. 29. 6

Stirs. *stirs* up anguish and contentious rage: IV. iii. 43. 4

Stock. See Beetle-stock, Laughing-stock.
 Nor for fruit nor for shadowe serves thy *stocke*; S.C. F. 128
 any budde of Poesie, Yet of the old *stocke*, S.C. O. 74
 the Shepheard self, tending his *stocke*, Gn. 237
 The glorie of the *stock* of Tantalus, Gn. 546
 Out of his *stocke* and famous familie, Tz. 276
 Did keepe his sheep, his little *stock* and store: As. 4
 streames of blood out of the trunked *stock* Forth gushed, I. viii. 10. 8
 grace of God . . . as a *stocke* he left unto his seede, I. x. 38. 7
 Strikes in the *stocke*, ne thence can be releast, II. v. 10. 8
 roiall *stocke* of old Assaracs line, II. x. 9. 7
 The noble branch from th' antique *stocke* was torne, II. x. 36. 4
 Well worthe *stock*, from which the branches sprong, III. iv. 3. 6
 did in *stocke* of earthly flesh enrace, III. v. 52. 5
 Yet is the *stocke* not lessened nor spent, III. vi. 36. 3
 the drie withered *stocke* it gan refresh, III. viii. 25. 3
 of the antique Trojan *stocke* there grew Another plant, III. ix. 47. 6
 Sprung of the ancient *stocke* of Princes straine, IV. viii. 33. 7
 like a stupid *stock* in silence die! Am. xliii. 8

Stocks. They han great stores and thurifty *stockes*, S.C. Jul. 193
 all about old *stockes* and stubs of trees, I. ix. 34. 1
 As withered leaves drop from their dried *stockes*, II. xi. 19. 4
 like two senceles *stocks* in long embracement dwelt, III. xii. 45. or. 9

Stole. these *Stoicke* censours cannot well deny, IV. Pr. 3. 9

Stole. They *stole* away, and tooke their haste flight, Hub. 339
 mens hearts . . . He *stole* away, As. 22
 mourning *stole* of careful wydowhead, Col. 494
 Of each a part I *stole* by cunning theft: Ded.Son.xvii.13
 over all a blacke *stole* shee did throw: I. i. 4. 5
 a black *stole*, most like to seeme for Una fit, I. i. 45. 9
 Under blacke *stole* hyding her bayted hooke; I. i. 49. 6
 she . . . layd her *stole* aside, I. iii. 4. 6
 Thence turning backe in silence softe they *stole*, I. v. 31. 1
 she had layd her monrnefull *stole* aside, I. xii. 22. 2
stole fire from heven to animate His worke, II. x. 70. 7
 linnen *stole* after those Priestes guise, V. vii. 13. 3
 sodainely she saw transfigured Her linnen *stole*, V. vii. 13. 5
 Unto whose bed false Bregog whylome *stole*, VII. vi. 40. 4
 One of his shafts she *stole* away, Epig. ii. 4

Stolen. He all those royall signes had *stolne* away, Hub. 1016
 he to her brought part of his *stolen* thngs, I. iii. 18. 9
 The Briton Prince recover'ing his *stolne* sword, II. ix. 2. 2
 whylome by false Paries *stolne* away, III. iii. 26. 6
 begonne His *stolen* steed to thunder furiously, III. x. 33. 6
stolne away from her beloved mate, IV. vi. 47. 7
 So *stolen* from their fancies wonderment, V. iii. 26. 6

Stolen—Continued.

His owne good steed, which he had *stolne*, to clame; V. iii. 29. 5
 with loof Of armes hast knighthood *stolne*, V. vi. 37. 6
 little sparrows *stolen* from their nest, VI. ix. 40. 2
 Whose welphes are *stolne* away, VI. xi. 25. 9

Stomach. Upon her *stomacke* laid Mount Quirinal, Ro. iv. 11
 the Ape in wondrous *stomack* woxe, Hub. 1103
 raging Love dothe appall the weake *stomacke*: U.V. 11
 Sterne was his looke, and full of *stomacke* vayne; II. vii. 41. 3
 Corrupts the *stomacke* with gall vitious, III. x. 59. 7

Stomachous. with sterne lookes, and *stomachous* disdain, II. viii. 23. 4

Stond. See Stunk.

Stand, -s. See Stand, -s.

Stone. See Altar-stone, Corner-stone, Crystal-stone, Magnes-stone, Marble-stone, Pebble-stone.
 Threwe downe this building to the lowest *stone*, Bel.ⁱⁱ ii. 14
 the pavement precious *stone*, Rev. iv. 11
 sorow to Niobe did breede: Now she is a *stone*, S.C. Ap. 83
 Against a mountaine rolls a mightie *stone*, Gn. 391
 Adorned with prest golde and precious *stone*; Tz. 86
 Built all of richest *stone* that might bee found, Tz. 500
 Queene . . . In glistring gold and perlesse pretious *stone*; I. v. 8. 6
 Sisyphus an huge round *stone* did reele, I. v. 35. 3
 in the midst thereof one pretious *stone*, I. vii. 30. 1
 from underneath the *stone*, To God for vengeance cryde, I. viii. 36. 6
 writt in *stone* With bloody letters, I. x. 53. 6
 builded . . . Of perle and precious *stone*, I. x. 55. 5
 Transformd her to a *stone*, II. ii. 8. 9
 'Lo! now she is that *stone*; II. ii. 9. 1
 the *stone* her semblance seemes to show, II. ii. 9. 4
 still he stood as sencelesse *stone*, II. vi. 31. 9
 nether steed nor *stone* The stroke thereof, II. viii. 21. 1
 Not built of bricke, ne yet of *stone* and lime, II. ix. 21. 4
 Of heven *stone* the porch was fayrely wrought, II. ix. 24. 1
Stone more of valew, and more smooth and fine, II. ix. 24. 2
 He of his name Coylchester built of *stone* and lime, II. x. 58. 9
 An huge great *stone*, which stood upon one end, II. xi. 35. 7
 could have made a rocke of *stone* to rew, III. v. 30. 2
 the hardest hart of *stone* Would hardly finde, III. viii. 1. 7
 There was an Altar built of pretious *stone*, III. ix. 47. 2
 Through working of the *stone* therein yset, IV. iii. 24. 5
 curiously embost With perle and precious *stone*, IV. iv. 15. 7
 rolling thence the *stone*, Which wont to stop the mouth, IV. vii. 20. 4
 The *stone* which passed straunger at him threwe: IV. viii. 36. 6
 Poured with perle and *stone*; IV. x. 31. 8
 neither pretious *stone*, nor durefull brasse, IV. x. 39. 4
 ruth it moved in the rocky *stone*, IV. xii. 5. 7
 men . . . Are now transformed into hardest *stone*; V. Pr. 2. 5
 bake their sides upon the cold hard *stone*, V. vii. 9. 3
 like a *stone* it fell upon the land; V. ix. 17. 8
 catching up in hand a ragged *stone*, VI. iv. 21. 2
 Now beating his hard head upon a *stone*, VI. v. 4. 5
 She is no woman, but a sencelesse *stone*, Am. liv. 14

Stone-dead. The *stone-dead* quarry falls so forcibly, II. xi. 43. 3

Stonehenge. Th' eternall marks of treason may at *Stoneheng*
 vew, II. x. 66. 9
 now entomb'd lies at *Stoneheng* by the heath, II. x. 67. 9

Stone's. rocke Is lightly stricken with some *stones* throw; V. i. 21. 7

Stones. See Pumice-stones.
 These heapes of *stones*, these old wals, Ro. xviii. 1
 the glancing rayes Of precious *stones*, Gn. 102
stones, the which encomber might His passage, Col. 150
 did a stately heape of *stones* upreare, Col. 285
 fill with *stones*, that all men may it know, Col. 635
 a bauldrick . . . with *stones* most pretious rare, I. vii. 29. 9
 Men into *stones* therewith he could traasmev, I. vii. 35. 6
 transmev . . . *stones* to dust, I. vii. 35. 7
 Sometimes she raught him *stones*, II. iv. 5. 5
 those three monstrous *stones* doe most excell, II. x. 11. 5
 with great perles and pretious *stones* embost; III. i. 32. 7
 pearles and pretious *stones* of great assay, III. iv. 18. 5
 would not stay For gold, or perles, or pretious *stones*, III. iv. 18. 8
 Against the *stones* and trees did rayle anew, IV. viii. 36. 8
stones of rich assay, IV. x. 15. 6
 Beaten with *stones* downe from the battilment, V. ii. 20. 6
 force of *stones* which they did throw, V. ii. 22. 7
 all the heven *stones* thereof defaced, V. ii. 28. 3
 bedeckt Uppon the bosse with *stones* that shined wide, V. v. 3. 7
 he then *stones* at it so long did cast, V. ix. 17. 7
 darts from shore and *stones* they at him threwe; V. xii. 5. 5
 still did she scold, And *stones* did cast; V. xii. 43. 7
 there Herwhelm'd with *stones*, VII. vi. 53. 4
 she to *stones* at length all frozen turne! Am. xxxii. 14
 For feare the *stones* her tender foot should wrong, Epith. 49

Stong. See Stung.

Stonied. Belge selfe was therewith *stonied* sore, V. xi. 30. 3

Stonished. Therat her noble hart was *stonisht* sore; III. xii. 44. 5
 Whilset still she stands, as *stonisht* and forlorne: V. xi. 29. 5
 these Star-gazers *stonisht* are At sight thereof, VII. vii. 52. 5
 The whiles my *stonisht* hart stood in amaz, Am. xvi. 3

Stonishment. Whilset thus he lay in deadly *stonishment*, III. iv. 19. 1

Stony. The *stonie* joynts of these old wals now reet, Ro. xxv. 7
 could have made a *stonie* heart to weep; T.M. 110
 A *stonie* coldnesse hath benumbd the sence, T.M. 253
 Amooevd him out of his *stonie* sround, D. 545
stony hart could riven have in twaine; I. iii. 44. 3
 ghosts . . . staring wide With *stony* eies; I. v. 32. 7
stony horrour all her scnes fild, I. vi. 37. 3
 could have overthrowne a *stony* towre; I. vii. 12. 2
 let the *stony* dart of sencelesse cold Perce to my hart, I. vii. 22. 7

Stony—Continued.

Could make a stony hart his hap to rew;	I. viii. 41. 5
staring wyde With stony eyes	I. ix. 24. 3
if the stony cold Have not all seized	II. i. 46. 5
With stony feare of that rude rustick mate,	II. ii. 8. 8
the stony feare Ran to his hart,	II. viii. 46. 1
Now seeming flaming whott, now stony cold;	II. ix. 39. 5
Their tender feete upon the stony ground;	III. iv. 34. 6
What stony hart, that heares thy haplesse fate,	III. ix. 39. 6
along whose stony bancke	IV. xi. 36. 1
These alter came the stony shallow Lone,	IV. xi. 39. 1
The sandy Slane, the stony Aubrian,	IV. xi. 41. 2
his stony hart with tender ruth Was toucht,	IV. xii. 13. 1
the golden age, . . . It's now at earst become a stonie one;	V. Pr. 2. 2
'But what so stonie minde,' (she then replyde)	V. v. 39. 1
Ne could he brooke the coldnesse of the stony masse.	VI. iv. 21. 9
Her to recure out of that stony swound,	VI. v. 6. 4
Stony-cold. yet would live with heart halfe stonie cold,	Col. 206
Stony-hard. 'What hart so stony hard but that would weepe,	D. 246
Stood. if in his wayes he stood?	S.C. May 86
manie warders round about them stood:	Hub. 1351
our royall thrones, which lately stood In th' hearts	T.M. 313
Nigh where the goodly Verlamme stood	Ti. 3
There stood a snowie Swan of heavenly hiew,	Ti. 590
I beheld where stood A Knight	Ti. 645
She stood astonied long,	Mai. 339
as we stood there waiting on the strond,	Col. 212
stood awhile astonisht at his words,	Col. 650
the certeine perill he stood in,	I. i. 24. 2
So stood these twaine, unmoved as a rocke,	I. ii. 16. 7
Astond he stood, and up his heare did hove;	I. ii. 31. 8
The kingly beast upon her gazing stood:	I. iii. 8. 4
still to all the gates stood open wide:	I. iv. 6. 2
a nohle crew Of Lords and Ladies stood on every side,	I. iv. 7. 8
Before the dore her yron charet stood,	I. v. 20. 6
all the while she stood upon the ground,	I. v. 30. 1
on every side them stood The trembling ghosts	I. v. 32. 4
The God himselfe, Stood long amaz'd,	I. vi. 15. 7
Sylvanus stood In doubt	I. vi. 16. 4
captiv'd, of life or death he stood in donht,	I. vii. 26. 9
Astonisht stood, as one that had aspyde Infernall Iuries	I. ix. 24. 4
In which a rusty knife fast fixed stood,	I. ix. 36. 8
that long hath stood Upon the bancke,	I. ix. 39. 8
when they stood in most necessitee,	I. x. 43. 8
As he thereon stood gazing,	I. x. 56. 1
all the heavens stood still amazed with his threat.	I. xi. 10. 9
drowned all the land whereon he stood;	I. xi. 22. 5
Behynd his hacke, unweeting, where he stood,	I. xi. 29. 2
they came where that faire virgin stood:	I. xii. 7. 6
All in the open hall amazed stood	I. xii. 25. 1
when the Pesaunt saw, amaz'd he stood,	II. iii. 43. 1
still he stood as senclesse stone.	II. vi. 31. 9
Still as he stood,	II. vi. 32. 1
Whylest there, the varlet stood,	II. vi. 41. 1
He never stood, But bent his hastie course	II. vi. 41. 8
in huge perplexity The Prince now stood,	II. viii. 39. 6
though they both stood stiffe;	II. viii. 41. 9
Long trembling still he stode:	II. viii. 46. 5
An huge great stone, which stood upon one end,	II. xi. 35. 7
Awhile he stood in this astonishment,	II. xi. 41. 1
ever open stood to all Which thither came;	II. xii. 46. 2
in the midst of all a fountaine stood,	II. xii. 60. 1
The wanton Maidens, him espying, stood Gazing	II. xii. 66. 1
Whose empire lenger here then ever any stood?	III. iii. 42. 9
Beside those armes there stood a mightie speare,	III. iii. 60. 1
Great Neptune stodee amazed at their sight,	III. iv. 32. 1
Stood gaping at their gate, and wondred them to see.	III. iv. 32. 9
The Christall humor stood congealed rownd;	III. v. 29. 4
There stood a stately Mount,	III. vi. 43. 2
stared he on her, and stood long while amaz'd.	III. vii. 13. 9
trembling stood, and yielded him the pray;	III. viii. 13. 2
they all on her, Stood gazing,	III. ix. 23. 4
faire it florished and long time stood,	III. ix. 43. 8
stood aloofe, unweeting what to doe;	III. x. 22. 3
teares stood in his eies,	III. x. 25. 9
Still as she stood, she heard . . . Him grone,	III. xi. 8. 6
on every syde They trembling stood,	III. xi. 40. 7
there stood an Image all alone	III. xi. 47. 4
the Lady, which by him stood bound,	III. xii. 34. 3
So stood Sir Scudamour when this he heard,	IV. i. 50. 1
still the life stood fearelesse of her foe;	IV. iii. 17. 6
The headlesse tronke, Stood still awhile,	IV. iii. 20. 8
Sir Triamond at last full faint and feble stood.	IV. iii. 28. 9
Stood still amaz'd, holding his idle sward;	IV. iii. 31. 7
there among Stood gazing,	IV. iii. 37. 4
Thereat the Champions both stood still a space,	IV. iii. 38. 1
evill plight, in which her dearest brother Now stood,	IV. iii. 40. 8
stood there still, As one that seemed doubtfull	IV. iv. 20. 3
In hope to take him prisoner, where he stood on ground.	IV. iv. 31. 9
whereas he stood not farre aside,	IV. vi. 24. 2
senclesse stood, like to a mazed steare	IV. vi. 37. 4
raught downe to his waste when up he stood,	IV. vii. 6. 8
over him she there long gazing stood,	IV. vii. 32. 6
stood still mute, as if he had heene dum,	IV. vii. 44. 2
I, who stood all fearelesse free,	IV. viii. 58. 6
those two other, which beside them stodee,	IV. ix. 22. 1
Where one stood peeping through a crevis small,	IV. x. 11. 8
The same to all stodee alwaies open wide;	IV. x. 16. 4
Upon the porch approcht which open stood;	IV. x. 31. 2
On either side of her two young men stood,	IV. x. 32. 1

Stood—Continued.

Stood still by him astonisht at his lore,	IV. xi. 23. 8
of all he guiltlesse stood,	V. i. 23. 6
she saw The daungerous state in which she stood,	V. ii. 22. 3
They rose in armes, and all in battell order stood.	V. ii. 51. 9
men stood amaz'd, and at his might did wonder.	V. iii. 8. 9
He long astonisht stood, ne ought he sayd,	V. iii. 18. 5
So stood Sir Marinell,	V. iii. 19. 8
Artegall Stood in the preasse close covered,	V. iii. 20. 2
like a lifelesse corse immoveable he stood.	V. iii. 26. 9
Eftsonee he stood as still as any stand,	V. iii. 34. 5
them beside two seemely damzells stood,	V. iv. 4. 6
there before them stood a Coffe strong	V. iv. 6. 1
So stood they both in readinesse thereby	V. iv. 6. 5
As one adaw'd, and halfe confused stood;	V. v. 45. 5
stood still mute, as one in great suspence;	V. vi. 9. 7
what he did, and in what state he stood,	V. vi. 15. 8
thereupon long while stood gazing still,	V. vii. 5. 8
stood long staring on him mongst uncertaine feares.	V. vii. 39. 9
Stood open wyde to all men day and night;	V. ix. 22. 4
Thus there he stood,	V. ix. 26. 1
there stood gazing from the Citties wall	V. xi. 15. 6
Stood long amaz'd as she amated weare:	V. xi. 64. 6
There where she stood upon the Castle wall,	VI. i. 34. 6
Lake Of bloudy gore congeal'd about them stood,	VI. i. 37. 8
And when he long had him beholding stood,	VI. ii. 24. 8
this ill state in which she stood;	VI. iii. 11. 6
there still he stood as in a stound,	VI. iii. 30. 3
disconrteous Knight Stood on the further bancke	VI. iii. 34. 2
lith thereto a little Chappell stodee,	VI. v. 35. 1
all this while stood there beside them bound,	VI. vii. 27. 2
Would not bewray the state in which she stood.	VI. vii. 51. 5
So stood he still long gazing thereupon,	VI. ix. 12. 1
In which all trees of honour stately stood,	VI. x. 6. 4
Stood all astonied;	VII. vi. 28. 6
Upon an huge great Earth-pot steane he stood,	VII. vii. 42. 8
my stonish hart stood in amaze,	Am. xvi. 3
state in which he stood before his haplesse fate.	H.H.L. 140
they stood amazed still,	Prath. 68
Stool. See Footstool, Toadstool.	II. vii. 63. 8
Ne sittest downe on that same silver stoole,	II. viii. 21. 7
sitting carelesse on the scorners stoole,	S.C. O. 67
Stoop. after vertue gan for age to stoope, (*stoupe)	I. v. 12. 8
forced him to stoupe upon his knee:	I. vi. 25. 7
he would learne The Lyon stoup to him	II. i. 42. 9
fraile affection did constraine His stout courage to stoupe,	II. v. 7. 3
make him stoup so low,	II. v. 11. 6
He made him stoup perforce unto his knee,	II. v. 12. 1
Whom Guyon seeing stoup,	III. vi. 35. 4
meekely stoup unto the victor strong	III. vii. 25. 1
seem'd to stoupe afore With bowed backe,	IV. xii. 13. 7
made him stoupe, till he did him bestride:	V. ii. 21. 5
made them stoupe that looked earst so hie,	V. v. 28. 7
gan to stoupe, and her proud mind convert	V. v. 49. 9
Who will not stoupe with good shall be made stoupe with harme,	V. ix. 34. 7
As a faire stoupe of her high soaring thought,	V. xii. 19. 3
No shame to stoupe, ones head more high to reare;	VI. i. 38. 9
made him stoupe to ground with meeke humilitee:	VI. vii. 36. 8
Her stuhborne hart Gan stoupe;	VI. x. 3. 2
From so high step to stoupe unto so low;	Am. lxi. 290
Why did ye stoup unto so lowly state?	S.C. May 86
Stooped. when the Kidde stooped downe to catch,	I. v. 12. 9
Had he not stooped so, he should have cloven bee,	II. i. 55. 8
coming to this well, he stoupt to drinke:	III. x. 30. 5
Yet stoupt he not, but lay still in the winde,	V. vii. 40. 8
Could so great courage stouped have to ought?	V. xii. 19. 2
stouped oft his head from shame to shield:	S.C. F. 90
Stoop-gallant. stoope-gallant Age, the hoste of Greevaunce.	S.C. Mar. 116
Stooping. stooping Phebus steapes his face:	Hub. 1262
stooping, like an arrowe from a bowe,	I. x. 5. 8
They passe in, stooping low;	I. xi. 18. 8
At last, low stooping with unwelwy sway,	III. vii. 39. 4
sheare The subtle ayre stooping with all his might,	III. xi. 13. 1
stooping downe she him moved light;	IV. x. 18. 9
Crept in by stooping low,	VI. iii. 27. 7
stooping downe to her In dreary swound,	VI. xi. 43. 2
Stoops. Stoops at a flying heron with proud disdayne,	V. v. 15. 7
With many idle stoups her trouhling still:	Ro. xvi. 8
Stop. To stop his wearie carriere suddenly:	As. 132
To stop his wound that wondrously did bleed!	As. 145
They stopt his wound, (too late to stop it was!)	I. viii. 13. 4
That stop out of the way to overthro,	I. viii. 34. 9
no barre to stop, nor foe him to empeach.	II. i. 43. 2
did the floodgate stop With his faire garment;	II. vi. 42. 2
How without stop or stay he fierly lept,	III. vii. 34. 1
he that strives to stop a suddain flood,	IV. ii. 26. 6
stop vile envies sting,	IV. vii. 20. 9
stop the mouth thereof, that none Might issue forth,	VI. xii. 2. 9
Whilst none was him to stop,	Am. viii. 10
You stop my toung, and teach my hart	Van. ix. 11
Stopped. stopt her course, and held her by the heele,	Hub. 1012
Now went, now stopt, now crept,	As. 145
They stopt his wound,	I. i. 82. 2
There she stopt with teares;	II. iv. 11. 9
when stopped is the flood,	II. ix. 8. 4
Whereby her course is stopt and passage staid:	II. x. 67. 8
through poyson stopped was his breath;	II. x. 68. 9
wonder of antiquity long stopt his speach.	III. x. 41. 1
Malhecco stopt in great astonishment,	

Stopped—Continued.

stopt the entrance with his spacious stride, IV. x. 16. 7
 Whylest he of none was stopp'd nor withstood: V. x. 8. 5
 stopt the bleeding straight, ere he it stanch'd thought. VI. iv. 12. 9
 whose covert stopt his further sight: VI. v. 17. 7
 It stopp'd is with thoughts astonishment; Am. iii. 10
Stoppeth. She stoppeth the breath of her youngling. S.C. May 100
Stopping. The armed knights stopping his passage by, V. ix. 14. 8
Stops. Guyon . . . stops occasion: II. iv. Arg.
Store. Such store of birds therein yshrowded were, Pct. iii. 5
 Like a Pandora, locked long in store, Ro. xix. 8
 Of Hony and of Gaule in love there is store; S.C. Mar. Emb. 3
 little needes to stow my store, S.C. Jul. 75
 Of sweete Violets therein was store, S.C. Au. 71
 I dempt there much to have eeked my store, S.C. S. 30
 my poore Muse hath spent her spared store, S.C. O. 9
 Cuddie shall have a Kidde to store his farme, S.C. O. 120
 Let streaming teares be poured out in store; S.C. N. 61
 promised of timely fruite such store, S.C. D. 104
Store of firebroods out of her ouseries Gn. 503
 For to encrease the common treasures store; Hub. 1171
 The Foxe had promised of friendship store, Hub. 1206
 she raynd such store of streaming teares, T.M. 109
 The precious store of this celestiall riches? T.M. 146
 Eftsoones such store of teares shee forth did powre, T.M. 595
 for warlike power, and peoples store, Ti. 99
 Is now no lake, nor anie fishers store, Ti. 153
 gathered more store Of the fields honour, Mu. 122
 his false hart, fraught with all treasons store, Mu. 357
 Did keepe his sheep, his litle stock and store: As. 4
 Yet not unworthie of the countries store, As. 52
 Where store he heard to be of salvage pray, As. 94
 all happie peace and plenteous store Col. 310
 fill the same with store of timely wine, Col. 603
 that olde man of pleasing wordes had store, I. i. 35. 6
 Whose greedy lust did lacke in greatest store; I. iv. 29. 2
 through his great richesse store; I. v. 47. 7
 gore, Which drowd from his wounds in wondrous store. I. viii. 24. 5
 could not them use, but kept them still in store. I. viii. 30. 9
 all within . . . did with store of every thing abound, I. viii. 35. 3
 store they fownd of al that dainty was and rare. I. viii. 50. 9
 The grace of God he layd up still in store, I. x. 38. 6
 Whose pleasance she him shewd, and plentifull great store. II. vi. 11. 9
 led downe To see his secreete store, II. vii. Arg.
 shewd of richesse such exceeding store, II. vii. 31. 4
 There mournfull Cypressse grew in greatest store, II. vii. 52. 1
 In her owne hand the crowne she kept in store, II. x. 20. 3
 Until he quite had spent his perous store, II. xi. 27. 8
 in secreete store Were from him hidden, III. iii. 15. 4
 it had bene here preserv'd in store, III. iii. 60. 4
 T' endow her sonne with threasure and rich store, III. iv. 21. 8
 the blood forth gusht in so great store, III. v. 26. 4
 She did envy that soveraine salve in secret store, III. v. 50. 9
 still remains in everlasting store, III. vi. 36. 4
 hearing with him treasure in close store, III. x. 19. 3
 forth he drew Great store of treasure, III. x. 29. 2
 utmost rowme abounding with all precious store: III. xi. 27. 9
 had no love nor lemman there in store, IV. i. 9. 8
 Which he in store about him kept alway, IV. viii. 20. 7
 he found great store of hoorded threasure, IV. ix. 12. 2
 kept in store In Joves eternall house, V. i. 9. 3
 gan of sundry newes his store to tell, V. ii. 2. 6
 Of Lords and Ladies infinite great store; V. iii. 2. 8
 close with him in pretious store That his false Ladie, V. iii. 13. 4
 Whereof there was great store, V. vii. 41. 4
 Of which he had with him abundant store, V. viii. 34. 2
 Of which he in faire weather wont to take great store, V. ix. 11. 9
 great store of forrest frute, VI. vii. 24. 4
 store of eares doth follow riches store, VI. ix. 21. 4
 Hath not enough, but wants in greatest store, VI. ix. 30. 4
 good should from us goe, then come, in greater store, VI. x. 24. 9
 offred store of gold: VI. xi. 14. 6
 in great store Unto the cave gan preasse, VI. xi. 46. 3
 As though he joyed in his plentious store, VII. vii. 30. 2
 Most sorts of men doe set but litle store, Am. xxvi. 12
 filled with the store Of that faire sight, Am. xxxv. 9
 fraught with store Of all that deare and daynty is, Am. lxiii. 7
 let them make great store of bridale poses, Epith. 45
 let them ecke bring store of other flowers, Epith. 46
 Adorn'd with beautyes grace and vertues store? Epith. 170
 Like Tantale, that in store doth sterved ly, H.L. 200
 Whether in earth layd up in secret store, H.B. 37
 To deeke thy beautie with their dainties store, H.B. 262
 With store of vermeil Roses, Proth. 33
 out of their baskets drew Great store of Flowers, Proth. 74
 through Lillies plenteous store, Proth. 81
Storehouse. T' enrich the storehouse of his powerfull wit, Hub. 790
 Save what in heavens storehouse he uplaid: Ti. 212
 Of which a store-house did with her remaine: II. vi. 6. 5
Stores. They han great stores and thrifty stockes, S.C. Jul. 193
Stories. (as in stories it is written found) Mu. 258
 Full many piteous stories doe remaine, IV. i. 1. 2
 as antique stories tellen us, IV. ii. 32. 1
 as old stories tell, VI. ix. 14. 4
Stork. Let not the shriech Oule nor the Storke be heard, Epith. 345
Storm. sudden storme did so turnoyle the aire, Pct. ii. 7
 finally the storme impetuous Bcl.² xiii. 9
 from the Northerne coast a storme arose, Bcl.² xiv. 10
 Faine would arise, but cannot for the storme, Ro. xxi. 12
 No signe of storme, no feare of future paine, Gn. 665

Storm—Continued.

far more bitter storme than winters stowre T.M. 247
 with each storme does fall away, Ti. 514
 Jove an hideous storme of raine Did poure I. i. 6. 6
 Untill the blustering storme is overblowne; I. i. 10. 2
 I will me safely shrowd From dreaded storme I. iv. 48. 4
 wintry storme his wrauthful wreck does threat; I. xi. 21. 2
 allay the storme of your despight, II. viii. 27. 5
 in time of greatest storme; II. xii. 24. 6
 Ne suffred storme nor frost on them to fall, II. xii. 51. 3
 like to a storme Raging within the waves: III. viii. 41. 9
 an hideous storme of winde arose, III. xii. 2. 1
 cloud, . . . doth beare An hideous storme, IV. i. 45. 6
 strive and storme with stirre outrageous For her, IV. i. 47. 3
 At puffe of every storme doth stagger IV. iii. 9. 9
 Towards them driving, like a storme out sent, IV. iii. 38. 5
 Covered with cloudie storme and bitter showre, IV. v. 32. 2
 Like to a storme which hovers under skie, IV. ix. 33. 4
 me defend Against the storme of every dreadfull stoure: IV. x. 58. 7
 well to beare The storme of fortunes frowne V. v. 38. 3
 She gan to storme, and rage, and rend her gall, V. v. 47. 2
 Like to an hideous storme, which nothing may empach, V. vii. 35. 9
 Is with the blast of some outrageous storme Blowne downe, V. xi. 29. 2
 doth reed A storme approaching V. xii. 18. 6
 Like as a ship with dreadfull storme long tost, VI. iv. 1. 1
 Blew up a bitter storme of foule adversity, VI. x. 38. 9
 You calme the storme that passion did begin, Am. viiii. 11
 Whenas a storme hath dimd her trusty gyude, Am. xxiv. 3
 when this storme is past, Am. xxxiv. 9
 when a dreadfull storme away is flit, Am. xl. 7
 pittilesse, As is a storme, that all things doth prostrate; Am. lvi. 6
Storm-beaten. See Storm-bet.
 So my storme-beaten hart likewise is cheared Am. xl. 13
Storm-bet. Here may thy storme-bett vessell safely ryde, II. xii. 32. 7
Storming. Ne may with storming showers be washt away, Ti. 404
 calme her storming paine, I. vii. 38. 5
 Ne storming Humber, though he looked stout; IV. xi. 30. 7
Storms. wrathfull winde, Which blows cold storms, Bel.² viii. 12
 Tossed with stormes of fortune variable! Pet.² vi. 14
 where colde Boreas blowes his bitter stormes, Ro. xxvi. 8
 My shippe unwont in stormes to be tost, S.C. F. 32
 His bared boughes were beaten with stormes, S.C. F. 112
 he stormes with many a sturdy stoure; S.C. D. 131
 Black stormes and fogs are blowen up from farre, Gn. 572
 Long tost with stormes, and bet with hitter wind, I. vii. 28. 7
 seemeth safe from storms that may offend; I. xii. 1. 6
 the troublous stormes that toss the private state, II. vii. 14. 1
 heaping stormes of trouble on them daily more? IV. vii. 1. 9
 makst the stormes to flie; IV. x. 44. 5
 stormes which therein still remaine, IV. xi. 38. 9
 To bring forth stormes, or fast them to uphinde, IV. xi. 52. 4
 After long stormes and tempests overblowne V. iii. 1. 1
 'That Knight shall all the troublous stormes asswage V. vi. 23. 1
 all weetelesse of the wretched stormes, VI. viii. 47. 5
 hath bene beaten late With stormes of fortune VI. ix. 31. 5
 all the stormes of fortunes former yre Were turnd, VI. xii. 10. 4
 hitter stormes, and balefull countenance VII. vii. 23. 6
 from heaven most hideous stormes are sent, Am. xlvi. 3
 ye high heavens, . . . Aswage your storms; Am. xlvi. 11
 stormes, which she alone on me doth raine, Am. xlvi. 14
 all these stormes, . . . Shall turne to caulmes, Am. lxii. 11
 long stormes and tempests sad assay, Am. lxiii. 1
 Without tempestuous storms or sad afray: Epith. 327
 after stormes, when clouds begin to cleare, H.L. 276
Stormy. now is come thy wynters stormy state, S.C. Ja. 23
 Such stormy stoures do breede my balefull smart, S.C. Ja. 27
 Who will not suffer the stormy time, S.C. F. 15
 Drerily shooting his stormy darte, S.C. F. 45
 when approchen the stormie stowres, S.C. May 156
 winters stormie wrath T.M. 236
 The tempest of that stormie passion, T.M. 380
 The stormie passion of his troubled breast, D. 192
 fild her hidden caves with stormie yre, I. vii. 9. 5
 Sleepe after toyle, port after stormie seas, I. ix. 40. 8
 t' appease the stormy winde Of malice II. vi. 8. 8
 as thicke as stormie showre, Their strokes did raine: II. viii. 35. 5
 nothing may withstand his stormy stowre, II. viii. 48. 2
 as in scoore of his spent stormy spight, II. viii. 48. 6
 stint thy stormy strife, III. iv. 8. 8
 poures it selfe forth in a stormy showre: III. iv. 13. 6
 Like to thicke clouds that threat a stormy showre, III. iv. 43. 3
 stirring up their stormy enmity, III. viii. 21. 7
 Gan blowen up a bitter stormy blast, III. ix. 11. 5
 All suddainly a stormy whirlwind blew III. xii. 3. 1
 driven with that stormy blast III. xii. 27. 2
 shrowd their persons from that stormie stowre, IV. v. 32. 7
 As being troubled with that stormy stowre; V. vii. 15. 4
 she her selfe in stormie surges tost; VI. xii. 1. 5
Story. the storie Of Joves great Image Ro. ii. 5
 What storie she will for her tapet take, Mu. 276
 She made the storie of the olde debate, Mu. 305
 all the storie She compast with a wreathe Mu. 327
 Finish the storie which thou hast begunne, Col. 589
 so forth told the story of her feare, I. iii. 25. 6
 heare the story sad, which I shall tell you briefe, I. vii. 42. 9
 told the story of the mortall payne, II. ii. 45. 7
 gan Sir Guyon all the story shew II. ix. 9. 5
 It were a goodly storie to declare III. vi. 5. 1
 The ruefull story of Sir Paridell, III. ix. 38. 3
 gan he all this storie to renew, IV. viii. 64. 1

Story—Continued.

in this storie find approved plaine; IV. ix. 3. 2
 that piteous storie, which befell V. iii. 31. 1
 He to her told the story of that fray, V. vi. 30. 8
 (as they the story tell) V. vii. 10. 6
 To all amongst whom this storie should be spoken, V. viii. 44. 5
 When Calidore this ruefull storie had Well understood, VI. ii. 44. 1
 All fairly deckt with heavens goodly storie; VII. vi. 8. 4
 From thence reade on the storie of his life, H.H.L. 232

Stound. I curse the stounde S.C. S. 56
 My Muse is hoarse and wearie of thys stounde: S.C. D. 140
 not these leaves do sing that dreadfull stound, Gn. 39
 pleasant tales (fit for that idle stound) Hub. 26
 complayning his unhappy stound, Hub. 940
 all the Pallace quaked at the stound, Hub. 1353
 The bit of halefull steede and bitter stound, Mui. 62
 the dreerie stound is now arrived, Mui. 415
 that strong stound which him so sore beset, D. 660
 he endured not the direfull stound, As. 123
 her that first did stir that mortall stound, Col. 878
 all his senses stound that still he lay full low, I. vii. 12. 9
 Begin, and end the bitter halefull stound; I. vii. 25. 8
 saw The evil stound that daungerd her estate, I. viii. 12. 2
 she could not endure that dolefull stound I. viii. 25. 5
 that here lye dying every stound, I. viii. 38. 4
 till that stound could never wight him harme I. xi. 36. 8
 He esst to ward the bitter stound: II. viii. 32. 6
 was not so hardy to abide That bitter stound, II. xi. 25. 5
 he turned in his wrathfull stound, III. i. 21. 7
 full many a bitter stound I have endured, III. i. 24. 8
 eke the Redcrosse knight ran to the stound, III. i. 63. 2
 smyle full smoothly at her weeflesse wofull stound. III. ii. 26. 9
 his sweete lips, on which before that stound III. v. 29. 7
 reskewed out of the heavy stound. III. v. 38. 5
 soone as she beheld that suddain stound, III. vii. 7. 4
 Ne in that stound wist how her selfe to beare; III. xi. 22. 2
 both did forget The perilous present stound IV. ii. 15. 9
 Much was he daunted with that direfull stound, IV. iv. 24. 8
 Lightly he started up out of that stound, IV. vi. 12. 1
 of mortall stroke the stound doth heare, IV. vi. 37. 5
 ward his bodie from the halefull stound, IV. viii. 45. 2
 at which dreadfull stound She quickly caught her sword, V. vi. 28. 8
 So was he stound with stroke of her huge taile; V. xi. 29. 6
 in that painefull stound When he him saw, VI. i. 11. 7
 when Briana saw that dreery stound, VI. i. 34. 6
 Ladies ayde in every stead and stound, VI. i. 42. 9
 piteously complayning . . . that most unluckie stound, VI. ii. 41. 3
 drove away the stound which mortally attacht him. VI. iii. 10. 9
 there still he stood as in a stound, VI. iii. 30. 3
 for the perill of the present stound, VI. iv. 9. 8
 His deepe compassion of her dolefull stound, VI. iv. 11. 4
 Nor cease her sorrow and impatient stound, VI. v. 6. 7
 hath me driven to this dreery stound. VI. v. 28. 5
 as ye may see there in the stound, VI. vii. 16. 9

Stounds. keep your corpe from the carefull stounds S.C. May 257
 the stubborne stroke of stronger stounds S.C. O. 49
 those bitter stounds Of raging love T.M. 373
 oftentimes great grones, and grievous stounds, III. iii. 9. 6
 this the sword which wrought those cruell stounds, V. iii. 22. 1
 With sodaine stounds of wrath and grieffe attone; V. vi. 17. 6
 rankling inward with unruly stounds, VI. vi. 5. 3
 Amongst these sterne stounds to mingle soft delights; VII. vi. 37. 4

Stour. tenne thousand sithes I blesse the stoure S.C. Ja. 61
 The Woodes can witness many a wofull stoure. S.C. D. 66
 he stormes with many a sturdy stoure; S.C. D. 131
 the Shepheard after this sharpe stoure, Gn. 317
 soone ensted them with heavie stoure. Gn. 566
 far more bitter storme than winters stoure T.M. 247
 all her sisters, seeing her sad stoure, T.M. 697
 Fitter, perhaps, to thunder Martiall stoure, Ded. Son.viii.11
 gan she wail and weepe to see that wofull stoure. I. ii. 7. 9
 how many a wofull stoure For him she late endured; I. iii. 30. 5
 have felt full many an heavie stoure. I. iv. 46. 9
 he was wary of that deadly stoure, I. vii. 12. 5
 Which have endured many a dreadfull stoure, I. vii. 48. 3
 to weet what suddain stoure Had wrought I. viii. 5. 8
 he, that harrowd hell with heavie stoure, I. x. 40. 8
 At which sad stoure Trompart forth sept II. iii. 34. 6
 rash assault and wrathfull stoure Of his fiers foe, II. v. 10. 3
 soone leave off this toylsome weary stoure: II. vi. 16. 4
 wisely watch to ward that deadly stoure; II. viii. 35. 4
 off the Paynim sav'd from deadly stoure: II. viii. 43. 6
 nothing may withstand his stormy stoure, II. viii. 48. 2
 *The one she slew in that impatient stoure, II. x. 19. 5
 First did it shew the hitter balefull stoure, III. i. 34. 7
 with hart-thrilling throbs and hitter stoure, III. ii. 6. 3
 I have been trained up in warlike stoure, III. ii. 6. 3
 through many a bitter stoure: III. iii. 3. 5
 suddain fitt, and halfe extatick stoure, III. iii. 50. 5
 discol'ste Her cloudy care into a wrathfull stoure, III. iv. 13. 8
 to avoyde th' intollerable stoure, III. ix. 13. 1
 could once sustaine the hideous stoure, IV. iii. 16. 6
 The headlesse tronke, as headlesse of that stower, IV. iii. 20. 7
 So all together stird up strifull stoure, IV. v. 24. 5
 shrowd their persons from that stormie stoure. IV. v. 32. 7
 wondred at their impacable stoure, IV. ix. 22. 4
 thus turmoild from one to other stoure IV. ix. 39. 4
 the storme of every dreadfull stoure: IV. x. 68. 7
 there came Stoure with terrible aspect, IV. xi. 32. 1
 Sture, that parteth with his pleasant floods IV. xi. 33. 3

Stour—Continued.

The Cle, the Were, the Grant, the Sture, the Rowne. IV. xi. 34. 5
 He gan record the lamentable stoure, IV. xii. 19. 3
 what dreadfull stoure, it stird this day; V. iii. 21. 6
 t' abide the balefull stoure V. v. 18. 7
 As being troubled with that stormy stoure; V. vii. 16. 4
 Great ruth through her misfortunes tragicke stoure; V. ix. 45. 8
 To stirre up strife and many a tragicke stoure; V. x. 13. 5
 the hitter stoure Of his sore vengeance, VI. iii. 48. 4
 Seeing his sharpe assault and cruell stoure, VI. iv. 8. 3
 with much more eddy stoure, VI. vii. 8. 6
 had endured many a dreadfull stoure VI. xii. 3. 7
 raging now therein with restlesse stoure, H.L. 3
 therein stirre such rage and restlesse stoure, H.B. 73

Stours. Such stormy stours do breede my halefull smart, S.C. Ja. 27
 when approchen the stormie stours, S.C. May 156
 lastly thrown themselves into these heavy stours. I. v. 61. 9
 (as fit for warlike stours) VII. vii. 28. 7
 glory thinke to make these cruel stours. Am. Ivi. 10

Stout. His left the palme tree stout, Bel.² ix. 10
 the stout hynde arm'd his right hand with steele: Ro. xviii. 6
 with stout courage arm'd against mischaunce, Ro. xxi. 3
 stoute as steede of brasse. S.C. Jul. 156
 with theyr hornes hntten the more stoute; S.C. S. 126
 'There he the two stout sonnes of Aecaus, Gn. 451
 blacke Laestrigones, a people Stout: Gn. 538
 the antique fame of stout Camill doth ever live; Gn. 601
 stout Flaminius, whose devotion Taught him Gn. 611
 arm'd with blindnesse and with holdnes stout, T.M. 265
 That stout Pendragon to his perill felt, Ti. 104
 though by kind shee stout and salvage were, D. 121
 (despeyre makes cowards stout), As. 117
 The Champion stout Eftsoones dismounted I. i. 11. 7
 He . . . did his stout heart eat, I. ii. 6. 3
 Her humblesse . . . Did much emmove his stout heroicke heart; I. ii. 21. 6
 He was, to weete, a stout and sturdy thiefe, I. iii. 17. 1
 he was stout, and lust did now inflame His courage I. iii. 41. 7
 the stout Faery . . . Thought all their glorie vaine I. iv. 15. 6
 The prouest knight . . . Even stout Sansfoy, I. iv. 41. 8
 The Sarazin was stout and wondrous strong, I. v. 7. 1
 the stout Sansjoy doth sleepe in deadly shade, I. v. 22. 9
 Stout Scipio, and stubborn Hanniball; I. v. 49. 7
 his weake steps governing . . . on eypressie etadle stout, I. vi. 14. 8
 He led away with corage stout and bold, I. vi. 33. 4
 The lucklesse conflict with the Gyannt stout, I. vi. 26. 8
 'Full many knights, adventurous and stout, I. vii. 45. 1
 At her so piteous cry was much amoo'd Her champion stout; I. viii. 21. 2
 his froth-fomy steed, whose courage stout I. xi. 23. 3
 where that champion stout . . . did remaine, I. xii. 12. 3
 fraile affection did constraime His stout courage to stoupe, II. i. 42. 9
 Ne let thy stout hart melt in pity vayne: II. v. 24. 6
 Goemot, whome in stout fray Corineus conquered, II. x. 10. 8
 with courage stout He them defeated II. x. 16. 3
 Stout Ferrex and sterne Porrex him in prison threw. II. x. 34. 9
 Which seeing, stout Bunduca up arose, II. x. 64. 6
 With stedfast corage and stout hardiment: III. i. 19. 8
 stout Guendolen; Renowmed Martia; III. iii. 64. 8
 generous stout corage did inspyre, III. iii. 67. 4
 how stout Debora strake Proud Sisera, III. iv. 2. 7
 A virgin strange and stout him should dismay III. iv. 26. 9
 sterne Strife, and Anger stout; III. xii. 26. 3
 the stout Damzell, to him leaping light, III. xii. 32. 8
 still with stedfast eye and courage stout III. xii. 37. 6
 She, that no lesse was courteous then stout, IV. i. 11. 6
 of those Knights, who is most stout on ground, IV. ii. 27. 3
 Courageous Cambell, and stout Triamond, IV. ii. 31. 8
 Cambell, that was stout and wise, IV. ii. 37. 6
 Stout Triamond, but not so strong to strike; IV. ii. 42. 1
 Strong Diamond, but not so stout a knight; IV. ii. 42. 2
 Triamond was stout and strong alike: IV. ii. 42. 3
 Their days mote he abridged through their corage stout. IV. ii. 46. 9
 with stout corage turnd upon them all, IV. iv. 32. 2
 That was to weat the stout Sir Sangliere, IV. iv. 40. 3
 By his sole manhood and atchievement stout Dismay'd, IV. iv. 43. 2
 Temprd with sterneesse and stoute majestie, IV. vi. 26. 3
 In greater perils to be stout and hold, IV. x. 18. 2
 Resolv'd him to assault with manhood stout, IV. x. 19. 4
 Stout Theseus and Pirithous his feare IV. x. 27. 3
 Ne storming Humber, though he looked stout; IV. xl. 30. 7
 Cymodoce, and stout Autonoe, IV. xl. 60. 6
 through stout disdaine of manly mind V. iv. 32. 1
 like a rebell stout, I will him use; V. v. 61. 3
 In which stout Britomart her selfe did rest, V. vii. 26. 3
 Which Britomart withstood with courage stout, V. vii. 31. 3
 neither Ino, nor Medea stout, V. viii. 47. 7
 All which he did assault with courage stout, V. viii. 60. 6
 To weat, a wicked villaine, hold and stout, V. ix. 4. 6
 how ever strong and stout They were, V. xi. 47. 4
 Nathlesse thereto he was full stout and tall, VI. i. 2. 7
 'Faire gentle swaync, and yet as stout as layre, VI. ii. 25. 1
 stout Despetto in his greater pryde Did front him, VI. v. 20. 7
 laying yet afresh, with courage stout, Upon the rest VI. vi. 38. 3
 the stout Prince, with much more stiddy stoure, VI. vii. 8. 6
 yoke them two and tame their corage stout. VI. viii. 11. 9
 enterdayning them with courage stout, VI. xi. 46. 7
 threatens all with corage stout. Epiq. iv. 10
 stout Aeneas in the Trojane fyre, H.L. 232

Stouter. yield it those that stouter could it wield. III. i. 4. 6
Stoutest. Brings downe the stoutest hearts to lowest state; Hub. 265
 he the stoutest knight that ever wonne? I. vi. 39. 2

Stoutest—Continued.

stoutest heart, I weene, could cause to quake: I. vii. 52. 4
 So love does raine In *stoutest* minds, II. ii. 26. 6
 could the *stoutest* corage have appaid; III. vii. 22. 3
 They by consent should choose the *stoutest* three IV. i. 38. 7
 So *stoutest* knights doen oftentimes in field. V. xii. 19. 5
Stoutly. *stoutly* forward he his steps did straine,
 Cleopatra . . . her selfe did *stoutly* kill; I. v. 50. 8
 double blowes about him *stoutly* laid, I. xi. 42. 4
 Trompart *stoutly* stayd II. iii. 21. 5
 standing *stoutly* up, II. iii. 35. 8
stoutly prov'd thy puissance here in sight. II. iv. 45. 7
 So *stoutly* he withstood their strong assay; II. viii. 36. 1
 defend The walles so *stoutly* with their sturdie mayne, II. xi. 15. 7
stoutly forward came: III. i. 9. 4
stoutly dealt his blowes, III. i. 21. 6
 Shall *stoutly* him defeat, III. iii. 35. 9
Stoutly fourth stepping on the further shore, III. v. 18. 6
stoutly came unto the Castle gate, III. xi. 21. 2
 them *stoutly* well withstood; IV. ix. 29. 7
 Doth in defence thereof full *stoutly* stond: V. vii. 30. 6
 Against him *stoutly* ran, VI. i. 19. 3
 Which had himselfe so *stoutly* well acquit, VI. ii. 24. 2
 with great rage he *stoutly* doth deny; VI. xi. 15. 6
 did sternly lower, And *stoutly* answer'd, VII. vi. 18. 5
stoutly will that second worke assayle, Am. lxxx. 7

Stow. In which he wont the relics of his feast . . . to *stow*: . . . IV. vii. 6. 4
Stower, Stowe. See **Stour**.

Stragglng. gan the shepheard gather into one His *stragling*
 Goates, Gn. 162
stragling plots which to and fro doe ronne II. xii. 11. 5

Stract. See **Straight**.

Straight. See **Strait**.

Of wondrous length, and *straight* proportion, Van. vii. 2
 gins *straight* to prepare The weapons, Gn. 275
straight the spirite out of his senses flew, Gn. 292
 and *straight* about him gan beholde Gn. 300
straight with his azure wings he cleav'd II. ii. 1258
 his steed, that *straight* to heaven him bore, Ti. 657
straight fourth did yield A fruitfull Olive tree, Mui. 325
 Etssoones her white *straight* legs were altered Mui. 349
 weaving *straight* a net Mui. 357
straight obey his sovaine behest; D. 270
 the trees so *straight* and by, i. i. 8. 5
 senes all were *straight* benumbd i. i. 44. 5
 Who *straight* him rent in thousand peeces small, i. iii. 20. 3
 would Have slayne him *straight*; i. iii. 38. 3
 From surging gulf two Monsters *straight* were brought, i. v. 38. 3
straight deliver'd to a Fary knight, i. ix. 3. 8
 up he rose, and thence amounted *straight*. i. ix. 54. 1
 I bownden am *straight* after this emprise, . . . to retourne I. xii. 18. 4
 the Gard, . . . bound him *strait*; i. xii. 35. 5
straight did enterpris Th' adventure II. i. 19. 7
straight against that knight his speare he did addresse. II. i. 25. 9
 dismounting *strait* From his tall steed, II. i. 39. 1
Straight downe againe herselfe II. i. 45. 8
 The Miser threw him selfe, . . . *Straight* at his foot II. iii. 8. 8
 her *straight* legs most bravely were embayld II. iii. 27. 2
straight behight To seeke Occasion, II. iv. 43. 5
 Sometimes athwart, sometimes he strook him *strayt*, II. v. 9. 8
straight on ground made him full low to lye; II. v. 12. 5
straight defyde Both Guyon and Pyrochles; II. v. 19. 3
Straight can he him reveyle, II. vi. 39. 3
 That *straight* did lead to Plutoes grisly rayne. II. vii. 21. 4
 Would him have rent in thousand peeces *strayt*: II. vii. 64. 5
 him *straight* did choose their king, II. x. 37. 8
 she marched *straight* against her foes, II. x. 54. 8
 Those could he well direct and *straight* as line, II. xi. 21. 6
straight they saw the raging surges II. xii. 2. 8
straight his Palmer bad To stere the hote II. xii. 28. 1
 the Boteman *strayt* Held on his course II. xii. 29. 5
straight of beastes they comely men became; II. xii. 86. 2
 ever what she did was *straight* undonne. III. ii. 51. 5
 the *straight* course of heavenly destiny, III. iii. 24. 3
 gave it *straight* in charge III. vii. 23. 1
 seeing her gan *straight* upstart, III. viii. 9. 8
 Fell *straight* to ground in great astonishment. III. viii. 12. 7
straight did he hayle The greedy villein III. viii. 31. 5
straight would lose The worlds foundations III. xii. 2. 3
 they *straight* were vanisht all and some; III. xii. 30. 4
 gan *straight* to over-looke Those cursed leaves, III. xii. 36. 1
Straight he upstart from the loathed layes, III. xii. 44. 0r. 5
 Which *straight* to her was yeelded without let. IV. i. 12. 5
Straight entring into Triamond IV. iii. 22. 2
 Which *straight* flew ope, IV. iii. 46. 3
 starting up *straight* for his armour sought: IV. iv. 33. 3
 she waked out of dread *Straight* into griefe, IV. vii. 9. 4
 Whom *straight* the Prince ensuing in together far'd. IV. ix. 5. 9
Straight forth issued a Knight IV. x. 9. 6
 He kend it *straight*, IV. x. 14. 3
straight he cloed the gate: IV. x. 14. 4
straight his warrant made, IV. xii. 32. 1
 Commanding Proteus *straight* t' enlarge the mayd, IV. xii. 32. 3
 Departed *straight* to Proteus therewithall; IV. xii. 32. 7
 So home with her she *straight* the virgin lad, IV. xii. 33. 8
straight he after sent His yron page, V. i. 20. 1
straight at him with all his force did go, V. i. 21. 5
 offred *straight* the Lady to be slaine; V. i. 27. 2
straight he did expire. V. ii. 11. 9
straight him selfe unto the fight addrest, V. ii. 12. 2

Straight—Continued.

straight leapt the Carle unblest, V. ii. 12. 7
 He answered that he would try it *straight*; V. ii. 44. 7
straight the winged words out of his ballaunce flew. V. ii. 44. 9
straight that boaster prayd, V. iii. 10. 8
 by the watchman were Descried *straight*; V. iv. 36. 2
 She had that *straight* the gates should be unbard, V. iv. 37. 8
 Goe *straight*, and take with thee V. iv. 49. 6
 The Damzell *straight* ohayd, V. iv. 50. 1
 So he them *straight* conducted to his Lord; V. iv. 51. 1
 would not strike him *strayt*, V. v. 42. 8
straight her selfe did dight, and armor don, V. vi. 17. 8
 her eyes she *straight* reprieved: V. vi. 24. 9
 did *straight* devour Both flames and tempest: V. vii. 15. 5
 caused *straight* a Trumpet loud to shrill V. vii. 27. 1
 Thenceforth she *straight* into a bowre him brought, V. vii. 41. 1
 to whom she *straight* did bie With gladfull hast, V. viii. 6. 5
 She weened *straight* it was her Paynim Knight, V. viii. 26. 7
 Commanded *straight* his armour to be brought; V. viii. 28. 3
 mounting *straight* upon a charret hie, V. viii. 28. 4
Straight downe she ranne, like an enraged cow V. viii. 46. 1
 The Damzell *straight* went, as she was directed, V. ix. 9. 6
straight tooke his flight From that sad land V. x. 11. 3
 Fell *straight* about their neckes as they did kneele, V. x. 20. 2
 ryding *straight* under the Castle wall, V. x. 31. 2
 he *straight* Cals for his armes, V. x. 31. 6
Straight th' other fled away, V. x. 37. 2
 opening *straight* the Sparre, forth to him came, V. xi. 4. 7
 As if he would have over-run him *straight*; V. xi. 5. 2
 Downe *straight* to ground fell V. xi. 9. 1
straight went forth his gladnesse to partake V. xi. 32. 7
straight dismounting from his steed, V. xi. 61. 1
 He all his forces *straight* to him did reare, V. xii. 6. 7
 Willing him went unto the Tyrant *straight*, V. xii. 8. 6
 gan him *straight* to buckle to the fight, V. xii. 16. 8
straight her leading with meeete majestie V. xii. 25. 1
straight he tooke his flight Toward the Castle, VI. i. 22. 3
 full blyth the Lady *straight* became, VI. i. 32. 1
 weend he *straight* that he should be the same VI. i. 33. 1
 gave them *straight* unto that Squire againe, VI. i. 47. 3
 with presumptuous powre against that knight *straight* go'th. VI. ii. 17. 9
 he taking oddes, *straight* bids him dight Himselfe VI. ii. 18. 4
 she . . . sent me *straight* Into this land, VI. ii. 30. 7
Straight to the carkasse of that Knight he went, VI. iii. 17. 1
 running *straight* into the thickest wood, VI. iv. 12. 5
 stopt the bleeding *straight*, ere he it stanch'd thought. VI. iv. 12. 9
 Would *straight* dislodge the wretched wearie life. VI. v. 5. 5
straight his combrous armes aside did lay VI. v. 10. 6
 From his devotion *straight* he troubled was; VI. v. 36. 3
 The Prince . . . Pursud' him *straight*; VI. vi. 18. 3
 running *straight* upon that villaine base, VI. vi. 22. 3
 them perceiving *straight* to him ohayd, VI. vi. 39. 4
 all in rage he on him *straight* did seaze, VI. vi. 40. 5
straight he held his hand at his commandement. VI. vi. 40. 9
 with him *straight* to the place would ryde, VI. vii. 17. 2
 Therefore a Jurie was impanel'd *straight* VI. vii. 34. 4
 The warrant *straight* was made, VI. vii. 35. 6
straight to the noise forth past. VI. viii. 47. 9
straight unto her little focke did fare: VI. ix. 15. 2
 the Shepheard *straight* with jealousie did frize. VI. x. 33. 9
straight the slaves should forth be called, VI. xi. 10. 8
straight went to the Captaines nest: VI. xi. 42. 7
straight she gan to cast In her conceiptfull mynd VI. xii. 16. 1
 full of joy, *straight* forth she ran in hast VI. xii. 16. 6
 gan to question *straight*, how she it knew? VI. xii. 18. 2
 To whose bright shining palace *straight* she came, VII. vi. 8. 3
straight can cast their counsell grave and wise. VII. vi. 22. 6
 To Joves high Palace *straight* east to ascend, VII. vi. 23. 8
 in his sovaine throne gan *straight* dispose Himselfe, VII. vi. 24. 7
 running *straight* where-as she heard his voice, VII. vi. 47. 3
 Now like great Hills, and *straight* like sluces VII. vii. 20. 9
 Now boyling hot, *straight* friezing deadly cold; VII. vii. 23. 3
Straight bitter stormes, and halefull countenance VII. vii. 23. 5
 Who, me captiving *straight* Am. xii. 11
 with another doth it *straight* recure; Am. xxi. 11
 My cruell fayre *straight* bids me wend my way: Am. xvi. 2
 Unto his mother *straight* he weeping came, Epig. iv. 31
 She tooke him *straight* full pitiously lamenting, Epig. iv. 41
 For she will waken *strayt*; Epith. 53
 Prepare your selves; for he is comming *strayt*. Epith. 113
 all, that like the beautie . . . *Stright* do not love; H.B. 209
 Love is not so light As *straight* to burne H.B. 210
Straightway The man *straightway* his choler up did move, Hub. 364
 sent the Foxe to them *straightway*, Hub. 1095
 Fled closely forth, *straightway* of death afear'd, Hub. 1360
 calling forth *straight way* A diverse Dreame I. i. 44. 1
 by her hellish science raisd *straight way* A foggy mist I. ii. 38. 4
straight way, He started up, and did him selfe prepayre I. v. 2. 6
 The Porter opened unto them *straight way*. I. x. 5. 4
straightway sent with careful diligence, I. x. 23. 6
straightway on that last long voiage fare, I. x. 63. 4
straight way he knew His error; II. i. 28. 1
 all on fire *straight way*, II. iv. 6. 5
straight way He waxed wondrous wroth, II. iv. 45. 1
 her painted boie *straightway* Turnd to the shore, II. vi. 4. 6
 the dore *straight way* Did shutt, II. vii. 26. 5
Stright way he with his vertuous staffe them strooke, II. xii. 86. 1
Stright-way with dreames, and with fantastick sight III. ii. 29. 4
 the dore *straightway* Fast locked, III. xii. 27. 1
Stright-way, so soone as both together met, V. iii. 24. 5

Straightway—Continued.

to my brother did ellope *straightway*, V. iv. 9. 8
 They seeing that let drive at him *straightway*, V. vi. 29. 8
 he *straightway* Himselfe unto his journey gan prepare, V. x. 16. 1
 be gan him selle *straightway* Thereto adressed, V. xi. 21. 4
straight way went On his first quest, V. xi. 36. 2
 they *straightway* ghest That it was she VI. i. 17. 2
 he *straightway* with haughtie cholere burned, VI. ii. 12. 3
 Then gan Sir Calidore to ghesse *straightway*, VI. ii. 45. 1
 The groom went *straight way* in, VI. iii. 42. 1
 Went forth *straightway* into the forrest wyde VI. v. 3. 6
 They staid not there, but *straightway* in did pas: VI. v. 36. 1
 So up he rose, and forth *straightway* he went, VI. vii. 14. 1
straightway Dismounting light, his shield about him threw, VI. viii. 7. 1
 being checkt he did abstaine *straightway*, VI. viii. 29. 4
 Which she *straightway* Delivered to ber handmayd, VI. xii. 6. 6
Straightways. she would *straightways* invent How to deprave V. xii. 34. 2
Strain. when Winter doth her *straine*, S.C. O. 12
 Yet, as I conne, my conning I will *straine*, S.C. N. 52
 stoutly forreard he his steps did *straine*, Hub. 241
 The one in hand an yron whip did *strayne*, II. vii. 21. 7
 all his bodie *straine*, II. xii. 21. 2
 after her his nimble winges doth *straine*, III. iv. 49. 7
 A forest-bill, which both his hands did *strayne*, III. v. 21. 5
 Twixt both his hands few sparks he close did *strayne*, III. xii. 9. 7
 the darts which his right hand did *straine* III. xii. 23. 5
 Sprung of the ancient stocke of Princes *straine*, IV. viii. 33. 7
 by sleight the truth therout to *straine*; V. i. 24. 9
 sacred Reverence yborne of heavenly *straine*. V. ix. 32. 9
 their owne cursed tonges did *straine*. V. xii. 41. 9
 having now no force bis shield to *straine*, VI. iv. 7. 7
 that same beast was bred of hellish *straine*, VI. vi. 9. 7
Strained. See **Outstrained.**
 kept them lowe, and *streined* verie hard, Hub. 1190
 when they heard that pittous *strained* voice, I. vi. 8. 1
 Shee *streightly* *straynd*, and colled tenderly; III. ii. 34. 2
strained him so *streightly* that he chokt him neare. VI. xi. 33. 9
Straint. with the *straint* his wesand nigh he brast. V. ii. 14. 5
Strait. See **Straight.**
 with her hard hold, and *straight* embracing, S.C. May 99
 thilke same rule were too *straight*, S.C. S. 236
 ne halfe so *straight* and sore. Hub. 448
straight and narrow was the way I. x. 5. 9
 with *straight* diet tame his stubborne malady. I. x. 25. 9
 through a darksom narrow *strayt*, II. vii. 40. 1
 grudge in so *streight* prison to be prest, II. xi. 32. 4
 Gan coyne *streight* lawes to curb their liberty: III. ii. 2. 6
straight embraced she to him did cry III. x. 13. 6
 him with *streight* embras Enfoldung, IV. viii. 63. 4
 since she saw the *streight* extremitee, IV. xii. 28. 1
 Of strong compulsion and *streight* violence, V. v. 33. 2
Streight was the passage, like a ploughed ridge, V. vi. 36. 8
 Began the *streight* conditions to propound, V. vii. 28. 2
 That it to such a *streight* mote you constraine) V. xi. 55. 4
 he had given *streight* commaundement V. xii. 10. 3
 uppon yond rocky hill, Hard by a *streight*, VI. i. 13. 2
 must passe that way, By reason of the *streight*, VI. i. 13. 7
 In *streight* observance of religious vow, VI. v. 35. 6
 Laide heavy hands on him and held so *strayle*, VI. viii. 11. 3
 In whose *streight* bands ye now captived are Am. lxxi. 7
Straiter. Himselfe in *straighter* bandes too rash impleys, I. xi. 23. 5
 Give bim more labour, and with *straighter* law, V. v. 50. 3
 gan examine him in *straighter* sort, VII. vi. 51. 4
Straitly. So *streightly* God doth judge. II. viii. 29. 6
 Shee *streightly* *straynd*, and colled tenderly; III. ii. 34. 2
streightly did embrace ber body bright, III. xii. 45. 0r. 2
 loose affections *streightly* to restraine; IV. v. 4. 8
 Yet did so *streightly* them asunder keepe, VI. xii. 5. 8
 strained him so *streightly* that he chokt him neare. VI. xii. 33. 9
Straitness. in the *straightnesse* of that captive state V. v. 2. 1
Stroke. See **Stroke.**
Stroke on a rock, that under water lay, Pet. ii. 9
 he fiercely *stroke* Whereas bis temples did Gn. 307
 with so' exceeding furie at him *stroke*, I. v. 12. 7
 Whose right haunch earst my stedfast arrow *stroke?* II. iii. 32. 8
 how stout Debora *stroke* Proud Sisera, III. iv. 2. 7
 almost in the backe he oft her *stroke*; III. vii. 44. 6
 with his heeles so sorely he him *stroke*, V. iii. 33. 3
 gainst the cold hard earth so sore him *stroke*, VI. vii. 11. 4
Strakes. His burning eyes, whom bloody *strakes* did staine, II. iv. 15. 5
Strand. as we stood there waiting on the *strand*, Col. 212
 his corse left on the *strand*. I. iii. 20. 5
 Unto the other side of that wide *strand* II. vi. 19. 2
 marched to the *Strand* there passage to require. II. vi. 27. 9
 Forthwith directed to that further *strand*; II. vi. 38. 2
 Back to the *strand* retayrd, II. vi. 40. 6
 Archimago slië Foreby that idle *strand*, II. viii. 10. 8
 long bath waited by the Stygian *strand*. III. ii. 52. 6
 Marinell of Britomart Is throwne on the Rich *strand*: III. iv. Arg. 2
 kept her ready way Along the *strand*; III. iv. 18. 3
 suffred by that same Rich *strand* to travell, III. iv. 20. 8
 on that wealthy *Strand* Inglorious now lies III. iv. 29. 2
 upon the brim Of the Rich *Strand*, III. iv. 34. 2
 Fled fearfull Daphne on th' Aegean *strand*, III. vii. 26. 4
 Did thrust the shallow from the floating *strand*: III. vii. 27. 8
 all the way him followd on the *strand*, III. vii. 36. 7
 Scots and English both, that tynd on his *strand*. IV. xi. 36. 9
 It will be at the Castle of the *Strand*; V. ii. 4. 2
 tumbling on the *strand* It bit the earth V. ii. 18. 5
 Departed from the Castle of the *Strand* V. iv. 3. 5

Strand—Continued.

for this treasure throwne upon his *strand*; V. iv. 15. 5
 on Colchicke *strand* Her brothers bones she scattered V. viii. 47. 3
 He had not passed farre upon the *strand*, V. xii. 28. 3
 One day I wrote her name upon the *strand*; Am. lxxv. 1
Strands. come from the Stygian *strands*, D. 20
Strange. So manie *strange* things happened me to see, Pet. i. 2
Strange (*strange*!) bird he was, Pet. v. 3
 a *strange* beast with seven heads Bcl.² viii. 5
 All that which Afrike ever brought Iorth *strange*; Ro. xxix. 10
 Unto my eyes *strange* shewes presented were, Van. i. 10
Strange thing, me seemeth, Van. ix. 13
 Bid *strange* mischance his quietnes to spill. Gn. 248
 both of them, by *strange* occasion, Renownd Gn. 486
 it to Leaches seemed *strange* and reason. Hub. 12
 the Faeries and their *strange* attires; Hub. 30
 a *strange* adventure, that betided Hub. 37
 In some *strange* habit, aber uncouth wize; Hub. 84
 full of fortunes, and adventures *strange*, Hub. 91
 he was clad in *strange* accoustrements, Hub. 672
 To learne the enterdeale of Princes *strange*, Hub. 785
 tyrannie is with *strange* ayde supported, Hub. 1121
 standing by the gates in *strange* disguise, Hub. 1271
 felly slewe Those warders *strange*, Hub. 1371
 Before mine eyes *strange* sights presented were, Ti. 489
 costly Oricalche from *strange* Phoenice, Mai. 78
 a *strange* shepherd chaunst to find me out, Col. 60
Strange thing! how bold and swift the monster was, Col. 220
 how that shepherd *strange* thy cause advanced? Col. 357
 The ladden of *strange* languages in charge: Col. 744
strange adventures, which abroad did pas. I. i. 30. 4
 Of a *strange* man I can you tidings tell, I. i. 31. 3
 musing at the *strange* occasion, I. ii. 32. 3
 to seeke adventure in *strange* place; I. iii. 29. 2
 That to *strange* knight no better countenance allowd. I. iv. 15. 9
 yborne in forrest wyld, By *strange* adventure I. vi. 21. 2
 far abroad for *strange* adventures sought; I. vi. 29. 7
Strange Lady in so *strange* habiliment, I. vi. 30. 7
 what sudden stowre Had wrought that horror *strange*, I. viii. 5. 9
 earth, trembling with *strange* feare I. viii. 8. 9
 fayre recedes Of tydings *strange*, I. ix. 28. 7
 'Strange thing it is an errant knight to see Here I. x. 10. 1
 Of *strange* adventures, and of perils sad I. xii. 15. 4
 The tydings *strange* did him abashed make, I. xii. 29. 2
 through perils *strange* and hard, I. xii. 31. 8
 'Such is this well, wrought by occasion *strange*, II. ii. 7. 1
 in that place *strange* knight arrived late, II. ii. 19. 7
Strange sort of fight, three vallant knights to see II. ii. 26. 1
 to heare of *strange* adventures to be told. II. ii. 42. 9
Strange seemed to the knight, II. iv. 8. 2
 never in this *strange* astonishment? II. vi. 49. 4
 shapes of kings and kesars *strange* and rare. II. vii. 5. 9
 that *strange* sword refusd to serve his neede, II. viii. 49. 2
 debate, Which that *strange* knight for him sustained had, II. viii. 54. 7
 How may *strange* knight hope ever to aspire, II. ix. 5. 6
 What *strange* adventure doe ye now pursew? II. ix. 9. 2
 All threatening death, all in *strange* manner armd; II. ix. 13. 5
 never had they seene so *strange* a sight. II. ix. 33. 4
Strange was her tyre, II. ix. 40. 5
 a nation *strange*, with visage swart, II. x. 15. 1
 He sent to Germany *strange* aid to reare; II. x. 64. 7
 Deformed creatures, in *strange* difference, II. xi. 10. 3
 Unweeting what such horroure *strange* did reare. II. xii. 22. 7
 a *strange* kinde of harmony, II. xii. 33. 6
strange phantomes doth lett us ofte foresee, II. xii. 47. 6
 Whom *strange* adventure did from Britayne sett III. i. 8. 7
 her sexe under that *strange* purport Did use to hide, III. i. 52. 7
 many *strange* adventures to hee fond, III. ii. 8. 3
 By *strange* occasion shee did him behold, III. ii. 18. 1
 this affection nothing *strange* I finde; III. ii. 40. 5
 Though *strange* beginning had, III. ii. 42. 2
 So strangely vewed her *strange* lovers shade, III. iii. 6. 3
 disguising both in *strange* And base atyre, III. iii. 7. 1
 writing *strange* characters in the ground, III. iii. 14. 8
 diverse plots did frame to maske in *strange* disguise. III. iii. 51. 9
 Strongly the *strange* knight ran, and sturdily III. iv. 15. 7
 A virgin *strange* and stout him should dismay III. iv. 25. 0
 His uncouth shield and *strange* armes her dismayd, III. iv. 51. 1
 of her error *strange* I have great ruth III. v. 7. 9
 By what *strange* accident laire Chrysogone Conceiv'd III. vi. 5. 2
 So *strange* ensample of conception; III. vi. 8. 2
 wandred in the world in *strange* aray, III. vi. 11. 8
 That sudden change she *strange* adventure thought. III. vi. 20. 5
 In so *strange* disguizement there did maske, III. viii. 20. 2
 Driven to great distresse by fortune *strange*, III. ix. Arg.
 Malbecco will no *strange* knights host, III. ix. 53. 2
 discoursed diversly Of *strange* affaires, III. xi. 30. 4
 here did rove In *strange* disguise, III. xi. 53. 8
Strange thing it seem'd, III. xii. 5. 2
 marveld at his *strange* intendment. III. xii. 6. 2
 harmony In full *strange* notes III. xii. 10. 2
 a discolour'd cote of *strange* disguise, III. xii. 11. 4
Strange borroure to deforme his griesly shade: III. xii. 31. 2
 Figuring *strange* characters of his art: IV. i. 12. 6
 since that *strange* Knights love from him was quitted, IV. i. 14. 8
 it was a maske of *strange* disguise: IV. iii. 38. 4
 in a charet of *strange* furnit IV. iv. 5. 5
 deeds of armes abrode, And *strange* adventures, IV. v. 20. 8
 For that *strange* Dame, whose beauties wonderment IV. v. 28. 8
 The hard adventures and *strange* haps to tell, IV. v. 28. 8

Strange—Continued.

Attyr'd in forraine armes and *straunge* aray: IV. vi. 9. 3
 like *strange* wight, whom he had scene no where, IV. vii. 43. 7
Strange was her tyre; IV. x. 31. 6
 seemed *strange* to common vew, IV. xi. 27. 7
 not which that Lady kild, But that *strange* Knight, V. i. 24. 8
 All that behold so *strange* prodigious sight, V. iii. 19. 6
 With his *strange* weapon, never wont in warre, V. iv. 44. 2
 his senses *strange* astonishment, V. v. 12. 2
 Gan cast a secret liking to this captive *strange*, V. v. 26. 9
 Whose life and manners *strange* she never knew; V. vi. 12. 7
Strange were the words in Britomartis care, V. vi. 38. 1
 shee *strange* visions sees: V. vii. Arg.
 Through great astonishment of that *strange* sight; V. vii. 20. 6
 Kept himselfe still in his *strange* armour dight: V. viii. 27. 5
 did to them bewray A *strange* adventure, V. ix. 4. 5
 an uncouth vestiment Made of *strange* stufte, V. ix. 10. 8
 with their brightnesse Daz'd the *strange* beholders eye. V. ix. 21. 9
Straunge there to see, it did them much amaze, V. ix. 24. 3
 In cyphers *strange*, that few could rightly read, V. ix. 26. 3
 Those two *strange* knights were to her presence brought; V. ix. 34. 2
 Those two *strange* knights such homage to her make, V. ix. 35. 6
 through sudden *strange* affright V. x. 19. 5
 conduct me well In these *strange* waies VI. Pr. 2. 8
 In perils *strange*, in labours long and wide; VI. i. 6. 5
 By *strange* occasion that here needs forth be set. VI. i. 11. 9
 It is most *strange* and wonderfull VI. v. 29. 8
 a *strange* knight, that neare afore him went, VI. vii. 4. 4
 Unto a *strange* mischaunce that menac'd her decay. VI. viii. 34. 9
 what *strange* fortunes unto him befell, VI. ix. 46. 7
 Much wondred Calidore at this *strange* sight, VI. x. 17. 1
 She should it cause be fostr'd under *strange* atyre. VI. xii. 6. 9
 wondring long at those so *strange* events, VI. xii. 20. 7
 greatly did the Beast repine at those *Straunge* hands, VI. xii. 36. 2
 Was troubled much at their so *strange* affright, VII. vi. 15. 7
 to knowe The cause of this so *strange* astonishment, VII. vi. 16. 3
 At whose *strange* sight and haughty hardnesse He wondred. VII. vi. 17. 4
 some beast of *strange* and forraine race VII. vi. 28. 7
 they their glorious Lord in *strange* disguise Transfigur'd sawe; VII. vii. 7. 8
 Unlike in forme, and chang'd by *strange* disguise: VII. vii. 18. 8
 With such *strange* termes her eyes she doth inure, Am. xxi. 9
Strange thing, me seemd, to see a beast so wyld, Am. lxvii. 13
Strangely, to see the mayd So *strangely* passioned, II. ix. 41. 9
 much more *strangely* gan to love his sight, III. ii. 18. 2
 So *strangely* vewed her *strange* lovers shade, III. iii. 6. 3
 who so *strangely* had him scene bestadd, III. x. 54. 7
 in a Jacket, quilted richly rare . . . he was *strangely* dight; VI. vii. 43. 4
Strangeness, all which did such *strangenesse* in him see II. b. 680
Stranger, Thou *stranger*, which for Rome in Rome here seekest, *Ro.* iii. 1
 To weet what end to *stranger* knights may fall. I. v. 3. 3
 Una faire besought That *stranger* knight his name I. x. 2. 7
 The noyse thereof cald forth that *stranger* knight, II. ii. 21. 1
 yielded had to that same *stranger* knight. II. v. 20. 5
 wouldst be reckoned A *stranger* in thy home, II. vi. 9. 6
 that *stranger* knight in presence came, II. viii. 23. 1
 foes, whom *stranger* knightes to flight compell. II. ix. Arg.
 Great pleasure had those *stranger* knightes II. ix. 54. 6
 Abasht that her a *stranger* did avise; II. xii. 66. 4
 These *stranger* knights, through passing, forth were led III. i. 33. 1
 a *stranger* king, from unknowne soyle Arriving, III. iii. 33. 3
 Fiercely that *stranger* forward came: III. viii. 16. 1
 that *stranger* knight amongst the rest III. ix. 20. 1
 To giust with that brave *stranger* knight a cast, III. x. 35. 4
 seeing him behind a *stranger* knight, III. xi. 13. 3
 'I saw' (quoth she) 'a *stranger* knight, IV. i. 48. 7
 there entered on the other side A *stranger* knight, IV. iv. 39. 2
 A *stranger* knight, that did his glorie shend: IV. iv. 43. 8
 all those *stranger* knights full sore agreed, IV. iv. 46. 8
 The third dayes prize unto that *stranger* Knight, IV. v. 8. 1
 at sent of *stranger* guest: IV. v. 41. 7
 'a *stranger* knight Shame and dishonour hath unto me donnee, IV. vi. 5. 6
 'A *stranger* knight,' sayd he, 'unknowne by name, IV. vi. 6. 3
 The stone which passed *stranger* at him threw: IV. viii. 36. 6
 Then for that *stranger* knight they loud did call, V. iii. 14. 5
 Goe thou unto that *stranger* Faery Knight, V. iv. 48. 6
 these two *stranger* knights arriv'd in place, V. ix. 36. 2
 him to trouble . . . That was a *stranger* VI. ii. 47. 4
 By a faire Lady and a *stranger* Knight, VI. iii. 4. 3
 That he should be so sterne to *stranger* wight; VI. iii. 40. 7
 when as she perceived A *stranger* wight in place, VI. iv. 27. 2
 'There is a *stranger* knight, VI. vii. 12. 6
 much griev'd against that *stranger* knight, VI. vii. 20. 6
 Him to betray unto a *stranger* swaine: VI. vii. 22. 5
 she did love a *stranger* swayne then him more dere. VI. ix. 38. 9
 forth in hast ran to the *stranger* Mayd; VI. xii. 19. 2
Stranger's, devise Themselves to setten forth to *strangers*
 sight: I. iv. 14. 6
 Those pretious hills from *strangers* envious sight, II. vii. 6. 3
 slacke attendaunce unto *strangers* call. III. ix. 18. 7
 For yeelding to a *strangers* love so light, V. vi. 12. 6
 Unto a *strangers* love, so lightly placed, V. xl. 63. 2
 much was troubled at that *strangers* guize, VI. ix. 38. 3
Strangers, It was her guise all *Strangers* goodly so to greet. II. xii. 56. 9
 they as *Strangers* shal be notifide: III. iii. 44. 4
 all *strangers*, in that region Arryving, V. x. 9. 7
 A cruell carle, the which all *strangers* slew, V. x. 10. 3
 learne *Strangers* no more so rudely to entreat, VI. i. 40. 6
strangers to devoure, which on their border Were brought VI. viii. 36. 3
Strangers', at these *strangers* presence every one did bush. II. ix. 35. 9
Strangle, *Strangle* her, els she sure will *strangle* thee.' I. i. 19. 4

Stratagem, That *stratageme* had oftentimes assayd This crafty
 Paramoure, III. x. 10. 8
Straw, Oft stombles at a *strawe*. S.C. Jul. 100
Strawberries, went To the greene wood to gather *strawberies*, *VI.* x. 34. 2
Strawberry, bosome, lyke a *Strawberry* bed; Am. lxiv. 9
Strawen, Let him lodge hard, and lie in *strawen* bed, V. v. 50. 5
Straws, Some plaid with *strawes*; II. ix. 35. 3
 No more then for the stroke of *strawes* or bents: VI. iv. 4. 7
Stray, were not that my sheepe would *stray*, S.C. Mar. 34
 balk the right way, and *strayen* abroad. S.C. S. 93
 Tost on salt billowes, round about doth *stray*. G. 592
 In this wide world in which they, wretches, *stray*, T.M. 493
 weening to returne whence they did *stray*, f. i. 10. 3
 danger . . . I saw before mine eyes, if I were knowne to *stray*. I. ii. 41. 9
 pray . . . that in endlesse error she might ever *stray*. I. iii. 23. 9
 The further he doth goe, the further he doth *stray*. I. ix. 43. 9
 doe no further goe, no further *stray*, I. ix. 44. 1
 I doen thy feeble feet unweeting hither *stray*? I. x. 9. 9
 from the right to *stray*, I. x. 35. 7
 suffred not in wrath his hasty steps to *stray*. II. i. 34. 9
 island, that doth ronne And *stray* in perillous gulfe, II. i. 61. 6
 that no looser heares Did out of order *stray*. II. ii. 15. 9
 The sea is wide, and easy for to *stray*; II. vi. 23. 4
 Amid th' Aegean sea long time did *stray*, II. xii. 13. 2
 as he through the wandering wood did *stray*; IV. vii. 42. 4
 Suffering my hand against my heart to *stray*; V. vii. 13. 3
 I through the world should *stray*, VI. viii. 22. 8
Strayed, after that long *straid* here and there, II. b. 577
 many yeares throughout the world I *straid*, I. ii. 24. 7
 In wilderness and wastfull deserts *strayd*, I. iii. 3. 4
 To seeke her *strayed* Champion if she might attayne. I. iii. 8. 9
 unwaies I *strayd* Out of my way, I. xii. 31. 7
 Whose hastie hand so far from reason *strayd*, II. i. 28. 5
 Me title needd from my right way to have *straid*.' II. vi. 22. 9
 The trille whereof loose far behind her *strayd*, II. ix. 19. 3
 to and fro at disaventure *strayd*; III. lv. 63. 2
strayd Farre in the woodes III. v. 38. 6
 in her litle loves stead, which was *strayd*, III. vi. 28. 8
 yet three yeares I now abrode have *strayd*, III. vii. 57. 4
 I unwaies this way by fortune *straid*, III. x. 25. 6
 yet she may be safe though somewhat *strayd*: IV. vi. 37. 8
 long did mark which way she *straid*. IV. viii. 7. 9
 seeking long to weet which way she *straid*, IV. ix. 24. 4
 where ever she be *stralde*, IV. ix. 38. 8
 With silver streames amongst the limen *stray'd*; IV. x. 52. 5
 Your brothers treasure, which from him is *strayd*, V. iv. 18. 3
 As by the way unweetingly I *strayd*: V. viii. 15. 7
 The good Sir Calepine, that farr was *strayd*, VI. v. 3. 2
Straying, All as his *straying* flocke he fedde: To his Booke 10
 keepe both our flocks from *straying*. S.C. May 173
 Whose *straying* heard them selfe doth shrowde S.C. Jul 3
 Gathering his *straying* flocke, G. 319
Straying alone withouten groome or guide: III. x. 36. 5
 far *straying* from his peeres: VII. vi. 28. 8
 Thy *straying* thoughts henceforth for ever rest. H.H.B. 301
Strays, wearie traveller, that *strayes* By muddy shore I. v. 18. 1
Strayt. See **Straight**, **Strait**.
Stream. See **Water-stream**.
 the bankes of the Italian *stream*. Bel.¹ v. 4
 a water, whose outgushing *stream* Bel.¹ vii. 6
 harde by a violent *stream*, Bel.¹ xi. 7
 A lively *stream*, more cleere than Christall Rev. iv. 12
 bankes of the Ausonian *stream*: Bel.² v. 4
 with their villeine feete the *stream* did ray Bel.² xii. 13
 So love into thy hart did *stream*: S.C. Au. 84
 caerule *stream*, rombling in Pible stone, G. 163
 Out of the swelling *stream* it lightly caught, T. 626
 from whence Sabrinæes *stream* doth flow, D. 101
 into many parts his *stream* he shar'd, Col. 133
 Her words were like a *stream* of honny fleeting, Col. 596
 A *stream* of cole-black blood forth gushed I. i. 24. 9
 Thereby a christall *stream* did gently play, I. i. 34. 8
 trickling *stream* from high rock tumbling downe, I. i. 41. 2
 who can turne the *stream* of destinee, I. v. 25. 4
 the *stream*, as cleare as christall glas: I. vii. 6. 3
 The *stream* thereof would drive a water-mill: I. xi. 22. 6
 A trickling *stream* of Balme, most souveraine I. xi. 48. 2
 To tell were as to strive against the *stream*: I. xii. 23. 3
 forth gusht a *stream* of gore blood thick, II. i. 39. 7
 there trickled softly downe A gentle *stream*, II. v. 30. 2
 a large purple *stream* adowne their giambeux falles. II. vi. 29. 9
 Unto the mighty *stream* him be betake, II. x. 16. 8
 hope doth throw Adowne the *stream*, II. xi. 18. 8
stream more violent and greedy growes: II. xii. 6. 3
 a large *stream* of blood out of the wound did flow. III. v. 21. 9
 The carcas with the *stream* was carried downe, III. v. 25. 6
 saw his drover drive along the *stream*, III. viii. 22. 2
 from their nosethrilles blow the brynie *stream*, III. xi. 41. 2
 A *stream* of coleblacke bloud thence gusht amaine, IV. vii. 27. 8
 his life ran toorth in bloudie *stream*, IV. viii. 45. 8
 by the flowrie marge Of a fresh *stream* IV. viii. 61. 6
 decke his pleasant *stream*. IV. xi. 29. 9
 out of his *stream* doth send Plenty of pearles IV. xi. 39. 6
 the *stream* washt away her guilty blood. V. ii. 27. 5
 In whose sweet *stream*, before that bad occasion, VII. vi. 54. 3
 she at length will *stream* Some deav of grace H.B. 26
 thou unto them doest *stream*. H.B. 56
 the gentle *stream*, the which them bare, Proth. 47
 through Thessaly they *stream*, Proth. 80
 Making his *stream* run slow. Proth. 118

Streamed. blood Adowne their sides like litle rivers *streamed*, . . . IV. iii. 28. 7
Streaming. See **Fast-streaming, Silver-streaming.**
 Let *streaming* teares be poured out in store; . . . S.C. N. 61
 she raynd such store of *streaming* teares; . . . T.M. 109
 beside the shore Of silver *streaming* Thamesis . . . Ti. 2
 along would flie Upon the *streaming* rivers, . . . Mu. 47
 Let *streaming* floods their hastie courses stay, . . . D. 332
 in her *streaming* blood he did embay . . . H. i. 40. 7
 Through many a stroke and many a *streaming* wound, . . . H. v. 36. 8
 when the Paynym spyde the *streaming* blood, . . . H. viii. 39. 3
 with his *streaming* gore Distaines the pillours . . . III. iv. 17. 6
Streams. That bright Pactolus washeth with his *streames*; . . . Bel.² xii. 4
 Nor swelling *streames* of that God snakie-paced, . . . Ro. xiii. 10
 with his tumbling *streames* doth beare aboard . . . Ro. xiv. 3
 Like April shoure so *streames* the trickling teares . . . S.C. Ap. 7
streamis Adowne the dales of Kent, . . . S.C. Jul. 81
 Whose *streames* my trickling teares did ofte arguent . . . S.C. An. 156
 'Let *streames* of rivers supply the place of sleepe; . . . S.C. An. 163
 Tho gan the *streames* of flowing wittes to cease, . . . S.C. O. 71
 the glorie bee Of the Pierian *streames*, . . . Gn. 26
 repress The *streames* of Hebrus with his songs, . . . Gn. 181
 forth powring His trickling *streames*, . . . Gn. 228
 The trembling *streames*, which went in chanelis cleare . . . T.M. 25
 Large *streames* of honnie and sweete Nectar flowe, . . . T.M. 218
 Pouring forth *streames* of teares abundantly; . . . T.M. 230
 speaking *streames* of pure Castalon, . . . T.M. 273
streames of teares from her faire eyes forth railing; . . . Ti. 12
 pure *streames* with guiltles blood oft stained; . . . Ti. 145
streames of blood fourth flowed on the gras . . . Ti. 651
 In bloodie *streames* fourth fled . . . Mu. 439
 Driven with *streames* of wretchednesse and woe, . . . D. 433
 so huge *streames* of blood thereout did flow, . . . As. 122
 those litle *streames* so broken . . . Col. 141
 in those wandring *streames* Seek waies unknowne, . . . Col. 210
 To tast The *streames* that, like a golden showre, . . . Ded. Son. viii. 9
streams of purple blood new die the verdant fields . . . I. ii. 17. 9
streames of blood down flow; . . . I. v. 9. 4
 Large *streames* of blood . . . Forth gushed, . . . I. viii. 10. 8
 Welling out *streames* of teares, . . . II. ii. 8. 7
 fresh *streames* do flow, . . . II. ii. 9. 2
 Titan, playing on the eastern *streames*, . . . II. iii. 1. 3
 At the well-head the purest *streames* arise; . . . II. vii. 15. 7
 Infinit *streames* continually did well . . . II. xii. 62. 1
 through the persant aire shoote forth their azure *streames*. . . III. ix. 20. 9
streames of blood did rayle Adowne their, . . . IV. ii. 18. 3
 Thence *streames* of purple blood issuing rife . . . IV. iii. 12. 8
streames of blood his armour all bedide . . . IV. iv. 24. 7
 From his moist eies, and like two *streames* proceed; . . . IV. viii. 13. 4
 Pouring out *streames* of poyson and of gall . . . IV. viii. 24. 6
 Shooting forth farre away two flaming *streames*, . . . IV. viii. 39. 3
 With silver *streames* amongst the linnen stray'd; . . . IV. x. 52. 5
 Tygris fierce, whose *streames* of none may be withstood; . . . IV. xi. 20. 9
 The Churne and Charwell, two small *streames*, . . . IV. xi. 25. 3
 thirty sundry *streames*. . . IV. xi. 35. 9
 here and there shooting forth silver *streames*, . . . V. ix. 28. 8
 When he beheld the *streames* of purple blood . . . VI. iv. 12. 2
 he saw the way all dyde With *streames* of blood; . . . VI. vii. 17. 6
 In her sweet *streames* Diana used oft . . . To bathe . . . VII. vi. 42. 1
 exchange Their dwelling places, as the *streames* them carrie; . . . VII. vii. 21. 6
 Whose bleeding sourse their *streames* yet never staunch . . . H.H.L. 164
Street. everie *streete* Is full of fortunes, . . . Hub. 90
 with their garments strowes the paved *street*; . . . I. xii. 13. 4
 The whyles the boyes run up and downe the *street*, . . . Epith. 137
Streets. Large *streets*, have houses, sacred sepulchers, . . . Ti. 94
 him they led through all their *streets* along . . . V. xi. 34. 5
Strelght, -er, etc. See **Straight, Stralt, -er, etc.**
Strelgned. See **Strained.**
Stremona. that renowned Snake Which great Alcides in
Stremona slew, . . . I. vii. 17. 2
Strene. See **Strain.**
Strength. one would weene that one sole Cities *strength* . . . Ro. viii. 2
 his *strength* his pride, . . . I'on. x. 5
 That steele in *strength*, . . . shall outweare; . . . S.C. Env. 2
 The Realmes chiefe *strength* and girlond of the crowne . . . Hub. 1185
 Nor failing force to former *strength* restore; . . . D. 473
 proov'd your *strength* on a strong enimie, . . . I. i. 27. 7
 the Paynim lay, Devoid of . . . native *strength*, . . . I. v. 29. 3
 with extorted powre, and borrow'd *strength*, . . . I. vii. 18. 3
 'Henceforth, Sir knight, take to you wanted *strength*, . . . I. viii. 45. 1
 If any *strength* we have, it is to ill, . . . I. x. 1. 8
 her *strength* recur'd from fraile infirmitis; . . . I. x. 52. 9
 three mens *strength* unto the stroake he layd; . . . I. xi. 20. 4
 To reave by *strength* the griped gage away; . . . I. xi. 41. 6
 no *strength* nor stroks mote him constraine To loose, . . . I. xi. 43. 2
 Ne weene my right with *strength* adowne to tread, . . . I. xii. 28. 5
 More huge in *strength* then wise in workes he was, . . . II. ii. 17. 6
 As steele can wound, or *strength* can overthrowe . . . II. iv. 10. 5
 when they once to perfect *strength* do grow, . . . II. iv. 34. 6
 him in *strength* and skill the Prince surpast, . . . II. viii. 49. 8
 depriv'd Of native *strength* . . . II. ix. 57. 5
 the chiefe dominion By *strength* was welded . . . II. x. 39. 8
 trust unto his *strength* and manhood meare, . . . II. xi. 34. 3
 The growing evill, ere it *strength* have gott, . . . III. ii. 46. 2
 *our weake hands (whom need new *strength* shall teach) . . . III. iii. 53. 3
 whilst his breath did *strength* to him supply, . . . III. vii. 24. 7
 her maine *strength*, in which she most doth trust, . . . III. vii. 50. 5
 now he *strength* gan adde unto his will, . . . III. viii. 26. 6
 Both light of heven and *strength* of men relate; . . . III. viii. 51. 8
 in his *strength* he rose, . . . IV. iii. 30. 1
 With all the *strength* and stiffness that he can, . . . IV. iv. 19. 4

Strength—Continued.

Rose in his *strength*, and gan her fresh assayle, . . . IV. vi. 16. 4
 Sir Arthegal renewed His *strength* still more, . . . IV. vi. 18. 6
 unto *strength* restor'd her soone anew, . . . IV. viii. 20. 9
 by his *strength* rule to himselfe did gaine . . . IV. viii. 47. 3
 of *strength* and beantie his desire Was spoyle to make, . . . IV. viii. 48. 6
strength and wealth and happinesse she lends, . . . IV. x. 34. 6
 Ne former *strength* returne so suddenly, . . . IV. xii. 35. 4
 That Castle was the *strength* of all that state, . . . V. x. 26. 1
 Untill that state by *strength* was pulled downe; . . . V. x. 26. 2
 Besides the double *strength* which in them was: . . . V. xi. 6. 3
 seem'd to be of infinite great *strength*: . . . V. xi. 23. 3
 did in *strength* most sorts of men surpas, . . . V. xii. 15. 3
 It *strength* to me supplies, . . . VI. Pr. 1. 9
 Wasting the *strength* of her immortall age; . . . VI. vi. 11. 6
 By *strength* have overthrowne a stubborne steare, . . . VI. viii. 12. 2
 All flesh is frayle, and all her *strength* unstayd, . . . An. lvi. 5
 up aloft above my *strength* . . . H.B. 6
Strengthen. the weak to *strengthen*, and the strong suppress. . . H. iv. 2. 9
Strengthened. With those himselfe he *strengthened* mightelic, . . . Hub. 1125
Strength's. Whereby his *strengthes* assay he might him teach, . . . V. viii. 37. 5
Stress. With this sad herall of his heavy *stresse* . . . III. xi. 18. 1
Stressed. the *stressed* plight Of this sad realme, . . . II. x. 37. 3
Stretch. See **Outstretch.**
 Whose naked Armes *stretch* unto the fyre, . . . S.C. F. 171
stretch her selfe at large from East to West; . . . S.C. O. 44
 his stiffe armes to *stretch* with Euglen bowe, . . . Hub. 747
Stretch his strong thighes, and th' Ocean overstride, . . . Ti. 541
 Whereat he gan to *stretch*; . . . I. i. 42. 5
 his broad branches . . . Did *stretch* themselves . . . II. vii. 56. 4
 doth it selfe *stretch* forth to hevns height, . . . II. x. 2. 5
 Boteman strongly forth did *stretch* His browne armes, . . . II. xii. 21. 1
 Presume so high to *stretch* mine humble quill? . . . III. Pr. 3. 3
Stretch her white rod over the Belgicke shore, . . . III. iii. 49. 7
 gan to *stretch* his limbs; . . . VI. i. 35. 4
Stretched. See **Outstretched.**
 With fine small cords about it *stretched* wide, . . . Mu. 359
 Their scepters *stretch* from East to Western shore, . . . I. i. 5. 5
 Were *stretcht* now forth at length . . . I. i. 16. 4
 Typhoeus joynts were *stretcht* on a gin; . . . I. v. 35. 7
 His tayle was *stretcht* out in wondrous length, . . . I. vi. 18. 1
 scaly tayle was *stretcht* adowne his back full low . . . I. vii. 31. 9
 Loe! where your foe lies *stretcht* in monstrous length; . . . I. viii. 45. 3
stretcht he lay upon the sunny side Of a great hill . . . I. xi. 4. 5
 Then gan he tosse aloft his *stretcht* traine, . . . I. xi. 37. 5
 Dragon . . . *Stretcht* on the ground in large extent, . . . I. xii. 9. 7
 With feeble hands then *stretcht* forth on hys, . . . II. i. 49. 1
 space, that *stretcht* itselfe into an ample playne; . . . II. vi. 21. 2
 to hevns height forth *stretcht* bee: . . . III. iii. 22. 4
stretcht forth in ydlenesse always, . . . III. vii. 12. 4
 She *stretcht* forth a longe white slender wand . . . V. vii. 7. 5
stretcht it selfe as it had long lyen still; . . . V. xi. 22. 6
 when it in length Was *stretcht* forth, . . . V. xi. 23. 2
Stretching. *stretching* forth his hand . . . II. vii. 58. 4
Strew. *Strowe* me the ground with Daffadownillies, . . . S.C. Ap. 140
 litle needes to *strow* my store, . . . S.C. Jul. 75
 still as abroad he *strew* His wicked arrowes, . . . II. xi. 28. 1
strowe with flowres the lamentable beare . . . III. iv. 42. 5
 spoiles wherewith he all the ground did *strow*, . . . III. xi. 45. 7
 did the Champernesse those two there *strow*, . . . V. vi. 40. 8
 all the embers *strow* Upon the ground; . . . V. vii. 14. 5
 on the ground their lives did *strow*, . . . V. vii. 31. 8
 The snow, which doth the top of Pindus *strow*, . . . Proth. 40
 And all the Waves did *strow*, . . . Proth. 77
Strewed. He *strowd* an Ave-Mary after and before . . . I. i. 35. 9
 corses . . . Of murr'd men, which therein *strowed* lay . . . I. v. 53. 3
 sacred ashes over it was *strowed* new . . . I. viii. 35. 9
 flowres . . . *strowed* round about; . . . II. xii. 49. 2
 on every side *Strowed* with pleasauns; . . . II. xii. 50. 3
 ground was *strow'd* with flowres as fresh as May, . . . IV. x. 37. 9
 scattred all about, and *strow'd* upon the greene . . . V. viii. 42. 9
 with the dead He saw the ground all *strow'd*, . . . VI. vi. 24. 6
 Till he had *strow'd* with bodies all the way; . . . VI. xi. 49. 5
 Which on the earth he *strowed* as he went, . . . VII. vii. 32. 8
 Be *strowed* with fragrant flowres all along, . . . Epith. 50
 Fit to receive the seede of vertue *strowed*; . . . H.B. 138
Strewing. with greene braunches *strowing* all the ground, . . . I. vi. 13. 8
Strown. in another corner wide were *strowne* . . . I. v. 49. 3
 the fieldes of faire Scamander *strowne* With carcasses . . . III. ix. 35. 6
 By shivered speares, and swords all under *strowen*, . . . IV. v. 38. 4
Strows. with their garments *strowes* the paved street; . . . I. xii. 13. 4
 Out of her bowre, that many flowers *strowes*: . . . VII. vi. 41. 5
Strich. The ruefull *Strich*, still waiting on the bere; . . . II. xii. 36. 7
Stricken. See **Stroken.**
 seing hir *stricken* fall . . . Bel.¹ xi. 13
 Then downe she *stricken* fell . . . Bel.² xv. 13
 The Sheepe and th' Asse, who, *stricken* both with feare, . . . Hub. 1068
 With love long tme did languish, as the *stricken* hind . . . I. ii. 24. 9
 Both *stricken* stryke, and heaten both doe beat, . . . I. v. 7. 7
 to the earth him drove, as *stricken* dead; . . . I. xi. 38. 3
 Againe she *stricken* was with sore affright, . . . I. xi. 50. 7
 'as sure as hound The *stricken* Deare doth chalenge . . . II. i. 12. 9
 having often by him *stricken* beene, . . . IV. iii. 31. 8
 rocke Is lightly *stricken* with some stones throw; . . . V. i. 21. 7
 They *stricken* were with great astonishment, . . . V. vi. 26. 2
 Them to have *stricken*, and thrise to have slaine . . . V. xi. 14. 4
Stride. See **Overstride.**
 Betwixt them both was but a litle *stride*, . . . II. vii. 24. 8
 Over his horses taile above a *stride*; . . . IV. iv. 44. 5
 With easie steps so soft as foot could *stride*, . . . IV. viii. 37. 2

Stride—Continued.

- stopt the entrance with his spacious *stride*, IV. x. 16. 7
 did *stride* At every step upon the tiptoes hie; VI. vii. 42. 5
Striding. A sturdy villain, *stryding* stiffe and bold, II. vii. 40. 4
Strife. stirring up sterne *strife*. S.C. F. 149
 nought seemeth sike *strife*. S.C. M. 158
 fell all for nuts at *strife*? S.C. D. 35
 No greedy riches knowes nor bloudie *strife*, Gn. 123
 That there might be no difference nor *strife*, Hub. 143
 without *strife* or hate, Findes all things needfull Hub. 910
 The Ape was glad to end the *strife* so light, Hub. 1056
 Their troublous *strife* they stunted by and hy, Hub. 1092
 Commanding them their cause of *strife* bewray; Hub. 1096
 From heaven descending to appease their *strife*, Ti. 667
 To judge the *strife* betwene them Mu. 309
 seeks with malice, and with *strife*, Col. 690
 his ghost, freed from repining *strife*, I. iii. 36. 5
 many mischiefs follow . . . tumultuous *strife*, I. iv. 35. 2
 My feareful flesh did tremble at their *strife*, I. vi. 38. 6
 joyd to stirre up *strife*, I. ix. 10. 3
 Perswade us dye, to stint all further *strife*: I. ix. 29. 8
 battels, which thou boasts to win Through *strife*, I. ix. 43. 4
 Feare, sickness, age, losse, labour, sorrow, *strife*, I. ix. 44. 6
 What meanest thou by this reprochfull *strife*? I. ix. 52. 7
 their *strife* to understand; II. ii. 21. 7
 They stint their *strife* II. ii. 22. 9
 Guyon . . . By *strife* is rayld upon. II. iv. Arg.
 stirre him up to *strife* and cruell fight. II. iv. 42. 7
 'that doe seek Occasion to wrath, and cause of *strife*: II. iv. 44. 2
 Guyon, in the heat of all his *strife*, II. v. 9. 6
 To stirre up *strife*, and garre them disagree: II. v. 19. 7
 Guyon standing by their uncouth *strife* does see. II. v. 20. 9
 to stay your deadly *strife* a space'. II. vi. 33. 6
 'Dehatefull *strife*, and cruell emity, II. vi. 35. 1
Strife and debate, bloodshed and bitterness, II. vii. 12. 7
 fast beside him sat tumultuous *Strife*: II. vii. 21. 6
 That breathed *strife* and troublous emity. II. viii. 10. 5
 their chiefe and th' authour of that *strife*: II. xi. 16. 8
 To stirre up *strife*, and troublous contecke broch: III. i. 64. 5
 As smoke and sulphure mingled with confused *stryfe*. III. ii. 32. 9
 stint thy stormy *strife*, III. iv. 8. 8
 to forbear The bloody battell and to stirre up *strife*, III. iv. 24. 8
 The enemy of peace, and authour of all *strife*. III. vi. 14. 9
 still stronger grow through *strife*, III. vii. 33. 3
 you entyrelly pray Of pardon for the *strife*, III. ix. 51. 8
 Emongst them was sterne *Strife*, III. xii. 25. 3
 So did they all their former *strife* accord; IV. i. 15. 5
strife was grown Amongst those famous ympes of Greece, IV. ii. 1. 7
 stirre up *strife* twixt love and spight and ire, IV. ii. 11. 8
 stint all *strife* and foster friendly peace, IV. ii. 19. 2
 he desir'd their cause of *strife* to see: IV. ii. 22. 1
 oftentimes unquiet *strife* did move Amongst her lovers, IV. ii. 37. 3
 true friendships bond Doth their long *strife* agree. IV. iii. Arg.
 made an end of *strife*. IV. iii. 12. 9
 stinted all the *strife* incontinent: IV. iii. 18. 4
 pacifie the *strife*, which causd so deadly smart. IV. iii. 40. 9
 reasons, to restraine From bloudy *strife*, IV. iii. 47. 8
 In perfect love, devoide of hatefull *strife*, IV. iii. 52. 2
 ye doe wrong To stirre up *strife*, IV. iv. 12. 3
 Prince Arthur stints their *strife*. IV. ix. Arg.
 so stinted all their *strife*. IV. ix. 15. 9
strife and warre and anger does subdew: IV. x. 34. 7
 him had sought through trouble and long *strife*, IV. xii. 16. 8
 'Certes, your *strife* were easie to accord, V. iv. 16. 2
 For stint of *strife* and stablishment of rest V. viii. 21. 3
 Then brought he forth Sedition, breeding *stryfe* V. ix. 48. 5
 To stirre up *strife* and many a tragicke stowre; V. x. 13. 5
 Through avarice, or powre, or guile, or *strife*, V. xi. 1. 3
 have her drawne to all this troublous *strife*, V. xi. 41. 3
 To stint all *strife* and troublous emity, V. xi. 54. 3
 wherefore Betwixt you two began this *strife* VI. ii. 8. 9
 As if her vitall powres were at *strife* With stronger death, VI. v. 5. 7
 lamenting her unluckie *strife*, VI. viii. 48. 6
 life Which Shepheards lead, without debate or bitter *strife*. VI. ix. 18. 9
 Orpheus with his harp they *strife* did bar. Am. xlv. 4
 His cancred foes, his fights, his toyle, his *strife*, H.H.L. 234
Strifeful. th' Ape was *stryfull*, and ambitious; Hub. 1021
stryfull mind and diverse qualitee II. ii. 13. 5
stryful Atin in their stubborne mind II. viii. 11. 4
 Her list in *stryfull* termes with him to halke, III. ii. 12. 3
 falling out doe stirre up *stryfull* broyle, IV. iii. 16. 5
 So all together stird up *stryfull* stoure, IV. v. 24. 5
 That *stryfull* hag with jealous discontent Had filld, IV. v. 30. 8
Strike. See **Strake.**
 that dreerie Death should *strike* so mortall stroke, S.C. N. 123
 Well made to *strike*, to throw, to leape, to lift, As. 75
strike so fiercely, that they do impresse Deepe . . . furrowes I. v. 6. 7
 Both stricken *stryke*, and beaten both doe heat, I. v. 7. 7
strike your sailes, yee jolly Mariners, I. xii. 42. 1
 his approved skill, to ward, Or *strike*, II. v. 8. 7
 broken hast The law of armes to *strike* foe undefaide: H. viii. 31. 7
 hid them *strike* the marke which he had eyde; II. xi. 21. 7
 doth stryve To *strike* his oares, II. xii. 5. 5
 therewith fierce did *stryke* The raging hillowes, III. xi. 40. 5
 Stout Priamond, but not so strong to *strike*; IV. ii. 42. 1
 forced was to *strike*, and save himselfe from teene. IV. iii. 31. 9
 as he his hand to *strike* uppeard, IV. iii. 33. 8
 Threatning to *strike* unless he would withstand: IV. vi. 23. 6
 oft, when he would *strike*, forbear; IV. vii. 27. 2
 Ne thenceforth ever *strike* in battell stroke, IV. vii. 39. 3

Strike—Continued.

- would not *strike* him strayt, V. v. 42. 8
 as she did her selfe to *strike* prepare, V. viii. 48. 3
 Full on his bever did him *strike* so sore, VI. vii. 8. 6
 whyles they *strike* at him with heedlesse might, VI. vii. 9. 3
 Threatned to *strike* her if she did with-stand: VII. vi. 13. 5
Strikes. *strikes* the rockes with his three-forked mace; Mu. 215
 Attonce he wards and *strikes*; II. ii. 25. 6
Strikes in the stocke, ne thence can be releast, II. v. 10. 8
 The Parthian *strikes* a stag with shivering dart, IV. i. 49. 8
 a Vulture . . . *Strikes* at an Ileron IV. iii. 19. 3
strikes his sayles, and vereth his mainsheat, V. xii. 18. 8
String. Has somewhat slackt the tenor of thy *string*, S.C. O. 50
 lett downe that haughtie *string*, I. xi. 7. 7
 the knotty *string* Of his huge taile. I. xi. 39. 7
 Your *string* could soone to sadder tenor turne, Epith. 9
 And turned have the tenor of my *string*, H.H.L. 13
Strings. See **Eye-strings, Heart-strings.**
 most heavenly noyse was heard Of the *strings*, Ti. 613
Strip. Ne spared they to *strip* her naked all. I. viii. 46. 4
 Some whet their knives, and *strip* their elboes bare: VI. viii. 39. 6
Stripe. with one *stripe* Her Lions clawes he . . . away did wipe. V. xi. 27. 8
Stripling. Drew by the heare . . . A handson *stripling* II. iv. 3. 7
 cleard that *stripling* of th' imputed blame, I. xi. 14. 2
Strips. Arthure . . . *strips* Duessa quight. I. viii. Arg.
 Another her out boasts, and all for tryall *strips*. II. v. 33. 9
Strive. See **Gainstrive.**
 Ne *strive* to winne renowne, S.C. Jun. 74
 if in rymes with me thou dare *strive*, S.C. Au. 21
 Let everlasting lightsome glory *strive*, Gn. 55
 they doo onely *strive* themselves to raise T.M. 91
strive in vertue others to excell, T.M. 452
 his grudging ghost did *strive* With the fraile flesh; I. ii. 19. 7
strive himselfe with salves to health for to restore, I. v. 40. 7
 Who then can *strive* with strong necessitie, I. ix. 42. 6
strive your excellent selfe to excell: I. xi. 2. 7
 To tell were as to *strive* against the streame: I. xii. 23. 3
 Her sisters, . . . *Strive* her to banish cleane. II. ii. Arg.
strive you it to withstand, II. ii. 10. 3
 Still did they *strive* and daily disagree; II. ii. 13. 7
 they would *strive* dew reason to exceed, II. ii. 38. 6
 both doe *strive* their fearefulness to faine. II. iii. 20. 6
strive to passe . . . Their native musicke II. vi. 25. 3
 every one did *strive* his fellow downe to throw. II. vii. 47. 9
 blis, For which ye men doe *strive*; II. vii. 48. 9
 Nought booted it the Paynim then to *strive*; II. viii. 50. 1
 With these in praise of pollicies mote *strive*. II. ix. 48. 7
 he with all his puisance doth *strive* II. xii. 5. 4
 after the foule foster Timias did *strive*. III. i. 18. 9
 Against it strongly *strive*, and yield thee nott III. ii. 46. 4
 whea both nations gan to *strive* III. ix. 43. 3
 shame of all that doe for honor *strive*, III. x. 27. 4
 each did *strive* the other to outgoe; III. xi. 5. 6
 For which the three faire Goddesses did *strive*: IV. i. 22. 6
 All mindlesse of the Golden feece, which made them *strive*. IV. i. 23. 9
 'Why do ye *strive* for Ladies love so sore, IV. i. 46. 2
strive and storme with stirre outrageous For her, IV. i. 47. 3
 To moderate stiffe mindes disposd to *strive*: IV. ii. 2. 6
 in vaine yet many *strive*: IV. ii. 34. 5
strive the rule to get Of all the heard, IV. iv. 18. 3
 The Ladies for the girdle *strive* Of famous Florimell: IV. v. Arg.
 if he thereto list *strive*. IV. v. 37. 9
 she would *strive* With forged cause IV. viii. 25. 6
 I glad did not gaine say nor *strive*, IV. viii. 56. 8
 Two brethren that doe *strive*: V. iv. Arg.
 everie one with helping hands did *strive*, VI. ix. 15. 6
 Did *strive* to match with strong contention, VI. x. 33. 3
 Titans that did whylome *strive* With Saturnes sonne VII. vi. 2. 6
 if Gods should *strive* with flesh yfere, VII. vi. 31. 7
 at last arrive To the most faire, whereto they all do *strive*. H.H.B. 77
Strived. See **Stroke.**
 arte and nature *strived* to joyne Bel.¹ x. 5
 they fondly *striv'd* With th' Heliconian maides II. xii. 31. 1
 every one to ronne the swiftest *stryv'd*; III. v. 37. 7
Strives. he, that *strives* to touch a starre, S.C. Jul. 99
 So th' one for wrong, the other *strives* for right. I. v. 8. 1: 9. 1
strives to mount unto his native seat; II. xi. 32. 6
 he that *strives* to stop a suddain flood, III. ii. 34. 1
 Blandamour winnes false Florimell; Paridell for her *strives*: IV. ii. Arg.
 Yet still he *strives*, ne any perill spares, V. xi. 45. 1
Striveth. As raging flames who *striveth* to suppress, I. ii. 34. 6
striveth still T' approach more neare, H.L. 247
Striving. *Striving* in power their grandfathers to passe, Ro. viii. 7
 Emongst themselves with cruell furie *striving*, Ro. x. 11
 the billowes *striving* to the heavens to reach, Gn. 575
 th' heavens *striving* them for to impeach. Gn. 576
striving more, the more in laces strong Himselfe he tide, Mu. 427
 All *striving* to infixe their feeble stinges, I. i. 23. 6
Striving to loose the knott that fast him tyes, I. xi. 23. 4
 art, *striving* to compayre With nature, II. v. 29. 1
 The carefull servaunt *striving* with his raging Lord. II. vi. 47. 9
 So *striving* each th' other to undermine, II. xii. 59. 5
striving fit to make, I feare, doe marre: III. ii. 3. 8
 So *striving* each did other more augment, III. v. 55. 6
Striving to comfort him all that they can, IV. ix. 9. 4
Striving long time in vaine it to withstand; V. x. 27. 3
Striving in vaine that nigh his bowels brast, VI. iv. 22. 2
striving each to get The greatest portion, VI. xi. 17. 3
Striving in vaine to rere him selfe upright: VI. xii. 31. 4
 Was *striving* with faire Cynthia for her seat; VII. vi. 17. 3

Striving—Continued.

- Behold them . . . *striving* both for termes of dignitie, . . . *Com. Son. il. 7*
Stroke. See **Counterstroke, Strake, Strook.**
 With flushe *stroke* downe this noble monument. . . . *Bel.¹ iii. 14*
 Ne *stroke* on *stroke* of fortune variable, *Ro. xiii. 5*
 to the roote hent his sturdy *stroke*, *S.C. F. 201*
 gan his newe-hudded beard to *stroke*, *S.C. May 214*
 astonied with the *stroke*, *S.C. Jul. 227*
 the stubborne *stroke* of stronger sounds *S.C. O. 49*
 that dreerie Death should strike so mortall *stroke*, *S.C. N. 123*
 How have I wearied with many a *stroke*, *S.C. D. 33*
stroke his weapon elie Into his heart, *Mui. 437*
 therefore your *stroke*, Sir Knight, with-hold, *I. i. 12. 5*
 The *stroke* down from her head . . . glauust. *I. i. 17. 9*
stroke at her with more then manly force, *I. i. 24. 6*
 Astonied with the *stroke* of their owne hand, *I. ii. 15. 8*
 So hugely *stroke*, that it the steele did rive, *I. ii. 19. 4*
 he *stroke* him so, That twise he reeled, *I. v. 11. 5*
 Cleopatra . . . with *stroke* Of Aspes sting her selfe did stoutly
 kill; *I. v. 50. 7*
 th' only breath him daunts, who hath escapt the *stroke*, *I. vii. 13. 9*
 The ydle *stroke*, . . . Did fall to ground, *I. viii. 8. 2*
Stroke one of those deformed heades so sore, *I. viii. 16. 2*
 The *stroke* upon his shield so heavie lites, *I. viii. 18. 7*
 the Prince, . . . threatening high his dreadfull *stroke*, *I. viii. 22. 2*
 th' ydle *stroke* yet hake recoil'd in vaine, *I. xi. 17. 3*
 three mens strength unto the *stroke* he layd; *I. xi. 20. 4*
 he *stroke* so furious and so fell, *I. xi. 24. 2*
 The knight was wroth to see his *stroke* hegyuld, *I. xi. 25. 1*
 him so strongly *stroke*, that to the ground him feld. *I. xi. 28. 9*
 They gan abstaine from dint of direfull *stroke*, *I. ii. 28. 8*
 Him first saluted with a sturdy *stroke*: *I. v. 3. 7*
 that *stroke* of living arme Should him dismay, *I. v. 7. 2*
 Under Sir Guyons puissant *stroke* to fall, *II. v. 25. 6*
 Through many a *stroke* and many a streaming wound,
 doubling all his powres redoubled every *stroke*, *II. vi. 30. 9*
 The *stroke* thereof from entrance may defend; *II. viii. 21. 2*
 That direfull *stroke* thou dearely shalt aby! *II. viii. 33. 4*
 with his troncheon he so rudely *stroke* Cymochles twise, *II. viii. 39. 8*
 His hand relented and the *stroke* forbore, *II. viii. 43. 4*
 on the haubergh *stroke* the Prince so sore, *II. viii. 44. 6*
 He *stroke* so hugely with his borrowd halld, *II. viii. 45. 2*
 when he *stroke* most strong the dint deceiv'd, *II. viii. 49. 3*
 with mortall *stroke* astownd, *III. iv. 17. 5*
 Through heavy *stroke* of Britomartis hond, *III. iv. 29. 4*
 That *stroke* the hardy Squire did sore displease, *III. v. 19. 6*
 ere the *stroke* could seize his aymed place, *III. vii. 40. 3*
 Her Steed did stagger with that puissant *stroke*; *III. vii. 41. 1*
 thrise his brest he *stroke*, *III. viii. 22. 3*
 next *stroke* him should have slaine, *III. xii. 34. 2*
 with the sudden *stroke* astonisht sore, *IV. ii. 7. 1*
 The dreadfull *stroke*, in case it had arrived *IV. iii. 18. 1*
 He *stroke*, he soust, he foynd, he hewd, he lasht, *IV. iii. 25. 6*
Stroke him, as he his hand to strike upreard, *IV. iii. 33. 8*
 still that direfull *stroke* kept on his way, *IV. iii. 34. 1*
 with puissant *stroke* she downe did beare *IV. v. 8. 4*
 therewith *stroke* at her so hideouslie, *IV. v. 18. 8*
 The wicked *stroke* upon her helmet chaunst, *IV. vi. 19. 1*
 full of wrath for that late *stroke*, *IV. vi. 23. 1*
 of mortall *stroke* the stound doth beare, *IV. vi. 37. 5*
 broke The puissance of his intended *stroke*: *IV. vii. 26. 5*
 Ne thenceforth ever strike in hattell *stroke*, *IV. vii. 39. 3*
 Had not the noble Prince his readie *stroke* repest: *IV. viii. 41. 9*
stroke the Pagan with his steely hand *IV. viii. 43. 3*
 that cruell *stroke* Which Britomart him gave, *IV. xi. 5. 8*
 at one *stroke* cropt off her head with scorne, *V. i. 18. 6*
 rudely *stroke* at him on every side; *V. ii. 53. 3*
 Dismayd so with the *stroke* that he no colours knew, *V. iv. 39. 9*
 he raught her Such an huge *stroke*, *V. iv. 41. 5*
 the mightie sway Of that sad *stroke*, *V. v. 9. 6*
 Nath'lesse that *stroke* so cruell passage found, *V. vii. 33. 1*
 She with one *stroke* both head and helmet cleft, *V. vii. 34. 6*
 In hope some *stroke* to fasten on him neare, *V. viii. 33. 2*
 That one sure *stroke* he might unto him reach, *V. viii. 37. 4*
 The wicked *stroke* did wound his enemy *V. xi. 6. 8*
 ere he saw the *stroke* to land, *V. xi. 7. 4*
 Ere that huge *stroke* arrived on him neare, *V. xi. 10. 5*
 Yet was the *stroke* so forcibly applide, *V. xi. 11. 1*
 So was he stownd with *stroke* of her huge taile; *V. xi. 29. 6*
 Under his *stroke* he to him stepping neare *V. xii. 20. 4*
 the huge *stroke*, which he before intended, *V. xii. 21. 1*
 He *stroke* him with Chrysaor on the hed, *V. xii. 23. 2*
 neither could the others *stroke* sustaine, *VI. i. 33. 7*
 Prevented him before his *stroke* could light, *VI. i. 38. 7*
 His *stroke* redoubled with such might and maine, *VI. i. 39. 3*
 he . . . *stroke* me one *stroke* or twaine; *VI. ii. 12. 4*
 He *stroke* him with Chrysaor on the hed, *VI. ii. 13. 2*
 No more then for the *stroke* of straves or bents: *VI. iv. 4. 7*
 He staid his second *stroke*, *VI. iv. 31. 9*
 such a *stroke* him lent, *VI. vii. 45. 6*
 with the second *stroke* thought certainly *VI. viii. 9. 8*
 ere his *stroke* attayned his intent, *VI. viii. 15. 6*
 Albe the *stroke* so strong and puissant were, *VI. viii. 16. 2*
Stroken. See **Stricken.**
 Rather then let my selfe of wight be *stroken*, *VI. ii. 7. 8*
Strokes. The Poplar happily should rew Her brothers *strokes*, *Gn. 220*
 their mightie *strokes* so shrild, *Gn. 518*
 doubled *strokes*, like dreaded thunders threat; *I. v. 7. 5*
 heaped *strokes* more hugely then before; *I. vi. 45. 4*
 Satyrane, with *strokes* him turning, staid, *I. vi. 46. 6*

Strokes—Continued.

- with outrageous *strokes* did him restraine, *I. viii. 13. 8*
 Ne ought his sturdy *strokes* might stand afore, *I. xi. 37. 8*
 nor *strokes* mote him constraine To loose, *I. xi. 43. 2*
 They heapt huge *strokes* the scorned life to quell, *II. ii. 20. 5*
 him beset With *strokes* of mortall steele *II. ii. 22. 3*
 Through wounds, and *strokes*, and stubborne handeling, *II. iv. 33. 2*
 Their mightie *strokes* their haheerjeons dismayld, *II. vi. 29. 5*
 With hideous *strokes* and importable powre, *II. viii. 35. 2*
 as thicke as stormie showre, Their *strokes* did raine: *II. viii. 35. 6*
 to Pyrochles many *strokes* he told; *II. viii. 41. 4*
 the Carle as fast Gan heap huge *strokes* on him, *II. xi. 43. 9*
 Ne ought the more their mightie *strokes* surcease. *III. i. 23. 2*
 with her dreadfull *strokes* were all dismayd: *III. i. 66. 4*
 oftentimes loud *strokes* and ringing soundes *III. iii. 9. 8*
 with huge *strokes* and cruell battery *III. vii. 32. 3*
 him held, and *strokes* upon him hept. *III. vii. 33. 9*
 many mightie *strokes* on either side Were sent, *IV. iii. 7. 6*
 Full many *strokes*, that mortally were ment, *IV. iii. 17. 1*
 sore hestede With heapes of *strokes*, *IV. iii. 25. 4*
Strokes, wounds, wards, weapons, all they did despise, *IV. iii. 36. 3*
 Instead of *strokes*, each other kissed glad, *IV. iii. 49. 3*
 none of them against his *strokes* could stand, *IV. iv. 21. 6*
 So dreadfull were his *strokes*, so deadly was his hond, *IV. iv. 23. 9*
 All which at once huge *strokes* on him did pound, *IV. iv. 31. 8*
 heaping *strokes* which thereon soused sore: *IV. v. 36. 4*
 shun his mightie *strokes*, gainst which no armes avayld. *IV. vi. 12. 9*
 Heaping huge *strokes* as thicke as showre of hayle, *IV. vi. 16. 5*
 With dreadfull *strokes* let drive at him so sore, *IV. vii. 28. 3*
 The hideous noise of their huge *strokes* did heare, *IV. vii. 29. 3*
 So dreadfull *strokes* each did at other drive, *IV. ix. 22. 6*
 thundred *strokes* thereon so hideouslie, *V. ii. 21. 7*
 So terribly his dreadfull *strokes* did thonder, *V. iii. 8. 8*
 What *strokes*, what dreadfull stoure, it stird this day; *V. iii. 21. 6*
 heaped *strokes* so fast on every side, *V. iv. 38. 8*
 With bitter *strokes* it both hegan and ended, *V. v. 6. 2*
 With huge redoubled *strokes* she on him layd; *V. v. 14. 6*
 he gently did desyre To stay her *strokes*, *V. v. 16. 6*
 Ne either sought the others *strokes* to shun, *V. vii. 29. 3*
 their huge *strokes* full daungerously bestow, *V. xii. 17. 3*
 with warie heed He shund his *strokes*, *V. xi. 18. 3*
 layd On hideous *strokes* *VI. i. 20. 2*
 Their cruell *strokes* and terrible affright; *VI. i. 36. 7*
 heaped *strokes* did stound about him haile *VI. v. 18. 3*
 round about with hoystrous *strokes* oppresse, *VI. vi. 26. 2*
 when he once his dreadfull *strokes* had tasted, *VI. vi. 28. 1*
 so well enured was With such huge *strokes*, *VI. viii. 14. 2*
 When all his *strokes* he saw avoyded quite, *VI. viii. 14. 7*
 They fall to *strokes*, the frute of too much talke, *VI. xi. 16. 2*
Strong. See **Strung.**
 An hideous bodie big and *strong* *Bel. ix. 2*
 Made of some matter no less firme and *strong*? *Ro. ix. 8*
 The weake, that hath the *strong* so oft forlorne! *Van. vi. 14*
 With armes full *strong* and largely displayd, *S.C. F. 104*
 huldest *strong* warke upon a weake ground: *S.C. May 145*
 the *strong* divorces Of that great warre, *Gn. 497*
 Ne to *strong* labour can it selfe enure: *Hub. 276*
 by wrestling to wex *strong* and heedfull, *Hub. 746*
 with his wicked charmes And *strong* concepts *Hub. 827*
 to his Gate he pointed a *strong* gard, *Hub. 1115*
 fantasie is *strong*, *Hub. 1326*
Strong walls, rich porches, princelie pallaces, *Ti. 93*
 throng Of heavenlie Poets and Heroes *strong*, *Ti. 341*
 Renewing her complaint with passion *strong*, *Ti. 479*
 Stretch his *strong* thighes, and th' Ocean overstride, *Ti. 541*
 scarcee the skin the *strong* contagion helde, *Mui. 256*
 the more in laces *strong* Himselie he tide, *Mui. 427*
 the *strong* shackles of fraile flesh, *D. 86*
 Of that *strong* stownd which him so sore heset. *D. 560*
 In shooting steddie, and in swimming *strong*: *As. 74*
 proov'd your strength on a *strong* enimie, *I. i. 27. 7*
 what so *strong*, But, wanting rest, will also want of might? *I. i. 32. 6*
 O, how can beutie maister the most *strong*, *I. iii. 6. 4*
 The Lyon . . . a *strong* gard Of her elast person, *I. iii. 9. 2*
 a felon *strong* To many knights did daily worke disgrace; *I. iii. 29. 3*
 he was *strong*, and of so mightie corse, *I. iii. 42. 3*
 Whose wals were high, but nothing *strong* nor thiek, *I. iv. 4. 3*
strong advizement of six wisards old, *I. iv. 12. 8*
 The Sarazin was stout and wondrous *strong*, *I. v. 7. 1*
 breake the chayne of *strong* necessitee, *I. v. 25. 5*
 At them he gan to reare his bristles *strong*, *I. v. 34. 5*
 mightie *strong* was turnd to feeble frayle, *I. vii. 6. 5*
 life recover'd had the raine, And over-wrestled his *strong*
 enimie, *I. vii. 24. 6*
 hilts were burnisht gold, and handle *strong* Of mother perle; *I. vii. 30. 8*
 He forst to castle *strong* to take their flight; *I. vii. 44. 7*
 Nigh to a castle builded *strong* and hye: *I. viii. 2. 2*
 No gate so *strong*, no locke so firme *I. viii. 4. 8*
 left hand . . . is through rage more *strong* then both were erst; *I. viii. 18. 3*
 With cruell malice and *strong* tyranny: *I. viii. 36. 5*
 that weake captive wight now wexed *strong*, *I. ix. 2. 3*
 no fort can be so *strong*, *I. ix. 11. 1*
 Who then can strive with *strong* necessitie, *I. ix. 42. 6*
 By this Charissa, . . . Was woxen *strong*, *I. x. 29. 8*
 wals and towres were builded high and *strong* *I. x. 55. 4*
 with *strong* flight did forcibly divyde The yielding ayre, *I. xi. 18. 3*
 struggling *strong* did him at last constraine *I. xi. 19. 3*
 truth is *strong* her rightfull cause to plead, *I. xii. 28. 7*
 Too false and *strong* for earthly skill or might, *I. xii. 32. 7*
 The *strong* it weakens with infirmitie, *II. i. 67. 7*

Strong—Continued.

The <i>strong</i> through pleasure soonest falles,	II. i. 57. 9
wondrous <i>strong</i> by nature,	II. ii. 12. 9
Through <i>strong</i> opinion of his matchlesse might;	II. ii. 18. 6
Pursew the end of their <i>strong</i> enmitie,	II. ii. 28. 3
Weake she makes <i>strong</i> , and <i>strong</i> thing does increase,	II. ii. 31. 3
The <i>strong</i> extremities of their outrage,	II. ii. 38. 4
<i>strong</i> passion, or weake fleshlinesse,	II. iv. 2. 6
the weak to strengthen, and the <i>strong</i> suppress,	II. iv. 2. 9
when she is withdrawne or <i>strong</i> withstood,	II. iv. 11. 6
an yron locke did fasten firme and <i>strong</i> ,	II. iv. 12. 9
In his <i>strong</i> armes he stifly him embraste,	II. iv. 14. 1
<i>Strong</i> warres they make,	II. iv. 34. 7
One in bright armes embatteiled full <i>strong</i> ,	II. v. 2. 3
Therby thine armes seem <i>strong</i> ,	II. v. 5. 6
thralled her in chaines with <i>strong</i> effort,	II. v. 17. 4
gan that villein wex so fiers and <i>strong</i> ,	II. v. 23. 1
proudly pricketh on his courser <i>strong</i> ,	II. v. 38. 8
she with liquors <i>strong</i> his eies did steepe,	II. vi. 18. 3
with <i>strong</i> reason maistred passion fraile,	II. vi. 40. 4
Weake haudes, but counsell is most <i>strong</i> in age,	II. vi. 48. 5
That houses forme within was rude and <i>strong</i> ,	II. vii. 28. 1
huge great yron chests, and coffers <i>strong</i> ,	II. vii. 30. 2
stoutly he withstood their <i>strong</i> assay,	II. viii. 36. 1
when he stroke most <i>strong</i> the dint deceiv'd,	II. viii. 49. 3
With comely compasse and compacture <i>strong</i> ,	II. ix. 24. 8
the <i>strong</i> passion mard her modest grace,	II. ix. 43. 4
Right firme and <i>strong</i> ,	II. ix. 55. 4
Did head against them make and <i>strong</i> ununifecnee,	II. x. 15. 9
built Cairleill, and built Cairleon <i>strong</i> ,	II. x. 25. 3
after all an army <i>strong</i> she leav'd,	II. x. 31. 8
her sisters children, woxen <i>strong</i> ,	II. x. 32. 6
Restraining stealth and <i>strong</i> extortion,	II. x. 39. 5
that which <i>strong</i> affections doe apply	II. xi. 1. 2
lay <i>strong</i> siege about it far and wyde,	II. xi. 5. 5
In <i>strong</i> entrenchments he did closely place,	II. xi. 6. 7
<i>strong</i> siege and battailous assault,	II. xi. 9. 2
<i>strong</i> effort Of feeling pleasures,	II. xi. 13. 7
most <i>strong</i> in most infirmitee;	II. xi. 40. 8
With his stiffe oares did brush the sea so <i>strong</i> ,	II. xii. 10. 2
With a <i>strong</i> gard, all reskow to prevent,	III. i. 2. 3
see plaine, That truth is <i>strong</i> ,	III. i. 29. 8
To loose her warlike limbs and <i>strong</i> effort;	III. i. 52. 5
Did easely beleve her <i>strong</i> extremitee,	III. i. 53. 9
make <i>Strong</i> warre upon the Paynim brethren,	III. iii. 52. 6
thy cruel billowes beat so <i>strong</i> ,	III. iv. 8. 4
thy <i>strong</i> buffets and outrageous blowes,	III. iv. 9. 2
pursewing that same foster <i>strong</i> ,	III. iv. 45. 6
hid His shamefull head from his avengement <i>strong</i> ,	III. v. 13. 8
emprisoned for ay . . . In a <i>strong</i> rocky Cave,	III. vi. 48. 8
So <i>strong</i> is passion that no reason heares,	III. vii. 21. 5
in <i>strong</i> bancks his violence enclose,	III. vii. 34. 2
meekly stoup unto the victor <i>strong</i> ;	III. vii. 35. 4
from captivaunce Of his <i>strong</i> foe,	III. vii. 45. 8
An armed knight upon a courser <i>strong</i> ,	III. viii. 15. 3
all men feare to tempt his billowes <i>strong</i> ,	III. ix. 45. 5
the great Goezogot of <i>strong</i> Corineus,	III. ix. 50. 1
No fort so fensible, no wals so <i>strong</i> ,	III. x. 10. 1
By <i>strong</i> enchantments and blacke Magicke leare,	III. xi. 16. 7
through the rooffe of her <i>strong</i> brasen towre	III. xi. 31. 3
nightie Conquerours and Captaines <i>strong</i> ,	III. xi. 52. 3
Cald by <i>strong</i> charmes out of eternall night,	III. xii. 19. 5
laid the noble Championesse <i>strong</i> hound Upon th' enchaunter	III. xii. 41. 3
Great cities ransackt, and <i>strong</i> castles rast;	IV. i. 21. 7
There also was the name of Nimrod <i>strong</i> ;	IV. i. 22. 7
battell <i>strong</i> to wage Against all those knights,	IV. ii. 28. 7
Stout Priamond, but not so <i>strong</i> to strike;	IV. ii. 42. 1
<i>Strong</i> Diamond, but not so stout a knight;	IV. ii. 42. 2
Triamond was stout and <i>strong</i> alike:	IV. ii. 42. 3
Cambell still more <i>strong</i> and greater grew,	IV. iii. 29. 1
That we may us reserve both fresh and <i>strong</i>	IV. iv. 12. 4
the more <i>strong</i> and stifely that he ran,	IV. iv. 19. 5
All sixe <i>strong</i> groomes, but one then other more;	IV. v. 36. 5
a stubborne steede whom <i>strong</i> hand would restraine,	IV. v. 33. 9
Yet he with <i>strong</i> perswasions her asswaged,	IV. vi. 43. 1
his <i>strong</i> right hand In full avengement	IV. viii. 43. 1
Ne was there man so <i>strong</i> , but he downe bore;	IV. viii. 48. 3
To yeeld <i>strong</i> succour to that gentle swayne,	IV. ix. 4. 2
gan they ransacke that same Castle <i>strong</i> ,	IV. ix. 12. 1
Ne helmets bright ne hawherks <i>strong</i> did spare,	IV. ix. 27. 3
it was seated in an Island <i>strong</i> ,	IV. x. 6. 1
a castle faire and <i>strong</i>	IV. x. 7. 2
with so <i>strong</i> attempt I had begonne,	IV. x. 53. 5
Mightie Chrysaor; and Caius <i>strong</i> ;	IV. xi. 14. 3
O men! which boast your <i>strong</i> And valiant hearts,	IV. xi. 22. 3
<i>Strong</i> Allo tombling from Slewlogher steep,	IV. xi. 41. 8
Deliver hence out of this dungeon <i>strong</i> ,	IV. xii. 9. 4
with <i>strong</i> hand their fruitfull ranckes did deface,	V. i. 1. 9
Whom a <i>strong</i> tyrant did unjustly thrall,	V. i. 3. 7
Did with <i>strong</i> hand withhold;	V. i. 3. 9
<i>strong</i> as Lyon in his lordly might,	V. i. 20. 5
keeps a Bridges passage by <i>strong</i> hond,	V. ii. 4. 7
Through <i>strong</i> oppression of his powre extort,	V. ii. 5. 8
he stil them holds, and keeps with <i>strong</i> effort,	V. ii. 5. 9
he is so puissant and <i>strong</i> ,	V. ii. 7. 2
Ne ever Arteggall his griple <i>strong</i> . . . wold slacke,	V. ii. 14. 8
strove with puissance <i>strong</i> To fill the other scale	V. ii. 46. 4
there before them stood a Coffer <i>strong</i>	V. iv. 5. 1
Of <i>strong</i> compulsion and streight violence,	V. v. 33. 2
Not by <i>strong</i> hand compelled thereunto,	V. vi. 16. 4

Strong—Continued.

left his love, albe her <i>strong</i> request,	V. viii. 3. 4
With all their force to worke avengement <i>strong</i>	V. viii. 24. 6
Is wondrous <i>strong</i> and hewen farre under ground,	V. ix. 6. 3
With a <i>strong</i> yron chaine and collar bound,	V. ix. 33. 6
Till <i>strong</i> constraint did her thereto enforce;	V. x. 4. 6
By a <i>strong</i> Tyrant, who invaded has Her land,	V. x. 6. 8
now needing <i>strong</i> defence,	V. x. 12. 6
extort out of her hand By her <i>strong</i> foe,	V. x. 25. 4
There eke he placed a <i>strong</i> garrison,	V. x. 30. 1
weakens her, and makes her party <i>strong</i> ;	V. xi. 1. 4
how ever <i>strong</i> and stout They were,	V. xi. 47. 4
No faith so firme, no trust can be so <i>strong</i> ,	V. xii. 1. 8
Of colour rustie-browne, but sure and <i>strong</i> ;	V. xii. 14. 6
with <i>strong</i> powre did them long time oppresse;	V. xii. 24. 4
there stands a castle <i>strong</i> ,	VI. i. 13. 2
within <i>strong</i> bancks is pent,	VI. i. 21. 2
through <i>strong</i> powre had now her self in hold,	VI. i. 29. 7
However <i>strong</i> and fortunate in fight,	VI. i. 41. 3
of his wounds he wexed hole and <i>strong</i> ;	VI. i. 47. 8
But he me first through . . . puissance <i>strong</i> Assayld,	VI. ii. 8. 4
the stroke That . . . had made so <i>strong</i> a breach	VI. ii. 13. 3
Ile with <i>strong</i> hand downe from his steed me throw'th	VI. ii. 17. 8
But still his passion grew more violent and <i>strong</i> ,	VI. ii. 21. 9
now grown to stature <i>strong</i> ,	VI. ii. 30. 9
now high time these <i>strong</i> joynts to imploy,	VI. ii. 32. 9
Full on the breast him strooke, so <i>strong</i> and hard	VI. iv. 5. 7
when as Calepine was woxen <i>strong</i> ,	VI. iv. 17. 1
now <i>strong</i> through rest so long a space,	VI. v. 7. 5
The second, not so <i>strong</i> but wise, Detetto;	VI. v. 13. 8
The third, nor <i>strong</i> nor wise, but spitefullest,	VI. v. 13. 9
sternely with <i>strong</i> hand it from his handling kept,	VI. v. 25. 9
the <i>strong</i> course of their displeasure breake,	VI. v. 30. 7
being grown <i>strong</i> it forth doth bring Sorrow,	VI. vi. 8. 5
<i>strong</i> And valiant Knights doe rashly enterprize	VI. vi. 35. 3
That cursed caytive, my <i>strong</i> enemy,	VI. vii. 16. 3
Albe the stroke so <i>strong</i> and puissant were,	VI. viii. 16. 2
In his <i>strong</i> hand their rugged teats to hold,	VI. ix. 37. 8
he was <i>strong</i> and mightily stiffe pight,	VI. ix. 44. 2
Did strive to match with <i>strong</i> contention,	VI. x. 33. 3
her in hondage <i>strong</i> Detaynd,	VI. xi. 2. 4
was sav'd with <i>strong</i> defence;	VI. xi. 30. 7
Untill the Danzell gan to wex more sound and <i>strong</i> ,	VI. xii. 11. 9
he tooke a muzzel <i>strong</i> Of surest yron,	VI. xii. 34. 2
Like as whylome that <i>strong</i> Tiryntian swaine	VI. xii. 35. 1
To see him leade that Beast in hondage <i>strong</i> ;	VI. xii. 37. 5
He grown is so great and <i>strong</i> of late,	VI. xii. 40. 4
<i>Strong</i> through your cause, but by your vertue weak,	Am. xii. 12
Too feeble I t' abide the brunt so <i>strong</i> ,	Am. xii. 9
Gaynst such <i>strong</i> castles needeth greater might	Am. xiv. 5
none so rich or wise, so <i>strong</i> or fayre,	Am. lviii. 9
With <i>strong</i> endeavour and attention dew,	Am. lxxx. 8
Crying aloud with <i>strong</i> confused noyee,	Epith. 138
Ne ought so <i>strong</i> that may his force withstand,	II.L. 229
Stronger. the stubborne stroke of <i>stronger</i> stounds	S.C. O. 49
Till ryper years he raught and <i>stronger</i> stay;	II. x. 20. 4
ere long they <i>stronger</i> are	II. x. 65. 7
reysd him up much <i>stronger</i> then before,	II. xi. 45. 5
still <i>stronger</i> grow through strife,	III. vii. 33. 3
Withouten perill of the <i>stronger</i> pride:	IV. viii. 31. 5
was the younger <i>stronger</i> in his state	IV. x. 32. 8
Thame was <i>stronger</i> , and of better stay;	IV. xi. 25. 6
Arteggall was <i>stronger</i> , And better skild in Tilt	V. viii. 7. 6
Where still the <i>stronger</i> doth the weake devoure,	V. ix. 1. 6
vital powers were at strife With <i>stronger</i> death,	VI. v. 5. 8
Till she her selfe for <i>stronger</i> flight can breath,	II.II.B. 28
Strongest. That <i>strongest</i> Oake might seeme to overthrow,	I. viii. 18. 6
Strongly. <i>Strongly</i> encourag'd by the craty Foxe;	Hub. 1104
buildes so <i>strongly</i> on so frayle a soyle,	Ti. 513
two deadly weapons . . . <i>Strongly</i> outlaunched	Mut. 82
Full <i>strongly</i> armd, and on a courser	I. iii. 33. 3
him so <i>strongly</i> stroke, that to the ground him feld,	I. xi. 28. 9
And strooke so <i>strongly</i> ,	I. xi. 39. 7
To overthrow him <i>strongly</i> did assay,	II. iv. 8. 8
doth allure the weaker sence So <i>strongly</i> ,	II. vi. 1. 4
catching hold him <i>strongly</i> stayd From drowning,	II. vi. 46. 3
armed bright . . . and <i>strongly</i> fortifyde;	II. ix. 26. 3
oft the Briton kings against them <i>strongly</i> swayd,	II. x. 49. 9
<i>strongly</i> challenged The crowne	II. x. 67. 3
<i>strongly</i> he them rowes,	II. xii. 5. 1
Boteman <i>strongly</i> forth did stretch His brawnie armes,	II. xii. 21. 1
both them <i>strongly</i> bound In captive bandes,	II. xii. 82. 4
for his trusty servaunts doth so <i>strongly</i> fight,	III. i. 29. 9
Against it <i>strongly</i> strive, and yield thee nott	III. ii. 46. 4
<i>Strongly</i> to ayde his cuntry	III. iii. 27. 8
<i>Strongly</i> the strange knight ran, and sturdily	III. iv. 15. 7
The same to love he <i>strongly</i> was constraund;	III. v. 44. 6
Shee strugled <i>strongly</i> both with foote and hand	III. viii. 27. 3
Their steel-hed speares they <i>strongly</i> coucht,	III. ix. 16. 1
Yet one, of many, was so <i>strongly</i> bent By Priamond,	IV. iii. 8. 1
Both <i>strongly</i> arm'd, as fearing one another;	IV. x. 32. 2
Which mote the fechled Britons <i>strongly</i> flancke	IV. xi. 36. 3
to him driving <i>strongly</i> downe the tide	V. ii. 14. 3
With his great yron sledge doth <i>strongly</i> on it heat,	V. v. 7. 9
With which wise Nature did them <i>strongly</i> bynd	V. v. 25. 3
To which the Lion <i>strongly</i> doth gaine say,	V. vii. 30. 7
Nought under heaven so <i>strongly</i> doth allure	V. viii. 1. 1
<i>strongly</i> either strooke And broke their speares;	V. viii. 9. 6
<i>strongly</i> beath downe The malice of her foes,	V. viii. 17. 5
He gan that Ladie <i>strongly</i> to appele	V. ix. 39. 5

Strongly—Continued.

Strongly did Zele her haynous fact enforce, . . . V. ix. 43. 1
 her long taile and fethers *strongly* shooke, . . . V. xi. 22. 7
Strongly he strove out of her greedy gripe To loose . . . V. xi. 27. 6
strongly flew With all her body at his head . . . V. xi. 30. 6
strongly wading through the waves unused, . . . VI. iii. 33. 7
 That doth thus *strongly* ward the Castle . . . VI. iii. 39. 9
 fiercely at him flew, and strooke so *strongly*, . . . VI. viii. 9. 3
 with brows full sternly bent And armed *strongly*, . . . VII. vii. 32. 4
 IIs safe assurance, *strongly* it restrayne . . . Am. xlii. 12
 storme, . . . Beats on it *strongly*, it to ruinate. . . Am. lvi. 8
 doth *strongly* part The raging waves, . . . Am. lxx. 5
 And the great Dragon *strongly* doth repress, . . . H.H.B. 157

Strook. See **Overstrook, Stroke, Stroke.**

The Gaunt *strooke* so maynly mercilesse, . . . I. vii. 12. 1
 his raging blade he hefte, And *strooke* so *strongly*, . . . I. xi. 39. 7
strooke more often wyde, . . . II. iv. 7. 4
strooke At him so fiercely, . . . II. v. 6. 1
 Sometimes athwart, sometimes he *strook* him strayt, . . . II. v. 9. 8
Strooke him so hugely, . . . II. v. 11. 5
 he *strooke*, and thother *strooke* withall, . . . II. viii. 38. 1
strooke, and foyned, and lasht outrageously, . . . II. viii. 47. 5
strooke at him so sternely, . . . II. xi. 37. 3
 through both the sides he *strooke* him quight, . . . II. xi. 38. 6
 with her crooked keele the land she *strooke*: . . . II. xii. 38. 3
 Streight way he with his vertuous staffe them *strooke*, . . . II. xii. 86. 1
Strooke her full on the brest, . . . III. iv. 15. 8
strooke at him with force so violent, . . . III. v. 25. 4
 suddain *strook* with great astonishment; . . . III. vii. 3. 9
 awful terror deepe into him *strooke*, . . . III. x. 24. 4
 th' earth with his faire forehead *strooke*: . . . III. xi. 13. 7
 Unwares it *strooke* into her snowie chest, . . . III. xii. 33. 4
Strooke him so hugely that in swowne he lay, . . . IV. iii. 34. 3
 So sorely he her *strooke*, . . . IV. v. 13. 3
 therewithall at him right furiously she *strooke*, . . . IV. vi. 14. 9
 So furiously she *strooke* in her first heat, . . . IV. vi. 15. 1
 with that word him *strooke*, . . . V. ii. 11. 9
 at her *strooke* with puissance fearefull fell: . . . V. v. 10. 7
 Upon her helmet he againe her *strooke*, . . . V. v. 11. 2
 Tho with her sword on him she flating *strooke*, . . . V. v. 18. 1
 strongly either *strooke* And broke their speares; . . . V. viii. 9. 6
 Thenceforth he car'd no more which way he *strooke*, . . . V. xi. 12. 6
 with his mortal steel quite through the body *strooke*, . . . V. xi. 13. 9
 Through all three bodies he him *strooke* attonce, . . . V. xi. 14. 1
 Three times, as in defiance, there he *strooke*; . . . V. xi. 22. 2
 Tho with her huge long taile she at him *strooke*, . . . V. xi. 28. 6
 He with his sword it *strooke*, . . . V. xi. 29. 8
 Right in the flanke him *strooke* with deadly dreare, . . . V. xii. 20. 5
 Which Arteggall perceiving *strooke* no more, . . . V. xii. 22. 6
 he . . . with his speare *strooke* me one stroke . . . VI. ii. 12. 4
 I, . . . *Strooke* him, as seemeth, underneath the hart, . . . VI. ii. 12. 8
 with his speere *Strooke* through his shoulder, . . . VI. iii. 50. 7
 Full on the brest him *strooke*, . . . VI. iv. 5. 7
 Him with his fist unwares on th' head he *strooke*, . . . VI. v. 26. 3
 with his yron club to ground him *strooke*; . . . VI. vii. 48. 4
 fiercely at him flew, And *strooke* so strongly, . . . VI. viii. 9. 3
 so sternely he the monster *strooke*, . . . VI. x. 36. 3
 when he him *strooke* With his sharpe steele, . . . VI. xii. 26. 3

Strove. See **Strived.**

Strove with a Spider his unequal peare; . . . Jan. vi. 5
 I heard that Pan with Phoebus *strove*, . . . S.C. Jun. 68
 They never *strove* to be chiefe, . . . S.C. Jul. 167
 th' other *strove* for to defend The force of Vulcaue . . . Gn. 523
strove to mitigate The stormie passion . . . D. 191
 hand or foot to stirr he *strove* in vaine . . . I. i. 18. 8
strove to match, . . . Great Junoes golden chayre; . . . I. iv. 17. 4
strove to maister sorrowfull assay, . . . I. vii. 27. 2
strove for to amaze the weaker sights: . . . I. vii. 30. 5
 whiles he *strove* his combed clubbe to quight . . . I. viii. 10. 4
 still he *strove* to cloke his inward bale, . . . I. ix. 16. 3
strove to loose the far infixed sting: . . . I. xi. 39. 4
 Still he *strove*; . . . II. ii. 3. 6
 to his mistresse each himselfe *strove* to aduance. . . II. ii. 16. 9
 Still *strove* their stubborne rages to revoke; . . . II. ii. 28. 6
 Each *strove* to please, . . . II. iv. 19. 9
strove with most delights Him to aggrate, . . . II. v. 33. 1
strove in vaine, the one him selfe to drowne, . . . II. v. 47. 2
 her lover *strove*, but all in vaine; . . . II. xii. 82. 1
strove Into the Ocean deepe to drive their weary drove. . . III. i. 57. 8
 Long while he *strove* in his courageous brest . . . III. v. 44. 1
 those two vertues *strove* to fynd The higher place . . . III. v. 55. 4
 The silly virgin *strove* him to withstand . . . III. viii. 27. 1
 whilst thus she stifly *strove*, . . . III. viii. 29. 6
 With busie care they *strove* him to awake, . . . IV. i. 43. 6
strove in vaine him long to have withstood, . . . IV. ii. 45. 7
 So cruelly these Knights *strove* for that Ladies sake. . . IV. iii. 16. 9
 There they together *strove* and struggled long . . . V. ii. 14. 6
strove with puissance strong To fill the other scale . . . V. ii. 46. 4
 rather *strove* extremities to way, . . . V. ii. 49. 3
 all *strove* with perill to winne fame; . . . V. iii. 7. 5
 Together *strove*, and kindled wrathfull fires: . . . V. iv. 4. 5
 still the more she *strove* it to subdew. . . V. v. 28. 3
 Strongly he *strove* out of her greedy gripe To loose his shield, . . . V. xi. 27. 6
 Long while he tug'd and *strove* to get it out, . . . V. xi. 22. 1
 Whilst they together for the quarrey *strove*, . . . VI. ii. 20. 2
 I . . . *Strove* to appease him, . . . VI. ii. 21. 8
 the more he *strove*, the more the Knight Did him suppress, . . . VI. xii. 31. 5

Strow, etc. See **Strew, etc.**

Struck. See **Strike, Stroke, Strook.**

Struggled. There the fond Flie, entangled, *strugled* long, . . . *Mai.* 425

Struggled—Continued.

Whiles thus they *strugled* in that ydle wave, . . . II. vi. 47. 1
 Shee *strugled* strongly both with foote and hand . . . III. viii. 27. 3
 There they together strove and *struggled* long . . . V. ii. 14. 6
 when long she *struggled* had in vaine, . . . V. v. 28. 6
Struggling. *struggling* strong did him at last constraime . . . I. xi. 19. 3
 Which when in vaine he tryde with *struggling*, . . . I. xi. 39. 5
 an huge heape of singultes did oppresse His *strugling* soule, . . . III. xi. 12. 2

Strung. Playing on yvorie harp with silver *strong*, . . . Gn. 16
 an Harpe *strong* all with silver twyne, . . . Tt. 604

Stryfull. See **Strifeful.**

Strymon. See **Stremona.**

Strymonian. In working of *Strymonian* Rhaesus fall, . . . Gn. 535
 the goodlie eriew Of white *Strymonian* brood . . . Tt. 593

Stuard. See **Steward.**

Stubborn. the *stubborne* stroke of stronger stounds . . . S.C. O. 49
 menaging the mouthes of *stubborne* steedes, . . . Hub. 739
 As *stubborne* steed, that is with eurb restrained, . . . D. 194
 He that the *stubborne* Sprites can wisely tame, . . . I. i. 43. 7
 life forsooke his *stubborne* brest. . . I. iii. 42. 9
 she chaunst their *stubborne* mouths to twitch; . . . I. v. 28. 7
 Stout Scipio, and *stubborne* Hannibal; . . . I. v. 49. 7
 Her to persuade that *stubborne* fort to yilde: . . . I. vi. 3. 7
 Such joy he had their *stubborne* harts to quell, . . . I. vi. 26. 7
 His *stubborne* steed with curbed canon bitt, . . . I. vii. 37. 6
 Such percing grieffe her *stubborne* hart did wound, . . . I. viii. 25. 4
 with streight diet tame his *stubborne* malady. . . I. x. 25. 9
 strove their *stubborne* rages to revoke; . . . II. ii. 28. 6
 Through wounds, and strokes, and *stubborne* handling, . . . II. iv. 33. 2
 no greater enemy Then *stubborne* perturbation . . . II. v. 1. 4
 stryful Atin in their *stubborne* mind . . . II. viii. 11. 4
 with sweet science mollifide their *stubborne* harts. . . II. x. 25. 9
 Your *stubborne* hart t' affect with fraile infirmity. . . II. xii. 28. 9
 Effesoones their *stubborne* corages were queld, . . . II. xii. 40. 4
 His *stubborne* brest gan secret pleasure to emhrace. . . II. xii. 65. 9
 Dare not adventure on the *stubborne* pray, . . . III. i. 22. 3
 'dore nought aswage My *stubborne* smart, . . . III. ii. 37. 2
 the *stubborne* feendes he to his service bownd. . . III. iii. 14. 9
 To mitigate his *stubborne* malady: . . . III. v. 50. 5
 thinking for to make her *stubborne* corage quayle. . . III. viii. 40. 9
 Upon whose *stubborne* neck, . . . She fastned hath her foot; . . . III. ix. 45. 3
 bad the *stubborne* flames to yeld him way: . . . III. xi. 26. 4
 a *stubborne* steede whom strong hand would restraine. . . IV. vi. 33. 9
 The next, the *stubborne* Newre . . . IV. xi. 43. 3
 IIs *stubborne* heart, that never felt misfare, . . . IV. xii. 12. 4
 tameth *stubborne* youth With iron hit, . . . IV. xii. 13. 3
 The *stubborne* metall seeketh to subdew, . . . V. v. 7. 7
 Through *stubborne* handling of her love-sicke hart; . . . V. v. 28. 2
 haps to light Upon two *stubborne* oakes, . . . V. vi. 40. 2
 pearst Her *stubborne* hart with inward deepe effect, . . . VI. i. 45. 4
 To rule the *stubborne* rage of passion blinde: . . . VI. vi. 5. 8
 Through such her *stubborne* stifnesse and hard hart, . . . VI. vii. 31. 1
 Even for *stubborne* pride which her restrayned. . . VI. vii. 36. 4
 Her *stubborne* hart, which love before disdayned, . . . VI. vii. 36. 7
 By strength have overthrowne a *stubborne* steare, . . . VI. viii. 12. 2
 the *stubborne* damzell dotb deprave . . . Am. xxxi. 8
 beat on th' andvile of her *stubborne* wit . . . Am. xxxii. 8
 move the Dolphin from her *stubborne* will, . . . Am. xxxviii. 8
 Thruh *stubborne* pride, amongst themselves did jar, . . . Am. xlii. 2
 So doe I hope her *stubborne* hart to bend, . . . Am. li. 11
stubborne ground, That will not yeld . . . H.B. 145

Stubs. all about old stoekes and *stubs* of trees, . . . I. ix. 34. 1

Stuck. The steely head *stuck* fast still in his flesh, . . . I. xi. 22. 1
 fast it *stucke*, ne would thereont be gott: . . . I. xi. 38. 7
stuck with carkases exanimate . . . II. xii. 7. 5

Stud. Seest not thilke same Hawthorne *stудde*, . . . S.C. Mar. 13
 some soft Willow, or new growen *stud*; . . . Gn. 84

Studded. See **Iron-studded.**

Studies. Perforce their *studies* broke, . . . II. x. 77. 6

Studious. Abroad in armes, at home in *studious* kynd, . . . II. iii. 40. 8
 the *studious* Lawyers have their howers, . . . Proth. 134

Studs. His hornes were gilden all with golden *studs*, . . . VII. vi. 33. 5

Study. all their talke and *studie* is of it. . . Col. 778
 He to his *studie* goes; . . . I. i. 36. 7
 all her *studie* was . . . How she might overthrow . . . IV. i. 29. 8
 His *studie* was true Justice how to deale, . . . V. xii. 26. 2

Studying. As if therein some text he *studying* were, . . . Hub. 380

Stuff. an uncouth vestiment Made of strange *stuffe*, . . . V. ix. 10. 8
 nor finde like *stuffe* to that: . . . VII. vi. 7. 5

Stuffed. quiver gay, *Stuft* with Steele-headed dartes, . . . II. iii. 29. 3
 she was *stuf* with rancour and despight . . . IV. viii. 24. 3
 Stumble. chaunst to *stumble* at the threshold fore: . . . S.C. May 230
 To *stumble*, that his rider nigh he cast; . . . IV. iv. 30. 4

Stumbles. Oft *stumbles* at a strawe. . . S.C. Jul. 100

Stumbling. Her *stombling* steppe some what her amazed, . . . S.C. May 231

Stump. Five joints thereof he hewd, and but the *stump* him
 lefte. . . I. xi. 39. 9

Stun. it will *stonn* thy feeble braines; . . . III. iii. 9. 5

Stung. Sore he him *stung*, . . . Van. x. 9
 hardly could bee hurt who was already *stung*. . . II. i. 3. 9
 seeking medicine whence she was *stung*, . . . II. xii. 73. 3
 he saw me *stung* and cry, . . . Epig. i. 5
 The Bee him *stung* therefore: . . . Epig. iv. 26
 Who would not oft be *stung* as this, To he so bath'd . . . Epig. iv. 49

Stunk. See **Stank.**

gohbets raw, Which *stunck* so vildly, . . . I. i. 20. 4
 through the great contagion direful deadly *stonck*. (**stunck*) . . . II. ii. 4. 9

Stunned. he was so *stund* that he n'ote ryde, . . . III. vii. 42. 6

Stupefied. With great amazement they were *stupefide*; . . . V. iii. 17. 5

Stupld. all thy senses swowned in *stupid* sorow, . . . V. v. 36. 6

Stupld—Continued.

like a *stupid* stock in silence die! *Am.* xliii. 8
Sturdily. *sturdily* Stooke her full on the brest, *III.* iv. 15. 7
Sturdy. to the roote bent his *sturdy* stroake, *S.C.F.* D. 201
 he stormes with many a *sturdy* stoure; *S.C.D.* 131
 He was, to weete, a stout and *sturdy* thiefe, *I.* iii. 17. 1
sturdie courage tame with dreadfull aw, *I.* vi. 26. 8
 monstrous enemy With *sturdie* steps came stalking *I.* vii. 8. 3
 Therewith his *sturdie* corage soon was quayd, *I.* viii. 14. 8
 gan his *sturdy* sterne about to weld, *I.* xi. 28. 8
 Ne ought his *sturdy* strokes might stand afore, *I.* xi. 37. 8
 Him first saluted with a *sturdy* stroke: *II.* v. 3. 7
 A *sturdie* villein, stryding stiffe and bold, *II.* vii. 40. 4
 defend The walles so stoutly with their *sturdie* mayne, *II.* xi. 15. 7
 As when a *sturdy* ploughman with his hynde *VI.* viii. 12. 1
sturdy Mareh, with brows full sternly bent *VII.* vii. 32. 3

Sture. See Stour.

Sturre. See Stir.

Sty. in the smoake she unto heaven did *stie*. *Bel.* xi. 8
 he dared to *stie* Up to the clowdes, *Mui.* 42
 my Muse . . . With bolder wing shall dare alofte to *sty* *Decd. Son.* ii. 9
 with his winges to *stye* above the ground; *I.* xi. 25. 8
 That was Ambition, rash desire to *sty*, *II.* vii. 46. 8
 yet love can higher *stye* Then reasons reach, *III.* ii. 36. 5
 round about doth *stie*, *IV.* ix. 33. 6

Stygian. To the blaek shadowes of the *Stygian* shore, *Gn.* 383
Stygian powres appeare: *Gn.* 440
 come from the *Stygian* strands, *D.* 20
 From wandring *Stygian* shores, where it doth endlesse move, *I.* iv. 48. 9
 Doest thou sit wayling by blaek *Stygian* lake, *I.* v. 10. 6
 in *Stygian* lake, ay burning bright, Had kindled: *II.* v. 22. 7
 If ever he trausgrest the fatal *Stygian* lawes. *II.* vii. 27. 9
 he wonts the *Stygian* realmes invade *II.* xii. 41. 4
 long hath waited by the *Stygian* strond, *III.* ii. 52. 6
 oft from *Stygian* deepe Calles thee his goddesse, *III.* iv. 56. 7
 By *Stygian* lake I vow, *III.* vi. 24. 7
 hid from the world, and from the skill Of *Stygian* Gods, *III.* vi. 46. 7
 From *Stygian* shores where late it wandered: *III.* vii. 14. 8
 As one in feare the *Stygian* gods t' offend, *IV.* iii. 32. 2
 His soule descended downe into the *Stygian* reame. *IV.* viii. 45. 9
 recoure His Leman from the *Stygian* Princes houre: *IV.* x. 58. 5
 More loathd then Lerna, or then *Stygian* lake, *V.* xi. 32. 4
 he was fostred long in *Stygian* fen, *VI.* i. 8. 4
 long in darksome *Stygian* den upbrought, *VI.* vi. 9. 8

Style. To builde, with levell of my lottie *style*, *Ro.* xxv. 13
 Well couth he tune his pipe and frame his *stile*: *S.C.* Ja. 10
 to match thy pype with Tityrus his *style*. *S.C.* Env. 9
 Base is the *style*, and matter meane withall. *Hvb.* 44
 Whose living praises in heroic *style*, *T.M.* 431
 In lottie numbers and heroicke *stile*. *Decd. Son.* xii. 8
 The argument of mine afflicted *stile*: *I.* Pr. 4. 8
 with faire countenance and flattering *style* *II.* i. 8. 5
 Yet she still followed her former *style*, *II.* vi. 22. 1
 crownd his coward crest with knightly *stile*; *II.* viii. 12. 7
 To feed her humor with his pleasing *style*, *III.* ii. 12. 2
 the house that beares the *stile* Of roiall majesty *III.* iii. 48. 7
 However gay and goodly be the *style*, *IV.* ii. 29. 7
 As to abandon that which doth containe Your honours *stile*, *V.* xi. 55. 6
 I would afaite the sternenesse of my *stile*, *VII.* vi. 37. 3
 not so fyre her buildinges to behold As Lewkenors *stile* *Com.* Son. iv. 14

Styre. See Str.

Styx. *Styx*, not passable to soules returning, *Ro.* xv. 6
 At which . . . *Styx* is put to flight. *I.* i. 37. 9
 dipped in the hither wave Of hellish *Styx*, *II.* viii. 20. 9
 In which old *Styx* her aged bones alway . . . doth lay. *IV.* xi. 4. 4
 Old *Styx* the Grandame of the Gods, *IV.* xi. 4. 5

Subdue. Rome . . . doth all Nations unto her *subduc*: *Gn.* 598
 O, how can . . . simple truth *subdue* avenging wrong! *I.* iii. 6. 5
 Till morrow next that I the Elle *subdew*, *I.* iv. 51. 4
 many heades . . . Did breed him endlesse labor to *subdew*. *I.* vii. 17. 5
 when him list the pronder lookes *subdew*, *I.* vii. 35. 8
 many knights . . . Have enterpriz'd that Monster to *subdew*. *I.* vii. 45. 2
 Those creeping flames by reason to *subdew*, *I.* ix. 9. 6
 well could menage and *subdew* his pride, *II.* iv. 2. 2
 So hasty heat soone cooled to *subdew*: *II.* viii. 47. 8
 stead you much your purpose to *subdew*? *II.* ix. 9. 4
 Those germans did *subdew* all Germany, *II.* x. 22. 7
 Romanes daily did the weake *subdew*: *II.* x. 54. 5
 made them victors whome he did *subdew*. *II.* x. 57. 4
 to them selves all Nations did *subdew*. *II.* x. 72. 3
 All monsters to *subdew* to him that did it beare. *II.* xii. 40. 9
 he goyle Oswald shall *subdew*, *III.* iii. 39. 3
 'Yet shall a third both these and thine *subdew*. *III.* iii. 47. 1
 Which darkness shall *subdue* and heaven win: *III.* iv. 59. 6
 With reason dew the passion to *subdew*, *III.* v. 44. 2
 to your willes both royalties and Reames *Subdew*, *III.* v. 63. 4
 With harder meanes he cast ber to *subdew*, *III.* viii. 40. 7
 strife and warre and anger does *subdew*: *IV.* x. 34. 7
 by force or guile She doth *subdue*, *V.* iv. 31. 2
 The stubborn mettall seeketh to *subdew*, *V.* v. 7. 7
 still the more she strove it to *subdew*, *V.* v. 28. 3
 shortly did all other beasts *subdew*. *V.* vii. 16. 7
 great hoastes to *subdew*? *V.* vii. 40. 5
 the two knights themselves their captains did *subdew*. *V.* xi. 59. 9
 Till I him overtake, or else *subdew*: *VI.* i. 7. 3
 Who hath not leard him selfe first to *subdew*: *VI.* i. 41. 6
Subdue desire, and bridle loose delight; *VI.* vi. 14. 6
 Calidore doth the Blatant Beast *Subdew*, *VI.* xii. Arg.
 Did him suppress, and forcibly *subdew*, *VI.* xii. 31. 6
 whenas death shall all the world *subdew*, *Am.* lxxv. 13

Subdue—Continued.

in his hand . . . Him caught for to *subdue*. *Epig.* iv. 24
Subdued. Through armes and vassals Rome the world *subdu'd*, *Ro.* viii. 1
 all the world *subdued* unto it, *D.* 307
 ye . . . in *subdued* harts do tyrannise; *Decd. Son.* xvi. 9
 that false winged boy Her ehaeste hart had *subdewd*. *I.* i. 47. 9
 that thus ye now *subdewd* arre: *II.* v. 15. 2
subdewd in equall frayes *II.* v. 26. 6
 fairly tempring, fond desire *subdewd*, *II.* vi. 26. 6
 I live this day, and see my foes *subdewd*, *II.* viii. 55. 6
 Brute this Realme unto his rule *subdewd*, *II.* x. 13. 1
 He Easterland *subdewd*, and Denmarke wonne, *II.* x. 41. 3
 having with huge mightnesse Ireland *subdewd*, *III.* iii. 33. 6
 He had *subdew'd*, and them his vassals made *III.* iv. 21. 2
Subdewd with losse of many Britons bold: *III.* ix. 50. 2
 he many weake harts had *subdewd* Of yore, *III.* x. 9. 7
 monstrous tyrants with his club *subdewd*: *V.* i. 2. 8
 Artegal . . . is *subdewd* by guile: *V.* v. Arg.
 By her *subdewd* in victorious fray: *V.* v. 21. 5
 club, which had *subdew'd* of old So many monsters *V.* v. 24. 5
 Whom that proud Amazon *subdewd* had, *V.* vii. 41. 6
 Having *subdew'd* yet did to life restore; *VII.* viii. 4. 5
 not men onely (whom she soone *subdewd*). *VII.* vi. 4. 8
 Performe *subdewd* my poore captived hart, *II.L.* 2
 by thy cruell darts to thee *subdewd*. *II.L.* 14
Subduer. Victor of gods, *subduer* of mankynd, *II.L.* 45
Subdues. The faithfull knight . . . *Subdewes* his faithlesse foe; *I.* v. Arg.
Subdueth. *Subdeweth* to his kingdome tyrannous. *III.* xii. 22. 6
Subject. Are temporall, and *subject* to decay: *Ro.* ix. 11
 Continualle *subject* unto change. *Hvb.* 92
Subject unto that powre imperiall? *Hvb.* 972
 to *subject* his desire To loathsome sloth, *Mui.* 35
 On silly Dame, *subject* to hard mischaunce, *I.* ii. 21. 3
 Long he them bore above the *subject* plaine, *I.* xi. 19. 1
 O miserable man that to him *subject* arre! *II.* ii. 26. 9
 he, now *subject* to the victours law, *II.* viii. 50. 5
 hold of him, as *subject* to Britayne, *II.* x. 41. 9
 all that lives is *subject* to that law; *III.* vi. 40. 8
 All be he *subject* to mortalitie, *III.* vi. 47. 4
 A litle valley *subject* to the same, *III.* vii. 4. 8
 to his powre we all are *subject* borne: *IV.* viii. 15. 2
 makes them *subject* to his mighty wrong; *V.* ii. 7. 4
 Tyrants, that make men *subject* to their law, *V.* ii. 38. 6
 things *subject* to thy daily vew *V.* ii. 42. 8
 seeks to save the *subject* of her skill, *V.* x. 2. 6
Subject to fortunes chance, still chaunging new: *VI.* i. 41. 8
 we all are *subject* to that curse, *VII.* vi. 6. 8
 To thousand sorts of Change we *subject* see: *VII.* vii. 25. 3
 all those Rivers to me *subject* are, *VII.* vii. 26. 8
 Whether to me they are not *subject* all? *VII.* vii. 27. 7
subject still to Mutability? *VII.* vii. 47. 9
 likewise chang'd, and *subject* unto mee? *VII.* vii. 49. 9
 Are you not *subject* ecke to this misfare? *VII.* vii. 53. 3
 both you and them to me I *subject* prove. *VII.* vii. 55. 9
 this base world, *subject* to fleshy eye, *II.H.B.* 23
Subjcted. *subjcted* France and Germany, *II.* x. 40. 6
 Hath me *subjcted* to loves cruell law: *III.* ii. 38. 5
Subjcted hath to my unequal might. *V.* v. 32. 3
 lower creatures all *Subjcted* to her powre imperiall. *II.H.B.* 196
Subjection. Let us all servile base *subjection* scorne; *Hvb.* 134
 all the world in their *subjection* held; *I.* i. 5. 6
 womens powre, that boast of mens *subjection*? *V.* iv. 26. 6
 In signe of true *subjection* to her powre, *V.* v. 18. 2
 Serving proud Radigens with true *subjection*, *V.* v. 42. 2
 them restoring To mens *subjection*, *V.* vii. 26. 7
 brought that land to his *subjection*, *V.* x. 9. 6
Subjects. He maketh *subjects* to their powre obay; *V.* ii. 41. 6
 on thy *subjects* most doest tyrannize? *II.L.* 161
Sublime. Souldan, with . . . countenance *sublime* and insolent *V.* viii. 30. 4
Submiss. Soft Silence, and *submisse* Obedience, *IV.* x. 51. 6
Submission. yielded pryde and proud *submission*, Still dread-
 ing death, *I.* iii. 6. 6
 Yet glad at last to make most hase *submission*, *V.* x. 27. 4
 Gan him entreat even with *submisston* base, *VI.* iii. 38. 5
Submissively. kneeling at his feete *submissively*: *V.* ii. 26. 5
Submit. Therefore *submit* thy wayes unto his will, *III.* iii. 24. 8
submit you to high providence; *III.* xi. 14. 4
 I me *submit*, and you of pardon pray, *IV.* vi. 3. 8
Submitted. to her mercie him *submitted* in plaine field. *V.* v. 16. 9
Submitting. *Submitting* me to your good sufferance, *S.C.F.* 187
Suborned. an usurping Ape, with guile *suborn'd*, *Hvb.* 1233
 she *suborned* hath This crafty messenger *I.* xii. 34. 1
 For falsed letters, and *suborned* wyle, *II.* i. 1. 3
Substance. His breastplate first, that was of *substance* pure, *Mui.* 57
 Ne dint of direfull sword divide the *substance* would. *I.* vii. 33. 9
 lively is the semblaunt, though the *substance* dead? *II.* ix. 2. 9
 though they bodies seem, yet *substance* from them fades. *II.* ix. 15. 9
 of more worthy *substance* fram'd it was: *II.* ix. 23. 5
 Cover'd with lids deviz'd of *substance* sly, *II.* ix. 46. 7
 of such subtle *substance* and unsound, *II.* xi. 20. 8
 having all their *substance* spent *II.* xii. 7. 6
 the gate was wrought of *substance* light, *II.* xii. 43. 8
 otherwhere the snowy *substance* spreut With vermiell, *II.* xii. 45. 5
 richest *substance* that on earth might bee, *II.* xii. 60. 2
 she may finde the *substance* thin and light, *III.* i. 43. 3
 That *substance* is eterne, and bideth so; *III.* vi. 37. 6
 The *substance* is not chaungd nor altered, *III.* vi. 38. 1
 every *substance* is conditioned To change her hew, *III.* vi. 38. 3
 The *substance*, wherof she the body made, *III.* viii. 6. 1
 all his *substance* was consum'd to nought, *III.* x. 57. 3

Substance—Continued.

- frame in earth, and forme of substance base, IV. x. 21. 7
 Whose substance was unneath to understand: IV. x. 39. 3
 there no substance was so firme and hard, V. i. 10. 6
 Her snowy substance melted as with heat, V. iii. 24. 7
 whose substance thin and slight Made no resistance, VII. vi. 7. 7
 Made of the heavens substance, VII. vi. 10. 3
 I marvaile of what substance was the mould, Am. Iv. 3
 through unaptnesse in the substance fownd, H.B. 144
- Substances.** The substances of natures fruitfull progenyes, III. vi. 36. 9
- Subtle.** See **Subtile.**
- Subtle.** The *subtill* vermin, creeping closely neare, Van. vi. 7
 ette in Dolons *subtill* surprysall, Gn. 536
 they more *subtill* meaning had than he; Hub. 330
 my sie wyles and *subtill* craftinesse, Hub. 1045
 The *subtill* Foxe so well his message sayd, Hub. 1101
 Ne doo I thinke, that that same *subtil* gin, Mu. 369
 In Iymie snares the *subtill* loupes among; Mu. 429
 There his welwoven toyles, and *subtill* traines, As. 97
 Glewed together with some *subtill* matter, Col. 217
 handle his deceitfull wit In *subtill* shifts, Col. 694
 spred A seeming body of the *subtill* aire, I. ii. 3. 3
subtill Archimago, I. ii. 9. 1
subtill Archimag, that Una sought, I. iii. 24. 6
 his flatt'ring artes to fayle, And *subtill* engines, I. vi. 6. 2
 The *subtill* traines of Archimago old; I. vii. 26. 2
 by *subtill* sleights she him betraide Unto his foe, I. vii. 51. 1
 Castle, By *subtill* engins and malicious slight Is under-
 mined I. viii. 23. 2
 His *subtill* tong mealt' into the heart, I. ix. 31. 5
 guest Would safe depart, for all his *subtill* sleight,
 by his *subtill* trains He could escape fowle death, I. ix. 54. 3
 Thereto his *subtill* engins he does bend, I. xii. 36. 4
 Arachne high did spred her *subtill* nett, II. vii. 28. 8
 of such *subtill* substance and unsound, II. xi. 20. 8
 More *subtill* web Arachne cannot spin; II. xii. 77. 7
 on them rusht, and threw A *subtill* net, II. xii. 81. 4
 full of *subtill* sophismes, III. iv. 28. 7
 with plumy wings doth sheare The *subtill* ayre, III. vii. 39. 4
 Was so expert in every *subtill* slight, IV. ii. 10. 8
 all the artes, that *subtill* wits discover, IV. iii. 40. 2
 To frame such *subtill* wire, so shine cleare; IV. vi. 20. 6
 Which *subtill* sleight did him enumber much, IV. vii. 27. 1
 His horse purloyned was by *subtill* traine, V. iii. 31. 5
 He them abused through his *subtill* slights, V. iii. 39. 8
 There all her *subtill* nets she did unfold, V. v. 52. 1
 notwithstanding all the *subtill* bait, V. vi. 2. 3
 A man of *subtill* wit and wicked minde, V. vi. 32. 2
 So smooth of tongue, and *subtill* in his tale, V. ix. 5. 6
 By guilefull treason and by *subtill* slight, V. xi. 39. 7
 Ne yet entrap in treasons *subtill* traine, VI. v. 14. 4
 in *subtill* hands Of the blynd hoy; VI. ix. 11. 6
 with *subtill* influence Of his thin spirit, VII. vii. 22. 3
 Such *subtill* craft my Damzell doth conceave, Am. xxiii. 5
- Subtleties.** womans *subtiltyes* Can guyleu Argus, III. ix. 7. 2
- Subtlety.** could never wight him harme By *subtilty*, I. xi. 36. 9
- Subtly.** *subtly* betrayd Through that late vision, I. iii. 3. 5
 they of living fire most *subtly* Were made, II. ix. 46. 5
 silke Woven uppon with silver, *subtly* wrought, V. v. 2. 2
- Subversed.** an usurping Ape Had all *subverst*, Hub. 1234
 vanisht utterly and cleane *subverst* She found, III. xii. 42. 3
- Subvert.** Seekes to *subvert* her Crowne and dignity,
 abase Unto this shame, and my young houe *subvert*, V. vii. 18. 4
 subverted, Had utterly *subverted* his unrighteous state, VI. i. 12. 8
 Subverted, Had utterly *subverted* his unrighteous state, V. ix. 2. 9
- Succeed.** To see thee *succeede* in thy fathers steade, S.C. May 203
 With better fortune than did me *succeed*, D. 521
 the noble Progeny, Which them *succeed*, Ded. Son. iv. 6
 henceforth ever wish that like *succeed* it may! I. i. 27. 9
 had no issue male him to *succeed*, I. x. 27. 2
 In rule *succeede*, and eke in fathers praise; II. x. 41. 2
 Him to *succeede* therein, by his last will; II. x. 76. 5
 shall him *succeede* In kingdome, III. iii. 31. 1
 'well may it you *succeed*! III. viii. 50. 6
 In which poursuit how each one did *succeede*, IV. v. 28. 5
 Like belles in greatnesse orderly *succeede*, IV. v. 36. 8
 kept the crowne in which she should *succeed*: V. i. 13. 5
 ever as he saw him nigh *succeed*, VI. iv. 8. 7
 there did *succeed* An off-spring of their blood, VII. vi. 20. 7
- Succeeded.** He dide, and him *succeeded* Marius, II. x. 53. 1
- Succeeding.** See **Ill-succeeding, Late-succeeding**
- succeeding* ages have no light Of things forepast, T.M. 103
Succeeding them in true nobility: Ded. Son. iii. 9
 yield his rowme to sad *succeeding* night, I. xi. 49. 6
 Which blott his sonne *succeeding* in his seat, II. x. 23. 1
 Uther, which Pendragon hight, *Succeeding*— II. x. 68. 2
- Success.** Returneth by continuall *success*, Gn. 30
 In hope to fude there happier *success*, Hub. 658
 God ye speed and send you good *success*, II. i. 25. 6
 raynd By dew *success*, II. x. 45. 7
 Not with so good *success* as shee deserv'd; II. x. 55. 2
 heven it selfe shall then *success* envy, III. iii. 40. 7
 Of his *success* and gladfull victory: III. iii. 59. 4
 to see what new *success* Mote him befall, III. xi. 20. 2
 of the hardie Britomarts *success*: III. xii. 43. or. 5
 dangerous *success* depended yet in doubt: IV. ix. 24. 9
 With great *success*, that her hath glorifide, V. iv. 33. 7
 Touching her loves *success*, V. v. 45. 3
 Whilst Fortune favoured her *success* in fight: V. vii. 41. 7
 hope of his *success*, V. vii. 44. 6
 They shouted all for joy of his *success*, V. xii. 24. 2

Success—Continued.

- the good *success* Which ye have had, VI. i. 5. 1
 of their loves *success* they there may make report; VI. vii. 32. 9
 to tell of heavens King his fortunate *success*; VII. vii. 1. 6
- Successes.** good *successes* which their focs ensue; I. v. 25. 3
- Succession.** by *succession* made perpetuall, III. vi. 47. 6
 Fates divine decree For lifes *succession* in those brethren three, IV. iii. 21. 6
- Successively.** All which *successively* by turnes did rayne: II. x. 44. 2
- Successor.** Her power to Peters *successor* betooke; Ro. xviii. 12
- Succor.** for *succoure* flee Under the shadow of his wing; To his Booke 6
 nowe no *succoure* was scene him nere, S.C. F. 228
 'My weaker yeares, Fly to your fayth for *succour*, I. i. 52. 6
 Him booteth not resist, nor *succour* call, I. iii. 20. 1
succour from the scorching ray, II. i. 35. 6
 To *succour* the weake state of sad afflicted Troy, II. iii. 31. 9
 Voide of all *succour* and needfull comfort; II. v. 17. 5
 gan him dight to *succour* his distresse, II. v. 24. 2
 To come to *succour* us that *succour* want! II. viii. 2. 2
 evermore him *succour*, and defend, II. viii. 8. 5
 Mote I beseech to *succour* his sad plight, II. viii. 25. 7
 my *succour* or advizement meete, II. ix. 9. 3
 far from all *succoure*; II. ix. 19. 4
 yielding *succour* to that cursed Swaine, II. xi. 28. 6
 beare him farre from hope of *succour* usuall, II. xi. 45. 9
 lowd to them for *succour* called evermore, II. xii. 27. 9
 Hathither brought for *succour* to apple; III. iii. 19. 8
 Or *succour* her, or me direct the way, III. v. 10. 8
 To *succor* wretched wights whom we captived see, III. v. 36. 9
succor send to her distressed caee; III. viii. 29. 4
 fals to ground to seeke for *succor* theare, III. viii. 33. 5
 To fly for *succour* to a little shed, III. ix. 11. 8
 now that noble *succor* is thee by, III. x. 26. 4
 Of his loves *succour*, of his owne redresse, III. xii. 43. or. 4
 They to his *succour* ran with readie ayd; IV. i. 37. 2
 This hand may helpe, or *succour* ought supplie, IV. vi. 8. 7
 with motion nimble To *succour* it, IV. vi. 29. 5
 Himselfe by them on foot to *succour* them from feare, IV. viii. 22. 9
 rescue him, through *succour* of his might, IV. viii. 40. 8
 To yeeld strong *succour* to that gentle swayne, IV. ix. 4. 2
 That was to *succour* a distressed Dame, V. i. 3. 6
 Unless some *succour* had in time him overtaken, V. iii. 9. 9
 to get *Succour* against her greedy enemy; V. viii. 6. 7
 To seeke for *succour* of her and her Peares, V. x. 6. 4
 th' armes and legs of three to *succour* him in fight, V. x. 8. 9
 To seeke for *succour* of this Ladies gieft; V. x. 14. 7
 well she wist this knight came *succour* to supply, V. x. 19. 9
 Both man and beast doe fly, and *succour* doe inquire, V. xi. 58. 9
 ere he tasted bread He would her *succour*, VI. i. 31. 5
 To *succour* her from danger of dismay, VI. ii. 38. 4
 Staide not to *succour* her in that affright, VI. iii. 26. 4
 there for his love some *succour* to provyde, VI. iii. 29. 9
 But his best *succour* and refuge was still, VI. iii. 49. 5
 whom she did oft implore To send her *succour*, VI. iv. 10. 9
 fynd Some place of *succour* to content his mynd, VI. iv. 26. 5
 had bene to her *succour* nere, VI. xi. 33. 9
 seeke some *succour* both to ease my smart, Am. ii. 7
 a ship, of *succour* desolate, Doth suffer wreck, Am. lvi. 11
 With secret ayde doest *succour* and supply, Epith. 402
- Succored.** Had not the Gyaunt soone her *succoured*; I. viii. 17. 7
 Her *succourd* eke the Champion of the bloody Crosse, III. i. 64. 9
Succorless. Seeing her selfe all soley *succorlesse*, IV. ix. 18. 6
 They spide a Lady left all *succorlesse*, V. xi. 44. 7
- Such** (*partial list*). See **Sic**.
- Even by an hundred *such* as Hercules, Bel.¹ viii. 12
 A worthy tombe for *such* a worthy wight, Bel. iii. 11
Such store of birds therein yshrowded were, Pet. iii. 5
 no *such* shadow shalbe had againe, Pet. iii. 14
 To see *such* pleasures gon so suddenly, Pet.² iv. 14
 O let mine eyes no more see *such* a sight! Pet.² v. 14
Such as the Berecynthian Goddess bright, Ro. vi. 1
Such was this Citie in her good daies fownd: Ro. vi. 4
 grewe to *such* height, Ro. xx. 10
- Who *such* an Oke bath scene, let him record That *such* this
 Cities, Ro. xxviii. 12, 13
- Such* as this age, in which all good is geason, Van. i. 6
Such as they were, Van. i. 13
such was the shepheards looke, S.C. Ja. 7
 'Such rage as winters reigneth in my heart, S.C. Ja. 25
Such stormy stoures do breede, S.C. Ja. 27
such sight hath bred my bane, S.C. Ja. 53
Such an one shepheards would make full faine; *Such* an one
 would make thee younge againe, S.C. F. 67, 68
- Unto *such* tyrannie doth aspire; S.C. F. 172
 For this, and many more *such* outrage, S.C. F. 183
 Had kindled *such* coles of displeasure, S.C. F. 191
Such was thend of this Ambitious brere, S.C. F. 237
 Ys love *such* pinching payne to them, S.C. Ap. 18
Such follie great sorow to Niobe did breede: S.C. Ap. 87
 that ever he begot *Such* a Bellibone; S.C. Ap. 92
 her lot To beare *such* an one, S.C. Ap. 94
Such for a Princesse bene principall, S.C. Ap. 126
 Great pittie is, he be in *such* taking, S.C. Ap. 156
Such merimake holy Saints doth queme, S.C. May 15
 For Youkers, Palinode, *such* follies fitte, S.C. May 17
 To see those folkes make *such* joyvaunce, S.C. May 25
such cause hath she none) S.C. May 98
 Lulled the shepheards in *such* securitie, S.C. May 119
 I wene the Geaunt has not *such* a weight, S.C. May 142
Such fators, Will doe as did the Foxe, S.C. May 170
 false Fortune *such* joy did him spight, S.C. May 198

Such—Continued.

(For <i>such</i> , . . . hene dispraised;)	S.C. May 232
<i>Such</i> end had the Kidde, . . .	S.C. May 302
<i>such</i> end, perdie, does all hem remayne, That of <i>such</i> falsers friendship hene fayne, . . .	S.C. May 304, 305
<i>Such</i> pierlesse pleasures have we in these places, . . .	S.C. Jun. 32
In <i>such</i> delights did joy amongst my peeres: . . .	S.C. Jun. 35
But typer age <i>such</i> pleasures doth reprove: . . .	S.C. Jun. 36
why should Death on hym <i>such</i> outrage showe?) . . .	S.C. Jun. 90
for <i>such</i> thy villanee, . . .	S.C. Jun. 104
<i>Such</i> one he was . . .	S.C. Jul. 125
<i>Such</i> favour couth he fynd, . . .	S.C. Jul. 138
<i>such</i> , I weene, the brethren were . . .	S.C. Jul. 141
But nothing <i>such</i> thilk shepheard was . . .	S.C. Jul. 145
(No <i>such</i> mought shepbeards bee) . . .	S.C. Jul. 150
<i>Such</i> simplese mought them shend: . . .	S.C. Jul. 172
To Rome, (if <i>such</i> be Rome) . . .	S.C. Jul. 183
Thou hast <i>such</i> doubt to clime, . . .	S.C. Jul. 232
<i>Such</i> fond fantasies shall some be put to flight . . .	S.C. Au. 22
Tell me, <i>such</i> a cup hast thou ever sene? . . .	S.C. Au. 35
<i>Such</i> play is a pitteous plight, . . .	S.C. Au. 92
<i>Such</i> woundes some wexen wider, . . .	S.C. Au. 96
With sight of <i>such</i> as change my restlesse woe, . . .	S.C. Au. 172
<i>such</i> eeking hath made my hart sore, . . .	S.C. S. 31
But for <i>such</i> , as of guile maken gayne, No <i>such</i> countrye as there to remaine; . . .	S.C. S. 34, 35
nowe I wote it is nothing <i>such</i> ; . . .	S.C. S. 79
<i>Such</i> myster saying me seemeth to mirke, . . .	S.C. S. 103
For <i>such</i> encheason, if you goe nye, . . .	S.C. S. 116
<i>Such</i> ill, . . . mought nedes be endured, . . .	S.C. S. 139
Shepheard's <i>such</i> , God mought us many send, . . .	S.C. S. 178
Why should we be bound to <i>such</i> miscree? . . .	S.C. S. 239
Diggon on fewe <i>such</i> friends did ever lite, . . .	S.C. S. 259
<i>Such</i> pleasure makes the Grashopper . . .	S.C. O. 11
For Colin fittes <i>such</i> famous fight to scanne; . . .	S.C. O. 88
<i>Such</i> immortal mirrhor, as he doth admire, . . .	S.C. O. 93
For lordly love is <i>such</i> a Tyrane fell, . . .	S.C. O. 98
Where no <i>such</i> troublous tydes han us assayde; . . .	S.C. O. 117
<i>Such</i> cause of mourning never hadst afore; . . .	S.C. N. 54
<i>such</i> country chere; . . .	S.C. N. 96
<i>Such</i> pleasure now displast by dolours dint: . . .	S.C. N. 104
<i>such</i> pryde at length was ill repayde: . . .	S.C. D. 49
<i>Such</i> as might save my sheepe . . .	S.C. D. 78
promised of timely fruite <i>such</i> store, . . .	S.C. D. 104
who <i>such</i> sports and sweet delights doth blame, . . .	Gn. 7
No <i>such</i> sad cares, . . .	Gn. 94
In <i>such</i> delights whilst thus . . .	Gn. 153
transformd to <i>such</i> an one; . . .	Gn. 205
Much do I feare among <i>such</i> fiends to sit; . . .	Gn. 381
being <i>such</i> as through their might . . .	Gn. 647
Let <i>such</i> vile vassals, . . . Drudge . . .	Hub. 156
<i>Such</i> will we fashion both our selves to bee, . . .	Hub. 167
what ever <i>such</i> like paine Ye put on me, . . .	Hub. 287
Of <i>such</i> deep learning little had he neede, . . .	Hub. 385
<i>Such</i> grace did God unto his creatures give, . . .	Hub. 402
<i>such</i> strangenesse in him see, . . .	Hub. 680
<i>Such</i> is the rightfull Courtier in his kinde, But unto <i>such</i> the Ape lent not his minde: . . .	Hub. 793, 794
<i>Such</i> were for him no fit companions, <i>Such</i> would descrie his lewd conditions; . . .	Hub. 795, 796
Ne let <i>such</i> verses Poetrie be named! . . .	Hub. 814
Of <i>such</i> , as he depended most upon; . . .	Hub. 818
To <i>such</i> delights the noble wits be led . . .	Hub. 821
Or corne, or cattle, or <i>such</i> other ware, . . .	Hub. 873
For none but <i>such</i> as this hold Ape, . . .	Hub. 916
Or <i>such</i> as hath a Reynold to his man, . . .	Hub. 917
by <i>such</i> as sate in justice seate, . . .	Hub. 921
<i>Such</i> follows those . . .	Hub. 1136
By <i>such</i> as hate the honour of our name, . . .	T.M. 63
<i>such</i> store of streaming teares, . . .	T.M. 109
Scorning the boldnes of <i>such</i> base-borne men, . . .	T.M. 219
<i>Such</i> as ye wout, . . .	T.M. 373
<i>Such</i> high concept of that celestiall fire, . . .	T.M. 391
<i>Such</i> happinesse have they that doo embrace . . .	T.M. 517
<i>such</i> store of teares shee forth did powre, greislie shades, <i>such</i> as doo haunt in hell . . .	T.M. 595
<i>such</i> as neither of themselves can sing, . . .	Ti. 125
' <i>Such</i> one Mausolus made, . . .	Ti. 344
<i>Such</i> one Marcellus, . . .	Ti. 414
<i>Such</i> one Lisippus, but is worne with raine: <i>Such</i> oue King Edmond, but was rent for gaine, . . .	Ti. 417, 418
All <i>such</i> vaine monuments of earthlie masse, . . .	Ti. 419
<i>Such</i> as on earth man could not more devize, . . .	Ti. 521
<i>Such</i> rancour in the harts of mightie men? . . .	Mui. 16
That he in time would sure prove <i>such</i> an one, . . .	Mui. 31
<i>such</i> as could both Phoebus arrowes ward, . . .	Mui. 79
two <i>such</i> fannes, so silken soft . . .	Mui. 107
<i>Such</i> as Dame Pallas, <i>such</i> as Envie pale, . . . devowres, . . .	Mui. 301
unworthie <i>such</i> a spoyle, . . .	D. 163
mocking <i>such</i> as thinke they long will stay, . . .	D. 399
thinke that <i>such</i> mishap, . . . May happen . . .	D. 516
that <i>such</i> are for <i>such</i> ones most fit, . . .	As. Pr. 15
<i>such</i> felicitie, Or rather infelicitie, . . .	As. 79
<i>Such</i> skill, match with <i>such</i> courage as he had, . . .	As. 85
<i>Such</i> greatnes I cannot compare to ought: . . .	Col. 335
<i>Such</i> loftie flight base shepheard seemeth not, . . .	Col. 618
since thou foundst <i>such</i> grace . . .	Col. 652
Even <i>such</i> is all their vaunted vanitie, . . .	Col. 719
<i>Such</i> is their glorie . . .	Col. 721
he was <i>such</i> an one as thou doest say, . . .	Col. 829

Such—Continued.

<i>Such</i> grace shall be some guerdon for the grieft, . . .	Col. 943
<i>Such</i> grace sometimes shall give me some reliefe, . . .	Col. 945
<i>Such</i> , therefore, as that wasted soyl doth yield, . . .	Ded. Son. v. 13
<i>Such</i> as they be, vouchsafe them to receive, . . .	Ded. Son. ix. 13
many <i>such</i> I pray, . . .	I. i. 27. 8
'Of <i>such</i> ,' (saide he,) 'I chiefly doe inquire, . . .	I. i. 31. 5
<i>such</i> a cursed creature lives so long a space', . . .	I. i. 31. 9
<i>such</i> is the dye of warre, . . .	I. ii. 36. 7
Th' one seeming <i>such</i> , the other <i>such</i> indecde, . . .	I. ii. 37. 2
Eftsoones I thought her <i>such</i> as she me told, . . .	I. ii. 39. 6
When <i>such</i> I see, . . . all for pittie I could dry, . . .	I. iii. 1. 9
Did never mortall eye behold <i>such</i> heavenly grace, . . .	I. iii. 4. 9
<i>Such</i> were the labours of this Lady meeke, . . .	I. iii. 21. 7
If that of <i>such</i> a Lady shee could tellen ought, . . .	I. iii. 24. 9
Whome seeing <i>such</i> , . . . hee durst not show Him selfe . . .	I. iii. 26. 3
<i>Such</i> joy made Una, when her knight shee found; . . .	I. iii. 32. 1
In living Princes court none ever knew <i>Such</i> endless riches, . . .	I. iv. 7. 5
When <i>such</i> an one had guiding of the way, . . .	I. iv. 19. 8
<i>Such</i> one was Idleness, first of this company, . . .	I. iv. 20. 9
<i>Such</i> one was Gluttony, the second of that crew, . . .	I. iv. 23. 9
<i>Such</i> one was Lechery, the third of all this traine, . . .	I. iv. 26. 9
<i>Such</i> one was Avarice, the fourth of this faire band, . . .	I. iv. 29. 9
<i>Such</i> one vile Envy was, that fite in row did sitt, . . .	I. iv. 32. 9
<i>Such</i> one was Wrath, the last of this ungodly tirc, . . .	I. iv. 35. 9
<i>Such</i> restlesse passion did all night torment . . .	I. v. 1. 5
<i>Such</i> wondrous science in mans witt to rain . . .	I. v. 40. 1
devise to quitt a thrall from <i>such</i> a plight? . . .	I. vi. 6. 9
<i>Such</i> fearefull fitt assaid her trembling hart, . . .	I. vi. 11. 1
Blaming of Fortune, which <i>such</i> troubles threw, . . .	I. vi. 31. 5
<i>such</i> as she her selfe was then in place, . . .	I. vii. 5. 7
<i>Such</i> now he marcheth to this man forlorne, . . .	I. vii. 10. 5
<i>Such</i> one it was, as that renowned Snake . . .	I. vii. 17. 1
<i>Such</i> earthly mettals soon consumed beene, . . .	I. vii. 33. 4
all that was not <i>such</i> as seemd . . . did fade, . . .	I. vii. 35. 3
There to obtaine some <i>such</i> redoubted knight, . . .	I. vii. 46. 8
rather death desire then <i>such</i> despight, . . .	I. vii. 49. 6
To see his loved Squyre into <i>such</i> thraldom brought: . . .	I. vii. 15. 9
<i>Such</i> blazing brightnesse through the ayer threw, . . .	I. viii. 19. 4
<i>Such</i> was this Gyants fall, . . .	I. vii. 23. 8
<i>Such</i> percing grieft her stubborne hart did wound, . . .	I. viii. 25. 4
' <i>Such</i> . . . 'as she seemeth here, <i>Such</i> is the face of falshood: . . .	I. viii. 49. 3, 4
<i>such</i> the sight Of fowle Duessa, . . .	I. viii. 49. 4
Pupill fitt for <i>such</i> a Tutors hand! . . .	I. ix. 6. 2
never knight I saw in <i>such</i> misseeming plight, . . .	I. ix. 23. 9
Almightie God her gave <i>such</i> powre and puissance great, . . .	I. x. 20. 9
To <i>such</i> perfection of all heavenly grace, . . .	I. x. 21. 3
Not unto <i>such</i> as could him feast againe, . . .	I. x. 37. 6
<i>such</i> as want of harbour did constrainge, . . .	I. x. 37. 8
'What end' . . . 'should cause us take <i>such</i> paine, . . .	I. x. 50. 1
<i>Such</i> one as that same mighty man of God, . . .	I. x. 53. 2
<i>Such</i> , men do Changelings call, . . .	I. x. 65. 9
Did seeme, <i>such</i> as she was, . . .	I. xii. 8. 9
His owne two hands, for <i>such</i> a turne most fitt, . . .	I. xii. 37. 3
<i>such</i> to some appeare, . . .	II. Pr. 3. 9
<i>Such</i> whenas Archimago them did view, . . .	II. i. 8. 1
Her purpose was not <i>such</i> as shee did faime, . . .	II. i. 21. 1
Ne yet her person <i>such</i> as it was scene; . . .	II. i. 21. 2
Against his praise to stirre up enmitie Of <i>such</i> , . . .	II. i. 23. 9
' <i>Such</i> and <i>such</i> evil God on Guyon reare, . . .	II. i. 61. 5
<i>Such</i> is the state of men: . . .	II. ii. 2. 8
' <i>Such</i> is this well, wrought by occasion strange, . . .	II. ii. 7. 1
Shapt like a maide, that <i>such</i> ye may her know: . . .	II. ii. 9. 5
Fitt mate for <i>such</i> a mincing mineon, . . .	II. ii. 37. 2
devisd redresse for <i>such</i> amoyes: . . .	II. ii. 43. 8
pitty <i>such</i> unhappie hale, . . .	II. ii. 45. 3
For <i>such</i> as hee him thought, . . .	II. iii. 5. 6
<i>Such</i> prayse is shame; . . .	II. iii. 10. 8
<i>Such</i> when as hartlesse Trompart her did vew, . . .	II. iii. 32. 1
Goddesse, (for <i>such</i> I thee take to bee) . . .	II. iii. 35. 2
<i>Such</i> wounded beast as that I did not see, . . .	II. iii. 33. 5
All vertue merits praise, but <i>such</i> the most of all, . . .	II. iii. 37. 9
her horn sound with <i>such</i> ghastrinesse, . . .	II. iii. 44. 9
he is not <i>such</i> a foe, . . .	II. iv. 10. 4
What hard mishap him brought to <i>such</i> distresse, . . .	II. iv. 16. 8
Unweeting and unaware of <i>such</i> mishap, . . .	II. iv. 17. 7
'At last <i>such</i> grace I found, . . .	II. iv. 21. 1
shame of <i>such</i> repriefe, . . .	II. iv. 28. 9
death were hetter then <i>such</i> agony . . .	II. iv. 33. 3
With <i>such</i> faire sleight . . .	II. v. 11. 1
<i>such</i> as I thee see, To worke <i>such</i> shame, . . .	II. v. 17. 6, 7
For suffering <i>such</i> abuse as knighthood sham'd, . . .	II. v. 21. 5
He lowly cald to <i>such</i> as were abord . . .	II. vi. 4. 2
<i>Such</i> as he saw shee gan him lay before, . . .	II. vi. 24. 4
<i>Such</i> superfluities they would despise, . . .	II. vii. 15. 5
shewd of richesse <i>such</i> exceeding store, . . .	II. vii. 31. 4
Eternall God thee save from <i>such</i> decay! . . .	II. vii. 34. 7
With <i>such</i> vaine shewes thy worldlings vyle abuse; . . .	II. vii. 39. 6
never cartilly Prince in <i>such</i> aray His glory did enhance, . . .	II. vii. 44. 8
Whom all that folke with <i>such</i> contention, . . .	II. vii. 48. 5
Unworthy match for <i>such</i> immortal mate . . .	II. vii. 50. 4
Not <i>such</i> as earth out of her fruitfull woomb . . .	II. vii. 51. 6
if that thou be <i>such</i> as I thee see, . . .	II. vii. 59. 8
nothing cleaner were for <i>such</i> intent, . . .	II. vii. 61. 7
why should hevenly God to men have <i>such</i> regard? . . .	II. vii. 2. 9
Whom when the Palmer saw in <i>such</i> distresse, . . .	II. viii. 40. 1
with <i>such</i> puissance and impetuous maine . . .	II. ix. 14. 5
made <i>such</i> sound . . .	II. ix. 51. 2
How shall fraile pen . . . Conceive <i>such</i> sovaine glory . . .	II. x. 2. 9
<i>such</i> dreadfull vights As far exceeded . . .	II. x. 8. 8

Such—Continued.

Such was the end that to disloyall love did fall	II. x. 19. 9
By such as claydng themselves . . . hayres,	II. x. 37. 6
Of such subtle substance	II. xi. 20. 8
Such wondrous powre did in that staffe appeare,	II. xii. 40. 8
Such vertue in his staffe	II. xii. 41. 9
Such seemed they,	II. xii. 65. 5
Whom such when Guyon saw, he drew	II. xii. 65. 7
By such good meanes he him discourseled	III. i. 11. 1
They deigned such lasciuious disport,	III. i. 40. 8
Such was the beautie	III. i. 43. 8
Such love is hate, and such desire is shame.	III. i. 50. 6
had never prife Of such malengine	III. i. 53. 8
if such shame Should ever enter	III. ii. 10. 1
of gentle sort, Such as ye have	III. ii. 12. 7
Such secrete ease felt gentle Britomart,	III. ii. 15. 7
Such was the glassy globe that Merlin made,	III. ii. 21. 1
when she was tost with such unrest,	III. ii. 30. 1
'Was never such, but mote the like be fownd,'	III. ii. 36. 3
Such shamefull lustes who loaths not,	III. ii. 41. 7
Sweete love such ledwne bands	III. ii. 41. 9
Him such as fittest she for love could find,	III. iv. 5. 8
With such selfe-pleasing thoughts	III. iv. 6. 1
Or that his Faery Queene were such as shee;	III. iv. 54. 8
'such one, I weene, Fast flying through	III. v. 6. 1
Such happinesse did, maulgre, to me spight,	III. v. 7. 5
He from such hardy boldnesse was restraynd,	III. v. 44. 8
ah, farre be such reproch for mee!	III. v. 46. 3
Such as the Angels wear before Gods tribunall!	III. v. 53. 9
such wilde woodes should far expell	III. vi. 1. 7
Such as him list, such as eternall fate Ordained hath,	III. vi. 32. 6
rather joyd to bee then seemen stich,	III. vii. 29. 8
The hevens such crueltie abhorre,	III. viii. 48. 9
but he seeme Such as no doubt	III. ix. 6. 5
'That hath himselfe unto such service sold,	III. ix. 8. 2
such close signes they seeret way did make	III. ix. 31. 6
Whom such whenas Malbecco spyed elere,	III. x. 23. 4
eke my selfe, albee I simple such,	III. x. 28. 8
How suffrest thou such shamefull cruelty	III. xi. 9. 4
That sight of such a change her much dismayd	III. xii. 42. 5
Such was her house within;	IV. i. 25. 1
Such was that hag which with Duessa roade;	IV. i. 31. 1
Such mortall malice wonder was to see	IV. ix. 27. 6
Either through gifts, or guile, or such like waies,	IV. x. 18. 8
'In such luxurious plentie of all pleasure,	IV. x. 23. 1
'Such were great Hercules and Hyllus deare	IV. x. 27. 1
With such an one was Thamis beautifide;	IV. xi. 28. 7
Such thraldome or such freedome let it surely be.	IV. xii. 10. 9
soone he gan such folly to forthinke againe.	IV. xii. 14. 9
Such first was Bacchus,	V. i. 2. 1
such was he of whom I have to tell,	V. i. 3. 1
Such was betwixt these two	V. ii. 15. 9
'Such heavenly justice doth raine,	V. ii. 36. 1
In the base blood of such a rascall crew;	V. ii. 52. 5
some fayre Franion, fit for such a fere,	V. iii. 22. 7
Whom when as all the people such did vew,	V. iii. 23. 8
Fit for such Ladies and such lovely knights;	V. iii. 40. 5
For never had she suffred such despight:	V. iv. 43. 4
Who yester day drove us to such distresse:	V. iv. 48. 7
Such is the crueltie of womenkynd,	V. v. 25. 1
For such your kind regard	V. v. 37. 9
Can yeeld great thanks for such her curtesie;	V. v. 55. 5
such blot his honour blemish should.	V. vi. 2. 9
Such was this Ladies fit	V. vi. 14. 9
Such was the Goddess;	V. vii. 7. 6
Such is the powre of that same fruit,	V. vii. 11. 7
she her selfe much wondered At such a change,	V. vii. 13. 8
Did closely harbour such a jealous guest)	V. vii. 27. 5
Such was the furie of these steeds,	V. viii. 41. 1
To tempt such steps,	V. ix. 15. 7
a thousand more of such as sings Hymns	V. ix. 29. 4
Such be the meede of all	V. ix. 42. 6
With such he doth wield	V. x. 24. 7
with such nimble sly Could wield about,	V. xi. 6. 6
Least by such slight he were unwares deceived;	V. xi. 7. 3
t' aggrate his God with such his bloudy guize,	V. xi. 19. 9
Such loathly matter were small lust to speake	V. xi. 31. 9
That it to such a streight mote you constraine)	V. xi. 55. 4
'Fie on such forgerie!'	V. xi. 56. 6
not for such slaughters sake He thether came,	V. xii. 8. 7
Such was Irenas countenance,	V. xii. 13. 7
Such were these Hags,	V. xii. 38. 1
sprinkled with such sweet variety	VI. Pr. 1. 4
Such seeret comfort and such heavenly pleasures,	VI. Pr. 2. 1
'I such a Beast did see,	VI. i. 9. 2
Such was the fury of Sir Calidore:	VI. i. 21. 6
In gentle thewes and such like seemly leres:	VI. ii. 31. 6
would beare behinde a burden of such scorne.	VI. iii. 31. 9
Such were this Ladies pangs	VI. v. 5. 9
In such a salvage wight,	VI. v. 29. 6
With such faire words	VI. v. 30. 6
did entertaine Not with such forged showes,	VI. v. 38. 7
Such as it was,	VI. v. 39. 4
Such were the wounds	VI. vi. 2. 1
To goe about to salve such kynd of sore,	VI. vi. 13. 2
him seeing in such guize,	VI. vi. 32. 5
To shew such faintnesse and foule cowardize	VI. vi. 35. 2
Through such her stubborne stifnesse	VI. vii. 31. 1
Met her in such misseeming foule array;	VI. vii. 39. 3
As such a Lady so to beate and bruse;	VI. vii. 45. 6

Such—Continued.

to him stepping, such a stroke him lent,	VI. vii. 45. 6
Enias Beheld two such, of two such villaines thrall,	VI. viii. 5. 8
So huge a burden on such broken geare,	VI. viii. 16. 7
Of whom he makes such havecke and such hew,	VI. viii. 49. 6
If such a beast they saw,	VI. ix. 5. 9
But if that such there were	VI. ix. 6. 4
such spoile, such havecke, and such theft	VI. xii. 23. 4
Such. Wolfe did give sucke To two yong babes.	Bel. ¹ vii. 9
wolfe suck did yeeld To two yong babes:	Bel. ² ix. 9
ay thereof her babes might sucke their fill;	I. x. 30. 8
Gan sucke this vitall ayre into his brest,	II. vii. 66. 6
through his humid eyes did sucke his spright,	II. xii. 73. 7
That she may sucke their life,	IV. i. 26. 5
Then craving sucke, and then the sucke refusing:	V. vi. 14. 8
Sucked. sucked the wasting breath Out of his lips	As. 165
They sucked up their dying mothers blood,	I. i. 25. 8
they sucked vitall blood:	III. vi. 6. 9
death, instead of life, have sucked from our Nurse!	VII. vi. 6. 9
Sucking. Now sucking of the sap of herbe most meete,	Mul. 180
A thousand yong ones, Sucking upon her poisonous dugs;	I. i. 15. 6
Sucking the seas into his entralles deepe,	II. xii. 6. 2
there out sucking venime to her parts entre.	IV. viii. 23. 9
Sucks. sucks the blood which from my hart doth bleed:	III. ii. 37. 5
suckles the blood, and drinketh up the lyfe,	H.L. 125
Sudden. A sodaine earthquake loe,	Bel. ¹ ii. 12
A sodaine tempest from the heaven,	Bel. ¹ iii. 13
With sodaine falling broken all to dust.	Bel. ¹ iv. 14
sodaine dropping of a golden shoure	Bel. ¹ ix. 11
I start in sodaine wonder.	Bel. ¹ xi. 14
sudden (sodaine!) storme did so turmoyle the aire,	Pet. ii. 7
sudden (sodaine!) flash of heavens fire	Pet. iii. 11
With sodain fall to dust consumed	Bel. ² iv. 14
when sodaine I behelde,	Bel. ² vii. 9
Sudden both Palme and Olive fell away,	Bel. ² ix. 13
sudden dropping of a silver dew	Bel. ² xi. 11
I wakte in sudden wonder.	Bel. ² xv. 14
From sodaine force they flocks for to gard,	S.C. S. 235
The sodain rysing of the raging seas,	S.C. D. 86
for great sorrow of their sudden fate,	Ti. 573
with the suddein shrill I was appalled.	Ti. 581
Reason with sudden rage did overgoe;	Mul. 134
sad ensample of mans suddein end:	As. 134
The day with cloudes was suddeine overcast,	I. i. 6. 5
'Least suddeine mischiefe ye too rash provoke:	I. i. 12. 2
suddain all were gone.	I. i. 15. 9
'Deare dame, your suddein overthrow Much rueth me;	I. ii. 21. 7
with that suddein horror could no member move	I. ii. 31. 9
With suddeine feare her pitcher downe she threw,	I. iii. 11. 6
suddeine etching hold, did her dismay	I. iii. 12. 6
Encountring fierce, him suddein doth surprize;	I. iii. 19. 7
Suddein upriseth The roiall Dame,	I. iv. 16. 1
His suddein eye flaming with wrathfull fyre,	I. v. 10. 2
suddein cold did ronne through every vaine,	I. vi. 37. 2
suddeine horroure to faint hartes did show;	I. vii. 31. 8
Before that shield did fade, and suddeine fall:	I. vii. 35. 4
what suddein stowre Had wrought that horror strange,	I. viii. 5. 8
all his seneces were with suddein dread dismayd.	I. viii. 14. 9
forst, at last he made through silence suddein breach.	I. ix. 25. 9
The knight much wondred at his suddeine wit,	I. ix. 41. 1
all with suddein indignation fraight,	I. xii. 35. 2
The goddesse heard; and suddeine, Transformd her	II. ii. 8. 6
away Was suddein vanished	II. iii. 19. 2
her eye did suddein glaucee,	II. iii. 34. 2
overflow With suddein fury all the fertile playne,	II. xi. 18. 6
suddeine horroure and confused cry	II. xi. 20. 1
suddein up Out of his swowne arose,	II. xi. 35. 3
Suddeine they see from midst of all the Maine	II. xii. 21. 5
suddein forth they on them rusht,	II. xii. 81. 3
Through suddein feare and ghastly drierihedd,	III. i. 62. 5
not of nought these suddein ghastly feares	III. ii. 31. 1
Into a cleare Carnation suddeine dyde;	III. iii. 20. 3
suddein fitt, and halfe extaticke stoure,	III. iii. 50. 6
Her former sorrow into suddein wrath,	III. iv. 12. 6
That suddein change she strange adventure thought.	III. vi. 20. 5
suddein strook with great astonishment;	III. vii. 3. 9
soone as she beheld that suddein stound,	III. vii. 7. 4
he that strives to stop a suddein flood,	III. vii. 34. 1
suddein parture of faire Florimell	III. viii. 46. 5
as if suddein great affright Had them surprizd,	III. ix. 23. 4
seeke a Lady!—There he suddein staid,	III. x. 25. 7
with the sudden stroke astonisht sore,	IV. ii. 7. 1
To weeten what that sudden elamour ment:	IV. iii. 38. 2
Wonder it is that sudden change to see:	IV. iii. 49. 2
When all men saw this sudden change of things,	IV. iii. 49. 6
To weet what sudden tidings was befel:	IV. iii. 50. 3
Whether through foundring or through sodaine feare,	IV. iv. 30. 3
poureth forth a sudden shoure of raine,	IV. iv. 47. 8
at which so suddain case He wondred much.	IV. vi. 3. 6
For sudden joy and seeret feare withall;	IV. vi. 29. 3
so sore a breach That sudden newes had made	IV. vi. 38. 4
The place there overflowne seemd like a sodaine flood.	IV. vi. 32. 9
she saw with sodaine glaucing eye,	IV. vii. 36. 1
Which sodaine accident him much dismayd,	IV. viii. 7. 8
His sodaine silence which he long had pent,	IV. viii. 16. 2
Who wondring much at that so sodaine fit,	IV. ix. 29. 6
His foe confused through his sodaine fall,	V. ii. 8. 7
saw his sudden desolation,	V. ii. 51. 2
through her eyes like sudden lightning flashed,	V. v. 30. 3
With sodaine stounds of wrath and griefe attooe;	V. v. 17. 6

Sudden—Continued.

- through *sudden* strange affright V. x. 19. 5
 Save such as *sudden* rage him lent to smite; VI. iv. 4. 3
 to faine A *sodaine* sickness VI. xi. 7. 8
 She *sudden* was revived therewithall, VI. xi. 44. 4
 Yet knowing not what meant that *sodaine* thro, VI. xii. 17. 2
 know what meant that *suddaine* lacke of light. VII. vi. 15. 6
 At sight of her they *suddaine* all arose VII. vi. 24. 4
 But *sudden* dumps, . . . my torment feed. Am. lii. 11
 Make *sudden* sad affrights; Epith. 339
Suddenly. *sodently* I saw Where *tombing* Bel.¹ vi. 9
sodently the *Palme* and *Olive* fell, Bel.¹ vii. 13
suddenly arose a tempest great, Bel.² xiii. 5
 To see such pleasures gon so *suddenly*, Pet.² iv. 14
 All *suddenly* with lightning overthrowne, Ro. xii. 5
 To stop his wearie *carriere suddenly*; Ro. xvi. 8
 All *sodainely* there clove unto her keele Jan. ix. 9
suddenly casting aside his vew, Gn. 294
 All *suddenly* dismayd, and hartles quight, Gn. 297
 'Suddenly', whether through the Gods decree, Gn. 569
 I saw this *Towre* fall *sodainely* ('*sodainely*) to dust, Ti. 517
 When *suddenly* both bed and all was gone, Ti. 643
 my fair *Starre* . . . Fell *sodainely* and faded D. 481
 her huge *traîne* All *sodently* about his body wound, I. i. 18. 7
 Resolv'd in minde all *suddenly* to win, I. i. 24. 4
 Whom *suddenly* he wakes with fearful frights, I. ii. 4. 4
 All in amaze he *suddenly* up start I. ii. 5. 1
 A ramping *Lyon* rushed *suddenly*, I. iii. 5. 2
suddenly that *wariour* gan abace His threatned spear, II. i. 26. 7
 dead *suddenly* he downe did sincke II. i. 65. 9
 all *suddenly* he seemd enrag'd, II. iii. 14. 1
Suddenly out of his delightfull dreame The man awoke, II. v. 37. 1
suddenly He heard a voyce II. viii. 3. 6
suddenly a grosse fog over-spread II. xii. 34. 6
Suddenly an innumerable flight II. xii. 35. 6
suddenly both would themselves unhele, II. xii. 64. 8
 All *suddenly* out of the thickest brush, III. i. 15. 1
 All *suddenly* . . . Doth groveling fall, III. iv. 17. 6
 All *suddenly* dim wox the dampish ayre, III. iv. 52. 1
 a ship, whose *Lodestar suddenly* Covered with cloudes III. iv. 53. 3
 All *suddenly* abasht shee changed hew, III. v. 30. 6
 seeme too *suddenly* him to invade. III. xi. 8. 6
 All *suddenly* a stormy whirlwind blew III. xii. 3. 1
 All *suddenly* they both upstart light, IV. iii. 36. 6
 All *suddenly* they heard a troublous noyes, IV. iii. 37. 6
 Then *suddenly*, as if their heartsd did faile, IV. iii. 48. 3
 as if one him *suddenly* did call: IV. v. 42. 7
 Yet durst he not make love so *suddenly*, IV. vi. 33. 1
suddenly behind her backe she heard One rushing IV. vii. 4. 3
 Ne former strength returne so *suddenly*, IV. xii. 35. 4
 All *suddenly*, ere one can looke aside, V. iii. 25. 5
 All *sodainely* enflam'd with furious fit V. iv. 39. 5
 Like one that from his dreame is waked *suddenly*, V. v. 13. 9
 All *sodainely* the bed . . . was let adowne to fall V. vi. 27. 6
 All *sodainely* she saw transfigured Her linnen stole V. vii. 13. 4
 To rise through all the Temple *sodainely*, V. vii. 14. 3
 He *suddenly* his net upon her threw, V. ix. 14. 2
sodainely, v' avenge him selfe againe V. xi. 8. 3
 loth My loves owne part to leave so *suddenly*, VI. ii. 17. 7
 All *sodainely* out of the Forrest nere VI. iii. 24. 1
 When *suddenly*, with twinele of her eye, Am. xvi. 11
- Suddenness.** amazed stood At *suddenness* of that unwary sight, I. xii. 25. 2
- Sude.** See *Sued*.
- Sue.** he casts to *sew* the chace Hub. 743
 to *sue* for had ywist, That few have found, Hub. 893
 greatest ones did *sue* to gaine his grace; Ti. 186
 him do *sue* and serve all otherwise: Col. 786
 Since errant armes to *sew* he first began: II. ii. 17. 6
 if me thou deigne to serve and *sew*, II. vii. 9. 1
 To her to whom the hevens doe serve and *sew*? III. v. 47. 2
 two *Barkes*, . . . contrary courses *sew*, IV. ix. 26. 8
 To *Proteus* selfe to *sue* for her discharge: IV. xii. 14. 4
 To *Proteus* selfe to *sew* she thought it vaine, IV. xii. 29. 1
 he meanes no more to *sew* His former quest, VI. x. 2. 1
 Yet ceast he not to *sew*, VI. xi. 5. 5
 Daily when I do seeke and *sew* for peace, Am. xi. 1
 In vaine I seeke and *sew* to her for grace, Am. xx. 1
 Which I no lenger can endure to *sue*, Am. lvii. 3
 every one doth seeke and *sew* to have it, H.B. 153
- Sued.** it was a knight which now her *sewde*, III. iv. 50. 8
sewd At hand with humble pride III. x. 9. 2
 worthis is for to be *sewd* unto, V. v. 41. 6
sude and sought with all the service dew: VI. viii. 20. 6
- Suffer.** Who will not *suffer* the stormy time, S.C. F. 15
 and *suffer* endles paine. Gn. 408
 Ne *suffer* it to house there halfe a day. Hub. 828
suffer her prophaned for to bee T.M. 566
 Nor *suffer* solace to approach him nie, D. 648
 How shall I quite the paynes ye *suffer* I. viii. 26. 9
 all these sorrowes *suffer* for my sake, I. xi. 1. 8
 He cast to *suffer* him no more respire, I. xi. 28. 7
 Besought that *Danzell* *suffer* him depart, II. vi. 36. 8
 Ne would he *suffer* Steepe II. vii. 25. 6
 we *suffer* this same dotard old III. ix. 8. 7
 Ne doth he *suffer* her, . . . Out of his sight III. x. 3. 7
 Ne none can *suffer* to approchen nere: III. xi. 22. 5
 wonne her will to *suffer* him depart; IV. vi. 43. 2
 joy that for his sake I *suffer* prisonment. IV. xii. 7. 9
 rather then his love should *suffer* paine, V. i. 27. 7

Suffer—Continued.

- suffer* sleepe to seaze His eye-lids sad, V. vi. 26. 6
 He would not *suffer* her alone to fare, VI. v. 8. 2
 Ne would him *suffer* once to shrinke asyde, VI. vi. 28. 7
suffer her out of her sleepe to wake, VI. viii. 37. 8
 Doth *suffer* wreck both of her selfe and goods. Am. lvi. 12
- Sufferance.** Submitting me to your good *sufferance*, S.C. F. 187
 Ne of land, nor fee in *sufferance*, S.C. May 106
 for pure pitie of my *sufferance* meeke, D. 389
 To mourne in sorrow and sad *sufferance*, D. 507
 hastie heat temping with *sufferance* wise, I. i. 50. 4
 soone through *suffrance* growe to fearefull end: II. iv. 34. 4
 with patience and *sufferance* sly . . . to subdew: II. viii. 47. 7
 With sober words, that *sufferance* desired, IV. i. 64. 4
 through long *sufferance* growing now more great, IV. vi. 16. 3
sufferance soft, which rigour can abate, IV. viii. 1. 7
 seeing them through *suffrance* hartned more, IV. ix. 34. 5
 T' enure them selves to *sufferance* thereby, V. vii. 9. 4
 whose grieft through *suffraunce* sore increast. VI. v. 39. 9
- Suffered.** Ne *suffered* him in anie place to rest, Van. iv. 9
 mickle want and hardnesse *suffered*; Hub. 944
 Nought *suffered* he the Ape to give or graunt, Hub. 1143
 Briton Prince . . . *suffered* so much ill, I. Pr. 2. 7
suffered them to passe quietly; I. v. 34. 8
 Then home he *suffered* her for to retyre, I. vi. 23. 6
suffered not in wrath his hasty steps to stray. I. i. 34. 9
suffered not their blowes to byte him nere, II. ii. 23. 3
suffered not his wandring feete to slide; II. iv. 2. 5
 the *Blacke Palmer* *suffered* still to stond, II. vi. 19. 7
 Ne *suffered* them to ryse or greater grow; II. vii. 47. 8
 Ne *suffered* lust his safety to betray. II. vii. 64. 8
 no living wight . . . might *suffered* be to stay: II. vii. 66. 3
suffered rash *Pyrochles* waste his ydle might. II. viii. 48. 9
 Ne *suffered* them to perish through long eld, II. ix. 56. 4
 Ne *suffered* storme nor frost on them to fall, II. xii. 51. 3
suffered no delight To sincke into his sence, II. xii. 53. 2
suffered him to passe, all were she loth; II. xii. 57. 8
suffered by that same *Rich* strond to travell, III. iv. 20. 7
 Ne *suffered* she the *Middayes* scorching powre, III. v. 51. 4
suffered her so carelesly disguiz'd Be overtaken, III. vi. 19. 5
suffered beastes her body to deflowre, III. vii. 49. 7
 never *suffered* her to be at rest; III. viii. 39. 2
 never any knight Is *suffered* here to enter, III. ix. 6. 4
 Much there he *suffered*, And many perilles past III. ix. 41. 7
 Why then is *Busirane* with wicked hand *Suffered*, III. xi. 10. 8
 Whiles that from heaven he *suffered* exile. III. xi. 39. 5
 Ne *suffered* sleepe to settle in his brest: IV. v. 41. 5
suffered that same *Dwarfe* me to her dongeon drive. IV. viii. 66. 9
 After long sorrowes *suffered* whyllcare, V. iii. 1. 7
suffered all his secret marke to see: V. iii. 34. 6
 seeming to have *suffered* mickle wrong, V. iv. 5. 3
suffered cruell shipwracke by the way: V. iv. 13. 8
 never had she *suffered* such despight: V. iv. 43. 4
 Ne *suffered* slothfull sleepe her eyelids to oppresse. V. vi. 34. 9
 whose wrongs though long She *suffered*, V. xi. 1. 8
suffered deadly doole: V. xi. 25. 6
 onely *suffered* him this wretched life to live. VI. vi. 36. 9
 Yet nathemore him *suffered* to arise; VI. viii. 13. 2
 Then *suffered* he *Disdaine* up to arise, VI. viii. 25. 6
 day nor night he *suffered* him to rest, VI. ix. 3. 2
 Ne day nor night he *suffered* her to rest, VI. xi. 5. 8
- Sufferest.** Why *sufferest* thou thy Nephewes deare to fall, I. v. 22. 7
- Sufferest.** How *sufferest* thou such shamefull cruelty III. xi. 9. 4
 thou *sufferest* neyther gods in sky, Nor men in earth, to rest: Epig. iv. 15
- Suffereth.** Waking Love *suffereth* no sleepe: U.V. 10
 Ne *suffereth* it uncomely idleness III. v. 2. 1
 Ne *suffereth* it thought of ungentleness III. v. 2. 3
 Ne *suffereth* he resort of living wight Approach to her, III. ix. 6. 6
- Suffering.** For *suffering* such abuse as knighthood sham'd, II. v. 21. 6
 Nor *suffering* the least twincling sleepe to start V. vi. 24. 7
Suffering my hand against my heart to stray; V. viii. 13. 3
suffering him to rise, he made him sweare VI. i. 43. 5
 scarcely *suffering* her infested wound . . . to be drest. VI. xi. 24. 6
- Suffers.** *Suffers* her selfe through sleepe beguild to bee, II. viii. 6. 8
suffers not one looke to glaunce awry, Epith. 236
- Suffice.** *Suffice* this hill of our S.C. Jul. 76
 Most wretched wight, whom nothing might *suffice*; I. iv. 29. 1
Suffice it heare by signes to understand I. xii. 40. 4
 All these may not *suffice*, II. vii. 9. 4
 Untroubled Nature doth her selfe *suffice*, II. vii. 15. 4
 'Suffice it then, thou Money God,' II. vii. 39. 1
 What may *suffice* to be for meede repayd II. viii. 65. 7
Suffice that I have done my dew in place.' II. viii. 56. 6
 With no contentment can themselves *suffice*; Am. xxxv. 3
- Sufficed.** Alas, *sufficed* it not that civile hate Bel.¹ viii. 9
Sufficed it not that civill warres Bel.² x. 9
 'Time and *sufficed* fates to former kynd Shall us restore; I. ii. 43. 8
 When all men had . . . their appetites *sufficed*, V. iii. 4. 2
 being well *sufficed* then rested faine. VI. v. 39. 6
 Would have *sufficed* the rest for to restraine, VII. vi. 29. 8
- Sufficeth.** 'Ne him *sufficeth* all the wrong and ill, V. viii. 19. 1
 delight *sufficeth* to deprive Remembrance of all paines Am. lxxiii. 11
- Sufficient.** *sufficient* were that hire For losse of thousand lives, II. ix. 5. 8
 himselfe thereto did want *sufficient* might.' VI. vii. 12. 9
Sufficient worke for one mans simple head, Am. xxxiii. 7
- Suffisance.** there him rests in riotous *suffisance* Mui. 207
- Suffused.** Wiping the teares from her *suffused* eyes, III. vii. 10. 3
- Sugared.** With those sweet *sugred* speaches doo compare, D. 299
 The *sugred* licour through his melting lips: II. v. 33. 6
 With *sugred* words and gentle blandishment, III. vi. 25. 4

Sugary. with the *sugrie* sweete thereof allure *Hub.* 819
Sugred, Sugrie. See **Sugared, Sugary.**
Suing. What hell it is in *suing* long to bide: *Hub.* 896
 A sort of shepherds, *suing* of the chace, *As.* 139
 my dayes to spend In *suing* deeds of armes, *III.* ix. 37. 9
 sith I left him last *Suing* the Blatant Beast; *VI.* ix. 2. 3
 delayd This gentle knight from *suing* his first quest, *VI.* xii. 2. 2
Suir. of the famous *Shure*, the Nymph she is, *Col.* 526
 The first the gentle *Shure* *IV.* xi. 43. 1
 the faire *Shure*, in which are thousand Salmons bred. *VII.* vi. 54. 9
Suit. Albee my love he seeke with dayly *suit*; *S.C.* Ja. 56
 beg the *sute* the which the other ment. *Hub.* 882
 to compas anie *sute* not hard, *Hub.* 886
 the *suit* of earthly conquest shonne, *I.* x. 60. 7
 that in . . . honours *suit* my vowed daies do spend, *II.* vii. 10. 2
 he had long time sought with fruitlesse *suit*: *II.* vii. 65. 3
 He mote surcasse his *suit*, *III.* iv. 52. 6
 After long *suit* and wearie servicis, *III.* vii. 53. 7
 for all the *suit* I could propownd, Would me refuse *III.* vii. 56. 5
 he soone resinde His former *suit*, *III.* xi. 5. 4
 did wooe, With humblest *suit* *IV.* ii. 8. 7
 with meeke service and much *suit* *IV.* vi. 40. 3
 Made humble *suit* unto his Majestie *IV.* xii. 29. 6
 How earnest *suit* she earst for him had made *V.* v. 54. 2
 Nor hold from *suite* of his avowed quest, *V.* viii. 3. 2
 Then gan the Peoples cry and Commons *sute* *V.* ix. 44. 7
 To whom their *sute* they humbly did present *V.* x. 14. 8
 Unto his souveraine Queene her *suite* for to commend. *V.* xi. 37. 9
 wont doe *suit* and service to his might, *VI.* vii. 34. 2
 With humble service, and with daily *sute*, *VI.* x. 38. 2
 Th' importune *suit* of my desire to shonne: *Am.* xxiii. 6
Suitor. false Reynold would abuse The simple *Suter*, *Hub.* 884
Suitor's. So pitifull a thing is *Suters* state! *Hub.* 891
Suitors. he us'd oft to beguile Poore *suters*, *Hub.* 878
Suitors'. Those that poore *Sutors* papers do retaine, *Col.* 741
Sullen. her *sotein* silence she broke, *S.C.* May 213
 Thilke *sollein* season sadder plight doth aske, *S.C.* N. 17
 Musing full sadly in his *sullein* mind: *I.* ix. 35. 3
 That *sullein* Saturne ever weend to love? *III.* xi. 43. 2
 love is *sullein*, and Saturnlike seene, *III.* xi. 43. 3
 He looking lomplish and full *sullein* sad, *III.* xii. 18. 2
sullein care, . . . did afflict my brayne, *Proth.* 5
Sullen-sad. See **Sad, Sullen.**
Sulphur. Of *Sulphure* now did breathe corrupted smel. *Bel.* ix. 14
 Of nothing now but noyous *sulphure* smeld. *Bel.* xi. 14
 With smoake and *sulphur* hiding all the place, *I.* v. 31. 5
 With windy Nitre and quick *Sulphur* fraught, *I.* vii. 13. 3
 A cloud of smothering smoke, and *sulphure* scare, *I.* xi. 13. 7
 As smoke and *sulphure* mingled with confused stryfe, *III.* ii. 32. 9
 smouldry smoke And stinking *sulphure*, *III.* xi. 21. 7
 stench of smoke and *sulphure* mixt Ensewd, *III.* xii. 2. 5
 Breathing out clouds of *sulphure* fowle and blacke, *V.* xi. 32. 2
Sum. of all wisdome knew the perfect *somme*? *Ti.* 60
 ran to meete him forth to know his tidings *somme*. *V.* vi. 8. 9
Summed. Hast *sumd* in one, and cancelled for aye: *Epith.* 318
Summer. As men in *Summer* fearlesse passe the foord *Ro.* xiv. 1
 Thy *sommer* powde, with Daffadillies dight; *S.C.* Ja. 22
 Winter or *Sommer* they mought well fare. *S.C.* F. 24
 on a tyme, in *Sommer* season, *S.C.* May 176
 in *Sommer* shade Dight gaudy Girlouds *S.C.* Jun. 44
 I more delight then larke in *Sommer* dayes: *S.C.* Jun. 51
summer shade, under the cocked hay. *S.C.* N. 12
 As shee was wont in youngh and *sommer* dayes; *S.C.* N. 20
Sommer season sped him to display *S.C.* D. 56
 'Thus is my *sommer* worne away and wasted, *S.C.* D. 97
 my *sommer* burnt up quite; *S.C.* D. 128
 golde, which underlayes The *sommer* beames, *Gn.* 100
 Ne ever would through fervent *sommer* fade: *I.* vii. 4. 7
 A Ladie on rough waves row'd in a *sommer* barge. *VI.* ii. 44. 9
 did all winter as in *sommer* bud, *VI.* x. 6. 6
 Then came the jolly *Sommer*, *VII.* vii. 29. 1
Summer's. In *summers* day, when Phoebus fairly shone, *Von.* ii. 1
 Of *Sommers* flame, nor of Winters threat, *S.C.* F. 20
 bringeth forth the fruite of *sommers* pryde; *S.C.* D. 74
 Like as the dearling of the *Summers* pryde, *T.M.* 235
 A fairer wight saw never *summers* day. *Ti.* 637
 So on a *Summers* day, when season milde *Mui.* 49
 As *Somers* larke that with her song doth greet *As.* 33
 As *Sunny* beames in fairest *somers* day, *As.* 158
 To thee, that art the *sommers* Nightingale, *Ded. Son.* viii. 1
 lottie trees, yclad with *sommers* pride, *I.* i. 7. 4
 As he had traveld many a *sommers* day *I.* vi. 35. 5
 Diana in fresh *sommers* day Beholdes her nymphes *I.* xii. 7. 7
 It was upon a *Sommers* shine day, *III.* vi. 6. 4
 Like as the shining skie in *sommers* night, *IV.* i. 13. 6
 now feeling *sommers* might, *IV.* iii. 23. 8
 in *sommers* day, when raging heat Doth burne *IV.* iv. 47. 1
 a Steare, in heat of *sommers* day, *VI.* i. 24. 4
 Now smyling smoothly, like to *sommers* day, *VI.* vi. 42. 7
 In *sommers* shade him selfe here rested weary: *VI.* x. 22. 6
 in whottest *sommers* day, *VI.* xi. 48. 1
 the fayre sunshine in *somers* day; *Am.* xl. 6
 passe away, like to a *sommers* shade; *H.B.* 68
Summer's-heat. bred of *Somers-heat*, *Proth.* 67
Summer-time. scarlot berries in *Sommer* time? *S.C.* F. 168
Summon. He which doth *summon* lovers to loves judgement hall. *VI.* vii. 35. 9
Summons. *summons* soules unto the bridale feast *D.* 268
Sumptuous. great revenues all in *sumptuous* pride They spend, *T.M.* 469
 In living Princes court none ever knew . . . so *sumptuous*
 (**sumptuous*) shew; *I.* iv. 7. 6

Sumptuous—Continued.

Home is he brought, and layd in *sumptuous* bed, *I.* v. 17. 1
 In *sumptuous* tire she joyd her selfe to prack, *II.* ii. 36. 8
 Therein to shrowd her *sumptuous* Belamour; *II.* vi. 16. 7
 In *sumptuous* bed shee made him to be layd; *II.* xi. 49. 8
 the *sumptuous* aray Of that great chamber *III.* i. 32. 1
 whence so *sumptuous* guize Might be maintaynd, *III.* i. 33. 8
 a *sumptuous* bed That glistred all with gold *III.* i. 41. 2
 Where they were served with all *sumptuous* fare, *III.* i. 51. 2
 did set in *sumptuous* chaire *IV.* ix. 13. 3
Sums. thereof she countlesse *summes* did reare, *III.* x. 12. 4
Sun. the birde that dares beholde the *Sunne*, *Bel.* vi. 1
 The Bird that can the *sun* endure, *Bel.* vii. 1
 scorching *Sunne* had brent His wings *Ro.* xvii. 5
 when the shining *sunne* laugheth once, *S.C.* F. 37
 He blusht to see another *Sunne* belowe, *S.C.* Ap. 77
 I am brent in the *sonne*: *S.C.* May 267
 the bright *Sunne* gynneth to dismount; *S.C.* May 315
 the *Sonne* hath reared up His fyerie-footed teme, *S.C.* Jul. 17
 The *sonne* of all the world is dymme and darke; *S.C.* N. 67
 No *sonne* now shines; *S.C.* D. 138
 The fyery *Sun* was mounted now on hight *Gn.* 65
 Now had the *Sun* halfe heaven overgone, *Gn.* 165
Sun and starres and all the heavenly powres *Gn.* 578
 Into her silver bowre the *Sunne* received; *Hub.* 4
 traversing the charret of the *Sunne* *T.M.* 9
 In the warme *Sunne* he doth himselfe embay, *Mui.* 206
 the wearie *Sun*, After his dayes long labour *D.* 22
 Her worlds bright *sun*, her heavens fairest light, *Col.* 41
 No braver Poeme can be under *Sun*. *Col.* 411
 This *sun* would faile me ere I halfe had ended: *Col.* 579
 Her lookes were like beames of the morning *Sun*, *Col.* 604
 The *Sunne*, . . . At night doth baite his steedes *I.* i. 32. 8
 with the *Sunne* take, Sir, your timely rest, *I.* i. 33. 1
 scorching *Sunne* does dry my secret vaines; *I.* ii. 33. 8
 since faire *Sunne* hath sperst that lowring cloud, *I.* iv. 48. 1
 eies, . . . Could not endure th' unwonted *sunne* to view; *I.* viii. 41. 2
 The golden *Sunne* his glistring head gan shew, *I.* ix. 18. 2
 She would commaund the hasty *Sunne* to stay, *I.* x. 20. 2
 As Eagles eie that can beholde the *Sunne*. *I.* x. 47. 6
 In heavenly Registers above the *Sunne*, *II.* i. 32. 4
 As morning *Sunne* her beames dispredden cleare, *II.* ii. 40. 8
 on whom the shining *Sunne* Did shew his face, *II.* iv. 21. 7
 Where Mammon earst did *sunne* his treasury; *II.* viii. 4. 7
 the *Sunne*, with his lamp-burning light, *II.* ix. 7. 5
Sunne that shines so wide and faire, *II.* x. 2. 1
 From the uprising to the setting *Sunne*, *III.* i. 3. 5
 She turned her contrary to the *Sunne*; *III.* ii. 51. 2
 could call out of the sky Both *Sunne* and Moore, *III.* iii. 12. 2
 More hidden are then *Sunne* in cloudy vele; *III.* iii. 19. 6
 a Raven, far from rising *Sunne*, *III.* iii. 46. 9
 from the *Sun* their forheads fayr to shade; *III.* iv. 29. 6
 A fayrer wight did never *Sunne* behold; *III.* v. 5. 5
 Belphoebe was her name, as faire as Phoebus *sunne*. *III.* v. 27. 9
 When the bright *sunne* his beams thereon doth beat: *III.* v. 49. 6
 Informed in the mud on which the *Sunne* bath slynd, *III.* vi. 8. 9
 one, which hath gaz'd On the bright *Sunne* unware, *III.* viii. 13. 7
 sith the *Sunne* now ginnes to slake his beames *III.* viii. 51. 3
 bold to guide the charet of the *Sunne*, *III.* xi. 38. 3
 shaded oft from *sunne*, *IV.* Pr. 3. 7
 Till evening that the *Sunne* gan downward bend, *IV.* iv. 43. 6
 else some woodman shrowded there from scorching *sunne*. *IV.* vii. 42. 9
 Faire lawnds, to take the *sunne* in season dew; *IV.* x. 24. 2
 The *sunne* at length his joyous face doth cleare: *V.* iii. 1. 2
 From every coast and countrie under *sunne*: *V.* iii. 6. 2
 bore the *Sunne* brode blazed in a golden field. *V.* iii. 14. 9
 Like as Osyris signifies the *Sunne*: *V.* vii. 4. 8
 As the bright *sunne* . . . Gins to abate the brightnesse *V.* ix. 35. 1
sunne to shine more bright Then it was wont, *V.* x. 20. 8
 At last, about the setting of the *Sunne*, *VI.* iv. 26. 1
 'Sunne of the world, great glory of the sky, *VI.* x. 28. 1
 Like to a floure that feelles no heate of *sunne*, *VI.* x. 44. 6
 did him compell To see the hatefull *sunne*, *VI.* xii. 35. 5
 it the *Sunne* a thousand times did pass, *VII.* vii. 6. 8
 The goodly *Sun* encompass all with beames bright. *VII.* vii. 44. 9
 Not to the *Sun*; for they doo shine by night; *Am.* ix. 5
 The joyfull day that ever *sunne* did see. *Epith.* 116
 Faire *Sun!* shew forth thy favourable ray, *Epith.* 117
 Her cheekes lyke apples which the *sun* hath rudded, *Epith.* 173
 This day the *sunne* is in his chiefest hight, *Epith.* 265
 The *Sunne* more bright and glorious doth appeare; *H.L.* 277
 the light . . . Of that first *Sunne*, *H.B.* 220
 That need no *Sunne* t' illuminate their spheres, *H.H.B.* 69
 In sight of whom both *Sun* and Moore are darke, *H.H.B.* 125
 On that bright *Sunne* of Glorie fixe thine eyes, *H.H.B.* 139
Sunbeam. for the *Sunne*beam so sore doth us beate, *S.C.* Au. 47
 Hey, ho, the *Sunne-beame!* *S.C.* Au. 82
Sunbeams. The *sunbeames* bright upon her body playd, *III.* vi. 7. 5
 through impression Of the *sunbeames* *III.* vi. 8. 5
Sun-bright. *sonne-bright* honour pend in shamefull coupe. *S.C.* O. 72
 did him selfe prepayre In *sunbright* armes, *I.* v. 2. 8
 did fiercely fall Upon his *sunne-bright* shield, *I.* xi. 40. 9
Sun-broad. His *sunbroad* shield about his wrest he bond, *II.* ii. 21. 5
 His speare amidst her *sun-brode* shield arriv'd: *III.* vii. 40. 4
Sunburnt. the *sunburnt* Indians do aray Their tawney bodies *III.* xii. 8. 3
Sunder. See **Sunder.**
 A sword fish small him from the rest did *sunder*, *Van.* v. 8
Sundered. from the head the body *sundered* quight. *II.* v. 4. 6
 each of them from other *sundered* were; *IV.* vii. 24. 2
 All which, long *sundered*, doe at last accord *IV.* xi. 43. 7

Sundered—Continued.

- Glad from his companie to be so *sundered*; V. v. 19. 4
- Sundry.** Chaunting in shade their *sundrie* (*sundry*?) melodie, Pet. iii. 6
- Theyr *sundry* colours tourne. S.C. N. 129
- With *sundrie* colours paints the sprinkled lay: Gn. 110
- sundrie* flowers in wilde fields gathered; Gn. 132
- Chaunted their *sundrie* tunes with sweete consent; Gn. 226
- Not halfe so manie *sundrie* colours. Mut. 92
- a faire border wrought of *sundrie* flowres, Mut. 298
- All these do flourish in their *sundry* kynd, Col. 452
- me needs . . . To sharpe my sence with *sundry* beauties vew, Dec.Son.xvii.7
- each one Of *sundrie* shapes, yet all ill-favored! I. i. 15. 7
- amidde His magick booke, and artes of *sundrie* kindes, I. i. 36. 8
- chearefull birds of *sundry* kynd I. vii. 3. 4
- Thus as they gan of *sundrie* thinges devise, I. x. 12. 1
- signes, here sett in *sondrie* place, II. Pr. 4. 2
- Therein three sisters dwelt of *sundry* sort, II. ii. 13. 1
- These three in these three rowmes did *sundry* dwell, II. ix. 48. 8
- dispaired all within With *sundry* colours, II. ix. 50. 2
- with *sundrie* spoiles she hath ben ransacked. II. x. 23. 9
- this sad realme, cut into *sundry* shayres II. x. 37. 4
- did her selfe in *sundry* parts divide, II. x. 54. 3
- oft annoynd with *sundry* bodragings, II. x. 63. 4
- maintaynd With mightie deedes their *sundry* governments; II. x. 74. 4
- The other five five *sundry* wayes he sett II. xi. 7. 1
- land-marke seemd to bee, or signe of *sundry* way: II. xi. 35. 9
- Of *sundry* thinges faire purpose gan to find, III. ii. 4. 2
- call Their *sundry* kings to do their homage severall. III. iii. 32. 9
- So heene they three three *sundry* wayes ybent; III. iv. 47. 5
- every sort is in a *sundry* bed Sett by it selfe, III. vi. 35. 3
- To change her hew, and *sundry* formes to dou, III. vi. 38. 4
- winges it had with *sundry* colours dight, III. xi. 47. 6
- More *sundry* colours then the proud Pavone Beares III. xi. 47. 7
- So diversely each one did *sundrie* doubts devise. IV. i. 14. 9
- By *sundry* meanes thereto she prickt him forth; IV. ii. 12. 1
- she *sundry* purpose found IV. v. 45. 1
- Cast into *sundry* shapes by wondrous skill, IV. x. 15. 6
- shadie seates, and *sundry* flowring bankes, IV. x. 25. 4
- all their *sundry* kinds, and all their hid abodes. IV. xi. 10. 9
- thirty *sundry* streames. IV. xi. 35. 9
- A Chapelet of *sundry* flowers she wore, IV. xi. 46. 6
- gan of *sundry* newes his store to tell, V. ii. 2. 6
- sundry* battels, which she hath achieved V. iv. 33. 6
- As *sundry* change her seemed best to ease. V. vi. 26. 4
- (As often falles) of *sundry* thinges did commen: V. ix. 4. 3
- Of times their *sundry* powres they did employ, VI. v. 14. 1
- crowne Of *sundry* flowres with silken ribbands tyde, VI. ix. 7. 8
- discourging diversely Of *sundry* thinges as fell, VI. ix. 12. 7
- each his *sundrie* sheepe with severall care Gathered together, VI. ix. 15. 4
- Whose *sundry* parts were here too long to tell; VI. x. 14. 2
- some, which did the *sundry* prisoners knowe, VI. xi. 11. 5
- Of *sundrie* thinges he purpose gan to faine, VI. xi. 39. 2
- The further asking her of *sundry* thinges, VI. xii. 20. 1
- Of *sundry* kindes and *sundry* quality; VI. xii. 27. 2
- According to their *sundry* kinds of features, VII. vii. 4. 3
- Tenne thousand mores of *sundry* sent and hew, VII. vii. 10. 4
- her face . . . We changed see and *sundry* formes partake, VII. vii. 50. 7
- the *sundry* motions of your Sphaeres, VII. vii. 55. 1
- sundry* wayes and fashions as clerkes faine, VII. vii. 55. 2
- To every planet point his *sundry* yeare: Am. lx. 2
- Whose *sundrie* parts he from themselves did sever H.L. 76
- To keepe them selves within their *sundrie* raines, H.L. 88
- Sung.** See Song.
- Nor yet are *sung* of others for reward, Ti. 345
- sung* the prophetic Of his owne death Ti. 594
- Of onely her he *sung*, be thought, he writ. As. 64
- In sort as she it *sung* I will rehearse. As. 216
- after Tityrus first *sung* his lay, Col. 2
- He pip'd, I *sung*; and, when he *sung*, I piped; Col. 76
- sung* so long untill quite hoarse he grew. Col. 399
- late he *sung* unto a scornfull lasse. Col. 419
- sung* by them with flowry gyrlonds crownd. Col. 643
- one *sung* a song of love and jollity. I. xii. 38. 9
- *Sometimes she *sung*, as loud as lark in aire, II. vi. 3. 3
- All which the sad effects of discord *sung*: IV. i. 21. 3
- Wayting when as the Anthem should be *sung* on hye. IV. x. 48. 9
- in their lower branches *sung* aloud; VI. x. 6. 7
- mongst so many layes As he bath *sung* of thee VI. x. 28. 5
- a thousand birds . . . That sweetly *sung* VII. vii. 28. 5
- To heare theyr names *sung* in your simple layes, Epith. 5
- But blush to beare ber prayes *sung* so loud, Epith. 163
- Sunk.** storme impetuous *Sunke* up these riches, Bel.2 xiii. 10
- 'Some in the greekie flouds are *sunke* and drent; Gn. 585
- His sad dull eies, deepe *sunck* in hollow pits, I. viii. 41. 1
- Thrise be her reard, and thrise she *sunck* againe, II. i. 46. 3
- suncke* so deepe into their boyling breasts, II. ii. 32. 2
- on this rock are rent, and *sunck* in helpes wawes.' II. xii. 4. 9
- full many had with haplesse doole Beene *suncke*, II. xii. 20. 4
- softly *sunck* into her molten hart: III. iii. 15. 2
- into the mynd Of the yong Damzell *sunke*, III. iii. 57. 2
- Sun-like.** Soone as the infants *sunlike* shield they saw, V. viii. 41. 2
- Sunned.** Arose, and homeward drove his *sunned* sheepe, S.C. Ja. 77
- Sunning.** Mamon in a delve *Sunning* his treasure hore; II. vii. Arg.
- Sunny.** as Christall gainst the *Sunnie* (*Sunny*) beames, Bel. xii. 2
- Upon a *sunnie* banke outstretched lay, Fan. iil. 2
- shroude in shady leaves from *sonny* rayes, S.C. Jun. 54
- All as the *Sunnye* beame so bright, S.C. An. 81
- the sad lakes that Phoebus *sunnie* rayes Doo never see, Gn. 619
- Where on a *sunnie* banke the Lambes doo play, Mut. 402
- As *Sunny* beames in fairest somers day, As. 158

Sunny—Continued.

- a rich throne, as bright as *sunny* day; I. iv. 8. 2
- face all tand with scorching *sunny* ray, I. vi. 35. 4
- So fayre a creature yet saw never *sunny* day. I. ix. 13. 9
- Like *sunny* beames throw from her Christall face I. x. 12. 7
- he lay upon the *sunny* side Of a great hill, I. xi. 4. 5
- One sitting ydle on a *sunny* banck, II. iii. 6. 2
- as the *Sunny* beames do glauce and glide II. v. 2. 4
- In secrete shadow from the *sunny* ray, II. v. 32. 2
- Like Phoebus face adorn'd with *sunny* rayes, II. viii. 5. 6
- The *sunny* beames which on the billowes bett, II. xii. 63. 3
- As doth the lilly fresh before the *sunny* ray. III. vi. 38. 9
- before the *sunny* rayes lie us'd to slug, III. vii. 12. 7
- like *sunny* beames, . . . shewe their golden gleames, III. ix. 20. 6
- 'Fresh shadowes, fit to shroud from *sunny* ray; IV. x. 24. 1
- feele the warmth of *sunny* beames refection, IV. xii. 34. 7
- flakes of fire, bright as the *sunny* ray, V. v. 8. 3
- Whose skirts were bordred with bright *sunny* beames, V. ix. 28. 6
- Her stately towres and buildings *sunny* sheene, V. x. 25. 5
- joyous day . . in *sunny* beames bedight, VI. iii. 45. 2
- as her manner was on *sunny* day, VII. vi. 45. 6
- Sunny-bright.** when she saw Duessa, *sunny bright*, I. v. 21. 1
- Sun-rays.** the bright metall shyning like *Sunne rayes*, VI. ii. 39. 4
- Sun's.** The fire *sunnes* both one and other hous: Ro. x. 8
- robbing me of the swete *sonnes* sight? S.C. F. 174
- The *Sunnes* sad daughters wayle Gn. 198
- on them the *Suns* life-giving light Had powred Col. 861
- since the time they first tooke the *Sunnes* hight, V. Pr. 8. 4
- fire-mouthed steedes, which drew The *Sunnes* bright wayne V. viii. 40. 2
- The *Suns* bright beames when he on us doth shyne, H.H.B. 121
- Suns.** As when two *sunnes* appeare in the azure skye, V. iii. 19. 1
- Sunshine.** All in a *sunshine* day, as did befall, S.C. Ja. 3
- Her angels face . . . made a *sunshine* in the shady place; I. iii. 4. 8
- gins to spread his leafe before the faire *sunshine*. IV. xii. 34. 9
- in the *sunshine* of her countenance cleare V. v. 38. 4
- that *sunne-shine* that makes them looke askew: VI. x. 4. 5
- faire *sun-shine*, that makes all skip and daunce; VII. vii. 23. 4
- the fayre *sunshine* in somers day; Am. xl. 6
- that *sunshine*, when cloudy looks are cleared. Am. xl. 14
- Sunshiny.** amaz'd At flashing beames of that *sunshiny* shield, I. viii. 20. 2
- glorious light of her *sunshyny* face, I. xii. 23. 2
- her *sunshynie* helmet soone unlaced, V. v. 11. 8
- As they are wont in faire *sunshynie* weather, VI. ix. 41. 3
- For feare of burning her *sunshyny* face, Epith. 119
- Sap.** Death and despayre did many thereof *sup*, I. viii. 14. 3
- nought was given them to *sup* or dyne, V. v. 22. 8
- Superfluities.** Such *superfluities* they would despise, II. vi. 15. 5
- Superfluity.** Soone growes through humours *superfluitee*. Ro. xxiii. 12
- Vaine feastes, and ydle *superfluity*: II. xi. 12. 8
- belcheth forth his *superfluity*, II. xii. 3. 8
- Superfluous.** as *superfluous* flesh did rott, I. x. 26. 6
- The image of *superfluous* riotize, III. i. 33. 6
- Supped.** a bouzing can, Of which he *supt* so oft, I. iv. 22. 7
- Supper.** which doe byte their hasty *supper* best; I. i. 23. 4
- To thinke how *supper* did them long awaite: I. x. 77. 7
- Supper* was shortly dight, III. i. 51. 1
- Supper* was dight; III. ix. 25. 6
- supper* readie dight they to it fell VI. ix. 17. 7
- Supper-time.** rest himselfe till *supper time* befell; VI. ix. 17. 4
- Suppliant.** not onely sought . . . To overthrow, but to *suppliant* by slight: VI. v. 13. 5
- Supplanted.** *Supplanted* by fine falshood and faire guile; Hub. 788
- Suppled.** The flesh therewith shee *suppled* and did steepe, III. v. 33. 6
- Suppliant.** 'Fayr Sir,' said then the Palmer *suppliant*, II. viii. 16. 1
- Still holding up her *suppliant* hands on hye, V. ii. 26. 4
- her *suppliant* hands, those hands of gold, V. ii. 26. 6
- An humble *suppliant* loe! I lovely fly, VII. vii. 14. 2
- Suppliant's.** Pleaseth you ponder your *Suppliants* plaint, S.C. F. 151
- Suppliants.** Whose glorie is to aide all *suppliants* pore, V. i. 4. 6
- often treat for pardon and remission To *suppliants*, V. ix. 32. 4
- Supplied.** repaired have her tackles spent, And wants *supplide*: I. xii. 42. 7
- Arvirage his brothers place *supplide* II. x. 51. 6
- Whose emptie place the mightie Oberon Doubly *supplide*, II. x. 75. 9
- twise fowre hundreth yeares shalbe *supplide*, III. iii. 44. 5
- Supplide* her sobbing breaches with sad complement. III. iv. 35. 9
- She in my stead *supplide* his bestiall desire.' IV. vii. 19. 9
- Art, playing second natures part, *supplied* it. IV. x. 21. 9
- thought certainly To have *supplide* the first, VI. viii. 9. 9
- Supplies.** Out of her mountaines ministred *supplies*; G. 506
- I hate the Sea, because it teares *supplies*. D. 406
- supplies* The substances of natures fruitfull progenyes. III. vi. 36. 8
- It strength to me *supplies*, VI. Pr. 1. 9
- Supply.** 'Let stremes of teares *supply* the place of sleepe; S.C. Au. 163
- not a lambe of all their flockes *supply* Hub. 316
- The breaches of her singulds did *supply*. T.M. 232
- her sorrow to *supplie*, T.M. 537
- she that did my vital powres *supplie*, D. 437
- He did *supply* their want, I. x. 43. 9
- money can thy wantes at will *supply*? II. vii. 11. 2
- His sonne Rivall' his dead rowme did *supply*; II. x. 34. 1
- native corage unto him *supply*, III. vii. 3. 2
- whilst his breath did strength to him *supply*, III. vii. 24. 7
- Unfit faire Ladies service to *supply*; III. ix. 5. 2
- with vaine hope his spirits faint *supply*, III. x. 26. 7
- with thy punishment his penance shalt *supply*. IV. i. 53. 9
- This hand may helpe, or succour ought *supplie*. IV. vi. 8. 7
- well she wist this knight came succour to *supply*. V. x. 19. 9
- Be lacke of children to *supply* your place, VI. iv. 35. 2
- each sought to *supply* the office of her page. VI. v. 30. 9

Supply—Continued.

With secret ayde doest succour and supply,	<i>Epith.</i> 402
Cast to supply the same, and to enstall	<i>H.I.I.L.</i> 103
Support. doe the temple of the Gods support,	<i>II. iii.</i> 28. 2
Which with a staffe . . . She did support,	<i>II. xi.</i> 23. 8
With which his daughter doth him still support;	<i>V. ii.</i> 5. 6
sovereign grace, with which her royall crowne She doth support,	<i>V. viii.</i> 17. 5
through support of countenance proud	<i>VI. ii.</i> 23. 8
unable to support So huge a burden	<i>VI. viii.</i> 16. 6
Supported. tyrannie is with strange ayde supported.	<i>Hub.</i> 1121
him supported standing neare	<i>VI. viii.</i> 25. 9
Supported her like to their sovereigne Queene;	<i>VII. vi.</i> 34. 6
Supports. Onely supports herselfe for meate of wormes;	<i>Ro.</i> xxviii. 8
Supports bis credite and his countenance.	<i>Hub.</i> 668
Supports the praise of noble Poesie;	<i>T.M.</i> 574
Supposed. Duessa . . . Called Fidess', and so supposed to be,	<i>I. iv.</i> 2. 4
where him that crafty Squire Supposed to be	<i>II. i.</i> 13. 4
supposed him a person meet	<i>II. iii.</i> 11. 5
wrong Which he supposed donne to Florimell,	<i>III. vii.</i> 35. 6
(As they supposed)	<i>IV. ix.</i> 36. 9
many a one supposed to be a mayd:	<i>V. iii.</i> 28. 3
Supposeth. when as she most supposeth Her selfe assur'd,	<i>Am.</i> lviii. 3
Suppress. As raging flames who striveth to suppress,	<i>I. ii.</i> 34. 6
the weak to strengthen, and the strong suppress,	<i>II. iv.</i> 2. 9
their gardins did deface; . . . their Cabinets suppress;	<i>II. xii.</i> 83. 7
Shall well defend, and Saxons powre suppress;	<i>III. iii.</i> 33. 2
Her hard pursewd, and sought for to suppress,	<i>III. vii.</i> 37. 5
all men busie to suppress the flame,	<i>III. x.</i> 16. 2
did the rest with grievous sighes suppress,	<i>III. x.</i> 25. 8
faithfull friendship doth them both suppress,	<i>IV. ix.</i> 2. 3
I will suppress, that they no more may raime;	<i>V. ii.</i> 38. 7
meaning to suppress both forged guile And open force:	<i>V. vii.</i> 7. 3
In vaine he seeketh others to suppress,	<i>VI. i.</i> 41. 5
the more the Knight Did him suppress,	<i>VI. xii.</i> 31. 6
Suppressed. Under his Lordly foot him proudly hath suppress'd. <i>I. iii.</i> 19. 9	
he it was, that earst would have suppress'd Faire Una;	<i>I. vi.</i> 40. 7
when death hath both suppress'd,	<i>II. i.</i> 59. 5
long bene underkept and down suppress'd,	<i>II. xi.</i> 32. 2
Mote easie be suppress with little thing;	<i>VI. vi.</i> 8. 4
Thus was this Monster . . . suppress and tamed,	<i>VI. xii.</i> 38. 2
Suppressing. Advancing vertue and suppressing vice.	<i>Col.</i> 323
suppressing fury mad, They gan abstaine	<i>II. ii.</i> 28. 7
still suppressing, gan of her inquire,	<i>VI. viii.</i> 18. 3
Surbate. See Surbet.	
surbate sore their tender feete	<i>III. iv.</i> 34. 5
Surbet. See Surbate.	
Espye a traveller with feet surbet,	<i>II. ii.</i> 22. 7
Surcease. peace, When wars doe surcease:	<i>S.C.</i> Ap. 125
surcease, good Dame, and hence depart.	<i>Hub.</i> 1221
Ne ought the more their mightie strokes surceasse.	<i>III. i.</i> 23. 2
He mote surceasse his suit,	<i>III. iv.</i> 52. 6
instead of praying them surcease, . . . Bidding them fight	<i>IV. ii.</i> 19. 4
would them faine from battell to surceasse,	<i>IV. ix.</i> 32. 8
Caus'd all her people to surcease from fight;	<i>V. iv.</i> 45. 5
Ne secretly from thought of fell revenge surceasse:	<i>VI. vi.</i> 43. 9
neither day nor weeke He would surceasse,	<i>VI. viii.</i> 13. 9
But mine, no price nor prayer may surcease.	<i>Am.</i> xi. 14
Surceasted. Them yielded ready passage, and their rage surceasted. <i>III. iv.</i> 31. 9	
Were it not good that wrong were then surceasted,	<i>V. ii.</i> 37. 8
the which now she Had long surceasted,	<i>V. vii.</i> 25. 6
Surceaseth. when the cause . . . Removed is, th' effect surceaseth still.	<i>VI. vi.</i> 14. 4
Surcharged. Surcharg'd with wine, were heedlesse and ill-hedded,	<i>IV. i.</i> 3. 4
surcharg'd with spoile and theft:	<i>IV. vii.</i> 32. 5
Foure charged two, and two surcharged one;	<i>IV. ix.</i> 30. 5
Sure. right worthie sure . . . of immortal dayes,	<i>Bel.</i> xiv. 6
if that time make ende of things so sure,	<i>Ro.</i> vii. 13
Upon the same to set foundation sure?	<i>Ro.</i> xxiv. 14
As sure it will,	<i>To his Booke</i> 6
Bold sure he was, and worthie spirite bore,	<i>Gn.</i> 437
(Both two sure bands in Friendship to be tide)	<i>Hub.</i> 54
be thou sure one not to lacke or long,	<i>Hub.</i> 501
'Now sure, and by my hallidome,	<i>Hub.</i> 545
he was sure A noble Gentleman	<i>Hub.</i> 684
sure his honestie Got him small gaines,	<i>Hub.</i> 849
all that els did come were sure to faile,	<i>Hub.</i> 1203
Sure gates, sweete gardens, stately galleries,	<i>Ti.</i> 95
be in time would sure prove such	<i>Mut.</i> 31
Yet sure those wings were fairer	<i>Mut.</i> 104
Be sure that they shall have no long endurance,	<i>D.</i> 501
sure full deare of all he loved was,	<i>As.</i> 201
'Right well he sure did plaine,	<i>Col.</i> 173
I weened sure he was our God alone,	<i>Col.</i> 773
nothing ever may redeeme, . . . so sure a gage,	<i>Ded. Son.</i> vii. 7
Strangle her, els she sure will strangle thee.'	<i>I. i.</i> 19. 4
Fly to your fayth for . . . sure ayde:	<i>I. i.</i> 52. 6
Nothing is sure that growes on earthly grownd;	<i>I. ix.</i> 11. 5
dearely sure her love was to me bent,	<i>I. ix.</i> 14. 3
Prince Arthur gave a boxe of Diamond sure,	<i>I. ix.</i> 19. 1
I am I now in safetie sure? (quoth he)	<i>I. ix.</i> 26. 1
in his eternall booke of fate Are written sure,	<i>I. ix.</i> 42. 5
Dead was it sure, as sure as death in deed,	<i>I. xi.</i> 12. 3
Where she enjoys sure peace for evermore,	<i>II. i.</i> 2. 8
as sure as bound The stricken Deare doth challenge	<i>II. i.</i> 12. 8
be ye sure, he dearely shall abyde,	<i>II. i.</i> 20. 3
by the knight hood which they sure had sworn,	<i>II. ii.</i> 27. 7
great sure shal be thy meed,	<i>II. iii.</i> 14. 6
(and sure I feare it ill)	<i>II. iii.</i> 44. 3
sure he was a man of mickle might,	<i>II. iv.</i> 7. 1

Sure—Continued.

Great glory and gay spoile, sure hast thou gott,	<i>II. iv.</i> 45. 6
Great mercy, sure, for to enlarge a thrall,	<i>II. v.</i> 18. 3
For sure yt would deceive thy labor and thy might'	<i>II. viii.</i> 21. 9
sure I rew his pittous plight.'	<i>II. viii.</i> 24. 5
'Now, felon, sure I read,	<i>II. viii.</i> 30. 2
no earthly thing is sure.	<i>II. ix.</i> 21. 9
What ever bee the cause, it sure besemes you ill.'	<i>II. ix.</i> 37. 9
settled there in sure establishment.	<i>II. xi.</i> 2. 5
Then thought the Prince all peril sure was past,	<i>II. xi.</i> 43. 6
'Love have I sure,' (quoth she) 'but Lady none;	<i>III. i.</i> 28. 2
as sure I read By known signes	<i>III. i.</i> 33. 2
'Great pittie sure that ye be so forlorne	<i>III. vi.</i> 21. 3
did her footing trace So sure and swiftly,	<i>III. vii.</i> 23. 8
how she might be sure that I would never swerve?	<i>III. vii.</i> 63. 9
ill they seemed sure avizd to bee,	<i>III. vii.</i> 57. 8
sure, I weene, the hardest hart of stone	<i>III. viii.</i> 1. 7
therely deeming sure the thing as donne,	<i>III. viii.</i> 3. 3
turne his steede about, or sure he should be dedd,	<i>III. viii.</i> 17. 9
if not her sure decay:	<i>III. viii.</i> 49. 6
sure a foole I doe him firmly hold,	<i>III. ix.</i> 8. 4
From Limbo lake him late escaped sure would say.	<i>III. x.</i> 54. 9
Be sure that nought may save thee from to dy	<i>III. xii.</i> 35. 4
Misdeeming sure that her those flames did burne;	<i>III. xii.</i> 45. 5
For sure the layrest Florimell him seemed To him was fallen	<i>IV. ii.</i> 29. 9
vertue is the hand that bindeth harts most sure.	<i>IV. ii.</i> 29. 9
The soule had sure out of his bodie rived,	<i>IV. iii.</i> 18. 3
Yet dead he was not, yet he sure did die,	<i>IV. iii.</i> 30. 6
wecued sure He gan to faint toward the battels end,	<i>IV. iii.</i> 32. 6
sure . . . It would have cleft his braine	<i>IV. iii.</i> 34. 5
They weened sure the warre was at an end;	<i>IV. iii.</i> 35. 2
Whom sure he weend, that he some-where tofore had eide.	<i>IV. iv.</i> 7. 9
Him needeth sure a golden pen, I weene,	<i>IV. v.</i> 12. 2
Some gladfull newes and sure intelligence,	<i>IV. vi.</i> 34. 4
of us three to morrow he will sure eate one.'	<i>IV. viii.</i> 13. 9
A foule and loathly creature sure in sight,	<i>IV. viii.</i> 24. 1
noble kind at first was sure of heavenly seed.	<i>IV. viii.</i> 33. 9
sure, had not his massie yron mace	<i>IV. viii.</i> 43. 6
cause of feare, sure, had she none	<i>IV. ix.</i> 19. 1
which I found sure lockt and chained fast,	<i>IV. x.</i> 11. 3
sooth it was not sure for womanish shame,	<i>IV. x.</i> 41. 4
sure she weend it was some one of those,	<i>IV. xii.</i> 26. 8
'Now sure this doubtfull causes right	<i>V. i.</i> 25. 1
sure they ween'd she was escapt away;	<i>V. ii.</i> 25. 2
We are not sure they would so long remaine:	<i>V. ii.</i> 36. 6
'Now sure' . . . I will not rest till I her might doe trie,	<i>V. iv.</i> 34. 1
did waite Uppon her person for her sure defence,	<i>V. v.</i> 4. 4
with sweet love and sure benevolence,	<i>V. v.</i> 33. 4
with sure promise of her good endeavour	<i>V. v.</i> 35. 2
'Unworthy sure' (quoth he) 'of better day,	<i>V. v.</i> 39. 5
Which she would sure performe, betide her wele or wo.	<i>V. vi.</i> 23. 9
For sure he weend that this his present guest Was Artegall,	<i>V. vi.</i> 34. 1
else he sure had left not one alive,	<i>V. vii.</i> 36. 8
That one sure stroke he might unto him reach,	<i>V. viii.</i> 37. 4
she did sure The peoples great compassion unto her allore.	<i>V. ix.</i> 38. 8
This well I wote, that sure she is as great,	<i>V. x.</i> 1. 5
sure he had her slaine, had she not turnd her way.	<i>V. xi.</i> 26. 9
'She liveth sure aad sound,	<i>V. xi.</i> 38. 8
She death shall sure aby.'	<i>V. xi.</i> 40. 6
'Now sure and by my life,	<i>V. xi.</i> 41. 1
sure to me her faith she first did plight	<i>V. xi.</i> 50. 1
Of colour rustie-browne, but sure and strong;	<i>V. xii.</i> 14. 6
She deem'd him sure to have bene dead on ground;	<i>VI. i.</i> 34. 7
That sure he deem'd him borne of noble race:	<i>VI. ii.</i> 5. 5
Faire was the Ladie, sure,	<i>VI. ii.</i> 16. 7
'Now sure,' . . . 'and right, Me seemes, that him befell	<i>VI. ii.</i> 23. 5
sure he weend him borne of noble blood,	<i>VI. ii.</i> 24. 6
In hope he sure would prove a doughtie Knight:	<i>VI. ii.</i> 36. 8
as sure to them he seemed, A courteous Knight	<i>VI. iii.</i> 13. 1
whom sure he thought By this quite slaine	<i>VI. iv.</i> 37. 6
'Now sure ye well have earn'd your meed;	<i>VI. vii.</i> 13. 2
Thought sure he have pownded him to powder soft,	<i>VI. viii.</i> 15. 3
sure I weene,	<i>VI. viii.</i> 29. 1
soothly sure she was full layre of face,	<i>VI. ix.</i> 9. 1
Thought sure v' avenge his grudge,	<i>VI. ix.</i> 43. 9
His dearest joynt he sure had broken quight,	<i>VI. ix.</i> 44. 6
so sure she was, she worthy was	<i>VI. x.</i> 25. 6
Sayd Calidore: 'Now sure it yrketh mee,	<i>VI. x.</i> 29. 2
here on earth is no sure happinesse,	<i>VI. xi.</i> 1. 7
do surely prieve That yond same is your daughter sure,	<i>VI. xii.</i> 18. 9
sure thy worth no lesse then hers doth seem to showe.	<i>VII. vi.</i> 32. 9
Had she not so doon, sure I had bene slayne;	<i>Am.</i> xvi. 13
Fayre ye be sure, but cruell and unkind,	<i>Am.</i> lvi. 1
Fayre ye be ye sure, but proud and pittlesse,	<i>Am.</i> lvi. 5
Fayre ye be ye sure, but hard and obstinate,	<i>Am.</i> lvi. 9
sure of all that in this mortall frame Contained is,	<i>H.L.</i> 113
they sure did deeme Them heavenly borne,	<i>Proth.</i> 61
For sure they did not seeme	<i>Proth.</i> 64
Surely. 'Surely . . . it likes me wondrous well;	<i>Hub.</i> 95
'Now surely brother (said the Foxe anon)	<i>Hub.</i> 124
this verse Shall live, and surely it shall live	<i>Ti.</i> 254
Did surely deeme the victorie his due:	<i>Mut.</i> 319
Els surely death should be no punishment,	<i>D.</i> 362
he surely is A right good knight,	<i>II. i.</i> 19. 4
surely deeme it to hee yvie trew:	<i>II. xii.</i> 61. 5
she had him surely slayne:	<i>III. iii.</i> 55. 8
sith her dedd He surely dempt,	<i>III. viii.</i> 3. 7
would surely say It was her selfe	<i>III. viii.</i> 9. 3
I surely doubt, thou maist aread	<i>III. viii.</i> 47. 5
'Extremely mad the man I surely deeme,	<i>III. ix.</i> 6. 7

Surely—Continued.

ye would have surely thought	III. xii. 46. or. 1
him she surely thought to be a man,	IV. i. 8. 1
So did they surely during all their dayes,	IV. ii. 54. 1
As if the conquest his he surely wist,	IV. iii. 6. 3
Some newborne wight ye would him surely weene;	IV. iii. 23. 5
she should surely beare the bell away;	IV. v. 13. 6
bad him rise, or surely be should die,	IV. vi. 23. 6
Such thraldome or such freedome let it surely be,	IV. xii. 10. 9
said, that surely Florimell it was,	V. iii. 17. 6
all on fire ye would her surely weene;	V. v. 8. 5
therefore ment him surely to have slaine;	V. vi. 34. 5
More happie mother would her surely weene	V. x. 7. 7
He had him surely cloven quite in twaine:	V. xi. 10. 6
whom all the bands . . . had surely bound,	V. xii. 2. 2
'That surely is that Beast'	VI. i. 10. 1
Ne wote I surely whether he yet have fond,	VI. i. 16. 9
Ne surely thus unarm'd I likely were;	VI. ii. 8. 3
Or surely borne of some Heroicke seed,	VI. ii. 25. 8
'Glad would I surely be, . . . To have thy presence	VI. ii. 37. 1
She made him think it surely his owne;	VI. iv. 38. 6
Where I had surely long ere this bene dead,	VI. v. 29. 2
Else had he surely there bene slaine,	VI. vii. 45. 9
then surely thought That slaine be was,	VI. vii. 50. 2
'Surely, my some,' (then answer'd he againe)	VI. ix. 20. 1
He thus replyde: 'Now surely, syre, I find,	VI. ix. 27. 3
So it surely wrought With this faire Mayd,	VI. ix. 45. 6
do surely prieve That yond same is your daughter sure,	VI. xii. 18. 8
Surer. often to him calling to take surer hold,	III. xi. 34. 9
his well-learned speare Tooke surer hold,	VI. vii. 11. 2
Surest. eke of surest Steele that may be fownd,	II. iii. 15. 8
The surest signe, whereby ye may her know,	III. v. 5. 8
he tooke a nuzzel strong Of surest yron,	VI. xii. 34. 3
Surfeit. Surfeat, mischief, and unthriftie waste,	II. xi. 12. 7
Surgeon. (This Tryphon is the seagoose surgeon hight,)	IV. xi. 6. 6
Surgery. quite they seem'd past helpe of surgery;	VI. vi. 5. 5
Surges. their crooked keeles the surges cleave,	Gn. 568
'These be the hills (quoth he) the surges hie,	Col. 240
seemd amid the surges for to fleet,	Col. 286
the raging surges reard Up to the skyes,	II. xii. 2. 8
having vevd awhile the surges hore	III. iv. 7. 4
To rule his tides, and surges to upere,	IV. xi. 52. 3
Doth frie with fome above the surges hore,	V. ii. 15. 8
she ber selfe in stormie surges tost;	VI. xi. 1. 5
Surging. From surging gull two Monsters streight were brought, I, v. 38. 3	I. v. 38. 3
The surging waters like a mountaine rise,	II. xii. 21. 6
with her least word can asswage The surging seas,	IV. xi. 50. 5
Surlly. Sike syrlye shepherds han we none,	S.C. Jul. 203
Surmise. Provokt with Wrath and Envyes false surmise,	I. v. 46. 7
The more to be true Florimell he did surmise,	V. iii. 18. 9
Surmises. The vaine surmises, the distrustfull showes,	II.L. 260
Surmount. Surmount the toppes even of the hiest hilles,	Bel. ¹ vi. 6
all earthly Princes she doth far surmount,	II. x. 1. 9
though their numbers do much more surmount,	IV. xii. 2. 8
Surmounts. onely God surmountes the force of ty[me],	Bel. ¹ i. 13
Sith onely God surmounts all times decay,	Bel. ² i. 13
perfect gold surmounts the meanest brasse,	IV. ix. 2. 9
Surname. Rhodoricke, whose surname shall be Great,	III. iii. 45. 1
To prove her surname true, that she imposed has,	V. viii. 49. 9
Surpass. did farre surpass The rest in honest mirth,	Hub. 34
doth all afore him far surpass;	Col. 417
He all his Peeres in beauty did surpass,	I. v. 37. 3
this great City that does far surpass,	I. x. 58. 8
beauty doth her bounty far surpass;	III. ix. 4. 5
So much her malice did her might surpass,	IV. i. 30. 1
did in strength most sorts of men surpass,	V. xii. 15. 3
Nor spirit, nor Angell, though they man surpass,	H.H.L. 143
Surpassed. him in strength and skill the Priocce surpast,	II. viii. 49. 8
So he surpassed his sex masculine,	III. xi. 4. 3
Surpasseth. The worke of heavens will surpasseth humane thought,	V. iv. 27. 9
Surpassing. which by surpassing skill Phidias did make	IV. x. 40. 3
high worths surpassing paragon	Am. lxv. 5
Surplus. looke what surplus did of each remaine,	V. ii. 31. 8
Surplusage. Take what thou please of all this surplusage;	II. vii. 18. 7
Surprisal. ofte in Dolons subtile surprysall,	Gn. 536
Surprise. where none might them surprize;	Hub. 576
Lay lurking covertly bim to surprize;	Mut. 386
that disdainfull beast . . . bim suddein doth surprize;	I. iii. 19. 7
hidden lyes unwares him to surprize?	II. iv. 17. 3
Acrasia, whom we must surprize,	II. xii. 69. 8
Now singing sweetly to surprize her sprights,	III. x. 8. 3
hee too simple ever to surprize The jolly Paridell,	III. x. 20. 3
heavie sleepe the eye-lids did surprize Of Britomart,	IV. vii. 3. 7
time did offer meanes him sleeping to surprize,	VI. vii. 22. 9
Did runne at Pastorell ber to surprize;	VI. x. 34. 7
Surprised. him disarmed, . . . Unwares surpris'd,	I. vii. 61. 4
Castles surpris'd, great cities sackt and brent:	II. vii. 13. 8
a little creeping sleepe Surpris'd her sence:	III. ii. 47. 7
He was surpris'd, and buried under beare,	III. iii. 11. 2
She was asham'd to be so loose surpris'd;	III. vi. 19. 2
as if suddein great affright Had them surpris'd,	III. ix. 23. 5
Yet now he was surpris'd:	IV. ii. 10. 6
Surpris'd was, and to Grantoro brought,	V. xi. 39. 8
bim with treacherie And traynes having surpris'd,	V. xii. 40. 9
He was unwares surpris'd in subtile bands	VI. ix. 11. 6
Surquedry. puffed up with passing surquedrie,	I'on. viii. 7
Then paye you the price of your surquedrie,	S.C. F. 49
Transform'd to fish for their bold surquedry;	II. xii. 31. 6
them enraged with fell surquedry:	II. xii. 39. 4

Surquedry—Continued.

Vyle rancor to avoid and cruel surquedry,	III. i. 13. 9
tread downe the victors surquedry,	III. iii. 46. 9
in their raging surquedry disdaynd,	III. iv. 7. 6
Might wanting measure moveth surquedry,	III. x. 2. 6
be hoasted, in his surquedrie,	V. ii. 30. 4
with the weight of their own surquedry, They both are fallen, Com. Son. iv. 5	Com. Son. iv. 5
Surrender. ripe age bad him surrender late His life,	II. x. 13. 8
Surrendered. she it surrender'd, ne her selfe would lenger vex,	II. x. 20. 9
Till he surrender'd Realme and life to fate,	II. x. 45. 6
Survey. takes survey, with curious busie eye,	Mut. 171
did survey his goodly company;	III. xii. 23. 3
Survey. Of custome for to survewe his grownd,	S.C. F. 145
till they the top survey,	Gn. 221
Survieued. Both land and sea in roundnes had survieue'd,	Ro. viii. 3
Which it survieue'd as hils doen lower ground;	II. ix. 45. 4
Survive. Needes must be all eternitie survive,	Ro. Env. 7
Through the worlds endles ages to survive,	Gn. 56
after death no token doth survive,	Ti. 353
ye, who so ye be, that still survive,	Col. 644
Pyliaun syre, which did survive Three ages,	II. ix. 48. 4
bad not grace thee blest, thou shouldst not survive,	II. xi. 30. 9
he victour did survive,	III. ix. 43. 1
Of thine owne spirit which doth in me survive,	IV. ii. 34. 7
is she thrall, or doth she not survive?	V. xi. 38. 7
When she so faire a daughter saw survive,	VI. xii. 21. 7
Yet many of their stemme long after did survive:	VII. vi. 2. 9
Survived. now that be them survieue'd,	II. ix. 57. 5
Into his other brethren that survieue'd,	IV. iii. 13. 8
Suspect. doubtful words made that redoubted knight Suspect her truth:	I. i. 53. 6
walketh forth without suspect of crime,	I. vi. 13. 4
makes him alway Suspect her truth,	III. ix. 5. 4
Dissemblance and Suspect Marcht in one rancke,	III. xii. 14. 1
Jealous suspect as true untruly drad:	V. vii. 38. 7
Without suspect of ill or daungers	VI. iii. 23. 9
Suspended. a rocky hill Over the sea suspended dreadfully,	III. x. 56. 4
Suspense. hung all this while suspense,	IV. vi. 34. 2
stood still mute, as one in great suspense;	V. vi. 9. 7
Did hang in long suspense what would ensew,	VII. vii. 57. 6
Suspicion. as one carelesse of suspicion,	Com. Son. i. 5
rang'd each where without suspicion,	Mut. 376
Suspition of friend, nor feare of foe,	Mut. 377
their trew loves without suspicion tell abrode,	III. vi. 42. 9
that more suspicion encrease,	III. viii. 49. 7
Suspicious. Matter of doubt and dread suspicious,	III. x. 59. 5
Sustain. such like paine . . . I will the same sustaine;	Hub. 288
true wisdomed to sustaine,	T.M. 80
Whylom the pillours of th' earth did sustaine,	Deed. Son. i. 2
nought so wondrous puissance might sustaine:	I. i. 5. 5
All Faery lond does peaceably sustene,	II. ii. 40. 5
nothing might sustaine his furious forse:	II. v. 23. 2
In her loose lap, it softly to sustayn,	II. vi. 14. 7
upbeare The massy rooffe, and riches huge sustayne;	II. vii. 43. 6
neither could his mightie puissance sustaine,	II. viii. 42. 9
Unhable their encounter to sustaine;	II. ix. 14. 4
combrous conflict which they did sustaine,	II. ix. 17. 6
Next whom Morindus did the crowne sustayne;	II. x. 43. 3
mightily that scepter did sustayne,	II. x. 75. 3
That goodly frame from ruine to sustaine:	II. xi. 15. 5
Nor bounds nor banks his headlong ruine may sustayne,	II. xi. 18. 9
doth himselfe with sorrow new sustaine,	III. x. 60. 2
When her weake feete could scarcely her sustaine,	III. xii. 21. 6
plate nor mayle, . . . could once sustaine the hideous stowre,	IV. iii. 15. 5
neither could the others forse sustaine;	IV. iv. 18. 2
For so great travell as you doe sustaine!	V. x. 21. 6
Whenas the Carle no longer could sustaine,	VI. i. 22. 2
That yron heart it hardly could sustaine:	VI. i. 30. 6
neither could the others stroke sustaine,	VI. i. 33. 7
An infant, weake a kingdome to sustaine,	VI. ii. 28. 7
her did sustaine With carefull bands,	VI. iii. 28. 5
such as bee Did use his feeble body to sustaine,	VI. v. 39. 2
'Aread, good Sire, some counsell that may us sustaine,'	VI. vi. 13. 9
Sith he likewise did wrong by him sustaine,	VI. vii. 22. 7
Rather then once his burden to sustaine:	VI. vii. 46. 7
also to sustayne thy selfe with food,	Am. ii. 8
lacking it, they cannot lyfe sustayne;	Am. xxxv. 5
Enough it is for one man to sustaine The stormes,	Am. xlvi. 13
With light thereof I doe my selfe sustayne,	Am. lxxxvii. 11
whose sight cannot sustaine The Suns bright beames	H.H.B. 120
Sustained. Sustein'd the shocke of common enmitie;	Ro. xxi. 4
the best helpe, which chiefly him sustain'd,	Hub. 853
debate, Which that strange knight for him sustained had,	II. viii. 54. 7
on either side she was sustained Of two smal grooms,	IV. xi. 25. 1
For the rebuke which she sustain'd that day,	V. iv. 47. 2
Sustenance. Furies milke for sustenance Of his weake infancie, T.M. 261	T.M. 261
Sute, -r. See Sult, -or.	
Swaddling. thou slepst in tender swaddling band,	I. x. 65. 7
Swain. See Shepherd-swain.	
A shepherds swaine, saye, did thee sing	To his Booke 9
With that sprong forth a naked swayne	S.C. Mar. 79
l her shepherds swayne,	S.C. Ap. 98
The base kinred of so simple swaine,	S.C. May 271
What, ho! thou jolly shepherds swayne,	S.C. Jul. 6
to holden chat With seely shepherds swayne,	S.C. Jul. 30
then, sitte thee downe, swayne:	S.C. Au. 49
The shepherdes swayne you cannot wel ken,	S.C. S. 42
Ne would she scorne the simple shepherds swaine;	S.C. N. 97
in derring-doe compare With shepherds swayne	S.C. D. 44
like a handsome swaine it him became,	Hub. 242

Swain—Continued.

- Whether he shepheard be, or shepherds *swaine*, *Ti.* 234
 A sclander *swaine*, excelling far each other, *As.* 15
 another *swaine* Of gentle wit *As. Interl.* 217
 I, poore *swaine*, of many, greatest crosse I *Col.* 18
 a bonie *swaine*, That Cuddy hight, *Col.* 80
 He whilst he lived was the noblest *swaine*, *Col.* 440
 Thrice happie do I hold thee, noble *swaine*, *Col.* 552
 Ne is there shepheard, ne yet shepherds *swaine*, *Col.* 819
 being to that *swaine* too cruell hard, *Col.* 909
 grace let her vouchsaf to grant To simple *swaine*, *Col.* 940
 'Rise, rise! unhappy *Swaine*, *I. ii.* 4. 6
 Whose fellowship seemd far unfit for warlike *swaine*, *I. iv.* 37. 9
 Therion, a loose unruly *swayne*, *I. vi.* 21. 6
 nathemore would that corageous *swayne* To her yeeld passage *I. viii.* 13. 6
 the Shepherds *swaine* A Lyon and a Tigre doth espye, *II. ix.* 14. 7
 yielding succour to that cursed *Swaine*, *II. xi.* 28. 5
 flow to take life from that dead-living *swayne*, *II. xi.* 44. 7
 Some goodly *swayne* of honorable place, *II. xii.* 79. 2
 So deepe the deadly feare of that foule *swaine* *III. iv.* 49. 2
 'Now certes, *swaine*,' (saide he) 'such one, I weene, *III. v.* 6. 1
 Yt was a goodly *Swaine*, and of great might, *III. vii.* 29. 4
 knight he was not, but a boastfull *swaine* *III. viii.* 11. 6
 the fresh *Swayne* would not his leasure dwell, *III. x.* 38. 7
 There dwels he ever, miserable *swaine*, *III. x.* 60. 5
 seemd of ryper yeares then th' other *Swayne*, *III. xii.* 9. 2
 Yet was that other *swayne* This elders syre, *III. xii.* 9. 3
 full many a warlike *swaine* Assembled were, *IV. iv.* 26. 4
 It was my lot to love a gentle *swaine*, *IV. vii.* 15. 6
 he whilome some gentle *swaine* had benee, *IV. vii.* 45. 6
 she chaunced there to see This lovely *swaine*, *IV. viii.* 52. 5
 To yeeld strong succour to that gentle *swayne*, *IV. ix.* 4. 2
 So whylome leard that mighty Jewish *swaine*, *V. viii.* 2. 1
 th' Eln *swayne*, that oft had seene like sight, *V. xii.* 16. 6
 As then the guize was for each gentle *swayne*: *VI. ii.* 6. 3
 'What means this, gentle *Swaine*, *VI. ii.* 7. 2
 'Faire gentle *swayne*, and yet as stout as fayre, *VI. ii.* 25. 1
 And fittest most for noble *swayne* to know, *VI. ii.* 32. 7
 Then turning to that *swaine* *VI. v.* 23. 1
 sith we need good counsell,' (sayd the *swaine*) *VI. v.* 13. 8
 The fearfull *swayne* beholding death so nie, *VI. vii.* 12. 1
 That other *swayne*, like ashes deadly pale, *VI. vii.* 17. 8
 Him to betray unto a stranger *swaine*: *VI. vii.* 22. 5
 Now turne againe my teme, thou jolly *swayne*, *VI. ix.* 1. 1
 ne was there shepherds *swayne*, But her did honour;
 she did love a stranger *swayne* then him more dere. *VI. ix.* 38. 9
 answerd then that *swaine*, *VI. x.* 20. 1
 taking leave of that same gentle *Swaine*, *VI. x.* 32. 1
 Like as whylome that strong Thyrtynian *swaine* *VI. xii.* 35. 1
- Swains.** See Fellow-swains, Shepherd-swains.
 Tho gan shepherds *swaines* to looke aloft, *S.C.* May 124
 endles sovenaunce Among the shepherds *swaines* *S.C.* N. 6
 the Shepherds *swaines* Were wout . . . to sing, *T.M.* 279
 ye, faire *Swains*, . . . cease your worke, *III. xii.* 47. or. 7
- Swale.** High *Swale*, unquiet Nide, and troublous Skell; *IV. xi.* 37. 7
- Swallow.** The *Swallow* peepes out of her nest, *S.C.* Mar. 11
 Like *Swallow* swift I wandred here and there; *S.C.* D. 20
 boast to *swallow* her in greedy grave; *II. ii.* 24. 6
 More swift then *swallow* sheres the liquid skye, *II. vi.* 5. 2
 gaping wide to *swallow* them alyve *II. xii.* 5. 7
 Threatning to *swallow* up my fearefull lyfe? *III. iv.* 8. 6
 he was swift as *swallow* in her flight, *V. i.* 20. 4
- Swallowed.** With which he *swallowed* up excessive feast, *I. iv.* 21. 6
 The foolish man . . . is *swallowed* up unware, *I. v.* 18. 8
 He thought attonce him to have *swallowed* quight, *I. xi.* 53. 2
 Which having *swallowed* up excessively, *II. xii.* 3. 6
 Unwares the hidden hooke with baite I *swallowed*, *III. ii.* 38. 9
 threatned sore Her to have *swallow'd* up, *V. iv.* 12. 4
- Swallows.** As swift as *swallows* on the waves they went, *III. iv.* 33. 5
Swam. he left the bloody slaughter In which he *swam*, *V. iv.* 41. 3
 The same which over Hellespontus *swam*; *Vii. vii.* 32. 5
- Swan.** mount as high, and sing as soote as *Swanne*, *S.C.* O. 90
 The silver *swanne* doth sing before her dying day, *Frag.*
 There stood a snowie *Swan* of heavenly hiew, *Ti.* 590
 Then was he turnd into a snowie *Swan*, *III. xi.* 32. 1
 Jove himselfe, when he a *Swan* would be, *Proth.* 42
- Swans.** Nor Po nor Tyburs *swans* so much renowned, *Col.* 412
 two *Swannes* of goodly hewe *Proth.* 37
- Sware.** See Swore.
 He knocked fast, and often curst, and *sware*, *I. iii.* 16. 6
- Swarm.** As when a *swarme* of Gnats at eventide, *II. ix.* 16. 1
 Sith now he is far from his monstrous *swarme*, *II. xi.* 34. 4
 He like a *swarne* of fyes them overthrew; *V. ii.* 53. 6
 They round about him gan to *swarme* apace, *V. iv.* 23. 7
 flocking round about them, as a *swarme* Of fyes *V. xi.* 58. 1
- Swarmed.** A thousand velleins rownd about them *swarmd* *II. ix.* 13. 2
 through the world then *swarmd* in every part, *II. x.* 15. 3
 the Picts that *swarmed* over-all, *IV. xi.* 36. 4
 like a sort of Bees in clusters *swarmed*: *V. iv.* 36. 7
- Swarming.** *swarming* all about his legs did crall, *I. i.* 22. 8
 winde, much like the sowne Of *swarming* Bees, *I. i.* 41. 5
 Those spoylefull Picts, and *swarming* Easterlings, *II. x.* 63. 2
 So many theeves about him *swarming* are, *VI. xi.* 48. 6
- Swarms.** Like many *swarms* of Bees assembled round, *II. ix.* 51. 4
swarms of damned soules to hell he sends: *VI. viii.* 49. 7
 all the place with *swarms* do overlay, *VI. xi.* 48. 3
- Swart.** Of *swarth* complexion, and of crabbed hew, *II. ix.* 62. 4
 a nation strange, with visage *swart*, *II. x.* 16. 1
- Swarved, Swarving.** See Swerved, etc.
- Swat.** See Sweat.

Swat—Continued.

- For sore he *swat*, and . . . was beseracht *III. v.* 3. 8
 yet he did labour long, And *swat*, and chauf'd, *V. ii.* 46. 8
- Swathbands.** And every part that under *swath-bands* lay, *VI. iv.* 23. 7
- Sway.** now in Court doth beare the greatest *sway*, *Hub.* 616
 Withouten helme or Pilot her to *sway*: *T.M.* 142
sway in Court with pride and rashnes rude; *T.M.* 328
 what ever man beairst worldlie *sway*, *Ti.* 208
 So you, great Lord, that with your counsell *sway* *Ded. Son. i.* 9
 The doubtfull ballaunce equally to *sway*, *I. ii.* 38. 2
 his heavy *sway* So deeply dinted in the driven clay, *I. viii.* 8. 4
 At last, low stooping with unwedly *sway* *I. xi.* 18. 8
 both attonce their huge blowes down did *sway*, *II. vi.* 31. 2
 speare he thrust with puissant *sway* *II. viii.* 36. 3
 The which dividing with importune *sway*, *II. viii.* 38. 8
 with their importune *sway*, *II. x.* 15. 5
 Madan was young, unmeet the rule to *sway*, *II. x.* 20. 2
 with exceeding *sway* Threw at his foe, *II. xi.* 36. 1
 Whose circled waters rapt with whirling *sway*, *II. xii.* 20. 5
 women went in warres to beare most *sway*, *III. ii.* 2. 2
 ye both in armes shall beare great *sway*, *III. iii.* 28. 5
 more then all the rest may *sway*, *III. iii.* 55. 1
 Served a gentle Lady of great *sway* *III. v.* 4. 5
 fortune all in equall launce doth *sway*, *III. vii.* 4. 4
 with imperious *sway* Him forst, *III. xi.* 26. 7
 bore great *sway* in armes and chivalrie, *IV. i.* 32. 2
 heav'd his murdrous axe at him with mighty *sway*, *IV. iii.* 17. 9
 Strikes at an Heron with all his bodies *sway*, *IV. iii.* 19. 3
 all unware he felt an hideous *sway*, *IV. iv.* 31. 4
 despituous dreare And heavie *sway*, *IV. viii.* 42. 6
 these Squires true friendship more did *sway* *IV. ix.* 3. 3
 enjoys the wide kingdome . . . with lordly *sway*, *IV. x.* 42. 8
 with which thou diddest *sway* So sharpe a battell, *V. iii.* 21. 8
 the mightie *sway* Of that sad stroke, *V. v.* 9. 6
 made him stagger with uncertaine *sway*, *V. xi.* 11. 2
 as she prest on him with heavy *sway*, *V. xi.* 31. 1
 wading through the waves with stedfast *sway*, *V. xii.* 6. 6
 And borne great *sway* in armes amongst his peares; *VI. iii.* 3. 3
 The which descended with such dreadful *sway*, *VI. viii.* 8. 4
 downe he kept him with his scornfull *sway*, *VI. viii.* 11. 4
 Change, the which all mortall things doth *sway*, *VII. vi.* 1. 2
 (Such *sway* doth beauty even in Heaven beare) *VII. vi.* 31. 4
 raigin and bear the greatest *sway*; *VII. vii.* 47. 4
 In all things else she beares the greatest *sway*: *VII. viii.* 1. 6
 as she will, whose will my life doth *sway*, *Am.* xlvii. 7
 As King and Queene, the heavens Empire *sway*; *H.H.B.* 66
Swayed. When heavy hammers on the wedge are *swaid*: *I. xi.* 42. 7
 so cruelly have *swayd* Against that knight! *II. viii.* 46. 7
 oft the Briton kings against them strongly *swayd*. *II. x.* 49. 9
 The first and eldest, which that scepter *swayd*, *II. x.* 72. 4
 about her *swayd* Her wrathfull steele, *III. i.* 66. 5
 we see not how they are mov'd and *swayd*. *VII. vii.* 49. 2
- Swear.** who would not oft *swear*, And oft unswear, *Hub.* 1057
 gan devoutly *swear*; *II. i.* 61. 4
 'Once I did *swear*, *II. iii.* 17. 6
 Shall yield him selfe his liegeman, and *swear* fealty. *III. iii.* 37. 9
 I *swear*, ere long shall dearely it repent; *III. x.* 32. 7
 both . . . with many a cursed oth *Swear* she is yours, *IV. i.* 47. 8
 when we friendship first did *swear*, *IV. ii.* 13. 3
 full of rage he gan to curse and *swear*, *IV. viii.* 44. 2
 So ye will *swear* my judgement to abide'. *V. i.* 25. 7
 Made them *swear* fealty to Artegall; *V. vii.* 43. 6
 he made him *swear* By his owne sword, *VI. i.* 43. 5
 There him he . . . made to *swear* *VI. ii.* 35. 1
 as he did on his Knighthood *swear*, *VI. iii.* 18. 4
 fiercely drawing forth his blade, doth *swear* *VI. xi.* 15. 7
- Sward.** See Sword.
- Swearing.** *swearing* faith to either on his blade, *V. viii.* 14. 7
Swearing and banning most blasphemously, *V. viii.* 28. 2
- Swears.** In vaine the Pagan bannes, and *swears*, and rayles, *V. viii.* 39. 4
- Sweat.** See Swat.
 them did save with bloody *sweat* *S.C.* Jul. 55
 when with Wine the braine begins to *sweate*, *S.C.* O. 107
 that swinke and *sweate* for nought, *S.C.* N. 154
 they doo swinke and *sweate* to feed the other, *Hub.* 163
 through his fiernesse fomed all with *sweat*, *I. iii.* 33. 4
 From under which fast trickled downe the *sweat*. *I. iv.* 22. 4
 all the house did *sweat* with great aray: *I. xii.* 38. 6
 After their weary *sweat* and bloody toile, *II. ii.* 33. 2
 Before her gate high God did *Sweate* ordaine, *II. iii.* 41. 5
 mingled all with *sweate*, *II. iv.* 37. 5
 wypt away his toilsom *sweat*. *II. v.* 30. 9
 For which men swinke and *sweat* incessantly, *II. vii.* 8. 7
 every one did swinke, and every one did *sweat*. *II. vii.* 36. 9
 did about their busnesse *sweat*, and sorely toyl'd. *II. ix.* 30. 9
 From off their dainty limbs the dusty *sweat* *III. vi.* 17. 6
 To be embaulm'd, and *sweat* out dainty dew, *IV. vii.* 40. 4
 with the steme thereof the Temple *sweat*, *IV. x.* 38. 3
 the *sweat* with which thou diddest *sway* So sharpe a battell, *V. iii.* 21. 8
 bath'd in blood and *sweat* together ment; *V. v.* 12. 6
 gan to chaufe and *sweat*, *V. xi.* 12. 7
 For which he long in vaine did *sweate* and swinke, *VI. iv.* 32. 4
 Then one of them, him seeing so to *sweat*, *VI. ix.* 6. 6
 from which, as he had chaufed been, The *sweat* did drop; *VII. vii.* 29. 6
 his browes with *sweat* did reek and steem, *VII. vii.* 40. 4
 I burne much more in boyling *sweat*, *Am.* xxx. 7
 they may *sweat*, and drunken be withall. *Epith.* 254
- Sweating.** with the sweete of others *sweating* toyle; *Hub.* 1152
 Deawed with silver drops through *sweating* sore, *IV. vi.* 19. 7
 To whom Sir Calidore yet *sweating* comes, *VI. ix.* 5. 7

Sweaty. *sweatie* steeds . . . gan water in the west, D. 24
 bays His *sweatie* forehead in the breathing wynd, I. vii. 3. 2
 from their *sweaty* Coursers did avale, II. ix. 10. 7
 I will their *sweatie* yokes assayle, III. xii. 47. or. 5
 (After her *sweaty* chace and toylesome play) VII. vi. 42. 2
Sweep. *sweepe* The fomie waves out of the dreadfull deep, I. an. v. 4
 with his orcas did *sweepe* the watry wilderness, II. xii. 29. 9
Sweepeth. It *sweepeth* all the land behind him farre, I. xi. 11. 6
Sweet. See **Soot.**
 yelde unto thy lorde a *sweete* request, Pet.¹ vii. 3
 more *sweete* (*sweete*²) than Mermaids song: Bel. xii. 8
 The *sweete* Nightingale singing so lowde; S.C. F. 123
 robbing me of the *sweete* sonnes sight? S.C. F. 174
 Bagpype broke, that soundes so *sweete*? S.C. Ap. 3
 Embellish the *sweete* Violet. S.C. Ap. 63
 With Hawthorne buds, and *sweete* Eglantine, S.C. May 13
 joyed at this *sweete* sight! S.C. May 197
 Ah, deare Lord! and *sweete* Saint Charitee! S.C. May 247
 'Jesus blesse that *sweete* face I espye, S.C. May 256
 for shame of thy *sweete* layes. S.C. Jun. 56
 Of *sweete* Violets therein was store, S.C. Au. 71
 Let all, that *sweete* is, voyd: S.C. Au. 164
 who such sports and *sweet* delights doth blame,
 the *sweete* waves of sounding Castaly. Gn. 23
 In *sweete* spring time, Gn. 109
Sweete quiet harbours in his harmeless head, Gn. 134
 Unto *sweete* sleepe he may securely lend Gn. 142
 with *sweete* teares did lament. Gn. 200
 the *sweete* Cypress, signe of deadly bale. Gn. 216
 Chaunted their sundrie tunes with *sweete* consent;
sweete love of pardon worthie is, Gn. 473
 the sloathfull fit of lifes *sweete* rest Gn. 641
 round about he taught *sweete* flowres to growe: Gn. 665
 The Spartan Mirtle, whence *sweet* gumme does flowe;
 At morne and even, besides their Anthemes *sweete*,
 with *sweete* delight Of Musicks skill Hüb. 451
Sweete Ladie Muses, Ladies of delight, Hüb. 761
 Let not *sweete* Poets praise, Hüb. 811
 with the sugrie *sweete* thereof allure Hüb. 819
 Who ever leaves *sweete* home, Hüb. 909
 with the *sweete* of others sweating toyle; Hüb. 1152
 the heavenly noyses Of their *sweete* instruments T.M. 20
 thether came to heare their musick *sweet*, T.M. 32
 Where be the *sweete* delights of learnings treasure
 those *sweete* wits, which wout the like to frame, T.M. 203
 Large streames of honnie and *sweete* Nectar flowe,
 in *sweet* accord All places . . . to fill, T.M. 241
 arbors *sweet*, in which the Shepherds swaines T.M. 279
 fed with pleasures *sweet*, T.M. 302
Sweete Love devoyd of villanic or ill, T.M. 387
 The *sweete* companions of the Muses late, T.M. 404
 I feede on *sweet* contentment of my thought, T.M. 524
 the *sweet* numbers and melodious measures, T.M. 547
 hir *sweete* Tongue was wonte to make me mirth. . . . U.V. 15
 Sure gates, *sweete* gardens, stately galleries, Ti. 95
 his *sweete* waters away with him led. . . . Ti. 147
 with *sweete* Poets verse be gloriouse. . . . Ti. 427
 Full of *sweete* flowres and daintiest delights, Ti. 520
 none of these, how ever *sweete* they beene, Mu. 157
 Powres forth *sweete* odors and alluring sights;
 (for all change is *sweete*). Mu. 164
 In stead of them, and their *sweet* harmonie, D. 15
 reft from me my *sweete* companion, D. 159
 With those *sweet* sugred speaches doo compare, D. 299
 I match with that *sweet* smile and chearfull brow,
 to smell, no *sweet* on earth is left; D. 418
Sweet without sowre, and honny without gall: As. 26
 For he could pipe, and daunce, and caroll *sweet*, As. 31
 with *sweet* kisses suckt the wasting breath As. 165
 Of gentle wit and daintie *sweet* device, As. Interl. 218
 Laies of *sweet* love, without rebuke or blame, Col. 3
 feed on *sweet* contentment of that sight: Col. 43
 tourn *Sweet* layes of love to endlessse plaints of pittie. . . . Col. 387
 In thy *sweete* Eglantine of Meriflure; Col. 389
 The blossome of *sweet* joy and perfect love, Col. 470
 Phyllis, Charillis, and *sweet* Amaryllis. . . . Col. 540
sweet Charillis is the Paragone Of peerlesse price, Col. 548
 throwing forth *sweet* odours Col. 610
 his *sweet* lore professed there? Col. 772
 With the *sweet* Lady Muses for to play: Ded. Son. i. 6
 T' embrace the service of *sweete* Poetry, Ded. Son. iv. 7
 Nor one Helicone, Left for *sweete* Muses
 gave more honourable prize To the *sweet* Muse Ded. Son. xiv. 2
 to sing his *sweet* delights in lowlie laies; Ded. Son. xv. 7
 For whose *sweete* sake that glorious badge he wore, I. i. 2. 3
 Joying to heare the birdes *sweete* harmony, I. i. 8. 2
 As gentle shepheard in *sweete* eventide, I. i. 23. 1
Sweet slombing deaw, the which to sleep them biddes. . . . I. i. 36. 4
 A dram of *sweete* is worth a pound of sowre. . . . I. iii. 30. 4
 Did chace away *sweet* sleepe from sluggish eye, I. iv. 44. 4
 little *sweet* Oft tempred is, . . . 'with muchell smart: . . . I. iv. 46. 3
 most heavenly melody . . . *sweet* musicke did divide, . . . I. v. 17. 7
 find some other play-fellowes, mine own *sweet* boy.' . . . I. vi. 28. 9
 Trew sacred lore, which from her *sweet* lips did redound. . . I. vi. 30. 9
 Doe chaunt *sweet* musick to delight his mynd. . . . I. vii. 3. 6
 With fowle words temping faire, soure gall with honny *sweet*. . I. vii. 3. 9
 with her witchcraft, and misseeming *sweete*, I. vii. 50. 8
 with *sweet* joyous cheare him thus bespake: I. viii. 26. 6
 every sence the humour *sweet* embayd, I. ix. 13. 5
 But simple, trew, and eke unfained *sweet*, I. x. 7. 8

Sweet—Continued.

wise Speranza gave him comfort *sweet*, I. x. 22. 1
 both *sweet* and brave They might appeare, I. x. 42. 4
sweet Timbrels all upheld on hight. . . . I. xii. 6. 2
 With shaumes, and trompets, and with Clarions *sweet*; . . . I. xii. 13. 2
sweete Musicke did apply Her curious skill I. xii. 38. 6
 wist no creature whence that heavenly *sweet* Proceeded, . . I. xii. 39. 6
 Her joyous presence and *sweet* company, I. xii. 41. 1
 Sharpe be thy wounds, but *sweete* the medicines be, . . . II. i. 36. 8
sweete Babe, . . . Long maist thou live, II. i. 37. 1
 goodly counsell, . . . tempred with *sweete* voice: . . . II. i. 44. 3
 with *sweet* pleasaunce, and bold handishment, . . . II. ii. 1. 5
Sweete wordes like dropping honny she did shed; . . . II. iii. 24. 7
 In her rude heares *sweet* flowres themselves did lap, . . . II. iii. 30. 8
 fild with delight Of her *sweete* words II. iii. 42. 3
 made amongst them selves a *sweete* consort, II. v. 31. 8
 On a *sweet* bed of lillies softly laid, II. v. 32. 3
sweet wordes, dropping like honny dew; II. v. 33. 4
 Ne Ladies loves, ne *sweete* entreaties, II. v. 38. 3
 Making *sweet* solace to herselfe alone: II. vi. 3. 2
 With one *sweete* drop of sensuall delight. . . . II. vi. 8. 7
 with painted blossomes drest And smelling *sweete*, . . . II. vi. 12. 8
 throwe her *sweete* smels al around. . . . II. vi. 12. 9
 her *sweete* selfe . . . She sett beside, II. vi. 14. 5
 she, more *sweete* then any bird on bough, II. vi. 25. 1
 love does give his *sweet* Alarmes Without bloodshed, . . II. vi. 34. 7
 her *sweet* peace and pleasures did annoy, II. vi. 37. 7
 fruits . . . *sweet* and well savored, II. vii. 51. 7
 even heven rejoiced her *sweete* face to see. . . . II. ix. 18. 9
 crowned with a garland of *sweete* Rosiere. . . . II. ix. 19. 9
 Some song in *sweet* consort; II. ix. 35. 2
 with *sweet* science mollifide their stubborne harts. . . . II. x. 25. 9
 this *sweet* Island never conquered, II. x. 47. 7
 seemd so *sweet* and pleasaunt to the eye, II. xii. 14. 5
 their *sweet* skill in wonted melody; II. xii. 31. 7
 The worldes *sweet* In from paine and wearisome turmoyle. . II. xii. 32. 9
sweet Zephyrus lowd whistled His treble, II. xii. 33. 5
sweete and pleasing unto living sense, II. xii. 42. 6
 still it breathed forth *sweet* spirit and holesom smell: . . II. xii. 51. 9
 More *sweet* and holesome then the pleasaunt hill Of Rhodope, . II. xii. 52. 1
sweet Parnasse, the haunt of Muses fayre; II. xii. 52. 8
 the fayre aspect Of that *sweet* place, II. xii. 53. 2
 so faire winepresse made the wine more *sweet*: . . . II. xii. 66. 6
 all agreed, through *sweete* diversity, II. xii. 59. 8
 Infinit streames . . . *sweet* and faire to see, II. xii. 62. 2
 th' amarus *sweet* spoiles to greedy eyes revele. . . . II. xii. 64. 9
 Their notes unto the voice attemptred *sweet*; II. xii. 71. 2
 through languour of her late *sweet* toyle, II. xii. 78. 3
 her faire eyes, *sweet* smyling in delight, II. xii. 78. 6
 A *sweet* regard and amiable grace, II. xii. 79. 5
 that *sweete* verse, with Nectar sprinkleed, III. Pr. 4. 4
sweet Love anone Taketh his nimble winges, III. i. 25. 8
 with what sleights and *sweet* allurements she Entyst . . . III. i. 35. 1
 throw into the well *sweet* Rosemarke, III. i. 36. 7
 with *sweet* Nectar she did sprinkle him. . . . III. i. 36. 9
sweet Musicke did divide Her looser notes III. i. 40. 1
sweet birdes thereto applide Their daintie layes III. i. 40. 3
 Let not her fault your *sweete* affections marre, III. i. 49. 3
Sweete love such lewdnes hands from his faire companee. . . III. ii. 41. 9
 that *sweete* fit that doth true beautie love, III. iii. 1. 7
 the sad end of her *sweet* Marinell: III. iv. 25. 5
 Gathering *sweete* daffadillyes, III. iv. 29. 8
 farewell, my sweetest *sweet*! III. iv. 39. 8
 his *sweete* lips, on which before that stownd III. v. 29. 7
 By this he had *sweet* life recur'd agayne, III. v. 34. 1
 with thy heavenly salves and med'cines *sweete* III. v. 35. 8
 Of Gods high praise, and of their loves *sweet* teene, . . . III. v. 40. 4
 that *sweet* Cordiall, which can restore A love-sick hart, . . III. v. 50. 6
 With so *sweet* sence and secret powre unspide, III. vi. 7. 8
 She promist kisses *sweet*, and sweeter things, III. vi. 12. 8
 were with *sweet* Ambrosia all besprinkled light. . . . III. vi. 18. 9
 From her *sweete* bowres, and beds with pleasures fraught? . . III. vi. 20. 4
 as a fontaine from her *sweete* lips went. . . . III. vi. 25. 5
sweete love gentle fitts amongst them throwes, III. vi. 41. 6
 Emongst the shady leaves, their *sweet* abode, III. vi. 42. 8
 from their fruitfull sydes *sweet* gum did drop, III. vi. 43. 7
 Threw forth most dainty odours and most *sweet* delight. . . III. vi. 43. 9
 To whom *sweet* Poets verse hath given endlessse date. . . . III. vi. 45. 9
 reape *sweet* pleasure of the wanton boy: III. vi. 46. 3
 That her *sweet* love his malice mote avoyd, III. vi. 48. 7
 most *sweet* hymmes of this thy famous deed III. viii. 42. 8
 scerne that it was not his sweetest *sweet*, III. x. 22. 8
Sweete Love, that doth his golden wings embay III. xi. 2. 3
sweet wit of the man, III. xi. 32. 3
 That he might taste the *sweet* consuming voe, III. xi. 45. 4
 A lay of loves delight with *sweet* concent: III. xii. 5. 7
 the *sweet* lodge of love and deare delight: III. xii. 45. or. 4
 in *sweete* ravishment poured out her spright. . . . III. xii. 45. or. 7
 those lovers, with *sweet* countervayle, III. xii. 47. or. 1
 thy *sweete* smyling mother from above. . . . IV. Pr. 5. 7
 through infusion *sweete* Of thine owne spirit IV. ii. 34. 6
 Instead thereof *sweet* peace and quiet-age IV. iii. 43. 5
 Profest to her true friendship and affection *sweet*. . . . IV. iii. 50. 9
Sweete is the love that comes alone with willingnesse. . . IV. v. 25. 9
 With faire entreatie and *sweet* blandishment, IV. vi. 41. 2
 wont with ointment *sweet* To be embauln'd, IV. vii. 40. 3
 that *sweet* bird departing flew forthright, IV. viii. 8. 7
 Sitting in covert shade of arbors *sweet*, IV. viii. 9. 2
 The deare affection unto kindred *sweet*, IV. ix. 1. 6
 So little did they hearken to her *sweet* behest. . . . IV. ix. 31. 9

Sweet—Continued.

seem . . . to them most *sweet*; IV. x. 2. 4
 though *sweet* love to conquer glorious hee, IV. x. 3. 8
Sweet springs, in which a thousand Nymphs did play; IV. x. 24. 3
 spotlesse pleasures and *sweet* loves content. IV. x. 26. 2
 to afflicted minds *sweet* rest and quiet sends. IV. x. 34. 9
 her against *sweet* Cherefulness was placed, IV. x. 50. 6
 making way By *sweet* Clonnell, IV. xi. 43. 2
 Soft Spio, *sweete* Endore, Sao sad, IV. xi. 48. 8
 Lightfoote Cymothoe, and *sweete* Melite, IV. xi. 49. 4
 revived with her *sweet* inspection, IV. xii. 34. 4
 he onely joyed In combats of *sweet* love, V. v. 24. 9
 with *sweet* love and sure benevolence, V. v. 33. 4
 with *sweete* rest her heavy eyes did close, V. vii. 12. 3
 'Ab! my *sweet* boyes,' (Sayd she) V. x. 20. 3
 sprinckled with such *sweet* variety VI. Pr. 1. 4
 the Nymphs . . . Which daily may to thy *sweete* lookes rapayre, VI. ii. 25. 3
 The litle babe, *sweet* reliques of his pray; VI. iv. 23. 2
 This litle babe, of *sweete* and lovely face, VI. iv. 35. 4
 Possessed of *sweete* sleepe that luld him soft in swound. VI. vii. 18. 9
 Lays of *sweete* love and youthes delightfull heat; VI. ix. 4. 4
 Burnt in her love, with *sweet* pleasing payne VI. ix. 10. 3
 this *sweet* peace, whose lacke did then appeare: VI. ix. 25. 6
sweet flowers that far did smell VI. x. 14. 7
Sweete Goddesses all three, VI. x. 22. 9
Sweete semblaunt, friendly offices that bynde, VI. x. 23. 5
 A thousand sowes hath tempered with one *sweet*, VI. xi. 1. 8
 Like a *sweet* Angell twixt two clouds uphild; VI. xi. 21. 3
 In her *sweet* streames Diana used oft To bathe VII. vi. 42. 1
 drew To this *sweet* spring; VII. vi. 45. 8
 In whose *sweet* streame, before that had occasion, VII. vi. 54. 3
 sent forth odours *sweet*; VII. vii. 10. 3
 hold in Loves *sweete* bandes Like captives Am.¹ i. 3
 Through *sweet* illusion of her lookes delight; Am. xvi. 4
 The *sweet* eye-glauces, that like arrowes glide; Am. xvii. 9
 Their anthemes *sweet*, deized of loves prayse, Am. xix. 6
 For my *sweet* Saynt some service fit will find. Am. xxii. 4
Sweet is the Rose, but grows upon a breere; Am. xxvi. 1
Sweet is the Junipere, but sharpe his bough; Am. xxvi. 2
Sweet is the Eglantine, but pricketh nere; Am. xxvi. 3
Sweet is the Firbloom, Am. xxvi. 4
Sweet is the Cypress, but his rynd is tough; Am. xxvi. 5
Sweet is the Nut, but bitter is his pill; Am. xxvi. 6
Sweet is the Broome-flowre, Am. xxvi. 7
sweet is Moly, but his root is ill. Am. xxvi. 8
 every *sweet* with soure is tempered still, Am. xxvi. 9
 your gentle brest inspire With *sweet* infusion, Am. xxviii. 7
sweet allurement of her lovely hew; Am. xxxi. 10
 the *sweet* musick, which his harp did make, Am. xxxviii. 3
Sweet Smile! the daughter of the Quene of Love, Am. xxxix. 1
Sweet is thy vertue, as thy selfe *sweet* art. Am. xxxix. 5
 More *sweet* than Nectar, or Ambrosiall meat, Am. xxxix. 13
 such *sweet* cordials passe Physitions art. Am. i. 12
Sweet warrior! when shall I have peace with you? Am. lvii. 1
 The joyous safety of so *sweet* a rest; Am. lxi. 10
 a gardin of *sweet* flowres, Am. lxiv. 2
 her *sweet* odour did them all excell. Am. lxiv. 24
Sweet be the bands, the which true love doth tye Am. lxx. 5
 Seekes with *sweet* peace, to salve each others wound; Am. lxx. 12
 Make hast, therefore, *sweet* love, Am. lxx. 13
 So *sweet* your prison you in time shall prove, Am. lxxi. 11
 Drawne with *sweet* pleasures bayt, Am. lxxii. 7
 On the *sweet* spoyle of beautie they did pray; Am. lxxvi. 8
Sweet thoughts! I envy you so happily rest, Am. lxxvi. 13
 Exceeding *sweet*, yet voyd of sinfull vice; Am. lxxvii. 9
Sweet fruit of pleasure, Am. lxxvii. 11
 sport my muse, and sing my loves *sweet* praise; Am. lxxx. 10
 my glad mouth with her *sweet* praises fill. Am. lxxxiv. 12
 In my *sweet* peace such breeches to have bred! Am. lxxxv. 12
sweet aspect both God and man can move, Am. lxxxviii. 11
 So goodly all agree, with *sweet* consent, Epith. 83
 In Joves *sweet* paradice of Day and Night; Epith. 99
 thereunto doe dance and caroll *sweet*, Epith. 135
 So *sweet*, so lovely, and so mild as she, Epith. 169
 To honors seat and chastities *sweet* howre. Epith. 180
 There dwels *sweet* love, and constant chastity, Epith. 191
 Sing, ye *sweet* Angels, Alleluja sing, Epith. 240
 To filch away *sweet* snatches of delight, Epith. 362
 the *sweet* pleasures of theyr loves delight Epith. 401
 So let us rest, *sweet* love, in hope of this, Epith. 424
 ye, *sweet* Muses! which have often proved H.L. 29
 Such is the powre of that *sweet* passion, H.L. 190
 those *sweete* rosy leaves, so fairely sprd H.B. 94
 joyne together in *sweete* sympathie, H.B. 199
 Cures all their sorrowes with one *sweete* aspect. H.B. 245
 how *sweete* musicke that unto them lends! H.B. 252
 Ten thousand *sweet* belgards, H.B. 256
 That may my rymes with *sweet* infuse embrew, H.H.L. 47
 But in his *sweet* and amiable sight. H.H.L. 273
 With *sweete* enragement of celestiall love, H.H.L. 286
 images . . . Whose wondrous beauty, breathing *sweet* delights H.H.B. 4
 Or that *sweete* Telian Poet, which did spend H.H.B. 219
 pleasures they conceave, And *sweete* contentment, H.H.B. 257
 all that earst seemd *sweet* seemes now offense, H.H.B. 269
 With whose *sweete* pleasures being so possest, H.H.B. 300
Sweete Themmes! runne softly, till I end my Song. Proth. 18, 36,
 64, 72, 90
Sweete Themmes! runne sofflie, till I end my Song.' Proth. 108
Sweete Themmes! run softly, till I end my Song. Proth. 126
Sweete Themmes! runne softly, till I end my Song. Proth. 144, 162, 180

Sweet-bleeding. The Mirrhe *sweete-bleeding* in the bitter wound; I. i. 9. 6
Sweet-breathing. *Sweete-breathing* Zephyrus did softly play Proth. 2
Sweet-brier. The one a Pounce, the other a *sweet-breare*: III. xi. 37. 5
Sweeten. Ne car'd with them his daintie lips to *sweeten*: I'an. ii. 9
Sweeter. She *sweeter* then the Violet. S.C. Au. 72
 So dischord ofte in Musick makes the *sweeter* lay:— III. ii. 15. 9
 She promist kisses *sweet*, and *sweeter* things, III. vi. 12. 8
 kisse, That *sweeter* farre then any Nectar is; H.L. 26
Sweetest. Come, then; come soone; come *sweetest* death, to me, II. i. 36. 6
 farewell, my *sweetest* sweet! III. iv. 39. 8
 Farewell, my *sweetest* sonne, III. iv. 39. 9
 all the *sweetest* flowers that in the Forrest grew: III. vi. 6. 9
 seeme that it was not his *sweetest* sweet, III. x. 22. 8
 bred . . . In *sweetest* Season, Proth. 68
Sweetly. *Sweetly* sliding into the eyes of men, Bel.¹ i. 2
sweetly (*sweetly*²) in accord did tune their voyce Pet. iv. 6
sweetly they play, And sing all the way, S.C. Ap. 106
 he most *sweetly* sung the propheticie Ti. 594
 Full *sweetly* trempt is that Muse of his, Col. 430
 And dainty love leardn *sweetly* to endite. Ded. Son. viii. 7
 No bird but did her shrill notes *sweetly* sing; II. vi. 13. 3
 with a love lay she thus him *sweetly* charmd. II. vi. 14. 9
 all the quire of birds did *sweetly* sing, II. vi. 24. 8
 Therewith she *sweetly* smyld. II. vi. 36. 1
 Their pleasant tunes they *sweetly* thus applyde: II. xii. 32. 2
 Some as the Rubine laughing *sweetly* red, II. xii. 64. 8
 how *sweetly* shee Doth first peepe fourth II. xii. 74. 4
 She *sweetly* heard complaine, III. vi. 15. 8
 His maistrisse praises *sweetly* caroled: III. vii. 17. 4
 With flattering wordes he *sweetly* wooed her, III. viii. 38. 6
 Now singing *sweetly* to surprize her sprights, III. x. 8. 3
 harmony . . . was *sweetly* heard to sound, III. xii. 6. 2
 shril trompets and loud clarions *sweetly* playd. IV. iii. 5. 9
 a thousand birds . . . That *sweetly* sung VII. vii. 28. 5
sweetly doe appeare An hundred Graces Am. xl. 3
 Love lay *sweetly* slumbring Epig. iv. 1
Sweet marjoram. *Sweet Marjoram*, and Daysies decking prime: Mu. 192
Sweetness. with their *sweetnes* I was ravish't nere. Pet.² ii. 7
 rapt with *sweetenes* new, Gn. 195
 leave the *sweetnes* of contented home, Hub. 947
 want the wonted *sweetnes* of thy voice, Ti. 331
 with most varietie And change of *sweetnesse*, Mu. 178
 least I marre the *sweetnesse* of the vearse, As. 215
sweetnesse doth allure the weaker sence II. vi. 1. 3
 with his melting *sweetnes* ravished, III. Pr. 4. 7
 the fruit more *sweetnes* did containe, III. ii. 17. 7
 of his *sweetnesse* takes her fill. III. vi. 46. 9
 the rare *sweetnesse* of the melody III. xii. 6. 3
 with the *sweetnesse* of her rare delight IV. ix. 6. 6
Sweet-pleasing. See Pleasing, Sweet.
Sweets. when she saw her offered *sweets* refusd, I. v. 37. 6
Sweet-slumbring. *Sweete slumbring* dew in carelesnesse did steepe, Gn. 323
Sweet slumbring dew, the which to sleep them biddes. I. i. 36. 4
Sweet-smiling. See Smiling, Sweet.
Sweet-sugared. See Sweet, Sugared.
Swell. jawes, that with blaekie venime *swell*. I'an. iii. 12
 Made him to *swell*, that nigh his bowells Brust, I'an. vi. 10
 fraught with envie that their galls do *swell*, Col. 760
 when old father Nilus gins to *swell* I. i. 21. 1
 with pride so did she *swell*; I. iv. 11. 4
 Now gan his hart all *swell* in jollity, II. iii. 5. 1
 Now little gan to *swell*, II. iii. 29. 8
 His deadly woundes within my liver *swell*, II. vi. 50. 3
 all that preace did rownd about her *swell* II. vii. 46. 6
 To *swell* above the measure of his guise, II. xii. 21. 8
 I *swell* with great disdain. III. iv. 2. 9
 Forceth it *swell* above his wonted mood, III. iii. 34. 3
 the great waters gin apace to *swell*, III. viii. 24. 2
 all his hart with gealosy did *swell*; III. x. 48. 6
 His hart with secret envie gan to *swell*, IV. ii. 7. 8
 Smart daunts not mighty harts, but makes them more to *swell*. IV. iii. 8. 9
 Tho gan he *swell* in every inner part. IV. vi. 7. 4
 his great hart gan inwardly to *swell* V. v. 10. 5
 With inward grife and malice did against them *swell*. V. vii. 10. 9
 His heart with vengeance inwardly did *swell*, VI. iii. 34. 8
Swelled. See Swelt.
 When Teucridn soyle with bloodie rivrs *swelde*, Gn. 500
 how he fum'd, and *sweld*, and rag'd, and panted; Hub. 1340
 bowels so with rancckling poyson *sweld*, Mu. 255
 Trembling through hasty rage when chuler in him *sweld*. I. iv. 33. 9
 with timely fruit her belly *sweld*, And bore a boy I. v. 23. 3
 Her heart with joy unwonted inly *sweld*, I. x. 8. 8
 sappy liquor, that with fulnesse *sweld*, II. xii. 66. 3
 His mighty heart with indignation *sweld*, IV. ix. 32. 3
 His gentle heart with indignation *sweld*, VI. vii. 45. 3
Swelling. See Heart-swelling.
 Nor *swelling* streames of that God snakie-paced, Ro. xiii. 10
 when I thought have threst in *swelling* sheave, S.C. D. 123
 Out of the *swelling* streame it lightly caught, Ti. 626
 nor raine, Nor *swelling* waves, Col. 222
 Ofte soust in *swelling* Tethys saltish teare; I. iii. 31. 3
 many evils moe haunt ire, The *swelling* Splene, I. iv. 35. 7
 The *swelling* of his woundes to mitigate: I. x. 26. 4
 blow the bellowes to his *swelling* vanity, II. iii. 9. 9
 Ne *swelling* Neptune ne lowd thundring Jove II. vi. 10. 7
 Who *swelling* sayles in Caspian sea did crosse, II. vii. 14. 3
 with their finny oars the *swelling* sea did sheare. III. lv. 33. 9

Swelling—Continued.

- T' ahate all spasme, and soke the *swelling* bruze; III. v. 33. 7
swelling throbs empeach His foltring toung III. xi. 12. 2
 let their *swelling* waters low before him fall IV. xi. 30. 9
 whose *swelling* sourse Shall drive a Mill VI. i. 21. 1
 Began to mitigate his *swelling* sourse, VI. xi. 34. 3
- Swelt.** See Swelled.
 His heart with vengefull malice inly *swelt*; *Muz.* 356
 like a fever fit through all his bodie *swelt*. I. vii. 6. 9
 With huge impatience he inly *swelt*, III. xi. 27. 1
 grieft, that her deare hart nigh *swelt*, IV. vii. 9. 4
 nigh she *swelt* For passing joy, VI. xii. 21. 8
- Swept.** from my beard the fat away have *swept*; *Hud.* 78
 Into the hole, the which the Badger *swept*. *Ti.* 217
 all his armour *swept*, That all the blood II. vi. 42. 7
 he them all from him full lightly *swept*, VI. i. 24. 3
 His head meant from his shoulders to have *swept*. VI. viii. 17. 3
- Swerve.** My sheepe for that may chauce to *swerve*, *S.C.* Mar. 44
 Dye rather, dye, then ever from her service *swerve*. III. v. 46. 9
 how she might be sure that I would never *swerve*? III. vii. 53. 9
 from her faith will never *swerve*. IV. v. 1. 9
 To temporize is not from truth to *swerve*, V. xi. 56. 3
 he for nought would *swerve* From his right course, V. xii. 43. 7
 Thou mayest well trie if they will ever *swerve*, *H.L.* 165
- Swerved.** Her stedfast eyes were bent, ne *swarved* other way. I. x. 14. 9
 the Captaines on her syde . . . from her *swerv'd*: II. x. 55. 4
 Yet *swarved* not, but kept their forward way II. xii. 76. 5
 to his starting steed that *swarv'd* asyde, III. i. 11. 6
 seeing it at hand, he *swarv'd* asyde, IV. iii. 18. 6
swarv'd asyde, and there againe did stay IV. viii. 10. 8
 from his saddle *swarved* nought asyde, V. x. 35. 2
 To free his foes, that from his heast had *swerved*! *H.H.L.* 161
- Swerving.** *swarving* backe, her Javelin bright Against bim bent, II. iii. 42. 7
swarving from the marke, II. viii. 30. 9
 He, *swarving* with the force, II. viii. 36. 6
- Swift.** a river *swift*, whose fomy billowes *Bel.* viii. 1
 by a rivers hanccke that *swift* downe slidd, *Bel.* xv. 7
 In her *swift* charret with high turrets crownde, *Ro.* vi. 2
 Nor the *swift* furie of the flames aspiring, *Ro.* xiii. 1
 Like Swallow *swift* I wandred here and there; *S.C.* D. 20
 Woodgods, and Satyres, and *swift* Dryades, *Ga.* 178
 Time, flying with winges *swift*, *Hud.* 308
 to sew the chace Of *swift* wilde beasts, *Hud.* 744
 The Starres pure light, the Spheres *swift* movement, *T.M.* 508
 Two Angels, downe descending with *swift* flight, *Ti.* 625
 he so *swift* and nimble was of flight, *Muz.* 41
 With violent *swift* flight forth caried *Muz.* 422
 In wrestling nimble, and in renning *swift*, *As.* 73
 how hold and *swift* the monster was, *Col.* 220
 steedes agahst Both charett *swift* and hunsman overcast: I. v. 38. 5
 The Pardale *swift*, and the Tigre cruell, I. vi. 26. 4
 That vanisht into smoke and cloudes *swift*; I. xi. 54. 2
 by the sandy shore Of *swift* Eurotas, II. iii. 31. 2
 carries thee so *swift* and light'. II. iv. 43. 4
 as *swift* as glance of eye, A litle Gondelay, II. vi. 2. 6
 More *swift* then swallow sheres the liquid skye, II. vi. 5. 2
 whether *swift* I wend, or whether slow: II. vi. 10. 6
 Both slow and *swift* alike do serve my tourne; II. vi. 10. 6
 her *swift* hote Forthwith directed to that further strand; II. vi. 38. 1
 after him she flyeth *swift*. II. vii. 23. 9
 with which th' Euboean young man wan *Swift* Atalanta, II. vii. 54. 9
 Upon a Tygre *swift* and fierce he rode, II. xi. 20. 4
 both as *swift* on foot as chased Stags; II. xi. 23. 5
 lyes a litle space From the *swift* Barry, III. iii. 8. 5
 Like a *swift* Otter, fell through emptinesse, III. iii. 33. 7
 As *swift* as swallowes on the waves they went, III. iv. 33. 5
 vew Of hunter *swift* and sent of howndes trew. III. iv. 46. 5
 Thereto so *swift* that it all beasts did pas: III. vii. 22. 6
swift as word that from her went, III. vii. 23. 6
 His charett *swift* in hast he thither steard, III. viii. 30. 7
 he was long, and *swift* as any Roe, III. xi. 5. 8
 That his *swift* charett might have passage wyde III. xi. 40. 8
 by the *swift* recourse of flushing blood IV. vi. 29. 6
 as *swift* as wind, IV. vii. 18. 7
 More *swift* then Myrrh' on Daphne in her race, IV. vii. 22. 8
 the *swift* hird ohayd not her behest, IV. viii. 10. 7
Swift Rhene, and Alpheus still immaculate IV. xi. 21. 4
swift Werfe, and Oze the most of might, IV. xi. 37. 6
Swift Awnduff, which of the English man Is cal'de Blacke-
 water, IV. xi. 41. 5
Swift Proto, milde Eucrate, Thetis faire, IV. xi. 48. 7
 he was *swift* as swallow in her flight, V. i. 20. 4
 That is both *swift* and dangerous deepe withall; V. ii. 8. 2
 her winged thoughts, more *swift* then wind, V. vi. 7. 8
swift Talus did the formost win; V. vii. 35. 2
 to follow him that was so *swift* and light. V. ix. 15. 9
 he was *swift* in chace. V. ix. 16. 2
 He met him with a counterstroke so *swift*, V. xi. 7. 8
 Who was more light of foote and *swift* in chace, VI. iii. 25. 4
 (For he was *swift* as any Bucke in chace) VI. iv. 8. 3
 th' other, not so *swift* as she before, VI. vii. 9. 8
- Swifter.** *swifter* then thought, . . . the Wolfe Lowder caught; *S.C.* S. 222
- Swiftest.** the wilde beasts, that *swiftest* are in chase; *Hud.* 620
 every one to ronne the *swiftest* stryv'd; III. v. 37. 7
- Swiftly.** to her watry chamber *swiftly* carry him. III. iv. 42. 9
 did her footing trace So sure and *swiftly*, III. vii. 23. 8
 Through both whose borders *swiftly* downe it glides, IV. xi. 31. 3
 after them the Prince as *swiftly* sped, V. x. 36. 3
 carried with his force forthright Glaunst *swiftly* by; VI. vii. 7. 8
- Swiftness.** The flying ships with *swiftnes* to pursue: II. xii. 24. 4
 through *swiftnesse* of his speede heast, III. v. 14. 2
 helped through the *swiftnesse* of his steed, VI. iv. 8. 5
- Swift-running.** the *swift* running rivers still did stand, *Ga.* 460
- Swim.** See Overswim.
 Unless he *swim* in love up to the cares. *Col.* 782
 Her twyfold Teme . . . Did softly *swim* away, I. v. 28. 6
swim in pleasure, which thou here doest mis: II. iii. 39. 7
 'Who-so in pompe of proud estate' . . . 'Does *swim*, II. iii. 40. 2
 did *swim* Along the shore . . . A litle Gondelay, II. vi. 2. 5
 let their temed fishes softly *swim* III. iv. 34. 3
 Upon great Neptunes necke they softly *swim*, III. iv. 42. 8
 As that in rivers *swim*, or brookes doe wade; IV. xi. 9. 5
 Could *swim* like to a fish, V. ii. 13. 9
 mockt to see him like to *swim*: VI. iii. 34. 4
 did softly slyde And *swim* away: VII. vii. 43. 5
- Swimming.** I sawe an Harpe . . . *Swimming*, *Ti.* 606
 In shooting steddie, and in *swimming* strong: *As.* 74
swimming in that sea of blisfull joy, I. xii. 41. 5
swimming in the maine will die for thrist, II. ii. 17. 7
swimming deepe in sensuall desyres; III. i. 39. 8
 to his handy *swimming* him hetake. V. ii. 16. 3
 Artegall in *swimming* skillfull was, V. ii. 16. 6
 So ought each Knight . . . In *swimming* be expert, V. ii. 16. 9
 two Swannes . . . Come softly *swimming* *Proth.* 38
- Swine.** with his nuts larded many *swine*: *S.C.* F. 110
 To keep his sheep, or to attend his *swyne*, *Hud.* 285
 rode loathsome Gluttony, . . . on a filthie *swyne*. I. iv. 21. 2
 some fashioned in the waste Like *swine*: II. xi. 12. 6
 The which beside the gate for *swyne* was ordered. III. ix. 11. 9
 soyle, In which thou wallowest like to filthy *swyne*, *H.H.L.* 219
- Swinged.** The scorching flame sore *swinged* all his face, I. xi. 26. 6
- Swinging.** mard the *swinging* of her faile. V. xi. 29. 9
- Swink.** How great sport they gaynen with little *swinck*? *S.C.* May 36
 rekes much of thy *swinck*, *S.C.* Jul. 34
 The more to wind it out thou doest *swinck*, *S.C.* S. 132
 that *swincke* and sweate for nought, *S.C.* N. 154
 they doo *swinke* and sweate to feed the other, *Hud.* 163
 For which men *swinck* and sweat incessantly, II. vii. 8. 7
 every one did *swincke*, and every one did sweat. II. vii. 36. 9
 made him vainely *swincke*; II. vii. 58. 7
 For which he long in vaine did sweate and *swinke*, VI. iv. 32. 4
- Swollen.** *swolne* with plenties pride, *Ro.* xxiii. 13
 powre into my *swollen* eyes A sea of teares *T.M.* 115
 Their bellies *swolne* he saw with fulnesse burst, I. i. 26. 6
 Her *swollen* hart her speech seemd to bereave, I. i. 52. 3
 eke with fatnesse *swollen* were his eyne; I. iv. 21. 4
 who, *swolne* with blood of late, Came ramping forth I. viii. 12. 4
 Was *swoln* with wrath and poysen, I. xi. 8. 9
 Such proud luxurious pompe is *swollen* up but late. I. xii. 14. 9
 Her *swollen* eyes were much disfigured, II. i. 13. 8
 Ahud her plenty and fat *swolne* encrease II. vii. 16. 7
swolne with pride of his owne peerelesse powre, V. vii. 15. 7
- Swown.** Amoooved him out of his stonie *swound*, *D.* 545
 ever-drizzling raine . . . did cast him in a *swowne*. I. i. 41. 5
 paynd himselfe . . . to reare Her out of carelesse *swowne*. I. iij. 45. 4
 In slombing *swound*, nigh voyd of vitall spright, I. v. 19. 5
 ere he could out of his *swowne* awake, I. vii. 15. 7
 Thrise did she sinke adowne in deadly *swound*, I. vii. 24. 3
 cold ran to her well of life, As in a *swowne*: I. ix. 52. 3
 Sir Guyon, layd in *swowne*, II. viii. Arg. 4
 the villeine overthrowne Out of his *swowne* arose, II. xi. 35. 5
 Shortly they reard out of her frosen *swound*; III. i. 64. 3
 Inglorious now hes in senselesse *swound*, III. iv. 29. 3
 lay as in a *swound*, III. iv. 30. 6
 The lucklesse Marinell lying in deadly *swound*, III. iv. 34. 9
 findes him almost dead, And reareth out of *swound*. III. v. Arg. 9
 from his steed he fell in deadly *swowne*: III. v. 26. 3
 With blood deformed, lay in deadly *swound*; III. v. 29. 2
 whiles that he lay in *swound*, III. v. 38. 7
 a gentle slombing *swowne* Upon her fell, III. vi. 7. 3
 Out of her heave *swowne* not to awake III. vi. 27. 8
 rolled on an heape, lay still in *swound*. IV. i. 43. 1
 Strooke him so hugely that in *swowne* he lay, IV. iii. 34. 3
 out of the *swound*, which him did blend, IV. iii. 35. 7
 Sir Satyrane ahraid Out of the *swowne*, IV. iv. 22. 2
 scarce he him upheld from falling in a *swound*. IV. iv. 24. 9
 She almost fell againe into a *swound*, IV. vii. 9. 8
 Who lay the whiles in *swowne*, full sadly set, IV. vii. 35. 4
 lay long while in senselesse *swowne*. IV. viii. 42. 9
 In senselesse *swowne*, as if her life forsooke, V. v. 11. 4
 upstarting from her *swowne*, V. v. 13. 7
 There did the Prince him leave in deadly *swound*, V. x. 33. 7
 his foe lay fast in senselesse *swound*; VI. i. 34. 2
 the deadly *swound*, in which full deepe VI. iii. 10. 7
 stouping downe to her in drery *swound*, VI. iii. 27. 7
 Her to reure out of that stony *swound*, VI. v. 6. 4
 to the ground he fell in senselesse *swonc*: VI. vi. 30. 7
 Possessed of sweete sleepe that luld him soft in *swound*. VI. vi. 18. 9
 ne out of *swowne* awooke, VI. vii. 48. 5
 fell down with him in drery *swound*. VI. xi. 19. 9
- Swowned.** His mother *swowned* thrise, III. iv. 35. 1
 he *swound*, he perdy dyde, III. x. 7. 4
 all thy senses *swowned* in stupid sorow, V. v. 36. 5
- Swoning.** Out of his *swoning* dreame he gan awake; I. v. 12. 2
- Sword.** people slew with *sword*, *Ga.* 44
 neither *sword* nor dagger he did beare; *Hud.* 215
 No griesly famine, nor no raging *sward*, *Col.* 314
 he suddenly up start With *sword* in hand, I. ii. 5. 2
 The Sarazin . . . Snatcheth his *sword*, I. ii. 17. 2

Sword—Continued.

- forth his *sword* he drawes. I. iii. 41. 9
 With Elin *sword* most shamefully betrade? I. v. 22. 8
 the world with *sword* and fire warrayd; I. v. 48. 2
 Ne dint of direfull *sword* divide the substance would. I. vii. 33. 9
 shield and *sword*, and armour all he wrought I. vii. 36. 6
 His biting *sword*, and his devouring speare, I. vii. 48. 2
 Encountering fiere with single *sword* in hand; I. viii. 12. 8
 With dint of *sword*, nor push of pointed speare: I. xi. 9. 4
 With fire and *sword* the region to invade: I. xi. 14. 6
 His trusty *sword* he calld to his last aid, I. xi. 42. 2
 His sharpe *sword* Against her snowy brest II. i. 11. 6
 The dead knights *sword* out of his sheath he drew, II. i. 61. 1
 thousand furies wait on wrathfull *sword*; II. ii. 30. 7
 wanted *sword* to wreake his enmittee? II. iii. 12. 4
 hath his *sword* through hard assay forgone, II. iii. 12. 6
 doe purvay Your selfe of *sword*. II. iii. 15. 5
 To measure manhood by the *sword* or mayle. II. iii. 16. 5
 Withouten *sword* or shield, an hoste to quayle? II. iii. 16. 7
 with one *sword* seven knightes I brought to end, II. iii. 17. 7
 Thenceforth in battaile never *sword* to beare, II. iii. 17. 8
 He hath a *sword* that flames like burning brond. II. iii. 18. 5
 With that he drew his flaming *sword*, II. v. 6. 1
 his *sword* forth drew, II. vi. 29. 3
 Cymochles *sword* on Guyons shield yglauust, II. vi. 31. 3
 Holding in band a goodly arming *sword*, II. vi. 47. 6
 fiere Pyrochles, lacking his owne *sword*, II. viii. 19. 1
 Betee me to you this *sword*, you to defend, II. viii. 19. 6
 that same knightes owne *sword* this is, II. viii. 20. 1
 His owne good *sword* Mordure, II. viii. 30. 7
 Wanting his *sword* when he on foot should fight: II. viii. 34. 2
 Sir Guyons *sword* he lightly to him raught, II. viii. 40. 2
 To use that *sword* so well as he it ought! II. viii. 40. 4
 With his owne *sword* he fierce at him did flye, II. viii. 47. 4
 that straunge *sword* refusd to serve his neede, II. viii. 49. 2
 his shield he lakt And *sword* saw not, II. viii. 53. 4
 robbed mee Of my good *sword* and shield? II. viii. 54. 2
 The Briton Prince recov'ring his stolne *sword*, II. ix. 2. 2
 with his victour *sword*. II. x. 23. 6
 lost his *sword*, yet to be seene this day. II. x. 49. 5
 with his *sword* disperst the raskall flockes, II. xi. 19. 2
 His owne good *sword* Mordure, II. xi. 41. 6
 snatching his bright *sword* began to close With her
 the *sword* was servaunt unto right; III. i. 9. 3
 by dint of *sword* approve, That she is fairer III. i. 13. 2
 with her flaming *sword* about her layd, III. i. 27. 3
 Hurling his *sword* away he lightly lept III. i. 66. 2
 Then drew he his bright *sword*, III. iii. 16. 9
 By Sanglamort my *sword*, . . . shall dearely it repent; III. x. 32. 5
 she did extend Her *sword* high over him, III. xii. 36. 9
 Stood still amaz'd, holding his idle *sword*; IV. iii. 31. 7
 at that instant reaching forth his *sword*. IV. iii. 33. 6
 when his speare was brust, his *sword* he drew, IV. iv. 41. 3
 Unto her *sword* and shield her soone betooke; IV. vi. 14. 8
 cruell *sword* out of his fingers slacke Fell downe IV. vi. 21. 5
 weld his naked *sword*, and try the edges keene IV. vii. 45. 9
 perforce with *sword* and targe Her forth to fetch, IV. xii. 14. 7
 his *sword* he drew all wrathfully, V. i. 18. 5
 A broken *sword* within a bloodie field; V. i. 19. 8
 For prooffe shew forth thy *sword*, V. iii. 21. 5
 this the *sword* which wrought those cruell stounds, V. iii. 22. 1
 With th' other drew his *sword*; V. iii. 29. 7
 thrise did lay his hand upon his *sword*, V. iii. 36. 3
 broke his *sword* in twaine, V. iii. 37. 9
 with dint of *sword* . . . their rights to try, V. iv. 6. 1
 Under my foote let each lay downe his *sword*; V. iv. 16. 7
 So each of them layd downe his *sword*. V. iv. 16. 9
 his sharpe *sword* he threw from him apart, V. v. 13. 3
 by abandoning his *sword*, V. v. 17. 7
 Tho with her *sword* on him she falling strooke, V. v. 18. 1
 broke his *sword*, for feare of further harmes, V. v. 21. 8
 She quickly caught her *sword*, V. v. 28. 9

Sword—Continued.

- at her feet her *sword* was likewise layde, V. ix. 30. 6
 He with his *sword* it strooke, V. xi. 29. 8
 Under her wombe his fatal *sword* he thrust, V. xi. 31. 2
 that bright *sword*, the *sword* of Justice lent, V. xii. 40. 5
 were he here, that would it with his *sword* Abett, VI. i. 28. 3
 By his owne *sword*, and by the crosse thereon, VI. i. 43. 6
 He cared not for dint of *sword* nor speere, VI. iv. 4. 6
 without *sword* his person to defend: VI. iv. 17. 6
 this land, late conquer'd by his *sword* VI. iv. 29. 5
 without *sword* upon his thigh to sit: VI. v. 8. 8
 Inflicts with dint of *sword*, VI. vi. 1. 2
 with his *sword* him on the head did smyte, VI. vi. 30. 6
 flaming *sword* in hand his terror more to breed, VI. vii. 11. 9
 Swore by his *sword* . . . would seeke VI. vii. 13. 8
 snatching neare his syde His trustie *sword*, VI. vii. 25. 4
 With his sharpe *sword* he fiercely at him flew, VI. viii. 9. 2
 The rest, that scape his *sword* and death eschew, VI. viii. 49. 8
 Provided him a *sword* of meanest sort; VI. xi. 42. 6
 He breath'd his *sword*, and rested him till day; VI. xi. 47. 2
 Mongst which he found a *sword* of better say, VI. xi. 47. 6
Swordfish. A *swordfish* small him from the rest did sunder, Van. v. 8
Sword's. as a *swords* poynt through his hart did perse, I. ix. 48. 2
 her *swords* point directing forward right III. xi. 25. 3
Swords. Through power of that he runnes through enemies
swords: Hub. 1283
 deadly accents, which like *swords* Did wound D. 297
 clash their shields, and shake their *swords* on hy, I. iv. 40. 3
 never meant with words, but *swords*, to plead I. iv. 42. 9
 brought unto him *swords*, ropes, poison, fire, I. ix. 60. 6
 underneath her feet their *swords* they mard, III. i. 30. 6
 brought through points of many perillous *swords*: III. viii. 17. 3
 Their *swords* and speeres were broke, III. xi. 52. 6
 drawing both their *swords*, . . . on other flew, IV. ii. 17. 7
 to their tryed *swords* them selves betake; IV. iv. 29. 2
 many *swords* that lode on him did lay. IV. iv. 31. 5
 shivered speares, and *swords* all under strowen, IV. iv. 38. 4
 Chrysaor, that all other *swords* excelled, V. i. 9. 8
 They drew their *swords*, V. viii. 10. 2
 through thousand *swords* and speares; H.L. 228
Swore. See Sware.
 thereto *swore*; for who would not oft swaere, Hub. 1057
 Witnesse the burning Altars, which he *swore*, I. xii. 27. 5
 I present was . . . When armes he *swore*, II. i. 19. 7
 when he knighthood *swore*, II. viii. 20. 3
swore him fealty to win or loose, III. x. 37. 9
swore that he would lodge with them yfere, III. ix. 13. 7
swore to him true fealtie for aye. VI. i. 44. 4
Swore by his sword . . . him where so he were would seeke. VI. vii. 13. 8
 oftentimes by Turnagant and Mahound *swore*. VI. vii. 47. 9
Sworn. He nought forgott how he whilome had *sworne*, I. xii. 41. 6
 by the knighthood which they sure had *sworn*, II. ii. 27. 7
 Some, of *sworne* friends that did their faith forgoe; IV. i. 24. 3
Swound. See Swoon.
Sybbe. See Sib.
Sycophants. Now Parasites and *Sycophants* doo share: T.M. 472
Syker. See Sicker.
Sylla. Ambitious *Sylla*, and sterne Marius; I. v. 49. 8
Sylvans. the holy Faunes . . . And *Sylvans* haunten rathe; S.C. Jul. 78
Sylvanus. Whiles old *Sylvanus* slept in shady arber sownd: I. vi. 7. 9
 So towards old *Sylvanus* they her bring; I. vi. 14. 5
 old *Sylvanus* selfe bethinkes not what To thinke I. vi. 16. 3
 To do their service to *Sylvanus* old, I. vi. 33. 2
Sylvius. that same Brute, . . . was *Sylvius* his sonne, III. ix. 48. 2
Symbol. as a sacred *Symbol*, it may dwell II. ii. 10. 7
Sympathize. The which your forms first sourse may *sympathize*, H.B. 192
Sympathy. joyne together in sweete *sympathie*, H.B. 199
Synah, Synd, Syrian. See Sinai, Signed, Sirian.
Syrinx. *Syrinx* rejoyce that ever was her lot To beare S.C. Ap. 93
Syrinx'. shee is *Syrinx* daughter without spotte, S.C. Ap. 50
Sysillius. See Caecily.
Sythe, Sytten. See Sithe, Sit.

T

- Tabernacle.** mynd Dwels in deformed *tabernacle* drownd, H.B. 142
Tabernacles. May heavenly *tabernacles* there inherit, Epith. 422
Table. painted in a *table* plaine, The damned ghosts I. ix. 49. 6
 Like a broad *table* did it selfe dispreid, II. iii. 24. 2
 A *table*, for eternall monument Of thy great grace III. iv. 10. 7
 Bacchus fruit . . . He on the *table* dasht, III. ix. 30. 4
 the fayre mayd the *table* ta'ne away, VI. ix. 18. 2
 A goodly *table* of pure yvory, Am. lxxvii. 2
 Her brest that *table* was, so richly spredd; Am. lxxvii. 13
Tables. Wherein were many *tables* fayre dispreid, II. ix. 27. 2
 Tho were the *tables* taken all away; III. i. 56. 6
Tabor. Yet on mount *Tabor* quite their wits forgat, VII. vii. 7. 7
 the pipe, the *tabor*, and the trembling Croud, Epith. 131
Taborer. Before them yode a lusty *Tabrere*, S.C. May 22
Tabrere. See Taborer.
Tackle. The sailes of golde, of silke the *tackle* were: Pet. ii. 3
Tackles. Till she repaired have her *tackles* spent, I. xii. 42. 6
Tail. he threats his teeth, his *tail*, his pawes, Van. x. 11
 His *tail* he clapt betwixt his legs S.C. May 280
 th' Apes long *tail* . . . he nighnt Cut off, Hub. 1381
 had it arnes and wings, and head and *tail*, Col. 218
 Her huge long *tail* her den all overspred, I. i. 15. 2
 hurling her hideous *tail* About her cursd head; I. i. 16. 2
 turning fierce her speckled *tail* advaunst, I. i. 17. 6

Tail—Continued.

- An hateful Snake, the which his *tail*e uptyes In many folds, I. iv. 31. 4
 then downe his *tail*e he hong, I. v. 34. 7
 His *tail*e was stretched out in wondrous length, I. vii. 18. 1
 scaly *tail*e was stretcht adowne his back full low I. vii. 31. 9
 at her rompe she growing had behind A foxes *tail*e, I. viii. 48. 4
 His huge long *tail*e, wouped up in hundred foldes, I. xi. 11. 1
 passing by, did brush With his long *tail*e, I. xi. 16. 9
 His hideous *tail*e then hurled he about, I. xi. 23. 1
 his huge *tail*e he quite a sonder cleft; I. xi. 39. 8
 He, turning *tail*e, Back to the strand retyrd, II. vi. 40. 5
 the vellein turn'd his face . . . Unto his Tygres *tail*e, II. xi. 26. 9
 hideous *tail*e his lefte foot did enfold, III. ix. 48. 7
 Over his horses *tail*e above a stryde; IV. iv. 44. 5
 a snake, whose head and *tail* were fast combynd, IV. x. 40. 9
 Crocodile . . . with her wreathed *tail*e her middle did enfold, V. vii. 6. 9
 her long *tail*e and fethers strongly shooke, V. xi. 22. 7
 A Dragons *tail*e, whose sting . . . Full deadly wounds V. xi. 24. 5
 Tho with her huge long *tail*e she at him strooke, V. xi. 28. 6
 So was he stound with stroke of her huge *tail*e; V. xi. 29. 6
 With his long *tail*e the bryzes brush away, VI. i. 24. 5
 Some by the nose him pluckt, some by the *tail*e, VII. vi. 49. 4
Tails. They wont in the wind wagge their wrigle *tail*es, S.C. F. 7
 of their *tail*es are utterlie bereft. Hub. 1384

Tails—Continued.

layre Pecoeks, . . . full of Argus eyes their <i>tayles</i> dispredden	I. iv. 17. 9
Mighty Monoceroses with immeasured <i>tayles</i> .	II. xii. 23. 9
by the <i>tayles</i> together firmly bound,	IV. iii. 42. 4
Taint, her perfections with his error <i>taimt</i> :	III. Pr. 2. 5
Take. See <i>Overtake</i> .	
Such as they were (<i>faire Ladie!</i>) <i>take</i> in worth,	Van. i. 13
Warning all other to <i>take</i> heede.	S.C. Ap. 90
The one for the hire which he doth <i>take</i> ,	S.C. May 52
all that bene with love <i>ytake</i> :	S.C. Jun. 84
with the Nightingale will I <i>take</i> part,	S.C. Au. 183
Ne in good nor goodnes <i>taken</i> delight,	S.C. S. 85
To <i>take</i> his owne where ever it laye?	S.C. S. 209
What course ye weene is best for us to <i>take</i> ,	Hub. 115
To <i>take</i> what paines may anie living wight;	Hub. 271
or <i>take</i> his charge of kyne?	Hub. 286
would <i>take</i> on me the keep.	Hub. 290
would they <i>take</i> no paines to get their living,	Hub. 349
The Lyon now doth <i>take</i> the most delight;	Hub. 622
he the name on him would rashly <i>take</i> ,	Hub. 815
Whose part once past all men bid <i>take</i> away:	Hub. 932
In case the good . . . they would wisely <i>take</i> ,	Hub. 963
May we his Crowne and Mace <i>take</i> from the ground,	Hub. 968
gan some courage unto him to <i>take</i> ,	Hub. 994
deare brother, <i>take</i> good hart,	Hub. 1003
seeking to <i>take</i> occasion . . .	Hub. 1089
may I <i>take</i> it well in part, That ye . . .	Hub. 1217
doth the Learnedes taske upon him <i>take</i> .	T.M. 216
Before your Loves did <i>take</i> you unto grace;	T.M. 377
tell hir, that my eyes can <i>take</i> no reste:	U.V. 7
with good speed began to <i>take</i> his flight.	Mui. 147
To <i>take</i> what ever thing doth please the eie?	Mui. 214
What storie she will for her tapet <i>take</i> .	Mui. 276
in this wretched life dooth <i>take</i> delight,	D. 9
She of my flock would <i>take</i> full warie keepe.	D. 133
'The good and righteous be away doth <i>take</i> ,	D. 358
will I <i>take</i> up my tme.	D. 469
when so ever thou it up doest <i>take</i> ,	As. 197
Since that same day in nought I <i>take</i> delight,	Col. 44
move to <i>take</i> him to her grace againe.	Col. 175
she thenceforth therein gan <i>take</i> delight;	Col. 361
Vouchsafe from him this token in good worth to <i>take</i> .	Ded. Son. xv. 14
which of them to <i>take</i> in diverse doubt they been.	I. i. 10. 9
That path they <i>take</i> that beaten seemd most bare,	I. i. 11. 3
with the Sunne <i>take</i> , Sir, your timely rest,	I. i. 33. 1
with me ye may <i>take</i> up your In . . .	I. i. 33. 7
guest, . . . gan now to <i>take</i> more sound repast;	I. ii. 4. 3
in her many troubles did most pleasure <i>take</i> .	I. ii. 9. 9
he could <i>take</i> As many formes and shaps . . .	I. ii. 10. 2
'Whose forged beauty he did <i>take</i> in hand . . . to have exceeded	I. ii. 36. 1
Life from Sansfoy thou tookst, Sansloy shall from thee <i>take</i> .'	I. iii. 36. 9
forth they marchen . . . To <i>take</i> the solace of the open aire,	I. iv. 37. 2
A seely Lamb far from the flock does <i>take</i> ,	I. vi. 10. 4
Here <i>take</i> thy lovers token on thy pate.'	I. vi. 47. 7
Th' Elfe . . . his unready weapons gan in hand to <i>take</i> .	I. vii. 7. 9
me, thy worthy meed, unto thy Leman <i>take</i> .'	I. vii. 14. 9
Who her as willingly to grace did <i>take</i> ,	I. vii. 15. 4
He first to castle strong to <i>take</i> their flight;	I. vii. 44. 7
be of cheare, and comfort to you <i>take</i> ;	I. vii. 52. 5
'Henceforth, Sir knight, <i>take</i> to you wanted strength,	I. viii. 45. 1
whenas none of them he saw him <i>take</i> ,	I. ix. 51. 1
<i>take</i> delight With many rather for to goe astray,	I. x. 10. 5
Speranza . . . taught him how to <i>take</i> assured hold . . .	I. x. 22. 2
'What end . . . should cause us <i>take</i> such paine,	I. x. 50. 1
leave they <i>take</i> of Caelia . . .	I. x. 68. 9
the tedious toyle ye for me <i>take</i> !	I. xi. 1. 9
from thenceforth he shund the like to <i>take</i> ,	I. xi. 24. 8
hadd thereof <i>take</i> heed;	I. xii. 10. 8
So courtesous eonge both did give and <i>take</i> ,	II. i. 34. 1
<i>take</i> delight To see sad pageaunts . . .	II. i. 36. 2
<i>take</i> away this long lent loathed light;	II. i. 36. 7
<i>Take</i> not away, now got, which none would give to me.'	II. i. 47. 9
From off the earth to <i>take</i> his aerie flight.	II. iii. 19. 5
to <i>taken</i> heed Of what might hap. . .	II. iii. 21. 5
(for such I thee <i>take</i> to bee) . . .	II. iii. 33. 2
none thereof could ever <i>taken</i> hold;	II. iv. 4. 8
he that last left helpe away did <i>take</i> ,	II. iv. 13. 4
Henceforth <i>take</i> heede of that thou now hast past,	II. iv. 36. 3
Their way they forward <i>take</i> . . .	II. vi. 11. 7
that toilesome paines doest <i>take</i> ,	II. vi. 15. 1
of no worldly thing he care did <i>take</i> ;	II. vi. 18. 2
<i>Take</i> what thou please of all this surplusage;	II. vii. 18. 7
tempt his guest to <i>take</i> thereof assay;	II. vii. 34. 4
<i>take</i> repast For their sharpe wounds . . .	II. ix. 16. 6
To <i>taken</i> counsell of their common cares;	II. x. 37. 7
How to <i>take</i> life from that dead-living swayne,	II. xi. 44. 7
One of Malegers cursed darts did <i>take</i> ,	II. xi. 47. 8
To <i>take</i> him from his steed full tenderly:	II. xi. 49. 2
of our safety good heede to <i>take</i> ;	II. xii. 17. 7
chaunged her weary side the better ease to <i>take</i> .	III. i. 61. 9
What means shall she out seeke, or what waies <i>take</i> ?	III. iii. 25. 2
his last fate him from thee <i>take</i> away;	III. iii. 28. 7
Shall <i>take</i> the crowne that was his fathers right,	III. iii. 29. 6
of the time doth dew advantage <i>take</i> .	III. iii. 62. 4
equal corage to thee <i>take</i> .'	III. iii. 56. 9
That mortall speare she in her hand did <i>take</i> ,	III. iv. 14. 2
Ne doest by others death ensamble <i>take</i> ,	III. iv. 14. 7
Least afterwards it be too late to <i>take</i> thy flight.'	III. iv. 14. 9
doubtfull which to <i>take</i> , her to reskw,	III. iv. 40. 7
To <i>take</i> that way in which that Damozell Was Hedd . . .	III. iv. 47. 8

Take—Continued.

'Dwarfe, comfort to thee <i>take</i> ,	III. v. 11. 6
to <i>take</i> The love and service of the basest crew?	III. v. 47. 6
from her loving side the tender babes to <i>take</i> .	III. vi. 27. 9
to flight againe she did her <i>take</i> .	III. vii. 44. 9
May meete againe, and each <i>take</i> happy chauce.'	III. viii. 18. 4
none of those excuses could <i>take</i> place,	III. ix. 26. 5
entysd To <i>take</i> to his new love,	III. x. 8. 9
' <i>take</i> good hart, And tell thy grieffe,	III. x. 26. 1
'I <i>take</i> no keepe of her,' (sayd Paridell) . . .	III. x. 38. 2
of faire Britomart ensamble <i>take</i> ,	III. xi. 2. 8
'Therefore, faire Sir, doe comfort to you <i>take</i> ,	III. xi. 15. 1
often to him calling to <i>take</i> surer hould.	III. xi. 34. 9
<i>take</i> me for their Jove, whiles Jove to earth is gone.'	III. xi. 35. 9
his way he forth did <i>take</i> .	III. xii. 23. 9
faire Lady, comfort to you <i>take</i> ,	III. xii. 40. 6
' <i>Take</i> then to you this Dame of mine,'	IV. i. 35. 6
Orpheus, . . . did <i>take</i> His silver Harpe in band . . .	IV. i. 1. 8
yet no paines wouldst <i>take</i> . . .	IV. ii. 14. 4
seeke perforce her from you both to <i>take</i> ,	IV. ii. 24. 8
That dare fro me thinke Florimell to <i>take</i> !	IV. ii. 25. 4
of them all the victour should his sister <i>take</i> .	IV. ii. 38. 9
there they meede unto thee <i>take</i> ,	IV. iii. 11. 1
came forth in hast to <i>take</i> his part,	IV. iii. 40. 8
Now hurtling roud advantage for to <i>take</i> :	IV. iv. 29. 7
In hope to <i>take</i> him prisoner,	IV. iv. 31. 9
lightly issewd forth to <i>take</i> his lot.	IV. iv. 33. 7
A paire of red-whot yron tongis did <i>take</i> . . .	IV. v. 44. 2
hardly of her chearefull speech Did comfort <i>take</i> ,	IV. vi. 38. 2
comfort <i>take</i> ; for, by this heavens light, I vow . . .	IV. vi. 38. 7
To be his love, and <i>take</i> him for her Lord,	IV. vi. 41. 8
unto her his congee came to <i>take</i> ;	IV. vi. 42. 6
Full oftentimes she leave of him did <i>take</i> ;	IV. vi. 45. 6
ere she backe could turne to <i>taken</i> heed,	IV. vii. 4. 5
Then did he <i>take</i> that chaced Squire,	IV. ix. 5. 1
Then gan they . . . new parts <i>take</i> ;	IV. ix. 26. 1
Paridell did <i>take</i> to Druons side,	IV. ix. 26. 2
Dislikefull paine so sad a taske to <i>take</i> ,	IV. ix. 40. 3
To <i>take</i> on him that paine:	IV. ix. 41. 3
Faire lawnds, to <i>take</i> the sunne in season dew;	IV. x. 24. 2
When to Joves pallee she doth <i>take</i> her way,	IV. xi. 28. 3
of his wyldnesse his name doth <i>take</i> ,	IV. xi. 32. 6
Ne dayly food did <i>take</i> , ne nightly sleepe,	IV. xii. 19. 8
his highd did <i>take</i> ,	V. Pr. 7. 6
each of either <i>take</i> his share aright;	V. i. 26. 6
<i>Take</i> here your owne, that doth you best beseeeme,	V. i. 28. 7
'Then doth he <i>take</i> the spoile of them at will,	V. ii. 9. 1
Who all that comes doth <i>take</i> ,	V. ii. 9. 3
In vaine therefore doest thou now <i>take</i> in hand . . .	V. ii. 42. 5
<i>take</i> thy ballance, if thou be so wise,	V. ii. 43. 1
'Now <i>take</i> the right likewise,'	V. ii. 46. 1
one did <i>take</i> The horse in hand . . .	V. iii. 33. 1
'Lo there! Sir Guyon, <i>take</i> to you the steed,	V. iii. 35. 3
Whoso upon him selfe will <i>take</i> the skill . . .	V. iv. 1. 1
Radigund . . . Could <i>take</i> no rest, ne would receive reliefe;	V. iv. 47. 3
<i>take</i> with thee to witnesse it Sixe of thy fellows . . .	V. iv. 49. 6
Unto the wall his way did fearelesse <i>take</i> ,	V. iv. 50. 6
That will not <i>take</i> the offer of good hope,	V. v. 39. 6
ber besought to <i>take</i> it well in gree,	V. vi. 21. 7
She stayd not to advise which way to <i>take</i> ,	V. vi. 39. 1
Then shalt thou <i>take</i> him to thy loved fere,	V. vii. 23. 5
He up did <i>take</i> , and with him brought away,	V. viii. 44. 3
Of which he in faire weather went to <i>take</i> great store.	V. ix. 11. 9
That they the whiles may <i>take</i> lesse heedie keepe . . .	V. ix. 13. 3
To leave his proper forme, and other shape to <i>take</i> .	V. ix. 16. 9
She gan <i>take</i> hart and looke up joyfully;	V. x. 19. 8
she <i>take</i> comfort which God now did send:	V. x. 22. 8
He did him selfe encourage and <i>take</i> better cheare.	V. xi. 2. 9
To be my love, and <i>take</i> me for her Lord;	V. xi. 60. 2
in anothers losse great pleasure <i>take</i> ,	V. xi. 32. 8
<i>take</i> great joy to publish it to many,	V. xii. 35. 3
Then from her mouth the gobbet she does <i>take</i> ,	V. xii. 39. 1
seem'd of them to <i>take</i> no keepe.	V. xii. 42. 9
this Mayd, whose party thou doest <i>take</i> ,	VI. i. 19. 7
'To <i>take</i> defiance at a Ladies word . . .	VI. i. 28. 1
To <i>take</i> Briana for his loving fere . . .	VI. i. 43. 7
he flat refused To <i>take</i> me up . . .	VI. ii. 22. 3
Would to no bed, nor <i>take</i> no kindly sleepe,	VI. iii. 10. 2
To <i>take</i> him up behinde upon his steed;	VI. iii. 31. 5
blot of all that armes upon them <i>take</i> ,	VI. iii. 35. 2
To <i>take</i> the ayre and heare the thrushes song,	VI. iv. 17. 3
ne could tell Which way to <i>take</i> :	VI. iv. 25. 2
gan himselfe addresse to <i>take</i> her part.	VI. v. 8. 3
Thinking to <i>take</i> them from that hylding hound;	VI. v. 25. 7
The which full gladly they did <i>take</i> in gree,	VI. v. 39. 3
fair Serene all night could <i>take</i> no rest,	VI. v. 39. 6
The whiles the salvage man did <i>take</i> his steede,	VI. vi. 19. 8
to him leaping vengeance thought to <i>take</i> . . .	VI. vii. 11. 7
He from you <i>take</i> that chiefedome which ye doe abuse.	VI. viii. 1. 9
Ensamble <i>take</i> of Mirabellaes case,	VI. viii. 2. 7
restlesse paines did <i>take</i> .	VI. viii. 33. 9
Then gan they to devize what course to <i>take</i> ;	VI. viii. 37. 6
Thereof by force to <i>take</i> their heastly pleasure:	VI. viii. 43. 6
The rest <i>take</i> if they would; he her to him would hold.	VI. xi. 14. 9
Ne stayeth leave to <i>take</i> before his friends doe dye.	VI. xi. 18. 9
To whom they both agreed to <i>take</i> their way,	VI. xi. 36. 8
to invade Now all unwares, and <i>take</i> the spoyle away;	VI. xi. 38. 6
thence did all the spoyles and treasures <i>take</i> ,	VI. xi. 61. 2
to <i>take</i> thereof a sight:	VI. xii. 7. 5
gan now advise What course were best to <i>take</i> . . .	VII. vi. 22. 9

Take—Continued.

- take what fortune, time, and place would lend. VII. vi. 23. 6
 whence she her name did take; VII. vii. 50. 4
 doth many changes take; VII. vii. 54. 5
 thou of then mayst mightie vengeance take; Am. x. 8
 Take heed, therefore, myne eyes; Am. xxxvii. 9
 take delight t' encrease a wretches woe; Am. xli. 7
 when in hand my tunclesse harp I take; Am. xlii. 9
 they take pleasure in her cruell play; Am. xlvii. 11
 That of her presens I my meed may take. Am. lii. 14
 Unless she doe him by the forelock take; Am. lxx. 8
 Doe you him take, and . . . Gently enrage; Am. lxxxiii. 9
 some pittie take, When thou doest spoyie of lovers make; Epig. iv. 39
 Where none doo fishes take; Epith. 61
 through the world his way he gan to take; H.L. 74
 Which at first blowing take not hastie fyre; H.L. 174
 vouchsafe to take of me This simple song; H.L. 306
 of the soule the bodie forme doth take; H.B. 132
 things immortall no corruption take. H.B. 161
 from another place I take my name; Proth. 130
- Taken.** See Take.
- taken up his ynne in Fishes haske. S.C. N. 16
 on us taken anie state of life; Hub. 407
 my Daphne they have take away; D. 365
 From mothers pap I taken was unfitt; I. ix. 3. 7
 Tho were the tables taken all away; III. i. 56. 6
 from the howre I taken was from nurses tender pap; III. ii. 6. 2
 Was taken with her love, and by her closely lay. III. vii. 19. 9
 upon thy selfe hast lately ta'ne? III. vii. 53. 3
 hast a thanklesse service on thee ta'ne; III. viii. 47. 3
 Of two grim Lyons, taken from the wood; IV. iii. 39. 2
 They have him taken captive, though it grieue him sore. IV. iv. 32. 9
 when they had long time there taken rest; IV. vi. 42. 1
 'Then was I taken and before her brought; IV. viii. 56. 1
 I, having armes then taken; IV. x. 4. 3
 now perforce they have him prisoner taken; V. iii. 9. 6
 Which long agoe he taken had in bond; V. iv. 3. 7
 the bold title of a poet had He on himselfe had ta'en; V. ix. 25. 9
 Had hid themselves, or taken further flight; V. x. 19. 4
 taken have this toyle some paine For wretched woman; V. x. 21. 2
 long having since Taken in hand th' exploit; V. xii. 3. 2
 He rather should have taken up behind; VI. ii. 11. 5
 the fayre mayd the table ta'ne away; VI. ix. 18. 2
 With them also was taken Coridon; VI. x. 41. 1
 He taken was, betrayd, and false accused; H.H.L. 240
- Takes.** Unwisely weaves, that takes two webbes in hand. S.C. O. 102
 takes survey, with curious busie eye; Mu. 171
 Of everie one he takes, and tastes at will; Mu. 203
 of nothing he takes keepe. I. i. 40. 9
 he her takes To be the fairest wight that lived yit; I. ii. 30. 3
 he . . . marcheth home, and by her takes the knight; I. v. 16. 6
 Sometimes Diana he her takes to be; I. vi. 16. 8
 To weete what course he takes; II. i. 4. 4
 Your court'sie takes on you anothers dew offence; II. i. 28. 9
 he takes and paies; II. ii. 25. 6
 He lives, but takes small joy of his renowne; III. v. 26. 1
 of his sweetnesse takes her fill. III. vi. 46. 9
 So takes in hand To seeke her III. x. 19. 4
 from one a weapon fiercely takes. IV. iv. 34. 9
 The Squire of low degree, releast, Aemyllia takes to wife; IV. ix. Arg.
 nathlesse he takes great joy IV. xi. 19. 8
 As rated Spaniell takes his burden up for feare. V. i. 29. 9
 He gives to this, from that he takes away; V. ii. 41. 8
 takes the enterprize For Belgee for to fight; V. x. Arg.
- Takest.** For thy thereof thou takest shame. From to his Booke 15
 of our tender Lambkins takest keepe; S.C. D. 8
 Why takest not of that same fruite of gold? II. vii. 63. 7
 Whom to thy selfe thou takest quite away? IV. ii. 13. 7
- Taketh.** Yet no man for them taketh paines or care; II. vi. 15. 8
 Taketh his nimble winges, and soone away is gone; III. i. 25. 9
 of all love taketh equall vew; III. v. 47. 6
 taketh vengeance of his peoples spoile; VI. viii. 23. 2
 But taketh glory in her crueltiesse. Am. xx. 12
- Taking.** Great pittie is, he be in such taking; S.C. Ap. 156
 Taking to hoste, it quite from him did stay; Gc. 196
 In taking on himselfe, in common sight; Hub. 860
 Where taking Conge, each one by and by Departed Hub. 1108
 without taking leave he fourth did goe D. 563
 taking up to heaven, him godded new. Col. 810
 taking by the hand that Faeries sonne; I. x. 33. 2
 The weapon bright, Taking advantage of his open jaw; I. xi. 53. 6
 taking Conge of that virgin pure; II. iii. 2. 1
 taking armes the Britons to her drew; II. x. 54. 7
 taking courteous conge; II. xi. 17. 3
 taking his full course Until he came II. xi. 46. 5
 taking it out of her tender hond; II. xii. 57. 2
 taking thrise three heares from off her head; III. ii. 50. 1
 that same Armyory Downe taking; III. iii. 59. 8
 up him taking in their tender hands; III. iv. 42. 1
 she passed forth, not taking leave; IV. i. 36. 7
 Whose scoffed words he taking halfe in scorne; IV. ii. 6. 6
 wise Cambina, taking by her side Faire Canacce; IV. iii. 51. 6
 taking with her lovely Amoret; IV. v. 29. 3
 With Beares and Tygers taking heave part; IV. vii. 2. 7
 taking leave of all, with him did heare Faire Amoret; IV. ix. 17. 6
 each one taking part in others aide IV. ix. 24. 7
 taking downe the shield with me did it retaine; IV. x. 10. 9
 many rivers taking under-hand Into his waters IV. xi. 34. 3
 taking usurie of time fore-past; V. iii. 40. 3
 taking her from me, his owne love left astray; V. iv. 9. 3

Taking—Continued.

- Yet taking leave of her he did depart. V. vi. 24. 4
 Then taking leave of them, she forward went V. vii. 24. 6
 taking with him, as his vanquish thrall, That Damzell; V. viii. 26. 3
 Taking them up unto her stateley throno; V. ix. 37. 6
 of her widowed Taking advantage; V. x. 12. 2
 Then taking humble leave of that great Queene; V. x. 17. 1
 Of whom yet taking leave thence forth he went; V. xi. 35. 7
 taking from her hand a ring of gould; VI. i. 29. 2
 Neither of other taking pittie nor remorse. VI. i. 33. 9
 Whereof he taking oddes; VI. i. 18. 4
 taking counsell of a wise man red; VI. ii. 30. 1
 So taking courteous leave they parted twayne; VI. ii. 38. 8
 Of which occasion Aldine taking hold VI. iii. 15. 1
 Then taking up that Recreants shield and speare; VI. iv. 13. 1
 For want of taking heede unto the same; VI. v. 2. 4
 taking them apart into his cell; VI. vi. 6. 1
 from him taking his owne whip; VI. viii. 28. 8
 So humbly taking leave she turnd aside; VI. viii. 30. 6
 taking up, brought home and nursed well VI. ix. 14. 7
 taking leave of that same gentle Swaine; VI. x. 32. 1
 taking leave of his faire Pastorell; VI. xii. 13. 6
 taking litle paine To knit the knot; Am. vi. 13
 in their roring taking great delight; H.L. 48
 taking to him wings of his owne heate; H.L. 64
 So, taking flesh of sacred virgins wombe; H.H.L. 140
- Talants.** See Talons.
- Tale.** But shall I tel thee a tale of truth; S.C. F. 91
 Here is a long tale, and litle worth; S.C. F. 240
 But litle ease of thy lewd tale I tasted; S.C. F. 245
 lette me thy tale borrowe S.C. May 308
 this long tale Nought caseth the care S.C. S. 242
 when her turne was come her tale to tell; Hub. 36
 Better a short tale than a had long shriving; Hub. 543
 'Heare then . . . the tenor of my tale; Col. 100
 Alexis broke his tale asunder; Col. 352
 The wofull tale that Trevisan had told; I. ix. 37. 2
 To tell this ruefull tale; II. i. 9. 9
 'Tell on, fayre Sir; . . . that dolefull tale; II. ii. 45. 1
 of his pittuous tale he end did make; II. ii. 46. 4
 Yet should it be a pleasant tale; IV. i. 5. 1
 So ended he his tale, where I this Canto end; IV. x. 58. 9
 sent them home to tell a piteous tale V. v. 24. 8
 So smooth of tongue, and subtle in his tale; V. ix. 5. 6
 The Infant hearkned wisely to her tale; VI. viii. 25. 1
 'Where shall I then commence This wofull tale? VI. xi. 30. 3
- Tales.** Many meete tales of youth did he make; S.C. F. 98
 tell us mery tales to keepe us wake; S.C. Jun. 87
 pleasant tales (fit for that idle stound) Hub. 26
 greatly joyed mery tales to faine; II. vi. 6. 4
 leasings, tales, and lies; II. ix. 51. 9
 faynes to weave false tales and leasings bad; II. x. 36. 8
 The false reports that flying tales doe heare; H.L. 261
- Talk.** a fooles talke to heare and to heare; S.C. May 141
 medled his talke with many a teare; S.C. May 253
 Tho may we talke and tellen our fill; S.C. S. 53
 talke, that might unquiet fancies reave; Hub. 24
 so much to talke Of labour; Hub. 267
 all their talke and studie is of it; Col. 778
 He stayd not lenger talke; II. i. 13. 1
 Provoking him, by her outrageous talke; II. iv. 5. 3
 to occasion him to further talke; III. ii. 12. 1
 litle lust had she to talke of ought; V. vi. 21. 1
 your tongue, your talk restraine From that they most affect; VI. vi. 7. 8
 Shaun scresie, and talke in open sight; VI. vi. 14. 8
 They fall to strokes, the frute of too much talke; VI. xi. 16. 2
- Talked.** Whiles thus she talked, and whiles thus she toyd; II. vi. 11. 1
 So talked they, the whiles They wasted had much way; II. ix. 8. 8
 Thus as they talked, loe! where nigh at hand IV. viii. 62. 6
 Ne ever ought but their true loves talkt; IV. x. 25. 8
 talkt of pleasant things the night away to weare; V. vi. 22. 9
 Whylest thus he talkt; VI. ix. 26. 1
- Tall.** at sea a tall ship did appeare; Pet. ii. 1
 raysde up on yvorie pillours [text, pillowes] tall; Bel. 2 iv. 1
 Thou placer of plants both humble and tall; S.C. F. 164
 the Cedar proud and tall; I. i. 8. 6
 his foe, a Gyaunt huge and tall; I. vii. 51. 2
 tall young men, all hable armes to sownd; I. xii. 5. 7
 dismounting strait From his tall steed; II. i. 39. 2
 As a tall ship tossed in troublous seas; II. ii. 24. 1
 His portance terrible, and stature tall; II. vii. 41. 4
 Tall yocemen seemed they and of great might; II. ix. 26. 4
 There placed was a caudron wide and tall II. ix. 29. 5
 the tall trees with leaves appared II. xii. 12. 4
 A comely personage of stature tall; II. xii. 46. 4
 for ye heene tall, And large of limbe III. iii. 53. 6
 in his hand a tall young oake he bore; IV. vii. 7. 4
 From lowest Juniper to Ceder tall; IV. x. 22. 2
 Nathlesse thereto he was full stout and tall; VI. i. 2. 7
 he spyde A tall young man; VI. ii. 3. 7
 a slender slip; . . . but tall and faire of face; VI. ii. 5. 4
 standing on his tiptoes, to seeme tall; VI. viii. 26. 5
 Being of stature tall as any there VII. vi. 28. 3
 Being far greater and more tall of stature VII. vii. 5. 3
- Tallest.** The height of three the tallest sonnes of mortall seed; I. vii. 8. 9
Talness. with his talness seemd to threat the skye; I. vii. 8. 6
Talons. With griping talants armd to greedy fight; I. viii. 48. 7
 Ne wist yett how his talants to unfold; I. xi. 41. 3
 come too neare, and with his talants play; I. xi. 11. 2
 his talants may Yet scratch my sonne; I. xii. 11. 5

- Talus.** His name was *Talus*, made of yron mould, V. i. 12. 6
 Until that *Talus* had his pride represt, V. i. 29. 5
 Ne wight with him but onely *Talus* went; V. i. 30. 8
 had his servant *Talus* to invent which way V. ii. 20. 8
Talus, that could like a lime-bound wide her, V. ii. 25. 3
 All which when *Talus* throughly had performed, V. ii. 28. 6
 Whom when so lewdly minded *Talus* found, V. ii. 49. 6
 Therefore he *Talus* to them sent V. ii. 52. 8
 When *Talus* saw they all the field forsooke, V. ii. 54. 7
Talus by the haeke the boaster hent, V. iii. 37. 2
 he *Talus* sent To wrecke on them their follies hardyment: V. iv. 24. 4
 Him *Talus* tooke out of perplexitie, V. iv. 25. 3
Talus usde To keepe a nightly watch V. iv. 46. 8
 Then *Talus* forth issuing from the tent V. iv. 50. 5
 when they thought on *Talus* hands to lay, V. v. 19. 1
Talus brings newes to Britomart V. vi. Arg. 4
 sad tydings . . . *Talus* to her brought; V. vi. 3. 4
 it was *Talus*, Artegal his groome: V. vi. 8. 6
 'Talus, he bold, And tell what ever it be, V. vi. 10. 1
 She unto *Talus* forth return'd againe, V. vi. 15. 4
 bad *Talus* guide her on. V. vi. 17. 9
 To seeke her Knight, as *Talus* her did guide. V. vi. 18. 2
 Ne lesse did *Talus* suffer sleepe to seaze His eye-lids sad, V. vi. 26. 5
 Whom soone as *Talus* spide by glims of night, V. vi. 29. 5
 Yet *Talus* after them apace did plie, V. vi. 30. 4
Talus desir'd that he might have prepared The way V. vi. 38. 4
Talus mote not be admitted to her part. V. vii. 3. 9
 Whiles *Talus* watched at the dore all night. V. vii. 26. 4
 swift *Talus* did the formost win; V. vii. 35. 2
 Ne wight but onely *Talus* with him went, V. viii. 3. 8
 by his stirrup *Talus* did attend, V. viii. 29. 6
Talus soone him overtooke, and backward drew. V. ix. 18. 9
 With onely *Talus* wayting diligent, V. xi. 36. 7
 chiefly *Talus* with his yron flayle, V. xi. 59. 4
Talus into the sea did forth issew V. xii. 5. 4
Talus sternely did upon them set, V. xii. 7. 3
Talus to revoke from the right way V. xii. 27. 5
Talus, hearing her so lewdly raile, V. xii. 43. 1
- Talus'.** Of Justice, which in *Talus* hand did lye; V. ii. 26. 2
- Tamar.** There was the speedy *Tamar*, IV. xi. 31. 1
- Tambourines.** Their yvory Luyts and *Tamburins* forgoe, S.C. Jun. 59
- Tame.** The same, which Pyrrhus could not *tame*, Ro. xxi. 2
 His musicks might the hellish bound did *tame*. S.C. O. 30
 hunt the hartlesse hare til shee were *tame*. S.C. D. 28
 So wilde a beast so *tame* taught to bee, Hub. 625
 He that the stubborne Sprites can wisely *tame*, I. i. 43. 7
 wyld roving Buls he would him make To *tame*, I. vi. 24. 7
 sturdie courage *tame* with dreadfull aw, I. vi. 26. 8
 with streight diet *tame* his stubborne malady. I. x. 25. 9
 who so will raging Furor *tame*, II. iv. 11. 1
 fiers Vulcans rage to *tame*. II. vii. 36. 5
 Oreus *tame*, whome nothing can persuade, II. xii. 41. 7
 them with maystring discipline doth *tame*, IV. ix. 2. 4
 the waves to *tame*. IV. xi. 12. 9
 no one beast in forrest, wyld or *tame*. VI. v. 15. 7
 did his best, to *tame* The poysonous humour VI. vi. 2. 7
 Threatning to yoke them two and *tame* their corage stout. VI. viii. 11. 9
 doest the Lions and fell Tigers *tame*, H.L. 46
- Tamed.** *Tam'd* all the world, hath *tam'd* herselfe Ro. iii. 7
 Thus was this Monster supprest and *tamed*, VI. xii. 38. 2
- Tameth.** *tameth* stubborne youth With iron hit, IV. xii. 13. 3
- Tanaquill.** Faerie knights, and fayrest *Tanaquill*, I. Pr. 2. 5
 He dying left the fairest *Tanaquill*, II. x. 76. 4
- Tane.** See **Taken.**
- Tanned.** having *tand* his tawney bide With breath of
 Heaven, I. iii. 31. 4
 face all *tand* with scorching sunny ray, I. vi. 35. 4
 His face with smoke was *tand*, II. vii. 3. 6
- Tantalus.** The glorie of the stock of *Tantalus*, Gn. 546
 There thirsty *Tantalus* hong by the chin; I. v. 35. 5
 Lo! *Tantalus*, I here tormented lye: II. vii. 59. 5
 'Nay, nay, thou greedy *Tantalus*, II. vii. 60. 1
 Like *Tantale*, that in store doth sterved ly, H.L. 200
- Tapestry.** richer seem'd then any *tapestry*, VII. vii. 10. 8
- Tapet.** What storie she will for her *tapet* take. Mu. 276
- Tapets.** in those *Tapets* weren fashioned Many faire pourtraicts, III. xi. 29. 1
- Tar.** foming *tarre*, their bridles they would champ, I. v. 28. 8
- Tare.** See **Tore.**
 with blasphemous bannes high God in peeces *tare*. III. vii. 39. 9
- Targe.** his *targe* That broke the violence of his intent, II. v. 6. 5
 perforce with sword and *targe* Her forth to fetch, IV. xii. 14. 7
 bearing in his *targe* A Ladie VI. ii. 44. 8
- Target.** His *target* alwayes over her pretended; VI. xi. 19. 4
- Tarquin.** Proud *Tarquin*, and too lordly Lentulus; I. v. 49. 6
- Tarras.** See **Terraces.**
- Tarry.** They *tarrie* not, but flit and fall away, D. 397
 So will I travell whilist I *tarrie* heere, D. 466
 ne in one stead do *tarry*; VII. vii. 21. 8
- Tartar.** See **Tartarus.**
 (As wounts the *Tartar* by the Caspian lake, II. xi. 26. 7
- Tartarus.** *Tartar* covered With bloodie night, Gn. 444
 Lastly the squalid lakes of *Tartarie*, Gn. 543
 furies rules, and *Tartare* tempereth. Hub. 1294
 Dragon Bred in the loathly lakes of *Tartary*, I. vii. 44. 3
 that darke dreadfull hole of *Tartare* steepe II. xii. 6. 4
- Tartary.** See **Tartarus.**
- Task.** for leaving his Lords *taske*, S.C. May 53
 Phoebus, weary of his yerely *taske*, S.C. N. 14
 doth the Learneds *taske* upon him take. T.M. 216
 Am now enforst, a farre unfitter *taske*, I. Pr. l. 3
- Task—Continued.**
 Dislikefull paine so sad a *taske* to take, IV. ix. 40. 3
 So hard a *taske* as life for hyre to sell; VI. vii. 15. 3
- Tassels.** an horne in twisted gold And *tasselles* gay. I. viii. 3. 7
- Tassage.** See **Assuage.**
- Taste.** *Taste* no one hower of happines or merth; T. 46
 Well worthy he to *taste* of wretchednes. Mu. 216
 I hate to *tast*, for food withouts my dying; D. 416
 Receive, most noble Lord, a simple *taste* Ded. Son. v. 1
 To *tast* the streames that, like a golden showre, Ded. Son. viii. 9
 Loth To *taste* th' untryed dint of deadly steele: I. iii. 34. 6
 That hath thee brought to *taste* mine yre? I. iii. 39. 3
 searse good morsell all his life did *taste*, I. iv. 28. 3
 of her heavenly learning he might *taste*, I. x. 18. 5
 Deserves to *taste* his follies fruit, repented payne. II. v. 24. 9
 thou thy treasons fruit, I hope, shalt *taste* II. viii. 31. 8
 the fourth Bulwarke, that is the *Taste*, II. xi. 12. 2
 All passers by to *taste* their lushious wine, II. xii. 54. 4
 she to Guyon offred it to *tast*, II. xii. 57. 1
 Whose root and stalke so bitter yet did *taste*, III. ii. 17. 6
 After her heat the breathing cold to *taste*: III. vi. 18. 5
 That he might *taste* the sweet consuming woe, III. xi. 45. 4
 So did those olde Heroes hereof *taste*, IV. iii. 44. 8
 Ne other drinke there did he ever *tast* IV. vii. 41. 6
 The *tast* of bloud of some engored beast, IV. ix. 31. 6
 To *tast* of joy, and to wont pleasures to retourne. V. iii. I. 9
 Therefore they mote not *taste* of fleshy food, V. vii. 10. 1
 man, that never Did *taste* of pittie, VI. iv. 3. 2
 ne ever of wyld beast Did *taste* the bloud, VI. iv. 14. 9
 Began some snaecke of comfort new to *tast*, VI. xi. 45. 3
 many sought, yet none could ever *taste*; Am. lxxvii. 10
- Tasted.** But little ease of thy lewd tale I *tasted*: S.C. F. 245
 never *tasted* grace, nor goodnes felt; II. x. 7. 3
tasted many a bloody wovnd. III. i. 24. 9
 Of which so soome as they once *tasted* had, IV. iii. 49. 1
 no joy He ever *tasted*; IV. viii. 2. 5
 I, that never *tasted* blis IV. x. 28. 1
 When as the paine of death she *tasted* had, V. iv. 11. 2
 before she *tasted* Latonaes childrens wrath V. x. 7. 8
 ere he *tasted* bread He would her succour, VI. i. 31. 4
 the use of armes, I have not *tasted* yet; VI. ii. 32. 8
 when he once his dreadfull strokes had *tasted*, VI. vi. 28. 1
 had *tasted* once (as oft did he) The happy peace VI. x. 3. 3
- Tastes.** Of everie one he takes, and *tastes* at will, Mu. 203
- Tastest.** No *tastest* Princes pleasures, III. ii. 31. 6
- Tasteth.** Now this, now that, he *tasteth* tenderly, Mu. 173
- Tasting.** great Prometheus *tasting* of our ire, VII. vi. 29. 7
- Tattered.** their garments yet, Being all rag'd and *tatter'd*, V. xii. 28. 8
- Tattling.** Ne after everie *tattling* fable fie; Hub. 724
- Taught.** Whose Echo taught the byrds, S.C. Jun. 53
 taught me homely, as I can, to make; S.C. Jun. 82
 I am *taught*, by Algrinds ill, S.C. Jul. 219
 now by thy losse art *taught*, S.C. S. 68
 Whereon he earst had *taught* his flocks to feede, S.C. O. 57
 tryed time yet *taught* me greater things; S.C. D. 85
 first Triptoleme *taught* how to be sowne. Gn. 208
 devotion *Taught* him the fires scorn'd furie to detest; Gn. 612
 round about he *taught* sweete flowres to growe: Gn. 665
 All shalbe *taught* of God. Hub. 440
 By whom the flock is rightly fed, and *taught*: Hub. 442
 Through the Priests wholesome counsell lately *taught*, Hub. 553
 So wilde a beast so *taught* to bee, Hub. 625
taught to beare A Bases part T.M. 27
 Fortunes freakes, is wisely *taught* to beare: T.M. 130
 wise wordes, *taught* in numbers for to runne, T. 402
 Him forth did bring, and *taught* her lambs to feed; As. 14
 Alabaster throughly *taught* In all this skill, Col. 400
 And *taught* in such accordance to agree? Col. 846
 And *taught* ambitious Rome to tyrannise Ded. Son. i. 3
 whose Muse whylome did maske, As time her *taught*, I. Pr. 1. 2
 with usage sly He *taught* to imitate that Lady trew, I. i. 46. 8
 being *taught*, he forward gan advance His steed, I. iii. 25. 8
 sage Counsellours *Taught* to obay their bestiall beheasts, I. iv. 18. 3
 he *taught* the tender ymp To hanish cowardize I. v. 24. 1
 whom he had not *taught* To feare his force: I. vi. 29. 4
 What justice ever other judgement *taught*, I. ix. 38. 3
 house of Iolinesse; Where he is *taught* repentaunce, I. x. Arg.
 sbe him *taught* celestiall discipline, I. x. 18. 8
 Speranza *taught* him how to take assured hold I. x. 22. 2
taught the way that does to heaven bownd! I. x. 67. 4
 Who *taught* his trampling steed with equal steps to tread. II. i. 7. 9
taught T' avenge his Parents death II. iii. 2. 8
taught to tread, II. iii. 28. 6
 For it was *taught* the way which she would have, II. vi. 5. 8
 open, as it had bene *taught*. II. vii. 35. 3
 Damsels which were *taught* That service well. II. ix. 19. 5
 first *taught* men a woman to obay: II. x. 20. 7
taught her first how to be conquered; II. x. 23. 8
taught the land from wearie wars to cease: II. x. 25. 5
 Aegerie that Numa *taught*: II. x. 42. 8
 goodly *taught* to tilt and turnament: III. i. 44. 7
 They were all *taught* by Triton to obay III. iv. 33. 3
Taught of the Nymphe which from her infancy Her nourced III. v. 32. 4
 young birds, which he had *taught* to sing, III. vii. 17. 3
 fear gave her wings, and need her corage *taught*. III. vii. 26. 9
taught the carefull Mariner to play, III. viii. 20. 3
 a Lion *Taught* to obay the menage of that Elfe III. xii. 22. 3
 Mulla mine, whose waves I whilom *taught* to weep. IV. xi. 41. 9
 all the depth of rightfull doome was *taught* V. i. 5. 3
 all the discipline of justice there him *taught*. V. i. 6. 9

Taught—Continued.

she him *taught* to weigh both right and wrong V. i. 7. 1
 Thus she him trayned, and thus she him *taught* V. i. 8. 1
 Like as the workeman had their courses *taught*; V. v. 2. 5
 Ne would be *taught* with any termes V. v. 46. 3
 Ne none can find but who was *taught* them by the Muse. VI. Pr. 2. 9
 as in bookes is *taught*. VI. vi. 9. 9
 So *taught* of nature. VI. ix. 20. 6
 right so as Coridon had *taught*: VI. xi. 41. 7
 Love is the lesson which the Lord us *taught*. Am. Ixviii. 14
 With sacred rites hast *taught* to solemnize; Epith. 393
 mercy . . . Unto us *taught*, and to approve it trew. H.H.L. 212

Taugment. See **Augment.**

Taunt. All carelesse of his *taunt* and bitter rayle; IV. i. 43. 2
 To whom that other did this *taunt* returne: VI. iii. 31. 6
 Not sparing him with bitter words to *taunt*. VI. vi. 21. 7

Taunts. With bitter *taunts* and termes of vile disgrace. V. iv. 23. 4
 I . . . backe returned His scornfull *taunts* VI. i. 12. 2
 How with most scornfull *taunts*, and fell despights, H.H.L. 241

Tawdry. gird in your waste . . . with a *taudry* lace. S.C. Ap. 135

Tawny. having tand his *tawney* hide With . . . breath of
 Heaven, I. iii. 31. 4
 hitt his *tawny* beard to shew his raging yre. II. iv. 15. 9
 the sunburnt Indians do aray Their *tawney* bodies III. xii. 8. 4

Teach. *teache* the trees their trickling teares to shedde. S.C. Jun. 96
 love does *teach* him climbe so hie, S.C. O. 91
teache her tread aloft in buskin fine, S.C. O. 113
 To *teach* the ruder shepheard how S.C. Env. 5
 be rul'd to doo as I doo *teach*. Hub. 992
 To *teach* the warbling pipe to sound aloft, T.M. 290
 by demonstration me to *teach*, Ti. 458
 Her name Ile *teach* in knownen terms to frame: Col. 637
 Lambs . . . Ile *teach* to call for Cynthia by name. Col. 639
 all things els the which his art did *teach*: I. v. 44. 3
 Their backward bent knees *teach* her humbly to obay. I. vi. 11. 9
 her gentle wit she pyles To *teach* them truth, I. vi. 19. 6
 'I wote,' (quoth he) 'whom tryall late did *teach*, I. ix. 31. 3
 That none could reade except she did dem *teach*, I. x. 19. 2
Teach him the weak to strengthen, II. iv. 2. 9
teach the cursed steele to bight In his owne flesh, II. vi. 32. 8
 To *teach* them how to use their present state.' II. vii. 60. 5
 our weak hands (need makes good schollers) *teach* III. iii. 53. 3
 *our weak hands (whom need new strength shall *teach*) III. iii. 53. 3
 Hard is to *teach* an old horse amble trew; III. viii. 26. 3
 Whereby his strengthes assay he might him *teach*. V. viii. 37. 5
 senselesse words, which nature did him *teach* VI. iv. 11. 8
 Having oft seene it tryde as he did *teach*: VI. iv. 37. 3
teach us how . . . We should our selves demeane, VI. x. 23. 7
 'Most certaine markes' (sayd she) 'do me it *teach*; VI. xii. 18. 3
 and *teach* my hart to speake; Am. viii. 10
 traine and *teach* me with her looks; Am. xxi. 13
 Will *teach* to speak, and my just cause to plead; Am. xliiii. 10
teach the woods and waters to lament Epith. 10

Teaches. as that Hag him *teaches*: IV. i. 12. 5

Teacheth. to heaven she *teacheth* him the ready path. I. x. 33. 9
 reason *teacheth* that the fruitfull seades III. vi. 8. 3
 Need *teacheth* her this lesson hard and rare, III. vii. 4. 3

Teaching. *Teaching* the Satyres, which her sat around, I. v. 30. 8
teaching others to doe right. IV. xi. 18. 9

Tead. See **Tede.**

Team. hath reared up His fyerie-footed *teame*, S.C. Jul. 18
 Titan draweth neere To loose his *teame*, D. 469
 His sevenfold *teame* behind the stedfast starre I. ii. 1. 2
 With which he forward lasht the laesy *teame*, I. iv. 36. 3
 Her twyfold *Teame* . . . Did softly swim away, I. v. 28. 4
 them constraine in equall *teame* to draw. I. vi. 26. 6
 his toylesome *teame* that way did guyde, I. x. 66. 4
 Phoebus . . . Yett harnesssed his fyrie-footed *teame*, I. xii. 2. 2
 A *teame* of Dolphins raunged in aray III. iv. 33. 1
 Her *teame* at her commandement quiet stands, III. iv. 42. 3
 with a *teame* of sealy Phocas hownd III. viii. 30. 8
 lose the *teame* out of his weary wayne, III. viii. 51. 5
 Unfitly yokt together in one *teame*. III. ix. 6. 2
 now my *teame* begins to faint and fayle, III. xii. 47. or. 3
 Her angrie *teame* breaking their bonds of peace IV. iii. 41. 3
 my wearie *teame*, nigh over spent, IV. v. 46. 8
 his ferie *teame* Towards the westerne hrim begins to draw, V. ix. 35. 1
 Now turne againe my *teame*, thou jolly swayne, VI. ix. 1. 1
 through the Skie draw Venus silver *Teame*; Proth. 63

Teamed. Night . . . her *teamed* steedes gan call, Gn. 314
 let their *teamed* fishes softly swim III. iv. 34. 3

Teams. Drawing in *teames* along the starrie skie; Gn. 458

Teamwise. Which foure great Hippodames did draw in *temewise*
 tyde. III. xi. 40. 9

Tear. He, plonged in payne, his tressed locks dooth *teare*. S.C. Ap. 12
 medled his talke with many a *teare*: S.C. May 263
 Wolves that would them *teare*. S.C. Jul. 56
 We han great Bandogs will *teare* their skinne. S.C. S. 163
 mickle woe Thereof arose, and manie a ruffull *teare*, Mul. 133
 Therein stil wait poore passengers to *teare*. Col. 203
 'O! spare with guilty hands to *teare* My tender sides I. ii. 31. 2
 gan to . . . beat their brests, and naked flesh to *teare*: I. iii. 22. 5
 that harlott . . . That causd her shed so many a bitter *teare*; I. iii. 25. 4
 Ofte soust in swelling Tethys saltish *teare*; I. iii. 31. 3
 from the she Beares teats her whelps to *teare*; I. vi. 24. 6
 some had clawes to *teare*: II. xi. 8. 5
 every one did *teare* her girlond from her crowne. III. iv. 30. 9
 with his teeth did *teare* His rugged flesh, III. vii. 20. 4
 With greedy jawes her ready for to *teare*: III. viii. 33. 7
 him assayling sore his carkas *teare*, III. x. 53. 7

Tear—Continued.

He wailed womanlike with many a *teare*, III. xii. 7. 7
 from her hacke her garments she did *teare*, III. xii. 17. 4
 it would loose, or else asunder *teare*. IV. v. 3. 5
 doth felly bite and *teare* The stone IV. viii. 36. 5
 tosse the deepes, and *teare* the firmament, IV. ix. 23. 7
 To *teare* his flesh in peeces for his sin: V. iv. 37. 5
 doth *teare* Th' one from the earth, V. vi. 40. 4
 they did draw The yron charet, and the wheelles did *teare*, V. viii. 41. 6
 her owne deare flesh did *teare*: V. viii. 47. 6
 To rend and *teare* what so she can oppresse; V. xi. 24. 4
teare Her flesh for fellesse, V. xii. 32. 3
 from her head her lockes he nigh did *teare*, VI. i. 17. 8
 he regarded neither playnt nor *teare*, VI. ii. 22. 8
 Gan *teare* her hayre, and all her garments rent, VI. v. 4. 8
 So did these two this Knight oft tug and *teare*, VI. viii. 12. 5
 Gan him to hale, and *teare*, and scratch, and bite; VI. viii. 28. 7
 The which amongst them they in peeces *teare*, VI. viii. 41. 4
 snatch, and byte, and rend, and tug, and *teare*; VI. xi. 17. 6
 his owne flesh he reddie was to *teare*: VI. xi. 25. 6
 With many a joyfull kisse and many a melting *teare*. VI. xii. 20. 9
 Nought sparing them, the more did tosse and *teare*, VI. xii. 24. 7
 The hardest steele, in tract of time doth *teare*: Am. xviii. 2
 with many a dropping *teare* And long intreaty, Am. xviii. 5

Teares. See **Termes.**

Teares. all their *teares* he shall wipe cleane away. Rev. iv. 7
 I see your *teares* that from your boughes doe raine, S.C. Ja. 35
 from mine eyes the drizzling *teares* descend, S.C. Ja. 41
 Some in much joy, many in many *teares*, S.C. F. 18
 Like April shoure so stremes the trickling *teares* S.C. Ap. 7
teache the trees their trickling *teares* to shedde. S.C. Jun. 96
 Thy *teares* would make the hardest flint to flowe! S.C. Jun. 114
 Whose stremes my tricklinge *teares* did ofte augment. S.C. Au. 156
 'Let stremes of *teares* supply the place of sleepe; S.C. Au. 163
 Let stremes of *teares* he poured out in store; S.C. N. 61
 now morne with *teares* besprint; S.C. N. 111
 floods of *teares* flowe in theyr stead S.C. N. 127
 The heavens doe melt in *teares* without remorse; S.C. N. 131
 Philomele her song with *teares* doth steepe; S.C. N. 141
 dewed with *teares* they han be ever among. S.C. D. 112
 In clowdie *teares* my case I thus complaine Gn. Ded. 3
 with sweete *teares* did lament. Gn. 200
 forst to overflow with brackish *teares*, T.M. 29
 she raynd such store of streaming *teares*, T.M. 109
 A sea of *teares* that never may be dryde, T.M. 116
 Pouring forth stremes of *teares* abundantly; T.M. 230
 a brackish flood Of hitted *teares*, T.M. 416
 from her eyes a sea of *teares* did powre; T.M. 476
 such store of *teares* shee forth did powre, T.M. 595
teares from her faire eyes forth railing: Ti. 12
 shedding *teares* a while, I still did rest, Ti. 32
 Ne sheddeth *teares* from lamentable eie; Ti. 163
 Could not from *teares* my melting eyes withhold. Ti. 532
 With some few silver-dropping *teares* 't adorne; Ti. 683
 (Whilst oft his heart did melt in tender *teares*) Mul. 30
 give unto my heavie eyes A well of *teares*, Mul. 410
 Could not abstaine mine eyes with *teares* to steepe; D. 171
 poure fourth fountaines of incessant *teares*? D. 247
teares, whose brackish bitter well, I wasted have, D. 250
 My drink the *teares* which fro mine eyes do raine, D. 376
 I hate the Sea, because it *teares* supplies. D. 406
 mine eyes are dimd with *teares*; D. 417
 ever sprinkle brackish *teares* among, D. 530
 She hathed oft with *teares*, As. 164
 the *teares*, that from her eyes did flow. As. 192
 The same with bitter *teares* they all hedewed. As. 204
 There she stopt with *teares*; I. i. 52. 2
 Let me not die in languor and long *teares*? I. i. 62. 7
 Melting in *teares*, then gan shee thus lament. I. ii. 22. 1
 my frayle eies these lines with *teares* do steepe, I. iii. 2. 3
 drizzling *teares* did shed for pure affection. I. iii. 6. 9
 Redounding *teares* did choke th' end of her plaint, I. iii. 8. 1
 does steepe Her tender brest in bitter *teares* all night; I. iii. 15. 8
 all the way she wetts with flowing *teares*; I. iii. 44. 4
 Doth weepe full sore, and sheddeth tender *teares*; I. v. 18. 6
 when her well of *teares* she wasted had, I. viii. 42. 5
 salt *teares* bedewd the hearers cheaks. I. xii. 16. 9
 her faire face with *teares* was fowly blubbered. II. i. 13. 9
 Sir Guyon could uneach From *teares* abstayne; II. i. 66. 6
 So shedding many *teares* they clood the earth agayne. II. i. 61. 9
 wordes with bitter *teares* did steepe: II. ii. 1. 9
 Welling out stremes of *teares*, II. ii. 8. 7
 cheekes with *teares*, and sydes with blood, did all abownd. II. iv. 3. 9
 Of all my sorrow and of these sad *teares*, II. iv. 18. 2
 They crownd the second Constantine with joyous *teares*. II. x. 62. 9
 often steepe Her dainty couch with *teares* III. ii. 28. 9
 the hard rocks could scarce from *teares* refrain; III. iv. 35. 7
 Instead of rest thou lendest rayling *teares*; III. iv. 87. 4
 Few trickling *teares* she softly forth let fall, III. vii. 9. 2
 Wiping the *teares* from her suffused eyes, III. vii. 10. 3
 With herbs, with charms, with counsel, and with *teares*; III. vii. 21. 2
tears, nor charms, nor herbs, nor counsell, III. vii. 21. 3
 Asswage the fury which his entrails *teares*: III. vii. 21. 4
 huddled face with *teares* of her faire eyes: III. viii. 32. 3
teares stood in his eies, III. x. 25. 9
 did shreek, With womanish *teares*, III. xi. 44. 6
 I with *teares* full oft doe pittie it, IV. i. 1. 8
teares gan shed amaine; IV. iii. 47. 5
 Amongst her *teares* immixing prayers meeke, IV. iii. 47. 6
 lightning hronnd . . . *teares* it all with terrible mischance. IV. vi. 14. 5

Tears—Continued.

- eft gan into tender *teares* to melt. IV. vii. 9. 5
 Moved with pity of her plenteous *teares*. IV. vii. 23. 4
 running water tempred with his *teares*. IV. vii. 41. 7
 he forth would poure so plenteous *teares*. IV. viii. 4. 6
 after many *teares* and sorrowes spent. IV. viii. 64. 6
 Sometime with tender *teares* to let her goe. IV. x. 57. 2
 hardned more with my abundant *teares*: IV. xii. 7. 5
 With many bitter *teares* shed from his blubhrd eyne. V. i. 13. 9
 Bursting forth *teares* like springs out of a banke). V. i. 15. 2
 Griefe did plead, and many *teares* forth powre. V. ix. 45. 9
 With humble prayers and intreatfull *teares*: V. x. 6. 5
 bursting forth in *teares*. V. x. 20. 3
 Mongst joyes mixing some *teares*. V. xi. 16. 3
 With heavey eyne, from *teares* unceasing refraying. VI. ii. 41. 7
 And with her *teares* his wounds did wash. VI. iii. 10. 5
 did with plenteous *teares* His care VI. iii. 12. 1
 From his soft eyes the *teares* he wypt away. VI. iv. 23. 4
 I thus doe mourne, and poure forth ceaselesse *teares*. VI. iv. 33. 9
 shedding few soft *teares* from tender eyne. VI. v. 24. 3
 Yet were her words but wynd, and all her *teares* but water. VI. vi. 42. 9
 Wasting her goodly hew in heavey *teares*. VI. vii. 38. 3
 Then bursting forth in *teares*. VI. viii. 19. 1
 'Here in this bottle . . . 'I put the *teares* of my contrition. VI. viii. 24. 2
 Ne cared she her wound in *teares* to steepe. VI. xi. 23. 8
 full of fresh dismay, And gushing forth in *teares*. VI. xi. 28. 4
 Bedeaw'd with *teares* there left it in the place: VI. xii. 8. 4
 the sorrowes Written with *teares* Am. i. 8
 when I weep, she says, *Teares* are but water. Am. xviii. 10
 Let no lamenting cryes, nor dolefull *teares*, Be heard Epith. 334
 And let thy soule . . . Melt into *teares*. H.H.L. 252
- Teat.** In wanton dalliance the *teate* to crave. Bcl.² vi. 3
Teats. from the she Beares *teats* her whelps to teare; I. vi. 24. 5
 In his strong hand their rugged *teats* to hold. VI. ix. 37. 8
- Tede.** A hurning *Teade* about his head did move. Mui. 293
 the bushy *Teade* a groome did light. I. xii. 37. 6
 With his bright *Tead* that flames with many a flake. Epith. 27
- Tedious.** to what end they clomb that *tedious* hight? I. x. 49. 9
 the *tedious* toyle ye for me take! I. xi. 1. 9
 Britomart, after long *tedious* toyle. IV. vii. 3. 8
 My *tedious* travell doe forget thereby; VI. Pr. 1. 7
 To passe the *tedious* travell of the way. VI. v. 34. 6
 Think ever to endure so *taedious* toyle! Am. xxxiii. 10
- Tedula.** I saw a little Bird call'd *Tedula*. J'an. iii. 7
- Teem, -ed.** See **Team, -ed.**
- Teen.** See **Tine.**
- if thou wilt bewayle my wofull *tene*. S.C. N. 41
 grisly Ghosts, to heare the dolefull *teene*. D. 21
 That bare-head knight, for dread and dolefull *teene*. I. ix. 34. 7
 that proud Paynim king that works her *teene*: I. xii. 18. 8
 Either for grievous shame, or for great *teene*. II. i. 15. 8
 To cloke her guile with sorrow and sad *teene*: II. i. 21. 7
 frye in hartlesse griefe and dolefull *tene*: II. i. 58. 4
 Religious reverence doth buriall *teene*; II. i. 59. 6
 Of Gods high praise, and of their loves sweet *teene*. III. v. 40. 4
 With other signes of sorrow and impatient *teene*. III. xi. 37. 9
 put away remembrance of late *teene*; III. xii. 40. 7
 whom wearie winters *teene* Hath worne to nought. IV. iii. 23. 7
 He forced was to strike, and save himselfe from *teene*. IV. iii. 31. 9
 The secret cause and nature of his *teene*. IV. xii. 21. 4
 before this fatall *teene* Them overtooke V. x. 7. 5
- Teeth.** T' embrew her *teeth* and claws Bcl.² vi. 7
 engendred men of armes Of Dragons *teeth*. Ro. x. 4
 Whetting his *teeth*, and with vaine foolhardise Ro. xiv. 7
 he threatens his *teeth*, his tayle, his pawes. Van. x. 11
 bene not thy *teeth* on edge. S.C. May 35
 with sharpe *teeth* the bramble leaves doth lop. Gn. 85
 Grinding his *teeth*, and grating his great hart; Hub. 1334
 did chaw Between his cankred *teeth* a venomous tode. I. iv. 30. 3
 he gnasht his *teeth* to see Those heapes of gold I. iv. 31. 6
 The trembling ghosts . . . Chattering their iron *teeth*. I. v. 32. 6
 His monstrous scalpe downe to his *teeth* it tore. I. viii. 16. 4
 Her *teeth* out of her rotten gummies were feld. I. viii. 47. 4
 Three ranckes of yron *teeth* enraunged were. I. xi. 13. 2
 his great yron *teeth* he still did grind II. iv. 15. 3
 gan to grind His grated *teeth* II. v. 14. 3
 both did gnash their *teeth*, and both did threaten life. II. vii. 21. 9
 the feend his gnashing *teeth* did grate. II. vii. 34. 1
 Another in her *teeth* did gnaw a rush; II. ix. 35. 8
 with gnashing *teeth* did bite The bitter earth. III. v. 22. 1
 with his *teeth* did teare His rugged flesh. III. vii. 20. 4
 huge great *teeth*, like to a tusked Bore: IV. vii. 5. 6
 gnashed with his *teeth*. V. ii. 18. 7
 Her heart for rage did grate, and *teeth* did grin. V. iv. 37. 7
 all his *teeth* wide bare One might have scene V. xi. 9. 7
 gnasht his *teeth*, and his head at him shooke. V. xi. 12. 8
 all her *teeth* arew. V. xii. 29. 5
 baeked returned His scornfull taunts unto his *teeth*. VI. ii. 12. 2
 Gnashing his cruell *teeth* at him in vaine. VI. iv. 22. 8
 Least that the beasts sharpe *teeth* had any wound Made VI. iv. 23. 8
 Gnashing his grinded *teeth* with griesly looke. VI. v. 26. 1
 that heastes *teeth*, which wounded you tofore. VI. vi. 9. 1
 with his *teeth* and nailes . . . Him rudely rent VI. vi. 22. 5
 with his nayles and *teeth* Gan him to hale. VI. viii. 28. 6
 All set with yron *teeth* in raunges twaine. VI. xii. 26. 7
 hit them with his banefull *teeth* of injury. VI. xii. 28. 9
 Chattering his *teeth* for cold VII. vii. 31. 2
 hir *teeth* be Pearles, both pure and round; Am. xv. 9
- Telan.** Or that sweete *Telan* Poet, which did spend H.H.B. 219
- Telse.** One call'd the *Thैसे*, the other call'd the Crane. IV. xi. 47. 2

- Telamon.** Fierce Peleus, and the hardie *Telamon*. Gn. 482
 'Gainst which the noble sonne of *Telamon* Oppos'd himselfe. Gn. 513
- Tell.** The same yet vaunting Greece will *tell* the storie Ro. ii. 5
 Tell me, ye spirits. Ro. xv. 5
 Tell me then, . . . Doo ye not feele Ro. xv. 9
 Come *tell* me what was sayd of mee. To his Booke 17
 But shall I *tell* thee a tale of truth. S.C. F. 91
 Now I pray thee, shepheard, *tell* it not forth: S.C. F. 239
 Now *tell* us what thou hast scene. S.C. Mar. 60
 Tell me, good Hobbinol, which garres thee greete? S.C. Ap. 1
 'Tell me, have ye scene her angelick face. S.C. Ap. 64
 Of fellowship, *tell* us that saying: S.C. May 172
tell many lesinges of this and that. S.C. May 285
 Tell me, what wants me here S.C. Jun. 3
tell us mery tales S.C. Jun. 87
tell the lasse. S.C. Jun. 109
 Of Synah can I *tell* thee more. S.C. Jul. 73
 Tell me, Perigot, what shalbe the game. S.C. Au. 1
 Tell me, such a cup hast thou ever sene? S.C. Au. 35
tell me, shepherds. S.C. Au. 139
tell me first of thy floeks estate. S.C. S. 24
 Tho may we talke and *tellen* our fill. S.C. S. 53
 shall I *tell* thee what my selfe knowe. S.C. S. 170
 Tell Rosalind, her Colin bids her adieu. S.C. D. 156
 Cause of my death and just complaint to *tell*: Gn. 629
 when her turne was come her tale to *tell*. Hub. 36
 The purpose of the complot which ye *tell*. Hub. 178
 Through manie haps, which needs not here to *tell*. Hub. 360
 Ne *tell* a written word, ne write a letter. Hub. 383
tell us (said the Ape) we doo you pray. Hub. 615
 and merie leasings *tell*. Hub. 699
tell them that they greatly him mistooke. Hub. 704
tell their Prince that learning is but vaine. T.M. 332
tell the anguish of my inward smart. T.M. 422
 To *tell* my sorrowes that exceeding bee. T.M. 546
tell hir, that my eyes can take no reste: U.V. 7
tell hir, that my mouth can eate no meate: U.V. 8
tell hir, I can heare no mirth. U.V. 9
 Tell hir, that hir pleasures were wonte to lull me asleepe: U.V. 13
 Tell hir, that hir beautie was wonte to feede mine eyes: U.V. 14
 Tell hir, that hir sweete Tongue was wonte U.V. 15
 'To *tell* the beautie of my buildings fayre. Ti. 85
 To *tell* my riches, and endowments rare. Ti. 87
 To *tell* my forces, matchable to none. Ti. 89
 Ne *tell* his sorrow to the listning rout Ti. 227
 To *tell* the cause which thee theretoo constrained. D. 81
tell your fellow-swaines That sad Alcyon dyde D. 524
 The mournfullst verse that ever man heard *tell*: As. Pr. 8
 onely by his looks did *tell* his thought. As. 168
 No toong can *tell*, nor any forth can set. As. 171
 Now at thy leisure them to us to *tell*. Col. 35
 To *tell* what thou didst sing. Col. 84
 But *tell* on further, Colin, as befell Col. 176
 That shepheard I besought to me to *tell*. Col. 229
 Most wretched he, that is and cannot *tell*. Col. 659
 to *tell* And cke to warne Col. 683
 who can *tell* what cause had that faire Mayd Col. 911
 Tydings of warre and worldly trouble *tell*? I. i. 30. 8
 Of a strange man I can you tidings *tell*. I. i. 31. 3
 messengers of hell, . . . gan *tel* Their hoolesse paines. I. ii. 2. 3
 who can *tell* The hidden powre of herbes. I. ii. 10. 8
tel both who ye be, and who that tooke your part? I. ii. 21. 9
 husying . . . his dull eares to heare what shee did *tell*. I. ii. 26. 7
 of such a Lady shee could *tellen* ought. I. iii. 24. 9
 could . . . fortunes *tell*, and read in loving bookes. I. iv. 25. 8
 'well may I rew To *tell* the sad sight I. vi. 36. 8
 wonne from death, she had him *tellen* plaine I. vi. 37. 7
 to *tell* her lamentable case. I. vi. 48. 8
 with them all departes to *tell* his great distresse. I. vii. 19. 9
 'Tell on' (quoth she) 'the wofull Tragedy. I. vii. 24. 8
 Thy sad tong cannot *tell* more heavy plight I. vii. 25. 3
 heare the story sad, which I shall *tell* you brieve. I. vii. 42. 9
 Who answerd him full soft, he could not *tell*. I. viii. 32. 5
 againe he sayde, He could not *tell*; I. viii. 32. 9
 He could not *tell*, againe he answered. I. viii. 33. 2
 His answer likewise was, he could not *tell*: I. viii. 34. 1
 Una faire besought That straunger knight his . . . nation *tell*; I. ix. 2. 7
tellen free The secrete cause of his perplexitie: I. ix. 25. 4
 That I may *tell* this haplesse history? I. ix. 26. 4
 whether dread did dwell . . . is hard to *tell*. I. x. 14. 5
 Could hardly him intreat to *tell* his grief: I. x. 24. 2
 nor wit of man can *tell*; I. x. 55. 6
 his most hideous head my tongue to *tell* Does tremble; I. xi. 12. 6
 To *tell* how he had scene the Dragons fatall fall. I. xii. 2. 9
 'How can I *tell*, but that his talents may Yet seratch I. xii. 11. 5
 What needes me *tell* their feast and goodly guize. I. xii. 14. 1
 To *tell* that dawning day is drawing neare. I. xii. 21. 7
 To *tell* were as to strive against the streame: I. xii. 23. 3
 badd *tell* on the tenor of his playnt: II. i. 9. 2
 To *tell* this ruelfull tale: II. i. 9. 9
 Tounge hates to *tell* the rest that eye to see abhord. II. i. 11. 9
tell the cause of your conceived payne; II. i. 14. 6
 he hath great glory wonne, as I heare *tell*. II. i. 19. 9
 'well mote I shame to *tell* The fond enchainson II. i. 30. 1
tell the secrete of your mortall smart: II. i. 46. 8
 Tell then, O Lady! *tell* what fatall priefe II. i. 48. 6
 the sorrowes that unceath My tong can *tell*. II. i. 49. 6
 they his mothers innocence may *tell*. II. ii. 10. 6
 how, or where, here fits not *tell*. II. ii. 11. 9
 To *tell* from whence he came through jeopardy. II. ii. 39. 6

Tell—Continued.

'Tell on, fayre Sir,' . . . 'that dolefull tale, . . . II. ii. 46. 1
 If thou didst, *tell* me, . . . III. iii. 32. 9
 who can *tell* . . . But that shee is some powre celestiall? . . . II. iii. 44. 3
 to *tell* his funerall Unto his brother, . . . II. v. 25. 8
 'Long were to *tell* the troublous stormes . . . II. vii. 14. 1
 never eie did vew, Ne long did *tell*, . . . II. vii. 19. 7
 who can *tell* the prayes of that makers might? . . . II. ix. 46. 9
 Ne can I *tell*, ne can I stay to *tell*, . . . II. ix. 47. 1
 Let Scaldis *tell*, and let *tell* Hania, . . . II. x. 24. 1
 let the marsh of Esthambruges *tell*, . . . II. x. 24. 2
 to *tell* the sumptuous aray Of that great chamber . . . III. i. 32. 1
 In playner wise to *tell* her grievance she begonne . . . III. i. 52. 9
 Thy selfe thy prayes *tell*, and make them knowen farre . . . III. ii. 3. 9
Tell me some markes by which he may appeare, . . . III. ii. 16. 3
tell me therefore, my liefest life! . . . III. ii. 33. 9
tell Under what coast of heaven the man did dwell, . . . III. iii. 6. 4
 He had *tell* on; . . . III. iii. 16. 1
 'Beldame, by that ye *tell* . . . III. iii. 17. 4
 Doth by her blushing *tell* . . . III. iii. 20. 5
 'Behold the man! and *tell* me, Britomart, . . . III. iii. 32. 1
 Bards *tell* of many women valorous, . . . III. iii. 54. 4
 Her deare sonnes destiny to her to *tell*, . . . III. iv. 25. 4
 'Sir, ill mote I stay To *tell* the same: . . . III. v. 4. 3
 good Sir, *tell* out of hand,' . . . III. v. 4. 9
tell me, if that ye my sonne have heard . . . III. vi. 23. 1
 their trew loves without suspicion *tell* abroad, . . . III. vi. 42. 9
tell the idle tidings to his Dame: . . . III. vii. 28. 6
 As for my name, it mistreth not to *tell*: . . . III. vii. 51. 8
 'Tell at one word, How many fownd'st thou . . . III. vii. 56. 8
 'one word may *tell* All that I ever fownd . . . III. vii. 57. 1
 To *tell* what tydings of fayre Florimell became, . . . III. vii. 61. 9
 so her selfe did alwaies to him *tell*; . . . III. viii. 19. 8
 saide his boat the way could wisely *tell*; . . . III. viii. 24. 7
 To *tell* of Satyrane where I him left of late . . . III. viii. 43. 9
 now in Faery court all men doe *tell*, . . . III. viii. 46. 2
 That ye doe *tell* in such uncerteintee? . . . III. viii. 48. 4
 (as that Squire does *tell*.) . . . III. ix. 3. 4
 to *tell* Of deeds of armes . . . III. ix. 32. 3
 the noble Britomart heard *tell* Of Trojan warres . . . III. ix. 38. 1
 forgot that whylome I heard *tell* From aged Mnemon; . . . III. ix. 47. 3
tell thy grieft, if any hidden lye: . . . III. x. 26. 2
 Ne word he had to speake his grieft to *tell*, . . . III. x. 37. 8
 did her *tell* That it was he . . . III. x. 49. 4
 Long were to *tell* each other lovely fit; . . . III. xi. 39. 6
 Long were to *tell* the amorous assayes, . . . III. xi. 44. 1
 phantasies . . . that none can *tell*, . . . III. xi. 26. 4
 to *tell* The diverse usage, and demeanure daint, . . . IV. i. 5. 1
 none . . . to them tydings *tell* that mote their harts delight . . . IV. i. 16. 9
 whether were more false full hard it is to *tell*, . . . IV. i. 32. 9
 why should I doubt to *tell* the same? . . . IV. i. 48. 4
 'Then *tell*, (quoth Blandamour) 'and feare no blame: . . . IV. i. 48. 5
Tell what thou saw'st, maulgre who so it heares.' . . . IV. i. 48. 6
 she so farre astray, as none can *tell*? . . . IV. ii. 22. 4
 as antique stories *tellen* us, . . . IV. ii. 32. 1
 Her cause of comming she to *tell* began . . . IV. ii. 49. 5
 how their lives were eekt, she did not *tell*; . . . IV. ii. 53. 6
 (that wonder is to *tell*) . . . IV. iii. 39. 1
 The which by course betels me here to *tell*: . . . IV. v. 2. 5
 which some doe *tell* That glorious belt did in it selfe containe . . . IV. v. 2. 7
 To *tell* the feature of each goodly face: . . . IV. v. 12. 3
 The hard adventures and strange haps to *tell*, . . . IV. v. 28. 8
 Were long to *tell*; therefore, I here will stay . . . IV. vi. 47. 8
 So doest thou now to her of whom I *tell*, . . . IV. vii. 2. 3
 'To *tell*' (quoth she) 'that what ye see, needs not; . . . IV. vii. 14. 8
 Seeking adventures where he mote heare *tell*; . . . IV. vii. 42. 3
tell the course of his captivitie, . . . IV. viii. 64. 2
 To *tell* through what misfortune he had far'd . . . IV. ix. 41. 5
 I will them in another *tell*. . . IV. ix. 41. 9
 Seudamour doth his conquest *tell* . . . IV. x. Arg.
 'Long were to *tell* the travell and long toile . . . IV. x. 3. 1
 not if an hundred tongues to *tell*, . . . IV. xi. 9. 6
 Helpe me to *tell* the names of all those floods . . . IV. xi. 10. 6
 (as antique fathers *tell*) . . . IV. xi. 37. 2
tell their hidden race, . . . IV. xi. 40. 8
 With many more whose names no tongue can *tell*: . . . IV. xi. 44. 6
 To *tell* the sands, or count the starres on hye, . . . IV. xi. 53. 2
 much more eath to *tell* the starres on hye, . . . IV. xii. 1. 5
 Whose names and nations were too long to *tell*, . . . IV. xii. 3. 2
 I will them *tell* though unto no man neare: . . . IV. xii. 6. 4
 such was he of whom I have to *tell*, . . . V. i. 3. 1
 to *tell* abroad your shame.' . . . V. i. 28. 9
 gan of sundry newes his store to *tell*, . . . V. ii. 2. 6
 To *tell* the glorie of the feast that day, . . . V. iii. 3. 1
 turn'd aside for shame to heare what he did *tell*. . . V. iii. 16. 9
 let it *tell* What strokes . . . it stir'd this day; . . . V. iii. 21. 5
 all that piteous storie . . . to him gan *tell*; . . . V. iii. 31. 3
 'Now *tell* me, Amidas, if that ye may, . . . V. iv. 17. 2
 sent them home to *tell* a piteous tale . . . V. iv. 24. 8
tell, Sir Terpin, ne let you amate Your misery, . . . V. iv. 28. 4
Tell, that to morrow I with him will fight, . . . V. iv. 48. 8
 Tho gan she *tell* her all that she had donne, . . . V. v. 45. 8
 'Talus, be bold, And *tell* what ever it be, . . . V. vi. 10. 2
 Forcing in vaine the rest to her to *tell*; . . . V. vi. 11. 8
 (as they the story *tell*) . . . V. vii. 10. 6
tell him for his sake thy life thou gavest.' . . . V. vii. 32. 6
 how deepe no man can *tell*, . . . V. ix. 6. 4
 First gan he *tell* how this . . . Duesse hight; . . . V. ix. 40. 1
 Which when the Prince heard *tell*, . . . V. xi. 21. 1
 bitter curses, horrible to *tell*; . . . V. xi. 28. 3

Tell—Continued.

To passe them over where them list to *tell*. . . V. xii. 4. 4
tell him that nor for such slaughters sake He thither came, . . . V. xii. 8. 7
tell, if please you, of the good successe . . . VI. i. 5. 1
tell, if thou have it knowe.' . . . VI. i. 14. 4
 should it not displease thee it to *tell*, . . . VI. ii. 26. 1
 let not your grieft empeach To *tell* . . . VI. ii. 42. 3
tell with all the lamentable plight . . . VI. iii. 41. 7
 ne could *tell* Which way to take: . . . VI. iv. 25. 1
 To whom she thus: 'What need me, Sir, to *tell* . . . VI. iv. 28. 1
 As ye may know when time shall be to *tell* the same . . . VI. v. 2. 9
Tell me what worlds despight, or heavens yre, . . . VI. v. 23. 7
 I must awhile forbear to you to *tell*; . . . VI. v. 17. 3
tell me, Lady, wherefore doe you beare This bottle . . . VI. viii. 23. 6
 first it falleth me by course to *tell* Of faire Serena; . . . VI. viii. 31. 1
 them to *tell* him courteously besought, . . . VI. ix. 5. 8
 as old stories *tell*, . . . VI. ix. 14. 4
 Whose sundry parts were here too long to *tell*; . . . VI. x. 14. 2
Tell me, what mote these dainty Damzels be, . . . VI. x. 19. 6
Tell me what were they all, . . . VI. x. 20. 9
 for to *tell* the dolefull dremment . . . VI. x. 44. 1
 doe feare away, and *tell*.' . . . VI. xi. 29. 9
 Whose heavy tydings now I have to *tell*. . . VI. xi. 31. 3
 ere I doe his adventures *tell* . . . VI. xii. 14. 1
 To *tell* her how the heavens had her graste . . . VI. xii. 16. 8
 let us *tell* Of Calidore; . . . VI. xii. 22. 5
 That endlesse were to *tell*. . . VI. xii. 23. 6
tell To grieisly Pluto what on earth was donne, . . . VI. xii. 35. 6
tell how Arlo . . . Was made the most unpleasant . . . VII. vi. 37. 5
 To *tell* what time he might her Lady see . . . VII. vi. 43. 8
 For many moe good turnes then he would *tell*, . . . VII. vi. 44. 8
 to *tell* of heavens King . . . his fortunate successe; . . . VII. vii. 1. 5
 Can *tell* things doen in heaven so long ygone, . . . VII. vii. 2. 8
 others *tell* that it so beauteous was, . . . VII. vii. 6. 6
 All her array and vestiments to *tell*, . . . VII. vii. 9. 2
 But who is it (to me *tell*) . . . VII. vii. 48. 4
tell me, why should faire be proud, . . . Am. xxvii. 1
Tell me, when shall these wearie woes have end, . . . Am. xxvii. 1
tell me whereto can ye lyken it; . . . Am. xl. 2
tell her prayse to all posterity, . . . Am. lxix. 11
Tell her the joyous time wil not be staid, . . . Am. lxx. 7
 false forged lyes, which thou didst *tell*, . . . Am. lxxxv. 7
Tell me, ye merchants daughters, . . . Epith. 167
 thousands more then any tongue can *tell*, . . . H.L. 264
 none the same may *tell*. . . H.B. 42
 To *tell* the marveiles by thy mercie wrought. . . H.H.L. 49
 I faue to *tell* the things that I behold, . . . H.H.B. 6
 And *tell* me then, what hast thou ever seeme . . . H.H.B. 57
 The fairenesse of her face no tongue can *tell*; . . . H.H.B. 204
 here fits not well Olde woes, but joyes, to *tell* . . . Proth. 142

Telled. See Told.
 to her *teld* All this accord . . . VI. i. 44. 8
 Witnesse, ye Heavens, the truth of all that I have *teld*! . . . VII. vi. 27. 9
 Thus sitting in her throne, as I have *teld*, . . . VII. vii. 13. 5

Tellest. what art thou, that *tellest* of Nephews kilt? . . . I. v. 26. 5

Telling. good matter Lost for lacke of *telling*: . . . S.C. Jul. 206
telling them to blazon out their blames. . . T.M. 102
 Of death and dolor *telling* sad tidings; . . . II. vii. 23. 5
 make much worse by *telling*, . . . V. xii. 35. 2
 Yet is that Highest farre beyond all *telling*, . . . H.H.B. 101

Tells. The wise Southsayer . . . *telles* of warres . . . I. v. 8. 9
 His loves and lignage Arthure *tells*: . . . I. ix. Arg.
 the sage wisard *telles*, as he has redd, . . . III. i. 16. 8
 Thy acts, O Scanderbeg, this volume *tels*. . . Com. Son. iii. 14

Tempe. O ye pleasaunt Springs Of *Tempe*! . . . Gn. 146
 More sweet and holesome then . . . the Thessalian *Tempe*, . . . H. ii. 52. 4
 when as Jove her took In *Tempe*, . . . Epith. 308

Temper. Meet for her *temper* and complexion: . . . III. vi. 38. 6
 did that good old Knight *Temper* his grieft, . . . VI. iii. 6. 2
 she wants to *temper* angry Jove, . . . Am. xxxix. 3

Temperament. goodly *temperament* Of pure complexions, . . . H.B. 66
Temperance. No *temperance*, nor no regard of season, . . . Hub. 1132
 Through the myld *temperance* of her goodly raies. . . Col. 561
 calmd his wrath with goodly *temperance*. . . I. viii. 34. 5
 great rule of *Temperance* goodly doth appeare . . . II. Pr. 5. 9
 Through goodly handling and wise *temperance*. . . II. i. 31. 2
 'temperance' . . . can measure out a meane; . . . II. i. 58. 1
 through *temperance* and stedfastnesse, . . . II. iv. 2. 8
 all your hurts may soone through *temperance* be easd, . . . II. iv. 33. 9
 Who ever doth to *temperance* apply His stedfast life, . . . II. v. 1. 1
 The house of *Temperance*, . . . Besiegd of many foes, . . . II. ix. Arg.
 The enemies of *Temperance* Besiege her dwelling place: . . . II. xi. Arg.
 that goodly frane of *Temperance* . . . II. xii. 1. 1
 Through goodly *temperance* and affection chaste; . . . III. i. 12. 2
 now of dayes such *temperance* is rare . . . IV. viii. 29. 6
 Sate goodly *Temperance* in garments ciene, . . . V. ix. 32. 8

Temperance's. wisdomes powre, and *temperances* might, . . . II. xii. 43. 6
Temperate. His countenance demure and *temperate*; . . . II. i. 6. 2
 With *temperate* advice discourse, . . . H. xii. 34. 2

Temperature. Most goodly *temperature* ye may descry; . . . Am. xiii. 4

Tempered. See Well-tempered.
 Sorrowing *tempered* with deare delight, . . . Ti. 319
 Full sweetly *tempered* is that Muse of his, . . . Col. 430
 manly courage, *Tempered* with reason . . . Ded. Son. xiv. 9
 little sweet Oft *tempered* is, . . . 'with muchell smart: . . . I. iv. 46. 4
 goodly counsell, . . . *tempered* with sweete voice: . . . II. i. 44. 3
Tempered with grace and goodly modesty, . . . III. v. 55. 3
tempered right With heate and humour, . . . III. vi. 9. 4
 glauncing on the *tempered* metall, . . . III. vii. 40. 8
 The same she *tempered* with fine Mercury . . . III. viii. 6. 6

Tempered—Continued.

- Tempered with sternesse and stout majesticie, IV. vi. 26. 3
 running water *tempered* with his teares, IV. vii. 41. 7
 'Nathlesse that Dame so well them *tempered* both, IV. x. 33. 1
Tempered with Adamant amongst the same, V. i. 10. 2
tempered for the time her present heavesse, V. vii. 44. 9
 Yet *tempered* with some majesticie imperiall, V. ix. 24. 9
 by her *tempered* without grieffe or gall, V. x. 4. 5
 th' Adamantine shield which he did beare So well was *tempered*, V. xi. 10. 8
 his speach *Tempered* so well, VI. ii. 13. 2
 The *tempered* steele did not into his braynepan byte, VI. vi. 30. 9
 A thousand sowres hath *tempered* with one sweet, VI. xi. 1. 8
tempered so the feature of her face, Am. xxi. 2
 every sweet with soure is *tempered* still, Am. xxvi. 9
- Tempereth.** furies rules, and Tartare *tempereth*, *Hub.* 1294
- Tempering.** hastie heat *tempering* with sufferance wise, I. i. 50. 4
 With fowle words *tempring* faire, I. vii. 3. 9
Tempring the passion with advizement slow, II. v. 13. 2
 fairly *tempring*, fond desire subdewd, II. vi. 26. 6
 coy lookes *tempring* with loose dalliance; IV. ii. 9. 5
 Through *tempering* of her words and lookes by wondrous skill, VI. vi. 41. 9
tempering . . . Their contrary dislikes with loved meanes, *H.L.B.* 85
- Tempers.** by a souveraine might *Tempers* so trim, *H.L.B.* 125
- Tempe's.** by pleasant *Tempes* shore, . . . through Thessaly they
 streeme, *Proth.* 79
- Tempest.** A sodaine *tempest* from the heaven, *Bel.* i. iii. 13
 a *tempest* from the heaven descend, *Bel.* i. iii. 13
 suddenly arose a *tempest* great, *Bel.* i. xiii. 5
 Aa he that having long in *tempest* sailed, *Ro.* xxi. 11
 Is like a ship in midst of *tempest* left, *T.M.* 141
 The *tempest* of that stormie passion, *T.M.* 380
 through untimely *tempest* fall away! *D.* 238
 grove . . . That promist ayde the *tempest* to withstand; I. i. 7. 3
 therein shrouded from the *tempest* dreed, I. i. 8. 3
 calme the *tempest* of his passion wood; II. iv. 11. 8
 As when a windy *tempest* bloweth hye, II. viii. 48. 1
 save Them from the *tempest* of his wrathfulnessse, II. xii. 83. 4
 crave but rownie to rest while *tempest* overhlo'th, III. vii. 8. 9
 Aa glad of that small rest as Bird of *tempest* gon, III. vii. 10. 9
 Another knight, whom *tempest* thither brought, III. ix. 12. 2
 To calme the *tempest* of his troubled thought; IV. ii. 3. 2
 Till time the *tempest* doe thereof delay, IV. viii. 1. 6
 whom cruell *tempest* drivese Upon a rocke, V. ii. 50. 1
 An hideous *tempest* seemed from below To rise, V. vii. 14. 2
 did streight devoure Both flames and *tempest*; V. vii. 15. 6
 tottred, like two towres which through a *tempest* quooke, V. viii. 9. 9
 Nought may abide the *tempest* of his yre; V. xi. 58. 8
 Ne once to breath awhile their angers *tempest* ceast, VI. i. 36. 9
 did rattle like to haile In a great *tempest*; VI. vi. 26. 4
 being long in *tempest* tost, VI. xi. 44. 6
 The dreadfull *tempest* of her wrath appease, Am. xxxvii. 7
 being long in her loves *tempest* tost, Am. xli. 11
 Ne ought for *tempest* doth from it depart, Am. lix. 7
- Tempest's.** through *tempests* cruel wracke, Am. xxxviii. 1
- Tempests.** Tossing huge *tempests* through the troubled skie, *Ro.* xvi. 6
 With showres of heaven and *tempests* worne away; *Ti.* 501
 cloudy *tempests* have The faithfull light . . . ybient, II. vii. 1. 3
 huge Orion, that doth *tempests* still portend; IV. xi. 13. 9
 After long stormes and *tempests* overblowne, V. iii. 1. 1
 he, that had like *tempests* often tride, V. v. 6. 6
 From all the *tempests* of these worldly seas, VI. ix. 19. 4
 all your *tempests* cannot hold me backe, Am. xlvi. 10
- Tempest's.** long stormes and *tempests* sad assay, Am. lxiii. 1
- Tempestuous.** 'Tempestuous fortune hath spent all her spight, I. vii. 25. 1
 calme the sea of their *tempestuous* spight, II. vi. 36. 4
 'I'luge sea of sorrow and *tempestuous* grieffe, III. iv. 8. 1
 Slow Peneus, and *tempestuous* Phasides, IV. xi. 21. 3
 whose *tempestuous* rage Makes th' heavens tremble, VI. vi. 11. 8
 With stormes of fortune and *tempestuous* fate, VI. ix. 31. 5
 Without *tempestuous* stormes or sad afray; *Epith.* 327
 Thunder, and lightning, and *tempestuous* fyre, *H.H.B.* 181
- Templar.** There whylome wont the *Templer* Knights to byde, *Proth.* 135
- Temple.** The place where is the *temple* of the Gods, *Bel.* i. vi. 8
 under this great *temple*, *Bel.* i. 10
 doe the *temple* of the Gods support, II. iii. 28. 2
 As it some Gyeld or solemne *Temple* weare, II. vii. 43. 4
 for Apolloes *temple* highly herried, II. xii. 13. 9
 Great Venus *Temple* is describ'd; IV. x. Arg.
 That was a *temple* faire and aunient, IV. x. 5. 3
 The *temple* of great Venus, IV. x. 29. 5
 'Not that same famous *Temple* of Diane, IV. x. 30. 1
 'Into the inmost *Temple* thus I came, IV. x. 37. 1
 with the steme thereof the *Temple* sweet, IV. x. 38. 3
 all the *temple* it did fill, IV. x. 43. 9
 Unto whose *temple* when as Britomart Arrived, V. vii. 3. 6
 Was thence by them into the *Temple* led; V. vii. 5. 2
 To rise through all the *Temple* sodainly, V. vii. 14. 3
 all the *Temple* put in jeopardy Of flaming, V. vii. 14. 8
 all the *Temple* did with terrour fill; V. xi. 22. 8
 the *Temple*, wherein she was plast, Did quake to heare, V. xi. 28. 4
 Her *temple* fayre is built within my mind, Am. xxii. 5
 ye high heavens, the *temple* of the gods, *Epith.* 409
- Temple-gate.** forth I led her through the *Temple gate*, IV. x. 57. 6
- Temple-gates.** Open the *temple gates* unto my love, *Epith.* 204
- Temples.** these arcke, these baths, these *temples* hie; *Ro.* xxvii. 4
 All that which Greece their *temples* to embrace, *Ro.* xxix. 2
 if my *temples* were distaind with wine, *S.C.* O. 110
 in the sacred *temples* he may reare A trophce, *Gn.* 126
 Whereas his *temples* did his crest-front tyre; *Gn.* 308
 'High towers, faire *temples*, goodly theaters, *Ti.* 92

Temples—Continued.

- recovering hart, he does begin To robb her *temples*, I. vii. 21. 5
 rubb his *temples* and each trembling vaine; III. v. 31. 7
 altars unto him and *temples* lent, V. vii. 2. 3
- Temporal.** *temporal*, and subject to decay; *Ro.* ix. 11
- Temporize.** To *temporize* is not from truth to swerve, V. xi. 56. 3
- Tempt.** to that I choose thou doest me *tempt*; *S.C.N.* 49
 oft would dare to *tempt* the troublous winde, *Mui.* 48
 Bold men . . . Dare *tempt* that gull, *Col.* 210
 Ile gan himselve advise To . . . *tempt* her faigned truth, I. i. 50. 6
 joyd weeke wemens hearts to *tempt*, and prove, I. iv. 26. 4
 daring *tempt* the Queene of heaven to sin; I. v. 35. 2
 Her constant hart did *tempt* with diverse guile; I. v. 4. 3
 To *tempt* the cause it selfe for to bewray, I. vii. 38. 8
tempt his guest to take thereof assay; II. vii. 34. 4
 it would *tempt* a man to touchen there; II. xii. 14. 6
 all men feare to *tempt* his billowes strong, III. ix. 45. 5
 Great store of treasure, therewith him to *tempt*; III. x. 29. 2
tempt the deepest flood To come, IV. x. 46. 5
 deadly daunger seem'd in all mens sight To *tempt* such steps, V. ix. 15. 7
 weake harta doth . . . *tempte* to theyr decay; Am. xlvii. 6
 Thereto approach to *tempt* her mind to ill, *Epith.* 199
- Tempeted.** Guyon findes Mamon . . . Is by him *tempeted*, II. vii. Arg.
tempeted with the name Of this sweet Island, II. x. 47. 6
 Dayly he *tempeted* her with this or that, III. viii. 39. 1
 he was nothing mov'd nor *tempeted* therewithall; V. ii. 23. 9
 Till thou have tride againe, and *tempeted* him more neare, V. v. 48. 9
 O! who may not with gifts and words he *tempeted*? V. xi. 50. 6
 the gentle knight Would not be *tempeted* to such villenie, VI. vii. 23. 2
 closely *tempeted* with their craftie spies; VI. viii. 43. 4
 nought *tempeted* with the offer Of his rich mould, VI. ix. 33. 1
- Tempetest.** 'Hobbin, thou *tempetest* me to that I covet; *Col.* 37
 'Ah Dame,' (quoth he) 'thou *tempetest* me in vaine, I. v. 42. 1
- Temping.** So *temping* her still to pursue the pray, IV. vii. 11. 4
- Ten.** seven heads, ten crounes, ten hornes did beare, *Rev.* i. 2
 Ten hornes also the stately beast did beare, *Rev.* ii. 5
 a sharped spyre . . . Ten feete each way, *Bel.* iii. 2
 there shall to thee Ten times so much be nombred, II. vii. 9. 5
 Ascending by ten steps of Alabaster wrought, II. ix. 44. 9
 long before the ten yeares siege of Troy, III. ix. 36. 2
 'Ten daies,' (quoth he) 'he graunted hath of grace, V. xi. 42. 3
 if I live till those ten daies have end, V. xi. 43. 2
 where I have wond . . . Since I was ten yeares old, VI. i. 30. 9
 After I had ten yearea my selfe excluded From native home, VI. ix. 25. 3
- Tenantius.** Androgeus and *Tenantius*, pictures of his might, I. x. 46. 9
 Next him *Tenantius* raigud; II. x. 50. 1
- Tenants.** 'As for her *tenants*, that is, man and beasts, VII. vii. 19. 1
- Tend.** What shouldest shepherds other things *tend*, *S.C.* May 63
 doen so carefully theyr flocks *tend*, *S.C.* S. 179
 Ne ought that did to his advancement *tend*; II. xii. 80. 6
tend our charges with obeisance meeke, III. vi. 22. 8
 She warned them to *tend* their safeties well, IV. ii. 53. 8
 Dee . . . that doth by Chester *tend*; IV. xi. 39. 4
 when as time to Artegal shall *tend*, V. iii. 40. 8
 They mote the better *tend* to their devotion, V. vii. 9. 9
 Upon the thrones of mortal Princes *tend*, V. ix. 32. 2
 whom he did pray To *tend* them well, VI. v. 41. 5
 The silver scaly trouts doe *tend* full well, *Epith.* 57
 ye fresh boyes, that *tend* upon her groome, *Epith.* 112
 still as every thing doth upward *tend*, *H.H.B.* 44
- Tendance.** doth his life in so long *tendance* spend! *Hub.* 908
- Tender.** So heate his old boughes my *tender* side, *S.C.* F. 175
 utter his *tender* head? *S.C.* Mar. 15
 hath some Wolfe thy *tender* Lambes ytorne? *S.C.* Ap. 2
 entrap in thy *tender* state; *S.C.* May 218
 your *tender* Lambes that by you trace, *S.C.* Jun. 120
 of our *tender* Lambkins takest keepe, *S.C.* D. 8
 Tuning our song unto a *tender* Muse, *Gn.* 2
 An easie running vese with *tender* feete, *Gn.* 53
 chaw the *tender* prickles in her Cud; *Gn.* 86
 left mine owne his safetie to *tender*; *Gn.* 362
 With *tender* ruth to see her sore constraint; *Ti.* 31
 (Whilst oft his heart did melt in *tender* teares) *Mui.* 30
 Now in the same bathing his *tender* feete; *Mui.* 182
 softly tread The *tender* grasse, *D.* 312
 doth her *tender* plumes as yet but trie, *Col.* 422
 their *tender* wings Ile brusheth oft, I. i. 23. 8
 fram'd of liquid ayre her *tender* partes, I. i. 45. 3
 ruth . . . for her noble blood, and for her *tender* youth, I. i. 50. 9
 'O! spare with guilty hands to teare My *tender* sides, I. ii. 31. 3
 To have attonce devourd her *tender* corse; I. iii. 5. 6
 does steepe ller *tender* brest in bitter teares all night; I. iii. 15. 8
 The cruell steele . . . doth bight In *tender* flesh, I. v. 9. 4
 Doth weepe full sore, and sheddeth *tender* teares; I. v. 18. 6
 every *tender* part for feare does shake, I. vi. 10. 2
 They, in compassion of her *tender* youth, I. vi. 12. 5
 he taught the *tender* ymp . . . To banish cowardize, I. vi. 24. 1
 That cruell word her *tender* hart so thrild, I. vi. 37. 1
 everie *tender* part does tosse and turne; I. vii. 21. 6
 sorrowfull assay . . . almost rent her *tender* hart in tway; I. vii. 27. 4
 tree . . . Whose *tender* locks do tremble every one, I. vii. 32. 8
 the *tender* Orphans of the dead, I. x. 43. 2
 thou slepst in *tender* swadling band, I. x. 65. 7
 scratch my sonne, or rend his *tender* hand? I. xii. 11. 6
 seemd her *tender* heart was rent in twaine, II. i. 38. 4
 in her streaming blood he did . . . *tender* joints embrew; II. i. 40. 8
 In vertuous lore to traine his *tender* youth, II. iii. 2. 4
 from *tender* dug of commune nurse, II. iv. 18. 3
 Her dainty limbes above her *tender* hips; II. v. 33. 8
 Whose *tender* bud to blossom new began, II. viii. 5. 3

Tender—Continued.

- Their tender buds or leaves to violate; II. xii. 51. 4
 taking it out of her tender hand, II. xii. 57. 2
 on his tender lips the downy beare II. xii. 79. 8
 When first her tender hart was with his beautie smit. III. i. 34. 9
 from the howre I taken was from nourses tender pap, III. ii. 6. 2
 nine monethes did heare . . . Her tender babe, III. ii. 11. 8
 with sharpe fits thy tender hart oppresseth sore: III. iii. 21. 9
 surbate sore Their tender feete III. iv. 34. 6
 up him taking in their tender hands, III. iv. 42. 1
 The point of pittie perced through her tender hart. III. v. 30. 9
 from her loving side the tender babes to take. III. vi. 27. 9
 Nor wicked beastes their tender buds did crop, III. vi. 43. 5
 the fearefull Ladies tender hart III. xi. 30. 7
 round about Her tender waste was wound, III. xii. 37. 8
 About their tender loynes to knit the same; IV. v. 17. 7
 to the tender flesh it went, IV. vi. 15. 6
 eft gan into tender teares to melt. IV. vii. 9. 5
 Her tender hart in peeces would divide: IV. vii. 10. 3
 Ne feels the thornes and thicketts pricke her tender toes. IV. vii. 21. 9
 tender heart the faire Belphebe had IV. viii. 2. 2
 her tender heart deeply did emmove, IV. viii. 3. 6
 corsive, which did eat Her tender heart IV. ix. 14. 5
 Sometime with tender teares to let her goe, IV. x. 57. 2
 his stony heart with tender ruth was toucht, IV. xii. 13. 1
 round about her tender wast it fitted well. V. iii. 27. 9
 The more thereby her tender hart was payned; V. v. 44. 7
 So faire and tender without staine or spot V. vii. 29. 7
 First there came Pittie with full tender hart, V. ix. 45. 3
 in tender hart The Briton Prince was sore empassionate, V. ix. 46. 1
 There came two Springalls of full tender yeares, V. x. 6. 2
 Like as a tender Rose in open plaine, V. xii. 13. 1
 Nor spilt the blossome of my tender yeares VI. ii. 31. 2
 in his tender armes her forced up to stay. VI. iii. 27. 9
 wound Made in his tender flesh; VI. iv. 23. 9
 he inly touched was With tender ruth VI. iv. 34. 2
 shedding few soft teares from tender eyne, VI. v. 24. 3
 To see her sore lament and bite her tender lip. VI. vii. 44. 9
 as ye soft and tender are by kynde, VI. viii. 2. 1
 So be ye soft and tender ecke in mynde; VI. viii. 2. 3
 Her tender sides; her bellie white and clere, VI. viii. 42. 4
 fed, and nipt the tender bloomes; VI. ix. 5. 5
 to their homes to hast Their tender flocks, VI. ix. 13. 4
 seeing them for tender pittie wept; VI. xi. 37. 7
 Claribell Ne lesse did tender the faire Pastorell, VI. xii. 11. 5
 wherewith Dan Jove in tender yeares was nourisht VII. vii. 41. 6
 Nor to the Diamond; for they are more tender; Am. ix. 10
 For feare the stones her tender foot should wrong, Epith. 49
 cropt full feateously The tender stalkes on bye. Proth. 28
Tendered. More deare then life she tendered, III. v. 51. 2
 no lesse carefully her tendered Then her owne daughter III. vi. 51. 6
 his honor, which she tenderd chiefe, V. vii. 44. 4
 Sith ye thus farre have tenderd my poore case, V. xi. 18. 3
 For first, next after life, he tendered her good. VI. iii. 11. 9
Tenderly. Now this, now that, he tasteth tenderly, Mui. 173
 They lay therein their corses tenderly, II. i. 60. 5
 He much rejoyst, and coud it tenderly, II. viii. 9. 8
 To take him from his steed full tenderly; II. xi. 49. 2
 *Their fleecy flowres they tenderly did steepe, II. xii. 61. 8
 Shee straightly straynd, and colled tenderly; III. ii. 34. 2
Tending. the Shepherd self, tending his stocke, Gn. 237
Tene. See Teen.
Tenor. Has somewhat slackt the tenor of thy string, S.C. O. 50
 Now change the tenor of your joyous layes, T.M. 367
 'Heare then . . . the tenor of my tale, Col. 100
 by my tunes thy second tenor rayse, I. xi. 7. 8
 badd tell on the tenor of his playnt: II. i. 9. 2
 Ne ought mote make him change his wonted tenor, IV. vii. 47. 3
 Your string could soone to sadder tenor turne, Epith. 9
 And turned have the tenor of my string, H.H.L. 13
Tent. Both were full loth to leave that needfull tent, III. ix. 14. 1
 Then Talus forth issuing from the tent V. iv. 50. 5
 Then forth came Arteggall out of his tent, V. v. 5. 1
 Sir Arteggall did cause his tent There to be pitched V. xii. 10. 1
Ten thousand. tenne thousand sithes I blesse the stoure S.C. Ja. 51
 Ten thousand snakes cralling about his hed Gn. 348
 Ten thousand kindes of creatures, partly male And partly
 femall, I. i. 21. 7
 ten thousand sorts of punishment torment. I. v. 33. 8
 Me liefer were ten thousand deathes prife II. iv. 28. 8
 Mongst thousand dangers, and ten thousand Magick mights. II. xii. 1. 9
 Ten thousand wayes he cast in his confused thought. III. x. 18. 9
 Ten thousand thankes did yeld her for her meed, IV. i. 15. 3
 ten thousand monsters foule abhor'd IV. xi. 3. 8
 Ten thousand fishes play IV. xi. 29. 9
 Environd with tenne thousand starres around VII. vi. 9. 3
 Tenne thousand mores of sundry sent and hew, VII. vii. 10. 4
 Ten thousand sweet begards, H.B. 256
 And with ten thousand gemmes of shyning gold,) H.H.L. 60
Tercel. Having farre off espyde a Tassell gent, III. iv. 49. 6
Terebinth. Terebinth, good for Gotes: S.C. D. 127
Term. my yeare drawes to his latter terme, S.C. D. 127
 whenas Time Expired had the terme, Hub. 309
 That is the terme prescribed by the spell.' I. ii. 43. 5
 time in her just term the truth to light should bring.' I. ix. 5. 9
 'The terme of life is limited, I. ix. 41. 2
 Soone as the terme of those six yeares shall cease, I. xii. 19. 7
 gude the heavenly causes to their constant terme. III. iii. 25. 9
 'Nay but the terme' (sayd he) 'is limited, III. iii. 44. 1
 when the terme is full accomplishid, III. iii. 48. 1

Term—Continued.

- still increast till she her terme had full outgone. III. vi. 9. 9
 'the terme of each maus life IV. ii. 52. 1
 him to terme the Salvage Knight; IV. iv. 42. 6
 since the terme of fourteene hundred yerres, V. Pr. 7. 5
 'Most haplesse well ye may Me justly terme, V. iv. 27. 6
 Ne for advantage terme to entertaime, V. xi. 56. 4
 the terme, approaching fast, required speed. V. xi. 65. 9
 further seemes his terme still to extend, Am. lxxxvi. 11
Termagant. by Termogant thou shalt be dead'. II. viii. 30. 4
 oftentimes by Turmogant and Mahound swore. VI. vii. 47. 9
Termed. Whom all men term'd Knight of the Hebene speare, IV. v. 8. 2
 A wofull dame ye have me termed well; VI. iv. 28. 3
Termless. But there their termelesse time in pleasure spend; H.H.L. 75
Terms. with fond termes, and witlesse words, S.C. Jul. 35
 in sad tearmes gan sorrowfully weepe, Gn. 325
 Ile write in termes as she the same did say, Hub. 41
 with reproachfull tearmes gan them revile, Hub. 365
 He stands on tearmes of honourable minde, Hub. 721
 With railing tearmes defied the Jewish boast, Ti. 638
 Her name Ile teach in knownen termes to frame: Col. 637
 A filed tongue, furnisht with tearmes of art, Col. 701
 Blaspheme his powre, or termes unworthe yield.' Col. 822
 with her gealous termes his open eares abusd: I. v. 37. 9
 wounding words, and termes of foule priefie, I. ix. 29. 4
 'knowes best the termes established; I. ix. 41. 7
 Here heaped up with termes of love unkynd, I. xii. 30. 4
 stablish termes betwixt both their requests, II. ii. 32. 7
 In fowle reproch, and termes of vile despight, II. iv. 5. 2
 into terms of open outrage Brust, III. i. 48. 2
 Her list in stryfull termes with him to balke, III. ii. 12. 3
 'Sir knight, these ydle termes forbear; III. ii. 16. 1
 frends to termes of gentle truce entize, III. ii. 24. 5
 So ticle be the termes of mortall state, III. iv. 28. 6
 with dishonorable termes her to entreat. III. v. 49. 9
 With termes of love and lewdnesse dissolute; III. viii. 14. 3
 there with many gentle termes her faire besought. III. viii. 35. 9
 Blandamour with termes of foule despight, IV. ii. 3. 3
 With which vaine termes so much they did them move, IV. ii. 19. 8
 with lewd termes their lovers to deface. IV. iv. 4. 5
 With such smooth termes her error I abusd IV. viii. 60. 7
 To better termes of myldnesse did entreat IV. ix. 14. 2
 of a truce to treat in milder tearmes, IV. ix. 35. 7
 With bitter taunts and termes of vile disgrace. V. v. 23. 4
 Ne would he taught with any termes V. v. 46. 3
 termes to entertaime of common guize, V. vi. 20. 4
 her no other termes should ever tie V. vii. 28. 8
 into bitter termes forth Brust, V. viii. 22. 4
 Ne time would give, nor any termes aby, VI. ii. 19. 7
 From that they most affect, and in due termes containe. VI. vi. 7. 9
 With all the evill termes and cruell meane Vt. vii. 39. 5
 With better termes she did him entertaime, VI. xi. 7. 2
 With bitter termes of shamfull inlamy; VI. xii. 33. 4
 To make a truce, and termes to entertaime: Am. xii. 2
 With such strange termes her eyes she doth inure, Am. xxi. 9
 wast and weare away in termes unsure, Am. xxv. 3
 striving both for termes of dignitie, Com. Son. ii. 7
Terpin. See Turpine.
 Arteggall Saves Terpine from the gallow tree, V. iv. Arg.
 tell, Sir Terpin, ne let you amate Your misery, V. iv. 28. 4
 Sir Terpin, from you lightly throw This squalid weede, V. iv. 34. 5
 when she espide Sir Terpin, V. iv. 39. 2
 Together with Sir Terpin all that night: V. iv. 46. 7
 Terpine, borne to' a more unhappy howre, V. v. 18. 4
Terraces. With many towres, and terras mounted hye, V. ix. 21. 6
Terrestrial. O vaine labours of terrestriall wit, Ti. 512
 nether doth thy face terrestriall shew, II. iii. 33. 3
 Far passing th' height of men terrestriall, II. vii. 41. 5
 Ne him committ to grave terrestriall, II. xi. 45. 8
 sprong of seed terrestriall, III. iii. 26. 5
 shapes seem'd not like to terrestriall boyes, IV. x. 42. 4
Terrible. Adowne whose necke, in terrible array, Gn. 347
 other spelles like terrible, I. i. 37. 3
 so sterne and terrible in sight, II. i. 6. 3
 His portuance terrible, and stature tall, II. vii. 41. 4
 Large were his limbes, and terrible his looke, III. i. 17. 8
 No whit lesse fayre then terrible in fight: III. iii. 56. 3
 teares it all with terrible mischance, IV. vi. 14. 5
 there came Stoure with terrible aspect, IV. xi. 32. 1
 Did them assault with terrible allarme; V. xi. 58. 3
 Their cruell strokes and terrible affright; VI. i. 36. 7
 but terrible and stearne In all assaies VI. iii. 40. 3
 For he was sterne and terrible by nature, VI. vii. 41. 1
Terribly. he gan full terribly to rore, Hub. 1337
 'There he tormenteth her most terribly III. xi. 17. 1
 So terribly his dreadfull strokes did thonder, V. iii. 8. 8
Terrified. with dread of shame sore terrifyde. I. xi. 45. 9
 His hand that trembled as one terrifyde II. vii. 6. 7
 in short space their foes they have quite terrifyde. III. i. 66. 9
 He met a dwafare that seemed terrifyde III. v. 3. 3
 That ugly shape so sore her terrifyde, III. vii. 24. 3
 He hlost himselfe as one sore terrifyde: IV. vi. 24. 7
 Yet him nought terrified that feared nothing ill. V. xi. 22. 9
 nought was terrifyde, but greater courage tooke. V. xi. 28. 9
 terrifyde his foes, and armed him, VI. xii. 26. 8
Terrify. With their bright firebronds me to terrife. Gn. 424
 griesly Feends of hell him terrife. Gn. 644
 living creature it would terrify To looke adowne, III. x. 56. 5
 terrife from Fortunes faire adward: IV. x. 17. 5
 As if he with his lookes would all men terrife. VI. vii. 42. 9

Terrify—Continued.

- mote enchaire his friends, and foes mote terrife. . . . VII. vi. 24. 9
- Territories. all the territories, Which Phison and Euphrates
floweth by, I. vii. 43. 7
- Terror. would have fled with terror all dismayde. Hub. 956
his skinne, the terror of the wood, Hub. 969
Yet so as him their terrour more adorne. Mui. 88
with the terror of the shocke, Astonied, both stand. I. ii. 16. 4
Let now abate the terrour of your might, I. v. 14. 4
all the earth for terror seemd to shake, I. vii. 7. 6
peoples hartes with awfull terror tye, I. vii. 16. 7
haughtie Helmet . . . Both glorious brightnesse and great
terrour bredd: I. vii. 31. 2
once abide the terror of that blast, I. viii. 4. 6
sownd . . . all the ayre with terror filled wyde, I. xi. 4. 2
The cloudes before him fledd for terror great, I. xi. 10. 8
was, for terrour more, all armd in shyning bras. II. ii. 17. 9
for terrour of his name, II. v. 26. 6
Troubled with terrour and unquiet jarre, II. vi. 37. 8
For terrour of the tortures manifold, II. vii. 63. 4
trembling terror did his hart apall; II. xi. 39. 2
with great terrour rave. II. xii. 6. 9
manly terror mixed therewithall; III. i. 46. 2
with so troublous terror they were all dismayd. III. i. 63. 9
for terror of his fame, III. iii. 12. 8
her terror hath encrease; III. vii. 1. 5
with terrour and with aw So inly smot, III. vii. 13. 5
with the terrour of their fierce affroek, III. ix. 16. 3
awfull terror deepe into him strooke, III. x. 24. 4
with great ruth and terrour she was smit, III. xi. 12. 8
with the terrour of his countenance bold IV. x. 16. 8
At sight thereof she was with terror queld, IV. x. 66. 5
with unwonted terror halfe affray, V. ix. 24. 4
Through the sad terror of so dreadfull fate, V. ix. 46. 4
with huge terrour, to be more ydrad, V. xi. 3. 6
all the Temple did with terrour fill; V. xi. 22. 8
With trembling joynts, as he for terrour shooke; V. xi. 28. 8
asswage Their forces furie, and their terror slake; V. xii. 8. 4
With dreadfull terror and with fell intent; V. xii. 17. 2
With flaming sword in hand his terror more to breed. VI. vii. 11. 9
did the ayre with terror fill, VI. viii. 46. 3
all the world beneath for terror quooke, VII. i. 30. 8
To hide the terror of her uncouth hew VII. vii. 6. 2
fills the darkned world with terror and dismay. VII. vii. 61. 9
with their terrour al the rest may chace, Am. xxxi. 7
- Terwin. Sir Terwin hight, that well himselfe advaunst I. ix. 27. 3
- Testament. A booke, wherein his Saviour's testament Was writt I. ix. 19. 7
As she bequeathd in her last testament; II. ii. 10. 6
- Testified. Yet shall it not by none be testifide. VI. i. 6. 7
- Testifies. by her heaps her hugeness testifies. Ti. 77
- Testify. That present were to testifie the case? IV. i. 49. 6
- Tethys. there Tethys his wet bed Dofh ever wash, I. i. 39. 6
the aged Ocean and his Dame Old Tethys, IV. xi. 18. 2
- Tethys'. Dofh plunge himselfe in Tethys bosome faire; Ro. xx. 4
Ofte soust in swelling Tethys saltish teare; I. iii. 31. 3
fast gan flye Into great Tethys bosome, II. xii. 26. 9
- Tetra. Cold Coloquintida, and Tetra mad; II. vii. 52. 4
- Teucrlan. When Teucrlan soyle with bloodie rivers swelde, Gn. 500
- Text. seeke to glose upon the text; Gn. Ded. 10
As if therein some text he studying were, Hub. 380
- Texts. breede Doubts mongst Divines, and difference of texts, Hub. 387
- Thabor. See Tabor.
- Thalla. Joyous Thalia, goodly Amphitrite, IV. xi. 49. 2
Next faire Aglaia, last Thalia mery; VI. x. 22. 8
- Thame. His auncient parents, namely th' auncient Thame. IV. xi. 24. 5
Thame was stronger, and of better stay; IV. xi. 25. 6
Oxford, thine doth Thame most glorify. IV. xi. 26. 9
- Thames. with his elder brother Themis S.C. Jul. 83
beside the shore Of silver streaming Thamesis Ti. 2
where the christall Themis wont to slide Ti. 134
with the waves Of wealthy Themis washed is along, III. ix. 45. 2
Where Thames doth the Medway wedd, IV. xi. Arg.
Betwixt the Medway and the Thames agreed. IV. xi. 8. 4
Long had the Thames . . . her wooed IV. xi. 8. 5
The noble Themis, with all his goodly traine; IV. xi. 24. 3
With such an one was Themis beautifide; IV. xi. 28. 7
till Themis he overtake. IV. xi. 32. 9
in order seemly good Did on the Themis attend, IV. xi. 44. 8
Along the shoare of silver streaming Themmes; Proth. 11
Sweete Themmes! runne softly, tdl I end my Song. Proth. 18, 36, 64, 72, 90
Sweete Themmes! runne soflie, till I end my Song. Proth. 108
Sweete Themmes! run softly, Proth. 126
Sweete Themmes! runne softly, Proth. 144, 162, 150
- Thames'. With Thames inhabitants of noble fame, Ro. xxii. 3
the bolde people by the Themis brincks, Ro. xxxi. 6
on Themmes brode aged backe Proth. 123
- Thamesls. See Thames.
- Thamis. See Thames.
- Than (partial list).
accordes more swete than Mermaids song, Bel.¹ x. 8
Hir brightnesse greater was than can be founde, Rev. iv. 8
A lively streame, more cleere than Christall is, Rev. iv. 12
manie accordes more swete than Mermaids song: Bel. xii. 8
Much richer than that vessell seem'd to be, Bel.² xiii. 1
no lesse rich than faire, Bel.² xiv. 6
This Citie, more than that great Phrygian mother Renown'd Ro. vi. 6
No otherwise than raynie cloud, first fed Ro. xx. 1
Thought all things lesse than his disdainful pride, Van. iii. 6
To nought more, Thanot, my mind is bent Then to heare S.C. F. 95
pitied would be, Rather than other should seeme S.C. May 60

Than—Continued.

- other things tend, Then . . . Reapen the fruite S.C. May 64
cannot compare Better then to the Apes folish care, S.C. May 96
Had lever my foe then my freend be he; S.C. May 167
more black then pitche, S.C. Jun. 23
I more delight then lark in Sommer dayes; S.C. Jun. 51
the hyl . . . Better is then the lowly playne, S.C. Jul. 7
Iis face, more cleare then Christall glasse, S.C. Jul. 169
Thou medlest more then shall have thanke, S.C. Jul. 209
She sweeter then the Violet. S.C. Au. 72
More meete to wayle my woe . . . Then bedde, S.C. Au. 167
They sayne the world is much war then it wont, S.C. S. 108
liker bene they to pluck away more, Then . . . restore: S.C. S. 129
better leave of with a little losse, Then . . . leese the grosse. S.C. S. 135
swifter then thought, S.C. S. 222
prays is better then the price, S.C. O. 19
The glory eke much greater then the gayne: S.C. O. 20
greater gyfts . . . Then Kidde or Cosset, S.C. N. 46
no lesse regarde Then of the flocks, S.C. D. 12
lighter seeme than this Gnats idle name. Gn. 8
lead, then, a more happie life Than he, Gn. 122
thy life more deare . . . Was than mine owne, Gn. 332
No lesse, I dare saie, than the proudest wight; Hub. 62
two is better than one head. Hub. 82
more for thrift did care than for gay clothing: Hub. 231
more more subtile meaning had than he; Hub. 330
A garment better than of wooll or heare, Hub. 474
Better a short tale than a bad long shriving: Hub. 543
rather rule and raigne . . . Than dwell in dust Hub. 981
none more tragick matter I can finde Than this, T.M. 156
far more bitter storme than winters stowre T.M. 247
Darknesse more than Cymarians daylie night: T.M. 256
if good were not praised more than ill, T.M. 455
mercie more than mortall men can vew, T.M. 514
count of wisdome more than of thy Countie. Ti. 273
who can better sing Than thine owne sister, Ti. 317
Was none more favourable, Then Clarion, Mui. 22
No lesse than that which Vulcane made to sheild Mui. 63
What more felicitie . . . Then to enjoy delight with libertie, Mui. 210
Much fitter than the Lyon, D. 165
spare the best or fayrest, more Than worst or fowlest, D. 203
With better fortune than did me succeed, D. 521
'Fearful much more (quoeth he) then hart can fear: Col. 201
fields, then which Arnulla yields None fairer, Col. 278
Much greater than that frame, Col. 287
other then whereon we stand? Col. 291
Much more there is unken'd then thou doest kon, Col. 294
Whose glorie greater then my simple thought, Col. 333
I found much greater then the former fame; Col. 334
More rich than pearles of Ynde, Col. 490
Ne lesse praise-worthy Galathea seemes, Then best Col. 617
best to hold eternally Then by discourse them to in-
dignifie. Col. 583
all otherwise devise, Then we . . . are accustomed Col. 785
a lowly Asse more white than snow, I. i. 4. 2
stroke at her with more then manly force, I. i. 24. 6
Better new friend then an old foe I. ii. 27. 1
more foule and hideous, Then womans shape man would beleve I. ii. 41. 4
moves more deare compassion of mind, Then beautie I. iii. 1. 3
joyous seemde no lesse Then the glad marchant, I. iii. 32. 3
More mild in beastly kind then that her beastly foe. I. iii. 44. 9
no greater shame Then lightnesse . . . in love; I. iv. 1. 8
more like a monster than a man. I. iv. 22. 9
Grandmother of all, More old then Jove, I. v. 22. 3
greater conquest of hard love he gaynes, then he I. vi. 3. 9
more joy to range Then serve his Ladies love, I. vi. 21. 9
more heavy plight Than that I feele, I. vii. 25. 4
never Lady loved dearer day Than she did love I. vii. 27. 8
yts better hidden keep, Then rip up grieffe I. vii. 39. 8
can more easily be thought than said. I. vii. 41. 2
rather death desire then such despit. I. vii. 49. 6
my cause of grieffe, more great then may be told. I. vii. 51. 9
lever had I die then see his deadly face. I. ix. 32. 9
forgeth every howre Much more then that I. x. 40. 7
Who better can . . . aread Then thou thyselfe, I. x. 51. 6
More deare unto their God then younglings to their dam. I. x. 57. 9
Nor harder was then from his cruell claw To reave I. xi. 41. 6
More then goodwill to me attribute nought; II. i. 33. 4
Of anguish, rather then of crime, II. i. 58. 7
More huge in strength then wise in workes II. ii. 17. 6
more to mighty hands then rightfull cause doth trust. II. ii. 29. 9
better fayre it to accord Then . . . to beape offence, II. ii. 30. 3
seemd no lesse to love then lov'd to bee: II. iv. 19. 5
liefer were ten thousand deathea priefe Than . . . gealous II. iv. 28. 9
death were better than such agony II. iv. 33. 3
no greater enemy Than stubborne perturbation II. v. 1. 4
Whose bounty more then might, II. v. 14. 9
to bee lesse then himselfe doth marre II. v. 15. 7
More swift then swallow II. vi. 5. 2
Better safe port then he in seas distrest. II. vi. 23. 8
she, more swete then any bird II. vi. 25. 1
Of love they greater glory bore Than of their armes; II. vi. 35. 7
for Venus loves renowned more Than all his wars II. vi. 35. 9
She no lesse glad then he II. vi. 37. 1
more happy he then wise, II. vi. 46. 4
In daunger rather to be drent then brent? II. vi. 49. 7
ugly feend, more fowle then dismall day, II. vii. 26. 7
clouds more black then Jett. II. vii. 28. 9
More light then Culver in the Faulcons fist. II. vii. 34. 6
To covet more then I have cause to use? II. vii. 39. 4

Than—Continued.

More fit amongst black fiendes *then* men to have his place. . . . II. vii. 41. 9
 his hand, more sad *then* lomp of lead. . . . II. viii. 30. 5
 More glory thought to give *life then* decay. . . . II. viii. 51. 4
 more faire and excellent *Then* is mans body. . . . II. ix. 1. 3
 none *then* it more fowle and indecent. . . . II. ix. 1. 5
 Thousand times fairer *than* her mortall hew. . . . II. ix. 3. 7
 With greater fury *then* before was found; . . . II. ix. 15. 2
 more smooth and fine, *Then* Jett or Marble. . . . II. ix. 24. 3
 More whott *then* Aetn', or flaming Mongiball. . . . II. ix. 29. 7
 she much more *than* her owne life him lov'd; . . . II. x. 28. 2
 greater love to him profest *Then* all the world. . . . II. x. 28. 4
 never king more highly magniude, . . . *then* was Arrvirage; . . . II. x. 52. 2
 two then all more huge. . . . II. xi. 9. 8
 No sooner thought, *then* that the Carle . . . Gan heap. . . . II. xi. 43. 8
 more horrible *then* hell. . . . II. xii. 6. 3
 whom Mariners eschew No lesse *then* rockes. . . . II. xii. 24. 8
 Worse is the daunger hidden *then* descride. . . . II. xii. 35. 5
 Rather for pleasure *then* for battery or fight. . . . II. xii. 43. 9
 semblaunce pleasing, more *then* naturall. . . . II. xii. 46. 5
 More . . . holesome *then* the pleasaunt hill Of Rhodope. . . . II. xii. 52. 1
 Few drops, more cleare *then* Nectar. . . . II. xii. 78. 4
 Dye rather would be *then* endure that same. . . . III. i. 9. 5
 death me liefre were *then* such despight. . . . III. i. 24. 4
 All losse is lesse, . . . *Then* losse of love. . . . III. i. 25. 6
 That she is fairer *then* our fairest Dame; . . . III. i. 27. 4
 love can higher stye *Then* reasons reach. . . . III. ii. 36. 6
 Other *then* my hard fortune to deplore. . . . III. ii. 39. 7
 fonder *then* Cephisus foolish chylde. . . . III. ii. 44. 6
 Ne braver prooffe . . . *then* in this royall Maid. . . . III. iii. 3. 3
 more insight *Then* ever . . . living wight; . . . III. iii. 11. 9
 More hidden are *then* Sunne in cloudy vele; . . . III. iii. 19. 6
 Whose empire lenger here *then* ever any stood? . . . III. iii. 42. 9
 No whit lesse fayre *then* terrible in fight; . . . III. iii. 56. 3
 dreaded more *then* all The other Saxons. . . . III. iii. 56. 5
 better . . . to die with speed *Then* waste in woe. . . . III. iv. 38. 4
 Sad life worse *then* glad death; . . . III. iv. 38. 8
 no lesse afrayd *Then* . . . she had chaced beene; . . . III. iv. 51. 4
 oo a Palfrey rydes more white *then* snow. . . . III. v. 5. 6
 lever were to weeten that, . . . *then* ransom. . . . III. v. 7. 2
 Dye rather, dye, *then* so disloyally Deeme. . . . III. v. 45. 6
 Dye rather, dy, *then* ever love disloyally. . . . III. v. 45. 9
 What can I lesse doe *then* her love therefore. . . . III. v. 46. 4
 Dye rather, dye, *then* ever from her service swerve. . . . III. v. 46. 9
 Dye rather, dye, *then* ever so faire love forsake! . . . III. v. 47. 9
 rather chose to dye . . . *Then* with dishonorable termes. . . . III. v. 49. 9
 More deare *then* life she tendered. . . . III. v. 51. 2
 it she shund no lesse *then* dread to die; . . . III. vii. 24. 4
 rather joyd to see *then* seemen sich. . . . III. vii. 29. 8
 no more was moved . . . *Then* it had lighted. . . . III. vii. 41. 3
 me lever were to dye *Then* breake the vow. . . . III. vii. 51. 6
 her honor, which she more *then* life prefard. . . . III. viii. 14. 9
 rather . . . *Then* any should of falsenesse her reprove. . . . III. viii. 42. 4
 rather had he dy *Then* . . . in coward corner ly. . . . III. ix. 14. 9
 welcomde more for feare *then* charitee; . . . III. ix. 19. 4
 Was never better time to shew thy smart *Then* now. . . . III. x. 26. 4
 is lesse *Then* vertues might. . . . III. xi. 14. 7
 renowm, that, more *then* death, is to be sought. . . . III. xi. 19. 9
 Lesse she thee lov'd *then* was thy just desert. . . . III. xi. 36. 8
 More sondry colours *then* the proud Pavone Beares. . . . III. xi. 47. 7
 iuly being more *then* seeming sad: . . . III. xii. 16. 4
 none more piteous . . . *Then* that of Amorets. . . . IV. i. 1. 4
 her honor, dearer *then* her life. . . . IV. i. 6. 6
 Die had he lever . . . *Then* to be false in love. . . . IV. i. 6. 9
 none more faire *then* shee. . . . IV. i. 9. 5
 no lesse was courteous *then* stout. . . . IV. i. 11. 6
 discord harder is to end *then* to begin. . . . IV. i. 20. 9
 rather die *then* Ladies cause release: . . . IV. ii. 19. 7
 more of price . . . Is this, *then* that same water. . . . IV. iii. 45. 2
 More swift *then* Myrrh' or Daphne in her race. . . . IV. vii. 22. 8
 is *Then* death it selfe more dread . . . IV. viii. 1. 4
 two ferie beames, More sharpe *then* points of needles. . . . IV. viii. 39. 2
 No lesse *then* perfect gold surmounts the meanest brasse. . . . IV. ix. 2. 4
 harder may be ended, *then* begonne: . . . IV. x. 3. 9
 the paine thereof much greater *then* the fee. . . . IV. x. 3. 9
 Much more *then* that which was in Paphos built. . . . IV. x. 5. 6
 'No lesse did Daunger threaten me . . . *Then* Cerberus. . . . IV. x. 58. 4
then which none more upright. . . . IV. xi. 18. 6
 ought more hard, *then* thinke to reckon right. . . . IV. xi. 53. 3
 more eath . . . *Then* to recount. . . . IV. xii. 1. 7
 had I rather to be thrall *then* free; . . . IV. xii. 10. 8
 was of no lesse vertue *then* of fame; . . . V. i. 10. 5
 mov'd no more therewith, *then* when a rocke. . . . V. i. 21. 6
 Ne better doth beseme brave chevalry, *Then* to defend. . . . V. ii. 1. 3
 Whereof no braver president . . . *Then* this of Artegall. . . . V. iv. 2. 9
 Who more *then* losse of life ydreaded it; . . . V. iv. 25. 5
 rather chose to die . . . *Then* lead that shamefull life. . . . V. iv. 32. 9
 made her famous, more *then* is believed; . . . V. iv. 33. 8
 No fayrer conquest *then* that. . . . V. v. 17. 9
 Die rather . . . *Then* his foes love or liking entertaine. . . . V. v. 46. 7
 her winged thoughts, more swift *then* wind. . . . V. vi. 7. 8
 rather bent To peace *then* needlesse trouble. . . . V. vi. 19. 7
 rather *then* she kindnesse would despize, She would. . . . V. vi. 20. 5
 Nought is on earth more sacred . . . *Then* this same vertue. . . . V. vii. 1. 3
 longer *Then* two speares length: . . . V. viii. 7. 9
 More in his causes truth he trusted *then* in night. . . . V. viii. 30. 9
 it is greater prayse to save *then* spill. . . . V. x. 2. 8
 better to reforme *then* to cut off the ill. . . . V. x. 2. 9
 More happie mother . . . *Then* famous Niobe. . . . V. x. 7. 8
 more bright *Then* it was wont. . . . V. x. 20. 9

Than—Continued.

liker lingring death *then* loathed life to bee. . . . V. x. 21. 9
 Much greater *then* was ever in her weeting. . . . V. x. 39. 3
 puddle . . . More loathd *then* Lerna, or *then* Stygian lake. . . . V. xi. 32. 4
 lesse all paine *Then* losse of fame. . . . V. xi. 55. 8
 Dye, rather *then* doe ought that mote dishonour yield. . . . V. xi. 55. 9
 goodly light *then* Phoebus lampe doth shine more cleare? . . . V. xi. 62. 9
 Dearer is love *then* life, and fame *then* gold; . . . V. xi. 63. 8
 dearer *then* them both your faith once plighted hold. . . . V. xi. 63. 9
 The other nothing better was *then* shee. . . . V. xii. 33. 1
 not a fayrer flowre *Then* is the bloosme of comely courtesie; . . . VI. Pr. 4. 2
 was none more courteous *Then* Calidore. . . . VI. i. 2. 2
Then which a prouder Lady liveth none. . . . VI. i. 14. 7
 No greater shame to man *then* inhumanitie. . . . VI. i. 26. 9
 nothing is more blamefull . . . *Then* the reproch of pride. . . . VI. i. 41. 4
 Whereof she now more glad *then* sory earst. . . . VI. i. 45. 1
 cared not for dint of sword . . . No more *then* for. . . . VI. iv. 4. 7
 greater force there needs to maintaine wroth *then* right. . . . VI. vi. 35. 9
 Devizing of his love more *then* of daunger drad. . . . VI. vii. 6. 9
 No more *then* lightning from the lofty sky: . . . VI. viii. 8. 6
 more on him doth *then* him selfe depend: . . . VI. viii. 17. 8
 Yet never Turtle truer . . . *Then* he. . . . VI. viii. 33. 7
 by chance more *then* by choyce. . . . VI. viii. 46. 7
 better . . . *then* in the salvage fields to rome. . . . VI. ix. 16. 7
 cared more for Colins carolings *Then* all that he could doe. . . . VI. ix. 35. 8
 did love a stranger swayne *then* him more dere. . . . VI. ix. 38. 9
 His life he steemed dearer *then* his frend: . . . VI. x. 35. 5
 Liker to heaven *then* mortall wretchednesse: . . . VI. xi. 1. 5
 minding more her safety *then* himselfe. . . . VI. xi. 19. 3
 better were . . . *Then* here to see all desolate. . . . VI. xi. 32. 7
 No more *then* Cynthia's selfe; . . . VII. vi. 18. 9
 I greater am . . . *Then* all the Gods. . . . VII. vi. 26. 9
 Sprinkled with wholsom waters more *then* most on ground: . . . VII. vi. 38. 9
 fied more fast *Then* any Deere. . . . VII. vi. 62. 5
 more tall of stature *Then* any of the gods. . . . VII. vii. 5. 4
 That richer seem'd *then* any tapestry. . . . VII. vii. 10. 8
 gods no more *then* men thou doest esteeme; . . . VII. vii. 15. 8
 Her hart more harde *then* yron. . . . Am. xxxii. 6
 More sweet *then* Nectar. . . . Am. xxxix. 13
 Clearer *then* cristall, would therein appere. . . . Am. xlv. 12
 More bright *then* Hesperus his head doth rere. . . . Epith. 95
 Never had man more joyfull day *then* this. . . . Epith. 246
 More *then* we men can fayne! . . . Epith. 414
 sweeter farre *then* any Nectar is; . . . H.L. 26
 Fairer *then* fairest. . . . H.L. 216
 with more *then* hellish paine! . . . H.L. 253
 With thousands more *then* any tongue can tell. . . . H.L. 264
 Yet is there one more cursed *then* they all. . . . H.L. 266
 there is more *then* so, That workes . . . H.B. 85
 Counting it fairer *then* it is indeede. . . . H.B. 230
 lovers eyes more sharply sighted be *Then* other mens. . . . H.B. 233
 See more *then* any other eyes can see. . . . H.B. 234
 forgetfull of his Makers grace No lesse *then* Angels. . . . H.H.L. 121
 sowl with glistring stars more thicke *then* grasse. . . . H.H.B. 63
 More firme and durable *then* steele or brasse. . . . H.H.B. 153
Thank. Let dame Elisa *thank* you for her song: . . . S.C. Ap. 150
 Thou medlest more *then* shall have *thank*. . . . S.C. Jul. 209
 Ere Roffy could for his labour him *thank*. . . . S.C. S. 201
 yet doo never *thank* them for the same. . . . Hub. 165
 (litle have she *thank!*) . . . II. ii. 36. 9
 Yet litle losse it were, and mickle *thank*. . . . V. i. 15. 5
 Gan greatly *thank* his host and his good wife; . . . VI. ix. 18. 6
Thanked. (*thank*ed be God therefore) . . . S.C. Jul. 159
 She *thank*ed them in her disdainfull wise; . . . I. iv. 14. 2
thank be God, and her encrease so evermore! . . . I. x. 16. 9
 God she praysd, and *thank* her faithfull knight. . . . I. xi. 55. 8
 humbly *thank*ed him a thousand sith. . . . III. x. 33. 3
thank be God, and your good hardiment. . . . V. viii. 23. 5
 She humbly *thank* him for that wondrous grace. . . . V. xi. 18. 1
 She *thank* him deare . . . VI. ii. 46. 6
 Sir Calepine her *thank*; . . . VI. iii. 33. 1
 They tooke it well, and *thank*ed God for all. . . . VI. iv. 15. 2
 Yet he them all refusd, though *thank* her as a frend; . . . VI. iv. 39. 9
 A thousand times him *thank* that had her death prevented. . . . VI. x. 36. 9
Thankful. So long as *thankfull* will may it relent. . . . Gn. 368
 io closure of a *thankfull* mynd. . . . Col. 580
 them requitest with thy *thankfull* labours. . . . Col. 587
 As tokens of her *thankfull* mind bescene. . . . V. x. 17. 3
 To show her *thankfull* mind and meaning faire. . . . VI. i. 46. 4
 That *thankfull* guerdon may to you repay. . . . VI. ii. 38. 5
Thankfulness. Which she receiving with meete *thankfulness*. . . . IV. xii. 32. 6
Thankless. Least so great good . . . hurried be in *thankles*
 thought. . . . I. ix. 2. 9
 hast a *thanklesse* service on thee ta'ne. . . . III. viii. 47. 3
 will not use his gifts for *thanklesse* nigardise. . . . IV. viii. 15. 9
 Shall to you purchas with her *thankles* paine! . . . Am. xxvii. 12
Thanks. that *thanks* so much should faile of meed; . . . Gn. 353
 Great *thanks* I yeeld you for your discipline. . . . Hub. 547
 she accepts with *thanks* and goodly gree. . . . I. v. 16. 4
 Great *thanks*, and goodly meed. . . . I. x. 68. 4
 thousand *thanks* him yeeldes for all his paine. . . . I. xii. 12. 7
 to that Damsell *thanks* gave for reward. . . . II. vi. 38. 6
 with glad *thanks*, and unproved truth. . . . II. vii. 16. 3
 thrice three hundred *thanks* for my good partes. . . . III. vii. 55. 5
 To get small *thanks*, and therewith many blames. . . . III. vii. 61. 3
 Ten thousand *thanks* did yeeld her for her meed. . . . IV. i. 15. 3
 Praying their god, and yeelding him great *thanks*. . . . IV. x. 25. 7
 thousand *thanks* him yeeld. . . . V. iii. 15. 8
 Can yeeld great *thanks* for such her curtesie; . . . V. v. 55. 5
 Her selfe most gratefull shew'd, and heaped *thanks* repayd. . . . V. viii. 23. 9

Thanks—Continued.

- with right humble thanks him goodly greeting V. x. 39. 1
 yeeld great thanks for their so goodly deed, V. xi. 48. 3
 With all due thanks and dutifull respect, VI. i. 45. 7
 thousand thanks to Calidore . . . Did yeeld: VI. iii. 19. 3
 Yet no lesse thanks to you for your good will, VI. viii. 30. 5
 With thanks to Bellamour and Claribell, VI. xii. 13. 8
 thanks to him, that it deserves, heighth; Com. Son. ii. 12
- That** (*partial list*). See **Now that**.
 From worse unto that is worst of all, S.C. F. 13
 But gently tooke that ungently came; S.C. F. 22
 soveraigne of seas . . . That, once sea-beate, will to sea S.C. F. 34
 Let be, as may be, that is past: S.C. Mar. 58
 That is to come, let be forecast: S.C. Mar. 59
 Nor thys, nor that, so muche doeth make S.C. Ap. 9
 That nource of vice, this of insolencie, S.C. May 118
 Let none mislike of that may not be mended: S.C. May 162
 if that my Grandsire me sayd be true, S.C. May 268
 tell many lesings of this and that, S.C. May 285
 Of that the spring was in his learned hedde, S.C. Jun. 94
 for love of that is to thee moste leefe, S.C. S. 11
 to that I choose thou doest me tempt; S.C. N. 49
 Now therefore that no lenger hope I see, Hub. 65
 For worse than that I have I cannot meete. Hub. 89
 ne by the law of Nature, But that she gave Hub. 146
 make them seeke for that they want to scorne, Hub. 257
 Loving that love, and hating those that hate; Hub. 428
 this, or that, that may excuse the cryme: Hub. 989
 'Seemes, that that gentle River for great griefe Ti. 141
 'What land is that thou meant, Col. 290
 Before that angry heavens list to lowre, I. ii. 22. 4
 Least to you hap that happened to me heare, I. ii. 31. 5
 As all unweeting of that well she knew; I. ii. 45. 2
 forth he called that his daughter I. xii. 21. 1
 take heede of that thou now hast past, II. iv. 36. 3
 Yet shortly gaynd that losse exceeded farre. II. v. 15. 5
 when this breathlesse woxe, that batteil gan renew. II. viii. 47. 9
 Dayly he tempted her with this or that, III. viii. 39. 1
 What boots it then to plaine that cannot be redrest? III. xi. 17. 9
 Till evening that the Sunne gan downward bend. IV. iv. 43. 6
 Barks, this caried with the tide, That with the wind, IV. ix. 26. 8
 To see that mortall eyes have never scene; VII. vi. 32. 3
 my fraile wit cannot . . . finde like stuffe to that: VII. vii. 7. 5
 each of you, That vertue have or this or that to make, VII. vii. 54. 7
 the rest around To her redoubled that her undersong, Proth. 110
- Thatch**. To hedge, to ditch, to thrash, to *thetch*, to mowe? Hub. 264
- That is**. Till he should die his last, that is, eternally. I. ix. 54. 9
 'As for her tenants, that is, man and beasts, VII. vii. 19. 1
- That's**. For all that's good is beautiful and faire. H.H.B. 133
- Thaumantes**. the daughter of *Thaumantes* faire V. iii. 25. 1
- The** (*partial list*).
 The fyttre they my carefull case to framc: S.C. Jun. 78
 What the foule evill hath thee so bestadde? S.C. Au. 7
 'The lenger life, I wote, the greater sin; I. ix. 43. 1
 all his wars and spoiles, the which he did of yore.' II. vi. 35. 9
 change his shield with him to be the better hid V. iii. 10. 9
 The more she rag'd, the more he did abide; V. v. 6. 8
 the more she fervent sees my fit, The more she frieseth Am. xxxii. 9, 10
 Whose ratty Bancke, the which his River hemmes Proth. 12
- Theame**. See **Theme**.
- Theana**. Ne lesse praise-worthie I *Theana* read, Col. 492
- Theatre**. did like an halfe *Theatre* fulfill: II. xii. 30. 7
 like a stately *Theatre* it made, III. v. 39. 5
 as on the readie flore Of some *Theatre*, III. xii. 3. 6
 Of this worlds *Theatre* in which we stay, Am. liv. 1
- Theatres**. with Comick sock to heautefie The painted *Theaters*, T.M. 177
 'High towers, faire temples, goodly *theaters*, Ti. 92
 Such as the troubled *Theatres* ofttimes annoyes. IV. iii. 37. 9
- Theban**. the *Thebanes* Semelee, Deceivd of jealous Juno, III. xi. 33. 1
 that Monster, whom the *Theban* Knight . . . Made kill her selfe V. xi. 25. 2
- Thebes**. that, which antique Cadmus whylome built In *Thebes*, II. ix. 45. 7
 Of fatall *Thebes*; of Rome that raigned long; IV. i. 22. 2
 Some say in Crete . . . Others in *Thebes*, VII. vii. 53. 6
- Thee** (*partial list of pron.*).
 Who lists to see . . . thee let him see, Ro. v. 2
 Well mote yee thee, . . . That home ye may report II. i. 33. 7
 If thee list not, leave have thou to refuse: II. vii. 18. 8
 Life will I graunt thee II. viii. 51. 8
 Fayre mote he thee, the prowest and most gent, II. xi. 17. 5
- Theft**. Of each a part I stole by cunning *theft*: Ded. Son. xvii. 13
 do Changelings call, so chaung'd by Faeries *theft*. I. x. 65. 9
 So hidd in lockes and waves from lookers *theft*, II. xii. 67. 8
 Light-shonning *theft*, and traitorous intent, III. iv. 58. 2
 Made him seeme happie for so glorious *theft*; IV. ii. 4. 8
 from that time I from enchantments *theft* Iler freed, IV. vi. 35. 4
 surcharg'd with spoile and *theft*: IV. vii. 32. 5
 Of two full hard to read the harder *theft*: IV. ix. 36. 6
 secret *theft* Of all her lovers IV. xi. 3. 4
 For ayde against that cruell Tyrants *theft*, V. x. 14. 4
 ref't that piteous spoile by so injurious *theft*; VI. i. 18. 5
 wretched life forlorne for vengeance of his *theft*. VI. iii. 18. 9
 such spoile, such havocke, and such *theft* Ie wrought, VI. xii. 23. 4
- Their** (*partial list*). See **Her**.
 Should warre upon the kings, and eate *their* flesh. Rev. iii. 10
 theyr sheepe bene not *their* owne, S.C. May 45
 dryed is *their* source, And flouds of teares flowe in *their* stead S.C. N. 126, 127
 every beast . . . lift up *their* drooping hed. Am. xl. 12
- Theirs** (*partial list*).
 The corne is *theirs*, let other thresh, S.C. Jul. 191
 Neaera ours, not *theirs*, though there she be; Col. 525

Theirs—Continued.

- shame Be *theirs* that have so cruell thee forlorne! IV. viii. 15. 4
 that marke of *theirs* V. Pr. 7. 7
theirs that do abuse it H.B. 156
 But their owne native light farre passing *theirs*. H.I.I.B. 70
- Theise**. See **Teise**.
- Theif**. See **Elf**.
- Them** (*partial list*). See **Hem**.
 Faire harbour that *them* seems, I. i. 7. 9
 recompent *them* (*him) with a better score: II. ix. 55. 8
 prayd high God *them* (*him) farre from *them* to send. VI. ix. 6. 5
- Theme**. that wofull *theme* For to dilate at large, II. v. 37. 3
 Then Paridell began to change his *theme*, III. ix. 10. 8
- Themis**. See **Thames**.
 by him begot in loves delight Upon the righteous *Themis*; V. ix. 31. 6
- Themisto**. Cyuo, Epompe, and *Themiste* just; IV. xi. 51. 6
- Themmes**. See **Thames**.
- Themselves** (*partial list*).
 match *them selves* with mighty potentes, S.C. May 122
 Whose straying heard *them selves* doth shrowde S.C. Jul. 3
 adore: Not for *themselve*, but for the sayncts S.C. Jul. 116
 They, not contented us *themselves* to scorne, T.M. 65
 all their forces spend *Them selves* in vaine: I. viii. 21. 6
 To rest *them selves*, and weary powres repaire; I. viii. 60. 8
 with shamefast modestie They turne *themselves*, I. x. 15. 6
themselves to beare away, I. x. 20. 7
 evill that by *themselves* unto *themselves* is wrought. IV. ii. 3. 7
 victors both *them selves* alwayes esteemed: IV. iii. 28. 5
 The which, for want of heards, *themselves* then kept. VI. xi. 37. 5
 men *themselves* do change continually, VII. vii. 19. 4
 these, that Gods *themselves* do call, VII. vii. 26. 2
- Then** (*partial list*). See **Now and then**, **Than**.
Then did a Ghost before mine eyes appeare, Bel. i. 5
Then let those deep Abysses open rive, Ro. i. 7
 there being *then* not living An Hercules Ro. x. 9
 Tell me *then*, (for perhaps Ro. xv. 9
 Thou *then* adowne night'st fall Ro. xxxi. 14
 how great vainnesse is it *then* to scorne Van. vi. 13
 If *then* a Goose great Rome from ruine stayde, Van. xi. 9
 How falls it *then* that this faded Oake, S.C. F. 169
then, will I singe his laye S.C. Ap. 33
 How falles it, *then*, we no merrier bene, S.C. May 3
 Of mercye and favour, *then*, I you pray S.C. May 272
 and *then* Ie saw thilke misusage; S.C. Jul. 183
 Abandon, *then*, the base and viler clowne; S.C. O. 37
 where is *then* thy place? S.C. O. 79
Then make thee wings S.C. O. 83
 'Then as the springe gives place to elder time, S.C. D. 73
 let thus much *then* excuse Gn. 4
 Where *then* is now the guerdon of my paine? Gn. 356
 sith then we are free borne, Hub. 133
 thrice happie *then* Was the condition Hub. 149
 And *then* ye will (I hope) well mooved be.' Hub. 378
Then must thou thee dispose another way: Hub. 504
Then, when he was all dight, he tooke his way Hub. 1064
Then, when he saw no entrance to him graunted, Hub. 1367
then the next in rew Began T.M. 173, 233, 299, 359, 419, 479, 539
 vainly thinke your selves halfe happie *then*, Ti. 199
 when th' one dies, th' other *then* begins Ti. 388
 And is there *then* Such rancour Mu. 15
 who about his shoulders broad he threw Mu. 65
Who then can save what they dispose to spill? Mu. 232
 'Then be it so,' (quoth I) D. 78
 why did they *then* create The world so fayre, D. 204
 Why *then* should I desire here to remaine! D. 277
 How happie was I *then*, D. 308
 Sith *then* they so have ordred, D. 369
 will till *then* my painful penance eke. D. 391
 It first growes red, and *then* to blew doth fade, As. 155
 I *then* did sing, as *then* occasion fell: Col. 89
 And *then*, besides, those little streames Col. 141
Then thus Melissa said; 'Thrice happie Col. 480
 She there *then* waited upon Cynthia, Col. 520
 Not *then* to her that scorned thing so hase, Col. 935
 Helpe *then*, O holy virgin! I. Pr. 2. 1
 Furthest from end *then*, when they nearest weene, I. i. 10. 6
Then rudely he him thrust, I. i. 42. 4
Then up he rose, and clad him hastily: I. ii. 6. 8
 Now *then*, your plaint appease.' I. iii. 29. 9
 was never prov'd Till *then*, I. v. 24. 9
Then gan the Pilgrim thus: I. vi. 38. 1
 love another: Lo! *then*, for thine ayd, I. vi. 47. 6
Then gins her grieved ghost thus to lament I. vii. 21. 9
 'Such *then*, . . . is the face of falshood: I. viii. 49. 3
 'Thine, O! *then*, . . . shalbe the place, I. ix. 17. 1
 Why shouldst thou *then* despire, I. ix. 53. 6
 said *then* the father grave, I. x. 51. 1
Then when his daughter deare he does behold, I. xii. 12. 8
Who then would thinke I. xii. 36. 4
 'Heare *then*, O man! I. ix. 49. 5
then dead through great affright They both II. iii. 19. 7
 With hart *then* throbbing, II. iv. 17. 1
then with solemne oath II. iv. 23. 8
Then gan the Palmer thus; II. iv. 34. 1
 'Why *then* doest thou, O man! that of them all II. iv. 17. 1
Then Mammon waxing wroth; II. vii. 14. 6
 'Suffise it *then*, thou Money God,' (quoth hee) II. vii. 39. 1
 Soone shalt thou see, and *then* beleve for troth, II. viii. 22. 3
Then, (*there) when they rested had a season dew, II. ix. 20. 6
 Ne wonder *then*, if that he were depriv'd II. ix. 67. 4

Then—Continued.

And then Kimarus; and then Danius;	II. x. 43. 2
Then he another and another did expell.	II. xi. 24. 9
Snatcht first the one, and then the other Jade,	II. xi. 31. 2
wide Labyrinth, and then to have them dround.	II. xii. 20. 9
Then suddainly both would themselves unhele,	II. xii. 64. 8
thy hard fortune then thou wouldst renew, That	III. i. 8. 3
and then in they all together far'd.	III. i. 30. 9
The Damzell paudz; and then thus fearfully:	III. ii. 35. 1
Then Glauce thus:	III. iii. 15. 6
Shall I then hate her	III. v. 46. 2
How then? of all love taketh equall vew;	III. v. 47. 5
Then (*there) gan they change their sides,	IV. ix. 26. 1
'Then doth the daedale earth throw forth to thee	IV. x. 45. 1
It fortun'd then, a solemne feast was there	IV. xi. 8. 1
'Which is' (sayd he) 'more heavy then in weight,	V. ii. 44. 5
'Well then,' . . . 'let it be tride:	V. ii. 45. 4
Then Artegal thus to the younger sayd:	V. iv. 17. 1
then with threat Doth them compell	V. iv. 31. 4
Then craving sucke, and then the sucke refusing:	V. v. 14. 8
Then gan the other further to devise	V. vi. 20. 7
Who then can thee, Mercilla, throughly prayse,	V. x. 3. 1
than When her that Tyrant did of Crowne deprive;	V. xi. 38. 3
And then and there for triall of her right	V. xi. 39. 4
Its now so farre from that which then it was,	VI. Pr. 5. 2
and then Into this wicked world	VI. i. 8. 5
There then began a fearefull cruell fray	VI. i. 36. 1
'Of that commixtion they did then beget	VI. vi. 12. 1
Said then the one of them; 'Where is that wight,	VI. vii. 5. 7
Then turning backe	VI. viii. 27. 1
whose like till then he never hore,	VI. xii. 36. 2
cease till then our tymely joyes to sing:	Epith. 425
Then would I sing of thine immortall praise	H.L. 301
Till then, dread Lord! vouchsafe	H.L. 306
Shall find by tryall, and confesse it then,	H.B. 89
Thence (partial list). See Fro thence.	
That thence th' Imperial Eagle rooting tooke,	Ro. xviii. 10
That winde nor tide could move her thence away.	Van. ix. 12
And thence the passage ethe;	S.C. Jul. 90
I hate the house, since thence my love did part,	S.C. Au. 161
sad Eurydice thence now no more Must turne	Ga. 433
From thence infused into mortall brests.	T.M. 390
driven hence, I thether fly. Thence I behold	T.M. 529
and thence the soules to bring awaie	Ti. 375
thence with pineons light To mount aloft	Mu. 43
From thence another world of land we kend,	Col. 272
Soone as she parted thence,	I. iii. 22. 1
Thence to the hall,	I. iv. 6. 5
amazed how he thence should fade:	I. v. 15. 5
Thence turning backe in silence softe they stole,	I. v. 31. 1
I found the Faery knight Departed thence;	I. v. 45. 4
Good cause he had to hasten thence away;	I. v. 45. 6
Thence lead her forth,	I. vi. 13. 6
How with that pensive Maid he best might thence arise.	I. vi. 32. 9
Therewith the knight thence marched forth	I. vi. 40. 1
up he rose, and thence amounted straight.	I. ix. 54. 1
drops of blood thence like a well did play:	I. x. 27. 4
From thence to heaven . . . the ready path.	I. x. 33. 9
Thence forward by that painfull way they pas	I. x. 46. 1
'Thence she thee brought into this Faery lond,	I. x. 66. 1
Great thanks, . . . He thus departing gave	I. x. 68. 5
Till mery wynd and weather call her thence away.	I. xii. 1. 9
The weary sowle from thence it would discharge;	II. v. 6. 7
Strikes in the stocke, ne thence can he releast,	II. v. 10. 8
desirous was Of his departure thence;	II. vi. 37. 2
she well pleased was thence to amove him farre.	II. vi. 37. 9
Thence forward he him ledd,	II. vii. 35. 1
And thence him forward ledd	II. vii. 39. 9
him forth thence ledd,	II. vii. 51. 2
cleft his head in twaine, and life thence dispossesst.	II. viii. 33. 9
flood, . . . thence gushed grievously,	II. viii. 39. 2
Utterers of secrets he from thence dehard,	II. ix. 25. 6
Thence she them brought into a stately Hall,	II. ix. 27. 1
great chimney . . . thence The smoke forth threw.	II. ix. 29. 3
Till by a conduit pipe it thence were hrought:	II. ix. 32. 4
Thence backe againe faire Alma led them right,	II. ix. 33. 5
Till that great Lady thence away them sought	II. ix. 44. 6
Thence hrought them to the second rowme,	II. ix. 53. 2
Almo thence them led	II. ix. 54. 9
so soone as Guyon thence was gon	II. xi. 6. 1
the disdaintfull sowle he thence dispatcht,	II. xi. 42. 3
Thence passing forth, they shortly doe arryve	II. xii. 42. 1
thence to defend The sunny heames	II. xii. 63. 2
counselld well him forward thence did draw.	II. xii. 69. 3
Tryde all her arts and all her sleights thence out to wrest.	II. xii. 81. 9
Thence they were brought to that great Ladies vew,	III. i. 41. 1
thence pourd into men, which men call Love!	III. iii. 1. 4
From thence him, . . . thou backe shalt bring,	III. iii. 27. 6
To finde some issue thence;	III. v. 3. 2
But Venus hers thence far away conveyd,	III. vi. 28. 6
All things from thence doe their first being fetch,	III. vi. 37. 1
In secret wize herselfe thence to withdraw,	III. vii. 18. 3
Thence backe returning to the former land,	III. vii. 61. 6
His sonne Iulus did from thence depart	III. ix. 43. 6
From thence he threw him selfe despiteously,	III. x. 56. 7
I will, . . . Deliver her fro thence,	III. xi. 18. 9
Thence forth descending to that perlous porch	III. xii. 42. 6
from thence out thrown Into this world	IV. ii. 1. 2
brought with her from thence that goodly belt away.	IV. v. 5. 9
secretly from thence that night her hore away.	IV. v. 27. 9

Thence—Continued.

off in wrath he thence againe uprose,	IV. v. 40. 6
and thence forth glaunst Adowne in vaine,	IV. vi. 19. 3
sith you her freed from thence Where she,	IV. vi. 34. 7
tooke their steeds, and forward thence did pas	IV. vi. 39. 3
Thence forth she past into his dreadfull den,	IV. vii. 33. 1
To know what Virgin did them thence unbind,	IV. viii. 22. 2
Thence forth were brought to him	IV. ix. 8. 4
'Thence forth I passed to the second gate,	IV. x. 16. 1
not gotten but from thence,	IV. x. 51. 8
forth led her thence	IV. x. 56. 7
Ne thence the Irishe Rivers absent were,	IV. xi. 40. 1
without ship or bote her thence to row, He wist not how her	IV. xii. 15. 7, 8
thence away to here,	IV. xii. 15. 7, 8
So thence him farre she brought	V. i. 6. 6
he the right from thence did thrust away,	V. ii. 49. 1
Which was from thence not past a mile	V. iv. 35. 7
forth into the field she marched thence,	V. v. 4. 7
ever could Bereave it thence:	V. vi. 2. 9
Thence forth unto the Idoll they her brought;	V. vii. 6. 9
to see her Ladie thence not farre away.	V. ix. 3. 9
Thence forth they passed	V. ix. 20. 1
From thence pour'd down on men	V. x. 1. 9
thence forth he went,	V. xi. 35. 7
to banishe them from thence;	V. xi. 45. 7
Thence passing forth into the hall he came,	VI. i. 24. 6
A tall young man, from thence not farre away,	VI. ii. 3. 7
ere he thence had travell'd many a mile,	VI. ii. 40. 3
How thence she might convey him to some place;	VI. ii. 47. 2
Thence they him carried to a Castle neare,	VI. ii. 48. 7
A certaine herbe from thence unto him brought,	VI. iv. 12. 6
He thence them led into his Hermitage,	VI. v. 38. 1
did bid him quickly thence avaut,	VI. vi. 21. 2
Thence passing forth,	VI. vii. 18. 6
they her from thence directed	VI. viii. 44. 1
From thence into the open fields he fled,	VI. ix. 4. 1
From thence into the sacred Church he broke,	VI. xii. 25. 1
Thence forth they drew him	VII. vi. 47. 7
Thence breaking forth, did . . . throng.	Am. xii. 8
feeling thence, no more her sorowes sadness,	Am. xxxix. 11
having harrowd hell, didst bring away Captivity thence	Am. lxxviii. 4
From thence reade on the storie of his life,	H.H.L. 232
From thence to mount aloft, by order dew,	H.H.B. 242
Thence gathering plumes of perfect speculation,	H.H.B. 134
Thenceforth. See Forth, Thence.	
Thenceforth her garland . . . Began to die,	Van. vii. 9
Thenceforth I gan . . . To scorne all difference	Van. xii. 5
Thenceforth proceeding with his princely trayne,	Hub. 1086
Did thenceforth ever enter in his minde;	Hub. 1133
Thenceforth he past into each secreate part,	Hub. 1303
The which to leave, thenceforth he counsell'd mee,	Col. 184
she thenceforth therein gan take delight;	Col. 361
Thenceforth they gan each one his like to love,	Col. 863
'Thenceforth I tooke Duessa for my Dame,	I. ii. 40. 1
Thenceforth from her most beasty companie	I. ii. 41. 5
Thenceforth he kept her goodly companie,	I. vi. 31. 8
Thenceforth her waters wexed dull and slow,	I. vii. 5. 8
'Thenceforth me desolate he quite forsooke,	I. vii. 50. 1
Thenceforth the suit of earthly conquest shonne,	I. x. 60. 7
That from thenceforth he shund the like to take,	I. xi. 24. 8
And thenceforth were renown'd,	II. ii. 6. 9
Thenceforth in battaile never sword to beare,	II. iii. 17. 8
Ne thenceforth his approved skill . . . Remembred he,	II. v. 8. 6
Thenceforth she sought for helps	II. vii. 45. 9
Ne thenceforth life ne corage did appeare;	II. viii. 46. 3
Thenceforth this Realme was into factions rent,	II. x. 36. 6
Thenceforth this land was tributarie made	II. x. 49. 6
Thenceforth Aurelius peaceably did rayne,	II. x. 67. 7
Thenceforth it firmly was established,	II. xii. 13. 8
Thenceforth the fether in her lofty crest,	III. ii. 27. 1
'Thenceforth eternal union shall be made	III. iii. 49. 1
Into the woods thenceforth in haste shee went,	III. v. 32. 1
Thenceforth to her he sought to intimate	III. ix. 30. 1
thenceforth there Resolv'd to build	III. x. 68. 1
from thenceforth a wretched life they ladd,	III. xii. 16. 7
Like faithfull friends thenceforth to joyne in one	IV. ii. 28. 6
Yet from thenceforth more warily he fought,	IV. iii. 32. 1
Ne thenceforth feare the thing	IV. vi. 30. 6
'Thenceforth I sought by secret meanes to worke	IV. vii. 17. 1
Ne thenceforth ever strike in hattell stroke,	IV. vii. 39. 3
'Thenceforth I found more favour at her hand,	IV. viii. 61. 1
thenceforth reformd her waies,	IV. ix. 16. 8
Thenceforth they much more furiously gan fare,	IV. ix. 27. 1
being thenceforth powrd	IV. xi. 42. 8
And thenceforth unto daunger opened way.	V. v. 9. 4
from her parting, she thenceforth did labour	V. v. 35. 4
gan thenceforth to cast affection,	V. v. 43. 7
thenceforth not like a lover, . . . I will him use;	V. v. 51. 2
Thenceforth she streight into a howre him brought,	V. vii. 41. 1
Never thenceforth to nourish enmitie,	V. viii. 14. 8
Thenceforth into that Castle he her led	V. x. 39. 6
Thenceforth he car'd no more which way he strooke,	V. xi. 12. 6
thenceforth with warie heed He shund his strokes,	V. xii. 18. 2
I from thenceforth have learn'd to love	VI. i. 25. 8
So from thenceforth, when love he to her made,	VI. xi. 7. 1
Thenceforth they joy'd in happinesse together,	VI. xii. 10. 6
Thenceforth more mischiefe and more seath he wrought	VI. xii. 39. 1
Thenceforth abandond her delicious brooke,	VII. vi. 64. 2
Thenceforth she left; and, parting from the place,	VII. vi. 65. 2
from thenceforth none no more change shal see.'	VII. vii. 59. 6

Thenceforth—Continued.

<i>thenceforth</i> all shall rest eternally	VII. viii. 2. 7
every hit which <i>thenceforth</i> I did eat	Am. xxxix. 14
all <i>thensforth</i> eternall peace shall see	Am. lxxi. 13
<i>Thenceforth</i> they playne,	H.L. 127
<i>Thenceforth</i> all worlds desire will in thee dye,	H.H.L. 274
Ne from <i>thenceforth</i> doth any fleshly sense, . . . remaine; . . .	H.H.B. 267
lampe . . . <i>Thenceforth</i> seemes fowle, and full of sinful blame; . . .	H.H.B. 276
Thend. See End.	
Thenot. No marveile, <i>Thenot</i> , if thou can beare	S.C. F. 25
To nought more, <i>Thenot</i> , my mind is bent	S.C. F. 94
<i>Thenot</i> , now nis the time of merimake,	S.C. N. 9
<i>Thenot</i> , to that I choose thou doest me tempt;	S.C. N. 49
There (<i>partial list</i>). See Here and there .	
<i>There</i> many an auncient Trophée was addrest,	Bel. v. 5
All pleasure <i>there</i> , . . . And <i>there</i> a noyse	Bel. xii. 6, 7
<i>there</i> being then not living An Hercules	Ro. x. 9
within her inmost pith <i>there</i> bred A litle wicked worme,	Van. vii. 6
Here have you scene the like but <i>there</i> ?	S.C. Ap. 72
Hye you <i>there</i> apace: Let none come <i>there</i>	S.C. Ap. 128, 129
(O that I were <i>there</i> , To helpe	S.C. May 33
<i>There</i> is a hyllye place,	S.C. Jul. 58
I dempt <i>there</i> much to have eeked my store,	S.C. S. 30
No such cuntrye as <i>there</i> to remaine;	S.C. S. 35
That here by <i>there</i> I whilome usd to keepe,	S.C. S. 63
<i>There</i> lives shee with the blessed Gods . . . <i>There</i> drincks	S.C. N. 194, 195
Into thicke shadowes, <i>there</i> themselves to lay	Gn. 168
For <i>there</i> huge Othos sits in sad distresse,	Gn. 373
'And <i>there</i> is mournfull Tityus,	Gn. 377
' <i>There</i> chast Alceste lives inviolate,	Gn. 425
Scilla, under whom <i>there</i> bay Manie great bandogs	Gn. 539
Ne wants <i>there</i> pale Narcisse,	Gn. 679
<i>there</i> came to visite mee Some friends,	Hub. 17
In riotous excesse doth <i>there</i> abound. <i>There</i> he arriving	Mui. 168, 169
sith I my selfe was <i>there</i> , Full many	Col. 735
Arrived <i>there</i> , the litle house they fill,	I. i. 35. 1
<i>there</i> before his face his Ladie is,	I. i. 49. 5
each to other makes, . . . <i>there</i> as they sit;	I. ii. 30. 2
By this arrived <i>there</i> Dame Una,	I. iii. 12. 8
'Lo! <i>there</i> the worthie meed	I. iii. 36. 3
Arrived <i>there</i> , they passed in forth right;	I. iv. 6. 1
<i>There</i> was Ixion turned on a wheele,	I. v. 35. 1
<i>There</i> thirsty Tantalus hong by the chin;	I. v. 35. 5
<i>There</i> auncient Night arriving did alight	I. v. 41. 1
<i>There</i> all within full rich araid he found,	I. viii. 35. 1
Arrived <i>there</i> , . . . Would faine have fled,	I. ix. 34. 6
Arrived <i>there</i> , the dore they find fast lockt,	I. x. 5. 1
<i>There</i> when the Elfin knight arrived was,	I. x. 44. 1
<i>There</i> as thou slepst in tender swadling band,	I. x. 65. 7
The pointed steele, arriving rudely <i>there</i> ,	I. xi. 16. 3
him found not <i>there</i> :	II. ii. 11. 7
'And were <i>there</i> rightfull cause of difference,	II. ii. 30. 1
I here Sleep, <i>ther</i> Richesse, and Hel-gate them both betwext.	II. vii. 25. 9
So soon as Mammon <i>there</i> arrivd,	II. vii. 26. 1
now he has so long remained <i>there</i> ,	II. vii. 65. 1
And is <i>there</i> care in heaven? And is <i>there</i> love	II. viii. 1. 1
Here, <i>there</i> , and every where, about her wayd	III. i. 66. 5
not so much joyce as she rejoiced <i>there</i>	III. ii. 11. 9
The Ocean could not containe them <i>there</i>	III. vi. 35. 9
'She wonneth in the Forrest <i>there</i> before'.	III. x. 38. 3
here, and <i>there</i> , and every where, . . . It shewd	III. xi. 28. 6
found right safe assurance <i>there</i>	IV. i. 15. 9
Tracing and traversing, now here, now <i>there</i> ,	IV. vii. 28. 8
who list to seeke it <i>there</i> ?	V. iii. 32. 9
The Prince arrived <i>there</i> , And sending	V. viii. 27. 6
all the rest in presence <i>there</i> ,	V. x. 15. 7
Ne was <i>there</i> Knight ne was <i>there</i> Lady found	VI. i. 3. 1
Now here, now <i>there</i> , and oft him neare he mist;	VI. viii. 13. 7
Ne was <i>there</i> heard, ne was <i>there</i> shepherds swayne,	VI. ix. 10. 1
all . . . was gathered <i>there</i> , And <i>there</i> by her were	VI. x. 5. 7
blaming her for comming <i>there</i> ,	VII. vi. 12. 7
the solemne bridal cheare . . . pointed <i>there</i> ;	VII. vii. 12. 5
That no one drop of pittie <i>there</i> doth rest,	H.L. 147
that immortall beautie, <i>there</i> with thee,	H.H.B. 13
Thereabout. This cruell conflict raised <i>thereabout</i> ,	IV. ix. 24. 8
the people, which had <i>there about</i> Long wayted,	V. ii. 51. 1
robbed all the cuntrye <i>there about</i> ,	V. ix. 4. 8
Thereafter. <i>Thereafter</i> all that mucky pelfe he tooke,	V. ii. 27. 6
grosse matter . . . Which clotheth it <i>thereafter</i> doth refyne.	H.B. 47
Thereamong. mens eyes and hearts, which <i>there among</i> Stood,	IV. iii. 37. 3
Thereas. newes to Triamond was brought <i>There</i> as he lay,	IV. iv. 33. 2
Thereat. That my glad hart <i>thereat</i> did much joyce.	Pet. ² iv. 8
And manfully <i>thereat</i> shotte.	S.C. Mar. 78
Yet forth shee yode, <i>thereat</i> halfe aghast:	S.C. May 233
<i>Thereat</i> enraged, soone he gan upstart,	Hub. 1333
<i>Thereat</i> I wondred much,	Col. 264
Who, <i>thereat</i> wondrous wroth,	I. ii. 19. 1
<i>Thereat</i> he rored for exceeding paine,	I. viii. 17. 1
<i>Thereat</i> the courteous knight displeasd was,	I. viii. 33. 3
He smott <i>thereat</i> with all his might and maine,	I. xi. 43. 4
<i>Thereat</i> the Scarerow waxed wondrous proud,	II. iii. 7. 1
<i>Thereat</i> Sir Guyon smylde;	II. v. 18. 1
<i>Thereat</i> he, wondrous glad, out of the path Did lightly leape,	II. v. 18. 7
<i>Thereat</i> , with staring eyes fixed askance,	II. vii. 7. 5
<i>Thereat</i> the feend his gnashing teeth did grate,	II. vii. 34. 1
<i>Thereat</i> the Elfe did blush in privitee,	II. ix. 44. 1
<i>Thereat</i> he smitten was with great affright,	II. xi. 39. 1
all the three <i>thereat</i> woxe much afraid,	II. xii. 22. 6
<i>Thereat</i> they greatly were dismayd,	II. xii. 35. 1
<i>Thereat</i> she sighing softly had no powre	III. ii. 5. 1

Thereat—Continued.

<i>Thereat</i> she sighed deepe,	III. iv. 7. 9
<i>Thereat</i> she blushing said;	III. v. 36. 1
yet she did smile <i>thereat</i>	III. vi. 15. 9
<i>Thereat</i> Diana gan to smile,	III. vi. 21. 1
<i>Thereat</i> was suddain strook with great astonishment;	III. vii. 3. 9
(<i>Thereat</i> full hartely laughed Satyrane.)	III. vii. 58. 5
Much merveiled <i>thereat</i> , as well he might,	III. viii. 12. 3
<i>Thereat</i> th' old man did nought but fondly grin,	III. viii. 24. 6
<i>Thereat</i> displeasd they were,	III. viii. 52. 6
<i>Thereat</i> Sir Satyrane gan smyle,	III. ix. 6. 6
Sorely <i>thereat</i> he was displeasd,	III. ix. 12. 7
The foolish man <i>thereat</i> woxe wondrous blith,	III. x. 33. 1
Greatly <i>thereat</i> was Britomart dismayd,	III. xi. 22. 1
<i>Thereat</i> her noble hart was stonishd sore;	III. xii. 44. 5
gan <i>thereat</i> to triumph without victorie,	IV. i. 50. 9
Exceeding wroth <i>thereat</i> was Blandamour,	IV. ii. 14. 1
<i>Thereat</i> Sir Blandamour . . . fiercely him hespake:	IV. ii. 25. 1
<i>Thereat</i> did greatly grudge,	IV. ii. 26. 3
But Lachesis <i>thereat</i> gan to repine,	IV. ii. 51. 4
<i>Thereat</i> the Champions both stood still a space,	IV. iii. 38. 1
But <i>thereat</i> greatly grudged Arthegall,	IV. v. 9. 1
<i>Thereat</i> all Knights gan laugh,	IV. v. 19. 1
But Blandamour <i>thereat</i> full greatly grudged,	IV. v. 22. 3
Ne lesse <i>thereat</i> did Paridell complaine,	IV. v. 22. 6
<i>Thereat</i> exceeding wroth was Satyrn;	IV. v. 24. 1
<i>Thereat</i> full inly blushed Britomart,	IV. vi. 32. 8
<i>Thereat</i> he shriekt aloud,	IV. viii. 62. 1
' <i>Thereat</i> that formost matrone me did blame,	IV. x. 54. 1
She gan <i>thereat</i> to fret	IV. xii. 26. 2
<i>Thereat</i> she gan to triumph with great boast,	V. v. 10. 1
But she <i>thereat</i> was wroth,	V. vi. 38. 6
Were moved much <i>thereat</i> ;	V. viii. 24. 5
<i>Thereat</i> he brayed loud,	V. xii. 20. 9
the bold knight no whit <i>thereat</i> dismayd,	VI. iv. 21. 1
He <i>thereat</i> wext exceedingly astonnd,	VI. viii. 27. 7
<i>Thereat</i> Jovn'd Coridon,	VI. ix. 41. 9
<i>There-at</i> browed wroth,	VII. vi. 35. 7
Therebeside. <i>there beside</i> of marble stone was built An Altare,	I. viii. 36. 1
bloudie corse they shew'd him <i>there beside</i> ,	IV. viii. 21. 7
one old woman sitting <i>there beside</i> Upon the ground	IV. viii. 23. 5
Whom Trompart had in keeping <i>there beside</i> ,	V. iii. 17. 2
he <i>there beside</i> Saw a faire damzell,	VI. ix. 7. 6
Thereby. <i>Thereby</i> is a Lambe in the Wolves jawes:	S.C. Au. 31
The while my flocke did feede <i>thereby</i> ;	S.C. Au. 59
Nibble the bushie shrubs which growe <i>thereby</i>	Gn. 80
And <i>thereby</i> mad'st her ever damn'd to be	Gn. 472
<i>thereby</i> willing to afford them aide;	Hub. 414
honest men see ye arize Daylie <i>thereby</i> ,	Hub. 420
<i>Thereby</i> to coosin men not well aware;	Hub. 874
And lifted up his loftie towres <i>thereby</i> ,	Hub. 1173
men to God <i>thereby</i> are highest raised.	T.M. 90
affliction he <i>thereby</i> , . . . is wisely taught to beare:	T.M. 129
And, <i>thereby</i> wanting due intelligence,	T.M. 556
Are <i>thereby</i> fild with happie influence;	T.M. 586
then he percheth on some branch <i>thereby</i> ,	Mui. 183
But he <i>thereby</i> was more empassionate;	D. 193
Sith all my sorrow should have end <i>thereby</i> ,	D. 446
<i>Thereby</i> a christall streame did gently play,	I. i. 34. 8
Upon his brothers shield, which hong <i>thereby</i> :	I. v. 10. 3
The house of endlesse paine is built <i>thereby</i> ,	I. v. 33. 7
<i>Thereby</i> so fearless, and so fell he grew,	I. vi. 25. 1
<i>Thereby</i> his mortall blade full comely hong	I. vii. 30. 6
But death he could not worke himselfe <i>thereby</i> ,	I. ix. 54. 6
And eke a litle Hermitage <i>thereby</i> ,	I. x. 46. 4
him to defend <i>thereby</i>	I. xi. 42. 9
Another like faire tree eke grew <i>thereby</i> ,	I. xi. 47. 6
Who <i>thereby</i> dead that halefull Beast did deeme,	I. xii. 2. 7
Himselfe <i>thereby</i> reft of his scnes meet,	I. xii. 39. 8
<i>thereby</i> taught T' avenge his Parents death	II. iii. 2. 8
<i>Thereby</i> thine armes seem strong,	II. v. 5. 6
And more <i>thereby</i> increased Furors might,	II. v. 22. 2
a covetous Spright . . . who <i>thereby</i> did attend,	II. vii. 32. 2
<i>Thereby</i> more lovers unto her to call:	II. vii. 45. 6
<i>thereby</i> To climbe aloft,	II. vii. 46. 6
Ask't who he was, and what he ment <i>thereby</i> ?	II. vii. 59. 2
<i>Thereby</i> there lay An huge great stone,	II. xi. 35. 6
Her selfe purswd, in hope to win <i>thereby</i>	III. i. 18. 7
<i>thereby</i> esteemd . . . that outward smoke had steemd,	III. i. 55. 8
Short end of sorrowes they <i>thereby</i> did finde;	III. ii. 43. 8
Who, <i>thereby</i> forst his workemen to forsake,	III. iii. 10. 8
Another harness which did hang <i>thereby</i>	III. iii. 61. 2
And <i>thereby</i> deemd the beast had bene depriv'd	III. v. 37. 4
Who, <i>thereby</i> deeming sure the thing as donne,	III. viii. 3. 3
*when Proteus she did see <i>thereby</i>	III. viii. 33. 9
<i>thereby</i> he weend Her will to win	III. viii. 41. 4
That he <i>thereby</i> receiv'd no hurt at all;	III. x. 57. 6
his shield was rudely throwne, . . . And he <i>thereby</i> ,	III. xi. 7. 9
She was no whit <i>thereby</i> discouraged	III. xi. 50. 7
Yet thought himselfe not safe enough <i>thereby</i> ,	III. xii. 12. 2
He woxe full blithe, as he had got <i>thereby</i> ,	IV. i. 50. 8
And dayly more deceivd was <i>thereby</i> ;	IV. ii. 11. 2
<i>thereby</i> did more prolong their paine:	IV. iii. 2. 3
Disgracing them, him selfe <i>thereby</i> to grace,	IV. iv. 4. 2
<i>Thereby</i> to make their loves beginning their lives end.	IV. vi. 17. 9
That all his vital spiritcs <i>thereby</i> spild,	IV. vii. 31. 8
that to his saddle-bow <i>thereby</i> He bowed low,	IV. viii. 43. 4
him the more agrev'd I found <i>thereby</i> :	IV. viii. 57. 5
I <i>thereby</i> my former love have lost;	IV. ix. 38. 2
In hope <i>thereby</i> her to his bent to draw:	IV. xi. 2. 6

Thereby—Continued.

of him selfe doth name the shire <i>thereby</i>	IV. xi. 32. 7
got <i>thereby</i> Their greatest glory	V. ii. 1. 6
to his daughter brings, that dwells <i>thereby</i> ;	V. ii. 9. 2
<i>Thereby</i> Sir Artegal did plaine ared	V. iii. 35. 1
So stood they both in readinesse <i>thereby</i>	V. iv. 6. 5
Who had him seeme imagine mote <i>thereby</i>	V. v. 24. 1
The more <i>thereby</i> her tender hart was payned ;	V. v. 44. 7
T' enure them selves to sufferance <i>thereby</i> ;	V. vii. 9. 4
Since neither is endamadg'd much <i>thereby</i> ;	V. viii. 14. 3
one of mickle might That sate <i>thereby</i> ;	V. ix. 22. 6
He wox right blyth, as he had got <i>thereby</i> ;	V. xi. 9. 6
Hoping <i>thereby</i> to have my love obtayned ;	V. xi. 54. 6
Her name was Envie, knowen well <i>thereby</i> ;	V. xii. 31. 1
As she had got <i>thereby</i> and gayned a great sake	V. xii. 32. 9
My tedious travell doe forget <i>thereby</i> ;	VI. Pr. 1. 7
his armes, which were <i>thereby</i> ;	VI. ii. 19. 5
a noble Lord Which dwelt <i>thereby</i> ;	VI. iii. 7. 2
Them much abasht, but more him selfe <i>thereby</i> ;	VI. iii. 21. 3
But he the more <i>thereby</i> enraged was	VI. iii. 50. 1
a ragged stone Which lay <i>thereby</i>	VI. iv. 21. 3
Maintaine this evil use, thy foes <i>thereby</i> to foile	VI. vi. 34. 9
Some of their weapons which <i>thereby</i> did lie	VI. vi. 38. 8
They, that have much, feare much to loose <i>thereby</i> ;	VI. ix. 21. 3
That she <i>thereby</i> mought either freely wend	VI. xi. 6. 7
a Shepheard, which <i>thereby</i> did keepe His fleecie flock	VI. xii. 9. 1
As through the world <i>thereby</i> should glorifie his name	VI. xii. 12. 9
What man that sees . . . But that <i>thereby</i> doth find	VII. vi. 1. 3
from all the brooks <i>thereby</i> Had gathered	VII. vii. 10. 6
ye <i>thereby</i> much greater glory gate	Am. lxvi. 9
<i>Thereby</i> they all do live	H.L. 99
And love our brethren ; <i>thereby</i> , to approve	H.L.L. 216
lovely Daughters of the Flood <i>thereby</i> ;	Proth. 21
Therefore. My sad desires, rest <i>therefore</i> moderate ;	Ro. vii. 12
Thy dayes <i>therefore</i> are endles	Ro. Env. 9
Let <i>therefore</i> nought, that great is, therein glorie	Van. viii. 13
But now (thanked be God <i>therefore</i>)	S.C. Jul. 169
Here will I dwell apart In gastfull grove <i>therefore</i> ;	S.C. Au. 170
My sheepe bene wasted ; (was is me <i>therefore</i> !)	S.C. S. 25
But aske hem <i>therefore</i> what they han paund :	S.C. S. 95
enough is me <i>therefore</i>	S.C. D. 120
<i>Therefore</i> from him	Gn. 533
Himselfe <i>therefore</i> to heaven should elevate ;	Gn. 556
'Me <i>therefore</i> thus the cruell fiends of hell	Gn. 625
'Them <i>therefore</i> as bequeathing to the winde	Gn. 633
Now <i>therefore</i> that no lenger hope I see	Hub. 65
<i>Therefore</i> to me, my trustie friend, aread	Hub. 81
Thus <i>therefore</i> I advize upon the case	Hub. 129
<i>Therefore</i> (if please you) this shalbe our plot :	Hub. 154
<i>Therefore</i> , I read that we our counsells call	Hub. 189
<i>Therefore</i> might please you	Hub. 409
<i>Therefore</i> said he	Hub. 439
<i>Therefore</i> herewith doo not your selfe dismay ;	Hub. 445
First, <i>therefore</i> . . . your selfe applye	Hub. 487
Doo not thou <i>therefore</i> seeke a living there	Hub. 521
<i>Therefore</i> if fortune thee in Court to live	Hub. 631
Be <i>therefore</i> counselled herein by me	Hub. 985
<i>Therefore</i> he rul'd to doo as I doo teach	Hub. 992
<i>Therefore</i> , my owne deare brother, take good hart	Hub. 1003
And <i>therefore</i> dreedles bad them come to Corte	Hub. 1077
And <i>therefore</i> crav'd to come unto the King	Hub. 1211
<i>Therefore</i> surcease, good Dame, and hence depart	Hub. 1221
<i>Therefore</i> I mourne	T.M. 107, 167, 227, 293
<i>Therefore</i> we mourne and pittlesse complaine	T.M. 353
<i>Therefore</i> the nurse of vertue I am hight	T.M. 457
<i>Therefore</i> I mourne and endlesse sorrow make	T.M. 473
<i>Therefore</i> . . . on God and on thy selfe relie ;	Te. 208
Provide <i>therefore</i> (ye Princess) whilst ye live	Te. 365
' <i>Therefore</i> in this halfe happie I doo read	Te. 435
with secret joy <i>therefore</i> Did tickle inwardly	Mui. 393
<i>Therefore</i> more plaine areade this doubtfull case	D. 182
' <i>Therefore</i> , my Daphne they have tane away ;	D. 365
<i>Therefore</i> to dye must needes be joyeous	D. 451
<i>Therefore</i> great Cynthia her in chiefest grace Doth hold	Col. 500
<i>Therefore</i> . . . I deme it best	Col. 580
<i>Therefore</i> I, silly man . . . Durst not	Col. 668
<i>Therefore</i> unjustly thou doest wyte them all	Col. 747
Beware <i>therefore</i> , ye groomes, I read betimes	Col. 925
To thee, <i>therefore</i> . . . I send This present	Dea. Son. iv. 13
Such, <i>therefore</i> , as that wasted soyl doth yield	Dea. Son. v. 13
Receive it, Lord, <i>therefore</i> , as it was ment	Dea. Son. x. 13
<i>therefore</i> your stroke, Sir Knight, with-hold	I. i. 12. 5
<i>Therefore</i> I read beware	I. i. 13. 8
<i>Therefore</i> with me ye may take up your ln	I. i. 33. 7
<i>therefore</i> , of life him not deprive	I. iii. 37. 9
<i>Therefore</i> , deare Sir, your mightie powres assay	I. viii. 2. 6
Accept <i>therefore</i> My simple selfe	I. viii. 27. 4
<i>Therefore</i> . . . She cast to bring him	I. x. 2. 7
<i>therefore</i> , a while I read you rest	I. x. 17. 4
<i>Therefore</i> , henceforth bee at your keeping well	I. xi. 2. 4
<i>Therefore</i> I ought crave pardon	I. xii. 18. 9
<i>Therefore</i> , since now to thee perteynes the same	I. xii. 20. 7
' <i>Therefore</i> , since mine he is	I. xii. 28. 1
Him <i>therefore</i> now the object of his spight	II. i. 3. 1
Now <i>therefore</i> , Lady, rise out of your paine	II. i. 20. 6
<i>Therefore</i> this craftie engine he did frame	II. i. 23. 7
Be, <i>therefore</i> , O my deare Lords! pacifide	II. ii. 31. 8
I give thee life: <i>therefore</i> prostrated fall	II. iii. 8. 5
gan to ride As one unfit <i>therefore</i>	II. iii. 46. 4
Delivers Phaon, and <i>therefore</i> By strife is rayld uppon	II. iv. Arg.

Therefore—Continued.

And <i>therefore</i> wisht me stay	II. iv. 22. 9
Fly <i>therefore</i> , fly this fearefull stead anon	II. iv. 42. 8
<i>Therefore</i> , I thee exhort To chaunge thy will	II. v. 17. 7
<i>Therefore</i> his house is unto his annex :	II. vii. 25. 8
And <i>therefore</i> still on hye . . . did hold	II. vii. 27. 6
Now, <i>therefore</i> , if thou wilt enriched bee	II. vii. 38. 7
Bad <i>therefore</i> I him deeme	II. viii. 14. 9
In vaine <i>therefore</i> , Pyrochles, should I lend	II. viii. 21. 7
<i>Therefore</i> , by Termagaunt thou shalt be dead	II. viii. 30. 4
<i>therefore</i> was removed far behind	II. ix. 65. 2
<i>Therefore</i> he Anamnestes cleped is ;	II. ix. 68. 8
<i>Therefore</i> he first wore crowne of gold	II. x. 39. 9
<i>Therefore</i> a Fay he her according hight	II. x. 71. 8
<i>Therefore</i> they Glorian call that glorious floure	II. x. 76. 8
<i>Therefore</i> to grownd he would him east no more	II. xi. 45. 7
<i>Therefore</i> , old Syre, thy course doe thereunto apply	II. xii. 10. 9
<i>therefore</i> are they hight The Wandring Islands. <i>Therefore</i> doe them shonne ;	II. xii. 11. 6, 7
<i>Therefore</i> , Sir Palmer, keepe an even hand	II. xii. 18. 3
<i>Therefore</i> , Sir Knight, your ready armes about you throw	II. xii. 37. 9
<i>Therefore</i> a God him sage Antiquity Did wisely make	II. xii. 48. 1
Gather <i>therefore</i> the Rose whilst yet is prime	II. xii. 75. 6
' <i>Therefore</i> aread, Sir, if thou have a love	III. i. 28. 1
<i>Therefore</i> , faire Damzell, be ye well aware	III. ii. 10. 6
'Let bee <i>therefore</i> my vengeance to dissuade	III. ii. 13. 1
<i>Therefore</i> away doe dread ;	III. ii. 33. 7
tell me <i>therefore</i> , my liefest hiefe !	III. ii. 33. 9
<i>Therefore</i> submit thy wayes unto his will	III. iii. 24. 8
'That, <i>therefore</i> , nought our passage may empeach	III. iii. 53. 1
<i>Therefore</i> , faire Infant, her ensample make	III. iii. 56. 8
If they be dead, then woe is me <i>therefore</i> ;	III. iv. 2. 1
<i>Therefore</i> , faire Sir, for love of knighthood gent	III. v. 10. 5
What can I lesse doe then her love <i>therefore</i>	III. v. 46. 4
<i>Therefore</i> needs mote he live, that living gives to all	III. vi. 47. 9
And <i>therefore</i> them of patience gently prayd	III. ix. 10. 7
<i>Therefore</i> , Sir, I greet you well	III. ix. 61. 6
<i>therefore</i> advise ye well	III. x. 40. 7
<i>therefore</i> prayd her wake to heare him plaine	III. x. 49. 6
' <i>Therefore</i> , faire Sir, doe comfort to you take	III. xi. 15. 1
<i>therefore</i> , Sir knight, Aread	III. xi. 23. 2
And <i>therefore</i> gan advize with her old Squire	III. xii. 45. 6
<i>Therefore</i> I will their sweatie yokes asoyle	III. xii. 47. or. 5
To such <i>therefore</i> I doo not sing at all ;	IV. Pr. 4. 1
Ne be ye wroth, Sir Scudamour, <i>therefore</i>	IV. i. 46. 6
<i>Therefore</i> he her did court, did serve, did wooe	IV. ii. 8. 6
Yet Paridell him envied <i>therefore</i>	IV. ii. 11. 3
Render <i>therefore</i> therein to me my right	IV. ii. 13. 8
gan <i>therefore</i> close spight to him to beare ;	IV. ii. 26. 5
Since <i>therefore</i> she her selfe is now your ward	IV. ii. 27. 5
<i>Therefore</i> desirous . . . To know	IV. ii. 47. 1
<i>Therefore</i> this Fay I hold but foud and vaine	IV. iii. 2. 1
<i>Therefore</i> wisht them . . . To let them passe	IV. iv. 3. 4
Cambelloes armes <i>therefore</i> he on him threw	IV. iv. 33. 6
To her <i>therefore</i> The fayrest Ladie was adjudgd	IV. v. 8. 8
<i>therefore</i> , I here will stay	IV. vi. 47. 8
' <i>Therefore</i> Corlambo was he cald aright	IV. viii. 49. 1
Helpe, <i>therefore</i> , O! thou sacred imp of Jove	IV. xi. 10. 1
<i>Therefore</i> on either side she was sustained	IV. xi. 25. 1
<i>Therefore</i> the antique wisards well invented	IV. xii. 2. 1
<i>Therefore</i> to Tryphon she againe doth hast	IV. xii. 23. 1
Read <i>therefore</i> who it is	IV. xii. 30. 6
<i>Therefore</i> I humbly crave	IV. xii. 31. 7
<i>Therefore</i> me thither lead	V. ii. 10. 8
<i>Therefore</i> the vulgar did about him flocke	V. ii. 33. 1
<i>Therefore</i> leave off to weigh them all againe	V. ii. 36. 8
' <i>Therefore</i> I will throw downe these mountaines hie	V. ii. 38. 1
In vaine <i>therefore</i> doest thou now take in hand	V. ii. 42. 5
<i>Therefore</i> resolving to revenge his blood	V. ii. 51. 8
<i>Therefore</i> he Talus to them sent t' inquire	V. ii. 62. 8
solemne feasts and giusts ordain'd <i>therefore</i> :	V. iii. 2. 6
<i>Therefore</i> whylome to knights of great emprise	V. iv. 2. 1
<i>Therefore</i> it ought be rendred her without deniall	V. iv. 15. 9
<i>Therefore</i> , Sir Terpin, from you lightly throw	V. iv. 34. 5
<i>Therefore</i> I cast how I may him unbind	V. v. 32. 7
That she <i>therefore</i> would him ere long forstall	V. v. 47. 7
<i>Therefore</i> unto her mistresse most unkind	V. v. 56. 7
And <i>therefore</i> meut him surely to have slaine :	V. vi. 34. 5
Well <i>therefore</i> did the antique world invent	V. vii. 2. 1
<i>Therefore</i> they mote not taste of fleshy food	V. vii. 10. 1
<i>Therefore</i> thus one of them, who seem'd	V. vii. 18. 4
And <i>therefore</i> , loth to loose her right away	V. vii. 30. 5
<i>therefore</i> ought it have where ever she it fond	V. vii. 30. 9
I will <i>therefore</i> Yeeld	V. viii. 13. 4
<i>Therefore</i> by name Malengin they him call	V. ix. 6. 8
<i>Therefore</i> these two, her eldest sonnes, she sent	V. x. 14. 6
Least ye <i>therefore</i> mote happily me blame	V. xi. 52. 8
<i>Therefore</i> she used often to resort	V. xii. 34. 6
<i>Therefore</i> he wild her doe away all dread ;	VI. i. 31. 7
rather did more chearefull seeme <i>therefore</i> :	VI. i. 32. 6
<i>Therefore</i> . . . sith now occasion fit Doth fall	VI. ii. 33. 1
' <i>Therefore</i> , faire Lady, lay aside this grieffe	VI. ii. 46. 1
Let none <i>therefore</i> , that is in meaner place	VI. iii. 6. 8
<i>Therefore</i> to him their cause they best esteemed	VI. iii. 13. 3
<i>Therefore</i> there still he stood	VI. iii. 30. 3
<i>Therefore</i> , misdoubting least he should	VI. iii. 47. 7
<i>Therefore</i> her selfe she wholly recommended	VI. iv. 10. 7
<i>Therefore</i> some thought that those brave imps were sowen	VI. iv. 36. 7
<i>Therefore</i> inclyning to his goodly reason	VI. iv. 37. 4
Though many foes did him maligne <i>therefore</i>	VI. v. 12. 6

Therefore—Continued.

Therefore, conspiring all together plaine, VI. v. 14. 5
 'Let me therefore this favour for him finde, VI. v. 30. 1
 Therefore the Prince, . . . Was forced, VI. v. 41. 1
 If therefore health ye seeke, VI. vi. 7. 5
 'In vaine therefore it were, VI. vi. 13. 1
 And therefore lightly bad him packe away, VI. vi. 21. 6
 Therefore descending backe in haste he sought VI. vi. 27. 8
 Therefore, so soone as he was out of vew, VI. vii. 2. 8
 Therefore now yeeld, as ye did promise make, VI. vii. 15. 7
 'Where is the bootie, which therefore I bought, VI. vii. 16. 2
 Therefore a Jurie was impaneld streight, VI. vii. 34. 4
 how could her love make half amends therefore? VI. vii. 38. 9
 Causde me be called to accompt therefore; VI. vii. 22. 2
 'Therefore I doe not any one envy, VI. ix. 21. 1
 Nor am envye of any one therefore: VI. ix. 21. 2
 wisdome is most riches: fooles therefore They are VI. ix. 30. 7
 Therefore it rightly cleeped was mount Acidale, VI. x. 8. 9
 Therefore, . . . Out of the wood he rose, VI. x. 17. 8
 'Therefore they alwaies smoothly seeme to smile, VI. x. 24. 1
 Therefore the winged God, to let men weet, VI. xi. 1. 6
 therefore prayd that those same captives there VI. xi. 10. 3
 With foule dishonour him mote blot therefore; VI. xii. 12. 7
 Therefore, resolving to returne in hast VI. xii. 13. 1
 Therefore do you, my rimes, keep better measure, VI. xii. 41. 8
 'To thee therefore of this same Jove I plaine, VII. vii. 15. 1
 Therefore both you and them to me I subject prove, VII. vii. 55. 9
 'Cease therefore, daughter, further to aspire, VII. vii. 59. 1
 Bring therefore all the forces Am. xiv. 9
 Therefore, O Love, unless she turne to thee Am. xix. 13
 Therefore, I lykewise, on so holy day, Am. xxii. 3
 Take heed, therefore, myne eyes, Am. xxxvii. 9
 Make peace therefore, Am. lvii. 13
 Bid her therefore her selfe soone ready make, Am. lxx. 9
 Make hast, therefore, sweet love, Am. lxx. 13
 The Bee him stung therefore: Epig. iv. 26
 Therefore, henceforth some pittie take, Epig. iv. 39
 Bid her awake therefore, Epith. 30
 Let all the virgins therefore well awayt: Epith. 111
 Make feast therefore now all this live-long day; Epith. 248
 All night therefore attend your merry play, Epith. 368
 Therefore to us be favorable now; Epith. 382
 Therefore in choice of love he doth desyre H.L. 110
 Therefore where-ever that thou doest behold H.B. 134
 Therefore, to make your beautie more appeare, H.B. 183
 Whom he therefore with equall honour crownd, H.H.L. 35
 Therefore of clay, base, vile, and next to nought, H.H.L. 106
 Therefore in flesh it must be satisfyde; H.H.L. 142
 The meanes, therefore, which unto us is lent H.H.B. 127
Therein. Such store of birds therein yshrowded were, Pet. iii. 5
 Let therefore nought, that great is, therein glorie, 1an. viii. 13
 Of sweete Violets therein was store, S.C. Au. 71
 throgh many wounds therein received, Hub. 207
 As if therein some text he studying were, Hub. 380
 Had wayes enough for all therein to live; Hub. 401
 And that therein thou maist maintained bee, Hub. 634
 For he therein had great felicitie; Hub. 706
 But I therein most like to him doo merite, Hub. 1044
 the heasts therein Fled fast away Hub. 1347
 Ah, wretched world! and all that is therein, T.M. 125
 The sacred lawes therein they wont expresse, T.M. 661
 Therefore a goodly Virgine sleeping lay; Ti. 636
 Enclosde therein for endles memorie Ti. 662
 Therein two deadly weapons fixt he bore, Mu. 81
 No chace so hard, but he therein had skill, As. 84
 wyld beasts . . . Therein stil wait Col. 203
 she thenceforth therein can take delight; Col. 361
 And all that therein wondrous doth appeare, Col. 842
 To baser wit his power therein to spend, Ded.Son.xii.10
 therein shrouded from the tempest dred, I. i. 8. 3
 That much was worne, but therein little redd; I. iv. 19. 2
 murdered men, which therein strowed lay I. v. 53. 3
 The sacred Nymph, which therein wont to dwell, I. vii. 4. 8
 Shortly therein so perfect he became, I. x. 45. 6
 deeper dint therein it would not make; I. xi. 24. 6
 neither silke nor silver therein did appeare, I. xii. 22. 9
 They lay therein their corses tenderly, II. i. 60. 6
 Therein three sisters dwelt of sundry sort, II. ii. 13. 1
 All good and honour might therein be red, II. iii. 24. 5
 and therein entrayld The ends of all the knots, II. iii. 27. 7
 Therein I have spent all my youthly daies, II. iii. 38. 4
 made a large And open gash therein: II. v. 6. 5
 Therein did often quench his thristy heat, II. v. 30. 6
 Therein the mery birdes of every sorte II. v. 31. 6
 therein sate a Lady fresh and fayre, II. vi. 3. 1
 her little frigot, therein making way, II. vi. 7. 9
 Therein to shrowd her sumptuous Belamoure; II. vi. 16. 7
 Therein he fownd Fontaines of gold II. vii. 17. 4
 To them that liv'd therein in state forlorne: II. vii. 18. 3
 Therein an hundred raunges weren pight, II. vii. 35. 4
 therein did wayt A sturdie villein, II. vii. 40. 3
 Therein two wayes were placed seemly well: II. ix. 23. 1
 Ne ought, I wene, are ye therein behynd, II. ix. 38. 8
 Two goodly Beacons, . . . Therein gave light, II. ix. 40. 4
 Therein were divers rowmes, II. ix. 47. 6
 therein sat an old old man, halfe blind, II. ix. 55. 5
 And therein have their mighty empire raysd, II. x. 6. 2
 sought Of merchants farre for profits therein prayisd; II. x. 5. 7
 With blood of Henalois which therein fell, II. x. 24. 5
 And then therein reseized was againe, II. x. 46. 3

Therein—Continued.

left the fairest Tanaquill, Him to succede therein, II. x. 76. 6
 therein all the famous history Of Jason II. xii. 44. 3
 With vermell, like the boyes blood therein shed, II. xii. 45. 6
 T' afflict the creatures which therein did dwell; II. xii. 51. 6
 And those which therein bathed mote offend, II. xii. 63. 4
 naked Damzelles he therein espyde, Which therein bathing II. xii. 63. 6, 7
 Therein they long did ryde, III. i. 14. 7
 Whatever foe had wrought, . . . Therein discovered was, III. ii. 19. 6
 Her selfe awhile therein she vewd in vaine: III. ii. 22. 6
 Or therein write to lett his love be showne; III. iii. 33. 6
 Armory Downe taking, her therein appareled III. iii. 59. 8
 He therein saw that yrkesome sight, III. viii. 31. 3
 Therein is eaten out an hollow cave, III. viii. 37. 5
 'Therefore a cancred crabbed Carle does dwell, III. ix. 3. 5
 Or therein write to lett his love be showne; III. ix. 30. 7
 Therein was writt how often thondring Jove III. xi. 30. 1
 But what so were therein or writ or ment, III. xi. 50. 6
 A thousand monstrous formes therein were made, III. xi. 51. 7
 And a wide wound therein (O ruefull sight!) III. xii. 20. 5
 That though therein himselfe he thought to pas, IV. ii. 10. 3
 Render therefore therein to me my right, IV. ii. 13. 8
 but that same soule which therein dwelt IV. iii. 22. 1
 Through working of the stone therein yset, IV. iii. 24. 5
 And therein sate a Ladie, passing faire IV. iii. 39. 6
 Having therein bene trained many a yeare, IV. iii. 40. 3
 And therein made a very griesly wound, IV. iv. 24. 6
 therein left the pike-head of his speare: IV. vii. 27. 7
 Weening therein some holy Hermit lay, IV. vii. 42. 7
 bitter thoughts, which deepe therein infixed lay, IV. viii. 1. 9
 entring in found none therein abide, IV. viii. 23. 4
 For every dram of hony therein found IV. x. 1. 4
 therein wonned twenty valiant Knights, IV. x. 7. 6
 Therein resembling Janus aunct IV. x. 12. 5
 therein thousand payres of lovers walkt, IV. x. 25. 6
 therein sate an amiable Dame, IV. x. 31. 3
 Greeks and Trojans which therein did die; IV. xi. 20. 7
 stormes which therein still remaine, IV. xi. 38. 9
 all the wrongs that he therein could lay V. ii. 46. 6
 Both it and all the wealth therein behight V. ix. 3. 4
 Etyher for th' evill which he did therein, V. ix. 26. 7
 byting deepe therein did sticke so fast V. xii. 21. 8
 Did her therein establish peaceable, V. xii. 25. 3
 therein hath a Seneschall assynd, VI. i. 15. 7
 Therein the Hermitike, which his life here led VI. v. 35. 5
 And therein he likewise was praying now, VI. v. 35. 8
 Therein he them full faire did entertaine VI. v. 38. 6
 a cottage clad with lome, And all things therein meaoe, VI. ix. 16. 6
 Therein well practisid was, VI. ix. 43. 8
 ne filth mote therein drowne: VI. x. 7. 5
 Unto this place, and therein to repose VI. x. 9. 3
 therein were a thousand tongs empight VI. xii. 27. 1
 therein shut up his blasphemous tong, VI. xii. 34. 6
 assign'd, therein to beare Nights burning lamp, VII. vi. 12. 2
 But none of all therein more pleasure found VII. vi. 38. 6
 Of woods and forrests which therein abound, VII. vi. 38. 8
 'Therein the changes infinite beholde, VII. vii. 23. 1
 the Starres and Signes therein still move, VII. vii. 55. 6
 The goodly ymage . . . would therein appere, Am. xlv. 12
 greedy pikes which use therein to feed; Epith. 58
 raging now therein with restlesse stowre, H.L. 3
 Of that faire beame which therein is empight, H.B. 49
 therein stirre such rage and restlesse stowre, H.B. 73
 Therein they see, through amorous eye-glaunces, H.B. 239
 enstall A new unknown Colony therein, H.H.L. 104
 therein reed The endlesse kinds of creatures H.H.B. 31
 that great Lord, which therein wont to dwell, Proth. 139
 Yet therein now doth lodge a noble Peer, Proth. 145
Thereinto. Like Astrophel, which thereinto was made, As. 186
 Him thereinto he threw without remorse, II. xi. 46. 7
Thereof. The top thereof a pot did seeme to beare, Bel. iii. 6
 Ne Afrike thereof guiltie is, nor Spaine, Ro. xxxi. 5
 For thy thereof thou takest shame, To his Booke 15
 Reapen the fruite thereof, that is pleasure, S.C. May 65
 For prife thereof, my death shall weepe, S.C. Au. 119
 What good thereof to Cuddie can arise? S.C. O. 18
 Thereof nought remaines but the memorie; S.C. N. 121
 Yet was the guilt thereof, Orpheus, in thee, Gn. 436
 That the delight thereof me much releved, Hub. 32
 And hope thereof to finde duc remedie? Hub. 57
 That yet the skill thereof I have not loste; Hub. 293
 For manie beg which are thereof ashamed, Hub. 352
 But little els (God wote) could thereof skill; Hub. 381
 And thereof gathers for himselfe the best, Hub. 726
 with the sugrie sweete thereof allure Hub. 819
 scoffe at learning, and eke The Secarities thereof, Hub. 833
 Upon the payne that thereof follow may, Hub. 1072
 That the complaints thereof could not be tolde, Hub. 1313
 with astonishment Thereof did tremble, Hub. 1347
 In stead thereof scoffing Scurrilitie, T.M. 211
 But now no remnant doth thereof remaine: Ti. 416
 That nigh with griefe thereof my heart was brust, Ti. 618
 That griefe thereof my spirit greatly pained, Ti. 660
 That sight thereof much griev'd my pensive thought, Ti. 623
 till mickle woe Thereof arose, Mu. 133
 the treasury of joy, She spoyld thereof, As. 162
 in the midst thereof a star appeares, As. 187
 choosing out few words . . . thereof did verses frame; I. i. 37. 2
 In stead thereof he kist her wearie feet, I. iii. 6. 1
 all that drinke thereof do faint and feeble grow, I. vii. 5. 9

Thereof—Continued.

in the midst thereof one precious stone I. vii. 30. 1
 her golden cup, I. viii. 14. 3
 That ay thereof her babes might sucke their fill; I. x. 30. 8
 That sight thereof bredd cold congealed feare; I. xi. 13. 5
 The streame thereof would drive a water-mill; I. xi. 22. 6
 The griefe thereof him wondrous sore diseasid, I. xi. 38. 8
 Five joints thereof he hevd, I. xi. 39. 9
 For griefe thereof and devilish despit, I. xi. 44. 1
 and badd thereof take heed; I. xii. 10. 8
 Through midst thereof a little river rold, II. i. 24. 6
 The noyse thereof cald forth that straunger knight, II. ii. 21. 1
 That none thereof could ever taken hold; II. iv. 4. 8
 Till that the truth thereof I did out wrest; II. iv. 23. 5
 For prooffe thereof, Aray thyselfe II. iv. 26. 7
 Thereof devising shortly to be wroke, II. vi. 30. 8
 And thereof nigh one quarter sheard away; II. vi. 31. 4
 that no man can Discerne the hew thereof, II. vi. 41. 8
 The waves thereof so slow and sluggish were, II. vi. 46. 6
 that none could behold The hew thereof; II. vii. 29. 4
 charge thereof unto a covetous Spright Commaunded was, II. vii. 32. 1
 Would tempt his guest to take thereof assay; II. vii. 34. 4
 And every linck thereof a step of dignity, II. vii. 46. 9
 Wise Socrates; who, thereof quaffing glad, II. vii. 52. 7
 in the midst thereof a silver seat, II. vii. 53. 2
 not forgoe, ne yet forgett The care thereof, II. viii. 8. 4
 The want thereof now greatly gan to plaine, II. viii. 19. 2
 The stroke thereof from entranche may defend; II. viii. 21. 2
 The frame thereof seemd partly circulare, II. ix. 22. 1
 in the midst thereof . . . faire Ladies sate, II. ix. 34. 1
 Elaine, ere any thereof thought: II. x. 51. 4
 soone by meanes thereof the Empire wan, II. x. 61. 4
 In hope thereof to win victorious spoile, II. xi. 7. 5
 Yet was the fence thereof but weake and thin; II. xii. 43. 4
 Thereof she usd to give to drinke to each, II. xii. 56. 7
 counsell sage in steed thereof to him applyde, II. xii. 82. 9
 before he hard Tydings thereof, III. ii. 21. 5
 vertues rare Which thereof spoken were, III. ii. 22. 8
 In stead thereof sad sighes III. ii. 28. 6
 Joy thereof have thou and eternal bliss! III. ii. 42. 5
 was with the love thereof beguyld; III. ii. 44. 8
 In stead thereof sad sorrow and disdain, III. iv. 54. 2
 Into his wound the juice thereof did scruze; III. v. 33. 4
 Yet wist she nought thereof, III. vi. 9. 7
 That had not her thereof before aviz'd, III. vi. 19. 4
 Yet none of all them her thereof amov'd III. ix. 24. 8
 he so ofte had tryde The powre thereof, III. ix. 29. 8
 And Hygate made the meare thereof by West, III. ix. 46. 2
 thereof she countlesse summes did reare, III. x. 12. 4
 Then still the smart thereof increased more, III. x. 18. 4
 Insted thereof, know that your loving Make III. xii. 40. 8
 Being thereof beguyld, was filld with new affright, III. xii. 44. 9
 Insted thereof with drops of melting love, IV. Pr. 5. 5
 some part Thereof did appear: IV. i. 45. 4
 She, in regard thereof, him recompenst IV. ii. 9. 1
 That dread thereof and his redoubted might IV. ii. 40. 2
 Yet nought thereof was Triamond adredde, IV. iii. 25. 1
 Insted thereof sweet peace and quiet-age IV. iii. 43. 5
 Are by the Gods to drinck thereof assynd; IV. iii. 43. 8
 at last enquired The cause and end thereof, IV. v. 38. 4
 the stone, Which wont to stop the mouth thereof, IV. vii. 20. 5
 staid not th' utmost end thereof to try, IV. vii. 21. 2
 heart with sight thereof was filld With deepe disdain, IV. vii. 36. 2
 Till time the tempest doe thereof delay IV. viii. 1. 6
 And thereof made a lamentable lay, IV. viii. 4. 3
 with few drops thereof did softly dew, IV. viii. 20. 8
 That any bud thereof dotb scarce remaine, IV. viii. 33. 2
 That seemed nought the souse thereof could beare, IV. viii. 44. 5
 Did shun the prooffe thereof, IV. viii. 44. 9
 As if instead thereof they Chaos would restore, IV. ix. 23. 9
 till nought thereof be drie, IV. ix. 33. 7
 Yet is the paine thereof much greater then the fee, IV. x. 3. 9
 for defence thereof . . . There reared was a castle IV. x. 7. 1
 in the midst thereof a piller placed; IV. x. 8. 2
 Ne stayed further newes thereof to learne, IV. x. 9. 3
 I repeated The read thereof, IV. x. 10. 8
 Unto whose trust the charge thereof was lent: IV. x. 12. 2
 with the steme thereof the Temple swet, IV. x. 38. 3
 At sight thereof she was with terror queld, IV. x. 55. 5
 even to thinke thereof it inly pitties mee, IV. xi. 1. 9
 in the midst thereof did horror dwell, IV. xi. 4. 1
 yet thereof Gualsever they doe call: IV. xi. 36. 5
 And all the hewen stones thereof defaced, V. ii. 28. 3
 Nor memory thereof to any nation, V. ii. 28. 5
 how much it doth overflow Or falle thereof, V. ii. 34. 9
 Ne any token doth thereof abide: V. iii. 25. 7
 Thereof great hurly-burly moved was, V. iii. 30. 1
 At sight thereof his cruell minded hart V. v. 13. 1
 Thereof make tryall in my greatest need, V. v. 29. 6
 But that instead thereof she sternely bade V. v. 54. 5
 The fell contagion may thereof restraine, V. vii. 11. 8
 Doth in defence thereof full stoutly stond: V. vii. 30. 6
 At sight thereof abasht V. vii. 38. 3
 So did the sight thereof their sense dismay, V. viii. 38. 2
 But Artegall, being thereof aware, V. viii. 48. 1
 She warn'd the knights thereof; V. ix. 8. 4
 let, instead thereof, to fall Few perling drops V. ix. 50. 6
 To whom when tydings thereof came, V. x. 31. 6
 sent redresse thereof by this brave Briton Knight, V. xi. 1. 9
 As if the onely sound thereof she feard, V. xi. 30. 4

Thereof—Continued.

with the souse thereof full sore aghast V. xii. 23. 3
 doe instead thereof mild curt'sie shoue VI. i. 27. 3
 Thereof full blyth the Lady streight became, VI. i. 32. 1
 And me in lieu thereof revild againe, VI. ii. 11. 8
 There he the necke thereof did cut in twaine, VI. iii. 17. 5
 Witnesse thereof he shew'd his head there left, VI. iii. 18. 8
 Him selfe thereof be labour'd to acquite, VI. iii. 21. 7
 That he could not thereof avenged bee; VI. iii. 43. 6
 To weet what issue would thereof betyde: VI. iii. 47. 2
 the whiles he was thereof secure, VI. v. 16. 9
 affrighted bee At sight thereof, VI. vi. 10. 5
 And how thereof ber selfe she did acquite, VI. vi. 17. 2
 Thereof false Turpin was full glad and faine, VI. vii. 17. 1
 But she thereof grew proud and insolent, VI. vii. 29. 1
 That seemed nought the course thereof could stay, VI. viii. 8. 5
 Ne list the Knight the powre thereof assay, VI. viii. 8. 7
 gan amongst themselves devize Thereof by force to take VI. viii. 43. 6
 at the foote thereof a gentle flud VI. x. 7. 1
 on the top thereof a spacious plaine VI. x. 8. 1
 (for dread least if her syre Should know thereof VI. xii. 6. 7
 to take thereof a sight: VI. xii. 7. 5
 But Calidore, thereof no whit afraid, VI. xii. 29. 1
 For she her selfe more worthy thereof wend, VII. i. 11. 3
 Yet with the sight thereof was almost queld; VII. i. 25. 3
 these Star-gazers stouisht are At sight thereof, VII. vii. 52. 6
 However now thereof ye little weene! Am. xxvii. 4
 Ne any mention shall thereof remaine, Am. xxvii. 10
 The powre thereof, which ofte in me I find, Am. xxviii. 5
 this verse . . . Shall be thereof immortal monument; Am. lxxix. 10
 With light thereof I doe my selfe sustayne, Am. lxxxvii. 11
 At sight thereof so much enravisht bee? H.L. 119
 Thereof as every earthly thing partakes H.B. 43
 Thereof it comes that these faire soules, H.B. 120
 Thereof he fashions in his higher skill H.B. 221
 That I thereof an heavenly Hymne may sing H.H.L. 6
 all those which thereof worthy bee, H.H.B. 252
 None thereof worthy be, but those H.H.B. 253
Thereton. Having thereof the vile blaspheming name, Rev. i. 3
 As much it grieveth me to thinke thereon, Pet. i. 3
 tooke in bond My pipe, And plaid thereon; Col. 74
 Of that deare Lord who oft thereon was fownd, I. x. 54. 4
 As he thereon stood gazing, I. x. 56. 1
 For happy life to all which thereon fedd, I. xi. 46. 5
 And holy water thereon sprinkled wide; I. xii. 37. 5
 Thereon an yron lock did fasten firme and strong, II. iv. 12. 9
 And thereon satt a woman, gorgeous gay II. vii. 44. 6
 whosoever once hath fastened His foot thereon, II. xii. 12. 8
 burne The verdant gras as he thereon did tread; III. i. 5. 6
 They did him set thereon, III. v. 38. 9
 When the bright sunne his beams thereon doth beat: III. v. 49. 6
 Ne the sharp Northerne wind thereon to showre; III. v. 51. 5
 His feeble steps, which shrunk when hard thereon he lay, III. xii. 10. 9
 much more goodly glosse thereon doth shed, IV. v. 15. 5
 heaping stroakes which thereon soused sore; IV. v. 36. 4
 And hundred strokes thereon so hideouslie, V. ii. 21. 7
 That he thereon should spin both flax and tow; V. v. 23. 3
 tooke her steede; and thereon mounting light V. vi. 36. 2
 thought that she thereon could never gaze her fill, V. vii. 5. 9
 But first the Tygre clawes thereon did lay, V. vii. 30. 4
 Up to the rocke he ran, and thereon flew V. ix. 15. 3
 drops of raine Thereon distill V. xii. 13. 4
 Which thereon seizing tooke no great effect; V. xii. 21. 7
 though she hungrily Earst chawd thereon, V. xii. 39. 6
 The eyes of all which thereon fixed beene, VI. Pr. 6. 7
 By his owne sword, and by the crosse thereon, VI. i. 43. 6
 where I thereon may hit In all this forrest VI. ii. 9. 5
 him up thereon did reare, VI. ii. 48. 4
 being thereon mounted forth did pace VI. v. 7. 7
 in soft delight thereon to rest; VI. viii. 42. 3
 To offer sacrifice divine thereon; VI. viii. 42. 6
 The litle purple rose which thereon grew, VI. xii. 18. 5
 Thereon an heavy haplesse curse did lay; VII. vi. 55. 3
 the guests, which would thereon have fedd, Am. lxxvii. 14
 thereon feed my love-affamisht hart, Am. lxxxvii. 12
 He thereon feeds his hungrie fantasy, H.L. 198
 Thereon his mynd affixed wholly is, H.L. 204
 He thereon fixeth all his fantasie, H.B. 228
 The greatest wisards which thereon do gaze, H.H.B. 168
 sight Of all that looke thereon with eyes unsound; H.H.B. 179
Thereout. Thereout a strange beast with seven heads arose, Bet.² viii. 5
 Much good deep learning one thereout may reed; Hub. 484
 strugled long, Himselfe to free thereout; Mui. 426
 so huge streames of blood thereout did flow, As. 122
 beavenly documents thereout did preach, I. x. 19. 4
 Where fast it stucke, ne would thereout be gott: I. xi. 38. 7
 drops of purple blood thereout did weepe, III. i. 65. 8
 And there out sucking venime to her parts entyre, IV. viii. 23. 9
 cast about by sleight the truth thereout to straine; V. i. 24. 9
 Whose grudging ghost was thereout fled and past, V. x. 37. 3
There's. wheres no courage, theres no rutch nor mone, VI. vii. 18. 5
Thereto. And thereto aye wanned to repayre S.C. F. 119
 Nay, say I thereto, S.C. May 150
 Thereto will I pawne yonder spotted Lambe, S.C. Au. 37
 Thereto the frogs, their jarring voyces bent, Gn. 229
 whatso thereto did neede Each did prepare, Hub. 106
 Thereto right well this Curdog, will serve Hub. 294
 duly to encline My wits theretoo, Hub. 549
 ye well can fashion Your selves theretoo, Hub. 652
 And privily his servant thereto hire: Hub. 682

Thereto—Continued.

he disdaines himselfe t' embase *theretoo*. *Hub.* 732
 And *thereto* doth his Courting most applie: *Hub.* 784
Thereto he could fine loving verses frame, *Hub.* 809
 (quoth he *theretoo*) *Hub.* 999
Thereto I am . . . Most like a Man, *Hub.* 1029
 And *thereto* swore; *Hub.* 1057
 all her Sisters, *thereto* answering, *T.M.* 171
 Yet little wote what doth *thereto* behove, *T.M.* 396
 'Thereto for warlike power, . . . was none to match *Ti.* 99
Thereto doo thou my humble spirite raise, *Ti.* 313
theretoo gan his furnitures prepare. *Mu.* 56
 To tell the cause which thee *theretoo* constrained, *D.* 81
 by no meanes I could him win *thereto*, *D.* 661
Thereto our ship her course directly bent, *Col.* 268
 Through secret sence which *thereto* doth them draw. *Col.* 886
 He *thereto* meeting said, 'My dearest Dame, *I.* iii. 28. 1
Thereto said he, 'Faire Dame, *I.* iv. 49. 1
 And *thereto* added wordes of wondrous might. *I.* x. 24. 6
 Whom ravenous hunger did *thereto* constraine: *I.* xi. 37. 4
 For nigh *thereto* . . . Durst not approach, *I.* xi. 49. 1
Thereto his subtil engins he does bend, *II.* i. 3. 5
 Full loth she seemd *thereto*, *II.* i. 20. 8
 he balmes and herbes *thereto* applyde, *II.* vi. 51. 6
Thereto as cold and dreary as a snake, *II.* xi. 22. 4
 his feeble vaines Him faild *thereto*, *II.* xi. 48. 4
 That mote the passengers *thereto* allure; *II.* xii. 12. 6
 **Thereto* the Heavens alwayes Joviall, *II.* xii. 51. 1
 But when *thereto* they might not be allur'd, *III.* i. 1. 7
Thereto so bounteous and so debonayre, *III.* i. 26. 4
 sweet birdes *thereto* applide their daintie layes *III.* i. 40. 3
 'Great ayd *thereto* . . . shall give *III.* iii. 28. 1
Thereto he was a doughty dreaded knight, *III.* iv. 24. 1
Thereto so swithe that it all beasts did pas: *III.* vii. 22. 6
Thereto fear gave her wings, *III.* vii. 26. 9
 But she *thereto* would lend but light regard, *III.* viii. 14. 6
 Who *thereto* answering said: *III.* viii. 46. 1
Thereto her feare was made so much the greater *IV.* i. 7. 1
 That might her love prepare, and liking win *theretoo*. *IV.* ii. 8. 9
 By sundry meanes *thereto* she prickt him forth; *IV.* ii. 12. 1
Thereto she was right laire, *IV.* ii. 44. 6
Thereto she learned was in Magick leare, *IV.* iii. 40. 1
 And *thereto* all his power and might applide: *IV.* iv. 24. 2
 and *thereto* well agreed His word, *IV.* iv. 39. 7
 The judges, which *thereto* selected wore, *IV.* v. 6. 7
 But by no meanes they could it *thereto* frame; *IV.* v. 16. 5
 But Britomart would not *thereto* assent, *IV.* v. 20. 6
Thereto him Ate stird, new discord to maintaine. *IV.* v. 22. 9
 rend asunder quite, if he *thereto* list strive, *IV.* v. 37. 9
 pursewed, Still as advantage they espyde *thereto*: *IV.* vi. 18. 3
 Feared in vaine, sith meanes, ye see, there wants *theretoo*. *IV.* vi. 30. 9
 No longer space *thereto* he did desire, *IV.* vi. 43. 8
 Till I *thereto* had all things ready dight. *IV.* vii. 17. 4
Thereto the villaine used craft in fight; *IV.* vii. 26. 1
 Belphebe, . . . drew *thereto*, making her care her guide: *IV.* vii. 29. 4
 his garment, to be *thereto* meet, He wilfully did cut *IV.* vii. 40. 1
thereto she did annexe False crimes *IV.* viii. 35. 5
 Who *thereto* did with readie will consent, *IV.* viii. 64. 8
Thereto be offered for to make him chiefe *IV.* ix. 15. 7
 Hatred was *thereto* full loth, *IV.* x. 33. 3
Thereto he was expert in prophecies, *IV.* xi. 19. 1
 Do you by duresse him compell *thereto*, *IV.* xii. 10. 5
Thereto they both did frankly condescend, *V.* i. 25. 8
 But he *thereto* would by no meanes consent, *V.* i. 30. 6
Thereto he hath a groome of evill guise, *V.* ii. 6. 6
 'Thereto she is full faire, and rich attired, *V.* ii. 10. 1
 But he for nought could him *thereto* constraine; *V.* iii. 31. 7
 Them selves *thereto* preparte in order dew; *V.* v. 1. 7
 And *thereto* did himselfe right well behave *V.* v. 23. 7
 Yet would she not *thereto* yeeld free accord *V.* v. 27. 6
Thereto compelled through hart-murdring paine; *V.* v. 30. 8
 And als' of princely grace to be inclyn'd *thereto*. *V.* v. 41. 9
 'Say and do all that may *thereto* prevaille; *V.* v. 49. 1
Thereto adde art, even womens witty trade, *V.* v. 49. 5
 But by no meanes could her *thereto* perswade; *V.* v. 54. 4
Thereto both his owne wylie wit, (she sayd) *V.* ix. 5. 1
 Till strong constraint did her *thereto* enforce: *V.* x. 4. 6
Thereto a great advantage eke he has *V.* xi. 6. 1
 gan him selle streightway *Thereto* adresse, *V.* xi. 21. 5
Thereto the body of a dog she had, *V.* xi. 24. 1
 (being *theretoo* Appointed by that mightie Faerie Prince, *V.* xii. 3. 2
Thereto he had great skill in single fight: *V.* xii. 15. 5
Thereto her bew Was wan and leane, *V.* xii. 29. 4
Thereto the Blatant Beast, by them set on, *V.* xii. 41. 1
 Nathlesse *thereto* he was full stout and tall, *VI.* i. 2. 7
Thereto great helpe dame Nature selfe doth lend; *VI.* ii. 2. 1
 his faith *thereto* did plight it to performe: *VI.* iii. 16. 1
 Whatever formes ye list *thereto* apply, *VI.* iv. 35. 6
 And nigh *thereto* a little Chappell stooode, *VI.* v. 35. 1
 So long as age enabled him *thereto*, *VI.* v. 37. 2
Thereto, when needed, she could weepe and pray, *VI.* vi. 42. 5
 For that himselfe *thereto* did want sufficient might.' *VI.* vii. 12. 9
 But she *thereto* would plead, *VI.* vii. 36. 3
Thereto they use one most accursed order, *VI.* viii. 36. 1
 durst speake, or answer him awhit *thereto*. *VI.* viii. 50. 9
 The knight full gladly soone agreed *thereto*, *VI.* ix. 16. 8
 ne mote the ruder clowne, *Thereto* approach; *VI.* x. 7. 5
Thereto they all attonce agreed well; *VI.* xi. 20. 7
Thereto they soone agreed, *VI.* xi. 40. 6
Thereto to thou maist perhaps, if so thou faine *VII.* vi. 34. 4

Thereto—Continued.

us'd . . . Ott to resort *thereto*, *VII.* vi. 38. 5
Thereto he promet, if shee would him pleasure *VII.* vi. 44. 1
 Nature did yeeld *thereto*; *VII.* vii. 27. 8
 A greater craftsmans hand *thereto* doth neede, *Am.* xvii. 13
 doe *thereto* applaud, *Epith.* 144
Thereto approach to tempt her mind to ill. *Epith.* 199
Therto do thou, great Goddess! Queene of Beauty, *H.B.* 15
 And bound *thereto* with an eternal band, *H.H.L.* 187
Therewith For *therewith* doth need a golden quill, *Deed.Son.* xvi. 10
 Next *therewith* did grow a goodly tree, *II.* vii. 53. 6
 Therefore, old Syre, thy course doe *therewith* apply.' *II.* xii. 10. 9
 But when shee mote not *therewith* be wounne, *III.* i. 52. 6
 Eftsoones her steps shee *therewith* applyd, *III.* vii. 5. 6
 Not by strong hand compelled *therewith*, *V.* vi. 16. 4
 all his powre doth *therewith* apply: *V.* viii. 18. 5
 Ne ought to answere *therewith* did find; *V.* xi. 64. 3
 And all his powre applyed *therewith*, *V.* xii. 22. 2
 Unless that I were *therewith* enforst: *VI.* iii. 39. 7
 And *therewith* a great long chaine he tight, *VI.* xii. 34. 8
 when myne eyes I *therewith* direct, *Am.* lxxxviii. 9
 And *therewith* doe dance and carrol sweet, *Epith.* 135
Therupon. His head did shine with crounes set *therupon*. *Rev.* iii. 3
therupon did raise full busily A little mount, *Gn.* 659
 he himselfe, long gazing *therupon*, *IV.* vi. 22. 1
 And his accuser *therupon* defide; *V.* i. 23. 7
 and *therupon* She wore for her defence *V.* v. 2. 8
therupon long while stood gazing still, *V.* vii. 6. 8
therupon long while shee musing lay, *V.* vii. 17. 1
 warn'd the knights thereof; who *therupon* Gan to advize *V.* ix. 8. 4
 triumphal Arch, and *therupon* The spoiles of Princes hang'd *VI.* viii. 42. 8
 So stood he still long gazing *therupon*, *VI.* ix. 12. 1
Therewith. *Therewith* afraid, I ranne away; *S.C.* Mar. 94
therewith bruzd his brayne; *S.C.* Jul. 226
Therewith my soule was sharply gryde, *S.C.* Au. 95
Therewith he gan full terribly to rore, *Hub.* 1337
Therewith shee lowdly did lament and shriek, *T.M.* 229
Therewith shee wayled with exceeding voe, *T.M.* 295
Therewith he gan afresh to waile and weepe, *D.* 169
Therewith enrag'd shee loudly gan to bray, *I.* i. 17. 6
Therewith shee spewd . . . A floud of poyson *I.* i. 20. 1
Therewith upon his crest . . . he smitt, *I.* ii. 18. 6
Therewith a piteous yelling voice was heard, *I.* ii. 31. 1
Therewith shee gan her passion to renew, *I.* iii. 26. 1
Therewith in haste his helmet gan unlace, *I.* iii. 37. 1
Therewith they gan to hurtlen greedily, *I.* iv. 40. 1
Therewith redoubled was his raging yre, *I.* v. 10. 4
Therewith upon his crest he stroke him so, *I.* v. 11. 5
Therewith his heave hand he high gan reare, *I.* v. 13. 6
Therewith the knight thence marched forth *I.* v. 40. 1
Therewith they gan, . . . To thunder blowes, *I.* vi. 43. 1
 Th' Elfe, *therewith* astownd, Upstart, *I.* vii. 7. 2
 Men into stones *therewith* he could transmew, *I.* vii. 35. 6
Therewith the Gyant buckled him to fight, *I.* viii. 7. 1
Therewith his sturdie corage soon was quayd, *I.* viii. 14. 8
Therewith an hollow, dreary, murmuring voyce *I.* viii. 38. 1
 And *therewith* all enrapt the nimble thyes *I.* xi. 23. 2
 And *therewith* scourge the huxome aire so sore, *I.* xi. 37. 6
Therewith at last he forst him to unty *I.* xi. 42. 8
Therewith amoved from his sober mood, *II.* i. 12. 1
Therewith her dim eie-lids shee up gan reare, *II.* i. 45. 1
Therewith all suddenly he seemd enragd, *II.* iii. 14. 1
Therewith Sir Guyon left his first emprise, *II.* iv. 12. 1
Therewith shee laught, *II.* v. 23. 9
Therewith shee sweetly smyld, *II.* vi. 36. 1
Therewith to doen his foes eternal smart, *II.* viii. 20. 4
Therewith out of his hond . . . he rudely snatcht *II.* viii. 22. 5
therewith thought His cursed life . . . have rent; *II.* viii. 32. 2
 *And *therewith* all attonce at him let fly *II.* xi. 18. 1
 And *therewith* lowdly laught: *II.* xii. 15. 4
Therewith (*thereto) the Heavens alwayes joviall *II.* xii. 51. 1
 hungry eies, which n'ote *therewith* be fid; *II.* xii. 78. 2
Therewith a while shee her fit lancy fedd, *III.* i. 56. 1
 the whole family, *therewith* adredd, *III.* i. 62. 7
 Shee, *therewith* well apayd, *III.* ii. 47. 7
Therewith th' Enchaunter softly gan to smyle *III.* iii. 17. 1
therewith crownee himselfe in th' others stead: *III.* iii. 29. 7
 And *therewith* shott an arrow at the lad; *III.* iv. 24. 7
 The flesh *therewith* shee suppld and did steepe, *III.* v. 33. 6
Therewith he sigh'd; and, turning him aside, *III.* v. 34. 6
 But Phoebie *therewith* sore was angered, *III.* vi. 24. 1
 Yet, *therewith* sore enrag'd, with sterne regard *III.* vii. 42. 1
 To get small thankes, and *therewith* many blames, *III.* vii. 61. 3
 He was *therewith* distressed diversely, *III.* x. 14. 7
 Great store of treasure, *therewith* him to tempt; *III.* x. 29. 2
 The same behold, *therewith* their keene desires were whett. *III.* x. 34. 9
 Who, *therewith* somewhat starting, up gan looke, *III.* xi. 13. 2
Therewith, resolv'd to prove her utmost might, *III.* xi. 25. 1
 Pyke He sternly shooke, and *therewith* fierce did stryke *III.* xi. 40. 6
 Nought *therewith* daunted was her courage prou'd, *III.* xii. 1. 7
 Exceeding wroth *therewith* the virgin grew, *III.* xii. 33. 6
Therewith shee stayd her hand, *III.* xii. 34. 8
Therewith their dullyd sprights they edgd anew, *IV.* ii. 17. 6
Therewith asunder in the midst it brast, *IV.* iii. 12. 1
 And *therewith* smote him on his Umbriere *IV.* iv. 44. 3
 he woxe *therewith* displeas'd sore, *IV.* iv. 45. 6
Therewith to hind lascivious desire, *IV.* v. 4. 7
 touch'd was with secret wrath and shame *Therewith*, *IV.* v. 17. 5
 and *therewith*, Under his side him nipt; *IV.* v. 44. 3
 And *therewith* stroke at her so hideouslie, *IV.* vi. 18. 8

Therewith—Continued.

He was *therewith* right wondrously dismayd; IV. vi. 24. 3
Therewith her wrathfull courage gan appall, IV. vi. 26. 7
Therewith he rested, and well pleased was; IV. vi. 39. 1
 But her *therewith* full sore displeasd he found, IV. vi. 42. 7
 Yet he *therewith* so felly still did rave, IV. vii. 28. 5
 His greedy throte, *therewith* in two distraught, IV. vii. 31. 7
Therewith she rose in hast, IV. viii. 10. 5
Therewith both Squire and dwarfe did tomble downe IV. viii. 42. 8
 And *therewith* smote at him with all his might; IV. viii. 44. 6
 Who mov'd no more *therewith*, then when a rocke V. i. 21. 6
 all that comes doth take, and *therewith* fill The coffers V. ii. 9. 3
Therewith the Gyant much abashed sayd, V. ii. 44. 1
 He was *therewith* exceedingly dismayd, V. iii. 18. 2
Therewith much comforted she gan unfold V. v. 31. 7
Therewith she gan at first to change her mood, V. v. 45. 4
Therewith contains his heavenly Commonweale: V. vii. 1. 8
 For that *therewith* he falsely did revyle V. ix. 25. 4
Therewith all fraught with fury and disdain, V. xi. 8. 1
 And Belge selfe was *therewith* stonied sore, V. xi. 30. 3
 poyson *therewith* rusht, That him high choked V. xi. 31. 7
Therewith Grandtorto selfe I did appall, V. xi. 53. 8
 That he *therewith* the knight drew all about V. xii. 22. 3
 And, whiles he combred was *therewith* so sore, V. xii. 22. 8
 And as she spake *therewith* she slaverd; V. xii. 29. 8
 Who nathelless, not *therewith* satisfyde, VI. i. 43. 7
 He, *therewith* much abashed and affrayd, VI. vii. 22. 1
Therewith the cowheard, deaded with affright, VI. vii. 25. 7
 having in his hand a whip, Her *therewith* yrks; VI. vii. 44. 7
 Who *therewith* flesht upon him set anew, VI. viii. 9. 7
 taking his owne whip, *therewith* So sore him scourgeth VI. viii. 28. 8
Therewith some other of the chiefest theeves VI. xi. 15. 1
Therewith he mured up his mouth along, VI. xii. 34. 4
therewith lifting up her golden wand, Threatned VII. vi. 13. 4
 they *therewith* doe Poeses heads adorne, Am. xxix. 7
 beauty doe behold, And *therewith* doe her cruelty compare, Am. lv. 2
 Doth *therewith* tip his sharp poisoned dart, H.L. 121
Therewith thou pointest thy Sons poysond arrow, H.B. 62
Therewithal. *Therewith-all* He lookt aside D. 58
therewithal he fierly at him flew, II. vi. 29. 1
therewithal (**therewith all*) atonce at him let fly II. xi. 18. 1
 And many terror mixed *therewithal*; III. i. 46. 2
therewithal She sighed soft, III. vii. 9. 4
 he was soone awakd *therewithal*, IV. v. 42. 5
therewithal at him right furiously she strooke. IV. vi. 14. 9
 To whom I cald aloud, halfe angry *therewithal*. IV. x. 11. 9
 Departed straight to Proteus *therewithal*; IV. xii. 32. 7
 he was nothing mov'd nor tempted *therewithal*: V. ii. 23. 9
 I bore, and *therewithal* Fought many battels V. xi. 53. 6
 made such piteous mourning *therewithal*, VI. i. 34. 8
 Thought *therewithal* forthwith him to have slaine; VI. v. 26. 7
therewithal rude hand on him did lay, VI. vi. 21. 8
 warrant straight was made, and *therewithal* VI. vii. 35. 6
 His manly mynde was much emmowed *therewithal*; VI. viii. 5. 9
 She sudden was revived *therewithal*, VI. xi. 44. 4
therewithal Putting his puissance forth, VI. xii. 30. 2
therewith-all he on her shoulder laid His snaky-wreathed Mace, VII. vi. 18. 1
 Their snowie Foreheads *therewithal* they crown'd, Proth. 86
Therewithin. If living wight Were housed *therewithin*, I. viii. 37. 9
Therion. That was in sacred bandes of wedlocke tyde To
Therion, I. vi. 21. 6
These (*partial list*).
 the wrathfull winde, . . . That sperst *these* cloudes; Bel. viii. 13
 'Yet shall a third both *these* and thine subdew. III. iii. 47. 1
 Whether those same on high, or *these* belowe; VII. vii. 20. 2
Theseus. *Theseus* condemn'd to endless slouth by law; I. v. 35. 8
 Stout *Theseus* and Pirithous his feare IV. x. 27. 3
 Like as the curs'd son of *Theseus*, V. viii. 43. 1
 that same day That *Theseus* her unto his bridale bore, VI. x. 13. 3
Thessalian. sweet and wholesome then . . . the *Thessalian* Tempe, II. xii. 52. 4
 On the *Thessalian* shore from him did flie: Am. xxviii. 10
Thessaly. through *Thessaly* they streame, Proth. 80
Thestylis. another swaine . . . Hight *Thestylis*, As. Interl. 221
 him *Thestylis* bespake; Col. 156
 Till *Thestylis* at last their silence brake, Col. 651
 'Shepherd, (said *Thestylis*) Col. 676
Thetch. See **Thatch**.
Thetis. One foote on *Thetis*, th' other on the Morning, Ro. iv. 2
 Could save the sonne of *Thetis* from to die; Ti. 429
 The chaulky Kenet, and the *Thetis* gray, IV. xi. 29. 5
 Swift Proto, milde Eucrate, *Thetis* faire, IV. xi. 48. 7
 the solemne bridall cheare Twixt Peleus and Dame *Thetis* VII. vii. 12. 5
Thetis' th' other was with *Thetis* love assaid, Ga. 491
Thetis wedding with Aeacidee, VI. x. 22. 5
Thewed. See **Well-thewed**.
 would not seeme so rude, and *thewed* ill, II. vi. 26. 3
 A beauteous soule, with faire conditions *thewed*, H.B. 137
Thews. upbrought in gentle *thewes* and martiall might. I. ix. 3. 9
 well upbrought In goodly *thewes*, and godly exercise: I. x. 4. 4
 well ye worthy bene for worth and gentle *thewes*? II. i. 33. 9
 in all godly *thewes* and goodly praise II. x. 59. 6
 with good *thewes* and speaches well applyde IV. ix. 14. 6
 praise likewise deserve good *thewes* VI. ii. 2. 9
 Have trayned bene . . . In gentle *thewes* VI. ii. 31. 5
 And it in goodly *thewes* so well upbrought, VI. iv. 38. 7
They (*partial list*).
 fashiond were *they* all in Dorike wise. Bel.' ii. 4
They're. As for loose Loves, *they're* vaine, I. x. 62. 9
Thicke. peeping close into the *thicke*, S.C. Mar. 73
 As *thicke* as it had hayled. S.C. Mar. 87

Thick—Continued.

Into *thick* shadowes, there themselves to lay. Ga. 168
 Whose wals were high, but nothing strong nor *thick*, I. iv. 4. 3
 he rusht into the *thick*, II. i. 39. 2
 forth gusht a stream of gore blood *thick*, II. i. 39. 7
 through the *thicke* they heard one rudely rush, II. iii. 21. 1
 Through the dull billowes *thicke* as troubled mire, II. vi. 20. 7
 Through that *thick* covert he him led, II. vii. 20. 6
 a *thick* Arber goodly over-dight, II. vii. 63. 3
 loaden all with fruit as *thick* as it might bee. II. vii. 63. 9
 as *thicke* as stormie showre, Their strokes did raine: II. viii. 35. 5
 some like ugly Urchins *thick* and short: II. xi. 13. 4
 Their fluttering arrowes, *thicke* as flakes of snow, II. xi. 18. 2
 flowing low and *thick* her cloth'd arond, II. xii. 67. 4
 Through *thicke* and thin, both over banek and bush, III. i. 17. 5
 Like to *thicke* clouds that threat a stormy showre, III. iv. 43. 3
 Through *thick* and thin, through mountains and through
 playns, III. iv. 46. 1
 roning through that same *Thicke* forest, III. v. 3. 9
 Through the *thicke* woods wherein he would have hid
 with *thicke* woods overgrowne, III. v. 17. 7
 All coverd with *thick* woodes that quite it overcame. III. vii. 4. 9
 Through *thicke* and thin her to poursew apace, III. vii. 23. 2
 As *thicke* as hayle forth poured from the skie: IV. iii. 25. 5
 So *thicke* they fell, and forcibly were sent, IV. iii. 26. 2
 thronging *thicke* her to behold, IV. iii. 41. 2
 Heaping huge strokes as *thicke* as showre of hayle, IV. vi. 16. 5
 cluster *thicke* unto his leasings vaine, V. ii. 33. 2
 arrowes haild so *thicke*, that they could not abide. V. iv. 38. 9
 As *thicke* as doth the seede after the sowers hand. V. xii. 7. 9
 The Tyrant hundred his *thicke* blowes so fast, V. xii. 17. 6
 his Ladie . . . did pas Through *thicke* and thin, VI. ii. 10. 4
 Through the *thicke* clouds in which they steeped lay VI. iii. 13. 6
 through *thicke* woods and brakes and briers him drew, VI. v. 17. 3
 The covert was so *thicke* that did no passage shew. VI. v. 22. 9
 to retire him hasted Through the *thick* prease, VI. vi. 23. 4
 led that Ladies horse Through *thick* and thin, VI. vii. 44. 2
 the *thicke* shrubs, which did them alwaies shade VI. x. 42. 3
 breaking forth, did *thick* about me throng. Am. xii. 8
 All sowl with glistring stars more *thicke* then grasse, H.H.B. 53
Thick-entangled. *thick entangled* knots adown does slack, I. xi. 11. 4
Thickest. Where *thickest* grasse did cloath the open hills. Ga. 74
 a hollow cave Amid the *thickest* woods. I. i. 11. 7
 out of the *thickest* wood A ramping Lyon rushed I. iii. 5. 1
 All suddenly out of the *thickest* brush, III. i. 15. 1
 rushing through the *thickest* preasse III. i. 23. 5
 in the *thickest* covert of that shade III. vi. 44. 1
 when amid the *thickest* woodes they were, III. x. 43. 1
 Into the *thickest* of that knightly prease IV. iv. 34. 1
 rushed forth out of the *thickest* rout IV. iv. 43. 7
 One rushing forth out of the *thickest* weed, IV. vii. 4. 4
 through the *thickest* makes her highest waies; IV. vii. 22. 3
 thrusting fierce into the *thickest* prease IV. ix. 32. 6
 through the *thickest* like a Lyon flew, V. iii. 8. 5
 Forth from the *thickest* preasse of people came, V. iii. 29. 4
 passing through the *thickest* preasse, V. ix. 23. 6
 running streight into the *thickest* wood, VI. iv. 12. 5
 he thrusts into the *thickest* throog. VI. viii. 49. 1
 with his raging hron divide Their *thickest* troup, VI. xi. 48. 9
Thicket. 'I wont to raunge amydde the mazie *thickette*, S.C. D. 25
 sent out of the *thicket* neare A cruell shaft, III. v. 20. 3
 The silly man that in the *thickett* lay III. x. 45. 1
Thickets. They now amongst the woods and *thickets* ment, Ga. 75
 Through many covert groves and *thickets* close, II. xi. 76. 6
 Ne feelles the thornes and *thickets* pricke her tender toes. IV. vii. 21. 9
Thicks. But see, the Welkin *thicks* apace, S.C. Mar. 115
Thief. He was, to weete, a stout and sturdy *thiefe*, I. iii. 17. 1
 hopelesse, hartlesse, can the cunning *thiefe* Perswade us dye, I. ix. 29. 7
 'By Mahoune, curs'd *thiefe*, II. viii. 33. 3
 when that *thiefe* approaching nigh espide IV. vii. 29. 5
 Him calling *thiefe*, them whores; IV. viii. 35. 4
 He ment the *thiefe* there deadly to have smit: V. iii. 29. 8
 he challenged the *thiefe* to fight: V. iii. 31. 6
 whereas the *thiefe* Lay sleeping soundly VI. xi. 38. 3
 the *thiefe* awaking light Unto the entrance ran; VI. xi. 43. 4
Thies. See **Thighs**.
Thieveries. his cunning *thieveries* He wents to worke, Hub. 1287
 High heaven beholdes sad lovers nightly *thieveries*. III. xi. 45. 9
Thievery. For their false treason and vile *thieverie*: Hub. 315
Thieves. religion held even *thieves* in measure. VI. viii. 43. 9
 Now made the spoile of *thieves* and Brigants bad, VI. x. 40. 7
 carried captive by those *thieves* away; VI. x. 41. 2
 kept with gard Of griesly *thieves*, VI. x. 43. 8
 The *Thieves* fall out for Pastorell, VI. xi. Arg.
 in dreadfull darknesse layd Amongst those *thieves*, VI. xi. 2. 4
 being readie met By some of these same *thieves* VI. xi. 9. 7
 some other of the chiefest *thieves* VI. xi. 15. 1
 how those *thieves* . . . Fell all at ods, VI. xi. 30. 8
 The selfe same flocks the which those *thieves* had refit VI. xi. 37. 2
 certaine of the *thieves* there by them left, VI. xi. 37. 4
 when he saw the *thieves* which did them keepe, VI. xi. 37. 8
 the *thieves* them questioned againe, VI. xi. 39. 5
 Unto their hellish dens those *thieves* them brought; VI. xi. 41. 2
 In dead of night, when all the *thieves* did rest, VI. xi. 42. 2
 So many *thieves* about him swarming are, VI. xi. 48. 5
Thieves should rob and spoile that Coast around: VII. vi. 55. 6
 Doth to this day with Wolves and *Thieves* abound: VII. vi. 55. 8
Thievish. what befell her in that *thievish* wonne, VI. x. 44. 8
 The readie way unto that *thievish* wonne, VI. xi. 35. 2
 into those *thievish* dens he went, VI. xi. 51. 1

Thigh. Launched his *thigh* with so mischievous might, *As*. 119
 through his *thigh* the mortal Steele did gyde: *H. viii.* 36. 5
 stayd not till it did light in his left *thigh*, *III. v.* 20. 7
 She his hurt *thigh* to him recurd againe, *III. v.* 42. 3
 unlaste Her silver buskins from her nimble *thigh*, *III. vi.* 18. 3
 through the mayles into his *thigh* it entred, *IV. iii.* 9. 3
 Uppon her *thigh* her Cemitare was tide *V. v.* 3. 4
 glauncing downe his *thigh* the purple bloud forth drew. *V. v.* 9. 9
 without sword upon his *thigh* to sit: *VI. v.* 8. 8

Thighs. Stretch his strong *thighes*, and th' Ocean overstride, *Ti.* 541
 His broad outstretched hornes, his hayrie *thies*, *Mu.* 335
 Whose feeble *thighes*, . . . him scarce to light could beare; *I. viii.* 40. 7
 his fraile *thighes*, nigh weary and fordonne, *I. x.* 47. 8
 enwrapt the nimble *thyes* Of his froth-fomy steed, *I. xi.* 23. 2
 Forth creeping on his caitive hands and *thies*; *II. iii.* 35. 7
 Her goodly *thighes*, whose glorie did appeare *VI. viii.* 42. 7

Thilk. 'I love *thilke* lasse, *S.C. Ja.* 61
 Seest not *thilke* same Hawthorne studded, *S.C. Mar.* 13
thilke same unhappye Ewe, *S.C. Mar.* 49
 was *thilke* same song of Colins owne making? *S.C. Ap.* 154
 Is not *thilke* the mery moneth of May, *S.C. May* 1
 all to sadde For *thilke* same season, *S.C. May* 6
thilke God, that gave bim that good, *S.C. May* 85
Thilke same Kidde *S.C. May* 174
 Is not *thilke* same a gotheard *S.C. Jul.* 1
 nothing such *thilk* shepheard was Wbom *S.C. Jul.* 145
 He saw *thilke* misusage; *S.C. Jul.* 184
 Yet should *thilk* lasse not from my thought, *S.C. Au.* 107
 Hardly my selfe escaped *thilke* payne, *S.C. S.* 66
 they han sold *thilk* same long agoe, *S.C. S.* 98
Thilk same shepheard thought I well marke, *S.C. S.* 180
 Lowder had be slaine *thilke* same even. *S.C. S.* 225
thilke same rule were too straight, *S.C. S.* 236
 All were Elisa one of *thilke* same ring; *S.C. O.* 53
Thilke sollein season sadder plight doth aske, *S.C. N.* 17
 I was in *thilke* same looser yeares, *S.C. D.* 37

Thin. Through their *thin* coverings appearing fayre, *Gn.* 286
 Idleness, . . . Arayd in habit blacke, and amis *thin*, *I. iv.* 18. 8
 He had heene pouldred all as *thin* as flowre; *I. vii.* 12. 4
 His bare *thin* cheekes for want of better bits, *I. viii.* 41. 3
 Through her *thin* weed their places only signified. *II. iii.* 29. 9
 Infinite shapcs of thinges dispersed *thin*; *II. ix.* 50. 3
 All in a canvas *thin* be was hedight, *II. xi.* 22. 6
 was the fence thereof but weake and *thin*: *II. xii.* 43. 4
 All in a vele of silke and silver *thin*, *II. xii.* 77. 4
 Through thicke and *thin*, both over banck and bush, *III. i.* 17. 5
 Where she may finde the substance *thin* and light, *III. i.* 43. 3
 Through thick and *thin*, through mountains and through
 playns, *III. iv.* 46. 1
 A litle smoke, whose vapour *thin* and light *III. vii.* 5. 2
 Through thicke and *thin* her to poursew apace, *III. vii.* 23. 2
 To see their thrids so *thin* as spiders frame, *IV. ii.* 50. 8
 He with his yron flae did thresh so *thin*, *V. vii.* 35. 7
 his Ladie . . . did pas Through thicke and *thin*, *VI. ii.* 10. 4
 led that Ladies horse Through thick and *thin*, *VI. vi.* 44. 2
 whose substance *thin* and slight Made no resistance, *VII. vi.* 7. 7
 with subtil influence Of his *thin* spirit *VII. vii.* 22. 4
 a *thin* silken cassock *VII. vii.* 29. 2

Thine (partial list).
 Nor ought kald mine or *thine*: *H.ub.* 149
 they heare *thine*, and *thine* doo better praise. *Ti.* 336
 'Yet shall a third both these and *thine* subdew. *III. iii.* 47. 1
 If shee were *thine*, and thou as now am I? *III. xi.* 19. 4
 beautifie this sacred hymne of *thyme*: *H.B.* 21
 Unmindfull of that dearest Lord of *thyme*; *H.H.L.* 221
thine owne name *Proth.* 153

Thing. See Allthing, Anything, Everything, Something.
 so faire a *thing* as this, *Bel.* 1. iv. 13
 to see so rare a *thing*, *Bel.* 1. v. 9
 Let me no more see faire *thing* *Bel.* iv. 12
 so rare a *thing* to vew; *Bel.* 2. v. 9
 each *thing* at last (length) Doth passe *Pet.* v. 7
 Your glorie, fairest of all earthly *thing!* *Ro.* i. 14
 Whatever *thing* seems small in common eyes. *Van.* v. 14
 To see so goodly *thing* so soone decayed. *Van.* vii. 14
 Sith so small *thing* his happines may varie. *Van.* viii. 14
 Strange *thing*, me seemeth, that so small a *thing* Should *Ven.* ix. 13
 loves the *thing* he cannot purchase. *S.C. Ap.* 159
 With mery *thing* its good to meddle sadde. *S.C. Au.* 144
 never *thing* on earth so pleaseth me *S.C. Au.* 147
 Eche *thing* imparted is more eath to beare: *S.C. S.* 17
 Whatever *thing* lacketh changeable rest, *S.C. S.* 240
 But *thing* on earth that is of most availle, *S.C. N.* 87
 each *thing* fained ought more warie bee. *H.ub.* 495
 the *thing* that doth thy sorrow breed: *H.ub.* 596
 So pitifull a *thing* is Suters state! *H.ub.* 891
 (for what *thing* can ever last?) *H.ub.* 1176
 To let him knowe the order of the *thing*. *H.ub.* 1212
 an ey-witnes of each *thing* to bee. *H.ub.* 1278
 what *thing* on earth . . . Might be the cause *T.M.* 43
 to be learned it a base *thing* deeme: *T.M.* 87
 loath'd of losels as a *thing* forlorne: *T.M.* 226
 what ever *thing* is goodly thought, *T.M.* 405
 what delight (quoth she) in earthlie *thing*, *Ti.* 22
 builde your blis on hope of earthly *thing*, *Ti.* 198
 as the *thing* Which never was, *Ti.* 346
 what bootes it to see earthlie *thing* *Ti.* 554
 To take what ever *thing* doth please the eie? *Mu.* 214
 Yet was by them as *thing* impure rejected; *D.* 209
 Nature, nurse of every living *thing*, *D.* 337

Thing—Continued.

wishfull *thing* this sad life to forgoe: *D.* 452
 shall never more behold Faire *thing* on earth, *D.* 492
 In one *thing* onely fayling of the best, *As.* 11
 As men use most to covet forreine *thing*? *Col.* 162
 Strange *thing!* how bold and swift the monster was, *Col.* 220
 sooth to say, it is foolhardie *thing*, *Col.* 915
 Not theu to her that scorned *thing* so base, *Col.* 935
 loath each lowly *thing* with lottie eie. *Col.* 938
 Unfit he was for any worldly *thing*, *I. iv.* 23. 1
 the *thing*, which daily yet I rew, *I. v.* 42. 2
 Why fearest thou, that canst not hope for *thing*; *I. v.* 43. 3
 'how might I see The *thing* *I. vi.* 39. 4
 A *thing* without the compas of my witt; *I. ix.* 3. 2
 other griesly *thing* that him aghast, *I. ix.* 21. 4
 what ever *thing* is donne In heaven and earth? *I. ix.* 42. 1
 Each goodly *thing* is hardest to begin; *I. x.* 6. 1
 'Straunge *thing* it is an errant knight to see Here *I. x.* 10. 1
 mortall life gan loath as *thing* forlorne, *I. x.* 21. 5
 Did spend their daies in doing godly *thing*. *I. x.* 36. 5
 Panthea, seemd the brightest *thing* that was; *I. x.* 58. 6
 What ever *thing* does touch his ravenous pawes, *I. xi.* 12. 4
 To weet what dreadful *thing* was there in bond, *II. ii.* 21. 2
 strong *thing* does increase, *II. ii.* 31. 3
 earthly *thing* may not my corage brave Dismay *II. iii.* 45. 3
 Ne ever *thing* could cause us disagree. *II. iv.* 19. 7
 Ne ever *thing* that she could think or see, *II. iv.* 20. 7
 Was overcome of *thing* that did him please; *II. vi.* 13. 8
 of no worldly *thing* he care did take: *II. vi.* 18. 2
 every weighty *thing* they did upbeare, *II. vi.* 46. 8
 So evill *thing* to seeke unto their ayd, *II. vii.* 14. 8
Thing refused doe not afterward accuse' *II. vii.* 18. 9
 'Me list not' . . . 'receave *Thing* offred, *II. vii.* 19. 2
 lips he layd on *thing* that likte him best, *II. vii.* 27. 3
 The *thing*, that thou didst crave so earnestly, *II. vii.* 38. 3
 of *thing* like to that Aegyplian slime, *II. ix.* 21. 6
 no earthly *thing* is sure. *II. ix.* 21. 9
 each *thing* by which the eyes may fault: *II. xi.* 9. 7
 greatest and most glorious *thing* on ground *II. xi.* 30. 1
 whoso layre *thing* doest faine to see, *II. iii.* 74. 2
 Ne evill *thing* she feard, ne evill *thing* she ment. *III. i.* 19. 9
 For hardie *thing* it is, to weene by might *III. ii.* 13. 6
 With hope of *thing* that may allege his smart; *III. ii.* 15. 4
 Whatever *thing* was in the world contaynd, *III. ii.* 19. 2
 Of much more uncouth *thing* I was afraid, *III. ii.* 40. 3
 what *thing* it mote bee, Or whence it sprong, *III. iii.* 16. 6
 sheweth each *thing* as it is in deed: *III. iv.* 59. 2
 (a wondrous *thing* to say) *III. vi.* 26. 8
 'I adore *thing* so divine as beauty were but right. *III. vii.* 11. 9
 (a *thing* far passing thought) *III. vii.* 48. 5
 thereby deeming sure the *thing* as donne, *III. viii.* 3. 3
 the counterfet should shame The *thing* it selfe: *III. viii.* 5. 6
 That *thing* of course he counted love to entertaine. *III. ix.* 29. 9
 shameful *thing* Yt were 't abandon . . . chevisaunce *III. xi.* 24. 5
 "Strange *thing* it seem'd", *III. xi.* 53. 8
 No word they spake, nor earthly *thing* they felt, *III. xii.* 45. or. 8
 they ought not *thing* unknowne reprove, *IV. Pr.* 2. 3
 as *thing* reserv'd from stealth. *IV. i.* 6. 7
 rashly lusted For *thing* unlawfull, that was not his owne: *IV. i.* 11. 4
 never thought one *thing*, but doubly stil was guided. *IV. i.* 27. 9
 'the *thing* that with this eye I saw, *IV. i.* 48. 3
 as *thing* deviz'd her to defame. *IV. v.* 17. 5
 Ne thenceforth feare the *thing* *IV. vi.* 30. 6
 bootlesse *thing* it was to think such blowes to beare. *IV. vii.* 28. 9
 Ne ever *thing* so well was doen alive, *IV. viii.* 25. 8
 lov'd me deare, as dearest *thing* alive. *IV. viii.* 56. 6
 folly seem'd to leave the *thing* un donne *IV. x.* 53. 4
 of no worldly *thing* he tooke delight; *IV. xii.* 19. 7
 doe what ever *thing* he did intend: *V. i.* 12. 5
 to enquire What *thing* so many nations met did there desire. *V. ii.* 29. 9
 'What ever *thing* is done by him is donne, *V. ii.* 42. 1
 what not know the least *thing* of them all? *V. ii.* 43. 8
 To see the *thing*, that seem'd so excellent, *V. iii.* 26. 4
 As *thing* at randon left, *V. iv.* 19. 7
 Ne doth she give them other *thing* to eat *V. iv.* 31. 7
 bread and water or like feeble *thing*, *V. v.* 31. 2
 this heavenly *thing* whereof I treat, to weeten Mercie, *V. x.* 1. 8
 when she wanteth other *thing* to eat, *V. xii.* 31. 6
 turne to ill the *thing* that well was ment; *V. xii.* 34. 5
 unryper yeares . . . unfit For *thing* of weight *VI. ii.* 9. 3
 him to beare she thought it *thing* too hase. *VI. ii.* 47. 6
 And shrieked out, a *thing* uncomely for a knight. *VI. iv.* 8. 9
 O what an easie *thing* is to descry The gentle bloud, *VI. v.* 1. 1
 Mote easie be suppress with little *thing*; *VI. vi.* 8. 4
 fallet downe to ground like senselesse *thing*; *VI. vii.* 9. 7
 bootlesse *thing* him seemed to abide So mighty blowes, *VI. vii.* 46. 8
 Nor that *thing* worst which men do most refuse; *VI. ix.* 29. 7
 other daintie *thing* for her adrest, *VI. ix.* 40. 4
 What ever *thing* he did her to aggrate, *VI. x.* 33. 2
 Sith otherwise he could not mend *thing* past; *VI. xi.* 34. 7
 Nor ever thought *thing* so unworthly: *VI. xii.* 33. 7
 O weake life! that does leane On *thing* so tickle. *VII. vii.* 22. 6
 Base *thing* I can no more endure to vew: *Am.* iii. 6
 The *thing* which I doo most in her admire, *Am.* v. 3
 seemes to scorne Base *thing*, *Am.* xiii. 10
 What more miraculous *thing* may be told, *Am.* xxx. 9
 shew *Thing* so divine to vew of earthly eye, *Am.* xlv. 6
 Great shame it is, *thing* so divine in vew, *Am.* liii. 9
 Strange *thing*, me seemd, to see a beast so wyld, *Am.* lxxvii. 13
 A mortall *thing* so to immortalize; *Am.* lxxv. 6

Thing—Continued.

sing the *thing* that mote thy mynd delight, *Epith.* 123
 Ne thought of *thing* uncomely ever may Thereto approach *Epith.* 198
 As *thing* on earth so heavenly *H.L.* 214
 Thereof as every earthly *thing* partakes *H.B.* 43
 the *thing* which giveth pleasant grace *H.B.* 57
 resemble . . . as mortall *thing* immortal could; *H.H.L.* 114
 For Love doth love the *thing* belov'd to see, *H.H.L.* 118
 That in no earthly *thing* thou shalt delight, *H.H.L.* 272
 Enough is me t' admyre so heavenly *thing*, *H.H.B.* 236

Things. So manie strange *things* happened me to see, *Pet.* i. 2
 time, which all *things* doth devoure! *Ro.* iii. 8
 if that time make ende of *things* so sure, *Ro.* vii. 13
 all *things* which beneath the Moore have being *Ro.* ix. 10
 Doth shew that all *things* turne to their first being, *Ro.* xviii. 14
 The seedes, of which all *things* at first were bred, *Ro.* xvii. 13
 if *things* nam'd their names doo equalize, *Ro.* xxvi. 10
things exceeding reach of common reason; *Van.* i. 4
 That when time serves may bring *things* better forth, *Van.* i. 14
 Thought all *things* lesse than his disdainful pride, *Van.* iii. 6
 greatest *things* the least disdaine; *Van.* iii. 13
 Why do vaine men mean *things* so much deface, *Van.* xi. 12
 To see so great *things* by so small distrest, *Van.* xii. 4
 What shoulde shepherds other *things* tend, *S.C.* May 63
 Three *things* to heare bene here vurdurous, *S.C.* May 132
 Tway *things* doen ill agree, *S.C.* Jul. 152
 So as thou can many *things* relate; *S.C.* S. 23
 'O! trustlesse state of earthly *things*, *S.C.* N. 153
 To *things* of ryper season selfe applyed, *S.C.* D. 76
 tryed time yet taught me greater *things*; *S.C.* D. 85
 Ne measures all *things* *Gn.* 92
 all *things* seem'd appalled at his sight, *Gn.* 256
 all *things* in his way Full stearnly rends *Gn.* 271
things lightly done amis Knew how to pardoo, *Gn.* 475
things miscounsell'd must needs miswend, *Hub.* 128
 Their service and their holie *things* to say, *Hub.* 450
 perhaps ye *things* may handle soe, *Hub.* 641
 Findes all *things* needfull for contentment meeke, *Hub.* 911
 Can to provide for all *things* in assurance, *Hub.* 1113
 Of *things* forepast, nor monuments of time; *T.M.* 104
 doth all fairest *things* on earth deface, *T.M.* 434
 How *things* she formed of a formelesse mas; *T.M.* 502
 In contemplation of *things* heavenlie wrought; *T.M.* 526
 treadeth under foote hir holie *things*, *T.M.* 569
 Sith I doo dailie see *things* highest placed, *Ti.* 180
 All *things* doo change that under heaven abide, *Ti.* 206
 as *things* wipt out with a sponge *Ti.* 361
 welds all *things* at his will, *Ti.* 447
 Sith time doth greatest *things* to ruine bring? *Ti.* 556
 No common *things* may please a wavering wit, *Mui.* 160
 The foe of faire *things*, th' author of confusion, *Mui.* 244
 al good *things* with venomous tooth devowres, *Mui.* 302
 If purest *things* be not by them respected? *D.* 207
 cease henceforth *things* kindly forth to hring, *D.* 339
 To see all *things*, and not my love to see; *D.* 408
 spight it selfe, that all good *things* doth spill, *As.* 23
 The gods, which all *things* see, this same beheld, *As.* 181
 all *things* else that living creatures need, *Col.* 299
 by paragone Of earthly *things*, to judge of *things* divine; *Col.* 345
 Presume the *things* so sacred to prophane? *Col.* 349
 how should else *things* so far from atone, *Col.* 343
things celestiall which ye never saw, *Col.* 930
 Which of all earthly *things* he most did crave: *I.* i. 3. 5
 With holy father sits not with such *things* to mell, *I.* i. 30. 9
 wont to say His holy *things* each morne and eventyde: *I.* i. 34. 7
 Rest is their feast, and all *things* at their will: *I.* i. 35. 3
 none the holy *things* in safety kept, *I.* iii. 17. 8
 he to her brought part of his stolen *things*, *I.* iii. 18. 9
 all *things* els the which his art did teach: *I.* v. 44. 3
 proudly threw to ground, as *things* of naught; *I.* vii. 18. 5
 underneath his filthy feet did tread The sacred *things*, *I.* vii. 18. 7
 ye heavens, that all *things* right esteeme, *I.* vii. 49. 7
 high does sit, and all *things* see With equall eye, *I.* viii. 27. 6
 The *things*, that grievous were to doe, or beare, *I.* viii. 44. 2
 Thus as they gan of sondrie *things* devise, *I.* x. 12. 1
 Wherein darke *things* were writ, hard to be understood, *I.* x. 13. 9
 So darke are earthly *things* compar'd to *things* divine, *I.* x. 67. 9
 in that soile, where all good *things* did grow, *I.* xi. 47. 2
 later times *things* more unknowne shall show, *II.* Pr. 3. 3
 unto *things* of valorous pretence Seemes to be borne, *II.* iv. 1. 4
 Shields, steeds, and armes, and all *things* for thee meet, *II.* vii. 11. 3
 The hateful messengers of heavy *things*, *II.* vii. 23. 4
 The cloudes, as *things* affrayd, before him flye; *II.* viii. 48. 3
 The next of them could *things* to come foresee; *II.* ix. 49. 1
 The first could of *things* present best advise; *II.* ix. 49. 2
 The third *things* past could keep in memoree: *II.* ix. 49. 3
 Infinite shapes of *things* dispersed thin; *II.* ix. 50. 3
things foregone through many ages held, *II.* ix. 56. 2
 As all *things* els the which this world doth weld; *II.* ix. 56. 5
 when *things* were lost, or laid amis, *II.* ix. 58. 6
 all *things* one, and one as nothing was, *II.* xii. 34. 8
 the mightiest *things* efforced bin, *II.* xii. 43. 7
 wondrous *things* concerning our welfare, *II.* xii. 47. 5
 As diverse witts to diverse *things* apply; *III.* i. 57. 3
 Of sondrie *things* faire purpose gan to find, *III.* ii. 4. 2
 Ay doing *things* that to his fame redownd, *III.* ii. 14. 6
 with fantastick sight Of dreadful *things*, *III.* ii. 29. 5
 'Things of men impossible' (quoth she) 'seeme, ere begonne, *III.* ii. 36. 9
 hostes of offe of meanest *things* could frame, *III.* iii. 12. 6
 'For so must all *things* excellent begin; *III.* iii. 22. 1

Things—Continued.

bad her all *things* put in readinesse anon, *III.* iii. 57. 9
 all *things* did conveniently purvay, *III.* iii. 58. 2
 Of diverse *things* discourses to dilate, *III.* iii. 62. 4
 Exceeding riches and all pretious *things*, *III.* iv. 23. 2
 doest all *things* deface, *III.* iv. 56. 3
 the fruitfull seedes Of all *things* living, *III.* vi. 8. 4
 She promist kisses sweet, and sweeter *things*, *III.* vi. 12. 8
 Of all *things* that are borne to live and dye, *III.* vi. 30. 5
 All *things*, as they created were, doe grow, *III.* vi. 34. 3
 All *things* from thence doe their first being fetch, *III.* vi. 37. 1
 Does mow the flowring herbes and goodly *things*, *III.* vi. 39. 4
 To see so faire *things* mard and spoiled quight; *III.* vi. 40. 2
 All *things* decay in time, *III.* vi. 40. 9
 In balefull night where all *things* are forgot; *III.* vi. 47. 3
 The knights were willing all *things* to excuse, *III.* ix. 18. 8
 servd of all *things* that mote needfull bee; *III.* ix. 19. 2
 Fruitfull of all *things* fit for living foode, *III.* ix. 49. 6
 Two *things* he feared, but the third was death; *III.* x. 2. 6
 whilst all *things* in troublous upore were, *III.* x. 16. 1
 That cruell element, which all *things* feare, *III.* xi. 22. 4
 Full dreadful *things* out of that halefull booke He red, *III.* xii. 36. 3
 call to count the *things* that then were donne, *IV.* Pr. 3. 2
 sayd Full many *things* so doubtfull to be wayd, *IV.* i. 7. 5
 hard t' accord two *things* so far in dout, *IV.* i. 11. 9
 Altars defyl'd, and holy *things* defast; *IV.* i. 21. 6
 sought to bring all *things* unto decay; *IV.* i. 29. 4
 How she might overthrow the *things* that Concord wrought, *IV.* i. 29. 9
 All *things* not rooted well will soone be rotten, *IV.* i. 51. 5
 all *things* did devise, and all *things* dooe, *IV.* ii. 8. 8
 a Fay, and had the skill Of secret *things*, *IV.* ii. 44. 2
 deem'st of *things* divine As of humane, *IV.* ii. 51. 5
 When all men saw this sudden change of *things*, *IV.* iii. 49. 6
 so forged *things* doo fairest shew, *IV.* v. 15. 9
 The *things*, that day most minds, at night doe most appeare, *IV.* v. 43. 9
 Till I thereto had all *things* ready dight, *IV.* vii. 17. 4
 From all forbidden *things* his fiking to withdraw, *IV.* viii. 30. 9
 Much dearer be the *things* which come through hard distresse, *IV.* x. 28. 9
 all *things* else, that nourish vitall blood, *IV.* x. 46. 7
 on her waited *things* amisse to mend, *IV.* xi. 47. 3
 all *things* else in time are changed quight: *V.* Pr. 4. 5
 all *things* freely grew, *V.* Pr. 9. 7
 all *things* secrete wisely could hewray, *V.* ii. 25. 4
 all *things* would reduce unto equality, *V.* ii. 32. 9
 all *things* to an equall to restore, *V.* ii. 34. 2
 'Seest not how badly all *things* present bee, *V.* ii. 37. 2
 'Of *things* unscene how canst thou deeme aright,' *V.* ii. 39. 1
 'Sith thou misdeem'st so much of *things* in sight? *V.* ii. 39. 3
things subject to thy daily vew *V.* ii. 42. 8
 he of little *things* made reckoning light; *V.* ii. 44. 2
 So feeble skill of perfect *things* the vulgar has, *V.* iii. 17. 9
 vaine it is to deeme of *things* aright, *V.* iv. 1. 6
 tract of time, that all *things* doth decay, *V.* iv. 8. 1
 'For equal right in equal *things* doth stand; *V.* iv. 19. 1
 all *things* quieted, *V.* iv. 46. 2
 gave them gifts and *things* of deare delight, *V.* iv. 51. 6
 this is *things* compacte betwixt you two, *V.* iv. 16. 7
 Then gan the other further to devize Of *things* abroad, *V.* vi. 20. 8
 many *things* demaund, to which she answer'd light, *V.* vi. 20. 9
 talk't of pleasant *things* the night away to weare, *V.* vi. 22. 9
 To shew that she had powre in *things* divine: *V.* vii. 6. 7
 full busily About their holy *things*, *V.* vii. 17. 8
 To shew that clemence oft, in *things* amis, *V.* vii. 22. 3
 (As often falles) of sundry *things* did commen, *V.* ix. 4. 8
 sings Hymns to high God, and carols heavenly *things*, *V.* ix. 29. 5
 Of all *things*, to dissemble, foully may befall! *V.* xi. 56. 9
 He all *things* did purvay which for them needfull weare, *V.* xii. 10. 9
 see not perfect *things* but in a glas: *VI.* Pr. 6. 5
 So tickle is the state of earthly *things*, *VI.* iii. 5. 2
 And moved speach to him of *things* of course, *VI.* iii. 14. 6
 they mote treat of *things* abroad at leasure, *VI.* iii. 22. 4
 speare and shield, as *things* that needlesse were, *VI.* iv. 7. 8
 About the sad Serena *things* to dight, *VI.* v. 25. 3
 having all *things* well about her dight, *VI.* v. 31. 1
 Was wont his howres and holy *things* to bed; *VI.* v. 35. 7
 From *things* that stirre up fraile affection; *VI.* vi. 7. 7
 There whilst he thus was setting *things* above, *VI.* vi. 37. 1
 Thus having all *things* well in peace ordayned, *VI.* vi. 41. 1
 Having his armes and warlike *things* undight, *VI.* vii. 19. 3
 repentaunce for *things* past and gou, *VI.* viii. 24. 6
 when as all *things* readie were aright, *VI.* viii. 45. 1
 discoursing diversly Of sundry *things* as fell, *VI.* ix. 12. 7
 all *things* therein meane, *VI.* ix. 16. 6
 Had ever learn'd to love the lowly *things*, *VI.* ix. 35. 5
 Keeping all noysome *things* away from it, *VI.* x. 7. 8
 since *things* passed none may now restore, *VI.* x. 20. 8
 delt A doubtfull sense of *things*, *VI.* x. 42. 9
 seeking all *things* meete for remedy; *VI.* xi. 8. 5
 Of sundrie *things* he purpose gan to faine, *VI.* xi. 39. 2
 To cherish her with all *things* choice and rare; *VI.* xii. 14. 7
 Tho further asking her of sundry *things*, *VI.* xii. 20. 1
 spake licentious words and hatefull *things*, *VI.* xii. 28. 5
 (not pleas'd in mortall *things* . . . to raigne) *VII.* vi. Arg.
 Of Change, the which all mortall *things* doth sway, *VII.* vi. 1. 2
 she the face of earthly *things* so changed, *VII.* vi. 5. 1
 learned minds inflameth with desire Of heavenly *things*; *VII.* vii. 2. 6
 Can tell *things* doen in heaven so long ygone, *VII.* vii. 2. 8
 all *things* else that under heaven dwell, *VII.* vii. 48. 2
 'The *things*, Which we see not how they are mov'd, *VII.* vii. 49. 1
 all *things* tost and turned by transverse *VII.* vii. 56. 3

Things—Continued.

all things stedfastnesse do hate VII. vii. 58. 2
 In all things else she beares the greatest sway: VII. viii. 1. 5
 love of things so vaine to cast away; VII. viii. 1. 7
 stediast rest of all things, VII. viii. 2. 3
 is close implide, Scorn of hase things, Am. v. 6
 Do seeke most pretious things Am. xv. 2
 Yet many wondrous things there are beside: Am. xvii. 8
 That can expresse the life of things indeed. Am. xvii. 14
 easie things, that may be got at will, Am. xxvi. 11
 fire, which all things melts, Am. xxx. 10
 lothe the things which they did like before, Am. xxxv. 11
 a storme, that all things doth prostrate; Am. lvi. 6
 Base things, that to her love too bold aspire! Am. lxi. 12
 It down is weighd with thoght of earthly things, Am. lxxii. 3
 let baser things devize To dy in dust, Am. lxxv. 9
 cannot deeme of worthy things, Am. lxxxiv. 1
 Set all your things in seemely good aray, Epith. 114
 Fray us with things that be not: Epith. 344
 things that are contained Within this goodly cope, H.L. 94
 Fraile men, whose eyes seek heavenly things to see, H.L. 118
 things hard gotten men more dearely deeme. H.L. 168
 those heavenly beauties be enyred As things divine, H.L. 170
 To make al things such as we now behold, H.B. 30
 pleasant grace To all things faire, H.B. 58
 An outward shew of things that onely seeme. H.B. 91
 things immortal no corruption take. H.B. 161
 Where I may see those admirable things H.H.L. 3
 worlds great frame, in which all things Are now containd, H.H.L. 22
 Powre, which now doth move In all these things, H.H.L. 28
 loves to get Things like himselfe, and to enlarge his race, H.H.L. 52
 love, Kindled through sight of those faire things above. H.H.L. 287
 I faine to tell the things that I behold, H.H.B. 6
 enlumineth the . . . aire, whereby al things are red; H.H.B. 165
 In which they see such admirable things, H.H.B. 260
 Or idle thought of earthly things, remaine; H.H.B. 268
 this vile world and these gay-seeming things H.H.B. 299
Think. much it grieveth me to *thinke* thereon. Pet. 1. 3
thinke of heavens blis: Pet.² vii. 12
thinke, that death shall spoyle your . . . features. Pet.² vii. 14
 You *thinke* to be Lords of the yeare; S.C. F. 41
 to *thinke* How great sport they gaynen S.C. May 35
 To hlere mine eyes doest *thinke*. S.C. Jul. 36
 Which when they *thinke* agayne to quench, S.C. S. 88
 they, that *thinke* themselves the best of all, Hub. 181
 That men may *thinke* of you in generall, Hub. 647
 (if we *thinke* good) Hub. 970
 ever *thinke* a Kingdome is your part.' Hub. 1004
 Making them *thinke* it but a vision. Hub. 1282
 They *thinke* to be chiefe praise of Poetry; T.M. 555
 vainly *thinke* your selves halfe happie then, Ti. 199
Thinke him Alcides with the Lyons skin, Mu. 71
 Ne doo I *thinke*, that that same subtil gin, Mu. 369
 To *thinke* to ground how that faire blossome fell. D. 252
 mocking such as *thinke* they long will stay. D. 399
thinke that such mishap, as chaunst to me, D. 516
Thinke he, that such are for such ones most fit, As. Pr. 15
 Did *thinke* to match her with the neighbour flood, Col. 122
 vaine it is to *thinke*, by paragone Of earthly things, Col. 344
 when I *thinke* of her, as oft I ought, Col. 624
 I cannot *thinke* according to her worth: Col. 627
 Yet will I *thinke* of her, yet will I speake, Col. 628
 In vain I *thinke* . . . to memorize thy name, Ded. Son. xii. 1
 raise my thoughtes . . . To *thinke* of that true glorious type I. Pr. 4. 7
 Much griev'd to *thinke* that gentle Dame so light, I. i. 55. 2
 To *thinke* how she through gyleful handling, I. iii. 2. 4
 To *thinke* that knightood I so much should shame, I. iii. 28. 3
 Yet did she *thinke* her pearelesse worth to pas That parentage, I. iv. 11. 3
 greed to *thinke* how foe did him destroy, I. iv. 45. 7
 old Sylvanus selfe bethinkes not what To *thinke* I. v. 16. 4
 Soone as I *thinke* upon my bitter bale. I. vii. 39. 6
 So thought I eke of him, and *think* I thought aright. I. vii. 49. 9
 It hooded nought to *thinke* such thunderbolts to beare. I. viii. 7. 9
 How dare I *thinke* such glory to attaine? I. x. 62. 2
 To *thinke* of those her captive Parents deare, I. xi. 1. 2
 Hart cannot *thinke* what outrage I. xi. 40. 1
 It hooded nought to *thinke* to robbe him of his pray. I. xi. 41. 9
 Who then would *thinke* . . . He could escape fowle death I. xii. 36. 4
 To *thinke*, without desert of gentle deed II. iii. 10. 6
 never *thinke* that so II. iv. 10. 2
 Ne ever thing that she could *think* or see, II. iv. 20. 7
 To *thinke* such hideous puissance on foot to beare; II. v. 3. 9
think, that ought those puissant hands may marre: II. vi. 44. 8
thinke with how small allowance II. vii. 15. 3
 did often *thinke* To reach the fruit II. vii. 58. 4
 To *thinke* how supper did them long awaite: II. x. 77. 7
 It hooded not to *thinke* that throw to beare, II. xi. 36. 4
 Ne wist he what to *thinke* of that same sight, II. xi. 39. 3
thinke of that fayre visage written in her hart. III. ii. 29. 9
 To *thinke* how causelesse, of her owne accord, III. viii. 1. 3
 So made him *thinke* him selfe in heven that was in hell. III. viii. 19. 9
 all . . . doe *thinke* it threatens the skye. III. ix. 45. 9
 I *thinke* best here for to stay III. x. 41. 5
 Must not here *thinke* to live; III. xi. 14. 9
 That dare fro me *thinke* Florimell to take! IV. ii. 25. 4
 Once *thinke* to match three such on equall cost, IV. iii. 24. 8
 All which who so dare *thinke* for to enchace, IV. v. 12. 1
 she her selfe did *thinke* it doen for spight, IV. v. 17. 3
 when he to sleepe did *thinke*, IV. v. 41. 1
thinke with hands impure To spoyle so goodly workmanship IV. vi. 17. 3

Think—Continued.

both of them did *thinke* obedience To doe IV. vi. 21. 8
 Ne *thinke* th' affection of her hart to draw IV. vi. 33. 2
 bootlesse thing it was to *thinke* such blowes to beare. IV. vii. 28. 9
 even to *thinke* thereof it inly pitties mee. IV. xi. 1. 9
thinke to reckon right. IV. xi. 53. 3
 Then gan he *thinke*, IV. xii. 14. 7
 Most did she *thinke*, but most she thought amis, IV. xii. 22. 4
 Least did she *thinke*, IV. xii. 22. 8
 Ne wist he what to *thinke*, or to devise; V. iii. 18. 3
 vaine it was to *thinke* from him to fle; V. iii. 38. 2
 To *thinke* with how great vaunt of braverie He them abused V. iii. 39. 7
 To *thinke* how this long death thou mightest disinherit, V. v. 36. 9
 To *thinke* of him so ill; V. vi. 4. 9
 weepe To *thinke* of your nights want, V. vi. 25. 9
 There they did *thinke* them selves on her to wreake; V. vi. 37. 1
 To *thinke* to follow him that was so swift and light. V. ix. 15. 9
 Who then can *thinke* their hedlong ruine to recure? V. x. 26. 9
 Such loathly matter were small lust to speake or *thinke*. V. xi. 31. 9
 to *thinke* gold that is bras; VI. Pr. 5. 7
 to *thinke* to save himselfe it hooded not. VI. ii. 19. 9
 and *thinke* what reliefe Were hest devise VI. ii. 46. 3
 and groaned inwardly, To *thinke* of this ill state VI. iii. 11. 6
 Fearlesse who ought did *thinke* or ought did say, VI. iii. 16. 5
 the beast . . . did *thinke* without remorse To be aveng'd VI. iv. 20. 8
 And makes exceeding mone, when he does *thinke* VI. iv. 32. 2
 She made him *think* it surly was his owne; VI. iv. 38. 6
 Him hooded not to *thinke* them to purswe, VI. v. 22. 8
 Asham'd to *thinke* how he that enterprize . . . forslack'd had VI. xii. 12. 3
 Then gin I *thinke* on that which Nature sayd, VII. viii. 2. 1
thinke not long in taking litle paine Am. vi. 13
 and *thinke* how she to heaven may clime; Am. xiii. 10
 Lyke sacred priests that never *thinke* amisse! Am. xxii. 8
 when I *thinke* to end that I begonne, Am. xxiii. 9
 I *thinke* that I a new Pandora see, Am. xxiv. 8
 Do ye not *thinck* th' accomplishment of it Sufficient Am. xxxiii. 6
Thinck ever to endure so taedious toy! Am. xxxiii. 10
thinke how litle glory ye have gayned Am. xxxvi. 10
 That nether I may speake nor *thinke* at all, Am. xliii. 7
thinke they dy with pleasure, live with payne. Am. xlvi. 14
 And greater glory *thinke*, to save then spill. Am. xlix. 4
 glory *thinke* to make these cruel stoures. Am. lvii. 10
 'Think now . . . how great the smart Of those Epig. iv. 35
 would I *thinke* these paines no paines at all, H.L. 299
 What . . . thought can *think* the depth of so deare wound? H.H.L. 163
 And onely *thinke* on that before them set. H.H.B. 266
Thinking. in *thinking* on hir I burne and quake. Pet.¹ vi. 2
 That *thinking* yet on her I burne and quake; Pet.² vi. 2
Thinking that their disgracing did him grace: Hub. 708
Thinking indeed that it the Lyon was. Hub. 1093
thinking of those branches greene to frame A girlond I. ii. 30. 6
Thinking to overthrowe and downe him tred: II. viii. 49. 7
thinking for to make her stubborne corage quayle. III. viii. 40. 9
Thinking to worke on her his utmost wracke, IV. vi. 21. 2
Thinking to hide the depth by troubling of the flood. IV. vi. 29. 9
thinking to let her weet The great tormenting griefe IV. viii. 9. 7
 Full farre was I from *thinking* such a pranke; V. i. 15. 4
Thinking to have her griefe by death bereaved; V. iv. 10. 4
Thinking at once both head and helmet to have raced. V. v. 11. 9
thinking to follow fast Iis other fellow Pagan V. viii. 8. 8
thinking hest by counterfet disguise V. viii. 25. 1
Thinking to pay him with that one for all; V. xi. 8. 6
Thinking the utmost of their force to trie, VI. i. 38. 3
 With *thinking* to what case her name should now be brought: VI. iii. 6. 9
Thinking by speed to overtake his flight; VI. v. 17. 2
Thinking to take them from that hylding bound; VI. v. 25. 7
 there *thinking* him to hyde: VI. vi. 28. 4
Thinking to quench her thirst at the next brooke: Am. lxvii. 3
Thinks. *thinks* to throwe out thondring words S.C. O. 104
 All night she *thinks* too long, and often lookes for light. I. iii. 15. 9
 by my ruines *thinks* to make them great: I. v. 25. 8
 His owne fayre Dryope now he *thinks* not faire, I. v. 15. 8
 Then *thinks* what punishment were best assign'd, VII. vi. 48. 8
 Ne *thinks* of other heaven, Am. lxxii. 11
Thinks more upon her paradise of joyes, Epith. 366
 Ne *thinks* oo ought but how it to attaine; H.L. 205
 ne *thinks* how erst she did her hide. II. iii. 36. 9
 th' evill *thinks* by watching to prevent: III. x. 3. 6
 Who ever *thinks* through confidence of might, VI. ii. 23. 7
 Who *thinks* from me his sorrow all doth rize. VI. iv. 33. 7
Thinks of her Dairy to make wondrous gaine, VII. vi. 48. 2
Third. *sithens* is but the *third* morowe S.C. Mar. 46
 Such one was Lechery, the *third* of all this traine. I. iv. 26. 9
 The *third* had of their wardrobe custody, I. x. 39. 1
 fights Two days incessantly: The *third* him overthrowes, I. xi. Arg.
 I meant to purge both with a *third* mischief, II. iv. 31. 3
 the *third* brunt of this my fatal! brond: II. viii. 37. 8
 the *third* for shame did blush, II. ix. 35. 6
 The *third* things past could keep in memorace: II. ix. 49. 3
 that same *third* Fort, that is the Smell, II. xi. 11. 1
 Of that *third* troupe was cruelly assayd; II. xi. 11. 2
 when appeared the *third* Morrow bright II. xii. 2. 4
 the *third* time shall fayre accordaunce make: III. iii. 30. 7
 the *third* time shall rew his foolhardise: III. iii. 35. 7
 'Yet shall a *third* both these and thine subdew. III. iii. 47. 1
 the *third* time Could scarce recovered bee III. iv. 35. 1
 the *third* brother him did sore assay, III. v. 21. 3
 'The *third* a Danzell was of low degree, III. vii. 59. 1
 a *third* kingdom yet is to arise III. ix. 44. 6
 Two things he feared, but the *third* was death; III. x. 2. 6

Third—Continued.

- both their lives may likewise be annex Unto the *third*, . . . IV. ii. 52. 9
 The *third* dayes prize unto that stranger Knight, . . . IV. v. 8. 1
 The *third*, the goodly Barow . . . IV. xi. 43. 5
 The *third* was Brunell, famous in his dayes; . . . V. iii. 5. 5
 The *third* day came, that should due tryall lend . . . V. iii. 8. 1
 The *third* time out of an hidden shade . . . V. xi. 22. 3
 The *third*, nor stroog nor wise, but sightfullest, Defetto. . . VI. v. 13. 9
 The *third*, my love, my lifes last ornament, . . . Am. Lxxiv. 9
 in their place doth now a *third* appeare, . . . Com. Son. iv. 9
 Together with that *third* from them derived, . . . H.H.L. 38
Thirst. lukewarm blood . . . her *thirst* for to asswage. . . Bel.² vi. 8
 Quenching the gasping farrowes *thirst* with rayne? . . . S.C. Ap. 6
 throat through *thirst* to nought nigh being dride . . . Gn. 387
 Having all satisfide their blondy *thurst*, . . . I. i. 26. 4
 Will die for *thirst*, (**thirst*) and water doth refuse? . . . II. iv. 17. 8
 For *thirst* of single kingdom him he kild. . . II. x. 21. 5
 O! the greedy *thirst* of royall crowne, . . . II. x. 35. 1
 To seeke young men to quench her flaming *thrust*, . . . III. vii. 50. 2
 full glad for *thirst*, ech drunk an hartly draught; . . . IV. iii. 48. 9
 drinke of every brooke when *thirst* my throte doth boyle. . . VI. ix. 23. 9
 Thinking to quench her *thirst* at the next brooke: . . . Am. lxxvii. 8
Thirsted. dronke with blood, yet *thirsted* after life: . . . I. vi. 38. 8
Thirstiness. embayea In the cool soile, after long *thirstiness*, III. xii. 44. or. 8
Thirsty. See **Bloodthirsty.**
 Adowne thy cheeke, to quenche thy *thirstye* payne. . . S.C. Ap. 8
 who can counsell a *thirstie* soule, . . . S.C. May 138
 alwayes flow to quench his *thirstie* heate. . . Gn. 120
 the *thirsty* land Dronke up his life; . . . I. iii. 20. 4
 his *thirsty* (**thirstie*) hlade To bathe in blood . . . I. v. 15. 2
 There *thirsty* (**thirstie*) Tantalus hong hy the chin; . . . I. v. 35. 5
 His office was the . . . *thirsty* give to drinke; . . . I. x. 38. 3
 Therein did often quench his *thirsty* heat, . . . II. v. 30. 6
 Offerd him drinke to quench his *thirstie* heat, . . . VI. ix. 6. 8
Thirty. In sixe and *thirtie* thousand yeares is ronue, . . . Ro. xxii. 10
 Selve have I worne out *thirtie* threttie yeares, . . . S.C. F. 17
thirty sorts of fish, and *thirty* sundry streames. . . IV. xi. 35. 9
 Nigh *thirtie* minutes to the Southerne lake; . . . V. Pr. 7. 8
This (*partial list*).
 Threwe downe *this* building to the lowest stone. . . Bel.¹ ii. 14
 Nor *thys*, nor that, so muche doeth make me mourne, . . . S.C. Ap. 9
 tell many lesinges of *this* and that, . . . S.C. May 285
 Beare witness all of *thys* so wicked deede: . . . S.C. Jun. 103
 some pretext Of *this*, or that, . . . Hub. 989
 The precious store of *this* celestiall riches? . . . T.M. 146
 what hard mishap is *this*, That hath . . . I. iii. 39. 2
 when *this* breathlesse woxe, that batteil gan renew. . . II. viii. 47. 9
 tempted her with *this* or that, . . . III. viii. 39. 1
 Barkes, *this* caried with the tide, That with the wind, . . . IV. ix. 26. 7
 to corrupt Molanna, *this* her maid, . . . VII. vi. 43. 2
 vertue have or *this* or that to make, . . . VII. vii. 54. 7
Thistle-down. as a *thistle-downe* in th' ayre doth flie, . . . Hub. 634
Thistlewise. *this wise* You to molest, . . . II. ix. 42. 2
Thither. Make hast, ye shepherds, *thether* to revert: . . . S.C. N. 191
 holde A Visitation, and them cyted *thether*: . . . Hub. 569
 For *thither* they themselves meant to address, . . . Hub. 657
 Which *thether* came to heare their musick sweet, . . . T.M. 32
 being driven hence, I *thether* fly. . . T.M. 528
 Had not good hap those shepherds *thether* led. . . As. 144
 Did *thether* flock to see what they did heare . . . As. 202
 Whether allured . . . Or *thither* led by chance, . . . Col. 63
 For the coole shade him *thether* hastily got: . . . I. ii. 29. 2
 All hare through peoples feet which *thether* traveled. . . I. iv. 2. 9
Thether Duessa hadd him bend his pace, . . . I. iv. 3. 7
 Cursing high Jove, the which them *thether* sent. . . I. v. 33. 6
 Which *thither* were assembled day by day . . . I. v. 51. 2
 Her to behold do *thither* runne apace; . . . I. vi. 18. 2
 And now be *thither* came for like intent; . . . I. vi. 30. 5
 From every coast . . . Have *thither* come . . . I. vii. 45. 4
 For whose deliverance she *this* Prince doth *thither* guyd. . . I. viii. 1. 9
Thither the great magicien Merlin came, . . . I. ix. 5. 1
 thought From heaven to come, or *thither* to arise; . . . I. x. 4. 2
 ship . . . knows her port, and *thither* sayles by ayme, . . . II. vi. 10. 3
 Which choosing . . . They *thither* marcht: . . . II. ix. 10. 6
 open stood to all which *thither* came; . . . II. xii. 46. 3
 Lover, whom, . . . she from farre did *thither* bring: . . . II. xii. 72. 4
 old Glauce *thither* led Faire Britomart, . . . III. iii. 59. 6
 fortune *thither* brought Comfort to him . . . III. v. 27. 3
Thither they brought that wounded Snyre, . . . III. v. 41. 1
 Forthy she *thither* cast her course t' apply, . . . III. vi. 16. 8
 Till *thither* they retonne where first they grew: . . . III. vi. 33. 8
 With many . . . Which *thither* haunt, . . . III. vi. 49. 3
Thither resorts, and, . . . plays his wanton partes. . . III. vi. 49. 8
 askt, what devill had her *thither* brought, . . . III. vii. 8. 2
 rudely askte her, how she *thither* came? . . . III. viii. 23. 6
 Iis charett swifte in hast he *thither* steard, . . . III. viii. 30. 7
Thither he brought the sory Florimell, . . . III. viii. 38. 1
 Another knight, whom tempest *thither* brought, . . . III. ix. 12. 2
 passage hard to all that *thither* came, . . . III. xii. 43. 4
 unhappy houre me *thither* brought, . . . IV. vii. 18. 1
 what evill guide Them *thether* brought, . . . IV. viii. 21. 3
 I *thether* went; where I did long conceale . . . IV. viii. 55. 4
thither with her came, . . . IV. xii. 3. 8
 Therefore me *thither* lead, . . . V. ii. 10. 8
thether also came in open sight . . . V. iii. 14. 1
 for triall of her right . . . Did *thither* come; . . . V. xi. 39. 6
 not for such slaughters sake He *thether* came, . . . V. xii. 8. 8
Thether he brought these unacquainted gncsts, . . . VI. iv. 14. 1
 Him *thether* eke, . . . He followed fast, . . . VI. ix. 4. 5
 beast they saw, which he had *thether* brought. . . VI. ix. 5. 9

Thither—Continued.

- Till time that Calidore brought Pastorella *thether*. . . VI. xii. 10. 9
 Which of her Nymphes, . . . Iim *thither* brought, . . . VII. vi. 51. 6
thither also came all other creatures, . . . VII. vii. 4. 1
Thitherward. Great troupes of people travelld *thetherward* . . . I. iv. 3. 1
 suffer Sleepe once *thitherward* Approach, . . . II. vii. 25. 5
thitherward forthright his ready way did make. . . V. ii. 10. 9
 All arm'd to point came ryding *thetherward*; . . . VI. v. 11. 3
Tho. I saw the heavens warre against hir *tho*, . . . Bel.¹ xi. 12
Tho to a bill his faynting flocke he ledde, . . . S.C. Ja. 11
Tho gyne you, fond flies! . . . S.C. F. 39
Tho wouldest thou learue to caroll of Love, . . . S.C. F. 61
Tho wouldest thou pype of Phyllis prayse; . . . S.C. F. 63
Tho gan this proude weede . . . S.C. F. 160
Tho downe . . . he fell forthwith. . . S.C. F. 218
Tho shall we sporten in delight, . . . S.C. Mar. 19
Tho will we little Love awake, . . . S.C. Mar. 22
Tho, peeping close . . . Might see . . . S.C. Mar. 73
Tho pumie stones I hastily hent . . . S.C. Mar. 89
Tho sayd, he was a winged lad, . . . S.C. Mar. 112
Tho to the greene Wood they speeden hem all, . . . S.C. May 27
Tho with them wends what they spent . . . S.C. May 69
 Well wyis was it with shepherds *thoe*: . . . S.C. May 109
Tho gan shepherds swaines to looke aloft, . . . S.C. May 124
Tho, . . . somehowly There crept in Wolves, . . . S.C. May 126
Tho marking him with melting eyes, . . . S.C. May 207
Tho went the pensife Damme out of dore, . . . S.C. May 229
Tho . . . Prevelie he peeped out . . . S.C. May 261
Tho he . . . Thus medled his talke . . . S.C. May 262
Tho out of his packe a glasse he tooke, . . . S.C. May 274
Tho opened he the dore, . . . S.C. May 278
Tho shewed his ware . . . S.C. May 287
Tho . . . she saw the merchaundise . . . S.C. May 298
Tho couth I sing of love, . . . S.C. Jun. 41
Tho would I seeke for Queene-apples . . . S.C. Jun. 43
 In *tho* countryes, whereas I have bene, . . . S.C. S. 32
Tho may we talke and tellen our fill, . . . S.C. S. 53
Tho at midnight he would harke . . . S.C. S. 190
Tho . . . This Wolvish sheepe woulde catchen his pray, . . . S.C. S. 196
 Of love and lustiehead *tho* mayst thou sing, . . . S.C. O. 51
Tho gan the streames . . . to cease, . . . S.C. O. 71
Tho deemed I my spring would ever laste. . . S.C. D. 30
 'Tho gan my lovely Spring bid me farewel, . . . S.C. D. 56
 His yron-headed spade *tho* making cleene, . . . Gn. 653
Tho on his head his dreadfull hat he dight, . . . Hub. 1279
 Lord! how he gan for to bestirre him *tho*, . . . Mut. 252
Tho when the pang was somewhat overpast, . . . D. 554
Tho (as he wild) unto his loved lasse, . . . As. 147
Tho, wrapping up her wretched sterne around, . . . I. i. 18. 6
Tho can she weepe, . . . I. i. 50. 8
 End of the doubtfull battaile deemed *tho* . . . I. v. 11. 7
Tho mov'd with wrath, . . . he cast avengd to be, . . . I. v. 12. 6
Tho, gathering up the reliques . . . I. v. 39. 6
Tho gan to him discover . . . I. v. 41. 5
Tho, when her well of teares she wasted had, She said; . . . I. viii. 42. 5
Tho, when he saw no power . . . I. xi. 42. 1
Tho to him louting lowly . . . II. iii. 13. 4
Tho, hurling high his yron braeed arme, . . . II. v. 7. 5
Tho gan that vilain wex so fiers and strong, . . . II. v. 23. 1
Tho up he started, stird with shame extreme, . . . II. vi. 27. 7
Tho him she brought abord, . . . II. vi. 38. 1
Tho, turning to those brethren, thus hespoke: . . . II. viii. 27. 1
Tho, when this breathlesse woxe, that batteil gan renew. . . II. ix. 47. 9
Tho, turning soft aside, he did inqyre . . . II. ix. 39. 6
Tho Madan raignd, unworthie of his race, . . . II. x. 21. 1
Tho, when feeble age . . . he saw proceed, . . . II. x. 27. 6
Tho to his daughter Regan he repayrd, . . . II. x. 30. 6
Tho, when he felt him dead, adowne he kest . . . II. xi. 42. 5
Tho up he caught him twixt his puissant hands, . . . II. xi. 46. 1
Tho, cumming to his Squire that kept his steed, . . . II. xi. 48. 2
Tho, when appeared the third Morrow bright . . . II. xii. 2. 4
Tho lifting up his vertuous staffe on hie. . . II. xii. 26. 6
Tho gan she myldly of them to inqyre . . . III. i. 23. 8
Tho were the tablea taken all away; . . . III. i. 56. 6
Tho, when the Britonnes saw all the rest Avoided . . . III. i. 58. 6
Tho, whenas all were put to shamefull flight, . . . III. i. 67. 1
Tho, her avizing of the vertues rare . . . III. ii. 22. 7
Tho gan she to renew her former smart, . . . III. ii. 29. 8
Tho, when the terme is full accomplishid, . . . III. iii. 48. 1
Tho to their ready Steedes they clombe full light, . . . III. iii. 61. 6
Tho having vewd awhile the surges hore . . . III. iv. 7. 4
Tho, full of hither grieft and pensife thought, . . . III. iv. 31. 5
Tho when the lilly handed Liagore . . . Did feele his pulse, . . . III. iv. 41. 1
Tho, up him taking in their tender hands, . . . III. iv. 42. 1
Tho, when her wayes he could no more desery, . . . III. iv. 53. 1
 Her selve, well as I might, I reskewd *tho*, . . . III. v. 6. 4
Tho to his hrethren came, . . . III. v. 15. 5
Tho gan the battaile freshly to begin; . . . III. v. 22. 5
Tho when that villayn he aviz'd, . . . III. v. 23. 1
Tho gan she gather up her garments reut, . . . III. vii. 11. 1
Tho when all other helpes she saw to faile, . . . III. vii. 21. 6
Tho fast her clipping twixt his armes . . . III. viii. 10. 1
Tho rudely askte her, . . . III. viii. 23. 6
Tho to him yode, . . . III. viii. 45. 6
Tho hastily remounting . . . III. ix. 15. 1
Tho, whenas vailed was her lofty crest, . . . III. ix. 20. 3
Tho, when againe he him bethought to live, . . . III. x. 7. 6
Tho forth the Boaster marching brave begonne . . . III. x. 33. 5
Tho up they gan their mery pypes to trusse, . . . III. x. 46. 1
Tho gan he her perswade to leave . . . III. x. 51. 1

Tho—Continued.

Tho stouping downe she him amoved light; III. xi. 13. 1
 Tho, as she backward cast her busie eye III. xi. 50. 1
 Tho, whenas chearelesse Night recovered had III. xii. 1. 1
 Tho, blinding him againe, his way he forth did take. III. xii. 23. 9
 Tho, when she felt her selfe to be unbound III. xii. 38. 8
 Tho each to other did his faith engage, IV. ii. 28. 5
 Tho unto Satyran she was adjoined, IV. v. 22. 1
 Tho gan he swell in every inner part IV. vi. 7. 4
 Tho, when they had long time there taken rest, IV. vi. 42. 1
 Tho, when he long had marked his demeanor, IV. vii. 47. 1
 Tho, when they both recovered were IV. viii. 21. 1
 Tho, soone as day discovered heavens face IV. viii. 34. 1
 Tho, shaking off all doubt IV. x. 53. 6
 Tho with her sword on him she flatting strooke, V. v. 18. 1
 Tho gan she tell her all that she had donne, V. v. 45. 8
 Tho turning all his pride to humblesse meeke, V. vii. 16. 1
 Tho, when she had his execution stayd, V. vii. 37. 1
 Tho when as Artegal did Arthure vew, V. viii. 12. 6
 Tho, when she saw that she was forst to fight, V. xi. 27. 1
 Tho with her huge long taile she at him strooke, V. xi. 28. 6
 Tho, as they rode together on their way, V. xi. 43. 6
 Tho when they came to the sea coast, V. xii. 4. 1
 Tho, as he hacke returned from that land, V. xii. 28. 1
 Tho, looking up VI. i. 17. 4
 Tho waxing weary VI. iii. 29. 3
 Tho on his shield he griple hold did lay, VI. iv. 6. 7
 Tho, backe returning that sorie Dame, VI. v. 4. 1
 Tho when they did perceave Their wounds recur'd, VI. vi. 16. 6
 Tho all in rage he on him streight did seaze, VI. vi. 40. 5
 Tho, when he up did looke VI. vii. 48. 7
 Tho when as all her plaints she had displayd, VI. viii. 34. 1
 Tho, when as all things readie were aright, VI. viii. 45. 1
 Tho, having fed his fill, VI. ix. 7. 6
 Tho when they bad their hunger slaked well, VI. ix. 18. 1
 Tho, backe returning to my sheepe againe, VI. ix. 25. 7
 Tho gan that shepheard thus for to dilate: VI. x. 21. 1
 Tho, when as he was dead, the fray gan cease; VI. xi. 20. 3
 Tho, to him running fast, VI. xi. 28. 1
 Tho, when the Shepheard breathed had awhyle, VI. xi. 30. 1
 Tho Coridon he prayd VI. xi. 35. 1
 Tho, to the place when they approched nye, VI. xi. 36. 5
 Tho, sitting downe by them upon the greene, VI. xi. 39. 1
 Tho, when as towards darksome night it drew, VI. xi. 41. 1
 Tho, when no more could nigh to him approach, VI. xi. 47. 1
 Tho gan Sir Calidore him to advize Of his first quest, VI. xii. 12. 1
 A little mayde, the which ye chylde tho; VI. xii. 17. 7
 Tho further asking her of sundry things, VI. xii. 20. 1
 Tho, wondering long at those so straunge events, VI. xii. 20. 7
 Tho, rearing up his former feete on hight, VI. xii. 29. 7
 Tho, when the Beast saw he mote nought availle By force, VI. xii. 33. 1
 Tho, as her manner was on sunny day, VII. vi. 45. 6
Thomalin. *Thomalin*, why sytten we see, S.C. Mar. 1
Thomalin, have no care for thy; S.C. Mar. 37
Thomalin, I pittie thy plight, S.C. Mar. 103
 the little what, That *Thomalin* can sayne, S.C. Jul. 32
Thomiris. See *Tomyris*.
Thorn. as treading still on *thorne*: III. x. 55. 4
Thorns. With *thornes* together pind and pateded was, I. ix. 36. 2
 Scattered with bushy *thornes* and ragged breares, I. x. 35. 3
 sharp *thornes* and breres the way forstall, III. i. 46. 7
 nyccely trode, as *thornes* lay in his way, III. xii. 10. 6
 With *thornes* and barren brakes envirod round, IV. i. 20. 5
 like *thornes* did prick his gealous hart, IV. v. 31. 3
 Ne feelles the *thornes* and thickets prick her tender toes. IV. vii. 21. 9
Thorough. See *Through*.
 waves, but *through* them did passe Col. 222
 no living wight May ever passe, but *through* great distresse, I. i. 32. 3
through daily care He led a wretched life, I. iv. 28. 7
through grace hath gained victory: I. x. 1. 7
 when it locked none might *through* pas, II. ix. 23. 7
 as *through* them she went, II. xii. 45. 2
 none might *through* breake, nor overstride, III. v. 31. 4
through rude confusion of the rout, Some fearing shriekt, IV. iii. 41. 6
 Nor read the salvage cuntries *through* which they pace, IV. xi. 40. 9
Thorough the midst of them V. vi. 39. 3
 That, *through* evill rest of this last night, V. vii. 18. 7
through some more mighty enemies wrong VI. i. 11. 3
through fate I my countrie have forlorne, VI. ii. 27. 7
 passed *through* that daies paine, VI. iii. 17. 7
 themselves prepard *through* the foord to ride, VI. iii. 30. 9
 Beare off their blowes from percing *through* quite: VI. v. 18. 5
 a lewd foole her leading *through* dry and wet, VI. vi. 16. 9
Thoroughly. Yet could it not so *thoroughly* digest, V. v. 27. 3
 ere he coulde reforme it *thoroughly*, V. xii. 27. 1
Thorough-piercing. thrild with point of *thorough-piercing*
 paine: II. i. 38. 6
Those (*partial list*).
 let *those* deep Abysses open rive, Ro. i. 7
Those, those thy foes, *those* warriors far remove, II. v. 16. 5
 The honour of the prize should be adjudg'd by *those*. V. iii. 13. 9
 Whether *those* same on high, or these belowe; VII. vii. 20. 2
Thou (*partial list*). See *Thous*.
 Thyne be the cossette, well hast *thou* it gotte, S.C. N. 206
 If shee were thine, and *thou* as now am I? III. xi. 19. 4
 Is this the hope *Thou* brings? VI. iii. 4. 8
Though (*partial list*).
though ye be the fairest of Gods creatures, Pet.² vii. 13
though your frames do for a time make warre, Ro. vii. 9
though she owe her fall to the first winde, Ro. xxviii. 9

Though—Continued.

France brought forth, *though* fruitfull of brave wits, Ro. Env. 2
 Is but a jest, *though* envie it abuse: Gn. 6
 Backe to he borue, *though* it unlawfull were. Gn. 464
 Yet *though* his vesture were but meane and base, Hub. 229
 Livings in Court be gotten, *though* full hard; Hub. 514
 Upon this Common-place, (*though* plaine, not wurst?) Hub. 642
 For, *though* the vulgar yeeld an open eare, Hub. 713
Though all men 'him unceased gan deride, Hub. 930
Though eating hipps, and drinking watry fome, Hub. 948
 Loath was the Ape, *though* praised, to adventer, Hub. 1005
 For *though* to steale the Diademe away Hub. 1034
 bee Would violate, *though* not with violence, Hub. 1163
 With horrid sound *though* having little sence, T.M. 554
Though nought at all but ruines now I bee, Ti. 39
 Ne Troynovant, *though* elder sister shee, Ti. 102
though at last by force I conquered were Ti. 113
though Time all monuments obscure, Ti. 174
Though death his soule doo from his hodie sever; Ti. 257
 for memorie Of her pretended crime, *though* crime none were: Mat. 143
 Not thou, O Clarion! *though* fairest thou Mat. 233
Though they of sorrow heavilie can sing; D. 12
 (Signe of thy love, *though* nought for my reliefe, D. 94
though by kind shee stout and salvage were, D. 121
 cald Of others Penthia, *though* not so well: As. 194
 And there is Corydon *though* meanly waged, Col. 382
Though fit to frame an everlasting dittle, Col. 385
 skill, *though* known yet to few; Col. 401
 there, *though* last not least, is Aetion, Col. 444
 Whose goodly beames *though* they he overdight Col. 493
 Nearer ours, not theirs, *though* there she be; Col. 525
Though nought my praises of her needed arre, Col. 533
 praise her worth, *though* far my wit above. Col. 942
though nowe too late To wish you backe returne I. i. 13. 2
 For *though* a tree I seme, yet cold and heat me paines? I. ii. 33. 9
Though true as touch, *though* daughter of a king, I. iii. 2. 5
Though faire as ever living wight was fayre, I. iii. 2. 6
Though nor in word nor deede ill meriting, I. iii. 2. 7
 truest knight alive, *Though* conquered now he lye I. iii. 37. 7
 the old man well knew he, *though* untold, I. iii. 38. 7
though good lucke prolonged hath thy date, I. ix. 45. 7
 virgins were; *Though* spoused, I. x. 4. 7
though they faulty were, yet well he wayd, I. x. 40. 6
Though false Duessa, Her false sleightes doe employ. I. xii. Arg.
 Which *though* be bath polluted oft of yore, I. xii. 27. 7
 Tho' she thy Lady be, II. iv. 26. 6
 And, *though* he scorn'd his ydle vanitee, II. iv. 39. 7
Though otherwise it did him litle harme: II. v. 7. 4
 Matter of merth enough, *though* there were none, II. vi. 3. 7
 And all, *though* pleasaunt, yet she made much more: II. vi. 24. 5
 They, *though* full bent To prove extremities II. vi. 36. 1
Though somewhat moved in his mightie bart, II. vi. 40. 3
though himselfe were at the sight dismayd, II. vii. 6. 8
Though all the wealth Could gathered be II. vii. 31. 7
 And *though* they both stood stiffe, II. viii. 41. 9
 lively is the semblaunt, *though* the substance dead, II. ix. 2. 9
 Here may ye not have entraunce, *though* we would; II. ix. 12. 4
though they bodies seem, yet substance from them fades. II. ix. 15. 9
 that proud towre of Troy, *though* richly guilt, II. ix. 45. 8
though somewhat they declind; II. ix. 55. 4
 Ne yet Mathusalem, *though* longest liv'd; II. ix. 57. 2
 Which *though* from earth it be derived right II. x. 2. 4
 From Guendolene his wife, *though* alwaies faithful prov'd, II. x. 17. 9
 Yet lives his memorie, *though* carcass sleepe in rest. II. x. 43. 9
though overcome in haplesse fight, II. x. 56. 8
 our Selfe, whom *though* we do not see, Yet II. xii. 47. 8
though no reason may apply Salve III. ii. 36. 4
Though strange beginning had, yet fixed is III. ii. 42. 2
 For *though* my love be not so lewdly bent III. ii. 43. 2
 So was their fortune good, *though* wicked were their minde, III. ii. 43. 9
 'But wicked fortune mine, *though* minde be good, III. ii. 44. 1
though beyond the Africk Ismael he were, III. iii. 6. 7
 may not shrinck, *though* all the world do shake; III. iii. 25. 7
 And *though*, oft looking backward, well she vewde III. iv. 50. 6
 That loves his fetters, *though* they were of gold, III. ix. 8. 5
 willing all things to excuse, *Though* nought belev'd, III. ix. 18. 9
 And Paridell, *though* partly discontent III. ix. 25. 1
Though whilome far much greater then thy fame, III. ix. 33. 3
 whereto *though* she did bend Her earnest minde, III. ix. 54. 8
 was nought ydred, *Though* much emmov'd, III. xii. 2. 9
 For *though* sweet love to conquer glorious bee, IV. x. 3. 8
Though all the pillours of the one were guilt, IV. x. 5. 8
 'But I, *though* meanest man of many moe, IV. x. 19. 1
Though of contrarie natures each to other: IV. x. 32. 6
 Rich Oranochy, *though* but known late; IV. xi. 21. 7
 Ne storming Humber, *though* he looked stout; IV. xi. 30. 7
 And shall see Stamford, *though* now homely bid, IV. xi. 35. 4
 Eden, *though* but small, Yet often staine'd with bloud IV. xi. 36. 7
Though I them all Cannot recount, IV. xi. 40. 7
 For *though* their numbers do much more surmount, IV. xii. 2. 8
 bred Of mortall sire, *though* of immortal wombe, IV. xii. 4. 2
 'Though vaine, I see, my sorrowes to unfold, IV. xii. 6. 1
 I will them tell *though* unto no man neare: IV. xii. 6. 4
 Yet *though* he never list to me relent, IV. xii. 7. 6
 And *though* unto his will she given were, IV. xii. 15. 6
 would some rightfull cause pretend, *though* rightly nought, IV. xii. 30. 9
though his limbs could not his hodie beare, IV. xii. 35. 3
Though vertue then were held in highest price, V. i. 1. 1
 That she might win some time, *though* dearly bought, V. ii. 23. 7
 What *though* the sea Doe eate the earth, V. ii. 39. 4

Though—Continued.

(*though* no more . . . there neede ones right to trie, . . . V. iii. 32. 1
 so mad For any death to change life, *though* most bad; . . . V. iv. 11. 5
 And *though* my land he first did winne away, . . . V. iv. 14. 6
 And then my love, (*though* now it little skill) . . . V. iv. 14. 7
 Yet, *though* him selfe did shame . . . His mighty hand to spend, . . . V. iv. 24. 3
 And, *though* powre faild, her courage did accrew; . . . V. v. 7. 4
 Doth seeme to be her selfe, *though* darkned be her light. . . . V. v. 12. 9
 And *though* he still retr'y'd, yet nathelesse . . . V. v. 14. 5
 For *though* that he first victorie obtained, . . . V. v. 17. 6
 For *though* this cloud have now me overcast, . . . V. v. 38. 6
 And *though* (unlike) they should for ever last, . . . V. v. 38. 8
 who, *though* she still have worne Her dayes in warre, . . . V. v. 40. 4
 Who *though* desirous rather to rest mute, . . . V. vi. 20. 3
 Ne doffe her armes, *though* he her much besought: . . . V. vi. 23. 5
 Wherewith *though* wondrous wroth, and inly burning . . . V. vi. 31. 1
 And her late vile reproch *though* vaunted vaine, . . . V. vii. 34. 4
 Where, *though* revengefull vow she did professe, . . . V. vii. 36. 3
 his shield . . . *Though* nothing whole, but all to-brusd . . . V. viii. 44. 2
Though also those mote question'd be aright, . . . V. ix. 40. 7
Though plaine she saw, by all that she did heare, . . . V. ix. 50. 3
 But Justice, *though* her dome she doe prolong, . . . V. xi. 1. 5
 whose wrongs *though* long she suffred, . . . V. xi. 1. 7
Though I this dearest life for her doe spend, . . . V. xi. 43. 4
 Is mine owne love, *though* me she have forlore, . . . V. xi. 49. 7
Though darts from shore and stones they at him threw; . . . V. xii. 5. 5
 Which none durst breake, *though* many would right faine . . . V. xii. 10. 5
though she hungrily Earst chawd thereon, . . . V. xii. 39. 5
though it on a lowly stalke doe howre, . . . VI. Pr. 4. 3
 Will give thy beard, *though* it but little bee? . . . VI. i. 19. 8
 Who, *though* he were still in this desert wood, . . . VI. v. 2. 2
 wend abrode, *though* feeble and forlorne, . . . VI. v. 7. 3
Though many foes did him maligne therefore, . . . VI. v. 12. 6
 And eke his Lady, *though* she sickely were, . . . VI. v. 17. 8
 that wyld man; whom *though* he oft forbad, . . . VI. vi. 18. 7
Though of meane parentage and kindred base, . . . VI. vii. 28. 4
 Who, *though* she were with wearinesse nigh dead, . . . VI. vii. 40. 8
 Slay not that Carle, *though* worthy to be slaine, . . . VI. viii. 17. 7
 That *though* the night did cover her disgrace, . . . VI. viii. 51. 3
Though meane her lot, yet higher did her mind ascend, . . . VI. ix. 10. 9
 Which *though* it were a cottage clad with lome, . . . VI. ix. 16. 5
 The fruite of joy and blisse, *though* long time dearly bought, . . . VI. ix. 45. 9
though in it She used most to keepe . . . VI. x. 9. 6
 But Calidore, *though* no lesse sorry wight . . . VI. x. 18. 7
 this Isle, *though* hure and blunt, . . . VI. xi. 9. 5
 The sight of whom, *though* now decayd and mard, . . . VI. xi. 13. 1
 recomforting his grieft, *Though* not his feare, . . . VI. xi. 38. 2
Though out of course, yet hath not bene missayd, . . . VI. xii. 2. 3
 Whom *though* high Jove of kingdome did deprive, . . . VII. vi. 2. 8
thogh she nought did reck Of Hermes message, . . . VII. vi. 22. 7
though wrongfully from heaven exil'd, . . . VII. vi. 26. 9
though full many a day He saw her clad, . . . VII. vi. 42. 7
 As those three sacred Saints, *though* else most wise, . . . VII. vii. 7. 6
 Autumne all in yellow clad, As *though* he joyed, . . . VII. vii. 30. 2
 Long *though* it be, at last I see it gloome, . . . Epith. 285
 For thou likewise didst love, *though* now unthought, . . . Epith. 378
Though elder then thine owne nativtie, . . . H.L. 54
 And *though* he do not win his wish to end, . . . H.L. 211
Though from another place I take my name, . . . Proth. 130
Thought. Then cried a shining Angell as me *thought*, . . . Rev. iii. 8
 Some noble plant I *thought* my selfe to see: . . . Pet. iii. 4
 in so short as *thought*, . . . Bel.² viii. 13
 I *thought* anone, That of some heavenly wight . . . Pet. v. 3
 some that weene the contrarie in *thought*, . . . Ro. ix. 13
 On which when as my *thought* was throghly placed, . . . Van. i. 9
Thought all his things lesse than his disdainful pride, . . . Van. iii. 6
 Safe in all dreddes den him *thought* to hide: . . . Van. x. 4
 what shee *thought* good: . . . S.C. May 179
 Yet should thilk lasse not from my *thought*, . . . S.C. Au. 107
 I *thought* the soyle would have made me rich, . . . S.C. S. 78
 swifter then *thought* . . . the Wolfe Lowder caught; . . . S.C. S. 222
 when I *thought* have thresht in swelling sheave, . . . S.C. D. 123
 Like as he had conceiv'd it in his *thought*, . . . Gn. 656
 now is *thought* a civile hegging sect. . . . Hub. 198
 Exceedingly they troubled were in *thought*, . . . Hub. 312
 in whose beauteous *thought* Regard of honour . . . Hub. 717
 Desire of honor or brave *thought* of armes . . . Hub. 825
 into whose brest Never crept *thought* of honor, . . . Hub. 978
 King indeed himselfe he shortly *thought*, . . . Hub. 1105
 To hide himselfe from his owne feared *thought*, . . . Hub. 1358
 The foes of learning and each gentle *thought*; . . . T.M. 64
 what ever thing is goodly *thought*, . . . T.M. 405
 I feede on sweet contentment of my *thought*, . . . T.M. 524
 fluttring wings of thy fast flying *Thought*, . . . U.V. 3
 lifting up her brave herock *thought* . . . Ti. 109
 His name is worne alreadie out of *thought*, . . . Ti. 222
 My *thought* returned greved home againe, . . . Ti. 478
 sight thereof much griev'd my pensive *thought*, . . . Ti. 623
 There came unto my minde a troublous *thought*, . . . D. 29
 my reliefe exceedeth living *thought*; . . . D. 95
 with wofull heave *thought*; . . . D. 465
 Of onely her he sung, he *thought*, he writ. . . . As. 64
 onely by his lookes did tell his *thought*, . . . As. 168
 glorie greater then my simple *thought*, . . . Col. 333
 My *thought*, my heart, my love, my life is shee, . . . Col. 476
 she beholds, with high aspiring *thought*, . . . Col. 612
 when I speake of her what I have *thought*, . . . Col. 626
 he slept soundly void of evil *thought*, . . . I. i. 46. 3
 He *thought* have slaine her in his fierce despight; . . . I. i. 50. 3
 Eftsoones I *thought* her such as she me told, . . . I. i. 39. 6

Thought—Continued.

'The divelish hag . . . Perceiv'd my *thought*; . . . I. ii. 42. 2
 By which she *thought* her wandring knight shold pas, . . . I. iii. 10. 2
 Far be it from your *thought*, and fro my wil, . . . I. iii. 28. 2
 the stout Faery . . . *Thought* all their glorie vaine . . . I. iv. 15. 7
 The noble hart that harbours vertuous *thought*, . . . I. v. 1. 1
 With bestly sin *thought* her to have defilde, . . . I. vi. 3. 4
 Eternall providence, exceeding *thought*, . . . I. vi. 7. 1
 him to dust *thought* to have battred quight, . . . I. vii. 14. 3
 'great grieft . . . can more easily he *thought* then said.' . . . I. vii. 41. 2
 well-guided speach, So deepe did settle in her gracious *thought*, I. vii. 42. 2
 your wisdome will direct my *thought*, . . . I. vii. 42. 7
 So *thought* I eke of him, and think I *thought* aright. . . . I. vii. 49. 9
 Him *thought* at first encounter to have slaine. . . . I. viii. 7. 5
 Ne shame he *thought* to shonne so hideous might: . . . I. viii. 8. 1
 Least so great good . . . buried he in thankles *thought*, . . . I. ix. 2. 9
 Caelia men did her call, as *thought* From heaven to come, . . . I. x. 4. 1
 consuming *thought* To put away . . . I. x. 29. 5
Thought with his wings to stye above the ground; . . . I. xi. 25. 8
Thought his armes to leave, and helmet to unlace, . . . I. xi. 26. 9
 He *thought* atonce him to have swallowd quight, . . . I. xi. 53. 2
 Well mote ye thee, as well can wish your *thought*, . . . II. i. 33. 7
 One *thought* her cheare too litle, . . . II. ii. 34. 9
 th' other *thought* too mutch, . . . II. ii. 34. 9
 Ne *thought* of honour ever did assay His baser brest, . . . II. iii. 4. 3
 For such as he him *thought*, or faine would be: . . . II. iii. 5. 6
Thought in his bastard armes her to embrace, . . . II. iii. 42. 6
 I, (said Braggadocchio) *'thought* no lesse, . . . II. iii. 44. 8
 better first I *thought* To wreake my wrath on him . . . II. iv. 30. 4
 His wandring *thought* in deepe desire does steepe, . . . II. v. 34. 2
 Withdraw from *thought* of warlike enterprize, . . . II. vi. 25. 6
 fld his inner *thought*, . . . II. vi. 25. 6
 Some *thought* to raise themselves to high degree . . . II. vii. 47. 1
thought His cursed life out of her lodge have rent; . . . II. viii. 32. 2
 More glory *thought* to give life then decay, . . . II. viii. 51. 4
 easie to be *thought*, . . . II. ix. 33. 9
 As if some pensive *thought* constrained her gentle spright, . . . II. ix. 36. 9
 By Phoebus doome the wisest *thought* alive, . . . II. ix. 48. 2
 all that in the world was ay *thought* wittily, . . . II. ix. 53. 9
 of some *thought* By sea to have bene . . . brought, . . . II. x. 5. 8
 Those yet of her he Mertian lawes both nam'd and *thought*, . . . II. x. 42. 9
 ere any thereof *thought*: . . . II. x. 51. 4
 her attaching *thought* her hands to tye; . . . II. xi. 28. 6
 Revivng *thought* of glory and of fame, . . . II. xi. 31. 8
 Then *thought* the Prince all peril sure was past, . . . II. xi. 43. 6
 No sooner *thought*, then that the Carle as fast . . . II. xi. 43. 8
thought his labor lost, and travell wayne, . . . II. xi. 44. 2
Thought to have mounted; but his feeble vaines . . . II. xi. 48. 3
 One would have *thought*, . . . II. xii. 69. 1
 Should ever enter in his bounteous *thought*, . . . III. ii. 10. 2
 That may unworthy of it selfe he *thought*, . . . III. ii. 10. 5
 So *thought* this Mayd (as maydens use to done) . . . III. ii. 23. 5
thought it was not love, but some melancholy, . . . III. ii. 27. 9
 So *thought* she to undoe her daughters love; . . . III. ii. 51. 6
thought so to heguile her grievous smart; . . . III. iv. 6. 2
 full of bitter grieft and pensie *thought*, . . . III. iv. 31. 5
 ment To her no evill *thought* nor evill deed; . . . III. iv. 50. 3
 In his free *thought* to build her sluggish nest, . . . III. v. 2. 2
 Ne suffereth it *thought* of ungentleness, . . . III. v. 2. 3
 Providence hevenly passeth living *thought*, . . . III. v. 27. 1
 That suddain change she straunge adventure *thought*, . . . III. vi. 20. 5
 Perforce her carried where ever he *thought* best, . . . III. vii. 2. 9
 the Damzell, full of doubtfull *thought*, . . . III. vii. 8. 5
thought her to adore with humble spright: . . . III. vii. 11. 8
 his base *thought* with terour and with aw So inly smot, . . . III. vii. 13. 5
 His caytive *thought* durst not so high aspire: . . . III. vii. 16. 5
thought to prevaile To bringe her backe againe, . . . III. vii. 21. 8
 (a thing far passing *thought*) . . . III. vii. 48. 5
Thought with that sight him much to have reliv'd . . . III. viii. 3. 2
 himselfe he *thought* depriv'd Quite of all hope . . . III. viii. 3. 7
 With *thought* whereof exceeding mad he grew, . . . III. viii. 4. 1
thought She was the Lady selfe . . . III. viii. 9. 8
thought that match a fowle disparagement: . . . III. viii. 12. 4
thought he yet did dreame Not well awakte; . . . III. viii. 22. 7
 Her selfe not saved yet from daunger dredd She *thought*, . . . III. viii. 33. 2
thought How to avenge himselfe . . . III. ix. 12. 7
 too long *thought* Every discourse, . . . III. ix. 53. 6
 Ten thousand wayes he cast in his confused *thought*, . . . III. x. 18. 9
 through long anguish and selfe-murdring *thought*, . . . III. x. 57. 1
thought himselfe not safe enough thereby, . . . III. xii. 12. 2
 It vaine she *thought* with rigoros upore For to efforce, . . . III. xii. 27. 8
 he *thought*, for villenous despight, . . . III. xii. 32. 6
 ye would have surely *thought* . . . III. xii. 46. or. 1
 him she surely *thought* To be a man, . . . IV. i. 8. 1
 Some *thought* that some enchantment faygned it; . . . IV. i. 14. 5
 never *thought* one thing, but doubly stil was guided, . . . IV. i. 27. 9
 all her studie was and all her *thought* . . . IV. i. 29. 8
 Which when he *thought*, it griev'd him full sore, . . . IV. i. 39. 7
 To calme the tempest of his troubled *thought*: . . . IV. ii. 3. 2
 though therein himselfe he *thought* to pas, . . . IV. ii. 10. 3
 Whose beauteie each of them *thought* excellent, . . . IV. iv. 6. 3
 he never *thought* For such an Hag . . . His person to emperill IV. iv. 10. 4
 Ne was there Knight that ever *thought* of armes, . . . IV. iv. 38. 1
thought in mind it shortly to amend: . . . IV. iv. 45. 7
 pearelesse she was *thought* that did it beare, . . . IV. v. 6. 5
 inly *thought* of that despightfull deede . . . IV. v. 9. 5
thought For Chian folke to pourtraict beauties Queene, . . . IV. v. 12. 6
thought he had the trew And very Florimell, . . . IV. v. 13. 7
 Yet *thought* that Florimell was not so faire as shee, . . . IV. v. 14. 9
 about her middle small They *thought* to gird, . . . IV. v. 16. 4

Thought—Continued.

each one <i>thought</i> as to their fancies came.	IV. v. 17. 2
when they <i>thought</i> it fast, etsoones it was untide.	IV. v. 17. 9
<i>thought</i> t' appeale from that which was decreed.	IV. v. 22. 7
Some <i>thought</i> from him her to have reft by might;	IV. v. 27. 4
Vet not fit place he <i>thought</i> it there to stay,	IV. v. 27. 8
<i>thought</i> his wearie limbs to have redrest.	IV. v. 39. 5
As if he <i>thought</i> her soule to disentrayne.	IV. vi. 16. 7
She arm'd her tongue, and <i>thought</i> at him to scold;	IV. vi. 27. 7
It troubled both your mindes with idle <i>thought</i> ,	IV. vi. 30. 7
<i>thought</i> she wandred was, or gone astray;	IV. vi. 36. 7
in that place where I him <i>thought</i> to find,	IV. vii. 18. 2
There was I found, contrary to my <i>thought</i> ,	IV. vii. 18. 3
in her wrath she <i>thought</i> them both have thrild.	IV. vii. 36. 4
She follow'd her, and <i>thought</i> againe it to assay.	IV. viii. 10. 9
looser <i>thought</i> will lightly be misled,	IV. viii. 29. 3
brought Unto his bay, and captived her <i>thought</i> :	IV. viii. 45. 5
Being likewise beguiled in her <i>thought</i> ,	IV. viii. 56. 3
I holdly <i>thought</i> ,	IV. x. 4. 6
<i>thought</i> my steps to stay,	IV. x. 14. 6
I <i>thought</i> there was none other heaven then this;	IV. x. 28. 3
He <i>thought</i> her to compell by crueltie and awe.	IV. xi. 2. 9
<i>thought</i> it all one night that did no houres divide.	IV. xi. 4. 9
Some while he <i>thought</i> ,	IV. xii. 14. 3
The <i>thought</i> whereof emperist his hart so deepe,	IV. xii. 19. 6
most she <i>thought</i> amis,	IV. xii. 22. 4
If ought lay hidden in his griev'd <i>thought</i> ,	IV. xii. 24. 8
languish of some inward <i>thought</i> ,	IV. xii. 25. 7
For love of Nymphes she <i>thought</i> she need not care,	IV. xii. 27. 4
To Proteus selfe to sew she <i>thought</i> it vaine,	IV. xii. 29. 1
never wight so evill did or <i>thought</i> ,	IV. xii. 30. 8
'A knight,' (said he) 'if knight he may be <i>thought</i>	V. i. 16. 3
Unmov'd with praier or with piteous <i>thought</i> ,	V. ii. 23. 2
weigh the <i>thought</i> that from mans mind doth flow:	V. ii. 43. 4
Which as our owne we tooke, and so it <i>thought</i> ;	V. iv. 13. 3
The worke of heavens will surpasseth humane <i>thought</i>	V. iv. 27. 9
Whom she <i>thought</i> fittest for that businesse;	V. iv. 48. 2
when they <i>thought</i> on Talus hands to lay,	V. v. 19. 1
<i>thought</i> it just t' obay.	V. v. 19. 9
Scarse so conceived in her jealous <i>thought</i> ,	V. vi. 3. 2
She <i>thought</i> to send some one to seeke him out;	V. vi. 6. 2
every place <i>thought</i> best,	V. vi. 7. 2
in her <i>thought</i> did hide The felnesse of her heart,	V. vi. 18. 5
Her minde was whole possessed of one <i>thought</i> ,	V. vi. 21. 3
<i>thought</i> that she thereon could never gaze her fill.	V. vii. 5. 9
Mote in them stirre up old rebellious <i>thought</i>	V. vii. 11. 5
She much was cas'd in her troublous <i>thought</i> ,	V. vii. 24. 2
She was confus'd in her troublous <i>thought</i> ;	V. vii. 25. 3
<i>Thought</i> with his speare him quight have overwent.	V. viii. 7. 4
<i>thought</i> it best with that his wife in friendly wise to deale,	V. viii. 21. 1
So <i>thought</i> the Souldan,	V. viii. 31. 5
As a faire stoupe of her high soaring <i>thought</i> ,	V. ix. 34. 7
To doe whatever he <i>thought</i> good or fit:	V. x. 13. 3
of his owne vaine fancies <i>thought</i> did frame:	V. xi. 19. 4
<i>thought</i> more the lesse she sed.	V. xii. 29. 9
his hart was inly child . . . and his <i>thought</i> with wonder fill.	VI. ii. 4. 9
'The widow Queene . . . <i>Thought</i> best away me to remove	VI. ii. 29. 7
him to trouble she it <i>thought</i> unfit,	VI. ii. 47. 3
him to heare she <i>thought</i> it thing too base.	VI. ii. 47. 5
inly did afflict her pensive <i>thought</i>	VI. iii. 6. 8
Sith his own <i>thought</i> he knew most cleare from wite:	VI. iii. 16. 6
him selfe he <i>thought</i> from daunger free,	VI. iii. 20. 6
Such chaunces oft exceed all humane <i>thought</i> !	VI. iii. 51. 8
And stopt the bleeding straight, ere he it stanch'd <i>thought</i>	VI. iv. 12. 9
He with him <i>thought</i> backe to returne againe;	VI. iv. 24. 2
Therefore some <i>thought</i> that those brave imps were sown.	VI. iv. 36. 7
day and night did vexe her careful <i>thought</i> ,	VI. v. 6. 8
Withouten <i>thought</i> of shame or villeny,	VI. v. 9. 8
<i>Thought</i> therewithall forthwith him to have slaine;	VI. v. 26. 7
whom sure he <i>thought</i> By this quite slaine	VI. vi. 37. 6
Ne secretly from <i>thought</i> of fell revenge succasse:	VI. vi. 43. 9
to him leaping vengeance <i>thought</i> to take	VI. vii. 11. 7
none she worthie <i>thought</i> to be her fere,	VI. vii. 29. 2
this coy Damzell <i>thought</i> contrariwise,	VI. vii. 30. 1
then surely <i>thought</i> That slaine he was,	VI. vii. 50. 2
<i>thought</i> certainly To have supplide the first,	VI. viii. 9. 8
<i>Thought</i> sure have pownded him to powder soft,	VI. viii. 15. 3
she <i>thought</i> Her selfe now past the perill of her feares:	VI. viii. 32. 2
diversely dispose As each <i>thought</i> best.	VI. viii. 39. 3
There I beheld such vaineesse as I never <i>thought</i> ,	VI. ix. 24. 9
<i>thought</i> it best To chaunge the maner of his loftie looke;	VI. ix. 36. 1
<i>Thought</i> sure t' avenge his grudge,	VI. ix. 43. 9
She in regard hereof refude and <i>thought</i> unfit.	VI. x. 9. 9
she <i>thought</i> her self in hell,	VI. x. 43. 8
She <i>thought</i> it best, for shadow to pretend Some shew	VI. xi. 6. 5
they find, contrarie to their <i>thought</i> , That Pastorell yet liv'd;	VI. xi. 41. 5
Sir Calidore him arm'd as he <i>thought</i> best,	VI. xi. 42. 4
Had never joyance felt nor chearefull <i>thought</i> ,	VI. xi. 45. 2
This daughter <i>thought</i> in wedlocke to have bound	VI. xii. 4. 5
having <i>thought</i> long dead she fyndes alive,	VI. xii. 21. 2
Nor ever <i>thought</i> thing so unworthily:	VI. xii. 33. 7
She gan to cast in her ambitious <i>thought</i>	VII. vi. 7. 3
I would have <i>thought</i> that bold Procrustes hire,	VII. vi. 29. 5
loud profest His foolish <i>thought</i>	VII. vi. 46. 6
<i>Thought</i> not enough to punish him in sport,	VII. vi. 51. 2
who he <i>thought</i> Had in his <i>Plaint of kinde</i> describ'd it well:	VII. vii. 9. 6
Unquiet <i>thought</i> ! whom at the first I heerd	Am. ii. 1
her deep wit, that true harts <i>thought</i> can spel,	Am. xliiii. 13
not on him that never <i>thought</i> you ill,	Am. xlix. 7
There let no <i>thought</i> of joy, . . . Dare to approach,	Am. lii. 9

Thought—Continued.

My sovrayne saynt, the Idoll of my <i>thought</i> ,	Am. lxi. 2
It down is weighd with <i>thought</i> of earthly things,	Am. lxxii. 3
Whom ye <i>thought</i> worthy of your graecfull rymes,	Epith. 3
Ne <i>thought</i> of thing uncomely ever may Thereto approach	Epith. 198
Which may let in a little <i>thought</i> unsownd,	Epith. 237
forme, which now doth dwell In his high <i>thought</i> ,	H.L. 194
forth he casts in his unquiet <i>thought</i> ,	H.L. 218
The mirrour of his owne <i>thought</i> doth admyre.	H.B. 224
no <i>thought</i> of earthly wight Can comprehend,	H.H.L. 40
And give me words equal unto my <i>thought</i> ,	H.H.L. 48
What . . . <i>thought</i> can think the depth of so deare wound?	H.H.L. 163
Melt into teares, and grone in griev'd <i>thought</i> ,	H.H.L. 252
Rapt with the rage of mine own ravish't <i>thought</i> ,	H.H.B. 1
That it doth farre exceed all humane <i>thought</i> ,	H.H.B. 209
Above that Idole of his fayning <i>thought</i> ,	H.H.B. 223
Or idle <i>thought</i> of earthly things, remaine;	H.H.B. 268
fed On idle fancies of thy foolish <i>thought</i> ,	H.H.B. 289
Thought's. My mind, full of my <i>thoughts</i> satietie,	Col. 42
Muse, full of high <i>thoughts</i> invention,	Col. 446
Without discoverie of my <i>thoughts</i> pretence,	V. v. 33. 7
fairely did dissemble her sad <i>thoughts</i> unrest.	V. v. 44. 9
trampled downe in dust his <i>thoughts</i> disdain'd scorne.	V. viii. 31. 9
nigh ravish't with rare <i>thoughts</i> delight,	VI. Pr. 1. 6
It stopp'd is with <i>thoughts</i> astonishment;	Am. iii. 10
Thoughts. The careful <i>thoughts</i> of mortall miseries;	Bel. ² i. 4
carefull <i>thoughts</i> in her heart did creepe)	S.C. May 190
Faire Ladies loves they spot with <i>thoughts</i> impure,	T.M. 333
<i>Thoughts</i> halfe devine, full of the fire of love,	T.M. 363
Ne ever dare their dunghill <i>thoughts</i> aspire	T.M. 393
lowly <i>thoughts</i> lift up to heavens height,	T.M. 459
with base <i>thoughts</i> are into blindnesse led,	T.M. 592
<i>thoughts</i> of men do as themselves decay;	Ti. 401
glorie of the world your high <i>thoughts</i> scorne,	Ti. 681
His <i>thoughts</i> , his rimes, his songs were all upon her.	As. 60
In loves soft laies and looser <i>thoughts</i> delight.	Col. 423
To her my <i>thoughts</i> I daily dedicate,	Col. 472
Her <i>thoughts</i> are like the fume of Franckincence,	Col. 608
Nor haughtie words most full of highest <i>thoughts</i> :	Col. 716
So hie her <i>thoughts</i> as she her selfe have place,	Col. 937
In whose high <i>thoughts</i> Pleasure hath built her bowre,	Ded. Son. viii. 6
raise my <i>thoughts</i> , too humble and too vile,	I. Pr. 4. 6
Still flying from his <i>thoughts</i> and jealous feare:	I. ii. 12. 3
He seem'd in hart to harbour <i>thoughts</i> unkind,	I. iv. 38. 8
th' eternal might, That . . . rules the <i>thoughts</i> of living wight,	I. ix. 6. 9
Ne devilish <i>thoughts</i> dismay thy constant spright:	I. ix. 53. 3
forst him lay his heavenly <i>thoughts</i> aside;	I. x. 49. 3
without jealous feares Or faultie <i>thoughts</i> ,	II. ix. 18. 8
how great wonder would your <i>thoughts</i> devoure,	II. ix. 3. 8
All those were idle <i>thoughts</i> and fantasies,	II. ix. 61. 6
with vaine <i>thoughts</i> her fals'd fancy vex:	III. i. 47. 5
carefull <i>thoughts</i> did quite assoile.	III. i. 58. 9
Her love-sicke hart to other <i>thoughts</i> did steale;	III. ii. 48. 7
A thousand <i>thoughts</i> she fashion'd in her mind,	III. iv. 5. 6
With such selfe-pleasing <i>thoughts</i> her wound she fedd,	III. iv. 6. 1
idle <i>thoughts</i> . . . cleave unto the lowly clay,	III. v. 1. 4
did his hart with bitter <i>thoughts</i> engore,	III. x. 45. 4
With hateful <i>thoughts</i> to languish and to pine,	III. xi. 1. 7
wicked Time that all good <i>thoughts</i> doth waste,	IV. ii. 33. 1
rul'd her <i>thoughts</i> with goodly government,	IV. ii. 36. 4
Those be unquiet <i>thoughts</i> that careful minds invade.	IV. v. 35. 9
inly feeds it selfe with <i>thoughts</i> unkind,	IV. vi. 1. 3
looser <i>thoughts</i> to lawfull bounds withdraw;	IV. vi. 33. 7
bitter <i>thoughts</i> , which deepe therein infix'd lay.	IV. viii. 1. 9
Through <i>thoughts</i> aspyring to eteroall fame:	IV. ix. 2. 5
(so young mens <i>thoughts</i> are hold)	IV. x. 4. 6
Brave <i>thoughts</i> and noble deedes did evermore aspire.	IV. x. 26. 9
in <i>thoughts</i> lesse hard and bold,	IV. xi. 22. 4
her winged <i>thoughts</i> , more swift then wind,	V. vi. 7. 8
With thousand <i>thoughts</i> feeding her fantasie,	V. vii. 17. 2
not in outward shows, but inward <i>thoughts</i> defynd.	VI. Pr. 5. 9
Me no such cares nor cumbrous <i>thoughts</i> offend,	VI. ix. 22. 6
many jealous <i>thoughts</i> conceiv'd in vaine,	VI. ix. 38. 4
All dewfull service, voide of <i>thoughts</i> impure;	VI. x. 32. 6
'Will never mortal <i>thoughts</i> cease to aspire	VII. vi. 29. 2
Still change and vary <i>thoughts</i> , as new occasions fall.	VII. vii. 19. 9
Bids all old <i>thoughts</i> to die in dumpish spright:	Am. iv. 4
You frame my <i>thoughts</i> , and fashion me within;	Am. viii. 9
hinders heavenly <i>thoughts</i> with drossy slime.	Am. xiii. 12
my <i>thoughts</i> doo day and night attend,	Am. xxii. 7
Not earth, for her high <i>thoughts</i> more heavenly are:	Am. lv. 5
my frailty <i>thoughts</i> too rashly led astray!	Am. lxxvi. 1
Sweet <i>thoughts</i> ! I envy your so happy rest,	Am. lxxvi. 13
My <i>thoughts</i> the guests, which would thereon have fedd.	Am. lxxvii. 14
let my <i>thoughts</i> behold her selfe in mee.	Am. lxxviii. 14
modest <i>thoughts</i> breathd from weltemper'd sprites,	Am. lxxxiii. 6
was wont to lead my <i>thoughts</i> astray;	Am. lxxxvii. 2
His dunghill <i>thoughts</i> . . . themselves enure To dirtie drosse,	H.L. 183
soule inspired bee With heavenly <i>thoughts</i>	H.H.L. 282
to God . . . even the <i>thoughts</i> of men, do plaine appeare;	H.H.B. 173
Thy straying <i>thoughts</i> henceforth for ever rest.	H.H.B. 301
Thous. Syker, <i>thous</i> but a laesle loord,	S.C. Jul. 33
Cuddy . . . <i>thous</i> a fon,	Col. 292
Thousand. See Ten thousand, Three thousand, Twelve thousand, Two hundred thousand.	
threw forth a thousand rayes	Bel. ¹ ii. 7
Folding, hir armes with thousand sighs	Bel. ¹ viii. 2
Threw forth abroad a thousand shining leames,	Bel. ¹ ix. 10
a thousand rayons threw	Bel. ² ii. 7
I saw a thousand huntsmen,	Bel. ² vi. 9

Thousand—Continued.

Throwing out thousand throbs *Bel.* 2 vi. 13
 Folding her armes . . . with thousand throbs, *Bel.* 2 x. 2
 On everie side A thousand shing beames: *Bel.* 2 xi. 10
 Eftsoones of thousand billowes shouldered narre, *Ro.* xvi. 3
 In sixe and thirty thousand yeares is ronue, *Ro.* xxiii. 10
 'A thousand sithes I curse that carefull hower *S.C.* Ja. 49
 death . . . to them appeares In thousand formes, *Gn.* 584
 Girt with long snakes, and thousand yron chaynes, *Gn.* 626
 A thousand wayes he them could entertaine, *Hub.* 800
 a thousand deatnes, and shame beside? *Hub.* 976
 threatned death, and thousand deadly dolours, *Hub.* 1341
 A thousand Nymphes, with mirthfull jollitee, *Ti.* 137
 thousand Fishers numbred to have been, *Ti.* 150
 Painted with thousand colours, *Mut.* 90
 thousand perills lie in close awaite *Mut.* 221
 Sharpe sorrowe did in thousand peeces rive, *D.* 7
 Thousand wyld beasts with deep mouthes *Col.* 202
 Her heards he thousand fishes with their Irie, *Col.* 242
 beside a thousand moe at land: *Col.* 261
 Of her there bred A thousand yong ones, *I.* i. 15. 5
 streight him rent in thousand peeces small, *I.* iii. 20. 3
 thousand other waies to bait his fleshy hookes, *I.* iv. 25. 9
 Curled with thousand adders venomous, *I.* v. 34. 3
 thousand feends that doe them endlesse paine *I.* ix. 49. 8
 thousand times he so him selfe had drest, *I.* ix. 54. 7
 hevenly throne, where thousand Angels shine? *I.* x. 51. 6
 thousand thanks him yeeldes for all his paine, *I.* xii. 12. 7
 With thousand other sleightes; *II.* i. 3. 7
 thousand furies wait on wrathfull sword; *II.* ii. 30. 7
 That speare is him enough to doen a thousand gronc, *II.* iii. 12. 9
 thousand thousand times more faire, *II.* iii. 26. 1
 thousand causes wrought, *II.* v. 19. 9
 thousand waies invent To feede her foolish humour *II.* vi. 3. 8
 Would him have rent in thousand peeces strayt: *II.* vii. 64. 5
 thousand Sarzins fowly donne to dye, *II.* viii. 18. 6
 Thousand times fairer than her mortall hew, *II.* ix. 3. 7
 sufficient were that hire For losse of thousand lives, *II.* ix. 5. 9
 thousand enemies about us rave, *II.* ix. 12. 6
 A thousand villeins rownd about them swarmd *II.* ix. 13. 2
 Mongst thousand dangers, and ten thousand Magick nightes, *II.* xii. 1. 9
 All these, and thousand thousands many more, *II.* xii. 25. 1
 With thousand blessings she is heried, *III.* i. 43. 7
 rive with thousand throbs thy thrilled brest: *III.* ii. 32. 5
 thousand sprights with long enduring paines *III.* iii. 9. 4
 Shall stoutly him defeat, and thousand Saxons kill, *III.* iii. 35. 9
 A thousand thoughts she fashon'd in her mind, *III.* iv. 5. 6
 with thousand starres was decked layre: *III.* iv. 52. 3
 thousand Fancies bett his ydle brayne *III.* iv. 54. 4
 Disguiz'd in thousand shaptes, that none might him bewray, *III.* vi. 11. 9
 A thousand thousand naked babes attend About him *III.* vi. 32. 3
 Some thousand yeares so doen they there remayne, *III.* vi. 33. 5
 thousand spots of colours queint elect, *III.* vii. 22. 5
 brast In thousand shivers, *III.* vii. 40. 9
 thousand deatnes me lever were to dye *III.* vii. 51. 5
 humbly thanked him a thousand sith *III.* x. 33. 3
 Himselfe in thousand peeces fondly rent, *III.* xi. 38. 4
 A thousand monstrous formes thereto were made, *III.* xi. 51. 7
 love in thousand monstrous formes doth oft appeare, *III.* xi. 51. 9
 A thousand charmes he formerly did prove, *III.* xii. 31. 8
 thousand charmes could not her stedfast hart remove, *III.* xii. 31. 9
 first tynd in Phlegeton, By thousand furies, *IV.* ii. 1. 2
 Had thousand women of their love heraft, *IV.* ii. 10. 5
 first laide on those Ladies thousand blames, *IV.* ii. 20. 7
 whom thousand late Misdoubted lost *IV.* ii. 23. 6
 thousand perills which them still awate, *IV.* iii. 1. 5
 thousand voves from botome of his hart, *IV.* vi. 43. 4
 Sweet springs, in which a thousand Nymphs did play; *IV.* x. 24. 3
 therein thousand payres of lovers walkt, *IV.* x. 25. 6
 thousand pretious gifts worth many a pound, *IV.* x. 37. 7
 in these few thousand yeares *V.* Pr. 5. 4
 Her shattered ribs in thousand peeces rives, *V.* ii. 50. 3
 thousand thanks him yeeld, *V.* iii. 15. 8
 She gan to cast in her misdoubtfull mynde A thousand feares, *V.* vi. 3. 9
 With thousand thoughts feeding her fantasie, *V.* vii. 17. 2
 a thousand more of such as sings Hymns to high God, *V.* ix. 29. 4
 The which did seeme a thousand tongues to have, *VI.* i. 9. 3
 Handling and turning them a thousand wayes: *VI.* ii. 39. 5
 thousand thanks to Calidre . . . Did yeeld: *VI.* iii. 19. 3
 Besides a thousand more which ready bee *VI.* x. 21. 7
 A thousand times him thank that had her death prevented, *VI.* x. 36. 9
 A thousand sowres hath tempred with one sweet, *VI.* xi. 1. 8
 In thousand dreadful shaptes doth mongst them stalke, *VI.* xi. 16. 7
 A thousand times embrast, and kist a thousand more, *VI.* xi. 45. 9
 A thousand times she her embraced nere, *VI.* xii. 20. 8
 therein were a thousand toogs empight *VI.* xii. 27. 1
 labour long in vaine To erop his thousand heads, *VI.* xii. 32. 4
 up-held With thousand Crystall pillors *VII.* vi. 10. 4
 thousand deatnes deviseth in her vengefull mind, *VII.* vi. 48. 9
 the faire Shure, in which are thousand Salmons bred, *VII.* vi. 54. 9
 it the Sunne a thousand times did pass, *VII.* vii. 6. 8
 flashing lights that thousand changes make, *VII.* vii. 23. 9
 To thousand sorts of Change we subject see: *VII.* vii. 25. 3
 a thousand birds had built their bowres *VII.* vii. 28. 4
 thousand arrows, which your eyes have shot: *Am.* lviii. 8
 a thousand torches flaming bright Doe burne, *Epith.* 410
 whose yet bleeding hart With thousand wounds *H.L.* 143
 through thousand swords and speares; *H.L.* 228
 Sightes never scene, and thousand shadowes vaine, *H.L.* 255
 A thousand Graces masking in delight; *H.B.* 254

Thousand—Continued.

Adorn'd with thousand lamps of burning light, *H.H.L.* 59
 Is many thousand times more bright, more cleare, *H.H.B.* 170
Thousandfold. more deformed Monsters thousand fold, *II.* xii. 25. 2
Thousands. The least of thousands which on earth abide, *I'an.* iii. 8
 ye may better thrive than thousands moe, *Hub.* 642
 With which he thousands cleany cosined: *Hub.* 862
 thousands moe the like that did that dongeon fill, *I.* v. 50. 9
 All which, and thousands mo, do make a loathsome life, *I.* ix. 44. 9
 His cruel bow, wherewith he thousands hath dismayd, *II.* ix. 34. 9
 All these, and thousand thousands many more, *II.* xii. 25. 1
 'Mongst thousands good one wanton Dame to find: *III.* i. 49. 5
 thousands like which flow'd in his braine, *III.* x. 8. 7
 The blood hath of so many thousands shedd, *III.* x. 32. 6
 thousands more then any tongue can tell, *H.L.* 264
 those . . . and thousands more Thy handmaides be, *H.B.* 260
Thracian. O that I had the Thracian Poets harpe, *Ro.* xxv. 1
 For whom the Thracian king lamenting sore, *Gn.* 404
 like a Serpent to the Thracian mayd, *III.* xi. 35. 4
 any of the Thracian Nymphes in salvage chase, *IV.* vii. 22. 9
 Like to the Thracian Tyrant, *V.* vii. 31. 1
Thraldome. To see his loved Squyre into such thraldome brought: *I.* viii. 15. 9
 long captived soules from weary thraldome free, *II.* i. 36. 9
 To live in thraldome of his fathers foe! *III.* iii. 42. 3
 in this thraldome Britons shall abide; *III.* iii. 44. 2
 Eternal thraldome was to her more life, *III.* iii. 42. 1
 In dolefull thraldome all his dayes to dwell? *III.* ix. 8. 3
 redeme any deare Out of her thraldome *III.* xi. 16. 5
 mighty kings and kesars into thraldome brought, *III.* xi. 29. 9
 When her from deadly thraldome he redemed, *IV.* i. 8. 4
 Thine honor sav'd, though into thraldome throwne? *IV.* i. 19. 5
 how from thraldome vile they were untide, *IV.* viii. 21. 5
 many Nations into thraldome led, *IV.* viii. 47. 4
 Should wilfully be into thraldome brought, *IV.* viii. 58. 7
 Such thraldome or such freedome let it surely be, *IV.* xii. 10. 9
 as her vassall him to thraldome tooke: *V.* v. 18. 3
 What right is it, that he should thraldome find *V.* v. 32. 4
 Thus he long while in thraldome there remayned, *V.* v. 57. 6
 lies in wretched thraldome, weake and wan, *V.* vi. 16. 3
 They doe thy love forlorne in womens thraldome see, *V.* vii. 21. 9
 she did from thraldome free, *V.* vii. 43. 2
 Gave leave unto his ghost from thraldome bound *V.* x. 33. 5
 by that Tyrant is in wretched thraldome bound: *V.* xi. 38. 9
 For ye into like thraldome me did throw, *V.* xi. 41. 8
 What cruel hand thy wretched thraldome wrought, *VI.* i. 12. 3
 after thraldome of the gentle Squire, *VI.* viii. 3. 1
 So leave we her in wretched thraldome bound, *VI.* xi. 24. 8
 all his off-spring into thraldome threw, *II.H.L.* 124
Thraldome's. in sad thraldomes chayne; *IV.* xi. 1. 5
Thraldome. became her thraldome, *Ti.* 114
 'Who is it that dooth name me, wofull thraldome, *D.* 62
 whom unhappy bowre Hath now made thraldome *I.* ii. 22. 3
 devise to quitt a thraldome from such a plight? *I.* vi. 6. 9
 A Satyre . . . made her person thraldome unto his heastly kind, *I.* vi. 22. 9
 valiant knight become a caytive thraldome, *I.* vii. 19. 3
 He has them now four yeares besiegd to make them thraldome, *I.* vii. 44. 9
 now in darkestone dungeon, wretched thraldome, *I.* viii. 51. 7
 So oft as he, . . . is to sinfull bands made thraldome, *I.* viii. 1. 7
 Thraldome to that Gyanots hateful tyranny: *I.* viii. 2. 5
 Whom great Orgoglio . . . Had made his caytive thraldome: *I.* viii. 32. 8
 no where could he find that wofull thraldome: *I.* viii. 37. 2
 'I am your humble thraldome, *II.* iii. 8. 2
 that caytives thraldome, the thraldome of wretchednesse, *II.* iv. 16. 9
 Great mercy, sure, for to enlarge a thraldome, *II.* v. 18. 3
 Wilfully make thyselfe a wretched thraldome, *II.* vi. 17. 3
 as conquered To be her thraldome, *III.* vii. 17. 8
 Whom she did meane to make the thraldome of her desire, *III.* vii. 37. 9
 threatned there to make her his eternal thraldome, *III.* viii. 41. 9
 In royall heart disdainng to be thraldome, *IV.* iv. 32. 7
 Like caytive thraldome two other Knights atweene: *IV.* iv. 34. 5
 as his thraldome Her claym'd, *IV.* v. 23. 6
 now become to live a Ladies thraldome, *IV.* vi. 28. 8
 I rest his wretched thraldome, the sad Aemylia, *IV.* vii. 18. 9
 pitty much his plight, that liv'd like outcast thraldome, *IV.* vii. 43. 9
 Him wretched thraldome unto his dongeon brought, *IV.* viii. 51. 8
 like her thraldome: *IV.* xi. 7. 6
 me, wofull thraldome, Deliver hence *IV.* xii. 9. 3
 So had I rather to be thraldome then free; *IV.* xii. 10. 8
 tooke, and sithence kept as thraldome, *IV.* xii. 32. 5
 the holdnesse of thy basest thraldome, *V.* Pr. 11. 6
 Whom a strong tyrant did unjustly thraldome, *V.* i. 3. 7
 fain'd to fly for feare of being thraldome; *V.* i. 22. 8
 To be her thraldome and service her afford: *V.* v. 17. 5
 have agreed To thraldome my looser life, *V.* v. 29. 9
 His hodie was her thraldome, *V.* v. 46. 9
 To be so scorned of a base-borne thraldome, *V.* v. 47. 4
 Unto the prison, where her hart did thraldome remaine, *V.* v. 51. 9
 For yeelding so himselfe a wretched thraldome *V.* vi. 1. 3
 Till he redemed had that Lady thraldome: *V.* vi. 45. 8
 taking with him, as his vanquish thraldome, *V.* viii. 26. 3
 mote appall An hardie courage, like captived thraldome *V.* ix. 33. 5
 call, Unto Mercilla myld, for Justice gainst the thraldome, *V.* ix. 49. 9
 is she thraldome, or doth she not survive? *V.* xi. 38. 7
 For freeing from their snares Irena thraldome: *V.* xii. 37. 5
 scorne the challenge of so base a thraldome; *VI.* iii. 36. 4
 sav'd from being to that caytive thraldome, *VI.* iv. 15. 4
 lett'ing him arise like abject thraldome, *VI.* vii. 26. 6
 slaine he was, or made a wretched thraldome, *VI.* vii. 50. 3
 Beheld two such, of two such villaines thraldome, *VI.* viii. 5. 8
 Then turning backe unto that caytive thraldome, *VI.* viii. 27. 1

Thrall—Continued.

- at more ease continue there his *thrall*: VI. xi. 6. 8
wondrous joy felt in her spirits *thrall*: VI. xi. 44. 5
Thus long continu'd Claribell a *thrall*, VI. xii. 10. 1
unto Mutabilitie not *thrall*, VII. vii. 17. 8
'Then are ye mortall borne, and *thrall* to me VII. vii. 54. 1
Let her accept me as her faithfull *thrall*; Am. xxix. 10
joy, her *thrall* for ever to remayne, Am. xlii. 7
my hart to *thrall*, And eke my tounge Am. xliiii. 5
him take, and . . . Gently enage, that he may be your *thrall*: Am. lxxiii. 10
your *thrall*, in whom is little worth; Am. lxxxiii. 10
That I her bounden *thrall* by her may live, H.B. 278
like a most demisse And abject *thrall*, H.H.L. 137
Free that was *thrall*, and blessed that was band; H.H.L. 184
- Thralled.** Where him that witch had *thralled* to her will, II. i. 54. 2
thralled her in chaines with strong effort, II. v. 17. 4
what wicked felon . . . *thrald* your gentle make. III. xi. 15. 3
have with treason *thralled* unto you These two, VI. viii. 7. 5
Him to have bound and *thrald* without delay; VI. viii. 11. 7
thralled to her might, VII. vi. 7. 2
thralled to his love; Am. lxxi. 6
- Thralls.** made all other Foules his *thralls* to bee: Van. iv. 4
captive wretched *thralls*, that wayled night and day: I. v. 45. 9
the endless routes of wretched *thralls*, I. v. 51. 1
To view the *thralls* which there in bondage lay: IV. viii. 52. 3
forth to bring those *thralls* which there he held. IV. ix. 8. 3
dy As *thralls* and vassals unto mens beheasts; VII. vii. 19. 3
in bloody bath Of such poor *thralls* Am. xxxi. 12
they lye languishing like *thralls* forlorne, H.L. 136
- Thresh.** See **Thresh.**
- Thread.** Her vitall *threde* so soone was spent. S.C. N. 149
So soone as Fates their vitall *thred* have shorne, T. 181
To finger the fine needle and nyce *thred*, III. ii. 6. 8
round about the Pots mouth bound the *thred*; III. ii. 50. 3
the whiles the *thrid* By griesly Lachesis was spun IV. ii. 48. 5
his lyes *threed* to breake. VI. xi. 34. 9
- Threadbare.** *thred-bare* cote, and cobled shoes, hee ware; I. iv. 28. 2
- Threads.** Doo weave the direfull *threads* of destinie, D. 17
cruell fates the careful *threds* (**threads*) unfould, I. vii. 22. 5
Most wretched men, whose dayes depend on *thrids* so vaine! IV. ii. 48. 9
Beholding how the *thrids* of life they span: IV. ii. 49. 2
eke thy childrens *thrids* to be asunder burst! IV. ii. 49. 9
That she might see her childrens *thrids* forth brought, IV. ii. 50. 3
To see their *thrids* so thin as spiders frame, IV. ii. 50. 8
- Treasure, etc.** See **Treasure, etc.**
- Threat.** See **Threaten.**
- assaile this ship with dreadfull *threat*, Bel.² xiii. 7
Tombs of her greatnes which did *threat* the skies: Ro. iv. 8
Of Sommers flame, nor of Winters *threat*, S.C. F. 20
seemed to *threat* the Firmament: S.C. F. 117
Increasing his wrath with many a *threat*: S.C. F. 194
unto his *threat* Is a playne overture. S.C. Jul. 27
threw out thondring words of *threat*, S.C. O. 104
the charge . . . hath an heave *threat*.' Hub. 432
they began to *threat* the neighbour sky; Hub. 1174
faulty men, which daunger to thee *threat*: Com. Son. i. 8
Ne feareth change of time, nor fortunes *threat*, T. 465
His looke . . . seemed still to *threat* Cruell revenge, I. iii. 33. 7
doubled strokes, like dreaded thunders *threat*; I. v. 7. 5
with his tallnesse seemd to *threat* the skye; I. vii. 8. 5
throw in raging sea with roaring *threat*, I. x. 20. 8
all the heavens stood still amazed with his *threat*. I. xi. 10. 9
winty storme his wrathful wreck does *threat*; I. xi. 21. 2
the blustering brethren boldly *threat* To move the world I. xi. 21. 7
with bent lowring broves, as she would *threat*, II. ii. 35. 7
the Ilag, with many a bitter *threat*, II. iv. 9. 3
that harme, which thou dost seeme To *threat* to him II. iv. 40. 4
heavy ruine they did seeme to *threat*; II. vii. 28. 6
soone as they apprecht with deadly *threat*, II. xii. 40. 1
Yhrild with deepe disdain of his proud *threat*, III. iv. 15. 1
Like to thicke clouds that *threat* a stormy showre, III. iv. 43. 3
with bold words and bitter *threat* III. viii. 16. 2
afterwardes affray with cruell *threat*, III. ix. 9. 3
Frame thunderbolts for Joves avengfull *threat*. IV. v. 37. 4
Her mortall arrowes she at him did *threat*, IV. vii. 37. 8
with *threat* Doth them compell to worke, V. iv. 31. 4
well to beare The storme of fortunes frowne or heavens *threat*, V. v. 38. 3
with many a cursed *threat*, V. v. 47. 6
So thought the Souldan, in his follies *threat*, V. viii. 31. 5
fire to them did *threat*, V. xi. 12. 4
They turne afresh, and oft renew their former *threat*. V. xi. 45. 9
A storme approaching that doth perill *threat*, V. xii. 18. 6
is the boast of that proud Ladies *threat*, VI. i. 40. 4
Bull, whose cruell hornes doe *threat* Desperate daunger, VI. vii. 47. 2
for prayers nor for *threat* To hope for to release VI. viii. 3. 6
for all his fearefull *threat*, VI. ix. 4. 5
death it selfe unto himselfe did *threat*; VI. xi. 33. 5
regarded not her *threat*, VII. vi. 12. 3
huge Pyramids, which do heaven *threat*. Com. Son. iii. 8
From the just wrath of his avengfull *threat* H.H.B. 150
- Threaten.** See **Threat.**
- Through his faire hide his angrie sting did *threaten*, Van. ii. 11
with sterne lookes to *threaten* kindled yre. Gn. 264
He oftentimes me dreadfullie doth *threaten* Gn. 351
wicked maister, . . . gan *threaten* hellish paine, I. ii. 2. 6
both did gnash their teeth, and both did *threaten* life. II. vii. 21. 9
threaten battell to the Faery knight; II. vii. 42. 4
now it gan to *threaten* neare decay: II. xi. 14. 5
To beare him *threaten* so despitfully, III. ix. 14. 6
'No lesse did Daunger *threaten* me with dread, IV. x. 58. 1

Threaten—Continued.

- He gan to *threaten* her likewise to eat, V. vii. 15. 8
eke him selfe did *threaten* to confound; V. xi. 2. 5
Threatened. *threatned* death, and thousand deadly dolours, Hubb. 1341
That vainly *threatned* kingdoms to displace, Ded. Son. vi. 8
The Sprite . . . *threatned* . . . the dreaded name Of Hecate: I. i. 43. 2
threatned all his heades like flaming brandes. I. viii. 12. 6
threatned death with many a bloodie word: II. i. 11. 8
that warrior gan abace His *threatned* speare, II. i. 26. 8
to him *threatned* his hart-thrilling speare: II. iii. 6. 6
threatned death with dreadfull countenance, II. iii. 14. 2
he feard her wrath, and *threatned* shott, II. iii. 43. 4
them perforce withheld with *threatned* blade, II. xi. 31. 4
threatned death for his outrageous wrong. III. v. 13. 9
threatned there to make her his eternall *thrall*. III. viii. 41. 9
threatned him with force and punishment extreme: III. ix. 10. 9
With th' one his foes he *threatned* to invade, III. xii. 11. 7
with his club me *threatned* to have brayned, IV. x. 36. 5
threatned sore Her to have swallow'd up, V. iv. 12. 3
The comming of that so much *threatned* Knight; VI. i. 30. 3
Threatned to strike her if she did with-stand: VI. vi. 13. 5
Upread her buildings to the *threatned* skie: Com. Son. iv. 2
- Threateneth.** *threateneth* downe to throw his ragged rift II. xii. 4. 5
- Threatening.** *Threatning* her angrie sting, him to dismay; I. i. 17. 7
when he saw his *threatning* was but vaine, I. ii. 2. 8
the Prince, . . . *threatning* high his dreadfull stroke, I. viii. 22. 2
threatning to make the pray Of the rough rockes, II. ii. 24. 2
threatning revenge in vaine: II. iv. 15. 4
Threatning with greedy gripe to doe him dye, II. vii. 27. 7
All *threatning* death, all in straunge manner armd; II. ix. 13. 5
Threatning unbedy wreeke and rash decay, II. x. 6. 5
Threatning it selfe on them to ruinate, II. xii. 7. 2
threatning to devoure all that his powre despise. II. xii. 21. 9
Threatning the point of her avenging blaed; III. i. 53. 8
Threatning to swallow up my fearefull lyfe? III. iv. 8. 6
Threatning into his life to make a breach, III. xi. 12. 7
Threatning to strike unlesse he would withstand: IV. v. 23. 5
then came Daunger, *threatning* hidden dread V. ix. 45. 5
with bold vaunts and ydle *threatning*, V. xi. 3. 7
Threatning to chastize me, VI. ii. 11. 9
threatning his sharpe claws, now wanting powre to traine. VI. iv. 22. 9
Threatning to yoke them two and tame their courage stout. VI. viii. 11. 9
bet abacke, *threatning* in vaine to bite, VI. xii. 29. 4
Threatning rash eies which gaze on her so wide, Am. v. 7
Threatning their owne confusion and decay: H.L. 82
- Threatenings.** after him full many *threatenings* threw, IV. viii. 40. 2
Now with faire speches, now with *threatnings* sterne, IV. xii. 24. 7
- Threatens.** *threatens* all the world to wast. IV. i. 45. 9
threatens all with courage stout. Epig. iv. 10
- Threatful.** lyes forth her *threatfull* pikes Mai. 85
drive The hollow vessell through the *threatfull* wave; II. xii. 5. 6
cruell Mulciber would not obay His *threatfull* pride, III. xi. 25. 6
slack her *threatfull* hand for daungera dout: III. xii. 37. 4
he his *threatfull* speare Gan fewer, IV. vi. 10. 1
She chang'd that *threatfull* mood, V. v. 47. 9
Seem'd not to weigh his *threatfull* words VI. iii. 36. 2
- Threating.** See **Sky-threating.**
- Threats.** In vaine he *threats* his teeth, his tayle, his pawes, Fan. x. 11
long the dore with rage and *threats* he bett, I. iii. 19. 1
'What meane these bloody voves and idle *threats*, I. xii. 30. 1
when Rancor rife . . . *threats* his rusty knife. II. iv. 44. 5
Sometimes with *threats*, sometimes with hope of gayn, II. xi. 14. 8
great water flood, that . . . *threats* to overflow II. xi. 18. 5
their malice they did whet With cruell *threats* III. v. 17. 9
with sharpe *threats* her often did assayle; III. viii. 40. 8
doe thinke it *threats* the skye. III. ix. 45. 9
Threats with huge ruine him to fall upon, III. x. 58. 5
with sharpe *threats*, but *threats* the more increast their mood. V. iv. 4. 9
Threw many *threats*, if they the towne did win, V. iv. 37. 4
threats of any to be wroken. V. ix. 24. 9
when in wrath he *threats* the worlds decay, V. ix. 31. 8
Nought fear'd the childe his lookes, ne yet his *threats*, V. xi. 13. 1
threats his hornes, and bellows like the thonder: V. v. 19. 8
mixed *threats* among, and much unto her vowed. VI. xi. 4. 9
all the gods he *threats* with thundring dart: Am. xxxix. 4
Ro. xv. 7
- Three.** Enclosing you in thrice *three* wards for ever, Ro. xv. 7
Three thinges to beare bene very burdenous, S.C. May 132
Thrise three Moones bene fully spent S.C. S. 20
ye *three* Twins, to light by Venus brought, T.M. 403
one of those *three* fatall Impes T. 17
Let those *three* fatall Sisters . . . Approach hereto; D. 16
Ne lesse praiseworthy are the sisters *three*, Col. 536
Phyllis, the faire, is eldest of the *three*: Col. 541
eldest of three brethren; all *three* bred Of one bad sire, I. ii. 25. 7
thrise three times did fast from any bitt; I. iii. 14. 4
two of *three* her Nephewes are so fowle forlorne? I. v. 23. 9
dreadfull Cerberus His *three* deformed beads did lay along, I. v. 34. 2
The hight of *three* the tallest sonnes of mortall seed. I. vii. 8. 9
Thrise miles it might be easy heard around, I. viii. 4. 3
Eceboes *thrise* answer'd it selfe againe: I. viii. 4. 4
three yardees deepe a furrow up did throw. I. viii. 8. 6
three Moones have changed thrice their hew, I. viii. 38. 6
The mother of *three* daughters, well upbrought I. x. 4. 3
the *thrise three* learned Ladies play their heavenly notes, I. x. 54. 8
leave they take of Caelia and her daughters *three*. I. x. 68. 9
of *three* furlongs does but litle lacke; I. xi. 11. 7
Three ranckes of yron teeth enraunged were, I. xi. 13. 2
thrise mens strength unto the stroake he layd; I. xi. 20. 4
thrise three tymes had fld her crooked hornes, II. i. 53. 3
Therein *three* sisters dwelt II. i. 13. 1

Three—Continued.

The children of one syre by mothers *three*; II. ii. 13. 2
three valiant knights to see *Three* combates joine in one, II. ii. 26. 1, 2
three dayes of men were full outwrought, II. vii. 65. 6
 with his goodly sisters, *Graces three*; II. viii. 6. 6
Three times more furious and more puisaunt, II. viii. 34. 8
 have *three* years (*twelve moneths) sought one, yet no where II. ix. 38. 9
three the chiefest and of greatest powre, II. ix. 47. 7
 there dwelt *three* honorable sages, II. ix. 47. 8
Three ages, such as mortall men contrive, II. ix. 48. 5
 These *three* in these *three* rowmes did sondry dwell, II. ix. 48. 8
 led to th' hindmost rowme of *three*, II. ix. 54. 9
 those *three* monstrous stones doe most excell, II. x. 11. 5
 He left *three* sonnes, II. x. 13. 4
three faire daughters, which were well uptraine, II. x. 27. 3
Three sonnes he dying left, II. x. 64. 1
 arrived here *three* hoyes Of Saxons, II. x. 64. 8
 The one of which had two heades, th' other *three*; II. x. 73. 6
 He left *three* sonnes, II. x. 74. 1
 carried him perforce Above *three* furlongs, II. xi. 46. 5
 all the *three* therat woxe much afraid, II. xii. 22. 6
 depth exceeded not *three* enlits high, II. xii. 62. 6
 Ne did she stay till *three* on ground she layd, III. i. 29. 1
 spare to one, or two, or *three*, Rowme in their writtes; III. ii. 1. 7
 taking *three* *three* heares from off her head, III. ii. 50. 1
three Moones with borrowd brothers light, III. iii. 16. 2
 So beene they *three* *three* sondry wayes ybent; III. iv. 47. 5
Three fosters Timias wound; III. v. Arg.
 they were *three* Ungratious children III. v. 15. 5
 the only last of *three*, III. v. 24. 1
 They *three* be dead with shame, III. v. 25. 9
 only *three* they were disposed so well; III. vii. 57. 3
 yet *three* yeares I now abroad have strayd, III. vii. 57. 4
 'inquire of thee what were those *three*, III. vii. 57. 6
 Thus long they *three* together traveld, III. x. 34. 1
Three nights in one, . . . He then did put, III. xi. 33. 8
 All *three* to each unlike, III. xii. 24. 9
 For which the *three* faire Goddesses did strive; IV. i. 22. 6
 They by consent should chose the stoutest *three*, IV. ii. 38. 7
 Amongst those knights there were *three* brethren bold, IV. ii. 41. 1
Three bolder brethren never were yborne, IV. ii. 41. 2
 bore *three* such, *three* such not to be fond! IV. ii. 41. 6
 whose children werne All *three* as one; IV. ii. 41. 8
 These *three* did love each other dearly well, IV. ii. 43. 1
 Which did him powre into *three* parts divide; IV. ii. 43. 4
 Like *three* faire branches budding farre and wide, IV. ii. 43. 5
 These *three* so noble babes to bring forth at one clap, IV. ii. 43. 9
 Got these *three* lovely babes, that prov'd *three* champions bold, IV. ii. 45. 9
 To the *three* fatall sisters house she went, IV. ii. 47. 4
 the eldest of the *three*, IV. ii. 52. 4
 all *three* according to their kynd; IV. ii. 53. 4
 battell twixt *three* brethren with Cambell for Canacee; IV. iii. Arg.
 in seeking for her children *three* Long life, IV. iii. 2. 2
 These *three* that hardie challenge tooke in hand, IV. iii. 3. 1
 Soone after did the brethren *three* advance, IV. iii. 5. 4
 For lifes succession in those brethren *three*, IV. iii. 21. 5
 Once thinke to match *three* such on equal cost, IV. iii. 24. 8
Three such as able were to match a puissant host? IV. iii. 24. 9
 till the horned moone *three* courses did expire, IV. vi. 43. 9
 of us *three* to morrow he will sure eate one, IV. vii. 13. 9
 When all *three* kinds of love together meet, IV. ix. 1. 2
 there the *three* renowned brethren were, IV. xi. 42. 1
 she in time forth brought These *three* faire sons, IV. xi. 42. 8
 In *three* great rivers ran, IV. xi. 42. 9
 save all us *three* alive, IV. xii. 31. 9
 'Within *three* daies,' (quoth be) V. ii. 4. 1
 How that *three* warlike persons did appeare, V. iv. 36. 3
 He had *three* sonnes, all *three* like fathers sonnes, V. vi. 33. 1
 had *three* bodies in one wast empight, V. x. 8. 8
 th' armes and lega of *three* to succour him in fight, V. x. 8. 9
 Through his *three* bodies powre in one combynd; V. x. 9. 6
 as he nigher drew, *three* knights he spyde, V. x. 34. 1
 As *three* great Culverings for battrie bent, V. x. 34. 6
 Through his *three* double hands *three* multiplyde, V. xi. 6. 2
 Through all *three* bodies he him strooke attonce, V. xi. 14. 1
 all the *three* attonce fell on the plaine, V. xi. 14. 2
 So now all *three* one sencelesse lumpie remaine, V. xi. 14. 5
Three times, as in defiance, there he strooke; V. xi. 22. 2
 And in *three* battailes did so deadly daunt, VI. iv. 29. 8
Three mightie enemies did him most despight, VI. v. 13. 2
Three mightie ones, and cruell minded eeke, VI. v. 13. 3
 his *three* foes shrowded in guilefull shade, VI. v. 17. 8
 his *three* foes Sought to encompassse him, VI. v. 20. 1
 Whom soone as his *three* enemies did vew, VI. v. 22. 6
Three other Ladies did both daunce and sing, VI. x. 12. 3
 in the midst of those same *three*, VI. x. 12. 6
 most of all those *three* did her with gifts endew, VI. x. 14. 9
 Those *three* to men all gifts of grace do graunt; VI. x. 15. 4
 those *three* in the midst doe chiefe on her attend, VI. x. 21. 9
 Sweete Goddesses all *three*, VI. x. 22. 9
 'These *three* on men all gracious gifts bestow, VI. x. 23. 1
 To be the fourth with those *three* other placed; VI. x. 25. 7
 as they all *three* together went To the greene wood, VI. x. 34. 1
 As those *three* sacred Saints . . . quite their wits forgat, VII. vii. 7. 6
 which *three* times thrise happy hath me made, Am. lxxiv. 3
 Ye *three* Elizabeths! . . . That *three* such graeces did unto me
 give, Am. lxxiv. 13, 14
 ye *three* handmayds of the Cyprian Queene, Epith. 103
Threefold, trehly breaded in a *threefold* lace, III. ii. 50. 2
Three-forked, strikes the rockes with his *three-forked* mace; Mak. 315

Three-forked—Continued.

The fiere *threeforked* engin, . . . highest trees hath rent, I. viii. 9. 6
 his *threeforkt* Pyke Ile stearnly shooke, III. xi. 40. 4
 great Neptune, with his *threeforkt* mace, IV. xi. 11. 1
 The tongues of Serpents, with *three forked* stings, VI. xii. 28. 2
Three hundred, *three hundred* Lords he slew Of British blood, I. v. 66. 6
Three hundred pledges for my good desertes, III. vii. 55. 4
three three hundred thanks for my good partes, III. vii. 55. 5
Three-quarters, Full measured *three quarters* of her yeare, fl. i. 53. 2
Threescore, Mars in *three-score* yeares doth run his sphere, Am. lx. 4
Three-square, catching up in hast his *three-square* shield, I. vi. 41. 8
 seemd to couch under his shield *threesquare*, III. i. 4. 4
 through his *three-square* scuchin peeing quite, III. iv. 16. 3
Three thousand, *three thousand* more there were Of th' Oceans
 seede, IV. xi. 52. 6
Thresh, The corne is theyrs, let other *thresh*, S.C. Jul. 191
 To hedge, to ditch, to *thrash*, to tetch, to mowe? Ilib. 264
 the more he did him *thresh*, III. xii. 32. 9
 He with his yron sleid did *thresh* so thin, V. vii. 35. 7
Threshed, when I thought have *thresht* in swelling sheave, S.C. D. 123
 With which he *thresht* out falshood, V. i. 12. 9
Thresher, in his hand his *thresher* ready keight, V. vi. 29. 7
Threshold, to stumble at the *threshold* flore; S.C. May 230
 Before the *threshold* dreadfull Cerberus, I. v. 34. 1
 Him at the *threshold* mett, II. ii. 14. 9
 His carkasse, tumbling on the *threshold*, V. x. 36. 8
 Right in the midst of the *threshold* lay, V. x. 37. 4
Threttie. See **Thirty**.
Threw. See **Overthrew**.
threw forth a thousand rayes Bel.¹ ii. 7
Threw downe this building to the lowest stone, Bel.¹ ii. 14
Threw forth abrode a thousand . . . leames, Bel.¹ ix. 10
Threw down the seats, and drove the Nymphes Bel.¹ xii. 14
 a thousand rayons *threw* Bel.² ii. 7
 The honour of these noble boughs down *threw*: Bel.² v. 11
 forth *threw* . . . a thousand shining beames; Bel.² xi. 9
 Cedar . . . That farre abroad her daintie odours *threw*; Van. vii. 3
 pumie stones I hastily hent And *threw*; S.C. Mar. 90
Threw forth lowd shrieks and drierie dolefull cries, T.M. 172
 about his shoulders broad he *threw* An hairie hide Mai. 65
 her pitcher downe she *threw*, And fled away; I. iii. 11. 6
threw his gauntlet, as a sacred pledge I. iv. 43. 1
 Blaming of Fortune, which such troubles *threw*, I. vi. 31. 5
 he . . . in a Dongeon deepe him *threw* without remorse, I. vii. 15. 9
 proudly *threw* to ground, as things of naught; I. vii. 18. 5
 The light . . . Such blazing brightness through the ayer *threw*, I. viii. 19. 4
 she . . . crowned mitre rudely *threw* asyde: I. viii. 25. 3
threw it to the ground, enraged rife, I. ix. 52. 5
 Like sunny beames *threw* from her Christall face I. x. 12. 7
 flames of fire be *threw* forth from his large nosethril, I. xi. 22. 9
 cries . . . The hell-bred beast *threw* forth unto the skies, I. xi. 40. 3
 forth be *threw* Huge flames I. xi. 44. 2
 herselfe . . . She groveling *threw* to ground, II. i. 45. 9
 he *threw* Into the grave, II. i. 61. 3
 The Miser *threw* him selfe, as an Offall, II. iii. 8. 7
 ambrosiall odours from them *threw*, II. iii. 22. 7
 this answer forth he *threw*: II. iii. 33. 1
 to the ground her *threw*: II. iv. 12. 4
threw forth sparkes of fyre; II. iv. 15. 6
 With that one of his thrillant darts he *threw*, II. iv. 46. 1
 round about him *threw* forth sparking fire, II. v. 2. 6
 daintie odours round about them *threw*: II. v. 29. 6
 beam great brightnes *threw* Through the dim shade, II. vii. 45. 2
 Apple . . . amongst the gods false Ate *threw*; II. vii. 55. 5
 long tonnell thence The smoke forth *threw*, II. ix. 29. 4
 Great Godmer *threw* . . . At bold Canutus; II. x. 11. 8
 him she tooke And *threw* in bands, II. x. 18. 7
 Stout Perrex and sterne Porrex him in prison *threw*, II. x. 34. 9
 with exceeding sway *Threw* at his foe, II. xi. 36. 2
 Mordure . . . he lightly *threw* away, II. xi. 41. 7
 Him therinto he *threw* without remorse, II. xi. 46. 7
 on them rusht, and *threw* A subtle net, II. xii. 81. 3
 Still as she fiedd her eye she backward *threw*, III. i. 16. 1
 Shee *threw* her selfe downe on the Continent, III. iv. 30. 5
 at him a quiv'ring dart he *threw*, III. v. 19. 1
 every one *threw* forth reproches rife III. vi. 14. 6
Threw forth most dainty odours and most sweet delight, III. vi. 43. 9
 Her selfe to fight addrest, and *threw* her lode aside, III. vii. 33. 9
 She *threw* away her burden angrily; III. vii. 44. 2
 Bestly he *threw* her downe, III. viii. 26. 8
 far abroad his mightie branches *threw*, III. ix. 47. 8
 From thence he *threw* him selfe despitously, III. x. 66. 7
 Her ample shield she *threw* before her face, III. xi. 25. 2
 downe on the bloody plaine Ifer selfe she *threw*, IV. iii. 47. 5
 all men *threw* out voves and wishes vaine, IV. iv. 16. 6
 Cambelloes armes therefore he on him *threw*, IV. iv. 33. 6
 there he *threw* her in, nought feeling, ne nought fearing, IV. vii. 8. 9
 he *threw* her rudely on the flore, IV. vii. 28. 1
 all he broke And *threw* away, IV. vii. 39. 2
 all the bounty which Belphebe *threw* On him, IV. viii. 6. 4
 The stone which passed stranger at him *threw*: IV. viii. 36. 6
 after him full many threatnings *threw*, IV. viii. 40. 2
 Her *threw* into a dongeon deepe and blind, IV. xi. 2. 4
 Into his mouth his maystring bridle *threw*, IV. xii. 13. 6
 So he the words into his ballaunce *threw*, V. ii. 44. 8
 of those words, the which that boaster *threw*, V. iii. 23. 6
 The badges of reproch, he *threw* away, V. iv. 35. 4
Threw many threats, if they the towne did win, V. iv. 37. 4
 His sharpe sword he *threw* from him apart, V. v. 13. 3
 she *threw* Her selfe upon her hed, and did lament: V. vi. 13. 6

Threw—Continued.

- Him selfe before her feete he lowly *threw*, V. vii. 16. 2
 The Pagan *threw* A shivering dart V. viii. 32. 5
 Againe the Pagan *threw* another dart, V. viii. 34. 1
 She *threw* her husbands murdered infant out; V. viii. 47. 2
 He suddenly his net upon her *threw*, V. ix. 14. 2
 He *threw* his burden downe, and fast away did fly. V. ix. 14. 9
 prick him so that he away it *threw*: V. ix. 18. 6
 blasphemies forth *threw* Against his Gods, V. xi. 12. 3
 Though darts from shore and stones they at him *threw*; V. xii. 5. 5
 To her, that so false scaunders at him *threw*: V. xii. 42. 5
 His weapons soone from him he *threw* away, VI. iii. 27. 6
 Ou the cold ground maugre himselfe he *threw* VI. iv. 40. 3
 Upon the ground her selfe she fiercely *threw*, VI. v. 5. 1
 his shield about him *threw*, VI. viii. 7. 2
 fragrant odours they upon her *threw*; VI. x. 14. 8
 greater mischiefe on her *threw*, VI. xi. 2. 6
 up to mischen his eyes fast-strening *threw*: VI. xi. 28. 6
 in dongeon deepe Without compassion cruelly he *threw*; VI. xii. 5. 7
 rohd the Chancell, and the deskes downe *threw*, VI. xii. 25. 2
 His shield he on him *threw*, VI. xii. 30. 6
 He grind, hee bit, he scratche, he venim *threw*, VI. xii. 31. 8
 Whilset Calidore him under him downe *threw*: VI. xii. 32. 7
 round about such beames of splendor *threw*, VII. vii. 6. 7
 ('which) they at her foot-stoole *threw*; VII. vii. 10. 7
 flowres, That dainty odours from them *threw* Am. lxxv. 3
 all his off-spring into thraldome *threw*, H.L.L. 124
 All which upon those goodly Birds they *threw* Proth. 76
- Thrice.** *Thrice* having scene Ro. i. 9
Thrice unto you with lowd voyce I appeale, Ro. i. 11
 Enclosing you in *thrice* three wards for ever, Ro. xv. 7
 have I worne out *thrice* threttie yeares, S.C. F. 17
Thrice three Moones S.C. S. 20
 He compast Troy *thrice* with his hodie dedd. Gn. 528
thrice happie then . . . the condition of mortall men. Hub. 149
 in field against them *thrice* prevailed; Ti. 111
 happie were those dayes, *thrice* happie were! Ti. 329
Thrice happie she, whom he to praise did chose. As. 36
 'Thrice' happie Mayd, Col. 480
Thrice happie do I hold thee, noble swaine, Col. 552
 And *thrice* nine hundred *Aves* I. iii. 13. 9
Thrice every weeke in ashes shee did sitt, I. iii. 14. 2
 And *thrice* three times did fast from any hitt; I. iii. 14. 4
Thrice did she sinke adowne in deadly swownd, I. vii. 24. 3
thrice he her reviv'd I. vii. 24. 4
 harmefull head, *thrice* heated in the fire, I. vii. 37. 3
 three Moones have changed *thrice* their hev, I. viii. 38. 6
 three Moones . . . have been *thrice* bid I. viii. 38. 7
 'Thrice' happy man,' said then the father grave, I. x. 51. 1
thrice three learned Ladies play Their heavenly notes, I. x. 54. 8
Thrice he assayed it from his foote to draw, I. xi. 41. 7
thrice in vaine to draw it did assay; I. xi. 41. 8
Thrice happy man the knight himselfe did hold, I. xii. 40. 6
 home ye may report *thrice* happy newes; II. i. 33. 8
Thrice he her reard, and *thrice* shee sunck againe, II. i. 46. 3
thrice three tymes had fill her crooked hornes, II. i. 63. 3
Thrice happy man, who fares them both atweene! II. i. 58. 6
 'Now hath faire Phebe . . . *Thrice* scene the shadowes' II. ii. 44. 2
Thrice happy man,' (said then the Briton knight) II. ix. 5. 1
 Even *thrice* eleven descents the crowne retaynd, II. x. 45. 8
 taking *thrice* three heares from off her head, III. ii. 50. 1
 Shee to the virgin sayd, *thrice* sayd she itt; III. ii. 50. 6
 Spitt *thrice* upon me, *thrice* upon me spitt; III. ii. 50. 8
Thrice she her turnd contrary, and returnd III. ii. 51. 3
Thrice shined faire, and *thrice* seemd dim and wan, III. iii. 16. 3
Thrice shall he fight with them, and twice shall win; III. iii. 30. 6
 fold Great Ulin *thrice* III. iii. 55. 6
 His mother swowned *thrice*, III. iv. 35. 1
thrice three hundred thanks for my good partes, III. vii. 55. 5
 not so yellow *thryse* As Florimells fayre heare: III. viii. 7. 7
thrice his hrest he stroke, III. viii. 22. 3
 then returned, having marched *thrice*, III. xii. 26. 8
thrice his hand to kill her did upreare, IV. i. 54. 8
thrice he drew it backe; IV. i. 54. 9
Thrice happie mother, and *thrice* happie morne, IV. ii. 41. 5
 marching *thrice* in warlike ordinance, IV. iii. 5. 7
Thrice lowtd lowly to the noble Mayd, IV. iii. 5. 8
Thrice happie Ladie, and *thrice* happie knight, IV. iv. 16. 7
 Ah, cruell hand! and *thrice* more cruell hart, IV. vi. 16. 8
 Don Braggadochios name resounded *thrice*: V. iii. 15. 4
thrice did lay his hand upon his sword, V. iii. 36. 3
 Through his three double hands *thrice* multiplyde, V. xi. 6. 2
thrice have needed for the nonce Them to have stricken, V. xi. 14. 3
 Them to have stricken, and *thrice* to have slaine, V. xi. 14. 4
 His trompet shrill hath *thrice* already sounded, Am. xix. 2
Thrice happie she! that is so well assured Am. lix. 1
 which three times *thrice* happy hath me made, Am. lxxiv. 3
Thrice happie man! H.L. 209
 But who so may, *thrice* happie man him hold, H.L.B. 239
- Thrl'd, -s.** See **Thread, -s.**
- Thrift.** more for *thrift* did care than for gay clothing: Hub. 231
 little *thrift* for him he did it too: Hub. 240
 They shall him make an ill account of *thrift*. Hub. 307
 care of *thrift*, and husbandry, Hub. 1170
 After lost credit and consumed *thrift*, II. xii. 8. 8
- Thriftiness.** askes small paines, but *thriftines* to save, Hub. 278
- Thriftless.** With all the *thriftless* games that may be found; Hub. 801
 Consumed had their goods and *thriftlesse* howres, I. v. 51. 8
 lustfull luxurie and *thriftlesse* wast. II. xii. 9. 3
- Thriftye.** *teares . . . to quenche thy *thriftye* payne. S.C. Ap. 8

Thriftye—Continued.

- They have great stores and *thriftye* stockes, S.C. Jul. 193
 lavish cups and *thriftie* bitts of meate, S.C. O. 105
- Thrill.** See **Thrall.**
- the hart that shee did *thrill*. I. x. 19. 9
 did light in his left thigh, and deeply did it *thrill*: III. v. 20. 7
 the bosters hart did *thrill* With such amazment, III. x. 43. 5
 shrieces shrill, Percing his hart, with pitie point did *thrill*; VI. iv. 18. 5
- Thrillant.** The knight his *thrillant* speare againe assayd I. xi. 20. 2
 With that one of his *thrillant* darts he *threw*, II. iv. 46. 1
- Thrilled.** That cruell word her tender hart so *thrill'd*, I. vi. 37. 1
 eger greednesse through every member *thrill'd*. I. viii. 6. 9
 with peering point Of pittie deare his hart was *thrilled* sore; I. viii. 39. 2
thrill'd with point of thorough-piercing paine: II. i. 38. 5
 with which she *thrill'd* Fraile harts, II. xii. 78. 7
 rive with thousand throbs thy *thrilled* brest: III. ii. 32. 5
Thrill'd with deepe disdaine of his proud threat, III. iv. 15. 1
 both his sides were *thrilled* with the throw, III. v. 21. 8
 Forthy he *thrill'd* thee with a leaden dart III. xi. 36. 6
 The cruell steele, which *thrill'd* her dying hart, III. xii. 38. 1
 his heart Was *thrill'd* with inward grieft: IV. i. 49. 7
 As one whose inner parts had bene *ythrill'd* IV. iii. 22. 4
 His hart was *thrill'd* with point of deadly feare, IV. vi. 37. 2
 through it *thrill'd* His greedy throte, IV. vii. 31. 6
thrill'd With that selfe arrow IV. vii. 36. 4
- Thrilling.** See **Heart-thrilling.**
- A *thrilling* throbbe from her hart did aryse, S.C. May 208
 he perced . . . With *thrilling* point of deadly yron brand, I. iii. 42. 7
 The pitteous mayden, . . . Does throw out *thrilling* shriekes, I. vi. 6. 2
thrilling sorrow throwne his utmost dart: I. vii. 25. 2
 make agreement with her *thrilling* eyes; Am. xxxvi. 6
- Thrist- ed, -y.** See **Thirst -ed, -y.**
- Thrive.** See **Thrived.**
- ill may they *thrive*! S.C. Au. 19
 Or *thrive* in welth, shee shalbe mine, S.C. Au. 111
 God shield, man, he should so ill have *thrive*, S.C. S. 226
 In case thou ever there wilt hope to *thrive*, Hub. 632
 ye may better *thrive* than thousands moe.' Hub. 642
 ever *thrive* in that unluckie quest; Hub. 916
 whilst him fortune favourd, fayre did *thrive* In bloody field; I. iii. 37. 8
 Long maist thou live, and better *thrive* withall II. i. 37. 4
 by adventrous marchandize to *thrive*,) VI. viii. 35. 7
- Thrived.** fairly well shee *thryvd*, III. iv. 44. 8
- Thro.** See **Throe.**
- Yet knowing not what meant that sodaine *thro*, VI. xii. 17. 2
- Throat.** Feete of a beare, a Lions *thro*te shee had, Rev. i. 5
 in his *throat* him pricking softly under, I. an. v. 9
 they will carven the shepherds *thro*te. S.C. S. 41
 To rounge the fields with wide open *thro*te. S.C. S. 195
 let out the sheepes bloud at his *thro*te. S.C. S. 207
 called Lowder, with a hollow *thro*te, S.C. S. 217
throat through thirst to nought nigh being dride Gn. 387
 Into his *thro*ate and life it pierced quight, IV. iii. 30. 4
 through it thrill'd His greedy *thro*te, IV. vii. 31. 7
 stuff with rancour and despite Up to the *throat*, IV. viii. 24. 4
 and thrust it all attone Into his gaping *thro*te, VI. iv. 21. 5
 and, laying mightie hold Upon his *thro*te, VI. iv. 22. 4
 drinke of every brooke when thirst my *thro*te doth hoyle. VI. ix. 23. 9
- Throates.** The next to heale they *thro*tes. S.C. Jul. 88
 with hollow *thro*ates, The Choristers . . . sing, Epith. 220
- Throb.** A *thrilling* throbbe from her hart did aryse, S.C. May 208
 she heard with grievous *throb* Him grone, III. xi. 8. 6
 my heart gan *throb* IV. x. 53. 1
- Throbbing.** With hart then *throbbing*, II. iv. 17. 1
- Throbs.** Throwing out thousand *throbs* Bel.² vi. 13
 Folding her armes . . . with thousand *throbs*, Bel.² x. 2
 many bitter *throbs* did throw, II. i. 47. 3
 with hart-thrilling *throbs* and bitter stowre, III. ii. 5. 3
 rive with thousand *throbs* thy thrilled brest: III. ii. 32. 6
 swelling *throbs* empeach His foltring toung III. xi. 12. 2
- Throe.** See **Thro, Throw.**
- Notes sad enough t' expresse this bitter *throw*: Mui. 414
 have mind of that last bitter *throw*; I. x. 41. 8
- Throes.** See **Throws.**
- Throghly.** See **Throghly.**
- Throne.** fie up to the *throne* of Gods, Bel.¹ ix. 6
 up to the *throne* of Gods did fie, Bel.² xi. 6
 home they hringen in a royall *throne*, S.C. May 29
 all the peoples prayers to present Before his *throne*, Hub. 472
 The Ape, thus seized of the Regall *throne*, Hub. 1111
 thy *throne* royall with dishonour blent: Hub. 1380
 As should be worthie of his fathers *throne*. Mui. 32
 When she beholds from her celestiall *throne* D. 380
 high hath set his *throne* where Tiberis doth pas. I. ii. 22. 9
 a rich *throne*, as bright as sunny day; I. iv. 8. 2
 To dim the brightnesse of her glorious *throne*, I. iv. 8. 8
 the lowest staye Of her high *throne*; I. iv. 13. 6
 heavenly *throne*, where thousand Angels shine? I. x. 51. 6
 Iiigh reard their royall *throne* in Britans land, I. x. 65. 4
 In widest Ocean shee her *throne* does reare, II. ii. 40. 6
 What meant that preace about that Ladies *throne*, II. vii. 48. 2
 ere he had established his *throne*, II. x. 10. 1
 with all shame that sacred *throne* he filld. II. x. 21. 2
 the roiall *throne* forlorne. II. x. 36. 5
 Imperious Love hath highest set his *throne*, III. ii. 23. 2
 therein fixt his *throne*, III. iii. 33. 6
 in the sacred Throne Of her chaste bodie; III. vi. 5. 7
 in long Alba plast his *throne* apart; III. ix. 43. 7
 The winged boy did thrust into his *throne*, III. xi. 35. 6
 In which her kingdomes *throne* is chiefly resiant. IV. xi. 28. 9

Throne—Continued.

Upon a throne of gold full bright and sheene, V. ix. 27. 5
 Encompassed the throne on which she sate,— V. ix. 29. 6
 Those did upon Mercillaes throne attend, V. ix. 32. 5
 Taking them up unto her stately throne, V. ix. 37. 6
 Her sitting on an Ivory throne shee found, VII. vi. 9. 1
 let her selfe into that Ivory throne; VII. vi. 11. 2
 in his sovaine throne gan straight dispose Himselfe, VII. vi. 24. 7
 like a throne did shewe, VII. vii. 8. 9
 Thus sitting in her throne, as I have told, VII. vii. 13. 5
 There vertue raynes as Queene in royal throne, Epith. 194
 in mens hartes thou mayst thy throne enstall, H.B. 265
 Whose kingdomes throne no thought of earthly wight Can
 comprehend, H.H.L. 40
 That sits upon the righteous throne on hy, H.H.B. 151
 His throne is built upon Eternity, H.H.B. 152
 His throne is all encompassed around, H.H.B. 177
Thrones. our royall thrones, which lately stood T.M. 313
 do those men in golden thrones repose, Ti. 370
 Saints and Angels in celestiall thrones D. 285
 Upon the thrones of mortall Princes tend, V. ix. 32. 2
Throng. unfitte to thrust in skillfull throng, S.C.N. 27
 if thee list unto the Court to throng, Hub. 502
 that blessed throng Of heavenly Poets Ti. 340
 they all gan throng about him neare, Col. 52
 amongst the learned throng? Col. 367
 To blazon broade amongst her learned throng: I. Pr. 1. 8
 to the troubled chamber all in armes did throng, III. i. 62. 9
 thy moyst mountaines each on others throng, III. iv. 8. 5
 nether Phoebus beams could through them throng, III. vi. 44. 8
 sore him selfe does throng) III. ix. 45. 4
 Them guyded through the throng, V. ix. 23. 9
 all the vulgar did about them throng V. xi. 34. 7
 he thrusts into the thickest throng VI. viii. 49. 1
 sorrowes heapt on her in greater throng: VI. xi. 2. 7
 Out of their townes did round about him throng, VI. xii. 37. 4
 breaking forth, did thicke about me throng, Am. xii. 8
Thronging. The heapes of people, thronging in the hall, I. iv. 16. 7
 thronging thicke her to behold, IV. iii. 41. 2
Through (partial list). See Thorough.
 A lively streame, . . . Ranne through the mid, Rev. iv. 13
 Through the wide woods and groves, Gn. 32
 Much blood through many wounds therein received, Hub. 207
 through their owne faire handling wisely wrought, Hub. 554
 Through power of that he passeth through the herds Hub. 1284
 Trembling through hasty rage I. iv. 33. 9
 through his own foolish pride Or weaknes, I. viii. 1. 6
 'For whether he, through fatal deepe foresight, I. ix. 7. 1
 But through his boldnes rather feare did reach; I. ix. 25. 8
 at last he made through silence suddain breach, I. ix. 25. 9
 And troubled blood through his pale face was seene I. ix. 51. 5
 Through wisdom of a matrone grave and bore; I. x. 3. 5
 Each bone might through his body well be red I. x. 48. 5
 And every sinew seene, through his long fast; I. x. 48. 6
 Through famous Poets verse each where renownd, I. x. 54. 7
 Proclaymed joy and peace through all his state; I. xii. 3. 8
 sides with cruell steale Through launched, II. i. 38. 7
 Through thicke and thin, both over banck and bush, III. i. 17. 5
 These stranger knights, through passing, forth were led III. i. 33. 1
 through her bones the false instilled fire Did spread III. i. 56. 4
 Through thick and thin, through mountains and through playnes, III. iv. 46. 1
 That through she passed, as a thunder bolt III. xi. 25. 6
 wide woundes launched through his inner partes, III. xi. 44. 9
 her discoloured bow she spreads through heavens bight, III. xi. 47. 9
 Quite through transfixed with a deadly dart, III. xii. 21. 3
 quite through (*through) the body strooke V. xi. 13. 9
 through his yeares . . . aside had set The use of armes, V. xi. 37. 3
 And wading through the waves with stedfast sway, V. xii. 5. 6
 He through occasion called was away V. xii. 27. 2
 spreads it selfe through all civillitie: VI. Pr. 4. 5
 him pursu'd and chaced through the plaine, VI. i. 22. 7
 through lives despeire Untimely dyde, VI. ii. 28. 3
 Having both sides through grypt with griesly wound, VI. iii. 27. 5
 now strong through rest so long a space, VI. v. 7. 5
 further could not pas Through feeblenesse, VI. v. 31. 9
 whose grieft through suffraunce sore increast, VI. v. 39. 9
 past through many perillous assayes, VI. vi. 3. 4
 which was fall'n into this feeble case Through many woundes, VI. vi. 20. 8
 him hasted Through the thicke prease, VI. vi. 28. 4
 had no life him left through former feare, VI. vi. 32. 9
 Through tempering of her words and lookes VI. vi. 41. 9
 through piercing, did devowre His vitall breath, VI. vii. 8. 7
 Through thicke and thin, through mountains and through plains, VI. vii. 44. 2
 Through hills, through dales, through forests, and through
 plaines, VI. ix. 2. 6
 Through hills and dales, through bushes and through breres, VI. viii. 32. 1
 Through every place with restlesse paine and toile VI. xii. 22. 8
 Knights to byde, Till they decayed through pride: Proth. 136
 through all Spaine did thunder, Proth. 147
Through-lanced. Seeing my hart through-lanced every where . Am. lvii. 7
Through-launched. *seeing my hart through launched every where Am. lvii. 7
Thoroughly. See Thoroughly.
 my thought was thoroughly placed, Van. i. 9
 Having his hunger thoroughly satisfide Van. x. 2
 A goodly Oake . . . Thoroughly rooted, S.C. F. 107
 throughly arm'd against such coverture, Hub. 683
 Alabaster throughly taught In all this skill, Col. 400
 his woundes wyde Not throughly heald I. v. 45. 5
 The sight whereof so throughly him dismayd, I. ix. 50. 1
 He daily dyde, yet never throughly dyen couth, II. vii. 58. 9

Thoroughly—Continued.

throughly skill in use of shield and speare; IV. iii. 7. 2
 now his courage being thoroughly fired, IV. ix. 35. 1
 Till I was thoroughly past the perill of his reach, IV. x. 36. 9
 now by this the feast was thoroughly ended, IV. xii. 18. 1
 Whyleare by Tryphon was not thoroughly healed, IV. xii. 22. 6
 bis odd hurt, which was not thoroughly cured, IV. xii. 23. 6
 wheresoever it did light, it thoroughly shard, V. i. 10. 9
 both in armes well trained, and thoroughly tride: V. ii. 17. 4
 All which when Talus thoroughly had performed, V. ii. 28. 6
 Whom when discovered they had thoroughly cide, V. iii. 17. 4
 having thoroughly heard and scene Al those great wrongs, V. viii. 24. 1
 Where they mote heare the matter thoroughly scand V. ix. 37. 7
 Who then can thee, Mercilla, thoroughly prayse, V. x. 3. 1
 Ere he were thoroughly buckled to his geare, V. xi. 10. 2
 To worke his utter shame, and thoroughly him confound, VI. v. 14. 9
 the biting of that harmful Beast was thoroughly heal'd, VI. vi. 15. 6
 Is forcibly kept downe, till he be thoroughly quell'd, VI. xii. 30. 9
Throughout. an universall night Throughout the world Hub. 1298
Throughout(*throughout)the world, with wofull heave thought; D. 465
 when by tract they hunted had throughout, I. i. 11. 5
 Renownd throughout the world I. x. 3. 2
 proclaymd throughout the land, I. xii. 40. 2
 shrilled cleare Throughout the wood II. iii. 20. 8
 Which all above besprinkled was throughout II. iii. 26. 6
 Famous throughout the world II. v. 26. 2
 high accompt through out all Elfin land, III. v. 4. 6
 a stormy whirlwind blew Throughout the house, III. xii. 3. 2
 So he continued all that day throughout, IV. iv. 43. 5
 water all the English soile throughout: IV. xi. 30. 2
 To Artegal he turn'd and went with him throughout, V. ii. 54. 9
 hurly-hurly moved was Throughout the hall V. iii. 30. 2
 wandring two whole yeares Throughout the world VI. vii. 38. 2
 It crackt throughout, (yet did no blood appeare,) VI. viii. 16. 5
 he that monster sought Throughout the world, VI. xii. 13. 5
Throw, etc. See Overthrow, etc., Throe.
 Upon seven hilles throw forth his gladsome shade, Bel.² v. 2
 to throwe out thondring words of threate, S.C. O. 104
 meane for better winde about to throwe, Hub. 80
 dare their follies forth so rashlie throwe, T.M. 229
 Did throwe forth shrieks and cries T.M. 538
 Well made to strike, to throw, to leape, to lift, As. 75
 on the cold deare earth himselfe did throw; As. 124
 over all a blacke stole shee did throw: I. i. 4. 5
 The pittouse mayden, . . . Does throw out thrilling shrieces, I. vi. 6. 2
 seemd to throw . . . bright sparkles fiery redd, I. vii. 31. 6
 three yardes deepe a furrow up did throw, I. viii. 8. 6
 She would commaund themselves to . . . throw in raging sea I. x. 20. 8
 to the ground he is . . . constraynd To throw his ryder; I. xi. 23. 7
 at his feet their lawrell bonghes did throw, I. xii. 6. 4
 did throw This gentle knight into so great distresse, I. xii. 33. 1
 a deadly shriek shee forth did throw II. i. 38. 1
 many bitter throbs did throw, II. i. 47. 3
 throwe her sweete smels al around, II. vi. 12. 9
 Do not I . . . throw the crowne II. vii. 11. 6
 every one did strive his fellow downe to throw, II. vii. 47. 9
 hope doth throw Adowne the streame, II. xi. 18. 7
 It booted not to thinke that throw to beare, II. xi. 36. 4
 threatneth downe to throw his ragged rift II. xii. 4. 5
 Sir knight, your ready arms about you throw? II. xii. 37. 9
 throw into the well sweet Rosemaryes, III. i. 36. 7
 secret darts did throw; III. i. 51. 8
 forth to throw All the huge treasure, III. iv. 22. 4
 Upon the grassy ground to sleepe a throw: III. iv. 53. 8
 both his sides were thrilled with the throw, III. v. 21. 8
 drew he his bright sword, and gan about him throw, III. ix. 16. 9
 He from that deadly throw made no defence, III. ix. 29. 1
 Iim selfe to save from that so deadly throw; IV. iii. 33. 5
 his shield, which lightly hee did throw Over his head IV. viii. 42. 3
 doth the daedale earth throw forth to thee IV. x. 45. 1
 The which ambrosiall odours forth did throw IV. xi. 46. 3
 Is lightly stricken with some stones throw; V. i. 21. 7
 force of stones which they did throw, V. ii. 22. 7
 'Therefore I will throw downe these mountaines hie, V. ii. 38. 1
 Into the Sea her selfe did headlong throw, V. iv. 10. 3
 Or God or Fortune unto me did throw, V. iv. 14. 3
 from you lightly throw This squalid weede, V. iv. 34. 5
 Much was hee grieved with that haplesse throe, V. viii. 35. 1
 For ye into like thraldome me did throw, V. xi. 41. 8
 forced him to throw it quite away, V. xi. 46. 3
 Did spread abroad and throw in th' open wynd: V. xii. 33. 7
 To throw amongst the good which others had disprad, V. xii. 36. 9
 Iim to attache, and downe to hell to throwe; VII. vi. 16. 7
 still throw betweene Some graces to be scene; Epith. 106
 Throw thy selfe downe, with trembling innocence, H.H.B. 143
Throweth. He . . . downe from his steed me throw'th VI. i. 17. 8
Throwing. Throwing out thousand throbs Bel.² vi. 13
 Hyperion, throwing forth his beames full hott, Gn. 156
 Throwing his frie eyes on everie side, Gn. 270
 throwing forth sweet odours Col. 610
 Throwing away her broken chaines and bands, II. xi. 47. 4
 Now throwing forth lewd wordes immodestly: II. xii. 16. 4
 wilfully him throwing on the gras III. xi. 27. 5
 down the rock him throwing, V. ii. 49. 9
 throwing downe his load out of his hand, VI. vii. 24. 3
 throwing floures out of her lap around: VII. vii. 34. 3
Thrown. pitilesse throwne downe in pit of fire, Rev. iii. 14
 Some on the rocks of Caphareus are throwne; Gn. 586
 yelling shrieks throwne up into the skies, T.M. 24
 Downe to the earth his heaveie eyes were throwne, D. 46

Thrown—Continued.

through celestial doome thrown out of dore, I. v. 47. 4
 All these together in one heape were *throwne*, I. v. 49. 1
 lastly *throwne* themselves into these heavy stowres, I. v. 51. 9
 their noise which through the aire was *throwne*, I. vi. 45. 8
 thrilling sorrow *throwne* his utmost dart: I. vii. 25. 2
 ne ever . . . Had *throwne* to ground the unregarded right: I. vii. 47. 6
 carcasses were . . . *throwne* about the cliffs, I. ix. 34. 2
 widow-like sad wimple *throwne* away, I. xii. 22. 3
 idle threats, *Throwne* out, I. xii. 30. 2
 As budding branch . . . *thrown* forth, till it be withered, II. ii. 2. 7
 was avoided quite, and *throwne* out privily, II. ix. 32. 9
 The light goes out, and wecke is *throwne* away: II. x. 30. 2
 Marinell of Britomart Is *throwne* on the Rich stroud: III. iv. Arg.
 In one sad night consumed and *throwne* downe: III. ix. 39. 5
 A little off his shield was rudely *throwne*, III. xi. 7. 6
 There on the cold earth him now *throwne* she found, III. xii. 43. or. 6
 from thence out *throwne* into this world, IV. ii. 1. 2
Throwne out by angry Jove in his vengeance, IV. vi. 14. 2
 Thine honor sav'd, though into thralldome *throwne*? IV. vii. 19. 5
 stone; Such as . . . Were *throwne* by Pyrrha and Dencalione: V. Pr. 2. 7
 having from his courser her downe *throwne*, V. i. 17. 7
throwne it up unto my brothers share: V. iv. 8. 4
 for this treasure *throwne* upon his strand; V. iv. 15. 5
 the sea hath it unto me *throwne*? V. iv. 18. 7
thrown his shield atween, V. xi. 30. 9
 a slender dart, . . . *throwne* not in vaine, VI. ii. 12. 7
 He forth was *throwne* into the greedy seas; Am. xxxviii. 2
 blessings, which ye have . . . upon you *throwne*; Am. lxxvi. 2

Throws. The skie . . . *Throws* lightning forth, Gn. 582
 Against the bitter *throwes* of dolours darts: T.M. 134
 Ne plate, ne male, could ward so mighty *throwes*, II. v. 9. 3
 Whiles nothing envious nature them forth *throwes*, II. vi. 15. 4
 earth out of her fruitfull woomb *Throwes* forth to men, II. vii. 51. 7
 Ne shield defend the thunder of his *throwes*: II. viii. 41. 3
 in her way *throwes* mischief and mischaunce, II. ix. 8. 3
 sweete love gentle fits amongst them *throwes*, III. vi. 41. 5
 The quarry *throwes* to ground with full despight, III. vii. 29. 5
 from danger of the *throwes* Backe to retire, IV. iii. 26. 3
Throwes forth upon the rivage round about him nere, IV. vi. 20. 9
 No flowre in field, that daintie odour *throwes*, IV. x. 22. 3
 at him *throwes* it most despitfully: V. xii. 39. 4

Thrush. The *Thrush* replies; Epith. 81

Thrush's. To take the ayre and heare the *thrushes* song, VI. iv. 17. 3

Thrust. See **Thlrst.**

Brere, Which proudly *thrust* into Thelement, S.C. F. 116
 'I sawe Phoebus *thrust* into his golden hedde, S.C. Ap. 73
 unfitte to *thrust* in skiffull thronge, S.C. N. 27
 All these through fained crimes he *thrust* adowne, Hub. 1186
 Full greedily into the heard he *thrust*, As. 104
 An high headland *thrust* far into the sea, Col. 281
 To *thrust* downe other into foule disgrace, Col. 691
 as Exuds out of his court be *thrust*? Col. 894
 rudely he him *thrust*, and pusht with paine, I. i. 42. 4
 the good knight, . . . The bleeding bough did *thrust* into the
 ground, I. ii. 44. 6
 unto hell did *thrust* him downe alive, I. v. 40. 5
thrust from heaven dew, I. v. 42. 5
thrust them forth still as they waxed old: I. x. 31. 4
 alter blood to *thrust*, II. ii. 29. 6
 first the Ilag did *thrust* away; II. iv. 6. 2
 on his brest his victor foote he *thrust*: II. v. 12. 6
 him that raigud into his rowme *thrust* downe, II. vii. 11. 8
 From whence the gods have her for envy *thrust*: II. vii. 49. 6
 speare he *thrust* with puissant sway, II. viii. 36. 3
thrust downe to hell below, III. iv. 55. 4
 Did *thrust* the shallop from the floting strand: III. vii. 27. 8
 hond Where ill became him rashly would have *thrust*; III. viii. 25. 7
 The winged boy did *thrust* into his throne, III. ix. 35. 6
 Into the thickest of that knightly preasse He *thrust*, IV. iv. 34. 2
 as doth an eger hound *Thrust* to an Hynd, IV. v. 12. 4
 I will *thrust* downe into the deepest maine, V. ii. 38. 4
 he the right from thence did *thrust* away, V. ii. 49. 1
 Me like a dog she out of dores did *thrust*, V. viii. 22. 7
 Under her wombe his fatal sword he *thrust*, V. xi. 31. 2
 and *thrust* it all attone Into his gaping throte, VI. iv. 21. 4
 To *thrust* him out of dore doing his worst assay, VI. vi. 21. 9
 did *thrust* it farre away, VI. ix. 33. 2
 To *thrust* faire Phoebe from her silver bed, VII. vi. 21. 3
 The younger *thrust* the elder from his right: VII. vi. 27. 5

Thrusting. *thrusting* boldly twixt him and the blow, IV. viii. 42. 1
thrusting fierce into the thickest preace, IV. ix. 32. 6

Thrusts. he *thrusts* into the thickest throng, VI. viii. 49. 1

Thump. He with his speare, . . . Would *thumpe* her forward, VI. ii. 10. 8

Thumping. many fete fast *thumping* th' hollow ground, VI. x. 10. 4

Thunder. seing hir striken fall with clap of *thunder*, Bet.² xi. 13
 downe she stricken fell with clap of *thunder*, Bet.² xv. 13
 all the sea did roare like heavens *thunder*, Van. v. 11
 as the *thunder* cleaves the cloudes, S.C. Au. 85
 Hey, ho, the *Thonder*! S.C. Au. 86
 As the great clap of *thunder* which doth ryve
 Such one Marcellus, but was torne with *thunder*: Ti. 416
 Fitter, perhaps, to *thunder* Martiall stowre, Ded.Son.viii.11
 they gan, . . . To *thunder* blowes, I. vi. 43. 2
 lowde *thunder* . . . Did rend the rattling skyes, II. ii. 20. 8
 Weening it had bene *thunder* in the skye, II. iii. 45. 7
 Ne shield defend the *thunder* of his *throwes*: II. viii. 41. 3
 whose sound hevens *thunder* seem'd to bee, II. x. 73. 9
 Seemed to *thunder*, and did nigh affray, III. viii. 15. 5
 begonne His stolen steed to *thunder* furiously, III. x. 33. 6

Thunder—Continued.

With dreadful *thunder* and lightning atwixt, III. xii. 2. 2
 heare the ordnance *thonder*, IV. ii. 16. 8
 fire did flash, like lightning after *thunder*, IV. iii. 15. 8
 So terribly his dreadful strokes did *thunder*, V. iii. 8. 8
 So all atonce they on the Prince did *thonder*, V. x. 35. 1
 threats his horns, and bellows like the *thonder*: VI. v. 19. 8
 Fame in her shrill trump shal *thunder*, Am. lxxxix. 13
Thunder, and lightning, and tempestuous fyre, H.H.B. 181
 through all Spaine did *thunder*, Proth. 147

Thunderbolt. With flashing *thunderbolt* ywounded sore: I. v. 40. 6
 as a *thunder bolt* Perceth the yielding ayre, III. xi. 25. 6

Thunderbolts. To dart abroad the *thunder bolts* of warre, Ro. xi. 10
 Whiles Jove at them his *thunderbolts* let flie, Ro. xii. 4
 with *thunder bolts* he had him slaine, Hub. 1236
 It booted nought to thinke such *thunderbolts* to beare, I. viii. 7. 9
 Armd with his *thunderbolts* and lightning fire, III. xi. 33. 4
 Frame *thunderbolts* for Joves avengefull threate, IV. v. 37. 4

Thunder-clap. the kingly Bird, that beares Joves *thunder-clap*, Van. iv. 1

Thunder-claps. dreadfull *thunder-claps* (that make them quake) VII. vii. 23. 8

Thunder-darts. *thunder-dartes* (*thunder dartes*) for Jove his
 syre Bel. iv. 11
 most art dreaded for thy *thunder darts*; T.M. 56

Thunder-drive. And *thunder-drive* to hell? VII. vi. 30. 6

Thundered. Phoebus foolish sonne l'*thundered*, was
 lamented, T.M. 8
 He hewd, and lasht, and foyn'd, and *thundred* blowes, II. v. 9. 1
thundred strokes thereon so hideouslie, V. ii. 21. 7
 He with his yron flaele amongst them *thundred*, V. v. 19. 2
 The Tyrant *thundred* his thicke blowes so fast, V. xii. 17. 6

Thundering. See **Loud-thundering.**

With *thondring* voice cride out aloude, Rev. ii. 13
 throwe out *thondring* words of threate, S.C. O. 104
thundring Jove, . . . she claymed for her syre, I. iv. 11. 5
thundring Jove, that rules both night and day? I. v. 42. 9
 the heavens it doth fill With *thundring* noyse, I. vii. 13. 6
 almightie Jove, . . . Hurles forth his *thundring* dart, I. viii. 9. 3
 with big *thundring* voice revyld him lowd: II. ii. 7. 3
 On godly courser *thondring* with his feet, II. iii. 11. 4
 often *thondring* Jove llad felt the point, III. xi. 30. 1
 slaine By *thundring* Jove in the Phlegrean plaine: V. vii. 10. 5
 all the gods he threatens with *thundring* dart: Am. xxxix. 4

Thunder-light. Joves dreaded *thunder light* Does seorch not
 halfe so sore, II. iv. 50. 7

Thunder's. Like hartlesse deare, dismayd with *thunders* sound, Col. 9
 doubled strokes, like dreaded *thunders* threath; I. v. 7. 5
 Doe all atonce their *thunders* rage forth rent, V. x. 34. 8
 at her perill hide the wrathfull *Thunders* wrack, VII. vi. 12. 9

Thus (*partial list*).

Thus in a moment to see lost and drown'd, Pet. ii. 13
 Whiles *thus* I did behold, An earthquake shooke, Bel.² ii. 12
 To falling rivers sound *thus* tum'd her sobbs, Bel.² x. 4
 Wearie to see the heavens still wavering *thus*, Bel.² xv. 3
 And *thus* him playnd, the while his shepe there fedde, S.C. Ja. 12
Thus medled his talke with many a teare: S.C. May 263
 thou hentest in hond *Thus* holy hylles to blame, S.C. Jul. 38
Thus is my sommer worne . . . *Thus* is my harvest hastened, S.C. D. 97. 98
thus of all my harvest-hope I have Nought reaped, S.C. D. 121
 In cloudie teares my case I *thus* complaine, Gn. Ded. 3
 let *thus* much then excuse This Gnats small Poeme, Gn. 4
 In such delights whilst *thus* his carelesse time, Gn. 153
 Whom, *thus* at point prepared, to prevent, Gn. 281
 that *thus* Into this bitter bale I am outcast, Gn. 329
 'Me therefore *thus* the cruell fiends of hell, compell, Gn. 625
 This hard adventure, *thus* began, Hub. 113
Thus therefore I advize, Hub. 129
 man, that heard him *thus* complaine, Was griev'd, Hub. 259
Thus is this Ape become a shepherd swaine, Hub. 303
Thus as they them complayned too and fro, Hub. 949
Thus the fresh Clarion, being readie dight, Mu. 145
 'Long *thus* I joyed in my happinesse, D. 148
Thus, deare! adieu, whom I expect ere long.— D. 292
 And pitie me that living *thus* doo die; D. 383
 The which, I, wretch, endured have *thus* long, D. 532
Thus when he ended had his heave plaine, D. 540
 gan *thus* to him areed, Col. 15
 To whom the shepherd gently answered *thus*; Col. 36
 Then *thus* Melissa said; Col. 480
 Thou speakest *thus* gainst their felicitie, Col. 677
 Or the blind God that doth me *thus* amate, I. i. 51. 4
 Yet *thus* perforce he bids me do, or die, I. i. 51. 6
 Melting in teares, then gan shee *thus* lament, I. ii. 22. 1
 Long time they *thus* together travelled; I. ii. 28. 1
 he *thus* bespake: I. ii. 32. 4
 Hath *thus* transformd, I. ii. 33. 6
 Art thou misshaped *thus*, as now I see? I. ii. 34. 3
 And heavenly virgin *thus* outraged see, I. vi. 5. 7
 To dally *thus* with death is no fit toy: I. vi. 28. 8
 Then gan the Pilgrim *thus*: I. vi. 38. 1
 They sadly traveld *thus*, I. viii. 2. 1
 That of your selfe ye *thus* berohhed are, I. viii. 42. 8
Thus when they had the witch dresobd quight, I. viii. 49. 7
Thus as he spake, his visage waxed pale, I. ix. 16. 1
 Till gentle Una *thus* to him gan say: I. ix. 16. 5
Thus benee they parted; I. ix. 20. 1
 Then Una *thus*: 'But shee, I. x. 16. 1
Thus gan to say—But, eare he *thus* had sayd, I. xii. 24. 6
 read *thus*, as the paper spake: I. xii. 25. 9
 To them approaching, *thus* the knight bespake; II. i. 8. 6
 To see the Redecrosse *thus* advanced bye; II. i. 23. 6

Thus—Continued.

childe, whom <i>thus</i> ye see with blood defild.	II. i. 50. 9
<i>Thus</i> when Sir Guyon with his faithful gyde	II. ii. 1. 1
<i>Thus</i> enter we Into this life with woe.	II. ii. 2. 8
Whom <i>thus</i> at gaze the Palmer gan to bord	II. ii. 5. 1
To whom she <i>thus</i> —but ere her words ensewd,	II. iii. 34. 1
To whom he <i>thus</i> : 'O fairest under skie!'	II. iii. 38. 1
He woo'd her <i>thus</i> :	II. iv. 25. 6
Then gan the Palmer <i>thus</i> ;	II. iv. 34. 1
griefe, love, this Squire have laide <i>thus</i> low.	II. iv. 34. 9
griefe, love, do <i>thus</i> expell:	II. iv. 35. 1
<i>Thus</i> as he spake, lo!	II. iv. 37. 1
Whiles <i>thus</i> she talked, and whiles <i>thus</i> she toyed,	II. vi. 11. 1
Furor hath me <i>thus</i> bedight:	II. vi. 50. 2
him <i>thus</i> bespake their soveraine Lord	II. vii. 37. 9
lifting up his head, him answerd <i>thus</i> ;	II. vii. 62. 2
therefore I him deeme that <i>thus</i> lies dead on field.'	II. viii. 14. 9
Tho, turning to those brethren, <i>thus</i> bespake:	II. viii. 27. 1
To whom the Infant <i>thus</i> ; 'Fayre Sir,	II. viii. 56. 1
halfe in rage to be deluded <i>thus</i> ,	II. xi. 38. 5
Their pleasaunt tunes they sweetly <i>thus</i> applyde:	II. xii. 32. 2
<i>Thus</i> beieg entred, they behold	II. xii. 50. 1
When <i>thus</i> the Palmer: 'Now, Sir,	II. xii. 69. 6
Whom this Enchauntresse hath transformed <i>thus</i> ;	II. xii. 85. 2
To whom the Palmer <i>thus</i> :	II. xii. 87. 6
and then <i>thus</i> fearfully: 'Ah! Nurse,	III. ii. 35. 1
Then Glaucus <i>thus</i> : 'Let not it thee offend, That we <i>thus</i> rashly	III. iii. 15. 6, 7
And then his spirite <i>thus</i> gan fourth display:	III. iii. 21. 5
Then Merlin <i>thus</i> : 'Indeede	III. iii. 25. 6
She shortly <i>thus</i> : 'Fly they,	III. iv. 15. 2
That through this Forrest wandreth <i>thus</i> alone?	III. v. 7. 8
<i>thus</i> we suffer this same dotard	III. ix. 8. 7
Then, sighing soft awhile, at last she <i>thus</i> :	III. ix. 39. 1
At last he <i>thus</i> ; 'Thou clod	III. x. 31. 2
And hatefull outrage long him chaced <i>thus</i> ;	III. xi. 3. 5
and spake <i>thus</i> courtesly:—	III. xi. 13. 9
And underneath his feet was written <i>thus</i> ,	III. xi. 49. 1
then sigbing deepe, <i>thus</i> saide:	IV. ix. 38. 6
That living <i>thus</i> a wretch, and loving so,	IV. ix. 39. 8
Neptune, softly smyling, <i>thus</i> : 'Daughter,	IV. xii. 30. 1
<i>Thus</i> she him trayned, and <i>thus</i> she him taught	V. i. 8. 1
had for his excuse to say, But onely <i>thus</i> :	V. iv. 27. 5
Therefore <i>thus</i> one of them,	V. vii. 18. 4
<i>thus</i> upbrayding said: 'This token beare	V. vii. 32. 4
when she <i>thus</i> gan to speake:	V. iii. 11. 1
what meane ye <i>thus</i> unwise Upon your selves	V. viii. 11. 2
have you wrong'd <i>thus</i> sore,	V. viii. 13. 2
To whom she <i>thus</i> : 'Then	V. viii. 16. 6
<i>Thus</i> goe they both together	V. viii. 30. 1
To whom he <i>thus</i> : 'She	V. xi. 38. 8
To whom he <i>thus</i> : 'My	V. xi. 49. 1
To whom <i>thus</i> Artegal: 'Certes, Sir knight,	V. xi. 55. 1
When Calidore <i>thus</i> first: 'Haile,	VI. i. 4. 8
whilst he was husied <i>thus</i> hard,	VI. v. 11. 1
Him <i>thus</i> bespake: 'My liefe,	VI. v. 23. 5
Why have ye me alone <i>thus</i> long ylett?	VI. v. 23. 6
Hath you <i>thus</i> long away from me hereft?	VI. v. 23. 8
To whom she <i>thus</i> : 'I am,	VI. v. 28. 1
There whilst he <i>thus</i> was setting things above,	VI. vi. 37. 1
Long <i>thus</i> she fled, till that at last.	VI. viii. 32. 2
<i>Thus</i> to bereave thy loves deare sight from thee:	VI. x. 29. 5
There they a while together <i>thus</i> did dwell	VI. xii. 11. 7
So having said, she <i>thus</i> to him replide:	VII. vi. 34. 6
Thuswise. <i>Thuswise</i> long time he did himselfe dispace	Gn. 265
Thwart. ye my cousin Wolfe so fowly <i>thwart</i> ,	Hub. 1218
laying <i>thwart</i> her horse,	III. vii. 43. 4
whether <i>thwart</i> or flatly it did lyte,	VI. vi. 30. 8
Thwarting. <i>thwarting</i> his huge shield, Them battell had,	Gn. 514
Thy (partial list). See Forthy .	
The instrument whereof loe! here <i>thy</i> Artegal.	V. Pr. 11. 9
Thyamis. Fayre <i>Thyamis</i> , the daughter of Labryde;	I. vi. 21. 4
Thyes. See Thighs .	
Thyme. Faire Marigoldes, and Bees-alluring <i>Thyme</i>	Mut. 191
Bathing her selfe in origane and <i>thyme</i> :	I. ii. 40. 7
Thyself (partial list).	
Now <i>thy selfe</i> hast lost both lopp and topp,	S.C. F. 57
Deare as thou art unto <i>thy selfe</i> ,	Ded. Son. iii. 13
where <i>thy selfe</i> hast thy brave mansione:	Ded. Son. v. 8
Another wrongs to wreak upon <i>thy selfe</i> :	I. vi. 42. 3
wilt <i>thy selfe</i> not pas the flood?	I. ix. 39. 9
sold <i>thy selfe</i> to serve Duessa vild,	I. ix. 46. 8
' <i>Thy selfe</i> to see, . . . 'I hither came;	I. x. 11. 1
Would God! <i>thy selfe</i> now present were in place	II. i. 9. 8
I read thee rash and heedlesse of <i>thy selfe</i> ,	II. vii. 7. 8
<i>Thy selfe</i> thou ('your selfe you) covet to see pictured,	III. Pr. 4. 2
According as <i>thy selfe</i> doest see and beare,	VII. vii. 56. 7
Tiber. Ne ought save <i>Tyber</i> hastning to his fall	Ro. iii. 11
He that . . . high hath set his throne where <i>Tiberis</i> doth pas.	I. ii. 22. 9
<i>Tybris</i> , renowned for the Romaine fame,	IV. xi. 21. 6
Tiber's. Nor Po nor <i>Tyberus</i> swans so much renowned,	Col. 412
Tickle. this <i>tickle</i> trustles state Of vaine worlds glorie,	Pet. ² vii. 1
The trode is not so <i>tickle</i> :	S.C. Jul. 14
Did <i>tickle</i> inwardly in everie vaine;	Mut. 394
So <i>tiele</i> he the termes of mortall state,	III. iv. 28. 6
So <i>tickle</i> is the state of earthly things,	VI. iii. 5. 2
made his hart to <i>tickle</i> in his brest,	VII. iv. 46. 2
On thing so <i>tickle</i> as th' unsteady ayre,	VII. vii. 22. 6
loath this state of life so <i>tickle</i> ,	VII. viii. 1. 6
Tickled. <i>Tickled</i> with glorie and rash covetise:	Hub. 996
Guyons senses softly <i>tickled</i> ,	II. xii. 33. 7

Tickled—Continued.

Was inly <i>tickled</i> with that golden vew.	III. x. 30. 3
his wanton hart Was <i>tickled</i> with delight,	IV. i. 33. 6
Tide. See Eventide , Tied , Valentide .	
winde nor <i>tide</i> could move her thence away.	Van. ix. 12
Courtiers, as the <i>tide</i> , doo rise and fall.'	Hub. 614
seeing reddie <i>tide</i> , He rusbeth forth,	Mut. 405
rest their weary limbs a <i>tide</i> .	I. ii. 29. 9
had him stay till time the <i>tide</i> renewd.	II. iv. 26. 9
saille withouten starres gainst <i>tyde</i> and winde:	III. iv. 9. 8
The like that mine may be your paine another <i>tide</i> .	III. vi. 21. 9
with the <i>tide</i> drove forward earlesly;	III. viii. 21. 4
so fitte <i>tide</i> Him to comend to her,	III. ix. 32. 8
The learned lover lost no time nor <i>tyde</i> .	III. x. 6. 1
Like as the <i>tide</i> , that comes fro th' Ocean mayne,	IV. iii. 27. 1
I here will stay Untill another <i>tyde</i>	IV. vi. 47. 9
I will deferre the end untill another <i>tyde</i> .	IV. vii. 47. 9
this caried with the <i>tide</i> , That with the wind,	IV. ix. 26. 7
If wind and <i>tide</i> doe change,	IV. ix. 26. 9
to him driving strongly downe the <i>tide</i>	V. ii. 14. 3
Is with the <i>tide</i> unto another brought:	V. ii. 39. 8
presuming on th' appointed <i>tyde</i> , . . . Did thither come;	V. xi. 39. 1
before that <i>tide</i> None can have tidings.	V. xi. 42. 4
Ye may him overtake in timely <i>tyde</i> .'	VI. vii. 6. 4
in evill <i>tyde</i> That other swayne . . . Lay in the lap of death,	VI. vii. 17. 7
Is met of many a counter winde and <i>tyde</i> ,	VI. xii. 1. 3
But came the <i>tyde</i> , and made my paynes his pray.	Am. lxxv. 4
at th' appointed <i>tyde</i> , Each one did make his Bryde	Proth. 177
Tides. Where no such troublous <i>tydes</i> han us assayde;	S.C. O. 117
Nor timely <i>tydes</i> did drive out of their sluggish source.	IV. ii. 20. 9
Forcibly driven with contrarie <i>tydes</i> ,	IV. i. 42. 2
To rule his <i>tydes</i> , and surges to upreare,	IV. xi. 52. 3
Tidings. saw the messenger of <i>tidings</i> glad;	Bel. ² xiv. 3
<i>Tidings</i> of death and massacre unkinde:	Gn. 396
What of <i>tidings</i> you abroad doo heare?	Hub. 605
<i>tidings</i> there is none, I you assure,	Hub. 612
Hereof when <i>tidings</i> far abroad did passe,	As. 199
<i>Tidings</i> of warre and worldly trouble tell?	I. i. 30. 8
Of a straunge man I can you <i>tidings</i> tell,	I. i. 31. 3
of whose most innocent death When <i>tidings</i> came to mee,	I. ii. 24. 4
wished <i>tidings</i> none of him unto her brought.	I. iii. 3. 9
Of that old woman <i>tidings</i> he besought,	I. iii. 24. 8
To weete of . . . <i>tidings</i> of her knight	I. vi. 34. 6
of him inquerd <i>Tidings</i> of warre,	I. vi. 36. 2
saw the signes that deadly <i>tydings</i> spake,	I. vi. 20. 6
O! welcome thou, that doest of death brings <i>tydings</i> trew.'	I. viii. 38. 9
fayre aredea Of <i>tydings</i> straunge,	I. ix. 28. 7
To come and goe with <i>tidings</i> from the heart,	I. ix. 51. 6
The watchman wayting <i>tydings</i> glad to heare;	I. xi. 3. 7
looked forth, to weef if trew indeed Those <i>tydings</i> were,	I. xi. 3. 4
The <i>tydings</i> straunge did him abashed make,	I. xii. 29. 2
Of death and dolor telling sad <i>tidings</i> ;	II. vii. 23. 5
<i>Tidings</i> of one that hath unto me donne Late foule dishonour	III. ii. 8. 7
he it knew at home before he hard <i>Tidings</i> thereof,	III. ii. 21. 5
<i>Tidings</i> hereof came to his mothers eare:	III. iv. 19. 2
heavy <i>tidings</i> heard, whereas she playd.	III. iv. 29. 6
till thou <i>tidings</i> learne what her betide,	III. v. 11. 7
the man that of him <i>tydings</i> to her brings.	III. vi. 12. 9
If any tract of him or <i>tidings</i> they mote trace.	III. vi. 25. 9
tell the idle <i>tidings</i> to his Dame:	III. vii. 28. 6
To tell what <i>tydings</i> of fayre Florimell became.	III. vii. 61. 9
Gan first inquire of <i>tydings</i> farre abroad,	III. viii. 45. 8
'The <i>tydings</i> bad, Which now in Faery court	III. viii. 46. 1
of each one he mett he <i>tidings</i> did inquer.	III. x. 19. 9
none . . . to them <i>tydings</i> tell that mote their harta delight.	IV. i. 16. 9
To weet what sudden <i>tidings</i> was befel:	IV. iii. 50. 3
Mote I request you <i>tydings</i> of my love,	IV. vi. 34. 6
no where could her find, nor <i>tydings</i> of her heare.'	IV. vi. 36. 9
When Scudamour those heavie <i>tydings</i> heard,	IV. vi. 37. 1
Where they might <i>tydings</i> get of her estate;	IV. vi. 47. 4
dreadfull <i>tidings</i> which thou doest declare,	IV. vii. 14. 1
<i>tydings</i> what did unto him betide,	IV. viii. 18. 6
when <i>tydings</i> came unto mine eare,	IV. viii. 55. 1
<i>Tidings</i> of all which there had hapned on the land.	IV. viii. 62. 9
Till he of <i>tidings</i> mote with him discourse.	V. ii. 2. 4
Gan to demaund of her some <i>tydings</i> good,	V. v. 45. 2
sad <i>tydings</i> of his halefull smart.	V. vi. 3. 3
'The <i>tidings</i> sad . . . will needs, I see, be rad.	V. vi. 10. 4
To whom when <i>tydings</i> thereof came,	V. x. 31. 6
Those <i>tidings</i> sad Did much abash Sir Artegal to heare,	V. xi. 40. 6
before that tide None can have <i>tidings</i> .	V. xi. 42. 5
By this came <i>tydings</i> to the Tyrants eare,	V. xii. 6. 4
The heavy Mayd, to whom none <i>tydings</i> bore	V. xii. 11. 5
I am right glad To heare these <i>tidings</i> ,	VI. i. 10. 3
Those evill <i>tydings</i> to their Lord to shew:	VI. vi. 24. 3
Wayting what <i>tydings</i> of her folke became.	VI. vi. 30. 3
He sought the plaines, but could no <i>tydings</i> heare:	VI. xi. 26. 5
Whose heavy <i>tydings</i> now I have to tell.	VI. xi. 31. 3
That he by them might certaine <i>tydings</i> weene	VI. xi. 39. 3
Tidings. ran to meete him forth to know his <i>tidings</i> somme.	V. vi. 8. 9
Tie. shall we <i>tie</i> our selves for certaine yeares	Hub. 120
With which I wont the winged words to <i>tie</i> ,	T.M. 548
Their shining shieldes about their wrestes they <i>tye</i> ,	I. v. 6. 3
peoples hartes with awfull terror <i>tye</i> ,	I. vii. 16. 7
her attaching thought her hands to <i>tye</i> ;	II. xi. 28. 6
about her body gan it <i>tie</i> .	IV. v. 19. 9
how she mote him faster <i>tye</i> .	V. v. 56. 6
With which she used still to <i>tye</i> her fone.	V. vii. 28. 3
her no other termes should ever <i>tie</i>	V. vii. 28. 8
eke my toung with proud restraint to <i>tie</i> ;	Am. xliii. 6

Tie—Continued.

- true love doth *tye* Without constraynt, *Am.* lxxv. 5
 My hart, (whom none with servile bands can *tye*, *Am.* lxxiii. 2
Tied. Far of beholding Ephialtes *tide*, *Gn.* 375
 (Both two sure hands in friendship to be *tide*) *Hab.* 54
 Ne are we *tyde* to fast, but when we list; *Hab.* 459
 We be not *tyde* to wilfull chastitie, *Hab.* 477
 the more in laces strong Himselfe he *tide*, *Mui.* 428
 were in love so firmly *tide*, *As.* 180
 are *tyde* T' embrace the service of sweete Poetry, *Dec. Son.* iv. 6
 Of all the rest that I am *tyde* t' account; *Dec. Son.* vii. 10
 Ne would his looser life be *tide* to law, *I.* iv. 26. 3
 the chayne . . . Which fast is *tyde* *I.* v. 25. 6
 That was in sacred bandes of wedlocke *tyde* To Therion, *I.* vi. 21. 5
 threds . . . The which my life and love together *tyde*? *I.* vii. 22. 6
 to the knight his daughter deare he *tyde* *I.* xii. 36. 8
 being *tide* . . . their places only signifi'de *II.* iii. 29. 8
 her in chaines of adamant he *tyde*; *II.* xii. 82. 6
 had his furnitures not firmly *tyde*. *III.* i. 11. 8
 with that golden chaine of concord *tyde*. *III.* i. 12. 8
 the love of some of them him *tyde*: *III.* vi. 16. 7
 retourning spyde *Tyde* with her golden girdle; *III.* viii. 2. 7
tyde behind his charet, to aggrate The virgin *III.* viii. 36. 5
 Which foure great Hippodames did draw in temewise *tyde*. *III.* xi. 40. 9
 With which it blessed Concord hath together *tyde*. *IV.* i. 30. 9
tyde In bands of friendship, *IV.* x. 27. 7
 round about his necke an halter *tight*, *V.* iv. 22. 3
 Upon her thigh her Cemitare was *tyde* *V.* v. 3. 4
 Cold yron chaines with which let him be *tyde*; *V.* v. 50. 8
 hide Thy maisters shame, in harlots bondage *tyde*: *V.* vi. 11. 5
 They *tyed* were to stedfast chastity *V.* vii. 9. 7
 a crowne Of sundry flowres with silken ribbands *tyde*, *VI.* ix. 7. 8
 After her flocke she in their fold had *tyde*: *VI.* ix. 17. 6
 thereunto a great long chaine he *tight*, *VI.* xii. 34. 8
 He had his ploughing-share and coulter ready *tyde*. *VII.* vii. 39. 9
 with her owne goodwill hir firmly *tyde*. *Am.* lxxvii. 12
Ties. Striving to loose the knot that fast him *tyes*, *I.* xi. 23. 4
Tiger. He shortly met the *Tygge*, and the Bore, *Hab.* 1087
 The Pardale swift, and the *Tigre* cruell, *I.* vi. 26. 4
 As when a Beare and *Tygge*, being met *II.* ii. 22. 5
 like a cruell *tygre* far'd. *II.* v. 8. 9
 A Lyon and a *Tigre* doth espye, *II.* ix. 14. 8
 Upon a *Tygge* swift and fierce he rode, *II.* xi. 20. 4
 as the winged wind his *Tigre* fled, *II.* xi. 26. 1
 Now had the Carle Alighted from his *Tigre*, *II.* xi. 33. 7
 As when a *Tygge* and a Lionesse Are met *V.* vii. 30. 1
 first the *Tygge* clawes thereon did lay, *V.* vii. 30. 4
 she transformed was Into a *Tygge*, *V.* viii. 49. 7
 What *Tygge*, or what other salvage wight, *V.* ix. 1. 1
 Like to a *Tygge* that hath mist his pray, *VI.* iv. 6. 2
 A *Tygge* forth out of the wood did rise, *VI.* x. 34. 4
 cruell and unkind, As is a *Tygge*, *Am.* lvi. 2
Tiger's. the vellein turn'd his face . . . Unto his *Tygges* taile, *II.* xi. 26. 9
Tygges scath In cruelte and outrage she did pas, *V.* viii. 49. 7
Tigers. many a fayre sight Of Beres and *Tygges*, *S.C.* Au. 28
 two *Tyggers* prickt with hungers rage *IV.* iii. 16. 1
 With Beares and *Tyggers* taking heavey part, *IV.* vii. 2. 7
 certes was with milke of Wolves and *Tygges* fed. *IV.* vii. 7. 9
 could have perst the hearts of *Tygges* and of Beares. *IV.* viii. 4. 9
 The Lyons rore; the *Tygges* loudly bray; *IV.* x. 46. 3
 was not horne Of Beares and *Tygges*, *V.* v. 40. 6
Tygges, that did seeme to gren And snar at all *VI.* xii. 27. 6
 doest the Lions and fell *Tigers* tame, *H.L.* 46
Tight. See Tied.
Tigris. By Nyle, or Gange, or *Tygge*, or Euphrate; *Ro.* xxxi. 4
Tygrs fierce, whose streames of none may be withstood; *IV.* xi. 20. 9
Till (partial list).
 spread over all, *Till* it . . . adowne did fall. *Ro.* xvi. 14
Till at the last, . . . he forth is horId; *Ro.* xx. 7
Till that Barbarian hands it quite did spill, *Ro.* xxx. 10
Till that a Brize, . . . his angrie sting did threaten, *Von.* ii. 10
Till that a little Ant, a silly worme, *'Van.* viii. 9
 Where will he live *till* the lusty prime? *S.C.* F. 16
Till by his foly one did fall, *S.C.* Jul. 67
till my last sleepe Doe close mine eyes: *S.C.* Au. 170
till safe and sound 'She home returne, *S.C.* Au. 180
 blowe your pypes, shepheards, *till* you be at home; *S.C.* Au. 197
Till fayrer Fortune shewe forth her head. *S.C.* S. 257
 hunt the hartlesse hare *till* shee were tane. *S.C.* D. 28
 enfold With her lythe twigs, *till* they the top survew, *Gn.* 221
 Respite *till* morrow t' answere his desire; *Hab.* 326
Till at the length he published to holde *Hab.* 568
 ne spake to wight, *Till* that the Foxe, . . . found, *Hab.* 939
Till that the Foxe forth toward them did goe, *Hab.* 1074
 Ne staid, *till* that he came . . . Unto the place *Hab.* 1260
Till that unto the Pallace nigh he came. *Hab.* 1265
 But had him stay at ease *till* further preeving. *Hab.* 1366
Till please the heavens affoord me remedy. *T.M.* 294
 Ne stirreth limbe; *till*, seeing readie tide, He rusheth *Mui.* 405
 stayed not, *till* I againe did call *D.* 60
till thou have to my trustie care Committed *D.* 69
 And will *till* then my painful penance eke *D.* 391
 She bad me stay, *till* she for me did send. *D.* 455
Till that you come where ye your voves assoyle, *D.* 535
till he were better eased Of that wrong stownd *D.* 559
 awake; *Till* I have told her praises lasting long: *Col.* 49
Till they into the Mullaes water slide. *Col.* 144
 I wondred much, *till*, . . . we land far off desoryde: *Col.* 264
 But never wist I *till* this present day, *Col.* 827
 Yet arnes *till* that time did he never wiold. *I.* i. 1. 5

Till—Continued.

- Till* that some end they finde, *I.* i. 11. 2
 with-hold, *till* further tryall made.' *I.* i. 12. 6
 travelled; *Till*, weary of their way, they came *I.* ii. 28. 2
Till on a day . . . I chaunst to see her *I.* ii. 40. 4
Till we be bathed in a living well: *I.* ii. 43. 4
Till that at length she found the troden gras, *I.* iii. 10. 4
Till, seeing by her side the Lyon stand, *I.* iii. 11. 5
Till Una cride, 'O! hold that heavey hand, *I.* iii. 37. 2
 travelld; *till* at last they see A goodly building *I.* iv. 2. 5
 rest a while, *Till* morrow next *I.* iv. 51. 4
 Abyde, *till* I have told the message which I have.' *I.* v. 21. 9
 never prov'd *Till* then, *I.* v. 24. 9
 handle softly, *till* they can be heald: *I.* v. 29. 8
Till they be come unto the furthest part; *I.* v. 36. 4
Till, scorn'd of God and man, a shamefull death he dide. *I.* v. 48. 9
Till that with timely fruit her belly sweld, *I.* vi. 23. 3
 Whom, *till* to ryper yeares he gan aspyre, *I.* vi. 23. 7
 He trayned was, *till* ryper yeares he raught; *I.* vi. 29. 2
Till breathlesse both themselves aside retire, *I.* vi. 44. 6
Till at the last he heard a dreadfull sownd, *I.* vii. 7. 4
'Till that their cruell cursed enemy, *I.* vii. 44. 1
Till, . . . an Enchaunter bad His sence abusd, *I.* vii. 49. 3
 For *till* I have acquit your captive knight, *I.* vii. 52. 6
Till living moystrure into smoke do flow, *I.* ix. 8. 4
 never vowd to rest *till* her I fynd: *I.* ix. 15. 8
Till he recovered had his former bew; *I.* ix. 20. 8
Till he these wordes to him deliver might: *I.* ix. 23. 6
Till I that treachours art have heard and tryde; *I.* ix. 32. 2
 Then linger *till* the glas be all out ronne? *I.* ix. 47. 8
Till he should die his last, that is, eternally, *I.* ix. 54. 9
Till he recovered had his late decayed plight. *I.* x. 2. 9
 did them guide, *till* to the Hall they came. *I.* x. 6. 9
Till from her bands the spright assailed is, *I.* x. 62. 8
Till that his army dry-foot through them yod, *I.* x. 53. 5
'Till now . . . I weened well, *I.* x. 58. 1
Till from her cursed foe thou have her freely quitt.' *I.* x. 63. 9
Till prickt with courage . . . thou can'st *I.* x. 66. 7
Till I of warres and bloody Mars doe sing, *I.* xi. 7. 2
Till with his cruell clawes he snatcht the wood, *I.* xi. 22. 2
till that stownd *I.* xi. 36. 8
Till that dredd Dragon all did overthrow. *I.* xi. 47. 5
Till mery wynd and weather call her thence away. *I.* xii. 1. 9
till I there have beene.' *I.* xii. 18. 9
Till fast before the king he did alight; *I.* xii. 25. 5
Till welt ye wote by grave intendment, *I.* xii. 31. 3
Till she repaired have her tackles spent, *I.* xii. 42. 6
Till her that Squire bespake: 'Madame, *II.* i. 16. 1
till they came at last Into a pleasant dale *II.* i. 24. 2
Till he his armes about her sides gan fold, *II.* i. 46. 4
Till, coming to this well, he stoupt to drinke: *II.* i. 55. 8
Till guiltie blood her guerdon doe obtayne!' *II.* i. 61. 8
 thrown forth, *till* it be withered. *II.* ii. 2. 7
Till that at last they to a Castle came, *II.* ii. 12. 6
Till I that false Acrasia have woune; *II.* ii. 44. 6
Till that at length with Archimage they meet: *II.* iii. 11. 2
till he avenged bee Of that despight, *II.* iii. 12. 7
Till that they come unto a forrest greene, *II.* iii. 20. 1
till I more truth should fynd. *II.* iv. 22. 9
Till that the truth thereof I did out wrest; *II.* iv. 23. 5
Till this mad man, . . . me met in middle space. *II.* iv. 32. 3
Till at the last all breathlesse, weary, faint, *II.* v. 11. 2
 Such homage *till* that instant never learned hee. *II.* v. 11. 9
Till that the Palmer, by his grave restraynt, *II.* v. 24. 3
Till they arrived in that pleasaunt Ile, *II.* vi. 22. 3
Till season serve new passage to assay: *II.* vi. 23. 7
 had him stay *till* time the tide renewd, *II.* vi. 26. 9
Till that they came unto an yron dore, *II.* vii. 31. 2
till that day They never *II.* vii. 37. 4
Till that him thus bespake their soveraine Lord *II.* vii. 37. 9
 most heavenly faire . . . was, *till* she did fall; *II.* vii. 45. 8
Till partiall Paris deupt it Venus dew, *II.* vii. 65. 7
Till him the childe bespake; *II.* viii. 7. 3
Till that they spyde where towards them did pace *II.* viii. 17. 4
Till vengeance utterly the guilt bereave: *II.* viii. 29. 5
Till by a conduit pipe it thence were brought: *II.* ix. 32. 4
Till it reduced was *II.* ix. 59. 9
 where he *till* death remaind; *II.* x. 18. 7
Till ryper yeares he raught *II.* x. 20. 4
Till that her sisters children, woxen strong, *II.* x. 32. 6
Till weary of that wretched life her selfe she hong, *II.* x. 32. 9
till far in years he grew: *II.* x. 34. 6
 For *till* his dayes, . . . By strength was wielded *II.* x. 39. 7
Till by his death he recovered: *II.* x. 44. 8
Till they outraigned had their utmost date, *II.* x. 45. 2
Till murdered by the freends of Gratian. *II.* x. 61. 5
Til, by consent of Commons and of Peares, *II.* x. 62. 8
Till that through poyson stopped was his breath; *II.* x. 67. 8
Til it dissolved be from earthly band. *II.* xi. 30. 5
 that never layd At need *till* now, *II.* xi. 41. 7
Till that the Palmer gan full bitterly *II.* xii. 16. 5
 They were faire Ladies, *till* they fondly striv'd *II.* xii. 31. 1
Till that he came unto another gate; *II.* xii. 53. 6
Till that she rushing through the thickest preasse *III.* i. 23. 5
 Ne did she stay *till* three on ground she layd *III.* i. 29. 1
Till she mote winne fit time for her desire; *III.* i. 56. 2
 staid not *till* it was seene To gore her side; *III.* i. 65. 5
Till envious Men, fearing their rules decay, *III.* ii. 2. 5
Till death make one end of my daies and miseree! *III.* ii. 39. 9
Till thou in open felde adowne be smott: *III.* ii. 46. 5

Till—Continued.

Till that by dew degrees, . . . Thou have it lastly . . . III. iii. 4. 8
 Them hownd *till* his retourne their labour not to slake. . . III. iii. 10. 9
Till they to heavens hight forth stretched bee: . . . III. iii. 22. 4
Till universall peace compoud all civill jarre. . . III. iii. 23. 9
Till both the sonnes of Edwin he have slayne, . . . III. iii. 37. 2
till all their warlike puissaunce he spent. . . III. iii. 40. 9
till that to Faery lond They came, . . . III. iii. 62. 1
 For, *till* thou tidings learne what her betide, . . . III. v. 11. 7
 to stay, *Till* he had made amends, . . . III. v. 18. 8
Till to her dew perfection she were ripened. . . III. vi. 3. 9
 increast *till* she her terme had full outgoue. . . III. vi. 9. 9
Till thither they retourne. . . III. vi. 33. 8
 long she travell'd, *till* at length she came. . . III. vii. 4. 6
 never learned he such service *till* that day. . . III. vii. 36. 9
till morrow next againe. . . III. viii. 51. 7
 Ne would they eate *till* she in presence came. . . III. ix. 26. 6
Till on a day the Satyres her espide. . . III. x. 36. 4
 He wooed her *till* day-spring he espyde, . . . III. x. 52. 1
 Ne staves, *till* safe him selfe he see. . . III. x. 53. 9
Till so she doe, she must in doole remaine, . . . III. xi. 17. 7
 not to depart *Till* morrow next. . . III. xii. 28. 4
 their sweatie yokes assoyle. . . *till* a new day; . . III. xii. 47. or. 6
Till that to ripeness of mans state they grew: . . IV. ii. 46. 2
Till, feeling life to fayle, it fell. . . IV. iii. 20. 9
 with her alwaies ride, *till* he another get. . . IV. iv. 9. 9
Till then your challenges ye may prolong; . . IV. iv. 12. 7
 Staid not *till* it arrived in his side, . . IV. iv. 24. 5
Till evening that the Sunne gan downward bend. . IV. iv. 43. 6
 nought may be esteemed happie *till* the end. . IV. iv. 43. 9
 ne did it ever rest, *Till*. . . it fell; . . IV. vi. 13. 6
Till Glauce thus: ' . . . be nought dismayd . . . *till* certaintie
 ye heare; . . . IV. vi. 37. 6, 7
 Ran, *till* he came to th' end. . . IV. vii. 8. 7
 Where yet untonched *till* this present day, . . IV. vii. 18. 8
Till on a day, . . . there chaunst. . . IV. viii. 3. 1
till that the Dwarfes did me reveale, . . IV. viii. 55. 5
 never saw *till* that same houre. . . IV. ix. 22. 5
Till that unneath they forced were, . . IV. ix. 25. 7
Till Scudamour . . . in that place did chance to light: . IV. ix. 28. 2
till nought thereof be drie, . . IV. ix. 33. 7
till all the world it weat. . . IV. ix. 33. 9
Till to the Bridges utter gate I came; . . IV. x. 11. 2
Till at the last I spide. . . IV. x. 11. 7
Till I was throughly past the perill. . . IV. x. 36. 9
Till now, at last relenting, she to him was wed. . IV. xi. 8. 9
till Thamis he overtake. . . IV. xi. 32. 9
Till like a victor on his backe he ride, . . IV. xii. 13. 5
Till they arrive at their last ruinous decay. . . V. Pr. 6. 9
 noursled him *till* yeares he raught, . . V. i. 6. 8
Till he of tidings mote with him discourse. . . V. ii. 2. 4
Till we may be assur'd. . . V. ii. 36. 9
 fare on foot, *till* he an horse have gayned. . . V. iii. 35. 6
 I will not rest *till* I her might doe trie, . . V. iv. 34. 3
 Her to receive, *till* time they should begin. . . V. v. 4. 9
Till I the conquest of my will recover. . . V. v. 51. 5
 Ne would she stay *till* he in place could come, . V. vi. 8. 8
 passing th' evening well, *till* time of rest, . . V. vi. 23. 1
 Which *till* this day amongst many living are, . . V. x. 5. 8
 It was not long *till* that the Prince arrived. . . V. x. 18. 1
Till nigh unto the place at length approch he has. . V. xi. 36. 9
 if I live *till* those ten daies have end, . . V. xi. 43. 2
 wayting for the Tyrant *till* it was farre day. . . V. xii. 13. 9
 pursuw, . . . *Till* I him overtake, . . VI. i. 7. 3
Till his retourne unto this tree he bond; . . VI. i. 16. 8
 Or stay *till* he his armes, . . Might lightly fetch: . VI. ii. 19. 5
 'So passed we *till* this young man us met; . . VI. ii. 23. 1
till that he . . . Untimely dyde, . . VI. ii. 28. 3
 Whom on his backe he bore, *till* he him brought. . VI. iii. 2. 6
 they the evening past *till* time of rest; . . VI. iii. 9. 6
till to her fathers house he had her brought. . . VI. iii. 15. 9
Till to that Ladies fathers house he came; . . VI. iii. 17. 8
Till to some place of rest they mote attaine, . . VI. iii. 28. 7
Till she recured were of those her woundes wide. . VI. iii. 28. 9
 So fare on foote *till* thou another gayne, . . VI. iii. 32. 2
 crave leave *till* morne, . . VI. iii. 41. 6
Till that at length, in his extreamest neede, . . VI. iii. 46. 5
 he staid, *till* that he nearer drew, . . VI. iii. 47. 1
 never *till* this houre. . . VI. iv. 3. 1
Till that his Ladies sight he mote attaine, . . VI. iv. 40. 8
Till she Prince Arthure fynd; . . VI. v. Arg.
 never rests *till* it have wrought his finall bane. . VI. vi. 8. 9
Till they him force the buxome yoke to beare: . . VI. viii. 12. 4
Till to the brim I have it full freyday: . . VI. viii. 24. 3
 she fled, *till* that at last. . . VI. viii. 32. 2
 rest himselfe *till* supper time befell; . . VI. ix. 17. 4
Till Fortune would her captive bonds unbynde: . . VI. xi. 8. 8
 there all day they bode, *till* light the sky forsooke. . VI. xi. 40. 9
 So long *till* all the entry was with bodies mand. . VI. xi. 46. 9
 He breath'd his sword, and rested him *till* day; . . VI. xi. 47. 2
Till time that Calidore brought Pastorella thether. . VI. xii. 10. 9
 kept downe, *till* he be throughly queld. . . VI. xii. 30. 9
Till, having pauz'd awhile, Jove thus hespake: . . VII. vi. 29. 1
 they him follow'd *till* they weary were; . . VII. vii. 63. 1
till th' Amphytrionide Him slew, . . VII. vii. 36. 6
 His plough and harness fit to *till* the ground, . . VII. vii. 43. 6
Till greater then my wombe thou woxen art: . . Am. ii. 4
till she vouchsafes to gawnt me rest; . . Am. xxxiii. 13
Till then I wander carefull, comfirtlesse, . . Am. xxxiv. 13
 did bide; *Till* I in hand her yet halfe trembling tooke, . . Am. lxxvii. II

Till—Continued.

Till then give leave to me . . . To sport my muse, . . . Am. lxxx. 9
 I languish, *till* he please My pining anguish to appease. . . Epig. iv. 59
Till which we cease our hopeful hap to sing; . . Epith. 388
Till which we cease your further prayse to sing; . . Epith. 407
 And cease *till* then our tymely joyes to sing; . . Epith. 425
 The world, that was not *till* he did it make, . . H.L. 75
Till then, dread Lord! vouchsafe to take of me, . . H.L. 306
Till that great Lord of Love, which him at first. . . H.H.L. 127
Till she her selfe for stronger flight can breath. . . H.H.B. 28
till to his perfect end . . . it at last ascend; . . H.H.B. 46
till they at last arrive To the most faire, . . H.H.B. 76
 runne softly, *till* I end my Song. . . Proth. 18, 36, 54, 72, 90, 144
Tilt. goodly taught to *tilt* and tournament: . . III. i. 44. 7
tilt or toornye, or like warlike game, . . III. ii. 9. 8
 both in equall *tilt* May meete againe, . . III. viii. 18. 3
 better skild in *Tilt* and Tournament, . . V. viii. 7. 7
Tilt-yard. Sir Artegall into the *Tilt-yard* came, . . V. iii. 10. 2
Timber. learned of lighter *timber* cotes to frame, . . S.C. D. 77
Timbered. See *Well-timbered*.
 His *timbered* bones all broken rudely rumbled: . . V. ii. 50. 8
Timbrels. sweet *Timbrels* all upheld on hight. . . I. xii. 6. 9
 to the Maydens sounndng *tymbrels* song. . . I. xii. 7. 3
 When they their *tymbrels* smyte, . . Epith. 134
Time. See *Mean time*, *Spring-time*, *Summer-time*, *Supper-time*.
 onely God surmountes the force of *ty[me]*, . . Bel. i. 13
 It was the *time*, when rest, soft sliding downe, . . Bel. i. 1
 even at the *time*, when Morpheus. . . Bel. xv. 1
 at the last, and in short *time*, I spide, . . Pet. i. 10
 The pray of *time*, which all things doth devowre! . . Ro. iii. 8
 In spight of *time* out of the dust doth reare, . . Ro. v. 13
 for a *time* make warre Gainst *time*, . . Ro. vii. 9, 10
time in *time* shall ruinate Your workes. . . Ro. vii. 10
 if that *time* make ende of things so sure, . . Ro. vii. 13
 though *time* doth Commonwealths devowre, . . Ro. viii. 11
 no *time* should so low embase their hight, . . Ro. viii. 12
 these brave Pallaces, which maysted be Of *time*, . . Ro. xviii. 4
 Rome, in the *time* of her great ancesters, . . Ro. xix. 7
 The which injurious *time* hath quite outworne, . . Ro. xxvii. 6
 if that *time* doo let thy glorie live, . . Ro. xxxii. 11
 That when *time* serves may bring things better forth. . . Van. i. 14
 What *time* the Romaine Empire bore the raine. . . Van. xi. 1
 Who will not suffer the stormy *time*, . . S.C. F. 15
 on a *time* he cast him to scold. . . S.C. F. 125
 The joyous *time* now nighes fast, . . S.C. Mar. 4
 Yts *time* to hast us homeward. . . S.C. Mar. 117
 Passen their *time*. . . In lustihede. . . S.C. May 41
 The *time* was once, and may againe retourne, . . S.C. May 103
 tract of *time*, and long prosperitie, . . S.C. May 117
 on a *time*, in Sommer season, . . S.C. May 176
time in passing weares, . . S.C. Jun. 38
time, I gesse, homeward to goe: . . S.C. Jun. 117
 shall be better in *time*. . . S.C. Jul. 230
 spends her *time* of sleepe In songs. . . S.C. Au. 184
 yts *time* to be gone. . . S.C. Au. 198
 Long *time* he used this slippery pranck, . . S.C. S. 200
 Thenot, now nis the *time* of merimake, . . S.C. N. 9
 Nowe is *time* to dye: Nay, *time* was long ygoe: . . S.C. N. 81
 as the springe gives place to elder *time*, . . S.C. D. 73
 tried *time* yet taught me greater things; . . S.C. D. 86
 and *time* in durance, shall outweare; . . S.C. Env. 2
 his careless *time* This Shepherd drives, . . Gn. 153
 at his wonted *time* in that same place. . . Gn. 249
 Thus wise long *time* he did himselfe dispace. . . Gn. 265
 I likewise have wasted much good *time*, . . Hub. 75
Time, flying with wings swift, . . Hub. 308
 lost their *time* in wandring loose abroad; . . Hub. 399
 unto some of those in *time* arise? . . Hub. 426
 ere long *time* had passed, . . Hub. 559
 Then was high *time* their wits about to geather. . Hub. 570
 in the world long *time* they wandered, . . Hub. 943
 now was *time* (if ever. . . Hub. 959
 on a *time* the Sheepe, . . Hub. 1205
 What *time* the Ape the kingdome first did gaine, . Hub. 1207
 since the *time* that Phoebus foolish sonne. . . T.M. 7
 Of things forepast, nor monuments of *time*; . . T.M. 104
 During the *time* of that her widowhead: . . T.M. 240
 in the lap of soft delight Beene long *time* Inld, . . T.M. 392
 all corrupted through the rust of *time*. . . T.M. 433
 now to nought through spoyle of *time* is wasted. . . T. 119
 though *Time* all monuments obscure, . . T. 174
 Devour'd of *Time*, in *time* to nought doo passe. . . T. 420
 Ne feareth change of *time*, . . T. 465
 sate long *time* in sencelesse sad afright, . . T. 475
 To be the pray of *Tyme*, and Fortunes spoyle! . . T. 516
 Sith *time* doth greatest things to ruine bring? . . T. 556
 That he in *time* would sure prove such an one, . . Mut. 31
 th' only uncase Of a small *time*, . . D. 504
 from the *time* that first the Nymph his mother. . . As. 13
 Or mellow fruit if it were harvest *time*. . . As. 48
 With dolefull layes unto the *time* address: . . As. Interl. 226
 these ydle rimes. . . The labor of lost *time*, . . Ded. Son. ix. 8
 whose Muse whylome did mask, As *time* her taught, . . I. Pr. 1. 2
 Yet armes *till* that *time* did he never wield. . . I. i. 1. 5
 whose deepe wounded mind . . . long *time* did languish, . . I. ii. 24. 9
 Long *time* they thus together travell'd; . . I. ii. 28. 1
 in the witch unweeting joyd long *time*, . . I. ii. 40. 2
 how long *time*? . . 'Are you in this misformed hons to dwell?' I. ii. 43. 1
 'Time and suffised fates to former kynd Shall us restore; . . I. ii. 43. 8

Time—Continued.

long *time* having tand his tawney hide I. iii. 31. 4
 Ladies love as losse of *time* forbore: I. v. 37. 4
 them long *time* before, great Nimrod was. I. v. 48. 1
 she . . . yields her to extremitie of *time*: I. vi. 13. 2
 long *time* with that salvage people stayd, I. vi. 19. 3
 During which *time* her gentle wit she pyles I. vi. 19. 5
 the dew *time* in which the wombes of women doe expyre, I. vii. 9. 6
 beast . . . which he had kept long *time* in darksom den. I. vii. 16. 9
time . . . the truth to light should bring, I. ix. 5. 9
 lovers life, As losse of *time* . . . I ever scord, I. ix. 10. 2
 As, when just *time* expired, should appeare. I. ix. 14. 4
 During which *time* . . . Shee him instructed I. x. 45. 3
 High *time* now gan it wex I. xi. 1. 1
 The Nourse of *time* and everlasting fame, I. xi. 5. 8
 Of aunccient *time* there was a springing well, I. xi. 29. 3
 gate, Which long *time* had bene shut, I. xii. 3. 7
 He was affyaunced long *time* before, I. xii. 27. 2
 still he sate long *time* astonished, I. xii. 29. 3
 fained cheare, as for the *time* behoves, II. ii. 34. 3
 In which we long *time* . . . couteynwd as was fitt; II. iv. 18. 7
 By this *time* was the worthy Guyon brought II. vi. 19. 1
 had him stay till *time* the tide renewd. II. vi. 26. 9
 lover trew, Whom he had long *time* sought II. vii. 55. 3
 lenger *time* then that no living wight II. vii. 66. 2
 Pyrochles gan reply the second *time*, II. viii. 30. 1
 Lyon, which hath long *time* saught His robbed whelpes, II. viii. 40. 7
 no lenger *time* . . . workemanship should not endure: II. ix. 21. 7
 When cause requyrd, but never out of *time*, II. ix. 25. 8
 no *time* nor reason could arise, II. ix. 49. 4
 Elfin Emperours, Till *time* of Gloriane. II. x. Arg.
 Polluted this same gentle soyle long *time*; II. x. 9. 2
 During which *time* II. x. 20. 5
 peaceably the same long *time* did weld, II. x. 32. 4
 In whose sad *time* blood did from heaven rayne. II. x. 34. 2
 goodly well long *time* it governed; II. x. 47. 4
 What *time* th' eternall Lord in fleshy slime Enwombd was, II. x. 50. 2
 O joyous memorie of happy *time*, II. x. 50. 5
 since Lucies *time*, Was of the Britons first crownd II. x. 58. 6
 Long *time* in peace his realme established, II. x. 63. 3
 how the *time* was fled they quite forgate; II. x. 77. 4
 Amid th' Aegacan sea long *time* did stray, II. xii. 13. 2
 in *time* of greatest storme; II. xii. 24. 6
 Gather the Rose of love whilset yet is *time*, II. xii. 75. 8
 Till she mote winne fit *time* for her desire; III. i. 56. 2
 High *time* it seemed then for everie wight III. i. 58. 1
 What *time* king Ryence rain'd and dealed right, III. ii. 18. 5
 'The *time* that mortall men their weary cares Do lay away, III. ii. 32. 1
 Long *time* ye both in armes shall beare great sway, III. iii. 28. 5
 in drowse cave Hath long *time* slept, III. iii. 30. 2
 the third *time* shall fayre accordaunce make: III. iii. 30. 7
 Yet shall he long *time* warre with happy speed, III. iii. 31. 3
 the third *time* shall rew his foolhardise: III. iii. 35. 7
 the full *time*, prefix by destiny, III. iii. 40. 5
 of the *time* doth dew advauntage take. III. iii. 52. 4
 (so *time* they turne did fitt) III. iii. 58. 3
 Long *time* she fostred up, III. iv. 20. 4
 the third *time* Could scarce recovered bee III. iv. 35. 1
 long *time* wandred through the forest wyde III. v. 3. 1
 Thus warred he long *time* against his will; III. v. 48. 1
 So was she trayned up from *time* to *time* III. vi. 3. 7
 Great enemy to it . . . Is wicked *Time*; III. vi. 39. 3
 All things decay in *time*, III. vi. 40. 9
 were it not that *Time* their troubler is, III. vi. 41. 1
 both meeting at one *time*; III. vi. 42. 2
 During which *time* the Chorle . . . conceiv'd affection III. vii. 15. 6
 for want of handsome *time* and place, III. vii. 60. 4
 fedd His foolish malady, and long *time* had misledd. III. viii. 3. 9
 Her to disport and idle *time* to pas III. viii. 11. 3
 The which to let you weet will further *time* requyre. III. viii. 52. 9
 in a cloud their light did long *time* stay, III. ix. 20. 7
 faire it florished and long *time* stoud, III. ix. 43. 8
 Where wearie wandring they long *time* did wonne, III. ix. 48. 7
 The learned lover lost no *time* nor tyde III. x. 6. 1
 Nought wants hut *time* and place, III. x. 11. 6
 Was never better *time* to shew thy smart III. x. 26. 3
 Lewd Losse of *Time*, III. xii. 25. 5
 from the *time* that Scudamour her hought IV. i. 2. 1
 Untill such *time* as noble Britomart Released her, IV. i. 4. 3
 What *time* the dayes with scorching heat abound, IV. i. 13. 7
 Till *time* the tryall of her truth expyred; IV. i. 54. 5
 Such Musicke is wise words, with *time* conccented, IV. ii. 2. 6
 What *time* his people into partes did rive, IV. ii. 2. 8
 on a *time*, as they together way'd, IV. ii. 12. 8
 wicked *Time* that all good thoughts doth waste, IV. ii. 33. 1
 evermore, when she fit *time* could fynd, IV. ii. 63. 7
 What *time* she usd to live in wivly sort, IV. v. 3. 8
 Fit *time* t' awaite avenged for to bee. IV. v. 9. 6
 all, which her that *time* did vew, IV. v. 13. 5
 which no creature may Long *time* resist, IV. v. 43. 4
time yet serves that I the same refuse; IV. vi. 4. 8
 long *time* his grieved hart did wound, IV. vi. 28. 5
 from that *time* I from enchaunters theft Her freed, IV. vi. 35. 4
 In all which *time* Sir Artegall made way IV. vi. 40. 1
 when they had long *time* there taken rest, IV. vi. 42. 1
 Fit *time* for him thence to depart it found, IV. vi. 42. 4
 the *time* for to delay, IV. vi. 45. 2
 to worke *Time* to my will, IV. vii. 17. 2
 in all this *time*, from him unknowne, *Time* honor sav'd, IV. vii. 19. 4
 in short *time* his face they overgrew, IV. vii. 40. 7

Time—Continued.

Till *time* for him should remedy provide, IV. vii. 47. 6
 Till *time* the tempest doe thereof delay IV. viii. 1. 6
 he long *time* afterwards did lead An happie life IV. viii. 18. 1
 antique age, yet in the infancie Of *time*, IV. viii. 30. 2
 twixt themselves they pointed *time* and place: IV. viii. 51. 1
 Who now long *time* had lyen in prison sad; IV. ix. 4. 3
 'What *time* the fame of this renowned prise IV. x. 4. 1
time to steale, the threasure of mana day, IV. x. 14. 8
 In which he long *time* after did remaine IV. xi. 7. 5
 she in *time* forth brought These three faire sons, IV. xi. 42. 7
 It was no *time* to scan the prophecie, IV. xii. 28. 3
 with state of present *time* . . . the antique world compare, V. Pr. 1. 1
 all things else in *time* are chaunged quight: V. Pr. 4. 5
 in *time* he will us quite forsake. V. Pr. 7. 9
 the *time* they first tooke the Sunnes hight, V. Pr. 8. 4
 The fortune of her life long *time* did feare: V. ii. 3. 4
 if *time* he had, He would be there, V. ii. 3. 8
 What *time*, if naught me let, I will be there V. ii. 4. 3
 That she might win some *time*, V. ii. 23. 7
 The *time* and place was blazed farre and wide, V. iii. 2. 5
 Unless some succour had in *time* him overtaken. V. iii. 9. 9
 taking usurie of *time* fore-past, V. iii. 40. 3
 when as *time* to Artegall shall tend, V. iii. 40. 8
 tract of *time*, that all things doth decay, V. iv. 8. 1
 Before which *time* I lov'd . . . That further mayd, V. iv. 8. 6
 till *time* they should begin the fight. V. v. 4. 9
 During which *time* the warlike Amazon, V. v. 26. 7
 Now is the *time* that I untimely must Thereof make tryall V. v. 29. 5
 From *time* to *time*, when thou it best shalt see, V. v. 34. 4
 Yet to awayt fit *time* she weened best, V. v. 44. 8
 with faire words, fit for the *time* and place, V. v. 55. 6
 What *time* sad tydings . . . Talus to her brought; V. vi. 3. 3
 She fayn'd to count the *time* againe anew, V. vi. 5. 4
 Thus passing wll' evening wll, till *time* of rest, V. vi. 23. 1
 What *time* the native Belman of the night, V. vi. 27. 1
 tempred for the *time* her present heavinesse. V. vii. 44. 9
 what *time* his fierie teme Towards the westerne brim V. ix. 35. 1
 and *time* his speach To all assayes; V. ix. 39. 3
 Stryving long *time* in vaine it to withstond; V. x. 27. 3
 right long *time* is overborne of wrong V. xi. 1. 2
 One *time* when he his weapon faynd to shift, V. xi. 7. 6
 the third *time* out of an hidden shade V. xi. 22. 3
 when *time* doth serve, V. xi. 56. 1
 now *time* drawing ny V. xii. 3. 6
time and place convenient to areed, V. xii. 9. 3
 with strong powre did them long *time* oppresse; V. xii. 24. 4
 During which *time* that he did there remayne, V. xii. 26. 1
 She long *time* hath deare lov'd a doughty Knight, VI. i. 14. 8
 Ne *time* would give, nor any termes aby, VI. i. 19. 7
 yet past a boy, And being now high *time* VI. ii. 32. 9
 Yet for the *time* this answer he to him behight. VI. ii. 36. 9
 So they the evening past till *time* of rest; VI. iii. 9. 6
 During which *time* that wyld man did apply VI. iv. 16. 1
 having long *time*, as his daily weed, VI. iv. 19. 4
 And like in *time* to further ill to grow, VI. iv. 30. 8
 All is in *time* like to returne againe VI. iv. 31. 7
 As ye may know when *time* shall be to tell the same. VI. v. 2. 9
 long *time* he lacked had The good Sir Calepine, VI. v. 3. 1
 as they the *time* did waite, VI. v. 15. 1
 As to them seemed fit *time* to entertaime; VI. v. 24. 7
 Untill fit *time* and place he mote espy, VI. vii. 3. 4
 For to avenge in *time* convenient, VI. vii. 4. 7
 Whylest *time* did offer meanes him sleeping to surprize. VI. vii. 22. 9
 which long *time* she sought, VI. vii. 50. 5
 was the *time* ordayned For such a dismall deed, VI. viii. 44. 6
 where shepherds he In winters wrathfull *time*, VI. ix. 4. 9
 she in tract of *time* accompted was his owne. VI. ix. 14. 9
 'The *time* was once, in my first prime of yeares, VI. ix. 24. 1
 During which *time* he did her entertaime VI. ix. 34. 6
 What *time* the golden apple was unto him brought. VI. ix. 36. 9
 Long *time* had lov'd, and hop'd her love to gaine, VI. ix. 38. 2
 Another *time*, when as they did dispose To practise games VI. ix. 43. 1
 though long *time* dearely bought. VI. ix. 45. 9
 Thus Calidore continu'd there long *time* VI. ix. 46. 1
 In such discourses they together spent Long *time*, VI. x. 30. 2
 he in *time* her joyance should obtaine: VI. xi. 7. 4
 gently waking them gave them the *time* of day. VI. xi. 38. 9
 in dew *time* a mayden child forth brought: VI. xii. 6. 5
 Till *time* that Calidore brought Pastorella thether. VI. xii. 10. 9
 long *time* after Calidore, VI. xii. 39. 6
 rends without regard of person or of *time*. VI. xii. 40. 9
 Old aged Sire, with hower-glasse in hand, Hight *Time*,) VII. vi. 8. 7
 take what fortune, *time*, and place would lend. VII. vi. 23. 6
 Eftsoones the *time* and place appointed were, VII. vi. 36. 1
 To tell what *time* he might her Lady see VII. vi. 43. 8
 at the *time* that was before agreed, VII. vii. 3. 1
 How-ever faire it flourish for a *time*, VII. vii. 18. 2
 Yet in his *time* he wrought as well as prayd, VII. vii. 35. 3
 For who sees not that *Time* on all doth pray? VII. vii. 47. 5
 all things . . . Are chaung'd of *Time*, VII. vii. 48. 3
 who is it . . . That *Time* himselfe doth move, VII. vii. 48. 6
 But *time* shall come that all shall changed bee, VII. vii. 69. 4
 Short *Time* shall soon cut down VII. viii. 1. 9
 that same *time* when no more Change shall be, VII. viii. 2. 2
 The hardest steele, in tract of *time* doth teare: Am. xvii. 2
 doe me not before my *time* to dy. Am. xlii. 14
 When my abodes prefixed *time* is spent, Am. xlvi. 1
 High *time* it is this warre now ended were Am. lvii. 2
 Devouring *time* and changefull chance have prayd, Am. lviii. 7

Time—Continued.

- Tell her the joyous *time* will not be staid, *Am.* lxx. 7
 none can call againe the passed *time*. *Am.* lxx. 14
 So sweet your prison you in *time* shall prove, *Am.* lxxi. 11
 Thus I the *time* with expectation spend, *Am.* lxxxvi. 9
 since that *time* he wounded hath my selfe. *Eptg.* iv. 65
 awake! for it is *time*; *Epth.* 74
 for this *time* it ill ordained was, *Epth.* 270
 How slowly does sad *Time* his feathers move? *Epth.* 281
 ty mely Sleep, when it is *ty me* to sleepe, *Epth.* 355
 Ye would not stay your dew *time* to expect, *Epth.* 430
 for short *time* an endlesse monument. *Epth.* 433
 Love, that had now long *time* securely slept *H.L.* 61
 What *time* this worlds great Workmaister did cast *H.B.* 29
 Ere sitting *Time* could wag his eyas wings *H.H.L.* 24
 With him he raignd, before all *time* prescribed, *H.H.L.* 36
 But there their termlesse *time* in pleasure spend; *H.H.L.* 75
Timely. My *timely* buds with wayling all are wasted; *S.C.* Ja. 38
 to yield the *timely* care, *S.C.* O. 58
 promised of *timely* fruite such store, *S.C.* D. 104
 after Winter commeth *timely* death. *S.C.* D. 150
 Vesper in his *timely* howre From golden Octa *Gn.* 315
 yeeld them *timely* profite for their paine. *Huh.* 236
 dye, wanting thy *timely* mirth. *U.V.* 18
 untill that *timelie* death . . . doo ende my earthlie daies: *Tl.* 311
 it desir'd at *timely* houres to heare, *Col.* 362
 fill the same with store of *timely* wine. *Col.* 603
 whenas *timely* meanes it purchase may, *DeD.Son.* xvi. 13
 father Nilus gins to swell With *timely* pride *I.* i. 21. 2
 with the Sunne take, Sir, your *timely* rest, *I.* i. 33. 1
 on the top a Diall told the *timely* howrea. *I.* iv. 4. 9
 Bardes, that . . . Can tune their *timely* voices *I.* v. 3. 7
 took her wonted way To ronne her *timely* race, *I.* v. 44. 8
 with *timely* fruit her belly sweld, And bore a boy *I.* vi. 23. 3
 As it had deawed hene with *timely* raine: *I.* xi. 48. 5
 Nor *timely* tides did drive out of their sluggish sourse. *II.* vi. 20. 9
 hope of helpe and *timely* grace, *II.* viii. 25. 6
timely service to her pleasures meet, *III.* xi. 7. 8
 Upon them fell, before her *timely* howre; *IV.* v. 32. 4
 By *timely* death shall winne her wished rest, *IV.* xii. 8. 2
Timely to joy and carrie comely cheare: *V.* v. 38. 5
 Through promise to afford her *timely* aide, *V.* xi. 41. 4
 such duties *timely* to bestow. *VI.* ii. 1. 9
 is this the *timely* joy, Which I expected long, *VI.* iii. 4. 8
 being now attacht with *timely* age. *VI.* vi. 4. 6
 Ye may him overtake in *timely* tyde.' *VI.* vii. 6. 4
 of his love he reapt the *timely* frute. *VI.* x. 38. 6
 Renew'd her death by *timely* death denying. *VI.* xi. 23. 5
 Scarse yeelding her due food or *timely* rest, *VI.* xi. 24. 5
 daughters of high Jove And *timely* Night; *VII.* vii. 45. 2
 For lusty Spring now in his *timely* howre *Am.* iv. 9
 graunt me *timely* grace, *Am.* lvii. 13
 stormes, . . . Shall turne to caulmes, and *ty mely* cleare away. *Am.* lxii. 12
ty mely Sleep, when it is *ty me* to sleepe, *Epth.* 355
 the chast wombe informe with *timely* seed, *Epth.* 386
 Send us the *timely* fruit of this same night. *Epth.* 404
 cease till then our *ty mely* joyes to sing: *Epth.* 425
Time's. Sith onely God surmounts all *times* decay, *Bel.* 2. 1. 13
times delay new hope of helpe still breeds. *Huh.* 327
times decay, and envies cruell tort, *Tl.* 167
 Of rude oblivion and long *times* decay, *V.* iv. 2. 8
Times. See Oftentimes, Oit-times.
 All the good hap of th' oldest *times* afore, *Ro.* xix. 6
 While *times* enduren of tranquillitie, *S.C.* May 154
 To sadder *times* thou mayst attune thy quill, *S.C.* N. 35
 At other *times* he casts to sew the chace *Huh.* 743
 favourable *times* did us afford Free libertie *T.M.* 243
 I hate all *times*, because, all *times* doo bye *D.* 411
 thrise three *times* did fast from any bit; *I.* iii. 14. 4
 Their *times* in his eternall booke of fate *I.* ix. 42. 4
 thousand *times* he so him selfe had drest, *I.* ix. 54. 7
 later *times* thinges more unknowne shall show. *II.* Pr. 3. 3
 thrise three *times* had fld her crooked hornes, *II.* i. 53. 3
 thousand thousand *times* more faire, *II.* iii. 26. 1
 there shall to thee Ten *times* so much be nombred *II.* vii. 9. 5
 Thou, that doest live in later *times*, *II.* vii. 18. 4
 seven *times* dipped in the bitter wave *II.* viii. 20. 8
 Three *times* more furious and more puissaunt, *II.* viii. 34. 8
 Thousand *times* fairer than her mortall hew, *II.* ix. 3. 7
 Seven *times* the Sunne, with his lamp-burning light, *II.* ix. 7. 5
 old records from ancient *times* derivd, *II.* ix. 57. 7
 In antique *times* was salvage wilderness, *II.* x. 5. 3
 O! goodly usage of those antique *times*, *III.* i. 13. 1
 by record of antique *times* I finde *III.* ii. 2. 1
 comprovinciall In ancient *times* unto great Britaine, *III.* iii. 32. 7
 Nine *times* he heard him come aloft ere day, *III.* x. 48. 5
 hung With ragged monuments of *times* forepast, *IV.* i. 21. 2
 *And know the monuments of passed *times*: *IV.* xi. 17. 6
 An hundred *times* about the pit side fares *IV.* xii. 17. 8
 Foure *times* . . . he shifted hath *V.* Pr. 8. 5
 In those old *times* of which I doe entreat, *V.* i. 1. 2
 in *times* of jeopardy, To keepe a nightly watch *V.* iv. 46. 8
 Yet doe I not of better *times* despayre; *V.* v. 38. 7
 'All *times* have wont safe passage to afford *V.* viii. 22. 1
 2'welve of them he did by *times* devoure, *V.* x. 8. 3
 Three *times*, as in defiance, there he strooke; *V.* xi. 22. 2
 A thousand *times* him thank that had her death prevented. *VI.* x. 36. 9
 A thousand *times* embrast, and kist a thousand more. *VI.* xi. 45. 9
times comparing with their accidents, *VI.* xii. 20. 2
 A thousand *times* she her embraced nere, *VI.* xii. 20. 8

Times—Continued.

- it the Sunne a thousand *times* did pass, *VII.* vii. 6. 8
times and seasons of the year that fall: *VII.* vii. 27. 4
Times do change and move continually: *VII.* vii. 47. 6
 which three *times* thrise happy hath me made, *Am.* lxxiv. 3
 Is many thousand *times* more bright, more cleare, *H.H.B.* 170
Timias. after the foule foster *Timias* did strive. *III.* i. 18. 9
Timias, the Princes gentle Squyre, *III.* iv. 47. 1
 Three fosters *Timias* wound; *III.* v. Arg.
Timias him lightly overhent, *III.* v. 25. 2
 Whom with his brethren *Timias* slew, *III.* v. 54. 4
 Prince Arthur and young *Timias*, *VI.* v. 11. 8
 After that *Timias* had againe recured The favour of Belphebe *VI.* v. 12. 1
 him well he knew To be his *Timias*, *VI.* v. 23. 2
Timon. What *Timon* but would let compassion creepe Into his
 brest, *D.* 248
 'Unto Old *Timan* he me brought hylive; *I.* ix. 4. 1
 Old *Timon*, . . . In warlike feates th' expertest man alive, *I.* ix. 4. 2
Timon's. me had warn'd old *Timons* wise behest, *I.* ix. 9. 5
Tinct. the greene in gray is *tinct*; *S.C.* N. 107
Tindarid. See Tyndarid.
Tine. See Teen.
 Those piteous plaints and sorrowfull sad *tine*, *T.M.* 3
 In funerall complaints and wayfull *tyne*, *Mut.* 12
 To seek her out with labor and long *tyne*, *I.* ix. 15. 7
 recure their wounds; so inly they did *tyne*. *II.* xi. 21. 9
 fostred up with bitter milke of *tine*, *III.* xi. 1. 4
 filled were with ruful *tine* And secret feare, *IV.* iii. 37. 4
 As withered weed through cruell winters *tine*, *IV.* xii. 34. 6
 Lamenting sore his sorrowfull sad *tyne*, *V.* i. 13. 8
 he sighed deepe for inward *tyne*: *VI.* v. 24. 1
 As th' onely author of her wofull *tine*; *VI.* viii. 33. 3
Tined. bridale torches foule Erynnis *tynde*; *Gn.* 394
 Flames, weapons, wounds, in Creeks flecte to have *tynde*. *Gn.* 504
 Coles of contention and whot vengeance *tind*. *II.* viii. 11. 5
 great desire . . . in her forthwith they *tynd*, *III.* iii. 57. 3
 brutish lust, that was so heastly *tind*. *III.* vii. 15. 9
 To quench the flames which she had *tynd* before, *III.* x. 13. 3
 Firebrand of hell, first *tynd* in Phlegeton, *IV.* ii. 1. 1
 With fell despight her cruell arrowes *tynde* *IV.* vii. 30. 7
 Scots and English both, that *tynd* on his strand. *IV.* xi. 36. 9
Tinny. Dart, nigh chockt with sands of *tinny* mines. *IV.* xi. 31. 5
Tinsel. Her wanton palfrey all was oversped With *tinsell*
 trappings, *I.* ii. 13. 8
 all her steed with *tinsell* trappings shone, *III.* i. 15. 7
Tip. therewith *tip* his sharp empoised darts, *H.L.* 121
Tipped. In his right hand a *tipped* staffe he held, *VII.* vii. 31. 6
 Venemous toung, *tip*t with vile adders sting, *Am.* lxxxv. 11
Tiptoes. himselfe uprearing by Upon his *tiptoes*, *Huh.* 664
 Upon his *tiptoes* nicely he up went, *Huh.* 1009
 did stryde At every step upon the *tiptoes* hie: *VI.* vii. 42. 6
 standing on his *tiptoes*, to seeme tall, *VI.* viii. 26. 5
Tire. Whereas his temples did his crest-front *tyre*; *Gn.* 308
 Such one was Wrath, the last of this ungodly *tyre*. *I.* iv. 35. 9
 when they had despoild her *tyre* and call, *I.* vi. 63. 5
 on her head she wore a *tyre* of gold, *I.* x. 31. 5
 Least his long way his aged limbes should *tyre*: *II.* i. 7. 5
 feeble nature cloth'd with fleshy *tyre*. *II.* i. 57. 3
 In sumptuous *tyre* she joyd her selfe to pranck, *II.* ii. 36. 8
 Ne other *tyre* she on her head did weare, *II.* ix. 19. 8
 Straunge was her *tyre*, *II.* ix. 40. 5
 After so long a travell which them both did *tyre*. *IV.* v. 39. 9
 Strange was her *tyre*: *IV.* v. 31. 6
 He with an Oaken girlond now did *tyre*, *VII.* vii. 11. 5
Tired. This nymph, quite *tyr'd* with heat of scorching ayre, *I.* vii. 6. 3
tyred limbes to rest, . . . 'I hither came; *I.* x. 11. 1
 to bayt His *tyred* armes for toylesome wearinesse, *II.* xii. 29. 8
 He sett upon her Palfrey *tyred* lame, *III.* vii. 28. 8
 my Muse her selfe now *tyred* has, *IV.* xi. 53. 8
 at length, nigh *tyrd* with former chace, *VI.* v. 21. 1
 being *tyrde* with travell, *VI.* viii. 34. 4
 Ne ought was *tyred* with his endless toyle, *VI.* viii. 47. 3
 Thy *tyred* steedes long since have need of rest. *Epth.* 284
Tireling. His *tyreling* Jade he fierly forth did push *III.* i. 17. 4
 the former villain, which did lead Her *tyreling* jade, *VI.* vii. 40. 7
Tires. In which were not rich *tyres*, nor garments gay, *I.* x. 39. 2
Tirythian. Like as whylome that strong *Tirythian* swaine *VI.* xii. 35. 1
 When he hegot the great *Tirythian* groome: *Epth.* 329
Tisiphone. *Tisiphone* each where doth shake and shiver *Gn.* 342
Tissue. Not of rich *tissew*, nor of cloth of gold, *V.* ix. 28. 2
Titan. Where Titan ryseth from the mayne *S.C.* Jul. 59
 when as drouping *Titan* draweth neere *D.* 468
 the high hills *Titon* discovered, *I.* ii. 7. 4
Titan rose to runne his daily race; *I.* xi. 33. 2
Titan, playing on the eastern streames, *II.* iii. 1. 3
 where *Titan* his face never shewes. *II.* v. 27. 9
 On th' others helmet, which as *Titon* shone, *II.* vi. 31. 6
 soone as *Titan* gan his head exault, *II.* xi. 9. 4
 O *Titan*! hast to reare thy joyous waine; *III.* iv. 60. 3
 When *Titan* faire his beames did display, *III.* vi. 6. 5
 The morow next, so soone as *Titan* shone, *IV.* i. 16. 5
 'For *Titan* . . . Was Saturnes elder brother *VII.* vi. 27. 1
 That place, from which by folly *Titan* fell: *VII.* vi. 34. 3
 From my great Grand sire *Titan* unto mee Deriv'd *VII.* vii. 16. 8
Titaness. So likewise did this *Titanesse* aspire *VII.* vi. 4. 1
 when the hardy *Titanesse* beheld The goodly building *VII.* vi. 10. 1
 soone he came where-as the *Titanesse* was striving *VII.* vi. 17. 2
 Where-at the *Titanesse* did sternly lower, *VII.* vi. 18. 4
 when the haughty *Titanesse* beheld, *VII.* vi. 25. 1
 wote thou this, thou hardy *Titanesse*, *VII.* vi. 33. 1

Titaness—Continued.

- Which he obtain'd against that *Titaness*, VII. vii. 1. 8
 thus gan the *Titaness*: VII. vii. 47. 1
 So was the *Titaness* put downe and whist, VII. vii. 59. 6
- Titan's.** A mayden Queene that shone as *Titans* ray, I. iv. 8. 5
 Out of the sea faire *Titans* deawy face, I. xi. 33. 4
 Earely, so soone as *Titans* beames forth brust VI. iii. 13. 5
 hast held The Heavens rule from *Titans* somes VII. vi. 27. 7
 thee, faire *Titans* child, I rather weene, VII. vi. 32. 1
 Much lesse the Title of Old *Titans* Right: VII. vi. 33. 4
 sparke Which darted is from *Titans* flaming head, *H.B.* 163
 did delay Hot *Titans* beames, *Proth.* 4
- Titans.** the *Titans* which did make Warre against heven, III. vii. 47. 3
 it us'd in that great fight Against the *Titans*, V. i. 9. 6
 a daughter by descent Of those old *Titans* VII. vi. 2. 6
- Titans'.** Like an huge Gyant of the *Titans* race; II. vii. 41. 6
 Tithonus, the deawy bed Of aged *Tithone* I. xi. 51. 3
- Tithonus'.** Weary of aged *Tithones* saffron bed, I. ii. 7. 2
 she did lye All night in old *Tithonus* frozen bed, III. iii. 20. 6
 The Rosy Morne long since left *Tithones* bed, *Epith.* 75
- Title.** Ne make one *title* worse, ne make one better: *Hub.* 384
 The *title* of the Kingdome to possess. *H.* x. 104. 6
 he his *title* justifie by might, II. x. 60. 6
 Into their names the *title* to convert, III. ix. 43. 4
 the bold *title* of a poet bad He on himseife had ta'en, V. ix. 25. 8
 Unto the type of Kingdomes *title* clymes! V. ix. 42. 7
 Much lesse the *Title* of Old *Titans* Right: VII. vi. 33. 4
- Titles.** rymes . . . for their *titles* sake may find more grace. *Dec. Son.* i. 14
- Titles.** crownes, and Diademes, and *titles* vaine, II. vii. 43. 8
 honour did obscure, And *titles* of nobilitie deface: V. ix. 28. 7
 For triall of their *Titles* and best Rights: VII. vi. 36. 4
 my pen would write her *titles* true, *Am.* iii. 11
 not by . . . *titles* vaine, Derived farre from famous Auncestrie: *Com. Son.* ii. 3
- Titmouse.** Before him sits the *Titmouse* silent bee; *S.C.* N. 26
- Titus.** Myld *Titus* and Gesippus without pryde; IV. x. 27. 5
- Tityrus.** Which I cond of *Tityrus* in my youth, *S.C.* F. 92
 The God of shepherds, *Tityrus*, is dead, *S.C.* Juc. 81
 the Romish *Tityrus* . . . left his Oaten reede, *S.C.* O. 55
 he of *Tityrus* his songs did lere: *S.C.* D. 4
 to match thy pype with *Tityrus* his style. *S.C.* Env. 9
 mournfull *Tityrus*, mindefull yet Of thy displeasure, *Gn.* 377
 after *Tityrus* first sung his lay, *Col.* 2
Tityrus fed a vultur on his maw; I. v. 35. 6
- To** (*partial list*). See **For to**, **Thereto**, **To and fro**, **Whereto**.
- He cride to me, *Bel.* i. 9
T' embrew her teeth and clawes with lukewarm blood *Bel.* vi. 7
 fayre Naiades, Go *too*, *Gn.* 27
 But little thrift for him he did it *too*: *Hub.* 240
 ought could fynd Worth harkening *too*, *Col.* 367
 The one of them he gave a message *too*, I. i. 38. 8
 Returning *to* his bed in torment great, I. ii. 6. 1
 Goe *to* then . . . shew thy famous might I. v. 43. 6
 Whereof the keies are *to* thy hand beight I. x. 50. 7
 Whereof Georgos he thee gave *to* name; I. x. 66. 6
 love In heavenly spirits *to* these creatures bace, II. viii. 1. 2
to Paynim knights wrought gret distresse. II. viii. 18. 5
too or *fro*; III. xii. 12. 3
 multitude him coming *too* In warlike wise V. ii. 52. 1
 Too much am I *too* blame V. xi. 41. 2
 What fortune *to* the Briton Prince did lite, VI. vi. 17. 5
 Ne Nature *to* or *fro* spake VII. vii. 57. 2
- Toad.** malicious Envy . . . did chaw . . . a venomous *tode*, I. iv. 30. 3
- Toads.** loathly frogs and *toades*, which eyes did lacke, I. i. 20. 7
 some faste Like loathly *Toades*; II. xi. 12. 5
toades and frogs, his pasture poysonous, III. x. 59. 2
- Toadstool.** The grieslie *Tode-stoole* growne there *S.C.* D. 69
- To and fro.** See **Fro**, **To**.
- fitting *too and fro*, *Pet.* vii. 2
 prolling *to and froe*, *S.C.* S. 160
 my poore wretched ghost . . . *too and fro* am tost, *Gn.* 339
 as on ambassage sent Both *too and fro*, *Hub.* 473
 as a thistle-downe . . . *too and fro* be tost, *Hub.* 635
 stretch . . . manly legs, still passing *too and fro*, *Hub.* 748
 they them complain'd *too and fro*, *Hub.* 949
 Butterflie . . . dispacing *too and fro*, *Mui.* 250
 walkt at will, and wandred *too and fro*, *Mui.* 379
 it changeth ever *too and fro*, D. 429
 Wend *too and fro* at evening and at morne. *Col.* 247
 wander *too and fro* in waies unknowne, I. i. 10. 5
 people that did pas In travaill *to and froe*: I. i. 34. 4
 his wearie gate both *too and fro*, I. viii. 30. 4
 see The blessed Angels *to and fro* descend I. x. 56. 2
 Him sternly grypt, and hailing *to and fro*, II. iv. 8. 7
 trembling Feare still *to and fro* did fly, II. vii. 22. 6
 blessed Angels he sends *to and fro*, II. viii. 1. 8
 whom wandring *to and fro* I long have lackt, II. viii. 53. 7
 there walked *to and fro* A jolly yeoman, II. ix. 23. 1
 stragling plots which *to and fro* doe ronne II. xii. 11. 5
 But *to and fro* at disaventure strayd; III. iv. 53. 2
 changed is, and often altdred *to and froe*. III. vi. 37. 9
 reeled *to and fro* from east to west. III. vii. 42. 7
 But *too and fro* in great amazement reel'd; IV. iii. 9. 7
 doubtfull fortune wavering *to and fro*, IV. iii. 17. 7
 Thus did the battell varie *to and fro*, IV. iii. 28. 1
 Now cuffing close, now chacing *to and fro*, IV. iv. 29. 6
 long they trac'd and traverst *to and fro*, IV. vi. 18. 1
 as he *to and fro* by chance did trace, IV. xii. 4. 8
 Twixt life and death long *to and fro* she weaved, V. iv. 10. 7
to and fro long shooke And tottred, V. viii. 9. 8
 long they trast and traverst *to and fro*, V. viii. 37. 1

To and fro—Continued.

- a rude rotr him chasing *to and fro*, V. xi. 44. 3
 He staggered *to and fro* in doubtfull sted. V. xii. 23. 4
 they trac'd and traverst *to and fro*, VI. i. 37. 1
 when they long had treated *to and fro*, VI. ii. 36. 1
 Long did he wrest and wring it *to and fro*, VI. iv. 7. 1
 Armies of Loves still flying *too and fro*, *H.B.* 240
- Tobacco.** whether yt divine *Tobacco* were, Or *Panachaea*, III. v. 32. 6
- To-bruised.** Though nothing whole, but all *to-bruised* and broken, V. viii. 44. 2
- Tod.** See **Ivy-tod**.
- To-day.** To speed *to day*, to be put back to morrow; *Pub.* 899
 What haps *to day* to me to morrow may to you. VI. i. 41. 9
- Toe.** From top to *toe* no place appeared bare, I. vii. 29. 6
 Feare, all arm'd from top to *toe*, III. xii. 12. 1
- Toes.** Ne feelles the thornes and thicketts pricke her tender *toes*. IV. vii. 21. 9
- Tofore.** Whom sure he weend, that he some-wher *tofore* had
 eide. IV. iv. 7. 9
 that which *tofore* Jealous suspect as true untruely drad: V. vii. 38. 6
 that beastes teeth, which wounded you *tofore*, VI. vi. 9. 1
 hunger, which *tofore* llad . . . off him pinched sore: VII. vii. 30. 4
- Together.** As snowe and golde *together* had been wrought: *Pet.* vi. 6
 'Gather *together* ye (*ye *together*) my little locke, *S.C.* D. 145
 two Beares, . . . Lying *together* in a mightie cave. *Ti.* 562
 Glewed *together* with some subtle matter. *Col.* 217
 Proteus eke with him does drive his heard . . . *together*, *Col.* 249
 So long as life my limbs doth hold *together*; *Col.* 629
 drawne *together* into one *Col.* 845
 Them both *together* laid to joy in vaine delight. I. ii. 3. 9
 Long time they thus *together* travelled; I. ii. 28. 1
 With hideous horror both *together* smight, I. v. 8. 6
 All these *together* in one heape were throwne, I. v. 49. 1
 The which my life and love *together* tyde? I. vii. 22. 6
 A goodly knight, *Together* with his Squire, I. vii. 29. 3
 as pledges firme, right hands *together* joynd I. ix. 18. 9
 As on the way *together* we did fare, I. ix. 28. 2
 With thornes *together* pind and patched was, I. ix. 36. 2
 Heaped *together* in rude rablement, I. xii. 9. 2
 So both *together* fiers engrasped bee, II. v. 20. 8
 goodly purpose they *together* fond II. viii. 66. 7
 to the rivers syde they both *together* far'd: I. ix. 3. 9
 They courteous conge tooke, and forth *together* yode. III. i. 1. 9
 then in they all *together* far'd. III. i. 30. 9
Together with the king of Louthiane, III. iii. 37. 5
 forth *together* went with sorow fraught. III. iv. 31. 7
 Unfily yokt *together* in one teeme. III. ix. 6. 2
 met *Together* with impetuous rage III. ix. 16. 2
 Thus long they three *together* travelled, III. x. 34. 1
 It fortun'd, as they *together* far'd, III. x. 35. 1
 heap'd *together* with the vulgar sort, III. xi. 46. 2
 All which *together* song full chearefully III. xii. 5. 6
 growne *together* quite, III. xii. 46. or. 5
- So fourth they went, and both *together* gusted; IV. i. 11. 1
 With which it blessed Concord hath *together* tide. IV. i. 30. 9
 As when two billowes . . . Do meete *together*, IV. i. 42. 3
 on a time, as they *together* way'd, IV. ii. 12. 8
 Do meete *together* on the watry lea, IV. ii. 16. 3
 So, well accorded, forth they rode *together* IV. iii. 29. 1
 A trompet blew; they both *together* met IV. iii. 6. 5
 they both *together* fiercely met, IV. iii. 15. 1
 by the tailes *together* firmly bound, IV. iii. 42. 4
 both *together* chose Homeward to march, IV. iii. 61. 4
Together with this Hag beside her set, IV. iv. 9. 6
 So furiously they both *together* met, IV. iv. 18. 1
 forcibly to ground they both *together* went. IV. iv. 28. 9
 As two wild Boares *together* grappling go, IV. iv. 29. 8
 So both *together* give a new allarme, IV. iv. 35. 4
 So all *together* stird up strifull stoure, IV. v. 24. 5
 on their common harmes *together* did devise. IV. vi. 10. 9
 all that evening . . . they *together* spent; IV. viii. 28. 2
 The Ladies both on horse, *together* fast embraced, IV. viii. 34. 9
 When all three kinds of love *together* meet IV. ix. 1. 2
 Whom straight the Prince ensuing in *together* far'd. IV. ix. 5. 9
 when awhile they had *together* beene, IV. ix. 10. 1
 They liv'd *together* long without debate; IV. ix. 16. 2
 many miles they two *together* wore, IV. ix. 19. 7
 a troupe of Knights They saw *together* skirmishing, IV. ix. 20. 2
 Met here *together*, where, through lewd upraide IV. ix. 24. 5
 as we ride *together* on our way, IV. ix. 40. 6
 'All these *together* by themselves did sport IV. x. 26. 1
 all were they set *together*. IV. x. 29. 9
 both her feete and legs *together* twyned IV. x. 40. 8
 Both linckt *together* never to dispart; IV. x. 51. 7
 All these *together* marched toward Proteus hall. IV. xi. 39. 9
 now *together* on their way they bin, V. i. 13. 6
 both *Together* ran with ready speares in rest. V. ii. 12. 4
 There being both *together* in the foud, V. ii. 13. 1
 There they *together* strove and struggled long V. ii. 14. 6
 Then would he ballaunce heaven and hell *together*, V. ii. 31. 6
 put two wrongs *together* to be tride, V. ii. 48. 3
 then *together* doe them both compare; V. ii. 48. 6
 The trompets sound, then all *together* ronne. V. iii. 6. 4
 then this warlike crew *Together* met V. iii. 8. 3
 They both *together* joynd might and maine, V. iii. 12. 3
 so soone as both *together* met, V. iii. 24. 6
 Both brethren, whom one wombe *together* bore, V. iv. 4. 3
Together strove, and kindled wrathfull fires: V. iv. 4. 5
Together with her selve in dowry free; V. iv. 12. 8
Together with Sir Terpin all that night: V. iv. 46. 7
 bath'd in bloud and sweat *together* ment; V. v. 12. 6
 they *together* run With greedy rage, V. vii. 29. 1

Together—Continued.

- So both together, ylike felly bent, Like fiercely met. . . . V. viii. 7. 5
 So both anon Together met, V. viii. 9. 6
 Thus goe they both together to their gear, V. viii. 30. 1
 their sharpe speares doe both together smite V. x. 32. 2
 as they rode together on their way, V. xi. 43. 6
 Flocking together in confusd array; V. xi. 43. 8
 The trumpets sound, and they together goc V. xii. 17. 1
 By the way side being together set; V. xii. 28. 5
 Hnckt together gainst Sir Artgall; V. xii. 37. 2
 I chaunst to meete this knight, . . . Together with this Ladie, VI. ii. 9. 9
 as he and I together roade VI. ii. 16. 1
 Whilst they together for the quarry strove, VI. ii. 20. 2
 Joying together in unblam'd delight; VI. ii. 43. 3
 They met together in that lucklesse glade; VI. iii. 8. 2
 as they past together on their way, VI. iii. 16. 7
 whilst they discoursed both together, VI. iii. 23. 1
 Who her, together with his Squyre, . . . leaves behynd. . . . VI. v. Arg.
 a knight, together with his squire, VI. v. 11. 2
 conspiring all together plaine, VI. v. 14. 5
 forth together rode, a comely complement. VI. v. 24. 9
 So forth they rode together all in troupe VI. v. 32. 1
 So both together traveld, VI. vi. 16. 6
 Gathered him selfe together soone againe, VI. vii. 46. 2
 each his sundrie sheepe with severall care Gathered together, VI. ix. 15. 6
 when as the shepherd swaynes together Were met VI. ix. 41. 1
 In such discourses they together spent Long time, VI. x. 30. 1
 as they all three together went To the greene wood VI. x. 34. 1
 Like a sort of hungry dogs . . . Doe fall together, VI. xi. 17. 3
 So forth they goe together VI. xi. 36. 1
 Thenceforth they joy'd in happinesse together, VI. xii. 10. 6
 There they a while together thus did dwell VI. xii. 11. 7
 All ran together with a great out-cry VII. vi. 15. 1
 Riding together both with equall passe, VII. vii. 44. 2
 Will both together me too sorely wracke. Am. xlvii. 12
 Together linkt with Adamantine chaines; H.L. 89
 joyne together in sweete sympathie, H.B. 199
 Together with that third from them derived, H.H.L. 38
 Though all their beauties joynd together were; H.H.B. 103
Toll. Free from all troubles and from worldly toyle, Gn. 161
 Lawrell, th' ornament of Phoebus toyle. Gn. 672
 have no wit to live withouten toyle; Hub. 158
 with toyle Himselfe hath wearied, Hub. 753
 with the sweete of others sweating toyle; Hub. 1152
 the fruit of all your travailes toyle Ti. 515
 the Lyon, which with toyle Alcides slew, D. 165
 with restlesse toyle Wearie your selves D. 533
 Least that his toyle should of their troupes be Brust. As. 106
 to keep sheepe, with hunger and with toyle? Col. 658
 Sleepe after toyle, port after stormie seas, I. ix. 40. 8
 I wote that of youre toyle . . . Ye both forwarded he: . . . I. x. 17. 2
 the tedious toyle ye for me take! I. xi. 1. 9
 With heat, toyle, wounds, armes, smart, and inward fire, . . . I. xi. 28. 2
 After their weary sweat and bloody toyle, II. ii. 33. 2
 Who seekes with painfull toyle shall honor soonest fynd: . . . II. iii. 40. 9
 Refuse such fruitlesse toyle, II. vi. 17. 9
 With greedie malice and impurtune toyle, II. xi. 7. 7
 with much toyle Labour'd in vaine II. xii. 19. 6
 neither toyle nor travell might her backe recoyle. II. xii. 19. 9
 This is the Port of rest from troublous toyle, II. xii. 32. 8
 through languour of her late sweet toyle, II. xii. 78. 3
 through long watch, and late daies weary toyle, III. i. 58. 8
 When too huge toyle and labour them constraines, III. iii. 9. 7
 there doe toyle and travell day and night, III. iii. 11. 6
 what needes her toyle, III. iii. 25. 4
 "Her heart nigh broken was with weary toyle, III. viii. 32. 4
 All woxen weary of their journall toyle: III. xii. 47. or. 4
 gaine a feastfull guerdon of their toyle, IV. iii. 16. 4
 Like as a withered tree, through husbandns toyle, IV. iii. 29. 6
 by chance doth fall Into the hunters toyle, IV. iv. 32. 6
 had them leave their labours and long toyle IV. iv. 48. 6
 So much the more her grieve, the more her toyle; IV. v. 30. 1
 Yet neither toyle nor grieve she once did spare, IV. v. 30. 2
 Joyous to see her safe after long toyle. IV. vi. 25. 6
 Britomart, after long tedious toyle, IV. vii. 3. 8
 After late wearie toyle which she had tride IV. viii. 9. 3
 So was his toyle the more, the more that was his care. . . . IV. viii. 37. 9
 Those weaker Ladies after weary toyle; IV. ix. 12. 8
 'Long were to tell the travell and long toyle IV. x. 3. 1
 Weary of toyle and travell of that day, V. iv. 46. 3
 After that long daies toyle and weary plight: V. vii. 12. 4
 With weary travell and uncertaine toyle, VI. iv. 25. 5
 Of warres delight and worlds contentions toyle, VI. v. 37. 6
 wherefore doe you beare This bottle . . . with such toyle, . . . VI. viii. 23. 7
 Ne ought was tyred with his endlessse toyle, VI. viii. 47. 3
 Great travell . . . And toyle endured, VI. ix. 2. 2
 to rest from toyle, VI. ix. 23. 8
 His former quest, so full of toyle and paine: VI. x. 2. 2
 with restlesse paine and toyle VI. xii. 22. 8
 fit for harvests toyle, VII. vii. 38. 5
 small respite to my restlesse toyle; Am. xi. 6
 with weary toyle, Do seeke most pretious things Am. xv. 1
 Think ever to endure so taedious toyle! Am. xxxiii. 10
 Gotten at last with labour and long toyle. Am. lxi. 14
 as a steed refreshed after toyle, Am. lxxx. 6
 His cancred foes, his fights, his toyle, his strife, H.H.L. 234
Tolled. revives his toyld spright; Hub. 756
 as one toyld with travaile downe doth lye, D. 255
 Before her stands her knight, for whom she toyld so sore . . . I. iii. 30. 9
 They did about their businesse sweat, and sorely toyld. . . . II. ix. 30. 9

Tolled—Continued.

- all the world is lost, and we in vaine have toyld? III. x. 39. 9
Tollful. Betwene the toytlefull Oxe and humble Asse, H.H.L. 227
Tolls. There his welwoven toyles, and subtil traines, As. 97
 *Ne ought was tyred with his endlessse toyls, VI. viii. 47. 3
Tollsome. calls fourth men unto their toylsome trade, D. 485
 she is wearie of the toilsom way, I. iv. 3. 8
 His sandales were with toilsoms travell torne, I. vi. 35. 3
 his toylesome teme that way did guyde, I. x. 66. 4
 wypt away his toilsom sweat. II. v. 30. 9
 that toilesome paines doest take, II. vi. 15. 1
 soone leave off this toylsome weary stoure; II. vi. 16. 4
 to bayt His tyred armes for toylesome wearinesse, II. vii. 29. 8
 Through toylesome heate and labour of her weary fight. . . . IV. vi. 19. 9
 taken have this toylesome paine For wretched woman, V. x. 21. 2
 Tho waxing weary of that toylesome paine, VI. iii. 29. 3
 In seas of troubles and of toylesome paine; VI. ix. 31. 6
 (After her sweaty chace and toylesome play) VII. iv. 42. 2
Token. I know him by a token; S.C. Mar. 105
 Nereis to the Seas a token gave, Gn. 567
 after death no token doth survive Ti. 353
 Beares in his wings so manie a changefull token. Mu. 101
 of their passage doth appeare no token, Col. 143
 Vouchsafe from him this token in good worth to take. Ded. Son. xv. 14
 Here take thy lovers token on thy pate? I. vi. 47. 7
 Imprinted had that token of his wrath, II. ii. 4. 4
 speaking token sheweth at the least III. viii. 49. 5
 them conjur'd by some well known token, IV. ii. 21. 7
 Ne any token doth thereof abide: V. iii. 25. 7
 token true to old Eumenias, V. v. 34. 3
 It as a token of good fortune tooke. V. vii. 8. 5
 "This token beare Unto the man V. viii. 32. 4
 That mote remaine for an eternall token V. viii. 44. 4
 A privy token which betwene them past, VI. i. 29. 3
 Yet shewd some token of his gentle blood VI. v. 2. 5
 the former token Which faire Serene to him delivered had, . . VI. vi. 18. 1
Tokens. when he heard, and saw the tokens trew, II. viii. 55. 1
 further right by tokens to descrie, V. iii. 32. 5
 He askt what privie tokens he did beare? V. iii. 32. 6
 For sure he weend . . . by many tokens plaine; V. iv. 34. 2
 As tokens of her thankefull mind beseech, V. x. 17. 3
 by rude tokens made to her appeare His deepe compassion . . VI. iv. 11. 3
 expresse his simple minde, VI. v. 30. 4
Told. See Telled.
 If sike bene Wolves, as thou hast told, S.C. S. 228
 Some tolde of Ladies, and their Paramoures; Hub. 28
 Tolde of a strange adventure, Hub. 37
 the complaints thereof could not be tolde. Hub. 1313
 bad her tongue that it so bluntly tolde. Hub. 1388
 Finde nothing worthe to be writ, or told; T.M. 100
 If ought against thine honour I have tolde; Mu. 103
 they in secret harts envying sore, Tolde Venus, Mu. 125
 "To seeke to heare that which cannot be tolde, D. 72
 Till I have told her praises lasting long; Col. 49
 In sort as I it to that shepherd told: Col. 101
 told her father by a shepherds boy, Col. 147
 Told me that that same was the Regiment Col. 233
 Those same, the shepherd told me, Col. 276
 enough of shepherds thou hast told, Col. 457
 He told of Saintes and Popes, I. i. 35. 8
 Eftsomes I thought her such as she me told, I. ii. 39. 6
 so forth told the story of her feare. I. iii. 25. 5
 he . . . told her all that fell, in journey as she went. . . . I. iii. 32. 9
 on the top a Diall told the timely howres. I. iv. 4. 9
 in his lap an heap of coine he told; I. iv. 27. 5
 Abyde, till I have told the message which I have; I. v. 21. 9
 Whose case whenas the careful Dwarfe had told, I. v. 52. 1
 Too late it was to Satyres to be told, I. vi. 33. 5
 that false Pilgrim, which that leasing told, I. vi. 48. 1
 'great griefe will not be told, I. vii. 41. 1
 my cause of grieve, more great then may be told; I. vii. 51. 9
 wonders . . . Of that same hornes great vertues weren told, . . I. viii. 3. 8
 all the floore (too filthy to be told) I. viii. 35. 5
 Whose secret filth good manners hiddest not he told. I. viii. 46. 9
 told, it flames; and, hidden, it does glow, I. ix. 8. 7
 The wofull tale that Trevisan had told, I. ix. 37. 2
 Made him forget all that Fidelity told. I. x. 22. 5
 Whose passing price uneth was to be told: I. x. 31. 7
 their exceeding merth may not be told: I. xii. 40. 3
 to heare of straunge adventures to be told. II. ii. 42. 9
 fowle deedes, too hideous to bee told, II. ii. 44. 7
 told the story of the mortall payne, II. ii. 45. 7
 told for secret, how he understood II. iv. 22. 6
 told that gardins pleasures in their caroling. II. vi. 24. 9
 in his lap a masse of coyne he told, II. vii. 4. 7
 too long here to be told: II. vii. 63. 2
 of him were told That he which earst them combatted II. viii. 10. 8
 Was never wight that treason of him told: II. viii. 13. 8
 to Pyrochles many strokes he told; II. viii. 41. 4
 Well weeting trew what she had rashly told; II. ix. 39. 2
 As in that old mans booke they were in order told. II. x. 4. 9
 It told how first Prometheus did create A man, II. x. 70. 5
 told her meaning in her countenance; III. i. 50. 8
 at last she told her briefe, III. i. 53. 4
 Through hope of those, which Merlin had her told III. iv. 11. 6
 Which to his mother told, despayre she from her flong. . . . III. iv. 41. 9
 birth of fayre Belphoebe and Of Amorette is told: III. vi. Arg.
 Nor doubt himselfe; and who he was her told: III. viii. 34. 4
 told his secret care III. ix. 28. 3
 time and place, . . . to her lover told. III. x. 11. 7

Told—Continued.

- none more piteous ever was *ytold* IV. i. 1. 3
 (as it is *told*) Got these three lovely babes, IV. ii. 45. 8
 Who backe returning *told*, as he had scene, IV. iv. 3. 1
 they *told*, as then befell, Of that great turney IV. iv. 5. 6
 Shall else be *told* in order, as it fell IV. v. 28. 6
 To whom they *told* all that did them betide, IV. viii. 21. 4
 The Dwarfie did me reveale, And *told* his Dame IV. viii. 55. 6
told at large how that same errant Knight, IV. ix. 36. 1
 hoping grieffe may lessen heing *told*, IV. xii. 6. 3
 Which when he had unto his mother *told*, IV. xii. 26. 1
 So he her *told*: IV. xii. 27. 7
 it is by them *told* V. Pr. 8. 3
 Till they had *told* their message word by word: V. iv. 61. 3
 That whylome bath of Hercules bene *told*, V. v. 24. 2
 She daily *told* her love he did defeye; V. v. 66. 8
 him she *told* her Dame his freedome did denye, V. v. 56. 9
 for weekes that passed were, She *told* but moneths, V. vi. 6. 7
 He to her *told* the story of that fray, V. vi. 30. 8
 when they of that yron man had *told*, V. vii. 25. 8
 To weete if it were true as she had *told*; V. viii. 12. 2
 much more then she had *told*; V. ix. 21. 6
 like a cloud, as likest may be *told*, V. ix. 28. 4
 where it was *told* The Monster underneath the Altar lay: V. xi. 21. 6
 where what him fell shall else be *told*, V. xii. 43. 9
 To whom when Hermes had his message *told*, VII. vi. 19. 6
 'Which to approven true, as I have *told*, VII. vii. 27. 1
 What more miraculous thing may be *told*, Am. xxx. 9
 which is gold, or heare, may scarce be *told*? Am. xxxvii. 4
 Lewkenors stile that hath her beautie *told*. Com. Son. iv. 14
Toll. *toll* which they for passage pay? VI. i. 13. 9
Tom. Tom Piper makes us hetter melodie. S.C. O. 78
Tomb. A worthy *tombe* for such a worthy wight (corps^s). Bel. iii. 11
 It's like a corse drawne forth out of the *tombe* Ro. v. 7
 plotteth out a *tombe* by measured space: Gn. 652
 the *tombe* he did provide Of smoothest marble Gn. 662
 So wailing backe go to their wofull *tombe*. Tl. 49
 vouchsafe her honorable *toombe*. II. i. 58. 9
 the hid treasures in her sacred *tombe* II. vii. 17. 3
 Fitt to . . . deck the drery *toombe*. II. vii. 51. 9
Tomb-black. To decke his herce, and trap his *tomb-blacke* steed, ll. viii. 16. 7
Tomble, etc. See **Tumble, etc.**
Tombs. *Tombs* of her greatnes which did threate the skies: Ro. iv. 8
 Now on these ashie *tombs* shew holdnesse vaine, Ro. xiv. 13
Tombs'. Your *tombs* devoted compass over-all, Ro. i. 10
To-morrow. to say to *morrow* At the Kerke, S.C. May 309
 To speed to day, to be put back to *morrow*; Hub. 899
 Shall by to *morrow* by thy side be fond? II. iii. 18. 7
 to *morrow* is an holy day." III. xii. 47. or. 9
 of us three to *morrow* he will sure eate one? IV. vii. 13. 9
 to *morrow* I with him will fight, V. iv. 48. 8
 What haps to day to me to *morrow* may to you. VI. i. 41. 9
Tomyris. to llypsiphil, or to *Thomyris*. II. x. 56. 4
Tongs. fell Eryniss, with hot burning *tongs*, Ro. xxiv. 5
 the dying bronds repayre With yron *tongs*, (**touns*) II. vii. 36. 4
 A paire of red-whot yron *tongs* did take IV. v. 44. 2
Tongue. (whote cole on her *tongue*!) S.C. S. 112
 With brandisht *tongue* the emptie aire did gride, Gn. 254
 bad her *tongue* that it so bluntly tolde. Hub. 1388
 The rest untold no living *tongue* can speake. T.M. 600
 hir sweete *Tongue* was wouite to make me mirth. U.V. 16
 no *tongue* can well unfold; D. 74
 No *toong* can tell, nor any forth can set, As. 171
 A filed *toung*, furnisht with tearmes of art, Col. 701
 O . . . sharpen my dull *tong*! I. Pr. 2. 9
 well could file his *tongue* as smooth as glas: I. i. 35. 7
 he . . . lickt her lilly hands with fawning *tong*, I. iii. 6. 2
 Cerberus . . . lilled forth his bloody flaming *tong*: I. v. 34. 4
 hasty *tong* that did offend: I. v. 39. 5
 With foltring *tong*, and trembling everie vaine, I. vii. 24. 7
 Thy sad *tong* cannot tell more heavy plight I. vii. 25. 3
 buckled with a golden *tong*. I. vii. 30. 9
 every head with fyrie *tongue* did flame, I. viii. 6. 3
 foltring *tongue*, at last, these words seemd forth to shake; I. ix. 24. 9
 His subtle *tong* . . . mealt'h Into the heart, I. ix. 31. 5
 earthly *tong* Cannot describe, I. x. 65. 5
 hideous head my *tongue* (**toung*) to tell Does treimble; I. xi. 12. 6
 His practick witt and his fayre fyled *tonge*, II. i. 3. 6
Toungue hates to tell the rest that eye to see abhord.' II. i. 11. 9
 With lips full pale and foltring *tong* opprest, II. i. 47. 4
 the sorrowes that unneath My *tong* can tell, II. i. 49. 6
 his fowing *toung* and troublous spright II. iii. 4. 6
 her *toung* did walke In fowle reproch, II. iv. 5. 1
 catching hold of her ungratious *tonge* II. iv. 12. 8
 never eie did vew, Ne *tong* did tell, II. vii. 19. 7
 'How ever, Sir, ye fyle Your courteous *tongue* III. ii. 12. 5
 swelling throbs empeach His foltring *toung* III. xi. 12. 3
 Her lying *tongue* was in two parts divided, IV. i. 27. 6
 as her *tongue* so was her hart discedid, IV. i. 27. 8
 She arm'd her *tongue*, and thought at him to scold; IV. vi. 27. 7
 Nathlesse her *tongue* not to her will obayd, IV. vi. 27. 8
 his babling *tongue* did yet blaspheme IV. viii. 45. 6
 With many more whose names no *tongue* can tell: IV. xi. 44. 6
 from thy *tongue* thy hearts intent doth hold.' V. vi. 10. 3
 Her burning *tongue* with rage inflamed hath, V. viii. 49. 2
 So smooth of *tongue*, and subtle in his tale, V. ix. 5. 6
 Some one whose *tongue* was . . . Nayld to a post, V. ix. 25. 2
 well could charme his *tongue*, V. ix. 39. 3
 her cursed *tongue*, full sharpe and short, V. xii. 36. 3
 with the sting which in her vile *tongue* grew V. xii. 42. 7

Tongue—Continued.

- with vile *tongue* and venomous intent VI. i. 8. 8
 your *tongue*, your talk restraine From that they most affect, VI. vi. 7. 8
 his *tongue* doth whet Gainst all, VI. vi. 12. 3
 she so well aplyde Her pleasing *tongue*, VI. vi. 43. 6
 Her *tongue* to her restord, then thus she sayd: VI. viii. 19. 4
 twixt his pleasing *tongue*, and her faire hew, VI. ix. 26. 8
 therein shut up his blasphemous *tong*, VI. xii. 34. 6
 endammadge wight With his vile *tongue*, VI. xii. 38. 4
 when my *toung* would speak her praises dew, Am. iii. 9
 You stop my *toung*, and teach my hart Am. viii. 10
 my *toung* with proud restraint to tie; Am. xliii. 6
 Venomous *toung*, tipt with vile adders sting, Am. lxxxv. 1
 thousands more then any *tongue* can tell, H.L. 264
 But feele my wits to faile, and *tongue* to fold. H.H.B. 7
 How then can mortal *tongue* hope to expresse H.H.B. 104
 Cease then, my *tongue*! and lend unto my mynd H.H.B. 106
 The fairenesse of her face no *tongue* can tell; H.H.B. 204
 would speake, but that he lackt a *tong*, Proth. 116
Tongue's. the sting which in her *tongs* end grew. IV. viii. 36. 9
Tongues. not if an hundred *tongues* to tell, IV. xi. 9. 6
 So dreadfully his hundred *tongues* did Bray: V. xii. 41. 7
 their owne cursed *tongs* did straine. V. xii. 41. 9
 The which did seeme a thousand *tongues* to have, VI. i. 9. 3
 therein were a thousand *tongs* empight VI. xii. 27. 1
 most of them were *tongues* of mortal men, VI. xii. 27. 8
 The *tongues* of Serpents, with three forked stings, VI. xii. 28. 2
 he gan his hundred *tongues* apply, VI. xii. 33. 2
 some wicked *tongues* did it backebite, VI. xii. 41. 6
Tongues'. renewd For *tongues* confusion in Ilolie Writ, Tl. 510
Too. See **To.**
 cannot for the storme, If *too* great winde Ro. xxi. 13
 My Sinamon smell *too* much annoieth: S.C. F. 136
 gan he repent his pryde to late; S.C. F. 229
 I have troubled your troupes to longe: S.C. Ap. 149
 Our boncket liveryes bene all to sadde S.C. May 5
too very foolish and unwise: S.C. May 176
 her some had sette to deere a prise S.C. May 299
 Whose love he bought to deare; S.C. Jul. 148
 may buye golde to deere. S.C. Au. 108
 Such myster saying me seemeth to mirke. S.C. S. 103
 they casten *too* much of worlds care, S.C. S. 114
 thou speakest to plaine; S.C. S. 136
Too good for him had bene a great deale worse; S.C. S. 213
 thilke same rule were *too* straight, S.C. S. 236
 all to weake and wanne, S.C. O. 85
 Thy Muse to long slombreth S.C. N. 3
 to well I wote my humble vaine, S.C. N. 60
 shee deemed nothing *too* deere for thee. S.C. N. 117
 I to much beleved my shepherd peeres, S.C. D. 39
 Thus is my harvest hastened all to rathe; S.C. D. 98
 Sike follies nowe have gathered as *too* ripe, S.C. D. 117
 loathes not *too* much the poore estate, Gn. 90
 Displeasure *too* implacable was it, Gn. 379
 The feends to be *too* cruell and severe, Gn. 466
 Ne are we tyde to fast, Hub. 459
 Fled back *too* soone Tl. 291
 Both wise and hardie, (*too* hardie, alas!) As. 72
 They stopt his wound, (*too* late to stop it was!) As. 145
 were it not *too* painfull to repeat The Col. 32
 As daring not *too* rashly mount on height, Col. 421
 thou hast forgot Thy selfe, me seemes, *too* much, Col. 617
 the blame . . . is *too* generally, Col. 732
 being to that swaine *too* cruell hard, Col. 909
 my *too* long dying, Col. 948
 Me, all *too* meane, I. Pr. 1. 7
 my thoughtes, *too* humble and *too* vile, I. Pr. 4. 6
 of his cheere did seeme *too* solemne I. i. 2. 8
 'Least suddaine mischief ye *too* rash provoke: I. i. 12. 2
 nowe *too* late To wish I. i. 13. 2
 Yrkesome of life, and *too* long lingring night. I. ii. 6. 5
 themselves, *too* rudely rigorous, I. ii. 15. 7
 O, *too* deare love, love bingrit with death *too* deare! I. ii. 31. 7
 Her up he tooke, (*too* simple and *too* trew). I. ii. 45. 7
 All night she thinks *too* long, I. iii. 15. 9
 that harlot she *too* lately knew, I. iii. 25. 3
 Him selfe *too* nigh I. iii. 26. 4
 O! then, *too* weake and feeble was the forse I. iii. 42. 1
 Least thou of her believe *too* lightly blame, I. iv. 1. 6
 As envying her selfe, that *too* exceeding shone: I. iv. 8. 9
 that great Princesse *too* exceeding proude, I. iv. 15. 8
 Alone he, wandring, thee *too* long doth want: I. v. 13. 3
 That whylome was to me *too* dearely deare. I. v. 23. 5
 His hart *too* high through his great richesse store; I. v. 47. 7
 Proud Tarquin, and *too* lordly Lentulus; I. v. 49. 6
 that his *too* hastie speed . . . had forst him I. vi. 2. 1
 Nor *too* much to provoke; I. vi. 25. 6
Too late it was to Satyres to be told, I. vi. 33. 6
 Then that thou hadst repented it *too* late? I. vi. 47. 4
 But all the floore (*too* filthy to be told) I. viii. 35. 6
 Whose presence I have lackt *too* long a day: I. viii. 43. 2
 For she was proud, and of *too* high intent, I. ix. 27. 8
 That this her knight was feeble, and *too* faint; I. x. 2. 2
Too high a ditty for my simple song. I. x. 65. 7
 passing brightnes, which did . . . *too* exceeding shyne. I. x. 67. 8
 which nigh *too* feeble found Her fitting parts, I. xi. 18. 4
 To trusse the pray *too* heavy for his flight; I. xi. 19. 8
 Himselfe in streighter bandes *too* rash implies, I. xi. 23. 6
 her foolhardy chylde Did come *too* neare, I. xii. 11. 2
 And often blame the *too* importune fate I. xii. 16. 6

Too—Continued.

- My ragged rimes are all too rude and base I. xii. 23. 4
 Too false and strong for earthly skill or might, I. xii. 32. 7
 One thought her cheare too litle, th' other too much. II. ii. 34. 9
 too long here to be told: II. vii. 63. 2
 ye bene too much to blame, II. viii. 13. 2
 Too truly tryde in his extremest state. II. x. 31. 3
 two sonnes, too young to rule. II. x. 46. 8
 (O too high ditty for my simple rime!) II. x. 50. 7
 'Too well we see,' . . . and prove too well. III. i. 30. 1
 Did rook too lightly, and too often glauce, III. i. 41. 8
 my rymes too rude and ragged arre, III. ii. 3. 6
 Both leafe and fruite, both too untimely shed, III. ii. 31. 8
 too huge toile and labour. III. iii. 9. 7
 A lesson too too hard for living clay. III. iv. 26. 3
 froward fortune, and too forward Night. III. v. 7. 4
 on which was writ, *Be not too bold*; III. xi. 64. 8
 all that night, that too long night, IV. v. 45. 2
 My Sire, who me too dearly well did love, IV. vii. 16. 2
 And eke too loose of life, and eke of love too light. IV. viii. 49. 9
 I too true by triall have approved; IV. x. 1. 6
 will ye betray My life now too, V. vi. 25. 3
 Too much am I too blame. V. xi. 41. 2
 aged now, and weary to Of warres delight. VI. v. 37. 5
 Of every wight, that were not too infest; VI. vi. 41. 7
 were here too long to tell; VI. x. 14. 2
 strokes, the frute of too much talke, VI. xi. 16. 2
 too-too true that lands in-dwellers since have found. VII. vi. 55. 9
 my fraile spirit . . . refuse This too high flight, VII. vii. 1. 4
 With mercifull regard give mercy too. *Am.* xlix. 12
 seeme too long to last; *Am.* lxxxvi. 13
Tooke. herein I tooke (*toke* herein¹) my chiefe delight, *Pet.* iv. 9
 Then tooke the shepherds Kingly ornaments, *Ro.* xviii. 5
 thence th' Imperiall Eagle rooting tooke, *Ro.* xviii. 10
 May seeme he lovd, or els some care be tooke; *S.C.* Ja. 9
 gently tooke that ungently came; *S.C.* F. 22
 out of his packe a glasse he tooke, *S.C.* May 274
 tooke out the Woolfe in his counterfect cote, *S.C.* S. 206
 Of trecherie or traines nought tooke he keep, *Gn.* 241
 Both their habiliments unto them tooke, *Hub.* 110
 They stole away, and tooke their hastie flight, *Hub.* 339
 freely up those royall spoyles he tooke, *Hub.* 1059
 he tooke his way into the forest, *Hub.* 1064
 He tooke Caduceus, his snakie wand, *Hub.* 1292
 Thus dight, into the Court he tooke his way, *Hub.* 1300
 wicked weed . . . From underneath his bead he tooke away, *Hub.* 1322
 up she tooke Her daintie feete, *Mui.* 283
 he tooke in hond My pipe, *Col.* 72
 Nought tooke I with me, *Col.* 194
 like that virgin true which for her knight him took. I. i. 49. 9
 Eftsomene he tooke that miscreated faire, I. ii. 3. 1
 Those twoo he tooke, and in a secrete bed, I. ii. 3. 7
 tel both who ye be, and who that tooke your part.' I. ii. 21. 9
 'Thensforth I tooke Duessa for my Dame, I. ii. 40. 1
 with trembling cheare Her up he tooke, I. ii. 45. 7
 From her fayre eyes he tooke commandement, I. iii. 9. 8
 in her selfe-lov'd semblance took delight; I. iv. 10. 8
 backe retourning, took her wonted way. I. v. 44. 7
 He by a privy Posterne tooke his flight, I. v. 52. 7
 the lignage right From whence be tooke his weldeserved name: I. vi. 20. 4
 up he tooke the slombred seneclesse corse, I. vii. 15. 6
 The wofull Dwarfie . . . tooke up his forlorne weed; I. vii. 19. 4
 Then tooke that Squire an horne of bugle small, I. viii. 3. 6
 Then tooke the angrie witch her golden cup, I. viii. 14. 1
 fiercely tooke his trenchand blade in hand, I. xi. 24. 1
 knighthood tooke of good Sir Huons band, II. i. 6. 8
 in her loosenesse tooke exceeding joy: II. ii. 37. 3
 the upper marge . . . away it tooke, II. v. 6. 3
 him selfe she tooke aboard, II. vi. 19. 6
 him she tooke And threw in bands, II. x. 18. 6
 on him tooke the roiall Diademe, II. x. 47. 3
 tooke on him the robe of Emperoure: II. x. 57. 8
 He hearkned, and his armes about him tooke, II. xii. 38. 1
 They tooke them both, and both them strongly bound. II. xii. 82. 4
 They courteous conge tooke, and forth together yode. III. i. 1. 9
 Great shame and sorrow of that fall he tooke; III. i. 7. 1
 They tooke their steeds, and forth upon their journey went. III. i. 67. 9
 tooke their ready way Unto the Church, III. ii. 48. 3
 great care she tooke, and greater feare, III. iii. 5. 6
 they tooke their way: III. iii. 7. 4
 a sore evill . . . First rooting tooke; III. iii. 16. 6
 Both speare she tooke and shield. III. iii. 60. 8
 Conge tooke withall; III. iv. 4. 6
 lately left the same, and tooke this way. III. v. 4. 7
 Up they them tooke; each one a babe uptooke, III. vi. 28. 1
 All which she of him tooke with countenance meeke and mild. III. vii. 17. 9
 in vain shee was . . . tooke no delight; III. vii. 29. 7
 he tooke in hand, And with it bownd the beast, III. vii. 36. 2
 In hand she boldly tooke To make another. III. viii. 5. 6
 Then tooke he him, yet trembling sith of late, III. viii. 36. 4
 they tooke delight In their first error, III. ix. 23. 7
 the Satyres her espide . . . Her up they tooke, III. x. 36. 6
 like a winged horse he tooke his flight. III. xi. 42. 7
 for her sake they all that perill tooke, IV. ii. 40. 8
 These three that hardie challenge tooke in hand, IV. iii. 3. 1
 Cambel tooke Cambina to bis fere, IV. iii. 52. 6
 Then tooke the bold Sir Satyrane in band. IV. iv. 17. 1
 They tooke their steeds, and forward thence did paa. IV. vi. 39. 3
 The same he tooke, and with a riband new, IV. viii. 7. 1
 the Prince tooke downe those Ladies twaine. IV. viii. 41. 1

Took—Continued.

- tooke he that same Dwarfie, IV. ix. 8. 1
 He yielded, and her tooke; IV. ix. 16. 9
 his hindparts, whereof heed I tooke, IV. x. 20. 3
 of no worldly thing he tooke delight; IV. xii. 19. 7
 He lately tooke, and sithence kept as thrall. IV. xii. 32. 5
 from the point where they first tooke Their setting forth, V. Pr. 5. 3
 they first tooke the Sunnes hight, V. Pr. 8. 4
 whereof it tooke his name, V. i. 10. 4
 by the other markes which of his shield he tooke. V. i. 20. 9
 Nor tooke away his love, but his owne proper good. V. i. 23. 9
 He tooke it up, and thence with him did beare, V. i. 29. 8
 Her selfe then tooke he by the slender wast, V. ii. 27. 1
 Thereafter all that mucky pelfe he tooke, V. ii. 27. 6
 Him by the bright embroidered bed-stall tooke; V. iii. 33. 7
 Which as our owne we tooke, V. iv. 13. 3
 Him Talus tooke out of perplexitie, V. iv. 25. 3
 as her vassall him to thraldome tooke: V. v. 18. 3
 Then tooke the Amazon this noble knight, V. v. 20. 1
 Yet he it tooke in his owne selves despight, V. v. 23. 6
 tooke her steede; and thereon mounting light. V. vi. 36. 2
 It as a token of good fortune tooke. V. vii. 8. 5
 some pensiveness to heart she tooke: V. vii. 18. 3
 she to hunt the beast first tooke in hond; V. vii. 30. 8
 in the compass of his clouches tooke; V. ix. 11. 4
 he then tooke it up, and held fast in his hand. V. ix. 17. 9
 Ere prooffe it tooke, V. ix. 42. 4
 streight tooke his flight From that sad land. V. x. 11. 3
 He tooke her up forby the lilly hand, V. xi. 17. 1
 on his shield tooke hold with all her might, V. xi. 27. 3
 nought was terrifide, but greater courage tooke. V. xi. 28. 9
 thereon seizing tooke no great effect; V. xii. 21. 7
 He tooke his leave of her there left in heavnesse. V. xii. 27. 9
 both tooke goodly leave, and parted severall. VI. i. 10. 9
 Me first he tooke unable to withstand, VI. i. 16. 6
 streight he tooke his flight Toward the Castle, VI. i. 22. 3
 tooke in hand her quarrell to maintain; VI. i. 33. 2
 Tooke in foule scorn that I such fault did find, VI. ii. 11. 7
 Upon him tooke the roiall high degree, VI. ii. 28. 8
 He tooke that Ladie, and her up did rayse. VI. ii. 39. 7
 tooke with him the head, the signe of shame. VI. iii. 17. 6
 Then up he tooke her twixt his armes twaine, VI. iii. 28. 4
 So downe he tooke his Lady. VI. iii. 44. 6
 They tooke it well, and thanked God for all, VI. iv. 15. 2
 Then tooke he up betwixt his armes twaine The litle babe, VI. iv. 23. 1
 He tooke him selfe unto this Hermitage, VI. vi. 4. 8
 Of that good Hermite both they tooke their leave, VI. vi. 15. 8
 his well-learned speare Tooke surer hould, VI. vii. 11. 2
 at advantage him at last he tooke, VI. vii. 48. 2
 tooke their gentle offer: VI. ix. 7. 2
 in his hand he tooke . . . a shepherds hooke; VI. ix. 36. 4
 Tooke Coridon and set him in his place, VI. ix. 42. 2
 Her flowry garlond tooke from her owne head, VI. ix. 42. 6
 with the rest they tooke not long agoe; VI. xi. 40. 6
 earnest tooke To keepe their flocks, VI. xi. 40. 6
 He tooke it up and in his mantle wound; VI. xii. 9. 7
 he tooke a muzzel strong Of surest yron, VI. xii. 34. 2
 The good Sir Pelles him tooke in hand, VI. xii. 39. 6
 his burning levin-brond in hand he tooke. VII. vi. 47. 4
 Enclos'd the bush about, and there him tooke, VII. vi. 47. 4
 So much delight to bathe her limbes she tooke: VII. vi. 54. 4
 In planting eeke he took no small delight. VII. vii. 40. 6
 I in hand her yet halfe trembling tooke, *Am.* lxxvii. 11
 He tooke his wings and away did fly. *Epig.* i. 6
 She tooke him streight full pitiously lamenting, *Epig.* iv. 41
 Like unto Maia, when as Jove her took. *Epith.* 307
 He then them tooke, *H.L.* 85
 it then tooke light And lively spirits. *H.B.* 110
Tookest. Life from Sansfoy thou tookst, Sansloy shall from thee
 take. I. iii. 36. 9
Tool. did with his smarting tooke Oft whip her dainty selfe, VI. vii. 39. 8
Tools. Those deadly tooles which in her hand she held, II. iii. 37. 3
 tooles to prune the trees, VII. vii. 43. 7
Tooth. al good things with venomous tooth devovres, *Mui.* 302
 with fell tooth accustomed to blood, *As.* 118
 he with his tooth impure Him heedlesse bit, VI. v. 16. 8
Tooting. For birds in bushes tooting, *S.C.* Mar. 66
Too-too. See Too.
Top. Upon the top therof was set a pot. *Bel.* iii. 5
 shining Christall, which from top to base. *Bel.* ii. 6
 On high hills top I saw a stately frame, *Bel.* ii. 1
 The top thereof a pot did seeme to beare, *Bel.* ii. 6
 It seem'd her top the firmament did rayse, *Bel.* xiv. 5
 She, whose high top above the starres did sore, *Ro.* iv. 1
 Now thy selfe hast lost both lopp and topp, *S.C.* F. 57
 His toppe was bald, and wasted with wormes, *S.C.* F. 113
 Upon whose toppe the starres bene stayed, *S.C.* Jul. 61
 To an high mountaines top he with them went, *Gn.* 73
 the utmost top Of some soft Willow, *Gn.* 83
 Into the highest top of heaven gan clime, *Gn.* 157
 till they the top survey, *Gn.* 221
 on the top of all, *Gn.* 661
 on the top a Diall told the timely howres. I. iv. 4. 9
 From top to toe no place appeared bare, I. vii. 29. 6
 Upon the top of all his loftie crest, I. vii. 32. 1
 ymounted hye On top of greene Selinis. I. vii. 32. 6
 tree, liigh growing on the top of rocky cliff, I. ix. 22. 6
 On top whereof ay dwelt the ghastly Owle, I. ix. 33. 6
 an hill . . . On top whereof a sacred chappell was, I. x. 46. 3
 by her helpe the top at last he wonne. I. x. 47. 9

Top—Continued.

- on the top of all I do espye The watchman I. xi. 3. 6
 Was mounted high in top of heaven sheene III. iv. 51. 7
 Mount, on whose round top A gloomy grove III. iv. 43. 2
 Upon the top of Mount Olympus hight, III. vii. 41. 5
 From top of Hemus by him heaped hye;) III. ix. 22. 6
 Feare, all arm'd from top to toe, III. xii. 12. 1
 Whose top was arm'd with many an yron hooke, V. ix. 11. 2
 on the top thereof a spacious plaine VI. x. 8. 1
 a mace, On top whereof the moon and stars were pight; VII. vii. 44. 6
 from the top of purest heavens hight II. B. 109
 The snow, which doth the top of Pindus strew, Proth. 40
Top-gallant. And flag in her top-gallant, Fan. ix. 3
Top's. coveting, with his high tops extent, Gn. 212
Tops. the *toppes* even of the hiest hills, Bel.¹ vi. 6
 Through the tops of the high trees III. vii. 5. 1
 all their tops bright glistening with gold, V. ix. 21. 7
 in their tops the soring hauke did towre, VI. x. 6. 8
Topsy-turvy. all overthrowne to ground Quite *topside turvey*, V. viii. 42. 5
Torch. high her burning torch set up in heaven bright I. xi. 49. 9
 quenched quite like a consumed torch, III. xii. 42. 8
 with his Torche, still twinkling like twylight, VII. ix. 9. 7
Torches. Whose bridale torches foule Erynnis tynde; Gn. 394
 Efte-soones long waxen torches weren light III. i. 58. 3
 a thousand torches flaming bright Doe burne, Epith. 410
Tore. See **Tare, Torn.**
 With a plume feather all to peeces *tore*: Hub. 210
 Her yellow locks . . . She fierly *tore*, As. 159
 His monstrous scalpe downe to his teeth it *tore*, I. viii. 16. 4
 often *tore* Ier guiltlesse garments I. x. 28. 5
 high trees overthrow, and rocks in peeces *tore*. I. xi. 37. 9
 As it with mighty levers had bene *tore*; III. xii. 3. 4
 Him rudely rent and all to peeces *tore*; VI. ix. 22. 6
To-rent. With briers and bushes all *to-rent* and scratcht; IV. vii. 8. 3
 With locks all loose, and rayment all *to-rent*; V. viii. 4. 8
 So was this Souldan rapt and all *to-rent*, V. viii. 43. 8
Torment. first gan you to torment, T.M. 374
 Returning to his bed in torment great, I. ii. 6. 1
 passion did . . . torment The flaming corage I. v. 1. 5
 ten thousand sorts of punishment . . . torment I. v. 33. 9
 her deare heart with anguish did torment, I. vi. 32. 4
 his torment often was so great, I. x. 28. 1
 all his torment well withstood I. x. 32. 7
 never man such mischiefs did torment: I. xi. 28. 3
 How shamefully that Mayd he did torment: II. i. 11. 4
 the weake minde with double woe torment?' II. i. 16. 7
 inly did him selfe torment II. ii. 37. 9
 nathelless he did her still torment, II. iv. 12. 7
 'These flames, these flames' (he cryde) 'doe me torment.' II. vi. 49. 5
 there eternall torment found For all the sinnes II. viii. 45. 8
 ghosts doen often creepe . . . bad livers to torment: II. xii. 6. 6
 in her doth such torment breed.' III. iii. 18. 9
 punish her, and eke him selfe torment III. x. 3. 9
 the burning torment which he felt; III. xi. 27. 3
 What equall torment to the griefe of mind IV. vi. 1. 1
 then againe she did her selfe torment, V. vi. 13. 4
 bite, and cruelly torment? VI. i. 8. 9
 beat her breast, and piteously her selfe torment VI. v. 4. 9
 To make them to endure the paina did them torment VI. v. 32. 9
 with torment and turnoyle, To force me live, Am. xi. 11
 to torment me thus with cruelty, Am. xxv. 7
 shall their ruthless torment never cease; Am. xxxvi. 2
 But sudden dumps, . . . my torment feed Am. lii. 12
 O how doth it torment His troubled mynd H.L. 252
Tormented. with her lacke I might *tormented* be, D. 368
 in foote and hand A grievous gout *tormented* him full sore, I. iv. 29. 7
 Lo! Tantalus, I here *tormented* lye: II. vii. 59. 5
 Infinite moe *tormented* in like paine Ie there beheld, II. vii. 63. 1
 In her *tormented* bodie to embrew: III. xii. 32. 7
 when the wicked feend his Lord *tormented*, IV. ii. 2. 2
 All travellers *tormented* are with paine: IV. iv. 47. 6
 through Loves constrainging *Tormented* sore, IV. x. 43. 8
 it *tormented* her both day and night: V. v. 27. 5
 That me thou makest thus *tormented* be, Am. x. 2
Tormenteth. *Tormenteth* and doth plunge in dolefull plight, III. iii. 16. 5
 'There he *tormenteth* her most terribly III. xi. 17. 1
 The love which me so cruelly *tormenteth*, Am. xlii. 1
Tormenting. See **Great-tormenting.**
 what horror and tormenting griefe II. iv. 28. 6
 Dye had she rather in tormenting griefe III. viii. 42. 3
Torments. Doo ye not feele your *torments* to acerewe, Ro. xv. 11
 With painfull *torments* to be sorely beaten Gn. 352
 Phlegeton, Whereas the damned ghosts in *torments* fry, I. v. 33. 4
 The damned ghosts that doe in *torments* waile, I. ix. 49. 7
 Whilset deadly *torments* doe her chast brest rend, III. xi. 11. 3
Torn. See **Tore, To-torn.**
 hath some Wolfe thy tender Lambes *ytorne*? S.C. Ap. 2
 Such one Marcellus, but was *torne* with thunder: Tl. 416
 His sandales were with toilsome travell *torne*, I. vi. 35. 3
 Oke, which he had *torne* Out of his mothers howelles, I. vii. 10. 7
 The faire Medina with her tresses *torne* II. ii. 27. 2
 The noble branch from th' antique stocke was *torne* Through
 discord, II. x. 36. 4
 Disshivered speares, and shields *ytorne* in twaine; IV. i. 21. 6
torne in peeces by Alcides great; V. viii. 31. 4
 in peeces to have *torne* With his sharpe wheelles, V. viii. 31. 6
Torne all to rags, and rent with many a wound; V. viii. 42. 7
 Of his owne steedes was all to peeces *torne*, V. viii. 43. 4
 makes her ribs to cracke as they were *torne*; V. xi. 29. 4
 having from his craven bodie *torne* Those goodly armes, VI. vi. 36. 7

Torn—Continued.

- Yet is the bottle leake, and hag so *torne*, VI. viii. 24. 6
 He freely gave to be both rent and *torne* H.H.L. 150
 sacred heavenly corse, So *torne* and mangled H.H.L. 250
Tort. no wild beasts should do them any *torte* Hub. 1078
 times decay, and enivcs cruell *tort*, Tl. 167
 him, that had them long opprest with *tort*, I. xii. 4. 4
 thou hadst done great *tort* Unto an aged woman, II. v. 17. 2
 worke so hainous *tort*, In shame of knighthood, III. ii. 12. 8
 Ne each of other feared fraud or *tort*, IV. viii. 31. 3
Tortious. whom he damaged By *tortious* wrong, II. ii. 18. 8
 gathered had by wrong And *tortious* powre, IV. ix. 12. 4
 Gains *tortious* powre and lawlesse regiment, V. viii. 30. 7
 Purchast through lawlesse powre and *tortious* wrong V. viii. 51. 6
 this fell Tyrant, through his *tortious* powre, V. x. 8. 1
 she cast by force and *tortious* might Her to displace, VII. ix. 10. 7
 Damning all Wrong and *tortious* Injurie, VII. vii. 14. 5
Torture. With bitter *torture*, and impatient paines, Gn. 628
 by *torture* he would her constrainge III. xi. 17. 5
 Her forward still with *torture* did constrainge, III. xii. 21. 8
Tortures. For terour of the *tortures* manifold, II. ii. 18. 8
 With all the *tortures* that he could devize, V. xi. 19. 8
Tosse. they unto their fortunes change to *tosse*: Hub. 342
 That troublous dreame gan freshly *tosse* his braine I. i. 55. 6
 everie tender part does *tosse* and turne: I. vii. 21. 6
 For whose deare sake so many troubles her did *tosse*. I. vii. 27. 9
 your lord that could so well you *tosse*? I. vii. 48. 9
 Then gan he *tosse* aloft his stretched traine, I. xi. 37. 5
 the troublous stormes that *tosse* The private state, II. vii. 14. 1
 To *tosse*n speare and shield, III. ii. 6. 4
 with long enduring paines Doe *tosse*, III. iii. 9. 5
 a firebrand shce did *tosse* About her head, III. xii. 17. 6
tosse the deepes, and teare the firmament, IV. ix. 23. 7
 Which *tosse* the rest in daungerous disease; VI. ix. 19. 5
 Nought sparing them, the more did *tosse* and teare, VI. xii. 24. 7
Tossed. *Tossed* with stormes of fortune variable! Pet.² vi. 14
 mortall men *tossed* by troublous fate Pet.² vii. 3
 her ship, *tost* with so manie freakes, Ro. xxi. 5
 My shippe unwont in stormes to be *tost*. S.C. F. 32
 Withouten dreade of Wolves to hene *ytost*: S.C. Jun. 12
tost in th' ayre with everie windie blast: Gn. 334
 spoyld of Charon too and fro am *tost*. Gn. 339
Tost on salt billowes, round about doth stray Gn. 592
 So vainly shalt thou too and fro be *tost*, Hub. 635
 As one . . . whose dryer braine Is *tost* with troubled sights I. i. 42. 8
 By traynes into new troubles to have *toste*: I. iii. 24. 7
 Long *tost* with stormes, and bet with bitter wind, I. vii. 28. 7
 So *tossed* was in fortunes cruell freakes: I. xii. 16. 8
 As a tall ship *tossed* in troublous seas, II. ii. 24. 1
 One night, when she was *tost* with such unrest, III. ii. 30. 1
 Wherein my feeble barke is *tossed* long III. iv. 8. 2
 to see that gentle maide so *tost*? IV. ix. 38. 5
 Oft *tossed* with his stormes which therein still remaine IV. xi. 38. 9
tossed in her troublous minde V. iv. 47. 4
tost the Paynim without feare or awe; V. viii. 41. 7
 From side to side they *tost* him here and there, V. viii. 41. 8
 Like as a ship with dreadfull storme long *tost*, VI. iv. 1. 1
 And there all night himselfe in anguish *tost*, VI. iv. 40. 5
 had in many fortunes *tossed* beene VI. vi. 3. 3
 being long in tempest *tost*, VI. xi. 44. 6
 she her selfe in stormie surges *tost*; VI. xii. 1. 5
 the clouds are also *tost* and roll'd, VII. vii. 20. 8
 Still *tost* and turned with continuall change, VII. vii. 21. 2
 all things *tost* and turned by transverse, VII. vii. 56. 3
tost with troublous fit Of a proud love, Am. xxxiii. 11
 being long in her loves tempest *tost*, Am. xli. 11
 my silly harke was *tossed* sore: Am. lxiii. 4
Tossed. *tosseth* states, and under foot doth tread The mightie VI. ix. 27. 8
Tossing. *Tossing* huge tempests through the troubled skie, Ro. xvi. 6
Tossing and turning them withouten end; II. ix. 58. 2
 perills . . . *Tossing* them like a boate amid the mayne, IV. iii. 1. 6
 After long *tossing* in the seas distrest, V. iv. 11. 8
To-torn. underneath, his breech was all *to-torne* and jagged V. ix. 10. 9
Tottered. yet to and fro long shooke And *tottred*, V. viii. 9. 9
 As if he would have *tottered* to one side: V. xi. 11. 3
Totty. sicker thy head veray *tottie* is, S.C. F. 55
 For yet his noule was *totty* of the must, VII. vii. 39. 2
Touch. he, that strives to touch a starre, S.C. Jul. 99
 To make the mountaines *touch* the starres divine, Gn. 213
 Though true as *touch*, though daughter of a king, I. iii. 2. 5
 A grievous gout . . . That well he could not *touch*, I. iv. 29. 8
 What ever thing does *touch* his ravenous pawes, I. xi. 12. 4
 Ne durst approach him nigh to *touch*, or once assay. I. xii. 9. 9
 Ward him not *touch*, I. xii. 10. 3
 The inner garment frett, not th' utter *touch*: II. ii. 34. 8
 it would tempt a man to *touchen* there: II. xii. 14. 6
 Of every finest fingers *touch* affrayd; III. i. 67. 5
 Decline her head, and *touch* her crouper with her crown. III. iv. 15. 9
 Whiles neither lets the other *touch* the soyle, IV. iii. 16. 7
 hardly could he come the earle to *touch*, IV. vii. 27. 3
 him to *touch* with falshoods fowle attain, V. vi. 12. 3
 With the neare *touch* whereof in tender hart V. ix. 46. 1
touch celestiall seats with earthly mire? VII. iv. 29. 4
 What hart can feele least *touch* of so sore launch, H.H.L. 162
Touched. eke because my selfe am *touched* neare: Hub. 74
 what he *toucht* came not to light againe; Hub. 702
 ever to have *toucht* her I did deadly rew. I. ii. 40. 9
 He nere was *touched* in his noble spright, III. vii. 43. 8
 everie limbe that *touched* her did quake; IV. i. 5. 8
touched was with secret wrath and shame IV. v. 17. 4

Touched—Continued.

- most she *touched* was with griefe entire IV. ix. 13. 8
toucht with soft remorse and pittie rare; IV. xii. 12. 5
 his stony heart with tender ruth Was *toucht*; IV. xii. 13. 2
touched with intire affection nigh him drew; V. viii. 12. 9
 brest was *touched* nere With piteous ruth V. ix. 50. 1
 Was inly *touched* with compassion deare, VI. iii. 4. 4
 he inly *touched* was With tender ruth VI. iv. 34. 1
 Was *touched* with compassion entire, VI. viii. 3. 3
 whilst so thy softened spirit Is inly *toucht*, H.H.L. 254
Touche. Who *touche*s Pitch, mought needes be defilde; S.C. May 74
Touching. *Touching* her loves successe, V. v. 45. 3
Tough. Sweet is the Cypresse, but his rynd is *tough*; Am. xxvi. 5
Tought. See Taught.
Toured. See Towered.
Tournament. Devizing how that doughtie *turnament* . . . he
 atchieven might: I. v. 1. 7
 goodly taught to tilt and *turnament*: III. i. 44. 7
 Satyrane makes a *Turneyment* For love of Florimell: IV. iv. Arg.
 Against the *Turnement* which is not long, IV. iv. 12. 5
 Unto the place of *turnement* they came; IV. iv. 13. 6
 left that *Turneyment* for beauties prise, IV. vii. 3. 2
 lost in *Turneyment* of late; IV. ix. 24. 3
 better skild in Tilt and *Turnament*, V. viii. 7. 7
Tourney. Well could he *tourney*, and in lists debate, II. i. 6. 7
 At tilt or *tourney*, or like warlike game, III. ii. 9. 8
 Of that great *tourney* which was blazed brode, IV. iv. 5. 7
 The morrow next the *Turney* gan anew: IV. iv. 26. 1
 in an open *Turney* lately held, IV. vi. 6. 6
 In that late *Turney* for the snowy maide; IV. ix. 28. 7
 them late had foyled In open *turney*, IV. ix. 36. 3
 The spousals of faire Florimell, Where *turney* many knights: V. iii. Arg.
Tourneyed. as they court, and *turneyd* here and there, IV. iv. 30. 1
 those Knights That lately *turneyd* IV. v. 7. 2
Tourneying. A solemne feast, with publike *turneying*, IV. ii. 26. 8
Tours. With costly clothes of Arras and of *Tours*; III. i. 34. 2
Toused. a Beare, whom angry cures have *touz*d, II. xi. 33. 3
Tow. That he thereon should spin both flax and *tow*; V. v. 23. 3
Toward (*partial list of prep.*)
Toward the sea turning my troubled eye, Van. v. 1
 Till that the Foxe forth *toward* them did goe, Hub. 1074
 He *toward* his owne Pallace forth did pas; Hub. 1344
 which his yong *toward* yeares . . . Did largely promise, Mu. 26
Toward those parts came flying careleslie, Mu. 391
 My good to heare, and *toward* joyes to see! D. 280
 'Now,' (saide the Ladie,) 'draweth *toward* night, I. i. 32. 4
 The Redcrosse knight *toward* him crossed fast, I. ix. 23. 1
 envying my *toward* good, II. iv. 22. 2
 he gan to feare His *toward* perill, III. i. 9. 7
 He up gan lifte *toward* the azure skies, III. v. 34. 4
 that is the bownd *Toward* the land; III. ix. 46. 4
 Two armed Knights that *toward* them did pace, IV. i. 17. 2
 and *toward* him did fare, IV. i. 41. 2
 spies him *toward* bend His dreadfull souse, IV. iii. 19. 5
 He gan to faint *toward* the battels end, IV. iii. 32. 7
 That *toward* them his course seem'd to apply: IV. iv. 6. 7
 But *toward* th' end Sir Arthegall renewed IV. vi. 18. 4
 she them brought *toward* the place IV. vii. 35. 1
 All these together marched *toward* Proteus hall IV. xi. 39. 9
toward his dissolution. V. Pr. 4. 9
 She chaunst to meete, *toward* the even-tide, V. vi. 19. 3
 straight he tooke his fight *Toward* the Castle, VI. i. 22. 4
 A salvage man, . . . *Toward* the same incessantly did ronne VI. iv. 2. 4
 So forth he drew much gold, and *toward* him it drive. VI. ix. 32. 9
 Out of the wood he rose, and *toward* them did go. VI. x. 17. 9
Towards (*partial list*).
 And *towards* heaven freshly to arise Ro. xvii. 11
 weapons . . . outlaunced *towards* either side, Mu. 82
 Gan fairely couch his speare, and *towards* ride. I. ii. 15. 3
 with faire fearefull humblesse *towards* him shee came: I. iii. 26. 9
 One pricking *towards* them I. iii. 33. 2
 And ran *towards* the far rebownded noyee, I. vi. 8. 3
towards old Sylvanus they her bring; I. vi. 14. 5
 And *towards* him they gan in haste to ride, I. vi. 34. 4
towards him with dreadfull fury prounce; I. vii. 11. 3
 He marched forth *towards* that castle wall, I. viii. 3. 2
 espy An armed knight *towards* them gallop fast, I. ix. 21. 2
 They, seeing Una, *towards* her gan wend, I. x. 15. 1
 The first . . . *towards* him did pas; I. x. 44. 3
 So dreadfully he *towards* him did pas, I. xi. 15. 1
 And fresh encounter *towards* him addrest; I. xi. 17. 2
 when as still he saw him *towards* pace, II. i. 26. 4
towards gan a deadly shafte advance, II. iii. 34. 5
 A varlet ronning *towards* hastily, II. iv. 37. 2
 To stere the bote *towards* that dolefull Mayd, II. xii. 28. 2
 Ran *towards* to devour those unexpected guests. II. xii. 39. 9
 They spide a knight that *towards* pricked fayre; III. i. 4. 2
 hasting *towards* him gan fayre perswade III. i. 10. 1
 mortall speare She mightly aventred *towards* one, III. i. 28. 7
 Her fearful feete *towards* the bowre she mov'd, III. i. 60. 2
 With hasty gallop *towards* her did ryde, III. iv. 12. 3
 of . . . soveraine favor *towards* chastity, III. viii. 29. 3
 Sir Satyrane him *towards* did addresse, III. viii. 45. 1
 ever faine he *towards* them would goe, III. x. 22. 1
 her cielids closely spyde How *towards* her he rusht, III. xi. 32. 9
 that *towards* them did ply With speedie course, IV. i. 38. 5
 One in a charet . . . *Towards* them driving, IV. iii. 38. 5
 Gan *towards* them to pricke with eger speede, IV. vi. 2. 8
 A Knight soft ryding *towards* them they spyde, IV. vi. 9. 2
 they spide where *towards* them . . . came galloping, IV. viii. 38. 1

Towards—Continued.

- And *towards* th' end grew greater in his might, V. ii. 17. 6
 And by which way they *towards* it should trace. V. ix. 7. 4
Towards the westerne brim begins to draw, V. ix. 35. 2
 She *towards* him in hast her selfe did draw V. xi. 16. 3
 Envie first, . . . *Towards* him runs, V. xii. 38. 8
 seeing him so fiercely *towards* make, VI. i. 19. 2
 to blame him for such cruelty *Towards* a Ladie, VI. ii. 11. 4
Towards all womenkind them kindly to behave. VI. ii. 14. 9
towards night they came unto a plaine, VI. v. 34. 7
 They, *towards* evening wandring every way VI. viii. 36. 6
 one still *towards* shew'd her selfe afore; VI. x. 24. 8
 He chaunst one comming *towards* him to spy, VI. xi. 27. 2
 Tho, when as *towards* darksome night it drew, VI. xi. 41. 1
towards her him bore; VI. xi. 45. 8
Tower. A gilden *tourne*, which shone exceedinglie; Van. viii. 4
 Enrich with spoyles of th' Erichonian *tourne*, Gn. 562
 Next which the lordly Faulcon went to *tourne*. Ti. 128
 Onto this a statelie *Towre* appeared, Ti. 505
 that great *Towre*, which is so much renownd Ti. 509
 I saw this *Towre* fall sodainelie to dust, Ti. 517
 Like the old ruines of a broken *tourne*, I. xi. 20. 2
 The Geant . . . could have overthrowne a stony *tourne*; I. vii. 12. 2
 that bright *tourne*, all huilt of christall cleene, I. x. 58. 5
 this bright Angels *tourne* quite dims that *tourne* of glas.' I. x. 58. 9
 brasen *tourne*, in which my parents . . . emprisond be; I. xi. 3. 2
 as a stedfast *tourne*, Whom foe . . . doth assaile, II. vii. 35. 7
 king Nine whilome built Babel *tourne*. II. ix. 21. 6
 that proud *tourne* of Troy, II. ix. 45. 8
 that heavenly *tourne* That God hath built II. ix. 47. 4
 the *Towre* Wherein th' Aegyptian Phao long did lurke III. ii. 20. 2
 through the rooffe of her strong brasen *tourne* III. xi. 31. 3
 in their tops the soring hauke did *tourne*, VI. x. 6. 8
 Fayth doth fearless dwell in brasen *tourne*, Am. lxx. 13
 on the boary mountayne usd to *tourne*; Epith. 68
 Her snowie necke lyke to a marble *tourne*; Epith. 177
Towered. On th' other side an high rocke *toured* still, II. xii. 30. 5
Towering. where the Eagle built his *towering* nest, Van. iv. 6
 These *towering* rocks, which reach unto the skie, V. ii. 38. 3
 Whether high *towering* or accoasting low, VI. ii. 32. 2
Towers. Carthage *towers* from spoile should be forborne, Ro. xxiii. 2
 casting downe his *towers*, Van. viii. 11
 As doen high *Towers* in an earthquake: S.C. F. 6
 the East . . . Burnt th' Attick *towers*, Gn. 44
 Up to the heavenly *towers*, Gn. 60
 downe on them to fall from highest *towers*: Gn. 580
 lifted up his loftie *towers* thereby, Hub. II73
 'High *towers*, faire temples, goodly theaters, Ti. 92
 High lifted up were many loftie *towers*, I. iv. 4. 6
 Both loftie *towers* and highest trees hath rent, I. viii. 9. 7
 wals and *towers* were builded high and strong I. x. 55. 4
 extend Her lofty *towers* unto the starry sphere, I. x. 56. 8
Towers, citties, kingdomes, ye would rimate III. viii. 28. 5
 stately *towers* of Ilion . . . Brought unto balefull ruine, III. ix. 34. 3
 Which they far off beheld from Trojan *towers*, III. ix. 35. 5
 In which were many *towers* and castels set, IV. xi. 27. 8
 tottred, like two *towers* which through a tempest quooke. V. viii. 9. 9
 With many *towers*, and taras mounted hie, V. ix. 21. 6
 My citties sackt, and their sky-threatening *towers* Raced V. x. 23. 4
 defaced cleene Her stately *towers* V. x. 25. 5
 Sought to assaile the heavens eternall *towers*, VII. vi. 20. 3
 second Babel . . . Her ayry *Towers* upraised much more
 high. Com. Son. iv. 4
 bricky *towers* The which on Themmes brode aged backe Proth. 132
 From those high *Towers* this noble Lord issuing, Proth. 163
To wit. See Weet.
Town. So this brave *Towne*, that in her youthlie daies Ro. x. 5
 I longd the neighbour *towne* to see, S.C. Ja. 50
 a gulph . . . Amidst the *Towne* with his owne corps did fill, Gn. 605
 in country and in *towne*, Ti. 263
 cries, As still are wont t' annoy the walled *towne*, I. i. 41. 7
 'O lamentable fall of famous *towne*! III. ix. 39. 2
 finally destroy Proud Priams *towne*. IV. xi. 19. 7
 By many a city and by many a *towne* IV. xi. 34. 2
 Threw many threats, if good the *towne* did win, V. iv. 37. 4
 they of the *towne* . . . good watch and ward did keepe. V. vii. 26. 5
 Fled fast into the *towne*, V. vii. 34. 9
 Both goodly Castle, and both goodly *Towne*, V. x. 26. 5
 all the people, both of *towne* and land, V. xi. 15. 5
 all the damzels of that *towne* V. xi. 34. 3
 forward marched to a *towne* in sight. V. xii. 6. 3
 doth despise the dainties of the *towne*. VI. ix. 7. 5
 did ye see So fayre a creature in your *towne* before; Epith. 168
 Ring ye the bells, ye yong men of the *towne*, Epith. 261
Town-gate. forth to the *Towne-gate* went; V. iv. 50. 2
Towns. *townes* and castles under her brest did coure, Bel. viii. 6
 The walled *townes* doe worke my greater woe; S.C. Au. 15.8
 from the citties to the *townes* him prest, VI. ix. 3. 7
 from the *townes* into the countrie forsed, VI. ix. 3. 8
 Out of their *townes* did round about him throng, VI. xii. 37. 4
To-worne. all *to-worne* and ragged, V. ix. 10. 8
Toy. subdw'd to learne Dame Pleasures *toy*. I. i. 47. 9
 To dally thus with death is no fit *toy*: I. v. 28. 8
 when he saw her *toy*, and gibe, and geare, II. vi. 21. 7
 A foe of folly and immodest *toy*, II. vi. 37. 4
 other some could not abide to *toy*; II. ix. 35. 4
 Ne lend we leisure to his idle *toy*: III. v. 24. 6
 amongst the wanton Nymphs to sport and *toy*. IV. xi. 19. 9
Toyed. Whiles thus she talked, and whiles thus she *toyed*, II. vi. 11. 1
 with his mistresse *toyed*. V. v. 24. 9

Toys. Those weary wanton *toyes* away dyd wype, S.C. Jun. 48
 with vaine *toyes* the vulgare entertainie; T.M. 194
 All places they doo with their *toyes* possesse, T.M. 325
 Counted but *toyes* to busie ydle braines; Col. 704
 floues in pleasures and vaine pleasing *toyes*, II. v. 28. 8
 other whiles vaine *toyes* she would devize, II. vi. 7. 1
 playing their wanton *toyes*, II. xii. 60. 8
 ever mixt their song with light licentious *toyes*, II. xii. 72. 9
 with amorous delights And pleasing *toyes* III. x. 8. 2
 like to Angels playing heavenly *toyes*, IV. x. 42. 5
 fild his ballance full of idle *toys*: V. ii. 30. 8
 greedy pleasure, carelesse of your *toyes*, Epith. 365
Trace. after her the other Muses *trace*, S.C. Ap. 102
 your tender Lambes that by you *trace*, S.C. Jun. 120
 To drench himselfe in moorish slime did *trace*, Gn. 251
 How trimly would she *trace* and softly tread, D. 311
 This lowly Muse, that learns like steps to *trace*, Ded. Son. xiii. 7
 Unlike to men, who ever, as they *trace*, I. viii. 31. 5
 no'te without an hound fine footing *trace*, II. Pr. 4. 5
 Through which a beaten broad high way did *trace*, II. vii. 21. 3
 them beside an aged Sire did *trace*, II. viii. 10. 3
 the same along did *trace* By tract of blood, III. v. 28. 3
 If any tract of him or tidings they mote *trace*, III. vi. 25. 9
 did her footing *trace* So sure and swiftly, III. vii. 23. 7
 she mervaild that no footings *trace* Nor wight appeard, III. xi. 53. 5
 ever troden was of footings *trace*: IV. x. 21. 5
 as he to and fro by chauce did *trace*, IV. xii. 4. 8
 by which way they towards it should *tracc*, V. ix. 7. 4
 now I begin To tread an endlesse *trace*, VI. i. 6. 2
 still I forward *trace*: VI. i. 7. 5
 Not wont on foote with heavy armes to *trace*, VI. iii. 29. 5
 Had vow'd unto the victor him to *trace* VI. vii. 21. 7
 Coridon could dancke, and trimly *trace*: VI. ix. 42. 4
 sleep and darknesse round about did *troce*: VII. vii. 44. 7
Traced. golden lockes, . . . unto her heeles downe *traced*, IV. i. 13. 3
 long they *trac'd* and traverst to and fro, IV. vi. 18. 1
 all the way the Prince on footpace *traced*, IV. viii. 31. 8
 Thus long they *trast* and traverst to and fro, V. viii. 37. 1
 Thus long they *trac'd* and traverst to and fro, VI. i. 37. 1
 that fourth Mayd, which there amidst them *traced*, VI. x. 25. 2
Traces. With Heydeguyes, and trimly trodden *traces*, S.C. Jun. 27
Traceth. *Traceth* his ground, and round about doth beat, VI. vii. 47. 4
Tracing. *Tracing* and traversing, now here, now there; IV. vi. 28. 8
Tract. *tract* of time, and long prosperitie, S.C. May 117
 all his *tract* with bloudie drops is stained, Gn. 279
 We have not yet the *tract* of anie troad, Hüb. 406
 from this lower *tract* he dared to stie, M.d. 42
 when by *tract* they hunted had throughout, I. i. 11. 5
 gras, In which the *tract* of peoples footing was, I. iii. 10. 5
 by what meanes may I his footing *tract*? II. i. 12. 7
 nowhere could espie *Tract* of his foot: II. iii. 19. 7
tract of living creature none they fownd, III. i. 14. 8
 the same along did *trace* By tract of blood, III. v. 28. 4
 Forthy the bloody *tract* they followd fast, III. vi. 37. 6
 his *tract* she mote detect: III. vi. 12. 7
 If any *tract* of him or tidings they mote *trace*, III. vi. 25. 9
 Farre under ground from *tract* of living went, IV. ii. 47. 5
tract of time, that all things doth decay, V. iv. 8. 1
 He could no path nor *tract* of foot desery, VI. iv. 24. 6
 Well did he *tract* his steps as he did ryde, VI. vii. 3. 1
 she in *tract* of time accounted was his owne, VI. ix. 14. 9
 Him follow'd by the *tract* of his outrageous spoile, VI. xii. 22. 9
 The hardest steele, in *tract* of time doth teare: Am. xviii. 2
Tracted. Hath *tracted* forth some salvage beastes *trade*: II. vi. 39. 5
Tracting. So as they rode . . . *tracting* by the traile, VI. vii. 17. 5
Trade. Dight gaudy Girmonds was my common *trade*, S.C. Jun. 45
 Whether shall we professe some *trade* or skill, Hüb. 117
 not to anie certaine *trade* or place, Hüb. 130
 constrain'd that *trade* to overgive, Hüb. 249
 following that *trade* so base and vile; Hüb. 355
 no good *trade* of life did entertaine, Hüb. 395
 They trampled have with their fowle footings *trade*, T.M. 275
 calls fourth men unto their toylsome *trade*, D. 485
 I sat (as was my *trade*) Col. 56
 Accursed usury was all his *trade*, I. iv. 27. 8
 Hath *tracted* forth some salvage beastes *trade*: II. vi. 39. 5
 Finding in it fit ports for fishers *trade*, II. x. 6. 8
 There those five sisters had continuall *trade*, II. xii. 30. 8
 so loose life, and so ungentle *trade*, III. i. 67. 5
 ply himselfe to any honest *trade*, III. vii. 12. 6
 To win faire Leda to his lovely *trade*: III. xi. 32. 2
 His name was Care; a blacksmith by his *trade*, IV. v. 35. 6
 cursed usage and ungodly *trade* The heavens abhorre, IV. vii. 12. 3
 As well which in the mightie Ocean *trade*, IV. xi. 9. 4
 Thereto adde art, even womens witty *trade*, V. v. 49. 5
 Shut up her haven, mard her marchants *trade*, V. x. 25. 6
 ne did give Them selves to any *trade*, VI. viii. 35. 5
 Was hunting in the woods, (as was his *trade*) VI. x. 39. 2
 Why then doe I, untraid in lovers *trade*, Her hardnes blame, Am. ii. 5
 Most happy letters! fram'd by skillfull *trade*, Am. lxxiv. 1
Tradeful. Ye *trade*full Merchants, that, with weary toyle, Am. xv. 1
Traduction. through *traduction* was eftsoones derived, IV. iii. 13. 6
Traffic. by such *trafficke* after gaines to hunt, VI. xi. 9. 4
Tragedies. I that in true *Tragedies* am skilld, T.M. 165
 To make new matter fit for *Tragedies*; D. 154
 to declare the mournfull *Tragedyes* III. xi. 45. 6
Tragedy. all mans life me seemes a *Tragedy*, T.M. 157
 "Tell on," (quoth she) "the wofull *Tragedy*, I. vii. 24. 8
 In midst of their mournfull *Tragedy*, I. ix. 10. 4
 The end of their sad *Tragedie* uptyde, II. ii. 1. 3

Tragedy—Continued.

The sad spectator of my *Tragedie*: II. iv. 27. 6
 I waille, and make my woes a *Tragedy*, Am. llv. 8
Tragic. Ye sacred ruines, and ye *tragicke* sights, Ro. vii. 1
 The Stage with *Tragick* buskin to adorae, T.M. 152
 none more *tragicke* matter I can finde T.M. 155
 Like *tragicke* Pageants seeming to appeare, Tz. 490
 wontst the *tragicke* stage for to direct, Mui. 11
 Helpe, O thou *Tragicke* Muse! Mui. 413
 In *Tragick* plaints and passionate mischance, Col. 427
 Yclad in costly garments fit for *tragicke* Stage, III. xii. 3. 9
tragicke inoes some, IV. xi. 13. 4
 Great ruth through her misfortunes *tragicke* stowre; V. ix. 45. 8
 To stirre up strife and many a *tragicke* stowre; V. x. 13. 5
Tragical. ye, that read these ruines *tragical*, Van. xii. 9
 The roote whereof and *tragical* effect, Vouchsafe, Mui. 9
Traherne. his title justifie by might, Slaying *Traherne*, II. x. 60. 7
Traille. Enwoven with an Yvie-winding *trayle*: Mui. 299
 A *trayle* of yvie in his native bew; II. xii. 61. 2
 So as they rode . . . *tracting* by the *traile*, VI. vii. 17. 6
Trailed. *Trayed* with ribbands diversly distraught, V. v. 2. 4
Trailing. About her shoulders carelesse downe *trailing*, Tz. 11
Train. this fierce hateful beast and all hir *traine* Rev. iii. 13
 With spotted wings, like Peacocks *trayne*, S.C. Mar. 80
 Lest he should be descried by his *trayne*, S.C. May 281
 So praysen babes the Peacocks spotted *trayne*, S.C. O. 31
 Thenceforth proceeding with his princely *trayne*, Hüb. 1086
 wont to wait upon my *trayne*, T.M. 196
 Junoes Bird in her ey-spotted *trayne* Mui. 95
 that his deceitfull *traine* . . . might not be bewraid, Mui. 398
 So hight because of this deceitfull *traine*, Col. 118
 Best knowe by bearing up great Cynthias *traine*: Col. 509
 her huge *traine* All suddenly about his body wound, I. i. 18. 6
 the man so wrapt in Erroures endlesse *traine*! I. i. 18. 9
 A dreadfull Dragon with an hideous *trayne*; I. iv. 10. 5
 Such one was Lechery, the third of all this *traine*, I. iv. 26. 9
 Amongst the rest rode . . . as one of the *traine*: I. iv. 37. 6
 with their sturre they troubled all the *traine*; I. iv. 40. 4
 hast with . . . trecherous *train*, Faire knight hood fowly shamed, I. vi. 41. 2
 to discry the crafty cunning *traine*, I. vii. 1. 2
 No . . . deceitfull *traine*, Might once abide I. viii. 4. 5
 scourging th' emptie ayre with his long *trayne*, I. viii. 17. 3
 O! never, Sir, desirte to try his guilefull *traine*? I. ix. 31. 9
 Then can he posse aloft his stretched *traine*, I. ix. 37. 6
 boarie king, with all his *traine*, I. xii. 12. 2
 Of comely services, or courtly *trayne*? I. xii. 14. 4
 In vertuous lore to *traine* his tender youth, II. iii. 2. 4
 Below her ham her weed did somewhat *trayne*, II. iii. 27. 1
 a goodly *traine* Of Squires and Ladies II. ix. 17. 7
 The *traine* whereof loose far behind her strayd, II. ix. 19. 3
 through that false Ladies *traine* He was surprisd, III. iii. 11. 1
 Seeking to match the chaste with th' unchaste Ladies *traine*? III. vii. 60. 9
 with him led to sea an youthly *trayne*; III. ix. 48. 6
 marshalling the evill-ordered *trayne*, III. xii. 23. 4
 them to warlike discipline did *trayne*, IV. viii. 27. 7
 The noble Thamis, with all his goodly *traine*; IV. xi. 24. 3
 both behind upheld her spreading *traine*; IV. xi. 47. 4
 all the sea, disturbed with their *traine*, V. ii. 15. 7
 How he mis-led the simple peoples *traine*, V. ii. 33. 7
 His horse purloyned was by subtil *traine*, V. iii. 31. 6
 some guilefull *traine* did weave, V. v. 37. 4
 least his false foe did him entrap In traytrous *traine*, V. vi. 4. 4
 She was preserved from their traytrous *traine*, V. vi. 34. 7
 when all her warlike *traine* There present saw, V. vii. 34. 7
 To lay his spoiles before his lemans *traine*: V. viii. 2. 3
 threatening his sharpe claws, now wanting powre to *traine*, V. vi. 22. 9
 Whether ye list him *traine* in chevalry, VI. iv. 35. 8
 Ne yet entrap in treasons subtil *traine*, VI. v. 14. 4
 by what *traine* She fell into that salvage villaines hand? VI. v. 27. 7
 by such a *traine* Him to betray, VI. vii. 22. 4
 the *traine* of beauties Queene, VI. x. 17. 5
 Entrapped him, and caught into her *traine*; VII. vi. 48. 7
 Which sought me to entrap in treasons *traine*, Am. xii. 4
traine and teach me with her looks; Am. xxi. 13
 With a great *traine* ensuing, Proth. 167
Trained. See *Mlstrained*.
 Whereto thou list their *trayned* willes entice, S.C. O. 24
 In these and like delights . . . He *trayned* was, I. vi. 29. 2
 all my daies he trauid mee up in veruious *lore*, I. ix. 4. 9
 He had not *trayned* bene in chevalree, II. iii. 46. 5
 had them *traynd* in all civilltee, III. i. 44. 6
 I have been *trained* up in warlike stowre, III. ii. 6. 3
 So was she *trayned* up from time to time, III. vi. 3. 7
 yfostered to bee And *trained* up in trefw feminitee: III. vi. 51. 5
 Having therein bene *trained* many a yeare, IV. iii. 40. 3
Traynd up in feats of armes and knightlinesse; IV. vii. 45. 7
 Arteggall *traynd* in Justice *lore*, V. i. Arg. 5
 Thus she him *trayned*, and thus she him taught, V. i. 8. 1
 both in armes well *trained*, and throughly tride: V. ii. 17. 4
 In which he had bene *trayned* many a day, V. v. 21. 2
 I . . . as was convenient, Have *trayned* bene VI. ii. 31. 4
 As if he long had to his heasts bene *trayned*, VI. vi. 39. 6
 such fondlings whom she *trayned* Into her trap, VI. vi. 42. 3
Trains. Betraying him into the *traines* of hys foe, S.C. May 200
 Of trecherie or *traines* nought tooke he keep, Gn. 241
 There his welwoven toyles, and subtil *trains*, As. 97
 By *traynes* into new troubles to have toste: I. iii. 24. 7
 first he cast . . . by *traynes* Her to persuade, I. vi. 3. 6
 The subtil *traines* of Archimago old; I. vi. 26. 2
 by his subtil *trains* He could escape fowle death, I. xii. 36. 4

Trains—Continued.

- With cunning *traynes* him to entrap unwares, II. i. 4. 2
 Duessaea *traines* and Malecastea champions are defaced, III. i. Arg.
 through his *traines* he her intrapped hath, III. x. 11. 1
 having shortly tride The *traines* of wit, IV. viii. 31. 8
 he seeks by traytrous *traines* to spill Her person, V. viii. 19. 3
 all her *traynes* and all her treasons forth did lay, V. ix. 47. 9
 him with treacherie And *traynes* having surpriz'd, V. xii. 40. 9
 Ere that I in her guilefull *traines* was well expert, VI. i. 12. 9
 ye have they guylefull *traynes* well tryde: Am. xlvii. 2
- Traitor.** Fidessa, loe! Is there possessed of the *traytour* vile; I. iv. 42. 3
 that false *Traytour* did my honour reave? II. i. 17. 5
 'False *traytour* certes', II. i. 17. 6
 'False *traytour*! miscreant!', II. viii. 31. 6
 'Traytour, what hast thou doen?' II. viii. 46. 6
 'False *traytour* squire! false squire of falsest knight! IV. i. 52. 6
 'Thou recraent false *traytour*, V. vi. 37. 4
 'False *traytour* Knight!', VI. i. 25. 1
 'Art thou he, *traytour*, that . . . Hast slaine my men VI. vi. 25. 1
 Bidding him turne againe, false *traytour* knight, VI. vii. 7. 2
 The *traytour* Turpin with that other knight, VI. vii. 25. 2
- Traitorous.** having blent My name with guile and *traiterous*
 intent: I. vi. 42. 5
 Light-shonning theft, and *traiterous* intent, III. iv. 58. 2
 Least his false foe did him entrap In *traytrous* *traine*, V. vi. 4. 4
 She was preserved from their *traytrous* *traine*, V. vi. 34. 7
 he seeks by *traytrous* *traines* to spill Her person, V. viii. 19. 3
traytrous desynes Gainst loiall Princes, V. ix. 42. 2
- Traitorously.** either both them drownes, or *traytrously* slaies. V. ii. 8. 9
traytrously did wound her weary Knight. VI. v. 33. 9
- Trajan.** that great Arche, which *Trajan* adfide, Ti. 551
- Tramels.** See Trammels.
- Trammels.** she roundly did upyte In breaded *trammels*, II. ii. 15. 8
 Her golden locks, that were in *trammels* gay Upbounden, III. ix. 20. 4
- Trample.** *trample* th' earth, the whiles they may respire, I. vi. 44. 8
 steed . . . under him did *trample* as the airc, I. vii. 37. 7
- Trampled.** Hellespont *trampled* with horses feete, Gn. 49
 They *trampled* have with their fowle footings trade, T.M. 275
trampled downe in dust his thoughts disdaind scorn, V. viii. 31. 9
 in his chauffe he digs the *trampled* ground, VI. v. 19. 7
- Trampling.** *trampling* the fine element would fiercely ramp. I. v. 28. 9
 Who taught his *trampling* steed with equal steps to tread, II. i. 7. 9
trampling feete upon the hollow lay III. viii. 15. 4
 he in the Forrest heard A *trampling* steede, VI. v. 21. 6
- Trance.** As one late in a *trance*, Hub. 1325
 in his *trance* I would not let him lie, D. 550
 He answered nought, but in a *trance* still lay, I. iii. 39. 6
 Guyon lay in *trance*; II. viii. 3. 6
 Sir Guyon from his *trance* awakt, II. viii. 53. 1
 whereas lay Faire Crysgone in slombry *trance* III. vi. 26. 7
 having cast him in a foolish *trance*, IV. ii. 9. 7
 My soule was ravisht quite as in a *trance*; Am. xxxix. 10
- Tranquillity.** While times endurend of *tranquillitie*, S.C. May 154
 trouble dying soules *tranquillitee*; II. i. 47. 8
 joyd his dayes in great *tranquillity*, II. x. 63. 2
 Ne ever resta he in *tranquillity*, III. x. 58. 8
- Transferred.** Whenas the God to golden hew him selfe *transfard*, III. xi. 31. 9
 Cambell it to Triamond *transferd* IV. iv. 36. 6
 it *transferd* to Alane, VII. vii. 9. 6
- Transfigured.** All sodainly she saw *transfigured* Her linnen stole V. vii. 13. 4
 they their glorious Lord in strange disguise *Transfigur'd* sawe; VII. vii. 7. 9
- Transfix.** doth *transfixe* the soule with deathes eternall dart. III. x. 59. 9
- Transfixed.** Semiramis, whose sides *transfixt* With sonnes own
 blade I. v. 50. 3
 As if her hart with sorrow had *transfixed* beene: II. i. 15. 9
 Him so *transfixed* she before her bore III. iv. 16. 6
Transfixed with her speare downe tombléd dedd III. ix. 22. 5
 Quite through *transfixed* with a deadly dart, III. xii. 21. 3
 Seeming *transfixed* with a cruell dart; III. xii. 31. 5
 It had himselfe *transfixed* or his horse, V. viii. 32. 8
- Transform.** Whom then she does *transforme* to monstrous hewes, II. v. 27. 6
 To dreadfull shapes he did him selfe *transforme*; III. viii. 41. 1
 Then to a hush himselfe he did *transforme*; V. ix. 17. 3
 Did her *transforme* into a laurell-tree, Am. xxviii. 12
- Transformed.** in whose *transformed* hew Gn. 197
 Through fatall charmes *transformd* to such an one; Gn. 205
 So now it is *transform'd* into that starre, Ti. 629
Transformed them . . . Into one floure As. 183
 whose nature weake A cruell witch, . . . Hath thus *transformd*, I. ii. 33. 6
 Into an Oxe he was *transformd* of yore, I. v. 47. 5
 The wretched payre *transformd* to treen mould; I. vii. 26. 5
transformed from his former skill, II. i. 54. 4
Transformd her to a stone II. ii. 8. 9
Transformd to fish for their hold surquedry; II. xii. 31. 5
 men indeed, Whom this Enchauntresse hath *transformed* thus; II. xii. 85. 2
 To which sad lovers were *transformde* of yore; III. vi. 45. 2
Transformed oft, and changed diverslie; III. vi. 47. 7
 men . . . Are now *transformed* into hardest stone; V. Pr. 2. 5
 she *transformed* was Into a Tygre, V. viii. 49. 6
- Transgress.** innocent, as those which do *transgresse*, D. 201
- Transgressed.** If ever he *transgrest* the fatall Stygian lawes. II. vii. 27. 9
- Transitory.** For all I see is vaine and *transitorie*, D. 495
- Translated.** created . . . For other uses then they them *trans-*
lated; V. vii. 29. 8
 thanks . . . to Jones, that truly it *translated*. Com. Son. ii. 14
- Transmew.** Men into stones therewith he could *transmew*, I. vii. 35. 6
 Him to a dainty floure she did *transmew*, III. i. 38. 8
Transmewed. Soone into other fita he was *transmewd*, II. iii. 37. 4
- Transmove.** to a Centaure did him selfe *transmove*. III. xi. 43. 5
- Transport.** she did *transport* the same by sea, V. iv. 13. 6

Transport—Continued.

- And them *transport* from flesh into the spright, H.H.B. 259
- Transported.** *Transported* with celestiall desyre Of those faire
 formes, H.H.B. 18
- Transposed.** that my fortunes might *transposed* bee VI. ix. 28. 8
- Transverse.** all things tost and turned by *transverse*, VII. vii. 56. 3
- Trap.** How he might anie in his *trap* betray, Mu. 248
 To decke his herce, and *trap* his tomb-blacke steed, II. viii. 16. 7
 a *trap* was letten downe to fall V. ii. 12. 6
 Did cast for to allure into her *trap* to fall, V. v. 62. 9
 By a false *trap* was let adowne to fall V. vi. 27. 7
 such fondlings whom she trayned Into her *trap* VI. vi. 42. 4
- Trapfalls.** in the same are many *trap-fals* pight, V. ii. 7. 8
- Trapped.** he, at first or last, was *trapt* in womens snare, V. vi. 1. 9
- Trappings.** costly *trappings* that to ground downe hung, Hub. 584
 Her wanton palfrey all was oversped With tinsell *trappings*, I. ii. 13. 8
 all her steed with tinsell *trappings* shone, III. i. 15. 7
- Trast.** See Traced.
- Travail.** See Travel.
- as one toyld with *travaile* downe doth lye, D. 255
 neither toyle nor *travell* might her backe recoyle, II. xii. 19. 9
 there doe toyle and *travelle* day and night, III. iii. 11. 6
 minde did *travell* as with chyld, IV. ix. 17. 3
 'Lopp were to tell the *travell* and long toile IV. x. 3. 1
 Weary of toile and *travell* of that day, V. iv. 46. 3
 For so great *travell* as you doe sustaine! V. x. 21. 5
 With weary *travell* and uncertaine toile, VI. iv. 25. 5
 Wearie of *travell* in his former fight, VI. vii. 19. 1
- Travelled.** See Travelled.
- Why have your hands long sithence *traveled*, Ro. ix. 5
- Travailing.** See Travelling.
- Travails.** See Travels.
- The careful *travailes* of the painefull day: Bel. i. 4
Travails's. the fruit of all your *travailes* toyle Ti. 515
- Travel.** See Travail.
- with long *travell* I am brent in the soune: S.C. May 267
 through the world had with long *travel* far'd, Hub. 686
 At last againe with him in *travell* joynd, Hub. 941
 So will I *travell* whilist I tarrie heere, D. 466
 people that did pas In *travell* to and froe: I. i. 34. 4
 His sandales were with toilsome *travell* torne, I. v. 35. 3
 To see two knights, in *travell* on my way, I. vi. 38. 3
 Una earnd her *travell* to renew, I. ix. 18. 5
 perils sad Which in his *travell* him befallen had, I. xii. 15. 5
 Himselfe refreshing . . . After his *travell* long II. i. 24. 9
 if ever there ye *travell*, shonne The cursed land II. i. 51. 7
 labor lost, and *travell* vayne, II. xi. 44. 2
 here the end of all our *travell* is: II. xii. 69. 7
 Because of *travell* long, III. i. 2. 2
 if thou ever happen that same way To *travell*, III. iii. 8. 2
 suffred by that same Rich strand to *travell*, III. iv. 20. 8
 wearie of long *travell*, downe to rest Her selfe she set, III. vi. 10. 6
 having through incessant *travell* spent His force, III. vii. 3. 6
 that I my *travell* should resume, III. vii. 56. 1
 The Palfrey whereon she did *travell* III. viii. 49. 3
 Agreed to *travell*, and their fortunes try, IV. iv. 6. 4
 After so long a *travell* which them both did tire, IV. v. 39. 9
 through weary *travel* she lay sleeping sound, IV. vii. 4. 9
 Hath me much sorrow and much *travell* cost: IV. ix. 38. 4
 By which as they did *travell* on a day, V. ii. 29. 3
 After long *travell* of full twenty yeares, V. vi. 39. 6
 My tedious *travell* doe forget thereby; VI. Pr. 1. 7
 now he was in *travell* on his way, VI. i. 4. 1
 none afore Through all my weary *travell* I have had; VI. i. 10. 4
 Did sleepe all night through weary *travell* of his quest, VI. iii. 9. 9
 To passe the tedious *travell* of the way, VI. v. 34. 6
 they ne might Endure to *travell*, VI. v. 40. 8
 awhile thought Of her long *travell* VI. viii. 32. 8
 being tyrd with *travell*, VI. viii. 34. 4
 Great *travell* hath the gentle Calidore . . . endured, VI. ix. 2. 1
- Travelled.** long hast *travelld*, by thy learned writs, Ro. Env. 4
 Long they thus *travailed*, Hub. 223
 Long way they *travelled* before he heard of ought, I. i. 28. 9
 Long time they thus together *traveled*; I. ii. 28. 1
 Long she thus *traveled* through deserts wyde, I. iii. 10. 1
 Ere long he came where Una *travelld* slow, I. iii. 26. 1
 Who, . . . Long with her *travelld*; I. iv. 2. 5
 All bare through peoples feet which thether *traveled*, I. iv. 2. 9
 Great troupes of people *travelld* thetherward I. iv. 3. 1
 The hetter part . . . They *travelld* had, I. vi. 34. 2
 As he had *travelld* many a sommers day I. vi. 35. 5
 He had not *travelld* long, I. vii. 20. 1
 They sadly *travelld* thus, I. viii. 2. 1
 as they *travelld*, lo! they gan espy I. ix. 21. 1
 as hitherward I lately *travelld*, I. xii. 31. 7
 In this faire wize they *travelld* long yfere, II. i. 35. 1
 So long they *traveled* with litle ease, II. ii. 12. 5
 still he *travelld* through wide wastfull ground, II. vii. 2. 8
 Long so they *traveled* through wastfull wayes, III. i. 3. 1
 Long they thus *traveled* in friendly wise, III. i. 14. 1
 whither now he *traveled* so fast? III. v. 3. 7
 So long she *traveled*, III. vii. 4. 6
 passe that way, as forth he *traveled*: III. vii. 29. 3
 Thus long they three together *traveled*, III. x. 34. 1
 a Squire . . . By great adventure *traveled* that way; IV. ii. 20. 3
 as they *traveled*, the drouping night . . . Upon them fell, IV. v. 32. 1
 as through a desert wyld We *traveled*, IV. vi. 36. 2
 They *travel'd* long; IV. vii. 3. 3
 So as he *traveled* upon the way, V. iv. 21. 1
 as he *traveled* by the way, V. xi. 37. 1

Travelled—Continued.

Sir Calidore thence *travelled* not long, VI. i. 11. 1
 ere he thence had *travelld* many a mile, VI. ii. 40. 3
 So forth they *travelld*, an uneven payre VI. v. 9. 1
 So both together *travelld*, VI. vi. 16. 6
 through many a soyle Had *travelld* still on foot VI. viii. 47. 2
Traveller. the *travailer*, that fares that way, *Ti.* 6
 wearie *traveller*, that strays By muddy shore I. v. 18. 1
 That never leads the *traveller* astray, I. x. 52. 4
 Espye a *traveller* with feet surbet, II. ii. 22. 7
 not like a weary *travellere*, II. ii. 23. 1
 The wearie *Traveller*, wandring that way, II. v. 30. 5
 Of the poore *traveller* that went astray III. i. 43. 6
 A *traveller* unwonted to such way: III. vii. 4. 2
Travellers. *travailleurs*, which it from far behold, Col. 116
 (as *travellers* informe) II. xii. 24. 8
 T' allure weake *travellers*, II. xii. 31. 9
travellers to him seemd to entize: II. xii. 46. 6
 many wilde woodmen which robbe and rend All *travellers*: III. x. 40. 7
 All *travellers* tormented are with paine: IV. iv. 47. 6
 that doth to *travellers* such harmes? V. ii. 5. 2
 joy to weary wandring *travellers* did lend: VII. vi. 9. 9
Travellers' he freed the *Travellers* high-way, II. x. 39. 3
Travelling. wretched people *travailing* that way, *Van.* iii. 5
 his shoes beaten out with *travelling*, *Hub.* 214
 by the wearie way were *travelling*; I. x. 36. 7
 Whom hold Cymoehles *travelling* to fidee, II. vi. 2. 1
 Latona *travelling* that way, II. xii. 13. 4
 She, *travelling* with Guyon, III. ii. 4. 1
 So *travelling*, he chaunst far off to heed A Damzell, V. viii. 4. 1
 that toylesome paine, In *travelling* on foote VI. iii. 29. 4
Travels. See *Travalls*.
 render up a reckning of their *travels* *Hub.* 310
 'Who *travalles* by the wearie wandring way, I. ix. 39. 1
Traverse. forced him his ground to *traverse* wyde, II. viii. 35. 3
Traversed. long they trac'd and *traverst* to and fro, IV. iv. 18. 1
 Thus long they trast and *traverst* to and fro, V. viii. 37. 1
 Thus long they trac'd and *traverst* to and fro, VI. i. 37. 1
Traversing. *traversing* the charret of the Sunne *T.M.* 9
 Tracing and *traversing*, now here, now there; IV. vii. 28. 8
Tratcher. to see this recreaunt knight, No knight, hut *treachour* I. iv. 41. 5
 Where may that *treachour* . . . he found, II. i. 12. 6
 the *treachour* did remove His craftie engin, II. iv. 27. 3
Tracherous. hast with . . . *trecherous* train, Faire knight hood
 fowly shamed, I. vi. 41. 2
 by *trecherous* deceit did me deprive: III. x. 27. 5
 void of vile and *trecherous* intent, IV. viii. 30. 5
 many brought to shame by *treacher* *trecherous*. V. vi. 32. 9
 Like *trecherous*, like full of fraud and guile, V. vi. 32. 2
Tracherously. him Allectus *treacherously* slew, II. x. 57. 7
 Least any should betray his Lady *treacherously*. V. vi. 26. 9
Tracher's. never rest, Till I that *treachours* art have heard I. ix. 32. 2
Trachers. those same *treachours* vile Be punished *Hub.* 1255
Trachery. Had not a Goose the *trachery* bewrayde; *Van.* xi. 8
 never give trust to his *trecheree*: *S.C.* May 222
 by *trecheree* Didst underfong my lasse *S.C.* Jun. 102
 Of *trecherie* or traines nought tooke he keep, *Gn.* 241
 The Foxe, first Author of that *treacherie*, *Hub.* 1379
 Made it selfe famous through false *trechery*, II. viii. 12. 6
 To keepe a nightly watch for dread of *treachery*. V. iv. 46. 9
 him with *trecherie* And traynes having surpriz'd, V. xii. 40. 8
 to entrap him by false *trecherie*: VI. vii. 23. 5
Treachetour. the king was by a *Treachetours* Disguised slaine, II. x. 61. 3
Treachetours. 'Abide, ye caytive *trechetours* untrew, VI. viii. 7. 4
Tread. the leane soules *treaden* under foote, *S.C.* S. 126
 teache her *tread* aloft in buskin fine, *S.O.* O. 113
 softly *tread* The tender grasse, D. 311
 Worthie next after Cynthia to *tread*, Col. 514
 underneath his filthy feet did *tread* The sacred things, I. viii. 18. 6
 Where never foote of living wight did *tread*, I. vii. 50. 4
 with his winged heeles did *tread* the wynd, I. ix. 21. 8
 happy earth, Whereon thy innocent feet doe ever *tread*! I. x. 9. 2
 their rightfull causes downe to *tread*; I. x. 43. 7
 Ne weene my right with strength adowne to *tread*, I. xii. 28. 5
 Who taught his trampling steed with equal steps to *tread*. II. i. 7. 9
 She taught to *tread*, II. iii. 28. 6
 he despisd to *tread* in dew degree, II. iii. 46. 7
 Thinking to overthrowe and downe him *tred*: II. viii. 49. 7
 overronne, to *tread* them to the ground: II. ix. 15. 5
 Ne scarce his feet on ground were scene to *tred*: II. xi. 26. 3
 The verdant gras as he thereon did *tread*; III. i. 5. 6
 seeking him adowne to *tread*, III. iii. 39. 7
 Shall *tread* adowne, and doe him fowly dye; III. iii. 39. 8
tread downe the victors surquedry. III. iii. 46. 9
 I *tread* in dust thee and thy money both, III. x. 29. 8
 Unworthy wretch to *tread* upon the ground, III. xi. 11. 8
 kist the ground on which her sole did *tread*, IV. viii. 13. 2
 I count as naught, and *tread* downe under feet, IV. x. 2. 7
 doth their bottome *tread*; IV. xi. 14. 8
 gan he make him *tread* his steps anew, IV. xii. 13. 8
 to *tread* upon the land, V. ii. 18. 4
 now I begin To *tread* an endlesse trace, VI. i. 6. 2
 unfit to *tread* And lackey by him, VI. ii. 15. 4
 every foote did tremble which did *tread*, VI. viii. 31. 8
 under foot doth *tread* The mightie ones, VI. ix. 27. 8
 And *tread* my life downe in the lowly floure. *Am.* xx. 4
 the ground whereas her foot shall *tread*, *Epith.* 48
Treadeth. *treadeth* under foote hir holie things, *T.M.* 569
Treading. *treading* under foote her honest name: III. i. 60. 4
 as *treading* still on thorne: III. x. 55. 4

Treading—Continued.

must, Which he was *treading* in the wine-fats see, VII. vii. 39. 3
Treading downe earth as lothsome *Am.* xiii. 11
Treads. The wretchedest man that *treads* this day on ground? D. 63
 Or flings aloft, or *treads* downe in the flore, II. viii. 42. 5
 all that him withstands *Treads* down and overthrowes. II. xi. 33. 6
Treague. during their quiet *treague*, Into her lodging to repaire II. ii. 33. 3
Treason. For their false *treason* and vile theeverie: *Hub.* 315
 So would he worke the silly man by *treason* *Hub.* 888
 T' excuse his former *treason* and abusion, *Hub.* 1363
 No knight, hut *treachour* full of . . . shameful *treason*, I. iv. 41. 6
 him before His father fierce of *treason* false accusd, I. v. 37. 8
 Una, his deare dreed, Her truth had staynd with *treason* I. vi. 2. 4
 with like *treason* now maintain Thy guilty wrong, I. vi. 41. 5
 By forged *treason* or by open fight, II. i. 3. 3
 through *treason* and deceitfull gin, II. iii. 13. 7
 of him selfe to *treason* ill disposd, II. iv. 22. 3
 loyall truth to *treason* doest incline: II. vii. 13. 3
 Disloyall *Treason*, and hart-burning Hate; II. vii. 22. 3
 Was never wight that *treason* of him told: II. viii. 13. 8
 did he fall by *treason*, or by fight? II. viii. 24. 4
 The faithfull Steele such *treason* no'uld endure, II. viii. 30. 8
 Nought els hut *treason* from the first this land did foyle. II. x. 48. 9
 Th' eternall marks of *treason* may at Stonheng vew. II. x. 66. 9
 Unweeting of their wile and *treason* bad, III. v. 18. 3
 bad that none their joyous *treason* should reveale. III. x. 5. 9
 Vile *treason* and fowle falshood hidden were, IV. i. 17. 8
 from feare of *treason* free, IV. iii. 49. 4
 that same Squire of *treason* to upbraide; IV. ix. 7. 7
 hatred, murther, *treason*, and despight, IV. x. 20. 6
 least she him sought t' appeach Of *treason*, V. v. 37. 4
 Perceiving well the *treason* which was ment; V. vi. 28. 2
 all that *treason* there intended did bewray, V. vi. 30. 9
 many brought to shame hy *treason* treacherous. V. vi. 32. 9
 By guilefull *treason* and by subtyll slight V. xi. 39. 7
 shall thy *treason* understand, VI. i. 26. 7
 traytor, that with *treason* vile Hast slaine my men VI. v. 25. 1
 To worke by wicked *treason* wayes doth find, VI. vii. 1. 8
 Great *treason* to him meant, his life to reave. VI. vii. 12. 4
 How ever they through *treason* doe trespasse. VI. vii. 27. 6
 have with *treason* thralld unto you These two, VI. viii. 7. 6
 Trust not the *treason* of those smyling lookes, *Am.* xlviii. 1
 Yet heresy nor *treason* didst conspire, *Am.* xlviii. 7
 Let no false *treason* seeke us to entrap, *Epith.* 323
Treason's. his false hart, fraught with all *treasons* store, *Mui.* 395
 thou thy *treasons* fruit . . . shalt taste Right sowre, II. viii. 31. 8
 Ne yet entrap in *treasons* subtyll traine. VI. v. 14. 4
 his two knights Doe gaine their *treasons* meed: VI. vii. Arg.
 Which sought me to entrap in *treasons* traine. *Am.* xii. 4
Treasures. The secret *treasures*, which of late I know I. xii. 33. 6
treasures could bewray, and foes convince: III. ii. 21. 8
 full many *treasures* vile His father Dolon had deviz'd V. v. 33. 7
 for vyl'd *treasures* and outrageous shame, V. ix. 40. 8
 all her traynes and all her *treasures* forth did lay. V. ix. 47. 9
Treasure. And all that *treasure*, drowned in the maine: *Bel.* xiii. 13
 A tropec of his glittering spoyles and *treasure*, *Gn.* 127
 How he may flow in quieta matchles *treasour*, *Gn.* 139
 make our ease our *treasure*. *Hub.* 160
 his owne *treasure* he encreased more, *Hub.* 1172
 filld with *treasure* rackt with robberies; *Hub.* 1306
 Where be the sweete delights of learnings *treasure* *T.M.* 175
 With *treasure* passing all this worldes worth, *Ti.* 286
 in it did most precious *treasure* hide, *Ti.* 619
 my hearts eternall *treasure*. Col. 47
 seald up in the *treasure* of her hart. Col. 671
 Mamon in a delve Sunning his *treasure* hore; II. vii. Arg.
 spoile the *treasure* there in gard: II. vii. 26. 4
 T' endow her some with *treasure* and rich store III. iv. 21. 8
 forth to throw All the huge *treasure*, III. iv. 22. 5
 bearing with him *treasure* in close store, III. x. 19. 3
 forth he drew Great store of *treasure*, III. x. 29. 2
 the *treasure* which he did bewray, III. x. 34. 5
 opprest With burdein of great *treasure*, III. x. 41. 5
 'that ye doe leave Your *treasure* here III. x. 42. 2
 the place Where late his *treasure* he entombd had; III. x. 54. 2
 robd the world of *treasure* endlesse deare, IV. ii. 33. 4
 he found great store of hoorded *treasure*, IV. ix. 12. 2
 Paridell of love did make no *treasure*, IV. ix. 21. 7
 Sends forth the winds out of his hidden *treasure* IV. ix. 23. 3
 time to steale, the *treasure* of mans day, IV. x. 14. 8
 So lavishly enrich with Natures *treasure*, IV. x. 23. 3
 Great *treasure* sithence we did finde V. iv. 13. 2
 to her selfe that *treasure* appertained; V. iv. 13. 6
 for this *treasure* throwne upon his strand; V. iv. 15. 5
 Your brothers *treasure*, which from him is strayd, V. iv. 18. 3
 so the *treasure* yours is, Bracidas, by right.' V. iv. 19. 9
 on the *treasure* by that judgement seased, V. iv. 20. 4
 To dare not to pollute so sacred *treasure* VI. viii. 43. 8
 whose worth above all *treasure* They did esteeme, VI. xl. 14. 6
 seeke to please; that now is counted wise mens *treasure*. VI. xii. 41. 9
 both the Indias of their *treasure* spoile; *Am.* xv. 3
 Fayre bosome! fraught with vertues richest *tresure*, *Am.* lxxvi. 1
Treasures's. For to encrease the common *treasures* store; *Hub.* 1171
 Ne privy bee unto your *treasures* grave.' III. x. 42. 8
Treasures. With rich *treasures* this gay ship fraught was: *Pet.* ii. 6
 with their spoyles enlarg'd his private *treasures*. *Hub.* 1130
 In which all heavenly *treasures* locked are. *Ti.* 630
 the hid *treasures* in her sacred tombe II. vii. 17. 3
 all honntie naturall And *treasures* of true love IV. Pr. 4. 4
 the keeping have of learnings *treasures* VI. Pr. 2. 8

Treasures—Continued.

being naked . . . The goodly *treasures* of nature appeare: . . . VI. viii. 41. 7
 thence did all the spoiles and *treasures* take, . . . VI. xi. 31. 2
 *and both the Indias of their *treasures* spoile, . . . Am. xv. 3
 Had ye once seen these her celestial *treasures*, . . . Epith. 200
Treasury. her faire brest, the *treasury* of joy, . . . As. 161
 feede his eye And covetous desire with his huge *treasury*, . . . II. vii. 4. 9
 Where Mammon earst did sunne his *treasury*; . . . II. viii. 4. 7
 therewith fill The coffers of her wicked *treasury*, . . . V. ii. 9. 4
 For she, out of her secret *treasury* . . . II. II. B. 246
Treat. Unkindnesse past, they gan of solace *treat*, . . . I. vii. 4. 1
 thus I heare you of your sorrowes *treat*, . . . I. vii. 40. 4
 The chearelesse man, . . . Had no delight to *treaten* of his
 grieffe; . . . I. viii. 43. 8
 Would him disarme and *treaten* shamefully; . . . II. viii. 25. 3
 bide him batteill without further *treat*, . . . III. viii. 16. 5
 all that night they of their loves did *treat*, . . . IV. i. 16. 1
 gan to *treat* of deeds of armes ahrode, . . . IV. iv. 5. 4
 of a truce to *treat* In milder tearmes, . . . IV. ix. 35. 6
 Whereof I have to *treat* here presently: . . . V. vii. 3. 5
 would no longer *treat*, but had them sound; . . . V. vii. 28. 7
 To *treat* with her, by way of enterdeale, . . . V. viii. 21. 7
 often *treat* for pardon and remission To suppliants, . . . V. ix. 32. 3
 this heavenly thing whereof I *treat*, . . . V. x. 1. 2
 they mote *treat* of things ahrode at leasure, . . . VI. iii. 22. 4
 The coward Turpine, whereof now I *treat*; . . . VI. vii. 2. 2
Treated. as they two of kindnes *treated* long, . . . III. viii. 15. 1
 when they long had *treated* to and fro, . . . VI. ii. 36. 1
Treatise. with this present *treatise* doth agree, . . . V. iii. 3. 8
Treaty. first he cast by *treatie*, . . . Her to persuade . . . I. vi. 3. 6
 Then she began a *treaty* to procure, . . . II. ii. 32. 6
 eke the Prince like *treaty* handled, . . . III. i. 11. 3
 with faire *treaty* pacifide their yre, . . . III. ix. 17. 2
Treble. made amends to her with *treble* praise, . . . Col. 924
 Fortune, . . . shall *treble* penance pay Of *treble* good: . . . I. viii. 43. 5, 6
 sweet Zephyrus lowd whistled His *treble*, . . . II. xii. 33. 6
Trebling. *trebling* the dew time In which the wombes of women
 doe expyre, . . . I. vii. 9. 6
Treibly. *Treibly* augmented was his furious mood . . . I. xi. 22. 7
 Them *treibly* breaded in a threefold lace, . . . III. ii. 50. 2
 that his may so he *treibly* wext, . . . IV. ii. 52. 9
Tree. See Cedar-tree, Gallows-tree, Laurel-tree, Myrtle-tree,
 Olive-tree, Pear-tree, Walnut-tree.
 he bare The *tree* of peace, . . . Bel. i. vii. 11
 the faire Dodonian *tree* . . . Bel. v. 1
 rent this royall *tree* quite by the roote; . . . Pet. iii. 12
 Untill he came unto the broken *tree*, . . . Pet. v. 5
 the Phoenix there alas, Spying the *tree* destroid, . . . Pet. v. 9
 on a *tree* uphang'd I saw her spoyle, . . . Bel. vi. 14
 kindling fire within the hollow *tree*, . . . Van. iv. 7
 There grew an aged *Tree* on the greene, . . . S.C. F. 102
 Anger would let him speake to the *tree*, . . . S.C. F. 199
 it had bene an ancient *tree*, . . . S.C. F. 207
 laughing lope to a *tree*; . . . S.C. Mar. 81
 Beating the withered leafe from the *tree*, . . . S.C. S. 51
 The kindelye dewe drops from the higher *tree*, . . . S.C. N. 31
 the rest Under the *tree* . . . S.C. D. 35
 Here will I hang my pype upon this *tree*; . . . S.C. D. 141
tree, in which Demophoon . . . Eternall hurte left . . . Gn. 201
 thou to a *tree* mayst clyme, . . . Hub. 990
 broad spreading like an aged *tree*, . . . Ti. 452
 Her name in every *tree* I will endosse, . . . Col. 632
 once a man, Fradubio, now a *tree*; . . . I. ii. 33. 3
 wretched *tree*! whose nature weake A cruell witch, . . . Hath
 thus transformd, . . . I. ii. 33. 4
 though a *tree* I seme, yet cold and heat me paines, . . . I. ii. 33. 9
 'Say on, Fradubio, then, or man or *tree*,' . . . I. ii. 34. 1
 who me ye see Now not a Lady, but a seenuing *tree*; . . . I. ii. 35. 5
 When all this speech the living *tree* had spent, . . . I. ii. 44. 5
 on a *tree* Sansfoy his shield is hangd . . . I. v. 5. 7
 an almond *tree* ymounted hye On top of greene Selinis . . . I. vii. 32. 5
 downe he tumbled; as an aged *tree*, . . . I. viii. 22. 5
 as the *tree* does fall, so lyes it ever low, . . . I. x. 41. 9
 blood, which cruellly was spilt On cursed *tree*, . . . I. x. 57. 6
 There grew a goodly *tree* him faire beside, . . . I. xi. 46. 1
 The *tree* of life, the crime of our first fathers fall, . . . I. xi. 46. 9
 Another like faire *tree* eke grew thereby, . . . I. xi. 47. 6
 That *tree* through one mans fault hath doen us all to dy, . . . I. xi. 47. 9
 From that first *tree* forth flowd, . . . I. xi. 48. 1
 As budding braunch rent from the native *tree*, . . . II. ii. 2. 6
 him to a *tree* applies, . . . II. v. 10. 4
 full of the stately *tree* . . . II. v. 31. 2
 No *tree* whose braunches did not bravely spring; . . . II. vi. 13. 1
 Next thereunto did grow a goodly *tree*, . . . II. vii. 53. 6
 The warlike Effe much wondred at this *tree*, . . . II. vii. 56. 1
 His warlike Armes, . . . were hong upon a *tree*; . . . II. xii. 80. 2
 languish, as the leafe falm from the *tree*, . . . III. ii. 39. 8
 enrooted deepe must he that *Tree*, . . . III. iii. 22. 2
 like withered *tree* that wanteth juyce, . . . IV. i. 31. 5
 Like as a withered *tree*, . . . IV. iii. 29. 6
 by that he saw on every *tree*, . . . IV. vii. 46. 1
 'No *tree*, that is of count, . . . IV. x. 23. 1
 on a *tree* before the Tyrants dore . . . V. viii. 45. 1
 Flying from *tree* to *tree*, from wand to wand; . . . V. ix. 17. 6
 Hath pruned from the native *tree*, . . . V. xi. 11. 9
 Both hand and foote unto a *tree* was bound; . . . VI. i. 11. 4
 Till his returne unto this *tree* he bond; . . . VI. i. 16. 8
 his backe for best safeguard He lent against a *tree*, . . . VI. v. 18. 9
 Had for his food late gathered from the *tree*, . . . VI. vii. 24. 5
 He by the heeles him hung upon a *tree*, . . . VI. vii. 27. 2

Tree—Continued.

Queene-apples, and red Cherries from the *tree*, . . . VII. vi. 43. 6
 a *tree* alone all comfortlesse, . . . Am. lvi. 7
 that *tree*, and that same beast, am I, . . . Am. lvi. 13
Trees. See Trees'.
Trees. See Laurel-trees, Myrtle-trees, Palm-trees.
 A twinne of forked *trees* . . . Bel. v. 14
 'You naked *trees*, whose shady leaves are lost, . . . S.C. Ja. 31
 his *trees* of state in compass rownd: . . . S.C. F. 146
 teache the *trees* their trickling teares to shedde, . . . S.C. Jun. 96
 Others the utmost houghs of *trees* doe crop, . . . Gn. 81
 those *trees*, in whose transformed hew . . . Gn. 197
 There fruitfull corne, faire *trees*, fresh herbage is, . . . Col. 298
 as the *trees* do grow, her name may grow: . . . Col. 633
 loftie *trees*, yclad with sommers pride, . . . I. i. 7. 4
 Much can they praise the *trees* so straight and hye, . . . I. i. 8. 5
 they came at last Where grew two goodly *trees*, . . . I. ii. 28. 3
 earth for terror seemd to shake, And *trees* did tremble, . . . I. vii. 7. 7
 Both loftie towres and highest *trees* hath rent, . . . I. viii. 9. 7
 all about old stockes and stubs of *trees*, . . . I. ix. 34. 1
 high *trees* overthrow, and rocks in peeces tore, . . . I. xi. 27. 9
Trees, braunches, birds, and songs, were framed fitt . . . II. vi. 13. 5
 The *trees* did bud, and early blossomes bore; . . . II. vi. 24. 7
trees of bitter Gall, and Hehen sad; . . . II. vii. 52. 2
 the tall *trees* with leaves appareled . . . II. xii. 12. 4
 The painted flowres, the *trees* upshooting hye, . . . II. xii. 58. 5
 the heavy *trees* they clyme, . . . III. i. 42. 5
 Through the tops of the high *trees* . . . III. vii. 5. 1
 mossy *trees*, which covered all with shade . . . IV. vii. 35. 8
 Against the stones and *trees* did rayle anew, . . . IV. viii. 36. 8
 divers *trees* enrang'd in even ranks; . . . IV. x. 25. 2
 In which all *trees* of honour stately stood, . . . VI. x. 6. 4
 made to growe Most dainty *trees*, . . . VII. vii. 8. 7
 from the *trees* did lop the needlesse spray: . . . VII. vii. 42. 7
 tooles to prune the *trees*, . . . VII. vii. 43. 7
Trees'. So left her, where she now is turnd to *treen* mould, . . . I. ii. 39. 9
 The wretched payre transformd to *treen* mould; . . . I. vii. 26. 5
 of the *trees* owne inclination made, . . . III. vi. 44. 3
Tremble. onely Rome could make great Rome to *tremble*: . . . Ro. vi. 10
 all the Forrest with astonishment Thereof did *tremble*, . . . Hub. 1347
 his own syre, . . . Did often *tremble* at his horrid vew; . . . I. vi. 25. 3
 My feareful flesh did *tremble* at their strife, . . . I. vi. 38. 6
 carth for terror seemd to shake, And *trees* did *tremble*, . . . I. vii. 7. 7
 tree . . . Whose tender locks do *tremble* every one . . . I. vii. 32. 8
 his hand did quake And *tremble* like a leafe . . . I. ix. 51. 4
 his most hideous head my tongue to tell Does *tremble*; . . . I. xi. 12. 7
 I quake and *tremble* over-all' . . . II. iii. 44. 7
 iuly *tremble* at the memory Of Brennus . . . II. x. 40. 8
 seemd to *tremble* evermore and quake; . . . II. xl. 22. 6
 To move and *tremble* as it were aghast, . . . III. ix. 15. 6
 hart Did lively seeme to *tremble*, . . . III. xi. 30. 8
 everie word did *tremble* as she spake, . . . IV. i. 5. 6
 Her hart did leape, and all her hart-strings *tremble*, . . . IV. v. 29. 2
 Began to quake and *tremble* with dismay; . . . V. vii. 41. 5
 whose tempestuous rage Makes th' heavens *tremble* . . . VI. vi. 11. 9
 Began to *tremble* every limbe and vaine; . . . VI. vii. 22. 2
 every foote did *tremble* which did tread, . . . VI. viii. 31. 8
 made the wood to *tremble* at the noyce: . . . VI. xii. 46. 4
 That makes both heaven and earth to *tremble* at her pride, . . . VII. vi. 3. 9
Trembled. a noyse alluring sleepe soft *trembled*, . . . Bel. xii. 7
 The knight him selfe even *trembled* at his fall, . . . I. xi. 55. 1
 His hand that *trembled* as one terrifyde; . . . II. vi. 6. 7
trembled as them passing they beheld: . . . II. xii. 40. 7
trembled like a lambe fled from the pray; . . . III. vii. 36. 6
trembled underneath his mighty hand, . . . VI. xii. 36. 8
Trembling. joyed oft to chace the *trembling* Pricket, . . . S.C. D. 27
 walls of Carthage vow'd, *Trembling* their forces, . . . Gn. 616
 The *trembling* streames, which wont in chanelles cleare . . . T.M. 25
 doth his *trembling* Muse but lowly fie, . . . Col. 420
 their greene leaves, *trembling* with every blast, . . . I. ii. 28. 5
 with *trembling* cheare Her up he tooke, . . . I. ii. 45. 6
 seizing cruell claws on *trembling* brest, . . . I. iii. 19. 8
Trembling through hasty rage when choler in him sweld, . . . I. iv. 33. 9
 the *trembling* chord Can tune their timely voices . . . I. v. 3. 6
 The *trembling* ghosts with sad amazed mood, . . . I. v. 32. 5
 There find the virgin, . . . *trembling* yet . . . I. vi. 9. 5
 Such fearefull fitt assaid her *trembling* hart, . . . I. vi. 11. 1
 His *trembling* hand he would him force to put Upon the Lyon . . . I. vi. 24. 3
 wynd . . . through the *trembling* leaves full gently playes, . . . I. vii. 3. 3
 With foltring tong, and *trembling* everie vaine, . . . I. vii. 24. 7
trembling feare did feel in every vaine: . . . I. viii. 4. 2
 earth, . . . *trembling* with strange feare . . . I. viii. 8. 9
trembling horror ran through every joynt, . . . I. viii. 39. 3
trembling every joynt, did inly quake, . . . I. ix. 24. 8
trembling horror did his conscience daunt, . . . I. ix. 49. 3
 He smote his courser in the *trembling* flank, . . . II. iii. 6. 5
 Each *trembling* leafe and whistling wind they heare, . . . II. iii. 20. 4
 do glauce and glide Upon the *trembling* wave, . . . II. v. 2. 5
trembling Feare still to and fro did fly, . . . II. vii. 22. 6
 With *trembling* hand his troubled pulse gan try; . . . II. viii. 9. 6
 Long *trembling* still he stode: . . . II. viii. 46. 5
 waytes for death with dread and *trembling* aw; . . . II. viii. 50. 4
trembling terror did his hart apall; . . . II. xi. 39. 2
 So ryv'd her *trembling* hart, and wicked end did make, . . . II. xi. 47. 9
 Upon the waves to spred her *trembling* light, . . . II. xii. 2. 5
 The *trembling* groves, the cristall running by, . . . II. xii. 58. 7
 Th' Angelicall soft *trembling* voyces . . . II. xii. 71. 3
 hideous horror and sad *trembling* sownd, . . . III. i. 14. 6
 panting softe, and *trembling* every joynt, . . . III. i. 60. 1
 every *trembling* joynt and every vaine, . . . III. ii. 34. 3

Trembling—Continued.

- Trembling* with horror, as that did foresee III. v. 24. 3
 rudh his temples and each *trembling* vaine; III. v. 31. 7
 in foote doth beare A *trembling* Culver, III. vii. 39. 2
trembling yet through feare the Squire hespake: III. vii. 47. 1
trembling stood, and yielded him the pray; III. viii. 13. 2
 Then tooke he him, yet *trembling* sith of late, III. viii. 36. 4
Trembling through feare least down be fallen should, III. xi. 34. 8
 on every syde They *trembling* stood, III. xi. 40. 7
 At that wide orifice her *trembling* hart Was drawne forth, III. xii. 21. 1
Trembling in heart, and looking pale and wan, IV. ii. 49. 4
 Whilst *trembling* horrour did his sense assaile, IV. vi. 22. 8
trembling every joynt through former feare; IV. vii. 34. 2
 that Squire, yet *trembling* every vaine; IV. viii. 41. 3
 The *trembling* foule dismay with dreadfull sight V. ii. 54. 3
 With *trembling* joynts, as he for terrour shooke; V. xi. 28. 8
 In his right hand he held a *trembling* dart, VI. ii. 6. 4
 Lyke captives *trembling* at the victors sight. Am. i. 4
 Least, *trembling*, it his workmanship should spill; Am. xvii. 7
 I in hand her yet halfe *trembling* tooke, Am. lxxvii. 11
 The pipe, the tabor, and the *trembling* Croud, Epith. 131
 With *trembling* steps, and bumble reverence, Epith. 210
 Rest not till they have pierst the *trembling* harts, H.L. 123
 My *trembling* hart in her eternall chaine, H.B. 276
 much lesse my *trembling* verse . . . can hope it to rerhese. H.H.L. 41
 Throw thy selfe downe, with *trembling* innocence, H.H.B. 143
 through the *trembling* ayre Sweete-breathing Zephyrus did
 softly play Proth. 1
Trenchant. with his *trenchant* blade her boldly kept I. i. 17. 3
 fiercely tooke his *trenchant* blade in hand, I. xi. 24. 1
 with his *trenchant* blade . . . he shared quite away, V. v. 9. 1
Trent. bounteous *Trent*, that in him selfe enseames IV. xi. 35. 8
Trentals. Their Diriges, their *Trentals*, and their shrifts, Hub. 453
Trespass. Bidding his beades all day for his *trespas*, I. i. 30. 7
 The *trespass* still doth live, albee the person dye. II. viii. 28. 9
 As if no *trespass* ever had beene donne: III. x. 51. 6
 Amends may for the *trespass* soone be made, V. viii. 14. 2
 whose tongue was for his *trespass* vyle Nayld to a post, V. ix. 25. 2
 How ever they through treason doe *trespasse*. VI. vii. 27. 6
Trespasped. Not unto him that never bath *trespast*, Gn. 365
 The faulta which life hath *trespassed* before. Gn. 448
 almost had against you *trespassed* this day. IV. vi. 3. 9
Tress. wrapt in fetters of a golden *tresse*, V. viii. 1. 7
Tressed. He, plongd in payne, his *tressed* locks dooth teare. S.C. Ap. 12
Tresses. The faire Medina, with her *tresses* torne II. ii. 27. 2
 heare Was trimly woven and in *tresses* wrought, II. ix. 19. 7
 Her golden lockes, that late in *tresses* bright Embreaded were III. v. 18. 6
 nor her golden haire Into their comely *tresses* dewly drest, VI. xii. 15. 4
 her golden *tresses* She doth attyre under a net of gold; Im. xxxvii. 1
 the fayre *tresses* of your golden haire, Am. lxxiii. 3
Trevisan. Sir *Trevisan* flies from Despeyre, I. ix. Arg. 6
 'I, that hight *Trevisan*,' (quoth he) I. ix. 32. 5
 The wofull tale that *Trevisan* had told, I. ix. 37. 2
Trial. *Triall* to make of his endeavourment; Hub. 298
 with-hold, till further *tryall* made. I. i. 12. 6
 'I wote,' (quoth he) 'whom *tryall* late did teach, I. ix. 31. 3
 Which whenas trew by *tryall* he out fond, I. xii. 3. 5
 wary was the knight By *tryall* of his former harmes II. i. 4. 7
 after death the *tryall* is to come, II. i. 59. 3
 Another her out boasts, and all for *tryall* strips. II. v. 33. 9
 of his puissance *tryall* made extreme: II. viii. 14. 4
 To make more *triall* of his hardiment, III. i. 2. 8
 by long *triall* of the inward grieve III. i. 54. 3
 well can witness who by *tryall* it does prove. III. ii. 51. 9
 through late *triall*, on that wealthy Strond III. iv. 29. 2
 well I wote by *triall*, III. vi. 29. 6
 Till *triall* doe more certaine truth bewray. III. viii. 50. 5
 Till time the *tryall* of her truth expyred; III. i. 54. 5
 Yet was it in due *triall* but a wandring weft. IV. ii. 4. 9
 But Paridell, that had too late a *tryall* IV. ii. 6. 1
 All which who list by *tryall* to assay IV. ix. 3. 1
 That I too true by *triall* have approved; IV. x. 1. 6
 Excludes from fairest hope withouten further *triall*. IV. x. 17. 9
 due *tryall* lend Of all the rest; V. iii. 8. 1
 Of both their beauties to make paragone And *triall*, V. iii. 24. 4
 Whereof to make due *tryall*, V. iii. 33. 1
 Which well I prove, as shall appear by *triall*, V. iv. 15. 6
 That battells utmost *triall* to adventer. V. v. 5. 5
 Thereof make *tryall* in my greatest need. V. v. 29. 6
 The *tryall* of a great and weightie case, V. ix. 36. 7
 for *triall* of her right V. xi. 39. 4
 in the *triall* of true curtesie, VI. Pr. 5. 1
 they mote make *triall* of their might, VI. vii. 5. 4
 For *triall* of their Titles and best Rights: VII. vi. 36. 4
 Shall find by *tryall*, and confesse it then, H.B. 89
Triamond. Courageous Cambell, and stout *Triamond*, IV. ii. 31. 8
 The second Dyamond, the youngest *Triamond*. IV. ii. 41. 9
Triamond was stout and strong alike: IV. ii. 42. 3
 On horsebacke used *Triamond* to fight, IV. ii. 42. 4
Triamond to handle speare and shield, IV. ii. 42. 8
 Streight entring Into *Triamond* IV. iii. 22. 2
 Yet nought thereof was *Triamond* adredde, IV. iii. 25. 1
 Sir *Triamond* at last full faint and feeble stood. IV. iii. 28. 9
 Which *Triamond* perceiving weened sure He gan to faint IV. iii. 32. 6
Triamond had Canacee to wife, IV. iii. 52. 4
 Twixt Cambell and Sir *Triamond* befell, IV. iv. 2. 2
Triamond, halfe wroth to see him staid, IV. iv. 20. 5
 Which doughty *Triamond* had wrought that day IV. iv. 22. 5
 There where he saw the valiant *Triamond* IV. iv. 23. 6
 mongst them all was not Sir *Triamond*, IV. iv. 26. 6

Triamond—Continued.

- well knowne to be the same Which *Triamond* had worne, IV. iv. 27. 6
 Whereof when newes to *Triamond* was brought IV. iv. 33. 1
 did yeeld the prize To *Triamond* and Cambell IV. iv. 36. 4
 But *Triamond* to Cambell it relest, IV. iv. 36. 5
 Cambell it to *Triamond* transferd, IV. iv. 36. 6
 Whereat full inly wroth was *Triamond*, IV. iv. 45. 1
 The second was to *Triamond* behight, IV. v. 7. 6
 Sir *Triamond* unto their sight The face . . . unheale; IV. v. 10. 6
 Then was she judged *Triamond* his one; IV. v. 21. 8
 But *Triamond* lov'd Canacee, and other none. IV. v. 21. 9
Triangular. partly circulare, And part *triangulare*; II. ix. 22. 2
Tribunal. Such as the Angels weare before Gods *tribunall*! III. v. 53. 9
Tribunals. picturals Of Magistrates, of courts, of *tribunals*, II. ix. 53. 5
Tributary. this land was *tributarie* made T' ambitious Rome, II. x. 49. 6
Tribute. of them both did foy and *tribute* raise, II. x. 41. 4
 their *tribute* he refused to let be payd. II. x. 50. 9
 And *tribute* eke withall, as to his Sovereaine. IV. iii. 27. 9
 owe vassallage To him, . . . and *tribute* pay: IV. xi. 29. 4
tribute backe repay as to their King: VI. Pr. 7. 5
Trick. See School *trick*.
Trickle. honny . . . which doth softly *trickle* from the hive, Col. 597
 the deawy humour shed Did *trickle* downe her haire, IV. xi. 46. 8
Trickled. Smal drops of gory bloud that *trickled* downe the same. I. ii. 30. 9
 an yvie girland . . . From under which fast *trickled* downe the
 sweat. I. iv. 22. 4
 well, From which fast *trickled* forth a silver flood, I. xi. 29. 4
 there *trickled* softly downe A gentle streame, II. v. 30. 1
 Deawed with silver drops that *trickled* downe alway. IV. xi. 25. 9
Trickling. Like April shoure so stremes the *trickling* teares S.C. Ap. 7
 the trees their *trickling* teares to shedde. S.C. Jun. 96
trickling stremis Adowne the dales of Kent, S.C. Jul. 81
 Whose stremes my *tricklinge* teares did ofte augment. S.C. Au. 156
 forth powring His *trickling* stremes, Gn. 228
trickling streame from high rock tumbling downe, I. i. 41. 2
 adowne his coursers side The red bloud *trickling* I. ii. 14. 9
 In which yett *trickling* blood, I. xi. 13. 3
 A *trickling* streame of Balme, most souveraine I. xi. 48. 2
 Few *trickling* teares she softly forth let fall, II. vii. 9. 2
Tricks. many feasant *tricks* before her shew, V. ix. 13. 6
Trie. eke her feete, those feete of silver *trye*, V. ii. 26. 7
Tried. See Well-*tried*.
 Content who lives with *tryed* state S.C. S. 70
tryed time yet taught me greater things; S.C. D. 85
 manie waies they sought, and manie *tryed*, Hub. 225
 'Who hath the world not *tride*, . . . may wander wide: Hub. 403
 thou, that hast not *tride*, Hub. 895
 Much greater than the rude report they *tride*, D. 146
 Whose utmost hardnesse I before had *tryde*, Col. 673
 Till I that treachours art have heard and *tryde*; I. ix. 32. 2
 Which when in vaine he *tryde* with struggling, I. xi. 39. 5
 he shortly shall againe be *tryde*, II. i. 20. 1
 like herselfe, unstayned hath bene *tryde*. II. ii. 9. 9
 the golden metall, ready to be *tryde*. II. vii. 35. 9
 Too truly *tryde* in his extreme state. II. x. 31. 3
 There she with them a cruell battell *tryde*, II. x. 55. 1
 all knights that ever battell *tryde*, II. xii. 32. 5
Tryde all her arts and all her sleights thence out to wrest. II. xii. 81. 9
 whylome full dernly *tryde*. III. i. 14. 4
Tryde often to the scath of many Deare, III. iv. 24. 2
 Having him trew and faithfull ever *tride*, III. v. 12. 8
 Yet *tride* did adore. III. ix. 25. 6
 he so ofte had *tryde* The powre thereof, III. ix. 29. 7
 goodly well advance that goodly well was *tryde*. III. xii. 39. 9
 she *tride* Unto his last confusion to bring, IV. i. 30. 6
 then it shall be *tride*, if ye will, IV. iv. 12. 8
 had in many a battell oft bene *tride*, IV. iv. 17. 8
 to their *tryed* swords them selves betake; IV. iv. 29. 2
 many other Ladies likewise *tride* IV. v. 17. 6
 pittie is to heare the perils which she *tride*. IV. vii. 2. 9
 toile which she had *tride* In salvage chase, IV. viii. 9. 3
 having shortly *tride* The traines of wit, IV. viii. 31. 7
 sooth is said, and *tride* in each degree, IV. ix. 27. 8
 To rip up wrong that battell once hath *tride*; IV. ix. 37. 3
 All twenty *tride* in warres experience long; IV. x. 7. 7
 often *tride* In greater perils IV. x. 18. 1
 Trew Jonathan and David trustie *tryde* IV. x. 27. 2
 Can hardly but by Sacrament be *tride*, V. i. 25. 2
 both in armes well traird, and throughly *tride*: V. ii. 17. 4
 'Well then,' sayd Artegal, 'let it be *tride*: V. ii. 45. 4
 put two wrongs together to be *tride*, V. ii. 48. 3
 A noble Knight, and *tride* in hard assays; V. iii. 5. 2
 if it were not Florimel so *tride*, V. iii. 17. 7
 Quene of Amazons, in armes well *tride* V. iv. 33. 5
 he, that had like tempests often *tride*, V. v. 6. 6
 Till thou have *tride* againe, and tempted him more neare. V. v. 48. 9
 Well *tride* in all thy Ladies troubles V. xi. 38. 3
tryde all waies how each mote entrance make VI. i. 37. 2
 evermore contrary hath bene *tryde*, VI. iii. 2. 1
 Having oft seene it *tryde* as he did teach: VI. iv. 37. 3
 Then he was *tride* unto his Lady bright; VI. viii. 33. 7
 For to betray my Right before I have it *tride*. VII. vi. 34. 9
 Was never in this world ought worthy *tride*, Am. v. 13
 your powre, which I too well have *tride*. Am. xxv. 8
 ye have theyr guylefull traynes well *tryde*: Am. xlvi. 2
Tries. who *tries*, shall find no lesse. I. xii. 34. 9
Trifes. Bearing a trusse of *tryfles* S.C. May 239
Trilled. like pure Orient perles adowne it *trild*; II. xii. 78. 5
Trim. Gay chapelets of flowers and gyrlonds *trim*. As. 42
 A litle Gondelay, bedecked *trim* II. vi. 2. 7

Trim—Continued.

- fragrant violets, and Paunces *trim*; III. i. 36. 8
wonder was to heare their *trim* consort. III. i. 40. 6
the maskers marched forth in *trim* aray. III. xii. 6. 9
comely carriage of her count'ance *trim*, VI. ix. 9. 4
In their fresh garments *trim*. Epith. 29
all the pillowes deck with girlands *trim*, Epith. 207
by a soveraine might Tempers so *trim*, H.B. 125
The which presenting all in *trim* Array, Proth. 85
- Trimly**, hys ditties bene so *trimly* dight, S.C. Ap. 29
trimly trodden traces, S.C. Jun. 27
How *trimly* would she trace and softly tread. D. 311
others *trimly* dight Their gay attyre; I. iv. 14. 8
Her yellow golden heare Was *trimly* woven. II. ix. 19. 7
Coridon could daunce, and *trimly* trace: VI. ix. 42. 4
- Trinall**, th' eternall majesty, In their trinall triplicities on hye: I. xii. 39. 5
There they in their trinall triplicities. H.L.L. 64
- Trip**, She can *trippe* it very well. S.C. Au. 64
- Triple**, flame, Mounting like waves with *triple* point. Bel.¹ ix. 2
flame Waving aloft with *triple* point. Bel.² xi. 2
He gave her . . . *triple* crowne set on her head full hye, I. vii. 16. 4
to darraine A *triple* warre with *triple* enmittee, II. ii. 26. 3
- Triplcities**, th' eternall majesty, In their trinall triplicities on hye: I. xii. 39. 5
There they in their trinall triplicities. H.L.L. 64
- Tripping**, *Tripping* over the dale alone, S.C. Au. 63
- Triptolemus**, first *Triptoleme* taught how to be sowne. Gn. 208
- Tristram**, Calidore sees young *Tristram* slay. VI. ii. Arg.
'And *Tristram* is my name, VI. ii. 28. 1
Full glad and joyous then young *Tristram* grew; VI. ii. 35. 6
Chyld *Tristram* prayd that he with him might goe. VI. ii. 36. 3
Tristram, . . . Long fed his greedie eyes. VI. ii. 39. 1
This knight, whom *Tristram* slew, VI. ii. 40. 5
that discourteous knight, (Whom *Tristram* slew) VI. ii. 43. 2
this was he whom *Tristram* earst did slay, VI. ii. 45. 3
by just avengement Of noble *Tristram*, VI. iii. 17. 4
- Triton**, *Triton*, blowing loud his wreathed horne: Col. 245
They were all taught by *Triton* to obay. III. iv. 33. 3
Triton his trompet shrill before them blew, IV. xi. 12. 3
- Tritonian**, the *Tritonian* goddesse Came downe. Mut. 265
- Tritons**, manie *Tritons* which their hornes did sound. Mut. 296
- Triumph**, Wherewith ye *triumph* over feeble eyes, Ded. Sou. xvi. 8
At last the trumpets *triumph* sound on hie; I. v. 15. 6
thy dredd dartes in none doe *triumph* more, III. iii. 3. 1
gan thereat to *triumph* without victorie. IV. i. 50. 9
of your gotten spoyle their owne *triumph* to make, IV. ii. 24. 9
For goodly *triumph* and great jollyment, IV. xi. 12. 4
they did addeeme the prise Of all that *Tryumph*. V. iii. 15. 3
Thereat she gan to *triumph* with great boast, V. v. 10. 1
With *tryumph* entertayn'd and glorifyde, V. viii. 51. 3
triumph in their blood whom she to death did dryve. V. ix. 41. 9
reare My Trophee, and from all the *triumph* beare? VII. vii. 56. 5
her great *triumph*, which my skill exceeds, Am. xxix. 11
make thy *triumph* over death and sin; Am. lxxviii. 2
Bring home the *triumph* of our victory: Epith. 243
For to receive the *triumph* of your glorie, H.L. 34
The whyles thou doest *triumph* in their decay; H.L. 137
Then lo, *tryumph*! H.B. 267
- Triumphal**, The double front of a *triumphall* Arke: Bel. iv. 4
thighes, whose glorie did appeare Like a *triumphall* Arch, VI. viii. 42. 8
rich *triumphall* Arkes which they did raise, Com. Son. iii. 7
- Triumphant**, streame, sprong from *triumphant* seat. Rev. iv. 13
in *triumphant* chaire was set on hie, Bel.² iv. 7
Triumphant Arkes, spyres, neighbours to the skie, Ro. vii. 5
with you bring *triumphant* Mart, I. Pr. 3. 7
Then gan *triumphant* Trompets sownd on hye, I. xii. 4. 1
Did shew her selfe in great *triumphant* joy, II. iii. 31. 8
their proud girlonds of *triumphant* bayes, III. xi. 52. 7
She gan rejoyce and shew *triumphant* chere, V. xi. 33. 2
meriting a meere *triumphant* seate, Com. Son. iii. 12
thy *triumphant* name then would I raise. H.L. 303
- Triumphed**, th' beavens in glorie *triumphed* over all: Ro. xii. 8
Triumphed oft against her enemies; II. x. 56. 7
Shee *triumphed* on death, in enemies despight. II. x. 56. 9
her princely gest, With which she earst *triumphed*, III. ii. 27. 4
Thus I *triumphed* long in lovers paine, VI. viii. 21. 6
- Triumphest**, *triumphest* in the piteous spoile Of these poore folk, VI. vi. 25. 3
- Triumpheth**, that most Heroicke spirit, Which now *triumpheth*, Ded. Son. xv. 3
- Triumphing**, on hie upon *triumphing* chaire, Bel.¹ iv. 7
As in their Syrea new love both *triumphing*: Mut. 294
Triumphing in great joy and jolity, IV. iv. 28. 2
- Triumph's**, The Romane *triumphs* glorie to beholde, Ro. xiv. 12
That fillst England with thy *triumphs* fame. Proth. 151
- Triumphs**, By which she *triumphes* over yre and pride, II. ii. 31. 6
For Love his loftie *triumphes* to engrave, II. iii. 24. 3
triumphes of Phlegraean Jove, II. x. 3. 4
set his *triumphes* hie, III. vi. 49. 7
The wondrous *triumphs* of my great god-hed: H.L. 18
- Troad**. See *Trode*.
- Trod**. See *Trodden*, *Trode*.
is *trodde* in the durt Of cattell, S.C. F. 235
ryder . . . Would have cast downe, and *trodd* in durty myre, I. viii. 17. 6
- Trodden**. See *Trod*.
With Heydeguyes, and trimly *trodden* traces, S.C. Jun. 27
at length she found the *troden* gras, I. iii. 10. 4
their . . . bayes *Troden* in dust with fury insolent, III. xi. 52. 8
Despid and *troden* downe of all that over-ran. IV. viii. 32. 9
ever *troden* was of footings trace: IV. x. 21. 5

Trodden—Continued.

- is behinde me *trodden* downe of Scorene, VI. viii. 24. 8
- Trode**. See *Trod*.
The *trode* is not so tickle: S.C. Jul. 14
They never sette foote in that same *troade*, S.C. S. 92
We have not yet the tract of anie *troad*, Hab. 406
The fierce Spumador, *trode* them downe like docks; II. xi. 19. 7
wholy waste and void of peoples *trode*, III. ix. 49. 7
the heard . . . *trode* downe in the durt, III. x. 52. 4
He . . . nyceily *trode*, as thornes lay in his way, III. xii. 10. 6
The other backe retired and contrarie *trode*. IV. i. 28. 9
all in gore They *trode*, V. vii. 31. 8
Where foot of living creature never *trode*, VI. iv. 13. 8
Upon the ground with feeble feete he *trode*, VI. vi. 19. 5
far from all peoples *troad*, VI. x. 5. 3
- Trojan**. See *Trojan*.
erst descended from the *Trojan* blood, Bel.¹ v. 8
Bett back the furie of the *Trojan* fyre. Gn. 496
Hector, the glorie of the *Trojan* field: Gn. 516
out of the ancient *Trojan* blood, III. iii. 22. 6
The royall seed, the antique *Trojan* blood, III. iii. 42. 8
made a lake Of Greekish blood so ofte in *Trojan* plaine; III. iv. 2. 6
Which they far off beheld from *Trojan* toures, III. ix. 35. 5
Gathred the *Trojan* reliques sav'd from flame, III. ix. 36. 8
Trojan warres and Priams citie sackt, III. ix. 38. 2
'The *Trojan* Brute did first that citie fownd, III. ix. 46. 1
of the antique *Trojan* stocke there grew Another plant, III. ix. 47. 6
she saw aloft appeare The *Trojane* flames. III. x. 12. 8
the *Trojane* boy so fayre. III. xi. 34. 4
stout Aeneas in the *Trojane* fyre, H.L. 232
- Trojans**, that great warre, which *Trojanes* oft behelde? Gn. 498
many noble Greekes and *Trojans* made to bleed. II. vii. 55. 9
noble Britons sprong from *Trojans* bold, III. ix. 38. 8
Greeks and *Trojans* which therein did die; IV. xi. 20. 7
Trojans', With all the warlike youth of *Trojans* blood, III. ix. 43. 6
Ont of the *Trojans* scattered ofspring, III. ix. 44. 7
- Trompart**, *Trompart*, fitt man for Braggadochio, II. iii. 10. 1
coming close to *Trompart*. II. iii. 12. 1
Trompart stoutly stayd II. iii. 21. 5
Such when as hartlesse *Trompart* her did vew, II. iii. 32. 1
Trompart forth stept II. iii. 34. 7
turning said to *Trompart*; II. iii. 43. 7
(said *Trompart*) 'lett her pas at will, II. iii. 44. 1
having her from *Trompart* lightly reard, III. viii. 19. 3
with his servant *Trompart* hoverd there, III. x. 23. 2
Trompart, ronning hastely, him did stay, III. x. 23. 6
(said *Trompart*) 'take good hart, III. x. 26. 1
Trompart, that his maistres humor knew III. x. 30. 1
Trompart, lowly to the ground inclinde, III. x. 30. 7
'Ah! but,' (said crafty *Trompart*) 'weete ye well, III. x. 40. 2
Said *Trompart*; 'You, . . . stay in safetie behynd: III. x. 41. 4
after him eke fearefull *Trompart* spedd: III. x. 43. 8
Trompart hanc Had it purloyned III. x. 64. 3
Whom *Trompart* had in keepinge there beside, V. iii. 17. 2
- Trompart's**, On *Trompart's* steed her mounted without stay. III. viii. 13. 4
- Troncheon**, -s. See *Truncheon*, -s.
- Tronck**, tronck. See *Trunk*.
- Troop**, a barbarous troupe of clownish fone Bel.² v. 10
A troupe of Satyres in the place did rout, Bel.² xii. 12
To put in preace among the learned troupe: S.C. O. 70
that faire troupe of woodie Goddesses Gn. 182
A troupe of Faunes and Satyres I. vi. 7. 7
all the troupe of light-foot Naiades I. vi. 18. 3
The first troupe was a monstrous rablement II. xi. 8. 1
Gainst which the second troupe assignment makes; II. xi. 10. 2
Of that third troupe was cruelly assayd; II. xi. 11. 2
the fit troupe, most horrible of hew II. xi. 13. 1
when all that troupe of warlike woers Assembled were IV. ii. 38. 1
There he in troupe found all that warlike crew, IV. iv. 33. 8
a troupe of Knights They saw IV. ix. 20. 1
he plainly then descride To be a troupe of women, V. iv. 21. 8
Dispersed all their troupe incontinent, V. iv. 24. 7
now he hath this troupe of villains sent V. xi. 51. 1
So forth they rode together all in troupe VI. v. 32. 1
There he a troupe of Ladies dauncing found VI. x. 10. 7
- Troops**, I feare I have troubled your troups to long: S.C. Ap. 149
murderd troups upon great heapes to lay. Gn. 400
who shall lead Your wandring troups, D. 317
he of them great troups did soone entrap. As. 100
Least that his toyle should of their troups be Brust. As. 106
Great troups of people travailld thetherward I. iv. 3. 1
the martiall troups thou doest infest, I. iv. 6. 3
Broke their rude troups, and orders did confownd, II. ix. 15. 7
Them in twelve troups their Captein did dispart, II. xi. 6. 1
these twelve troups with dreadfull puissance II. xi. 14. 1
The rest themselves in troups did else dispose, IV. iv. 14. 7
did amongst the troups so tyrannize, IV. iv. 42. 2
with their troups did far asunder cast; V. iv. 43. 8
Whose presence all their troups so much encombred, V. v. 19. 5
Did set upon those troups with all his powre and might, V. xi. 57. 9
Mangre the might of all those troups in vew, V. xii. 5. 7
with raging brond divide Their thickest troups, VI. xi. 48. 9
- Trophies**, There many ancient *Trophees* were erect, Bel.¹ v. 5
clad with reliques of some *Trophees* olde, Ro. xviii. 2
all his dayes, like dolorous *Trophees*, P.M. 160
famous warriors . . . Used *Trophees* to erect Am. lxiix. 2
Trophy, She raise a *Trophee* over all the worlde. Bel.¹ xi. 8
many an ancient *Trophee* was adrest, Bel.² v. 5
Over all the world did raise a *Trophee* bie; Bel.² xv. 8
A *trophee* of his glittering spoyles and treasure, Gn. 127

Trophy—Continued.

- reare a *trophee* for devouring death, *Col.* 52
 This simple *trophee* of her great conquest.— *Col.* 951
 I aloft should reare My *Trophee*, *Vii.* vii. 56. 5
 What *trophee* then shall I most fit devise, *Am.* lix. 5
- Trot.** refused To take me up But forst to *trot* on foot, *Vii.* vii. 22. 5
- Troth.** See **Truth.**
 'None but that saw' 'would weene for *troth*, *II.* i. 11. 3
 could not colour yet so well the *troth*, *H.* ii. 34. 4
 yet is my *trouth* yplight, *II.* vii. 50. 6
 Soone shalt thou see, and then beleeve for *troth*, *II.* viii. 22. 3
- Trotting.** all the way from *trotting* hard to spare; *IV.* viii. 37. 8
 a *trotting* Stallion get An *ambling* Colt, *VI.* iii. 1. 6
- Trouble.** Tydings of warre and worldly *trouble* tell? *I.* i. 30. 8
 mighty charmes to *trouble* sleepey minds, *I.* i. 36. 9
 Care Who oft is wont to *trouble* gentle Sleepe, *I.* i. 40. 6
 'that should her *trouble* sore; *I.* x. 16. 8
trouble dying soules tranquillitee; *II.* i. 47. 8
 From needlesse *trouble* of renewing fight *II.* v. 25. 2
 To *trouble* my still seate, *II.* vii. 7. 9
 great *trouble* in the kingdome grew, *II.* x. 54. 2
 endured sore Sore *trouble* of an hainous enemy, *III.* vi. 53. 6
 At last with irkesom *trouble* she abrayd; *III.* x. 50. 1
 To be most fit to *trouble* noble knights *IV.* i. 19. 6
 breeds Tumultuous *trouble*, and contentions jarre, *IV.* i. 25. 8
 Fild with false rumors and seditious *trouble*, *IV.* i. 28. 3
 heaping stormes of *trouble* on them daily more? *IV.* vii. 1. 8
 him had sought through *trouble* and long strife, *IV.* xii. 16. 8
 rather bent To peace then needlesse *trouble* to constraîne, *V.* vi. 19. 7
 him to *trouble* she it thought unfit, *VI.* ii. 47. 3
- Troubled.** Tossing huge tempests through the *troubled* skie, *Ro.* xvi. 6
 Toward the sea turning my *troubled* eye, *Van.* v. 1
 I feare I have *troubled* your troups to longe; *S.C.* Ap. 149
 They sought my *troubled* sense how to deceave *Hub.* 23
 Exceedingly they *troubled* were in thought, *Hub.* 312
troubled kingdome of wilde beasts behelde, *Hub.* 1231
 like to *troubled* puddles have them made. *T.M.* 276
 Whose wordes recording in my *troubled* braine, *Ti.* 451
 Much was I *troubled* in my heavie spright, *Ti.* 576
 The stormie passion of his *troubled* brest, *D.* 192
 As one whose dryer braine Is tost with *troubled* sights, *I.* i. 42. 8
 with their sturre they *troubled* all the traine; *I.* iv. 40. 4
 sparkes *troubled* once, into huge flames will grow; *I.* ix. 8. 2
troubled blood through his pale face was secne *I.* ix. 51. 5
 Through the dull billowes thicke as *troubled* mire, *II.* vi. 20. 7
Troubled with terour and unquiet jarre, *II.* vi. 37. 8
 With trembling hand his *troubled* pulse gan try; *II.* viii. 9. 6
 seemeth by your *troubled* cheare, *II.* ix. 42. 1
 to the *troubled* chamber all in armes did throng, *III.* i. 62. 9
 within her *troubled* mind *III.* iii. 5. 1
 shall spred his banner brave Over the *troubled* South, *III.* iii. 30. 4
 in thy *troubled* bowels raignes and rageth ryle. *III.* iv. 8. 9
 To calme the tempest of his *troubled* thought; *IV.* ii. 3. 2
 Such as the *troubled* Theatres oftimes annoyes. *IV.* iii. 37. 9
 establish in the *troubled* mynd. *IV.* iii. 43. 6
 Hath *troubled* both your mindes with idle thought, *IV.* vi. 30. 7
 in his *troubled* sight Shew'd change of better cheare: *IV.* vi. 38. 2
 she in her mind Was *troubled* sore, *IV.* xii. 21. 2
 inly *troubled* was the truth to learne. *IV.* xii. 24. 5
 rather gan in *troubled* mind devise *IV.* xii. 28. 8
 He much was *troubled*, ne wist what to doo: *V.* ii. 52. 3
 she did her *troubled* mynd molest, *V.* vi. 4. 5
 Yet found no easement in her *troubled* wits, *V.* vi. 15. 3
 As being *troubled* with that stormy stowre; *V.* vii. 15. 4
 it much appald her *troubled* spright: *V.* viii. 45. 5
 gathered unto her her *troubled* wit, *V.* viii. 45. 8
 The which they *troubled* had with great turmoyle. *V.* xi. 65. 5
 tydings Of their arrival: wherewith *troubled* sore *V.* xii. 6. 6
 And *troubled* had their quiet loves delight: *VI.* iii. 21. 5
 From his devotion streight he *troubled* was; *VI.* v. 36. 3
 Like *troubled* ghost, did dreadfully appeare, *VI.* vi. 32. 8
 He much was *troubled* at that straungers guize, *VI.* ix. 38. 3
 Much was the Lady *troubled* at that speech, *VI.* xii. 18. 1
 Was *troubled* much at their so strange affright, *VII.* vi. 15. 7
 Were *troubled*, and amongst themselves at ods, *VII.* vi. 23. 3
 Disguysing diversly my *troubled* wits. *Am.* liv. 4
 O how doth it torment His *troubled* mynd *II.L.* 253
- Troubler.** hard necessity' 'the *troubler* of my happy peace, *I.* xii. 19. 2
 were it not that Time their *troubler* is, *III.* vi. 41. 1
- Troublers.** Lovers of Lordship, and *troublers* of states. *S.C.* May 123
- Troubles.** Free from all *troubles* and from worldly toyle, *Gn.* 151
 in her many *troubles* did most pleasure take. *I.* ii. 9. 9
 a faythfull mate Of her sad *troubles* and misfortunes hard: *I.* iii. 9. 4
 By traynes into new *troubles* to have taste: *I.* iii. 24. 7
 Blaming of Fortune, which such *troubles* threw, *I.* vi. 31. 5
 For whose deare sake so many *troubles* ber did tosse. *I.* vii. 27. 9
 After long *troubles* and unmeet upbrayes *III.* vi. 50. 3
 Well tride in all thy Ladies *troubles* *V.* xi. 38. 3
 In seas of *troubles* and of toylesome paine; *VI.* ix. 31. 6
- Troublesome.** her to see should be but *troublesome*. *I.* x. 16. 7
 Such was hetwixt these two the *troublesome* upore. *V.* ii. 15. 9
- Troubling.** Thinking to bide the depth by *troubling* of the flood. *IV.* vi. 29. 9
 With many idle stoups her *troubling* still: *V.* v. 16. 7
- Troublous.** mortall men tossed by *troublous* fate *Pet.* vii. 3
 Where no such *troublous* tydes ban us assayde; *S.C.* O. 117
 Their *troublous* strife they stinted by and by, *Hub.* 1092
 With *troublous* noyse did dull their daintie eares. *T.M.* 30
 use to paint in rimes the *troublous* state *T.M.* 381
 oft would dare to tempt the *troublous* winde. *Mui.* 48
 There came unto my minde a *troublous* thought, *D.* 29

Troublous—Continued.

- all with *troublous* feare Gathered about her body *I.* i. 25. 3
 nor peopes *troublous* cryes, Might there be heard; *I.* i. 41. 6
 That *troublous* dreame gan freshly tosse his braine *I.* i. 55. 6
 after *troublous* sights And dreames, *I.* ii. 4. 2
 Whom brood awake 'she findes, in *troublous* fitt, *I.* v. 45. 1
 Bulles, fill the fieldes with *troublous* bellowing: *I.* viiii. 11. 8
 As a tall ship tossed in *troublous* seas, *II.* ii. 24. 1
 his flowing toung and *troublous* spright *II.* iii. 4. 6
 Some *troublous* upore or contentions fray, *II.* iv. 3. 3
troublous warre proclame: *II.* v. 1. 7
 ledd with the *troublous* sowne: *II.* vi. 47. 7
 the *troublous* stormes that tosse The private state, *II.* vii. 14. 1
 That breathed strife and *troublous* enmitie. *II.* viiii. 10. 5
 when they had that *troublous* rout disperst, *II.* ix. 17. 1
 This is the Port of rest from *troublous* toyle, *II.* ix. 32. 8
 with so *troublous* terror they were all dismayd. *III.* i. 63. 9
 To stirre up strife, and *troublous* contecke broch: *III.* i. 64. 5
 Instead of sleepe thou sendest *troublous* feares *III.* iv. 57. 5
 whilst all things in *troublous* upore were, *III.* x. 16. 1
 All suddenly they heard a *troublous* noyes, *IV.* iii. 37. 6
 Which *troublous* stirre when Satyrane aviz'd, *IV.* v. 25. 1
 High Swale, unquiet Nide, and *troublous* Skell; *IV.* xi. 37. 7
 Which *troublous* stirre when Artageall perceived, *V.* iii. 30. 6
 tossed in her *troublous* minde *V.* iv. 47. 4
 The *troublous* passion of my pensive mind, *V.* vi. 19. 2
 'That Knight shall all the *troublous* stormes asswage *V.* vii. 23. 1
 She much was eased in her *troublous* thought, *V.* vii. 24. 2
 She was confusd in her *troublous* thought; *V.* vii. 25. 3
 All full of people making *troublous* din *V.* ix. 23. 3
 In *troublous* wits, and mutinous upore: *V.* ix. 48. 6
 have her drawne to all this *troublous* strife, *V.* xi. 41. 3
 To stint all strife and *troublous* enmitie, *V.* xi. 54. 3
 tost with *troublous* fit Of a proud love, *Am.* xxxiii. 11
- Troupe, -s.** See **Troop, etc.**
- Trouth.** See **Troth.**
- Trouts.** The silver scaly *trouts* doe tend full well, *Epith.* 57
 (Those *trouts* and pikes all others doo excell;) *Epith.* 59
- Trow.** (But now I *troue* can better good,) *S.C.* Mar. 56
 I *trow*, All Kent can rightly boaste: *S.C.* Jul. 43
 they bene hale enough, I *troue*, *S.C.* Jul. 107
 Him true in heart and trustie to you *trow*. *Ti.* 203
 henceforth by this daies ensample *trow*, *II.* v. 13. 7
 she is the fairest wight alive, I *trow*! *III.* v. 6. 9
 so much is more then just to *trow*. *V.* ii. 34. 9
- Trows.** See **Drowes.**
- Troy.** as at *Troy* most dastards of the Greekes *Ro.* xiv. 9
 The faire Ixione captiv'd from *Troy*; *Gn.* 490
 He compast *Troy* thrice with his bodie dedd. *Gn.* 628
 To tbee, O *Troy*! paid penance for thy fall; *Gn.* 651
 To succour the weak state of sad afflicted *Troy*. *II.* iii. 31. 9
 that proud towre of *Troy*, *II.* ix. 45. 8
 'Troy, that art now nought but an idle name, *II.* ix. 38. 1
 That warre was kiudled which did *Troy* inflame, *III.* ix. 34. 2
 long before the ten yeares siege of *Troy*, *III.* ix. 36. 2
Troy againe out of her dust was reard *III.* ix. 44. 3
 Both first and second *Troy* shall dare to equalise. *III.* ix. 44. 9
 Matchable ether to that ympe of *Troy*, *III.* xii. 7. 3
- Troyan.** See **Trojan.**
 the *Troyan* Duke with Turnus fought. *Bel.* vii. 8
 whilome from the *Troyan* blood did flow. *Bel.* v. 8
 the *Troyan* prince spilt Turnus blood *Bel.* ix. 8
 to sheild Achilles life from fate of *Troyan* field. *Mui.* 64
- Troynovant.** Ne *Troynovant*, though elder sister shee, *Ti.* 102
 The ruin'd wals he did readifoye Of *Troynovant*, *II.* x. 46. 5
Troynovant was built of old *Troyes* ashes cold. *III.* ix. 38. 9
 'It *Troynovant* is hight, *III.* ix. 45. 1
 'His worke great *Troynovant*, *III.* ix. 51. 1
 That was to weet the famous *Troynovant*, *IV.* xi. 28. 8
- Troy's.** *Troynovant* was built of old *Troyes* ashes cold. *III.* ix. 38. 9
- Truce.** frends to termes of gentle *truce* entize, *III.* ii. 24. 5
 To graunt unto those warriors *truce* a while; *IV.* vi. 25. 7
 of a *truce* to treat In milder tearmes, *IV.* ix. 35. 6
 he Talus to them sent *truce* for to desire. *V.* ii. 62. 9
 signe of *truce* did make: *V.* xii. 8. 2
 with her bart-thrilling eies To make a *truce*, *Am.* xii. 2
- True.** if that my Grandsire me sayd be *true*, *S.C.* May 268
 A shepheard *truewe*, yet not so *true*. *S.C.* Jul. 163
 Adieu, good Hobbinoli, that was so *true*, *S.C.* D. 155
 As whome he knew to him both fast and *true*. *Hub.* 1081
 yet to prove more *true* he meant to see, *Hub.* 1277
true wisdome to sustaine, *T.M.* 80
 I that in *true* Tragedies am skill, *T.M.* 165
 The *true* Pandora of all heavenly graces, *T.M.* 578
 Him *true* in heart and trustie to you *trow*. *Ti.* 203
 Deare unto all that *true* affection beare: *Ti.* 243
 Robd of all right and *true* nobilitie. *Ti.* 294
 it true Sea, and *true* Bull, ye would weene. *Mui.* 280
 seldome scene, forejudgment proveth *true*. *Mui.* 320
 To make the image of *true* heaviness: *D.* 329
 'And ye, *true* Lovers! whom desastrous chance *D.* 605
 pitting this paire of lovers *trew*, *As.* 182
 like the circler of a Turtle *true*, *Col.* 340
 She is the paterne of *true* womanhead, *Col.* 612
 She is the braunch of *true* nobilitie, *Col.* 630
 thy *true* love and loyaltie I deceme. *Col.* 676
 'True (answered he) *Col.* 620
 to *true* loves he may us evermore Preferre, *Col.* 817
 Ne mongst *true* lovers they shall place inherit, *Col.* 893
 To thee are all *true* lovers greatly bound. *Col.* 899

True—Continued.

Succeeding them in true nobility;	Dec. Son. iii. 9
All goodly hountie and true honour sits.	Dec. Son. v. 12
In which <i>trew</i> honor yee may fashioned see,	Dec. Son. x. 10
to draw the semblant <i>trew</i> Of beauties Queene,	Dec. Son. xvii. 5
that true glorious type of thine,	I. Pr. 4. 7
The Patrone of true Holinesse	I. i. Arg.
Right faithfull <i>true</i> he was in dedde and word,	I. i. 2. 7
with usage sly He taught to imitate that Lady <i>trew</i> ,	I. i. 46. 8
like that virgin <i>true</i> which for her knight him took,	I. i. 49. 9
The true Saint George, was wandred far away,	I. ii. 12. 2
The false Duessa, knew well all was <i>true</i> ,	I. ii. 44. 3
Her up he tooke, (too simple and too <i>trew</i>)	I. ii. 45. 7
Though <i>true</i> as touch, though daughter of a king,	I. iii. 2. 5
<i>true</i> is, that <i>true</i> love hath no powre To looken backe;	I. iii. 30. 7
so misfeigning her <i>true</i> knight to bee:	I. iii. 40. 4
Plaue, faithfull, <i>true</i> , and euimy of shame,	I. vi. 20. 7
Teaching the Satyres, <i>Trew</i> sacred lore,	I. vi. 30. 9
On gentle Dame, so hurtlesse and so <i>true</i> :	I. vi. 31. 7
heard abroad of that her champion <i>trew</i> ,	I. vi. 36. 5
thou his error shalt, I hope, now proven <i>trew</i> .'	I. vi. 42. 9
innocents <i>trew</i> , Which there were slaine as sheepe	I. viii. 35. 6
Altare, On which <i>trew</i> Christians blood was ofteu spilt,	I. viii. 36. 3
O! welcome thou, that doest of death bring tydings <i>trew</i> .'	I. viii. 38. 9
whether dreames delude, or <i>true</i> it were,	I. ix. 14. 5
<i>True</i> loves are often sown, but seldom grow on ground.'	I. ix. 16. 9
love establish each to other <i>trew</i> ,	I. ix. 18. 7
spectacle, approving <i>trew</i> The wofull tale	I. ix. 37. 1
in <i>true</i> ballance thou wilt weigh thy state;	I. ix. 45. 2
Well knowing <i>trew</i> all that he did reherse,	I. ix. 48. 4
But simple, <i>trew</i> , and eke unfained sweet,	I. x. 7. 8
thus recover'd by wise Patience And <i>trew</i> Repentaunce,	I. x. 29. 2
'Most <i>trew</i> ,' then said the holy aged man;	I. x. 59. 1
looked forth, to weet if <i>trew</i> indeede those tydings were,	I. xii. 3. 3
Which whenas <i>trew</i> by tryall he out fond,	I. xii. 3. 5
Or false or <i>trew</i> , or living or else dead,	I. xii. 28. 2
The Amazon huge river, now found <i>trew</i> ?	II. Pr. 2. 8
A right good knight, and <i>trew</i> of word ywis:	II. i. 19. 5
Bragadocchio, is made the scorne Of knighthood <i>trew</i> ;	II. iii. Arg.
The scorne of knighthood and <i>trew</i> chevalrye,	II. iii. 10. 5
<i>Trew</i> be thy words, and worthy of thy praise,	II. iii. 38. 2
fruit, With which Acontius got his lover <i>trew</i> ,	II. vii. 55. 2
my <i>trew</i> liegeman yield thy selfe for ay,	II. viii. 61. 7
when he heard, and saw the tokens <i>trew</i> ,	II. viii. 55. 1
Of the <i>trew</i> lively-head Of that most glorious visage	II. ix. 3. 3
Well weeting <i>trew</i> what she had rashly told;	II. ix. 39. 2
hight Phantastes by his nature <i>trew</i> ;	II. ix. 52. 2
<i>true</i> it is that, when the oyle is spent,	II. x. 30. 1
Yet <i>true</i> it is, that long before that day	II. x. 53. 6
On firme foundation of <i>true</i> bountyhed:	II. xii. 1. 5
surely deeme it to bee yvie <i>trew</i> :	II. xii. 61. 5
Who can it doe more lively, or more <i>trew</i> ,	III. Pr. 4. 3
<i>trew</i> love most of might,	III. i. 29. 8
that sweete fit that doth <i>true</i> beautie love,	III. iii. 1. 7
indew The salvage minds with skill of just and <i>trew</i> :	III. iii. 45. 5
Too <i>trew</i> the famous Marinell it fownd,	III. iv. 29. 1
vew Of hunter swifte and sent of howndes <i>trew</i>	III. iv. 46. 5
honour of <i>trew</i> Ladies,	III. v. 10. 6
Having him <i>trew</i> and faithfull ever tride,	III. v. 12. 8
Her noured had in <i>trew</i> Nobility:	III. v. 32. 5
In all chaste vertue and <i>true</i> bounti-hed,	III. vi. 3. 8
their <i>trew</i> loves without suspition tell abroad.	III. vi. 42. 9
his <i>trew</i> love faire Psyche with him playes,	III. vi. 50. 1
yfostered to bee And trained up in <i>trew</i> feminitee:	III. vi. 51. 5
To be th' ensample of <i>true</i> love alone,	III. vi. 52. 4
to reward my trusty <i>true</i> intent,	III. vii. 55. 8
Hard is to teach an old horse amble <i>trew</i> ;	III. viii. 26. 3
To be his Leman and his Lady <i>trew</i> :	III. viii. 40. 5
how may I weene it <i>trew</i> ,	III. viii. 48. 3
as <i>trew</i> in love as Turtle to her make.	III. xi. 2. 9
Great liking unto many, but <i>true</i> love to feowe.	III. xii. 13. 9
fiercely running to that Lady <i>trew</i> ,	III. xii. 32. 4
crowne <i>true</i> lovers with immortal blis,	IV. Pr. 2. 8
all bountie naturall And treasures of <i>true</i> love	IV. Pr. 4. 4
well she wist, as <i>true</i> it was indeed,	IV. i. 6. 1
So could she forge all colours, save the <i>trew</i>	IV. i. 18. 5
all <i>true</i> lovers with dishonor hotten:	IV. i. 51. 4
<i>true</i> friendships bond Doth their long strife agree.	IV. iii. Arg.
Profest to her <i>true</i> friendship and affection sweet.	IV. iii. 50. 9
the vertue of chaste love, And wivehood <i>true</i> ,	IV. v. 3. 2
thought he had the <i>trew</i> And very Florinell,	IV. v. 13. 7
then if it were <i>trew</i> :	IV. v. 15. 6
no unto whom I more <i>true</i> love did heare:	IV. vi. 35. 9
<i>True</i> love and faithfull friendship,	IV. vi. 46. 9
now prov'd <i>true</i> by this	IV. viii. 1. 1
messengers of his <i>true</i> meaning and intent.	IV. viii. 13. 9
these Squires <i>true</i> friendship more did sway	IV. ix. 3. 3
' <i>True</i> he it said, what ever man it sayd,	IV. x. 1. 1
That I too <i>true</i> by triall have approved;	IV. x. 1. 6
Delightfull bowres, to solace lovers <i>trew</i> ;	IV. x. 24. 7
Ne ever ought but of their <i>true</i> loves talkt,	IV. x. 25. 8
lovers lincked in <i>true</i> harts consent,	IV. x. 26. 4
<i>Trew</i> Jonatiau and David trustle tryde	IV. x. 27. 2
Mother of blessed Peace and Friendship <i>trew</i> ;	IV. x. 34. 2
in them bore <i>true</i> lovers voves entire:	IV. x. 38. 5
few Could weenen whether they were false or <i>trew</i> :	IV. xi. 27. 5
if old sawes prove <i>true</i>	IV. xi. 35. 2
Menippe <i>true</i> in trust,	IV. xi. 61. 8
Whether old Proteus <i>true</i> or false had sayd,	IV. xii. 28. 4
The Champion of <i>true</i> Justice, Artegall:	V. i. 3. 2

True—Continued.

doe it declare unto me <i>trew</i> .'	V. i. 16. 2
<i>True</i> love despiseth shame,	V. i. 27. 9
The right or wrong, the false or else the <i>trew</i> ?	V. ii. 44. 6
First in one ballance set the <i>true</i> aside.'	V. ii. 45. 5
<i>True</i> vertue to advance,	V. iii. 3. 9
The more to be <i>true</i> Florinell he did surmize.	V. iii. 18. 9
Like the <i>true</i> saint beside the image set,	V. iii. 24. 2
So ought all faytours that <i>true</i> knighthood shame,	V. iii. 38. 6
<i>True</i> Justice unto people to divide,	V. iv. 1. 2
'Full <i>true</i> it is	V. iv. 15. 2
'Right <i>true</i> : hut faulty men use To attribute their folly	V. iv. 28. 1
In signe of <i>true</i> subjection to her powre,	V. v. 18. 2
Serving proud Radigund with <i>true</i> subjection,	V. v. 26. 2
token <i>true</i> to old Eumeuias,	V. v. 34. 3
Until his owne <i>true</i> love his freedome gayned:	V. v. 57. 8
in th' Adamantine mould Of his <i>true</i> hart	V. vi. 2. 7
As if before she had not counted <i>trew</i> :	V. vi. 5. 5
doth <i>true</i> justice deale To his inferiour Gods,	V. vii. 1. 6
With fayned colours shading a <i>true</i> case;	V. vii. 2. 7
Jealous suspect as <i>true</i> untruely drad:	V. vii. 38. 7
did <i>true</i> Justice deale,	V. vii. 42. 7
The <i>true</i> guide of his way and vertuous government.	V. viii. 3. 9
To weete if it were <i>true</i> as she had told;	V. viii. 12. 2
To prove her surname <i>true</i> , that she imposed has.	V. viii. 49. 9
' <i>True</i> is that I at first was dubbed knight	V. xi. 53. 1
Knights ought he <i>true</i> , and truth is one in all:	V. xi. 56. 8
As their <i>true</i> Liege and Princesse naturall;	V. xii. 24. 8
His studie was <i>true</i> Justice how to deale,	V. xii. 26. 2
in the triall of <i>true</i> curtisie,	VI. Pr. 5. 1
Good Knights and Ladies <i>true</i> ,	VI. i. 7. 9
swore to him <i>true</i> fealtie for aye.	VI. i. 44. 4
<i>True</i> is, that whilome that Good Poet sayd,	VI. iii. 1. 1
To be his Timias, his owne <i>true</i> Squire;	VI. v. 23. 2
The knights helev'd that all he sayd was <i>trew</i> ;	VI. vii. 5. 1
It was his owne <i>true</i> grome, the gentle Squire,	VI. viii. 27. 6
The good Sir Calepine, her owne <i>true</i> Knight,	VI. viii. 33. 2
Simple and <i>true</i> , from covert malice free;	VI. x. 24. 5
To wend with him, and he his conduct <i>trew</i>	VI. xi. 35. 3
Which too-too <i>true</i> that lands in-dwellers since have found.	VII. vi. 55. 9
That well may seemen <i>true</i> ;	VII. vii. 7. 1
'Which to approven <i>true</i> , as I have told,	VII. vii. 27. 1
'Right <i>true</i> it is,	VII. vii. 48. 1
Is ebeckt and changed from his nature <i>trew</i> ,	VII. vii. 54. 8
judge then, (O thou greatest goddess <i>trew</i>)	VII. vii. 56. 6
when my pen would write her titles <i>true</i> ,	Am. iii. 11
her deep wit, that <i>true</i> harts thought can spel,	Am. xliii. 13
Most lively lyke behold your semblant <i>trew</i>	Am. xlv. 4
<i>true</i> love doth tye	Am. lxxv. 5
when I hope to see their <i>trew</i> object,	Am. lxxviii. 11
the <i>trew</i> fayre, that is the gentle wit,	Am. lxxix. 3
That is <i>true</i> beautie:	Am. lxxix. 9
from whom al <i>true</i> And perfect beauty did at first proceed:	Am. lxxix. 11
In my <i>true</i> love did stirre up coles of yre;	Am. lxxxv. 8
let still Silence <i>trew</i> night-watches keepe,	Epith. 353
the type of <i>true</i> Nobility;	Com. Son. ii. 2
gentle Love, that loiall is and <i>trew</i> ,	H.B. 176
To worke ech others joy and <i>true</i> content,	H.B. 200
With pure regard and spotlesse <i>true</i> intent,	H.B. 212
The heavenly prayes of <i>true</i> love to sing.	H.H.L. 14
Eternall spring of grace and wisdome <i>trew</i> ,	H.H.L. 44
mercy Unto us taught, and to approve it <i>trew</i> ,	H.H.L. 212
the Primrose <i>trew</i> ,	Proth. 32
<i>True-love-wise</i> . of lillies and of roses, Bound <i>true</i> love wise,	Epith. 44
<i>True-meaning</i> . That had such might over <i>true</i> meaning harts;	I. ii. 9. 5
<i>Truer</i> . Yet never Turtle <i>truer</i> to his make,	VI. viii. 33. 6
<i>True-seeming</i> . two fittest for to forge <i>true-seeming</i> lies:	I. i. 38. 7
so <i>true-seeming</i> grace It carried,	I. v. 27. 4
Hath writ my record in <i>true-seeming</i> sort.	Ti. 168
<i>Truest</i> . she the <i>truest</i> shepherds hart made bleede,	S.C. Jun. 111
he is one the <i>truest</i> knight alive,	I. iii. 37. 6
The justest man and <i>truest</i> in his daies,	II. x. 42. 2
For I love one, the <i>truest</i> one on ground,	III. i. 24. 6
The justest man alive and <i>truest</i> did appeare.	V. vii. 2. 9
'Haile, good Sir Sergis, <i>truest</i> Knight alive,	V. xi. 38. 2
My <i>truest</i> turtle dove;	Epith. 24
<i>Truly</i> . Morpheus Most <i>truly</i> doth appeare	Bel. xi. 2
Morpheus <i>trulie</i> doth unto our eyes appeare,	Bel. xv. 2
<i>Truly</i> , Piers, thou art beside thy wit,	S.C. May 306
those that <i>truly</i> mene;	S.C. S. 33
Other sayne, but how <i>truly</i> I note,	S.C. S. 110
To <i>truly</i> tryde in his extremest state.	II. x. 31. 3
For powre is the right hand of Justice <i>truly</i> hight.	V. iv. 1. 9
<i>truly</i> pourtrayd, as they ought to be,	Com. Son. ii. 6
Jones, that <i>truly</i> it traslated.	Com. Son. ii. 14
<i>Trump</i> . To register, and sound in <i>trump</i> of gold,	T.M. 98
So brave a <i>Trompe</i> , thy noble acts to sound l	Ti. 434
she might immortalize In her shrill <i>tromp</i> ,	Dec. Son. xiv. 4
Soone as thy dreadful <i>trompe</i> begins to sound,	I. xi. 6. 6
that fame may it resound In her eternall <i>tromp</i> ,	II. iii. 38. 9
The hares Night-raven, <i>trump</i> of dolefull dreere;	II. xii. 36. 5
That fame in <i>tromp</i> of gold eternally displayes.	III. iii. 3. 9
Where I with sound of <i>trompe</i> will also rest a while.	IV. iv. 48. 9
Bold Radigund with sound of <i>trompe</i> on high,	V. iv. 45. 4
I may in <i>trump</i> of fame blaze over-all.	Am. xxix. 12
Fame in her shrill <i>trump</i> shal thunder,	Am. lxxxiv. 13
<i>Trumpet</i> . golden <i>Trompet</i> of eternitie,	T.M. 458
A shrilling <i>trompet</i> soundd from on hye,	I. v. 6. 1
Which fame of her shrill <i>trompet</i> worthy reedes;	II. vii. 2. 7
She heard a shrilling <i>Trompet</i> sound alowd,	III. xii. 1. 5

Trumpet—Continued.

- That ever shrilling trumpet did resound; IV. ii. 32. 4
 A trumpet blew; they both together met IV. iii. 6. 6
 Triton his trumpet shrill before them blew, IV. xi. 12. 3
 sounding loud a Trumpet from the wall, V. v. 60. 3
 caused straight a Trumpet loud to shrill V. vii. 27. 1
 His trumpet shrill hath sounded, Am. xix. 2
 A gentle Bee, with his loud trumpet murmur'ing, Epig. iv. 3
Trumpet's. trumpets sound to cease did them compell: IV. iv. 25. 8
 trumpets sound did warne them all to rest; IV. iv. 36. 2
 To weeten what that trumpets sounding ment: V. iv. 50. 7
Trumpets. For trumpets sterne to change mine Oaten reeds, I. Pr. 1. 4
 At last the trumpets Triumph sound on hie; I. v. 15. 6
 Then gan triumphant Trumpets sound on hie, I. xii. 4. 1
 With shaumes, and trumpets, and with Clarions sweet; I. xii. 13. 2
 Their murmuring small trumpets sounden wide, II. ix. 16. 3
 shrill trumpets lowd did bray, III. xii. 6. 6
 shrill trumpets and loud clarions sweetly playd. IV. iii. 5. 9
 the trumpets freshly blew. IV. iii. 14. 9
 The trumpets sounded, and they all arose. IV. iii. 51. 2
 shrilling trumpets loudly gan to bray, IV. iv. 48. 5
 The trumpets sound, then all together ronne. V. iii. 6. 4
 at the last the trumpets did proclame. V. iii. 7. 7
 Then did the trumpets sound, V. iii. 13. 6
 the trumpets shrill Don Braggadochios name resounded V. iii. 15. 3
 Playing on shaumes and trumpets, V. v. 4. 5
 The Trumpets sounded, and the field hegan; V. v. 6. 1
 The Trumpets sound, and they together run V. vii. 29. 1
 The trumpets sound, and they together goe V. xii. 17. 1
Trumpets' no dreadfull trumpets sound; V. Pr. 9. 5
Truncheon. thother did upon his truncheon smyte, II. viii. 38. 5
 with his truncheon he so rudely stroke Cymochles twice, II. viii. 39. 8
 in his hand nought but the truncheon left; IV. iii. 12. 2
Truncheons. in their hands their idle truncheons held, IV. iv. 18. 8
Trunk. I heard the tronck (tronke) to grone; Bel. v. 12
 on her tronke, all rotten and unsound, Ro. xxviii. 7
 The mightie tronck, halfe rent with ragged rift, I. viii. 22. 8
 Being diffused through the senseless tronck, II. ii. 4. 8
 The headlesse tronke, as heedlesse of that stower, Stood still
 awhile, IV. iii. 20. 7
 Were much amaz'd the headlesse tronke to see Stand up IV. iii. 21. 2
 That headlesse tyrants tronke he heard from ground, IV. ix. 4. 6
Trunked. streames of blood out of the trunked stock Forth
 gushed, I. viii. 10. 8
 The trunked beast fast bleeding did him lowly dight. II. v. 4. 9
Truss. Bearing a trusse of tryfes S.C. May 239
 To truss the pray too heavy for his flight; I. xi. 19. 8
 up they gan their mery pypes for trusse, III. x. 46. 1
Trussing. trussing me, as Eagle doth his pray, IV. vii. 18. 6
Trust. By more and more she gan to trust hir wings, Bel.¹ vi. 3
 That did so much in his owne greatnesse trust. Van. vi. 12
 Little bootes all the welth and the trust, S.C. May 88
 never give trust to his trechere: S.C. May 222
 Or care to overlooke, or trust to gather, Hub. 279
 Ye may me trust as your owne ghostly father.' Hub. 250
 Trust me, least he my Looove happely chance to beholde. Tetrasticon 4
 'O vile worlds trust! Ti. 466
 Nor trust the guile of fortunes blandishment; Col. 671
 Late learnd what harme to hasty trust ensu'th. I. vi. 12. 4
 more to mighty hands then rightfull cause doth trust. II. ii. 29. 9
 Trust me, shal find no greater enemy II. v. 1. 3
 trust unto his strength and manhood meare, II. xi. 34. 3
 unto Psyche with great trust and care Committed her, III. vi. 51. 3
 her maine strength, in which she most doth trust, III. vii. 50. 5
 if she should her trust in me repose. III. vii. 58. 9
 Defi'd the pledge committed to thy trust? IV. i. 53. 6
 Unto whose trust the charge thereof was lent: IV. x. 12. 2
 Menippe true in trust, IV. xi. 61. 8
 fayld the trust which she in him had plast, IV. xii. 23. 3
 The charge of Justice given was in trust, V. iv. 2. 2
 Her nearest handmayd, whom she most did trust, V. v. 29. 2
 'Clarinda, whom of all I trust alive, V. v. 29. 4
 turn'd the trust which was in her affyde, V. v. 53. 6
 No faith so firme, no trust can be so strong, V. xii. 1. 8
 A courteous Knight and full of faithfull trust; VI. iii. 13. 2
 Trust not the treason of those smyling lookes, Am. xvii. 1
 His seate is Truth, to which the faithfull trust, H.H.B. 159
Trusted. More in his causes truth he trusted then in might. V. viii. 30. 9
Trustily. To whom may I more trustely complaine Hub. 65
 Thus having her restored trustily, VI. iii. 19. 6
Trusting. fayleth, trusting on his owne assurance; Am. lviii. 10
Trustless. this tickle trustles state Of vaine worlds glorie, Pet.² vii. 1
 'O! trustlesse state of earthly things, S.C. N. 153
 'O! trustlesse state of miserable men, Ti. 197
 She him condemn'd as trustlesse and untrew; V. vi. 5. 2
Trusty. who most trustes in arme of fleshly might, I. ix. 11. 6
Trusty. That flocks grand Captaine and most trustie guide
 to me, my trustie friend, aread Thy councill: Gn. 268
 Him true in heart and trustie to you trow. Hub. 81
 to my trustie care Committed T. 203
 D. 69
 His trusty sword he cald to his last aid, I. xi. 42. 2
 Eftsoone she said; 'Ah! gentle trustie Squire,
 that blacke Palmer, his most trusty guide, II. i. 17. 1
 Guyon having lost his trustie guyde, II. iv. 2. 4
 Upon his voyage with his trustie guyde, II. vii. 2. 1
 for his trusty servaunts doth so strongly fight.' II. xi. 5. 2
 to reward my trusty true intent, III. i. 29. 9
 With her own trusty Squire, III. vii. 55. 8
 this trustie squire with proud disdaind III. xii. 44. 3
 That trusty Squire he wisely well did move IV. ix. 3. 7
 IV. ix. 15. 3

Trusty—Continued.

- Trew Jonathan and David trustie tryde IV. x. 27. 2
 She called forth to her a trusty mayd, V. iv. 48. 1
 The trustie Mayd, conceiving her intent, V. v. 35. 1
 snatching neare his syde His trustie sword, VI. vii. 25. 4
 The trustie damzell bearing it abroad VI. xii. 7. 1
 Whenas a storme bath dimd her trusty guyde, Am. xxxiv. 3
Truth. for a truth great Babylon is fallen. Rev. ii. 14
 But shall I tel thee a tale of truth, S.C. F. 91
 To mock her selfe, and Truth to imitate, T.M. 206
 His love, his truth, his glorie, and his might, T.M. 513
 Came downe to prove the truth, Mu. 267
 auncient truth confirm'd with credence old. Col. 103
 single Truth and simple Honestie Col. 727
 gan himselfe advise To . . . tempt her fained truth. I. i. 50. 6
 doubtfull words made that redoubted knight Suspect her truth: I. i. 53. 6
 Enchaunter parts The Rederosse Knight from Truth: I. ii. Arg.
 Forsaken Truth long seekes her love, I. iii. Arg.
 O, how can . . . simple truth subdue avenging wrong! I. iii. 6. 5
 Una, his deare deede, Her truth had staynd with treason I. vi. 2. 4
 committ Her single person to their barbarous truth; I. vi. 12. 2
 her gentle wit she pyles To teach them truth, I. vi. 19. 6
 truth, whose shape she well can faine, I. vii. 1. 5
 stedfast truth acquite him out of all. I. viii. 1. 4
 time in her just term the truth to light should bring.' I. ix. 5. 9
 truth is strong her rightfull cause to plead, I. xii. 28. 7
 unto her Truth Did earnestly committ, II. iii. 2. 2
 wisht me stay till I more truth should fynd. II. iv. 22. 9
 Till that the truth thereof I did out wrest; II. iv. 23. 5
 the truth to let me understand. II. iv. 23. 9
 loyall truth to treason doest incline: II. vii. 13. 3
 with glad thankes, and unreproved truth, II. vii. 16. 3
 Joseph of Arimathy, Who . . . preach the truth; II. x. 53. 9
 see plaine, That truth is strong, III. i. 29. 8
 Truth is his daughter; III. iv. 59. 7
 in her countenance Dwelt simple truth. III. vii. 59. 6
 Till triall doe more certeine truth bewray.' III. viii. 60. 5
 makes him alway Suspect her truth, III. ix. 5. 4
 He closely nearer crept the truth to weet: III. x. 22. 6
 Till time the tryall of her truth expyrd; IV. i. 54. 5
 Against all that truth or vertue doe professe; IV. viii. 24. 7
 In simple truth and blamelesse chastitie, IV. viii. 30. 3
 inly troubled was the truth to learne. IV. xii. 24. 5
 the truth discover plaine, IV. xii. 30. 7
 simple Truth did rayne, V. Pr. 3. 9
 Monst wicked men, in whom no truth she found, V. i. 11. 3
 With which he threst out falshood, and did truth unfould. V. i. 12. 9
 by sleight the truth therout to straine; V. i. 24. 9
 by no meanes the false will with the truth be wayd. V. ii. 45. 9
 judge, whether with truth or falshood they agreee. V. ii. 47. 9
 set the truth and set the right aside, V. ii. 48. 1
 truth is one, and right is ever one.' V. ii. 48. 6
 More in his causes truth he trusted then in might. V. viii. 30. 9
 But by their truth and by the causes right: V. xi. 17. 6
 To temporize is not from truth to swerve, V. xi. 56. 3
 Knights ought be true, and truth is one in all: V. xi. 56. 8
 loved simple truth and stedfast honesty. VI. i. 3. 9
 I will the truth discover VI. ii. 15. 9
 Faith to his knight, and truth to Ladies all, VI. ii. 35. 2
 that be the truth of all by him mote learne. VI. x. 18. 9
 Witnesse, ye Heavens, the truth of all that I have teld! VII. vi. 27. 9
 hostages doe offer for my truth; Am. xi. 2
 simple truth, and mutual good-will, Am. lxxv. 11
 love is Lord of truth and loialtie, H.L. 176
 some sparkling light Of thine eternall Truth, H.H.B. 11
 His truth, his love, his wisdom, and his blis, H.H.B. 110
 His seate is Truth, to which the faithfull trust, H.H.B. 159
 For from th' Eternall Truth it doth proceed, H.H.B. 174
Truth's. Yet in my truthes assurance I rest fixed fast.' V. v. 38. 9
Try. See Trie.
 himselfe will a daw trie; Hub. 913
 who so els his bounteous minde did trie, Ti. 233
 Which she with Neptune did for Athens trie: Mu. 306
 doth her tender plumes as yet but trie Col. 422
 as a sacred pledge His cause in combat . . . to try: I. iv. 43. 2
 O I never, Sir, desire to try his guilefull traine.' I. ix. 31. 9
 With trembling hand his troubled pulse gan try; II. viii. 9. 6
 with great honour many battells try; III. iii. 31. 4
 knightly worth which he too late did try, III. ix. 25. 6
 Rather let try extremities of chance, III. xi. 24. 8
 Agreed to travell, and their fortunes try. IV. iv. 6. 4
 dread Untride is lesse then when thou shalt it try: IV. vii. 11. 6
 She staid not th' utmost end thereof to try, IV. vii. 21. 2
 weld his naked sword, and try the edges keene. IV. vii. 45. 9
 He answered that he would try it straight; V. ii. 44. 7
 rather had to lose then trye in armes his right. V. iii. 31. 9
 By law of armes there needs ones right to trie, V. iii. 32. 2
 with dint of sword . . . their rights to try, V. iv. 6. 2
 Through hard adventures deedes of armes to try, V. iv. 29. 2
 I will not rest till I her might doe trie, V. iv. 34. 3
 in single fight To try her Fortune, V. iv. 47. 7
 try in equall field whether hath greater might. V. iv. 48. 9
 try if thou by faire entreatie can Move Radigund? V. v. 40. 3
 to trie the right Of layre Irenaeus cause V. xii. 8. 8
 Thinking the utmost of their force to trie, VI. i. 38. 3
 To lend him day his better right to trie, VI. ii. 19. 4
 every way did try, but all in vaine; VI. iv. 7. 2
 To practise games and maisteries to try, VI. ix. 43. 2
 Thou mayest well trie if they will ever swerve, H.L. 165
Trye. See Trie.

- Tryphon.** sent in haste for *Tryphon*, III. iv. 43. 7
 For *Tryphon* of sea gods the sovereign leach is hight. III. iv. 43. 9
 At last to *Tryphon* she for helpe did hie, IV. xi. 6. 5
 (This *Tryphon* is the seagods surgen hight,) IV. xi. 6. 6
 Whyleare by *Tryphon* was not throughly healed, IV. xii. 22. 6
 Therefore to *Tryphon* she againe doth hast, IV. xii. 23. 1
- Tuck.** To *tucke* about her short when she did ryde, III. ix. 21. 4
Tucked. Close round about her *tuckt* with many a plight: II. ix. 40. 6
 short *tucked* for light motion Up to her ham; V. v. 2. 6
- Tug.** So did these two this Knight oft *tug* and tear. VI. viii. 12. 5
 snatch, and byte, and rend, and *tug*, and tear; VI. xi. 17. 6
Tugged. Long while he *tugd* and strove to get it out, V. xii. 22. 1
- Tumble.** To *tumble* into sorrow and regret, T.M. 304
 both rebutted *tumble* on the plaine: IV. iv. 18. 5
 both Squire and dwarfie did *tumble* downe IV. viii. 42. 8
 fudd His silver waves did softly *tumble* downe, VI. x. 7. 2
- Tumbled.** storme . . . *tumbled* (*tombled*) up the sea, Pet. ii. 8
 downe he *tumbled* on the durtie field, I. viii. 20. 4
 downe he *tombled*; as an aged tree, I. viii. 22. 5
 He *tombled* on an heape, and wallowd in his gore. III. iv. 16. 9
 lay *tombled* in the myre, Unable to arise, III. vii. 45. 8
 downe *tombled* dedd From top of Hemus III. ix. 22. 5
 on an heape were *tumbled* horse and man: IV. iv. 19. 7
 downe the cliffe the wretched Gyant *tumbled*; V. ii. 50. 6
 All in gore bloud there *tumbled* on the ground, VI. iii. 27. 4
- Tumbling.** *tumbling* (*tombing*) through the ayre Bel. vii. 10
 with his *tumbling* streames doth beare aboard Ro. xiv. 3
 trickling streame from high rock *tumbling* downe, I. i. 41. 2
 He, *tumbling* downe alive, . . . his mother earth did kis, I. ii. 19. 5
 He, *tombing* rudely downe, to ground did rush, I. iii. 35. 8
 the river Dee . . . His *tombing* billowes rolls with gentle rore; I. ix. 4. 8
 He, *tombing* downe on ground, II. viii. 45. 6
tombing low From the high mountaines, II. xi. 18. 4
tombing into mischiefe unespide: II. xii. 35. 4
tombing downe apace Emongst the woody hilles III. iii. 8. 5
tombing downe, . . . did bite The bitter earth, III. v. 22. 1
 rudely *tombing* downe under his horse-fete fell. IV. iv. 30. 9
tombing backe he downe did slyde IV. iv. 44. 4
 found His head before him *tombing* on the ground; IV. viii. 45. 5
 Strong Allo *tombing* from Slewlogher steep, IV. xi. 41. 8
tombing on the strand It bit the earth V. ii. 18. 6
tombing downe upon the senseless ground V. x. 33. 4
 His carkasse, *tombing* on the threshold, V. x. 36. 8
 The carkasse *tombing* downe within the dore VI. i. 23. 6
 through the flowry Dales she *tombing* downe VII. vi. 41. 6
- Tumult.** seemd some perilous *tumult* to desine, IV. iii. 37. 7
- Tumultuous.** When that *tumultuous* rage and fearfull deeme Ded. Son. xi. 9
 many mischiefes follow cruell Wrath: . . . *tumultuous* strife, I. iv. 35. 2
 fast beside him sat *tumultuous* Strife: II. vii. 21. 6
 breeds *Tumultuous* trouble, and contentious jarre, IV. i. 25. 8
 They gan to gather in *tumultuous* rout, V. ii. 51. 3
 As if that there were some *tumultuous* affray. V. x. 43. 9
- Tune.** *tune* hir plaint to falling rivers sound, Bel.⁴ viii. 3
 in accord did *tune* their voyce To the . . . sounding Pet. iv. 6
 Well couth he *tune* his pipe and frame his stile: S.C. Ja. 10
tune my pype Unto my plaintive plea S.C. Jun. 41
tune your pyppes as ruthful as ye may. S.C. Au. 150
 my deadly cryes 'Most ruthfully to *tune*: S.C. Au. 175
 Bardes, that . . . Can *tune* their timely voyces I. v. 3. 7
- Tuned.** See Well-tuned.
 To falling rivers sound thus *tun'd* her sobs. Bel.² x. 4
tuned it unto the Waters fall. S.C. Ap. 36
 Rude ditties, *tund* to shepherds Oaten reede, S.C. D. 14
- Tunefull.** *tunefull* taught to beare A Bases part
 make a *tunefull* Diapase of pleasures, T.M. 549
 That may thy *tunefull* eare unseason quite? Ded. Son. viii. 4
- Tuneless.** in hand my *tunelesse* harp I take, Am. xlv. 9
- Tunes.** To the waters fall their *tunes* attempt S.C. Jun. 8
 Chanted their sundrie *tunes* with sweete consent; Gn. 226
 Such mournfull *tunes* were never since invented. T.M. 12
 mournfull *tunes* enough my grieffe to show? Mut. 412
 here no *tunes*, save sobs and grones, shall ring. D. 14
 raise His *tunes* from laies to matter of more skill. Col. 395
 In bigger *tunes* to sound your living prayse. Ded. Son. xiii. 14
 to my *tunes* thy second tenor rayse, I. xi. 7. 8
 Their pleasaunt *tunes* they sweetly thus applyde: II. xii. 32. 2
 In power of herbes, and *tunes* of beasts and burds; IV. ii. 35. 6
- Tuning.** *Tuning* our song unto a tender Muse, Gn. 2
 to the waters fall *tuning* their accents fit. VI. x. 7. 9
- Tunnel.** long *tunnell* thence The smoke forth threw. II. ix. 29. 3
- Turban.** hundred turrets, like a *Turribant*; IV. xi. 28. 6
- Turshesca.** See Alla Turshesca.
- Turfs.** A little mount, of greene *turffs* edifice; Gn. 660
 Of few greene *turfes* an altar soone they fayned, VI. viii. 44. 8
- Turks.** captives to redeeme . . . From *Turkes* and Sarazins, I. x. 40. 4
 The scourge of *Turkes*, and plague of infidels, Com. Son. iii. 13
- Turmagant.** See Termagant.
- Turmoill.** sudden storme did so *turmoyle* the aire, Pet. ii. 7
 fond men doe all their dayes *turmoyle*. Ga. 152
 The wordles sweet In from paine and wearisome *turmoyle*. II. xii. 32. 9
 after your long *turmoyle*, Now cease your worke, III. xii. 47. or. 7
 The which they troubled had with great *turmoyle*. V. xi. 65. 5
 Might them oppresse, and painefully *turmoile*, VI. viii. 23. 4
 with torment and *turmoyle*, To force me live, Am. xi. 11
- Turmoilled.** thus *turmoild* from one to other stowre IV. ix. 39. 4
- Turmoilling.** destinie this huge Chaos *turmoyling*, Ro. xix. 9
 Of her long travell and *turmoyling* paine; VI. viii. 32. 8
- Turn.** shortly *turne* unto my happie rest, Pet.² vii. 6
 all things *turne* to their first being. Ro. xviii. 14
 Through idlenes would *turne* to civill rage, Ro. xxiii. 7
- Turn**—Continued.
 The Axes edge did oft *turne* againe, S.C. F. 203
Turne thee to those that weld the awful crowne, S.C. O. 40
 into weeping *turne* your wanton layes. S.C. N. 79
 Their sondry colours *tourne*. S.C. N. 129
 (whose *turne* shall be the next?) S.C. N. 193
 let us *turne* to our first business. Gn. 64
 sad Eurydice . . . no more Must *turne* to life, Gn. 434
 Ne ever did her ey-sight *turne* arere, Gn. 468
 all the Rhetean shore to ashes *turne*, Gn. 511
 from him Lactes soone his vewe Doth *turne* aside, Gn. 534
 when her *turne* was come her tale to tell, Hub. 36
 I meane to *turne* the next leafe of the booke: Hub. 68
 Doth *turne* the name of Souldiers to abuson, Hub. 220
 never found occasion for their *tourne*, Hub. 579
 Is not a fitter for this *turne* than yee: Hub. 1002
 Eulogies *turne* into Elegies. T.M. 372
 all her blood to poysonous rancor *turne*: Mu. 344
 As if to me had chanst some evill *tourne*! D. 266
 To *turne* aside unto my Cabinet, D. 558
 began his mournfull *tourne*: As. Interl. 221
 doth *turne* Sweet layes of love to endless plaints of pittie. Col. 386
 rather chose back to my sheep to *tourne*, Col. 672
 She . . . sought backe to *turne* againe; I. i. 16. 6
 it forst him . . . from her *turne* him backe. I. i. 20. 5
 who can *turne* the stream of destinee, I. v. 25. 4
 to the wood she goes, to serve her *turne*, I. vi. 22. 3
 he them spying gan to *turne* aside I. x. 34. 7
 everie tender part does tosse and *turne*: I. vii. 21. 6
 He would them gazing blind, or *turne* to other hew. I. vii. 35. 9
 He . . . to the beast gan *turne* his enterprise, I. vii. 15. 7
 to the knight . . . They *turne* themselves, I. x. 15. 6
 Sunne to stay, Or backward *turne* his course I. x. 20. 3
 'then *turne* againe Backe to the world, I. x. 63. 1
 pray That feared chance from her to *turne* away: I. xi. 32. 6
 His owne two hands, for such a *turne* most fit, I. xi. 37. 3
 So can he *turne* his earnest unto game, II. i. 31. 1
 Whose freedom shall thee *turne* to greatest scath! II. v. 18. 4
 Both slow and swift alike do serve my *tourne*; II. vi. 10. 6
 Soone it must *turne* to earth; II. ix. 21. 9
 nathemore Would they once *turne*. II. xii. 15. 5
turne thy rudder hitherward awhile II. xii. 32. 6
 besought The Prince of grace to let him ronne that *turne*. III. 1. 5. 2
 To weet if they would *turne* backe to that place; III. i. 19. 5
 her *turne* to fowle reprimde And sore reproch, III. iii. 6. 7
 darksom night he eke could *turne* to day: III. iii. 12. 4
 her Maides attyre To *turne* into a massy habergeon, III. iii. 67. 8
 (so time their *turne* did fit) III. iii. 58. 3
 'O! when will day then *turne* to me againe, III. iv. 60. 1
turne his arrowes to their exercize. III. vi. 23. 5
 in vaine was forst to *turne* his flight, III. vii. 28. 6
turne his steede about, or sure he should be dedd. III. viii. 17. 9
Turne we our steeds; that both in equall tilt May meete III. viii. 18. 3
 but God *turne* the same to good south-ay. III. viii. 50. 2
 to yonder castle *turne* your gate.' III. viii. 51. 9
 backe agayne To *turne* your course, III. ix. 40. 6
 with him To *turne* she doth refuse. III. x. Arg.
 A fit occasion for his *turne* to finde. III. x. 4. 2
 Ne wist he how to *turne*, nor to what place: III. x. 14. 8
 His expectation to despaire did *turne*, III. xii. 45. 4
 Ye will me now with like good *turne* repay, IV. i. 40. 5
 'Last *turne* was mine, well proved to my paine; IV. ii. 6. 4
 forth prickt his steed . . . ere he him well could *turne*; IV. ii. 6. 8
turne both him and her to honour, IV. ii. 37. 9
 mortall foes doe *turne* to faithfull frends, IV. iv. 1. 2
 Albee his *turne* were next; IV. iv. 20. 3
 ere she backe could *turne* to taken heed, IV. vii. 4. 5
 from their selves gan *turne* their furious ire, IV. ix. 29. 3
 They *turne* to that whereof they first were made? V. ii. 40. 7
 So comes it now to Florimell by *tourne*, V. iii. 1. 6
turne we here to this faire furrowes end V. iii. 40. 6
 In hope ye will not *turne* misfortune to my blame. V. iv. 28. 9
 none she found so fit to serve that *turne*, V. vi. 6. 3
 he saw the hindmost . . . force him *turne* his face; V. viii. 5. 7
turne away From her unto the miscreant him selfe; V. viii. 19. 5
turne we to the noble Prince, V. ix. 2. 6
 To *turne* her eyes from his intent away; V. ix. 13. 7
 Into a Foxe himselve he first did *tourne*; V. ix. 17. 1
 Alreadie seemes that fortunes headlong wheele Begins to *turne*, V. x. 20. 8
 forst her *turne* againe in her despight To save her selfe, V. xi. 26. 7
turne we now to noble Artegal; V. xi. 36. 1
 'Now *turne* againe,' (Sir Artegal then sayd) V. xi. 43. 1
 They *turne* afresh, and oft renew their former threat. V. xi. 45. 9
turne to ill the thing that well was ment; V. xii. 34. 5
turne thee soone to him of whom thou art defyde.' VI. i. 18. 9
 And *turne* we backe to good Sir Calidore; VI. ii. 40. 2
 He forced was to *turne* from him and fy: VI. v. 16. 7
 Small was his house, and like a little cage, For his owne
turne, VI. v. 38. 4
 Bidding him *turne* againe, false traytour knight, VI. vii. 7. 2
turne we now backe to that Ladie free, VI. vii. 27. 7
 from you *turne* the love of men to hate: VI. viii. 2. 6
 he which way to *turne* him scarcely wist: VI. viii. 13. 5
 Now *turne* againe my teme, thou jolly swayne, VI. ix. 1. 1
 from them for to retrace . . . or backe to *turne* againe, VI. ix. 31. 8
 made great mone for that unhappy *turne*: VI. x. 18. 6
turne we backe to Calidore where we him found. VI. xi. 24. 9
 fierce assailing forst him *turne* againe: VI. xii. 26. 2
 could the greatest wrath soone *turne* to grace, VII. vi. 31. 3
 my weaker wit with skill inspire, Fit for this *turne*; VII. vii. 2. 3

Turn—Continued.

- To *turne* againe unto their earthly slime: . . . VII. vii. 18. 4
 So *turne* they still about, and change in restlesse wise. . . VII. vii. 18. 9
 unless she *turne* to thee Ere Cuckow end, . . . Am. xix. 13
 That greater meede at last may *turne* to mee. . . Am. xxxv. 14
 she to stones at length all frozen *turne*! . . . Am. xxxii. 14
 all these stormes, . . . Shall *turne* to caulmes, . . . Am. lxxii. 12
turne to nought and loose that glorious hew; . . . Am. lxxix. 6
 Your string could soone to sadder tenor *turne*,
 Shall *turne* to dust, and loose their goodly light. . . Epith. 9
 Thou *turne* to nought, and quite confounded be. . . H.B. 98
Turned. I saw hir bodie *turned* all to dust, . . . H.H.B. 147
 soone her bodie *turn'd* to ashes colde. . . Bel.¹ vii. 12
 faultlesse fayth is *turned* to faithlesse fere, . . . Bel.² vii. 12
 sike happy cheere is *turned* to heavie chaunce, . . . S.C. Jun. 110
 all my hoped gaine is *turned* to scathe: . . . S.C. N. 103
Turn'd to a Lapwing, fowlie them upbraydes, . . . S.C. D. 100
 Was *turned* now to dismall heavinesse, . . . Gn. 405
 Was *turned* now to dreadfull uglinesse. . . T.M. 41
 So all is *turned* into wildernesse, . . . T.M. 42
 All those (O pitie!) now are *turned* to dust, . . . T.M. 287
 Is *turned* to smooke, that doth to nothing fade; . . . Ti. 97
 She *turn'd* into a winged Butterflie, . . . Ti. 123
 Let now your blisse be *turned* into bale, . . . Mut. 138
 day is *turn'd* to night, . . . D. 320
 A cruell beast . . . Upon him *turn'd*, . . . D. 482
 slyding softly forth, she *turn'd* as to her ease. . . As. 117
 So left her, where she now is *turn'd* to treen mould. . . I. i. 54. 9
 hee . . . *turned* wyde Unto an hill; . . . I. ii. 39. 9
 My chearefull day is *turn'd* to chearelesse night, . . . I. iii. 26. 4
 There was lxix *turned* on a wheele, . . . I. iii. 27. 7
 Her love she *turn'd* to hate, . . . I. v. 35. 1
 mightie strong was *turn'd* to feeble frayle. . . I. v. 37. 7
 The light-foot Squire her quickly *turn'd* around, . . . I. vi. 6. 5
 backward still was *turn'd* his wrincolde face: . . . I. viii. 25. 7
 is the point of death now *turn'd* for mee, . . . I. viii. 31. 4
 She him obayd, and *turn'd* a little wyde.— . . . I. ix. 26. 3
 The wrathfull beast about him *turn'd* light, . . . I. xi. 5. 5
 So *turn'd* her about, and fled away apace. . . I. xi. 16. 7
 Her painted bote straightway *Turn'd* to the shore, . . . II. iii. 42. 9
 Onely she *turn'd* a pin, . . . II. vi. 4. 7
turn'd all her pleasure to a scoffing game. . . II. vi. 5. 5
 a masse of coyne he told, And *turn'd* upside downe, . . . II. vi. 6. 9
 blush . . . And *turn'd* his face away, . . . II. vii. 4. 8
 in his flight the villain *turn'd* his face . . . II. ix. 44. 2
 Which now him *turn'd* to disadvantage deare; . . . II. ix. 26. 6
 She *turn'd* her bote about, . . . II. xi. 34. 1
 their blisse he *turn'd* to balefulness. . . II. xi. 34. 1
 Now *turn'd* into figures hideous, . . . II. xii. 16. 9
 he *turn'd* in his wrathfull stownd, . . . II. xii. 83. 5
 To get a snatch when *turn'd* is his face. . . II. xii. 85. 4
 The fayre Adonis, *turn'd* to a flowre; . . . III. i. 21. 7
 her rownd about she from her *turn'd*, . . . III. i. 22. 5
 She *turn'd* her contrary to the Sunne; . . . III. i. 34. 5
 Thrise she her *turn'd* contrary, and returned . . . III. ii. 51. 1
 to former hew Hee *turn'd* againe, . . . III. ii. 51. 2
 To sorrow huge she *turn'd* her former play, . . . III. iii. 51. 3
 His wicked fortune that had *turn'd* aslope, . . . III. iii. 50. 9
 To him he *turn'd*, and with rigor fell Smote him . . . III. iv. 30. 3
 love to frenzy *turn'd*, sith love is franticke hight. . . III. iv. 52. 8
 She *turn'd* her selfe backe to her wicked leares; . . . III. v. 23. 4
 She *turn'd*, and semblance of faire fight did make, . . . III. vii. 20. 9
 Once having *turn'd*, no more returned his face, . . . III. vii. 21. 7
turn'd hath great mirth to mourning sad, . . . III. vii. 44. 8
 to her he *turn'd*, And left the fire; . . . III. vii. 44. 8
 whenas Malhecco spyed clere, He *turn'd* backe, . . . III. viii. 18. 8
 So *turn'd* from him wroth . . . III. viii. 46. 3
 As one out of a dreame . . . She *turn'd* her, . . . III. x. 23. 5
 then *turn'd* to the heard, . . . III. x. 29. 9
 Then was he *turn'd* into a snowy Swan, . . . III. x. 49. 8
 For whom he *turn'd* him selfe into a Steare, . . . III. x. 52. 2
 He *turn'd* him selfe into a Dolphin fayre; . . . III. xi. 32. 1
 He *turn'd* himselfe into a fruitfull vine, . . . III. xi. 42. 3
 some, that would seeme wise, their wonder *turn'd* to dout. . . III. xi. 43. 8
 eft them *turn'd* both againe to fight: . . . IV. iii. 41. 9
 with stout courage *turn'd* upon them all, . . . IV. iii. 47. 3
 As fayning choler which was *turn'd* to cold: . . . IV. iii. 47. 3
 Whose fire were better *turn'd* to other flame; . . . IV. iv. 32. 2
turn'd her face, and fled away for evermore. . . IV. vi. 27. 2
 Unto those woods he *turn'd* hacke againe, . . . IV. vi. 32. 3
turn'd his face away, . . . IV. vii. 36. 9
 all that dying to it *turn'd* he; . . . IV. vii. 38. 3
 To Arteggall he *turn'd* and went with him throughout. . . IV. vii. 38. 3
turn'd aside for shame to heare what he did tell. . . V. ii. 37. 7
 Of their vaine prowessse *turn'd* to their proper bale. . . V. ii. 54. 9
 She *turn'd* her love to hatred manifold, . . . V. iii. 16. 9
 hacke againe they homeward *turn'd* their feete; . . . V. iv. 24. 9
 With that she *turn'd* her head, . . . V. iv. 30. 7
 the false mayden shortly *turn'd* againe Unto the prison, . . . V. iv. 51. 7
turn'd the trust which was in her affyde, . . . V. v. 30. 1
 in rage she *turn'd* from him aside, . . . V. v. 51. 8
 She *turn'd* her head aside, . . . V. v. 53. 6
 backe againe upon themselves they *turn'd*, . . . V. vi. 11. 7
 to a snake againe Have *turn'd* himselfe, . . . V. vii. 38. 4
 backe she would have *turn'd* for great affright: . . . V. vii. 38. 3
 sure he had her slaine, had she not *turn'd* her way. . . V. ix. 19. 2
 After long search and chauff he *turn'd* backe . . . V. xi. 26. 5
 joy, Which I expected long, now *turn'd* to sad annoy? . . . V. xi. 26. 9
 did . . . Temper his griefe, and *turn'd* it to cheare, . . . VI. ii. 21. 2
 But he, . . . *Turn'd* his steede about . . . VI. iii. 6. 2
 . . . VI. iii. 37. 2

Turned—Continued.

- the beat enrag'd to loose his pray Upon him *turned*, . . . VI. iv. 20. 6
 they to pittie *turn'd* their former rage, . . . VI. v. 30. 8
 He to him *turn'd* with furious intent, . . . VI. v. 27. 2
 So likewise *turn'd* the Prince upon the Knight, . . . VI. vi. 27. 8
turn'd abacke, and to retyre him hasted . . . VI. vi. 28. 3
 So humbly taking leave she *turn'd* aside; . . . VI. viii. 30. 6
 all the stormes of fortunes former yre Were *turn'd*, . . . VI. xii. 10. 5
 Sternely he *turn'd* againe, . . . VI. xii. 26. 3
 Still tost and *turned* with continuall change, . . . VII. vii. 21. 2
 all things tost and *turned* by transverse, . . . VII. vii. 56. 3
 And *turned* have the tenor of my string, . . . H.H.L. 13
Turnest. *turnest* love divine To joylesse dread, . . . Mut. 185
Turneth. then againe he *turneth* to his play, . . . III. xi. 1. 5
Turney, etc. See *Tourney, etc.*
- Turning.** Toward the sea *turning* my troubled eye, . . . Van. v. 1
 How I admire ech *turning* of thy verse! . . . S.C. Au. 194
 To cut the ships from *turning* home againe To Argos; . . . Gn. 522
 The chaungfull *turning* of mens slipperie state, . . . Gn. 564
turning all unto the Apes confusion. . . Hub. 1364
turning backe, he saide, with hollow sound, . . . D. 61
 first since thy *turning* backe . . . Col. 19
 her boldy kept From *turning* backe, . . . I. i. 17. 4
turning fierce her speckled taile advaunst, . . . I. i. 17. 6
 Shee *turning* backe . . . Cride, 'Mercy, mercy, Sir, . . . I. ii. 21. 1
turning to his Lady, dead with feare her fownd. . . I. ii. 44. 9
 Thence *turning* backe in silence softe they stole, . . . I. v. 31. 1
turning wrathfull fyre to lustfull heat, . . . I. vi. 3. 3
turning backe gan fast to fly away; . . . I. vi. 28. 2
 Satyrane, with strokes him *turning*, staid, . . . I. vi. 46. 6
 Then *turning* to his Palmer said; . . . I. f. 57. 1
turning to that place, . . . I. f. ii. 11. 5
 Against themselves *turning* their wrathfull spight, . . . II. ii. 23. 6
turning said to Trompart; . . . II. iii. 43. 7
 Against him *turning* all his fell intent, . . . II. iv. 6. 6
turning to that woman, fast her hent . . . II. iv. 12. 2
turning about he saw that wretched Squire, . . . II. iv. 16. 2
 He, *turning* taile, Back to the strond retyrd, . . . II. iv. 40. 5
 Mammon, *turning* to that warriour, said; . . . II. vii. 32. 6
 At last, him *turning* to his charge behight, . . . II. viii. 9. 5
turning to the Palmer, . . . II. viii. 23. 6
turning to those brethren, thus bespoke: . . . II. viii. 27. 1
 backe againe *turning* his busie hond, . . . II. viii. 41. 6
turning soft aside, . . . II. ix. 39. 6
 Tossing and *turning* them withouten end; . . . II. ix. 53. 2
turning quicke aside His light-foot beast, . . . II. xi. 25. 5
 of each *turning* still kept wary heed: . . . III. iv. 48. 5
 Therewith he sigh'd; and, *turning* him aside, . . . III. v. 34. 6
turning her feare to foolish wrath, . . . III. vii. 8. 1
turning backe to Scudamour, . . . III. xi. 22. 6
turning to herselfe, his fell intent, . . . III. xii. 33. 3
 Then, *turning* to those Knights, he gan anew: . . . IV. ii. 24. 1
turning all to game And pleasaunt bord, . . . IV. iv. 13. 1
turning feare to faint devotion, . . . IV. iv. 24. 8
 Then *turning* to the elder thus he sayd: . . . V. iv. 18. 1
 to her *turning* thus began againe: . . . V. v. 30. 6
 Tho *turning* all his pride to humblesse meeke, . . . V. vii. 16. 1
 Then *turning* unto him; . . . V. x. 21. 1
turning backe unto that gentlie boy, . . . VI. ii. 24. 1
 Handling and *turning* them a thousand wayes: . . . VI. ii. 39. 5
 Then *turning* to that swaine . . . VI. v. 23. 1
 Then *turning* backe upon that captive thrall, . . . VI. viii. 27. 1
 So many *turning* cranks these have, . . . VII. vii. 52. 9
turning to themselves at length againe, . . . VII. vii. 58. 6
Turning all loves delight to miserie, . . . H.L. 269
- Turnings.** So many pathes, so many *turnings* scene, . . . I. i. 10. 8
Turns. His sense to seeke for ease *turnes* every way: . . . Gn. 388
 they may for their owne *turnes* be fit. . . Hub. 640
 By change of *turnes*, each making other mery; . . . Col. 77
 any other wight, That hither *turnes* his steps. . . I. x. 10. 3
 by even *turnes* Full measured . . . II. i. 53. 1
 Good *turnes* be counted as a servile bond . . . II. viii. 56. 2
 All which successively by *turnes* did rayne: . . . II. x. 44. 2
 whiles wind and wether right Doe serve their *turnes*: . . . II. xi. 4. 8
 painefull pleasure *turnes* to pleasing paine. . . III. x. 60. 4
 answering their wearie *turnes* around, . . . IV. v. 33. 8
Turnes him about with fell avengement: . . . VI. vi. 27. 7
 he vow'd to be her debter For many moe good *turnes* . . . VII. vi. 44. 8
 daily watch, and nightly wake By even *turnes*, . . . VII. vii. 45. 9
 when I waile, she *turnes* hir selfe to laughter. . . Am. xviii. 12
- Turnus.** the Troyan Duke with *Turnus* fought. . . Bel.¹ vii. 8
Turnus'. the Troyan prince split *Turnus* blood . . . Bel.² ix. 8
- Turpine.** See *Terpin.*
- 'Sir *Turpine*! (**Terpine*) haplesse man, what make you here? V. iv. 26. 1
 whilest Calepine By *Turpine* is oppress. . . VI. iii. Arg.
 Sir *Turpine*, one of mickle might . . . VI. iii. 40. 2
 Calepine . . . From *Turpine* reskewed is; . . . VI. iv. Arg.
 Which *Turpine* had unto her shewed late, . . . VI. v. 33. 3
 He *Turpine* doth defeat, . . . VI. vi. Arg.
Turpine is baffuld; . . . VI. vii. Arg.
 The coward *Turpine*, whereof now I treat; . . . VI. vii. 2. 2
 To whom false *Turpine* comming courteously, . . . VI. vii. 4. 1
 'He rides' (said *Turpine*) 'there not far afore, . . . VI. vii. 6. 1
 Backe to the place where *Turpine* late he lore; . . . VI. vii. 14. 2
 Thereof false *Turpin* was full glad and fame, . . . VI. vii. 17. 1
 Whom when as *Turpin* saw so loosely layd, . . . VI. vii. 20. 1
 The traytour *Turpin* with that other knight, . . . VI. vii. 25. 2
- Turret.** Sitting one day within his *turret* hie, . . . Hub. 1227
 Up to a stately *Turret* she them brought, . . . II. ix. 44. 8
Turret's. That *Turrets* frame most admirable was, . . . II. ix. 45. 1

Turrets. In her swift charret with high *turrets* crownde, . . . *Ro.* vi. 2
 a Diadem embattild wide With hundred *turrets*, . . . *IV.* xi. 28. 6
Turribant. *See Turban.*
Turtle. The *Turtle* on the bared braunch . . . *S.C.* N. 138
 followed her make like *turtle* chaste, . . . *As.* 178
 like the circlet of a *Turtle* true, . . . *Col.* 340
 as yet in love as *Turtle* to her make, . . . *III.* xi. 2. 9
 Yf never *Turtle* truer to his make, . . . *VI.* viii. 33. 6
Turtle-dove. chose . . . the *Turtle Dove* Her deare, . . . *Col.* 865
 there chaunst a *turtle Douc* To come . . . *IV.* viii. 3. 2
 My truest *turtle dove*; . . . *Epith.* 24
Turtle-doves. there sate a gentle payre, Of *turtle doves*, . . . *I.* x. 31. 9
Turtle's. did hind About the *turtles* necke, . . . *IV.* viii. 7. 3
Turvy. *See Topsy-turvy.*
Tuscan. Described by that famous *Tuscane* penne: . . . *IV.* iii. 45. 4
Tusk. with his cruell *tuske* him deadly cloyd: . . . *III.* vi. 48. 4
Tusked. The spotted Panther, and the *tusked* Bore, . . . *I.* vi. 26. 3
 huge great teeth, like to a *tusked* Bore: . . . *IV.* vii. 5. 6
Tusks. Where foming wrath their cruell *tuskes* they whett, . . . *I.* vi. 44. 7
 gnasht his yron *tuskes* at that displeasing sight, . . . *IV.* x. 33. 9
Tutor's. he had charge . . . *Tutors* nouiroure to overseee, . . . *I.* ix. 5. 4
 Pupill fitt for such a *Tutors* hand! . . . *I.* ix. 6. 2
Tutors. th' Infants *tutors* gathering to feare, . . . *II.* x. 64. 4
Twain. of the *twaine*, if choice were to me, . . . *S.C.* May 166
 a sigh had high rent her heart in *twaine*), . . . *S.C.* May 194
 His tayle he clapt betwixt his legs *twayne*, . . . *S.C.* May 280
 ye jolly shepheards *twayne*: . . . *S.C.* Au. 51
 the rayne *Twixt* them divided into even *twaine*, . . . *Hub.* 1024
 wrapt his winges *twaine* In lymie snares . . . *Mui.* 428
 So stood these *twaine*, unmoved as a rocke, . . . *I.* ii. 16. 7
 the fearfull *twayne*, That blind old woman, and her daughter *I.* iii. 22. 1
 stony hart could riven have in *twaine*; . . . *I.* iii. 44. 3
 with his body bard the way atwixt them *twaine*, . . . *I.* viii. 13. 9
 made such way that hewd it quite in *twaine*; . . . *I.* xi. 43. 7
 The marriage to accomplish vovd betwixt you *twayn*, . . . *I.* xii. 19. 9
 By breaking of the band betwixt us *twaine*; . . . *I.* xii. 34. 4
 seemd her tender heart was rent in *twaine*, . . . *II.* i. 38. 4
 that same froward *twaine* would accorage, . . . *II.* ii. 38. 7
 as it would rive in *twaine*, . . . *II.* iii. 20. 9
 Have cleft his head in *twaine*, . . . *II.* viii. 33. 9
 So rag'd Prince Arthur twixt his foemen *twaine*, . . . *II.* viii. 42. 8
 gnaw His hart in *twaine* with sad melancholy; . . . *II.* viii. 50. 8
 twixt the other *twain* his kingdom whole did shayre, . . . *II.* x. 28. 9
 his ambitious sonnes unto them *twayne* Arraught the rule, . . . *II.* x. 34. 7
 her twixt her armes *twaine* Shee straightly straynd, . . . *III.* ii. 34. 1
 it must doubled bee with death of *twaine*? . . . *III.* ii. 35. 4
 to the chin he clefts his head in *twaine*, . . . *III.* v. 23. 6
 a rocke of stone to rew, Or rive in *twaine*: . . . *III.* v. 30. 3
 atweene her lilly handes *twaine* . . . *III.* v. 33. 3
 fast her clipping twixt his armes *twayne*, . . . *III.* viii. 10. 1
 A couple, seeming well to be his *twaine*, . . . *III.* x. 20. 7
 gave him being, commune to them *twayne*: . . . *III.* xii. 9. 2
 clapt on hys his coulourd winges *twaine*, . . . *III.* xii. 23. 7
 Lightly he clipt her twixt his armes *twaine*, . . . *III.* xii. 45. or. 1
 Disshivered speares, and shields ytorne in *twaine*; . . . *IV.* i. 21. 6
 Likewise unequal were her handes *twaine*; . . . *IV.* i. 29. 1
 With cursed knife cutting the twist in *twaine*, . . . *IV.* ii. 48. 8
 the Prince tooke downe those Ladies *twaine* . . . *IV.* viii. 41. 1
 her before there paced Pages *twaine*, . . . *IV.* xi. 47. 7
 When as he saw she should be cut in *twaine*, . . . *V.* i. 27. 4
 broke his sword in *twaine*, . . . *V.* iii. 37. 9
 He had him surely cloven quite in *twaine*: . . . *V.* xi. 10. 6
 'Under one hood to shadow faces *twaine*: . . . *V.* xi. 56. 7
 pointed for the combat twixt them *twayne* The morrow next, . . . *V.* xii. 9. 7
 he . . . strooke me one stroke or *twaine*; . . . *VI.* ii. 12. 4
 So taking courteous leave they parted *twayne*, . . . *VI.* ii. 38. 8
 And twixt them *twaine* . . . *VI.* iii. 12. 6
 the necke thereof did cut in *twaine*, . . . *VI.* iii. 17. 5
 up he tooke her twixt his armes *twaine*, . . . *VI.* iii. 28. 4
 Then tooke he up betwixt his armes *twaine* . . . *VI.* iv. 23. 1
 Have not vouchsaf to graunt unto us *twaine* . . . *VI.* iv. 31. 2
 cryde Unto the Knight, them to dispart in *twaine*; . . . *VI.* v. 27. 2
 yeeld some ease To these sicke *twaine*, . . . *VI.* v. 32. 3
 his leg . . . Was crackt in *twaine*, . . . *VI.* viii. 25. 8
 I lately left a furrow, one or *twayne*, Unplough'd, . . . *VI.* ix. 1. 3
 sighing sore, as if her hart in *twaine* Had riven bene . . . *VI.* xi. 22. 7
 sith they *twaine* Long since had fought in field: . . . *VI.* xii. 11. 3
 her embracing twixt her armes *twaine*, . . . *VI.* xii. 19. 6
 All set with yron teeth in raunges *twaine*, . . . *VI.* xii. 26. 7
 heavenly honors yield, as to them *twaine*: . . . *VII.* vi. 4. 4
 wrong it were that any other *twaine* . . . *H.B.* 204
 the foule . . . Gan flock about these *twaine*, . . . *Proth.* 120
'Twas. That 'twas Molanna which her so bewraid, . . . *VII.* vi. 51. 8
Tway. we *tway* bene men of elder witt, . . . *S.C.* May 18
 Tway things doen ill agree, . . . *S.C.* Jul. 152
 sorrowfull assay . . . almost rent her tender hart in *tway*; . . . *I.* vii. 27. 4
 Dry-shod to passe she parts the fouds in *tway*; . . . *I.* x. 20. 5
 quite it clove his plumed crest in *tway*, . . . *I.* vi. 31. 7
 the sharpe steele doth rive her hart in *tway*, . . . *III.* xi. 11. 4
 Should equally be shard betwixt us *tway*, . . . *IV.* ii. 13. 5
 His mighty heart did almost rend in *tway*, . . . *IV.* iv. 22. 7
 from thence not past a mile or *tway*, . . . *V.* iv. 35. 7
Tweed. *Tweede*, the limit betwixt Logris land And Albany: . . . *IV.* xi. 36. 6
Twelve. Square was this Citie, and *twelve* gates it had, . . . *Rev.* Iv. 9
 The brethren *twelve*, that kept yfere The flockes . . . *S.C.* Jul. 143
Twelve Gods doo sit around in royall state, . . . *Mui.* 307
 for *twelve* huge labours huge extold, . . . *I.* xi. 27. 3
 *That have *twelve* moneths sought one, . . . *II.* ix. 38. 9
 Them in *twelve* troupes their Captein did dispart, . . . *II.* xi. 6. 1
 these *twelve* troupes with dreadfull puissaunce . . . *II.* xi. 14. 1

Twelve—Continued.

Mongst those *twelve* signes, which nightly we doe see . . . *V.* i. 11. 6
twelve of them he did by times devoure, . . . *V.* x. 8. 3
 So past the *twelve* Months forth, . . . *VII.* vii. 43. 9
Twelvemonth's. at the *twelve monethes* end should bring their
 names . . . *III.* vii. 54. 8
 for a *twelve moneths* day . . . *V.* i. 26. 7
Twelve thousand. did this knight *twelve thousand* dolours
 daunt, . . . *I.* xi. 27. 7
Twenty. his yongest sonne Shall *twentie* have, and *twentie* thou
 hast wonne: . . . *Hub.* 530
 Of which were *twentie* sonnes, . . . *II.* x. 22. 5
 From *twentie* Knights that did him all assay; . . . *IV.* i. 2. 4
 'Now *twenty* daies . . . have past through heven sheene, . . . *IV.* vii. 13. 1
 therein wonned *twenty* valiant Knights, . . . *IV.* x. 7. 6
 All *twenty* tride in warres experience long; . . . *IV.* x. 7. 7
 all the *twenty* I likewise entreated, . . . *IV.* x. 10. 5
 After long travell of full *twenty* yeares, . . . *V.* vii. 39. 6
 She had destroyed two and *twenty* more, . . . *VI.* vii. 38. 8
Twice. *twice* steeped in Assyrian dye; . . . *Gn.* 98
 By dubble usurie doth *twice* renew it, . . . *Col.* 39
twice he reeled, readie *twice* to fall: . . . *I.* v. 11. 6
 curse on thy cruell hond, That *twice* hath spedd; . . . *II.* viii. 37. 7
 with his troncheon he so rudely stroke Cymochles *twice*, . . . *II.* viii. 39. 9
twice him forst his foot revoke, . . . *II.* viii. 39. 9
 Eft to Cymochles *twice* so many fold; . . . *II.* viii. 41. 5
 made him *twice* to reele, that never moov'd afore, . . . *II.* viii. 44. 9
 on every syde *Twice* sixteene warders saay, . . . *II.* ix. 26. 2
twice they were repulsd backe againe, And *twice* renforst, . . . *II.* x. 48. 1. 2
 Thrise shall he fight with them, and *twice* shall win; . . . *III.* iii. 30. 6
 Shall backe repulsd the valiaut Brockwell *twice*, . . . *III.* iii. 35. 5
twice fowre hundreth yeares shalbe supplide, . . . *III.* iii. 44. 5
Twice was he seene in soaring Eagles shape, . . . *III.* xi. 34. 1
twice hath risen . . . *V.* Pr. 8. 6
 And wested *twice* where he ought rise aright: . . . *V.* Pr. 8. 7
Twifold. *twyfold* Teme, of which two blacke . . . two were
 browne, . . . *I.* v. 28. 4
Twight. *See Twit.*
Twigs. the woodbine *twigg*es that freshly bud; . . . *Gn.* 82
 enfold With her lythe *twigs*, . . . *Gn.* 221
 wicker basket, Made of fine *twigs*, . . . *Proth.* 25
Twilight. with his Torche, still twinkling like *twyght*, . . . *VII.* vi. 9. 7
Twin. A *twaine* of forked trees . . . *Bel.* v. 14
 being but halfe *twin* of that berth: . . . *III.* vii. 47. 9
 greatest shame was to that maiden *twin*, . . . *III.* vii. 49. 3
Twine. *See Ivy-twine.*
 an Harpe stroong all with silver *twyne*, . . . *Ti.* 604
 In skillfull knitting of soft silken *twyne*, . . . *Mui.* 362
 To draw them longer out, and better *twine*, . . . *IV.* ii. 51. 2
 what their hands could earne by twisting linnen *twyne*, . . . *V.* v. 22. 9
 Hemd all about with fringe of silver *twine*: . . . *V.* vii. 6. 5
Twined. always in her hand two clewes of silke she *twynd*, . . . *III.* xii. 14. 9
twyned Were with a snake, . . . *IV.* x. 40. 8
Twinkle. with the onely *twinkle* of her eye . . . *VI.* vii. 31. 7
 When suddenly, with *twinkle* of her eye, . . . *Am.* xvi. 11
Twinkling. *twinkling* starres the daylight hence chase, . . . *S.C.* Ap. 161
 his ey-lids *twinkling* rare . . . *Gn.* 284
 Distinguished with manie a *twinkling* starre; . . . *Mui.* 94
 a bauldrick . . . That shind, like *twinkling* stars, . . . *I.* vii. 29. 9
 glistred bright Like *twinkling* starres; . . . *II.* ii. 26. 8
 It can purvay in *twinkling* of an eye; . . . *II.* vii. 11. 4
 eyes, like *twinkling* stars in evening cleare, . . . *IV.* x. 50. 7
 the least *twinkling* sleepe to start Into her eye, . . . *V.* vi. 24. 7
 by the *twinkling* of their sacred fire, . . . *VI.* viii. 48. 2
 twixt the *twinkling* of her ey-lids bright . . . *VI.* xi. 21. 8
 with his Torche, still *twinkling* like twyght, . . . *VII.* vi. 9. 7
 seemst to laugh atweene thy *twinkling* light, . . . *Epith.* 297
twinkling starres in frostie night; . . . *H.B.* 252
Twines. Her loved *Twines*, the dearlings of her joy, . . . *T.M.* 14
 ye three *Twines*, to light by Venus brought, . . . *T.M.* 403
 'So raise they eke faire Ledaes warlick *twines*, . . . *Ti.* 386
 Of her fayre *twins* was there delivered, . . . *II.* xii. 13. 6
 Offricke and Osricke, *twines* unfortunat, . . . *III.* iii. 37. 3
 These two were *twines*, . . . *III.* vi. 4. 6
 So sprong these *twines* in womb of Chryso gone; . . . *III.* vi. 9. 6
 These *twines*, men say, (a thing far passing thought) . . . *III.* vii. 48. 5
 They both her *twins*, both borne of heavenly seed, . . . *IV.* x. 34. 3
 those two *twines* of Jove, . . . *V.* Pr. 6. 2
 The *twines* of Leda; . . . *VII.* vii. 34. 5
 like the *twins* of Jove they seem'd in sight, . . . *Proth.* 173
Twist. to weare garments base of wollen *twist*, . . . *Hub.* 460
 With cursed knife cutting the *twist* in *twaine*, . . . *IV.* ii. 48. 8
Twisted. an horne . . . in *twisted* gold And tasselles gay, . . . *I.* viii. 3. 6
 girded with a belt of *twisted* brake: . . . *II.* xi. 22. 7
Twisting. what their hands could earne by *twisting* linnen *twyne*, . . . *V.* v. 22. 9
Twit. him sharpely *twit* For breach of faith to her, . . . *V.* vi. 12. 8
Twitche. she chaunst their stubborne mouths to *twitche*; . . . *I.* v. 28. 7
Twixt (*partiel list*).
 So *twixt* them both they not a lambkin left, . . . *Hub.* 321
 small oddes I often see *Twixt* them . . . and them . . . *Hub.* 374
 That they a Benefice *twixt* them obtained; . . . *Hub.* 555
 to have the rayne *Twixt* them divided . . . *Hub.* 1024
 What oddes *twixt* Irus and old Inachus, . . . *T.M.* 447
 What oddes . . . *Twixt* best and worst, . . . *T.M.* 448
 Distraught *twixt* feare and pitie; . . . *Ti.* 579
twixt their blessed armes it carried . . . *Ti.* 627
 as befell *Twixt* him and thee, . . . *Col.* 177
twixt them both was born the bloody bold Sans loy, . . . *I.* ii. 25. 9
 distrest *twixt* joy and cares . . . *I.* vi. 1. 7
twixt feare and hope amaz does sitt, . . . *I.* vi. 12. 3

Twixt—Continued.

- twixt him and his Lord did . . . stand I. viii. 12. 9
Close creeping *twixt* the marow and the skin: I. x. 26. 6
Twixt that great faery Queene and Paynim king, I. xi. 7. 4
crowned her *twixt* earnest and *twixt* game: I. xii. 8. 7
Prince Arthur *twixt* his foemen twaine, II. viii. 42. 8
Twixt his two mighty armes engrasped fast, II. viii. 49. 6
twixt them both a quadrate was the base II. ix. 22. 6
the moore *twixt* Elversham ad Dell, II. x. 24. 4
twixt the other twain his kingdom whole did shayre. II. x. 28. 9
Twixt his two mighty armes II. xi. 42. 1
caught him *twixt* his puissaunt hands, II. xi. 46. 1
twixt them both the narrow way doth ly, II. xii. 18. 4
twixt them both a pleasaunt port they made, II. xii. 30. 6
her *twixt* her armes twaine Shee streightly straynd, III. ii. 34. 1
Now this, now that, *twixt* them they did devise, III. iii. 51. 8
twixt them two did share *The heritage* III. vi. 4. 6
left them languishing *twixt* hope and feare, III. vi. 13. 9
fast her clipping *twixt* his armes twaine, III. viii. 10. 1
Twixt inward doole and felonous despight: III. x. 17. 6
She slept; yet *twixt* her eyelids closely spyde III. xi. 32. 8
Twixt both his hands few sparks he close did strayne, III. xii. 9. 7
Twixt dolour and despight halfe desperate, III. xii. 43. or. 3
Lightly he clipt her *twixt* his armes twaine, III. xii. 45. or. 1
discord hreedes *Twixt* Scudamour and Blandamour: IV. i. Arg.
of their loves did treat, . . . *twixt* themselves alone, IV. i. 16. 2
stirre up strife *twixt* love and spight and ire, IV. ii. 11. 8
That *twixt* themselves did gentle purpose make, IV. ii. 30. 7
cruell battell *twixt* themselves doe make, IV. iii. 16. 6
were enterchaunged *twixt* them two; IV. iii. 17. 2
Twixt Cambell and Sir Triamond befell, IV. iv. 2. 2
Stir'd up *twixt* Blandamour and Paridell, IV. iv. 2. 4
whose hart *twixt* doubtfull feare And feeble hope hung IV. v. 34. 1
thrusting boldly *twixt* him and the blow, IV. viii. 42. 1
twixt her selfe and Love did let me pas; IV. x. 36. 3
clasping *twixt* his armes, her up did reare V. xi. 64. 7
the combat *twixt* them twaine V. xii. 9. 7
And *twixt* them both with parted paines did beare, VI. ii. 48. 5
Twixt life and death, not knowing what was donne. VI. ii. 48. 6
And *twixt* them twaine VI. iii. 12. 6
up he tooke her *twixt* his armes twaine, VI. iii. 28. 4
Twixt darknesse dread and hope VI. iii. 45. 4
twixt his pleasing tongue, and her faire hew, VI. ix. 26. 8
holding fast *twixt* both his armes extended VI. xi. 19. 7
Like a sweet Angell *twixt* two cloudes uphild; VI. xi. 21. 3
twixt the twinclicking of her eye-lids bright VI. xi. 21. 8
her embracing *twixt* her armes twaine, VI. xii. 19. 6
the solemne bridall cheare *Twixt* Peleus and Dame Thetis VII. vii. 12. 6
Twixt feare and hope depending doubtfully! Am. xxv. 4
The league *twixt* them, Am. xxv. 10
twixt her paps, . . . did they wanton winges display, Am. lxxvi. 9
Twixt earnest and *twixt* game: Epig. iv. 12
lying . . . *Twixt* sleepe and wake, Epith. 309
see The ods *twixt* both, Com. Som. ii. 10
And lastly, how *twixt* robbers crucifyde, H.H.L. 244
- Two. Two eager dogs did her pursue Pet. i. 6
suck . . . To two young babes: Bel. ix. 10
a Wolfe . . . Nourning two whelpes; Bet.² vi. 2
Unwisely weaves, that takes two webbes in hand. S.C. O. 102
his broad forehead like two hornes divide, Gn. 22
the two pearles which sight unto him lent, Gn. 285
'There also those two Pandionian maides, Gn. 401
the two brethren borne of Cadmus blood, Gn. 409
'There be the two stout sonnes of Aecaeus, Gn. 481
Two fellows might no where be better fitted. Hub. 60
(Both Two sure bands in friendship to be tide)
two is better than one head'. Hub. 54
Like two free men, Hub. 82
these two javels Should render up a reckning Hub. 160
Two filthie blots in noble gentrie; Hub. 309
the two first whoe he encountered Hub. 734
monstrous heame . . . Bred of two kindes, Hub. 1067
worke the avengement . . . On those two caytives, Hub. 1123
As if her eyes had bene two springing wells; Hub. 1318
since these two eyes beheld A mightie Prince, T.M. 636
'Those two be those two great calamities, Ti. 183
I saw two Bears, as white as anie milke, Ti. 442
Two fairer beasts might not elsewhere be found, Ti. 561
Two Angels, downe descending with swift flight, Ti. 566
Betwixt two mightie ones of great estate, Mut. 3
Therein two deadly weapons fixt he bore, Mut. 81
Like two sharpe speares his enemies to gore: Mut. 83
two such fannes, so silken soft Mut. 107
Of those he chose out *two*, the falsest *two*, I. i. 38. 6
Those *two* he tooke, and in a secrete bed, I. ii. 3. 7
As when *two* rams, . . . Fight for the rule I. ii. 16. 1
they came at last Where grew *two* goodly trees, I. ii. 28. 3
forth they ran, like *two* amazed deare, I. iii. 22. 7
Two iron coffers hong on either side, I. iv. 27. 3
two of three her Nephewes are so fowle forlorne? I. v. 23. 9
two blacke as pitch, *two* were browne, I. v. 28. 4, 6
From surging gulf *Two* Monsters streight were brought, I. v. 38. 3
'I chaunst this day, . . . To see two knights, I. v. 38. 3
As when *two* Bores, with ranceling malice mett, I. vi. 44. 4
The force, which wont in *two* to be disperst, I. viii. 18. 1
those *two* knights . . . Gave goodly gifts, I. ix. 18. 6
The eldest *two*, most sober, chaste, and wise, I. x. 4. 5
two most goodly virgins came in place, I. x. 12. 2
when these *two* approaching he aspide, I. x. 49. 1
The knight with that old Dragon fights *Two* days I. xi. Arg.

Two—Continued.

- two* sayles, in which the hollow wynd Is gathered full, I. xi. 10. 2
at the point *two* stinges in fixed arre, I. xi. 11. 8
Ihis blazing eyes, like *two* bright shining shieldes, I. xi. 14. 1
two broad Beacons, sett in open fieldes, I. xii. 14. 3
His owne *two* hands the holy knotts did knitt, I. xii. 37. 1
His owne *two* hands, for such a turne most fitt, I. xii. 37. 3
dale that lowly lay Betwixt *two* hills, II. i. 24. 4
The face of golden Meane: Her sisters, *two* Extremities, II. ii. Arg.
from whose *two* heads . . . fresh streames do flow, II. ii. 9. 1
As from *two* weeping eyes, fresh streames do flow, II. ii. 9. 2
who did far excell The other *two*: II. ii. 14. 4
They were *two* knights of perelusse puissaunce, II. ii. 16. 6
These *two* gay knights vovd to so diverse loves, II. ii. 19. 1
two brave knightes in bloody fight II. ii. 21. 3
Meetes *two* contrarie billowes II. ii. 24. 4
two so mighty warriores he dismayde. II. ii. 25. 5
her *two* other sisters, standing by, II. ii. 28. 1
those *two* froward sisters, their faire loves, II. ii. 34. 1
Which *two* . . . Had slayne Sir Mordant II. iii. 13. 7
they be *two* the prowest knights on ground, II. iii. 15. 6
In her faire eyes *two* living lamps did flame, II. iii. 23. 1
Like *two* faire marble pillours they were scene, II. iii. 28. 1
With her *two* crooked handes she signes did make, II. iv. 13. 2
Love, that *two* harts makes one, II. iv. 19. 8
in his had *two* dartes, II. iv. 38. 7
cause of death betweene *two* doughtie knights do breed! II. vi. 33. 9
his deepe wounded hart in *two* did rive; II. vi. 45. 7
which *two* upbeare . . . this frayle life of man, II. vii. 65. 3
two sharpe winged sheares, Decked with diverse plumes, II. viii. 5. 7
Two Paynim knights al armd as bright as skie, II. viii. 10. 2
Those were the *two* sonnes of Acrates old, II. viii. 10. 6
two foes of so exceeding might, II. viii. 34. 4
salvage Bull, whom *two* fierce mastives bayt, II. viii. 42. 1
Twixt his *two* mighty armes engrasped fast, II. viii. 49. 6
those *two* Sarazins confounded late, II. viii. 54. 8
borne of *two* faire Damsela II. ix. 19. 5
Those *two* the first and last proportions are; II. ix. 22. 3
Therein *two* gates were placed seemly well: II. ix. 23. 1
Two goodly Beacons, set in watches stead, II. ix. 46. 3
two sonnes, of pearlesse prowesse both, II. x. 40. 2
He had *two* sonnes, II. x. 46. 1
He left *two* sonnes, II. x. 46. 8
Two brethren were their Capitayns, II. x. 65. 1
Eltar, who *two* brethren gyauntes kild, II. x. 73. 5
The one of which had *two* heades, II. x. 73. 6
He left *two* sonnes, II. x. 75. 6
two then all more huge and violent, II. xi. 9. 8
those *two* brethren Gyauntes did defend The walles II. xi. 15. 6
There follow'd fast at hand *two* wicked Hags, II. xi. 23. 2
Twixt his *two* mighty armes him up he snatched, II. xi. 42. 1
Like *two* mad dogs they ran about the lands, II. xi. 47. 2
Two dayes now in that sea he sayled has, II. xii. 2. 1
Two naked Damzelles he therein espyde, II. xii. 63. 6
her *two* lilly paps aloft displayd, II. xii. 66. 6
now there do but *two* of six remaine, II. i. 29. 5
Which *two* did yield before shee did them smight, II. i. 29. 6
with her *two* crafty spies Shee secretly would search II. i. 36. 5
spare to one, or *two*, or three, Rowme in their writtes; II. ii. 1. 7
Betwixt *two* shady mountaynes doth arise: II. ii. 24. 7
From whose *two* loynes thou afterwards did rayse II. iii. 3. 6
us *two* did hither send'. II. iii. 15. 9
When *two* the fearefull wemen saw, II. iii. 60. 6
Those *two* great champions did attonce pursew II. iv. 46. 2
Did th' other *two* their cruell vengeance blin, II. v. 22. 7
betwixt *two* marbles plaine Shee pownded small, II. v. 33. 1
two of them the rest far overpast, II. v. 37. 8
those *two* vertues strove to fynd The higher place II. v. 55. 4
These *two* were twinned, and *twixt* them *two* did share II. vi. 4. 6
two habes, as faire as springing day, II. vi. 26. 9
girt in with *two* walls on either side; II. vi. 31. 2
*teares . . . like *two* Orient pearles, II. vii. 9. 3
two burning lampes she set II. viii. 7. 1
as they *two* of kindnes treated long, II. viii. 15. 1
Two eyes him needeth, for to watch and wake, II. ix. 31. 7
two rivers bownd the rest II. ix. 46. 4
Cannot *two* fairer Cities find this day, II. ix. 51. 4
Two things he feared, but the third was death; II. x. 2. 6
those *two* sought nought but the present pray, II. x. 34. 4
Where those *two* guilers with Malbecco were. II. x. 37. 5
As for us *two*, . . . we will blindly folded ly, II. x. 42. 6
for those *two*, and for his owne deare sonne, II. xi. 38. 1
alwaies in her hand *two* clewes of silke she twynd. II. xii. 14. 9
Led of *two* grysie Villeins, II. xii. 19. 2
those *two* villeins, which her steps upstayd, II. xii. 21. 6
like *two* senecles stocks II. xii. 45. or. 9
'So seemd those *two*, II. xii. 46. or. 5
t' accord *two* things so far in dout. IV. i. 11. 9
Two armed Knights that toward them did pace, IV. i. 17. 2
Her lying tongue was in *two* parts divided, IV. i. 27. 6
With *two* companions of like qualitie, IV. i. 32. 7
they chaunced to espie *Two* other knights, IV. i. 38. 6
As when *two* billowes . . . Do meete together, IV. i. 42. 1
So fell those *two* in spight of both their prydes; IV. i. 42. 7
As when *two* warlike Brigandines at sea, IV. ii. 16. 1
Like *two* mad mastiffes, each on other flew, IV. ii. 17. 8
Two knights that linkned rode in lovely wise, IV. ii. 30. 3
To weete, *two* Ladies of most goodly hew, IV. ii. 30. 6
Two of the prowest Knights in Faery lond, IV. ii. 31. 6
those *two* Ladies their *two* lovers deare; IV. ii. 31. 7

Two—Continued.

Those two were foes the fellonest on ground,	IV. ii. 32. 2
two Tygers prick with hungers rage	IV. iii. 16. 1
The whiles were enteaching twixt them two;	IV. iii. 17. 2
Of two grim Lyons, taken from the wood,	IV. iii. 39. 2
About the which two Serpents weren wound,	IV. iii. 42. 2
having those two other Knights espide	IV. iv. 2. 6
those two Ladies their two loves unscene;	IV. iv. 3. 3
As two fierce Bulls, that strive the rule to get	IV. iv. 18. 3
So these two champions to the ground were feld,	IV. iv. 18. 6
As two wild Boares together grappling go,	IV. iv. 29. 8
Like captive thral two other Knights atweene:	IV. iv. 34. 5
two greedy Wolves doe breake by force Into an heard,	IV. iv. 35. 6
So did these two through all the field their foca enforce.	IV. iv. 35. 9
made him dreame those two disloyall were:	IV. v. 43. 8
downe both sides two wide long eares did glow,	IV. vii. 6. 7
therewith in two distraught,	IV. vii. 31. 7
like two streames proceed;	IV. viii. 13. 4
those two Ladies late, Aemylia and Amoret, abode,	IV. viii. 19. 2
those two Ladies much asham'd did weze:	IV. viii. 35. 7
from his fearful eyes two ferie beames,	IV. viii. 39. 1
Shooting forth farre away two flaming streames,	IV. viii. 39. 3
never two so like did living creature see.	IV. viii. 65. 9
nigh at hand Those Ladies two,	IV. viii. 62. 7
many miles they two together wore,	IV. ix. 19. 7
those two other, which beside them stode,	IV. ix. 22. 1
As when two Barkes, contrary courses sew,	IV. ix. 26. 7
Against those two let drive,	IV. ix. 29. 5
Foure charged two, and two surcharged one;	IV. ix. 30. 5
did those two them selves so bravely beare,	IV. ix. 30. 6
Had not those two him instantly desired	IV. ix. 35. 3
Of two full hard to read the harder theft:	IV. ix. 36. 6
Eitsoonea outsprung two more of equall mould;	IV. x. 10. 3
On either side of her two young men stood,	IV. x. 32. 1
Begotten by two fathers of one mother,	IV. x. 32. 4
th' oldest two of all the rest;	IV. xi. 18. 2
all the rest of those two parents came,	IV. xi. 18. 3
on either side she was sustained Of two smal grooms,	IV. xi. 25. 2
The Churne and Charwell, two small streames,	IV. xi. 25. 3
On her two pretty handmaides did attend,	IV. xi. 47. 1
One prison fittest is to hold us two.	IV. xii. 10. 7
those two twinnes of Jove,	V. Pr. 6. 2
They two enough t' encounter an whole Regiment.	V. i. 30. 9
Such was betwixt these two the troublesome upore.	V. ii. 15. 9
put two wrongs together to be tride,	V. ii. 48. 3
two falses, of each equall share,	V. ii. 48. 4
As when two sunnes appeare in the azure skye,	V. iii. 19. 1
dealeth right betwixt Two brethren	V. iv. Arg.
two comely Squires, Both brethren,	V. iv. 4. 2
them beside two seemly damzells stood,	V. iv. 4. 6
'Then weete ye, Sir, that we two brethren he,	V. iv. 7. 2
Two llands, which ye there before you see	V. iv. 7. 6
th' other two well likely to have harmed.	V. iv. 36. 5
this is things compacte betwixt you two,	V. vi. 16. 7
Two Knights all armed ready for to fight;	V. vi. 29. 2
there present in her sight Those two false brethren	V. vi. 36. 6
if two met, the one mote needes fall over the lidge.	V. vi. 36. 9
those two losels scared;	V. vi. 38. 6
haps to light Upon two stubborne oakes,	V. vi. 40. 2
So did the Champonesse those two there strow,	V. vi. 40. 8
Before two Knights that after her did speed	V. viii. 4. 3
after those two former rode apace	V. viii. 5. 2
he saw the hindmost overtake One of those two,	V. viii. 6. 7
hore him longer Then two speares length:	V. viii. 7. 9
shooke And tottred, like two towres which through a tempest	V. viii. 9. 9
asked her what were those two her fone,	V. viii. 16. 2
some after me she sent These two false Knights,	V. viii. 23. 3
Like one of those two Knights which dead there lay;	V. viii. 25. 5
Those two strange knights were to her presence brought;	V. ix. 34. 2
Those two strange knights such homage to her make,	V. ix. 35. 6
with more myld aspect those two to entertake.	V. ix. 35. 9
When these two stranger knights arriv'd in place,	V. ix. 36. 2
(Both two her paramours, both by her hyred,	V. ix. 41. 4
Much more it prayed was of those two knights,	V. x. 4. 1
There came two Springals of full tender yeares,	V. x. 6. 2
these two, her eldest somes, she sent	V. x. 14. 6
forth he gan to fare With those two gentle youthes,	V. x. 17. 6
when her owne two sonnes she had in sight,	V. x. 19. 7
Thenceforth into that Castle he her led With her two sonnes,	V. x. 39. 7
two more of his armes did fall away,	V. xi. 11. 7
Where she with her two sonnes did looking stand,	V. xi. 15. 2
the two knights themselves their captains did subdew.	V. xi. 59. 9
In which they two the combat might darraime.	V. xii. 9. 4
two old ill favour'd Hags he met,	V. xii. 28. 4
Two griesly creatures:	V. xii. 28. 6
These two now had themselves comynd in one,	V. xii. 37. 1
As it had bene two shepherds curres	V. xii. 38. 6
cruell fray Betwixt them two	VI. i. 36. 2
So long as these two armes were able to be wroken.	VI. ii. 7. 9
wherefore Betwixt you two began this strife	VI. ii. 8. 9
To he two errant knights,	VI. v. 11. 5
With which he had those two so ill bestad:	VI. vi. 18. 5
Upon them two they fell with might and maine,	VI. vii. 23. 3
his two knights Doe gaine their treasons meed:	VI. vii. Arg.
At last he met two knights to him unknowne,	VI. vii. 3. 6
when he saw those two so neare him stand,	VI. vii. 24. 1
So now she had bene wandring two whole yeares	VI. vii. 38. 1
in all these two yeares space Saved but two;	VI. vii. 38. 5, 6
in two yeares before,	VI. vii. 38. 6
She had destroyed two and twenty more.	VI. vii. 38. 8

Two—Continued.

cies, Like two great Beacons, glared bright and wyde,	VI. vii. 42. 2
whenas Enias Beheld two such, of two such villaines thrall,	VI. viii. 5. 8
have with treason thralld unto you These two,	VI. viii. 7. 6
Threatning to yoke them two and tame their corage stout.	VI. viii. 11. 9
So did these two this Knight oft tug and teare.	VI. viii. 12. 5
With these two lewd companions, and no more,	VI. viii. 22. 7
at variance fell With those two Carles,	VI. viii. 31. 4
every body two, and two she foure did read.	VI. viii. 31. 9
two of them still froward seem'd to bee,	VI. x. 24. 7
Like a sweet Angell twixt two clouds uphild;	VI. xi. 21. 3
Drawne of two steeds, th' one black, the other white,	VII. vi. 9. 2
she springs out of two marble Rocks,	VII. vi. 41. 1
Upon two hrethrens shoulders she did ride,	VII. vii. 34. 4
Drawne of two fishes,	VII. vii. 43. 3
did she know how ill these two accord	Am. xxxi. 13
two liberties ype gayne,	Am. lxxv. 3
Twoo golden apples of unvalewd price;	Am. lxxvii. 6
blesseth her with his two happy hands,	Epith. 226
two mirroures, by opposd reflexion,	I.B. 181
But those two most, which, ruling night and day,	H.H.B. 55
I saw two Swannes of goodly hewe	Proth. 37
Two fairer Birds I yet did never see;	Proth. 39
Two of those Nymphes, meane while, two Garlands bound	Proth. 83
they, engrangd well, Did on those two attend,	Proth. 123
Hercules two pillors Did make to quake and feare:	Proth. 143
Two gentle Knights of lovely face	Proth. 169
They two, forth pacing to the Rivers side,	Proth. 175
Received those two faire Brides,	Proth. 176
Two-headed. With his two-headed dogge that Orthrus hight;	V. x. 10. 6
Two hundred. ere two hundred yeares be full outrome,	III. iii. 46. 4
Two hundred thousand. Her lost two hundred thousand	II. x. 56. 5
Tybris. See Tiber.	
Tygre. See Tlger, Tigris.	
Tyndarid. The faire Tindarid lasse,	IV. xi. 19. 4
Tynd(e). See Tined.	
Tyne. See Teen.	
Next these came Tync,	IV. xi. 36. 1
Type. loftie type of honour, is downe in dust.	Gn. 657
Didst to the type of honour earst advance:	T.M. 70
that true glorious type of thine,	I. Pr. 4. 7
Unto the type of kingdome title clymes!	V. ix. 42. 7
t' attaine, Unto the type of true Nobility;	Com. Son. ii. 2
Typhaon. Orthrus begotten by great Typhaon And foule Echidna V. x. 10. 7	
There did Typhaon with her company;	VI. vi. 11. 7
Typhaon, whose tempestuous rage Makes th' heavens tremble VI. vi. 11. 8	
Typhoeus. See Typhon.	
Her syre Typhoeus was;	III. vii. 47. 6
Typhoeus' the great Typhoeus sister	Bel. ¹ xi. 4
Typhoeus sister comming neare;	Bel. ² xv. 4
Typhoeus joyuts were stretched on a gin;	I. v. 35. 7
Typhon. See Typhoeus.	
Douling least Typhon were againe uprear'd,	VII. vi. 15. 8
Typhons. Typhons fall, or proud Ixions paine,	VII. vi. 29. 6
Tyranne. See Tyrant.	
Tyranness. by law of that proud Tyrannesse,	I. v. 46. 6
'Not by that Tyrant But by a Tyrannesse,'	V. vi. 11. 2
how the Tyrannesse doth joy to see	Am. x. 5
Tyranning. In feeble Ladies tyranning so sore,	IV. vii. 1. 6
Tyrannize. gan he rule and tyrannize at will,	Hub. 1127
They in the mindes of men now tyrannize,	T.M. 191
So every where they rule, and tyrannize,	T.M. 337
And taught ambitious Rome to tyrannize	Ded. Son. i. 3
ye in subdnd harts do tyrannize;	Ded. Son. xvi. 9
gan Carausius tirannize anew,	II. x. 57. 5
did amongst the troups so tyrannize,	IV. iv. 42. 2
he him selfe uppon the rich doth tyrannize.	V. ii. 6. 9
doest tyrannize in everie weaker part;	H.L. 4
on thy subjects most doest tyrannize?	H.L. 161
Tyrannizeth. tyrannizeth in the bitter smarts	III. ii. 23. 3
Tyrannizing. So tyrannizing and oppressing all,	V. x. 14. 1
Tyrannous. the East with tyrannous despight	Gn. 43
Subdeweth to his kingdome tyrannous.	III. xii. 22. 5
T' obay a womans tyrannous direction,	V. v. 26. 4
Tyrannously. They each at other tyrannously flew;	V. ii. 13. 2
Tyranny. Unto such tyrannie doth aspire;	S.C.F. 172
tyrannie is with strange ayde supported.	Hub. 1121
did usurpe with wrong and tyrannie Upon the scepter	I. iv. 12. 5
Thrall to that Gyaunts hatefull tyranny:	I. viii. 2. 5
With cruell malice and strong tyranny:	I. viii. 36. 6
raging passion with fierce tyranny	II. i. 67. 4
exercise most bitter tyranny	II. xi. 1. 7
comfortlesse through tyranny or might:	III. ii. 14. 8
No guilt in you, but in the tyranny of love.	III. ii. 40. 9
saves the Squire of Dames From Gyaunts tyranny.	III. vii. Arg.
'To all which cruell tyranny, they say, He is provokt,	V. viii. 20. 1
through fell tyranny He slaugthred had,	V. viii. 28. 7
there her selfe did hyde from his hard tyranny.	V. x. 18. 9
That pride doe not to tyranny you lift;	VI. viii. 1. 7
What tyranny is this, both my hart to thrall,	Am. xliii. 6
Tyrans. See Tyrant's.	
Tyrant. lordly love is such a Tyranne fell,	S.C.O. 98
th' Assyrian tyrant would have made	Ti. 496
Which when the greisly tyrant did espie,	Mut. 433
Rather then of the tyrant to be caught:	III. vii. 26. 8
he, the tyrant, which her hath in ward	III. xi. 16. 6
The Tyrant selfe came forth with yelling bray,	IV. viii. 62. 2
The which that tyrant gathered had by wrong	IV. ix. 12. 3
his foe, A cruell Tyrant,	IV. xii. 29. 8

Tyrant—Continued.

- Whom a strong *tyrant* did unjustly thrall, V. i. 3. 7
 Against that cruell *Tyrant*, which opprest The faire Irena V. i. 13. 3
 is he vanquisht by his *tyrant* enemy? V. vi. 10. 9
 'Not by that *Tyrant*, his intended Ioe, V. vi. 11. 1
 Like to the Thraean *Tyrant*, V. viii. 31. 1
 By a strong *Tyrant*, who invaded has Her laud, V. x. 6. 8
 this fell *Tyrant*, . . . Had left her now but five V. x. 8. 1
 this bold *Tyrant*, of her widowed Taking advantage, V. x. 12. 1
 Whereof that *Tyrant*, had her now deprived, V. x. 18. 3
 Whereof when newes was to that *Tyrant* brought, V. xi. 2. 1
 When her that *Tyrant* did of Crowne deprive; V. xi. 38. 4
 by that *Tyrant* is in wretched thraldome bound; V. xi. 38. 9
 a *Tyrant*, which Grandtorto hight, V. xi. 50. 3
 that *Tyrant* to fardoo,) V. xii. 3. 4
 Willing him wend unto the *Tyrant* streight, V. xii. 8. 6
 There waiting for the *Tyrant* till it was farre day. V. xii. 13. 9
 The *Tyrant* thundred his thicke blowes so fast, V. xii. 17. 6
 still the *tyrant* sternely at him layd, V. xii. 19. 6

- Ugliness.** Was turned now to dreadfull *ugliness*. T.M. 42
 hideous monsters full of *ugliness*; D. 340
 A monstrous Dragon, full of fearefull *ugliness*. VI. vi. 10. 9
- Ugly.** I saw an *ugly* beast Rev. i. 1
 him beside sits *ugly* Barbarisme, T.M. 187
 he saw the *ugly* monster plaine, I. i. 14. 6
 Such *ugly* monstrous shapes I. i. 21. 9
 a dull blast, that . . . with foule *ugly* forme did her disgrace; I. ii. 38. 8
 this same Monster much more *ugly* was, I. vii. 17. 6
 More *ugly* shape yet never living creature saw. I. viii. 48. 9
 The *ugly* vew of his deformed crimes; I. ix. 48. 6
 horribly misshapes with *ugly* sightes, II. v. 27. 7
 shame his *ugly* face did hide from living eye. II. vii. 22. 9
 forth there lept An *ugly* feend, II. vii. 26. 7
 And *ugly* shapes did nigh the man dismay, II. vii. 37. 7
 So fowle and *ugly*, that exceeding feare II. xi. 5. 8
 by those *ugly* formes weren pourtrayd II. xi. 11. 7
 some like *ugly* Urchins thicke and short: II. xi. 13. 4
 Most *ugly* shapes and horrible aspects, II. xii. 23. 1
 That *ugly* shape so sore her terrifide, III. vii. 24. 3
 Let *ugly* shame and endless infamy Colour thy name IV. i. 53. 6
 This *ugly* creature in his armes her smateht, IV. vii. 8. 1
 Mueh more deformed fearefull, *ugly* were, IV. x. 20. 4
 but halfe seeke his *ugly* visomie, V. iv. 11. 3
 With *ugly* cruples crawling in their way, V. viii. 40. 4
 So *ugly* creature, she was nigh dismayd, V. ix. 12. 2
 Whose *ugly* shape none ever saw, nor kend, V. xi. 20. 5
 poured out of her infernall sinke Most *ugly* filth; V. xi. 31. 7
 His face was *ugly* and his countenance sterne, V. xii. 15. 6
 made most *ugly* cases. V. xii. 28. 9
 Her face was *ugly*, and her mouth distort, V. xii. 36. 1
 Seeing the *ugly* Monster passing by, VI. v. 16. 2
 Out of great Chaos *ugly* prison crept, H.L. 58
- Ulcer.** th' *ulcer* groweth daily more and more; III. ii. 39. 5
- Ulfín.** feld Great *Ulfín* thrise III. iii. 55. 6
- Ulysses.** also him that false *Ulysses* slewe, Gn. 531
- Ulysses'.** Wicked for holding guilefully away *Ulysses* men, Gn. 195
- Penelope, for her *Ulysses* sake, Am. xxiii. 1
- Umbriere.** onely vented up her *umbriere*, III. i. 42. 8
 therewith smote him on his *Umbriere* IV. iv. 44. 3
- Una.** a black stole, most like to seeme for *Una* fit. I. i. 45. 9
 He saw . . . *Una* wandring in woods and forrests, I. i. 9. 3
 Dame *Una*, weary Dame, and entrance did require: I. iii. 12. 9
 Faire *Una* framed words and count'nance fitt; I. iii. 14. 7
 Sad *Una* downe her laies in weary plight, I. iii. 15. 3
 Up *Una* rose, up rose the lyon eke; I. iii. 21. 2
 subtil Archimag, that *Una* sought I. iii. 24. 6
 Ere long he came where *Una* traveld slow, I. iii. 26. 1
 Such joy made *Una*, when her knight she found; I. iii. 32. 1
Una cride, 'O! hold that heavie hand, I. iii. 37. 2
 after that he had faire *Una* lorne, I. iv. 2. 1
 From lawlesse lust . . . *Fayre Una* is releast: I. vi. Arg.
 that *Una*, . . . Her truth had stayd with treason I. vi. 2. 3
 Where he unwares the fairest *Una* found, I. vi. 30. 6
Una gan to aske, if ought he knew, I. vi. 36. 4
 Whiles *Una*, . . . Could not for sorrow follow him so fast; I. vi. 40. 2
 that earst would have supprest Faire *Una*; I. vi. 40. 8
 sad *Una* fraught with anguish sore, I. vi. 45. 7
 Prince Arthure meets with *Una* I. vii. Arg.
 on the way He wofull Lady, wofull *Una*, met, I. vii. 20. 2
 'To doe her die.' (quoth *Una*) 'were despit, I. viii. 45. 7
 'Such then,' (said *Una*.) . . . is the face of falshood; I. viii. 49. 3
Una faire, Did in that castle afterwards abide, I. viii. 50. 6
Una faire besought That straunger knight his name I. ix. 2. 6
 gentle *Una* thus to him gan say: I. ix. 16. 5
Una earnd her travaill to renew. I. ix. 18. 5
 Which whenas *Una* saw, I. ix. 52. 1
 Her faithfull knight faire *Una* brings I. x. Arg.
Una saw That this her knight was feeble, I. x. 2. 1
 when that fairest *Una* she beheld, I. x. 8. 6
 They, seeing *Una*, towards her gan wend, I. x. 15. 1
 Then *Una* thus: 'But she, your sister deare, I. x. 16. 1
 Fayre *Una* gan Fidelia fayre request, I. x. 18. 3
 When him his dearest *Una* did behold I. x. 22. 7
Una, . . . tore Her guiltlesse garments I. x. 28. 4
 Whom, thus recover'd by . . . trew Repentaunce, they to *Una*
 brought; I. x. 29. 2

Tyrant—Continued.

- second Babel, *tyrant* of the West, Com. Son. iv. 3
 whilst thou *tyrant* Love doest laugh and scorne H.L. 134
- Tyrant's.** his behest they feared as a *tyrants* law. I. vi. 26. 9
 Parents deare from *tyrants* powre deliver might. I. vii. 46. 9
 to redeeme thy woofull parents head From *tyrants* rage I. x. 9. 5
 from the Daniske *Tyrants* head shall rend Th' usurped crowne, III. iii. 47. 6
 That headlesse *tyrants* tronke he reard from ground, IV. ix. 4. 6
 on a tree before the *Tyrants* dore V. viii. 45. 1
 For ayde against that cruell *Tyrants* theft, V. x. 14. 4
 What else they have is all the *Tyrants* fee; V. x. 29. 8
 forth to call into the field their *Tyrants* Senesehall: V. x. 31. 5
 Fallen into that *Tyrants* hand and usage bad. V. ix. 40. 9
 By this came tydings to the *Tyrants* eare, V. xii. 6. 4
 Glad to be quit from that proud *Tyrants* awe, V. xii. 24. 3
 maintayne That *Tyrants* part with close or open ayde, V. xii. 25. 6
- Tyrants.** monstrous *tyrants* with his club subdued: V. i. 2. 8
Tyrants, that make men subject to their law, V. ii. 38. 6
 like *tyrants* merclesse, the more Rejoyced V. iv. 23. 1

U

Una—Continued.

- fayre *Una* brought this unacquainted guest. I. x. 29. 9
 The knight and *Una* entring fayre her greet, I. x. 32. 1
Una her besought, . . . to schoole her knight, I. x. 32. 5
 To *Una* hack he cast him to retyre, I. x. 68. 2
Una, who him joyd to see; I. x. 68. 6
 High time now gan it wex for *Una* fayre I. xi. 1. 1
Una saw the second fall Of her deare knight, I. xi. 50. 1
 when *Una* her did marke I. xi. 51. 6
 Fayre *Una* to the Redcrosse Knight Betrothed is I. xi. Arg.
 The fairest *Un'*, his onely daughter deare, I. xii. 21. 2
 he shortly did, and *Una* left to mourne. I. xii. 41. 9
 Sith *Una* now he algates must forgoe, II. i. 2. 5
 faire *Una* late fowle outraged, II. ii. 18. 2
Unable. he was . . . *unable* once to stirre or go; I. iv. 23. 2
 thigues, *unable* to uphold His pined corse, I. viii. 40. 7
 vanquisht them, *unable* to withstand: I. x. 65. 5
Unable their encounter to sustaine; II. ix. 14. 4
 he was *unable* them to fett, II. ix. 58. 3
unable to withstand Or helpe himselfe; III. vii. 43. 3
Unable to arise, or foote or hand to styre. III. vii. 45. 9
 finding him *unable* once to weld, IV. i. 37. 3
 He now *unable* was to wreake his old despit. IV. i. 39. 9
Unable he new battell to darraine, IV. iv. 26. 7
 He may them catch *unable* to gainestrive, IV. vii. 12. 7
unable once to stirre or move. IV. xii. 20. 9
 Me first he tooke *unable* to withstand, VI. i. 16. 6
 Being *unable* else alone to ride, VI. iii. 46. 3
 Being *unable* to digest that bone; VI. iv. 21. 7
 his great force *unable* to endure, VI. v. 16. 6
 As he *unable* were for very neede To move one foote, VI. vi. 19. 6
unable to support So huge a burden VI. viii. 16. 6
unable it to ayd: VI. xii. 16. 5
 That are *unable* else to see his face, H.H.B. 117
- Unacquainted.** She . . . th' *unacquainted* light began to feare, I. v. 21. 4
 To her fayre *Una* brought this *unacquainted* guest. I. x. 29. 9
 Thether he brought these *unacquainted* guests, VI. iv. 14. 1
- Unadvised.** And *unadvised* oversights amend, Ded.Son.xii.12
 Through *unadvised* rashnes woxen wood; I. iv. 34. 3
- Unappeased.** whose *unappeased* guilt Pow'd vengeance forth Ro. xxiv. 10
- Unapt.** to all vertue it may seeme *unapt*, VI. v. 1. 7
- Unaptness.** through *unaptnesse* in the substance fownd, H.B. 144
- Unarmed.** they might perceive his head To bee *unarm'd*, I. ix. 22. 2
 Halfe armd and halfe *unarm'd*, III. i. 63. 3
 his right hand *unarm'd* fearefully did wield. III. xii. 12. 9
 armed Knights and eke *unarm'd* rout; V. vi. 30. 3
 Ne surely thus *unarm'd* I likely were; VI. ii. 8. 3
 'Perdie great blame . . . a wight *unarm'd* to wrong: VI. ii. 8. 7
 'Unarm'd' all was the knight, VI. ii. 18. 1
 what cruell hand hath thus arayd This knight *unarm'd*. VI. ii. 42. 4
 And him *unarm'd*, . . . Charg'd with his speare, VI. ii. 43. 4
 Being *unarm'd* and set in secret shade. VI. iii. 8. 5
Unarm'd, as fearing neither foe nor frend, VI. iv. 17. 4
 All quite *unarm'd*, as then their manner was. VII. iv. 24. 3
 Love, . . . *unarm'd* then and naked, H.L. 62
- Una's.** For fairest *Unaes* sake, of whom I sing, I. iii. 2. 3
Unaes foe, that all her realme did pray, I. ix. 20. 2
 They turne themselves, at *Unaes* meeke request, I. x. 15. 6
 By Arthure, when as *Unas* Knight he did maintaine. VI. vii. 41. 9
- Unassailable.** Both *unassailable*, gave him great ayde: V. ix. 5. 3
- Unassured.** The fayned friends, the *unassured* foes, H.L. 263
- Unaware.** least Force or Fraud should *unaware* Breake in II. vii. 25. 3
 The Blatant Beast forth rushing *unaware* VI. iii. 24. 2
 lurke In close awayt, to catch her *unaware*: Am. lxxi. 4
- Unawares.** *unawares* doe into daunger fall, Van. xii. 8
 One of the litle yonglings *unawares*: Mui. 407
 fort . . . *unawares* at disadvantage fownd. I. ix. 11. 4
unawares upon her laying hold, IV. ii. 45. 6
 All *unawares* he started up anon, IV. iii. 31. 3
 all *unawares* espide An armed Knight IV. vi. 2. 4
 Whiles *unawares* his saddle he forwent, IV. vi. 11. 8
 Had *unawares* her snatched up from ground: IV. vii. 4. 6
 All *unawares* the bird, IV. viii. 7. 5
 him *unawares* there caught; IV. viii. 51. 6
- Unbarred.** he behight Those gates to be *unbar'd*, II. xi. 17. 4
 the gate to him *unbar'd*; IV. ix. 5. 8
 She had that streight the gates should be *unbar'd*, V. iv. 37. 8

Unbid. with it bong him selfe, *unbid*, *unblest*. . . . I. ix. 54. 5
Unbind. none else from hence may us *unbynd*. . . . I. ii. 43. 9
 A Satyre . . . The loyall linkes of wedlocke did *unbinde*. . . . I. vi. 22. 8
 Nyne monethes I seek in vain, yet nill that vow *unbgnd*. . . . I. ix. 15. 9
 His blindfold eyes he had awhile *unbinde*. . . . III. xii. 22. 6
 To know what Virgin did them these *unbind*. . . . IV. viii. 22. 2
 Therefore I cast how I may him *unbind*. . . . V. v. 32. 7
 find in her false hart his bondage to *unbind*. . . . V. v. 56. 5
 He first her hands beginneth to *unbind*. . . . VI. viii. 50. 5
 Till Fortune would her captive bonds *unbynde*. . . . VI. xi. 8. 8
Unbinds. *And Furors chayne *unbinds*: . . . II. v. Arg.
 it wilfully *unbinds*. . . . II. v. 1. 9
Unblamed. Joying together in *unblam'd* delight; . . . VI. ii. 43. 3
Unblemished. To blot your beautie, that *unblemisht* is, . . . V. xi. 62. 3
Unblest. this hold Ape, *unblest*, . . . *Hub.* 915
 with it bong him selfe, *unbid*, *unblest*. . . . I. ix. 54. 5
 To shame us all with this *Ungirt unblest!* . . . IV. v. 18. 7
 streight leapt the Carle *unblest*. . . . V. ii. 12. 7
 with hand *unblest* Hayling that mayden . . . VI. i. 17. 5
Unblindfold. He had his eyes to be *unblindfold* both, . . . VI. vii. 33. 8
Unbodied. Her soule *unbodied* of the burdenous corpse. . . . S.C. N. 166
Unbodied, unsoul'd, unheard, unseene: . . . VII. vii. 46. 5
Unborn. thee, yet *unborne*, Thy Grandsire Nereus promist to
 adorne? . . . III. iv. 36. 4
Unbosomed. all the sleights *unbosom'd* in his hart: . . . III. x. 7. 3
Unbound. longs to bee *unbound* From the strong shackles . . . D. 85
 His grieslie lockes, long growen and *unbound*, . . . I. ix. 35. 4
 like a ghost he seem'd whose grave-clothes were *unbound*: . . . II. xi. 20. 9
 in her snow-white smocke, with locks *unbound*, . . . II. i. 63. 7
 What bootes it him from death to be *unbound*, . . . III. v. 42. 7
 when she felt her selfe to be *unbound* . . . III. xii. 33. 8
 Eftsomes him selfe he from his hold *unbound*, . . . V. ii. 16. 4
 he softly it *unbound*; . . . VI. xii. 9. 5
Unbrace. gan soone *unbrace* His grasping hold: . . . II. iv. 9. 7
Unbraced. her lank loynes *unbraced*, and breasts *unbraste*, . . . III. v. 18. 4
Unbridled. luck and loves *unbridled* lore . . . S.C. D. 63
Unbruised. helmes *unbruized* wexen dayly browne. . . . S.C. O. 42
Unbuckling. which he *unbuckling* eft Presented to the fayrest
 Florimell, . . . V. iii. 27. 7
Unburied. As selfe to dyen had, *unburied* bad to beene. . . . II. i. 59. 9
 their vile carcases now left *unburied*. . . . III. i. 30. 9
Uncase. The Foxe . . . He did *uncase*, . . . *Hub.* 1380
Uncased. all men him *uncased* gan deride, . . . *Hub.* 930
 Braggadochio is *uncas'd* In all the Ladies sights. . . . V. iii. Arg.
 when these counterfeites were thus *uncased* . . . V. iii. 39. 1
Uncertain. a faint shadow of *uncertain* light: . . . II. vii. 29. 6
 wandreth evermore *uncertain* and unsure. . . . II. xii. 12. 9
 yet *uncertaine* by such outward sight, . . . IV. ii. 40. 7
Uncertaine whether had the better side; . . . V. ii. 17. 2
 stood long staring on him mougst *uncertaine* feares. . . . V. vii. 39. 9
 made him stagger with *uncertaine* sway, . . . V. xi. 11. 2
 With weary travell and *uncertaine* toile, . . . VI. iv. 25. 5
 by th' *uncertaine* glims of starry night, . . . VI. viii. 48. 1
Uncertainty. That ye doe tell in such *uncertaintee?* . . . III. viii. 48. 4
Unchangeable. yee make Immortal and *unchangeable* to be: . . . VII. vii. 54. 3
Unchaste. Seeking to match the chaste with th' *unchaste* Ladies
 traine. . . . III. vii. 60. 9
Uncheerful. by the change of her *unchearefull* looke, . . . V. vi. 18. 1
 Having disperst the nights *unchearefull* dampe, . . . *Epith.* 21
Uncivil. An uncouth, salvage, and *uncivile* wight, . . . II. vii. 3. 4
 that vile hag, or her *uncivile* sonne; . . . III. vii. 19. 6
 Whilest he reformed that *uncivill* fo, . . . V. i. 21. 4
Uncle. their *uncle* Vortigere Usurpt the crowne . . . II. x. 64. 2
Unclean. with their feete *uncleane* the water fouled, . . . *Bel.* x. 13
 with hands *uncleane* Dares to pollute . . . *T.M.* 567
 Through vaine illusion of their lust *uncleane*. . . . II. x. 8. 7
 with cursed hands *uncleane* Whipping her horse, . . . VI. vii. 39. 7
 all worlds glorie is but drosse *uncleane*, . . . *Am.* xxvii. 2
Uncleanness. Gods majestie, Whom no *uncleannes* may ap-
 proachen nie; . . . *Hub.* 466
Uncle's. envious of *Uncles* soveraintie, . . . II. x. 48. 7
Uncombed. lockes *uncombed* cruell adnsers be. . . . *Gn.* 344
 His carelesse locks *uncombed* and unshorne, . . . D. 43
 curd *uncombed* heares Upstaring stiffe, . . . I. ix. 22. 2
Uncomb'd, *uncurl'd*, and carelesly unshd; . . . IV. vii. 40. 6
Uncomely. with *uncomely* weedes the gentle wave acloyes. . . . II. vii. 15. 9
 Owles, with heekes *uncomely* bent; . . . II. xi. 8. 3
uncomely idlenesse . . . to build her sluggish nest, . . . III. v. 2. 1
 did *uncomely* speaches crake, . . . V. iii. 16. 7
 his bigge bart loth'd so *uncomely* vew: . . . V. v. 22. 5
 causd him those *uncomely* weedes undight; . . . V. vii. 41. 2
 with *uncomely* shame Gan him salute, . . . VI. i. 24. 8
 To weet the cause of so *uncomely* fray, . . . VI. ii. 4. 4
 And shrieked out, a thing *uncomely* for a knight. . . . VI. iv. 8. 9
 How fortuneth this foule *uncomely* plight, . . . VI. vii. 14. 8
 Throughout the world in this *uncomely* case, . . . VI. vii. 38. 2
 inward shame of her *uncomely* case She did conceive, . . . VI. viii. 51. 1
 Night had covered ber *uncomely* face . . . VII. vii. 44. 4
 Ne thought of thing *uncomely* ever may Thereto approach . . . *Epith.* 195
Unconquered. to the last *unquer'd* did appeare; . . . IV. v. 8. 7
Uncontrolled. Where so us listeth, *uncontrol'd* of anie: . . . *Hub.* 169
 Of fortune and of envy *uncontrol'd*, . . . *Col.* 662
uncontrolled freedome to obtaine. . . . V. ii. 33. 5
Uncorrupt. heavens . . . Unmoving, *uncorrupt*, and spotlesse
 bright, . . . *H.H.B.* 68
Uncourteous. that *uncourteous* Carle, their commune foe, . . . III. ix. 17. 8
 eke thy words *uncourteous* and unkempt: . . . III. x. 29. 7
Uncouth. In hope of better that was *uncouth!* . . . S.C. S. 60
 In some strange habit, after *uncouth* wize; . . . *Hub.* 84
 Soone as that *uncouth* light upon them shone, . . . I. i. 15. 8

Uncouth—Continued.

cleane dismayd to see so *uncouth* sight, . . . I. i. 50. 1
 All stand amazed at so *uncouth* sight, . . . I. vi. 9. 6
 The greatest Earth his *uncouth* mother was, . . . I. vii. 9. 1
 very *uncouth* sight was to behold, . . . I. viii. 31. 1
 dismayd with *uncouth* dread: . . . I. ix. 22. 3
 with the *uncouth* smart the Monster lowdly cryde. . . . I. xi. 20. 9
 He weened well to worke some *uncouth* wyle: . . . II. i. 8. 2
 he Guyon guydes an *uncouth* way . . . II. ii. 24. 1
 Great cause, I weene, you guided, or some *uncouth* chaunce.' . . . II. i. 29. 9
 Guyon standing by their *uncouth* strife does see. . . . II. v. 20. 9
 much he wondred at that *uncouth* sight: . . . II. vi. 43. 2
 An *uncouth*, salvage, and uncivile wight, . . . II. vii. 3. 4
 Guyon mirvayld at her *uncouth* case; . . . II. ix. 48. 5
 when his *uncouth* manner he did vew, . . . II. xi. 27. 5
 what *uncouth* wind Brought her into those partes, . . . III. ii. 4. 5
 What *uncouth* fit,' (sayd she) 'what evill plight . . . III. ii. 30. 7
 Of much more *uncouth* thing I was affrayd, . . . III. ii. 40. 3
 His *uncouth* shield and straunge armes her dismayd, . . . III. ii. 51. 1
uncouth formes, which none yet ever knew: . . . III. vi. 35. 2
 Through many a wood and many an *uncouth* way, . . . III. x. 34. 2
 with such *uncouth* welcome did receive Her fayned Paramour, . . . IV. i. 36. 2
 halfe affeard Of th' *uncouth* sight, . . . IV. iii. 31. 6
 all men wondred at the *uncouth* sight, . . . IV. v. 17. 1
 To be spectators of this *uncouth* fit, . . . IV. vi. 30. 8
 his *uncouth* guise and usage quaint, . . . IV. ix. 45. 1
 them to view had bene an *uncouth* sight, . . . IV. viii. 34. 7
 unknowen geare And *uncouth* fashion, . . . IV. xi. 45. 3
 To view the building of that *uncouth* place, . . . IV. xii. 4. 6
 (An *uncouth* sight) he plainly thea describe . . . V. iv. 21. 7
 Much did he marvel at her *uncouth* speach, . . . V. v. 37. 1
 doubtfully dismayd through that so *uncouth* sight. . . . V. vii. 16. 9
 when she saw that lothly *uncouth* sight . . . V. vii. 37. 6
 on his backe an *uncouth* vestiment . . . V. ix. 10. 7
 Which *uncouth* use when as the Prince perceived, . . . V. xi. 7. 1
 That mote to all men seeme an *uncouth* sight; . . . VI. v. 9. 2
 Ne skillful of the *uncouth* jeopardy; . . . VI. v. 16. 4
 What meaning mote those *uncouth* words comprize, . . . VI. viii. 18. 4
 on her *uncouth* habit and sterne looke still gazed. . . . VII. vi. 13. 9
 To hide the terror of her *uncouth* bew . . . VII. vii. 6. 2
 With crooked crawling steps an *uncouth* pase, . . . VII. vii. 35. 6
Uncrudded. See *Uncrudded*.
Uncurded. Her hrest like to a bowle of creame *uncrudded*, . . . *Epith.* 175
Uncurled. *Uncomb'd*, *uncurl'd*, and carelesly unshd; . . . IV. vii. 40. 6
Undeafed. broken back The law of armes to strike foe *undeaf'de*: . . . II. viii. 31. 7
Undeified. With fleshy folyes *undeified*, . . . S.C. Jul. 155
 Dan Chaucer, well of English *undeified*, . . . IV. ii. 32. 8
Under (*partial* list).
 Let me no more see laire thing *under* sky, . . . *Bel.* iv. 12
 th' earth *under* her childrens weight did grone, . . . *Ro.* xii. 7
 That, in his throat him pricking softly *under*, . . . *I'an.* v. 9
 The blocke oft groned *under* the blow, . . . S.C. F. 215
 summer shade, *under* the cocked hay, . . . S.C. N. 12
 By that same River lurking *under* greene, . . . *Gn.* 649
under colour of the confidence . . . *Hub.* 1164
 Truth to imitate, . . . *under* Mimick shade, . . . *T.M.* 207
 All things doo change that *under* heaven abide, . . . *Ti.* 206
 No braver Poeme can be *under* Sun. . . . *Col.* 411
 Whose semblance she did carrie *under* feigned bew. . . . I. i. 46. 9
 Monarch layd Low *under* all, yet above all in pride, . . . I. v. 48. 6
 a ship, that flies fayre *under* sayle, . . . I. vi. 1. 1
 The ground eke groned *under* him . . . I. vii. 8. 6
Under the foot of Rauran mossy hore, . . . I. ix. 4. 6
 borne *under* cruell starre, . . . II. ii. 2. 1
 Three sonnes . . . all *under* age; . . . II. x. 64. 1
 many arrowes *under* his right side, . . . II. xi. 21. 2
 So held them *under* fast; . . . II. xii. 81. 6
 her sexe *under* that straunge purport Did use to hide, . . . III. i. 52. 7
 tell *Under* what coast of heaven the man did dwell, . . . III. iii. 6. 5
 From *under* that deepe Rock most horribly rebowndes. . . . III. iii. 9. 9
 He was surprisd, and buried *under* heare, . . . III. iii. 11. 2
 Whose fruitlesse lives were *under* furrow sowne, . . . III. ix. 35. 8
 Which hived close *under* a forest side, . . . III. x. 20. 8
 shivered speares, and swords all *under* strowen, . . . IV. iv. 38. 4
 and therewith *Under* his side him nipt; . . . IV. v. 44. 4
 Knight *under* a forrest side Sitting in shade . . . IV. vi. 2. 5
 her away with him did beare *Under* his arme, . . . IV. vii. 24. 8
 She were as faire as any *under* skie: . . . IV. viii. 49. 7
 Like to a storme which hovers *under* skie, . . . IV. ix. 33. 4
 Both male and female, both *under* one name: . . . IV. x. 41. 7
 Venus! . . . that *under* skie Doest fayrest shine, . . . IV. x. 44. 2
Under Slewblome in shady grove was got, . . . IV. xi. 42. 5
Under the which her feet appeared plaine, . . . IV. xi. 47. 5
Under the hanging of an hideous cleffe . . . IV. xii. 5. 1
 But closely rankled *und'r* th' oriis: . . . IV. xii. 22. 7
 There forth issewd from *under* th' Altars smooke . . . V. xi. 22. 4
 he heard *under* the forrests syde A voice, . . . VI. iv. 26. 6
Under the greenewoods side . . . VI. iv. 39. 2
 Seem'd *under* her protection him to shroud; . . . VI. vi. 31. 4
 being bred *under* base shepherds wings, . . . VI. ix. 35. 4
 When any winde doth *under* heaven blowe; . . . VII. vii. 20. 7
 Ne joy of ought that *under* heaven doth hove . . . *Am.* lxxxviii. 9
Underfang. Didst *underfong* my lasse to wexe so light, . . . S.C. Jun. 103
 looser songs of love to *underfong*, . . . S.C. N. 22
 some by sleight he eke doth *underfong*, . . . V. ii. 7. 5
Underground. And I creepe *under ground*, . . . *Hub.* 991
under ground to goe to give them light . . . D. 478
 Fell sodainly and faded *under ground*; . . . D. 481
 streames . . . He *under ground* so closely did conway, . . . *Col.* 142
 Lurking in rockes and caves far *under ground*, . . . II. i. 22. 3

Underground—Continued.

- that above were added to that *under ground*, II. vii. 31. 9
 It is a darksome delve *farre under ground*, IV. i. 20. 4
Farre under ground from tract of living went, IV. ii. 47. 5
 Ne wist whether above she were or *under ground*, IV. vii. 9. 9
 what ghosts there *under ground* Lay hid, IV. vii. 33. 5
 doth make his way still *under ground*, IV. xi. 32. 9
 Is wondrous strong and bewen *farre under ground*, V. ix. 6. 3
Underhand, many rivers taking *under-hand* Into his waters, IV. xi. 34. 3
 with her husband *under hand* so wrought, VI. iv. 38. 4
Underkeep, The sectaries of my celestial skill . . . They
underkeep, T.M. 77
Underkept, long bene *underkept* and down suppress, II. xi. 32. 2
 Rored and raged to be *underkept*; III. vii. 33. 8
Underlays, *golde*, which *underlayes* The summer beames, . . . Gn. 99
Undermind. See **Undermine**.
 with slie shiftes and willes did *underminde* All noble Knights, . . V. vi. 32. 7
Undermine. See **Undermind**.
 So striving each th' other to *undermine*, II. xii. 59. 5
Undermined, as a Castle, . . . Is *undermined* from the lowest
 ground, I. viii. 23. 3
Underneath, everie stick that *underneath* did ly, Hub. 1008
 From *underneath* his head he tooke away, Hub. 1322
underneath her scornfull feete was layne, I. iv. 10. 4
 gowne . . . *underneath* did hide his filthinesse; I. iv. 25. 2
underneath their feet, I. iv. 36. 8
 Sansfoy shrinck *underneath* his speare; I. v. 23. 2
 Forth ryding *underneath* the castell wall, I. v. 53. 7
 left from *underneath* the blow; I. vii. 12. 6
underneath his filthy feet did tread, I. vii. 18. 6
 Did grone full grievous *underneath* the blow, I. viii. 8. 8
 sprites, from *underneath* the stone, . . . cryde continually; . . . I. viii. 36. 6
 hid *underneath* the ground, I. viii. 38. 7
 Far *underneath* a craggy cliff ypyght, I. ix. 33. 3
 th' earth him *underneath* Did grone, I. xi. 54. 3
 this dead corpse, that lies here *underneath*, II. i. 49. 7
 His yron cote, . . . Was *underneath* enveloped with gold; . . . II. vii. 4. 2
 The rest hidd *underneath* him more desirous made, II. xii. 66. 9
 So *underneath* her feet their swords they mard, III. i. 30. 6
 lay *underneath* his bed, III. i. 36. 3
 To make his wonne, low *underneath* the ground, III. iii. 7. 6
 rocky Cave, . . . Hewen *underneath* that Mount, III. vi. 48. 9
 speare he fierce aventred . . . close *underneath* his shield, . . . IV. iii. 9. 2
 reaching forth his swerd Close *underneath* his shield, IV. iii. 33. 7
underneath, the river rolling still, IV. x. 15. 8
underneath, his breech was all to-terne and jagged, V. ix. 10. 9
underneath her feete . . . An huge great Lyon lay, V. ix. 33. 3
 The Monster *underneath* the Altar lay; V. xi. 21. 7
 I . . . Stroke him, as seemeth, *underneath* the hart, VI. ii. 12. 8
 layd her *underneath* a bush to sleepe, VI. iii. 44. 6
 Did *underneath* them make a gloomy shade, VI. iv. 13. 7
 whilst many *underneath* him fell, VI. vi. 23. 9
 And *underneath* thy feete to place her prayse; VI. x. 28. 7
underneath the ground their way was made, VI. x. 42. 1
 Calidore had, *underneath*, him armed privily, VI. xi. 36. 4
 trembled *underneath* his mighty hand, VI. xii. 36. 8
 the earth far *underneath* her feete Was dight, VII. vii. 10. 1
underneath his feet are to be found, H.H.B. 180
Undersay, by my soule, I dare *undersaye*, S.C. S. 91
Undersong, Weepe, Shepheard! weepe, to make my *undersong*, . . . D. 245
 Weep, Shepheard! weep, to make mine *undersong*, D. 294
 Weepe, Shepheard! weepe, to make my *undersong*, D. 343, 392, 441, 490
 Cease, Shepheard! cease, and end thy *undersong*, D. 539
 He cryed out, to make his *undersong*; Col. 169
 redoubled that her *undersong*, Proth. 110
Undersongs, So wren his *under-songs* well address, S.C. Au. 128
Understand, That ye may *understand* my shreiking yell, Ro. i. 8
 as if they could him *understand*; Gn. 454
 'Yet doth not my dull wit well *understand*, D. 176
 She could not heare, nor speake, nor *understand*; I. iii. 11. 4
 friends . . . Ne dare to weepe, nor seeme to *understand* I. iii. 20. 7
 feates of armes did wisely *understand*, I. iii. 42. 5
understand The secret meaning of th' eternal might, I. ix. 6. 7
 trew . . . Those tydings were, as he did *understand*; I. xii. 3. 4
 Suffice it heare by signes to *understand*, I. xii. 40. 4
 their strife to *understand*; II. i. 21. 7
 the truth to let me *understand*, II. iv. 23. 9
 Their countreys auncestry to *understand*, II. ix. 60. 7
 How brutish is it not to *understand*, II. x. 69. 7
 lent her wary eare to *understand*, III. i. 60. 8
 Which when his mother deare did *understand*, III. iv. 29. 6
 if ye *understand* Which way she fared hath, III. v. 4. 8
 he sought her . . . every where that he mote *understand*, III. x. 19. 7
 to *understand* What mote they be; IV. ii. 31. 3
 The day was set, that all might *understand*, IV. iii. 3. 3
 goldsmithes cunning could not *understand*, IV. vi. 20. 5
 made her (*him) *understand* His sorrowes cause, IV. viii. 12. 3
 desirous t' *understand* Tydings, IV. viii. 62. 8
 Whose substance was *uneath* to *understand*; IV. x. 39. 3
 Whose counsels depth thou canst not *understand*; V. ii. 42. 7
 then you shall my sentence *understand*, V. iv. 16. 8
 vertuous women wisely *understand*, V. v. 25. 7
 To *understand* that vilains dwelling place, V. ix. 7. 2
 that those knights likewise mote *understand*, V. ix. 37. 4
 greedy t' *understand* To whether should the victory befall, V. xi. 15. 7
 shall thy treason *understand*, VI. i. 25. 7
 like as she hest could *understand*, VI. ii. 44. 5
 To *understand* what there was to be donne; VI. iv. 2. 5
 Or *understand* that she in safetie did remaine, VI. iv. 40. 9
understand that to this grove Sir Calepine, VI. viii. 46. 6

Understand—Continued.

- ere she could thy cause wel *understand*, Am. xlviii. 3
Understanding, Man without *understanding* doth appeare; . . . T.M. 128
 Through secret *understanding* of their feature, IV. ii. 44. 5
understanding by her mightie art, IV. iii. 40. 6
Understands, Soone as the Redcrosse knight he *understands* To
 bene departed, II. i. l. 4
 Fayre Pastorella by great hap Her parents *understands*, . . . VI. xii. Arg.
Understood, Wherein darke things were writt, hard to be
understood, I. x. 13. 9
 told for secret, how he *understood*, II. iv. 22. 5
 They wondred much; and shortly *understood*, III. v. 38. 3
 Glaucus, that wise southsayer *understood*; IV. xi. 13. 3
understood the cause of all her care, IV. xi. 12. 2
 when he *understood* by common fame, V. iii. 10. 6
 what of it became none *understood*; V. iii. 26. 6
 To hide thy state from being *understood*? V. vii. 21. 5
 When Calidore this ruefull storie had Well *understood*, . . . VI. ii. 44. 2
 herbe . . . Whose vertue he by use well *understood*; VI. iv. 12. 7
 Which when her father *understood*, VI. xii. 5. 5
 Askt her, how mote her words be *understood*, VI. xii. 17. 3
Undertake, some good course that we might *undertake*; . . . Hub. 411
 all knights on earth, that batteill *undertake*, I. xi. 2. 9
 I *undertake* Shall . . . by thy side be fond, II. iii. 18. 6
 none of them durst *undertake* the fight; IV. ii. 40. 4
 he did *undertake* Both her and eke all others to excell; . . . V. iii. 16. 6
 Whose voice so soone as he did *undertake*, V. iii. 34. 4
 Nor *undertake* the same for cowheard feare, V. x. 15. 5
 for meed did *undertake* So hard a taske, VI. vi. 15. 2
 he would *undertake* for this to get her To be his Love, . . . VII. vi. 44. 5
Undertaken, the former chace Had *undertaken* after her, . . . III. v. 37. 2
 his avowed quest, Which he had *undertane* to Gloriane; . . V. viii. 3. 3
Undertaken. See **Undertaken**.
Undertime, He, coming home at *undertime*, III. vii. 13. 1
Undertook, All which he *undertooke* for to repaire, V. ii. 32. 7
Undeserved, Remember yet my *undeserved* paines; D. 622
 In pitie of my *undeserv'd* distresse, D. 531
 That I must rue his *undeserved* wrong; I. Pr. 2. 8
 hart of flint would rew The *undeserved* woes and sorrowes, . . I. ii. 26. 9
 she can none his *undeserved* smart, IV. viii. 3. 8
Undid, doft his helmet, and *undid* his mayle; IV. i. 43. 7
 That cruell Atropos eftswoones *undid*, IV. ii. 48. 7
 Sir Artegal *undid* the evill fashion, V. ii. 28. 7
Undight, From her fayre head her fillet she *undight*, I. iii. 4. 6
 she left her lockes *undight*, II. xii. 15. 6
 His mayled haberjeon she did *undight*, III. v. 31. 8
 Now loose about her shoulders hong *undight*, III. vi. 18. 8
 Each can *undight* Their garments wett, III. ix. 19. 6
 causd him those uncomely weedes *undight*; V. vi. 41. 2
 For his loves sake his Lions skin *undight*; V. viii. 2. 5
 His warlike armes he had from him *undight*, VI. iii. 20. 5
 Having his armes and warlike things *undight*, VI. vii. 19. 3
Undiscovered, *undiscovered* forth with him did pas, IV. viii. 59. 5
Undisciplined, Like this wyld man being *undisciplynd*, . . . VI. v. 1. 6
Undiscreet, 'Are mortall men so fond and *undiscreet* II. vi. 14. 7
Undo, can *undo* Dame Natures kindly course; S.C. N. 124
 since that hand ye cannot . . . doen *undo*, I. xii. 19. 6
 So thought she to *undo* her daughters love; III. ii. 51. 6
 though he could not salve, Ne done *undo*, IV. iv. 27. 2
 if he should through pride your doome *undo*, IV. xii. 10. 4
 eke of powre her owne doome to *undo*, V. v. 41. 8
 But his owne doome, that none can now *undo*, V. vi. 16. 5
 His axe he could not from his shield *undo*; V. vii. 22. 5
Undone, shall backe reverse . . . and be quite *undonne*; Ro. xxii. 12
 great danger, like to be *undone*, Hub. 184
 To spend, to give, to want, to be *undonne*, Hub. 906
 least they should be *undone*; I. x. 43. 3
 ever what she did was streight *undonne*, III. ii. 51. 5
 To make exceeding mone, as they had been *undonne*, III. vii. 19. 9
 folly seem'd to leave the thing *undonne*, IV. x. 53. 4
 In one short houre I find by her *undonne*, Am. xxiii. 8
Undoubtedly, This doe, and live, els dye *undoubtedly*, . . . III. xii. 35. 7
Undressed, Where groomes awayed her to have *undrest*; . . . V. vi. 23. 3
 she ne would *undressed* be for ought, V. vi. 23. 4
 Unto his bowre was brought, and there *undrest*, VI. iii. 9. 8
Uneasy, Deepe, darke, *uneasy*, dolefull, comfortlesse, I. v. 36. 6
Uneath, *uneath* may I stand any more; S.C. S. 48
 Is it so *uneath* To leave this life, D. 447
 let him die at ease, that liveth here *uneath*? I. ix. 38. 9
 Whose passing price *uneath* was to be told; I. x. 31. 7
 seem'd *uneath* to shake the stedfast ground, I. xi. 4. 3
 his fierce foe his steed could stay *uneath*, II. i. 27. 8
 the sorrowes that *uneath* My tong can tell, II. i. 49. 5
 Sir Guyon could *uneath* From teares abstayne; II. i. 56. 5
Uneath is to assure; *uneath* to wene, II. x. 8. 2
 whose royaltie And rich purveyance might *uneath* be red; . . . III. i. 33. 3
 sith it is *uneath* to finde his haunt, III. ii. 16. 2
 Through which it was *uneath* for wight to wade; III. v. 17. 3
 his faire wife, whom honest long he kept *uneath*, III. x. 2. 9
 who he whilome was *uneath* was to be red, IV. vii. 40. 9
 she *uneath* discerned whether whether weare, IV. ix. 10. 9
uneath they forced were, IV. ix. 25. 7
 Ilim from his wicked will *uneath* refrayned; IV. x. 36. 7
 Whose substance was *uneath* to *understand*; IV. x. 39. 3
 who he was *uneath* was to desery; V. iv. 22. 6
 With heavie eyne, from teares *uneath* refrayning, VI. ii. 41. 7
 Since I him lately lost, *uneath* is to define, VI. v. 28. 9
 So her *uneath* at last he did revive, VI. vi. 50. 8
Uneaths, That now *uneathes* their feete could them uphold, . . . S.C. Ja. 6
uneathes it can refraine, II. vi. 1. 4

Unequal. Strove with a Spider his unequal peare; *Van.* vi. 5
 this was drawne of six *unequall* beasts, *I.* iv. 18. 1
 daunt *unequall* armies of his foes, *I.* vii. 34. 3
 Scorning the let of so *unequall* foe; *I.* viii. 13. 5
 My selfe well wote, and mine *unequall* fate: *II.* vii. 50. 5
 to him both far *unequoll* yeares, *III.* ix. 4. 6
 Dissemblance and Suspect . . . yet an *unequall* paire; *III.* xii. 14. 2
 Likewise *unequall* were her handes twaine; *IV.* i. 29. 1
 With ods of so *unequall* match opprest, *IV.* ix. 32. 2
 For-why, he sayd, they all *unequall* were, *V.* ii. 32. 1
 Subjected hath to my *unequall* might. *V.* v. 32. 3
 with *unequall* might doe overlay, *V.* xi. 51. 7
 slaine in so *unequall* fight: *VI.* vi. 37. 7
Unequally. (Oppressing them with power *unequally*;) *VII.* vii. 14. 7
Unespied. them borne aside Into a secret corner *unespide*. *Hub.* 1018
 Passe *unespide* to meete her by the way; *Col.* 140
 Shee, . . . lurkt in rocks and caves, long *unespide*. *I.* viii. 50. 5
 tomling into mischief *unespide*: *II.* xii. 35. 4
 joyd his love in secret *unespide*: *III.* i. 37. 2
 Beholding all, yet of them *unespyde*. *VI.* x. 11. 5
Uneath. See **Uneath**.
Uneven. The other like a beares *uneven* paw, *I.* viii. 48. 8
 gathering up himselfe . . . With his *uneven* wings, *I.* xi. 40. 8
 Th' *uneven* number for this busines is most fitt'. *III.* ii. 50. 9
 So forth they traveld, an *uneven* payre *VI.* v. 9. 1
Unexpected. Ran towards to devoure those *unexpected* guests. *II.* xii. 39. 9
Unfained. See **Unfelgned**.
Unfaithful. him to death *unfaithfull* Paris sent; *Gn.* 530
Unfaulty. His humble carriage, his *unfaulty* wayes, *H.H.L.* 233
Unfed. playen while their flockes be *unfedde*: *S.C.* May 44
 nought he car'd his carcas long *unfed*; *I.* x. 48. 7
Unfelgned. But simple, trew, and eke *unfained* sweet, *I.* x. 7. 8
 Friendship professed with *unfained* hart. *III.* iii. 62. 8
 For deare affection and *unfained* zeale *VI.* ii. 26. 5
Unfiled. He was all armd in rugged steele *unfiled*, *III.* vii. 30. 4
Unfit. *unfytte* to thrust in skillfull thronge, *S.C.* N. 23
 farre *unfit* it is, that person bace *Hub.* 464
 With dice, with cards, with balliards farre *unfit* *Hub.* 803
unfit for that rude rablement. *Hub.* 1270
 In this base Poeme, for thee far *unfitt*: *Ded. Son.* ii. 5
Unfit he was for any worldly thing, *I.* iv. 23. 1
 Whose fellowship seemd far *unfitt* for warlike swaine. *I.* iv. 37. 9
 From mothers pap I taken was *unfitt*, *I.* ix. 3. 7
 yet he was *unfitt* for bloody fight. *I.* x. 2. 6
 all *unfitt* for so great purpose, *II.* ii. 43. 9
 gan to ride As one *unfitt* therefore, *II.* iii. 46. 4
Unfit faire Ladies service to supply; *III.* ix. 5. 2
 horreur of fowle death for Knight *unfit*, *V.* iv. 25. 4
 unryper yeares . . . *unfit* For thing of weight *VI.* ii. 9. 2
 Through thicke and thin, *unfit* for any Dame: *VI.* ii. 10. 4
unfit to tread And lackey by him, *VI.* ii. 15. 4
 him to trouble she it thought *unfit*, *VI.* ii. 47. 3
 fowle discourtesie, *unfit* for Knight, *VI.* iii. 33. 6
 put them all about himselfe *unfit*, *VI.* v. 8. 6
 She in regard hereof *unfiste* and thought *unfit*. *VI.* x. 9. 9
 Fit to keepe sheepe, *unfit* for loves content: *VI.* x. 37. 4
 made *unfit* to serve his lawlesse mindes hehest. *VI.* xi. 7. 9
 This too high flight, *unfit* for her weake wing) *VII.* vii. 1. 4
Unfitly. *Unfitly* I these ydle rimes present, *Ded. Son.* ix. 7
Unfitly yokt together in one teeme. *III.* ix. 6. 2
Unfitly furnisht with thy bag and booke, *III.* x. 24. 7
Unfitter. a farre *unfitter* taske, For trumpets sterne to change I. Pr. 1. 3
Unfitting. peace, Was from those Dames so farre and so un-
fitting, *IV.* ii. 19. 3
Unfold. one, opened, mott *unfolde* many moe. *S.C.* S. 14
 no tongue can well *unfolde*; *D.* 74
 cruell fates the carefull threds *unfould*, *I.* vii. 22. 5
 you intrete, For to *unfould* the anguish of your hart: *I.* vii. 40. 6
 Ne wist yett how his talaunts to *unfolde*; *I.* xi. 41. 3
 Let one word fall that may your grief *unfolde*, *II.* i. 46. 7
 In his owne kind he gan him selfe *unfolde*; *II.* iii. 9. 4
 change of colour did perforce *unfolde*, *II.* ix. 39. 4
 Yet list them bid their businesse to *unfolde*, *III.* iii. 15. 3
 dared of all sinnes the secrets to *unfolde*. *IV.* viii. 31. 9
 by that meanes which fortune did *unfolde*, *IV.* viii. 53. 4
 could the ladden of the gods *unfolde*; *IV.* xi. 19. 2
 vaine, I see my sorrowes to *unfolde*, *IV.* xii. 6. 1
 With which he threst out falshood, and did truth *unfould*. *V.* i. 12. 9
 she gan *unfolde* The cause of her conceived maladie, *V.* v. 31. 7
 There all her subtil nets she did *unfolde*, *V.* v. 52. 1
 will my cares *unfolde*, in hope to find Your aide *V.* vii. 19. 4
 her brode-spreading wings did wyde *unfolde*; *V.* ix. 28. 5
 And all his disadvantages to *unfolde*, *VI.* iii. 15. 3
 like a rose her silken leaves did faire *unfolde*. *VI.* xii. 7. 9
 here falleth fittest to *unfolde* Her antique race *VII.* vi. 2. 1
 Did unto them at length thes: speeles wise *unfolde*; *VII.* vi. 19. 9
 Now like great Hills, and streight like sluces them *unfolde*. *VII.* vii. 20. 9
 they *unfolde* Ten thousand sweet belgards, *H.B.* 265
 And those most sacred mysteries *unfolde* *H.H.B.* 234
Unfolds. Whose wretched boughtes when ever he *unfolds*, *I.* xi. 11. 3
Unfortunate. (O sad hap, and howre *unfortunate!*) *Mut.* 421
 whether fortunate Or else *unfortunate* may I read, *Col.* 565
 friendlesse, *unfortunate*, Now miserable I. Fidessa, dwell, *I.* ii. 26. 1
 all the nation of *unfortunate* And fatall birds *II.* xii. 36. 1
 Offricke and Osricke, twines *unfortunate*, *III.* iii. 37. 3
 I am th' *unfortunate* Matilde by name, *VI.* iv. 29. 3
Unfruitful. O foolish physick, and *unfruitfull* paine, *III.* v. 42. 1
Ungentle. so loose life, and so *ungentle* trade, *III.* i. 67. 5
 his *ungentle* hoste n'ote him appeach *III.* x. 6. 8
 Ilim of *ungentle* usage did reprove, *VI.* iii. 42. 7

Ungentleness. Ne suffereth it thought of *ungentlesse* *III.* v. 2. 3
 appeach Of vile *ungentlesse*, or hospitages breach. *III.* x. 6. 9
Ungently. But gently tooke that *ungently* came; *S.C.* F. 22
 He so *ungently* left her, whome she loved best. *I.* ii. 8. 9
Ungirt. her lanck loynes *ungirt*, and breasts unbraste, *III.* vi. 18. 4
 To shame us all with this *Ungirt* unblest! *IV.* v. 18. 7
Ungodly. But the *ungodly* ones he doth forsake, *D.* 360
 Such one was Wrath, the last of this *ungodly* tire. *I.* iv. 35. 9
 cursed usage and *ungodly* trade *IV.* iv. 12. 3
 makes his God of his *ungodly* pelfe, *V.* viii. 19. 8
Ungracious. some *ungracious* blast, out of the gate Of Aeoles
 raine, *Mut.* 419
 catching hold of her *ungracious* tonge, *II.* iv. 12. 8
 thou *ungracious* Halle of thy dayes doest lead *III.* iv. 55. 8
Ungracious children of one gracelesse syre, *III.* v. 15. 6
ungracious crew which faines demurest grace. *VII.* vii. 35. 9
Ungessed. Me hither sent for cause to me *unghest*; *I.* ix. 7. 2
Ungully. ne her *ungully* age Did weene, *III.* ii. 26. 3
Unhable. See **Unhable**.
Unhandsome. Such were these Hags, and so *unhandsome* drest: *V.* xii. 38. 1
Unhappily. on his head *unhappily* he pight, *V.* viii. 8. 2
Unhappiness. doo not see their owne *unhappiness*. *T.M.* 160
Unhappy. thikke same *unhappy* Ewe . . . Fell headlong *S.C.* Mar. 49
 I, *unhappy* man! *S.C.* Jun. 14
 both were craftie and *unhappy* witted; *Hub.* 49
Unhappy wight, horne to desastrous end, *Hub.* 907
 complayning his *unhappy* stound, *Hub.* 940
 Most *unhappy* wretches! *T.M.* 148
Unhappy Verse, the witness of my *unhappy* state, *U.V.* 1
 From my *unhappy* neighborhood farre fled, *Ti.* 146
 'But whie (*unhappy* wight!) doo I thus crie, *Ti.* 176
unhappy happie Flie, Whose cruell fate *Mut.* 234
 'Rise, rise! *unhappy* Swaine, *I.* ii. 4. 6
 whom *unhappy* howre Hath now made thrall *I.* ii. 22. 2
 When tidings came to mee, *unhappy* maid, *I.* ii. 24. 4
 gin to pittie her *unhappy* state: *I.* vi. 9. 7
 The messenger of so *unhappy* newes Would faine have dyde: *I.* vii. 21. 1
 'Unhappy falls that hard necessity', *I.* xii. 19. 1
 we may pittie such *unhappy* bale, *II.* ii. 45. 3
 Death is for wretches horne under *unhappy* starre.' *II.* vi. 44. 9
 whose *unhappy* cace . . . them driven hath *II.* xii. 8. 7
 Shall give th' enchaunter his *unhappy* hire. *III.* iii. 30. 6
 What shall of me, *unhappy* maid, become? *IV.* vii. 11. 3
 'Unhappy mayd' . . . 'whose dread Untride is lesse *IV.* vii. 11. 6
unhappy houre me thither brought, *IV.* vii. 18. 1
 Gainst wofull Niobes *unhappy* race, *IV.* vii. 30. 8
 Like as it fell to this *unhappy* boy, *IV.* viii. 2. 1
 Terpene, horne to' a more *unhappy* howre, *V.* v. 18. 4
 'Unhappy knight! upon whose hopelesse state *V.* v. 36. 1
 'Unhappy Squire! what hard mishap thee brought *VI.* i. 12. 1
 An hard adventure with *unhappy* end, *VI.* iv. 17. 7
 In th' heritage of our *unhappy* paine: *VI.* iv. 31. 5
 made great mone for that *unhappy* turne: *VI.* x. 18. 6
 thou *unhappy*, which them thence didst chace, *VI.* x. 20. 2
Unhasty. From her *unhastie* beast she did alight; *I.* iii. 4. 2
Unheal. suddenly both would themselves *unheale*, *II.* xii. 64. 8
 The face of his deare Canacee *unheale*; *IV.* v. 10. 7
Unheard. Unbodied, unsou'ld, *unheard*, useene: *VII.* vii. 46. 5
Unhearsed. himselfe baffuld, and his armes *unherst*, *V.* iii. 37. 8
Unheedly. some lost great hope *unheedly*, *IV.* x. 13. 6
Unheedy. Threatning *unheedy* wrecke and rash decay, *II.* x. 6. 5
Unhele. See **Unheal**.
Unherst. See **Unhearsed**.
Unhorsed. many knights *unhorst*, and many wounded, *V.* iii. 6. 6
Unhurtful. Fine Counterfesance, and *unhurtfull* Sport, *T.M.* 197
Unicorn. A proud rebellious *Unicorn* defyes, *II.* v. 10. 2
Union. 'Thenceforth eternal *union* shall be made *III.* iii. 49. 1
United. *United* all his powres to purge him selfe from blame. *II.* xi. 31. 9
Unites. The force, . . . In one alone left hand he now *unites*, *I.* viii. 18. 2
Universal. an *universall* night Throughout the world he makes *Hub.* 1297
 Till *universall* peace compound all civill jarre. *III.* xii. 23. 9
 ycovered had Fayre heaven with an *universall* clowd, *III.* xi. 1. 2
 Peace *universall* rayn'd *V.* Pr. 9. 6
Universe. the compast course of the *universe* . . . is ronne, *Ro.* xxii. 9
 this great *Universe* seemd one confused mas. *II.* xii. 34. 9
 within this wide great *Universe* *VII.* vii. 56. 1
 looke on the frame Of this wyde *universe*, *H.H.B.* 31
Unjointed. there *unjoynted* both her bones: *S.C.* Mar. 52
Unjust. whom thou, great Jove, by doome *unjust* *T.M.* 69
 Bereft of both by Fates *unjust* decreeing. *Ti.* 35
 Is then *unjust* to each his dew to give? *I.* ix. 38. 7
 Vaine is the vaunt, and victory *unjust*, *II.* ii. 29. 8
 Ne deeme thy force by fortunes doome *unjust*, *II.* v. 12. 8
 With which th' *unjust* Atheniens made to dy Wise Socrates; *II.* vii. 52. 6
 the falsest Judge, alas! And most *unjust*; *II.* vii. 62. 4
 them of their *unjust* possession depriv'd. *II.* x. 9. 9
 Untrue to God, and unto man *unjust*! *IV.* i. 63. 2
 judgement so *unjust* against him had ordayned. *V.* iii. 35. 9
 the heavens *unjust* . . . have agreed To thrall my looser life, *V.* v. 29. 7
 with *unjust* detraction him did beard, *VI.* v. 12. 7
 by *unjust* And guilefull meanes, *VII.* vi. 27. 3
 by Dianaes doom *unjust* Slew great Orion; *VII.* vii. 39. 7
 And slew the Just by most *unjust* decree. *H.H.L.* 154
Unjustice. As author of *unjustice*, there to let him dye. *II.* vii. 60. 9
Unjustly. so *unjustly* doe their judgments share *D.* 199
unjustly thou doest wyte them all, *Col.* 747
 To be *unjustly* bland, and bitterly revilde. *IV.* viii. 28. 9
 Whom a strong tyrant did *unjustly* thrall, *V.* i. 3. 7
 the gods owne principality, Which Jove usurpes *unjustly*, *VII.* vii. 16. 6
 plead thy maisters cause, *unjustly* payned. *Am.* xlviii. 8

Unkempt. howe my rymes bene rugged and *unkempt*; . . . S.C. N. 51
eke thy words uncourteous and *unkempt*; . . . III. x. 29. 7

Unkenned. As child whose parent is *unkent*, . . . To his Booke 2
Much more there is *unkent* then thou doest kon, . . . Col. 294
did shame himselfe with incest of his kin *unkent*; . . . IV. xi. 13. 8

Unkind. Ye cruell starres, and eke ye Gods *unkinde*, . . . Ro. ix. 1
Renewing in themselves that rage *unkinde*, . . . Ro. x. 13
Tydings of death and massacre *unkinde*; . . . Gn. 396
plaine his case with words *unkinde*; . . . Hub. 52
Through envies snares, or fortunes freakes *unkind*. . . I. iii. 1. 4
He seemd in hart to harbour thoughts *unkind*, . . . I. iv. 38. 8
Una, . . . Her truth had staynd with treason so *unkind*: . . . I. vi. 2. 4
with reproch of carelesnes *unkynd* Uphrayd, . . . I. vii. 3. 7
Here heaped up with termes of love *unkynd*, . . . I. xii. 30. 4
they, how ever shamefull and *unkinde*, . . . III. ii. 43. 6
Reproch despitfull, carelesse, and *unkinde*; . . . III. xii. 24. 4
inly feeds it selfe with thoughts *unkind*, . . . IV. vi. 1. 3
wound the soule it selfe with grieft *unkind*; . . . IV. viii. 26. 7
For lending life to me, a wretch *unkind*, . . . V. v. 32. 5
unto her mistresse most *unkind* She daily told . . . V. v. 56. 7
with *unkind* disdaind And cruell rigour . . . VI. xi. 24. 3
Fayre ye be sure, but cruell and *unkind*, . . . Am. lvi. 1

Unkindly. My life-bloud frieing with *unkindly* cold; . . . S.C. Ja. 26
A comett stird up that *unkindly* heate, . . . S.C. D. 59
her *unkindly* foes, The fatal Sisters, . . . T.M. 15
th' *unkindly* Impes, of heaven accurst, . . . I. i. 26. 2
gan abhorre her broods *unkindly* crime, . . . II. x. 9. 4

Unkindness. Of great *unkindnesse*, and of usage hard, . . . Col. 165
Unkindnesse past, they gan of solace treat, . . . I. vii. 4. 1
To see th' *unkindnes* of his Hellenore, . . . III. x. 45. 5

Unknightly. those *unknightly* raylings which he spoke, . . . II. vi. 30. 6
t' uphrayd A gentle knight with so *unknightly* blame; . . . III. ii. 9. 6
Yet is not this the first *unknightly* part, . . . IV. vi. 7. 7
be aveng'd of their *unknightly* play, . . . V. x. 36. 4
with so *unknightly* breach Of armes, . . . VI. ii. 42. 4
Unknightly Knight, the blemish of that name, . . . VI. iii. 35. 1
The foule discourtsies and *unknightly* parts, . . . VI. v. 33. 2

Unknown. who will seeke for *unknowne* gayne, . . . S.C. S. 72
Some scattred on the Hercean shores *unknowne*; . . . Gn. 588
waies *unknowne*, waies leading down to hell, . . . Col. 211
Durst not adventure such *unknowne* wayes, . . . Col. 670
They . . . wander too and fro in waies *unknowne*, . . . I. i. 10. 5
the place *unknowne* and wilde, Breedes dreadful doubts, . . . I. i. 12. 3
for my sake *unknowne* such grieft unto you grew, . . . I. i. 53. 9
pas, in waies *unknowne*, her wandring knight to seeke, . . . I. iii. 21. 4
He led a wretched life, unto himselfe *unknowne*, . . . I. iv. 28. 9
They let her goe at will, and wander waies *unknowne*, . . . I. viii. 49. 9
Least so great good . . . Should die *unknown*, . . . I. ix. 2. 9
what *unknowne* nation there empeeled were? . . . J. x. 56. 9
to thee is *unknowne* the cradle of thy brood, . . . I. x. 64. 9
thy daughter linck . . . to that new *unknown* guest: . . . I. xii. 26. 7
later times things more *unknowne* shall show, . . . II. Pr. 3. 3
Pursew her steps through wild *unknown* wood: . . . II. iii. 43. 3
Making her seeke an *unknowne* Paramoure, . . . III. iii. 3. 4
Were from him hidden, or *unknowne* of yore, . . . III. iii. 15. 5
a stranger king, from *unknowne* soyle Arriving, . . . III. iii. 33. 3
T' approve the *unknowne* purpose of eternall fate, . . . III. iv. 28. 9
that Squire *unknowne* Mote algates passe: . . . III. v. 17. 5
hurt far off *unknowne* whom ever she envide, . . . III. vii. 6. 9
the strife, which late befell Betwixt us both *unknowne*, . . . III. ix. 51. 9
they ought not thing *unknowne* reprove, . . . IV. Pr. 2. 3
A new *unknowne* mischiefe did from him remove, . . . IV. i. 2. 9
Conveyed quite away to living wight *unknowne*, . . . IV. i. 3. 9
since he seemed valiant, though *unknowne*, . . . IV. i. 11. 5
set it all on fire by force *unknowne*, . . . IV. ii. 1. 4
'A stranger knight,' sayd he, '*unknowne* by name, . . . IV. vi. 6. 3
from him *unknowne*, Thine honor sav'd, . . . IV. vii. 19. 4
Knights and Squires to him *unknowne* afore: . . . IV. ix. 8. 5
unknowne geare And uncouth fashion, . . . IV. xi. 45. 2
grief *unknowne*, which he could not discern: . . . IV. xii. 24. 2
Unknowne perill of bold womens pride, . . . V. iv. 38. 6
(that which to Britomart *Unknowne* was) . . . V. vi. 31. 7
none is to me *unknowne* . . . VI. ii. 31. 9
That of the like, whose linage was *unknowne*, . . . VI. iv. 36. 2
At last he met two knights to him *unknowne*, . . . VI. vi. 3. 6
all that night to him *unknowne* she past; . . . VI. viii. 51. 6
enstall A new *unknowne* Colony therein, . . . II.H.L. 104

Unlace. in haste his helmet gan *unlace*, . . . I. iii. 37. 1
thought his armes to leave, and helmet to *unlace*, . . . I. xi. 26. 9
th' other brother gan his helme *unlace*, . . . II. viii. 17. 2
His shining Helmet he gan soone *unlace*, . . . II. viii. 52. 8
Badd her old Squire *unlace* her lofty creast: . . . III. iv. 7. 3
refusing him to let *unlace*, . . . V. viii. 27. 3

Unlaced. there sate a knight with helme *unlaste*, . . . II. i. 24. 7
had *unlaste* Her silver buskins, . . . III. vi. 18. 2
her glistring helmet she *unlaced*; . . . IV. i. 13. 1
her sunshynie helmet soone *unlaced*, . . . V. v. 11. 8
her helmet she *unlaste*, . . . V. vii. 8. 8
would have *unlaste* His Helme, . . . VI. i. 39. 5

Unlade. the huge burden of my cares *unlade*, . . . D. 489
There did our ship her fruitfull wombe *unlade*, . . . Col. 288

Unlast. See Unlaced.

Unlawful. Baeked to be borne, though it *unlawfull* were, . . . Gn. 464
rashly lusted For thing *unlawfull*, . . . IV. i. 11. 4

Unlearned. way for one that is *unlern'd* Living to get, . . . Hub. 535
And roughly wrought in an *unlearned* Loom: . . . Ded. Son. vii. 13

Unless. *Unless* thou canst one conjure by device, . . . Hub. 510
Unless some one perhaps of gentle kin, . . . T.M. 345
Unless they mentiod be with infamie, . . . Ti. 350
Unless to please it selfe it can applie; . . . Col. 708

Unless—Continued.

Unless that some gay Mistresse badge he beares: . . . Col. 780
Unless he swim in love up to the eares, . . . Col. 782
Unless she chaunst their stubborne mouths to twitch; . . . I. v. 28. 7
Threatning to strike *unless* he would withstand: . . . IV. vi. 23. 5
Yet was he meet, *unless* mine eye did faime, . . . IV. vii. 15. 8
From which, *unless* some heavenly powre her free, . . . V. xi. 1. 6
Unless some succour had in time him overtaken, . . . V. iii. 9. 9
Unless that she were continent and chast, . . . V. iii. 28. 8
justice to deride, *Unless* it he perform'd . . . V. iv. 1. 8
Unless the heavens them lift to lawful sovairintie, . . . V. v. 25. 9
lodge with him that night, *unless* good cause empeach, . . . V. vi. 21. 9
(*Unless* thou in these woods thy selfe conceale . . . VI. ii. 26. 2
Unless thou dare, for thy deare Ladies sake . . . VI. iii. 35. 7
Unless that with his Lord he formerly did fight, . . . VI. iii. 38. 9
Unless that I were thereunto enforst: . . . VI. iii. 39. 7
soone shall die, *Unless* to me thou hether bring . . . VI. vii. 13. 4
Unless the kingdom of the skye ye make Immortal . . . VII. vii. 54. 2
unless she turne to thee Ere Cuckow end, . . . Am. ix. 13
will not be staid, *Unless* she doe him by the forelock take; . . . Am. lxx. 8

Unlike. lov'd of ladies, *unlike* faire, . . . I. ii. 37. 1
yet each to each *unlike*, . . . I. v. 28. 5
backward still was turnd his wrincled face: *Unlike* to men, . . . I. viii. 31. 5
far *unlike* conditions has; . . . III. ix. 4. 2
All three to each *unlike*, yet all made in one mould, . . . III. xii. 24. 9
her feet were odde, And much *unlike*; . . . IV. i. 28. 7
seem'd *unlike* unto his earthly home: . . . IV. xii. 4. 7
though (*unlike*) they should for ever last, . . . V. v. 38. 8
Unlike in forme, and chang'd by strange disguise: . . . VII. vii. 18. 8
unlike parts amongst themselves do jarre, . . . II.B. 196

Unlied. a thiin silken cassock . . . That was *unlied* all, . . . VII. vii. 29. 3

Unlooked for. There him befell, *unlooked for* before, . . . VI. iv. 17. 6

Unloved. let him live *unlov'd*, or love him selfe alone, . . . IV. xii. 9. 9

Unlovely. *Unlovely* Proteus, missing to his mind, . . . IV. xi. 2. 2

Unluckily. In which his life *unluckily* was layd, . . . IV. xii. 28. 2

Unlucky. *unlucky* Muse, that woutst to ease My musing
mynd, . . . S.C. Ja. 69
thrive in that *unlucky* quest; . . . Hub. 916
The fearful shepherd, . . . shund th' *unlucky* ground, . . . I. i. 28. 9
with this *unlucky* eye I late beheld; . . . I. ix. 26. 7
'*Unlucky* Squire,' . . . Henceforth take heede . . . II. iv. 36. 1
her *unlucky* lot Lay hidden in the bottome of the pot, . . . III. ii. 26. 4
fethered with an *unlucky* quill: . . . III. v. 20. 5
with *unlucky* glance Through Cambels shoulder it unwarly
went, . . . IV. iii. 8. 2
Unluckie Mayd, to seeke her enimie! . . . IV. v. 29. 6
Unluckie Mayd, to seeke him farre and wide, . . . IV. v. 29. 7
like *unlucky* lot Hath linck't with me . . . IV. vii. 14. 6
The mother of *unlucky* Marinell, . . . IV. xii. 3. 7
piteously complaining . . . that most *unluckie* stound, . . . VI. ii. 41. 3
Too greatly grieve at any his *unlucky* case, . . . VI. iii. 5. 9
lamenting her *unluckie* strife, . . . VI. viii. 48. 6

Unmade. sawst the secrets of the world *unmade*, . . . I. v. 22. 6

Unmanly. many mischiefs follow cruell Wrath: . . . *Unmanly*
murder, . . . I. iv. 35. 3
being men they did *unmanly* looke, . . . II. xii. 86. 3
As scorning his *unmanly* cowardize: . . . IV. iv. 11. 2
hath this day so many so *unmanly* shent, . . . IV. v. 18. 9
Of so *unmanly* maske in misery midlight, . . . V. vii. 37. 9
with *unmanly* guile And foule abuson, . . . V. xii. 40. 3
Hast slaine my men in this *unmanly* maner, . . . VI. vi. 25. 2

Unmanned. Now comest thou to rob my house *unmand*, . . . VI. i. 25. 4

Unmanured. Unpeopled, *unmanurd*, unprov'd, unpraysd; . . . II. x. 5. 4

Unmarred. *Unmarred* with ragged mosse or filthy mud; . . . VI. x. 7. 3

Unmeet. his late chayne his Liege *unmeete* esteemeth; . . . Hub. 628
that waste . . . *Unmeet* for man, . . . Col. 185
As base, or blunt, *unmeet* for melodie, . . . Col. 710
To make so bold a doome, with words *unmeet*, . . . Col. 929
Uphrayd, for leaving her in place *unmeet*, . . . I. vii. 3. 8
Duesa . . . Inveigled him to follow her desires *unmeete*, . . . I. vii. 50. 9
Mada was young, *unmeet* the rule to sway, . . . II. x. 20. 2
garments loose that seem'd *unmeet* for womanhed, . . . II. xii. 55. 9
her brought lato that wilderness for her *unmeet*, . . . III. vi. 20. 3
After long troubles and *unmeet* upbrayes . . . III. vi. 50. 3
mov'd amisse with massy mucks *unmeet* regard, . . . III. x. 31. 9
loathly mouth, *unmeete* a mouth to bee, . . . IV. i. 27. 3
that Hag, *unmeet* to host such guests, . . . IV. viii. 27. 1
bosting in their martyrdome *unmeet*, . . . IV. x. 2. 5
other wing, now made *unmeete* for flight, . . . V. v. 16. 3
Found nothing that he said *unmeet* nor geason, . . . VI. iv. 37. 2
in this wise, and this *unmeete* array, . . . VI. viii. 22. 6

Unmeetically. Upon a mangy jade *unmeetically* set, . . . VI. vi. 16. 8

Unmercifully. dealt her blowes *unmercifully* sore; . . . V. vii. 31. 2

Unmindful. Not yet *unmindfull* of her olde reproach, . . . Gn. 224
Not yet *unmindfull* how not long agoe, . . . Mui. 130
As to become *unmyndfull* of his owne, . . . As. 112
Unmindfull of chiefe parts of manlinesse; . . . Col. 764
Leave off their worke, *unmindfull* of their smart, . . . I. v. 36. 2
Unmindfull of thy praise and prowest might, . . . II. v. 36. 4
Unmindfull of his wound, of his fate ignorant, . . . II. viii. 34. 9
Unmindfull both of that discordfull crew, . . . IV. ii. 30. 8
Unmyndfull of his vow, and high beheast, . . . VI. x. 1. 3
Unmindfull of that dearest Lord of thyne; . . . II.H.L. 221

Unmoved. So stood these twaine, *unmoved* as a rocke, . . . I. ii. 16. 7
all the world in state *unmoved* stands, . . . IV. x. 35. 2
Unmov'd with praies or with piteous thought, . . . V. ii. 23. 2
Ne once my minds *unmoved* quiet grieve; . . . VI. ix. 22. 7
Still moving, yet *unmoved* from her sted; . . . VII. vii. 13. 3
That only seemes *unmov'd* and permanent, . . . VII. vii. 17. 7
her *unmoved* mind Doth still persist . . . Am. vi. 1

Unmoving. heavens . . . *Unmoving*, uncorrupt, and spotlesse bright, *H.H.B.* 68
Unnatural. Some, of borne brethren prov'd *unnaturall*; *J.V.* i. 24. 4
 She feedes on her owne maw *unnaturall*; *V.* xii. 31. 7
Unnoble. through *unnoble* sloth, or sinfull crime, *T.M.* 435
Unpared. fingers filthie with long nayles *unpared*; *IV.* v. 35. 4
Unpeopled. *Unpeopled*, unmannurd, unprov'd, unpraysd; *II.* x. 5. 4
Unpittied. To die alone, *unpittied*, unplained; *D.* 79
Unpittied, unplaynd, of foe or frend; *As.* 136
 waste the wearie night In . . . *unpittied* plaint, *I.* i. 53. 3
 Long languishing there in *unpittied* paine, *IV.* x. 13. 8
 did still pursue That raskall many with *unpittied* spoyle; *V.* xi. 65. 2
 Of my poore life to make *unpittied* spoile. *Am.* xi. 8
Unplained. To die alone, *unplained*, unplained; *D.* 79
Unplained, *unplaynd*, of foe or frend; *As.* 136
Unpleasant. Was made the most *unpleasant* and most ill: *VII.* vi. 37. 8
 th' *unpleasant* Quayre of Frogs still croking *Epith.* 349
Unploughed. I lately left a furrow, one or twayne, *Unplough'd*, *VI.* ix. 1. 4
Unpraised. Unpeopled, unmannurd, unprov'd, unpraysd; *II.* x. 5. 4
Unpromised. Leave nought *unpromist* that may him perswade, *V.* v. 49. 2
Unproved. There for to find a fresh *unproved* knight; *I.* vii. 47. 2
 Unpeopled, unmannurd, unprov'd, unpraysd; *II.* x. 5. 4
Unprovided. of nought they were *unprovided*; *S.C.* May 114
Unpurveyed. Of happy wights, now *unpurvoid* of light, *VII.* vi. 14. 4
Unquenchable. To burn the same with *unquenchable* fire, *III.* ix. 17. 7
Unquenched. wrought in Lemno with *unquenched* fire; *IV.* v. 4. 4
Unquiet. talke, that might *unquiet* fancies reave; *Hub.* 24
 rash Occasion makes *unquiet* life! *II.* iv. 44. 7
 Troubled with terour and *unquiet* jarre, *II.* vi. 37. 8
 In restlesse anguish and *unquiet* paine; *III.* iv. 61. 2
Unquiet Care, and fond Unthriftihead; *III.* xii. 25. 4
 oftentimes *unquiet* strife did move Amongst her lovers, *IV.* ii. 37. 3
 Those be *unquiet* thoughts that carefull minds invade. *IV.* v. 35. 9
 High Swale, *unquiet* Nide, and troublous Skell; *IV.* xi. 37. 7
 with such *unquiet* fits Her selfe there close afflicted *V.* vi. 15. 1
 in *unquiet* brest Did closely harbour such a jealous guest) *V.* vii. 27. 4
 weary of this worlds *unquiet* waies, *VI.* vi. 4. 7
Unquiet thought! whom at the first I bred *Am.* ii. 1
 Iorth he easts in his *unquiet* thought, *H.L.* 218
Unread. Of Gods, of Nymphs, of rivers, yet *unread*; *IV.* xii. 2. 7
Unready. Receive . . . The unripe fruit of an *unready* wit; *Deed. Son.* iii. 2
 his woundes wyde . . . *unready* were to ryde. *I.* v. 45. 5
 Th' Elle . . . his *unready* weapons gan in hand to take. *I.* vii. 7. 9
Unreave. The same at night she did againe *unreave*; *Am.* xxiii. 4
Unred. See **Unread**.
Unredressed. unto death had doen him *unredrest*, *IV.* viii. 41. 8
Unregarded. Since whose decease, learning lies *unregarded*, *Ti.* 440
 ne ever . . . Had throwne to ground the *unregarded* right: *I.* vii. 47. 5
Unrent. He had not left one limbe of him *unrent*: *VI.* vi. 40. 8
Unreproved. with glad thanks, and *unreproved* truth, *II.* vii. 16. 3
Unrest. to paint out my *unrest*, *S.C.* Jun. 79
 Before their rage grew to so great *unrest*, *J.* ix. 9. 7
 At last breakes forth with furious *unrest*, *II.* xi. 32. 5
 One night, when she was tost with such *unrest*, *III.* ii. 30. 1
 fairly did disseme her sad thoughts *unrest*. *V.* v. 44. 9
 Many vaine fancies working her *unrest*; *V.* vi. 7. 7
 left his love, . . . Faire Britomart in languor and *unrest*, *V.* viii. 3. 5
 Wrapped in wretched cares and hearts *unrest*, *VI.* xi. 3. 2
 Attempt to work her gentle mindes *unrest*: *Am.* lxxxiii. 4
Unrevealed. love it was, which in his hart lay *unrevealed*. *IV.* xii. 22. 9
 these her celestiall treasures, And *unrevealed* pleasures, *Epith.* 201
Unrevenged. let not his restlesse spright, Be *unreveng'd*, *I.* iv. 48. 8
Unrewarded. men of armes doo wander *unrewarded*, *Ti.* 441
Unrighteous. To plague th' *unrighteous* which alive remaine; *D.* 359
 thou didst these goods bereave . . . by *unrighteous* lott, *II.* vii. 19. 4
 high degree By riches and *unrighteous* reward; *II.* vii. 47. 2
 by *unrighteous* Aud wicked doome, *II.* vii. 62. 4
 it usurped by *unrighteous* doome: *II.* x. 60. 5
 The wrongfull outrage of *unrighteous* men, *III.* xi. 10. 6
 Had utterly subverted his *unrighteous* state. *V.* ix. 2. 9
 With her *unrighteous* enemy to fight, *V.* xi. 39. 5
 Most shamefull, most *unrighteous*, most untrew, *V.* xii. 42. 2
 th' *unrighteous* ire . . . had given him his owne due hire? *VI.* ii. 13. 8
 She left th' *unrighteous* world, *VII.* vii. 37. 9
Unrighteous Lord of Love, what law is this, *Am.* x. 1
Unrighteousness. sought *unrighteousnesse*, and justice sold, *V.* ii. 26. 8
Unripe. seeke for Quene-apples *unrype*, *S.C.* Jun. 43
 Receive . . . The *unripe* fruit of an *unready* wit; *Deed. Son.* iii. 2
Unriper. I, whose *unryper* yeares are yet unfit *VI.* ii. 9. 2
Unrolled. Her lockes, . . . loosely hung *unrolled*; *II.* iv. 4. 6
Unrullment. They breaking forth with rude *unrullment* *IV.* ix. 23. 5
Unruly. her *unruly* Page With his rude claws the wicket open rent, *I.* iii. 13. 1
 Therion, a loose *unruly* swayne, *I.* vi. 21. 6
 The most *unruly* and the boldest boy *II.* ii. 18. 3
 Whome soone as that *unruly* rallement . . . did espye, *II.* xi. 17. 7
 those *unruly* beasts to hold without; *II.* xii. 43. 3
 That fiers youngmans *unruly* maystery; *III.* x. 2. 7
 passed through th' *unruly* preace Of people, *IV.* iii. 41. 1
 raneeking inward with *unruly* stounds, *VI.* vi. 5. 3
 for th' *unruly* fiends which they did feare; *VII.* vii. 3. 8
Unsavory. stinking Smallage, and *unsavevie* Rew; *D.* 347
 My rimes I know *unsavory* and sowre, *Deed. Son.* viii. 8
Unseason. That may thy tunefull care *unseason* quite? *Deed. Son.* viii. 4
Unseated. by good fortune shortly him *unseated*. *IV.* x. 10. 2
Unseemly. filthie brocage, and *unseemly* shiffts, *Hub.* 851
 in her roome *unseemly* Sorrow sits, *T.M.* 184
Unseemly man to please faire Ladies eye; *I.* iv. 24. 6
 Nether *unseemly* short, nor yet exceeding long. *II.* ix. 24. 9
 it was to Knight *unseemly* shame *IV.* x. 54. 3

Unseen. Ne did he leave the mountaines bare *unscene*, *Mui.* 155
 in every other starre *unscene* *II.* Pr. 3. 7
 Himselfe he frees by secret meanes *unscene*; *II.* i. 1. 8
 Lurkt false Duessa secretly *unscene*, *II.* i. 21. 4
 not thy fault, but secret powre *unscene*: *III.* i. 7. 8
 those two Ladies their two loves *unscene*; *IV.* iv. 3. 3
 her angels face, *unscene* afore, *IV.* vi. 19. 5
 'Of things *unscene* how canst thou deeme aright,' *V.* ii. 39. 1
Unscene of any, yet of all beheld; *VII.* vii. 13. 4
 Unbodied, unsoul'd, unheard, *unscene*: *VII.* vii. 46. 5
Unserviceable. his late wounded wing *unserviceable* found. *I.* xi. 25. 9
Unsewed. their pillow was *unsewed*: *I.* xi. 14. 6
Unsheathed. shynig blade *unsheathed*, *II.* ii. 21. 6
Unshed. Uncomb'd, uncur'l'd, and carelesly *unshed*; *IV.* vii. 49. 6
Unshod. Their feet *unshod*, their bodies wrapt in rags, *II.* xi. 23. 4
Unshorn. His carelesse locks uncombed and *unshorne*, *D.* 43
Unsoft. Great clymbers fall *unsoft*. *S.C.* Jul. 12
Unsoot. See **Unsweet**.
Unought. Shee comes *unought*, and shonned followes eke. *II.* iv. 44. 3
 present Unto her vew, and company *unought*; *III.* i. 44. 3
 Had guided her, unwelcomed, *unought*? *III.* vi. 8. 4
 of all unsecur'd and *unought*. *IV.* viii. 51. 9
 sorrowes of the mynd Find remedie *unought*, *VI.* iv. 28. 9
 now no place besides *unought* had left, *VI.* xii. 23. 7
Unouled. Unbodied, *unouled*, unheard, unscene: *VII.* vii. 46. 5
Unound. on her trunkes, all rotten and *unound*, *Ro.* xxviii. 7
 fruitles follies, and *unound* delights. *Hub.* 823
 Her fitting parts, and element *unound*, *I.* xi. 18. 5
 Devices, dreames, opinions *unound*, *II.* ix. 51. 7
 of such subtle substance and *unound*, *II.* xi. 20. 8
 So feeble is mans state, and life *unound*, *II.* xi. 30. 3
 With breach of faith and loyaltie *unound*, *IV.* vi. 28. 4
 All change is perillous, and all chaunce *unound*. *V.* ii. 36. 7
 Yet doubting least his hold was but *unound* *V.* v. 42. 7
 Doubting sad end of principle *unound*: *V.* xi. 2. 7
 Made him become most faithless and *unound*: *V.* xii. 2. 4
 that same Ladies hurt . . . was inwardly *unound*. *VI.* iv. 16. 9
 Which may let in a little thought *unound*. *Epith.* 237
 To heale the sores of sinfull soules *unound*, *H.H.L.* 166
 sight Of all that looke thereon with eyes *unound*; *H.H.B.* 179
Unowed. See **Unsewed**.
Unspeakable. O huge and most *unspeakable* impression *H.H.L.* 155
Unspied. With so sweet sence and secret powre *unspide*, *III.* vi. 7. 8
Unspotted. Then hunt the steps of pure *unspotted* Maid: *I.* vi. 46. 8
 sacred lore And pure *unspotted* life: *I.* x. 3. 3
 pretious blood, . . . of that *unspotted* lam, *I.* x. 57. 6
 Pure and *unspotted* from all loathly crime *III.* vi. 3. 4
 In her *unspotted* pleasauns to delight. *Am.* lxxxviii. 12
Unspotted fayth, and comely womahood, *Epith.* 192
Unstable. Nor wrath of Gods, nor spight of men *unstable*, *Ro.* xiii. 7
 The wind *unstable*, and doth never stay. *II.* vi. 23. 5
Unstaid. To the gay gardins his *unstaid* desire Him wholly caried, *Mui.* 161
 The labor of lost time, and wit *unstaid*: *Deed. Son.* ix. 8
 oft he made him stagger as *unstaid*, *VI.* i. 20. 3
 All flesh is frayle, and all her strength *unstaid*, *Am.* lviii. 5
Unstained. In courteous usage and *unstained* hewe; *Mui.* 120
 like herselfe, *unstained* hath bene tryde. *II.* ii. 9. 9
Unstedfast. *unstedfast* state Of all that lives *Ti.* 43
 still *unstedfast*, round about doth goe *D.* 431
 all mens states alike *unstedfast* be. *D.* 518
Unsteadfastness. I knowing the wordes *unstedfastnesse*, *Bel.* i. 12
Unsteady. On thing so tickle as th' *unsteady* ayre, *VII.* vii. 22. 6
Unsubdued. T' afflict the other Saxons *unsubdued*; *II.* iii. 38. 2
Unsuccored. of all *unsuccored* and *unought*. *IV.* vii. 51. 14
Unsure. Shall finde his state most fickle and *unsure*. *Van.* xii. 19. 9
 wandreth evermore unceretein and *unsure*. *II.* xii. 12. 9
Unsure to whether side it would incline, *IV.* iii. 37. 2
 wast and weare away in termes *unsure*, *Am.* xxv. 3
Unswear. oft *unswear*, a Diademe to beare? *Hub.* 1058
Unsweet. cast hem out as rotten and *unsoote*. *S.C.* D. 118
 make the life *unsweet*: *II.* vii. 14. 2
Untamed. with so *untamed* forse Did beare them both *IV.* ii. 15. 1
 All th' East, before *untam'd*, did over-ronne, *V.* i. 2. 2
 liking in her yet *untamed* heart procure. *VI.* x. 32. 9
Unthankful. 'Unthankfull wretch,' (said he) 'is this the meed, *III.* v. 45. 1
Unthought. For thou likewise didst love, though now *unthought*, *Epith.* 378
Unthriftihead. It called was the quicksand of *Unthriftihead*. *II.* xii. 18. 9
 Unquiet Care, and fond *Unthriftihead*; *III.* xii. 25. 4
Unthrifti. many mischiefes follow cruell Wrath: . . . *unthrifti*
 seath, *I.* iv. 35. 3
 Surfeat, misdiet, and *unthrifti* waste, *II.* xi. 12. 7
Untie. he forst him to *untie* One of his grasping feete, *I.* xi. 42. 8
 sleepe his cie-strings did *untie*, *II.* vi. 27. 4
 her Gorgonian shield gins to *untie* *III.* ix. 22. 8
Untide. Infernall furies with their chaines *untide*. *I.* ix. 24. 5
 Soone as Occasion felt her selfe *untide*, *II.* v. 19. 1
 Verdant (so he hight) he soone *untide*, *II.* xii. 82. 8
 when they thought it last, eftsouones it was *untide*. *IV.* v. 17. 9
 how from thraldome vile they were *untide*, *IV.* vii. 21. 5
 goodly greenish locks, all loose *untide*, *Proth.* 22
Unties. *Unties* . . . Furors chayne *unties*, *II.* v. Arg.
Until (*partial list*).
Until she raught the Gods owne mansions: *Bel.* vii. 8
Until he came unto the broken tree, *Pel.* v. 5
 knewe we, foolles, what it us brings *until*, *S.C.* N. 185
 Which, from their first *until*l their utmost date, *Ti.* 45
*Until*l he quite him of this guiltie blame. *Ti.* 230
*until*l that timelie death . . . ende my earthlie daies: *Ti.* 311
*until*l it forth have brought Her long borne Infant, *D.* 31

Unwares—Continued.

- to invade Now all unwares, VI. xi. 38. 6
 Mongst whom some beast . . . Unwares is chaunc't, . . . VII. vi. 28. 8
 her fayre eyes unwares doe worke in mee, Am. xxiv. 6
 Am. xvi. 1
Unwarlike. With womanish teares, and with unwarlike smarts, III. xi. 44. 6
Unwary. Doest save from mischiefe the unwary sheepe, S.C. D. 10
 amazed stood At suddenness of that unwary sight, . . . I. xii. 25. 2
 Through an unwary dart, which did rebownd . . . III. v. 42. 5
 T' entrap unwary fooles in their eternal bales. . . VI. x. 3. 9
Unwearied. with unwearied wings, each part t' inquire . . . Mu. 39
 with unwearied fingers drawing out The lines of life, . . . IV. ii. 48. 3
 with unwearied powre his party still assured. . . IV. iv. 37. 9
Unweeting, -ly. See Unwitting, -ly.
Unwelcomed. Had guided her, unwelcomed, unsought? . . . III. vii. 8. 4
Unwieldy. headlesse his unwieldy bodie lay, . . . I. viii. 24. 3
 At last, low stooping with unwieldy sway, . . . I. xi. 18. 8
 Some with unwieldy clubs, some with long speares, . . . II. ix. 13. 6
 Till that unwieldy barden she had reard, . . . III. vi. 10. 4
 Whom with his weight unwieldy downe he held, . . . VI. viii. 28. 3
Unwilling. As halfe unwilling to cutte the graine; . . . S.C. F. 204
 doe unwilling worship to the Saint, . . . II. v. 11. 7
 halfe unwilling from their hookes them brought, . . . II. x. 77. 8
 with unwilling ayd, To guide the beast . . . IV. ix. 5. 3
 Unwilling to behold that lovely hand. . . IV. x. 33. 5
 Unwilling to be knowne or seene at all, . . . VI. viii. 27. 3
Unwillingly. unwares It shewd it selfe and shone unwillingly; III. xi. 28. 7
Unwise. Kidde . . . Was too very foolish and unwise; . . . S.C. May 175
 'Unwise and wretched men, . . . S.C. N. 183
 unwise and witlesse Colin Cloute, . . . S.C. D. 91
 unwise, and warelesse of the evill . . . IV. ii. 3. 6
 unwise Upon your selves anothers wrong to wreake? . . . V. viii. 11. 2
Unwisely. Unwisely weaves, that takes two wehbes in hand. S.C. O. 102
 To lodge the warlike maide, unwisely loov'd; . . . III. i. 60. 4
Unwist. Of hart unwist most danger doth redound; . . . III. ii. 26. 6
 a woman-wight, unwist to bee, . . . III. ix. 21. 8
 unwares to wight And to his friend unwist, . . . IV. iv. 27. 7
 kept in store In Joves eternall house, unwist of wight, . . . V. i. 9. 4
 He found him selfe unwist so ill bestad, . . . V. i. 22. 4
 ber wombe, unwist to wight, was fraught, . . . VI. xii. 6. 4
Unwitting. Newes may perhaps some good unweeting beare. Hub. 606
 Unwitting of the danger hee is in, . . . T.M. 491
 liable to melt the hearers heart unweeting, . . . Col. 598
 in the witch unweeting joyd long time, . . . I. ii. 40. 2
 As all unweeting of that weyl she knew; . . . I. ii. 45. 2
 Into new woes unweeting I was cast. . . I. iv. 47. 3
 Unweeting of the perillous wandring wayes, . . . I. v. 18. 3
 Hereof this gentle knight unweeting was; . . . I. vii. 6. 1
 all unweeting, an Enchaunter had His sence abas'd, . . . I. vii. 49. 3
 doen thy feeble feet unweeting hither stray? . . . I. x. 9. 9
 From thence a Faery thee unweeting rett, . . . I. x. 65. 6
 thee a Ploughman all unweeting fond, . . . I. x. 66. 3
 Behynd his backe, unweeting, where he stood, . . . I. xi. 29. 2
 Unweeting and aware of such misbap, . . . II. iv. 17. 7
 'Least wee unweeting hap to be fordonne; . . . II. xii. 11. 2
 Unweeting what such horrour straunge did reare. . . II. xii. 22. 7
 unweeting to her Syre, . . . III. iii. 57. 5
 Unweeting of their wile and treason bad, . . . III. v. 18. 3
 stood aloofe, unweeting what to doe; . . . III. x. 22. 3
 Unweeting of the Fates divine decree . . . IV. iii. 21. 4
 Or else unweeting what it else might bee; . . . IV. vi. 22. 5
 Unweeting of thine owne like haplesse plight; . . . IV. vii. 10. 8
 unweeting unto wight, I with that Squire agreede away to flit, IV. vii. 17. 6
 all unweeting have you wrong'd thus sore, . . . V. viii. 13. 2
 Harne may arise unweeting unto me; . . . VI. ii. 27. 3
Unwittingly. As by the way unweetingly I strayd; . . . V. viii. 15. 7
Unwomanly. in so unwomanly a mood . . . VI. viii. 51. 4
Unwont. My shippe unwont in stormes to be tost. . . S.C. F. 32
 Unwont with heards to watch, . . . VI. xi. 40. 4
Unwonted. this great passion of unwonted lust, . . . I. i. 49. 1
 flaming mouthes of steedes, unwonted wilde, . . . I. iv. 9. 3
 giving warning of th' unwonted sound, . . . I. v. 30. 3
 They, . . . Are wonne with pittie and unwonted ruth; . . . I. vi. 12. 7
 impatient of unwonted payne, He loudly brayd . . . I. viii. 11. 2
 eies, . . . Could not endure th' unwonted saine to view; . . . I. viii. 41. 2
 Her heart with joy unwonted inly sweld, . . . I. x. 8. 8
 by force unwonted passage fynd, . . . I. xi. 10. 7
 insolent wox through unwonted ease, . . . II. x. 17. 2
 Gazing awhile at his unwonted guise; . . . II. xii. 66. 2
 Full of soft passion and unwonted smart: . . . III. v. 30. 8
 A traveller unwonted to such way: . . . III. vii. 4. 2
 what unwonted path Had guided her, . . . III. vii. 8. 3
 For great despight of that unwonted band, . . . III. vii. 36. 4
 Do greatly stand amaz'd at such unwonted wonder. . . IV. ii. 16. 9
 with unwonted terror halfe affray, . . . V. ix. 24. 4
Unworthy. Nor ever thought thing so unworthy: . . . VI. xii. 33. 7
Unworthily. evill hap Unworthily in such wretchednes doth wrap, Hub. 602
 the world, unworthie such a spoyle, . . . D. 163
 me unworthie willed here to stay, . . . D. 367
 Ne for their gifts unworthie of his wit, . . . As. 51
 Yet not unworthie of the countries store. . . As. 52
 Blaspheme his powre, or termes unworthie yield.' . . . Col. 822
 beantie brought t' unworthie wretchednesse . . . I. iii. 1. 3
 this false faytor, who unworthie ware His worthie shield, . . . I. iv. 47. 4
 In their rude eyes unworthie of so wofull plight. . . I. vi. 9. 9
 'Unworthy wretch,' (quoth he) 'of so great grace, . . . I. x. 62. 1
 Unworthy of faire Ladies comely governance. . . II. ii. 35. 9
 Unworthie of the commune breathed ayre, . . . II. lii. 7. 5
 Unworthy match for such immortal mate . . . II. vi. 50. 4
 Unworthie usage of redoubt knight. . . II. viii. 25. 4

Unworthy—Continued.

- Madan raignd, unworthie of his race, . . . II. x. 21. 1
 Next Memprise, as unworthie of that place; . . . II. x. 21. 3
 That may unworthie of it selfe be thought. . . III. ii. 10. 5
 to all th' unworthie world forelore . . . III. v. 60. 8
 my lott (unworthy!) is to be onc.' . . . III. viii. 46. 9
 least with unworthie blames . . . III. ix. 1. 3
 Unworthy wretch to tread upon the ground, . . . III. xi. 11. 8
 this of Florimels unworthie paine . . . IV. i. 1. 5
 'Unworthy life, that love with guile hast gotten; . . . IV. i. 51. 7
 From wight unworthie of so noble meed. . . IV. v. 28. 4
 beat his breast unworthie of such blame, . . . IV. viii. 4. 7
 Unworthy they of grace, . . . IV. x. 17. 8
 deeme unworthie or of love or life, . . . IV. xii. 16. 6
 still bemoaning her unworthie paine. . . IV. xii. 17. 5
 He much was mov'd at so unworthie shame, . . . V. iii. 10. 7
 lead that shameful life, unworthie of a Knight.' . . . V. iv. 32. 9
 'Unworthy sarr' (quoth he) 'of better day, . . . V. v. 39. 5
 Let me this crave, unworthie though of it, . . . VI. ii. 33. 3
 With tender rath for her unworthie grieffe; . . . VI. iv. 34. 2
 Whereof thou, captiv, so unworthie art, . . . VI. vi. 33. 6
 where that Dame remayned With her unworthie knight, . . . VI. vi. 39. 9
 Unworthy she to be belov'd so dere, . . . VI. vii. 29. 5
 These two, unworthie of your wretched bands, . . . VI. viii. 7. 6
 Babblers unworthie been of so divine a meed. . . VII. ii. 46. 9
 though she all unworthie were Of the Heav'ns Rule; . . . VII. viii. 1. 3
 Is of the world unworthie most evinde: . . . Am. v. 4
Unwound. He from those hands weend him to have unwound; VI. viii. 27. 4
Unwreaked. cruelty So long unwreaked of thine enmy? . . . III. xi. 9. 5
Up (partial list).
 faire greene Laurel witherd up and dide. . . Bel.¹ vii. 14
 She climbed up to heaven in the smoke. . . Bel.¹ ix. 8
 in setting of bir image up. . . Rev. i. 14
 with fine perle and golde puft up in heart. . . Rev. ii. 7
 Justly proportion'd up unto his hight, . . . Bel. iii. 3
 I saw raysde up on yvorie pillowes tall, . . . Bel. iv. 1
 up to the throne of Gods . . . Bel. xi. 6
 When Gods and men my honour up did raise? . . . Bel.² x. 8
 the storme impetuous Sunke up these riches, . . . Bel.² xiii. 10
 sudden storme . . . tumbled up the sea, . . . Pet. ii. 8
 well assar'd, she mounted up to joy. . . Pet. vi. 10
 sharped speeles high shot up in ayre; . . . Ro. ii. 2
 Puft up with pride of Romane hardichead, . . . Ro. xi. 3
 see huge flames . . . up to the heavens to spyre, . . . Ro. xvi. 10
 Up to his eares the verdant grasse did growe, . . . Fan. ii. 5
 Burnt up his yong ones, . . . Fan. iv. 8
 if that fortune chauce you up to call . . . Van. xii. 11
 For yongth is a bubble blown up with breath, . . . S.C. F. 87
 wandring up and downe the land, . . . S.C. Mar. 64
 'Now ryse up, Elisa, decked as thou art . . . S.C. Ap. 145
 Heaping up waves of welth and woe, . . . S.C. May 93
 the Sonne hath reared up His fyerie-footed teme, . . . S.C. Jul. 17
 I brought him up without the Dambe: . . . S.C. An. 39
 Sike question ripeth up cause of newe woe, . . . S.C. S. 13
 Cuddie, for shame! hold up thy heavey head, . . . S.C. O. 1
 Lyft up thy selfe out of the lowly dast, . . . S.C. O. 38
 lyftes him up out of the loathsome myre: . . . S.C. O. 92
 taken up his ynne in Fishes baske. . . S.C. N. 16
 Then up, I say, thou jolly shepheard swayne, . . . S.C. N. 47
 'Up, then, Melpomene! . . . S.C. N. 53
 Up, grieslie ghostes! and up my ruffull ryme! . . . S.C. N. 65
 Whose better dayes death hath shat up in woe? . . . S.C. N. 74
 Up, Colin up! ynough thou morned hast; . . . S.C. N. 207
 Theyr rootes bene dryed up for lacke of dewe, . . . S.C. D. 111
 My spring is spent, my sommer burnt up quite; . . . S.C. D. 128
 was mounted now on hight Up to the heavenly towers, . . . Gn. 66
 And high shoote up their heads into the skyes. . . Gn. 192
 whose limbs, . . . They, gathering up, . . . Gn. 200
 Black stormes and fogs are blown up from farre, . . . Gn. 572
 To dig up sods out of the flowrie grasse, . . . Gn. 654
 And still I boped to be up advanced, . . . Hub. 63
 Still wayting to preferment up to clime, . . . Hub. 76
 the Ape himselfe gan up to reare, . . . Hub. 237
 Should render up a reckning of their travels. . . Hub. 310
 The man straightway his choler up did move, . . . Hub. 364
 Upon his tiptoos nicely he up went, . . . Hub. 1009
 Then freely up those royall spoyle he tooke, . . . Hub. 1059
 rouzing up himselfe, . . . Hub. 1335
 yelling shrieks throwe up into the skyes. . . T.M. 24
 puff up with sdeignful insolence, . . . T.M. 71
 learned Impes that wont to shoote up still, . . . T.M. 75
 That lowly thoughts lift up to heavens hight. . . T.M. 459
 So, loathing earth, I looke up to the sky, . . . T.M. 527
 And lifted up above the worldes gaze, . . . T.M. 587
 Lifting the Good up to high Honours seat, . . . Com. Son. i. 11
 lifting up ber brave heroick thought Bove womens weaknes, Ti. 109
 Now gines to shoote up fast, . . . Ti. 269
 With that she started up with cherefull sight, . . . Ti. 642
 he dared to stie Up to the cloudes, . . . Mu. 43
 that up she tooke Her daintie feete, . . . Mu. 283
 D. parching droughth drie up the christall wells; . . . D. 333
 Ne, . . . will I take up my Inne. . . D. 469
 Whilst none is nigh, thine eylds up to close, . . . As. 137
 when so ever thou it up doest take, . . . As. 197
 A world of waters beaped up on hie, . . . Col. 197
 wash faire Cynthiaes sheep, . . . And fold them up, . . . Col. 259
 Best knowne by bearing up great Cynthiaes traine: . . . Col. 609
 In rolling globes up to the vaulted skyes. . . Col. 611
 wander up and downe . . . Col. 728
 For either they be puft up with pride, . . . Col. 759

Up—Continued.

- Unless he swim in love up to the eares. Col. 782
 Therefore with me ye may take up your In I. i. 33. 7
 Remounted up as light as chearefull Larke; I. i. 44. 7
 All in amaze he suddenly up start I. ii. 5. 1
 Then up he rose, and clad him hastily: I. ii. 6. 8
 in close hart shutting up her payne, I. iii. 8. 6
 the thirsty land Dronke up his life; I. iii. 20. 5
 Up Una rose, up rose the lyon eke; I. iii. 21. 2
 High lifted up were many lottie towres, I. iv. 4. 6
 Like a brutish beast, He spued up his gorge, I. iv. 21. 9
 'Up, then! up, dreary Dame, . . . Go, gather up the reliques I. v. 24. 1, 2
 Whom, . . . He noursled up in life and manners wilde, I. vi. 23. 8
 Puft up with emptie wynd, I. vii. 9. 9
 Then up he tooke the slombred senselesse corse, I. vii. 15. 6
 shut up heavens windowes I. vii. 23. 5
 Mine eyes . . . seeled up with death I. vii. 23. 9
 Then rip up grieffe where it may not availle: I. vii. 39. 8
 That three yardees deepe a furrow up did throw. I. viii. 8. 6
 all my daies he trained mee up in vertuous lore. I. ix. 4. 9
 High beaped up with huge iniquities, I. ix. 46. 4
 Shall he thy sins up in his knowledge fold, I. ix. 47. 3
 broad-blazed fame, That up to heven is blowne.' I. x. 11. 5
 His huge long tayle, wovnd up in hundred foldes, I. xi. 11. 1
 Forelifiting up a-loft his speckled brest, I. xi. 15. 2
 Like Eyas hanke up mounts unto the skies, I. xi. 34. 6
 And high her burning torch set up in heaven bright. . . . I. xi. 49. 9
 Vere the maine shete, and beare up with the land, I. xii. 1. 3
 up her eies doth seele. II. i. 38. 9
 standing stoutly up, II. iii. 35. 8
 He saide; 'Up, up! thou womanish weake knight, II. v. 36. 2
 Those that were up themselves kept others low; II. vii. 47. 6
 Delivered up the Lord of life to dye, II. vii. 62. 6
 Up to a stately Turret she them brought, II. ix. 44. 8
 Stird Porrex up to put his brother downe; II. x. 35. 3
 When suddain up the villaine . . . arose, II. xi. 35. 3
 his good Squyre, him helping up with speed, II. xi. 48. 7
 having swallowd up . . . He soone in vomit up againe doth
 lay, II. xii. 3. 6, 7
 vented up her umbriere, III. i. 42. 8
 Bene in his ashes raked up and hid, III. iii. 48. 3
 At last blow up some gentle gale of ease, III. iv. 10. 3
 That heales up one, and makes another wound! III. v. 42. 2
 lapped up her silken leaves most chayre, III. v. 51. 6
 Up they them tooke; III. vi. 28. 1
 her up he cast To the wide world, III. x. 35. 7
 Her up they tooke, and with them home her ledd, III. x. 36. 6
 And fostred up with bitter milke of tine, III. xi. 1. 4
 her fayre lockes were wovnen up in gold: III. xii. 13. 4
 Who lookt a little up at that his speech, IV. ii. 21. 3
 So all together stird up strifull stoure, IV. v. 24. 5
 ye seemen much to blame To rip up wrong IV. ix. 37. 3
 The rooffe up high was reared from the ground, IV. x. 37. 5
 rolles, layd up in heaven above, IV. xi. 10. 3
 Still holding up her suppliant hands on bye, V. ii. 26. 4
 He pulleth downe, he setteth up on by; V. ii. 41. 7
 She causeth them he hang'd up out of hand; V. iv. 32. 4
 Which was short tucked . . . Up to her ham; V. v. 2. 7
 That should their mindes up to devotion call, V. vi. 27. 4
 stird up day and night V. viii. 20. 2
 snatching her soone up, ere well she knew, V. ix. 14. 4
 Up to the rocke he ran, V. ix. 15. 3
 he then tooke it up, and held fast in his hand. V. ix. 17. 9
 they passing in Went up the hall, V. ix. 23. 2
 hynding up her locks and weeds, V. x. 24. 9
 Shut up her haven, mard her marchants trade, V. x. 25. 6
 He offred up for daily sacrifice My children V. xi. 19. 6
 Her foe deliver up into her hand: VI. i. 31. 6
 up and downe he wandred VI. iv. 25. 4
 up to their steedes they went, VI. v. 24. 8
 in some stable neare did set him up to feede. VI. vi. 19. 9
 lifted up to honorable place, VI. vii. 28. 2
 But being up he lookt againe aloft, VI. viii. 26. 1
 started up like one aghast, And, catching up his arms, . . . VI. viii. 47. 8, 9
 Blew up a bitter storme of foule adversity. VI. x. 38. 9
 as there he romed up and downe, VI. xi. 27. 1
 for great desire Rent up her brest, VI. xii. 19. 4
 Therewith he mured up his mouth along, VI. xii. 34. 4
 my fraile spirit, . . . Lift up aloft, VII. vii. 1. 5
 dainty trees, that, shooting up anon, VII. vii. 8. 7
 The whyles the boyes run up and downe the street, Epith. 137
 Ascending up, with many a stately stayre, Epith. 179
 Bring her up to th' high altar, Epith. 215
 How the red roses flush up in her cheekes, Epith. 226
 damned ghosts, cald up with mighty spells, Epith. 347
 Up to your baughty pallaces may mount; Epith. 420
 Lifting himselfe . . . up to the purest skie, H.L. 178
 makes him mount . . . up to the heavens hight. H.L. 189
 And up aloft above my strength doest rayse H.B. 6
 Did pufte them up with greedy bold ambition, H.H.L. 79
 Lift up to him thy heavie clouded eyne, H.H.L. 222
 Lift up thy mind to th' Author of thy weale, H.H.L. 256
Upbare. Mercie, that his steps upbare And alwaies led, I. x. 44. 4
Upbear. She held him fast, and firmly did upbear, I. x. 35. 8
 every weighty thing they did upbear, II. vi. 46. 8
 Many great golden pillours did upbear The massy rooffe, . . II. vii. 43. 5
 which two upbear . . . this frayle life of man, II. vii. 65. 3
Upbind. To bring forth stormes, or fast them to upbinde, . . . IV. xi. 52. 4
Upblowing. The watry Southwinde, from the seabord coste
 Upblowing, III. iv. 13. 5
- Upblown.** His belly was upblowne with luxury, I. iv. 21. 3
 Wondred to see her helly so upblone, III. vi. 9. 8
 he, whose spirit was with pride upblowne, V. i. 17. 5
Upbound. which having well upbound, III. ix. 40. 7
 Her golden lockes, that were in trammells gay Upbounden, . . III. ix. 20. 6
 her golden lockes, that were upbound Still in a knot, IV. i. 13. 2
Upbraid. See Upbray.
 My hurtlesse pleasaunce did me ill upbraide; S.C. D. 51
 for disdaime of sinfull worlds upbraide Hub. 2
 evill men, now dead, his deeds upbraid: Ti. 214
 justly her upbrayd For loving not? Col. 913
 name of native syre did fowle upbrayd, I. v. 48. 7
 Upbrayd, for leaving her in place unmeet. I. vii. 3. 8
 doth me upbrayd With breach of love I. xii. 31. 4
 me behoveth rather to upbrayd, II. i. 28. 4
 having not complaine, and having it upbrayd? II. vii. 14. 9
 t' upbrayd A gentle knight III. ii. 9. 5
 ill besemes it to upbrayd A dolefull heart III. vi. 21. 7
 did her upbrayd With loosenesse of her love III. x. 50. 3
 that same Squire of treason to upbraide; IV. ix. 7. 7
 through lewd upbraide Of Ate and Duesna, IV. ix. 24. 5
 They gan remember of the fowle upbraide, IV. ix. 28. 5
 the proud boaster gan his doome upbrayd, V. iii. 35. 7
 to upbrayd that chance which him misfell, V. v. 10. 2
 How cleare I am from blame of this upbraide; V. xi. 41. 7
 How to deprave or slauderously upbrayd, V. xii. 34. 3
 fowle upbrayd with faulty blame. VI. i. 24. 9
 with sharpe words did bitterly upbrayd: VI. vi. 33. 3
Upbraided. they her rebuked and upbrayded sore. V. xi. 61. 9
Upbraiding. thus upbraiding said: V. vii. 32. 4
Upbralds. See Upbray.
 Turn'd to a Lapwing, fowlie them upbraydes, Gn. 405
Upbrast. The dores assayed, and the locks upbrast: VI. xi. 43. 3
Upbray. knights and knighthood doest with shame upbray, . . II. iv. 45. 3
 shewing her, did Paridell upbray; IV. ii. 7. 4
Upbrays. After long troubles and unmeet upbrayes III. vi. 50. 3
 his foe for lying long upbrayes: IV. i. 42. 9
Upbrought. he upbrought in gentle thewes and martial might, . I. ix. 3. 9
 three daughters, well upbrought In goodly thewes, I. x. 4. 3
 Attonce I was upbrought; II. iv. 18. 4
 To be upbrought in perfect Maydenhed, III. vi. 28. 4
 To be upbrought in goodly womanhed; III. vi. 28. 7
 Arteggall in justice was upbrought V. i. 5. 1
 Unto the battilment to be upbrought, V. ii. 23. 5
 And it in goodly thewes so well upbrought, VI. iv. 38. 7
 long in darksome Stygian den upbrought, VI. vi. 9. 8
 with the crew of blessed Saynts upbrought, Am. lxi. 7
Upcaught. His bootlesse bow in feeble hand upcaught, III. v. 24. 6
Upcheered. Sir Calidore upcheard, VI. i. 44. 8
Upfilled. was with Nepenthe to the brim upfilld. IV. iii. 42. 9
Uppgathered. Himselfe he close upgathered more and more Into
 his den, Mu. 397
Uppgathering. her garments loose Uppgath'ring, III. vi. 19. 7
Upphanged. on a tree uphang'd I saw her spoyle, Bel. 2 vi. 14
Upheave. doth against the dead his hand upheave, II. viii. 29. 7
Upheld. so thy father his head upheld, S.C. May 205
 sweet Timbrels all upheld on hight, I. xii. 6. 9
 mightily upheld that royall mace II. x. 4. 3
 The Palmer over them his staffe upheld, II. xii. 40. 2
 scarce he him upheld from falling in a swoond, IV. iv. 24. 9
 All that long while upheld her wrathfull hand, IV. iv. 23. 2
 Yet she it forst to have againe upheld, IV. vi. 27. 1
 both behind upheld her spreading traine; IV. xi. 47. 4
 Like a sweet Angell twixt two clouds upheld; VI. xi. 21. 3
 upheld With thousand Crystall pillors VII. vi. 10. 3
Upheard. Heapes of huge wordes upheard hideously, T.M. 553
Uphold. now unnethes their feete could them uphold. S.C. Ja. 6
 scarce thy legs uphold thy feeble gait.' Hub. 600
 to uphold his courtly countenaunce Hub. 846
 ne could upholde His countenance Hub. 927
 Withouten prop or pillour it t' upholde, Ti. 649
 six wisards . . . with their counsels bad, her kingdome did
 uphold. I. iv. 12. 9
 Scarce could he oncc uphold his heavie hedd, I. iv. 19. 5
 His drunken corse he scarce upholden can: I. iv. 22. 8
 Were not that heavenly grace doth him uphold, I. viii. 1. 3
 thighes, unable to uphold His pined corse, I. viii. 40. 7
 Uplifted light, and softly did uphold: II. i. 46. 2
 to uphold His ydle humour with fine flattery. II. iii. 9. 7
 the wals, that did the same uphold, II. ix. 55. 3
 she her shield . . . Could scarce uphold: V. vii. 33. 5
 Seemed those litle Angels did uphold The cloth of state, . . . V. ix. 29. 1
Upknit. When Glauce thus gan wisely all upknit: IV. vi. 30. 1
Uplaid. Save what in heavens storehouse he uplaid: Ti. 212
Upland. They came unto a Cittie farre up land, V. x. 25. 1
Upleaning. upleaning on his batte, Gn. 154
 upleaning on her elbow weake, III. ii. 42. 6
Uplifted. With humble hearts to heaven uplifted hie, Col. 816
 The gentle knight her soone with careful paine Uplifted . . . II. i. 46. 2
 the lampe of lightsome day Up-lifted in the porch of heaven
 ble: V. vii. 17. 4
 from low to high uplifted is your fame. VI. Pr. 6. 9
Uplifting. his hand, . . . Uplifting high, II. viii. 30. 6
 Whose lofty argument, uplifting me, Am. lxxxii. 13
Uplook. when day gan to uplooke, VI. iii. 11. 1
 He also gan uplooke with drety eye, VI. iii. 11. 2
Upmost. Deepe was he drenched to the upmost chin, II. vii. 68. 1
Upon (partial list). See Whereupon.
 threw forth a thousand rayes Upon an hundred steps Bel. 1 ii. 8
 blood, the which at first was spilt Upon your walls, Ro. xxiv. 13

Upon—Continued.

- Upon the same to set foundation sure? *Ro.* xxiv. 14
 Upon a sunnie banke outstretched lay, *Von.* iii. 2
 he him caught upon a day, *S.C. Mar.* 107
 In whom the heavens powde all their gifts upon her. *Ti.* 280
 His thoughts, his rimes, his songs were all upon her. *As.* 60
 Sate . . . upon a day, Charming his oaten pipe
 did ride, *Upon* a Camell loaden all with gold: *I.* iv. 27. 2
 a Jacobs staffe, to stay His weary limbs upon; *I.* vi. 35. 8
 I thinke upon my bitter bale. *I.* vii. 39. 6
 mighty man of God, . . . Dwelt forty daies upon; *I.* x. 53. 6
 that deare Crosse upon your shield *II.* i. 31. 8
 Purified upon with many a folded plight, *II.* iii. 26. 5
 By strife is rayld upon. *II.* iv. Arg.
 matter make for him to worke upon, *II.* iv. 42. 6
 Nourish the flames which they are warmd upon, *II.* x. 26. 5
 built by art upon the glassy See A bridge *II.* x. 73. 8
 Soone as they bene arriv'd upon the brim *III.* iv. 34. 1
 This gentle Damzell, whom I write upon, *III.* viii. 1. 4
 wav'd upon, like water Chamelot, *IV.* xi. 45. 6
 silke Woven upon with silver, *V.* v. 2. 2
 Withouten armes or steede to ride upon, *VI.* iv. 39. 3
 Did warne his rider be upon his gard; *VI.* v. 21. 7
 laying . . . Upon the rest that did alive remaine; *VI.* vi. 38. 4
 they them selves did place Upon the grasse, *VI.* viii. 39. 2
 fragrant odours they upon her threw; *VI.* x. 14. 8
 He rampt upon him with his ravenous pawes, *VI.* xii. 29. 8
 Upon a Bull he rode, *VII.* vii. 33. 3
 ye fresh boyes, that tend upon her groomes, *Epith.* 112
 All which upon those goodly Birds they threw *Proth.* 76
 Upon your Brydale day, *Proth.* 107
 Upon the Brydale day, *Proth.* 161
- Upper.** the upper marge Of his sevenfolded shield *II.* v. 6. 2
 did loosely disaray Her upper partes *II.* v. 32. 8
 preaced to draw nere To th' upper part, *II.* vii. 44. 4
 upper end to highest heaven was knitt, *II.* vii. 46. 3
 At th' upper end there sate, yclad in red *II.* ix. 27. 5
 th' upper halfe their hew retayned still, *II.* xii. 31. 6
 at the upper end of that faire rowme *III.* xi. 47. 1
 she spyde at that rowmes upper end *III.* xi. 54. 6
 their upper garment which they wear; *VI.* vi. 34. 7
- Upraise.** her upraising doest thy selfe upraise. *Col.* 355
 Scudamour himselfe did soone upraise. *IV.* i. 42. 8
- Upraised.** second Babell . . . Her ayry Towers upraised much
 more high. *Com. Son.* iv. 4
Col. 355
- Upraising.** her upraising doest thy selfe upraise. *Col.* 355
- Upreare.** it selfe upreare Over the world, *Ro.* xii. 10
 did a stately heape of stones upreare, *Col.* 285
 As chauffed Bore his bristles doth upreare *I.* xi. 15. 6
 doen upreare Their bevers bright *II.* i. 29. 1
 *That doth against the dead his hand upreare, *II.* viii. 29. 7
 They shall upreare, and mightily defend *III.* iii. 23. 7
 Griffyth Conan also shall upreare His dreaded head, *III.* iii. 45. 6
 ere the morrow did upreare His deawy head *III.* iv. 61. 3
 thrise his hand to kill her did upreare, *IV.* i. 54. 8
 he for paine himselfe n'ote right upreare, *IV.* iii. 9. 6
 neither could in hast themselves againe upreare. *IV.* iv. 20. 9
 scarce the Squire his hand could once upreare, *IV.* vii. 28. 6
 Ne ever durst her eyes from ground upreare, *IV.* x. 50. 2
 To rule his tides, and surges to upreare, *IV.* xi. 52. 3
 Right so himselfe did Marinell upreare, *IV.* xii. 35. 1
 him selfe he did upreare *VI.* i. 36. 1
 like an Altar did itselfe upreare *VI.* viii. 42. 6
- Upreared.** nigh unto the Heavens in height upreared, *Ti.* 507
 as he his hand to strike upreard, *IV.* iii. 33. 8
 harking to that voice, him selfe upreard, *VI.* i. 19. 1
 Above the earth upreard his flaming head, *VI.* i. 31. 2
 stouping downe . . . Upreard her from the ground *VI.* i. 27. 8
 Upreard her head to see that chearefull sight. *VI.* iii. 45. 5
 To happe hisse he was full high upreard, *VI.* v. 12. 4
 Doubting leas Typhon were againe upreard, *VII.* vi. 15. 8
 antique Babel . . . Upreard her buildings to the threatned
 skie: *Com. Son.* iv. 2
Hub. 663
- Uprearing.** himselfe uprearing hy Upon his tiptoes, *Hub.* 663
 I . . . lightlie him uprearing, Revoked life, *D.* 187
 Britomart, uprearing her from ground, *III.* xii. 40. 1
- Upright.** nowe upright he can stand no more; *S.C. F.* 234
 walkes upright with comely stedfast pace, *Hub.* 728
 His carriage was full comely and upright; *II.* i. 6. 1
 Upright he rode, *II.* i. 18. 8
 Withouten which she could not goe upright; *II.* iv. 5. 7
 seemd the fontaine in that sea did sayle upright. *II.* xii. 62. 9
 His double folded necke she reard upright, *III.* v. 31. 6
 then which none more upright, *IV.* xi. 18. 6
 lenger he note stand upright, *IV.* xii. 20. 7
 ne beare him selfe upright; *V.* ii. 17. 8
 Now walking soft, now sitting still upright, *V.* vi. 26. 3
 With speare . . . stayd him selfe upright, *VI.* iii. 33. 8
 Striving in vaine to rere him selfe upright: *VI.* xii. 31. 4
- Uprightly.** Areede uprightly who has the victory *S.C. Au.* 130
- Uprise.** The Giants old should once againe uprise, *Ro.* iv. 6
- Uprisen.** See Uprist.
- Upriseth.** Sudden upriseth from her stately place The roiall
 Dame, *I.* iv. 16. 1
- Uprising.** Uprising by degrees, grewe to such height, *Ro.* xx. 10
 With so fresh hew uprising him to see, *II.* viii. 64. 3
 From the uprising to the setting Sunne, *III.* i. 3. 5
- Uprist.** Maia bowre, That newe is uprist from bedde: *S.C. Mar.* 18
- Uproar.** Nor th' horrible uprore of windes high blowing, *Ro.* xiii. 9
 Her nouslings did with mutinous uprore *Ro.* xxii. 6

Uproar—Continued.

- that infernall feend with foule uprore *I.* i. 5. 7
 all on uprore from her settled seat, *II.* ii. 20. 6
 Some troublous uprore or contentious fray, *II.* iv. 3. 3
 With hellish feends, or Furies mad uprore, *II.* v. 37. 7
 with great uprore preaced to draw nere *II.* vii. 44. 3
 whilst all things in troublous uprore were, *III.* x. 16. 1
 It vaine she thought with rigorous uprore For to efforce, *III.* xii. 27. 8
 all the world confound with wide uprore, *IV.* ix. 23. 8
 Such was betwixt these two the troublesome uprore. *V.* ii. 15. 9
 filled all the house with teare and great uprore. *V.* ii. 21. 9
 Waying, and raising pittifull uprore, *V.* ix. 8. 8
 In troublous wits, and mutinous uprore: *V.* ix. 48. 6
 in that uprore Ye with those caytives saw, *V.* ix. 49. 5
 wherefore Betwixt you two began this . . . sterne uprore. *VI.* ii. 8. 9
 The people of the house rose forth in great uprore.' *VI.* vi. 22. 9
 misdoubting leas of new Some uprore were *VI.* xi. 43. 9
 with noyse of late uprore, *VI.* xi. 46. 1
- Uprolled.** Reeking aloft uproled to the sky: *III.* vii. 5. 3
- Uprose.** after him uprose eke all the rest: *Col.* 953
 Uprose Duessa from her resting place, *I.* iv. 44. 8
 Uprose with hasty joy, and feebly speed, *I.* xii. 3. 1
 Uprose from drowsie couch, *II.* iii. 1. 6
 Sore bruized with the fall he slow uprose, *II.* v. 5. 1
 He then uprose, inflamd with fell despiht, *II.* v. 37. 8
 Uprose Sir Guyon, in bright armour clad, *II.* xi. 3. 5
 Full of disdainfull wrath he fierce uprose *III.* i. 9. 1
 They both uprose and tooke their ready way *III.* ii. 48. 3
 that same Faery knight Uprose, *III.* x. 1. 6
 They both uprose and to their waies them dight: *IV.* i. 16. 6
 oft in wrath he thence againe uprose, *IV.* v. 40. 5
 after her full lightly he uprose, *IV.* vii. 21. 6
 Calidore uprose againe full light, *VI.* i. 34. 1
- Uproshooting.** The painted fowles, the trees uproshooting hye, *II.* xii. 58. 6
- Uproshot.** The onely uproshot whereto he doth ayme: *Hub.* 770
- Upside downe.** a masse of coyne he told, And turned upside
 downe, (*upsideowne) *II.* vii. 4. 8
Col. 416
- Uprising.** there is a new shepheard late up sprung, *Col.* 416
 Uprising. die or live, for nought he would upstand, *IV.* vi. 23. 7
- Uprising.** uprising, gan to grind His grated teeth
 Starting with hollow cies, and stiffe uprising heares. *II.* v. 14. 2
 with long locks up-standing, stifty stared Like one adawed *V.* vii. 20. 7
- Upstared.** her faire locks up stared stiffe on end, *III.* xii. 36. 6
- Upstaring.** they might perceive . . . curld unconbed heares
 Upstaring stiffe, *I.* ix. 22. 3
 rearing fiercely their upstaring crests, *II.* xii. 39. 8
 With ragged weedes, and lockes upstaring hye, *VI.* xi. 27. 4
- Upstart.** Wherewith enrag'd he fiercely gan upstart, *Gn.* 289
 Threat enraged, soone he gan upstart, *Hub.* 1333
 Their dam upstart out of her den effraide, *I.* i. 16. 1
 All in amaze he suddenly up start With sword *II.* i. 5. 1
 lightly did upstart, *II.* iv. 9. 8
 Who seeing her gan streight upstart, *III.* viii. 9. 8
 With upstart haire and staring eyes dismay, *III.* x. 54. 8
 then all atonce upstart, *VI.* viii. 40. 1
- Upstarted.** Th' Elfe, therewith astownd, Upstarted lightly from
 his looser make, *I.* vii. 7. 8
 he upstarted brave Out of the well, *I.* xi. 34. 1
 both eftssoones upstarted furiously, *II.* viii. 18. 8
 Lightly upstarted from the dustie ground, *III.* vii. 7. 5
 Straight he upstarted from the loathed layes, *III.* xii. 44. or. 5
 At length they both upstarted in amaze, *IV.* ii. 17. 1
 suddenly they both upstarted light, *IV.* iii. 35. 6
- Upstarting.** *rearing fiercely their upstarting crests, *II.* xii. 39. 8
 upstarting from her swoune, *V.* v. 13. 7
 Whence soone upstarting much he gan repine, *VI.* v. 26. 5
- Upstayed.** On Atlas mighty shoulders is upstayed, *Ded. Son.* ix. 6
 those two villains, which her steps upstayed, *III.* xii. 21. 5
 They reared him on horsebacke and upstayed, *IV.* i. 37. 4
 saw him senselesse by the Squire upstoide, *IV.* ix. 7. 4
- Upstaying.** Upstaying still her selfe upon her steede, *VI.* iii. 46. 2
- Uptake.** Satyrn a girdle did uptake *IV.* ii. 25. 7
 He sayd that he would all the earth uptake *V.* ii. 31. 1
- Uptaking.** the childe Uptaking, to the Palmer gave to beare; *II.* ii. 11. 2
 it uptaking ere the fall, *III.* ii. 9. 3
- Uptie.** Her golden lockes she roundly did uptye *II.* ii. 15. 7
- Uptied.** The end of their sad Tragedie uptyde, *II.* ii. 1. 3
 having all his bands againe uptyde, *VI.* iv. 24. 1
- Upties.** An hatefull Snake, the which his taile uptyes In many
 folds, *I.* iv. 31. 4
- Uptook.** Up they them tooke; each one a babe uptooke, *III.* vi. 28. 1
 Arteggall that golden belt uptooke, *V.* iii. 27. 1
- Uprained.** well uprained In all that seemed fitt for kingly
 seed: *II.* x. 27. 3
 Upward. He bade me upwarde unto heaven looke. *Bel.* i. 8
 Did not once move, nor upward cast his eye, *II.* viii. 50. 6
 terrify To looke adowne, or upward to the hight: *III.* x. 56. 6
 Ne could it upward come, nor downward passe, *VI.* iv. 21. 8
 still as every thing doth upward tend, *H.H.B.* 44
- Upwound.** taile . . . in knots and many boughtes upwound, *I.* i. 16. 3
- Urania.** Urania, sister unto Astrofelle, *Col.* 487
- Uranus.** Both sonnes of Uranus; *VII.* vi. 27. 3
- Urchins.** some like ugly Urchins thick and short: *II.* ix. 13. 4
- Ure.** Still Ure, swift Werte, and Oze the most of might, *IV.* xi. 37. 6
- Urge.** Doth urge her fellow Furies earnestlie *Gn.* 423
 Then Zele began to urge her punishment, *V.* ix. 49. 7
- Urged.** urged others . . . Him hasty to arise. *II.* v. 37. 4
- Urgent.** Yet others she more urgent did devise; *II.* v. 21. 8
 then oppressing him with urgent paine, *VI.* iv. 22. 6
- Ua** (*partial list*).

Us—Continued.

- That so hath raft *us* of our meriment. S.C. Au. 14
 Tom Piper makes *us* better melodie. S.C. O. 78
 For-thy content *us* in thys humble shade. S.C. O. 116
 They, not contented *us* themselves to scorne, T.M. 65
 How much to her we owe, that all *us* gave; II. x. 69. 8
 To stirre up strife, when most *us* needeth rest, IV. iv. 12. 3
 one that hath both wronged you and *us*; IV. xii. 30. 3
- Usage.** Him needeth not to seeke for *usage* right Of line, Ro. xxvii. 2
 excelling all the crewe In courteous *usage* Mu. 120
 With gentle *usage* and demaunre myld: As. 20
 Of great unkindnesse, and of *usage* hard, Col. 165
 with *usage* sly He taught to imitate that Lady trew, I. i. 46. 7
 what that *usage* ment, II. vi. 9. 3
 Unworthie *usage* of redoubted knight. II. viii. 25. 4
 through continuall practise and *usage* II. ix. 54. 4
 O! goodly *usage* of those antique tymes, III. i. 13. 1
 far expell All civile *usage* and gentility, III. vi. 1. 8
 to tell The diverse *usage*, and demaunre daint, IV. i. 5. 2
 both were bent t' avenge his *usage* base, IV. iv. 4. 7
 wearie limmes recur'd after late *usage* bad, IV. vi. 39. 9
 cursed *usage* and ungodly trade The heavens abhorre, IV. vii. 12. 3
 his uncouth guise and *usage* quaint IV. vii. 45. 1
 Fallen into that Tyrants hand and *usage* bad, V. xi. 40. 9
 those villens through their *usage* bad Them fouly rent, V. xi. 60. 8
 For his faire *usage* and conditions sound, VI. i. 3. 3
 put away proud looke and *usage* sterne, VI. i. 40. 8
 with *usage* kind He rather should have taken up VI. ii. 11. 4
 Him of ungentle *usage* did reprove, VI. iii. 42. 7
 By gentle *usage* of that wretched Dame: VI. v. 2. 6
 Seeing his royall *usage* and array VI. v. 41. 7
 ywroken Of all the vile demeane and *usage* bad, VI. vi. 18. 4
 never had acquainted bene With such quaint *usage*, VI. ix. 35. 2
- Usance.** th' only *usance* Of a small time, D. 603
 From the wordes eye, and from her right *usance*? II. vii. 7. 4
- Use.** as the coward beasts *use* to despise Ro. xiv. 6
 As they which gleane, the reliques *use* to gather, Ro. xxx. 13
 (As most *usen* Ambitious folke:) S.C. F. 161
Usen we freely our felicitie; S.C. May 155
 With minde that ill *use* doth before deprave, Gn. 91
 had the *use* of his right arme bereaved. Hub. 208
 he is fit to *use* in all assayes, Hub. 780
Use them but well, with gracious clemencie, Hub. 1080
 With which ye *use* your loves to deifie, T.M. 368
use to paint in rimes the troublons state T.M. 381
 As men *use* most to covet forreine thing, Col. 162
 Had people grace it gratefully to *use*: Col. 325
use his ydle name to other needs, Col. 789
 To *use* him so that used her so well; Col. 912
 He hated . . . him no lesse, that any like did *use*; I. iv. 32. 2
 be could not them *use*, but kept them I. viii. 30. 9
 Merlin came, As was his *use*, ofttimes to visitt mee, I. ix. 5. 2
 As miserable lovers *use* to rew, I. ix. 9. 8
 As sparkles from the Andvile *use* to fly, I. xi. 42. 6
 whenas *use* of speach was from her reft, II. iv. 13. 1
 She to her *use* returnd, II. v. 19. 3
 What bootes it al to have, and nothing *use*? II. vi. 17. 6
 If then thee list my offred grace to *use*, II. vii. 18. 6
 To covet more then I have cause to *use*? II. vii. 39. 4
 To teach them how to *use* their present state, II. vii. 60. 5
 To *use* that sword so well as he it ought! II. viii. 40. 4
use thy fortune as it doth befall; II. viii. 52. 2
 others it to *use* according to his kynd. II. ix. 31. 9
 Let later age that noble *use* envy, III. i. 13. 8
 As pleased them to *use* that *use* it might; III. i. 39. 5
 Did *use* to hide, and plaine apparaunce shonne) III. i. 52. 8
 (as maydens *use* to done) III. ii. 23. 5
 Ill weares he armes, that nill them *use* for Ladies sake, III. v. 11. 9
 as she could well it *use*, III. v. 33. 6
 through her so kind And courtesie *use*, III. vii. 15. 7
 Ne how to speake, ne how to *use* his gest; III. viii. 8. 7
 surpassed . . . In beastly *use*, all that I ever finde: III. xi. 4. 4
 there sleights and art She cast to *use*, III. xii. 28. 2
use of awfull Majestie remove. IV. Pr. 5. 4
 serving her in her malicious *use* IV. i. 31. 2
 Which she by art could *use* unto her will, IV. ii. 44. 3
 throughly skild in *use* of shield and speare; IV. iii. 7. 2
 for glorie vaine, And not for vertuous *use*, IV. v. 2. 7
 call ye me the Salvage Knight, as others *use*, IV. vi. 4. 9
 threw awy, with vow to *use* no more, IV. vii. 39. 2
 did *use* Withouten dread of perill to repaire IV. viii. 5. 1
 will not *use* his gifts for thanklesse nigardise, IV. viii. 15. 9
 Blessed the man that well can *use* his blis: IV. x. 8. 8
 many herbes did *use*, IV. xi. 6. 3
 But to the antique *use* which was of yore, V. Pr. 3. 5
 that *use* well knew To fight in water, V. ii. 13. 5
 each Knight, that *use* of perill has, V. ii. 16. 8
use oftentimes To attribute their folly unto fate, V. iv. 28. 3
 like a rebell stout, I will him *use*; V. v. 51. 1
 He list no lenger to *use* lothfull speach, V. vi. 21. 6
 both their skill forgot, And practicke *use* in armes; V. vii. 29. 5
 as if such *use* they hated. V. vii. 29. 9
 'Her name Mercilla most men *use* to call, V. viii. 17. 1
 Which uncouth *use* when as the Prince perceived, V. xi. 7. 1
 So also did this Monster *use* like slight V. xi. 25. 7
 long since aside had set The *use* of armes, V. xi. 37. 4
 In these strange waies where never foote did *use*, VI. Pr. 2. 8
 wisely *use*, and well apply, VI. i. 3. 6
 'A shamefull *use* as ever I did heare', VI. i. 14. 1
 Onely the *use* of armes, . . . I have not tasted yet; VI. ii. 32. 6

Use—Continued.

- I may beare armes, and learne to *use* them right; VI. ii. 33. 6
 Ne knew the *use* of warlike instruments, VI. iv. 4. 2
 having now no *use* of his long speare VI. iv. 7. 6
 herbe . . . Whose vertue he by *use* well understood; VI. iv. 12. 7
 such as hee Did *use* his feeble body to sustaine, VI. v. 39. 2
Use scantid diet, and forbear your fill; VI. vi. 14. 7
 Maintaine this evil *use*, thy foes thereby to foile. VI. vi. 34. 9
 So did Diana and her maydens all *Use* silly Fannus, VI. vii. 1. 5
 to entreat The one or th' other better her to *use*; VI. vii. 40. 2
 saw those villaines her so vildely *use*, VI. vii. 45. 2
 Be well aware how ye the same doe *use*, VI. viii. 1. 6
 As they doe know each can most aptly *use*: VI. ix. 29. 5
 So did Diana and her maydens all *Use* silly Fannus, VII. vi. 49. 2
 'as changefull as the Moone' men *use* to say. VII. vii. 50. 9
 greedy pikes which *use* therein to feed; Epith. 58
 on the hoary mountayne *use* to towre; Epith. 68
 as ye *use* to Venus, to her sing, Epith. 108
- Used.** In his small bushes *used* to shrowde S.C. F. 122
 (as Algrind *used* to say) S.C. May 75
used shepherds all To feede theyr flocks S.C. Jul. 65
 he *used* of hys keepe A sacrifice to bring, S.C. Jul. 133
 I whilome *used* to keepe, S.C. S. 63
 When the good old man *used* to sleepe. S.C. S. 189
 Long time he *used* this slipperie pranck, S.C. S. 200
 Unto my fathers sheepe I *used* to looke, Hub. 292
used duly everie day Their service . . . to say, Hub. 449
 he *used* another slipperie slight, Hub. 859
 he *used* oft to beguile Poore suters, Hub. 877
 so everie one was *used*, Hub. 1223
 to whom I *used* to applye The faithfull service T.M. 427
 'Where my high steeples whilom *used* to stand, T. 127
 fish, which they with baits *used* to betraie, T. 152
 I *used* . . . My little flocks on westerne downes to keepe, D. 99
 To *use* him so that *used* ber so well; Col. 912
 Abessa, . . . With whom he whoredome *used*, that few did know, I. iii. 18. 5
 Repentance *used* to embay His blamefull body I. x. 27. 5
 she *used* hath the practicke paine I. xii. 34. 5
 To prooffe of passing wonders hath full often *used*: II. ii. 5. 9
used in a darkeome inner bowre Her oft to meete: II. iv. 24. 5
 she often *used* from open heat Her selfe to shroud, II. vii. 53. 4
 Ne ever may be *used* by his fone, II. viii. 21. 3
 Who him at first well *used* every way; II. x. 30. 7
used to bath themselves in that deceitfull shade. II. xii. 30. 9
 Thereof she *used* to give to drinke to each, II. xii. 56. 7
 Was *used* of knights and Ladies seeming gent: III. i. 67. 6
 to their purpose *used* wicked art: III. ii. 41. 4
used the same in batteill aye to beare; III. iii. 60. 3
 complayned how that he had *used* bene III. v. 15. 8
 where most he *used* Whylome to haunt, III. vi. 13. 1
 He *used* to slug, or sleepe in slothfull shade: III. vii. 12. 8
used her so hard To reave her honor, III. viii. 14. 8
 Such *used* wise Glauce to that wrathfull knight, IV. ii. 3. 1
 On horsebacke *used* Triamond to fight, IV. ii. 42. 4
 With curtaxe *used* Diamond to smite, IV. ii. 42. 7
 speare and curtaxe both *used* Priamond in field. IV. ii. 42. 9
 What time she *used* to live in wively sort, IV. v. 3. 8
 layd aside when so she *used* her looser sport. IV. v. 3. 9
 Thereto the villaine *used* craft in fight; IV. vii. 26. 1
 to the present neede it wisely *used*, IV. viii. 60. 4
 vice . . . Is now hight vertue, and so *used* of all: V. Pr. 4. 3
 Since he himselfe it *used* in that great fight V. i. 9. 5
 Talus *used* . . . To keepe a nightly watch V. iv. 46. 8
 other beds the Priests there *used* none, V. vii. 9. 1
 With which she *used* still to tye her fone, V. vii. 28. 3
used to fish for fooles on the dry shore, V. ix. 11. 8
 Which long he *used* with carefull diligence, V. x. 12. 8
 To search out those that *used* to rob and steale, V. xii. 26. 7
 she *used* often to resort To common haunts, V. xii. 34. 6
 saves from Maleffort A Damzell *used* vyld: VI. i. Arg.
 His hope of refuge *used* to remaine: VI. i. 22. 5
 Thereto they *used* one most accursed order, VI. viii. 36. 1
 Which having got, he *used* without crime VI. ix. 46. 3
used to resort Unto this place, VI. x. 9. 2
 in it She *used* most to keepe her royall court, VI. x. 9. 7
used him friendly for further intent, VI. x. 37. 7
 never *used* to live by plough nor spade, VI. x. 39. 4
 The gods then *used* . . . Oft to resort there-to, VII. vi. 38. 4
 In her sweet streames Diana *used* oft . . . To bathe VII. vi. 42. 1
 famous warriors . . . *Used* Tropbees to erect Am. lix. 2
- Use's.** of civill *uses* lore, V. Pr. 3. 2
- Uses.** make him serve to them for sordid *uses*: Col. 792
 Which had approved bene in *uses* manifold. I. viii. 3. 9
 On them she workes her will to *uses* bad: II. i. 52. 4
 such vaine *uses* that him best became: III. viii. 14. 5
 created . . . For other *uses* then they them translated; V. vi. 29. 8
 Which warlike *uses* had deviz'd of yore: V. viii. 34. 5
- Useth.** pastures . . . On which she *useth* for to feed her sheepe? Col. 239
 it there most *useth* to abound; VI. i. 1. 2
 And that faire lampe, which *useth* to inflame H.H.B. 274
- Usher.** A gentle *Usher*, Vanitie by name, Made rowme, I. iv. 13. 3
- Using.** To come of him for *using* her so hard, IV. xii. 12. 3
- Usual.** The *usuall* joyes at knitting of loves band, I. xii. 40. 3
 beare him farre from hope of succour *usuall*. II. xi. 45. 9
 no *usuall* fire, nor *usuall* rage Yt is, III. ii. 37. 3
 Upon his *usuall* beast it firmly bound, IV. ix. 4. 8
 he him selfe through practise *usuall*, Leapes forth V. ii. 8. 5
 this with us so *usuall*; VII. vii. 26. 5
 cleane without his *usuall* speere to fare; VII. vii. 52. 4
- Usurp.** did *usurpe* with wrong and tyrannie Upon the scepter . I. iv. 12. 6

Usurp—Continued.

- all the rest, which they *usurp*, be all my share. . . . VII. vii. 26. 9
Usurped. For their *usurped* kingdomes maintenance, . . . T.M. 338
it usurped by unrighteous doome: . . . II. x. 60. 5
 their uncle Vortigere *Usurpt* the crowne . . . II. x. 64. 3
 from the Daniske Tyrants head shall rend Th' *usurped* crowne, . . . III. iii. 47. 7
 The liberty of women did repeale, Which they had long *usurpt*; V. vii. 42. 6
Usurping. an *usurping* Ape, with guile suborn'd, . . . Hub. 1233
Usurps. the gods owne principality, which Jove *usurpes* un-
 justly, . . . VII. vil. 16. 6
Usury. By dubble *usurie* doth twice renew it. . . . Col. 39
 Accursed *usury* was all his trade, . . . I. iv. 27. 8
 what I cannot quite requite with *usurce*. . . . I. viii. 27. 9
 Did life with *usury* to him restore, . . . II. xi. 45. 4
 repayed duely weare, And *usury* withall: . . . IV. ix. 30. 8
 taking *usurie* of time fore-past, . . . V. iii. 40. 3
 To have supplyde the first, and paide the *usury*. . . VI. viii. 9. 9
 Pay to her *usury* of long delight: . . . Epith. 33
Uther. Ambrose and *Uther*, did ripe yeares attayne, . . . II. x. 67. 2
Uther, which Pendragon hight, . . . II. x. 68. 1
 good king *Uther* now doth make Strong warre . . . III. iii. 52. 5
 Which *Uther* with those forrein Pagans held, . . . III. iii. 55. 4
Uther's. Briton kings, From Brute to *Uthers* rayne; . . . II. x. Arg.
Utmost. Others the *utmost* boughs of trees doe crop,
 the *utmost* top Of some soft Willow, . . . Gn. 81
 'There next the *utmost* brinck doth he abide, . . . Gn. 385
 from their first untill their *utmost* date, . . . Ti. 45
 Whose *utmost* hardnesse I before had tryde, . . . Col. 673
 thrilling sorrow throwne his *utmost* dart: . . . I. vii. 25. 2
 In these sad wordes she spent her *utmost* breath: . . . II. i. 49. 4
 ere they did their *utmost* obsequy, . . . II. i. 60. 7
 groweth out his *utmost* grudging spright . . . II. v. 36. 7
 by whose *utmost* brim Wayting to passe, . . . II. vi. 2. 4
 without the *utmost* bound Of this great gardin, . . . II. vii. 56. 4
 Assembling all his force and *utmost* might, . . . II. viii. 47. 3
 spred his empire to the *utmost* shore, . . . II. x. 10. 2
 Corineus had that Province *utmost* west . . . II. x. 12. 2
 feeble age Nigh to his *utmost* date . . . II. x. 27. 7
 Till they outraged had their *utmost* date, . . . II. x. 45. 2
 th' *utmost* meanes of victory assay, . . . II. xi. 41. 4
 th' *utmost* yssew of his owne decay, . . . II. xi. 41. 5
 within the *utmost* bound Of his wide Labyrinth, . . . II. xii. 20. 8
 th' *utmost* sandy breach they shortly fetch, . . . II. xii. 21. 3
 Shall to the *utmost* mountaines fly apace, . . . III. iii. 34. 4

Utmost—Continued.

- Who dyes, the *utmost* dolor doth abyge; . . . III. lv. 38. 5
 Into the *utmost* Angle of the world he knew. . . III. ix. 47. 9
 resolv'd to prove her *utmost* might, . . . III. xi. 25. 1
 the Championesse now entred has The *utmost* rowme, . . . III. xi. 27. 8
 The *utmost* rowme abounding with all precious store: . . . III. xi. 27. 9
 Her love, her service, and her *utmost* wealth: . . . IV. i. 6. 4
 know the measure of their *utmost* date . . . IV. ii. 50. 4
 To draw their dayes unto the *utmost* date, . . . IV. iii. 1. 2
 his *utmost* prowess there made known; . . . IV. iv. 38. 2
 Thinking to worke on her his *utmost* wracke, . . . IV. vi. 21. 2
 I me resolv'd the *utmost* end to prove; . . . IV. vii. 16. 7
 She staid not th' *utmost* end thereof to try, . . . IV. vii. 21. 2
 For dread of her displeasures *utmost* prooffe: . . . IV. vii. 37. 5
 That battells *utmost* triall to advenrer. . . . V. v. 5. 5
 the *utmost* date assynde For his returoe . . . V. vi. 3. 6
 to make prooffe of *utmost* shame, . . . V. viii. 22. 6
 From th' *utmost* brinke of the Americke shore . . . V. x. 3. 6
 Thinking the *utmost* of their force to trie, . . . VI. i. 38. 3
 But th' *utmost* end perforce for to aby, . . . VI. iii. 44. 3
 left that couple nere their *utmost* cast: . . . VI. iv. 9. 5
 Ere long enforst to breath his *utmost* blast, . . . VI. iv. 22. 7
 A full good pecke within the *utmost* brim, . . . VI. xii. 26. 6
 Let them feele the *utmost* of your cruelties; . . . Am. xlix. 9
 Whose *utmost* parts so beautifull I fynd; . . . H.H.B. 108
Utter. *utter* his tender head? . . . S.C. Mar. 15
 The inner garment frett, not th' *utter* touch: . . . II. ii. 34. 8
 unto her to *utter* his desire; . . . III. vii. 16. 4
 to the Bridges *utter* gate I came; . . . IV. x. 11. 2
 To worke his *utter* shame, and throughly him confound. . . VI. v. 14. 9
 To *utter* forth the anguish of his hart: . . . Am. xlviii. 10
Utterance. with *utterance* grave, and count'once sad, . . . I. xii. 15. 7
Utterers. *Utterers* of secrets he from thence debard, . . . II. ix. 25. 6
Uttering. wanted grace in *uttering* of the same, . . . II. vi. 6. 8
Utterly. of their tales are *utterly* bereft. . . . Hub. 1384
 name of learning *utterly* doo scorne. . . . T.M. 438
 all his power was *utterly* defaste, . . . II. iv. 14. 3
 Till vengeance *utterly* the guilt bereave: . . . II. viii. 29. 5
 th' ydle breath all *utterly* exprest. . . . II. xi. 42. 4
 thy sad people, *utterly* fordonne, . . . III. iii. 34. 3
 vanish *utterly* and cleane subverst . . . III. xii. 42. 3
 now it is so *utterly* decayd, . . . IV. viii. 33. 1
 Had *utterly* subverted his unrighteous state. . . . V. ix. 2. 9
 All other loves, . . . Thou must renounce and *utterly* displace, . . . H.H.L. 264

V

- Vacant.** The vaunted verse a *vacant* head demaundes, . . . S.C. O. 100
Vade. Her power, disperst through all the world did *vade*; . . . Ro. xx. 13
 they into dust shall *vade*. . . . V. ii. 40. 5
Vaded. Their vapour *vaded*, shewe their golden gleames, . . . III. ix. 20. 8
Vail. Ms. Yet would he further none but for a *vaille*. . . . Hub. 1204
Vailed. whenas *vailed* was her lofty crest, . . . III. ix. 20. 3
Vain. See Vein.
 trustles state Of *vaine* worlds glorie, . . . Pet.² vii. 2
 The ploughmans hope and shepherds labour *vaine*: . . . Ro. xiv. 4
 with *vaine* foolhardise Daring the foe . . . Ro. xiv. 7
 Now on these ashie tombes shew boldnesse *vaine*, . . . Ro. xiv. 13
 In *vaine* he threats his teeth, . . . Von. x. 11
 Why do *vaine* men mean things so much deface, . . . Von. xi. 12
 Ah, foolish Hobbinol! thy gyfts bene *vayne*; . . . S.C. Ja. 59
 The soveraigne of seas he blames in *vaine*, . . . S.C. F. 33
 Puffed up with pryde and *vaine* pleasure; . . . S.C. F. 223
 With *vayne* desire and hope to be enricht; . . . S.C. S. 75
 Sike words . . . wasten soone in *vayne*. . . . S.C. O. 36
 The praise of pitie vanish is in *vaine*, . . . Gn. 358
 Calling in *vaine* for rest, and can have none. . . . Gn. 392
 let the fitting aire my *vaine* words sever. . . . Gn. 638
 Ne medled with their controversies *vaine*; . . . Hub. 391
 whilst that other like *vaine* wits he pleased, . . . Hub. 709
 A *vaine* ensample of the Persian pride; . . . Hub. 750
 their *vaine* humours fed With fruitles follies . . . Hub. 822
 will to Court for shadowes *vaine* to seeke, . . . Hub. 912
 with *vaine* toyes the vulgare entertaine; . . . T.M. 194
 tell their Prince that learning is but *vaine*: . . . T.M. 332
 Without *vaine* art or curious compliments; . . . T.M. 542
 'O *vaine* worlds glorie! . . . Ti. 43
 Hunt after honour and advancement *vaine*, . . . Ti. 51
 'In *vaine* doo earthly Princes, then, in *vaine*, . . . Ti. 407
 All such *vaine* monuments of earthlie masse, . . . Ti. 419
 with such *vaine* illusion Hath so wise men bewicht, . . . Ti. 456
 O *vaine* labours of terrestriall wit, . . . Ti. 612
 joy in pleasures *vaine*, . . . Ti. 528
 strugled long, . . . but all in *vaine*: . . . Mut. 426
 they be all but *vaine*, and quickly lade; . . . D. 395
 For all I see is *vaine* and transitorie, . . . D. 495
 verses *vaine*, (yet verses are not *vaine*), . . . As. 63
vaine it is to thinke, by paragone . . . Col. 344
Vaine votaries of laesie Love professe, . . . Col. 766
 as a complement for courting *vaine*. . . . Col. 790
 with evil deed or leasing *vaine* Blaspheme . . . Col. 821
 Perhaps not *vaine* they may appeare to you. . . . Ded. Son. ix. 12
 In *vain* I thinke . . . to memorize thy name, . . . Ded. Son. xii. 1
 Against vile Zolius backbitings *vaine*. . . . Ded. Son. xii. 14
 hand or foot to stirr he strove in *vaine*. . . . I. i. 18. 8
 waste wordes retourn'd to him in *vaine*: . . . I. i. 42. 2
 Ne let *vaine* feares procure your needlesse smart, . . . I. i. 54. 4
 when he saw his labour all was *vaine*, . . . I. i. 55. 8
 when he saw his threatening was but *vaine*, . . . I. ii. 2. 8

Vain—Continued.

- Them both together laid to joy in *vaine* delight. . . . I. ii. 3. 9
 she rode, with so much speede . . . but all in *vaine*, . . . I. ii. 8. 2
 The false Duessa, . . . Heard how in *vaine* Fradubio did lament, . . . I. ii. 44. 2
 Proud of such glory and advancement *vayne*, . . . I. iv. 9. 5
 the stout Faery . . . Thought all their glorie *vaine* . . . I. iv. 15. 7
 a burning hart he bare, Full of *vaine* follies . . . I. iv. 25. 4
 Him selfe estraunging from their joyance *vaine*, . . . I. iv. 37. 8
 'Ah Dame,' (quoth he) 'thou temptest me in *vaine*, . . . I. v. 42. 1
 Proud wemen, *vaine*, forgetfull of their yoke: . . . I. v. 50. 2
 cries, The last *vaine* helpe of wemens great distresse, . . . I. vi. 6. 3
 To teach them truth, which worshipt her in *vaine*, . . . I. vi. 19. 6
 Then serve his Ladies love, and waste in pleasures *vayne*. . . I. vi. 21. 9
 with love revokt from *vaine* affright, . . . I. vi. 28. 3
 In *vaine* he seekes that having cannot hold. . . . I. vi. 33. 7
 Th' enchaunter *vaine* his errour should not rew: . . . I. vi. 42. 8
 all in *vaine* Did to him pace . . . I. vii. 11. 4
 presently was void and wholly *vaine*: . . . I. vii. 11. 4
 all in *vaine*, for he has redd his end . . . I. viii. 21. 4
 all their forces spend them selves in *vaine*: . . . I. viii. 21. 6
 In *vaine* to mocke, or mockt in *vaine* to bee: . . . I. viii. 33. 6
 'But all in *vaine*: . . . I. ix. 11. 1
 Nyne monethes I seek in *vain*, . . . I. ix. 15. 9
 Ne let *vaine* words bewitch thy manly hart, . . . I. ix. 53. 2
 boasts of . . . *vaine* assurance of mortality, . . . I. x. 1. 2
 As for loose loves, they 'are *vaine*, . . . I. x. 62. 9
 th' ydle stroke yet backe reoyld in *vaine*, . . . I. xi. 17. 3
 His wearie pounces all in *vaine* doth spend . . . I. xi. 19. 7
 Which when in *vaine* he tryde with struggellog, . . . I. xi. 39. 5
 thrise in *vaine* to draw it did assay; . . . I. xi. 41. 8
 off-shaking *vaine* affright She nigher drew, . . . I. xi. 55. 6
 So diversly them selves in *vaine* they fray; . . . I. xii. 11. 7
 In which was nothing riotous nor *vaine*? . . . I. xii. 14. 2
 voves may not be *vayne*). . . . I. xii. 19. 6
 suborned hath This crafty messenger with letters *vaine*, . . . I. xii. 34. 2
 Which when he long awaited had in *vayne*, . . . II. i. 5. 3
 Witnes, ye heavens, whom she in *vaine* to help did call. . . II. i. 10. 9
 But *vaine*; for ye shall dearely do him rew, . . . II. i. 25. 5
Vaine is the vaunt, and victory unjust, . . . II. ii. 29. 8
Vaine Braggadocchio, . . . is made the scorne Of knighthood . . . II. iii. Arg.
 *A pleasing *vaine* of glory *vaine* did find . . . II. iii. 4. 5
 In which *vaine* Braggadocchio was mewd, . . . II. iii. 34. 3
 Ne car'd he greatly for her presence *vayne*, . . . II. iii. 43. 6
 faine To menage steeds, . . . but in *vaine*. . . II. iv. 1. 9
 His force was *vaine*, . . . II. iv. 7. 4
 threatening revenge in *vaine*: . . . II. iv. 15. 4
Vaine others overthrowes who selfe doth overthrow. . . II. v. 15. 9
 Ne would with *vaine* occasions be inflam'd; . . . II. v. 21. 7
 Ne let thy stout hart melt in pitty *vayne*: . . . II. v. 24. 6
 with *vaine* delightes, And ydle pleasures . . . II. v. 27. 2
 floues in pleasures and *vaine* pleasing toyes, . . . II. v. 28. 8
 Calling thy help in *vaine* . . . II. v. 36. 9

Vain—Continued.

To feede her foolish humour and <i>vaine</i> jolliment	II. vi. 3. 9
all her wordes she drown'd with laughter <i>vaine</i> ,	II. vi. 5. 7
other whiles <i>vaine</i> toys she would devize,	II. vi. 7. 1
' <i>vaine</i> man,' (saide she)	II. vi. 9. 5
fill'd with pleasures <i>vayn</i> ,	II. vi. 14. 2
Seeking for daunger and adventures <i>vaine</i> ?	II. vi. 17. 5
of her joy And <i>vaine</i> delight	II. vi. 37. 3
strove in <i>vaine</i> , the one him selfe to drowne,	II. vi. 47. 2
Sith late with him I batteill <i>vaine</i> would boste;	II. vi. 50. 6
'Mammon,' (said he) 'thy godheads vaunt is <i>vaine</i> ,	II. vii. 9. 6
With such <i>vaine</i> shewes thy worldlings vyle abuse;	II. vii. 39. 5
Sterne was his looke, and full of stomacke <i>vayne</i> ;	II. vii. 41. 3
crownes, and Diademes, and titles <i>vaine</i> ,	II. vii. 43. 8
The knight, him seeing labour so in <i>vaine</i> ,	II. vii. 59. 1
So lost his labour <i>vaine</i> and ydle industry.	II. vii. 61. 9
afford Which he had brought for Braggadochio <i>vaine</i>	II. viii. 19. 4
In <i>vaine</i> . . . should I lend The same to thee,	II. viii. 21. 7
signes of grudge and discontentment <i>vaine</i>	II. viii. 23. 5
Such life ye read, and vertue in <i>vaine</i> shew;	II. ix. 3. 2
Through <i>vaine</i> illusion of their lust unclene,	II. x. 8. 7
fell to <i>vaine</i> voluptuous disease:	II. x. 17. 5
<i>Vaine</i> feastes, and ydle superfluity:	II. xi. 12. 8
all his voves make <i>vayne</i> ;	II. xi. 18. 8
labor lost, and travell <i>vayne</i> ,	II. xi. 44. 2
Doth rore at them in <i>vaine</i> ,	II. xii. 5. 9
all her <i>vaine</i> allurements did forsake;	II. xii. 17. 4
Labour'd in <i>vaine</i> to have recur'd their prize,	II. xii. 19. 7
her lover strove, but all in <i>vaine</i> ;	II. xii. 82. 1
but all in <i>vaine</i> ;	III. i. 37. 8
with <i>vaine</i> thoughts her falsed fancy vex:	III. i. 47. 5
Which spent in <i>vaine</i> , at last she told her briefe,	III. i. 53. 4
Her selfe awhile therein she vew'd in <i>vaine</i> :	III. ii. 22. 6
In <i>vaine</i> seekes wonders out of Magick spell.'	III. iii. 17. 7
To doe away <i>vaine</i> doubt and needlesse dreed:	III. iv. 48. 7
the sights of semblants <i>vaine</i>	III. iv. 54. 5
labour'd long in that deepe ford with <i>vaine</i> disease.	III. v. 19. 9
in scorne Of her <i>vaine</i> playnt,	III. vi. 21. 2
So fledd fayre Florimell from her <i>vaine</i> feare,	III. vii. 1. 6
in <i>vaine</i> was forst to turne his flight,	III. vii. 28. 6
in <i>vain</i> shewes, that wont yong knights bewitch,	III. vii. 29. 6
all my dayes am like to waste in <i>vaine</i> ,	III. vii. 60. 8
Enough to hold a foole in <i>vaine</i> delight,	III. viii. 10. 7
in vaunting <i>vaine</i> His glory did repose,	III. viii. 11. 8
such <i>vaine</i> uses that him best became:	III. viii. 14. 5
withstand All that she might, and him in <i>vaine</i> revild:	III. viii. 27. 2
A long discourse of his adventures <i>vayne</i> ,	III. viii. 44. 2
'In <i>vaine</i> he feares that which he cannot shonne;	III. ix. 7. 1
all in <i>vaine</i> , for nought note him relent.	III. ix. 11. 1
lov'd so oft in <i>vaine</i> ,	III. ix. 29. 8
Braunles, Ballads, virelayes, and verses <i>vaine</i> ;	III. x. 8. 5
all in <i>vaine</i> : his woman was too wise	III. x. 20. 1
with <i>vaine</i> hope his spirits faint supply,	III. x. 25. 7
all that els the <i>vaine</i> world vaunten may,	III. x. 31. 5
all the world is lost, and we in <i>vaine</i> have toyld.'	III. x. 39. 9
He wooed her . . . But all in <i>vaine</i> ;	III. x. 52. 2
through privy grieffe and horror <i>vaine</i> ,	III. x. 60. 7
sow <i>vaine</i> sorrow in a fruitlesse eare,	III. xi. 10. 2
daunger <i>vaine</i> it were to have assayd That cruell element,	III. xi. 22. 3
<i>Vaine</i> was the watch, and bootlesse all the ward,	III. xi. 31. 8
as those same plumes so seem'd he <i>vaine</i> and light,	III. xii. 8. 5
His garment was disguysed very <i>vayne</i> ,	III. xii. 9. 5
It <i>vaine</i> she thought with rigorous upore For to efforce,	III. xii. 27. 8
wisht like happinesse: In <i>vain</i> she wisht,	III. xii. 46. or. 9
with <i>vaine</i> poemes weedes to have their fancies fed.	IV. Pr. 1. 9
'the fruitlesse end Of thy <i>vaine</i> boast,	IV. i. 51. 2
Of the bad issue of his counsell <i>vaine</i> ,	IV. ii. 6. 2
With which <i>vaine</i> termes so much they did them move,	IV. ii. 19. 8
in <i>vaine</i> yet many strive:	IV. ii. 34. 5
strove in <i>vaine</i> him long to have withstood,	IV. ii. 45. 7
Most wretched men, whose dayes depend on thrids so <i>vaine</i> !	IV. ii. 48. 9
Therefore this Fay I hold but fond and <i>vaine</i> ,	IV. iii. 2. 1
msketh him his wing in <i>vaine</i> to spend;	IV. iii. 19. 7
weapon <i>vaine</i> to weld,	IV. iii. 21. 3
life and labour both in <i>vaine</i> to spend,	IV. iii. 32. 5
At which his <i>vaine</i> excuse they all gan smile,	IV. iv. 11. 1
For glorie <i>vaine</i> , their fellowship to lose,	IV. lv. 14. 5
all men threw out voves and wishes <i>vaine</i>	IV. iv. 16. 6
But all in <i>vaine</i> : for what might one do more?	IV. iv. 32. 8
In <i>vaine</i> he sought, for there he found it not;	IV. iv. 33. 4
That many wish to win for glorie <i>vaine</i> ,	IV. v. 2. 6
with boastfull <i>vaine</i> pretense, Stept Braggadochio	IV. v. 23. 5
enquird The cause and end thereof, but all in <i>vaine</i> ;	IV. v. 38. 4
every place seem'd painefull, and ech changing <i>vaine</i>	IV. v. 40. 9
thence forth glaunst Adowne in <i>vaine</i> ,	IV. vi. 19. 4
when in <i>vaine</i> to fight she oft assayd,	IV. vi. 27. 6
Feared in <i>vaine</i> , sith meanes, ye see, there wants theretoo.	IV. vi. 30. 9
<i>Vaine</i> is the art that seekes it selfe for to deceive.	IV. vi. 40. 9
With curses <i>vaine</i> in his avengefull ire;	IV. vii. 10. 7
when long he follow'd had in <i>vaine</i> ,	IV. vii. 38. 1
saw that all he said and did was <i>vaine</i> ,	IV. vii. 47. 2
long he looked had in <i>vaine</i> ,	IV. viii. 8. 1
eke that age despyaed nicenesse <i>vaine</i> ,	IV. viii. 27. 5
With curses <i>vaine</i> in his avengefull ire;	IV. viii. 40. 3
To see his foe breath out his spright in <i>vaine</i> :	IV. viii. 46. 2
she given is to <i>vaine</i> delight,	IV. viii. 49. 8
all in <i>vaine</i> : her plaints might not prevaile,	IV. ix. 7. 8
this shield, of many sought in <i>vaine</i> ,	IV. x. 8. 3
seeking often entranche afterwards in <i>vaine</i>	IV. x. 13. 9
<i>vaine</i> , I see, my sorrowes to unfold,	IV. xii. 6. 1

Vain—Continued.

O <i>vaine</i> judgement, and conditions <i>vaine</i> ,	IV. xii. 11. 1
long given him in <i>vaine</i> :	IV. xii. 14. 6
But all in <i>vaine</i> ,	IV. xii. 15. 3
romed round about the rocke in <i>vaine</i> ,	IV. xii. 17. 2
To Proteus selfe to sew she thought it <i>vaine</i> ,	IV. xii. 29. 1
'To hope' (quoth he) 'him soone to overtake . . . is but <i>vaine</i> ;' V. i. 19. 4	V. i. 19. 4
In <i>vaine</i> loud crying,	V. ii. 27. 2
cluster thicke unto his leasings <i>vaine</i> ,	V. ii. 33. 2
In <i>vaine</i> therefore doest thou now take in hand	V. ii. 42. 5
<i>vaine</i> it was to thinke from him to fie;	V. iii. 38. 2
<i>vaine</i> it is to deeme of things aright,	V. iv. 1. 6
Of their <i>vaine</i> prowess turned to their proper bale.	V. iv. 24. 9
to swell With indignation at her vaunting <i>vaine</i> ,	V. v. 10. 6
Doth beat upon the gentle bird in <i>vaine</i> ,	V. v. 15. 6
when long she struggled had in <i>vaine</i> ,	V. v. 28. 6
Scorning her offers and conditions <i>vaine</i> ;	V. v. 46. 2
Many <i>vaine</i> fancies working her urest;	V. vi. 7. 7
Forcing in <i>vaine</i> the rest to her to tell;	V. vi. 11. 8
Her selfe there close afflicted long in <i>vaine</i> ,	V. vi. 15. 2
She saw it <i>vaine</i> to make there longer stay,	V. vi. 36. 1
her late vile reproch though vaunted <i>vaine</i> ,	V. vii. 34. 4
Which <i>vaine</i> conceipt now nourishing no more,	V. vii. 38. 8
In <i>vaine</i> the Pagan bannes, and swears, and rayles,	V. viii. 39. 4
Crying to them in <i>vaine</i> that nould his crying heare.	V. viii. 41. 9
Crying in <i>vaine</i> for helpe, when helpe was past:	V. ix. 19. 6
both with hope of shadowes <i>vaine</i> inspyred)	V. ix. 41. 5
Strying long time in <i>vaine</i> it to withstand;	V. x. 27. 3
It would no passage yeeld unto his purpose <i>vaine</i>	V. xi. 10. 9
of his owne <i>vaine</i> fancies thought did frame:	V. xi. 19. 4
who long in <i>vaine</i> their rage withstands.	V. xi. 44. 9
But all in <i>vaine</i> :	V. xi. 45. 6
Gainst whom my selfe I long in <i>vaine</i> have bent	V. xi. 51. 3
In <i>vaine</i> he seeketh others to suppress,	VI. i. 41. 5
Would thumpe her forward . . . Weeping to him in <i>vaine</i>	VI. ii. 10. 9
a slender dart, . . . throwne not in <i>vaine</i> ,	VI. ii. 12. 7
In <i>vaine</i> complaying to be so abused;	VI. ii. 22. 7
*Crying aloud in <i>vaine</i> , to shew her sad misfayre	VI. iii. 24. 6
prove thy manhood on the billowes <i>vayne</i> ?'	VI. iii. 32. 5
But all in <i>vaine</i> ; for-why no remedy He saw	VI. iii. 44. 1
having long cschew'd His violence in <i>vaine</i> :	VI. iii. 50. 5
every way did try, but all in <i>vaine</i> ;	VI. iv. 7. 2
when the Salvage saw his labour <i>vaine</i>	VI. iv. 9. 1
Strying in <i>vaine</i> that nigh his bowels brast,	VI. iv. 22. 2
Gnashing his cruell teeth at him in <i>vaine</i> ,	VI. iv. 22. 8
For which he long in <i>vaine</i> did sweate and swinke,	VI. iv. 32. 4
they did employ . . . several decepts, but all in <i>vaine</i> ;	VI. v. 14. 2
In <i>vaine</i> of me ye hope for remedie,	VI. v. 6. 8
in <i>vaine</i> doe selves to you applie:	VI. v. 6. 9
'In <i>vaine</i> therefore it were with medicine To goe about	VI. v. 13. 1
Crying in <i>vaine</i> to her him to bemone;	VI. v. 30. 5
spent my youth in <i>vaine</i> ,	VI. ix. 25. 4
Be but <i>vaine</i> shadowes to this safe retyre Of life,	VI. ix. 27. 5
'In <i>vaine</i> ' . . . The heavens of their fortunes fault accuse,	VI. ix. 29. 1
many gealous thoughts conceiv'd in <i>vaine</i> ,	VI. ix. 38. 4
hunt still after shadowes <i>vaine</i> Of courtly favour,	VI. x. 2. 7
The woods did nought but echoes <i>vaine</i> rebound;	VI. xi. 26. 6
bet abacke, threatening in <i>vaine</i> to bite,	VI. xii. 29. 4
Strying in <i>vaine</i> to rere him selfe upright:	VI. xii. 31. 4
After that he had labour'd long in <i>vaine</i>	VI. xii. 32. 3
Through some <i>vaine</i> error, or inducement light,	VII. vi. 32. 2
by proffers <i>vaine</i> Of idle hopes	VII. vi. 34. 7
love of things so <i>vaine</i> to cast away;	VII. viii. 1. 7
What needeth you to seeke so farre in <i>vaine</i> ?	Am. xv. 4
I weepe, and wayle, and pleade in <i>vaine</i> ,	Am. xviii. 13
In <i>vaine</i> I seeke and sew to her for grace,	Am. xx. 1
lyke Narcissus <i>vaine</i> , Whose eyes him starv'd:	Am. xxxv. 7
All this worlds glory seemeth <i>vayne</i> to me,	Am. xxxv. 13
wishing were but <i>vaine</i>)	Am. xlii. 5
<i>Vayne</i> man, quod I, that hast but little pricke	Am. l. 5
no thought of joy, or pleasure <i>vaine</i> ,	Am. lii. 9
Like a <i>vaine</i> bubble	Am. lviii. 5
The doubt which ye misdeme . . . is <i>vaine</i> ,	Am. lxx. 1
after long pursuit and <i>vaine</i> assay,	Am. lxxii. 6
<i>Vayne</i> man . . . that doest in <i>vaine</i> assay	Am. lxxv. 5
I fynd my selfe but fed with fancies <i>vayne</i>	Am. lxxviii. 12
When others gaze upon their shadowes <i>vayne</i> ,	Am. lxxxvii. 6
not by painted shewes, and titles <i>vaine</i> ,	Com. Son. ii. 3
Wherefore doth <i>vaine</i> antiquitie so vaunt Her ancient monu- ments	Com. Son. iii. 1
In sight whereof all other blisse seemes <i>vaine</i> :	H.L.L. 208
Sights never seene, and thousand shadowes <i>vaine</i> ,	H.L.L. 255
The <i>vaine</i> surmizes, the distrustfull shewes,	H.L.L. 260
ye that wont with greedy <i>vaine</i> desire	H.L.L.B. 15
The hearts of men, which . . . feed on <i>vaine</i> delight,	H.L.L.B. 17
Hast after <i>vaine</i> deceitfull shadowes sought,	H.L.L.B. 291
expectation <i>vayne</i> Of idle hopes,	Proth. 7
Vain-glorious. in <i>vaine</i> glorious frayes he little did delight.	I. i. 20. 9
<i>Vaine-glorious</i> man . . . is lifted up to skye;	II. iii. 10. 3
' <i>Vaine glorious</i> Elfe,' (saide he)	II. vii. 11. 1
Leasings, backbyttinges, and <i>vaine-glorious</i> crakes,	II. xi. 10. 7
Blandamour full of <i>vaine-glorious</i> spright,	IV. iv. 3. 6
Vainly. So <i>vainly</i> tadvance thy headlesse hood;	S.C.F. 86
So <i>vainly</i> shalt thou too and fro be tost,	Ilib. 535
<i>vainly</i> thinke your selves halfe happie	Ti. 199
That <i>vainly</i> threatned kingdomes to displace,	Deed. Son. v. 8
Through <i>vainly</i> crossed shield he quite did perce;	I. iii. 35. 3
made him <i>vainly</i> swinke;	II. vii. 68. 7
<i>vainly</i> did expound To be hart-wounding love,	III. iv. 28. 3
they avoyded were, and <i>vainly</i> by did slyde.	IV. iii. 7. 9

Vainly—Continued.

shortly must repent that now so vainly bravest. . . . V. vii. 32. 9
 So all that day in wandering vainly he did spend. . . . VI. iv. 25. 9
 How vainly then doe ydle wits invent. . . . H.B. 64
Vainness. O worlds vainesse (vaineesse!) Bel. ii. 12
 how great vainnesse is it then to scorne The weake. . . . Van. vi. 13
 O vainesse! to be added to the rest. Tt. 459
 through meditation Of this worlds vainnesse D. 34
 There I beheld such vainnesse as I never thought. . . . VI. ix. 24. 9
Vale. See Vell.
 the blacke Holme that loves the watrie vale; Gn. 215
 whilest I in this wretched vale doo stay D. 455
 gave that name unto that pleasant vale; Col. 107
 father Nilus gins to swell above the Aegyptian vale I. i. 21. 2
 She wandred many a wood, and measurd many a vale. I. vii. 28. 9
 Phoehus gan decline . . . His weary wagon to the Western
 vale. II. ix. 10. 2
 Did seeme to overlooke the lowly vale: VI. x. 8. 8
Valentide. As he is wont at each Saint Valentide, VI. vii. 32. 7
Vallance. thine owne selles valiance, Tt. 324
 To let him weet his doughtie valiance, II. iii. 14. 5
 Life will I graunt thee for thy valiance, II. viii. 51. 8
 'Whom gracious lott and thy great valiance II. ix. 5. 2
 He overthrew through his owne valiance; II. x. 38. 6
 proefe of thy prow valiance III. iii. 23. 3
 for glorie of great valiance, III. iv. 3. 3
Valiant. valiant fortune made Dan Orpheus hold; Gn. 449
 Ne any there doth brave or valiant seeme, Col. 779
 Which when the valiant Elfe perceiv'd, I. i. 17. 1
 valiant knight become a caytive thrall, I. vii. 19. 3
 three valiant knights to see Three combats joine in one, II. ii. 26. 1
 well that valiant courser did discern; II. iii. 46. 6
 Shall backe repulse the valiant Brockwell twice, III. iii. 35. 5
 since he seemed valiant, though unknowne, IV. i. 11. 5
 There where he saw the valiant Triamond IV. iv. 23. 6
 well was knowne to be a valiant Knight, IV. iv. 40. 4
 therein wonned twenty valiant Knights, IV. x. 7. 6
 O men! which boast your strong And valiant hearts, IV. xi. 22. 4
 Sixe valiant Knights of one faire Nympe yborne, IV. xi. 37. 3
 'if he so valiant be, VI. iii. 40. 6
 valiant Knights doe rashly enterprize VI. vi. 35. 4
 Mars, that valiant man, VII. vii. 52. 1
Valley. His dwelling is low in a valley greene,
 As mountaine doth the valley overcaste. I. ix. 4. 5
 The valley did with coole shade overcast: I. xi. 8. 5
 mightie woodes which did the valley shade III. v. 39. 4
 A little valley subject to the same, III. vii. 4. 8
 every wood and every valley wyde III. xii. 7. 8
Valleys. in the valleys wandring at their wills,
 darkesome caves in pleasaunt vallies pight, Gn. 117
 Out of the lowly vallies did arise, Gn. 191
 woods, and hills, and valleys Col. 482
 Through all the fields and vallies did before him flie. V. iv. 44. 9
 Till to the Plaine she come, whose Valleys she doth drown. VII. vi. 41. 9
Valor. not my valour, but his owne brave mind Subjected hath V. v. 32. 2
 Yet full of valour the which did adorne VI. iii. 7. 8
Valorous. unto things of valorous pretence Seemes to be borne. II. iv. 1. 4
 'Ye warlike payre, whose valorous great might, II. viii. 27. 2
 gathering force and corage valorous, II. x. 18. 3
 dim'd his valorous And mightie deedes, II. x. 43. 5
 Fiercely advaunst his valorous right arme, II. xi. 34. 7
 Bards tell of many wemen valorous, III. iii. 54. 4
 he was nothing valorous, V. vi. 32. 6
 His whole exploit and valorous emprize, VI. i. 5. 4
 great deedes and valorous emprize. Am. lxix. 4
Value. For prize of value, or for learned lore: T.M. 466
 him with equall valew countervayld: II. vi. 29. 4
 Stone more of valew, and more smooth and fine, II. ix. 24. 2
 stone Of passing valew and of great renowne, III. xi. 47. 3
Value's. vertues might and values confidence: III. xi. 14. 7
Vancing. vancing forth from all the other band Of knights, IV. iv. 17. 3
Vanish. Both as a vapour vanish, and decaie. Tt. 56
 being prickt do vanish into noughts. Col. 718
 they 'are vaine, and vanish into nought.' I. x. 62. 9
 Ne into ayre did vanish presently, IV. iii. 13. 4
 Natur's selfe did vanish, whither no man wist. VII. vii. 59. 9
Vanished. This dreadfull shape was vanished to nought. Bel. viii. 14
 The praise of pittie vanisht is in vaine, Gn. 358
 vanisht quite, so soone as it was sought: Tt. 221
 With dolefull shrikes shee vanished away,
 he no where doth appeare, But vanisht is. I. v. 13. 8
 That huge great body, Was vanisht quite; I. viii. 24. 8
 That vanisht into smoke and cloudes swift; I. xi. 54. 2
 Was sudden vanished out of his sight: II. iii. 19. 2
 vanisht quite away. II. viii. 8. 9
 soone as he was vanisht out of sight, III. v. 15. 1
 they streight were vanisht all and some; III. xii. 30. 4
 vanisht utterly and cleane subverst She found, III. xii. 42. 3
 flame, Was vanisht quite, as it were not the same, III. xii. 43. 5
 Th' enchanted Damzell vanisht into nought: V. iii. 24. 6
 They vanisht all away out of his sight, VI. x. 18. 2
Vanisheth. The glorious picture vanisheth away, V. iii. 25. 6
Vanity. all is nought but flying vanitie (vanitie)! Bel. i. 11
 he himselfe through foolish vanitie, Van. viii. 5
 Imagery Of Baetus or of Alcons vanity. Gn. 104
 all that vaunts in worldly vanitie Gn. 559
 Through pompous pride, and foolish vanitie: T.M. 92
 all is vanitie and grieffe of minde, Tt. 533
 Even such is all their vaunted vanitie, Col. 719
 A gentle Husker, Vanitie by name, Made rowme, I. iv. 13. 3

Vanity—Continued.

Mine eyes no more on vanitie shall feed, I. vii. 23. 8
 The plumes of pride, and wings of vanity, I. x. 39. 3
 Was lightnesse scene or looser vanitie, II. ii. 15. 4
 puffed up with smoke of vanity, II. iii. 5. 3
 blow the bellows to his swelling vanity. II. iii. 9. 9
 though he scord his ydle vanitee, II. iv. 39. 7
 from that vanity With temperate advice discourseled, II. xii. 34. 1
 For want whereof he weighed vanity, V. ii. 30. 7
Vanquish. wont to vanquish God and man, IV. viii. 32. 6
 To vanquish all the world with matchlesse might; IV. xi. 16. 6
 if I vanquish him, he shall obey My law, V. iv. 49. 2
 so will I, if me he vanquish may, V. iv. 49. 4
 Calidore Doth vanquish Crudor; VI. i. Arg.
Vanquished. An hundred vanquisht Kings Bel. xv. 9
 Having the blood of vanquisht Hector shedd, Gn. 527
 Arachne, by his means was vanquished. Mui. 261
 In every one he vanquisht every one, As. 77
 He vanquisht all, and vanquisht was of none. As. 78
 Who see your vanquisht foes before you lye, I. i. 27. 4
 thy foe doth vanquisht stand Now at thy mercy: I. iii. 37. 4
 But vanquisht thine eternall bondslave make, I. vii. 14. 8
 loves Bought with the blood of vanquisht Paynim bold; I. vii. 26. 4
 vanquisht them, unable to withstand: I. x. 65. 5
 him vanquisht she to fly constraind: II. x. 18. 5
 left inglorious on the vanquisht playne, II. x. 58. 2
 in battell vanquished Those spoylefull Picts, II. x. 63. 1
 yet the vanquished had no deepight. III. i. 13. 7
 Then he halfe vanquisht, then the other seemed, IV. iii. 28. 4
 'Ne was he ever vanquished afore, IV. viii. 48. 1
 ever vanquisht all with whom he fought; IV. viii. 48. 2
 is he vanquisht by his tyrant enemy? V. vi. 10. 9
 taking with him, as his vanquisht thrall, V. viii. 26. 3
 vanquished all ventrous knights in fight; V. x. 30. 4
 Were vanquished, and put to foule disgrace; VI. vii. 21. 5
 Yielded them by the vanquisht as theyr meeds, Am. xxix. 6
Vanquishing. Cruell death vanquishing so noble beautie, Pet. i. 13
Vantage. needlesse feare did never vantage none; I. iv. 49. 4
 To ketch him at a vantage in his snares, II. i. 4. 5
 making vantage of their civile jarre, II. x. 55. 4
 vantage made of that which Merlin had ared; III. iii. 20. 9
 'Me, seely wretch, she so at vantage caught, III. vii. 51. 1
 Which vantage Canibell did pursue so fast, IV. iv. 30. 5
Vapor. Both as a vapour vanish, and decaie. Tt. 56
 fog over-spredd With his dull vapour all that desert II. xii. 34. 6
 doth disperse the vapour lo'ste, III. iv. 13. 5
 A little smoke, whose vapour thin and light III. vii. 5. 2
 Their vapour vaded, shewe their golden gleames, III. ix. 20. 8
 gan the humid vapour shed the grownd With perly deaw, III. x. 46. 5
Vapored. all his greatnes vapoured to nought, Tt. 219
Vapors. earthly vapours gathered in the ayre, Ro. xx. 2
 In dewy vapours of the westerne mayne, III. viii. 51. 4
Variable. Tossed with stormes of fortune variable! Pet. v. 14
 Ne stroke on stroke of fortune variable, Ro. xvii. 5
 shewes his powre in variable kindes: III. v. 1. 3
 formes are variable, and decay III. vi. 38. 6
 Was paynted all with variable flowers, Proth. 13
Variance. Now one, which earst were many made through
 variance, II. x. 38. 9
 at variance fell With those two Carles, VI. viii. 31. 3
Variety. fowres varietie With sundrie colours Gn. 109
 with most varietie And change of sweetnesse, Mui. 177
 This Gardin to adorne with all variety. II. xii. 59. 9
 sprinkled with such sweet variety VI. Pr. 1. 4
Varlet. A varlet ranning towards hastily, II. iv. 37. 2
 'Varlet, this place most dew to me I deeme, II. iv. 40. 1
 That when the varlett heard and saw, II. iv. 45. 1
 rash Pyrochles varlett, Atin hight, II. v. 25. 4
 Whylest there the varlet stood, II. vi. 41. 1
 the varlett saw, when to the flood he came, II. vi. 42. 1
 The varlet at his plaint was grieved so sore, II. vi. 45. 6
Varlet's. After that varlets flight, II. v. 2. 1
Vary. Sith so small thing his happines may varie. Von. viii. 14
 shall we varie our device at will, Hub. 118
 Thus did the battell varie to and fro, IV. iii. 28. 1
 Still change and vary thoughts, as new occasions fall. VII. vii. 19. 9
 fitting still doe flie, and still their places vary. VII. vii. 21. 9
Vassal. Which I your poore Vassall dayly endure; S.C. F. 153
 be the vassall of his vassalesse; D. 181
 Vassall to one, whom all my dayes I serve; Col. 467
 made the vassall of his pleasures vilde. I. vi. 3. 5
 vassall of dread and despayre, II. iii. 7. 4
 he the vassall of her pleasures vile, III. vii. 50. 8
 will be made The vassall of the victors will bylive: III. x. 10. 7
 I your vassall, by your prowess freed, III. xii. 39. 7
 vassall to the vilest wretch alive, IV. vii. 12. 2
 made the vassall of the victors might; IV. viii. 32. 7
 Left in the victors powre, like vassall bond, IV. ix. 18. 7
 as her vassall him to thraldome tooke: V. v. 18. 3
 his faith had plight Her vassall to become, V. v. 23. 9
 To serve the lowly vassall of her might, V. v. 27. 7
 So hast thou often done To me thy vassall, H.L. 142
Vassalage. I now doe live, bound yours by vassalage; Ded. Son. vii. 5
 shortly he renouset the vassalage Of Rome againe, II. x. 52. 5
 From their long vassalage gin to respire, III. iii. 36. 8
 All little Rivers which owe vassalage To him, IV. xi. 29. 3
Vassalesse. be the vassall of his vassalesse; D. 181
Vassals. Through armes and vassals Rome the world subdu'd, Ro. viii. 1
 such vile vassals, borne to base vocation, Hub. 156
 all wyld beasts made vassals of his pleasures, Hub. 1129

Vassals—Continued.

- The *vassals* of Gods wrath, and slaves of sin *T.M.* 126
made all nations *vassals* of her pride, *Ti.* 72
Warre against us, the *vassals* of their will, *Mui.* 231
us fraile men, his wretched *vassals* here, *Col.* 813
All being made the *vassals* of his might, *Col.* 885
He had subdew'd, and them his *vassals* made *III.* iv. 21. 2
dy As thralls and *vassals* unto mens behests; *VII.* vii. 19. 3
all this world, the which thy *vassals* beene, *H.B.* 269
Vast. His body monstrous, horrible, and *vaste*; *I.* xi. 8. 7
Vault. Out of deepe *vaulte* threw forth a thousand rayes . . . *Bel.* ii. 7
he could play, and daunce, and *vaulte*, and spring, *Hub.* 693
Whatso the heaven in his wide *vaulte* containes, *Hub.* 1229
From whose rough *vault* the ragged breaches hong *II.* xi. 28. 3
It was a *vault* ybuilt for great dispence, *II.* ix. 29. 1
Vaulted. In rolling globes up to the *vaulted* skies, *Col.* 611
vaulted all within, like to the Skye, *III.* iv. 43. 4
Vaults. deep digd *vaultes*; *Gn.* 444
Vaunting. See **Vancing.**
Vaunt. with proud *vaunt* his head aloft doth holde; *Gn.* 259
doest *vaunt* That good knight of the Redcrosse to have slain; . . . *I.* vi. 41. 3
prouder *vaunt* that proud avenging boy Did soone pluck downe, . . . *I.* ix. 12. 3
she is heavenly horne, and heaven may justly *vaunt*, *I.* x. 59. 9
Champion . . . Whom famous Poeses verse so much doth *vaunt*, . . . *I.* xi. 27. 2
land of Faery, Which I so much doe *vaunt*, *II.* Pr. 1. 8
Vaine is the *vaunt*, and victory unjust, *II.* ii. 29. 8
Th' enchanter greatly joyed in the *vaunt*, *II.* iii. 13. 1
He can himselfe to *vaunt*; *II.* iii. 37. 2
For thou to serve Acrasia thy selfe doest *vaunt*, *II.* vi. 9. 9
'Mammon,' (said he) 'thy godheads *vaunt* is vaine, *II.* vii. 9. 6
shamefull *vaunt* Of vile revenge, *II.* viii. 16. 3
what so else his person most may *vaunt*? *III.* ii. 16. 7
all that els the vaine world *vaunten* may, *III.* x. 31. 5
with how great *vaunt* of braverie He them abused *V.* iii. 39. 7
he dare not returne for all his daily *vaunt*, *VI.* iv. 29. 9
all that Venus in her selfe doth *vaunt* *VI.* x. 15. 5
Wherefore doth vaine antiquitie so *vaunt* Her ancient monu-
ments *Com. Son.* iii. 1
Vaunted. The *vaunted* verse a vacant head demaundes, *S.C.* O. 100
Even such is all their *vaunted* vanitie, *Col.* 719
vaunted speare eftsoones to disadvantage, *IV.* iv. 7. 2
her late vile reproch though *vaunted* vaine, *V.* vii. 34. 4
Vaunter. faine To menage steeds, as did this *vaunter*, *II.* iv. 1. 9
Vauntest. Is this the bataille which thou *vauntest* to fight, *I.* ix. 62. 8
Vaunteth. her *vaunteth* most In skillfull knitting *Mui.* 361
Vauntful. Yong Clarion, with *vauntful* lustie-head, *Mui.* 64
Vaunting. The same yet *vaunting* Greece will tell the storie *Ro.* ii. 5
The *vaunting* Poets found nought worth a pease *S.C.* O. 69
To serve at court in view of *vaunting* eye: *II.* iii. 10. 2
in *vaunting* vaine His glory did repose, *III.* viii. 11. 8
to swell With indignation at her *vaunting* vaine, *V.* v. 10. 6
Vaunts. all that *vaunts* in worldly vanitie *Gn.* 559
vertue *vauntes* in both her victories, *II.* vi. 1. 8
with bold *vaunts* and ydle threatening, *V.* xi. 3. 7
Vaute, -d. See **Vault, -ed.**
Veale. See **Vell.**
Veer. Vere the maine shete, and beare up with the land, *I.* xii. 1. 3
Veereth. strikes his sayles, and *veereth* his mainsheat, *V.* xii. 18. 8
Vehement. full of griefe and anguish *vehement*, *I.* xi. 26. 1
Scourging and haling him more *vehement*; *VI.* viii. 4. 8
Vell. Thrice having seene under the heavens *veale* *Ro.* i. 9
his Moother with a *Veale* hath covered his Face? *Tetrasticon* 3
Yet through that darksome *vale* do glister bright; *Col.* 495
Under a shady *vele* is therein writ, *Ded. Son.* iii. 7
And the dim *vele* . . . aside be layd, *Ded. Son.* ix. 10
Under a *vele*, that wimpled was full low; *I.* i. 4. 4
He snatcht the *vele* that hong her face before: *I.* vi. 4. 7
his shield, that covered was, Did loose his *vele* *I.* viii. 19. 2
The which O! pardon me thus to enfold In covert *vele*, *II.* Pr. 5. 2
their snowy limbes, as through a *vele*, *II.* xii. 64. 6
All in a *vele* of silke and silver thin, *II.* xii. 77. 4
under the blacke *vele* of guilty Night, *III.* i. 69. 7
More hidden are then Sunne in cloudy *vele*; *III.* iii. 19. 6
like a silken *veile* in compasse round *IV.* i. 13. 4
His faire Cambina, covered with a *veale*; *IV.* v. 10. 2
covered with a slender *veile* afore; *IV.* x. 40. 7
'The cause why she was covered with a *vele* *IV.* x. 41. 1
Covered from peoples gazement with a *vele*: *V.* iii. 17. 3
At last from his victorious shield he drew The *vaile*, *V.* viii. 37. 7
with a *veile*, that wimpled every where, *VII.* vii. 5. 8
covered her uncomely face With a blacke *veile*, *VII.* vii. 44. 5
Vein. Or pricke them forth with pleasure of thy *vaine*, *S.C.* O. 23
honor Pan with hymnes of higher *vaine*, *S.C.* N. 8
to well I wote my humble *vaine*, *S.C.* N. 50
His witlesse pleasure, and ill pleasing *vaine*, *Hub.* 799
Did tickle inwardly in everie *vaine*; *Mui.* 394
sudden cold did ronne through every *vaine*, *I.* vi. 37. 2
so faint in every joynt and *vayne*, *I.* vii. 11. 7
With toltring tong, and trembling everie *vaine*, *I.* vii. 24. 7
trembling feare did feel in every *vaine*: *I.* viii. 4. 2
mealt'h Into the heart, and searcheth every *vaine*; *I.* ix. 31. 6
through every *vaine* The crudled cold ran *I.* ix. 62. 1
A pleasing *vaine* of glory he did fynd, *II.* iii. 4. 6
every trembling joynt and every *vaine* *III.* ii. 34. 3
rubd his temples and each trembling *vaine*; *III.* v. 31. 7
that Squire, yet trembling every *vaine*; *IV.* viii. 41. 3
grieve in every *vaine*, *IV.* xii. 27. 9
scattering Contagious poyson close through every *vaine*, *VI.* vi. 8. 8
Began to tremble every limbe and *vaine*; *VI.* vii. 22. 2
And let thy bowels bleede in every *vaine*, *III.* i. 248

Vein—Continued.

- spend His plenteous *vaine* in setting forth her prayse, *H.H.B.* 220
Vein-healing. *Veine-healing* Verven, and hed-purging Dill, *Mui.* 197
Veins. scorching Sunne does dry my secret *vaines*; *I.* ii. 33. 8
drop Of living blood yet in her *veynes* did hop: *II.* i. 43. 6
avarice can through his *veines* inspire *II.* vii. 17. 8
his feeble *vaines* Him failld thereto, *II.* xi. 48. 3
ransackt all her *veines* with passion entyre, *III.* i. 47. 9
His false venim through their *veines* inspir'd: *III.* vi. 15. 5
Vellage. See **Villeinage.**
Vellet. See **Velvet.**
Velvet. His *Vellet* head began to shoote out, *S.C.* May 185
The *velvet* nap which on his wings doth lie, *Mui.* 333
Venery. she . . . follows other game aad *venery*: *I.* vi. 22. 5
Venge. *venge* the shame that she to Knights doth show, *V.* iv. 34. 4
Vengeable. that *vengeable* despight To punish: *II.* iv. 30. 3
Headed with yre and *vengeable* despight, *II.* iv. 46. 2
Vengeance. Powr'd *vengeance* forth on you eternallie? *Ro.* xxiv. 11
Cruell Agave, flying *vengeance* sore *Gn.* 172
Blinde through ambition, and with *vengeance* wood, *Gn.* 411
Ne sorer *vengeance* wish on you to fall *D.* 352
Th' inportune fates, which *vengeance* on me seeke, *D.* 387
nourish bloody *vengeance* in his bitter mind, *I.* iv. 38. 9
grieved ghost for *vengeance* deep do grone: *I.* iv. 49. 7
after blood and *vengeance* he did long: *I.* v. 7. 3
quench the flane of furious despight, And hoodie *vengeance*: . . . *I.* v. 14. 6
besought Some cursed *vengeance* on his sonne to cast, *I.* v. 38. 2
crime with *vengeance* new Thou biddest me to eeke? *I.* v. 42. 7
How can ye *vengeance* just so long withhold, *I.* v. 5. 8
Both breathing *vengeance*, both of wrathfull hev, *I.* v. 38. 5
blessed sprites, . . . To God for *vengeance* cryde continually; . . . *I.* viii. 36. 7
To fly the *vengeance* for his outrage dew: *II.* i. 25. 4
If I, or thou, dew *vengeance* doe forebare, *II.* i. 61. 7
Mortal *vengeance* joyne to crime abhord? *II.* ii. 30. 4
for feare of dew *vengeance* Doe lurke, *II.* iii. 14. 7
heape more *vengeance* on that wretched wight: *II.* iv. 5. 4
chawing *vengeance* all the way I went, *II.* iv. 29. 2
Coles of contention and whot *vengeance* tind, *II.* viii. 11. 5
Vile is the *vengeance* on the ashes cold, *II.* viii. 13. 6
just wronges to *vengeance* doe provoke, *II.* viii. 27. 3
to prolong The *vengeance* prest? *II.* viii. 28. 3
vengeance utterly the guilt bereave: *II.* viii. 29. 5
'Let bee therefore my *vengeance* to disswade, *III.* ii. 13. 1
Nor *vengeance* huge relent it selfe at last? *III.* iii. 43. 6
The mist of griefe dissolv'd did into *vengeance* powre, *III.* iv. 13. 9
through wrath and *vengeance* making way, *III.* v. 21. 1
Did th' other two their cruell *vengeance* blin, *III.* v. 22. 7
To heape on him dew *vengeance* for his hire, *III.* ix. 17. 5
guilty Dread Of heavenly *vengeance*; *III.* xii. 25. 8
What *vengeance* due can equall thy desart, *IV.* i. 53. 3
rather stir'd to *vengeance* and despight, *IV.* iii. 14. 4
nought but spoyle and *vengeance* did require: *IV.* vi. 11. 5
Throwne out by angry Jove in his *vengeance*, *IV.* vi. 14. 2
held her wrathfull hand from *vengeance* sore: *IV.* vii. 36. 6
flam'd with zeale of *vengeance* inwardly, *V.* i. 14. 7
curst the hand which did that *vengeance* on him dight, *V.* ii. 18. 9
Her wrathful hand from greedy *vengeance* to have stayd, *V.* v. 14. 9
Defend thee from the *vengeance* of thy fone; *V.* vi. 37. 7
They doe his anger calme, and cruell *vengeance* stay, *V.* ix. 31. 9
Yet would not let just *vengeance* on her light; *V.* ix. 50. 5
Forget his patience, and yeeld *vengeance* dew *V.* xi. 42. 4
to make unto his *vengeance* way: *VI.* i. 39. 6
His heart with *vengeance* inwardly did swell, *VI.* iii. 34. 8
the bitter stoure Of his sore *vengeance*, *VI.* iii. 48. 5
to him leaping *vengeance* thought to take *VI.* vii. 11. 7
To joyne with him and *vengeance* to devize, *VI.* vii. 22. 8
taketh *vengeance* of his peoples spoile; *VI.* viii. 23. 2
To serve the *vengeance* of his wrathfull will; *VI.* x. 36. 2
thou of them mayst mightie *vengeance* take, *Am.* x. 8
Vengeances. nought mote slake Their greedy *vengeances* *VI.* i. 37. 6
Vengeful. His heart with *vengefull* malice inly swelt; *Mui.* 356
To save his people sad from victours *vengefull* handes, *III.* ix. 41. 9
Through *vengeful* wrath and sdeignfull pride half mad; *V.* iv. 43. 3
thousand deathea deviseth in her *vengefull* mind, *VII.* iv. 48. 9
Vengement. In *vengement* of her mothers great disgrace, *IV.* vii. 30. 6
wretched life forlorne for *vengement* of his theft, *VI.* iii. 18. 9
Venger's. His bleeding hart is in the *vengers* hand; *I.* iii. 20. 2
Venice. Fayre *Venice*, flower of the last worlds delight; *Com. Son.* iv. 10
Venom. jawes, that with blacke *venime* swell, *Fan.* iii. 12
her fine corpes to a bag of *venim* grewe, *Mui.* 352
the charme and *venime* which they dronck, *II.* ii. 4. 6
fire Did spred it selfe, and *venime* close inspire, *III.* i. 56. 5
his false *venim* through their *veines* inspir'd: *III.* vi. 15. 5
nought but gall and *venim* comprehended, *IV.* i. 27. 4
there out sucking *venime* to her parts entyre, *IV.* viii. 23. 9
close *venim* doth convey Into the lookers hart, *IV.* viii. 39. 8
The other held a snake with *venime* fraught, *V.* xii. 30. 5
He grind, hee bit, hee scratcht, he *venim* threw, *VI.* xii. 31. 8
Venomous. al good things with *venomous* tooth devowres, *Mui.* 302
Envy . . . did chaw Between his cankred teeth a *venomous*
tode, *I.* iv. 30. 3
Curled with thousand adders *venomous*, *I.* v. 34. 3
with vile tongue and *venomous* intent *VI.* i. 8. 8
Are so exceeding *venomous* and keene, *VI.* vi. 9. 2
I hope to escape his *venomous* despite, *VI.* xii. 41. 2
Venomous toung, tipt with vile adders sting, *Am.* lxxxv. 1
Ventall. Through whose bright *ventayle*, lifted up on hye, *III.* ii. 24. 3
Her *ventayle* shard away, *IV.* vi. 19. 3
Ventails. *Ventails* reare each other to behold, *V.* viii. 12. 5
Vented. onely *vented* up her umbriere, *III.* i. 42. 8

Venteth. See howe he *venteth* into the wynd; S.C. F. 75
Venture. With feeble flight *venture* to mount to heaven, *Bel.* vi. 2
 Who will not *venture* life a King to he, *Hub.* 979
Ventured. So well she sped her, and so far she *ventred*, *IV.* vii. 31. 1
Venturing. For shewe of perill, without *venturing*: *III.* xi. 24. 7
Venturous. who in *venturous* vessell measured The Amazon *II.* Pr. 2. 7
 the *venturous* Mariner that way Learning *II.* x. 6. 2
 Argo, which in *venturous* peece First through the Euxine *II.* xii. 44. 8
 save her honour with your *ventrous* paines: *II.* ii. 27. 8
 (Whylome for *ventrous* Knights the bedding best) *IV.* v. 39. 4
 upon a *ventrous* knight . . . for to prove his spere. *IV.* vi. 4. 2
 Through his too *ventrous* prowess proved over all. *IV.* xi. 7. 9
 vanquished all *ventrous* knights in fight; *V.* x. 30. 4
Venus. where *Venus* sitted, and when. S.C. D. 84
 ye three Twins, to light by *Venus* brought, T.M. 403
 dame *Venus*, on a day In spring, *Mui.* 113
 they in secret harts envying sore, Tolde *Venus*, *Mui.* 125
 As faire as *Venus* or the fairest faire, *As.* 56
Venus selfe doth soly comples seeme, *Col.* 801
 when he was requirde To pourtrait *Venus* *Ded. Son.* xvii. 2
 of beautie souveraigne Queene, Fayre *Venus*, *I.* i. 48. 2
 Sometimes dame *Venus* selfe he seemes to see; *I.* vi. 16. 6
Venus never had so sober mood: *I.* vi. 16. 7
 The love of *Venus* and her Paramoure, *III.* i. 34. 4
 Jove laugh on *Venus* from his soverayne see, *III.* vi. 2. 7
 faire *Venus* having lost Her little sonne, *III.* vi. 11. 1
 Soone as she *Venus* saw behinde her backe, *III.* vi. 19. 1
 Whom whenas *Venus* saw so sore displeas'd, *III.* vi. 25. 1
Venus hers thence far away conveyd, *III.* vi. 28. 6
 their great mother *Venus* did lament *III.* vi. 40. 3
 There wont fayre *Venus* often to enjoy *III.* vi. 46. 1
 With which his mother *Venus* her revyld, *III.* vi. 50. 4
 Hither great *Venus* brought this infant fayre, *III.* vi. 51. 1
 Whom *Venus* to him gave for meed of worthinesse; *III.* ix. 34. 9
 'Anechys sonne, begott of *Venus* fayre,' *III.* ix. 41. 1
 How oft for *Venus*, . . . he sore did shreek, *III.* xi. 44. 4
 of great mother *Venus* bare the name, *IV.* x. 5. 4
Venus, that is hight The Queene of beautie, *IV.* x. 29. 5
 "Great *Venus!* Queene of beautie and of grace, *IV.* x. 44. 1
Venus of the fomy sea was bred, *IV.* xii. 2. 2
 The sonne of *Venus*, who is myld by kynd *VI.* vii. 37. 1
 They say that *Venus* . . . used to resort Unto this place, *VI.* x. 9. 1
 the Graces, daughters of delight, Handmaidens of *Venus*, *VI.* x. 15. 2
 all that *Venus* in her selfe doth vaunt *VI.* x. 15. 5
 So *Venus* ecke, that goodly Paragone, *VII.* vii. 51. 5
 Not knowing *Venus* from the other. *Epig.* iii. 6
 as ye use to *Venus*, to her sing, *Epith.* 108
 Ye sonnes of *Venus*, play your sports at will! *Epith.* 364
 When thy great mother *Venus* first thee hare, *H.L.* 52
 Painter . . . Which pictured *Venus* with so curious quill, *H.H.B.* 212
 let faire *Venus*, that is Queene of love, *Proth.* 96
Venus. reigned (as men sayd) in *Venus* seate. S.C. D. 60
 Through *Venus* grace, and vertues cariage. *Gu.* 488
 in *Venus* silver bowre were bred, T.M. 362
 Which *Venus* blood did in her leaves impresse, *D.* 109
 mustring all his men in *Venus* vew, *Col.* 769
 bred above in *Venus* bosome deare: *Col.* 840
 dreaded impe of highest Jove, Faire *Venus* sonne, *I.* Pr. 3. 2
 wights Have knit themselves in *Venus* shameful chaine: *I.* ii. 4. 8
 Mars . . . is for *Venus* loves renowned more *II.* vi. 35. 8
 partiall Paris dempt it *Venus* dew, *II.* vii. 55. 7
 hangers poynt or *Venus* sting *II.* xii. 39. 3
 Whose image shee had scene in *Venus* looking glas. *III.* i. 8. 9
 dred infant, *Venus* dearling dove, *IV.* Pr. 6. 2
 Dame *Venus* girdle, by her steemed deare *IV.* v. 3. 7
 Great *Venus* Temple is describd; *IV.* x. Arg.
 unto *Venus* grace the gate doth open right. *IV.* x. 35. 9
 unto *Venus* services was sold. *IV.* x. 54. 5
 Cupids man with *Venus* mayd to hold, *IV.* x. 54. 7
 Dame *Venus* sonne, *IV.* xii. 13. 3
 Are *Venus* Damzels, all within her fee, *VI.* x. 21. 4
 The blynd boy, *Venus* baby, *Epig.* i. 2
 To be so bath'd in *Venus* blis? *Epig.* iv. 50
 Where thou doest sit in *Venus* lap above, *H.L.* 24
 Love, that had . . . secretly slept In *Venus* lap, *H.L.* 62
 Hercules and Hebe, and the rest Of *Venus* dearlings, *H.L.* 284
 you, faire *Venus* dearling, *H.B.* 281
 through the Skie draw *Venus* silver Teeme; *Proth.* 63
Venus-star. night without a *Venus* starre is found. *D.* 483
Verdant. Up to his eares the *verdant* grasse did growe, *Van.* ii. 5
 streams of purple bloud new die the *verdant* fields. *I.* ii. 17. 9
 The *verdant* gras my couch did goodly dight, *I.* ix. 13. 3
Verdant . . . he soone utyde, *II.* xii. 82. 8
 whose fiery feete did burne The *verdant* gras *III.* i. 5. 6
 V. x. 2. 2
Verdict. from just *verdict* will for nothing start, *VII.* vii. 27. 6
 judge thyselpe, by *verdict* of thine eye, *T.* 171
Verity. the light of simple *veritie* Buried in ruines, *T.* 171
 leard her discipline of faith and *verity*. *I.* vi. 31. 9
Verlame. See *Verulam*.
Vermell. in her cheekes the *vermeill* red did shew *II.* iii. 22. 5
 The greene shield dyde in dolorous *vermeill*? *II.* x. 24. 7
 otherwhere the snowy substance sprent With *vermeill*, *II.* xii. 45. 6
 As hee that hath espide a *vermeill* Rose, *III.* i. 46. 6
 did her lilly smock with staines of *vermeil* steep. *III.* i. 65. 9
 mingled them with perfect *vermily*; *III.* viii. 6. 8
 through the cliffs the *vermeil* bloud out sponne, *IV.* ix. 27. 4
 That all his garments and the grasse in *vermeill* dyde. *VI.* ii. 40. 9
 the pure snow, with goodly *vermill* stayne *Epith.* 227
 With store of *vermeil* Roses, *Proth.* 33
Vermillion. armes . . . Into a pure *vermillion* now are dyde. *I.* v. 9. 6

Vermillion—Continued.

As they in pure *vermillion* had been dide, *I.* xi. 46. 3
 fayre *vermillion* of pure Castory. *II.* ix. 41. 7
 Deeking her cheeke with a *vermillion* rose; *V.* v. 30. 4
Vermiln. The subtilt *vermin*, creeping closely neare, *Ven.* vi. 7
Verolame. See *Verulam*.
Verse. to heare a doolefull *verse* Of Rosalend S.C. Au. 140
 How I admire ech turning of thy *verse*! S.C. Au. 194
 the Heavens did quake his *verse* to here. S.C. O. 60
 The loftie *verse* of hem was loved aye. S.C. O. 66
 The vaulted *verse* a vacant head demaundes, S.C. O. 100
 O carefull *verse*! . . . S.C. N. 62, 72, 82, 92, 102, 112, 122, 132, 142, 152, 162
 O joyfull *verse*! S.C. N. 172, 182, 192, 202
 He shall inspire my *verse* with gentle mood *Gu.* 17
 An easie running *verse* with tender feete. *Gu.* 53
 Unhappie *Verse*, the witnessse of my unhappie state, U.V. 1
 the whiles this *verse* Shall live, *Ti.* 253
 with sweete Poets *verse* be glorifide. *Ti.* 427
 with last duties of this broken *verse*, *Ti.* 678
 To you alone I sing this mournfull *verse*, *As.* Pr. 7
 The mournfull *verse* that ever man heard tell: *As.* Pr. 8
 least I marre the sweetnesse of the *verse*, *As.* 215
verse of noblest shepheard *Col.* 534
 Is in this *verse* engraven semblably, *Ded. Son.* vi. 13
 Live, Lord, for ever in this lasting *verse*, *Ded. Son.* xi. 13
 hath writ her owne record In golden *verse*, *Ded. Son.* xii. 4
 the *verse* of famous Poets witt He does backehite, *I.* iv. 32. 6
 Through famous Poets *verse* each where renowned, *I.* x. 54. 7
 Whom famous Poetes *verse* so much doth vaunt, *I.* xi. 27. 2
 "Sad *verse*, give death to him that death does give, *II.* i. 55. 4
 My lowly *verse* may loftily arise, *II.* x. 1. 4
 that sweete *verse*, with Nectar sprinckled, *III.* Pr. 4. 4
 that old Dame said many an idle *verse*, *III.* ii. 48. 8
 matter made for famous Poets *verse*, *III.* iv. 1. 6
 To whom sweet Poets *verse* hath given endlesse date. *III.* vi. 45. 9
 measurd many a sad *verse*, *III.* xii. 36. 4
 in this so narrow *verse* Contayned be, *IV.* xi. 17. 3
 this homely *verse*, of many meanest, *VI.* xii. 41. 1
 this *verse*, that never shall expyre, *Am.* xxvii. 11
 this *verse* . . . Shall be thereof immortall moniment; *Am.* lxix. 9
 My *verse* your vertues rare shall eternize, *Am.* lxxxv. 11
 whose *verse* could have enchased Your glorious name *Am.* lxxxiii. 7
 much lesse my trembling *verse* . . . can bope it to reherse. *II.H.L.* 41
Verses. See *Loving-verses*.
 which shall never die Through your faire *verses*, *Ro.* i. 4
 Hope ye, my *verses*, that posteritie *Ro.* xxxii. 1
 plaintive pleas in *verses* made: S.C. Jun. 42
 how benc thy *verses* meint S.C. N. 203
 Ne let such *verses* Poetrie be named! *Hub.* 814
 with deepe Oracles their *verses* fill: T.M. 562
 Such grace the heavens doo to my *verses* give. *Ti.* 259
 did him immortall make With *verses*, *Ti.* 431
verses vaine, (yet *verses* are not vaine,) *As.* 68
 with remembraunce of your gracious name . . . adorne these
verses *Ded. Son.* xvi. 5
 thereof did *verses* frame; *I.* i. 37. 2
 When Centaures blood and bloody *verses* charmd; *I.* xi. 27. 6
 Bransles, Ballads, virelays, and *verses* vaine; *III.* x. 8. 5
Verulam. Nigh where the goodly *Verlame* stood *Ti.* 3
Verlame I was: what bootes it that I was, *Ti.* 41
 Beside Cayr *Verolame* in victorious fight, *III.* iii. 52. 8
Vervain. Veyne-healing *Verven*, and hed-purging Dill, *Mui.* 197
Very. sicker thy head *very* tottie is, S.C. C. F. 55
 Three things to beare bene *very* burdenous, S.C. May 132
 Thilke same Kilde . . . Was too *very* foolish S.C. May 175
 Sicker, I am *very* sybbe to you: S.C. May 269
 She can trippe it *very* well. S.C. Au. 64
 The *verie* nature of the place, *Gu.* 185
 kept them lowe, and streigned *verie* hard. *Hub.* 1190
 Sober he seemde, and *very* sagely sad, *I.* i. 29. 5
 the wayne was *very* evill ledd, *I.* iv. 19. 7
 But *very* uncouth sight was to behold, *I.* viii. 31. 1
 as one were borne that *very* day. *I.* xi. 30. 6
 For *very* felnesse lowd he gan to weepe, *II.* viii. 37. 5
 Of which he now did *very* litle fayle, *III.* viii. 31. 7
 His garment was disguysed *very* vayne, *III.* xii. 9. 5
 The *very* selfe same day that she was wedded, *IV.* i. 3. 2
 heart did almost rend in tway, For *very* gall, *IV.* iv. 22. 8
 made a *very* griesly wound, *IV.* iv. 24. 6
 thought he had the trew And *very* Florimell, *IV.* v. 13. 8
 woxe nigh mad for *very* harts despight, *IV.* v. 27. 2
 him afflicted to the *very* sowle. *IV.* v. 41. 9
 He felt his hart for *very* paine to quake, *IV.* v. 44. 5
 in the *very* dore him overcaught, *IV.* vii. 31. 5
 seem'd to be of *very* sober mood, *IV.* x. 31. 4
very doubtfull was the warres event, *V.* ii. 17. 1
 It bit the earth for *very* fell despight, *V.* ii. 18. 6
 Out of his breast the *very* heart have rended: *V.* v. 6. 5
 For *very* fell despight which she conceived, *V.* v. 47. 3
 it empierced to the *very* braine, *V.* vii. 33. 8
 her heart did quake For *very* ruth, *V.* vii. 36. 6
 Her heart gan grudge for *very* deepe despight *V.* vii. 37. 8
 He brayd aloud for *very* fell despight; *V.* xi. 8. 2
 byting th' earth for *very* deaths disdain; *V.* xi. 14. 7
 Made kill her selfe for *very* hearts despight *V.* xi. 25. 4
 could have frayd one with the *very* sight, *V.* xii. 15. 7
 As he unable were for *very* neede To move one foote, *VI.* vi. 19. 6
 Yet durst he not for *very* cowardize Effect the same, *VI.* vi. 44. 6
 of her selfe in *very* dede so deemed; *VI.* ix. 14. 3
 even his hart, for *very* fell despight, *VI.* xi. 25. 5

Very—Continued.

She found at last, by <i>very</i> certaine signes	VI. xii. 20. 3
yet, <i>very</i> sooth to say,	VII. viii. 1. 4
Ayming his arrow at my <i>very</i> hart:	Am. xvi. 10
Vespasian. hither hastily sent <i>Vespasian</i> ,	II. x. 62. 7
Vesper. laesie <i>Vesper</i> in his timely howre	Gn. 315
by her side there ran her Page, that light <i>Vesper</i> ,	VII. vi. 9. 6
Vessel. in this golden vessel (<i>vessel</i>) couched weare	Bel. iii. 7
richer then that vessel seem'd to bee,	Bel. ² xiii. 1
Doth in the port it selfe his vessel rive,	Ro. xxi. 14
Behold! an huge great vessel to us came,	Col. 213
light this weare vessel of her lode:	I. xii. 42. 4
who in venturous vessel measured The Amazon	II. Pr. 2. 7
Bidding his winged vessel fairely forward fly:	II. vii. 1. 9
the viaundes in the vessel boyl'd	II. ix. 30. 8
in another great rownd vessel plaste,	II. ix. 32. 3
mightily doth drive The hollow vessel	II. xii. 6. 6
Here may thy storme-bett vessel safely ryde,	II. xii. 32. 7
my feeble vessel, crazd and crackt	III. iv. 9. 1
Vessels. fifty sisters water in leke vessels draw,	I. v. 35. 9
On whose sharp cliftes the ribs of vessels broke;	II. xii. 7. 3
His bloody vessels wash, and holy fire prepare,	VI. viii. 39. 9
Vesta. <i>Vesta</i> , of the fire aetherall;	VII. vii. 26. 4
Vestment. Her covered with her sable <i>vestment</i> ,	III. xii. 29. 4
by view of that his <i>vestment</i> ,	V. vi. 19. 8
an uncouth <i>vestment</i> Made of straunge stuffe,	V. ix. 10. 7
Vestments. The holy Saints of their rich <i>vestments</i> He did	J. iiii. 17. 5
disrobe,	VI. iv. 4. 4
naked, without needfull <i>vestments</i>	VII. vii. 9. 2
All her array and <i>vestments</i> to tell,	Hub. 229
Vesture. though his <i>vesture</i> were but meane and bace,	IV. xi. 54. 2
Clad in a <i>vesture</i> of unknowne geare	S.C. S. 266
Vetchy. There mayst thou ligge in a <i>vetchy</i> bed,	Pet. ² ii. 12
Vex. Doth <i>vex</i> my spirite with perplexitie,	II. x. 20. 9
ne her selfe would lenger <i>vex</i> ,	III. i. 47. 6
with vaine thoughts her falsed fancy <i>vex</i> :	III. i. 64. 4
Imperious love her hart did <i>vex</i> ,	III. ix. 64. 3
sad sorrow . . . did <i>vex</i> his noble brest,	III. x. 17. 9
all the passions . . . <i>vex</i> his caytive spright,	IV. viii. 35. 4
that much did <i>vex</i> His noble hart:	VI. v. 6. 8
day and night did <i>vex</i> her careful thought,	Pet. ² vii. 8
Vexed. my free spirite might not . . . Be <i>vex</i> with sights,	Jan. ii. 12
sting did threaten, And <i>vex</i> so sore,	Gn. Ded. 12
To feele his fault, and not be further <i>vex</i> t,	Ti. 21
askt what her so <i>vex</i> d,	V. iv. 44. 3
Them sorely <i>vex</i> t, and courst, and overran,	V. xii. 35. 8
her selfe she onely <i>vex</i> t,	V. xii. 31. 6
Vexeth. <i>vexeth</i> so that makes her eat her gall;	III. xii. 18. 7
Vial. An angry Waspe th' one in a <i>vial</i> had,	II. ix. 27. 4
Viands. Against the <i>viandes</i> should be ministred	II. ix. 30. 8
the <i>viandes</i> in the vessel boyl'd	Hub. 429
Vicar. some <i>Vicker</i> Content with little in condition sicken,	S.C. May 118
Vice. That nource of <i>vice</i> , this of insolencie,	Hub. 812
vertue to advance, and <i>vice</i> deride,	T.M. 336
fill their bookes with discipline of <i>vice</i> ,	Col. 323
Advancing vertue and suppressing <i>vice</i> ,	IV. xi. 51. 7
she that vertue loves and <i>vice</i> detests,	V. Pr. 4. 2
vertue . . . Is now cald <i>vice</i> ;	V. Pr. 1. 3
that which <i>vice</i> was hight, Is now hight vertue,	V. Pr. 1. 3
the wicked seede of <i>vice</i> Began to spring;	Am. lxxvii. 9
Exceeding sweet, yet voyd of sinfull <i>vice</i> ;	Ro. xxiii. 11
Vicious. in a <i>vicious</i> bodie, grosse disease Soone growes	III. x. 69. 7
Corrupts the stomacke with gall <i>vicious</i> ,	III. xi. 3. 7
that Argante vile and <i>vicious</i> ,	
Vicker. See <i>Vicar</i> .	
Victor. Both those the lawrell girlonds to the <i>victim</i> dew,	I. v. 6. 9
clapt his yron wings as <i>victim</i> he did dwell,	I. xi. 31. 9
to the mighty <i>victim</i> yields a bounteous feast,	II. v. 10. 9
on his brest his <i>victim</i> foote he thrust:	II. v. 12. 6
His forlorne steed from him the <i>victour</i> wan:	II. vi. 41. 4
with his <i>victour</i> sword	II. x. 23. 6
with fresh corage on the <i>victour</i> servd:	II. x. 55. 7
he <i>victour</i> onely did remayne;	II. xi. 43. 7
as a <i>victour</i> proud, gan ransack fast His inward partes,	III. v. 48. 4
meekely stoup unto the <i>victour</i> strong:	III. vii. 35. 4
dared not his <i>victour</i> to withstand,	III. vii. 36. 6
the <i>victour</i> , through the flood Escaped hardly,	III. ix. 42. 8
he <i>victour</i> did survive,	III. ix. 43. 1
Unto the <i>Victor</i> of the Gods this bee:	III. xi. 49. 2
of them all the <i>victour</i> should his sister take,	IV. ii. 28. 9
he sav'd the <i>victour</i> from fordonne:	IV. v. 7. 7
Cambell <i>victour</i> was in all mens sight,	IV. v. 7. 8
The Salvage Knight that <i>victour</i> was whileare,	IV. v. 8. 6
Till like a <i>victour</i> on his backe he ride,	IV. xii. 13. 6
Yet whether side was <i>victour</i> note be ghest:	V. iii. 7. 6
her sole <i>victour</i> left,	V. vi. 34. 9
The Prince, as <i>victour</i> of that day,	V. viii. 61. 2
Had vow'd unto the <i>victour</i> him to trace	VI. vii. 21. 7
<i>Victor</i> of gods, subduer of mankynd,	H.L. 46
My guide, my God, my <i>victour</i> , and my king:	H.L. 305
Victoreesse. when the <i>Victoreesse</i> arrived there	III. xii. 44. 1
Victories. deckt . . . With manie garlands for his <i>victories</i> ,	Ti. 663
women insolent Through many <i>victories</i> ,	Ded. Son. vi. 11
vertue vauntes in both her <i>victories</i> ,	II. vi. 1. 8
of his <i>victories</i> Brave monuments remaine,	II. x. 21. 8
Victorious. that his <i>victorious</i> people should . . . not be over-	Ro. xxiii. 3
worne:	Gn. 648
Under whose conduct most <i>victorious</i> ,	Ti. 108
Bunduca, that <i>victorious</i> conqueresse,	Ded. Son. xiv. 10
Hath fild sad Belgicke with <i>victorious</i> spoile;	

Victorious—Continued.

'Faure Lady,' then said that <i>victorious</i> knight,	I. viii. 44. 1
To see the face of that <i>victorious</i> man,	I. xii. 9. 3
Whom his <i>victorious</i> bandes did earst restore	II. i. 2. 6
queld The salvage beastes in her <i>victorious</i> play,	II. iii. 29. 4
whom your <i>victorious</i> might Hath now fast bound,	II. iv. 32. 3
He them defeated in <i>victorious</i> fight,	II. x. 16. 4
in that same field <i>victorious</i>	II. x. 43. 7
In hope thereof to win <i>victorious</i> spoile,	II. xi. 7. 5
his proud foes discomft in <i>victorious</i> field,	III. iii. 31. 9
whome hee lately brake . . . in <i>victorious</i> fight,	III. iii. 52. 8
whose <i>victorious</i> Exploits made Rome to quake;	III. iii. 54. 7
the spoiles of my <i>victorious</i> games,	III. vii. 64. 9
raignd so many yeares <i>victorious</i> ,	III. ix. 39. 3
Cannot employ your most <i>victorious</i> speare	III. x. 28. 3
<i>victorious</i> prayes Of mightie Conquerours	III. xi. 52. 2
By her subdewd in <i>victorious</i> fray:	V. v. 21. 5
At last from his <i>victorious</i> shield he drew The vaile,	V. vii. 37. 6
your <i>victorious</i> arme will not yet cease,	V. xi. 18. 5
(As their <i>victorious</i> deedes have often shopen,	VI. iv. 36. 4
fill the world with her <i>victorious</i> prayse,	Am. xxix. 14
thy <i>victorious</i> conquests to areed,	H.L. 11
Thus to ennoble thy <i>victorious</i> name,	H.L. 149
through thy provesse, and <i>victorious</i> armes,	Proth. 155
Victor-like. To range the field, and <i>victorlike</i> to raine,	IV. iv. 25. 4
Victor's. A Rosy girlond was the <i>victors</i> meede,	I. i. 37. 6
raging spoile of lawlesse <i>victors</i> will?	I. iii. 43. 2
envious gage Of <i>victors</i> glory from him snatcht away:	I. iv. 39. 6
here thy shield is hangd for <i>victors</i> hyre?	I. v. 10. 7
yields it selfe unto the <i>victors</i> might,	I. viii. 23. 7
yeeldes his caytive neck to <i>victors</i> most despight,	I. ix. 11. 9
Both loosers lott, and <i>victors</i> prayse alsoe;	II. v. 15. 8
him reave of armes, the <i>victors</i> hire,	II. viii. 15. 7
he, now subject to the <i>victors</i> law,	II. viii. 50. 6
The worlds reproch; the cruell <i>victors</i> scorne;	III. iii. 42. 6
To save his people sad from <i>victors</i> vengefull handes,	III. ix. 41. 9
will be made The vassall of the <i>victors</i> will bylive:	III. x. 10. 7
To shew the <i>victors</i> might and mercilesse intent,	III. xi. 52. 9
'Lo! sluggish Knight, the <i>victors</i> happie pray!	IV. ii. 7. 5
whylome wont to be the <i>victors</i> meed;	IV. iv. 31. 3
both of <i>victors</i> meede And eke of honour	IV. v. 9. 2
made the vassall of the <i>victors</i> might;	IV. viii. 32. 7
Left in the <i>victors</i> powre, like vassall bond,	IV. ix. 18. 7
fortune now the <i>victors</i> meed did make:	VI. xi. 61. 4
Lyke captives trembling at the <i>victors</i> sight,	Am. i. 4
Victors. delivered unto me By Romane <i>Victors</i> ,	Ti. 38
made them <i>victors</i> whome hee did subdew,	II. x. 67. 4
Yet <i>victors</i> both them selves alwayes esteemed:	IV. iii. 28. 6
madest many harts to bleed Of mighty <i>Victors</i> ,	H.L. 13
Victors'. tread downe the <i>Victors</i> surquedry,	III. iii. 46. 9
Victory. On each side putraid was a <i>Victorie</i> ,	Bel. iv. 5
onely Rome of Rome hath <i>victorie</i> ;	Ro. iii. 10
him enforst to yeeld the <i>victorie</i> ,	Jan. vi. 11
Areede uprightly who has the <i>victorye</i> ,	S.C. Au. 130
Did surely deeme the <i>victorie</i> his due:	Mui. 319
The <i>victorie</i> did yeeld her as her share:	Mui. 342
His Lady, . . . Approach in hast to greet his <i>victorie</i> ;	I. i. 27. 2
both stand sencelesse . . . Forgefull of the hanging <i>victory</i> :	I. ii. 16. 6
To muse on meanes of hoped <i>victory</i> ,	I. iv. 44. 5
<i>victory</i> they dare not wish to either side,	I. v. 9. 9
Heralds . . . Greeting him goodly with new <i>victorie</i> ,	I. v. 15. 8
Came running fast to greet his <i>victorie</i> ,	I. viii. 26. 4
the man . . . thorough grace hath gained <i>victory</i> :	I. x. 1. 7
when thou famous <i>victory</i> hast wonne,	I. x. 60. 5
<i>Saint George</i> of mery England, the signe of <i>victoree</i> !	I. x. 61. 9
The knight . . . gayns Most glorious <i>victory</i> ,	I. xi. Arg.
their new joy, and happie <i>victory</i>	I. xii. 4. 3
Glad signe of <i>victory</i> and peace in all their land,	I. xi. 6. 9
Vaine is the vaunt, and <i>victory</i> unjust,	II. ii. 29. 8
poursued fast The present offer of faire <i>victory</i> ,	II. v. 12. 2
whenas hee In Nemus gayned goodly <i>victoree</i> :	II. v. 31. 5
Does yeeld unto his foe a pleasaunt <i>victory</i> ,	II. vi. 34. 9
Gave him great hart and hope of <i>victory</i> ,	II. viii. 39. 4
The king returned proud of <i>victory</i> ,	II. x. 17. 1
by him Caesar got the <i>victory</i> ,	II. x. 49. 1
with rich spoyles and famous <i>victorie</i>	II. x. 75. 4
th' utmost meanes of <i>victory</i> assay,	II. xi. 41. 4
Then honour was the meed of <i>victory</i> ,	III. i. 13. 6
if he then with <i>victorie</i> can lin,	III. iii. 20. 8
Of his successe and gladfull <i>victory</i> :	III. iii. 59. 4
how to win the wished <i>victory</i> ,	III. vii. 33. 2
to rest in glorious <i>victorie</i> ,	III. ix. 22. 9
Signe of nigh battall, or got <i>victory</i> :	III. xii. 1. 6
gan threaten to triumph without <i>victorie</i> ,	IV. i. 50. 9
In doubt to whom she <i>victorie</i> should deeme,	IV. ii. 17. 6
Ne desperate of glorious <i>victorie</i> ;	IV. iii. 25. 2
A signe which did to him the <i>victorie</i> assure,	IV. iii. 32. 9
each to other seemd the <i>victorie</i> to yeeld,	IV. iii. 34. 9
though that hee first <i>victorie</i> obtayned,	V. v. 17. 6
To whether should the <i>victory</i> befall,	V. xi. 15. 8
gave his foe good hope of <i>victory</i> :	VI. viii. 9. 6
A garland was the meed of <i>victory</i> :	VI. ix. 43. 4
Ne any left that <i>victorie</i> to him envide,	VI. xi. 49. 9
<i>victory</i> in bigger notes to sing	Vii. vii. 1. 7
Bring home the triumph of our <i>victory</i> :	Epith. 243
Joy have thou of thy noble <i>victorie</i> ,	Proth. 152
View. of some heavenly wight I had the <i>veve</i> (<i>vev</i>);	Pet. v. 4
nor marble was the wall in <i>view</i> ,	Bel. ² ii. 5
so rare a thing to <i>vev</i> ;	Bel. ² v. 9
ye, these rythmes doo read, and <i>vev</i> the rest,	Pet. ² vii. 11

View—Continued.

him behooves to <i>view</i> in compass round	Ro. xxvi. 5
Judge, by these ample ruines <i>view</i> , the rest	Ro. xxvii. 5
suddenly casting aside his <i>view</i> ,	Gn. 294
from him Laertes some his <i>view</i> Doth turne aside,	Gn. 633
Th' eternal Makers majestic <i>view</i> ,	T.M. 512
mercie more than mortall men can <i>view</i> ,	T.M. 514
whilst heavens with equal <i>view</i> Deign'd to behold me	Ti. 80
none durst <i>view</i> the horror of his face,	Ti. 535
A fairer one . . . might no man <i>view</i> :	Ti. 593
To <i>view</i> the workmanship of heavens light:	Mu. 45
spreading all his backe, with dreadfull <i>view</i>	Mu. 69
those hollow eyes and deadly <i>view</i> ,	D. 304
Inflaming feeble eyes that her do <i>view</i> ,	Col. 519
mustering all his men in Venus <i>view</i> ,	Col. 769
And the dim vele, with which from commune <i>view</i>	Ded. Son. ix. 10
desird Of all the fairest Maides to have the <i>view</i>	Ded. Son. xvii. 4
To sharpe my sence with sundry beauties <i>view</i> ,	Ded. Son. xvii. 7
High on an hill, his flocke to <i>view</i> wide,	I. i. 23. 3
busying his quicke eies her face to <i>view</i> ,	I. ii. 26. 6
A filthy foule old woman I did <i>view</i> ,	I. ii. 40. 8
never . . . Face of layre Lady she before did <i>view</i> ,	I. iii. 11. 8
the glad marchant, that does <i>view</i> from ground Iis ship	I. iii. 32. 3
whose glorious <i>view</i> Their frayle amazed senses did confound: I. iv. 7. 2	
the stout Faery . . . Thought all their glorie vaine in knightly	
<i>view</i> ,	I. iv. 15. 7
in all mens open <i>view</i> Duesca placed is,	I. v. 5. 6
visage . . . That Phoebus chearefull face durst never <i>view</i> ,	I. v. 20. 2
Coverd with charmed cloud from <i>view</i> of day,	I. v. 29. 4
By <i>view</i> of her he ginnett to revive Iis ancient love,	I. vi. 17. 1
his own syre, . . . Did often tremble at his horrid <i>view</i> ;	I. vi. 25. 3
eye mote not the same endure to <i>view</i>	I. viii. 19. 5
the floore . . . Defiled was, that dreadfull was to <i>view</i> ;	I. viii. 35. 8
Since I the heavens chearefull face did <i>view</i> ,	I. viii. 38. 8
eies, . . . Could not endure th' unwonted sunne to <i>view</i> ;	I. viii. 41. 2
made her . . . sad to <i>view</i> his visage pale and wan,	I. viii. 42. 3
Whenas the gentle Rederosse knight did <i>view</i> ,	I. ix. 37. 3
The ugly <i>view</i> of his deformed crimes;	I. ix. 48. 6
A little path . . . to a goodly City led his <i>view</i> ,	I. x. 55. 3
she beheld those maydens meriment With chearefull <i>view</i> ;	I. xii. 8. 2
fruitfullest Virginia who did ever <i>view</i> ?	II. Pr. 2. 9
whenas Archemago them did <i>view</i> ,	II. i. 8. 1
we far off will here abide to <i>view</i> ?	II. i. 25. 7
Pitiful spectacle, as ever eie did <i>view</i> !	II. i. 40. 9
As with lamenting eyes him selfe did lately <i>view</i>	II. ii. 45. 9
To serve at court in <i>view</i> of vaunting eye;	II. iii. 10. 2
Such when as hartlesse Trompart her did <i>view</i> ,	II. iii. 32. 1
does yield to <i>view</i> Her dainty limbes	II. v. 33. 7
noise of armes, or <i>view</i> of martiall guize,	II. vi. 25. 8
Elfe, That darest <i>view</i> my direfull countenance,	II. vii. 7. 7
if to thy great mind, or greedy <i>view</i> ,	II. vii. 9. 3
'yet never eie did <i>view</i> ,	II. vii. 19. 6
<i>view</i> of chearefull day Did never . . . it selfe display,	II. vii. 29. 4
most heavenly faire in deed and <i>view</i>	II. vii. 45. 7
I joy thy face to <i>view</i> :	II. viii. 53. 8
if the trew lively-head . . . ye did <i>view</i> :	II. ix. 3. 4
Of that faire Castle to afford them <i>view</i> :	II. ix. 20. 8
Upon her fist the bird, which shoneth <i>view</i> ,	II. ix. 40. 7
To <i>view</i> her Castles other wondrous frame:	II. ix. 44. 7
one by his <i>view</i> Mote deeme him	II. ix. 52. 7
as they gan his Library to <i>view</i> ,	II. ix. 59. 3
Th' eternal marks of treason may at Stohngew <i>view</i>	II. x. 66. 9
<i>view</i> of eye could scarce him overtake,	II. xi. 26. 2
when his uncouth manner he did <i>view</i> ,	II. xi. 27. 5
well they seeme to him, that farre doth <i>view</i> ,	II. xii. 12. 1
Untill they came in <i>view</i> of those wilde beasts,	II. xii. 39. 6
lurking from the <i>view</i> of covetous guest,	II. xii. 55. 4
wight who did not well avis'd it <i>view</i>	II. xii. 61. 4
from <i>view</i> of any which them eyd,	II. xii. 63. 9
From his Beauperes, and from bright heavens <i>view</i> ,	III. i. 35. 7
Thence they were brought to that great Ladies <i>view</i> ,	III. i. 41. 1
did them selves present Unto her <i>view</i> ,	III. i. 44. 3
A jolly person, and of comely <i>view</i> ;	III. i. 45. 2
Sith him whylome in Britayne she did <i>view</i> ,	III. ii. 17. 3
From all mens <i>view</i> , that none might her discoure,	III. ii. 20. 4
Yet she might all men <i>view</i> out of her bowre?	III. ii. 20. 5
The Damzell well did <i>view</i> his Personage	III. ii. 26. 1
rette from men the worldes desired <i>view</i> ,	III. ii. 28. 3
As one with <i>view</i> of ghastly feends affright:	III. ii. 29. 7
In a deepe delve, farre from the <i>view</i> of day,	III. iii. 7. 7
from them fled, as light-foot hare from <i>view</i>	III. iv. 46. 4
At last of her far off he gained <i>view</i>	III. iv. 48. 1
with melting eies did <i>view</i> ,	III. v. 30. 4
Still when her excellencies he did <i>view</i> ,	III. v. 44. 4
of all love taketh equal <i>view</i> ;	III. v. 47. 6
In a fresh fontaine, far from all mens <i>view</i> ,	III. vi. 6. 6
She brought her forth into the worldes <i>view</i> ,	III. vi. 52. 3
such whenas the wicked Hlag did <i>view</i> ,	III. vii. 11. 4
offred kingdoms unto her in <i>view</i> ,	III. viii. 40. 4
With wonder of her beauty fed their hongry <i>view</i>	III. ix. 23. 9
note their hongry <i>view</i> be satisfide,	III. ix. 24. 1
inly tickled with that golden <i>view</i>	III. x. 30. 3
pricked fiercely forward where she did him <i>view</i>	III. xi. 4. 9
In dolefull darkenes from the <i>view</i> of day,	III. xi. 11. 2
Ihim selfe he chaung'd, faire Danae to <i>view</i> ;	III. xi. 31. 2
gan the world to hyde From mortall <i>view</i> ,	III. xi. 55. 4
Like knight adventurous in outward <i>view</i> ,	IV. i. 33. 3
Perceiv'd to be such as they seem'd in <i>view</i> ,	IV. i. 38. 8
for this Ladie, present in your <i>view</i> ,	IV. ii. 24. 3
Farre from the <i>view</i> of gods and heavens bliss,	IV. ii. 47. 8

View—Continued.

To <i>view</i> and deeme the deedes of armes that day:	IV. iii. 4. 4
The same aloft he hung in open <i>view</i> ,	IV. iv. 16. 1
Leading his friend away, full sorie to his <i>view</i>	IV. iv. 33. 9
His wondrous worth declared in all mens <i>view</i> ,	IV. iv. 37. 5
Cambello brought into their <i>view</i> Iis faire Cambina,	IV. v. 10. 1
By <i>view</i> of all the fairest to him brought,	IV. v. 12. 8
all, which her that time did <i>view</i> ,	IV. v. 13. 5
Florimell her selfe in all mens <i>view</i> She seem'd to passe:	IV. v. 15. 8
Which when that scornfull Squire of Dames did <i>view</i> ,	IV. v. 18. 1
with the <i>view</i> Did greatly solace	IV. viii. 7. 3
most was moved at the piteous <i>view</i> ,	IV. viii. 20. 3
them to <i>view</i> had bene an uncouth sight,	IV. viii. 34. 7
would have maz'd a man his dreadfull face to <i>view</i> :	IV. viii. 38. 9
Ihim overtook before he came in <i>view</i> :	IV. viii. 40. 5
To <i>view</i> the thrals which there in bondage lay:	IV. viii. 52. 3
High reared mounts, the lands about to <i>view</i> ;	IV. x. 24. 5
Through the Agacan seas from Pirates <i>view</i> ,	IV. xi. 23. 7
seem'd strange to common <i>view</i> ,	IV. xi. 27. 7
To <i>view</i> the building of that uncouth place,	IV. xii. 4. 6
far as they could <i>view</i> ,	V. ii. 29. 4
things subject to thy daily <i>view</i>	V. ii. 42. 2
In warlike wise when Arteggall did <i>view</i> ,	V. ii. 52. 8
hid themselves in holes and bushes from his <i>view</i>	V. ii. 53. 9
when as all the people such did <i>view</i> ,	V. iii. 23. 8
his bigge hart loth'd so unconely <i>view</i> :	V. v. 22. 6
by <i>view</i> of that his vestiment,	V. vi. 19. 8
when as Arteggall did Arthure <i>view</i> ,	V. viii. 12. 6
had he not it shun'd with heedfull <i>view</i> ,	V. viii. 32. 7
comming full before his horses <i>view</i> ,	V. viii. 37. 8
th' only feare that was before their <i>view</i> ,	V. viii. 38. 8
Soone as they did the monstrous Scorpion <i>view</i>	V. viii. 40. 3
there did <i>view</i> The armed knights	V. ix. 14. 7
had he not foreseene with heedfull <i>view</i> ,	V. xi. 30. 8
Mangre the might of all those troupes in <i>view</i> ,	V. xii. 5. 7
From <i>view</i> of men, and wicked worlds disdain;	VI. Pr. 3. 4
when he saw his foe before in <i>view</i> ,	VI. i. 35. 6
Long shut up in the bud from heavens <i>view</i> ,	VI. ii. 35. 8
Which sorie sight when Calidore did <i>view</i>	VI. ii. 41. 6
whenas he approached nigh in <i>view</i> ,	VI. iii. 47. 3
much enmov'd at his perils <i>view</i> ,	VI. iv. 3. 4
Whom soone as his three enemies did <i>view</i> ,	VI. v. 22. 6
in present <i>view</i> , Ihim rudely rent	VI. vi. 22. 5
so soone as he was out of <i>view</i> ,	VI. vii. 2. 8
the Gods, that mortall follies <i>view</i> ,	VI. vii. 32. 1
Which as they <i>view</i> with lustfull fantasies,	VI. viii. 41. 8
Fly like a flocke of doves before a Faulcons <i>view</i>	VI. viii. 49. 9
downe to them descended in that earthly <i>view</i>	VI. ix. 8. 9
the object of his <i>view</i> ,	VI. ix. 26. 6
Another quest, another game in <i>view</i> He hath,	VI. x. 2. 3
Like to one sight which Calidore did <i>view</i> ?	VI. x. 4. 2
soone as he appeared to their <i>view</i> ,	VI. x. 18. 1
shade From <i>view</i> of living wight	VI. x. 42. 4
One day, as he did all his prisoners <i>view</i> ,	VI. xi. 3. 6
like that which lately they did <i>view</i>	VI. xi. 43. 9
I with these eyes did <i>view</i> The litle purple rose	VI. xii. 18. 4
close might <i>view</i> That never any saw,	VII. iv. 45. 2
That eye of wight could not indure to <i>view</i> :	VII. vi. 6. 5
might delight the smell, or please the <i>view</i> ,	VII. vii. 10. 5
By others opposition or obliquid <i>view</i>	VII. vii. 54. 9
looking up with chearefull <i>view</i> ,	VII. vii. 57. 8
Base thing I can no more endure to <i>view</i> :	Am. iii. 6
Into the object of your mighty <i>view</i> ?	Am. vi. 4
in your glasse . . . Your goodly selfe for evermore to <i>view</i> :	Am. xlv. 2
shew Thing so divine to <i>view</i> of earthly eye,	Am. xlv. 6
Great shame it is, thing so divine in <i>view</i> ,	Am. liii. 9
So let us, which this change of weather <i>view</i> ,	Am. lxii. 5
She commeth in, before th' Almighties <i>view</i> ;	Epith. 211
face long hidden was From heavens <i>view</i> ,	H.L. 60
Worke like impression in the lookers <i>view</i> ?	H.B. 81
with th' easie <i>view</i> Of this base world,	H.H.B. 22
By <i>view</i> whereof it plainly may appeare,	H.H.B. 43
For in the <i>view</i> of her celestiall face	H.H.B. 242
Viewed. Which when the Priest beheld, he <i>view'd</i> it nere,	Hub. 379
Approaching nigh, his face I <i>viewed</i> nere,	D. 50
when that piteous spectacle they <i>viewed</i> ,	As. 203
Wherein her face she often <i>viewed</i> fayne,	I. iv. 10. 7
when they <i>viewed</i> have her heavenly grace,	I. vi. 18. 5
when he <i>viewed</i> Those deadly tooles	II. iii. 37. 2
Her selfe awhile therein she <i>view'd</i> in vaine:	III. ii. 22. 6
having <i>viewed</i> in a fontaine shere His face,	III. ii. 44. 7
So strangely <i>viewed</i> her strange lovers shade,	III. iii. 6. 3
having <i>viewed</i> awhile the surges hore	III. iv. 7. 4
she <i>viewed</i> Her selfe freed from that foster insolent,	III. iv. 50. 6
So closely yet, that none but she it <i>view'd</i> ,	III. x. 9. 4
he <i>view'd</i> Whereas his lovely wife amongst them lay,	III. x. 48. 1
The noble Mayd still standing all this <i>view'd</i> ,	III. xii. 5. 1
<i>viewed</i> The armes he bore,	IV. vi. 3. 3
darkenesse dredd that never <i>viewed</i> day,	IV. xi. 4. 2
her gan cleare with what she there had <i>viewed</i> ,	V. x. 38. 8
Whom Calidore awhile well having <i>viewed</i> ,	VI. ii. 7. 1
Having by chaunce a close advantage <i>view'd</i> ,	VI. iii. 50. 4
whereas his Lord he sleeping <i>view'd</i> ,	VI. vii. 23. 9
Those villains <i>view'd</i> with loose lascivious sight,	VI. viii. 43. 3
Her whyles Sir Calidore there <i>viewed</i> well,	VI. ix. 11. 1
with firme eyes affixt the ground still <i>viewed</i>	VII. vii. 67. 3
of loving eyes be <i>viewed</i> never?	H.B. 189
Viewest. As ever else in Princes Court thou <i>viewest</i> ,	Col. 738
Viewing. So soone as day appeard to peoples <i>viewing</i> ,	Hub. 104
Was matchable to this in equal <i>viewing</i>	Ti. 653

Viewing—Continued.

Her loathly visage <i>viewing</i> with disdain,	I. ii. 39. 5
The God himself, <i>viewing</i> that mirrour rare,	I. vi. 15. 6
ofte his mother, <i>viewing</i> his wide wound,	III. iv. 44. 3
<i>viewing</i> them more neare, Returned readie newes,	IV. ii. 31. 4
Descended to the Rivers open <i>viewing</i> ,	<i>Proth.</i> 166
Views. he <i>veves</i> , with his black-lidded eye,	<i>Hub.</i> 1228
Vigent. Peridure and <i>vigent</i> him distronized,	II. x. 44. 9
Vigilant. With <i>vigilant</i> regard and dew attent,	III. ix. 52. 3
did not prevent with <i>vigilant</i> foresight,	IV. x. 20. 9
Vigor. old man, . . . Yet lively <i>vigour</i> rested in his mind,	II. ix. 55. 7
rings vertue, that with <i>vigour</i> new . . . him cherisht,	IV. iii. 29. 3
Vild. See <i>Vile</i> .	
Truth . . . fals In hand of leachour <i>vylde</i> ,	I. iii. Arg.
made the vassall of his pleasures <i>vilde</i> ,	I. vi. 3. 5
sold thy selfe to serve Duessa <i>vild</i> ,	I. ix. 46. 8
to their senses <i>vylde</i> Her gentle speach applyde,	III. vii. 15. 3
his fellow-servant <i>vild</i> :	III. vii. 17. 8
the Monster <i>vilde</i> Upon that milke-white Palfreyes carcas fedd,	III. vii. 30. 7
To save her honor from that villaine <i>vilde</i> ,	III. viii. 27. 4
Bidding her feare no more her foeman <i>vilde</i> ,	III. viii. 34. 3
so base and <i>vilde</i> To be unjustly bland,	IV. viii. 28. 8
On that <i>vilde</i> man and all his family;	V. vi. 35. 6
for <i>vylde</i> treasons and outrageous shame,	V. ix. 40. 8
Till ye have rooted all the relickes out Of that <i>vilde</i> race,	V. xi. 18. 7
saves from Malefort A Damzell used <i>vylde</i> :	V. i. Arg.
Vildly. gobkets raw, Which stunck so <i>vildly</i> ,	I. i. 20. 4
With . . . disdaineful spight Her <i>vildly</i> entertaines;	I. iii. 43. 7
saw those villaines her so <i>vildely</i> use,	VI. vii. 45. 2
Vile. the <i>vile</i> blaspheming name,	<i>Rev.</i> i. 3
such <i>vile</i> vassals, borne to base vocation,	<i>Hub.</i> 156
For their false treason and <i>vile</i> theverie:	<i>Hub.</i> 315
following that trade so base and <i>vile</i> ;	<i>Hub.</i> 366
with <i>vile</i> cloathis approach Gods majestic,	<i>Hub.</i> 465
He hates fowle leasings, and <i>vile</i> flatterie,	<i>Hub.</i> 733
A servant to the <i>vile</i> affection,	<i>Hub.</i> 817
those same treachours <i>vile</i> ,	<i>Hub.</i> 1255
'O <i>vile</i> worlds trust!	<i>Ti.</i> 456
it to maintaine Against <i>vile</i> Zoilus backbitings,	<i>Ded.Son.</i> xii. 14
raise my thoughtes, too humble and too <i>vile</i> ,	I. Pr. 4. 6
A monster <i>vile</i> , whom God and man does hate:	I. i. 13. 7
Most lothsom, filthie, foule, and full of <i>vile</i> disdain,	I. i. 14. 9
a loose Leman to <i>vile</i> service bound:	I. i. 48. 6
her dew loves deryv'd to that <i>vile</i> witches shayre,	I. iii. 2. 9
Who had enough, yett wished ever more; A <i>vile</i> disease:	I. iv. 29. 6
Such one <i>vile</i> Envy was, that fitte in Row did sitt,	I. iv. 32. 9
the faire Fidessa, loe! Is there possessed of the traytour <i>vile</i> ;	I. iv. 42. 3
Ne wicked envy, ne <i>vile</i> gealousy,	I. xii. 41. 3
lewd rybauld, with <i>vyle</i> lust advanct,	II. i. 10. 3
where <i>vile</i> Acrasia does wonne;	II. i. 61. 2
when the <i>vile</i> Enchaunteresse perceiv'd,	II. i. 55. 1
' <i>Vile</i> Caytive, vassall of dread and despayre,	II. iii. 7. 4
In fowle reproch, and termes of <i>vile</i> despight,	II. iv. 5. 2
glad t' embosome his affection <i>vile</i> ,	II. iv. 25. 3
' <i>Vile</i> knight, That knights and knighthood doest . . . upbray,	II. iv. 45. 2
The <i>vyle</i> Acrasia, that with vaine delights,	II. v. 27. 2
' <i>Vile</i> Miscreant,' (said he) wither dost thou flye	II. vi. 39. 6
their <i>vile</i> carcasses now left unburied,	II. vii. 30. 9
With such vaine shewes thy worldlinges <i>vyle</i> abuse;	II. vii. 39. 5
That sire he fowl hespake : Thou dotard <i>vile</i> ,	II. viii. 12. 2
<i>Vile</i> is the vengeance on the ashes cold,	II. viii. 13. 6
shamefull vaunt Of <i>vile</i> revenge,	II. viii. 16. 4
On this <i>vile</i> body from to wreak my wrong,	II. viii. 28. 4
For <i>vile</i> disdain and rancour, which did gnaw	II. viii. 50. 7
' <i>Vile</i> captive wretches, ragged, rude, deformed,	II. ix. 13. 4
Would not endure to bee so <i>vile</i> disdain'd,	II. x. 18. 2
Forty this high The Rocke of <i>vile</i> Reprech,	II. xii. 8. 1
he chooseth with <i>vile</i> difference To be a beast,	II. xi. 87. 4
<i>Vyle</i> rancor to avoid and cruel surquedry,	III. i. 13. 9
Abhorred bloodshed, and <i>vile</i> felony,	III. iv. 58. 3
' <i>Vile</i> rancour their rude harts had filld with such despight,	III. v. 16. 9
that <i>vile</i> Hag . . . was much moved,	III. vii. 9. 8
that <i>vile</i> hag, or her unncivile sone;	III. vii. 19. 6
be the vassall of her pleasures <i>vile</i> ,	III. vii. 50. 8
<i>vile</i> ungentlenesse, or hospitages breach,	III. x. 6. 9
that <i>vile</i> knight, who ever that he bee,	III. x. 32. 3
Untroubled of <i>vile</i> feare or bitter fell,	III. xi. 2. 5
that Argante <i>vile</i> and vitious,	III. xi. 3. 7
thou, <i>vile</i> man, <i>vile</i> Scudamore, art sound,	III. xi. 11. 6
for her sake a cowheard <i>vile</i> became	III. xi. 39. 3
The servant of Admetus, cowheard <i>vile</i> ,	III. xi. 39. 4
<i>Vile</i> Poverty; and, lastly, Death with infamy,	III. xii. 25. 9
her before the <i>vile</i> Enchaunter sate,	III. xii. 31. 1
To give him the reward for such <i>vile</i> outrage dew,	III. xii. 33. 9
huge mischiefe and <i>vile</i> villany	III. xii. 35. 2
that same <i>vile</i> Enchaunter Busyran,	IV. i. 3. 1
<i>Vile</i> treason and fowle falshood hidden were,	IV. i. 17. 8
So false Duessa; but <i>vile</i> Ate thns:	IV. i. 47. 1
' <i>Vile</i> hag!' (said Scudamour) why dost thou lye,	IV. i. 48. 1
stop <i>vile</i> envies sting,	IV. ii. 26. 6
how from thraldome <i>vile</i> they were untide,	IV. viii. 21. 5
void of <i>vile</i> and treacherous intent,	IV. viii. 30. 5
<i>vile</i> curses and reprochfull shame,	IV. xii. 16. 4
With bitter taunts and termes of <i>vile</i> disgrace,	V. iv. 23. 4
apply His mightie hands the distaffe <i>vile</i> to hold,	V. v. 24. 4
full many treasons <i>vile</i> His father Dolon had deviz'd,	V. vi. 33. 7
These <i>vile</i> reproches gan unto her speake:	V. vi. 37. 3
her late <i>vile</i> reproch though vaunted vaine,	V. vii. 34. 4
whose tongue was for his trespasse <i>vyle</i> Nayld to a post,	V. ix. 25. 2
blotted with condition <i>vile</i> and base,	V. ix. 38. 5

Vile—Continued.

with the sting which in ber <i>vile</i> tongue grew,	V. xii. 42. 7
with <i>vile</i> tongue and venomous intent,	VI. i. 8. 8
' <i>Vile</i> recreant! know that I doe much disdain,	VI. i. 27. 7
greedy to avenge that <i>vile</i> despight,	VI. iii. 45. 7
that <i>vile</i> lozell which her late offended;	VI. iv. 10. 2
ywroken Of all the <i>vile</i> demean,	VI. vi. 18. 4
with treason <i>vile</i> Hast slaine my men,	VI. vi. 25. 1
' <i>Vile</i> cowheard dogge! now doe I much repent,	VI. vi. 33. 4
Be arguments of a <i>vile</i> donghill mind,	VI. vii. 1. 6
His foot he set on his <i>vile</i> necke,	VI. vii. 26. 4
how those Brigants <i>vyle</i> . . . Spoyld all our cots,	VI. xi. 30. 3
endamadge wight With his <i>vile</i> tongue,	VI. xii. 38. 4
Venomous toung, tipt with <i>vile</i> adders sting,	<i>Am.</i> lxxxv. 1
Therefore of clay, base, <i>vile</i> , and next to nought,	<i>H.H.L.</i> 106
Revyling him, that them most <i>vile</i> became,	<i>H.H.L.</i> 152
may Be scene of all his creatures <i>vile</i> and base,	<i>H.H.B.</i> 116
this <i>vile</i> world and these gay-seeming things;	<i>H.H.B.</i> 299
Vile-hearted. shake off this <i>vile</i> harted cowardree,	<i>Hub.</i> 986
Vilely. See <i>Vildly</i> .	
Viler. Abandon, then, the base and <i>viler</i> clowne;	<i>S.C.</i> O. 37
Vilest. 'Thou clod of <i>vilest</i> clay,	III. x. 31. 2
Of all the passions in the mind thou <i>vilest</i> art!	III. xi. 1. 9
vassall to the <i>vilest</i> wretch alive,	IV. vii. 12. 2
Villain. with their <i>villaine</i> fetete the streame did ray,	<i>Bel.</i> xii. 13
We met that <i>villen</i> , (God from him me blesse!)	I. ix. 28. 3
to the <i>villain</i> sayd; 'Thou damned wight,	I. ix. 37. 6
Then gan the <i>villain</i> him to overcraw,	I. ix. 50. 5
the <i>villain</i> sore did beate . . . his manly face;	II. iv. 9. 1
Where this same wicked <i>villain</i> did me light upon,	II. iv. 17. 9
Theo gan that <i>villain</i> wex so fiers and strong,	II. v. 23. 1
A sturdy <i>villain</i> , stryding stiffe and bold,	II. vii. 40. 4
nothing might abash the <i>villain</i> bold,	II. vii. 42. 8
in his flight the <i>villain</i> turn'd his face,	II. xi. 26. 6
the <i>villain</i> , comming to their ayd,	II. xi. 29. 4
the <i>villaine</i> overthrowne Out of his swowne arose,	II. xi. 35. 3
no lesse the knight feard then that <i>villain</i> rude,	III. iv. 50. 9
Nathlesse the <i>villain</i> sped himselfe so well,	III. v. 14. 1
when that <i>villayn</i> he aviz'd,	III. v. 23. 1
' <i>Villain</i> ,' (sayd he) 'this Lady is my deare;	III. viii. 12. 8
To save her honor from that <i>villaine</i> vilde,	III. viii. 27. 4
hayle The greedy <i>villain</i> from his hoped pray,	III. viii. 31. 6
the <i>villaine</i> selfe, their sorrowes sourse,	IV. vii. 20. 3
There to the <i>villaine</i> used craft in fight;	IV. vii. 26. 1
A <i>villaine</i> to them came with scull all raw,	V. ii. 11. 5
To weet, a wicked <i>villaine</i> , bold and stout,	V. ix. 4. 6
Eftsoones brought forth the <i>villaine</i> ,	V. ix. 10. 2
when the <i>villaine</i> saw her so affrayd,	V. ix. 12. 4
So did the <i>villaine</i> to her prate and play,	V. ix. 13. 6
<i>villaine</i> , which had reft That piteous spoile,	VI. i. 18. 4
running straight upon that <i>villaine</i> base,	VI. i. 22. 3
the former <i>villaine</i> , which did lead Her tyreling jade,	VI. vii. 40. 6
The <i>villaine</i> , wroth for greeting him so sore,	VI. vii. 46. 1
The <i>villaine</i> stayd not answer to invent,	VI. viii. 8. 1
The <i>villaine</i> met him in the middle fall,	VI. viii. 10. 3
that other <i>villaine</i> went about Him to have bound,	VI. viii. 11. 6
The <i>villaine</i> , leaving him unto his mate,	VI. viii. 13. 1
Villainies. shame For his late <i>villainies</i> ,	VI. vi. Arg.
Villainous. With so fell force, and <i>villainous</i> despite,	III. v. 19. 2
with <i>villainous</i> despight To blott her honour,	III. v. 45. 4
he thought, for <i>villainous</i> despight,	III. xii. 32. 6
to have wrought unware some <i>villainous</i> assay,	V. iv. 23. 9
him avenge of that so <i>villainous</i> despight,	V. ix. 3. 9
Willing to worke his <i>villainous</i> intent,	VI. vi. 44. 4
Villain's. so exceeding was the <i>villain's</i> powre,	I. vii. 12. 7
gan earne To understand that <i>villain's</i> dwelling place,	V. ix. 7. 2
ny Unto the rocke where was the <i>villain's</i> won:	V. ix. 8. 2
by what traine She fell into that salvage <i>villain's</i> hand?	VI. v. 27. 8
when she saw him fall Under that <i>villain's</i> club,	VI. vii. 50. 2
in that <i>villain's</i> health her safety lies;	VI. viii. 18. 5
Villains. barbarous <i>villains</i> in disordred heape,	<i>Bel.</i> v. 10
A thousand <i>villains</i> rownd about them swarnd,	II. ix. 13. 2
That wicked band of <i>villains</i> ,	II. xi. 5. 3
Led of two grysie <i>Villains</i> ,	III. xii. 19. 2
those two <i>villains</i> , which her steps upstayd,	III. xii. 21. 6
one of those <i>villains</i> him did rap,	IV. v. 42. 3
what those <i>villains</i> were,	V. xi. 48. 8
now he hath this troupe of <i>villains</i> sent,	V. xi. 51. 1
those <i>villains</i> through their usage had Them foully rent,	V. xi. 60. 8
saw those <i>villains</i> her so vildely use,	VI. vii. 45. 2
Beheld two such, of two such <i>villains</i> thrall,	VI. viii. 5. 8
Whether I shall you leave, or from these <i>villains</i> lose?	VI. viii. 29. 9
Those <i>villains</i> view'd with loose lascivious sight,	VI. viii. 43. 3
Villainy. he knowne for such thy <i>villainy</i> ,	<i>S.C.</i> Jun. 104
Sweete Love deyvoy of <i>villainy</i> or ill,	<i>T.M.</i> 387
To reskew her from shamefull <i>villainy</i> ,	III. i. 18. 5
huge mischiefe and <i>vile</i> <i>villany</i> ,	III. xii. 35. 2
That can her best defend from <i>villainy</i> ;	IV. v. 1. 7
defiled with foule <i>villainy</i> The sacred pledge,	IV. vi. 8. 2
evermore from <i>villainy</i> her kept:	IV. vi. 35. 7
For horror of his shamefull <i>villany</i> :	IV. vii. 21. 6
To have revenged that his <i>villany</i> ;	V. iii. 36. 2
arnes dishonour with base <i>villainy</i> ,	V. iii. 38. 7
wrought all the <i>villany</i> That she could forge,	V. iv. 29. 7
With full intent t' avenge that <i>villany</i> ,	V. vi. 35. 4
And saved from his cruell <i>villany</i> ,	VI. i. 51. 7
Withouten thought of shame or <i>villany</i> ,	VI. v. 9. 8
cowardize doth still in <i>villany</i> delight,	VI. vi. 26. 9
Where he mote worke him scath and <i>villany</i> ,	VI. vii. 3. 5
The Prince much mused at such <i>villainy</i> ,	VI. vii. 13. 1

Villainy—Continued.

- Would not be tempted to such *villenie*, VI. vii. 23. 2
 afeard Of *villany* to be her inferd; II. viii. 31. 5
- Villeinage.** So wretchednesse is like to sinfull *vellenage*. II. xi. 1. 9
- Viminal.** Mount *Viminal* and Aventure doo meete. *Ro.* i. 14
- Vine.** over them spred a goodly wild *vine*, S.C. Au. 29
 His looser locks doth wrap in wreath of *vine*; *Gn.* 114
 load the branches of the fruitfull *vine*; *Col.* 601
 Over the which was cast a wandring *vine*, II. ix. 24. 4
 Archt over head with an embracing *vine*, II. xii. 54. 2
 He turnd himselfe into a fruitfull *vine*, III. xi. 43. 8
 forth she brought The fruitfull *vine*; V. vii. 11. 3
 Hymen also crowne with wreathes of *vine*; *Epith.* 256
- Vine-leaves.** In greene *vine leaves* he was right fitly clad, I. i. 8. 7
- Vine-prop.** The *vine-propp* Elme; I. i. 8. 7
- Violate.** Nor ordinance so needfull, but that hee Would *violote*, *Hub.* 1163
 Their tender buds or leaves to *violote*; II. xii. 51. 4
 That beautie durst presume to *violote*, III. viii. 36. 2
- Violence.** *violote*, though not with *violence*, *Hub.* 1163
 Did fayre avoide the *violence* him nere; I. viii. 7. 8
 almost it did haynous *violence* II. i. 28. 6
 That broke the *violence* of his intent, II. v. 6. 6
 Them to enforce by *violence* or wrong; II. vii. 30. 4
 This land invaded with like *violence*, II. x. 15. 6
 in strong bancks his *violence* enclose, III. vii. 34. 2
 Of strong compulsion and streight *violence*, V. v. 33. 2
 To reskue her from their rude *violence*; V. xi. 45. 2
 having long eschew'd His *violence* in vaine; VI. iii. 50. 6
 did from further *violence* restraine, VI. v. 27. 4
 by some other *violence* despoyle; VI. vii. 33. 5
 With cruell rage and dreadfull *violence*, VI. xi. 30. 4
 th' outrage of his *violence* he stayd, VI. xii. 29. 3
- Violent.** harde by a *violent* streame, *Bel.* xi. 7
 With *violent* swift flight forth caried *Mu.* 422
 two then all more huge and *violent*, II. xi. 9. 8
 streame more *violent* and greedy growes; II. xii. 5. 3
 Did afterwards make shipwrack *violent* II. xii. 7. 8
 strooke at him with force so *violent*, III. v. 25. 4
 with such force and furie *violent* V. xii. 17. 5
 makes his way more *violent*; VI. i. 21. 5
 But still his passion grew more *violent* VI. ii. 21. 9
- Violently.** The cup to ground did *violently* cast, II. xii. 57. 3
- Violet.** Embellish the sweete *Violet*. S.C. Ap. 63
 She sweeter then the *Violet*. S.C. Au. 72
 The Lilly fresh, and *Violet* belowe; *Gn.* 667
 the *Violet*, pallid blew, *Proth.* 30
- Violets.** Of sweete *Violets* therein was store, S.C. Au. 71
 Coole *Violets*, and Orpine growing still, *Mu.* 193
 fragrant *violets*, and Paunces trim; III. i. 36. 8
 She bath'd with roses red and *violets* blew, III. vi. 6. 8
 Lay her in lillies and in *violets*, *Epith.* 302
- Violins.** the other Muses trace, With their *Violines*. S.C. Ap. 103
- Viper's.** In which thou lurkest lyke to *vipers* brood; *Am.* ii. 6
- Virelays.** if thou algate lust light *virelays*, S.C. N. 21
 or sing your *virelages*? D. 317
 Bransles, Ballads, *virelages*, and verses vaine; III. x. 8. 5
- Virgil's.** By paterne of great *Virgils* spirit divine! *Ro.* xxv. 11
- Virgin.** Hard by a rivens side a *virgin* faire, *Bel.* x. 1
 (O monthly *Virgin!*) thou delay Thy nightly course, *Gn.* 459
 Like *virgin* Queenes, with laurell garlands cround T.M. 309
 Therein a goodly *Virgine* sleeping lay; *Ti.* 636
 Upon a *virgin* brydes adorned head, *Col.* 338
 O holy *virgin!* chiefe of nyne, I. Pr. 2. 1
 like that *virgin* true which for her knight him took, I. i. 49. 9
 The royall *virgin* shooke off drousy-bed; I. ii. 7. 5
 I straid, A *virgin* widow, I. ii. 24. 8
 Soone as the royall *virgin* he did spy, I. iii. 5. 4
 Arose the *virgin*, borne of heavenly brood, I. iii. 8. 7
 to the *virgin* comes; I. iii. 40. 1
 heavens! that doe . . . heavenly *virgin* thus outraged see, I. vi. 5. 7
 the *virgin*, doofull, desolate, With ruffled rayments, I. vi. 9. 2
 The gentle *virgin*, left behinde alone, I. vi. 33. 3
 Faire *virgin*, to redeme her deare, I. viii. Arg.
 The royall *Virgin* which beheld from farre, I. viii. 26. 1
 What hath poore *Virgin* Wherewith you to reward? I. viii. 27. 3
 'Faire *virgin*,' (said the Prince), I. ix. 3. 1
 O fayrest *virgin!* full of heavenly light, I. ix. 17. 3
 Most vertuous *virgin*, borne of hevenly berth, I. x. 9. 3
 To aide a *virgin* desolate, foredonne; I. x. 60. 4
 Up rose the gentle *virgin* from her place, I. xi. 33. 5
 this fayre *virgin* wearie of her way I. xii. 1. 6
 they came where that faire *virgin* stood; I. xii. 7. 6
 Laid first his filthie hands on *virgin* cleene, II. i. 10. 4
 As a chaste *Virgin* that had wronged beene; II. i. 21. 5
 Great and most glorious *virgin* Queene alive, II. ii. 40. 3
 taking Conge of that *virgin* pure, II. iii. 2. 1
 Alma she called was; a *virgin* bright, II. ix. 18. 1
 the sad *virgin*, innocent of all, II. x. 19. 6
 Alma, like a *virgin* Queene most bright, II. xi. 2. 6
 The noble *Virgin*, Ladie of the Place, II. xi. 16. 1
 forth from *virgin* bowre she comes in th' early morne. II. xii. 50. 9
 see the *Virgin* Rose, how sweetly shee II. xii. 74. 4
 fell intent, against the *virgin* sheene; III. i. 65. 4
 much cheard the feeble spright Of the sicke *virgin*, III. ii. 47. 2
 Shee to the *virgin* sayd, thrise sayd she itt; III. ii. 50. 6
 a sore evill, which this *virgin* bright Tormenteth III. iii. 16. 4
 'Most noble *Virgin*, that by fatal lore III. iii. 21. 6
 Then shall a royall *Virgin* raine, III. iii. 49. 6
 I saw a Saxon *Virgin*, III. iii. 55. 5
 Thus when she had the *virgin* all arayd, III. iii. 61. 1

Virgin—Continued.

- A *virgin* strange and stout him should dismay or kill, III. iv. 25. 9
 Most sacred *virgin* without spot of sinne. III. iv. 59. 8
 The bountieest *virgin* and most debonaire III. v. 8. 2
 this faire *virgin*, this Belphebe fayre; III. v. 54. 2
 So was this *virgin* borne, so was she bred; III. vi. 3. 6
 'Beldame, be not wroth With silly *Virgin*, III. vii. 8. 7
 the fayre *Virgin* was so meeke and myld, III. vii. 15. 1
 The golden ribband, which that *virgin* wore III. vii. 36. 1
 a faire *virgin* that . . . above all Dames is deemd, III. vii. 52. 3
virgin wex that never yet was seald, III. viii. 6. 7
 The silly *virgin* strove him to withstand III. viii. 27. 1
 The *virgin* whom he had abusee so sore; III. viii. 36. 6
 Most vertuous *virgin!* glory be thy meed, III. viii. 42. 6
 Which the bold *Virgin* sceing III. xi. 13. 8
 Soone as that *virgin* knight he saw in place, III. xii. 32. 1
 Exceeding wroth therewith the *virgin* grew, III. xii. 33. 6
 protest a *virgine* wife. IV. i. 6. 9
 The warlike *virgine* . . . wexed inlie wroth; IV. i. 10. 5
 chalenging the *Virgin* as his dew, IV. iii. 14. 8
 To know what *Virgin* did them thence unbind, IV. viii. 22. 2
 Upon a recluse *Virgin* to lay hold, IV. x. 54. 4
 So home with her she streight the *virgin* lad, IV. xii. 33. 8
 is the *Virgin*, sixt in her degree, V. i. 11. 8
 'Magnifick *Virgin*, that . . . doest maske thy royall blood, V. vii. 21. 1
 the righteous *Virgin*, which of old Liv'd here VII. vii. 37. 6
 Clad all in white, that seemes a *virgin* best. *Epith.* 151
 A pallace fit for such a *virgin* Queene. *H.B.* 126
 The *virgin* Lillie, and the Primrose trew, *Proth.* 32
- Virginal.** Of chastity and honour *virginall*: II. i. 10. 8
 delight Shee to them made, with mildnesse *virginall*, II. ix. 20. 4
 Of chastity and vertue *virginall*, III. v. 53. 6
- Virginals.** Playing alone carelesse on bir heavenlie *Virginals*. U.V. 6
 If at hir *Virginals*, tell hir, I can heare no mirth. U.V. 9
- Virginia.** fruitfuller *Virginia* who did ever vew? II. Pr. 2. 9
- Virgins's.** Abutt that *virgins* cause disconsolate, I. x. 64. 2
 Transformd her to a stone from stedfast *virgins* state. II. ii. 8. 9
 pittly did the *Virgins* hart of patience rob. III. xi. 8. 9
 That horroure gan the *virgins* bart to perse, III. xii. 36. 5
 untide . . . by *Virgins* hond; IV. viii. 21. 6
 That *Virgins* love to win by wit or wile, IV. xi. 2. 3
 taking flesh of sacred *virgins* wombe, H.H.L. 146
- Virgins.** you *Virgins*, that on Parnasse dwell, S.C. Ap. 41
 Elisa . . . That blessed wight, The flowre of *Virgins*: S.C. Ap. 48
 Let none come there but that *Virgins* bene, S.C. Ap. 129
 Fidelia and Speranza, *virgins* were; I. x. 4. 6
 two most goodly *virgins* came in place, I. x. 12. 2
 The comely *virgins* came, with girlands dight, I. xii. 6. 6
 ill your goddesse services are drest By *virgins*, IV. x. 54. 9
 A bevie of faire *Virgins* clad in white, V. ix. 31. 2
 they were *virgins* all, and love eschewed VII. vii. 45. 4
 Let all the *virgins* therefore well awayt: *Epith.* 111
 Why stand ye still ye *virgins* in amaze, *Epith.* 181
 Of her ye *virgins* learne obedience, *Epith.* 212
- Virtue.** All heavenly grace and vertue shrined is, *Pet.* vii. 10
 This peoples vertue yet so fruitfull was *Ro.* viii. 5
 when the object of her vertue failed, *Ro.* xxi. 9
 after vertue gan for age to stoope, S.C. O. 67
 Horatii that in vertue did excell. *Gn.* 600
 vertue to advance, and vice deride, *Hub.* 812
 our chast bowers, in which all vertue rained, T.M. 269
 strive in vertue others to excell, T.M. 452
 Therefore the nurse of vertue I am hight, T.M. 457
 yong-man, whose vertue found So brave a Trompe, *Ti.* 433
 To see that vertue should dispised bee *Ti.* 450
 whatso else of vertue good or ill *Mu.* 201
 'No age hath bred . . . more vertue in a wight; D. 219
 Advancing vertue and suppressing vice. *Col.* 323
 The floure of vertue and pure chastitie, *Col.* 469
 thy chaste life and vertue I esteeme; *Col.* 673
 For love of vertue and of Martiall praise; *Ded.* Son. x. 6
 Vertue gives her selfe light through darkness for to wade; I. i. 12. 9
 the sleeping spark Of native vertue gan eisoones revive; I. ii. 19. 2
 you, fresh bud of vertue springing fast, I. viii. 27. 1
 liquor . . . Of wondrous worth, and vertue excellent, I. ix. 19. 4
 other secret vertue did ensue; I. xi. 36. 5
 Had vertue pourd into their waters bace, II. ii. 6. 8
 Doth nourish vertue, and fast friendship breeds, II. ii. 31. 2
 All vertue merits praise, II. iii. 37. 9
 vertue vauntes in both her victories, II. vi. 1. 8
 hidden vertue to it gave. II. viii. 20. 9
 'The vertue is, that nether steele nor stone II. viii. 21. 1
 Such life ye read, and vertue in vaine shew; II. ix. 3. 2
 'Seldom' (said Guyon) 'yields to vertue aide, II. ix. 8. 2
 this brave knight, that for this vertue fights, II. xii. 1. 6
 Such vertue in his staffe had eke this Palmer sage. II. xii. 41. 9
 The fayrest vertue, far above the rest: III. Pr. 1. 2
 The secrete vertue of that weapon keene, III. i. 10. 6
 It vertue had to shew in perfect sight III. ii. 19. 1
 choseth vertue for his dearest Dame, III. iii. 1. 8
 for pure chastitee and vertue rare, III. iv. 3. 4
 In stedfast chastitie and vertue rare, III. v. 8. 5
 Of chastity and vertue *virginall*, III. v. 53. 6
 In all chaste vertue and true bounti-hed, III. vi. 3. 8
 Your vertue selfe her owne reward shall breed, III. xii. 39. 5
 it of honor and all vertue is the roote, IV. Pr. 2. 6
 vertue is the band that bindeth harts most sure. IV. ii. 29. 9
 Well was that rings great vertue knowne to all; IV. ii. 40. 1
 All was through vertue of the ring he wore; IV. iii. 24. 1
 Ne felt his blood to wast, . . . Through that rings vertue, IV. iii. 29. 3

Virtue—Continued.

- Who would not to this *vertue* rather yeeld his voice? . . . IV. iii. 45. 9
 That girdle gave the *vertue* of chast love . . . IV. v. 3. 1
 Which *vertue* it for ever after did retaine . . . IV. v. 4. 9
 being knit with *vertue*, never will remove . . . IV. vi. 31. 9
 Against all that truth or *vertue* doe professe; . . . IV. viii. 24. 7
 Held *vertue* for it selfe in souveraine awe: . . . IV. viii. 30. 6
 were her *vertue* like her beautie bright . . . IV. viii. 49. 6
 on chast *vertue* grounded their desire . . . IV. x. 26. 6
 she that *vertue* loves and vice detests . . . IV. xi. 51. 7
 mans age . . . the first blossome of faire *vertue* bare; . . . V. Pr. 1. 4
 if in discipline Of *vertue* . . . V. Pr. 3. 2
 For that which all men then did *vertue* eall . . . V. Pr. 4. 1
 that which vice was hight, Is now hight *vertue* . . . V. Pr. 4. 3
 All loved *vertue* . . . V. Pr. 9. 3
 Most sacred *vertue* . . . Resembling God in his imperiall might; . . . V. Pr. 10. 1
 Though *vertue* then were held in highest price . . . V. i. 1. 1
 was of no lesse *vertue* then of fame; . . . V. i. 10. 5
 True *vertue* to advance . . . V. iii. 3. 9
 Her *vertue* was the dowre that did delight . . . V. iv. 9. 4
 this same *vertue* that doth right define . . . V. vii. 1. 3
 if that *Vertue* be of so great might . . . V. x. 2. 1
 the *vertue* selfe, which her reward doth pay.' . . . V. xl. 17. 9
 Revele to me the sacred noursery Of *vertue* . . . VI. Pr. 3. 2
 from your selfe I doe this *vertue* bring . . . VI. Pr. 7. 2
 That *vertue* should be plentifully found . . . VI. i. 1. 4
 What *vertue* is so fitting for a knight . . . As *Curtisie*; . . . VI. ii. 1. 1
 A certaine herbe . . . Whose *vertue* he by use well understood; . . . VI. iv. 12. 7
 to all *vertue* it may seeme unapt . . . VI. v. 1. 7
 Ne lesse in *vertue* . . . Doth she exceede the rest . . . VI. x. 26. 5
 poure that *vertue* from our heavenly cell . . . VII. vii. 48. 7
 that power and *vertue* which ye spake . . . VII. vii. 54. 4
 each of you, That *vertue* have or this . . . VII. vii. 54. 7
 What wondrous *vertue* is contaynd in you . . . *Am.* vii. 2
 Strong through your cause, hut by your *vertue* weak . . . *Am.* viii. 12
 Sweet is thy *vertue*, as thy selfe sweet art . . . *Am.* xxxii. 5
 There *vertue* raynes as Queene in royal throne . . . *Epith.* 194
 Fit to receive the seede of *vertue* strewed; . . . *H.B.* 138
 Through heavenly *vertue* which her beames doe breed . . . *H.H.B.* 175
 bath *vertue* to remove All Loves dislike . . . *Proth.* 98
Virtue's. As *vertues* braunch and beauties budde . . . *S.C.* N. 88
 Through Venus grace, and *vertues* carriage . . . *Gn.* 488
vertues bare regard advanced hee . . . *Hub.* 638
 For *vertues* meed and ornament of wit . . . *T.M.* 310
 for former *vertues* meede . . . *Ti.* 398
 lovers life, As . . . *vertues* enemy, I ever scord . . . I. ix. 10. 2
 honour, *vertues* meed, Doth beare the fayrest floure . . . II. iii. 10. 8
 Fame is my meed, and glory *vertues* pay: . . . III. x. 31. 7
vertues might and values confidence: . . . III. xi. 14. 7
 For *vertues* cneily sake, which doth beget True love . . . IV. vi. 46. 8
 Shynng with beauties light and heavenly *vertues* grace . . . IV. x. 52. 9
 that which yeeldeth *vertues* meed alway? . . . V. xi. 17. 8
 envies cloud still dimmeth *vertues* ray . . . V. xii. 27. 7
vertues seat is deepe within the mynd . . . VI. Pr. 5. 8
 Fayre bosome! fraught with *vertues* richest tresure . . . *Am.* lxxvi. 1
 Adorn'd with beauties grace and *vertues* store? . . . *Epith.* 170
Virtues. Their heavenly *vertues* from these woes assoyling . . . *Ro.* xix. 11
 wise Curius, companion Of noble *vertues* . . . *Gn.* 610
 His worthie praise, and *vertues* dying never . . . *Ti.* 256
 courts chief garland with all *vertues* dight . . . *Col.* 499
 Magnifick Lord, whose *vertues* excellent . . . *Ded. Son.* ii. 1
 through immortal merit Of his brave *vertues* . . . *Ded. Son.* xv. 4
 your face; Which with your *vertues* ye embellish more . . . *Ded. Son.* xv. 11
 Wyde wonders . . . Of that same hornes great *vertues* . . . I. viii. 3. 8
 yere The *vertues* linked are in lovely wize; . . . I. ix. 1. 2
 Full of great *vertues*, and for med'cine good: . . . I. xi. 29. 5
 ne yet his *vertues* had forgot: . . . I. xi. 29. 9
 great *vertues* over-all were redd; . . . I. xi. 46. 4
vertues like mote unto him allye . . . II. i. 23. 9
 secret *vertues* are infus'd In every fountaine . . . II. ii. 5. 6
 her *vertues* in her water hyde . . . II. ii. 9. 6
 his own *vertues* and praise-worthie deedes . . . II. vii. 2. 5
 whose *vertues* through the wyde worlde soone were solemniz'd . . . III. ii. 18. 9
 the *vertues* rare Which thereof spoken were . . . III. ii. 22. 7
 For his great *vertues* proved long afore: . . . III. iii. 60. 5
 Many Restoratives of *vertues* rare . . . III. v. 50. 3
 those two *vertues* strove to fynd The higher place . . . III. v. 65. 4
 Of bounty, and of beautie, and all *vertues* rare . . . III. vi. 4. 9
 better were in *vertues* discipl'd . . . IV. Pr. 1. 8
 amongst the manie *vertues* which we reed . . . IV. ii. 39. 8
 zeale of friends combynd with *vertues* meet: . . . IV. ix. 1. 7
 Right so from you all goodly *vertues* well . . . VI. Pr. 7. 6
 Her mind adorn'd with *vertues* manifold . . . *Am.* xv. 14
 My verse your *vertues* rare shall eternize . . . *Am.* lxxv. 11
Virtuous. so fruitfull was Of *virtuous* nephewes . . . *Ro.* viii. 6
virtuous deeds . . . they care not to atchive . . . *T.M.* 95
 In whom all bountie and all *virtuous* love Appeared . . . *Ti.* 283
 with *virtuous* deeds assay To mount to heaven . . . *Ti.* 425
 first was rais'd for *virtuous* parts . . . *Ti.* 451
 So pure . . . She was in life and every *virtuous* lore; . . . I. i. 6. 2
 He hated all good workes and *virtuous* deeds . . . I. iv. 32. 1
 The noble hart that harbours *virtuous* thought . . . I. v. 1. 1
 all my daies he traind mee up in *virtuous* lore . . . I. ix. 4. 9
 Most *virtuous* virgin, borne of heavenly berth . . . I. x. 9. 3
 in her *virtuous* rules to schoole her knight . . . I. x. 32. 6
 Balme, whose *virtuous* might Did heale his woundes . . . I. xi. 50. 5
 In *virtuous* lore to traine his tender youth . . . II. iii. 2. 4
 That *virtuous* steele he rudely snatcht away . . . II. viii. 22. 6
 First Gorboman, a man of *virtuous* life . . . II. x. 44. 3
 lifting up his *virtuous* staffe on hye . . . II. xii. 26. 6

Virtuous—Continued.

- Streight way he with his *virtuous* staffe them strooke . . . II. xii. 86. 1
 Most *virtuous* virgin! glory be thy meed . . . III. viii. 42. 6
 they thy *virtuous* deedes may imitate . . . III. viii. 43. 6
 falsely seekst a *virtuous* wight to shame? . . . IV. i. 48. 2
 for glorie vaine, And not for *virtuous* use . . . IV. v. 2. 7
 She lesse esteem'd then th' others *virtuous* government . . . IV. v. 20. 9
 the hand of *virtuous* mind . . . IV. ix. 1. 8
 his conquest tell Of *virtuous* Amoret: . . . IV. x. Arg.
 she was of such grace and *virtuous* might . . . IV. x. 33. 6
 evermore some of the *virtuous* race Rose up . . . V. i. 1. 6
virtuous women wisely understand . . . V. v. 25. 7
 The true guide of his way and *virtuous* government . . . V. viii. 3. 9
 the gentle wit, And *virtuous* mind . . . *Am.* lxxix. 4
Visage. Renting hir faire *visage* and golden haire . . . *Bel.* viii. 4
 more fierce in *visage*, and in pace . . . *Gn.* 269
 With greislike countenance and *visage* grim . . . *Gn.* 326
 Her loathly *visage* viewing with disdain . . . I. ii. 39. 6
 Her from her Palfrey pluckt, her *visage* to behold . . . I. iii. 40. 9
 griesly Night, with *visage* deadly sad . . . I. v. 20. 1
 made her . . . sad to view his *visage* pale and wan . . . I. viii. 42. 3
 Thus as he spake, his *visage* waxed pale . . . I. ix. 16. 1
 hid her *visage*, and her head downe bent . . . II. i. 15. 7
 when her goodly *visage* he beheld . . . II. iii. 37. 1
 the trew lively-head Of that most glorious *visage* . . . II. ix. 3. 4
 a nation strange, with *visage* swart . . . II. x. 15. 1
 With hoary lockes all loose, and *visage* grim; . . . II. xi. 23. 3
 so did let her goodly *visage* to appere . . . III. i. 42. 9
 thinke of that fayre *visage* written in her hart . . . III. ii. 29. 9
 ever when his *visage* she beheld . . . IV. vi. 27. 3
 kissing oft his *visage* pale and wan: . . . IV. ix. 9. 5
 In her faire *visage* voide of ornament . . . V. v. 12. 4
 Cursing his hand that had that *visage* mard: . . . V. v. 13. 4
 To hide the blush which in her *visage* rose . . . V. v. 30. 2
 Death with most grim and griesly *visage* scene . . . VII. vii. 46. 2
Visages. exceeding feare Their *visages* imprest . . . II. iii. 5. 9
 greedy Rosmarines with *visages* deforme . . . II. xii. 24. 9
Vision. Making them thinke it but a *vision* . . . *Hub.* 1282
 that late *vision* which th' Enchaunter wrought . . . I. iii. 3. 6
 sacred lawes . . . unto him reveal'd in *vision*; . . . II. x. 39. 2
 Shal be by *vision* staide from his intent: . . . III. iii. 41. 6
 no *vision* nor fantastiekie sight . . . III. viii. 23. 2
 worship her as some celestiall *vision* . . . IV. vi. 24. 9
 appeare unto her heavenly spright A wondrous *vision* . . . V. vii. 12. 8
 Of all that *vision* which to her appard . . . V. vii. 20. 2
Visions. six *visions* Do yeelde unto thy lorde . . . *Pet.* vii. 2
 having deeply gron'd these *visions* sad . . . *Bel.* xiv. 1
 Shewes, *visions*, sooth-sayes, and prophesies . . . II. ix. 51. 8
 thou sendest troublous feares And dreadfull *visions* . . . III. iv. 57. 6
 shee strange *visions* sees: . . . V. vii. Arg.
Visit. There came to *visite* mee Some friends . . . *Hub.* 17
 Merlin came, As was his use, oftymes to *visitt* mee . . . I. ix. 5. 2
 To *visite* her beloved Paramoure . . . IV. v. 5. 2
 that wounded Knight To *visite* . . . VI. iii. 14. 2
 Goe *visit* her in her chast howre of rest . . . *Am.* lxxxiii. 7
Visitation. he published to holde A *Visitation* . . . *Hub.* 669
Visnomie. See *Physiognomy*.
Visor. deceit doth maske in *visour* faire . . . I. vii. 1. 3
 bowd his battred *visour* to his brest: . . . III. vi. 42. 6
Vital. quicken, with his *vital* notes accord . . . *Ro.* xxv. 6
 on her sap and *vital* moisture fed: . . . *Ian.* vii. 8
 Her *vital* threde so soone was spent . . . *S.C.* N. 149
 So soone as Fates their *vital* thred have shorne . . . *Ti.* 181
 whilst the fates affoord me *vital* breath . . . *Ti.* 309
 spent his *vital* spirite . . . *Ti.* 382
 in their wrath breake off the *vital* bands . . . *D.* 18
 'What man henceforth that breatheth *vital* ayre . . . *D.* 197
 she that did my *vital* powres supplie . . . *D.* 437
 At last, when paine his *vital* powres had spent . . . *As.* 173
 when as death these *vital* bands shall breake . . . *Col.* 630
 Dead is Sansfry, his *vital* paines are past . . . I. iv. 49. 6
 In slombring swownd, nigh voyd of *vital* spright . . . I. v. 19. 5
 all his *vital* powres Decayd . . . I. viii. 41. 8
 doen the heavens afford him *vital* food? . . . II. i. 12. 3
vital powres gan waxe both weake and wan . . . II. vii. 65. 2
 Gan sucke this *vital* ayre into his brest . . . II. vii. 66. 6
 they suck'd *vital* blood: . . . III. vi. 6. 9
 the Geaunts broode . . . dronek mens *vital* blood . . . III. ix. 49. 9
 fading *vital* powres gan to fade . . . III. xii. 21. 7
 from one roote deriv'd their *vital* sap: . . . IV. ii. 43. 6
 with the wasting of his *vital* food . . . IV. iii. 28. 8
 all her *vital* powres . . . gan there assemble; . . . IV. vi. 29. 4
 all his *vital* spirites thereby spild . . . IV. vii. 31. 8
 all things else, that nourish *vital* blood . . . IV. x. 46. 7
 of their *vital* blood, the which was shed . . . V. vi. 11. 1
 even to the *vital* parts they past . . . V. vii. 17. 8
 As if her *vital* powers were at strife With stronger death . . . VI. v. 5. 7
 the cold steele . . . did devoure His *vital* breath . . . VI. vii. 8. 8
 when the *vital* spirits doe expyre . . . *H.B.* 102
Vocation. such vile vassals, borne to base *vocation* . . . *Hub.* 166
Voice. With thondring *voice* eride out aloude . . . *Rev.* ii. 13
 A *voice* then sayde, beholde . . . *Rev.* iv. 6
 sweetly in accord did tune their *voyce* (*voice*) . . . *Pet.* iv. 6
 shrilling *voyce* of wight alive . . . *Ro.* i. 6
 Thrice unto you with lowd *voyce* I appeale . . . *Ro.* i. 11
 I say not, as the common *voyce* doth say . . . *Ro.* ix. 9
 they will listen to the shepheards *voyce* . . . *S.C.* S. 142
 The dog his maisters *voice* did it wene . . . *S.C.* S. 219
 A brasen *voice* that may with shrilling cryes . . . *T.M.* 117
 want the wonted sweetnes of thy *voice* . . . *Ti.* 331

Voice—Continued.

at last I heard a *voyce*, *Ti.* 580
 I heard a *voyce* that called farre away, *Ti.* 638
 when she list advance her heavenly *voyce*, *D.* 313
 my *voyce* is spent with crying; *D.* 414
 Therewith a piteous yelling *voyce* was heard, *I.* i. 31. 1
 'What *voyce* of damned Ghost from Limbo lake, *I.* ii. 32. 5
 when they heard that piteous strained *voyce*, *I.* vi. 8. 1
 Nor *voyce* was heard, nor wight was seene *I.* viii. 29. 9
 a little grate . . . Through which he sent his *voyce*, *I.* viii. 37. 7
 an hollow, dreary, murmuring *voyce* *I.* viii. 38. 1
 an Angels *voyce* Singing before th' eternall majesty, *I.* xii. 39. 3
 They heard a ruefull *voyce*, *II.* i. 35. 7
 goodly counsell, tempred with sweete *voyce*: *II.* i. 44. 3
 with big thundring *voyce* revyld him lowd: *II.* iii. 7. 3
 Nor *voyce* sound mortall; *II.* iii. 33. 4
 Crying with piteous *voyce*, *II.* vi. 32. 4
 a *voyce* that called lowd and cleare, *II.* viii. 3. 7
 Againe he heard a more efforded *voyce*, *II.* viii. 4. 3
 Their notes unto the *voyce* attempted sweet; *II.* xii. 71. 2
 Certain sad words with hollow *voyce* and bace, *III.* i. 50. 6
 Who would not to this vertue rather yeeld his *voyce*? *IV.* iii. 45. 9
 hundred mouths, and *voyce* of brasse I had, *IV.* xi. 9. 7
 He heard the lamentable *voyce* of one, *IV.* xii. 5. 2
 All creatures must obey the *voyce* of the Most Hie. *V.* ii. 40. 9
 Whose *voyce* so soone as he did undertake, *V.* iii. 34. 4
 of a man, they say, It has the *voyce*, *V.* xi. 20. 7
 hearking to that *voyce*, *VI.* i. 19. 1
 he heard . . . A *voyce*, that seemed of some woman kynd, *VI.* iv. 26. 7
 with the peoples *voyce* Confused, *VI.* viii. 46. 2
 by common *voyce* esteemed The father *VI.* ix. 14. 1
 Knowing his *voyce*, although not heard long sin, *VI.* xi. 44. 3
 running straight where-as she heard his *voyce*, *VII.* iv. 47. 3
 'Whats this (quoth he) that gives so great a *voyce* *Epig.* iv. 7
 As if it were one *voyce*, *Epith.* 139
Voice's. *voyses* silver sound can change my cherelesse
 cryes. *S.C.* Au. 181
 whose *voyses* known sound *III.* xii. 43. or. 8
Voices. frogs . . . their jarring *voyses* hent, *Gn.* 230
 th' hollow hills, from which their silver *voyses* *T.M.* 21
 Bardes, that . . . Can tune their timely *voyses* *I.* v. 3. 7
 Birdes, *voyses*, instruments, windes, waters, *II.* xii. 70. 9
 Th' Angelicall soft trembling *voyses* *II.* xii. 71. 3
Vold. faithlesse Rosalind and *voide* of grace, *S.C.* Jun. 115
 Let all, that sweete is, *voyd*: *S.C.* Au. 164
 anie Should of his race be *voyd* of infamie; *Hub.* 1242
 Simple in shew, and *voide* of malice bad; *I.* i. 29. 7
 he slept soundly *voide* of evil thought, *I.* i. 46. 3
 In slombring swownd, nigh *voyd* of vitall spright, *I.* v. 19. 5
 presently was *voide* and wholly vaine: *I.* viii. 4. 7
Voide of all succour and needfull comfort; *II.* v. 17. 5
 come unto an Island waste and *voyd*, *II.* vi. 11. 3
 wholly waste and *voide* of peoples trode, *III.* ix. 49. 7
 his spere he gan abase And *voide* his course: *IV.* vi. 3. 5
voide of vile and treacherous intent, *IV.* viii. 30. 5
 all *voide* of doubtfull feare, *IV.* ix. 5. 7
 Most *voide* of guile, most free from fowle despight, *IV.* xi. 18. 8
 In her faire visage *voide* of ornament, *V.* v. 12. 4
Voide of malicious mind or foule offence! *V.* v. 33. 5
 All dewfull service, *voide* of thoughts impure; *VI.* x. 32. 6
 reft of sense And *voyd* of speech *VII.* vi. 25. 5
 Exceeding sweet, yet *voyd* of sinfull vice; *Am.* lxxvii. 9
voide of all blemishment; *H.B.* 215
 some . . . Eternall, pure, and *voide* of sinfull blot, *H.H.L.* 32
Voided. When thus the field was *voided* all away, *V.* iv. 46. 1
 Were bound about and *voided* from before; *VI.* vii. 43. 8
Voldness. *voydnesse* to seeke full satietie. *Col.* 850
Volume. My *volume* shall renouwe, *Gn.* 48
 it was a great And ample *volume*, *II.* x. 70. 3
 In thy great *volume* of Eternitye: *III.* iii. 4. 5
 Thy acts, O Scanderberg, this *volume* tels. *Com.Son.* iii. 14
Voluntary. she gan appease Her *voluntarie* paine, *II.* i. 16. 9
 The sea unto him *voluntary* brugs; *III.* iv. 23. 7
 of *voluntary* grace And souveraine favor *III.* viii. 29. 2
 looke to whom she *voluntarie* came, *IV.* v. 25. 7
 Was dight with flowers that *voluntary* grew *VII.* vii. 10. 2
Voluptuous. Made dronke with drugs of deare *voluptuous* receipt. *II.* v. 34. 9
 fell to vaine *voluptuous* disease: *II.* x. 17. 5
Vomit. Her *vomit* full of bookes and papers was, *I.* i. 20. 6
 He soone in *vomit* up againe doth lay, *II.* xii. 3. 7
Vortigern. their uncle *Vortigere* Usurpt the crowne *II.* x. 64. 2
Vortiger have forst the kingdome to aband. *II.* x. 65. 9
 The crowne which *Vortiger* did long detainey: *II.* x. 67. 4
Vortimer. by the helpe of *Vortimere* his sonne, *II.* x. 66. 1
Vortipore. 'His sonne, hight *Vortipore*, shall him succede *III.* iii. 31. 1
Votaries. Vaine *votaries* of laesie Love professe, *Col.* 766
Vouch. *vouch* antiquities, which no body can know. *II.* Pr. 1. 9
Vouchsafe. *Vouchsafe* ye then, whom onely it concernes, *T.M.* 49
Vouchsafe this monument of his last praise *Ti.* 682
 The roote whereof and tragical effect, *Vouchsafe*, *Mut.* 10
 when life parts *vouchsafe* to close mine eye. *D.* 511
Vouchsafe to deck the same with Cyppresse; *D.* 529
 Them to *vouchsafe* amongst his rimes to name, *As.* 38
 so much grace let her *vouchsafe* to grant. *Col.* 939
vouchsafe thy noble countenance To these *Ded. Son.* ii. 13
Vouchsafe in worth this small guilt to receive, *Ded. Son.* vii. 8
 The which *vouchsafe*, deare Lord, your favorable doome. *Ded. Son.* vii. 14
 Such as they be, *vouchsafe* them to receive, *Ded. Son.* ix. 13
vouchsafe it to maintaine Against . . . backbitings *Ded. Son.* xii. 13
Vouchsafe from him this token in good worth to take. *Ded. Son.* xv. 14

Vouchsafe—Continued.

The which to heare *vouchsafe*, O dearest dreed, *I.* Pr. 4. 9
 'Mercy, mercy, Sir, *vouchsafe* to show On silly Dame, *I.* ii. 21. 2
vouchsafe with patient care The brave adventures *II.* Pr. 5. 6
Vouchsafe to stay your steed *II.* i. 8. 9
 doe *vouchsafe* now to receive reliefe, *II.* i. 16. 3
vouchsafe her honorable toombe; *II.* i. 68. 9
 doth not highest God *vouchsafe* to take The love *III.* v. 47. 6
Vouchsafe with mild regard a wretches case to heare; *III.* x. 26. 9
Vouchsafe to rescue her against a Knight, *VI.* i. 29. 6
 Yet, as I well it meane, *vouchsafe* it without blame. *VI.* iv. 34. 9
Vouchsafe, O Goddess! to thy presence call The rest *VII.* vii. 27. 2
 Yet lowly still *vouchsafe* to looke on me; *Am.* xiii. 13
 That she will once *vouchsafe* my plaint to heare, *Am.* xviii. 7
vouchsafe, O goddess, to accept, *Am.* xxiii. 13
 till she *vouchsafe* to grawnt me rest; *Am.* xxxiii. 13
 if thou wouldst *vouchsafe* to overspred Me *H.L.* 19
vouchsafe to take of me This simple song, *H.L.* 306
vouchsafe with thy love-kindling light *H.B.* 19
Vouchsafe to shed into my barren spright *H.H.L.* 45
Vouchsafe then, O thou most Almightye Spright! *H.H.B.* 8
Vouchsafed. scarce *vouchsafte* them to requite. *Hub.* 587
 say, who else *vouchsafed* thee of grace? *Col.* 484
 Ne other grace *vouchsafed* them to shewe *I.* iv. 14. 3
 hevens just with equall brow *Vouchsafed* to behold us *II.* i. 50. 4
vouchsafed to embrace Her goodly port, *III.* vi. 35. 8
 I have not *vouchsaf* to graunt unto us twaine *VI.* iv. 31. 2
Vouchsafes. none *vouchsafes* to answer to our call; *T.M.* 352
Vouchsafeth. Or once *vouchsofeth* us to entertaime, *T.M.* 344
 those whom shee *Vouchsafeth* to her presence to receive, *H.H.B.* 254
Vow. Ne may thee help the manie hartie *vow*, *Mut.* 237
 *And never *vow* to rest, till her I find, *I.* ix. 15. 8
 Nynne monethes I seek in vaine, yet ni'll that *vow* unhynd.' *I.* ix. 15. 9
 Bynempt a sacred *vow*, which none should ay release. *II.* i. 60. 9
 Sir Guyon, mindfull of his *vow* yplight, *II.* iii. 1. 5
 for my part, I *vow*, dissembled not a whitte. *II.* iv. 18. 9
 By Stygian lake I *vow*, *III.* vi. 24. 7
 the *vow* that to faire Columbelle I plighted have, *III.* vii. 61. 6
 read, thou Squire of Dames, what *vow* is this, *III.* vii. 53. 2
 The wicked weapon heard his wrathfull *vow*, *IV.* iii. 11. 6
 I *vow* you dead or living not to leave, *IV.* vi. 35. 8
 threw away, with *vow* to use no more, *IV.* vii. 39. 2
vow by Mahoune that he should be slaine. *IV.* viii. 44. 3
 by the *vow* of their religion, *V.* vii. 9. 6
 by the holy *vow* which me doth bind, *V.* vii. 19. 7
 though revengefull *vow* she did professe, *V.* vii. 36. 3
 fatally did *vow* To wreake her on that mayden messengere, *V.* viii. 46. 3
 But I am bound by *vow*, *VI.* ii. 37. 5
 In streight observance of religious *vow*, *VI.* v. 35. 6
 Unmyndfull of his *vow*, and high beheast *VI.* x. 1. 3
 Is wynd to wield the world unto his *vow*, *VII.* vi. 22. 3
 in her songs, sends many a wishfull *vow* *Am.* lxxxviii. 3
 Encline thy will t' effect our wishfull *vow*, *Epith.* 385
Vowed. he has *vowed* thy last confusion. *S.C.* May 220
 the daye in woe, I *vowed* have to wayst, *S.C.* Au. 180
 his *vowed* life to spill For Countreyes health, *Gn.* 603
 To whom the ruin'd walls of Carthage *vow'd*, *Gn.* 616
 To her he *vow'd* the service of his daies, *As.* 61
 with brave deeds to her sole service *vow'd*, *As.* 69
 One ever I all *vowed* hers to bee, *Col.* 478
 My . . . service, that by land and seas Have *vow'd* you to defend. *I.* iii. 29. 9
 she, all *vow'd* unto the Redcrosse Knight, *I.* vi. 32. 1
 never *vow'd* to rest till her I fynd: *I.* ix. 15. 8
 had *vow'd* all Their life to service of high heavens King, *I.* x. 36. 3
vow'd foe of my felicity; *I.* xii. 19. 3
 The marriage to accomplish *vow'd* betwixt you twayn. *I.* xii. 19. 9
vow'd to so diverse loves, *II.* ii. 19. 1
 hath *vow'd* . . . never to wearen none: *II.* iii. 12. 7
 Our selves in league of *vow'd* love wee knitt: *II.* iv. 18. 6
 For he has *vow'd* to beene avengd that day *II.* v. 38. 5
 care of *vow'd* revenge and cruell fight, *II.* vi. 8. 4
 that in . . . honours suit my *vow'd* daies do spend, *II.* vii. 10. 2
 Which to avenge on him they dearly *vow'd*, *II.* viii. 11. 1
vow'd with all their power and witt. *III.* i. 12. 3
vow'd never to returne againe, *III.* v. 10. 3
vow'd that never he alive Out of that forest should escape *III.* v. 16. 7
 Whom she hath *vow'd* to dub a fayre Cucquold. *III.* x. 11. 5
 His armes, which he had *vow'd* to disprofesse, *III.* xi. 20. 4
 of fayned friendship which they *vow'd* afore. *IV.* ii. 18. 9
vow'd with speare and shield it to maintaine; *IV.* v. 24. 8
 All on her gazing wisht, and *vow'd*, and prayd, *IV.* v. 26. 3
 for his sake *vow'd* to doe all the ill *IV.* v. 30. 8
 The last daies purpose of their *vow'd* fight, *V.* v. 1. 6
 she *vow'd*, with many a cursed threat, *V.* v. 47. 6
 she had *vow'd* . . . not to forgo Those warlike weedes, *V.* vi. 23. 6
 her restored trustily, As he had *vow'd*, *VI.* iii. 19. 7
 each the other *vow'd* t' accompany: *VI.* vi. 16. 1
 often him besought, and prayd, and *vow'd*, *VI.* vi. 31. 7
 Had *vow'd* unto the victor him to trace *VI.* vii. 21. 7
 so sacred treasure *Vow'd* to the gods: *VI.* viii. 43. 9
 the Fox, the *vow'd* foe Unto my Lambes, *VI.* ix. 23. 1
 mixed threats among, and much unto her *vow'd*. *VI.* xi. 4. 9
 he *vow'd* to be her debtor For many moe good turnes *VII.* vi. 44. 7
 this verse, *vow'd* to eternity, *Am.* lxi. 9
Vowing. *vowing* great love to mee. *IV.* viii. 59. 9
vowing not to start, But wayt on him *VI.* ii. 36. 4
Vowing that never he in bed againe *VI.* iv. 40. 6
Vows. Till that you come where ye your *vowes* assoyle, *D.* 535
 He hurles out *vowes*, and Neptune oft doth blesse. *I.* iii. 32. 5
vowes may not be vayne) *I.* xii. 19. 6

Vows—Continued.

- 'What meane these bloody *vowes* and idle threats, I. xii. 30. 1
 With sacred rites and *vowes* for ever to abyde. I. xii. 36. 9
 souveraine monument of mortall *vowes*, II. iii. 25. 7
 all his *vowes* make vayne; II. xi. 18. 8
 all men threw out *vowes* and wishes vaine. IV. ix. 16. 6
 through many *vowes* which forth he pour'd, IV. vi. 41. 6
 thousand *vowes* from bottome of his hart, IV. vi. 43. 4
 which all Asia sought with *vowes* prophane, IV. x. 30. 3
 The which sad lovers for their *vowes* did pay; IV. x. 37. 8
 in them bore true lovers *vowes* entire: IV. x. 38. 6
 Makes th' heavens . . . him with *vowes* asswage. VI. vi. 11. 9
 fooles therefore They are which fortunes doe by *vowes* devize, VI. ix. 30. 8
 Playnts, prayers, *vowes*, ruth, Am. xiv. 11
Voyage. fortunes, which to thee befell in thy late *voyage*, Col. 34
 'Foorth on our *voyage* we by land did passe, Col. 330
 With fresh desire his *voyage* to pursue; I. ix. 18. 4
 straightway on that last long *voyage* fare, I. x. 63. 4
 Discourst his *voyage* long, according his request. I. xii. 15. 9
 On the long *voyage* whereto she is bent: I. xii. 42. 8
 Then Guyon forward gan his *voyage* make II. i. 34. 3
 his *voyage* to pursue. II. v. 25. 3
 Upon his *voyage* with his trustie guyde, II. xi. 6. 2
 Which to prove, I this *voyage* have begonne. III. ii. 8. 6
voyage rashly make By this forbidden way III. iv. 14. 6
 forth upon his former *voyage* fared, III. v. 46. 2

- Wad.** In simple cratch, wrapt in a *wad* of hay, H.H.L. 226
Wade. light through darknesse for to *wade*, I. i. 12. 9
 Thus in still waves of deepe delight to *wade*, II. v. 35. 2
 Through which it was unneath for wight to *wade*, III. v. 17. 3
 Ne durst assay to *wade* the perulous seas, III. vii. 28. 3
wade in doubt what best were to be donne; IV. x. 53. 2
 As that in rivers swim, or brookes doe *wade*; IV. xi. 9. 5
Waded. over shoes in blood he *waded* on the grownd, I. viii. 16. 9
 the cold liquor which he *waded* in; II. vii. 58. 3
 waves, through which he *waded* for his loves delight. VII. vii. 33. 9
Wading. *wading* through the waves with steadfast sway, V. xii. 5. 6
 strongly *wading* through the waves unused, VI. iii. 33. 7
Wae. See Woe.
 (*wae* is me therefore!) S.C. S. 25
Wag. They went in the wind *wagge* their wrigle tayles, S.C. F. 7
 Which neither able were to *wag*, or once to weld. IV. iv. 18. 9
 That lim he could not *wag*: V. i. 22. 5
 Ere fitting Time could *wag* his eyas wings H.H.L. 24
Wage. Whose witt is weakenesse, whose *wage* is death, S.C. F. 88
 th' Elfin knight, which ought that warlike *wage*, I. iv. 39. 7
 must *wage* Thy workes for wealth, II. vii. 18. 4
 battell strong to *wage* Gainst all those knights, IV. ii. 28. 7
 as his most worthe *wage* That could her purchase IV. iii. 4. 8
Waged. there is Corydon though meanly *waged*, Col. 382
Wager. who shall judge the *wager* wonne or lost? S.C. Au. 44
 As if her life upon the *wager* lay; I. i. 12. 2
 which of those Knights . . . had the *wager* wonne: IV. v. 7. 2
 Is not (I *wager*) Florimell at all; V. iii. 22. 6
Wag-mires. they bene like foule *wagmoires* overgrast, S.C. S. 130
Wagon. to her yron *wagon* she betakes, I. v. 28. 1
 In westerne waves his weary *wagon* did recure. I. v. 44. 9
 Phoebus gan decline . . . His weary *wagon* to the Westerne
 vale, II. ix. 10. 2
 She to her *wagon* clombe; III. iv. 31. 6
 Whiles they the corse into her *wagon* reare, III. iv. 42. 4
 the Mooones bright *wagon* still did stand, VII. vi. 13. 7
 sitting In an old *wagon*, VII. vii. 43. 2
Wagon-beam. after all, upon the *wagon* beame, Rode Sathan. I. iv. 36. 1
Wagoner. the Northerne *wagoner* had set His sevenfold teme. I. ii. 1. 1
Waide. See Weighed.
Waif. and wander wide . . . like a forlorne *weste*; III. x. 36. 3
 Yet was it in due triall but a wandering *weft*. IV. ii. 4. 9
 a *waife*, the which by fortune came Upon your seas, IV. xii. 31. 3
 yours the *waift* by high prerogative. IV. xii. 31. 6
 While she was flying, like a weary *weft*, V. iii. 27. 5
 'Leave, faytor, quickly that misgotten *weft*. VI. i. 18. 7
Wall. makes me *wayle* (*waile*) so hard a destenie. Pet. i. 14
 Well couth he *wayle* his Woes, S.C. Jun. 85
 learne these woods to *wayle* my woe, S.C. Jun. 95
 More meete to *wayle* my woe S.C. Au. 165
Waile ye this wofull waste of Natures warke; S.C. N. 64
Waile we the wight S.C. N. 65
Waile we the wight S.C. N. 66
 The beastes in forest *wayle* S.C. N. 135
 'Why *wayle* we then? S.C. N. 173
 To *waile* the wretchednes of world impure? T.M. 120
 Then gan she wofully to *waile*, T.M. 169
 Therefore I mourne and *waile* incessantly, T.M. 293
 she lowdly gan to *waile* and shrike, T.M. 475
 For whom I *waile* and weepe all that I may. T.M. 594
 Did weep and *waile*, and made exceeding mone, T.M. 598
 given like cause with thee to *waile* and weepe; D. 66
 Therewith he gan afresh to *waile* and weepe, D. 169
 Help me to *wayle* my miserable case, D. 510
 every one did weep and *waile*, and mone, As. 207
 The woods were heard to *waile* full many a sythe, Col. 23
 Then gan she *waile* and weepe to see that wofull stowre, I. ii. 7. 9
 The Lady, . . . Staid not to *waile* his wofull funerall, I. ii. 20. 3
 as shee did weepe and *waile*, A knight her nett I. iii. 24. 3
 To *wayle* his wofull case she would not stay, I. v. 19. 8

Voyage—Continued.

- Upon his *voyage* forth he gan to fare V. x. 17. 6
 to his *voyage* gan againe proceed; V. xi. 65. 8
 In which her circles *voyage* is fulfilld, Am. lx. 3
Vulcan. to defend The force of *Vulcane* Gn. 524
 No lesse than that which *Vulcane* made Mu. 63
 Her husband *Vulcan* whylome for ber sake, IV. v. 4. 1
Vulcan, of this with us so usual; VII. vii. 26. 5
Vulcan's. fiers *Vulcans* rage to tame, II. vii. 36. 5
 To dry them selves by *Vulcans* flaming light, III. ix. 19. 8
Vulgar. though the *vulgar* yeeld an open eare, Hub. 713
 with vaine toys the *vulgare* entertaime; T.M. 194
 They to the *vulgar* sort now pipe and sing, T.M. 319
 the base *vulgar*, that with hands uncleane T.M. 567
 Southsayer, seeing so sad sight, Th' amazed *vulgar* telles I. v. 8. 9
 difference Betwene the *vulgar* and the noble seed, II. iv. 1. 3
 heap'd together with the *vulgar* sort, III. xi. 46. 2
 to the *vulgar* beckning with his hand, III. xii. 4. 3
 Bred in assemblies of the *vulgar* sort, IV. i. 28. 4
 Unto the *vulgar* for good gold insted, IV. v. 15. 4
 Therefore the *vulgar* did about him flocke, V. ii. 33. 1
 So feeble skill of perfect things the *vulgar* has. V. iii. 17. 9
 All the *vulgar* did about them throug V. xi. 34. 7
Vulture. Tityus fed a *vultur* on his maw; I. v. 35. 6
 a *Vulture* greedie of his pray, IV. iii. 19. 1
Vultures. griesly *vultures*, make us once affeard: Epith. 348

W

Wall—Continued.

- My last left comfort is my woes to weepe and *waile*.? I. vii. 39. 9
 all about it wandring ghostes did *waile* and howle. I. ix. 33. 9
 The damned ghosts that doe in torments *waile*, I. ix. 49. 7
 full many soules do endlesse *waile* and weepe. II. vii. 56. 9
 nought she did but *waile*, III. ii. 28. 8
 shee still did waste, and still did *waile*, III. ii. 62. 3
 did weepe And often *waile* their wealth, III. iv. 22. 9
 who that lives is lette to *waile* his losse: III. iv. 38. 6
 Where wicked ghosts doe *waile* their former sin. III. v. 22. 4
 As pitying to see her *waile* and weepe: III. viii. 21. 8
 Canacee gan *waile* her dearest frend. IV. iii. 35. 5
 loudly cry, and weepe, and *waile*, IV. ix. 7. 6
 all the woody Nymphes did *waile* and mourne; V. viii. 43. 7
 Gan weepe and *waile*, as if great griefe had her affected. V. ix. 9. 9
 who did *waile* or watch the wearie night? VI. ii. 30. 6
 What now is left her but to *waile* and weepe, VI. xi. 23. 6
 when I *waile*, she turnes hir selfe to laughter. Am. xviii. 12
 I weepe, and *waile*, and pleade in vaine, Am. xviii. 13
 when my joy to sorrow flits, I *waile*, Am. liv. 8
Wailed. Shee weeped, and *wayld*, S.C. May 301
 The Sunnes sad daughters *wayld* Gn. 198
 Therewith shee *wayld* with exceeding woe, T.M. 295
 shee wept and *wayld* so pityouslie, T.M. 535
 when they both had wept and *wayld* their fill, I. iii. 22. 6
 Nor *wayld* of friends, nor layd on groning beare, I. v. 23. 4
 cavyte wretched thralls, that *wayld* night and day: I. v. 45. 9
 one that *wayld* and pittfully wept, II. xii. 27. 3
 He wept, and *wayld*, and false laments belyde, III. x. 7. 7
 He *wayld* womanlike with many a teare, III. xii. 7. 7
 alwaies wept and *wayld* night and day, IV. viii. 2. 8
 after she had wept and *wayld* a space, IV. xii. 8. 8
 With that she wept and *wayld*, IV. xii. 11. 8
 The whyles she *wayld*, the more they did rejoyce. VI. viii. 46. 6
Wayfull. Like *wailefull* widdowes hangen their crags; S.C. F. 82
 I, a *wayfull* widdowe beight, S.C. May 201
 Whose *wayfull* want debarrs myne eyes from sleepe. S.C. Au. 162
 In funerall complaints and *wayfull* tyne, Mu. 12
 waste in woe and *wayfull* miserye: III. iv. 38. 4
 were the weary night In *wayfull* plaints V. vi. 26. 2
Wailing. Hard by a rivers side, a *wailing* Nimphe, Bel. viii. 1
 My timely buds with *wayling* all are wasted; S.C. Ja. 38
 With weeping, and *wayling*, and misery. S.C. F. 50
Wailing the wrong which he had done of late, Gn. 327
 Where wretched ghosts sit *wailing* evermore. Gn. 384
 by the *wailing* shores to waste my dayes, Gn. 621
 Was ever heard such *wailing* in this place. T.M. 18
 Like wofull Culvers, doo sit *wailing* now, T.M. 246
 A Woman sitting, sorrowfullie *wailing*, Ti. 9
 So *wailing* backe go to their wofull toomb, Ti. 49
 No *wailing* there nor wretchednesse is heard, Col. 312
 Doest thou sit *wailing* by blacke Stygian lake, I. v. 10. 6
 Acheron, Where many soules sit *wailing* wofully, I. v. 33. 2
 Yet wist not what their *wailing* ment; III. iv. 32. 4
Wailing, and raising pittifull uprore, V. ix. 8. 8
Waiment. for pittie of the sad *wayment*. Ti. 390
 what bootes it to weepe and to *wayment* II. i. 16. 5
 Shee made so piteous mone and deare *wayment*, III. iv. 35. 6
Waimented. she wept and wofullie *waymented*, T.M. 355
Waine. the welked Phoebus gan availle His weary *waine*; S.C. Ja. 74
 That did presume his fathers fyrie *wayne*, I. iv. 9. 2
 May seeme the *wayne* was very evill ledd, I. iv. 19. 7
 did alight From her nigh weary *wayne*, I. v. 41. 2
 O Titan! hast to reare thy joyous *waine*; III. iv. 60. 3
 lose the teme out of his weary *wayne*, III. viii. 51. 5
 the frie-mouthed steedes, which drew The Sunnes bright *wayne* V. viii. 40. 2
 Phoebus with his fiery *waine* VI. iii. 29. 1
Wained. The kingdom of the Night, and waters by her *wained*. VII. vi. 10. 9
Walst. See Waste.
 Above the *wast* (*waste*) a darke clowde shrouded her, Pet. vi. 7

Waist—Continued.

- gird in your *waste*, S.C. Ap. 134
 with an yvie twyne his *waste* is girt about. I. vi. 14. 9
 made wide shadow under his huge *waste*, I. xi. 8. 4
 some fashioned in the *waste* Like swine: II. xi. 12. 5
 wore About her slender *waste*, III. vii. 36. 2
 her small *waste* girt round with yron bands III. xii. 30. 8
 round about Her tender *waste* was wound, III. xii. 37. 8
 Full oft about her *wast* she it enclos'd, IV. v. 16. 8
 it as oft was from about her *wast* disclos'd: IV. v. 16. 9
 rought downe to his *waste* when up he stood, IV. vii. 6. 8
 His *wast* was with a wreath of yvie greene Engirt about, IV. vii. 7. 1
 Unto her *waste*, with fowres besattered, IV. xi. 46. 2
 Her selfe then tooke he by the slender *wast*, V. ii. 27. 1
 th' emptie girdle which about her *wast* was wrought, V. iii. 24. 9
 round about her tender *wast* it fitted well. V. iii. 27. 9
 to no womans *wast* . . . it would sit, V. iii. 28. 6
 had three bodies in one *wast* empight, V. x. 8. 8
Wait. many wyld heastes ligger in *waite* S.C. May 217
 All the cold season to wach and *waite*; S.C. S. 237
 I will but *waite* on you, Hub. 201
 To have thy asking, yet *waite* manie yeeres; Hub. 902
 To lawne, to crowche, to *waite*, to ride, to ronne, Hub. 905
 went to *wait* upon my traine, T.M. 196
 Would wend with me, and *waite* by me all day: D. 128
 Therin stil *wait* poore passengers to feare. Col. 203
 I my selfe was there, To *wait* on Lobbin, Col. 736
 her dwarfe, that wont to *wait* each howre: I. ii. 7. 8
 earely *waite* him many a gazing eye, I. v. 3. 2
 rocke . . . That lay in *waite* her wrack for to bewaile, I. vi. 1. 3
 Amement readie still at hand did *waite*, I. x. 26. 7
 watch the noyous night, and *wait* for joyous day. I. xi. 50. 9
 the Gard, which on his state did *wait*, I. xii. 35. 4
 thousand furies *wait* on wrathfull sword; II. ii. 30. 7
 therein did *waite* A sturdie villein, II. vii. 40. 3
 That dreadfull feend, which did behinde him *waite*, II. vii. 64. 4
 After she long in *waite* for me did lye, III. vii. 61. 2
 As if they lay in *wait*, or els them selves did hide. III. x. 20. 9
 Nor ward to *waite* at morne and evening late; III. xi. 21. 4
 On whom I *waite* to wreake that foule despight, IV. vi. 5. 8
 ten thousand monsters . . . Did *waite* about it, IV. xi. 3. 9
 did *waite* Upon her person for her sure defence, V. v. 4. 3
 Upon Joves judgement-seat *wait* day and night; V. ix. 31. 7
 unto the watchfull ward Which there did *waite*, V. x. 31. 4
 Lying in *waite* how him he damage might; VI. i. 20. 7
 But *wait* on him in every place and part: VI. ii. 36. 5
 as they the time did *waite*, VI. v. 16. 1
wait advantage when they downe did light. VI. viii. 14. 5
 That warnes all lovers *wait* upon their king, Am. xix. 3
 Bid her . . . ready make, To *wait* on Love Am. lxx. 10
 many a bachelor to *waite* on him, Epith. 28
 About him *wait*, and on his will depend, H.H.L. 65
 blessed Plentie *wait* upon your bord; Proth. 102
Waited. Shee there then *waited* upon Cynthia, Col. 520
 when she wakt, he *waited* diligent, I. iii. 9. 6
 A noble crew about them *waited* round I. xii. 5. 4
 long hath *waited* by the Stygian strond, III. ii. 52. 6
 bold, as ever Squire that *waited* by knights side: III. v. 12. 9
 before the wicket fast They *waited*, III. ix. 11. 3
 Thus shee there *waited* untill eventide, III. xi. 65. 1
 with meet service *waited* him about, IV. xi. 30. 4
waited well To doe their dueful service, IV. xi. 44. 8
 on her *waited* things amisse to mend, IV. xi. 47. 3
 the people, which had there about Long *waited*, V. ii. 51. 2
 the utmost date . . . she *waited* had for nougt, V. vi. 3. 7
 For whom they *waited* as his mortall lone, V. xii. 37. 3
Waiting. Still *waiting* to premerit up to chime, Hub. 76
 Angels *waiting* on th' Almighty chayre. T.M. 510
 as we stood there *waiting* on the strond, Col. 212
 Full many worthie ones then *waiting* were, Col. 737
 that wilde champion *waiting* her hesyde; I. iii. 26. 2
 Infinite sortes of people did abide There *waiting* long, I. iv. 6. 8
 one sate *waiting* ever them before, I. x. 36. 8
 The watchman *waiting* tydings glad to heare; I. xi. 3. 7
 by whose utmost brim *Waiting* to passe, II. vi. 2. 5
 still sat *waiting* on that wastfull clift II. xii. 8. 6
 The ruefull Strich, still *waiting* on the here; II. xii. 36. 7
Waiting advantage on the pray to sease, III. x. 30. 6
Waiting when as the Anthem should be sung on hye, IV. x. 48. 9
Waiting how Fortune would resolve that daungerous dout. V. v. 5. 9
 Like to a Spaniel *waiting* carefully V. vi. 26. 8
Waiting what would ensue of that event. V. vi. 28. 6
Waiting what end would be of that same daunger drad. V. xi. 32. 9
 With onely Talus *waiting* diligent, V. xi. 36. 7
 in battailous array *Waiting* his foe, V. xii. 12. 8
 There *waiting* for the Tyrant till it was farre day. V. xii. 13. 9
Waiting if he unwares him further might; VI. vi. 26. 8
Waiting what tydings of her folke became. VI. vi. 30. 3
Waits. Misfortune *waites* advantage to entrap The man II. iv. 17. 4
waites for death with dread and trembling aw; II. viii. 50. 4
Wake. mery tales to keepe us *wake*, S.C. Jun. 87
Wake, shepherds boy, at length awake for shame! Ti. 231
 I will *wake* and sorrow all the night D. 474
Wake then, my pipe; my sleemie Muse, awake; Col. 48
 The Sprite then gan more boldly him to *wake*, I. i. 43. 1
 Still did he *wake*, and still did watch for dawning light. I. v. 1. 9
 praying still did *wake*, and waking did lament. I. xi. 32. 9
 Two eyes him needeth, for to watch and *wake*, III. ix. 31. 7
 prayd her *wake* to heare him plaine. III. x. 49. 6
 forst to *wake*, He felt his hart for very paine to quake, IV. v. 44. 4

Wake—Continued.

- Looke up at last, and *wake* thy dulle spirit V. v. 36. 8
 Now ye have made my heart to *wake* alway, V. vi. 25. 7
 ah! *wake*, and rather weepe V. vi. 25. 8
 suffer her out of her sleepe to *wake*, VI. viii. 37. 8
 Which they did daily watch, and nightly *wake* VII. vii. 45. 8
Wake now, my love, awake! Epith. 74
 Twixt sleepe and *wake*, after she weary was, Epith. 309
Waked. with great noyse I *wakte* in sudden wonder. Bel.² xv. 14
 And *waked* againe with griefe; S.C. Mar. 48
 when I *waked*, neither most nor least I found miscaried D. 139
 when she *wakt*, he *wayed* diligent, I. iii. 9. 6
 she proov'd Whether she slept or *wakte*: III. i. 60. 6
 one out of a dreame not *waked* well III. x. 49. 7
 would have *wakt* the Satyre by her syde; III. x. 50. 6
 she *waked* out of dread Straight into griefe, IV. v. 9. 3
 when he *wakt* out of his warelesse paine, V. i. 22. 3
 Like one that from his dreame is *waked* suddenlye. V. v. 13. 9
 she *waked* full of fearefull fright, V. vii. 16. 8
 Then when she *wakt* they all gave one consent VI. viii. 38. 4
 being *waked* with these loud alarmes, VI. viii. 47. 7
 Love, . . . by Clotho being *waked*: II.L. 63
Wakeful. to comfort *wakefull* Lovers, Ti. 132
wakeful dogges before them farre doe lye, I. i. 40. 4
 Which when the *wakeful* Elfe perceiv'd, I. v. 2. 6
 The *wakeful* dogs did never cease to bay, I. v. 30. 2
wakeful watches ever to abide; II. iii. 41. 6
 Nor brasen walls, nor many *wakefull* spyes, III. ix. 7. 5
 a Beare, . . . the *wakefull* dogs espy, III. x. 63. 6
Waken. For she will *waken* strait; Epith. 63
Wakened. Ere he had slept his fill, he *wakened* were, VI. i. 35. 3
 he was *wakened* with the noyse, Epig. iv. 5
Wakens. a voyce That *wakens* men withall? Epig. iv. 8
Wakes. Whom suddenly he *wakes* with fearful frights, I. ii. 4. 4
 The Damzell *wakes*; VI. viii. 40. 1
Waketh. *waketh* aud if but a leafe sturre. S.C. S. 183
Waking. then him *waking*, forced up to rize. Hub. 1323
Waking Love suffereth no sleepe: U.V. 10
 Her, whom he, *waking*, . . . did weene To bee the chastest I. i. 48. 3
 praying still did *wake*, and *waking* did lament. I. xi. 32. 9
 For feare of *waking* him, II. xii. 73. 6
 To thinke of your nights want, that should yee *waking* keepe. V. vi. 25. 9
 gently *waking* them gave them the time of day. VI. xi. 38. 9
Waladay. See *Weladay*.
Wales. See *South Wales*.
Walk. shepherd must *walke* another way, S.C. May 81
 let me *walke* withouten linkes of love, S.C. Jun. 34
 They *walke* not widely as they were wont, S.C. S. 158
Walke in Elisian fieldes so free. S.C. N. 179
 we will *walke* about the world at pleasure Hub. 169
 There thou must *walke* in soher gravitee, Hub. 496
Walk through the world of every one revilde. T.M. 342
 wandring spirits *walke* untimely howres. D. 336
 'For I will *walke* this wandring pilgrimage D. 372
 Then with a few to *walke* the rightest way. I. x. 10. 8
 To *walke* this way in Pilgrims poore estate. I. x. 64. 4
 Her other leg was lame, that she no'te *walke*, II. iv. 4. 3
 her toung did *walke* In fowle reproch, II. iv. 5. 1
 with like labour *walke* the world around, III. vii. 56. 2
 To *walke* the woodes with that his Idole faire, III. viii. 11. 2
 The gentle Lady, . . . The greene-wood long did *walke*, III. x. 36. 2
 punish wicked men that *walke* amisse: IV. i. 20. 3
walke about her gardens of delight, IV. viii. 64. 3
 graunt more scope to me to *walke* at large. IV. viii. 61. 4
 making way for death at large to *walke*; VI. xi. 16. 5
 Ceasse to molest the Moone to *walke* at large, VII. vi. 17. 8
Walked. On heards and fowres she *walked* pensively, Pet. vi. 3
walkt at will, and wandred too and fro, Mu. 379
 I *walkt* abroad to breath the freshing ayre D. 26
 whylst any heast of name *Walkt* in that Forrest, I. vi. 29. 4
 Both plaine and pleasaunt to be *walked* in; I. x. 6. 3
 Seven times the Sunne . . . Hath *walkte* about the world, II. ix. 7. 6
 there *walked* to and fro A jolly yeoman, II. ix. 28. 1
 eies . . . *walkte* each where for feare of hid mischaunce, III. xii. 15. 7
Walkt through the wood, for pleasure or for need; IV. vii. 4. 2
 therein thousand payres of lovers *walkt*, IV. x. 25. 6
walkt abroad, and round about did rome IV. xii. 4. 5
 In this sad plight he *walked* here and there, IV. xii. 17. 1
 Whiles through the world she *walked* in this sort, V. i. 6. 1
 A while she *walkt*, and chaut; V. vi. 13. 6
walkt about them ever and anone V. x. 10. 6
 When I . . . *Walkt* forth to ease my payne Proth. 10
Walker's. To sit and rest the *walkers* wearie shankes: IV. x. 25. 5
Walkst. False love! . . . Thou *walkst* free, III. x. 4. 6
Walketh. she . . . *walketh* forth without suspect of crime. I. vi. 13. 4
 restlesse *walketh* all the world around, III. ii. 14. 4
Walking. *Walking* abroad with all her Nymphes to play, Mu. 115
 When *walking* through the Gardin them she saw, III. vi. 40. 6
 Now *walking* soft, now sitting still upright, V. vi. 26. 3
Walks. *walks* upright with comely stedfast pace, Hub. 728
 From every coast that heaven *walks* about I. vii. 45. 3
 him that *walkes* in feare and sad affright. II. vii. 29. 9
walkes and alleys dight With divers trees IV. x. 25. 1
 Cynthia . . . *walkes* about high heaven all the night? Epith. 375
Wall. See *Castle-wall*.
 Of brick, ne yet of marble was the *wall*, Bel.¹ ii. 5
 Nor brick nor marble was the *wall* Bel.² ii. 5
 the ground-work of an old great *wall*; Bel.² viii. 2
 Much wonderd I to see so faire a *wall*: Bel.² xiv. 9
 all their wold for painting on a *wall*; Col. 724

Wall—Continued.

- fast embard in mighty brasen wall, I. vii. 44. 8
 With many raunges reard along the wall, II. ix. 29. 2
 Elifline enclosd it with a golden wall, II. x. 72. 9
 A brasen wall in compas to comyle III. iii. 10. 3
 Untill that brasen wall they up doe reare; III. iii. 11. 7
 Yar, soft washing Norwith wall, IV. xi. 33. 6
 That Romaine Monarch built a brasen wall, IV. xi. 36. 2
 Hemd in with waters like a wall in sight, V. ii. 35. 7
 sounding loud a Trumpet from the wall, V. iv. 50. 3
 Unto the wall his way did fearelesse take, V. iv. 50. 6
 Uppon their wall good watch and ward did keepe, V. vii. 25. 6
 there stood gazing from the Citties wall, V. xi. 15. 6
 from the wall him seeing so aghast, VI. i. 23. 1
 And, last, that mightie shining christall wall, H.H.B. 41
Walled. See Sea-walled.
 The walled townes doe worke my greater woe; S.C. Au. 158
 cries, As still are wont t' annoy the walled townes, I. i. 41. 7
 blood-red billowes, like a walled front, I. x. 53. 3
 A little cottage, . . . wald with sods around; III. vii. 6. 3
 wall'd by nature gainst invaders wrong, IV. x. 6. 3
 wall'd it was with waves, IV. xi. 3. 6
Wallet. eeke this wallet at your backe arreare, VI. viii. 23. 8
Wallow. Did wallow in all other fleshy myre, III. vii. 49. 6
Wallowed. he all wallowed in the weedes downe beaten, Pan. ii. 8
 All slaine with darts, lie wallowed in their blood, Gn. 432
 bodie lay, All wallow'd in his owne fowle bloody gore, I. viii. 24. 4
 All wallow'd in his own yet luke-warme blood, I. ix. 36. 6
 He tumbled on a heape, and wallow'd in his gore, III. iv. 16. 9
 be lay wallow'd all in his owne gore, III. v. 26. 5
 a knight all wallow'd Upon the grassy ground, III. xi. 7. 3
 In her own blood all wallow'd wofully, V. i. 14. 4
Wallowest. soyle, In which thou wallowest like to filthy swyne, H.H.L. 219
Walls. Under deep ruines, with huge walls opprest, Ro. i. 2
 Great Babylon her haughtie walls will praise, Ro. ii. 1
 These same olde walls, olde arches, which thou seest, Ro. iii. 3
 beating downe these walls with furious mood Ro. xi. 11
 these old wals, which ye see, Ro. xviii. 1
 blood, the which at first was spilt Upon your walls, Ro. xxiv. 13
 The stonie joynts of these old walls now rent, Ro. xxv. 7
 These wals, these arcks, these baths, Ro. xxvii. 4
 To whom the ruin'd walls of Carthage wov'd, Gn. 615
 Strong walls, rich porches, princelie pallaces, Ti. 93
 mountain gray That walls the Northside of Armulla dale) Col. 105
 all the walls and windows there are writ, Col. 776
 enclosd in wooden wals . . . our wearie daies we waste, I. ii. 42. 8
 Whose wals were high, but nothing strong nor thick, I. iv. 4. 3
 The yron walses to ward their blowes are weak and fraile, I. v. 6. 9
 wals and towres were builded high and strong I. x. 65. 4
 from far see on the walles appeare, I. xi. 3. 4
 Deepe in their flesh, quite through the yron walles, II. vi. 29. 8
 Both roofe, and floore, and walls, were all of gold, II. vii. 29. 1
 wals Were painted faire with memorabile gestes II. ix. 53. 2
 the wals, that did the same uphold, II. ix. 55. 3
 The ruin'd wals he did readiefy Of Troynovant, II. x. 46. 4
 those two brethern Gyauntes did defend The walles II. xi. 15. 7
 The wals were round about appareld, III. i. 34. 1
 girlt in with two walls on either side; III. vi. 31. 2
 Nor brasen walls, nor many wakefull spies, III. ix. 7. 5
 No fort so fensible, no wals so strong, III. x. 10. 1
 round about the wals yelothed were III. xi. 28. 1
 all the walles did seeme to flame: III. xi. 38. 6
 the glistring walles were hong With warlike spoiles III. xi. 62. 1
 the riven wals were hung With ragged monuments IV. i. 21. 1
 makes the wals to stagger with astonishment: V. x. 34. 9
 through the yron walles their way they rent, V. xii. 17. 7
 sprinkle all the postes and wals with wine, Epith. 253
Walnut-tree. How have I wearied . . . The stately Walnut-tree, S.C. D. 34
Wan. See Won.
 pale and wanne be was, (alas the while!) S.C. Ja. 8
 Thou weake, I wanne; thou leane, I quite forlorne: S.C. Ja. 47
 So lustlesse bene they, so weake, so wan; S.C. F. 78
 it is all to weake and wanne, S.C. O. 85
 Yet I her fram'd, and wan so to my bent, D. 124
 made her . . . sad to view his visage pale and wan, I. viii. 42. 3
 he by many rash adventures wan, II. ii. 17. 4
 have beheld the battailes which it wan, II. iii. 16. 9
 In their beginning they are weake and wan, II. iv. 34. 3
 Crying with pitteous voyce, and count'nance wan, II. vi. 32. 4
 His forlorne steed from him the victour wan: II. vi. 41. 4
 He seemed breathlesse, hartlesse, faint, and wan; II. vi. 41. 5
 with which th' Euboean young man wan Swift Atalanta, II. vii. 64. 8
 weake and wan For want of food and sleepe, II. vii. 65. 2
 soone by meanes thereof the Empire wan, II. x. 61. 4
 As pale and wan as ashes was his looke, II. xi. 22. 1
 Thrise shined faire, and thrise seemd dim and wan, III. iii. 16. 3
 Spoild of their rosy red were woxen pale and wan, III. v. 29. 9
 Trembling in heart, and looking pale and wan, IV. ii. 49. 4
 through long fasting woxen pale and wan, IV. vii. 43. 3
 Then did her glorious flowre wax dead and wan, IV. viii. 32. 8
 full weake and wan, not like him selfe to bee, IV. ix. 8. 9
 kissing off his visage pale and wan: IV. ix. 9. 5
 lies in wretched thraldome, weake and wan, V. vi. 16. 3
 her hew Was wan and leane, V. xii. 29. 6
 through sickness now so wan and weake, VI. xi. 12. 7
 Seeing her weake and wan through durance long, VI. xii. 11. 6
Wand. He tooke Caduceus, his snakie wand, Hub. 1292
 Shee smote them lightly with her powrefull wand, IV. iii. 48. 2
 She stretched forth a long white selender wand, V. vii. 7. 5
 Her wand did move with amiable looke, V. vii. 8. 2

Wand—Continued.

- well perceiving how her wand she shooke, V. vii. 8. 4
 Flying from tree to tree, from wand to wand; V. ix. 17. 6
 like an hazell wand it quivered and quooke, VI. vii. 24. 9
 lifting up her golden wand, VII. vi. 13. 4
Wander. Here wander may thy flocke, S.C. Jun. 11
 They wander at wil and stay at pleasure, S.C. S. 144
 so to wander to the worldes ende, Hub. 87
 wander free Where so us listeth, Hub. 168
 Thus wildly to wander in the worlds eye, Hub. 185
 Seeing them wander loosly, Hub. 244
 From the right way full eath may wander wide: Hub. 404
 So wander we all carefull comfortlesse, T.M. 349
 men of armes doo wander unrewarded, Ti. 441
 wander up and downe despyd of all; Col. 728
 They . . . wander too and fro in waies unknowne, I. i. 10. 6
 To wander where wilde fortune would me lead, I. vii. 50. 2
 They let her goe at will, and wander waies unknowne, I. viii. 49. 9
 Where she did wander in waste wilderness, II. i. 22. 2
 feard to wander in that wastefull mist, II. xii. 35. 3
 he by chaunce did wander that same way, III. iv. 19. 8
 To wander through the world abroad at will, III. vii. 54. 4
 wander wide At wilde adventure, III. x. 36. 2
 through the endlesse world did wander wide, IV. viii. 18. 8
 To wander in the griesly shades of night, V. x. 33. 6
 through this worlds wyde wildernes She wander should, VI. vi. 37. 8
 Out of her course doth wander far astray! Am. xxxiv. 4
 wander now, in darknesse and dismay, Am. xxxiv. 7
 Till then I wander carefull, comfortlesse, Am. xxxiv. 13
 I wander as in darknesse of the night, Am. lxxxvii. 3
Wandered. wandered, I wene, about the world round, S.C. S. 20
 Like Swallow swift I wandred here and there; S.C. D. 20
 After which sort they wander'd long while, Hub. 343
 in the world long time they wander'd, Hub. 943
 walkt at will, and wandred too and fro, Mu. 379
 The true Saint George, was wandred far away, I. ii. 12. 2
 marinere, That long bath wandred in the Ocean wide, I. iii. 31. 2
 She wandred had from one to other Ynd, I. vi. 2. 7
 She wandred many a wood, and measurd many a vale, I. vii. 28. 9
 Hast wandred through the world now long a day, I. x. 9. 6
 long time wandred through the forest wyde III. v. 3. 1
 wandred in the world in strange aray, III. vi. 11. 8
 From Stygian shores where late it wander'd: III. vii. 14. 8
 To savegard her ywandred all alone: III. viii. 46. 8
 weatlesse wander'd From shore to shore III. ix. 41. 5
 To seeke his wife that was far wander'd: III. x. 34. 3
 Long wander'd they, yet never met with none IV. i. 16. 7
 thought she wandred was, or gone astray: IV. vi. 36. 7
 the heavens revolution Is wandred farre V. Pr. 4. 7
 They all are wandred much; V. Pr. 6. 5
 The faire Serena . . . Wandred about the fields, VI. iii. 23. 6
 So up and downe he wandred many a mile VI. iv. 25. 4
 Was wandred in the wood another way, VI. vii. 19. 6
Wanderest. further from it daily wanderest: I. ix. 40. 3
Wandereth. Then wandereth he in error and in doubt, T.M. 490
 Wandereth alone with bow and arrowes keene, II. iii. 31. 4
 wandereth evermore uncertein and unsure, II. xii. 12. 9
 through this forrest wandereth thus alone? III. v. 7. 8
Wandering. See Long-wandering.
 Long wandring up and downe the land, S.C. Mar. 64
 hath wand my wandring mynde: S.C. Jun. 2
 the Wolves, that chase the wandring sheepe, S.C. N. 136
 choise I had to choose my wandring waye, S.C. D. 62
 in the valleies wandring at their wills, Gn. 76
 lost their time in wandring loose abroad; Hub. 399
 In the wide aire to make her wandring flight; Mu. 139
 who shall lead Your wandring troupes, D. 317
 wandring spirits walke untimely howes, D. 336
 'For I will walke this wandring pilgrimsge, D. 372
 My wearie feete shall ever wandring be, D. 457
 Wearie your selves in wandring desert wayes, D. 534
 in those wandring stremes Seek waies unknowne, Col. 210
 to warne yong shepheards wandring wit, Col. 684
 This is the wandring wood, this Errors den, I. i. 13. 6
 al that in the wide deepe wandring arre; I. ii. 1. 5
 He saw . . . Una wandring in woods and forrests, I. ii. 9. 3
 it chaunced this proud Sarazin To meete me wandring; I. ii. 25. 2
 Or guilefull spright wandring in empty aire, I. ii. 32. 6
 By which she thought her wandring knight shold pas, I. iii. 10. 2
 pas, In waies unknowne, her wandring knight to seeke, I. iii. 21. 4
 ne ought he feares To be partaker of her wandring woe; I. iii. 44. 8
 From wandring Stygian shores, where it doth endlesse move, I. iv. 48. 9
 Alone he, wandring, thee too long doth wand: I. v. 13. 3
 Unweeting of the perillous wandring wayes, I. v. 18. 3
 A Satyre ehaust her wandring for to finde; I. vi. 22. 6
 Iis wandring perill closely did lament, I. vi. 32. 2
 lampe . . . First made by him mens wandring wayes to guye, I. vii. 23. 2
 all about it wandring ghostes did wayle and howle, I. ix. 33. 9
 'Who travayles by the wearie wandring way, I. ix. 39. 1
 his weaker wandring steps to guye, I. x. 34. 1
 Within a wandring Island . . . her dwelling is, II. i. 51. 5
 a losell wandring by the way, II. iii. 4. 1
 suffred not his wandring feete to slide; II. iv. 2. 6
 The wearie Traveler, wandring that way, II. v. 30. 5
 His wandring thought in deepe desire does steepe, II. v. 34. 2
 my wandring ship I row, II. vi. 10. 2
 whom wandring to and fro I long have lackt, II. viii. 53. 7
 Over the which was cast a wandring vine, II. ix. 24. 4
 Whom he at sea found wandring from their waies, II. x. 41. 7
 wandring through the world with wearie feet, II. x. 71. 3

Wandering—Continued.

- wandering ghost that wanted funerall, II. xi. 39. 7
 are they hight The Wandering Islands, II. xii. 11. 7
 drawne many a wandring wight Into most deadly daunger, II. xii. 11. 8
 He much rebuked those wandring eyes of his, II. xii. 69. 2
 to wooe a wandring guest: III. i. 55. 7
 'It was not, Britomart, thy wandring eye III. iii. 24. 1
 In this wilde Forrest wandring all alone, III. vi. 5. 4
 Throughout the wandring forest every where; III. vi. 26. 2
 wandring for to seeke her lover deare, III. vi. 54. 6
 coming to that Fishers wandring hote, III. viii. 31. 1
 can withhold her wilfull wandring feet; III. ix. 7. 6
 Where wearie wandring they long time did wonne, III. ix. 48. 7
 All that day she outwore in wandring III. xii. 29. 1
 Yet was it in due trial but a wandring weft, IV. ii. 4. 9
 as he through the wandring wood did stray, IV. vii. 42. 4
 the faire Nymph Rheusa wandring there, IV. xi. 42. 3
 wandring on his seas imperiall IV. xii. 32. 4
 I by chance then wandring on the shore V. iv. 12. 1
 Whose wandring fancie after lust did raunge, V. v. 26. 8
 led Her wavering lust after her wandring sight, VI. iii. 23. 7
 Caught her, thus loosely wandring here and there, VI. iii. 24. 3
 So all that day in wandring vainely he did spend, VI. iv. 25. 9
 Where have ye all this while bin wandring, VI. v. 23. 9
 So now she had hene Wandring two whole yeares VI. vii. 38. 1
 wandring every way To seeke for booty, VI. viii. 36. 6
 joy to weary wandring travellers did lend: VII. vi. 9. 9
 all wandring loves, which mote pervart Am. xlii. 11
 wandring here and there all desolate, Am. lxxxviii. 7
 Yet wanting light to guide his wandring way, H.L. 71
- Want.** Whose waylefull want debarres myne eyes from sleepe, S.C. Au. 162
 To have thy Princes grace, yet want her Peeres; Hub. 901
 To spend, to give, to want, to be undone, Hub. 906
 mickle want and hardnesse suffered; Hub. 944
 Base minded they that want intelligence; T.M. 88
 want the blis that wisdom would them breed, T.M. 530
 want the wouted sweetnes of thy voice, Ti. 331
 want I words to speake it fitly forth: Col. 625
 for want of other worke, Col. 765
 what . . . wanting rest, will also want of might? I. i. 32. 7
 For want whereof poore people oft did pyne: I. iv. 21. 7
 Whose welth was want, whose plenty made him pore; I. iv. 29. 4
 His almes for want of faith he doth accuse, I. iv. 32. 4
 Alone he, wandring, thee too long doth want: I. v. 13. 3
 for want of faith, or guilt of sin, I. vii. 45. 8
 Bulles, . . . Doe for the milky mothers want complaine, I. viii. 11. 7
 His bare thin cheekes for want of better hits, I. viii. 41. 3
 happy ease, which thou doest want and crave, I. ix. 40. 2
 such as supply of harbour did constraine: I. x. 37. 8
 He did supply their want, I. x. 43. 9
 breaking off the end for want of breath, II. i. 56. 2
 discontent for want of merth or meat: II. ii. 35. 4
 through want of skill, II. ii. 25. 9
 Lo! here I now for want of food doe dye: II. vii. 59. 7
 weake and want For want of food and sleepe, II. vii. 65. 3
 To come to succour us that succour want! II. viii. 2. 2
 The want thereof now greatly gan to plaine, II. viii. 19. 2
 be no whit sad For want of weapons; II. viii. 54. 5
 through want of words, her excellence to marre, III. Pr. 2. 9
 Ne ought ye want but skil, III. iii. 53. 8
 for want of lenger light, III. iv. 52. 5
 The want of his good Squire late left behinde, III. v. 12. 4
 in loathly weedes And wilfull want, III. vii. 6. 5
 for want of handsome time and place, III. vii. 60. 4
 For pitie that ye want a fellow for your ayd, IV. i. 33. 9
 for want of breath gan to abate, IV. iii. 26. 6
 for want there of mankind, V. i. 7. 6
 for want of other meete reward, V. i. 30. 4
 For want whereof he weighed vanity, V. ii. 30. 7
 want of meanes hath bene mine only let V. v. 42. 1
 The infant, so for want of nourtire spoyld; V. v. 53. 4
 weepe To thinke of your nights want, V. vi. 25. 9
 through his want her woe did more increase: V. vii. 45. 2
 Well then him chaunst his heavy armes to want, VI. iv. 19. 1
 So that for want of heires it to defend, VI. iv. 31. 6
 ne did of want complaine, VI. v. 39. 4
 For want of taking heede unto the same, VI. vi. 2. 4
 for want of manly hart, . . . hast shamed VI. vi. 33. 8
 himselfe thereto did want sufficient might, VI. vii. 12. 9
 for want of remedie Did languish long VI. vii. 31. 2
 having small yet doe I not complaine Of want, VI. ix. 20. 4
 for want of heards, themselves then kept, VI. xi. 37. 5
 want of cunning made me bold, Epig. i. 3
 Ne ought on earth can want unto the wight H.H.B. 244
 Whose want too well now feelles my freendes case; Proth. 140
- Wanted.** when his Crowne and scepter both he wanted, Hub. 1339
 Ne wanted ought to shew her bounteous or wise, I. x. 11. 9
 wanted sword to wreake his enmittee? II. iii. 12. 4
 There wanted nought but few rites to be donne, II. iv. 21. 5
 wanted grace in utt'ring of the same, II. iv. 6. 8
 Full little wanted but he had him slaine, II. xi. 29. 6
 wandring ghost that wanted funerall, II. xi. 39. 7
 Nought wanted there that dainty was and rare, III. i. 51. 5
 albe he wanted sence And sorrowes feeling, V. vi. 9. 4
 Ne ought there wanted which for pleasure might VI. x. 8. 5
- Wanteth.** nought that wanteth rest can long aby: III. vii. 3. 5
 like withered tree that wanteth juyce, IV. i. 31. 5
 when she wanteth other thing to eat, V. xii. 31. 6
- Wanting.** Wanting revenge, is hard to asswage: S.C. May 137
 now the Ape wanting his huckster man, Hub. 925

Wanting—Continued.

- thereby wanting due intelligence, T.M. 556
 I nightly waste, wanting my kindly reste: U.V. 16
 starve, wanting my lively foode: U.V. 17
 dye, wanting thy timely mirth, U.V. 18
 wanting rest, will also want of might? I. i. 32. 7
 her selfe did choke . . . for wanting of her will; I. v. 50. 6
 Though spouse, yet wanting wedlocks solemnize; I. x. 4. 7
 Wanting his sword when he on foot should fight: II. viii. 34. 2
 answeare, wanting colours fayre To paint it forth, II. x. 28. 5
 wanting yssew male, II. x. 61. 1
 Might wanting measure moveth surquedry, III. x. 2. 5
 that no shame might wanting be, V. viii. 23. 1
 Now wanting them he felt himselfe so light, VI. iv. 19. 6
 That wanting breath him downe to ground he cast; VI. iv. 22. 5
 threatening his sharpe claws, now wanting powre to traine, VI. iv. 22. 9
 Through all that great wide wast, yet wanting light, H.L. 70
 Yet wanting light to guide his wandring way, H.L. 71
- Wanton.** In wanton dalliance the teate to crave, Bel.² vi. 3
 Thel was so wanton and so wood, S.C. Mar. 55
 Forcing with gyfts to winne his wanton heart, S.C. Ap. 24
 In lustibede and wanton meryment, S.C. May 42
 So schooled the Gate her wanton sonne, S.C. May 227
 Those weary wonton toyes away dyd wyepe, S.C. Jun. 48
 Entrailed with a wanton Yvie twine, S.C. Au. 30
 into weeping turne your wanton layes, S.C. N. 79
 Knitting his wanton armes with grasping hold, Gn. 218
 Which way his course the wanton Bregog bent; Col. 135
 Bathed in wanton blis and wicked joy, I. i. 47. 6
 in loves and lusty-hed His wanton daies that ever loosely led, I. ii. 3. 5
 wanton lust and leud embracement: I. ii. 5. 5
 Her wanton palfrey all was oversped With tinsell trappings, I. ii. 13. 7
 She soone left off her mirth and wanton play, I. ii. 14. 4
 His wanton stepdame loved him the more; I. v. 37. 5
 Through wastfull Pride and wanton Riotise, I. v. 46. 5
 in ydle pomp, or wanton play, I. v. 51. 7
 Leaping like wanton kids in pleasant Spring, I. vi. 14. 4
 The wanton loves of false Fidessa fayre, I. vii. 26. 3
 Cupids wanton snare As hell she hated; I. x. 30. 5
 Their wanton sportes and childish mirth did play, I. xii. 7. 2
 all this while were at their wanton rest, II. ii. 16. 4
 She broke his wanton darts, II. iii. 23. 9
 Framed of wanton Yvie, flouing fayre, II. v. 29. 3
 Their wanton follies and light meriments: II. v. 32. 6
 through their lids his wanton eies do peepe II. v. 34. 5
 all the way the wanton Damsell found New merth II. vi. 6. 1
 Cymoches with that wanton mayd II. vi. 40. 8
 That wanton Mayd of passage had denide, II. viii. 3. 3
 The Goddess, pleased with his wanton play, II. viii. 6. 7
 had not yet felt Cupides wanton rage; II. ix. 18. 2
 Enchaced with a wanton yvie twine; II. ix. 24. 5
 litle Cupid playd His wanton sportes, II. ix. 34. 7
 wanton pleasures him too much did please, II. x. 17. 7
 wanton joyes and lustes intemperate, II. xii. 7. 7
 Now faining dalliance and wanton sport, II. xii. 16. 3
 That was the wanton Phaedria, II. xii. 17. 1
 flew about his heeles in wanton wize, II. xii. 46. 8
 dilate Their clasping armes in wanton wreathings intricate: II. xii. 63. 9
 playing their wanton toyes, II. xii. 60. 8
 The wanton Maidens, him espying, II. xii. 66. 1
 Their wanton meriments they did encrease, II. xii. 68. 7
 In secret shade after long wanton joyes: II. xii. 72. 6
 That wanton Lady with her lover lose, II. xii. 76. 8
 loath'd the loose demaunre of that wanton sort, III. i. 40. 9
 Her wanton eyes, ill signes of womanhed, III. i. 41. 7
 'Mongst thousands good one wanton Dame to find: III. i. 49. 5
 Giving the bridle to her wanton will, III. i. 50. 3
 As Ladies wont, in pleasures wanton lap, III. ii. 6. 7
 in woods and wanton wilderness III. vi. 22. 1
 Ile clip his wanton wings, that he no more shall flye, III. vi. 24. 9
 with fresh colours decke the wanton Pryne, III. vi. 42. 4
 With wanton yvie twine entrayld athwart, III. vi. 44. 5
 reape sweet pleasure of the wanton boy: III. vi. 46. 3
 with faire Adonis plays his wanton partes, III. vi. 49. 9
 Whiles of a wanton Lady I doe write, III. ix. 1. 6
 a wanton payre Of lovers loosely knit, III. x. 16. 8
 to learne his wanton playes; III. xi. 44. 3
 With wanton Bardes, and Rymers impudent, III. xii. 5. 5
 his wanton hart Was tickled with delight, IV. i. 33. 5
 it pricketh his wanton mind With sting of lust IV. ii. 5. 4
 amongst the wanton Nymphs to sport and toy, IV. xi. 19. 9
 The wanton Lee, that oft doth loose his way; IV. xi. 29. 7
 Light Doto, wanton Glauce, and Galene glad: IV. xi. 48. 9
 wanton squirrels in the woods farre sought, VI. i. 40. 3
 wanton as a Kid whose borne new buds: VII. vii. 33. 2
 His wanton wings and darts of deadly power, Am. iv. 8
 They loosely did theyr wanton winges display, Am. lxxxv. 11
 The wanton boy was shortly wel recured Epig. iv. 51
 faire blossomes of youths wanton breed, H.L. 36
- Wantonly.** We now have playde (Augustus) wantonly, Gn. 1
 Fluttring among the Olives wantonly, Mud. 331
 seemed to contend And wrestle wantonly, II. xii. 63. 8
- Wantonness.** Her youthfull sportes and kindlie wantonnesse, D. 111
 nature had for wantonnesse ensude Art, II. xii. 59. 3
 drops of Christall seemd for wantones to weep, II. xii. 61. 9
 That thou bewraydst his mothers wantonnesse, III. xi. 36. 4
- Wants.** Wants not a fourth Grace, to make the daunce even? S.C. Ap. 113
 what wants me here to worke delyte? S.C. Jun. 3
 Ne wants there pale Narcisse, Gn. 679
 wants the staffe of wisdoms him to stay, T.M. 140

Wants—Continued.

So is the man that *wants* intendment T.M. 144
wants she health, or husie is elsewhere? I. x. 16. 3
 repaired have her tackles spent, And *wants* supplide; I. xii. 42. 7
 Which whoso *wants*, *wants* so much of his rest: II. i. 59. 7
 Woe never *wants* where every cause is caught; II. iv. 44. 6
 money can thy *wants* at will supply? II. vii. 11. 2
 Nought *wants* but time and place, III. x. 11. 6
 Feared in vaine, sith meanes, ye see, there *wants* theretoo. IV. vi. 30. 9
 Hath not enough, but *wants* in greatest store, VI. ix. 30. 4
 she *wants* to temper angry Jove, Am. xxxix. 3
 dead my life that *wants* such lively blis. Am. lxxxviii. 14
War. I saw the heavens *warre* against hir Bel.¹ xi. 12
 hirdes . . . Should *warre* upon the kings, Rev. iii. 10
 I saw the heavens in *warre* against her Bel.² xv. 12
 for a time make *warre* Against time, Ro. vii. 9
 To dart abroad the thunder bolts of *warre*, Ro. xi. 10
 Beres and Tygres, that maken fiers *warre*; S.C. Au. 28
 They sayne the world is much *war* then it wont,
 that great *warre*, which Trojanes oft behelde? S.C. S. 108
 skies and seas doo make most dreadfull *warre*; Gn. 498
 small skill in *warre*: Gn. 574
 Their wraths at length broke into open *warre*. Hub. 200
 with importune might *Warre* against us, Mui. 8
 Tydings of *warre* and worldly trouble tell? Mui. 231
 such is the dye of *warre*. I. i. 30. 8
 of him inquired Tidings of *warre*, I. ii. 36. 7
 The whole atchievement of this doubtfull *warre*, I. vi. 36. 2
 Ease after *warre*, death after life, I. viii. 26. 3
 The God of *warre* with his fiers equipage I. ix. 40. 9
 weening that the sad end of the *warre*; I. xi. 6. 7
 daily *warre* against his foeman moves, I. xi. 32. 3
 to darraine A triple *warre* with triple enmittee, II. ii. 19. 3
 Love . . . maketh monstrous *warre*; II. ii. 26. 6
 He maketh *warre*, he maketh peace againe, II. ii. 26. 7
 Sad he the sights, and bitter fruites of *warre*, II. ii. 30. 6
 Full oft approv'd in many a cruell *warre*; II. iv. 41. 4
 troublous *warre* proclame: II. v. 1. 7
 th' equal die of *warre* he well did know: II. v. 13. 4
 sometimes had the worse, and lost by *warre*, II. v. 15. 4
 'Fly, O Pyrochles! fly the dreadfull *warre* II. v. 16. 1
 Another *warre*, and other weapons, I Doe love, II. vi. 34. 6
 Delighting all in armes and cruell *warre*, II. vi. 37. 6
 in lucklesse *warre* His forlorne steed from him the victour wan: II. vi. 41. 3
 As well in state of peace, as puissaunce in *warre*. II. ix. 4. 9
 mighty kings and conquerours in *warre*, II. x. 4. 5
 To *war* on those which him had of his realme hereav'd. II. x. 31. 9
 Raid *warre*, and him in battell overthrew. II. x. 33. 6
 Made *warre* on him, II. x. 35. 5
 Hengist and Horsus, well approv'd in *warre*, II. x. 65. 2
 What *warre* so cruel, or what sieg so sore, II. xi. 1. 1
 The feeble Britons, broken with long *warre*, III. iii. 23. 6
 Yet shall he long time *warre* with happy speed, III. iii. 31. 3
 make Strong *warre* upon the Paynim brethren, III. iii. 62. 6
 after all his *warre* to rest his wearie knife. III. iv. 24. 9
 the Titans which did make *Warre* against heven, III. vii. 47. 4
 That *warre* was kindled which did Troy inflame, III. ix. 34. 2
 he with cruell *warre* was entertain'd III. ix. 42. 2
 most often end in bloudshed and in *warre*. IV. i. 25. 9
 Have rays'd this cruell *warre* and outrage fell, IV. ii. 24. 4
 They weened sure the *warre* was at an end; IV. iii. 35. 2
 when she saw that cruell *war* so ended, IV. iii. 50. 4
 her beloved Paramoure, The God of *warre*, IV. v. 5. 3
 when the world woxe old, it woxe *warre* old, IV. viii. 31. 6
 this *war* ye wrongfully have wielded? IV. ix. 37. 9
 strife and *warre* and anger does subdew: IV. x. 34. 7
 No *warre* was knowne, V. Pr. 9. 6
 With his strange weapon, never wont in *warre*, V. iv. 44. 2
 though she still have worne Her dayes in *warre*, V. v. 40. 5
 To make new *warre* against the Gods againe. V. vii. 11. 6
 Ne ever was the name of *warre* there spoken, V. ix. 24. 6
 the weary *war* renew'th; Am. xi. 4
 All paine hath end, and every *war* hath peace; Am. xi. 13
 this continuall, cruell, civill *warre*, Am. xlv. 6
 High time it is this *warre* now ended were Am. lvii. 2
 It is no love, but a discordant *warre*, H.B. 195
War-able. *war-hable* youth Was by Maximian lately ledd away, II. x. 62. 1
Warbles. The Ouzell shrills; the Ruddock *warbles* soft; Epith. 82
Warbling. See Gentle-warbling.
 To teach the *warbling* pipe to sound aloft, T.M. 290
 the strings, stirred with the *warbling* wind, Tt. 613
 apply Her curious skill the *warbling* notes to play, I. xii. 38. 7
Ward. See Out-ward.
 ever ligen in watch and *ward*, S.C. S. 234
 the flocks, which thou doest watch and *warde*; S.C. D. 12
ward his gentle corpes from cruell wound; Mui. 60
 could both Phoebus arrows *ward*, Mui. 79
 Him to deceive, for all his watchfull *ward*, Col. 136
 ne *ward* the daunger of the wound; Col. 876
 when she slept, he kept both watch and *ward*; I. iii. 9. 5
 The yron walles to *ward* their blowes are weak and fraile. I. v. 6. 9
 ne living wight To *warde* the same, I. viii. 3. 4
 his approved skill, to *ward*, Or strike, II. v. 8. 6
 Ne plate, ne male, could *ward* so mighty throwes, II. v. 9. 3
 keeping wary watch and *ward*, II. vii. 25. 2
 They for us fight, they watch and dewly *ward*, II. viii. 2. 6
 He cast between to *ward* the bitter stownd: II. viii. 32. 6
 wisely watch to *ward* that deadly stowre; II. viii. 35. 4
 Nought could he hurt, but still at *warde* did ly: II. viii. 39. 7
 Forgets with wary *warde* them to awayt, II. viii. 42. 3

Ward—Continued.

Day and night duely keeping watch and *ward*; II. ix. 25. 2
 th' assieged Castles *ward* Their stedfast stonds II. xi. 15. 1
 Kept watch and *ward* about her warily, III. ii. 28. 7
 he, the tyrant, which her bath in *ward* III. xi. 16. 6
 Nor *ward* to waite at morne and evening late; III. xi. 21. 4
 Vaine was the watch, and bootlesse all the *ward*, III. xi. 31. 8
 Since therefore she her selfe is now your *ward*, IV. ii. 27. 5
 From daungers dread to *ward* his naked side, IV. iii. 20. 3
 Ne either car'd to *ward*, or perill shonne, IV. iii. 36. 4
 To *ward* his bodie from the halefull stownd, IV. viii. 45. 2
 the watch, that kept continuall *ward*, IV. ix. 5. 6
 day and night did watch and duely *ward* IV. x. 17. 2
 Upon their wall good watch and *ward* did keepe. V. vii. 26. 6
 Called aloud unto the watchfull *ward* V. x. 31. 3
 He day and night doth *ward* both farre and wide,
 to it well did the deadly feare; V. xi. 42. 7
 he it well did *ward* with wise respect, V. xii. 14. 4
 when he felt him shrink, and come to *ward*, VI. i. 20. 8
 crie Unto the *ward* to open to him hastilie. VI. i. 22. 9
 That doth thus strongly *ward* the Castle VI. iii. 39. 9
 His first assault full warily did *ward*, VI. iv. 5. 5
 Yet he them all so warily did *ward*, VI. v. 18. 6
 weary now with carefull keeping *ward*, VI. v. 21. 2
 flying still did *ward*, and warding fly away. VI. vi. 28. 9
 Whether more wary were to give or *ward* the blow.
 kept them with continuall watch and *ward*; VI. viii. 13. 9
 his rage to *ward* Did cast his shield atweene; VI. x. 43. 2
Warded. I them *warded* all with wary government. VI. xii. 30. 1
 it *warded* well Upon his shield, II. xi. 24. 6
 Or *warded*, or avoyded and let goe, IV. iii. 17. 4
warded all which in or out did wend, IV. x. 7. 3
 had she not it *warded* warily, V. iv. 41. 6
 her selfe she *warded* From the dread daunger V. v. 8. 6
 Yet with her shield she *warded* it againe, V. v. 10. 8
 Yet *warded* well by one of mickle might V. ix. 22. 5
Warders. manie *warders* round about them stood: Hub. 1351
 felly slewe Those *warders* strange, Hub. 1371
 on every syde Twice sixteene *warders* satt, II. ix. 26. 2
 all the *warders* it did sore amate, V. ii. 21. 3
Warding. flying still did *ward*, and warding fly away. VI. vi. 28. 9
Wardrobe. The third had of their *wardrobe* custody, I. x. 39. 1
Wards. Enclosing you in thrice three *wards* for ever, Ro. xv. 7
 That *wardes* the Westerne coste? S.C. Jul. 42
 Who well it *wards*, and quyeth cuff with cuff: I. ii. 17. 3
 Attonce he *wards* and strikes; II. ix. 25. 6
 Strokes, wounds, *wards*, weapons, all they did despise, IV. iii. 36. 3
Ware. See Wore.
 shewed his *ware* S.C. May 287
 A mazer ywrought of the Maple *ware*, S.C. Au. 26
 Or corne, or cattie, or such other *ware*, Hub. 873
 thred-bare cote, and cobled shoes, hee *ware*; I. iv. 28. 2
 this false faytor, who unworthie *ware* His worthie shield, I. iv. 47. 4
 What man so wise, what earthly witt so *ware*, I. vii. 1. 1
 Athwart his brest a hauldrick have he *ware*, I. vii. 29. 8
 to be wise, and *ware* of like agein. I. viii. 44. 6
 when none was *ware*, III. ix. 28. 1
Wareless. unwise, and *warelesse* of the evill IV. ii. 3. 6
 Awayting to entrap the *warelesse* wight IV. x. 20. 8
 when he wak't out of his *warelesse* paine, V. i. 22. 3
 his owne mouth . . . spake so *warelesse* word, V. v. 17. 4
 In which she meant him *warelesse* to enfold, V. v. 52. 3
Warily. it was *warily* watched night and day, I. x. 5. 2
 wrath and hatred *warily* to shonne, I. x. 33. 5
 they him . . . with continuall watch did *warily* keepe. I. xii. 36. 3
Wares. draw in Both *wares* and money, Hub. 870
 the rich *wares* to save from pitteous spoyle; II. xii. 19. 8
War-hable. See War-able.
Warily. *warily* still watch which way she went, Col. 133
 cruell Sarazin, In woven maile all armed *warily*; I. v. 4. 2
warily awaited day and night, II. vii. 32. 3
 Kept watch and ward about her *warily*, III. ii. 28. 7
warily he did avoide the blow, III. v. 21. 6
 His mighty speare he couched *warily*, III. vii. 38. 7
warily he watcheth every way, III. x. 3. 4
 Yet from thenceforth more *warily* he fought, IV. iii. 32. 1
 had she not it *warded* *warily*, V. iv. 41. 6
 He would it meete and *warily* withstand. V. xi. 7. 5
 His first assault full *warily* did *ward*, VI. iv. 6. 5
 Yet he them all so *warily* did *ward*, VI. v. 18. 6
Wariment. with so good *wariment* Or *warded*, or avoyded IV. iii. 17. 3
Warlike. the brave *warlike* brood of Alemaine, Ro. xxxi. 7
 No deadly fight of *warlike* fletes doth feare; Gn. 124
 oft beheld the *warlike* Greekish forces, Gn. 499
 practising the prooffe of *warlike* deedes, Hub. 740
 Whether for Armes and *warlike* amenaunce, Hub. 781
 a *warlike* equipage Of forreine beasts, Hub. 1118
 for *warlike* power, and peoples store, Tt. 99
 her owne people led with *warlike* rage: Tt. 173
 'So raise the eke faire Ledaes *warlike* twinnes, Tt. 386
 Like as a *warlike* Brigandine, Mui. 84
 Whenceforth issues a *warlike* steed in sight, Mui. 316
 Such as she oft is seeme in *warlike* sight, Mui. 323
 Whose *warlike* prowess . . . Hath fild sad Belgicke Ded. Son. xiv. 8
 The *warlike* Beech; I. i. 9. 7
 mightie corse, As ever wielded speare in *warlike* hand, I. iii. 42. 4
 Whose fellowship seemd far unfit for *warlike* swaine. I. iv. 37. 9
 th' Elfin knight, which ought that *warlike* wage, I. iv. 39. 7
 The *warlike* youthes, . . . Did chase away sweet sleepe I. iv. 44. 3
 The *warlike* feates of both those knights to see. I. v. 5. 5

Warlike—Continued.

a noble *warlike* knight . . . to that forrest came . . . I. vi. 20. 1
 His *warlike* shield all closely cover'd was, . . . I. vii. 33. 1
 Old Timon, . . . In *warlike* feates th' expertest man alive, . . . I. ix. 4. 3
 never knight, that dared *warlike* deed, . . . I. ix. 45. 3
 fame, That *warlike* handes ennobleth with immortall name; . . . I. xi. 5. 9
 ne yet the *warlike* pledge to yield, . . . I. xi. 43. 3
 her to serve sixe yeares in *warlike* wize, . . . I. xii. 18. 7
 'Payre sonne of Mars, that seeke with *warlike* spoyle, . . . II. i. 8. 7
 His *warlike* armes about him gan embrace, . . . II. i. 26. 2
 famous far abroad for *warlike* gest, . . . II. ii. 16. 7
 the boldest boy That ever *warlike* weapons menaged, . . . II. ii. 18. 4
 my liege, whose *warlike* name Is far renown'd . . . II. iii. 35. 3
 That *warlike* feats doest highest glorie, . . . II. iii. 38. 3
 hurtle round in *warlike* gyre, . . . II. v. 8. 7
 Famous throughout the world for *warlike* prayse, . . . II. v. 26. 2
 Having his *warlike* weapons cast behynd, . . . II. v. 28. 7
 where that same *warlike* Lord She in receiv'd; . . . II. vi. 4. 7
 Withdraw from thought of *warlike* enterprize, . . . II. vi. 25. 6
 To chaunge love causelesse is reproch to *warlike* knight, . . . II. vii. 50. 9
 The *warlike* Elle much wondred at this tree, . . . II. vii. 56. 1
 thus bespoke: 'Ye *warlike* payre, . . . II. vii. 57. 2
 by your wondrous worth and *warlike* feat . . . II. ix. 6. 3
 The land which *warlike* Britons now possesse, . . . II. x. 5. 1
warlike Caesar, tempted with the name . . . II. x. 47. 6
 Glistring in armes and *warlike* ornament, . . . II. xi. 24. 2
 His *warlike* Armes, the ydle instruments . . . II. xi. 80. 1
 sixt *warlike* armes he bore . . . III. i. 7. 2
 with delightfull sport To loose her *warlike* limbs . . . III. i. 52. 5
 To lodge the *warlike* maide, unwisely loov'd; . . . III. i. 60. 4
 On thother side they saw the *warlike* Mayd . . . III. i. 63. 6
 sixt they *warlike* armes bave laide away, . . . III. ii. 2. 7
 Of *warlike* puissaunce in ages spent, . . . III. ii. 3. 1
 I have been trained up in *warlike* stowre, . . . III. ii. 6. 3
 affrap The *warlike* ryder to his most mishap: . . . III. ii. 6. 5
 At tilt or tourney, or like *warlike* game, . . . III. ii. 9. 8
 lov'st the shadow of a *warlike* knight; . . . III. ii. 45. 6
 The *warlike* Worthies, from antiquyte, . . . III. iii. 4. 4
 for his *warlike* feates renowned is, . . . III. iii. 27. 3
 make The *warlike* Mertians for feare to quake: . . . III. iii. 30. 5
 till all their *warlike* puissaunce be spent, . . . III. iii. 40. 9
 persuade The *warlike* minds to learne her goodly lore, . . . III. iii. 49. 4
 that same *warlike* wize, I weene, would you misseeme; . . . III. iii. 53. 5
 great desire Of *warlike* armes . . . III. iii. 67. 3
 To heare the *warlike* feates which Homere spake . . . III. iv. 2. 4
 win him worship through his *warlike* deed, . . . III. iv. 4. 8
 Wise, *warlike*, personable, courteous, and kind, . . . III. iv. 5. 9
 did beare This *warlike* sonne unto an earthly peare, . . . III. iv. 19. 5
 The *warlike* Maide, th' ensample of that might; . . . III. iv. 44. 7
 his *warlike* courser, which was strayd . . . III. v. 38. 6
 With all the *warlike* youth of Trojans bloud, . . . III. ix. 43. 6
 Albion had conquered first by *warlike* feat, . . . III. ix. 46. 9
 th' one was armed all in *warlike* wize, . . . III. x. 21. 4
 The *warlike* Damzell was empassiond sore, . . . III. xi. 18. 2
 the glistring walles were hong With *warlike* spoiles . . . III. xi. 52. 2
 The *warlike* Mayd, beholding earnestly . . . III. xi. 63. 1
 Scudamour and Blandamour: Their fight and *warlike* deedes, . . . IV. i. Arg.
 The *warlike* virgine . . . wexed inlie wroth; . . . IV. i. 10. 5
 Bellona in that *warlike* wize To them appear'd, . . . IV. i. 14. 6
 The *warlike* Britonesse her soone adrest, . . . IV. i. 36. 1
 As when two *warlike* Brigandines at sea, . . . IV. ii. 16. 1
 With *warlike* numbers and Heroicke sound, . . . IV. ii. 32. 7
 when all that troupe of *warlike* woovers Assembled were . . . IV. ii. 38. 1
 in *warlike* fresh aray them found . . . IV. ii. 53. 3
 These *warlike* Champions, all in armour shine, . . . IV. iii. 3. 8
 marching thrise in *warlike* ordinance, . . . IV. iii. 5. 7
 Those *warlike* champions both together chose Homeward to
 march, . . . IV. iii. 51. 4
 full many a *warlike* swaine Assembled were, . . . IV. iv. 26. 4
 There he in troupe found all that *warlike* crew, . . . IV. iv. 33. 8
 So did the *warlike* Britomart restore The prize
 wearinesse, Both of the way and *warlike* exercise, . . . IV. vii. 3. 4
 His wonted *warlike* weapons all he broke . . . IV. vii. 39. 1
 on his *warlike* beast them both did beare, . . . IV. viii. 22. 8
 them to *warlike* discipline did trayne, . . . IV. viii. 27. 7
 The *warlike* Dame was on her part assaid . . . IV. ix. 30. 1
 father of the bold And *warlike* people . . . IV. xi. 15. 9
 doth beare his name Of *warlike* Amazons, . . . IV. xi. 21. 9
 Joy on those *warlike* women, . . . IV. xi. 22. 1
 Brutus *warlike* sonne, Locrinus, . . . IV. xi. 38. 1
 In *warlike* wize when Artegal did vew, . . . V. ii. 52. 2
 then this *warlike* crew Together met . . . V. iii. 8. 2
 great hurly-burly moved was . . . for that same *warlike* horse; . . . V. iii. 30. 2
 As was the wout of *warlike* knights of yore, . . . V. iii. 32. 3
 a troupe of women, *warlike* dight, . . . V. iv. 21. 8
 she doth them of *warlike* armes despoile, . . . V. iv. 31. 3
 How that three *warlike* persons did appeare, . . . V. iv. 36. 3
 Her *warlike* maides about her flockt so fast, . . . V. iv. 43. 6
 Unto those *warlike* Knights she warning sent, . . . V. iv. 50. 4
 she causd his *warlike* armes Be bang'd on high, . . . V. v. 21. 6
 the *warlike* Amazon . . . Gan cast a secret liking . . . V. v. 26. 7
 amongst the *warlike* rout Of errant Knights, . . . V. vi. 6. 5
 not to forgo Those *warlike* weedes, . . . V. vi. 23. 7
 much lesse honour by that *warlike* kinde Of life: . . . V. vi. 32. 5
 There did the *warlike* Maide her selfe repose, . . . V. vii. 12. 1
 The *warlike* Amazon out of her bowre did peepe, . . . V. vii. 26. 9
 when all her *warlike* traine There present saw, . . . V. vii. 34. 7
 so did *warlike* Antony neglect The worlds whole rule . . . V. viii. 2. 6
 Which *warlike* uses had deviz'd of yore: . . . V. viii. 34. 5
 Did issue forth gainst all that *warlike* rout . . . V. viii. 60. 2

Warlike—Continued.

Full nobly mounted in right *warlike* wize; . . . V. xi. 4. 3
 Your honours stile, that is, your *warlike* shield, . . . V. xi. 55. 6
 His *warlike* armes be had from him undight, . . . VI. iii. 20. 6
 Ne knew the use of *warlike* instruments, . . . VI. iv. 4. 2
 Those *warlike* armes which Calpeine whylearc Had left behind VI. v. 8. 4
 hanging up his armes and *warlike* spoyle, . . . VI. v. 37. 8
 No wound, which *warlike* hand of enemy Inflicts . . . VI. vi. 1. 1
 Having his armes and *warlike* things undight, . . . VI. vii. 19. 3
 (as fit for *warlike* stoures) . . . VII. vii. 28. 7
 Despoild of *warlike* armes aud knownen shield, . . . Am. lii. 4
Warm. See Lukewarm.
 my corage cooles ere it be warme: . . . S.G. O. 116
 In the warme Sunne he doth himselfe embay, . . . Mu. 206
 downe againe her in her warme hed dight: . . . III. ii. 30. 5
 her downe she layd In her warme bed . . . III. ii. 47. 3
 As if but now the battell wexed warme, . . . IV. iv. 35. 5
 blowe his nayles to warme them if he may; . . . VII. vii. 42. 4
 To warme your selves at my wide sparckling fire, . . . H.H.L. 17
Warmed. with the hidden fire too inly warmed, . . . H. vi. 51. 6
 Some rusty knives, some staves in fier warmed: . . . II. ix. 13. 7
 Nourish the flames which they are warmed upon, . . . II. x. 26. 6
Warm-monger. a *warm-monger* to be basely nempt; . . . III. x. 29. 5
Warmth. feels the *warmth* of sunny beames refection, . . . IV. xii. 34. 7
Warn. he should *warne* the wronger to appeare . . . Hub. 1098
 to *warne* yong shepherds wandring wit, . . . Col. 684
 I *warne* thee now assured sitt, . . . I. ii. 18. 6
 Yet can they not *warne* death from wretched wight, . . . II. i. 36. 5
 trumpets sound did *warne* them all to rest; . . . IV. iv. 36. 2
 To *warne* her foe to battell soone be prest: . . . V. vii. 27. 2
 Did *warne* his rider he upon his gard; . . . VI. v. 21. 7
warne to shun the daunger of theyr wrath, . . . Am. xxxi. 8
Warned. he nould *warned* be Of craft, . . . S.C. May 302
Warned him awake, from death himselfe to keep, . . . Gn. 238
 may *warned* be to say, . . . Ti. 7
 That of like ruine he may *warned* bee, . . . Ti. 468
 the glooming skies H'ard them to draw their bleating flocks . . . Col. 955
 cheerfuld Chauticlere . . . Had *warned* once, . . . I. ii. 1. 7
 me had *warn'd* old Timons wise behest, . . . I. ix. 9. 5
Warn'd him not touch, . . . I. xii. 10. 3
warn'd his other brethren joyeous . . . III. iv. 61. 8
 Well *warned* to beware with whom he dar'd to dallie, . . . IV. i. 36. 9
 She *warned* them to tend their safeties well, . . . IV. ii. 53. 8
warned him of womens love beware, . . . IV. xii. 27. 2
 the watchman . . . all the city *warned* . . . V. iv. 36. 2
Warn'd man and beast in quiet rest be shrowded, . . . V. iv. 45. 3
 The bird that *warned* Peter of his fall, . . . V. vi. 27. 2
 By like ensample mote for ever *warned* bee, . . . V. viii. 44. 9
 She *warn'd* the knights thereof; . . . V. ix. 8. 4
 by the like ensample *warned* bee, . . . VI. vii. 27. 5
warn'd the shepherds to their homes to hast . . . VI. ix. 13. 3
warn'd all men by their example to refrain, . . . VII. vi. 29. 9
Warnest. Sicker, Willye, thou *warnest* well; . . . S.C. Mar. 7
Warning. *Warning* all other to take heede, . . . S.C. Ap. 90
 giving *warning* of th' unwonted sound, . . . I. v. 30. 3
 Beacons . . . *warning* give that enemies conspyre . . . I. xi. 14. 5
 she gave him *warning* every day . . . III. iv. 26. 1
 weene by *warning* to avoyd his fate? . . . III. iv. 27. 2
 Unto those *warlike* Knights she *warning* sent, . . . V. iv. 50. 4
Warning him hold it fast for feare of slights: . . . V. ix. 18. 3
Warns. wisdome *warns*, whilst foot is in the gate, . . . I. i. 13. 4
warns the Earth . . . To decke hir selfe, . . . Am. iv. 11
 That *warnes* all lovers wayt upon their king, . . . Am. xix. 3
Warrant. streight his *warrant* made, . . . IV. xii. 32. 1
 durst he not the *warrant* to withstand, . . . IV. xii. 33. 1
 Loe! here this ring, which shall thy *warrant* bee, . . . V. v. 34. 2
 The *warrant* straight was made, . . . VI. vii. 35. 6
Warranty. Withouten pasport or good *warrantye*, . . . Hub. 186
Warrayed. the world with sword and fire *warrayd*; . . . I. v. 48. 2
warrayd on Brunchild In Henault, . . . II. x. 21. 7
 Soone after this the Romanes bim *warrayd*, . . . II. x. 50. 8
 puissant kinges which all the world *warrayd*, . . . II. x. 72. 2
 Thus *warrayd* he long time against his will; . . . III. v. 48. 1
 my weak powres of passions *warrayd* erre; . . . Am. xlv. 7
Warre. See War, Ware.
Warred. See Warrayed.
Warrior. that *warriour* gan abace His threatned speare, . . . II. i. 26. 7
 when that *warriour* heard, dismounting strait . . . II. i. 39. 1
 what mightie *warriour* that mote bee, . . . II. iii. 12. 2
 Mammon, turning to that *warriour*, said; . . . II. vii. 32. 6
 Which when that *warriour* saw, he said no more, . . . IV. v. 39. 1
 cruell *warriour*, doth herselfe addresse To battell, . . . Am. xi. 3
 Sweet *warriour*! when shall I have peace with you? . . . Am. lvii. 1
Warriours. that *warriouresse* with haughty crest Did forth issue V. vi. 27. 7
Warriors. An Hydra was of *warriours* glorious, . . . Ro. x. 6
 great *warriors*, which did overcome The world . . . Ti. 61
 two so mighty *warriours* he dismade, . . . II. ii. 25. 5
 those *warriours* far remove, . . . II. v. 16. 6
 Brave Captaines, and most mighty *warriours*, . . . III. iii. 23. 3
 carcasses of noble *warriours* . . . III. ix. 35. 7
 To graunt unto those *warriours* truce a while; . . . IV. vi. 25. 7
 many doughty *warriours*, often tride . . . IV. x. 18. 1
 These noble *warriors* . . . Them selves thereto preparte . . . V. v. 1. 5
 doth procure Great *warriours* oft their rigour to repress, . . . V. viii. 1. 4
 gazing from the Citties wall Upon these *warriors*, . . . V. xi. 15. 7
 famous *warriors* of anticke world Used Trophees to erect . . . Am. lxxix. 1
War's. All twenty tride in *warres* experience long; . . . IV. x. 7. 7
 Then very doubtfull was the *warres* event, . . . V. ii. 17. 1
 Of *warres* delict and worlds contentious toyle, . . . VI. v. 37. 6
Wars. civill *warres* me made The whole worlds spoile, . . . Bel. 2 x. 9

Wars—Continued.

- If the blinde furie, which warres breedeth oft, *Ro. xxiv. 1*
 peace, When wars doe surcease: *S.C. Ap. 125*
 sing of bloody Mars, of wars, of giusts; *S.C. O. 39*
 did sing of warres and deadly drede, *S.C. O. 59*
 late in warres have spent my deere blood, *Hub. 247*
 soyl . . . being through long wars left almost waste, *Ded. Son. v. 3*
 Fierce warres and faithful loves shall moralize my song. *I. Pr. 1. 9*
 warres for Ladies doen by many a Lord. *I. v. 3. 9*
 The wise Southsayer . . . telles of warres *I. v. 8. 9*
 warres, nor new adventures, none he herd. *I. vi. 36. 3*
 blood can nought but sin, and wars but sorrows yield. *I. x. 60. 9*
 I of warres and bloody Mars doe sing, *I. xi. 7. 2*
 Brave be her warres, and honorable deeds, *II. ii. 31. 5*
 'In woods, in waves, in warres, she wents to dwell, *II. iii. 41. 1*
 Strong warres they make, *II. iv. 34. 7*
 More then all his wars and spoiles, *II. vi. 35. 9*
 being returned late From his fierce warres, *II. ix. 34. 8*
 The warres he well rememberd of king Nine, *II. ix. 56. 8*
 taught the land from warre wars to cease: *II. x. 25. 5*
 Whome Romane warres . . . could no whit dismay; *II. x. 62. 6*
 women went in warres to beare most sway, *III. ii. 2. 2*
 Trojan warres and Priams citie sackt, *III. ix. 38. 2*
 through warreie wars and labours long, *III. ix. 50. 1*
 all Cupids warres they did repeat, *III. xi. 29. 5*
 forgetting warres, he onely joyed In combats of sweet love, *V. v. 24. 8*
 those old Gyants, which did warres darraigne *VI. vii. 41. 6*
 warres, and wreckes, and wicked enmitie *VI. ix. 19. 6*
 doth sound on hie Warres and allurams *VII. vi. 3. 8*
 To sing of hilles and woods mongst warres and Knights, *VII. vi. 37. 2*
- Wary.** O! warie wisdome of the man, *Ro. xxiii. 1*
 each thing fained ought more warie bee. *Hub. 495*
 She of my flock would take full warie keepe. *D. 133*
 his wary Dwarfe had spyde *I. v. 45. 7*
 he was wary of that deadly stowe, *I. vii. 12. 5*
 wise and wary was that noble Pere; *I. viii. 7. 6*
 I them warded all with wary government. *I. ix. 10. 9*
 so wise and wary was the knight *II. i. 4. 6*
 to entrap The man most wary *II. iv. 17. 5*
 gyude thy waies with warie gouernance, *II. iv. 36. 4*
 he was wary, and . . . advaunst his shield atweene, *II. iv. 46. 5*
 Was wary wise, and closely did away Avauntage, *II. v. 9. 6*
 he was wise, and wary of her will, *II. vi. 26. 1*
 keeping wary watch and ward, *II. vii. 25. 2*
 he was wary wise in all his way, *II. vii. 64. 6*
 Forgets with wary warde them to awayt, *II. viii. 42. 3*
 he was warie, and it warded well *II. xi. 24. 6*
 them the wary Boteman thus bespake: *II. xii. 17. 5*
 lent her wary eare to understand *III. i. 60. 8*
 of each turning still kept wary heed *III. iv. 48. 5*
 mote to none but to the warie wise appeare. *IV. i. 17. 9*
 like to warie Centonels well stayd, *IV. ii. 36. 8*
 The warie fowle, that spies him toward bend *IV. iii. 19. 5*
 Like warie Hynd within the weedie soyle, *IV. x. 55. 8*
 with right wary heede, *V. vi. 31. 4*
 with warie heed He shund his strokes, *V. xii. 18. 2*
 And wary watch about her . . . keepe. *VI. iii. 44. 9*
 The warie foule his bill doth backward wring; *VI. vii. 9. 4*
 Whether more wary were to give or ward the blow. *VI. viii. 13. 9*
 Under his club with wary boldnesse went, *VI. viii. 15. 8*
- Was** (partial list). See 'Twas, Wast.
 ne yet of marble was the wall, *Bel.¹ ii. 5*
 Whilom thou was peregall to the best, *S.C. Au. 8*
 while she was, (that was, a woful word to sayne!) *S.C. N. 93*
 as the thing Which never was, *Ti. 347*
 whose rugged heare, And whally cies . . . Was like the person I. v. 24. 4
 Such one was Lechery, the third of all this traine. *I. iv. 26. 9*
 Too late it was to Satyres to be told, *I. vi. 33. 5*
 Was never wight that heard that shrilling sound, *I. viii. 4. 1*
 Such was this Gyaunts fall, *I. viii. 23. 8*
 yet he was unfitt for bloody fight. *I. x. 2. 6*
 There was an auncient house not far away, *I. x. 3. 1*
 She was right joyous of her just request; *I. x. 33. 1*
 thou thyselfe, that was both borne *I. x. 51. 5*
 this dead corpse, . . . the good Sir Mortdant was. *II. i. 49. 9*
 'Was, (ay the while, that he is not so now!) *II. i. 50. 1*
 all the wealth which is, or was of yore, *II. vii. 31. 7*
 So great a mistresse of her art she was, *IV. ii. 10. 1*
 It was no mortall worke, that seem'd and yet was not. *IV. xi. 45. 9*
 did range and raine, Whilst none was him to stop, *VI. xii. 2. 9*
- Wash.** billowes Did wash the ground-work *Bel.² viii. 2*
 everie shower will wash and wipe away; *Ti. 205*
 To wash faire Cynthiaes sheep, when they be shorne, *Col. 255*
 there Tethys his wet bed Doth ever wash, *I. i. 39. 7*
 In wine and oyle they wash his woundes wide, *I. v. 17. 4*
 Gebons golden waves doe wash continually; *I. vii. 43. 9*
 The filthy blottes of sin to wash away. *I. x. 27. 7*
 wash thy hands from guilt of bloody field; *I. x. 60. 8*
 guilt of sinfull crimes cleane wash away; *I. xi. 30. 2*
 faynd to wash themselves incessantly, *II. vii. 61. 6*
 To spin, to card, to sew, to wash, to wring; *V. v. 31. 6*
 with her teares his woundes did wash and steepe: *VI. iii. 10. 5*
 His bloody vessels wash, and holy fire prepare. *VI. viii. 39. 9*
- Washed.** Ne may with storming showers be washt away, *Ti. 404*
 washed all her place with watry eyen. *I. ix. 15. 4*
 clift, Whose false foundation waves have washt away, *I. xi. 54. 6*
 He washt them oft and oft, *II. ii. 3. 5*
 washt away his guilt with guilty potion. *II. iv. 30. 9*
 all the blood and filth away was washt; *II. vi. 42. 8*
 my handes I washt in purity, *II. vii. 62. 8*

Washed—Continued.

- with the waves Of wealthy Thamis washed is along, *III. ix. 45. 2*
 Are washt away quite from their memorie. *IV. iii. 44. 7*
 washt the same with water *IV. viii. 13. 3*
 Her silver feet, faire washt against this day: *IV. xi. 47. 6*
 the streame washt away her guilty blood. *V. ii. 27. 5*
 The most part of my land bath washt away, *V. iv. 8. 3*
 never washt In all her life, *V. xii. 30. 1*
 So well she washt them, and so well she wacht *VI. iii. 10. 6*
 with thy deare blood cleane washt from sin, *Am. lxviii. 7*
 But came the waves, and washed it away: *Am. lxxv. 2*
- Washeth.** bright Pactolus washeth with his streames; *Bel.² xii. 4*
 washeth Winhorne meades in season drye. *IV. xi. 32. 4*
- Washing.** Washing his bloody woundes, *I. vi. 39. 9*
 nought they beene For all his washing cleaner. *II. ii. 3. 6*
 Some of them washing with the liquid dew *III. vi. 17. 5*
 Yar, soft washing Norwitch wall, *IV. xi. 33. 6*
- Wasp.** I saw a wasp, that fiercely him defde, *Van. x. 7*
 An angry Waspe th' one in a viall had, *III. xii. 18. 7*
- Wasserman.** The griesly Wasserman, that makes his game *II. xii. 24. 3*
- Wast** (partial list). See Waist, Waste, Wasted.
 when thou wast in greatest hight, To greatnes growne, *Ro. xxxi. 12*
 thou wast the Emperre, *Ti. 83*
- Waste.** See Waist.
 Beholde what wreake, what ruine, and what wast, *Ro. iii. 5*
 having his wide wings spent in wast, *Ro. xvi. 7*
 As if my yeare were wast and woxen old; *S.C. Ja. 28*
 Thy wast bignes but combers the grownd, *S.C. F. 133*
 made many woundes in the wast Oake. *S.C. F. 202*
 When I them see so waist, *S.C. Au. 168*
 the daye in woe, I vowed have to waist, *S.C. Au. 180*
 A Lambe, or a Kidde, or a weanell wast; *S.C. S. 198*
 Sike words hene wynd, and wasten soone in vayne. *S.C. O. 36*
 Waile ye this wofull waste of Natures warke; *S.C. N. 64*
 What recked I of wintrye ages waste?— *S.C. D. 29*
 My harvest, wast, my hope away dyd wipe. *S.C. D. 108*
 'I carried an into waste wilderness, *Gn. 369*
 Waste wildernes, amongst Cymerian shades, *Gn. 370*
 by the wayling shores to waste my dayes, *Gn. 621*
 They cast in course to waste the wearie howres. *Hub. 27*
 To wast long nights in pensive discontent; *Hub. 898*
 Nowe doe I nightly waste, wanting my kindly reste: *U. V. 16*
 if I waste, who will bewaile my heavy chauce? *U. V. 19*
 Nor age, nor envie, shall them ever wast. *Ti. 406*
 disdain . . . hours in ease to wast, *Mu. 36*
 In affliction wast my better age: *D. 374*
 Into a forest wide and waste he came, *As. 93*
 So wide a forest and so waste as this, *As. 95*
 that waste, where I was quite forgot. *Col. 183*
 through long wars left almost waste, *Ded. Son. v. 3*
 waste wordes retourned to him in vaine: *I. i. 42. 2*
 waste the wearie night In secret anguish *I. i. 53. 2*
 And wast his inward gall with deepe despit, *I. ii. 6. 4*
 Then brought she me into this desert waste, *I. ii. 42. 6*
 Banisht from living wights, our wearie daies we waste? *I. ii. 42. 9*
 Then serve his Ladies love, and waste in pleasures vayne. *I. vi. 21. 9*
 Where she did wander in waste wilderness, *II. i. 22. 2*
 Does waste his dayes in darke obscuritee, *II. iii. 40. 3*
 come unto an Island waste and voyd, *II. vi. 11. 3*
 waste thy joyous howres in needlesse paine, *II. vi. 17. 4*
 suffred rash Pynchles waste his ydle night. *II. viii. 48. 9*
 all the liquour, which was fowle and waste, *II. ix. 32. 1*
 Surfeat, misdiet, and unthriftie waste, *II. xi. 12. 7*
 lustfull luxurie and thriftlesse wast. *II. xii. 9. 3*
 Through countreyes waste, and eke well edifyde, *III. i. 14. 2*
 Her wretched dayes in dolour she mote waste, *III. ii. 17. 8*
 shee still did waste, and still did wayle, *III. iii. 52. 3*
 Was never so great waste in any place, *III. iii. 34. 5*
 waste in woe and wayfull miserye: *III. iv. 38. 4*
 in lewd slouth to wast his carelesse day; *III. v. 1. 7*
 all his entrayles wast, *III. v. 48. 5*
 all my dayes am like to waste in vaine, *III. vii. 60. 8*
 wholly waste and void of peoples trode, *III. ix. 49. 7*
 Laught at his foolish labour spent in waste, *III. x. 13. 4*
 threatens all the world to wast. *IV. i. 45. 9*
 wicked Time that all good thoughts doth waste, *IV. ii. 33. 1*
 Ne felt his blood to wast, *IV. iii. 29. 2*
 wast his wretched daies in wofull plight; *IV. vii. 39. 8*
 The more his weakened body so to wast, *IV. vii. 41. 8*
 spoyle to make, and wast them unto nought, *IV. viii. 48. 7*
 I wast my life, and doe my daies devowre *IV. ix. 39. 5*
 let me waste in woe my wretched yeares, *IV. xii. 7. 7*
 his abridged dayes in dolour wast, *V. v. 46. 6*
 To weary him the more and waste his spight, *VI. v. 17. 4*
 lament . . . And waste her goodly beauty, *VI. x. 44. 5*
 The playnes all waste and emptie did appeare; *VI. xi. 26. 7*
 here to see all desolate and wast, *VI. xi. 32. 7*
 wast and weare away in termes unsure, *Am. xxv. 3*
 Through all that great wide wast, *H. L. 70*
 The daies they waste, the nights they grieve *H. L. 129*
 To breake his sleepe, and waste his ydle braine: *H. L. 256*
 a waste and emptie place In His wyde Pallace, *H. H. L. 101*
- Wasted.** 'Thou barrein ground, whome winters wrath hath
 wasted, *S.C. Ja. 19*
 My timely buds with wayling all are wasted; *S.C. Ja. 38*
 His toppe was hald, and wasted with wormes, *S.C. F. 113*
 the day is nigh wasted, *S.C. F. 246*
 All will be soone wasted with misgouvernance; *S.C. May 90*
 My sheepe bene wasted; *S.C. S. 25*
 my woe now wasted is; *S.C. N. 201*

Wasted—Continued.

'Thus is my sommer worne away and *wasted*, S.C. D. 97
 I likewise have *wasted* much good time, *Hub.* 75
 The beantie of the world hath lately *wasted*, *T.M.* 248
 now to nought through spoyle of time is *wasted*. *Ti.* 119
 'Wasted it is, as if it never were; *Ti.* 120
 Since that I sawe this gardine *wasted* quite, *Ti.* 529
 whose brackish bitter well, I *wasted* have, *D.* 251
 His *wasted* life her wearie lodge forwent. *As.* 174
 Such, therefore, as that *wasted* soyl doth yield, *Deed. Son.* v. 13
 in eternall woes my weaker hart have *wasted*, *I.* iv. 46. 8
 Through wicked pride and *wasted* welthes decay. *I.* v. 51. 4
 Their kingdome spoild, and cuntry *wasted* quight: *I.* vii. 44. 5
 Where he his better dayes hath *wasted* all: *I.* viii. 28. 8
 when her well of teares she *wasted* had, *I.* viii. 42. 5
wasted life doe lye in ashes low: *f.* ix. 8. 5
 They *wasted* had much way, and measurd many miles. *II.* ix. 9. 9
 four hundred yeares And more had *wasted*, *II.* x. 62. 7
 Yet still he *wasted*, as the snow congalde, *III.* v. 49. 5
 He was so *wasted* and forpined quight, *III.* x. 57. 2
 Seeing his worke now *wasted*, *III.* xii. 43. 9
 Latonaes childrens wrath that all her issue *wasted*. *V.* x. 7. 9
 Which I have *wasted* in long languishment, *Am.* ix. 11
 now it *wasted* is with woes extreme, *H.B.* 25
Wasteful. When Winters *wastful* spight was almost spent, *S.C.* Ja. 2
 thou wert wont on *wastfull* hylls to singe, *S.C.* Jun. 50
 The *wastfull* hylls . . . Is a playne overture. *S.C.* Jul. 27
 'Ye *wastfull* Woodes! beare witnesse of my woe, *S.C.* Au. 151
 I went the *wastfull* woodes and forest wide, *S.C.* D. 23
 Sith now I am but weedes . . . and *wastfull* gras? *Ti.* 42
 drowned fire in pleasures *wastfull* well, *Col.* 762
 'in *wastfull* wilderness His dwelling is, *I.* i. 32. 1
 In wilderness and *wastfull* deserts strayd, *I.* iii. 3. 4
 Through *wastfull* Pride and wanton Riotise, *I.* v. 46. 5
 Fled to the *wastfull* wilderness apace, *I.* viii. 50. 3
 still he traveld through wide *wastfull* ground, *H.* vii. 2. 8
 still sat wayting on that *wastfull* cliif. *II.* xii. 8. 6
 feard to wander in that *wastfull* mist, *II.* xii. 35. 3
 in lewd loves, and *wastfull* luxuree, *II.* xii. 80. 7
 Long so they traveled through *wastfull* wayes, *III.* i. 3. 1
 Banisht from princely bowre to *wastfull* wood! *III.* iii. 42. 6
 Shortly unto the *wastfull* woods she came, *III.* vi. 17. 1
 yonder in that *wastfull* wilderness *III.* x. 40. 3
wastfull emptinesse And solemne silence *III.* xi. 53. 6
 Through the wide region of the *wastfull* aire, *IV.* viii. 8. 8
Wasteness. Through woods and *wastnes* wide him daily sought; *I.* iii. 3. 8
Wastes. Where she in darknes *wastes* her cursed daies and
 nights. *IV.* i. 19. 9
 In languor *wastes* his life: *IV.* xii. Arg.
 wounds the life, and *wastes* the inmost marrow. *H.B.* 63
Wasteth. a strange man . . . That *wasteth* all this countrie, *I.* i. 31. 4
Wasting. no worlds sad care nor *wasting* woe *D.* 283
 suckt the *wasting* breath Out of his lips *As.* 165
 with the *wasting* of his vitall flood, *IV.* iii. 28. 8
Wasting the strength of her immortal age: *VI.* vi. 11. 6
Wasting her goodly hew in heavie teares, *VI.* vii. 38. 3
Watch. ever ligen in *watch* and ward, *S.C.* S. 234
 All the cold season to *watch* and waite; *S.C.* S. 237
 the flocks, which thou doest *watch* and warde; *S.C.* D. 12
 Or *watch* his mares, or take his charge of kyne? *Hub.* 286
 all the night that I in *watch* did spend, *D.* 129
 Shee would all night by mee or *watch* or sleepe *D.* 131
 warily still *watch* which way she went, *Col.* 133
 when she slept, he kept both *watch* and ward; *I.* iii. 9. 5
 at her feete the Lyon *watch* doth keepe: *I.* iii. 15. 4
 Still did he wake, and still did *watch* for dawning light. *I.* v. 1. 9
watch the nuyous night, and wait for joyous day. *I.* xi. 50. 9
 they him . . . with continuall *watch* did warily keepe. *I.* xii. 36. 3
 keeping wary *watch* and ward, *II.* vii. 25. 2
 ever as he went dew *watch* upon him kept. *II.* vii. 26. 9
 They for us fight, they *watch* and dewly ward, *II.* viii. 2. 6
watch thou, I pray; For evill is at hand *II.* viii. 8. 6
 wisely *watch* to ward that deadly stowe; *H.* viii. 35. 4
 forth looked from the highest spire The *watch*, *II.* ix. 11. 7
 Day and night duely keeping *watch* and ward; *II.* ix. 25. 2
 through long *watch*, and late daies weary toile, *III.* i. 58. 8
 Kept *watch* and ward about her warily, *III.* ii. 28. 7
 sett her by to *watch*, and sett her by to weepe. *III.* ii. 47. 9
 with *watch* and hard restraynt *III.* ix. 6. 8
 one eies *watch* escape: *III.* ix. 31. 6
 Two eies him needeth, for to *watch* and wake, *III.* ix. 31. 7
 Paridell kept better *watch* then hee, *III.* x. 4. 1
 Vaine was the *watch*, and bootlesse all the ward, *III.* xi. 31. 8
 when the second *watch* was almost past, *III.* xii. 29. 6
 the *watch*, that kept continuall ward, *IV.* ix. 5. 6
 day and night did *watch* and duely ward *IV.* x. 17. 2
 To keepe a nightly *watch* for dread of treachery. *V.* iv. 46. 9
 for which a little whyle Ye will not *watch*? *V.* v. 25. 4
 I wote when ye did *watch* both night and day *V.* vi. 25. 5
 Thus did she *watch*, and weare the weary night *V.* vi. 26. 1
 Upon their wall good *watch* and ward did keepe. *V.* vii. 26. 6
 He gan to *watch* the welding of his hand, *V.* xi. 7. 2
watch advauntage how to worke his care, *V.* xi. 13. 4
 by her wounded love did *watch* all night, *VI.* iii. 10. 3
 wary *watch* about her . . . keepe. *VI.* iii. 44. 9
 who did wayle or *watch* the wearie night? *VI.* vii. 30. 6
 kept them with continuall *watch* and ward; *VI.* x. 43. 2
 her all night did *watch*, and all the day molest. *VI.* xi. 5. 9
 Unwont with heards to *watch*, *VI.* xi. 40. 4
 Which they did daily *watch*, and nightly wake *VII.* vii. 45. 8

Watched. whilst the one was *watcht*, *Col.* 139
 it was warily *watched* night and day, *I.* x. 5. 2
 All night shee *watcht*, *I.* xi. 32. 7
watcht that none should enter nor issew: *III.* xi. 31. 7
 Still *watcht* on every side, of secret foes affrayd, *IV.* ii. 36. 9
watcht continually, Lying without her dore *V.* vi. 26. 6
 Whiles Talus *watched* at the dore all night. *V.* vii. 26. 4
 With Belge, who *watcht* all this while full sad, *V.* xi. 32. 8
 well she *washt* them, and so well she *watcht* bim, *VI.* iii. 10. 6
 He *watcht* in close awayt with weapons prest, *VI.* vi. 44. 3
Watch's. Two goodly Beacons, set in *watches* stead, *II.* ix. 46. 3
Watches. See Night-watches.
 wakefull *watches* ever to abide; *II.* iii. 41. 6
 false *watches*, wellaway! *V.* vi. 25. 4
Watchet. Their *watchet* mantles fringed with silver rownd, *III.* iv. 40. 5
 All decked in a robe of *watchet* hev, *IV.* xi. 37. 2
Watcheth. warily he *watcheth* every way, *III.* x. 3. 4
Watchful. Him to deceive, for all his *watchfull* ward, *Col.* 136
 The souldier may not move from *watchfull* sted, *I.* ix. 41. 4
 they were both so *watchfull* and well eyde, *IV.* iii. 7. 8
 Called aloud unto the *watchfull* ward *V.* x. 31. 3
Watchfulness. How, but, with heede and *watchfulness*, *S.C.* S. 230
 Thus she all night wore out in *watchfulness*, *V.* vi. 34. 8
Watching. dogges . . . *Watching* to banish Care their enemy, *I.* i. 40. 5
 th' evill thinkes by *watching* to prevent: *III.* x. 3. 6
Watching to drive the ravenous Wolfe away, *VI.* ix. 37. 4
Watchman. The *watchman* wayting tydings glad to heare; *I.* xi. 3. 7
 the *watchman* on the castle-wall; *I.* xii. 2. 6
 by the *watchmen* were Descried streight: *V.* ix. 36. 1
Watchmen. through the *watchmen*, who him never spide: *Hub.* 1302
 *they arriving, by the *watchmen* were Descried *V.* ix. 36. 1
Water. See Broad-water, Blackwater, Holy water, Holy
 water sprinkle.
 He shed a *water*, *Bel.* vii. 6
 with their feete uncleane the *water* fouled, *Bel.* x. 13
 leaning on the belly of a pot, Poured fourth a *water*, *Bel.* ix. 6
 Strake on a rock, that under *water* lay, *Pet.* ii. 9
 A spring of *water*, mildly rumbling downe, *Pet.* iv. 2
 Spying the tree destroid, the *water* dride, *Pet.* v. 9
 part by land and part by *water* fed; *Hub.* 1120
 As if shee all to *water* would have gone; *T.M.* 596
 as a glasse upon the *water* shone, *Ti.* 220
 steeds . . . gan *water* in the west, *D.* 25
water doth within his bancks appeare. *Col.* 95
 Till they into the Mullaes *water* slide. *Col.* 144
 life to move it selfe upon the *water*, *Col.* 219
 the cold began to covet heat, And *water* fire; *Col.* 848
 'Her neather partes misshapen, monstrous, Were hidd in
water, *I.* ii. 41. 2
 on her shoulders sad a pot of *water* bore. *I.* iii. 10. 9
 fifty sisters *water* in leke vessels draw. *I.* v. 35. 9
 a cup of gold, With wine and *water* filld *I.* x. 13. 3
 embay His blamefull body in salt *water* *I.* x. 27. 6
 in the *water* weene . . . from bloody gore to cleene. *II.* ii. 3. 2
 Might not be purgd with *water* nor with bath; *II.* ii. 4. 2
 her vertues in her *water* hyde, *II.* ii. 9. 6
 cleend with *water* of this well: *II.* ii. 10. 2
 to behold the *water* worke and play *II.* vi. 7. 8
 Will die for thirst, and *water* doth refuse? *II.* vi. 17. 8
 Yet still he bet the *water*, *II.* vi. 42. 9
 Above the *water* were on high extent, *II.* vii. 61. 5
 That quicksand nigh with *water* covered; *II.* xii. 18. 6
 Ne doe they need with *water* of the ford, *III.* vi. 34. 7
 then that same *water* of Ardenne, *IV.* iii. 45. 2
 muddie *water*, that like puddle stanke, *IV.* v. 33. 4
 running *water* tempered with his teares, *IV.* vii. 41. 7
water which did well From his moist eies, *IV.* viii. 13. 3
water all the English soile throughout: *IV.* xi. 30. 2
 wav'd upon, like *water* Chamelot, *IV.* xi. 45. 6
 Ne ought the *water* cooled their whot bloud, *V.* ii. 13. 3
 that use well knew To fight in *water*, *V.* ii. 13. 6
 durst the depth of any *water* sownd. *V.* ii. 16. 7
 from the *water* to the land betooke his flight. *V.* ii. 17. 9
 bread and *water* or like feeble thing, *V.* iv. 31. 8
 all the *water* which doth ronne In the next brooke, *VI.* iv. 32. 8
 Yet were her words but wynd, and aff her teares but *water*. *VI.* vi. 42. 9
 'Ne is the *water* in more constant case, *VII.* vii. 20. 1
 Ayre to *Water* sheere, And *Water* into Earth; yet *Water* fights
 With Fire, *VII.* vii. 25. 6, 7
 she sayes, Teares are but *water*, *Am.* xviii. 10
 Not *water*; for her love doth burne like fyre: *Am.* iv. 6
 The earth, the ayre, the *water*, and the fyre, *H.L.* 78
 Ayre hated earth, and *water* hated fyre, *H.L.* 83
 Ayre more then *water* . . . appeares more pure and fayre. *H.H.B.* 48
 Soyle their fayre plumes with *water* *Proth.* 50
Water-course. The Nymph, which of that *water course* has charge, *Col.* 109
Water-courses. his *water-courses* spill. *Col.* 151
Watered. han be *watered* at the Muses well; *S.C.* N. 30
 his faint steedes *watered* in Ocean deepe, *I.* xi. 31. 3
Water-flood. Like a great *water flood*, *II.* xi. 18. 4
Waterford. adorns rich *Waterford*; *IV.* xi. 43. 2
Water-ford. he is heard back from that *water foord* Drave, *Gn.* 166
Water-mill. The streame thereof would drive a *water-mill*: *I.* xi. 22. 6
Water-nymphs. 'The *water Nymphs*, that wont with her to sing *S.C.* N. 143
Water's. the soft (gentle) sounding of the *waters* fall: *Pet.* iv. 7
 tuned it unto the *Waters* fall. *S.C.* Ap. 36
 To the *waters* fall their tunes attemper *S.C.* Jun. 8
 The speaking woods, and murmuring *waters* fall, *Col.* 636
 the base murmur of the *waters* fall; *II.* xii. 71. 6
 Alebins, that know'th The *waters* depth, *IV.* xi. 14. 8

Water's—Continued.

- In swimming be expert, through waters force to pas. . . . V. ii. 16. 9
to the waters fall tuning their accents fit. . . . VI. x. 7. 9
- Waters.** his sweete waters away with him led. . . . Fi. 147
a wilde wilderness of waters deepe. . . . Mu. 287
The running waters wept for thy returne. . . . Col. 27
A world of waters heaped up on hie. . . . Col. 197
Dauncing upon the waters back to lond. . . . Col. 214
deep waters which her drown'd alway. . . . Col. 858
through the world of waters wide and deepe. . . . I. i. 39. 2
the waters, which from her did flow. . . . I. vii. 6. 6
Thenceforth her waters waxed dull and slow. . . . I. vii. 6. 8
Had vertue pourd into their waters base. . . . II. ii. 6. 8
What colour were their waters that same day. . . . II. x. 24. 3
the hoare waters from his frigot ran. . . . II. xii. 10. 3
to and fro doe ronne In the wide waters. . . . II. xii. 11. 6
Whose circled waters rapt with whirling sway. . . . II. xii. 20. 5
The surging waters like a mountaine rise. . . . II. xii. 21. 6
one would lift the other quight Above the waters. . . . II. xii. 64. 2
Birdes, voices, instruments, windes, waters. . . . II. xii. 70. 9
The waters fall with difference discreet. . . . II. xii. 71. 7
bid His mighty waters to them buxome bee. . . . III. iv. 32. 6
the great waters gin apace to swell. . . . III. viii. 24. 2
His borrowed waters forst to redishouse. . . . IV. iii. 27. 7
which Pactolus with his waters shere Throws forth. . . . IV. vi. 20. 8
Else would the waters overflow the lands. . . . IV. x. 35. 6
The waters play, and pleasant lands appeare. . . . IV. x. 44. 8
Euryppulus, that calmes the waters wroth. . . . IV. xi. 14. 4
in whose waters cleane Ten thousand fishes play. . . . IV. xi. 29. 8
let their swelling waters low before him fall. . . . IV. xi. 30. 9
many rivers taking under-hand Into his waters. . . . IV. xi. 34. 4
waters gray By faire Kilkenny and Rosepointe boord. . . . IV. xi. 43. 3
all mankinde do nourish with their waters clere. . . . IV. xi. 52. 9
Whose waters with his filthy bloud it stayned. . . . V. ii. 19. 2
Hemd in with waters like a wall in sight. . . . V. ii. 35. 7
In the woods shade which did the waters crowne. . . . VI. x. 7. 7
The kingdome of the Night, and waters by her wained. . . . VII. vi. 10. 9
Sprinkled with wholsom waters more then most on ground. . . . VII. vi. 38. 9
teach the woods and waters to lament. . . . Epith. 10
in his waters, which your mirror make. . . . Epith. 63
like old Peneus Waters they did seeme. . . . Proth. 78
- Water-sprinkle.** See Holy-water sprinkle.
- Water-sprinkles.** As fast as water-sprinkles gainst a rocke are dasht. . . . IV. iii. 25. 9
- Water-stream.** Forth gushed, like fresh water streame from riven rocke. . . . I. viii. 10. 9
Like as a water-streame. . . . VI. i. 21. 1
- Water-streams.** teares, which gushed fast Like many water streames. . . . VI. viii. 19. 2
- Watery.** The watrie wette weighed downe his head. . . . S.C. F. 232
Forsake your watry bowres. . . . S.C. Ap. 39
the blacke Holme that loves the watrie vale. . . . Gm. 215
Though eating hipps, and drinking watry fome. . . . Hub. 948
With fained face, and watrie eyne halle weeping. . . . Hub. 1362
His ship far come from watrie wilderness. . . . I. iii. 32. 4
washed all her place with watry eyen. . . . I. ix. 15. 4
With hart then throbbing, and with watry eyes. . . . II. iv. 17. 1
with his cares did sweepe the watry wilderesses. . . . II. xii. 29. 9
he fadd to a watry floure. . . . III. ii. 45. 4
The watry Southwinde, from the seabord coste Uphlowing. . . . III. iv. 13. 4
Amongst her watry sisters by a pond. . . . III. iv. 29. 7
to her watry chamber swiftly carry him. . . . III. iv. 42. 9
His watry eies drizzling like deawy rayne. . . . III. v. 34. 3
Foolish Narcisse, that likes the watry shore. . . . III. vi. 45. 5
Do meete together on the watry lea. . . . IV. ii. 16. 3
A watry cloud doth overcast the skie. . . . IV. iv. 47. 7
that great banquet of the watry Gods. . . . IV. xi. 10. 8
So went he playing on the watry plaine. . . . IV. xi. 24. 1
leaving watry gods, as booting nought. . . . IV. xii. 25. 2
in a watry cloud displayed wide Her goodly bow. . . . V. iii. 25. 2
Whom whylest she did with watrie eyne behold. . . . VI. xii. 7. 6
'So likewise are all watry living wights Still tost. . . . VII. vii. 21. 1
Ne have the watry foules a certaine grange. . . . VII. vii. 21. 7
- Wave.** Upon the glyttering wave doth playe. . . . S.C. Au. 91
tinsell trappings, woven like a wave. . . . I. ii. 13. 8
bubbling wave did ever freshly well. . . . I. vii. 4. 6
That makes frayle flesh to feare the bitter wave. . . . I. ix. 40. 5
In all his waies through this wide worldes wave. . . . I. x. 34. 8
As Eagle, fresh out of the ocean wave. . . . I. xi. 34. 3
with her brest breaking the fomy wave. . . . II. ii. 24. 8
do glance and glide Upon the trembling wave. . . . II. v. 2. 5
whose murmuring wave did play Emongst the pumy stones. . . . II. v. 30. 2
It cut away upon the yielding wave. . . . II. vi. 6. 6
The slouthfull wave of that great griesy lake. . . . II. vi. 18. 7
Whiles thus they struggled in that ydle wave. . . . II. vi. 47. 1
As Pilot well expert in perilous wave. . . . II. vii. 1. 1
with uncomely weedes the gentle wave acloyes. . . . II. vii. 15. 9
dipped in the bitter wave Of hellish Styx. . . . II. viii. 20. 8
all his seneces drown'd in deep senecesse wave. . . . II. viii. 24. 9
drive The hollow vessell through the threatfull wave. . . . II. xii. 5. 6
by the checked wave they did descry It plaine. . . . II. xii. 18. 7
with the angry working of the wave. . . . III. viii. 37. 4
- Waved.** They waved like a penon wyde dispredd. . . . II. iii. 30. 4
wad'd upon, like water Chamelot. . . . IV. xi. 46. 6
- Waver.** Perceived him to waver, weake and fraile. . . . I. ix. 49. 2
- Wavering.** the heavens still wavering thus. . . . Bel.² xv. 3
All was blowne away of the wavering wynd. . . . S.C. D. 126
No common things may please a wavering wit. . . . Mu. 160
into diverse doubt his wavering wonder clove. . . . II. ii. 3. 9
Out of his wavering seat him pluckt perforce. . . . III. vii. 43. 2

Wavering—Continued.

- phantasies In wavering wemeos witt. . . . III. xii. 26. 4
fitting as the wavering wind After each beautie. . . . IV. ii. 5. 2
doubtfull fortune wavering to and fro. . . . IV. iii. 17. 7
albe he earst did wyte His wavering mind. . . . V. xi. 57. 7
led Her wavering lust after her wandring sight. . . . VI. iii. 23. 7
- Waves.** flame, Mounting like waves. . . . Bel.¹ ix. 2
As waves, as winde, as fire, spred over all. . . . Ro. xvi. 13
sweepe The fomie waves out of the dreadfull deep. . . . Van. v. 6
all the waves were stain'd with filthie bewe. . . . Van. v. 12
Heaping up waves of welth and woe. . . . S.C. May 93
His brackish waves be meynt. . . . S.C. Jul. 84
These wisards weter in welthas waves. . . . S.C. Jul. 197
the sweete waves of sounding Castaly. . . . Gn. 23
'Ne feard the burning waves of Phlegeton. . . . Gn. 441
In liquid waves to cut their fomie waie. . . . Ti. 149
feare The dashing of the waves. . . . Mu. 283
light fluttering Upon the waves. . . . Mu. 291
nor raine, Nor swelling waves. . . . Col. 222
His fattie waves doe fertile slime outwell. . . . I. i. 21. 3
The Sunne. . . doth baite his steedes the Ocean waves emong. I. i. 32. 9
starre That was in Ocean waves yet never wet. . . . I. ii. 1. 3
They pas the bitter waves of Acheron. . . . I. v. 33. 1
In westerne waves his weary wagon did recure. . . . I. v. 44. 9
Gehons golden waves doe wash continually. . . . I. vii. 43. 9
with innocent blood Defyld those sacred waves. . . . I. xi. 29. 8
clift, Whose false foundation waves have washt away. . . . I. xi. 54. 6
the cleane waves with purple gore did ray. . . . II. i. 40. 4
Ne lets her waves with any filth be dyde. . . . II. ii. 9. 8
'In woods, in waves, in warres, she wants to dwell. . . . II. iii. 41. 1
Thus in still waves of deepe delight to wade. . . . II. v. 35. 2
Emongst wide waves sett, like a little nest. . . . II. vi. 12. 2
on the dull waves did lightly fote. . . . II. vi. 38. 3
he rudely flasht The waves about. . . . II. vi. 42. 7
The waves thereof so slow and sluggish were. . . . II. vi. 46. 6
sprinkled ofte the same With liquid waves. . . . II. vii. 36. 5
many damnd wights In those sad waves. . . . II. vii. 57. 3
ne was it payd Amid the ocean waves. . . . II. x. 5. 6
Upon the waves to spred her trembling light. . . . II. xii. 2. 5
Over the waves his rugged armes doth lift. . . . II. xii. 4. 4
on this rock are rent, and sunck in helpes waves. . . . II. xii. 4. 9
The waves come rolling. . . . II. xii. 22. 1
in the fomy waves enroid. . . . II. xii. 25. 4
on the rocke the waves breaking aloft. . . . II. xii. 33. 3
seemd the waves were into yvory. . . sent. . . . II. xii. 45. 3
yvory into the waves were sent. . . . II. xii. 45. 4
through the waves one might the bottom see. . . . II. xii. 62. 7
through the christall waves appeared plaine. . . . II. xii. 64. 7
So hidd in lockes and waves from lookers thelt. . . . II. xii. 67. 8
sparkling on the silent waves. . . . II. xii. 78. 9
his heaped waves he did commaund. . . . III. iv. 22. 3
The waves, obedient to theyr beheast. . . . III. iv. 31. 8
As swift as swallowes on the waves they went. . . . III. iv. 33. 5
through the brackish waves their passage shiare. . . . III. iv. 42. 7
Did heape on her new waves of weary wretchednesse. . . . III. viii. 20. 9
Along the fomy waves driving his funny drove. . . . III. viii. 29. 9
drawne upon the waves that fomed him arond. . . . III. viii. 30. 9
drag'd him through the waves in scornfull state. . . . III. viii. 36. 7
like to a storme Raging within the waves. . . . III. viii. 41. 4
with the waves Of wealthy Thamis washed is along. . . . III. ix. 45. 1
Into huge waves of griele and gealoyse. . . . emplonged was. . . . III. x. 17. 4
made the sparkling waves to smoke agayne. . . . III. xi. 41. 3
wold'd it was with waves, which rag'd and ror'd. . . . IV. xi. 3. 6
the waves to tame. . . . IV. xi. 12. 9
the waves, glittering like Christall glas. . . . IV. xi. 27. 3
Bristow faire, which on his waves he builded hath. . . . IV. xi. 31. 9
Mulla mine, whose waves I whilom taught to weep. . . . IV. xi. 41. 9
with waves continuall Doe eate the earth. . . . V. ii. 39. 4
by rage of waves that never rest. . . . V. iv. 19. 4
wading through the waves with stedfast sway. . . . V. xii. 6. 6
A Ladie on rough waves row'd in a sommer barge. . . . VI. ii. 44. 9
strongly wading through the waves unused. . . . VI. iii. 33. 7
flud His silver waves did softly tumble downe. . . . VI. x. 7. 2
So now her waves passe through a pleasant Plaine. . . . VII. vi. 53. 7
waves, through which he waded for his loves delight. . . . VII. vi. 53. 9
doth strongly part The raging waves. . . . Am. lix. 6
But came the waves, and washed it away. . . . Am. lxxv. 2
Witness Leander in the Euxine waves. . . . H.L. 231
And all the Waves did strew. . . . Proth. 77
- Waving.** flame. . . Waving aloft with triple point. . . . Bel.² xi. 2
mowes The waving lockes of those faire yeallow heares. . . . Ro. xxx. 6
with his waving wings displayed wyde. . . . I. xi. 18. 1
heares With the loose wynd ye waving chance to marke. . . . Am. lxxxi. 2
- Waxes.** See Waxes.
- Wax.** made This foolish Brere weze so bold. . . . S.C. F. 124
learne with Lettice to weze light. . . . S.C. Mar. 20
(As garments doen, which wezen old above.) . . . S.C. Jun. 39
Didst underfong my lasse to weze so light. . . . S.C. Jun. 103
Such woundes some wezen wider. . . . S.C. Au. 96
the cloudes wezen cleare. . . . S.C. S. 18
belmes unbruzed wezen dayly browne. . . . S.C. O. 42
to weze olde at home in idleness Is disadventrous. . . . Hub. 99
The Priest gan weze halfe proud to be so praide. . . . Hub. 413
by wrestling to wez strong and heedfull. . . . Hub. 746
unhappy Swaine, That here wez old in sleepe. . . . I. ii. 4. 7
still wez old in woe, whiles wo still wezeth new. . . . I. ix. 9. 9
High time now gan it wez. . . . I. xi. 1. 1
His hart gan weze as starke as marble stone. . . . II. i. 42. 2
this Hegeman gan to weze more hold. . . . II. iii. 9. 2
Now gan Pyrochles wez as wood as hee. . . . II. v. 20. 6

Wax—Continued.

Tho gan that villen <i>wex</i> so fiers and strong,	II. v. 23. 1
vital powres gan <i>wexe</i> both weake and wan	II. vii. 65. 2
when her sonne to mans estate did <i>wex</i> ,	II. x. 20. 8
wearie <i>wax</i> of his continuall stay,	II. x. 30. 5
Shee greatly gan enamoured to <i>wex</i>	III. i. 47. 4
like a shadowe <i>wexe</i> ,	III. ii. 44. 4
when his force gan faile his pace gan <i>wex</i> areare,	III. vii. 24. 9
virgin <i>wex</i> that never yet was seald,	III. viii. 6. 7
that other knight begonne To <i>wex</i> exceeding wroth,	III. viii. 17. 8
he gan to <i>wex</i> exceeding wroth,	III. ix. 13. 6
Then did her glorious flowre <i>wex</i> dead and wan,	IV. viii. 32. 8
those two Ladies much asham'd did <i>wexe</i> :	IV. viii. 35. 7
Calidore . . . doth make Briana <i>wexe</i> more mylde,	VI. i. Arg.
Did <i>wexe</i> exceeding sorrowfull and sad,	VI. v. 3. 3
Untill the Damzell gan to <i>wex</i> more sound and strong,	VI. xii. 11. 9

Waxed. See Wox, Waxen, Woxen.

His cheekes <i>wext</i> pale,	D. 542
being former foes, they <i>wexed</i> friends,	Col. 851
when he heard of harme he <i>wexed</i> wondrous glad,	I. iv. 30. 9
Thenceforth her waters <i>wexed</i> dull and slow,	I. vii. 5. 8
silver Cynthia <i>wexed</i> pale and faynt,	I. vii. 34. 8
that weake captive wight now <i>wexed</i> strong,	I. ix. 2. 3
Thus as he spake, his visage <i>wexed</i> pale,	I. ix. 16. 1
I thrust them forth still as they <i>wexed</i> old:	I. x. 31. 4
the Scarcrow <i>wexed</i> wondrous proud,	II. iii. 7. 1
He <i>wexed</i> wondrous wroth,	II. iv. 45. 2
he <i>wexed</i> wondrous woe;	II. viii. 53. 4
The warlike virgine . . . <i>wexed</i> inlie wroth;	IV. i. 10. 6
that his may so he trebly <i>wext</i> ,	IV. ii. 52. 9
As if but now the battell <i>wexed</i> warme,	IV. iv. 35. 5
saw he often how he <i>wexed</i> glad	IV. vii. 46. 7
he <i>wexed</i> weary of his owne,	V. i. 17. 2
Which when the Pagan saw he <i>wexed</i> wroth,	V. ii. 12. 1
Wroth <i>wext</i> he then,	V. ii. 45. 1
onely <i>wexed</i> now the more aware	V. xi. 13. 2
of his wounds he <i>wexed</i> hole and strong;	VI. i. 47. 8
Which when as Cupid heard, he <i>wexed</i> wroth;	VI. vii. 33. 6
He therat <i>wext</i> exceedingly astound,	VI. viii. 27. 7
he <i>wexed</i> wood And halfe enraged,	VI. xi. 25. 3
There-at Jove <i>wexed</i> wroth,	VII. vi. 35. 7
In youth, before I <i>waxed</i> old,	Epig. i. 1

Waxen. See Waxed, Woxen.

Working her formall rownes in <i>waxen</i> frame,	S.C. D. 68
so leane and meagre <i>waxen</i> late,	Hub. 599
through inward sorrowe <i>waxen</i> faint,	Ti. 472
Eftsoones long <i>waxen</i> torches weren light	III. i. 58. 3
Waxeth. still <i>wex</i> old in woe, whiles wo stil <i>wexeth</i> new,	I. ix. 9. 9
then <i>wexeth</i> wood and yond:	II. viii. 40. 9
Waxing. Manumon <i>waxing</i> wroth;	II. vii. 14. 6
The <i>waxing</i> weary of that toylesome paine,	VI. iii. 29. 3

Way. See By-way, Everyway, Highway, Midway, Noway, Straightway, Welgh.

A puissant armie come the selfe same <i>way</i> ,	Rev. iii. 7
Ten feete each <i>way</i> in square	Bcl. iii. 2
all the <i>way</i> most pleasant notes did sing,	Bcl.? xi. 7
wretched people travailing that <i>way</i> ,	Van. iii. 5
Whose <i>way</i> is wildernesse, whose ynne Penauce,	S.C. F. 89
The Hus-handman selfe to come that <i>way</i> ,	S.C. F. 144
they play, And sing all the <i>way</i> ,	S.C. Ap. 107
may depart Eche one her <i>way</i> ,	S.C. Ap. 148
shepherd must walke another <i>way</i> ,	S.C. May 81
does the right <i>way</i> forsake:	S.C. May 165
Making his <i>way</i>	S.C. Jul. 19
ledde of theyr sheepe what <i>way</i> they wyll,	S.C. S. 81
balk the right <i>way</i> , and strayen abroad,	S.C. S. 93
what <i>way</i> shall I wend,	S.C. S. 244
choise I had to choose my wandring <i>waye</i> ,	S.C. D. 62
all things in his <i>way</i> Full stearely rends	Gn. 271
Observ'd th' appointed <i>way</i> , as her behooved,	Gn. 467
ere that anie <i>way</i> I doo betake,	Hub. 69
put themselves (a Gods name) on their <i>way</i> ;	Hub. 111
they chaunst to meet upon the <i>way</i> ,	Hub. 227
seeke some other <i>way</i> to gaine by giving,	Hub. 350
From the right <i>way</i> full eath may wander wide:	Hub. 404
Then must thou thee dispose another <i>way</i> :	Hub. 604
This is the <i>way</i> for one that is unlern'd	Hub. 635
So parted they, as eithers <i>way</i> them led,	Hub. 651
At last they chaunst to meete upon the <i>way</i>	Hub. 581
he tooke his <i>way</i> Into the forest,	Hub. 1064
Thus dight, into the Court he tooke his <i>way</i> ,	Hub. 1300
no more endure, but came his <i>way</i> ,	Hub. 1315
all the <i>way</i> he roared as he went,	Hub. 1345
the traveller, that fares that <i>way</i> ,	Ti. 6
In liquid waves to cut their fomie <i>waie</i> ,	Ti. 149
they see not the <i>way</i> of their confusion,	Ti. 458
all the <i>way</i> most heavenly noyse was heard	Ti. 612
still I may he readie on my <i>way</i>	D. 458
hellish hags had met upon the <i>way</i> ;	D. 566
warily still watch which <i>way</i> she went,	Col. 133
Which <i>way</i> his course the wanton Bregog bent;	Col. 135
Passe unspide to meete her by the <i>way</i> ;	Col. 140
which <i>way</i> he list, and whether,	Col. 251
As if the <i>way</i> she perfectly had knowne,	Col. 269
Led with delight, they thus beguile the <i>way</i> ,	I. i. 10. 1
creeping sought <i>way</i> in the weedy gras:	I. i. 20. 8
forward on his <i>way</i> (with God to frend)	I. i. 28. 7
Long <i>way</i> he travelled before he heard of ought,	I. i. 28. 9
they chaunst to meet upon the <i>way</i> An aged Sire,	I. i. 29. 1
all the <i>way</i> he prayed as he went,	I. i. 29. 8

Way—Continued.

'the <i>way</i> to win Is wisely to advise;	I. i. 33. 5
He, making speedy <i>way</i> through spersed ayre,	I. i. 39. 1
chaunst to meete up on the <i>way</i> A faithlesse Sarazin,	I. ii. 12. 5
Hee had a faire companion of his <i>way</i> ,	I. ii. 13. 1
She intertaine her lover all the <i>way</i> ;	I. ii. 14. 2
The red blond trickling staine the <i>way</i> ,	I. ii. 14. 9
weary of their <i>way</i> , they came at last	I. ii. 28. 2
One day, nigh wearie of the yrkesome <i>way</i> ,	I. iii. 4. 1
Shamefully at her rayling all the <i>way</i> ,	I. iii. 23. 3
long misery, Might fall on her, and follow all the <i>way</i> ,	I. iii. 23. 8
And in the <i>way</i> , . . . A knight her mett	I. iii. 24. 3
all the <i>way</i> they spent Discoursing	I. iii. 32. 6
all the <i>way</i> . . . she filleth his dull eares,	I. iii. 44. 1
all the <i>way</i> she wetts with flowing teares;	I. iii. 44. 4
she is wearie of the toilsom <i>way</i> ,	I. iv. 3. 8
He leaves the welkin <i>way</i> most beaten playne,	I. iv. 9. 7
when she does ride . . . through heavens bras-paved <i>way</i> ,	I. iv. 17. 7
When such an one had guiding of the <i>way</i> ,	I. iv. 19. 8
all the <i>way</i> , . . . He spued up his gorge,	I. iv. 21. 8
before their <i>way</i> A foggy mist had covered all the land;	I. iv. 36. 6
Through widest ayre making his ydle <i>way</i> ,	I. v. 8. 4
to the Easterne coast of heaven makes speedy <i>way</i> :	I. v. 19. 9
Through mirkesome aire her ready <i>way</i> she makes:	I. v. 28. 3
By that same <i>way</i> the direfull dames doe drive	I. v. 32. 1
took her wonted <i>way</i> To ronne her timely race,	I. v. 44. 7
Scarse could he footing find in that fowle <i>way</i> ,	I. v. 53. 1
Where none appears can make her selfe a <i>way</i> :	I. vi. 7. 2
A wondrous <i>way</i> it for this Lady wrought,	I. vi. 7. 3
all the <i>way</i> their merry pipes they sound,	I. vi. 14. 1
chaunst unwares to meet him in the <i>way</i> ,	I. vi. 27. 3
A weary wight forwardring by the <i>way</i> ;	I. vi. 34. 3
soild with dust of the long dried <i>way</i> ;	I. vi. 35. 2
To see two knights, in travell on my <i>way</i> ,	I. vi. 38. 3
on the <i>way</i> He wofull Lady, wofull Una, met,	I. vii. 20. 1
the Dwarle the <i>way</i> to her assyod;	I. vii. 28. 4
A goodly knight, faire marching by the <i>way</i> ,	I. vii. 29. 2
The ydle stroke, enforcing furious <i>way</i> ,	I. viii. 8. 2
engin, making <i>way</i> , . . . highest trees hath rent,	I. viii. 9. 6
That stop out of the <i>way</i> to overthro,	I. viii. 13. 4
with his body bard the <i>way</i> atwixt them twaine,	I. viii. 13. 9
Both feet and face one <i>way</i> are wont to lead,	I. viii. 31. 6
Then asked he, which <i>way</i> he in might pas?	I. viii. 33. 1
Arthur on his <i>way</i> To seeke his love,	I. ix. 20. 1
As on the <i>way</i> together we did fare,	I. ix. 28. 2
A wyde <i>way</i> made to let forth living breath:	I. ix. 30. 3
'Who travails by the wearie wandring <i>way</i> ,	I. ix. 39. 1
he that once hath missed the right <i>way</i> ,	I. ix. 43. 8
he is taught . . . The <i>way</i> to heavenly blesse,	I. x. Arg.
streight and narrow was the <i>way</i> which he did show,	I. x. 5. 9
What grace hath thee now hither brought this <i>way</i> ?	I. x. 9. 8
Then with a few to walke the rightest <i>way</i> ,	I. x. 10. 8
this good knight his <i>way</i> with me address,	I. x. 11. 3
Her stedfast eyes were bent, ne swarved other <i>way</i> ,	I. x. 14. 9
a narrow <i>way</i> , Scattered with bushy thornes	I. x. 35. 2
an holy Hospittal, That was fore by the <i>way</i> ,	I. x. 36. 2
by the wearie <i>way</i> were travailing;	I. x. 36. 7
hy that painfull <i>way</i> they pas	I. x. 46. 1
Is not from hence the <i>way</i> ,	I. x. 60. 4
shewes the <i>way</i> his sinfull soule to save!	I. x. 61. 3
Who better can the <i>way</i> to heaven aread	I. x. 61. 4
come, thou man of earth, and see the <i>way</i> ,	I. x. 62. 2
To walke this <i>way</i> in Pilgrims poore estate,	I. x. 64. 4
his toylesome teme that <i>way</i> did gude,	I. x. 66. 4
the <i>way</i> that does to heaven bownd!	I. x. 67. 4
Is gathered full, and worketh speedy <i>way</i> :	I. xi. 10. 3
he, cutting <i>way</i> With Lis broad sayles,	I. xi. 18. 6
made such <i>way</i> that hewd it quite in twaine;	I. xi. 43. 7
this fayre virgin wearie of her <i>way</i> Must landed bee,	I. xii. 1. 6
made delightfull musick all the <i>way</i> ,	I. xii. 7. 5
all the <i>way</i> the joyous people singes,	I. xii. 13. 3
unwares I strayd Out of my <i>way</i> ,	I. xii. 31. 8
privy spjals plast in all his <i>way</i> ,	II. i. 4. 3
Upon the <i>way</i> him fortun'd to meete,	II. i. 5. 6
Him als accompanyd upon the <i>way</i> A comely Palmer,	II. i. 7. 1
Least his long <i>way</i> his aged limbes should tire:	II. i. 7. 6
he Guyon gudes an uncouth <i>way</i>	II. i. 24. 1
with his steedy staffe did point his <i>way</i> ;	II. i. 34. 6
Dan Faunus chaunst to meet her by the <i>way</i> ,	II. ii. 7. 5
Meetes two contrarie hillowes by the <i>way</i> ,	II. ii. 24. 4
scorning both their spights, does make wide <i>way</i> ,	II. ii. 24. 7
a losell wandring by the <i>way</i> ,	II. iii. 4. 1
by the <i>way</i> he chaunced to espy One	II. iii. 6. 1
easy is the <i>way</i> and passage plaine	II. iii. 41. 7
from the right <i>way</i> seeke to draw him wide,	II. iv. 2. 7
forth faring on his <i>way</i> ,	II. iv. 3. 1
chawing vengeance all the <i>way</i> I went,	II. iv. 29. 2
Whose flying feet so fast their <i>way</i> applyde,	II. iv. 37. 3
The wearie Traveller, wandring that <i>way</i> ,	II. v. 30. 5
lightly mounted passeth on his <i>way</i> ;	II. v. 38. 2
Atin by no <i>way</i> She would admit,	II. vi. 4. 8
For it was taught the <i>way</i> which she would have,	II. vi. 5. 8
all the <i>way</i> the wanton Damsell found New merth	II. vi. 6. 1
therin making <i>way</i>	II. vi. 7. 9
of his <i>way</i> he had no sovenaunce,	II. vi. 8. 3
Diverse discourses in their <i>way</i> they spent;	II. vi. 9. 1
Their <i>way</i> they forward take	II. vi. 11. 7
by the <i>way</i> , as was her wonted guize,	II. vi. 21. 1
Me hitle needed from my right <i>way</i> to have straid,	II. vi. 22. 9
Who fares on sea may not commaund his <i>way</i> ,	II. vi. 23. 2

Way—Continued.

in the way he with Sir Guyon mett, II. vi. 28. 1
 In his owne flesh, and make way to the living spright! II. vi. 32. 9
 procedes Yet on his way, II. vii. 2. 3
 A darke some way, which no man could descry, II. vii. 20. 7
 with wonder all the way Did feed his eyes, II. vii. 24. 3
 the dore To him did open and afforded way: II. vii. 26. 2
 Him to entrap unwares another way he wist, II. vii. 34. 9
 They never creature saw that cam that way: II. vii. 37. 5
 he was wary wise in all his way, II. vii. 64. 6
 being on his way, approached neare II. viii. 3. 5
 no way is left to wreake my spight, II. viii. 15. 6
 further way It made, II. viii. 38. 6
 To yield wide way to his hart-thrilling bond; II. viii. 41. 8
 Forth passed on their way in fayre accord, II. ix. 2. 4
 in her way throws mischiefe and mischaunce, II. ix. 8. 3
 constant keepe the way in which ye stand; II. ix. 8. 6
 They wasted had much way, and mesur'd many miles. II. ix. 9. 9
 the venturous Mariner that way Learning II. x. 6. 2
 Through hills and dales he speedy way did make, II. xi. 26. 4
 land-marke seemd to bee, or signe of sundry way: II. xi. 35. 9
 led him to the Castle by the beaten way. II. xi. 48. 9
 yonder way We needes must pass II. xii. 3. 2
 Latona travelling that way, II. xii. 13. 4
 passe on forward: so their way does ly, II. xii. 14. 2
 by the way there is a great Quicksand, II. xii. 18. 1
 twist them both the narrow way doth ly.' II. xii. 18. 4
 as they passed by that way, II. xii. 20. 7
 How to direct their way in darkenes wide, II. xii. 35. 2
 Yet swarred not, but kept their forward way II. xii. 76. 5
 The way they came, the same return'd they right, II. xii. 84. 3
 Acrasia he sent . . . a nigher way, III. i. 2. 2
 he him selfe betooke another way, III. i. 2. 7
 every knight which doth this way repayre, III. i. 26. 7
 To which sharp thornes and breres the way forstall, III. i. 46. 7
 she did prepare Way to her love, III. i. 51. 8
 She, travelling with Guyon, by the way III. ii. 4. 1
 he further fastned not, But went her way; III. ii. 26. 3
 tooke their ready way Unto the Church, III. ii. 48. 3
 they tooke their way: III. iii. 7. 4
 if thou ever happen that same way To travaill, III. iii. 8. 1
 sith fates can make Way for themselves III. iii. 25. 5
 all the way Grew pensive III. iv. 5. 2
 voyage rashly make By this forbidden way III. iv. 14. 6
 kept her ready way Along the strand; III. iv. 18. 2
 he by chance did wander that same way, III. iv. 19. 8
 At last they came into a double way; III. iv. 46. 6
 that way in which that Danocell Was fledd afore, III. iv. 47. 8
 her way does cut amaine, III. iv. 49. 5
 lately left the same, and tooke this way. III. v. 4. 7
 if ye understand Which way she fared hath, III. v. 4. 9
 Or succour her, or me direct the way, III. v. 10. 8
 by the way he greatly gan complaine III. v. 12. 3
 By that same way . . . Mote algates passe: III. v. 17. 5
 The gentle Squire came ryding that same way, III. v. 18. 2
 through wrath and vengeance making way, III. v. 21. 1
 for wretched mens reliefe make way; III. v. 27. 2
 searched everie way through which his wings Had borne
 him, III. vi. 12. 6
 A traveller unwonted to such way: III. vii. 4. 2
 it chaunst a knight To passe that way, III. vii. 29. 3
 all the way him followd on the strand, III. vii. 36. 7
 Thus as he led the Beast along the way, III. vii. 37. 1
 crost the nearest way, by which he cast Her to encounter III. vii. 38. 3
 she the way shund nathemore forthy, III. vii. 38. 5
 Him needed not instruct which way were best III. viii. 8. 5
 A knight that way there chaunced to repaire; III. viii. 11. 5
 There them by chance encountred on the way III. viii. 15. 2
 saide his boat the way could wisely tell; III. viii. 24. 7
 returned back againe To his first way. III. viii. 44. 6
 will I not forsake my forward way, III. viii. 50. 4
 they secret way did make Unto their wils, III. ix. 31. 5
 warily he watcheth every way, By which III. x. 3. 4
 I unwares this way by fortune straid, III. x. 25. 5
 Through many a wood and many an uncouth way, III. x. 34. 2
 on adventure by the way he past. III. x. 35. 5
 Swayne would not his leasure dwell, But went his way: III. x. 38. 8
 Before ye enterprise that way to wend; III. x. 40. 8
 Did all the way him follow hard behind; III. x. 55. 6
 bad the stubborne flames to yield him way: III. xi. 26. 4
 nycele trode, as thornes lay in his way, III. xii. 10. 6
 bath his right way lost. III. xii. 17. 9
 his way he forth did take. III. xii. 23. 9
 By way of sport, as oft in maskes is knowen, IV. i. 3. 8
 she is with her upon the way Marching in lovely wise, IV. i. 4. 6
 on his way they had him forth conveyd: IV. i. 37. 5
 all the way, with wondrous griefe of mynd IV. i. 37. 6
 By great adventure travelled that way; IV. i. 20. 3
 readie way did yield For bloud to gush forth IV. iii. 9. 4
 making way unto his dearest life, IV. iii. 12. 6
 Resolv'd to end it one or other way, IV. iii. 17. 8
 so gave way unto his fell intent; IV. iii. 18. 7
 Yet still that direfull stroke kept on his way, IV. iii. 34. 1
 straight flew ope, and gave her way to ride. IV. iii. 46. 3
 so weening way to make To Ladies love, IV. iv. 4. 3
 all the way they rode: IV. iv. 5. 5
 they past forth on their way. IV. iv. 13. 2
 The next day, as he on his way did ride, IV. vi. 2. 2
 When ever he this way shall passe IV. vi. 5. 9
 yeeld unto her weapon way to pas: IV. vi. 16. 4

Way—Continued.

both wearie of the way We did alight, IV. vi. 36. 2
 made way Unto the love of noble Britomart, IV. vi. 40. 1
 he went Forth on his way IV. vi. 44. 5
 Ne wight him to attend, or way to guide, IV. vi. 44. 6
 by the way she sundry purpose found IV. vi. 45. 1
 wearinesse, Both of the way and warlike exercise, IV. vii. 3. 4
 till he came to th' end of all his way, IV. vii. 8. 7
 she, deare Ladie, all the way was dead, IV. vii. 9. 1
 hast to crosse him by the nearest way, IV. vii. 25. 2
 His owne deare Lord Prince Arthure came that way, IV. vii. 42. 2
 long did mark which way she straid. IV. vii. 7. 9
 all the way the Prince on footpaece traced, IV. viii. 34. 8
 They passing forth kept on their readie way, IV. viii. 37. 1
 all the way from trotting hard to spare; IV. viii. 37. 8
 all the way full loud for aide did crie, IV. viii. 38. 4
 He all the way did rage at that same Squire, IV. viii. 40. 1
 seeking long to weet which way she straid, IV. ix. 24. 4
 as we ride together on our way, IV. ix. 40. 6
 by one way that passage did prepare. IV. x. 6. 5
 by no meanes my way I would forslow IV. x. 15. 1
 beholding all the way The goodly workes, IV. x. 15. 4
 way unto me yield. IV. x. 19. 9
 all the way before them, IV. xi. 12. 2
 scaree her way could see. IV. xi. 24. 9
 When to Joves pallace she doth take her way, IV. xi. 28. 3
 The wanton Lee, that oft doth loose his way; IV. xi. 29. 7
 doth make His way still under ground, IV. xi. 32. 9
 making way By sweet Clonmell, IV. xi. 43. 1
 both which prepard her way. IV. xi. 47. 9
 By one or other way IV. xii. 9. 3
 for-why he found no way To enter in, IV. xii. 15. 3
 Did march amongst the many all the way, IV. xii. 18. 8
 all the way did inly mourne, IV. xii. 18. 9
 Did to the Faery Queene her way addresse, V. i. 4. 2
 now together on their way they bin, V. i. 13. 6
 'which way then did he make? V. i. 19. 1
 as be now was upon the way, V. ii. 2. 1
 finding in the way the scattedt scarfe, V. ii. 8. 3
 in my way, a little here beyond, V. ii. 4. 5
 never wight he lets to passe that way V. ii. 6. 2
 None other way will I this day betake, V. ii. 10. 6
 thitherward forthright his ready way did make. V. ii. 10. 9
 He saw no way but close with him in hast; V. ii. 14. 2
 to invent Which way he enter might V. ii. 20. 9
 made way for his maister to assaile; V. ii. 24. 4
 In which they measur'd mickle weary way, V. ii. 29. 1
 Ne any of them durst come in his way, V. ii. 53. 7
 whom he lately met Upon the way V. iii. 10. 4
 suffred cruell shipwracke by the way: V. iv. 13. 8
 Artegal . . . Departed on his way, V. iv. 20. 8
 So as he travelled upon the way, V. iv. 21. 1
 to guide the way Unto the dwelling of that Amazone: V. iv. 35. 5
 to them way to make with weapons well prepard. V. iv. 37. 9
 in the middle way they were ymet V. iv. 38. 3
 what way She mote revenge that blot V. iv. 47. 4
 Unto the wall his way did fearelesse take, V. iv. 50. 6
 thenceforth unto daunger opened way V. v. 9. 4
 To which if thou canst win him any way V. v. 33. 6
 for his fortunes helpe make readie way? V. v. 39. 4
 Towards which coast her love his way address: V. vi. 7. 5
 So forth she rode upon her ready way, V. vi. 18. 1
 Gan her address unto her former way. V. vi. 36. 3
 Talus desir'd that he might have prepard The way V. vi. 38. 5
 She stayd not to advise which way to take, V. vi. 39. 1
 Through the midst of them she way did make. V. vi. 39. 3
 way betwixt them none appears in sight; V. vi. 40. 3
 her noble Lord, sir Artegal, Went on his way; V. vii. 45. 7
 The true guide of his way and virtuous government. V. vii. 3. 9
 However loth he were his way to slake, V. viii. 5. 8
 by the way Thought with his speare him quight have overwent. V. viii. 7. 3
 As by the way unweetingly I strayd: V. viii. 15. 7
 To treat with her, by way of enterdeale, V. viii. 21. 7
 To their deseigne to make the easier way, V. viii. 25. 2
 sent to him a Page that mote direct his way. V. viii. 26. 9
 Gave way unto his horses speedie flying, V. viii. 32. 3
 Seeking by every way to make some breach; V. viii. 37. 2
 go which way they list, their guide they have forelore. V. viii. 39. 9
 With ugly crapes crawling in their way, V. viii. 40. 4
 so would have departed on their way; V. ix. 3. 6
 by the way, (As often fallies) of sundry things did commen: V. ix. 4. 2
 by which way they towards it should trace. V. ix. 7. 4
 When he was readie to his steede to mount Unto his way, V. x. 16. 9
 all his way before him still prepare. V. x. 17. 7
 Ne to their force gave way, V. x. 35. 3
 Thenceforth he ear'd no more which way he strooke, V. xi. 12. 6
 sure he had her slaine, had she not turnd her way. V. xi. 26. 9
 for her entrailes made an open way To issue forth; V. xi. 31. 3
 On which long way he rode, V. xi. 35. 9
 So forth he fared, . . . and much way did pas, V. xi. 36. 8
 as he traveld by the way, V. xi. 37. 1
 as they rode together on their way, V. xi. 43. 6
 To the sea-shore he gan his way apply, V. xii. 3. 8
 through the yron walles their way they rent, V. xii. 17. 7
 way did give unto their gracelesse speed: V. xii. 18. 4
 Talus to revoke from the right way V. xii. 27. 5
 all the woods and rockes nigh to that way Began to quake V. xii. 41. 4
 still the way did hold To Faerie Court; V. xii. 43. 8
 now he was in travell on his way, VI. i. 4. 1
 may no Knight nor Lady passe along That way, VI. i. 13. 6

Way—Continued.

yet they needs must passe that way,	VI. i. 13. 6
as I that way did come,	VI. i. 16. 1
makes his way more violent;	VI. i. 21. 5
The Dwarfe his way did hast,	VI. i. 30. 1
to make unto his vengeance way:	VI. i. 39. 6
He now againe is on his former way	VI. ii. 3. 5
as he and I together roade Upon our way	VI. ii. 16. 2
since this Ladie . . . needeth safeguard now upon her way,	VI. ii. 38. 2
Gan freshly him addresse unto his former way.	VI. iii. 13. 9
as they past together on their way,	VI. iii. 16. 7
Ne wist which way he through the foord mote pas:	VI. iii. 30. 4
Turned his steede about another way,	VI. iii. 37. 2
He staycd not t' advize which way were best	VI. iv. 5. 1
with greedie force And furie to be crossed in his way,	VI. iv. 20. 7
To weet which way were best to entertaine	VI. iv. 24. 4
ne could tell Which way to take:	VI. iv. 25. 2
as on their way they went,	VI. v. 10. 1
She on her way cast forward to proceede,	VI. v. 31. 2
all the way the Prince sought to appease	VI. v. 32. 4
To passe the tedious travell of the way,	VI. v. 34. 6
So forth he went his way,	VI. v. 41. 5
went both on their way,	VI. vi. 15. 9
To some hid end to make more easie way,	VI. vi. 42. 2
he saw the way all dyde With streames of blond;	VI. vii. 17. 5
Was wandred in the wood another way,	VI. vii. 19. 6
now she was upon the weary way,	VI. vii. 39. 1
all the way he went, on every syde He gaz'd about	VI. vii. 42. 7
past through many perils by the way,	VI. vii. 50. 6
as they forward on their way did pas,	VI. viii. 4. 1
with his yron club preparing way,	VI. viii. 8. 2
So as he could not weld him any way:	VI. viii. 11. 5
he which way to turne him scarcely wist:	VI. viii. 13. 5
way to them he gave forth right to pas;	VI. viii. 14. 3
drawing thence his speach another way,	VI. ix. 18. 7
cleane were gone, which way he never knew;	VI. x. 18. 3
this way comming from feastfull glee	VI. x. 22. 4
no way Appeard for people in nor out to pas,	VI. x. 41. 7
their way was made Through hollow caves,	VI. x. 42. 1
making way for death at large to walke;	VI. xi. 16. 5
ymet About some carcase by the common way,	VI. xi. 17. 2
sith he well knew The readie way	VI. xi. 35. 2
To whom they both agreed to take their way,	VI. xi. 36. 8
Through the dead carcases he made his way,	VI. xi. 47. 4
Till he had strowd with bodies all the way;	VI. xi. 49. 6
Still winneth way, ne hath her compass lost:	VI. xii. 1. 7
Right so it fares with me in this long way,	VI. xii. 1. 8
Her lightened all the way where she should wend,	VII. vi. 9. 8
What way is best to drive her to retire,	VII. vi. 21. 7
ne wist what way to chosse:	VII. vi. 24. 5
No way he found to compass his desire,	VII. vi. 43. 1
Yet is he oft eclipsed by the way,	VII. vii. 51. 8
he his way doth seem quite to have lost,	VII. vii. 52. 3
By conduct of some star, doth make her way;	Am. xxxiv. 2
My cruell fayre streight bids me wend my way:	Am. xlv. 2
The gentle deare returnd the selfe-same way,	Am. lxxvii. 7
her words so wise do make their way	Am. lxxxi. 11
all the way this sacred hymne do sing,	H.L. 41
Yet wanting light to guide his wandring way,	H.L. 71
through the world his way he gan to take,	H.L. 74
through heaven and hell thou makest way	H.L. 236
by like way Kindled of yours,	H.B. 179

Way, Wayd. See Weigh, etc.

Wayed. on a time, as they together way'd,	IV. ii. 12. 8
Wayfaring. he met An aged wight wayfaring all alouc,	V. xi. 37. 2
Way's. By that wayes side there sate internall Payne,	II. vii. 21. 6
Ways. if in his wayes he stood?	S.C. May 86
nearer wayes I knowe,	S.C. Jul. 96
manie wayes they sought, and manie tryed,	Hub. 225
wayes enough for all therein to live;	Hub. 401
These he the wayes by which without reward	Hub. 513
they, that are great Clerkes, have nearer wayes,	Hub. 537
A thousand wayes he them could entertaine,	Hub. 800
Were it by honest wayes, or otherwise,	Hub. 848
Wearie your selves in wandring desert wayes,	D. 534
wayes unknowne, wayes leading down to hell,	Col. 211
Durst not adventure such unknown wayes,	Col. 670
wander too and fro in wayes unknowne,	I. i. 10. 6
pas, In wayes unknowne, her wandring knight to seeke,	I. iii. 21. 4
thousand other wayes to bait his fleshly hookes,	I. iv. 25. 9
Unweeting of the perillous wandring wayes,	I. v. 18. 3
lampe . . . First made by him mens wandring wayes to guyde,	I. vii. 23. 2
They let her goe at will, and wander wayes unknowne,	I. viii. 49. 9
th' eternal might, That rules mens wayes,	I. ix. 6. 9
Me hither brought by wayes yet never found,	I. ix. 7. 6
Greed with remembrance of his wicked wayes,	I. x. 21. 6
In all his wayes through this wide worldes wave;	I. x. 34. 8
The face of earth and wayes of living wight,	I. xi. 49. 8
guyde thy wayes with warie governance,	I. iv. 36. 4
thousand wayes invent To feede her foolish humour	II. vi. 3. 8
all by wrong wayes for themselves prepar'd:	II. vii. 47. 5
fixed at his hacke to cut his ayery wayes,	II. viii. 6. 9
By secret wayes, that none might it espy,	II. ix. 32. 6
Whom he at sea found wandring from their wayes,	II. x. 41. 7
The other five five sondry wayes he sett	II. xi. 7. 1
Forty he gan some other wayes advize,	II. xi. 44. 6
After long wayes and perillous paines endur'd,	III. i. 1. 2
Long so they travelld through wastefull wayes,	III. i. 3. 1
Full many wayes within her troubled mind	III. iii. 5. 1
Full many wayes she sought, but none could find,	III. iii. 5. 3

Ways—Continued.

Therefore submit thy wayes unto his will,	III. iii. 24. 8
What means shall she out seeke, or what wayes take?	III. iii. 25. 2
through back wayes, that none might them espy,	III. iii. 61. 7
At last their wayes so fell, that they mote part:	III. iii. 62. 6
So benee they three three sondry wayes ybent;	III. iv. 47. 1
when her wayes he could no more descry,	III. iv. 53. 1
Day discovers all dishonest wayes,	III. iv. 69. 1
His late miswandred wayes now to remeasure right,	III. vii. 18. 9
All wayes shee sought him to restore to plight,	III. vii. 21. 1
Ten thousand wayes he cast in his confused thought,	III. x. 18. 9
They both arose and to their wayes them dignit:	IV. i. 16. 6
Yet many wayes to eate may be found,	IV. i. 20. 7
With squinted eyes contrarie wayes intended,	IV. i. 27. 2
divydes The doubtfull current into divers wayes,	IV. i. 42. 6
every secret worke of natures wayes;	IV. ii. 35. 4
By wondrous skill and many hidden wayes . . . she went,	IV. ii. 47. 3
through the thickest makes her highest wayes;	IV. vii. 22. 3
thenceforth reformd her wayes,	IV. i. 16. 8
through gifts, or guile, or such like wayes,	IV. x. 18. 8
wood him by all the wayes she could:	V. iv. 30. 4
all the wayes she sought his love for to have wonne:	V. v. 45. 9
all within it full of wyndings is And hidden wayes,	V. ix. 6. 7
The wayes, through which my weary steps I guyde	VI. Pr. 1. 1
conduct me well In these strange wayes	VI. Pr. 2. 8
how to issue forth in wayes untryde,	VI. i. 6. 4
tryde all wayes how each mote entrance make	VI. i. 37. 2
Handling and turning them a thousand wayes:	VI. ii. 39. 5
in his measure Of so long wayes	VI. iii. 22. 6
'But go thy wayes to him, and fro me say,	VI. iii. 41. 1
He knew the diverse went of mortall wayes,	VI. vi. 3. 5
wearie of this worlds unquiet wayes,	VI. vi. 4. 7
well she knew the wayes to win good will	VI. vi. 41. 6
To worke by wicked treason wayes doth find,	VI. vii. 1. 8
Yet ceast he not to sew, and all wayes prove,	VI. xi. 5. 5
sondry wayes and fashions as clerkes faine,	VII. vii. 55. 2
let my loves fayre Planet short her wayes,	Am. lx. 13
His humble carriage, his unfaulty wayes,	H.H.L. 233
Wayside. By the way side being together set;	V. xii. 28. 6
Wayward. Like as a wayward childe,	V. vi. 14. 1
We (partial list).	
Made of the mettall that we honour most	Bel. ¹ iii. 6
How fallies it, then, we no merrier bene,	S.C. May 3
'Why wayle we then? why weary we the Gods	S.C. N. 173
'Least wee unweeting hap to be fordonne;	II. xii. 11. 2
Turne we our steeds;	III. viii. 18. 3
to his powre we all are subject borne:	IV. viii. 15. 2
How much, himselfe that loved us, we love,	H.H.L. 217
we, fraile wights! whose sight cannot sustaine	H.H.B. 120
Weak. The weakie foundatioos of this citie faire,	Bel. ² xiv. 14
The weakie, that hath the strong so oft forlorne!	Van. vi. 14
flocke . . . Whose knees are weakie through fat	S.C. Ja. 44
Thou weakie, I wanne; thou leave, I quite forlorne:	S.C. Ja. 47
So lustlesse bene they, or weakie, so wan;	S.C. F. 78
buildest strong warke upoo a weakie ground:	S.C. May 145
it is all to weakie and wanne,	S.C. O. 85
my weakie hodie, set on fire with griefe,	Hub. 15
weakie was my remembrance it to hold,	Hub. 1387
for sustenance Of his weakie infancie,	T.M. 262
raging Love dothe appall the weakie stomacke:	U.V. 11
And noble Patrone of weakie povertie;	Ti. 262
O, helpe thou my weakie wit,	I. Pr. 2. 9
whose dryer braine is tost with troubled sights and fancies	
weakie,	I. i. 42. 8
whose nature weakie A cruell witch, . . . thus transformd,	I. ii. 33. 4
mightie proud to humble weakie does yield,	I. iii. 7. 3
too weakie and feeble was the forse Of salvage beast	I. iii. 42. 1
so faire a mould Did on so weakie foundation ever sitt:	I. iv. 5. 4
his looser life . . . joyd weakie wemens hearts to tempt,	I. v. 26. 4
The yron walles to ward their blowes are weak ad fraile,	I. v. 6. 9
quicking faith, that earst was woxen weakie,	I. v. 12. 3
his weakie steps governing . . . on cypresse stadle stout,	I. vi. 14. 7
shame t' avenge so weakie an enemy;	I. viii. 45. 8
that weakie captive wight now waxed strong,	I. ix. 2. 3
hūn to be yet weakie and wearie well she knew,	I. ix. 20. 9
Perceived him to waver, weakie and fraile,	I. ix. 49. 2
all his siaewes woxen weakie and raw,	I. x. 2. 3
she fed whiles they were weakie and young,	I. x. 31. 3
the weakie minde with double woe torment?	II. i. 16. 7
Weakie wretch, I wrapt myselfe in Palmers weed,	II. i. 52. 8
The strong through pleasure soonest fallies, the weakie through	
smart,	II. i. 57. 9
Weakie she makes strong, and strong thing does increace,	II. ii. 31. 3
that weakie eld hath left thee nothing wise;	II. iii. 16. 3
To succour the weakie state of sad afflicted Troy,	II. iii. 31. 9
strong passion, or weakie fleshlinesse,	II. iv. 2. 6
the weak to strengthen, and the strong suppress,	II. iv. 2. 9
weakie wretch, of many weakest one,	II. iv. 17. 6
In their beginning they are weakie and wan,	II. iv. 34. 3
Whiles they are weakie, betimes with them contend;	II. iv. 34. 5
With silly weakie old woman that did fight!	II. iv. 45. 5
'Up, up! thou womanish weakie knight,	II. v. 36. 2
to weakie wench did yield his martiall might:	II. vi. 8. 5
his weakie witt Was overcome	II. vi. 13. 7
'Beake handes, but counsell is most strong in age',	II. vi. 48. 5
charmes, With which weakie men thou witchest,	II. vii. 10. 4
weakie and wan For want of food and sleepe,	II. vii. 65. 2
'Weakie body wel is chang'd for minds redoubled forse,	II. ix. 55. 9
Romaes daily did the weakie subdew:	II. x. 54. 6
T' allure weakie travellers,	II. xii. 31. 9

Weak—Continued.

- was the fence thereof but *weake* and thin: II. xii. 43. 4
 the *weake* boughes, with so rich load opprest II. xii. 55. 5
 Seeking the *weake* oppressed to relieve, III. i. 3. 8
 upleaning on her elbow *weake*, III. ii. 42. 6
 the Britons, late dismayd and *weake*, III. iii. 36. 7
 our *weake* hands III. iii. 53. 3
 the *weake* sowle her seat did yett retaine, III. v. 31. 4
 to the wound his *weake* heart opened wyde: III. ix. 29. 2
 greedy eares her *weake* hart from her bore; III. ix. 52. 7
 he many *weake* harts had subdewd of yore, III. x. 9. 7
 That chearful word his *weake* heart much did cheare, III. x. 26. 6
 When her *weake* feete could scarcely her sustaine, III. xii. 21. 6
 able was *weake* harts away to steale. IV. v. 10. 5
 That needd much her *weake* age to desire, IV. v. 39. 8
 full *weake* and wan, not like him selfe to bee, IV. ix. 8. 9
 all those joyes that *weake* mankind entyse. IV. xi. 5. 4
 Full *weake* and crooked creature seemed shee, IV. xi. 24. 8
 so *weake* of limbe, and sicke of love Ie *weake*, IV. xii. 20. 6
 of *weake* Princes to be Patronesse, V. i. 4. 7
 too *weake* To aunswere his defiance in the field, V. i. 24. 1
 Beholding all that womanish *weake* fight; V. iv. 25. 8
 Uppon the carkasse of some beast too *weake*, V. iv. 40. 7
 all the wounded, and the *weake* in state, V. iv. 45. 8
 lies in wretched thraldome, *weake* and wan, V. vi. 16. 3
 Like to a *weake* faint-hearted man he fared V. vii. 20. 5
 In the behalfe of wronged *weake* did fight: V. viii. 30. 8
 Where still the stronger doth the *weake* devoure, V. ix. 1. 6
 these *weake* impes replanted by thy might, V. xi. 16. 7
 An infant, *weake* a kingdome to sustaine, VI. i. 23. 7
 But now *weake* age had dimd his candle-light: VI. iii. 3. 4
 To reskue him, and his *weake* part abet, VI. v. 22. 4
 Small praise to prove your powre on wight so *weake*, VI. v. 30. 5
 through sicknesse now so wan and *weake*, VI. xi. 12. 7
 to prove how pale and *weake* she was. VI. xi. 12. 9
 if it to revenge he were too *weake*, VI. xi. 34. 8
 Seeing her *weake* and wan through durance long. VI. xii. 11. 6
 This too high flight, unfit for her *weake* wing) VII. vii. 1. 4
 O *weake* life! that does leane On thing so tickle VII. vii. 22. 5
 he was faint with cold, and *weake* with eld, VII. vii. 31. 8
 your bright beams, of my *weake* eyes admyred, Am. vii. 11
 Strong through your cause, but by your vertue *weake*. Am. viii. 12
 to amaze *weake* mens confusd skil, Am. xvii. 2
 my *weake* powres of passions warred arre; Am. xlv. 7
 she . . . *weake* harts doth guyde Unto her love, Am. xlvii. 5
 So *weake* my powres, Am. lviii. 3
Weake is th' assurance that *weake* flesh reposesh Am. lviii. 1
 cowardly distrust Of his *weake* wings H.L. 181
 loves, with which the world doth blind *Weake* fancies, H.H.L. 263
 Which in my *weake* distraughted mynd I see; H.H.B. 14
 Ah, gentle Muse! thou art too *weake* and faint H.H.B. 230
Weakened. still when any Knight Is *weakned*, IV. i. 44. 8
 did restore His *weakned* powers, IV. iii. 24. 4
 The more his *weakned* body so to wast, IV. vii. 41. 8
Weakens. The strong it *weakens* with infirmitee, II. i. 67. 7
weakens her, and makes her party strong; V. xi. 1. 4
Weaker. dayly dooth my *weaker* wit possesse, D. 30
 Helpe . . . Thy *weaker* Novice to performe thy will; I. Pr. 2. 2
weaker sence it could have ravisht quight: I. i. 45. 5
 'My *weaker* yeares, Captiv'd to fortune I. i. 52. 4
 Through highest heaven with *weaker* hand to rayne: I. iv. 9. 4
 in eternall woes my *weaker* hart Have wasted, I. iv. 46. 7
 strove for to amaze the *weaker* sights: I. viii. 30. 5
 golden cup, . . . She lightly sprinkled on his *weaker* partes: I. viii. 14. 7
 feeling wondrous comfort in her *weaker* eld: I. x. 8. 9
 documents . . . That *weaker* witt of man could never reach; I. x. 19. 6
 his *weaker* wandring steps to guyde, I. x. 34. 1
 easy was t' inveigle *weaker* sight: I. xii. 32. 5
 sweetnesse doth allure the *weaker* sence II. vi. 1. 3
 Did drive the Romanes to the *weaker* syde, II. x. 51. 8
 often need the helpe of *weaker* hand; II. xi. 30. 2
 him selfe *weaker* through infirmity. III. vii. 33. 4
 that late *weaker* band of challengers relieved. IV. iv. 46. 9
 With which my *weaker* patience fortune proves: IV. viii. 63. 8
 solace in soft pleasure Those *weaker* Ladies IV. ix. 12. 8
 Who ever thinks . . . To wrong the *weaker*, oft falles VI. ii. 23. 9
 all the passions heale which wound the *weaker* spright. VI. vi. 3. 9
 Least they should joyne against the *weaker* side, VI. xi. 18. 2
 Do thou my *weaker* wit with skill inspire, VII. vii. 2. 2
 craftily enfold Theyr *weaker* harts, Am. xxxvii. 8
 Doest tyrannize in everie *weaker* part; H.L. 4
Weakest. So *weakest* may any the most of might! Van. x. 14
 with bold furie armes the *weakest* hart: II. i. 57. 8
weake wretch, of many *weakest* one, II. iv. 17. 6
Weakly. She *weakly* started, II. i. 45. 7
Weakly at first, but after with desyre H.L. 67
Weakness. Whose witt is *weaknesse*, whose wage is death, S.C. F. 83
 lifting up her brave heroic thought Bove womens *weaknes*, Tl. 110
 through his own foolish pride Or *weaknes*, I. viii. 1. 7
 His powre is reft, and *weaknes* doth remaine. I. ix. 31. 8
 Through *weaknesse* of my widowed or woe; I. xii. 28. 6
 Our faulty *weaknes*, and your matchlesse might: III. i. 30. 2
 through *weaknesse* he was forst at last To yeld. III. v. 48. 2
 his wearie sprite, opprest With fleshy *weaknesse*, IV. v. 43. 3
 Whose will her *weaknesse* could no way repress, IV. ix. 18. 8
 Some men, I wote, will deme in Artegal Great *weaknesse*, V. vi. 1. 2
 'Such is the *weaknesse* of all mortall hope, VI. iii. 5. 1
Weal. See **Common weal.**
 welcome now, my Lord in *wel* or *woe*, I. viii. 43. 1
 Which she would sure performe, betide her *wel* or *wo*. V. vi. 23. 9

Weal—Continued.

- Mongst joyes mixing some tears, mongst *wel* some wo, V. xi. 16. 3
 I . . . wish thee grow in worship and great *wel*; VI. ii. 26. 7
 Lift up thy mind to th' Author of thy *wel*, H.H.L. 266
Weals. See **Common weals.**
Wealth. Little bootes all the *welth* and the trust, S.C. May 88
 Heaping up waves of *welth* and woe, S.C. May 93
 To wyten shepherds *welth*: S.C. Jul. 210
 Or thrive in *welth*, she shalbe mine, S.C. Au. 111
 Matching the *welth* of th' auncent Frankincence; Gn. 674
 thou canst not but envie My *welth*, Iub. 598
 Where doth she all that wondrous *welth* nowe hide? Tl. 75
 such *welth* might unto thee accrew; Col. 655
 all their *welth* for painting on a wall; Col. 724
 Whose *welth* was want, whose plenty made him pore; I. iv. 29. 4
 inwardly he chawed his owne maw At neighbours *welth*, I. iv. 30. 6
 like would not for all this worldes *welth*. I. ix. 31. 4
 these rich hills of *welth* doest hide apart II. vii. 7. 3
 must wage Thy workes for *welth*, II. vii. 18. 5
 all the *welth* which is, or was of yore, II. vii. 31. 7
 all the *welth* late shewd by mee II. vii. 38. 4
 to their people *welth* they forth do well, II. x. 26. 6
 their *welth*, which he from them did keepe. III. iv. 22. 9
 The *welth* of th' East, and pompe of Persian kings: III. iv. 23. 4
 his closet . . . where all his *welth* Lay hid; III. x. 12. 3
 Her love, her service, and her utmost *welth*: IV. i. 6. 4
 strength and *welth* and hapinesse she lends, IV. x. 34. 6
 many Princes she in *welth* exceeds, V. ii. 9. 6
 all the *welth* of rich men to the poore will draw'. V. ii. 38. 9
 it and all the *welth* therein V. ix. 3. 4
 As either might for *welth* have gotten bene, V. ix. 27. 7
 A Ladie of great worth and *welth* had bene, V. x. 7. 2
 flourish in all *welth* and hapinesse, V. x. 11. 6
 For other worldly *welth* they cared nought. VI. ix. 5. 6
 through the *welth* wherein he did abound, VI. xii. 4. 4
 From youth to eld, from *welth* to poverty, VII. vii. 19. 5
Wealth's. These wisards weter in *welths* waves, S.C. Jul. 197
 Through wicked pride and wasted *welth*es decay. I. v. 51. 4
Wealths. See **Commonwealths.**
 in fame Of *wealths* and goodness, far above the rest VII. vi. 38. 2
Wealthy. on that *wealthy* Stroud Inglorious now lies III. iv. 29. 2
 with the waves Of *wealthy* Thamis washed is along, III. ix. 45. 2
Weaned. hath *weand* my wandring mynde: S.C. Jun. 2
Weanel. A Lambe, or a Kilde, or a *weanell* wast; S.C. S. 198
Weapon. with her *weapon* dredd She smote the ground, Mu. 324
 stroke his *weapon* slie Into his heart, Mu. 437
 He . . . soft withdrew His *weapon* huge, I. viii. 19. 8
 Again he wonted angry *weapon* prov'd, I. viii. 21. 3
 In feare to lose his *weapon* in his paw, I. xi. 41. 2
 The *weapon* bright . . . Ran through his mouth I. xi. 63. 5
 drew his deadly *weapon* to maintaine his part. II. iv. 9. 9
 well could weld That cursed *weapon*, II. vii. 40. 9
 The Prince now stood, having his *weapon* broke; II. viii. 39. 6
 The secrete vertue of that *weapon* keene, III. i. 10. 5
 to her *weapon* ran, III. i. 62. 3
 Her dreadfull *weapon* she to him adrest, III. vii. 42. 2
 The wicked *weapon* rashly he did wrest, III. xii. 33. 2
 The wicked *weapon* heard his wrathfull vow, IV. iii. 11. 6
weapon vaine to weld, IV. iii. 21. 3
 from one a *weapon* fiercely takes. IV. iv. 34. 9
 yeeld unto her *weapon* way to pas: IV. vi. 15. 4
 would no longer hold The wrathfull *weapon* IV. vi. 27. 6
 With dreadfull *weapon* aymed at his head, IV. viii. 41. 7
 With his strange *weapon*, never wont in warre, V. iv. 44. 2
 From the dread daunger of his *weapon* keene, V. v. 8. 7
 Out of her fist the wicked *weapon* caught: V. viii. 48. 4
 He could his *weapon* shift from side to syde, V. xi. 6. 5
 One time when he his *weapon* faynd to shift, V. xi. 7. 6
 ere he could his *weapon* baek repair, V. xi. 13. 7
 did against him weld His deadly *weapon* V. xii. 16. 5
 armes or *weapon* had he none to fight, VI. iv. 4. 1
 without *weapon* him assayling neare, VI. iv. 20. 3
 Himselfe unto his *weapon* he betooke, VI. vii. 24. 5
 He had no *weapon* but his shepherds hook. VI. x. 36. 1
Weaponless. Standing with empte bands all *weaponlesse*, V. v. 14. 2
Weapon's. this *weapons* powre I well have kend II. viii. 19. 8
Weapons. The *weapons*, which Nature to him hath lent: Gn. 276
 Flames, *weapons*, wounds, in Grecks fletee to have tynde. Gn. 504
 th' one with fire and *weapons* did contend Gn. 521
 Therein two deadly *weapons* fixt he bore, Mu. 81
 Th' Elfe . . . his unready *weapons* gan in hand to take. I. vii. 7. 9
 the boldest boy That ever warlike *weapons* mcnged, II. ii. 18. 4
 downe they lett their cruell *weapons* fall, II. ii. 32. 3
 Having his warlike *weapons* cast behynd, II. v. 28. 7
 Another warre, and other *weapons*, I Doe love, II. vi. 34. 6
 be no whit sad For want of *weapons*; II. viii. 54. 5
 his well proved *weapons* to him hent; II. xi. 17. 2
 of his *weapons* did himselfe disarm. II. xi. 34. 5
 they dismounting drew their *weapons* bold, III. xi. 21. 1
 her well-pointed *weapons* did about her dresse, III. xi. 55. 9
 With murderous *weapons* arm'd to cruell fight, IV. ii. 16. 2
 Ne lesse his skill in *weapons* did appeare; IV. iii. 7. 4
 Strokes, wounds, wards, *weapons*, all they did despise, IV. iii. 36. 3
 His *weapons* which lay scattered all abroad, IV. iv. 23. 2
 His wonted warlike *weapons* all he broke IV. vii. 39. 1
 They gan with all their *weapons* him assay, V. ii. 53. 2
 With *weapons* in their hands as ready for to fight. V. iv. 21. 9
 to them way to make with *weapons* well prepar'd. V. iv. 37. 9
 A raskall rout, with *weapons* rudely dight; V. vi. 29. 4
 of all other *weapons* lesse or more, V. viii. 34. 4

Weapons—Continued.

His *weapons* soone from him he threw away, VI. iii. 27. 6
 Some of their *weapons* which thereby did lie, VI. vi. 38. 8
 downe his *weapons* layd, VI. vi. 39. 6
 He watcht in close awayt with *weapons* prest, VI. vi. 44. 3

Wear. See **Outwear.**
 All for Elisa in her hand to *wear*? S.C. Ap. 105
 that were wont greene bayes to *wear*, S.C. N. 146
 to *wear* garments base of wollen twist, Hub. 460
 should not deserve to *wear* A garment better Hub. 473
 that wicked wight his dayes doth *wear*; I. i. 31. 7
 fearefull freends *wear* out the wofull night, I. iii. 20. 6
 other clothes he could not *wear* for heate; I. iv. 22. 2
 with their horned feet doe *wear* the ground, I. vi. 14. 3
 He gave her gold and purple pall to *wear*, I. vii. 16. 3
 a garment she did *wear* All lilly white, I. xii. 22. 6
 hath vowd . . . never to *wear* none: II. iii. 12. 8
 that which noblest knight on earth doth *wear*.? II. iii. 17. 9
 Ne other tirc she on her head did *wear*, II. ix. 19. 8
 Such as the Angels *wear* before Gods tribunall! III. v. 53. 9
 Some made for beasts, some made for birds to *wear*; III. vi. 35. 6
 Such as false love doth off upon him *wear*; III. xi. 51. 8
 That lost faire Ladies ornament should *wear*, IV. ii. 26. 4
 Might not the same about her middle *wear*, IV. v. 3. 4
 all she did was hut to *wear* out day, IV. vi. 45. 5
 The Cle, the *Wear*, the Grant, the Sture, the Rowne. IV. xi. 34. 5
 talk't of pleasant things the night away to *wear*. V. vi. 22. 9
wear the weary night In wayfull plaints V. vi. 26. 1
 on his head a steele cap he did *wear* V. xii. 14. 5
 having long time, as his daily weed, Them wont to *wear*, VI. iv. 19. 5
 their upper garment which they *wear*; VI. vi. 34. 7
 did *wear* a crowne Of sundry flowres VI. ix. 7. 7
 No better doe I *wear*, no better doe I feed. VI. ix. 20. 9
 A guilt engraven morion he did *wear*: VII. vii. 28. 8
 The firmest flint doth in continuance *wear*: Am. xviii. 4
 wast and *wear* away in termes unsure, Am. xxv. 3
 The laurel-leaf, which you this day doe *wear*, Am. xxviii. 1
 Ring ye the bells, to make it *wear* away, Epith. 274

Wearied. How have I *wearied* with many a stroke S.C. D. 33
 with toyle Himselfe hath *wearied*, Hub. 754
 'When thus our pipes we both had *wearied* well, Col. 178
wearied with hearing of her bag I. i. 6. 3
wearied his life with dull delays. III. xii. 44. or. 4

Weariness. To rest their limbs with *weariness* redounding. Gn. 189
 Let rest her selfe from her long *wearinesse*, D. 338
 dull *wearines* of former fight Having yroek't asleepe his
 spright, I. i. 55. 4
 to bayt His tyred armes for toylesome *wearinesse*, II. xii. 29. 8
 faint through yrkesome *wearines*, III. vi. 7. 1
 Nor *wearinesse* to slack her hast, III. vii. 2. 4
 now for *wearinesse*, Both of the way and warlike exercise, IV. vii. 3. 4
 though she were with *wearinesse* nigh dead, VI. vii. 40. 8

Wearing. Wretchedly *wearing* out his youthly yeares, IV. vii. 41. 2
Wearing a Diademe embattild wide IV. xi. 28. 5

Wearish. Who was to weet a wretched *wearish* elfe, IV. v. 34. 3

Wearisome. The worldes sweet In from paine and *wearisome*
 turmoyle, II. xii. 32. 9
 His *wearisome* persuit perforce he stayd, III. iv. 63. 5

Wears. See **Outwears.**
 a Nymph, that wings of silver *wears*, Bel.² iv. 6
 time in passing *wears*, S.C. Jun. 38
 my heart-blood dropping *wears*, D. 251
 About his neck an hempen rope he *wears*, I. ix. 22. 7
 Ill *wears* he armes, that will them use for Ladies sake.? III. i. 11. 9
 whilst other *wears* the bayes. IV. i. 47. 9
 hardest marble *wears*: IV. xii. 7. 2

Weary. *Wearie* to see th' inconstance Bel.¹ xi. 3
Wearie to see the heavens still wavering Bel.² xv. 3
 I wish I might this *wearie* life forgoe, Pet.² vii. 5
 To stop his *wearie* carriere suddenly: Ro. xvi. 8
 the welked Phoebus gan avails His *weary* waine; S.C. Ja. 74
 Those *weary* wanton toys away dyd wye, S.C. Jun. 48
weary thys long lingring Phoebus race. S.C. O. 3
 Phoebus, *weary* of his yerely taske, S.C. N. 14
 why *weary* we the Gods with playnts, S.C. N. 173
 My Muse is hoarse and *wearie* of thys stounde: S.C. D. 140
 their *wearie* limbs to rest, Gn. 234
 unto rest his *wearie* joynts prepare. Gn. 320
 They cast in course to waste the *wearie* howres. Hub. 27
 doth refresh his sprights when they be *wearie*. T.M. 138
 the *wearie* Sun, After his dayes long labour D. 22
 why seeke I to prolong My *wearie* daies D. 440
 My *wearie* feete shall ever wandering be, D. 457
 sleepe (the harbenger of *wearie* wights) D. 470
Wearie your selves in wandering desert wayes, D. 634
 His wasted life her *wearie* lodge forwent. As. 174
 So piped we, until we both were *weary*.? Col. 79
 waste the *wearie* night In secret anguish I. i. 53. 2
Weary of aged Tithones saffron bed, I. ii. 7. 2
 she her *wearie* limbs would never rest; I. ii. 8. 6
weary of their way, they came at last I. ii. 28. 2
 rest their *weary* limbs a tide. I. ii. 29. 9
 Banisht from living wights, our *wearie* daies we waste.? I. ii. 42. 9
 One day, nigh *wearie* of the yrkesome way, I. iii. 4. 1
 In stead thereof he kist her *wearie* feet, I. iii. 6. 1
 Dame Una, *weary* Dame, . . . entrance did require: I. iii. 12. 9
 Sad Una downe her laies in *weary* plight, I. iii. 15. 3
 she is *wearie* of the toilsome way, I. iv. 3. 8
wearie traveller, that strays By muddy shore I. v. 18. 1
 aight From her nigh *weary* wayne, I. v. 41. 2

Weary—Continued.

In westerne waves his *weary* wagon did recure. I. v. 44. 9
 whenas they far espide A *weary* wight I. vi. 34. 3
 staffe, to stay His *weary* limbs upon; I. vi. 35. 8
 he *wearie* sate To reste him selfe I. vii. 2. 6
 old man, . . . gyde his *wearie* gate both too and fro, I. viii. 30. 4
 To rest them selves, and *weary* powres repaire; I. viii. 60. 8
 him to be yet weake and *wearie* well she knew. I. ix. 20. 9
 'Who travailes by the *wearie* wandring way, I. ix. 39. 1
 ceasest not thy *weary* soles to lead; I. x. 9. 7
 when their *wearie* limbs with kindly rest, I. x. 18. 1
 by the *wearie* way were travelling; I. x. 36. 7
 his fraile thighes, nigh *weary* and fordonne, I. x. 47. 8
 His *wearie* pounces all in vaine doth spend I. xi. 19. 7
 Faynt, *wearie*, sore, emboyled, grieved, brent, I. xi. 28. 1
 kest His *wearie* foe into that living well, I. xi. 31. 6
 her deare knight, who, *weary* of long fight I. xi. 60. 2
 To which I meane my *wearie* course to bend; I. xii. 1. 2
 this fayre virgin *wearie* of her way Must landed bee, I. xii. 1. 6
 on her *wearie* journey she did ride; I. xii. 22. 5
 light this *weary* vessell of her lode: I. xii. 42. 4
 to the wished haven bring thy *weary* barke! II. i. 32. 9
 long captived soules from *weary* thraldome free. II. i. 36. 9
 To lett a *weary* wretch from her dew rest, II. i. 47. 7
 not like a *weary* travellere, II. ii. 23. 1
 After their *weary* sweat and bloody toile, II. ii. 33. 2
 The *weary* sowle from thence it would discharge; II. v. 6. 7
 all breathlesse, *wearie*, faint, Him spying, II. v. 11. 2
 The *wearie* Traveller, wandring that way, II. v. 30. 5
 then by it his *wearie* limbs display, II. v. 30. 7
 soone leave off this toylsome *weary* stoure: II. vi. 16. 4
 To rest thy *weary* person in the shadow coole? II. vii. 63. 9
 Phoebus can decline . . . His *weary* wagon to the Westerne
 vale, II. ix. 10. 2
 taugt the land from *wearie* wars to cease: II. x. 25. 5
wearie wax of his continuall stay. II. x. 30. 5
weary of that wretched life her selfe she hong, II. x. 32. 9
 The *wearie* Britons, whose war-hable youth II. x. 62. 1
 wandring through the world with *wearie* feet, II. x. 71. 3
 Having their *wearie* limbs to perfect plight Restord, III. i. 1. 3
 The salvage beast embost in *wearie* chace, III. i. 22. 2
 All were he *wearie* of his former paine; III. i. 29. 4
 Into the Ocean deepe to drive their *weary* drove, III. i. 37. 9
 through long watch, and late daies *wearie* toile, III. i. 58. 8
 Lightly arose out of her *wearie* bed, III. i. 69. 6
 changed her *weary* side the better ease to take. III. i. 61. 9
 Did chance to still into her *weary* spright, III. ii. 29. 2
 mortall men their *wearie* cares Do lay away, III. ii. 32. 1
 to rest his *wearie* knife. III. iv. 24. 9
 So from the *wearie* spirit thou doest drive Desired rest, III. iv. 57. 8
 Thus did the Prince that *wearie* night outwears III. iv. 61. 1
wearie of long travell, III. iv. 10. 6
 having conquered The maistring raines out of her *weary* wrest, III. vii. 2. 8
 came at last in *weary* wretched plight III. vii. 5. 7
 rest her *wearie* syde. III. vii. 5. 9
 to rest her faint And *wearie* limbs awhile. III. vii. 10. 5
 The comfort of her age and *wearie* dayes, III. vii. 12. 2
 Her *wearie* Palfrey, closely as she might, III. vii. 18. 6
 After long suit and *wearie* servieis, III. vii. 53. 7
 Did heape on her new waves of *weary* wretchednesse. III. viii. 20. 9
 Her heart nigh broken was with *weary* toyle, III. viii. 32. 4
 lose the teme out of his *weary* wayne, III. viii. 61. 6
 Each gan . . . *weary* armour free, III. ix. 19. 7
 Where *wearie* wandring they long time did wonne, III. ix. 48. 7
 through *wearie* wars and labours long, III. ix. 60. 1
 as hee forpassd by the plaine With *weary* pace, III. x. 20. 6
wearie of their sport to sleepe they fell, III. x. 49. 2
 Fearing least from her cage the *wearie* soule would flit. III. xi. 12. 9
 ould she d'off her *wearie* armes, III. xi. 65. 5
 All woxen *weary* of their journall toyle: III. xii. 47. or. 4
 Let forth his *wearie* ghost, IV. iii. 12. 9
 His *wearie* ghost assoyld from fleshy band IV. iii. 13. 1
 whom *wearie* winters teene Hath worne to nought, IV. iii. 23. 7
 So *wearie* both of fighting had their fill, IV. iii. 36. 8
 answering their *wearie* turnes around, IV. v. 33. 8
 The manner of their worke and *wearie* paine; IV. v. 38. 2
 thought his *wearie* limbs to have redrest. IV. v. 39. 5
 his *wearie* sprite, opprest With fleshy weaknesse, IV. v. 43. 2
 my *wearie* teeme, nigh over spent, IV. v. 46. 8
 having me, all *wearie* carst, downe feld, IV. vi. 6. 8
 Through toylesome heate and labour of her *weary* fight. IV. vi. 19. 9
 both *wearie* of the way We did alight, IV. vi. 36. 2
wearie limmes recur'd after late usage had. IV. vi. 39. 9
 rest their *wearie* limbs awhile. IV. vii. 3. 6
 through *weary* travel she lay sleeping sound. IV. vii. 4. 9
 His *weary* eie returnd to him againe, IV. viii. 8. 3
 After late *wearie* toile IV. viii. 9. 3
 Those weaker Ladies after *weary* toile; IV. ix. 12. 8
 To sit and rest the walkers *wearie* shankes: IV. x. 25. 5
 my *weary* ghost, with grieffe outworne, IV. xii. 8. 1
 he waxed *weary* of his owne, V. i. 17. 2
 In which they measur'd mickle *weary* way, V. ii. 29. 1
 While she was flying, like a *weary* weft, V. iii. 27. 6
 turne we here . . . Our *wearie* yokes, V. iii. 40. 7
 ller *weary* barke at last upon mine Isle did rest. V. iv. 11. 9
 the Elfn Knight, *Weary* of toile . . . Causd his pavilion V. iv. 46. 3
 wear the *weary* night In wayfull plaints V. vi. 12. 4
 After that long daies toile and *wearie* plight: V. vii. 12. 1
 The waies, through which my *weary* steps I gyde VI. Pr. 1. 1
 none afore Through all my *weary* travell I have had; VI. i. 10. 4

Weary—Continued.

Did sleepe all night through *weary* travell of his quest. . . . VI. iii. 9. 9
 Tho waxing *weary* of that toylesome paine, VI. iii. 29. 3
 To which he meant his *weary* steps to guyde, VI. iii. 29. 8
 at length, after long *weary* chace, VI. iii. 50. 3
 He *wearie* woxe, and backe return'd againe VI. iv. 9. 3
 the *wearie* Beare Ere long he overtooke VI. iv. 20. 1
 With *weary* travell and uncertaine toile, VI. iv. 25. 5
 Would streight dislodge the wretched *wearie* life. . . . VI. v. 5. 5
 To *weary* him the more and waste his spight, VI. v. 17. 4
weary now with carefull keeping ward, VI. v. 21. 2
 trayterously did wound her *weary* Knight. . . . VI. v. 33. 9
 being aged now, and *weary* to Of warres delight VI. v. 37. 5
weary of this worlds unquiet waies, VI. vi. 4. 7
 soft dismounting, like a *weary* lode, VI. vi. 19. 4
Wearie of travell in his former fight, VI. vii. 19. 1
 who did wayle or watch the *wearie* night? VI. vii. 30. 6
 now she was upon the *weary* way, VI. vii. 39. 1
 when I *wearie* am, I downe doe lay My limbes VI. ix. 23. 7
 In sommers shade him selfe here rested *weary*: VI. x. 22. 6
 joy to *weary* wandring travellers did lend: VII. ii. 9. 9
 So they him follow'd till they *weary* were; VII. v. 53. 1
 the *weary* war renewth; Am. xi. 4.
 Ye tradefull Merchants, that, with *weary* toyle, Am. xv. 1
 when shall these *wearie* woes have end, Am. xxxvi. 1
 The *weary* yeare his race now having run, Am. lxii. 1
 Lyke as a huntsman after *weary* chace, Am. lxvii. 1
 I all *weary* had the chace forsooke, Am. lxviii. 6
 Many long *weary* dayes I have outorne; Am. lxxxvii. 2
 when will this long *weary* day have end, Epith. 278
 Twixt sleepe and wake, after she *weary* was, Epith. 309
Weasand. had his *weasand* bene a little widder, S.C. S. 210
 with the straint his *weasand* nigh he brast, V. ii. 14. 5
Weasand-pipe. His *weasand-pipe* it through his gorget cleft. . . . IV. iii. 12. 7
Weather. as the lowring *Wether* looks downe, S.C.F. 29
 happie winde and *weather* entertaine, Gn. 563
 To *weather* him, and his moyst wings to dry, Mu. 184
 mery wynd and *weather* call her thence away. . . . I. xii. 1. 9
 Ne wind and *weather* at his pleasure call: II. vi. 23. 3
 whiles wind and *wether* right Doe serve their turnes: II. xi. 4. 7
 at last the *weather* gan to cleare, II. xii. 37. 5
 let us hence depart whilste *wether* serves and winde, II. xii. 87. 9
 of all old dislikes they made faire *weather*; IV. ii. 29. 3
 one of th' ayre, without or wind or *wether*: V. ii. 31. 4
 To *weather* his brode sailes, V. iv. 42. 3
 Of which he in faire *weather* went to take great store. . . . V. ix. 11. 9
 The winde and *weather* served them so well, V. xii. 4. 5
 Allur'd with myldnesse of the gentle *wether* VI. iii. 23. 3
 As they are wont in faire sunshynie *weather*, VI. ix. 41. 3
 So let us, which this change of *weather* vew, Am. lxiii. 5
Weatherbeaten. As *wetherbeaten* ship arry'd on happie shore. . . . II. i. 2. 9
Weather's. Ne ought for fayrer *weathers* false delight. . . . Am. lix. 8
Weave. Doo *weave* the direfull threds of destinie, D. 17
 Rude rymes, the which a rustick Muse did *weave* Ded. Son. vii. 11
 He gan to *weave* a web of wicked guyle, II. i. 8. 4
 With golden wyre to *weave* her curled head; III. viii. 7. 6
 some guilefull traine did *weave*, V. v. 37. 4
 faynes to *weave* false tales and leasings bad, V. xii. 36. 8
 oft through pride do their owne perill *weave*, VI. ix. 22. 3
 To decke hir selfe, and her faire mantle *weave*. . . . Am. iv. 12
 all that I in many dayes doo *weave*, Am. xxiii. 7
Weaved. Twixt life and death long to and fro she *weaved*, V. iv. 10. 7
Weaver. Nor anie *weaver*, which his worke doth boast Mu. 363
Weaves. Unwisely *weaves*, that takes two webbes in hand. . . . S.C. O. 102
Weaving. like a cobweb *weaving* slenderly, Gn. 3
weaving straight a net with manie a fold Mu. 357
Web. He gan to *weave* a web of wicked guyle, II. i. 8. 4
 Arachne high did lifte Her cunning *web*, II. vii. 28. 8
 More subtle *web* Arachne cannot spin; II. xii. 77. 7
 Deviz'd a *Web* her woocers to deceave; Am. xxiii. 2
 Such labour like the Spydery *web* I fynd, Am. xxiii. 13
Webs. Unwisely *weaves*, that takes two webbes in hand. . . . S.C. O. 102
Wed. her good will he got her first to *wedde*. . . . Col. 131
 Yt seemd thenchanted flame which did Creusa *wed*. . . . II. xii. 45. 9
 Where Thames doth the Medway *wedd*, IV. xi. Arg.
 at last relenting, she to him was *wed*. . . . IV. xi. 8. 9
 closely did her *wed*, but knowne to few: VI. xii. 5. 4
 Till with the Fanchin she her selfe do *wed*, VII. vi. 53. 8
Wedded. *wedded* th' one to Maglan king of Scottes, II. x. 29. 1
 Whom having *wedded*, as did him behove, IV. i. 2. 8
 The very same day that she was *wedded*, IV. i. 3. 2
 to accept her to his *wedded* wife IV. ix. 15. 6
Wedding. Thetis *wedding* with Aeacidee, VI. x. 22. 5
Wedding-day. Against their *wedding* day, Proth. 125
Wedge. the tronke to grone under the *wedge*. . . . Bel.¹ v. 12
 Under the *wedge* I heard the tronke to grone; Bel.² v. 12
 When heavy hammers on the *wedge* are swaid: I. xi. 42. 7
Wedges. distint into great Ingowes and to *wedges* square; II. vii. 5. 6
 to small purpose yron *wedges* made; IV. v. 35. 8
Wedlock. That was in sacred bandes of *wedlocke* tyde To
 Therion, I. vi. 21. 5
 A Satyre . . . The loyall linkes of *wedlocke*, did unbinde, I. vi. 22. 8
 thy daughter linck, in holy hand Of *wedlocke*, I. xii. 26. 7
 his daughter deare He gave in *wedlocke* to Maximian, II. x. 61. 2
 To contract *wedlock*, . . . *Wedlocke* contract in blood, III. ix. 42. 5, 6
 hardly praised his *wedlock* good. . . . III. ix. 42. 9
 This daughter thought in *wedlocke* to have bound VI. xii. 4. 5
 The lawes of *wedlock* still dost patronize; Epith. 391
Wedlock's. Though spousd, yet wanting *wedlocks* solemnize; I. x. 4. 7
 Enlincked fast in *wedlocks* loyall bond, V. iv. 3. 2

Wedlock's—Continued.

should have joyned bene to her in *wedlocks* knot. . . . V. iv. 8. 9
Wed. See **Out-weed**.
 That of a *weede* he was overcrawed. . . . S.C. F. 142
 With painted words tho gan this proude *weede* S.C. F. 160
 whose flowre is woxe a *weede*, S.C. Jun. 109
 simple was theyr *weede*: S.C. Jul. 168
 kydst the hidden kinds of many a *weede*, S.C. D. 92
 The wicked *weede*, which there the Foxe did lay, Hub. 1321
 each mans worth is measured by his *wed*, Col. 711
 The wofull Dwarfe . . . tooke up his forlorne *wed*; I. vii. 19. 4
 I wrapt myselfe in Palmers *wed*, II. i. 52. 8
 A goodly Ladie clad in hunters *wed*, II. iii. 21. 7
 Below her ham her *wed* did somewhat trayne, II. iii. 27. 1
 Through her thin *wed* their places only signified. . . . II. iii. 29. 9
 Confest how Philemon her wrought to change her *weede*. . . . II. iv. 29. 9
 Wrath is a fire; and gaelosie a *weede*; II. iv. 35. 2
 The fire of sparkes, the *wedde* of little secde, II. iv. 35. 4
 To spoile the dead of *wed* Is sacrilege, II. viii. 16. 4
 The soveraigne *weede* . . . Shee pownded small, III. v. 33. 1
 ragged *wed* Made of Beares skin, III. xii. 11. 1
 like salvage *wed* With woody mosse bedight, IV. iv. 39. 4
 seemeth well to answer to your *wede*, IV. vi. 5. 3
 One rushing forth out of the thickest *wed*, IV. vii. 4. 4
 As withered *wed* through cruell winters tine, IV. xii. 34. 6
 they saw a Squire in squallid *wed* Lamenting sore V. i. 13. 7
 from you lightly throw this squallid *wede*, V. iv. 34. 6
 catching her fast by her ragged *wed* V. xi. 61. 3
 having long tyme, as his daily *wed*, VI. iv. 19. 4
 a faire Mayden clad in mourning *wed*, VI. v. 16. 7
 Her *wed* she then withdrawing did him discover; VI. vi. 32. 1
 himselfe address In shepherds *wed*; VI. ix. 36. 4
 sweetest Season, when each Flower and *wede* Proth. 68
Weeds. he all wallowed in the *wedes* downe beaten, I. an. ii. 8
 with the *wedes* be gluttid, S.C. Jul. 112
 Their *wedes* bene not so nighly wore; S.C. Jul. 171
 Sith now I am but *wedes* and wastfull gras? Ti. 42
 To feed on flowres and *wedes* of glorious feature, Mu. 213
 when your mawes are with those *weds* corrupted, D. 348
 Muse whylome did maske . . . in lowly Shepherds *wedes*, I. Pr. 1. 2
 An aged Sire, in long blacke *wedes* yclad, I. i. 29. 2
 In so rich *wedes*, and seeming glorious show, I. ii. 21. 5
 A silly man, in simple *weds* forworne, I. vi. 35. 1
 creeping close, as Snake in hidden *wedes*, I. ix. 28. 8
 with words, and *wedes*, of wondrous might, II. i. 52. 3
 like an Adder lurking in the *wedes*, II. v. 34. 1
 with uncouthly *wedes* the gentle wave accloyes. . . . II. vii. 15. 9
 Clad in fayre *weds* but fowle disordered, II. xii. 55. 8
 Enomgst the Roses grow some wicked *weds*: III. i. 49. 6
 Of all the *weds* that bud and blossom there; III. vi. 30. 8
 That he with fleshy *weds* would them attire: III. vi. 32. 5
 in loathly *wedes* And wilfull want, III. vii. 6. 4
 with vaine poemes *weds* to have their fancies fed. . . . IV. Pr. 1. 9
 The barren ground was full of wicked *wedes*, IV. i. 25. 2
 Whom when she saw in wretched *wedes* disguiz'd, IV. viii. 12. 5
 of warlike armes despoile, And cloth in womens *wedes*: V. iv. 31. 4
 she made him to be dight In womans *wedes*, V. v. 20. 7
 not to forgo Those warlike *wedes*, V. vi. 23. 7
 causd him those uncouthly *wedes* undight; V. vii. 41. 2
 bynding up her lockes and *weds*, V. x. 24. 9
 With ragged *wedes*, and lockes upstaring hye, VI. xi. 27. 4
 Both clad in shepherds *weds* agreeably, VI. xi. 36. 2
 wrapped well In many *weds* VII. vii. 42. 2
Weedy. Nought reaped but a *weedy* crop of care; S.C. D. 122
 creeping sought way in the *weedy* gras: I. i. 20. 8
 Like warie Hynd within the *weddie* soyle, IV. x. 55. 8
Week. once a *weeke*, upon the Sabbath day, Hub. 456
 Thrise every *weeke* in ashes shee did sitt, I. iii. 14. 2
 neither day nor *weeke* He would surceasse, VI. vii. 13. 8
Weeks. See **Wick**.
Weeks. For all so many *weekes* as the yeare has, II. x. 22. 3
 for *weekes* that passed were, Shee told but moneths, V. vi. 5. 6
Ween. one would *weene* that one sole Cities strength Ro. viii. 2
 some that *weene* the contrarie in thought, Ro. ix. 13
 Willye, I *wene* thou bee assot; S.C. Mar. 25
 I *wene* the Geannt has not such a weight, S.C. May 142
 I *wene* thou bee affrayd S.C. Jul. 71
 such, I *wene*, the brethren were S.C. Jul. 141
 Never dempt more right of beautye, I *wene*, S.C. An. 137
 wandred, I *wene*, about the world round, S.C. S. 22
 Colin Clout, I *wene*, he his selfe boye, S.C. S. 176
 The dog his maisters voice did it *wene*, S.C. S. 219
 Her like shee has not left behinde I *wene*: S.C. N. 40
 Not so much . . . I *wene*, Gn. 181
 What course ye *wene* is best for us to take, Hub. 115
 well I *wene*, Hub. 597
 it true Sea, and true Bull, ye would *wene*. . . . Mu. 280
 (I *wene*), the wofulst man alive, D. 5
 what of him became I cannot *wene*. . . . D. 567
 well I *wene* it worth recounting was, Col. 85
 Furthest from end then, when they necest *wene*, I. i. 10. 6
 Her, whom he, . . . did *wene* To bee the chastest flowre I. i. 48. 3
 ramping on his shield, did *wene* the same Have reft away I. iii. 41. 5
 'Well may I *wene* your grieif is wondrous great; I. vii. 40. 2
 stoutest heart, I *wene*, could cause to quake: I. vii. 52. 4
 Old Timon . . . is the wisest now on earth I *wene*: I. ix. 4. 4
 now by prooffe all otherwise I *wene*, I. x. 58. 7
 never living man, I *wene*, so sore . . . was distrest: I. xii. 17. 5
 Ne *wene* my right with strength adowne to tread, I. xii. 28. 5
 'None but that saw,' (quoth he) 'would *wene* II. i. 11. 3

Ween—Continued.

Great cause, I *weene*, you guided, II. i. 29. 9
 For all so great shame after death I *weene*, II. i. 59. 8
weene . . . His guiltie handes from bloody gore to cleene. II. ii. 3. 2
 'That am, I *weene*, most wretched man alive; II. vi. 45. 2
 I *weene*, Joves dreaded thunder light Does scorch II. vi. 50. 7
 Doth not, I *weene*, so many evils meet.' II. vii. 14. 5
 none could *weene* Them to efforce II. vii. 30. 3
 'Palmer,' (said he) 'no knight so rude, I *weene*, II. viii. 26. 1
 What mote ye *weene*, if the trow lively-head II. ix. 3. 3
 Ne ought, I *weene*, are ye therein behynd, II. ix. 38. 8
 either me too hold ye *weene*, II. ix. 42. 2
 The wisest men, I *weene*, that lived in their ages. II. ix. 47. 9
 uneach to *wene* That monstrous error, II. x. 8. 2
 labour lost it was to *wene* approach him neare. II. xi. 25. 9
 to *wene* His speares default to mend III. i. 10. 2
 To *wene* your wrong by force to justify; III. i. 25. 2
 living wit, I *wene*, cannot display III. i. 32. 3
 to *wene* by might That man to hard conditions to hind, III. ii. 13. 6
 Did *wene*, unware, that her unlucky lot Lay hidden III. ii. 26. 4
 that same warlike wize, I *wene*, would you misseme; III. iii. 53. 6
wene by warning to avoyd his fate? III. iv. 27. 2
 'Now certes, swaine,' (saide he) 'such one, I *wene*, III. v. 6. 1
 That ever living eye, I *wene*, did see. III. v. 8. 3
 thou doest *wene* with villeanous despight To blott her honour, III. v. 45. 4
 Well may I *wene*, faire Ladies, III. v. 1. 1
 well I *wene*, ye first desire to learne III. vi. 54. 1
 I *wene*, the hardest hart of stone Would hardly finde III. viii. 1. 7
 how may I *wene* it trow, III. viii. 48. 3
 who would ever *wene* . . . Saturne ever weend to love? III. xi. 43. 1
 'Gentle Dame, reward enough I *wene*, III. xii. 40. 2
 best is lov'd of all alive, I *wene*, IV. Pr. 4. 7
 There they, I *wene*, would fight untill this day, IV. i. 20. 1
 hard it was to *wene* which harder were. IV. iii. 7. 5
 spoyle, On which they *wene* their famine to asswage, IV. iii. 16. 3
 Some newborne wight ye would him surely *wene*; IV. iii. 23. 5
 some that fairest her did *wene*, IV. v. 11. 4
 Him needeth sure a golden pen, I *wene*, IV. v. 12. 2
 well I *wene*, when as these rimes be red IV. viii. 29. 1
 Iew could *wene* whether they were false or trow; IV. xi. 27. 5
 ne wist well what to *wene*; IV. xii. 21. 2
 Ne *wene* what mister maladie it is, IV. xii. 22. 2
 Not knowing natures worke, nor what to *wene*, V. iii. 19. 6
 all on fire ye would her surely *wene*; V. v. 8. 5
 well I may this *wene* by that I fynd, V. v. 41. 4
 How couldst thou *wene* . . . To hide thy state V. vii. 21. 4
 More happie mother would her surely *wene* V. x. 7. 7
 where he did *wene* Him selfe to save; V. x. 37. 8
 well did *wene* How each to entertaime VI. v. 36. 8
 it booteth not to *wene* . . . It ever to amend: VI. vi. 9. 4
 sure I *wene*, VI. viii. 29. 1
 wist not what to *wene*; VI. x. 17. 4
 That he by them might certaine tydings *wene* VI. xi. 39. 3
 I rather *wene*, Through some vaine error, VII. vi. 32. 1
 well I *wene* . . . Her garment was so bright VII. vii. 7. 1
 Ne ought to see, but like a shade to *wene*, VII. vii. 46. 4
 If Yvorie, her forehead Yvory *wene*; Am. xv. 10
 However now thereof ye little *wene*! Am. xxvii. 4
 ye would *wene* Some angell she had bene. Epith. 152
 thus farre happie he himselfe doth *wene*. H.L. 212

Weened. She *wened* the shell-fishe to have broke, S.C. Jul. 225
 I *wened* sure he was our God alone, Col. 773
 furthest from her hope, when most she *wened* nye. I. iii. 21. 9
 her knight by name She *wened* it was, I. iii. 26. 7
 'At last, when perils all I *wened* past, I. iv. 47. 1
 Whereof he *wened* possessed some to bee, I. vi. 5. 4
 'I *wened* well, That great Cleopolis . . . The fairest city was I. x. 58. 1
 He *wened* well to worke some uncount wyle: II. i. 8. 2
wened well ere long his will to win, II. iii. 13. 2
wened it was my love with whom he playd. II. iv. 28. 5
 well he *wened* that so glorious bayte II. vii. 34. 3
 he *wened* with Morddure . . . to cleave his head. II. viii. 30. 6
 they *wened* fowle reproch Was to them doen, II. ix. 11. 1
 Wel *wened* hee that field was then his owne, II. xi. 35. 1
 (For shee her *wened* a fresh and lusty knight,) III. i. 47. 3
 Little shee *wened* that love he close conceald. III. v. 49. 4
 He *wened* that his affection entire She should aread; III. vii. 16. 7
 Full little *wened* I that chastitee Had lodging III. vii. 69. 3
 whom he had earst destroyd She *wened*, III. viii. 2. 9
 Well *wened* he, that fairest Florimell It was III. viii. 19. 6
 he *wened* Her will to win III. viii. 41. 4
 Well *wened* hee that those the same mote bee, III. x. 21. 1
 That sullein Saturne ever *wened* to love? III. xi. 43. 2
 Whose like alive on earth he *wened* not: IV. ii. 8. 5
Weend . . . That fayrest Florimell was present there IV. ii. 22. 8
 More wise they *wened* to make of love delight IV. ii. 40. 5
wened sure He gan to faint toward the battels end, IV. iii. 32. 6
 They *wened* sure the warre was at an end; IV. iii. 35. 2
 Whom sure he *wened*, that he some-where tofore had eide. IV. iv. 7. 9
 In no lesse neede of helpe then him he *wened*. IV. iv. 45. 4
 Well *wened* all, which her that time did vew, IV. v. 13. 5
wened no mortall creature she should bee, IV. v. 14. 6
wened, by secret signes of manlinesse IV. vii. 45. 4
 Well *wened* that he had bene some man of place, IV. viii. 14. 4
 She *wened* well that then she was betraide: IV. ix. 7. 5
 sure she *wened* it was some one of those, IV. xii. 26. 8
 death t' adward I *wened* did appertaine IV. xii. 30. 4
 sure they *wened* she was escapt away; V. ii. 25. 2
 Ne would I it have *wened*, V. iv. 33. 9
 Yet to awayt fit time she *wened* best, V. v. 44. 8

Weened—Continued.

Well *wened* she then . . . That it was one sent from her love V. vi. 8. 3
 he *wened* that this his present giest Was Artegall, V. vi. 34. 1
 She *wened* streight it was her Paynim Knight, V. viii. 26. 7
 Well *wened* he streight that he should be the same VI. i. 33. 1
 shame he *wened* a sleeping wight to wound. VI. i. 34. 4
 sure he *wened* him borne of noble blood, VI. ii. 24. 6
 He *wened* well that he in deed was dead, VI. vii. 20. 2
 He from those hands *wened* him to have unbound; VI. viii. 27. 4
 After his rusticke wise, that well he *wened*, VI. ix. 6. 7
 she her selfe more worthy thereof *wend*, VII. vi. 11. 3

Weenedst. or *wenedst* her thy frend D. 151
wenedst thou what wight thee overthrew, III. i. 8. 1

Weenest. *Weenest* of love is not his mynd? S.C. F. 76
 Full little *wenest* thou what sorrowes are Left thee II. ii. 2. 3
wenest words or charms may force withstand: II. viii. 22. 2
 knight, that *wenest* with words To steale III. viii. 17. 1

Weeneth. The noble corage never *weneth* ought III. ii. 10. 4
 he *weneth* well before that tide None can have tidings V. xi. 42. 4

Weening. *weening* it to hit. S.C. May 307
weening hys whyte head was chalke, S.C. Jul. 223
weening to returne whence they did stray, I. i. 10. 3
Weening their wonted entrance to have found I. i. 25. 5
weening that the sad end of the warre; I. xi. 32. 3
Weening it had bene thunder in the skye, II. iii. 46. 7
weening to have arm'd him, she did quite disarme. III. iv. 27. 9
 so *weening* way to make To Ladies love, IV. iv. 4. 3
 Him *weening*, ere he nigh approcht, to have represent. IV. iv. 6. 9
Weening some heavenly goddesse he did see, IV. vi. 22. 4
Weening therein some holy Hermit lay, IV. vii. 42. 7
 Well *weening* that his foe was false withall; V. ii. 12. 8
Weening at once her wrath on him to wreake V. iv. 40. 4
Weening at last to win advantage now; V. v. 7. 2
Weening her lifes last howre then neare to bee, V. xii. 11. 8

Weens. *wenees* with watch and hard restraynt III. ix. 6. 8

Weep. Making his sport, that manie makes to *weepe*: Van. v. 7
 hanging heads did seeme his carefull case to *weepe*. S.C. Ja. 78
 with that gan *weepe*, S.C. May 189
 my death shall *weepe*, S.C. Au. 119
 as they would learne to *weepe*; S.C. N. 134
 I ne wotte Whether rejoyce or *weepe* S.C. N. 205
 in sad tearmes gan sorrowfully *weepe*, Gn. 325
 could have made a stonic heart to *weep*; T.M. 110
 For whome I waile and *weepe* all that I may. T.M. 594
 Did *weep* and waile, and made exceeding mone, T.M. 598
 Then gan she greatly to lament and *weepe* Mu. 288
 given like cause with thee to waile and *weepe*; D. 66
 or any *weepe* that would, D. 76
 seeke alone to *weepe*, and dye alone.' D. 77
 Therewith he gan afresh to waile and *weepe*, D. 169
Weepe, Shepheard! *weepe*, to make my undersong. D. 245
 'What hart so stony hard but that would *weepe*, D. 246
 Ah! why does my Alcyon *weepe* and mourne, D. 264
Weep, Shepheard! *weep*, to make mine undersong. D. 294
Weepe, Shepheard! *weepe*, to make my undersong. D. 343
Weep, Shepheard! *weep*, to make my undersong. D. 392, 441, 490
 every one did *weep* and waile, and mone, As. 207
 Tho can she *weepe*, to stirre up gentle ruth I. i. 50. 8
 Then gan she waile and *weepe* to see that woeful stowre. I. ii. 7. 9
 In stead of rest she does lament and *weepe*, I. iii. 15. 6
 freends . . . Ne dare to *weepe*, nor seeme to understand I. iii. 20. 7
 as she did *weepe* and waile, A knight her mett I. iii. 24. 3
 Crocodile . . . Doth *weepe* full sore, I. v. 18. 6
 My last left comfort is my woes to *weepe* and waile.' I. vii. 39. 9
 what bootes it to *weepe* II. i. 16. 5
 Gan smyle on them, that rather ought to *weepe*, II. ii. 1. 6
 She set her downe to *weepe* II. ii. 8. 3
 full many soules do endlesse wayle and *weepe*. II. vii. 56. 9
 For very felnesse lowd he gan to *weepe*, II. viii. 37. 6
 drops of Christall seemd for wantones to *weep*. II. xii. 61. 9
 drops of purple blood therout did *weepe*, III. i. 65. 8
 with teares which closely she did *weepe*. III. ii. 28. 9
 sett her by to watch, and sett her by to *weepe*. III. ii. 47. 9
 her great courage would not let her *weepe*, III. iv. 11. 3
 did *weepe* And often wayle their wealth, III. iv. 22. 8
 As pityting to see her waile and *weepe*: III. viii. 21. 8
 loudly cry, and *weepe*, and waile, IV. ix. 7. 6
 Mulla mine, whose waves I whilom taught to *weep*. IV. xi. 41. 9
 languisht, and alone did *weepe*. IV. xii. 19. 9
 With froward will doth set him selfe to *weepe*, V. vi. 14. 3
weepe To thinke of your night's want, V. vi. 25. 8
 Gan *weepe* and wayle, as if great grieffe had her affected. V. ix. 9. 9
 all the night for bitter anguish *weepe*, VI. iii. 10. 4
 all night did nought but *weepe*, VI. iii. 44. 8
 Thereto, when needed, she could *weepe* and pray, VI. vi. 42. 6
 Whilst she did *weepe*, of no man mercifide: VI. vii. 32. 5
 What now is left her but to wayle and *weepe*, VI. xi. 23. 6
 Led with the infants cry that loud did *weepe*, VI. xii. 9. 3
 when I *weep*, she sayes, Teares are but water, Am. xviii. 10
 So do I *weepe*, and wayle, . . . in vaine, Am. xviii. 13

Weepeth. The Firre that *weepeth* still: I. i. 9. 2

Weeping. With *weeping*, and wayling, and misery. S.C. F. 50
 into *weeping* turne your wanton layes. S.C. N. 79
 This yron world (that same he *weeping* sayes) Hub. 254
 watrie eyne halfe *weeping*, Hub. 1362
 First comming to the world with *weeping* eye, T.M. 159
weeping said, 'Ah, my long lacked Lord, I. ii. 27. 1
 wept, that cause of *weeping* none he had; I. iv. 30. 8
 molten starres doe drop like *weeping* eyes: I. vi. 6. 5
 As from two *weeping* eyes, fresh streames do flow, II. ii. 9. 2

Weeping—Continued.

- To whom halfe weeping she thus answered; III. vi. 20. 6
 Through jealous passion weeping inly wroth, IV. ix. 9. 8
 Weeping day and night did him attend, IV. xii. 21. 6
 Would thumpe her forward . . . Weeping to him in vaine . . . VI. ii. 10. 9
 She long so held, and softly weeping sayd; VI. xii. 19. 7
 Unto his mother straight he weeping came, Epig. iv. 31
- Weeps.** Why then weepes Lobbin so without remorse? S.C. N. 167
- Weet, -ing, etc.** See Wet, Wit, etc.
- Weft.** See Waif.
- is come to that same place where first she wefte. II. vi. 18. 9
 Ne can thy irrevocable destiny bee wefte. III. iv. 36. 9
 Where have ye all this while bin wandring, where hence weft? VI. v. 23. 9
- Weigh.** Nought weigh I who my song doth prayse S.C. Jun. 73
 the Ape, beginning well to wey This hard adventure, Hub. 112
 in true ballance thou wilt weigh thy state; I. ix. 45. 2
 Whether shall weigh the balance downe; IV. ix. 1. 4
 she him taught to weigh both right and wrong V. i. 7. 1
 all the world he would weigh equallie, V. ii. 30. 5
 'Thou that presum'st to weigh the world anew, V. ii. 34. 1
 if thou now shouldst weigh them new in pound, V. ii. 36. 5
 Therefore leave off to weigh them all againe, V. ii. 36. 8
 To call to count, or weigh his workes anew, V. ii. 42. 6
 weigh the winde that under heaven doth blow; V. ii. 43. 2
 weigh the light that in the East doth rise; V. ii. 43. 3
 weigh the thought that from mans mind doth flow: V. ii. 43. 4
 'Weigh but one word which from thy lips doth fall: V. ii. 43. 6
 the least word . . . he could way aright. V. ii. 44. 4
 he could justly weigh the wrong or right, V. ii. 45. 3
 Yet all the wrongs could not a litle right downe way. V. ii. 46. 9
 rather strove extremities to way, V. ii. 49. 3
 Seem'd not to weigh his threatfull words VI. iii. 36. 2
 could not weigh of worthinesse aright; VI. vii. 29. 6
 all that she so deare did way, VII. vi. 55. 1
 'Then weigh, O souveraine goddess! by what right VII. vii. 16. 1
 bethinke me on that speech . . . and well it way! VII. vii. 1. 2
- Weighed.** The watrie wette weighed downe his head, S.C. F. 232
 her, whose love as lyfe I wayd, S.C. Jun. 47
 Yet if their deeper sence be inly wayd, Ded. Son. ix. 9
 right and wrong ylike in equal ballance waide. I. iv. 27. 9
 though they faulty were, yett well he wayd, I. x. 40. 5
 Full many things so doubtfull to be wayd, IV. i. 7. 5
 Through many perils wonne, and many fortunes waide. IV. ix. 38. 9
 If the one be with the other wayd, IV. x. 1. 3
 For want whereof he weighed vanity, V. ii. 30. 7
 weighed out in ballaunces so nere, V. ii. 35. 3
 by no meanes the false will with the truth be wayd. V. ii. 46. 9
 being rightly wayd, They are not changed VII. vii. 58. 3
 It down is weighd with thoght of earthly things, Am. lxxii. 3
- Weighing.** weighing down his dropping drowsie hedd, Gr. 244
 weighing the decayed plight . . . of her chosen knight, I. ix. 20. 4
 nought weighing what he sayd or did, VI. iii. 37. 1
 thy love we weighing worthily, Am. lxxviii. 9
- Weight.** th' earth under her childrens weight did grone, Ro. xii. 7
 not able to beare so great weight, Ro. xx. 12
 His wonderous weight made the ground to quake, S.C. F. 219
 the Geaunt has not such a weight, S.C. May 142
 with the weight their backs high broken were: Hub. 1158
 With her owne weight down pressed now shee lies, Ti. 76
 To beare so great a weight: I. xi. 18. 6
 with the weight of his owne wecdlesse might He falleth IV. iii. 19. 8
 Of all whose weight he would not misse a fether: V. ii. 31. 7
 if the weight of these thou canst not show, V. ii. 43. 5
 'Which is' (sayd he) 'more heavy then in weight, V. ii. 44. 6
 by no meane could in the weight be stayd; V. ii. 45. 8
 his owne weight his necke asunder broke, V. viii. 8. 3
 unryper yeares . . . unfit For thing of weight VI. ii. 9. 3
 Whom with his weight unweyldy downe he held, VI. viii. 28. 3
 with the weight of their own surquedry, They both are fallen, Com. Son. iv. 5
- Weightiness.** with her owne weightinesse, Upon them fell, Ti. 571
- Weights.** A paire of weights, with which he did assoyle VII. vii. 38. 7
- Weighty.** Who ever casts to compass weightye prise, S.C. O. 103
 every weighty thing they did appeare, II. vi. 46. 8
 The tryall of a great and weightie case, V. ix. 36. 7
- Weladay.** 'Ah (weladay!) there is no end of paine, Gr. 417
- Welaway.** 'Perdie, and wellawaye, ill may they thrive! S.C. Au. 19
 Wel-away the while I was so fonde S.C. S. 68
 'Ah, well away! most noble Lords, II. vi. 32. 5
 'Harrow now out, and well away!' he cryde, II. vi. 43. 6
 Harrow and well away! II. viii. 46. 8
 Now well-away! IV. xi. 1. 3
 'Ah! woe is me, and well-away!' V. i. 15. 1
 'Ah wellaway!' (sayd then the yron man) V. i. 16. 1
 false watches, wellaway! V. vi. 25. 4
 'Ah, well-away!' (sayd he, then sighing sore) VI. xi. 29. 1
 alashe, he cryde, and well-away! Epig. iv. 27
- Welcome.** welcome now, my light, and sbining lampe of blis! I. iii. 27. 9
 O welcome, child! whom I have longd to see, I. v. 27. 8
 O! welcome thou, that doest of death bring tydings trow, I. viii. 38. 9
 welcome now, my Lord in wele or woe, I. viii. 43. 1
 whose care Was guests to welcome, I. x. 44. 3
 seemly welcome for her did prepare: I. x. 44. 7
 Ne ever wight that mote so welcome bee II. iv. 20. 5
 with such uncouth welcome did receive Her fayned Paramour, IV. i. 36. 2
 to welcome him well as she can IV. vi. 10. 5
 greatest Princes court would welcome fayne; IV. viii. 27. 2
 And make their welcome to them well appeare. VI. iii. 6. 4
 Now welcome, night! thou night so long expected, Epith. 315
- Welcomed.** welcome more for feare then charitee; III. ix. 19. 4
 welcomed themselves. III. ix. 19. 6

Welcomed—Continued.

- (welcomed with cold And chearelesse hunger) IV. viii. 28. 1
 There he was welcomed of that honest syre VI. ix. 17. 1
- Weld, -s.** See Weld, -s.
- Welfare.** thy health and thy welfare, S.C. May 216
 wondrous things concerning our welfare, II. xii. 47. 5
 You and your cuntry both I wish welfare, III. ii. 10. 8
 (welfare thy heart, my deare!) III. ii. 42. 1
- Welk.** ruddy Phebus gins to welke in west, I. i. 23. 2
 Welked, the welked Phoebus gan availle His weary waine; S.C. Ja. 73
 sadde Winter welked hath the day, S.C. N. 13
- Welkin.** darkned was the welkin all about, Pet. iii. 10
 And cloudie Welkin cleareth, S.C. Mar. 12
 But see, the Welkin thicks apace, S.C. Mar. 115
 when the Welkin shone faire, S.C. S. 187
 He leaves the welkin way most beaten playne, I. iv. 9. 7
 the faire welkin fowly overcast III. ix. 11. 4
 dim the brightnesse of the welkin rownd, III. x. 46. 7
- Well.** See Outwell.
- well assur'd, she mounted up to joy, Pet. vi. 10
 He well foresaw Ro. xxxiii. 5
 Might well have hop'd Ra. xxxii. 8
 'Well maist thou boast, Ro. xxxii. 12
 'Well worthie thou of immortalitie, Ro. Env. 3
 'Well couth he tunc his pipe S.C. Ja. 10
 'Thou feeble focke, . . . Mayst witness well, S.C. Ja. 45
 Winter or Sommer they mought well fare. S.C. F. 24
 to replie Well as he couth; S.C. F. 190
 Sicker, Willye, thou warnest well; S.C. Mar. 7
 Whence floweth Helicon, the learned well, S.C. Ap. 42
 Can you well compare? S.C. Ap. 67
 'Well is it senee they sheepe bene not their owne, S.C. May 45
 They sleepen in rest, well as other moe: S.C. May 68
 'Well ywis was it with shepherds S.C. May 109
 God so wel them guided, S.C. May 113
 (as I can well devise) S.C. May 174
 'Well heard Kiddie all this S.C. May 249
 that had well ycond his lere, S.C. May 262
 ber Kidde shee knewe well was gone: S.C. May 300
 For well he meanes, but little can say. S.C. May 311
 'Well couth he wayle his Woes, S.C. Jun. 85
 Shouldst well he knowne S.C. Jun. 104
 upon a hill, Beside a learned well, S.C. Jul. 48
 As well can prove the piercing levin, S.C. Jul. 91
 My seely sheepe like well belowe, S.C. Jul. 106
 The world is well amend, S.C. Jul. 170
 'Well mought it beseme any harvest Queene. S.C. Au. 36
 'Well agreed, Willie: S.C. Au. 49
 She can trippe it very well. S.C. Au. 64
 'Well decked in a frocke of gray, S.C. Au. 65
 So weren his under-songs well address. S.C. Au. 128
 so well hath hym payned, S.C. Au. 133
 Perigot is well pleased S.C. Au. 135
 you cannot wel ken, S.C. S. 42
 'Well is knowne that sith the Saxon king S.C. S. 151
 not but well mought him betight: S.C. S. 173
 mought I well marke, S.C. S. 180
 han he watered at the Muses well; S.C. N. 30
 to well I wote my humble vaine, S.C. N. 60
 So well she couth the shepherds entertayne S.C. N. 95
 well hast thou it gotte. S.C. N. 206
 which wel could pype S.C. D. 3
 if I marked well the starres revolution, S.C. Env. 3
 of neither well withstood, Gn. 413
 having well before approved Gn. 466
 'Well may appeare by prooffe Gn. 553
 Narcisse, that, in a well Seeing his beantie, Gn. 679
 mirth, that seem'd her well: Hub. 35
 So well as I her words remember Hub. 42
 it likes me wondrous well; Hub. 95
 beginning well to wey This hard adventure, Hub. 112
 As well of worldly livelode as of life, Hub. 147
 'Well seemd the Ape to like this ordinance; Hub. 173
 well considering of the circumstance, Hub. 174
 'I cannot, . . . like but well The purpose Hub. 177
 For well I wot Hub. 179
 'Right well, deere Gossip, ye advized have, Hub. 193
 well dispos'd him some reliefe to showe, Hub. 261
 Thereto right well this Curdog, Hub. 294
 Husbandman was meanly well content Triall to make Hub. 297
 And then ye will . . . well mooved bee, Hub. 378
 All his care was, his service well to saime, Hub. 392
 'It seemes . . . right well that ye be Clerks, Hub. 415
 The Foxe was well induc'd to be a Parson, Hub. 480
 have I not well discourst Hub. 641
 him wisht good speed, and well to fare: Hub. 660
 th' Ape and Foxe ere long so well them sped, Hub. 652
 For well I weene, Hub. 697
 So well his golden Circlet him besemeth. Hub. 627
 but that ye well can fashion Hub. 651
 So fare ye well; Hub. 653
 So well they shifted, that Hub. 659
 that became him well. Hub. 700
 he is practiz'd well in policie, Hub. 783
 to coosin men not well aware: Hub. 874
 (so well he him applyde) Hub. 1014
 his majesty Use them but well, Hub. 1080
 so well his message sayd, Hub. 1101
 as they were able well to beare, Hub. 1167
 certes, may I take it well in part, Hub. 1217

Well—Continued.

Due praise, that is the spur of dooing well?	T.M. 454
one foote not fastned well,	Ti. 557
Well worthy he to taste of wretchednes.	Mu. 216
give unto my heavie eyes A well of teares,	Mu. 410
That well he seemd to be sum wight forlorne;	D. 45
no tongue can well unfold;	D. 74
Then harken well	D. 97
(as thou right well doest know)	D. 99
So well I wrought with mildnes and with paine,	D. 117
And well did hope	D. 149
doth not my dull wit well understand	D. 176
Well may the shepheard lasses now lament;	D. 222
whose brackish hitted well, I wasted have,	D. 250
'My little flocke, whom earst I lov'd so well,	D. 344
For well I wot my rymes	As. Pr. 12
Well made to strike, to throw,	As. 75
So well he wrought with practise	As. 99
her deare favours dearely well adorned;	As. 154
cald . . . Penthia, though not so well:	As. 194
(for well that skill he cond:)	Col. 74
For well I weene it worth recounting	Col. 85
And wrought so well with his continuall paine,	Col. 124
did so well her fancie well,	Col. 130
'Right well he sure did plaine,	Col. 173
our pipes we both had wearied well,	Col. 178
her peerlesse skill in making well,	Col. 188
Appearing well in that well tuned song,	Col. 418
'They all . . . me graced goodly well,	Col. 485
She is the well of bountie and brave mynd,	Col. 496
Well worthe of so honourable place,	Col. 502
well worthe these those goodly favours	Col. 585
To quite them ill, that me demaend so well:	Col. 681
For well I wot, sith I	Col. 735
(Lobbin well thou knewest,)	Col. 736
For well I wot, that	Col. 751
drowned lie in pleasures wastefull well,	Col. 762
Well may it seeme,	Col. 831
So well thou wot'st the mysterie	Col. 833
To use him so that used her so well;	Col. 912
And well I wote,	Col. 919
Which so to doe may thee right well beft,	De. Son. iii. 5
As goodlie well ye shew'd in late assaies,	De. Son. x. 8
As well to al that civil artes professe,	De. Son. xiii. 10
'Be well aware,' quoth then that Ladie milde,	I. i. 12. 1
well worthy end Of such	I. i. 26. 6
Well worthe be you of that Armory,	I. i. 27. 5
And shall thee well rewarde	I. i. 31. 6
And well I wote,	I. i. 32. 5
'Right well, . . . ye have advised bin,'	I. i. 33. 4
The knight was well content;	I. i. 33. 8
And well could file his tongue	I. i. 35. 7
Thus, well instructed, to their worke they haste;	I. i. 47. 1
Full jolly knight he seemde, and well address;	I. ii. 11. 7
Who well it wards,	I. ii. 17. 3
To doe none ill, if please ye not doe well,'	I. ii. 26. 4
and manhood well awake,	I. ii. 32. 2
Till we be bathed in a living well:	I. ii. 43. 4
'O! how,' said he, 'note I that well out find,	I. ii. 43. 6
That may restore you to your wanted well?'	I. ii. 43. 7
And knew well all was true.	I. ii. 44. 3
As all unweeting of that well she knew;	I. ii. 45. 2
that mote ye please Well to accept,	I. iii. 29. 7
his Lady did so well him cheare,	I. iii. 34. 7
from his gored wound a well of bloud did gush.	I. iii. 35. 9
For the old man well knew he,	I. iii. 38. 7
in that court whylome her well they knew:	I. iv. 15. 5
well could daunce, and sing with carefulnesse;	I. iv. 25. 7
well he could not touch, nor goe, nor stand.	I. iv. 29. 8
That brothers hand shall dearely well requight,	I. iv. 42. 6
So well they sped,	I. v. 29. 1
'well may I rew To tell	I. vi. 36. 7
whose shape she well can faine,	I. vii. 1. 5
bubbling wave did ever freshly well,	I. vii. 4. 6
he . . . was knowne right well	I. vii. 36. 2
'Well may I ween your grieife is wondrous great;	I. vii. 40. 2
And well could rule;	I. vii. 48. 6
your lord that could so well you tosse?	I. vii. 48. 9
'Well hoped I, and faire beginnings had, That	I. vii. 49. 1
the careful knight gan well advise,	I. viii. 15. 5
well begonne, end all so well,	I. viii. 28. 4
The knight much honor'd, as besemed well;	I. viii. 32. 2
the noble Prince had marked well,	I. viii. 34. 3
when her well of teares she wasted had,	I. viii. 42. 5
With dew repast they had recured well,	I. ix. 2. 2
'Well worthy impe,'	I. ix. 6. 1
Of that great Queene may well gaine worthe grace,	I. ix. 17. 7
For him to be yet weake and wearie well she knew.	I. ix. 20. 9
that well himselfe advaunst In all affayres,	I. ix. 27. 3
Is not short payne well borne, that brings long ease,	I. ix. 40. 6
Well knowing trew all that he did herse,	I. ix. 48. 4
The crudled cold ran to her well of life,	I. ix. 52. 2
so well, they say, It governd was,	I. x. 3. 3
The mother of three daughters, well upbrought	I. x. 4. 3
Whis name was Zele, that him right well became:	I. x. 6. 6
Whom well she knew to spring from hevenly race,	I. x. 8. 7
Was clad in blew, that her besemed well;	I. x. 14. 2
*And greatly joy each other well to see?'	I. x. 15. 4
Who, well acquainted with that commune plight,	I. x. 23. 2
disease of grieved conscience, And well could cure the same:	I. x. 23. 9

Well—Continued.

and all that noyd his heavie spright Well searcht,	I. x. 24. 4
drops of blood thence like a well did play:	I. x. 27. 4
For well she wist his cryme could els be never cleare.	I. x. 28. 9
torment well withstood In that sad house of Penauce,	I. x. 32. 7
Of love, and rightousnes, and well to donne;	I. x. 33. 4
In which when him she well instructed hath,	I. x. 33. 8
Whose sober lookes her wisdome well descryde:	I. x. 34. 3
Mercy; well knowne over-all To be both gracious	I. x. 34. 4
And though they faulty were, yet well he wayd,	I. x. 40. 5
If not well ended at our dying day.	I. x. 41. 7
Each bone might through his body well be red	I. x. 48. 5
Who, well them greeting, humbly did requight,	I. x. 49. 8
The City of the greate king hight it well,	I. x. 55. 8
said then the knight, 'I weened well, That	I. x. 58. 1
And well besemes all knights of noble name,	I. x. 59. 4
Well worthy doest thy service for her grace,	I. x. 60. 3
'For, well I wote, thou springst from ancient race	I. x. 65. 1
Therefore, henceforth, bee at your keeping well.	I. xi. 2. 4
But his more hardned crest was armd so well,	I. xi. 24. 5
Of auncient time there was a springing well,	I. xi. 29. 3
it rightly hot The well of life,	I. xi. 29. 9
Ne can Cephise, nor Hebrus, match this well:	I. xi. 30. 8
kest His wearie foe into that living well,	I. xi. 31. 6
the well, wherein he drenched lay:	I. xi. 34. 2
forth flowd, as from a well, A trickling streame	I. xi. 48. 1
Some feard, and fledd; some feard, and well it faynd;	I. xii. 10. 1
ye seised have the shore, And well arrived are,	I. xii. 17. 8
As that your daughter can ye well advise,	I. xii. 18. 5
And bowed low, that her right well became,	I. xii. 24. 3
So bids thee well to fare, Thy neither friend nor foe,	I. xii. 28. 9
Till well ye wote by grave intendment,	I. xii. 31. 3
Well may she speede,	I. xii. 42. 9
Right well I wote, most mighty Sovereaine,	II. Pr. 1. 1
for well he kend Iiis credit now	II. i. 3. 7
Well could he tourney, and in lists debate,	II. i. 6. 7
He weened well to worke some uncouth wyle:	II. i. 8. 2
I present was, and can it witness well,	II. i. 19. 6
To be her Squire, and do her service well aguisd.	II. i. 21. 9
'Ah! deare Sir Guyon, well becommeth you,	II. i. 28. 3
'well mote I shame to tell The fond encheason	II. i. 30. 1
God guide thee, Guyon, well to end thy warke,	II. i. 32. 8
Well mote yee thee,	II. i. 33. 7
as well can wish your thought,	II. i. 33. 7
For well ye worthy bene for worth and gentle thewes.'	II. i. 33. 9
So well he did her deadly wounds repaire,	II. i. 43. 8
coming to this well, he stoupt to drincke:	II. i. 65. 8
himselfe inclyning on his knee Downe to that well,	II. ii. 3. 2
Whiles cause not well conceived ye mistake:	II. ii. 5. 5
'Such is this well, wrought by occasion straunge,	II. ii. 7. 1
cleasd with water of this well:	II. ii. 10. 2
when the knight arriv'd, he was right well Receiv'd,	II. ii. 14. 1
In goodly garments that her well became,	II. ii. 14. 7
Him at the threshold mett, and well did enterprize.	II. ii. 14. 9
With goodly meanes to pacifie, well as he can.	II. ii. 21. 9
Where they are well receivd, and made to spoile	II. ii. 33. 7
But could not colour yet so well the troth,	II. ii. 34. 4
And weened well ere long his will to win,	II. iii. 13. 2
Yet well he wist that whoso would contend	II. iii. 17. 2
'All haile, Sir knight! and well may thee hefall,	II. iii. 37. 6
Which well that valiaunt courser did discern;	II. iii. 46. 6
Who well could menage and subdew his pride,	II. iv. 2. 2
Had he had governaunce it well to guyde;	II. iv. 7. 2
Must first begin, and well her amenge:	II. iv. 11. 2
Right well besemed it To be the shield	II. iv. 38. 5
for well mote I discern Great cause,	II. iv. 43. 3
That shall Pyrochles well requite, I wott,	II. iv. 45. 8
The quivering steele his aymed end well knew,	II. iv. 46. 3
To which right well the wise doe give that name,	II. v. 1. 5
For th' equal die of warre he well did know:	II. v. 13. 4
Before her sonne could well assoyled bee,	II. v. 19. 2
Because he had not well mainteind his right,	II. v. 20. 4
Yet seemed, nothing well they her became;	II. vi. 6. 6
And strive to passe (as she could well enough)	II. vi. 25. 3
she well pleased was thence to amove him farre.	II. vi. 37. 9
Well could he him remember,	II. vi. 39. 1
Him Atin spyng knew right well of yore,	II. vi. 48. 1
his grieife Ie knew right well,	II. vii. 51. 2
As Pilot well expert in perilous wave,	II. vii. 1. 1
darkned with filthy dust, Well yet appeared to	II. vii. 4. 4
till I know it well be gott;	II. vii. 19. 2
Well hoped hee, ere long that hardy guest,	II. vii. 27. 1
For well he weened that so glorious hayte	II. vii. 34. 3
Awise thee well, and change thy wilfull mood,	II. vii. 38. 8
Yet had both life and sence, and well could wold	II. vii. 40. 8
She held a great gold chaine ylincked well,	II. vii. 46. 2
such immortal mate My selfe well wote,	II. vii. 50. 5
And well perceived his deceitfull sleight,	II. vii. 64. 7
Well knew they both his person,	II. viii. 11. 8
But well I wote, That of his puissaunce	II. viii. 14. 3
all good knights that shake well speare and shield.	II. viii. 14. 6
Well kend him so far space Th' enchanter	II. viii. 17. 7
this weapons powre I well have kend To be contrary	II. viii. 19. 8
Words, well dispost, Have secrete powre	II. viii. 26. 7
For well of yore he learned had to ryde,	II. viii. 31. 4
To use that sword so well as he it ought!'	II. viii. 40. 4
Well knew The Prince, with pacience	II. viii. 47. 6
As well in state of peace, as puissaunce in warre.'	II. ix. 4. 9
warlike feat Ye well may hope, and easly attaine?'	II. ix. 6. 4
Great guerdoo, well I wote, should you remaine,	II. ix. 6. 7

Well—Continued.

Of Squires and Ladies equipaged <i>well</i> ,	II. ix. 17. 8
two faire Damsels which were taught That service <i>well</i>	II. ix. 19. 6
two gates were placed seemly <i>well</i> :	II. ix. 23. 1
set them forth, as <i>well</i> he could devise.	II. ix. 31. 5
<i>Well</i> weeting trow what she had rashly told;	II. ix. 39. 2
And counselled faire Alma how to governe <i>well</i>	II. ix. 48. 9
Weake body <i>well</i> is ehang'd for minds redoubled forse.	II. ix. 55. 9
The warres he <i>well</i> remembered	II. ix. 56. 8
That <i>well</i> can witness yet unto this day	II. x. 10. 6
Encountred him in batteill <i>well</i> ordaind,	II. x. 18. 4
Right <i>well</i> recur'd,	II. x. 23. 4
to their people wealth they forth do <i>well</i> ,	II. x. 26. 6
three faire daughters, which were <i>well</i> uptrained	II. x. 27. 3
Who him at first <i>well</i> used every way;	II. x. 30. 7
As <i>well</i> . . . Against the forreine Morands he exprest;	II. x. 43. 7
And goodly <i>well</i> long time it governd;	II. x. 47. 4
As <i>well</i> in curious instruments as cunning laies.	II. x. 59. 9
Hengist and Horsus, <i>well</i> approv'd in warre,	II. x. 65. 2
Attempted goodly <i>well</i> for health and for delight.	II. xi. 2. 9
Those could he <i>well</i> direct and streight as line,	II. xi. 21. 6
and it warded <i>well</i> Upon his shield,	II. xi. 24. 6
Wel weened hee that field was then his <i>owne</i> ,	II. xi. 35. 1
who was right <i>well</i> aware To shonne the engine	II. xi. 36. 2
He then remembered <i>well</i> , that had bene sayd,	II. xi. 45. 1
(God doe us <i>well</i> acquight!).	II. xii. 3. 3
'Yet <i>well</i> they seeme to him, that farre doth vew,	II. xii. 12. 1
'Here now behoveth us <i>well</i> to avyse,	II. xii. 17. 6
the nimble bote so <i>well</i> her sped,	II. xii. 38. 2
As <i>well</i> their entred guesates to keep within,	II. xii. 43. 2
Yet each doth in him selfe it <i>well</i> perceive to bee.	II. xii. 47. 9
Gently attempted, and disposed so <i>well</i> ,	II. xii. 51. 8
Some like faire Emeraudes, not yet <i>well</i> ripened.	II. xii. 54. 9
Infinitt streames continually did <i>well</i> Out of this fountaine,	II. xii. 62. 1
And counsell'd <i>well</i> him forward thence did draw.	II. xii. 69. 3
'Now, Sir, <i>well</i> avise;	II. xii. 69. 6
and sory wounds right <i>well</i> recur'd,	III. i. 1. 4
made him stagger, as he were not <i>well</i> :	III. i. 6. 5
But Guyon selle, ere <i>well</i> he was aware,	III. i. 6. 6
Yet in his fall so <i>well</i> him selfe he bare,	III. i. 6. 8
Through countreyes waste, and eke <i>well</i> edifyde,	III. i. 14. 2
And downe him smot ere <i>well</i> aware he weare;	III. i. 28. 8
'Too <i>well</i> we see,' (saide they)	III. i. 30. 1
'and prove too <i>well</i> Our faulty weakenes,	III. i. 30. 1
her besought, <i>well</i> as they might, To enter in	III. i. 30. 7
Entyst the Boy, as <i>well</i> that art she knew,	III. i. 35. 2
throw into the <i>well</i> sweet Rosemaryes,	III. i. 36. 7
And cheared <i>well</i> with wine and spiceriee:	III. i. 42. 5
weet ye <i>well</i> , of all that ever playd	III. ii. 9. 7
faire Damzell, he ye <i>well</i> aware,	III. ii. 10. 6
The Damzell <i>well</i> did vew his Personage	III. ii. 26. 1
did vew his Personage And liked <i>well</i> ,	III. ii. 26. 2
Yet wist she was not <i>well</i> at ease perdy;	III. ii. 27. 8
That <i>well</i> can witness who by tryall it does prove.	III. ii. 51. 9
' <i>Well</i> did Antiquity a God thee deeme,	III. iii. 2. 1
the learned Merlin, <i>well</i> could tell	III. iii. 6. 4
For of their comming <i>well</i> he wist afore;	III. iii. 15. 2
weeting inly <i>well</i> That she to him dissembled	III. iii. 17. 2
Careticus awhile Shall <i>well</i> defend,	III. iii. 33. 2
shall goodly <i>well</i> indew The salvage minds with skill	III. iii. 45. 4
when them selves they <i>well</i> instructed had	III. iii. 51. 1
Her therein appareled <i>Well</i> as she might,	III. iii. 59. 9
Then each to other, <i>well</i> affectionate,	III. iii. 62. 7
As <i>well</i> for glorie of great valiaunce,	III. iv. 3. 3
That all her goodly deedes doe <i>well</i> declare.	III. iv. 3. 5
Bad her from womankind to keepe him <i>well</i> ,	III. iv. 25. 7
Yet he his mothers lore did <i>well</i> retaine,	III. iv. 26. 5
yet mote they <i>well</i> Thus much afford me,	III. iv. 39. 2
which having <i>well</i> upboud, They poured in	III. iv. 40. 7
laide in easy couch <i>well</i> dight,	III. iv. 43. 6
But fairly <i>well</i> shee thryvd,	III. iv. 44. 8
and <i>well</i> did brooke Her noble deedes,	III. iv. 44. 8
<i>well</i> she vewde Her selfe freed from	III. iv. 60. 6
'But <i>well</i> I wote, that to an heavy hart	III. iv. 67. 1
And yild her rowme to day that can it governe <i>well</i> .'	III. iv. 69. 9
Her selfe, <i>well</i> as I might, I reskewd tho,	III. v. 6. 4
Of my deare Dame is loved dearly <i>well</i> :	III. v. 9. 2
the villen sped himselfe so <i>well</i> ,	III. v. 14. 1
In those same woods ye <i>well</i> remember may	III. v. 27. 5
' <i>Well</i> hoped shee the beast engor'd had bene,	III. v. 28. 7
And round about, as she could <i>well</i> it uze,	III. v. 33. 5
That greatest Princes liking it mote <i>well</i> deligt.	III. v. 40. 9
Least that his wound were inly <i>well</i> not heald,	III. v. 49. 2
' <i>Well</i> may I weene, faire Ladies, all this while	III. vi. 1. 1
in her bosome she compriz'd <i>Well</i> as she might,	III. vi. 19. 8
that in short space She was <i>well</i> pleasd,	III. vi. 25. 7
Or it in Gnidus bee, I wote not <i>well</i> :	III. vi. 29. 6
But <i>well</i> I wote by triall,	III. vi. 29. 6
And yet remember <i>well</i> the mighty word	III. vi. 34. 4
But <i>well</i> I weene, ye first desire to learne	III. vi. 54. 1
Now <i>well</i> recovered after long repast,	III. vii. 18. 7
too late awaking, <i>well</i> they kent That their	III. vii. 19. 7
did so <i>well</i> apply His nimble feet	III. vii. 24. 5
There <i>well</i> perceivd he that it was the horse	III. vii. 31. 1
His maker with her charmes had framed him so <i>well</i>	III. vii. 35. 9
<i>well</i> he mote perceive In that fowle plight	III. vii. 46. 1
Call me the Squire of Dames; that me besemeth <i>well</i>	III. vii. 51. 9
'Her <i>well</i> besemes that Quest,'	III. vii. 53. 1
'So <i>well</i> I to faire Ladies service did,	III. vii. 55. 1
For onely three they were disposd so <i>well</i> ;	III. vii. 57. 3

Well—Continued.

the wyles of wemens wits knew passing <i>well</i>	III. viii. 8. 9
Much marvelled thereat, as <i>well</i> he might,	III. viii. 12. 3
For he could <i>well</i> his glozing speeches frame	III. viii. 14. 4
He it dissembled <i>well</i> , and light seemd to esteeme	III. viii. 16. 9
' <i>Well</i> weened he, that fairest	III. viii. 19. 6
and thought he yet did dreame Not <i>well</i> awake;	III. viii. 22. 8
But when her <i>well</i> avizing hee perceiv'd	III. viii. 23. 1
Have care, I pray, to guide the cock-bote <i>well</i> ,	III. viii. 24. 4
<i>well</i> may she you reprove Of falsehood	III. viii. 27. 8
And Panope her entertaind eke <i>well</i> ,	III. viii. 38. 3
'Faire Sir,' (quoth he) ' <i>well</i> may it you succeed!	III. viii. 50. 6
' <i>Well</i> may yee speede in so praiseworthy payne!	III. viii. 51. 2
That counsell pleased <i>well</i> :	III. viii. 52. 1
Ne cares what men say of him, ill or <i>well</i> ;	III. ix. 3. 7
Which <i>well</i> she redd out of the learned line:	III. ix. 30. 8
Him to commend to her, thus spake, of al <i>well</i> eide.	III. ix. 32. 9
Sir, I greet you <i>well</i> Your countrey kin;	III. ix. 51. 6
Which th' old man seeing <i>well</i> , who too long thought	III. ix. 53. 6
His halien eye he wiled wondrous <i>well</i> ,	III. x. 6. 3
Who <i>well</i> perceived all, and all endewd,	III. x. 9. 5
and to her lover told. It pleased <i>well</i> :	III. x. 11. 8
So <i>well</i> they both agree: So readie rype	III. x. 11. 8
A couple, seeming <i>well</i> to be his twaine,	III. x. 20. 7
' <i>Well</i> weened hee that those the same mote bee,	III. x. 21. 1
Your worthy paine shall <i>well</i> reward with guerdon rich.'	III. x. 28. 9
to him louted low, and greeted goodly <i>well</i> ;	III. x. 37. 9
(said crafty Trompart) 'weete ye <i>well</i> , That	III. x. 40. 2
not for nought his wife them loved so <i>well</i> ,	III. x. 48. 8
As one out of a dreame not waked <i>well</i>	III. x. 49. 7
In blessed Nectar and pure Pleasures <i>well</i> ,	III. xi. 2. 4
In th' harts of men, them governe wisely <i>well</i> ,	III. xi. 2. 7
Whose names and natures I note readen <i>well</i>	III. xii. 26. 2
And goodly <i>well</i> advance	III. xii. 39. 9
advance that goodly <i>well</i> was tryde.'	III. xii. 39. 9
these Stoicke censours cannot <i>well</i> deny	IV. Pr. 3. 9
Yet fairly <i>well</i> he did them all dismay,	IV. i. 2. 5
For <i>well</i> she wist, as true it was indeed,	IV. i. 6. 1
Lord and patron of her health Right <i>well</i> deserved,	IV. i. 6. 3
That <i>well</i> she wist not what by them to gesse:	IV. i. 7. 6
As <i>well</i> became a knight, and did to her all honor.	IV. i. 8. 9
Her false Duessa, who full <i>well</i> did know	IV. i. 19. 5
And now himselfe he fitted had right <i>well</i>	IV. i. 32. 6
He'warned to beware with whom he dar'd to dallie.	IV. i. 36. 9
Nathlesse he forth did march, <i>well</i> as he might,	IV. i. 38. 1
was shortly <i>well</i> aware Of his approach,	IV. i. 41. 4
' <i>Well</i> fallies it thee that I am not in plight	IV. i. 44. 6
whose name I wote not <i>well</i> ,	IV. i. 48. 8
(That <i>well</i> I wote) the heads of many	IV. i. 48. 9
All things not rooted <i>well</i> will soone be rotten.'	IV. i. 51. 5
Such as that prudent Romane <i>well</i> invented,	IV. ii. 2. 7
'Last turne was mine, <i>well</i> proved to my paine;	IV. ii. 6. 4
Against that Knight, ere he him <i>well</i> could torne;	IV. ii. 6. 8
And inly grudge at him that he had sped so <i>well</i>	IV. ii. 7. 9
' <i>Well</i> know'st thou, when we friendship first did swear,	IV. ii. 13. 3
And both of old <i>well</i> knowing by their names,	IV. ii. 20. 6
and, her avizing <i>well</i> , Weend,	IV. ii. 22. 7
This happie day I have to grette you <i>well</i> ,	IV. ii. 23. 5
Certes, me seemes, bene not advised <i>well</i> ;	IV. ii. 24. 5
' <i>Well</i> knowne to appertaine to Florimell,	IV. ii. 25. 8
for her sake he wore, as him besemed <i>well</i>	IV. ii. 26. 9
So, <i>well</i> accorded, forth they rode together	IV. ii. 29. 1
Dan Chaucer, <i>well</i> of English undefyled,	IV. ii. 32. 8
like to warie Centonels <i>well</i> staid,	IV. ii. 36. 8
(The harder it to make them <i>well</i> agree)	IV. ii. 38. 4
' <i>Well</i> was that rings great vertue knowne to all;	IV. ii. 40. 1
These three did love each other dearly <i>well</i> ,	IV. ii. 43. 1
' <i>Well</i> worthe thou to he of Jove accurst,	IV. ii. 49. 8
She warned them to tend their safeties <i>well</i> ,	IV. ii. 53. 8
' <i>Well</i> mote ye wonder how that noble Knight,	IV. iii. 23. 1
And <i>well</i> instructed by the Fay her mother,	IV. iii. 40. 4
Which had so great dismay so <i>well</i> amended:	IV. iii. 50. 7
That <i>well</i> (me seemes) appears, by that of late	IV. iv. 2. 1
Marching afore, as ye remember <i>well</i> ,	IV. iv. 2. 7
Whom he now seeing, her remembered <i>well</i> ,	IV. iv. 8. 3
A Painim knight that <i>well</i> in arnes was skild,	IV. iv. 17. 7
The shield and arnes, <i>well</i> knowne to be the same	IV. iv. 27. 5
That, ere him selfe he had recovered <i>well</i> ,	IV. iv. 30. 6
and thereto <i>well</i> agreed His word,	IV. iv. 39. 7
Who <i>well</i> was knowne to be a valiant Knight,	IV. iv. 40. 4
After the prooffe of prowesse ended <i>well</i> ,	IV. v. 2. 2
' <i>Well</i> weened all, which her that time did vew,	IV. v. 13. 5
That seemeth <i>well</i> to answer to your weede,	IV. vi. 5. 3
He wist right <i>well</i> that it was Britomart,	IV. vi. 7. 2
To dight, to welcome him <i>well</i> as she can	IV. vi. 10. 5
' <i>Well</i> weeting how their errour to assoyle,	IV. vi. 25. 2
Therewith he rested, and <i>well</i> pleased was:	IV. vi. 39. 1
Untill that they their wounds <i>well</i> healed had,	IV. vi. 39. 8
So <i>well</i> he wo'd her,	IV. vi. 41. 1
and so <i>well</i> he wrought her,	IV. vi. 41. 1
My Sire, who me too dearly <i>well</i> did love,	IV. vii. 16. 2
drawing nigh, ere he her <i>well</i> beheld,	IV. vii. 36. 7
' <i>Well</i> said the Wiseman, now prov'd true by this	IV. viii. 1. 1
water which did <i>well</i> From his moist eies,	IV. viii. 13. 3
Tho, when they both recovered were right <i>well</i> ,	IV. viii. 21. 1
So when that forrest they had passed <i>well</i> ,	IV. viii. 23. 1
Ne ever thing so <i>well</i> was doen alive,	IV. viii. 25. 8
Here, <i>well</i> I weene, when as these rimes be red	IV. viii. 29. 1
Aemylia <i>well</i> he lov'd,	IV. viii. 57. 8
my friend . . . Did <i>well</i> accept,	IV. viii. 60. 3

Well—Continued.

as well it did behove,	IV. viii. 60. 3
And well perform'd; as shall appear by his event.	IV. viii. 64. 9
She weened well that then she was betraide:	IV. ix. 7. 5
He with good thewes and speeches well applyde	IV. ix. 14. 6
That trusty Squire he wisely well did move	IV. ix. 15. 3
them stoutly well withstood;	IV. ix. 29. 7
To whom the Prince thus goodly well replied:	IV. ix. 37. 1
now so well accorded all anew.	IV. ix. 40. 6
past perils well apay?	IV. ix. 40. 9
cannot in this Canto well Comprised be,	IV. ix. 41. 9
With golden letters goodly well enchaiced;	IV. x. 8. 7
Blessed the man that well can use his bits:	IV. x. 8. 8
that Dame so well them tempred both,	IV. x. 33. 1
right well her workes divine did shew:	IV. x. 34. 5
So well that Leach did heare for her request,	IV. xi. 7. 1
did so well employ his careful paine,	IV. xi. 7. 2
As well which in the mightie Ocean trade,	IV. xi. 9. 4
In order as they came could I recount them well.	IV. xi. 9. 9
They all on him this day attended well,	IV. xi. 30. 3
and waited well To doe their dueful service,	IV. xi. 44. 8
yet her well became,	IV. xi. 45. 3
Eione well in age,	IV. xi. 50. 7
Nemereta learned well to rule her lust.	IV. xi. 51. 9
But well I wote that these,	IV. xi. 53. 4
the antique wisards well invented That	IV. xii. 2. 1
According their degrees disposed well.	IV. xii. 3. 6
daunger well he wist	IV. xii. 15. 9
ne wist well what to weene;	IV. xii. 21. 2
her well assured That it was no old sore	IV. xii. 23. 8
Admyr'd her heautie much, as she mote well.	IV. xii. 33. 4
(as ye lately mote remember well)	V. i. 3. 3
And in the rules of justice them instructed well.	V. i. 5. 9
Well prov'd in that same day	V. i. 9. 9
Expressing well his nature	V. i. 19. 9
Well did the Squire perceive him selfe too weake	V. i. 24. 1
Well pleased with that doome was Sangliere,	V. i. 27. 1
Well weening that his foe was false withall;	V. ii. 12. 8
But he was well aware,	V. ii. 12. 9
who that use well knew	V. ii. 13. 5
in armes well traid, and throughly tride:	V. ii. 17. 4
Ne would within his hallaunce well abide:	V. ii. 45. 2
'Well then,' said Artegal,	V. ii. 45. 4
For well they hoped to have got great goode	V. ii. 51. 6
that had so well Approv'd that day	V. iii. 15. 8
Stood in the preasse close covered, well advewed,	V. iii. 20. 2
Who round about her tender wast it fitted well.	V. iii. 27. 9
Which Artegal well hearing,	V. iii. 32. 1
Which well I prove, as shall appear	V. iv. 15. 6
Being the dowry of his wife well knowne,	V. iv. 18. 4
'Most haplesse well ye may Me justly terme,	V. iv. 27. 6
Queene of Amazons, in armes well tride	V. iv. 33. 6
And th' other two well likely to have harmed.	V. iv. 36. 5
way to make with weapons well prepard.	V. iv. 37. 9
them goodly well did greet,	V. iv. 51. 2
Which he accepting well, as he could weete,	V. iv. 51. 4
From that first flaw him selfe right well defended.	V. v. 6. 7
But with her shield so well her selfe she warded	V. v. 8. 6
With spightfull speeches, fitting with her well;	V. v. 10. 4
well as he might, Beare off the burdeo of her raging yre:	V. v. 16. 3
whose names right well he knew,	V. v. 22. 2
And thereto did himselfe right well behave	V. v. 23. 7
And eke with gratefull service me right well apay.	V. v. 33. 9
Goe now, Clarinda; well thy wits advise,	V. v. 34. 6
Whose hidden drift he could not well perceive;	V. v. 37. 2
'Yet, weete ye well, that to a courage great	V. v. 38. 1
It is no lesse besceeming well to beare	V. v. 38. 2
For well I may this weene by that I fynd,	V. v. 41. 4
his hold was but unsound And not well fastened,	V. v. 42. 8
Thus he . . . there remaind, Of both beloved well,	V. v. 57. 7
Be well adviz'd that he stand stedfast still;	V. vi. 1. 7
For never yet was wight so well aware,	V. vi. 1. 8
This gentle knight himselfe so well behaved,	V. vi. 2. 2
That it was one sent Well weend she then,	V. vi. 8. 3
Well shot in yeares he seem'd, and rather hent	V. vi. 19. 6
As well by view of that his vestiment,	V. vi. 19. 8
By outward signes (as well he might) did see,	V. vi. 21. 5
But her hesought to take it well in gree,	V. vi. 21. 7
he, their host, them goodly well did cheare,	V. vi. 22. 8
Thus passing th' evening well, till time of rest,	V. vi. 23. 1
Perceiving well the treason which was ment;	V. vi. 28. 2
Well therefore did the antique world invent	V. vii. 2. 1
So well as could with cunning hand be wrought,	V. vii. 6. 3
Who well perceiving how her wand she shooke,	V. vii. 8. 4
They might perceive she was not well in plight,	V. vii. 18. 2
'Certes,' (said she) 'sith ye so well have spide	V. vii. 19. 1
vision . . . appeard, As well as to her minde it had recourse.	V. vii. 20. 3
And then to well believ'd that which tofore	V. vii. 38. 6
Who when him selfe now well recur'd did see,	V. vii. 43. 7
'Certes I wote not well,'	V. viii. 15. 5
'Then wote ye well, that I Doe serve a Queene	V. viii. 16. 6
But the bold child that perill well espying,	V. viii. 32. 1
With raynes or wonted rule, as well he knew:	V. viii. 38. 6
a space Well solast in that Souldans late delight,	V. ix. 3. 2
Malengin . . . Well known by his feates,	V. ix. 5. 9
And snatching her soone up, ere well she knew,	V. ix. 14. 4
Yet warded well by one of mickle might	V. ix. 22. 5
That well could charme his tongue,	V. ix. 39. 3
(as ye mote yet right well Remember)	V. ix. 41. 1
This well I wote, that sure she is as great,	V. x. 1. 5

Well—Continued.

For well she wist this knight came succour to supply.	V. x. 19. 9
wield Her mind so well, that to his will she bends;	V. x. 24. 8
(So pure the metall was and well refynd,)	V. x. 32. 8
th' Adamantine shield . . . So well was tempred,	V. xi. 10. 8
Well tride in all thy Ladies troubles	V. xi. 38. 3
For that he weeneth well before that tide	V. xi. 42. 4
well approv'd in many a doubt,	V. xi. 47. 5
So bore her quite away, nor well nor ill apayd.	V. xi. 64. 9
The winde and weather served them so well,	V. xii. 4. 5
yet old Sergis did so well him paine,	V. xii. 10. 7
as Artegal did well avize,	V. xii. 18. 2
But he it well did ward with wise respect,	V. xii. 21. 6
So well he him pursew'd,	V. xii. 23. 1
Her name was Envie, knowen well thereby,	V. xii. 31. 1
And turne to ill the thing that well was ment	V. xii. 34. 5
speake so ill of him that well deserved,	V. xii. 43. 2
Into the mindes of mortall men doe well,	VI. Pr. 2. 5
conduct me well In these strange waies	VI. Pr. 2. 7
Right so from you all goodly vertues well	VI. Pr. 7. 6
well bescemeth that in Princes hall	VI. i. 1. 3
well approv'd in battelous affray,	VI. i. 2. 8
wisely use, and well apply,	VI. i. 3. 6
in her guilefull traines was well expert.	VI. i. 12. 9
Did well endure her womanish disdain,	VI. i. 30. 8
Well weend he streight	VI. i. 33. 1
passing well expert in single fight,	VI. i. 36. 4
court'sie doth as well as armes professe,	VI. i. 41. 2
promist to performe his precept well,	VI. i. 43. 3
There he remaind with them right well agreed,	VI. i. 47. 7
That well in courteous Calidore appears;	VI. ii. 3. 1
A tall young man, . . . as well he him descryde,	VI. ii. 3. 8
Whom Calidore awhile well having vewed	VI. ii. 7. 1
his Ladie here May witnesse well,	VI. ii. 8. 2
his speach Tempred so well,	VI. ii. 13. 2
Which had himselfe so stoutly well acquit,	VI. ii. 24. 2
Well may I, certes, such an one thee read,	VI. ii. 25. 6
when well Sir Calidore had heard,	VI. ii. 34. 1
Ye may doe well, . . . To succour her	VI. ii. 38. 3
When Calidore this ruefull storie had Well understood,	VI. ii. 44. 2
a man by nothing is so well hewayrd	VI. iii. 1. 3
As well may be in Calidore descryde,	VI. iii. 2. 3
So well and wisely did that good old Knight	VI. iii. 6. 1
make their welcome to them well appear,	VI. iii. 6. 4
So well she washt them, and so well she wacht him,	VI. iii. 10. 6
Ere they were well aware of living wight,	VI. iii. 21. 2
So well he did his busie paines apply,	VI. iii. 28. 1
saw his carriage past that perill well,	VI. iii. 34. 6
Whom well he wist to be some enemy,	VI. iii. 46. 8
as a well it were That . . . gushing did appere	VI. iii. 50. 8
who being well prepard	VI. iv. 5. 4
herbe . . . Whose vertue he by use well understood;	VI. iv. 12. 7
They tooke it well, and thanked God for all,	VI. iv. 15. 2
he had that knightes wound Recured well,	VI. iv. 16. 7
Well then him chaunst his heavy armes to want,	VI. iv. 19. 1
So well he sped him, that the wearie Beare	VI. iv. 20. 1
A wofull dame ye have me termed well;	VI. iv. 28. 3
'Well hop't he then, when this was propheside,	VI. iv. 33. 1
Yet, as I well it meane, vouchsafe it without blame.	VI. iv. 34. 9
Agreeing well both with the place and season,	VI. iv. 37. 5
And it in goodly thewes so well upbrought,	VI. iv. 38. 7
The salvage serves Serena well,	VI. v. Arg.
By which she well perceiving what was done,	VI. v. 4. 7
Well as she could she got,	VI. v. 7. 6
Yet he himselfe so well and wisely bore,	VI. v. 12. 8
For well they wist that Squire to be so hold,	VI. v. 15. 6
Him well behoved so;	VI. v. 20. 1
Then turning to that swaine him well he knew	VI. v. 23. 1
seem'd the spoile of some right well renownd:	VI. v. 25. 5
So having all things well about her dight,	VI. v. 31. 1
For well it seem'd that whilome he had bene	VI. v. 36. 6
well did weene How each to entertaine with curt'sie	VI. v. 36. 8
But being well suffiz'd them rested faine.	VI. v. 39. 5
whom he did pray To tend them well.	VI. v. 41. 5
For he right well in Leaches craft was seene;	VI. vi. 3. 1
As he the art of words knew wondrous well,	VI. vi. 6. 3
eke could doe as well as say the same;	VI. vi. 6. 4
kept so well his wise commandments,	VI. vi. 15. 3
But the bold Prince defended him so well,	VI. vi. 23. 6
Whereof whenas the Prince was well aware,	VI. vi. 27. 1
He well remembered that the same was hee,	VI. vi. 40. 3
having all things well in peace ordayned,	VI. vi. 41. 1
For well she knew the wayes to win good will	VI. vi. 41. 6
This well I wote,	VI. vi. 43. 4
that she so well applyde Her pleasing tongue,	VI. vi. 43. 4
That well appears in this discourteous knight,	VI. vii. 2. 1
Well did he tract his steps as he did ryde,	VI. vii. 3. 1
'Now sure ye well have earn'd your meed;	VI. vii. 13. 2
the which right well I deeme I yearned have,	VI. vii. 15. 8
He weened well that he in deed was dead,	VI. vii. 20. 2
Be well aware how ye the same doe use,	VI. viii. 1. 6
the Prince so well enur'd was With such huge strokes,	VI. viii. 14. 1
And well disburdened her engrieved brest,	VI. viii. 34. 2
nurdroun knife well whet,	VI. viii. 45. 6
For ill rewards him well,	VI. ix. Arg.
After his rusticke wise, that well he weend,	VI. ix. 6. 7
Her whyles Sir Calidore there vewed well,	VI. ix. 11. 1
brought home and nursed well	VI. ix. 14. 7
And of his aged Beldame homely well;	VI. ix. 17. 2
Tho when they had their hunger slaked well,	VI. ix. 18. 1

Well—Continued.

In courtesie and well could doe and say, VI. ix. 18. 4
for recompence hereof I shall You *well* reward, VI. ix. 32. 6
through long . . . industry, Therein *well* practis'd was, VI. ix. 43. 8
Gave it to Coridon, and said he wonne it *well*, VI. ix. 44. 9
but menaged so *well*, That he, VI. ix. 46. 4
Amtdst a ring most richly *well* enhauced, VI. x. 12. 8
a rosie gurlond that right *well* Did her beseeeme: VI. x. 14. 5
Ne lesse in vertue that besemes her *well*, VI. x. 26. 6
'Another Grace she *well* deserves to be, VI. x. 27. 1
So *well* he wood her, and, VI. x. 38. 1
and so *well* he wrought her, VI. x. 38. 1
Which he so wisely *well* did prosecute, VI. x. 38. 4
A doubtfull sense of things, not so *well* scene as felt, VI. x. 42. 9
A little *well* is lent that gaineth more withall, VI. xi. 6. 9
Thereto they all attonce agreed *well*; VI. xi. 20. 7
And wrought so *well*, with labour and long VI. xi. 22. 5
Tho Coridon he prayd, sith he *well* knew VI. xi. 35. 1
Yet Calidore so *well* him wrought with meed, VI. xi. 35. 8
Right *well* knew Coridon his owne late sheepe, VI. xi. 37. 6
To hyre them *well* if they their flockes would keepe; VI. xi. 40. 2
And Bellamour againe so *well* her pleased, VI. xii. 5. 1
Well she it markt, and pittied the more, VI. xii. 8. 1
Both whom they goodly *well* did entertaime; VI. xii. 11. 1
For Bellamour knew Calidore right *well*, VI. xii. 11. 2
The rosie marke, which she remembered *well*, VI. xii. 15. 6
Which *well* avizing, streight she gan to cast, VI. xii. 16. 1
But he, right *well* aware, his rage to ward VI. xii. 30. 1
as *well* of Gods as Men To be the Sovereaine, VII. vi. Arg.
To her hold words, and marked *well* her grace, VII. vi. 28. 2
Did inly grudge, yet did it *well* conceale; VII. vi. 35. 8
To be his Love, and of him liked *well*: VII. vi. 44. 6
As *well* those that are sprung of heavenly seed, VII. vii. 3. 3
As *well* for horror of their count'naunce ill, VII. vii. 3. 7
Them *well* disposed by his busie paine, VII. vii. 4. 7
That could not any creature *well* descry; VII. vii. 5. 7
That *well* may seemen true; VII. vii. 7. 1
for *well* I weene, That this VII. vii. 7. 1
his *Plaint* of kinde describ'd it *well*: VII. vii. 9. 7
Ah, gentle Mole! such joyance bath thee *well* bescene, VII. vii. 11. 9
Deriv'd by dew descent; as is *well* knowne to thee, VII. vii. 16. 9
Yet in his time he wrought as *well* as playd, VII. vii. 35. 3
As by his plough-yrons mote right *well* appeare, VII. vii. 35. 4
As fed with lard, and that right *well* might seeme; VII. vii. 40. 2
wrapped *well* in many weeds, VII. vii. 42. 1
'I *well* consider all that ye have said, VII. vii. 58. 1
I helinke me on that speech . . . and *well* it way! VII. viii. 1. 2
Well is he borne, that may behold you ever, Am. viii. 14
your powre, which I too *well* have tride, Am. xxv. 8
Yet hope I *well* Am. xxxiv. 9
weaker harts, which are not *well* aware? Am. xxxvii. 8
learne to construe *well*, Am. xliii. 14
Untill ye have theyr gaylefull traynes *well* tryde: Am. xlvi. 2
And, ere she could thy cause *well* understand, Am. xlvi. 3
Well worthy thou to have found better hyrc, Am. xlvi. 5
so *well* assured Unto her selfe, Am. lix. 1
in her winters bowre not *well* awake; Am. lxx. 6
a spring Of poysoned words and spitefull speeches *well*; Am. lxxxv. 4
drest his wound, and it embalmed *well* With salve, Epig. iv. 45
bath'd him in a dainty *well*, Epig. iv. 47
The *well* of deare delight, Epig. iv. 48
The wanton boy was shortly *well* recured, Epig. iv. 61
The silver scaly trouts doe tend full *well*, Epith. 67
Let all the virgins therefore *well* awayt: Epith. 111
That *well* agree withouten breach or jar, Epith. 132
So *well* it her besemes, Epith. 152
He then them tooke, and, tempering goodly *well*, H.L. 85
And duly *well* observed his behest; H.L. 93
Which *well* perceiving, that imperious boy, H.L. 120
Thou doest afflict as *well* the not-deserver, H.L. 159
Thou mayest *well* trie if they will ever swerve, H.L. 165
comely composition Of parts *well* mesurd, H.B. 70
I, that have often prov'd, too *well* it know, H.B. 87
Tempers so trim, that it may *well* be scene, H.B. 125
But, in your choice of Loves, this *well* advize, H.B. 190
at first Made of meere Love, and after liked *well*, H.H.L. 128
O blessed *Well* of Love! O Floure of Grace! H.H.L. 169
So they, enranged *well*, Proth. 122
Whose want too *well* now feelles my freendles case; Proth. 140
here fits not *well* Olde woes, but joyes, to tell, Proth. 141
Beseming *well* the bower of anie Queene, Proth. 170
Well addressed. See **Addressed, Well.**
Well-adviced. then saide the Palmer *well* adviz'd, H. xii. 26. 1
i wight who did not *well* adviz'd it vew, H. xii. 61. 4
he the man, . . . Be *well* adviz'd that he stand stedfast V. vi. 1. 7
Welland. after him the fatal *Welland* went, IV. xi. 35. 1
Well-apald. How can Bagpipe or joynts be *well* apoyd? S.C. Au. 6
therewith *well* apoyd, III. ii. 47. 7
Which if thou gaine, I shal be *well* apoyd, III. v. 36. 5
Well-approved. See **Approved, Well.**
Well-attuned. song In *well* attuned notes a joyous lay, I. xii. 7. 4
Well-beseeming. him salute with *well* beseeeming glee; I. x. 15. 7
Well-beseen. squaring it in compass *well* beseeene, Gn. 651
maske in mirth with Graces *well* beseeene? T.M. 180
sad habilliments right *well* beseeene: I. xii. 5. 3
in her self-resemblance *well* beseeene, I. xii. 8. 8
All were faire knights, and goodly *well* beseeene; III. i. 45. 8
fretted round with gold, and goodly *well* beseeene, III. iii. 58. 9
In glistering armes right goodly *well*-beseeene, V. viii. 29. 4
How each to entertaime with curt'sie *well* beseeene, VI. v. 36. 9

Well-beseen—Continued.

a girlond *well* beseeene He wore, VII. vii. 29. 4
Al with gay girlonds goodly *well* beseeene, Epith. 40
decke with floures thy altars *well* beseeene, H.L. 293
Well-consorted. a *well* consorted payre, II. iii. 11. 1
Well-deemed. by slaundring his *well*-deemed name, Col. 695
Well-deserved. the lignage right From whence he tooke his
*wel*deserved (**well* deserved) name: I. vi. 20. 4
Well dight. See **Dight, Well.**
Well-doing. by *well* doing sought to honour to aspyre, II. ix. 39. 9
Wellled. See **Outwellled.**
streame . . . from a sacred fountaine *wel*led forth alway, I. i. 34. 9
filthy matter from them *wel*; I. viii. 47. 7
blood . . . from his wound yet *wel*led fresh, I. ix. 36. 7
as a fountaine . . . *wel*led goodly forth, III. vi. 25. 6
Well-eyed. *Well*-eyed, as Argus was, S.C. Jul. 154
they were both so watchfull and *well* eyde, IV. iii. 7. 8
Well-favored. with her heares the fowle *wel*favoured witch, I. v. 28. 2
To make them lovely or *wel*-favoured show; VI. x. 23. 3
Well-feathered. A Bird all white, *well* feathered (*feather'd*) Bel. xi. 6
Well-guided. His goodly reason, and *wel*-guided speerch, I. vii. 42. 1
Well-head. At the *well*-head the purest streames arise; II. vii. 15. 7
he likened was to a *wel*hed Of evill words, V. ix. 26. 8
The pure *wel* head of Poesie did dwell) VII. vii. 9. 4
Well-heads. Their *wel*heads spring, and are with moisture
dewd; II. ii. 6. 3
Welling. *Well*ing out streames of teares, II. ii. 8. 7
Well-known. See **Known, Well.**
The Harpe *wel*l knowne beside the Northern Beare, Ti. 616
them conjur'd by some *wel*l knowne token, IV. ii. 21. 7
their *wel*l-knowne courses they forwent; V. viii. 40. 6
Well knowne, and far renowned heretofore, V. xi. 49. 2
That it became a famous knight *wel*l knowne, VI. iv. 38. 8
made her lucklesse loves *wel*l knowne to be: VII. iv. 40. 6
Well-learned. his *wel*-learned speare Tooke surer hold, VI. vii. 11. 1
Well measured. See **Measured, Well.**
Well-nigh. My hart-hood is *wel* nigh frome, I feele, S.C. F. 243
*wel*nigh choked with the deadly stinke, I. i. 22. 2
wel nigh molt his hart in raging yre: II. v. 8. 5
Well-ordained. See **Ordained, Well.**
Well-plighted. Shee also dofte . . . her *wel*-plighted frock, III. ix. 21. 3
Well-pointed. her *wel*-pointed wepons did about her dresse, III. xi. 55. 9
Well-practised. See **Practised, Well.**
Well-prepared. See **Prepared, Well.**
Well-proportioned. did appeare, . . . in his *wel*l proportion'd
face; II. xii. 79. 7
Well-proved. his *wel*l proved weapons to him hent; II. xi. 17. 2
Well-renowned. See **Renowned, Well.**
Well-rigged. The Ferriman, . . . With his *wel*l rigged bote: II. xi. 4. 3
Well-ruling. T' obay the heasts of mans *wel*-ruling hand, V. v. 25. 4
Wells. fresh springing *wells*, as christall neate, Gn. 119
As if her eyes had bene two springing *wells*; T.M. 536
parching droughth drie up the christall wells, D. 333
Both christall *wells* and shadie groves forsooke, As. 45
Well-savored. fruits . . . sweet and *wel*l savored, H. vii. 51. 7
Well-seene. *Well* scene in evrie science, IV. ii. 35. 3
All sixe *wel*-scene in armes, and prov'd in many a fight, V. iii. 5. 9
Well-shaped. perfectly *wel*l shapt in every lim, VI. ix. 9. 2
Well skilled. So wise is Nereus old, And so *wel*l skild; IV. xi. 19. 8
Calidore, that was *wel*l skild in fight, VI. i. 20. 5
Well-spring. Mother of laughter, and *wel*spring of blisse, IV. x. 47. 8
opened had the *wel*spring of his blood; V. viii. 35. 2
Well-tempered. modest thoughts breath'd from *wel*ltemper'd
sprites, Am. lxxxiii. 6
Well-thewed. They bene so *wel*l-thewed, and so wise, S.C. F. 96
Well-timbered. the Mast of some *wel*-timber'd hulke V. xi. 20. 1
Well-tried. See **Tried, Well.**
ransackt Greece *wel*l tryde, H. x. 40. 5
Well-tuned. Appearing *wel*l in that *wel*l tuned song, Col. 418
Well-wonted. the Prince, through his *wel*l wonted grace, IV. ix. 14. 1
Well-worthy. See **Well, worthy.**
Well-woven. There his *wel*woven toyles, and subtil traines, As. 97
Welter. These wisards *wel*ter in welth waves, S.C. Jul. 197
Wench. the rude *wench* her answerd nought at all: I. iii. 11. 3
to weake *wench* did yield his martiall might: II. vi. 8. 5
Wend. See **Weened.**
Must not the world *wend* in his commun course, S.C. F. 11
all as a poore pedler he did *wend*, S.C. May 238
what way shall I *wend*, S.C. S. 244
where-ever I did *wend*, Would *wend* with me, D. 127, 128
having none to let, to wood did *wend*, As. 126
And *wend* with him, his Cynthia to see; Col. 186
Wend too and fro at evening and at morne, Col. 247
with the Lady backward sought to *wend*, I. i. 28. 2
They, seeing Una, towards her gan *wend*, I. x. 15. 1
with great joy into that Citty *wend*, I. x. 56. 4
The cursed land where many *wend* amis, H. i. 61. 8
whether swift i *wend*, or whether slow: H. vi. 10. 6
As Guyon hapned by the same to *wend*, II. ii. 63. 5
Ne durst adventure rashly in to *wend*, III. iii. 14. 2
He letteth in, he letteth out to *wend*, III. vi. 32. 1
forth on their journey for to *wend*: III. x. 1. 6
up remounted light, and after faind to *wend*, III. x. 38. 9
Before ye enterprise that way to *wend*: III. x. 40. 8
with her *wend* to see III. xi. 20. 2
let them *wend* at will, III. xii. 45. 9
speares . . . Through shield and mayle and haberjeon did *wend*, IV. ii. 16. 4
Resolv'd with him to *wend*, gainst all her friends consent, IV. viii. 60. 9
warded all which in or out did *wend*, IV. x. 7. 3
Thus safely with my love I thence did *wend*: IV. x. 68. 8

Wend—Continued.

- allure with gifts and speaches milde To *wend* with her . . . V. i. 6. 6
 willed him with Artegall to *wend*, . . . V. i. 12. 4
 he her quickly stayd, and forst to *wend* withall. . . V. i. 22. 9
wend with him on his adventure hard; . . . V. i. 30. 5
 wrong redresse in such as *wend* awry: . . . V. ii. 1. 4
 unto the Castle he did *wend*, . . . V. ii. 20. 1
wend with me, that ye may see and know . . . V. iv. 34. 7
 earnestly besought to *wend* that day With her, . . . V. ix. 3. 8
 thence he wished her with him to *wend*. . . V. x. 22. 6
 When first to Faery court he saw her *wend*, . . . V. xi. 37. 8
 So backward he attone with him did *wend*: . . . V. xi. 43. 5
 Willing him *wend* unto the Tyrant streight, . . . V. xii. 8. 6
 With him to *wend* unto his wonning neare; . . . VI. iv. 13. 3
 Upon a day he cast abroad to *wend*, . . . VI. iv. 17. 2
 went to . . . *wend* on foot for need, . . . VI. iv. 19. 5
 Him oft desired home with her to *wend*, . . . VI. iv. 39. 6
wend abroad, though feeble and forlorne, . . . VI. v. 7. 3
 when so she forth doth *wend*. . . VI. x. 21. 8
 freely *wend*, Or at more ease continue there . . . VI. xi. 6. 7
 To *wend* with him, and be his conduct trew . . . VI. xi. 35. 3
 Her lightened all the way where she should *wend*, . . . VII. vi. 9. 8
 My cruell fayre streight bids me *wend* my way: . . . Am. xlv. 2
Wends. Tho with them *wends* what they spent in cost, . . . S.C. May 69
 bynding up her locks and weeds, forth with him *wends*. . . V. x. 24. 9
Went. See **Outwent, Overwent.**
 Excelling all that ever *went* before. . . Ro. Env. 10
 Tho *went* the pensife Damme out of dore, . . . S.C. May 229
 The fayrest May she was that ever *went*, . . . S.C. N. 39
 I *went* the wastefull woodes and forest wide, . . . S.C. D. 23
 To an high mountaines top he with them *went*, . . . Gn. 73
 A Gnat, unto the sleepe Shepheard *went*; . . . Gn. 283
 The pasport ended, both they forward *went*; . . . Hub. 203
 Upon his tiptoos nicely he up *went*, . . . Hub. 1009
 Now *went*, now stopt, now crept, . . . Hub. 1012
 So *went* the Sheepe away with heavie hart: . . . Hub. 1222
 all the way he roared as he *went*, . . . Hub. 1345
 heavily lamenting from them *went*. . . T.M. 36
 ere his happie soule to heaven *went*. . . Ti. 295
 Scorned of everie one, which by it *went*; . . . Ti. 503
 ever as he *went* He sighed soft, . . . D. 47
 As the least lamb in all my flock that *went*: . . . D. 126
 as if to sleepe she *went*, . . . D. 256
 warily still watch which way she *went*, . . . Col. 133
 forth unto the darksom hole he *went*, . . . I. i. 14. 3
 all the way he prayed as he *went*, . . . I. i. 29. 8
 with that godly father to his home they *went*. . . I. i. 33. 9
 be . . . with the old man *went*; . . . I. ii. 5. 2
 Then forth I *went* his woefull corse to find, . . . I. ii. 24. 6
 The Lyon . . . with her *went* along, . . . I. iii. 9. 2
 he . . . told her all that fell, in journey as she *went*. . . I. iii. 32. 9
 such an one . . . knew not whether right he *went*, . . . I. iv. 19. 9
 Scattered on every mountaine as he *went*, . . . I. v. 38. 8
 forth she *went* to seeke him far and wide. . . I. vii. 2. 5
 forth they *went*, the Dwarfe them guiding ever right. . . I. vii. 52. 9
 lodging unto all that came and *went*; . . . I. x. 37. 5
 Still as he *went* he craftie stales did lay, . . . II. i. 4. 1
 foule shame him follow wher he *went*! . . . II. i. 30. 9
 ever as she *went* her toung did walke . . . II. iv. 5. 1
 he *went*, and his owne false part playd, . . . II. iv. 27. 7
 chawing vengeance all the way I *went*, . . . II. iv. 29. 2
 I, poursewing my fell purpose, after *went*. . . II. iv. 31. 9
 ever as he *went* dew watch upon him kept. . . II. vii. 26. 9
 taking courteous Conge . . . forth he *went*. . . II. xi. 17. 4
 I no further *went*, But to the ground . . . II. xi. 24. 7
 as they *went* they heard a ruefull cry . . . II. xii. 27. 2
 as thorough them she *went*, . . . II. xii. 45. 2
 seek adventures as he with Prince Arthure *went*. . . III. i. 2. 9
 when she saw them gone she forward *went*, . . . III. i. 19. 6
 Of the poore traveller that *went* astray . . . III. i. 43. 6
 forth upon their journey *went*. . . III. i. 67. 9
 ne further fastned not, But *went* her way; . . . III. ii. 26. 3
 forth together *went* with sorow fraught. . . III. iv. 31. 7
 As swift as swallowes on the waves they *went*, . . . III. iv. 33. 5
 After that wicked foster fiercely *went*: . . . III. iv. 47. 4
 So forth he *went* With heavy look . . . III. iv. 61. 6
 with him fourth into the Forrest *went*. . . III. v. 16. 3
 Into the woods thenceforth in baste shee *went*, . . . III. v. 32. 1
 as a fontaine from her sweete lips *went*. . . III. vi. 25. 5
 with her *went* To seeke the fugitive . . . III. vi. 26. 3
 She forth issewd, and on her journey *went*: . . . III. vii. 19. 2
 She *went* in perill, of each noyse affeard, . . . III. vii. 19. 3
 swift as word that from her *went*, . . . III. vii. 23. 6
Went forth in haste, and did her footing trace . . . III. vii. 23. 7
went at will withouten card or sayle, . . . III. viii. 31. 2
 as they forward *went*, They spyde a knight . . . III. viii. 44. 6
 She to his closet *went*, where all his wealth Lay hid; . . . III. x. 12. 3
 Paridell . . . from her *went* to seeke another lot, . . . III. x. 37. 3
 Swayne would not his leasure dwell, But *went* his way: . . . III. x. 38. 8
 At night, when all they *went* to sleepe, . . . III. x. 48. 1
 forward with bold steps into the next roome *went*. . . III. xi. 50. 9
 Next after him *went* Doubt, . . . III. xii. 10. 1
 With him *went* Daunger, cloth'd in ragged weed . . . III. xii. 11. 1
 With him *went* Hope in rancke, . . . III. xii. 13. 1
 Next him *went* Griefe and Fury, . . . III. xii. 16. 1
 After them *went* Displeasure and Pleasance, . . . III. xii. 18. 1
 Maid, . . . *went* unto the dore To enter in, . . . III. xii. 27. 6
 in *went* Bold Britomart, . . . III. xii. 29. 7
 So fourth they *went*, and both together giusted; . . . IV. i. 11. 1
 none of them once out of order *went*, . . . IV. ii. 36. 7

Went—Continued.

- To the three fattall sisters house she *went*. . . IV. ii. 47. 4
 Farre under ground from tract of living *went*, . . . IV. ii. 47. 5
 Through Cambels shoulder it unwarely *went*, . . . IV. iii. 8. 3
went away sore wounded of his haplesse hand, . . . IV. iv. 21. 9
 so *went* forth to fight. . . IV. iv. 27. 9
 forcibly to ground they both together *went*. . . IV. iv. 28. 9
 Since with the rest she *went* not after Florimell. . . IV. v. 28. 9
 Shall breath it selfe awhile after so long a *went*. . . IV. v. 46. 9
 to the tender flesh it *went*, . . . IV. vi. 15. 6
 he *went* Forth on his way . . . IV. vi. 44. 4
 she *went* to seeke faire Amoret, . . . IV. vi. 46. 6
 I thether *went*; where I did long concele My selfe, . . . IV. viii. 55. 4
 on that hard adventure forth I *went*, . . . IV. x. 5. 1
 evermore his eyes about him *went*, . . . IV. x. 12. 7
 before them, as they *went*, . . . IV. xi. 12. 2
 So *went* he playing on the watery plaine; . . . IV. xi. 24. 1
 him before there *went*, as best became, . . . IV. xi. 24. 4
 Next him *went* Wylibourne with passage slye, . . . IV. xi. 32. 5
 after him the fattall Welland *went*, . . . IV. xi. 35. 1
 He now *went* with him in this new inquest, . . . V. i. 13. 1
 As that it seem'd above the ground he *went*; . . . V. i. 20. 3
 Ne wight with him but onely Talus *went*; . . . V. i. 30. 8
 To Artegall he turn'd and *went* with him throughout. . . V. ii. 54. 9
 all men *went* to rest. . . V. iii. 7. 9
 So forth he *went*, and soone them over-hent, . . . V. iii. 11. 1
 Ne wight with him for his assistance *went*, . . . V. iv. 3. 8
 forth to the Towne-gate *went*: . . . V. iv. 50. 2
 to her chamber *went* like solitary cell. . . V. vi. 11. 9
 with him *went* without gaine-saying more. . . V. vi. 22. 3
 she forward *went* To seeke her love, . . . V. vii. 24. 6
 her noble Lord, sir Artegall, *Went* on his way; . . . V. vii. 45. 7
 Ne wight but onely Talus with him *went*, . . . V. viii. 3. 8
 The Damzell straight *went*, as she was directed, . . . V. ix. 9. 6
 Full dreadful wight he was as ever *went* Upon the earth, . . . V. ix. 10. 4
 He him pурсewd where ever that he *went*; . . . V. ix. 16. 3
 Into a Hedgehogge all unwares it *went*, . . . V. ix. 18. 5
 they passing in *Went* up the hall, . . . V. ix. 23. 2
 streight *went* forth his gladnesse to partake With Belge, . . . V. xi. 32. 7
 Of whom yet taking leave thenceforth he *went*, . . . V. xi. 35. 7
 streight way *went* On his first quest, . . . V. xi. 36. 2
 his way did hast, and *went* all night; . . . VI. i. 30. 1
 Streight to the carkasse of that Knight he *went*, . . . VI. iii. 17. 1
 ne did the other stay, But after *went* directly . . . VI. iii. 37. 5
 The groome *went* straight way in, . . . VI. iii. 42. 1
 now West he *went* awhile, Then North, . . . VI. iv. 25. 2
Went forth straightway into the Forrest wyde . . . VI. v. 3. 6
 as on their way they *went*, . . . VI. v. 10. 1
 up to their steedes they *went*, . . . VI. v. 24. 8
 So forth he *went* his way, . . . VI. v. 41. 5
 He knew the diverse *went* of mortall wayes, . . . VI. vi. 3. 5
 with sage counsell, when they *went* astray, He could enforme, VI. vi. 3. 7
went both on their way, . . . VI. vi. 15. 9
 Ne wight with him on that adventure *went*, . . . VI. vi. 18. 6
 him ever foot forsake Where so he *went*, . . . VI. vi. 29. 5
 a straunge knight, that neare afore him *went*, . . . VI. vii. 4. 4
 So up he rose, and forth straightway he *went*. . . VI. vii. 14. 1
 follow through the world where so he *went*, . . . VI. vii. 21. 8
 all the way he *went*, on every syde He gaz'd about . . . VI. vii. 42. 7
 that other villaine *went* about Him to have bound . . . VI. viii. 11. 6
 Under his club with wary boldnesse *went*, . . . VI. viii. 15. 8
 Arthure with the rest *went* onward still . . . VI. viii. 30. 7
 When to the field she *went* he with her *went*: . . . VI. ix. 34. 8
 So being clad unto the fields he *went*. . . VI. ix. 37. 1
 as they all three together *went* To the greene wood . . . VI. x. 34. 1
 he streight *went* to the Captaines nest: . . . VI. xi. 42. 7
 he forth *went* into th' open light, . . . VI. xi. 47. 6
 into those theevish dens he *went*, . . . VI. xi. 51. 1
 He *went* forth on his quest, . . . VI. xii. 13. 9
 These, marching softly, thus in order *went*: . . . VII. vi. 32. 1
 Which on the earth he strowed as he *went*, . . . VII. vii. 32. 8
Wept. Shee *wept*, and wayld, . . . S.C. May 301
 she *wept* and wofullie waymented, . . . T.M. 355
 shee *wept* and waild so pityonslie, . . . T.M. 535
 The running waters *wept* for thy returne, . . . Col. 27
 when they both had *wept* and wayld their fill, . . . I. iii. 22. 6
 he . . . *wept*, that cause of weeping none he had; . . . I. iv. 30. 8
 Duessa *wept* full bitterly. . . I. v. 17. 9
 So *wept* Duessa untill eventyde, . . . I. v. 19. 1
 one that wayld and pittifully *wept*, . . . II. xii. 27. 3
 He *wept*, and wayld, and false laments belyde, . . . III. x. 7. 7
 He rav'd, he *wept*, he stamp, he lowd did cry, . . . III. x. 17. 7
 alwaies *wept* and wailed night and day, . . . IV. viii. 2. 8
 after she had *wept* and wail'd a space, . . . IV. xii. 8. 8
 With that she *wept* and wail'd, . . . IV. xii. 11. 8
 having over it a litle *wept*, . . . VI. iv. 37. 8
 seeing them for tender pittie *wept*; . . . VI. xi. 37. 7
Were (partial list). See **All were, Wear.**
 in this golden vessel couched *were* The ashes . . . Ecl.² iii. 7
 But sike fancies *were* foolerie, . . . S.C. F. 211
 why sytten we soe, As *were* overwent with woe, . . . S.C. Mar. 2
were not that my sheepe would stray, . . . S.C. Mar. 34
 I am not as I wish I *were*, . . . S.C. Jun. 105
Were not better to shunne the scorching heate? . . . S.C. Au. 48
 ere thou die, it *were* convenient To tell . . . D. 80
were he knowne to Cynthia as he ought, . . . Col. 402
 Full many worthie ones then waiting *were*, . . . Col. 737
 if ought higher *were* than that, did it desyre, . . . I. iv. 11. 9
Were it not better I that Lady had . . . I. vi. 47. 3
 And, *were* not hevenly grace that did him blesse, . . . I. vii. 12. 3

Were—Continued.

- Were not that heavenly grace doth him uphold, I. viii. 1. 3
 Of that same hornes great virtues weren told, I. viii. 3. 8
 Those were the keyes of every inner dore; I. viii. 30. 8
 But whether dreames delude, or true it were, I. ix. 14. 5
 she fed whiles they were weake and young, I. x. 31. 3
 Albe Charissa were their chiefest founderesse, I. x. 44. 9
 Death better were; death did he oft desire, I. xi. 28. 4
 Whose sides with daped circles weren dight; II. i. 18. 7
 The woods, the nymphes, my bowres, my midwives, were: II. i. 53. 7
 As it some Gyeld or solemne Temple were, II. vii. 43. 4
 A route of people there assembled were, II. vii. 44. 1
 And were I not, yet is my trouth yplight, II. vii. 50. 6
 downe him smot ere well aware he were; III. i. 28. 8
 Till to her dew perfection she were (*was) ripened, III. vi. 3. 9
 It were a goodly storie to declare, III. vi. 5. 1
 So long they sought, till they arrived were, III. vi. 26. 5
 children were All three as one; IV. ii. 41. 7
 Sighes the bellows were, IV. v. 38. 9
 she uneth discerned whether whether were, IV. ix. 10. 9
 with their owne repayed duely were, IV. ix. 30. 8
 wish that in his powre it were Her to redresse: IV. xii. 12. 7
 But promist him, what ever wight she were, IV. xii. 27. 5
 the Idoll, as it were inclining, V. vii. 8. 1
 by that Damzell were Directed in, V. ix. 22. 1
 By all the names that honorable were, V. xi. 33. 4
 'were not that thou wouldst fly, VI. i. 25. 5
 Upon our way to which we weren bent, VI. ii. 16. 2
 were not that the Prince did him appeaze, VI. vi. 40. 7
 she entred, were he liefe or sory; Ne staide VII. vi. 8. 7
 Molanna, were she not so shole, Were no lesse faire VII. vi. 40. 7, 8
 in greene leaves, as he a Player were; VII. vii. 35. 2
 But were they so, . . . Yet what if I can prove, VII. vii. 49. 6
 that ye begotten were And borne, VII. vii. 63. 7
 Ne doe I wish (for wishing were but vaine) Am. xlii. 5
Were it. (Were it more or lesse) S.C. May 108
 Were it by honest wayes, or otherwise, Hub. 848
Were it not. were it not too painfull to repeat Col. 32
 were it not for shame, he would retyre; II. vii. 37. 8
 were it not ill fitting, VII. vi. 37. 1
Werfe. See Wharfe.
West. stretch her selfe at large from East to West; S.C. O. 44
 steeds . . . gan water in the west, D. 25
 An island, which the first to west was showne, Col. 271
 ruddy Phebus wins to welke in west, I. i. 23. 2
 He that the wide West under his rule has, I. ii. 22. 8
 steepe His ferie face in billowes of the west, I. xi. 31. 2
 that great Emperour of all the West; I. xii. 26. 4
 Corineus had that Province utmost west II. x. 12. 2
 reeled to and fro from east to west, III. vii. 42. 7
 Hygate made the moare thereof by West, III. ix. 46. 2
 who from East to West will endlong seeke, III. ix. 51. 3
 As like can not be seeme from East to West, IV. v. 18. 4
 twice hath risen where he now doth West, V. Pr. 8. 6
 all the West with equall conquest wonne, V. i. 2. 7
 She to a window came that opened West, V. vi. 7. 4
 Not farre away, but little wide by West, V. vi. 22. 4
 now West he went awhile, Then North, VI. iv. 25. 2
 second Babell, tyrant of the West, Com. Son. iv. 3
Wested. wested twice where he ought rise aright: V. Pr. 8. 7
Western. That wardes the Westerne coste? S.C. Jul. 42
 nowe the Westerne wind bloweth sore, S.C. S. 49
 My little flocke on westerne downes to keepe, D. 100
 had . . . Their scepters stretch from East to Westerne shore, I. i. 5. 5
 In westerne waves his weary wagon dyl recure, I. v. 44. 9
 Phoebus gan decline . . . His weary wagon to the Westerne vale, II. ix. 10. 2
 The westerne Hogh, besprinkled with the gore II. x. 10. 7
 Camber did possesse the Westerne quart, II. x. 14. 4
 When the wroth Western wind does reave their locks: II. xi. 19. 5
 In deawy vapours of the westerne mayne, III. viii. 51. 4
 Towards the westerne brim begins to draw, V. ix. 35. 2
 to thy home, Within the Westerne fome: Epith. 283
Wet. The watrie wette weighed downe his head, S.C. F. 232
 wett your tender Lambes S.C. Jun. 120
 there Tethys his wet bed Doth ever wash, I. i. 39. 6
 starre That was in Ocean waves yet never wet, I. ii. 1. 3
 Each gan undight Their garments wett, III. ix. 19. 7
 wiping the deawy wet Which softly stild, IV. vii. 35. 5
 from side to side till all the world it wet, IV. ix. 33. 9
 a lewd foole her leading thorough dry and wet, VI. vi. 16. 9
 wet he seem'd in sight With waves, VII. vii. 33. 8
 bad his billowes spare To wet their silken feathers, Proth. 49
Wets. wets the little plants that lowly dwell, S.C. N. 32
 all the way she wets with flowing teares; I. iii. 44. 4
Wetting. For feare of wetting them before their bed, VI. ix. 13. 6
Wex(e), etc. See Wax, etc.
Wey. See Welgh.
Whale. Like as the wounded Whale to shore flies from the VI. x. 31. 9
 maine,
Whale's. through feare, as white as whales bone: III. i. 16. 5
Whales. Spring-headed Hydres; and sea-shouldring Whales; II. xii. 23. 6
Whally. whally eies (the signe of gelosy,) I. iv. 24. 3
Wharfe. swift Werfe, and Oze the most of might, IV. xi. 37. 6
What (partial list). See Mostwhat, Somewhat.
 beholde, What under this great Temple is containde, Bel. i. 1
 What say I more? each thing at last we see, Pet. v. 7
 What? hath some Wolfe thy tender Lambes ytorne? S.C. Ap. 2
 What shoulde shepherds other things tead, S.C. May 63
 What! should they pnyen in payne and woe? S.C. May 149
 the little what, That Thomalin can sayne, S.C. Jul. 31

What—Continued.

- What neede hem caren for their flocks, S.C. Jul. 195
 What the foule evill hath thee so bestadde? S.C. Au. 7
 What I the bett for-ty? S.C. O. 16
 T' enquire of custome, what and whence they were? Hub. 245
 What needeth perill to be sought abroad, As. 89
 what needeth shee That is so great a shepheardesse her selfe, Col. 368
 (O! what now availeth that I was)? I. ii. 22. 6
 'what oddes can ever bee, Where both doe fight alike, I. iv. 50. 3
 'What doe I recke, II. viii. 15. 2
 what doth his bad death now satisfy II. viii. 15. 3
 What shape, what shield, what armes, what steed, what stedd, III. ii. 16. 6
 but what thing it mote bee, Or whence III. iii. 16. 6
 'What had th' eternall Maker need of thee III. iv. 56. 1
 both how and what Her sonne had to them doon; III. vi. 15. 8
 But what doe I their names seeke to therse, IV. xi. 17. 1
 What time sad tydings . . . Talus to her brought; V. vi. 3. 3
 What time the native Belman of the night, V. vi. 27. 1
 through feare what of his childe became, VI. iii. 17. 9
 What and from whence she was and by what traine VI. v. 27. 7
 Such homely what as serves the simple clowne, VI. ix. 7. 4
 That what through wonder, and what through delight, VI. xi. 13. 7
 if Jove should do still what he can VII. vi. 31. 9
 ny fraile wit cannot devize to what It to compare, VII. vii. 7. 4
 And in what rags, and in how base aray, H.H.L. 228
Whatever. Who lists to see what ever nature, arte, Ro. v. 1
 Whatever thing seemes small in common eyes, Fan. v. 14
 What ever that good old man bespake, S.C. F. 97
 Now say on, Diggon, what ever thou hast, S.C. S. 65
 Say it out, Diggon, whatever it light, S.C. S. 172
 Whatever thing lacheth changeable rest, S.C. S. 240
 With shepherds swayne what ever fedde in field; S.C. D. 44
 But bends what ever power his aged yeares Him lent, Gn. 646
 'Gladly (said he) what ever such like paine Hub. 287
 From whom what ever thing is goodly thought, T.M. 405
 Therefore, what ever man heurst worldlie sway, Ti. 208
 To take what ever thing doth please the eie? Mu. 214
 What-ever man be he whose heavie minde, D. 1
 I hate what ever Nature made, D. 393
 Shepheard, what ever thou hast heard to be In this Col. 568
 What ever feeds in forest or in field, Col. 820
 Deare Sir, what ever that thou be in place: I. iii. 37. 3
 Young knight whatever, that dost armes professe, I. iv. 1. 1
 'Is not his deed, what ever thing is donne I. ix. 42. 1
 What ever thing does touch I. xi. 12. 4
 what ever hevenly powre, Or earthly wight thou be, II. iii. 34. 8
 'What ever bee the cause, it sure becemes you ill.' II. ix. 37. 9
 gave unto us all what ever good we have, II. x. 69. 9
 whatever in this worldly state Is sweete, II. xii. 42. 5
 Whatever foe was in the world contaynd, III. ii. 19. 2
 Whatever he had wrought, or friend had faynd, III. ii. 19. 6
 And love each other deare, what ever them befell, IV. ii. 53. 9
 And beating downe what ever nigh him came, IV. iv. 41. 7
 And overthrew what ever came her neare, IV. iv. 46. 7
 what ever man it sayd, IV. x. 1. 1
 But promist him, what ever wight she were, IV. xii. 27. 5
 doe what ever thing he did intend: V. i. 12. 5
 'What ever thing is done by him is donne, V. ii. 42. 1
 What ever he shall like to doe or say, V. iv. 49. 5
 let what ever he desires he him denide, V. v. 50. 9
 tell what ever it be, good or bad, V. vi. 10. 2
 To doe whatever he thought good or fit: V. x. 13. 3
 what ever evill she conceived, Did spred abroad, V. xii. 33. 6
 Whatever formes ye list thereto apply, VI. iv. 35. 6
 whatever chaunce were blowne Betwixt them to divide, VI. vii. 3. 8
 What ever thing he did her to aggrate, VI. x. 33. 2
 Ne ought he said, what ever he did heare, VII. vi. 49. 8
 all other creatures, What-ever life or motion do retaine, VII. vii. 4. 2
 wyes quite out of memory Whatever ill before H.L. 242
What if. What if some little payne the passage have, I. ix. 40. 4
What ho. What, ho! thou jollye shepherds swayne, S.C. Jul. 5
What's. wretched men, to weete whats good or ill, S.C. N. 183
 'Whats this (quoth he) that gives so great a voyce Epig. iv. 7
What so. But what so by my selfe may not be shoven, Gn. Ded. 13
 whatso other hearb of lovely hew, Gn. 682
 over night whatso theretoo did neede Hub. 106
 In whatso please employ his personage, Hub. 778
 whatso he likte he kept, Hub. 1146
 Whatso the heaven in his wide vawte containes, Hub. 1229
 And whatso else of vertue good or ill Mu. 201
 And whatso heavens in their secret doome Ordained have, Mu. 225
 And what so else his person most may vaunt? III. ii. 16. 7
 whatso my feeble Muse can frame III. viii. 43. 2
 But what so were therein or writ or ment, III. xi. 50. 6
 what so good or ill' . . . I hold mine owne, V. iv. 14. 2
 'Full true it is what so . . . My brother here declared V. iv. 15. 2
 He purposd to proceed, what so befall, V. vii. 43. 8
 Or what so penance shall by you be red,' V. viii. 13. 6
 To rend and teare what so she can oppresse; V. xi. 24. 4
 what so Envie good or bad did fynd V. xii. 33. 4
 Both horse and armes and what so else to lend, VI. iv. 39. 8
 Or what so else were unto him betyde: VI. v. 3. 6
 But what so sure she was, she worthy was VI. x. 25. 6
 Whatso is fayrest shall to earth returne, Am. xiii. 8
Whatsoever. whatsoever other floure of worth, Gn. 681
 whatsoever mother-wit or arte Could worke, Hub. 1138
 For whatsoever from one place doth fall, V. ii. 39. 7
 whatsoever good by any sayd Or doen she heard, V. xii. 34. 1
 whatsoever else he would require, VI. i. 43. 4
 'Then wote, thou shepheard, whatsoever thou bee, VI. x. 21. 2

Whatsoever—Continued.

Knowing that, *whatsoere* to them we give, *H.H.L.* 209
What with. So *what with* hope of good, and hate of ill, *Col.* 192
Wheel. See *Mill-wheel*.
 'And ye fond men! on fortunes *whecle* that ride, *D.* 498
 There was Ixion turned on a *wheele*, *I. v.* 35. 1
 Like to a restless *wheele*, still roming round, *tl.* xii. 20. 6
 So, like a *wheele*, around they ronne from old to new, *tti.* vi. 33. 9
 Alreadie seemes that fortunes headlong *wheele* Begins to turne, *V. x.* 20. 7
 What man that sees the ever-whirling *wheele*, Of Change, *Vii.* vi. 1. 1
 The rolling *wheele* that runneth often round, *Am.* xviii. 1
Wheeling. in her *wheeling* round, . . . So sorely he her strooke, *tV.* vi. 13. 2
Wheels. See *Charet-wheels*.
 From fiery *whecles* of his faire chariot Hurl'd his beame . . . *I. ii.* 29. 4
 rapt with whirling *whecles*, inflames the skyen With fire . . . *I. iv.* 9. 8
 With which her yron *whecles* did them affray, *I. v.* 30. 4
 (With yron *whecles* and hookes arm'd dreadfully, *V. viii.* 28. 5
 in peeces to have torne With his sharpe *whecles*, *V. viii.* 31. 7
 they did draw The yron charet, and the *whecles* did teare, . . . *V. viii.* 41. 6
Whelky. Ne ought the *whelky* pearles esteemeth hee, *Gn.* 105
Whelmed. Jove . . . Her *whelm'd* with hills, *Ro.* iv. 7
 many *whelmd* in deadly paine; *tl.* ii. 43. 4
 there ller *whelm'd* with stones, *Vii.* vi. 53. 4
Whelming. entrap The man most wary in her *whelming* lap; . . . *tl.* iv. 17. 5
Whelps. See *Llon-whelps*.
 a Wolfe . . . Noursing two *whelps*; *Bel.*² vi. 2
 left his *whelps* their kingdomes to devoure? *Tl.* 70
 from the she Beares teats her *whelps* to teare; *I. vi.* 24. 5
 Lyon, which hath long time saught His robbed *whelps*, *tl.* viii. 40. 8
 with a crew Of hungry *whelps*, *tl.* iii. 47. 4
 Whose *whelps* are stolne away, *tl.* xi. 25. 9
When (partial list). See *As when*.
 When ye sometimes behold the ruin'd pride *Ro.* xv. 12
 But, when the object of her vertue failed, *Ro.* xxi. 9
 When land and sea ye name, then name ye Rome; *Ro.* xxvi. 11
 When shee the beames of her beauty displays, *S.C.* Ap. 84
 when all is ycladd With pleasure; *S.C.* May 6
 When great Pan account of shepherdes shall aske, *S.C.* May 64
 For, when they bene dead, their good is ygoe, *S.C.* May 67
 And, if he chance come when I am abroad, *S.C.* May 223
 Home when the doubtfull Damne had her hyde, *S.C.* May 294
 At the Kerke, when it is holiday; *S.C.* May 310
 Will pype and dance when Phoebie shineth bright; *S.C.* Jun. 31
 When folke bene fat, and riches rancke, *S.C.* Jul. 211
 when the hart is ill assayde, *S.C.* Au. 6
 When holy fathers wont to shrieve; *S.C.* Au. 55
 You heare all night, when nature craveth sleepe, *S.C.* Au. 177
 When the rayne is faine, the cloudes wexen cleare, *S.C.* S. 18
 Since when thou hast measured much grownd, *S.C.* S. 21
 Which when they thinke agayne to quench, *S.C.* S. 88
 Mought needes decay, when it is at hest, *S.C.* S. 241
 Colin, my deare, when shall it please thee sing, *S.C.* N. 1
 Whilome in youth, when flourd my joyfull spring, *S.C.* D. 19
 How Phoebie fayles, where Venus sittes, and when, *S.C.* D. 84
 When flocking Persians did the Greeks affray; *Gn.* 50
 Yet when he saw him slaine himselfe he heard, *Gn.* 312
 Now, when the sloathfull fit of lifes sweete rest Had left, *Gn.* 641
 when all shrowded were In caresles sleepe, *Hub.* 333
 When, weening to returne whence they did stray, *I. i.* 10. 3
 Furthest from end then, when they neerest weene, *I. i.* 10. 6
 Which when by tract they hunted had throughout, *I. i.* 11. 5
 Which when the valiant Elfe perceiv'd, he leapt, *I. i.* 17. 1
 That when he heard, in great perplexitie, *I. i.* 19. 5
 But, when his later spring gins to avale, *I. i.* 21. 5
 Whose corage when the feend perceiv'd to shrinke, *I. i.* 22. 4
 When ruddy Phebus gins to welke in west, *I. i.* 23. 2
 Where when all drown'd in deadly sleepe he findes, *I. i.* 36. 6
 But, when he saw his labour all was vaine, *I. i.* 55. 8
 But, when he saw his threatening was but vaine, *I. ii.* 2. 8
 when him he spide Spurring so hote with rage despiteous, . . . *I. ii.* 15. 1
 youthly yeares, when corage hott The fire of love, *I. ii.* 35. 1
 Then was she fayre alone, when none was faire in place, *I. ii.* 38. 9
 Still, when she slept, he kept both watch and ward; *I. iii.* 9. 5
 And, when she wakt, he wayted diligent, *I. iii.* 9. 6
 When every creature shrowded is in sleepe, *I. iii.* 15. 2
 Then furthest from her hope, when most she weened nye, *I. iii.* 21. 9
 from whence when she him spyde, *I. iii.* 26. 5
 They had not ridden far, when they might see One *I. iii.* 33. 1
 For death it was, when any good he saw; *I. iv.* 30. 7
 when lo! a darkesome clowd Upon him fell; *I. v.* 13. 6
 Where when she came, she found the Faery knight, *I. v.* 45. 3
 when Phoebie fayre With all her hand was following the chace, . . . *I. vii.* 5. 1
 So daunted when the Geaunt saw the knight, *I. vii.* 14. 1
 when on the way He wofull Lady, wofull Una, met, *I. vii.* 20. 1
 Who when her eyes she on the Dwarf had set, *I. vii.* 20. 5
 At last when life recover'd had the raine, *I. vii.* 24. 5
 For this young Prince, when first to armes he fell; *I. vii.* 36. 7
 But, when he dyde, the Faery Queene it brought, *I. vii.* 36. 8
 Whose grievous fall when false Duessa spyde, *I. viii.* 25. 1
 Tho, when her well of teares she wasted had, *I. viii.* 42. 5
 Then, when they had despoild her tire and call, *I. viii.* 46. 6
 Ay wont to laugh when them I heard to cry, *I. ix.* 10. 5
 As, when just time expired, should appeare, *I. ix.* 14. 4
 When houre of death is come, let none aske whence, nor why, . . . *I. ix.* 42. 9
 Where, when that fairest Una she beheld, *I. x.* 8. 6
 In which when him she well instructed hath, *I. x.* 33. 8
 When sin, and hell, and death, doe most dismay, *I. x.* 41. 4
 There when the Elfin knight arrived was, *I. x.* 44. 1
 When wintry storme his wrathful wreck does threat; *I. xi.* 21. 2
 Whom so dismayd when that his foe beheld, *I. xi.* 28. 6

When—Continued.

Then, when with meates and drinkes of every kinde *I. xii.* 15. 1
 Thus, when that Princes wrath was pacifide, *I. xii.* 36. 6
 And ever, when his eie did her behold, *I. xii.* 40. 8
 Yet all these were, when no man did them know, *tl.* Pr. 3. 1
 When ill is chaunst, but doth the ill increase, *tl.* i. 16. 6
 When suddainly that warrior gan abace *tl.* i. 26. 7
 Which when that warrior heard, dismounting strait *tl.* i. 39. 1
 One day, when him high corage did emmove, *tl.* i. 50. 5
 'At last, when fayling breath began to faint, *tl.* ii. 8. 1
 Where when the knight arriv'd, he was right well *tl.* ii. 14. 1
 But still, when Guyon came to part their fight, *tl.* ii. 23. 8
 At last, when lust of meat and drinke was ceast, *tl.* ii. 39. 3
 Which was the cause, when earst that horne I heard, *tl.* iii. 45. 6
 Then, when she is withdrawne or strong withstood, *tl.* iv. 11. 6
 and eft, when yeares More rype us *tl.* iv. 18. 4
 when suddainly He heard a voyce *tl.* viii. 3. 6
 Whom when Pyrochles saw, inflam'd with rage *tl.* viii. 12. 1
 Till that at last, when he advantage spyde, *tl.* viii. 36. 2
 But ever at Pyrochles when he smitt, *tl.* viii. 43. 1
 Tho, when this breathlesse woxe, that hattle gan renew, *tl.* viii. 47. 9
 As when a windy tempest bloweth hie, *tl.* viii. 48. 1
 As when a swarme of Gnats at eventide *tl.* ix. 16. 1
 That when it locked none might thorough pas, *tl.* ix. 23. 7
 And when it opened, no man might it close, *tl.* ix. 23. 8
 Expecting ever when some foe she might descry *tl.* xii. 1. 9
 Tho, when she felt her selfe to be unbownd *tl.* xii. 38. 8
 askt him where and when her bridale *V. ii.* 3. 7
 not caring where nor when, *tl.* xii. 27. 9
 That made you merie oft when ye were sorie, *H.L.* 35
Whenas (partial list).
 when as good is meant, Evil ensueth *S.C.* May 101
 Tho, when as Lowder was farre awaye, *S.C.* S. 196
 when as season more secure Shall bring forth fruit, *Gn.* 9
 when as at last he spide, Lying along *Gn.* 266
 Whenas the Ape, beginning well to wey *Hub.* 112
 When as they nigh approached, *Hub.* 243
 Now whenas Time, flying with winges *Hub.* 308
 Of which whenas they feasted had *Hub.* 337
 Whither whenas they came they fell at words, *Hub.* 1019
 Yet was she foyle, when as she me assailld, *tl.* 112
 When as her messenger doth come for me; *D.* 459
 Ne, when as drouping Titan draweth neere *D.* 468
 At last, when as he piped had his fill, *Col.* 10
 And, when as death these vitall bands shall breake, *Col.* 630
 When as ye heare her memory renewed, *Col.* 645
 whenas timely means it purchase may, *Deed. Son.* xvi. 13
 At last whenas the dreadfull passion Was overpast, *I. ii.* 32. 1
 But to the pray when as he drew more ny, *I. iii.* 5. 7
 Now whenas darkesome night had all displayd *I. iv.* 44. 1
 But whenas Morpheus had with leaden mace *I. v.* 44. 6
 Whose case whenas the careful Dwarf had tould, *I. v.* 52. 1
 They traiveld had, whenas they far espide *I. v.* 34. 2
 But whenas monsters huge he would dismay, *I. vii.* 34. 2
 doted ignorance, Whenas the noble Prince had marked *I. viii.* 34. 3
 Whenas the gentle Redrosse knight did vew, *I. ix.* 37. 3
 Wherto whenas they now approached neare, *I. xi.* 1. 4
 With which whenas him list the ayre to beat, *I. xi.* 10. 6
 Tho, when as still he saw him *tl.* i. 26. 4
 whenos hee In Nemus gayned goodly victoree: *tl.* v. 31. 4
 whenas Guyon of that land had sight, *tl.* vi. 22. 5
 When as againe he armed felt his hond, *tl.* viii. 40. 6
 Whenas the Russian him in fight does chace) *tl.* xi. 26. 8
 Which stately manner whenas they did see, *tl.* i. 33. 5
 whenas all the world in silence deepe *tl.* i. 61. 1
 whenas all were put to shameful flight, *tl.* i. 67. 1
 when as thine equal peares Their fit disports *tl.* xi. 31. 3
 Whom such whenas the wicked Hag did vew, *tl.* vii. 11. 4
 Tho, whenas vailed was her lofty crest, *tl.* ix. 20. 3
 Which whenas they beheld, they smitten were *tl.* ix. 23. 1
 when as the Trojane boy so fayre *tl.* xi. 34. 4
 whenos chearelesse Night ycover'd had Fayre heaven *tl.* xi. 1. 1
 whenos Cambell, that was stout and wise, *tl.* v. 37. 6
 I weene, when as these rimes be red With misregard, *tl.* vii. 29. 1
 Wayting when as the Antheme should he sung *tl.* x. 48. 9
 When as mans age was in his freshest prime, *V. Pr.* 1. 3
 When as (*who as) they to the passage gan to draw, *V. ii.* 11. 4
 when as yet she saw him to procede *V. ii.* 23. 1
 when as fortune all her spight hath showne, *V. iii.* 1. 3
 Which when as Marinell beheld likewise, *V. iii.* 18. 1
 when as all the people such did vew, *V. iii.* 23. 8
 Which when as all that present were beheld, *V. iii.* 26. 1
 when as he him nam'd, *V. iii.* 34. 7
 when as time to Arteggall shall tend, *V. iii.* 40. 8
 When as the paine of death she tasted had, *V. iv.* 11. 2
 When as their sharpe contention he had ceased, *V. iv.* 20. 7
 when as Arteggall, arriv'd in place, *V. iv.* 23. 5
 Which when as Radgund there coming heard, *V. iv.* 37. 6
 Whom when as Arteggall in that distresse By chauce beheld, *V. iv.* 41. 1
 when as daies faire shinie-beame, *V. iv.* 45. 1
 when as he discovered had her face, *V. v.* 12. 1
 when as yet she saw him not returne, *V. vi.* 6. 1
 when as she long had sought for ease *V. vi.* 7. 1
 Which when as hee By outward signes . . . did see, *V. vi.* 21. 4
 when as to her owne Love she came, *V. vii.* 38. 1
 when as she him anew had clad, *V. vii.* 41. 8
 when as Arteggall did Arthure vew, *V. viii.* 12. 6
 when as the franticke fit Her burning tongue with rage inflamed *V. viii.* 49. 1
 when as ny He came into his cave, *V. ix.* 14. 6

Whenas—Continued.

when as he would to a snake againe Have turn'd himselfe, . . . V. ix. 19. 1
 when as foes enforst, or friends sought ayde, . . . V. ix. 30. 8
 Which when as Zele perceived to abate, . . . V. ix. 46. 7
 All which when as the Prince had heard and seene, . . . V. ix. 49. 1
 Which uncouth use when as the Prince perceived, . . . V. xi. 7. 1
 Whereof when as the Gyant was aware, . . . V. xi. 9. 5
 when as she first beheld The armed Prince . . . V. xi. 26. 1
 When as necessitie doth it constraime, . . . V. xi. 56. 5
 when as overblowen was that brunt, . . . V. xi. 59. 1
 when as nigh unto the shore they drew, . . . V. xii. 5. 2
 Which cruell outrage when as Artegal Did well avize, . . . V. xii. 18. 1
 Yet when as at advantage he did spy, . . . V. xii. 20. 1
 When as two old ill favour'd Hags he met, . . . V. xii. 28. 4
 Whenas by chance he met upp on a day, . . . VI. i. 4. 3
 whenas each of other had a sight, . . . VI. i. 4. 6
 When as by chance a comely Squire he found, . . . VI. i. 11. 2
 Whenas the Carle no longer could sustaine, . . . VI. i. 22. 2
 when as a Knight He spide come pricking on, . . . VI. i. 32. 8
 when as he spyde A tall young man, . . . VI. ii. 3. 6
 Of all which when as she could nought deny, . . . VI. ii. 14. 1
 when as her he by no meanes could find, . . . VI. ii. 21. 1
 Which when as he perceiv'd he thus bespake: . . . VI. ii. 47. 6
 when as Calepine came to the brim, . . . VI. iii. 34. 5
 whenas he approached nigh in vew, . . . VI. iii. 47. 3
 when as Calepine was woxen strong, . . . VI. iv. 17. 1
 when as now long time he lacked had The good Sir Calepine, . . . VI. v. 3. 1
 when as no hope of his retourne She saw now left, . . . VI. v. 7. 1
 When as unwares he in the Forrest heard, . . . VI. v. 21. 5
 Whenas these Knights arriv'd, they wist not where nor how, . . . VI. v. 35. 9
 when as with the dead He saw the ground all strow'd, . . . VI. vi. 24. 5
 Whereof whenas the Prince was well aware, . . . VI. vi. 27. 1
 Whom when as Turpin saw so loosely layd, . . . VI. vii. 20. 1
 Which when as Cupid heard, he waxed wroth; . . . VI. vii. 33. 6
 When as the gentle Squire . . . Met her . . . VI. vii. 39. 2
 By Arthur, when as Unas Knight he did maintaine, . . . VI. vii. 41. 9
 when as he saw his Lord The witness of his wretchednesse, . . . VI. viii. 5. 1
 whenas Enias Beheld two such, . . . VI. viii. 5. 7
 Tho when as all her plaints she had displayd, . . . VI. viii. 34. 1
 when as all things readie were aright, . . . VI. viii. 45. 1
 One day, when as the shepheard swaynes together Were met, . . . VI. ix. 41. 1
 when as Pastorella . . . Her flowry garland tooke, . . . VI. ix. 42. 5
 when as they did dispose To practise games, . . . VI. ix. 43. 1
 Unto this place when as the Elfin Knight Approcht, . . . VI. x. 10. 1
 when as he was dead, the fray gan cease; . . . VI. xi. 20. 3
 Tho, when as towards darksome night it drew, . . . VI. xi. 41. 1
 when as Calidore was comen in, . . . VI. xi. 44. 1
 At last, when as he found his force to shrinke, . . . VI. xii. 34. 1
 Whenas a storme hath dimd her trusty gayde, . . . Am. xxxiv. 3
 when as she most supposeth Her selfe assur'd, . . . Am. lviii. 3
 whenas death shall all the world subdew, . . . Am. lxxv. 13
 when as day the heaven doth adorne, . . . Am. lxxxvi. 5
 when as night hath us of light forlorne, . . . Am. lxxxvii. 7
Whence (partial list). See From whence.
 My lookes to heaven whence all good gifts do come, . . . Bel. 2. i. 8
 And, mounting up againe from whence he came, . . . Ro. xx. 5
 Whence floweth Helicon, the leaer'd well, . . . S.C. Ap. 42
 And also who, and whence that he were? . . . S.C. May 261
 And, whence thou camst, . . . S.C. O. 84
 'Whence is it, that the flouret of the field doth fade, . . . S.C. N. 83
 Of precious stones, whence no good commeth by; . . . Gn. 102
 The Spartan Mirtle, whence sweet gumb does flowe; . . . Gn. 669
 T' enquire of custome, what and whence they were? . . . Hub. 245
 And doo retourne from whence he first begun, . . . Hub. 306
 Wondring what mister wight he was, and whence: . . . Hub. 671
 Whence, down descending, he along would fie, . . . Mu. 46
 Not far from whence Sabrinae streame doth flow, . . . D. 101
 Whence he them heares; . . . Col. 881
 When, weening to retourne whence they did stray, . . . I. i. 10. 3
 let none aske whence, nor why, . . . I. i. 42. 9
 Yett wist no creature whence that heverly sweet, . . . I. xii. 39. 6
 But whence should come that harme, . . . II. iv. 40. 3
 From whence it doth, as cloud from sea, aryse, . . . II. ix. 42. 5
 But whence they sprong, or how they were begott, . . . II. x. 8. 1
 Whence as he to those woody hilles did fy, . . . II. x. 33. 7
 From whence eftsomes arriv'd here three hoyes Of Saxons, . . . II. x. 64. 8
 whence that Musick seemed heard to hee, . . . II. xii. 72. 1
 seeking medicine whence she was stong, . . . II. xii. 73. 3
 Whence fourth it breaks in sighes and anguish ryfe, . . . III. ii. 32. 8
 Whence spring all noble deedes and never dying fame: . . . III. iii. I. 9
 Or whence it sprong, . . . III. iii. 16. 7
 Chace her away, from whence she came, . . . III. iv. 60. 6
 From whence descend all hopelesse remedies: . . . III. v. 34. 5
 What mister wight that was, and whence deriv'd, . . . III. vii. 14. 2
 Whens dearely she with death bought her desire, . . . III. xi. 33. 5
 Much wondred all men what or whence he came, . . . IV. iv. 42. 1
 But whence he was, or of what wombe yhere, . . . IV. vii. 7. 7
 Whence being forth produc'd, . . . IV. ix. 7. 1
 Now mote ye know . . . whence all this did procede; . . . V. vi. 31. 7
 And there arriv'd againe whence forth he set, . . . V. xi. 28. 2
 What and from whence she was, . . . VI. v. 27. 7
 For when the cause, whence evill doth arize, . . . VI. vi. 14. 3
 What mister men, and eke from whence they were: . . . VI. xi. 39. 6
 Whence art thou, . . . VII. vi. 25. 8
 heavens gste (whence all the gods issued) . . . VII. vii. 45. 7
 Cynthus hill, whence she her name did take; . . . VII. vii. 50. 4
 Of Helicon, whence she derived is; . . . Am. i. 10
 Whence they doe still beheld the glorious face . . . H.H.B. 80
 From whence proceed her beames so pure and bright . . . H.H.B. 160
Whenceforth. Whenceforth issues a warlike steed in sight, . . . Mu. 316

Whenever. wretched boughtes when ever he unfolds, . . . I. xi. 11. 3
 When ever his fiers handes he free mote fynd: . . . II. v. 28. 4
 he did bestow Both guesstes and meate, when ever in they came, II. ix. 28. 4
 when ever he for ought did send; . . . II. ix. 58. 5
 when ever it were proof'd; . . . II. x. 28. 4
 When ever they their heavenly howres forlore; . . . II. xii. 52. 7
 But she her selfe, when ever that she will, . . . III. vi. 46. 8
 'When ever he this way shall passe by day or night.' . . . IV. vi. 5. 9
 Whose bodies chast, when ever in his powre . . . IV. vii. 12. 6
Whoso. And whoso love of letters did inspire . . . Hub. 829
 When so thee list thy lofty Muse to raise: . . . Ded. Son. viii. 12
 he mote be found, When so he counsel'd . . . III. iii. 7. 9
 When so him list his enimes to fray; . . . III. iii. 12. 7
 When so the froward sky began to lowre; . . . III. v. 51. 7
 whenso her face She list discover, . . . IV. ii. 44. 6
 when so himselfe he found, . . . IV. iv. 26. 9
 But layd aside when so she usd her looser sport, . . . IV. v. 3. 9
 It shall not fayle when so ye shall it need? . . . IV. vi. 8. 8
 When so it needs . . . V. i. 7. 5
 When so he list in wrath lift up his steely brand, . . . V. i. 8. 9
 When so she lagged, as she needs mote so, . . . VI. ii. 10. 6
 Her to adorne, when so she fourth doth wend, . . . VI. x. 21. 8
 But fayrest she, when so she doth display The gate . . . Am. lxxxi. 9
 When so ye come into those holy places, . . . Epith. 213
Whosoever. When Astrophel so ever was away, . . . As. 30
 when so ever thou it up doest take, . . . As. 197
**Where (partial list). See Anywhere, Eachwhere, Every-
 where, Nowhere, Otherwhere, Somewhere.**
 'Where is (quoth she) this whilom honoured face? Where the
 great glorie . . . Bel. x. 5, 6
 Be it where the yerely starre doth scorch the ground, . . . Ro. xxvi. 7
 Or where colde Boreas blowes his bitter stormes, . . . Ro. xxvi. 8
 Spide where the Eagle built his towring nest, . . . Van. iv. 6
 Where have you seene the like but there? . . . S.C. Ap. 72
 Thou findest faulte where nys to be found, . . . S.C. May 144
 And from the fountaine, where they sat around, . . . S.C. Jun. 60
 But, when they came where thou thy skill didst showe, . . . S.C. Jun. 62
 But feede his docke in fields where falls hain best, . . . S.C. Jun. 76
 Where hast thou coverture? . . . S.C. Jul. 26
 The hylls where dwelled holy saints . . . S.C. Jul. 113
 O pierlesse Poesye! where is then thy place? . . . S.C. O. 79
 That where he rules all power he doth expell; . . . S.C. O. 99
 All musick sleepes, where death doth leade the daunce, . . . S.C. N. 105
 Where bene the nosegayes that she dight for thee? . . . S.C. N. 114
 Iow Phoebe fayles, where Venus sities, and when, . . . S.C. D. 84
 Springs Of Tempe! where the countrey Nymphs are rife, . . . Gn. 146
 Where then is now the guerdon of my paine? Where the reward Gn. 356, 357
 Doo never see, where soules doo alwaies mourne; . . . Gn. 620
 To seeke my fortune, where I may it mend: . . . Hub. 88
 Abroad, where change is, good may gotten bee'. . . Hub. 101
 They fled farre off, where none might them surprize; . . . Hub. 576
 Lo! where they spide, how, in a glooly glade, . . . Hub. 951
 Unto the Forrest, where wilde beasts doo breed, . . . Hub. 1248
 And cast to seeke the Lion where he may, . . . Hub. 1316
 Where be the sweete delights of learnings treasure . . . T.M. 175
 Nigh where the goodly Verlane stood of yore, . . . Ti. 3
 Where be those learned wits and antique Sages, . . . Ti. 59
 Where those great warriors, which did overcome The world, . . . Ti. 61
 'And where is that same great seven-headed beast, . . . Ti. 71
 Where doth she all that wondrous welth nowe hide? . . . Ti. 75
 To highest heaven, where now he doth inherite All happinesse, . . . Ti. 383
 To cast mine eye, where other sights I spide, . . . Ti. 588
 I beheld where stood A Knight . . . Ti. 645
 To live in heaven where happines is rife: . . . Ti. 670
 Till that you come where ye your vows assoyle, . . . D. 535
 He sought, where salvage beasts do most abound, . . . As. 82
 Ah! where were ye this while his shepheard peares, . . . As. 127
 Ah! where were ye, when he of you had need, . . . As. 137
 This same world where we do wome? . . . Col. 307
 Ne looke for entertainment where none was; . . . I. i. 35. 2
 Where when all drownd in deadly sleepe he findes, . . . I. i. 36. 6
 low, where dawning day doth never peepe, His dwelling is; . . . I. i. 39. 5
 And, comming where the knight in slomber lay, . . . I. i. 47. 2
 Come, see where your false Lady doth her honor staine, . . . I. ii. 4. 9
 Where that false couple were full closely ment, . . . I. ii. 5. 4
 So left her, where she now is turn'd to treen mould, . . . I. ii. 39. 9
 Where have ye bene thus long out of my sight? . . . I. iii. 27. 2
 Where ever yet I be, my secret aide Shall follow you, . . . I. iv. 51. 8
 Lo! where the stout Sansjoy doth sleepe in deadly shade, . . . I. v. 22. 9
 Where many soules sit wailing woefully, . . . I. v. 33. 2
 Where when she came, she found the Faery knight, . . . I. v. 45. 3
 Where he unwares the fairest Una found, . . . I. vi. 30. 6
 'Where is,' (said Satyrane) 'that Paynims sonne, . . . I. vi. 39. 5
 Arriv'd wher they in ertth their fruitles blood had sown, . . . I. vi. 45. 9
 Then rip up griefe where it may not avale: . . . I. vii. 39. 8
 'Despaire breeds not,' (quoth he) 'where faith is staid,' . . . I. vii. 41. 7
 Where have ye left your lord that could so well you tosse? . . . I. vii. 48. 9
 And gently askt, where all the people bee, . . . I. viii. 32. 3
 Again he askt, where that same knight was layd, . . . I. viii. 32. 6
 Where entred in, his foot could find no flore, . . . I. viii. 39. 7
 Loel! where your foe lies strecht in monstrous length; . . . I. viii. 45. 3
 nought but pressed gras where she had lye, . . . I. ix. 15. 2
 they come where that same wicked wight His dwelling has, . . . I. ix. 33. 1
 they enter, where they find That cursed man, . . . I. ix. 35. 1
 Where justice growes, there grows eke greater grace, . . . I. ix. 53. 6
 Where, when that fairest Una she beheld, . . . I. x. 8. 6
 The deare Charissa, where is she become? . . . I. x. 16. 2
 In heavenly throne, where thousand Angels shine? . . . I. x. 51. 6
 'What need of armes, where peace doth ay remaine,' . . . I. x. 62. 7
 And left not any marke where it did light, . . . I. x. 25. 4

Where—Continued.

- Belynd his hacke, unweeting, *where* he stood, I. xi. 29. 2
Where is that happy land of Faery, II. Pr. 1. 7
Where may that treachour then, (sayd he) 'be found, II. i. 12. 6
 he had found *Where* she did wander in waste wilderness, II. i. 22. 2
Where you he made the marke of his intent, II. i. 30. 8
 And now is fled: foule shame him follow *where* he went! II. i. 30. 9
 The cursed land *where* many wend amis, II. i. 51. 8
 He is convaie; but how, or *where*, here fits not tell. II. ii. 11. 9
Where whenas two have knights in bloody fight II. ii. 21. 3
 And *where* he hits nought knows, II. iv. 7. 9
 Woe never waits *where* every cause is caught; II. iv. 44. 6
 'Then loe! *where* bound she sits, II. iv. 44. 8
where he them bound did see, II. v. 18. 8
where Titan his face never shewes. II. v. 27. 9
where hath he hong up his mortall blade, II. v. 35. 7
where that same warlike Lord She in receiv'd; II. vi. 4. 7
Where some he slumbrd fearing not be harmd: II. vi. 14. 8
 is come to that same place *where* first she wete. II. vi. 18. 9
 that wide strond *Where* she was rowing, II. vi. 19. 3
where him she byding fond II. vi. 19. 5
Where sleeping late she lefte her other knight. II. vi. 22. 4
Where noise of armes . . . Might not revive desire II. vi. 25. 8
where love does give his sweet Alarmes Without bloodshed, II. vi. 34. 7
where the empy Does yield unto his foe II. vi. 34. 8
 he spide *where* towards him did pace Two Paynim knights II. viii. 10. 1
 But ere the point arriv'd *where* it ought, II. viii. 32. 4
Where now on earth, or how, he may be fownd; III. ii. 14. 2
Where is the Antique glory now become, III. iv. 1. 1
 Finding the Nymph asleepe in secret *where*, III. iv. 19. 7
 read, Sir, how I may her finde, or *where*? III. v. 6. 9
 askt him *where* and when V. ii. 3. 7
 these Knights arriv'd, they wist not *where* nor how. VI. v. 35. 9
 not caring *where* nor when. VI. xii. 27. 9
Where none doo fishes take; *Epith.* 61
 Loe! *where* she comes along with portly pace, *Epith.* 148
Where thou doest sit in Venus lap above, *H.L.* 24
Where they doe feede on Nectar heavenly-wize, *H.L.* 282
Whereas. when you come *whereas* shee is in place, *S.C.* Ap. 131
 In the countries, *whereas* I have bene, *S.C.* S. 32
 Or *whereas* mount Parnasse, the Muses brood, *Gn.* 21
Whereas continuall shade is to be seene, *Gn.* 118
Whereas his temples did his crest-front tyre; *Gn.* 308
Whereas thou maist compound a better penie, *Hub.* 523
Whereas he saw, that sorely griev'd his hart, *Hub.* 1304
Whereas no worlds sad care nor wasting woe *D.* 283
Where as the lucklesse boy yet bleeding lay; *As.* 142
whereas her mother bynd Sate in eternall night: I. iii. 12. 3
Whereas an errant knight in armes yclod, I. iv. 38. 4
 the place *whereas* the Paynim lay, I. v. 29. 2
 Phlegeton, *Whereas* the damned ghosts I. v. 33. 4
 the place had ghest, *Whereas* that Pagan proud I. vi. 40. 5
 she fownd, *whereas* he wearie sate I. vii. 2. 6
Whereas he meant his corrosives to apply, I. x. 25. 8
 he saw *whereas* did swim Along the shore, II. vi. 2. 5
Whereas he sitting found in secret shade II. vii. 3. 3
 Now bene they come *whereas* the Palmer sate, II. viii. 11. 6
 approached to the sted *whereas* those Mermayds dwelt: II. xii. 30. 2
Whereas the Bowre of Blisse was situate; II. xii. 42. 2
 Rich strond to travell, *whereas* he did wonne, III. iv. 20. 8
whereas she playd Amongst her watry sisters III. iv. 29. 6
 Shortly she came *whereas* that wofull Squire, III. v. 29. 1
Whereas she found the Goddesse with her crew, III. vi. 17. 2
 shady covert *whereas* lay Faire Crysgone, III. vi. 26. 6
 At length he spyde *whereas* that wofull Squire, III. vii. 45. 6
Whereas the hungry Spaniels she does spye III. viii. 33. 6
 For lo! in heaven, *whereas* all goodnes is, III. ix. 2. 6
Whereas his lovely wife emongst them lay, III. x. 48. 2
Whereas no living creature he mistooke, III. xi. 13. 4
 Till they arriv'd *whereas* their purpose they did plott. III. xi. 20. 9
Whereas no gate they found them to withhold, III. xi. 21. 3
 There, *whereas* all the plagues and harmes abound IV. i. 20. 2
where as their powre They felt, IV. iii. 15. 4
 Beheld, *whereas* he stood not farre aside, IV. vi. 24. 2
Whereas that wofull man in languor did abide, IV. viii. 11. 9
 At length they came *whereas* a troupe of Knights IV. ix. 20. 1
Where as my love was lodg'd day and night, IV. x. 29. 4
 In that same place *whereas* it now doth lie. V. i. 18. 7
 But by that Bridge *whereas* he doth abide: V. ii. 10. 7
 in the midst, *whereas* they brest to brest Should meete, V. ii. 12. 5
 At length found out *whereas* she hidden lay Under V. ii. 25. 5
 chaunt to come *whereas* two comely Squires, V. iv. 4. 2
 the lower parts . . . *Whereas* the Priestes she found V. vii. 17. 7
 the place . . . *Where* as so many knights had V. x. 30. 9
 At last they came *whereas* that Ladie bode, V. xi. 60. 1
Whereas they readie found, them to repell, Great hostes of men V. xii. 4. 7
 To doe most damage *where* as most they ment: V. xii. 17. 4
 a wood, *whereas* a Ladie . . . Sate with a knight VI. ii. 16. 4
 some forrein land, *where* as ye need Of dreaded danger VI. ii. 29. 8
 Came to the place *whereas* ye heard afore VI. ii. 40. 4
 to come *whereas* a jolly Knight . . . did safely rest, VI. iii. 20. 2
 the place, *whereas* he last Had left that couple VI. iv. 9. 4
Whereas his love was sitting all alone, VI. vi. 30. 2
whereas in evill tyde That other swayue . . . Lay VI. vii. 17. 7
Whereas the Prince himselfe lay all alone, VI. vii. 18. 7
whereas his Lord he sleeping wew'd, VI. vii. 23. 9
 brought Unto the barre *whereas* she was arrayned; VI. vii. 36. 2
Whereas this Lady, like a sheepe astray, . . . lay. VI. viii. 36. 8
Whereas the Heardes were keeping of their neat, VI. ix. 4. 2
whereas the thiefe Lay sleeping soundly VI. xi. 38. 3

Whereas—Continued.

- soone he came *whereas* the Titanesse Was striving VII. vi. 17. 2
 that *whereas* shee had out of measure Long lov'd VII. vi. 44. 3
 And, running straight *whereas* she heard his voice, VII. vi. 47. 3
 Finding *whereas* some wicked beast unware VII. vi. 48. 3
 And let the ground *whereas* her foot shall tread, *Epith.* 48
 when you come *whereas* my love doth lie, *Epith.* 65
whereas the royall Seates . . . are set, *H.H.B.* 89
 when they came, *whereas* those bricky towres *Pruth.* 132
Whereat. *Whereat* the Foxe, deep groning in his sprite, *Hub.* 588
 and pusht with paine, *Whereat* he gan to stretch; I. i. 42. 5
whereat he gan to quake, I. i. 43. 3
Whereat he wondred much, I. x. 56. 6
Whereat renfiest with wrath and sharp regret, II. viii. 45. 1
Whereat they, burning both with fervent fire II. ix. 60. 6
Whereat Excesse exceedingly was wroth, II. xii. 57. 6
Whereat Cadwallin wroth shall forth issew, III. iii. 39. 1
Whereat she wondred much, but would not stay III. iv. 18. 7
Whereat soitt knocking entrance he desyrd III. ix. 10. 1
Whereat he gan to wex exceeding wroth, III. ix. 13. 6
 (*whereat* he raves With roring rage, III. ix. 45. 3
Whereat she sore affrayd, yet her besought IV. ii. 60. 1
Whereat they shewed courteous countenance. IV. iv. 7. 5
Whereat full inly wroth was Triamond, IV. iv. 45. 1
Whereat the rest gan greatly to envie, IV. v. 19. 6
Whereat the Prince full wrath his strong right hand IV. viii. 43. 1
Whereat her heart was filld with Lope and drede, V. vi. 8. 7
Whereat the other starting up dismayd, VI. ii. 18. 6
Whereat Sir Cafidore did much delight, VI. ii. 36. 6
Whereat, much griev'd against that straunger knight, VI. iii. 20. 6
Whereat the Prince awaking, when he spyde VI. vii. 25. 1
Whereat they shouted all, and made a loud alarme. VI. viii. 45. 9
Whereat the knight amaz'd yet did not rest, VI. xi. 28. 7
Whereat the starres, which round about her blazed, VII. vi. 13. 6
Whereat the Titanesse did sterndly lower, VII. vi. 18. 4
Whereby. Strange bird he was, *whereby* I thought anone, *Pet.* v. 3
Whereby by chance I him knewe. *S.C.* Mar. 36
Whereby the Ape in wondrous stomach woxe, *Hub.* 1103
Whereby close fire into his heart does creepe: II. v. 34. 7
Whereby her course is stopt and passage staid: II. ix. 8. 4
whereby It was avoided quite, II. ix. 32. 8
whereby ye may her know, III. v. 5. 8
Whereby great riches, gathered manie a day, IV. i. 29. 5
Whereby the name of knight-hood thou dost shend, IV. i. 51. 3
whereby all cares forepast Are washt away IV. iii. 44. 6
Whereby the passion grew more fierce and faine, IV. vi. 33. 8
 Which she forgot, *whereby* excuse to make; IV. vi. 45. 8
whereby she might arde What mister wight he was, IV. viii. 13. 5
Whereby she might apply some medicie; IV. xii. 21. 5
Whereby to seeke some meanes it to appease. IV. xii. 22. 3
Whereby his strengthes assay he might him teach. V. viii. 37. 5
Whereby Of all those crymes she there indited was: VI. vii. 35. 1
 enlumineth the . . . aire, *whereby* al things are red; *H.H.B.* 165
Wherefore. 'Tis not Hobbinol *wherefore* I plaine, *S.C.* Ja. 55
 'Wherefore, my pype, albee rude Pan thou please, *S.C.* Ja. 67
 'Wherefore some I rede thee hence remove, *S.C.* F. 137
 'Wherefore with myne thou dare thy musick matche? *S.C.* An. 2
 'Wherefore ye Sisters, which the glorie bee *Gn.* 25
 'wherefore, doth me upbrayd With breach of love I. xii. 31. 4
 'Wherefore, if me thou deigee to serve and sew, II. vii. 9. 1
 'Wherefore Morddure it rightfully is hight. II. viii. 21. 6
 'wherefore he now begunne To challenge her IV. iv. 8. 5
 'Wherefore the Lady, which Irena hight, V. i. 4. 1
 'wherefore Betwixt you two began this strife VI. ii. 8. 8
 'Wherefore he stayd, till that he nearer drew, VI. iii. 47. 1
 'Wherefore it now beboves us to advise VII. vi. 21. 6
 'Wherefore . . . who can deny VII. vii. 47. 8
 'Wherefore doth vaine antiquitie so vaunt Her ancient monu-
 ments *Com.* Son. iii. 1
Wherein. Thy mantle mard, *wherein* thou maskedst *S.C.* Ja. 60
 trees, . . . *Wherein* the byrds *S.C.* Ja. 32
 hower *Wherein* I longd the neighbour towne to see, *S.C.* Ja. 60
 stoure *Wherein* I sawe so fayre a sight *S.C.* Ja. 52
 songs, *wherein* he all outwent. *S.C.* Ap. 16
 glasse . . . *Wherein* while Kiddie unware did ooke, *S.C.* May 275
 Medway . . . *Wherein* the Nymphes doe hathe; *S.C.* Jul. 80
 A mazer . . . *Wherein* is enchased *S.C.* Au. 27
 cloudes, . . . *Wherein* the lightsome levin shroudes, *S.C.* Au. 87
 'Wherein my plaints did oftentimes resound *S.C.* Au. 152
 'Wherein old dints of deepe woundes did remaine, I. i. 1. 3
 'wherein there breed Ten thousand Kindes of creatures, I. i. 21. 6
 'wherein ye have great glory wonne this day, I. i. 27. 6
 'wherein the Hermite dewly wont to say I. i. 34. 6
 'wherein her face she often vewed fayne, I. iv. 10. 7
 'wherein with letters red, Was writt I. iv. 38. 5
 'wherein the chearefull birds of sundry kynd I. vii. 3. 4
 'wherein captiv'd, of life or death he stood in doubt. I. vii. 26. 9
 'wherein were closd few drops of liquor pure, I. ix. 19. 3
 'wherein his Saveours testament Was writt I. ix. 19. 7
 'Witnes the dungeon deepe, *wherein* of late I. ix. 45. 5
 'wherein darke things were writt, I. x. 13. 9
 'wherein his weaker wandring steps to guyde, I. x. 34. 1
 'wherein an aged holy man did lie, I. x. 46. 5
 'wherein eternall peace and happinesse doth dwell. I. x. 55. 9
 Out of the well, *wherein* he drenched lay: I. xi. 34. 2
 that holy water dew *Wherein* he fell, I. xi. 36. 3
 'wherein she used hath the practicke paine I. xii. 34. 5
 'wherein were many tables fayre dispred, II. ix. 27. 2
 'wherein th' Egyptian Phao long did lurke III. ii. 20. 3
 'wherein the aecy Damosell So strangely vewed III. iii. 6. 2

Wherein—Continued.

Wherein my feeble harke is tossed long Far	III. iv. 8. 2
thicke woods wherein he would have hid	III. v. 13. 7
how the ground he kist wherein it written was	IV. vii. 46. 9
Wherein the honor both of Armes ye shame	IV. ix. 37. 4
wherein make abode So many learned impes	IV. xi. 26. 4
the Temple, wherein she was plast	V. xi. 28. 4
Out of the countrie wherein I was bred	VI. ii. 30. 3
Through all the inner parts, wherein they dwelt;	VI. x. 42. 6
He, through the wealth wherein he did abound	VI. xii. 4. 4
the watry foules a certaine grange Wherein to rest	VII. vii. 21. 8
Whereof. Whereof the hases were of richest golde	Bel. ¹ iv. 2
The sight whereof dyd make my heart rejoyce	Pet. ¹ iv. 8
(Whereof he wil be wroken)	S.C. Mar. 108
The foddres whereof shall them overflowe	S.C. May 94
The fame whereof doth daily greater growe	S.C. Jun. 92
Whereof still somewhat to his share did rize:	Hub. 806
The roote whereof and tragicall effect	Mut. 9
Whereof the Goddesses gathering jealous feare	Mut. 129
The stait whereof shall nought these cares annoy	Col. 98
At sound whereof, they all for their relief	Col. 246
Like to an horne, whereof the name it has	Col. 282
With price whereof they buy a golden bell	Col. 726
For want whereof poore people oft did pnye:	I. iv. 21. 7
With dread whereof his chacing steedes aghast	I. v. 38. 4
Whereof he weend possessed some to bee	I. v. 6. 4
Of th' high descent whereof he was yborne	I. vii. 10. 2
The light whereof, that hevens light did pas	I. viii. 19. 3
On top whereof ay dwelt the ghastly Owle	I. ix. 33. 6
The sight whereof so thoroughly him dismayd	I. ix. 60. 1
On top whereof a sacred chappell was	I. x. 46. 3
Whereof the keyes are to thy hand beight	I. x. 60. 7
Whereof Georgos he thee gave to name;	I. x. 66. 6
The heate whereof, and harmefull pestilence	I. xi. 45. 1
Whereof great vertues over-all were redd;	I. xi. 46. 4
Whereof whoso did eat, eftsoones did know	I. xi. 47. 7
Whereof he crav'd redress	II. ii. 43. 5
With noyse whereof he from his loftie steed	II. iii. 21. 2
The joyes whereof and happy fruitfulness	II. vi. 24. 3
The traine whereof loose far behind her strayd	II. ix. 19. 3
Whereof king Nine whilome built Babell towre	II. ix. 21. 6
Whereof great trouble in the kingdome grew	II. x. 64. 2
By meanes whereof their uncle Vortigere	II. x. 64. 2
At sight whereof the people stand aghast;	III. i. 16. 7
Whereof did grow her first engrafted payne	III. ii. 17. 6
Whereof she seemes ashamed inwardly:	III. iii. 20. 7
With heavenly seed, whereof wise Pacon sprong)	III. iv. 41. 6
Whereof conceiving shame and foule disgrace	III. vi. 10. 1
And borrow matter whereof they are made;	III. vi. 37. 2
The sight whereof did greatly him adaw	III. vii. 13. 4
With thought whereof exceeding mad he grew	III. viii. 4. 1
The substance, whereof she the body made	III. viii. 6. 1
The sight whereof in his congealed flesh	III. viii. 25. 1
The privie guilt whereof makes him alway	III. ix. 6. 3
For grieffe whereof, ye mote have lively seene	III. xi. 37. 6
The monuments whereof there byding beene	IV. i. 24. 8
The hurta whereof me now from hattell stay	IV. i. 40. 4
By meanes whereof he hath him lightly overborne	IV. ii. 6. 9
Whereof full blith eftsoones his mightie hand	IV. iii. 33. 1
Whereof, full glad for thirst, ech drunk an hartie draught;	IV. iii. 48. 9
Whereof when newes to Triamond was brought	IV. iv. 33. 1
The end whereof and daungerous event	IV. v. 46. 6
The feare whereof seem'd much her to affray;	IV. vi. 45. 4
The signe whereof yet stain'd his holly lips	IV. vii. 5. 9
(Whereof it light) and, having shortly tride	IV. viii. 31. 7
Whereof when tydings came unto mine eare	IV. viii. 65. 1
Whereof I glad did not gaine say nor strive	IV. viii. 50. 8
Whereof I sorie, yet myselte did bend	IV. viii. 57. 3
his hindparts, whereof heed I tooke	IV. x. 20. 3
Whereof conceiving, she in time forth brought	IV. xi. 42. 7
The thought whereof empierist his hart	IV. xii. 19. 6
The instrument whereof	V. Pr. 11. 9
In goodly wise, whereof it tooke his name	V. i. 10. 4
That I mote drinke the cup whereof she dranke	V. i. 15. 7
The sight whereof the Lady sore adrad	V. i. 22. 7
With noyse whereof the Lady forth appeared	V. ii. 22. 1
For want whereof he weighed vanity	V. ii. 30. 7
They turne to that whereof they first were made?	V. ii. 40. 7
The sight whereof did all with gladnesse fill:	V. iii. 15. 1
For prooffe whereof he bad them Florimell forth call	V. iii. 22. 9
Whereof to make due tryall, one did take	V. iii. 33. 1
Whereof no braver president this day	V. iv. 2. 6
Instead whereof she made him to be dight	V. v. 20. 6
With sight whereof she was dismayd right sore	V. vi. 28. 1
The skill whereof to Princes hearts he doth reveale	V. vii. 1. 9
Whereof I have to treat here presently:	V. vii. 3. 5
The end whereof, and all the long event	V. vii. 22. 1
Whereof when newes to Radigund was brought	V. vii. 25. 1
Whereof there was great store, and armors bright	V. vii. 41. 4
The care whereof, and hope of his successe	V. vii. 44. 0
With noyse whereof when as the cavytie carle	V. ix. 9. 1
The cry whereof entring the hollow cave	V. ix. 10. 1
With the neare touch whereof in tender hart	V. ix. 46. 1
Whether this heavenly thing whereof I treat	V. x. 1. 2
Whereof she glad, now needing strong defence	V. x. 12. 6
By meanes whereof she did at last commit	V. x. 13. 1
Whereof that Tyrant had her now deprived	V. x. 18. 3
Whereof when newes was to that Tyrant brought	V. xi. 2. 1
Whereof when as the Gyant was aware	V. xi. 9. 5
Whereof she now more glad then sory earst	VI. i. 45. 1

Whereto—Continued.

Whereof he taking oddes	VI. ii. 18. 4
Whereof he fell what now is in your sight?	VI. ii. 23. 4
Whereof she now hethinking, gan t' advise	VI. iii. 8. 6
The juyce whereof into his wound he wrought	VI. iv. 12. 8
his young charge whereof he skilled nought	VI. iv. 38. 2
With noyse whereof the Squire, now nigh aghast	VI. v. 21. 8
Whereof exceeding glad he to him drew	VI. v. 23. 3
The meede whereof shall shortly be thy shame	VI. vi. 25. 6
Whereof whenas the Prince was well aware	VI. vi. 27. 1
Whereof thou, cavytie, so unworthie art	VI. vi. 33. 6
The coward Turpine, whereof now I treat;	VI. vii. 2. 2
In lieu whereof he would to him descrie	VI. vii. 12. 3
The beames whereof did kinde lovely fire	VI. vii. 23. 8
The end whereof Ile keepe untill another cast	VI. vii. 51. 9
'With sight whereof soone cloyd, and long deluded	VI. ix. 25. 1
The glance whereof their dimmed eies would daze	VI. x. 4. 3
At sight whereof his barbarous heart was fired	VI. xi. 4. 1
By meanes whereof she would not him permit	VI. xi. 8. 1
By meanes whereof, that mote not be amended	VI. xi. 19. 6
Whereof right glad they seem'd, and offer made	VI. xi. 40. 1
Whereof they both full glad and hlyth did rest	VI. xi. 41. 8
With noyse whereof the theefe awaking light	VI. xi. 43. 4
Whereof she long had lackt the wishfull sight	VI. xi. 50. 5
Whereof was Lord the good Sir Bellamoure;	VI. xii. 3. 4
Whereof her wombe, unwist to wight, was fraught	VI. xii. 6. 4
Whereof her name ye then to her did give	VI. xii. 18. 6
a mace, On top whereof the moon and stars were pight;	VII. vii. 44. 6
The light whereof hath kindled heavenly fyre	Am. iii. 3
With noyse whereof the quyre of Byrds	Am. xix. 6
At sight whereof, each bird . . . Comes forth	Am. xl. 9
Whereof she mote be made, that is, the skye	Am. lv. 10
The sparkes whereof let kinde thine own fyre	Am. lxxxv. 9
Whereof some glance doth in mine eie remayne	Am. lxxxvii. 8
Whereof when he was wakened with the noyse	Epig. iv. 5
In sight whereof all other bliese seemes vaine:	H.L. 208
The feare whereof, O how doth it torment	H.L. 252
In lieu whereof graunt, O great Sovereine!	H.B. 274
With sence whereof . . . Lift up thy mynd	H.H.L. 253
By view whereof it plainly may appeare	H.H.B. 43
stars . . . Whereof each other doth in brightnesse passe	H.H.B. 54
Whereof such wondrous pleasures they conceive	H.H.B. 256
Whereon. Whereon the Troyan prince spilt Turmus blood	Bel. ² ix. 8
Whereon he earst had taught his flocks to feede	S.C. O. 57
And is there other then whereon we stand?	Col. 291
Whereon nor fruit nor leafe was ever seene	I. ix. 34. 2
Whereon thy innocent feet doe ever tread!	I. x. 9. 2
Whereon she leaned ever, as befell;	I. x. 14. 7
That drowned all the land whereon he stood;	I. xi. 22. 6
And kist the ground whereon his foot was pight;	I. xii. 25. 7
No braunch whereon a fine bird did not sitt;	II. vi. 13. 2
Whereon the Faery Queenes pourtract was writt	II. viii. 43. 3
Whereon the ruines of great Ossa hill	II. x. 3. 3
Whereon faire Florimell was wont to ride	III. vii. 31. 2
The Palfrey whereon she did travell sley	III. viii. 49. 3
Upread'd her from the ground whereon she lay	VI. iii. 27. 8
I greater am in hound (whereon I build)	VII. vi. 26. 8
Whereon he rode not easie was to deeme;	VII. vii. 40. 7
Where's. wheres no courage, theres no ruth nor mone	VI. vii. 18. 5
Whereso. Where so us listeth, uncontrol'd of anie:	Hub. 169
Whereso (*where so) he be	II. i. 18. 4
feare them followes still where so they heene	II. iii. 20. 3
Throughout the world, wher-so they might be found	II. iii. 38. 6
To seeke Occasion, where so she bee:	II. iv. 43. 6
By sea, by land, where so they may be mett	III. ii. 7. 3
Whereso he heares that any doth confownd	III. ii. 14. 7
To search her forth where so she might be foud	III. x. 19. 2
To Ladies love, where so he came in place	IV. iv. 4. 4
And all that while, where so they rode or came	IV. iv. 13. 3
where so loose or happy that thou art	IV. xii. 11. 6
it would pierce or cleave, where so it came	V. i. 10. 7
every place Where so he fled	V. ix. 16. 5
Full deadly wounds where so it is empight;	V. xi. 24. 6
Unto all errant knights, whereso on ground;	VI. i. 42. 8
through all the wood, where so he wist She hidden was	VI. ii. 20. 8
Where so he went, but after him did make	VI. vi. 29. 5
him where so he were would seeke	VI. vii. 13. 9
follow through the world where so he went	VI. vii. 21. 8
That all the people, where so he did go	VI. vii. 37. 3
Wheresoe'er. That wondrous Paterne, wheresoeere it bee	H.B. 36
Wheresoever. and fly forth unto my Love wheresoever she he:	U. V. 3
That body, wheresoever that it light	III. ii. 45. 8
wheresoever he did himselte dispose	IV. v. 40. 7
wheresoever it did light, it thoroughly shard	V. i. 10. 9
wheresoever they comment the same	VII. ii. 53. 7
Whereto. Wherto approached not in anie wise	Pet. iv. 3
Whereto they dauncen, eche one with his mayd	S.C. May 24
Whereto thou list their trayned willes entice	S.C. O. 24
The onely upshot whereto he doth ayme:	Hub. 770
Awaite whereto their service he applies	I. i. 38. 4
Whereto whenas they now approched neare	I. xi. 1. 4
On the long voiage whereto she is bent:	I. xii. 42. 8
Whereto he drew in hast it to agree	II. iv. 3. 4
Whereto that single knight did answer frane:	III. i. 24. 1
whereto though she did bend Her earnest minde	III. xi. 54. 8
Whereto her selfe he did to witness call;	IV. v. 23. 8
Whereto great comfort in her sad misfere	IV. v. 30. 4
Whereto approaching nigh they heard the sound	IV. v. 33. 6
Whereto thus Scudamour: 'Small	IV. vi. 4. 1
Could that achieve whereto he did aspire	IV. vi. 43. 6

Whereto—Continued.

of the perils *whereto* he was bound, IV. vi. 45. 3
Whereto full loth was he, he would for ought Consent IV. viii. 58. 5
Whereto her bashful shamefastnesse ywrought V. iii. 23. 3
Whereto she ever list to make her hardy flight V. xi. 24. 9
Whereto . . . my presence he did spy To be a let, VI. i. 17. 4
 tell me *whereto* can ye lyken it; Am. xl. 2
 at last arrive To the most faire, *whereto* they all do strive. H.H.B. 77
Whereunto. Next *whereunto* there stands a stately place, Proth. 137
Whereupon. the courser *whereupon* he rad Could swim V. ii. 13. 8
Wherever. Flye to my love, *where ever* that she bee, S.C. Jun. 99
 To take his owne *where ever* it laye? S.C. S. 209
 'For shee in field, *where-ever* I did wend, D. 127
where ever thou doest finde the same, As. 195
Where ever yet I be, I. iv. 51. 8
Where ever he that godly knight may fynd II. i. 2. 3
Where ever that on ground they mote him find: II. viii. 11. 2
 Perforce her carried *where ever* he thought best. III. vii. 2. 9
where ever it in field was showae. III. xi. 7. 9
 Be thou, *where ever* thou do go or ryde, IV. i. 51. 8
 Equall to this, *where ever* I have gone. IV. vii. 14. 5
where ever she be straide, IV. ix. 38. 8
Where ever in the darke he could them spie, V. vi. 30. 5
where ever she it fond. V. vii. 30. 9
 He him pursewd *where ever* that he went; V. ix. 16. 3
 He shud his strokes, *where ever* they did fall, V. xii. 13. 3
 Therefore *where-ever* that thou doest behold H.B. 134
Wherewith. *Wherewith* she languisht as the gathered floure; Pet. vi. 9
 Instede of bloosmes, *wherewith* your buds did flowre; S.C. Ja. 34
Where-with my fresh flowretts bene defast: S.C. F. 182
Wherewith they sette all the world on fire: S.C. S. 87
Wherewith enrag'd he fiercely gan upstart, Gn. 289
Wherewith we may our selves (if we thinke good) Hb. 970
 Of that high powre, *wherewith* thou art possesst. Col. 826
Wherewith he grypt her gorge with so great paine, I. i. 19. 8
Wherewith he goeth to that soveraine Queene; I. v. 16. 1
Wherewith he al enrag'd these bitter speeches said I. vi. 46. 9
 His mortall mace, *wherewith* his foemen he dismayde. I. vii. 10. 9
Wherewith enmovd, these bleeding wounds she gan to say. I. vii. 38. 9
 for such perill past *Wherewith* you to reward? I. viii. 27. 4
 golden chayne, *wherewith* yere The vertues lincd I. ix. 1. 1
Wherewith the martiall troupes thou doest infest, I. xi. 6. 3
Wherewith the stiffe beame quaked as affrayd, I. xi. 20. 5
Wherewith he fierly did his foe assaile, I. xi. 42. 3
Wherewith her heavenly beantie she did hide, I. xii. 22. 4
Wherewith above all knights ye goodly seeme aguzid! II. i. 31. 9
Wherewith she makes her lovers drunken mad; II. i. 52. 2
wherewith she queld The salvage bestes II. iii. 29. 3
Wherewith reviv'd, this answer forth he threw: II. iii. 38. 1
 Sometimes she raught him stones, *wherwith* to smite, II. iv. 5. 5
Wherewith he smote his haughty crest so hye, II. v. 12. 4
Wherewith astonisht, still he stood as sencelesse stone. II. vi. 31. 9
 arrowes, *wherewith* he doth fill The world II. viii. 6. 3
wherwith to ground He groveling fell, II. viii. 32. 8
 For all the sinnes *wherewith* his lewd life did abound. II. viii. 45. 9
 His cruel bow, *wherewith* he thousands hath dismayd. II. ix. 34. 9
Wherewith all new-come guests he gratyfide II. xii. 49. 5
Wherewith her mother Art, as halfe in scorne II. xii. 50. 6
Wherewith she sighed soft, as if his case she rew'd. II. xii. 73. 9
Wherewith imperious love her hart did vexe, III. i. 64. 4
 eternal lampes, *wherewith* high Jove Doth light III. i. 57. 6
Wherewith enrag'd she fiercelly at them flew, III. i. 66. 1
Wherewith dame Nature doth her beautify, III. vi. 30. 2
Wherewith she many had of life depriv'd; III. vii. 40. 2
Wherewith he was so stund that he n'ote ryde, III. vii. 42. 6
 Quite of all hope *wherewith* he long had fedd III. viii. 3. 8
 And spoiles *wherewith* he all the ground did strow, III. xi. 45. 7
Wherewith the Craftesman woots it beautify, III. xii. 20. 3
Wherewith the worlds faire beantie she hath blent: III. xii. 29. 5
 chaine, *wherewith* not long ygoe He bound III. xii. 41. 6
Wherewith the hellish fiends he doth confound: IV. iii. 42. 7
 Those yron fetters *wherewith* he was gyv'd, V. i. 35. 3
Wherewith though wondrous wroth, and inly burning V. vi. 31. 1
Wherewith the Souldan all with furie fraught, V. viii. 28. 1
Wherewith full wroth he fiercelly gan assay V. xi. 11. 4
wherewith troubled sore He all his forces V. xii. 6. 6
Wherewith all full of wrath she thus replyde: VI. i. 27. 6
Wherewith he wroth, . . . Tooke in foule scorne VI. ii. 11. 6
Wherewith the beast enrag'd to loose his pray VI. iv. 20. 5
Wherewith the Prince sore moved there avoud VI. v. 34. 1
 The same *wherewith* Dan Jove . . . was nourisht VII. vii. 41. 6
Wherewith your lovers feeble eyes you feed, H.L. 38
 wall, *Wherewith* he hath encompassed this All. H.H.B. 42
Whet. Where foming wrath their cruell tuskes they *whett*, I. vi. 44. 7
 all the while their malice they did *whet* III. v. 17. 8
 therwith their keene desires were *whett*. III. x. 34. 9
 restore His weaken'd powers, and dulled spirits *whet*, IV. iii. 24. 4
 With cruell chaufe their courages they *whet*, V. ii. 15. 3
 his tongue doth *whet* Gainst all, VI. vi. 12. 3
 Some *whet* their knives, and strip their elboes bare: VI. viii. 39. 6
 murderous knife well *whet*, VI. viii. 45. 5
Whether (partial list of conj.). See **Whither**.
Whether they fare on foote, or flic aloft, Ro. xxiv. 3
Whether on hylls, or dales, or other where, S.C. Jun. 107
 But *whether* in paynefull love I pyne, S.C. Au. 109
Whither thou list in fayre Elissa rest, S.C. O. 45
Whether thee list thy loved lasse advance, S.C. N. 7
Whether rejoyce or weepe for great constrainte. S.C. N. 205
 (Whether the Muse so wrought me from my byrth, S.C. D. 38
 But *whether* luck and loves unbridled lore Woulde leade me S.C. D. 53

Whether—Continued.

Of Poets Prince, *whether* he wooen beside Gn. 18
 But *whether* God or Fortune made him bold Gn. 302
 'Suddenly, *whether* through the Gods decree, Gn. 569
Whether shall we professe some trade or skill, Hub. 117
Whether for Armes and warlike amenaouce, Hub. 781
 question, *whether* should assay Those royall ornaments to steale Hub. 997
Whether of them should be the Lord of Lords. Hub. 1020
 He then, to prove *whether* his powre would pas As currant, Hub. 1094
Whether lying restlesse in heavy hedde, U.F. 4
Whether she were one of that Rivers Nymphes, Ti. 15
Whether he shepheard be, or shepherds swaine, Ti. 234
Whether should of those ashes keeper bee. Ti. 665
whether cruell Fate Or wicked Fortune faultles him misted, Mui. 417
Whether allured with my pipes delight, Col. 61
Whether it were some hymne, or morall laie, Col. 86
whether fortunate Or else unfortunate Col. 564
whether rightly so, Or through our rudenesse Col. 795
 to compare *Whether* in beauties glorie did exceede: I. ii. 37. 4
 I, *whether* lately through her brightnes blynd, I. iii. 1. 5
 To looken *whether* it were night or day. I. iv. 19. 6
 That knew not *whether* right he went, or else astray. I. iv. 19. 9
 'For *whether* he, through fatal deepe foresight, I. ix. 7. 1
 But *whether* dreames delude, or true it were, I. ix. 14. 5
whether dread did dwell Or anguish in her hart, I. x. 14. 4
 And doubted *whether* his late enemy It were, I. xi. 35. 3
 I wote not *whether* the revenging steele Were hardned I. xi. 36. 1
 That I note *whether* praise or pitty more; I. xii. 17. 4
whether art it were or heedlesse hap, II. iii. 30. 6
 Or *whether* swift I wend, or *whether* slow: II. vi. 10. 5
 first she proof'd *Whether* she slept or wakte: II. ix. 60. 6
 each to assay *Whether* more happy were III. iv. 46. 9
 That *whether* were more false full hard it is to tell. IV. i. 32. 9
Whether she would them love, or in her liking brooke. IV. ii. 40. 9
 Unsure to *whether* side it would incline, IV. iii. 37. 2
Whether of them in her should have the greater share. IV. iii. 39. 9
Whether shall have the Hag, or hold the Lady still? IV. iv. 12. 9
Whether through foundring or through sodein feare, IV. iv. 30. 3
 But, *whether* willed or nilled friend or foe, IV. vii. 16. 6
Whether shall weigh the balance downe; IV. ix. 1. 4
 she uneach discerned *whether* *whether* weare. IV. ix. 10. 9
 Or *whether* it through skill or errour were. IV. ix. 11. 7
 Could weenen *whether* they were false or trew: IV. ix. 27. 5
Whether old Proteus true or false had sayd, IV. xii. 28. 4
 Or *whether* his owne hand, or *whether* other wight? V. i. 14. 9
 Uncertaine *whether* had the better side; V. ii. 17. 2
Whether of them the greater were atone; V. ii. 48. 8
 Yet *whether* side was victor note be ghest: V. iii. 7. 6
 to make . . . triall, *whether* should the honor get. V. iii. 24. 4
Whether by might extort, or else by slight deceived? V. iii. 30. 9
whether it be so or no, I can not say. V. iv. 13. 9
Whether by rage of waves . . . Or else by wracke V. iv. 19. 4
 try in equal field *whether* hath greater might. V. iv. 48. 9
whether he did woo, or *whether* he were woo'd? V. v. 15. 9
 greedy t' understand To *whether* should the victory befall, V. vi. 15. 7
 That *whether* man or monster one could scarce discern. V. xii. 15. 9
 Ne wote I surely *whether* her he yet have fond'. VI. i. 16. 9
whether they be placed high above Or low beneath, VI. ii. 1. 5
whether what he spoke Were soothly so, VI. ii. 13. 7
Whether high towring or accosting low, VI. ii. 32. 2
whether free with him she now were, or in hand? VI. v. 27. 9
whether he alive be to be found, Or VI. v. 28. 7
 Yet, *whether* thwart or flatly it did lyte, VI. v. 30. 8
Whether such grace were given her by kynd, VI. vi. 43. 1
 That, *whether* quite from them for to retrace VI. ix. 31. 7
Whether it were the traine of beauties Queene, VI. x. 17. 5
Whether a creature, or a goddesse Graced VI. x. 25. 4
 (Which wicked fate so framed Or fault of men,) VI. xi. 38. 7
Whether by open force, or counsell wise: VII. vi. 21. 8
Whether those same on high, or these belowe; VII. vii. 20. 2
 To *whether* side should fall the soveraine place: VII. vii. 57. 7
Whether in earth layd up in secret store, Or else in heaven, H.B. 37
Whetting. *Whetting* their teeth, and with vaine foolhardise Ro. xv. 7
Why. Butter enough, honye, milke, and *why*, S.C. May 115
Which (partial list).
 But not your praise, the *which* shall never die Ro. i. 3
 Hys pleasaunt Pipe, *why*ch made us meriment, S.C. Ap. 14
 thee, noble swaine, The *which* art so rich Col. 553
 high Jove, the *which* them thither sent. I. v. 33. 6
 Antiochus, the *which* advaunst I. v. 47. 8
 All *which* when Artegal . . . well advewed, V. iii. 20. 1
 Whose ruty Bancke, the *which* his River hemmes Proth. 12
 the gentle streame, the *which* them here, Proth. 47
 that great Lord, *which* therein woot to dwell, Proth. 139
While. See **Awhile**, **Long while**, **Meanwhile**, **Otherwhile**,
Somewhile, **Whilles**.
While I was with so dreadfull sight afrayde, Bel.¹ xi. 11
While she her neck wreath'd from them for the nones: Bel.² vi. 4
While on this Lawrell fixed was mine eie, Pet. iii. 8
 But, *while* herein I tooke my chiefe delight, Pet. iv. 9
 Of all the world was spoyl'd within a *while*: Ro. xxii. 8
 th' heavens looked lovely all the *while*, Yan. ix. 6
 pale and wanne he was, (alas the *while*!) S.C. Ja. 8
 thus him playnd, the *while* his shepe there fedde. S.C. Ja. 12
 Both pype and Muse shall sore the *while* abye. S.C. Ja. 71
 The *while* thilke same unhappy Ewe . . . Fell headlong S.C. Mar. 49
While they, letting their sheepe runne at large, S.C. May 40
 That playen *while* their flockes be unfedde: S.C. May 44
 The *while* they here liven at ease and leasure? S.C. May 66
While times enduren of tranquillitie, S.C. May 154

While—Continued.

- The *while* their foes done eache of hem scorne. S.C. May 161
 Wherein *while* Kiddie unwares did looke, S.C. May 275
 The *while* our sheepe about us safely fedde. S.C. Jun. 85
 (O, seely sheepe, the *while*!) S.C. Jul. 190
 The *while* my flocke did feede thereby; S.C. Au. 69
 The *while* the shepheard selfe did spill. S.C. Au. 60
 Her was her, *while* it was daye-light, S.C. S. 3
 Wel-away the *while* I was so funde. S.C. S. 58
 'She, *while* she was, S.C. N. 93
While here on earth she did abyde. S.C. N. 199
 The *while* the rest . . . fell all for nnts at strife? S.C. D. 34
 where were ye this *while* his shepheard peares, As. 127
 all the *while*, with greedie listfull eares, Col. 7
 by that which little *while* I proved, Col. 664
 all this *while*, with charmes and hidden artes, I. i. 45. 1
 He in great passion at this *while* did dwell, I. ii. 26. 5
 seeing all this *while* The doubtfull ballance equally to sway, I. ii. 38. 1
 she, . . . all this *while* Forsaken, wofull, solitary mayd, I. iii. 3. 1
 the virgin . . . who all this *while* Amased standis, I. iii. 40. 1
While flashing beames do daze his feeble eyes, I. iv. 9. 6
 Her Lordes and Ladies all this *while* devise I. iv. 14. 5
 Who all that *while* lay hid in secret shade, I. v. 16. 4
 all the *while* most heavenly melody . . . musicke did divide, I. v. 17. 6
 all the *while* Duessa wept full bitterly, I. v. 17. 9
 pitiaes all this *while* His mournfull plight, I. v. 18. 7
 all the *while* she stood upon the ground, I. v. 30. 1
 all this *while* was hnsy at her beades; I. x. 8. 3
 all the *while* salt teares bedawed the hearers cheaks, I. xii. 16. 9
 all the *while* sweete Musicke did apply I. xii. 38. 6
 (ay the *while*, that he is not so now!) II. i. 50. 1
 Yet nought too dear I deemd, *while* so my deare I sought, II. i. 53. 9
 all this *while* were at their wanton rest, II. ii. 16. 4
 Him all that *while* Occasion did provoke II. v. 21. 1
 the *while* that Guyon did abide In Mamons house, II. viii. 3. 1
 Guyon all this *while* his booke did read, II. x. 70. 1
 al the *while* his wounds were dressing by him stayd, II. xi. 49. 9
 all that *while* right over him she hong II. xii. 73. 1
 all the *while* sweet Musicke did divide III. i. 40. 1
 all the *while* sweet birds thereto applide III. i. 40. 3
 all the *while* faire Malecasta bent Her crafty engins III. i. 57. 4
 Which all that *while* shee felt to pant and quake, III. ii. 42. 8
 A little *whyte* Before that Merlin dyde, III. iii. 10. 1
 all this *while* full hardly was assayd III. v. 13. 1
 all the *while* their malice they did whet III. v. 17. 8
 al this *while* lay bleeding out his hart-blood nearc, III. v. 32. 9
 all this *while* Ye wonder III. vi. 1. 1
 past a *while*, when she fit season saw To leave III. vii. 18. 1
 all the *while* the fisher did securely sleepe, III. viii. 21. 9
 all the *while* that he these speeches spent, III. ix. 62. 1
 during the *whyte* That he there sojourned III. x. 5. 5
 every where he might, and everie *while*, III. x. 9. 1
While teares stood in his eies, III. x. 25. 9
 al this *while* III. xii. 27. 4
 all the *while* he red, III. xii. 36. 8
 In friendly sort that lasted but a *while*; IV. ii. 29. 2
 all the *while* the disentrayled blood IV. iii. 23. 6
 all that *while*, where so they rode or came, IV. iv. 13. 3
 All that long *while* upheld her wrathinll hand, IV. vi. 23. 2
 hung all this *while* suspense, IV. vi. 34. 2
 all this *while* was bound Upon an hard adventure IV. vi. 42. 2
 all the *while* he by his side her bore, IV. ix. 19. 6
 all the *while* beheld their wrathfull moode, IV. ix. 22. 3
 Which all the *while* I closely had conceald; IV. x. 55. 2
 all that *while* IV. x. 55. 6
 Unto the place he came within a *while*, V. ii. 11. 1
 Who all this *while* behind him did remaine, V. iii. 13. 3
 all this *while* Stood in the preasse close covered, V. iii. 20. 1
While she was flying, like a weary weit, V. iii. 27. 5
 every *while* that mighty yron man . . . Them sorely vext, V. iv. 44. 1
 all that *while* her life she safely garded; V. v. 8. 8
 Yet all that *while* he would not once assay V. v. 19. 8
 One *while* she blam'd her selfe; another *whyte* She V. vi. 5. 1
 he is not the *while* in state to woo; V. vi. 16. 2
 for which a little *whyte* Ye will not watch? V. vi. 25. 3
 That from her self unwares he might her steale the *whyte*. V. ix. 12. 9
 With Belge, who watcht all this *while* full sad, V. xi. 32. 8
 all this *while* did dwell In dread of death, VI. i. 43. 1
 all the *while* that same discourteous Knight Stood VI. iii. 34. 1
 all the *while* his backe . . . He lent against a tree, VI. v. 18. 8
 Where have ye all this *while* hin v'ndring, VI. v. 23. 9
 ere that litle *while* they ridden had, VI. vii. 6. 6
 His kingdome would continue but a *while*. VI. viii. 23. 5
 all this *while* stood there beside them bond, VI. viii. 27. 2
 all this *while* endured for her sake Great perill VI. viii. 33. 8
 Another *while* I baytes and nets display VI. ix. 23. 5
 Was by the Captaine all this *while* defended, VI. xi. 19. 2
 all this *while* at will did range and raine, VI. xii. 2. 8
 seeking all this *while* That monstrous Beast . . . to quell, VI. xii. 22. 6
 all the *while* repenting That he the fly did mock, *Epig.* iv. 43
Whileas. But, *while* as Astroffell did live and raine, Col. 450
Whilere. That cursed Whilere, from whom I scapt *whyteare*, I. ix. 28. 4
 place, in which *whyteare* He left his lottie steed II. ii. 11. 5
 the Palmer, whom *whyteare* That wanton Mayd II. viii. 3. 2
 To be avenged of that shot *whyteare*; II. xi. 25. 3
 Their wofull harts he wounded had *whyteare* III. vi. 13. 8
 Faire Crysgone in slombry traunce *whilere*; III. vi. 26. 7
 the same which she escapt *whyteare*. III. vii. 1. 9
 full of guests he found *whyteare*, III. ix. 13. 4
 Out of the flames which he had quencht *whilere*, III. x. 17. 3

Whilere—Continued.

- From whom the Squire of Dames was reft *whylere*; III. xi. 3. 8
 The Salvage Knight that victour was *whyteare*, IV. v. 8. 5
 whose heart *whyteare* . . . with gealous discontent Had filld, IV. v. 30. 7
 I found her not where I her left *whyteare*, IV. vi. 36. 6
 left in his protection *whyteare*, IV. ix. 17. 8
Whyteare by Tryphon was not thoroughly healed, IV. xii. 22. 6
 (as ye have heard *whyteare*) V. ii. 3. 2
 After long sorrowes suffered *whyteare*, V. iii. 1. 7
 The which *whyteare* she was so greedily Devouring, V. xii. 39. 2
 I will the truth discover as it chaunst *whilere*. VI. ii. 15. 9
 Those warlike armes which Calepine *whyteare* Had left behind VI. v. 8. 4
 the salvage (that *whyteare* . . . Was greatly growne in love, VI. v. 41. 6
whyteare Wrought to Sir Calepine so foule despight; VI. vi. 17. 6
 From Meliboe and from themselves *whyteare*; VI. xi. 37. 3
 the which *whilere* Had from their maisters fled, VI. xi. 39. 8
 When I bethinke me on that speech *whyteare* VII. viii. 1. 1
Whiles. See Otherwhiles.
Whiles thus I did behold, An earthquakee shooke *Bel.*² ii. 12
 The *whiles* that I with sacred horror sing Your glorie, *Ro.* i. 13
Whiles Jove at them his thunderbolts let flie, *Ro.* xii. 4
 One day, *whiles* that my daylie cares did sleepe, *Van.* i. 1
 The *whiles* our flockes do graze about in sight, *S.C.* Ap. 31
 The *whiles* another high doth overlooke *Gu.* 87
 The *whiles* his flock their chawed cuds do cate, *Gu.* 144
 The *whiles* the Shepheard sell *Sate* *Gu.* 237
 The *whiles* their crooked keeles the surges clave, *Gu.* 668
whiles the Lyon slepeeth sound, May we *Hub.* 967
 The *whiles* the Princes pallaces fell fast *Hub.* 1175
 The *whiles* we silly Maides, whom they dispize *T.M.* 339
 the *whiles* the Foxe is crept Into the hole, *Ti.* 216
 the *whiles* this verse Shall live, *Ti.* 263
Whiles thou, now in Elisian fields so free, *Ti.* 332
Whiles all the heavens on lower creatures smilde, *Mut.* 63
 The *whiles* soft death away her spirit hent, *D.* 258
 The *whiles* the captive heard his nets did rend, *As.* 125
 The *whiles* their flocks, devoyd of dangers feare, *Col.* 64
Whiles single Truth and simple Honestie *Col.* 727
Whiles sad Night over him her mantle black doth spread, I. i. 39. 9
Whiles you in careless sleepe are drowned knight, I. i. 53. 4
whiles wicked wights Have kuit themselves I. ii. 4. 1
 Who, *whiles* he livde, was called proud Sans foy, I. ii. 25. 6
Whiles none the holy things in safety kept, I. iii. 17. 8
 He ror'd aloud, *whiles* life forsooke his stubborn brest, I. iii. 42. 9
Whiles old Sylvanus slept in shady arbor studd, I. vi. 7. 9
 marched forth in hast, *Whiles* Una, I. vi. 40. 2
 trample th' earth, the *whiles* they may respire, I. vi. 44. 8
 the *whiles* the royall Mayd Fledd farre away, I. vi. 47. 8
 saw his maisters fall *Whiles* he had keeping I. vii. 19. 2
 groneth in my spright, *Whiles* thus I heare I. vii. 40. 4
whiles equal destinies Did ronne about, I. vii. 43. 4
 And *whiles* he strove his combed clubbe to knight I. viii. 10. 4
Whiles yet his feeble feet for faintnesse reeld, I. viii. 20. 7
Whiles he himselfe with greedie I. viii. 29. 3
 Love! lay down thy bow, the *whiles* I may respire, I. ix. 8. 9
 wex old in woe, *whiles* wo stil wexeth new, I. ix. 9. 9
Whiles every sence the humour sweet embayd, I. ix. 13. 6
Whiles trembling horror did his conscience daunt, I. ix. 49. 3
 Whom still she fed *whiles* they were weake and young, I. x. 31. 3
whiles flashing fire about him shone: I. x. 63. 9
Whiles from their journall labours they did rest; I. xi. 31. 4
Whiles some more bold to measure him nigh stand, I. xii. 11. 8
 The *whiles* that hoarie king, I. xii. 12. 2
Whiles they his pittifull adventures heard; I. xii. 16. 3
Whiles on her wearie journey she did ride; I. xii. 22. 5
 The *whiles* one sung a song of love and jollity, I. xii. 38. 9
Whiles cursed steale against that badge I bent, II. i. 27. 6
Whiles the sad pang approaching shee does feele, II. i. 38. 8
Whiles cause not well conceived ye mistake, II. ii. 6. 6
 The *whiles* a losell wandring by the way, II. iii. 4. 1
Whiles in the bush he lay, not yett forgott: II. iii. 43. 6
 For *whiles* she spake her great words did appall II. iii. 44. 6
 The *whiles* on foot was forced for to yeed II. iv. 2. 3
 The *whiles* to me the treachour did remove II. iv. 27. 3
Whiles they are weake, betimes with them contend; II. iv. 34. 5
whiles Atin to Cymochles for ayd flies. II. v. Arg.
 the *whiles* that furious beast II. v. 10. 6
Whyles Guyon standing by their uncouth strie does see, II. v. 20. 9
Whiles creeping slomber made him to forget II. v. 30. 8
Whiles through their lids his wanton eies do peepe II. v. 34. 5
Whiles sad Pyrochles lies on sencelesse ground, II. v. 36. 6
whiles his Brother burns in furious fyre. II. vi. Arg.
Whiles thus she talked, and *whiles* thus she toyd, II. vi. 11. 1
 The *whiles* with a love lay she thus him sweetly charmd, II. vi. 14. 9
Whiles nothing envious nature them forth throwes II. vi. 15. 4
 Thus to mislead mee, *whiles* I you obaid: II. vi. 22. 8
 The *whiles* Cymochles with that wanton mayd II. vi. 40. 8
Whiles thus they strngled in that ydle wave, II. vi. 47. 1
Whiles sad Celeno, sitting on a clifte, II. vii. 23. 6
 mortall Princes wore *whiles* they on earth did rayne, II. vii. 43. 9
 The *whiles* he sterv'd with hunger, and with drouth, II. vii. 58. 8
 The *whiles* my handes I washt in purity, II. vii. 62. 8
 The *whiles* my soule was soyld with fowle iniquity, II. vii. 62. 9
 The *whiles* the other Ladies mind they mery glee II. viii. 6. 9
Whiles deadly fitt thy pupill doth dismay, II. viii. 7. 5
 Cymochles, *whiles* his shield was wyde, II. viii. 36. 4
 The *whiles* false Archmage and Atin fled apace, II. viii. 56. 9
Whiles it is kept in sober government; II. ix. 1. 4
 So talked they, the *whiles* They wasted had II. ix. 9. 8
Whiles in the aire their clustring army flies, II. ix. 16. 4

Whiles—Continued.

The *whyles* the viaundes in the vessell boyld II. ix. 30. 8
 The *whyles* the Faery knight did entertayne II. ix. 40. 1
 the *whyles* her lovely face II. ix. 43. 2
whyles the famous ancestryes II. x. 1. 7
 The *whyles* with blood they all the shore did staine, II. x. 48. 3
whyles good fortune favoured her might, II. x. 56. 6
 To which *whyles* absent he his mind did sett, II. x. 60. 3
whyles wind and wether right Doe serve their turnes: II. xi. 4. 7
Whyles his long legs nigh raught onto the ground, II. xi. 20. 6
 The *whyles* the Prince, prickt with reprochful shame, II. xi. 31. 6
whyles he marveild still, did still him payne; II. xi. 44. 5
whyles they fly that Gulfes devouring javes, II. xii. 4. 8
Whyles the salt brine out of the billowes sprong, II. xii. 10. 5
Whyles the dredd daunger does behind remaine, II. xii. 21. 4
 The *whyles* sweet Zephyrus lowd whisteled II. xii. 33. 5
Whyles th' one did row, II. xii. 37. 4
 The *whyles* the nimble bote so well her sped, II. xii. 38. 2
 The *whyles* their snowy limbes, II. xii. 64. 6
 The *whyles* some one did chaunt this lovely lay: II. xii. 74. 1
 the *whyles* the rest Fled all away II. xii. 81. 6
 The *whyles* faire Britomart . . . did stay behynd, III. i. 19. 1
Whyles fruitfull Ceres and Lycaeus fatt III. i. 51. 3
 feed on shadowes *whyles* I die for food, III. ii. 44. 3
whyles with entire Affection I doe languish III. ii. 44. 4
Whyles yet in infant cradle he did crall; III. iii. 26. 7
 'Whyles thus thy Britons doe in languour pine, III. iii. 35. 1
 The *whyles* that love it steres, and fortune rowes: III. iv. 9. 5
 I read thee soone retyre, *whyles* thou hast might, III. iv. 14. 8
Whyles th' altars fume with frankincense arownd, III. iv. 17. 4
Whyles thus he lay in deadly astonishment, III. iv. 19. 1
Whyles all her sisters did for her lameat III. iv. 30. 7
Whyles on his broad rownd backe they softly slid, III. iv. 32. 2
Whyles they the corse into her wagon reare, III. iv. 42. 4
 The *whyles* the Nymphes sitt all about him rownd, III. iv. 44. 1
whyles his Lord pursewd that noble Mayd, III. v. 13. 3
whyles that he lay in swownd, III. v. 38. 7
Whyles dayly playsters to his wovnd she layd, III. v. 43. 5
 The *whyles* her matchlesse beautie him dismayd, III. v. 43. 7
 the *whyles* a gentle slombring swowne Upon her fell, III. vi. 7. 3
Whyles all her Nymphes did like a girlond her enclose, III. vi. 19. 9
 The *whyles* the joyous birdes make their pastyme III. vi. 42. 7
 The *whyles* his nets were drying on the sand, III. vii. 27. 6
 The *whyles* the pitteous Lady up did ryse, III. viii. 32. 1
Whyles the cold ysickles from his rough beard III. viii. 35. 3
Whyles of a wanton Lady I doe write, III. ix. 1. 6
Whyles thus we suffer III. ix. 8. 7
Whyles yet on Ida he a shepheard hight, III. ix. 36. 3
 The *whyles* unawares away III. ix. 52. 6
 Hellenore, The *whyles* her husband ran . . . Laught III. x. 13. 2
 The *whyles* the Boaster from his loftie sell Faynd to alight, III. x. 38. 5
 The *whyles* their Gotes upon the brouzes fedd, III. x. 45. 8
whyles sleepe their sences did invade, III. x. 46. 9
 The *whyles* the Championesse now entred has III. xi. 27. 7
 The *whyles* her foolish garde, III. xi. 31. 5
Whyles the proud Bird, ruffing his fethers wyde III. xi. 32. 6
Whyles thus on earth great Jove these pageaunts playd, III. xi. 35. 5
whyles Jove to earth is gone, III. xi. 35. 9
Whyles that from heaven he suffered exile, III. xi. 39. 5
 The *whyles* the passing brightnes her fraile sences dazd, III. xi. 49. 9
 The *whyles* a most delitious harmony III. xii. 6. 1
 The *whyles* the maskers marched forth in trim aray, III. xii. 6. 9
 The *whyles* his love away the other bore, IV. ii. 7. 3
 the *whyles* the thrird By griesly Lachesis was spun IV. ii. 48. 5
 The *whyles* shril trompets and loud clarions sweetly playd, IV. iii. 5. 9
Whyles neither lets the other touch the soyle, IV. iii. 16. 7
 The *whyles* were enterechanged twixt them two; IV. iii. 17. 2
Whyles thus they communed, IV. vi. 9. 1
Whyles unawares his saddle he forwent, IV. vi. 11. 8
Whyles with long fight on foot he breathlesse was, IV. vi. 15. 2
 The *whyles* faire Amoret, of nought affeard, IV. vii. 4. 1
 Who lay the *whyles* in swowne, IV. vii. 35. 4
 The *whyles* his babling tongue did yet blaspheme IV. viii. 45. 6
 The *whyles* his life ran forth in bloudie streame, IV. viii. 45. 8
 The *whyles* I him condemne, IV. xii. 11. 3
Whyles through the world she walked in this sort, V. i. 6. 1
whyles he his backe bestrad, V. ii. 13. 9
whyles he did in the wood remaine, V. iii. 31. 4
 The *whyles* his guilefull groume was fed away, V. iii. 38. 1
whyles heedlesse of the hooke V. v. 43. 1
Whyles Talus watched at the dore all night, V. vii. 26. 4
whyles on the greene The Briton Prince him readie did awayte, V. viii. 29. 2
 That they the *whyles* may take lesse heddie keepe V. ix. 13. 3
 The *whyles* the Prince there kept the entrance still, V. ix. 15. 2
 The *whyles* the Prince hard preased in betwene, V. x. 37. 6
Whyles she alone is left, and thou here found? V. xi. 38. 6
whyles she no whit gamesayd: V. xi. 64. 8
 The *whyles* Sir Artegall with that old knight Did forth descend, V. xii. 6. 1
 The *whyles* the cursed felon high did reare His cruell hand V. xii. 20. 2
whyles he combred was therewith so sore, V. xii. 22. 8
whyles he him saw so ill bested, V. xii. 23. 5
whyles there with her he stayd, V. xii. 25. 8
 And *whyles* he her pursued every where, VI. i. 16. 7
 Thus *whyles* they spake they heard a ruefull shriek VI. i. 17. 1
Whyles yet his foe lay fast in sencelesse swound; VI. i. 34. 2
Whyles he . . . did nought but weepe, VI. iii. 44. 8
 the *whyles* he was thereof secure, VI. v. 16. 9
 The *whyles* the salvage man did take his steede, VI. vi. 19. 8
 the *whyles* the Prince did rest In carelesse couch, VI. vi. 44. 1
 The *whyles* they strike at him with heedlesse might, VI. vii. 9. 3

Whiles—Continued.

The *whyles* his salvage page . . . Was wandred in the wood . . . VI. vii. 19. 5
 The *whyles* his Lord in silver slomber lay, VI. vii. 19. 8
 The *whyles* that mighty man did her demeane VI. vii. 39. 4
 The *whyles* the beast doth rage and loudly rore; VI. vii. 47. 6
 So did the Squire, the *whyles* the Carle did fret VI. vii. 47. 7
 The *whyles* that other villaine went about VI. viii. 11. 6
 The *whyles* the foolle did him revile aod flout, VI. viii. 11. 8
 The *whyles* she wayld, the more they did rejoyce, VI. viii. 46. 5
 The *whyles* their beasts there . . . fed, VI. ix. 5. 4
 Her *whyles* Sir Calidore there vewed well, VI. ix. 11. 1
 The *whyles* their flockes in shadowes shrouded bee, VI. ix. 41. 4
 The *whyles* his Pastorell is led into captivity, VI. x. Arg.
whyles the candle-light Out quenched leaves no skill VI. xi. 16. 8
 The *whyles* faire Pastorell . . . Was almost dead, VI. xi. 43. 7
 The which she bore the *whyles* in prison she did dwell, VI. xii. 15. 9
 The *whyles* she lordeth in liceituous blisse Am. x. 3
 The *whyles* my stonish hart stood in amaze, Am. xvi. 3
 The *whyles* her foot she in my necke doth place, Am. xx. 3
 Dark in my day, *whyles* her fayre light I mis, Am. lxxxviii. 13
 The *whyles* doe ye this song unto her sing, Epith. 54
 The *whyles* the woods shal answer, Epith. 109
 The *whyles* the boyes run up and downe the street, Epith. 137
Whyles ye forget your former lay to sing, Epith. 183
 The *whyles* . . . The Choristers the joyous Antheme sing, Epith. 220
whyles she before the altar stands, Epith. 223
 The *whyles* the maydens doe theyr carroll sing, Epith. 259
 The *whyles* an hundred little winged loves, Epith. 357
 The *whyles* thou doest triumph in their decay; H.L. 137
 Whilom. 'Where is (quoth she) this *whilome* honoured face? Bel. x. 5
 That *whilome* from the Troyan blood did flow, Bel. 2 v. 8
 Which *whilom* did those earthborn brethren blinde, Ro. x. 14
 Like as *whilome* the children of the earth Ro. xii. 1
 those, which *whilome* went with pallid cheekes Ro. xiv. 11
 So *whilom* did this Monarchie aspyre, Ro. xvi. 12
 The which this ancient Citie *whilome* made! Ro. xxv. 4
 All that which Aegypt *whilome* did devise, Ro. xxix. 1
Whilome thy fresh spring flowrd, S.C. Ja. 21
Whilome had bene the King of the field, S.C. F. 108
Whilome on him was all my care and joye, S.C. Ap. 23
Whilome there used shepherds all To feede theyr flockes S.C. Jul. 65
 That *whilome* was the first shepheard, S.C. Jul. 127
Whilome all these were lowe and lief, S.C. Jul. 165
Whilom thou was peregall to the best, S.C. Au. 8
 That here by there I *whilome* usd to keepe, S.C. S. 63
 (Ah, for Colin, he *whilome* my loye!) S.C. S. 177
Whilome there wonned a wicked Wolfe, S.C. S. 184
Whilome thou wot the shepherds laddes to leade S.C. O. 4
 That *whilome* was the saynt of shepherds light, S.C. N. 176
 That *whilome* was poore shepherds pryde, S.C. N. 193
Whilome in youth, when flowrd my joyfull spring, S.C. D. 19
 I, that *whilome* went to frame my pype S.C. D. 115
Whilome (said she) before the world was civill, Hub. 45
 They *whilome* used dnylly everie day, Hub. 449
 That *whilome* went to wait upon my traine, T.M. 196
Whilom in ages past none might professe T.M. 559
 my fatal overthrowe, That *whilom* was, T. 80
 'Where my high steeples *whilome* usde to stand, T. 127
 'So *whilome* raised they the puissant brood T. 379
 Who *whilome* was alive the wisest wight: T. 445
 that *whylome* seemed to have beene The Harpe T. 606
 That *whilome* wast the worldes chiefest riches, T. 675
 'Whilome I usde (as thou right well doest know) D. 99
Whylom the pillours of th' earth did sustaine, Ded. Son. 1. 2
 I, the maie whose Muse *whylome* did maske, I. Pr. 1. 1
whylome her well they knew: I. iv. 15. 5
 That *whylome* was to me too dearely deare, I. v. 23. 5
 It Merlin was, which *whylome* did excell I. vii. 36. 4
 day and night *Whilome* doth rancele I. ix. 7. 4
Whylome, before that cursed Dragon got I. xi. 29. 6
 He nought forgott how he *whilome* had sworne, I. xii. 41. 6
 Who dying *whilome* did divide this fort II. ii. 13. 3
 Whose lives, it seemed, *whilome* there were shed, II. vii. 30. 8
 Of whom high Jove wont *whylome* feasted bee; II. vii. 59. 6
 Whereof king Nine *whilome* built Babel towre, II. ix. 21. 6
 Not that, which antique Cadmus *whylome* built II. ix. 45. 6
 The River that *whylome* was hight The ancient Abus, II. x. 16. 2
 'As th' Isle of Delos *whylome*, II. xii. 13. 1
 Of which Caduceus *whilome* was made, II. xii. 41. 2
 are men indeed, . . . *Whylome* her lovers, II. xii. 85. 3
whilome in divinst wits did rayne, III. Pr. 3. 2
whylome full dernly tryde, III. i. 14. 4
 As *whylome* was the antique worldes guize, III. i. 39. 3
 Sith him *whylome* in Britayne she did vew, III. ii. 17. 3
whylome wont (they say) To make his wonne, III. iii. 7. 5
 a faire Lady Nonne, that *whilome* hight Matilda, III. iii. 13. 5
whylome by false Faeries stolne away, III. iii. 26. 6
 That *whylome* wont in wemen to appeare? III. iv. 1. 2
 (This Liagore *whilome* had learned skill III. iv. 41. 2
 her *whilome* upon high Pindus hill He loved, III. iv. 41. 4
 In Paradyse *whylome* did plant this floure; III. v. 52. 3
 where most he us'd *Whylome* to haunt, III. vi. 13. 2
 her of his owne mother Earth *Whylome* begot, III. vii. 47. 9
 Though *whilome* far much greater then thy fame, III. ix. 33. 3
 towres of Ilion *whilome* Brought unto balefull ruine, III. ix. 34. 3
 Who had forgot that *whylome* I heard tell III. ix. 47. 3
 cruell battailes, which he *whilome* fought III. xi. 29. 6
 Which were *whilome* captived III. xi. 52. 4
 left him now as sad, as *whilome* jollie, IV. i. 36. 8
 from Braggadocchio *whilome* rett The snowy Florimell, IV. ii. 4. 6

Whilom—Continued.

Whylome, as antique stories tellen us,	IV. ii. 32. 1
That whylome went to be the victors mced;	IV. iv. 31. 3
Whilome it was . . . Dame Venus girdle,	IV. v. 3. 6
whylyme for her sake, . . . did make,	IV. v. 4. 1
(Whylyme for ventrous Knights the bedding best)	IV. v. 39. 4
whylyme in your minde wont to despise them all.'	IV. vi. 28. 9
For whylyme they have conquerd sea and land,	IV. vi. 31. 4
being whylyme launcht with lovely dart,	IV. vi. 40. 5
As whylyme was the custome ancient	IV. vi. 47. 2
So whylyme didst thou to faire Florimell,	IV. vii. 2. 1
who he whylyme was unweath was to be red.	IV. vii. 40. 9
he whylyme some gentle swaine had bene,	IV. vii. 45. 6
Of an huge Geauntesse whylyme was bred,	IV. viii. 47. 2
whylyme were . . . Sixe valiant Knights	IV. xi. 37. 2
Mulla mine, whose waves I whylyme taught to weep.	IV. xi. 41. 9
the Titans, that whylyme rebelled Gainst highest heaven:	V. i. 9. 6
Whylyme those great Heroes got thereby	V. ii. 1. 5
Therefore whylyme to knights of great emprise	V. iv. 2. 1
With which whylyme he gotten had great fame:	V. v. 20. 5
That whylyme hath of Hercules bene told,	V. v. 24. 2
whylyme in his youth had bene a Knight,	V. vi. 32. 3
th' old Aegyptian Kings that whylyme were,	V. vii. 2. 6
Was to the battell whylyme ready dight,	V. vii. 27. 6
So whylyme leard that mighty Jewish swaine,	V. viii. 2. 1
That whylyme wont to doe so many quake,	V. ix. 35. 8
she whylyme . . . her counsels false conspyred	V. ix. 41. 1
He that whylyme in Spaine so sore was dred	V. x. 9. 3
The which whylyme that Ladies owne had bene;	V. x. 25. 2
he which whylyme did attend On faire Irene	V. xi. 37. 6
'Of Cerberus whylyme he was begot	VI. i. 8. 1
True is, that whylyme that good Poet sayd,	VI. iii. 1. 1
whylyme he had bene Some goodly person,	VI. v. 36. 6
For whylyme he had bene a doughty Knight,	VI. vi. 4. 1
Who whylyme was, . . . A lustie knight	VI. vii. 3. 5
That great Alcides whylyme overthrew,	VI. xii. 32. 2
Like as whylyme that strong Tyrinthian swaine	VI. xii. 35. 1
I will rehearse that whylyme I heard say,	VII. vi. 1. 7
those old Titans that did whylyme strive	VII. vi. 2. 6
Whylyme when IRELAND florished in fame	VII. vi. 38. 1
Unto whose bed false Bregog whylyme stole,	VII. vi. 40. 4
all the gods whylyme assembled were	VII. vii. 12. 2
whylyme did forray The Nemaean Forrest,	VII. vii. 36. 5
when the soule, . . . whylyme did pas	H.B. 108
There whylyme wont the Templer Knights to hyde,	Proth. 135
Whilst. Whilst in the smoake she unto heaven did stie.	Bel. ² xi. 8
Whilst I thus mazed was with great affray,	Bel. ² xv. 11
Whilst systems byne, which dwell on Parnasse hight,	S.C. Jun. 28
And I, whilst youth and course of carelesse yeeres,	S.C. Jun. 33
He, whilst he lived, was the soveraigne head	S.C. Jun. 83
In such delights whilst thus his carelesse time	Gn. 153
Whilst that thy life more deare and precious	Gn. 331
Whilst each does for the Sovereignty contend,	Gn. 410
Whilst Hector raged with outrageous minde,	Gn. 503
Whilst all the purchase of the Phrigian pray,	Gn. 591
Whilst others alwayes have before me stept,	Hub. 77
So whilst that other like vaine wits he pleased,	Hub. 709
Whilst through the forest rechlesse they did goe,	Hub. 950
And whilst the other Peeres, for povertie,	Hub. 1177
The whilst thy kingdome from thy head is rent,	Hub. 1329
Whilst favourable times did us afford Free libertie	T.M. 243
Whilst Ignorance the Muses doth oppresse,	T.M. 288
Whilst heavens with equall vewe Deignd to behold me	Ti. 80
And I, the whilst you mourne for his decease,	Ti. 237
That whilst he lived was of none envyde,	Ti. 241
'He, whilst he lived, happie was through thee,	Ti. 246
So whilst that thou, faire flower of chastitie,	Ti. 251
'Yet, whilst the fates afford me vitall breath,	Ti. 309
That, whilst thou livedst, madest the forrests ring,	Ti. 325
Provide therefore (ye Princes) whilst ye live,	Ti. 365
Whilst thus I looked,	Ti. 603
Whilst all the way most heavenly noyse was heard	Ti. 612
Whilst neither could the others greater might	endure; Mu. 6
Whilst heaven did favour his felicitie,	Mu. 21
(Whilst oft his heart did melt in tender teares)	Mu. 30
'For whilst I was thus without dread or dout,	D. 155
Whilst yet her leafe was Greene,	D. 240
And whilst her braunch faire blossomes	D. 241
'Yet, whilst I in this wretched vale doo stay	D. 456
So will I travell whilst I tarrie heere,	D. 466
Whilst none is nigh, thine eyelids up to close,	As. 137
Whilst thou wast hence, all dead in dole did lie:	Col. 22
That, whilst the one was watcht,	Col. 139
He whilst he lived was the noblest swaine,	Col. 440
wisedome warnes, whilst foot is in the gate,	I. i. 13. 4
Whilst freshest Flora her with Yvie girlond crown'd	I. i. 48. 9
And, whilst him fortune favourd, fayre did thrive	I. iii. 37. 8
Whilst here thy shield is handg for victors hyre?	I. v. 10. 7
Whilst Phoebus pure In westerne waves . . . did recure.	I. v. 44. 8
there abode, whilst any beast of name Walkt	I. vi. 29. 3
Whilst Satyrane him from pursuit did let.	I. vii. 20. 4
Whilst she her selfe thus busily did frame	I. ii. 16. 1
Whilst thus they mingled were in furious armes,	II. ii. 27. 1
Whilst with delight of that he wisely spake	II. ii. 46. 5
Whilst reason, blent through passion, nought descryde;	II. iv. 7. 7
Whilst his foe did rage most rife:	II. v. 9. 7
Whilst there the varlet stood,	II. vi. 41. 1
Whilst each of Brutus boasted to be borne,	II. x. 36. 7
Whilst they were young, Cassibalane, their Emee,	II. x. 47. 1
Whilst Romanes daily did the weake subdew:	II. x. 54. 5

Whilst—Continued.

Whilst others did them selves embay in liquid joyes.	II. xii. 60. 9
Whilst round about them pleasantly did sing Many	II. xii. 72. 7
Gather therefore the Rose whilst yet is prime,	II. xii. 75. 6
Gather the Rose of love whilst yet is time,	II. xii. 75. 8
Whilst loving thou mayst loved be with equall crime,	II. xii. 75. 9
But let us hence depart whilst wether serves and winde.	II. xii. 87. 9
Whilst he slept she over him would spred Her mantle,	III. i. 36. 1
Whilst he bath'd	III. i. 36. 5
That whilst his breath did strength to him supply,	III. vii. 24. 7
Thus whilst all things in troublous uprore were,	III. x. 16. 1
Whilst deadly torments doe her ehastr brest rend,	III. xi. 11. 3
Where let them wend at will, whilst here I doe respire.	III. xii. 45. 9
Whilst every man, Surcharg'd with wine,	IV. i. 3. 3
Whilst both you here . . . Swear she is yours,	IV. i. 47. 7
Whilst other weares the hayes,	IV. i. 47. 9
That none durst ever whilst thou wast alive,	IV. ii. 34. 4
Whilst through their rifts the ruddie bloud did showre,	IV. iii. 15. 7
But nathelesse, whilst all the lookers on	IV. iii. 31. 1
Thus whilst their minds were doubtfully distraught,	IV. iii. 48. 6
Whilst goodly grace she him did shew:	IV. viii. 6. 5
Whilst I, through paines and perloous jeopardie,	IV. x. 28. 7
The whilst their eldest brother was away,	IV. x. 42. 6
Whilst thus I spake, behold! with happy eye I spyde	IV. x. 48. 6
Thus whilst his stony heart with tender ruth Was toucht,	IV. xii. 13. 1
Whilst here on earth she lived mortallie:	V. i. 5. 5
Whilst he reformed that unciwill fo,	V. i. 21. 4
Whilst he to gathering of the gold did fall:	V. ii. 23. 8
It fortun'd, whilst they were thus ill beset,	V. iii. 10. 1
Whilst both you here . . . Swear she is yours,	V. iii. 29. 2
Whilst thus, amidst the billowes	V. iv. 10. 6
I will it defend whilst ever that I may.'	V. iv. 14. 9
For that Osyris, whilst he lived here,	V. vii. 2. 8
Where whilst her earthly parts with soft delight	V. vii. 12. 5
Whilst Fortune favourd her successe in fight:	V. vii. 41. 7
To which whilst she lent her intentive mind,	V. ix. 14. 1
Who whilst in hand it gryping hard he hent,	V. ix. 18. 4
Thus there he stood, whilst high over his head	V. ix. 26. 1
Whilst kings and kesar at her feet did them prostrate.	V. ix. 29. 9
Whilst underneath her feete, there as she sate,	V. ix. 33. 3
Whilst he of none was stopped nor withstood:	V. x. 8. 5
There, whilst they entring th' one did th' other stay,	V. x. 36. 5
The whilst at him so dreadfully he drive,	V. xi. 5. 8
Whilst still she stands, as stonish and forlorne:	V. xi. 29. 5
Whilst Calidore did enter in,	VI. i. 23. 8
Whilst an Infant from a Beare He saves,	VI. iv. Arg.
Bout which whilst he was busied thus hard,	VI. v. 11. 1
And beat them back, whilst many underneath him fell.	VI. v. 23. 9
Whilst every joynt for dread of death did quake,	VI. v. 29. 7
There whilst he thus was selting things above,	VI. v. 37. 1
Effect the same, whilst all the night was spent.	VI. vi. 44. 7
Whilst time did offer meanes him sleeping to surprize.	VI. vii. 22. 9
Thus whilst they were debating diverslie,	VI. vii. 23. 7
Whilst she, the Ladie of her libertie,	VI. vii. 31. 5
Whilst she did weepe, of no man mercifide:	VI. vii. 32. 5
Whilst love lackt place, She had destroyed	VI. vii. 38. 7
Whilst on ground he lay, Laide heavy hands on him	VI. viii. 11. 2
There whilst in Morpheus bosome safe she lay,	VI. viii. 34. 6
Whilst everie one with helping hands did strive,	VI. ix. 15. 6
Whilst thus he talkt, the knight with greedy care	VI. ix. 26. 1
Whilst him list remaine, Dayly beholding	VI. ix. 34. 2
The whilst at pleasure she mote sport and play;	VI. ix. 37. 5
Whilst Calidore does follow that faire Mayd,	VI. x. 1. 2
Whilst his faire Pastorella was elsewhere,	VI. x. 5. 2
The whilst the rest them round about did hemme,	VI. x. 12. 4
He pypt apace, whilst they him daunst about.	VI. x. 16. 6
Whilst Melibee is slaine:	VI. xi. Arg.
Whilst thus she in these hellish dens remaind,	VI. xi. 3. 1
Creepes forth of dores, whilst darknes him doth hide,	VI. xi. 18. 7
Theeves, whilst one sought her to hold, Fell all at ods,	VI. xi. 30. 8
Whilst none was him to stop, nor none him to restraine.	VI. xii. 2. 9
Whom whilst she did with watrye eyne behold,	VI. xii. 7. 6
Whilst he that monster sought Throughout the world,	VI. xii. 13. 4
Whilst ye in durance dwelt, ye to me gave A little mayd,	VI. xii. 17. 6
Did cast to ground, whilst none was them to rew;	VI. xii. 25. 5
Whilst Calidore him under him downe threw;	VI. xii. 32. 7
resolv'd; that whilst the Gods . . . Were troubled,	VII. vi. 23. 1
Whilst she thus spake, the Gods, . . . Stood all astonied;	VII. vi. 28. 1
Whilst her bloody hands them slay,	Am. xlvii. 9
To let them gaze, whilst he on them may pray:	Am. liii. 4
Make hast, therefore, sweet love, whilst it is prime;	Am. lxxx. 13
Whilst I fill my mind, I starve my body,	Am. lxxxvii. 13
And, whilst she doth her dight,	Epith. 34
Whilst they seeke onely, without further care,	H.L. 101
That whilst (*the whilst) thou tyrant Love doest laugh	H.L. 134
Whilst they lye languishing like thralls forlorne,	H.L. 136
Whilst seeking to aslake thy raging fyre,	H.B. 4
Whilst every one doth seeke and sew to have it,	H.B. 153
Whilst so thy softned spirit Is inly toucht,	H.H.L. 253
Whilst one did soften this Lay,	Proth. 87
Whilstever. See Ever.	
Whining. There now haunt yelling Mewes and whining Plovers. Ti. 133	
Whip. Rode Sathan with a smarting whip in hand,	I. iv. 36. 2
bitter Penance, with an yron whip,	I. x. 27. 1
The one in hand an yron whip did strayne,	II. vii. 21. 7
did with his smarting toole Oft whip her dainty selle,	VI. vii. 39. 9
having in his hand a whip, Her therewith yrks;	VI. vii. 44. 6
with his whip, bim following behynd,	VI. vii. 49. 4
from him taking his owne whip,	VI. viii. 28. 8
Whipping. With cursed hands uncleane Whipping her horse,	VI. vii. 39. 8

Whipping—Continued.

- He would with *whipping* him have done to dye; VI. viii. 29. 3
- Whips.** Reproach sharpe stings, Repentance *whips* entwinde, III. xii. 24. 7
- Whirled.** His charret wheels about him *whirled* round, V. viii. 36. 2
- Whirling.** See *Ever-whirling*.
- shed his *whirling* flames on either side, Gn. 159
- rapt with *whirling* wheels, inflames the skyen With fire I. iv. 9. 8
- Whose circled waters rapt with *whirling* sway, II. xii. 20. 5
- did them drive before His *whirling* charret II. xii. 22. 4
- Lo! where they sydde with speedie *whirling* pace, IV. iii. 38. 3
- Whirlpool.** a *whirlpoole* of hidden jeopardy; II. xii. 18. 2
- called was the *Whirlpoole* of decay; II. xii. 20. 2
- Whirlpools.** Great *whirlpools* which all fishes make to flee; II. xii. 23. 7
- Whirlwind.** a stormy *whirlwind* blew Throughout the house, III. xii. 3. 1
- Whispered,** having *whispered* a space Certain sad words III. ii. 50. 4
- to his wife, He *whispered* in her eare, III. x. 49. 4
- Whispering.** Some litle *whispering*, and soft groning sound. IV. vii. 33. 4
- softly *whispering* him, VI. vii. 22. 3
- Whispers.** false *whispers*, breeding hidden feares, Epith. 336
- Whist.** So was the Titanese put downe and *whist*, VII. vii. 59. 6
- Whistle.** His chearfull *whistle* merlyly dotb sound, I. iii. 31. 8
- for his paines a *whistle* him beight, IV. xi. 6. 8
- Whistled,** sweet Zephyrus lowd *whistled* His treble, II. xii. 33. 5
- Whistler.** The *whistler* shrill, that whose heares doth dy; II. xii. 36. 8
- Whistling.** Where breathe on them the *whistling* wind mote best; Gn. 236
- Each trembling leafe and *whistling* wind they heare, II. iii. 20. 4
- Whit.** To him that bath a *whit* of Natures giving? Hub. 418
- Can no *whit* savour this celestiall fool, T.M. 591
- be for none of them did care a *whit*, As. 49
- she staid not a *whit*, As. 175
- No *whit* inferiour to thy Fanchins praise, Col. 301
- Whose praise bereby no *whit* impaired is, Col. 755
- 'Charmd or enchanted,' 'I no *whit* reck; I. iv. 50. 9
- she no *whit* did change her constant mood; f. x. 13. 6
- She unto him disclosed every *whit*; I. x. 19. 3
- for my part, I vow, dissembled not a *whit*. II. iv. 18. 9
- 'Fayre sonne, be no *whit* sad II. viii. 54. 4
- ne once would rest a *whit*. II. ix. 49. 9
- Whome Romane warres could no *whit* dismay; II. x. 62. 7
- hid no *whit* her alabaster skin, II. xii. 77. 5
- 'O daughter deare!' (said she) 'despeire no *whit*; III. ii. 35. 6
- let no *whit* thee dismay III. iii. 21. 7
- No *whit* lesse fayre then terrible in fight; III. iii. 56. 3
- She was no *whit* thereby discouraged III. xi. 50. 7
- The other no *whit* better was then shee, IV. i. 18. 6
- Ne do your selfe dislike a *whit* the more; IV. i. 46. 7
- Yet she no *whit* dismayd her steed forsooke, IV. vi. 14. 6
- to his speach he answered no *whit*, IV. vii. 44. 1
- no *whit* of them remayinge one may see. V. x. 29. 9
- whiles she no *whit* gainesayd; V. xi. 64. 8
- no *whit* more appalled for the same, VI. i. 32. 3
- Ne from his currish will a *whit* reclame, VI. iii. 43. 2
- the boid knight no *whit* theareat dismayd, VI. iv. 21. 1
- As no *whit* dreading any living wight; VI. vii. 43. 2
- answere him *awhit* (*a *whit*) thereto. VI. viii. 50. 9
- Did care a *whit*, ne any liking lend: VI. ix. 10. 8
- Did litle *whit* regard his courteous guize, VI. ix. 35. 6
- Yet she no *whit* his presents did regard, VI. ix. 40. 6
- Her constant mynd could not a *whit* remove, VI. xi. 5. 2
- Ne Kesars spared he a *whit*, VI. xii. 28. 7
- Calidore, thereof no *whit* afraid, VI. xii. 29. 1
- Her hart more harde then yron soft a *whit*; Am. xxxii. 6
- White.** See *Ivory-white*, *Lily-white*, *Mark-white*, *Milk-white*.
- upon a *white* horse set The faithfull man Rev. iii. 1
- on horses *white*, A puissant armie Rev. iii. 6
- A Bird all *white*, well feathered Bel. xi. 5
- the one was blacke, the other *white*; Pet. i. 7
- Made all of Heben and *white* Yvorie; Pet. ii. 2
- White* seem'd her robes, yet wovon so Pet. vi. 5
- I saw a Bull as *white* as driven snowe, Van. ii. 2
- Yelad in Scarlot And ermines *white*; S.C. Ap. 58
- The Redde rose medled with the *White* yfere, S.C. Ap. 68
- weening hys *whyte* head was chalke, S.C. Jul. 223
- the *white* beare to the stake did bring. S.C. O. 48
- He cloathed them with all colours, save *white*, Hub. 1155
- I saw two Beares, as *white* as anie milke, Ti. 561
- the goodlie crew Of *white* Strimonian brood Ti. 593
- Eftsoones her *white* streight legs were altered Mu. 349
- White* as the native Rose before the change D. 108
- round about with mightie *white* rocks hermd, Cht. 274
- a lowly Asse more *white* then snow, I. i. 4. 2
- Her all in *white* he clad, I. i. 45. 8
- And old old man, with beard as *white* as snow, I. viii. 30. 2
- In whose *white* alabaster brest did stick II. i. 39. 5
- in his hand a *white* rod menaged; II. ix. 27. 7
- Learning his ship from those *white* rocks to save, ff. x. 6. 3
- deckt with blossoms dyde in *white* and red, II. xii. 12. 5
- rather shewd more *white*, if more might bee; II. xii. 77. 6
- through feare, as *white* as whales bone; III. i. 15. 5
- Stretch her *white* rod over the Belgicke shore, III. iii. 49. 7
- on a Palfrey rydes more *white* then snow, III. v. 5. 6
- her *white* Palfrey, having conquered The maistring raines III. vii. 2. 7
- white* seemes fayrer macht with blacke attone; III. ix. 2. 4
- the *white* fomy creame Did shine with silver, III. xi. 41. 4
- that rich Romane of *white* marble wrought, III. xii. 46. or. 3
- quilted upon sattin *white* as milke; V. v. 2. 3
- put before his lap a napron *white*, V. v. 20. 8
- She stretched forth a long *white* sclender wand. V. vii. 7. 5
- A bevie of faire Virgins clad in *white*, V. ix. 31. 2

White—Continued.

- a sage old Syre, with a *white* silver bed, V. ix. 43. 8
- Her paps, which like *white* silken pillowes were VI. viii. 42. 2
- Her tender sides; her bellie *white* and clere, VI. viii. 42. 4
- Drawne of two steeds, th' one blacke, the other *white*, VII. vi. 9. 2
- Th' one on a Palfrey blacke, the other *white*; VII. vii. 44. 3
- Clad all in *white*, that seemes a virgin best. Epith. 151
- Hath *white* and red in it such wondrous powre, II. B. 71
- that some goodly few of *white* and red, II. B. 92
- Leda was (they say) as *white* as he, Proth. 44
- Yet not so *white* as these, Proth. 45
- So purely *white* they were, Proth. 46
- White-hand.** *White hand* Eunice, proud Dynamene, IV. xi. 49. 1
- Whiter.** more white then snow, Yet she much *whiter*; I. i. 4. 3
- Yet she her selfe is *whiter* manifold. III. v. 5. 7
- The snow, Did never *whiter* shew, Proth. 41
- Nor Jove himselfe, *whiter* did appeare; Proth. 43
- Whither.** *whither* rennes this bevie of Ladies bright, S.C. Ap. 118
- Whither* whenas they came they fell at words, Hub. 1019
- which way he list, and *whether*. Col. 251
- Whither* the soules doe fly of men that live amis. I. ii. 19. 9
- And *whither* now on new adventure bownd: II. ii. 39. 6
- 'but *whither* with such basty flight II. iv. 43. 2
- 'Vile Misceraunt,' (said he) *whither* dost thou flye II. v. 39. 6
- And *whither* now he traveled so fast? II. v. 3. 7
- What is of her become, or *whether* reft, IV. vi. 35. 2
- all were fled for feare; but *whether*, nether kond. V. vi. 35. 9
- She forth did rome *whether* ber rage ber bore, V. viii. 48. 6
- whether* shall I goe? V. x. 23. 1
- Ah! *whither* doost thou now, thou greater Muse, VII. vii. 1. 1
- whither* no man wist. VII. vii. 59. 9
- Ah! *whither*, Love! wilt thou now carrie mee? II. B. 1
- Who** (*partial list*).
- Who list the Romane greatnes for to figure, Ro. xxvi. 1
- but who the Godhead can define, Col. 347
- 'Who life did limit by almighty doome,' I. ix. 41. 6
- That well can witness *who* by tryall it does prove. II. ii. 61. 9
- *Scudamour, *who* she had left behind, IV. vi. 46. 5
- 'Who was it then,' (said Artegall) 'that wrought? V. i. 16. 1
- Who Sir Calidore upbeard, and to her teld VI. i. 44. 7
- the Ayre; which *who* feesles not VII. vii. 22. 1
- Whoever.** *Who ever* casts to compass weightye prise, S.C. O. 103
- Who ever* them envie; Hub. 424
- Who ever* leaves sweete bome, Hub. 909
- Who ever* doth to temperance apply II. v. 1. 1
- defaste Of friend or foe, *who ever* it embaste; III. i. 12. 5
- who ever* that he bee, III. x. 32. 3
- Who ever* thinks through confidence of might, VI. ii. 23. 7
- Who ever* is the mother of one chylde, VI. xii. 21. 1
- Whole.** The *whole* worlds spoile, Bel.² x. 10
- Her that did match the *whole* earths puissance, Ro. vi. 13
- All this *whole* shall one day come to nought. Ro. ix. 14
- Rome was th' *whole* world, Ro. xxvi. 9
- th' *whole* history is but a jest, Gn. 5
- This all his care, this all his *whole* indeavour, Gn. 137
- of the *whole* world as thou wast the Empresse, Ti. 83
- That man, who doth the *whole* worlds rule possesse, D. 179
- the whole assembly of those heards Moov'd at his speech. Col. 648
- Who hath endur'd the *whole* can beare each part. I. vii. 25. 5
- Then gan the Dwarfes the *whole* discourse declare; I. vii. 26. 1
- Virgin which beheld The *whole* atchievement I. viii. 26. 3
- gan he to discourse the *whole* debate, II. viii. 54. 6
- My *whole* desire hath beene To serve that Queene II. ix. 7. 3
- It might breake out and set the *whole* on fyre, II. ix. 30. 2
- twixt the other twain his kingdom *whole* did shayre. II. x. 28. 9
- the *whole* family, therewith adredd, III. i. 62. 7
- his wound did gather, and grow *hole*, III. v. 43. 1
- Madnesse to save a part, and lose the *whole*! III. v. 43. 3
- all her *whole* creation did her shew Pure III. vi. 3. 3
- all were her *whole* delight In mischief, III. vii. 9. 8
- To see his *whole* yeares labor lost so soone, III. vii. 34. 8
- a *whole* legione Of wicked Sprigbtes III. ix. 2. 7
- the *whole* worlds commue remedy' III. x. 26. 5
- to be unbownd And perfect *hole*, III. xii. 38. 9
- They two enough t' encounter an *whole* Regiment. V. i. 30. 9
- he gan at large to her dilate The *whole* discourse V. vi. 17. 2
- Her minde was *whole* possessed of one thought, V. vi. 21. 3
- Then gan she to declare the *whole* discourse V. vii. 20. 7
- neglect The worlds *whole* rule for Cleopatras sight. V. viii. 2. 1
- Of whom we may at will the *whole* occasion know'. V. viii. 15. 9
- no *whole* pece of him was to be seene, V. viii. 42. 8
- Though nothing *whole*, but all to-brusd and broken, V. viii. 44. 2
- The *whole* occasion of his late misfare, V. xi. 45. 7
- His *whole* exploit and valorous enprize, Yf. i. 5. 4
- of his wounds he waxed *hole* and strong; VI. i. 47. 8
- How to save *hole* her hazarded estate; VI. iii. 12. 7
- to him their cause they best esteemed *Whole* to commit, VI. iii. 13. 4
- Recured well, and made him *whole* againe; VI. iv. 16. 7
- wound Made in his tender flesh; but *whole* them all he found. VI. iv. 23. 9
- So now she had bene wandring two *whole* yeares VI. vii. 38. 1
- challenge to themselves the *whole* worlds raign, VII. vii. 15. 3
- These gods do claime the worlds *whole* soverainty, VII. vii. 16. 2
- Then was that *whole* assembly quite dismist, VII. vii. 59. 8
- with one word my *whole* yeares work doth rend. Am. xxiii. 12
- That *whole* remains scarce any litle part; II. L. 144
- Wholesome.** Through the Priests *holesome* counsell lately thought, Hub. 553
- The *wholesome* Saule, and Lavender still gray, Mu. 187
- wholesome* Statutes to her husband brought. II. x. 42. 6
- still it breathed forth sweet spirit and *holesom* smell: II. xii. 51. 9

Wholesome—Continued.

- More sweet and *holosome* then the pleasant hill Of Rhodope, II. xii. 52. 1
 With *holosome* reede of sad sobriety, VI. vi. 5. 7
 Sprinkled with *wholsom* waters more then most on ground: . VII. vi. 38. 9
Wholly. it *wholly* springeth from my wit: *Hub.* 1037
 are *wholly* now defaced; *T.M.* 202
 To the gay gardins . . . Him *wholly* caried, *Mut.* 162
 To her my life I *wholly* sacrifice: *Col.* 475
 presently was void and *wholly* vaine: I. viii. 4. 7
 thee abandond *wholy* do possesse, III. ii. 46. 3
wholy waste and void of peeples trode, III. ix. 49. 7
 she her love and hart hath *wholy* sold To him, III. x. 11. 2
 On which their eies and barts were *wholly* sett, III. x. 34. 6
 sweetnesse . . . The feeble sences *wholy* did confound, III. xii. 6. 4
wholy dead Himselfe he wisht have beene, IV. iv. 22. 8
 she, whose hart to love was *wholly* lent, IV. viii. 50. 6
 her selfe she *wholy* recommended To Gods sole grace, VI. lv. 10. 7
 Thereon his mynd affixed *wholly* is; *H.L.* 204
Whom (*partial list*).
 'Thou barrein ground, *whome* winters wrath hath wasted, *S.C.* Ja. 19
 the ladde, *whome* long I lov'd so deare, *S.C.* Ap. 10
Whomever. hurt far off unknowen *whom* ever she envide, III. vii. 6. 9
Whomso. *whom* so he overthrowe, . . . doth headlong fall; . V. ii. 8. 3
 cruelly does wound *whom* so she wils: V. xii. 36. 5
Whooping. *Whooping* and hallowing on every part, VI. viii. 40. 3
Whore. he gave in charge unto his Squire, That scarlot *whore* I. viii. 29. 2
Whoredom. The wine of *hooredome* in a cup *Rev.* ii. 8
 Abessa, . . . With *whom* he *whoredome* usd, that few did know, I. iii. 18. 5
Whores. Him calling thee, them *whores*; IV. viii. 35. 4
Whose (*partial list*).
 Typhoous sister comming neare; *Whose* head . . . Did seeme . *Bel.* xv. 5
 He had two sonnes, *whose* eldest, called Lud, II. x. 46. 1
 to weat *whose* she should hee, IV. ii. 38. 2
 to listen *whose* The honour of the prize V. iii. 13. 8
Whosever. *Whose* ever be the shield, faire *Amoret* be his. IV. x. 8. 9
Who. *Who* so loathes not too much the poore estate, *Gn.* 90
 Praise *who* so list, *Ti.* 229
 'And *who* so els did goodnes by him gaine, *Ti.* 232
 And *who* so els his bounteous minde did trie, *Ti.* 233
 Then, *who* so will with vertuous deeds assay *Ti.* 425
 'And *who* so els that sits in highest seate *Ti.* 463
 But *whose* else in pleasure findeth sense, *D.* 8
 And ye, *who* so ye he, that still survive, *Col.* 644
who so else doth otherwise esteeme, *Col.* 889
whoso did eat, eftsoones did know Both good and ill. I. xi. 47. 7
whoso so kild that monster most deforme, I. xii. 20. 3
 Which *whoso* wants, wants so much of his rest: II. i. 59. 7
 Yet well he wisht that *whoso* would contend With either II. iii. 17. 2
Whoso right haunch earst my stedfast arrow strake? II. iii. 32. 8
whoso will raging Furor tame, II. iv. 11. 1
 did disdayne To he so cald, and *who* so did him call: II. vii. 41. 2
 throw his ragged rife On *whoso* cometh nigh; II. xii. 4. 6
 The whistler shrill, that *whoso* heares doth dy; II. xii. 36. 8
whoso fayre thing doest faine to see, II. xii. 74. 2
 Dy, *who* so list for him, he was loves enemy. III. iv. 26. 9
who so then her saw would surely say III. viii. 9. 3
 That *who* so straungely had him scene bestadd, III. x. 54. 7
who so list looke backe to former ages, IV. Pr. 3. I
 Tell what thou saw'st, maulgre *who* so it heares, IV. i. 48. 6
 That *who* so winnes her may her have by right: IV. iv. 9. 7
 When *who* so list to fight may fight his fill: IV. iv. 12. 6
 All which *who* so dare thinke for to enchace, IV. v. 12. 1
 For *who* so list V. Pr. 5. 1
 That *who* so heares her heavnesse, would rew VI. xi. 2. 8
 That *who* so hardie hand on her doth lay, VI. xi. 15. 8
Who so wil seeke, by right deserts, t' attaine, *Com. Son.* ii. 1
 And *who* so list the like assayes to ken, *H.B.* 88
 But *who* so may, thrise happie man him hold, *H.H.B.* 239
Whosoever. *whosoever* dost abide by Nyle, *Ro.* xxxi. 3
whosoever once hath fastened His foot thereon, II. xii. 12. 7
 But *whosoever* contrarie doth prove, IV. v. 3. 3
Whot. -test. See **Hot.** -test.
Why (*partial list*). See **Forwhy.**
Why have your hands long sithence travelled *Ro.* ix. 5
 Or *why* were not these Romane palaces *Ro.* ix. 7
Why then should greatest things the least disdaine, *Van.* iii. 13
Why do vaine men mean things so much deface, *Van.* xi. 12
 (alas! *why* do I love?) . . . (alas! *why* am I lorne?) *S.C.* Ja. 61. 62
 'Why standst there (quoth he) *S.C.* F. 127
 Thomalin, *why* sytten we soe, *S.C.* Mar. 1
 The sonne of his loines *why* should he regard To leave *S.C.* May 83
 (O! *why* should Death on hym such outrage showe?) *S.C.* Jun. 90
Why done we them disease? *S.C.* Jul. 124
Why should we be bound to such miseree? *S.C.* S. 239
 'Why doe we longer live, (ah *why* live we so long?) *S.C.* N. 73
Why then weepes Lobbin so without remorse? *S.C.* N. 167
 'Why wayle we then? *why* weary we the Gods with playnts, *S.C.* N. 173
Why livest thou stil . . . *Why* dyest thou stil, *S.C.* D. 95. 96
 For *why* should he that is at libertie *Hub.* 132
Why should ye doubt, *Hub.* 425
Whie then doo foolish men so much despize *T.M.* 145
Why doo they banish us, *T.M.* 147
 Asked *why?* say: *U.V.* 10
 Wote ye *why*, his Moother . . . hath covered his Face? *Tetrasticon* 3
 'Why then dooth flesh, *Ti.* 50
 'But *whie* (unhappy wight!) *Ti.* 176
Why will hereafter anie flesh delight In earthlie blis, *Ti.* 527
 The cause *why* he this Flie so maliced Was *Mut.* 257
why did they then create The world so fayre, *D.* 204
 Or *whie* be they themselves immaculate, *D.* 206

Why—Continued.

- Ah! *why* does my Alcyon weepe and mourne, *D.* 264
Why should Alcyon then so sore lament *D.* 271
Why then should I desire here to remaine! Or *why* should he, *D.* 277, 278
why seeke I to prolong My wearie daies *D.* 439
 'Why doo I longer live in lifes despyght, *D.* 442
Why doo I longer see this loathsome light *D.* 444
Why then do I, . . . Presume the things so sacred *Col.* 348
 'Why? (said Alexis then) *Col.* 368
 'Why Colin, since thou foundst such grace *Col.* 652
Why didst thou ever leave that happie place, *Col.* 654
 'Why, Dame,' (quoth he,) I. i. 52. 8
why hath he me abhord? I. iii. 7. 9
 sooth to say, *why* I lefte ye so long, I. iii. 29. 1
 And said, 'Why Archimago, lucklesse syre, I. iii. 39. 1
Why they were come her roiall state to see, I. i. 13. 8
 'Why, dame,' (quoth he) I. iv. 50. 3
Why wilt not let him passe, I. ix. 39. 8
 let none aske whence, nor *why*. I. ix. 42. 9
 'Why then doest thou, O man of sin! desire I. ix. 46. 1
Why shouldst thou then despire, I. ix. 53. 5
 O foolish men! *why* hast ye to your own decay? I. x. 10. 9
 Much more then that *why* they in hands were layd: I. x. 40. 7
why of late Didst thou behight me borne of English blood, I. x. 64. 5
Why then should witlesse man so much misweene, II. Pr. 3. 4
 Or *why* should ever I henceforth desyre To see II. i. 13. 8
 Sir Guyon, *why* with so fierce salliance, II. i. 29. 6
Why livest thou, dead dog, II. iii. 7. 6
 'Why then doest thou, O man! II. vi. 17. 1
 'And *why* then,' sayd, II. vii. 14. 6
 After so wicked deede *why* liv'st thou lenger day? II. viii. 46. 9
 To weat *why* on your shield, II. ix. 2. 7
why heene ye thus dismayd, II. ix. 37. 5
 'Why wonder ye, II. ix. 43. 6
 yet wist she nether how, nor *why*. III. ii. 27. 6
why that same dore Was shut to all III. viii. 42. 7
why Satyrane and Paridell Mote not be entertaynd, III. ix. 3. 2
 the cause *why* never any knight Is suffred here to enter, III. ix. 6. 3
why doe wee devise of others ill, III. ix. 8. 6
why she could not come in place; III. ix. 26. 2
why do men say thou canst not see, III. x. 4. 3
Why then is *Amoret* in caytive hand, III. xi. 10. 2
Why then is Busirane with wicked hand Suffred, III. xi. 10. 7
 (ah! *why* should he so?) III. xi. 45. 2
 'The cause *why* she was covered with a velle IV. x. 41. 1
Why should they not likewise in love agree, IV. xi. 40. 4
 'Who was it then, . . . 'that wrought? And *why?* V. i. 16. 2
Why hath thy hand . . . it selfe embred In blood VI. ii. 7. 3
 But *why*, when I them saw, fled they away from me? VI. x. 19. 9
Why then should I account of little paine, *Am.* xxvi. 13
why should faire be proud, *Am.* xxvii. 1
why hath nature . . . Given so goodly giftes *Am.* xxxi. 1
why are ye so fierce and cruell? *Am.* xlix. 1
Why then doe ye, proud fayre, misdeeme so farre, *Am.* lviii. 13
Why did ye stoup *Am.* lxvi. 8
why doe ye sleepe thus long, *Epith.* 85
Why stand ye still ye virgins in amaze, *Epith.* 181
Why blush ye, love, to give to me your hand, *Epith.* 238
Why then do I this honor unto thee, *H.L.* 148
Why doe not then the blossomes of the field, *H.B.* 78
 Or *why* doe not faire pictures like powre shew, *H.B.* 82
Whyleare. See **Whllere.**
Wick. The light goes out, and *weeke* is throwne away: II. x. 30. 2
Wicked. there hred A litle *wicked* worme, *Van.* vii. 7
 Beare witness all of thys so *wicked* deede: *S.C.* Jun. 108
 there wonned a *wicked* Wolfe, *S.C.* S. 184
 them amongst the *wicked* Lotos grew, *Gn.* 193
 'Wicked for holding guilefully away Ulysses men, *Gn.* 194
 Minoos righteous soules doth sever From *wicked* ones, *Gn.* 624
 a *wicked* maladie Raign'd amongst men, *Hub.* 9
 drew the *wicked* Shepheard to his will, *Hub.* 320
 with his *wicked* charmes And strong conceipts *Hub.* 826
 whom *wicked* fate Hath brought to Court, *Hub.* 892
 The *wicked* weed, which there the Foxe did lay, *Hub.* 1321
 What wrath of Gods, or *wicked* influence *T.M.* 481
 a *wicked* wight, The foe of faire things, *Mut.* 243
 to his *wicked* worke each part applie, *Mut.* 253
wicked Fortune faultles him misled, *Mut.* 418
 Till he recanted had his *wicked* rimes, *Col.* 923
 soone to loose her *wicked* hands did her constraine, I. i. 19. 9
 that *wicked* wight his dayes doth weare; I. i. 31. 7
 Bathed in wanton hlis and *wicked* joy, I. i. 47. 6
 messengers of hell, . . . Came to their *wicked* malster, I. ii. 2. 3
 whiles *wicked* wights Have knit themselves I. ii. 4. 7
 'The *wicked* witch, now seeing all this while I. ii. 38. 1
 With *wicked* herbes and oymnts did besmeare My body I. ii. 42. 3
 of his *wicked* pelfe his God he made, I. iv. 27. 6
 howing downe her aged backe, she kist The *wicked* witch, I. v. 27. 2
 Her *wicked* daies with wretched knife did end, I. v. 39. 2
 Through *wicked* pride and wasted welthes decay, I. v. 51. 4
 Ne let that *wicked* woman scape away; I. viii. 28. 5
 loe! that *wicked* woman in your sight, I. viii. 45. 4
 they come where that same *wicked* wight His dwelling has, I. ix. 33. 1
 Greed with remembrance of his *wicked* wayes, I. x. 21. 6
 by her *wicked* srts and wylie skill, I. xii. 32. 6
 Unwares me wrought unto her *wicked* will, I. xii. 32. 8
 Ne *wicked* envy, ne vile gealosy, I. xii. 41. 3
 He gan to weave a web of *wicked* guyle, II. i. 8. 4
 mischiefes which a *wicked* Fay Had wrought, II. ii. 43. 3
 him behynd a *wicked* Hag did stalke, II. iv. 4. 1

Wicked—Continued.

Where this same *wicked* villain did me light upon. . . . II. iv. 17. 9
 'Most wretched woman and of *wicked* race, II. vi. 33. 7
 by unrighteous And *wicked* doome, II. vii. 62. 5
 To serve to *wicked* man, to serve his *wicked* foe. . . . II. viii. 1. 9
 After so *wicked* deede why liv'st thou lenger day?' . . . II. viii. 46. 9
 read, what *wicked* hand hath robbed mee II. viii. 54. 1
 false Acrasia, and her *wicked* wiles; II. ix. 9. 6
 As if the rest some *wicked* hand did rend, II. x. 68. 4
 overcame The *wicked* Gobelines in bloody field; . . . II. x. 73. 2
 That *wicked* band of villains II. xi. 5. 3
 Their *wicked* engins they against it bent; II. xi. 9. 6
 their *wicked* Capitayn Provoked them II. xi. 14. 6
 There follow'd fast at hand two *wicked* Hags, II. xi. 23. 2
 still as abroad he strew His *wicked* arrowes, II. xi. 28. 2
 Which when those *wicked* Hags from far did spye, . . . II. xi. 47. 1
 ryv'd her trembling hart, and *wicked* end did make. . . II. xi. 47. 9
 that same *wicked* witch, II. xii. 26. 4
 with their *wicked* wings them ofte did smight, . . . II. xii. 35. 8
 Emongst the Roses grow some *wicked* weeds: III. i. 49. 6
 Then doth this *wicked* evill thee infest, III. ii. 32. 4
 for their purpose used *wicked* art: III. ii. 41. 4
 So was their fortune good, though *wicked* were their minde. III. ii. 43. 9
wicked fortune mine, though minde be good, III. ii. 44. 1
 Ne shall availe the *wicked* sorcery III. iii. 36. 3
 The *wicked* steale through his left side did glaunce. . . III. iv. 16. 5
 After that *wicked* foster fiercely went: III. iv. 47. 4
 he gan fowly wyte His *wicked* fortune III. iv. 52. 8
 The *wicked* steale staid not III. v. 20. 6
 Where *wicked* ghosts doe waile their former sin. . . . III. v. 22. 4
 with that *wicked* shafte him wounded had, III. v. 24. 2
 that the *wicked* steale empoynsd were: III. v. 49. 3
 His cruell deedes and *wicked* wyles did spot: . . . III. vi. 13. 5
 Great enmy to it . . . Is *wicked* Tyme; III. vi. 39. 3
 Nor *wicked* beastes their tender buds did crop, . . . III. vi. 43. 5
 Busie (as seem'd) about some *wicked* gin: III. vii. 7. 3
 such whenas the *wicked* Hag did vew, III. vii. 11. 4
 This *wicked* woman had a *wicked* sonne, III. vii. 12. 1
 Closely the *wicked* flame his bewels brent, III. vii. 16. 1
 She turnd her selfe backe to her *wicked* leares; . . . III. vii. 21. 7
 Not halfe so fast the *wicked* Myrrha fled III. vii. 26. 1
 Fiercely he flew upon that *wicked* feend, III. vii. 32. 2
 by her *wicked* art Late fourth she sent, III. viii. 2. 5
 By their advice, and her owne *wicked* wit, III. viii. 5. 1
 A *wicked* Spright, yfraught with fawning guyle . . . III. viii. 8. 1
 a whole legione Of *wicked* Sprightes III. ix. 2. 8
 The *wicked* engine through false influence III. ix. 29. 3
 saw the *wicked* fire so furiously Consume his hart, . . III. x. 14. 5
 Why then is Busirane with *wicked* hand Suffred, . . III. xi. 10. 7
 freely read what *wicked* felon so Hath outrag'd you, . . III. xi. 15. 2
 Faire Amoret must dwell in *wicked* chaines, III. xi. 24. 3
 His *wicked* bookes in hast he overthrew, III. xii. 32. 2
 The *wicked* weapon rashly he did wrest, III. xii. 33. 2
 'Thou *wicked* man, whose meed . . . Is death, . . . III. xii. 35. 1
 punish *wicked* men that walke amisse: IV. i. 20. 3
 The barren ground was full of *wicked* weedes, . . . IV. i. 25. 2
wicked wordes that God and man offended. . . . IV. i. 27. 5
 Firebrand of hell . . . Is *wicked* discord; IV. ii. 1. 5
 when the *wicked* feend his Lord tormented, . . . IV. ii. 2. 2
wicked Time that all good thoughts doth waste, . . . IV. ii. 33. 1
 The *wicked* weapon heard his wrathfull vow, IV. iii. 11. 6
 The *wicked* steale, for mischiefe first ordained, . . . IV. iv. 24. 3
 She through her *wicked* working did incense IV. v. 23. 2
 the *wicked* carle, the maister Smith, IV. v. 44. 1
 The *wicked* stroke upon her helmet chaunst, IV. vi. 19. 1
 of the *wicked* world forgotten quight, IV. vii. 39. 6
 Of that same *wicked* Carle, IV. viii. 21. 6
 Him from his *wicked* will unceft refrayned; IV. x. 36. 7
 By *wicked* doome condemn'd a wretched death to die. . IV. xii. 29. 9
 the *wicked* seede of vice Began to spring; V. i. 1. 3
 Mongst *wicked* men, in whom no truth she found, . . . V. i. 11. 3
 more emboldned by the *wicked* charmes, V. ii. 5. 5
 therewith fill The coffers of her *wicked* treasury, . . V. ii. 9. 4
wicked customes of that Bride reformurd; V. ii. 28. 8
 'Ay me,' (quoth she) 'what *wicked* destinie! V. vi. 10. 8
 A man of subtile wit and *wicked* minde, V. vi. 32. 2
 had deviz'd of late With these his *wicked* sons, . . . V. vi. 33. 9
 The *wicked* shaft . . . Stayd not, V. viii. 34. 6
 Out of her fist the *wicked* weapon caught: V. viii. 48. 4
 Fit for Adicia there to build her *wicked* bowre. . . V. ix. 1. 9
 To weet, a *wicked* villaine, bold and stout, V. ix. 4. 6
wicked sclaunders by him shed. . . . V. ix. 26. 9
 favour not The *wicked* driftes of trayterous desynes . V. ix. 42. 2
 The *wicked* stroke did wound his enemy V. xi. 6. 8
 To blot the same with blame, or wrest in *wicked* sort. . V. xii. 34. 9
 A *wicked* hag, and Envy selfe excelling In mischiefe; . V. xii. 35. 7
 From view of men, and *wicked* worlds disdainie; . VI. Pr. 3. 4
 Into this *wicked* world he forth was sent VI. i. 8. 6
 be the more his *wicked* poysen forth did poure.' . . VI. i. 9. 9
 executes her *wicked* will with worse despight. . . . VI. i. 15. 9
wicked customes make, those doe defame VI. i. 26. 7
 Which had this outrage wrought with *wicked* hand. . . VI. ii. 44. 4
 Of former daies mishap, his sorrowes *wicked* source. . VI. iii. 14. 9
 A *wicked* Monster, that his tongue doth whet Gainst all, . VI. vi. 12. 3
 it was to thee reprochfull blame To erect this *wicked* custome, VI. vi. 34. 4
 To worke by *wicked* treason wayes doth find, VI. vii. 1. 8
 The wretch that hyr'd you to this *wicked* deed.' . . VI. vii. 13. 5
 no such beast they saw, Nor any *wicked* feend . . . VI. ix. 6. 2
 warres, and wreckes, and *wicked* enmitie VI. ix. 19. 6
 Hath wrought this *wicked* deed: VI. xi. 29. 9

Wicked—Continued.

(whether *wicked* fate so framed Or fault of men,) . . . VI. xii. 38. 7
 some *wicked* tongues did it backebite, VI. xii. 41. 5
 some *wicked* beast unaware That breakes into her Dayr' house, VII. i. 48. 3
 A *wicked* ambush which lay hidden long Am. xii. 6
 she to *wicked* men a scourge should bee, Am. xxiv. 11
 catching hold on thine owne *wicked* hed, Am. lxxxv. 10
 Wickedly. Whose wofull parents she hath *wickedly* fordonne.' II. ii. 44. 9
 'First ill, and after ruled *wickedly*; III. iii. 46. 3
 lewdly did miscall And *wickedly* backbite: IV. viii. 24. 9
 Wickedness. Ah, wretched world! the den of *wickednesse*, . T.M. 121
 in *wickednesse* woxe bold, IV. viii. 31. 8
 Wicker. each one had a little *wicker* basket, Proth. 24
 Wicket. Her unruly Page With his rude clawes the *wicket* open
 rent, I. iii. 13. 2
 before the *wicket* fast They wayted, III. ix. 11. 2
 that yron *wicket* open flew, III. xii. 3. 3
 Wicket's. creeping close behind the *Wickets* clink, . . . S.C. May 251
 Wldder. See *Wlder*.
 Wide. See *Basin-wide*, *Greedy-wide*.
 her flank *wide* rended. . . . Bel.² vi. 11
 with *wide* pinneons To measure Bel.² vii. 6
 having his *wide* wings spent in wast, Ro. xvi. 7
 The map of all the *wide* world doth containe. . . . Ro. xxvi. 14
 the heaven it selfe with her *wide* wonders fill. . . . Ro. xxix. 8
 That same is now nought but a champion *wide*, Ro. xxxi. 1
 to open *wide* The griesly gates Van. iii. 9
 His *wide* Abyss him forced forth to spewe, Van. v. 10
 Looking far fourth into the Ocean *wide*, Van. ix. 1
 oft the bloud springeth from woundes *wyde*; S.C. F. 176
 She mought see the dore stand open *wyde*. . . . S.C. May 295
 The forest *wide* is fitter to resound S.C. Au. 159
wide open throte. . . . S.C. S. 195
 shooting *wide*, doe misse the marked scope; . . . S.C. N. 155
 I went the wastefull woodes and forest *wide*, . . . S.C. D. 23
 Throgh the *wide* woods and groves, Gn. 32
 Betwixt the Forrest *wide* and starrie sky. . . . Gn. 34
 fame now rings Through the *wide* world, Gn. 150
 Birds, in their *wide* boughs embowing, Gn. 225
 once assaid to burne this world so *wide*. . . . Gn. 376
 with *wide* woundes their carcasses doth rend; Gn. 414
wide Sigean shores were spred with corses, Gn. 501
Wide is the world I wote, Hub. 90
 as we bee sonnes of the world so *wide*, Hub. 135
 From the right way full eath may wander *wide*: . . . Hub. 404
 with big lookes basen *wide*, Hub. 670
 Whatso the heaven in his *wide* vawte containes, . . . Hub. 1229
 Pierce the dull heavens and fill the ayer *wide*, . . . T.M. 118
 In this *wide* world in which they, wretches, stray, . . T.M. 493
 In that *wide* lake looking for plenteous praie Ti. 151
 Doo fawne on you, and your *wide* praises sing; . . . Ti. 201
 like the coloured Rainbowe arched *wide*: Ti. 550
 Through the *wide* compas of the ayrie coast; Mu. 38
 the *wide* rule of his renowned sire. . . . Mu. 40
 In the *wide* aire to make her wandring flight; Mu. 139
 all the country *wide* he did possesse, Mu. 150
 With his aire-cutting wings he measured *wide*, . . . Mu. 154
 With fine small cords about it stretched *wide*, . . . Mu. 359
 whose praises *wide* Were spred abroad; D. 144
 Into a forest *wide* and waste he came, As. 93
 So *wide* a forest and so waste as this, As. 95
Wide woundes emongst them many one he made, . . . As. 107
 Rolling like mountaines in *wide* wilderness, . . . Col. 193
 As the *wide* compasse of the firmament Ded. Son. ix. 5
 all within were pathes and alleies *wide*, I. i. 7. 7
 High on an hill, his flocke to vewen *wide*, I. i. 23. 3
 their wonted entrance . . . At her *wide* mouth; . . . I. i. 25. 6
 a little *wyde* There was an holy chappell edifyde, . . I. i. 34. 4
 through the world of waters *wide* and deepe, . . . I. i. 39. 2
 al that in the *wide* deepe wandring arre; I. ii. 1. 6
 He that the *wide* West under his rule has, I. ii. 22. 8
 Nought is there under heav'n's *wide* hollownesse, . . I. iii. 1. 1
 She, . . . Through woods and wastnes *wide* him daily sought; I. iii. 3. 8
 Long she thus travellid through deserts *wyde*, . . . I. xi. 10. 1
 too nigh at hand, but turned *wyde* Unto an hil; . . . I. iii. 26. 4
 the . . . marinere, That long hath wandred in the Ocean *wide*, I. iii. 31. 2
 all the gates stood open *wide*: I. iv. 6. 2
 To prove the *wide* report of her great Majestee. . . I. iv. 13. 9
 Peocks . . . their tayles dispredden *wide*. . . . I. iv. 17. 9
 Seeing the gored woundes to gape so *wyde*, I. v. 9. 8
 In wine and oyle they wash his woundes *wide*, . . . I. v. 17. 4
 staring *wide* With stony eles; I. v. 32. 6
 his woundes *wyde* Not thoroughly heald I. v. 45. 4
 in another corner *wide* were strowne I. v. 49. 3
 dawning light Discovered had the world to heaven *wyde*, . I. v. 52. 6
 Therion, . . . Who had more joy to raunge the Forrest *wyde*, I. vi. 21. 7
 made *wide* furrowes in their fleshes fralle, I. vi. 43. 6
 forth she went to seeke him far and *wide*. . . . I. vii. 2. 5
 shut up heavens windowes shynyng *wyde*; I. vii. 23. 6
Wyde wonders over all . . . weren told, I. viii. 3. 7
 from the world that her discovered *wide*, Fled I. viii. 50. 2
 Raunging the forest *wide* on courser free, I. ix. 12. 7
 staring *wyde* With stony eyes I. ix. 24. 2
 lover . . . A *wyde* way made to let forth living breath: . I. ix. 30. 3
 In all his waies through this *wide* worldes wave; . . . I. x. 34. 8
 all the ayre with terror filled *wyde*, I. xi. 4. 2
 She him obayd, and turnd a little *wyde*.— I. xi. 5. 6
 made *wide* shadow under his huge waste, I. xi. 8. 4
 deepe devouring jawes *Wyde* gaped, I. xl. 12. 8
 his waving wings displayed *wyde*, I. xi. 18. 1

Wide—Continued.

- The percing steele there wrought a wound full *wyde*, . . . I. xi. 20. 8
 All heald of his hurts and woundes *wyde*, . . . I. xi. 52. 2
 gaping *wyde*, . . . him to have swallowd . . . I. xi. 53. 1
 He hadd to open *wyde* his brasen gate, . . . I. xii. 37. 6
 holy water thereon sprinkled *wyde*; . . . I. xii. 37. 5
 spred his glory through all countreys *wyde*. . . II. i. 35. 4
 In cruell fight on Lybicke Ocean *wyde*, . . . II. ii. 22. 6
 scorning both their spights, does make *wyde* way, . . . II. ii. 24. 7
 They waved like a penon *wyde* dispredd, . . . II. iii. 30. 4
 her dores to all stand open *wyde*, . . . II. iii. 41. 9
 from the right way seeke to draw him *wyde*, . . . II. iv. 2. 7
 strooke more often *wyde*, . . . II. iv. 7. 4
 His burning eyen . . . Stared full *wyde*, . . . II. iv. 15. 6
 opened *wyde* a red floodgate, . . . II. v. 7. 9
 'In this *wyde* Iuland sea, . . . II. v. 10. 1
 Emongst *wyde* waves sett, like a litle nest, . . . II. v. 12. 2
 Unto the other side of that *wyde* strond, . . . II. vi. 19. 2
 The sea is *wyde*, and easy for to stray; . . . II. vi. 23. 4
 still he traveld through *wyde* wastfull ground, . . . II. vii. 2. 8
 downe them poured through an hole full *wyde*, . . . II. vii. 6. 4
 the gate of Hell, which gaped *wyde*, . . . II. vii. 24. 6
 The rowme was large and *wyde*, . . . II. vii. 43. 3
 They made the further shore resounden *wyde*, . . . II. vii. 57. 6
 forced him his ground to traverse *wyde*, . . . II. vii. 35. 3
 whiles his shield was *wyde*, . . . II. vii. 36. 4
Wyde was the wound, . . . II. viii. 39. 1
 To yield *wyde* way to his hart-thrilling brond; . . . II. viii. 41. 8
 Their murmuring small trompetts sownden *wyde*, . . . II. ix. 16. 3
 His larmbell might lowd and *wyde* he hard . . . II. ix. 25. 7
 There placed was a caudron *wyde* and tall . . . II. ix. 29. 5
 Ne under Sunne that shines so *wyde* and faire, . . . II. x. 2. 1
 first opened The bowels of *wyde* Fraunce, . . . II. x. 23. 7
 yet remains his *wyde* memoriall, . . . II. x. 76. 3
 lay strong siege about it far and *wyde*, . . . II. xi. 5. 5
 All were the wond so *wyde* and wonderous . . . II. xi. 38. 2
 gaping *wyde* to swallow them alyve . . . II. xii. 5. 7
 Ne that approacht nigh the *wyde* descent, . . . II. xii. 6. 8
 to and fro doe ronne In the *wyde* waters: . . . II. xii. 11. 6
 Islands, which doe fleet In the *wyde* sea, . . . II. xii. 14. 4
 within the utmost bound Of his *wyde* Labyrinth, . . . II. xii. 20. 9
 How to direct their way in darkenes *wyde*, . . . II. xii. 35. 2
 At length they came into a forest *wyde*, . . . III. i. 14. 5
 a spatious playne, . . . it selfe did spredden *wyde*, . . . III. i. 20. 7
 To hunt the salvage beast in forrest *wyde*, . . . III. i. 37. 4
 through the *wyde* worlde soone were solemnit'd, . . . III. ii. 18. 9
 launched this wound *wyde*, . . . III. ii. 37. 9
 With his *wyde* wings upon them fiercely fly, . . . III. iii. 46. 6
 vewing his *wyde* wond, . . . ayre . . . III. iv. 44. 3
 through the raine Of the *wyde* ayre . . . III. iv. 49. 6
 long time wandred through the forest *wyde* . . . III. v. 3. 1
 Of all good Ladies through the worlde so *wyde*, . . . III. v. 11. 2
 sought the salvage woods and forrests *wyde*, . . . III. vi. 16. 4
 double gates it had which opened *wyde*, . . . III. vi. 31. 6
 in the *wyde* wombe of the world . . . III. vi. 36. 6
 His feeble hart *wyde* launched with loves cruel wond, . . . III. vi. 52. 9
 the *wyde* sea importuned long space . . . III. viii. 29. 7
wyde nosethrils burnd With breathed flames, . . . III. ix. 22. 3
 to the wound his weake heart opened *wyde*: . . . III. ix. 29. 2
 her up he cast To the *wyde* world, . . . III. x. 35. 8
 wander *wyde* At wilde adventure, . . . III. x. 36. 2
 My Lord and I will search the *wyde* forest, . . . III. x. 41. 7
 the proud Bird, ruffing his fethers *wyde* . . . III. xi. 32. 6
 with *wyde* winges to beat the buxome ayre: . . . III. xi. 34. 2
 That his swift charret might have passage *wyde* . . . III. xi. 40. 8
 many *wyde* woundes launched through his inner partes, . . . III. xi. 44. 9
 every wood and every valley *wyde* . . . III. xii. 7. 8
 a *wyde* wound therein (O ruefull sight!) . . . III. xii. 20. 5
 At that *wyde* orifice her trembling hart Was drawne forth, . . . III. xii. 21. 1
 the *wyde* wound, which lately did dispart . . . III. xii. 38. 3
 Even immortal prayse and glory *wyde*, . . . III. xii. 39. 6
 The God of love with wings displayed *wyde* . . . IV. i. 39. 3
 Like three faire branches hudding farre and *wyde*, . . . IV. i. 43. 6
 Unluckie Mayd, to seeke him farre and *wyde*, . . . IV. v. 29. 7
 In salvage forrests and in deserts *wyde* . . . IV. vii. 2. 6
 his *wyde* mouth did gape With huge great teeth, . . . IV. vii. 5. 6
 like a *wyde* deepe poke, . . . IV. vii. 6. 2
 downe both sides twyn *wyde* long eares did glow, . . . IV. vii. 6. 7
 Belphebe, raunging in that forrest *wyde*, . . . IV. vii. 29. 2
 Through the *wyde* region of the wastfull aire, . . . IV. viii. 8. 8
 into that forrest *wyde* She drew her far, . . . IV. viii. 11. 6
 through the endless world did wander *wyde*, . . . IV. viii. 18. 8
 With filthy lockes about her scattered *wyde*, . . . IV. viii. 23. 7
 all the world confound with *wyde* upore, . . . IV. ix. 23. 8
 to me opened *wyde*, . . . IV. x. 14. 3
 The same to all stode alwaies open *wyde*; . . . IV. x. 16. 4
 enjoys The *wyde* kingdome of love . . . IV. x. 42. 8
 a Diademe embattild *wyde* With hundred turrets, . . . IV. xi. 28. 5
 his Adamants with which he shines And glisters *wyde*, . . . IV. xi. 31. 8
 In the *wyde* champian of the Ocean plaine, . . . V. ii. 15. 2
 The time and place was blazed farre and *wyde*, . . . V. iii. 2. 5
 displayed *wyde* Her goodly bow, . . . V. iii. 25. 2
 Yet was as great and *wyde*, ere many yeares, . . . V. iv. 7. 8
 To weete the cause of their assemblance *wyde*: . . . V. iv. 21. 5
 Soring through his *wyde* Empire of the aire . . . V. iv. 42. 2
 bedeckt Upon the hosse with stones that shined *wyde*, . . . V. v. 3. 7
 Would to his hope a window open *wyde*, . . . V. v. 39. 3
 Not farre away, hut little *wyde* by West, . . . V. vi. 22. 4
 guded through th' ayrie *wyde* By some bad spirit . . . V. viii. 34. 6
 Then caused he the gates he opened *wyde*; . . . V. viii. 61. 1

Wide—Continued.

- at his backe a great *wyde* net he bore, . . . V. ix. 11. 6
 Stood open *wyde* to all men day and night; . . . V. ix. 22. 4
 Went up the hall, that was a large *wyde* roome, . . . V. ix. 23. 2
 her brode-spreading wings did *wyde* unfold; . . . V. ix. 28. 6
 all his teeth *wyde* hare One might have scene . . . V. xi. 9. 7
 more fiercely reard Upon her *wyde* great wings, . . . V. xi. 30. 6
 He day and night doth ward both farre and *wyde*, . . . V. xi. 42. 7
 The waies . . . Are so exceeding spacious and *wyde*, . . . VI. Pr. 1. 3
 In perils strange, in labours long and *wyde*; . . . VI. i. 6. 5
 With many woundes full perilous and *wyde*, . . . VI. ii. 40. 8
 And in his *wyde* great mouth away her bare . . . VI. iii. 24. 4
 Till she recured were of those her woundes *wyde*, . . . VI. iii. 28. 9
 the beast enrag'd . . . Gaping full *wyde*, . . . VI. iv. 20. 8
 Went forth straightway into the forrest *wyde* . . . VI. v. 3. 6
 He found the gate *wyde* ope, . . . VI. vi. 19. 2
 Witnesse the woundes, and this *wyde* bloudie lake, . . . VI. vii. 15. 5
 through this worlde *wyde* wildernes She wander should . . . VI. vii. 37. 7
 eies, Like two great Beacons, glared bright and *wyde*, . . . VI. vii. 42. 2
 had through the heavens *wyde* By this dispredd, . . . VI. viii. 44. 5
 His aged wife, with many others *wyde*; . . . VI. xi. 18. 5
 round about him scattreth *wyde*, . . . VI. xi. 48. 9
 through the Ocean *wyde* Directs her course . . . VI. xii. 1. 1
 Warres and allarums unto Nations *wyde*, . . . VII. vi. 3. 8
 Under his belt he bore a sickle circling *wyde*, . . . VII. vii. 36. 9
 From whose *wyde* mouth there flowed forth the Romane Flood, . . . VII. vii. 42. 9
 within this *wyde* great Universe . . . VII. vii. 66. 1
 rash eies which gaze on her so *wyde*, . . . Am. v. 7
 through the Ocean *wyde*, . . . Am. xxxiv. 1
 Open them *wyde* that she may enter in, . . . Epith. 205
 many harts . . . with *wyde* woundes embrewed, . . . H.L. 13
 open *wyde* your harts . . . H.L. 33
 Through all that great *wyde* wast, . . . H.L. 70
 a waste and empte place In His *wyde* Pallace, . . . H.H.L. 102
 looke on the frame Of this *wyde* universe, . . . H.H.B. 31
 a noble Peer, . . . the Worlds *wyde* wouder, . . . Proth. 146
 al the world, fill'd with thy *wyde* Alarmes, . . . Proth. 158
Wide-devouring. from his *wyde* devouring oven sent A flake of
 fire, . . . I. xi. 26. 3
Wide-embayed. There also was the *wyde* embayed Mayre; . . . IV. xi. 44. 1
Wide-gaping. greedy mouth *wyde* gaping like hell-gate, . . . VI. x. 34. 6
Wide-glancing. with *wyde*-glancing words one day she thus
 him proved, . . . V. v. 35. 9
Widely. walke not *widely* . . . For feare of raungers . . . S.C. S. 158
Wider. Such woundes soone waxen *wider*, . . . S.C. Au. 96
 had his wesand bene a little *wider*, . . . S.C. S. 210
wider made the wound of th' hidden dart, . . . V. v. 28. 5
Wide-sparkling. To warme your selves at my *wyde* sparkling
 fire, . . . H.H.L. 17
Widest. Through *widest* ayre making his ydle way, . . . I. v. 8. 4
 In *widest* Ocean shee her throue does reare, . . . II. ii. 40. 6
Widow. I, a wayfull *widow* behight, . . . S.C. May 201
 Then forth I went . . . A virgin *widow*, . . . I. ii. 24. 8
 me, sad mayd, or rather *widow* sad, . . . I. xii. 27. 1
 their mother, who, a *widow*, was Wrapt in great dolours . . . V. x. 6. 6
 Being then new made *widow* . . . V. x. 11. 7
 The woefull *widow* had no meanes now left, . . . V. x. 14. 2
 'The *widow* Queene my mother, . . . conceiving then great feare VI. ii. 29. 1
Widowhead. During the time of that her *widowhead*: . . . T.M. 240
 mourning stole of carefull *widowhead*, . . . Col. 494
 Through weaknesse of my *widowhed* or woe; . . . I. xii. 28. 6
 of her *widowhed* Taking advantage, . . . V. x. 12. 1
Widow-like. *widow*-like sad wimple throwne away, . . . I. xii. 22. 3
Widow's. woes the *Widdowes* daughter of the glenne; . . . S.C. Ap. 26
Widows. Like wailefull *widowes* hangen their crags; . . . S.C. F. 82
 the tender Orphans of the dead And *widowes* ayd, . . . I. x. 43. 3
Wield. right hand did the peacefull olive *wield*; . . . Bel.² ix. 11
 ye doo *weld* th' affaires of earthlic creature; . . . Ro. ix. 4
 so his hauty hornes did he *weld*? . . . S.C. May 206
 those that *weld* the awful crowne, . . . S.C. O. 40
 Whom not their kindly Sovereigne did *welde*, . . . Hub. 1232
 rod . . . towards heaven shee seemd on high to *weld*. . . Ti. 14
 Bregod did so well her fancie *weld*, . . . Col. 130
 Yet armes till that time did he never *wield*. . . I. i. 1. 6
 that high in heaven doth dwell And *wield* the world, . . . I. iv. 11. 6
 none can wound the man that does them *wield*? . . . I. v. 50. 7
 scarcely could he *wield* his hootlesse single blade, . . . I. vii. 11. 9
 gan his sturdy sterne about to *weld*, . . . I. xi. 28. 8
 under him a gray steede he did (*did he) *wield*, . . . II. i. 18. 6
 well could *weld* That cursed weapon, . . . II. vii. 40. 8
 As all things els the which this world doth *weld*; . . . II. ix. 56. 5
 peaceably the same long time did *weld*, . . . II. x. 32. 4
 letteth her that ought the scepter *wield*, . . . II. xi. 2. 3
 yield it those that stouter could it *wield*, . . . III. i. 4. 6
 shield . . . his right hand unarmed fearefully did *wield*, . . . III. xii. 12. 9
 did those armes and that same scutchion *weld*, . . . IV. i. 34. 5
 finding him unable once to *weld*, . . . IV. i. 37. 3
 horse and foote knew Diamond to *wield*: . . . IV. ii. 42. 6
 the headlesse trouke . . . weapon vaine to *weld*, . . . IV. iii. 21. 3
 Like to the rod which Maias soune doth *wield*, . . . IV. iii. 42. 6
 An huge great speare, such as he went to *wield*, . . . IV. iv. 17. 2
 Which neither able were to wag, or once to *weld*, . . . IV. iv. 18. 9
 To *weld* his naked sword, and try the edges keene, . . . IV. vii. 45. 9
 the glaive which he did *wield* . . . IV. x. 19. 8
 Expressing well his nature which the same did *wield*? . . . V. i. 19. 9
 Fit to catch hold of all that he could *weld*, . . . V. ix. 11. 3
 With such his chearefull speeches he doth *wield* Her miind . . . V. x. 24. 7
 with such nimblesse sly Could *wield* about, . . . V. xi. 6. 7
 did against him *wield* His deadly weapon . . . V. xii. 16. 4
 did his yron axe so nimblely *wield*, . . . V. xii. 19. 7

Wield—Continued.

- So as he could not *wield* him any way: VI. viii. 11. 6
 Is wont to *wield* the world unto his vow, VII. vi. 22. 3
 scarce his loosed limbes he habbe to *wield*. VII. vii. 31. 9
- Wielded.** mightie corse, As ever *wielded* speare in warlike hand, I. iii. 42. 4
 the chiefe dominioo By strength was *wielded* without pollicy: II. x. 29. 8
 this war ye wrongfully have *wielded*. IV. ix. 37. 9
 A lustie knight as ever *wielded* speare, VI. xii. 3. 6
- Wielding.** He gan to watch the *wielding* of his hand, V. xi. 7. 2
- Wieldless.** with the weight of his owne *wieldlesse* might He
 falleth IV. iii. 19. 8
- Wields.** *wields* all things at his will, Tt. 447
Wields kingdoms causes and affaires of state, IV. Pr. 1. 2
- Wife.** See *Housewife*.
- Mars sleeping with his *wife* to compasse in, *Mut.* 371
 From Guendolene his *wife*, II. x. 17. 9
 had to *wife* Dame Mertia the fayre, II. x. 42. 3
 Five sonnes he left, begotten of one *wife*, II. x. 44. 1
 to him gave for *wife* his daughter bright, II. x. 59. 4
 his faire *wife*, whom honest long he kept unneath. III. x. 2. 9
 He left his *wife*; money did love disclaime: III. x. 15. 4
 thy *wife* shall backe be sent: III. x. 32. 2
 To seeke his *wife* that was far wandered: III. x. 34. 3
 Whereas his lovely *wife* emongst them lay, III. x. 48. 2
 not for nought his *wife* them loved so well, III. x. 48. 8
 to his *wife*, that now full soundly slept, He whispered III. x. 49. 3
 profest a virgine *wife*. IV. i. 6. 9
 Triamond had Canacee to *wife*, IV. iii. 52. 4
 The Squire of low degree, releast, Aemylia takes to *wife*: IV. ix. Arg.
 to accept her to his wedded *wife*: IV. ix. 15. 6
 much more aged was his *wife* then he, IV. xi. 24. 6
 getteth her And gives to him for *wife*. IV. xii. Arg.
 had refuse a God that her had sought to *wife*. IV. xii. 16. 9
 So faire a *wife* for her sonne Marinell. IV. xii. 33. 7
 many Lords have her to *wife* desired, V. ii. 10. 3
 Being the dowry of his *wife* well knowne, V. iv. 18. 4
 His *wife* was Isis; V. vii. 3. 1
 They . . . drive his *wife* Adicia to despaire. V. viii. Arg.
 stird up . . . By his bad *wife* that hight Adicia; V. viii. 20. 3
 With that his *wife* in friendly wise to deale, V. viii. 21. 2
 as his proud *wife* of her had sight, V. viii. 26. 5
 Matilde by name, The *wife* of bold Sir Bruin, VI. iv. 29. 4
 Can greatly thanke his host and his good *wife*; VI. ix. 18. 6
 him beside His aged *wife*, VI. xi. 18. 5
 Old Meliboe and his good *wife* withall These eyes saw die, VI. xi. 31. 6
 So home unto his honest *wife* it bore, VI. xii. 9. 8
- Wifehood.** the vertue of chast love, And *wifehood* true, IV. v. 3. 2
- Wifely.** What time she usd to live in *wifely* sort, IV. v. 3. 8
- Wight.** See *Woman-wight*.
- A worthy tombe for such a worthy *wight*. *Bel.* 3 iii. 11
 of some heavenly *wight* I had the vewe; *Pet.* v. 4
 shrilling voyce of *wight* alive *Ro.* i. 5
 He was so wumble and so *wight*, *S.C.* Mar. 91
 Elisa . . . That blessed *wight*, The flowre of Virgins: *S.C.* Ap. 47
 pierce her heart with poynt of worthy *wight*, *S.C.* Jun. 100
 now her is a most wretched *wight*: *S.C.* S. 4
 the *wight* whose presence was our pryde; *S.C.* N. 65
 the *wight* whose absence is our carke; *S.C.* N. 66
 grieft enough it is to grieved *wight* *Gn.* Ded. 11
 No lesse, I dare saie, than the proudest *wight*; *Hub.* 62
 To take what paines may anie living *wight*; *Hub.* 271
 Unto his Church for to present a *wight*, *Hub.* 526
 Wondring what mister *wight* he was, *Hub.* 671
 Unhappie *wight*, borne to desastrous end, *Hub.* 907
 Ne ever staid in place, ne spake to *wight*, *Hub.* 938
 An universall night . . . He makes on euerie *wight*; *Hub.* 1298
 livelie spirits of each living *wight*, *T.M.* 264
 'But whie (unhappie *wight*!) doo I thus erie, *Tt.* 176
 whilome was alive the wisest *wight*: *Tt.* 445
 A fairer *wight* saw never summers day. *Tt.* 637
 Of all alive did seeme the fairest *wight*. *Mai.* 24
 how can fraile fleshy *wight* Forecast, *Mai.* 226
 a wicked *wight*, The foe of faire things, *Mai.* 243
 Where towards me a sory *wight* did cost, *D.* 39
 well he seemd to be sum *wight* forlorne; *D.* 45
 'No age hath bred . . . more vertue in a *wight*; *D.* 219
 May happen unto the most happiest *wight*; *D.* 617
 To you I sing and to none other *wight*, *As.* Pr. 11
 banisht had my selfe, like *wight* forlore, *Col.* 182
 euerie living *wight* Crept forth *Col.* 859
 euerie *wight* to shrowd it did constrain; *I.* i. 6. 8
 that wicked *wight* his dayes doth weare; *I.* i. 31. 7
 His dwelling . . . by which no living *wight* May ever passe, *I.* i. 32. 2
 he her takes To be the fairest *wight* that lived yit; *I.* ii. 30. 4
 'Then cride she out, 'Fye, fye! deformed *wight*, *I.* ii. 39. 1
 she . . . faire as ever living *wight* was fayre, *I.* iii. 2. 6
 never shew of living *wight* espyde; *I.* iii. 10. 3
 she was wondrous faire, as any living *wight*. *I.* iv. 10. 9
 Most wretched *wight*, whom nothing might suffise; *I.* iv. 29. 1
 'Pardon the error of enraged *wight*, *I.* iv. 41. 2
 ertly *wight* that with the Night durst ride. *I.* v. 32. 9
 charmes, A fordonne *wight* from dore of death mote raise, *I.* v. 41. 8
 What witt of mortal *wight* Can now devise *I.* v. 6. 8
 To weet what *wight* so loudly did lament. *I.* vi. 8. 4
 bethinckes not what To thinke of *wight* so fayre, *I.* vi. 16. 4
 whenas they far espide A weary *wight* *I.* vi. 34. 3
 The same to *wight* he never wont disclose, *I.* vii. 34. 1
 Where never foote of living *wight* did tread, *I.* vii. 60. 4
 ne living *wight* To warde the same, *I.* viii. 3. 3
 Was never *wight* that heard that shrilling sounnd, *I.* viii. 4. 1

Wight—Continued.

- What mortal *wight* could ever beare so monstrous blow? I. viii. 18. 9
 Nor voice was heard, nor *wight* was scene I. viii. 29. 9
 to weet if living *wight* Were housed therewithin, I. viii. 37. 8
 they . . . wondred at so lowle deformed *wight*. I. viii. 49. 2
 that weake captive *wight* now waxed strong, I. ix. 2. 3
 rules mens waies, and rules the thoughts of living *wight*. I. ix. 6. 9
 To weet what mister *wight* was so dismayd. I. ix. 23. 2
 That cursed *wight*, from whom I scapt whyleare, I. ix. 28. 4
 I, more fearefull or more lucky *wight*, I. ix. 30. 4
 they come where that same wicked *wight* His dwelling has, I. ix. 33. 1
 'Thou damned *wight*, The authour of this fact I. ix. 37. 6
 'Come; come away, fraile, feeble, fleshy *wight*, I. ix. 53. 1
 any other *wight*, That hither turnes his steps. I. x. 10. 2
 end, which every living *wight* Should make his marke I. x. 50. 2
 So wondrous force from hand of living *wight*; I. x. 17. 8
 could never *wight* him harme By subtilty, I. xi. 36. 8
 Ne living *wight* would have him life behott: I. xi. 38. 4
 The face of earth and wayes of living *wight*, I. xi. 49. 8
 Yet can they not warne death from wretched *wight*. II. i. 36. 5
 'Leave, ah! leave off, whatever *wight* thou bee, II. i. 47. 6
 that ever heavenly powre, Or earthly *wight* thou he, II. iii. 34. 9
 heape more vengeance on that wretched *wight*: II. iv. 6. 4
 Furor, cursed cruel *wight*, II. iv. 10. 6
 Ne ever *wight* that mote so welcome bee II. iv. 20. 5
 To ridd a wretched man from handes of hellish *wight*! II. v. 23. 9
 An uncouth, salvage, and uncivile *wight*, II. vii. 3. 4
 when an earthly *wight* they present saw II. vii. 37. 1
 The fairest *wight* that wonneth under skie, II. vii. 49. 2
 I, that am fraile flesh and earthly *wight*, II. vii. 60. 3
 ne living *wight* Like ever saw, II. vii. 64. 3
 no living *wight* Below the earth II. vii. 66. 2
 Was never *wight* that treason of him told: II. viii. 13. 8
 Nor *wight* nor word mote passe out of the gate, II. ix. 25. 3
 What *wight* shee was that Poplar branch did hold? II. ix. 39. 7
 keepees in covert close from living *wight*, II. ix. 40. 8
 Fayre Helena, the fairest living *wight*; II. x. 59. 5
 deemd in mynd To be no earthly *wight*, II. x. 71. 6
 could not die, yet seemd a mortal *wight*, II. xi. 40. 7
 Ne ever land beheld, ne living *wight*, II. xii. 2. 2
 drawe many a wandring *wight* Ioto most deadly daunger
wight who did not well avis'd it vew II. xii. 61. 4
 Right hard it was for *wight* which did it heare, II. xii. 70. 5
 weenedst thou what *wight* thee overthrew, III. i. 8. 1
 Whom when the Lady saw so faire a *wight*, III. i. 47. 1
 for euerie *wight* Them to betake unto their kiodly rest: III. i. 68. 1
 every mortal *wight* Was drowned III. i. 59. 2
 Whose prowess paragone saw never living *wight*. III. ii. 13. 9
 'Nor man it is, nor other living *wight*, III. ii. 38. 1
 That of no living *wight* he mote be found, III. iii. 7. 8
 Then ever him before, or after, living *wight*: III. iii. 11. 9
 Of mortal Syre or other living *wight*, III. iii. 13. 2
 never *wight* so fast in sell could sit, III. iii. 60. 6
 as *wight* forlorne, Long time shee fostred up, III. iv. 20. 3
 'What mister *wight*, (saide he) 'and how araday? III. v. 5. 1
 A fayrer *wight* did never Sunne behold; III. v. 5. 5
 shee is the fairest *wight* alive, I trow! III. v. 6. 9
 Through which it was neath for *wight* to wade; III. v. 17. 3
 hast shewed to me sinfull *wight*, III. v. 35. 2
 breedes the living *wight*. III. vi. 9. 6
 in the same did wonne some living *wight*. III. vi. 5. 5
 doubted her to deeme an earthly *wight*, III. vii. 11. 6
 What mister *wight* that was, and whence deriv'd, III. vii. 14. 2
 Lightly she leaped, as a *wight* forlore, III. vii. 25. 7
 she, that is so chaste a *wight*. III. vii. 62. 9
 seeing with that Chorle so faire a *wight*, III. viii. 12. 1
 The fairest *wight* on ground, and most of men esteem'd. III. viii. 13. 9
 what *wight* Had her from so infamous fact assoyld, III. viii. 32. 6
 ne living *wight* was scene Save one old Nymph, III. viii. 37. 8
 As an immortal mote a mortal *wight*, III. viii. 38. 4
 Then he would make him selfe a mortal *wight*; III. viii. 39. 8
 To weet what *wight* he was, and what his quest, III. viii. 45. 2
 Ne suffreth he resort of living *wight* Approch to her, III. ix. 6. 6
 Redresse the wrong of miserable *wight*, III. x. 28. 2
 Hatfull both to him selfe and every *wight*; III. x. 60. 6
 shee mervaild that no footings trace Nor *wight* appeard, III. xi. 63. 6
 every *wight* dismayd with darkenes sad III. xii. 1. 3
 Ne living *wight* shee saw in all that roome, III. xii. 30. 5
 Conveyed quite away to living *wight* unknowen. IV. i. 3. 9
 falsly seekst a vertuous *wight* to shame? IV. i. 48. 2
 it could overreach the wisest earthly *wight*. IV. ii. 10. 9
 the dreddest day that living *wight* Did ever see IV. iii. 3. 5
 Some newborne *wight* ye would him surely weene; IV. iii. 23. 5
 unwares to *wight* And to his friend unwist, IV. iv. 27. 6
 seemed fit For salvage *wight*; IV. iv. 39. 7
 From *wight* unworthie of so noble need. IV. v. 28. 4
 dreadfull seem'd to every living *wight*, IV. v. 32. 3
 Ne ever was there *wight* to me more deare IV. v. 36. 8
 Ne *wight* him to attend, or way to guide, IV. vi. 44. 6
 What mister *wight* it was that so did plaine? IV. vii. 10. 6
 'Ah, wretched *wight*! That seekes to know anothers grieft IV. vii. 10. 6
 unweeting unto *wight*, I with that Squire agreeed away to fitt, IV. vii. 17. 6
 espies that griesly *wight* Approching nigh, IV. vii. 22. 5
 feare and danger of that dismall *wight*. IV. vii. 33. 9
 fit solitary plice For wofull *wight*, IV. vii. 38. 6
 like strange *wight*, whom he had scene no where, IV. vii. 43. 7
 What mister *wight* he was, or what he ment; IV. viii. 13. 6
 wrath of cruell *wight* on thee ywrake, IV. viii. 14. 8
 If wrathfull *wight*, then fowle rebuke and shame IV. viii. 15. 3
 to wreake on wortlesse *wight* Your high displeasure, IV. viii. 17. 2

Wight—Continued.

rash-witted <i>wight</i> , Whose looser thought will lightly be misled,	IV. viii. 29. 2
Awaying to entrap the warelesse <i>wight</i>	IV. x. 20. 8
There worshipped of every living <i>wight</i> ;	IV. x. 20. 8
For mortall <i>wight</i> To tell the sands,	IV. xi. 53. 1
Cares not what evils hap to wretched <i>wight</i> ;	IV. xii. 6. 8
In solitary silence, far from <i>wight</i> ,	IV. xii. 19. 2
promist him, what ever <i>wight</i> she weare,	IV. xii. 27. 5
never <i>wight</i> so evill did or thought,	IV. xii. 30. 8
ne fraud in <i>wight</i> was to be found;	V. Pr. 9. 4
kept in store In Joves eternal house, unwist of <i>wight</i> ,	V. i. 9. 4
whether his owne hand, or whether other <i>wight</i> ?	V. i. 14. 9
Ne <i>wight</i> with him but onely Talus went;	V. i. 30. 8
'What mister <i>wight</i> ' . . . Is he,	V. ii. 5. 1
never <i>wight</i> he lets to passe that way	V. ii. 6. 2
For <i>wight</i> against his powre them selves to reare.	V. ii. 24. 6
Ne he his mouth would open unto <i>wight</i> ,	V. iii. 34. 1
Ne <i>wight</i> with him for his assistance went,	V. iv. 3. 8
Ne yet to any other <i>wight</i> on ground,	V. v. 44. 3
never yet was <i>wight</i> so well aware,	V. vi. 1. 8
First rings his silver Bell ' each sleepey <i>wight</i> ,	V. vi. 27. 3
To be the greatest and the gravest <i>wight</i> ,	V. vii. 18. 5
Ne <i>wight</i> but onely Talus with him went,	V. viii. 3. 8
What Tygre, or what other salvage <i>wight</i> ,	V. ix. 1. 1
Full dreaddfull <i>wight</i> he was as ever went Upon the earth,	V. ix. 10. 4
Most sacred <i>wight</i> , most debonayre and free,	V. ix. 20. 7
All solitarie without living <i>wight</i> ;	V. x. 19. 2
For wretched woman, miserable <i>wight</i> ,	V. x. 21. 3
me, of all most wretched <i>wight</i> ,	V. xi. 16. 5
he had red her Riddle, which no <i>wight</i> Could ever loose	V. xi. 25. 5
he met An aged <i>wight</i> wayfaring all alone,	V. xi. 37. 2
shame he weend a sleepey <i>wight</i> to wound,	VI. i. 34. 4
Rather then let my selfe of <i>wight</i> be stroken,	VI. ii. 7. 8
'Perdie great blame' . . . a <i>wight</i> unarm'd to wrong:	VI. ii. 8. 7
where no <i>wight</i> Should weet of me,	VI. ii. 30. 6
What manner <i>wight</i> he was, and how yelad,	VI. ii. 44. 3
Yet was he courteous still to every <i>wight</i> ,	VI. iii. 3. 2
Ere they were well aware of living <i>wight</i> ,	VI. iii. 21. 2
That he should be so sterne to stranger <i>wight</i> ;	VI. iii. 40. 7
when as she perceived A stranger <i>wight</i> in place,	VI. iv. 27. 2
Cannot redressed be by living <i>wight</i> ?	VI. iv. 28. 5
In such a salvage <i>wight</i> , of brutish kynd,	VI. v. 29. 6
Small praise to prove your powre on <i>wight</i> so weake?	VI. v. 30. 5
infamy Infixeth in the name of noble <i>wight</i> :	VI. vi. 1. 4
Ne <i>wight</i> with him on that adventure went,	VI. vi. 18. 6
left that salvage <i>wight</i> Amongst so many foes,	VI. vi. 37. 5
well she knew the wayes to win good will Of every <i>wight</i> ,	VI. vi. 41. 7
'Where is that <i>wight</i> , The which hath doen	VI. vii. 5. 7
The more it is admir'd of many a <i>wight</i> ,	VI. vii. 29. 8
She was borne free, not bound to any <i>wight</i> ,	VI. vii. 30. 8
As no whit dreadding any living <i>wight</i> ;	VI. vii. 43. 2
her admiring as some heavenly <i>wight</i> ,	VI. ix. 9. 6
though no lesse sory <i>wight</i> For that mishap,	VI. x. 18. 7
from skill of any <i>wight</i> ,	VI. x. 37. 9
shade From view of living <i>wight</i>	VI. x. 42. 4
Not sparing <i>wight</i> , ne leaving any balke,	VI. xi. 16. 4
leaves no skill nor difference of <i>wight</i>	VI. xi. 16. 9
Ne <i>wight</i> he found to whom he might complaine,	VI. xi. 26. 1
Ne <i>wight</i> he found of whom he might inquire,	VI. xi. 26. 2
her wombe, unwist to <i>wight</i> , was fraught,	VI. xii. 6. 4
where living <i>wight</i> Mote not hewray the secret of her lode,	VI. xii. 7. 2
never more he mote endammadge <i>wight</i>	VI. xii. 38. 3
not the worth of any living <i>wight</i>	VII. vi. 33. 2
That eye of <i>wight</i> could not indure to view:	VII. vii. 6. 5
So hard it is for any living <i>wight</i>	VII. vii. 9. 1
in every living <i>wight</i> They mixe themselves,	H.L. 90
That can restore a damned <i>wight</i> from death,	H.B. 287
no thought of earthly <i>wight</i> Can comprehend,	H.H.L. 40
Him to be Lord of every living <i>wight</i> He made	H.H.L. 115
Presume to picture so divine a <i>wight</i> ,	H.H.B. 226
Ne ought on earth can want unto the <i>wight</i>	H.H.B. 244
Wighty. day, that was, is <i>wightly</i> past,	S.C. 8. 5
Wight's. there was this <i>wights</i> abode,	VI. iv. 13. 9
Wights. make all <i>wights</i> adore The beast,	Rev. i. 13
Bee now become most wretched <i>wights</i> on ground.	T.M. 312
their judgments share Mongst earthlie <i>wights</i> ,	D. 200
sleepe (the harbenger of wearie <i>wights</i>)	D. 470
whiles wicked <i>wights</i> Have knit themselves	I. ii. 4. 7
Banish't from living <i>wights</i> , our wearie daies we waste.'	I. ii. 42. 9
They all, beholding worldly <i>wights</i> in place,	I. v. 36. 1
Merlin . . . did excell All living <i>wights</i> in might of magicke spell:	I. vii. 36. 5
bare wretched <i>wights</i> he dayly clad,	I. x. 39. 6
Can call out of the bodies of fraile <i>wights</i> ;	II. v. 27. 5
many damned <i>wights</i> In those sad waves,	II. vii. 57. 2
such dreaddfull <i>wights</i> As far exceeded men	II. x. 8. 8
a monstrous rablement Of fowle misshapen <i>wights</i> ,	II. xi. 8. 2
What now is left of miserable <i>wights</i> ,	II. xii. 9. 4
Wee mortall <i>wights</i> , whose lives and fortunes bee	III. v. 36. 6
To succor wretched <i>wights</i> whom we captived see.'	III. v. 36. 9
Whom of all living <i>wights</i> she loved best,	III. xii. 41. 2
There was it judged, by those worthie <i>wights</i> ,	IV. v. 7. 3
against all manner <i>wights</i> . . . to maintaine that castels ancient rights.	IV. x. 7. 8
all living <i>wights</i> , soone as they see	IV. x. 45. 3
Else should afflicted <i>wights</i> oftimes despire:	V. iii. 1. 5
to infest The noblest <i>wights</i> with notable defame:	VI. vi. 12. 6
all living <i>wights</i> have learn'd to die,	VI. vi. 6. 5
all the heavenly crew Of happy <i>wights</i> ,	VII. vi. 14. 4
both heavenly Powers and earthly <i>wights</i> ,	VII. vi. 36. 2

Wights—Continued.

'So likewise are all watry living <i>wights</i> Still tost	VII. vii. 21. 1
Of all the world and of all living <i>wights</i>)	VII. vii. 25. 2
the most kind preserver Of living <i>wights</i> ,	H.L. 157
how of most wretched <i>wights</i> He taken was,	H.H.L. 239
But we, fraile <i>wights</i> ! whose sight cannot sustaine	H.H.B. 120
Wilbe. *(Whereof he <i>wilbe</i> wroken)	S.C. Mar. 108
that wilde golden now nothing <i>wilbe</i> got,	Hub. 153
Ne <i>wilbe</i> moov'd with reason,	Am. xi. 5
Wild. See Willed.	
many <i>wylde</i> beastes ligen in waite	S.C. May 217
over them spred a goodly <i>wild</i> vine,	S.C. Au. 29
the <i>wild</i> woodes, my sorowes to resound,	S.C. Au. 166
girt in girlonds of <i>wild</i> Yvie twine,	S.C. O. 111
sundrie flowers in <i>wilde</i> fieldes gathered;	Gn. 132
made him meat for <i>wild</i> foules of the ayre.	Gn. 380
the <i>wilde</i> beastes their furie did withhold,	Gn. 451
<i>wilde</i> greene woodes and fruitful pastures minde;	Gn. 637
the <i>wilde</i> beastes, that swiftest are in chase;	Hub. 620
So <i>wilde</i> a beast so tame ytaught to bee,	Hub. 625
In the <i>wilde</i> Forrest raunging fresh and free.	Hub. 630
to sew the chace Of swift <i>wilde</i> beastes,	Hub. 744
that he might be seene Of the <i>wilde</i> beastes	Hub. 1066
no <i>wild</i> beastes should do them any torte	Hub. 1078
all <i>wylde</i> beastes made vassals of his pleasures,	Hub. 1129
the <i>wilde</i> beastes whom armes did glorie,	Hub. 1184
troubled kingdom of <i>wilde</i> beastes behelde,	Hub. 1231
the Forrest, where <i>wilde</i> beastes doo breed,	Hub. 1248
the herds Of ravenous <i>wilde</i> beastes,	Hub. 1285
<i>Wylde</i> beastes and Forrests after him to lead,	Ti. 608
An hairie hide of some <i>wilde</i> beast,	Mui. 66
a <i>wilde</i> wildernes of waters deepe:	Mui. 287
of the race that all <i>wild</i> beastes do feare,	D. 123
with your carkasses <i>wild</i> beastes be glutted.	D. 350
Thousand <i>wylde</i> beastes with deep mouthes	Col. 202
Receive . . . a simple taste Of the <i>wilde</i> fruit	Ded. Son. v. 2
the place unknowne and <i>wilde</i> , Breedes dreaddfull doubts.	I. i. 12. 3
that <i>wilde</i> champion wayting her besyde;	I. iii. 26. 2
flaming mouthes of steedes, unwonted <i>wilde</i> , . . . to rayne:	I. iv. 9. 3
Led her away into a forest <i>wilde</i> ;	I. vi. 3. 2
The <i>wylde</i> woodgods, . . . There fiod the virgin,	I. vi. 9. 1
A Satyres sonne, yborne in Forrest <i>wylde</i> ,	I. vi. 21. 1
Whom, . . . He noused up in life and manners <i>wilde</i> ,	I. vi. 23. 8
He noused up . . . Emongst <i>wild</i> beastes and woodes,	I. vi. 23. 9
<i>wylde</i> roring Bulls he would him make To tame,	I. vi. 24. 6
<i>Wylde</i> beastes in yron yokes he would compell;	I. vi. 26. 2
To wander where <i>wilde</i> fortune would me lead,	I. vii. 50. 2
As wont ye knights to seeke adventures <i>wilde</i> ,	II. i. 50. 6
Poore Orphane! in the <i>wild</i> world scattered,	II. ii. 2. 5
Sith earst into this Forrest <i>wild</i> I came,	II. iii. 33. 6
doest range In this <i>wilde</i> forest,	II. iii. 39. 2
Pursew her steps through <i>wild</i> unknowen wood:	II. iii. 43. 3
Woven with antickes and <i>wylde</i> ymagery;	II. vii. 4. 6
Sterne was their looke; like <i>wild</i> amazed steares,	II. ix. 13. 8
<i>wild</i> like beastes lurking in loathsome den,	II. x. 7. 4
<i>wilde</i> Bores late roud out of the brakes:	II. xi. 10. 5
Untill they came in vew of those <i>wilde</i> beastes,	II. xii. 39. 6
those <i>wild</i> -beastes that rag'd with furie mad;	II. xii. 84. 5
Deadly engored of a great <i>wilde</i> Bore;	III. i. 38. 2
all <i>wilde</i> beastes do rest,	III. ii. 32. 2
the <i>wilde</i> beast shall dy in starved den.	III. iii. 34. 9
<i>wilde</i> beastes if she had chased beene;	III. iv. 51. 4
as shee pursewd the chace Of some <i>wilde</i> beast,	III. v. 28. 2
such <i>wilde</i> woodes should far expell All civile usage	III. vi. 1. 7
In this <i>wilde</i> Forrest wandring all alone,	III. vi. 5. 4
that <i>wilde</i> Bore, the which him once annoyd,	III. vi. 48. 5
the squirrel <i>wild</i> He brought to her in bands,	III. vii. 17. 6
raungd abroad to seeke adventures <i>wilde</i> ,	III. vii. 30. 2
wander wide At <i>wilde</i> adventure,	III. x. 36. 3
left in yonder forest <i>wylde</i> ;	III. x. 39. 6
many <i>wilde</i> woodmen which robbe and reud All travellers:	III. x. 40. 6
Wrought with <i>wilde</i> Antickes,	III. xi. 51. 5
lov'd in forests <i>wylde</i> to space.	IV. ii. 44. 9
As two <i>wild</i> Boares together grappling go,	IV. iv. 29. 8
Most answerable to his <i>wylde</i> disguise	IV. iv. 42. 5
as through a desert <i>wylde</i> We travelled,	IV. vi. 36. 1
It was to weat a <i>wilde</i> and salvage man;	IV. vii. 5. 1
the Beares In these <i>wild</i> woodes,	IV. vii. 23. 8
other food then that <i>wilde</i> Forrest beares,	IV. vii. 41. 5
to make experience Upon <i>wylde</i> beastes,	V. i. 7. 8
even <i>wilde</i> beastes did feare his awful sight,	V. i. 8. 4
like <i>wylde</i> Goates them chaced all about,	V. viii. 50. 7
mongst <i>wylde</i> beastes, and salvage woodes, to dwell;	V. ix. 1. 5
thereon flew Like a <i>wylde</i> Gote,	V. ix. 15. 4
bands of nature, that <i>wilde</i> beastes restraine,	V. xii. 1. 5
In all this Forrest and <i>wylde</i> wooddie raine:	VI. ii. 9. 6
like a <i>wilde</i> goate roud about did chace	VI. iii. 49. 3
With that the <i>wylde</i> man more enraged grew,	VI. iv. 6. 1
after him the <i>wylde</i> man ran apace,	VI. iv. 8. 1
the <i>wylde</i> man, . . . Came to her creeping	VI. iv. 11. 1
Ne scarce <i>wylde</i> beastes durst come,	VI. iv. 13. 9
ne ever of <i>wylde</i> beast Did taste the bloud,	VI. iv. 14. 8
that <i>wylde</i> man did apply His best endeavour	VI. iv. 16. 1
Like this <i>wylde</i> man being undisciplynd,	VI. v. 1. 6
That plainly may in this <i>wylde</i> man be red,	VI. v. 2. 1
no one beast in Forrest, <i>wylde</i> or tame,	VI. v. 15. 7
Like a <i>wylde</i> Bull, that, being at a bay,	VI. v. 19. 1
So now they be arrived both in sight Of this <i>wylde</i> man,	VI. v. 25. 2
Albe the <i>wylde</i> -man hardly would refraine.	VI. v. 27. 5
Had not this <i>wylde</i> man . . . Kept and delivered me	VI. v. 29. 4

Wild—Continued.

- Amongst *wylde* beastes in desert forrests bred, VI. v. 29. 7
 Ne wight with him . . . went, But that *wylde* man; VI. vi. 18. 7
 With a *wylde* man soft footing by his syde; VI. vii. 6. 2
 In great displeasure *wild* a Capias Should issue forth VI. vii. 35. 4
 In these *wylde* deserts where she now abode, VI. viii. 35. 1
 Ne mote *wylde* beastes . . . Thereto approach; VI. x. 7. 4
 fared like a furious *wylde* Beare, VI. xi. 25. 8
 more cruell, and more salvage *wylde*, Am. xx. 9
 Strange thing, me seemd, to see a beast so *wylde*, Am. lxvii. 13
 the *wylde* wolves, which seeke them to devour, Epith. 69
- Wild-beast.** See **Wild.**
- Wilderness.** Whose way is *wildernesse*, whose ynné Penance, S.C. F. 89
 'I carried am into waste *wildernesse*, Gn. 369
 Waste *wildernes*, amongst Cymeryan shades, Gn. 370
 So all is turned into *wildernesse*, T.M. 287
 a *wilde* *wildernes* of waters deepe; Mui. 287
 Rolling like mountaines in wide *wildernesse*, Col. 198
 'in wastfull *wildernesse* His dwelling is, I. i. 32. 1
 In *wildernesse* and wastfull deserts strayd, I. iii. 3. 4
 His ship far come from watric *wildernesse*; I. iii. 32. 4
 Shee, . . . Fled to the wastfull *wildernesse* apace, I. viii. 50. 3
 Where she did wander in waste *wildernesse*, II. i. 22. 2
 nought but desert *wildernesse* shewed all around, II. vii. 2. 9
 In antique times was salvage *wildernesse*, II. x. 6. 3
 with his oares did sweepe the watry *wildernesse*, II. xii. 29. 9
 She fled into the *wildernesse* a space, III. vi. 10. 3
 what cause her brought into that *wildernesse* III. vi. 20. 3
 in woods and wanton *wildernesse* III. vi. 22. 1
 yonder in that wastfull *wildernesse* III. x. 40. 3
 in that *wildernesse*, of men forlore, IV. vii. 39. 5
 through this worlds wyde *wildernes* She wander should VI. vii. 37. 7
- Wildest.** ne fear'd the *wildest* beast, D. 135
- Wildings.** Oft from the forrest *wildings* he did bring, III. vii. 17. 1
- Wildly.** Thus *wildly* to wander in the worlds eye, Hub. 185
- Wild-man.** See **Wild, Man.**
- Wild-wood.** Unto the *wylde* wood ranne, her dolours to deplore, V. viii. 48. 9
- Wild woods.** See **Wild, Woods.**
- Wile.** For falsed letters, and suborned *wyle*, II. i. 1. 3
 He weened well to worke some uncouth *wyle*: II. i. 8. 2
 Unweeting of their *wile* and treason bad, III. v. 18. 3
 he Malbeccoos halfe eyc did *wyle*; III. x. 5. 2
 That Virgins love to win by wit or *wile*, IV. xi. 2. 3
 He is . . . wrought by Clarins *wile*, V. v. Arg.
 through his owne guilty *wile*: VI. vi. 33. 5
- Wiled.** His halfe eye he *wiled* wondrous well, III. x. 6. 3
- Wiles.** my slie *wyles* and subtill craftinesse, Hub. 1045
 false Acrasia, and her wicked *wiles*; II. ix. 9. 6
 His cruell dedes and wicked *wyles* did spot: III. vi. 13. 5
 all the *wyles* of womens wits knew passing well, III. viii. 8. 9
 with slie shiffes and *wiles* did undermide All noble Knights, V. vi. 32. 7
- Wilful.** We be not tyde to *wilfull* chastitie, Hub. 477
 sdeignfull pride, and *wilfull* arrogauce: Hub. 1135
 Yet, *wilfull* man, he never would forecast: I. iv. 34. 8
 Sthenoboca . . . her selfe did choke With *wilfull* chord I. v. 50. 6
 For Gods deare love be not so *wilfull* bent, II. i. 16. 2
 stird you up to worke your *wilfull* smarts? II. ii. 29. 4
 Advise thee well, and change thy *wilfull* mood, II. vii. 38. 8
 Impotence with her owne *wilfull* hands II. xi. 47. 7
 As one in *wilfull* hale for ever hurried, III. ii. 31. 9
 in loathly weedes And *wilfull* want, III. vii. 6. 5
 can withhold her *wilfull* wandring feet; III. ix. 7. 6
 In *wilfull* languor and consuming smart, III. xii. 16. 8
 In *wilfull* anguish and dead heavinesse, III. xii. 43. or. 7
 Through *wilfull* penyry consumed quight, IV. vii. 41. 3
 inward grieft or *wilfull* scorne Of life IV. viii. 15. 5
 daies in *wilfull* woe are worne, IV. viii. 15. 7
 He *wilfull* lost that he before attained; V. v. 17. 8
 Left to her will by his owne *wilfull* blame, V. v. 20. 2
 even then ruing her *wilfull* fall V. x. 4. 7
 both so *wilfull* were and obstinate VI. vii. 40. 3
 The more she frieseth in her *wilfull* pryde; Am. xxxii. 10
- Wilfully.** His pleasaunt Pipe . . . He *wilfully* hath broke, S.C. Ap. 15
 So will I *wilfully* increase my paine, D. 378
 As one disposed *wilfullie* to die, D. 552
 She *wilfully* her sorrow did augment, II. i. 15. 2
 it *wilfully* unbides, II. v. 1. 9
Wilfully make thyselfe a wretched thrall, II. vi. 17. 3
 That he so *wilfully* refused grace; II. viii. 52. 6
wilfully him throwing on the gras III. xi. 27. 5
 He *wilfully* did cut and shape anew; IV. vii. 40. 2
 Should *wilfully* be into thraldome brought, IV. viii. 58. 7
- Wilfulness.** his sorrow sought through *wilfulness*, II. v. 24. 7
- Wilnesse.** Forstallen hem of their *wilnesse*: S.C. S. 231
 of his *wilnesse* his name doth take, IV. xi. 32. 6
- Will** (*partial list of auxiliary*). See **Free will, Goodwill.**
- Great Babylon her haughtie walls *will* praise, Ro. ii. 1
 All that is lent to love *will* be lost, S.C. F. 70
 (Whereof he *will* be wroken) S.C. Mar. 108
 To feede theyr flocks at *will*, S.C. Jul. 66
 Sore against my *will* was I forst to yield, S.C. Au. 42
 ledde of theyr sheepe what way they *will*, S.C. S. 81
 They wander at *will* and stay at pleasure, S.C. S. 144
 hardie *will* he had to overcome, Gn. 303
 So long as thankful *will* may it relent, Gn. 368
 shall we varie our device at *will*, Hub. 118
 drew the wicked Shepheard to his *will*, Hub. 320
 list at *will* them to revile or snib: Hub. 372
 read he could not evidence, nor *will*, Hub. 382
 to be a beetle-stock Of thy great Masters *will*, Hub. 508

Will—Continued.

- th' evil *will* Of all their Parishners Hub. 660
will to Court for shadowes vaine to seeke, Hub. 912
 gan he rule and tyrannize at *will*, Hub. 1127
 So made by nature for to serve their *will*, T.M. 40
 Each idle wit at *will* presumes to make, T.M. 215
 Free libertie to chaunt our charmes at *will*, T.M. 244
 To make men heavenly wise through humbled *will*, T.M. 622
 welds all things at his *will*, Ti. 447
 Of everie one he takes, and tastes at *will*, Mui. 203
 Warre against us, the vassals of their *will*, Mui. 231
 walkt at *will*, and wandred too and fro, Mui. 379
 yet doth beare, and ever *will*, Col. 94
 'Cause have I none . . . of cancred *will* Col. 650
 at randon as he *will*, Col. 812
 So having said, Melissa spake at *will*; Col. 895
 Helpe . . . Thy weaker Novice to performe thy *will*; I. Pr. 2. 2
 The Eugh, obedient to the benders *will*; I. i. 9. 4
 Rest is their feast, and all things at their *will*: I. i. 35. 3
 'H'ill was his guide, and grieft led him astray, I. ii. 12. 4
 On silly Dame, subject . . . to your mighty *will*! I. ii. 21. 4
 A cruell witch, her cursed *will* to wreake, I. ii. 33. 6
 With humble service to her *will* prepar'd: I. iii. 9. 7
 Halfe mad through malice and revenging *will*, I. iii. 22. 8
 Far be it from your thought, and fro my *will*, I. iii. 28. 2
 raging spoile of lawlesse victors *will*? I. iii. 43. 2
will or uill, Beares her away upon his courser light: I. iii. 43. 7
 Sthenoboca, that her selfe did choke . . . wanting of her *will*; I. v. 50. 6
 Greater conquest . . . he gaynes, That workes it to his *will*, I. vi. 3. 9
 none can breath, nor see, nor heare at *will*, I. vii. 13. 7
 'great grieft *will* not be tould, I. vii. 41. 1
will to might gives greatest aid.' I. vii. 41. 4
 No powre he had to stirre, nor *will* to rize, I. viii. 15. 4
 They let her goe at *will*, and wander waies unknowne, I. viii. 49. 9
 all the good is Gods, both power and eke *will*, I. x. 1. 9
 chaste in worke and *will*: I. x. 30. 6
 Unwares me wrought unto her wicked *will*, I. xii. 32. 8
 In hope to win occasion to his *will*; II. i. 5. 2
 with words his *will*, . . . he ofte did stay, II. i. 34. 7
 On them she workes her *will* to uses bad: II. i. 62. 4
 Where him that witch had thrall'd to her *will*, II. i. 64. 2
 I him recured to a better *will*, II. i. 64. 7
 'thy destinies withstand My wrathfull *will*, II. iii. 8. 4
 weened well ere long his *will* to win, II. iii. 13. 2
 'lett her pas at *will*, II. iii. 44. 1
 Love . . . makes eke one *will*; II. iv. 19. 8
 to worke her to his *will* more neare, II. iv. 25. 5
 Therefore, I thee exhort To change thy *will*, II. v. 17. 8
 he was wise, and wary of her *will*, II. v. 26. 1
 money can thy wants at *will* supply? II. vii. 11. 2
 were your *will* her sold to entertaime, II. ix. 6. 5
 doen you lack your *will*? II. ix. 37. 8
 Him to succede therein, by his last *will*: II. x. 76. 5
 Bryding his *will* and maistering his might, II. xii. 53. 6
 His wrathfull *will* with reason to aswage; III. i. 11. 4
 Giving the bridle to her wanton *will*, III. i. 60. 3
 to ease thy grieft And win thy *will*, III. ii. 33. 7
 to bring his *will* to pas: III. iii. 24. 6
 Therefore submit thy wayes unto his *will*, III. iii. 24. 8
 Serving th' ambitious *will* of Augustine, III. iii. 35. 3
 that they might him handle more at *will*, III. iv. 40. 3
 Him kept from landing at his wished *will*, III. v. 20. 2
 Thus warred he long time against his *will*: III. v. 48. 1
 when ever that she *will*, Possesseth him, III. vi. 46. 8
 To wander through the world abroad at *will*, III. vii. 54. 4
 now he strength gan adde unto his *will*, III. viii. 26. 6
 went at *will* withouten card or sayle, III. viii. 31. 2
 Her *will* to win unto his wished eend; III. viii. 41. 5
 A womans *will*, which is dispoed to go astray, III. ix. 6. 9
 of his owne *will*, III. ix. 8. 8
 sent close messages of love to her at *will*, III. ix. 27. 9
 with thy charms . . . to thy *will* abuse? III. x. 4. 6
 will he made The vassall of the victors *will* hylive: III. x. 10. 7
 with fowle force unto his *will* did drive; III. x. 27. 7
 by no meanes would to his *will* be wonne, III. x. 51. 8
 With greedy *will* and envious desire, III. xi. 26. 3
 let them wend at *will*, III. xii. 45. 9
 His *will* she leard; IV. i. 8. 1
 'I saw him have your Amoret at *will*; IV. i. 49. 1
 Which she by art could use unto her *will*, IV. ii. 44. 3
 To let them passe at *will*, for dread of shame, IV. iv. 3. 6
 then it shall be tried, if ye *will*, IV. iv. 12. 8
 had no *will* To hasten greatly to his parties ayd, IV. iv. 20. 1
 wreake on him her *will* for so great injurie, IV. vi. 23. 9
 Nathlesse her tongue not to her *will* obeyd, IV. vi. 27. 8
 Relent the rigour of your wrathfull *will*, IV. vi. 32. 2
 wonne her *will* to suffer him depart; IV. vi. 43. 2
 to worke Time to my *will*, IV. vii. 17. 2
 at his *will* may whom he list restore, IV. viii. 54. 8
 thereto did with readie *will* consent, IV. viii. 64. 8
 Whose *will* her weaknesse could no way repress, IV. ix. 18. 8
 your *will* be donne, IV. x. 3. 5
 seem'd to serve the workmans *will*, IV. x. 15. 9
 Him from his wicked *will* uneth refrayned; IV. x. 36. 7
 sore against his *will* did him retaine, IV. xi. 7. 7
 though unto his *will* she given were, IV. xii. 15. 6
 'Then doth he take the spoile of them at *will*, V. ii. 9. 1
 Ne any may his mighty *will* withstand; V. ii. 42. 2
 Not wronging any other by my *will*, V. iv. 14. 4
 I hold mine owne, and so *will* hold it still, V. iv. 14. 5

Will—Continued.

- The worke of heavens *will* surpasseth humane thought. . . . V. iv. 27. 9
 For ought or nought be wonne unto her *will*, V. iv. 30. 6
 to morrow I with him *will* fight, V. iv. 48. 8
 he that helpe from her against her *will* discarded. . . . V. v. 8. 9
 The foolish Kyte, led with licentious *will*, V. v. 15. 5
 Left to her *will* by his owne willfull blame, V. v. 20. 2
 not of cancred *will*? . . . I have forborne this duetie to fulfill; . . . V. v. 41. 1
 Till I the conquest of my *will* recover, V. v. 51. 6
 To th' insolent command of womens *will*; V. vi. 1. 4
 she in her wrathfull *will* did cast How to revenge V. vi. 13. 1
 With forward *will* doth set him selfe to weepe, V. vi. 14. 3
 Of whom we may at *will* the whole occasion know, V. viii. 15. 9
 neither *will* one foot, till we that carle have hent, V. ix. 7. 9
 dauncing on the craggy cliffes at *will*; V. ix. 16. 5
 to his *will* she bends; V. x. 24. 8
 deeme it doen of *will*, that through inforcement came. . . . V. xi. 52. 9
 Agreeing in had *will* and cancred kynd; V. xii. 33. 2
 executes her wicked *will* with worse despight. . . . VI. i. 15. 9
 as if against his *will*, VI. i. 35. 2
 Ne from his currish *will* a whit reclame. . . . VI. iii. 43. 2
 Flying the fury of his bloody *will*. . . . VI. iii. 49. 4
 From your owne *will* to cure your maladie. . . . VI. vi. 7. 3
 Abstaine from pleasure, and restraine your *will*; . . . VI. vi. 14. 5
 layd at him amaine with all his *will* and might. . . . VI. vi. 27. 9
 Fortune did not with his *will* conspire; VI. viii. 15. 6
 Ne any *will* had thence to move away, VI. ix. 12. 2
 some, that hath abundance at his *will*, VI. ix. 30. 3
 thence he had no *will* away to fare, VI. x. 30. 8
 To serve the vengeance of his wrathfull *will*; . . . VI. x. 36. 2
 at the last unto his *will* he brought her; VI. x. 38. 3
 Unto his lust, and make his *will* his law, VI. xi. 6. 3
 rise against the remnant at their *will*; VI. xi. 18. 3
 all this while at *will* did range and raine, VI. xii. 2. 8
 Against his *will* fast bound in yron chaine, VI. xii. 35. 3
 rule both sea and land unto their *will*: VII. vii. 3. 5
 For though he colours could devise at *will*, Am. xvii. 5
 easie things, that may be got at *will*, Am. xxvi. 11
 move the Dolphin from her stubborn *will*, Am. xxxviii. 8
 Is it her nature, or is it her *will*, Am. xli. 1
 If *will*; then she at *will* may forgoe. . . . Am. xli. 4
 if her nature and her *will* be so, Am. xli. 5
 willing me against her *will* to stay. . . . Am. xlvi. 4
 But as she *will*, whose *will* my life doth sway, . . . Am. xlvi. 7
 Yet live for ever, though against her *will*, Am. xlvi. 13
 But if it be your pleasure, and proud *will*, Am. xlix. 6
 Mote soften it and to his *will* allure: Am. li. 10
 So goodly wonne, with her owne *will* beguyld. . . . Am. lxxvii. 14
 yeeld their services unto her *will*; Epith. 197
 Poure out to all that *will*, Epith. 262
 Ye sonnes of Venus, play your sports at *will*! . . . Epith. 364
 Encline thy *will* t' effect our wishfull vow, Epith. 385
 when he hath found favour to his *will*, H.L. 245
 corrupt, and wrested unto *will*: H.B. 158
 An heavenly beaute to his fancies *will*; H.B. 222
 About him wait, and on his *will* depend, H.H.L. 65
 Both heaven and earth obey unto her *will*, H.H.B. 197
 Angels, which her goodly face behold And see at *will*, . . . H.H.B. 233
- Willed.** See **Self-willed.**
 me unworthie *willed* here to stay, D. 367
 Tho (as he *wild*) unto his loved lasse, As. 147
 after *wild* it should to her remaine, II. x. 32. 3
 whether *willed* or nilled friend or foe, IV. vii. 16. 6
 And *willed* him with Artegal to wend, V. i. 12. 4
 she his fury *willed* him to slake: V. vii. 36. 7
 him seeing so to rage *Willed* him to stay, V. xii. 8. 2
willed him for to reclayne with speed His scattred people, . . V. xii. 9. 1
 he *wild* her doe away all dread; VI. i. 31. 7
wild the damzell rise; VI. ix. 13. 9
willed streight the slaves should forth be called, . . . VI. xi. 10. 8
Willing. asked him, if he could *willing* bee Hub. 284
 thereby *willing* to afford them aide; Hub. 414
 The knights were *willing* all things to excuse, . . . III. ix. 18. 8
 Did yield him selfe right *willing* to prolong his date: . . III. xii. 35. 9
 Whom when so *willing* Artegal perceived; V. i. 28. 1
willing them forth to call Into the field V. x. 31. 4
Willing him wend unto the Tyrant streight, V. xii. 8. 6
Willing to worke his villenous intent VI. vi. 44. 4
willing eke to wreake The guilt on him VI. vii. 13. 6
 further then she *willing* was he prest, VI. xi. 7. 6
 As *willing* me against her will to stay. . . . Am. xlvi. 4
- Willingly.** So *willingly* she came into his armes, . . . I. vii. 15. 3
 Who her as *willingly* to grace did take, I. vii. 15. 4
 Is it not better to doe *willingly*, I. ix. 47. 7
- Willingness.** Sweete is the love that comes alone with *willingness*. . . . IV. v. 25. 9
- Willow.** some soft *Willow*, or new growen stud; Gn. 84
 The *Willow*, worne of forlorne Paramours; I. i. 9. 3
 To win a *willow* bough, IV. i. 47. 9
- Wills.** Whereto thou list their trayned *willes* entice. . . . S.C. O. 24
 in the valleies wandring at their *wills*, Gn. 76
 differing both in *willes* agreed in fine: II. xii. 59. 7
 to your *willes* both royalties and Reames Subdew, . . . III. v. 53. 3
 they secret way did make Unto their *wills*, III. ix. 31. 6
 none That to their *willes* could them direct aright, . . . IV. i. 16. 8
 from revenge their *willes* they scarce asswag'd: . . . IV. v. 27. 3
 cruelly does wound whom so she *wills*: V. xii. 36. 5
 For nought against their *wills* might countervaille: . . VII. vi. 49. 7
 Love, that long hath slept . . . *Wills* him awake, . . . Am. iv. 7
Willy. Sicker, *Willye*, thou warnest well; S.C. Mar. 7

Willy—Continued.

- Willye*, I wene thou bee assot; S.C. Mar. 25
 Ah! *Willye*, when the hart is ill assayde, S.C. Au. 6
 Ah! *Willye*, now I have leard a newe daunce; S.C. Au. 11
 Well agreed, *Willye*: S.C. Au. 49
Willye is not greatly overgone, S.C. Au. 127
 let the Lambe be *Willye* his owne: S.C. Au. 132
 Ne can *Willye* wite the witelesse herdgroome. . . . S.C. Au. 136
 Our pleasant *Willye*, ah! is dead of late: T.M. 208
- Wilt** (*partial list*).
 till that thou thy Poeme *wilt* make knowne, Ded.Son.viii.13
 Why *wilt* not let him passe, I. ix. 39. 8
Wilt give thy heard, though it hut little bee? VI. i. 29. 8
- Wily.** Like as a *wily* Foxe, Mui. 401
 The *wily* lover did devise this slight: Col. 137
 by her wicked arts and *wylie* skill, I. xi. 32. 6
 by his false allurements *wylie* draft IV. ix. 10. 4
 his owne *wylie* wit, V. ix. 6. 1
- Wily-witted.** For he was *wylie witted*, II. iii. 9. 5
Wimble. He was so *wimble* and so wight, S.C. Mar. 91
Wimborne. washeth *Wimborne* meades in season drye. . . IV. xi. 32. 4
Wimple. widow-like sad *wimple* throwne away, I. xii. 22. 3
Wimpled. a veile, that *wimpled* was full low; I. i. 4. 4
 with a veile, that *wimpled* every where, VII. vii. 5. 8
- Win.** See **Out-win.**
 Forcing with gyfts to *winne* his wanton heart. . . . S.C. Ap. 24
 Ne strive to *winne* renowne, S.C. Jun. 74
 after we may favour seeke to *win*? Hub. 644
 in his liking to *winne* worthie place, Hub. 776
 Both wares and money, by exchange to *win*: Hub. 870
 When the Naemean Conquest he did *win*. . . . Mui. 72
 by no meanes I could him *win* thereto, D. 561
 wrought to *win* delight. . . . Col. 119
 To *winne* him worshippe, and her grace to have, I. i. 3. 4
 Resolv'd in minde all suddenly to *win*, I. i. 24. 4
 'the way to *win* Is wisely to advise; I. i. 33. 5
 For hoped love to *winne* me certaine hate? I. i. 51. 5
 pricke with pride And hope to *winne* his Ladies hearte . . I. i. 14. 7
 but yet could never *win* The Fort, I. ii. 25. 3
 Both seemde to *win*, and both seemde won to bee, . . . I. ii. 37. 6
 What not by right she cast to *win* by guile; I. ii. 38. 3
 waiting long, to *win* the wished sight of her, I. iv. 6. 8
 Where both doe fight alike, to *win* or yield? I. iv. 50. 4
 And *win* rich spoile of ransackt chastitee. . . . I. vi. 5. 6
 both chose to *win*, or die. . . . I. vi. 43. 9
 hardly he the flitted lide does *win*. . . . I. vii. 21. 7
 never any could that girldon *win*, I. vii. 45. 6
 battels, which thou boasts to *win* Through strife, I. ix. 43. 3
 In hope to *win* occasion to his will; II. i. 6. 2
 thy sight could *win* thee grace. . . . II. i. 9. 9
 In hope to *win* more favour with his mate, II. ii. 19. 4
 weened well ere long his will to *win*, II. iii. 13. 2
 mote him honour *win* to wreak so foule despight. . . . II. iii. 13. 9
 swore him fealty to *win* or loose. . . . II. x. 37. 9
 In hope thereof to *win* victorious spoile. . . . II. xi. 7. 6
 Nought feard theyr force that fortilage to *win*, . . . II. xi. 43. 5
 in hope to *win* thereby Most goodly meede, III. i. 18. 7
 Till she mote *winne* fit time for her desire; III. i. 66. 2
 Achilles armes, which Arthegall did *win*: III. ii. 25. 6
 to ease thy grieft And *win* thy will: III. ii. 33. 7
 Thrise shall he fight with them, and twice shall *win*; . . III. iii. 30. 6
win him worship through his warlike deed, III. iv. 4. 8
 more happy were to *win* so goodly pray. . . . III. iv. 46. 9
 Which darknesse shall subdue and heaven *win*: . . . III. iv. 69. 6
 how to *win* the wished victory, III. vii. 33. 2
 To *winne* her liking unto his delight: III. viii. 38. 5
 Her will to *win* unto his wished end; III. viii. 41. 5
 we will by force it *win*, III. ix. 9. 5
 To *win* faire Leda to his lovely trade: III. xi. 32. 2
 to *win* Deucalions daughter bright, III. xi. 42. 5
 Should either *winne* him one, or lye without the dore. . IV. i. 9. 9
 as to a Knight That did her *win* IV. i. 12. 4
 To *win* a willow bough, whilset other wears the hayes. . IV. i. 47. 9
 her love prepare, and liking *win* theretoo. . . . IV. ii. 8. 9
 That shall you *win* more glory than ye here find gaires? . IV. ii. 27. 9
 Ne which of them did *winne*, ne which were wonne. . . IV. iii. 36. 7
 Yee shall her *winne*, as I have done, in fight: . . . IV. iv. 9. 4
 Where beauties prize shold *win* that pretious spoyle: . . IV. iv. 48. 8
 That many wish to *win* for glorie vaine, IV. v. 2. 6
 to *winne* the same So many Ladies sought, IV. v. 6. 3
 for to *winne* the saddle lost the steed. . . . IV. v. 22. 5
 To *win* her grace his libertie to get: IV. viii. 53. 6
 To *winne* me honour by some noble gest, IV. x. 4. 4
 That Virgins love to *win* by wit or wile, IV. xi. 2. 3
 By timely death shall *winne* her wished rest. . . . IV. xii. 8. 2
 That she might *win* some time, V. i. 23. 7
 all strove with perill to *winne* fame; V. iii. 7. 5
 though my land he first did *winne* away, V. iv. 14. 6
 Threw many threats, if they the towne did *win*, . . . V. iv. 37. 4
 Weening at last to *win* advantage new; V. v. 7. 2
 To which if thou canst *win* him any way V. v. 33. 6
 Make meanes to *win* thy libertie forlorne, V. v. 40. 2
 swift Talus did the formost *win*; V. vii. 35. 2
 Did *win* the shore; V. xii. 5. 8
 sought to *win* his love by all the meanes she might. . . VI. i. 14. 9
 even in the Porch he him did *win*, VI. i. 23. 4
 well she knew the wayes to *win* good will VI. vi. 41. 6
 To *winne* the love of the faire Pastorell, VI. ix. 46. 2
 didst bring away Captivity thence captive, us to *win*: . . Am. lxxvii. 4
 Certes small glory doest thou *winne* hereby, H.L. 153

Win—Continued.

- though he do not *win* his wish to end, *H.L.* 211
 To *win* them worship which to thee obey, *H.L.* 237
 wight Who of her selfe can *win* the wishfull sight, *H.H.B.* 245
- Winborae.** See *Wimborne*.
- Wind.** See *Outwind*, *South wind*.
- wrathfull *winde*, Which blows cold storms, *Bel.*² viii. 11
 Milde was the *winde*, calme seem'd the sea, *Pet.* ii. 4
 As waves, as *winde*, as fire, spred over all, *Ro.* xvi. 13
 If too great *winde* against the port him drive, *Ro.* xxi. 13
 though she owe her fall to the first *winde*, *Ro.* xxviii. 9
 Faire blew the *winde* into her bosome right; *Van.* ix. 5
winde nor tide could move her thence away, *Van.* ix. 12
 They wont in the *wind* wagge their wrigle tayles, *S.C.F.* 7
 See how he venteth into the *wynd*; *S.C.F.* 75
 The simple ayre, the gentle warbling *wynde*, *S.C.* Jun. 4
 nowe the Westerne *wind* bloweth sore, *S.C.* S. 49
 The more to *wind* it out thou doest swinck, *S.C.* S. 132
 Sike words bene *wynd*, and wasten soone, *S.C.* O. 36
 All was blowne away of the wavering *wynd*, *S.C.* D. 126
 Where breathe on them the whistling *wind* mote best; *Sn.* 236
 happie *winde* and weather entertaine, *Gn.* 663
 'The therefore as bequeathing to the *winde*, *Gn.* 633
 meane for better *winde* about to throwe, *Hub.* 80
 the common *winde* Of Courts inconstant mutabilitie, *Hub.* 722
 the strings, stirred with the warbling *wind*, *Ti.* 613
 oft would dare to tempt the trouhless *winde*, *Mui.* 48
 She fel away like fruit blowne downe with *winde*, *D.* 244
 So soone as on them blowes the Northern *winde*, *D.* 396
 neither car'd for *wynd*, nor baile, nor raine, *Col.* 221
 like bladders blownen up with *wynd*, *Col.* 717
 raine . . . Mixt with a murmuring *winde*, *I.* i. 41. 4
 baves His sweatie forehead in the breathing *wynd*, *I.* vii. 3. 2
 masse of earthly slyme, Puft up with emptie *wynd*, *I.* vii. 9. 9
 with the *winde* it did him overthrow, *I.* vii. 12. 8
 Long tost with stormes, and bet with bitter *wind*, *I.* vii. 28. 7
 Her dried dugs, lyke bladders lacking *wind*, Hong downe, *I.* viii. 47. 6
 with his winged heeles did tread the *wynd*, *I.* ix. 21. 8
 sayles, in which the hollow *wynd* Is gathered full, *I.* xi. 10. 2
 mery *wynd* and weather call her thence away, *I.* xii. 1. 9
 when fluttring *wind* does blow, *II.* iii. 10. 3
 The Northerne *winde* his wings did broad display, *II.* iii. 19. 3
 Each trembling leafe and whistling *wind* they heare, *II.* iii. 20. 4
 when the *winde* amongst them did inspyre, *II.* iii. 30. 3
 winged canvas with the *wind* to fly: *II.* vi. 5. 4
 t' appease the stormy *winde* Of malice, *II.* vi. 8. 8
 Ne care, no feare I how the *wind* do blow, *II.* vi. 10. 4
 Whom nether *wind* out of their seat could forse, *II.* vi. 20. 8
 Ne *wind* and weather at his pleasure call: *II.* vi. 23. 3
 The *wind* unstable, and doth never stay, *II.* vi. 23. 5
 with forst *wind* the fewell did inflame; *II.* vii. 36. 2
wind his horne under the castle wall, *II.* ix. 11. 4
 the fierce Northerne *wind* with blustering blast, *II.* ix. 16. 8
 whiles *wind* and wether right Doe serve their turnes: *II.* xi. 4. 7
 When the wroth Western *wind* does reave their locks: *II.* xi. 19. 5
 as the *winde* ran underneath his lode, *II.* xi. 20. 5
 as the winged *wind* his Tigre fed, *II.* xi. 26. 1
 not one puffe of *winde* there did appeare, *II.* xii. 22. 6
 Now soft, now loud, unto the *wind* did call; *II.* xii. 71. 8
 The gentle warbling *wind* low answered to all, *II.* xii. 71. 9
 let us hence depart whilst wether serves and *winde*, *II.* xii. 87. 9
 what uncouth *wind* Brought her into those partes, *III.* ii. 4. 5
 saile withouten starres against tyde and *winde*: *III.* iv. 9. 8
 Ne the sharp Northerne *wind* thereon to showre; *III.* v. 51. 5
 shaketh with the least Murrure of *winde*, *III.* vii. 1. 5
 He forth issew'd: like as a boystrous *winde*, *III.* ix. 15. 2
 lay still in the *winde*, *III.* x. 30. 5
 As if the *wind* him on his wings had borne; *III.* x. 55. 2
 an hideous storme of *winde* arose, *III.* xii. 2. 1
 fitting as the wavering *wind* After each beautie, *IV.* ii. 5. 2
 he their words as *wind* esteemed light, *IV.* v. 27. 7
 Like to the Northern *winde*, that none could heare: *IV.* v. 38. 8
 Me hether brought with him as swift as *wind*, *IV.* vii. 18. 7
 winged leete as nimble as the *winde*, *IV.* vii. 30. 2
 flew away as lightly as the *wind*: *IV.* viii. 7. 7
 breathed forth with blast of bitter *wind*; *IV.* viii. 26. 5
 this carried with the tide, That with the *wind*, *IV.* ix. 26. 8
 If *wind* and tide doe change, *IV.* ix. 26. 9
 sailers save from wreckes of wrathfull *winde*, *IV.* xi. 52. 5
 Talus, that could like a lime-bound *winde* her, *V.* ii. 25. 3
 one of th' ayre, without or *wind* or wether: *V.* ii. 31. 4
 weigh the *winde* that under heaven doth blow; *V.* ii. 43. 2
 her winged thoughts, more swift then *wind*, *V.* vi. 7. 8
 oversprad her like a puffe of *wind*; *V.* ix. 14. 3
 shivered all about, and scattered in the *wynd*: *V.* x. 32. 9
 Like scatted chaffe the which the *wind* away doth fan, *V.* xi. 47. 9
 The *winde* and weather served them so well, *V.* xii. 4. 6
 Did spred abroad and throw in th' open *wynd*: *V.* xii. 33. 7
 Him selfe out of the forest he did *wynd*, *VI.* iv. 26. 2
 Yet were her words but *wynd*, *VI.* vi. 42. 9
 Were brought by error or by wreckfull *wynde*; *VI.* viii. 36. 4
 Is met of many a counter *winde* and tyde, *VI.* xii. 1. 3
 When any *winde* doth under heaven blowe; *VII.* vii. 20. 7
 fruitlesse worke is broken with least *wynd*, *Am.* xxiii. 14
 heares With the loose *wynd* ye waving chance to marke; *Am.* lxxxi. 2
- Winding.** See *Ivy-winding*.
 nor breere, nor *winding* witche: *S.C.* Jun. 20
 to entrappe the fish in *winding* file, *S.C.* D. 81
- Windings.** all within it full of *wyndings* is, *V.* ix. 6. 6
- Window.** Being one day at my *window* all alone, *Pet.* i. 1

Window—Continued.

- he by conning sleights in at the *window* crept, *I.* iii. 17. 9
 So soone as heavens *window* shewed light, *IV.* iii. 3. 7
 Would to his hope a *windowe* open wyde, *V.* v. 39. 3
 She to a *window* came that opened West, *V.* vi. 7. 4
 Forth of her *window* as she looking lay, *V.* viii. 26. 6
 Ne lightned was with *window*, nor with lover, *VI.* x. 42. 7
 Who is the same, which at my *window* peepes? *Epith.* 372
- Windows.** Light out of heavens *windowes* forth to looke, *Hub.* 109
 Forth looking through the *windowes* of the East, *Col.* 605
 all the walls and *windows* there are writ, *Col.* 776
 goodly galleries . . . Full of faire *windowes*, *I.* iv. 4. 8
 shut up heavens *windowes* shyng wyde; *I.* vii. 23. 5
 The *windowes* of bright beaven opened had, *II.* xi. 3. 2
- Wiads.** Nor th' horrible upore of *windes* high blowing, *Ro.* xiii. 9
 bitter-breathing *windes* with harmfull blast, *Ti.* 405
 Whom raging *windes* . . . doe diversly disease, *II.* ii. 24. 2
 Birdes, voices, instruments, *windes*, waters, *II.* xi. 70. 9
 'Thou God of *windes*, that raignest in the seas, *III.* iv. 10. 1
 all his *windes* Dau Aeolus did keepe, *III.* viii. 21. 6
 Sends forth the *winds* out of his hidden treasure, *IV.* ix. 23. 3
 thee the *winds*, the clouds doe feare, *IV.* x. 44. 6
- Windy.** tost in th' ayre with everie *windie* blast: *Gn.* 334
 With *windy* Nitre and quick Sulphur fraught, *I.* vii. 13. 3
 As when a *windy* tempest bloweth hye, *II.* viii. 48. 1
 in his hand a *windy* fan did heare, *III.* xii. 8. 8
- Wine.** The *wine* of booredome in a cup, *Rev.* ii. 8
 Bring Coronations, with Sops in *wine*, *S.C.* Ap. 138
 girlonds of roses, and Sops in *wine*, *S.C.* May 14
 when with *Wine* the braine begius to sweate, *S.C.* O. 107
 if my temples were distaind with *wine*, *S.C.* O. 110
 fill the same with store of timely *wine*, *Col.* 603
 in the *wine* a solemne oth they bynd, *I.* v. 4. 8
 In *wine* and oyle they wash his woundes wide, *I.* v. 17. 4
 a cup of gold, With *wine* and water fild, *I.* x. 13. 3
 Then gan they sprinkle all the posts with *wine*, *I.* xii. 38. 1
 In *wine* and meats she flowd above the banck, *II.* ii. 36. 6
 With balme, and *wine*, and costly spicery, *II.* xi. 49. 4
 A mighty Mazer howle of *wine* was sett, *II.* xii. 49. 3
 to taste their lushious *wine*, *II.* xii. 54. 4
 so faire winepresse made the *wine* more sweet: *II.* xii. 56. 6
 cheared well with *wine* and spicere: *III.* i. 42. 5
 A sacrament prophane in mystery of *wine*, *III.* ix. 30. 9
 So proov'd it eke that gratious God of *wine*, *III.* xi. 43. 6
 Surcharge'd with *wine*, were heedlesse and ill-hedded, *IV.* i. 3. 4
 beare with you both *wine* and juncates fit, *V.* iv. 49. 8
 Ne drinke of *wine*; for *wine*, they say, is blood, *V.* vii. 10. 3
 Poure out the *wine* without restraint or stay, *Epith.* 250
 sprinkle all the postes and wals with *wine*, *Epith.* 253
- Wine-fat's.** must, Which he was trading in the *wine-fats* see, *VII.* vii. 39. 3
- Winepress.** so faire winepresse made the *wine* more sweet: *II.* xii. 56. 6
- Wines.** They bring them *wines* of Greece and Araby, *I.* v. 4. 5
- Wing.** A Bird all white, well feathered on each *wing*, *Bel.*² xi. 5
 for succoure fee Under the shadow of his *wing*; *To his Booke* 7
 There may thy Muse display her fluttring *wing*, *S.C.* O. 43
 Under the left *wing* stroke his weapon, *Mui.* 437
 my Muse . . . With holder *wing* shall dare alofte to sty, *Deed.* Son. ii. 9
 did glyde Close under his left *wing*, *I.* xi. 20. 7
 his late wounded *wing* unserviceable found, *I.* xi. 25. 9
 maketh him his *wing* in vaine to spend; *IV.* iii. 19. 7
 Whose other *wing* . . . Was lately broken, *V.* v. 15. 3
 At an Hernessaw, that lyes aloft on *wing*, *VI.* vii. 9. 2
 This too high flight, unfit for her weake *wing*) *VII.* vii. 1. 4
 to overspreed Me with the shadow of thy gentle *wing*, *II.L.* 20
 Spread thy broad *wing* over my love and me, *Epith.* 319
- Winged.** See *Leather-winged*, *Winged-heeled*.
 said, he was a *winged* lad, *S.C.* Mar. 112
 thy gay Sonne, that *winged* God of Love, *T.M.* 401
 With which I wont the *winged* words to tie, *T.M.* 548
 where the *winged* ships were seene, *Ti.* 148
 A Knight all arm'd, upon a *winged* steed; *Ti.* 646
 She turn'd into a *winged* Butterflie, *Mui.* 138
 Before the Bull she pictur'd *winged* Love, *Mui.* 289
 that false *winged* boy Her chaste hart had subdewd, *I.* i. 47. 8
 with his *winged* heeles did tread the *wynd*, *I.* ix. 21. 8
winged canvas with the *wind* to fly: *II.* vi. 5. 4
 Bidding his *winged* vessell fairely forward fly: *II.* vii. 1. 9
 two sharpe *winged* sheares, Deeked with diverse plumes, *II.* viii. 5. 7
 as the *winged* wind his Tigre fed, *II.* xi. 26. 1
 Her little sonne, the *winged* god of love, *III.* vi. 11. 2
 thither haunt, and with the *winged* boy, *III.* vi. 49. 3
 On which the *winged* boy in colours cleare Depincted was, *III.* xi. 7. 7
 The *winged* boy did thrust into his throue, *III.* xi. 35. 6
 like a *winged* horse he tooke his flight, *III.* xi. 42. 7
 the *winged* God him selfe Came riding, *III.* xi. 22. 1
winged leete as nimble as the *winde*, *IV.* vii. 30. 2
 streight the *winged* words out of his ballaunce flew, *V.* ii. 44. 9
 her *winged* thoughts, more swift then *wind*, *V.* vi. 7. 8
 the *winged* God that woundeth harts, *VI.* viii. 22. 1
 the *winged* God . . . A thousand sowres bath tempred, *VI.* xi. 1. 6
 With which her *winged* speed is let and crost, *VI.* xi. 1. 4
 the *winged* god . . . Began in me to move, *Am.* lx. 6
 an hundred little *winged* loves, *Epith.* 357
- Winged-foot.** The *wingd-foot* God so fast his plumes did beat, *VII.* vi. 17. 1
- Winged-heeled.** be fast away did fly, . . . *winged* heeld, *III.* xii. 12. 6
- Wing-footed.** At last me seem'd *wing-footed* Mercurie, *Ti.* 666
 his *wingfooted* coursers him did heare So fast away, *V.* vii. 33. 4
- Wings.** With golden *wings* in habite of a Nymph, *Bel.*² iv. 6
 more she gan to trust hir *wings*, *Bel.*² vi. 3
 with hir *wings* to reache The place, *Bel.*² vi. 7

Wings—Continued.

A bird all white, well fetherd on hir <i>winges</i>	Bel. ¹ ix. 5
like a Nymph, that <i>wings</i> of silver weares,	Bel. ² iv. 6
With feeble <i>wings</i> assay to mount	Bel. ² vii. 2
more she gan her <i>wings</i> t' assure	Bel. ² vii. 3
With purple <i>wings</i> , and crest of golden hewe;	Pet. v. 2
having his wide <i>wings</i> spent in wast,	Ro. xvi. 7
scorching Sunne had brent His <i>wings</i>	Ro. xvii. 6
With <i>winges</i> of purple and blew;	S.C. Mar. 33
sprong forth a naked swayne With spotted <i>winges</i> ,	S.C. Mar. 80
make the <i>winges</i> of thine aspyring wit,	S.C. O. 83
The soothe of byrdes by beating of their <i>winges</i> ,	S.C. D. 87
Time, flying with <i>winges</i> swift,	Hub. 308
with his azure <i>wings</i> he cleav'd The liquid cloudes,	Hub. 1258
Make thy selfe fluttring <i>wings</i>	U.V. 2
Fame with golden <i>wings</i> aloft doth flie,	Ti. 421
with unweari'd <i>wings</i> , each part t' inquire	Mui. 39
Lastly his shinie <i>wings</i> as silver bright,	Mui. 89
Bears in his <i>wings</i> so manie a changefull token,	Mui. 101
sure those <i>wings</i> were fairer manifolde	Mui. 104
She placed in her <i>wings</i> ,	Mui. 142
that flie them in her <i>wings</i> doth beare	Mui. 144
With his aire-cutting <i>wings</i> he measured wide,	Mui. 154
his moyst <i>wings</i> to dry,	Mui. 184
The velvet nap which on his <i>wings</i> doth lie,	Mui. 333
wrapt his <i>wings</i> twaine In lymie snares	Mui. 428
had it armes and <i>wings</i> ,	Col. 218
their tender <i>wings</i> He brusheth oft,	I. i. 23. 8
on his litle <i>winges</i> the dreame he bore	I. i. 44. 8
a Dragon . . . over all did spredd His golden <i>winges</i> :	I. vii. 31. 5
The plumes of pride, and <i>winges</i> of vanity,	I. x. 39. 3
His flaggy <i>winges</i> . . . Were like two sayles,	I. xi. 10. 1
with his waving <i>wings</i> displayed wyde,	I. xi. 18. 1
with his <i>winges</i> to stye above the ground;	I. xi. 25. 8
clapt his yron <i>wings</i> as victor he did dwell	I. xi. 31. 9
gathering up himselfe . . . With his uneven <i>wings</i> ,	I. xi. 40. 8
when fluttring wind does blow In his light <i>winges</i> ,	II. iii. 10. 4
The Northerne winde his <i>wings</i> did broad display	II. iii. 19. 3
'Feare gave her <i>winges</i> ,	II. iv. 32. 1
Did alwaies sore, beating his yron <i>wings</i> ;	II. vii. 23. 2
he gan display His painted nimble <i>wings</i> ,	II. viii. 8. 9
who shall lend me <i>wings</i> ,	II. x. 1. 3
some had <i>wings</i> , and some had clawes to teare:	II. xi. 8. 6
with their wicked <i>wings</i> them ofte did smight,	II. xii. 35. 8
Taketh his nimble <i>winges</i> , and soone away is gone,	III. i. 25. 9
With his wide <i>wings</i> upon them fiercely fly,	III. iii. 46. 6
after her his nimble <i>winges</i> doth straine,	III. iv. 49. 7
Fancies bett his ydle brayne With their light <i>wings</i> ,	III. iv. 54. 5
Carried away with <i>wings</i> of speedy feare,	III. v. 6. 6
way through which his <i>wings</i> Had borne him,	III. vi. 12. 6
He clip his wanton <i>wings</i> , that he no more shall flye,	III. vi. 24. 9
with his flaggy <i>winges</i> Beates downe both leaves and buds	III. vi. 39. 7
from Prince Arthure fled with <i>wings</i> of idle feare,	III. vi. 54. 9
fear gave her <i>wings</i> , and need her corage taught,	III. vii. 26. 9
with plummy <i>wings</i> doth sheare The subtle ayre	III. vii. 39. 3
As if the wind him on his <i>wings</i> had borne;	III. x. 55. 2
that doth his golden <i>wings</i> embay In blessed Nectar	III. xi. 2. 3
with wide <i>winges</i> to beat the buxome ayre:	III. xi. 34. 2
<i>winges</i> it had with sondry colours dight,	III. xi. 47. 6
clapt on hys his coulour <i>winges</i> twaine,	III. xii. 23. 7
The God of love with <i>wings</i> displayed wide	IV. i. 39. 3
her nimble <i>wings</i> displaid, And flew away	IV. viii. 7. 6
With nimble <i>wings</i> of gold and purple hew;	IV. x. 42. 3
Under the <i>wings</i> of Isis all that night;	V. vii. 12. 2
Carried with <i>wings</i> of feare, like fowle aghast,	V. viii. 4. 7
her brode-spreading <i>wings</i> did wyde unfold;	V. ix. 28. 5
on their purpled <i>wings</i> Did beare the pendants	V. ix. 29. 2
And Eagles <i>wings</i> , for scope and speednesse,	V. xi. 24. 7
more fiercely reard Upon her wide great <i>wings</i> ,	V. xi. 30. 6
His brode black <i>wings</i> had . . . dispred,	VI. viii. 44. 5
being bred under base shepherds <i>wings</i> ,	VI. ix. 35. 4
<i>wings</i> of gold fit to employ,	VII. vii. 46. 9
His wanton <i>wings</i> and darts of deadly power,	Am. iv. 8
Legions of loves with litle <i>wings</i> did fly;	Am. xvi. 6
when my spirit doth spred her holder <i>winges</i> ,	Am. lxxii. 1
They loosely did theyr wanton <i>winges</i> display,	Am. lxxvi. 11
He tooke his <i>wings</i> and away did fly,	Epig. i. 6
Bathing thy <i>wings</i> in her ambrosiall kisse,	H.L. 25
taking to him <i>wings</i> of his owne heate,	H.L. 64
cowardly distrust Of his weake <i>wings</i>	H.L. 181
Love, lift me up upon thy golden <i>wings</i> ,	H.H.L. 1
Ere flitting Time could wag his eyes <i>wings</i>	H.H.L. 24
Either with nimble <i>wings</i> to ent the skies,	H.H.L. 66
faulcon . . . That flags awhile her fluttering <i>wings</i> beneath,	H.H.B. 27
Cherubius, Which all with golden <i>wings</i> are overdight,	H.H.B. 93
To impe the <i>wings</i> of thy high flying mynd,	H.H.B. 135
Wingyheeld. *As ashes pale of hew, and wingyheeld;	III. xii. 12. 6
Wink. evermore, when he began to winke,	IV. v. 41. 3
Winneth. Still winneth way, ne hath her compass lost:	VI. xii. 1. 7
Wins. winnes an Olive girlond for her needs,	II. ii. 31. 7
Blandamour winnes false Florimell,	IV. ii. Arg.
Britomart winnes the prize from all,	IV. iv. Arg.
who so winnes her may her have by right:	IV. iv. 9. 7
Winter. is in Winter lord of all the plaine,	Ro. xiv. 2
Winter or Sommer they mought well fare,	S.C. F. 24
Age and Winter accord full nie,	S.C. F. 27
Comes the breme Winter with chamfred browes,	S.C. F. 43
oftsones Winter gan to approche;	S.C. F. 225
when Winter doth her straine,	S.C. O. 12
sadde Winter welked hath the day,	S.C. N. 13

Winter—Continued.

My harveste hasts to stirre up Winter sterne,	S.C. D. 129
Winter is come that blowes the bitter blaste,	S.C. D. 143
after Winter dreerie death does hast,	S.C. D. 144
Ere the breme Winter breede you greater grieffe,	S.C. D. 148
Winter is come, that blowes the balefull breath,	S.C. D. 149
after Winter commeth timely death,	S.C. D. 150
did all winter as in sommer bud,	VI. x. 6. 5
of their Winter spring another Prime,	VII. vii. 18. 7
Lastly, came Winter cloathed all in frize,	VII. vii. 31. 1
Winter's. When Winters wastfull spight was almost spent,	S.C. Ja. 2
'Thou barren ground, whome winters wrath hath wasted,	S.C. Ja. 19
now is come thy wynters stormy state,	S.C. Ja. 23
'Such rage as winters reigneth in my heart,	S.C. Ja. 25
will rancke Winters rage . . . never ginne tasswage?	S.C. F. 1
Lewdly complainest thou . . . Of Winters wracke	S.C. F. 10
Of Sommers flame, nor of Winters threat,	S.C. F. 20
beare Cherefully the Winters wrathfull cheare;	S.C. F. 26
slake the winters sorowe,	S.C. Mar. 6
Winters wrath beginnes to quell,	S.C. Mar. 8
sadde winters wrathe, and season chill,	S.C. N. 33
lyeth buried long in Winters hale;	S.C. N. 84
winters stormie wrath	T.M. 236
far more bitter storme than winters stowre	T.M. 247
whom wearie winters teene Hath worne to nought,	IV. iii. 23. 7
As withered weed through cruell winters tiae,	IV. xii. 34. 6
Like as the Moone in foggie winters night	V. v. 12. 8
where shepherds lie In winters wrathfull time,	VI. ix. 4. 9
calling forth out of sad Winters night	Am. iv. 5
in her winters bowre not well awake;	Am. lxx. 6
Winters'. With hardened frosts of former winters ire,	VII. vii. 11. 4
Wintry. What reck'd I of wintrye ages wast?—	S.C. D. 29
wintrye storme his wrathful wreck does threat;	I. xi. 21. 2
Wipe. all their teares he shall wipe cleane away,	Rev. iv. 7
Those weary wanton toys away dyd wype,	S.C. Jun. 43
my hope away dyd wype,	S.C. D. 108
everie shower will wash and wype away;	Ti. 205
And wype their faults out of your eensure grave,	Ded. Son. ix. 14
filth wype cleane away:	II. iv. 35. 8
all thy wronges will wype out of my sovenaunce,	II. viii. 51. 9
her Lions clawes he from her feete away dyd wype,	V. xi. 27. 9
He sad selfe . . . constraying To wype his wounds,	VI. ii. 41. 5
Wiped. as things wipt out with a sponge	Ti. 361
wypt away his toilsom sweat,	II. v. 30. 9
They softly wipt away the gelly blood	III. iv. 40. 6
have the sterne remembrance wypt away	IV. viii. 1. 8
so soone As she her face had wypt	V. v. 45. 7
From his soft eyes the teares he wypt away,	VI. iv. 23. 4
eek my name bee wypped out lykewize,	Am. lxxv. 8
Wipes. With her soft garment wipes away the gore	III. i. 38. 5
Eftsoones he wyptes quite out of memory	H.L. 241
Wiping. Wiping the teares from her suffused eyes,	III. vii. 10. 3
wiping out remembrance of all ill,	IV. vi. 32. 4
From her faire eyes wiping the dewy wet	IV. vii. 35. 5
Wire. See Copper-wire.	
Her yellow lockes, crisped like golde wyre,	II. iii. 30. 1
Fast bounden hand and foote with cords of wire,	III. vii. 37. 8
With golden wyre to weave her curled head;	III. viii. 7. 6
golden wyre was not so yellow	III. viii. 7. 7
To frame such subtle wire, so shinie cleare;	IV. i. 20. 6
Her long loose yellow locks lyke yellow wyre,	Epith. 154
That golden wyre, those sparkling stars so bright,	H.B. 97
Wiry. her yellow locks, like wyrie gold	Ti. 10
Wisdom. O! warie wisdomed of the man,	Ro. xxiii. 1
government of state Will without wisdomed soone he ruinate,	Hub. 1040
His wisdomed he above their learning deemed,	Hub. 1192
true wisdomed to sustaine,	T.M. 80
God himselfe for wisdomed most is praised,	T.M. 89
wants the staffe of wisdomed him to stay,	T.M. 140
th' ornaments of wisdomed are bereft?	T.M. 489
want the blis that wisdomed would them breed,	T.M. 530
of all wisdomed knew the perfect somme?	Ti. 60
count of wisdomed more than of thy Countie,	Ti. 273
now his wisdomed is disproved quite;	Ti. 446
Adorn'd with wisdomed and with chastitie,	D. 215
Her power, her mercy, and her wisdomed, (*and her wisdomed)	Col. 346
wisdomed warnes, whilst foot is in the gate,	I. i. 13. 4
He wondred at her wisdomed hevenly rare,	I. vi. 31. 1
I hope . . . your wisdomed will direct my thought,	I. vii. 42. 7
It governd was, . . . Through wisdomed of a matrone grave	I. x. 3. 5
heare the wisdomed of her wordes divine,	I. x. 18. 6
sober lookes her wisdomed well descryde:	I. x. 34. 3
with great wisdomed and grave eloquence	I. xii. 24. 5
Who, with his wisdomed won, him streight did choose	II. x. 37. 8
of all wisdomed bee thou precedent,	III. ii. 3. 3
deare wisdomed bought too late!	III. iv. 37. 9
Her wisdomed did admire, and hearkned to her loring,	V. vii. 42. 9
wisdomed is most riches:	VI. ix. 30. 7
Eternal spring of grace and wisdomed trew,	H.H.L. 44
His truth, his love, his wisdomed, and his blis,	H.H.B. 110
Wisdom's. th' heavenly gift of wisdomes influence,	T.M. 86
wisdomes powre, and temperaunces might,	II. xii. 43. 6
Endewd with wisdomes riches, hevenly, rare,	H.H.L. 112
Wise. See Albanese-wise, Heavenly-wise, Thiswise, Thuswise, True-love-wise.	
fashiond were they all in Dorike wise,	Bel. ¹ ii. 4
Their armes in shamefull wise bounde	Bel. ¹ xi. 10
wrought with Diamond after Dorick wise:	Bel. ² ii. 4
armes bound at their backs in shamefull wise,	Bel. ² xv. 10
Whereto approched not in anie wise	Pet. iv. 3

Wise—Continued.

All that which Athens ever brought forth wise;	Ro. xxix. 9
They hene so well-thewed, and so wise;	S.C. F. 96
To be wise, and eke to love,	S.C. Mar.Emb.1
they gang in more secrete wise,	S.C. S. 156
He is so meeke, wise, and merciable,	S.C. S. 174
Roffy is wise, and as Argus eyed,	S.C. S. 203
Bacchus fruit is frend to Phoebus wise;	S.C. O. 106
wise Curius, companion Of noble vertues,	Gn. 609
Began to comfort me in chearefull wise,	Hub. 19
In some straunge habit, after uncouth wise;	Hub. 84
'Now read, Sir Reynold, as ye be right wise,	Hub. 114
Devise A pasport for us both in fittest wise,	Hub. 196
in handsome wise Your selfe attyred,	Hub. 487
cope with thee in reasonable wise;	Hub. 527
Lowly they him saluted in meeke wise;	Hub. 585
With whom he close confers with wise discourse,	Hub. 763
for wise and civill governaunce,	Hub. 782
through wise speeches and grave conference	Hub. 791
kindle wise desire,	Hub. 830
He gan enquire of some in secret wise,	Hub. 1272
wring Her wretched hands in lamentable wise;	T.M. 170
To make men heavenly wise through humbled will,	T.M. 522
wise wordes, taught in numbers for to runne,	T. 402
He lookt aside as in disdainfull wise,	D. 59
Calling to me (ay me!) this wise bespake;	D. 262
Both wise and hardie, (too hardie, alas!)	As. 72
Those prudent heads, that with their counsels wise	Ded. Son. i. 1
In ampler wise it selfe will forth display.	Ded. Son. xvi.14
hastie heat tempring with sufferance wise,	I. i. 60. 4
Wringing her hands, in wemens piteous wise,	I. i. 50. 7
As many formes and shapes in seeming wise,	I. ii. 10. 3
open breakes the dore in furious wise,	I. iii. 19. 6
She thanked them in her disdainfull wise;	I. iv. 14. 2
The wise Southsayer . . . telles of warres	I. v. 8. 8
he learned had in secret wise The hidden cause	I. v. 46. 2
salvage nation . . . learns her wise behest.	I. vi. Arg.
he would learne The Lyon stoup to him in lowly wise,	I. vi. 25. 7
At last in privy wise . . .	I. vi. 32. 6
What man so wise, what earthly witt so ware,	I. vii. 1. 1
wise and wary was that noble Pere;	I. viii. 7. 6
Aread in graver wise what I demaund of thee.'	I. viii. 33. 9
th' only good that growes of passed feare Is to be wise,	I. viii. 44. 6
yfere The vertues linked are in lovely wise;	I. ix. 1. 2
me had ward old Timons wise behest,	I. ix. 9. 5
The eldest two, most sober, chaste, and wise,	I. x. 4. 5
Ne wanted ought to shew her bounteous or wise.	I. x. 11. 9
Ylinked arme in arme in lovely wise;	I. x. 12. 3
wise Speranza gave him comfort sweet,	I. x. 22. 1
thus recover'd by wise Patience . . .	I. x. 29. 1
to thy hand behight By wise Fidelia?	I. x. 50. 8
said that royall Pere in sober wise;	I. xii. 17. 1
her to serve sixe yeares in warlike wise,	I. xii. 18. 7
so wise and wary was the knight	II. i. 4. 6
when she heard, as in despitfull wise . . .	II. i. 15. 1
Through goodly handling and wise temperaunce.	II. i. 31. 2
In this faire wise they travell'd long yfere,	II. i. 35. 1
through wise handling and faire governaunce,	II. i. 54. 6
Fayre marching forth in honorable wise,	II. ii. 14. 8
More huge in strength then wise in workes he was,	II. ii. 17. 6
that wakke eld hath left thee nothing wise;	II. iii. 16. 3
To which right wel the wise doe give that name,	II. v. 1. 5
Was wary wise, and closely did away Avauntage,	II. v. 9. 6
But he was wise,	II. v. 21. 6
he was wise, and wary of her will,	II. vi. 26. 1
more happy he then wise,	II. vi. 46. 4
th' unjust Atheniens made to dy Wise Socrates;	II. vii. 62. 7
he was wary wise in all his way,	II. vii. 64. 6
Seven yeares this wise they us besieged have,	II. ix. 12. 8
Shewing her selfe both wise and liberrall.	II. ix. 20. 6
Did order all th' Achates in seemely wise,	II. ix. 31. 4
The which them did in modest wise amate,	II. ix. 34. 4
halfe in disdainfull wise,	II. ix. 38. 1
He now was growne right wise and wondrous sage:	II. ix. 54. 6
the wise Cordelia Was sent to Aggannip of Celtica.	II. x. 29. 4
The wise Elifelos, in great Majestie,	II. x. 75. 2
few about his heeles in wanton wise,	II. xii. 46. 8
Long they thus travell'd in friendly wise,	III. i. 14. 1
So was that chamber clad in goodly wise:	III. i. 39. 1
be led in courteous wise Into a bowre,	III. i. 42. 3
In playner wise to tell her grievance she begonne.	III. i. 62. 9
in discourteise wise Scorne the faire offer	III. i. 55. 1
A comely knight, all arm'd in complete wise,	III. ii. 24. 2
There the wise Merlin whylome wont . . . To make his wonne,	III. iii. 7. 5
that same warlike wise, I weene, would you misseme;	III. iii. 53. 5
Wise, warlike, personable, courteous, and kind.	III. iv. 5. 9
whereof wise Paeon sprong)	III. iv. 41. 6
To lurke amongst your Nymphes in secret wise,	III. vi. 23. 2
built of stickes and reedes In homely wise,	III. vii. 6. 3
gan recomfort her in her rude wise,	III. vii. 10. 1
In secret wise herselfe thence to withdraw,	III. vii. 18. 3
In loathly wise like to a carrion corse,	III. vii. 43. 5
in that monstrous wise did to the world appere.	III. vii. 48. 9
to the Castle gate approach in quiet wise.	III. ix. 9. 9
all in vaine: his woman was too wise	III. x. 20. 1
th' one was armed all in warlike wise,	III. x. 21. 4
All which disguised march't in masking wise	III. xii. 26. 6
all the workes of those wise sages,	IV. Pr. 3. 3
Marching in lovely wise,	IV. i. 4. 7
Bellona in that warlike wise To them appear'd,	IV. i. 14. 6

Wise—Continued.

note to none but to the warie wise appeare.	IV. i. 17. 9
'Sir, him wise I never held,	IV. i. 34. 7
with whom now she goth In lovely wise,	IV. i. 47. 6
Such Musicke is wise words,	IV. ii. 2. 5
Such us'd wise Glauce to that wrathfull knight,	IV. ii. 3. 1
Sometimes estranging him in sterner wise;	IV. ii. 9. 6
prov'd himselfe most foole in what he seem'd most wise.	IV. ii. 9. 9
Two knights that link'd rode in lovely wise,	IV. ii. 30. 3
In wittie riddles, and in wise soothsayers;	IV. ii. 35. 5
Cambell, that was stout and wise,	IV. ii. 37. 6
turne both him and her to honour, in this wise.	IV. ii. 37. 9
More wise they weend to make of love delight	IV. ii. 40. 5
Long while they then continued in that wise,	IV. iii. 36. 1
The charet decked was in wondrous wise	IV. iii. 38. 6
some, that would seeme wise, their wonder turnd to doubt.	IV. iii. 41. 9
In lovely wise she gan that Lady greet,	IV. iii. 60. 6
wise Cambina, taking by her side Faire Canacee,	IV. iii. 51. 6
The battell, offred in so knightly wise:	IV. iv. 11. 5
when they could not learne it by no wise,	IV. iv. 42. 4
entertaing him in so rude a wise,	IV. vi. 10. 6
as in his wouted wise His doole he made,	IV. viii. 3. 1
It was a bridge ybuilt in goodly wise	IV. x. 6. 6
that which that wise King of Jurie framed	IV. x. 30. 6
she in gentle wise me entertaing,	IV. x. 36. 2
her sad semblant and demaunre wyse:	IV. x. 49. 6
Glaucus, that wise soothsayer understood;	IV. xi. 13. 3
So wise is Nereus old,	IV. xi. 19. 7
Panopae and wise Protomedaea,	IV. xi. 49. 8
Liagore much prais'd for wise behests;	IV. xi. 51. 4
by faire and humble wise	IV. xii. 14. 3
garnisht all with gold upon the blade In goodly wise,	V. i. 10. 4
pols and pills the poore in piteous wise;	V. ii. 6. 8
In sdeignfull wise he drew unto him neare,	V. ii. 33. 8
take thy hallaunce, if thou he so wise,	V. ii. 43. 1
In warlike wise when Artellig did vew,	V. ii. 52. 2
That they might execute her judgements wise,	V. iv. 2. 3
With which wise Nature did them strongly bynd	V. v. 25. 3
Armies of lovely lookes, and speeches wise,	V. v. 34. 8
more my gratious mercie by this wise,	V. v. 48. 7
gan gently her salute . . . in the most comely wise;	V. vi. 20. 2
they received were In seemely wise,	V. vi. 22. 7
There she received was in goodly wise	V. vii. 4. 1
With that his wife in friendly wise to deale,	V. viii. 21. 2
upon the soyle Having her selfe in wretched wise abjected,	V. ix. 9. 8
Just Dice, wise Eunomie, myld Eirene;	V. ix. 32. 6
powring forth their blood in brutishe wise,	V. x. 28. 8
Full nobly mounted in right warlike wise;	V. xi. 4. 3
he it well did ward with wise respect,	V. xii. 21. 6
he did upreare In lustlesse wise;	VI. i. 35. 2
To whose wise read she hearkning sent me streight	VI. ii. 30. 7
by no wise He could him force to loose,	VI. iv. 6. 8
Which though I he not wise enough to frame,	VI. iv. 34. 8
in his homely wise began to assay T' amend what was amisse,	VI. v. 10. 8
The second, not so strong but wise, Decetto;	VI. v. 13. 8
The third, nor strong nor wise, but spightfullest, Defetto.	VI. v. 13. 9
This wise did they each other entertaing	VI. v. 34. 5
needes wise read and discipline,	VI. vi. 13. 3
kept so well his wise commaundements,	VI. vi. 15. 3
in rude wise him asked, what he was	VI. vi. 20. 2
rising up at last in ghastly wise,	VI. vi. 32. 7
in this wise, and this unmeete array,	VI. viii. 22. 6
wondrous much at Cupids judg'ment wise,	VI. viii. 25. 2
After his rusticke wise, that well he weend,	VI. ix. 6. 7
in that litle is both rich and wise;	VI. ix. 30. 6
the Captaine in full angry wise Made answeare,	VI. xi. 12. 1
Did unto them at length these speeches wise unfold;	VII. vi. 19. 9
Whether by open force, or counsell wise.	VII. vi. 21. 8
straight gan cast their counsell grave and wise.	VII. vi. 22. 6
He thus againe in milder wise began:	VII. vi. 31. 6
those three sacred Saints, though else most wise,	VII. vii. 7. 6
So turne they still about, and change in restless wise.	VII. vii. 18. 9
none so rich or wise, so strong or fayre,	Am. lviii. 9
Trophees to erect in stately wise;	Am. lxx. 2
her words so wise do make their way	Am. lxxxi. 11
In angry wise he flies about,	Epig. iv. 9
Most wise, most holy, most almightie Spright!	H.H.L. 39
Which He had fashion'd in his wise foresight,	H.H.L. 109
All which are made with wondrous wise respect,	H.H.B. 34
Wisely. thogh their owne faire handling wisely wrought,	Hub. 554
credit . . . he wisely did maintaine	Hub. 690
In case the good . . . they would wisely take.	Hub. 963
Fortunes freakes, is wisely taught to beare:	T.M. 130
'the way to win Is wisely to advise;	I. i. 33. 6
He that the stubborn Sprites can wisely tame,	I. i. 43. 7
feates of armes did wisely understand.	I. iii. 42. 5
They binden up so wisely as they may,	I. v. 29. 7
Faire feeling words he wisely gan display,	I. vii. 38. 6
wisely comforted all that she might,	I. x. 23. 4
all with patience wisely she did beare,	I. x. 28. 8
with delight of that he wisely spake	II. ii. 46. 6
I wisely you advise to doon,	II. iii. 15. 3
both from rocks and flats it selfe could wisely save.	II. vi. 5. 9
wisely watch to ward that deadly stowre;	II. viii. 35. 4
*To use that sword so wisely as it ought,	II. viii. 40. 4
so wisely as I may.'	II. ix. 42. 9
a God him sage Antiquity Did wisely make,	II. xii. 48. 2
all that I ever found so wisely stayd,	III. vii. 57. 2
saide his boat the way could wisely tell;	III. viii. 24. 7
in his eye his meaning wisely redd,	III. ix. 28. 6

Wisely—Continued.

them governe wisely well,	III. xi. 2. 7
When Glaucé thus gan wisely all upknit:	IV. vi. 30. 1
to the present neede it wisely usd.	IV. viii. 60. 4
That trusty Squire he wisely well did move	IV. ix. 15. 3
all things secrete wisely could bewray,	V. ii. 25. 4
vertuous women wisely understand,	V. v. 25. 7
Yet wisely moderated her owne smart,	V. vii. 44. 3
wisely use, and well apply,	VI. i. 3. 6
he, that could his wrath full wisely guyde,	VI. i. 30. 7
So well and wisely did that good old Knight	VI. iii. 6. 1
Ne she lesse glad; for she so wisely did,	VI. iv. 38. 3
Yet he himselfe so well and wisely bore,	VI. v. 12. 8
The Infant hearkned wisely to her tale,	VI. viii. 25. 1
Which he so wisely well did prosecute,	VI. x. 38. 4
Wise man. Well said the Wiseman, now prov'd true by this	IV. viii. 1. 1
taking counsell of a wise man red,	VI. ii. 30. 1
Wise men. Hath so wise men bewitcht,	Ti. 457
Wise men's. seeke to please; that now is counted wise mens treasure,	VI. xi. 41. 9
Wisler. The wisler Muses after Colin ranne,	S.C. D. 48
One, that would wisler seeme then all the rest,	I. xii. 10. 2
Wisest. whilome was alive the wisest wight:	Ti. 445
Old Timon . . . is the wisest now on earth I weene:	I. ix. 4. 4
have from wisest ages hidden beene;	II. Pr. 3. 2
The wisest men, I weene, that lived in their ages,	II. ix. 47. 9
By Phoebus doome the wisest thought alive,	II. ix. 48. 2
it could overreach the wisest earthly wight,	II. ii. 10. 9
it can blynd The wisest sight	VI. Pr. 5. 7
Wish. I wish I might this wearie life forgoe,	Pet. ² vii. 5
I am not as I wish I were,	S.C. Jun. 105
and wish him to chuse Ilis Master,	Hub. 884
Ne sorer vengeance wish on you to fall	D. 352
To wish you backe returne with foule disgrace,	I. i. 13. 3
henceforth ever wish that like succeed it may!	I. i. 27. 9
victory they dare not wish to either side,	I. v. 9. 9
Well mote yee thee, as well can wish your thought,	II. i. 33. 7
Least thoue perhaps hereafter wish,	II. vii. 38. 9
wishing it far off his ydle wish doth lose,	III. i. 46. 9
You and your country both I wish welfare,	III. ii. 10. 8
wish that Lady faire mote bee His Faery Queene,	III. iv. 54. 6
oftentimes doe wish it never had bene writ,	IV. i. 1. 9
doe not rather wish them soone expire,	IV. iii. 1. 3
That many wish to win for glorie vaine,	IV. v. 2. 6
nor hart could wish for any quaint device,	IV. x. 22. 8
wish to life return'd againe to bee,	IV. x. 23. 8
inly wish that in his powre it weare	IV. xii. 12. 7
art mov'd to wish me better,	V. v. 37. 8
And wish that he part of his spoyle might share:	VI. ii. 17. 3
I . . . wish thee grow in worship,	VI. ii. 26. 7
I rather wish that some more noble hire	VI. ii. 34. 7
(Being his harts owne wish,)	VI. ix. 16. 9
wish my lot were plast in such felicitie,	VI. ix. 19. 9
ne wish for more it to augment,	VI. ix. 20. 4
wish th' heavens so much had graced mee,	VI. ix. 28. 6
wish that more and greater they might be,	Am. xxv. 13
Ne doe I wish (for wishing were but vaine)	Am. xlii. 5
Hart need not wish none other happiness,	Am. lxxii. 13
I wish that night the noyous day would end:	Am. lxxxvi. 6
I wish that day would shortly reascend,	Am. lxxxvi. 8
Make us to wish theyr choking,	Epith. 350
though he do not win his wish to end,	H.L. 211
Wished. See Long-wished.	
The Priest him wish'd good speed,	Hub. 550
wish't that two such f. nnes, so silken soft	Mui. 107
I goe with gladnesse to my wished rest,	D. 282
wish'd tydings none of him unto her brought,	I. iii. 3. 9
waiting long, to win the wished sight Of her,	I. iv. 6. 8
Who had enough, yett wished ever more;	I. iv. 29. 5
To come unto his wished home in haste,	I. ix. 39. 2
to the wished haven bring thy weary barke!	II. i. 32. 9
ear that wished day his beame disclosd,	II. iv. 22. 1
wish't me stay till I more truth should fynd,	II. iv. 22. 9
Him kept from landing at his wished will,	III. v. 20. 2
how to win the wished victory,	III. vii. 33. 2
Her will to win unto his wished eend;	III. viii. 41. 5
to her selfe oft wish't like happiness:	III. xii. 46. or. 8
wish't like happiness: In vain she wish't,	III. xii. 46. or. 9
wish't them without blot or blame To let them passe	IV. iv. 3. 4
wholly dead Himselſe he wish't have beene,	IV. iv. 22. 9
All on her gazing wish't, and vowd, and prayd,	IV. v. 26. 3
As though she wish'd to have pleas'd them all,	IV. v. 26. 7
He by no meanes could wish'd ease obtaine:	IV. v. 40. 8
wish't it were in her to doe him any grace,	IV. viii. 12. 9
Could she her wish'd freedome fro me woe:	IV. x. 57. 5
By timely death shall winne her wish'd rest,	IV. xii. 8. 2
thence he wish'd her with him to wend	V. x. 22. 6
wish't that with that shepheard he mote dwelling share,	VI. x. 30. 9
Which oft I wish't, yet never was so blest,	Am. lxxvi. 14
For lo! the wished day is come at last,	Epith. 31
the wished scope Of my desire,	H.L. 296
Wishes. all men threw out voves and wishes vaine,	IV. iv. 16. 6
Wisheth. dead himselfe he wisheth for despight,	Van. x. 13
Each wisheth to him selfe, and to the rest envies:—	VI. viii. 41. 9
Wishful. wishfull thing this sad life to forgoe:	D. 452
With hope of her some wishfull hoot to have,	V. ix. 10. 3
Whereof she long had lackt the wishfull sight,	VI. xi. 50. 5
in her songs, sends many a wishfull vow	Am. lxxxviii. 3
Encline thy will t' effect our wishfull vow,	Epith. 385
wight Who of her selfe can win the wishfull sight,	H.H.B. 245

Wishing. wishing it far off his ydle wish doth lose,	III. i. 46. 9
lives a loathed life, and wishing cannot die,	IV. vii. 11. 9
wishing oft that he were present there	VI. xi. 33. 8
Ne doe I wish (for wishing were but vaine)	Am. xlii. 5
Wist. Never I wist thee in so poore a plight,	S.C. S. 8
Ne wist what answer unto him to frame,	Hub. 313
Little wist he his fatal future woe,	Mui. 381
never wist I till this present day,	Col. 827
Ne ever wist but that she was the same;	I. ii. 40. 3
Approaching nigh she wist it was the same;	I. iii. 26. 8
resemblance of Deceit, I wist, Did closely lurke;	I. v. 27. 3
well she wist his cryme could els be never cleare,	I. x. 28. 9
Ne wist yett how his talaunts to unfold;	I. xi. 41. 3
wist no creature whence that heavenly sweet Proceeded,	I. xii. 39. 6
He wist not whether blott of fowle offence,	II. ii. 4. 1
They wist their houre was spent;	II. ii. 46. 9
well he wist that who would contend	II. iii. 17. 2
did he wist not what in his avengement,	II. iv. 6. 9
He wist him selfe amisse, and angry said;	II. v. 22. 6
Him to entrap unwares another way he wist,	II. vii. 34. 9
Ne wist he what to thinke of that same sight,	II. xi. 39. 3
ne wist How to direct their way	II. xii. 35. 1
wist her life at last must lincke in that same knot,	III. ii. 23. 9
yet wist she nether how, nor why,	III. ii. 27. 6
She wist not, silly Mayd, what she did aile,	III. ii. 27. 1
Yet wist she was not well at ease perdy;	III. ii. 27. 8
She wist not how t' amend, nor how it to withstand,	III. ii. 52. 9
of their comming well he wist afore;	III. iii. 15. 2
Yet wist not what their wailiing ment;	III. iv. 32. 4
Yet wist she nought thereof,	III. vi. 9. 7
He wist not how him to despoile of life,	III. vii. 33. 1
Ne wist he how to turne, nor to what place:	III. x. 14. 8
Ne in that stowd wist how her selfe to beare;	III. xi. 22. 2
wist not what it might intend,	III. xi. 54. 9
well she wist, as true it was indeed,	IV. i. 6. 1
well she wist not what by them to gesse:	IV. i. 7. 6
Albee untrue she wist them by assay,	IV. i. 50. 5
As if the conquest his he surely wist,	IV. iii. 5. 3
He wist right well that it was Britomart,	IV. vi. 7. 2
Ne wist whether above she were or under ground,	IV. vii. 9. 9
who was that Belphebe he ne wist;	IV. vii. 46. 6
ere he wist, he found His head before him tombling	IV. viii. 45. 4
well she wist now in a mighty hond Her person,	IV. ix. 18. 2
He wist not how her thence away to here,	IV. xii. 15. 8
daunger well he wist long to continue there,	IV. xii. 15. 9
As he had lost him selfe he wist not where;	IV. xii. 17. 3
oe wist well what to weene;	IV. xii. 21. 2
He much was troubled, ne wist what to doe:	V. i. 52. 3
Ne wist he what to thinke, or to devise;	V. iii. 18. 3
well she wist this knight came succour to supply,	V. x. 10. 9
the wood, where so he wist She hidden was,	VI. ii. 20. 8
Ne wist which way he through the foord mote pas:	VI. iii. 30. 4
Whom well he wist to be some enemy,	VI. iii. 46. 8
well they wist that Squire to be so hold,	VI. v. 15. 6
Wheneas these Knights arriv'd, they wist not where nor how,	VI. v. 35. 9
He wist not to which side him to addresse:	VI. vi. 26. 5
he which way to turne him scarcely wist:	VI. viii. 13. 5
wist not what to weene;	VI. x. 17. 4
ne wist what way to chose:	VII. vi. 24. 5
Natur's selfe did vanish, whither no man wist,	VII. vii. 59. 9
Wit. See Mother-wit.	
No worke it seem'd of earthly craftsmans wit,	Bel. ² iv. 12
Some greater learned wit will magnifie,	Ro. ii. 19
Apelles wit, or Phidias his skill,	Ro. xxix. 6
Whose wit is weaknesse, whose wage is death,	S.C. F. 88
we tway hene men of elder witt,	S.C. May 18
wit to beware,	S.C. May 181
Piers, thou art beside thy wit,	S.C. May 306
make thee whings of thine aspyring wit,	S.C. O. 83
to weete whates good or ill,	S.C. N. 183
have no wit to live withouten toyle;	Hub. 158
T' enrich the storehouse of his powerfull wit,	Hub. 790
With shuttelcocks, misseeming manlie wit,	Hub. 804
Be with the worke of losels wit defamed,	Hub. 813
it wholly springeth from my wit:	Hub. 1037
In his chiefe parts, that is, in wit and spirite;	Hub. 1043
The golden brood of great Apoloes wit,	T.M. 2
The floure of wit, finde nought to busie me:	T.M. 166
With seasoned wit and goodly pleasance graced,	T.M. 200
Each idle wit at will presumes to make,	T.M. 215
For vertues meed and ornament of wit,	T.M. 310
O vaine labours of terrestriall wit,	Ti. 512
No common things may please a wavering wit,	Mui. 160
daily dooth my weaker wit possesse,	D. 30
'Yet doth not my dull wit well understand	D. 176
if any nyce wit Shall hap to heare,	As. Pr. 13
Ne for their gifts unworthie of his wit,	As. 51
On her he spent the riches of his wit:	As. 62
another swaine Of gentle wit	As. Interl. 218
all the ornaments of wondrous wit,	Col. 189
hablest wit of most I know this day,	Col. 383
spends his wit in loves consuming smart:	Col. 429
to warne yong shepheards wandring wit,	Col. 684
handle his deceitfull wit In subtil shifts,	Col. 693
Ne is there place for any gentle wit,	Col. 707
any gentle wit of name Nor honest mynd	Col. 733
ye ne weel How great a guilt	Col. 927
praise her worth, though far my wit above,	Col. 942
whose vertues . . . merit a most famous Poets wit,	Ded. Son. ii. 2
Receive . . . The unripe fruit of an unready wit;	Ded. Son. iii. 2

Wit—Continued.

The labor of lost time, and <i>wit</i> unstayed:	<i>Deed. Son.</i> ix. 8
give leave a while To baser <i>wit</i>	<i>Deed. Son.</i> xii.10
O, helpe thou my weake <i>wit</i> ,	<i>I. Pr.</i> 2. 9
The maker selfe, for all his wondrous <i>witt</i> ,	<i>I. i.</i> 45. 6
Which to expresse he bends his gentle <i>wit</i> :	<i>I. ii.</i> 30. 5
he her wronged innocence did <i>wcet</i>	<i>I. iii.</i> 6. 3
To <i>wcet</i> if dwelling place were nigh at hand;	<i>I. iii.</i> 11. 2
He was, to <i>wcete</i> , a stout and sturdy thiefe,	<i>I. iii.</i> 17. 1
It . . . spake the praises of the workmans <i>witt</i> ;	<i>I. iv.</i> 5. 2
the verse of famous Poets <i>witt</i> He does hackebite,	<i>I. iv.</i> 32. 6
To <i>wcet</i> what end to straunger knights may fall.	<i>I. v.</i> 3. 3
Such wondrous science in mans <i>witt</i> to raio	<i>I. v.</i> 40. 1
What <i>witt</i> of mortal wight Can now devise	<i>I. vi.</i> 6. 8
To <i>wcet</i> what wight so loudly did lament.	<i>I. vi.</i> 8. 4
cometh out To <i>wcet</i> the cause,	<i>I. vi.</i> 14. 7
During which time her gentle <i>wit</i> she pyles,	<i>I. vi.</i> 19. 5
Whose like in womens <i>witt</i> he never knew;	<i>I. vi.</i> 31. 2
all her <i>witt</i> in secret counsels spent,	<i>I. vi.</i> 32. 5
to ride, To <i>wcete</i> of newes	<i>I. vi.</i> 34. 5
What man so wise, what earthly <i>witt</i> so ware,	<i>I. vii.</i> 1. 1
to <i>wcet</i> what sudden stowre Had wrought that horror strange,	<i>I. viii.</i> 5. 8
to <i>wcet</i> if living wight Were housed therewithin,	<i>I. viii.</i> 37. 8
A thing without the compas of my <i>witt</i> ;	<i>I. ix.</i> 3. 2
To <i>wcet</i> what mister wight was so dismayd,	<i>I. ix.</i> 23. 2
The knight much wondrous at his suddaine <i>wit</i> ,	<i>I. ix.</i> 41. 1
documents . . . That weaker <i>witt</i> of man could never reach;	<i>I. x.</i> 19. 5
nor <i>wit</i> of man can tell;	<i>I. x.</i> 55. 6
to <i>wcet</i> if trow indeede Those tydings were,	<i>I. xii.</i> 3. 3
His practick <i>witt</i> and his layre fyled tonge,	<i>I. i.</i> 3. 6
To <i>wcete</i> what course he takes,	<i>II. i.</i> 4. 4
said the Redecrosse knight; 'Now mote I <i>wcet</i> ,	<i>II. i.</i> 29. 5
To <i>wcet</i> what dreadfull thing was there in hond;	<i>II. ii.</i> 21. 2
did <i>wcet</i> To been with Guyon knitt in one consent,	<i>II. iii.</i> 11. 7
To let him <i>wcet</i> his doughtie valiaunce,	<i>II. iii.</i> 14. 5
To <i>wcete</i> which of the gods I shall thee name,	<i>II. iii.</i> 33. 8
As her fantasticke <i>wit</i> did most delight:	<i>II. vi.</i> 7. 2
his weake <i>witt</i> Was overcome	<i>II. vi.</i> 13. 7
Atin drew oigh to <i>wcet</i> what it mote hee,	<i>II. vi.</i> 43. 1
'doest not thou <i>wcet</i> ,	<i>II. vii.</i> 11. 1
To <i>wcet</i> whence all the wealth . . . Proceeded,	<i>II. vii.</i> 38. 4
To <i>wcet</i> who called so impudently:	<i>II. viii.</i> 4. 2
To <i>wcet</i> why . . . Beare ye the picture	<i>II. ix.</i> 2. 7
mote I <i>wcete</i> What straunge adventure	<i>II. ix.</i> 9. 1
To <i>wcete</i> what they so rudely did require?	<i>II. ix.</i> 11. 8
working <i>wit</i> That never idle was,	<i>II. ix.</i> 49. 8
Ne can devized be of mortal <i>wit</i> ;	<i>II. ix.</i> 50. 5
wondrous <i>wit</i> to menage high afayres,	<i>II. x.</i> 37. 2
he called Elle, to <i>wcet</i> Quick,	<i>II. x.</i> 71. 1
in haste he yode The cause to <i>wcet</i> ,	<i>II. xi.</i> 20. 3
seemd a worke of admirable <i>witt</i> ;	<i>II. xii.</i> 44. 2
Poets <i>witt</i> , that passeth Painter farre	<i>III. Pr.</i> 2. 6
choicest <i>witt</i> Cannot your glorious pourtraict figure playne,	<i>III. Pr.</i> 3. 6
vowd with all their power and <i>witt</i>	<i>III. i.</i> 12. 3
To <i>wcet</i> if they would turne backe to that place;	<i>III. i.</i> 19. 5
living <i>wit</i> , I weene, cannot display	<i>III. i.</i> 32. 3
A worke of rare devize and wondrous <i>wit</i>	<i>III. i.</i> 34. 6
'Faire Sir, I let you <i>wcete</i> ,	<i>III. ii.</i> 6. 1
mote I <i>wcet</i> of you, right courteous knight, Tydings	<i>III. ii.</i> 8. 6
<i>wcet</i> ye well, of all that ever playd At tilt	<i>III. ii.</i> 9. 7
To <i>wcet</i> , the learned Merlin,	<i>III. iii.</i> 6. 4
in her foolhardy <i>wit</i> Conceiv'd a bold devise,	<i>III. iii.</i> 52. 1
The baser <i>wit</i> . . . It stirreth up to sensuall desire,	<i>III. v.</i> 1. 4
'Perdy, me lever were to <i>wceten</i> that,'	<i>III. v.</i> 7. 1
to <i>wcete</i> if life Yett . . . did remaine;	<i>III. v.</i> 31. 1
That was, to <i>wcet</i> , the goodly Florimell;	<i>III. vi.</i> 54. 5
It was to <i>wcete</i> the good Sir Satyrane,	<i>III. vii.</i> 30. 1
To <i>wcet</i> , the mightie Olylphant,	<i>III. vii.</i> 45. 2
'To <i>wcet</i> , that I my travell should resume,	<i>III. vii.</i> 56. 1
By their advice, and her owne wicked <i>wit</i> ,	<i>III. viii.</i> 5. 1
if that thou, Sir Satyrn, didst <i>wcete</i> ,	<i>III. viii.</i> 28. 1
to <i>wcet</i> what might Had her from so infamous fact assoyld,	<i>III. viii.</i> 32. 6
To <i>wcet</i> what wight he was,	<i>III. viii.</i> 45. 2
The which to let you <i>wcet</i> will further time requyre.	<i>III. viii.</i> 52. 9
if ye list to <i>wcet</i> The cause	<i>III. ix.</i> 3. 1
Fashioning . . . fancies evermore In her fraile <i>witt</i> ,	<i>III. ix.</i> 62. 5
did smyle To <i>wcet</i> how he her love away did steale,	<i>III. x.</i> 5. 8
He closely nearer crept the truth to <i>wcet</i> :	<i>III. x.</i> 22. 6
<i>wcete</i> henceforth, that all that golden pray,	<i>III. x.</i> 31. 4
To <i>wcete</i> , the treasure which he did bewray,	<i>III. x.</i> 34. 5
' <i>wcete</i> ye well, That yonder . . . dangers dwell;	<i>III. x.</i> 40. 2
neither may This fire be quencht by any <i>witt</i> or might,	<i>III. xi.</i> 23. 7
sweet <i>wit</i> of the man,	<i>III. xi.</i> 32. 3
By any ridling skill, or commune <i>wit</i>	<i>III. xi.</i> 64. 5
phaotiasies In wavering womens <i>witt</i> ,	<i>III. xii.</i> 26. 4
to <i>wcet</i> what end would come of all.	<i>III. xii.</i> 37. 6
gan grow in secret dout . . . according to each <i>wit</i> :	<i>IV. i.</i> 14. 4
what of them became themselves did scarsly <i>wcete</i>	<i>IV. i.</i> 41. 9
Rao hastily, to <i>wcete</i> what did him ayle.	<i>IV. i.</i> 43. 4
It was to <i>wcete</i> the bold Sir Ferraught hight,	<i>IV. ii.</i> 4. 5
Drew nigh, to <i>wcete</i> the cause of their debate:	<i>IV. ii.</i> 20. 6
To <i>wcete</i> , two Ladies of most goodly bew,	<i>IV. ii.</i> 30. 6
woosers Assembled were to <i>wcet</i> whose she should bee,	<i>IV. ii.</i> 38. 2
To <i>wceten</i> what that sudden clamour ment:	<i>IV. iii.</i> 38. 2
To <i>wcet</i> what sudden tidings was befel'd:	<i>IV. iii.</i> 50. 3
It was to <i>wcete</i> that snowy Florimell,	<i>IV. iv.</i> 8. 1
Salvagesse sans finesse, shewing secret <i>wit</i>	<i>IV. iv.</i> 39. 9
That was to <i>wcet</i> the stout Sir Sangliere,	<i>IV. iv.</i> 40. 3
Who was to <i>wcet</i> a wretched wearish elfe,	<i>IV. v.</i> 34. 3

Wit—Continued.

hy <i>wit</i> or art Could that achieve	<i>IV. vi.</i> 43. 5
It was to <i>wcet</i> a wilde and salvage man;	<i>IV. vii.</i> 5. 1
read to me, by what devise or <i>wit</i>	<i>IV. vii.</i> 19. 3
to <i>wcet</i> who there did wonne;	<i>IV. vii.</i> 42. 6
Ne signe of sence did shew, ne common <i>wit</i> ,	<i>IV. vii.</i> 44. 3
thinking to let her <i>wcet</i> The great tormenting grieffe	<i>IV. viii.</i> 9. 7
having shortly tride The traines of <i>wit</i> ,	<i>IV. viii.</i> 31. 8
to <i>wcet</i> , The deare affection unto kindred sweet,	<i>IV. ix.</i> 1. 4
To <i>wcet</i> , sterne Druon, and lewd Claribell,	<i>IV. ix.</i> 20. 8
seeking long to <i>wcet</i> which way she straid,	<i>IV. ix.</i> 24. 4
To <i>wcet</i> faire Britomart,	<i>IV. ix.</i> 36. 2
'That was to <i>wcet</i> the Porter of the place,	<i>IV. x.</i> 12. 1
That Virgins love to win by <i>wit</i> or wile,	<i>IV. xi.</i> 2. 3
To which no <i>wit</i> of man may comeo beare;	<i>IV. xi.</i> 10. 5
That was to <i>wcet</i> the famous Troynovant,	<i>IV. xi.</i> 28. 8
many a gentle Muse and many a learned <i>wit</i>	<i>IV. xi.</i> 34. 9
with magnifick might and wondrous <i>wit</i>	<i>V. Pr.</i> 11. 3
Another, that would seeme to have more <i>wit</i> ,	<i>V. iii.</i> 33. 6
'Then <i>wcete</i> ye, Sir, that we two brethren be,	<i>V. iv.</i> 7. 2
To <i>wcete</i> the cause of their assemblance wide:	<i>V. iv.</i> 21. 5
To <i>wceten</i> what that trumpets sounding ment:	<i>V. iv.</i> 50. 7
Which he accepting well, as he could <i>wcete</i> ,	<i>V. iv.</i> 51. 4
'Yet, <i>wcet</i> ye well . . . It is no lesse beeming	<i>V. v.</i> 38. 1
(<i>wcet</i> thou) was not borne Of Beares and Tygres,	<i>V. v.</i> 40. 6
all the engins of her <i>wit</i> display;	<i>V. v.</i> 52. 2
A man of subtil <i>wit</i> and wicked minde	<i>V. vi.</i> 32. 2
To <i>wcete</i> if it were true as she had told;	<i>V. viii.</i> 12. 2
gathered unto her her troubled <i>wit</i> ,	<i>V. viii.</i> 45. 8
To <i>wcet</i> , a wicked villaine, bold and stout,	<i>V. ix.</i> 4. 6
his owne wylie <i>wit</i> ,	<i>V. ix.</i> 6. 1
this heavenly thing whereof I treat, To <i>wceten</i> Mercie,	<i>V. x.</i> 1. 3
To <i>wcet</i> , to worke Ireoas fraochisement,	<i>V. xi.</i> 36. 4
To <i>wcete</i> if shipping readie he mote there descry.	<i>V. xii.</i> 3. 9
To <i>wcet</i> the cause of so uncomely fray,	<i>VI. ii.</i> 4. 4
bend my carelesse <i>wit</i> To salvage chace,	<i>VI. ii.</i> 9. 4
hearing th' answers of his pregnant <i>wit</i> ,	<i>VI. ii.</i> 24. 4
where no thing Should <i>wcet</i> of me,	<i>VI. ii.</i> 30. 6
Yet could she not devise by any <i>wit</i> ,	<i>VI. ii.</i> 47. 1
He was to <i>wcete</i> a man of full ripe yeares,	<i>VI. iii.</i> 3. 1
his gentle words and goodly <i>wit</i>	<i>VI. iii.</i> 22. 1
he stayd . . . To <i>wcet</i> what issue would	<i>VI. iii.</i> 47. 2
To <i>wcet</i> which way were best to entertaine	<i>VI. iv.</i> 24. 4
Those were to <i>wcet</i> . . . Prince Arthur and young Timias,	<i>VI. v.</i> 11. 7
(To <i>wcet</i> , great store of forrest frute	<i>VI. vii.</i> 24. 4
He was, to <i>wcet</i> , by common voice esteemed	<i>VI. ix.</i> 14. 1
He nigher drew to <i>wcete</i> what mote it be:	<i>VI. x.</i> 10. 6
She was, to <i>wcete</i> , that jolly Shepheards lasse,	<i>VI. x.</i> 16. 1
to let men <i>wcet</i> That here on earth is no sure happinesse,	<i>VI. xi.</i> 1. 6
To <i>wcet</i> what mortal haod or heavens grace	<i>VI. xii.</i> 8. 7
She was, to <i>wcet</i> , a daughter by descent Of those old Titans	<i>VII. i.</i> 2. 5
To <i>wcet</i> , the God of Nature,	<i>VII. i.</i> 35. 6
was, to <i>wcet</i> , upon the highest hights	<i>VII. vi.</i> 36. 5
To <i>wcet</i> , that where-as shee had . . . Long lov'd the Fanchin,	<i>VII. vi.</i> 44. 3
To <i>wcet</i> , that Wolves . . . Should harbour'd be	<i>VII. vi.</i> 55. 4
Do thou my weaker <i>wit</i> with skill inspire,	<i>VII. vii.</i> 2. 2
my fraile <i>wit</i> cannot devize to what it to compare,	<i>VII. vii.</i> 7. 4
The wonder that my <i>wit</i> cannot eddite.	<i>Am. iii.</i> 14
beat on th' andvile of her stubberne <i>wit</i>	<i>Am. xxxii.</i> 8
How then should I, without another <i>wit</i> ,	<i>Am. xxxiii.</i> 9
it seemeth, in my simple <i>wit</i> ,	<i>Am. xl.</i> 5
her deep <i>wit</i> , that true harts thought can spel,	<i>Am. xliiii.</i> 13
the trow layre, that is the gentle <i>wit</i> ,	<i>Am. lxxix.</i> 3
ye mote invent Som heavenly <i>wit</i> ,	<i>Am. lxxxii.</i> 7
Whose image printing in his deepest <i>wit</i> ,	<i>H.L.</i> 197
From whom all gifts of <i>wit</i> and knowledge flow,	<i>H.H.B.</i> 9
Two gentle Knights . . . With gifts of <i>wit</i> ,	<i>Proth.</i> 171
Witch, nor breere, nor winding <i>witche</i> :	<i>S.C.</i> Jun. 20
A cruell <i>witche</i> , her cursed will to wreake,	<i>I. ii.</i> 33. 5
'The wicked <i>witche</i> , cast to wio by guile;	<i>I. ii.</i> 38. 1
The false <i>witche</i> did my wrathfull hand withhold:	<i>I. ii.</i> 39. 8
in the <i>witche</i> unweeting joyd long time,	<i>I. ii.</i> 40. 2
bowing downe her aged backe, she kist The wicked <i>witche</i> ,	<i>I. v.</i> 27. 2
with her beares the fowle wellfavoured <i>witche</i>	<i>I. v.</i> 28. 2
The <i>witche</i> approaching gan him layrely greet,	<i>I. vii.</i> 3. 6
Then tooke the angrie <i>witche</i> her goldea cup,	<i>I. viii.</i> 14. 1
So, as she bad, that <i>witche</i> they disaraid,	<i>I. viii.</i> 46. 1
when they had the <i>witche</i> disrobed quight,	<i>I. v.</i> 49. 7
Where him that <i>witche</i> had thralld to her will,	<i>II. i.</i> 54. 2
that same wicked <i>witche</i> ,	<i>II. xii.</i> 26. 4
the faire <i>Witche</i> her selfe now solacing	<i>II. xii.</i> 72. 2
In which a <i>witche</i> did dwell,	<i>III. vii.</i> 6. 4
hy the <i>witche</i> or by her some compast.	<i>III. vii.</i> 18. 5
The <i>Witche</i> creates a snowy Lady	<i>III. viii.</i> Arg.
Through that false <i>witche</i> , and that foule aged drevill;	<i>I. vii.</i> 3. 8
Which that same <i>witche</i> had in this forme engraft,	<i>IV. ii.</i> 10. 7
Witchcraft, with her witchcraft, and misseeming sweete,	<i>I. vii.</i> 60. 8
through sorcerie And witchcraft,	<i>II. xii.</i> 72. 4
Witches. When <i>Witches</i> wont do penance for their crime,	<i>I. i.</i> 40. 5
mischivous <i>witches</i> with thy charmes,	<i>Epith.</i> 342
Witchest. charmes, With which weake men thou <i>witcheest</i> ,	<i>II. vii.</i> 10. 4
Witching. Sometime with <i>witching</i> smyles;	<i>IV. x.</i> 57. 3
Witch's. her dew loves dery'd to that vile <i>witches</i> shayre.	<i>I. iii.</i> 2. 9
the <i>witches</i> speach she gan to heare,	<i>I. v.</i> 21. 7
seemes some cursed <i>witches</i> deed,	<i>III. iii.</i> 18. 8
The <i>witches</i> sonne loves Florimell:	<i>III. vii.</i> Arg.
having reft her from the <i>witches</i> sonne,	<i>IV. iv.</i> 8. 4
Wite. That shepheardes so <i>witen</i> ech others life,	<i>S.C.</i> May 169
To <i>wyten</i> shepheards welth:	<i>S.C.</i> Jul. 210
Ne can Willye <i>wite</i> the witelesse herdgroome.	<i>S.C.</i> Au. 136

Wite—Continued.

- all men wouid them wite: *Hub.* 348
 unjustly thou dost wite them all, *Col.* 747
 Rashly to witen creatures so divine; *Col.* 916
 Scoffing at him that did her justly wite, *II.* xii. 16. 8
 he gan fowly wite His wicked fortune. *II.* ff. iv. 52. 7
 doth sharply wite For praising love. *IV.* Pr. 1. 3
 albe he earst did wite His wavering mind, *V.* xl. 57. 6
 his own thought he knew most cleare from wite: *VI.* iii. 16. 6
 free from all that wite *VI.* xii. 41. 4
- Witeless.** Ne can Willye wite the witeless herdgroom. *S.C.* Au. 136
- With** (*partial list*). See **Forthwith**, **Wherewith**.
 So hie as mought an Archer reache with sight. *Bel.* i. iii. 4
 Clothed with cold, and hoary wite frost, *S.C.* F. 79
 With that Alexis broke his tale asunder, *Col.* 352
 With sword in hand, and with the old man went; *f.* ii. 5. 2
 Which when he saw, he burnt with zealous fire; *f.* ii. 5. 6
 The eie of reason was with rage yblent, *I.* ii. 5. 7
 with letters red, Was writt *Sansjoy*, *I.* iv. 38. 5
 he with Sir Guyon mett, *II.* vi. 28. 1
 Accompanye with Phaedria the faire; *ff.* vi. 28. 2
 With that, her mortal spear She mightily aventred *III.* i. 28. 6
 With that I saw two Swannes *Proth.* 37
- Withal.** manie Muses, and the Nymphes withall, *Pet.* iv. 5
 laesie Vesper . . . gan proceede withall; *Gn.* 316
 Base is the style, and matter meane withall. *IHub.* 44
 this I wot withall, *IHub.* 183
 key found not . . . to open it withall; *I.* viii. 37. 5
 grypt it fast withall. *f.* xi. 40. 9
 Long maist thou live, and better thrive withall *II.* i. 37. 4
 she sought for helps to cloke her crime withall. *II.* vii. 45. 9
 he strooke, and thother strooke withall, *II.* viii. 38. 1
 Wroth was the Prince, and sory yet withall, *II.* viii. 52. 5
 all so faire and fensible withall; *II.* ix. 21. 3
 To dekke my song withall, *II.* x. 3. 8
 she had cause to busie them withall; *ff.* xii. 15. 3
 bugs to fearen babes withall, *II.* xii. 25. 8
 Withall she laughed, and she blusht withall, *II.* xii. 68. 1
 the great Castle smite so sore withall, *III.* iii. 49. 8
 Conge tooke withall; *III.* iv. 4. 5
 to stay and comfort her withall. *III.* iv. 48. 9
 Besought them humbly him to heare withall, *III.* ix. 18. 6
 glad to rest withall. *IV.* ii. 21. 9
 And tribute eke withall, as to his Sovereaine. *IV.* iii. 27. 9
 For sudden joy and secret feare withall; *IV.* vi. 29. 3
 repayed duely weare, And usury withall: *IV.* ix. 30. 9
 there mote find to please it selfe withall; *IV.* x. 22. 7
 Plenty of pearles to dekke his dames withall; *IV.* xi. 39. 6
 he her quickly stayd, and forst to wend withall. *V.* i. 22. 9
 That is both swift and dangerous deepe withall; *V.* ii. 8. 2
 Well weening that his foe was false withall; *V.* ii. 12. 8
 both her Ladie, and her selfe withall, *V.* v. 52. 6
 To whom she eke inyngning her withall, *V.* ix. 34. 6
 Would have the passion hid, and up arose withall. *V.* ix. 50. 9
 arming him withall Eftssoones forth pricked proudly *V.* x. 31. 7
 comely guize withall And gracious speach, *VI.* i. 2. 5
 ye have much adoe to deale withall. *VI.* i. 10. 8
 And courteous withall, becoming her degree. *VI.* iii. 20. 9
 tell with all the lamentable plight *VI.* iii. 41. 7
 As if he would have daunted him withall: *VI.* vii. 26. 4
 may perhaps you better much withall, *VI.* ix. 32. 7
 A little weil is lent that gaineth more withall. *VI.* xi. 6. 9
 Old Meliboe and his good wife withall These eyes saw die, *VI.* xi. 31. 6
 a voyce That wakens men withall? *Epig.* iv. 8
 That they may sweat, and drunken be withall. *Eph.* 254
- Withdraw.** I will withdraw me to some darksome place, *D.* 486
 badd the knight his Lady . . . to an hill herselfe withdraw *I.* xi. 5. 2
 drive me to withdraw my blind abused love. *II.* iv. 24. 9
 Withdraw from thought of warlike enterprize, *II.* v. 25. 6
 they did themselves withdraw To wonder at the sight; *II.* vii. 37. 3
 doth soone withdraw His feeble eyne, *III.* vii. 13. 7
 In secret wize herselfe thence to withdraw, *III.* vii. 18. 3
 like a Bull, Europa to withdraw; *III.* xi. 30. 6
 her enhanced hand she downe can soft withdraw. *IV.* vi. 26. 9
 looser thoughts to lawfull bounds withdraw; *IV.* vi. 33. 7
 From all forbidden things his liking to withdraw. *IV.* viii. 30. 9
 he was forced to withdraw aside, *V.* ii. 20. 7
 'Some of his diet doe from him withdraw, *V.* v. 50. 1
 his Ladie, . . . did her selfe withdraw, *VI.* ii. 20. 3
 Hoping unto some refuge to withdraw: *VI.* vi. 29. 3
- Withdrawing.** Her weed she then withdrawing did him discover; *VI.* vi. 32. 1
Withdrawn. when she is withdrawne or strong withstood, *II.* iv. 11. 6
 a veale; Which, being once withdrawne, *IV.* v. 10. 3
- Withdraws.** His minde unto the Musee he withdrawes: *Hub.* 760
- Withdrew.** from himselfe to them withdrew his eies. *As.* 114
 He . . . soft withdrew His weapon huge, *I.* viii. 19. 7
 himselfe he soft withdrew Out of the field, *IV.* iv. 25. 1
 though some while Fortune from him withdrew, *IV.* iv. 37. 7
 day . . . Nights humid curtaine from the heavens withdrew, *V.* v. 1. 2
- Wither.** it wither must agayne: *S.C.* O. 77
 Where they do wither, and are fowly mard: *III.* vi. 39. 6
- Withered.** faire greene Laurel withered up and dide. *Bel.* i. vii. 14
 Beating the withered leafe from the tree, *S.C.* S. 51
 Bene withered, as they had bene gathered long; *S.C.* D. 110
 al his flesh shronk up like withered flowres. *I.* viii. 41. 9
 braunch . . . thrown forth, till it be withered. *II.* ii. 2. 7
 As withered leaves drop from their dried stockes, *II.* xi. 19. 4
 skin all withered like a dried rooke; *II.* xi. 22. 3
 the drie withered stocke it gan refresh, *III.* viii. 26. 3
 he is old, and withered like hay, *III.* ix. 5. 1

Withered—Continued.

- like withered tree that wanteth juyce, *IV.* i. 31. 5
 Like as a withered tree, *IV.* iii. 29. 6
 As withered weed through cruell winters tine, *IV.* xii. 34. 6
 with untimely drought nigh withered was, *V.* xii. 13. 2
 Some deaw of grace into my withered hart, *H.B.* 27
- Withhault.** See **Withheld**.
 soone agayne as he his light withhault, *II.* xi. 9. 5
- Withheld.** See **Withhault**.
 them perforce withheld with threatned blade, *II.* xi. 31. 4
 Carados her hand withheld From rash revenge, *III.* iii. 55. 7
 the stout Danzell, . . . His cursed hand withheld, *III.* xii. 32. 9
 The fayrest Ladie reft, and ever since withheld, *IV.* vi. 6. 9
 withheld from me by wrongfull might, *V.* xi. 49. 8
- Withhold.** the wilde beasts their furie did withhold, *Gn.* 451
 Could not from teares my melting eyes withhold. *Ti.* 532
 because it doth withhold Me from my love, *D.* 400
 your stroke, Sir Knight, with-hold, till *I.* i. 12. 6
 The false witch did my wrathfull hand withhold: *f.* ii. 39. 8
 How can ye vengeance just so long withhold, *I.* v. 5. 8
 hands, Nor noyous smell, his purpose could withhold, *I.* viii. 40. 2
 Withhold, O soverayne Prince! your hasty hond *I.* xii. 28. 3
 withhold this deadly howre. *II.* iii. 34. 9
 Withhold your bloody handes from battaill fierce; *II.* vi. 33. 3
 Mammon did his hasty hand withhold, *II.* vii. 42. 6
 can withhold her wilfull wandring feet; *III.* ix. 7. 6
 Whereas no gate they found them to withhold, *III.* xi. 21. 3
 Might not my steps withhold, *IV.* x. 29. 2
 Did with strong hand withhold; *V.* i. 3. 9
 By what good right doe you withhold this day? *V.* iv. 17. 5
 'Can dread of ought your dreadlesse hart withhold, *V.* v. 31. 2
- Withholds.** I hate to tast, for food withholds my dying; *D.* 416
 Withholdes it to her selfe, *V.* v. 63. 3
- Within** (*partial list*).
 Being within, the Kidde made him good glee, *S.C.* May 282
 all within were dead and hartles left: *Hub.* 1355
 all within were pathes and alleies wide, *I.* i. 7. 7
 dead was his hart within, Yet outwardly *I.* vii. 21. 2
 all within full rich aracke he found, *f.* viii. 35. 1
 festring sore did rancle yett within, *I.* x. 25. 4
 within his reach *I.* xi. 12. 5
 far within, as in a hollow glade, *I.* xi. 14. 8
 all within with flowres was garnished, *II.* v. 29. 7
 That houses forme within was rude and strong, *II.* vii. 28. 1
 dispaunted all within With sondry colours, *II.* ix. 50. 1
 their entred guesstes to keep within, *II.* xii. 43. 2
 housed is within her hollow brest, *III.* iii. 18. 7
 vaulted all within, like to the Skye, *III.* iv. 43. 4
 was al within most richly dight, *III.* v. 40. 8
 within, the riven walls were hung With ragged monuments. *IV.* i. 21. 1
 Such was her house within; *IV.* i. 25. 1
 doe you here within this Forrest wonne, *IV.* vi. 5. 2
 an Hynd within some covet glade, *IV.* vi. 12. 4
 all that came within his might. *IV.* viii. 47. 9
 I spide within the same Where one stood *IV.* x. 25. 4
 Within the compasse of that Islands space; *IV.* x. 21. 2
 Like warie Hynd within the weedie soyle, *IV.* x. 55. 8
 A broken sword within a bloodie field; *V.* i. 19. 8
 Unto the place he came within a while, *V.* ii. 11. 1
 Ne within reasons rule her madding mood containe. *V.* vii. 11. 9
 the Prince arrived Within the land *V.* x. 18. 2
 what she had not seene within unto her shewed: *V.* x. 38. 9
 Soone as he did within the listes appeare, *V.* xii. 16. 1
 tumbling downe within the dore *VI.* i. 23. 6
 a covert glade Within a wood, *VI.* ii. 16. 4
 his Ladie, . . . hid her selfe within the grove. *VI.* ii. 20. 4
 silly Faunus, now within their baile: *VI.* vi. 40. 2
 within this wide great Universe *VII.* vii. 66. 1
 May kinde living fire within my brest. *Am.* vii. 12
 You frame my thoughts, and fashion me within; *Am.* viii. 9
 thy home, Within the Westernne fome: *Eph.* 283
 Be heard all night within, nor yet without: *Eph.* 335
 Within the closet of her chastest howre, *H.B.* B. 249
- Without.** Thou raylest on, right withouten reason, *S.C.* May 146
 Withouten drede of Wolves to hene ystot; *S.C.* Jun. 12
 From Plutoes balefull howre withouten leave, *S.C.* O. 29
 Which have no wit to live withouten toyle; *Hub.* 158
 withouten (*without) pasport or good warrantye, *Hub.* 186
 Withouten helme or Pilot her to sway: *T.M.* 142
 Withouten prop or pillour it t' upholde, *Ti.* 549
 Ne (may it be withouten perill spoken?) *Mu.* 97
 whilest I was thus without dread or dout, *D.* 155
 On hills and downes, withouten dread or danger: *Col.* 317
 And in thy person, without paragone, *Ded. Son.* v. 11
 require A thing without the compas of my witt; *f.* ix. 3. 2
 All lilly white, withoutten spot or pride, *I.* xii. 22. 7
 He left his steed without, *II.* iii. 3. 8
 stretch themselves without the utmost bound *II.* vii. 56. 4
 those unruly beasts to hold without; *II.* xii. 43. 3
 They, here arriving, staid awhile without, *III.* iii. 14. 1
 Of all those persons which she saw without: *III.* xii. 30. 3
 all without, The barren ground was full of wicked weedes, *IV.* i. 25. 1
 Withouten comfort and withouten guide, *IV.* vii. 2. 8
 forth without impediment I past, *IV.* x. 11. 1
 Excludes from fairest hope withouten further triall. *IV.* x. 17. 9
 all without were walkes and alleyes *fV.* x. 25. 1
 So left he her withouten remedie, *IV.* xii. 24. 3
 all the people there without it heard, *V.* xi. 30. 2
 And, as he past afore withouten dread, *V.* xii. 39. 8
 Withouten dowre or composition; *VI.* i. 43. 8

Without—Continued.

- That ye will make me Squire *without* delay, . . . VI. ii. 33. 4
 I may not, certes, *without* blame denie, . . . VI. ii. 34. 6
 And him . . . mortally did wond, *Withouten* cause, . . . VI. ii. 43. 6
Without suspect of ill or daungers . . . VI. iii. 23. 9
 naked, *without* needfull vestiments . . . VI. iv. 4. 4
 And *without* weard his person to defend: . . . VI. iv. 17. 5
 And *without* weapon him assaying neare, . . . VI. iv. 20. 3
 did thinke *without* remorse To be aveng'd. . . VI. iv. 20. 8
 Yet, as I well it meane, vouchsafe it *without* blame. . . VI. iv. 34. 9
Withouten armes or steede to ride upon, . . . VI. iv. 39. 3
 he of malice, *without* her desarts, . . . her excluded . . . VI. v. 33. 7
 That durst so boldly, *without* let or shame, . . . VI. v. 20. 3
 All they *without* were raunged in a ring, . . . VI. x. 12. 1
 cleane *without* his usnall sphere to fare; . . . VII. vii. 52. 4
 let me aske you this *withouten* blame; . . . VII. vii. 53. 4
Without some spark of such self-pleasing pride. . . Am. v. 14
Without hope of aswagement or release? . . . Am. xxxvi. 4
 Be heard all night within, nor yet *without*: . . . Epith. 335
 And sit in Gods owne seat *without* commission; . . . H.H.L. 82
 borne *Without* all blemish or reprochfull blame, . . . H.H.L. 149
 attend On Gods owne person, *without* rest or end. . . H.H.B. 98
- Withstand.** Dragon, or may him *withstande*? . . . Rev. i. 10
 grove . . . That promist ayde the tempest to *withstand*; . . . I. i. 7. 3
 Mercy not *withstand*; . . . I. iii. 37. 5
 too weake . . . his puissance to *withstand*; . . . I. iii. 42. 2
 vanquisht them, unable to *withstand*: . . . I. x. 65. 5
 nothing seemd the puissance could *withstand*: . . . I. xi. 24. 3
 With ydle force did faine them to *withstand*, . . . I. xii. 35. 8
 strive you it to *withstand*, . . . II. ii. 10. 3
 'thy destinies *withstand* My wrathfull will, . . . II. iii. 8. 3
 mortall hands may not *withstand* his might, . . . II. iv. 42. 2
 more hardly he mote him *withstand*. . . II. v. 22. 9
 weenest words or charms may force *withstand*: . . . II. viii. 22. 2
 though they both stood stiffe, yet could not both *withstand*. . . II. viii. 41. 9
 nothing may *withstand* his stormy stowre, . . . II. viii. 48. 2
withstand Oppressours powre by armes and puissant hond? . . . II. viii. 66. 4
 left none here them to *withstand*, . . . II. x. 61. 8
 Yet no'te the same amend, ne yet *withstand*, . . . II. xii. 57. 7
 That mortall puissance mote not *withstand*. . . III. i. 10. 6
 how t' amend, nor how it to *withstand*. . . III. ii. 52. 9
 to *withstand* The powre of forreine Paynims . . . III. iii. 27. 8
 dared not his victor to *withstand*, . . . III. vii. 36. 5
 unable to *withstand* Or helpe himselfe; . . . III. vii. 43. 3
 she with angry scorne did him (*him did) *withstand*, . . . III. viii. 25. 8
 The silly virgin strove him to *withstand* . . . III. viii. 27. 1
withstand The wrongfull outrage . . . III. xi. 10. 5
 To make an end of all that did *withstand*: . . . IV. iii. 33. 3
 none his force were able to *withstand*, . . . IV. iv. 23. 8
 Yet mote he not *withstand* what was decreede, . . . IV. v. 9. 4
 Threatning to strike unless he would *withstand*: . . . IV. vi. 23. 5
 that nought may them *withstand*. . . IV. vi. 31. 5
 had it bene right hard him to *withstand*, . . . IV. vii. 25. 8
 able was all daungers to *withstand*: . . . IV. ix. 18. 4
 her commaundment he could not *withstand*, . . . IV. x. 33. 7
 durst he not the warrant to *withstand*, . . . IV. xii. 33. 1
 durst *withstand* His dreadfull beast, . . . V. i. 8. 6
 Ne any may his mighty will *withstand*; . . . V. ii. 42. 2
 her proud observance will *withstand*, . . . V. iv. 32. 2
 then all rule and reason they *withstand* . . . V. v. 25. 5
 Maugre so many foes which did *withstand*: . . . V. ix. 30. 5
 Stryving long time in vaine it to *withstand*; . . . V. x. 27. 3
 He would it meete and warily *withstand*. . . V. xi. 7. 5
 Ne any able was him to *withstand*, . . . V. xii. 7. 6
 Me first he tooke unable to *withstand*, . . . VI. i. 16. 6
 spoile my selfe that can not thee *withstand*? . . . VI. i. 25. 5
 Ne powre had to *withstand*, ne hope of any ayd. . . VI. vii. 48. 9
 nor once *withstand* The proved powre of noble Calidore, . . . VI. xii. 36. 6
 Threatned to strike her if she did *withstand*: . . . VII. vi. 13. 5
 Ne ought so strong that may his force *withstand*, . . . H.L. 229
- Withstands.** Despeyre, Whom Rederos knight *withstands*. . . I. ix. Arg.
 all that him *withstands* Treads down . . . II. xi. 33. 5
 who long in vaine their rage *withstands*. . . V. xi. 44. 9
- Withstood.** of neither well *withstood*, . . . Gn. 413
 being there *withstood*, They flocked all about . . . I. i. 25. 6
 all his torment well *withstood* . . . I. x. 32. 7
 when she is withdrawne or strong *withstood*, . . . II. iv. 11. 6
 Least thou perhaps hereafter wish, and he *withstood*?' . . . II. vii. 38. 9
 stontly he *withstood* their strong assay; . . . II. viii. 36. 1
 strove in vaine him long to have *withstood*, . . . IV. ii. 45. 7
 them stontly well *withstood*; . . . IV. ix. 29. 7
 Tygris fire, whose streames of none may be *withstood*; . . . IV. xi. 20. 9
 Which Britomart *withstood* with courage stout, . . . V. vii. 31. 3
 Whylest he of none was stopped nor *withstood*: . . . V. x. 8. 5
 Yet he them all *withstood*, and often made relent. . . VI. v. 20. 9
 their assault *withstood* so mightily, . . . VI. vi. 23. 7
 Their Captaïne long *withstood*, and did her death forstall. . . VI. xi. 31. 9
- Witness.** with fond termes, and *witnesse* (**wetlesse*) words, . . . S.C. Jul. 35
 unwise and *witlesse* Colin Cloute, . . . S.C. D. 91
 His *witlesse* plesance, and ill pleasing vaine. . . Hub. 799
 Why then should *witlesse* man so much misweene, . . . II. Pr. 3. 4
wetlesse eke of lately wrought despight, . . . II. v. 36. 6
 Did smyle full smoothly at her *wetlesse* wofull stound. . . III. ii. 26. 9
wetlesse wandered From shore to shore . . . III. ix. 41. 5
 From that unware ye *wetlesse* doe intend; . . . VI. iv. vii. 17. 6
 all *wetlesse* of the wretched stormes, . . . VI. viii. 47. 6
 Begin his *witlesse* note apace to clatter. . . Am. lxxxiv. 4
- Witness.** See **Eyewitness.**
 'Thou feeble flocke . . . Mayst *witnesse* well, . . . S.C. Ja. 45
 Beare *witnesse* all of thys so wicked deede: . . . S.C. Jun. 108

Witness—Continued.

- Witness* shee slewe me with her eye, . . . S.C. Au. 115
 heare *witnesse* of my woe, . . . S.C. Au. 151
 The Woodes can *witnesse* many a wofull stowre. . . S.C. D. 66
 Adieu, ye Woodes, that oft my *witnesse* were: . . . S.C. D. 154
 The famous *witnesse* of our wouted praise, . . . T.M. 274
 Unhappy Verse, the *witnesse* of my unhappy state, . . . U.V. 1
 Be *witnesse* of her bountie here alive, . . . Col. 646
 Unto the world for ever *witnesse* bee, . . . Col. 949
 prooffe he since hath made (I *witnes* am) . . . I. vii. 47. 7
Witness the dungeon deepe, wherein . . . I. ix. 45. 5
Witness the burning Altars, which he swore, . . . I. xii. 27. 5
 High God be *witnesse* that I guiltlesse am; . . . I. xii. 30. 6
Witness, ye heavens, whom she in vaine to help did call. . . II. i. 10. 9
 I present was, and can it *witnesse* well, . . . II. i. 19. 6
 Hath made sad *witnesse* of thy fathers fall, . . . II. i. 37. 2
 Of whose fowle deedes . . . I *witnesse* am, . . . II. ii. 44. 8
Witness the guiltlesse blood pourd oft on ground, . . . II. vii. 13. 4
 well can *witnes* yet unto this day . . . II. x. 10. 6
 for *witnes* of his hard assay . . . III. i. 2. 6
 well can *witnesse* who by tryall it does prove. . . III. ii. 51. 9
Witness the father of Philosophie, . . . IV. Pr. 3. 6
Witness their broken bandes there to be seene, . . . IV. i. 24. 6
 Whereto her selfe he did to *witnesse* call; . . . IV. v. 23. 8
Witness th' exceeding fry which there are fed, . . . IV. xii. 2. 4
 To *witnesse* to the world that she by him is dead, . . . V. i. 26. 9
 take with thee to *witnesse* it Sixe of thy fellows . . . V. iv. 49. 6
Witness the Paynims both, . . . V. viii. 11. 6
witnesse forth aright in forrain land, . . . V. ix. 37. 5
witnesse unto me, ye heavens! . . . V. xi. 41. 6
Witness may Burbon be; . . . V. xii. 2. 1
witnesse be Gerioneo found, . . . V. xii. 2. 5
 his Ladie here May *witnesse* well, . . . VI. ii. 8. 2
Witness thereof he shew'd his head there left, . . . VI. iii. 18. 8
Witness the wounds, and this wyde blouidie lake, . . . VI. vii. 15. 6
 The *witnesse* of his wretchednesse in place, . . . VI. viii. 5. 2
Witness, ye Heavens, the truth of all that I have told! . . . VII. vi. 27. 9
Witness the world how worthy to be prayzed! . . . Am. iii. 2
Witness Leader in the Euxine waves, . . . H.L. 231
- Wits.** France . . . though fruitfull of brave *wits*, . . . Ro. Env. 2
 Tho gan the streames of flowing *wittes* to cease, . . . S.C. O. 71
 To learned *wits* gavest courage worthily, . . . Gn. 36
 Deeply doo your sad words my *wits* awhape, . . . Hub. 72
 doo not doubt but doly to encline My *wits* theretoo, . . . Hub. 549
 Then was high time their *wits* about to geather. . . Hub. 570
 whilst that other like vaine *wits* he pleased, . . . Hub. 709
 To such delights the noble *wits* he led . . . Hub. 821
 love of letters did inspire Their gentle *wits*, . . . Hub. 830
 as one whose *wits* were reft, Fled here and there, . . . Hub. 1356
 wont to be the glorie of gay *wits*, . . . T.M. 182
 those sweete *wits*, which wont the like to frame, . . . T.M. 203
 Be filld with praises of divinst *wits*, . . . T.M. 581
 Where be those learned *wits* and antique Sages, . . . Ti. 59
 cared not to cherishe No gentle *wits*, . . . Ti. 363
 Poets *wits* are had in peerlesse price: . . . Col. 321
 dwel . . . gentle Nymphes, delights of learned *wits*; . . . Ded. Son. v. 10
 makes them doubt their *wits* be not their owne: . . . I. i. 10. 7
 through many yeares thy *wits* thee faile, . . . II. iii. 16. 2
 skill That whilome in divinst *wits* did rayne, . . . III. Pr. 3. 2
 As diverse *witts* to diverse things apply; . . . III. i. 67. 3
 as one nigh of her *wits* depriv'd, . . . III. vii. 14. 5
 all the wyles of wemens *wits* knew passing well. . . III. viii. 8. 9
 her *wits* nigh fayld, . . . III. viii. 34. 8
 'Pardon, I pray, . . . for my *wits* beene light. . . III. ix. 47. 4
 workes of noble *wits* to nought unware, . . . IV. ii. 33. 2
 sith workes of heavenly *wits* Are quite devourd, . . . IV. ii. 33. 8
 all the artes, that subtil *wits* discover, . . . IV. iii. 40. 2
 As diverse *wits* affected divers beene. . . IV. v. 11. 5
 like a ghastly Gelt whose *wits* are reaved, . . . IV. vi. 21. 3
 well thy *wits* advise, . . . V. v. 34. 6
 Yet found no easement in her troubled *wits*, . . . V. vi. 15. 3
 In troublous *wits*, and mntinous upore: . . . V. ix. 48. 6
 As women wont their guilefull *wits* to gyde, . . . VI. vi. 43. 2
 all his *wits* with doole were nigh distraught, . . . VI. xi. 33. 3
 Ne spareth he most learned *wits* to rate, . . . VI. xii. 40. 7
 Yet on mount Thabor quite their *wits* forgat, . . . VII. vii. 7. 7
 Disguysing diversly my troubled *wits*. . . Am. liv. 4
 Onely I feare my *wits* enfeebled late, . . . H.L. 15
 How vainely then doe ydle *wits* invent, . . . H.B. 64
 That in light *wits* did loose affection move; . . . H.H.L. 11
 But feele my *wits* to faile, and tongue to fold. . . H.H.B. 7
 Whose nature yet so much is marvelled Of mortall *wits*, . . . H.H.B. 167
 And were as faire as fabling *wits* do fayne, . . . H.H.B. 216
 those *wits*, the wonders of their dayes, . . . H.H.B. 218
- Wits'. Nigh his *wits* end then woxe th' amazed knight, . . . II. xi. 44. 1**
- Witted.** See **Rash-witted**, **Wily-witted**.
 both were craftie and unhappy *witted*; . . . Hub. 49
Wittily. all that in the world was ay thought *wittily*. . . II. ix. 53. 9
Witting. Well *weeting* trew what she had rashly told; . . . II. ix. 39. 2
weeting inly well That she to him dissembled womanish gayle, . . . III. iii. 17. 2
 Well *weeting* how their errour to assoyle, . . . IV. vi. 25. 2
 Much greater then was ever in her *weeting*, . . . V. x. 39. 3
 the wyles the Prince did rest . . . not *weeting* what was ment, . . . VI. vi. 44. 2
- Wittingly.** He stole away, and *weetingly* heguyld. . . As. 22
 for his sake had *weetingly* Now brought her selfe, . . . VI. iii. 11. 7
- Witty.** Both by your *wittie* words, and by your werks. . . Hub. 416
 In *wittie* riddles, and in wise soothsayeres; . . . IV. ii. 35. 5
 Thereto adde art, even womens *witty* trade, . . . V. v. 49. 5
- Wizard.** the sage *wisard* telles, as he has redd, . . . III. i. 16. 8
 The *wisard* could no longer beare her hard, . . . III. iii. 19. 1

Wizards. These *wizards* welter in welth waves, S.C. Jul. 197
 strong advizement of six *wizards* old, I. iv. 12. 8
 memorable gesses Of famous *Wizards*, II. ix. 53. 4
 the antique *wizards* well invented, IV. xii. 2. 1
Aegyptian wizards old, Which in Star-read . . . have best
 insight, V. Pr. 8. 1
 even itself is mov'd, as *wizards* saine! VII. vii. 55. 7
 amaze The greatest *wizards* which thereon do gaze. H.H.B. 168

Wode. See **Wood.**

Woe. See **Wae.**

restles seas of wretchednes and *woe*; Pet.² vii. 4
 As weren overwret with *woe*, S.C. Mar. 2
 Heaping up waves of welth and *woe*, S.C. May 93
 should they pnyen in payne and *woe*? S.C. May 149
 cutte of hys dayes with untimely *woe*, S.C. May 199
 learne these woods to wayle my *woe*, S.C. Jun. 95
 That art the roote of all this ruthfull *woe!* S.C. Jun. 116
 beare witnessse of my *woe*, S.C. Au. 151
 The walled townes doe worke my greater *woe*; S.C. Au. 158
 More meete to wayle my *woe*, S.C. Au. 165
 With sight of such as change my restlesse *woe*. S.C. Au. 172
 of my *woe* cannot hewray least part) S.C. Au. 176
 the daye in *woe*, I vowed have to wayst, S.C. Au. 179
 The memory of hys misdeede that bred her *woe*. S.C. Au. 186
 you that feele no *woe*, S.C. Au. 187
 Sike question ripeth up cause of newe *woe*, S.C. S. 13
 better dayes death hath shut up in *woe*? S.C. N. 74
 my *woe* now wasted is; S.C. N. 201
 To be partaker of their common *woe*; Hub. 14
 Therewith shee wayled with exceeding *woe*, T.M. 295
 till mickle *woe* Thereof arose, Mu. 132
 Little wist he his fatal future *woe*, Mu. 381
 My Lyonesse (ah, *woe* is mee!) is gon! D. 161
 no worlds sad care nor wasting *woe* D. 283
 Driven with streames of wretchednesse and *woe*, D. 433
 life drawes care, and care continuall *woe*; D. 450
 t' expresse their inward *woe*, As. Interl. 225
 ne ought he fears To be partaker of her wandring *woe*; I. iii. 44. 8
 Sowen in bloodie field, and hought with *woe*: I. iv. 42. 5
 some redeeme from his long-wandring *woe*: I. v. 11. 2
 they should live in *wo*, and dye in wretchednesse. I. v. 46. 9
 welcome now, my Lord in wele or *woe*, I. viii. 43. 1
 still wex old in *woe*, whiles *wo* stil wexeth new. I. ix. 9. 9
 fond, that joyest in the *woe* thou hast! I. ix. 39. 7
 Great *woe* and sorrow did her soule assay, I. xi. 32. 2
 Through weaknesse of my widowed or *woe*; I. xii. 28. 6
 To worke new *woe* and improvised seath, I. xii. 34. 3
 To worken mischiefe, and avenging *woe*, II. i. 2. 2
 the weake minde with double *woe* torment? II. i. 16. 7
 ended all her *woe* in quiet death. II. i. 56. 4
 As carelesse of his *woe*, or innocent II. ii. 1. 7
 Thus enter we Into this life with *woe*, II. ii. 2. 9
 both against the middest meant to worken *woe*. II. ii. 13. 9
 unto knighthood workes much shame and *woe*; II. iv. 10. 7
Woe never wants where every cause is caught; II. iv. 44. 6
Woe worth the man, II. vi. 32. 7
 he wexed wondrous *woe*; II. viii. 53. 4
 'Then *woe*, and *woe*, and everlasting *woe*, III. iii. 42. 1
 If they be dead, then *woe* is me therefore; III. iv. 2. 1
 waste in *woe* and wayfull miserye; III. iv. 38. 4
 Sister of heavie death, and nourse of *woe*, III. iv. 55. 2
 'Ah, dearest God!' (quoth he) 'that is great *woe*, III. v. 6. 7
 the ground of all our *woe*. III. v. 9. 9
 uncurteous Carle, . . . wrap in grievous *woe*. III. ix. 17. 9
 Perhaps this hand may helpe to ease your *woe*, III. xi. 15. 4
 That he might taste the sweet consuming *woe*, III. xi. 45. 4
 captive with her led to wretchednesse and *wo*. III. xii. 41. 9
 He was full *wo*, and gan his former grieffe renew. IV. i. 38. 9
 of all his *woe* and wrong Companion she became, IV. viii. 5. 8
 daies in wilfull *woe* are worne, IV. viii. 15. 7
 'by all the *woe* I pas, IV. viii. 63. 7
 In wretched anguishe and incessant *woe*, IV. ix. 39. 6
 let me waste in *woe* my wretched yeares, IV. xii. 7. 7
 Who was the root and worker of her *woe*, IV. xii. 29. 2
 'Ah! *woe* is me, and well-away!' V. i. 15. 1
 him captived hath in haplesse *woe*. V. vi. 11. 3
 Which she would sure performe, betide her wele or *wo*. V. vi. 23. 9
 through his want her *woe* did more increase: V. vii. 45. 2
 Working to all that love her deadly *woe*, V. viii. 20. 8
 gave beginning to her *woe* and wretchednesse. V. x. 11. 9
 Mongst joyes mixing some tears, mongst wele some *wo*, V. xi. 16. 3
 Weeping to him in vaine and making piteous *woe*. VI. ii. 10. 9
 to question of her present *woe*, VI. viii. 50. 6
 (*woe* is me!) VI. xi. 31. 1
 take delight t' encrease a wretches *woe*; Am. xli. 7
 Many lewd layes (ah! *woe* is me the more!) H.H.L. 8

Woebegone. Was greatly *woe begon*, and gan to feare III. vii. 20. 7
 what was she her selfe so *woe-begone*, V. viii. 16. 4

Woeful. if thou wilt bewayle my *wofull* tene, S.C. N. 41
 Waile ye this *wofull* waste of Natures warke; S.C. N. 64
 (that was, a *woful* word to sayne!) S.C. N. 93
 The Woodes can witnessse many a *wofull* stowre. S.C. D. 66
 Like *wofull* Culvers, doo sit wayling now, T.M. 246
 So wayling backe go to their *wofull* toomb, Ti. 49
 'Who is it that dooth name me, *wofull* thrall,
 with *wofull* heavie thought; D. 465
 When passing by ye read these *wofull* layes, D. 536
 falshood . . . workes him *wofull* ruth. I. ii. Arg.
 Then gan she wail and weepe to see that *woful* stowre. I. ii. 7. 9
 The Lady, . . . Staid not to waile his *wofull* funeral, I. ii. 20. 3

Woeful—Continued.

Then forth I went his *wofull* corse to find, I. ii. 24. 6
 all this while Forsaken, *wofull*, solitarie mayd, I. iii. 3. 2
 fearefull freends were out the *wofull* night, I. iii. 20. 6
 how many a *woful* stowre For him she late endure; I. iii. 30. 5
 'Ah! wretched sonne of *wofull* syre, I. v. 10. 5
 To wayle his *wofull* case she would not stay, I. v. 19. 8
 after their *wofull* falles, I. v. 51. 3
 In their rude eyes unworthie of so *wofull* plight. I. vi. 9. 9
 The *wofull* Dwarfie, which saw his maisters fall I. vii. 19. 1
 on the way He *wofull* Lady, *wofull* Una, met, I. vii. 20. 2
 'Tell on,' (quoth she) 'the *wofull* Tragedy, I. vii. 24. 8
wofull Lady, let me you intrete, I. vii. 40. 5
 no where could he find that *wofull* thrall: I. viii. 37. 2
 That *wofull* lover, loathing lenger light, I. ii. 30. 5
 The *wofull* tale that Trevisan had told, I. ix. 37. 2
 to redeeme thy *wofull* parents head From tyrans rage I. x. 9. 4
 The *wofull* daughter and forsaken heyre I. xii. 26. 3
 What comfort can I, *wofull* wretch, conceive? II. i. 17. 2
 Whose *wofull* parents she hath wickedly fordonne.' II. ii. 44. 9
 he would not endure that *wofull* theame II. v. 37. 3
 with wretched miseries and *wofull* ruth, II. x. 62. 3
 the Prince, seeing her *wofull* plight, II. xi. 16. 4
 Did smyle full smoothly at her weeltesse *wofull* stound. III. ii. 26. 9
 That *wofull* Squire, With blood deformed, III. v. 29. 1
 Their *wofull* harts he wounded had III. vi. 13. 8
 in the *wofull* harts Of many wretches III. vi. 49. 6
 The *wofull* husbandman doth lowd complaine III. vii. 34. 7
 that *wofull* Squire, Whom he had reskewed III. vii. 45. 6
 Yt yrkes me leave thee in this *wofull* state, III. viii. 43. 8
 He was not in the cities *wofull* tyre Consum'd, III. ix. 40. 8
 Was never wretched man in such a *wofull* cace. III. x. 14. 9
 Save that same *wofull* Lady, III. xii. 30. 6
 wretched Lady, quitt from *wofull* state, III. xii. 39. 3
 A *wofull* wretched maid, of God and man forgot! IV. v. 29. 1
 Led with that *wofull* Ladies piteous crying, IV. vi. 25. 3
 Gainst *wofull* Niobes unhappy race, IV. vii. 30. 8
 fit solitary place For *wofull* wight, IV. vii. 38. 6
 wast his wretched daies in *wofull* plight; IV. vii. 39. 8
 Whereas that *wofull* man in languor did abide. IV. viii. 11. 9
woful man, what heavens hard disgrace, IV. viii. 14. 7
 me, *wofull* thrall, Deliver hence IV. xii. 9. 3
 About that *wofull* couple which were slaine, V. iii. 31. 2
 The *wofull* widow had no meanes now left, V. x. 14. 2
 all that wrong unto that *wofull* Dame So long had done, V. xi. 4. 5
 beside him sate . . . His *wofull* Ladie, VI. ii. 41. 2
 'What be you, *wofull* Dame, which thus lament, VI. iv. 27. 8
 A *wofull* dame ye have me termed well; VI. iv. 28. 3
 So much more *wofull*, as my *wofull* plight VI. iv. 28. 4
 in that *wofull* stead Kept and delivered me VI. v. 29. 4
 As th' onely author of her *wofull* tine; VI. viii. 33. 3
 Pastorella, *wofull* wretched Elfe, VI. xi. 19. 1
 'Where shall I then commence This *wofull* tale? VI. xi. 30. 3

Woefully. (I weene), the *wofulst* man alive, D. 5
Woefully. gan she *wofully* to waile, T.M. 169
 wept and *wofullie* waymented, T.M. 355
 Acheron, Where many soules sit wailing *woefully*, I. v. 33. 2
 In her owne blood all willow'd *wofully*, V. i. 14. 4
 doth lie In wretched bondage, *wofully* bestad. V. vi. 10. 7

Woefulnesse. 'One, whome like *wofulness*, impressed deepe, D. 64

Woes. His owne *woes* author, who so bound it findes, II. v. 1. 8

Woes. See **Woes.**

Their heavenly vertues from these *woes* assoyling, Ro. xix. 11
 Well couth he wayle his *Woes*, S.C. Jun. 85
 hart of flint would rew The undeserved *woes* and sorrowes, I. ii. 26. 9
 in eternall *woes* my weaker hart Have wasted, I. iv. 46. 7
 Into new *woes* unweeting I was cast I. iv. 47. 3
 My last left comfort is my *woes* to weepe and waile.' I. vii. 39. 9
 Death is the end of *woes*: I. ix. 47. 9
 in my *woes* beginner it to end: II. iv. 31. 4
 Whose future *woes* so plaine he fashioned; III. iii. 43. 3
 Where she, captived long, great *woes* did prove; IV. v. 34. 8
 of her widowed Taking advantage, and her yet fresh *woes*. V. x. 12. 2
 Fell into wretched *woes*, which she repented late. VI. viii. 2. 9
 all the *woes* and wrecks which I abide, Am. xxv. 11. 9
 when shall these wearie *woes* have end, Am. xxxvi. 1
 I waile, and make my *woes* a Tragedy. Am. liv. 8
 The doubts, the daungers, the delays, the *woes*, H.L. 262
 all the paines and *woes* that I endure, H.L. 295
 all my *woes* to be hut penance small. H.L. 300
 now it wasted is with *woes* extreme, H.B. 25
 here fits not well Olde *woes*, but joyes, to tell Proth. 142

Woe-working. Outrageous anger, and *woe-working* jarre, II. v. 16. 3

Woke. when droncke with drowsinesse he *woke*, III. viii. 22. 1

Wolf. at his feete a bitch *Wolfe* did give sucke Bel.¹ vii. 9
 I saw a *Wolfe* under a rockie cave Bel.² vi. 1
 at his feete a bitch *wolfe* suck did yeeld Bel.² ix. 9
 hath some *Wolfe* thy tender Lambes ytorne? S.C. Ap. 2
 sith the Saxon king Never was *Woolfe* scene, S.C. S. 152
 there woned a wicked *Wolfe*, S.C. S. 184
 As if a *Woolfe* were among the sheepe: S.C. S. 192
 tooke out the *Wolfe* in his counterfect cote, S.C. S. 206
 by the hyde the *Wolfe* Lowder caught; S.C. S. 223
 the *Wolfe*, her mortall enemy, Hub. 1209
 ye my cousin *Wolfe* so fowly thwart, Hub. 1218
 Ne fear'd the *Wolfe*, ne fear'd the wildest beast, D. 135
 next to him malicious Envy rode Upon a ravenous *wolfe*, I. iv. 30. 2
 a greedy *Wolfe*, through hunger fell, I. vi. 10. 3
 The Antelope, and *Wolfe* both fiers and fell; I. vi. 26. 5
 A ravenous *Wolfe* amongst the scattered flockes: V. xii. 38. 6

Wolf—Continued.

Watching to drive the ravenous *Wolfe* away, VI. ix. 37. 4
Wolfsh. This *Wolfsh* sheepe woulde catchen his pray, S.C. S. 197
Wolfs. Thereby is a Lambe in the *Wolves* jawes: S.C. Au. 31
Wolves. There crept in *Wolves*, S.C. May 127
 Withouten drede of *Wolves* to bene ystost: S.C. Jun. 12
Wolves that would them teare, S.C. Jul. 56
 bene of ravenous *Wolves* yrent, S.C. S. 148
 the fewer *Wolves* . . . The more bene the *Foxes* S.C. S. 154
 If sike bene *Wolves*, as thou hast told, S.C. S. 228
 the *Wolves*, that chase the wandring sheepe, S.C. N. 136
 Withouten drede of *Wolves* to bene espyed. S.C. D. 24
 Be ye the pray of *Wolves*; D. 349
 No ravenous *wolves* the good mans hope destroy Col. 318
 hungry *wolves* continually did howle I. v. 30. 8
 greedy *Wolves* doe breake by force Into an heard, IV. iv. 35. 6
 certes was with milke of *Wolves* and Tygres fed. IV. vii. 7. 9
 that *Wolves* . . . Should harbou'rd be VII. vi. 55. 4
 Doth to this day with *Wolves* and Thieves abound: VII. vi. 55. 8
 the wyld *wolves*, which seeke them to devour, Epith. 69

Wolvish. See **Wolfish.**

Woman. See **Old woman.**

a *Woman* sitting on a beast Rev. ii. 1
 Most fierce and fell this *woman* seemde to me. Rev. ii. 11
 A *Woman* sitting, sorrowfullie wailing, Ti. 9
 'The wretched *woman*, whom unbappy howre I. ii. 22. 2
 bestow Upon the daughter of this *woman* blind, I. iii. 18. 3
 Ne let that wicked *woman* scape away; I. viii. 28. 5
 loe! that wicked *woman* in your sight, I. viii. 45. 4
 She was a *woman* in her freshest age, I. x. 30. 1
 what *woman* . . . doth me upbrayd With breach of love I. xii. 31. 4
 this false *woman* that Fidessa hight, I. xii. 32. 2
 this wretched *woman* overcome Of anguish, II. i. 58. 6
 seemd to be a *woman* of great worth, II. iii. 21. 8
 turning to that *woman*, fast her hent II. iv. 12. 2
 Unto an aged *woman*, poore and bare, II. v. 17. 3
 'Most wretched *woman* and of wicked race, II. vi. 33. 7
 thereon satt a *woman*, gorgeous gay II. vii. 44. 6
 first taught men a *woman* to obay: II. x. 20. 7
 A *woman* worthy of immortal praise, II. x. 42. 4
 She seemd a *woman* of great bountihod, III. i. 41. 5
 of a *woman* he should have much ill; III. iv. 25. 8
 This was that *woman*, this that deadly wovnd, III. iv. 28. 1
 This wicked *woman* had a wicked sonne, III. vii. 12. 1
 'Safe her, I never any *woman* found III. vii. 60. 1
 all in vaine: his *woman* was too wise III. x. 20. 1
 Ne ever wold to speake to *woman* more; IV. vii. 39. 4
 Ne *woman* yet so faire, but he her brought IV. viii. 48. 4
 Nor all the Moenades so furlous were, As this bold *woman* . . . V. viii. 47. 9
 taken have this toylesome paine For wretched *woman*, V. x. 21. 3
 pity craves, as he of *woman* was yborne, VI. iii. 41. 9
 a *woman* spoyld of all attire VI. viii. 48. 5
 'Of that bad seed is this bold *woman* bred, VII. vi. 21. 1
 'Speake, thou fraile *woman*, speake with confidence; VII. vi. 25. 7
 Whether she man or *woman* inly were, VII. vii. 5. 6
 She is no *woman*, but a senselesse stone. Am. lii. 14

Womanhead. from the shape of *womanhead*, Mul. 345

She is the paterne of true *womanhead*, Col. 512
 garments loose that seemd unmeet for *womanhead*. II. xii. 55. 9
 Her wanton eyes, ill signes of *womanhead*, III. i. 41. 7
 th' honorable stage of *womanhead*, III. v. 54. 8
 To be upbrought in goodly *womanhead*; III. vi. 28. 7
 In all the lore of love, and goodly *womanhead*. III. vi. 51. 9
 with her joynd Regard of *womanhead*; V. ix. 45. 4
 To drive you . . . gainst all *womanhead*. VI. ii. 15. 5

Womanhood. gracious *womanhood*, and gravitie, II. ii. 15. 5
 in her semblant shew'd great *womanhood*: IV. x. 31. 5
 Her name was *Womanhood*; IV. x. 49. 5
 Even in the lap of *Womanhood* there sate, IV. x. 52. 3
 inward shame . . . through care of *womanhood*, VI. viii. 51. 2
 Unspotted fayth, and comely *womanhood*, Epith. 192

Womanish. then to him these *womanish* words gan say: I. vi. 28. 5
 Throwne out from *womanish* impatient mynd? I. xii. 30. 2
 'Up, up! thou *womanish* weake knight, II. v. 36. 2
 onely *womanish* fine forgery, II. xii. 28. 8
 she to him dissembled *womanish* guyle, III. iii. 17. 3
 With *womanish* compassion of her plaint, III. vii. 10. 2
 Discolourd like to *womanish* disguise, III. x. 21. 7
 With *womanish* teares, and with unwarlike smarts, III. xi. 44. 6
 with *womanish* art To hide her wound, IV. vi. 40. 7
 sooth it was not sure for *womanish* shame, IV. x. 41. 4
 Beholding all that *womanish* weake fight; V. iv. 25. 8
 Of men disguis'd in *womanish* attire, V. vii. 37. 7
womanish complaints she did repress, V. vii. 44. 8
 Did well endure her *womanish* disdain, VI. i. 30. 8

Womankind. the immortal praise Of *womankind*, Gn. 429
 That men admire in goodlie *womankind*, D. 212
 'I hate all men, and shun all *womankind*? D. 421
 Such as all *womankynd* did far excell; Col. 190
 She is the ornament of *womankind*, Col. 498
 fast fealty, Which I do owe unto all *womankynd*, I. iii. 1. 7
 So scabby was that would have loathd all *womankind*. I. viii. 47. 9
 in the calme of pleasaunt *womankind*. II. vi. 8. 9
 th' authour of all *woman kynd*; II. x. 71. 7
 Ne blott the bounty of all *womankind*; III. i. 49. 4
 not indifferent to *woman kind*, III. ii. 1. 3
 Bad her from *womankind* to keepe him well, III. iv. 25. 7
 In gentle Ladies breste and bounteous race Of *woman kind* . . . III. v. 52. 8
 both encrease the prayse of *woman kynde*, III. v. 55. 7
 So shamefully forlorne of *womankynd*, III. x. 55. 8

Womankind—Continued.

sister did in feminine And filthy lust exceede all *womankind*, III. xi. 4. 2
 The shame of men, and plague of *womankind*: IV. vii. 18. 5
 raging fire of love to *womankind*, IV. ix. 1. 6
 on *womankind* His mighty hand to shend, V. iv. 24. 3
 Such is the crueltie of *womankynd*, V. v. 25. 1
 Towards all *womankind* them kindly to behave. VI. ii. 14. 9
 A voice, that seemd of some *woman kynd*, VI. iv. 26. 7
Woman-like. He wailed *womanlike* with many a teare, III. xii. 7. 7
Women's. For ruth of that same *womans* piteous paine; Ti. 480
 th' other halfe did *womans* shape retaine, I. i. 14. 8
 more foule . . . Then *womans* shape man would belceve to bee, . I. ii. 41. 4
 she of *womans* force did feare no harme; III. iv. 27. 8
 Not this the worke of *womans* hand ywis, III. iv. 37. 3
 A *womans* will, which is disposd to go astray. III. ix. 6. 9
womans subtiltyes Can guylen Argus, III. ix. 7. 2
 perfectly praeit'z'd in *womans* craft, IV. ii. 10. 2
womans hand Hath conquered you IV. vi. 31. 2
 of a *womans* hand it was ywroke, IV. xi. 5. 6
 to no *womans* wast . . . it would sit, V. iii. 28. 6
 she made him to be dight In *womans* weedes, V. v. 20. 7
 So hard it is to be a *womans* slave, V. v. 23. 5
 T' obay a *womans* tyrannous direction, V. v. 26. 4
 his balefull smart In *womans* bondage, V. vi. 3. 4
 To fierce avengement of that *womans* pride, V. vi. 18. 7

Woman-wight. a *woman-wight*, unvist to bee, III. ix. 21. 8
 The fairest *woman-wight* that ever eie did see. III. ix. 21. 9

Woman-wronger. Bidding him turne againe, . . . Foule *woman-*
wronger, VI. vii. 7. 3

Womb. Out of her *womb* a thousand rayons threw Bel. 2. ii. 7
 out of her massie *wombe* forth sent That antique horror, Ro. xvii. 7
 Shall in great Chaos *wombe* againe be hid, Ro. xxii. 14
 Thy crying creep out of their mothers *womb*, Ti. 48
 out of her happie *womb* did bring The sacred brood Ti. 278
 There did our ship her fruitfull *wombe* unlade, Col. 288
 out of the fruitfull *wombe* of their great mother. Col. 854
 with his breath . . . Her hollow *womb* did secretly inspyre, . I. vii. 9. 4
 she of late is lightned of her *wombe*, I. x. 16. 5
 in his *wombe* might lurke some bidden nest I. xii. 10. 6
 my *wombe* her burdein would forbear, II. i. 53. 4
 The great eartha *wombe* they open to the sky, II. i. 60. 2
 Besought them by the *womb* which them had born, II. ii. 27. 5
 from my mothers *wombe* this grace I have II. iii. 45. 1
 the quiet *wombe* Of his great Grandmother II. vii. 17. 1
 earth out of her fruitfull *womb* Throws forth II. vii. 51. 6
 from her *womb* new spirits to reprice, II. xi. 44. 9
 So soone as he unto her *wombe* did fall: II. xi. 45. 6
 from thy *wombe* a famous Progenee Shall spring III. iii. 22. 5
 from the sacred mould Of her immortal *womb*, III. iv. 11. 9
 her *wombe* did fill With heavenly seed, III. iv. 41. 5
 Her berth was of the *wombe* of Morning dew, III. v. 3. 1
 pierst into her *wombe*, III. vi. 7. 7
 So sprong these twinnes in *womb* of Chrysgone; III. vi. 9. 6
 in the wide *wombe* of the world III. vi. 36. 6
 While in their mothers *wombe* enclosd they were, III. vii. 48. 6
 whence he was, or of what *wombe* ybore, IV. vii. 7. 7
 Of mortall sire, though of immortal *wombe*, IV. xii. 4. 2
 Both brethren, whom one *wombe* together bore, V. iv. 4. 3
 Under her *wombe* his fatal sword he thrust, V. xi. 31. 2
 from his mothers *wombe* . . . He was invulnerable VI. iv. 4. 8
 her *wombe*, unvist to wight, was fraught, VI. xii. 6. 4
 fill her *wombe* with fruitfull hope of nourishment. VII. vii. 32. 9
 Till greater then my *wombe* thou woxen art: Am. ii. 4
 From mothers *womb* deriv'd by dew descent: Am. lxxiv. 6
 the chast *wombe* informe with timely seed, Epith. 386
 taking flesh of sacred virgins *wombe*, H.H.L. 146

Wombs. Till thy *wombes* burden thee from them do call, III. iii. 28. 6
Wombs. the dew time In which the *wombes* of women doe expyre, I. vii. 9. 7
 Bove all the sonnes that were of earthly *wombes* ybore. III. iv. 21. 9

Women. *Wemen*, that of Loves longing once lust, S.C. May 134
 all *wemen* are thy debtors found, Col. 901
 of those fearful *women* none durst rize, I. iii. 19. 2
 Amongst these mightie men were *wemen* mixt, I. v. 50. 1
 Proud *wemen*, vaine, forgetfull of their yoke: I. v. 50. 2
 the dew time In which the *wombes* of *wemen* doe expyre, . I. vii. 9. 7
 Most mercilesse of *women*, Wyden hight, II. x. 35. 7
wemen wont in warres to beare most sway, III. ii. 2. 2
 When the two fearefull *wemen* saw, III. iii. 50. 6
 Bards tell of many *wemen* valorous, III. iii. 54. 4
 That whylome wont in *wemen* to appeare? III. iv. 1. 2
 The love of *women* not to entertaine; III. iv. 26. 2
 What wonder then if one, of *women* all, did mis? III. ix. 2. 9
 Had thousand *women* of their love heraft, IV. ii. 10. 5
 on the spoile of *women* he doth live, IV. vii. 12. 5
 Seaven *women* by him slaine, and eaten clene: IV. vii. 13. 5
 Great God of men and *women*, IV. x. 47. 7
 Joy on those warlike *women*, IV. xi. 22. 1
 Yet was admired much of fooles, *women*, and boys, V. ii. 30. 9
 he plainly then describe To be a troupe of *women*, V. iv. 21. 8
 vertuous *women* wisely underatand, V. v. 25. 7
 Yet did she not lament with loud alev, As *women* wont, . . . V. vi. 13. 9
 Not with amaze, as *women* wonted bee, V. vii. 25. 2
 The liberty of *women* did repeale, V. vii. 42. 5
 not, as *women* wont, in dolefull fit She was dismayd, V. viii. 45. 6
 Ay me, that ever guyle in *wemen* was invented! V. xi. 60. 9
 As *women* wont their guilefull wits to guyle, VI. vi. 43. 2
 often called art Of *women* in their smart; Epith. 395

Womankind. See **Womankind.**

Women's. lifting up her brave heroick thought Bove *womens*
 weaknes, Ti. 110

Women's—Continued.

- Wringing her hands, in *wemens* pitteous wise, . . . I. i. 50. 7
 O! who does know the bent of *wemens* fantasy? . . . I. iv. 24. 9
 his looser life . . . joyd weake *wemens* hearts to tempt, . . . I. iv. 26. 4
 cries, The last vaine helpe of *wemens* great distresse, . . . I. vi. 6. 3
 Whose like in *wemens* will he never knew; . . . I. vi. 31. 2
 O famous moniment of *wemens* prayse! . . . II. x. 56. 1
 His mother bad him *wemens* love to hate, . . . III. iv. 27. 7
 not as other *wemens* commune brood . . . III. vi. 5. 6
 nor with commune food, As other *wemens* babes, . . . III. vi. 5. 9
 feeds on *wemens* flesh as others feede on gras. . . III. vii. 22. 9
 that faire Maide, the floure of *wemens* pride; . . . III. vii. 31. 5
 To stirre and roll them like to *wemens* eyes: . . . III. viii. 7. 4
 all the wyles of *wemens* wits knew passing well. . . III. viii. 8. 9
 So readie rype to ill ill *wemens* counsels bee! . . . III. x. 11. 9
 phantasies In wavering *wemens* witt, . . . III. xii. 26. 4
 Confusd with *wemens* cries and shouts of boyes, . . . IV. iii. 37. 8
wemens love did from his hart expell, . . . IV. xi. 5. 3
 his mothers former charge Gainst *wemens* love, . . . IV. xii. 14. 6
 warned him of *womens* love beware, . . . IV. xii. 27. 2
 Tbat he of *womens* hands so base a death should dy. . . V. iv. 22. 9
 to proude oppression Of *womens* powre, . . . V. iv. 26. 5
 of warlike armes despoile, And cloth in *womens* weedes: . . . V. iv. 31. 4
 Unknowne perill of hold *womens* pride. . . V. iv. 38. 6
 Thereto adde art, even *womens* witty trade, . . . V. v. 49. 5
 To th' insolent commaund of *womens* will; . . . V. vi. 1. 4
 he, at first or last, was trapt in *womens* snare. . . V. vi. 1. 9
 They doe thy love forlorne in *womens* thraldome see. . . V. vii. 21. 9
 Such wondrous powre hath *wemens* faire aspect . . . V. viii. 2. 8
 Sith of *wemens* labours thou hast charge, . . . *Epith.* 383
 For she the daughters of all *wemens* race, . . . doth excell, . . . *H.H.B.* 205

Won. See Wan.

- spoil, Which she had *wonne* from all the world . . . *Ro.* xxii. 7
 I *wonne* her with a gyrdle of gelt, . . . *S.C.F.* 65
 whether he *won* beside Faire Xanthus . . . *Gn.* 18
 who shall judge the wager *wonne* or lost? . . . *S.C.* Au. 44
 twentie thou hast *wonne*: . . . *Hub.* 530
 Thou hast it *wonne*, for it is of franke gift, . . . *Hub.* 531
 after he had *wonne* th' Assyrian foe, . . . *Hub.* 751
 Romane Victors, which it *wonne* of yore; . . . *Ti.* 38
 he that river for his daughter *wonne*: . . . *Col.* 125
 this same world where we do *wonne*? . . . *Col.* 307
 there is not her *won*; . . . *Col.* 621
 Armory, Wherein ye have great glory *wonne* this day, . . . I. i. 27. 6
 Both seemde to win, and both seemde *won* to bee, . . . I. ii. 37. 6
 Disdaind to loose the meed he *wonne* in fray; . . . I. iv. 39. 8
 hath to thee *wonne* Great pains, . . . I. v. 43. 8
 They, . . . Are *wonne* with pity and unwonted ruth; . . . I. vi. 12. 7
 He had in armes abroad *wonne* muchell fame, . . . I. vi. 20. 5
 Her children deare, whom he away had *wonne*: . . . I. vi. 27. 7
wonne from death, she had him tellen plaine . . . I. vi. 37. 7
 he the stoutest knight that ever *wonne*? . . . I. vi. 39. 2
 'Not far away,' (quoth he) 'he hence doth *wonne*, . . . I. vi. 39. 7
 fort . . . will at last he *wonne* with battrie long, . . . I. ix. 11. 3
 'How may a man,' . . . 'with idle speach Be *wonne* . . . I. ix. 31. 2
 nor would for gold or fee Be *wonne* . . . I. x. 43. 7
 by her helpe the top at last he *wonne*. . . I. x. 47. 9
 when thou famous victory hast *wonne*, . . . I. x. 60. 5
 he hath great glory *wonne*, . . . II. i. 19. 9
 you a Saint with Saints your seat have *wonne*: . . . II. i. 32. 5
 where vile Acrasia does *wonne*; . . . II. i. 51. 2
 Till I that false Acrasia had *wonne*; . . . II. ii. 44. 6
 I that Lady to my spouse had *wonne*; . . . II. iv. 21. 2
 th' one (said shee) Bycause he *wonne*; . . . II. v. 19. 5
 the other, because hee Was *wonne*. . . II. v. 19. 6
 That hath so many haughty conquests *wonne*? . . . II. v. 35. 8
 where hast thou thy *wonne*, . . . II. vii. 20. 3
 Who, with his wisdom *won*, him streight did choose . . . II. x. 37. 8
 He Easterland subdewd, and Denmarke *wonne*, . . . II. x. 41. 3
 not firme land, nor any certain *wonne*, . . . II. xii. 11. 4
 Where daungers dwelt, and perils most did *wonne*, . . . III. i. 3. 2
 they honour ever *wonne*, . . . III. i. 3. 7
 when shee mote not therunto be *wonne*, . . . III. i. 52. 6
 Doe many famous knights and Ladies *wonne*, . . . III. ii. 8. 2
 great worth and worship may be *wonne*; . . . III. ii. 8. 4
 To make his *wonne*, low underneath the ground, . . . III. iii. 7. 6
 the crowne, which they from Britons *wonne* . . . III. iii. 46. 2
 whereas he did *wonne*, . . . III. iv. 20. 8
 How that a noble hunteresse did *wonne*, . . . III. v. 27. 6
 in the same did *wonne* some living wight. . . III. vii. 5. 5
 In hope unto my pleasure to have *won*; . . . III. vii. 59. 8
 To steale away that I with blowes have *wonne*, . . . III. viii. 17. 2
 There was his *wonne*; . . . III. viii. 37. 8
 frock, which she did *won* To tucke about her short . . . III. ix. 21. 3
 was soone *wonne* his malice to relent, . . . III. ix. 25. 3
 Where wearie wandring they long time did *wonne*, . . . III. ix. 48. 7
 had from death to life him newly *wonne*. . . III. x. 33. 4
 by no meanes would to his will be *wonne*, . . . III. x. 51. 8
 chose amongst the jolly Satyres still to *wonne*. . . III. x. 51. 9
 brave exploits which great Heroes *wonne*, . . . IV. Pr. 3. 4
 he hated . . . because his love he *wonne* by right: . . . IV. i. 39. 6
 So hast thou to thy selfe false honour often *wonne*. . . IV. i. 44. 9
 This hand her *wonne*, this hand shall her defend.' . . . IV. ii. 14. 6
 Ne which of them did winne, ne which were *wonne*. . . IV. iii. 36. 7
 Which Ferrau late from Braggadochio *wonne*: . . . IV. iv. 8. 2
 Whom formerly he had in battell *wonne*, . . . IV. iv. 8. 7
 still the Knights of Maidenhead the better *wonne*; . . . IV. iv. 38. 9
 which of those Knights . . . had the wager *wonne*: . . . IV. v. 7. 2
 That bore the Hebene speare, as *wonne* in fight. . . IV. v. 20. 5
 by him in battell *wonne* long sens: . . . IV. v. 23. 7

Won—Continued.

- doe you here within this forrest *wonne*, . . . IV. vi. 5. 2
wonne her will to suffer him depart; . . . IV. vi. 43. 2
 to weet who there did *wonne*; . . . IV. vii. 42. 6
 to repaire Unto his *wonne*, . . . IV. viii. 5. 3
 Where was her *won*, and how he mote her find. . . IV. xiii. 22. 4
 eke the famous prize of beauty from them *wonne*. . . IV. ix. 28. 9
 Through many perils *wonne*, and many fortunes waide. . . IV. ix. 38. 9
 this shield of love I late have *wonne*, . . . IV. x. 3. 2
 had never *wonne* Mongst men of worth, . . . IV. x. 53. 7
 By whom those old Heroes *wonne* such fame; . . . IV. xi. 13. 2
 also those which *wonne* in th' azure sky: . . . IV. xii. 1. 4
 all the West with equall conquest *wonne*, . . . V. i. 2. 7
 A cursed cruell Sarazin doth *wonne*, . . . V. ii. 4. 6
 yet little lost or *wonne*: . . . V. iii. 6. 7
 For ought or nought he *wonne* unto her will, . . . V. iv. 30. 6
 if she him *wonne* in fight. . . V. v. 23. 9
 all the wayes she sought his love for to have *wonne*: . . . V. v. 45. 9
 hath he lost or *won*? . . . V. vi. 9. 3
 I Doe serve a Queene that not far hence doth *wone*, . . . V. viii. 16. 7
 There let her *wonne*, . . . V. ix. 2. 1
 ny Unto the rocke where was the villains *won*: . . . V. ix. 8. 2
 th' actours *won* the meede meet for their crymes. . . V. ix. 42. 5
 After that theu in battell he had *wonne*: . . . V. x. 30. 6
 hard preased in betweene, And entranche *wonne*: . . . V. x. 37. 7
 Where courteous Knights and Ladies most did *won* . . . VI. i. 1. 8
 That in these woods . . . dost *wonne*, . . . VI. ii. 25. 2
 As by thy worth thou worthily hast *wonne*, . . . VI. ii. 25. 7
 These goodly gilden armes which I have *won* . . . VI. ii. 33. 9
 In which a worthy auncient Knight did *wonne*: . . . VI. ii. 48. 8
 to the Castle rid, Where was his *won*: . . . VI. iii. 37. 4
 A salvage man, which in those woods did *wonne*, . . . VI. iv. 2. 2
 And by good fortune the plaine champion *wonne*: . . . VI. iv. 26. 3
 he grace and glory *wonne* alwaies, . . . VI. vi. 4. 4
 The spoiles of Princes hang'd which were in battell *won*. . . VI. viii. 42. 9
 The glorie of the great mongst whom I *won*, . . . VI. ix. 28. 2
 Gave it to Coridon, and said he *wonne* it well. . . VI. ix. 44. 9
 He backe returned to his rusticke *wonne*, . . . VI. x. 32. 2
 what befell her in that theevish *wonne*, . . . VI. x. 44. 8
 The readie way unto that theevish *wonne*, . . . VI. xi. 35. 2
 So led this Knight his captiue with like conquest *wonne*. . . VI. xi. 35. 9
 Have *wonne* the Empire of the Heavens bright; . . . VII. iv. 33. 7
 The harder *wonne*, the firmer will abide. . . *Am.* vi. 4
 to see a beast so wyld, So goodly *wonne*, . . . *Am.* lxxvii. 14

Wond. See Wondered.

- Wonder.** I start in sodaine *wonder*. . . *Bel.* xi. 14
 I wakte in sudden *wonder*. . . *Bel.* xv. 14
 Makes the world *wonder* what they from thee reft. . . *Ro.* xiii. 14
 The huge Leviathan, dame Natures *wonder*, . . . *Van.* v. 6
wondren at bright Argus blazing eye; . . . *S.C.O.* 32
 For *wonder* of the world, long in me lasted, . . . *Ti.* 118
 The worlds late *wonder*, and the heavens new joy; . . . *Ti.* 303
 'Such one Mausolus made, the worlds great *wonder*, . . . *Ti.* 414
 To he a *wonder* to all age ensuing, . . . *Ti.* 552
 thy selfe thou mak'st us more to *wonder*, . . . *Col.* 354
 They, in . . . *wonder* of her beautie soverayne, . . . I. vi. 12. 6
wonder was to heare her goodly speach: . . . I. x. 19. 7
 No *wonder* if he wondred at the sight, . . . I. xi. 35. 2
 Ne *wonder*; for her own deare loved knight . . . Did *wonder*. . . I. xii. 23. 6, 8
 He *wonder* would much more; . . . II. Pr. 3. 9
 into diverse doubt his wavring *wonder* clove. . . II. ii. 3. 9
 with *wonder* all the way Did feed his eyes, . . . II. vii. 24. 3
 themselves withdraw To *wonder* at the sight; . . . II. vii. 37. 4
 abasht he was Through fear and *wonder* . . . II. viii. 7. 2
 how great *wonder* would your thoughts devoure, . . . II. ix. 3. 8
 with rare delight And gazing *wonder* . . . II. ix. 33. 3
 Great *wonder* had the knight . . . II. ix. 41. 8
 'Why *wonder* yee, . . . II. ix. 43. 6
 Ne *wonder* then, if that he were depriv'd . . . II. ix. 57. 4
 all the world with *wonder* overspred; . . . II. x. 2. 6
wonder of antiquity long stopt his speach. . . II. x. 68. 9
 His *wonder* far exceeded reasons reach, . . . II. xi. 40. 1
 Ne *wonder*, if these did the knight appall; . . . II. xii. 25. 6
 the *wonder* of her heames bright, . . . III. Pr. 4. 8
wonder was to heare their trim consort. . . III. i. 40. 6
 'Forthy great *wonder* were it, . . . III. ii. 10. 1
 who does *wonder*, that has red the Towre . . . III. ii. 20. 2
Wonder it is to see in diverse mindes . . . III. v. 1. 1
 Ye *wonder* how this noble Damozell . . . III. vi. 1. 2
 They were through *wonder* nigh of sence berev'd, . . . III. vi. 27. 6
 What *wonder* then if one, of women all, did mis? . . . III. ix. 2. 9
 With *wonder* of her beauty fed their hongry vew. . . III. ix. 23. 9
 it a *wonder* of the world is song In forreine landes; . . . III. ix. 45. 7
 What *wonder* then, if she were likewise carried? . . . III. x. 9. 9
 Ne seeing could her *wonder* satisfie, . . . III. xi. 49. 7
 The warlike Mayd . . . Did greatly *wonder*; . . . III. xi. 53. 3
 Do greatly stand amaz'd at such unwonted *wonder*. . . IV. ii. 16. 9
 fild the lookers on attonce with ruth and *wonder*. . . IV. iii. 15. 9
 Well mote ye *wonder* how that noble Knight, . . . IV. iii. 23. 1
 (that *wonder* is to tell) . . . IV. iii. 39. 1
 Some laught for sport, some did for *wonder* shout, . . . IV. iii. 41. 8
 some, that would seeme wise, their *wonder* turnd to dout. . . IV. iii. 41. 9
Wonder it is that sudden change to see; . . . IV. iii. 49. 2
 Ne certes *wonder*, for no powre of man Could bide . . . IV. iv. 46. 3
 No *wonder* then . . . So many Ladies sought, . . . IV. v. 6. 3
 All that her saw with *wonder* ravisht weare, . . . IV. v. 14. 5
 of his *wonder* made religion, . . . IV. vi. 22. 3
 The Prince did *wonder* much, yet could not ghesse . . . IV. vii. 45. 2
 Such mortall malice *wonder* was to see . . . IV. ix. 27. 6
 Ne *wonder*; . . . V. Pr. 4. 6

Wonder—Continued.

- all men stood amaz'd, and at his might did *wonder*. . . . V. iii. 8. 9
 Are rapt with *wonder* and with rare affright. . . . V. iii. 19. 7
 all men *wonder* at her colours pride; V. iii. 25. 4
 Not so great *wonder* and astonishment V. vii. 39. 1
 Ne to their force gave way, that was great *wonder*; . . . V. x. 35. 3
 his hart was inly child . . . and his thought with *wonder* filld. . . VI. ii. 4. 9
 oft rejoyce, and oft for *wonder* shout, VI. ix. 8. 7
 what through *wonder*, and what through delight, . . . VI. xi. 13. 7
 who them sees would *wonder* at their fray, . . . VI. xi. 17. 7
 The *wonder* that my wit cannot endite. . . . Am. iii. 14
 That *wonder* is how I should live a jot, Am. lvii. 6
 Rather then envy, let them *wonder* at her, . . . Am. lxxxiv. 7
 Let the world chose to envy or to *wonder*. . . . Am. lxxxiv. 14
 Much more then would ye *wonder* at that sight, . . . Epith. 188
 Then would ye *wonder*, Epith. 202
 rapt with *wonder* of their famous praise, Com. Son. iii. 5
 What *wonder* then, if with such rage extreme . . . H.L. 117
 In th' only *wonder* of her selfe to rest, . . . H.H.B. 238
 a noble Peer, . . . the Worlds wide *wonder*, . . . Proth. 146
Wondered. Much *wondered* I to see so faire a wall: . . . Bel.² xiv. 9
 Thereat I *wondered* much, till *wondering* more . . . Col. 264
 halfe ashamed *wondered* at the sight: . . . I. iii. 38. 6
 He *wondered* at her wisdoms heavenly rare, . . . I. vi. 31. 1
 they . . . *wondered* at so fowle deformed wight. . . I. viii. 49. 2
 The knight much *wondered* at his suddene wit, . . . I. x. 41. 1
 Whereat he *wondered* much, and gan enquire, . . . I. x. 66. 6
 No *wonder* if he *wondered* at the sight, . . . I. xi. 35. 2
wondered at his breathlesse hasty mood: . . . I. xii. 25. 3
wondered in his minde what mote that Monster make. . . II. iii. 18. 9
 The knight at his great boldnesse *wondered*; . . . II. ix. 39. 6
 Whose bounty more then might, yet both, he *wondered*. . . II. v. 14. 9
 much he *wondered* at that uncouth sight: . . . II. vi. 43. 2
 he *wondered* sore to see Pyrochles there . . . II. vi. 48. 6
 The warlike Elfe much *wondered* at this tree, . . . II. vii. 56. 1
wondered at his endlessse exercise: . . . II. ix. 59. 2
 The *wondered* Argo, which . . . through the Euxine . . . II. xii. 44. 8
 Much *wondered* Guyon at the fayre aspect . . . II. xii. 53. 1
wondered whence so sumptuous guize Might he maintaynd, . . III. i. 33. 8
 Whereat she *wondered* much, . . . III. iv. 18. 7
 Stood gaping at their gate, and *wondered* them to see. . . III. iv. 32. 9
 They *wondered* much; and shortly understood . . . III. v. 38. 3
Wondered to see her belly so upblowne, . . . III. v. 9. 8
 both at her, and each at other *wondered*. . . III. vii. 14. 9
 Much *wondered* all men what or whence he came, . . IV. iv. 42. 1
 all men *wondered* at the uncouth sight, . . . IV. v. 17. 1
 at which so suddain case He *wondered* much. . . IV. vi. 3. 6
wondered much at his so selcouth case; . . . IV. viii. 14. 2
 At which he *wondered* much when all those signes he fond. . IV. viii. 21. 9
 Thus gazing long at them much *wondered* he: . . IV. ix. 11. 8
wondered at their impaccable stoure, . . . IV. ix. 22. 4
Wondered Agave, Poris, and Nesaea, . . . IV. xi. 49. 6
 She *wondered* at the workemans passing skill, . . V. vii. 5. 6
 even she her selfe much *wondered* At such a change, . . V. vii. 13. 7
wondered much at Cupids judg'ment wise, . . VI. viii. 25. 2
 Much *wondered* Calidore at this strange sight, . . VI. x. 17. 1
 seeing it much *wondered* at the sight: . . VI. xii. 37. 6
 Were much afraid, and *wondered* at that sight; . . VII. vi. 14. 5
 He *wondered* much, and feared her no lesse: . . VII. vi. 17. 5
Wonderful. In her sex more *wonderfull* and rare. . . Col. 491
 It is most strange and *wonderfull* . . . VI. v. 29. 8
 kinde fyre by *wonderfull* devyse! . . . Am. xxx. 12
Wondering. *Wondering* what mister wight he was, . . Hub. 671
wondering more And more, . . . Col. 264
 'By *wondering* at thy Cynthiaes praise, . . . Col. 353
 her *wondering* eye And greedy eares . . . III. ix. 52. 6
 Who *wondering* much at that so sodaine fit, . . IV. ix. 29. 6
wondering long at those so straunge events, . . VI. xii. 20. 7
 To reade my fault, and, *wondering* at my flame, . . H.H.L. 16
 Their *wondering* eyes to fill; . . . Proth. 59
Wonderment. Of beauties Queene, the worlds sole *wonderment*, . . . Ded. Son. xvii. 6
 gazd upon with gaping *wonderment*; . . I. xii. 9. 5
 whose beauties *wonderment* She lesse esteemd . . IV. v. 20. 8
 So stolen from their fancies *wonderment* . . V. iii. 26. 5
 It ravisht is with fancies *wonderment*: . . Am. iii. 12
 When I behold that beauties *wonderment*, . . Am. xxiv. 1
 admire such worlds rare *wonderment*; . . Am. lxxx. 12
 The rest he works of natures *wonderment*: . . Am. lxxx. 13
Wonders. Seven Romane Hills, the worlds Seven *Wondersments*. . . Ro. ii. 14
Wonders. the heaven it selfe with her wide *wonders* fill. . . Ro. xxix. 8
 Far off he *wonders* what them makes so glad; . . I. vi. 15. 1
 Wyde *wonders* over all . . . weren told, . . I. viii. 3. 7
 To prooffe of passing *wonders* hath full often usd: . . II. ii. 5. 9
 Who *wonders* not, that reade so wonderous worke? . . III. ii. 20. 1
 oft hath *wonders* donne! . . . III. ii. 36. 6
 In vaine seekes *wonders* out of Magick spell? . . III. iii. 17. 7
 One of the worlds seven *wonders* sayd to hee, . . IV. x. 30. 4
 That workes such *wonders* in the minds of men; . . H.B. 86
 many *wonders* doe they reede To their concept, . . H.B. 246
 those wits, the *wonders* of their dayes, . . H.H.B. 218
Wondren. See *Wonder*.
Wondrous. With *wondrous* signes . . . Rev. i. 13
 Of *wondrous* length, and straight proportion, . . Van. vii. 2
 Thoroughly rooted, and of *wonderous* hight; . . S.C. F. 107
 His *wonderous* weight made the ground to quake, . . S.C. F. 219
wondrous cares . . . full sore opprest; . . Ga. 642
 't'it likes me *wondrous* well; . . . Hub. 95
 (said the Ape, as sighing *wondrous* sad) . . . Hub. 368

Wondrous—Continued.

- the charge is *wondrous* great, Hub. 431
 the Ape in *wondrous* stomach woxe, . . . Hub. 1103
 Where doth she all that *wondrous* welth nowe hide? . . . Ti. 75
 Of *wondrous* powre, and of exceeding stature, . . . Ti. 534
 wrought by *wonderous* device Mu. 74
 all the Gods, which saw his *wondrous* might, . . . Mu. 318
 With excellent device and *wondrous* slight, . . . Mu. 330
wondrous wroth, for that so foule despight, . . . Col. 148
 all the ornaments of *wondrous* wit, . . . Col. 189
 her owne great mynd, And *wondrous* worth, . . . Col. 365
 all that therein *wondrous* doth appeare, . . . Col. 842
 with *wondrous* skill, Hast Cupid selfe depainted . . Col. 897
 The maker selfe, for all his *wondrous* witt, . . I. i. 45. 6
 Who, thereat *wondrous* wroth, . . . I. ii. 19. 1
 In charmes and magick to have *wondrous* might, . . I. iii. 38. 8
 she was *wondrous* faire, . . . I. iv. 10. 9
 he wexed *wondrous* glad. . . . I. iv. 30. 9
 The Sarazin was stout and *wondrous* strong, . . I. v. 7. 1
 a Cave wrought by *wondrous* art, . . . I. v. 36. 6
 Such *wondrous* science in mans witt to rain . . . I. v. 40. 1
 From lawlesse lust by *wondrous* grace . . . I. vi. Arg.
 A *wondrous* way it for this Lady wrought, . . I. vi. 7. 3
 His taylor was stretched out in *wondrous* length, . . I. vii. 18. 1
 stone Of *wondrous* worth, and eke of *wondrous* mights, . I. vii. 30. 2
 your grieife is *wondrous* great; . . . I. vii. 40. 2
wondrous great grieife groneth in my spright, . . I. vii. 40. 3
wondrous anguish in his hart it wrought, . . I. viii. 15. 8
 gore, Which flowed from his wounds in *wondrous* store. . I. viii. 24. 5
wondrous faith . . . Was firmest fixt in myne extremest case. . I. ix. 17. 4
 liquor . . . Of *wondrous* worth, and vertue excellent, . . I. ix. 19. 4
 A worke of *wondrous* grace, and hable soules to save. . . I. ix. 19. 9
 feeling *wondrous* comfort in her weaker eld: . . I. x. 8. 9
 added wordes of *wondrous* might. . . . I. x. 24. 6
 Of *wondrous* beauty, and of bounty rare, . . I. x. 30. 2
 Adorn'd with gemmes and owches *wondrous* fayre, . . I. x. 31. 6
 The *wondrous* workmanship of Gods owne mould, . . I. x. 42. 6
wondrous quick and persannt was his spright, . . I. x. 47. 5
 to increase his *wondrous* greatnes more, . . I. xi. 8. 8
 more *wondrous* . . . In either jaw Three ranckes of yron teeth I. xi. 13. 1
 So *wondrous* force from hand of living wight; . . I. xi. 17. 8
 The grieife thereof him *wondrous* sore diseasd, . . I. xi. 38. 8
 nought so *wondrous* puissance might sustaine: . . I. xi. 43. 5
 with words, and weedes, of *wondrous* might, . . II. i. 52. 3
wondrous strong by nature, . . . II. ii. 12. 9
Wondrous great proresse . . . He shewd that day, . . II. ii. 25. 3
 all were they *wondrous* leth, . . . II. ii. 34. 2
 the Scarcrow wexed *wondrous* proud, . . . II. iii. 7. 1
 So passing persant, and so *wondrous* bright, . . II. iii. 23. 4
 with her *wondrous* beauty ravisht quight, . . II. iii. 42. 4
 A knight of *wondrous* powre and great assay, . . II. iv. 40. 6
 He wexed *wondrous* wroth, . . . II. iv. 45. 2
wondrous glad, out of the path Did lightly Ieape, . . II. v. 18. 7
 Gave *wondrous* great contentment to the knight, . . II. vi. 8. 2
 Her face right *wondrous* faire did seeme to bee, . . II. vii. 45. 1
 man, Of *wondrous* beauty and of freshest yeares, . . II. viii. 5. 2
 he wexed *wondrous* woe; . . . II. viii. 53. 4
 by your *wondrous* worth and warlike feat . . . II. ix. 6. 3
 To vew her Castles other *wondrous* frame: . . II. ix. 44. 7
 This parts great workmanship and *wondrous* powre, . . II. ix. 47. 2
 He now was growne right wise and *wondrous* sage: . . II. ix. 54. 5
 Ensamble of his *wondrous* faculty, . . . II. x. 26. 1
wondrous wit to menage high affayres, . . II. x. 37. 2
 All were the wond so wide and *wondrous* . . II. xi. 38. 2
 Such *wondrous* powre did in that staffe appeare, . . II. xii. 40. 8
wondrous things concerning our welfare, . . II. xii. 47. 5
 A worke of rare device and *wondrous* wit. . . III. i. 34. 6
wondrous myrrhour, by which she In love with him did fall. . III. ii. Arg.
 The royall Maid woxe inly *wondrous* glad, . . III. ii. 11. 1
 Who wonders not, that reade so *wonderous* worke? . . III. ii. 20. 1
wondrous nassy and assured sownd, . . . III. ii. 25. 3
 I in my fathers *wondrous* mirrhour saw, . . III. ii. 33. 7
 Which the late world admires for *wondrous* moniments. . III. iii. 2. 9
 Deepe busied hont worke of *wondrous* end, . . III. iii. 14. 7
wondrous rnth to all that shall it heare: . . III. v. 6. 8
 he *wondrous* pensive grew in minde, . . III. v. 12. 5
 through conquest of your *wondrous* might, . . III. v. 63. 4
 (a *wondrous* thing to say) . . . III. vi. 26. 8
wondrous gladnes to her hart applyde. . . III. viii. 2. 9
 She there deviz'd a *wondrous* worke to frame, . . III. viii. 5. 2
wondrous sore Thereat displeasd they were, . . III. viii. 52. 5
 great amazement of so *wondrous* sight; . . III. ix. 23. 2
 Another plant, that raght to *wondrous* hight, . . III. ix. 47. 7
 His halfe eye he wiled *wondrous* well, . . III. x. 5. 3
 The foolish man thereat woxe *wondrous* blith, . . III. x. 33. 1
 he them both outran a *wondrous* space, . . III. xi. 5. 7
 O *wondrous* skill! and sweet wit of the man, . . III. xi. 32. 3
Wondrous delight it was . . . III. xi. 34. 6
 In his divine resemblance *wondrous* lyke: . . III. xi. 40. 2
 That *wondrous* sight faire Britomart amazd, . . III. xi. 49. 6
 everie looke was coy and *wondrous* quaint, . . IV. i. 5. 7
 with *wondrous* grieife of mynd And shame, . . IV. i. 37. 6
wondrous chaste of life, yet lov'd of Knights and Lords. . IV. ii. 35. 9
 By *wondrous* skill and many hidden wayes . . . IV. ii. 47. 3
wondrous paine, that did the more enhance His haughtie . . IV. iii. 8. 7
 courage IV. iii. 30. 2
 smote the other with so *wondrous* might, . . IV. iii. 38. 6
 The charet decked was in *wondrous* wize . . IV. iii. 38. 6
 With which they wrought such *wondrous* marvels there, . . IV. iv. 29. 3
 His *wondrous* worth declared in all mens view, . . IV. iv. 37. 5

Wondrous—Continued.

- she *wondrous* deeds of arms atchieved, IV. iv. 46. 6
 as seeming *wondrous* glad, IV. vii. 24. 8
 Cast into sundry shapes by *wondrous* skill, IV. x. 15. 5
 as als' of *wondrous* Bath, IV. xi. 31. 8
wondrous sholes which may of nose be red, IV. xii. 2. 5
 with magnifike might and *wondrous* wit V. Pr. 11. 3
 they hoped to have got great good, And *wondrous* riches V. ii. 51. 7
 She heard a *wondrous* noise below the hall: V. vi. 27. 5
 though *wondrous* wroth, and inly burning V. vi. 31. 1
 There did appeare unto her heavenly spright A *wondrous* visiou, V. vii. 12. 8
 Could ought on earth so *wondrous* change have wrought, V. vii. 40. 6
 Such *wondrous* powre hath wemens faire aspect V. viii. 2. 8
 So faire a creature and so *wondrous* bold, V. viii. 12. 7
 Is *wondrous* strong and hewen farre under ground, V. ix. 6. 3
 making troublous din And *wondrous* noyse, V. ix. 23. 4
 She huabily thank him for that *wondrous* grace, V. xi. 18. 1
 Yet *wondrous* faire she was, V. xi. 60. 6
 both were *wondrous* practice in that play, VI. i. 35. 3
 a *wondrous* chance his reskue wrought, VI. iii. 51. 6
 As he the art of words knew *wondrous* well, VI. vi. 6. 3
 Through tempering of her words and lookes by *wondrous* skill, VI. vi. 41. 9
 deekt with *wondrous* giftes of natures grace, VI. vii. 28. 5
wondrous joy felt in her spirits thrall: VI. xi. 44. 5
 Thinks of her Dairy to make *wondrous* gaine, VII. vi. 48. 2
 Her garment was so bright and *wondrous* sheene, VII. vii. 7. 3
 delight Of his celestiall song, and Musicks *wondrous* might, VII. vii. 12. 9
 Yet are they chang'd (by other *wondrous* slights) VII. vii. 25. 4
wondrous beauty fit to kindle love; VII. vii. 45. 3
 At *wondrous* sight of so celestiall hew, Am. iii. 8
 What *wondrous* vertue is contaynd in you, Am. vii. 2
 Yet many *wondrous* things there are beside: Am. xvii. 8
 The *wondrous* triumphs of my great god-hed: H.L. 18
 The *wondrous* cradle of thine infancie, H.L. 51
 The *wondrous* matter of my fyre to prayse, H.B. 7
 That *wondrous* Paterne, wheresoere it bee, H.B. 36
 Hath white and red in it such *wondrous* powre, H.B. 71
 shew what *wondrous* powre your beauty hath, H.B. 288
 Yet form'd by *wondrous* skill, and by His might, H.H.L. 107
 images . . . Whose *wondrous* beauty, breathing sweet delights H.H.B. 4
 All which are made with *wondrous* wise respect, H.H.B. 34
 With the great glorie of that *wondrous* light H.H.B. 178
 Whereof such *wondrous* pleasures they conceave, H.H.B. 256
- Wondrously.** his wound that *wondrously* did bleed! As. 132
 A looking glasse, right *wondrously* aguz'd, III. ii. 18. 8
wondrously begotten, and begonne III. iii. 13. 3
wondrously they were begot and bred III. vi. 6. 1
 He was therewith right *wondrously* dismayd; IV. vi. 24. 3
 So *wondrously* now chang'd from that she was afore. VI. i. 46. 9
 How *wondrously* would he her face commend, H.H.B. 222
- Wone.** See **Won.**
- Woning.** With him to wend unto his *woning* neare; VI. iv. 13. 3
- Woned.** See **Wont.**
- thereto aye *woned* to repayre S.C. F. 119
woned not the great God Pan Upon mount Olivet, S.C. Jul. 49
 there *woned* a wicked Wolfe, S.C. S. 184
 only *woned* in fields and forests here? Col. 774
 he which *woned* there, II. ix. 52. 1
 she came where *woned* his Belphebe faire. IV. viii. 8. 9
 therein *woned* twenty valiant Knights, IV. x. 7. 6
woned there where now Yorke people dwell; IV. xi. 37. 5
 coming down to seeke them where they *wond*, V. vi. 35. 6
woned in a rocke not farre away, V. ix. 4. 7
 this land, where I have *wond* thus long VI. ii. 30. 8
- Wonneth.** The fairest wight that *wonneth* under skie, II. vii. 49. 2
 he ne *wonneth* in one certeine stead, III. ii. 14. 3
 He *wonneth* in the land of Fayeree, III. iii. 26. 3
 'She *wonneth* in the Forrest there before.' III. x. 38. 3
- Woning.** See **Woning.**
- Wons.** *wonnes* in Faerie land: II. iii. 18. 4
 Here *wonnes* Acrasia, whom we must surprise, II. xii. 69. 8
 Wher most she *wonnes* when she on earth does dwell; III. vi. 29. 2
 Of all that on this earthly compasse *wonnes*; V. vi. 33. 3
 There is a mighty man, which *wonnes* hereby, V. viii. 18. 2
- Wont.** See **Woned.**
- wont* . . . The Romane triumphs glorie to behold, Ro. xiv. 11
 His wings which *wont* the earth to overspredd, Ro. xvii. 6
 Was *wont* this auncient Citie to adorne, Ro. xxix. 7
 Wherein the hyrds were *wont* to build their bowre, S.C. Ja. 32
 They *wont* in the wind wagge their wrigle tayles, S.C. F. 7
 Thy Ewes, that *wont* to have blowen bags, S.C. F. 81
 to continue their *wont* countenance: S.C. May 80
 thou were *wont* on wastfull hylls to singe, S.C. Jun. 50
 they dwell (As goteheards *wont*) upon a hill, S.C. Jul. 47
wont to make the jolly shepheards gladd, S.C. Au. 9
 When holy fathers *wont* to shrieve; S.C. Au. 55
 in your songs were *wont* to make a part: S.C. Au. 154
 the fayre flocke thou was *wont* to leade? S.C. S. 9
 They sayne the world is much war then it *wont*, S.C. S. 108
 The fatte Oxe, that *wont* ligge in the stal, S.C. S. 118
 They walke not widely as they were *wont*, S.C. S. 158
wont to repayre Unto the flocke, S.C. S. 186
 ranne out as he was *wont* of yore. S.C. S. 221
 thou *wont* the shepheards laddes to leade S.C. O. 4
 The dapper ditties, that I *wont* devise S.C. O. 13
 Ne *wont* with crabbed care the Muses dwell: S.C. O. 101
 As thou were *wont*, S.C. N. 2
 As shee was *wont* in youth and sommer dayes; S.C. N. 20
wont with her to sing and daunce, S.C. N. 143
 that were *wont* greene hayes to weare, S.C. N. 146

Wont—Continued.

- 'I *wont* to rounge amydde the mazie thickette, S.C. D. 25
 not as I *wont* afore, S.C. D. 61
 I was *wont* to seeke the honey Bee, S.C. D. 67
 'To make fine cages . . . was my *wont*: S.C. D. 80
 which he *wont* t' enrage the restlesse sheepe, S.C. D. 89
 which he *wont* to worke eternall sleepe. S.C. D. 90
 that whilome *wont* to frame my pype S.C. D. 115
wont to macerate And rend Gn. 94
 make them seeke for that they *wont* to scorne, Hub. 257
 not so great, as it was *wont* of yore, Hub. 447
 (As it was *wont*) Hub. 650
 As that same Apish crue is *wont* to doo: Hub. 731
 huckster man, That *wont* provide his necessaries, Hub. 926
 Of their sweete instruments were *wont* to sound, T.M. 20
 Were *wont* redoubled Echoes to rebound, T.M. 22
wont in chanel's cleare To romble gently downe T.M. 25
 all that els was *wont* to worke delight T.M. 37
 That *wont* to be the worlds chiefe ornament, T.M. 74
 learned Impes that *wont* to shoote up still, T.M. 75
wont with Comick sock to beautefe The painted Theaters, T.M. 176
 I late was *wont* to raine as Queene, T.M. 179
wont to be the gloric of gay wits, T.M. 182
wont to wait upon my traine, T.M. 196
 those sweete wits, which *wont* the like to frame, T.M. 203
 we, that earst were *wont* in sweet accord T.M. 241
 those fresh huds, which *wont* so faire to flowre, T.M. 249
 yong plants, which *wont* with fruit t' abound, T.M. 251
 with our musick *wont* so oft to ring, T.M. 278
 Were *wont* so oft their Pastoralls to sing, T.M. 280
 Such as ye *wont*, T.M. 373
 Love *wont* to be schoolmaster of my skill, T.M. 385
wont the world with famous acts to fill; T.M. 430
 noble Peeres, whom I was *wont* to raise, T.M. 467
 the rich fee, which Poets *wont* divide, T.M. 471
 With which I *wont* the winged words to tie, T.M. 543
 The sacred lawes therein they *wont* expresse, T.M. 561
 hir pleasures were *wont* to lull me asleepe: U.V. 13
 hir beautee was *wont* to feede mine eyes: U.V. 14
 hir sweete Tongue was *wont* to make me mirth. U.V. 15
 On which the lordly Faulcon *wont* to towre Ti. 123
wont forth to powre Her restles plaints, Ti. 131
 where the christall Thamis *wont* to slide Ti. 134
 Were *wont* to play, from all annoyance free, Ti. 138
wont his songs to praise: Ti. 228
 where yong Clarion Was *wont* to solace him, Mui. 243
wont full merrilie to pipe and daunce, D. 55
wont to feede with finest grasse that grew, D. 345
 My love . . . that *wont* to be his Starre: D. 424
wont, on pipes of oaten reed, Oft times to plaine As. Pr. 1
 as he was *wont* to doo For her As. 39
wont to be with flowers and gyrlonds digit, As. 153
 heard to sound as she was *wont* on hye, Col. 20
 still are *wont* most happie states t' annoy: Col. 663
 Oft from those grave affaires were *wont* abstaine, Ded. Son. i. 5
 whose famous ofspring The antique Poets *wont* . . . to sing; Ded. Son. vi. 5
 Ay *wont* in desert darknes to remaine, I. i. 16. 8
 the Hermite dewly *wont* to say His holy thinges I. i. 34. 6
 Care . . . Who oft is *wont* to trouble gentle Sleepe. I. i. 40. 6
 cryes, As still are *wont* t' annoy the walled towne, I. i. 41. 7
 What frayes ye, that were *wont* to comfort me affrayd? I. i. 52. 9
 her dwarfe, that *wont* to wait each howre: I. ii. 7. 8
 ne *wont* there sound His mery oaten pipe, I. ii. 28. 8
 When Witches *wont* to penance for their crime, I. ii. 40. 5
 thrise nine hundred Ayes she was *wont* to say, I. iii. 13. 9
wont to robbe churches of their ornaments, I. iii. 17. 2
 Ne ever *wont* in field, ne in round lists, to fight: I. iii. 38. 9
wont in charet chace the foming bore: I. v. 37. 2
 The sacred Nymph, which therein *wont* to dwell, I. vii. 4. 8
 The same to wight he never *wont* disclose, I. vii. 34. 1
 The force, which *wont* in two to be disperst, I. viii. 18. 1
 men, . . . Both fecht and face one way are *wont* to lead, I. viii. 31. 6
 people . . . Which in that stately building *wont* to dwell: I. viii. 32. 4
 mighty brawwed howrs Were *wont* to rive steele plates, I. viii. 41. 7
 Ay *wont* to laugh when them I heard to cry, I. ix. 10. 5
wont on a staffe his feeble steps to stay, I. x. 5. 7
 bitter Penance, . . . Was *wont* him once to disple every day: I. x. 27. 2
 He cryde, as raging seas are *wont* to rore I. xi. 21. 1
 As *wont* ye knights to seeke adventures wilde, II. i. 50. 6
 In fayre defence . . . was *wont* to fight; II. iv. 8. 4
 Of whom high Jove *wont* whylome feasted bee; II. vii. 69. 6
 More ample spirit then hitherto was *wont* II. x. 1. 6
 wemen *wont* in warres to heare most sway, III. ii. 2. 2
 I loathed have my life to lead, As Ladies *wont*, III. ii. 6. 7
 whylome *wont* (they say) To make his wonne, III. iii. 7. 5
 That whylome *wont* in wemen to appeare? III. iv. 1. 2
 Are *wont* to cleave unto the lowly clay, III. v. 1. 5
 There *wont* fayre Venus often to enjoy III. vi. 46. 1
 in vain sheows, that *wont* yong knights hewitch, III. vii. 29. 6
 As was his *wont*, in forest and in plaine; III. vii. 30. 3
 horse Whereon faire Florimell was *wont* to ride, III. vii. 31. 2
 Where she was *wont* her Sprights to entertaïne, III. viii. 4. 4
 Ne ever is he *wont* on ought to feed But todes and frogs, III. x. 59. 1
 erst all enterrs *wont* so cruelly to scorch, III. xii. 42. 9
 to her bed, which she was *wont* forbeare, IV. i. 15. 8
 Such is thy *wont*, that still when any Knight Is weakened, IV. i. 44. 7
 she, as Fayes are *wont*, in privie place Did spend her dayes, IV. ii. 44. 8
 ghost . . . Did not, as others *wont*, directly fy Unto her rest, IV. iii. 13. 2
 Are *wont* . . . To drincke hereof, IV. iii. 44. 5
 him selfe thereby to grace, As was his *wont*: IV. iv. 4. 3

Wont—Continued.

An huge great speare, such as he <i>wont</i> to wield,	IV. iv. 17. 2
whylome <i>wont</i> to be the victors meed;	IV. iv. 31. 3
(as Faeries <i>wont</i> report)	IV. v. 3. 6
She with the pleasant Graces <i>wont</i> to play.	IV. v. 5. 6
The which he never <i>wont</i> to combe, or comely sheare.	IV. v. 34. 9
whylome in your minde <i>wont</i> to despise them all.'	IV. vi. 28. 9
In which he <i>wont</i> the relics of his feast . . . to stow:	IV. vii. 6. 3
<i>wont</i> to stop the mouth thereof,	IV. vii. 20. 5
<i>wont</i> with ointment sweet To be enhaum'd,	IV. vii. 40. 3
mournfull plaint to make, As was her <i>wont</i> ,	IV. viii. 9. 7
<i>wont</i> to vanquish God and man,	IV. viii. 32. 6
In Star-read were <i>wont</i> have best insight,	V. Pr. 8. 2
old Saturne, that was <i>wont</i> be best.	V. Pr. 8. 9
To tast of joy, and to <i>wont</i> pleasures to retourne.	V. iii. 1. 9
As was the <i>wont</i> of warlike knights of yore,	V. ii. 32. 3
(as all Knights are <i>wont</i>)	V. iv. 29. 1
With his strange weapon, never <i>wont</i> in warre,	V. iv. 44. 2
With which he <i>wont</i> to stirre up hattailous alarms.	V. v. 21. 9
Yet did she not lament with loude alew, As women <i>wont</i> ,	V. vi. 13. 9
Which still was <i>wont</i> with Artegal remaine;	V. vi. 34. 4
palmes, the which ye <i>wont</i> t' emhrew In bloud of Kings,	V. vii. 40. 4
'All times have <i>wont</i> safe passage to afford.	V. viii. 22. 1
not, as women <i>wont</i> , in dolefull fit She was dismayd,	V. viii. 45. 6
Of which he in faire weather <i>wont</i> to take great store.	V. ix. 11. 9
Are <i>wont</i> in Princes courts to worke great scath and hindrance:	V. ix. 22. 9
whylome <i>wont</i> to doe so many quake,	V. ix. 35. 8
In which she <i>wont</i> to harbour happily:	V. x. 18. 6
sunne to shine more bright Then it was <i>wont</i> ,	V. x. 20. 9
To whom he <i>wont</i> shew all the shame he might,	V. x. 30. 5
when he his weapoo faynd to shift, As he was <i>wont</i> ,	V. xi. 7. 7
With which he <i>wont</i> to fight to justifie his wrong:	V. xii. 14. 9
With which he <i>wont</i> to launch the salvage hart.	VI. ii. 6. 7
the Nymphs . . . to thy sweete lookes repayre, As they are <i>wont</i>	VI. ii. 25. 4
Whose gealous dread . . . Is <i>wont</i> to cut off all.	VI. ii. 29. 6
Not <i>wont</i> on foote with heavy armes to trace,	VI. iii. 29. 5
having long time, as his daily weed, Them <i>wont</i> to weare,	VI. iv. 19. 5
Was <i>wont</i> his howres and holy things to bed;	VI. v. 35. 7
As women <i>wont</i> their guilefull wits to guyde,	VI. vi. 43. 2
his salvage page, that <i>wont</i> be prest,	VI. vii. 19. 5
As he is <i>wont</i> at each Saint Valenteide,	VI. vii. 32. 7
<i>wont</i> doe suit and service to his might,	VI. vii. 34. 2
As they are <i>wont</i> in faire sunshynie weather,	VI. ix. 41. 3
are <i>wont</i> to haunt Uppon this hill,	VI. x. 15. 2
the Graces, that here <i>wont</i> to dwell,	VI. x. 26. 7
were <i>wont</i> To skim those coastes.	VI. xi. 9. 2
Where <i>wont</i> the shepherds of their pypes resound,	VI. xi. 26. 8
Which with those gentle shepherds here I <i>wont</i> to lead.'	VI. xi. 32. 9
Is <i>wont</i> to wield the world unto his vow,	VII. vi. 22. 3
where she was <i>wont</i> to space,	VII. vi. 55. 4
Are <i>wont</i> for Princes states to fashion;	VII. vii. 8. 4
backward yode, as Bargemen <i>wont</i> to fare.	VII. vii. 35. 7
those small forts which ye were <i>wont</i> helay:	Am. xiv. 6
<i>wont</i> with her bright ray Me to direct,	Am. xxxiv. 5
<i>wont</i> to please Some dainty eares,	Am. xxxviii. 5
hart, that <i>wont</i> on your fayre eye To feed his fill,	Am. lxxiii. 7
was <i>wont</i> to lead my thoughts astray;	Am. lxxxvii. 2
ye that <i>wont</i> . . . To reade my fault,	H.H.L. 15
There whylome <i>wont</i> the Templer Knights to byde,	Proth. 135
that great Lord, which therein <i>wont</i> to dwell,	Proth. 139

Wonted. See Well-wonted.

doth forbear His <i>wonted</i> songs,	S.C. Ap. 16
My sheepe did leave theyr <i>wonted</i> food,	S.C. Au. 73
The earth now lacks her <i>wonted</i> light,	S.C. N. 68
shepherds <i>wonted</i> solace is extinct,	S.C. N. 106
at his <i>wonted</i> time in that same place.	Gn. 249
my late maymed limbs lack <i>wonted</i> might.	Hub. 272
The famous witness of our <i>wonted</i> praise,	T.M. 274
Doth scorne the pride of <i>wonted</i> ornaments:	T.M. 544
want the <i>wonted</i> sweetnes of thy voice,	Ti. 331
Lift up thy notes unto their <i>wonted</i> height,	Col. 390
Weening their <i>wonted</i> entrance to have found	I. i. 25. 5
<i>wonted</i> feare of doing ought amis,	I. i. 49. 2
That may restore you to your <i>wonted</i> well?	I. ii. 43. 7
took her <i>wonted</i> way To ronne her timely race,	I. v. 44. 7
Again his <i>wonted</i> angry weapon prov'd,	I. viii. 21. 3
'Henceforth, Sir knight, take to you <i>wonted</i> strength,	I. viii. 45. 1
advance his broad disclosed brest Above his <i>wonted</i> pitch,	I. xi. 31. 8
with <i>wonted</i> rage he him advanced neare.	I. xi. 52. 9
If <i>wonted</i> force and fortune doe me not much fayl.'	II. v. 5. 9
nimbly ran her <i>wonted</i> course.	II. vi. 20. 6
as was her <i>wonted</i> guise,	II. vi. 21. 1
their sweet skill in <i>wonted</i> melody;	II. xii. 31. 7
Forceth it swell above his <i>wonted</i> mood,	III. vii. 34. 3
courtly blis and <i>wonted</i> happinesse,	III. viii. 20. 8
now had chang'd her former <i>wonted</i> hew;	IV. i. 18. 2
Having through stirring loosed their <i>wonted</i> band,	IV. vi. 20. 2
Gan dight him selfe unto his <i>wonted</i> sinne;	IV. vii. 20. 8
as was her <i>wonted</i> joy,	IV. vii. 23. 8
His <i>wonted</i> warlike weapons all he broke.	IV. vii. 39. 1
Ne ought mote make him change his <i>wonted</i> tenor,	IV. vii. 47. 3
as in his <i>wonted</i> wise His decle he made,	IV. viii. 3. 1
The Prince on foot, not <i>wonted</i> so to fare;	IV. viii. 37. 6
about the <i>wonted</i> howre,	IV. viii. 59. 1
All mindlesse of her <i>wonted</i> modestie	IV. viii. 63. 3
loath their <i>wonted</i> food:	IV. x. 46. 2
in short space his <i>wonted</i> chearefull hew Gan fade,	IV. xii. 20. 1
Not with amaze, as women <i>wonted</i> bee,	V. vii. 25. 2
from flying stay With raynes or <i>wonted</i> rule,	V. viii. 38. 6
with fresh <i>wonted</i> grace Dispreys the glorie	V. xii. 13. 5

Wonted—Continued.

why she did her <i>wonted</i> course forslowe;	VII. vi. 16. 4
leave your <i>wonted</i> labors for this day:	Epith. 262
Wontest. unlucky Muse, that <i>wontest</i> to ease My musing mynd,	S.C. Ja. 69
<i>wontest</i> the tragick stage for to direct,	Mai. 11
Wontless. What <i>wontlesse</i> fury dost thou now inspire.	H.B. 2
Wonts. <i>Wonts</i> not t' enrage the hearts of equall beasts,	Ro. xxiv. 2
<i>wonts</i> to decke the Gods immortal crew.	Hub. 1268
his cunning theveries He <i>wonts</i> to worke,	Hub. 1288
An yearely solemne feast she <i>wontes</i> to hold,	II. ii. 42. 6
'In woods, in waves, in warres, she <i>wonts</i> to dwell,	II. iii. 41. 1
(As <i>wonts</i> the Tartar by the Caspian lake,	II. xi. 26. 7
he <i>wonts</i> the Stygian realmes invade	II. xii. 41. 4
Wherewith the Craftesman <i>wonts</i> it beautify,	III. xii. 20. 3
In her great iron charet <i>wonts</i> to ride,	IV. xi. 28. 2
the rocke, in which he <i>wonts</i> to dwell,	V. ix. 6. 2
*With which she <i>wonts</i> to temper angry Jove,	Am. xxxix. 3
Woo. Full many Maydens often did him <i>woo</i> ,	As. 37
to <i>woo</i> a wandring guest,	III. i. 55. 7
finding little leasure her to <i>woo</i>	III. viii. 13. 3
Therefore he her did court, did serve, did <i>woo</i> ,	IV. ii. 8. 6
Fearing least she your loves away should <i>woo</i> :	IV. vi. 30. 8
Could she her wished freedome fro me <i>woo</i> :	IV. x. 57. 5
<i>woo</i> with fair intreatie,	IV. xii. 26. 6
whether he did <i>woo</i> , or whether he were <i>woo'd</i> ?	V. vi. 15. 9
he is not the while in state to <i>woo</i> ;	V. vi. 16. 2
Wood. See Coltwood, Greenwood, Wild wood.	
Within this <i>wood</i> , out of a (the ⁴) rocke	Pet. iv. 1
I saw a Phoenix in the <i>wood</i> alone,	Pet. v. 1
A mighty Lyon, Lord of all the <i>wood</i> ;	Pon. x. 1
Thelf was so wanton and so <i>wood</i> ,	S.C. Mar. 55
The to the greene <i>Wood</i> they speeden hem all,	S.C. Au. 27
gazz on her as they were <i>wood</i> ,	S.C. Au. 75
<i>Woode</i> as he that did them keepe.	S.C. Au. 76
to the <i>wood</i> would he speede him fast.	S.C. S. 199
The beastes in forest wayle as they were <i>woode</i> ,	S.C. N. 135
thy sacred <i>wood</i> (O Delian Goddess!)	Gn. 169
Blinde through ambition, and with vengeance <i>wood</i> ,	Gn. 411
his skinne, the terror of the <i>wood</i> ,	Hub. 969
he roar'd aloud, as he were <i>wood</i> ,	Hub. 1352
the Octaeon <i>wood</i> Had him consum'd,	Ti. 381
A curious Coffer made of Heben <i>wood</i> ,	Ti. 618
fill with pleasure every <i>wood</i> and plaine.	D. 56
miscaried or In plaine or <i>wood</i>	D. 140
many a Nymph both of the <i>wood</i> and brooke,	As. 43
having none to let, to <i>wood</i> did wend.	As. 126
This is the wandring <i>wood</i> , this <i>Errours</i> den,	I. i. 13. 6
The which at last out of the <i>wood</i> them brought.	I. i. 28. 6
she . . . each <i>wood</i> and plaine, Did search,	I. ii. 8. 7
out of the thickest <i>wood</i> A ramping Lyon rushed.	I. iii. 5. 1
her plaint, Which softly echoed from the neighbour <i>wood</i> ;	I. iii. 8. 2
Through unadvised rashnes woxen <i>wood</i> ;	I. iv. 34. 3
on their rusty bits did clamp as they were <i>wood</i>	I. v. 20. 9
Faunes . . . Within the <i>wood</i> were dauncing	I. vi. 7. 8
worship her as Goddess of the <i>wood</i> ;	I. vi. 16. 2
to the <i>wood</i> she goes, to serve her turne,	I. vi. 22. 3
sonnd, Which through the <i>wood</i> loud bellowing did rebownd,	I. vii. 7. 5
She wandred many a <i>wood</i> , and meaurd many a vale,	I. vii. 28. 9
youth . . . His speare of heben <i>wood</i> behind him bare,	I. vii. 37. 2
with his cruell clawes he snatcht the <i>wood</i> ,	I. xi. 22. 2
Beholdes her nymphes enraung'd in shady <i>wood</i> ,	I. xii. 7. 8
through the <i>wood</i> re-echoed againe;	II. i. 38. 2
Throughout the <i>wood</i> that echoed againe,	II. iii. 20. 8
The <i>wood</i> is fit for beasts,	II. iii. 39. 9
Pursew her steps through wild unknown <i>wood</i> :	II. iii. 43. 3
calme the tempest of his passion <i>wood</i> :	II. iv. 11. 8
Now gan Pyrochles wax as <i>wood</i> as hee,	II. v. 20. 6
in frayle <i>wood</i> on Adrian gulf doth feet,	II. vii. 14. 4
Clothed with leaves, that none the <i>wood</i> mote see,	II. vii. 53. 8
then wexeth <i>wood</i> and yond:	II. viii. 40. 9
not of <i>wood</i> , nor of enduring bras,	II. ix. 23. 4
Of that same <i>wood</i> it fram'd was cunningly,	II. xii. 41. 1
as nigh out of the <i>wood</i> she came,	III. i. 20. 1
Banisht from princely howre to wastefull <i>wood</i> !	III. iii. 42. 6
a Lion from the sea-bord <i>wood</i> Of Neustria	III. iii. 47. 2
as if that he were <i>wood</i> ,	III. iii. 47. 7
Within that <i>wood</i> there was a covert glade,	III. v. 17. 1
he would have fled into the <i>wood</i> ;	III. v. 25. 1
The driest <i>wood</i> is soonest burnt to dust.	III. viii. 25. 6
Through many a <i>wood</i> and many an uncouth way,	III. x. 34. 2
The <i>wood</i> they enter, and search	III. xi. 6. 8
every <i>wood</i> and every valley wyde.	III. xii. 7. 8
Seeking adventures in the salvage <i>wood</i> ,	IV. i. 45. 2
Which she with her long fostred in that <i>wood</i> ,	IV. ii. 46. 1
rived were like rotten <i>wood</i> asunder;	IV. iii. 15. 6
Of two grim Lyons, taken from the <i>wood</i> ,	IV. iii. 39. 2
Walkt through the <i>wood</i> , for pleasure or for need;	IV. vii. 4. 2
as he through the wandring <i>wood</i> did stray,	IV. vii. 42. 4
as through that <i>wood</i> he rode,	IV. viii. 19. 1
Against those two let drive, as they were <i>wood</i> :	IV. ix. 29. 5
The raging Bulls rebellow through the <i>wood</i> ,	IV. ix. 46. 4
The pleasant Bandon crownd with many a <i>wood</i> ;	IV. xi. 44. 2
whiles he did in the <i>wood</i> remaine,	V. iii. 31. 4
made him rave, like to a Lyon <i>wood</i> ,	V. viii. 35. 5
Cannot come neare him in the covert <i>wood</i> ,	V. viii. 35. 7
like a Lion <i>wood</i> amongst them fares,	V. xi. 45. 3
a covert glade Within a <i>wood</i> ,	VI. ii. 16. 4
gan rove And range through all the <i>wood</i> ,	VI. ii. 20. 8
Into the <i>wood</i> was bearing her apace	VI. iii. 25. 2
running streight into the thickest <i>wood</i> ,	VI. iv. 12. 5

Wood—Continued.

- though he were still in this desert *wood*, VI. v. 2. 2
 When he did range the *wood* for salvage game, VI. v. 15. 2
 They fled, and fast into the *wood* did get. VI. v. 22. 7
 Was wandered in the *wood* another way, VI. vii. 19. 6
 The Salvage forth out of the *wood* issew'd VI. vii. 23. 8
 made the *wood* to tremble at the noyce: VI. viii. 46. 4
 round about was bordered with a *wood* VI. x. 6. 2
 in the covert of the *wood* did hyde, VI. x. 11. 4
 Out of the *wood* he rose, VI. x. 17. 9
 A Tigre forth out of the *wood* did rise, VI. x. 34. 4
 when he hacke returned from the *wood*, VI. xi. 25. 1
 he waxed *wood* And halfe enraged VI. xi. 25. 3
 An hatchet keene, with which he felled *wood* VII. vii. 42. 6
Woodbine. the *woodbine* twiggas that freshly bud; Gn. 82
woodbynd flowers and fragrant Eglantine; Am. lxxi. 10
Wood-born. The *woodborne* people fall before her flat, I. vi. 16. 1
Wooden. Yet was it but a *wooden* frame and fraile, Col. 216
 enclosed in *wooden* wals . . . our wearie daies we waste, I. ii. 42. 8
 knight, . . . with fresh clay did close the *wooden* wound: I. ii. 44. 8
 Their *wooden* ribs are shaken nigh asonder, IV. ii. 16. 6
Wood-god. decked all with woods Like a *wood god*, IV. xi. 33. 2
Wood-god's. that same would spill The *Wood-gods* breed, VII. vi. 50. 4
Wood-gods. *Woodgods*, and Satyres, and swift Dryades, Gn. 178
woodgods for them often sighed sore: As. 50
 The wyld *woodgods*, . . . There find the virgin, I. vi. 9. 1
Woodman. else some *woodman* shrowded there from scorching
 sunne. IV. vii. 42. 9
Woodman's. All in a *woodmans* jacket he was clad VI. ii. 5. 6
Woodmen. many wilde *woodmen* which robbe and read All
 travellers: III. x. 40. 6
Woodness. with fell *woodnes* he efferced was, III. xi. 27. 4
Wood's. See Greenwood's.
 In the *woods* shade which did the waters crowne, VI. x. 7. 7
Woods. See Greenwood.
 the *Woods* With greene leaves, S.C. May 7
 learne these *woods* to wayle my woe, S.C. Jun. 95
 'Ye wastefull *Woodes!* heare witnessse of my woe, S.C. Au. 151
 the wild *woodes*, (**woddes*) my sorowes to resound, S.C. Au. 166
 I went the wastefull *woodes* and forest wide, S.C. D. 23
 The *Woodes* can witnessse many a wofull stowre. S.C. D. 66
 Adien, ye *Woodes*, that oft my witnessse were: S.C. D. 154
 in the *woods* of Astery abide; Gn. 20
 Through the wide *woods* and groves, Gn. 32
 They now amongst the *woods* and thickets ment, Gn. 75
 the shrill *woods*, which were of sense bereav'd, Gn. 455
 a Farmer, that would sell Bargaines of *woods*, Hub. 872
 The *woods*, the rivers, and the medowes green, Mu. 153
 shady *woods* resound with dreadful yells; D. 331
 The *woods* were heard to waile full many a sythe, Col. 23
 both *woods* and fields and floods revive, Col. 29
woods, and hills, and valleys Col. 482
 The speaking *woods*, and murmuring waters fall, Col. 636
 a hollow cave Amid the thickest *woods*. I. i. 11. 7
 He saw . . . Una wandring in *woods* and forrests, I. ii. 9. 3
 She, . . . Through *woods* and wastnes wide him daily sought; I. iii. 3. 8
 all the *woods* and forestes did resound: I. vi. 7. 6
 all the *woods* with doubled Echo ring; I. vi. 14. 2
 He noused up . . . Emongst wild beastes and *woods*, I. vi. 23. 9
 mother came . . . Unto the *woodes*, to see her little sonne; I. vi. 27. 2
 Unto those native *woods* for to reparaire, I. vi. 30. 3
 they the *woods* are past, and come now to the plaine. I. vi. 33. 9
 The neighbor *woods* arownd with hollow marmur ring. I. viii. 11. 9
 Through *woods* and mountaines, till they came at last II. i. 24. 2
 The *woods*, the nymphes, my bowres, my midwives, weare: II. i. 53. 7
 she the *woodes* with bow and shaftes did range, II. ii. 7. 3
 'In *woods*, in waves, in warres, she wents to dwell, II. iii. 41. 1
 Depart to *woods* untoucht, II. iii. 43. 9
 Through *woods* and plaines so long I did her chace, II. iv. 32. 2
 Through the thicke *woods* wherein he would have hid III. v. 13. 7
 knowledge of those *woods* where he did dwell, III. v. 14. 3
 There in await with thicke *woods* overgrowne, III. v. 17. 7
 In those same *woods* ye well remember may, III. v. 27. 5
 Into the *woods* thenceforth in haste shee went, III. v. 32. 1
 strayd Farre in the *woods* III. v. 38. 7
 mightie *woodes* which did the valley shade III. v. 39. 4
 such wilde *woodes* should far expell All civile usage III. vi. 1. 7
 sought the salvage *woods* and forestes wyde, III. vi. 16. 4
 Shortly unto the wastefull *woods* she came, III. vi. 17. 1
 in *woods* and wanton wilderness III. vi. 22. 1
 forth her damzells sent Through all the *woods*, III. vi. 25. 8
 All covert with thicke *woodes* that quite it overcame. III. vii. 4. 9
 To walke the *woodes* with that his Idole faire, III. viii. 11. 2
 when amid the thickest *woodes* they were, III. x. 43. 1
 the Beares In these wild *woods*, IV. vii. 23. 8
 Unto those *woods* he turned hacke againe, IV. vii. 38. 3
 the Rother, decked all with *woods* IV. xi. 33. 1
 Upon wyld beastes, which she in *woods* did find V. i. 7. 8
 Through *woods*, and rocks, and mountaines V. viii. 41. 5
 his faire limbs left in the *woods* forlorne; V. viii. 43. 5
 mongst wyld beastes, and salvage *woods*, to dwell; V. ix. 1. 5
 all the *woods* and rockes nigh to that way Began to quake V. xii. 41. 4
 That in these *woods* . . . dost wonne, VI. ii. 25. 2
 (Unless thou in these *woods* thy selfe conceale VI. iii. 26. 2
 Through *woods* and hills he follow'd him so fast, VI. iii. 26. 6
 A salvage man, which in those *woods* did wonne, VI. iv. 2. 2
 In seeking all the *woods* both farre and nye VI. iv. 16. 3
 all the *woods* with piteous plaints did fill, VI. iv. 18. 2
 For nought but *woods* and forrests farre and nye, VI. iv. 24. 8
 through thicke *woods* and brakes and briers him drew, VI. v. 17. 3

Woods—Continued.

- he to seeke Serena through the *woods* did rove. VI. viii. 46. 9
 wanton squirrels in the *woods* farre sought, VI. ix. 40. 3
 in hills, in *woods*, in dales, VI. x. 3. 6
 through the *woods* their Echo did rebound. VI. x. 10. 5
 one day, when Calidore Was hunting in the *woods*, VI. x. 39. 2
 Island . . . Covered with shrubby *woods*, VI. x. 41. 7
 He sought the *woods*, but no man could see there; VI. xi. 26. 4
 The *woods* did nought but echoes vaine rebound; VI. xi. 26. 6
 To sing of hilles and *woods* mongst warres and Knights, VII. vi. 37. 2
 souveraine Queene profest Of *woods* and forrests VII. vi. 38. 8
 Through many *woods* and shady covertes flowes, VII. vi. 41. 7
 all the *woods* and dales . . . Did ring againe, VII. vi. 52. 8
 Should harbour'd be and all those *Woods* deface, VII. vi. 55. 5
 those *Woods*, and all that goodly Chase VII. vi. 55. 7
 Me from these *woods* and pleasing forrests bring, VII. vii. 1. 2
 the *woods* they echoes back rebounded, Am. xix. 7
 teach the *woods* and waters to lament Epith. 10
 The *woods* shall to me answer, Epith. 18
 That all the *woods* may answer, Epith. 36
 The *woods* shall to you answer, Epith. 55
 That all the *woods* may answer, Epith. 73
 That all the *woods* them answer, Epith. 91
 The whiles the *woods* shal answer, Epith. 109
 all the *woods* shal answer, Epith. 128
 al the *woods* them answer, Epith. 147
 To which the *woods* did answer, Epith. 184
 al the *woods* should answer, Epith. 203
 That al the *woods* may answer, Epith. 222
 That all the *woods* may answer, Epith. 241
 To which the *woods* shall answer, Epith. 260
 That all the *woods* may answer, Epith. 277
 all the *woods* them answer, Epith. 295
 The *woods* no more shal answer, Epith. 314
 Ne let the *woods* them answer Epith. 333, 352
 Ne will the *woods* now answer, Epith. 371
 Ne let the *woods* us answer, Epith. 389
 Ne any *woods* shall answer, Epith. 408
 The *woods* no more us answer, Epith. 426
Woody. that faire troupe of woodie Goddesses Gn. 182
 The *woody* nymphes, . . . Her to behold do thither runne I. vi. 18. 1
 all the Satyres scorn their *woody* kind, I. vi. 18. 8
 with the *woody* Nymphes when she did play, II. iii. 28. 7
 as he to those *woody* hilles did fly, II. x. 33. 7
 Emongst the *woody* hilles of Dynevovre: III. iii. 8. 6
 the Mayd And daughter of a *woody* Nymph, III. v. 36. 3
 like salvage weed With *woody* mosse bedight, IV. iv. 39. 5
 Belphebe with her peares, The *woody* Nymphs, IV. vii. 23. 6
 all the *woody* Nymphes did wayle and mourne; V. viii. 43. 7
 In all this Forrest and wyld *woodie* raine: VI. ii. 9. 6
 Latonaes sonne After his chace on *woodie* Cynthus VI. ii. 25. 5
 For love amongst the *woodie* Gods to dwell) VI. ii. 26. 3
 at length unto a *woody* glade He came, VI. v. 17. 6
 With whom the *woody* Gods did oft consort, VII. vi. 39. 8
Wood. A rulesse rout of yongmen which her *woo'd*, Gn. 431
 Ne her with ydle words alone he *wowed*, As. 67
 He *woo'd* her thus: II. iv. 25. 6
 was shee *woo'd* of many a gentle knight, II. ix. 18. 3
woo'd him her Paramoure to bee, III. i. 35. 3
 I *woo'd* him her with due observaunce, III. vii. 69. 7
 With flattering wordes he sweetly *woo'd* her, III. viii. 38. 6
 He *woo'd* her till day-spring he espyde, III. x. 52. 1
 So well he *woo'd* her, and so well he wrought her, IV. iv. 41. 1
woo'd him her paramour to bee: IV. viii. 52. 7
 she *woo'd* and prayd him fast, IV. viii. 52. 8
 Before that day her *woo'd* to his bed, IV. xi. 8. 6
 And, *woo'd* him by all the wailes she could V. iv. 30. 4
 whether he did woo, or whether he were *woo'd*? V. v. 15. 9
 she them *woo'd*, by all the meanes she might, V. ix. 3. 7
 So well he *wood* her, VI. x. 38. 1
 Witb looks, with words, with gifts he oft her *wowed*, VI. xi. 4. 8
Woovers. when all that troupe of warlike *woovers* Assembled were IV. ii. 38. 1
 Deviz'd a Web her *woovers* to decaue; Am. xxiii. 2
Wool. A garment better than of *wooll* or heare. Hub. 474
 a fleece of *wooll*, (**woll*) which privily The Latman shepherd
 . . . brought, Epith. 379
Woolen. to weare garments base of *wollen* twist, Hub. 460
Woolly. of their lambes, and of their *woolly* fleece. Hub. 302
Woon. See Won.
Woods. *woes* the Widdowes daughter of the glenne; S.C. Ap. 26
Word. The *worde* of God made him a noble name. Rev. iii. 4
 (that *word* she spake with payne, S.C. May 193
 with his *word* his worke is convenable. S.C. S. 175
 (that was, a wofull *word* to sayne!) S.C. N. 93
 I would be readie, both in deed and *word*, Hub. 252
 Ne tell a written *word*, ne write a letter, Hub. 383
 this good Sir did follow the plaine *word*, Hub. 390
 soone as he receiv'd That *word*, Hub. 1258
 Right and loyall did his *word* maintaine. Ti. 189
 Of whome no *word* we heare, Ti. 360
 For her departure, had no *word* to say; Ti. 474
 Right faithfull true he was in deede and *word*, I. i. 2. 7
 she . . . nor in *word* nor deede ill meriting, I. iii. 2. 7
 Ne *word* to speake, ne joynt to move, she had; I. vi. 11. 2
 That cruell *word* her tender hart so thrid, I. vi. 37. 1
 In *word* and deede that shewd great modestee, I. x. 7. 4
 'That *word* shall I,' (said he) 'avouchen good, I. x. 64. 8
 ne *word* to creature spake. I. xii. 29. 4
 threatned death with many a bloodie *word*: II. i. 11. 8
 A right good knight, and trew of *word* ywis: II. i. 19. 5

Word—Continued.

Let one word fall that may your grief unfold,	II. i. 46. 7
Not one word more she said,	II. i. 56. 1
to observe in word of knights they did assure.	II. ii. 32. 9
At which bold word that boaster gan to quake,	II. iii. 18. 8
round about the wreath this word was writ,	II. iv. 38. 4
The merry mariner unto his word Soone hearkned,	II. vi. 4. 5
They forward passe; ne Guyon yet spoke heard,	II. vii. 31. 1
word so deepe did in their harts impress,	II. viii. 18. 7
Nor wight nor word mote passe out of the gate,	II. ix. 25. 3
Through his faire daughters face and flattering word.	II. x. 66. 5
Ne any noise she made, ne word she spake,	III. i. 61. 6
The word gone out she backe againe would call,	III. ii. 9. 1
'Glauce, what needes this colourable word	III. iii. 19. 3
Ne word did speake, but lay as in a swowne,	III. iv. 30. 6
remember well the mighty word	III. vi. 34. 4
Ne had one word to speake for great amaze,	III. vii. 7. 8
swift as a word that from her went,	III. vii. 23. 6
'tell at one word, how many fownd'st thou	III. vii. 66. 8
'one word may tell All that I ever fownd	III. vii. 67. 1
bayed every word,	III. x. 6. 7
That cheerful word his weak heart much did cheare,	III. x. 26. 6
As if the word so spoken were halfe donne,	III. x. 33. 2
Ne word he had to speake his grieffe to tell,	III. x. 37. 8
she it all refused at one word,	III. x. 51. 7
No word they spake,	III. xii. 45. or. 8
everie word did tremble as she spake,	IV. i. 5. 6
Ne word had he to speake for great dismay,	IV. i. 50. 2
thereto well agreed His word,	IV. iv. 39. 8
Ne ever word to speake to woman more;	IV. vii. 39. 4
Yet spake no word, whereby she might aread	IV. vii. 13. 5
never heard one word Of tydings	IV. viii. 18. 5
Ne more sincere in word and deed profest;	IV. xi. 18. 7
with her least word can asswage The surging seas,	IV. xi. 50. 4
with that word him strooke,	V. ii. 11. 9
Weigh but one word which from thy lips doth fall:	V. ii. 43. 6
the least word that ever could be layd Within his ballance	V. ii. 44. 3
never word from that day forth he spoke.	V. iii. 33. 6
Much was the knight incenst with his lewd word	V. iii. 36. 1
'Unto yourselte,' said they, 'we give our word,	V. iv. 16. 4
Till they had told their message word by word:	V. ii. 43. 6
his owne mouth . . . spake so warlesse word,	V. v. 17. 4
Sadly she rode, and never word did say	V. vi. 18. 3
With golden giftes and many a guilefull word	V. xi. 50. 4
Much was the Knight abashed at that word	VI. i. 26. 1
'To take defiance at a Ladies word	VI. i. 28. 1
Whose every deed and word, . . . Was like enchantment,	VI. ii. 3. 2
Fell flat to ground, ne word unto him sayd,	VI. vii. 25. 8
she, for nought . . . One word durst speake,	VI. viii. 50. 9
was so opprest, That he no word could speake,	VI. xi. 28. 5
No word was heard of her that most it ought;	Am. xix. 10
with one word my whole years work doth rend.	Am. xxiii. 12
with one word she can it save or spill.	Am. xxxviii. 11
speake no word to her of these sad plights,	Am. lxxxiii. 11
Even for his sake, and for his sacred word,	H.H.L. 206
Words. With painted words the gan this proude weede	S.C. F. 160
with fond termes, and witlesse words,	S.C. Jul. 35
Sike words bene wynd, and wasten soone	S.C. O. 36
throwe out thondring words of threate,	S.C. O. 104
let the flitting aire my vaine words sever.'	Gn. 638
So well as I her words remember may.	Hub. 42
plaine his case with words unkinde.	Hub. 52
Deeply doo your sad words my wits awhape,	Hub. 72
Both by your wittie words, and by your werks.	Hub. 416
with big words, and with a stately pace,	Hub. 646
him the Foxe with hardy words did stay,	Hub. 957
whenas they came they fell at words,	Hub. 1019
raged sore In bitter words,	Hub. 1089
With which I wont the winged words to tie,	T.M. 548
Heapes of huge wordes unpoorded hideously,	T.M. 553
wise wordes, taught in numbers for to runne,	T. 402
Whose wordes recording in my troubled braine,	T. 481
So of as I record those piercing words,	D. 295
Ne her with ydle words alone he wowed,	As. 67
both in deeds and words he nourtred was,	As. 71
Her words were like a streame of honny fleeting,	Col. 596
want I words to speake it fitly forth:	Col. 625
stood awhile astonisht at his words,	Col. 650
haughtie words most full of highest thoughts:	Col. 716
To make so bold a doome, with words unmeet,	Col. 929
that olde man of pleasing words had store,	I. i. 35. 6
choosing out few words most horrible,	I. i. 37. 1
waste wordes retourned to him in vaine:	I. i. 42. 2
doubtfull words made that redoubted knight Suspect her truth:	I. i. 63. 5
fed with words that could not chose but please:	I. i. 54. 8
'Nor guileful sprite to thee these words doth speake;	I. ii. 33. 2
Faire Auna framed words and count'naunce fitt;	I. iii. 14. 7
His lovely words her seemd due recompence	I. iii. 30. 1
Her piteous wordes might not abate his rage,	I. iii. 38. 1
He never meant with words, but words, to plead his right:	I. iv. 42. 9
With gentle wordes he can her fayrely greet,	I. iv. 46. 1
Her words prevail:	I. v. 44. 1
With fawning wordes he courted her a while;	I. vi. 4. 1
words, and lookes, and sighes she did abhorre;	I. vi. 4. 4
then to him these womanish words gan say:	I. vi. 28. 5
With foule reprochfull words he boldly him defide.	I. vi. 40. 9
With fowle words tempring faire,	I. vii. 3. 9
bloody wordes of hold Enchanters call;	I. vii. 35. 2
Faire feeling words he wisely gan display,	I. vii. 38. 6
Wherewith enmovd, these bleeding words she gan to say.	I. vii. 38. 9

Words—Continued.

His chearefull words reviv'd her chearelesse spright,	I. vii. 52. 8
Ne living man like wordes did ever heare,	I. ix. 14. 7
Till he these wordes to him deliver might:	I. ix. 23. 6
foltring tongue, at last, these words seemd forth to shake;	I. ix. 24. 9
wounding words, and termes of foule reprice,	I. ix. 29. 4
Ne let vaine wordes bewitch thy manly hart,	I. ix. 53. 2
heare the wisdom of her wordes divine.	I. x. 18. 6
she was hable with her wordes to kill, . . . the hart	I. x. 19. 8
added wordes of wondrous might.	I. x. 24. 6
With hartie wordes her knight she gan to cheare,	I. xi. 1. 5
When he these bitter byting wordes had red,	I. xii. 29. 1
with words his will, . . . he ofte did stay,	II. i. 34. 7
These words she breathed forth from riven chest:	II. i. 47. 5
In these sad wordes she spent her utmost breath:	II. i. 49. 4
with words, and weedes, of wondrous might,	II. i. 52. 3
wordes with bitter teares did steepe:	II. ii. 1. 9
with pittie words, and counsell sad,	II. ii. 28. 5
Her gracious words their rancour did appall,	II. ii. 32. 1
began these words aloud to sound.	II. ii. 39. 9
Sweete wordes like dropping honny she did shed;	II. iii. 24. 7
ere her words enswed,	II. iii. 34. 1
Trew be thy words, and worthy of thy praise,	II. iii. 38. 2
ild with delight Of her sweete words	II. iii. 42. 3
her great words did appall My feeble corage,	II. iii. 44. 5
Ne chaffar words, proude corage to provoke,	II. v. 3. 2
sweet wordes, dropping like honny dew;	II. v. 33. 4
With percing wordes and pittifull implore,	II. v. 37. 5
all her wordes she drownd with laughter vaine,	II. vi. 6. 7
Such powre have pleasing wordes:	II. vi. 36. 5
weenest wordes or charms may force withstood:	II. viii. 22. 2
Words, well dispost, have secrete powre	II. viii. 26. 7
Who now shall give unto me words and sound	II. x. 1. 1
Now throwing forth lewd wordes immodestly;	II. xii. 16. 4
As in approvance of his pleasing wordes.	II. xii. 76. 3
through want of words, her excellence to marre.	III. Pr. 2. 9
His feeling wordes her feeble sence much pleased,	III. ii. 15. 1
pleasing wordes are like to Magick art,	III. ii. 15. 6
'These idle wordes' (said she) 'doe nought aswage	III. ii. 37. 1
'Beldame, your words doe worke me litle ease;	III. ii. 43. 1
Her chearefull words much cheard the feeble spright	III. ii. 47. 1
Certain sad words with hollow voice and bace,	III. ii. 50. 5
by wordes could call out of the sky Both Sunne and Moone,	III. iii. 12. 1
Th' old woman wox half blanck those wordes to heare,	III. iii. 17. 8
Her hartie wordes so deepe into the mynd . . . sunke,	III. iii. 57. 1
W'ordes fearen babes.	III. iv. 15. 3
Many meeke wordes to stay and comfort her withall.	III. iv. 48. 9
So them with bitter words he stird to bloodie yre.	III. v. 15. 9
With sugred words and gentle blandishment,	III. vi. 25. 4
with bold words and bitter threat	III. viii. 16. 2
knight, that weenst with words To steale	III. viii. 17. 1
At those proude words that other knight begonne	III. viii. 17. 7
With flattering wordes he sweetly wooed her,	III. viii. 38. 6
Which wordes when Paridell had heard,	III. viii. 48. 1
skill his words to frame	III. ix. 32. 7
eke thy words uncourteous and unkempt:	III. x. 29. 7
Those feeling words so neare the quicke did goe,	III. xi. 15. 7
these few words lett fly.	III. xi. 15. 9
her words false coynd,	III. xii. 14. 8
The seedes of evill wordes and factious deedes;	IV. i. 25. 5
wicked wordes that God and man offended.	IV. i. 27. 5
for the words which she heard say,	IV. i. 50. 4
With sober words, that sufferance desired,	IV. i. 54. 4
Such Musicke is wise words,	IV. ii. 2. 6
to Sir Paridell these words he sent:	IV. ii. 5. 6
Whose scoffed words he taking halfe in scorne,	IV. ii. 6. 6
With golden words and goodly countenance,	IV. ii. 9. 2
When they the reason of his words had hard,	IV. ii. 28. 1
She modest was in all her deedes and words,	IV. ii. 35. 8
For evill deedes may better then bad words be bore.	IV. iv. 4. 9
For he their words as wind esteemed light.	IV. v. 27. 7
Which sory words her mightie hart did mate	IV. viii. 17. 6
Her words were not, as common words are ment,	IV. viii. 26. 1
Her spightfull words did pricke and wound the inner part.	IV. viii. 26. 9
there were none her hatefull words to heare.	IV. viii. 36. 4
with kind words accoyd, vowing great love to mee.	IV. viii. 59. 9
No words may rate, nor rigour him remove	IV. ix. 31. 7
With gentle words perswading them to friendly peace.	IV. ix. 32. 9
So he the words into his ballance threw,	V. ii. 44. 8
streight the winged words out of his ballance flew.	V. ii. 44. 9
said that words were light,	V. ii. 45. 1
of words . . . The care must be the ballance,	V. ii. 47. 7
Much did his wordes the gentle Ladie quell.	V. iii. 16. 8
of those words, the which that boaster threw,	V. iii. 23. 6
Now with faire words, but words did litle good,	V. iv. 4. 8
with wide-glauncing words one day she thus him proved.	V. v. 35. 9
The art of mightie words that men can charme;	V. v. 49. 6
with faire words, fit for the time and place,	V. v. 55. 6
gan gently her salute With courteous wordes,	V. vi. 20. 2
Strange were the words in Britomartis eare,	V. vi. 38. 1
Which spitefull words she . . . Thus answer'd:	V. vii. 32. 7
all obedience both to words and deedes They quite forgot,	V. viii. 41. 3
with guilefull words her to perswade To banish feare;	V. ix. 12. 5
he likened was to a welhed Of evill words,	V. ix. 26. 9
speeches forth doth send, Even blasphemous wordes,	V. xi. 20. 8
O! who may not with gifts and words be tempted?	V. xi. 50. 6
Yet this in all her words might be perceived,	V. xii. 33. 8
among most bitter wordes they spake,	V. xii. 42. 1
some hope your words unto me add.'	VI. i. 10. 5
He burst into these wordes,	VI. ii. 24. 9

Words—Continued.

And from her sorry hart few heave words forth sight: . . .	VI. ii. 42. 9
so dolefull dreare, That he these words burst forth: . . .	VI. iii. 4. 6
With which his gentle words and goodly wit . . .	VI. iii. 22. 1
Seem'd not to weigh his threatfull words at all, . . .	VI. iii. 36. 2
to make avoure Of the lewd words and deedes . . .	VI. iii. 48. 6
confused sound Of senseless words, . . .	VI. iv. 11. 8
With such faire words she did their heat asswage, . . .	VI. v. 30. 6
As he the art of words knew wondrous well, . . .	VI. vi. 6. 3
Not sparing him with bitter words to taunt, . . .	VI. vi. 21. 7
with reprochfull words him thus bespake on hight. . . .	VI. vi. 24. 9
with sharpe words did bitterly upbrayd: . . .	VI. vi. 33. 3
Through tempering of her words and lookes by wondrous skill. . .	VI. vi. 41. 9
Yet were her words and lookes but false and fayned, . . .	VI. vi. 42. 1
Yet were her words but wynd, . . .	VI. vi. 42. 9
Words sharply wound, but greatest grieffe of scorning growes. . .	VI. vii. 49. 9
What meaning mote those uncouth words comprize, . . .	VI. viii. 18. 4
Whose sensefull words emperst his hart so neare, . . .	VI. ix. 26. 3
his words, which he with reason red, . . .	VI. x. 30. 5
With lookes, with words, with gifts he oft her wowed, . . .	VI. xi. 4. 8
as they words amongst them multiply, . . .	VI. xi. 16. 1
faire bespoke with words, . . .	VI. xi. 35. 9
Askt her, how mote her words be understood, . . .	VI. xii. 17. 3
spake licentious words and hatefull things . . .	VI. xii. 28. 5
the Gods, that gave good eare To her hold words, . . .	VII. vi. 28. 2
So her with flattering words he first assaid; . . .	VII. vi. 43. 4
Thus gan her plaintif Plea with words to amplifie: . . .	VII. vii. 13. 9
her words so wise do make their way . . .	Am. lxxxi. 11
poysoned words and spitefull speeches . . .	Am. lxxxv. 4
words should faile me to relate . . .	H.L. 17
verse With equall words can hope it to rehersc. . . .	H.H.L. 42
And give me words equall unto my thought, . . .	H.H.L. 48
Words' , rather more enrag'd for those words sake; . . .	VI. i. 19. 4
when her words embassade forth she sends, . . .	H.B. 251
Wore. See Outwore, Ware, Worn.	
Their weedes bene not so nighly wore; . . .	S.C. Jul. 171
A chapelet on her head she wore, . . .	S.C. Au. 69
all mine Oten reedes bene rent and wore, . . .	S.C. O. 8
Upon his head an old Scotch cap be wore, . . .	Hub. 209
That on his head he wore, and in his hand . . .	Hub. 1291
that Citie, which the garland wore Of Britaines pride, . . .	Ti. 36
For whose sweete sake that glorious badge he wore, . . .	I. i. 2. 3
like a Perslan mitre on her hed Shee wore, . . .	I. ii. 13. 5
next her wrinkled skin rough sackcloth wore, . . .	I. iii. 14. 3
on her head she wore a tyre of gold, . . .	I. x. 31. 5
titles vaine, Which mortall Princes wore . . .	II. vii. 43. 9
he first wore crowne of gold for dignity. . . .	II. x. 39. 9
Upon his head he wore an Helmet light, . . .	II. xi. 22. 8
The golden ribband, which that virgin wore . . .	III. vii. 36. 1
with their horned feet the greene gras wore, . . .	III. x. 45. 7
Which for her sake he wore, . . .	IV. ii. 25. 9
All was through vertue of the ring he wore; . . .	IV. iii. 24. 1
ne other garment wore, For all his haire was like a garment . . .	IV. vii. 7. 2
pinde and wore away, Ne ever laught, . . .	IV. viii. 2. 6
many miles they two together wore, . . .	IV. ix. 19. 7
on her head a crowne She wore, . . .	IV. x. 31. 7
on his head like to a Coronet He wore, . . .	IV. xi. 27. 7
A Chapelet of sundry flowers she wore, . . .	IV. xi. 46. 6
She wore for her defence a mayled habergeon. . . .	V. v. 2. 9
on her legs she painted buskins wore, . . .	V. v. 3. 1
Thus she all night wore out in watchfulnesse, . . .	V. vi. 34. 8
They wore rich Mitres shaped like the Moone, . . .	V. vii. 4. 6
Upon her head she wore a Crowne of gold; . . .	V. vii. 6. 6
Buskins he wore of costlicke cordwayne, . . .	VI. ii. 6. 1
He wore no armour, ne for none did care, . . .	VI. vii. 43. 1
on his head a roll of linnen plight . . . he wore, . . .	VI. vii. 43. 6
the crowne, which Ariadne wore, . . .	VI. x. 13. 1
on his head a girdland . . . He wore, . . .	VII. vii. 29. 5
Work. See Groundwork.	
The worke did shew it selfe not wrought by man, . . .	Bel. ¹ iv. 9
basses were of richest mettalls worke, . . .	Bel. ² iv. 2
No worke it seem'd of earthly craftsmans wit, . . .	Bel. ² iv. 9
Mausolus worke will be the Carians glorie; . . .	Ro. ii. 7
So meane Harpes worke may challenge for her meed? . . .	Ro. xxxii. 4
to worke me more spight; . . .	S.C. F. 180
buldest strong worke upon a weake ground: . . .	S.C. May 145
what wants me here to worke delyte? . . .	S.C. Jun. 3
The walled townes doe worke my greater woe; . . .	S.C. Au. 158
with his word his worke is conuenable, . . .	S.C. S. 175
Waile ye this wofull waste of Natures worke; . . .	S.C. N. 64
which be wont to worke eternall sleepe. . . .	S.C. D. 90
to worke more ghastly feares. . . .	Gn. 584
His worke he shortly to good purpose brought, . . .	Gn. 655
it may no painfull worke endure, . . .	Hub. 275
Be with the worke of losels wit defamed, . . .	Hub. 813
So would he worke the silly man by treason To buy . . .	Hub. 888
faintly gan into his worke to enter, . . .	Hub. 1006
the worke of your nimble hand, . . .	Hub. 1035
whatsoever mother-wit or arte Could worke, . . .	Hub. 1139
his cunning theeveries He wents to worke, . . .	Hub. 1288
That he might worke the avengement . . .	Hub. 1317
all that els was wont to worke delight . . .	T.M. 37
that great Towre, . . . King Ninus worke, . . .	Ti. 511
to worke our decay; . . .	Mui. 222
to worke thy miserie. . . .	Mui. 236
to his wicked worke each part applie. . . .	Mui. 253
So to their worke they sit, . . .	Mui. 275
round about her worke she did emple . . .	Mui. 297
A goodly worke, full fit for kingly bowres; . . .	Mui. 300
Her selfe likewise unto her worke to dight. . . .	Mui. 304

Work—Continued.

Nor anie weaver, which his worke doth boast . . .	Mui. 363
So to his worke Aragnoll him prepares. . . .	Mui. 408
To slaughter them, and worke their finall bale, . . .	As. 105
hast not scene least part of natures worke: . . .	Col. 293
for want of other worke, . . .	Col. 765
To make his worke more absolute, desird . . . the vew. . .	Ded.Son.xvii.3
with new day new worke at once begin: . . .	I. i. 33. 2
he gave . . . other worke to doo. . . .	I. i. 38. 9
well instructed, to their worke they haste; . . .	I. i. 47. 1
How he may worke unto her further smarts; . . .	I. ii. 9. 7
a felon strong To many knights did daily worke disgrace; . . .	I. iii. 29. 4
From everie worke he chalenged essayne, . . .	I. iv. 20. 3
They all . . . Leave off their worke, . . .	I. v. 36. 2
A worke of wondrous grace, and hable soules to save. . . .	I. ix. 19. 9
resolv'd to worke his finall smart, . . .	I. ix. 51. 8
death he could not worke himselfe thereby; . . .	I. ix. 54. 6
chaste in worke and will: . . .	I. x. 30. 6
thirsty give to drinke; a worke of grace. . . .	I. x. 38. 3
godly worke of Almes and charitee, . . .	I. x. 45. 4
A worke of labour long, and endlessse prayse: . . .	I. xi. 7. 6
To worke new woe and improvided scath, . . .	I. xii. 34. 3
full of malicious mynd, To worke mischief, . . .	II. i. 2. 2
He weened well to worke some uncouth wyle: . . .	II. i. 8. 2
God guide thee, Guyon, well to end thy worke, . . .	II. i. 32. 8
It was an auncient worke of antique fame, . . .	II. ii. 12. 8
both against the middest meant to worke woe. . . .	II. ii. 13. 9
stird you up to worke your wilfull smarts? . . .	II. ii. 29. 4
to worke her to his will more neare . . .	II. iv. 25. 5
matter make for him to worke upon, . . .	II. iv. 42. 6
Least thy foolhardie worke thy sad confusion.' . . .	II. iv. 42. 9
To worke such shame. . . .	II. v. 17. 7
to behold the water worke and play About her little frigot, . . .	II. vi. 7. 8
A worke of rich entayle and curious mould, . . .	II. vii. 4. 5
From their whot worke they did themselves withdraw . . .	II. vii. 37. 3
contrary to the worke which ye intend: . . .	II. viii. 19. 9
O worke divine! . . .	II. ix. 22. 2
all this other worldes worke doth excell, . . .	II. ix. 47. 3
stole fire from heven to animate His worke, . . .	II. x. 70. 8
to worke us dread, . . .	II. xii. 26. 4
best alyve, That natures worke by art can imitate: . . .	II. xii. 42. 4
seemd a worke of admirabile witt; . . .	II. xii. 44. 2
Each did the others worke more beautify; . . .	II. xii. 59. 6
A worke of rare device and wondrous wit. . . .	III. i. 24. 6
Long worke it were, and needlesse, . . .	III. i. 42. 1
worke so bainous tort, In shame of knighthood, . . .	III. ii. 12. 8
Who wonders not, that reades so wonderous worke? . . .	III. ii. 20. 1
worthy worke of infinite reward, . . .	III. ii. 21. 7
'Beldame, your words doe worke me litle ease; . . .	III. ii. 43. 1
During which worke the Lady of the Lake, . . .	III. iii. 10. 6
Ne ever to his worke returnd againe: . . .	III. iii. 11. 3
those feends may not their worke forbeare, . . .	III. iii. 11. 4
Deepe busied bout worke of wondrous end, . . .	III. iii. 14. 7
Not this the worke of womans hand ywis, . . .	III. iv. 37. 3
ne lettest see The beantie of his worke? . . .	III. iv. 56. 4
Long worke it were Here to account the endlesse progeny . . .	III. v. 30. 6
Nor Aeolus sharp blast could worke them any wrong. . . .	III. v. 44. 9
To bringe her backe againe, or worke her finall bale. . . .	III. vii. 21. 9
She there deviz'd a wondrous worke to frame, . . .	III. viii. 5. 2
'His worke great Troynovant, his worke is eke Faire Liucolne, . . .	III. ix. 51. 1
a wide wound . . . (The worke of cruell hand) . . .	III. xii. 20. 8
Seeing his worke now wasted, . . .	III. xii. 43. 9
Now cease your worke, and . . . play: . . .	III. xii. 47. or. 8
Now cease your work; to morrow is an holy day. . . .	III. xii. 47. or. 9
That were too long a worke to count them all; . . .	IV. i. 24. 2
out thrown into this world to worke confusion, . . .	IV. ii. 1. 3
every secret worke of natures wayes; . . .	IV. ii. 35. 4
Full busily unto his worke ybent; . . .	IV. v. 34. 2
In which his worke he had sixe servants prest, . . .	IV. v. 36. 1
The manner of their worke and wearie paine; . . .	IV. v. 38. 2
for nought would from their worke refraine, . . .	IV. v. 38. 5
To worke such outrage on so faire a creature; . . .	IV. vi. 17. 2
Thinking to worke on her his utmost wracke, . . .	IV. vi. 21. 2
to worke Time to my will, . . .	IV. vii. 17. 1
nature had so well disguised Her worke, . . .	IV. ix. 11. 4
on his foes did worke full cruell wracke: . . .	IV. ix. 25. 4
any blemish which the worke mote blame; . . .	IV. x. 41. 5
It was no mortall worke, . . .	IV. xi. 45. 9
what an cndlesse worke have I in hand, . . .	IV. xii. 1. 1
Were worke fit for an Herauld, not for me: . . .	V. iii. 3. 6
Not knowing natures worke, . . .	V. iii. 19. 6
The worke of heavens will surpasseth humaine thought.' . . .	V. iv. 27. 9
Doth them compell to worke, to earne their meat, . . .	V. iv. 31. 5
That he with worke may be forward: . . .	V. v. 50. 4
his worke lessened, that his love mote grow: . . .	V. v. 57. 3
he no worke at all left for the leach: . . .	V. vii. 35. 8
With all their force to worke avengement strong . . .	V. viii. 24. 6
in Princes courts to worke great scath and hindrance: . . .	V. ix. 22. 9
watch advantage how to worke his care, . . .	V. xi. 13. 4
to worke Irenas franchisement, . . .	V. xi. 36. 4
unft For . . . worke of greater care, . . .	VI. ii. 9. 3
where no wight Should . . . worke me any wrong: . . .	VI. ii. 30. 6
To worke his utter shame, and throughly him confound. . . .	VI. v. 14. 9
Willing to worke his villenous intent . . .	VI. vi. 44. 4
To worke by wicked treason wayes doth find, . . .	VI. vii. 1. 8
Where he mote worke him scath and villeny. . . .	VI. vii. 3. 5
discoursing diversly . . . to worke delay; . . .	VI. ix. 12. 7
to occasion meanes to worke his mind, . . .	VI. ix. 27. 1
worke his foe great shame. . . .	VI. ix. 43. 9
by natures skill Devized to worke delight . . .	VI. x. 5. 7

Work—Continued.

O pitiuous worke of Mutability, VII. vi. 6. 7
 that power and vertue VII. vii. 54. 6
 Do worke their owne perfection so by fate: VII. vii. 58. 7
 the worke of Nature or of Art, Am. xxi. 1
 the worke that she all day did make, Am. xxiii. 3
 with one word my whole years work doth rend, Am. xxiii. 12
 fruitlesse worke is broken with least wynd, Am. xxiii. 14
 her fayre eyes unwares doe worke in mee, Am. xxiv. 6
 my proud one doth worke the greater scath, Am. xxxi. 9
 Sufficient worke for one mans simple head, Am. xxxiii. 7
 I joy to see how, in your drawn work, Am. lxxi. 1
 as your worke is wovon all above, Am. lxxi. 9
 stoutly will that second worke assoyle, Am. lxxx. 7
 this the worke of harts astonishment, Am. lxxxii. 14
 Attempt to work her gentle mindes unrest: Am. lxxxiii. 4
 Their pretie stealthes shal worke, Epith. 361
 To Nenna first, that first this worke created, Com. Son. ii. 13
 Worke like impression in the lookers vew? H.B. 81
 To worke ech others joy and true content, H.B. 200

Worker. who can love the worker of her smart? III. xii. 31. 7
 Who was the root and worker of her woe, IV. xii. 29. 2
 to returne againe To his wounds worker, VI. x. 31. 1
 The cruell worker of your kindly smarts, H.L. 32

Workest. workst such wreck, on her to whom thou dearest art! IV. vi. 16. 9
 Which there thou workest by thy sovereigne might, H.H.L. 4

Worketh. Is gathered full, and worketh speedy way: I. xi. 10. 3

Working. See Woe-working.
 each to other working cruell wrongs, Ro. xxiv. 7
 Working her formall rowmes in wexen frame, S.C. D. 68
 In working of Strymonian Rhaesus fall, Gn. 535
 Adventure which might them a working set; Hub. 224
 Working belgardes and amorous retrate; II. iii. 25. 3
 working wit That never idle was, II. ix. 49. 8
 with the angry working of the wave III. viii. 37. 4
 All that is by the working of thy Deitce, III. x. 4. 9
 Through working of the stone therein yset, IV. iii. 24. 5
 She through her wicked working did incense IV. v. 23. 2
 neither day nor night from working spared, IV. v. 35. 7
 Many vaine fancies working her unrest; V. vi. 7. 7
 Working to all that love her deadly woe, V. viii. 20. 8

Workman. Like as the workeman had their courses taught; V. v. 2. 6
Workmans's. It . . . spake the praises of the workmans witt; I. i. 5. 2
 goodly order and great workmans skill II. ix. 33. 1
 seem'd to serve the workmans will, IV. x. 16. 9
 She wondred at the workemans passing skill, V. vii. 8. 6
 could he fram'd by workmans rare device; V. ix. 27. 8

Workmanship. To view the workmanship of heavens hight: Mu. 45
 due reward For her prais-worthie workmanship Mu. 268
 mastered with workmanship so rare, Mu. 338
 Nor anie skil'd in workmanship embost, Mu. 365
 in her workmanship no pleasure finde, D. 394
 The wondrous workmanship of Gods owne mould, I. x. 42. 6
 So goodly workmanship should not endure: II. ix. 21. 8
 Did th' other far in workmanship excell; II. ix. 23. 3
 This parts great workmanship and wondrous powre, II. ix. 47. 2
 Ne ought their goodly workmanship might save Them II. xii. 83. 3
 So hard a workmanship adventure darre, III. Pr. 2. 8
 With which high God his workmanship hath deckt; III. vi. 12. 5
 all this worlds faire workmanship she tride Unto his last con-
 fusion to bring, IV. i. 30. 6
 Yet did the workmanship farre passe the cost: IV. iv. 15. 8
 To spoyle so goodly workmanship of nature, IV. vi. 17. 4
 goodly workmanship farre past all other IV. x. 29. 8
 Least, trembling, it his workmanship should spill; Am. xvii. 7

Workmaster. What time this worlds great Workmaster did cast H.B. 29

Workmen. Since of all workmen helde in reckning best; Ro. xxvii. 7
 thereby forst his workemen forsake, III. iii. 10. 8

Works. shall ruinate Your workes and names, Ro. vii. 11
 the ruin'd pride Of these old Romane works, Ro. xv. 13
 Corinth skil'd in curious workes to grave; Ro. xxix. 4
 Both by your wittie words, and by your works, Hub. 416
 all those needlesse works are laid away; Hub. 455
 Of Natures workes, of heavens continuall course, Hub. 764
 to be Lord of all the workes of Nature, Mu. 211
 workes with loome, with needle, and with quill, Mu. 272
 falshood . . . workes him woefull ruth, I. ii. Arg.
 He hated all good workes and vertuous deeds, I. iv. 32. 1
 greater conquest . . . be gaynes, That workes it to his will, I. vi. 3. 9
 plight, Which sinfull horror workes in wounded hart, I. x. 23. 3
 that proud Paynim king that workes her teene: I. xii. 18. 8
 On them she workes her will to uses bad: II. i. 52. 4
 More huge in strength then wise in workes he was, II. ii. 17. 6
 unto knighthood workes much shame and woe; II. iv. 10. 7
 must wage Thy workes for wealth, II. vii. 18. 5
 she may thee advance for works and merits just.' II. vii. 49. 9
 all his workes with mercy doth embrace, II. viii. 1. 7
 Of all Gods workes which doe this worlde adorne, II. ix. 1. 1
 that which all faire workes doth most agrage, II. xii. 58. 8
 all the workes of those wise sages, IV. Pr. 3. 3
 workes of noblest wits to nought outweare, IV. ii. 33. 2
 sith workes of heavenly wits Are quite devoured, IV. ii. 33. 8
 daies, by which the sonnes of men Divide their works, IV. vii. 13. 2
 beholding all the way The goodly workes, IV. x. 15. 6
 The which right well her workes divine did shew: IV. x. 34. 6
 all his workes with Justice hath bedight, V. Pr. 10. 6
 To call to count, or weigh his workes anew, V. ii. 42. 6
 Comaunded them their daily workes renew, V. v. 1. 4
 To doe those workes to them appointed dew; V. v. 22. 7
 The rest be workes of natures wonderment: Am. lxxxii. 13

Works—Continued.

That workes such wonders in the minds of men; H.B. 86
 Him to behold, is on his workes to looke, H.H.B. 128

Workwoman. The most fine-fingred workwoman on ground, Mu. 260

World. nought in this worlde but griefe endureth, Bel.¹ iii. 12
 me the spoile and hootie of the worlde, Bel.¹ viii. 10
 raise a Trophee over all the worlde, Bel.¹ xi. 8
 this world doth nought but grievance hold! Bel.² iii. 12
 Over all the world did raise a Trophee Bel.² xv. 8
 Loath this base world, Pet.² vii. 12
 what els in the world is of like worth, Ro. ii. 11
 Tam'd all the world, Ro. iii. 7
 Doo make her Idole through the world appeare, Ro. v. 14
 Through armes and vassals Rome the world subdu'd, Ro. viii. 1
 To frame this world that doth endure so long? Ro. ix. 6
 it selfe upreare Over the world, Ro. xii. 11
 Makes the world wonder what they from thee reft, Ro. xiii. 14
 With his great bellie sprede the dimmed world, Ro. xx. 6
 Her power, disperst through all the world did vade; Ro. xx. 13
 Had all the world in armes against her bent, Ro. xxi. 6
 spoile, Which she had wovne from all the world Ro. xxii. 7
 Of all the world was spoyl'd within a while: Ro. xxiii. 8
 Rome was th' whole world, and al the world was Rome; Ro. xxvi. 9
 The map of all the wide world doth containe, Ro. xxvi. 14
 fill the world with never dying fame! Ro. Env. 14
 the Romaine Empire hore the raife Of all the world Van. xi. 2
 Must not the world wend in his commun course, S.C. F. 11
 layen her faults the world before, S.C. May 160
 The world is well amend, S.C. Jul. 170
 wandred, I wene, about the world round, S.C. S. 22
 Wherewith they sette all the world on fire; S.C. S. 87
 They sayne the world is much war then it wout, S.C. S. 108
 The sonne of all the world is dimme and darke: S.C. N. 67
 fame now rings Through the wide world, Gn. 150
 the world parting by an equall lott, Gn. 158
 once assa'd to burne this world so wide, Gn. 376
 Rome, that holds the world in soveriegnite, Gn. 697
 before the world was civill, Hub. 45
 Wide is the world I wote, Hub. 90
 as we hee sonnes of the world so wide, Hub. 135
 this might better be the world of gold; Hub. 162
 Drudge in the world, and for their living droyle, Hub. 157
 we will walke about the world at pleasure Hub. 159
 fashion both our selves to bee, Lords of the world; Hub. 168
 This yron world (that same hee weeping sayes) Hub. 254
 Seeing the world, in which they bootles boad, Hub. 400
 'Who hath the world not tride, . . . may wander wide: Hub. 403
 you, which the world have proved, Hub. 409
 not by that which is, the world now deeneth, Hub. 649
 through the world had with long travel far'd, Hub. 686
 in the world long time they wandred, Hub. 943
 blot his brutish name Unto the world, Hub. 1241
 an universall night Throughout the world Hub. 1298
 Doo seeke to make us of the world forlorne, T.M. 66
 all that in this world is worthe hight T.M. 105
 To waille the wretchednes of world impure? T.M. 120
 Ah, wretched world! the den of wickednesse, T.M. 121
 Ah, wretched world! the house of heavnesse, T.M. 123
 Ah, wretched world! and all that is therein, T.M. 125
 First comming to the world with weeping eye, T.M. 159
 The heautie of the world hath lately wasted, T.M. 248
 Walk through the world of every one revilde, T.M. 342
 wont the world with famous acts to fill; T.M. 430
 In this wide world in which they, wretches, stray, T.M. 493
 all that in this world is great or gaie T. 55
 did overcome The world with conquest of their might T. 62
 in the necke of all the world did ride? T. 74
 of the whole world as thou wast the Empresse, T. 83
 So I of this small Northerne world was Princesse, T. 84
 For wonder of the world, long in me lasted, T. 118
 of the world admired ev'rie where, T. 122
 Too soone for all this wretched world, T. 293
 Although the compast world were sought around, T. 667
 Ne other comfort in this world can be, T. 584
 him, whom all the world did glorifie: T. 663
 glorie of the world your high thoughts scorne, T. 681
 With gentle calme the world had quieted, Mu. 50
 Her blazed fame which all the world had fill'd, Mu. 266
 Least that the world thee dead accuse of guilt, D. 82
 'Out of the world thus was she reft awaie, D. 162
 Out of the world, unworthie such a spoyle, D. 163
 why did they then create The world so tayre, D. 205
 (since fayre Astraea left The sinfull world) D. 219
 all the world subdued unto it, D. 307
 Throughout the world from one to other end, D. 373
 'So all the world, and all in it I bate, D. 428
 sought For faire Eurydice . . . Throughout the world, D. 465
 Such as the world admyr'd, Col. 191
 A world of waters heaped up on hie, Col. 197
 Under what skie, or in what world we were, Col. 230
 From thence another world of land we kend, Col. 272
 this same world where we do wone? Col. 307
 shootes his arrowes every where Into the world, Col. 812
 long before the world he was ybore, Col. 839
 by his powre the world was made of yore, Col. 841
 love is Lord of all the world by right, Col. 883
 Unto the world for ever witness bee, Col. 949
 nought to the world denying, Col. 950
 And in the necke of all the world to rayne; Ded. Son. i. 4
 ye grace And deck the world, Ded. Son. xvi. 6

World—Continued.

If all the world to seeke I overwent, *Ded. Son. xvii. 9*
 Whom that most noble Briton Prince . . . Sought through the
world, I. Pr. 2. 7
 Like Phoebus lampe throughout the world doth shine, I. Pr. 4. 4
 all the world in their subjection held; I. i. 5. 6
 through the world of waters wide and deepe, I. i. 39. 2
 many yeares throughout the world I straid, I. ii. 24. 7
 when broad day the world discovered has, I. iii. 21. 1
 that high in heaven doth dwell And wield the world, I. iv. 11. 6
 sawst the secrets of the world unmade, I. v. 22. 6
 the world with sword and fire warrayd; I. v. 48. 2
 old Ninus . . . of all the world ohayd, I. v. 48. 4
 thither were assembled day by day From all the world, I. v. 51. 3
 dawning light Discovered had the world to heaven wyde, I. v. 52. 6
 with his breath, which through the world doth pas, I. vii. 9. 3
 praise, Which flying fame throughout the world had spread, I. vii. 46. 2
 chevalrie, That with your worth the world amazed make, I. viii. 26. 8
 from the world that her discovered wide, Fled I. viii. 50. 2
 so soone as life did me admit Into this world, I. ix. 3. 6
 necessitie, That holds the world, I. ix. 42. 7
 Renowmd throughout the world for sacred lore, I. x. 3. 2
 Hast wandred through the world now long a day, I. x. 9. 6
 hath enercast the world with one sonne more, I. x. 16. 6
 wretched world he gan for to abhorre, I. x. 21. 4
 for the sinnes of al the world was kilt: I. x. 57. 7
 Backe to the world, whose joyes so fruitlesse are; I. x. 63. 2
 To move the world from off his stedfast henge, I. xi. 21. 8
 that great Champion of the antique world, I. xi. 27. 1
 In all the world like was not to be fownd, I. xi. 47. 1
 th' antique world excesse and pryde did hate: I. xii. 14. 8
 as through the world I did proclame, I. xii. 20. 2
 to the world does bring long-wished light: I. xii. 21. 8
 of the world least part to us is red; II. Pr. 2. 2
 Poore Orphane! in the wild world scattered, II. ii. 2. 5
 That may this day in all the world be found, II. ii. 42. 6
 Throughout the world her mercy to maintaine, II. ii. 43. 7
 Thrise seene the shadowes of the neather world, II. ii. 44. 2
 Throughout the world, wher-so they might be found, II. iii. 38. 6
 Famous throughout the world for warlike prayse, II. v. 26. 2
 decke the world with their rich pompous showes; II. vi. 15. 7
 'God of the world and worldlings I me call, II. vii. 8. 1
 'The antique world . . . Fownd no defect II. vii. 16. 1
 Could gathered he through all the world arownd, II. vii. 31. 8
 this darksom neather world her light Doth dim II. vii. 49. 3
 Into the world to guyde him backe, II. vii. 65. 9
 he doth fill The world with murderous spoiles II. viii. 6. 4
 Of all Gods workes which doe this worlde adorne, II. ix. 1. 1
 Throughout the world, renowned far and neare, II. ix. 4. 4
 Seven times the Sunne . . . Hath walke about the world, II. ix. 7. 6
 Some such as in the world were never yit, II. ix. 50. 4
 all that in the world was ay thought wittily, II. ix. 53. 9
 As all things els the which this world doth weld; II. ix. 56. 5
 all the world with wonder oversped; II. x. 2. 6
 through the world then swarmd in every part, II. x. 15. 3
 Regan greater love to him protest Then all the world, II. x. 28. 4
 With which the world did in those dayes abound: II. x. 63. 6
 wandring through the world with wearie feet, II. x. 71. 3
 puissant kinges which all the world warrayd, II. x. 72. 2
 into the world the dawning day Might looke, II. xi. 3. 3
 ghosts doen often creepe Backe to the world, II. xii. 6. 6
 her bright hed Discovers to the world discomfited: III. i. 43. 5
 high Joye Doth light the lower world, III. i. 57. 7
 the world in silence deepe Yshrowded was, III. i. 59. 1
 restless walke all the world arownd, III. ii. 14. 4
 through the wyde worlde soone were solemniz'd, III. ii. 18. 9
 Whatever thing was in the world contaynd, III. ii. 19. 2
 Like to the world itselfe, and send a world of glas, III. ii. 19. 9
 His joyous face did to the world revele, III. ii. 48. 2
 Which the late world admynes for wondrous monuments, III. iii. 2. 9
 As if ought in this world . . . Were from him hidden, III. iii. 15. 4
 though all the world do shake; III. iii. 25. 7
 The world in darkenes dwcls; III. iv. 13. 3
 The spoyle of all the world; III. iv. 23. 3
 The world in his continuall course to keepe, III. iv. 56. 2
 Of all good Ladies through the worlde so wide, III. v. 11. 2
 to all th' unworthy world torlore III. v. 50. 8
 Adorne the world with like to heavenly light, III. v. 53. 2
 wandred in the world in strange aray, III. vi. 11. 8
 Whence all the world derives the glorious Features of beautie, III. vi. 12. 3
 All that to come into the world desire: III. vi. 32. 2
 sent into the chaungefull world agayne, III. vi. 33. 7
 daily forth are sent Into the world, III. vi. 36. 2
 in the wide wombe of the world III. vi. 36. 6
 By her hid from the world, III. vi. 46. 6
 with spoiles and cruelty Ransackt the world, III. vi. 49. 6
 Ere they into the lightsom world were brought, III. vii. 48. 7
 in that monstrous wise did to the world appere, III. vii. 48. 9
 To wander through the world abroad at will, III. vii. 54. 4
 with like labour walke the world arownd, III. vii. 56. 2
 'Most famous Worthy of the world, III. ix. 34. 1
 The glory of the later world to spring, III. ix. 44. 2
 soveraine king Of all the world, III. ix. 44. 5
 it a wonder of the world is song In forreine landes; III. ix. 45. 7
 into the utmost Angle of the world he knew, III. ix. 47. 9
 Bewrayed had the world with early light, III. x. 1. 2
 all that els the vaine world vaunten may, III. x. 31. 5
 all the world confound with cruelty, III. x. 33. 8
 her up he cast To the wide world, III. x. 36. 8
 Then all the world is lost, III. x. 39. 9

World—Continued.

all the sorrow in the world III. xi. 14. 6
 all the world with flashing fire bren; III. xi. 38. 5
 sad shadowes gan the world to hyde III. xi. 55. 3
 through the world make to be notifyde, III. xii. 39. 8
 threatens all the world to wast, IV. i. 45. 9
 from thence out thrown Into this world IV. ii. 1. 3
 robd the world of threasure endlesse deare, IV. ii. 33. 4
 Did ever see upon this world to shine, IV. iii. 3. 6
 all the wretched world recomforteth againe, IV. iv. 47. 9
 of the wicked world forgotten quight, IV. vii. 39. 6
 through the endlesse world did wander wide, IV. viii. 18. 8
 when the world woxe old, it woxe warre old, IV. viii. 31. 6
 all the world confound with wide uprore, IV. ix. 23. 8
 from side to side till all the world it weat, IV. ix. 33. 9
 To whom the world this franchise ever yeelded, IV. ix. 37. 6
 all, that else through all the world is named, IV. x. 30. 8
 all the world in state unmoved stands, IV. x. 35. 2
 al the world shews joyous cheare, IV. x. 44. 9
 all the world by thee at first was made, IV. x. 47. 1
 to the gloomy world itselfe bewray'd; IV. x. 52. 7
 Of puissant Nations which the world posset, IV. xi. 15. 2
 To vanquish all the world with matchlesse might; IV. xi. 16. 6
 all the world have with their issue fild? IV. xi. 17. 2
 present time The image of the antique world compare, V. Pr. 1. 2
 Me seemes the world is runne quite out of square, V. Pr. 1. 7
 Of all this lower world, V. Pr. 4. 9
 this world with them amisse doe move, V. Pr. 6. 7
 all the world with goodnesse did abound: V. Pr. 9. 2
 till the world from his perfection fell V. i. 5. 6
 Whles through the world she walked in this sort, V. i. 6. 1
 when the world with sinne gan to abound, V. i. 11. 1
 To witnessse to the world that she by him is dead, V. i. 26. 9
 all the world he would weigh equalle, V. ii. 30. 5
 'Thou that presum'st to weigh the world anew, V. ii. 34. 1
 So many monsters which the world annoyed, V. v. 24. 6
 Well therefore did the antique world invent V. vii. 2. 1
 To captive men, and make them all the world reject, V. viii. 2. 9
 Famous through all the world, and honor'd far and nie, V. viii. 16. 9
 This lower world nigh all to ashes bren, V. viii. 40. 8
 She could it sternely draw, that all the world dismayde, V. ix. 30. 9
 all the world spake shame, V. xi. 4. 7
 So soone as it did to the world display His chearefull face, V. xii. 11. 3
 through the world incessantly doe chase, VI. i. 7. 2
 Into this wicked world he forth was sent VI. i. 8. 6
 follow through the world where so he went, VI. vii. 21. 8
 Throughout the world in this uncomely case, VI. vii. 38. 2
 I through the world should stray, VI. viii. 22. 8
 in all that world of beauties rare, VI. x. 4. 6
 'Sunne of the world, great glory of the sky, VI. x. 28. 1
 through the world thereby should glorifie his name, VI. xii. 12. 9
 whylest he that monster sought Throughout the world, VI. xii. 13. 5
 got into the world at liberty againe, VI. xii. 38. 9
 So now he raungeth through the world againe, VI. xii. 40. 1
 all this world is woxen daily worse, VII. vi. 6. 6
 Mean-while the lower World . . . was darkned quite; VII. vi. 14. 1
 Is wont to wield the world unto his vow, VII. vi. 22. 3
 all the world beneath for terror quooke, VII. vi. 30. 8
 those that all the other world do fill, VII. vii. 3. 4
 the ground-work bee Of all the world VII. vii. 25. 2
 The rest which doe the world in being hold; VII. vii. 27. 3
 She left th' unrighteous world, VII. vii. 37. 9
 this lower world who can deny But to be subject VII. vii. 47. 8
 fills the darkned world with terror and dismay, VII. vii. 61. 9
 borne here in this world; VII. vii. 53. 9
 Witnessse the world how worthy to be prayed! Am. iii. 2
 Is of the world unworthy most envide: Am. v. 4
 Was never in this world ought worthy tride, Am. v. 13
 That to the world naught else be counted deare; Am. viii. 4
 Dark is the world, where your light shined never; Am. viii. 13
 Into this sinfull world from heaven to send; Am. xxiv. 10
 fill the world with her victorious prayse, Am. xxix. 14
 Thruh the broad world doth spread Am. xl. 8
 the new yeares . . . send, Into the glooming world, Am. lxii. 10
 famous warriors of antieke world Am. lxi. 1
 whenas death shall all the world subdew, Am. lxxv. 13
 The world that cannot deeme of worthy things, Am. lxxxiv. 1
 Let the world chose to envy or to wonder, Am. lxxxiv. 14
 al, that ever in this world is fayre, Epith. 101
 old Heroes, which their world did daunt Com. Son. iii. 3
 through the world his way he gan to take, H.L. 74
 The world, that was not till he did it make, H.L. 75
 lights the world forth from his fire carre, H.B. 112
 doth the world with her delight adorne, H.B. 151
 all this world, the which thy vassals beene, H.B. 269
 From this base world unto thy heavens light, H.H.L. 2
 loves, with which the world doth blind Weake fancies, H.H.L. 262
 this base world, subject to fleshy eye, H.H.B. 23
 this darke world, whose damps the soule do blynd, H.H.B. 137
 For of her fulnesse which the world doth fill They all partake, H.H.B. 199
 That all the world shold with his rimes be fraught! H.H.B. 224
 this vile world and these gay-seening things; H.H.B. 299
 name may ring Through al the world, Proth. 158
Worldlings. 'God of the world and worldlings I me call, II. vii. 8. 1
 With such vaine shewes thy worldlings vse abuse; II. vii. 39. 5
Worldly. Sike worldly soverance he must forsaye S.C. May 82
 Free from all troubles and from worldly toyle, Gn. 151
 all that vaunts in worldly vanitie Gn. 559
 As well of worldly livelode as of life, Hub. 147
 in midst of worldlie smarts: T.M. 136

Worldly—Continued.

what ever man bearest <i>worldlie</i> sway,	<i>Ti.</i> 208
Nought carde I then for <i>worldly</i> change or chaunce,	<i>D.</i> 103
Tydings of warre and <i>worldly</i> trouble tell?	<i>I. i.</i> 30. 8
'My weaker yeares, Captiv'd to . . . frayle <i>worldly</i> feares,	<i>I. i.</i> 52. 5
From <i>worldly</i> cares himselte he did esloyne,	<i>I. iv.</i> 20. 1
Unfit he was for any <i>worldly</i> thing,	<i>I. iv.</i> 23. 1
They all, beholding <i>worldly</i> wights in place,	<i>I. v.</i> 36. 1
Did love . . . above all <i>worldly</i> blisse;	<i>I. vi.</i> 17. 7
Ne other <i>worldly</i> busines did apply:	<i>I. x.</i> 46. 7
of no <i>worldly</i> thing he care did take:	<i>II. vi.</i> 18. 2
Regard of <i>worldly</i> mucke doth fowly blend,	<i>II. vii.</i> 10. 5
whatever in this <i>worldly</i> state is sweete	<i>II. xii.</i> 42. 5
Ne <i>worldly</i> price, cannot redeme my deare	<i>III. xi.</i> 16. 4
for no <i>worldly</i> need, Nor no entreatie,	<i>IV. i.</i> 8. 7
of no <i>worldly</i> thing he tooke delight;	<i>IV. xii.</i> 19. 7
For guiftes of gold or any <i>worldly</i> glee,	<i>V. xi.</i> 63. 3
doe all <i>worldly</i> riches farre excell,	<i>VI. Pr.</i> 2. 4
For other <i>worldly</i> wealth they cared nought,	<i>VI. ix.</i> 5. 6
From all the tempests of these <i>worldly</i> seas,	<i>VI. ix.</i> 19. 4
That <i>worldly</i> chaunces doe amongst them cast,	<i>VI. xi.</i> 1. 3
That maketh them all <i>worldly</i> cares forget,	<i>H.H.B.</i> 265
World's. I knowing the <i>worldes</i> unstedfastnesse,	<i>Bel.¹</i> i. 12
all <i>worldes</i> hap [and honour]	<i>Bel.¹</i> viii. 7
O <i>worldes</i> (<i>worldes</i> ') vainesse!	<i>Bel.¹</i> ii. 12
I, that know this <i>worlds</i> inconstancies,	<i>Bel.²</i> i. 12
all <i>worlds</i> felicitie	<i>Bel.²</i> x. 7
The whole <i>worlds</i> spoile,	<i>Bel.²</i> x. 10
trustles state Of vaine <i>worlds</i> glorie,	<i>Pet.²</i> vii. 14
Seven Romane Hills, the <i>worlds</i> Seven Wonderments,	<i>Ro.</i> ii. 12
O <i>worlds</i> inconstancie!	<i>Ro.</i> iii. 12
Rome, living, was the <i>worlds</i> sole ornament,	<i>Ro.</i> xxix. 13
Rome, . . . dead, is now the <i>worlds</i> sole monument,	<i>Ro.</i> xxix. 14
Where all this <i>worlds</i> pride once was situate,	<i>Ro.</i> xxxi. 7
Palinodie, thou art a <i>worldes</i> childe:	<i>S.C.</i> May 73
they casten too much of <i>worlds</i> care,	<i>S.C.</i> S. 114
It shall contineve till the <i>worlds</i> dissolution,	<i>S.C.</i> Env. 4
Through the <i>worlds</i> endles ages to survive,	<i>Gn.</i> 56
for disdaine of sinfull <i>worlds</i> upbraide	<i>Hub.</i> 2
so to wander to the <i>worldes</i> (* <i>worlds</i>) ende,	<i>Hub.</i> 87
Thus wildly to wander in the <i>worlds</i> eye,	<i>Hub.</i> 185
other great one in the <i>worldes</i> eye,	<i>Hub.</i> 490
simple men, which never came in place Of <i>worlds</i> affaires,	<i>Hub.</i> 835
That wont to be the <i>worlds</i> chiefe ornament,	<i>T.M.</i> 74
all this <i>worlds</i> affliction	<i>T.M.</i> 129
Through knowledge we behold the <i>worlds</i> creation,	<i>T.M.</i> 499
lifted up above the <i>worldes</i> gaze,	<i>T.M.</i> 587
like a Looker-on Of this <i>worldes</i> Stage,	<i>Com.</i> Son. 1. 3
The <i>worlds</i> sad spectacle, and fortunes scorne,	<i>Ti.</i> 28
'O vaine <i>worlds</i> glorie!	<i>Ti.</i> 43
With treasure passing all this <i>worldes</i> worth,	<i>Ti.</i> 286
The <i>worlds</i> late wonder, and the heavens new joy;	<i>Ti.</i> 303
With mortall cares and cumbrous <i>worlds</i> annoy!	<i>Ti.</i> 305
'Such one Mausolus made, the <i>worlds</i> great wonder,	<i>Ti.</i> 414
'O vile <i>worlds</i> trust!	<i>Ti.</i> 456
sits in highest seate Of this <i>worlds</i> glorie,	<i>Ti.</i> 464
Henceforth all <i>worlds</i> felicitie I hate,	<i>Ti.</i> 574
Exceeding all this baser <i>worldes</i> good;	<i>Ti.</i> 620
whilome wast the <i>worldes</i> chiest riches,	<i>Ti.</i> 675
loath this drosse of sinfull <i>worlds</i> desire!	<i>Ti.</i> 686
through meditation Of this <i>worlds</i> vainesse	<i>D.</i> 34
in <i>worlds</i> ficklenesse Reposdest hope,	<i>D.</i> 150
That man, who doth the whole <i>worlds</i> rule possesse,	<i>D.</i> 179
no <i>worlds</i> sad care nor wasting woe	<i>D.</i> 283
Her <i>worlds</i> bright sun, her heavens fairest light,	<i>Col.</i> 41
that Emperesse, The <i>worlds</i> sole glory	<i>Ded.</i> Son. xi. 4
Of beauties Queene, the <i>worlds</i> sole wonderment,	<i>Ded.</i> Son. xvii. 6
That the <i>worlds</i> pride seemes gathered there to bee,	<i>Ded.</i> Son. xvii. 12
'What <i>worlds</i> delight, or joy of living speach, Can hart	<i>I.</i> vii. 39. 1
reach?	<i>I.</i> ix. 31. 4
like would not for all this <i>worldes</i> wealth,	<i>I.</i> ix. 34. 8
In all his waies through this wide <i>worldes</i> wave;	<i>II.</i> ii. 41. 3
all, that els this <i>worlds</i> enclosure bace lath great	<i>II.</i> vii. 7. 4
doest bide apart From the <i>worldes</i> eye,	<i>II.</i> vii. 8. 6
Honour, estate, and all this <i>worldes</i> good,	<i>II.</i> vii. 32. 7
'Loe! here the <i>worldes</i> blis: loe! here the end,	<i>II.</i> vii. 38. 6
Here is the fountaine of the <i>worldes</i> good:	<i>II.</i> vii. 48. 8
this <i>worldes</i> blis, For which ye men doe strive;	<i>II.</i> ix. 47. 3
all this other <i>worldes</i> worke doth excell,	<i>II.</i> xii. 3. 5
depe engorgeth all this <i>worldes</i> pray;	<i>III.</i> i. 39. 3
The <i>worldes</i> sweet In from paine and wearisome turnnoyle,	<i>III.</i> ii. 28. 3
As whylome was the antique <i>worldes</i> guize,	<i>III.</i> iii. 3. 5
refte from men the <i>worldes</i> desired vew,	<i>III.</i> iii. 42. 5
From the <i>worlds</i> end, through many a bitter stowre:	<i>III.</i> vi. 52. 3
The <i>worlds</i> reproch; the cruell victors scorne;	<i>III.</i> x. 26. 5
She brought her forth into the <i>worldes</i> vew,	<i>III.</i> xii. 2. 4
the whole <i>worlds</i> commune remedy,	<i>III.</i> xii. 29. 5
The <i>worlds</i> foundations from his centre fixt:	<i>IV.</i> i. 30. 6
Wherewith the <i>worlds</i> faire beautie she hath blent:	<i>IV.</i> x. 30. 4
all this <i>worlds</i> faire workmanship	<i>V.</i> viii. 2. 7
One of the <i>worlds</i> seven wonders sayd to bee,	<i>V.</i> ix. 31. 8
neglect The <i>worlds</i> whole rule for Cleopatras sight,	<i>V.</i> xi. 62. 6
when in wrath he threatens the <i>worlds</i> decay,	<i>VI.</i> Pr. 3. 4
change of love for any <i>worlds</i> delight!	<i>VI.</i> v. 23. 7
From vew of men, and wicked <i>worlds</i> disdaime;	<i>VI.</i> v. 37. 6
Tell me what <i>worlds</i> despight, or heavens yre,	<i>VI.</i> v. 37. 9
Of warres delight and <i>worlds</i> contentious toyle,	<i>VI.</i> vi. 4. 7
From all this <i>worlds</i> incombrance did himselte assoyle,	<i>VI.</i> vi. 35. 8
wearie of this <i>worlds</i> unquiet waies,	
Gotten great worship in this <i>worldes</i> sight:	

World's—Continued.

through this <i>worlds</i> wyde wildernes She wander should	<i>VI.</i> vii. 37. 7
'To them that list the <i>worlds</i> gay shoves I leave,	<i>VI.</i> ix. 22. 1
all this <i>worlds</i> gay shoves, which we admire,	<i>VI.</i> ix. 27. 4
all the <i>worlds</i> faire frame . . . She alter'd quite;	<i>VII.</i> vi. 5. 5
challenge to themselves the whole <i>worlds</i> reign,	<i>VII.</i> vii. 15. 3
These gods do claime the <i>worlds</i> whole sovereignty,	<i>VII.</i> vii. 16. 2
I do possesse the <i>worlds</i> most regiment;	<i>VII.</i> vii. 17. 2
she doth comptroll All this <i>worlds</i> pride,	<i>Am.</i> x. 11
All this <i>worlds</i> riches that may farre be found:	<i>Am.</i> xv. 6
this <i>worlds</i> worthlessse glory to embase,	<i>Am.</i> xvii. 3
all <i>worlds</i> glorie is but drosse uncleane,	<i>Am.</i> xxvii. 2
All this <i>worlds</i> glory seemeth vayne to me,	<i>Am.</i> xxxv. 13
disdayne Of all <i>worlds</i> gladnesse,	<i>Am.</i> lii. 12
Made for to be the <i>worlds</i> most ornament,	<i>Am.</i> liii. 10
Of this <i>worlds</i> Theatre in which we stay,	<i>Am.</i> liv. 1
admire such <i>worlds</i> rare wonderment;	<i>Am.</i> lix. 12
the <i>worlds</i> light-giving lampe	<i>Epith.</i> 19
Fayre Venice, flower of the last <i>worlds</i> delight;	<i>Com.</i> Son. iv. 10
ere this <i>worlds</i> still moving mightie masse	<i>H.L.</i> 57
The <i>worlds</i> great Parent,	<i>H.L.</i> 156
Mother of love, and of all <i>worlds</i> delight,	<i>H.B.</i> 16
this <i>worlds</i> great Workmaister	<i>H.B.</i> 29
faire Dames! the <i>worlds</i> deare ornaments,	<i>H.B.</i> 162
Before this <i>worlds</i> great frame, . . . found any being-place,	<i>H.H.L.</i> 22
Thenceforth all <i>worlds</i> desire will in thee dye,	<i>H.H.L.</i> 274
'Ye gentle Birdes! the <i>worlds</i> faire ornament,	<i>Proth.</i> 91
a noble Peer, . . . the <i>Worlds</i> wide wonder,	<i>Proth.</i> 146
Worlds. Of other <i>worldes</i> he happily should heare,	<i>II.</i> Pr. 3. 8
Fashioning <i>worldes</i> of fancies evermore	<i>III.</i> ix. 52. 4
Meeke Lambe of God, before all <i>worlds</i> behight,	<i>H.H.L.</i> 173
Worm. See Canker-worm.	
Out of bir ashes as a <i>worme</i> arise,	<i>Bel.¹</i> vi. 14
Out of her dust like to a <i>worm</i> arise,	<i>Bel.²</i> vii. 14
there bred A litle wicked <i>worme</i> ,	<i>Van.</i> vii. 7
a litle Ant, a silly <i>worme</i> ,	<i>Van.</i> viii. 9
Then wounde of gealous <i>worme</i> ,	<i>II.</i> iv. 28. 9
Worm-eaten. all <i>worm-eaten</i> and full of canker holes,	<i>II.</i> ix. 57. 9
Worms. Onely supports herselfe for meate of <i>wormes</i> ;	<i>Ro.</i> xxviii. 8
His toppe was bald, and wasted with <i>wormes</i> ,	<i>S.C.</i> F. 113
like <i>wormes</i> out of her slimie nature,	<i>Col.</i> 860
Worn. See Outworn, Overworn, To-worn, Wore.	
Selke have I <i>worne</i> out thrise threttie yeares,	<i>S.C.</i> F. 17
Coronations and Sops in wine, <i>Worne</i> of Paramoures:	<i>S.C.</i> Ap. 139
'Thus is my sommer <i>worne</i> away and wasted,	<i>S.C.</i> D. 97
yeares . . . spent and <i>worne</i> In meane regard,	<i>Hub.</i> 59
Whose memorie is quite <i>worne</i> out with yeares,	<i>Ti.</i> 67
His name is <i>worne</i> aleadie out of thought,	<i>Ti.</i> 222
is <i>worne</i> with raine:	<i>Ti.</i> 417
With shoves of beaven and tempests <i>worne</i> away;	<i>Ti.</i> 501
alleies wide, With footing <i>worne</i> , and leading inward farr,	<i>I.</i> i. 7. 8
The Willow, <i>worne</i> of forlorne Paramours;	<i>I.</i> i. 9. 3
his Portesse still he bare, That much was <i>worne</i> ,	<i>I.</i> iv. 19. 2
all behinde was bald, and <i>worne</i> away,	<i>II.</i> iv. 4. 7
a Snake, whom wearie winters teene Hath <i>worne</i> to nought,	<i>IV.</i> iii. 23. 8
well knowne to be the same Which Triamond had <i>worne</i> ,	<i>IV.</i> iv. 27. 6
out of all mens knowledge he was <i>worne</i> at last,	<i>IV.</i> vii. 41. 9
daies in wilfull woe are <i>worne</i> ,	<i>IV.</i> viii. 15. 7
Like as the sea . . . Had <i>worne</i> the earth;	<i>V.</i> ii. 32. 4
though she still have <i>worne</i> Her dayes in warre,	<i>V.</i> v. 40. 4
Worse. From good to badd, and from badde to <i>worse</i> ,	<i>S.C.</i> F. 12
From <i>worse</i> unto that is worst of all,	<i>S.C.</i> F. 13
though mochell <i>worse</i> I fared:	<i>S.C.</i> Au. 23
Too good for him had bene a great deale <i>worse</i> ;	<i>S.C.</i> S. 213
The better please, the <i>worse</i> despise;	<i>S.C.</i> Env. 12
<i>worse</i> than that I have I cannot meete,	<i>Hub.</i> 89
Ne make one title <i>worse</i> , ne make one better:	<i>Hub.</i> 384
'Ne <i>worse</i> to you, my sillie sheepe! I pray,	<i>D.</i> 351
<i>worse</i> and <i>worse</i> , young Orphane, be thy payne,	<i>II.</i> i. 61. 6
for feare of <i>worse</i> that may betide,	<i>II.</i> iii. 46. 1
Least <i>worse</i> betide thee by some later chaunce,	<i>II.</i> iv. 36. 5
sometimes had the <i>worse</i> , and lost by warre,	<i>II.</i> v. 15. 4
<i>Worse</i> is the daunger hidden then descride,	<i>II.</i> xii. 35. 6
Sad life <i>worse</i> then glad death;	<i>II.</i> iv. 38. 8
Least <i>worse</i> on sea then us on land befell,	<i>III.</i> viii. 24. 5
as bad as she, and <i>worse</i> , if <i>worse</i> ought were,	<i>III.</i> xi. 3. 9
Yet otherwise much <i>worse</i> , if <i>worse</i> might bee,	<i>IV.</i> i. 18. 8
such an Hag, that seemed <i>worse</i> then nought,	<i>IV.</i> iv. 10. 5
Shall death be th' end, or ought else <i>worse</i> , aread?'	<i>IV.</i> vi. 11. 4
once amisse grows daily <i>wourse</i> and <i>wourse</i> :	<i>V.</i> Pr. 1. 9
And if then those may any <i>worse</i> be red,	<i>V.</i> Pr. 2. 8
make much <i>worse</i> by telling,	<i>V.</i> xii. 35. 2
every matter <i>worse</i> was for her melling:	<i>V.</i> xii. 35. 4
executes her wicked will with <i>worse</i> despight,	<i>VI.</i> i. 15. 9
Ne durst abide behind, for dread of <i>worse</i> effort,	<i>VI.</i> xi. 42. 9
all this world is woxen daily <i>worse</i> ,	<i>VII.</i> vi. 6. 6
for better be allured, Ne feard with <i>worse</i>	<i>Am.</i> lix. 4
Worship. now thee <i>worship</i> mongst that blessed throug	<i>Ti.</i> 340
Might <i>worship</i> it, and fall on lowest staire,	<i>Ti.</i> 494
So we him <i>worship</i> , so we him adore	<i>Col.</i> 815
To winne him <i>worshippe</i> , and her grace to have,	<i>I.</i> i. 3. 4
Do <i>worship</i> her as Queene with olive girlond croud,	<i>I.</i> v. 13. 9
The woodborne people . . . <i>worship</i> her	<i>I.</i> vi. 16. 2
bootlesse zeale she did restrayne From her own <i>worship</i> ,	<i>I.</i> vi. 19. 9
they her Asses would <i>worship</i> fayn,	<i>I.</i> vi. 19. 9
an Elfin borne of noble state And mickle <i>worship</i>	<i>II.</i> i. 6. 6
unto thee dew <i>worship</i> I may rightly frame'	<i>II.</i> iii. 33. 9
doe unwilling <i>worship</i> to the Saint,	<i>II.</i> v. 11. 7
great worth and <i>worship</i> may be wonne;	<i>III.</i> ii. 8. 4
win him <i>worship</i> through his warlike deed,	<i>III.</i> iv. 4. 8

Worship—Continued.

- worship her as some celestiall vision. IV. vi. 24. 9
 I . . . wish thee grow in *worship*. VI. ii. 26. 7
 Gotten great *worship* in this worldes sight. VI. vi. 35. 8
 many now much *worship* and admire! Am. xxvii. 8
 To win them *worship* which to thee obay. H.L. 237
Worshipped. of Gods and man I *worshipt* was? Bel.¹ viii. 8
 Of him his God is *worshipt* with his sythe, Gn. 129
worshipped of all, Ti. 464
 To teach them truth, which *worshipt* her in vain, I. vi. 19. 6
 There *worshipped* of every living wight; IV. x. 29. 7
 Such heavenly forme ought rather *worshipt* be, Am. lxi. 13
Worst. From worse unto that is *worst* of all, S.C. F. 13
 Ne for all his *worst* Open the dore S.C. May 225
 have I not well discourst (though plaine, not *wourst*?) Hub. 642
 Twixt best and *worst*, when both alike are dedd; T.M. 448
 best or fayrest, more Than *worst* or fowlest, D. 203
 Its best to hope the best, though of the *worst* affrayd. IV. vi. 37. 9
 To thrust him out of dore doing his *worst* assay. VI. vi. 21. 9
 Nor that thing *worst* which men do most refuse. VI. ix. 29. 7
 in charge of one, the best Of many *worst*, VI. xi. 24. 3
 From good to bad, from bad to *worst* of all: VII. vii. 19. 6
Worth. what els in the world is of like *worth*, Ro. ii. 11
 Such as they were (faire Ladie!) take in *worth*, Van. i. 13
 Here is a long tale, and little *worth*. S.C. F. 240
 nought *worth* a pease To put in preace S.C. O. 69
 for thy *worth* frame some fit Poesie: Gn. 12
 whatsoever other flowre of *worth*, Gn. 681
 With treasure passing all this worldes *worth*, Ti. 286
 well I weene it *worth* recounting was, Col. 85
 her owne great mynd, And wondrous *worth*, Col. 365
 ought could fynd *Worth* harkening to, Col. 367
 For her great *worth* and noble governance; Col. 503
 I cannot thinke according to her *worth*: Col. 627
 each mans *worth* is measured by his weed, Col. 711
 praise her *worth*, though far my wit above. Col. 942
 Nought is thy *worth* disparaged thereby; Ded. Son. ii. 6
 Which them succeed in fame and *worth*, Ded. Son. iv. 6
 Receive dear Lord, in *worth*, the fruit of barren field. Ded. Son. v. 14
 Vouchsafe in *worth* this small guift to receive, Ded. Son. vii. 8
 Vouchsafe from him this token in good *worth* to take. Ded. Son. xv. 14
 A dram of sweete is *worth* a pound of sowre. I. iii. 30. 4
 Yet did she thinke her pearelesse *worth* to pas That parentage, I. iv. 11. 3
 through al Faery lond his famous *worth* was blown. I. vi. 29. 9
 stone Of wondrous *worth*, and eke of wondrous mights, f. vii. 30. 2
 chevalrie, That with your *worth* the world amazed make, I. viii. 26. 8
 liquor . . . Of wondrous *worth*, and vertue excellent, I. ix. 19. 4
 well ye werthy bene for *worth* and gentle thewes. II. i. 33. 9
 as knight of so much *worth* became, II. ii. 14. 2
 Wondrous great prowesse and heroick *worth* He shewed II. ii. 25. 3
 all knights of *worth* and courage bold II. ii. 42. 8
 without desert of gentle deed And noble *worth*, II. iii. 10. 7
 seemd to be a woman of great *worth*, II. iii. 21. 8
 Wo *worth* the man, II. vi. 32. 7
 The *worth* of all men by their end esteeme, II. viii. 14. 7
 by your wondrous *worth* and warlike feat II. ix. 6. 3
 great *worth* and worship may be wonne; III. ii. 8. 4
 esteemd For her great *worth*: III. vii. 52. 6
 knightly *worth* which he too late did try, III. ix. 25. 5
 he hated . . . for his *worth*, that all men did adore, IV. i. 39. 5
 Now with opinion of his owne more *worth*, IV. ii. 12. 3
 Sir Priamond, with equal *worth* And equal armes, IV. iii. 6. 3
 With pearle and precious stone, *worth* many a marke; IV. iv. 15. 7
 His wondrous *worth* declared in all mens view, IV. iv. 37. 5
 thousand pretious gifts *worth* many a pound, IV. x. 37. 7
 had never wonne Mongst men of *worth*, IV. x. 53. 8
 The pride of Ladies, and the *worth* of knights, V. iii. 3. 4
 others *worth* with leasings doest deface, V. iii. 20. 8
 A Ladie of great *worth* and wealth had bene, V. x. 7. 2
 Lauding and praying his renowned *worth* V. xi. 33. 3
 As by thy *worth* thou worthily hast wonne, VI. ii. 25. 7
 Old love is litte *worth* when new is more prefard, VI. ix. 40. 9
 whose *worth* above all treasure They did esteeme, VI. xi. 14. 5
 sure thy *worth* no lesse then hers doth seem to shewe. VII. vi. 32. 9
 not the *worth* of any living wight VII. vi. 33. 2
 your thrall, in whom is litte *worth*; Am. lxxxii. 10
 Her *worth* is written with a golden quill, Am. lxxxiv. 10
Worthies. all the *worthies* ligger wrapt in leade, S.C. O. 63
 enoble with immortal name The warlike *Worthies*, III. iii. 4. 4
 Such famous men, such *worthies* of the earth, fV. iii. 44. 1
Worthles'. all the antique *Worthies* merits far did passe. III. ix. 50. 9
Worthlest. when her as the *worthiest* She praisd', Mut. 125
 to the highest and the *worthiest* III. v. 2. 5
Worthily. See Praiseworthy.
 To learned wits givest courage *worthily*, Gn. 36
 having *worthily* him punished, Hub. 923
 they cannot her honour *worthily*? Col. 375
 How *worthily* . . . Justice that day of wrong her selfe had
 wroken; V. viii. 44. 6
 As by thy *worth* thou *worthily* hast wonne, VI. ii. 25. 7
 Did *worthily* revenge this maydens pride; VI. vii. 32. 2
 thy love we weighing *worthily*, Am. lxxviii. 9
Worthines. her *worthinesse* Much greater than the rude report D. 145
 Renowned Lord, that, for your *worthinesse* Ded. Son. xi. 1
 Whom Venus to him gave for meed of *worthinesse*; III. ix. 34. 9
 could not weigh of *worthinesse* aright; VI. vii. 29. 6
Worthless. to wreake on *worthlesse* wight Your high displeure, IV. viii. 17. 2
 this worlds *worthlesse* glory to embase, Am. xvii. 3
Worth's. high *worths* surpassing paragon Am. lxxvi. 5
Worthy. See Praiseworthy.

Worthy—Continued.

- worthy* (*worthie*?) tombe for such a *worthy* (*worthie*?) wight
 (corps). Bel. iii. 11
worthie sure (If ought here *worthie* of immortal dayes, Bel.² xiv. 6, 7
 Well *worthie* thou of immortalitie, Ro. Env. 3
 Helpe me to blize Her *worthy* praise, S.C. Ap. 44
 pierce her heart with poynt of *worthy* wight, S.C. Jun. 100
 Advance the *worthy* whome shee loveth best, S.C. O. 47
 Bold sure he was, and *worthie* spirite bore, Gn. 437
 sweete love of pardon *worthie* is, Gn. 473
 All jolly Prelates, *worthie* rule to beare, Hub. 423
 in his liking to winne *worthie* place, Hub. 776
 'I am most *worthie*, (said the Ape) Hub. 1027
 Finde nothing *worthie* to be writ, T.M. 100
 all that in this world is *worthie* hight T.M. 105
 Have both desire of *worthie* deeds forlorne, T.M. 437
worthie to commend For prize of value, T.M. 465
 shall rehearse His *worthie* praise, Ti. 256
Worthie of heaven it selfe, Ti. 287
 As should be *worthie* of his fathers throne. Mu. 32
 Well *worthy* he to taste of wretchednes. Mu. 216
worthie of a better place was she: D. 366
 Her, and but her, of love he *worthie* deemed; As. 65
Worthie of Colin selfe, that did it make. Col. 158
 There eke is Palin *worthie* of great praise, Col. 392
 Well *worthie* of so honourable place, Col. 502
Worthie next after Cynthia to tread, Col. 514
 Ne thee lesse *worthie*, gentle Flavia, Col. 572
 Ne thee lesse *worthie*, courteous Candida, Col. 574
 'Colin, well *worthie* were those goodly favours Col. 585
 Full many *worthie* ones then waiting were, Col. 737
 Full many persons of right *worthie* parts, Col. 752
 In this same Pageaunt have a *worthy* place, Ded. Son. vi. 6
 Doth promise fruit *worthy* the noble kind Ded. Son. x. 3
 Here eke of right have you a *worthie* place, Ded. Son. xi. 5
 In golden verse, *worthy* immortal fame: Ded. Son. xii. 4
 Had not Mecaenas, for his *worthy* merit, Ded. Son. xiii. 3
 well *worthy* end Of such as drunke her life I. i. 26. 6
 Well *worthie* be you of that Armory, I. i. 27. 5
 the *worthie* meed Of him that slew Sansfoy I. iii. 38. 3
 Ne other false vouchsafed them to showe Of Princesse *worthy*; I. iv. 14. 4
 this false faytor, who unworthie ware His *worthie* shield, I. iv. 47. 5
 me, thy *worthy* meed, unto thy Leman take. I. vii. 14. 9
 'Well *worthy* impe,' said then the Lady gent, I. ix. 6. 1
 Of that great Queene may well gaine *worthie* grace, I. ix. 17. 7
 onely *worthie* you through prowes prife, I. ix. 17. 8
 living man mote *worthie* be to be her lief.' I. ix. 17. 9
 Well *worthy* doest thy service for her grace, I. x. 60. 3
 well ye *worthy* bene for *worth* and gentle thewes.' II. i. 33. 9
 Trew be thy words, and *worthy* of thy praise, II. iii. 38. 2
 By this time was the *worthy* Guyon brought II. vi. 19. 1
 Which fame of her shrill trompet *worthy* reedes; II. vii. 2. 7
Worthie of heven and hie felicitie, II. vii. 49. 5
 And of that shield, more *worthy* of good knight; II. viii. 15. 8
 of more *worthy* substance fram'd it was: II. ix. 23. 5
 Argument *worthy* of Maconian quill; II. x. 3. 1
worthy of great Phoebus rote, II. x. 3. 2
 assigned for his *worthy* lott, II. x. 12. 3
 A woman *worthy* of immortal praise, II. x. 42. 4
 for each of other *worthy* are.' III. ii. 10. 9
worthy worke of infinite reward, III. ii. 21. 7
 Be it *worthy* of thy race and royall seed, III. ii. 33. 4
 one that *worthy* may perhaps appeare; III. ii. 42. 3
 Well *worthie* stock, from which the branches sprong III. iv. 3. 6
 As may be *worthy* of his haynous sin.' III. ix. 9. 7
 all thy *worthie* prayses being blent III. ix. 33. 8
 'Most famous *Worthy* of the world, III. ix. 34. 1
 Your *worthy* paine shall wel reward with guerdon rich.' III. x. 28. 9
 what *worthy* meede Can wretched Lady Yield you III. xii. 39. 2
 Himselfe she bound, more *worthy* to be so, III. xii. 41. 8
 On Fame eternal beadrill *worthie* to be fyled. IV. ii. 32. 9
 Well *worthie* thou to be of Jove accurst, IV. ii. 49. 8
 as his most *worthie* wage IV. iii. 4. 8
 So *worthie* of the perill, *worthy* of the paine, IV. iv. 16. 9
 There was it judged, by those *worthie* wights, IV. v. 7. 3
 For *worthy* thou of her doest rightly seeme. V. i. 28. 4
worthie is for to be sewd unto, V. v. 41. 6
 had receiv'd their follies *worthy* hire, V. viii. 15. 3
worthie patens of her clemencies; V. x. 5. 7
 Grantortoes *worthy* punishment, V. xi. 36. 5
 In which a *worthy* auncient Knight did wonne: VI. ii. 48. 8
 none she *worthie* thought to be her fere, VI. vii. 29. 2
 Yet was she lov'd of many a *worthy* pere: VI. vii. 29. 4
 Slay not that Carle, though *worthy* to be slaine, VI. viii. 17. 7
 Her *worthy* deemed To be a Princes Parsgone esteemed, VI. ix. 11. 4
 so sure she was, she *worthy* was VI. x. 25. 6
 Albe thy *worthy* blame, or cleare of crime: VI. xii. 40. 6
 she her selfe more *worthy* thereof wend, VII. vi. 11. 3
worthy deeme partakers of our blisse to bee. VII. vi. 33. 9
 Witnessse the world how *worthy* to be prayed! Am. iii. 2
 Was never in this world ought *worthy* tride, Am. v. 13
 Well *worthy* thou to have found better hyre, Am. xlvi. 5
 Of all alive most *worthy* to be prayسد. Am. lxxv. 12
 cannot deeme of *worthy* things, Am. lxxxix. 1
 Whom ye thought *worthy* of your gracefull rymes, Epith. 3
 all those which thereof *worthy* bee. II.H.B. 252
 None thereof *worthy* be, but those II.H.B. 253
Wot. Cuddie, I *wote* thou kenst litte good, S.C. F. 85
 Ne *wote* I how to cease it. S.C. Mar. 102
 God *wote*, such cause hath she none) S.C. May 98

Wot—Continued.

- I *wote* my rymes bene rough, S.C. Jun. 77
 I *wote* ne, Hobbin, how I was bewicht S.C. S. 74
 nowe I *wote* it is nothing sich; S.C. S. 79
 to well I *wote* my humble vaine, S.C. N. 50
 I ne *wotte* Whether rejoyce or weepe S.C. N. 204
 Wide is the world I *wote*, *Hub.* 90
 well I *wot* . . . that Beggars life is best; *Hub.* 179
 this I *wot* withall, that we shall ronne *Hub.* 183
 And yet (God *wote*) small oddes I often see *Hub.* 373
 little els (God *wote*) could thereof skill; *Hub.* 381
 manie eke of them (God *wote*) are driven *Hub.* 539
 little *wote* what doth thereto behove. T.M. 396
Wote ye why, his Moother . . . bath covered his Face? . . . *Tetrasticon* 3
 well I *wot* my rymes bene rudely dight. *As.* Pr. 12
 well I *wot*, sith I my selfe was there, *Col.* 735
 well I *wot*, that there amongst them bee *Col.* 751
 well I *wote*, that oft I heard it spoken, *Col.* 919
 'the perill of this place I hetter *wot* then you: I. i. 13. 2
 I *wote*, that of your later fight Ye . . . forewarded be; I. i. 32. 5
 Dead long ygoe, I *wote*, thou haddest bin, I. ii. 18. 3
 Them to renew, I *wote*, breeds no delight, I. viii. 44. 3
 'I *wote*,' (quoth he) 'whom tryall late did teach, I. ix. 31. 3
 'The lenger life, I *wote*, the greater sin; I. ix. 43. 1
 I *wote* that of youre toyle . . . ye both forewarded be: I. x. 17. 2
 I *wote*, thou springst from ancient race I. x. 65. 1
 I *wote* not whether the revenging steele Were hardned I. xi. 36. 1
 well ye *wote* . . . What woman, I. xii. 31. 3
 Right well I *wote*, most mighty Sovereaine, II. Pr. 1. 1
 'I *wote* not how he hight, II. i. 18. 5
 That shall Pyrochles well requite, I *wott*, II. iv. 45. 8
 Ne *wote* I but thou didst these goods bereave II. vii. 19. 3
 My selfe well *wote*, and mine unequal fate: II. vii. 50. 5
 But well I *wote*, II. viii. 14. 3
 Great guerdon, well I *wote*, should you remaine, II. ix. 6. 7
 well I *wote* . . . Thou art the roote and nourse of bitter cares, III. iv. 57. 1
 All these, I *wote*, in thy protection bee, III. iv. 58. 6
 Or it in Gnidus bee, I *wote* not well; III. vi. 29. 5
 well I *wote* by triall, III. vi. 29. 6
 My looser rimes (I *wote*) doth sharply wite IV. Pr. 1. 3
 whose name I *wote* not well, IV. i. 48. 8
 (That well I *wote*) IV. i. 48. 9
 to let men plainly *wot* It was no mortal worke, IV. xi. 45. 8
 well I *wote* that these, which I descry, IV. xi. 53. 4
 Some men, I *wote*, will deeme in Arteggall Great weaknesse, V. vi. 1. 1
 I *wote* when ye did watch both night and day V. vi. 25. 5
 'Certes I *wote* not well,' V. viii. 15. 5
 'Then *wote* ye well, that I Doe serve a Queene V. viii. 16. 6
 This well I *wote*, that sure she is as great, V. x. 1. 5
 'Then *wote* you, Sir, that in this Church hereby V. xi. 19. 1
 Ne *wote* I surely whether her he yet have fond,' VI. i. 16. 9
 Then *wote* ye that I am a Briton borne, VI. ii. 27. 6
 This well I *wote*, VI. vi. 43. 4
 'Then *wote*, thou shepheard, whatsoever thou bee, VI. x. 21. 2
wote thou this, thou hardy Titanesse, VII. vi. 33. 1
Wots. who *wotes* not, that womans subtiltyes Can guylen Argus, III. ix. 7. 2
Wottest. So well thou *wot'st* the mysterie of his might, *Col.* 833
 Thou little *wotest* what this right-hand can: II. iii. 16. 8
Would (*partial list*).
would That Carthage towres from spoile should be forborne, *Ro.* xxiii. 1
 Through idlenes *would* turne to civill rage, *Ro.* xxiii. 7
 thou pleasest not where most I *would*: S.C. Ja. 68
 The previe marks I *would* bewray, S.C. Mar. 35
 That some good body *would* once pittie mee? S.C. May 248
 For-*thy wouldst* drawe with hem many moe. S.C. S. 99
 of them slew at pleasure what they *wolde*. *Hub.* 336
 Then *would* he seeme a Farmer, that *would* sell *Hub.* 871
 Ne *would* his looser life be tide to law, I. i. 26. 3
 Ne dint of direfull sword divide the substance *would*. I. vii. 33. 9
 he that never *would* Could never: I. vii. 41. 3
 That like *would* not for all this worldes wealth. I. ix. 31. 4
 to health restore The man that *would* not live, I. x. 27. 9
 yet some he *would* give to the pore. I. x. 38. 9
 ne *would* therout be gott: I. xi. 38. 7
 'Would God! thy selfe now present were in place II. i. 9. 8
would, O! *would* it so had chaunst, II. i. 10. 1
 ever of their loves they *would* be glad: II. ii. 28. 4
 Here may ye not have entranche, though we *would*: II. ix. 12. 4
 We *would*, and *would* againe, if that we could; II. ix. 12. 5
 never idle was, ne once *would* (*could) rest a whit. II. ix. 49. 9
 Full many did affray, that else faine enter *would*. IV. x. 16. 9
 He *would*, by all good means he might, deserve such grace. V. v. 55. 9
 Compelling her, wher she *would* not, by force, VI. vii. 44. 3
Wouldst (*partial list*).
wouldst me my springing youngth to spil: S.C. F. 52
 (As now thou *wouldst* me: S.C. Jul. 218
 'Vaine man,' . . . 'that *wouldst* be reckoned A II. vi. 9. 5
 'Wouldst gather faine, and yet no paines *wouldst* take: IV. ii. 14. 4
 But *wouldst* needs thine owne conceit areed! VII. vi. 46. 8
Wound. freshly bleeding of a grievous *wound*. *Rev.* i. 8
 Laments the *wound* that death did launch. S.C. N. 139
 rancelling *wound* as yet does rifelye bleede. S.C. D. 94
 hast thy deathes *wound*? S.C. D. 95
 I felt such anguish *wound* my feeble heart, *Ti.* 482
 ward his gentle corpes from cruell *wound*; *Mu.* 60
 Gave her the fatall *wound* of deadlie smart, *D.* 158
 accents, which like swords Did *wound* my heart, *D.* 298
 So deadly was the dint and deep the *wound*, *As.* 121
 To stop his *wound* that wondrously did bleed! *As.* 132
 They stopt his *wound*, *As.* 145

Wound—Continued.

- ne ward the daunger of the *wound*; *Col.* 876
 The Mirrbe sweete-bleeding in the bitter *wound*; I. i. 9. 6
 her huge traine All suddenly about his body *wound*, I. i. 18. 7
 They focked all about her bleeding *wound*, I. i. 25. 7
 with fresh clay did close the wooden *wound*: I. ii. 44. 8
 from his gored *wound* a well of bloud did gush. I. iii. 35. 9
 In stead of foe to *wound* my friend amis? I. iii. 39. 5
 none can *wound* the man that does them wield.' I. iv. 50. 7
 the first *wound* That launched bath my brest I. vii. 25. 6
 She fedd her *wound* with fresh renewed bale. I. vii. 28. 6
 Dismayed with so desperate deadly *wound*, I. viii. 11. 1
 A sea of blood gusht from the gaping *wound*, I. iii. 16. 6
 Such percing grieffe her stubborne hart did *wound*, I. viii. 25. 4
 that fresh bleeding *wound*, which . . . doth rancle I. ix. 7. 3
 'what secret *wound* Could ever find to grieve the gentlest bart I. ix. 7. 8
 That any *wound* could beale incontinent. I. ix. 19. 5
 blood . . . from his *wound* yet welled fresh, I. ix. 36. 7
 His huge long tayle, *wound* up in hundred foldes, I. xi. 11. 1
 The percing steele there wrought a *wound* full wyde, I. xi. 20. 8
 The beast, impatient of his smarting *wound* I. xi. 25. 6
 to the scull a yawning *wound* it made: I. xi. 35. 8
 The cruell *wound* enraged him so sore, I. xi. 37. 1
 The stricken Deare doth challenge by the bleeding *wound*.' II. i. 12. 9
 A cruell knife that made a griesly *wound*, II. i. 39. 6
 Out of her gored *wound* the cruell steel II. i. 43. 1
 gor'd with many a *wound*, II. iv. 3. 8
 As steele can *wound*, or strength can overthroo. II. iv. 10. 5
 Then *wounde* of gealons worme, II. iv. 28. 9
 Through many a stroke and many a streaming *wound*. II. v. 36. 8
 purple robe gored with many a *wound*, II. vii. 13. 7
 gan a cursed hand the quiet wombe . . . to *wound*, II. vii. 17. 2
 He groveling fell, all gored in his gushing *wound*. II. viii. 32. 9
 Unmindfull of his *wound*, of his fate ignoraunt. II. viii. 34. 9
 Out of the *wound* the red blood flowed fresh, II. viii. 36. 8
 Wyde was the *wound*, II. viii. 39. 1
 All were the *wound* so wide and wonderous II. xi. 38. 2
 that same net so cunningly was *wound*, II. xi. 38. 2
 lost much blood through many a *wound*, III. i. 21. 5
 tasted many a bloody *wound*.' III. i. 24. 9
 her *wound* still inward freshly bledd, III. i. 56. 3
 yet was the *wound* not deepe, III. i. 65. 6
 she did not feele the *wound*, III. ii. 26. 8
 mine is not' (quoth she) 'like other *wound*; III. ii. 36. 1
 launched this *wound* wyde. III. ii. 37. 9
 With such selfe-pleasing thoughts her *wound* she fedd, III. iv. 6. 1
 the deepe *wound* more deep engord her hart, III. iv. 6. 4
 This was that woman, this that deadly *wound*, III. iv. 28. 1
 so deepe *wound* through these deare members drive. III. iv. 37. 4
 They softly gan to search his griesly *wound*: III. iv. 40. 2
 ofte his mother, vewing his wide *wound*, III. iv. 44. 3
 Three fosters Timias *wound*; III. v. Arg.
 Exceeding grieffe that *wound* in him empiht, III. v. 20. 8
 a large streame of blood out of the *wound* did flow. III. v. 21. 9
 of that cruell *wound* he bled so sore, III. v. 26. 2
 Into his *wound* the juice thereof did scruze; III. v. 33. 4
 She with her scarf did bind the *wound* III. v. 33. 9
 their Lady dressu his *wound*, III. v. 38. 2
 His readie *wound* with better salves new drest: III. v. 41. 4
 heales up one, and makes another *wound*! III. v. 42. 2
 bis *wound* did gather, and grow bole, III. v. 43. 1
 Whiles dayly playsters to his *wound* she layd, III. v. 43. 5
 Least that his *wound* were inly well not beald, III. v. 49. 2
 His feeble hart wide launched with loves cruel *wound*. III. vi. 52. 9
 to the *wound* his weake bart opened wyde: III. ix. 29. 2
 For whom so faire a Lady feelles so sore a *wound*! III. xi. 11. 9
 a wide *wound* therein . . . Entrenched deep with knyfe III. xii. 20. 5
 Albe the *wound* were nothing deepe imprest, III. xii. 33. 7
 round about Her tender waste was *wound*, III. xii. 37. 8
 the wyde *wound*, which lately did dispart III. xii. 38. 3
 golden lockes, . . . About her backe and all her bodie *wound*: IV. i. 13. 5
 Yet from the *wound* no drop of bloud there fell, IV. iii. 8. 6
 through both sides the *wound* appeard. IV. iii. 33. 9
 in his head an hideous *wound* imprest: IV. iii. 34. 4
 About the which two Serpents weren *wound*, IV. iii. 42. 2
 therein made a very griesly *wound*, IV. iv. 24. 6
 Through grievance of his late received *wound*, IV. iv. 26. 8
 his *wound* he soone forgot, IV. iv. 33. 2
 Such was the *wound* that Scudamour did gride, IV. vi. 1. 8
 long time his griev'd hart did *wound*, IV. vi. 28. 5
 To hide her *wound*, that none might it perceive: IV. vi. 40. 8
 adding anguish to the bitter *wound* IV. vii. 1. 7
 of his owne rash hand one *wound* was to be seene. IV. vii. 35. 9
 Sbab'd like a heart yet bleeding of the *wound*, IV. viii. 6. 8
 Through her late hurts, and through that haplesse *wound* IV. viii. 19. 8
wound the soule it selfe with grieffe unkind; IV. viii. 26. 7
 Her spitefull words did prick and *wound* the inner part. IV. viii. 26. 9
 with deadly *wound* My heart was launcht, IV. x. 1. 7
 to my *wound* her gracios help impart. IV. x. 48. 5
 Marinells former *wound* is heald, IV. xi. Arg.
 of the *wound* he yet in languor lyes, IV. xi. 5. 7
 that same former fatall *wound* of his IV. xii. 22. 5
 th' heapes of those which he did *wound* and slay, V. v. 19. 6
 wyder made the *wound* of th' hidden dart. V. v. 28. 5
 'This grieffe deepe *wound* I would to thee disclose, V. v. 30. 7
 Yet durst she not disclose her fancies *wound*, V. v. 44. 1
 it bit Unto the bone, and made a griesly *wound*, V. vi. 33. 3
 of her *wound* which sore did paine, V. vii. 34. 5
 made a griesly *wound* in bis enriven side. V. viii. 34. 9
 Torne all to rags, and rent with many a *wound*; V. viii. 42. 7

Wound—Continued.

- The wicked stroke did wound his enemy V. xi. 6. 8
 Fought many battels without wound or losse; V. xi. 53. 7
 cruelly does wound whom so she wils: V. xii. 36. 5
 to make them pierce and wound more deepe, V. xii. 42. 6
 He sore doth wound, and bite, and cruelly torment; VI. i. 8. 9
 shame he weend a sleeping wight to wound. VI. i. 34. 4
 through the wound his spirit shortly did depart; VI. ii. 12. 9
 And him unarm'd, . . . mortally did wound, VI. ii. 43. 5
 Having both sides through grypt with griesly wound. VI. iii. 27. 5
 Yet ceast he not for all that cruell wound, VI. iii. 51. 1
 Ne sparing him the more for all his grievous wound. VI. iv. 2. 9
 Yet in his bodie made no wound nor bloud appeare. VI. iv. 5. 9
 the sharpnesse of her rankling wound: VI. iv. 9. 9
 The joyce whereof into his wound he wrought, VI. iv. 12. 8
 ere long he had that knightes wound Recured well, VI. iv. 16. 6
 Least that the beasts sharpe teeth had any wound Made VI. iv. 23. 8
 stanch the bleeding of her dreary wound: VI. v. 6. 5
 both in minde, . . . And body have receiv'd a mortall wound, VI. v. 23. 4
 trayterously did wound her weary Knight. VI. v. 33. 9
 No wound, which warlike hand of enemy Inflicts VI. vi. 1. 1
 all the passions heale which wound the weaker spright. VI. vi. 3. 9
 with many a wound Did slay againe, VI. vii. 16. 8
 Words sharply wound, but greatest grieffe of scorning growes. VI. vii. 49. 9
 with the selfe same wound Launched through the arme, VI. xi. 19. 8
 Ne cared she her wound in teares to steepe, VI. xi. 23. 8
 scarcely suffering her infested wound . . . to be drest. VI. xi. 24. 6
 with secret wound . . . empierced were, VI. xii. 4. 7
 He tooke it up and in his mantle wound; VI. xii. 9. 7
 Deepe is the wound, that dints the parts Am. vi. 11. 1
 Shoot out his darts to base affections wound; Am. viii. 6
 Of my harts wound, and of my bodies grieffe; Am. l. 2
 Seekes . . . to salve each others wound: Am. lxxv. 12
 how great the smart Of those whom thou dost wound: Epig. iv. 36
 She drest his wound, Epig. iv. 45
 loves deepe wound, that pierst the piteous hart H.H.L. 156
 What . . . thought can think the depth of so deare wound? H.H.L. 163
- Wounded.** See Deep-wounded, Late-wounded.
 Him Love hath wounded with a deadly dart: S.C. Ap. 22
 Full mortally this Knight wounded was, Ti. 650
 A virgin widow, whose deepe wounded mind . . . did languish, I. ii. 24. 8
 With flashing thunderbolt wounded sore: I. v. 40. 6
 To Aesculapius brought the wounded knight: I. v. 41. 3
 The sad earth, wounded with so sore assay, I. viii. 8. 7
 Th' eternal bale of heave wounded harts: I. viii. 14. 5
 sinfull horror workes in wounded hart, I. x. 23. 3
 goodly counsell, that for wounded hart Is meetest med'cine, II. i. 44. 2
 Shee sight from bottome of her wounded brest; II. i. 47. 2
 Such wounded beast as that I did not see, II. iii. 33. 5
 he his foe has hurt and wounded sore, II. v. 22. 3
 with that wicked shafte him wounded had, III. v. 24. 2
 which with her arrowes keene She wounded had, III. v. 28. 3
 Thither they brought that wounded Squire, III. v. 41. 1
 Their wofull harts he wounded had whyleare III. vi. 13. 8
 as a Snake, still lurked in his wounded mynd. III. x. 55. 9
 A wounded Dragon under him did ly, III. xi. 48. 6
 maske her wounded mind, IV. i. 7. 4
 noble Knight, After he had so often wounded beene, IV. iii. 23. 2
 went away sore wounded of his haplesse hand. IV. iv. 21. 9
 many knights unhorst, and many wounded, V. iii. 6. 6
 all the wounded, . . . To be conveyed in, V. iv. 45. 8
 Being fast fixed in her wounded spright, V. v. 27. 4
 She wounded was with her deceipts owne dart, V. v. 43. 6
 being wounded of the huntsmans hand V. viii. 35. 6
 to daunger drove, And left sore wounded: VI. ii. 20. 6
 This knight, . . . had wounded sore Another knight VI. ii. 40. 5
 that courteous deed Done to that wound'd Knight VI. iii. 2. 5
 And was the Father of that wounded Knight, VI. iii. 3. 7
 But by her wounded love did watch all night, VI. iii. 10. 3
 him seemed fit that wounded Knight To visite, VI. iii. 14. 1
 By reason that her knight was wounded sore: VI. iv. 10. 6
 comming likewise to the wounded knight, VI. iv. 12. 1
 this Squire, who likewise wounded was VI. v. 31. 6
 that beastes teeth, which wounded you tofore, VI. vi. 9. 1
 Like as the wounded Whale to shore flies from the maine. VI. x. 31. 9
 The inward languor of my wounded hart, Am. l. 10
 Love wounded my Loves hart, Epig. ii. 7
 I wounded am full sore: Epig. iv. 28
 he wounded hath my selfe With his sharpe dart of love: Epig. iv. 55
 Whom having wounded, backe againe they go, H.B. 242
- Woundeth.** the winged God that woundeth harts VI. viii. 22. 1
- Wounding.** See Heart-wounding.
 wounding words, and termes of foule reprimde, I. ix. 29. 4
- Woundless.** doubted Knights, whose woundlesse armour rusts, S.C. O. 41
- Wound's.** to returne againe To his wounds worker, VI. x. 31. 7
- Wounds.** wounds my soule with rufull memorie, Pet.² iv. 13
 Nor the deep wounds of victours raging blade, Ro. xiii. 2
 oit the bloud springeth from woundes wyde; S.C. F. 176
 made many wounds in the wast Oake. S.C. F. 202
 Such woundes soone wexen wider. S.C. Au. 96
 With bitter woundes her owne deere babes to slay, Gn. 399
 with wide woundes their carcasses doth rend; Gn. 414
 Flames, weapons, woundes, in Grecks flete to have tynde. Gn. 504
 blood through many woundes therein received, Hub. 207
 launch your hearts with lamentable woundes T.M. 375
 Wide woundes emongst them many one he made, As. 107
 Wherein old dints of deepe woundes did remaine, I. i. 1. 3
 Seeing the gored woundes to gape so wyde, I. v. 9. 8
 In wine and oyle they wash his woundes wide, I. v. 17. 4
 His cruell woundes, with cruddy bloud congeald, I. v. 29. 6

Wounds—Continued.

- His cunning hanl gan to his wounds to lay, I. v. 44. 2
 his woundes wyde Not thoroughly heald I. v. 45. 4
 Washing his bloody woundes, I. vi. 39. 9
 with their dreary woundes, and bloody gore, I. vi. 45. 5
 Arthure . . . woundes the beast, I. viii. Arg.
 bloody gore, Which flowed from his woundes I. viii. 24. 5
 The swelling of his woundes to mitgate; I. x. 26. 4
 With heat, toyle, woundes, armes, smart, and inward fire, I. xi. 28. 2
 deadly woundes could heale, I. xi. 48. 7
 Did heale his woundes, and scorching heat alay; I. xi. 50. 6
 All heald of his harts and woundes wide, I. xi. 52. 2
 Sharpe be thy woundes, but sweete the medicines be, II. i. 36. 8
 he did her deadly woundes repaire, II. i. 43. 8
 He gan to comfort, and his woundes to dresse. II. iv. 16. 6
 Through woundes, and strokes, and stubborn handling, II. iv. 33. 2
 Furors chayne untyes, Who him sore woundes: II. v. Arg.
 His deadly woundes within my liver swell, II. vi. 50. 3
 Then searcht his secret woundes, II. vi. 51. 3
 their sharpe woundes and noyous injuries, II. ix. 16. 7
 medicine, That mote recure their woundes; II. xi. 21. 9
 Woundes without hurt, a body without might, II. xi. 40. 5
 Through losse of blood which from his woundes did bleed, II. xi. 48. 5
 al the while his woundes were dressing by him stayd. II. xi. 49. 9
 sorry woundes right well recur'd, III. i. 1. 4
 Salves to his woundes, and medicines of might; III. iv. 43. 8
 Hast drest my sinfull woundes? III. v. 35. 9
 Full many woundes in his corrupted flesh III. vii. 32. 6
 he there sojourned his woundes to heale; III. x. 5. 6
 many wide woundes launched through his inner partes. III. xi. 44. 9
 Dying . . . with inward woundes of dolours dart. III. xii. 16. 9
 Had power to stanch al woundes that mortally did bleed. IV. ii. 39. 9
 all his woundes, and all his bruises guarisht; IV. iii. 29. 5
 Strokes, woundes, wards, weapons, all they did despise, IV. iii. 36. 3
 by their many woundes and carelesse harmes, IV. iv. 38. 3
 Untill that they their woundes well heald had, IV. vi. 39. 8
 did softly dew, Her woundes, IV. viii. 20. 8
 shew the woundes which unto thee befell; V. iii. 21. 7
 (so showed forth his woundes) V. iii. 22. 3
 Him to refresh, and her late woundes to heale: V. iv. 42. 2
 Full deadly woundes where so it is empight; V. xi. 24. 6
 many woundes into his flesh it made, V. xii. 19. 8
 of his woundes he wexed hole and strong; VI. i. 47. 8
 With many woundes full perilous and wyde, VI. ii. 40. 8
 her sad selfe . . . constraining, To wype his woundes, VI. ii. 41. 5
 And powring balme, . . . Into his woundes, VI. ii. 48. 4
 so ill bedight With bleeding woundes, VI. iii. 4. 2
 And with her teares his woundes did wash VI. iii. 10. 5
 Till she recured were of those her woundes wide. VI. iii. 28. 9
 both whose sides are pearst With woundes, VI. iii. 39. 4
 so much her woundes did bleede; VI. iii. 46. 4
 having there their woundes awhile redrest, VI. iv. 15. 8
 In seeking . . . For herbes to dresse their woundes; VI. iv. 16. 4
 Regardless of her woundes yet bleeding rife, VI. v. 5. 2
 now her woundes corruption gan to breed: VI. v. 31. 5
 for grievous paine Of their late woundes, VI. v. 39. 8
 Such were the woundes the which that Blatant Beast Made VI. vi. 2. 1
 humour which did most infest Their rankling woundes, VI. vi. 2. 9
 as he was searching of their woundes, VI. vi. 5. 1
 when they did perceive Their woundes recur'd, VI. vi. 15. 7
 was fall'n into this feeble case Through many woundes, VI. vi. 20. 8
 griesly woundes that him appalled sore VI. vii. 14. 5
 Witnesse the woundes, and this wyde bloudie lake, VI. vii. 15. 5
 So weake my powres, so sore my woundes, Am. lvii. 5
 al my woundes will heale in litle space. Am. lviii. 14
 many harts . . . with wyde woundes embrewed, H.L. 13
 yet bleeding hart With thousand woundes H.L. 143
 woundes the life, and wastes the inmost marrow. H.B. 63
 With bitter woundes through hands, through feet, and syde! H.H.L. 245
- Wounds'. Sharpe Iospe, good for greene woundes remedies, Mui. 190**
- Wount.** See Went.
- Woven.** See Well-woven.
 wovon so they were, As snowe and golde together Pet. vi. 5
 Whose cruell late is wovon even now Mui. 235
 tinsell trappings, wovon like a wave, I. ii. 13. 8
 cruell Sarazin, In wovon maile all armed warily; I. v. 4. 2
 That seemd like silke and silver wovon neare; I. xii. 22. 8
 With boughes and arbours wovon cunningly, II. vi. 2. 8
 Wovon with antickes and wyld ymagery; II. vii. 4. 6
 heare Was trimly wovon and in tresses wrought, II. ix. 19. 7
 nets, which oft we wovon see Of scorched dcaw, II. xii. 77. 8
 goodly arras . . . Wovon with gold and silke, III. xi. 28. 3
 ber fayre lockes were wovon up in gold: III. xii. 13. 4
 Wovon upon with silver, subtly wrought, V. v. 2. 2
 as your worke is wovon all above Am. lxxi. 9
- Wox.** See Waxed.
 So faynt they woxe, and feeble in the folde, S.C. Ja. 5
 whose flowre is woxe a weede, S.C. Jun. 109
 the Ape in wondrous stomack woxe, Hub. 1103
 doubly faire wox both in mynd and face. As. 18
 He woxe dismaid, and gan his fate to feare: I. xi. 52. 8
 Carelesse the man soone woxe, II. vi. 13. 7
 The Palmer . . . Woxe sore affraid, II. viii. 9. 3
 when this breathlesse woxe, that batteil can renew. II. viii. 47. 9
 insolent wox through unwonted ease, II. x. 17. 2
 Nigh his wits end then woxe th' amazed knight, II. xi. 44. 1
 all the three threat woxe much afraid, II. xii. 22. 6
 The royall Maid woxe inly wondrous glad, III. ii. 11. 1
 full of fancies fraile, She woxe; III. ii. 27. 6
 Th' old woman wox half blank those wordes to heare, III. iii. 17. 8

Wox—Continued.

- All suddenly dim *wox* the dampish ayre, III. iv. 52. 1
his hart *woxe* sore, and health decayd: III. v. 43. 2
woxe halfe wroth against her damzels slacke, III. vi. 19. 3
The foolish man threath *woxe* wondrous bliith, III. x. 33. 1
woxe afear'd Of outrage for the words IV. i. 50. 3
He *woxe* full blithe, as he bad got thereby, IV. i. 50. 8
he *woxe* therewith displeas'd sore, IV. iv. 45. 6
woxe nigh mad for very harts despight, IV. v. 27. 2
when the world *woxe* old, it *woxe* warre old, IV. viii. 31. 6
in wickednesse *woxe* bold, IV. viii. 31. 8
he *woxe* full glad To see his foe IV. vii. 46. 1
so weake of limbe, and sickle of love He *woxe*, IV. xii. 20. 7
woxe inclined much unto her part, V. ix. 46. 3
He *woxe* right blyth, as he had got thereby, V. xi. 9. 6
when her he mist, He *woxe* halfe mad; VI. ii. 20. 7
He wearie *woxe*, and backe return'd againe VI. iv. 9. 3
He *woxe* nigh mad with wrath and fell despight, VI. vi. 24. 8
Then Coridon *woxe* frolicke, that earst seem'd dead. VI. ix. 42. 9
- Woxen.** See **Waxed, Waxen, Wox.**
- As if my yeare were wast and *wozen* old; S.C. Ja. 28
good Harpalus, now *wozen* aged Col. 380
that proud people, *wozen* insolent Through many victories, Ded. Son. vi. 10
Through unadvised rashnes *wozen* wood; I. iv. 34. 3
quickenng faith, that earst was *wozen* weake, I. v. 12. 3
all his sinewes *wozen* weake and raw, I. x. 2. 3
By this Charissa, . . . Was *wozen* strong, I. x. 29. 8
her sisters children, *wozen* strong, II. x. 32. 6
Spoil'd of their rosy red were *wozen* pale and wan, III. v. 29. 9
he, through privy grieffe . . . Is *wozen* so deform'd III. x. 60. 8
All *wozen* weary of their journall toyle: III. xii. 47. or. 4
Sendamour, now *wozen* inly glad IV. vi. 28. 1
through long fasting *wozen* pale and wan, IV. vii. 43. 3
when as Calepine was *wozen* strong, VI. iv. 17. 1
all this world is *wozen* daily worse. VII. vi. 6. 6
Till greater then my wombe thou *wozen* art: Am. ii. 4
Wrack. Lewdly complainest thou . . . Of Winters *wracke* S.C. F. 10
Thy scepter rent, and power put to *wrack*; T.M. 400
rocke . . . That lay in waite her *wrack* for to bewaile, I. vi. 1. 3
Thinking to worke on her his utmost *wracke*, IV. vi. 21. 2
on his foes did worke full cruell *wracke*: IV. ix. 25. 4
by *wracke* that wretches hath distress, V. iv. 19. 5
with bitter *wracke* To wreake on me the guilt VI. ii. 21. 6
at her perill bide the wrathfull Thunders *wrack*. VII. vi. 12. 9
through tempests cruel *wracke*, Am. xxxviii. 1
Will both together me too sorely *wracke*. Am. xlvii. 12
Wrecked. It must be *wreckt* On the rough rocks, III. iv. 9. 3
Wrackful. Fearelesse of foes, and fortunes *wrackfull* yre VI. ix. 27. 7
Wrake. See **Wroke, Wroken.**
wrath of cruell wight on thee *wrake*, IV. viii. 14. 8
Wrap. His looser locks doth *wrap* in wreath of vine: Ga. 114
evill hap Unworthy in such wretchednes doth *wrap*, Hub. 602
enfold In covert vele, and *wrap* in shadowes light, II. Pr. 5. 2
uncourteous Carle, . . . *wrap* in grievous woe. III. ix. 17. 9
shadowes gan . . . *wrap* in darkenes dreare; III. xi. 65. 4
Wrapped. His hinder heele was *wrapt* in a clout, S.C. May 243
lyeth *wrapt* in lead, S.C. Jun. 89
all the worthies ligen *wrapt* in leade, S.C. O. 63
Dead, and lyeth *wrapt* in lead. S.C. N. 59
wrapt his scalie boughs with fell despight, Ga. 255
wrapt his winges twaine In lymie snares Mu. 428
the man so *wrapt* in Errours endlesse traine I I. i. 18. 9
carelesse Quiet lyes *Wrapt* in eternall silence I. i. 41. 9
His garment . . . his naked sides he *wrapt* abouts; I. ix. 36. 3
wrapped he in loves of former Dame, I. xii. 30. 8
I *wrapt* my selfe in Palmers weed, II. i. 52. 8
Their feet mshod, their bodies *wrapt* in rags, II. xi. 23. 4
wrapt in letters of a golden tresse, V. viii. 1. 7
Wrapt in great dolours and in deadly feares V. x. 6. 7
Cover'd with cold, and *wrapt* in wretchednesse; VI. iii. 44. 7
wrapt In sad misfortunes foule deformity, VI. v. 1. 2
Wrapped in wretched cares and hearts unrest, VI. xi. 3. 2
when he *wrapped* found Th' abandon'd spoyle, VI. xii. 9. 4
wrapped well In many weeds VII. vii. 42. 1
She tooke him straight . . . And *wrapt* him in her smock: Epig. iv. 42
She *wrapt* him softly, Epig. iv. 43
In simple eratch, *wrapt* in a wad of hay, H.H.L. 226
Wrapping. *wrapping* up her wretched sterne arownd, I. i. 18. 5
Wrast. See **Wrest.**
Wrate. See **Writ, Wrote.**
With living blood he those characters *wrate*, III. xii. 31. 3
Wrath. Nor *wrath* of Gods, nor spight of men unstable, Ro. xiii. 7
'Thou barrein ground, whome winters *wrath* hath wasted, S.C. Ja. 19
Increasing his *wrath* with many a threate: S.C. F. 194
Winters *wrath* begins to quell, S.C. Mar. 8
They heape hylles of *wrath*; S.C. Jul. 202
sadde winters *wrathe*, and season chill, S.C. N. 33
through Joves avengfull *wrath*, T.M. 8
The vassals of Gods *wrath*, and slaves of sin. T.M. 126
winters stormie *wrath* T.M. 236
What *wrath* of Gods, or wicked influence T.M. 481
in their *wrath* breake off the vitall hands, D. 18
gan threaten hellish paine, And sad Proserpines *wrath*, I. ii. 2. 7
his light-foot steede, Pricked with *wrath* I. ii. 8. 4
Paynim forward came so . . . full of *wrath*, I. iii. 35. 2
him beside rides fierce revenging *Wrath*, Upon a Lion, I. iv. 33. 1
Full many mischiefes follow cruell *Wrath*: I. iv. 35. 1
Such one was *Wrath*, the last of this ungodly tye. I. iv. 35. 9
burning blades . . . The instruments of *wrath* and heavnesse. I. v. 6. 5
mov'd with *wrath*, and shame, and Ladies sake, I. v. 12. 5

Wrath—Continued.

- Can Night defray The *wrath* of thundring Jove, I. v. 42. 9
Provokt with *Wrath* and Envyes false surmise, I. v. 46. 7
Where foming *wrath* their cruell tuskes they whett, I. vi. 44. 7
Inflam'd with scornfull *wrath* and high disdain, I. viii. 7. 2
calmd his *wrath* with goodly temperance. I. viii. 34. 5
Against the day of *wrath* to burden thee? I. ix. 46. 5
ever burning *wrath* before him laid, I. ix. 50. 3
wrath and hatred warely to shonne, I. x. 33. 5
That drew on men Gods hatred and his *wrath*, I. x. 33. 6
his avenging *wrath* to clemency incline. I. x. 51. 9
Was swoln with *wrath* and poysen, I. xi. 8. 9
Did burne with *wrath*, and sparkled living fyre: I. xi. 14. 2
*The knight was *wrath* to see his stroke beguyld, I. xi. 25. 1
Inflam'd with *wrath*, his raging blade he hette, I. xi. 39. 6
when that Princes *wrath* was pacifide, I. xii. 36. 6
suffred not in *wrath* his hasty steps to stray. II. i. 34. 9
Imprinted had that token of his *wrath*, II. ii. 4. 4
O! fly from *wrath*; II. ii. 30. 5
he feard her *wrath*, and threatned shott, II. iii. 43. 4
him move to *wrath*, and indignation reare. II. iv. 5. 9
Occasion; the roote of all *wrath* and despight. II. iv. 10. 9
To wreake my *wrath* on him that first it wrought: II. iv. 30. 5
Wrath, glosy, grieffe, love, this Squire have laide thus
low. II. iv. 34. 9
'*Wrath*, gealosie, grieffe, love, do thus expell: II. iv. 35. 1
Wrath is a fire; and gealosie a weede; II. iv. 35. 2
So shall *wrath*, gealosy, grieffe, love, die and decay.' II. iv. 35. 9
breathes out *wrath* and haimous cruelte: II. iv. 43. 8
'that does seek Occasion to *wrath*, and cause of strife: II. iv. 44. 2
now quench thy whott embolyng *wrath*: II. v. 18. 5
grieffe and *wrath*, that he her enemies II. vi. 1. 6
The *wrath* which Atin kindled in his mind, II. vi. 2. 3
Mammon emmov'd was with inward *wrath*; II. vii. 51. 1
To wreake your *wrath* on this dead seeming knight, II. viii. 27. 4
fraught with great grieffe And *wrath*, II. viii. 33. 2
Breathing out *wrath*, and bellowing disdain, II. viii. 42. 6
Whereat renferst with *wrath* and sharp regret, II. viii. 45. 1
with *wrath* outrageous And cruell rancour II. x. 43. 4
Flying from Junoes *wrath* and hard assay, II. xii. 13. 5
some for *wrath* to see their captive Dame: II. xii. 86. 5
Full of disdainfull *wrath* he fierce uprose III. i. 9. 1
To slake your *wrath*, and mollify your mind' III. ii. 13. 4
'Ne shall he yet his *wrath* so mitigate, III. iii. 37. 1
thy cruell *wrath* and spightfull wrong III. iv. 8. 7
Her former sorrow into suddain *wrath*, III. iv. 12. 6
To wreake the *wrath*, which he did earst revive III. v. 16. 4
through *wrath* and vengeaunce making way, III. v. 21. 1
turning her feare to foolish *wrath*, III. vii. 8. 1
with countenance sterne All full of *wrath*, IV. i. 25. 2
his sword he drew, The instrument of *wrath*, IV. iv. 41. 4
touch'd was with secret *wrath* and shame IV. v. 17. 4
oft in *wrath* he thence againe uprose, IV. v. 40. 5
oft in *wrath* he layd him downe againe. IV. v. 40. 6
full of *wrath* for that late stroke, IV. vi. 23. 1
in her *wrath* she thought them both have thrilld IV. vii. 36. 4
wrath of cruell wight on thee *wrake*, IV. viii. 14. 8
her inburning *wrath* she gan abate, IV. viii. 17. 8
Whereat the Prince full *wrath* IV. viii. 43. 1
instantly desired T' asswage his *wrath*, IV. ix. 35. 4
When so he list in *wrath* lift up his steely brand, V. i. 8. 9
To wreake your *wrath* on such a carle as hee: V. iii. 36. 8
Weening at once her *wrath* on him to wreake V. iv. 40. 4
Through vengefull *wrath* and sdeignfull pride half mad; V. iv. 43. 3
shun the dred despight Of her fierce *wrath*, V. v. 16. 2
With sodaine stounds of *wrath* and grieffe atone; V. vi. 17. 6
The one of them, which most her *wrath* increast, V. vi. 39. 4
doth wreake her *wrath* On man and beast V. viii. 49. 4
when in *wrath* he threats the worlds decay, V. ix. 31. 8
Latoaes childrens *wrath* that all her issue wasted. V. x. 7. 9
all full of *wrath* she thus replyde: VI. i. 27. 6
he, that could his *wrath* full wisely gyude, VI. i. 30. 7
the stroke That . . . had so sternely wroke His *wrath* VI. ii. 13. 5
as it were t' avenge his *wrath* on mee, VI. ii. 22. 1
That ye will not your *wrath* upon him wreake, VI. v. 30. 2
He *wrox* nigh mad with *wrath* and fell despight, VI. vi. 24. 8
Fled from his *wrath*, VI. xi. 49. 7
could the greatest *wrath* soone turne to grace, VII. vi. 31. 3
I would her yield, her *wrath* to pacify: Am. xi. 10
warne to shun the danger of thy *wrath*. Am. xxxi. 8
The dreadfull tempest of her *wrath* appease, Am. xxxviii. 7
if I speake, her *wrath* renew I shall; Am. xliii. 2
From the just *wrath* of his avengfull threate H.H.B. 150
Wrathful. *wrathfull* winde, Which blows cold storms, Bel.² viii. 11
Like as ye see the *wrathfull* Sea from farre Ro. xvi. 1
bear Cherefully the Winters *wrathfull* cheare; S.C. F. 26
Stir'd up through *wrathfull* Nemesis despight, Mu. 2
The false witch did my *wrathfull* hand withhold: I. ii. 39. 8
His suddain eye flaming with *wrathfull* fyre, I. v. 10. 2
turning *wrathfull* fyre to lustfull heat, I. v. 10. 3
Both breathing vengeaunce, both of *wrathfull* hev. I. vi. 38. 5
Jove, in *wrathfull* mood, . . . Hurles forth his thundring dart I. viii. 9. 1
Fortune, mine avowed foe, Whose *wrathfull* wreakes I. viii. 43. 4
The *wrathfull* beast about him turned light, I. xi. 16. 7
wintry storme his *wrathfull* wreck does threat; I. xi. 21. 2
fate That heapt on him so many *wrathfull* wreakes; I. xii. 16. 6
Against themselves turning their *wrathfull* spight, II. ii. 23. 6
thousand furies wait on *wrathfull* sword; II. ii. 30. 7
'thy destinies witstand My *wrathfull* will, II. iii. 8. 4
With *wrathfull* hand I slew her innocent, II. iv. 29. 4

Wrathful—Continued.

- the rash assault and *wrathful* stowre Of his fiers foe II. v. 10. 3
 So pleased did his *wrathful* purpose faire appease II. vi. 13. 9
 With *wrathful* fire his corage kindled bright, II. vi. 30. 7
wrathful hand wrought not her owne desire? II. viii. 15. 5
wrathful Neptune did them drive before His whirling charret II. xii. 22. 3
 His *wrathful* will with reason to aswage; III. i. 11. 4
 he turned in his *wrathful* stownd, III. i. 21. 7
 about her swayd Her *wrathful* steele, III. i. 66. 6
 diselo'ste Her cloudy care into a *wrathful* stowre, III. iv. 13. 8
 Such us'd wise Glauce to that *wrathful* knight, IV. ii. 3. 1
 The wicked weapon heard his *wrathful* vow, IV. iii. 11. 6
 Their *wrathful* blades downe fell out of their hand, IV. iii. 48. 4
 All that long while upheld her *wrathful* hand, IV. vi. 23. 2
 Therewith her *wrathful* courage gan appall, IV. vi. 26. 7
 would no longer hold The *wrathful* weapon IV. vi. 27. 5
 Relent the rigour of your *wrathful* will, IV. vi. 32. 2
 from his *wrathful* sight To hide th' intent IV. vii. 17. 2
 held her *wrathful* hand from vengeance sore: IV. vii. 36. 6
 If *wrathful* wight, then fowle rebuke and shame IV. viii. 15. 3
 all the while beheld their *wrathful* moode, IV. ix. 22. 3
 soone as they with *wrathful* eie bewraide, IV. ix. 28. 4
 sailers save from wrecks of *wrathful* winde. IV. xi. 52. 5
 Together strove, and kindled *wrathful* fires: V. iv. 4. 5
 Her *wrathful* hand from greedy vengeance to have stayd. V. v. 14. 9
 she in her *wrathful* will did cast How to revenge V. vi. 13. 1
 He mote not come to wreake his *wrathful* mood: V. viii. 35. 4
 As when the *wrathful* Boreas doth bluster, V. xi. 58. 7
 having somewhat calm'd his *wrathful* heat VI. i. 40. 2
 his heart did inly flame With *wrathful* fury VI. iii. 43. 5
 laying hand upon his *wrathful* blade VI. v. 26. 6
 soone she pacifyde The *wrathful* Prince, VI. vi. 43. 6
 Then to the rest his *wrathful* hand he bends; VI. viii. 49. 5
 where shepherds lie In winters *wrathful* time, VI. ix. 4. 9
 To serve the vengeance of his *wrathful* will; VI. x. 36. 2
 at her perill bide the *wrathful* Thunders wrack. VII. vi. 12. 9
- Wrathfully.** his sword he drew all *wrathfully*, V. i. 18. 5
Wrathfulness. So they him left inflam'd with *wrathfulness*, II. i. 25. 8
 save Them from the tempest of his *wrathfulness*, II. xii. 53. 4
- Wraths.** Their *wraths* at length broke into open warre. *Mui.* 8
 So both to wreake their *wraths* on Britomart agreed. IV. vi. 8. 9
- Wrawling.** some of cats, that *wrawling* still did cry; VI. xii. 27. 4
- Wreak.** See **Wrake, Wroke.**
- Beholde what *wreake*, what ruine, and what wast, *Ro.* iii. 6
 to *wreake* their rash contempt, *Gn.* 579
 A cruell witch, her curs'd will to *wreake*, I. ii. 33. 5
 brothers death to *wreake*, Sansjoy Doth challeng I. iv. Arg.
 Brothers wrongs to *wreake* upon thy selfe: I. vi. 42. 3
 Jove, To *wreake* the guilt of mortall sins is bent, I. viii. 9. 2
 wanted sword to *wreake* his enmittee? II. iii. 12. 4
 mote him honour win to *wreake* so foule despight. II. iii. 13. 9
wreake on them their hainous hateful deed.' II. iii. 14. 9
 provokt her sonne to *wreake* her wrong; II. iii. 27. 4
 To *wreake* my wrath on him that first it wrought: II. iv. 30. 5
 To *wreake* it selfe on beast all innocent, II. v. 5. 4
 hent to *wreake* on him The wrath II. vi. 2. 2
 no way is lefte to *wreake* my spight, II. viii. 15. 6
 To *wreake* your wrath on this dead seeming knight, II. viii. 27. 4
 On this vile body from to *wreake* my wrong, II. viii. 28. 4
wreake your wrongs wrought to this knight alone, III. i. 28. 6
 The which I seeke to *wreake*, and Arthegall he hight.' III. ii. 8. 9
 On his sonne Edwin all those wrongs shall *wreake*; III. iii. 36. 2
 To *wreake* the wrath, which he did earst revive III. v. 16. 4
 Great *wreake* to many errant knights of yore, III. vii. 48. 3
wreake your sorrow on your cruell foe; III. xi. 15. 5
 He now unable was to *wreake* his old despight. IV. i. 39. 9
 to *wreake* the damage by thee donne, IV. i. 44. 6
 Why do I not it *wreake* on thee, now in my might? IV. i. 52. 9
 On whom I waite to *wreake* that foule despight, IV. vi. 5. 8
 So hoth to *wreake* their wrathes on Britomart agreed. IV. vi. 8. 9
wreake on him her will for so great injurie. IV. vi. 23. 9
wreake on him that did her reave'. IV. vi. 38. 9
 on him selfe to *wreake* his follies owne despight. IV. vii. 39. 9
 to *wreake*: on worthless wight Your high displeasure, IV. viii. 17. 2
 Upon the sea to *wreake* his fell intent; IV. ix. 23. 4
 To *wreake* your wrath on such a carle as hee: V. iii. 36. 8
 Weening at once her wrath on him to *wreake* V. iv. 40. 4
 There they did thinke them selves on her to *wreake*; V. vi. 37. 1
 Upon your selves anothers wrong to *wreake*? V. viii. 11. 3
 He mote not come to *wreake* his *wrathful* mood: V. viii. 35. 4
 To *wreake* her on that mayden messengere, V. viii. 46. 4
 doth *wreake* her wrath On man and beast V. viii. 49. 4
 To *wreake* on me the guilt of his owne wrong: VI. ii. 21. 6
 That ye will not your wrath upon him *wreake*, VI. v. 30. 2
 To this attempt to *wreake* his hid despight, VI. vii. 12. 8
 willing eke to *wreake* The guilt on him VI. vii. 13. 6
wreake him selfe on them that him despise. VI. viii. 25. 4
 how he her death might *wreake*, VI. xi. 34. 6
- Wreaked.** See **Recked, Wrake, Wroke, Wroken.**
- Wreakful.** bide the horror of his *wreakful* hand, V. i. 8. 8
- Wreaks.** anle fortunes *wreakes* Could breake her course *Ro.* xxi. 7
 Fild with the *wreaks* of mortall miserie; *T.M.* 124
 Where mortall *wreakes* their blis may not remove; *Ti.* 397
 Fortune, mine avowed foe, Whose *wrathful* *wreakes* I. viii. 43. 4
 fate That hepd on him so many *wrathful* *wreakes*; I. xii. 16. 6
- Wreath.** See **Wreathe.**
- His looser locks doth wrap in *wreath* of vine: *Gn.* 114
 She compast with a *wreathe* of Olyves hoarie. *Mui.* 328
 round about the *wreath* this word was writ, II. iv. 38. 4
 With golden *wreath* and gorgeous ornament; III. vii. 11. 3

Wreath—Continued.

- His wast was with a *wreath* of vyie greene Engirt about, IV. vii. 7. 1
 a *wreath*, that was enrold With ears of corne VII. vi. 30. 6
- Wreathe.** from so heavie sight his head did *wreath*, II. i. 56. 7
- Wreathed.** See **Snaky-wreathed.**
- she her neck *wreath'd* from them *Bel.* vi. 4
 Shewing her *wreathed* rootes, and naked armes, *Ro.* xxviii. 6
 his *wreathed* hornes gsn newly sprout: *S.C.* May 186
 passing by with rolling *wreathed* pace, *Gn.* 253
 Triton, blowing loud his *wreathed* borne: *Col.* 245
 wrapping up her *wreathed* sterne around, I. i. 18. 5
 Whose *wreathed* houghtes when ever he unfolds, I. xi. 11. 3
 with her *wreathed* taile her middle did unfold, V. vii. 6. 9
- Wreathings.** dilate Their clasping armes in wanton *wreathings*
 intricate: II. xii. 53. 9
- Wreaths.** Hymen also crowne with *wreathes* of vine; *Epith.* 256
- Wreck.** See **Wreak.**
- winty storme his *wrathful* *wreck* does threat; I. xi. 21. 2
 Threatning unheedy *wrecke* and rash decay, II. x. 6. 5
 workst such *wrecke* on her to whom thow dearest art! IV. v. 16. 9
 To *wrecke* on them their follia bardymnt: V. iv. 24. 5
 Which death, or love, or fortunes *wreck* did rayse, *Epith.* 8
 ship, Doth suffer *wreck* both of her selfe and goods. *Am.* lvi. 12
 Whom ye doe *wreck*, doe ruine, and destroy. *Am.* lvi. 14
- Wrecked.** shivered ships, which had bene *wrecked* late, II. xii. 7. 4
 Either by being *wreckt* upon the sands, V. iv. 5. 4
- Wreckful.** Were brought by error or by *wreckful* wynde; VI. viii. 36. 4
- Wrecks.** through the overthrow And *wrecks* of many wreches, III. iv. 22. 8
 he others wrongs, and *wrecks* himselfe: III. ix. 4. 3
 sailers save from *wrecks* of *wrathful* winde. IV. xi. 52. 5
 warres, and *wrecks*, and wicked enmitie VI. ix. 19. 6
 all the woos and *wrecks* which I abide, *Am.* xxv. 11
- Wrenock.** A good old shepheard, *Wrenock* was his name, *S.C.* D. 41
- Wrest.** See **Outwrest, Wrist.**
- Whose meaning much I labored foorth to *wreste*, *Ti.* 486
 Tryde all ber arts and all her sleights thence out to *wrest*. II. xii. 81. 9
 From her, The wicked weapon rashly he did *wrest*, III. xii. 33. 2
 he sought by slight it forth to *wrest*, IV. iii. 10. 6
 by no means it backe againe he forth could *wrest*. V. xii. 21. 9
 To blot the same with blame, or *wrest* in wicked sort. V. xii. 34. 9
 Long did he *wrest* and wring it to and fro, VI. iv. 7. 1
- Wrested.** So unto wrong to yield my *wrested* right: III. i. 24. 5
 corrupt, and *wrested* unto will: *H.B.* 158
- Wrestle.** Some *wrestle*, some do run, some bathe in christall
 flood, I. xii. 7. 9
 seemed to contend And *wrestle* wantonly, II. xii. 63. 8
- Wrestled.** See **Over-wrestled.**
- Wrestling.** by much *wrestling* to leese the grosse. *S.C.* S. 135
 by *wrestling* to wex strong and heedfull, *Hub.* 746
 In *wrestling* nimble, and in renning swift, *As.* 73
 Did chalenge Calidore to *wrestling* game; VI. ix. 43. 6
- Wretch.** 'What have I, *wretch*, deserv'd, *Gn.* 329
 I, poore *wretch*, am forced to retourne *Gn.* 618
 who is so bold a *wretch*, *Hub.* 973
 The which, I, *wretch*, endured have thus long, D. 532
 'Unworthy *wretch*,' (quoth he) 'of so great grace, I. x. 62. 1
 What comfort can I, wofull *wretch*, conceive? II. i. 17. 2
 To lett a weary *wretch* from her dew rest, II. i. 47. 7
 Weake *wretch*, I wrapt myselfe in Palmers weed, II. i. 52. 8
 'Which when I, *wretch*'—Not one word more she sayd, II. i. 56. 1
 'Ay *wretch*,' (quoth he) II. iii. 8. 3
 weake *wretch*, of many weakest one, II. iv. 17. 6
 Then gan the curs'd *wretch* alowd to cry, II. vii. 60. 6
 espyde Another *wretch*, II. vii. 61. 2
 'Unthankfull *wretch*,' (said he) 'is this the meed, III. v. 45. 1
 'Me, seely *wretch*, she so at vantage caught, III. vii. 51. 1
 when she is nigh defild Of filthy *wretch*? III. viii. 27. 8
 reward the *wretch* for his mesprise, III. ix. 9. 6
 Unworthy *wretch* to tread upon the ground, III. xi. 11. 8
 vassall to the vilest *wretch* alive, IV. vii. 12. 2
 living thus a *wretch*, IV. ix. 39. 8
 For lending life to mc, a *wretch* unkind, V. v. 32. 5
 The *wretch* that hy'd you to this wicked deed.' VI. vii. 13. 5
 Many a *wretch* for want of remedie Did languish VI. vii. 31. 2
 maketh *wretch* or bappie, rich or poore; VI. ix. 30. 2
 Him, *wretch*, in doole would let no lenger dwell, *H.H.L.* 131
- Wretched.** Which make this life *wretched* and miserable, *Pel.* vi. 13
wretched people travailling that way, *Van.* iii. 5
 now her is a most *wretched* wight: *S.C.* S. 4
 'Unwise and *wretched* men, *S.C.* N. 183
 my poore *wretched* ghost Is forst to ferrie *Gn.* 337
 Where *wretched* ghosts sit wailing evermore. *Gn.* 384
wretched boy, they slew with guiltie blades; *Gn.* 403
 thy *wretched* need Praiseth the thing *Hub.* 595
 Ah, *wretched* world! the den of wickednesse, *T.M.* 121
 Ah, *wretched* world! the house of heavinesse, *T.M.* 123
 Ah, *wretched* world! and all that is therein, *T.M.* 125
 Of *wretched* life the onely joy shee is, *T.M.* 131
wretched persons to misfortune borne; *T.M.* 154
 wring Her *wretched* hands *T.M.* 170
 Bee now become most *wretched* wightes on ground. *T.M.* 312
 Starres conspiring *wretched* men t' afflict, *T.M.* 482
 comfort can I, *wretched* creature, have? *Ti.* 23
 Too soome for all this *wretched* world, *Ti.* 293
 now, more happie thou, and *wretched* wee *Ti.* 330
 joyes on *wretched* lovers to be wroken, *Mui.* 99
 in this *wretched* life dooth take delight, D. 9
 Hath made fit mate thy *wretched* case to heare, D. 65
 freed from *wretched* long imprisonment! D. 273
 How happie was I then, and *wretched* now! D. 308

Wretched—Continued.

- The one, because as I they wretched are; D. 422
 whilst I in this wretched vale doo stay D. 466
 I sore griev'd to see his wretched case. D. 553
 Ah! wretched boy, the shape of dreryhead, As. 133
 Most wretched he, that is and cannot tell'. Col. 659
 us fraile men, his wretched vassals here, Col. 813
 Die is my dew; yet rew my wretched state, I. i. 51. 7
 'The wretched woman, whom unhappy howre I. ii. 22. 2
 that happened to me here, And to this wretched Lady, I. ii. 31. 6
 Wretched man, wretched tree! I. ii. 33. 4
 by my wretched lovers side me plight; I. ii. 42. 7
 Which ever after in most wretched case, I. iv. 3. 5
 He led a wretched life, unto himselfe unknowne. I. iv. 28. 9
 Most wretched wight, whom nothing might suffice; I. iv. 29. 1
 'Ah! wretched sonne of wofull syre, I. v. 10. 6
 Her wicked daies with wretched knife did end, I. v. 39. 2
 caytive wretched thralls, that wayld night and day: I. v. 45. 9
 the endlesse routes of wretched thralles, I. v. 51. 1
 The wretched payre transform'd to treen mould; I. vii. 26. 6
 now in darkesome dungeon, wretched thrall, I. vii. 51. 7
 woman . . . The route of all your care and wretched plight, I. viii. 45. 5
 'Thou, wretched man, of death hast greatest need, I. ix. 45. 1
 to relieve the needes Of wretched soules, I. x. 3. 7
 wretched world he gan for to abhorre, I. x. 21. 4
 he desire to end his wretched dayes: I. x. 21. 8
 bare wretched wights he daily clad, I. x. 39. 6
 wretched men, and lived in like paine'. I. x. 62. 4
 wretched we, . . . Must now anew begin II. i. 32. 6
 Yet can they not warne death from wretched wight. II. i. 36. 6
 Which plonged had faire Lady in so wretched state. II. i. 56. 9
 this wretched woman overcome Of anguish, II. i. 58. 6
 this their wretched sonne, II. ii. 44. 8
 heape more vengeance on that wretched wight: II. iv. 5. 4
 he saw that wretched Squire, II. iv. 16. 2
 O wretched man, that would abuse so gentle Dame! II. iv. 20. 9
 'Most wretched man, That to affections does the bridle lend! II. iv. 34. 1
 To ridd a wretched man from handes of hellish wight!' II. v. 23. 9
 Wilfully make thyselfe a wretched thrall, II. vi. 17. 3
 'Most wretched woman and of wicked race, II. vi. 33. 7
 'That am, I weene, most wretched man alive; II. vi. 45. 2
 To save my Lord in wretched plight forlore; II. vi. 48. 3
 much more wretched were the case II. viii. 1. 4
 The wretched man gan then advise too late, II. x. 31. 1
 weary of that wretched life her selfe she hong. II. x. 32. 9
 In wretched prison long he did remaine, II. x. 45. 1
 from wretched Adams line To wofull away II. x. 50. 3
 With wretched miseries and woefull ruth, II. x. 62. 3
 Her wretched dayes in dolour she mote waste, III. ii. 17. 8
 that same wretched boy Was of him selfe the ydle Paramoure, III. ii. 45. 1
 where long in wretched cace He liv'd, III. iii. 41. 4
 The wretched sonne of wretched mother borne, III. iv. 36. 2
 for wretched mens reliefe make way; III. v. 27. 2
 To succor wretched wights whom we captived see'. III. v. 36. 9
 Me seemes I see Amintas wretched fate, III. vi. 45. 8
 came at last in weary wretched plight III. vii. 5. 7
 makes ensample of mans wretched state, III. ix. 39. 8
 The wretched man hearing her call for ayd, III. x. 14. 1
 Was never wretched man in such a wofull cace. III. x. 14. 9
 The wretched man at his imperious speech III. x. 25. 1
 from thenceforth a wretched life they ladd, III. xii. 16. 7
 wretched Lady, quitt from wofull state, III. xii. 39. 3
 Most wretched men, whose dayes depend on thruds so vaine! IV. ii. 48. 9
 O! why doe wretched men so much desire IV. iii. 1. 1
 all the wretched world recomforteth againe. IV. iv. 47. 9
 Who was to weet a wretched wearish elfe, IV. v. 34. 3
 'Ah, wretched wight! IV. vii. 10. 6
 Death is to him, that wretched life doth lead, IV. vii. 11. 7
 A wofull wretched maid, of God and man forgot! IV. vii. 14. 9
 I rest his wretched thrall, the sad Aemylia.' IV. vii. 18. 9
 wast his wretched daies in wofull plight; IV. vii. 39. 8
 he found this wretched man IV. vii. 43. 1
 Whom when she saw in wretched weedes disguiz'd, IV. viii. 12. 5
 doth thee thus wretched make? IV. viii. 14. 9
 Him wretched thrall unto his dongeon brought, IV. viii. 51. 8
 rive Out of their wretched corses, IV. ix. 22. 9
 In wretched anguise and incessant woe, IV. ix. 39. 6
 that wretched Greeke, that life forlore, IV. x. 40. 6
 nam'd the river of his wretched fate IV. xi. 38. 7
 Cares not what evils hap to wretched wight; IV. xii. 6. 8
 let me waste in woe my wretched yeares, IV. xii. 7. 7
 She gan afresh thus to renew her wretched case. IV. xii. 8. 9
 In which his wretched love lay IV. xii. 19. 4
 By wicked dome condemn'd a wretched death to die. IV. xii. 29. 9
 downe the cliffe the wretched Gyant tumbled; V. ii. 50. 6
 'The wretched mayd, that earst desir'd to die, V. iv. 11. 1
 that same wretched man, ordayned to die, V. iv. 25. 1
 That ever in this wretched case ye were? V. iv. 26. 3
 she might his wretched life bereave. V. v. 37. 5
 For yeelding so himselfe a wretched thrall V. vi. 1. 3
 by hard mishap doth lie In wretched bondage, V. vi. 10. 7
 lies in wretched thraldome, weake and wan, V. vi. 16. 3
 In which her wretched love was captive layd: V. vi. 37. 3
 upon the soyle Having her selfe in wretched wize abjected, V. ix. 9. 8
 in that wretched semblant V. ix. 38. 8
 wretched ruine of so high estate; V. ix. 46. 6
 With piteous ruth of her so wretched plight, V. ix. 50. 2
 yeelding the last honour to her wretched corse. V. x. 4. 9
 taken have this toylesome paine For wretched woman, V. x. 21. 3
 And that so wretched one, as ye do see, V. x. 21. 8

Wretched—Continued.

- powred forth his wretched life in deadly dreare. V. x. 35. 9
 me, of all most wretched wight, V. xi. 16. 5
 by that Tyrant is in wretched thraldome bound: V. xi. 38. 9
 holding up her wretched hands To him for aide, V. xi. 44. 8
 To be the plague and scourge of wretched men, VI. i. 8. 7
 What cruell hand thy wretched thraldome wrought, VI. i. 12. 3
 The wretched man, that all this while VI. i. 43. 1
 For he, . . . Is now him selfe in much more wretched plight: VI. ii. 45. 6
 That was a straunger to her wretched case; VI. ii. 47. 4
 And wretched life forlorne for vengeance VI. iii. 18. 9
 In sad misfortunes foule deformity And wretched sorrowes, VI. v. 1. 4
 By gentle usage of that wretched Dame: VI. v. 2. 6
 Now wringing both his wretched hands in one, VI. v. 4. 4
 Would streight dislodge the wretched wearie life. VI. v. 5. 6
 remained in most wretched state, VI. v. 29. 3
 wretched end which still attendeth on her.' VI. vi. 25. 7
 with the ruth of her so wretched case, VI. vi. 31. 8
 onely suffred him this wretched life to live. VI. vi. 36. 9
 Lay in the lap of death, rewing his wretched hale. VI. vii. 17. 9
 The more would wretched lovers her adore. VI. vii. 30. 4
 slaine he was, or made a wretched thrall, VI. vii. 60. 3
 Fell into wretched woes, which she repented late. VI. viii. 2. 9
 These two, unworthy of your wretched hands, VI. viii. 7. 6
 can me, most wretched mayd, Deliver VI. viii. 19. 6
 all weetlesse of the wretched stormes, VI. viii. 47. 5
 she nought did but lament Her wretched life VI. x. 44. 4
 Wrapped in wretched cares and hearts unrest, VI. xi. 3. 2
 Pastorella, wofull wretched Elfe, VI. xi. 19. 1
 So leave we her in wretched thraldome bound, VI. xi. 24. 8
 The sad remembrance of her wretched plight: VI. xi. 50. 7
 Yet could not remedie her wretched case; VI. xii. 8. 2
 Would for the wretched infants helpe provide; VI. xii. 8. 8
 Mongst wretched men (dismaide with her affright) VII. iv. 32. 7
 feeds at pleasure on the wretched pray: Am. xlvii. 8
 to us wretched earthly clods . . . lend desired light; Epith. 411
 how of most wretched wights He taken was, H.H.L. 239
- Wretchedest.** The wretchedest man that treades this day on
 ground? D. 63
 The wretchedest Dame that lives this day on ground; VI. v. 28. 2
- Wretchedly.** Wretchedly wearing out his youthly yeares, IV. vii. 41. 2
- Wretchedness.** restles seas of wretchednes and woe; Pet. 2 vii. 4
 evil hap Unworthy in such wretchednes doth wrap, Hub. 602
 shortly brought to hopelesse wretchednesse. Hub. 934
 I chose before a life of wretchednes. Hub. 984
 To waile the wretchednes of world impure? T.M. 120
 He drowned in deep wretchednes, T.M. 149
 to be so relievd is wretchednesse. T.M. 348
 did at last decline To lowest wretchednes: Mui. 15
 Well worthy he to taste of wretchednes. Mui. 216
 this worlds vainnesse and lifes wretchednesse, D. 34
 Driven with streames of wretchednesse and woe, D. 433
 No wayling there nor wretchednesse is heard, Col. 312
 That many errant knights hath brought to wretchednesse. I. ii. 34. 9
 beautie brought! unworthy wretchednesse I. iii. 1. 3
 they should live in wo, and dye in wretchednesse. I. v. 46. 9
 death him did awaite in daily wretchednesse. I. xii. 33. 9
 that caytives thrall, the thrall of wretchednesse. II. iv. 16. 9
 No wretchednesse is like to sinfull vellenage. II. xi. 1. 9
 Did heape on her new waves of weary wretchednesse. III. viii. 20. 9
 life is wretchednesse. III. xi. 14. 9
 captive with her led to wretchednesse and wo. III. xii. 41. 9
 Come home to her in piteous wretchednesse, V. vii. 39. 5
 gave beginning to her woe and wretchednesse. V. x. 11. 9
 Cover'd with cold, and wrapt in wretchednesse; VI. iii. 44. 7
 The witness of his wretchednesse in place, VI. viii. 5. 2
 Likier to heaven then mortal wretchednesse: VI. xi. 1. 5
- Wretches.** Most unhappie wretches! T.M. 148
 In this wide world in which they, wretches, stray, T.M. 493
 those wretches which I there descryde, Col. 676
 stubs of trees . . . On which had many wretches hanged bene, I. ix. 34. 4
 Death is for wretches borne under unhappie starre.' II. vi. 44. 9
 vile caytive wretches, ragged, rude, deformd, II. ix. 13. 4
 sat wayting . . . For spoile of wretches, II. xii. 8. 7
 through the overthrow And wreckes of many wretches, III. iv. 22. 8
 in the wofull harts Of many wretches III. vi. 49. 7
 by wracke that wretches hath distrest, V. iv. 19. 5
 Is but a bayt such wretches to beguile, Am. xli. 10
 drinketh up the lyfe, Of carefull wretches H.L. 126
 Us wretches from the second death did save; H.H.L. 193
 That we the like should to the wretches shew, H.H.L. 215
- Wretches's.** heavens refuse to heare a wretches cry; D. 355
 Vouchsafe with mild regard a wretches cace to heare.' III. x. 26. 9
 ruth of wretches wrong, IV. xii. 9. 2
 take delight t' encrease a wretches woe; Am. xli. 7
 make a lovers life a wretches hell. H.L. 265
 S.C.F. 7
- Wriggle.** They wont in the wind wagge their wriggle tayles, Van. ix. 14
- Wring.** Should able be so great an one to wring. Van. ix. 14
 he the same did to his purpose wring. Hno. 1142
 wring Her wretched hands T.M. 169
 the grievous smart which him did wring, I. xi. 39. 2
 To spin, to card, to sew, to wash, to wring; V. lv. 31. 6
 Long did he wrest and wring it to and fro, VI. iv. 7. 1
 The warie foule his bill did backward wring; VI. vii. 9. 4
- Wringing.** Wringing her hands, in womens piteous wise, I. i. 60. 7
 Wringing her hands, and making piteous mone: II. i. 13. 7
 Now wringing both his wretched hands in one, VI. v. 4. 4
 Wringing her hands, and ruefully loud crying? VI. xi. 23. 7
- Wrinkled.** next her wrinkled skin rough sackcloth wore, I. iii. 14. 3
 backward still was turnd his wrinkled face: I. viii. 31. 4

Wrinkled—Continued.

A loathly, *wrinkled* hag, ill favoured, old, I. viii. 46. 8
Wrinkles. browes, Full of *wrinkles* and frostie furrowes, S.C. F. 44
 her face ill-favoured, full of *wrinkles* old. II. iv. 4. 9
Wrist. His sunbroad shield about his *wrest* he bond, II. ii. 21. 5
 many-folded shield he bound about his *wrest*. II. iii. 1. 9
 Guyons shield about his *wrest* he bond: II. viii. 22. 7
 Adowne he kest it with so puissant *wrest*, II. xi. 42. 7
 having conquered The maistring raines out of her weary *wrest*, III. vii. 2. 8
Wrists. Their shining shields about their *wrestes* they tye, I. v. 6. 3
 Hyponoe with salt-bedewed *wrests*; IV. xi. 51. 2
Writ. See **Holy Writ, Wrate, Written, Wrote.**
 The name of Mysterie *writ* in hir face; Rev. ii. 9
 These moniments, which not in paper *writ*, Ro. xxxii. 6
 In whose high front was *writ* as doth ensue. Gn. 686
 Finde nothing worthe to be *writ*, T.M. 100
 Hath *writ* my record in true-seeming sort. Ti. 168
 In which sad Death his pourtraiture had *writ*, D. 303
 Of onely her he sung, he thought, he *writ*, As. 64
 all the walls and windows there are *writ*, Col. 776
 Yet doe not seigne to let thy name be *writt* Ded. Son. ii. 4
 Under a shady vele is therein *writ*, Ded. Son. xii. 7
 Whose learned Muse hath *writ* her owne record Ded. Son. xiii. 3
 In whose great shield was *writ* with letters gay I. ii. 12. 7
 spightfull poison spues . . . on all that ever *writt*. I. iv. 32. 8
 heathnish shield, wherein with letters red, Was *writt* *Sansjoy*, I. iv. 38. 6
writt with golden letters rich and brave: I. ix. 19. 8
 Wherein darke things were *writt*, hard to be understood. I. x. 13. 9
 her sacred Booke, with blood *writt*, I. x. 19. 1
writ in stone With bloody letters I. x. 53. 6
 to his handes that *writt* he did betake, I. xii. 25. 8
 round about the wreath this word was *writ*, II. iv. 38. 4
 Whereon the Faery Queenes pourtract was *writt*, II. viii. 43. 3
 in the which were *writ* Infinite shapes II. ix. 50. 2
 therein all the famous history Of Jason and Medaea was *writt*; II. xii. 44. 4
 Therein was *writt* how Jove Had felt the point III. xi. 30. 1
 All which in that faire arras was most lively *writ*. III. xi. 39. 9
 what so were therein or *writ* or ment, III. xi. 50. 6
 over that same dore was likewise *writ*, III. xi. 54. 2
 Another yron dore, on which was *writ*, III. xi. 54. 7
 oftentimes doe wish it never had bene *writ*. IV. i. I. 9
 His word, which on his ragged shield was *writ*, IV. iv. 39. 8
 All were it, as the rest, but rudely *writ*? Am. xxxiii. 8

Write. See **Wrate.**

by myne eie the Crow his clawe dooth *wright*: S.C. D. 136
 Ile *write* in termes as she the same did say, Hub. 41
 Ne tell a written word, ne *write* a letter, Hub. 383
 Thou onely fit this Argument to *write*, Ded. Son. viii. 5
 My chaster Muse for shame doth blush to *write*; I. viii. 48. 2
write the battailes of his great godhead: II. iii. 24. 4
 It falls me here to *write* of Chastity, III. Pr. 1. 1
 faire Britomart, whose prayse I *wryte*; III. ii. 3. 2
 This gentle Damzell, whom I *write* upon, III. viii. 1. 4
 Whiles of a wanton Lady I doe *wryte*, III. ix. 1. 6
 therein *write* to lett his love be showne; III. ix. 30. 7
 when my pen would *write* her titles true, Am. iii. 11
 I then both speake and *write* The wonder Am. iii. 13
 in the heavens *wryte* your glorious name. Am. lxxv. 12
 doe ye *write* it downe, Epith. 263

Writing. See **Handwriting.**

Life, and Death, is in thy doomefull *writing*! Com. Son. i. 13
 the same *writing* small Does all their deedes deface, III. ii. 1. 8
writing straunge characters in the grownd, III. iii. 14. 8
Writings. her brave *writings*, which her famous merite Ro. v. 12
Wrists. long hast traveld, by thy learned *writs*, Ro. Env. 4
 her eternize with their heavenlie *writs*! T.M. 582
 spare to one, or two, or three, Rowme in their *writes*; III. ii. 1. 8
 O cursed Eld! the cankerworme of *writs*, IV. ii. 33. 6
 More then my former *writs*, VI. xii. 41. 3

Written. See **Writ.**

Ne tell a *written* word, ne *write* a letter, Hub. 383
 (as in stories it is *written* found) Mu. 258
 these wofull layes, On my grave *written*, D. 537
 ensample hath this lesson deare Deepe *written* in my heart I. viii. 44. 8
 times in his eternall booke of fate Are *written* sure, I. ix. 42. 5
 As it in bookes hath *written* beene of old. III. ii. 18. 3
 In which there *written* was, with cyphres old, III. ii. 25. 5
 thinke of that fayre visage *written* in her hart. III. ii. 29. 9
 underneath his feet was *written* thus, III. xi. 49. 1
 Over the dore thus *written* she did spye, III. xi. 50. 3
 the ground he kist Wherein it *written* was, IV. vii. 46. 9
 in the marble stone was *written* this, IV. x. 8. 6
 There *written* was the purport of his sin, V. ix. 26. 2
 but *Ban*, that once had *written* bin, Was raced out, V. ix. 26. 4
 the sorrowes . . . *Written* with teares Am. i. 8
 Her worth is *written* with a golden quill, Am. lxxxiv. 10
 Which they have *written* in their inward ey; H.H.B. 255

Wrizzled. Her *wrizzled* skin, as rough as maple rind, I. viii. 47. 8

Wroke. See **Wrake, Wroken.**

him stirring to bee *wroke* Of his late wronges, II. v. 21. 3
 Thereof devising shortly to be *wroke*, II. vi. 30. 8
 With fell intent on him to bene *wyroke*; IV. vi. 23. 3
 Whilst he on him was greedy to be *wroke*, IV. vii. 26. 7
 of a womans hand it was *wyroke*, IV. xi. 5. 6
 the stroke That . . . had so sternely *wroke* His wrath VI. ii. 13. 4

Wroken. See **Wrake, Wroke.**

(Whereof he wil be *wroken*) S.C. Mar. 108
 joyes on wretched lovers to be *wroken*, Mu. 99
 Through judgement of the gods to bene *wyroken*, Col. 921
 Both greedie fiers on other to be *wroken*: IV. ii. 21. 5

Wroken—Continued.

'Be not upon thy balance *wroken*. V. ii. 47. 4
 Justice that day of wrong her selfe had *wroken*; V. viii. 44. 7
 threats of any to be *wroken*. V. ix. 24. 9
 So long as these two armes were able to be *wroken*. VI. ii. 7. 9
 in mynd to bene *wyroken* Of all the vile demeane VI. vi. 18. 3
Wrong. Caused of *wrong* and cruell constraint, S.C. F. 152
 to *wrong* holy eld did forheare; S.C. F. 206
 They maken many a *wrong* chevisaunce, S.C. May 92
 Evil ensueth of *wrong* entent. S.C. May 102
 easten to compasse many *wrong* emprise: S.C. S. 83
 Wailing the *wrong* which he had done of late, Gn. 327
 they all eternally complaine Of others *wrong*, Gn. 408
 if that *wrong* on eyther side there were, Hub. 1097
 hold by *wrong* that wee should have by right. T.M. 318
 For age to dye is right, but youth is *wrong*; D. 243
 For she it is that hath me done this *wrong*, D. 341
 rue my Daphnes *wrong*, And mourne for me D. 537
 with outrageous *wrong* . . . the roses rent away; As. 159
 when thou doest me *wrong*? Col. 171
 do not thy selfe that *wrong*, Col. 406
 That I must rue his undeserved *wrong*: I. Pr. 2. 8
 O, how can . . . simple truth subdue avenging *wrong*! I. iii. 6. 5
 all that he by right or *wrong* could find, I. iii. 18. 1
 did usurpe with *wrong* and tyrannie Upon the scepter I. iv. 12. 5
 rift and *wrong* ylike in equall hallaunce waide. I. iv. 27. 9
 So th' one for *wrong*, the other strives for right. I. v. 8. 1
 So th' one for *wrong*, the other strives for right, I. v. 9. 1
 with like treason now maintain Thy guilty *wrong*, I. vi. 41. 6
 his *wrong* with greater puissance maintaine.' II. i. 14. 9
 deceave A gentle Lady, or her *wrong* through might: II. i. 17. 8
 whom he damaged By tortious *wrong*, II. ii. 18. 8
 provokt her sonne to wreake her *wrong*; II. iv. 12. 6
 His am I Atin, his in *wrong* and right, II. iv. 42. 5
 him prickts with spurs of shame and *wrong*. II. v. 38. 9
 Outrageous *wrong*, and hellish covetize, II. vii. 12. 8
 Thou canst preserve from *wrong* and robbery? II. vii. 20. 4
 Them to enforce by violence or *wrong*: II. vii. 30. 4
 all by *wrong* waies for themselves prepard: II. vii. 47. 5
 On this vile body from to wreak my *wrong*, II. viii. 28. 4
 to recover right for such as *wrong* did grieve. III. i. 3. 9
 So unto *wrong* to yield my wrested right: III. i. 24. 5
 To weene your *wrong* by force to justify; III. i. 25. 2
 by *wrong* or right To compas thy desire, III. ii. 46. 8
 thy cruell wrath and spightfull *wrong* III. iv. 8. 7
 To reskew her from shame, and to revenge her *wrong*. III. iv. 45. 9
 threatened death for his outrageous *wrong*. III. v. 13. 9
 Nor Aeolus sharp blast could worke them any *wrong*. III. v. 44. 9
 to avenge the implacable *wrong* III. vii. 35. 5
 Redresse the *wrong* of miserable wight, III. x. 28. 2
 The golden Apple, cause of all their *wrong*, IV. i. 22. 5
 answer for thy *wrong* as shall fall out in fight.' IV. ii. 13. 9
 ye doe *wrong* To stirre up strife, IV. iv. 12. 2
 first I may that *wrong* to him requite; IV. vi. 9. 8
 But—if the heavens helpe to redresse her *wrong*, IV. vii. 23. 3
 of all his woe and *wrong* Companion she became, IV. viii. 5. 8
 Hath done this *wrong*, to wreake on worthless wight IV. viii. 17. 2
 gathered had by *wrong* And tortious powre, IV. ix. 12. 3
 To rip up *wrong* that battell once hath tried; IV. ix. 37. 3
 'a greater *wrong* remains: IV. ix. 38. 1
 wall'd hy nature gainst invaders *wrong*, IV. x. 6. 3
 Gainst all that would it faine to force or *wrong*: IV. x. 7. 5
 that I have doen such *wrong*, IV. xi. 1. 3
 ruth of wretches *wrong*, IV. xii. 9. 2
 me seemes of double *wrong* ye plaine, IV. xii. 30. 2
 Right now is *wrong*, and *wrong* that was is right; V. Pr. 4. 4
wrong repressed, and establisht right, V. i. 2. 3
 she him taught to weigh both right and *wrong* V. i. 7. 1
 In all the skill of decemng *wrong* and right, V. i. 8. 2
wrong redresse in such as wend awry: V. ii. 1. 4
 makes them subject to his mighty *wrong*; V. ii. 7. 4
 Instead of right me seemes great *wrong* dost shew, V. ii. 34. 3
 Were it not good that *wrong* were then surecast, V. ii. 37. 8
 What *wrong* then is it, V. ii. 40. 6
 The right or *wrong*, the false or else the trew? V. ii. 44. 6
 he could justly weigh the *wrong* or right. V. ii. 45. 3
 counterpeise the same with so much *wrong*.' V. ii. 46. 2
 To fill the other scale with so much *wrong*; V. ii. 46. 6
 they doe nought but right or *wrong* betoken; V. ii. 47. 5
 they with *wrong* or falshood will not fare, V. ii. 48. 2
 for to maister *wrong* and puissant pride: V. iv. 1. 5
 seeming to have suffred mickle *wrong*, V. iv. 5. 3
 till she revenge had wrought Of a late *wrong* V. vi. 23. 8
 Upon your selves anothers *wrong* to wreake? V. viii. 11. 3
 'Ne him sufficeth all the *wrong* and ill, V. viii. 19. 1
 on his Lady, th' author of that *wrong*, V. viii. 24. 8
 Justice that day of *wrong* her selfe had *wroken*; V. viii. 44. 7
 Purchast through lawlesse powre and tortious *wrong* V. viii. 51. 6
 furious and fell As *wrong*, when it hath arm'd it selfe V. ix. 1. 3
 right long time is overborne of *wrong* V. xi. 1. 2
 all that *wrong* unto that wofull Dame So long had done, V. xi. 4. 5
 Can keepe from outrage and from doing *wrong*, V. xii. 1. 6
 right and *wrong* most cruelly confound: V. xii. 2. 7
 With which he went to fight to justifie his *wrong*: V. xii. 14. 9
 That thorough some more mighty enemies *wrong* VI. i. 11. 3
 it hath long mayntaind with mighty *wrong*: VI. i. 13. 4
 recompence of all their former *wrong*. VI. i. 47. 6
 'For not I him, . . . did offer first to *wrong*, VI. ii. 8. 2
 'Perdie great blame' . . . a wight unarm'd to *wrong*: VI. ii. 8. 7
 To wreake on the guilt of his owne *wrong*: VI. ii. 21. 6

Wrong—Continued.

- Who ever thinks . . . To wrong the weaker, oft falles . . . VI. ii. 23. 9
 where no wight Should . . . worke me any wrong: . . . VI. ii. 30. 6
 in approvanse of thy wrong, . . . VI. vi. 35. 1
 greater force there needs to maintaine wrong then right. . . VI. vii. 22. 7
 Sith he likewise did wrong by him sustaine, . . . VI. vii. 22. 7
 Fortune, not with all this wrong Contented, . . . VI. xi. 2. 5
 unto lovely Lady doing wrong; . . . VI. xii. 34. 7
 all such persons as he earst did wrong . . . VI. xii. 37. 7
 wrong of right, and had of good did make . . . VII. vi. 6. 3
 Damning all Wrong and tortious Injurie, . . . VII. vii. 14. 5
 after Wrong was lov'd, and Justice solde, . . . VII. vii. 37. 8
 me captiving streight with rigorous wrong, . . . Am. xii. 11
 Great wrong I doe, . . . Am. xxxiii. 1
 For feare the stoness her tender foot should wrong, . . . Epith. 49
 wrong it were that any other twaine . . . H.B. 204
 Had it benee wrong to aske his owne with gaine? . . . H.H.L. 180
Wrong-doers. makes wrong doers justice to deride, . . . V. iv. 1. 7
Wronged. Wrong'd yett not daring to expresse my paine, . . . Gn. Ded. 1
 he her wronged innocence did weat. . . I. iii. 6. 3
 As a chaste virgin that had wronged heene: . . . II. i. 21. 5
 wrong'd by Carle, by Proteus sav'd, . . . III. viii. Arg.
 Gaine one that hath both wronged you and us; . . . IV. xii. 30. 3
 I am the wrong'd, whom ye did enterprise Both to redresse, . . . V. viii. 11. 4
 all unweeting have you wrong'd thus sore, . . . V. viii. 13. 2
 In the behalfe of wronged weake did fight: . . . V. viii. 30. 8
 doubting to be wronged or heguyld, . . . VI. vii. 33. 7
Wronger. See Woman-wronger.
 he should warne the wronger to appeare . . . Hub. 1098
 So mischiefe overmatcht the wronger. . . V. viii. 7. 9
Wrongest. Rudely thou wrongest my deare harts desire, . . . Am. v. 1
Wrongfull. So mak'st thou kings, and gayneest wrongfull govern-
 ment. . . II. vii. 13. 9
 The wrongfull outrage of unrighteous men, . . . III. xi. 10. 6
 had foyled . . . by wrongfull fight . . . IV. ix. 36. 3
 she that wrongfull challenge soone assoyled, . . . IV. ix. 36. 7
 With wrongfull powre oppressing others of their kind. . . V. i. 7. 9
 require That Damsell whom he held as wrongfull prisoner. . . V. viii. 27. 9
 To which they had no right, nor any wrongfull state. . . V. xi. 3. 9
 withheld from me by wrongfull might, . . . V. xi. 49. 8
 A wrongfull quarrell to maintaine by fight; . . . VI. vi. 35. 6
 hath doen to thee this wrongfull deed, . . . VI. vii. 5. 8
 for revengement of those wrongfull smarts, . . . VI. viii. 22. 3
Wrongfully. This war ye wrongfully have wielded. . . IV. ix. 37. 9
 though wrongfully from heaven exil'd. . . VII. vi. 26. 9
Wronging. Not wronging any other by my will, . . . V. iv. 14. 4
Wrongs. each to other working cruell wrongs, . . . Ro. xxiv. 7
 all those complaints unto him brought Of wrongs, . . . Hub. 1253
 Anothers wrongs to weake upon thy selfe: . . . I. vi. 42. 3
 Fortune, . . . for these wrongs shall treble penaunce pay . . . I. viii. 43. 5
 All wrongs have mendes, . . . II. i. 20. 5
 did bringe To plaine of wrongs, . . . II. iii. 13. 5
 to bee wroke Of his late wrongs, . . . II. v. 21. 4
 just wrongs to vengeance doe provoke, . . . II. viii. 27. 3
 casting wrongs and all revenge behind, . . . II. viii. 51. 3
 all thy wrongs will wipe out of my sovenaunce. . . II. viii. 51. 9
 wreake your wrongs wrought to this knight alone, . . . III. i. 28. 6
 On his sonne Edwin all those wrongs shall wreake; . . . III. iii. 36. 2
 he others wrongs, and wreakes himselfe: . . . III. ix. 4. 3
 The open wrongs thou doest me day by day: . . . IV. ii. 13. 2
 dayly he his wrongs encreaseth more; . . . V. ii. 6. 1
 Which she with wrongs hath heaped up so by . . . V. ii. 9. 5
 all the wrongs that he therein could lay . . . V. ii. 46. 6
 Yet all the wrongs could not a little right downe way. . . V. ii. 46. 9
 put two wrongs together to be tride, . . . V. ii. 48. 3
 whence mortal men implore Right in their wrongs, . . . V. vii. 1. 5
 having throughly heard and seene All those great wrongs, . . . V. viii. 24. 2
 whose wrongs though long She suffred, . . . V. xi. 1. 7
Wrote. See Wrate, Writ.
 triumphes of Phlegraean Jove, he wrote, . . . II. x. 3. 4
 One day I wrote her name upon the strand; . . . Am. lxxv. 1
 Agayne, I wrote it with a second hand; . . . Am. lxxv. 3
Wroth. when as the Foule was wroth, . . . Van. iv. 13
 wondrous wroth, for that so foule despite, . . . Col. 148
 Who, therat wondrous wroth, . . . gan eftsoones revive; . . . I. ii. 19. 1
 The goddesse wroth gan fowly her disgrace, . . . I. vii. 5. 5
 The knight was wroth to see his stroke heguyld, . . . I. xi. 25. 1
 sayd then the knight halfe wroth, . . . II. i. 11. 1
 when Sir Guyon saw, all were he wroth, . . . II. ii. 12. 1
 He wexed wondrous wroth, . . . II. iv. 45. 2
 Exceeding wroth was Guyon at that blow, . . . II. v. 7. 1
 hasty wroth, and heedlesse hazardry, . . . II. v. 13. 8
 Mammon wexing wroth; . . . II. vii. 14. 6
 'Foolish old man,' said then the Pagan wroth, . . . II. viii. 22. 1
 Wroth was the Prince, and sory yett withall, . . . II. viii. 52. 5
 when they were wroth; . . . II. x. 40. 5
 when the wroth Western wind does reave their locks: . . . II. xi. 19. 5
 Whereat Excesse exceedingly was wroth, . . . II. xii. 57. 6
 'Whereat Cadwallin wroth shall forth issew, . . . III. iii. 39. 1
 voxee halfe wroth against her damzels slacke, . . . III. iv. 19. 3
 'Beldame, be not wroth With silly Virgin, . . . III. vii. 8. 6
 that other knight begonne To wex exceeding wroth, . . . III. viii. 17. 8
 he gan to wex exceeding wroth, . . . III. ix. 13. 6
 So turned from him wroth. . . III. x. 29. 9
 Exceeding wroth therewith the virgin grew, . . . III. xii. 33. 6
 The warlike virgine . . . wexed inlie wroth; . . . IV. i. 10. 6
 Ne be ye wroth, Sir Scudamour, . . . IV. i. 46. 5
 Exceeding wroth therat was Blandamour, . . . IV. ii. 14. 1
 Triamond, halfe wroth to see him staid, . . . IV. iv. 20. 6
 Whereat fully inly wroth was Triamond, . . . IV. iv. 25. 1

Wroth—Continued.

- Theratt exceeding wroth was Satyran; . . . IV. v. 24. 1
 wroth with Satyran was Blandamour; . . . IV. v. 24. 2
 wroth with Blandamour was Erivan; . . . IV. v. 24. 3
 Through jealous passion weeping inly wroth, . . . IV. ix. 9. 8
 Euryplulus, that calmes the waters wroth; . . . IV. xi. 14. 4
 he answered wroth, 'Loe! there thy hire'; . . . V. ii. 11. 8
 Which when the Pagan saw he wexed wroth, . . . V. ii. 12. 1
 'Thou foolishse Elle,' (said then the Gyant wroth) . . . V. ii. 37. 1
 Wroth wext he then, . . . V. ii. 45. 1
 though wondrous wroth, and inly burning . . . V. vi. 31. 1
 she therat was wroth, . . . V. vi. 38. 6
 the earth . . . Wroth with the Gods, . . . V. vii. 10. 7
 Wherewith full wroth he fiercely gan assay. . . V. xi. 11. 4
 Wherewith he wroth, . . . Tooke in foule scoorne . . . V. ii. 11. 6
 inly wroth Against her Knight, . . . VI. iii. 33. 1
 Calepine, however inly wroth, . . . VI. iii. 45. 6
 which when as Cupid heard, he wexed wroth; . . . VI. vii. 33. 6
 The villain, wroth for greeting him so sore, . . . VI. vii. 46. 1
 Thereat Jove wexed wroth, . . . VII. vi. 35. 7
Wrothful. The knight, yett wrothfull for his late disgrace, . . . II. xi. 34. 6
 they at last their wrothfull hands let fall, . . . IV. ii. 21. 8
 the wrothfull Britoness Stayd not . . . V. vii. 34. 1
 Eftsoones they gan their wrothfull hands to hold, . . . V. viii. 12. 4
Wrothfully. 'Cease, foolish man!' (saide he, halfe wrothfully) . . . D. 71
 (quothe he halfe wrothfully) . . . VI. vii. 16. 1
Wrought. See Lately-wrought, Outwrought.
 The worke did shew it selfe not wrought by man, . . . Bel. 1 iv. 9
 pillours . . . All wrought with Diamond . . . Bel. 2 ii. 4
 rather wrought by his owne industry, . . . Bel. 2 iv. 10
 As snowe and golde together had been wrought: . . . Pet. vi. 6
 that wrought so deadly spight. . . S.C. Jun. 101
 A mazer ywrought of the Maple warre, . . . S.C. Au. 26
 To him he the wroughten mazer alone. . . S.C. Au. 134
 The coloured chaplets wrought with a chiefe, . . . S.C. N. 115
 the Muse so wrought me from my byrth, . . . S.C. D. 38
 who has wrought my Rosalind this spight, . . . S.C. D. 113
 through their owne faire handling wisely wrought, . . . Hub. 554
 is day by day unto us wrought . . . T.M. 62
 In contemplation of things heavenlie wrought: . . . T.M. 536
 Wrought with faire pillours and fine imageries; . . . Ti. 96
 wrought both joy and sorrow in my mind: . . . Ti. 614
 Burganet . . . wrought by wonderous device . . . Mu. 74
 wrought her shame, and sorrow never ended. . . Mu. 264
 a faire border wrought of sundrie flowres, . . . Mu. 298
 So well I wrought with mildnes and with paine, . . . D. 117
 So well he wrought with practise and with paines, . . . As. 99
 traine, Which he with Mulla wrought . . . Col. 119
 wrought so well with his continuall paine, . . . Col. 124
 Emongst the seats of Angels heavenlie wrought, . . . Col. 614
 growing he his owne perfection wrought, . . . Col. 805
 And roughly wrought in an unlearned Looome: . . . Ded. Son. vii. 13
 Shall I accuse . . . mightie causes wrought in heaven above, . . . I. i. 51. 3
 that late vision which th' Enchaunter wrought, . . . I. iii. 3. 6
 a Cave ywrought by wondrous art, . . . I. v. 36. 5
 A wondrous way it for this Lady wrought, . . . I. vi. 7. 3
 that devilish yron Engin, wrought In deepest Hell, . . . I. vii. 13. 1
 all he wrought For this young Prince, . . . I. vii. 36. 6
 the breach Which love and fortune in her heart had wrought; . . . I. vii. 42. 4
 what suddain stowre Had wrought that horror strange, . . . I. viii. 5. 9
 wondrous anguish in his hart it wrought, . . . I. viii. 15. 8
 so great good, as he for her had wrought, . . . I. ix. 2. 8
 The percing steele there wrought a wound full wyde, . . . I. ix. 20. 8
 Unwares me wrought unto her wicked will, . . . I. xii. 32. 8
 treasons . . . wrought by that false sorceresse: . . . I. xii. 33. 6
 'And lives he yet' . . . 'that wrought this act? . . . II. i. 12. 2
 read who hath ye wrought this shameful plicht, . . . II. i. 18. 2
 yonder he, . . . 'That wrought the shameful fact . . . II. i. 25. 2
 grievous outrage, which he red A knight had wrought . . . II. i. 30. 6
 'His be the praise that this atchievment wrought, . . . II. i. 33. 2
 'Such is this well, wrought by occasion strange, . . . II. ii. 7. 1
 mischiefs which a wicked Fay Had wrought, . . . II. ii. 43. 4
 T'avenge his Parents death on them that had it wrought. . . II. iii. 2. 9
 So fortune wrought, . . . II. iii. 3. 6
 such grace I found, and meanes I wrought, . . . II. iv. 21. 1
 Confest how Philemon her wrought to change her weede. . . II. iv. 29. 9
 To wreake my wrath on him that first it wrought: . . . II. iv. 30. 5
 thousand causes wrought. . . II. v. 19. 9
 wrought by art and counterfetted shew, . . . II. vii. 45. 5
 wrathfull hand wrought not her owne desire? . . . II. viii. 15. 5
 hath to Paynyn knights wrought gret distresse, . . . II. viii. 18. 5
 it in flames of Aetna wrought apart, . . . II. viii. 20. 7
 Through all those foldes the steelehead passage wrought, . . . II. viii. 32. 7
 with gold and perle most richly wrought, . . . II. ix. 19. 4
 heare Was trimly wovon and in tresses wrought, . . . II. ix. 19. 7
 Of bewen stone the porch was fayrely wrought, . . . II. ix. 24. 1
 nothing pourtrahed nor wrought; Not wrought nor pourtrahed, . . . II. ix. 33. 8, 9
 Ascending by ten steps of Alabaster wrought. . . II. ix. 44. 9
 many hard Atchievement wrought, . . . II. ix. 15. 4
 the gate was wrought of substance light, . . . II. xii. 43. 8
 The art which all that wrought appeared in no place. . . II. xii. 68. 9
 Her garments all were wrought of beaten gold, . . . III. i. 16. 6
 wreake your wrongs wrought to this knight alone, . . . III. i. 28. 5
 in that cloth was wrought as if it lively grew, . . . III. i. 38. 9
 Whatever foe had wrought, or frend had faynd, . . . III. ii. 19. 5
 by what means his love might best be wrought: . . . III. iii. 6. 6
 wrought Great wreake to many errant knights . . . III. vii. 48. 2
 her out of astonishment he wrought; . . . III. viii. 35. 6
 massacres, which he wrought On mighty kings . . . III. ix. 29. 8
 Which he had wrought to many others moe. . . III. xi. 45. 5

Wrought—Continued.

- pure gold . . . *Wrought* with wilde Antickes, . . . III. xi. 51. 5
 mightie Conquerours . . . *wrought* their owne decayes, . . . III. xi. 52. 5
 none but hee Which *wrought* it could the same recure againe, III. xii. 34. 7
 that rich Romane of white marble *wrought*, . . . III. xii. 46. or. 3
 much the more by that he lately *wrought*, . . . IV. i. 8. 3
 How she might overthrow the things that Concord *wrought*, . . . IV. i. 29. 9
 the evill That by themselves unto themselves is *wrought*, . . . IV. ii. 3. 7
 unquiet strife . . . great quarrels *wrought*, . . . IV. ii. 37. 4
 Which doughty Triamond had *wrought* that day, . . . IV. iv. 22. 5
 With which they *wrought* such wondrous marvels there, . . . IV. iv. 29. 3
wrought in Lemno with unquenched fire: . . . IV. v. 4. 4
 Which secret fate hath in this Ladie *wrought*, . . . IV. vi. 30. 4
 So well he wo'd her, and so well he *wrought* her, . . . IV. vi. 41. 1
 his exchange or freedom might be *wrought*, . . . IV. viii. 53. 4
 of a fishes shell was *wrought* with rare delight, . . . IV. xi. 6. 9
 Florimell it was which *wrought* his paine, . . . IV. xii. 27. 8
 Read therefore who it is which this hath *wrought*, . . . IV. xii. 30. 6
 'Who was it then,' (sayd Artegal) 'that *wrought*? . . . V. i. 16. 1
 powr of charms, which she against him *wrought*, . . . V. ii. 22. 8
 this the sword which *wrought* those cruell stounds, . . . V. iii. 22. 1
 Wbereto her bashful shamefastnesse *ywrought* A great increase V. iii. 23. 3
 th' emptic girdle which about her wast was *wrought*, . . . V. iii. 24. 9
 to have *wrought* unware some villanous assay, . . . V. iv. 23. 9
 who can scape what his owne fate hath *wrought*? . . . V. iv. 27. 8
 unto them *wrought* all the villany . . . V. iv. 29. 7
 He is . . . *wrought* by Clarins wile, . . . V. v. Arg.
 silke Woven uppon with silver, subtly *wrought*, . . . V. v. 2. 5
 So cunningly she *wrought* her crafts assay, . . . V. v. 52. 5
 till she revenge had *wrought* Of a late wrong . . . V. vi. 23. 7
 So well as could with cunning hand be *wrought*, . . . V. vii. 6. 3
 royall gifts of gold and silver *wrought*, . . . V. vii. 24. 4
 Could ought on earth so wondrous change have *wrought*, . . . V. vii. 40. 6
 That false Duessa, which had *wrought* great care, . . . V. ix. 40. 3
 What cruell hand thy wretched thraldome *wrought*, . . . VI. i. 12. 3

Wrought—Continued.

- that knight *wrought* knightlesse shame; . . . VI. ii. 14. 7
 Which had this outrage *wrought* with wicked hand, . . . VI. ii. 44. 4
 for that despight, Which to your selfe he *wrought*, . . . VI. ii. 45. 9
 Because of one that *wrought* him fowle despight, . . . VI. iii. 40. 5
 a wondrous chance his reskue *wrought*, . . . VI. iii. 51. 6
 The juyce whereof into his wound he *wrought*, . . . VI. iv. 12. 8
 with her husband under hand so *wrought*, . . . VI. iv. 38. 4
 ever more and more her owne affliction *wrought*, . . . VI. v. 6. 9
 It never rests till it have *wrought* his finall bane, . . . VI. vi. 8. 9
Wrought to Sir Calepine so foule despight; . . . VI. vi. 17. 7
wrought her husbands peace: . . . VI. vi. 43. 6
 in the Princes gardin daily *wrought*: . . . VI. ix. 24. 8
 his speach, that *wrought* him great content, . . . VI. ix. 26. 5
 So it surely *wrought* With this faire Mayd, . . . VI. ix. 45. 6
 So well he wood her, and so well he *wrought* her, . . . VI. x. 38. 1
wrought so well, with labour and long paine, . . . VI. xi. 22. 5
 Hath *wrought* this wicked deed: . . . VI. xi. 29. 9
 Yet Calidore so well him *wrought* with meed, . . . VI. xi. 35. 8
 so with his keepers *wrought*, . . . VI. xi. 6. 2
 Whom to recomfort all the meanes he *wrought*, . . . VI. xii. 13. 7
 such spoile, such havocke, and such theft He *wrought*, . . . VI. xii. 23. 5
 Thenceforth more mischief and more scath he *wrought*, . . . VI. xii. 39. 1
 Yet in his time he *wrought* as well as playd, . . . VII. vii. 35. 3
 For being, as she is, divinely *wrought*, . . . Am. lxi. 5
 His pleasures with thee *wrought*, . . . Epith. 381
 What brave exploit, what perill hardly *wrought*, . . . H.L. 220
 To tell the marvels by thy mercie *wrought*, . . . H.H.L. 49
 According to an heavenly patterne *wrought*, . . . H.H.L. 108
 to love . . . our brethren, to his image *wrought*, . . . H.H.L. 189
 And let thy soule, whose sins his sorrows *wrought*, . . . H.H.L. 251
 And glorious images in heaven *wrought*, . . . H.H.B. 3
 Wry. This chill, that cold; this crooked, that wrye; . . . S.C. F. 28
 Wyden. Most mercilesse of women, Wyden hight, . . . H. x. 35. 7
 Wyldebourne. Next him went Wyldebourne with passage slye, . . . IV. xi. 32. 5

X

- Xanthus. Faire Xanthus sprincked with Chimaeras blood, . . . Gn. 19
 Simois and Xanthus blood outwelde; . . . Gn. 502

- Xanthus'. Xanthus sandy bankes with blood all overflowne, . . . III. ix. 35. 9
 Xiphias. Huge Ziffius, whom Mariners eschew No lesse then rockes, II. xii. 24. 7

Y

- Yar. See Yare.
 Yard. See Tilt-yard.
 Yards. See Main-yards.
 three *yardes* deepe a furrow yd did throw, . . . I. viii. 8. 6
 Yare. Him follow'd Yar, soft washing Norwich wall, . . . IV. xi. 33. 6
 Yate. See Gate.
 Yawning. begot amisse By yawning Sloth . . . T.M. 263
 yawning gulfe of deepe Avernus hole, . . . I. v. 31. 3
 to the scull a yawning wound it made: . . . I. xi. 35. 8
 Ybent. See Bent.
 Ybet. See Bet.
 Yblent. See Blent.
 Ybore. See Bore.
 Yborn(e). See Born.
 Ybownd. See Bound.
 Ybred(d). See Bred.
 Ybrent. See Brent.
 Ybrought. See Brought.
 Ybuilt. Great Ptolomae it . . . Ybuilt all of glasse, . . . III. ii. 20. 7
 Ybuilt. See Built.
 Ycarved. See Carved.
 Yclad. See Clad.
 Ycled. See Clad.
 Yclepe. See Clepe.
 himselfe he did *yclepe* The Shepheard of the Ocean . . . Col. 65
 Ycleped. See Cleped.
 Yclothed. See Clothed.
 Yclouded. See Clouded.
 Ycond. See Conned.
 Ycovered. See Covered.
 Ycrouned. See Crowned.
 Ydlesse. See Idlesse.
 Ydrad. See Adrad, Dread.
 Ydreaded. See Dreaded.
 Who more then losse of life *ydraded* it; . . . V. iv. 25. 5
 Ydred. See Adrad, Dread.
 Ye (partial list).
 And ye, faire Ladie, in whose bounteous hrest . . . Pet. 2 vii. 9
 The purpose of the complot which ye tell; . . . Hub. 178
 Yee shall our pasport at your pleasure see, . . . Hub. 377
 Where have yee (*you) left your lord, . . . I. vii. 48. 9
 gay sonne, that gives ye so good ayd . . . III. vi. 21. 4
 Sir Knight, sith ye this Lady clame, . . . Yee shall her winne, . . . IV. iv. 9. 1, 4
 'Ye dolefull Dame, let not your grieft . . . VI. ii. 42. 2
 Whom if ye please . . . Am. i. 14
 'Ye gentle Birdes! . . . Proth. 91
 Yea (partial list).
 'Yea but' . . . I better wot then you: . . . I. i. 13. 1
 'Yea, but,' (quoth she) 'he beares a charmed shield, . . . I. iv. 50. 5
 Year. See New-year.
 As if my *yeare* were wast and woxen old; . . . S.C. Ja. 28
 You thinke to be Lords of the *yeare*; . . . S.C. F. 41
 bene thine eyes attempted to the *yeare*, . . . S.C. Ap. 5
 my *yeare* drawes to his latter terme, . . . S.C. D. 127
 I have made a Oslender for every *yeare*, . . . S.C. Elov. 1

Year—Continued.

- ere the *yeare* have halfe his course out-run, . . . Hub. 305
 Demands a *yeare* it duly to display, . . . Col. 595
 Full measured three quarters of her *yeare*, . . . II. i. 53. 2
 The day that first doth lead the *yeare* around, . . . II. ii. 42. 7
 For all so many weekes as the *yeare* has, . . . II. x. 22. 3
 ere the *yeare* his course had compassid, . . . III. vii. 55. 3
 Having therein bene trained many a *yeare*, . . . IV. iii. 40. 3
 Which hath in charge the ingate of the *yeare*: . . . IV. x. 12. 6
 Each hour did seeme a moneth, and every moneth a *yeare*, . . . V. vi. 5. 9
 My lambes doe every *yeare* increase their score, . . . VI. ix. 21. 7
 times and seasons of the *yeare* that fall: . . . VII. vii. 27. 4
 forth issew'd the Seasons of the *yeare*, . . . VII. vii. 28. 1
 he his course doth alter every *yeare*, . . . VII. vii. 51. 3
 To every planet point his sundry *yeare*: . . . Am. lx. 2
 one *yeare* is spent: . . . Am. lx. 6
 short her wayes, This *yeare* ensuing, . . . Am. lx. 14
 The weary *yeare* his race now having run, . . . Am. lxii. 1
 doe the seasons of the *yeare* allot, . . . Epith. 100
 To chose the longest day in all the *yeare*, . . . Epith. 271
 Yearly. their rule of *yearely* Presidents Grew great, . . . Ro. xviii. 7
 Be it where the *yerely* starre doth scotch the ground, . . . Ro. xxvi. 7
 Phoebus, weary of his *yerely* taske, . . . S.C. N. 14
 if the living *yerely* doo arise To fortie pound, . . . Hub. 528
 An *yearely* solemne feast she wontes to hold, . . . II. ii. 42. 6
 Where I did sell my selfe for *yearely* hire, . . . VI. ix. 24. 7
 Yearn, -ed. See Earn, -ed.
 Year's. See New-year's.
 To see his whole *yeares* labor lost so soone, . . . III. vii. 34. 8
 with one word my whole *yeares* work doth rend, . . . Am. xxiii. 12
 The old *yeares* sinnes forepast let us eschew, . . . Am. lxii. 7
 change old *yeares* annoy to new delight, . . . Am. lxii. 14
 Year's. In sixe and thirty thousand *yeares* is ronne, . . . Ro. xxii. 10
 Selfe have I worne out thrise threttie *yeares*, . . . S.C. F. 17
 were thy *yeares* greene, as now bene myne, . . . S.C. F. 59
 youth and course of carelesse *yeeres*, . . . S.C. Jun. 33
yeeres more rype . . . toyes away dyd wyepe, . . . S.C. Jun. 46
 in thilke same looser *yeares*, . . . S.C. D. 37
 Hereafter many *yeares* remembred be, . . . Gn. 61
 bends what ever power his aged *yeares* Him lent, . . . Gn. 646
 Thus manie *yeares* I now have spent, . . . Hub. 59
 shall we tie our selves for certaine *yeares*, . . . Hub. 120
 To have thy asking, yet waite manie *yeeres*: . . . Hub. 902
 Whose memorie is quite worne out with *yeares*, . . . Tl. 67
 io a siege *yeares* about me dwellt, . . . Tl. 105
 which his yong toward *yeares* . . . Did largely promise, . . . Mu. 26
 ye fayre Mayds, the matches of his *yeares*, . . . As. 129
 Resembling Stella in her freshest *yeares*, . . . As. 189
 'My weaker *yeares*, Captiv'd to fortune, . . . I. i. 52. 4
 many *yeares* throughout the world I straid, . . . I. ii. 24. 7
 'In prime of youthly *yeares*, when corage hott . . . I. iii. 35. 1
 one loving howre For many *yeares* of sorrow can dispence; . . . I. iii. 30. 3
 till to ryper *yeares* he gan aspyre, . . . I. v. 23. 7
 till ryper *yeares* he raught; . . . I. v. 29. 2
 He has them now four *yeares* besiedg to make them thrall, . . . I. vii. 44. 9

Years—Continued.

Old Timon, who in youthful <i>years</i> hath beene	I. ix. 4. 2
'It was in freshest flowre of youthly <i>years</i> ,	I. ix. 9. 1
her to serve sixe <i>years</i> in warlike wize,	I. xii. 18. 7
Soone as the terme of those six <i>years</i> shall cease,	I. xii. 19. 7
Of rypest <i>years</i> , and heares all hoarie gray,	II. i. 7. 3
Above the reason of her youthly <i>years</i> ,	II. ii. 15. 6
so soone as ryper <i>years</i> he raught,	II. iii. 2. 6
through many <i>years</i> thy wits thee faile,	II. iii. 16. 2
when <i>years</i> More rype us reason lent	II. iv. 18. 4
Man, Of wondrous beauty and of freshest <i>years</i> ,	II. viii. 5. 2
Seven <i>years</i> this tize they us besieged have,	II. ix. 12. 8
have three <i>years</i> (*twelve moneths) sought one, yet no where can her find'	II. ix. 38. 9
A man of <i>years</i> yet fresh, as mote appere,	II. ix. 52. 3
The <i>years</i> of Nestor nothing were to his,	II. ix. 57. 1
Till ryper <i>years</i> he raught	II. x. 20. 4
Corbogud, till far in <i>years</i> he grew:	II. x. 34. 6
had seven hundred <i>years</i> this scepter borne	II. x. 36. 2
four hundred <i>years</i> And more had wasted,	II. x. 62. 6
Ambrose and Uther, did ripe <i>years</i> attayne,	II. x. 67. 2
twise fowre hundred <i>years</i> shalbe suplide,	III. iii. 44. 5
ere two hundred <i>years</i> be full outronne,	III. iii. 46. 4
in late <i>years</i> so faire a blossome bare,	III. iv. 3. 7
Some thousand <i>years</i> so doen they there remayne,	III. vi. 33. 5
yet three <i>years</i> I now abroad have strayed,	III. vii. 57. 4
to him both far unequal <i>years</i> , . . . has;	III. ix. 4. 6
there he many <i>years</i> did raine,	III. ix. 37. 2
raigned so many <i>years</i> victorious,	III. ix. 39. 3
long was led Full many <i>years</i> ,	III. ix. 41. 5
seemd of ryper <i>years</i> then th' other Swayne,	III. xii. 9. 2
Wretchedly wearing out his youthly <i>years</i> ,	IV. vii. 41. 2
'The first of them did seeme of ryper <i>years</i>	IV. x. 49. 1
let me waste in woe my wretched <i>years</i> ,	IV. xii. 7. 7
in these few thousand <i>years</i> They all are wandred much;	V. Pr. 5. 4
fourteene hundred <i>years</i> ,	V. Pr. 7. 5
In which she noursed him till <i>years</i> he raught,	V. i. 6. 8
Untill the ripenesse of mans <i>years</i> he raught;	V. i. 8. 3
Where many <i>years</i> it afterwards remayned,	V. ii. 19. 5
In which they doe these many <i>years</i> remaine,	V. ii. 36. 3
Yet was as great and wide, ere many <i>years</i> ,	V. iv. 7. 8
Well shot in <i>years</i> he seem'd,	V. vi. 19. 6
After long travell of full twenty <i>years</i> ,	V. vi. 39. 6
There came two Springals of full tender <i>years</i> ,	V. x. 6. 2
through his <i>years</i> long since aside had set The use of armes,	V. xi. 37. 3
seventene <i>years</i> , but tall and faire of face,	VI. ii. 5. 4
I, whose unryper <i>years</i> are yet unft	VI. ii. 9. 2
before I did attaine Ripe <i>years</i> of reason	VI. ii. 28. 5
where I have wond . . . Since I was ten <i>years</i> old,	VI. ii. 30. 9
Nor spilt the blossome of my tender <i>years</i>	VI. ii. 31. 2
For the rare hope which in his <i>years</i> appar'd,	VI. ii. 34. 3
He was to weete a man of full ripe <i>years</i> ,	VI. iii. 3. 1
The good Sir Bruin growing farre in <i>years</i> ,	VI. iv. 33. 6
So now she had bene wandring two whole <i>years</i>	VI. vii. 38. 1
in two <i>years</i> before, . . . She had destroyed two and twenty	VI. vii. 38. 6
'In prime of youthly <i>years</i> ,	VI. viii. 20. 1
in my first prime of <i>years</i> ,	VI. ix. 24. 1
ten <i>years</i> my selfe excluded From native home,	VI. ix. 25. 3
Matched with equal <i>years</i> ,	VI. xii. 18. 8
wherewith Dan Jove in tender <i>years</i> . . . was nourisht	VII. vii. 41. 6
some in longer <i>years</i> ,	VII. vii. 55. 3
Mars in three-score <i>years</i> doth run his spheare,	Am. lx. 4
spheare of Cupid fourty <i>years</i> contains:	Am. lx. 10
a chyld, renewing still thy <i>years</i> ,	H.L. 55
Years' during eight <i>years</i> space,	III. iii. 41. 2
long before the ten <i>years</i> siege of Troy,	III. ix. 36. 2
in all these two <i>years</i> space Saved but two;	VI. vi. 38. 5
Yede. if they with thy Gotes should <i>yede</i> ,	S.C. Jul. 109
to theyr foldes <i>yed</i> (* <i>yad</i>) at their owne leasure,	S.C. S. 145
Then badd the knight his Lady <i>yede</i> aloof,	I. xi. 5. 1
on foot was forced for to <i>yed</i>	II. iv. 2. 3
Yielded. See Yielded .	
Yell. That ye may understand my shrieking <i>yell</i> ,	Ro. i. 8
With that aloude she gan to bray and <i>yell</i> ,	V. xi. 28. 1
Yelled. loud he <i>yelled</i> (* <i>yelled</i>) for exceeding paine;	I. xi. 37. 2
Thereat he brayed loud, and <i>yelled</i> dreadfully,	V. xii. 20. 9
Yelling. <i>yelling</i> shrieks throwne up into the skies,	T.M. 24
There now haunt <i>yelling</i> Mewes	Ti. 133
Therewith a piteous <i>yelling</i> voice was heard,	I. ii. 31. 1
He loudly brayd with beastly <i>yelling</i> sownd,	I. viii. 11. 3
with their piteous cryes, and <i>yelling</i> shrighthes,	II. vii. 57. 5
They reard a most outrageous dreadfull <i>yelling</i> cry:	II. xi. 17. 9
th' one of them with dreadfull <i>yelling</i> crye,	II. xi. 47. 3
<i>yelling</i> Meawes, with Seagull's hoars and bace,	II. xii. 8. 4
With <i>yelling</i> outeries, and with shrieking sowne;	III. iv. 30. 8
The Tyrant selfe came forth with <i>yelling</i> bray,	IV. vi. 62. 2
Yellow. The bottome <i>yellow</i> like the shining land,	Bel. ¹ x. 3
The bottome <i>yellow</i> , like the golden grayle	Bel. ² xii. 3
mowes The waving lockes of those faire <i>yellow</i> heares,	Ro. xxx. 6
Rending her <i>yellow</i> locks, like wyrie gold	Ti. 10
Her <i>yellow</i> locks that shone so bright and long,	As. 157
all in <i>yellow</i> robes arayed still,	I. x. 30. 9
Her <i>yellow</i> lockes, crisped like golden wyre,	II. iii. 30. 1
Her <i>yellow</i> golden beare was trimly woven	II. ix. 19. 6
their <i>yellow</i> heare Christalline humor dropped downe apace,	II. xii. 65. 5
her faire <i>yellow</i> locks behind her flew,	III. i. 16. 3
Instead of <i>yellow</i> lockes	III. viii. 7. 5
golden wyre was not so <i>yellow</i>	III. viii. 7. 7
round about the same her <i>yellow</i> heare,	IV. vi. 20. 1
Hayting that mayden by the <i>yellow</i> heare,	VI. i. 17. 6

Yellow—Continued.

Then came the Autumne all in <i>yellow</i> clad,	VII. vii. 30. 1
Her long loose <i>yellow</i> locks lyke golden wyre,	Epith. 154
Yells. so let your yrksome <i>yells</i> augment,	S.C. Au. 178
shrieks and cries and dreery <i>yells</i> ,	T.M. 538
shady woods resound with dreadfull <i>yells</i> ;	D. 331
the night Raven, that still deadly <i>yells</i> ;	Epith. 346
Yeoman. A good <i>yeoman</i> he was of honest place,	Hub. 230
A jolly <i>yeoman</i> , Marshall of the same,	II. ix. 28. 2
Yeomen. Tall <i>yeomen</i> seemed they and of great might,	II. ix. 26. 4
So did his forty <i>yeomen</i> , which there with him came,	VI. vi. 25. 9
Yerks. who having in his hand a whip, Her therewith <i>yirks</i> ;	VI. vii. 44. 7
Yes (<i>partial list</i>).	
Yes, but they gang in more secrete wise,	S.C. S. 156
Yesterday. Who <i>yeester day</i> (* <i>yesterday</i>) drove us to such distresse:	V. iv. 48. 7
Had him abuse and shamed <i>yesterday</i> ;	VI. iii. 47. 6
Yet (<i>partial list</i>). See As yet .	
The same yet vaunting	Ro. ii. 5
Under these antique ruines <i>yet</i> remaine,	Ro. xix. 14
That <i>yet</i> those sights empassion me full nere	Van. i. 12
And <i>yet</i> , alas! but now my spring begonne,	S.C. Ja. 29
And <i>yet</i> , alas! yt is already donne,	S.C. Ja. 30
<i>Yet</i> for thou pleasest not where most I would:	S.C. Ja. 68
<i>Yet</i> not so previlie but the Foxe him spyed;	S.C. May 253
<i>Yet</i> little good hath got,	S.C. O. 10
tried time <i>yet</i> taught me greater things;	S.C. D. 85
Whose ranckling wound as <i>yet</i> does rifely bleede,	S.C. D. 94
Why livest thou still, and <i>yet</i> hast thy deathes wound?	S.C. D. 95
<i>Yet</i> dewed with teares they can be	S.C. D. 112
Wrong'd <i>yet</i> not daring to expresse my paine,	Gn. Ded. 1
Ne <i>yet</i> his cup embost with Imagery	Gn. 103
Not <i>yet</i> unmindefull of her olde reproach,	Gn. 224
Tityus, mindefull <i>yet</i> Of thy displeasure,	Gn. 377
<i>Yet</i> manie waies they sought,	Hub. 225
<i>Yet</i> for their purposes none fit espyed,	Hub. 226
<i>Yet</i> though his vesture were but meane	Hub. 229
That <i>yet</i> the skill thereof I have not loste:	Hub. 293
Ne <i>yet</i> of Latine, ne of Greeke,	Hub. 386
<i>yet</i> spite bites neare,	Hub. 424
To have thy Princes grace, <i>yet</i> want her Peeres;	Hub. 901
To have thy asking, <i>yet</i> waite manie yeeres;	Hub. 902
Scarse could the Ape <i>yet</i> speake,	Hub. 964
<i>yet</i> is not death the next,	Hub. 987
Which <i>yet</i> to prove more true he meant to see,	Hub. 1277
Roaring <i>yet</i> lowder that all barts it daunted,	Hub. 1368
How ever <i>yet</i> they mee despise	T.M. 523
Praise who so list, <i>yet</i> I will him dispraise,	Ti. 229
the deaw which <i>yet</i> on them does lie,	Mut. 181
And bring to hand that <i>yet</i> had never beene;	D. 116
Whil'st <i>yet</i> her leafe was greene,	D. 240
Which <i>yet</i> are deepe engraven in my brest,	D. 296
verses vaine, (<i>yet</i> verses are not vaine,)	As. 65
as the lucklesse boy <i>yet</i> bleeding lay;	As. 142
<i>Yet</i> bleeding lay, and <i>yet</i> would still have bled,	As. 143
he did beare, And <i>yet</i> doth beare,	Col. 94
though knowne <i>yet</i> to few; <i>Yet</i> , were he knowne	Col. 401, 402
doth her tender plumes as <i>yet</i> but trie	Col. 422
Admyr'd of all, <i>yet</i> envied of none,	Col. 550
I ever <i>yet</i> did see, A fairer Nymph <i>yet</i> never saw mine eie:	Col. 558, 559
Besides <i>yet</i> many mo	Col. 576
<i>Yet</i> will I thinke of her, <i>yet</i> will I speake,	Col. 628
many <i>yet</i> remaine, Whose names	Col. 739
Ne is there shepheard, ne <i>yet</i> shepherds svaine,	Col. 819
her sence was dazd; <i>Yet</i> kindling rage	I. i. 18. 2
starre That was in Ocean waves <i>yet</i> never wet,	I. ii. 1. 3
the fairest wight that lived <i>yet</i> ;	I. ii. 30. 4
though a tree I seme, <i>yet</i> cold and heat me paines.'	I. ii. 33. 9
Who had enough, <i>yett</i> wished ever more;	I. iv. 29. 5
Ne <i>yet</i> of present perill be affraid,	I. iv. 49. 3
Where ever <i>yet</i> I be, my secret aide Shall follow you.'	I. iv. 51. 8
To salve his burts, that <i>yet</i> still freshly bled,	I. v. 17. 3
' <i>Yet</i> , O thou dreaded Dame! I crave	I. v. 21. 8
the thing, which daily <i>yet</i> I rew,	I. v. 42. 2
Low under all, <i>yet</i> above all in pride,	I. v. 48. 6
How fayre he was, and <i>yet</i> not fayre to this;	I. vi. 17. 4
She hardly <i>yet</i> perswaded was to stay,	I. vi. 28. 4
The thing that might not be, and <i>yet</i> was done?	I. vi. 39. 4
More ugly shape <i>yet</i> never living creature saw,	I. viii. 48. 9
from mee are hidden <i>yitt</i> ;	I. ix. 3. 4
So fayre a creature <i>yet</i> saw never sunny day,	I. ix. 13. 9
I seek in vain, <i>yet</i> n'll that vow unbynd.'	I. ix. 15. 9
<i>Yett</i> still be strove	I. ix. 16. 3
Him <i>yett</i> againe, and <i>yett</i> againe, bespake	I. ix. 24. 6
halfe dead with dying feare; Ne <i>yet</i> assur'd of life	I. ix. 30. 7
own <i>yet</i> luke-warme blood, That from his wound <i>yet</i> welled	I. ix. 36. 6, 7
<i>Yet</i> nathelesse it could not doe him die,	I. ix. 54. 8
Though spousd, <i>yet</i> wanting wedlocks solemnize;	I. x. 4. 7
festring sore did ranckle <i>yett</i> within,	I. x. 25. 4
though they faulte were, <i>yet</i> well he wayd,	I. x. 40. 5
never <i>yet</i> was sence of Faeries sonne;	I. x. 52. 3
'ne maist thou <i>yitt</i> Forgoe	I. x. 63. 6
constraine To loose, ne <i>yet</i> the warlike pledge to yield,	I. xi. 43. 3
Scarsely had Phoebus . . . <i>Yett</i> harnessed	I. xii. 2. 2
'And lives he <i>yet</i> ,' (said he) 'that wrought this act?	II. i. 12. 2
Ne would she speake, ne see, ne <i>yet</i> be scene,	II. i. 15. 6
Full loth she seemd thereto, but <i>yet</i> did faime,	II. i. 20. 8
red Did paint his chearefull cheekes, <i>yett</i> being ded;	II. i. 41. 5
in the bush he lay, not <i>yett</i> forgott:	II. iii. 43. 5
in me <i>yet</i> stickes the mortall sting,	II. iv. 33. 5

Yet—Continued.

That never yet encountered enemy II. iv. 40. 7
 Yet nathemore did it his fury stint II. v. 8. 3
 all, though pleasaunt, yet she made much more: II. vi. 24. 5
 dying dayly, dayly yet revive II. vi. 45. 4
 loog he yode, yet no adventure found II. vii. 2. 6
 'yet never eie did vew, Ne tong did tell, II. vii. 19. 6
 And were I not, yet is my trouth yplight, II. viii. 50. 6
 He daily dyde, yet never throughly dyen couth. II. vii. 58. 9
 Yet will I not forgoe, ne yett forgett II. viii. 8. 3
 Their strokes did raine: yet did he never quaille, II. viii. 35. 6
 As one that loathed life, and yett despyd to dye. II. viii. 50. 9
 Wroth was the Prince, and sory yett withall, II. viii. 52. 5
 My whole desire hath beene, and yett is now, II. ix. 7. 3
 For though they bodies seem, yett substance from them fades. II. ix. 15. 9
 had not yett felt Cupides wanton rage; Yett was shee woo'd II. ix. 21. 4
 Not built of bricke, ne yett of stone II. ix. 21. 4
 Nether unseemly short, nor yett exceeding long. II. ix. 24. 9
 the bird, . . . Did sitt, as yett ashamd II. ix. 40. 9
 Some such as in the world were never yett, II. ix. 50. 4
 A man of yeares yett fresh, II. ix. 52. 3
 That well can witnes yett unto this day II. x. 10. 6
 Yett lives his memorie, though carcas sleepe II. x. 43. 9
 Nennius, whom he yett did slay, But lost his sword, yett to
 be seene this day. II. x. 49. 4, 5
 That could doe harme, yett could not harmed bee, II. xi. 40. 6
 That could not die, yett seemd a mortall wight, II. xi. 40. 7
 like faire Emeraudes not yett well ripened, II. xii. 54. 9
 Gather therefore the Rose whilst yett is prime, II. xii. 75. 6
 Gather the Rose of love whilst yett is time, II. xii. 75. 8
 never yett, with warlike armes he hore III. i. 7. 2
 Whose root and stalke so bitter yett did taste, III. ii. 17. 6
 Whose shape or person yett I never saw, III. ii. 38. 4
 'But yett the end is not.' III. iii. 50. 1
 Yett wist not what their wailing ment; yett did, bid III. iv. 32. 4
 thee, yett unborne, promist to adorne? III. iv. 36. 4
 Or all the good that ever yett I gat: III. v. 7. 3
 yett no paines did spare To doe him ease, III. v. 50. 1
 Whose like on earth was never framed yett; III. viii. 5. 3
 Whiles yett on Ida he a shepheheard hight, III. ix. 36. 3
 'And yett' (quoth she) 'a greater wrong remaines: IV. i. 38. 1
 Divine Scamander, purpled yett with blood IV. xi. 20. 6
 Whose bad condition yett it doth retaine, IV. xi. 38. 8
 But, when as yett she saw him to proceede V. ii. 23. 1
 Yett loth she was, yett could she not forbear. V. vi. 4. 8, 9
 yett neither has forgon His horses backe, V. viii. 9. 7, 8
 yett to and fro long shooke And tottred, V. x. 12. 2
 of her widowed Taking advantage, and her yett fresh woos, V. xi. 3. 8
 Deliver him his owne, ere yett too late, V. xi. 3. 8
 their garments yett, Being all rag'd and tatter'd, V. xii. 28. 7
 Yett brancheth forth in brave nobilitie, VI. Pr. 4. 4
 Yett know I not . . . in what place To find him out, VI. i. 7. 4
 yett still I forsward trace.' VI. i. 7. 5
 Aad laying yett afresh, Upon the rest VI. vi. 38. 3
 Yett rather counseld him contrarywise, VI. vii. 22. 6
 The greatest shame that ever eye yett saw, VI. viii. 6. 2
 That having small yett doe I not complaine VI. ix. 20. 3
 Which that to all may better yett appeare, VII. vi. 1. 6
 Yett not so quite, but that there did succeed VII. vi. 20. 7
 Still mooving, yett unmoved from her sted; VII. vii. 13. 3
 Unseene of any, yett of all beheld; VII. vii. 13. 4
 Be heard all night within, nor yett without: *Epith.* 335
 And yett a chyld, renewing still thy yeares, *H.L.* 55
 Yett yett the eldest of the heavenly Peares? *H.L.* 56
 And (**yeat*) did by signes his glad affection show, *Proth.* 117
Yeven. See **Given**.
Yew. The *Eugh*, obedient to the benders will; I. i. 9. 4
Yewen. his stifte armes to stretch with *Eughen* howe, *Hub.* 747
 So far as *Eughen* how a shaft may send, I. xi. 19. 2
Yfed. See **Fed**.
Yfere. The Redde rose medled with the White *yfere*, *S.C.* Ap. 68
 kept *yfere* The flockes of mighty Pan. *S.C.* Jul. 143
yfere The vertues linked are I. ix. 1. 1
 In this faire wize they traveld long *yfere*, II. i. 35. 1
 they both *yfere* Forth passed on their way II. ix. 2. 3
 So goodly all agreed they forth *yfere* did ryde. III. i. 12. 9
 In fleshly lust were mingled both *yfere*, III. vii. 48. 8
 all *yfere* Forth marched to a Castle III. viii. 52. 1
 swore that he would lodge with them *yfere*, III. ix. 13. 7
 So beene they gone *yfere*, III. x. 16. 8
 forth they both *yfere* make their progresse, III. xi. 20. 7
 Griefe and Fury, matcht *yfere*; III. xii. 16. 1
 if Gods should strive with flesh *yfere*, VII. vi. 31. 7
Yfostered. See **Fostered**.
Yfraught. See **Fraught**.
Yfretted. See **Fretted**.
Yglanced. Cymochles sword on Guyons shield *yglauunst*, II. vi. 31. 3
Ygo, Ygoe, Ygone. See **Agone, Go**.
 their good is *ygoe*, *S.C.* May 67
Ygot. See **Got**.
Ygyrt. See **Girt**.
Yield. See **Yold**.
 so pleasaunt sent did *yield* (*yielde*), *Bel.* xi. 13
 wolfe suckt did *yield* To two young babes: *Bel.* ix. 9
 Do *yield* unto thy lorde a sweete request, *Pet.* vii. 3
 May of the bodie *yield* a seeming sight, *Ro.* v. 6
 him enforst to *yield* the victorie, *Jan.* vi. 11
 mochell mast to the husband did *yielde*, *S.C.F.* 109
 Sore against my will was I forst to *yield*. *S.C.* Au. 42
 to *yield* the timely care, *S.C.* O. 68

Yield—Continued.

To Pau his owne selfe pype I neede not *yield*: *S.C.* D. 46
 To *yield* Eurydice unto her fere *Gn.* 463
 did *yield* (for spight) Store of firebronds *Gn.* 607
yield them timely profite for their paine. *Hub.* 236
 Great thanks I *yield* you for your discipline, *Hub.* 547
 though the vulgar *yield* an open eare, *Hub.* 713
 unto all doth *yield* due curtesie; *Hub.* 729
yield us some reliefe in this distresse; *T.M.* 347
 If none should *yield* him his deserved meed, *T.M.* 453
 due reward For her prais-worthie workmanship to *yield*; *Mu.* 268
 did *yield* A fruitfull Olyve tree, *Mu.* 325
 The victorie did *yield* her as her share: *Mu.* 342
 Blaspheme his powre, or termes unworthie *yield*. *Col.* 822
 Such, therefore, as that wasted soyl doth *yield*, *Ded. Son.* v. 13
 Which if ye *yield*, perhaps ye may her rayse *Ded.Son.* xiii.13
 As much disdainyng to the curbe to *yield*: I. i. 1. 7
 His Lady, . . . Did *yield* her comely person to be at my call. I. ii. 36. 9
 mightie proud to humble weake does *yield*, I. iii. 7. 3
 I would not *yield* that to Sausfoy I gave. I. iv. 47. 9
 Where both doe fight alike, to win or *yield*? I. iv. 50. 4
 Her to persuade that stubborne fort to *yield*: I. vi. 3. 1
 maintain Thy guilty wrong, or els thee guilty *yield*.? I. vi. 41. 6
 I hope . . . your prowess can be *yield* reliefe: I. vii. 42. 8
 nathemore would that courageous swayne To her *yield* passage I. viii. 13. 7
 seemd himselfe as conquered to *yield*. I. viii. 20. 5
 blood can nought but sin, and wars but sorrows *yield*. I. x. 60. 9
 to his force to *yielden* it was faine; I. xi. 37. 7
 ne yett the warlike pledge to *yield*, I. xi. 43. 3
 day-light gan to . . . *yield* his rowme to sad succeeding night, I. xi. 49. 6
 Both daughter and eke kingdome lo! I *yield* to thee.' I. xii. 20. 9
yield his sence to bee too blunt and bace, II. Pr. 4. 4
 Now forst to *yield*, now forcing to invade; II. ii. 25. 7
 thyselfe my captive *yield* for ay. II. iii. 7. 8
yield he would not, II. iv. 14. 6
 to her captive sonne *yield* his first libertee. II. v. 17. 9
 to thee I *yield* them free.' II. v. 18. 6
 does *yield* to vew Her dainty limbes II. v. 33. 7
 to weake wench did *yield* his martiall might: II. vi. 8. 6
 Bid thee to them thy fruitlesse labors *yield*, II. vi. 16. 3
 to me this grace Both *yield*, II. vi. 33. 5
 Does *yield* unto his foe a pleasaunt victorie. II. vi. 34. 9
yield him ready passage to that other part. II. vi. 36. 9
 dew praise or dew reproch them *yield*; II. viii. 14. 8
 To *yield* wide way to his hart-thrilling brond; II. viii. 41. 8
 my trew liegeman *yield* thy selfe for ay, II. viii. 61. 7
 Pensive I *yield* I am, II. ix. 38. 6
yield His partes to reasons rule obedient, II. xi. 2. 1
 Ne once did *yield* it respitt day nor night; II. xi. 9. 3
yield it those that stouter could it wield. III. i. 4. 6
 So unto wrong to *yield* my wretched right: III. i. 24. 5
 Which two did *yield* before shee did them smight. III. i. 29. 6
yield the pray of love to lothsome death at last. III. ii. 17. 9
yield your heart whence ye cannot remove? III. ii. 40. 8
 Against it strongly strive, and *yield* thee nott III. ii. 46. 4
 Pitty our playnt, and *yield* us meete reliefe.' III. iii. 21. 3
 shall be forst to *yield*: III. iii. 31. 6
 Shall *yield* him selfe his liegeman, and swear fealty. III. iii. 37. 9
yield her rowme to day that can it governe well.' III. iv. 60. 3
 To *yield* himselfe unto the mightie ill, III. v. 48. 9
yield herselfe to spoile of greedinesse: III. vii. 25. 6
 Peece, . . . Will shortly *yield* it selfe, III. x. 10. 6
 I pardon *yield*, and with thy rudenes beare; III. x. 31. 3
 to *yield* him love shee doth deny, III. xi. 17. 3
 had the stubborne flames to *yield* him way: III. xi. 26. 4
 Did *yield* him selfe right willing to prolong his date: III. xii. 35. 9
Yield you in lieu of this your gracious deed? III. xii. 39. 4
 dread . . . Made her not *yield* so much as due she deemed. IV. i. 8. 7
 Ten thousand thankes did *yield* her for her meed, IV. i. 15. 3
 cursed seedes . . . *yield* her living food: IV. i. 26. 2
 readie way did *yield* For bloud to gush forth IV. iii. 9. 4
 Yett leave unto his sorrow did not *yield*, IV. iii. 14. 3
 each to other seemd the victorie to *yield*. IV. iii. 34. 9
 Who would not to this vertue rather *yield* his voice? IV. iii. 45. 9
 did *yield* the prize To Triamond and Cambell IV. iv. 36. 3
yield the fayrest her due fee. IV. v. 9. 9
 What medicine can any Leaches art *Yield* such a sore, IV. vi. 1. 6
yield unto her weapon way to pas: IV. vi. 15. 4
 To *yield* strong succour to that gentle swayne, IV. ix. 4. 2
 way unto me *yield*. IV. x. 19. 9
 his hard rocky hart for no entreating Will *yield*, IV. xii. 7. 4
 rather guilty chose himselfe to *yield*: V. i. 24. 6
 Did *yield* she rather should with him remaine Alive, V. i. 27. 6
 To whom that day they should the girlond *yield*, V. iii. 14. 6
 to greet his brave emprise, And thousand thankes him *yield*, . . V. iii. 15. 8
 he himselfe would *yield*; V. v. 16. 6
 Yett would shee not thereto *yield* free accord V. v. 27. 6
 Can *yield* great thankes for such her curtesie; V. v. 55. 5
 Was glad to *yield* unto his good request, V. vi. 22. 2
Yield for amends my selfe yours evermore, V. viii. 13. 5
Yield me an hostry moongst the croking frogs, V. x. 23. 8
 Some place shall us receive and harbour *yield*; V. x. 24. 2
yield to his despight; V. xi. 5. 7
 It would no passage *yield* unto his purpose vaine. V. xi. 10. 9
yield great thankes for their so goodly deed, V. xi. 48. 3
 Dye, rather then doe ought that mote dishonour *yield*.? . . . V. xi. 55. 9
 much to gaine, a little for to *yield*: V. xii. 19. 4
 Forget his patience, and *yield* vengeance dew V. xii. 42. 4
 Refused hath to *yield* her love againe, VI. i. 15. 3
 bids him . . . to *yield* his Love, or else to fight: VI. ii. 18. 5

Yield—Continued.

- thousand thanks to Calidore . . . Did *yeeld*: . . . VI. iii. 19. 5
 To seeke some place the which mote *yeeld* some ease . . . VI. v. 32. 2
 Therefore now *yeeld* . . . My due reward, . . . VI. vii. 15. 7
 men might her admire, And heavenly honors *yield*, . . . VII. vi. 4. 4
 The simple mayd did *yield* to him anone; . . . VII. vi. 45. 1
 Nature did *yeeld* thereto; . . . VII. vii. 27. 8
 Yet my poore life, . . . I would her *yield*, . . . Am. xi. 10
 Was forst to *yeeld* my selfe . . . Am. xii. 10
 Disdayne to *yield* unto the first assay. . . Am. xiv. 8
 The silly lambe that to his might doth *yield*. . . Am. xx. 8
yield for pledge my poore captived hart; . . . Am. xlii. 8
yeeld To sorrow and to solitary paine; . . . Am. lii. 5
yeeld theyr services unto her will; . . . Epith. 197
 to the sense most daintie odours *yield*, . . . H.B. 80
 will not *yield* unto her formes direction, . . . H.B. 146
 did fragrant odours *yeeld*, . . . Proth. 75
- Yielded.** See **Yold**.
 But *yeelded*, with shame and greefe adawed, . . . S.C. F. 141
yielded pryde and proud submission, Still dreading death, . . . I. iii. 6. 6
 Which when none *yielded*, her unruly Page . . . the wicket
 open rent, . . . I. iii. 13. 1
 Her selfe a *yielded* pray to save or spill: . . . I. iii. 43. 4
Yielded by him that held it forcibly: . . . II. iv. 40. 2
yeelded passage to his cruell knife. . . II. v. 9. 4
yielded had to that same straunger knight. . . II. v. 20. 5
 Ne ever to them *yielded* loot of ground, . . . III. i. 21. 4
 Them *yielded* ready passage, and their rage surceast. . . III. iv. 31. 9
 trembling stood, and *yielded* him the pray; . . . III. viii. 13. 2
 Which straight to her was *yeelded* without let. . . IV. i. 12. 5
 It *yielded* was by them that judged it: . . . IV. v. 20. 3
 Which being *yeelded*, he his threafull speare Gan fewer, . . . IV. vi. 10. 1
 Which *yeelded*, they their bevers up did reare, . . . IV. vi. 25. 8
 she *yeelded* her consent To be his love, . . . IV. vi. 41. 7
 she for the present was appeased, And *yeelded* leave, . . . IV. vi. 44. 2
 He *yeelded*, and her tooke; . . . IV. ix. 15. 9
 Ne *yeelded* loote, ne once abacke did flit, . . . IV. ix. 29. 8
 To whom the world this franchise ever *yeelded*, . . . IV. ix. 37. 6
 have ye *yeelded* you to proude oppression . . . V. iv. 26. 4
 to her *yeelded* of his owne accord; . . . V. v. 17. 2
 Ne *yeelded* ought for favour or for feare; . . . VII. vi. 12. 4
 That ye were blooded in a *yeelded* pray. . . Am. xx. 14
Yielded them by the vanquisht as theyr meeds, . . . Am. xxix. 6
- Yieldeth.** and ech to other *yealdeth* land. . . I. ii. 15. 9
 that which *yeeldeth* vertues meed alway? . . . V. xi. 17. 8
- Yielding.** *yeelding* soft, in that she nought gainsaid, . . . I. ii. 27. 7
 with strong flight did forcibly divyde The *yielding* ayre, . . . I. xi. 18. 4
 Him staid from *yielding* pitifull redresse, . . . II. v. 24. 4
 It cut away upon the *yielding* wave, . . . II. vi. 5. 6
 From *yielding* succour to that cursed Swaine, . . . II. xi. 28. 5
 not *yielding* to his lills, . . . III. iii. 41. 3
 as a thonder bolt Perceth the *yielding* ayre, . . . III. xi. 25. 7
 Praying their god, and *yeelding* him great thanks, . . . IV. x. 25. 7
 For *yeelding* so himselfe a wretched thrall . . . V. vi. 1. 3
 For *yeelding* to a strangers love so light, . . . V. vi. 12. 6
yeelding the last honour to her wretched corse. . . V. x. 4. 9
 rudeness for not *yeelding* what they owe: . . . VI. ii. 1. 8
 Scarse *yeelding* her due food or timely rest, . . . VI. xi. 24. 5
- Yields.** Armulla *yields* None fairer, . . . Col. 278
 repining courage *yields* No foote to foe: . . . I. ii. 17. 6
 she . . . *yields* her to extremitie of time: . . . I. vi. 13. 2
yields it selfe unto the victours might. . . I. viii. 23. 7
yeeldes his cavytie neck to victours most despyght. . . I. ix. 11. 9
yields by and by, . . . I. x. 1. 4
 thousand thanks him *yeeldes* for all his paine. . . I. xii. 12. 7
 to the mighty victor *yields* a bounteous feast. . . II. v. 10. 9
 'Seldom' (said Guyon) '*yields* to vertue aide, . . . II. ix. 8. 2
- Ylrks.** See **Yerks**.
Ykindled. See **Kindled**.
Yled. See **Led**.
Yleft. See **Left**.
Yllike. See **Allike**.
Yllinked. See **Linked**.
Ylke. See **Ilk**.
Ymet(t). See **Met**.
Ymixt. See **Mixed**.
Ymner. *Ymner* slew of Logris miscreate; . . . II. x. 38. 2
Ymolt. See **Molt**.
Ymounted. See **Mounted**.
Ymp, -t, -es. See **Imp, -ed, -s**.
Ynd. See **Ind**.
Ynne. See **Inn**.
Ynough. See **Enough**.
Yode. Before them *yode* a lusty Tabrere, . . . S.C. May 22
 The Gate . . . *Yode* forth abroad. . . S.C. May 178
 Yet forth shee *yode*, . . . S.C. May 233
Yode late on Pilgrimage To Rome, . . . S.C. Jul. 182
 his army dry-foot through them *yod*, . . . I. x. 53. 5
 long he *yode*, yet no adventure found, . . . II. vii. 2. 6
 in haste he *yode* The cause to weat, . . . II. xi. 20. 2
 They courteous conge tooke, and forth together *yode*. . . III. i. 1. 9
 as through an open plaine they *yode*, . . . III. i. 4. 1
 Florimell It was with whom in company he *yode*, . . . III. viii. 19. 7
 Tho to him *yode*, And him saluting . . . III. viii. 45. 6
 when th' one forward *yode*, The other hacke retired . . . IV. i. 23. 8
 forth they *yode*, and forward softly paced, . . . IV. viii. 34. 6
 backward *yode*, as Bargemen wont to fare . . . VII. vii. 35. 7
- Yoke.** freed is from Cupids *yoke* by fate, . . . Col. 566
 Proud women, vaine, forgetfull of their *yoke*: . . . I. v. 50. 2
 made it beare the *yoke* of Inquisition, . . . V. x. 27. 2

Yoke—Continued.

- His foot he set on his vile necke, in signe Of servile *yoke*, . . . VI. vii. 26. 5
 Threatning to *yoke* them two and tame their corage stout. . . VI. viii. 11. 9
 Till they him force the buxome *yoke* to beare: . . . VI. viii. 12. 4
Yoked. Unfitly *yokt* together in one teeme. . . III. ix. 6. 2
Yokes. Wyld beastes in yron *yokes* he would compell; . . . I. vi. 26. 2
 I will their sweatie *yokes* assayle. . . III. xii. 47. or. 6
 turae we here . . . Our wearie *yokes*, . . . V. iii. 40. 7
- Yold.** See **Yielded**.
 Once to me *yold*, not to be *yalde* againe: . . . III. xi. 17. 4
 So to her *yold* the flames, . . . III. xi. 25. 9
 ripened fruits the which the earth had *yold*. . . VII. vii. 30. 9
- Yond.** Seest howe brag *yond* Bullocke beares, . . . S.C. F. 71
 I shall thee give *yond* Cosset . . . S.C. N. 42
 then wexeth wood and *yond*: . . . II. viii. 40. 9
 Florimell fled from that Monster *yond*, . . . III. vii. 26. 5
 Good lucke presents you with *yond* lovely mayd, . . . IV. i. 33. 8
 Will challenge *yond* same other for my fee'. . . IV. i. 35. 8
 'thou seest *yond* Fayry Knight, . . . V. v. 32. 1
 upon *yond* rocky hill, . . . VI. i. 13. 1
Yond Lady and her Squire with foule despyght Abuse, . . . VI. viii. 6. 3
 do surely prieve That *yond* same is your daughter sure, . . . VI. xii. 18. 9
- Yonder.** sittes on *yonder* bancke, . . . S.C. Jul. 2
 Thereto will I pavne *yonder* spotted Lambe, . . . S.C. Au. 37
 That shall *yonder* beardgrome, . . . S.C. Au. 45
 'Lo! *yonder* is the same, . . . I. viii. 2. 3
 pilgrimage To *yonder* same Hierusalem doe bend, . . . I. x. 61. 4
yonder is,' (said she) 'The brasen towre, . . . I. xi. 3. 1
 'Lo! *yonder* he,' cryde Archimage . . . II. i. 25. 1
yonder is no game . . . II. iii. 35. 1
 now in shade he shrowded *yonder* lies.' . . . II. iii. 35. 5
yonder comes the prowest knight alive, . . . II. vii. 18. 3
yonder way We needes must pas . . . II. xii. 3. 2
 to *yonder* castle turne your gate.' . . . III. viii. 61. 9
 Ieft in *yonder* forest wyld; . . . III. x. 39. 6
yonder in that wastefull wilderness . . . III. x. 40. 3
 justifie my cause on *yonder* knight.' . . . IV. i. 40. 6
 yet he pricked over *yonder* plaine, . . . V. i. 19. 5
 Whom he did overthrow by *yonder* foord; . . . VI. iv. 29. 7
 The same is *yonder* Lady, whom high God did save.' . . . VI. xii. 17. 9
- Yore.** such this Cities honour was of *yore*, . . . Ro. xxviii. 13
 the saynets Which han be dead of *yore*. . . S.C. Jul. 116
 The jolly shepheard that was of *yore* . . . S.C. S. 26
 ranne out as he was wont of *yore*. . . S.C. S. 221
 dead shee is, that myrth thee made of *yore*. . . S.C. N. 57
 of *yore* Came the had daughter of old Cadmus brood, . . . Gn. 170
 of *yore* Through fatal charmes transformd . . . Gn. 204
 not so great, as it was wont of *yore*, . . . Hub. 447
 to whom of *yore* The Foxe had promised . . . Hub. 1205
 Nigh where the goodly Verlame stood of *yore*, . . . Ti. 3
 Romane Victors, which it wonne of *yore*; . . . Ti. 38
 by his powre the world was made of *yore*, . . . Col. 841
 that had of *yore* Their scepters stretcht . . . I. i. 5. 4
 Into an Ox he was transformd of *yore*. . . I. v. 47. 5
 noble mindes of *yore* allyed were, . . . I. ix. 1. 3
 he hath polluted oft of *yore*, . . . I. xii. 27. 7
 wars and spoiles, the which he did of *yore*.' . . . II. vi. 35. 9
 Him Atin spying knew right well of *yore*, . . . II. vi. 48. 1
 all the wealth which is, or was of *yore*, . . . II. vii. 31. 7
 of *yore* Which Merliu made . . . II. viii. 20. 1
 well of *yore* he learned had to ryde, . . . II. viii. 31. 4
 of *yore* Fayre Daphne Phoebus hart with love did gore; . . . II. xii. 52. 4
 in this royall Maid of *yore*, . . . III. iii. 3. 3
 Were from him hidden, or unknowne of *yore*. . . III. iii. 15. 5
 Which Bladud made by Magick art of *yore*, . . . III. iii. 60. 2
 As it at first created was of *yore*: . . . III. vi. 36. 5
 To which sad lovers were transformde of *yore*; . . . III. vi. 45. 2
 Great wreake to many errant knights of *yore*, . . . III. vii. 48. 3
 Proteus is Shepheard of the seas of *yore*, . . . III. viii. 30. 1
 For all that art he learned had of *yore*; . . . III. ix. 28. 4
 he many weake harts had subdewd Of *yore*, . . . III. x. 9. 8
 goodly learned had of *yore* . . . IV. ix. 19. 2
 Phidias did make in Paphos Isle of *yore*, . . . IV. x. 40. 4
 But to the antique use which was of *yore*, . . . V. Pr. 3. 5
 Ram . . . Hath now forgot where he was plast of *yore*, . . . V. Pr. 5. 8
 What was the poysse of every part of *yore*: . . . V. ii. 34. 7
 of the earth they formed were of *yore*: . . . V. ii. 40. 3
 As was the wont of warlike knights of *yore*, . . . V. iii. 32. 3
 Which warlike uses had devis'd of *yore*: . . . V. viii. 34. 5
 of *yore* His poysnous point deepe fixed in his hart . . . VI. x. 31. 1
 A lawlesse people, Brigants hight of *yore*, . . . VI. x. 39. 3
 after him Sir Lamorace of *yore*, . . . VI. xii. 39. 7
York. wanned there where now *Yorke* people dwell; . . . IV. xi. 37. 5
- You** (*partial list*).
 (for perhaps some one of *you* . . . Ro. xv. 9
 Let dame Elisa thanke *you* for her song: . . . S.C. Ap. 150
 your tender Lambes that by *you* trace. . . S.C. Jun. 120
 blowe your pypes, shepherds, til *you* be at home; . . . S.C. Au. 197
 She *you* from death, *you* me from dread, redeemd; . . . III. vii. 52. 7
 'That shall I *you* recount,' . . . III. vii. 53. 4
 'Now tell, if please *you*, . . . VI. i. 5. 1
 That is, the rule of all, all being rul'd by *you*.' . . . VII. vii. 56. 9
 Whome if *you* please I care for others none . . . Am. i. 14
 The laurel-leafe, which *you* this day doe weare, . . . Am. xxviii. 1
 It *you* behoves to love, . . . H.B. 184
- Young.** See **Young man**.
 suck . . . To two *young* (*yong*¹) babes: . . . Bel. ix. 10
 Lawrell tree, Amidst (Amidde¹) the *yong* greene wood; . . . Pet. iii. 3
 manie *yong* plants spring out of her rinde: . . . Ro. xxviii. II
 Burnt up his *yong* ones, . . . Van. iv. 8

Young—Continued.

Such an one would make thee *young* againe. . . . S.C. F. 68
 so enamoured of her *young* one. . . . S.C. May 97
 a motherly care Of her *young* sonne. . . . S.C. May 161
 'Ah, good *young* maister!' S.C. May 255
young alder hard beside him pight. . . . Gn. 299
 the *young* lustie gallants he did choose To follow. . . . Hub. 797
young plants, which went with fruit t' abound. . . . T.M. 251
 which his *young* toward yeares . . . Did largely promise. . . . Mu. 26
 The fresh *young* flie, in whom the kindly fire Mu. 33
 'ong Clarion, with vauntfull lustie-head. . . . Mu. 64
 where *young* Clarion Was wont to solace him. . . . Mu. 242
 With his *young* brother Sport. . . . Mu. 290
 a faire *young* Lionesse, White as the native Rose D. 107
 a pledge I leave with thee . . . My *young* Ambrosia; . . . D. 290
 'ong Astrophel, the pride of shepherds praise. . . . As. 7
Young Astrophel, the rusticke lasses love: As. 8
 to warne *young* shepherds wandering wit. . . . Col. 684
 Of her there bred A thousand *young* ones. . . . I. i. 15. 5
 he spred A seeming body . . . Like a *young* Squire. . . . I. ii. 3. 4
 'ong knight whatever, that dost armes professe. . . . I. v. 1. 1
 all be wrought For this *young* Prince. . . . I. vii. 36. 7
 she fed whiles they were weake and *young*. . . . I. x. 31. 3
 them before the fry of children *young*. . . . I. xii. 7. 1
 Great joy was made that day of *young* and old. . . . I. xii. 40. 1
 worse and worse, *young* Orphane, be thy payne. . . . II. i. 61. 6
young Perissa was of other mynd. . . . II. ii. 36. 1
 like *young* fruit in May. . . . II. iii. 29. 7
 From which *young* Hectors blood by cruell Greekes was spilt. . . . II. ix. 45. 9
 Madam was *young*, unmeet the rule to sway. . . . II. x. 20. 2
 sonnes, too *young* to rule aright. . . . II. x. 46. 8
 Whilst they were *young*. . . . II. x. 47. 1
 Emongst his *young* ones shall divide III. iii. 47. 9
 into the mynd Of the *young* Damzell sunke. . . . III. iii. 57. 2
 the *young* Mayd She might in equall armes accompany. . . . III. iii. 61. 3
young birds, which he had taught to sing. . . . III. vii. 17. 3
 in vain sheows, that wont *young* knights bewitch. . . . III. vii. 29. 6
 that *young* Squire Gan them informe the cause. . . . III. viii. 52. 6
 that *young* Squire him reared from below; III. ix. 16. 8
 that *young* Knight . . . Ten thousand thankes did yeeld her. . . . IV. i. 15. 1
 in his hand a tall *young* oake he bore. . . . IV. vii. 7. 4
 Her captive lovers friend, *young* Placidus. . . . IV. viii. 63. 2
 About that wofull couple . . . And their *young* bloodie babe. . . . V. iii. 31. 3
 abase Unto this shame, and my *young* hope subvert. . . . VI. i. 12. 8
 Calidore sees *young* Tristram slay VI. ii. Arg.
 Full glad and joyous then *young* Tristram grev; . . . VI. ii. 35. 6
 But lov'd this fresh *young* Knight VI. iii. 7. 5
 his *young* charge whereof he skilled nought. . . . VI. iv. 38. 2
 Prince Arthur and *young* Timias. . . . VI. v. 11. 8
 A faire *young* Mayden, full of comely glee; . . . VI. vi. 10. 7
 this *young* Mayd, whom chance to ber presents. . . . VI. xii. 20. 5
 Great Nature, ever *young*, yet full of eld; . . . VII. vii. 13. 2
 Life was like a faire *young* lusty boy. . . . VII. vii. 46. 6
young blossomed Jessemynes: Am. lxiv. 12
 a *young* fawne, that late hath lost the hynd; . . . Am. lxxviii. 2
Younger. Her *younger* sister, that Speranza hight. . . . I. x. 14. 1
 The *younger* daughter of Chrysgonec. . . . III. vi. 51. 2
 Hate was the elder, Love the *younger* brother; . . . IV. x. 32. 8
 was the *younger* stronger in his state IV. x. 32. 8
 my *younger* brother, Amidas. . . . V. iv. 9. 1
 So having sayd, the *younger* did ensue: . . . V. iv. 15. 1
 Then Artegal thus to the *younger* sayd: . . . V. iv. 17. 1
 The *younger* thrust the elder from his right: . . . VII. iv. 27. 5
Youngest. then bis *youngest* sonne Shall twentie have. . . . Hub. 629
 th' *youngest* is the highest in degree. . . . Col. 643
 bred Of one bad sire, whose *youngest* is Sans joy; . . . I. ii. 25. 8
 The eldest did against the *youngest* goe. . . . II. ii. 13. 8
 he that lov'd the *youngest* was Sansloy; . . . II. ii. 18. 1
 The second Dymond, the *youngest* Triamond. . . . IV. ii. 41. 9
Youngling. She stoppeth the leath of ber *youngling*. . . . S.C. May 100
 Shee set her *youngling* before her knee. . . . S.C. May 182
 an enraged cow That is berobbed of her *youngling* dere. . . . V. viii. 46. 2
Youngling's. shee sawe in the *younglings* face S.C. May 211
Younglings. Soone as my *younglings* cryen for the dam . . . S.C. Ap. 95
 bene thy *younglings* miswent? S.C. Au. 16
 Love hath misled both my *younglings* and mee: . . . S.C. Au. 17
 snatcheth quite away One of the little *younglings*. . . . Mu. 407
 More dear unto their God then *younglings* to their dam.' . . . I. x. 57. 9
Young man. On this side them there is a *youngman* layd. . . . Gn. 493
 O fortunate *young-man*. . . . Ti. 433
 with which th' Euboean *young man* wan Swift Atalanta. . . . II. vii. 64. 8
 Beside his head there satt a faire *young man*. . . . II. viii. 5. 1
 The *young man*, sleeping by her, seemd to be II. xii. 79. 1
 Far off aspyde a *young man*. . . . III. xi. 3. 3
 he spyde A tall *young man*. . . . VI. ii. 3. 7
 (as this *young man* did see) VI. ii. 22. 3
 'So passed we till this *young man* us met; . . . VI. ii. 23. 1
Young man's. That fiers *youngmans* unruly mayetery; . . . III. x. 2. 7
Young men. A rulesse rout of *youngmen* which her woo'd. . . . Gn. 431
 tall *young men*, all hable armes to sound; . . . I. xii. 5. 7
 To seeke *young men* to queneh her flaming thrust. . . . III. vii. 50. 2
 On either side of her two *young men* stood. . . . IV. x. 32. 1
 Ring ye the bells, ye *young men* of the towne. . . . Epith. 261
 let the mayds and *youngmen* cease to sing; . . . Epith. 332
Young men's. (so *young mens* thoughts are bold) . . . IV. x. 4. 6
Youngth. woulddest me my springing *youngth* to spil: . . . S.C. F. 52
youngth is a bubble blown up with breath. . . . S.C. F. 87
 As shee was wont in *youngth* and sommer dayes; . . . S.C. N. 20
 the kindly fire Of lustfull *youngth*. . . . Mu. 34
Youngthly. now passed *youngthly* pryme. . . . S.C. D. 75

Youngthly—Continued.

all his *youngthly* forces idly spent. . . . Mu. 431
Younger. that same *younger* soone was overthrowne. . . . IV. i. 11. 2
Youngers. For *Youngers*, Palinode, such follies fitte. . . . S.C. May 17
Your (*partial list*).
 joying in the brightnes of *your* day. . . . Ro. xv. 2
 Both yield, to stay *your* deadly stryfe a space.' . . . II. vi. 33. 6
 'Sir knight, *your* bounteous proffer VI. ix. 33. 3
 Kindled of yours, *your* likenesse doth display; . . . H.B. 180
Yours (*partial list*).
 Her losse is *yours*, *your* losse Amyntas is. . . . Col. 438
 I now doe live, bound *yours* by vassalage; . . . Dec. Son. vii. 5
 The conquest yours; I *yours*; the shield, and glory *yours*.' . . . I. v. 14. 9
 Forthy, faire Sir, *yours* be the Damozell. . . . III. i. 30. 3
 the land was *yours* . . . And so the treasure *yours* is. . . . V. iv. 19. 8, 9
 he cannot expresse his simple minde Ne *yours* conceive. . . . VI. v. 30. 4
 In slaying him that would live gladly *yours*! . . . Am. lvii. 12
 With my reflex *yours* shall encreased be. . . . Am. lxxi. 14
 Enough it is that all the day was *yours*: . . . Epith. 297
Yoursel (*partial list*).
 Assure *your selfe* I will you not forsake.' . . . I. vii. 52. 7
 That of *your selfe* ye thus berobbed arre. . . . I. viii. 42. 8
 doe purvay *Your selfe* of sword II. iii. 15. 5
 Do arme *your selfe* against that day. . . . II. iii. 15. 9
Your selfe his prowess prov'd. . . . II. viii. 13. 9
 **Your selfe* (M. Thy selfe) you covet to see pictured. . . . III. Pr. 4. 2
 to *your selfe* . . . and to your loved knight. . . . VI. ii. 45. 9
 in *your selfe* you onely helpe doth lie To heale *your selves*. . . VI. vi. 7. 1
Yourselves (*partial list*).
 unto batteil doe *your selves* address; . . . II. viii. 18. 2
 save *your selves* from neare decay; . . . II. ix. 12. 3
 in *your selfe* you onely helpe doth lie To heale *your selves*. . . VI. vi. 7. 2
 even yee *Your selves* are likewise chang'd. . . VII. iv. 49. 9
Youth. See *Youngth*.
 The blossome which my branch of *youth* did beare . . . S.C. Ja. 39
 my flowing *youth* is foe to frost. . . . S.C. F. 31
 Which I cond of Tityrus in my *youth*. . . . S.C. F. 92
 Many meete tales of *youth* did he make. . . . S.C. F. 98
youth and course of carelesse yeeres. . . . S.C. Jun. 33
 to restraine The lust of lawlesse *youth*. . . . S.C. O. 22
 in *youth*, when flowrd my joyfull spring. . . . S.C. D. 19
 the seeds that in my *youth* was sowne S.C. D. 101
 Ladies gentle sports, The joy of *youth*. . . . Hub. 758
 For age to dye is right, but *youth* is wrong; . . . D. 243
 ruth . . . for her noble blood, and for her tender *youth*. . . I. i. 50. 9
 They, in compassion of her tender *youth*. . . . I. vi. 12. 5
 A gentle *youth*, his dearly loved Squire. . . . I. vii. 37. 1
 him . . . Who earst in flowres of freshest *youth* was clad. . . I. viii. 42. 4
 In vertuous lore to traine his tender *youth*. . . . II. iii. 2. 4
 'The antique world, in his first flowing *youth*. . . . II. vii. 16. 1
 war-hable *youth* Was by Maximian lately ledd away. . . II. x. 62. 1
 The bud of *youth* to blossome faire began. . . . III. v. 29. 8
 With all the warlike *youth* of Trojans blond. . . . III. ix. 43. 6
 By which fraile *youth* is oft to follie led. . . . IV. Pr. 1. 6
 The hot spurre *youth* so scorning to be erost. . . . IV. i. 35. 5
 tameth stubborn *youth* With iron bit. . . . IV. xii. 13. 3
 whilome in his *youth* had bene a Knight. . . . V. vi. 32. 3
 that *youth* had kild That armed knight. . . . VI. ii. 4. 6
 and saw to bee A goodly *youth*. . . . VI. ii. 5. 2
 To whom then thus the noble *Youth*: . . . VI. ii. 27. 1
 That in his *youth* had bene of nickle might. . . . VI. iii. 3. 2
 When pride of *youth* forth pricked my desire. . . . VI. ix. 24. 2
 spent my *youth* in vaine. . . . VI. ix. 25. 4
 From *youth* to eld, from wealth to poverty. . . . VII. vii. 19. 5
 faire flowre! in whom fresh *youth* doth raine. . . . Am. iv. 13
 In *youth*, before I waxed old. . . . Epig. i. 1
 I have in th' heat of *youth* made heretofore. . . . H.H.L. 10
Youthful. Her *youthfull* sports and kindle wantonnesse. . . D. 111
 The *youthfull* Knight could not . . . be staide; . . . I. i. 14. 2
 Her mate, he was a jollie *youthfull* knight . . . IV. i. 32. 1
 heat of *youthfull* spright IV. viii. 29. 7
 llad in him kindled *youthfull* fresh desire. . . . VII. vii. 11. 7
Youthly. in her *youthlie* daies An Hydra was Ro. x. 5
 'In prime of *youthly* yeares, when corage hott . . . I. ii. 35. 1
 The knight was fiers, and full of *youthly* heat. . . I. v. 7. 4
 Old Timon, who in *youthly* yeares hath beene . . . I. ix. 4. 2
 'It was in freshest flowre of *youthly* yeares. . . I. ix. 9. 1
 deekt himselfe with fethers *youthly* gay. . . . I. xi. 34. 5
 Above the reason of her *youthly* yeares. . . . II. ii. 15. 6
 Therein I have spent all my *youthly* daies. . . . II. iii. 38. 4
 the brave *youthly* Champions to assay III. vii. 41. 6
 with him ledd to sea an *youthly* trayne; . . . III. ix. 48. 6
 Did all that *youthly* rout so much appall. . . . IV. ii. 40. 3
 a noble *youthly* knight, Seeking adventures . . . IV. ii. 45. 1
 Wretchedly wearing out his *youthly* yeares. . . IV. vii. 41. 2
 being fresh and full of *youthly* spright. . . . VI. vii. 5. 2
 'In prime of *youthly* yeares. . . . VI. viii. 20. 1
Youth's. *Youth's* folke now floeken in every where. . . S.C. May 9
 dapper ditties. . . . To feede *youth's* fancie. . . . S.C. O. 14
 spread Abroad thy fresh *youths* fayrest flowre. . . III. ii. 31. 7
 Layes of sweete love and *youth's* delightful heat: . . VI. ix. 4. 4
 in his *youth's* freshest flowre. . . . VI. xii. 3. 5
 faire blossomes of *youths* wanton breed. . . . H.L. 36
Youths. The warlike *youthes*. . . Did chace away sweet sleepe f. iv. 44. 3
 forth he gan to fare With those two gentle *youthes*. . . V. x. 17. 6
Ypaid. See *Ill-apaid*.
Ypainted. See *Painted*.
Ypent. See *Pent*.
Yplight. See *Plight*.
Yplaste. See *Placed*.

Yplight. See *Plight*.
 Yrapt. See *Rapt*.
 Yre. See *Ire*.
 Yrent. See *Rent*.
 away Shee flong, and her faire deawy lockes *yrent*; III. iv. 30. 2
 Yrived. See *Rived*.
 Yrketh, Yrkes. See *Irketh, Irks*.
 Yrockt. See *Rocked*.
 Yron. See *Iron*.
 Ysame. See *I-same*.
 Y scuiith gogh. *y scuiith gogh*, signe of sad crueltee. II. x. 24. 9
 Yse. See *Ice*.
 Yset. See *Set*.
 Yshend. should it not *yshend* Your roundels fresh, S.C. Au. 139
 Yshrilled. my pipes delight, Whose pleasing sound *yshrilled* far
 about, Col. 62
 Yshrowded. See *Shrouded*.
 Ysicles. See *Icicles*.
 Yslain. See *Slain*.

Yslaked. See *Slaked*.
 Yspent. See *Spent*.
 Ysrew, d. See *Issue, -d*.
 Ystabled. See *Stabled*.
 Ytake. See *Take*.
 Ytaught. See *Taught*.
 Ythrild. See *Thrilled*.
 Ythundered. See *Thundered*.
 Ytold. See *Told*.
 Ytorn. See *Torn*.
 Ytost. See *Tossed*.
 Ywandered. See *Wandered*.
 Ywis. See *Iwis*.
 Ywist. See *Had-I-wist*.
 Ywounded. See *Wounded*.
 Ywrake. See *Wrake*.
 Ywrit. See *Writ*.
 Ywroke, -n. See *Wroke, -n*.
 Ywrought. See *Wrought*.

Z

Zeal. There must thou fashion eke a godly *zeale*, Hub. 493
 when their bootlesse *zeale* she did restrayne I. vi. 19. 8
 with constant *zele* and corage bold, I. viii. 40. 4
 With firie *zeale* he burnt in courage hold I. ix. 37. 4
 His name was *Zeke*, that him right well became: I. x. 6. 6
 since thy faithful *zele* lets me not hyde My crime, III. ii. 37. 6
 With great devotion, and with litle *zele*: III. ii. 48. 5
 full of fry *zele*, him followed long, III. iv. 45. 8
 Caried with fervent *zeale*: IV. iv. 34. 3
 fervent *zeale* Which I to him . . . did beare, IV. viii. 55. 2
zeale of friends comhynd with vertues meet: IV. ix. 1. 7
 flam'd with *zeale* of vengeance inwardly, V. i. 14. 7
 his name was called *Zeke*. V. ix. 39. 4
 Strongly did *Zeke* her haynous fact enforce, V. ix. 43. 1
 Which when as *Zeke* perceived to abate, V. ix. 46. 7
 with constant firme intent For *zeale* of Justice, V. ix. 49. 5
 Then *Zeke* began to urge her punishment, V. ix. 49. 7
 For deare affection and unfayned *zeale* VI. ii. 26. 5

Zeal—Continued.
 to intimate Each others grieffe with *zeale* affectionate, VI. iii. 12. 5
 spirit ls inly toucht, and humbled with meeke *zeale* H.H.L. 254
 and set thee all on fire With burning *zeale*, H.H.L. 271
 Zealous. hath a *zealous* disposition To God, Hub. 491
 with fierce yre And *zealous* haste II. i. 13. 2
 Mote not mislike you also to abate Your *zealous* hast, III. viii. 51. 7
 With *zealous* envy of Greekes cruell fact III. ix. 38. 5
 in their spirits kindling *zealous* fire, IV. x. 26. 8
 after him he ran with *zealous* haste VI. iv. 18. 6
 And learne to love, with *zealous* humble dewty, H.H.B. 20
 Zephyrus. when myld *Zephyrus* emongst them blew, II. v. 29. 8
 sweet *Zephyrus* lowd whistled His treble, II. xii. 33. 5
 Sweete-breathing *Zephyrus* did softly play Proth. 2
 Zeuxis. All were it *Zeuxis* or *Praxiteles*, III. Pr. 2. 3
 Ziffius. See *Xiphias*.
 Zoilus'. Against vile *Zoilus* backhitings vaine, Ded.Son.xii.14